What On Earth Is Happening

The Complete Transcript (see PDF Bookmarks)

WHAT ON EARTH
IS HAPPENING

The Core Causal Factors of What We're Experiencing in The World Today

https://whatonearthishappening.com/podcast

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WVW_ojMziNY

What On Earth Is Happening Show #001

Topics: *Truth, Deception, Solipsism (The Biggest Lie), Consciousness, the Human Brain*

Let me tell you a little bit about what I do and what we're going to be talking about here tonight. I give a presentation, it's a slideshow presentation and lecture and it's called What On Earth Is Happening, and in it I basically try to get to the root causal factors of the problems that humanity is experiencing as a species, to strike at the very root of these problems and understand enough about the nature of these problems so that we can basically go to work on solving them, because ultimately that's what this is really all about.

WHAT ON EARTH
IS HAPPENING

Many of us have recognized a lot of the problems that humanity faces, but not many of us really understand the causal nature of those problems, the absolute root core factors that are really contributing to those problems and why we see them manifesting in our shared reality.

So in order to get down to how these problems work you need enough basic information about the nature of the problem, and once you have that then you can move on to actually implementing solutions. So that's basically what we're going to talk about here tonight. We're going to basically get to the heart, the very heart of the nature of the problems that we encounter as a species and what's really taking place around us in the world.

So the first thing I want to talk about, what this entire radio show is ultimately going to be about is, **what is truth**. We have to get down to the fundamental core of what truth actually is and understand it enough, because truth is intricately related to the problem of why we experience suffering in our world. It's completely intermeshed with that idea.

Truth in the way that I look at it throughout my presentation and the way that it's going to be dealt with on this radio program, is essentially nothing more than that which is. That which has actually undergone the process of actually occurring in our reality. Nothing more than that. Events actually take place. They play out in our three-dimensional space-time reality, and that's what I'm calling truth.

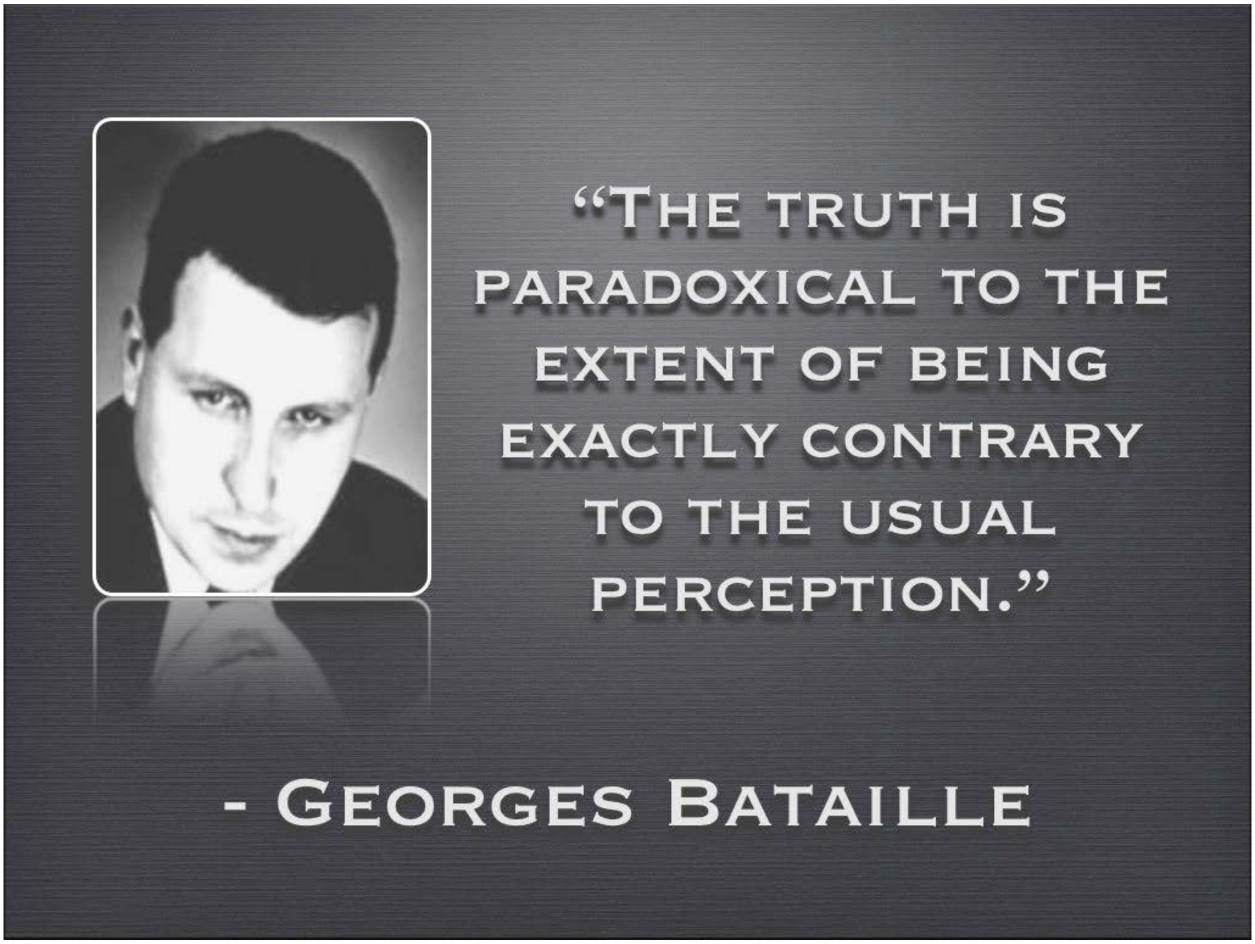

"THE TRUTH IS PARADOXICAL TO THE EXTENT OF BEING EXACTLY CONTRARY TO THE USUAL PERCEPTION."

- GEORGES BATAILLE

It isn't the understanding of the mind of God, so to say, or anything extremely esoteric. It's simply, events occur. We can understand those events. We can come to an understanding of what is actually taking place both within us and around us, and really that is the core reason of why we experience suffering in the world because we as a whole, as a collective consciousness, have really gone off the path of truth.

We are engaged in illusion. We are engaged in fantasy. We are engaged in fundamental axioms, belief systems, that we take as true, but which fundamentally are not true, and when we basically stay attached to these ideas and core axioms, we suffer as a result if they're not in alignment with what actually is.

So let me define what an axiom is, because this is going to be critical as we go forward and talk about concepts like this to understanding what is really taking place. An **axiom** is a statement or a proposition that is regarded as already having been established. It's taken as true. It is something that is accepted. It is something that is considered self-evident to most people. Okay?

Now that could be a real problem if what that person takes as self-evident isn't actually what is, and trying to explain to a lot of people, as I'm sure most people who listen to this network understand, is, once you start to take ideas to people that aren't in keeping what they already consider to be true, it's a very difficult barrier to break down between you and the other person that you're trying to explain information to. So we're going to address that.

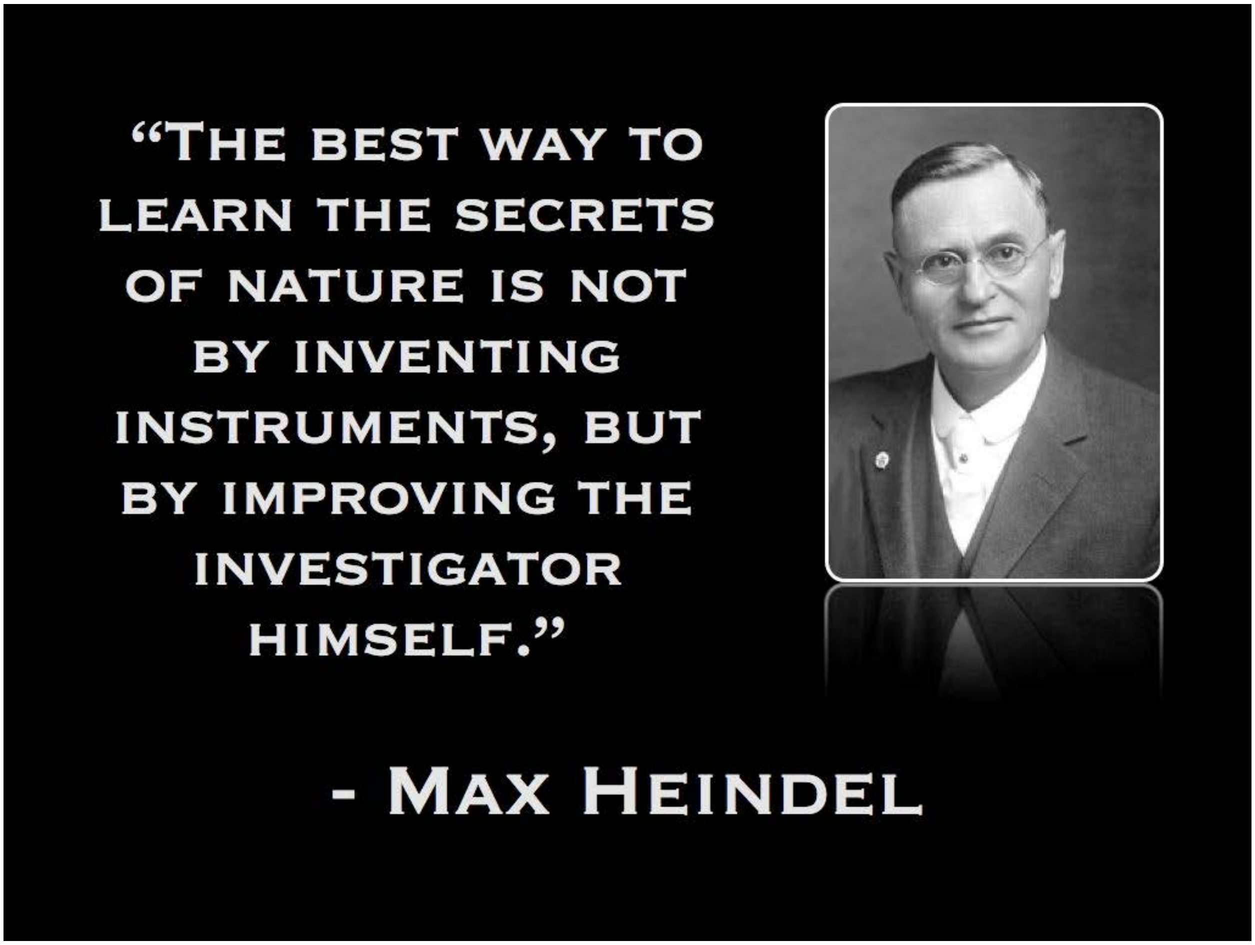

"THE BEST WAY TO LEARN THE SECRETS OF NATURE IS NOT BY INVENTING INSTRUMENTS, BUT BY IMPROVING THE INVESTIGATOR HIMSELF."

- MAX HEINDEL

We're going to basically talk about **self-knowledge** in this program because that is what we really need to get down to if we are not to be fooled. If we are not to take deception and falsehood as truth in the world, we have to understand the self and what's going on in human consciousness.

So as the introduction said a big part of what we're going to talk about on this radio program is **human consciousness**, how it works, what the qualities of consciousness are. We're going to talk about how consciousness manifests. We're going to talk about how it has an expression through the physiology and we'll get into **the brain** in this program, we'll get into some neuroscience in this program to understand how the human brain works, and that's fundamentally important to understanding what's taking place in the world.

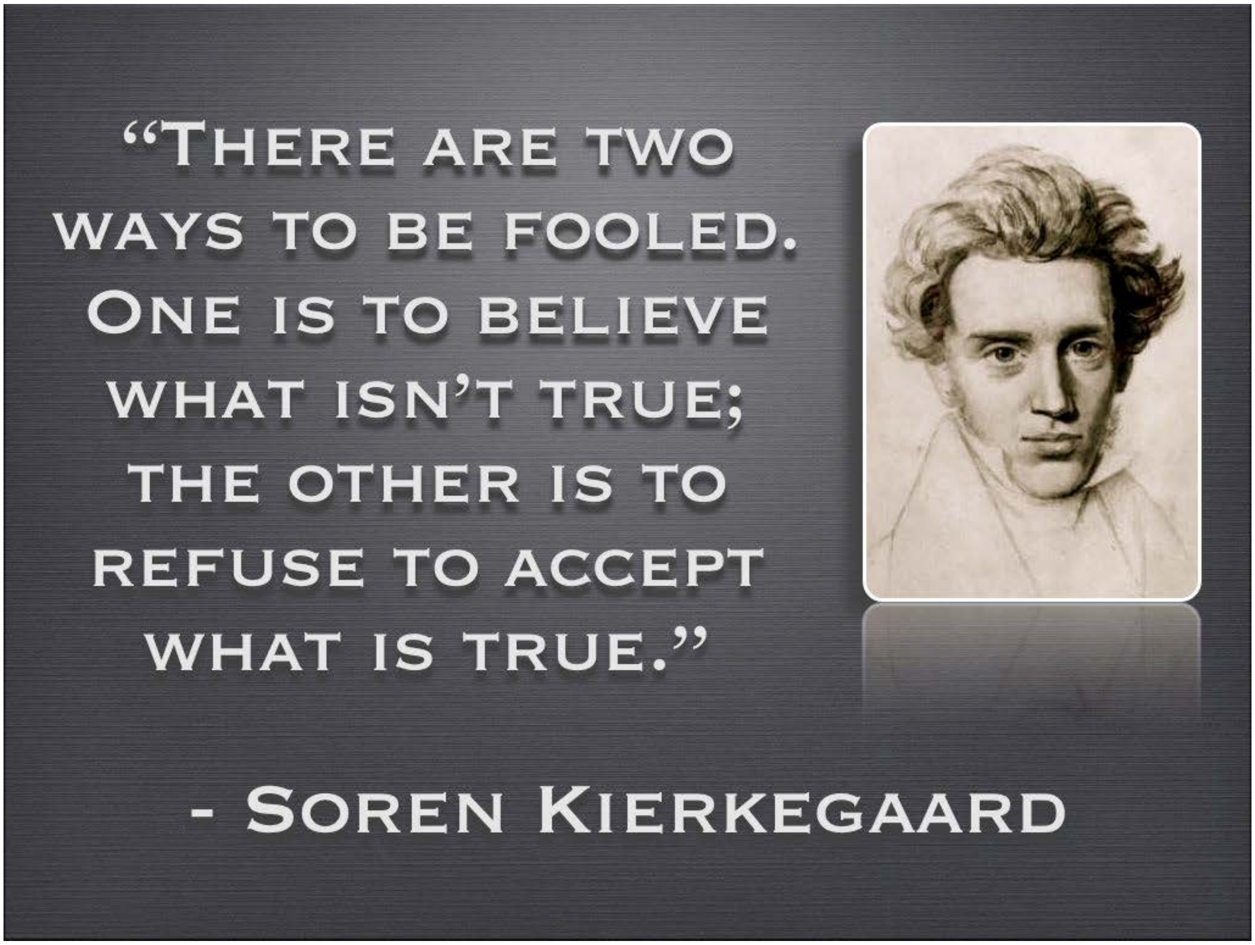

"THERE ARE TWO WAYS TO BE FOOLED. ONE IS TO BELIEVE WHAT ISN'T TRUE; THE OTHER IS TO REFUSE TO ACCEPT WHAT IS TRUE."

- SOREN KIERKEGAARD

So to get back to the idea of truth. I want to read a quote by the philosopher **Soren Kierkegaard**. He said that really there are only two ways that people are ever fooled in the world. One is that they believe that which is not true. They accept something that has no basis in actual reality, so they accept ideas or propositions that are not true.

The second way that people are fooled, is that they refuse to accept that which is true, and is actually taking place around them, and Kierkegaard basically said these are the only ways that people are really ever fooled in the world, that they experience manipulation.

I would take this statement even a step further and I would say that there these are really the only two reasons that humanity ever really experiences suffering. Those are the two reasons that humanity experiences suffering. They believe that which is not true, and they refuse to accept that which is true. So that can be another topic of discussion and we could get a dialogue going about this a little bit later.

Now the next thing I want to talk about is **manipulation and deception**. These go to work on us on a daily basis, as many of us know, to basically pull us away from the truth, and to get us to not see the truth. To get us to not see what is right there in front of our eyes in plain sight so to speak.

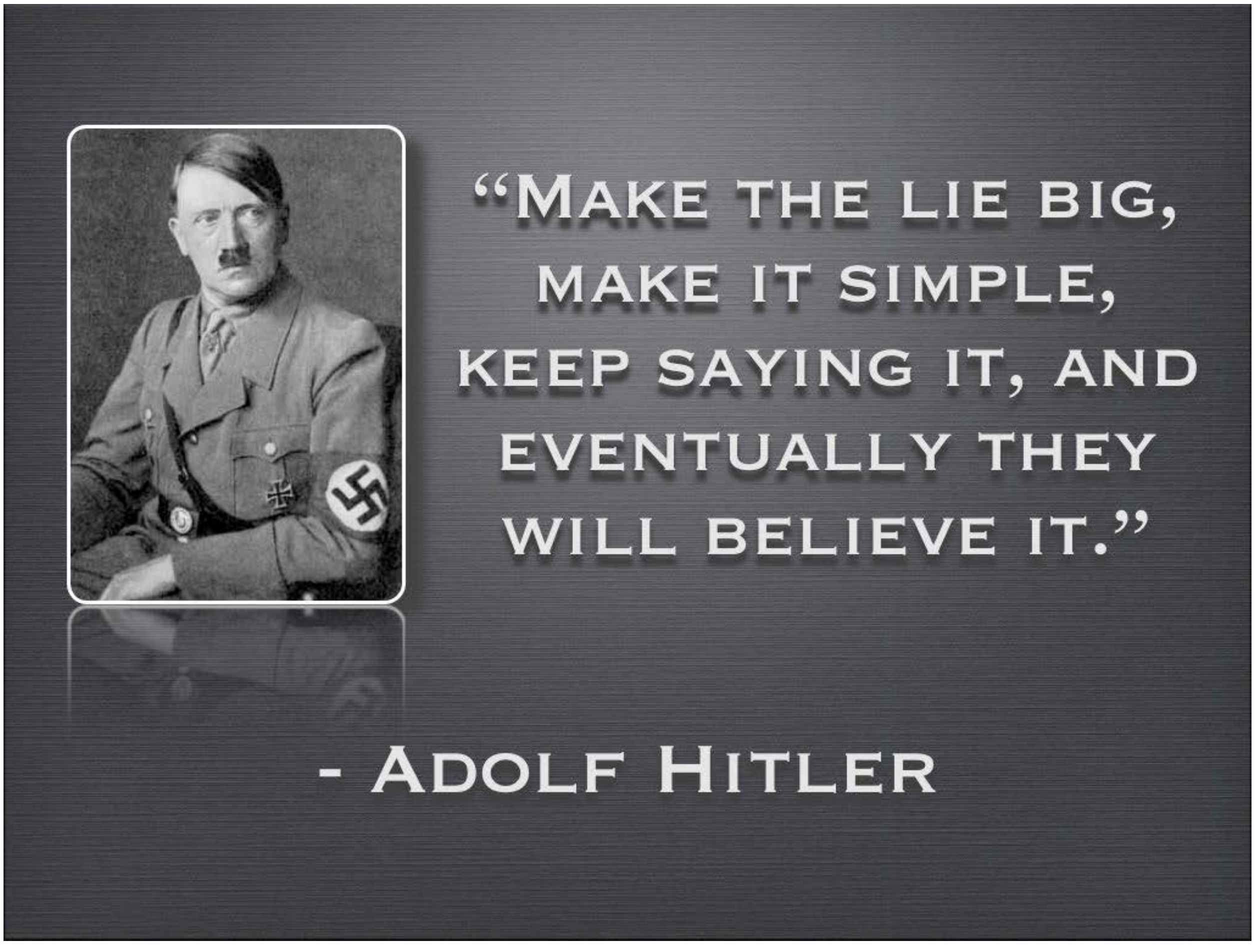

"MAKE THE LIE BIG,
MAKE IT SIMPLE,
KEEP SAYING IT, AND
EVENTUALLY THEY
WILL BELIEVE IT."

- ADOLF HITLER

Adolf Hitler, the Supreme Chancellor during the Third Reich in Nazi Germany, he made a statement and he said "make the lie big, make it simple, keep saying it, and eventually the people will believe it." Make the lie big, make it simple, keep saying it and eventually you'll get people to accept it.

Now think about that. You have to make the lie big. It has to be about something that everyone thinks about, that everyone values in life. It has to be about general concepts that people accept, that people take into themselves and then base their life upon.

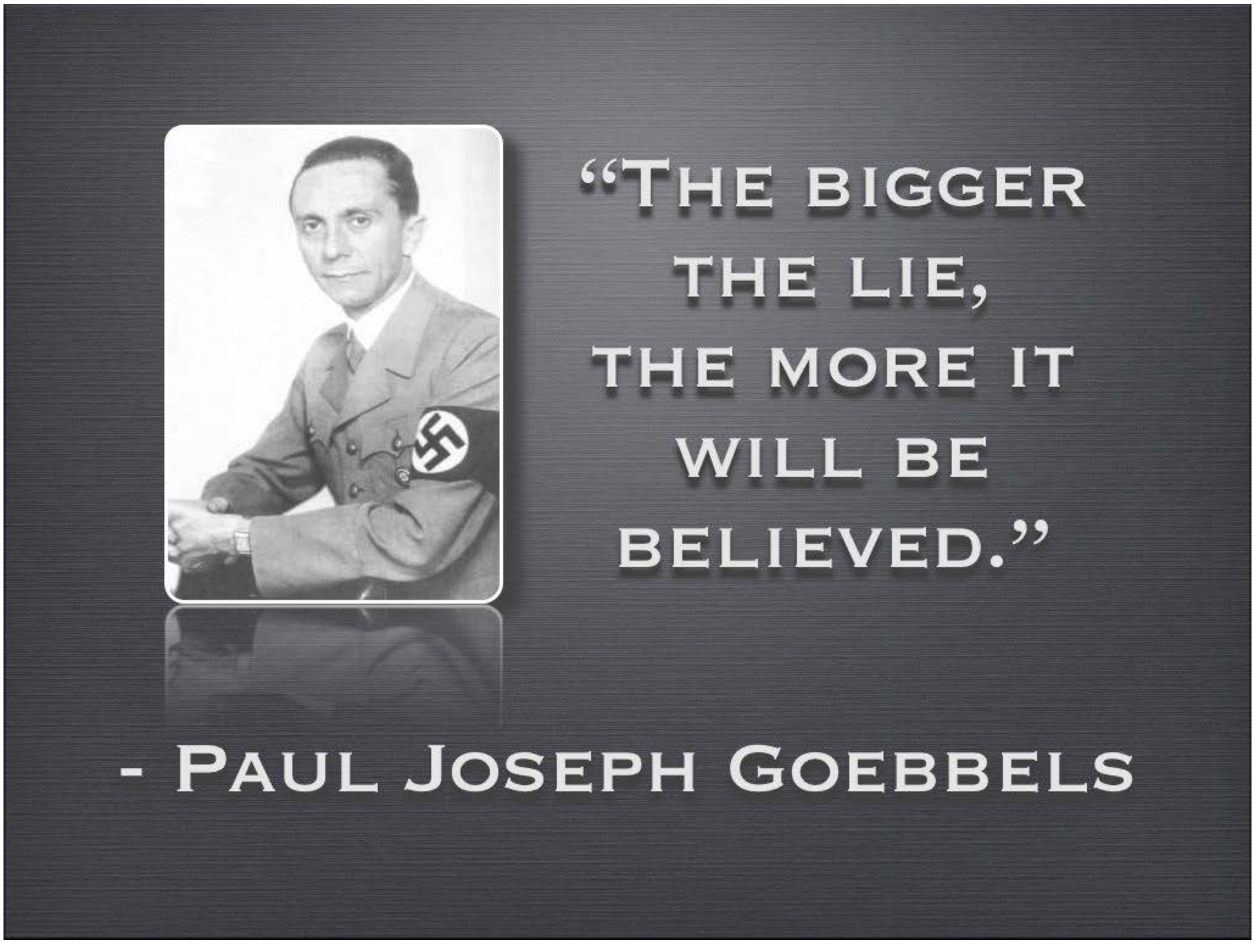

Hitler's minister of propaganda during the Third Reich was **Paul Joseph Goebbels**, and he made a statement that is actually even more sinister than Hitler's. He said, the bigger the lie, the more it will be believed. The bigger deceivers make the lie; the more people are likely to accept it into their fundamental makeup. Imagine that, and this is true. And we're going to talk about some of these big lies as we move forward on this radio program.

Another thing that we're basically going to do is, we really want to understand again self-knowledge. That's going to be the way out of the mess that we're in. Once we recognize the problems, the solution really lies in understanding who we really are. Who we really are, and the only way you can do that is if you have enough knowledge of yourself, how your own consciousness works and how to bring that consciousness to a place of balance.

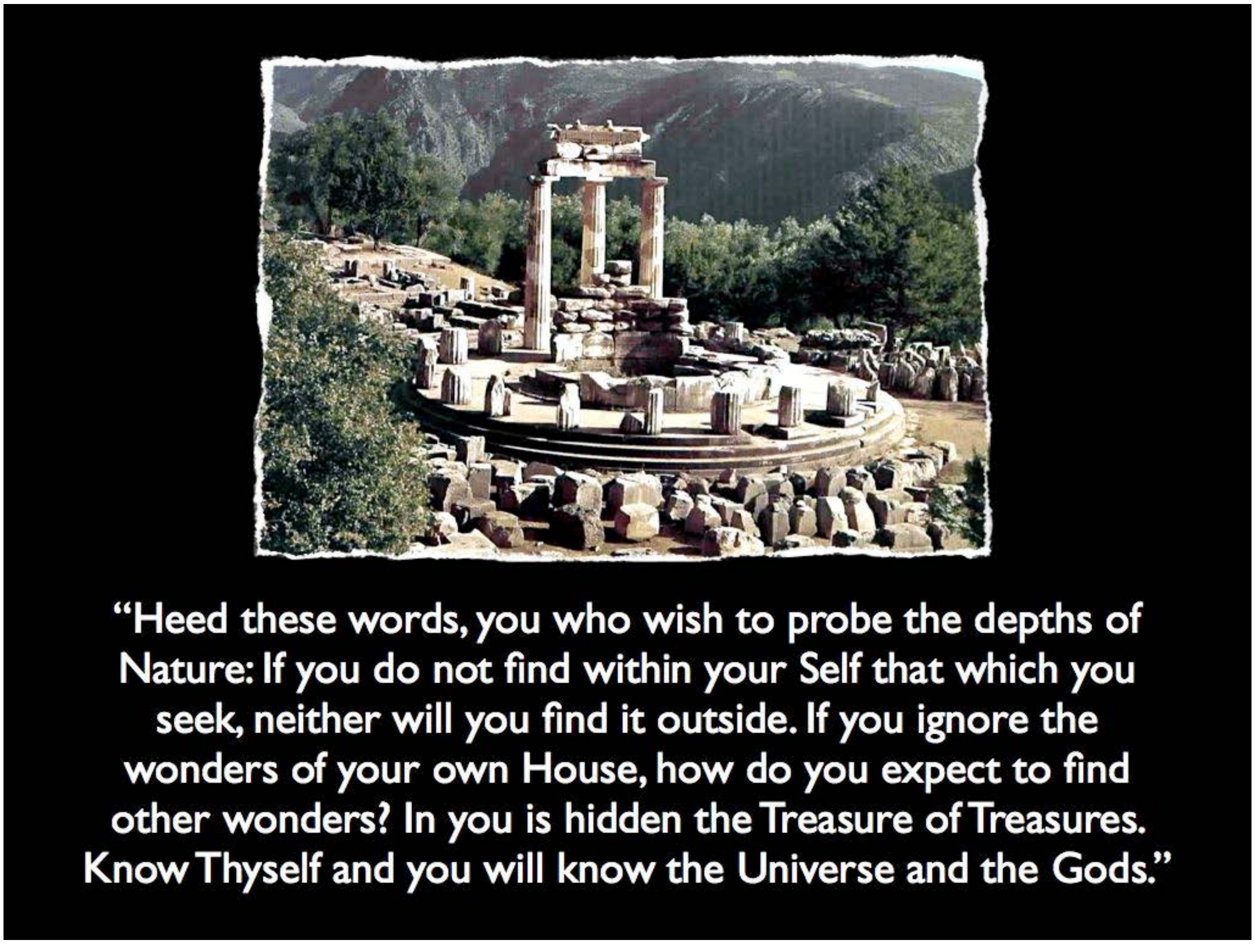

"Heed these words, you who wish to probe the depths of Nature: If you do not find within your Self that which you seek, neither will you find it outside. If you ignore the wonders of your own House, how do you expect to find other wonders? In you is hidden the Treasure of Treasures. Know Thyself and you will know the Universe and the Gods."

So I want to read another quote. This is an inscription. It is written on the **Oracle of Delphi in Greece** from the Greek mystery traditions, schools of consciousness and people who deeply studied and reflected upon the nature of consciousness and self. Here's the quote: "Heed these words, you who wish to probe the depths of nature; If you do not find within yourself that which you seek, neither will you find it outside of yourself. If you ignore the wonders of your own house, how do you expect to find other wonders? In you is hidden the Treasure of Treasures. Know thyself and you will know the Universe and the Gods."

Know thyself and you will know the universe and the gods. Now this statement reflects a fundamental core truth about the nature of reality that we are embedded in. It says if you know the self, you will know the universe. So moving from the very small to the very large, and knowledge about one reflects knowledge about the other.

This says something about the nature of our reality. It says that our reality is self-similar across scales. It is fractal in nature. It is holographic in nature. A **hologram** is an image that you can keep breaking apart down into smaller and smaller elements, yet within each element, if you cut a hologram in half you don't get half an image, you get a whole image at a slightly lower level of resolution, but nonetheless the entire image is present.

The universe works the same way. If you understand enough about the constituent elements of the universe, meaning the individual consciousness that comprise it, you understand about the whole of nature.

So why do people not understand this principle? Why do they not know the self? Why are we experiencing all the types of problems that we are experiencing, based on the fact that people do not understand themselves, that they do not understand the nature of their own consciousness.

But moreover, to go back to the fundamental things that people value or accept and how that dictates the quality of their life, if you did this as a social experiment, let's say you went to about 20 or 30 individuals, and you ask them "tell me, list the three things that you value above everything else in life, just list the three things that you think are the most critical to your life and the quality of your life."

Now, I guarantee you would get an extremely diverse amount of answers. They would be all across the board. They would range from family, to health, to money, to possessions, to religion, just general concepts in life. I would almost guarantee you, I would almost be willing to bet anything on the fact that if you did this social experiment even with many people around you, you would not get back the answer "**truth**" from many people. And this is why we're in the mess that we're in as a whole, as a people

People have lost the idea that truth is valuable, that it means something in relationship to the experience of their lives. That it dictates the quality of that which they experience in their lives, and again these two things are fundamentally interwoven and cannot be separated from each other.

When we are in alignment with what is, and what is true, and we speak the truth, and we live according to truth - and by that I mean natural law and moral law - then the quality of our experience improves and we don't suffer.

If however the nature of our lives varies in accordance with what is, truth, then we experience suffering in proportion to the amount that we go off the path of truth. And that is how it works. It really does work like that. That is a fundamental law of nature and many people refuse to accept that as a fundamental law of nature.

Just like gravity is a law of nature. It doesn't matter whether you believe in it, if you step off a cliff then you're going to experience the result of what the law of gravity will do to the body, whether you believe in it or not. It's really kind of irrelevant whether you believe in a **natural law**, because it's in place and you're bound by it. Now that could mean you can choose to ignore it, but you're going to suffer proportionally to the amount that you ignore that law.

And this is going to lead me into another concept, and I want to bring out the difference between two forms of not knowing, because I'm going to talk a lot about natural law and how natural law works throughout this program and programs that we do into the future.

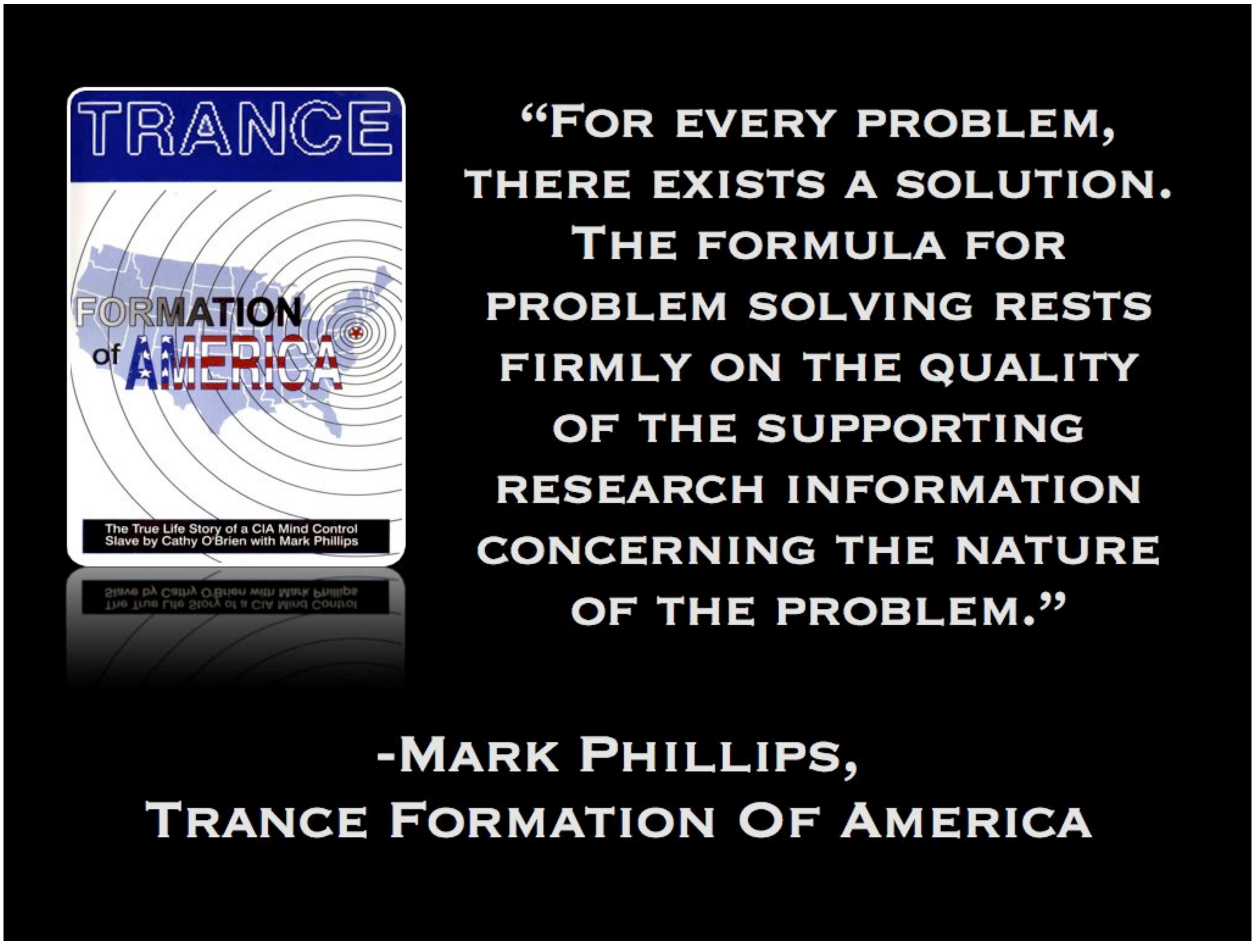
TRANCE
FORMATION
of AMERICA
The True Life Story of a CIA Mind Control Slave by Cathy O'Brien with Mark Phillips

"FOR EVERY PROBLEM, THERE EXISTS A SOLUTION. THE FORMULA FOR PROBLEM SOLVING RESTS FIRMLY ON THE QUALITY OF THE SUPPORTING RESEARCH INFORMATION CONCERNING THE NATURE OF THE PROBLEM."

-MARK PHILLIPS,
TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA

We're going to delve into the nature of the problems deeply and we're going to look into the darkness, certainly. We're not going to ignore anything that other people consider negative. We will be talking about the core nature of the problem, but I want to address why people largely don't understand this, primarily.

What is the difference between nescience and ignorance? Is there a difference between nescience and ignorance? Nescience is kind of like a formal term for ignorant or general not knowing. It means "not knowing." Now there is a difference between nescience and ignorance.

Nescience is not knowing or not understanding something that you wouldn't really be reasonably expected to know or understand. **Ignorance** is deliberately turning aside from something that you can be reasonably expected to know or understand, hence the word ignorance. Ignore. You are deliberately choosing not to look at that which is, which is right in front of you, or which is easily able to be understood and taken in by you with a minimal amount of effort.

And I would argue that Humanity in today's world does not exist in a state of nescience, because there is a profound amount of knowledge in the world. There is an unbelievable amount of information out there on every topic imaginable. Bookstores are full, there are thousands if not hundreds of thousands of documentaries available out there, people are lecturing constantly in all cities at all times and places.

There is just so much it's almost overkill, the amount of information that is out there and yet you still have people that just don't want to know. They don't want to look at the truth because of how ugly it has become, because of how much we have descended in consciousness and become something that really humanity probably should never have become and does not need to stay in this state for really a moment longer. The knowledge is all around us, it's all there. It's a matter of whether we will reach out and take it.

And it's also a matter of once some of us understand the information that is out there, once some of us understand the truth, how much will we be willing to fearlessly take it to others around us? How many of us would be really willing to speak the truth into existence and really bring it to other people who need to understand it, whether that may be uncomfortable for us or not.

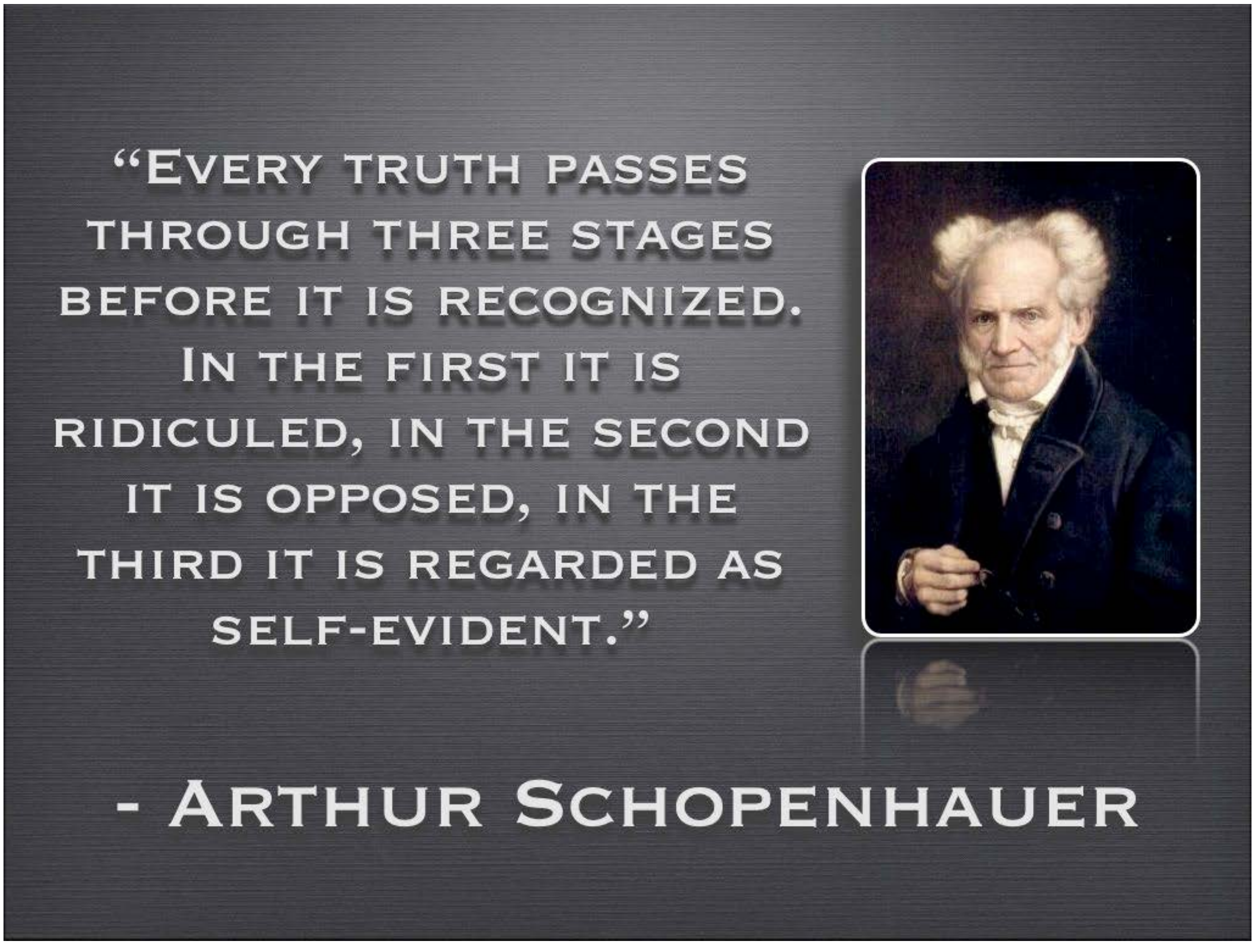

"EVERY TRUTH PASSES THROUGH THREE STAGES BEFORE IT IS RECOGNIZED. IN THE FIRST IT IS RIDICULED, IN THE SECOND IT IS OPPOSED, IN THE THIRD IT IS REGARDED AS SELF-EVIDENT."

- ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER

Because it kind of creates sometimes oppositional circumstances between people, and you know family members can come to an oppositional relationship when it comes to one person trying to bring information that another person may not necessarily be willing to look at, and that's another dynamic that I want to address as we go forward on this radio show.

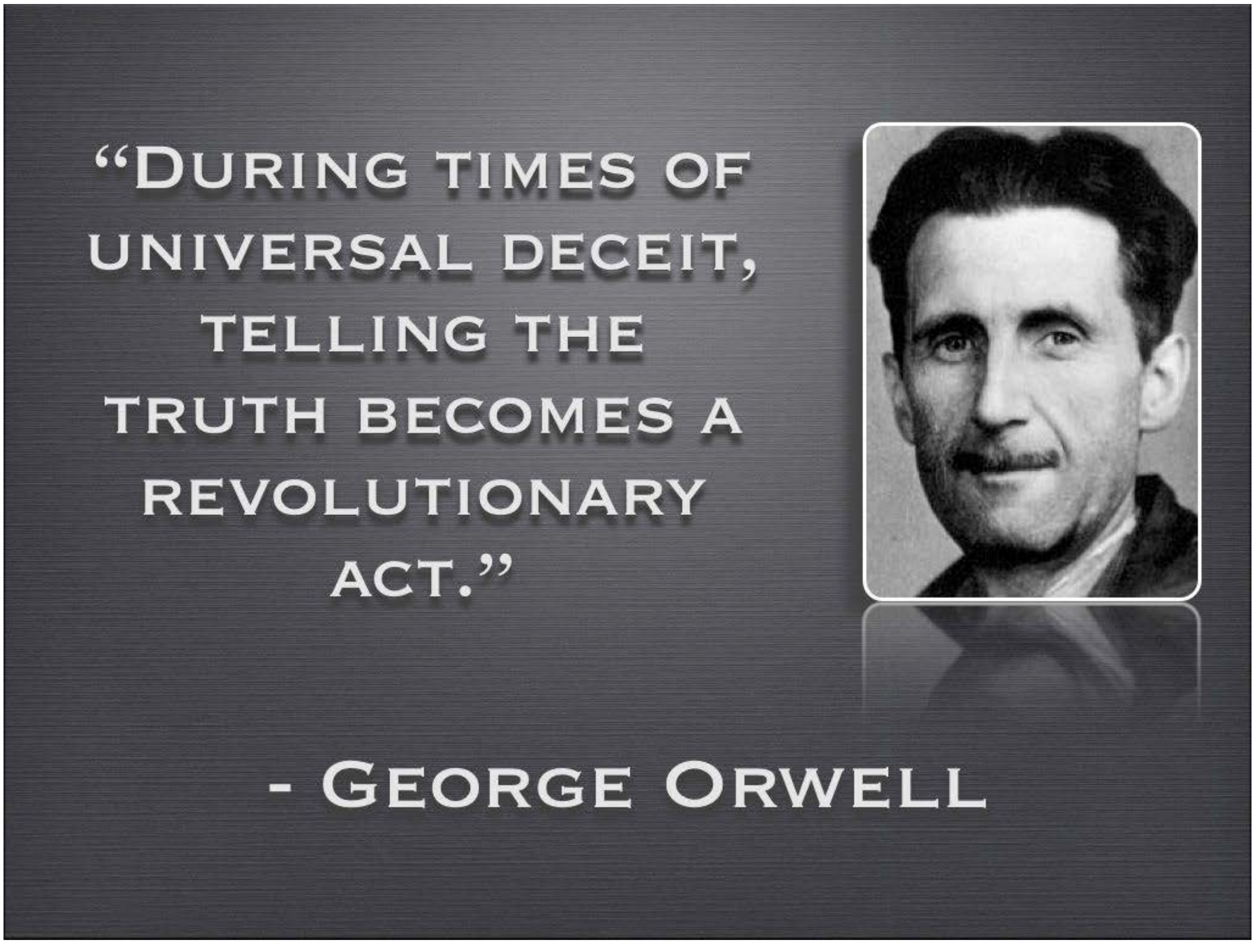

"DURING TIMES OF UNIVERSAL DECEIT, TELLING THE TRUTH BECOMES A REVOLUTIONARY ACT."

- GEORGE ORWELL

So the next thing I really want to do is and probably through a good amount of the remainder of this first hour of the show, I want to bring up the concept that in my presentation and on this show I'm going to be referring to as the biggest lie. **The biggest lie**, okay? There's one lie that is really bigger than any other that is ever told, and it is the most dangerous ideology that basically exists.

I'm going to tell you what the name of it. There actually is a name for it. I don't give it that name in my presentation but on the show I want to actually tell you what the name of this ideology is called, and we're going to get into it in depth, because this is one of the most fundamental ideologies, believe it or not, in the Western world.

As difficult as that may be for some people to believe, this ideology is so prevalent and it's so insidious, that you will find it out there, you have discussions with people, people who you at least expect not to hold this general ideology, you'll find that they believe this and they're unwilling to accept anything else no matter how much contradictory evidence is brought to their attention. And this ideology is called solipsism.

Now many will be hearing this word for the first time because it's not generally talked about as a philosophy or an ideology, so a lot of people don't know what it is. So I'm going to read a basic definition of what solipsism is and then get into this, because this is the biggest lie and this is the main deception that manipulators really use, and they want people to unknowingly and unwittingly accept the philosophy of solipsism even if it's in the back of their minds, and many people are solipsists and don't even really know it.

They don't even really understand that that's the ideology that they subscribe to, and I'll give an anecdote after I get into it a little bit about some solipsists that I have met in my travels and in dealing with some people even in the truth and freedom movements.

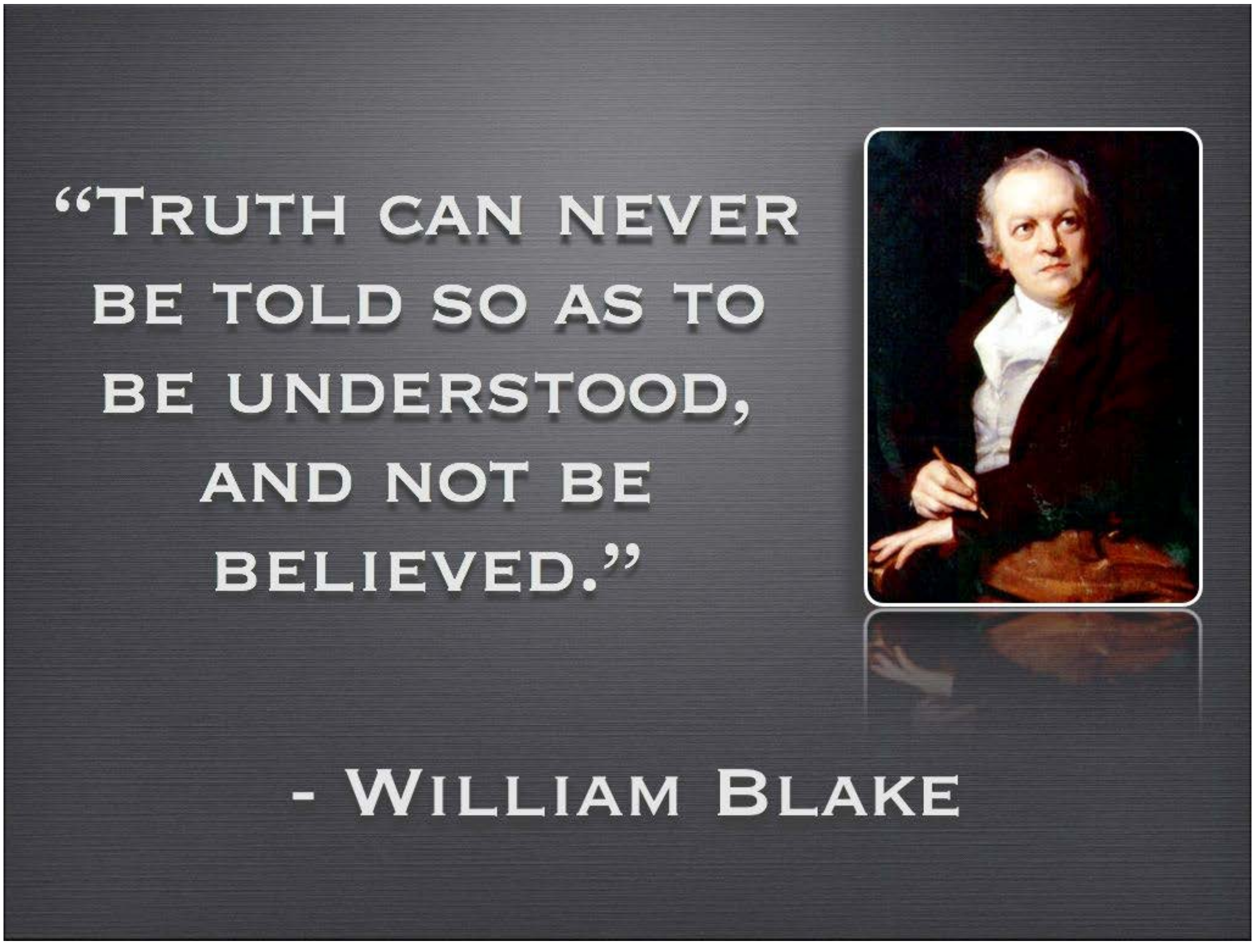
"TRUTH CAN NEVER BE TOLD SO AS TO BE UNDERSTOOD, AND NOT BE BELIEVED."
- WILLIAM BLAKE

So what **solipsism** is, it's the philosophical notion that one's own mind is really all that exists, and that one's perceptions are equated to reality and truth. Okay? So your perceptions are all there is. The contents of your mind, your perceptions, that's all that exists, and if you believe that then you might as well turn this show off right now because there's nothing that I or anyone else can really say that could dissuade you from your course.

However, this is the biggest lie. There is no more dangerous ideology than the notion that there is no such thing as truth. This is the ideology that is placed out there to dissuade people from ever really going on the journey, from ever really stepping onto the spiritual path in life and the path toward truth.

Because if you can convince someone that there really is no truth, that it's all relative that it's all based on people's perceptions, no matter how erroneous or no matter how in totally straying from natural law principles their perceptions may be, then you really have them where you want them to begin to manipulate their sense of reality. That's the biggest lie.

Before we even get into where this ideology leads, let's look at some of the basic tenets of solipsism. Solipsism basically states that there essentially is no reality. There is no actual experiences, it's all just one person's perception. In other words, if my mind ceases to exist, the universe ceases to exist. So nothing really exists to a solipsist. It's all just a fleeting thing in between the time when someone is born and the time that they die, and nothing really matters.

And the second tenet is, even if something exists, you know it's basically saying, okay if tenant number one is somehow miraculously disproven and we can prove that something actually exists, nothing can actually be known about it so there's no such thing as knowledge. Knowledge doesn't exist to a solipsist. There is no such thing as knowledge.

So there's no truth, that's the first tenant. There's no such thing as the way things are, no truth, and there's no such thing as knowledge. In other words, even if you could come to an understanding in your own mind of the way natural law works, even if you could understand that something exists, you could not really understand anything about it in fullness.

And then the third tenet of solipsism is, even if something could be known about anything, okay, you take some kind of natural law, you take some kind of basic principle, you take a thing or an object or a fundamental quality of consciousness, and even if you could get to the truth about any of those things you could understand something and actually know any information fully about it, you could never actually really communicate that to any other living being. That knowledge about anything cannot really be communicated to other beings.

Now this ideology in my understanding is about as close to the conception of Hell as it gets. Nothing exists. Even if something were to exist you can never really know anything about it, and even if you were somehow to come into knowledge about it, it is impossible to take that knowledge and communicate it to anyone else. And what I would say is, this is the biggest lie. This is the lie that manipulators really want propagated to other people, because that means they'll never begin the awakening process.

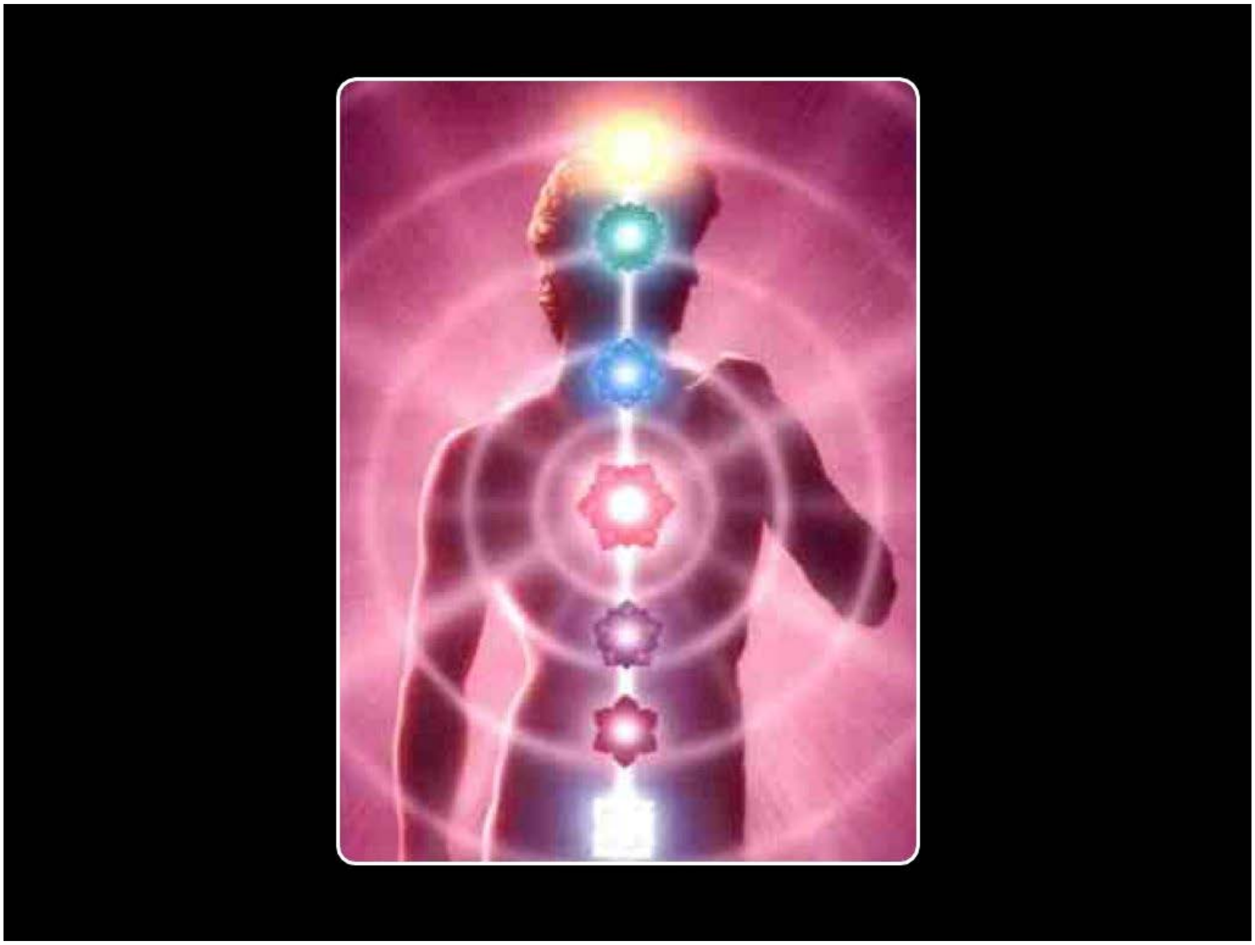

The awakening process takes one initial leap of faith. One and only one, and that leap of faith is that you must initially believe that there is truth to be found on the journey, otherwise you will never set foot on that path. If you believe there is no such thing as the truth, it doesn't matter about anything else that takes place around you because you will never actually, for yourself, look into anything. If you believe you're not capable of understanding truth, you'll never start looking into it for yourself.

And if you buy the third tenet, that even if you were to understand that you can never really truly communicate it to anyone else, you'll never really begin speaking the truth to anyone else, and that's why this is the most dangerous and insidious ideology on the face of the earth, and it's called solipsism.

Remember that word and look into it. And there are more solipsists out there then you would even believe. I know that may be difficult for some people in the type of listening audience that listens here on Revolution Broadcasting and to people that come to my site whatonearthishappening.com, however that is the case there are a lot of solipsists out there.

I work with a group in the Philadelphia area called Truth Freedom Prosperity. I attend a lot of their meetings there. They're activists, and they're people who actively are truth seekers and people who are really trying to turn the tide and the dynamic that we're experiencing right now. I go out to some of their meetings and even some people that come out to hear ideas that are expressed in a group like this, and I've heard the notion that there is really no such thing as truth even in groups like that, which is a disheartening thing to hear in the truth and freedom movements. You would think why would anybody be out at a group called Truth Freedom Prosperity if they believed there was no such thing as truth and it was all about individual perceptions?

The idea that perception is reality it's something that many people really want to propagate and embed in the consciousness of people, but perception is not reality. The quality of our experience is dictated by how closely aligned our perceptions come with truth, and our goal in life needs to be to bring our perceptions into harmony with truth, with that which is, so we're not constantly engaged in fantasy, so that we're not constantly ignoring that which is going on around us.

And more importantly we're not ignoring that which is going on within us, because that's really where this is all being driven from. And you're not going to hear me too much talk about the highest level of the control element that's going on. You're not going to hear me get into hatred toward those people who are really up at the highest level of the conspiratorial pyramid because I don't hold a lot of bitterness or anger toward those people.

In a lot of ways, they are united with themselves at least. In a very sick, twisted and dark way they're united with themselves. They're beings that as they think, so they feel, and so they act. As twisted as their actions may be they're still in unity, at least with themselves. And that's why they're successful at what they do. That's why they have had up to this point a largely easy time at manipulating the rest of us. Because most of us cannot make that same claim.

We can't make that same claim, sadly, that as we think, so we feel and so we act, in unison, and there is no contradiction between those three modalities of our consciousness in our lives. Many of us cannot really make that statement. We take actions that we know in the knowledge that we carry and in our emotions, how we feel about it, we know and understand that essentially those actions are not what we should be doing yet for whatever reasons or justifications, we take those actions anyway and that's how we get off the path of truth, and that again is why we suffer.

We really can't bring those three aspects of ourselves, our thoughts, our emotions and our actions into alignment, unless we understand enough about ourselves and how we work. And that's why the manipulators of this world are really so successful. They understand how consciousness works. They understand how natural law works. They understand how the principles of truth work.

They've decided to take that knowledge and use it as a weapon against other people that they wish to control and put under their thumb, because if you can take so much knowledge out of general circulation, and you can hide it, you can occult that knowledge. And that's all the word occult means.

We'll be talking a lot about **the occult**. We'll be talking about different occult systems, different occult ideologies and beliefs, different occult groups as the show progresses over the weeks. All the word occult means is hidden. It comes from the Latin - again another thing I'm going to be doing a lot on this show is, we'll be free forming ideas, we'll be throwing different concepts out there - but one thing I really am going to be doing a lot is getting into the meaning of words, and getting into how words control people.

We are controlled through words more than any other methodology. Believe it or not that's true. The word occult is derived from Latin. Do this as an experiment - just play a general word association game with people say occult and then tell the person "tell me the first word that comes to your mind when I say that word" and I guarantee, you can do this a hundred times, I guarantee you at least 90% of the time, the first word that is going to come back in a word association game with other people if you say the word occult, you will get back the word “evil,” almost guaranteed. Try it.

This is what manipulators want you to think of as the occult. All it is, is knowledge that has been hidden. It comes from the Latin verb occulture. Occulture means to hide or to conceal. That's it. So the word occult is derived from Latin and all it means is "that which is hidden from sight." Nothing more, nothing less. There is no connotation on whether it is for good purposes or for evil purposes, and that's another distinction that we're going to make in this radio program.

What is the difference between understanding and wisdom? What is the difference between knowledge and properly applied knowledge? To know something - and many people that are listening to this show and many people throughout the world have a lot of knowledge. They know a lot about what is going on, however that's only the first step. Having knowledge can be helpful and having knowledge can be useless.

Knowledge is simply information. And what matters isn't necessarily having the knowledge, accurate information about what is, that's knowledge. However, what really makes knowledge important - knowledge in itself isn't power. What you do with what you know really imbues knowledge with power. That's when it becomes actively applied knowledge and that is done through our actions. Once you know, what are you going to do with what you know?

And hopefully this program will be an inspiration for some people to really begin using the most powerful device, the most powerful agency, the most powerful force in the known universe, and that is the power of the human voice. That is the most powerful force in the universe.

The voice is the greatest gift that we have ever been given and it can serve a dual purpose, because the manipulators of this world are using their voice 24/7 and they're using it for deception and manipulation and the propagation of lies and in particular the biggest lie, that there's no truth. Don't even bother going after it, after all you can't know it you don't have the ability to really know and understand what is going on and what is taking place around you. And more importantly they want you to identify with the fact that you can't really know what's going on inside of yourself in your own consciousness.

So knowledge properly applied in the world, that is what **wisdom** is, and that's what makes knowledge good or bad. Used for good to elevate human consciousness, or used for evil purposes to spread deception and to keep people ignorant and to keep people under control. So no topics are going to be considered taboo on the show. There is no such thing as negative information. This is where I come to a great divergence with some new-age schools of thought. I'm not a new-age subscriber in this regard.

There is no such thing as negative information. As a matter of fact, one of the worst things that I think that we can do is refuse to engage the truth no matter how ugly it is. If we refuse to look at our own shadow, at the darkness that dwells in our own individual consciousness's and in our own hearts, then we're really not going to get very far on the journey that we're on and we're not really going to get to the heart of the matter. We have to be willing to look into that heart of darkness and confront it. Because there's really no escape from the situation.

Hate to break the news to most people but there's no escape from the situation that we've worked ourselves into as a species. There really is no escaping it. The way out of this uncomfortable situation is to go through it. Not around it, not under it, not over it, not turning your back and walking in the other direction. It doesn't work like that. The way out is to go through the problems that we've created by confronting them, and the only way to do that is to look at oneself. The answer lies in the mirror, and that's going to be the focus of what this show is really ultimately all about.

This show is going to be a process of **self-examination** above all else. Self-examination. The more self-knowledge we have about how we work and why we fundamentally believe the things that we do, and why we fundamentally behave in the ways that we did. Until we have enough information about that, you really aren't in a position to start affecting things for the better and moving it toward the solution. There does have to come knowledge first, otherwise we'd be running around like chickens with our heads cut off not really knowing what's going on, not really knowing what's going on within us most importantly.

So let's further break some of these ideas down and get into what human consciousness really is ultimately about. We have a threefold nature to our consciousness. Maybe it would help first to talk about what consciousness is. Consciousness is really the solution to the problems that we face. It's the solution for not being deceived anymore. It's the solution for not being able to be externally controlled by other people anymore. Consciousness is the solution to ultimately all the problems that we face as a species, because if we don't have consciousness then we're wandering in the dark. We are wandering in base levels of awareness.

You never really know the difference between truth and falsehood if you're at a low vibrational consciousness. Somebody can come along with any lie or any made-up notion and they can hold it out there as bait and you'd be willing to bite it, and buy it. Again it has been said, are we really being sold the lies that we're living according to? Were we really sold them, or did we buy them willingly. That's a question we all really need to ask ourselves. We’re so hungry for someone to take responsibility for us? For someone to think for us? For someone to solve problems for us, that we were willing to lay aside our personal responsibility, and most of all our responsibility to understanding the truth. Were we willing to lay that aside and just say "okay I'll take your solution. All you all you have to do is put it out there and I accept. I'll buy it."

I think the latter is certainly the case, that we really weren't sold the mess that we're in. We bought it, hook line and sinker, and the only way to really get out of that that modality of being in the world is to raise consciousness. That's what the solution ultimately is. Every problem contains in itself the seed of its own solution, and that seed is human consciousness.

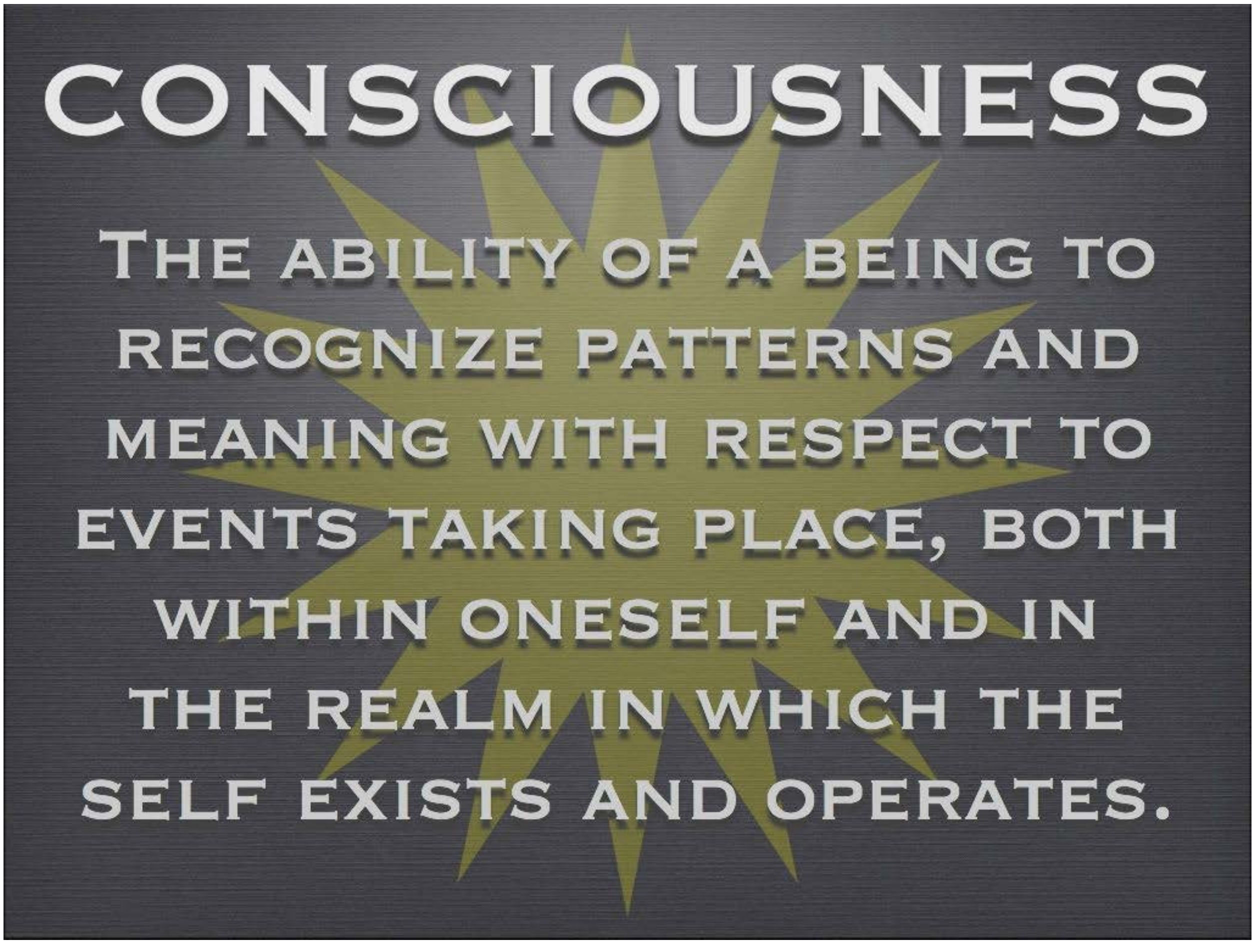

CONSCIOUSNESS

THE ABILITY OF A BEING TO RECOGNIZE PATTERNS AND MEANING WITH RESPECT TO EVENTS TAKING PLACE, BOTH WITHIN ONESELF AND IN THE REALM IN WHICH THE SELF EXISTS AND OPERATES.

Now consciousness, how I'm going to use it, and again not just tonight but throughout the entire show, the definition that I'm going to use for consciousness, when I say **consciousness**, what I'm talking about is, it's our ability to recognize patterns that are going on with respect to the events that are taking place around us.

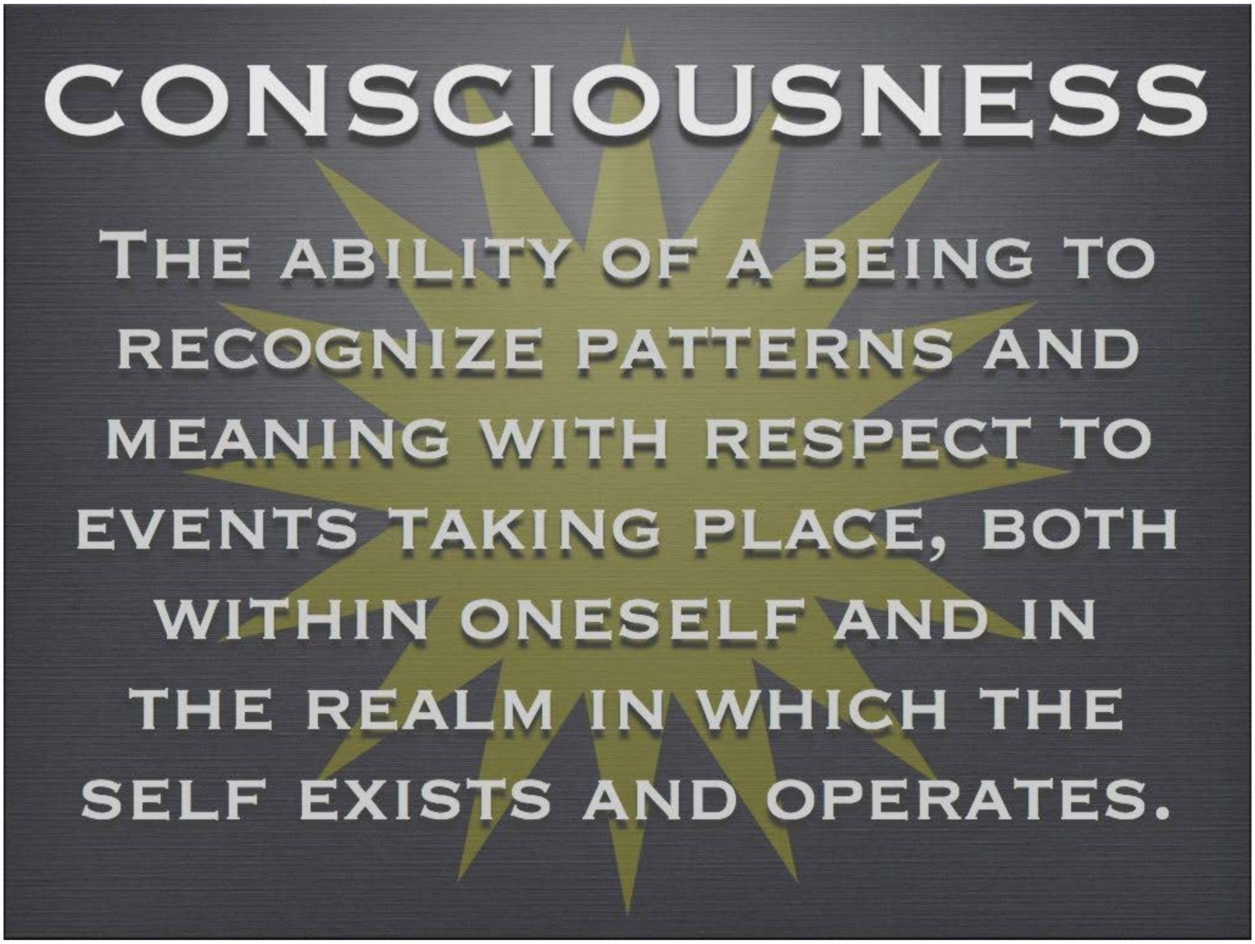

CONSCIOUSNESS

THE ABILITY OF A BEING TO RECOGNIZE PATTERNS AND MEANING WITH RESPECT TO EVENTS TAKING PLACE, BOTH WITHIN ONESELF AND IN THE REALM IN WHICH THE SELF EXISTS AND OPERATES.

And not just to around us but also inside of us. The internal patterns that take place within the body, within the mind, within our feelings. That's what consciousness is about. Being able to recognize patterns and meaning. What do those patterns mean? Not just that they are there, but then why are they there? The question "**why**" has to be addressed all the time. That's what consciousness really is. It's looking at something and it's asking the question "why." Why is it like this? Why is this a fundamental nature of this thing, or this problem, or this event?

So consciousness is our ability to recognize patterns and meaning with respect to the events that are taking place both within us and around us. That's all I'm really referring to when I refer to human consciousness. And consciousness can either be raised through knowledge, or it can be manipulated through knowledge, and that is what we're going to really get into when we start getting into occult methodologies for controlling consciousness. And that's by any name that you give it, that is mind control and that's going to be one of the central focuses of this show as we move forward.

I'm going to talk about **mind control** and its methodologies, because if someone doesn't understand the methodologies of mind control they don't really have the tools to understand the ways that they may be actively being manipulated by other people who do not have their best intentions at heart. So we have to know the methodologies of mind control, and mind control works on multiple fronts. There's so many different methodologies of it, and I'm largely talking about **mass mind control**. There's something called trauma-based mind control which we're probably going to do a full show on, however what I'm largely talking about is mass mind control. Mind control that goes to work on large populations of people based on programming into them the fundamental axioms, or core belief systems that people fundamentally take as true and then act upon as if they are true.

That's what mind control is, and we have to be aware of how it works. Again it's a multi-faceted set of techniques. That's what mind control is. It works very powerfully through words, so understanding the words that we speak, understanding language, is a huge part of mind control. I don't know whether anyone is familiar with something called **neuro linguistic programming**, which is about word choice and speech patterns related to embedding ideas in people's consciousness so that they act in certain ways. We'll talk about that.

We'll talk about the use of symbolism for mind control. **Symbolism** is an archetypal language. It is in language that if we don't understand the building blocks of, and the syntax of, then we are completely vulnerable to its manipulation at a subconscious level. So we'll be getting into symbolism a lot on this program.

We'll be talking about frequency, the use of colors and we'll be getting into the use of shapes and forms, and how all of these come together in a cohesive way and are used to influence the thoughts and ultimately be used as a mechanism to subvert consciousness, and control it. It really is more than mind control. It's **consciousness control** that's what the human species is basically under. It is the manipulation and control of the three experiential forms of human consciousness which we're going to get into in a few moments.

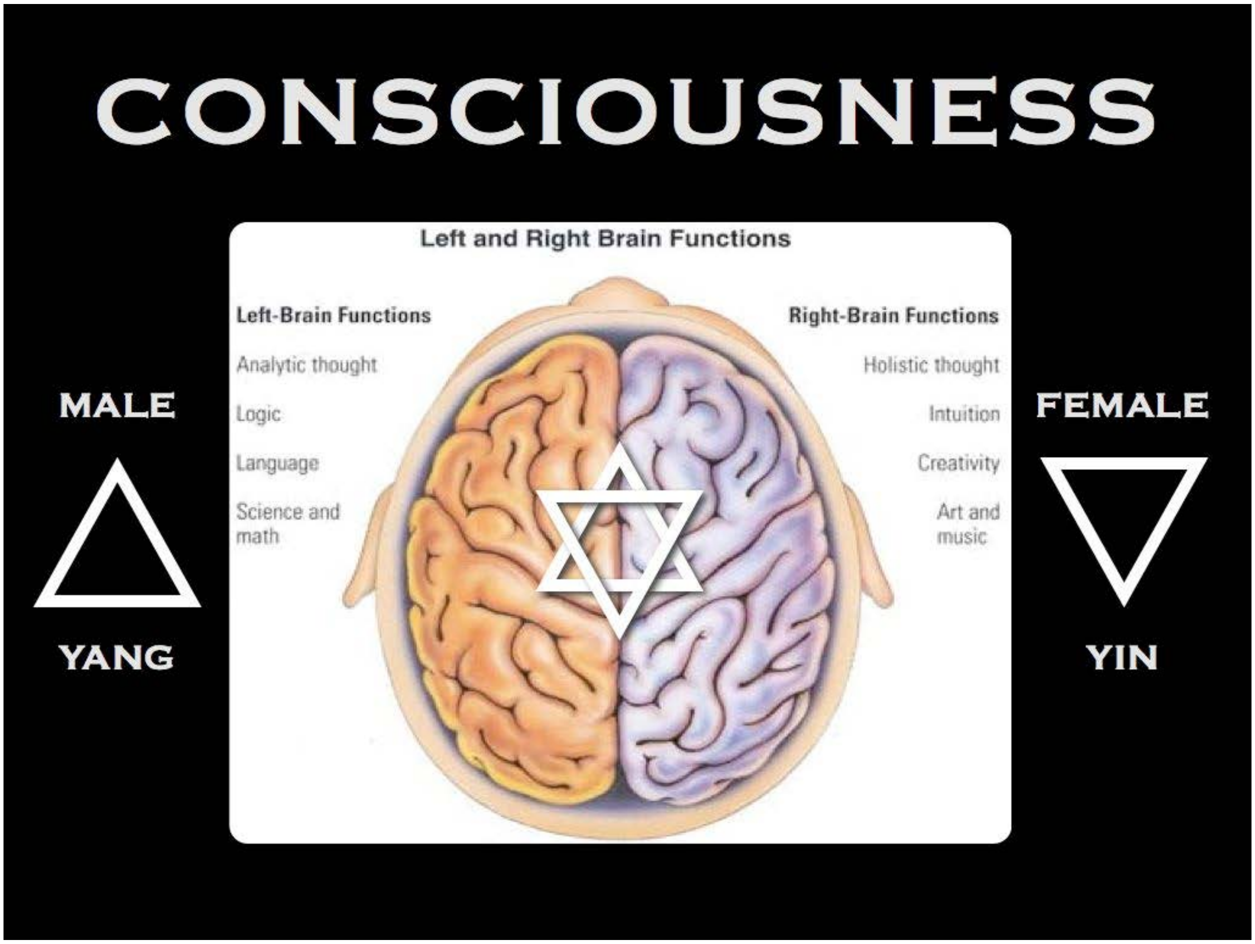
CONSCIOUSNESS
Left and Right Brain Functions
Left-Brain Functions
Analytic thought
Logic
Language
Science and math
Right-Brain Functions
Holistic thought
Intuition
Creativity
Art and music
MALE
YANG
FEMALE
YIN

So let's wrap up the first hour of the show with an explanation of the two basic ways that consciousness breaks down and manifests, and essentially these are in an internal feminine manifestation and in an external masculine manifestation. So I'll say that one more time. Consciousness has essentially two seemingly opposite qualities however they are really not opposites. They are really unified and they dance with each other is a good way to look at it. They're actually embraced and they form the quality of the whole of consciousness. There is an internal and indwelling feminine manifestation and then there is an external masculine manifestation of consciousness.

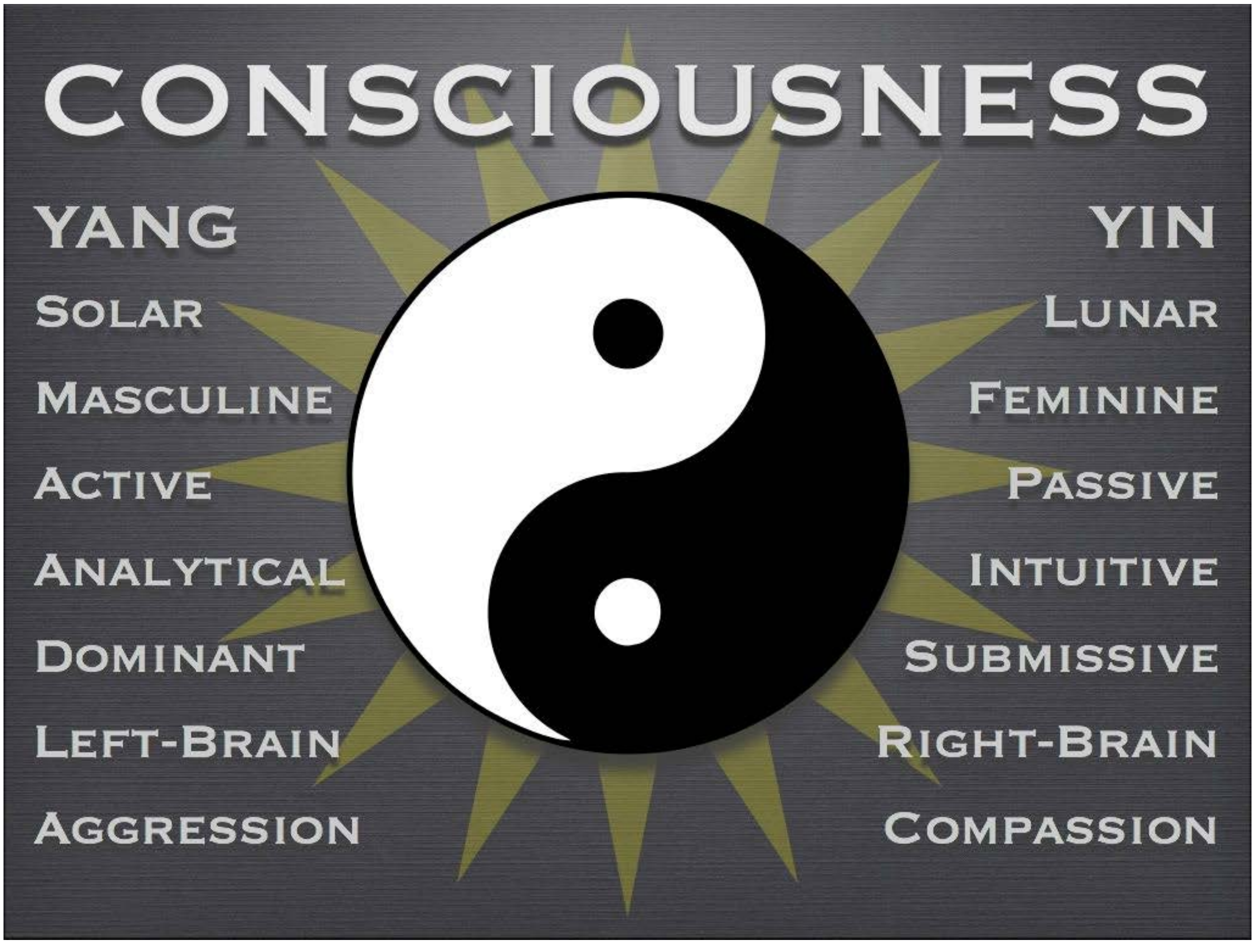
CONSCIOUSNESS
YANG
SOLAR
MASCULINE
ACTIVE
ANALYTICAL
DOMINANT
LEFT-BRAIN
AGGRESSION
YIN
LUNAR
FEMININE
PASSIVE
INTUITIVE
SUBMISSIVE
RIGHT-BRAIN
COMPASSION

Now different spiritual systems have given these different names. For example, you can look in Taoism, and in Taoism they're called **Yin and Yang**. Yin is the internal feminine. It's a passive quality, it's an intuitive quality, it is it is a more compassionate or submissive and it is associated with the right brain. The right brain hemisphere largely carries this energy, the yin quality. In different occult traditions, let's say in Kabbalah you have the **paths of severity and mercy**. So this would be like the mercy quality in Kabbalah. It is the feminine aspect.

Now you have the external male quality of consciousness and in Taoism that would be called the Yang quality in consciousness. This would be the more dominant or analytical, the logical side. This would be a male element and it would be more associated with the left brain hemisphere. So we can look at this in relationship to Freemasonry for example. You have the two pillars in Freemasonry. You have **The Pillar of Jachin** leading to the Sun, which could be considered the yang energy or the masculine quality of consciousness.

The Pillar of Boaz leads to the moon, and that would be the feminine quality of consciousness because it is indwelling. This is an internal aspect of our consciousness or of our makeup. It's intuitive. It's a passive element. It isn't very active. It's associated with the night, and basically this quality of consciousness is directly related to our emotions. Our emotions are the internal quality of consciousness within us.

The Yang consciousness is the male energy, the masculine form of consciousness. It's solar - that's the symbolic way that it is depicted, as the Sun. It is an active quality. It's logical and analytical, and it is dominant. It is not passive or submissive. It is a more aggressive or dominant energy, and this energy is all about our actions in the world. This is all about how we make our consciousness manifest to others through our actions. You've heard the saying "you will know them by their actions," and that is certainly true. We have to strive, if we want to become more conscious, to bring these two qualities into unison and balance with each other within ourselves.

So we have to strive to become beings that as we feel, so we take action. And that our actions aren't in contradiction or opposition with how we really feel inside. So if I feel something is wrong, is not morally correct or is not morally justifiable, and I do it anyway for whatever reason, the reason does not matter, then I'm in opposition with myself. It doesn't make a difference what the reason is. Justifications or excuses really at the end of the day do not hold any water. That's all they are, is justifications and excuses.

If we continue to take actions that we actually believe aren't morally justified, that we really should not be doing, and we know that deep down inside, then we are in a state of internal opposition with ourselves, with our own consciousness, and for that very reason that is why we're largely experiencing the negative and uncomfortable and often painful situations that we're experiencing in the world today, because we are in a state of internal opposition with ourselves.

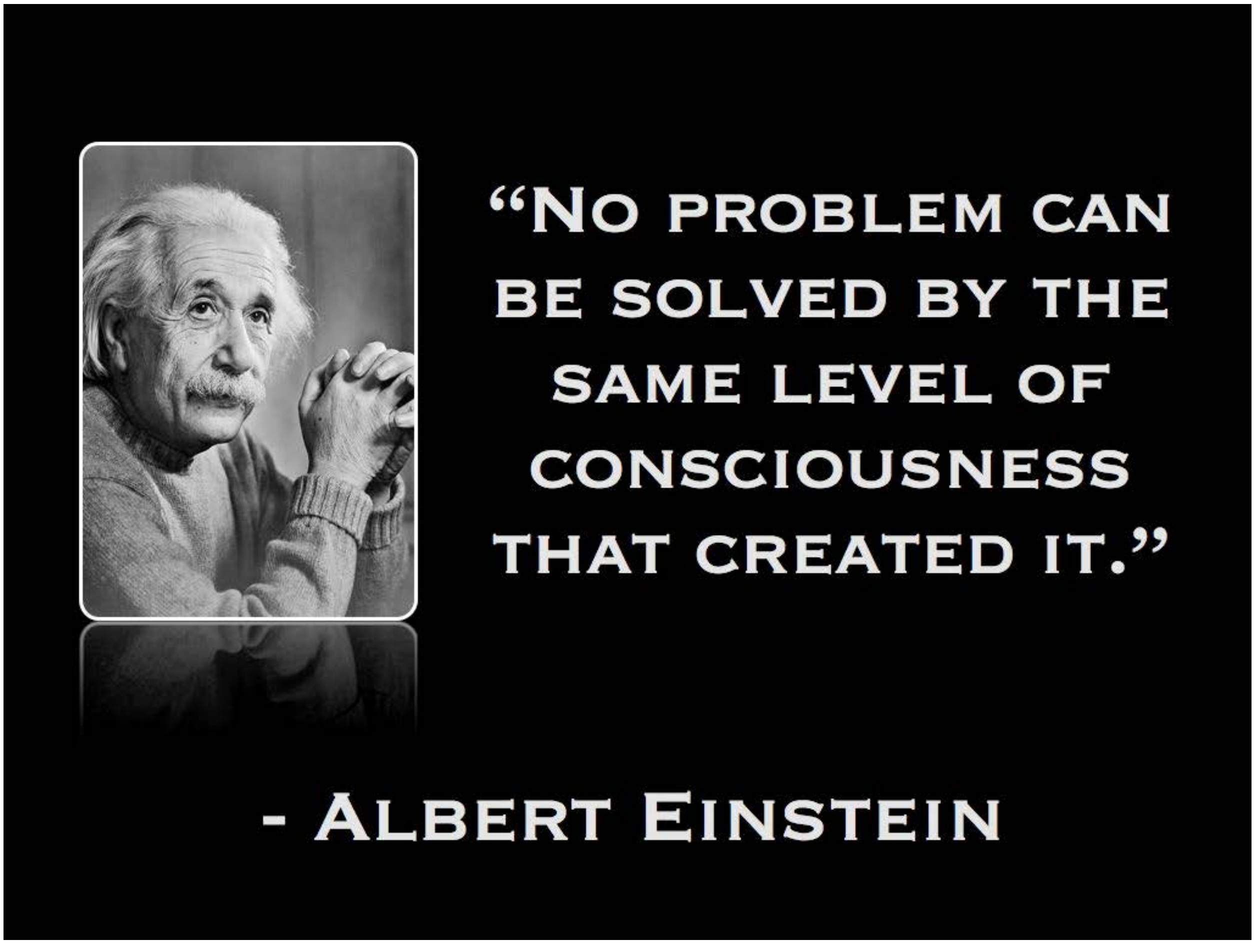
"No problem can be solved by the same level of consciousness that created it."
- Albert Einstein

We have to strive to make these two qualities into one within us and there's many different methodologies for doing that. I'm going to get into eventually on this show practical grassroots solutions for affecting real change in in our lives. But I want to talk about again briefly the idea that there is a solution for every problem that is out there. There really is a solution, and there's a formula for problem solving. That's what we're ultimately really looking for. We're really striving to find the solution to this problem.

You can know all you want about the problem. You can learn more, and more, and more, and more about the chains that you're held in, but ultimately if you're not looking for the way out of those chains then what is the difference how much you know about the chains? It is a first step that you do have to understand how the problems manifest. We ultimately have to strive for solutions, and the way we get down to that problem solving is by finding enough information about the ultimate nature, the core nature of the problem, and the core nature of the problem that we face is we do not ultimately know ourselves.

We do not ultimately know enough about human consciousness and the way it works, and that is a manipulators dream scenario. If you have a person or a group of people who do not really understand how they work, they don't understand how their mind works, they don't under really understand how their emotional makeup works, maybe they're not a very emotionally developed person, then you're in a position to completely manipulate and control their behavior because you know more about their makeup and how they work than they do.

Think of it like this - here's a great metaphor for this. Imagine a psychologist who has studied the human mind and the psyche more than anyone. Let's say this is one of the most advanced psychologists that has ever lived. He has done more work and delving into the human psyche than anyone else before him. Let's say he had a friend that for whatever reason - you can make up whatever reason you want - he started really despising. He had some kind of a problem with him. Maybe he became aware that the friend did something to him behind his back and he really wanted to get back at that person. How much of a number do you think a psychologist like that would be able to do with a person that he became very close to, and became close within life? How much of a number, knowing what he knows about the mind and the psyche, do you think he would be able to do on that other individual? I guarantee he could practically make life a living hell for him.

And that's ultimately what the nature of the problem that we're faced with in the world today is really all about. You can look at the manipulators on this world, you can look at the dark occultists of this world, who use their knowledge of how the natural law systems of consciousness work in this world. They use them as weapons against people who do not possess that knowledge, and that places them in a position of higher ground in warfare, and you know what happens when someone gets the higher ground.

You can look at it like a chess game. Chess requires a lot of different elements coming together for someone to really be an excellent chess player. You have to really know the game. You have to know how the laws of the game work, right? You can't just make moves wherever you want, you have to know what you know how the pieces move on the chess board. This could be called natural law.

Natural law is simply how the system that we're in does work. Whether we believe it, accept it, or not, there are laws that bind this place that we are inextricably bound to and buy. And if we break them we suffer and if we harmonize with them then we don't suffer. That will be a hard bitter pill to swallow for many people but nonetheless, it is the case.

Now good chess player understands that. He understands how the pieces move and the moves that they're capable of making, but he has other qualities in his arsenal. He has a knowledge of the opponent. A good chess player has to know who he's sitting down and playing against. He has to know whether they know as much about the game as he does. He has to know what their strategy is and more importantly he has to know what their motivations are. He has to know what really drives them. "What are they thinking? Do I understand what they're really wanting to do? Because if I do then I could stay several steps ahead of them."

He has to have a sense of timing to know when to make certain moves, and he definitely has to be able to put out whatever is necessary to get the job done. So he has to have a sense of duty if you like, or a call to sacrifice. You might need to sacrifice certain pieces to put yourself in a position where you want to be. And we'll talk about different events throughout history as human sacrifice. We'll get into 9/11 as a human sacrifice event to advance an agenda forward in this game that's being played, and we'll get into that in weeks ahead.

So these are the qualities that go into playing a good **game of chess**. That's the necessary formula. And I would suggest that the manipulators of the world have all these qualities and to a very great extent, most of the people that they are working against, that they are attempting to control, do not have many of these qualities in place. As a matter of fact, most people don't even know there's a game being played and haven't even shown up, so what this show is going to be a call to is trying to get more of those people to show up at the game board and hopefully work our way up to a higher position so we are not pawns in the game being played.

We can't let ourselves be played in this game like pawns. We have to become the Masters of this game. The chess master isn't on the board. The chess master isn't on the game board floor, right? When you sit down if you're a chess master you're not actually walking onto the board. You're sitting down in a chair and your perspective is higher than the board. You can look down onto the board because you're at a higher level. That's what we need to become.

Sadly, most people are those pieces, and most people are the pawns in the game and don't even know it. They don't even know that they have strings tied to them, and that where they're being told to move is a completely controlled function, and the chess master is moving them at his discretion and at his own personal will, and most people never ever see the strings that have been tied down, and they never see that they're a pawn in that game, or that they're wanderers on that checkered board.

We will talk about the symbolism of the **checkered floor**, okay? The black and white squares. That's the game board floor where if you're on it and that's your level of consciousness then you don't know that you're being played and you're basically a piece that is being positioned by a master who exists at a level much higher than you. You’re a wanderer. Those black and white squares representing light and dark, you really don't know which is which. From your perspective you can only see one or maybe two squares ahead of you, but you can't see the whole game. You can't pull back and see the whole picture.

That's ultimately what I'm trying to get people to do, is to pull back and really see the **bigger picture**. Not even from the box that most of us bring to the table, because many of us bring boxes to the table when it comes to looking at what really is and looking at the truth. Some of us may even want to look at what the truth is, but we strive to fit it into the pre-existing ways that we had of looking at reality. We try to say "well, I previously thought this and I've now taken in this new information. How can I get it to jive with the belief system that I previously held?"

And a big, big part of this will be **religion**. This is something that there is so much evidence that this is a manipulation and form of mind control, and yet you hear many people that never want to admit to that and who don't look into the basis and the formulation of their religions and how that is also a form of mind control. So people bring different boxes to the table. The boxes are of all shapes and sizes and colors and materials, but newsflash, the truth does not fit in a box. So if you're bringing a box to the table then eventually at some point this show is going to make you feel uncomfortable, and I want it to do that because the truth again does not fit in a box and anybody trying to stuff it into a box is going to be sorely disappointed.

So let's get back into our discussion about self-knowledge. **Self-knowledge** is what we need. We need consciousness. The ability to recognize patterns of information. The ability to recognize what is taking place both within us, and around us in the external reality that we experience and share with others. So consciousness at its core has a dual nature of internal feminine qualities, and external masculine qualities. How this manifests in each individual, in each individual unit of consciousness let's call it - in different mystical traditions that the word monad is often used - the one that is the expression of the all.

And there are many monads. Each individual has their own unique expressed consciousness, even though we're all part of the one unified ocean of consciousness that exists in the universe. But getting down to the breakdown of **the monad**, the individual unit of consciousness, or an individual being, there are basically three expressions. And if you sit and really think about this, you really give it some deep thought, there really are only three ways that your consciousness can express itself in the reality that we live in. Think about it.

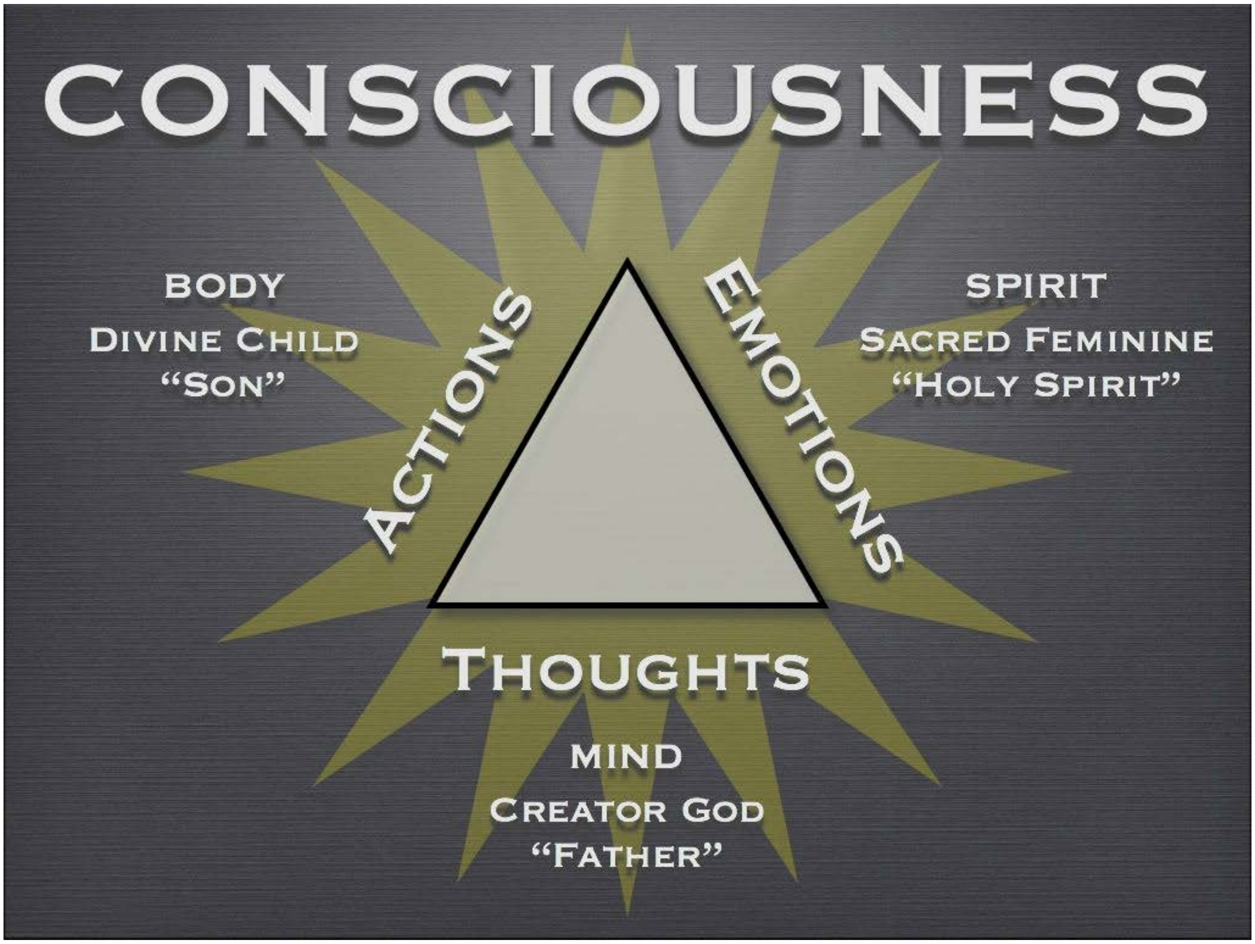

You really can only experience three different manifested forms of consciousness, the ways that you make yourself known to other people, and these are through your thoughts, your emotions, and your actions. Your thoughts, your emotions, and your actions. The **thoughts** can be looked at as the primary expression of consciousness. They are an emanation. They're not really male or female. They just are. They're not an internal, nor an external manifestation. They are an essence. So that's a fundamental basis of consciousness. Thought activity. Look at that as our creator aspect. We have a creator aspect within us, and that is our thoughts.

It has been said that the universe itself is mental. It is comprised of thought energy. Everything that we experience ultimately had to derive, at some place in the past, as a thought. A fork, an eating implement, someone had to think "I want to make something to use as an eating implement and devise something that we now know as a fork," but the thought had to arise first, and this is with anything. Any action we take had to ultimately arise as a thought, any piece of technology that we make had to arise as a thought, any series of events that we experience had to exist first in the thoughts of the people that made that event occur.

The second aspect of consciousness as it manifests in our reality, is our **emotions**. Our emotions are the internal aspect of our consciousness. These are the ways that we basically express ourselves within the body. Within our own bodies, within our own physical makeup, we express ourselves inside of us through how we feel. This is basically the thoughts coming into the body and then carrying an energy that is then expressed through the physiology and we feel it in the physiology, and that's called our emotions.

So that's the Sacred Feminine quality of our consciousness. You could look at it as the Divine Mother in this consciousness Trinity. You have the creator aspect and then you have the internal feminine motherly aspect. Our emotions are the spirit in which we do things. Just like in the Trinity we call this aspect the holy spirit. So the thoughts, that's the root, the primary essence of consciousness and that is the creator aspect. The emotions, the internal feminine aspect of consciousness that's the spirit aspect.

So we have the mind and now we have the spirit. And then the third aspect is our **actions**. What we actually do with what we know in our mind, the thought aspect, and what we carry within us in our emotional makeup, our spirit. Both of these two things then create a synthesis called our behavior. The actions that we take in the world in relation to others, and this is the child of our thoughts and our emotions.

So if we look at the thoughts as a creator aspect of our consciousness that basically expresses the mind, and we look at the emotions as the sacred feminine quality of our consciousness that expresses the spirit, then we can look at our actions as the divine child, or the byproduct of these two other qualities of consciousness that basically determines what we do and how we interact with others in the world. This is the divine child, and the actions are again - it's the yang quality of consciousness which is a masculine energy. So we can look at this as a divine male child. Hopefully some people will see where I'm going with this analogy and breakdown. This is **the Trinity**. This is the Creator. This is the divine mother and the divine child. The divine mother could also be considered the Holy Spirit.

This also gives us the mind, body and spirit connection, because again our thoughts are how our mind manifests, the actions are what we do with our body, and the emotions are our internal quality and our internal makeup, the Sacred Feminine quality, which is the spirit in which we do things. This concept that I have just described in different mystical traditions has been called **the law of three**, or the triune aspect of human consciousness. **Triune** means three-in-one, and of course you see the analogy to different mystical traditions and different religious notions of a Trinity in many different cultures.

So the next thing that I want to talk about here tonight is how these three qualities express inside the human physiology, and this is critical toward understanding how people are manipulated.

The **human brain** is part of the discovery of self. Yet if you go to an average person on the street, or even in your family or your other friends, many people do not really understand what they carry in between their own ears. They don't understand any of the components, they don't understand the makeup of the brain, they don't understand how the brain works, they don't understand what qualities of their personalities the different components of the brain drives, or gives rise to.

And this is extremely and exceedingly sad, because if somebody doesn't understand how the most sacred gift that they have ever really been given I would say - aside from freewill but let's put it this way. This is how your freewill manifests itself. If you don't have a brain you're really not going to be able to manifest much free will. So I think the greatest gift that we're ever really given in the universe is our freewill and I think to understand the human brain is to really understand ourselves and how we are a gifted species by even possessing a brain of the order and magnitude that we do have.

So that's why I think it's critical for our understanding of what's going on in the world. To understand what is going on in our own brain, and the first way we need to do that is by basically understanding basic structures within the brain. I'm not going to get super technical and I'm not going to go into any kind of high-level neuroscience. All I want to do is basically break down some of the structures in the brain, and get people to understand how these structures are directly connected and tied with fundamental human motivations.

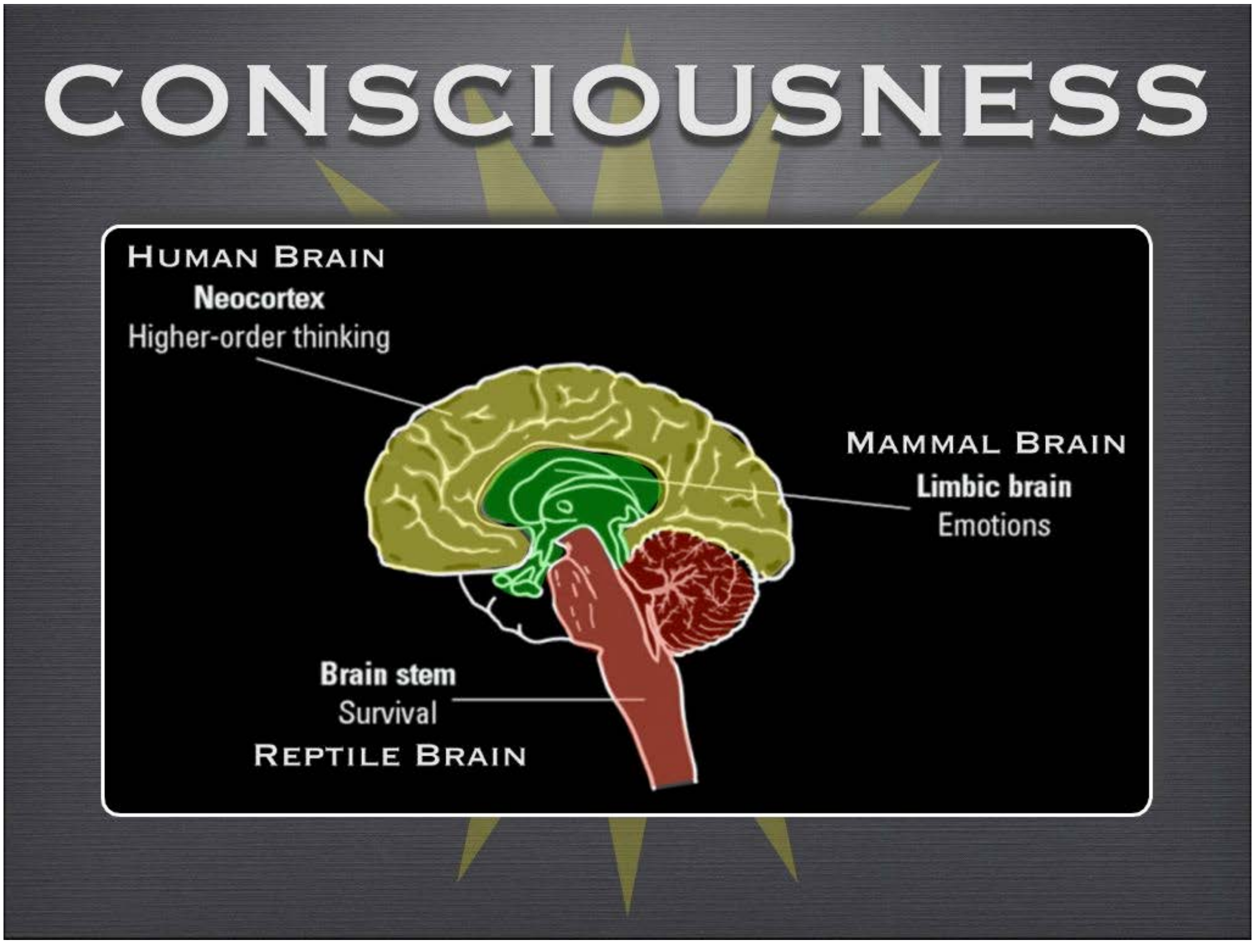

So the oldest part of the human brain and the simplest structures of the human brain are in the lowest parts of the brain. The actual height wise, the lowest part. Now think about how interesting that is. It's like saying a foundation of a house, which is the part that is laid down first, is at the lowest level of the house. Of course that's true because you can't build something on top of it if you don't have a foundation there to begin with. So this base part of the brain is called the r-complex. The letter R and the word complex. And the letter R stands for reptilian.

The **reptilian complex**, otherwise more simply called the reptile brain. So right there I'll bet most people were unaware that inside of you, you have a reptile brain. You do. This part of the brain is the controller of physical activity. Motor skills are controlled by the r-complex on the brain. The r-complex is basically two components. It's the brain stem which connects to the spinal column, and behind that near the back of the head there is a region called the cerebellum.

These two components of the brain govern motor skills. Without this part of the brain you would not be able to move your arms and legs. You would not be able to walk, you would not be able to talk, and you would not be able to basically do anything that involves moving any of the muscles of your body. So it's a critically important part of the brain. You need this part of the brain do anything in the world basically. However, it governs some basic primitive behaviors that we all experience and display at one point or another in our lives.

This part of the brain governs the **fight-or-flight** mechanisms of the consciousness. When we were a less evolved being, we engaged predators that we had to make a decision about. Did we have enough ability to stand and fight them given the situation or the tools or weapons that we had, or would we have to flee from them in order to survive? Because this part of the brain, the r-complex, is all about **survival**. It's all about what we need do to survive. It governs eating, sleeping, anything that we need to do to survive in the physical world that we live in.

And the fight-or-flight response is about what we do when our survival is threatened. What happens during this state of mind, this fight-or-flight response is, the heart begins to pump blood very quickly, and it's pumping it away from two areas of the body and toward two other areas of the body. So when we go into fight or flight response, which is otherwise commonly referred to in the modern world as **stress**, when we go into this modality of consciousness, the r-complex of the brain sends instructions to the human heart and it says "pump blood faster. Pump it away from the torso and the head."

Now think about that. Blood begins to pump vigorously away from the torso and the head. So in the torso is all of our vital organs. In the head is the brain. So richly oxygenated blood is not being sent during times of stress, otherwise called fight-or-flight response. It is not being sent actively to the torso or to the head - to the brain. Why? Well during times of making a decision about whether you're going to fight or run away, once that decision is made you're choosing either to stand and fight or to run because you're in a situation where you're being preyed upon.

You don't need blood in those areas of the body. That's not the top priority in that given situation. Blood needs to go to the extremities. You're not going to sit and do any conceptual thinking if you're under attack by let's say a mountain lion. You're not going to think about deep conceptual ideas or philosophical ideas. You're also not going to do much digestion in that state or any other functions that the internal organs go to work on to process food and other nutrients in the body. That's not a priority either at that time.

What is a priority? What is a priority in a state of consciousness like that, is you need to have a lot of energy in your arms because you're going to need to be using them to fight off your attacker. So your arms muscles have to get all of that richly oxygenated blood so that they can become hard and that they can have energy to be wielded as weapons in the battle that you're about to be in. Conversely if you made the decision to run away, lots of rich richly oxygenated blood needs to drive the muscles of your legs so that you can flee the situation as fast as possible in order to survive.

Think about that in in strategic survival terms. It makes so much sense once we understand it. That's the mechanism that is really going on in our bodies and that the brain is driving that. You don't need the blood in the head or torso during a moment of attack. You need it in the extremities so you can either fight or run away. Now that makes sense in a situation where you're fighting an attacker or a mountain lion, however in the modern world, where do we see this happening most frequently?

We're not really in many situations where we actually physically need to make a decision to fight somebody or to flee. In certain instances, yes that is the case but in general, where this mechanism of the brain is activating and going to work most frequently is when we are engaged in **stressful activities**, and we're almost always engaged in stressful activities particularly in Western cultural life. So unfortunately this places us at an even greater disadvantage.

This is actually an advantageous survival adaption technique in the brain which has become a detriment in modern society, because what we're doing with this function is we're essentially - through most of the hours of the days that we live - we are staying in this construct of consciousness. We're living in the reptile brain most of the time.

Most people are living in the reptile brain most of the time because, where it's one thing to the next. A hectic busy lifestyle, a job, dealing with children, dealing with physical tasks and activities, traffic, other people during the day who we don't want to deal with and interact with.

It's a constant struggle and a constant engaging in the reptile brain, and this is what we call stress. Now in a context where there is no ability to either fight or run away and therefore use it and then go back to normal brain function, we're essentially being trapped in that reptile brain throughout most of our lives as a culture, and this does very harmful things to the other structures of the brain.

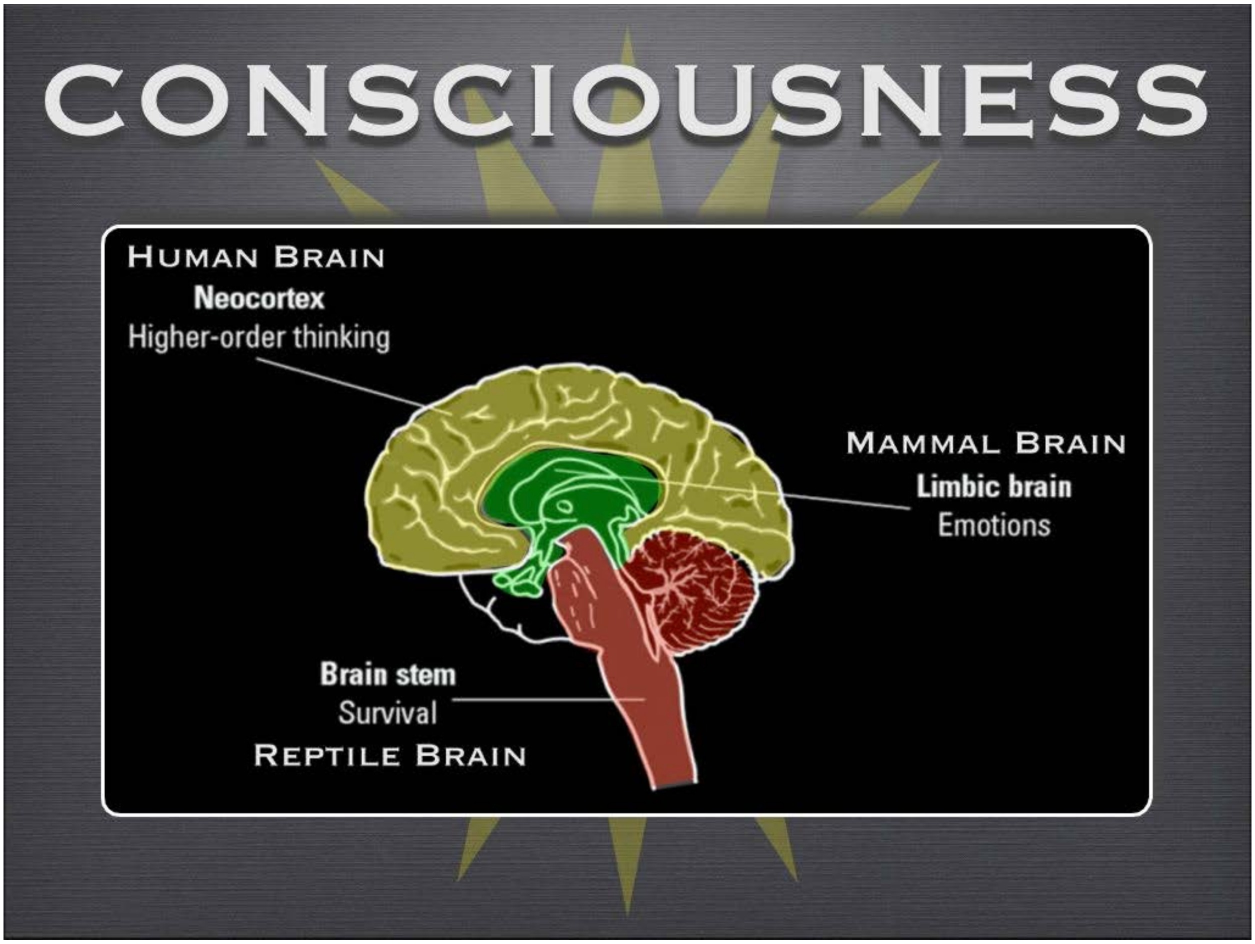

The **mammal brain** is the next part of the brain I'm going to talk about. So we have a reptile brain and it's the base brain and it governs survival and fight-or-flight response. The mammal brain, also called the **limbic system**, governs our emotional makeup. It governs the chemical interactions through which we experience our emotions. The limbic brain governs the chemical interactions through which we experience what we call our **emotions**.

Again the **Sacred Feminine** internally felt quality of consciousness. So our emotional makeup is largely directed through - it's not derived by or it doesn't come into being because of the limbic brain, or the mammal brain, but that's how the emotions basically get to a place where they can affect the physiology. They act through the mammal brain or the limbic brain, and this is the Sacred Feminine part of the brain. This is called the **midbrain** in some occult traditions. They call it the **middle chamber**. Some people will recognize that concept.

Without this part of the brain we could feel no emotions. Think of it in relation to a reptile who doesn't have a mammalian brain. They only have a reptilian brain. They are a creature of instinct, again survival. Cold-bloodedness is a feature of a reptile. They don't really experience emotions the way mammals experience emotions. Just consider a crocodile in relationship to a dog or a chimpanzee. A dog and a chimpanzee really experience emotional states that are quite different than a crocodile. A crocodile is largely a creature of instinct. Where you can see a chimpanzee becomes sad or a dog becomes sad and many other emotional states.

We share these two brains in common with different species in the animal kingdom. With reptiles and with mammals. There's a part of the brain that really makes us unique, and actually in a higher level of organization and consciousness, and that is the **human brain**. And this is what most people think of when they think of the brain. They think of the grey matter part of the brain, and this is this is basically called the telencephalon. The gray matter section of the brain is called **the telencephalon**, the part of the brain where most of the neural activity takes place for human thought, is in the outer portion or the outer layer of the telencephalon and this is called the human neocortex.

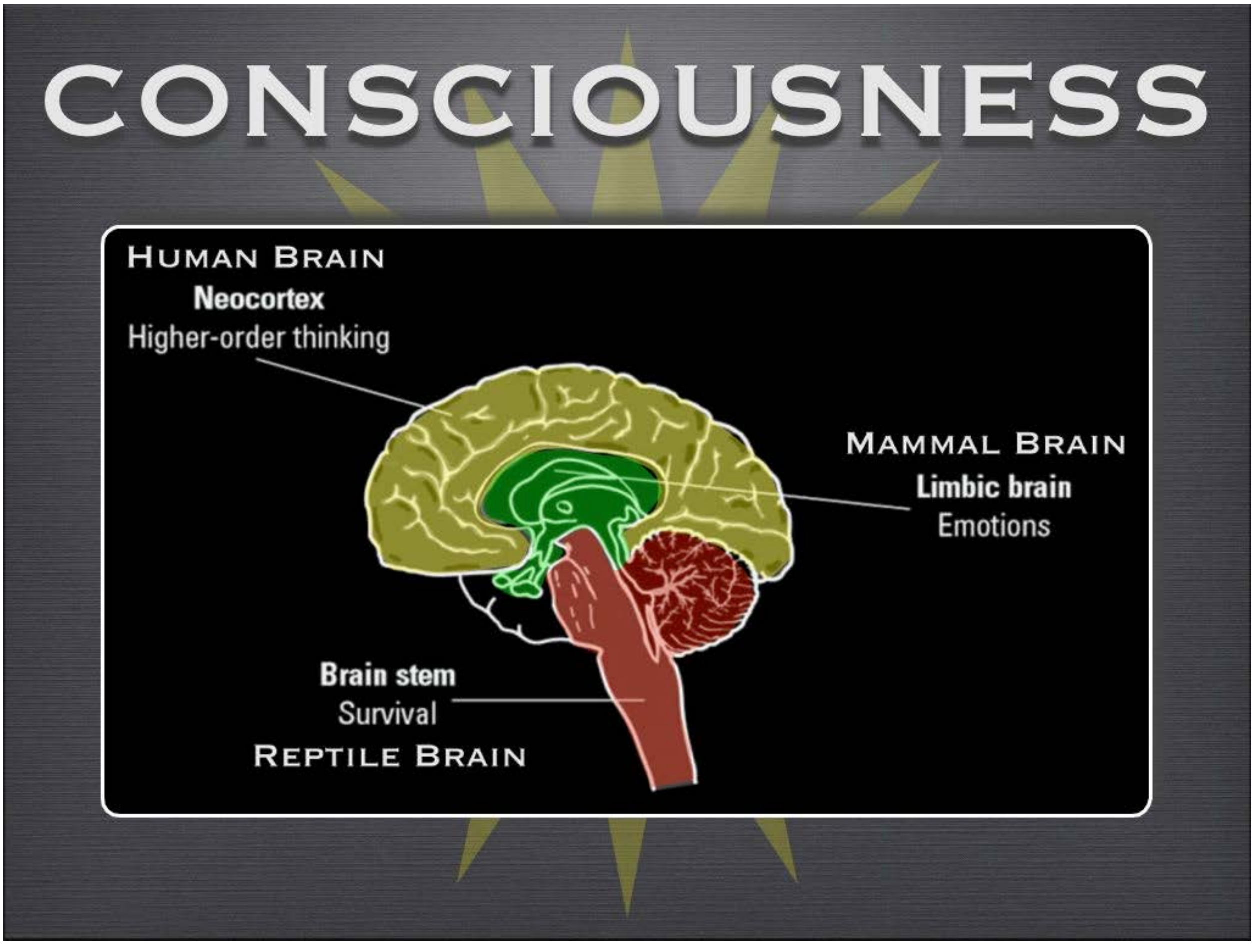

The **neocortex**. This part of the brain governs all **higher-order thinking** of an individual. Every quality that really makes us human we have as a result of having a highly developed neocortex. The neocortex is bilaterally symmetrical and I've already talked a bit about this and brought up a little bit about the left and right brain. We have a left brain and a right brain.

The left brain is the male aspect of the brain. It governs **analytical thought**, logic, scientific thought, mathematical thought, our use of words and language. So the left brain hemisphere, these are all the functions that it deals with and that it makes possible, and this is the neocortex we're talking about. The higher order thought center of the brain. All the functions that really make us human and separate us from the other animals, this is the part of the brain that governs those functions.

The other side of the human neocortex is called **the right brain**. This is the Yin energy. The feminine qualities of the human makeup can be found by looking into the functions of the right brain. The right brain governs intuition, simple knowing without really understanding how one knows, that gut feeling, that intuitive quality. It governs **creativity**, so the way we express our thoughts and emotions through art, through music, through all other forms of creative expression, creative writing and dance and things like that. We're really engaging the right brain when we engage in creative ideas and creative activities.

And then a **holistic thought**. The idea that we are essentially one. That there is relationship between us and others and that we're not separate. This idea largely derives out of the right brain functions, and this is why we say when we talk about the right brain "we're in our right mind" or "we're not in our right mind." When we don't have a connection to this part of the brain we're not really in our right mind, so to speak. It's not just a play on words. It actually has a basis in the fundamental physiology of the human brain.

So if we go back to the metaphor that I started talking about earlier in this show, we talked about consciousness and how it has a three-fold aspect. Well just as consciousness has a threefold aspect, our thoughts, our emotions and our actions, our brain also has a triune nature. Scientists and neuroscientists call this **the triune brain**. It's the three-in-one, again triune.

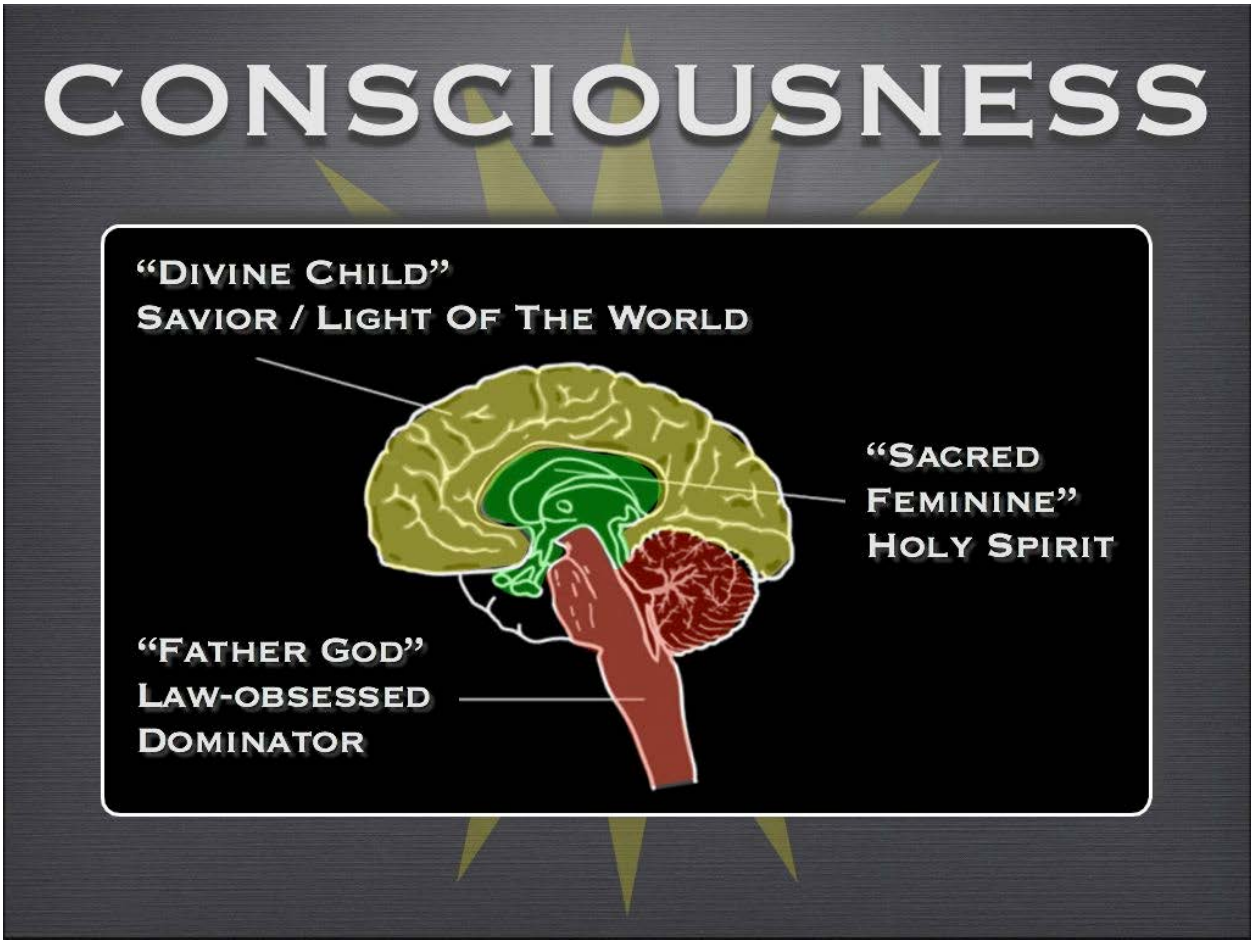

You have the reptile brain, the mammal brain and the human brain. We are basically three beings in one and there is a hierarchy to this. There is a way that information should be processed according to this threefold or triune system if it is functioning properly. And by functioning properly, what I mean by that is a balance between the left and right brain hemispheres. This is called global EEG coherence in scientific terms. In neuroscience that's what they call it. It means that your left brain and right brain hemispheres are both firing in unison and in harmony and the neural activity and the electrochemical synaptic activity is fully working and is fully alive and lit up in both hemispheres of the brain, all across the hemispheres.

In other words, this is a brain that is firing on all cylinders, so to speak. It is a lit up mind. It is a person who lives in balance within themselves, and as such they are capable of really living in balance with others and with their environment. The human brain is designed to be the **executive command center** of the whole brain complex. It is the part of the brain again that deals with higher order thought.

You can look at it as if you have a company you have a CEO of the company. You have a person that really makes the critical executive decisions. Well this part of the brain governs reason, and it governs the way we use our actions in balance with our emotions. So if we have a **balanced neocortex** and not one side dominates the other, we don't have an imbalance to the left brain hemisphere and we don't have an imbalance to the right brain hemisphere, we become a person that is capable of higher order thought, conceptual thinking and reasonable behavior, meaning behavior that is governed through the ability to reason and recognize patterns, and recognize meaning with respect to patterns.

This is the greatest gift that our species possesses. There is no more complex object in the known universe than the frontal portions of the human neocortex. None. It is the most advanced supercomputer that we will probably ever know of or discover. This is the most advanced computer that exists and it is the most complex substance that we know of, and it's sitting right behind your eyes. Think about that.

Now if that part of the brain is working properly, we are in touch with the Sacred Feminine component of the brain structures which is the limbic brain, or the mammal brain, otherwise called **the midbrain**. This is always sending data upward toward the neocortex. Think about it, the spiritual part of the brain, the Sacred Feminine part of the brain that governs our emotions, is always trying to send data upward to the reasoning functions of the brain. The new logical and analytical left brain and the creative nurturing and intuitive right brain, always receiving instructions from the midbrain.

So if the brain is functioning properly then that's how it works. And then through the neocortex it will send instructions back down to the motor centers of the brain, the reptile brain, so that we use our actions governed by reason. Think about how this works. Really let it absorb. This is critical information to understand if we are going to understand how we work.

If we don't understand how we work then we're completely subject to manipulation and mind control, and this is ultimately about becoming the being that governs oneself and is not subjected to the control of the mind through other people attempting to usurp and control one's mind and behavior.

That's what this is ultimately about and if we're going to do that, we have to understand how we work, and one of the best ways to do this is to understand the basics of neuroscience function and the basic structures of the human brain.

So what happens when we're constantly in the reptile brain? What happens when we're either imbalanced toward one brain hemisphere or the other brain hemisphere? Well it's interesting because different things happen depending on the nature of the imbalance.

And what I'll start to get into a little bit next week is I will talk about the different methodologies the different methods of **mind control** that go and work on the differ sides of the brain. Because these are targeted functions, these are targeted methodologies, the mind control that is used against us, and there's two big ones in particular which I'll get into and I will explain how one of them goes to work on the left brain, and one of them goes to work on the right brain.

One of them holds back the left brain, one of them holds back the right brain. So these methodologies of mind control are geared and devised to throw people into one state of imbalance or the other, either in completely left brain functions, or completely dwelling in right brain functions.

This is a dangerous trap to fall into, and I would say 95 percent or better of people really are in one of these states of imbalance or another, either imbalanced toward the left brain hemisphere, or the right brain hemisphere.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #002

Topics: *The Human Brain, Brain Imbalance, Manufactured Lack, Solipsism and the ideologies it leads to*

Last week we really began by getting into what is truth. We got into talking about how that the quality of our lives is basically dictated by how much we harmonize with what actually is. With looking at what actually is and dealing with it effectively. Coming into harmony with truth. The quality of our life will improve if we do that. If we do not do that and we sway away off the path of truth the quality of our life decreases, and we experience more and more suffering. This is simply how **natural law** works.

We talked about problem solving, how if we're really to solve any given problem we have to have enough information about the nature of the problem, about what the causal factors are of the problem that we're experiencing. If we don't have accurate and enough information about what caused the problems, we're going to be essentially powerless to solve those problems. So we have to look at the darkness so to speak. We have to look at the so-called negative information of what is actually causing and creating the problems that we experience around us. We have to turn and confront those things, and get down to the nature of the causal factors of the problems that we're experiencing if we ever hope to solve them.

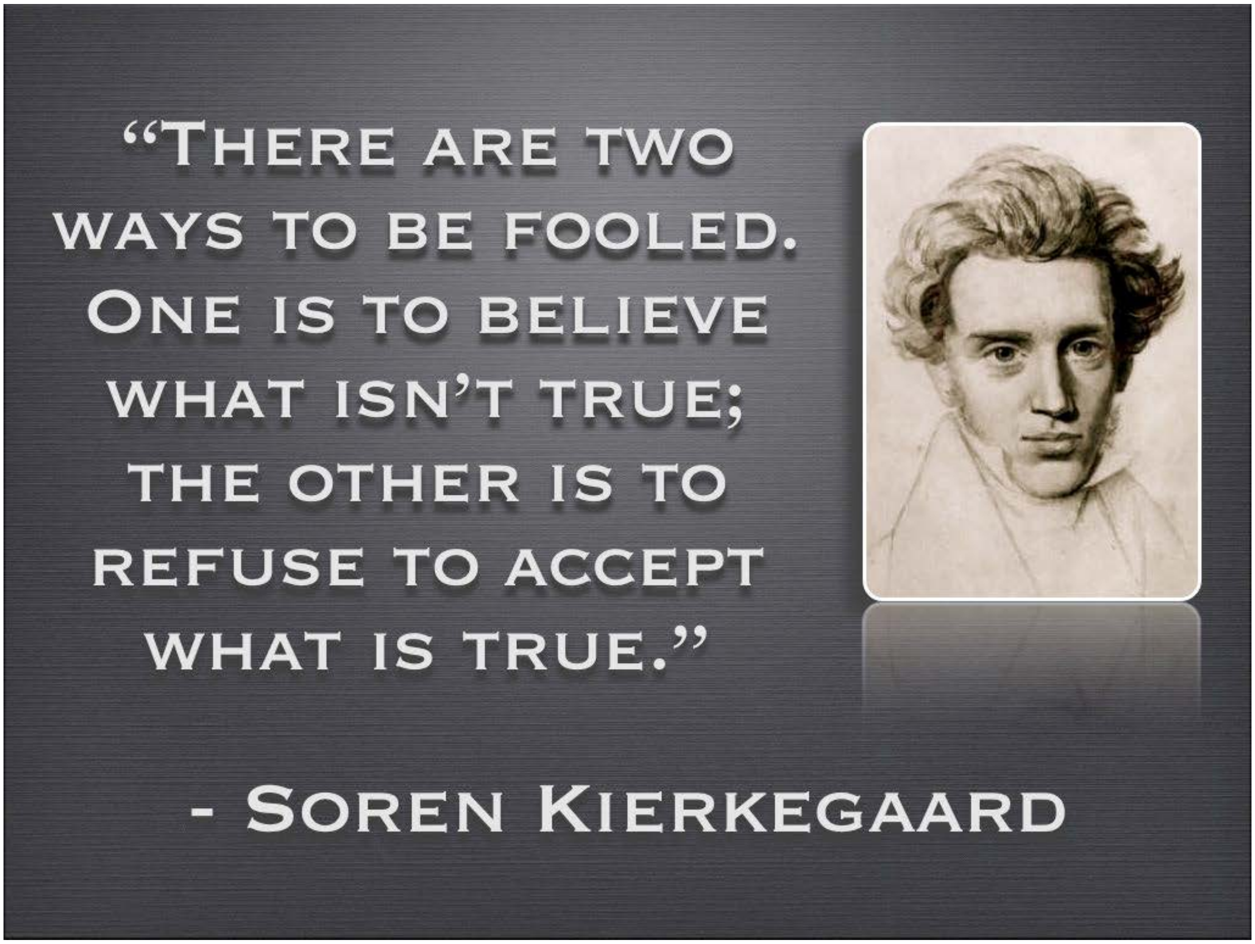

"There are two ways to be fooled. One is to believe what isn't true; the other is to refuse to accept what is true."
- Soren Kierkegaard

We also talked about if there's really only two reasons that people suffer. They suffer because they accept information which simply is not true, and they refuse to accept information which is true. So our ability to tell truth from falsehood is the most critical capability that the human race possesses in regards to what we experience, and the quality of our existence.

We also talked a little bit about the fundamental axioms that people hold in their lives that they refuse to let go of. They cling to them. An **axiom** is a proposition or a belief that is regarded generally as already being established, accepted and self-evidently true. It's just people just take it as, "it's just is this way." And unfortunately most people's fundamental axioms simply are way off basis from the true nature of reality and the true experience as it is actually taking place on this planet.

We also got into how important **knowledge of self** is. We need to understand that we are a reflection of the all. We are a reflection of the whole, of the universe itself. Accurate knowledge of self is accurate knowledge of the universe. We are a holographic, integral part of creation and getting out of the mess that we're in as a species involves knowing oneself. Understanding human consciousness. Understanding how consciousness manifests itself. Understanding how consciousness can come into balance and harmony and, also understanding how consciousness can become imbalanced and manipulated.

So as a large and initial part of doing that, what I began to get into last week was the breakdown of the **human brain**. Understanding the human brain is a big part of understanding human consciousness, so what we will finish up with that this week. I'll be going more into the components of the brain and specifically I will be talking about what happens when the brain becomes imbalanced.

So another concept we touched on and really spent some time on last week was a concept that I call **the biggest lie**, and that is the ideology known as **solipsism**. This is the ideology that there is no such thing as truth. That truth cannot be known and it cannot be communicated to others, and this is the biggest lie. And after I go into some of the aspects of the brain and how the brain works and how it becomes imbalanced, I'm going to revisit the topic of solipsism and then maybe open up some discussion on this. Because I want people to understand the ideology that is the most dangerous philosophy on earth, what I call the biggest lie. What solipsism leads to, if you buy into this big lie the other ideologies that it invariably leads to. So we'll get into that tonight.

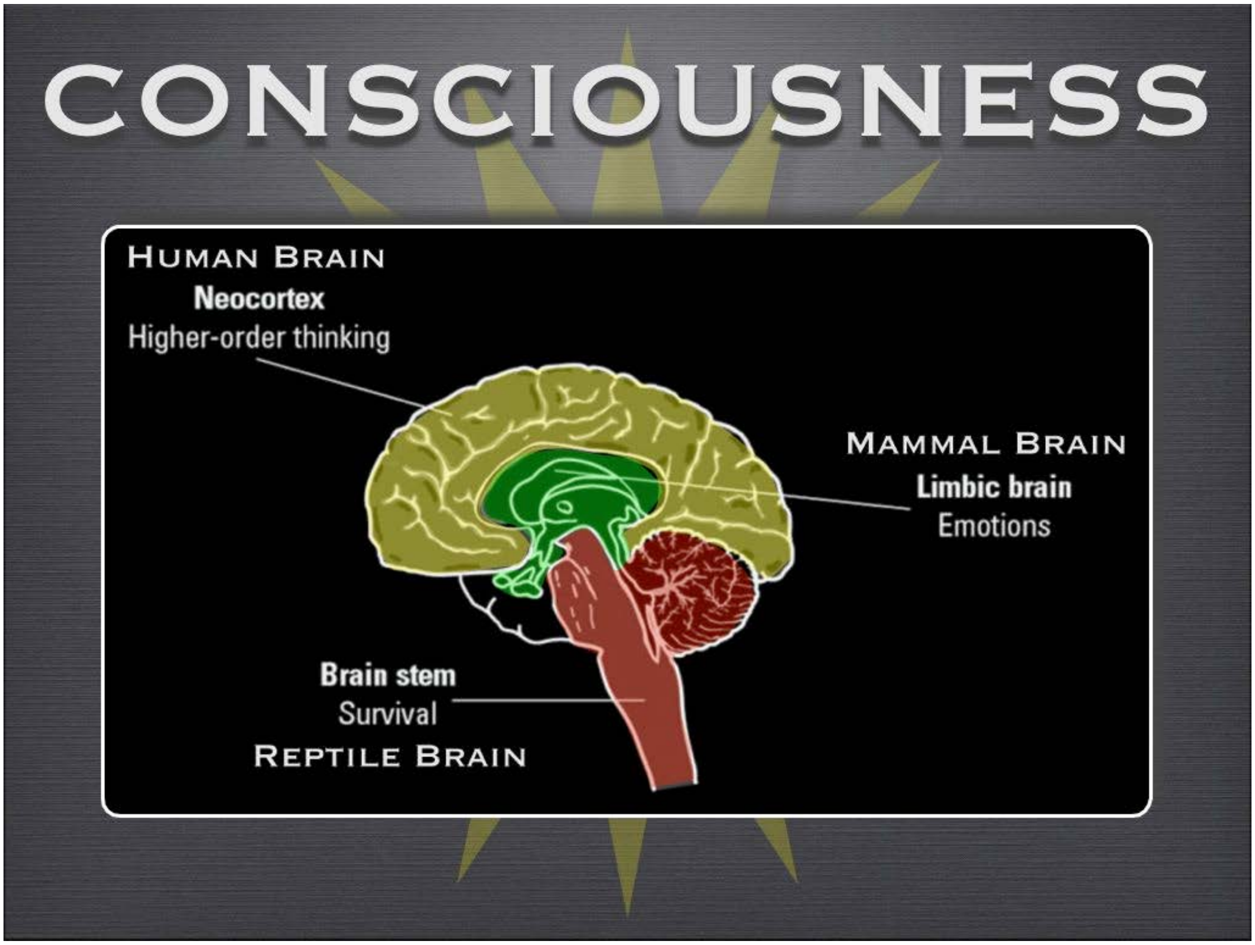

I'm going to go back into the human brain and talk about the structures within the brain, and how the brain becomes imbalanced if we engage in certain modalities of consciousness. As we brought up last week, the human brain essentially has three components. These are the reptile brain, the mammal brain, and the human brain. The **reptile brain** is otherwise known as the **r-complex**. This is the brain stem. It's responsible for motor skills, it's responsible for our instinct for survival and it's responsible for what's called the fight-or-flight response. Making a decision when confronted with a survival situation whether you want to fight or run away. This is the stress complex of the brain.

Above that we had the **mammal brain**, which is responsible for us being able to experience emotions in the body. This is also called the **limbic brain**. So without the limbic system the human being would not be able to experience emotion. And then there's the part of the brain that truly makes us human, and that's the human brain or the **neocortex**. It's responsible for higher order thought functions and higher order thinking. Conceptual thinking and being able to conceptualize ideas, think at a higher level and basically experience reason, compassion, logic, creativity, language, science art, music. All the things that essentially separate us from the animal kingdom and make us truly human. That's the human brain.

So we study the neocortex further and we discover that it basically has two halves. Two hemispheres. It has a left hemisphere and it has a right hemisphere. It's bilaterally symmetrical, meaning if you break it right down the middle in half it looks the same on both sides. There's a left side and a right side, and the left side has certain functions and qualities that it makes possible in human thought and behavior.

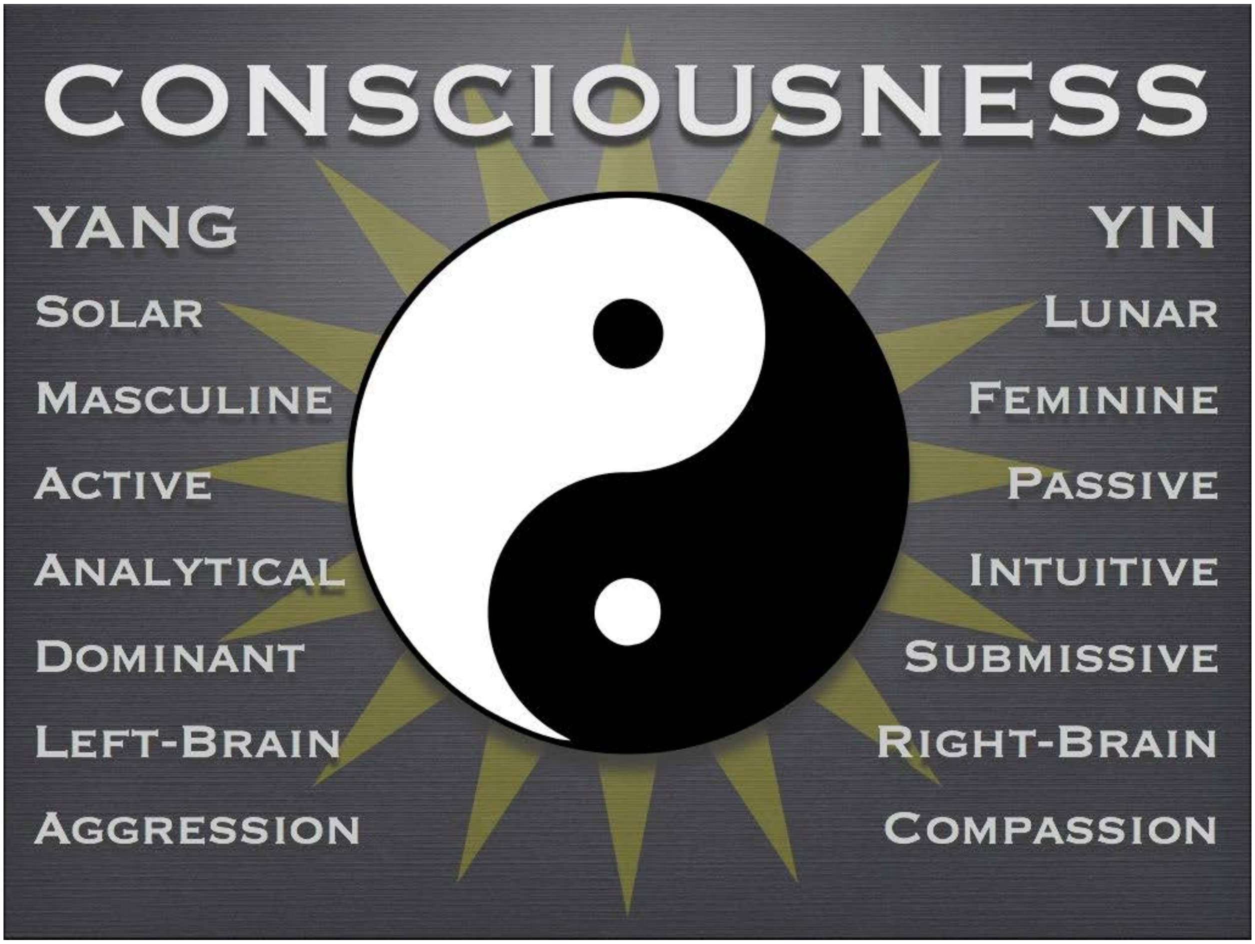
CONSCIOUSNESS
YANG
SOLAR
MASCULINE
ACTIVE
ANALYTICAL
DOMINANT
LEFT-BRAIN
AGGRESSION
YIN
LUNAR
FEMININE
PASSIVE
INTUITIVE
SUBMISSIVE
RIGHT-BRAIN
COMPASSION

So **the left brain** functions like the male component of the brain. This is the male side of consciousness. The left brain is logic, science, language, analytical thought. That's essentially with the left brain governance. So it deals with everything that is rooted in the **physical world**. Look at it like that. This is this is the world of matter. This is the world of words. This is language. This is dealing with everyday physical situations, tasks, movement, things in your visual field and in your sensory field. The left brain basically handles all of those functions and deals with all of those things. So this is the male side of the brain, as it's the side of the brain that deals largely with the physical world and physical stuff.

The other hemisphere of the brain is **the right brain**, and this part of the brain governs holistic thought functions. It's the feminine side of the human brain. It governs the feminine, holistic, intuitive, nurturing qualities of the individual. It also governs our ability to be creative beings, to engage in art, and music, and dance and things like that. Anything that is **creative and expressive**. This is the right side of the brain, so it's the Sacred Feminine part of the brain and it's the counterpart to the masculine left brain.

Neither one of these hemispheres should dominate the other given a perfect situation, given a brain that's working as it should, given a brain that's balanced. It's important that we work with and develop all of those brain functions. It isn't that one side is good and one side is bad, or that we should be all one way or all the other way. All left brain or all right brain. The idea is to have all of those functions in our repertoire of thinking, so to speak. We need to engage in all of them in balance. That's the key to a properly functioning brain and to really bringing consciousness online.

Now what I want to talk about here before we get into some other topics and hopefully take some more calls is, I want I want the listenership to understand what happens if we engage in only left brain functions or only right brain functions. And what I mean by that - it's not necessarily only but let's use the term, in complete imbalance. That a person is largely engaged or “living in” quote-unquote, the left brain functions. They don't really engage in the right brain functions. Let's take that as the first example.

So we talked about that there are three complexes of the brain, and what they do and what they make possible. If a person through their interactions with other people, through the media that they take in, through the kind of material that they look at, through their general behavior with other people around them, their general experience in the world - if they become a person that largely engages only the physical world and never the creative, the intuitive and the spiritual side of things, then the left brain completely dominates the neocortical functions of the brain, and the right brain suffers as a result of this.

Now these two parts of the brain are connected. They're not really separate. They're connected through kind of a bridge in the middle of the of the brain in the middle of the head, that goes in between the two hemispheres. This is called the **corpus callosum**. It sends information back and forth between the two hemispheres of the brain if the brain is working properly. If the left brain is chronically engaged in with little-to-no right brain activity - so again, the physical, worldly aspect - the part of the brain that deals with all the physical worldly stuff going on around us. Things, events, matter and just pure everyday occurrences, and there is no deeper thought to anything that is holistic or creative or spiritual, something happens to the entire neocortex.

The whole neocortex starts to basically malfunction and it starts to not act any longer in its intended role. So what I mean by that is the intended role of the neocortex, of the higher order thought center of the brain, the human brain - as it is known, will become destabilized to a point where it will not act as the **executive command center** of the whole brain complex. The three complexes of the brain.

An easy way to understand this is to just envision any company. A company has an executive officer that makes the executive command decisions about the direction that that company or business or organization is going to be going in. They are the CEO, the chief executive officer. They make the basic decisions that execute the direction that the company is going to go in. If that CEO were suddenly to become so ill that he could not fulfill his obligations or responsibilities to the company, then middle management would have to step in and take over those responsibilities.

So let's look at the neocortex as this CEO of this company and let's look at the other two brain complexes that are not as advanced, that are not as complex, that do not have the same capabilities as the neocortex, as junior management. Let's look at it like that. Now, if the CEO, or the neocortex has become destabilized because it has gone into a state of left brain hemispherical imbalance - meaning the left brain hemisphere becomes completely dominant over the right brain hemisphere - what happens is, one of the other two complexes will start to assume executive control over the whole brain, and therefore essentially over the behavior of the individual.

I'll say that again. If the left brain hemisphere becomes completely dominant, then one of the other two complexes in the brain, since the neocortex actually has now become physically damaged - neurons don't fire in the in the proper way - neural connections aren't made in the proper way, and the areas of the brain actually become darkened. There is no electrochemical and neural activity in certain areas of the brain that there should be chemical and electrical activity if the neocortex is functioning properly, and making good reasonable executive decisions.

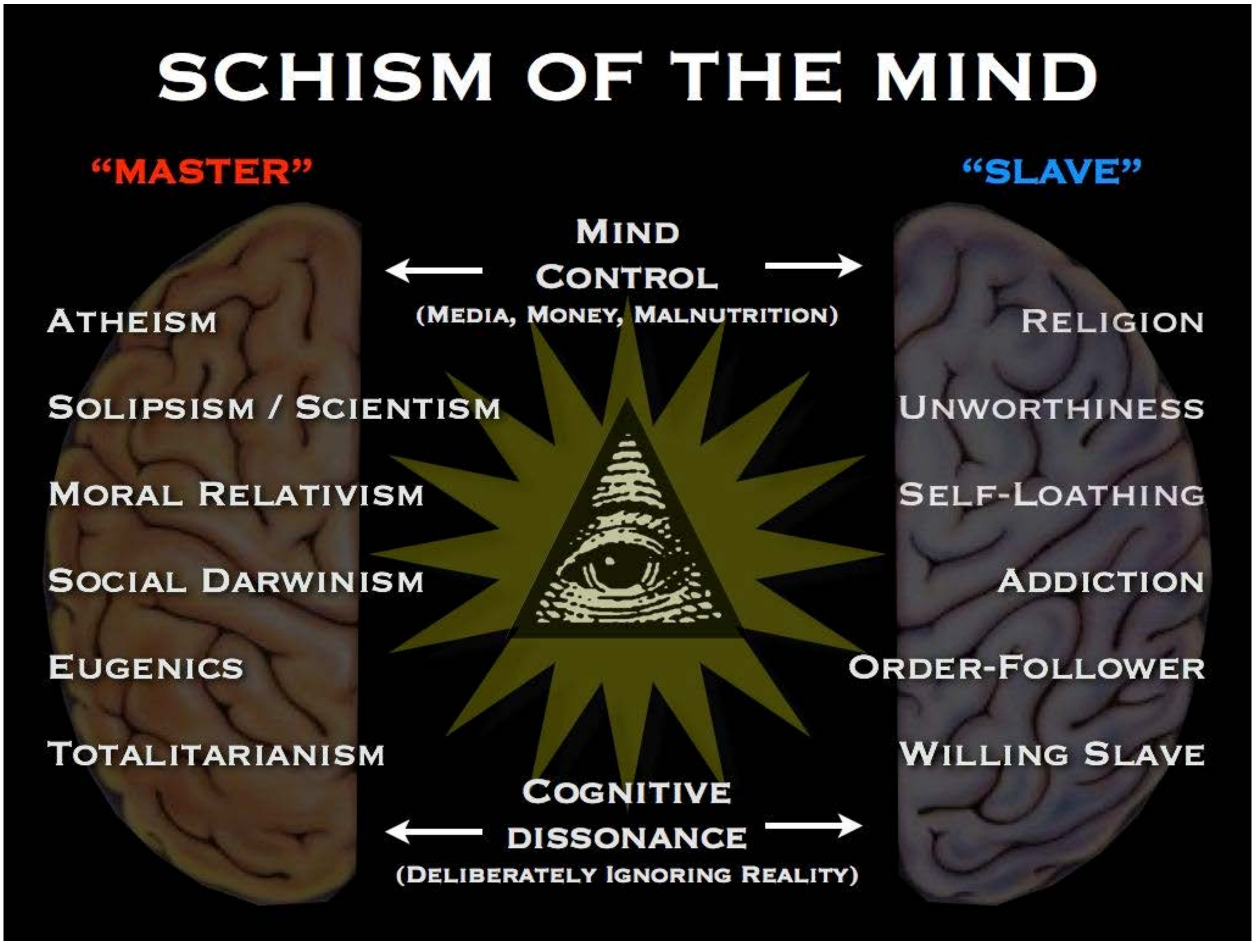
SCHISM OF THE MIND
"MASTER"
"SLAVE"
MIND CONTROL
(MEDIA, MONEY, MALNUTRITION)
ATHEISM
SOLIPSISM / SCIENTISM
MORAL RELATIVISM
SOCIAL DARWINISM
EUGENICS
TOTALITARIANISM
RELIGION
UNWORTHINESS
SELF-LOATHING
ADDICTION
ORDER-FOLLOWER
WILLING SLAVE
COGNITIVE DISSONANCE
(DELIBERATELY IGNORING REALITY)

So what happens when the **left brain** becomes dominant is, the limbic brain, or the emotional brain suffers the most and it starts to shut down and not function as it should, by sending the chemicals that help us to experience our emotions into the body. Therefore, the person becomes largely emotionless, and not truly capable of experiencing emotion in the same way that a healthy, holistically functioning brained person would experience and feel emotions in the body. This person then becomes governed, and becomes owned by the r-complex, or the reptilian brain.

Think about this now. Follow this through. The left brain, the part that deals with only the physical world, no consideration to the spiritual, no consideration to the intuitive, no consideration to the creative. If that dominates the person's thoughts, the emotional center of the brain the limbic brain suffers the most and the reptilian lower brain, the brainstem, the r-complex, the survival, stress, and fight-or-flight part of the brain, takes over the entire consciousness of the individual’s brain.

It becomes the governing or executive controller of the brain, and the person is essentially living in the reptile part of the mind. That should explain a lot to a lot of people, if they're paying attention about what is actually happening in our world. If you're paying attention at all. Now, a lot of people are unbalanced to the left side of the brain. I would say more people then are not. Most people probably have this form of brain imbalance in one form or another, to one degree or another.

I want to talk about now what happens when the right side of the brain dominates. Now this is the spiritual, or nurturing, or feminine, or intuitive side of the brain. The **right brain** hemisphere. If a person lives chronically in these types of thought functions and never really engages the physical reality - you know they're constantly in a high state of mind, constantly in the spiritual, they're never rooted, they're never grounded. They don't really consider what's happening in the physical domain very important. They're always thinking of the other world. They're always thinking of the world to come. Or they're just always wanting to live for basic pleasure, or to not ever look at anything that is so cold dark or negative. They don't really want to engage problems. They want to engage in escapism. Something also happens in the whole brain complex. In all three of the complexes.

When the right side of the brain becomes chronically dominant, what we see happen is it is basically the exact reverse of the situation that I've described earlier when the left brain becomes dominant. When the right brain becomes dominant, the limbic brain, or the emotional part of the brain, basically runs haywire. The exact reverse of when the left brain becomes dominant. The emotional brain shuts down in that instance. But when the right brain is dominant, a person is essentially a slave to their feelings and emotions. They can't really control that which is going on within them. They either live in fear, or they become somebody who really can't discern truth because they'll believe whatever they're told. They become far too passive.

The left **brain imbalance** makes someone become far too aggressive, but right brain imbalance make someone become far too passive, essentially allowing themselves to be walked on. This is because when the brain becomes imbalanced in this way, the reptile brain, the r-complex of the brain essentially is shut down. It's the exact reverse of the other kind of brain imbalance. So when the **left brain** is dominant, the limbic brain, the emotional brain shuts down and the person becomes governed by the reptile brain, the **r-complex**. When the **right brain** hemisphere becomes dominant chronically, the exact reverse takes place. The reptile brain that governs instinct and survival, that part shuts down and the person lives in the part of the brain that takes over the consciousness, which is the **limbic system**. This person basically has runaway emotional states.

So let's look at some of the qualities and worldviews that come into being when one of these states of consciousness takes over. When one of one of these forms of brain imbalance or another occurs. When a person becomes completely imbalanced chronically to the **left brain** hemisphere, the male part of the brain, they become a **Dominator**. They want to control other people. They want to control other people's actions, and the decisions that they make over their lives. They'll often become physically aggressive toward other people if they don't get their way.

So this is the master form of brain imbalance. I call this the **schism of the mind**. It happens right behind people's forehead. Right behind your eyes is where this takes place. And just about everybody out there has one form of brain imbalance or the other, toward the left or to the right and in some cases both. The right side of the brain, when that becomes chronically imbalanced, you get all of the slave tendencies of the brain. So a person becomes engaged in feelings of unworthiness when the **right brain** is chronically dominant and the limbic brain has taken over the consciousness.

A person will become self-loathing, never thinking that they're good enough, or worthy. Unworthiness. Self-loathing. A lot of times addictive tendencies will creep in. The person will become an addict of one form or another if their right brain is completely dominant, and they'll become basically people who are willing to follow whatever orders that they're given and become a **willing slave**. That's essentially the consciousness mode that people in right brain modality will eventually go into.

So one form of brain imbalance, the left brain hemispherical imbalance creates a master type, or a slave driver type. A Dominator. And the other form of brain imbalance essentially creates somebody who is willing to be dominated. A slave. This explains just about everything that we are experiencing in this time in human history. Just about. And there are those out there who will say this is reductionism, this is too simple and that it's more complex than that. Well not really.

The way the brain functions essentially determines how we behave and what we experience in the world. If we don't take care of the **temple in man**, the temple in you, we're going to experience negative consequences, because, we're not taking care of the greatest gift that has ever been gifted to our species. We're letting it fall into states of dysfunction and disarray, and when we do that we're going to get unpleasant, uncomfortable results. You really have to understand how we work, because there are a lot of other people that sure do how understand how we work and they're using it as a weapon against us, and most of us are completely uneducated as to how those methodologies of mind control really work.

Caller #1: *On my show Friday we're having a guy by the name of Rama. He's a YouTube celebrity and he’s a guy who talks about the pineal gland, and he has something that he calls pineal gland activation. It's basically a form of meditation if you will, in which he believes that you can become more in touch with your pineal gland. And as a part of this imbalance that you are talking about, this schism, the pineal gland is a major central focus to this schism I believe.*

Absolutely. The **pineal gland** is what essentially becomes awakened and active when the two hemispheres of the neocortex act in unison and balance. So that gland actually activates higher levels of awareness but it only really comes online when we bring the male side of the brain, and the female side of the brain, together in balance and harmony. In unison, where neither one is dominant over the and other they work in balance, so we have firing on all cylinders so to speak.

Caller #1: *I think that elite are aware of this and that's why perhaps there's so much symbolism involved with the hermaphrodite maybe.*

Absolutely. And if you put together the basic archetypal symbolism for male and female, Yin and Yang, **Yang** is male and **Yin** is female. Yang is represented by an upward pointing equilateral triangle. It’s an archetypal symbol that in ancient human history has generally been referred to as the **blade**, and the inverted equilateral triangle is an archetypal symbol that represents the sacred feminine, or the womb so to speak, and that's called the **chalice**. So if you put these two together you get the **Seal of Solomon**, which represents the left brain hemisphere in unison with the right brain hemisphere. This is also known as the Star of David in Judaism but an older name for is the Seal of Solomon, and then write in the word Solomon you have the Sun and the moon. Sol and Mon.

Caller #1: *Well it's very interesting how the Rastafarians often quote King Solomon as being one of the wisest men and they often claim that they found some cannabis in his grave.*

Sure. It's what one of the shamanic and entheogenic substances that if used in a context of awakening higher levels of consciousness can produce that effect. It can actually help to balance the brain hemispheres. Not being used as just frivolous entertainment or enjoyment or escapism, but really being used to work on oneself. **Cannabis** can be an ally in that respect.

Caller #1: *That's other Rastafarians use it. They use it in a ritualistic way. A lot of people don't understand just how the real Rastafarian religious teachings incorporates the use of cannabis and now it's a more sort of prevalent thing because of probably the social conditions. You know when you're tired of dealing with "the man," and when you get this sort of attitude of rebellion, you're going to want to kick back and escape a little bit and that's almost a natural reaction that the powers that be are accounting for, and they are anticipating, and they want you to feed into that because they want you to be slaves. And if they can keep you docile then they will keep you slaves.*

They want you to get into a habit of abuse with a compound like that. It can be used properly to balance the brain, but at some point if someone uses it so chronically that they fall into a pattern of ab-use, this will imbalance the neocortex through right brain hemisphere imbalance, which as you just said is basically of the modality of a slave. It's a balance that has to be walked if someone is going to start using **entheogenic compounds** and I will talk about that on this show as we go forward.

Again when I was on your show on a revolution broadcast a couple of weeks ago we did get into entheogens in a conscious context as one of the solutions that I propose for basically elevating consciousness and getting out of the situation that we're in collectively.

Caller #1: *Very interesting stuff and another thing came to mind when were just talking about this and that is the effect of fluoride in dumbing people down and getting them docile, also interfering with the unification of the left and right brain.*

That's absolutely correct. It will create a calcium layer on the pineal gland this is a known effect of **fluoride** in all of its derivative forms that is added to over 68 percent of the drinking water reservoirs in the United States, and this is just totally unacceptable. This substance is a poison in any quantity and should not be being added to our drinking water in any way. It's just crazy.

Caller #1: *We can comment on all these things all day but I had a side question that I wanted to bring to you and it's about Tesla. I hear a lot of debate going on in the world today about Tesla and the idea of free energy. And when you say free energy a lot of people can't really wrap their heads around that and I believe personally that there's going to have to be a paradigm shift, where we move from a scarcity based system of control, to an abundance based system. And the best example I can give of this is a test that* ***Pavlov*** *did with chickens in which he provided his chickens with an abundance of food and water so that whenever they were hungry or thirsty they would just go to the dispenser and there would be food and water always there.*

Well he observed their behaviors and they acted normal. They would go when they were hungry and they would get some food or water whenever they need it and they always knew it was going to be there. When he introduced the concept of scarcity to their food and water system there, their behaviors changed. He could get them to hoard, which became a new concept and was something they weren't doing before. He could get them to the steal, and there were times he could get them to fight one another or even kill one another for the food. So all these aberrant behaviors occurred as a result of controlled scarcity.

Yes, we have **manufactured scarcity**, I absolutely agree. I've said this a million times and I'll say it a million more. The control of energy, and resources, is the control of people. Energy is one of the biggest ways that we are controlled, and oil is essentially the currency that is running the world. It's what's making everything that we base our civilization upon go. What Tesla discovered is that we don't have to have this scarcity and lack based energy system that people always war over. Because once they're put into a scarcity based mindset they go right into the reptile consciousness, right into the reptile mode of the brain.

Caller #1: *You know the ultimate manipulation of scarcity based mind control? The scarcity of safety or of our lives. That's part of the fear mechanism with false flag terrorism and all these other things. If they can get you to fear for your life because you have a lack of security, scarcity of security, it's another way to look at this.*

When people fall for that they will always be living in the r-complex of the brain. They will always be in that fight-or-flight mode, the stress mode, the fear mode. To go back to Tesla and what he had proven was possible is that we could hook energy systems right into what he called the **wheelwork of nature**. When I talk about free energy in relation to Tesla's technology, I'm not talking about some of the more advanced energy extraction from the quantum vacuum or what's called **zero-point energy**. Tesla may have experimented a bit with that but essentially the Tesla technology “free energy” quote unquote is what I call shared free energy.

This is basically taking energy reserves from places that nature naturally stores it, and then bringing it to the places where we need to use it. How Tesla envisioned doing this was by taking the energy that the Sun naturally bombards the earth with through the solar wind. The ions that basically bombard the Earth's magnetosphere, this electrical energy is stored in the Earth's ionosphere, and Tesla had a methodology to be able to bring this energy down to the earth. He would tap this what this voltage potential and actually bring it down through a transceiver and then it would be able to then direct off that energy to whole regions of the earth, and I’m not talking about through wires. This was all wireless. You would have been able to actually plug whatever devices you needed or even plug your home into the ground because the earth would be acting as the store. The earth would be acting as that store of energy like a giant capacitor.

He had a method to actually make the earth into one huge capacitor by using the electrical energy stored in the ionosphere and he knew how to do this over a hundred years ago, and it was squashed by the financial interest of his time and it was squashed by the people who began the Federal Reserve System.

Caller #1: *And JP Morgan of course and Rothschild, they come to mind. Now the question I get though from people that can't wrap their heads around a post-scarcity way of thinking is, how come they wouldn't want to use this technology because if it's such a great idea and if it really worked of course they would want to do it because it would be a great business venture right?*

I would imagine so. But they don't want to level the playing board. They don't want third world countries to be able to come up to our level of technology and the understanding that goes along with that technology because, an even faster awakening would be on their hands, and that's largely why they don't want it. Also I could relate a little anecdote I've mentioned in some lectures I've done on Tesla in the area. I think Tesla understood that we weren't really going to acquire this capability until we came up to a higher level of consciousness, and he may have backed off himself in a lot of ways. That's talked about in the Tesla community.

I went into an event one day and my girlfriend and I were a little early for it so we went into a bar, and we sat and we were just sitting around, I had a drink and we were getting ready to go to this concert. and I sat there and I was starting to talk to a gentleman at the bar. And he seemed like he was somewhat kind of aware of some things, and for some reason we got onto energy. I don't know how it got brought up, maybe gas prices or something like that. So we started talking about that and he was also aware of some free energy technologies that have been brought up and discussed and he had heard about Tesla. I told him about how I'm involved the group that works with Tesla technology and I asked him.

I just said “hey think about this scenario for a minute. What if we did implement free energy technology the way Tesla envisioned it, we can bring energy down from the ionosphere, send it all around the world and everybody would have essentially free electric electrical energy that they could tap at anytime, anyplace?” I said “think about the economic models that the Middle Eastern countries are based upon. Their whole economy largely is based upon their oil exports, so what do you think would happen to those nations and all the people in them if suddenly oil became largely worthless?”

And can you guess what his answer might have been? He said “who cares? Let whatever happens to them at that point happened to them.” That was his response, and you know what I said back to him? I said “that's why we can't have this, yet. That's why.” And he had no real answer to that, because we want to think that we can essentially do things that we want and whatever consequence happen that create suffering for other people, that's okay. But it's not okay. Until we get to the level of consciousness that we understand if other people are suffering, we are suffering ourselves, we're not going to have something like that.

As aware as he was of the so called energy crisis and how we should be moving toward alternative energy distribution and production methods, he had bought into the whole false terrorism paradigm and just doesn't care what happens to quote-unquote "those people." Let whatever happens to them happen to them was his answer. And my response was "until we get out of that level of consciousness, we won't develop free energy technology, and be able to use it to benefit humanity, as we should have probably been able to do over a hundred years ago.

Caller: *I mean think about what would have happened if we emplaced it a hundred years ago. How many things would have been circumvented that took place in the last 100 years?*

How many wars would have been averted? How many lives would not have been snuffed out prematurely? Over 40% of people on this planet still do not have basic electricity run into their homes. Think about that 40%. We think the whole world is lit up with electrical energy but it is not. 40% of people living on this planet don't have electricity in their homes and most people don't even know that.

The playing field would level very quickly with third world nations had a technology like this been implemented, and that's why the occultic masters behind the banking system don't really want that. And they get people to suppress this, because people are willing to do just about anything they're asked for a paycheck or enough money in hand, because they're at that reptile, lack of consciousness.

Caller #1: *What about the police? Oftentimes I've spoken to them in long dialogues about them upholding their constitutional oath and they'll say "well if we get an order, we're not going to risk losing our job and not take that order." Well if it goes against your oath to the Constitution then you better not take that order because you should have protections. And they say "well we're not going to want to lose our job." So they even got the people that are supposed to be fair, public servants brainwashed to not want to lose their jobs so they follow orders.*

Because truth and morality isn't as important to them as money, and that's a sad, sad state of consciousness to be in. And I'll be talking a lot about that as we go forward on the show. So what we've been doing in the first hour is kind of reviewing some topics and we talked about the human brain a lot in this segment, and how the brain becomes imbalanced toward one brain hemisphere or another, and what that basically creates in our experience.

We also discussed what happens when we diverge from an understanding of what actually is taking place in the world. While we refuse to acknowledge and admit truth into our lives, how the human experience becomes degraded when that happens. And when we come into harmony with truth, and when we accept it and basically live according to the principles of natural law the human experience essentially flowers, opens up, and really becomes something that is really worth participating in and of a much higher quality than if we exist at lower levels of consciousness.

So I started taking some calls in the first hour largely related to the human brain, we were talking about the pineal gland a little bit and we got into a scarcity and how that affects the consciousness. Artificially induced scarcity, particularly when it comes to energy. We talked a little bit about Tesla and free energy technologies that have been suppressed.

So essentially we were talking about **scarcity** and how that affects the consciousness of people that are subjected to it. The types of behaviors that they become engaged in. How they become fearful of not having, of lack, and how that roots them into the lower base brain consciousness, the r-complex of the human brain. And we left off the previous hour talking about in particular, the police and the mentality that many of them had that as long as their paycheck is present and as long as that's not threatened, they will follow whatever orders they're given and continue to do things that they really they don't have the right to do, like usurp other people's constitutionally protected, and I might add God-given, rights and freedoms, and as long as a paycheck is flowing into them that the morality of those issues simply do not matter to many of them. The old idea “I was just following orders.”

Caller #1: *Well you know that that just doesn't cut it, and we’ve seen that after the Nuremberg trials, but the Nuremberg trials did not represent what was going on with* ***Operation Paperclip****. You see while we were publicly making an example - it's the old sleight-of-hand trick. It's you know “look here” while really we're just underground promoting the same sinister sort of things. And I really strongly believe that to take orders, or to justify something because of taking orders, is probably one of the scariest things that we can ever deal with. And what comes to mind is the* ***Milgram experiment****.*

They took two people and they told these people that they were going to be involved in a scientific experiment, and one of the people was to be the question asker and the other person was to be the person receiving the questions. They randomly choose whoever's the asker and whoever’s the answerer, and once they do that they put whoever's answering the questions in one room and whoever's asking the questions in another. Now they tell the person who's giving the test that the other person is hooked up to an electric shock, so whenever they're answering a question incorrect they are to shock that other person, and increase the voltage of the shock as that person got more and more incorrect answers.

Basically what happens is, every time the person raises the voltage they hear the other person in the other room - connected obviously because it's connected to an intercom - either make them scream or increasingly be more and more in pain. And even though they're about to according to what what's in front of them shock these people to unbelievably toxic levels of electricity, they continue to administer the experiment simply because they're told by the person in the lab coat that if they stop it will compromise the experiment, to keep going, etc. But even though they hear the person screaming and in pain and eventually even stop screaming, they keep going.

And do you know how many people went all the way until the end? Almost all of them. And they did this experiment originally 20-30 years ago and it was it was only like 85% and they did it again more recently, and folks were no better off than we were then, we're worse off.

More people nowadays were more likely to take the orders even though they thought - and you should see the videos on YouTube. Just look up "the Milgram experiment." They have videos of people where some people are freaking out. This is one of the most moving things that I've seen in a long time and it just goes to show you how much people are victims to this authority based mind control.

What this really gets down to is **personal responsibility**. People want to claim that someone else is ultimately responsible for their own behaviors, and this just isn't true. You are responsible for what you do. No one else. So in these experiments that you're describing, all of these people abdicated their personal responsibility to another authority figure. And since he's claiming "oh I'm responsible for this experiment and I'll tell you what you can and can't do," they just kept going along with it, even though they heard and knew that they're causing suffering for other people. It's the epitome of irresponsibility and it illustrates perfectly why we're in the mess that we're in, perfectly.

It's a great example, and that's really one thing that we're going to trust over, and over, and over, again on this show is, **total freedom** means nothing else then total responsibility. If we're not willing to take total responsibility for the actions that we take in this world in our own lives, we're never going to have freedom.

Caller #1: *I just want to say in addition to the conversation you gentlemen were just speaking of when it came to specifically abundance and scarcity, I just kind of wanted to interject an Aristotle quote that I've come across recently and that is, "poverty is the parent of revolution and crime." So it seems like it's everything's been happening before and it's all happening again.*

Very Profound. People take desperate actions when faced with desperate measures and scarcity, because again their consciousness goes right downward into the r-complex of the brain, and you can't really make good executive decisions, you can't make good reasonable decisions based on reason when the reptile brain governs the actions of the individual. And there's a physiological basis to that. It's very interesting when you get into how the brain body complex works together.

When you drop into the r-complex of the brain, or the **fight or flight response**, all the blood flow generally leaves the torso and the head, and it goes to the extremities, because you need to make a decision about whether you want to stand and fight, or flee. So all the hardness and all the energy is needed in the muscles in the arms and in the legs of the extremities, so you don't have richly oxygenated blood flowing in the torso, so you're more prone to physical diseases in the internal organs, and you don't have blood flowing in the head to the degree that you normally do so you really aren't using the brain in the capacity that it's intended for, and you can't really think. You're in total fear mode, and that is what **artificially manufactured scarcity** does to the human consciousness. And make no mistake that's one of the biggest methodologies that they're using to control people.

Caller #1: *It sure seems so. Money almost seems to be like a scourge and "**They Live**" seems to be like the perfect analogy to exactly what's going on. It's just that the true horror of that film is when you like leave the theater and you look around at the world around you, and you see that like we're all kind of doing it to ourselves. It's also reminisce to the video "**Idiocracy**."*

Sure. Two great films in particular "They Live." That is probably my favorite science fiction film that has ever been released, but it's not really science fiction it is allegorical fiction. It is fiction that really tells a tale about what's taking place around us in the real world.

Caller #1: My wife always had a quote about how films are a reflection of the fears of the society at large, particularly horror films.

Yeah I agree. You know art often imitates life, not the other way around. So you know, it's been brought to my attention that sometimes I'll use a word and some people may not be clear on the word. So I want to try to watch that and check myself on that just so I'm not using terms that people may not understand and then I just go over it or bring it up again and I'm still saying something that they don't really get so I want to just go back to the word I've just used, "allegory."

A lot of people may not know what an allegory is maybe many will but, what an **allegory** is, is a story that can be interpreted to reveal some type of hidden meaning that typically contains a moral lesson. Or it could be a political lesson. So this is this is something that is similar to like a **parable**. It's a fictional tale, but it's really telling us something about events that are really playing out in the real world around us and it contains moral information in the tale. So it's structured to teach a lesson. That's what an allegory is.

I'll be using that word lot and I'll recommend some allegorical films and movies to people too that touch on the concepts that I talked about through a tremendous creative expression of these ideas. And it's a great way I feel to get these ideas across to people because, when it's done in a creative way, people go into the receptive mode of thinking, the right side of the brain, the intuitive brain, and art and creativity is a big part of that. So allegories are powerful ways to get messages into people's consciousness, and “They Live” is certainly one of them, and I think one of the best modern allegories that I've seen in recent times was Avatar.

Avatar was certainly a spiritual allegory and it was about the horror of warfare, and how it's often completely immoral and done for reasons that can't really be justified.

Caller #1: *The destruction of indigenous lands and the indigenous peoples as well, and the basic plight of indigenous peoples everywhere against companies that are constantly out to gain more land and resources.*

And it's very telling that most US military bases didn't want that film shown anywhere on their grounds, because they understand the power of allegory for reaching the human mind and specifically for reaching the human conscience, and they don’t want soldiers understanding that message and they don't want it seeping into their consciousness because, they want to keep them right where they have them. In total state of mind control.

Caller #1: *Just because your paranoid doesn't mean the matrix doesn't already have you.*

In the last hour we talked about brain imbalance. Let's talk about what happens when the brain hemispheres are balanced. So when you bring the left and right brain hemispheres into conjunction, into unison, into harmony, one brain hemisphere is not dominant over the other, you have a **balanced brain**. The human neocortex, the higher order thought center of the human brain, acts in its proper role as the executive command center. The executive functions of the whole brain complex. That is as it is intended to be. That is a healthy, fully functional human brain. The person isn't governed by an out-of-control emotional state nor are they governed by total fight/flight response and stress mode, and the desire to control other people.

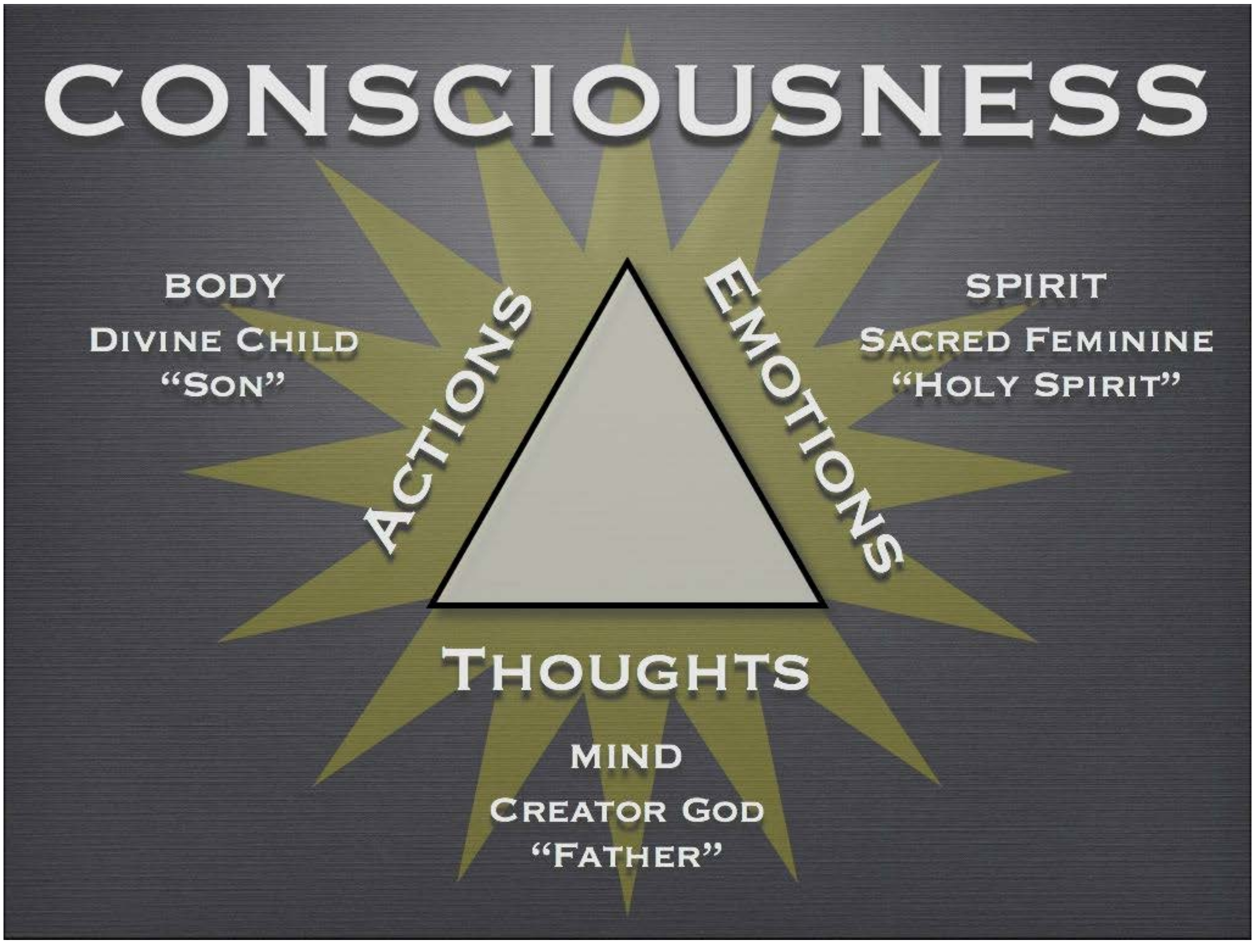

So when the brain is balanced, a person is neither a master of others, nor a slave of others. They are a master of themselves. They have achieved a state that I call "**dominion**." This is self-ownership, self-governance, self-ruler ship. In other words, that being isn't divided anymore amongst themselves. As they think, so they feel and so they act in unison. The three modalities of consciousness, thought, emotion and action come into harmony with each other.

And the third eye, or what has been called the one eye, the all-seeing eye, the human pineal gland, which is exactly in the center of the head, it's inside what's called the **middle chamber**, which is the limbic brain - the limbic brain has a lot of different components in it. It's the emotional part of the brain that generates the chemicals that help us to feel the emotions that we experience in the body.

You have the hypothalamus in the limbic brain. You have the hippocampus. You have the amygdala. You have the pituitary gland, and you have the **pineal gland**. So this is like a cone shaped gland, directly in the center of the head. If you look at a person straight on right at their face, it would be a little bit above the eyes and right in the middle of the head. So right in-between the forehead in-between the eyes on the forehead, and then go backwards and locate the approximate center of the skull and right there you would find the human pineal gland, named because they're shaped like a pine cone. Pine-e-all gland.

This gland becomes active and essentially awakens a human being's higher states of awareness about what is actually taking place within and around them, so they become able to have **true discernment** when this state of consciousness opens up, and this is done by balancing the brain hemispheres. So we will get into the different techniques to make this state of consciousness occur, and I have a whole series of solutions that helps balance the human brain and the human consciousness and bring them into unison.

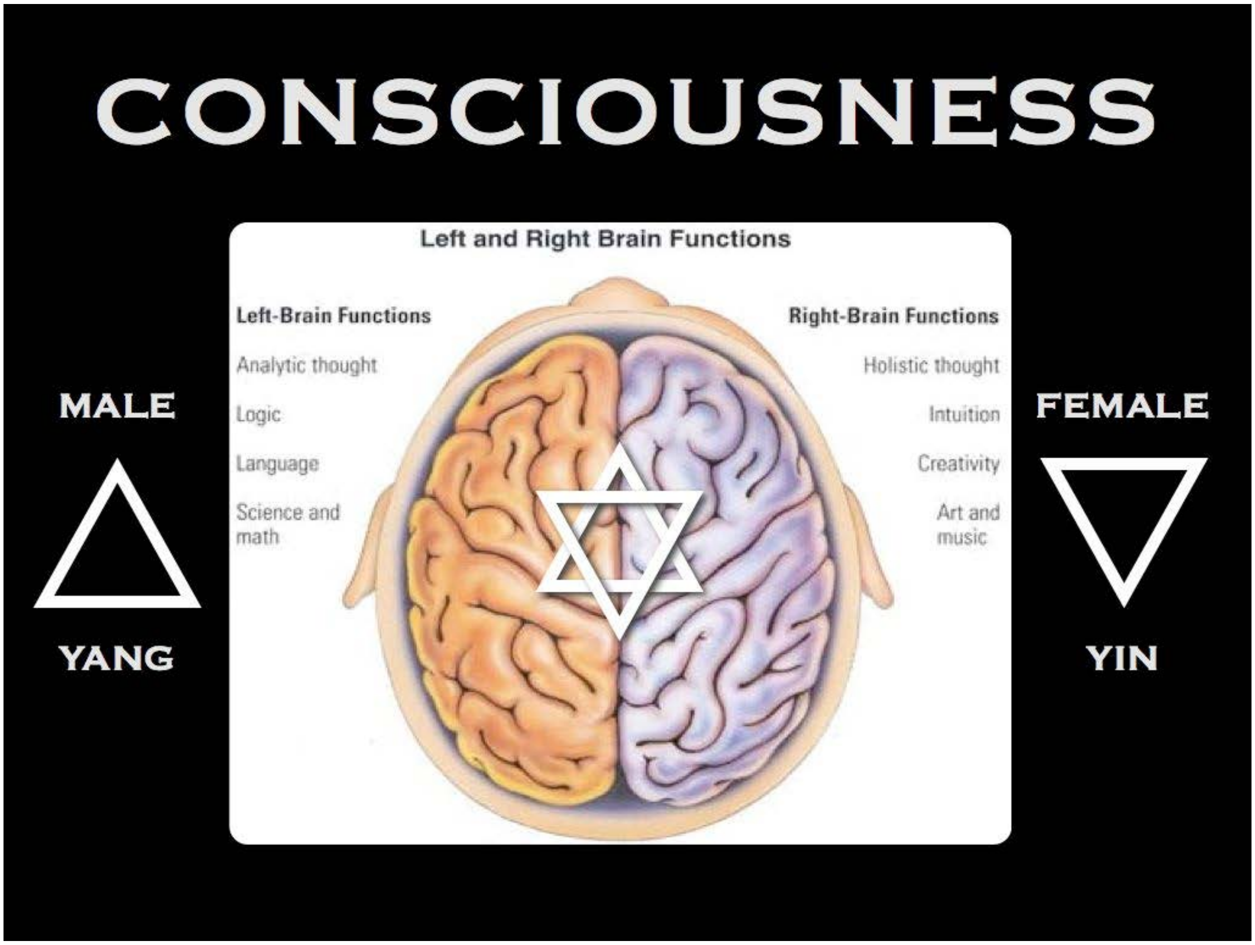
CONSCIOUSNESS
Left and Right Brain Functions
Left-Brain Functions
Analytic thought
Logic
Language
Science and math
Right-Brain Functions
Holistic thought
Intuition
Creativity
Art and music
MALE
YANG
FEMALE
YIN

So I want to talk about some symbology associated with this state. There's a couple of symbols that have been associated with different modes of consciousness for thousands of years. One of them is the male aspect of being. The male side of the consciousness. What's called the Yang energy, and that the general symbol that was used to describe this modality of consciousness was called **the blade**. This is an upward pointing triangle. It's a rudimentary phallic symbol representing the male phallic organ. This is associated with **action**, with anything that goes outside of oneself and interacts with the world around oneself.

It is the active male component, and the reason that it's associated with a phallic symbol is because that is the thrust force. That is the force through which we project outward to others around us our actions in the world. This symbol is associated with the **left brain hemisphere**. An upward pointing triangle the reversal of that symbol, of this archetypal. Just a general form, is what archetypal means. It's rooted deep in the subconscious. It is just something that we intuitively recognize and are aware of at very deep subconscious levels. So it's an **archetypal symbol**.

The inverted triangle, where the point is pointing downward, this is a rudimentary womb symbol. It is shaped like the feminine womb. This inverted triangle is known as **the chalice** in different ancient symbolic systems. This is the sacred feminine energy. This deals with emotional states. It deals with the **right brain hemisphere**. This is the part of the consciousness that looks at looks inward. This is the internal aspect of consciousness, so it is largely dealing with our **emotional** states. And when we bring these two together, we have a very recognized symbol in different cultures, and it's been used throughout the world to describe the state of consciousness when one has a balanced brain.

Now that's not always the way it's used, but in general that is the archetype of symbol known as the **Seal of Solomon**, and it is the interlocked. Not one on top of the other. Not both of them completely intersecting. It’s the interlocked blade and chalice. This state of consciousness is often called the **chemical wedding**, because the chemical and electrical activity of the human brain is functioning in wholeness, in oneness, in harmony, and it's called the Seal of Solomon because the male side of the brain is representative of the active solar yang energies. The action is associated with the Sun and daytime. So the word for the Sun is sol. **Solar energy**.

And then we have the lunar form of consciousness, the feminine. The Sacred Feminine consciousness. This is the **moon energy** the right brain. So when they come together it's the chemical wedding. It's the state of a balanced brain and the beginning of the awakening of the pineal gland or the all-seeing eye. We'll talk a lot more about that symbolism as we go forward, and that's the Seal of Solomon representing the **six pointed blazing star**, as it is known, and that is the symbol to represent that state of consciousness that I think we need to ascribe to.

We need to make that our goal if we're really going to come out of, again the problems that we're facing as a species. We really need to work on ourselves. Work on again what different mystic traditions have called the **temple inside mankind**, and that's the human brain. I can't stress it enough. It is really the underlying focus. The underlying causal factor of what generates our experience in the world. And this is not reductionist thinking or reductionist philosophy. It can't be over stated.

It can't be over calculated how important the brain is to what we experience, yet you see people doing all kinds of crazy destructive behaviors to the brain, through substance abuse, through engaging in activities that will damage the brain irreparably like riding a motorcycle without a helmet. How about cage fighting, or even boxing? Not not much respect for the temple in man individuals like that don't have. To desecrate a gift like that, for whatever justification, or money, or paycheck you might be getting, I just can't personally see it. The brain is too precious, to me. I understand what it makes capable. I understand the experience that it generates in the so-called external world that we experience. It's all a reflection of what's going on inside us. It really is.

So we're talking about the human brain, how the brain becomes imbalanced, or balanced, but largely we talked about how it becomes imbalanced and the kind of consciousness that that leads. We can get into the symbolism that I talked about a little bit if you want, and what I'm also going to start breaking down and really getting into now is what I call **the big lie**. And I talked about this last week and I'm going to break down this concept even further this week, and that's the ideology known as solipsism.

And again I can't overestimate how dangerous this ideology is. This is the ideology that leads to all the other dangerous and destructive worldviews that people hold in the world that lead to more and more human suffering. **Solipsism**. That’s something that maybe perhaps not many people have heard of, but if you listen to this show you are going to hear about solipsism, because this is what I call, the biggest lie.

This is the lie that if you buy into, essentially the spiritual journey comes to a halt. It really does, because the **spiritual journey** is about seeking truth. That's what it really is ultimately about. And if you buy into the notion that there is no such thing as objective truth, which is what solipsism claims, this is the notion that perception is reality. That’s solipsism. Perception dictates reality, so however I perceive it, that's what the truth is. The truth isn't something that I discover, it's something I basically make up based on my personal preferences, what I'm comfortable with, and the information I have at any given moment.

And this is the ideology called solipsism, that nothing really exists independently of the individual who is observing anything. There's no external reality, there's no external truth. Whatever I decide is the truth, essentially that's how I'm going to live my life, and what I'm going to live my life according to. What I describe this as is, someone attempting to become their own personal arbiter of truth. The **arbiter of truth**, that's what the solipsist is. A person who subscribes to the notion that there is no such thing as objective truth, that nothing can be known in and of itself, that only perception governs reality. This is the most dangerous ideology that exists on earth.

And talk to people. More people believe in and subscribe to this ideology than you would ever believe or imagine. This ideology is out there, this ideology is totally lived by with so many people that you would be shocked and appalled if you understood how many people really subscribe to this. And if you're a subscriber to that ideology, I've said this before and I'll say it again, there's no point in you even bothering listening to this show. You might as well turn it off now. I could teach you nothing, until you come out of that state of mind.

If you don't believe that there are actual events that take place - and they can be known, and that's called the truth - of what happens on this planet, on the earth, then there's really no helping you. You need to use your will to come out of that state of mind because there is nothing else that can really be said about it except that it's complete nonsense. It needs to be thoroughly renounced and rejected. There is, such a thing, as truth. It is that which is.

You want to get real scientific and technical about it? How I refer to the truth, is it is the wave functions that are spoken of in quantum mechanics, the waves of possibility, all the possibilities that existed in what we know of as the past, that have coalesced, that have condensed, that have collapsed, and become actual events in the now, in the present moment. That's what **the truth** is. It is that which has actually already occurred. That which has undergone the formality of actually taking place and occurring in the world. I believe that's how **Alfred North Whitehead** described what he termed the truth.

It is that which has undergone the formality of actually taking place. It's not up for debate. It's that which is. It already occurred. It happened. Now whether we discover truth is a whole different story, but it exists and that's the first and only prerequisite leap of faith that must be taken on the entire spiritual journey. And there is no other belief or faith that is required after that initial leap of faith. To believe, that there is such a thing as truth, because at first you don't know that there is such a thing as truth. You do have to have some form of belief that truth exists to go seeking it. You don't have it, at first. A **truth seeker** doesn't actually already have the truth otherwise you wouldn't be seeking it.

So that's what solipsism is. Somebody who believes there's no such thing as truth, and doesn't really ever begin the spiritual journey. In darker occultic orders and movements, this state of consciousness - and I know this from first-hand experience - is referred to in different ways, by dark occultists who are actively using techniques of mind control upon the general population of this planet - they have a name for people who have bought the biggest lie. They have several names for them actually, but there is one overarching name that they give to people who subscribe to this ideology. They call them **the dead**.

Imagine this. There are people out there who refer to living people, because of how completely off the mark they are about the nature of the reality in which they live, they call them the dead. And they have another name for the solipsist. A person who thinks they're the arbiter of truth in the world. That the truth doesn't really exist, we get to make it up, our perception is what the truth is all about. It's nothing that exists independently of us that we need to discover, but we get to make it up. We’re the personal arbiters of our own truth. It's not something that is objective. It is something that is subjective.

I get to decide what's truth based upon whether I like it or not, or how I feel about it. That’s what solipsism generally is. And the other name that dark occultists, people who have developed technologies and methodologies to mind-control whole populations - the other name that they have for people that subscribe to the philosophy of solipsism is, **the unbegun**, or the **uninitiated**. Or in other words, those who have not begun. Because subscribing to solipsism means you have not begun the spiritual journey toward truth, and dark occultists want people in that state of consciousness. They want them there, and they have a lot of them there.

I want to talk about now the ideologies that solipsism leads to. The ideologies that accepting the biggest lie leads to in life, and in the world. Well, if there is no such thing as truth, most solipsists believe that there is no such thing as God. So **atheism** goes hand-in-hand with the ideology of solipsism. Some would say atheism is the root of solipsism and solipsistic beliefs, and some would say atheism flows out of solipsism, the idea that there is no truth, therefore there is no God. Or vice-versa, there is no God therefore there is no truth.

Solipsism is the idea that I get to determine based on my personal preferences, what truth is. Therefore, it inextricably, leads invariably leads, unwaveringly leads to an ideology known as **moral relativism**. Solipsism leads to more relativism. This is the notion that there is no such thing as objective right and wrong. Since there is no objective truth, a solipsist claims, there is no such thing as objective morality, because after all if I get to determine what truth is, I also get to determine what morals are. What is moral? What is not a moral? It's based on my personal preferences. What's good for me is good. What's bad for me is bad. It doesn't matter how it affects anybody else. I get to make it up. After all there's no truth. After all there's no God so there's no such thing as natural law consequences for our actions and behaviors, right?

So that's moral relativism. There's no such thing as objective morality. Morality is completely subjective, and based once again in the perceptions of the beholder. This is complete and utter nonsense. Of course there is such a thing is moral right and moral wrong. This is why we have so many people taking all the immoral actions that they're taking in the world, stomping completely crazed on other people's natural human rights, as if it doesn't matter what they do to them as long as a paycheck is flowing in. As long as they can transfer the responsibility to someone else, like a commanding officer, or a politician, or a banker, or anyone who signs their paycheck.

This this ideology of solipsism invariably when one subscribes to it, leads to moral relativism. And when you get moral relativism other interesting things start to crop up. Once you have that that's the beginning of the slide down into one hundred percent **total tyranny**, because if there's no such thing as right or wrong, then nothing anybody really does to anybody else matters. So you get ideologies like **Social Darwinism**, the idea that the evolution of the species is determined by the best socially prepared to deal with anything that may be occurring in the culture. So a higher strata or class of society has the right to rule over, conquer, and even kill and destroy lower classes below it. Social Darwinism.

You get things like **eugenics**, killing people based on your assessment of their breeding worth and their gene pool work, like we saw during the Third Reich in Nazi Germany and other oppressive police state regimes throughout the world. And invariably it leads to **totalitarianism**, and total tyranny.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #003

Topics: *Polarity, Love vs. Fear, Worldview*

In previous weeks on this show, what we've been doing basically is largely philosophical. It's largely conceptual. We've been talking about the aspects of human consciousness and how there are three basic aspects to our consciousness, thought emotion, and action. We started looking at the human brain and its basic structures. Also a three-fold or a three-tiered system, **the triune brain**, comprised of the r-complex, the limbic system and the human neocortex.

We looked at what brain imbalances cause and what they do to the brain, when either the left brain is completely dominant or the right brain is completely dominant in an individual. So what we're trying to really get down to on this show, and this will continue as the week's go on, are causal factors. That's what this show is really all about and that's what's going to really set it apart from a lot of other programs that really do a lot to discuss and to reveal the symptoms of what's taking place in our reality, but don't very much really look at the underlying causal factors. The deep relationships and the things that really go into creating the external reality that we see and that we experience.

That's what the show really is all about. Getting down to **causal factors**. Causality. And basically we looked at the two basic ways that human beings are fooled. The reasons for human suffering. It's incredibly simple. People accept that which isn't true, and they refuse to accept that which is true. That's it. It really is that simple folks. People accept lies and refuse to accept truth. And there is such a thing as truth, and the causal factors that are really creating the human condition can really be boiled down to one phrase. The ability to tell truth from falsehood. That's what is creating our experience in the world. That's it. That simple.

But we'll expand on that, we'll unpack it further and we'll look at different aspects of it. We've been also discussing a philosophy over the last couple of weeks called **solipsism**. The idea that there is no such thing as truth. That perception is reality. That really the only thing that is real is the contents of one's own mind, and I call this **the biggest lie**. This is the underlying fundamental lie upon which all other lies are built, because it is making the claim that an individual is the personal arbiter of truth in one's own life. That truth is not something to be discovered and accepted, that you can make it up as you go along. And more people are a victim of this ideology than anyone would even care to imagine. It's a rampant ideology.

If you really start to talk to people and try to get down to their basic underlying **worldview**, which is another thing we're going to talk about today on the show, you understand that many people's worldview is based in solipsism. So for today's show we'll be discussing that a little bit more when we come to the topic of worldview. What

I'm going to do on the show today, and hopefully I'll break this between the two hours somewhat evenly, is we're going I'm going to discuss the concept of polarity.

Before I even get into this I want to address one other thing about how I'm going to do things on the show. For the next several weeks we'll probably continue to break down conceptual ideas and philosophies, and really underlying things that people have to have a background in understanding if we're going to understand the bigger picture. So probably for at least the next month, I'll continue to break down and expand upon topics and concepts, and these are largely related with causal factors of what's going on and they're largely contained in my presentation. But some things I'll expand even further on since we have more time to do that.

For some people that are familiar with this material already, bear with me because there's a lot of people who don't have a background in this material and may be coming to it for the first time. So you know when they come to the site, when they turn the show on, when they download a podcast this may be new for a lot of people. And I hope it will be new for a lot of people otherwise we're not reaching anyone new. So there's a delicate balance to walk here with moving too fast and losing people who may be completely new to this information, versus moving too slowly and perhaps boring people that want to get into further details and topics.

So again I'm going to try to strike that balance so bear with me, and you're welcome to comment on how well I'm doing at that and give some suggestions. But after we go through a few more weeks of basic conceptual material, then I think I'll start having some guests on the show and interviewing people and getting their take on things.

So that's how it's going to work, and for today the two basic topics that I'd like to cover, the first one is polarity. And we're going to look at the two basic **emotional polarities**. There are really only two basic forces at work within us and they take different forms, and they have different manifestations. So we'll look at these two seemingly opposite polarized forces. So that's what's called polarity. Opposites, or as we'll see as we go further into the topic, seeming opposites.

The next topic and the next part of tonight's breakdown of concepts is going to be worldview. We got a little bit into this during the last program, but basically worldview is exactly what it sounds like. It's how do we view the world that we live in? How do we view our relationship to the world? Our relationship in the wider picture of things? And our relationship to other people? So **worldview** is really the driving factor behind what we are creating in our lives. Essentially what we think about most of the time is what we're becoming. What we think about most of the time is what we're becoming.

The worldview that we hold shapes the events that manifest. I'll say that again. The worldview that we hold shapes the events that manifest in our lives. So the way we think is critically important to what is actually taking place on the screen in front of us, so to speak. What we see out there in the world. So these are the two concepts that I'll be working with and breaking down in detail tonight. Polarity and worldview.

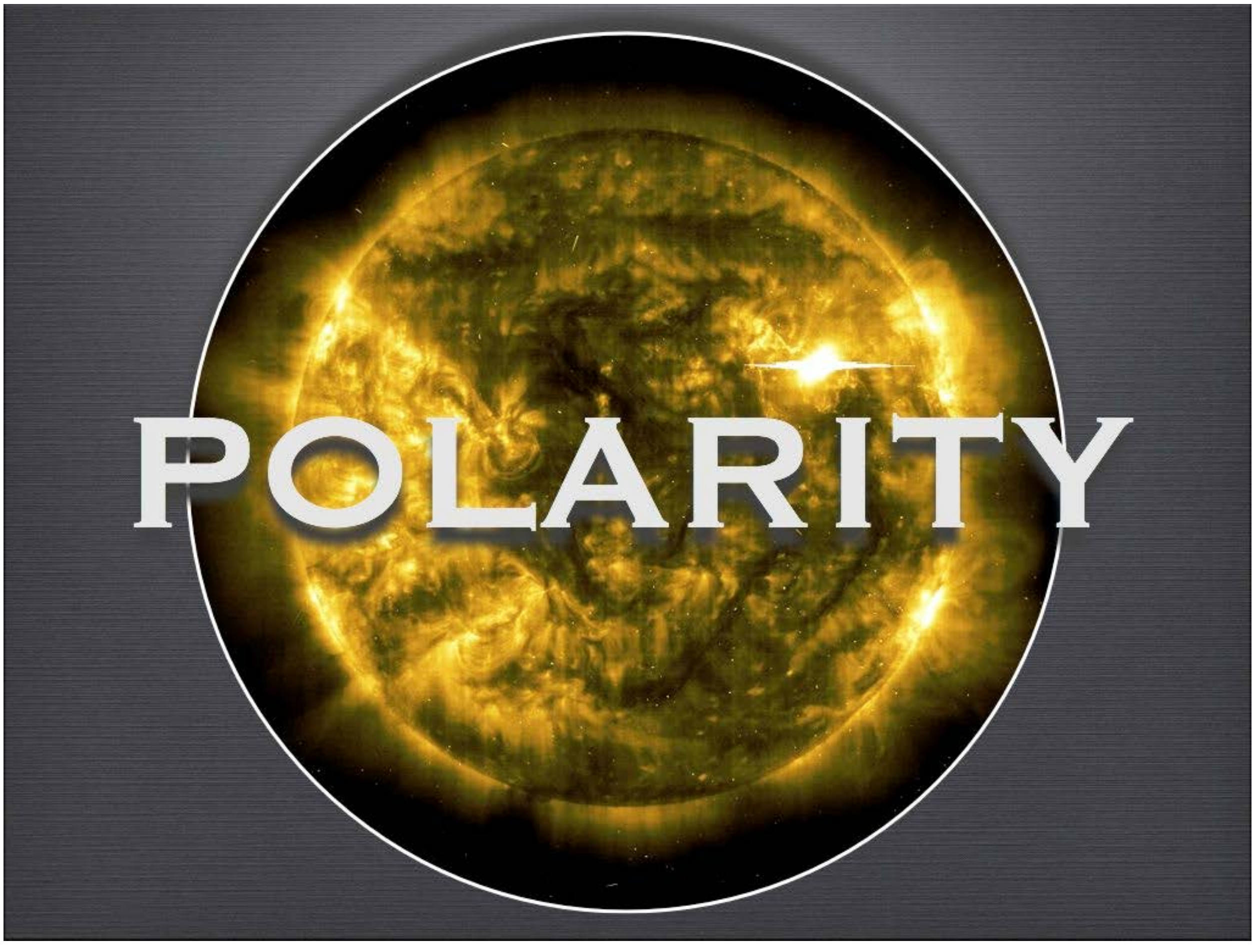

So let's start with **polarity**. There are two basic underlying emotional forces that are in dwelling within us. You can look at them look at them as emanations, or you could look at them as essences. These are things that really can't be boiled down much further. They're primary things, or **primary causes**. These are prime movers you can look at them as. So there are two essential emotions and they're polar opposites of each other, at least seemingly. So let me explain what I mean by seeming polar opposites.

In any quality that you can really think of, there are scales or there are degrees within. So look at the dynamics of hot and cold. Are these really opposites? Really? Most people would say “sure they're completely opposite. If something's hot it's not cold, and if something's cold it's not.” But if you look a little bit deeper than the seeming opposite nature of these two qualities of hot and cold, you'll see that really all you're talking about when you talk about hot and cold is energy. That's all. You're talking about how much energy is in dwelling within the thing that you're measuring.

So temperature is a measuring scale for energy. If there's a lot of heat energy, we call it hot. And if there isn't a lot of heat energy, where there's a largely an absence of heat energy, then we call it cold. So when you look at it from that perspective, are they really polar opposites? No. They're really measures of the same dynamic. Heat energy. And that's all there really is. Heat energy. There isn't hot and cold. Those are two polar perceptions. It's a way of looking at heat energy. You're comparing it to something else, to another extreme of the scale. Because if there was only one temperature then there would be no such thing as the concept of temperature.

I'll say that again. If there were only one temperature, then there would be no such thing as the concept of temperature. You would have nothing to compare it against, at all. Everything is one temperature. It always was, it is now and it always will, then the concept of temperature would never even occur to any being. You couldn't even think of what temperature is. There's no scale of comparison.

So you could do this with another dynamic like light and dark. Well it seems like two polar opposites again, but if you really look at that, those are just measures of the same dynamic. Once again light, or its absence, because dark isn't actually a thing. It's simply the absence of light. Light energy. Go into a dark room with a candle and you're bearing light energy into the room, and you could say “okay, that candle lit up the room and there's light here now.” You can't do the same thing with darkness. You can't shine darkness into a room. The concept doesn't make any sense because there's really no such thing as darkness. There's only light energy or its absence.

So we will see that this concept applies in the emotional polarities that I'm going to discuss on this show. That there really is only one thing contained within these seeming polar opposites. The other thing is the illusory component. It's something that really isn't there, but we see it as being there so we have a scale of comparison to compare the real thing against, to come to know the real essence. So look at it in the context of light and darkness. There really is only light energy, or light energy not manifesting itself and we call that darkness.

So the two basic emotional polarities, the first one is the essence of everything that we perceive as good or feeling good. Anything that we perceive in that context. What creates anything that we perceive as feeling good within us, or what we perceive as good for us in the external reality that we exist in. And it's very simple. Most people immediately understand what this is. Most people get this on the first shot if you ask them “what is the underlying essence of everything that we perceive of as good, as uplifting, as beneficial, as truly powerful, and of course the word that I'm talking about is love.

Love is the first basic emotional seeming polarity, as I will further explain. What I'm talking about here when I talk about love is not a romance novel, or a Hollywood movie definition of love. So this isn't possessing someone, this isn't being jealous about somebody, this isn't trying to keep someone, it isn't attachment to someone else. These are dramatized and romanticized notions of love that we see in popular fiction and on mainstream media and in Hollywood. That's not the concept that I'm talking about here. Love is the force which expands consciousness. I'll say that again because of how important that statement is.

Love is the force that expands human consciousness. That expands consciousness period. It is the force which opens up and flowers consciousness. So anything that is moving us toward a greater understanding of ourselves, and the world in which we live, and that is expanding consciousness outward to ever greater, and greater awareness, that is love. That's what love is. Now some people will say “well you can't really define love or put the definition on it because it limits it,” but if you really think about the words that I'm saying here in a wider context, this explains what this powerful force really is. It is that which opens up and expands human consciousness.

Now of course there is this seeming opposite for this polarity that goes against the force of love, and seeks to do the exact opposite. So love expands consciousness and moves it to ever greater states of awareness. The opposite emotional polarity from love that closes awareness down, it shuts down, it is the compressive force, closes consciousness down, makes you not want to look, makes you not want to seek, makes someone not want to understand, or care, or act.

And most people usually will get this if given the opportunity to take a guess at what it is. Some people will guess “hate” because in word association, people generally think of that as the first thing that is the opposite of love, but hate is a manifestation of this force. And of course the force that I'm referring to is fear.

Fear is the opposite emotional polarity from love. It's the force with which closes down human consciousness. It strangles the flowering of consciousness. It makes people cut off from their higher nature, and these two basic emotional polarities. Love, which is the expansive force and fear, which is the contractive force.

Each of them have internal qualities which express within us, within our consciousness. They also have qualities which create something in the external reality that we live in.

So they have what I call an **internal and external manifestation**. So love has an internal manifestation, and love has an external manifestation. Fear has an internal manifestation and an external manifestation. So let's get into these four other qualities. The internal and external qualities of love and fear.

If we look at the internal expression of love, how does the love force manifest internally within our consciousness? What we're basically saying is, if the expansive force of consciousness, which we call love, manifests in an individual, what could we describe that state or that manifestation as? Well you could give it a few names. You could call it **self-love**, and that's one way of looking at it. Some people would describe this state as **enlightenment**, and that's another way of looking at it. Some people would describe this state as **balance**, or harmony within. So **internal peace** is another way you could look at it. That's a very good way of looking at this quality. This internal manifestation the force of love within an individual.

Now I have a specific name for it that I talked about in my presentation, and the name may be misleading to some people when they first hear it spoken, but let me explain what I view this internal quality as. We talked about in earlier shows, the three aspects of human consciousness. Thought, emotion and action. When we bring these three aspects into harmony within us, such that there is no internal contradiction within our consciousness – so what that means is, we are a person that behaves in a way such that as we think, so we feel and so we act in the world. So the way that we think, what's going on inside our mind, reflects in perfect balance and unison what's going on inside our heart center, our care, our emotions. And these two qualities, what we think and what we feel within, are not in internal opposition with how we act or behave in the world, or things that we do.

Our thoughts, our emotions, and our actions are unified as one and there is no internal contradiction, or opposition between those three things. Now let's think about this in a symbolic context for a minute before I go further. The thoughts are the **creator aspect**. What we create has to exist as a thought. The emanation. This is the essence quality. Then, we have an internal manifestation called our emotions. This is **the spirit** side.

So we have the mind aspect, the thought. That's the essence. Then we have the internal quality, which is the emotions, and that's the spiritual aspect. The spirit in which we do things is called our emotions. And then there is a male by-product, because actions are a male essence. We do them outwardly. Actions are thrust outward into the world, so the male child of our thoughts and our emotions is **our actions**.

So we have a **Trinity** here. We have a creator aspect, we have a spirit aspect, and we have a male child aspect. A son. So there's the essence, thoughts. That goes on in the mind. That's the creator. The internal quality, the emotions. That’s the Holy Spirit or the Sacred Feminine, the goddess. And then there's the divine male child, the son so to speak, symbolically. That's our actions in the world. The byproduct of the marriage of our thoughts and our emotions.

Now if all three of these things are one, we don't have any internal opposition. Now the word opposition is critical to understand. If you go back and look at the ancient Hebrew language, there's a word that means oppose, opposition, adversary, and that word is shatan, where we get the word Satan from. It means that which divides, that which opposes, that which creates opposition. Because this force, the adversary, the opposer, the one who divides us, gets into us the minute that we are internally divided because our thoughts, our emotions and our actions are not operating in unison as one.

We're not a being that as we think, so we feel, and so we act. We’ll often do something in opposition to how we say we feel. This is the betrayal of the Spirit because you're going against what you know to be right and what you feel to be right. **Sin** against the Spirit. Taking an action for a justification. I know that I should be doing this, but, I'm going to do this, which is not in the spirit of what I know and feel, and that is the force called shatan, or **Satan**. The opposer. The adversary.

It's not an actual being that people imagine in different religious connotations. It's a way of being in the world. That's the kind of being that it is, and mostly just about everyone exists in this state of opposition at some point or another in their lives, and continues to exist in that state of opposition. There's very few people who are a completely **united being** and do, and take the actions that they say and they think and feel, because it's hard. It requires an immense amount of **courage**, and there's so many things that are built up in this world to make us go against our better judgment, and we keep justifying those things.

“If I didn't do that then there would be these repercussions. If I did that then there will be these repercussions.” There's an endless supply of justification that we provide for not doing the correct moral thing in life. And to take this back to the concept of the emotional polarities, specifically the internal, in-dwelling aspect of the dynamic of the force of love, the state that I refer to as the expression of love when it comes to fruition, when it comes to flowering inside an individual, I call it Dominion.

DOMINION
DOMINION

Dominion. This is a word that means rulership. It means that someone is the king or queen. They have dominion. This is **self-dominion**. It doesn't imply any external ownership or rulership. This is dominion of the kingdom of self. You could call it **mastery**, as many people have. That's why we refer to great masters and wisdom teachers and avatars. They had Dominion. As they thought, so they felt and so they acted, and those three existed in harmony. They weren't divided within. They didn't have the indwelling force of the adversary, the opposer, or opposition that divides us from inside of ourselves.

That's what I mean by Dominion. You could call it **self-control**. You could call it **self-ownership**, and a great word that really does represent this concept. I've actually thought of even changing the word that I use in the presentation to this word because it really does sum up this concept perfectly, and I would say you could use it interchangeably with Dominion, or self-love, or harmony within, or **internal peace**, or internal balance, and that's sovereignty.

Sovereignty. Because what sovereignty really means is the same thing as Dominion. If you break the word down. So reign. Self-reign. Self-ownership, self-governance, no external governance, no external control, internal governance, internal control over one's thoughts, emotions and actions, and knowing how to use all of those things in harmony such that we're not divided within ourselves. That is the state that I call Dominion, and that you could call many things. Probably a very good synonym with Dominion would be sovereignty.

That's what this show is ultimately all about. It is about sovereignty. **Self-rulership**. No masters. Self-ownership. The only way we can really come to that state, or to that condition within ourselves, is if we become beings that as we think, so we feel and so we act. So we act. I'm stressing that for an extremely important reason because that's what this is all about. The courage to act.

Now when this condition is not present, there is a state of mind that takes over an individual. If dominion or sovereignty is self-love, its self-ownership, its self rulership - being the king or queen of one's own personal kingdom of self, what is the polar opposite of that state? So this would mean that the being is essentially ruled by the force of fear. The opposite of love. Well, this would mean that the person is always in **internal opposition** with himself. They're always in contradiction between what they think, what they feel, and how they act. These three things are never in harmony in a being internally ruled by **fear**.

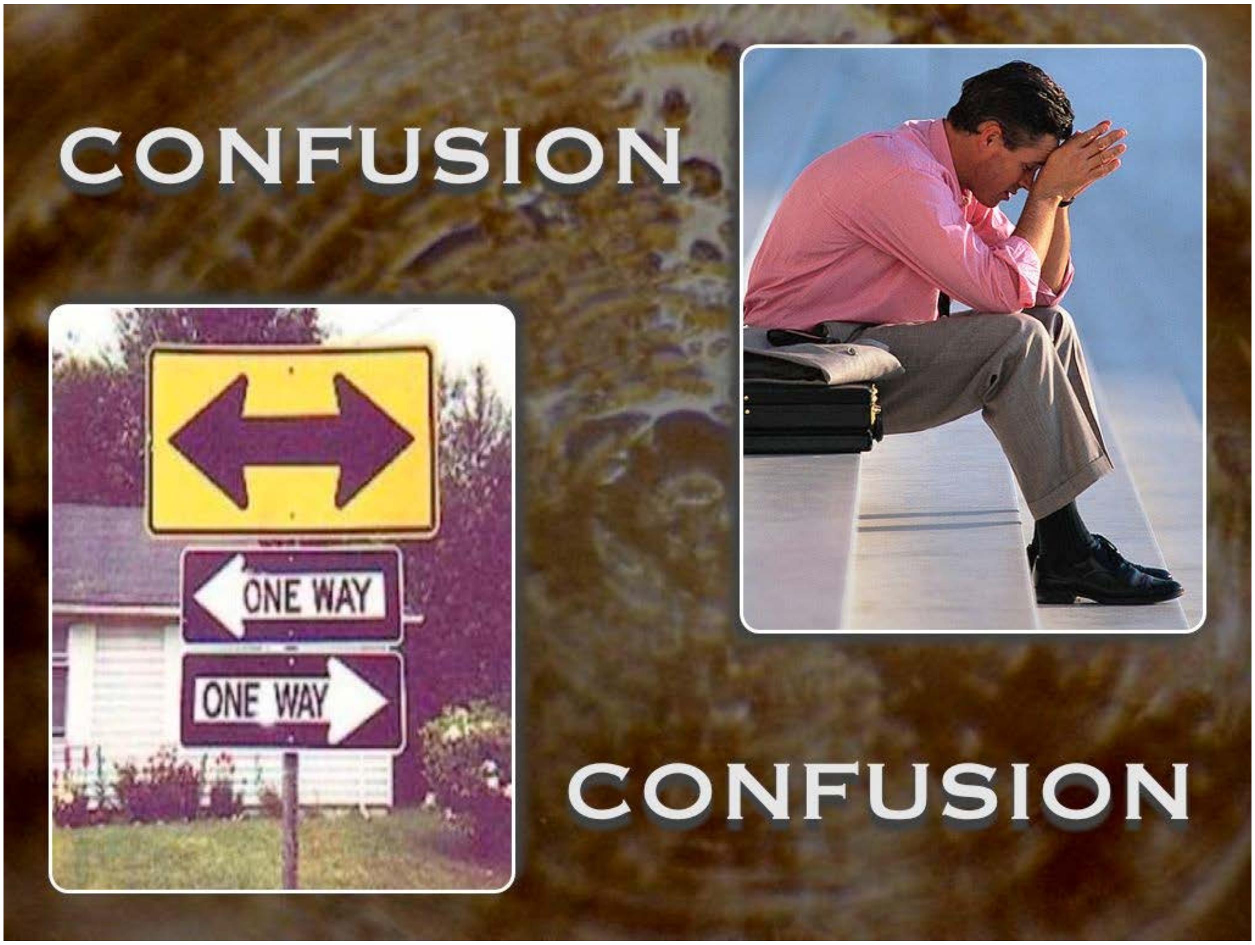

If their consciousness is governed by the force of fear, the state of consciousness within results in a condition that's very simple, and it's called confusion. **Confusion**. What confusion is, is the state of internal disharmony, and the state of the consciousness being closed down and cut off from higher self, and cut off from higher levels of awareness. Someone in this condition is not capable of knowing truth from falsehood. They don't even know what's going on inside them, how would anybody expect them to understand what's going on in the external reality that they live in, and to be able to tell what's real from what's fantasy and what's illusion?

They don't understand what's taking place in their own thoughts or in their own emotions, because they're in such a state of confusion that they're not in touch with their emotional compass, their guidance system for direction in life. They don't value truth and understand how natural law works. How getting in touch with truth improves the quality of our life and not caring about it makes our life turn to complete disarray, and breakdown. Someone in confusion does not really love themselves. They don't have internal love. The true expression of love.

They may think they understand what love is in a limited definition, in a limited scope, but they do not really have internally dwelling self-love. They couldn't possibly understand freedom. They couldn't possibly understand sovereignty. Those words are meaningless to a person in a state of **internal opposition**. A person in this state of consciousness can pretty much be made or led to do anything. They don't really have a strong internal makeup. Their psychological condition is frail and weak. They are the lead, and sooner or later the lead will become the dead. Harsh yes but true, definitely.

These are really critical concepts to understand and keep in mind. A person in this state governed by fear will always be in a state of confusion which is internal opposition. This is the internally manifesting quality of fear. So we have **love and fear**. We have dominion, or sovereignty, and confusion, or indwelling opposition within the being. What do these things create externally, in the outside world, that we see on the screen of reality so to speak? Well when love is present and has grown to a great extent in many individuals in the wider reality, in the shared reality that we all live in, there's a state that comes online.

FREEDOM
FREEDOM

There's a condition that bursts onto the world, because if the true essence of love, the expansion of human consciousness is carried within many individuals in any society and those many individuals truly understand what's taking place inside themselves, and they live in a way that is reflected by the notion that they think, so they feel, and so they act, the condition that will eventually erupt onto the world is called freedom. **Freedom** is the external manifestation of the force of love, and that can only occur when enough of the individual consciousness’s, human beings on this planet, come within themselves to a state of dominion, of sovereignty, of self rulership.

Because they've made the active freewill decision to take actions that are in keeping with their thoughts and their emotions, and they cannot be driven apart from that. They cannot be made to go against what they know to be right, and what they feel in their heart to be right. Their actions will be one with those qualities. And freedom won't occur in this world one second before that state occurs within many, many, many, many, more individuals walking on this world. Don't expect it, until people change their mind, their hearts and their actions in drastic ways compared to what they're thinking, feeling and doing now.

Now the opposite of freedom, is the external manifestation of the force of fear. Fear is the force which shuts down consciousness. It's the force which divides us. It's the force which puts us into a state of internal opposition or confusion, and when that goes into the external reality widely so such that many, many, many people are not self-governing, don't understand sovereignty, aren't concerned with the truth, aren't concerned with freedom, and are totally in a state of opposition within, you get a condition that manifests in the shared reality that we live in. And that condition is control.

CONTROL
POLICE
CONTROL

Control. And this time I do mean **external control**. People trying to control the actions of other people even if they're not doing anything to harm anyone. You get people wanting to control more, and more, and more, and more and it's never enough. Ultimately this condition leads to **slavery**, and largely that's where we're at folks, for those who don't know that yet. Many people listening to the show who just happen to be coming through my website for the first time, understand that's where we're at. And if we're going to get out of that we have to become united. Not divided anymore within. Becoming beings that as we think, so we feel, and so we act, and that's a tall task that requires a lot of courage.

I was talking about polarity, and the seemingly opposite polarities of love and fear. The basic **emotional polarities**. I say seemingly opposite because ultimately, one of these is an illusion, and I don't think it's difficult for anybody with any understanding to figure out which one is the true illusion even though we seem so trapped in it. Fear is an illusion folks. It doesn't exist. Only love exists and **fear** is simply the absence of the expression of love. It really doesn't exist on its own. It is an illusory force, an illusory quality, when we begin to forget who we really are. So for now that's all say about that I'm going to go into a little more on this and then I'll be getting into the topic of worldview if time permits.

Caller #1: *This is the first time I've heard your radio show and I'm kind of confused. You're under the topic of spirituality but it sounds like you've got political agendas kind of worked into it too. The reason I'm mentioning it is because I have not ever come across a radio show or anyone so far that kind of intertwined the two within philosophy of our own existence, and what love and fear is, and then kind of integrating that within ourselves, and then having that kind of emerge into the real, the wider scope of our world, you know such as government, and politics and right and wrong. I just want to know did I just assess what it is that you more or less have been speaking about?*

You absolutely have assessed it correctly, and the reason that our world is in the state that it is in, is because many, many more people have not made this association. That's why the world is in the condition that it's in. That's why people are in the condition that they are in. If you don't understand that these two things are intricately interrelated, what is going on in the world of what you termed "**politics**," which I would say is simply the **world of control**. The world of attempting to put out the light of spirit.

It is the world of control of beings that actually believe that they are authority over other sovereign beings. The spiritual movement is largely - and I want to be very clear about what I'm going to say here - a lot of the spiritual movements, or the so-called **New Age movements** that are out there in the world today are largely, not all, but largely traps. They are largely places that are used for **controlled opposition**, for taking someone to a certain level of understanding and then having them pitch their tent there, and not go higher up the mountain to understand the wider aspect of what is taking place on this planet.

Now you can choose to believe that or not. I'm not even putting that out there as something that I think or believe. I know this is the case. I know how they're operating and how they work, but your assessment about that I am integrating these two seemingly opposite spectrums, spirituality and what you call politics is absolutely correct. And the reason that we're not collectively, as a race of beings' making more progress towards solving the planet's problems in consciousness, is because this completely interwoven and causal relationship between these two what many people would be seemingly opposite dynamics have not been brought together and understood in their connected context.

Caller #1: *Can I ask you another question? It has to do with psychology and chemistry. I've noticed that women have a better ability to integrate their feelings and their rational thinking kind of together using both sides of their brain, and then taking that and kind of learning how to integrate where they are, and then after that then maybe just become the action of who they are, by taking both into account, versus men have a tendency in general to be more left brained, more logical and more kind of cut off from their core emotions, because they're brought up that way and also chemistry kind of reigns in that direction too with them.*

I guess I'm trying to say is that, women have kind of been looked down upon or considered weak or incapable because sometimes they have a tendency to go more over on their emotional side than they do their reasonable logical side, and men seem to go overboard more on the logical side and totally disconnect themselves from their emotional side, and render that obsolete or stupid.

I agree and it's important to say that yes these are generalities, you're making generalities and that's fine I have no problem with that, because what you're saying is largely accurate. In general, there is a **dichotomy** or a schism between the sexes. Now they want us - and when I say they I mean people who are trying to manipulate us based on the awareness of this general dynamic that you're referring – they want to use this as a divide and conquer technique, so that the differences between the sexes is played up and played up until we look at it as something that we identify with and cling to. And there is physiological chemical basis for these dynamics that you're referring to and you are largely corrected that this is largely how they play out.

No doubt about it, that meant more women have more right-brain tendencies and more right brain functionality taking place in the brain, and that puts them better in touch with their emotional sensibilities. Some of them do come into better union with their logical side, and some don't, but men definitely tend to be much more imbalanced to the left brain hemisphere.

I would recommend that you go to my website and check out the videos that I have up there. There's around sixteen or seventeen hours of videos up there, two different lecture series, a four-part series where I discuss these dynamics, and if you got the podcast page the first two shows that are up there - this is technically the third show - the first two shows and particularly in the second show, I get into the brain chemistry and the **structures in the brain**, and I break that down.

And I'm actually going to talk about this dynamic more tonight when I get into worldview, and what I call the **worldview schism**. And there's two essential worldviews that let's say the force of fear wants to push the people of this world into. One of them is a very left brain imbalanced worldview, and people who are left brained fall for this worldview, this general way of looking at the world and themselves in it. And then I'm going to break down an extremely right brained imbalance worldview, and those who are very right brained and have many right brain tendencies and faculties often fall for this worldview.

And I'm going to propose a third, overarching unifying worldview that takes concepts from both of these general worldview and unites them, so that we can understand what really is going on, and how if we fall for one side or another, a **false choice** - often a choice that is presented to us to make us imagine that we have a choice between two things - largely just like politics, just like the political spectrum of conservative versus liberal, Democrat versus Republican, conservative versus Labor Party. All an illusion. all two sides of the same coin, two wings on the same bird. It's **dialectical mechanics**.

When you give people a choice between two things, nine out of ten times they will pick one. This is the child being seated at the table that doesn't want to eat his vegetables so you say “hey Jimmy you have a choice tonight do you want corn or peas?” You don't say “you're going to end up eating one of these vegetables, like it or not.” You make the child think that he has a choice, so you say “do you want corn or peas tonight Jimmy?” and he'll say “um, peas.” And he thinks he's made that decision, when in fact the decision was already made that he was going to end up with one or the other.

It’s just like training horses, and rats and other animals because largely mammalian animals generally have this type of thought pattern, and the structure to their thoughts works in this dialectical methodology. If you understand how that works in the human psyche, and many, many other people do not, it puts you in a unique place of advantage over them to be able to control their actions and their decision-making processes. It absolutely is manipulation. It is **mind control**, and we're going to talk so much about mind control on this show.

I don't want to use the word expert, but as far as experts on mind control goes I'm about as close to one of them as you're going to find. I've been in, let's just say for now unique situations, where these techniques were unveiled, used, honed, refined etc. So I will be exposing methodologies of mind control. That's all I'll say about that for now, but future shows will focus specifically on mind control methodologies, and then that's in my lectures and presentations on my website.

If you go up there and check them out you should really keep an open mind, because it's heavy, weighty material for those who are coming to it for the first time. Take them in order. Don't go out of order. It really does require establishing a tapestry of information, and if the tapestry is unwound, the picture falls apart.

What’s happening on this planet is like a jigsaw puzzle that's thrown at someone in a dark room. The object is to gather up as many pieces as you possibly can, and bring them to a place of light where you could assemble them. And you don't need to gather every piece, but you do need to gather most of the pieces if you're to see the larger picture emerge, and we need to do that together collectively if we're going to see the **bigger picture**.

So if you do decide to go up to my site and check out the material that is on there, please keep an open mind and understand that this information is not mine. I want to stress that over, and over again on this show. This information does not belong to me. There's no copyright on this information. I don't sell anything on my website. This is information that belongs to everyone in the world, and it is simply information that I have discovered on my journey of seeking. That's it.

But you know it doesn't require our belief. I'm putting it on the table for observation and investigation and that's really what it is all about. This can be corroborated if research is done, and many people have done that work and research, and if someone finds something that they don't agree with and don't like, leave it, take what you want and leave the rest. That's it. No one needs to believe anything that is said here, but again I would also like to stress that I don't present this information as my belief system either. I present this information as information that I have learned and understood about what is occurring on the planet that we live on.

Caller #1: *Basically we have a breakdown of spirituality, morals and ethics and it's devastating. I see it in in our children, and sometimes I wonder if the majority of students that are suffering from lead poisoning. Because they don't seem to have any real grounded sense of right and wrong. They're not being taught that because a majority of their parents are either dysfunctional, divorced or didn't grow up in a well-grounded family that had values. And I just see that more and more, and I don't know if it's my imagination.*

It is certainly not your imagination. If you have any hesitancy or fear about that, don't. It's not your imagination. There are many people who really see this and there are many people who understand how this really works.

Caller #1: *Sometimes it's like they're not there. They're disconnected and they don't know what it is to be connected to themselves in a sense, in a grounded sense. Or even the beginnings of that should be appearing by a certain age, and it's not. I'm just realizing again but it's like a little bit over generalizing to, from what I see.*

That's okay. Another thing I won't discourage when people call in is some generalizing. I mean if we start to use the word “all” then we're getting into, you know hairy vicinity there, but **generalizing** and saying “yes most people, this is what's happening largely with the young,” you're correct largely. We can't be afraid to say what certain numbers are as we see them because. Somebody with some **discernment** and with a view that really is looking at what's truly going on and not being a wide-eyed optimist or a naive person can say “yes this is happening with most people or most of the young.” It's not your imagination.

I mean look at what we're putting into our children's bodies. The types of food with the types of chemicals, preservatives, pesticides and additives. Look at what is in vaccines. We'll talk about **food and vaccines** on the show. It's a chemical cocktail. A chemical sludge cocktail, that does horrors to the human immune system and nervous system, particularly the brain. When soft metals get into the brain through the blood-brain barrier, what would you expect to happen?

Would you expect morality centers lighting up and bursting forth, and you know the human neocortex really coming into coherence? No. You're going to expect somebody that is becoming dumbed down, not just intellectually but emotionally and spiritually as well. And we'll talk about all of this on the show because again there's no taboo topics here and we will look at the dark. The object isn't focusing and dwelling on that, but to not look at what actually is, is ignoring information. It's ignoring the truth. It isn't that this is negative. This is taking place. No information is negative. What's negative is if we ignore it and do nothing when we had a chance to act, that's what's negative.

We need to look at the **shadow side** with an open mind and open eyes, and confront it, and work with it, and through it. I've said this before on the show and I'll probably say it a million more times as the week's progress. There is no escape. We're not going to escape this condition or this lesson. The way out is through. We need to go through the darkness to get to the light. Make no mistake about it.

Caller #2: *We're talking about basically examining human consciousness? That's the core point. I think that's a mystery and everybody debates about it from Harvard lecturers to the other side of Deepak Chopra to a lot of mystics. In my opinion it’s a matter of both examination and faith. We’re always going to be oscillating or going back and forth. If life has to be beautiful then consciousness will never have to be explained. If we explain consciousness clearly as water is in the face, or as the law of physics then were in big trouble. There's a book that I'm working on to do with some kind of take why the mysteries are there, and the reason that the mysteries are there are for a reason and that is to help us, not to hurt us.*

So people are looking for answers but the answers are the truth, and this will be there for positive reasons that we can never imagine. I mean we have questions and the questions have to be there for a good reason because if we have answers then we in trouble. My book talks about that and it gives you a way to kind of think about it, but when it comes to consciousness, even with me being full of myself and doing some kind of research and thinking about it and all that stuff, it’s all just an opinion of mine.

I see a lot of gentlemen out there touting and beating the on drums that no one knows of all truth and wisdom whenever it comes to science, or to God, or to consciousness and everybody likes the take sides because taking sides and sounding righteous motivates people. So a talk of wisdom and a talk of a kind of muddy understanding of *the universe doesn't really sell. So if you want to sell books and create seminars to make money, or get more listeners talking, you have to be the more polemic. The truth of the universe and the answers of the universe a little bit fuzzier in their lives, in mystical spaces or both and in the heart and a mind.*

I totally agree and my intention is not to sell books or you know make money doing this. My intention is to help unequivocally set the minds, the hearts and the spirits of human beings free. To help to do that. I could never do that on my own. That is a **freewill decision** of the people of this planet. That's what I want to see occur, because I want to see what the true potential of the species is. Because the potential is not being lived, and to a large extent it's being squandered and we're capable of so much more.

Even that some of the great things that we have done, so much is being held back because many people are living in fear consciousness and many people think that the answer to everything lies in control, and we have a totally controlled society that the people at the higher echelons of it are working harder and harder to dumb people down more and more, and to cut them off from the examination of that eternal mystery. And yes it is a mystery, that's why different traditions have referred to it as the **mystery traditions**. And look at the word mystery.

Another thing we'll be doing is we'll be playing with something called green language. **Green language** is looking at a word and what it says phonetically. The mystery is my story. My story. Not history, which is his story. Whose story? A male entity, right? The dominators consciousness. The opposers consciousness. The oppositional consciousness and a dominator. So history they say it's written by the winner, right? The winner writes the history. Well I would say it's written by the dominator, and the model that we call history that is proposed as truth in our culture's is only a skewed interpretation of events and factual evidence of what actually occurred.

And what I'm trying to help people to get to the understanding of, is that **the answer is within**. It does lie by examining the mystery of consciousness. And part of this does involve the notion of truth. I'm not of the opinion that there is no such thing as truth. Now maybe one could never know the totality of truth, or the what I would refer to as the mind of God. That is not what I'm arguing.

What I am arguing is that we can come to enough of an accurate understanding of what is taking place both within us, and around us, to firmly and positively change the dynamic that we see playing out in our experience. That is what this show is about. We're trying to move people toward higher levels of awareness and consciousness to help them to understand the underlying causal factors that have brought us to this point in the game, if we want to go to a better shared reality. If we want to **co-create** a better shared reality.

Caller #2: *I agree and again the wonderful thing about humans is that we all believe our stories, and a great philosopher named Socrates used to say the one thing that I know is that I know nothing. We get a lot of hints that God gives us, or the universe gives us, or the mystery gives us in order to motivate us to go forth to go forward. But I say we all get caught in our own story. "Mystery" is a Greek word. That comes from the word mysterio, just like history comes from the word historia. You're right that the winner usually writes the history, but also so does the loser. If you look at the wars, or the realities between Greece and Turkey, or the Americans against the communists, everybody has their own story or what happened after each battle of ideas or each battle on the battlefields.*

So we all tend to look at the history in our own ways. Wherever you think you are a victor, sometimes the victim turns it against you and so on and so forth. I do believe that we've gone forward to a new dimension right now, but we're always going to be fighting about some things like the Yankees and Red Sox, like the Democrats and Republicans etc. There's not going to be a United Church of people meditating, loving, kissing and working next to each other. That's not what God wanted.

I don't want to get up in a neighborhood or call up to a radio show when everybody tells me "I love your brother and peace in you" all the time I don't like people pretending that we've got no brains. You know we're here to through conversation, through argument, through agreement and through back-and-forth push of species forward evolution is moving on. And I agree that we're going to a place or better understanding about the mysteries of life, but also you know there's going to be a diversity in the world, and once you have a diversity in the world you're going to have conflict.

That's why a lot of wars are made and that's why one house attacks the other house across the street, because they don't like their lifestyle, or the way they live. That's why Dawkins attacked Deepak Chopra, and that's why Deepak Chopra attacks the church. And Deepak Chopra who was supposed to be holier than God for a lot of people, attacks the Western medicine calling them words like idiotic. In the same time he says not to be judgmental, which makes him in a way idiotic.

I won't make the statement on this show that we shouldn't be judgmental. I think that **discernment** is what we need, and again the thing that I'm modeling is that we can come into harmony, we can come into understanding of what is taking place, and whether it serves our evolution in consciousness, and moving it forward, and expanding consciousness which is the force that I am referring to as **love**. That's what love is according to the model that I'm working with here, and attempting to explain that as we come more into harmony with this unified way of seeing reality, the unified way of seeing ourselves together, that really there is only one consciousness here.

It doesn't mean there needs to be a world government or a world religion. I would oppose those things completely because I think that's a manifestation of people's desire to control other people and force them to do what they want them to do and be how they want them to be in the world. But what I'm talking about is getting out of **dualistic consciousness**. Of looking at it as us versus them, as for me to win someone else has to lose. That doesn't have to happen. We can all manifest our desires here and we can all come into a more unified way of seeing reality and ourselves in it. Human beings place in reality, and we don't have to suffer according to the ways that we have been doing things, which is creating enormous self-inflicted levels of suffering, the likes of which we've never seen before. It doesn't need to be like this is what I'm saying, and all our worldview has a big determining component.

Caller #2: *Well a lot of people are talking about that, and you're right, and it is a part of us that is talking to us about that, and that part of us is the unity part of ourselves. Because we all are brothers and sisters who all came from the same point and we are all going to go back to the same point. So we all in a commonality, we all know. And the other side is our fear and agreed an illusion of the ego. To a healthy degree the ego is good. I mean I like the differences between cultures, and between foods, and between traditions. I don't mind if your mother feels proud about your accomplishments. That is a functionality of the ego. Pride.*

I'm not going to suggest in during the show that the ego needs to completely go away, as a lot of New Age teachers do.

Caller #2: *Sure, and we have to meditate in loving consciousness without becoming fanatics, because I know a lot of people that preach one way but they do another, including the church, including people from India who they meditate on one hand, and the other hand there are people that die in the slums, in poverty, they're abused, they're the poorest people in the world. So on one hand they talk about love and harmony, and then there is no more unjust nation than India.*

There they have a cast system, which means that if you make so much money or are of such a social class then you're good, and then they call the poor people the undesirables. I never heard of a nation calling people the undesirables, and then claiming to be spiritual and to be holistic. Because all this mumbo jumbo about unity comes from there, a lot of it.

The **caste system** is definitely dualistic consciousness. There is no question about it. You see, what we have to get to is the understanding that **the ego** is a tool. It doesn't need to go away. It's a tool for us. It's how we express ourselves individually. Now the tool like a hammer needs to be picked up and used in the service of the individual and then laid down when it is no longer required to be used. However what the ego has done is set itself up in the house of the being and says “I'm the ruler of this house now, and I'm not leaving here, and I'm going to run things the way I want to run things.” That's the kind of ego that we need to get out of, and understand the ego is simply a tool for the individual expression of our unique consciousness’s that we need to express uniquely, but not getting to the trap where the tool becomes the ruler of the house.

Caller #3: *I'm going to take you out to dinner when I fly into Philadelphia Mark.*

You know I am I'm a strict vegetarian I don't eat meat or fish. I'm not militant about it like other people. What I just basically talk about when I do talk about **vegetarianism** is that, if we really want to see suffering ended for human beings then I think that needs to include all forms of life. That's why I made the decision to become a vegetarian in my own personal life. So I think in general what we do to others is going to return to us and come back to us. I do believe in the **law of balance**, or karma, or however you want to word it, and I think that if humanity really wants to see human suffering ended, then we need to strive that all suffering for all beings be ended, and that's why I don't eat meat.

Caller #3: *Yeah I'm not militant about it either, and I'm a vegetarian because it's so gosh darn easy to be. There's so many delicious things that you can eat without having to, as you say it put other beings through suffering. And it’s a fact that animals are sentient beings, so even the largest skeptics of vegetarianism are privy to the fact that animals are sentient being.*

I think I will just give a brief intro to what I'm going to talk about next show. The last show we really got into **polarity** and the differences between the forces of the basic polarities of love and fear. We broke them down and we talked about the internal manifestation of love, which we call **dominion** or sovereignty. We talked about the internal manifestation of fear, which we called **confusion** or opposition. And then we talked about the external expressions of both of those forces.

When love comes to a fruition and an expansion in the external reality that we share, we have **freedom**. And when love is absent and the force of fear rules the consciousness of people, we get a condition called **control**. People wanting to externally control our lives and the lives of others, and that if left unchecked leads to something called **slavery**.

And I'd suggest that we're very deeply into that polarity of fear, which is an illusion which does not really exist in true reality. It is a forgetting of who we are. It is clinging to things that do not really serve us and who we are. And the more we engage in illusion, the farther we're going from the truth. The more we engage in truth, the more we dispel illusion and fear.

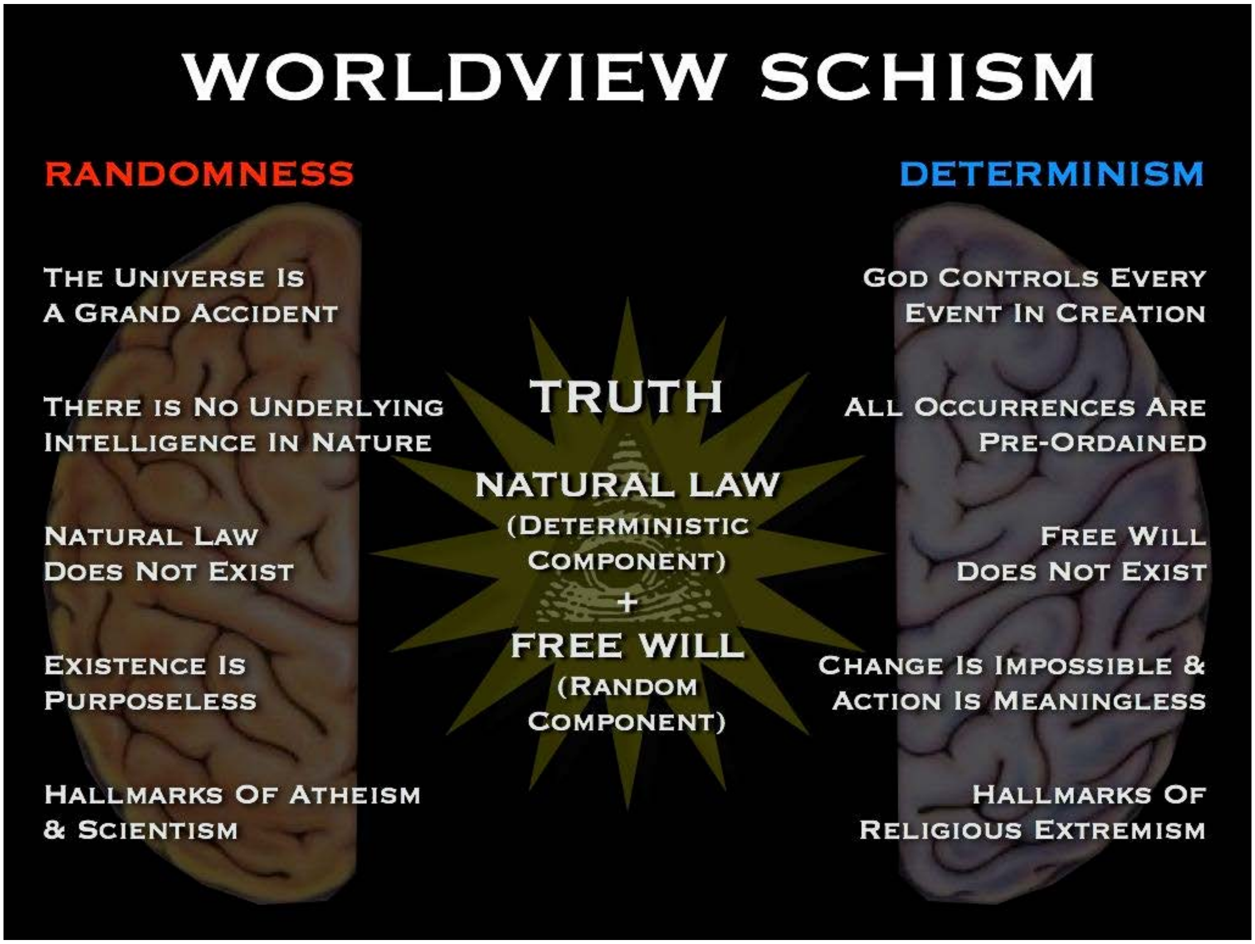

WORLDVIEW SCHISM

RANDOMNESS

THE UNIVERSE IS A GRAND ACCIDENT

THERE IS NO UNDERLYING INTELLIGENCE IN NATURE

NATURAL LAW DOES NOT EXIST

EXISTENCE IS PURPOSELESS

HALLMARKS OF ATHEISM & SCIENTISM

TRUTH

NATURAL LAW
(DETERMINISTIC COMPONENT)
+
FREE WILL
(RANDOM COMPONENT)

DETERMINISM

GOD CONTROLS EVERY EVENT IN CREATION

ALL OCCURRENCES ARE PRE-ORDAINED

FREE WILL DOES NOT EXIST

CHANGE IS IMPOSSIBLE & ACTION IS MEANINGLESS

HALLMARKS OF RELIGIOUS EXTREMISM

So as a very brief introduction to what I'm going to be talking about next show and really delving into. I'm going to be talking about the **schism in the worldviews** that we hold. The dichotomy between two basic worldviews, one which is a very left brained imbalanced worldview, and one which is a very right brained imbalanced worldview.

So this schism in our psyches and in our worldviews is what ultimately needs to be healed by coming to a third and integral way of viewing the world and ourselves in it. This third worldview, which I'll be explaining next time, is actually a combination of these other two polar worldviews. It's bringing them together. One is the thesis, one is the antithesis. So they're seeming polar opposites even though they both represent big levels of imbalance in the psyche and in the human brain.

But when we transcend that duality of these two worldviews there is a third **middle way** that emerges, that shows us the way out of the suffering that we are seemingly trapped in. So I think I'll leave it there for now.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #004

Topics: *Worldview Schism, Natural Law & Free Will*

I want to do a quick recap of some ideas and concepts that I've covered in previous shows and just give a general overview of what we do here. As you heard in the intro this show discusses **human consciousness**, **mind control**, **the occult**, and any issues that affect the **freedom** of the people that live on this planet. So we'll be getting into heavy topics as the week's progress, but to get to that you have to build a foundation and that's what I've been laying out. I've been laying that groundwork of conceptual ideas over the past few weeks.

So essentially what we've covered thus far is, we talked about **truth**. We talked about what truth is and we talked about why it's so important. Because alignment with it, coming into harmony with what actually is, what actually is taking place around us and within us, is what consciousness is all about. When we do that we're building a world of order and freedom.

When we get out of alignment with what is actually true and we get off onto poisoned worldviews, we get off onto poisonous ideologies, that are completely not in keeping with what actually is, with what actually is taking place within us and around us, then we really don't know who we are and we start to forget who we are. And this leads to disorder. It leads to chaos. It leads to further and further states of fear and control, which is a big part of what we were talking about on the last show.

In general, we've discussed the aspects of human consciousness. How we manifest our consciousness in the world through our thoughts, our emotions and our actions. We discussed and got into the physiology of the three components of the human brain, and how they're so critical to understand. Because understanding how the brain works helps us to understand why behaviors that we witness are being manifest in the world.

We talked about how the brain becomes imbalanced toward one brain hemisphere or another leading to certain states of consciousness, and I'm going to really get into that a lot tonight when we start to talk about **worldview**, which is the topic for this evening. What we basically discussed on previous shows, and I'll continue to emphasize this, is that the ability to tell truth from falsehood is the underlying causal factor to everything we see play out around us.

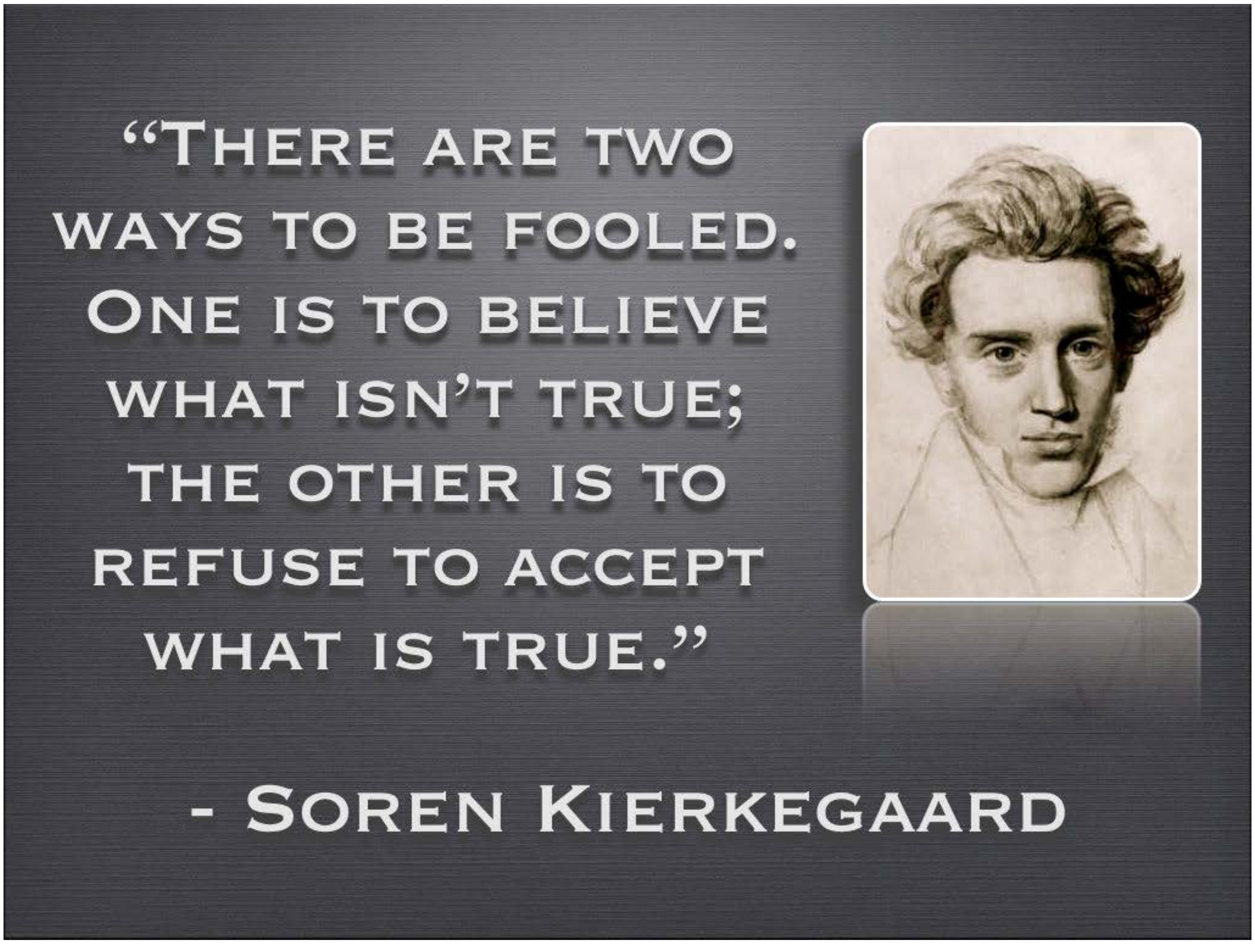

"THERE ARE TWO WAYS TO BE FOOLED. ONE IS TO BELIEVE WHAT ISN'T TRUE; THE OTHER IS TO REFUSE TO ACCEPT WHAT IS TRUE."

- SOREN KIERKEGAARD

The philosopher **Søren Kierkegaard** said that humanity is only fooled in two ways. That's it. Only two ways. We believe that which is not true, and we refuse to accept that which is true. That's it. That's the only two ways people are fooled. I would extend this to say that the only two reasons that humanity experiences suffering are just that. We accept that which is not true, and we refuse to accept that which is.

So in keeping with that we started looking into an ideology that I referred to as the biggest lie, because when you start to discuss truth, inevitably the notion comes up, "can truth be known? Is it possible to know what the truth actually is?" And there's a philosophy out there - I refer to it as the biggest lie - and this is the underlying philosophy of every totalitarian regime and every tyrannical regime that has ever existed on this world, and this philosophy, this underlying ideology is known as solipsism.

Solipsism is the belief, that is the ideology that there is no such thing as truth. That only our perceptions exist. That there is no such thing as objective truth or objective reality. Only our perceptions exist, and that's what we base all of our experience upon because that's all that's real. Perception is reality. That's the simple sentence that the whole ideology of what we call solipsism can be boiled down to.

Perception is reality, and what this show is basically gearing to do, and what is the underlying focus of this show, is to just completely put as many bullet holes in that ideology as possible because it's utter nonsense. And there's not really anything that I can do except talk about the world the events that are playing out in the world and discuss the underlying causal factors for those events playing out, but I cannot get anybody to accept that.

It's impossible to make anyone accept the notion that there is such a thing as truth. That's the first and only belief required. You need to believe that there is such a thing as truth to aspire to. To move your spirit towards. That's what the **spiritual journey** is, folks. That's what it's about. It's about the belief that there is such a thing as truth, it can be discovered and you can discover it. Solipsism tells people that there is no truth, so don't bother trying to find it. Don't become a seeker. Stay complacent. Accept. Just trust whatever perceptions you happen to have at the moment. Don't try to go any further than that. Just accept.

That's what solipsism is. And every dictator, every tyrant, every king, every bully, every totalitarian regime that has ever existed, that has been the underlying philosophy that they have tried to get their subjects, their slaves, to accept. If you don't believe me just look throughout history. Study history, and you will see this underlying ideological thread throughout everywhere where misery has developed and followed it. So that’s all I’ll say on solipsism but we'll get into it as we discuss worldview.

Now last show we talked about the **emotional polarities**, and they were love and fear. These are the two essential emotional qualities that we can ever really experience. Everything else that we experience within us is an outgrowth of one of these two seemingly polar dynamics. Love and fear.

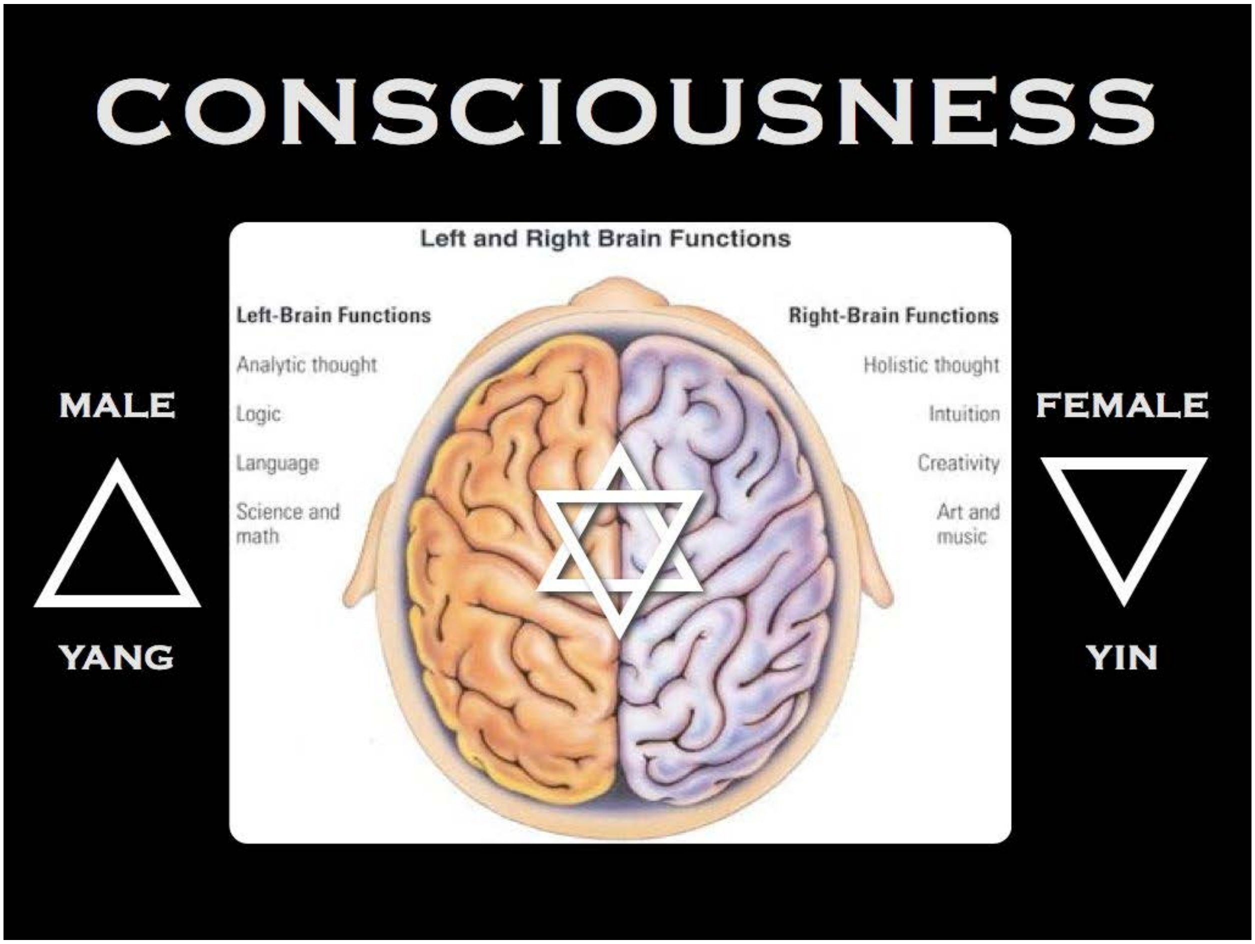
CONSCIOUSNESS
Left and Right Brain Functions
Left-Brain Functions
Analytic thought
Logic
Language
Science and math
Right-Brain Functions
Holistic thought
Intuition
Creativity
Art and music
MALE
YANG
FEMALE
YIN

Love is the basis for everything that we refer to as good, everything we refer to as uplifting, everything that we say moves us forward in our journey of evolution, everything that creates order in our lives, is based in the underlying emotional polarity that we call **love**. The good feeling. And what this really is when you get down deep into it and examine it further, you understand that what love really is, is the force that **expands consciousness**. The force that helps consciousness to move to ever greater vistas. To make it flower, to make it take in a wider view.

The opposite polarity which we identified as **fear**, is the force which tries to shut down human consciousness. It is the force which is the compression force. It isn't the expansionary force. It's the force which basically **contracts consciousness** inward and tries to stifle it, and strangle it, and keep people's eyes, and minds, and hearts closed to opening up and looking at what really is. What is really there. Discovering the truth. That's what fear is. Fear can only ever lead to **chaos**. It can only ever lead to everything we experience as bad, as stifling our evolutionary growth, as evil. What we call evil is rooted in this basic emotional dynamic.

When we come into harmony with the emotional polarity called love within ourselves, an internal state develops and we call that sovereignty or **dominion**. This is when a person becomes unified with themselves. The three aspects of their consciousness become one. They become as one, so as they think, so they feel and so they act, and they cannot be pulled apart from that. Their actions are in keeping with how they feel and how they think about anything.

This is a person in internal harmony, and self-love, in balance with themselves. And this is a balanced brain as well. A person with a balanced neocortex, the higher thought center of the human brain. The left hemisphere and the right hemisphere operate in cohesiveness. In **coherence**. That is what we referred to as sovereignty, or dominion within. The rulership of the kingdom of self.

When fear strikes the heart of mankind, the exact opposite happens. There is no internal sovereignty. There is no internal dominion. The person experiences states of internal confusion, disruption, and **disharmony**. Disunity. They don't understand what's taking place within them, and therefore they really can't understand what's taking place around them, because one is a reflection of the other. So we called this state **confusion**. It could also be referred to as imbalance. Some would refer to it as self-loathing. You're not in self-harmony or self-love. You're in a state of internal confusion and internal chaos, because what's really taking place inside of you is fear.

Once you're in fear you're in confusion, and you could easily be led and controlled. When the dynamic energy of love is expressed outwardly into the world, a state results in the external world. The screen so to speak, on which the movie of our lives plays out. The external world, and this state, when the internal dynamic energy of love is expressed outwardly, and it flowers in the world, this state is called **freedom**. Freedom. That's what freedom is. And that's why we're so far away from that state in the modern world. That's why it seems to be slipping away from us. Because most of us are making the freewill decision to choose fear over that vibrant dynamic energy called love which is the expansion of consciousness.

More people than not are choosing to look the other way, ignore what's going on, or even partake in it for their own comfort. They're choosing fear, they're choosing confusion, they're choosing the dynamic of chaos. Essentially what the explanation of these forces is, is the understanding of **natural law principles**. This is how the external reality that we experience is created, through choosing one of these forces or the other. In every decision that we make, when we act our behaviors are governed by the choice that we make regarding one of these two dynamics. Love or fear. The end. That's it.

If you want to say that's preachy, or you're trying to tell me how it really works, then say whatever you like, because that's all that's really happening here. That's what we're doing. That's how we create our reality, by choosing one of these two forces. And it's critical to understand this. This is why the events that are playing out in the world seem so chaotic, because we don't understand this as a people. We've been led astray. We've never been taught the dynamics of natural law principles. We don't know how they work, and so people make decisions based in confusion internally, and when that happens they're governed by the force of fear.

And what that leads to in its external expression is a state known as **control**. Because a confused person is making their decisions based in fear, and they're choosing control. They're actually leading themselves into control, and they're leading other people into control. And they actually believe in their misguided notions, in their confused state of consciousness that they can ever, ever, ever create order by choosing the polarity of fear. This is like saying I'm taking a load of laundry out of out of my washer, and the clothes are completely wet and I want them dried. That's my intention. That's my wish. I want these clothes dry because I want to wear them and I don't want to wear sopping wet clothes. It's a very simple analogy to comprehend.

What do you need to do to dry the clothes? Well there's two dynamics, wetness and dryness, and the only thing that really separates them is the amount of moisture. See it's a **seeming polarity**. It isn't really a polarity, because there's only moisture, or its lack which is called dryness. Now either you remove the moisture through some method and you allow the clothes to dry, or you keep adding moisture to the clothes. That's it. That there are the only two ways it can go. It can't go any other way. You're either going to add moisture, or are you going to add the polarity of dryness which is the absence of moisture. Very simple.

Now saying that I'm going to create order by wanting more control in the world, which many people think is the way to create more order - cops think this, police think this, military people think this, politicians think this, judges think this, even people who write tickets and put them on people's cars and cities throughout the country think this. They think if there's no externally imposed control, chaos will emerge. Well newsflash folks, you don't understand natural law principles. You just don't, because that's like saying “I'm going to take those clothes that I want dry, I'm put them on the ground, I'm gonna go get my garden hose and I'm gonna keep spraying them with the garden hose and I'll dry them. You just wait and see. I’ll dry those clothes by continuing to hit them with the water from this hose. Guaranteed I'm going to do it. Don't you know? You just watch.”

Well anybody it has two brain cells to rub together will understand very quickly, that you can stay there till the death of the universe, and you will never dry those close that way. It ain't gonna happen. The end. Good luck. You're beating your head against the wall to try to prove something to your own ego that is against natural law principles. It doesn't work that way, and there's not really any other easier, more gentle way to say it. You're wrong. People need to admit that think this way that they're wrong. They need to make an apology to themselves. They bought a lie because they don't understand how natural law works.

And I'm not claiming that this is how natural law works. I'm not saying that I believe this is how natural law works. Again some people will see this as arrogance and some people will say that I am egotistical for saying that I understand this. I'm not claiming this is how natural law works, I'm not telling you this is my belief. I'm telling people out there that I, do, understand, that this is how natural law works. I'm okay with stating that I know that because if you know that two plus two equals four, you should not be uncomfortable in saying and stating that you do know that that is how those numbers add together. If you do know that gravity is an effect on a planet, and it operates with a certain amount of force, and if you drop a ball from a specific height, it will act upon that that piece of mass. That's called the law of gravity. It exists. It operates.

It doesn't require your belief. It doesn't care whether you believe in it or not. Your belief is irrelevant. Your willingness to accept what the truth is in that instance is irrelevant. If you step off a cliff you are bound by that law. That's natural law principles, and to understand what we're going to talk about tonight, which is worldview, you need to have a firm grasp in those polarities, **love and fear**, how they work, and what they create. That's the basis, the fundamentals of natural law principles. We're going to talk about how these are related to worldview, and we're going to talk about how they're related to the human brain. So let's get into tonight's topic which we'll unpack over the next almost hour and a half.

Another thing I would mention before I even start to get into the topic tonight which is worldview and the **worldview schism**. The schism of worldview. That's the topic for this evening. Now, there are basically two extremely imbalanced competing worldviews in the world. It's like love and fear, except both of these are based in fear. Both of these are worldviews that lead to disorder, disharmony, control, chaos and everything we view and think of as evil. Everything that brings anything bad to our lives, that makes us uncomfortable, that makes us suffer.

These are the two fundamental underlying worldviews. Neither one of them are based in reality. They're both based in the illusion of the emotional polarity that we call fear. This is an illusionary state. It really doesn't exist. It's the absence of that which is real. It's the absence of that which is true, which is the love dynamic. That's what the universe is. That's all there really is. This fear dynamic exists only because we choose illusion and we choose to ignore that which is. That's it. It's the only reason fear has come to the expression that it has come to on our world.

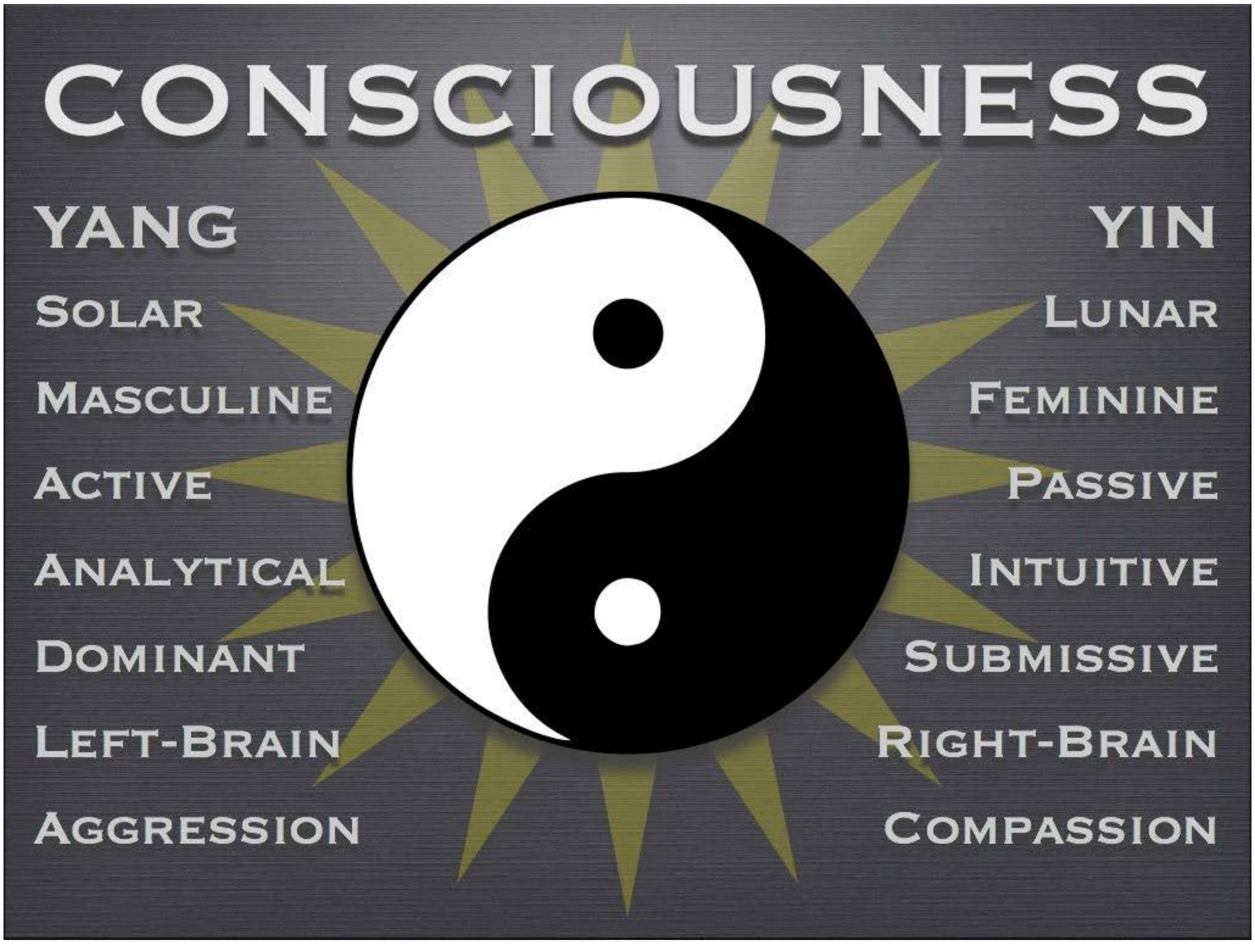
CONSCIOUSNESS
YANG
SOLAR
MASCULINE
ACTIVE
ANALYTICAL
DOMINANT
LEFT-BRAIN
AGGRESSION
YIN
LUNAR
FEMININE
PASSIVE
INTUITIVE
SUBMISSIVE
RIGHT-BRAIN
COMPASSION

Now these worldviews, one of them is based in an extreme left-brained schism. A person who holds an extremity of **left brain** attitudes, beliefs, and lives their life in this left brain prison modality, they have hardly any connection to the right side of the brain - so we talked about the physiology of the brain. The left side is the so-called male side of the brain. Its functions govern logic, scientific thought, mathematical thought, language, analytical thought, the ability to break down concepts. That's what the left brain is.

The **right brain** hemisphere, its functions govern intuition, holistic thought, seeing things in states of unity consciousness, a feminine nurturing instinct, connection with higher levels of spiritual awareness and the love principle. These are right brain modalities. It also governs creativity, creative expression, music, art, dance etc. These are right brain modalities.

A person in left brain consciousness only can become very brilliant. Many scientists are extreme left brain thinkers, and many of them – doctors, lawyers, mathematicians, etc - they're very left brain. And many of them, not all, but in general, do not have a very developed right brain modality. Some do but the majority by far are very developed in the left brain and the right brain suffers as a result of not really having a lot of usage. And these functions become dampened in the right brain when somebody lives in this five sensory world view.

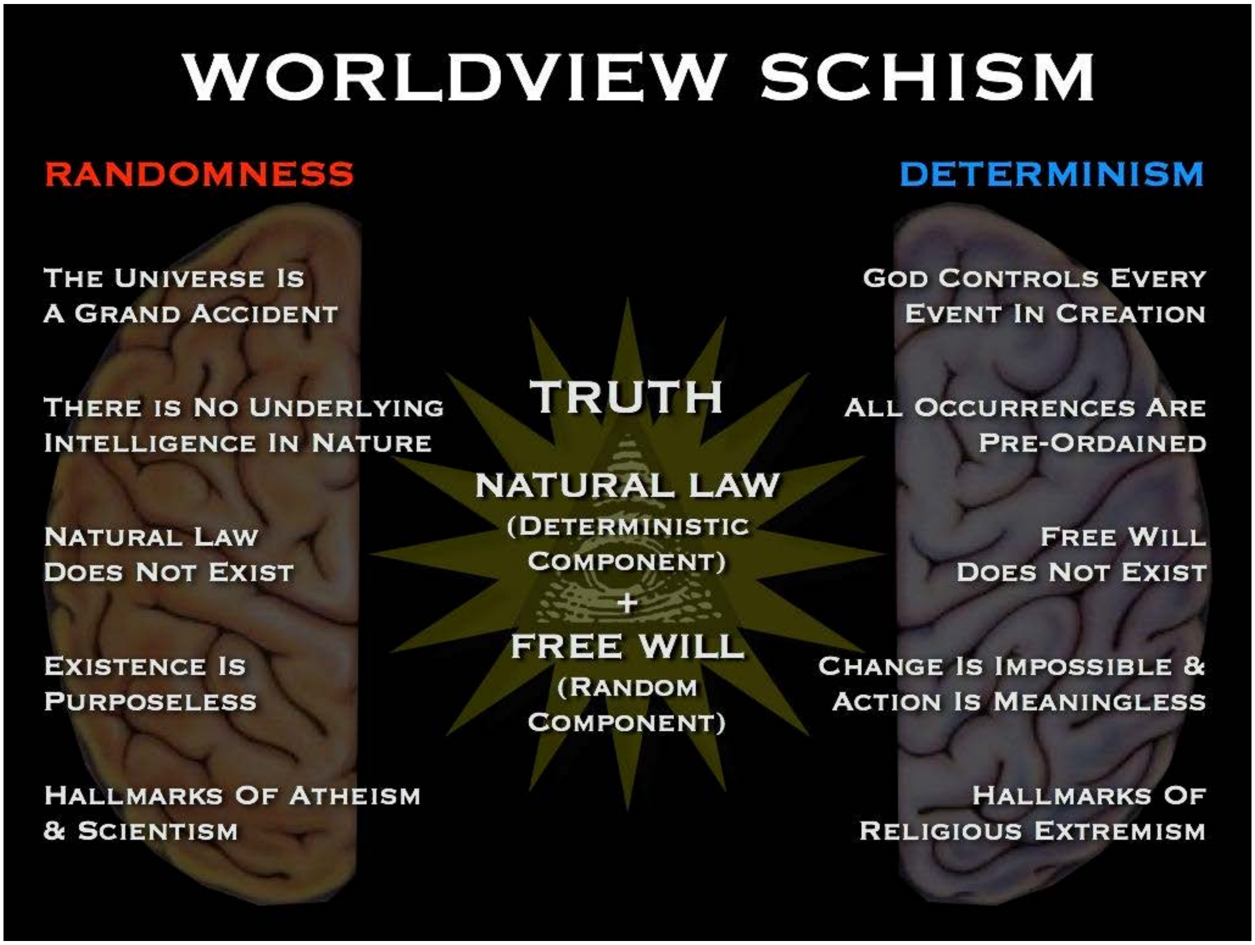
WORLDVIEW SCHISM
RANDOMNESS
DETERMINISM
THE UNIVERSE IS A GRAND ACCIDENT
THERE IS NO UNDERLYING INTELLIGENCE IN NATURE
NATURAL LAW DOES NOT EXIST
EXISTENCE IS PURPOSELESS
HALLMARKS OF ATHEISM & SCIENTISM
GOD CONTROLS EVERY EVENT IN CREATION
ALL OCCURRENCES ARE PRE-ORDAINED
FREE WILL DOES NOT EXIST
CHANGE IS IMPOSSIBLE & ACTION IS MEANINGLESS
HALLMARKS OF RELIGIOUS EXTREMISM
TRUTH
NATURAL LAW (DETERMINISTIC COMPONENT)
+
FREE WILL (RANDOM COMPONENT)

Now I'm going to discuss this worldview, and there's a name for it. The name for this extremely left brain imbalanced worldview is known as the **worldview of randomness**. Randomness. Like the state of being random. These are the characteristics of this imbalanced, left brained worldview. Now when you hear these, you're going to think “well these are really seemingly right brained concepts or notions,” but they're not. They’re a result of holding a very left brain worldview for most of one's life.

See what the brain is doing is it's reaching out and trying to bring balance to an extreme state of imbalance, and by holding and living in a left brain modality of consciousness through most of one's life, what somebody internally, spiritually, subconsciously is seeking and is desiring, is the **absence of control**. The absence of trying desperately to order something and make sense of something, because that's all they do with the left brain over, and over, and over, and over repetitively throughout the tests of their daily life and existence.

So this schism of the worldviews that we're talking about, there's a left brain one and there's a right brain one. The left brained imbalance worldview is called the theory or the worldview of randomness, and here are the characteristics of this worldview. Somebody who accepts the worldview of total randomness thinks in general that the universe is a cosmic accident. There is no underlying purpose for the existence of anything. There is no underlying intelligence that governs the workings of nature. It's all accidental random principles. That's it.

A person who subscribes to the worldview of randomness believes that there is no such thing as natural law principles. Everything that I talked about in previous weeks leading up to the discussion of worldview, about how the polarities of love and fear work to create what we experience, they believe that does not exist, to them. Everything is purely random chance happenings. We're not really directing what we create through what we choose. Because there is no such thing as natural law to a person subscribing to the underlying philosophy of randomness, essentially existence is purposeless. There is no purpose for existence, at all. There's no reason for you to be here. You came from nothing and you returned to nothing. It is an existentialist worldview and it is also a solipsistic worldview.

This worldview is based in solipsism, and it is also based in atheism. And every one of these dynamics that I explained that this world worldview is about, are the hallmarks of **atheism**, **solipsism** and **scientism**. Those who worship at the altar of science and think science is the be-all and end-all of the explanation of all things that are manifest essentially hold this worldview, as do most left brain scientists. Think about it. They believe in the notion of a totally random worldview, that the universe is a cosmic accident, it sprang forth from an infinitesimally small singularity, for no reason, in a single moment, and has no purpose.

Now if you believe that, I have some land out in the swamps of West Virginia and in New Orleans, and I have a bridge over Brooklyn that I'd like to sell you for a really great price, because you would believe anything if you believed that notion. If somebody can say “just give me this one, and then I'll explain everything after that,” what wouldn't you believe? And this is the underlying ideology in cosmology. The so-called **Big Bang Theory**. The universe springs from an infinitesimal singularity for no reason, and just accept that and then I'll explain everything that happened after that. That's what the dominant form of modern cosmology would sell us.

Well this is an extremely left brained imbalanced worldview, and again it's based in, and its hallmarks are the idea that there is no underlying intelligence in nature. Nature has no plan, it is not governed by any natural law, there is no intelligence that orders it, and this leads to and is an outgrowth of the ideology of atheism. They feed back on themselves. This worldview and atheism are intricately interwoven.

99.9% of the time they lead to one form of this dual **left brain imbalance** called solipsism. Nothing can be known. The other form of this left-brain imbalance is scientism. We can explain it all. There is nothing outside of five sensory reality that we cannot explain, because that's all that exists. We'll study what we can perceive with the five senses and what that which we can extend with our instruments that we call **technology**, that are extensions of those five senses and we could explain it all. And it's all random, it's all accidental, the universe is a huge dead machine. A huge dead machine. That's what the ideology of randomness would have people believe.

And I'll tell you something. There are many people in the freedom movement that ascribe to this worldview. I've been at meetings, and this is what people even in the freedom movement - they say “yeah I understand encroachments on my freedom, I understand that we're under attack with our personal and civil liberties, I get all of that. And I still think there's no such thing as any underlying intelligence in nature, the universe is a dead machine and we are nothing but dead biological computers essentially at an atomic molecular level, and that's it.

Now again this is extreme left brain imbalance, and people buy this notion because of the bold form of science, this Newtonian science - and it's a twisted form of Newtonian science because not even Isaac Newton thought like that - but it's a twisted form of this **Newtonian scientific worldview** that is so out of date, that it is not even really at the cutting edge of modern science anymore. But this is what people have bought because that's what's been in their textbooks, in the Soviet educational system that we're all indoctrinated into, essentially. That's where they bought this left-brain notion.

It's reinforced through the media. It's reinforced in what I call **old science**. It isn't cutting-edge science. This is an old and henceforth in the modern age a disproven form of science. Scientists at the cutting edge of scientific thought today have actually disproven this notion with repeated scientific observation and testing under controlled conditions. You don't even need to believe that it isn't that way. It can be proven scientifically in today's age that it isn't that way, and scientists at the cutting edge of **cosmology**, who are worth their salt I should say, they have a new way of looking at the workings of natural law and the workings of cosmology that incorporates consciousness, and incorporates underlying intelligent ordering principles.

Not many people hear about these because they're very suppressed by the mainstream media and they're very suppressed even by the scientific community that wants to hold on to the old paradigm. The old way of looking at nature. What has been called old science, and it's a good name for it because it's an aging dinosaur, and it needs to be done away with because it doesn't really serve who we are.

Now let's look at what this left-brain worldview really leads to. So it's rooted in atheism, solipsism and scientism is what grows out of it. Either the notion that perception is reality, or the notion that everything can be explained through the five senses or the extensions of them. So those are the outgrowths of it. What you get from either one of those ideologies since there is essentially no truth, where man gets to determine that what is true based on what he can perceive, you get an ideology that inevitably grows out of this way of seeing the world. This poisonous left-brain imbalance worldview called randomness, and this underlying ideology that grows out of this state of mind, this left brain way of thinking is called moral relativism.

Now you'll notice all of these things are essentially based in randomness, or that there is no such thing as this, there is no such thing as that, there is no objective or concrete this or that. So **moral relativism** is there's no concrete morals. There is no such thing as right or wrong. This is this extreme left-brain notion right, wanting justification for this extremely controlled way of thinking and an outlet for it, and it wants to say “I want to be able to have total freedom to do what I want, based on my perceptions, my comfort levels, my way of seeing the world,” and that's called moral relativism. That there is no such thing - essentially in people's mind who think like this - as right or wrong.

Those who are really imbalanced toward this worldview believe there's no such thing as morals, objectively. There's no such thing as objective moral principles to someone that holds this worldview. What does that mean? Well since there's no such thing as God, there's no such thing as truth and it's only my perceptions that govern what's really taking place around me, and there's really no such thing as right or wrong, I can basically do whatever I want at the expense of anybody else. And that ideology is called Social Darwinism.

Social Darwinism. Look it up and read about it if you don't already understand it. And that's the ideology that's basically running this world. The ideology of who people refer to as the so-called elites on this world, those who are really running the show in the hidden corridors of power, this is their ideology. Social Darwinism. The survival of the socially fittest, and they believe that the socially fittest is governed by genetics. When you talk it with them and read their papers, or perhaps belong to some of the organizations that they control, or deal with, or work through. Social Darwinism. It's one of their underlying ideologies, and from there since you know your genes basically government your status in society - that's what a Social Darwinist believe - then you can start playing the game of playing God, and that's called Eugenics.

And if you don't understand what eugenics, is you should really look it up, and study it, and understand it. Because this is also the ideology of the so-called elite that they have the right to decide who will live, and who will die. **Eugenics** is many things. It's tampering, its genetic manipulation, it’s selective breeding, it's controlling who is allowed to breed, but at its core all you really need to understand about it is it's one thing. It's **playing God**. It's deciding who is allowed to live and who will die. That's it. That's what eugenics is, and this is the outgrowth of this extremely poisonous left-brained worldview that is based in identification with matter, identification with the five senses, and basically taking the ideology that there is no purpose for existence, and natural law does not exist. This is the overarching worldview is known as the randomness worldview.

The right brained partner of the extreme left brain imbalance worldview known as randomness, the name for this **right-brain worldview schism** is called determinism. Determinism. Now think about it. Just from the words alone you would think that total determinism would be considered left brained, but it is not. This is the right brain version. You would think that randomness is looseness and no cohesiveness, so that's a right brain modality, right? Not structuring something. But it is not. That is the left brained worldview.

This is because these worldviews are derived and held because the person is in such a state of imbalance toward one brain hemisphere or another, that this is what their underlying ideologies, their underlying philosophical makeup, they want to make up for this **deep imbalance** in the brain by holding the exact other principles. So the left brain imbalance worldviews seemingly all ascribe to ideologies that are right brain, like existence is purposeless, or there's no such thing as underlying natural law that governs the workings of our reality. You would think that those are right brain. Essentially they are, but they are resultant of the left brain being dominant most of one's life.

What I think I'm going to do over the next week is post some slides from lectures that I have given in the past with some layouts of these worldviews, and of the concepts that I've been discussing on the show. Maybe I'll even go back to former podcasts and just post some individual slides that you can refer to that deal with the topics that I talked about on that podcast. I think a visual aid and showing you kind of what I'm going by as a general outline of what I talk about on this program, will help you to really grasp more deeply some of these concepts. I know just hearing it in words sometimes can be difficult. You really have to sit down, pay attention and visualize what I’m really talking about, but if you have a visual image it can help a lot to really solidify in somebody's mind how this really works out and what it really is all about. So I think I'll start doing that this week.

But this right brained imbalanced worldview principle, this schism of worldview is known as determinism, and here are the underlying core philosophical beliefs that go along with **determinism**. A determinist thinks that God - whatever they may view that as - controls every event in creation. There is nothing that happens that is not preordained. All occurrences are preordained by the Creator. The creation is essentially a clockwork machine that does the bidding of this all-powerful creator. As such, there is no such thing as free will to a determinist, imbalanced worldview believer. There is no such thing as free will. Free will does not essentially exist. People are making all the decisions that they're making because God has ordained it. God controls every event in creation.

See this is the exact opposite of the randomness theory. People who ascribe to randomness think natural law doesn't exist. There's nothing that governs the workings of the principles of creation, the principles of the universe. There’s no such thing as natural law to a person who believes in randomness. To a person who is a determinist it's the exact opposite. There's no such thing as freewill. Natural law governs everything in creation. God's law governs it all. There is no choice. There is no free will. Humans don't have a will of their own. God's making it all happen, like a big huge clock that he controls. Total control.

A modicum of control is what somebody in the **right brain worldview** doesn't have. They're governed by their **emotions**. They're ruled by their emotions. this is a total emotional brain thinker. All right brain. No left brain. It's all about supplication. It's all about bowing down to higher authority. See the randomness worldview creates people who think they’re God. They're masters. They subscribe to Social Darwinism, moral relativism, eugenics, totalitarianism when this worldview reaches its apex of imbalance. A determinist doesn't believe free will exists, so there is no such thing as changing anything. You can never take the reins of reality and change them in any direction.

God's doing it all. Don't bother trying to change a damn thing because change is impossible. All of your actions are essentially meaningless because you can't change a thing. Why do anything? Why wake up and eat in the morning? Why speak a word to any other living being? A deterministic mindset that says all events are preordained, things are coming whether we want them to or not, don't bother trying to change a thing because nobody really has free will. God's making it all happen and you're just a puppet going along with his will. Change is impossible. Action is meaningless. That's what a determinist thinks and I'll tell you there's a lot of people to think like that.

You go down to your local church, or you go down to whatever religious organization it may be and you'll find a lot of deterministic worldview people. Guaranteed. This is the hallmarks that this ideology, this worldview - a schism toward the right brain - the hallmark of this is religious fundamentalism and religious extremism. So you'll notice I'm talking about one worldview that's totally left brain and totally **atheistic**. No such thing as morals, no such thing as natural law, and the other worldview that is totally deterministic is all about **religious extremism**. And you know what I'll say about both of these worldviews?

Both of them are complete bunk. Total bunk. Not one of them holds one shred of information that is worthwhile, that leads to our personal evolution, that leads to a higher level in the journey toward higher consciousness. Not none of it is based in **unity consciousness**. None of it is based in the dynamic of love, of expansion of consciousness. Every one of these ideologies, and every one of the core beliefs that go along with them, are all based in fear. And as such they can never lead to anything good. They can never lead to anything uplifting, they can never lead to anything unifying, they can never lead to order, they can never lead to harmony, they can never lead to peace, and most of all they can never lead to freedom. Ever.

It can't happen. You're trying to build something that you say you want. Somebody who believes both of these principles will say they want peace; they'll pay lip service to “I want freedom in the real world.” They’ll tell you that, but then, they'll tell you “this is my underlying ideology.” And I'll try to say to them “you can never create that or have that condition that you say you want. You say that's your desire to have this or that, and when you say this is the mindset that I'm going to use to try to build that state of experience, it can't happen, ever. Ever.” It never will happen as long as you're thinking like that in one of those belief systems.

These are **belief systems**. None of them are based in the fundamental principles of truth, and natural law. Did you ever hear the adage “there's my side of the story, there's your side of the story, and then there's the truth?” Well the truth is never in one of these two extreme ideologies that are based in fear. **Randomness or Determinism**. The truth never lies in a left-wing schism or a right brain schism. The truth isn't schism. It's unity. It's in the middle. The truth is the **middle pillar**. It doesn't lean all the way to the left or all the way to the right. It's balanced, it's harmony, it is peace, it is that which is. And that which is, is actually a combination of two of the underlying principles within these worldviews schisms that each one rejects wholeheartedly.

The people who subscribe to the notion of randomness think that natural law does not exist. There is actually no underlying intelligence that governs the way what the emotional polarities that we choose and how we base our behaviors creates reality. They don't believe those principles exist. There is no such thing as natural law. They don't believe in the **law of karma**, the **law of attraction**, the **law of cause and effect**, the golden rule. They don't believe in that. The **golden rule**, that the universe behaves like a mirror and reflects back to you that which you bring to the table, through your consciousness, through your thoughts, through your emotions, through your actions.

That doesn't exist to a person that subscribes to randomness. But a person who subscribes to determinism doesn't think the opposite dynamic exists. **Freewill** doesn't exist. Everything is controlled. You're to lay down. Almost every religion teaches this. It's the ideology of unworthiness, of self-loathing, of an order follower. You have to supplant yourself, make yourself supplicant to a higher authority. Well I would suggest in human form, there is no such thing. But a deterministic believer thinks God controls every single event of our lives and we don't have free will to change anything and make a decision, that then creates what we will experience.

And I'm here to tell you that the truth is, that what really is occurring in the world is a combination of these two rejected principles, of both of these totally imbalanced ideologies, and what the universe essentially is, is a **mirror**, that works on two basic principles, coming together to form a synthesis. They're seeming opposites, and when they come together they form a synthesis in which we, operating within natural law boundaries, get to determine what our experience will be, based on our choice between the dynamics of love and fear. That's it.

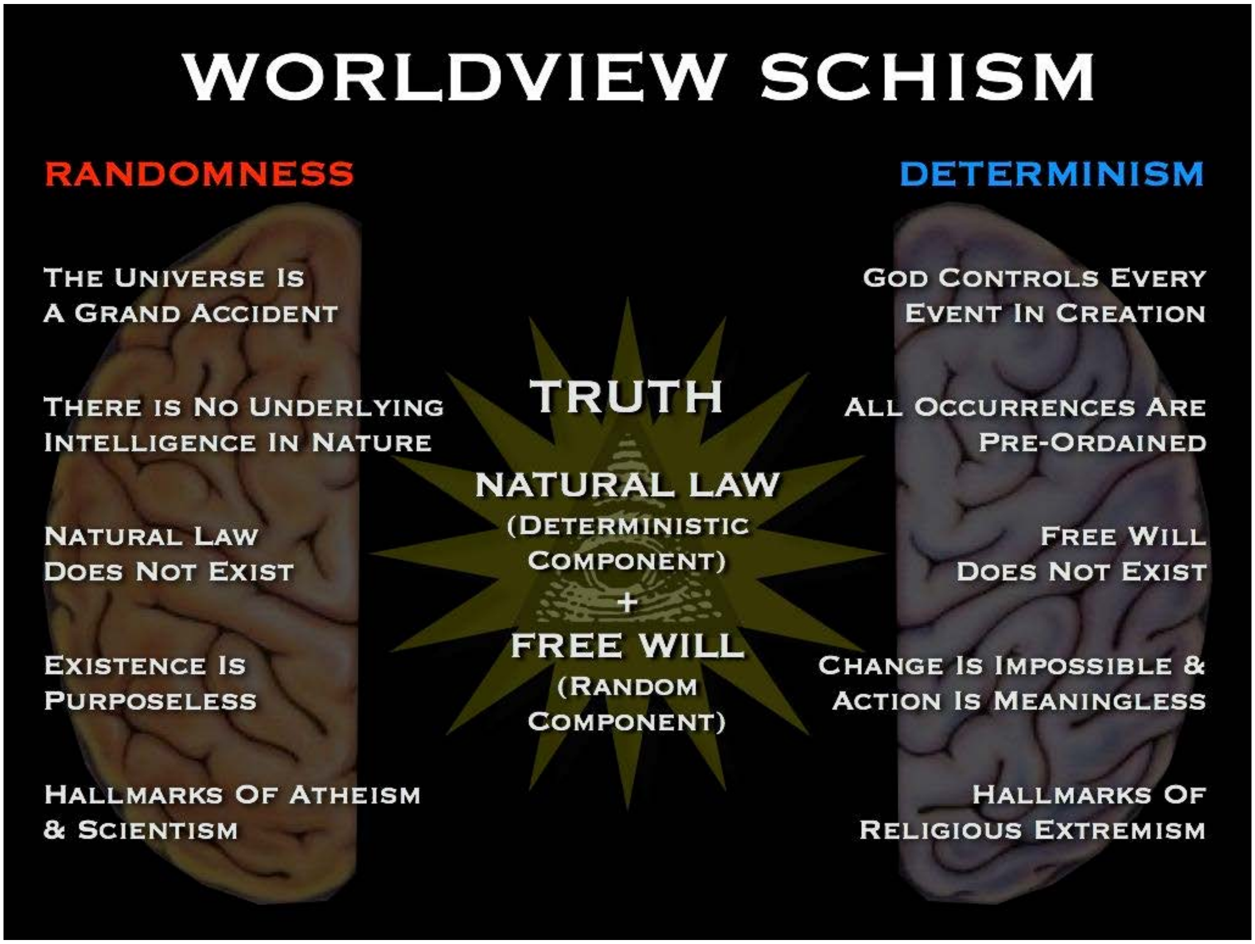
WORLDVIEW SCHISM
RANDOMNESS
DETERMINISM
THE UNIVERSE IS A GRAND ACCIDENT
THERE IS NO UNDERLYING INTELLIGENCE IN NATURE
NATURAL LAW DOES NOT EXIST
EXISTENCE IS PURPOSELESS
HALLMARKS OF ATHEISM & SCIENTISM
TRUTH
NATURAL LAW
(DETERMINISTIC COMPONENT)
+
FREE WILL
(RANDOM COMPONENT)
GOD CONTROLS EVERY EVENT IN CREATION
ALL OCCURRENCES ARE PRE-ORDAINED
FREE WILL DOES NOT EXIST
CHANGE IS IMPOSSIBLE & ACTION IS MEANINGLESS
HALLMARKS OF RELIGIOUS EXTREMISM

So there is a natural law principle, which is the **deterministic component** of our reality, and then, there is a free will principle, which is the **random component** of our reality. Think about it. Digest it. Take it in. Spin it around in there a few times, and really, really go deeply into what I just said. There is a **natural law** or a deterministic component to the principles that underlie creation. This means, there are laws in operation that are put there by an underlying intelligence. There is all so a **free will** principle, and this principle is random, because no one can actually at the deepest level coerce anybody into doing anything that they don't really want to do.

To believe in anything, to know anything, to do anything, you have free will. You're using it, or you're letting someone else use it, but it's there. It's either under your control or it's usurped by someone else, in which case you've given up your power, but in all those cases, this place is still governed by natural law principles. If we use our freewill to come into harmony with those principles, we will have peace and order, and **freedom**. If we choose the fear dynamic, and we choose not to align ourselves with the natural law principles that are actually put there for our edification and our betterment, if we do not use our freewill toward those aims, then we will experience this order disorder, chaos suffering, and **slavery**. The end. That is how it actually works.

Again I’m not claiming that this is how it works. I'm claiming to understand through my own process of discovery, to have discovered that this is how this law works. It's no different than Newton claiming to have discovered how gravity functions, and be able to write down the equations, except there's there aren't equations that govern this. This is discovered through an elevation in consciousness. That's it. That's how it works. So I'm not claiming that I believe this. That's not why I'm saying. I'm not telling you that you have to believe it either. You don't have to believe anything. You're not required to believe a thing.

Natural law exists and is in operation, and you are bound by it. Free will exists and is in operation, and you are bound by the freewill decisions of others. The point is to bring our freewill, which is a gift, into harmony with natural law, which is put there for our betterment, in this construct that we call the universe. When we do that, there will be order, peace, harmony, enlightenment and human freedom. When we refuse to do that, you're going around on the wheel of suffering for all eternity until you decide to do it. That's all I'm going to say about that for tonight.

Caller #1: *When 9/11 happened I immediately had a feeling that I was being lied to. I didn't what, but something just smelled false about the whole thing and I knew I wasn't getting the whole story, the whole picture. So I started digging. I started doing research on the internet, and I stopped merely absorbing what was being reported on the news and I started analyzing, and I found that even the so-called left websites weren't being completely honest. I knew there was no political answer to any of this with the crooks controlling both major parties and I found that the left-right paradigm was completely false through and through. I began to understand that there's no left, no right, no such thing is liberal or conservative and no difference between Democrats and Republicans. It's was all being run by the same money powers is what I began to realize.*

This is something that you still see a lot of in a lot of the political quarters. Even people who come out to certain events and are concerned with the erosion of different civil liberties, however they're still of the opinion that voting is the answer, that petitioning is the answer or that getting involved with a big political party is going to change things. And again this is that left versus right paradigm. The conservative versus liberal, and a lot of people in these movements don't really grasp that this is just a version of what is called the **Hegelian Dialectic**. This is dialectical mechanics.

It's been described in different ways by many people. Some people have described it as chaos magic. **Chaos magic** is giving somebody an illusory choice. It is no choice; they just think it's a real choice. I kind of described this a couple of weeks ago. Your child doesn't want to eat his vegetables, so you make him think he has a choice. You say “hey John, you want peas or corn tonight? You want carrots or mashed potatoes?” and the kid thinks “wow, I get to decide what I'm going to eat huh?” when in fact you have these things already prepared and laid out, and you just want him to pick one so you could throw one in you know in the oven and make it, and that's it. And he eats it because he thinks he picked it himself, when in fact he didn't really have a choice. He was going to pick one or the other, he was going to eat his vegetables. The outcome was already predetermined.

The outcome was predetermined because there was an event already planned beforehand. There was a goal planned beforehand. John eating his vegetables. A certain politician from one party or the other getting into office, an invasion of a sovereign country, then an event takes place that brings up confusion within, and somebody is basically pressured into making a false choice that can't really be what they had in mind originally, but it's what you had in mind originally.

This is called **dialectical mechanics**. The presentation of a false choice. You extend both hands to somebody that you want to hit and you say “pick a hand.” If they pick the left one, they get slapped. If they pick the right one, they were going to get slapped just the same. So 9/11 was actually example of a dialectical mechanics event.

Caller #1: *Absolutely. You have a problem, terrorism, so that people cry out for help and react to it, and so then the new world order proposes a solution which was pre-planned all along, and so now we've lost our liberties. I began to find that some of the more interesting stories that had damning information contradicting the government's official story of 9/11 was disappearing off the net, so I began to print everything that looked interesting on a daily basis. You should see the stacks of paper at my house I've been collecting since 2002 on 9/11 and other false flags like Oklahoma, City and 77 even the recent underwear bomber. I mean how in the world are you going to go along with body scanners because a guy a firecracker, a dud in his pants? This is the this is the sort of impetus for this sort of control. And meanwhile we find that we got big corporations behind the big push for body scanning. They want to take you, and strip you down, and treat you like a slave.*

Let's look at how to treat this as an example. You want to get to a point where you have total compliance with people, based on their fear. If they're not in fear and they don't view it as something that they need to be afraid of, as something that's capable of harming them, then they're not going to give you more control over their daily lives and daily existence. They would say “hey, what do you need to do this for? What do you need to scan me for? What do you need to print me for? What do you need to search me for?” They're not going to go along with that, unless you can make them think that they need to go along with it for their own safety. So that's how dialectical mechanics works. And you're a big fan of print information. I'd like to say I think that that's a good thing to do because if anything should happen to, for example the internet, it's a good idea to have hard backups of information and not trust that they will just always be out there on “the cloud.” I tell people that all the time. **Back up your data**, back up your information, have good backups, even print backups for text articles is a great idea.

Caller #1: *Remember folks, a sheet of 8 x11 paper is not going to suddenly change to "404 not found." It's going to preserve whatever you printed there. So how I started waking up was I started collecting information. I started sorting all these papers into categories like police state, more knowledge of 9/11, Israeli spies, Pentagon anomalies, World Trade Center implosion evidence, big brother control grid, Zionism, Oklahoma City to compare it to, CIA drug-running, Illuminati bloodlines. You know you find out really that these people are in charge of all the mainstream media you watch. The heads of all these companies are all working together.*

You just brought up a plethora of topics there and eventually we'll be going into just about every one of those. Again folks, what we're doing here on the earlier podcast is, we're building a tapestry. We are laying foundational groundwork, for topics that we're going to build upon later that require this prerequisite knowledge. Because if we don't have prerequisite knowledge about how the human mind works, how the human psyche works, how our physiology works, then were not going to be in a place of intellectual and emotional maturity to understand the events that are actually playing out in the world.

It's critical to understand who we are and how we work because, I'll tell you something; the people who are really controlling the dynamics of the world right now, they know how these things work. They know how the human mind works. They know how the human psyche works. They know how our behaviors are motivated.

Caller #1: *But the difference between them and us is that, they think that people that haven't used their minds to think independently are just willing slaves and they feel that they should take advantage of us, if we do not think for ourselves. Instead of helping us to achieve consciousness, they want to further drive us away and use as a slave.*

Right. And this goes down to the dynamic of, when you learn or acquire something that you recognize is somewhat unique and that not a lot of other people have access to, when that happens in your life, most people will make one of two decisions. They will they will realize that they have an incredible find on their hands, they will realize they have something unique, they will realize they have something that is capable of being turned into something of great value or power, and they'll do one of two things.

The first one is, they will say "wow, look at what I know. Look at what I've discovered. Look at what I have. I can hold this over other people's heads as a great advantage over them, and I can use this to control them, I can use this to manipulate them - just Google **Albert Pike**. He did all this - I can use this to build myself up and to tear them down simultaneously so that they'll always want what I can bring to the table, and they always put me in a position of power over them, and as such I can make them do whatever I want for me, so that my life is easier at their expense.

And this is the underlying ideology of what in later weeks I will be getting into and talking about as, a **sorcerer**. What that basic worldview is, is what I term and many other researchers term sorcery. Sorcery, yes, like a sorcerer in a movie in a Hollywood movie but it's not quite the same thing as that. So that is one choice that a person who comes into higher level knowledge chooses. The other that somebody who comes into this same higher level knowledge says, “wow look at what I know. Look at what I understand. Look at what I can do.”

And they say to themselves, “not everybody understands this. There's so few people that have access to this, and benefit from what I've learned and what I'm benefiting from.” And this this other different choice is a, person with that kind of knowledge will say to themselves, “look at what I have that can help others. I can show this information and this knowledge to other people, and I can help bring them up in consciousness so that they're at my level, or even beyond.”

See it's about a unified way of seeing someone in relation to other people in the world. That you're seeing yourself in a unified way with others. It isn't that you want to have an advantage over other people and use information to manipulate and control others. Your desire upon realizing that there's an imbalance between your level of awareness and others level of awareness, is to bring **balance** to that dynamic, and say “I want to get other people up to the level where I'm at. I want to give them the same knowledge so we're on equal footing, so that there isn't an imbalance in the game board, so that there's a leveling of the game board.”

And that's the difference between a sorcerer who does the former, of manipulating people with that information that they understand, and a true alchemist, or a true wizard, that really understands this information and wants to bring it to the attention of others because they know that knowledge does not belong to them. Knowledge belongs to the of the world.

Caller #1: *I wrote this article back in 2007 because I was expressing my frustration, because I'm out there trying to show people what I've learned and I ask people questions that would make them think. “Hey have you ever heard of Monsanto? Hey have you ever heard of diet soda? You know the containing aspartame and neurotoxin. You know vaccines have mercury and the rise in autism, there's a link there.” And I tell them about it and people would say “no, no, no, we really don't care. We don't want to know. How does it affect me?” And I would argue with these people because I was so frustrated that they didn't want to get it. And I've discerned the actual crux of their argument. This is their argument. You know talking about the schism of the worldview, this is their worldview.*

Okay let me say something before you start getting into the article. The reason that they're stuck in this state of dissonance. The reason that they're stuck in this refusal - it's dissociation, that's exactly what it is.

Caller #1: *The state of a huge mental decompensation in which certain thoughts, emotions, sensations and/or memories, are compartmentalized because they're too overwhelming for the conscious mind to integrate.*

I totally agree with that. That is what **mental dissociation** is, and it's a serious psychological condition of imbalance. And I'd just like to say, to keep this in alignment with the topic tonight, worldview, is that this state of mental dissociation that you're about to read an article on, has to do with the attachment to a fundamentally imbalanced worldview. That's what we need to keep in mind about what states of mental dissociation, and states of **cognitive dissonance** - look up that term, cognitive dissonance - that's what we're talking about here.

These people who are in this psychological condition, are rooted in a worldview, in a way of seeing themselves in relationship to the wider world, the wider universe and other people, and it's not just that they see the world like that, it's that they are attached to seeing the world like that. They don't want anyone else coming in and breaking down that worldview because they associate that worldview with their own personal identity. That's the key to keep in mind. I just wanted to say that to help the listeners understand how this is going to relate to what I talked about in the last show about worldview. So go ahead. This is an article that you wrote on the state of mental dissociation.

Caller #1: *Yeah I've experienced this phenomenon of dissociation happening right in front of my eyes. At the time three years ago I used to hang out with some people that would play some video games and play online LAN gaming and stuff, you know, and then all of a sudden there was this huge and heated argument with the six or seven people in the room. I'll skip the personal and go right to the crux of their argument. This is their actual argument, in their own words as they were spoken to me, whenever I would try to talk them.*

They would say, number one this is the first thing, "the world has always been at war and that's the way it will always have to be" in their view. They always think that and they would never question any of that. Number two, they think humanity destroying itself is common knowledge. They think that shouldn't be a concern in your life. They think that there's far too many stupid people on this planet anyway and they think that you should just worry about bettering yourself and not others. They think that concern for world events and arrogance are one of the same, unless of course you hold public office or are employed in an occupation of political name.

Okay I want to stop you there. Say that one again slowly.

Caller #1: *They actually think you're arrogant for having concern about world events that are beyond your daily routine. They actually think you're being arrogant by actually thinking about things beyond yourself.*

Okay so that is an arrogant way of seeing yourself in relation to the world. That if you see a world problem that you want to take concern and issue with to try to bring balance to, you're telling me that the people you spoke to, they don't think you have the credentials to speak out against those things, and that only an expert on the matter can talk about that. You can't do it through your desire to seek knowledge and truth in the world, and then actually come to a higher level of consciousness on your own, and then get involved with your wider community, your wider social network of people, to be able to bring any kind of balance or right those wrongs or in justices. And they think that's an arrogant viewpoint to even take, that you could make a difference.

Caller #1: *Then they will immediately challenge you to come up with a complete solution and they tell you that if you can't lay out exactly what we should all do about it then you should shut the hell up and don't bother talking anybody else about it. Keep that liberal bullshit to yourself" they'll tell me.*

So they're saying if you can't lay out a total solution, you can't bring every single thing that we should do - so what does this imply? This implies that someone needs to tell them what to do. To be an expert in their life. It says a lot about their underlying worldview, and it seems like this is actually a **deterministic** principle as well, because they think that all the answers have to be laid out, that nothing can organically flow and take its own course, that you have to have everything laid out predetermined, and that they need to be led.

Someone actually brought this up in a meeting that Truth Freedom Prosperity held, and said "well what we need to do is become like the elites that are guiding the sheeple. We need to guide them in our ways, because all they are, are followers." And how I answered that, and I want the listening audience to really hear what I'm about to say.

I said in response to that comment, that we need to just lead other people, "I don't want to be a leader. I don't want, followers. I don't want, to be a puppet master and have other people on my strings. That's not how I want to live my life. I want, to live my life, in harmony with natural law principles, go higher up in consciousness and understanding, and essentially be left alone so long as I don't harm anybody else." That's what I want.

And I want other people to live in those basic ways, that they're not harming anybody else and that they're basically operating in ways that they are in the right to operate without stepping on other people's natural God-given freedoms, in boundaries with natural law principles and understanding. That's it. That has absolutely nothing to do with wanting to control anybody else, and it certainly has nothing to do with wanting to lead people.

I don't want to have to lead anybody. I'm not your leader. I'm not your guru. I don't want to be a guru and I'm not. Do not, look, outside, of, yourself, for the leader. You got to think for yourself, you have to take in information from as many sources as possible, make up your own mind about it, with an open mind, and **lead yourself**. Your life is your own. What you do with it is up to you.

Caller #1: *But what really irked me about their worldview, is it's not just that they have a worldview that really is anti-thinking for yourself, but also there they're really aggressive against anyone who does and they want to put anybody who does down.*

Well that's their conditioning, and their attachment to their current way of seeing the world, which if you follow this through to its conclusion, can't really benefit them or anyone else around them, because it's based in wanting to be led.

Caller #1: *And they kept going. They kept saying to me the "oh you're analyzing specific news stories, that's a waste of time and that's needlessly complicating your life. If you analyze news and you're angry about what's happening to the country lately, then you're depressed and maybe you should seek medication." Something like that. They would actually think that.*

Okay so you run into people that say if you're concerned about the happenings of the world around you, then you need to basically be put on medication. If you look at news and you look at what's taking place on earth, and you try to take an active role in it, that means by definition to these people, that you're a depressed person and you should be on something like psychotropic drugs.

Caller #1: *Basically. Oh they think that those who discuss the current political situation are the ones to blame for the disunity in America. Not the actual people telling the lies, committing the torture and ushering in a police station. No. They think that actually people that talk about it are causing the disunity in America.*

This is a powerful dynamic to really understand, and as we're going forward in what's taking place in the world, people really need to be on the watch for this. Because the media is going to get behind that dynamic that you just brought up there, and they're going to play up on that to try to take the focus away from the people who are really creating these negative crises in the world, such as the financial crisis, 9/11 and other acts that have been committed, and they're going to try to shift the blame off of the people who really carried out those acts of terrorism, the real terrorists that are behind **false flag** events such as that, and they're going to try to shift it on to the people that are actually talking about them being false flag acts of terrorism.

That's what they're going to try to do. They're going to try to demonize people who are trying to bring the truth to the light of day, so it's something that the alternative media community really needs to watch and get the truth out about once things like that start to happen through the mainstream media which, according to what I see happening invariably will start to occur.

Caller #1: *And the one thing about 9/11 I just wanted to touch on is, I would ask these people "do you know it's physically impossible for a steel frame skyscraper to fall at freefall speed straight down, into the path of most resistance, without the use of high-powered explosives to destroy all the load-bearing both supports simultaneously. Do you know the government's official story of 9/11 violates Newton's conservation of momentum law?" Right? And these people would say "oh that's just too Pinky and the Brain for me." They don't think that anybody is organized enough to pull that off.*

Well my major when I was in college was mechanical engineering. I studied mechanical engineering at the University of Pennsylvania, and I proved that basic physics principle to myself with an Engineering Physics 101 textbook, with three simple laws of Newtonian motion and one formula to solve a quadratic equation. That's all that's needed to solve for that, to show that the events that we saw play out and the explanations that were given are against the laws of physics.

Caller #1: *I read about it early on in my research. When I first began my research, there was a website that did a freefall calculator for people who are jumping out of planes and they would calculate freefall speed, but you can actually use those calculations to time the World Trade Center collapses and actually see that it is in freefall. It's coming down straight down at the speed of gravity, as if you just dropped the ball from the top of the building to the ground.*

Well the media and the cognitive dissonance that is brought about by connection with media, and attachment to mainstream media, is extremely strong, because people who will refuse to see basic fundamental laws in nature, seemingly violated, right? They won't understand that these laws can't be violated according to the laws of nature, but the official explanations that are given by the media, do seemingly violate the laws of nature. So they're holding two things in their minds that are in total contradiction simultaneously. Which is Orwell's definition of **doublethink**, and it's the psychological condition known as cognitive dissonance.

Cognitive dissonance. And we'll be talking a lot about that on upcoming shows and we'll be getting into the events about 9/11 on future shows as well. And you know my specialty in what I discuss regarding the events of 9/11 due to my background in the occult, is occult symbolism in relation to the 9/11 event, and that is really what we'll start to get into on future shows. That won't be for a while. I'll probably hopefully be having some people on who are members of different 9/11 truth organizations, like people from AE 9/11 truth and others, but I will be doing that in future weeks.

Caller #1: *Yeah. They also believe that all human beings worldwide have lost all credibility and integrity, so it is therefore pointless to strive for either one. Sarcasm, cynicism and closed mindedness are perfectly acceptable substitutes in their opinion.*

Okay so integrity is meaningless to someone in this state of dissociation, and why are you bothering to try to create wholeness or integrity, or any kind of proper moral behavior. So that they would say that sarcasm is far better, and a cynical worldview is far better, because this again goes toward a **deterministic** way of seeing the world. That “oh events already set in motion, we don't really have any impact, we can't really change anything freewill does not exist.

It is the mentality of a **slave**. This is an extreme right brained worldview that they're holding. And I'll tell you what really leads people into this worldview that puts them in a right brain state and keeps them there. It's that hypnotist in your living room called the television folks. That's what it is.

Caller #1: *Okay and then the other thing they told me was, that people that go into the milling military do so willingly and so they shouldn't worry about being lied to. They think “it's not their job to know the truth” is what they told me. “Their job is to love their country and follow orders.”*

I'll tell you what that reminds me of. We watched the documentary **Why We Fight** a couple months back at the ethical Society as part of Truth Freedom Prosperities free documentary screenings that they had there every third Monday of the month, and there was a soldier in there that basically said “why do my commanders order me to war? I don't worry about that. I follow orders. That's my job.” And I would say, that's what created Nazi Germany in the Third Reich with all the soldiers out there. If you think that that's a moral position to hold, you have a lot to learn.

Caller #1: *Yeah I would close by saying that, these guys are people I knew for a lot of years but, it's getting harder and harder to maintain any sort of friendship with people like this because people that watch a lot of TV, and they're not reading the internet news, and they're not concerned about what's going on - to the level of apathy these people reach to justify their way of thinking is just surreal, and it's really frightening. The you know nine years of war propaganda really did a number on them, and its attitudes like there's that have been a major factor that made our country to where it is today.*

What On Earth Is Happening Show #005

Topics: *End The Fed Recap, Magic, Sorcery, Will, Natural Law*

I want to do a recap of the end the Fed march and rally that took place this Saturday in Philadelphia. I was contacted and asked to speak at the event. I accepted and prepared a speech on Friday and read that outside of the Fed building on Saturday.

This was kind of my part in trying to alert people not only about what kind of consciousness really drives an institution like the **Federal Reserve**, but how people in general through their failings and through their weaknesses feed institutions like this, through giving it their support through not speaking up about why it's wrong, and for not learning enough about why an institution like that doesn't serve the betterment of humanity.

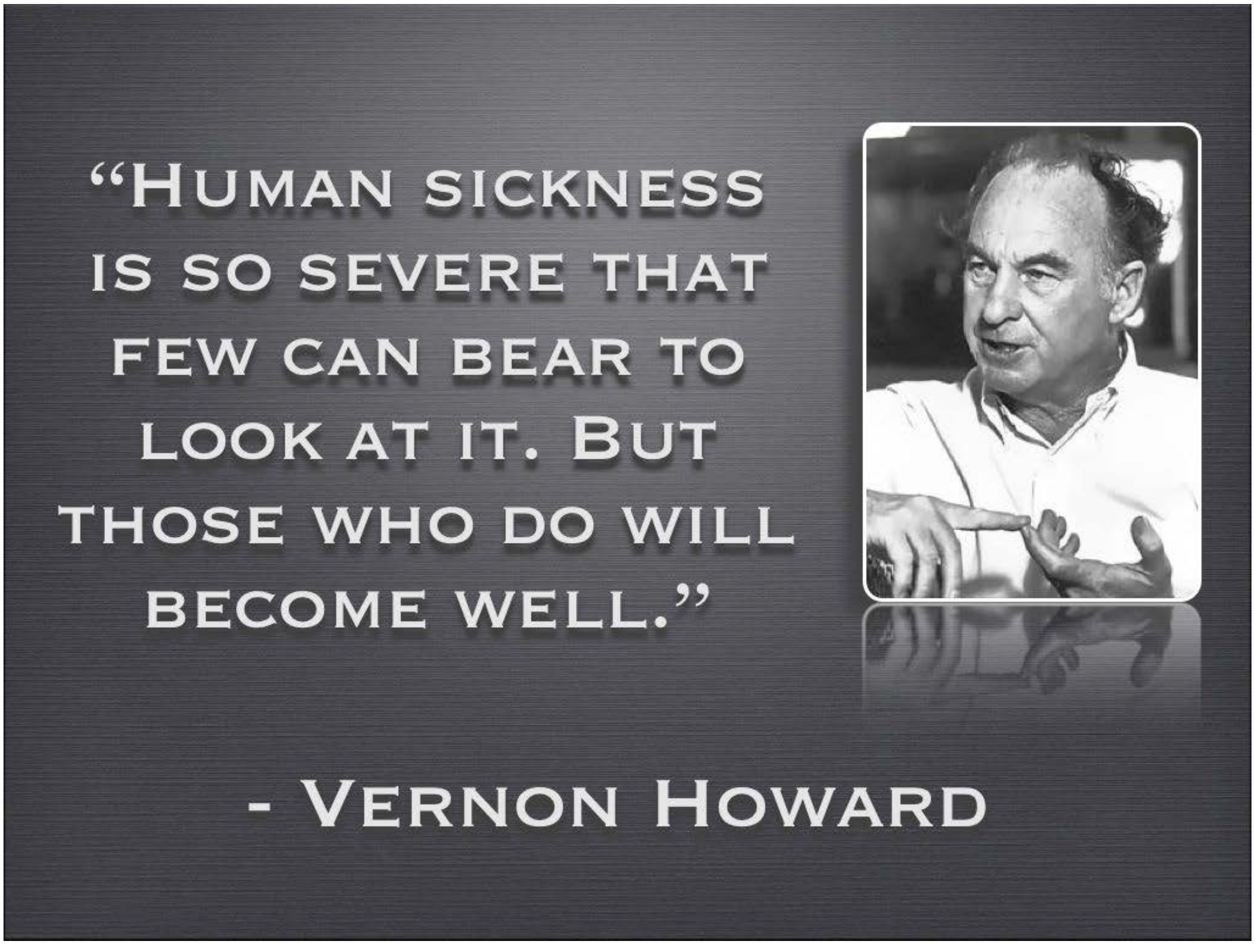
"HUMAN SICKNESS IS SO SEVERE THAT FEW CAN BEAR TO LOOK AT IT. BUT THOSE WHO DO WILL BECOME WELL."
- VERNON HOWARD

So here is the speech I read outside of the Federal Reserve Building:

I'd like to thank all of you for being here today, and I'd also like to thank each of you, for taking the time to stand together, united in the spirit of courage, to defend Liberty, by *shining light upon the corrupt and immoral activities, of an institution that lies at the very core, of the destruction, of our natural rights and freedoms. I commend and respect each of you, for your courage and commitment to such a noble cause. The great teacher and philosopher, Vernon Howard, once said, "human sickness, is so severe, that few can bear to look at it, but those who do look at it, will become well." With this in mind, let us now bravely take a look at the sickness. They are aggressive, and callous, and show an abnormal lack of conscience and empathy. They are cunning, and extremely adept at manipulating others. They engage in strongly immoral, often criminal conduct. They take what they want, and do as they please. They possess a deceptive ability, to appear outwardly benevolent, and can behave in superficially charming ways, to hide their purely selfish motives. They use intimidation, and if necessary, violence, to control others, and to satisfy their own needs. They are willing to intentionally violate the basic inherent human rights of others. They do not experience or express, any sense of guilt or remorse, for the harm their actions have caused to others, but instead, they rationalize their behavior, blame someone else, or deny it outright. They view the feelings and desires, of their fellow beings, with utter contemptuousness. They lie pathologically, and are willing to say anything, without any concern for accuracy, or truth, in order to advance their own hidden agendas. They have a severely distorted sense of the consequences of their own actions. They display a total failure to accept any responsibility for their own parasitic, socially irresponsible ways. Because of their utter contempt for their fellow human beings, they believe that they will never be brought to justice, for their criminal behavior. They have been described by many, as predators, of their own species, for they lack the very qualities, that allow human beings, to live in social harmony. What I just read does indeed perfectly describe the characteristics, attitudes, and behaviors, of the owners, and directors, of this privately-owned central banking cartel, that we call, the Federal Reserve System. However, what I just read to you was not originally written to describe the Federal Reserve, specifically. It was a list comprised, by modern clinical psychologists, to describe the pathological mental condition, known, as psychopathy. In other words, it was a list, of the personality traits, of psychopaths. The condition of psychopathy, is at the very root, of the crisis, in which the human species finds itself, in our current times, and it is more prevalent, than most of us, would prefer to admit. The reason for this, is not, human nature, as some would mislead you to believe. The reason for this, is that psychopathy, is not, just, a psychological disorder. It is also, a learned behavior, and, a communicable disease. It is a virus, that has infected, the collective body of humanity. My own spiritual journey, and my personal quest, to understand, as much as possible about the workings of the human psyche, have led me to study this phenomenon in great detail, over the course of many years. And today, I would like to share with you a few basic insights I've discovered, with respect to how psychopaths, in general, and specifically, psychopathic institutions, such as the Fed, are able to hoodwink, the general public, and get away with their abusive, and immoral behavior, almost entirely unchecked. One of the greatest skills, of psychopaths, is their ability to feign, normal human emotions and empathy. This enables them, to remain well hidden, or occulted, in the communities in which they operate. We all know, that good works are done in the light of day, for all to* *see. In contrast, the work of psychopaths is always done, and indeed it must be done, under the cover of darkness. For once enough light is cast in their direction, enabling people to become wise to their ways, psychopaths, always, scatter. Psychopaths are extremely adept, at manipulating others, into thinking, that the communities in which they exist, could never survive without them. That they somehow perform a vital, and necessary service, and that if they were ever to exposed and routed out, that total chaos would result. To reinforce this untrue notion, that is based upon fear, and dependency, psychopaths will create crises, in their own communities. And once a chaotic reaction has been invoked, they then step in, to pose as the savior, by offering self-serving solutions, for the very problems, which they initiated. Psychopaths have one overall objective, and that is ultimately to make others feel as fearful, as miserable and as empty as they do. To that aim, their greatest weapon, is the propagation, of their own, twisted, worldview. One that is wholly based in fear, lack, greed, separation and control. In other words, they fool others into thinking, that the only way to get by in life, is to be like them. To become, like, the psychopath. They get us to buy into their mindset, and their way of seeing the world, and each other. And by any other name that you may wish to call that, I call it what it really is. Mind control. And most of us fall for it. We become like them, when we try to control the actions of others, for our own gain. When we worship money, greed, and selfishness. When we remain unread, and uneducated, in a world of unimaginable wealth of information, and information flow. When we refuse to educate ourselves, or our young, with respect to higher moral paths in life, yet continue to teach our young that monetary wealth is the main indicator of self-worth. When, through our fear and ignorance, some of us, are willing, to step on, the natural inherent rights, of other people, just because we've been given orders to follow, and a paycheck to do it. Or, when we are willing to go off to fight in wars, that are based in the policies of imperialism, pre-emptive aggression and the theft of natural resources from sovereign nation-states. It may not be popular, and some of us may not like to hear it, but the truth is, that as a whole, we the people, of this once free nation, are the enablers, of the very Psychopaths, that dominate, and control us. Many of us have, become totally callous, to the usurpation, of the natural rights of other human beings, and that is why, this silent war, of control, and aggression against human freedom, has been marching forward, largely unopposed. Make no mistake, and do not be deceived about it. The psychopathic institutions at the highest, or should I say, the lowest levels of our society, have done a very good job, at all of the things they do best, but it doesn't have to be this way. You see, I disagree, with most psychologists conclusions, that there is no treatment for the condition of psychopathy. There is a solution, and the solution is each and every one of us who is standing here today. For you see, we are the immune system response, for this virus, that has infected the minds, and hearts of human beings, and we are here, to bring healing, to the diseased condition of our nation, and our world. The prescriptions for healing this sickness are, recognition, respect, responsibility, and reconciliation. Recognition means, to become aware, by searching. Many, many more people, need to start learning, as much as possible, about what the Federal Reserve is, and how its activities are currently holding direct influence over their lives. If we remain so ignorant and naive as a people, that we cannot even* *conceive of this institutions psychopathic mentality, we shall collectively remain powerless, to defend ourselves, and our freedom against it. If, we can develop the will, to look at the sickness, and once it has been recognized, all those who are supporting, this monstrous financial and moral deception, by agreeing to work for it, or with it, in any way, need to develop true respect. The word respect, simply means, to look at again. And what these individuals must take a second look at, is themselves, and what they have willingly, allowed themselves, to be used for. They must specifically ask themselves, and answer honestly, the question, "am I really, doing, the right thing?" Only self-respect, can help us to develop true responsibility, which is our ability to respond in the correct moral ways, to any problem, that may be facing us. Finally, the word reconciliation simply means, to move toward each other again. We must reverse our movement towards separation, and come back together, right now, to create the collective courage, to withdraw from the poisonous influence that such psychopathic institutions currently hold, over our own minds, and our own hearts, and it is, that simple. That is how Psychopaths, and their behaviors, are contained. By refusing, to be like them, in any way. By refusing, to help them, in their callous, selfish aims, no matter what self-serving rewards may be offered. By recognizing, that there is a better way to treat each other, and to live among each other in truth, in love and in true freedom. To do this, we must let go of our fear of lack, our fear of losing control, our fear of the unknown, and our fear of the uncharted territory we call the human future. In the final equation, there is no one stopping us, but ourselves. In closing, I know that I don't just speak for myself when I say, let's recognize what we must do. Let's respect ourselves and each other. Let's develop true responsibility. Let's reconcile our differences, and together, let us heal the diseased condition of the human spirit, of which the Federal Reserve is merely a symptom. Let's come together once and for all, and let's go for it. Thank you.*

That was my speech this past Saturday. I gave that for a crowd of about I would estimate maybe 250 to 300 people outside of the Federal Reserve Building. Overall it was a good time and I think for me the best part of it was the amount of information that was printed and handed to people on the street. I would certainly say that it could definitely use room for a lot of growth, considering how long these events have been going on, the numbers seem to stay right around the same number considering what we can actually get to turnout on any given Saturday or Sunday, but for a major city like Philadelphia we could still do better getting more people out onto the street. But I did see a lot of new faces so that was pretty encouraging.

What we do here on this show is, we try to get down to the very **root causes** of human suffering really. We try to get down to the very root causes and not just talk about the symptoms. We could talk about the symptoms all day, and we can bring up specific symptoms like the federal reserve, but until we get down to the root causes that lay in the minds and in the hearts of people, that's where the real problem is at.

The real problem isn't out there. The real problem is within people. The question needs to be asked, “why, are we experiencing what we are experiencing?” So until we make an honest assessment of the causal factors about how we are fooled, about why we suffer, about why, many of us lack the ability to tell truth from falsehood, and right from wrong in many cases, we're not really going to make a lot of headway or a lot of dent into the problem and work toward a solution.

This program is about **solutions** ultimately. We can't get to solutions until we understand what's creating the problem to begin with, and to just point fingers at other people and say “that person's doing it, that’s doing it,” well why is the mindset of that group of individual of individuals the way that it is? What were the causal factors that led them to thinking about the world, and other people in it, and their relationship to others, that led them to act that motivated their behaviors in those ways? So that's what we do on this show.

And I think a lot more people in this movement have to understand these causal factors. They have to turn their attention toward the roots and stop looking at the leaves, because again you can describe a prison cell all day long. You could describe every detail of the prison cell, but until you're actually putting your mind to the job of actually working on how to get out of that prison cell, you're not going to make any headway or any progress. So we need to understand why we've arrived in the so-called cell that we have arrived in if we're ever going to get out of it. If we're ever going to move in the opposite direction toward true freedom, we need to know why the human mind and heart have fallen into the diseased condition that they have throughout society and throughout the world.

So to that effect, what we've been talking about here on past shows is, **human consciousness**. What are the ways that consciousness manifests itself? We talked about the power of our thoughts, our emotions, and our actions. And how we need to bring them into alignment with each other, such that we become a being that is not an internal contradiction. That as we think, so we feel and so we act, and nobody can divide us, and pull us off course from that.

Those three things they take thoughts. We need to get our **thoughts** to a state of intelligence. We need to take our **emotions** to a state of care, and we need to increase our **will to act** in the proper moral ways in the world. This is how we're going to get out of the mess that we're in. Increasing our awareness just from an intellectual perspective of course, but widening our worldview, or our scope, to encompass all people that are suffering no matter where they are, no matter what race they are, no matter what age they are, no matter what sex they are, no matter what nationality, no matter what country they live in.

To say that we just want this solved because we don't want to experience personally the negative consequences of something, it isn't a good enough reason. We need to widen our perspective and understand that as long as anybody else in the world is suffering, we are suffering. So if we're going to see any real change, and any real solution brought to bear, we need to change our perspective about suffering in general, and understand again as I said, if anybody is suffering, that's us. It isn't we're not separate.

And this calls to mind the question - the people who are creating a lot of these crises, the psychopaths, we need to understand they’re suffering to a great degree, maybe more than a lot of other people are in the world. As difficult as that may be to wrap your head around, **psychopaths** can't feel normal human emotion. Not don't want to. They cannot. Most people can't even imagine that state, how fearful it would turn your inner being into. You could not actually feel anything. You do not have the raw capability to feel any emotion. Imagine what maybe your mind would be start to become like.

You realize very quickly you're not like other people, the risk of being ostracized as being some kind of a freak or a monster, and then people like that descend really, really deeply into the fear state, and that starts to basically imbalance the brain. One of the things we talked about on this show in past weeks was the human brain and human **brain imbalance**, and the attitudes and behaviors that result when the brain hemispheres aren't properly balanced.

So we have to understand that even the people who seem like the enemy are suffering in many ways more than many people in the world. I'm not going to say they're suffering the most. They cause a lot of havoc that makes people suffer pretty badly in the world, but we have to ask the alchemical questions so to speak, and we'll get into the science of alchemy a little bit later in the program.

But the **alchemical question** is, “what ails thee brother?” or “what ails thee sister?” and we have to try and make a genuine effort to get down to other people's causes of self-inflicted suffering. Why they hurt so much that they then want to go out and take out their aggressions on other people and make them suffer. And again as I said in my speech for the Fed, make other people feel as empty as they do.

There is an ability to bring healing to this state if enough people work at it. If enough people actually learn these causal factors, understand what is going on within themselves and in the world around them, and care enough to do that work. That's the main thing. To care enough to get involved, and to get over one's fears. A lot of fear when it comes to this type of material, particularly with the Federal Reserve, so many people say “oh I'm willing to do this, this, this and this, but when it comes to standing up to an organization like the Fed, I'm backing off. I'm not I'm not going to make I'm not going to be present there because I'm too afraid of what they're capable of.”

Well that attitude is not going to really change much, because if we're taking actions or even in actions out of fear, good luck. You're not going to see any real positive changes take place around you. Again I thank the people who came out to that event before I really got into the topic of the speech, for their courage. That is above all what I have utmost respect for the people to come out to an event like End The Fed for.

They’re displaying true courage, because they care enough to be that courageous to stand up to something that seems impossible to stand up to, but it is not. It is not impossible. The effort needs to be made and those three centers need to be developed. Understanding the problem, caring enough to do something about the problem and then actually doing it. Actually doing it is the most important step. To take action. And that requires **courage**.

So we talked about in the past few weeks the dynamics of love versus fear. The consciousness of **love**, how this is the force that expands consciousness, and **fear**, the force that destroys consciousness. A force that limits consciousness. And I'll tell you a lot of people out there on Independence Mall, I would try to hand people a flier and say “hey check it out, look at what's causing a lot of crises and resulting in all kinds of suffering in our communities financially.” Some people would say “oh I'm so fearful and afraid of what they could do, that I might be on camera or I might be being filmed” that they don’t even want to take a flyer from your hand. You can't live your life in fear like that folks. Again it's not going to be conducive to solving any problems that we may have. Again I thank everyone for their courage because that really is the bottom line when it comes to reversing some of the damage that has been done to the human heart and to our world in general.

So coming out of that fear state is what **consciousness** is all about. Love is the force that expands consciousness. Fear puts consciousness in its grave. That's all we really have to remember. So we looked at the internal and external expressions of those forces, those basic polarities. We looked at the internal force of love being sovereignty, or **dominion** over oneself. In other words, self-control. Having control of one's thoughts, one's emotions and one's actions and bringing them into alignment. Bringing them into harmony, so that we're not in internal opposition.

We looked at the internal force of fear as being a **confusion**. Not understanding what's going on within oneself. Not being in control of one's own thoughts, emotions and actions. Being able to be manipulated and lead, and then the external states that result from those conditions. If love and dominion, or sovereignty are present then you have **freedom** in the external world. But again they always follow the internal qualities. That state is a resultant condition of the qualities that are actively being represented within the individual. Actively taking place and are present within the individual, then you see the external state result in the outside world.

So when love is present, internal control of one's self results. You have what's called sovereignty. A person understands they are the owner and ruler of their own kingdom, the self. Nothing outside of that. Doesn't mean controlling anybody else. It means you own yourself, truly. You’ve mastered yourself, and when that's present, that's when freedom will result in the external reality.

When fear runs rampant, within the self, there's confusion, someone doesn't really know themselves, they don't really have control over their own thoughts, emotions and actions, they can be torn apart within, and they can be led externally. When that happens in the outside world you have control. And ultimately when that runs rampant, you get **slavery**. So understanding the dynamics of those two basic polarities, love and fear, helps you to understand why we're experiencing what we are experiencing.

Last week we talked a lot about worldviews and what they create. We talked a lot about the deferring worldviews of different forms of brain imbalance. A **left brain i**mbalanced worldview is a worldview that is stuck on the concept of **randomness**, that the universe is a cosmic accident, that there's no underlying intelligence in nature and there's no such thing as natural law when it comes to behaviors. When it comes to what we do to others. In other words, there's no such thing as karma. There's no such thing as a law of attraction, that what we do to others we must experience. It's the idea that existence really has no higher purpose. These are the hallmarks of atheistic mentality and of left-brain, **old scientism**.

So I called the dichotomy between the two worldviews the worldview schism, with the left brain imbalance representing the worldview of randomness, and the **right brain** imbalance representing the world view called **determinism**. Determinism is the exact opposite. It's a very right brain imbalanced way of seeing the world. That God controls everything and every event in creation. All occurrences are preordained, we don't really have free will, there's no point in taking any action because since everything is written by God nothing can ultimately be changed, and these are the hallmarks of **religious extremism**.

Both of these worldviews are extremely imbalanced and I would suggest neither of them are true. The truth lies in between in a combination, or a synthesis of these two extremities or these two extreme states of imbalance. And I describe the condition that we really need to understand, is a combination of natural law and freewill. **Natural law** being the deterministic component of creation, and **freewill** being the random component because that that's what governs our choices. We have choices, we are allowed to make them freely even if we make them in ways that lead to more suffering, that are against our stated goals of where we want to go. We're still allowed to do that.

I don't think it's a wise choice to do that, I think we should try to understand that the deterministic reality of the universe, the components of the universe that are deterministic - I call that natural law as many other scholars and philosophers have in the past - we need to understand what natural law is, and what we create through our freewill decisions when we either come into alignment with natural law, or when we choose to ignore it. And we're in the condition that we're in collectively as a species because most of us choose to ignore natural law principles. We don't really understand how it works, and we're not really motivated much to learning how they work.

Again I've said in the past if people were to be asked to write down what they really value most in life, how many of them at the top of the list would place the word “**truth**?” How many do you know, they would place the word truth at the top of a list of things they actually value in life? I'll bet you can count the number on one hand, and again that's why we're in the situation that we're in.

MAGIC
VS
SORCERY

Now we're going to get into the difference between two concepts that a lot of people think are fictional, however they're very real. This is the concept of **magic**, and the concept of **sorcery**. Now as soon as that those words are said, immediately I know what's going off on in most people's minds is, science fiction movies or fantasy movies, and that's by design. That is how many people want people to understand those concepts, or to solely think of them in light of. Hollywood, fantasy, fiction. I assure you that these forces, these concepts if you will, are very real, they are very much at work in our lives, and we're going to flesh them out in the next hour.

If we have time after going through the concepts of magic and sorcery, I'll talk a little bit about what many people have called Self Realization, and why there are so few people that are self-realized. That really do understand themselves that, do understand how their own psyche works, and will look at the barriers to that condition. We'll look at the barriers to self-realization. What are the mental states and the attachments in people's minds, that hold them back from their higher potential? The **barriers to self-realization**.

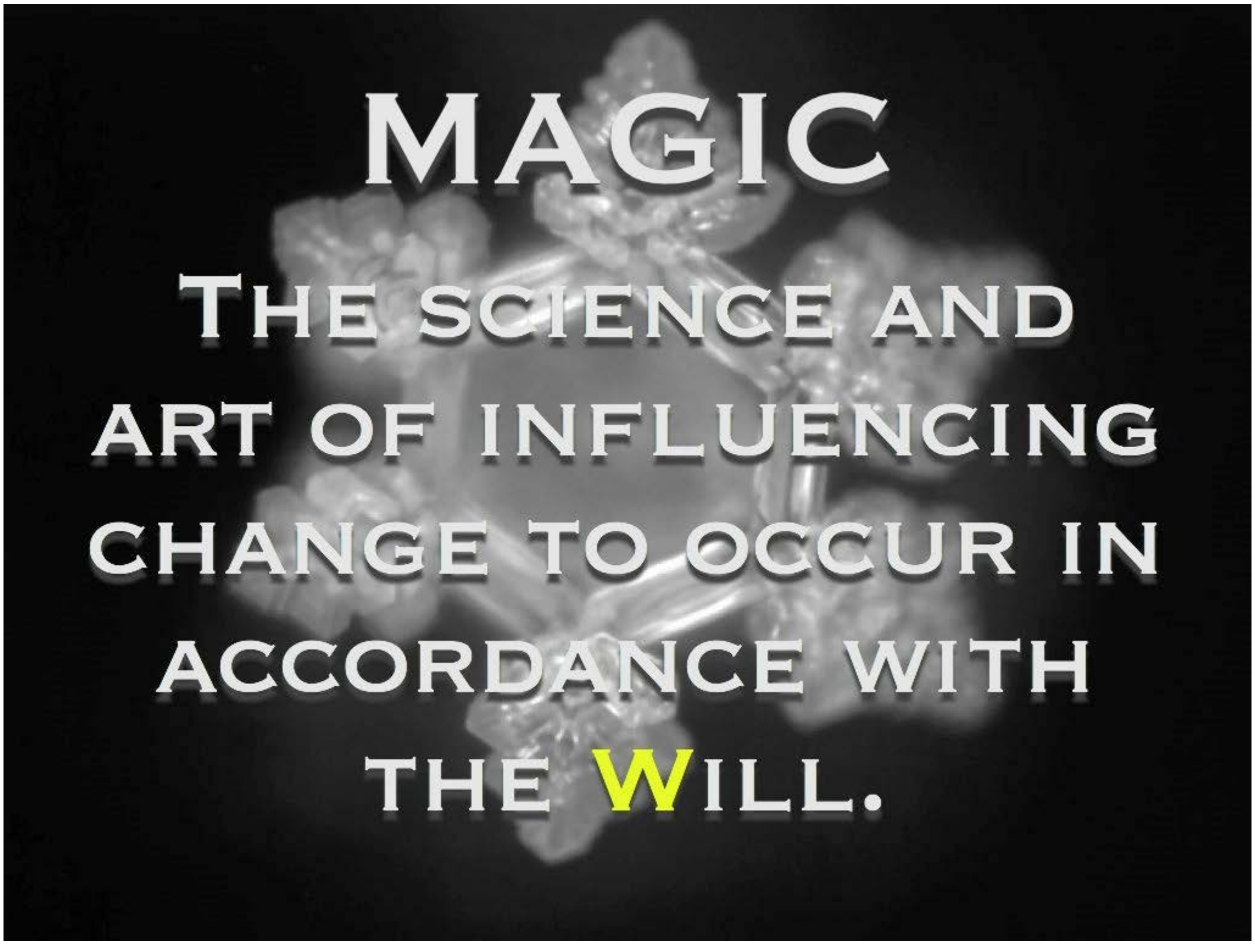

MAGIC

THE SCIENCE AND ART OF INFLUENCING CHANGE TO OCCUR IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WILL.

So let's saw let's start with the concept of magic. This is going to be the basic topic for the next hour. The definition for **magic** is, the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the Will. The science and art of influencing change, to occur in accordance with the Will. Now a lot was said there. Magic is a science.

Now most people would think the exact opposite, that it's fantasy, that it's not rooted in anything in the natural world. Most people when they think of magic they think of the supernatural. Magical powers, a magician who can do illusions, who can do things that the ordinary person cannot do and because they're connected in with some supernatural capability. Well magic is a lot more than that, and it's a lot simpler than that. It's the influence to create change. And it is a science, and it is an art form.

The concepts of magic and sorcery are critical to understand the types of influences that are really taking place around us in the world, and we have to get our minds out of the notion that these are fictional concepts. They are not fictional concepts. I assure you they are not fictional concepts. See people who are very trapped in left-brain ways of thinking, when you bring up a word that they've already assigned and attach the meaning to, and that's just what it is, “I understand what that is already and I'm not changing that. I'm not looking any further into that, I'm not going to accept an alternative explanation that differs from my concept of what I think those things are.”

People have heard these words before of course and they have a formulated idea of what they mean in the world to them. I really suggest if you find yourself in that position, attempting to lay aside the pre-formulated definition that you have and simply listen to the definition that I'm suggesting, and the way I'm using these words to describe the concepts that I'm talking about. So when I say magic here's the definition that I use for it. It is the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the Will.

The science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the Will. So it's a **science**. There are established methodologies that are repeatable, and therefore this is actually considered a science. It is an **art form**, because not everyone is as adept at it as others. There are subtleties to it. If you are practiced in it, you will become better at it. So that's what an art is. You practice an art. Not everyone has the same raw capability when it comes to it, however capability can be honed and developed if you put enough work in or practice.

So magic is both a science and an art, and what it is attempting is to **influence change** to occur. So notice it's not saying that it's actually making the change occur. It's only influencing the change. It isn't actually doing it itself, only influencing it. That's critical. It’s influencing change to occur in accordance with the Will. Now that's the biggest part of the definition of magic actually, because I'm going to give the definition of sorcery next, and you'll understand how similar they are, but what I'll say about the definition of sorcery is it is in fact the exact opposite of the definition of magic.

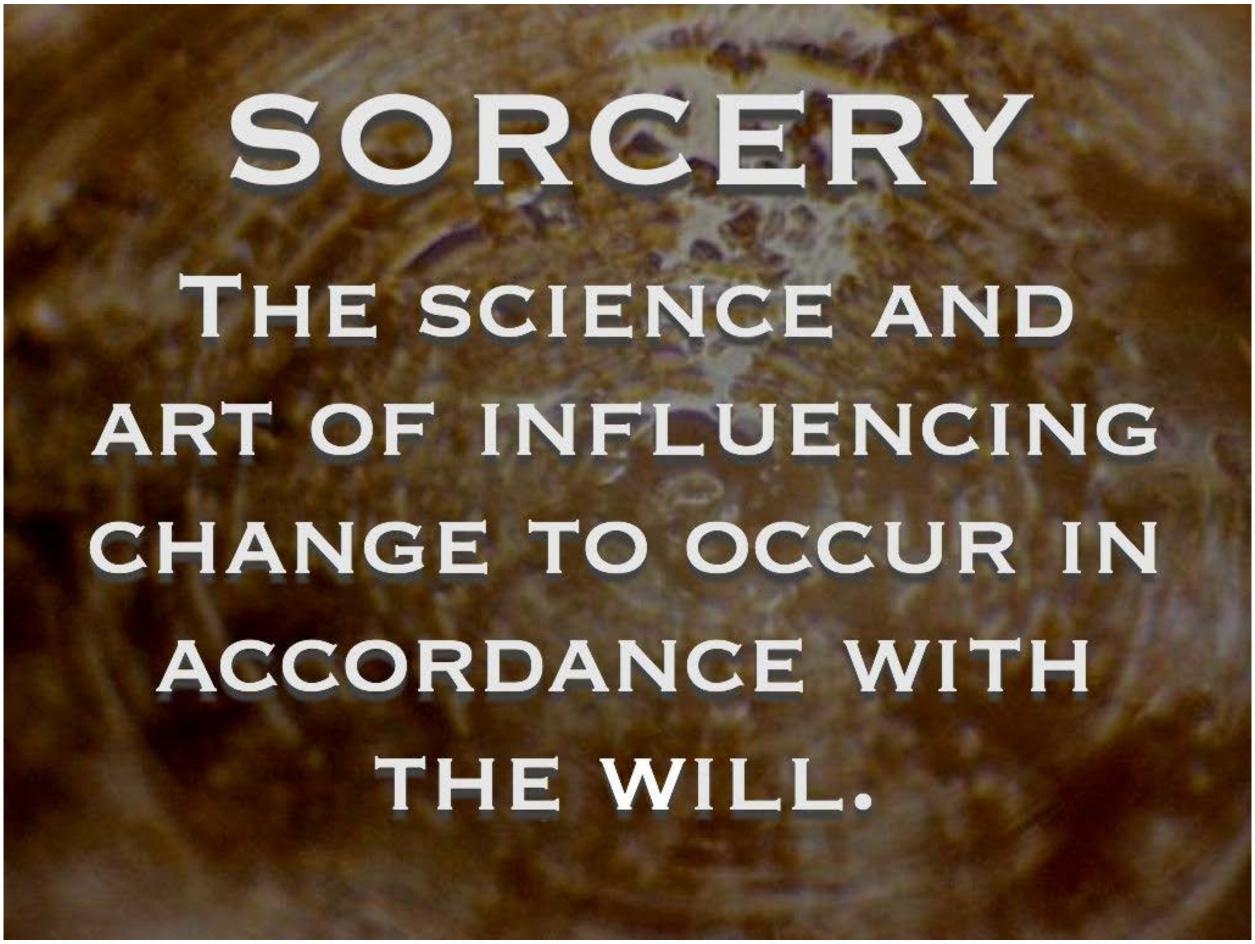

SORCERY

THE SCIENCE AND
ART OF INFLUENCING
CHANGE TO OCCUR IN
ACCORDANCE WITH
THE WILL.

So the definition I'm going to give for **sorcery** is this; sorcery is the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the will. Now anybody listening will say “well that's the exact definition that you gave for magic, and how could you say it's the exact opposite definition?” Well the subtlety comes in when you look at the word will, and what is meant by **the word will**. I distinguish this when I write this definition out, or when I show it in a presentation or a slideshow, by placing a capital W at the beginning of the word Will when it is used in reference to the science and art of magic.

However, with sorcery the will is a lowercase W, and this is just a nuance to help highlight the differences in the term, which really completely changes the meaning that is given for the concept. So when I'm talking about magic and I'm talking about influencing a change to occur in accordance with the Will, I don't mean the self-centered will of the practitioner of this science and art.

That is not what is being talked about there. It's a higher will. It is a will that whole volumes have been written on, whole philosophies in occultism have basically surrounded. So the concept of will in general is a very deep topic. I'm not simply referring to a person's will to do something, is what you have to keep in mind here with the definition of magic. The science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the Will.

The word Will here could be used interchangeably with **natural law principles**. With the understanding of how creation actually works, and the understanding that the natural law component of creation is essentially there for our own benefit. It is not there to put us in any kind of a prison, or control us. It is there because the creations Will, capital W will, does not interfere with free will. With our lowercase will. What we choose to do. It is there as a way, that if we align ourselves with truth, with what is, with what natural law actually is, that we will not experience self-inflicted suffering.

So I can't really give you a full nonphysical example. It isn't so simple that if I punch somebody in the face for no reason then I will immediately experience that pain. See if that were the case, if somebody did something that they had no right to do to someone else - like let's say attempt to assert their natural right to free speech and then immediately they walk outside of their house and a tree falls on them, and they keep kept doing that action over and over again and kept getting the same result, maybe they would understand very quickly that those actions are related, and that the effect is following the cause

However it doesn't really work out that way in the three dimensional space-time continuum that we live in. There's often a **time lag** from the time that we take an action, and the time when we experience the result of the action. This is because in **quantum theory**, the smaller something is or the less complex it is, the quicker you see the effect. Like electrons being shot through a double slit in the infamous double slit experiment. If there's a meter on the slit then you immediately see the result change to the electron behaves as a particle. If there is no meter on this double slit it behaves as a wave, for people who may be familiar with an example like this.

Look up the **double slit experiment**. Electrons at the quantum level are a wave function. They're not really a particle that exists yet. It's a potential. When a choice is made about how one wants to observe that potentiality, it immediately, immediately becomes a point particle in an actual piece of matter that can be measured. It’s an abstract example but it kind of illustrates that at a quantum level, at a very small level, the **effect follows cause** very, very quickly. Almost immediately.

At a macro level, there is a lag. The universe needs time to orchestrate, in a certain level of complexity, the event that would be needed to actually make the balance that is needed occur, when we choose certain actions. So let me give you a physical example of this, and keep in mind to the word will and to the way will is being used in this example. Gravity is always in effect in the on the surface of the Earth. And we're not talking about out in space someplace. In this realm, on the surface of the Earth, gravity is in effect. If I went up to let’s say a roof of a three-story building, and I dropped something off of it, you're going to see the effect of gravity.

My belief is not required about the operational field of gravity in this instance. I can believe all I want that, that object will fall upward, or sideways, at this level - were not at a quantum level where things behave very strangely, we're at a macro level - this means that there is a much greater tendency for the law to actually have an effect in the expected way, and for the ball not to fall up.

Quantum mechanics scientists will tell you “oh there still is a very, very, very, very, very, very infinitesimally small probability that the ball could fall off upon its release,” but in the real world it doesn't happen. You would probably have to wait for an event that would not come for several lifetimes of the observable universe, so it would be one in such an amount of times that you can repeat it so many times that you will never see that happen. You would have to wait to see that event that a total anomaly will occur one time in a number of years that without outstrip the life of the universe. So there's no point in even discussing it, it is essentially a zero chance.

So when I talk about **natural law principles**, this is what I'm talking about. Tendencies for an event to occur based on the freewill decisions that we are making. So in this sense, nobody can really be a total predictor of the future, because **freewill** can always intervene and we can make different choices that change the expected outcome, or the probable outcome. That's what some of us are really trying to make come about. That we can affect people's free will, such that we change the trend and we come into accordance with this higher Will. With natural law, which is what I'm talking about in this definition of magic.

An abstract idea to be sure, but if we really try to wrap our minds around this, what we're really talking about is, to influence people's minds, hearts and behaviors to come into greater accordance or harmony with natural law. Or in other words **higher moral law**, higher perspectives on how to live and treat each other in the world. If we continue to not do this work, to not attempt to bring more people into this way of being, if we continue to ignore capital W will, again which is natural law and which is there for our betterment - because if we align ourselves with it, we won't ignore something like gravity and step off of a building and plummet to our death because we don't believe gravity exists.

We're so ignorant of the natural law principles that are leading to negative events that we are experiencing. When we are completely ignorant of these principles, we're always going to get a negative result. Always. So if somebody doesn't understand how gravity works and they're over near the edge of a cliff getting ready to go over, or they’re on the top of a roof and they're getting ready to walk right over the edge because they don't understand it, they don't know it exists, they don't believe that it exists, any of these reasons, then they're not in harmony with natural law principle that's in effect whether they believe in it, whether they know it or not. All irrelevant.

Someone else might want to influence their actions or behavior by letting them know “hey there's this law in effect called gravity. If you step off of there, you're going to experience a very negative consequence.” I brought this conundrum up to some people and people have answered it differently. How would you handle that? If there were there was a being who in this hypothetical situation they didn't understand that gravity existed, are you under any responsibility as someone who does understand how it exists to explain it to them?

Are you under any responsibility perhaps to even physically stop them from going over the edge in ignorance, by whatever means you might have to do it? I have my take on that. I think from my general perspective as I've been giving it over the last few weeks, and anyone who has watched my presentations can kind of extrapolate what my view on that is.

But to go back to the concept of the will. The will that we're talking about in these two definitions are completely different. Two to four will. Will in the definition I gave for magic, the science and art of influencing change to a car in accordance with the Will, is the **higher will**. It is natural law. It is essentially the laws of how creation works, and not just physical. It is the laws that govern what happens to us based on how we think, feel and act. And there are such laws. They do exist. People understand how that works in the world. There are people who understand those laws.

Those who will reject that out of hand are locked into that left brain world view, that worldview of randomness that we talked about. Scientism, extreme atheism, extreme solipsism. The idea that there is no such thing as truth, there is no such thing as natural law. It’s all my perceptions. An extreme left brained way of seeing the world, and you have a whole lot of people in the world who are like that. There are so many people that will just reject this out of hand, that it does not fit into their current imbalanced worldview.

The idea of magic is to try to influence people, such that they learn from mistakes, they learn from perhaps doing some things the wrong way. Maybe they will learn by others who have done things the wrong way that they can observe, and they don't necessarily have to go through a painful experience by falling off the edge of the cliff, or the building. This type of influence is possible, if we are willing to do it. What do we need to be to become a so-called **magician**, or as I'm going to talk about in a moment, an **alchemist**. Well we have to understand natural law.

We have to know what kind of energies we're putting out into the world through our consciousness, and what that's going to create. So it's an understanding of the laws of cause and effect, or what some people have termed the **law of attraction**. The understanding that the universe essentially behaves as a mirror, as a reflector, for that which is inside of us. That's what this is. A large learning experience so that we can learn and grow, and then we can change.

The main **universe** comes from the Latin uni, one, and versere, which means to change, or to turn. As in the leaves turned from green to brown. They made a change. The seasons turned. They changed from one season, to another, to another. That's what universe means. One change. This is the change that I'm talking about when I'm referring to capital W will. We're talking about the higher Will of creation. In other words, the concept of “let not my will be done, let thy Will be done,” meaning the higher Will.

And again you can call this the **will of God**, I prefer use the term, it's simply the **will of creation**, but these two things are essentially identical and if you really want to get down to it, since this will does not directly intervene - it has only set up first principles, which are called natural law principles - this higher will’s desire for us, if you will, the balance that it seeks to achieve is not anything other than our comfort or betterment. In other words, it's the idea of the **Garden of Eden**.

It's the idea of a place that as long as we are acting within the boundaries of these first principles, these natural law principles that were put in place by the intelligent, underlying force of creation, the experience that we will have will be one of abundance, **harmony**, peace, happiness, all the things that people really “say” they want in life. And I emphasize say, because they say they want those things, but then - see it's a conditional statement. There are requirements attached if you want something. It's an if-then statement. If, you want abundance, harmony, peace, healing, happiness, etc, then, you must be prepared to think, feel and act, according to the Will.

Higher will natural law principles that are always in effect, that you're always bound by as long as you're in a three dimensional space-time continuum - which if anybody knows how to get out of please let me know - but as long as your existing and operating in that domain of reality, these principles and laws are in effect, that govern what happens as a result of certain behaviors. People have called this the **law of attraction**, people have called this the **law of cause and effect**, people have called this the **law of karma**. It's been given a million different names. One of the best ways it's been summarized is “do unto others as you would have done unto you, because you're going to experience the effect of what you do eventually.”

See there is a self-motive even in that statement. If you don't want to have to experience what you do to others in a negative way, then don't do negative things to other people because it is eventually going to be reflected to you through the process of natural law. That is why we are where we are, with respect to consciousness on this planet, and with respect to the decaying state of human freedom. Because it is directly related to the decaying state of human **moral alignment** with natural law principles. I hope that's explained in a way that you can understand and I'm going to continue to break down what the science of magic is now, and we'll compare and contrast this with the science and art of sorcery.

Magic has a goal and it has a vehicle that it works through. So again we have to keep in mind it's a science and art. It's attempting to influence change to occur in accordance with this higher Will, that I've basically set up over this last half hour and fleshed out.

The ultimate goal of it is the state of **non-dualism**. And when I say that I don't mean everything existing all in one place at one time and nothing being separate from anything else. What I mean is, the understanding in consciousness that we are not separate. That the higher aspects of ourselves are aspects of this one **universal creative energy**. You can call it that if you want. I don't care, I'm comfortable with that term. Some people don't like that term fine. I call it the **underlying ordering intelligence** that's inherent to the state of creation. Of existence period. It is ordered, it is intelligent, it does direct things and processes here in this three dimensional realm.

NON-DUALISM

Non-dualism is the state that you understand, that everything is that one force, is that one thing. You're not separate from it, it's not separate from you. If you're hurting someone else, you're hurting yourself. If you're doing something that is totally selfish, self-serving and in total disregard for other people then you're not really doing anything but bringing harm upon yourself, ultimately. Now people will say “well that doesn't always play out in the world like that." No it doesn't, and there's reasons for that which we'll get into in the weeks to come.

The reason that people don't always in the short-term experience the consequence of what they're putting out into the world - and I stress in the short-term, because they will eventually experience a balance created - the reason they don't experience in the short-term is because our culture, our society has been moving so far collectively in the direction against natural law, that a small group of individuals has found a way to isolate themselves from these principles, for a time. And I call them the Sorcerer's. We'll look into that in a moment but keep that in mind.

That's why people will say "well this balance that you're talking about and this law of attraction and this having to experience what you do to others, why don't we see some people experiencing it immediately?" Again two reasons. There's a **time lag** sometimes associated with what we do and what we experience, and two, natural law principles are being insulated from the general population through **mind control**. Through a small group of people that do understand how these principles work, do not want to experience this balancing, do not want to experience having to receive back the same type of energy or experience that they are doing to others, or producing for others.

Through the art of sorcery, or through the vehicle of sorcery which I'll talk about in a moment, they have become very adept at getting others to prevent those occurrences of the universe coming back and balancing the equation so to speak, by making events occur to them that they would have to experience that karmic payback if you will. And those are all of the people who act on behalf of the sorcerers, the manipulators. These are their minions, so to speak.

They convince them to isolate themselves from, essentially, the consequences that they should have to experience, and they do this in hopes of **delaying the inevitable**. But indeed it is inevitable. They will experience those consequences sooner or later. The only person that the sorcerer is ultimately really fooling in regards to this is themselves, for any that may be actually listening or people who think that their worldview is a better way live or be in the world, never going to live that way and not experience the consequences. At some point it will catch up to you. Like Johnny Cash said in a song, you can run on for a long time, but sooner or later God will cut you down.

And when we talk about sorcery more in depth, we'll get into a little bit about how they create that delaying of the inevitable. But magic's goal is non-dualism. It's trying to create internal harmony. **Non-dualism** with oneself is the first key concept to understand about what you need to do to really truly become one who is engaging in the science and art of magic. To ever influence someone else you have to really be non-dual with yourself. You have to be willing to do the things you say you believe in, and that you feel are right, and that you know alright.

So again becoming a being that as you think, so you feel and so you act, those three are one. They're non-dual. You're not in internal contradiction. You don't say one thing and do another. You don't say you feel one way, like “oh I feel that taxation is theft, it's violence at the point of a gun, it's taking from one person to give to another, and even though I may not have the right to take something from somebody without their voluntary agreement, I know that that may be the case deep down inside, I can reason at that level and understand it, but I have financial obligations so I'll go and join the IRS because they're hiring.” Total internal contradiction. Total **internal opposition**. You're in opposition with the self.

As an aside me and several friends of mine often talk about parking meter attendants. Meter maids. We talk about how strange it is that we don't know any, and never have met any, in our lives. It's almost like where do these people come from? Where do they come out of? I've asked just about every person that I'm friendly with, “do you know any parking meter attendants?” Not one person I know knows one of them. How many layers of separation do you think there would have to be between finally finding someone who actually knows one of these people?

It's an interesting social experiment. Just ask people around you “who do you know who's writes parking tickets, who works for the parking authority in your in your city?” and you I guarantee you'll be hard-pressed to find anybody who even knows any of these people, because what I have kind of decided the dynamic that's really taking place with regard to this is, they just lie to people. Because they know no one really likes what they do. They know themselves, inside intuitively, and even consciously, that what they're doing isn't really right. It isn't really moral. It's a hassle for other people. It's a parasitic activity is what it is.

Now anybody can come and make the argument that “oh that's necessary, to move cars in traffic.” But people got along fine before there were parking authorities and metered parking, and life went on. We don't need people who do that job. It's a parasitic activity. That's what it is. It's not my opinion of what it is, that's what it is. And the fact that you can't find anybody who does it, the fact that they will lie about what they do when asked, and that is what the case is. It's impossible, the two layers of separation, of you not knowing anybody that does it and then any friend you have they also don't know anybody that does it. That's next to impossible. Even if you don't personally know a cop, guaranteed somebody you know knows a cop, but nobody I ever spoke to knows a person personally who admits to being a parking meter attendant.

So this goes to the concept of non-dualism. The person deep inside is so embarrassed of what they do for a living, that they won't even admit that that's what they do for a living to other people. So they try to stay shielded from what other people will think about them, and it's largely because they are in internal dualism. They're in opposition with the self. It's **cognitive dissonance**. They know that what they're really doing isn't right. No one likes it, no one appreciates it and no one would really want to be around them if they know they do this and continue to do it.

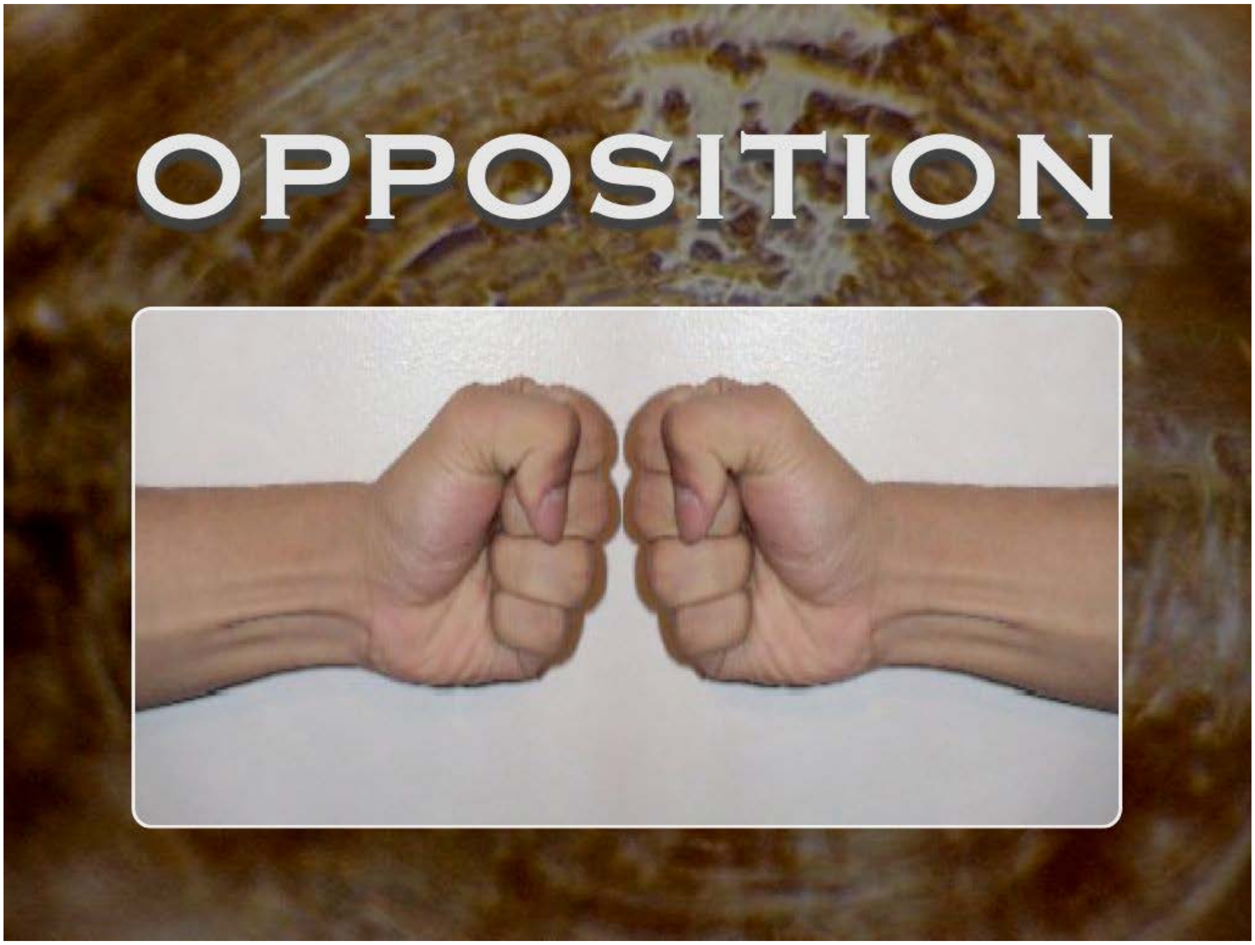

Like if you've suddenly found out that someone that was a friend of a friend, who you were hanging out with for a long time was a parking meter ticket writer who worked for the parking authority in your city, would you continue to go out and have drinks with that person in the same cordial way that you were doing previously? Or would there be tension there? And be honest with yourself. Don't be thinking that you're going to treat them like the Buddha would treat them or something, because seriously, most people don't appreciate people's activity like that.

They know that what they're doing is parasitic. You know, and you would to be honest, treat them at least somewhat differently, if you would want to hang out with them at all. And they know that. This example I think perfectly illustrates the notion of **dualism** within a person. They wouldn't be willing to lie about what they do, so that other people wouldn't find out and treat them differently if they didn't instinctively, intuitively know, that what they're doing is parasitic and wrong. So that's the concept of dualism and an illustration of it.

Now what magic is trying to create is non-dualism. Again somebody who knows what's right, feels a certain way about something, and then acts in that capacity. They don't give any justifications. They don't say “well, I had to do this” or “I had that bill to pay” or “I have to take care of this person.” There's no justifications in a non-dual understanding. If you understand something to be right, and that's how you feel about it, your action is in accordance with it and in harmony with, period, the end. There is no “but,” okay? You know “I know that, but.” There is no but. You know it, you feel it, you do it, the end. That's **non-dualism**.

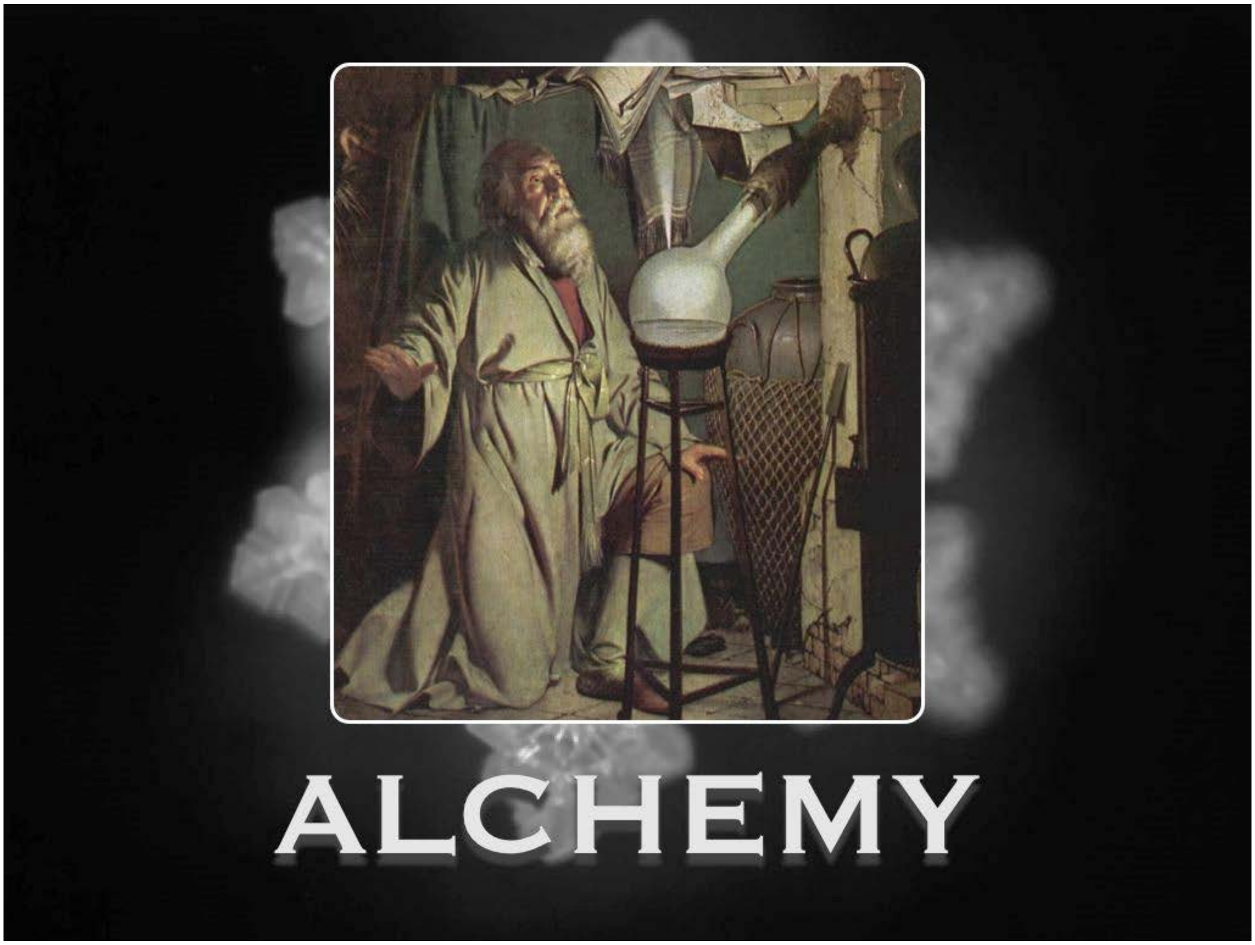

Now to achieve that state, there is a science within magic, and this is known as **alchemy**. Now again people have heard of alchemy through stories or you know reading about it, and they have a vision in their mind that what an alchemist is. Maybe some mad scientist gone awry, who's trying to take metals that are essentially worthless, they’re non-precious metals and turn them into precious metals, like silver or gold. Now this is an allegory. An **allegory** is a tale told to really reflect a moral lesson. To teach a moral understanding or a moral principle. A very critical word to understand what it means.

An allegory a tale or story told to illustrate a moral principle, like a **parable** kind of. In actuality, an alchemist is actually someone who is taking base consciousness and transmuting it, or influencing it upward, to a higher moral level of consciousness. That's what the whole cover story of a mad scientist turning lead into gold is about. It's a **spiritual teacher** that is attempting to turn base consciousness, or lead consciousness, heavy, low, weighted consciousness, bog down with attachment, and untruths, and self-interest, and to elevate that. To precipitate that upward, until you get higher form of consciousness. Gold. Light. You're getting lighter consciousness from it.

So this is what alchemy really is. It can be used to describe this transmutation of metals, but what the allegory that it is telling is really about is the **transmutation of the spirit**. It's the transmutation of the mind and heart, of someone who is trapped in lower states of consciousness and illusion. That's what the alchemist helps facilitate. Now again, he only influences that process. He doesn't do that work himself. Who does that work? The person whose consciousness is being changed does that work themselves. The alchemist can only influence them.

He could never change their consciousness for them. He can be an **influence** through his writings, through his words, through his actions, through his courage, through his commitment, through his dedication, through his study, but he can't actually make a person change. That's not possible. The person has to have some form of internal will left within them, to want to change. The **desire** has to be present. That's the spark that ignites the fire that the alchemist helps tender. The alchemist helps to raise that that spark to a higher flame. Helps. Key word. He doesn't do himself. He influences it. Like in the definition of magic, “influencing change to occur,” and the alchemist influences that change to occur in accordance with higher Will.

Now the sorcerer plays the exact opposite role. **Sorcery** is “the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the will.” Lowercase w, meaning the egoic, the **ego driven will**. The selfish, manipulative will of the sorcerer himself. This is not the higher Will in harmony with natural law principles. This is the lower will that says “let my will be done. I don't care about what's right, I don't care about higher morals, I don't care about natural law principles, I don't care about the law of cause and effect, and what it will bring down upon me or other people that I influence. All I care about is myself, my objectives, my aims in the current moment. That's it.”

So that's what the sorcerer is. The sorcerer’s goal, and this is also critical, is to do the exact opposite of the true magician. The Sorcerer's goal is to create internal and external opposition. It is to create disharmony within and without. It's to tear someone apart from within themselves, to get them to go against what they intuitively know is right. To ignore their conscience in other words, and to take actions that they know are **morally wrong**, because they're so focused on the moment, they're so focused on the benefits that only they themselves will reap, that they don't care. They've cremated their own care. They burned it away, because as long as I'm getting mine out of this, who cares what it's going to do to somebody else? I'm in it for me. That's it.

Somebody like that is ruled by the force known as chaton, and this is a hebrew word that means “the adversary,” or “the one who opposes, the one who brings opposition.” And what **satan** is bringing opposition to is the self. It is destroying someone from within, such that they become a person who isn't one who as they think, so they feel and so they act. They may know what's right, or they may feel that this is intuitively not the right way to be living, but they do it anyway. “I know that this is wrong, I know that I have a bad feeling about this, I intuitively instinctually understand that what I'm doing may not be the right thing but I'm going to take that action anyway, because I'm too fearful about what not doing it might mean.”

That's being ruled by that force that I refer to as Satan, which is internal opposition, the adversary, the one who rips one apart from within. That's what the sorcerer, keep that in mind, that is what the sorcerer is ever trying to create in the world. If they can get people to do that internally, then they're creating a world of opposition where whole nations are willing to rip each other apart in acts of **human sacrifice** called war. The way that they do this, and indeed the only way they can do this - because just like the alchemist cannot make someone change and act in accordance with the true Will natural law principles, the sorcerer cannot physically, make a person act in opposition with themselves. They have to use the vehicle of illusion and manipulation.

ILLUSION &
MANIPULATION

Manipulating people through the propagation of illusion and lies, deception in other words. **Manipulation**, deception, the propagation of poisonous worldviews, the reinforcement of poisonous worldviews through media manipulation of the mind and body, through food, through the worldviews that are put out there for people's consideration, this is what the sorcerer ever seeks to do. And again as I said in the End The Fed speech that I gave, you can call this by any other name that you want but I call it what it really is, mind control. **Mind control** through manipulation and the propagation of illusion, is the main tool of sorcery.

That is the vehicle for the propagation of sorcery. I think we covered a lot of ground tonight and next week we'll go into the barriers to self-realization. I'll recap on magic and sorcery we'll discuss the barriers to true self-realization.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #006

Topics: *Magic, Sorcery, Will, Natural Law, Order vs. Chaos, Barriers to Self-Realization, Five-Sense Illusion*

I want to specifically address the concepts of magic and sorcery as they relate to the concepts of order and chaos, and the events that we experience in the world around us as a result of these forms of influence. So I'm going to recap there a little bit, but the bulk of what I want to get into tonight is the beginning of breaking down the idea of the barriers to consciousness.

The **barriers to self-realization**. What do we really have to overcome within us, in order to understand who we truly are, what our purpose here is, what's really taking place around us, and within us? So there are specific barriers that are in place that prevent that awakening, that realization from happening, and I want to begin to delve into those, list what they are and begin to break them down.

So as I've stated already, what we really do here on this show is delve into the causal factors. A lot of people in the freedom movement who are attempting to expose the political machination that are taking place in the world, who are attempting to look at events - and that's important, that should be done and that needs to be done - but you have very few people really getting down to the very root of the problem. To look at the **causal factors** of why what we are experiencing is happening. That’s the whole goal here, because if we're not in a position to understand, address, and then move toward correcting the things that are actually responsible for creating the problems that we experience, we’re powerless to solve them.

So ultimately everything that I talk about on this program is geared towards solutions to the problems. Not just discussing the problem, or as some people have said describing the prison. Describing the cell. You can describe the prison forever, but until you understand how to unlock the door to the cage that we're all in and walk out of it, that isn't going to happen. So that's ultimately what this show is all about, and as we've said in previous shows, what the base causal factor is, what it has to do with, is the ability to tell truth from falsehood.

And that will immediately put some people off, because there are many people in this world that do not accept or believe that there is there is such a thing as truth. They don't believe that there is any such notion, and I'm going to talk about that a little bit on the show today, because this is the ideology of how we are fooled. Why we suffer, ultimately, is because we accept the **biggest lie** that can ever be sold to us by anyone, and it is the biggest lie that humanity ever buys. Individually or as a species, and it is the very idea that there is no such thing as objective or moral truth. It is the ideology - I refuse to even call it a philosophy - it is the ideology known as **solipsism**.

And I’m going to give a concrete example of this today. I'm actually going to kind of flatter somebody by reading a post that they made to a Facebook post that I had replied to, and I'm going to display the raw ignorance of this ideology. Because until we decide to come out of this level of ego of accepting an ideology such as solipsism, humanity is going to continue to suffer, and suffer hard. And I can't really say that I have too much of a problem with that taking place. I'm kind of at peace with the fact that that's how it works, because you know in many ways I feel that's one of the only ways that people ever come out of that level of ego and self-destructive tendencies, is when they suffer enough. I don't feel that it has to be that way. I simply feel that it is that way.

That's what people choose, for some reason, because they're in such deep, deep attachment to erroneous ideas that are not based in reality whatsoever. They're not based in truth, they're not based in any kind of goodness, they're not based in any concept that is even capable of creating order in the world. And until we understand that and move to correct that by thinking differently, we're going to see the same problems recurring like an endless loop, again, and again, and again, and again, and again.

So I'll get into this a little bit as I go further into the recap of magic and sorcery. In previous weeks we also discussed the aspects, or the components if you will of human **consciousness**, being our thoughts, our emotions and our actions in the world. We discussed the **human brain**, and how critical the understanding of the human brain is to understanding why certain behaviors manifest in the world. We broke down the components of the brain and looked at their functions. You could check all of this out in previous podcasts. This is also covered in my presentation on my website.

Another topic that we explored pretty much in depth was the concept in general of **polarity**, and the emotional polarities that create our reality. Those two polarities are forces. The force of love, and the force of fear. **Love** being the force which expands consciousness period, and **fear** being the force which seeks to shut down consciousness. So love is the expansive force, fear is a contracted force. And we looked at what manifestations, both within us and in the external world, that is a reflection of what is within us, what these two seemingly polar forces create their manifestations.

We saw that the inward internal manifestation of love is a state that I referred to as **dominion**. Self-ownership, sovereignty, true self-love, true self-respect, owning and being in charge of the kingdom of self. The only thing we're really allowed to control and be in charge of. Our own thoughts, our own emotions and our own actions in the world. That's it. When we truly own them, when we truly understand how they work to create our reality, that's the idea known as dominion or sovereignty. Self-ownership. Not being controlled from without.

When fear manifests inwardly, this force creates internal **confusion**, and internal opposition. The self, the house, the kingdom of self, is divided in its own house. So we're torn apart from within. Fear creates internal confusion and internal opposition. We discussed this concept as the force known as sa-tan, which is a Hebrew word that means the opposer, the adversary, he who creates opposition and strife. It's a force. When love is present internally, it creates an external manifestation known as **freedom**. This is why freedom is under such attack, because people aren't in mass holding this consciousness of love and self-ownership, and rulership of the self.

Ownership over one's own mind, over one's own heart and over one's own actions. It's slipping away from this world slowly but surely, unless we decide to do something about it and reclaim our sovereignty. Our self-ownership. So when fear is present within our minds and hearts and it goes to work in the external reality, we experience externally imposed control, which ultimately leads to chaos, to suffering, to **slavery** and everything that we refer to as evil or bad.

Now there were different world views that go along with this, and we discuss them as a very left brained worldview known as **randomness**, and a very right brain imbalanced the worldview, known as **determinism**. We broke those down on a previous show and we talked about what those worldviews lead to. I referred to it as “the schism of the mind” and “the schism of the worldview,” because these ideas, these left brain imbalanced ideologies and these right brained imbalanced ideologies, they lead to worldviews that impose nothing but more **suffering**. It's an endless cycle of suffering and most people refuse to accept that there are alternatives to such worldviews, that there is such a thing as moral truth, that there is a path to come out of inflicted suffering.

So one of these really seriously imbalanced worldviews that we discussed was the ideology known as **solipsism**. The idea that there is no truth, that there is no such thing as natural law principles and that essentially perception is reality. Nothing could be further from truth or accuracy and this ideology. Sadly, it seems that there's not much that really can be done to take people out of this ideology other than them suffering, so much through their clinging to an ideology such as this, that they finally break down and say the three magical words that begin all **spiritual journeys**. “I was wrong.”

This was the path I had to take personally. I chose and took the left-hand path. The path of enormity of suffering, until I got out of that worldview and mindset. And it took so much suffering for me, that I was barely able to move. I was laying in a room in the dark, essentially doing nothing. That's the level of depression and suffering that I had to reach in my life in the past, to come out of that poisonous worldview. And when I did my life changed so fast it made my head spin for the better, because I started getting in touch with what really is taking place within me and around me, and accepting the realities that are taking place around me instead of pretending that they don't exist, or that it's all just perception. And that the truth can be ignored, and that morals can be ignored, and that we could just make it up as we go along, depending on our comfort levels and what we think is good for us, as opposed to what is good. There's a big difference between those things.

So I was in a conversation on Facebook, and the person was discussing government, control in the world, things like that, and I chimed in about the idea of that externally imposed control is going to be present with us here on the earth until we come out of the consciousness of separation. Until we come out of the world view that in order for anybody to essentially win or have comfort that other people have to lose and suffer. Until we come out of the idea that it's okay for us to do immoral things to other people as long as we aren't suffering and we benefit from doing them. As long as we're in that mindset, not much is going to change around here. As a matter of fact, it's going to get a whole lot worse.

And you can look at saying it outright like that is condescending to other people's way of seeing the world, you can say that it's self-righteous, you can say whatever you want. I in my life have recognized these principles as being true and as being in effect, like the law of gravity. It doesn't matter whether you believe in it or not. It’s in effect. That's what law is. That's what it means. It means it's a parameter that is in effect. It's a boundary condition. It cannot be broken or it wouldn't be a true law. I'm not talking about the law of man here, I'm talking about **cosmic law**, and it exists. It's real.

The reason we're in the mess that we're in as a species, is because we refuse to acknowledge and understand, and live it within the parameters of, the existence of natural law. And essentially it is so easy it can be stated in, and has been stated by teachers, in one sentence. The truth is always simple. It's never ever complex. People try to make truth complex to obscure it, and to obfuscate it, to create confusion and doubt within somebody's mind regarding natural law principles or truth. But the law that governs creation can essentially be stated in one sentence. “Do on to others as you would have done unto you.” That's the **golden rule**, and that's it.

It is that simple. And because we continuously break that one law, we're going to continue to suffer until we decide to come out of that level of consciousness. The end. It is that way. I'm not saying that it's my belief that it is that way. What I'm telling people out there is, if you don't want to continue to suffer, that's the path out of suffering, in a nutshell. That's it, and it is that way. That is the truth. It is not a perception of reality. That is reality. I don't know how much clearer I can say that. I'm not telling you that that is my belief because it is not my belief. That is a law, that is in effect that I happen to understand. That's it.

So here is the reply that I received on Facebook from someone that I would say is a solipsist, based upon his response, and I'll read just excerpts from this. This person said “the golden rule is just an arbitrary assertion to try to prove some sort of moral truth. There is no ultimate moral truth. There are no laws of existence.” Imagine that. Now let me tell you what this ideology, what this belief system, which is what this is, leads to. This belief system is known as solipsism and it is also known as **moral relativism**. This creates the notion that man is the highest power in the universe. We get to make up our own truth. Essentially we are the arbiters of truth, or God. That's what this ideology is. If there are no laws that govern creation, if there is no such thing as morality in truth, there is no such thing as morality and it is just perceptions, then we get to do essentially whatever we say is correct, or right, or moral, and we're the ones making up quote-unquote “law.”

Man's law is based on this ideology, that's why it's such a disaster. Because we're not the authorities of anyone else. We are not the arbiters of truth. We are not the ones who define what morality is based on our perceptions and comfort level. Now what he got right is, one of his next statements was “your perception of what morality is will always reflect what your culture has taught you.” Now that is a **truism**. That is largely true. People's perceptions of what is right, in the modern day and has been in the past, is largely determined by what those around them have taught them. That's what has largely determined what people think is right, and think, is wrong.

What I'm talking about is not thinking or believing. I'm talking about knowing because one has directly experienced this law itself. It's like a child putting its hand on a hot stove. You can tell an individual forever what the temperature is of something that they have not yet touched. They will never really know for certain until they experience the feeling of being burned or having something extremely hot or extremely cold pressed up against their skin. It will only be a belief or a perception, but it will not actually be truth to that person until they experience it firsthand. This is the idea known as **gnosis**. It means you know. It is knowledge that has been acquired from directly experiencing something. Not by reading about it, not by thinking about it, not by being told about it, but by experiencing it.

And I guess if you haven't been through that experience, of knowing what being burned is, what being fooled is, what understanding that natural law is by experiencing it, it is probably true that no one can really teach it to you. And if you're in the mindset that you don't want to know about it, that you don't want to learn about it, that you think it doesn't exist because you're comfortable believing that, more likely than not a whole lot of suffering is coming your way, until you do experience the result of not understanding natural law, and you suffer enough to come out of that condition.

I kind of think more so than not this is the place we've come to as a species, and I get that perception more and more in the movement of people who have studied this, who have recognized this, who have understood it, and there's a sort of desperation because they see how closed the minds of the individuals who are out there in our society, and in the world are. They see how close their minds are, how close their hearts are, and how totally resistant they are to understanding how these principles work. And make no mistake about it we're not getting out of this mess unless we understand how these principle work. That's the lesson and that's the way out. There is no escape.

I've said this many times before and I'll say it many more times. There is no escape from the condition to which we have arrived. The way out is through. It is through the problem that we must go. Through understanding of how we got to this place. That's the way out of it, and that equates to understanding natural law principles and understanding that there is such a thing as right and wrong. And one of our jobs here is to understand what right and wrong are, what their qualities are, what their manifestations are and to choose the higher moral ground over the low easy ground.

The higher moral road may be simple, but it isn't necessarily easy due to where we have come. Due to the degradation of human consciousness, due to direct mind control over people through media, through the kind of food that they're feeding into their body that can laughingly be called food, through the lies that have been propagated, through what we laughingly call education, and through the lies that are just spread by people who just don't know any better and then teach it to their young.

Finally, this individual said, “everyone living according to their own perception of what is moral without any sort of external control, is a recipe for disaster.” Well you got the first part of it right, but you totally, totally missed it on the second part of what you said there. I would never advocate everyone living to their own perceptions of what is moral. I'm an advocate of everyone living according to what is moral. Big difference between those two states. The perception of what is moral can go as haywire as a Nazi during the Third Reich believing that what he was doing in the service of the Nazi regime was morally justified and correct. That would never make it so.

See there's a big difference between what people think is the right thing and what actually is within their right to do. That's why it's called **rights**. That's why we have rights, because to exercise rights is standing within moral right. You're not doing anything wrong when you exercise a right. It’s right in the language folks. This isn't hard to figure out. We have a right to do that which is morally right, and nothing else. This is the notion that has been coined in occult philosophies as “do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the law.” This gets perverted. People don't understand that statement. That means you have no other right than to do what is within your moral rights to do. It does not mean do whatever you want.

Anybody that tells you that's what that statement means when they heard it, have a complete lack of the understanding of the statement. Now you can disagree with the person who said that, but if you understand the actual philosophy behind that statement, what it is saying is, harm none, do what you will, as long as you are not doing anything that is with outside of the boundaries of natural law right for you to do. That's what the **Will**, with a capital W, as we talked about on the previous program, really is. I don't know if the way I'm explaining it is clear to people. If anyone wants further clarification call in ask and we could talk about it, but that's what that statement means and that's what the Will is.

It is doing that which is within our natural right to do and nothing else. Nothing outside of those boundaries. Not stepping on other people's natural rights. Once you do that then you're not in the Will with a capital W. You drop in consciousness and you're doing the personal egoic will, and this was the difference that we brought up last week when we discussed the concepts of magic and sorcery. It is critical to understand the concepts of natural law when we discuss magic and sorcery. What that entails. It is critical to understand the concept of will.

The two forms of will, the higher Will, which we basically ascribed a capital W to, like some people do with the **higher self**, giving it a capital S as opposed to a lowercase letter, because the language that we speak limits us in many ways. To talk about higher will versus egoic will, so in the way I explain it in my presentation and on this show, I distinguish with the capital letter. The capital W will is the will of creation and accordance with natural law. Harmony with natural law principles that create **order**.

The lowercase will, which is the will that the sorcerer, not the alchemists or the true magician, exercises. The sorcerer exercises the lowercase will, and this goes against natural law principles. This is for the selfish gains, the selfish tendencies of the practitioner of this influence of the science and art called sorcery. This this being who practices this art is saying, “forget about the Will of creation, forget about natural law principles and other people's rights, let my will be done, because that's all I care about.”

So to go back a little bit to the statement that this gentleman made on Facebook in response to a post that I had commented on, his solution was **external control**. And he stated later on that he doesn't have a problem with externally imposed government. External control, that's his solution to the problem of everybody living according to their perceptions of what is moral, and therefore creating a lot of chaos in the world. That we need external control to solve a chaotic problem.

That's the very definition of sorcery, and again I've also described this with the metaphor of “I'm going to dry those wet clothes by pouring more and more water upon them. You wait and see, you wait and see. I'll get it done that way. Don't worry about it. It may take some time but I'll take these buckets of water, I'll take this garden hose, I'll continue to put water on those clothes and they'll get dry. You watch.” That's exactly what this is. This person has zero, zero understanding of how natural law works. Zero.

But in many ways that can't be blamed on the person themselves. So many ignorant people come up into this society because they're taught in ignorance by those who are already ignorant. It's a self-propagating machine. That's what our reality has become, a self-propagating virus. The blind and the uneducated, the **ignorant**, teach the next generation of the blind and ignorant. And it's a sad, sad, sad thing.

And once again at the risk of sounding condescending, I'm not here to make friends with people. I'm not here not to offend anybody's sensibilities. I'm here to explain why we're in the mess we're in. That's what my job is, and I do happen to understand how that works. That's not an egoic statement, that's not me bragging. There are many people throughout history who have understood how this works. Some far, far more intelligent, and far better human beings than myself. I'm not saying I know it all, I'm not saying that I'm perfect in any way, because believe me that's far from the truth.

What I am saying is I understand the general principles of how we got into the mess that we're in as a species, and I do understand what it will take to get us out of them. Whether people will follow up on that I don't really have control over that. That is up to each individual to learn about how this works and to decide whether they want to come out of that state, or not. And if they desire to do that then that will happen. They will be able to understand the same things that I have many people who have studied this have come to understand, and if they use their **willpower** and do so they can get themselves out of that state of consciousness and become part of the true solution to the state of consciousness of the whole.

Because that's how the whole changes. The whole changes, the totality changes, when the individual units that comprise the whole change. That's it. If we want to change the external reality, then we've got to change ourselves. We have to change the way we think, and we have to change the way we behave. That's it. It's that simple. Easy, no. Simple, yes. No one's claiming this to be easy. I had to say the words "**I was wrong**" so many thousands of times, and I will save them so many thousands more. But most people are trapped in the state where they refuse to say those words. They refuse to admit that to the universe, that they bought a lie and that they propagate a lie.

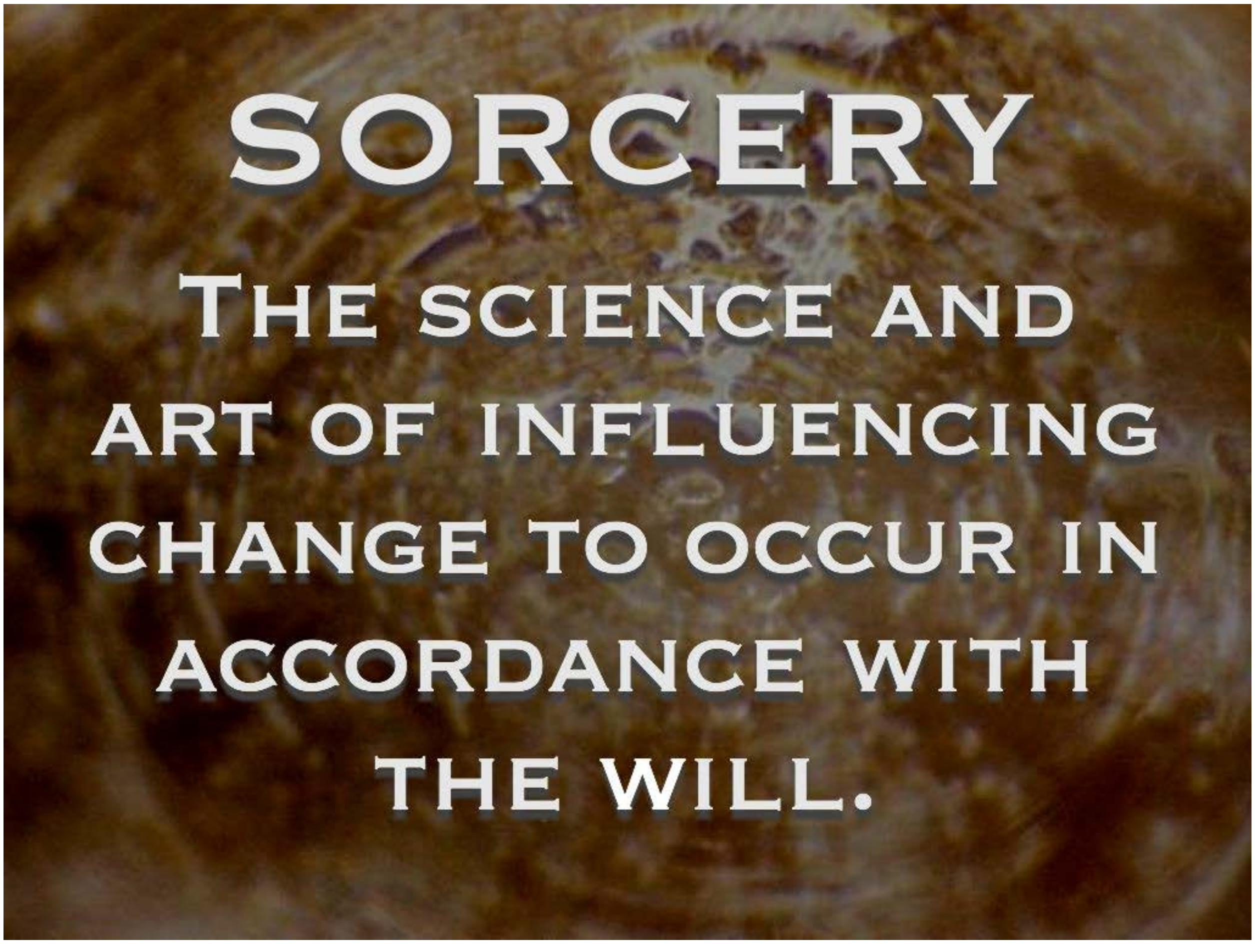

SORCERY

The science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the will.

Disharmony with natural law comes through this level of ignorance, and all it creates in the world is chaos. That's critical to understand. This is what the sorcerer wants. **Sorcerers**, controllers who have a lot of knowledge about how things really work, and all they want to do is use that for advantage over their fellow human beings to benefit over them, to get personal gain and advantage over their fellow beings because of what they know and understand, they know that this law exists.

They're well aware of it, and they bend it. They don't break it. They bend it, because if you're in a position where you understand that, and you can control information, and you can hide how these principles work, you can get people to obey you, do your bidding and believe in whatever nonsense and **illusion** you peddle, and the sorcerers of this world are very, very, very adept at doing that. They understand how this works, and they're very good at obfuscating it and teaching people garbage so that they never understand how it works. And as long as people don't understand how these principles work, they will always be ruled by people who do. And who want to use that knowledge to rule other people.

See there are many people who do understand how these principles work, and all they want to do with them is to propagate them to other people so that other people stop creating their own self-inflicted suffering. And so on a mass scale they stop creating hell on Earth. Because we're well on the way to creating a total hell on this planet, and we're in a unique opportunity where these principles are being openly discussed and shared in a myriad of ways. There's such a plethora of information out there on these principles.

There is so such a wealth of information and information flow, we live in a unique time in history where natural law can really be grasped and understood by anyone. The information is out there if we choose to reach out and grab it. If we choose to pay attention to the right sources of information, meaning **morally right**, and meaning correct, to understand the dynamic and can explain it correctly. This exists. People may not want to hear that and that's ok, but there is no question truth exists, natural law principles exist, and morality exists. There is such a thing.

All of these things are knowable. What deep-seated **ego** is, is the refusal to accept any of those things that I just stated. The refusal to accept them, that is the satanic force at work in the world. You can call it whatever you want, but it is the force that divides you within, and it divides people from each other, prevents them from ever coming together and being able to live in social harmony. And this force has people. It owns people. It owns their minds, because they've been peddled sewage by the sorcerer's of this place.

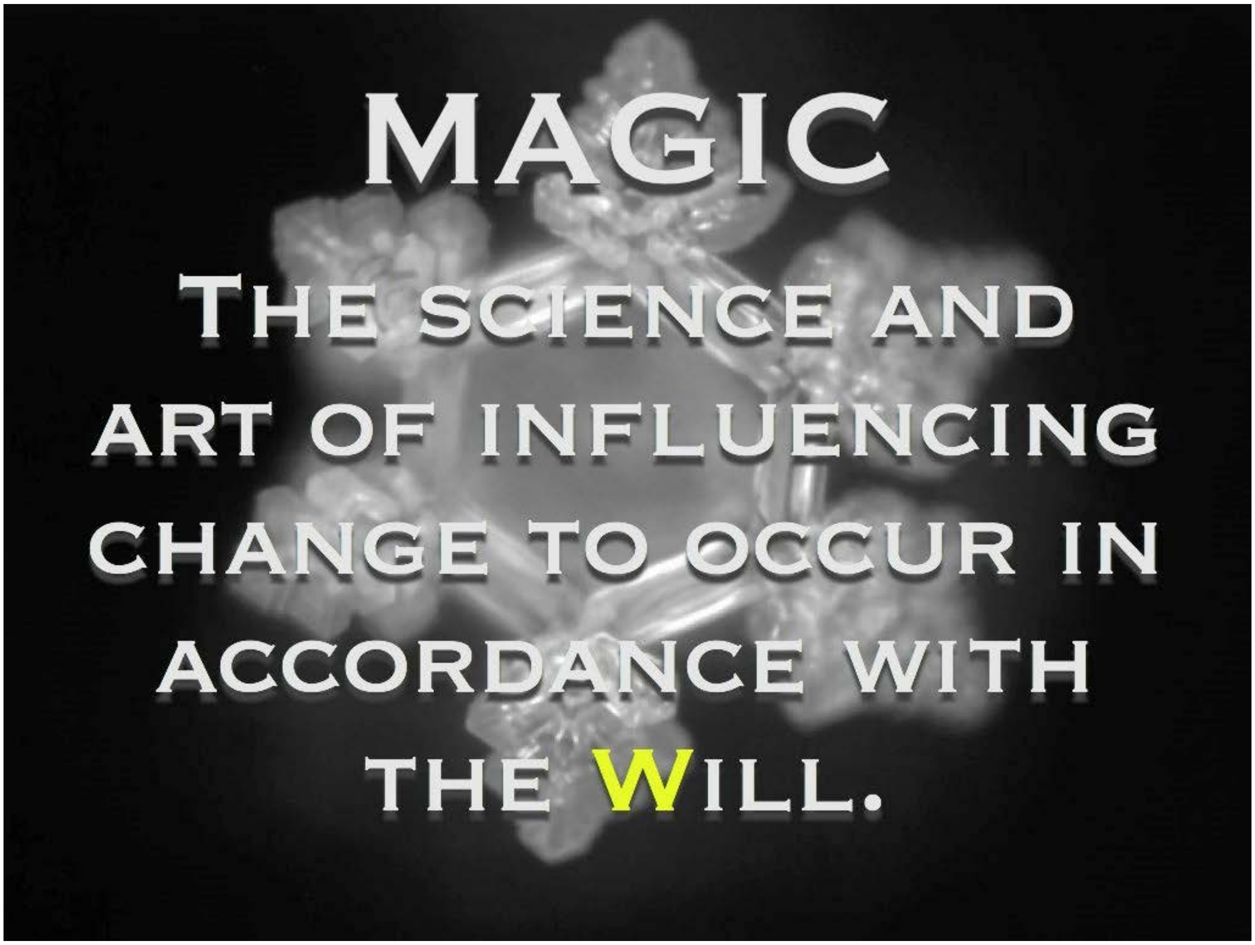
MAGIC
THE SCIENCE AND ART OF INFLUENCING CHANGE TO OCCUR IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WILL.

And here's the other concept that rolls along with this as I wrap up talking a little bit about magic and sorcery. See the magician wants to bring people together, the true **alchemist**, to elevate consciousness, to help people understand natural law so that they can put an end to their self-inflicted suffering through ignorance, and through ego. Attachment to wrong ideas that they just they can't admit are wrong ideas. They'd rather go to the grave, they'd rather die than admit that they were wrong. That's how deep of an ego hold this satanic illusory force has over the minds of people of this world. They would kill themselves and others around them rather than admit “I had bought a bad ideology. I bought a bad notion, a bad idea.” They can't admit that.

See **belief** is one of the strongest forces in the world. Not gnosis but belief. People so desperately want to cling on to their beliefs because it's all they know, and to take that away from them is to take away their self-identity. We're going to talk about in the second hour the barriers to realizing the true self-identity, not the illusory one based on ego, and based on attachment to ideas that are simply morally incorrect, and not based on any kind of truth moral or otherwise. They're just wrong ideas.

One of the biggest beliefs is that sorcery doesn't exist. This is a belief. What I say to people who refuse to accept the influence of the occult and occult principles is, “do you believe that there's such a thing as radical Christianity?” and they'll say “yeah I believe that there is such a thing. I don't believe there's such a thing as occultism and sorcery in the world.” Well if a radical Christian group suddenly went and fired in the vicinity of an abortion clinic and you got hit by the gunfire because you happen to be going to the bank or the restaurant next door of that clinic, did you need to believe in their ideology to be affected by that event?? Absolutely not.

Other people have an ideology and they're acting on it. Whether you believe that that exists or not, or whether it has effect on you or not is irrelevant. It does exist and it can affect your life, so the refusal to even believe that these forces exist is very prevalent, and that itself is ego. Many people don't even believe that this is what is really taking place, that there is **occulted knowledge** that is being used against the people of this world.

There are so many people out there that they'll see the problem sometimes in the external manifestation, but to address the causal factors they look the other way. They don't want to go there. They don't want to see that. They don't want to admit or face just how dark of a place humanity has come to, and to do so means that certain influences in the world must be acknowledged, and one of them is the concept of the occult. Hidden knowledge. It's all the word occult means. Hidden.

See there's a mind trick with words that has always played on people. It's **obfuscation**. You tell them that a word means something, but it really doesn't quite mean that. It is one possible connotation where you dissuade them from looking in to that concept further. So if you played a word association game with people, 98% or more people, if you say the word occult, the word that they're going to respond - with just try it with anyone – the word in a word association game that people will respond to when you say “tell me what the first word that pops into your mind when I say the word occult,” the word that they will come back with is “evil.” Evil.

They'll tell you occult is synonymous with evil. And it can be, but that isn't what the word means. All the word means is hidden. It comes from the Latin verb occultare, and the Latin verb occultare are a means “to hide or to conceal from sight.” That's it, and that's all the word **occult** means. So when you tell people that there’s hidden influences at work in the world, that many people have termed sorcery, they will immediately reject that notion out of hand. Because they feel they know it all and that they know how the world already works. There's nothing out there that could have possibly slipped by them and escaped their attention. They're so perceptive. They're so understanding of exactly what's going on in the world around that them there's no way anything like that exists.

Because they'll say “I don't believe in that crap. How could it have any influence over my life or my existence?” This is a fatal fundamental flaw in people's philosophical makeup in their psyche. They actually believe that for something to have an effect upon them, they have to understand it, know anything about it or believe it at all, and that's not true. The idea that ignorance is bliss, that what you don't know about can't hurt you is utter, nonsense. What we don't know about is killing us. Ignorance is not bliss. Ignorance is chaos, and suffering.

And the way I try to illustrate this metaphorically to people is, you don't personally ascribe to radical Christian fundamentalist ideology. And the person will say something the effective “no I don't. I don't believe in radical ideologies like that, where I'm trying to impose a belief system on somebody else and if they don't want to accept it then I'm willing to be violent toward them.” And I say “well does that mean that it isn't having some sort of an influence in your life or in the world?”

See that's the same notion. People say “I don't believe in the occult. I don't believe in sorcery. I don't believe that has any influence in my life.” It doesn't matter what you believe. Other people believe in certain ideologies and they're willing to act upon them whether you believe it or even know that it exists or not. Conceive of the situation where somebody may be sitting in a restaurant eating dinner, and they have never heard of radical Christianity. But there may be an abortion clinic next door and some stray automatic weapons fire may pick them off while they're eating dinner. They knew nothing about that ideology and it doesn't matter. You can be affected by an act of free will gone awry, gone astray. By people believing in nonsensical notions and being willing to act upon them. That exists, and it has an influence over your life.

The way to better prepare against the negative or harmful influences of such dangerous ideologies, such as sorcery, is to learn as much as possible about them. That's the only way you're going to be in a position where you could defend yourself against them. And until we understand how sorcery works in the world, how its methodologies are structured, and how the people that are using these principles and these influences work in the world, we are going to as a species, as a whole, remain largely powerless to make any changes or to defend ourselves against those influences.

So the definition of both magic and sorcery was “the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the will.” In the definition for **magic** the Will has a capital W because it means coming into greater alignment in accordance with natural law principles. With truth. In the definition of **sorcery**, the word will is in lowercase. It means “my selfish egoic will.” The will of the sorcerer himself. When we come into alignment with the art of magic we are attempting to create non-dualism, oneness within sovereignty, the recognition of sovereignty of all beings, the recognition that natural law exists and that it is operating in our world and we are bound by it.

Only by helping to assist other people to come up to higher levels of consciousness, the art known as **alchemy**, are we going to get out of the self-inflicted suffering that we are in as a species. If we continue to fall prey to sorcery, or even attempt to use it, we are going to create more, and more, and more chaos and suffering in the world. Because that's where we're at now. We're at a place where sorcery has run so rampant in the world that we live in, that we have a situation of total chaos. Almost complete chaos. People think that there is order here or that we're going to be moving toward more order if things don't change are delusional.

The new world order that we're largely moving toward is going to be one of total control and total chaos. It's not going to resemble anything like order. But there's another **new world order** that we can build they would be based on true order, because it could be based in love, it can be based in self-respect, it can be built with the art of true magic - alchemy - helping people to raise their consciousness to higher levels to understand how higher law works. That there is such a thing as **morality**, that there is such a thing as **truth**. And that's what I attempt to do.

The alchemist can only be in influence. He can never do the work for another person. He can only do his own work. That's it, period. Can't do it for you. It's been said one may only show someone else the door but then that person has to walk through it. That's it. You can only nurture the conditions that surround the seed. You can plant the seed and then nurture the conditions around it and then hopefully it will sprout and grow. But in many ways it looks like people are too attached to what they want to believe, what they've been fed as truth and that they are so attached to, that they just can't break out of that mindset.

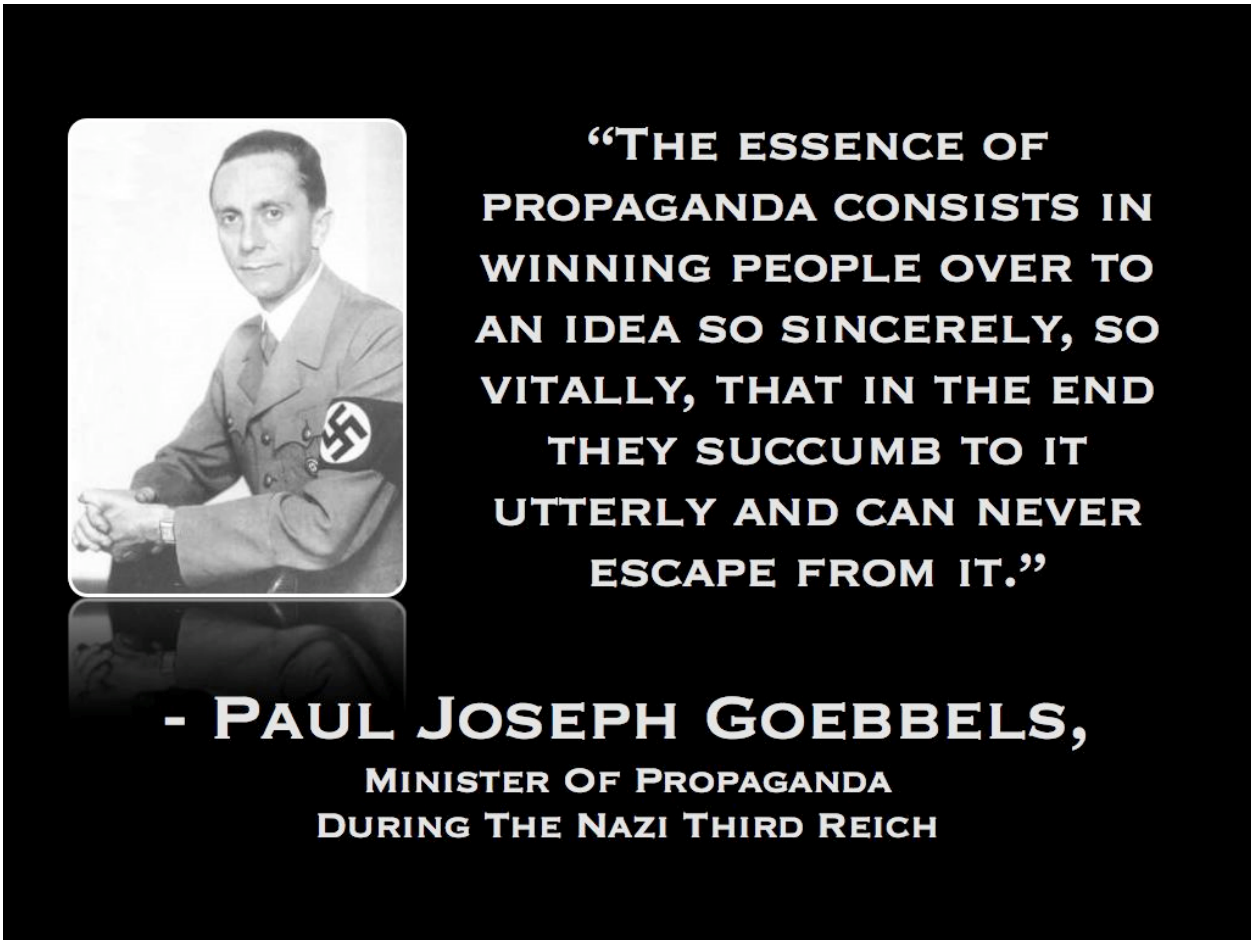

"THE ESSENCE OF PROPAGANDA CONSISTS IN WINNING PEOPLE OVER TO AN IDEA SO SINCERELY, SO VITALLY, THAT IN THE END THEY SUCCUMB TO IT UTTERLY AND CAN NEVER ESCAPE FROM IT."

- PAUL JOSEPH GOEBBELS,
MINISTER OF PROPAGANDA
DURING THE NAZI THIRD REICH

I want to read a quote that describes that condition because we're going to talk about this a little bit more as we get into the barriers to self-realization. The minister of propaganda during the Nazi Third Reich in Nazi Germany in the 1930s and 40s was **Paul Joseph Goebbels**. Goebbels was an expert at sorcery. He was an expert in mind control. He was an expert at propagating lies, disinformation and utter nonsense that could only lead to more and more human suffering, and it did. And he did a great job of it. He was wonderful at his job. One of the best of all time.

This is a quote by Goebbels. He said “the essence of propaganda consists in winning people over to an idea so sincerely, so vitally, that in the end they succumb to it utterly and can never escape from it.” Let that really sink in. This is a statement made by the minister of propaganda during the Nazi regime. This is **ego identification**, which is one of the things we're going to be talking about. It's one of the greatest barriers to self-realization, the attachment to being right, and the attachment to a belief that you have put your whole heart and mind into accepting as reality.

This is the essence of mind control. This is what mind control is. It isn't what it's like, this is what it is. You could substitute the word **propaganda** in Goebbels definition or statement with the word “**mind control**” because that is the same thing. And this is the methodology that has people completely owned externally. Most people do not own themselves in the world today. They are wholly owned by minds that are outside of themselves. Other people's propagation of an ideology that is only put out into the world to control their minds, their feelings and their behaviors. That's it.

And for people that don't want to believe that mind control exists, you do not understand anything about what's taking place on this planet. The end. You do not get even an iota, even a small tiny, tiny bit of what's really going on. Mind control exists, it is real, there are methodologies for it, the methodologies are well known, the methodologies are practiced, the methodologies are sharply refined, and they're doing one hell of a job on people.

They're doing a better job on people in this country than they could have ever dreamed of doing during the Nazi regime during the Third Reich in Germany in the 30s and 40s, because they have turned it up not only psychically, they have turned up the heat chemically through food, they have turned up the heat digitally through the media and the devices that most people pay attention to now in their very homes and they have turned it up spiritually through the propagation of ridiculous notions that are propagated in the **New Age movement**.

It's a multi-faceted, multi-tiered attack system, and until people wise up to it, things are going to continue to get more, and more, and more uncomfortable. And people are going to suffer a whole lot more, sadly, but it's a choice. Let that be known it is a choice whether we suffer or come out of this mess. And the choice lies largely in one concept, in one notion, and that notion is understanding who we really are. It can't be stated any more simply than that.

Once we understand enough about us, about ourselves, the true nature of our being, mind control will no longer have any effect upon us and it will melt away, but as long as we stay attached to all the things that prevent that awakening and that realization of who we really are, the suffering will continue, the mind control will continue, the externally imposed control of all kinds will continue, and it will not relent. Not one second, not one instant before we wake up to the realization of who we really are.

Let's just look at the word **realization**. Let's just break down the word. Let's think about the word realization. Real eyes. It means to see with the real eyes. Only when we are seeing with the vision that can help us to accurately perceive reality, accurately perceive that which is, accurately perceive truth, only when we acquire that vision are we going to be in a place to come out of all of the self-inflicted suffering that we have created for ourselves. And it's doable. It is possible, the potential where that exists, whether we'll will that into manifestation is another story.

I don't think anyone can say with certainty whether we will do that or not. If we do it, we have the potential to create at this time in history a way of being on the earth that has probably never before been seen and that we can scarcely imagine. This is part of the problem, is that we can scarcely imagine it. The human **imagination** is suppressed. Sorcerers who want to control other people always need to stifle the human imagination. They need to stifle, they need to suppress and put a lid on, what we are capable of imagining is possible.

Because if you can't even imagine the possibilities of what could be, you're always going to be trapped with what is, with the way things are now. And you see so many people say “that'll never change. I can't imagine how that could ever change.” Well that's why it's never going to change. Until you can imagine it you're not going to bring it into manifestation. The imagination creates everything. It is that the greatest power of our thoughts. So the suppression, and ultimately the desire to exterminate the human imagination is what the sorcerer wants to bring about.

The very definition of mind control is “the extermination of the imagination,” because if you can't envision how anything could be different than what it is, you're trapped exactly where you are with no possibility for any real change for the better. It has to be imagined before it can be done. The imagination is the greatest power that we possess and I would say that to attempt to destroy it is one of the greatest methodologies used against the human species by those who seek ever greater control. What I describe as the sorcerers of the world. The sorcerers of consciousness. People who just want their will to be done, don't care who they need to step on to get that done.

So they need to keep us in **ignorance** of who we really are, and before we even get into all of the qualities that explain who we really are, before we can even look at that aspect of it let's, look at how we prevented from using our real-eyes-asian. Why can't we see? Why don't most people already know who we really are? What's taking place within us? What's taking place around us? Why does ignorance abound.

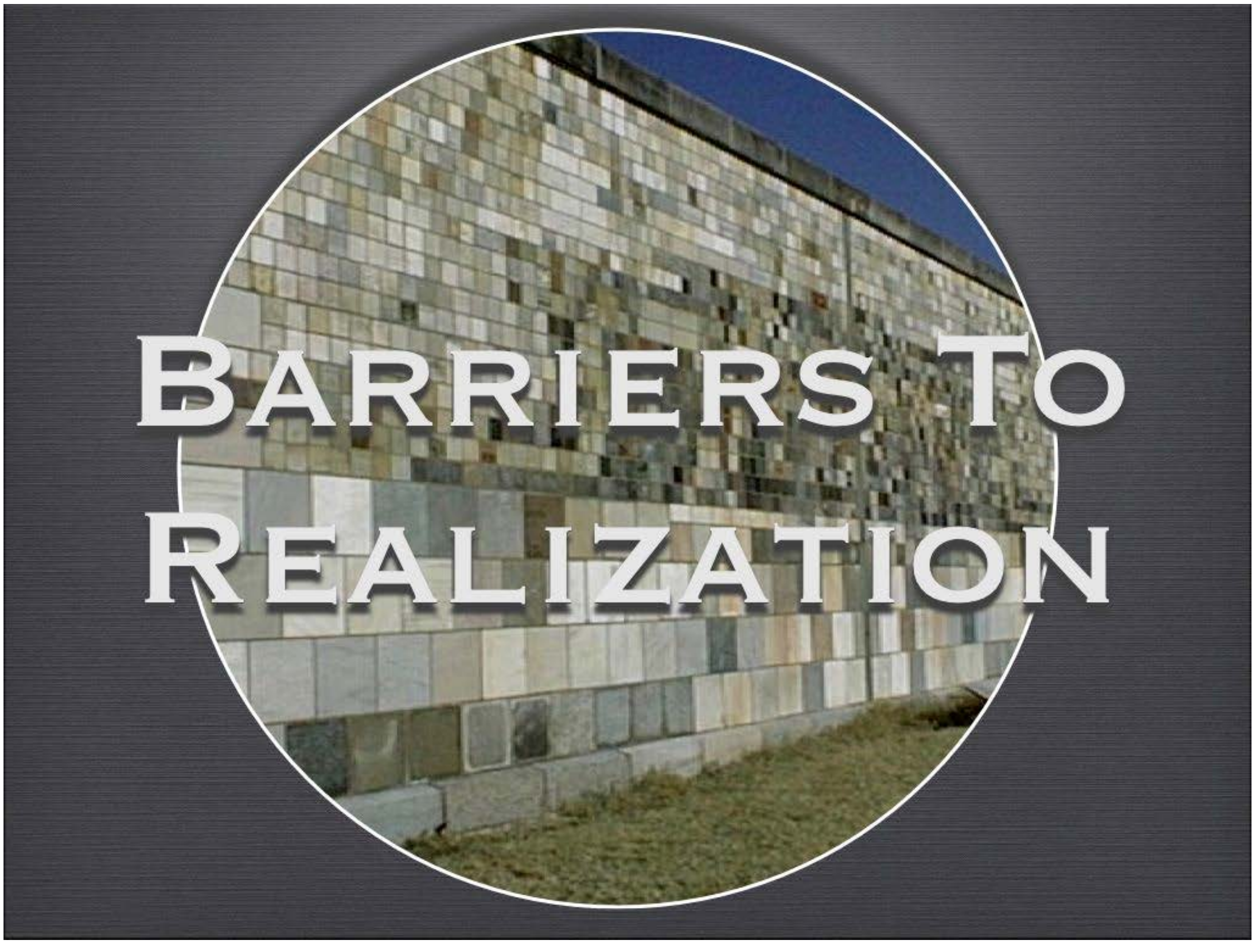

Barriers To Realization

Well, I've analytically broken this down and helped explain it better through words, into four basic categories that I call the **barriers to the realization** of the true self. And again I'm going to bring that notion in to describe the **higher self**, or the idea of who we really are, with a capital S as opposed to a lowercase s self, which would be the lower self, or the ego identified self. We're going to look at the things that block this awareness, this knowing of who we are.

We're going to look at what blocks the realization of the true self and I'm going to list them, and after they're listed we'll take them one at a time. We won't get to them all this week, we'll continue with this next week. I'll list these barriers to self-realization and then I'll discuss them individually. I present four of them.

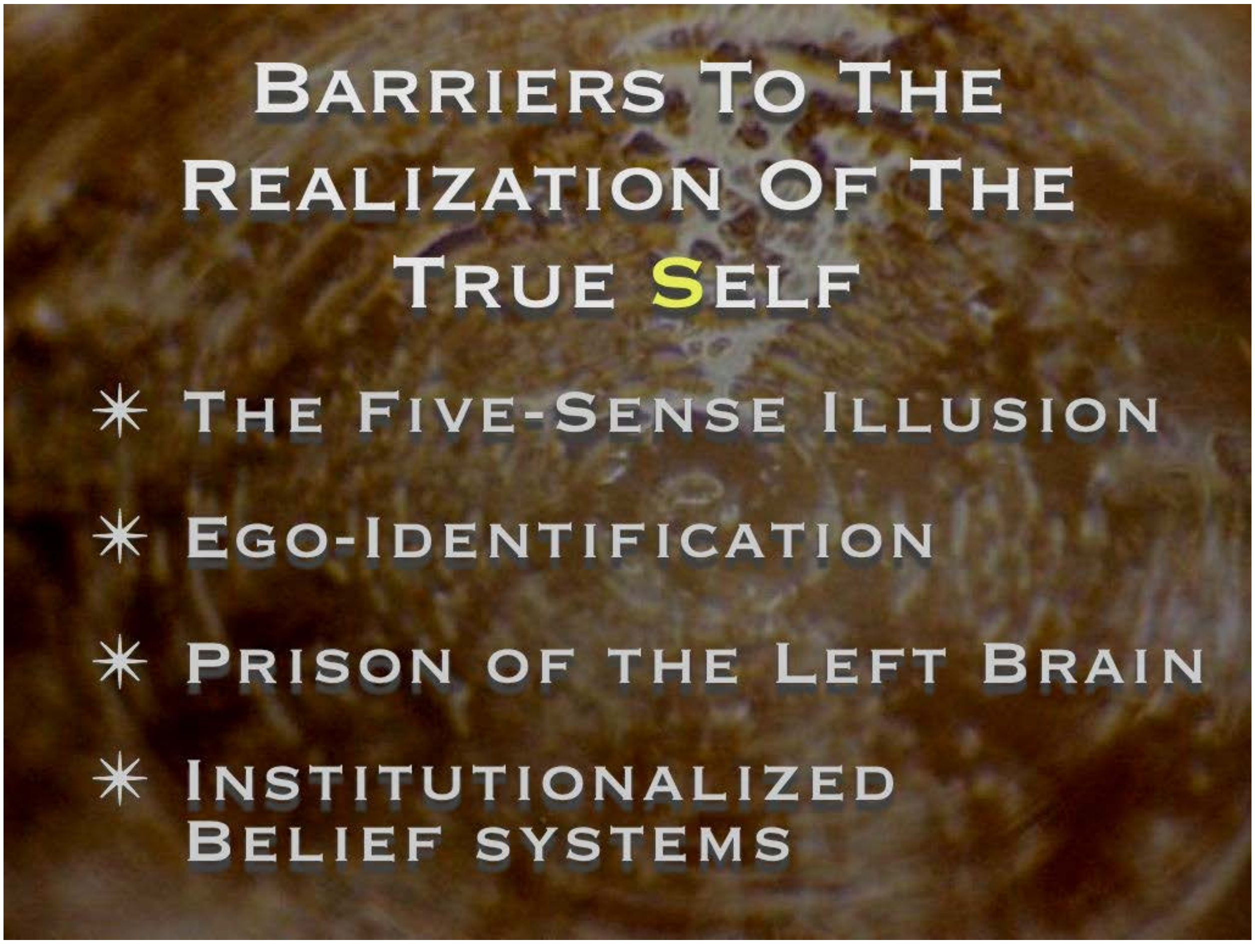

Barriers To The Realization Of The True Self

- The Five-Sense Illusion
- Ego-Identification
- Prison of the Left Brain
- Institutionalized Belief systems

The first is known as the **five sense illusion**, and probably that is the only one we will have time to delve into any depth this evening, then we'll continue with others. The second is **ego identification** which we'll probably get to next week, that's if we even wrap up the first one tonight. The third is the **prison of the left brain** modality of consciousness. This is something that the educational system in the West does a very good job of keeping people locked in. And the fourth and final barrier to the realization of the true self which we will discuss here over the next couple of weeks is, **institutionalized belief systems** and people's attachment to those systems of institutionalized belief

Caller #1: *What you're saying about everything manifesting through thought and the whole concept of everything comes from that idea or decision, it's so absolutely true. I've been on I guess you would call it the shamanic path.*

I like describing it like that personally. A **shaman** has been described as “one who can see in the dark.”

Caller #1: *I agree with that thought. My husband and I had a really interesting experience today of exactly that happening to us, where we finally made a decision to* *make something part of our reality, and made the decision which inherently means that you take the first step, and the second step, and the third step to make that decision or that thought a reality, and I feel like all of a sudden we're on the way to a dream that we thought was a pipe dream earlier today.*

Well I think that's magnificent and I think that's a great path to be on together.

Caller #1: *We're looking into the Earthship Philadelphia Project which is amazing. Earth ships are basically homes that are made out of recycled materials pretty much completely, tires, bottles, cans etc and they are completely off the grid. They use water collection, they take care of their own sewage, they use natural sources for heat and electricity, they use low energy appliances, and basically these are homes that are that are using the world around them to sustain the home itself. So it is completely off the grid sustainable housing. In addition it has a place in the home for food production as well so you can sustain yourself fully off the grid.*

And the unfortunate situation is that the architecture institution as we know it gets in the way of this. The Earthship Philadelphia people are ready to go, they have the money and they pretty much have worked everything out but they're experiencing a large amount of red tape coming from license and inspection, and a lot of other governmental institutions. Because the reality of the situation is if people can sustain themselves they're no longer slaves.

That sounds like a cool thing to be involved with and, I want to just comment on what you said before about how you made this decision to go off on this path together, and I just think it can be so much more powerful when more minds and more aware people come together as a group, because it makes the intention manifest so much more powerfully and again, one of the biggest parts of this is the intent and projecting that intent forward. And that is the power of our creative ability. We are **co-creators** of our collective experience, and I think it's just great that you guys are doing that together, and have found each other and found people that want to do that with you. It's just a great thing.

Caller #1: *I wonder how Tesla coils would work in conjunction with this type of design.*

Well the Tesla coil simply illustrates a principle that Tesla worked with. That device itself is not so much a practical device. What Tesla was really experimenting with, particularly when he was out in Colorado Springs when he had his laboratory out there, was **standing waves**. He was studying lightning and he was studying understanding how natural standing waves work. And he was developing a system of wireless collection of energy from the ionosphere. The solar wind places in an immense amount of electrical energy in our **ionosphere**. It's charged particle energy. He was working on a way to essentially tap into that voltage differential between the ionosphere and the ground. This he was doing through the Schumann cavity, which is basically that area between the ionosphere and the ground, and he was trying to find a way to bring that energy down to conduct whole regions of the ground.

What that would mean is electrical devices would be able to be plugged into the Earth. You wouldn't need an infrastructure and it would be completely wireless. Imagine that. It was possible. He demonstrated this principle in a low scale effect. He was building Wardenclyffe tower on Shoreham Long Island New York at the turn of the century, to try to begin to implement this on a mass or industrial scale. I believe according to some of his writings he estimated that approximately 12 of these types of towers would need to be built throughout the world to be able to essentially electrify all the populated regions of the earth.

More scientists are starting to rediscover and relook into Tesla's theories and take them seriously, because this guy was an order of brilliance beyond other brilliant inventors of his time and our time. I mean he was truly a prodigy and he truly had a balanced brain. He truly had a connection to that right brain hemisphere where intuition and imagination really flowers and comes into full potential. He used the left linear procedural brain very effectively, but his true uniqueness came from his ability to tap into that right brain hemisphere and use it in conjunction with science. He made that bridge, that bridged the gap between science and spirituality or **science and imagination**, and he really brought those two things together and that's what it's going to take.

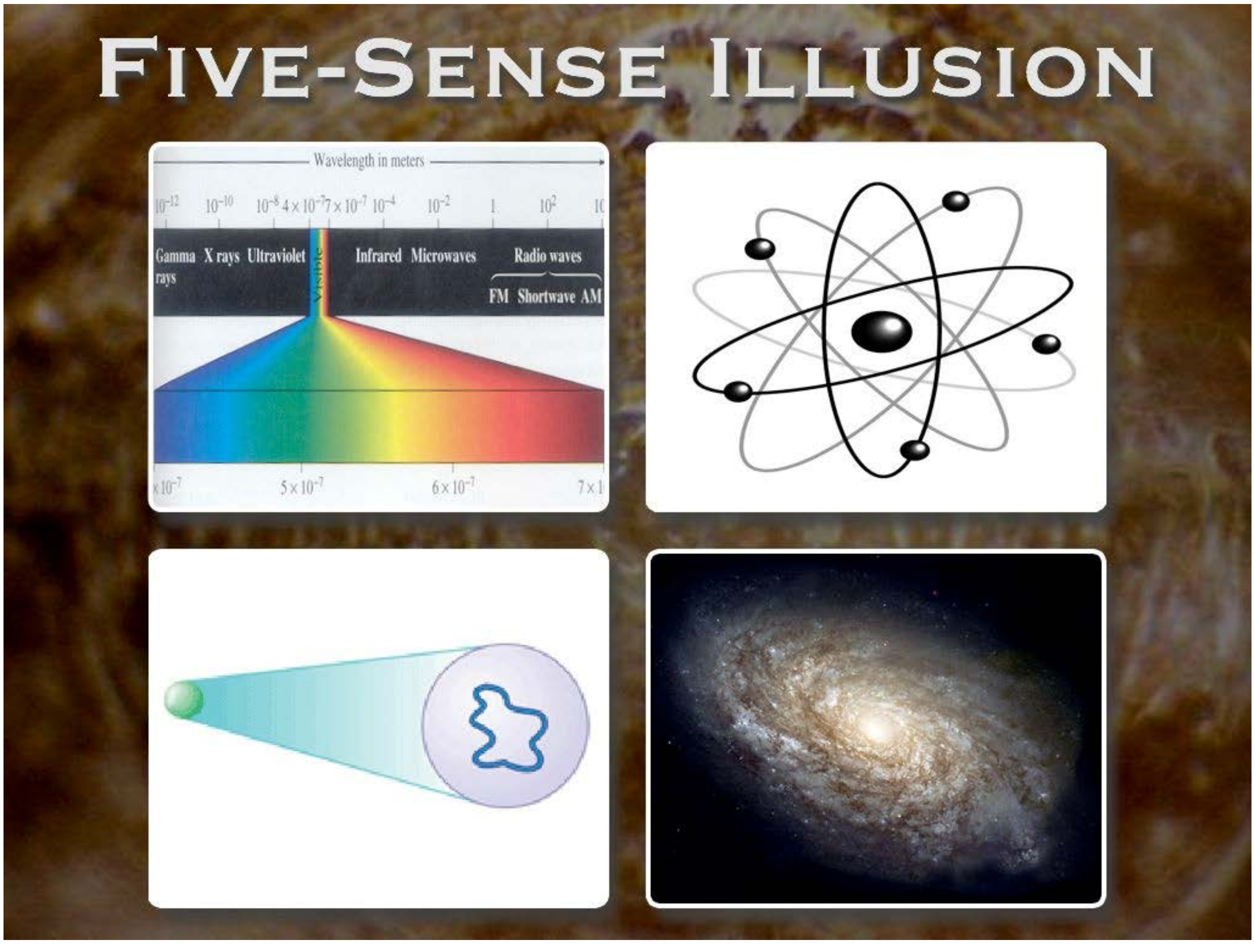

FIVE-SENSE ILLUSION

Wavelength in meters
10-12 10-10 10-8 4×10-7 7×10-7 10-4 10-2 1 102 10
Gamma rays
X rays
Ultraviolet
Visible
Infrared
Microwaves
Radio waves
FM Shortwave AM
×10-7 5×10-7 6×10-7 7×1

So we were talking about the barriers to self-realization so let's get into the first one. I would say that I'm definitely not even going to have time to finish explaining on this show so we'll probably ride this out till the end of the show. **The five sense illusion**. This is a left brain imbalanced idea. It's the ideology that only that which can be perceived with the senses is real, or can really be looked at as real, be perceived as real. So only what our sensory perception organs can pick up, that's all reality is comprised of. There's nothing else outside of what we can see, hear, smell, taste, and touch. Or what we can perceive with our created extensions of those senses, which is what we call our **technology**. So nothing else is real except what we can perceive with the five senses.

And this has been called the five sense illusion because people are attached to the idea - and again you're going to hear that word be brought up with just about every one of these barriers to self-realization when we talk about them - because it's the attachment to these ideologies that creates all the suffering we experience, and it's the attachment to these ideologies that make us not be able to truly realize who we are. And until we let go of these attachments, we're not really going to make any progress toward solving all of the self-inflicted and seemingly never-ending problems that humanity is currently going through. Everything we call evil, that we experience as evil, or negative, or bad.

So let's look at **matter**. People are attached to the notion that matter is completely solid. That because I can't pass my hand through a seemingly solid object, that it is a definitive solid, hard formed thing, and that there is actually no potentiality in that thing. People are so attached, and I would even go so far as to use the word ignorant about this notion, that I'll tell a little anecdote that happened to my girlfriend who is a nurse. She was at the hospital one night, I guess it was a slow night, and her and a couple of the other nurses were kind of talking about this idea about what matter is.

Barb brought up the notion that matter is made up of atoms, and atoms are always in motion. That if you were to look at for example a chair or a desk under high enough magnification - there's not actual microscopes that can see the actual atom. We can come close to perceiving through different colliders and things what the structure of the atom is, but to actually see it in motion small enough there's no visual technology like that currently - but if you were to be able to perceive that, you would see incredible, incredible motion. Seemingly chaotic motion. Motion that can't even be conceived of, the speed with which these **subatomic particles** move and vibrate.

And when she tried to explain this to another one of the nurses on the nursing staff, and she said “you know if you actually looked at the molecules and the atoms of something like a chair or a desk you would see it's in total motion. I mean it would be moving and vibrating almost chaotically and crazily,” and the person actually looked at her and said “oh you're so crazy, you're so crazy.” She had actually not even really heard this notion before, that at the very, very, very small, or the **quantum level**, matter is in such chaotic motion and flux that we can even scarcely conceive of how fast it is moving. That we perceive of it as still and solid.

When we understand more about the structure of matter, we get into more modern interpretations and experimental observations that matter is not solid at all. As a matter of fact, it is only a potential to exist. And only when the decision to observe it is made does it actually form an actual point particle. So if we look at the subatomic particles at a very, very, very low scale, we would see continuous flux, or motion, or what has been described as pure potential energy, **potentiality**. The potential to manifest something, but a mind, a consciousness must become involved to actually create and form that potential into a manifested experience.

Now that's a mouthful, but in science this is known as “the observer effect,” and I'll probably be explaining more about **the observer effect** next week. But to re-illustrate some of the ideas of how the five sense illusion keeps people trapped in limited ways of perceiving themselves, their own consciousness and the world, we can look at an example of **frequencies**. We can look at frequencies of light and sound. We look at the visible spectrum of light, what the eye can actually perceive as far as wavelengths of light energy goes, we can see that our eye can only detect a minute fraction, an infinitesimally small fraction of the totality of wavelength spectrums of the full range of wavelengths that actually exists, as far as light energy is concerned.

We break that down into what we call the color spectrum. We can see red, orange, yellow, green, blue, violet so on, and the shades between those colors. Combinations of them, which create all the colors that the eye can perceive. But essentially it's an extremely, extremely limited frequency range that the eye can pick up, and we don't perceive the **infrared** wavelengths, or the wavelengths that exist below the color red. We don't perceive the **ultraviolet** wavelengths, or the wavelengths that exist above what we call the color violet, or purple. Does that mean that those wavelengths or frequencies of light do not exist? Of course not.

They exist. They're in creation. They are in manifestation, but the eye cannot perceive them. We don't decode those wavelengths with the equipment that we have. The biological technology known as the human eye. Look at the example of a dog. A dog can hear frequency ranges of hearing that a human being cannot hear. If a dog whistle is blown, no human being is going to respond to that dog whistle, because our biological technology, our equipment called the human ear, which receives and decodes those specific frequency ranges that are within human hearing, a dog whistle falls outside of that frequency range. So a dog will perceive sound frequencies that are higher than what a human ear can perceive.

We have to get out of the attachment that only that which can be perceived with our sense organs, our biological technologies, is all that exists. It isn't true and that belief is an attachment that stops us from really understanding the totality of ourselves.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #007

Topics: *Barriers To Self-Realization, Five-Sense Illusion, Ego-Identification, Left-Brain Prison, Institutionalized Belief Systems, Double Slit Experiment, Observer Effect*

I want to tell a little interesting anecdote about something that happened me earlier today. So I was out doing some things as part of my involvement with the Tesla group in this area and I went over to the free library since I'm going to be MC’ing for the event there. I went over there to check out the facilities and gauge what we'll be needing, so for the people involved in the logistics I could let them know what we'll need, how many people we’ll need and things like that to help out with the actual technical things in there.

And as I was coming home I was walking on Arch Street in Philadelphia toward Reading Terminal Market, and people were out there from an environmental organization. I believe it may have been Greenpeace or another similar environmental organization and they were stopping people on the street handing out literature, giving people information, and as I was coming one of the gentlemen involved with the group pointed over to me and he said “sir do you have a moment for the environment?” and I said “sure, do you?” and he said “what do you mean?” and I happened to be carrying some information about **Nikola Tesla** with me, because I was on my way to a business that may be a potential sponsor for the event.

And I said “a lot of the green movement and the people who are trying to organize different projects, they have good intentions, they understand there's problems with the environment, but a lot of their solutions don't really go far enough. They don't really take into account what really is possible from a technological standpoint, and this is largely because people who have a vested interest in keeping the energy paradigm the way that it is, they want the environmental movement to act as a **controlled oppositional** paradigm. Not a true solution for the energy shortages or woes or however you want to word it, because free energy is never mentioned by them.

Tesla is never brought up, as if the man who gave us alternating current technology that powers our homes and our devices now, with all of his brilliance and foresight and the vision that he brought forward into the realm of science, he wouldn't know better than they how to actually harness the **wheelwork of nature**, as he called it. To actually tap the enormous reserves of energy that are all around us and bring them to the people of the earth cleanly, and freely. This is possible. This is doable. It isn't some pipe dream. It isn't some wild-eyed optimist vision of how things could be. It is very possible.

Tesla was well on his way to being able to achieve this, and if we get our heads out of the “this can't be done” way of thinking, this totally controlled way of thinking about what's possible and we apply our imaginations collectively, we can make that vision happen. It is possible, but we have to be able to envision it, to imagine it, and then not just think about it but will it to happen. To actually go forward and do it. And we have the minds and the resources to do that, but the problem is the suppression of this level of scientific know-how, understanding and the suppression of people's imaginations by the status quo, by the controlling class, by the people who have a vested interest in keeping things the way they are, even at the expense of the very planet on which we rely for life.

This is slowly going to be broken down however because, people like this organization are not going to stop. They're going to go forward, they're going to show people that this is possible and they're going to make this happen. So get involved. I tried to wake up this young gentleman who has great intentions, but when I asked him about has he ever heard of Tesla? No. He doesn't know what he tried to do. Imagine that. He's not talked about in history books because they don't want schoolchildren to **imagine** that this is possible. They want them to accept the way things are, except that it always has been like that and accept that it always will be like this. And that simply isn't true.

So I told him a little bit about what Tesla was, what he tried to do, and I could tell the wheels started spinning a little bit up there. Because when I said "imagine a world that would have no dependence, and would not have to rely on mining, or on drilling for oil reserves in the ground, we wouldn't need to use oil at anywhere near the rates that we're drilling it and consuming it now with Tesla technology. You would power your homes with free wireless electricity, and power your cars the same way. You wouldn't need internal combustion engines and all the parts that go along with it. And this is possible, but will we will it to happen? Do we have the internal will, and the spirit of discovery, to combine science with the imaginative and creative capacity that a being like Tesla had and displayed in his lifetime?

We need to look to somebody like Tesla as an inspiration for what is possible, and that is how I view Tesla and that is why I am involved with this group, because ultimately the control of energy is the control of human beings. It's that simple. This show is about freedom and I think it's time for energy to be freed, because energy is the basis of what we all are, and if it stays in a **controlled paradigm** then we will stay in a controlled paradigm. It's critical to the understanding of the big picture how energy is controlled, and how the controllers use it to control us. It's all about manufactured lack. It's all about keeping people dependent.

Today's topic is going to be a continuation of where we left off last week when we were talking about what prevents people from understanding who they really are. What I call the **realization of the true self**. Not the lowercase s self, the ego centered self, the purely physical self, what some researchers like **David Icke** for example have called the body computer, the five sense physical world self, lowercase s. What prevents us from understanding our higher self, the self with a capital S.

So why is this important to understand? Why is this a critical distinction to make between these two aspects of the same word. The self. Well we started this program weeks ago and I brought up the idea that ultimately all knowledge really worth understanding is **self-knowledge**. The knowledge that is going to really get us out of the mess that we are trapped in right now, is knowledge of who we ultimately are. Self-knowledge. This is important because if we are to understand the root causal factors that create the suffering that we experience here on earth, we need the ability to tell truth from falsehood.

And ultimately that comes from knowing who we really are. From understanding the true self. The higher aspects of the self, and this is what consciousness really is. True **consciousness** is letting go of attachment and illusion, getting out of believing in fantasy and nonsense, and it's understanding what is real versus what is not real. Understanding truth which is what is real, what actually is, from falsehood, which is inaccurate perceptions of reality or outright deception and lies.

And sadly, the reason that humanity is in the unfortunate position that it is in right now, is because vastly, vastly more people than not have not developed this capability. The ability to understand and be able to tell truth from falsehood. This is the, the, underlying causal factor of why we suffer. I will continue to stress that every week here, and I will continue to repeat that every week. That is the root primary cause of what is taking place on this planet.

Now when we talk about issues like truth, invariably there will be people who insist upon the idea that there is actually no such thing as truth. That perception is reality. This is the notion and the ideology as we talked about before on this program, known as **solipsism**. Look it up, understand it, and also understand that this is the main root ideology that leads to suffering. People insist upon the notion, the belief that there is no such thing as actually being able to know what is taking place, the truth, and they insist that their own perception is reality. Not just their perception of reality, but perception is reality. This underlying ideology gives rise to every other ideology that creates suffering in the human condition.

It's called solipsism. It leads to pure left-brain scientism, or high intellects divorced from wisdom. The kind of things that lead to hydrogen bombs being built, instead of wisdom prevailing and someone saying “should, hydrogen bombs be built?” Not intellect saying “can we build them? And if we're paid enough, will we build them?” See that's left brain intelligence only, which says “can it be done and I'll do it if I'm paid enough to do it. Let's find out if it can be done and if there's a budget there, I'm in.” But true wisdom would say, “should I be doing this? Is it right?”

Wisdom always asks the question “is it right?” which leads me to the next ideology that solipsism creates. **Moral relativism**. Not knowing that there is any such thing as true right and wrong. The idea that these are relative ideas and that there is no such thing as morality. Well that follows ideologically, because if there's no such thing as truth. which is what a solipsist believes, then there isn't any such thing as morality certainly, because there's no such thing as right or wrong. It's all relative.

This is the notion of moral relativism. That's a very quick and slippery descent from there to **social Darwinism**. The idea that some people have the right to decide who lives and who dies. And from there you get **totalitarianism**, you get **eugenics**, you get **genocide** and every other extreme level of suffering that we experience over, and over, and over, and over again endlessly, seemingly, until we get out of that underlying ideology. So we discussed that and that's very important into understanding what blocks us from understanding the higher levels of self.

We talked about the aspects of human consciousness. Thought, emotion and action, and how those three have to brought be brought into unison with each other such that we are being that as they think, so they feel, so they act, and that they cannot be internally divided through the force called opposition. Internal opposition within. That's what divides our thoughts, our emotions and our actions, and gets us to take action against what we really think, or believe, or feel.

We so discuss the **human brain**. We talked about the components of the brain, because that's part of understanding who we really are. We need to understand how the brain functions. We need to understand what will balance, or imbalance the brain, and we talked a little bit about what creates brain imbalances, and we talked about what happens when the left brain becomes extremely imbalanced. And I'll be discussing that a lot tonight on the program. I call this the prison of the left brain. When somebody becomes so left brained, that they are trapped in that unit dimensional linear way of thinking - the prison of the left brain, it goes hand-in-hand with some of the other barriers to self-realization that I'll be talking about.

On this show previously we talked about the dynamic forces of love and fear. **Love** being the expansive force of consciousness and **fear** being the force that shuts consciousness down. We talked about how those things are intricately related to the worldview that people hold, and brain imbalance ties in with that. What kind of worldview do you hold? How do you see yourself in relationship to other human beings, and to the universe in general? A connected part of the whole of this ocean of consciousness, of awareness, or is everything separate and is it every being out for themselves no matter who they have to step on to get what they need?

Worldview. We talked about the schism of the two extremely imbalanced worldviews. One to the left brain, one to the right brain. Those being **randomness** and **determinism**. In past weeks we talked about the forces of magic and sorcery being the arts and sciences of influence. How to influence thought and behavior. How to create change, not only within the self but in others through influence. We talked about how these forces lead to two conditions, order or chaos, and the underlying understanding of how order and chaos are ultimately created in the world, is called **natural law**.

We talk a lot about natural law in previous weeks and we will discuss that further in future weeks. What creates order? What creates chaos? Order is ultimately based on the dynamic of awakening consciousness, or love energy. It is ultimately based in brain balance, the balance between the left and right brain hemispheres. Chaos has its roots in fear and it has its roots in external control of other people, and that is an outgrowth of fear, or the force that shuts consciousness down, such that we do not understand who we really are and we remain in a state of internal confusion and external opposition. And that's how chaos is created.

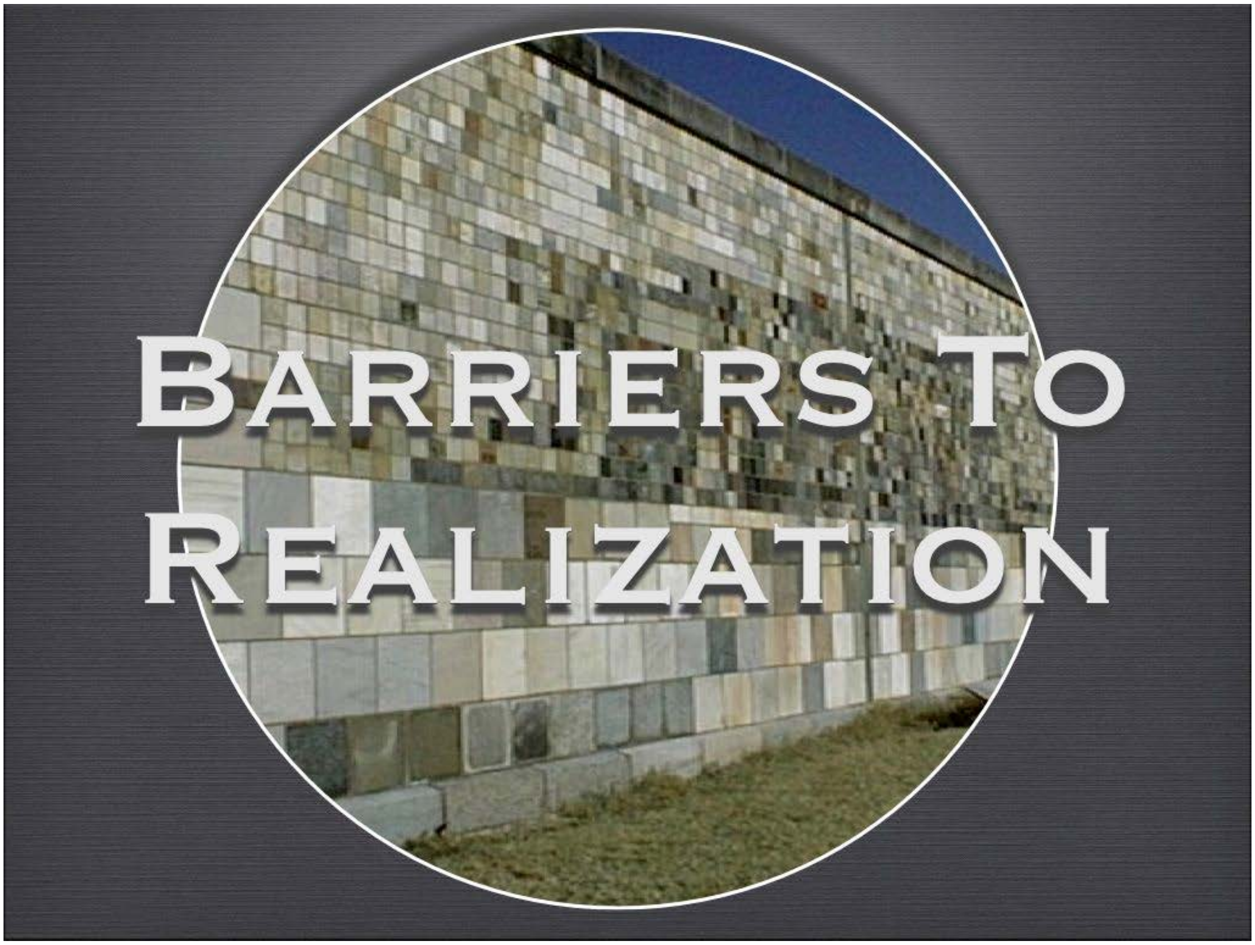

Last week we began the discussion of the **barriers to self-realization**, and I'm going to continue with that now by re-listing them, and then we'll take them one at a time, and I'll continue to expand upon them each individually. There are four main barriers that block us. These are walls that are already erected from the time we come into the world, and that we continue to strengthen. We continue to erect these four others that come after us, to perpetuate the same condition and that is ultimately the lack of understanding of who and what we really are.

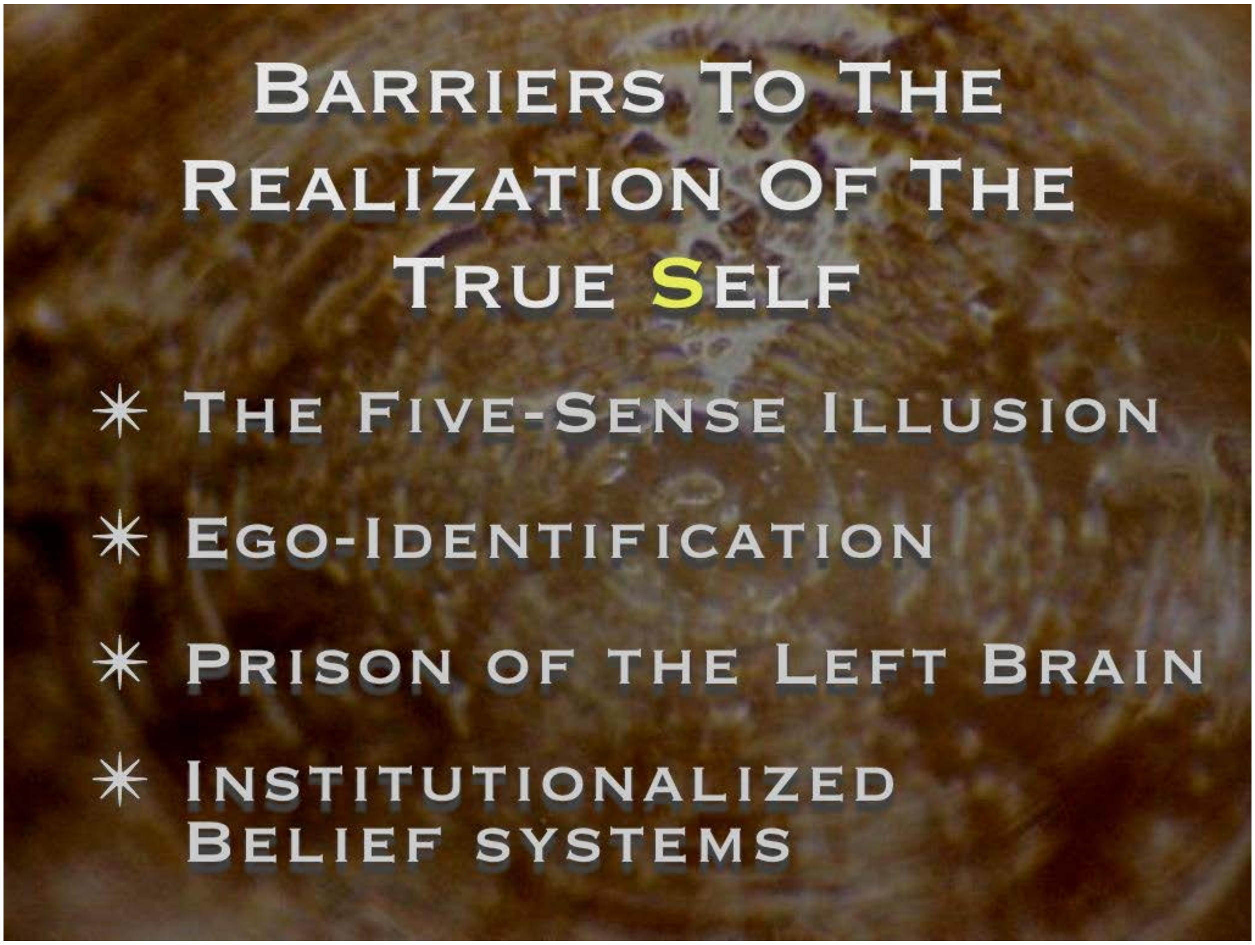

Barriers To The Realization Of The True Self

- The Five-Sense Illusion
- Ego-Identification
- Prison of the Left Brain
- Institutionalized Belief systems

These four main barriers to awakening to the realization of the true self are as follows. **The five sense illusion**, that's number one. This is identification with matter, with the material realm. Identification and continual focus upon only the physical level of being. Now the physical level of being is important but being so attached to it that you really pay no attention to the mental or spiritual levels of being will get you in the mess that we've gotten ourselves into. So that's the first barrier to really waking up. The identification with the world of **matter**. Not understanding it as a construct for experience, but actually believing that's who we are.

EGO-IDENTIFICATION

Number two. The second barrier to the realization of the true self, the higher self, is **ego identification**. So this is a second form of identifying oneself with something that one is not, or in other words with illusion. It's identifying oneself with a **role** that one plays, and believing that the role is who one is. This will be the equivalent of an actor starting to believe that they are the character they play. So this is called ego identification and we'll look at deeper aspects of what this is, and we'll look at specifically what the ego itself is in the way that I am using it here. That's the second barrier to self-realization.

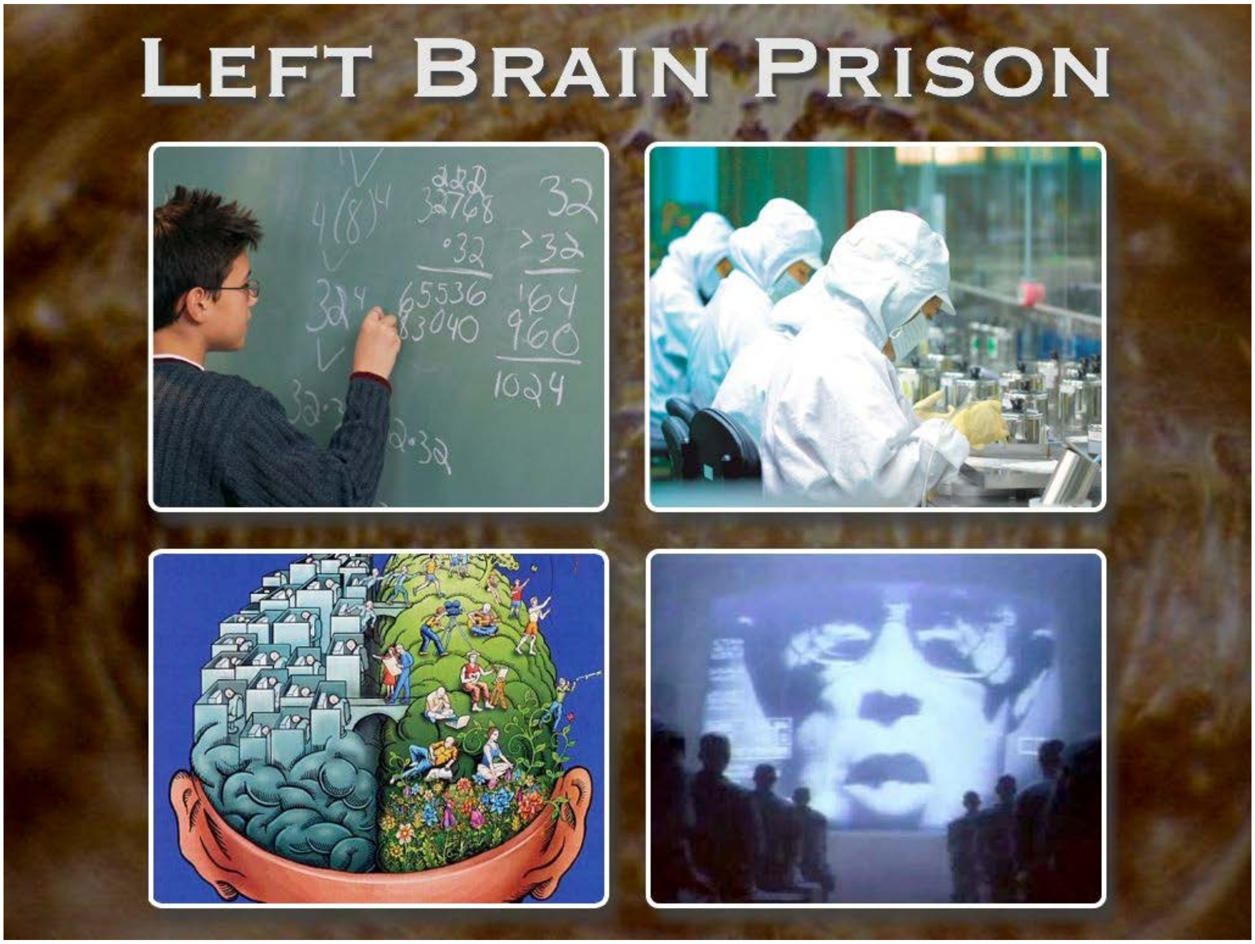

The third barrier is, **the prison of the left brain**. This is a very popular methodology employed by sorcerers, people who want to control other people and not have them fully be aware or see how they are being controlled. And I assure you, I guarantee you, that the vast, vast majority of the people in particularly in the Western Hemisphere, and particularly in what we call Western civilization, are firmly trapped in this prison. Firmly trapped in the prison of the left brain. This is the inability to think in a non-analytical, nonlinear, intuitive way. What traps people here largely, is the planned and very methodical indoctrination that they are put through in the modern so-called educational system that we have in Western civilization.

Now that is not to say that people in the eastern hemisphere don't have the same problem, because many of them do as well. It's even more prevalent in the Western Hemisphere, but it is a favored methodology of **mind control**. Let's get down to brass tacks and call this barrier to self-realization what it really is. It is one of the methodologies of mind control, and if you still don't think mind control is what's really ultimately behind all of this you haven't really learned a thing. This is what is really driving the devastation of human freedom and human sovereignty on this planet. This is what's really creating all of the conditions that we don't like and don't want on this planet, that we call bad, or negative, or evil. The prison of the left brain.

The third barrier to the realization of the true self, is a critical one, because so many people are trapped in that modality of consciousness. And when they're trapped there, they’re only really half of an actual human being. They haven't developed the intuitive faculties, they haven't developed the nurturing faculties, the **Sacred Feminine** aspects that go along with being connected firmly with the right brain hemisphere. That's not to say the left brain hemisphere is an equally as important, because it is. They need to be brought together in balance. So that's the third barrier to self-realization.

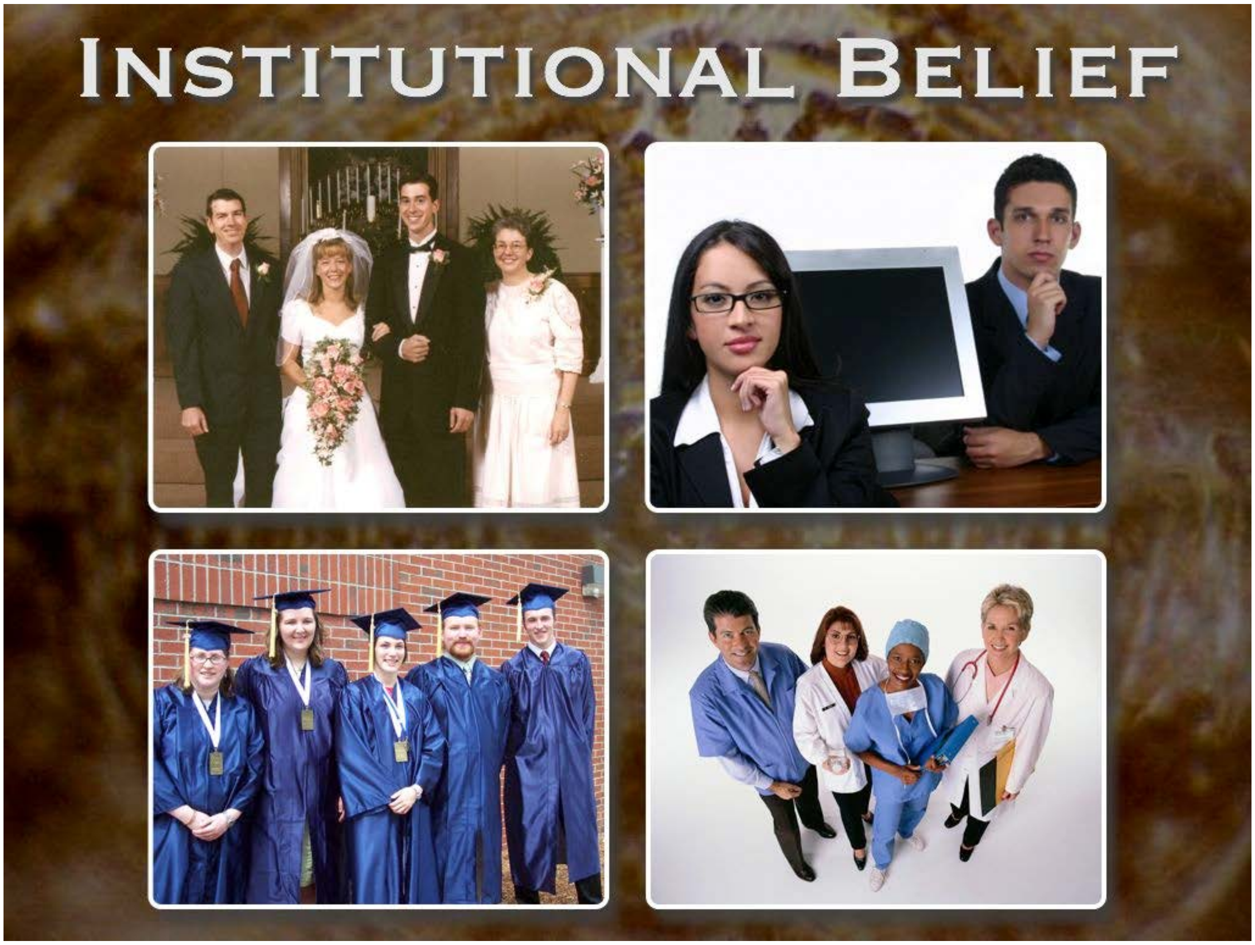

INSTITUTIONAL BELIEF

And the fourth barrier could be the strongest. This is another form of attachment. It's the strong belief and attachment to, institutionalized systems of thought. So I'll say that again. Being strongly attached to institutionalized ways of thinking and being in the world. **Institutionalized belief systems**, because that's what these ultimately are. They’re ideologies and they’re belief systems. They're not philosophies, they're not true understandings and they're not recognitions of anything. Certainly not recognitions of natural law principles. What these institutions are, are **ideologies** that are erected to protect themselves and perpetuate themselves. As such, these become institutions or institutionalized ways of thinking and behaving.

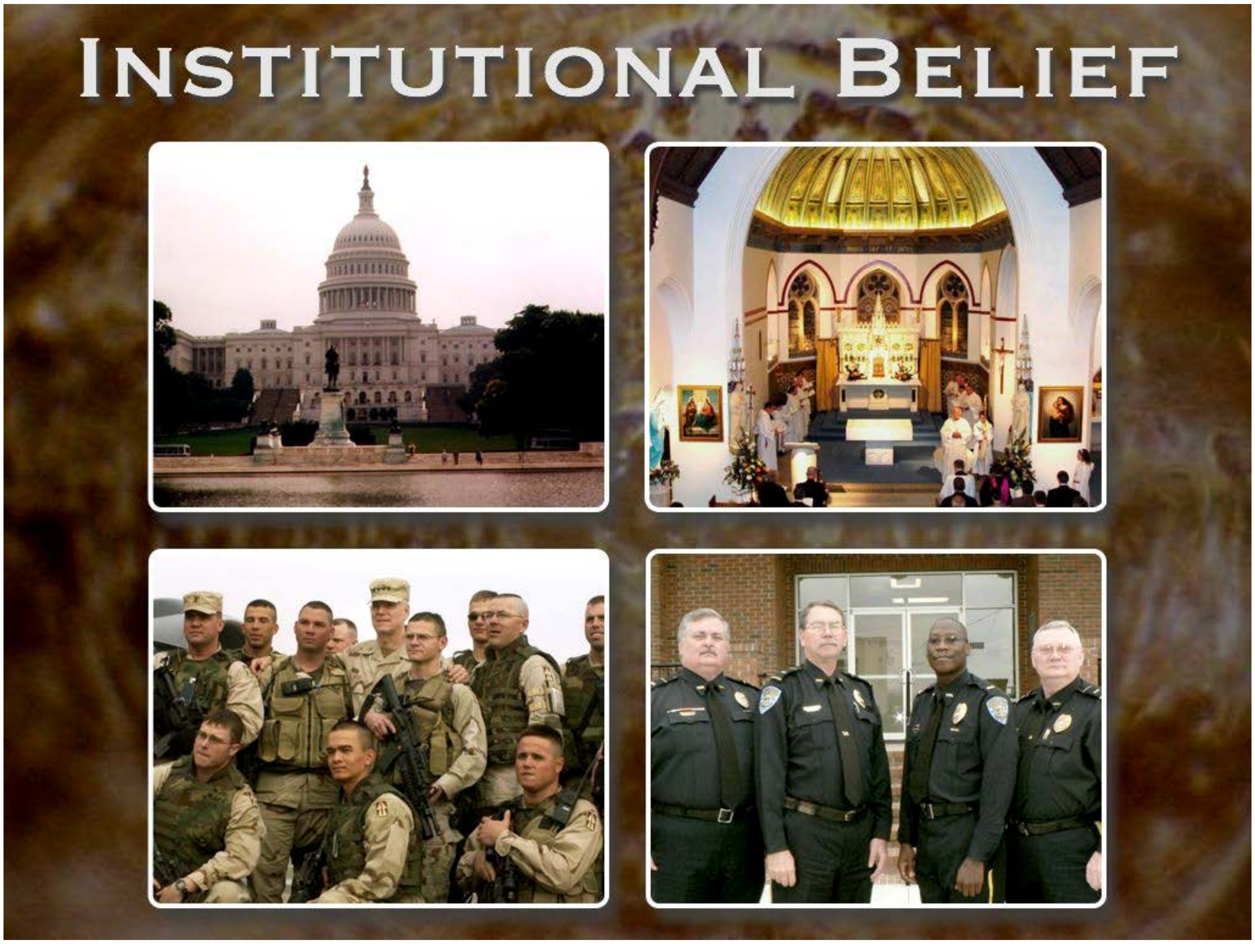

So we'll be getting into what those are and how they have a firm stranglehold on the human mind. And until we break down the attachment to those institutionalized belief systems, don't expect much to change on this planet. Sad to have to break that news to you, because we need to do so much more in the mind, in consciousness than most people think. We're a long, long, long way off from where we need to be. For people that think they're going to just work a little bit within the system and make a change happen in the system, and everything's going to be fine, most people that think that way are kidding themselves.

Because the system is what's keeping things the way it is. These institutionalized systems that are all around us, are what's keeping things the way they are and what's actually controlling people, because they have a firm grip, and a firm control, and a firm stranglehold on the minds of almost every human being walking on this planet. They're the **boxes** that we bring to the table. “Let's make the truth fit in my box. Oh I'll listen to you up to a point. I'll hear what you have to say on government, but don't talk about my religion being astrotheology. Anything but that. Now I'm walking in the other direction. Let's discuss the whole monetary issue, but don't tell me about the poison that's in my food.”

See most people have boxes that they bring to the table, and this one ties in with ego identification. Barrier number two, out of these four extreme strangleholds on the human mind and spirit. **Ego** ultimately is the inability to say the three words “I was wrong.” That's what ego ultimately is. I was in the car a couple of days ago talking with a couple of gentlemen involved in the Tesla Foundation, and I was talking to them about some things that I thought I was sure and right about, and I'll briefly as an aside just tell this anecdote.

When I first really, really started to come online and understand what was really going on in the world as far as mind control goes, and as far as all the multifaceted forms of control that surround us, that keep our minds in such a limited state as a species, that destroy the human imagination, I was still quite naive at that point, and I thought it would just be a matter of alerting some of the people around me to what was going on, and explaining to them that people who don't have their best interests at heart we're getting them to believe in all of these things that aren't true, and if I simply laid out some evidence before them they would they would appeal to reason. The reason in it and the logic in it would be seen by them.

How wrong I was, as anybody who is at least a semi-decent level of being quote-unquote “**awake**” or conscious could tell you. It isn't just a matter of explaining information to people. See because they're shut down at a deep ego attachment level. Their consciousness is shut down from the level of the inability to admit that they are wrong about something that they are firmly attached to, that they believe is the case, that they accepted as their perception of reality and began to believe that that is the accurate perception.

So they formed an attachment to it, and even beginning the process of giving that up is too much for them to bear because they have their identity wrapped up in it. Or barrier number two. Their ego is identified with it. They’re attached and **identified with that belief**. So that this is what we're going to be more deeply talking about and further fleshing out for the remainder of this program.

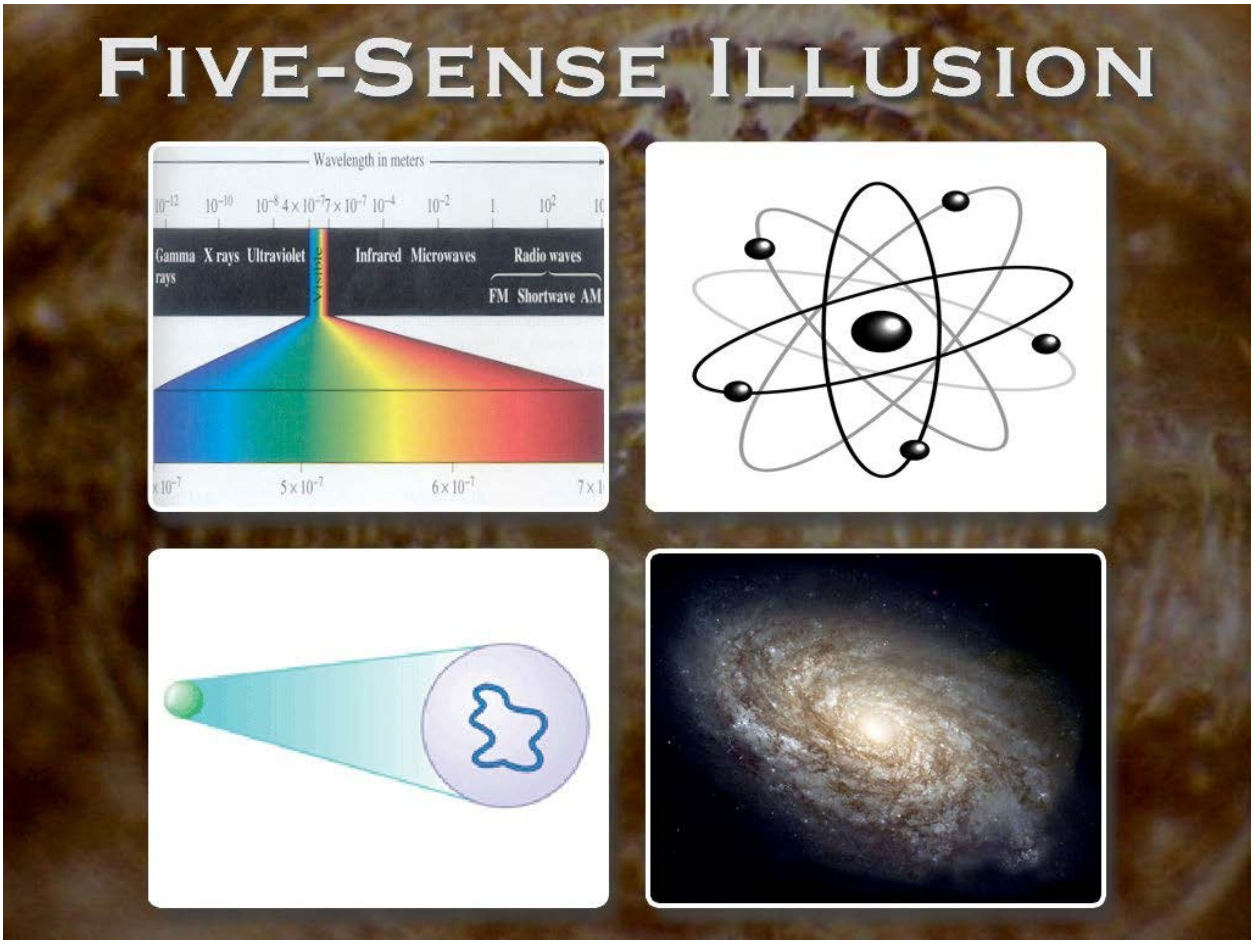
FIVE-SENSE ILLUSION
Wavelength in meters
10^{-12} 10^{-10} 10^{-8} 4×10^{-7} 7×10^{-7} 10^{-4} 10^{-2} 1 10^{2}
Gamma rays
X rays
Ultraviolet
Visible
Infrared
Microwaves
Radio waves
FM
Shortwave
AM
5×10^{-7}
6×10^{-7}

I'm going to start with number one which we touched on briefly at the end of last week's show, and that was the **five sense illusion**. We talked about that the five senses are our ways of experiencing reality and the universe. These are our **biological technologies**. Our eyes. These are receptors for certain visible wavelengths or frequencies of light. So the eyes are one of our receptors, antennas if you like. Ways of picking up frequencies. You have your ears. You could hear sound frequencies within a certain range that the biological equipment we have is attuned to, that is capable of picking up. We have smell which works on the same principles. We have touch and we have taste.

The five senses. Now why do I call it the five sense illusion? Well this is because what we get wrapped up in is identifying with the frequencies, the wavelengths that we can pick up with these sense perception organs. We get wrapped up in the notion, in the belief, in the idea that this is all that exists. Hand in hand with that notion that only those miniscule frequencies in the totality of the **frequency ranges** that do exist, that we can pick up, are the only ones that exist. Hand in hand with that flawed perception, or way of seeing what we can perceive, goes the notion that matter is purely solid and that it is a solid physical thing.

Now that is an abstract notion. It an abstract thought, and most people have a difficult time with that one. The people that have a difficult time with that one usually are the very left brain imbalanced, or left brain prison people. They have a problem with that one because their five sensory perception is telling them “wow matter is solid. I can't put my hand through that piece of wood, that piece of metal or that brick. It's solid. It is solid at the macro level at which we experience it.”

So what I want to start to talk about today and I'm going to spend a decent amount of time on this, because in my presentation when I give it live I don't really get a long time to flesh out this idea and I think it's critical, critical for us to understand how this really works. So the five sense **illusion of matter** when we're talking about large amounts of matter, or the **macro domain** - macro meaning big, large things. Things that we can see - we experience them as solid, but what they are made of are atoms. And if you ask anybody that knows even a little bit about the structure of an atom, they will tell you; one, we don't really fully understand what an atom is even to this day, and two, an atom is anything but solid.

It contains upwards of 99.999999% empty space, and those quantum physicists who study matter at the **quantum level**, the very, very small scale, will tell you even that level, even that small amount of matter that we think is solid, is actually when you get down to examining it, only a tendency. Only an expression of energy. Only a potential. That being the key word. **Potentiality**. This potential, which is pure energy, becomes manifested as a physical particle, physical matter and as events in our reality.

We were talking about the barriers to the realization of the true self. The barriers to self-realization. Right in the word realization there is a clue to what it is. You are using your real vision because you are using your real eyes. This is not accidental; this is not coincidence. This is something that as you start to understand more and more about what is really going on, and as you open your consciousness more and more, and you open your mind up to possibilities, and to imagination, and to higher level understanding then pure intellect, then left brain understanding.

When you open your mind to the wisdom that is contained and is nature, is natural law principles, is the divine ordering intelligence that is inherent in creation, you start to understand that the truth is embedded in the language that we speak. **Words** can tell us so much about deeper meaning, deeper purpose and to help us to gain an accurate perception of reality regarding what's taking place within us, and in the realm in which we exist. The so-called external world.

So right in the word realization, is real eyes. Phonetically **realization**, using your real eyes - kind of like in the movie **The Matrix** when they unplug Neo from his pod and they're rebuilding his muscles, they're helping him to be able to function in the real world again because he was trapped in the land of illusion, he was trapped in fantasy world in the Matrix. And he asks as they're assisting him in this process of helping to build up his strength, he says “why do my eyes hurt so much?” And the answer that comes back from Morpheus is, “because you ‘ve never used them.

Most people here are not using their real eyes. They see things from a skewed perspective that is based in brain imbalance, that is based in fear, that is based in a poisoned view of themselves and the world in which they live, and most of all is based, is rooted, and the reason that it is there is due to deep, deep **mind control**. Let's make no bones about that. Let's not sugarcoat it at all and let's call it what it really is. Mind control. Ultimately breaking out of that false paradigm of reality, of that mind control that most people are embedded in, is coming to an understanding of the true self.

That's what getting out of mind control ultimately is about. Knowing who we really are. Becoming self-realized. Seeing with the real eyes, which equates to being able to see the truth as it is. Being able to see the world around us as it is, not skewed by how we wish to see it. That is ultimately what **self-realization** is about. The ability to tell truth from falsehood.

So we were talking about the five sense illusion that we have sense perception organs that are attuned to be able to pick up certain frequencies of reality, but not all frequencies. An example is the human eyes cannot see colors that exist below the red range of colors. We call this the **infrared** spectrum. The infrared frequencies. Infra meaning below. We cannot see below red. Now above the violet frequencies, called the **ultraviolet**, the human eye cannot perceive.

Does that mean there are no frequencies that exist at either of those levels below the red or above the violet colors of the visible spectrum? No. Of course there are frequencies there. There's an **infinity of frequencies** there. The eye is not attuned to perceive them and therefore we can't see them. It doesn't mean they're not there.

A dog whistle is another great example. The human ear attuned to being able to receive, and pick up, and process, and decode certain frequencies of sound. Does that mean that other frequencies of sound do not exist? That other beings with different sense perception organs or biological technologies would be able to perceive? Of course it doesn't mean that they're not there.

A dog can hear sound frequencies that a human ear cannot perceive. Well to a very left brain or a very five sense trapped individual, when someone blows a dog whistle they would say “there's nothing there. That doesn't exist. There's no sound there. No sound is being generated.” Well sound waves are leaving that dog whistle and they are striking your eardrum. Your eardrum does not have the capacity, the ability to pick up that frequency.

It doesn't matter whether you want to or not, or whether you believe that sound exists or not. It is there, and you will understand that it is there, just blow one around the dog.

They can perceive it. We cannot. Perception is not reality. When people are locked up in the notion that only that which they can perceive with the five senses is that which is actually taking place around them, they’re fooling themselves. They're entering the land of illusion. They're entering deep ego, which is barrier number two ego identification, and it fits hand-in-hand with the five sense illusion.

We we're talking about how people not only think of reality as only that which can be perceived with the five senses, but as **matter**, as being completely solid and physically solid and real, from a perspective of, this is actually what exists and this is all that is. That matter is the only thing that is important. This ties in with the notions that **physical survival** is all that is important, and that only physical well-being is all that is important no matter how much the mind may degenerate or the spirit may degenerate.

And this is a very, very, deep and difficult trap to be stuck in and it's difficult to get out of, because once were attached to these notions that the things we can perceive are all that exists and that matter is completely solid, we get into the state of having a severely, severely limited idea of what is actually possible. Because we have a severely limited idea of what reality contains. So we're cutting ourselves off from different choice points, we're cutting ourselves off ultimately from imaginative potentials.

Matter ultimately is actually not solid but is a **potential energy**. It has a potential to exist. If we look at the quantum level of matter, we will see that all matter really is, is energy that is vibrating at a certain frequency. That's all it is. It is not actually solid mass as we think of solidity. Now all matter is made of the same basic substance, vibratory energy. This is the basis of physical reality, and all reality, all matter, shares these same properties. It's what we are made of. It's what the stars and galaxies are made of.

So from the very, very, very, very small to the very, very, very, very large. From the micro domain to the macro domain, essentially matter is vibratory energy. That's the key thing to keep in mind. It ultimately does not actually have solidity as we are used to thinking of solidity. If you are able to perceive it at the quantum scale which is the very, very infinitesimally small scale, you would see that **matter** is simply vibrating energy with ultimately no mass.

Think of it like a guitar string that is plucked, and when you when you see it move you can think of it as “oh that's string is in all of those places at once.” What if you were to spin around a jump rope so fast, that it looked like a ball to the visual field? Like a fan. A fan blade is not in all of this the space that it spins in. The blades are only in half to two-thirds of the space that the full fan actually spins in. Now does that mean that you won't perceive that fan as something that solid if you put your finger in it? Sure you will, but it doesn't mean that the entire plane on which the fan is spinning in is the solid part of the fan. It's the same thing with matter and energy.

Vibration is what makes energy appear solid. So if you were to take a string, or a jump rope as I gave an example of, and twirl it extremely, extremely, extremely fast, you could almost make that appear like a solid ball of matter because no one's hand would be able to be put through it. It would strike the hand and depending on how fast it was going, it would actually feel like something that is solid if you could not actually get any other piece of solid matter through it, if you follow the visual example I'm trying to construct. We have to understand that is ultimately what all matter is.

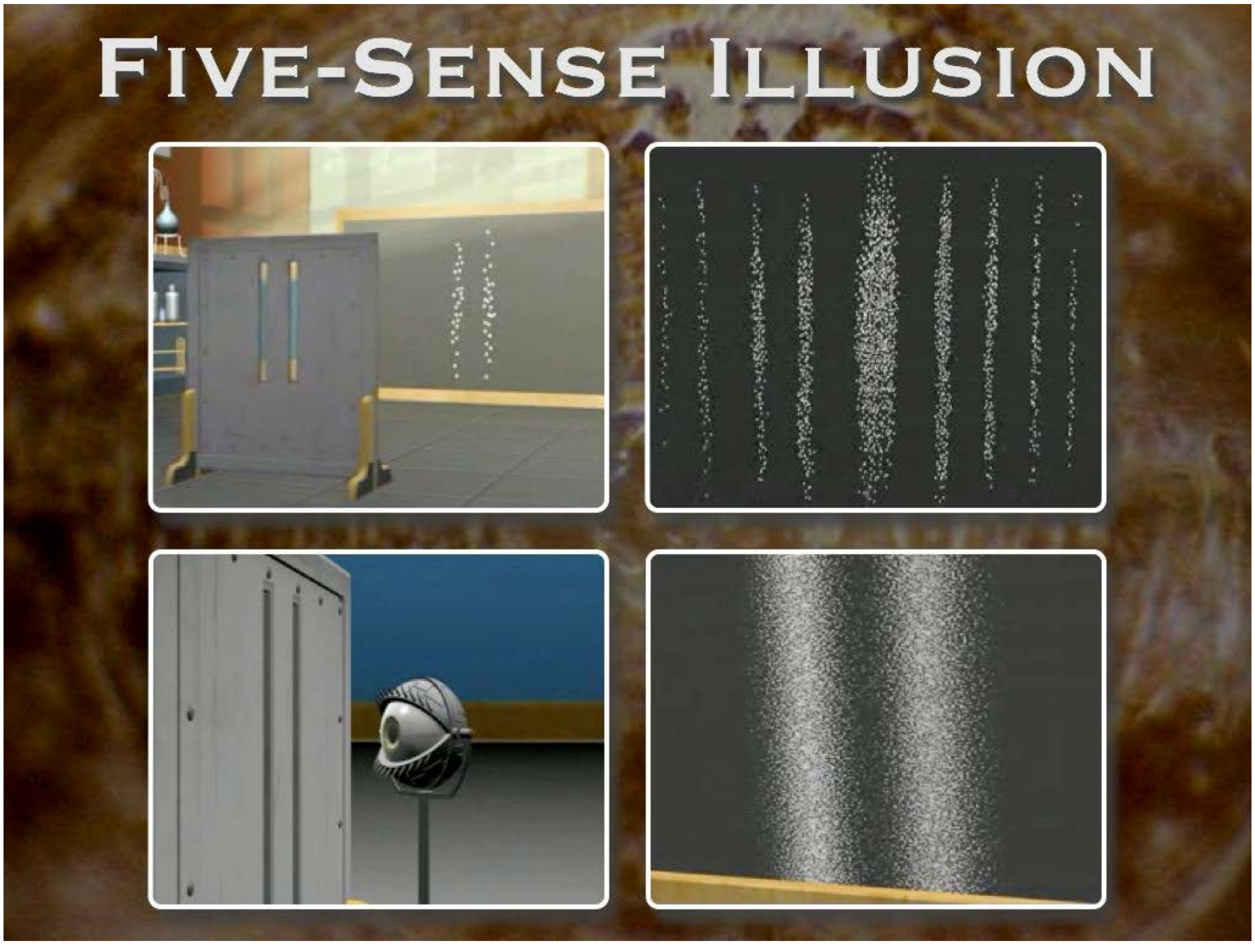

Why is this important to understand? To illustrate why matter as potential is important to understand, I'm going to go into an explanation of an experiment in **quantum mechanics** that really blew a lot of scientists minds when this was first done in laboratories, and has deep profound implications for understanding how our thoughts, and actions, create the reality that we experience, through taking the total potentials that are available to us - some would call this the **imagination**, some would call this the **unified field**, some would call this the realm of pure **potentiality**. It has been given many different names. The imaginative realm, the realm of pure potentiality, the unified field of existence - that is where all potentials are derived from, and grow out of.

To understand that better we need to understand how matter works at the very, very, very small scale. Once we have a firm understanding of how matter works at the quantum scale - I know this will get a little bit scientific, a little bit technical - but if we understand this at a deep level, when you really, really get what is being said here, we will understand how we create our reality at a macro level, at the larger level, through our decisions. And what **our decisions** are doing are collapsing paths of potential. They are collapsing possibilities. Waves of possibility are collapsed through our choices, through our worldview, through how we think, and feel and ultimately by the decisions we make to actually act in the world.

And through a vast amount of people taking part in that activity, because we all take part in that activity every day. We decide what we're going to do with our time. We are thinking about ourselves, our role in the world, how we feel about different situations, what we're going to do with our time, what we're going to do with our resources, what we're going to do with our intellect, what we're going to do with how we feel about things and ultimately what we're going to do. The action we're actually going to take in the world. Now through everybody doing that we **collapse these potentials** that exist.

For anything to be able to happen, for anything to occur, potentiality, and we collapse them into the creation of what we are actually experiencing in the world. Now we will understand that a little bit more clearly when we look at how matter behaves at a very, very, very fundamental level. The quantum level. The very small level. Now the word **quantum** means amount in Latin. So what this word is used to describe is a **packet of energy**. An amount of what we call matter, which is essentially energy as we just talked about.

So there's an experiment in science that is not so fairly recent - it's been around for almost 20 years if not that amount so far, maybe even longer than that - it's called the double slit experiment. The **double slit experiment**, as in making a slice through something. Look this up on a video website and watch a video about this. It is amazing to understand how matter works at a small level.

What's more amazing to understand after I explain what this experiment was about and why it blew the mind of physicists all over the world who originally couldn't even believe or accept what they were actually seeing, what this will help us to understand, is how our choices create what we experience at the large level. Because ultimately we are made of this stuff. It is behaving the same way at the quantum scale all the time, and ultimately choice, consciousness and choice, **free will** is what is from this field of potential that I'm going to talk about when I talk about the experiment. From those available potentials it actually collapses down the possibilities, and then creates events that actually take place in our lives. And I'll explain that further.

Let's get into the experiment itself first. The double slit experiment is looking at how matter behaves at a very, very, very small scale. Scientists want to understand what the electron, one of the smallest sub-atomic particles, is. What is this thing that we call an electron? This orbits the nucleus of an atom, the center point of it. Before we even look at the experiment from the quantum scale, let's just envision the setup of the experiment. Before we do it with electrons, let's think about this at a big scale of matter.

Let's think of this if we were to do this with ping-pong balls, or golf balls, or something to that effect. If you put one vertical slit through a screen of some sort, let's say it was made of water metal. You carved a thin vertical slit. So let’s say you have a wooden a wooden panel that's eight feet by eight feet, and you're going to set this wooden panel up in front of something that your projectiles could pass through. So let's say you're going to do this with ping pong balls, and on the other side you have some form of a soft material that the ping-pong balls could get actually embedded in. You're gonna fire them really fast with a **paintball** shooting gun.

For visual effect try to envision this. So I have a gun that shoots paintballs let's use that because that's even easier to visualize. So you have paintballs and you got a paintball machine gun. Now you're setting up a screen, a wooden barrier between a far wall that you're going to shoot these paintballs toward, and you’re carving one slit in this wooden barrier between the far wall and the gun. So envision that. If you started shooting these paintballs rapidly through this **one slit**, the pattern that you would see on the wall would look like an individual line, a vertical line up and down, where the paintballs passed through the vertical slit and splattered on the wall behind the slit.

You would also have a huge mess of paint where the paintballs struck the dividing wood, the dividing screen, the barrier that we put in front of the wall. Try to envision that. If you put a **second slit** alongside the first slit, let's say separated by several inches or a foot and you did the same thing, you started firing the paintball toward these somewhat close together slits, you would get a duplicate pattern on the back wall behind your double slit. So you have it you have a barrier with two long vertical slits in it, and you're firing a projectile like a paintball through both of these slits.

On the back wall, everyday common sense would tell you that you're going to have a pattern on the back wall that looks like the two slits. Two vertical lines where the paintballs would have gone through one or the other of the slits and struck the wall behind the barrier that you put up with the slits in it. Now some of those balls would have gone through one of the slits, some would have gone through the other slit and some of them would have struck the dividing wall, the barrier wall with the slits, and not gone through one of them to strike the wall that is past the divider.

So hopefully that is clear and people can envision that. If you have a hard time envisioning it, I recommend you going to some video site like YouTube or Google Video or something like that and just type in double slit experiment. You'll get many visual representations of this experiment which are extremely interesting. So continuing with this, it's self-evident and it's very obvious that when you pass large matter through one or two slits, the pattern that you would get on whatever form of measuring device you have on the other side of those slits would be, vertical lines similar to the slit.

Okay so what quantum physicists wanted to really study is “how does matter behave at a very small scale? Is it the same as how it behaves on the large scale, or does it behave differently when you go down to the quantum level?” So what they did is instead of firing large bits of matter, they fired really, really tiny bits of matter. Very, very infinitesimally small pieces of matter, but pieces of matter nonetheless called **electrons**.

Initially they did it with something called an electron beam, so they're passing this beam of electrons through one slit, and they got one line. But when they were passing it through two slits, they didn't get the expected result. They didn't get two lines on the measuring device behind the barrier with the double slit in it. They were getting the pattern that you would get with a **wave**. I'll say this again. When they passed a stream of very small pieces of matter through this double slit, they would get the result that you would expect with a wave, which is called an **interference pattern**.

When you pass large waves like water through two slits, where the waves go through the slits, when they come out the other side there is a crest and a trough to a wave. Where the crests meet you have more energy. If a crest and a trough meet, you get a cancellation in energy. So you would see nothing in certain places and in other places you would see a measurement of the energy which was where the wave was striking the measuring device. This is known as an interference pattern, and you can see this when light passes through something that will block it, on the other side you'll get something called an interference pattern. If you pass light through something that is translucent you will get this pattern in the shadow on whatever the light is reflecting onto.

So they did this with a stream of small tiny, tiny, tiny bits of matter called electrons, passed them through two slits and they get an interference pattern that you would expect with a wave instead of with matter. So what they did is they said “we want to confirm this result because we don't understand it. We're sending tiny bits of matter through two slits, and with larger matter we get two lines. But with small matter we get an interference pattern. How could that be?”

They thought maybe the electrons are bouncing off of each other and creating that pattern as they go through the two slits, so they said is “let's prevent that possibility. Let's take one electron at a time and send it toward this screen with these two slits carved into, it and see what kind of a pattern we get on the measuring medium on the other side of this this barrier with these two slits in it. So they take an electron volt meter which is capable of firing one electron at a time, and after hours of sending one electron at a time through this barrier with these two slits in it, an interference pattern emerges on the far measuring device behind the barrier.

So think about this. This would be the equivalent of firing one paintball at a time through these two slits and on the other side you don't get two lines. You would get a pattern that resembles a **wave form**, like water or like light. It's impossible for the interference pattern to have been created by any of these individual electrons striking other ones and so bouncing randomly and creating that effect, because they eliminated that possibility by sending only one electron at a time through the slits. Now think about it, you would think that's absolutely impossible. How could they send one small bit of matter through these two slits and it not form to two vertical lines, just like the large matter did?

Well that's because at the quantum level, **matter is not solid**. Neither is it really at the macro level, but it becomes seemingly so due to a specific quality which is what the scientists began to understand when they introduced the act of observation. This is why this experiment ultimately became known as the **observer effect**. What they did is they placed a measuring device at one of the slits - and you only would need to do this at one of them, not even at both - and they wanted to measure how many of the fired electrons actually passed through that one particular slit. So now, what they're doing is they're quantifying what is happening at a specific location in space.

They're quantifying how many electrons pass through one of the slits in comparison to how many are fired. When they placed a measuring device capable of measuring when an electron would pass through that slit, the result of the experiment changed. What they then saw on the measuring device placed behind these two slits, was two lines. The electron went from behaving as a wave function of potential, based upon the act of observing and quantifying the electron in space at a particular point, the point at which it enters one of the slits. By that very act of observation, the possibilities were collapsed.

This showed the scientists doing this experiment that the electron is not an actual piece of solid matter. It is only a wave function of **potential to exist**, and actually become a particle. Now I'll say that again. What this ultimately showed the scientists doing the experiment, is that the electron when fired one at a time was behaving like a wave, but when you took away the possibility for it to exist as a wave function, you collapsed and you did that through how you observed the experiment.

By placing an observer at one of the slits and actually counting how many electrons went through one of the slits or the other, you collapsed the pure potentiality of the energy that that electron is, and that **act of observing** it in that way, created the actual piece of matter. The electron itself was not an actual piece of matter until you set up the experiment in such a way that you could observe it as a piece of matter. When you remove the electronic measuring device from the slits and it goes back to not knowing how many electrons go through which slit or the other, you get the interference wave pattern again. You put the observer back, and you get the two lines. The electron only becomes the piece of matter at the point where it is observed as such, where it is expected to behave as such.

First of all, this is utterly astounding and scientists had a really hard time accepting this fact, that matter is a wave of potential energy, and only when consciousness is introduced into the equation do you actually get any solidity, do you actually create a point particle or an event. See in the original portion of the experiment where they're sending one electron through the slits, it only really becomes a piece of matter when it hits the screen on the background, and it shows an interference pattern because up to that point it was a wave function of pure potential.

Now to get a little bit more technical and maybe over some people's heads, this is known as **superposition**. In reality all the possibilities that that electron could have made, it did make. It hit the screen and bounce back. It went through the left slit, it went through the right slit, and here's the kicker, it went through both slits simultaneously all at the same time. Every possibility that it could have done it did, when it was a wave. That is the only way you could get an interference pattern. What the electron interfered with was itself after it passed the screen as a wave of potential.

What does this mean in **consciousness**? This means that until we observe things differently and think about our role in the cosmos differently, we are not going to be working with the availability of potential that we really have, and we are going to be collapsing that function, that wave form of potential, into something that we do not really want to experience, unless we observe things differently and we think about them pretty much drastically differently than most of us have been thinking about them. So this is the quantum double-slit experiment, and what it ultimately explains is, how matter behaves at the quantum level and how that is governed through our own observations, and actually what we expect to see.

If we continue along the same way of thinking, then we will continue to get the same results. When we change the way we are thinking, you will get different results. Consciousness and the act of being **the observer** is what ultimately creates the reality that we experience. And this is not some new-age perspective. This is confirmed through scientific observation, and it is actually how things work at the macro scale, and what collapses all the field of potential and possibilities that we can experience is **our choices**. Free will decisions to take action, is how we actually collapse all of the potentials that we can pull from. The unified field of potential where all potentials exist. We then collapse them into events through our choices, and that's how we get what we experience

If your mind isn't blown by that experiment, then you didn't understand it. If your mind is completely blown and you can't believe it at first, that's also what happened with the scientists. I strongly suggest checking out the video of the double slit experiment.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #008

Topics: *Barriers To Self-Realization, Five-Sense Illusion, Ego-Identification, Ego Attachment*

I want to recap the barriers to the realization of the true self and I want to briefly recap the first one which we talked about the entire time last week, which was the five sense illusion, and particularly the double slit experiment. This experiment illustrates the quantum mechanical concept known as the observer effect. On last week's podcast I put a link to a video that has the double-slit experiment explaining the observer effect. That'll probably solidify better in people's minds what this experiment was really about and what it truly demonstrates.

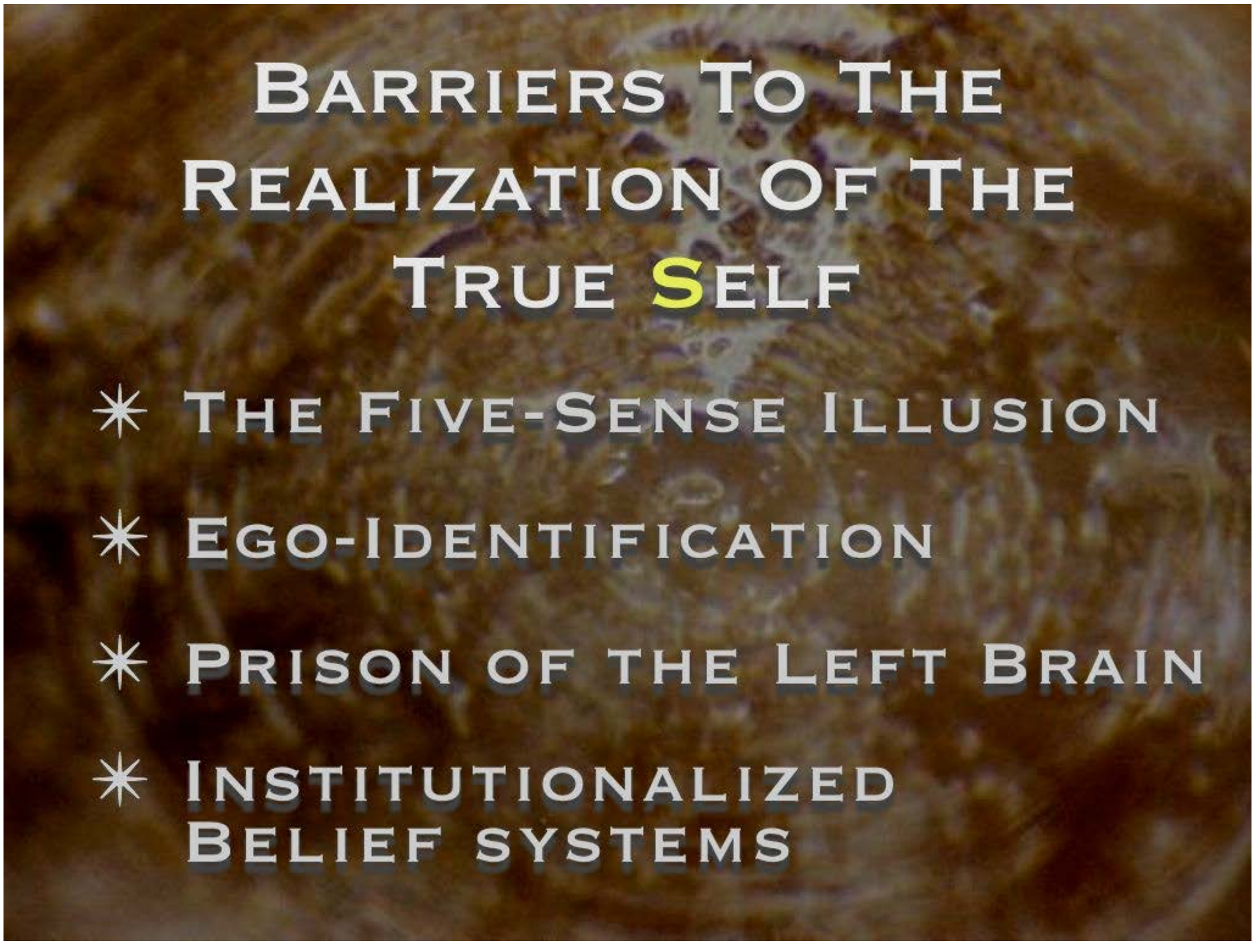

BARRIERS TO THE REALIZATION OF THE TRUE SELF

- THE FIVE-SENSE ILLUSION
- EGO-IDENTIFICATION
- PRISON OF THE LEFT BRAIN
- INSTITUTIONALIZED BELIEF SYSTEMS

So I'm going to recap now the barriers to the realization of the true self. The barriers to the realization of the true self, I list them as four main barriers. These are walls that we erect ourselves around our own consciousness which block us from our true potential. These are the **five sense illusion**, that's number one. Number two, **ego identification** and ego attachment. Number three the **prison of the left brain**. The left brain only modality of consciousness divorced from the right brain modality. This is intellect divorced from wisdom. We may be we may have time to get into that topic a little bit because I think it's directly related with the second barrier ego identification.

And the fourth is attachment to **institutionalized belief systems**. These are all of the institutional structures that we have erected in our world and around us that make our beliefs concretize. We make them hardened like stone, and we aren't flowing in what we are willing to accept as reality, what we are willing to look at and understand, because these institutionalized structures have hardened our beliefs to the extent that it becomes too dissonant, too painful for us to look outside of those boxes of those institutions, and realize that many of them are extraordinarily corrupt, and not moral, and not leading to higher levels of awareness, and consciousness, and the betterment for anyone. They are simply keeping us in a veritable prison of the mind, and in a veritable prison for our consciousness and our evolutionary growth and development.

So those are the four main barriers to the realization of the higher levels of awareness, the higher Self as I referred to it in former shows.

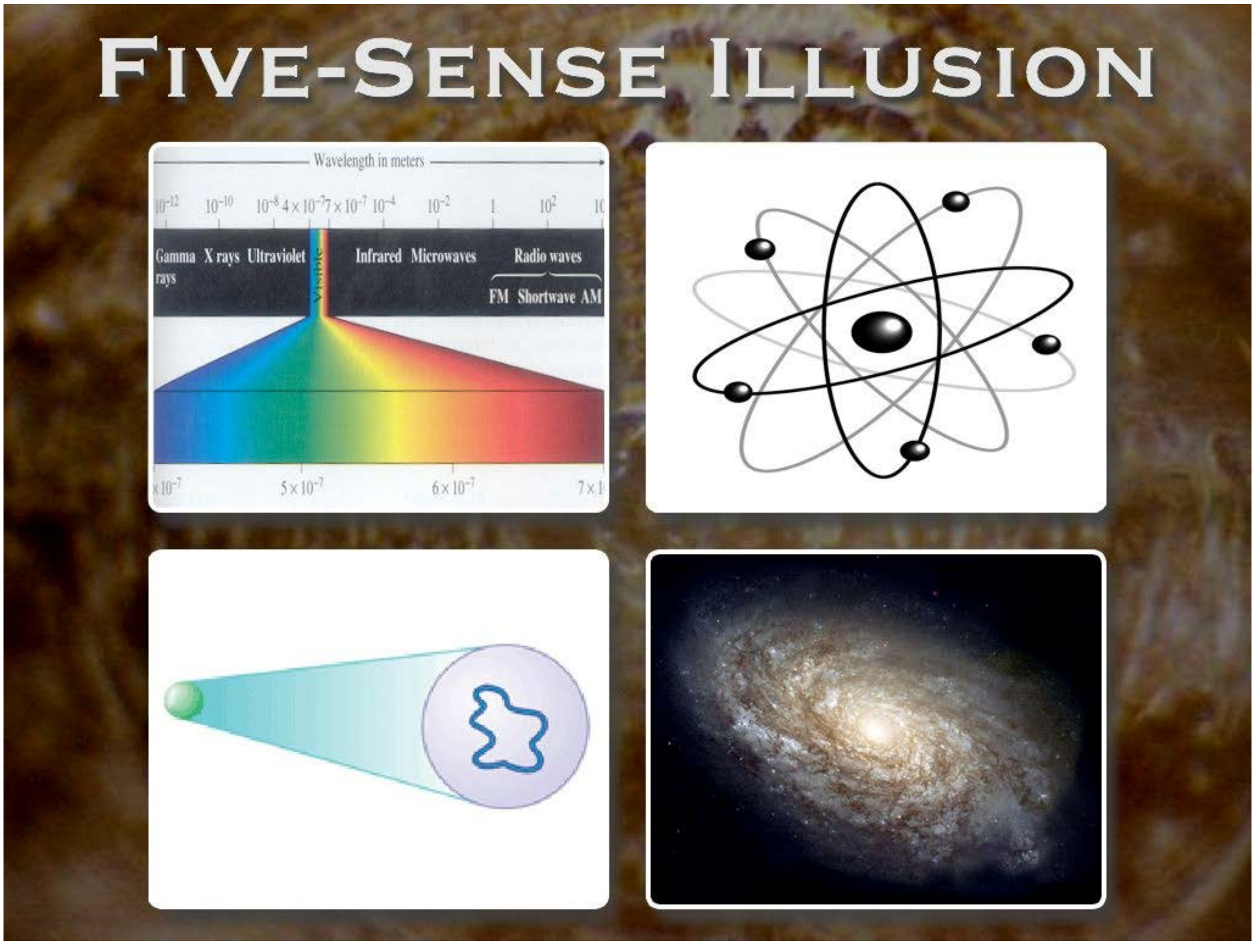
FIVE-SENSE ILLUSION
Wavelength in meters
10^{-12}
10^{-10}
10^{-8}
4×10^{-7}
7×10^{-7}
10^{-4}
10^{-2}
1
10^{2}
Gamma rays
X rays
Ultraviolet
Visible
Infrared
Microwaves
Radio waves
FM
Shortwave
AM
5×10^{-7}
6×10^{-7}

Over the last couple of weeks, I've been breaking down and fleshing out the first barrier, which is the **five sense illusion**. This is the notion that matter is solid, and that it is essentially purely mechanistic. That there is no underlying fundamental intelligence in consciousness that governs matter that actually allows matter to express itself in certain ways that teach lessons, that encourage evolutionary growth in consciousness, and that when we understand how those deeper aspects of matter are governed in consciousness, it helps us to understand how we create the reality that we create.

So not understanding those things, believing in the total solidity of matter, believing that that the universe is a mechanized, purposeless, purely random place not governed by any higher law or higher intelligence, and certainly one in which consciousness does not play a critical, entangled and vital role, is a trap. This way of seeing the world, this world view is a trap for consciousness, and it makes us experience things that we don't need to experience if we weren't in such a level of ignorance about how the physical reality is really structured and is really a construct for experience.

So I began breaking that down two shows ago, and last week I got into an experiment known as the **double slit experiment**, which explained, in no uncertain terms, in very scientific terms, how matter is essentially pure energy that is a wave form. It is a wave function. What does that mean? What that means is, when you get right down to the very basic fundamental building blocks of matter, which is what we're all made of and which is what indeed everything in the physical reality that we live in is made of, you understand that it is only a potential to exist. It is a **wave potential**. This means that it contains all the possibilities within it that could manifest.

But we don't really experience reality like that. We don't experience reality on the level that anything that could happen, happens in our linear progression through reality that we call time. We experience a set of manifested realities, things that actually do occur. One thing does actually occur. We call that the **present moment**, what is actually taking place. I would go farther and say that is actually what the truth is. The truth is that which actually manifests from the possibilities, all the wave form potentials that existed in what were referred to as the past. So this is deeply intertwined with the concept of linear time as we experience it. I won't recap the experiment. It's up on the website if you want to look on the podcast section and watch the video you can get a deeper grasp of it, much deeper than I could probably express in explaining it through words on a radio show so I encourage everyone to watch that video.

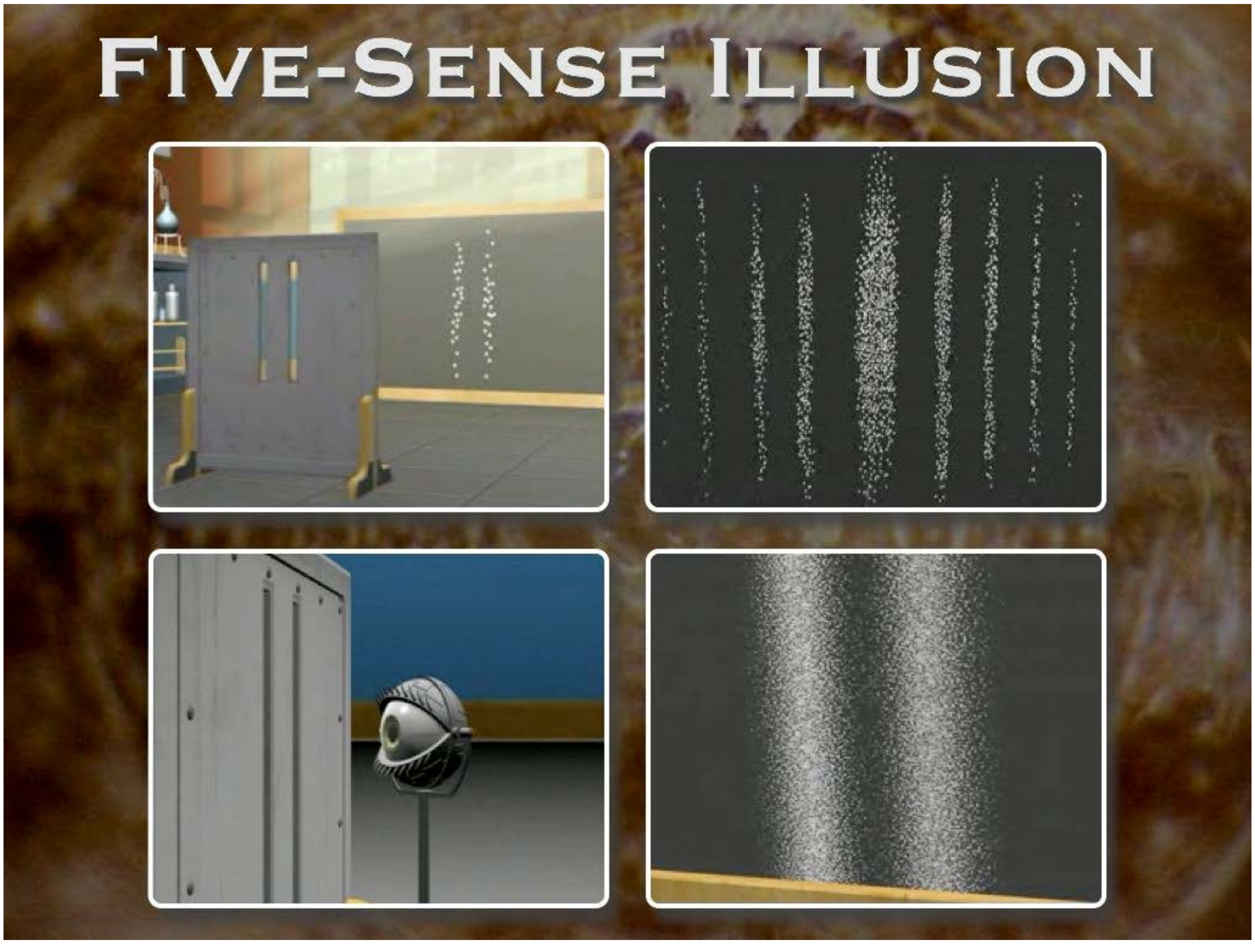

I left off the program last week saying that if your mind isn't blown by what you understand when you do deeply understand the quantum double slit experiment and the observer effect, then you really did not understand it. This is such a profound and extraordinary discovery. It really shows us that consciousness determines what we experience, and I want to just briefly touch on a little bit more about what I mean by that. When the observer is looking for something to be there, that is when something becomes present and is there.

Matter is not solid until there is consciousness observing it. What dictates the manifestation from the possible waveforms, the possible wave functions that are all contained in that waveform that we call the past, that collapses down to the present moment and becomes an actual series of events, an actual event in the present moment, is the **quality of our attention**. The quality of consciousness. So if we're not really paying attention, we're going to get a non-desired result that comes into manifestation. If we shift or alter the quality of our attention, we will be more in tune with being able to shape the manifested results, and bring it into alignment with what we feel is more beneficial to us and the experience we wish to have. This is how the fulfillment of a desire comes about.

See I don't agree with some schools, for example Buddhist thinking. It isn't really original Buddhist thinking. It is what I would call almost a New Age Buddhist approach, that claims all desire is suffering. That is not the original Buddhist teachings. The original teachings of the words of the Buddha are that **attachment to desire** is what leads to suffering. And we can get attached to desires that really have nothing to do with our true betterment, that have nothing to do with reality, that have nothing to do with natural law, but are all rooted in what we're going to talk about tonight as the second barrier to self-realization which is ego identification and attachment to that level of consciousness.

So the **observer effect** that I spoke about last week is deeply interwoven into this concept of ego identification, because if the quality of attention through which we are observing the physical world is a low quality, is of low consciousness, is of low awareness, is of pure ego self-satisfying quality, we are not going to collapse that potential wave function in very beneficial ways. See it isn't the desire itself that's going to create suffering. When you have a desire, that's okay. I don't believe that we should try to purge all desire. You'll never hear me say that on this show. That is not what I think the goal of consciousness and the goal of where we should try to be getting to in our understanding of ourselves - I don't think that's where we want to really go.

I think we want to try to understand that if we have a desire for betterment, that's okay. Attachment to it may create suffering, but **desires come and go**. They are wave in themselves. They rise and then they fall, they rise and then they fall. Observing that helps us to get past attachment to the desire. Understanding you're going to have another desire to eat, you're going to have another desire to have sex, you're going to have another desire to sleep. They rise and fall. They are sated, or not sated and then they fall away. And if they intensify and you are holding deep attachment to them, that's when we experience suffering. That's when we feel pain.

So the desire itself is something that needs to be understood, watched, and the attachment to the outcome released. That's what I believe the true spirit of Buddhism had in mind when it talked about how attachment to desire creates suffering, not the desire itself. You can have a desire for a better world, and if you want to bring that into manifestation then you do the things that are required to make that happen because all desires do have requirements. That is simply a statement of fact, of truth. If you want to sate thirst, if you want to alleviate thirst then you must drink something.

Now getting into the attachment “oh why is the desire of thirst here,” that's going to create more suffering. Thirst can be a mild discomfort and you can sate it or not sate it, but if you're going to get into the attachment to it that's when you're going to feel even more suffering. So I think there's a big distinguishment between those two states. Just the desire in place, understanding that it can be fulfilled or not and the requirements to fulfill it if it's present, is different than the attachment to the desire. So that goes hand in hand again with the observer effect and it also goes hand in hand with the main topic for this evening, which is ego identification. Attachment to ego.

So I just wanted to go back a little bit and talk about how the observer effect really is related to what manifests in our reality. And the way that is related is based upon the quality of our attention. What do we pay attention to? What do we talk about? What do we do with our time? All of those things, collectively, are what is collapsing the wave function and bringing all of those potentials that could exist in that void of potentiality, it's what's bringing all of those potentials and collapsing them down to that which we do get in the present moment. Again, the **quality of our attention**, what we pay attention to, what we talk about, what we do, what we work toward, collectively, as a whole, in all of the consciousness's of all of the people on this planet, when all of those are factored in, and that's why this is called a quantum wave function. It's made of an amount.

See people that talk about that amount isn't important, they aren't realists either. Amount totally determines the progression of the wave function of what we get in the present moment. And sadly too few people are moving toward the collapsing of that wave function through the quality of their attention in a positive way, and too few by not understanding how this principle works and being attached to the five sense illusion of materiality, and obsession with the physical world, and obsession with an attachment to the fulfilling of their egoic desires, are collapsing that wave function in a way that is becoming progressively uncomfortable, and creating more and more chaotic expressions in the present moment.

That's what the whole purpose of this show is folks, to try to explain how these **natural law principles** work. I don't claim to believe that this is how it works. I claim to be one of the many, many people, that have discovered and accept the fact that this is how it works. And anybody listening or anybody I know, you can call me as self-absorbed or egoic or whatever you want by making that claim. In the three dimensional space-time continuum that we live in I do understand how this natural law principle works. I don't claim to be special as a result of understanding it. I don't claim to be better than anyone else as a result of understanding it, but if I told you I did not understand that basic natural law principle and how it works to create what we are getting, I'd be lying to you if I told you I didn't. It is a simple statement of fact of what I understand.

If you understand how the law of gravity works, or you understand how the law of thermodynamics works, it would not be ego of you to say “yes I understand how that law works, and if you drop that object from that height it's going to hit the ground at this acceleration.” That would be a statement of understanding of a law that is in effect. It has nothing to do with thinking that you're better than anyone else. I just want to make that clear. So I'm not claiming this as my belief. I am stating it and attempting to help others to discover the same principles which I have come to an understanding of, and that's all I'm saying when I'm making that statement.

So I just wanted to do that before going forward. These are laws which I am explaining. They’re rules which we are bound by if we live in the three dimensional space-time continuum called **space-time**. Period. If we live in this continuum - which you know if anybody has a way to completely get out of that let me know okay - but as long as you're living in in in the laws that govern this continuum of reality, you're bound by them, period. These laws do not have exceptions. They are 100% in effect at all times and places. This is how consciousness creates reality.

That's what we're ultimately talking about here, and what we're talking about is the barriers to realizing how these laws work. Why don't we understand this as a whole? Why are we getting things that we don't really want in our experience? Why are we experiencing self-inflicted suffering? Well it's because we don't understand how these laws work, which was part of the first part of the barriers to realization, largely due to being identified with the five senses. We're so identified with the matter that we don't understand the laws that arrange and govern the matter, or the expression of it, which we call the events of our lives. We don't understand how they're being arranged like that through the underlying intelligence in consciousness. That's what’s rearranging the field to give us what we are getting.

And the only way we're going to ever get anything better than what we're getting, is to come up in consciousness so we become conscious co-creators of reality in harmony with the **natural laws** of nature. That is the main creative force of the universe. The other creative force is our own free will. When our **free will**, through a rise in consciousness comes into harmony and unison with the laws of nature, then we will be at one with those forces. We will be able to practically command them. Some people will say that he was a dark occultist, some people will say that **Francis Bacon** was simply someone that understood these laws and these principles. He was a master Rosicrucian in the 1600s, and he made a statement that “nature to be commanded must first be obeyed.”

If we ever want to get to the level of evolutionary development where nature would be at our beck and call, and would align itself, and its much greater Will with the will of our desires for ourselves, the only way that can ever come about is if we discover the principles of natural law and live in harmony with them. Period the end. The end. There is no escaping that. There is no getting around that. Law with a capital L is not going to be broken by us. It is in effect, and we are bound by it. What our job is, is to discover it, come into **harmony** with it, live in accordance with it and then we will know harmony, then we will know peace and then we will know freedom, and not a second until. Not a second until.

So the first barrier was the five sense illusion. I think we've covered that and I explained the dynamics fairly concisely, so we're going to go into the next barrier to realization this evening and we'll continue that through the remainder of the show, unless we have any callers call in they want to talk about anything else or bring up anything related to this.

EGO-IDENTIFICATION

So the second the second barrier to self-realization is **ego identification**. This is totally related to the other barriers. It's related to the five sense illusion and it's intricately related to the prison of the left brain. How so? First of all what do we mean when we say “identification with ego?” What are we talking about when we say ego? We're talking about identifying with the roles that we play in life. Not understanding the deeper aspects of consciousness and self, but identifying with the lower case s self. “I am, a security guard. I am, a teacher. I am, a railroad engineer. I am, a soldier. I am, a housewife and mother. These aren't who we are down at the deep, deep, deep level. The level of Self with a capital S.

At the level of **Self** with a capital S, we would say “I am” period. Nothing after it. We are being. We are consciousness. We are aliveness. We are life. We are dynamism. We are intelligence. We are Self capital S period. No further explanation required. We are the expression of the all. These things that we identify with are simply roles that consciousness takes on, in the flesh suit so to speak. These are roles that we play down here on the stage in the physical realm. So we're not the mother of someone else, we're not the father of someone else, we're not the child of someone else, we're not the soldier, we're not the cop, or not the banker, we're not the golfer, we're not the businessman. These are **roles**.

When through forgetting our true nature, the true higher aspects of Self, we become identified with the role and we forget the true higher Self, this is ego identification. Then my life is about my business, my life is about the role I play in the government institution I'm a member of. My life is about being that cop. My life is about being that sports celebrity or being that high paid athlete. My life is about being that actor on that famous television show. See there's a huge difference between those things. Between understanding who and what we really are and becoming truly self-actualized beings, capital S self, and then totally becoming absorbed, attached and obsessed even, to the level of obsession with the role that we are playing in life.

See that's not who we are. That's what we're doing. You're doing the job of, desk clerk. You're doing the job of, actor. You're doing the job of, banker. However, that isn't who we really are. So talk about the idea of ego attachment, with the identification of the roles that we play in life and believing that they are the true self.

What I'm going to do now is introduce and bring on a good friend of mine Mr. Walter Rhodes. He is from the Philadelphia area and he is an independent researcher, an explorer of many Eastern consciousness traditions and he is a seeker of truth. He's going to come on and talk with us a little bit and we'll have a discussion, and we'll fire opinions and observations back and forth for the remainder of the program tonight about ego identification.

So Walt, welcome to What On Earth Is Happening. It's great to have you. Why don't you just chime in on what I have talked about so far in relation to ego identification as a barrier to self-realization, and give us a little bit of your take on that and then we'll go back and forth and discuss a little bit?

Caller #1: *Okay this may be a little bit different from the way you're going about it. You read in popular literature how ego is illusionary. It's illusionary. It seems to me the most prevalent illusion out there. Everybody has an ego, I mean it almost even seems as though animals have egos. So I wanted to figure out where it comes from evolutionarily speaking. What I found through reading various things is that ego developed early in us as a species.*

So if we're walking through a forest and a tree branch breaks, and if we have no ego we will not recognize that tree branch as "other." So it'll fall on your head and crush you. So the ego was developed to self-preserve, to preserve organism, to see the separation but not to be ruled by it. Now the separation seems to rule. Like I was saying to you before it started, we're born into this world and we pick elements of popular culture that we're fond of, to build an ego itself out of. So we pick literature, music, sports, dance, all these things and we build self out of them. Everybody does. The funny part of that is, the *things that people cling the most to out of their list are the things that make them forget about themselves.*

So an athlete will cling to the fact that he loves being an athlete. Now when he's playing that sport, he totally forgets about himself. He's 100% wrapped up in it. So it's a total disillusion of self in that activity. Somebody listens to music, and they lose themselves in the act of listening to the music. And all these ego attachments, the ones that people cling to the hardest seems to be the ones that make them forget about themselves.

I agree and that's an interesting aspect that you brought up. And the aspect that you brought up that I could not agree with more, is that the ego in and of itself isn't a problem per se. It's the **attachment of the ego**. It's the identification with it, believing that it is our true identity. That's why I list the barrier not as ego period, but as ego identification, or ego attachment, because like you said ego is simply an evolutionary development that allows us to see ourselves and understand that, "if I don't get out of the way of the falling huge tree then I'll be crushed, and then I won't have a body to experience the three-dimensional world and grow in evolution of self."

But it's important to have an ago. The ego is a tool for the three-dimensional aspect of self. Ego has been described by some researchers - I can't remember off the top of my head who brought this up - but ego, when we're both sitting at a table let's say as an example, ego is that which allows me to take my fork, scoop up some food and put it in my mouth instead of yours. Because I know that I need to take that into myself.

Like you gave us a great example. If you don't get out of the way of a physical object coming your way, you're going to experience pain and suffering and possibly death. That's what the ego is intended for. It is intended to be **used as a tool**, to plan the level of physical separation between the body and the objects that are in the physical world, but it seems that ego took over the house, so to speak. It took over the temple itself.

Caller #1: *Well because there's no self-discipline. What I mean by that is it's okay to have likes, it's okay that dislikes, it's even okay to be attached to things because we're human. If you have no self-discipline, then you have no control over those attachments and then they rule you. So it's self-discipline which is the important balance. To balance a mammoth ego, you have to have mammoth self-discipline.*

This is what I brought up on former shows as the concept that I call **dominion**, or true rulership of self. Self-governance in other words, and what many people term sovereignty, which is the true way out of the mess that we have created for ourselves, and I believe that you can only attain that when you understand the distinction between the lowercase s self, the physical body and the **higher Self**, higher level of awareness. And to do that you must release your identification and attachment to ego.

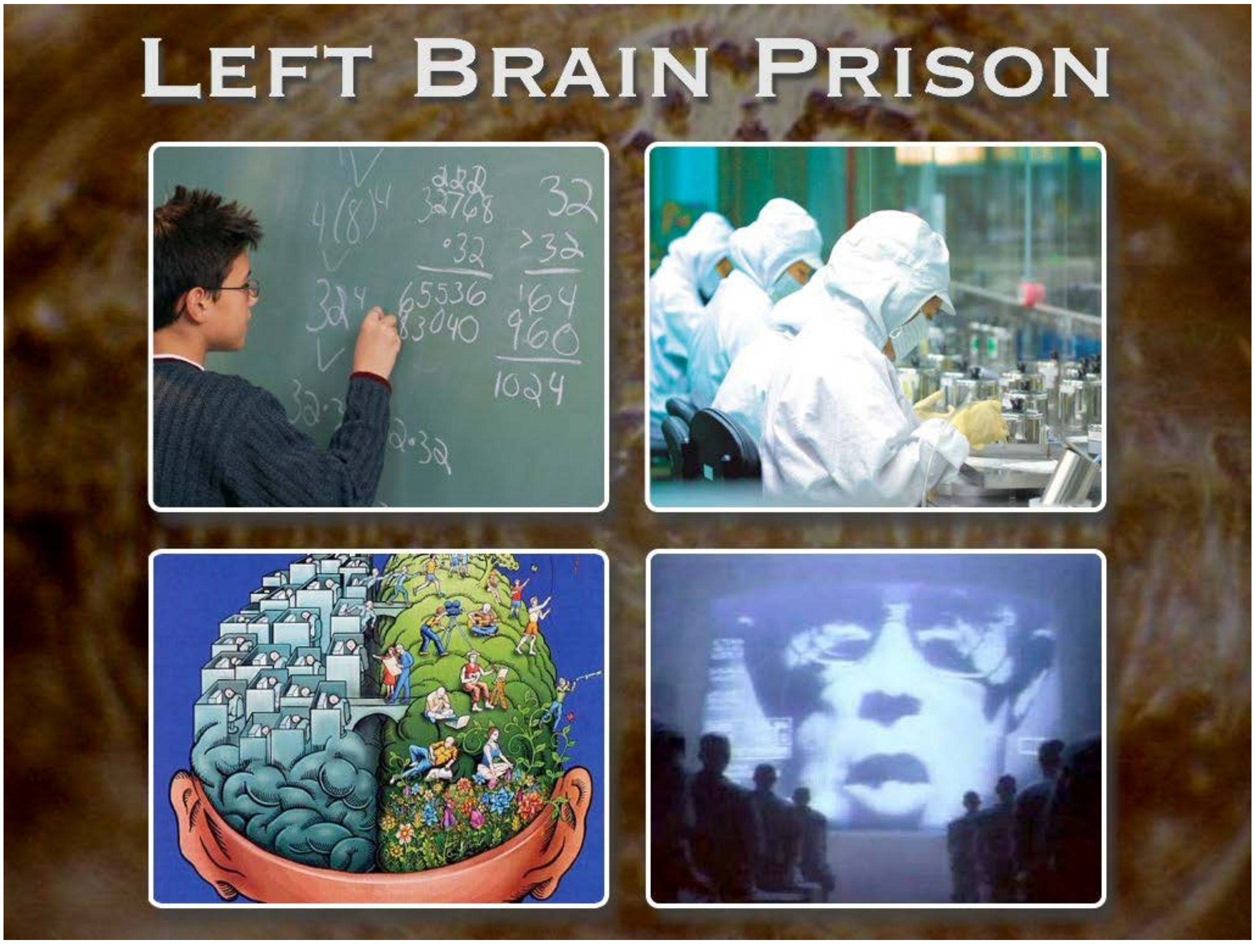

These processes go hand in hand, and we're going to talk a little bit about, if we can get to it tonight, the **left brain prison**. The way of seeing the physical world in a purely left-brain way. The educational system keeps this going in the Western world, the types of media that we watch and are exposed to constantly, even a lot of the diet that we eat is cutting us off from being able to have a full expression of self through getting in touch with the sacred feminine qualities that are imparted and we are able to experience through getting in touch with the right brain hemisphere.

Caller #1: *See this kind of plays right into what I was saying earlier about how people get attached to the ego, to the activities in their life that help them forget about themselves, the music, and art and dance, in sports and whatever, people are most attached to that because while they're doing that they lose themselves and they unite with that force, when they're in that zone. That helps them attach with that great feminine force with that unknown. So in a way the ego attachments that people hold so sacred are not misaligned or misguided. They're the things that keep them in touch with the force and the power that is.*

But they don't have the perspective to see it for what it is. When they're not in that zone they're attached with the actual activity, with identifying with “this is who I am.” **In that**

zone they're feeling that oneness, and in a lot of ways they become attached to that because they've touched upon it in doing that activity, but then they start thinking that the activity itself is them.

Caller #1: *Or the divine attributes that are coming through them are them. You know like the super athletes that do amazing things and end up with these ginormous egos that eventually collapse in on them and destroy them.*

Right. They think that that higher case S self that they are getting in touch with, is equivalent to the lowercase s in their normal everyday experience.

Caller #1: *People forget that you're aligning with it. It's not you. It is and it isn't. You're kind of coming into it. Like you said earlier, you come into alignment with it, and when you do it's flowing.*

See the ego is that force that came in like you said, in almost like a primal defense mechanism type thing, that says “I'll protect you, this ability will protect you from the dangers of the physical surroundings and the physical world that you may encounter so that you can get out of the way of a predator, or a falling boulder or something to that effect.” Or know not to go over the cliff in an unsafe way.

Caller #1: *It's doing the same thing now even though the ego has expanded. Like this is not my kind of music, I'm going to protect you. This is not my kind of art, I'm going to protect you. It's doing the same thing that its purpose was, but it's expanded and it's kind of almost taken over. It's turned the flexibility of the mind into a concrete thing. “This is mine, this isn't mine.” No flexibility there.*

The servant, or the tool, has become the master. It is attempting to usurp the entire self and keep it kind of imprisoned at a lower level of awareness, because it's basically saying to the individual “I've rescued you, I've allowed you to survive this event, and this event, and this event, and now I'm not going to just be relegated to **a simple tool**. I'm coming in here and I'm setting up shop and I'm taking over this place. I'm not leaving.” Like a hammer. A hammer is something you go and find when you need to drive a nail or you need to remove it. It's a tool, you pick it up, you do the action that you need it for and then you put it down.

Well the ego is the tool that we once may have done that with, but eventually we got so used to having it in our hand, and then eventually it kind of gained the consciousness of its own and was saying “I direct the entire being. You're not going to put me down. I'm going to start telling you what to do and you're going to obey me.

Caller #1: *It's like a catch-22. The ego protects through separation. Now we've talked about this before. We talked about how you can measure a concept or an idea based on the amount that it makes you feel united with all that it. Now if something makes you* *feel separate well then it is not a good measure of truth. So you can measure truth based on how it unites or separates. The ego protects but it separates, so it's illusionary in its very essence.*

And a lot of people out there want that sense of protection. They're in such a fear based modality of consciousness, that they think that self-preservation is the highest level of consciousness. In the Satanic ideology, if you study the actual philosophy that **Satanism** puts forward, its highest law is self-preservation and survival. That is the number one thing that is kind of worshipped in the Satanic ideal, and this is a dangerous ideology to begin to subscribe to in a very attached way because you start to think that there is nothing higher than survival.

Survival is not a bad thing. Wanting to survive is pretty much the base goal of all life. Of course life wants to survive and propagate itself, but when you start getting into the idea that that's the highest level that you could ever aspire to, that **self-preservation** is the highest law, that it is the highest modality of consciousness. That definitely isn't true because there are transcendent modes of consciousness that allow you to see ego is a tool. Survival, yes you need it to propagate and have experience, but it certainly is not at the highest level of consciousness.

Caller #1: *That whole concept of survival, that only exists if you're not understanding the unbroken chain of life that is, because I mean there is no such thing as survival, it's another illusionary concept. There is an unbroken chain of life. There is no such thing as something surviving and something isn't.*

See the attachment with that level of awareness, of just survival, and that being all there is or the highest thing there is, comes from a **fear of death**, and if you understand like you just said that life is an unbroken chain, you understand ultimately there is no death. And getting out of that existential mode of consciousness is what really will get you out of that fear mentality and then get you to aspire to higher levels of consciousness than simply survival and ego identification.

We were talking about the second barrier toward the realization of the true self, because what we do on this program ultimately is we talk about causal factors. That's what this show is about. This is about understanding natural law principles, and the **causal factors** in consciousness of what lead to the events that manifest in our lives, and that we experience in the reality that we live in. That's what this show is about. We can talk about the events that play out all we want, and we can describe the so-called prison all we want, but until we understand how to attain and turn that key, good luck to us. We're not going to be making very much progress unless we understand what gets us what we have. That's ultimately what I attempt to do here in the ideas that I put forth on this show, and that's the understanding that I am trying to help people to.

These are laws that are discovered. They're not invented by anybody, they're not ideas, they're not ideologies and they are most certainly not beliefs. What I talk about here on the show are laws. Laws that exist within creation that we are bound by, and the only way to really truly discover them from the place in consciousness that we now find ourselves, is to shatter the barriers that we ourselves have erected around us and around our consciousness, and they are put there by the institutions that are all around us, they are put there by the generations that have come before us, they are put there by the very system itself that we live under. It has a consciousness unto itself.

A consciousness that is fed by those who have come before us and those around us now that subscribe to these belief systems, who do not understand how natural law principles work, quite unfortunately, and quite unfortunately they keep getting results that they do not wish to experience. This is why I do what I do, to try to help people alleviate self-inflicted suffering, and that's all intricately tied in with the notion of “how do we free ourselves? Why aren't we truly free now in this expression of the physical world? Why do we experience the immensity of suffering that we do?”

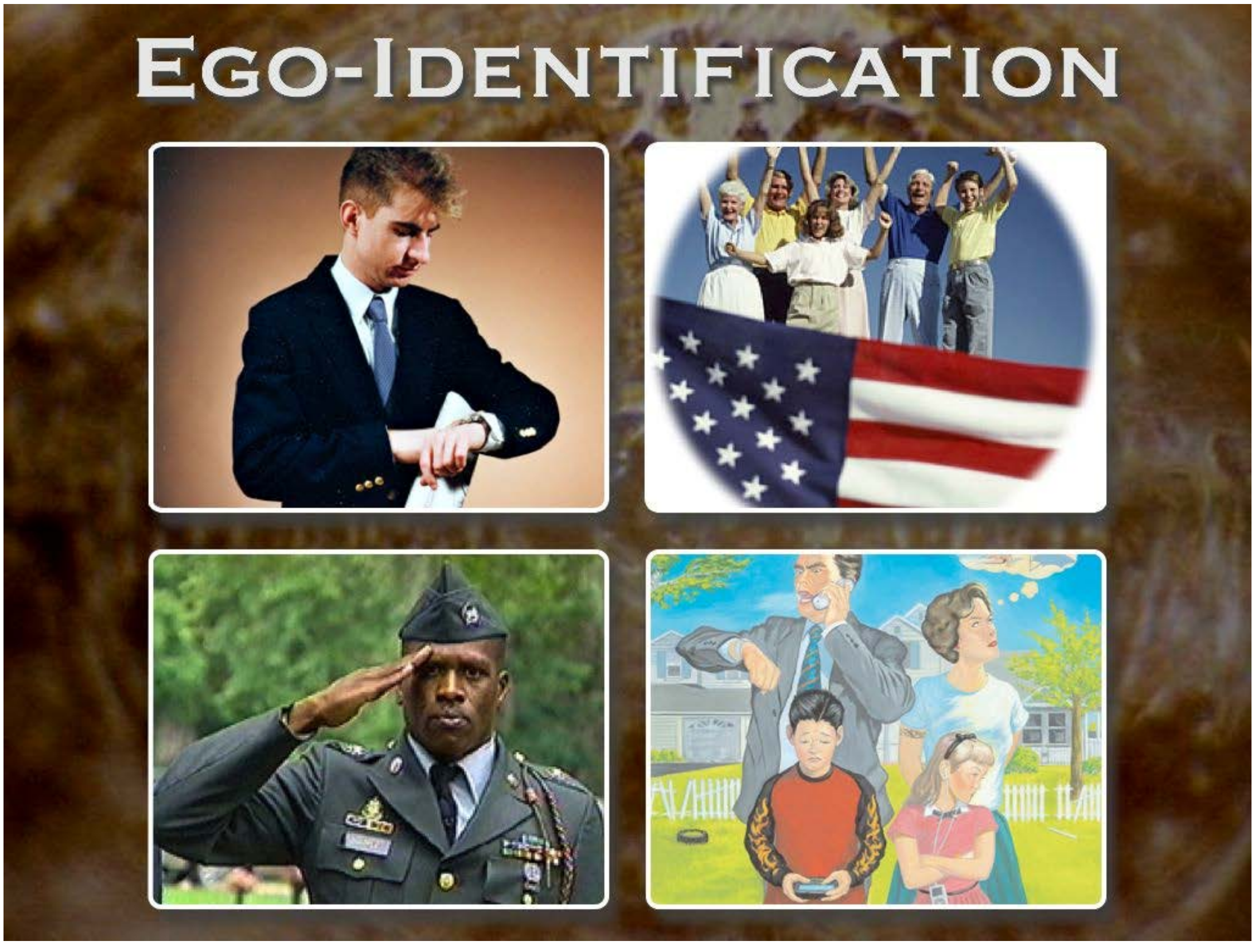

So this is what we talk about on this show and in the last hour. Myself and my guest Walter Rhodes, a good friend of mine who is an explorer in consciousness and a seeker of truth, we're talking about the second barrier to self-realization which is ego identification. And throughout the remainder of the show we're going to flesh out ego identification even more, and hopefully tie it in with the **prison of the left brain**, which is a unidimensional time-bound way of seeing the world and ourselves in it, that has to do with brain imbalance. And that's intricately interwoven with the idea of ego identification.

Caller #2: *I listen to you talk about Nikola Tesla and a lot of people are into it, but it's kind of almost like an odd thing for someone to be into. So when I first met you, in the back of my head I'm like "maybe this guy's a little too into Nikola Tesla." But then you have things like the oil spill, and as soon as I saw the pictures from this thing I said "now I can see why Mark is obsessed Nikola Tesla," because this is such a disaster that I don't even know what to say. I mean it's just so bad that if Tesla was able to do this we wouldn't have had this catastrophe.*

I'm really glad you're bringing that up because what is really going on right now in the **Gulf of Mexico** is, our great mother upon which we rely for our life and our existence, she is hemorrhaging profusely. What you're looking at when you see the red sheen on top of the waters of the Gulf isn't oil, it's blood. It's blood. That's what it is, and we have burst an artery and now it's just bleeding out. And this is unacceptable. What makes us even think we have the right to take oil in the quantities that we do every single day? And we're all complicit in it, including me. I need to drive different places. I drive a car. I put gasoline in the car like everyone else does. I'm even complicit in it.

I know how wrong the whole paradigm is, I know how much it needs to be changed, I'm doing something to try to get it changed, I'm involved, I spend my time, I promote it, I work with people, I help talk with some scientists to try to get them to this transcendent level of consciousness to understand why they need to use their left brain genius in marriage with a spiritual understanding. That's my role in this organization. Why we need it so desperately now. We needed it so desperately a hundred years ago, let alone now. Look at where we're at now.

Caller #2: *Ego identification. That's the answer to the question. We've separated ourselves so far that we feel like this whole thing is for us to exploit. We want to achieve our aims and whatever is going to happen, is going to happen. That's just an extension of the self-preservation.*

That's exactly right. We believe nature belongs to us and is ours to conquer and exploit. That's the overarching worldview, but the truth is **nature** is us. We are her. We belong to it. We belong to nature. We are a part of it, we belong in that holistic system and we can't really look at ourselves as separate from it if we wish to prosper truly. But many of us, when we think that nature is inert, it's dead, it's purely a mechanized thing that is there for our exploitation and consumption, and that is not true. Period. It is not true. And this has to do totally with how we're living in disharmony with nature at the current time, this energy paradigm.

It has to do with the **control of the people** of the Earth, and how these high-level financers and people who control natural resources, upon which people are now dependent for living on a day-to-day basis. If Tesla had succeeded in what he was attempting to do the world would be so vastly different. So vastly different. The control mechanisms that are in place right now would not even be able to be in place to the extent to which they are had Tesla succeeded in what he tried to do in an open and free way. And we wouldn't be raping the planet upon which we rely for life, just so a few rich Oil Barons can continue to wield a monopoly over people.

Caller #2: *You know it's almost like our hand gets an elevated sense of self, and then it decides to start punching you in the face because your hand thinks that it owns you, and you are a carrier of him and he could do what he wants. That's kind of what we're doing with the planet.*

That totally ties in with this barrier towards self-realization, and the people who are screaming "yeah it's our right, we can open up and drill more, and more, and more, and more," look at what that has gotten us. This is the worst ecological disaster in the history of humanity and all self-inflicted and all unnecessary. And I want to bring up one more component that I know you'll probably appreciate Eric. Let's not forget the **occult aspect** of this, because there's an occult aspect to this as well. I have a hard time even almost believing that this is just purely accidental. And you know you can even make the argument "well it may not be totally orchestrated and deliberate." Well if it isn't that then it's synchronistic.

There's a **synchronistic** mystical connection to how this happened, when it happened. I lean a little bit more toward myself that this may have actually been a deliberate thing, because of my former connections with the occult and my understanding of how deeply they are committed to ritual and repetition. When did this event occur? When did it actually happen? Do you know the date? April 20th. April 20th is right in the middle of what is known as the occult **season of sacrifice**. There's an occult concept known as the season of sacrifice. This is the time of the year that it's one ninth of the year long. It's from the spring equinox, which is around March 20th, to May 1st.

A 40-day time period. This 40-day period is when **pagan traditions** would offer some sort of a blood sacrifice to the Earth to ensure a bountiful harvest from the Sun, because this time period during these 40 days is the beginning of the planting season. That's when you plant. When the Sun has broken the northern hemisphere line and is starting to rise up from the zero-degree point at the equator that it makes with the Earth, and it rises up until it hits the summer solstice, which is the highest point of the Sun during the course of the year, and that's the summer solstice which is around June 21st. The midpoint of the season of spring is May 1st that's called **Walpurgis Night**, or in older traditions it's called **Beltane**. Named after the Sun God that the Phoenicians called **Bell**. So Beltane is May 1.

The 40-day time period between the spring equinox and May 1st was known as the season of sacrifice. Ancient pagans believed you offered a sacrifice to the Earth in the form of blood and then God would be appeased by the sacrifice, and thereby ensure a bountiful harvest. Well they did this on **Earth Day**, the day of the goddess, Gaia. Sacrifices of the goddess are performed during this forty-day time period. What also happened during that forty-day time period is mass ritual sacrifices, like Columbine High School, was done during this 40-day period. It's named after the goddess Columbia. Columb, the Dove. The goddess is associated with the symbolism of the Dove, as Isis was in the ancient Egyptian tradition.

I know we're sidetracking into some esoteric, and occult, and mystery school Astro theology and occult principles, but it is directly interwoven with this event that we're witnessing because I don't believe it's accidental. This is a sacrificial ritual. It was done during the season of sacrifice. It is an attack on the goddess Gaia, the Earth goddess, and it is related with blood. Oil is the lifeblood of Mother Earth. It flows in the Earth's veins and arteries. This isn't something we should be messing with at the level we're messing with it. We need to harness the **wheelwork of nature** around us, not exploit, take and burn the blood. We are taking and burning the blood of the mother that we rely upon. That's what we're doing.

To anybody that understands what oil is at any kind of a deeper level of consciousness, we don't have the right to do this. We need a new energy paradigm yesterday. It may already be too late now. What we're witnessing I don't even know whether we have the capacity to stop it. I don't even know whether our technology that we're going to use to try to cap this thing is going to work, and who knows what that's going to mean? Look at how many species are going to be endangered by this. Look at how many animals are already dead as a result, washing up on shore. Look at the NASA photos. Look at the flyovers which the mainstream media won't even show you on YouTube. Check those out, but look at the NASA photos from satellites. This is the worst disaster.

The high-level flow estimates are upwards of 70 to 80 thousand barrels a day. That's like 5 million gallons of oil this is like 10 **Exxon Valdez**'s is a day if those estimates are correct. This is bigger than anyone can even conceive. Look at some of the flyovers. You'll get a slight picture of it, but I don't even know if that does it justice. Check out the satellite photos and then you'll really gain a better perspective of how big this really is, and this is going to probably, sadly, come right up the eastern seaboard. I can't see it not doing that. I'm not trying to look at it extraordinarily negatively and say “oh there's no hope,” but nothing like this should have been allowed to occur.

So it's very sad, and there is an occult aspect to it. This happened on Earth Day but it was also Adolf Hitler's birthday. 4/20 is the birthday of Adolf Hitler as well. Right in the middle of the occult season of sacrifice. Another sacrifice, Virginia Tech. Virginia Tech happened during that 40-day time period in April, and that it's named after the goddess.

The virgin. Virginia. You can go on, and on, and on. I had a list of them someplace. I think I listed these all on my Facebook page one time and I posted an image related about the season of sacrifice, and then I listed a whole bunch and other people chimed in with other great ones that I didn't even think of.

So I don't believe that it's accidental. And as we progress with the show, believe me, we haven't talked much about it yet, but we will go deeply into **occult ideologies**. We will go deeply into both dark occult ideologies, and into very powerful positive occult philosophies. And this is the perspective that I really discovered and what I now understand through my involvement with many different occult groups and organizations, and we will be getting deeply into the occult on this show in future shows.

So Eric thank you for bringing up the oil spill because it is something that we really have to look at, and we have to face. We have to face that with courage and realize this is something that should be unacceptable to all of us. And there's not enough outrage about it, because the mainstream media is locking down the information and not telling anybody the real extent that this has gone to. And there doesn't seem to be any end in sight. What are we in, the 29th day of it now? It's almost a month. It's crazy.

Caller #2: *Every time like I used to hear the talk about offshore drilling, I always thought "what if something goes wrong?" Because they always put such a positive spin on it like "oh you know, we've got the technology to do it," and I always thought what if something goes wrong? And you know the Gulf of Mexico is ecologically just so important, and they got these things everywhere, and there's so much oil in the Gulf of Mexico it's really just mind-blowing. That's why they can't stop this thing. I mean there is so much oil where the pressure is just unbelievable. Think of like a fire hydrant. I mean this thing, it's got to be like a thousand fire hydrants. I mean the amount of pressure falling out of this thing just must be incredible.*

I mean look, even if you're just a really greedy person and you aren't an oil company, wouldn't you think of a greedy perspective you would want to be careful so that you can keep making money? Now I think if we do fix this, this is definitely going to cause an energy revolution in the world.

Don't underestimate the psychopathic tendencies of these people, especially when they come into confrontations and competitions among themselves, how quickly some of them may say "well if I can't have it all I'm overturning the chessboard. I'm gonna smash the game board."

Caller #2: *You know I might not have believed you if I haven't met so many people that would actually do something like that. I mean it's just incredible. There are some mentally ill people, and that might be a possibility. Who knows? But this is just terrible. And props to you for being ahead of the curve and realizing how important this is. Mark I really love you to death man. These podcasts you have about they're going to live on* *and there's a lot of important information that you're getting out to people, and we're going to we're going to grow this audience and we're going to make this show a lot more popular because you're the guy to get it done, and I really believe in you a lot.*

Great call by Eric G. Unless anybody else calls in Walt and I will continue to ride out the remainder of the show with discussing ego identification and ego attachment.

Caller #1: *If it's true that everybody has ego attachments that's part of childhood and adolescent development, building ego of self, do you think it'd be true to say that the majority of a lot of people have a lot of negative ego attachments that disempower them? So if that is there, what would you do to balance that? What I was thinking is to create an egoic view that is positive, that is the other pole of that negativity that disempowers. Because you can pick ego attachments that empower, so now you're going to get balance to this, and then you may be able to transcend that apparent polarity that neither the negative is true, or the positive is true all the time.*

Well people want good health. There's one that really can appeal to people. Everybody has a physical body. So there's that positive pole though. If you can explain to people what generates that health people will naturally want to gravitate toward that because they want to feel good in the body. So create a positive illusion for yourself to balance and negatives so you can transcend at all. And that's a good approach. The barrier to that approach is something we won't be getting into too much today, but the barrier to that approach is the constant bombardment of **mind control** against people through the media, through the education system, etc.

Tesla. There's an example. You explain to people “hey would you like to be able to have free energy?” How many people would want to not pay an electric bill? Even a water bill because you could arguably eliminate having to bring water into your house. If you had unlimited electricity you could pull water from the atmosphere with an atmospheric water generator. But not having those is a way of appealing to ego. It's difficult even to reach people at that level because they been shut down at a level of **imagination**. What they don't really believe is that anything different is possible. They are actually of the opinion that it's always been this way, it is this way now and it will forever be this way, and that’s the definition of mind control. That’s a later topic.

Caller #1: *So the first thing that people have to do is identify the negative ego attachments that are just disempowering, recognize them, identify them and then start developing things to balance them.*

It's like a drug addict. What's the first step? Stop denying that you have a problem. You have to at least recognize that have any problem.

Caller #1: *That's an excellent example because drug addicts run around doing drugs, they ruin their life, then they choose quote-unquote "positive ego attachments" in the programs, trying to get a positive obsession to balance the negative obsession right.*

It even becomes a culture unto itself with friends, and a music scene, and you know a whole lifestyle.

Caller #1: *But then the attachment, that people get to that did their programs where it turns into a negative thing. It initially was positive, but the attachment to it makes it negative. Because those programs don't develop self-discipline.*

And eventually what starts to happen? The body starts to break down, different diseases start to come in, they'll completely neglect other aspects of their lives like a job, children, other relationship, etc. Any imbalance or obsession leads to breakdown. And that's what we're seeing now. All the laws of the earth in every area in all aspects of life, because were attached to ego identification, and the other aspect to this that I want to get into is, what really demonstrates the ego more than anything else are two actual aspects. This is the inability to admit to oneself that one is wrong.

It's the inability to say to oneself, or the admission to the universe if you will, "**I was wrong** about this." That is what deep entrapment, and deep attachment to the ego will never allow. It will never allow those three words to spoken, and I cannot even tell you how many times in my life I've had to speak those words. How hard is it to get a tyrant to admit they were wrong? How hard is it to get an addict to admit that they are wrong, that's addicted to anything? How hard is it to get somebody that, their entire worldview is based upon that they know this particular thing? "I know that this is true for certain. It can't be untrue because that would shatter my entire reality?

Caller #1: *That inflexibility makes it null and void. That totally, totally, totally makes it irrelevant. The inflexibility. Now there may be some truth to it, but no truths are whole truth. Everything is a half-truth and you have to be flexible in that knowledge no matter what we're talking about. Does that make sense?*

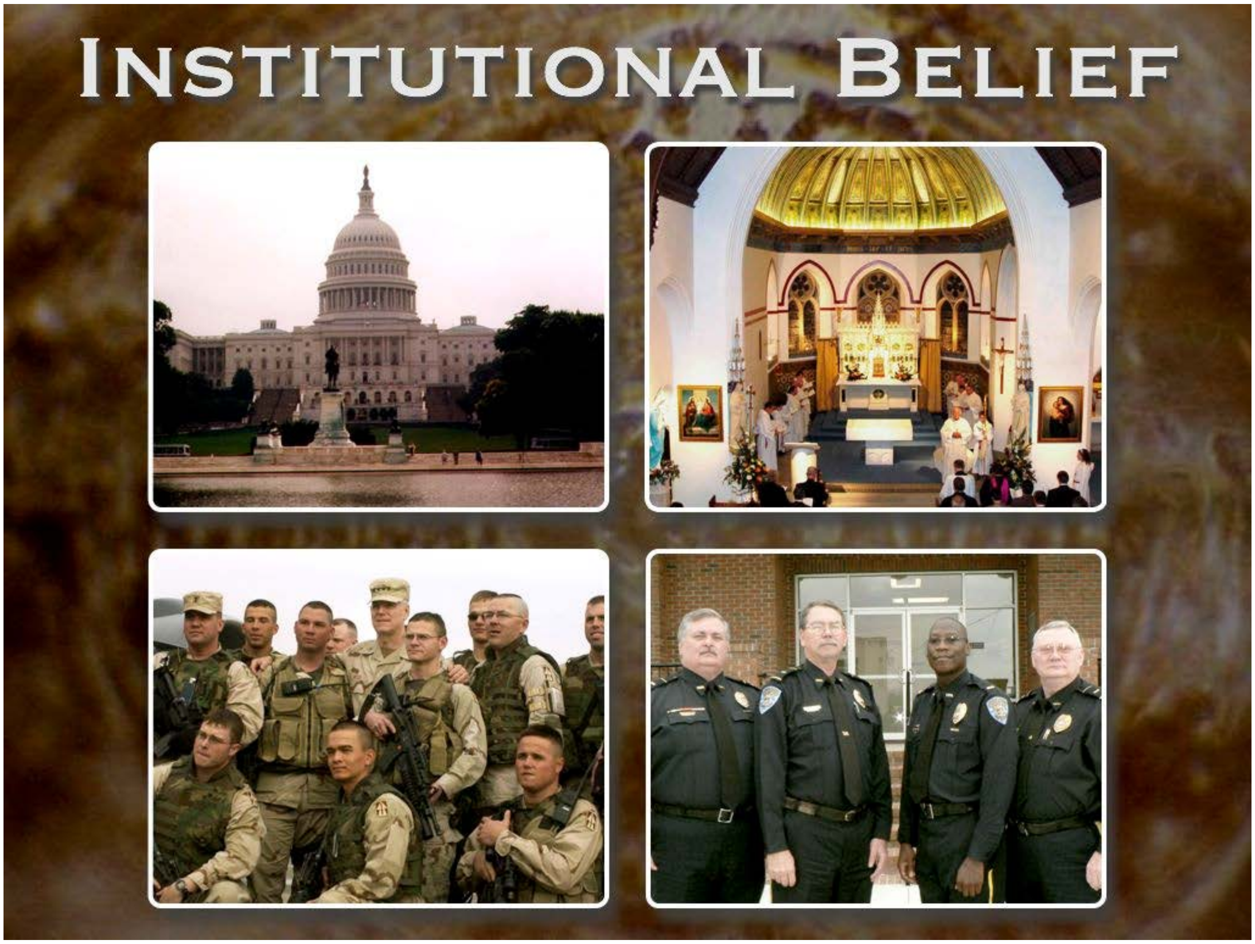

That does make sense. Religion and government are big examples. Let's look at it from a perspective of people who absolutely trust **religious institutions** and think that they're always doing good things. Not only are they doing bad things by propagating the misunderstanding and misapplications of natural law principles or not understanding them themselves, look at what goes on in inappropriate sexual encounters and relationships and traumatic experiences. But how many people go to church on a regular basis let's say, supports the Roman Catholic Church, and cannot admit that this institution is involved in poisonous activity like this? In traumatic activity that is affecting children.

It doesn't matter how many documentaries are produced about it. It doesn't matter how many books are written about it. They can't bring themselves to admit this level of evil is happening in their midst. The ego prevents them from looking at that. They insist that this cannot be true, “because I'm a member of it,” you know? I see this every day. You see a teacher who will say “the educational system can't be as bad as what you're claiming it to be. It can't harm children at the level that you're cleaning it harms them, because I'm a teacher. I'm involved. I do this for a living. You're saying I'm a bad person.” You’re challenging the fundamentals that they built themselves on, because that’s that **person’s identity**. He or she will see themselves as that teacher, which goes back to this first aspect of ego identification, which is attaching to the role that you play as opposed to understanding the higher self.

Caller #1: *When an actuality that teacher in that example should have thanked that person for making that comment. Because that person revealed to them the level of their attachment to that idea. It’s important to have people around you that do that, that show you how much you're wrapped up in your own stuff.*

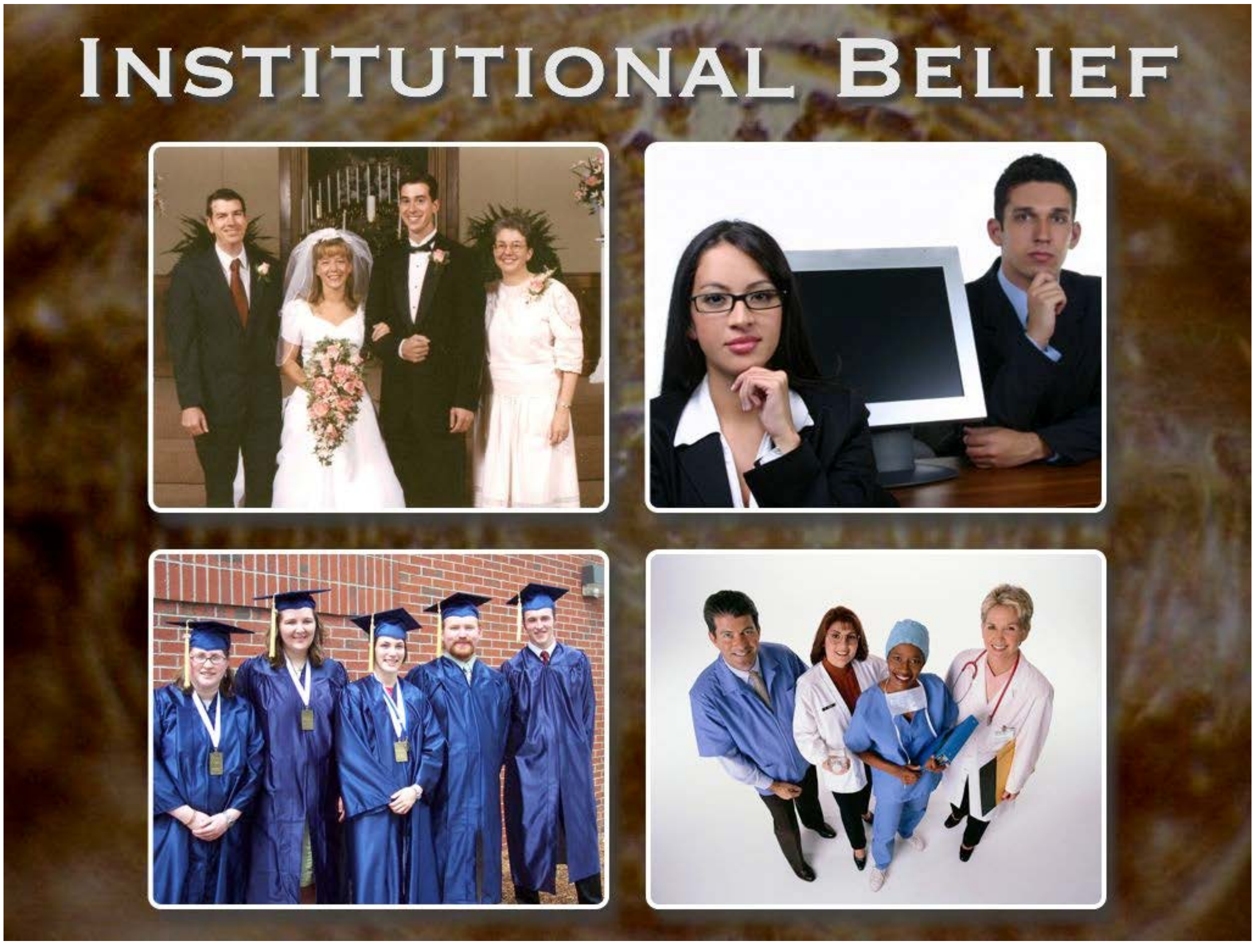

INSTITUTIONAL BELIEF

That's right. But this also ties in with **institutionalized belief systems** which are very powerful. It's the same thing that people can't get past. They can't say “I was wrong. I believed this formerly. I once believed that the government was there to truly protect us and take care of us, and it cared about us, and it wouldn't do anything at a deep level to really create harm just so it could profit from it or prosper in ways that it wants, or take more control.” This is ego.

The **ego** is the force that keeps people from that admission. That keeps people from looking at what's really there, at the truth, what actually has transpired, the wave functions that actually have collapsed to create the events that have already played out which we call the past up to the present moment. They’re in denial of that, even though that's reality and can never be changed. It's what is. Those wave functions did collapse. They did create events in all the former present moments that we now call the past. And things are a certain way.

They do exist as a certain series of events, but people who are in deep levels of ego attachment, they want to say “oh no it isn't that way. I deny that. I deny that that is actually what took place. I deny that this is the condition that is actually our present moment, that is a result of those things.” And that's called denial of reality, and we talked about the name for that condition which is called **cognitive dissonance**. It's deliberately lying to oneself, even though the evidence is all around you.

Cognitive dissonance. It's a deep, psychological, lack of self-acceptance. Refusal to accept the truth is refusal to accept the self. They're one in the same. It’s what is. You refuse to actually accept what is, and acknowledge that yes this is the actual truth of what is taking place. Instead people want to put their head in the sand, and they want to say “oh no, that's not happening.”

You know it's like a cancer patient that's withering away with some deep terminal cancer and is still in deep denial, and saying “oh no I don't have cancer. I don't believe that that's the case.” Or you know an alcoholic is a perfect example. Drinking themselves into a coma practically. All their relationships are destroyed, their jobless, they’re homeless, but “I don't have alcoholism. I'm not an alcoholic. I just like to drink every now and again but I don't have a real problem. I have it under control. It’s okay.” That’s where we're at collectively, and **ego attachment** is what keeps us there.

It's the inability to admit that we are wrong about something. So you got to recognize that there's a problem at all at first, and then admit that you were wrong about the former worldview that you once held. And again, I think I had to do this about two hundred and fifty, three hundred thousand times. At least.

And find a worldview that is uniting, but how do you go about getting that if you're in a kind of a cornered position, where you've separated from that so long you don't even know what that thing looks like or how it works? You have no knowledge of it, and this is the second part of ego attachment that I think we you know when we started bringing up this notion before the show.

This is the side of ego that thinks it already knows everything. And I would never, ever, ever, make that statement that I know everything. That I know the totality of creation in the mind of God. No one does. There's always more to understand. There's always more knowledge to acquire and know. But I don't think it means that you can never admit that you do know what you already have come to understand. There's nothing wrong with admitting you understand two plus two equals four because it does. That's the truth. You can understand the acceleration due to gravity in the Earth's gravitational field. This is a law that you can come to know.

Caller #1: *You can understand karmic principle but you're never going to understand the totality of it, but that shouldn't stop you from pursuing an empowering truth.*

Right that's correct. So it's a basic fundamental principle. No one is saying that they can come to know the totality of the mind of God. That's not what's being claimed here. What ego attachment keeps people in is this notion that they already know everything they need to know to get by in life. They don't need to acquire any more knowledge. They never actually say the other three extremely empowering, and important, and powerful words. “**I don't know**.” To say “**I was wrong**” is the most powerful thing that I think can ever be uttered from a human mouth, making an apology, because you're admitting you were in a place of ignorance, you're coming from a place of not lack of understanding, and now you're saying “I now have at least the consciousness to say that was not the truth. And I held onto it, I was attached to it, and now I'm saying I'm not no longer attached to that. I was wrong”

But the next thing that has to be said is “I don't know. I'm aware of what level I don't understand.” And that's the only way you start moving upward in consciousness and in knowledge. The beginning of all knowledge starts with the utterance “I don't know.” And that sounds like a negative statement, but it's an extremely empowering and positive statement.

Caller #1: *Absolutely, because once you realize that these ego attachments aren't you, well you have to start to question “well who am I then?” and if your first response after clearing away the crap isn’t “I don't know who I am,” then you're not starting from the right point. “I don't know who I am” is the perfect way to start. “I don't know.”*

Absolutely. And that's the perfect way of putting it. It’s been said in different teachings that it's very difficult if not impossible to fill a glass that has already been filled. Until space is made and certain negative tendencies and attachments are cleared away, you can't make space for something new to come in. And that begins with the process of “okay I was wrong about that. I am willing, and I have the will to let go of that now, but I want to know now. And I realize I don't know.”

Then the next step is, “well who do you listen to? Where do you go? You go to people that have changed their lives through the understanding of the knowledge you want to acquire. So you don't go to people who are still trapped in deep levels of self-inflicted suffering. You go to people that are pretty much at peace with themselves, because they’ve come to understand who they are, and they don't inflict suffering upon others.

Caller #1: *But you are very careful, not signing up for a new worldview. So yeah you're going to people who have already made that transition, but you don't acquire a new worldview from them.*

You have to be careful to not take it on faith or belief from them. What you would do is learn how they did it. How they change themselves, and then follow along in that basic general methodology. They can go with an outline, and then you fill it in. It's like you want to understand how to make great tasting food, you wouldn't go to somebody who can't boil water. You'd go to a master chef and try to study under them. It's the same thing. It isn't turning that person into a guru.

Caller #1: *It's like when you play in sports, you play with the best people out there because they will bring you up to their level. You will be pulled up to that level, so surround yourself with people that are above your level. Keep the bar high and continually reach, and eventually you'll get it.*

Now hand in hand with that before we close up I just have to allude to this, because we'll be talking about this in future shows. The thing that keeps people from even developing the desire to get out of that basement valley of consciousness and ego identification, is the constant bombardment of your powerlessness. “You're powerless, you can't do it,” and that's called **mind control**.

Caller #1: *Right and you know what’s a big mind control technique that just kind of just dawned on me the other day? Guilt. Media induced guilt. “It’s Mother's Day, what are you gonna buy for your mom? All good sons and daughters buy their mothers presents.” Well that's a mind control technique that's pushed via the media to get you to purchase.*

Absolutely. We're gonna have to wrap it up for this week. That's a great point that you brought up there about guilt and we’ll be talking about mind control in future weeks.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #009

Topics: *Natural Law, Barriers To Self-Realization, Prison Of The Left Brain*

Before I get into the topic of today's show a little bit later, which is the prison of the left brain, an ongoing breakdown of the barriers to self-realization, and we're talking about the third out of four today. More likely next week we will go into the fourth and final barrier to self-realization institutionalized belief systems. Today I'll try to break down the left brain only modality which keeps us in the state that we are in collectively as a species. What creates that, what conditions lead to that state and how we need to transcend that left brain only modality that most of us are trapped in if we're ever going to make progress and actually become truly free as a species.

Before I do that I want to recap a little bit about what we've done up to this point, and then read this essay. The recap will lead into why I'm going to read this essay and why I feel it has a profound understanding of how natural law and the choices we make, whether they are in harmony with it or in discord with it, is completely and inextricably intertwined with the level of how free we are or how enslaved we are. So once again what we do on this show is talk about the causal factors that lead to the conditions that we are experiencing.

And as we said in earlier shows the ultimate causal factor that is leading to the conditions of the world as they are now, and forcing us to experience what we are experiencing right now as far as the loss of our freedoms, and that the rampant control mechanisms that are trying to be put into place by people who do not have our interest at heart, and many of them are just completely ignorant as to what they're actually creating. The bottom line causal factor is humanity's basic inability to tell truth from falsehood. We talked about the ideology of **solipsism**, which I called the biggest lie. The refusal to accept that there is such a thing as objective truth. The ideology of solipsism claims that there is no such thing as truth, that **perception is reality**.

This is the biggest lie, and this is ultimately how we are fooled and why we suffer, because we refuse to accept that there is such a thing objective truth, and we do not have the ability in a low state of consciousness to be able to tell what is actually the situation. To be able to tell the truth, from falsehoods and deceptions. And that is ultimately the bottom line reason, the bottom line causal factor of what is actually occurring. It's what's driving what we are experiencing. If we come into harmony with truth, we will not suffer to the extent that we come into harmony with it. If we go out of harmony with truth and just believe in fantasy an illusion, and buy untrue ideas and then live that way, to the extent that we do that is the extent that we will suffer. It's as simple as that.

So in relation to this we realize that we have to take a look at what human **consciousness** is. What comprises it, and we saw that there are three basic aspects or a threefold nature to human consciousness, namely our thoughts, our emotions and our actions. And if we are to come into harmony with truth, we need to bring these three aspects of human consciousness into alignment within ourselves such that we become a being that as we think, so we feel and so we act, and we cannot be divided, or we cannot be made to take action that is not in keeping with how we think and feel. This is called **non-duality**, unity consciousness, or what I refer to as **dominion**, or sovereignty. Owning the self, self-governance, self-control.

We looked at how the human brain works and how **brain imbalance**, toward either the left brain hemisphere which we'll be talking about later today, or to the right brain hemisphere, will significantly imbalance the rational higher order thought center of the brain, known as the neocortex, which will basically shut consciousness down to a large extent, and not help us to foster the ability to recognize truth from falsehood, or even to be able to reason. The brain, when it is imbalanced toward either the left or right hemisphere essentially stops functioning properly, and the **neocortex** stops behaving as the executive command center of the human brain. Therefore, we don't have access to higher-level thought functions, and we certainly don't have access to the ability to be able to tell what is actually taking place both within us and around us. Not accurately.

So in keeping with that, we started discussing the basic elementary forces that are at work in our lives that shape our reality through our choices, and those were love and fear. We talked about how these essences are seeming polarities, but they're really not opposites as we think of opposites, because one is real and one is illusion. And **love**, the real one, is really the only one that there is, but **fear** simply could be described as the absence of the true essence that is really there. So it can be present or absent to an extent, but really there's only one thing. Another example I gave to illustrate that is like hot and cold. There is really only heat energy and degrees thereof. Whether it is present. If heat energy is present we say that something is hot, and if it is absent we say that it is cold. Wet and dry, there is only moisture or its absence. Light and dark, there is only light or its absence so these are seeming polarities.

So we discussed **polarity** and how this is like an illusion. There really is only one thing or its absence. Love and fear, we discussed how these basic polar forces work to create our reality whether we choose the true essence, which is truth, which is love, or whether we choose the illusion which is fear. If we choose **love**, we foster **dominion** within the self and we foster **freedom** in the external reality in which we live. If we choose **fear** we go into a state of **internal opposition** and **confusion** within, and then the external manifestation is control and **enslavement**.

This dynamic what we choose is largely based upon our worldview, which we talked about different opposing worldviews toward the left brain imbalance, toward the right brain imbalance, and then we discussed a **unitary worldview** in which we don't see ourselves and the rest of the world in a state of separation. We see all as one. And that everything that we are basically doing to anything we are putting out into the universe, we are also experiencing and we are not separate from that. So as one suffers, all suffer. This non-dual worldview is what we need to reach if we're really going to foster true human freedom.

The opposite of that were these left brain and right brain imbalanced worldviews. The severely left brain imbalanced worldview was **randomness**, which I'll talk about a little bit because this is the ideology that says there is no such thing as natural law. That the universe works on principles that are essentially cosmic accidents. The extremely right-brained imbalance worldview we talked about as **determinism**, which is saying that there is no such thing as free will. That everything is preordained. Neither of these are true or balanced worldviews.

The truth is that the universe is a combination of both of these. That there is a random component, known as **freewill**, in which we get to choose, and that is up to us, therefore it is essentially random. No one can make someone choose a certain thing from among many things. They have to actually use their free will to choose it. Now they could be manipulated, they can be coerced through threats and they could be influenced in certain ways - this is known as **mind control** - however ultimately they make the decision, for whatever reason, to do an act or to take a certain behavior, and that's ultimately what creates the reality that we get when you apply this notion collectively to all the beings that live on this planet.

So freewill is one part of the non-dual worldview that sits in the middle between these two opposites. The other component is the deterministic component which is natural law, which is what I'm leading to talk about because that's what this essay is essentially about that I'm going to read. **Natural law** is what one must understand to understand what creates order, versus what creates chaos. Or you could say what creates good versus what creates evil. Or you could say what creates freedom versus what creates slavery. These are basically the same principles. One is the things that we call “good” in life, that lead to our happiness and not suffering, and the opposite component is the chaotic elements that lead to everything we call “evil” and suffering in our existence.

So we talked about the influences upon people's decisions. Whether to live in harmony with natural law, or to go into opposition with it. And we refer to those forces as magic and sorcery, each being defined as the art and science of influencing change to occur in accordance with the will. **Magic** influencing change to occur in accordance with higher Will, or will with a capital W, and **sorcery** influencing people to change in accordance with the lowercase will, which is a selfish will of the person wielding that influence. Not the will of creation, not natural law principles, but the egoic self-centered desires of the sorcerer themselves. So these concepts can all be referred to in my presentation and in previous podcasts.

What I'm going to do tonight is read an essay that was sent to me by email that is very much in keeping with these principles, with the dynamics of what creates order and what creates chaos, and how critical it is for us to understand that. To know, intellectually know - not have a belief system about it - but to intellectually understand how these forces work. How our choices, whether they are in harmony with natural law principles, with higher moral law principles, how they create the reality that we must experience as a result of those choices. And until we understand that no progress is going to be made. We're going to be wandering completely blind in a desert of useless ideologies, that really cannot do us any true good.

This essay was sent to me by a friend who was on the show previously Daryl Rolands, and he sent me this by email, and this is a link from an internet forum. And the person posting calls themselves Aquinas. So I called this essay - and it wasn't titled because it was just the forum response online - I termed this essay Aquinas on Liberty. So I'll read it and then I will chime in and comment on some of the concepts contained in it and expand on them a little bit. **Aquinas on Liberty**:

As long as we abide in partial darkness, we will continue to be conquered. If we looked very closely at the idea of Liberty, we would discover that there is a radical distinction between true human Liberty, and Liberty falsely so-called. Indeed, Liberty falsely so-called is that same Liberty which the New World Order qualifies as, quote, “the bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority” unquote, and as an idea of freedom which is really an infection. And as a slackening of the reins of government.

So what this person is saying in this first paragraph is, there is true human freedom and then there is a notion, or an idea of freedom, that is put out by the establishment as **controlled opposition**. As basically baiting people into one's own movement for the purpose only of opposing another movement that currently happens to be in power at the time. This is how the two-party system constantly plays upon each other. They go back and forth, and its controlled opposition. Never actually true freedom.

Where does the false idea of Liberty come from? What is false Liberty? What is true Liberty? Knowledge of the correct answers to these questions is still lacking in the bulk of the patriot movement, and to the degree that it is lacking so is integral unity and true power to overcome the menace. Until the patriot movement unifies itself under true philosophical principles, it will win only apparent victories, while the satanic New World Order continues its long march to total global domination. True Liberty is the highest of natural endowments. It is the portion only of intellectual or rational nature's, and it confers on man this dignity, that he is in the hand of his council and has power over his actions, but the manner in which such dignity is exercised is of the greatest moment in as much as on the use that is made of Liberty, the highest good and greatest evil alike depend. Man indeed is free to obey his reason to seek moral good and to strive unswervingly after his last end, yet he is free also to turn aside to all other things and in pursuing the empty semblance of good, to disturb rightful order and to fall headlong into the destruction which he has voluntarily chosen. Worse still are those who promote a *false and absurd notion of liberty, by perverting the idea of freedom, or extending it to things in respect of which man cannot rightly be regarded as free.*

What he is saying here is, we are free to use our **free will** to come into harmony with natural law and thus **create order**, and we are also free to use our free will to choose to ignore and/or attempt to break natural law principles, and therefore create a hell for ourselves if that is what we choose. And I will add that this is working whether we are conscious of how that dynamic works or not. This works unconsciously. The goal is to understand how these principles work so that we can consciously come into harmony with them, and therefore become conscious co-creators of our reality that we experience.

The Declaration of Independence states as follows. "We hold these truths to be self-evident that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." Sad to say, this is a very ambiguous and therefore dangers proposition, as it is subject to any number of conflicting interpretations. Indeed, the proof of its weakness is the young age of the total collapse of the American Republic. Obviously that clause has not been interpreted properly. If it had been, we would not have devolved into barbarity in less than 250 years. It can be argued that the American Republic was built on Free Masonic sand, and thus if we are going to rebuild it, we might want to recodify our foundational principles. In order for America to throw off its internationalist oppressors, a proper understanding of natural human Liberty in the minds and hearts of the American people is indispensably necessary. For We the People have been brought low and have been rendered soft and vulnerable as the direct result of having imbibed and believed a false notion of liberty and the pursuit of happiness. As a natural endowment given to human nature by god, the omnipotent creator of the universe, liberty must exist for an end or ultimate purpose, and this end must be identical to the essential determination and composition of human nature, which is rational, i.e. intellectual and volitional. The end or object both of the rational will and of its Liberty, is that good only which is in conformity with reason.

So I'll chime in here and say, what he is saying is, when we use our free will, the only way that we can act we create liberty or freedom as an end, is if what we choose with that free will is in harmony with **natural law** principles. One in the same with true reason, and that's what he is saying here. It must be done in a rational, intellectual and volitional freewill way.

Liberty belongs only to those who have the gift of reason or intelligence. Animals do not possess Liberty. Considered as to its nature, it is the faculty of choosing means fitted for the end proposed, for he is master of his actions who can choose one thing out of many. Freedom of choice is therefore the essential property of the human will, but the will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by intellectual knowledge. For the proper object of the will is the good. The will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by the *intellect. Nothing can be desired by the will unless it is judged by the intellect to be a good. Thus, in all voluntary acts, choice is subsequent to an intellectual judgment that something is good or desirable. The will is referred to as the appetitive power of the soul, or the rational appetite. Like the intellect, the will is a spiritual faculty. It is that power through which an individual seeks to execute an act, or attain to an object proposed to it by the intellect. The object of the will is always the good, and even in the election of evil it must be proposed to the will under the appearance of good. Anything chosen as a means is therefore viewed under some aspect of goodness.*

This is critical. I'm chiming in here now and saying that this is critical to understand. He is saying that people's will is driven by what they feel to be good, what they think of as good, what they believe to be good, and therefore they can be fooled into choosing an action that is not in harmony with the natural law, that will create disorder, that will create chaos, that will create what we call evil, in their **ignorance** of natural law principles, because something was proposed to them under the auspices of the good. Someone says “you do this, you take this action and good will result from it. Not taking it may result in chaos,” when in fact the exact opposite is true.

That in most cases taking actions that are not in harmony with natural law, that are based in control, and based in fear, and based in illusory power, will create nothing but chaos and disorder in the world. And until the ignorant people who are being fooled into doing these actions, by someone telling them that if they don't take such actions the chaos will result, they are actually doing the work of evil unknowingly. Unknowingly. Not consciously, but unconsciously, because they are not conscious. They do not have the developed intellect, the developed ability to recognize truth from falsehood. We're not talking about just left brain intellect here as he's using the word. This is **holistic intelligence**. Reason, the ability to be able to tell what is actually taking place both within oneself and in the environment, or the realm in which the self exists and operates. Or what I gave earlier in this radio program as the definition for consciousness itself.

Therefore, because in all voluntary acts choice is subsequent to a judgment upon the truth of the good presented. Declaring to which good preference should be given, it is an immutably true principle that human Liberty depends entirely on intellectual judgments that conform to reason and the natural law. If a judgment which does not conform to the natural law or to reason, and which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will, then it is a source of grave disorder in society. Exponentially multiply the number of individual immoral acts, and you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time.

Absolutely amazing. This is one of the most profound understandings of how natural law works that I've ever read anywhere, and that's saying something because I've read voraciously since I was very young, and this person has a profound understanding of how natural law works in the world. I'm going to read that paragraph again and analyze it a bit at a time.

Because in all voluntary acts, choice is subsequent to a judgement upon the truth of the good presented declaring to which good preference should be given.

What he is saying here is, when we choose something by our own free will, we are acting upon what we believe to be true, and we are saying we are declaring to which good preference should be given. We're saying out of all these possible options, I'm going to choose to do this because I think that is the way to go about things. I think that is the way to actually create good. But the problem with this is, if we are mistaken or misled in our judgment upon the truth of the good presented. What if we are deceived? What if we bought a lie? What if we do not have a true understanding of what that action will really bring about when we take it?

I would suggest to the listening audience that this is where most of humanity is at in consciousness. We do not understand the true repercussions in natural law of our behaviors, and that's why we are continuing to get results in the world that we do not wish to experience. In the next part of that sentence he says

It is an immutably true principle

So immutably means unchanging. It always works this way. **Immutable** comes from the Latin verb muteo muteri, which means “to change.” Immutable means “cannot be changed, impossible to change.” It always works a certain way, that's how natural law works. An immutably true principle. **Principle** means “first things.” You know when we say “first things first?” We’re referring to principles, that which we should put first, and act in accord with first. True principles.

It is an immutably true principle that human Liberty depends entirely

Not in part. Entirely. 100% on intellectual judgments, and he means holistic intellectual judgments. Not just left brain logical thought. Logic and analytical, and linear thinking, combined with intuitive and nurturing, and nonlinear thinking. Care. True care. **Wisdom**. In occult traditions this difference between pure intellect and wisdom is talked about in Kabbalistic teachings. The **Tree of Life** in Kabbalah, which we'll be talking a lot more about occult traditions in coming weeks, but the Tree of Life is made from these spheres or emanations known as Sefirot. There are ten of them on the Tree of Life, and the top one is Unity. Pure **unity consciousness** that even transcends thought. This is pure being, pure unity consciousness. This is known as Kether in Kabbalah.

But below that there are two spheres, Chokmah and Binah, wisdom and understanding. Chokmah is true **wisdom**. Binah is intellectual **understanding**, or knowledge. But then but Chokmah is wisdom. It is what you do with what you know, through holistic intelligence, through having developed true higher order reason faculties by having a balanced brain. And that is the sphere that is closest to the highest point on the tree of life known as Kether. We need to develop true wisdom, true higher level intellect, **holistic intelligence** in other words. That is what lets us understand which judgments we will make that will conform with the natural law. So once again that sentence is critical.

It is an immutably true principle that human liberty depends entirely on intellectual judgments that conform to reason and the natural law. If a judgment which does not conform to the natural law or reason, and which is therefore objectively false and immoral

Think about that what he's saying there. When our judgment does not conform to natural law, by definition, it is **objectively false** and it is also **immoral**. That's absolutely true and that is an absolute profound understanding of how natural law functions, and how freewill functions within the boundaries of natural law to create our reality. A brilliant, brilliant assessment in language of how this dynamic works. I totally commend this person for having written this with such clarity.

If judgment which does not conform to the natural law and which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will, then it becomes a source of grave disorder in society.

And that's just what we've been saying here on this program. When we are not in harmony with natural law principles, we create chaos. And if we don't know how they work - not believe - understand and really know how they work, our actions cannot come into alignment with true wisdom, and therefore create order. They can only create chaos.

When you exponentially multiply the number of individual immoral acts, you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time.

And that's where we're at folks. What led to people losing their freedom is the **moral decay** in America. Call it as self-righteous as you want. Say that I'm generalizing as much as you want. That is true, that is what is actually creating it. I am simply stating how a law functions. That's it. It is no more egoic or self-righteous than stating how the law of gravity functions. It's how it is. It is simply the case, period, the end. Sorry if you don't like it stated that way but I don't sugarcoat things here on this program or in life in general. So going back to the essay I'll wrap up the last paragraph.

Hedonism, i.e. the tyranny of the passions, has no place in the well-ordered man or in the well-ordered civilization. Unfortunately, our elitist overlords have long been at dumbing us down to the level of beasts that cannot employ their natural rational endowments, but only their carnal lusts. We allowed this to happen to us because we *mistakenly believed that the lie they told us, namely that true Liberty is the right to do whatever we want, whenever we want, as long as it is not illegal or discoverable. True Liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality. Therefore, there can be no true Liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity.*

And that's the end of the essay. And I'd like to go back over that paragraph because of how profound it is as well.

Hedonism, the tyranny of the passions

Meaning the pleasure principle, living life purely for pleasure of oneself. One's own carnal pleasures. Never taking an interest in wider global affairs, in whether human beings are living in harmony with natural law, are living in moral ways with each other. Just saying "as long as I'm comfortable and as long as I have the things that make me comfortable and happy I don't care about what happens to anyone else." That's the ideology, the way of being in the world, called **hedonism**. The tyranny of the passions, this person refers to it as.

It has no place in the well-ordered man or in the well-ordered civilization

Here's the concept of **order** again. What creates order? I'm not saying that there's something wrong with enjoying life. I'm not saying that you can never have any fun. Don't get it twisted and say that's what I'm saying because those words never came out of my mouth. What this person saying and what I'm agreeing with, is that hedonism - this is the pleasure principle gone awry to an extreme - in a world where immense suffering is taking place all around us, and all we really care about is whether we're comfortable and happy in our own little pocket of the world. That has no place in the well-ordered being or the well-ordered society.

Unfortunately, our elitist overlords have long been at dumbing us down to the level of beasts, that cannot even employ their rational endowments but only their carnal lusts.

And take a look around folks. That's exactly what has happened. Through mind control, through the education system that we have set up in the Western civilization and indeed around the world, and through the **prison of the left brain**. Living only for the physical. Connected totally with the five sense illusion and with ego identification and attachment, the identification with the roles we play, as we're going to continue to talk about in the second hour tonight. All connected with **barriers to self-realization**. The actualization and realization of who we really are.

We allow this to happen to us because we mistakenly believe the lie, the big lie, that true liberty is the right to do whatever we want whenever we want as long as it is not quote "illegal."

Not in accordance with natural law but not in accordance with the law of man. We could do whatever we want. That's not what the true Will means with a capital W. It does not mean do whatever you want. When the occultist **Allister Crowley** wrote the words “do what thou Wilt shall be the whole of Law,” will and law means capital W will and law means capital L law. To do the true will, one must be in harmony with higher-level law, moral law, natural law. People never quote the second part of that phrase which is “love is the law” the force of love, the expansive force of consciousness is, the, law. The higher law capital L, law of creation **natural law**. Another aspect of that quote is “do the Will and no other shall say nay.” You will not have suffering if you are in compliance with natural law principles, love consciousness, non-dual consciousness.

True liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality.

What we've been talking about from the very beginning of this show. There is such a thing as objective truth and there is such a thing as **objective morality**. Our actions fall into two categories, those which we do have the right to take and those which we do not have the right to take. And those which we do have the right to take are called rights, and those which we do not have the right to take are called wrongs. The refusal to accept this, that this is in place, that this is true and operating upon us, is what has worked us into the mess that we are worked into, and until people accept that don't expect it to change ladies and gentlemen.

Do not expect it to change for an instant, because it is not going to until those principles are accepted as truths, and as laws that are in operation, that we are bound by at all times, and all places, as long as you are in this three dimensional space-time universe. And again I'm not worried about other universes. On this show I talk about what goes on in this realm. That's why the show is called What on Earth Is Happening? Not what's happening in some other dimension of space-time reality, or time-space reality, I don't know about those realms.

You ever hear the phrase “be here now?” **Be here now**. There's no other moment, there's no other place except here. So be here now. Worry about other realms when you're operating within those other realms. If you have a way to get to other realms, wonderful. Do it, prove that you could do it and then teach other people how to do it if you can get them out of this place, out of this hell. But while we're here, if we're going to change the dynamic that we experienced while we are here, then come to grips with being here and operating within the now.

So that is how moral law works, that Liberty is a property of it. When we are in harmony with moral law, taking only the actions which we have the right to take, or being in harmony with the Will capital W as we talked about previously on the show, then we will become free. If we ignore that and we accept **moral relativism**, that there is no such thing as objective right or wrong, then we're going to go deeper, deeper, and deeper, and deeper, and deeper into a prison. And it's fine actually. It's fine. That's how it works.

Moral law, higher level natural law is always in effect and it always works perfectly. So there's no reason to even get upset about that. What we should really be getting partially upset about if anything, is the fact that so many people are ignorant of how moral law principles work and are in their ignorance choosing to basically break those laws, or violate them. Let's not even use the word break because they really can't be broken. They are in effect, we are bound by them and they operate, period.

There can be no true Liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity.

And this is exactly what I've been talking about for weeks on this show. A long as we accept the notion that there is no such thing as truth, and no such thing as objective right or wrong, there can be no freedom. And the patriot movement and the freedom movement does not have a deep enough understanding of this, and I'll be the one to say that since no one else is. Some other people are obviously. This person has a brilliant, deep understanding of it and I would suggest he is obviously an avid reader and constructs the language brilliantly. I would suggest that this understanding comes from studying **occultism** as well, which I'll bet if you spoke with that person they would have a grasp of occult philosophies. So the best assessment of natural law principles that I've heard in a long, long time. My hat's off to Aquinas, whoever you are.

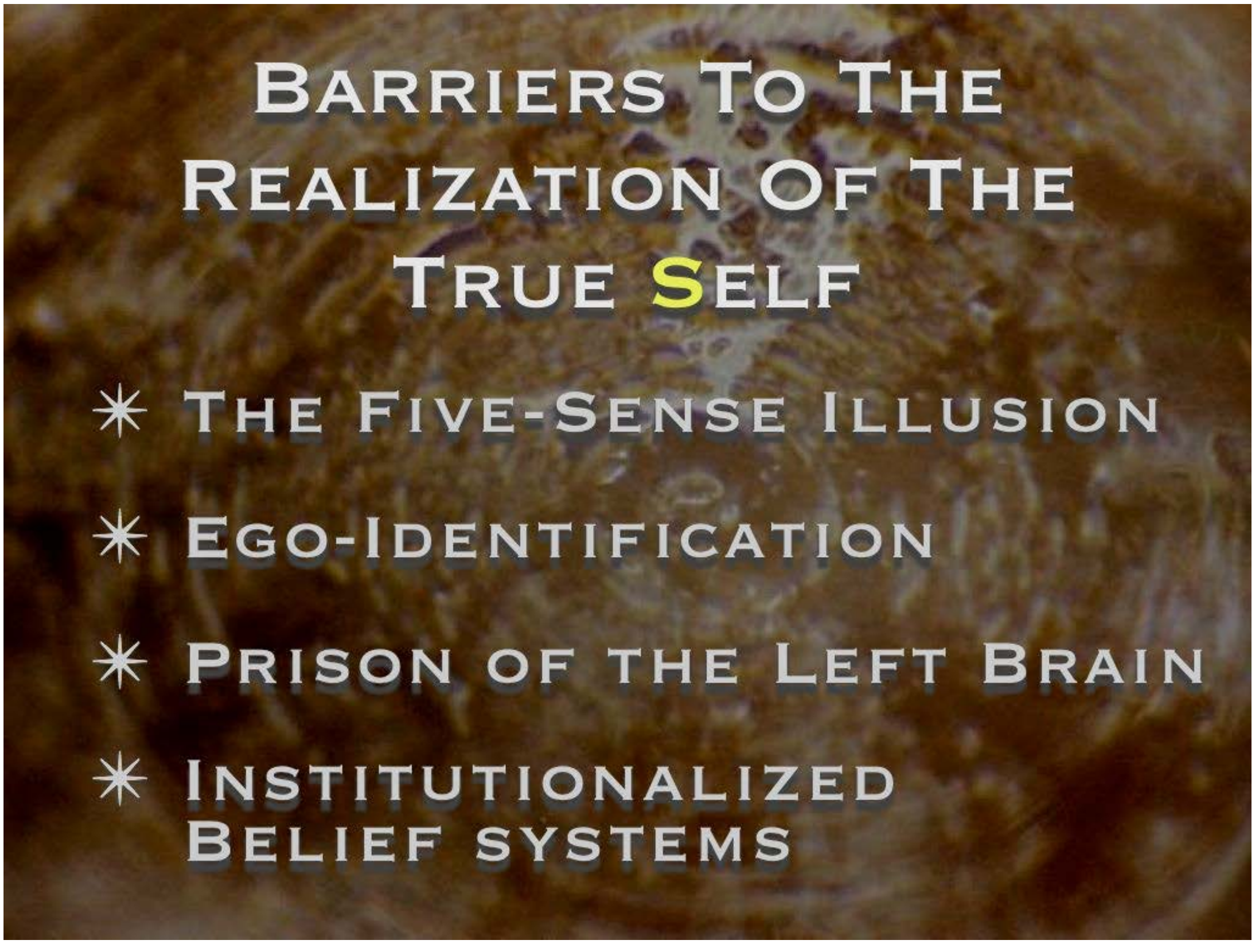

Barriers To The Realization Of The True Self

- The Five-Sense Illusion
- Ego-Identification
- Prison of the Left Brain
- Institutionalized Belief systems

I'm going to jump right into the topic for this hour which is the **barriers to self-realization**. We've been covering these over the last few weeks. We've already looked at the **five sense illusion** which is identification with physical matter, when in fact physical matter is essentially a construct for experience. It is not solid per se, it is a wave function that only becomes solid, apparently, when consciousness is introduced to the equation. This is known as the observer effect, and I displayed this principle through a video that I posted on the podcast section of the website known as the double slit experiment. Last week we looked at **ego identification and attachment** with my guest Walter Rhodes. We talked about how people identify with the roles that they play in life. They believe they are the role that they play as opposed to understanding the true nature of self, which is consciousness itself, the higher self. That's what we're looking at. Barriers to realization to true awakening, identification with matter, identification with the roles that we play. “I am a teacher, I am a doctor, I am a lawyer, I am a cop, I am a soldier, I am a politician, etc.” when in fact we are none of those things. That is an experience we are having in the construct that we call 3D space time.

Today we're going to look at the third barrier out of four. The four barriers to self-realization, true awakening are, one the five sense allusion, two ego identification, three the **prison on the left brain** which will be the topic tonight, and four institutionalized belief systems which we will look at next week, but we'll touch on some tonight. And we want to understand how the left brain prison operates, and how it is connected with the other barriers to self-realization. So we can start by looking at it in comparison to the five sense illusion. Someone who is very, very identified with physical matter, with materialism, with physical stuff and things, is very, very trapped in the left brain.

The left brain hemisphere makes it possible for us to experience life in a physical body. It helps us to understand the physical nature of the world in which we live. We use it to think logically, to think analytically, to think in a linear progression. If not for the left brain we would not be able to engage in logical thoughts, nor would we be able to engage in manipulating anything in the physical environment in which we live. We wouldn't be able to walk, we wouldn't be able to talk, we wouldn't be able to see things and judge how far away they are from us, wouldn’t be able to basically use our motor skills, any of that. The left brain basically correlates all of these functions. So therefore it is critical. We need it. We can't really live without it. We need to use the left brain to go about our daily lives and function in the physical world that we live in.

The problem enters into the picture when we live only in the left brain with no connection to the right brain hemisphere, and this has been referred to by many people as the **prison of the left brain**. Engaging only the left brain modality of consciousness, and ignoring, or leaving out, or not experiencing the right brain modality of consciousness. When this happens several things take place. One, we become obsessed with **materiality**. Two, the limbic brain which is responsible for helping us to experience emotions in the body, the repercussions of what we do in the world with both ourselves and with other people, whether positive or negative emotions, both are made possible through the chemical interactions that take place in the limbic brain.

The mammal brain. This is the midbrain as we talked about in former radio shows where we discuss the structure of the brain. This part of the brain when we live perpetually in left brain modality of consciousness begins to malfunction and shut down, therefore to a much lesser extent we are able to feel **emotions**, which is our emotional guidance system. Our moral guidance system, that's what our emotions are. It is the guidance system that we have, our internal compass as to whether we are headed in the right direction in life or not. If we attune ourselves to our **moral compass**, that is only made possible when we are engaged with the right brain in conjunction with the left. A balanced neocortex, the higher-level human brain.

Only when we balance these brain hemispheres and we come into harmony with the right brain hemisphere do we engage the midbrain in its proper role as a guidance system through emotion, and that constantly sends feedback to the neocortex. The part of the brain that we use to make decisions, that we make judgment with. We use the neocortex for judgments and decision-making. **Discernment**, in other words. Aquinas talked about in the essay that I read in the previous hour, choosing one thing among many. How do we base our decisions? We do that by the interactions that are going on between a limbic brain and the neocortex, and those can only be in harmony with natural law when we have a **holistically functioning brain**. A holistically functioning neocortex, that is engaged not only in the left brain analytical and intellectual process, but also in the right brain nurturing and intuitive process. The **Sacred Feminine** side of the personality, in other words.

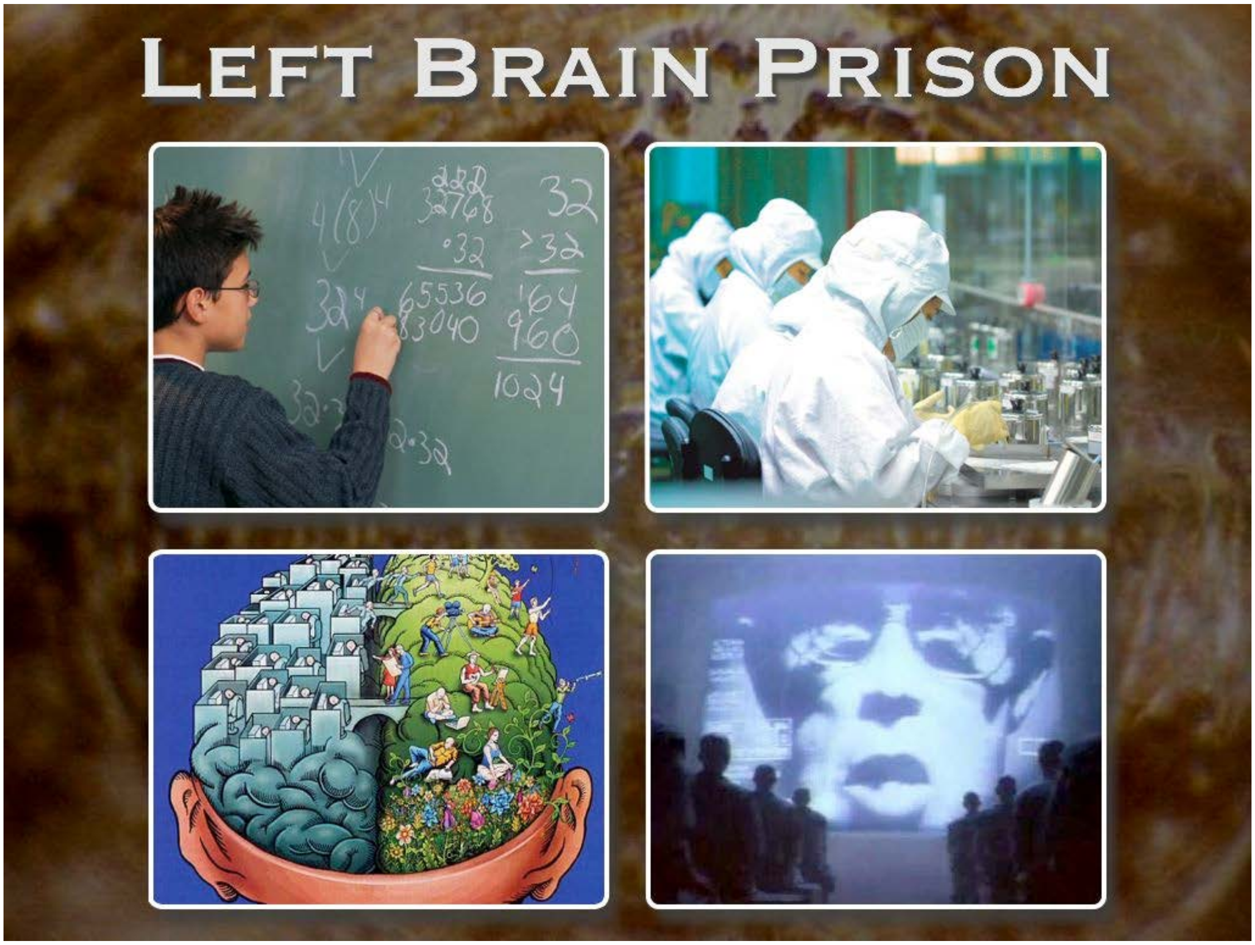

Many of us become trapped in the left brain modality through several things, but largely they can be summed up in one specific way. We become trapped in the left brain through what we take into ourselves. That's the easiest way to put it. We take in to ourselves physical matter that we refer to as **food** that provides the nutrients that our material body - the body computer - needs to function. The brain and body need nutrients to function in the physical reality we live in. So we take in nutrients to fuel that system. But we also take in information through our **education**, what we are taught when we are young, and ongoingly what we are taught as we grow older, and through the multi forms of **media** that we take in. Whether it be hearing other people speak, whether it be watching television, watching a movie, reading a newspaper, **reading** books, general **conversations** even that we have with other people that shaped our views, and opinions, and beliefs, and contribute to what we know and understand.

So what shapes the brain? The brain is like a sponge, it's like an empty hard drive. When we are young, the first approximately six years all we're doing is downloading data to the drive, and this shapes the personality from a very young age. It's difficult once that download stops to rewrite the software. We have to use will to get into that source code and change it, and we didn't write it. It was written by all of the opinions and beliefs that shaped it while we were still in formative **developmental years**. So it's a big task to change through an act of will. It's possible. There are many people who are living proof that that is quite possible, who have undergone a radical transformative journey in their lives, from a person that was a half of a being trapped in the left brain - some perhaps in the right brain - to becoming whole again and having a holistic properly functioning brain in which both the left and right brain functions in harmony, and a non-duality, non-conflict.

The prison of the left brain is created by this download of information and most people stay in that modality throughout their lives. Most do. Largely this happens through the educational system. **The educational system** stresses and emphasizes the first barrier to self-realization, the five sense illusion. You hear about reading, writing and arithmetic in schools, but do you ever hear about any classes on morality in schools? Oh no there would be an uproar about that. You can't teach children right from wrong. Do you ever hear any classes about how to live in true social harmony? How to respect the rights of others? How to deeply understand what your rights are as a sovereign being and respect the sovereign rights of other people? No, because you couldn't breed a controller class like that.

You couldn't breed people that are trapped in the left brain and think that they have a right to step on other people's sovereign rights as sovereign beings if you didn't put them into a left brain modality of consciousness, in which they identify with the five sense world and in which they identify with the ego or the role that they are to play. You want to get people not understanding the **true nature of self**, but identifying with the lowercase s self. Identifying with the role as opposed to understanding it as an experience. So the five sense illusion plays a major role in this process. You have to teach people that the goal of life is survival and materialism, to acquire things, to constantly live in fear mode of lack of not having enough.

Never understanding that we are one, we're not separate from each other, never understanding that there is enough, there need be no lack - this Earth provides an abundance more than we could ever really need or use if we were to use what is provided wisely in wisdom and in stewardship. Not believing that we have the right to exploit and take as much as we want whenever we want - and the left brain prison fostered by the five sense illusion also promotes the idea that there really is no spiritual nature to human beings. **Spirituality** is not talked about in schools. You have government-funded public schools that won't touch anything of a non-physical nature, of a deeper spiritual nature, and you have then private schools that will teach various dogmas and religions but not philosophies. Not true ways to live in social harmony and harmony with nature, which is the **love of wisdom**. Only a philosophy can teach that.

And there are no schools for philosophy. You could study it in college yes, but what schools are teaching true **philosophy** in the developmental years of children? I would suggest there are none. If there are I don't know of any, and are parents doing it? No they're reinforcing the very left brain prison that the schools are helping to put our children into. So the education system is one of the biggest contributors to this modality of consciousness, and for all teachers that may be listening out there get as offended as you like, because that's what modern schools are doing.

Study about the educational models that they're really based upon. What we have in the Western world is **outcome based** educational models that drive our educational institutions. This means that children aren't even being graded on knowledge. They're being graded upon how well they conform to the desired social outcome. Outcome based education. How well does our child conform to the system that we want him to submit to? It's called the **Soviet Union educational model**. That's what it is. And again teachers get as offended as you like, because if you're involved in the official educational system, your part of that. Whether you like it or not, whether you believe it or not, whether you accept that that's true or not, that's what's going on.

And this is why so many people are completely disconnected from any notion of spirituality whatsoever. It's why so many people grow up trying to control other people, because when the neocortex breaks down and ceases to function properly as the command center of the brain, when the left brain hemisphere is chronically engaged and the right brain hemispheres is barely ever used, the limbic system starts to break down, the person cannot feel the repercussion of their actions through their emotion which is the moral guidance system for the being, and they become a controller that is living in the r-complex, or the reptilian portion of the brain which is only focused on control, survival, greed, hoarding and more control. That's it. That's all it does. It doesn't do anything else. “I need to survive at anyone's cost, I need to control whatever I can control, I need to grab as much as I can” fight or flight modality.

Perpetual stress mode, and we wonder why children have more and more illnesses, and adults have more, and more, and more illnesses. Our hospitals are filled by stress-related diseases largely because of this left brain modality, and what do people do? They're raised in a left brain education system, they go into a left brain workforce, and they come home from school or work and they flop out in front of the couch to turn on the right brain modality and waiting for them is the mind control. Waiting for them is the propaganda to go to work on the right brain. To say “accept this, accept this, accept this, be subservient, be subservient, obey, obey, take this as truth.”

You'll notice on the news it's geared toward the right brain, because once somebody is it is engaged in the left brain mode for eight to ten hours a day, always in left brain mode from the time they wake up, go through their rituals which are left brain, eat, go to work do the same left brain activities all day, drive, left brain activity, they come home they want to eat - many times they're eating harmful foods, which we'll talk about on this show. As we'll get into food and the dangers of all the different additives, chemicals, preservatives etc that are in food - and then they'll flop out in front of the TV and into the right brain modality consciousness shifts.

And right there waiting is the news broadcast with all tons and tons of blue light blue hues. **The color blue** is a frequency geared to put somebody in the right brain mode of consciousness, which you're trying to get them to accept this information as true. Accept this, take it, it's good, believe it. Here's the blue frequency to tell you that it's comfortable, it's true. Blue goes to work on the right brain. But this can't really be achieved unless you kept somebody in a left brain mode all day long through school, through work. These are left brain modalities, and then after they come out of that they have this need, this desire to switch into right brain mode because the body recognizes the imbalance and it strives to correct it. So you want to be passive. You want that feminine aspect of passivity, and that's what makes it so easy then to drive the propaganda home in the afternoon or the evening, in front of the hypnosis box.

The **propaganda box**. And people fall for it. They can't disconnect from that poison because it's a drug. And the left brain prison makes it possible to get that into them through the right brain imbalance. So it's a dual form of imbalance and an important aspect of it is the left brain prison creates controllers, and I'm going to start to break down the **hierarchy** of how control actually works in any system. It works through the same fundamental hierarchical structure, which is formed like a pyramid. It's compartmentalized and hierarchical, and you can see how the functions of the brain work in that system. Particularly how the left brain prison helps to create a person that would be willing to take part in that hierarchy of control.

So if you have a **hierarchical structure**, let's say a corporation, you have the CEO at the top of the pyramid and it's only one person. Then below him you have a couple of vice presidents, and then you have senior managers. So as you're going lower in the hierarchy you have more people. They have less command decisions about what will be done. But think about it, the person at the top is all ultimately making the highest level decisions and can't be overruled. So that person is in left brain modality dictating to those below him. The people below him, let's take vice presidents for example that then give orders to senior managers, they're both in left brain modality imbalance and right brain modality imbalance, because they are completely subservient to the top level CEO. So they're in right brain modality when it comes to accepting his orders and then they go and shift into left brained control modality for those below them.

This is how the hierarchy of the chain of command in the Armed Forces works in any military institution. This is how it works in any school, this is how it works in any bank, this is how it works in any hospital, this is how it works in any pharmaceutical company, this is how it works with the police. A great example of this dichotomy between left and right brain modalities and how it functions through a hierarchy of control is the allegory that's given in the movie Star Wars. When you look at the beings that are on the Empire side, the controller's, and you have at the bottom level all of these storm troopers that are identical to each other - they're actually clones. None of them have any actual identity they're clones of one person. You find out later in episode two that they are clones of one person Jango Fett.

So these storm troopers they wear these uniforms. They're all the same, uniform, one form, not changing. They're left brain to all the people they're trying to control and put into a prison, or a police state. An empire. But to their boss, the commanders in the black uniforms, they're completely subservient. They take orders, they follow orders, so they're in a completely right brained modality. **Mind control** in other words. They're under mind control. That works upon the right brain largely, but it works through keeping people in a left brain modality most of the time. That's how you gain access to the right brain that basically makes the person accept and follow, accept and follow, follow orders, follow orders.

That's a **right brain imbalance**, and then to all the people they are told they are allowed to control and brutalize, they act in a completely **left brain imbalance** way. They are then the master of those people in their own minds. Not in reality of course, but in their ignorant illusion. In their total ignorance of natural law, they believe that they have the right to act that way toward other living sovereign beings, but they don't and they never will possess that right. Because it doesn't exist. They don't have that right, period, the end for all time. That right does not exist. It cannot be granted. It can only be believed. It can only be claimed and believed, but it does not exist. In point of fact reality that right does not exist that right.

So their commanders in the black uniforms, they are left brain when it comes to commanding their troops the storm troopers, but to Darth Vader they're completely subservient right brain and they're under his mind control. Vader is the same. He's not the top of the pyramid. He commands all the rest of the troops and forces and commanders so to them he's left brain, but to his master the Emperor he's completely right brained. See where I'm going with this? In a system of brain imbalance and a **hierarchical system** based in control, which is based in fear, there are no free beings. Everyone is simultaneously a slave while being a master of some lower level slave. None of them are truly free.

You can say “well who does the Emperor take orders from?” Well in the physical body yeah maybe it's true that no one is commanding him, but he's still a puppet. He's a puppet to fear. The dark side of the force, which is what we've already talked about as one of the essences, or the emotional polarities, the forces that through our freewill decisions we come into alignment with one or the other. One of them is real, the other is illusion. **Fear** is an illusion. It is simply the absence of love or awakening consciousness.

The ability to tell truth from falsehood, the expansive force of consciousness love is real. Fear is the illusion. It can never create anything good, it can never create order, it can only create chaos. So these controllers that want their New World Order, it isn’t order, it's nothing of the kind. I think we should stop calling it New World Order and call it the New World Chaos because that's what it is. That's what they're trying to build, the new world of **chaos**.

You have chaos in society now folks. You have no order. You have no actual even semblance of order. People who think they're creating order through control are delusional ignoramuses. They have no idea what they're creating. They are **unconscious co-creators** of their reality and others reality. We have a shared reality. It is created by the coming together of all the freewill decisions that we collectively make through our understanding or through our ignorance of natural law principles. The actions we do have the right to take and the actions we do not have the right to take, and so many people are choosing actions that they do not possess the right to take because they're deceived and they're ignorant and they don't have the intellectual capacity and understanding, to understand that what they're doing is **morally wrong**. Morally wrong.

Just like the Nazis in World War Two under the **Third Reich** of Hitler, and Himmler, and Goebbels, and others. Being told they had the right to do this, and they believed it. Wholeheartedly thought they were doing the right thing. Still many of them interviewed today have no remorse whatsoever. None. We're going to talk much more deeply about mind control and how it works in coming weeks. If you want to understand how it works and understand the forces that led to the creation of the Third Reich, you need to study the occult then.

And you need to check out the documentary **The Occult History of the Third Reich** and you'll learn a whole lot about occult ideologies that led to the creation of a regime like that. And this is the same thing that's leading to the creation of the regime in the United States. The Nazi regime of America. The police state that's coming in through barbarian ignoramuses that have no idea what they're creating, completely asleep at the wheel going over the edge of the cliff. A bunch of complete ignorant Nazi hordes, that have absolutely no idea how natural law functions because they've grown up and stayed in a completely left brain modality.

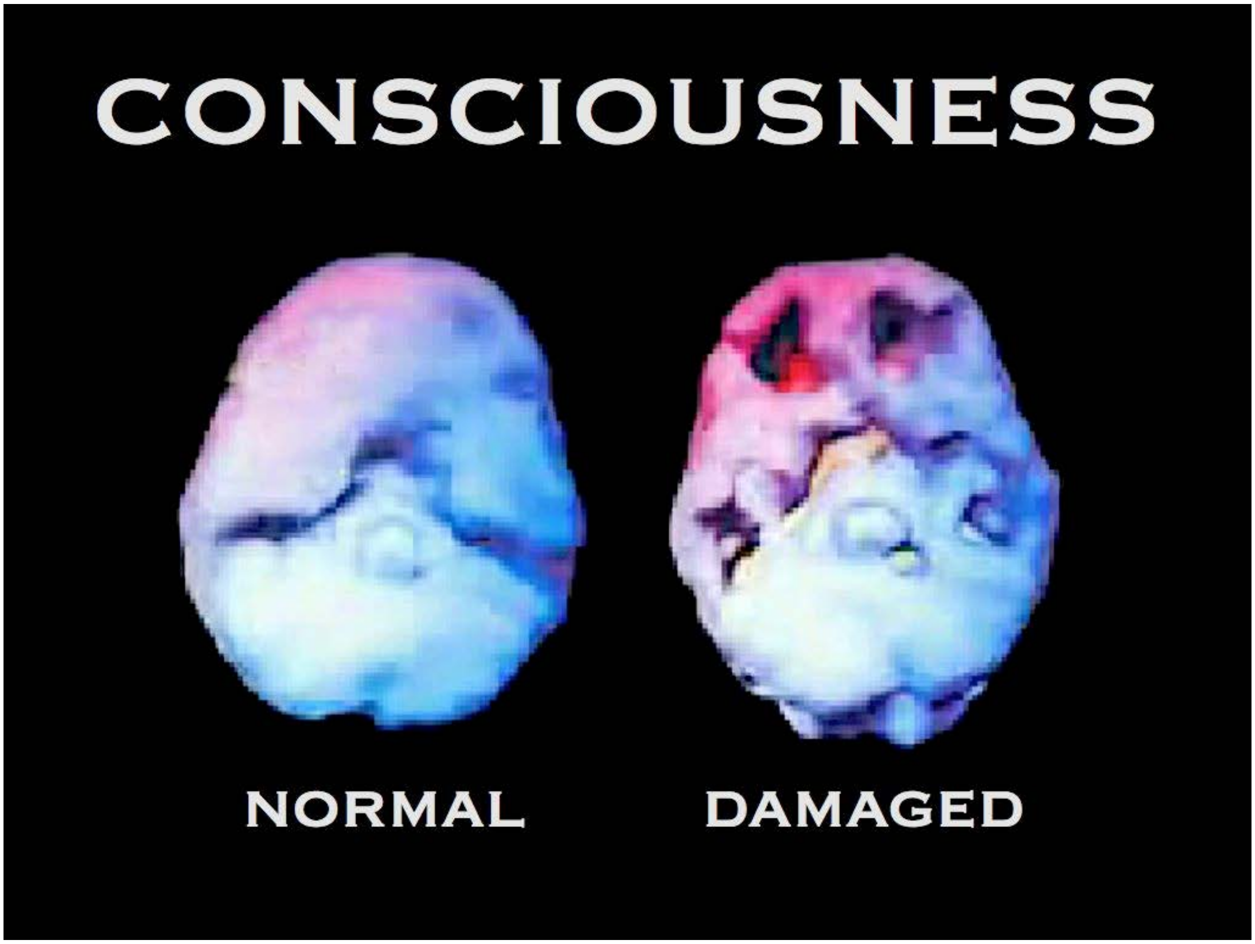

Now you look at some brain scans of people who have eaten a **Western diet**, who have been indoctrinated into a completely western-style educational model education system, whose diet is terrible, filled with additives, preservatives, **chemicals**, high fat, high carb, high cholesterol, high sugar, on and on, and on, and on, fluoride in the water, pharmaceuticals, poison air, etc. you name it. Combine that with watching media upwards of six hours daily. **Watching television**, garbage, sewage for the mind, and you look at their brain scans and it looks like craters on the moon. It looks like Swiss cheese.

This is a physically provable phenomenon that is backed by scientifically determined patterns in the human brain that are actually able to be imaged through modern brain scan technology. I'll post one of them with this podcast. And you look at one side of the scan and it is a brain that says normal, and this brain has global EEG electroencephalogram coherence, meaning that both brain hemispheres are in balance. And this person does not eat a Western diet. They **eat organically** grown foods not laden with chemicals. They **meditate** on a daily basis, they don't watch a lot of television, they **read books**, and the brain is balanced, and they're not a controller, they're not violent, and they're not controlled either.

They don't do a job where they're subservient and just follow orders unquestioningly. They don't play the game of control. They’re a sovereign person, and they understand their sovereignty because they have a **balanced brain**. That's why they understand their rights. You can only be led into a barbarous police state when you don't understand your rights, because you've been dumbed down not to understand them. There are so many people in the world that would not understand that essay no matter how many times it was read to them, that was read in the previous hour, because they're too dumb. They're too **dumbed down**. They actually do not have the capacity that the neural firing patterns required to process information and language in a way that they can actually come to a place of reason to understand conceptual ideas. They can only deal in the physical world, which is the prison of the left brain.

Worldly, matter, materialistic identification, and they can only deal with the role that they're in. “I am a cop; I am a soldier. This is what I do. It's my job. That's just my job. I'm not a being in consciousness, in creation that has rights, that needs to respect the rights of other beings, that needs to grow and learn and understand what I'm a part of, indeed what I actually am. No. I need to believe the role that I'm playing, that I've been mind-controlled into playing - let's call it what it really is - and I'm just going to follow orders.” **The Nuremberg defense.** “Other people were telling me that I was allowed to do that.” Yeah you could tell anybody they're allowed to do anything. You can write down that they're allowed to do it. All the things Hitler enacted was written down in law.

He passed the law for all of it. Does that mean that they had the right to do any of those things? No, because law of man and natural moral law are two completely non-connected things, and one has nothing to do with the other. **Man's law** is illusion. It is oppositional by nature. There is no true authority that creates it. It is only a claim of authority and those who recognize the claim, while **natural law** is not an illusion. It is in fact, in point of reality existing and operating, whether we are aware of it or not, whether we understand it or not, whether we agree with it or not, and it cannot be broken.

And man's law may sometimes fall into harmony with natural law - more often times it is completely out of harmony with natural law - and some would suggest it is almost always out of harmony with it because **voluntary cooperation** with it isn't suggested. It is force. It is saying “you must do this” or “you must not do this,” and any time you're introducing force that is based in fear consciousness you're instigating force. You're saying “I'm claiming the authority to be able to force you to do that.”

Now responding to force with the necessary force required to put down an undue act of violence, which is the initiation of force, is within people's rights. So something like **self-defense**, or preserving your right through taking a forceful action that will put down the act of an aggressor against a right is allowed within natural law, and this is something many people don't understand as well. And something many people continue to argue against particularly in the New Age movement because they are deceived. They think there is never, ever a time for the proper use of force. And of course there is, otherwise you wouldn't have the capacity to take that action in free will. But the initiation of force is not within natural law boundaries. Not within natural law right. That is initiating something you do not have the right to do. **Coercion**.

And if you look at what the law of man and government in general is, its coercion. There's nothing voluntary about it. It's a group of people saying “we are claiming the authority to be able to make you do this or make you not do that, because we are stating that this is not in compliance with our law.” Not the law of nature but the **law of man**. You see this is what it all comes down to folks. Man, wants to be God. That's what we're really up against here. Man has worked himself into a position where he actually believes that he can be God here. The hubris is unfathomable, and only people who are completely, completely trapped and wrapped up in the left-brain modality of consciousness, could ever even begin to think that way. Because to think that way you have to be in total oppositional consciousness with the self and you have to be in total **duality consciousness** with all other beings around you.

And that is where politicians, lawmakers, high-level religionists, high-level media people, high-level bankers, high-level financers, high-level corporate interests, high-level politicians, politicians of all kinds, military of all kinds, police of all kinds, they do not understand natural law principles. And even if some of them may understand it at very, very high levels, they are choosing by an act of their own free will to violate those principles. And because they want to insulate themselves from the repercussions of that law, they get other people, put them under mind control by making them believe that they have the moral authority to do such things, and protect them, insulate them, provide a level of insulation for them with any of the people who would stop them from actually doing the things that they do not have a right to do.

And until there are enough people who actually step up and stop them - and this can be done totally peacefully by refusing to help them in their agenda, by refusing to go along with and take orders from them, because they are not within their natural rights. This is what the original spirit of this nation was supposed to be about, respecting sovereignty under natural law principles. That we were **sovereign beings**, meaning self-rulers, that's what sovereignty means. The ruler of the kingdom of self, the only thing you're allowed to control. You have control over your own thoughts, your own emotions and your own actions and nothing else. And the principles enshrined in the founding documents of this country were supposed to respect the natural law rights of sovereign beings, and ensure that they were not violated by other people or groups of people, hence a republic. A group of people that would constitute these principles.

Republic means “of the people.” Re- is of and public, is people. But we have so fallen from that philosophical idea. Now I would argue that they went wrong in even constituting a government. It should have been stopped at the Declaration of Independence, saying “we are sovereign beings, period, the end” and then take responsibility for that sovereignty and protecting it. That's what I think needs to happen.

Once you give away any part of that responsibility to **representatives**, that re-present your interests and who you are, you've abdicated responsibility.

That's what you've done. I don't care how well-intentioned those people are. **Government** of any kind is based on control and it is based in fear, and therefore it always will devolve into the barbarity that we see, the police state measures that we see around us, to a point where these people for a paycheck are actually taking orders to stop other people from exercising the right to free speech. And that's where I tend to draw the line in the sand, and that's where I think other people should definitely draw the line in the sand as well.

Now I'm ramping up the intensity of what I'm talking about because we're in a very precarious position, and the sense of immediacy, the sense of urgency needs to be stressed. We’re on the verge of going into a permanent hell once speech is taken away, because then you can't even oppose the aggressive acts that are being taken and that's what it came to in Nazi Germany, and that's what it came to in Stalinist Russia, and in every other police state that has ever existed. Once **free speech** starts being messed with and they start hurting people in the free speech zones, or saying you can only speak over here or assemble over here, or assemble over there, that's called a deep **police state**. A hot police state. Forget a soft tyranny anymore, you're moving into hot tyranny at that point, and the people who are doing it do not have the right to do it.

Cops and soldiers you don't have that right. You will never acquire that right. No one who tells you that you have that right is correct, because you don't have it and you can never acquire it. You're immoral. Your actions are immoral. Whether you think they're moral, whether you believe you're doing the right thing is irrelevant. You are taking an immoral action that can only lead to chaos in the world, and in your own life, and your owners know that. And you have owners. You have owners. Believe it. You have owners. I worked with your owners. I worked with them for years of my life, and I heard how they spoke about you, and what they think of you. And let me tell you something, you look upon the animal that you put on your table at night more favorably than they look upon you.

Believe it, because it's true. I'm not telling you that from any belief or any place I've read in a book. I'm telling you that because I worked with these people in occult orders that I was involved with years ago in my life, and I'm telling you what they call their controllers that work and do their agenda, is they call them “**our dogs**.” That's their name for you. Our dogs, because that's what they think of you as. A dog on a leash. The other term that they refer to the controllers that do their bidding unknowingly, that think they're doing the right thing and have no idea of how natural law functions, and think they're allowed to just follow orders unquestioningly and just do immoral acts that are always immoral and always going to be immoral no matter what anybody tells them, they call them “**the dead**.” The dead. Yeah the dead, because they consider you spiritually, emotionally, intellectually, and morally dead.

And that's who you're working for. The people you protect, when you go over and you shut down other sovereign people's free speech rights, and hoard them over in the little area someplace on the other side of the city when the G20 comes, or when the World Trade Organization comes to a town, these are the very people calling you the dead. And they're right. They're not wrong. They're not wrong. When I first heard a person in an occult order referred to people like that I got so enraged that they would have the nerve to refer to other living people as dead, and as dogs, that I totally was disgusted to the core of my being. As much as even in a left brain modality as I was, I recognize the inherent wrongness in that. And you know what they told me?

When I said “I may try to even expose that,” they said “oh you're going to go and wake the dead? You're going to go and explain to people who can't think, who won't think, what's really going on? Good luck.” No concern whatsoever. No concern at all, because they know how much under **mind control** they have people like that, because they know how deep in the left brain prison they got you. And that's how that works. The left brain prison, and then shunt them over into the right brain to program them. That's what they are. They're wind-up toy soldiers to be used, abused, and thrown away when the agenda is done for your role in it. And that's why they call you “our dogs.”

Not my words folks. Their words. The financial elites words, the occult elites words, not mine. But again, one of the most powerful phrases that can ever leave a human beings mouth - when I said “no it will be a simple matter of just telling them what they're doing, and how they're being used, and they'll listen and they'll do the right thing.” I actually believed that in my naiveté, that the mind control they were under wasn't as strong as I had originally thought - and “**I was wrong**.” And I'll say a billion more times probably before I go. That's the prison of the left brain. That's how it works. Next week we'll be covering institutionalized belief systems

What On Earth Is Happening Show #010

Topics: *Natural Law, Barriers To Self-Realization, Institutional Belief Systems*

Tonight's topic is going to be a recap of the subsection that I have been basically going through the points of over the last few broadcasts, and that is the barriers to the realization of the true self. The **barriers to self-realization**. Self being depicted with a capital S, meaning the real self, the higher self, the true self. What blocks people from self-realization? What blocks them from understanding what they really are and keeps them in a low state of consciousness, and hence we are unable to remove ourselves from self-inflicted suffering and create an experience that is more suited to what we desire?

So that's what we've been doing here over the last few weeks. What we really do here is try to identify and get to the root causes of what is actually taking place in our experience. The **root causal factors** for human suffering. That's what we do on this show ultimately, because without understanding those root causal factors, we are wandering blindly and we are hacking at the leaves on the tree of evil instead of actually going to them and uprooting it from the roots, so that it cannot grow, and fester, and come back, and continuously plagued our existence.

So yes we can describe all the symptoms and we can describe all the control taking place, and we will talk about mind control on future shows - we will talk about **occult organizations** that do their work in darkness behind the scenes - we will get into all of that, but I wanted to start the first few shows before I even get to having guests on more extensively and getting into some of the deeper manifesting problems that are taking place, to help people to understand the root causal factors. Because until we do that, until we develop the ability to tell truth from falsehood, and recognize that what is ultimately creating our self-inflicted suffering is just that, our inability to tell truth from falsehood, again, we are going to remain powerless to basically solve the problem that we are experiencing.

So with that in mind, on this show in previous weeks we discussed just that. These causal factors that lead to our being fooled, in other words. The root cause for why we suffer. Inability to tell truth from falsehood, and this is what lies beneath the manifested reality. The screen that we look upon, and look on the outside world. To just say we don't like that and that we simply just want that to change, is the equivalent of banging on the television because you don't like what you're seeing on it. Or banging on a screen at a movie theater because you're not enjoying what you're seeing, when instead in order to actually change the **manifested reality** that's appearing on the screen, you would have to change where that is being projected or broadcast from, and that is the self. We are the co-creators of our reality collectively, and until we change ourselves the outside reality is not just going to magically and sudden change on its own. It's a hard work to do, it's a labor of love, and if you understand the dynamic that's really taking place you recognize it is the way to go about doing that.

And that happens through the recognition of **natural law** and the discovery of natural law principles. That only occurs when we understand what we are. Who we really are. We understand how we express ourselves in consciousness through our thoughts, our emotions and our actions, and we talk about these three expressions of consciousness. This is how we can make ourselves known to ourselves and others. Threefold aspect of human consciousness, and that our goal is to unify them as one. To bring these into harmony with each other such that we are being that as we think, so we feel and so we act with no internal contradiction or opposition between these three aspects of consciousness.

Now intricately tied to that we looked at the structure of the human brain, because if we're going to understand how consciousness makes itself manifest, we have to understand one of the vehicles for that expression in the physical reality in which we live. So we looked at the components of the **human brain**, and we talked about that we need to try to come to balance between. Particularly two of the parts of the human brain, namely the left brain hemisphere and the right brain hemisphere. These are the two components of a higher brain known as the neocortex. So that's called the human brain. It's divided into two hemispherical parts, two halves.

So we talked about what manifests when these two halves become severely imbalanced, and this is what ultimately leads to all the external problems that we experience as suffering in the physical reality that we live in. Through the im-balancing of the brain hemispheres, whether it be to the left brain hemisphere, or to the right brain hemisphere. So we talked about the importance of balance, **balancing those hemispheres** to basically awaken what it has been called the third eye, the **pineal gland** in the center of the human brain, that grants us access to spiritual insight and true wisdom, combining the intellect side of the left brain with the intuitive, and nurturing, and sacred feminine side of the brain which is the right brain hemisphere.

We also discussed the concepts of the **polarities**. The universal forces that are essentially working in the world at all times and every decision that we make is essentially a choice between one of these two seemingly emotional polarities, **love and fear**. And I say seeming polarities because they're not truly opposites, because one is real and one is an illusion. One is simply the absence of the other. Mainly fear is the illusory part which is simply the absence of love, which is the unique and divine expression of basically all that is. So these two forces are what we ultimately get to choose between using our free will.

And we talked about different **worldviews** that are based upon either love or fear. We talked about the expressions of these forms of energy. We talked about how they each have an internal manifestation and each an external manifestation. When love is present within we will call that the person is self-actualized, or they understand that they are sovereign. They are the rulers of the self. I call this **dominion** in my work, because it is coming to understand that you only get to really control the kingdom of self which is your thoughts, your emotions and your actions. That's what you are in control of and essentially you're not really in control of anything else. When this state is present you could call it self-love, or **self-actualization**, or true balance within the self, non-duality. You can give it many different names but it is sovereignty, it is dominion, it is self-ownership, it is self rulership, in such a way that your thoughts, emotions, and actions are brought into **unity consciousness**, and you're not in a state of internal opposition.

So if the **love** energy is expressed outwardly we'll call that condition **true freedom**. Now the fear energy if that goes to work within a person, we call that the state of internal opposition or confusion, and when that **fear** is projected out into the world you get the exact opposite of what happens when the love energy is projected outward into the external manifestation, and that results in control, and ultimately in **slavery** of the individual beings, and eventually of the wider network of individuals who are all contributing to that dynamic. And that's why we're really seeing what we're seeing in the world in the modern day, because fear has a tight grip on this world. People are living in illusory mindsets and people are living in poisonous worldviews, which is another topic we talked about on this show.

We talked about on the extreme left brain imbalanced worldview held by people who subscribe to the ideology known as **solipsism**, and the slide to **atheism**, these two ideologies go hand in hand, and that is that worldview is known as **randomness**. The idea that everything is a cosmic accident and there is no purpose to existence, that the universe is a dead, mechanized, lifeless machine. The opposite extreme imbalance of worldview was the complete **deterministic** worldview, that essentially free will doesn't exist and everything is predetermined, and nothing can be changed from a set course that is set by God. Both of these worldviews are extremely imbalanced. The middle ground and the truth actually is that there's a combination of these worldviews at play in the world.

And there is a deterministic component known as **natural law**, and there is a random component known as **freewill**, and these two we are constantly trying to bring into unity if we're holistically intelligent and smart enough to understand what the causal factors are that lead to human suffering. And essentially what it boils down to is, we lack the ability to tell that truth. To actually recognize it. That there is such a thing as natural law. That there are consequences for our behaviors, and if we constantly try to break that higher **moral law** and essentially do whatever we want, we basically are contributing to that dynamic of chaos.

So we were talking about order and chaos previously on the show and what create these two conditions. And **order** is brought about not through control as many people insist upon thinking that it is. It can never be created that way. It is brought about through coming to the recognition, the discovery and understanding of natural law principles, and then choosing through free will to live in harmony with those principles of truth, and only that can ever create order. You're never going to create order by trying to control externally the freewill decisions of any other living being. Through doing that you are living through fear, and thus you can only create more opposition, more internal confusion and ultimately more **chaos** in the external reality. So the people who think that that is the way that they're going create order are severely delusional.

I described this condition as the equivalent of saying “I want to cool off this room temperature water and make it nice and cold, so therefore I'm going to put it in a tea kettle and put the kettle on top of the stove and crank the stove up to the highest setting, and I'll get cold water that way. Just watch.” It will never happen that way. No matter how much you think it will, no matter how much you believe that, it's not going to occur, because that's not how natural law works. And there really is no easier way to put it. That has to be recognized through a freewill decision to essentially learn how natural law works and admit that one was previously wrong in the positions that one held regarding how you previously thought it worked.

So to all the controllers out there, to all the people of the mindset that you're going to create order be controlling anything, good luck. Because you'll never do it that way. You’ll only put yourself into a deeper prison, and believe me that's where this world is headed, because so many people think that way. But what I do here is try to dissuade people from that course and explain to them how these natural laws actually work, because I am one of the people who has been fortunate enough in life to recognize those principles. I didn't invent them, they're not mine, they have nothing to do with me whatsoever. Look at me as simply a messenger who is trying to explain how a dynamic of nature works, and nothing more.

So that's what I do here on this show, and that brought us to the concept of, what is really blocking people from awakening to this understanding? And so few people are awake to that level. Even people in the freedom movement and in the different patriot movements, are completely asleep when it comes to what natural law actually is, how it works, and why we're creating what we're creating on planet Earth. Most people in the freedom movement do not understand this, and I'm sorry to have to say so bluntly but that's the case. It is an extreme minority that grasps these principles in any fullness at all, and it is largely because most people have not read enough information.

They have not listened to enough information, they have not watched enough information, they have not taken enough information into themselves to come to this discovery. And again this is just like discovering any other physical **natural law**. It's no different than the discovery of gravity, or electromagnetism, or the ways subatomic particles work. No different than that except, these are laws that basically govern human behavior and the experience that we create as a result of the decisions that we make on how to act and behave.

So with that in mind over the last few weeks I had been going into, what are the blocks to understanding these principles? What are the **blocks to understanding** how consciousness works? Why don't people really understand things, just by default? What is so difficult about getting to that level of understanding such that you start to choose to align your freewill decisions with natural law principles? Why aren't more people doing this? Because if it's really one of the only ways to create freedom and order in the world, why are so few people doing it? They say they want to be free, they say they don't want to suffer. You ask anyone on the street “do you want to be free?” Yes of course. “Do you want to suffer?” No why would I want to suffer?

Anybody that would respond to those questions with “I want to be a slave and I want to suffer endlessly,” is completely insane and out of their mind. No one responds like that no matter how rich, poor, smart, ignorant, no matter what color they are, no matter what religion they are, no matter what sex they are, no matter what age they are, it doesn't make a difference. People say that they want freedom, they will claim that they want not to suffer, but when it comes to the understanding of what can actually create those conditions - the first people who will say that they want that are the first people that will run in the other direction from it. Because that involves actually understanding the **first principles**, or causal factors that lead to those conditions, that either lead to suffering or the lack thereof. That either lead to freedom or the lack thereof, which is enslavement. So it's work. It requires work to get people out of the former ways of thinking. The old ways that they are clinging to and that they are attached to.

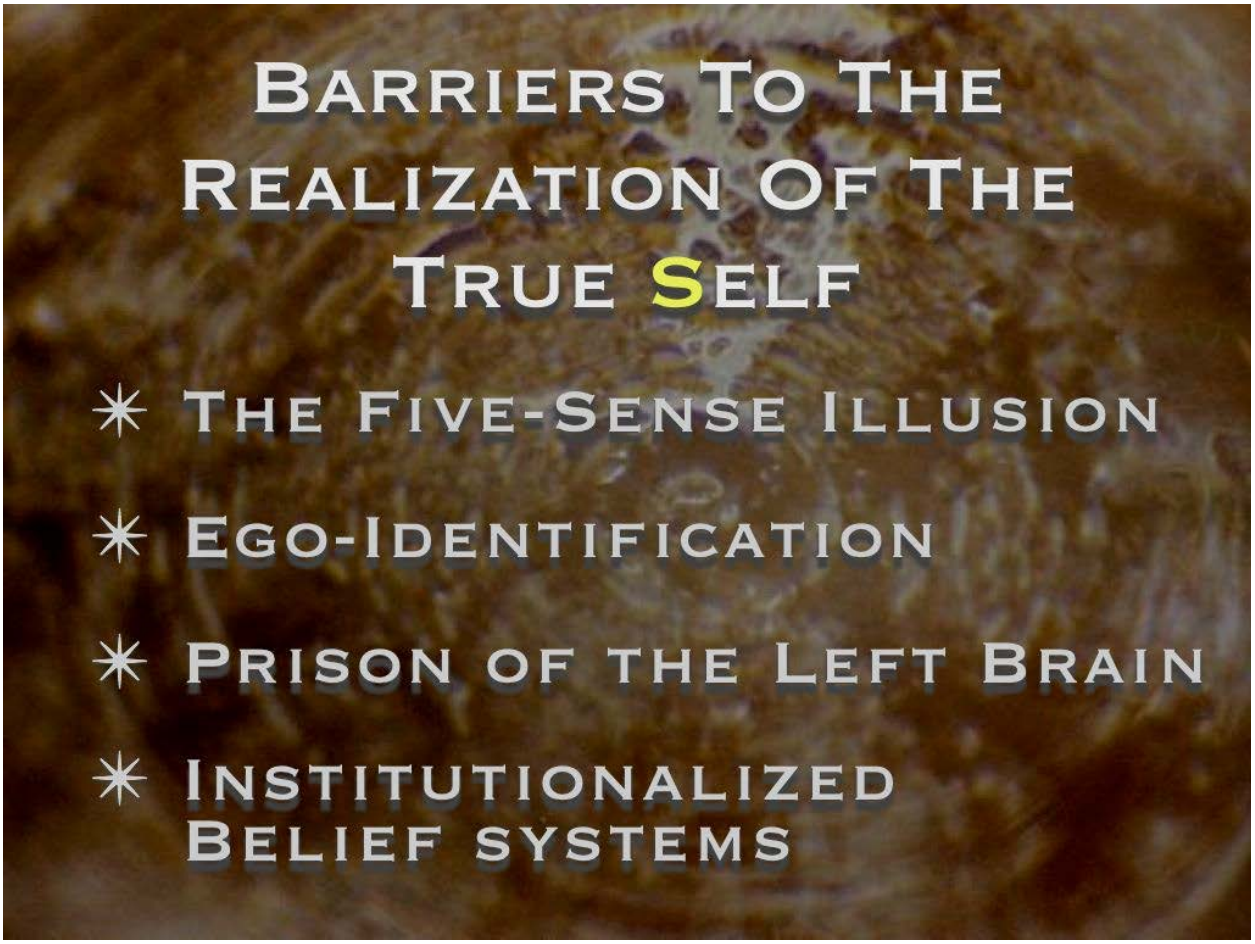

BARRIERS TO THE REALIZATION OF THE TRUE SELF

- THE FIVE-SENSE ILLUSION
- EGO-IDENTIFICATION
- PRISON OF THE LEFT BRAIN
- INSTITUTIONALIZED BELIEF SYSTEMS

So what I called these basic fundamental blocks, the barriers to self-realization, what I describe them as is four basic conditions that people are trapped in. They're trapped in what's called the **five sense illusion**. That was the first barrier to the realization of the true self that we explored on the show. That is essentially the pure identification with **materialism** in the material realm. The idea that matter is all there is. That we are a mechanized machine essentially, when you get right down to it. It's a very left brain way of seeing the world.

It's a very imbalanced worldview, not only from an imbalanced brain point of view, but from an imbalanced way of seeing oneself and others around them. Because it sees everything in terms of separation, and separateness, and isolation. So this five sense worldview is purely identified with the physical domain. The **physical world**. There is no looking at spirit, there is no looking at morality, there is no looking at the higher nature of self or consciousness. It's wrapped up and identified in the world of matter. One cannot see past that into what creates the actual reality that we are experiencing, and what dictates the quality of that experience. So that was the first barrier to the realization of true self that we discussed.

The second was very related with the five sense illusion, and this is **ego identification**. When we call this identification with the lower s self. Ego identification and attachment. This is believing that one is the roles that one plays in the physical realm in which we exist and operate. So I am not consciousness having an experience of being a mother, I am a mother, I am a banker, I am a politician, I am a sports player. Those aren't the identity, that's an experience. You’re having the experience of being a father, you're having the experience of being a baseball player, etc, etc, etc, etc. That's not who we are but that is our experience in the world. So that was the second barrier to self-realization, and being attached to that condition, that **identification with the role** as opposed to the higher self. Ego identification. Getting trapped and seeing oneself as the role that one plays in the physical world. The lowercase s self.

Last week we discussed the third barrier to self-realization which was the **prison of the left brain**, and again it's very tied in with the other two notions and all of these are very interrelated. The prison of the left brain is totally related to how they’re brought up in the world, particularly in the Western hemisphere, because of how our educational, or I should say **indoctrination system** is structured. The school system is completely geared toward teaching people only that which is completely tied in with the physical reality, and with the roles that we will be playing in the physical world. It's a very left brained identified way of seeing oneself and the world, because it focuses purely on just the things that are left brain only functions. Like reading, writing, verbal skills, language, mathematics, science. All of these things are all left brain logical, analytical, linear progression functions.

Left out of this system of learning - because it's not holistic, it's all geared toward the left brain - is true morals, ethics, understanding rights from wrong. That's completely left out. **The Sacred Feminine** is left out of this equation. **Intuition** - unless you go to a specialized school - very creative capabilities, art and music, and creativity are very downplayed in the Western school model because that's for a very particular reason. They want people trapped in the prison of the left brain, because the left brain responds to and becomes identified with **hierarchy**, and things always being done the same way, with ritual, with repetition, with yesterday being the same as today, and today is the same as the next day. Tomorrow will be the same as today, and so on, and so on, and so on, and so forth.

This is the idea that things have always this way, they are this way now and they're always going to be this way. It's a very linear progression, it's a very linear way of thinking in linear time, and this is again done by design. It's done by design because it's done to stifle the **human imagination**. The imaginative capacity of the right brain hemisphere. And that's the hemisphere that if we get in touch with we can imagine a way of doing things different. We can imagine a world that isn't run the way this one is, and things don't play out the way they play out in the world that we're living in now as we are currently living amongst each other.

So if we get in touch with that imaginative capacity, that's the first step toward actually creating something different, because that's the creative side of the brain. And the first step in any creative process is imagining what you're going to do. But if you shut that down by essentially cutting it off from the rest of the brain functions, and you're getting somebody engaged purely in just the left brain analytical, and logical, and linear thought functions, then you're cutting off that person from their **creative potential**. From their imaginative potential that gets them to say “it doesn't have to be like this. I can imagine it being different. I can imagine doing something to create something to make it different. To make the experiences that we go through play out differently than they currently are playing out.”

And that's why the education system does not want to change and help people to become **holistic brain thinkers**. They want people to be purely trapped in the left brain, and we've discussed how that model of seeing the world leads to a poisoned world view. This education system and science, the way our Western culture views health and medicine is also very extremely left brain. Looking at the body as purely a computer, as a mechanized machine. And then this educational model and way of viewing the world, this basic world view that this left brain prison leads to is **based in control** of other people and accepting control from the hierarchical chain of command that you would go into. So we talked a little bit about the control mechanisms that go in place because people are indoctrinated into this completely imbalanced left-brain worldview.

So that's what we did last week on the show. We went through that third barrier to the realization of the true self which is the prison of the left brain, and we kind of left off explaining how people become controllers trapped in a **hierarchy** that keeps this system perpetuating, and how completely fooled they really are. And not just fooled but it goes even deeper than being fooled. They're **owned**. They have owners, and they don't even know it. They have people that are manipulating them into doing this, and what they're manipulating them into doing is essentially breaking natural law, because they have no understanding of it because they're so **ignorant and unread**, and their owners are completely laughing at them the whole way because they know that they will ultimately have to experience the repercussions of breaking natural law principles, and of taking other people's rights, and doing actions that they do not have the right to take.

And that will all come back toward them at some point or another, whether in this life or another life. It will be righted. It will be balanced, no matter what they think. They don't understand how this natural law aspect of karmic reality, of **karmic debt** works. They think that they are going to be held unaccountable for everything they do, and they're wrong. They're dead wrong. It doesn't work that way. I'm 100% certain that it doesn't work that way. I'm not stating my opinion on how it works. The universe is going to balance all situations. Even if we can't see how that will occur, **it will occur**. As a matter of fact, it's doing that right now. It's always in effect. It's never not in effect, and it would do it by hook or by crook.

There is no breaking higher natural law principles that are based in moral law. You can think that you're getting away with breaking them, but ultimately those wrongs do become righted and those imbalances do become balanced. It's just a matter of how much suffering you're going to have to go through to actually understand that, accept it and live in harmony with it. And in my opinion from the dynamic that I studied this from, and looking at it as realistically as I am capable of looking at it, I don't see this being a process that is going to just happen organically. I see this as being a struggle and the human race being dragged kicking and screaming through the mud. I don't see pleasant times ahead for humanity, and I'm not saying that to discourage anyone I'm just being honest about what I think the dynamic really is.

Because most people are so trapped in these barriers to self-realization that they have no idea of what the true self is. They have absolutely no clue whatsoever. They're totally **trapped in illusion**, and in illusory ways of thinking and perceiving reality, and they have been totally hung up on the idea that their current level of perception is reality, and that's the ideology we talked about on the show known as **solipsism**. Solipsism is the ideology that I call the biggest lie. That perception is reality and that there is no such thing as objective truth, and this is what the demon mind wants you to think. This is what the soul of opposition, the very force of opposition itself, a fear of control, being torn apart, the opposer, the one that tears us apart from the inside, from inside ourselves that divides us, the force of division and internal opposition.

That force itself wants people to believe that there is no such thing as **objective truth**. It wants you wholeheartedly to believe in it and be attached to the belief that perception is reality, and that's **the biggest lie** there is, and it's the most dangerous ideology anywhere on the Earth, period. It's the most dangerous ideology on this planet, and it’s called solipsism. We've talked about it fairly extensively on this show and it needs to be thoroughly renounced and rejected. Because there is such a thing as truth, and it is up to us to discover it and live in harmony with its principles, period. And it's there if we have the will to go forward and discover it, no matter what it is. Whether the truth of the reality that we're living in is uncomfortable, whether we come to a very dark place, whether this natural law is in effect and it works a certain way, it doesn't make a difference what the truth is.

We need to recognize it, accept it, and then live in accordance with its principles. And if we don't like the way something is playing out, you need to get in touch with **the truth** in order to understand what we do to change it for the better in keeping with our stated intentions for ourselves. So we say we want to be happy, we say we don't want to suffer, we say we want to be free, well there are requirements that go along with that. That isn't the default condition of the universal. That isn't the default condition of humanity. There are requirements that go along with that. I mean hey, we could make that occur, but from where we are now there are requirements attached to making that condition occur. We can, not suffer.

It's possible not to create non condition where there is no self-inflicted suffering. Now some will say as long as you're in a physical body there's going to be suffering. If you're attached to having to be that way then yeah, you can also see it as desires come and go. **Attachment to desire** is what's going to create suffering. Yeah you'll be hungry again, yeah you'll need to sleep again, but you don't need to be attached to those desires. That's living totally in your head in ego. **Ego attachment** as we talked about in a couple of shows ago when we discussed ego identification and attachment. It's being attached to those desires where the problem comes in, not that any desire exists. I would never suggest all desire could ever be purged from the human condition, nor that it should. But attachment to desire, now there's a problem.

So we can make a stated intention and say "I want to be happy." Well, then don't create any self-inflicted suffering, and get attached to desire, and there can be true happiness. "We want to be free." Well then don't create chaos by creating control mechanisms, and hierarchies, and imbalances, and injustice, and we'll be free. But people insist they know better, people insist that they can live outside of the boundaries of natural law, and ultimately what this is really all about is people insist that they can **play God**. They can be God, "I can determine how natural law works." I can say "I am the arbiter of truth, my perceptions are reality, there is no such thing as objective truth," and that's what's going to ultimately create a hell out here.

And we're well along the way, as I've said before, to doing that. Well along the way. Good job. Everyone's really so far up to this time on this planet, is doing a great job at that. Because 99% of us are completely fooled. We don't have the ability to tell truth from falsehood, **we bought lies** that have been sold to us from the cradle, and we stay attached to them, and we insist that there's no such thing as natural law, and we don't bring our freewill into harmony with it. That's really what's going on here. That's really what is creating the human condition as we see it today. And we said we don't like it, and yet so few are willing to learn the totality of how this works, and so few of us are willing to actually change, to come in accordance with those principles, and so few of us are then willing to explain how this works to others.

And because of that extreme imbalance and so few people recognizing this, and so few people understanding it, living in harmony with it and then explaining how it works to other people, that's why we're coming to the brink of total chaos, and total suffering, and **total domination** of our species. We're heading headlong into a prison of which once we work ourselves into it in fullness, it will be very, very, very difficult for anyone coming after us to ever get out of that prison. It is **the gates of Hell** literally closing in on this planet. No less than that, and you can say "hey that's a real religious notion." Go right ahead and say that, but hell is eternal separation from any right way of being in the world, and that's where we're headed.

In all seriousness we are headed toward a state where it will be almost impossible to live in any way connected with right action, because other people are so hung up on control, and so hung up on that “you just have to do this, or that” because other people say that's the way it has to be. It's the blind, leading the blind, leading the blind.

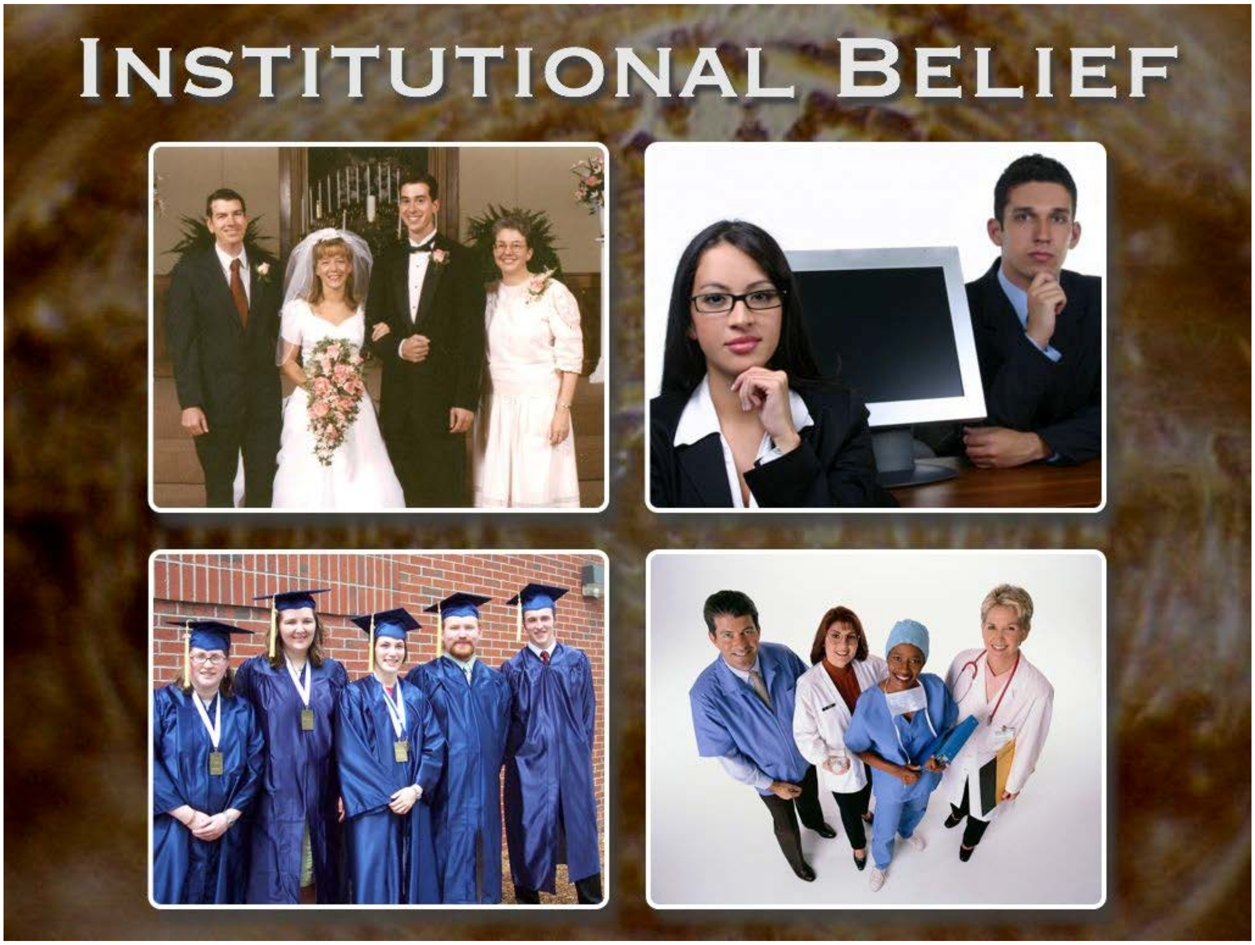

And that brings us to the fourth barrier to self-realization, the belief and attachment to **institutionalized belief systems**. The accepting of belief systems. And notice I don't use the word “philosophies.” These are belief systems. They're not knowing, they're not anything that anybody knows is the way things are. They are beliefs that are shared amongst the people that carry these ways of acting and ways of being in the world out.

And they all believe in it unquestioningly and therefore it has become institutionalized, meaning that it is so ingrained in society, it is so engrained in the thought patterns and in the actions of people, that they don't even question why this institution exists in the first place. That is what **institutionalized thought** and institutionalized belief is all about. There is no imagination to ever be able to even have the capacity to see that the world could exist and prosper even, to even greater levels without these institutions. Their members think that this is an eternal principle of the universe. That this always has been like this, it is this way now and it always must be like this. It must be like this. That's what an institutionalized belief system imprints into the minds of its **mind-controlled followers**.

And let's make no mistake and mince no words about this. The people that follow institutionalized belief systems, all, not some, but all - and again there's a generality. There's somebody making a blanket statement. Yes, I'm making a blanket statement. People are uncomfortable with that. Good. Be real uncomfortable with it. You're uncomfortable with it for a reason if you're uncomfortable with a blanket statement. You know some blanket statements are true. There are some places you can use the word “all,” and mean every single person that thinks that way, and be correct when you're saying “they think this” or that “this is really their condition in consciousness.” There is nothing that says that you cannot use the word “all” and have it be true. Because what I'm saying is - all people, not some. Everyone that believes in and unquestioningly accepts that institutionalized belief system that they are members of must always exist, those people all are under **mind control** without exception. Every one of them.

So what does this include? What is the biggest institutionalized belief system on the entire planet Earth? If we think of institutionalized beliefs, unquestioned beliefs that people absolutely believe are 100% true and they don't question that whole system, I would say there is one overarching fundamental belief that is the most widely shared institutionalized belief system that we have on the plane the Earth, and that is that **money** exists. Let me say that one more time. The widest held, and the most deeply shared and believe in institutionalized belief system on planet Earth, is, that there is such a thing as money, in actual point of fact reality. In actual nature. That money is real. That it actually means something and it carries actual value.

There is no such thing as money folks. Doesn't exist, never has existed, it never will exist. Money does not exist in the universe. It doesn't exist in nature. It's **a construct** that human being invented and it exists only in one place, their own mind. And it will never exist anywhere else in actual reality, and that's the biggest institutionalized belief system that there is, and every person that believes in that institutionalized belief is under mind control. Every, one. Bar none with no exceptions.

So let's start from there and move outward, because I just hit you with the hardest thing that there is to accept. Everyone that subscribes to an institutionalized belief system in some form or another, or to some degree or another, is under mind control. That's what keeps people believing that institutionalized belief systems one, are true, and two, always must exist. That the world would just descend into utter complete chaos and deterioration were these institutionalized systems taken out of existence, or they just completely dissolved. And that is the very definition of mind control. The very definition of **mind control** is, the inability to use the imagination to envision anything different. That's the ultimate definition of mind control.

Mind control is the extermination of the imagination. As simply as it can be put. As simply as it can be stated, that's what mind-control is. And I'm making this point for a reason because, in future shows this is what we're going to shift the topic the discussion to, and things are going to be getting darker on What On Earth Is Happening. For some people who have listened up to this point, you may have thought this was going to be a New-Age broadcast. Nothing can be farther from the truth.

We are going to look at the dark as many in the **New Age** movement will not, because they'll say “oh yes that empowers it.” No, ignoring things is what empowers them. Ignoring things and letting things just happen on the default settings, is what's giving the negative more power. Learning about how methodologies work, arming yourself against negative methodologies, and then being able to do something that is extremely empowering and positive is not negative.

Nothing could be farther from the truth. So we are going to **look at the dark**. We are going to confront the shadow on this show. The shadow is there for a reason and we should not be ignoring it. We should stare it in the eyes, we should look it down and we should confront it, and we should integrate it, and we should heal it. That's what a lot of people in the New Age movement aren’t telling people, because they've subscribed to an institutionalized belief system. And that's mind control. Let me ask you a question. Now really think about this for a moment those who are listening tonight on the podcast.

Why is it that the same words in the English language are used - now get this - for being **committed to an institution**, meaning “I believe in and subscribe to what this institution is doing” – “I believe in the educational system, I believe in the military, I believe in the police, I believe in this religion, I wholeheartedly support these institutions, I'm committed to an institution” - why do we have the exact same language, for being committed to an institution, as I just described, as we do for being committed to an institution. Meaning being taken away from normal society to be placed in a hospital that deals with treating mental problems and issues. That’s an accident? That we happen to have the same language for those two things? I don't think that's an accident.

You want to know why it's not an accident? Because they mean the same thing. If you're committed to an institution, you might as well be committed to an institution. And that's about as close to humor as I'm going to get on tonight’s show folks. So enjoy that, but I think there is something to that. That's not an accident that it works out that way in language, and we'll be talking about and already have talked briefly about, how critical the understanding of words as they have come to be structured in the English language, really are. We need to understand how words are structured and what they are saying to us at all times in all places. There is **magic in the language**.

Some people have referred to this as **synchronicity** or synchro-mysticism. Understanding that words are trying to tell us something. That there is a consciousness and intelligence that is coming through in the language itself, if only we connect to it through getting in touch with our right, imaginative creative capacity of the right brain. **Our right mind**. And there are many more examples of how language works out like that but that's just one of them, because it's all about mind control. They have to convince you that their institution must exist or there will be utter chaos and ruin. That there would be just ruin if that institution went away for some reason. Not continued to take the actions that it tells you it must take. It’s all mind control.

So let's look at some other institutions. And make no mistake about it, I realize what this is. This is attacking everything that just about everybody in the world holds sacred in some form or another. I get that. I'm not naive enough not to understand what I'm doing here, or how hard it would be to transcend this mental condition that most people are identified with. Because what it really is, is it's ultimately attacking what someone else sees, perceives, and believes as their identity, which is why this relates hand-in-hand with **ego identification**. Another barrier to self-realization.

As long as people identify with the role that they play in an institutionalized belief system, they're going to be identified with the institution itself. See how that works? Because “if the institution is ultimately not doing something that is really necessary, that is ultimately so good that it must exist, and I'm part of it, what does that mean for me? That I am part of that institution?” See then you have to really re-evaluate what you're doing with your time and with your life.

Let’s look at another institution which I briefly started talking about last week. **Secret societies** and **occult orders**. These are institutionalized belief systems. Some of them will teach philosophy, some of them will teach ideologies, however they are still institutionalized systems, no matter what they teach, and one of the beliefs they propagate is that “this knowledge belongs to us, and it is ours to give out to whoever we wish, whoever we see fit to give it out. And we will determine that. We will be the arbiters of information conveyance. Information doesn't belong to the totality of the beings on this world. This information belongs to us.”

This is why I know I'm not a member of any institutionalized belief system, including secret societies or occult orders any longer. Earlier in my life I was a member of occult orders, and very dark and unpleasant ones, and I'm not proud of saying that. That's where a lot of my awareness developed out of after I descended to such a place in consciousness that there were two choices. Come out of this level of consciousness, or die. And I'm still here talking so you know the decision I made when it came to making that **shift in awareness**. I decided to come up to a higher level of consciousness and live, and then help to explain how that dynamic works to any other people that would listen. And let me clarify my position on that just for a moment.

I do this not for myself. I do not serve myself. This isn't about me at all. I don't even care whether people know my name or understand who I am. I can care less. You go and look at my website there's nothing for sale up there. I'm not in this to make any money, and I'm certainly not in this to serve my own life's interest, because there's lots of other things I can be doing with my time but I choose to do this. Some people say “you're choosing it because you want to serve humanity” and ultimately it's a very small part of it but it's not really the totality of why I choose to do this. Because, the bulk of humanity could care less about this and isn't listening. I mean let's be realistic. I'm under no delusions of how big what I do is, or who's listening.

So I don't really do it to serve humanity either. You know if they benefit from it I would love to see that. I really hope people are getting something out of what I do but, some will and the vast majority probably will not. Based on the level of consciousness thay are currently at I don't see most people paying much attention to this. I see most people wanting to watch sports, wanting to drink some beers, wanting to pursue frivolous pursuits and live for the **pleasure principle**, and that's about it. And that's why the world is headed in the prison state that it’s headed in.

But going back to the idea of why I do this at all, it's simply to **serve the truth**. That's it. The truth will not be killed as long as people are doing this, and that's the force I serve, which is the force of love. That's it. You can say anything you want about my approach, my style, my blanket statements, the approach that doesn't baby feed people, because if you're a person that hasn't emotionally matured and isn’t ready to hear this go listen to something else or go watch some junk on television. I'm not the person that's going to water this down for anyone. Don't expect that from me. That's not my style and I'm not interested in watering it down.

Other people can take this information and try to dilute it, and then get other people to drink it. I'm not interested in that at all. That's never going to be my approach. I'm a straightforward, straight shooter. That's how this information got into me. Until I was breaking down enough to say “I was wrong, I was wrong, I was wrong, I was wrong, I was wrong,” a million times. And again I've said it before on the show and I'll say it a million more. But the ultimate reason I do this is not to serve myself, not even to serve humanity. It is only to serve the truth. That's it. That's all I look at myself as, someone who is conveying a message. And the message isn't even mine.

This isn't my message. I didn't invent any of this. I’m a re-discover of this, through re-search. I researched this and I found it. Re-found it. Discovered it. Uncovered it. That's it. That makes me no one special. I'm not your guru, I'm not your spiritual adviser, teacher, healer. You're that. That's what you are to yourself. All I can be is a facilitator of information because I’ve realize this information does not belong to me. This information isn't mine. I don't have the authority or right to keep it. I am here to speak it, that's it. For no other reason, that's why I do what I do.

So that having been said we talked about institutionalized belief systems and we're listening some of them, and secret society networks are one of them. That's why I got into the discussion of why I do this and who owns knowledge. No one owns knowledge. **Knowledge** belongs to the world, period. Institutionalized belief systems, one of them is secret society networks that actually believe they are the keepers of hidden knowledge, that they are the keepers of **occult wisdom**. Sure you are… and guess what? You think you're wise? That this is dangerous information that some of the stuff that's really, really deep in this is dangerous information about what our true powers as human beings are, and if that falls into the wrong hands there will be chaos and destruction? Guess what? That's not for you to decide, high-level secret society overlords out there, that think you know something that the rest of humanity doesn't. And in some ways you do and in some ways you're in deeper ignorance than the most ignorant of people that you call the **uninitiated**, that you call the slime are.

And that knowledge isn't yours to filter and to segregate from the rest of humanity. It belongs to the universe, and you're not God last time I checked, therefore you're not the arbiter of what information other people get to see and hear. You can think you are all you want, that'll never make it true. And I don't care who out there is listening that is a member of a **secret society**. To some form or another you're under mind control. You can take in the beliefs, you can take in the philosophies, you can study this, but once you start getting into the notion that this is segregated from other people and that there's a right to do that, now that enters institutionalized belief systems. And on this show in the future we're going to talk a lot about occult philosophies. We will delve into **Freemasonry**, we will delve into **Rosicrucianism**, we will delve into **Kabbalah**, we will delve into **Gnostic** teachings, etc, etc.

We will go into some hidden teachings of different occult orders, but that does not mean that I subscribe to the notion that secret societies that have been set up to convey and teach information have the right to keep certain levels of knowledge secret because they deem it dangerous, or they deem other people unfit for it. And some of those people would say “oh you're the unwise one because you would just display pearls before swine.” Again, it's not your decision to make. The knowledge doesn't belong to you no matter how high level it is. No matter how advanced it is from someone else's understanding. It's not yours. That's where you're in **ego identification** and attachment, because you actually believe that your role is to be allowed to keep information from other people, and you're wrapped up, and tied up, and attached to that belief. And it's not true.

Nothing you ever say or do is ever going to make it true, and that's why you accept your role in your **institutionalized belief system**, of secret society member such-and-such degree. Well it's all mind-control. First one we talked about is **money**. It's all mind-control. There never has been any such thing as money, doesn't exist now, never gonna exist. All the people out there that think **gold'**s money, uh mind control. **Silver** is money? You're under mind control. That's called a metal. It doesn't really have any value except what you ascribe to it. Now you can boil metals down and make cups out of them, and you can make utensils out of them. Yeah then they have a utilitarian value, and in and of themselves you can say “yeah I like looking at that, it has an aesthetic pleasing value use in art,” but money as an actual system of belief - that's the only place that it exists is the human mind.

And I don't know if I mentioned this on the show that again we can get into words. The word “money.” Just like we talked about being committed to an institution, is the same as being committed to an institution. I mean getting wrapped up and identified with an institutionalized belief system is essentially being crazy and being put away. You have to really be at the same level of consciousness pretty much for both things, and that's why the same phrase says the same thin. **Money** is another example. If you break down the word money, its mon-, which is the root for one, mono, a mono cycle. Monopoly, one, it means one. And the last part of money is –ey. Phonetically that's I. **One eye**. Money is a proxy, it's an illusion. It's being presented to people as the one, eye, which it's not. They even stamp it on the US dollar bill. They put the seal of the one eye on the one-dollar bill.

But it isn't the one eye. It's a proxy for one eye. They're giving you that in lieu of the one eye, because they know the one eye is not present in the person they're handing it to. They don't have their one eye open, which comes from a balanced brain, the awakening of the all-seeing eye in the center of the brain, **the pineal gland**, which connects one to a higher level of awareness of self, and connectedness with the totality of the all. They know most people aren't there, so the occultists that invented money - and occultists invented money. Let's be under no delusions about that. The whole monetary system is invented and set up by occultists. People who are using their hidden knowledge and their levels of awareness to manipulate other people into breaking natural laws so they can get what they want, and not be affected by those very laws.

Or at least for a time. Let's never forget that either. For a time, they won’t be affected by those natural law principles, but they think they can run on forever and it will never catch up with them. And they're wrong, because eventually it does. And it always does. Not sometimes. All, the time. There's another blanket statement for you So money means “the one eye.” That's what the word actually means and it's been there your whole life, and most people have never seen that no matter how old they are. But there it is right in the word, and it's a proxy for the one eye. A **proxy** means something that is given to you in place of the real thing, and someone says “here take this and imagine that it's the real thing. Just use it as the real money, the real one eye.”

They think that they can convince you, and they have convinced many people that that's going to bring the **balance**, and **love**, and **happiness** because that's what the one eye actually represents. The ability to see with the spiritual sight that brings to one happiness, the end of self-inflicted suffering, true balance, true harmony, living in harmony with nature, living in the dynamic energy of love, etc, etc, etc and money will never bring you any of those things. Yet they're trying to convince you that that's what it can bring you, hence the word itself and the seal on the dollar bill, which we'll get into in future weeks.

We’ll break down all kinds of **symbolism** in future weeks. We’ll break down symbolism in such detail that you'll get tired of breaking it down, because that's another thing people are completely illiterate of. People are completely in ignorance of how symbols work upon the subconscious as another form of mind control. And again this is a good topic to jump off to because probably in the next two weeks or so we'll be getting into mind control techniques. Maybe two or three weeks. And institutionalized belief systems have a lot to do with mind control.

And how about the **educational system**? We talked about that, and we talked about the prison of the left brain. Well many people don't want to believe that the institution that they have believed in their whole life, the educational system, maybe that they're a teacher in, or a principal, or someone that runs a department in a college, or works in a university some place, they don't want to believe that that institution is ultimately creating harm in the world through. Putting people into a pure left-brain way of seeing the world, and therefore never being able to holistically connect with deeper levels of the consciousness in the mind. So people who are believing that they're doing good through the educational system, are very deeply attached to the role they play.

This is pure **ego attachment**, because “I can't be involved at whatever level of harm this institution is doing by simply being a part of it. Whatever would make you think it works like that? That because I'm a part of it, see I want to do good. That's my intent, and I think I'll be able to do good, through working in this institution, in this totally controlled system. I'll do good in my way, through the system.” Now I know people will say that this is harsh. I know people will say again that “you're making blanket statements.” Everybody who is thinking like this, they cannot appreciate - because of how attached they are - that they will never actually be able to influence anything for the better at a higher level, as long as they are working within any institutional belief system.

And there can no clearer example of this than **politics**. And here's where big portion of the freedom movement says “Mark I like some of the things you're talking about up to now, but here's where I got us part ways with you.” And what I'll say is, they're the tent pitchers. Know that the big long journey up the mountain to the land of higher consciousness, you could look at it like that. And some people don't even want to start the journey. They look at the mountain and they go “are you crazy? I’m gonna climb that? Good luck. You can climb it. I'll be right down here on the ground.” And they never begin. They’re the totally uninitiated, they never start.

Uninitiated means you haven't started. And then there are people who do start the journey with you, and you're going, and going, and going, and they say “oh this is as far as I go.” Yeah but the peak is up there. It’s way, way, way beyond where we’re at now, we’re like a third up. And they're like “well I'm setting up camp right here, and I ain’t moving another inch, because where you're going up toward that peek, that’s scary territory. I don't know if I'm comfortable with climbing any higher than this.” And those are the people in the freedom movement that still actually believe that they're going to vote the world out of the difficulties that it's in. They're going to change the world by voting the right people. You're going to **vote** out the bad people you're going to vote in the right people. Right? Sure you are.

Good luck with that. Let me know how that works out for you, because once again it fails to recognize a basic principle. Once you allow yourself to be **represented** by anyone else but yourself - you aren't re-presented by anyone. You present yourself or your owned. Bottom line. **You're owned**, your controlled, and most importantly you've given up responsibility. You've given up power. You've given up your internal power to make the decisions upon which your behaviors are based, on how you're going to live your life in harmony with natural law principles. Period.

Once you give up that responsibility and you hand it over to anyone else, no matter how good their intentions are, you are owned. And, there is no way anything but disorder can come about as a result of that, because you are giving away something that nature has granted to you as a gift, and by throwing it away all you're going to create is **chaos** for yourself, and ultimately all those around you. And that's why all representative governments, not some, all of them, eventually descend and devolve into barbarity and **tyranny**, and ours is no exception in the United States. Sorry to break the news to you. Get over it. We don't have a lot of time to be crying in our beer over this. And again I'm not going to explain this in any different way. I'm not going to baby feed it to you.

When things get worse, and they will, go back and listen to my podcasts. There's my advice to the people who don't want what want to understand this, because the world, is, going to become completely more chaotic than it is now. Get ready for it. Until people snap out of this trance mind state, of believing in all these institutions, the world is going to descend, and descend, and descend, and descend. So prepare yourself emotionally, prepare yourself mentally, prepare yourself psychologically, and prepare yourself spiritually, because until people start actually admitting that someone is wrong, that they are wrong, and that they're not going to solve the problem by continuing to do the same thing, the same dynamic – "I'm going to add the same dynamic and magically it's going to change. Magically." Good luck. That's all I can say.

I can't make anybody change the way they think. I can only tell you how this principle works, that's it. And I'm not telling you this is my opinion. Again, I'm telling you I've recognized a core fundamental truth about how law, **higher law** capital L works, and what you're going to get when you go against it. So again I'm not telling anybody they must do anything. You can continue to go and believe in these systems and do what you've always done, but all I'm saying is, do not expect a different result. You're crazy if you do. You're doing same thing, you're not actually changing the way you think, and you think magically, suddenly the world's going to change for the better and you're not going to suffer anymore. Well I'm proud of you if you think that. Wonderful. Continue to live like that and see what happens. See what you get.

I think there's no better way to understand **natural law** then continuing to do the same thing and getting the same result, because eventually something will snap in your brain - unless you die first, which I think most people are so in ego that that’s what they’re willing to do. They're willing to follow this course until they die - so I think eventually something will snap in people and they'll say “hey you know what, maybe it's me. Maybe I can't continue to live the way I'm living and think the way I'm thinking and expect to get a different result in my life.” And that's what had to happen to me, and it took so much suffering for me that again, I was one step out of the grave.

Had I gone any further along that belief system I would have been dead. And finally something snapped and said “you know what? You can't do this. It's you. It's actually you, in the way you're thinking,” and when I changed it my life miraculously completely turned in 180 degrees in the opposite direction, and became semi-miraculous in the **synchronicity** and the things that opened up unto me, and how I was able to change myself. Not just my thoughts, but the way I feel every day, my health, every aspect of my life. Every one.

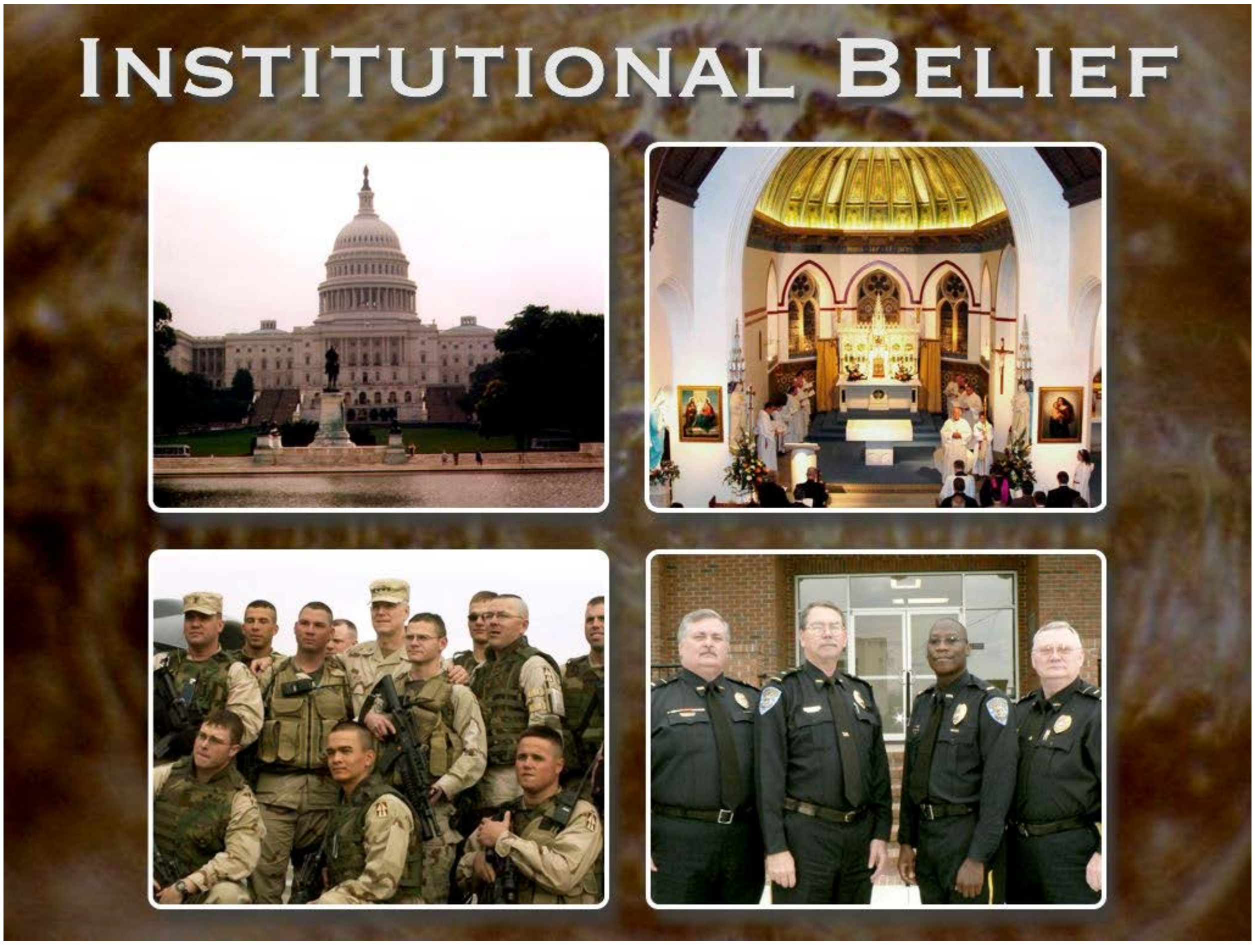

So believing in institutions is a strong force and I’ll wrap up the show talking about a few of the biggest. **Government**, **religion**, and then the control institutions of the **police** and the **military**. These are the most powerful institutions on the surface of the Earth. These are the most powerful institutions on this planet because they have the deepest hold of the human mind. These are the deepest **mind controlling institutions** that we have in humanity, and they are the ones who are ultimately responsible for destroying the consciousness of this planet. And I don't really care who's listening that's a member of any of those institutions. I don't care who's listening. I don't care who's offended. I don't care who finds this hard to accept or believe. These are the institutions that are going to be responsible for the destruction of the human species if we don't pull up from this course and reverse the direction that we're heading in.

Government, religion, military and police. That's it. And every member, no matter how well-intentioned, every member - I'm going to say this a thousand times, and you can take it however you want to take it. But notice I'm not saying anything about whether these people are actually good hearted people, or bad hearted people. I'm only making the statement that every one of them, are fooled. Every one of them does not understand how natural law works. Every one of them in some degree or another is under **mind control**. Bar none. If you are in government and believed that there needs to be government to control people's actions, and that the only way to create order is be in control, and as an end to that you must have government, you're under mind control. Period. I don't care who you are. You're under mind control to a certain degree.

Those who believe there should be less government are under a little less mind-control, but they're under mind control nonetheless. The same thing with police. All of them, not some of them, all of them are under mind control to some degree. Everybody that believes in religion as an institutionalized belief system, and I'm talking about **organized religion**. Not the deep core philosophy at the very core, the principles. That's not what I'm talking about. I'm talking about the actual organized religious institutions. Everybody that is a follower of one of them, and does not understand they’re a sovereign being and there is no intermediary required between them and the divine, in some form or another, to some extent or another, is under mind control.

And I will not back down from those positions. I'm not going to water it down. I'm not really interested in hearing a debate or debating as to whether that's true or not. I'm making the statement because I've recognized that is the case. That is the case. I understand what all of these institutions are. Not what I think they are. Not my opinions about them. I've studied their practices, methodologies and the way they operate in the world, to the extent that few people have, and I know that anybody believing in these and accepting them and thinking that they must be eternal institutions, is in some form or another under the dynamic of mind control.

Caller #1: *Eric here in Doylestown Pennsylvania. So you have a good show tonight, very interesting things that ego attachment. Unbelievable. You said that you had a quote from somebody a few weeks ago about the two hurts and then you said basically it only hurts if there’s attachment to it?*

Yeah myself and Walt Walter Rhodes, my guest a couple weeks ago, we were talking about the difference between ego being the tool to understand that in the physical domain you have an **individuated expression of consciousness**, versus being attached to the ego and allowing it to not operate in its role as a tool but to actually become the master. In other words, ego I don't think should be completely purged. It is a tool for consciousness to understand that “hey this is my body and not your body” and it will have different acts and physical expressions.

Ego lets me put food into my mouth as opposed to trying to feed myself by putting food into someone else's mouth. It's that simple. But when the tool becomes the master, when the tool says “hey I enable you to have a physical existence here, I want to set up shop and take over this house,” that's when it becomes a problem. That's when it's attachment. When we can't separate from the ego, when we can't lay it down when we're finished using it, we're constantly in it. It's constantly ruling us essentially, and that's what myself and my guests Walt were discussing a couple weeks back.

Caller #1: *Okay and now I actually have a pretty simple question for you. What happens when we die?*

Oh your guess is as good as mine. I'm still alive, you know? Every religion and every basic esoteric philosophy has different notions on that. Some people say you go into a void where all your experiences are integrated and learned from and then you have a decision as to whether to come back, and what kind of experience you want to have. I don't know whether any of that is true, again because I don't really get into that world or talk about that in my presentation or on my show because I'm not in that state. I'm still alive in the physical form right now. And have you ever heard the expression “**be here now**?” That's what I attempt to do. I attempt to explain - work in the domain that you're in now, as opposed to spending energy on worrying about that.

However, I think that to some extent or another, the quality of the experience that we do experience in whatever that after life, or in between life, or however you want to look at it state is, I think the quality of that is dictated by how we behave here. That I do believe. Can I tell you that that's the case? No. And so therefore I can only tell you that that is my belief. And that's where I'll delineate, when I'm talking about something I know I'll state it unequivocally. “I understand that this is a law and it works this way.” But if I do not know that, then I will say unequivocally “this is my belief about how this may or may not work.” I believe, that whatever experience is waiting for us when we pass away from this from this level of consciousness, I believe the quality of that and the amount of choice that we will have in that will be directly related to how we behave while we were in this domain, while we were in this expression of consciousness.

Caller #1: *Do you ever feel like your whole life has a purpose, and we will go on to something bigger? I mean just the fact that I'm alive, I'm like a good-looking guy, I have* *a life, like it's just like there's more to it than just, us being like evolved monkeys bopping around the world.*

Well I certainly believe there's a **higher purpose** for existence. I don't think that the universe is some dead machine that just is here for no reason and happened by cosmic accident, as very left brain imbalanced people do. I think there's absolutely purpose for being, and I think the purpose is, to grow, to expand in consciousness, **to create**. You know that's why we call it a creator. It created this construct for experience, for expression, and it created it to be a reflection of itself which is a creator. We ultimately have to get to a point where we're a conscious creator. We understand what will create our experience and then we choose that which is better. We choose one thing out of many possibilities because we learn discernment, and we learn “here's a better choice if we want to create this.”

And I think that's what this stage of our evolution is all about. It's about **learning discernment**. It's about learning “this is what you need to enact, or behave like this, to get what you say you want. And until you combine your will with that understanding, to actually do it, you're never going to get what you say you want.” So I think that's part of why we're here. To learn that very principle, and I wish I could tell you Eric. I really wish I could be a super hopeful person and say “I think we're really understanding that.” I do not think that we are understanding that as a species. I think some very few do understand that, but the majority of people here choose to turn their backs on those principles and ignore them. And that's why I don’t see good things coming for planet Earth, sadly. I'd like to be able to tell you different man, but I do not have an optimistic view of the future based on where we're at now. Now that may be slowly changing, but I don't feel it's changing in large enough numbers.

Caller #1: *Well I know that they have us like on drugs, and there's mass mind control, and you know they throw everything and the kitchen sink at us to basically keep us in a lower state of consciousness so we don't question our reality. We don't question “is that really the truth?” We don't have the imagination and curiosity to say “wait, is there more to life? Should I be doing better?” I like the Gandhi quote you have “be the change you want the world to be.” If you want the world to be a better place, then be a better person. It’s that's simple.*

Yeah I think he understand it very well. We get wrapped up in the whole idea that we need to do something first, so that we can have what we want and then we'll be happy, and it's really the reverse. You have to be different, be a certain expression in the world in consciousness, then conditions will be created so that you can have the things that are necessary for you to be able to do what you want. It isn't do, have, be. **It’s be, do, have**. That's how the dynamic really works.

That even is only halfway, because then you have to go back and even reverse it, and say “well now that I have what I was looking for, what do I do with that?” And that's really putting it into practice in the world and learning how to really **act in wisdom**. In proper moral upright ways that affect and influence other people in the world. And that's ultimately what I think the purpose of being here is. To learn how to develop the will to do just that.

That brings us to the end of this show. I think at the beginning of next show I'll briefly go a little bit more and institutionalized belief systems, and we'll get into some other topics.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #011

Topics: *Higher Self vs. Lower self*

I'm going to cover a lot of material, however I'm going to kind of in doing so recap generally most things that we have covered thus far on the show and on the archive shows in the podcast feed. So if you want to hear in detail some of these concepts, you can listen to all the previous shows that are all archived as a podcast on my website. But the topic for this evening really is going to close the very abstract, and I guess you could say spiritual side of what I do here on the show, which is basically talk about the **causal factors** that contribute to the present condition of the human species.

We talk about our ability to tell truth from falsehood, and how this is directly related with issues of **human freedom**. This show goes to the root of why we experience what we experience. That's what this is all about. The show is basically about how we create our experiences through our choices. We are the co-creators of our reality, and we create that reality in a pleasant and uplifting way that enables us to grow if we live and make our actions come into harmony with natural law principles, as we discussed in previous weeks. If we ignore those principles of truth of natural law, then our external manifested experience becomes extremely unpleasant, which is the cycle where we seem to be trapped in right now, and have been for a very, very long time.

So what I do on this show is try to explain how these principles work, and try to get down to the root causal factors of why human beings experience suffering, so that they understand how they are creating the experience that they are having. And this is again as I've said directly related with issues of human freedom. They cannot be separated. There is no separation between these causal factors that I talked about, and how free we are in our seemingly external world. So in keeping with this theme and message, today is going to be the last part of, part one of this so to speak.

Everything up through this point has been what I call what people really need to understand to know what the solution is to our problem that we are experiencing, mainly that there is encroaching **tyranny** in our world, and how to solve it. This is the part that really does give us the solution if we understand it, and pay attention to it and go deeply into this material to make it a part of ourselves, and in doing so change ourselves. Because the only way we're going to change the external manifested reality in which we live, is to change what takes place inside of us. When we do that, then the movie on the screen that we ourselves are projecting will change. But until we understand these factors that I talked about on the show up through this point, don't expect the movie on the external screen of reality to change one bit.

We need to understand these principles, we need to make them a part of us and we need to change our lives accordingly. If we don't do that, again don't expect much change in the external world. It's like banging your fists up against a television set or a movie screen because you don't like what you're seeing on it. We need to **change the frequency**, change the channel that is generating what you are seeing on the screen, in order to actually change what you see. And that's what we try to do here. That's what the ultimate goal of this show is, is to get people to understand those natural law principles.

And we are not just going to talk about how they work, we are also going to discuss some of the actual problems because, unless people are aware of why this is important to do, unless they can actually see the patterns that are taking place around them, and understand how we can actually change them by changing our thoughts, our emotions and our actions, and they also need to understand why. So we will not ignore the darkness on this show. We will look into it, we will confront it and we will confront that shadow that is part of all of us, and we will work with it to transmute it.

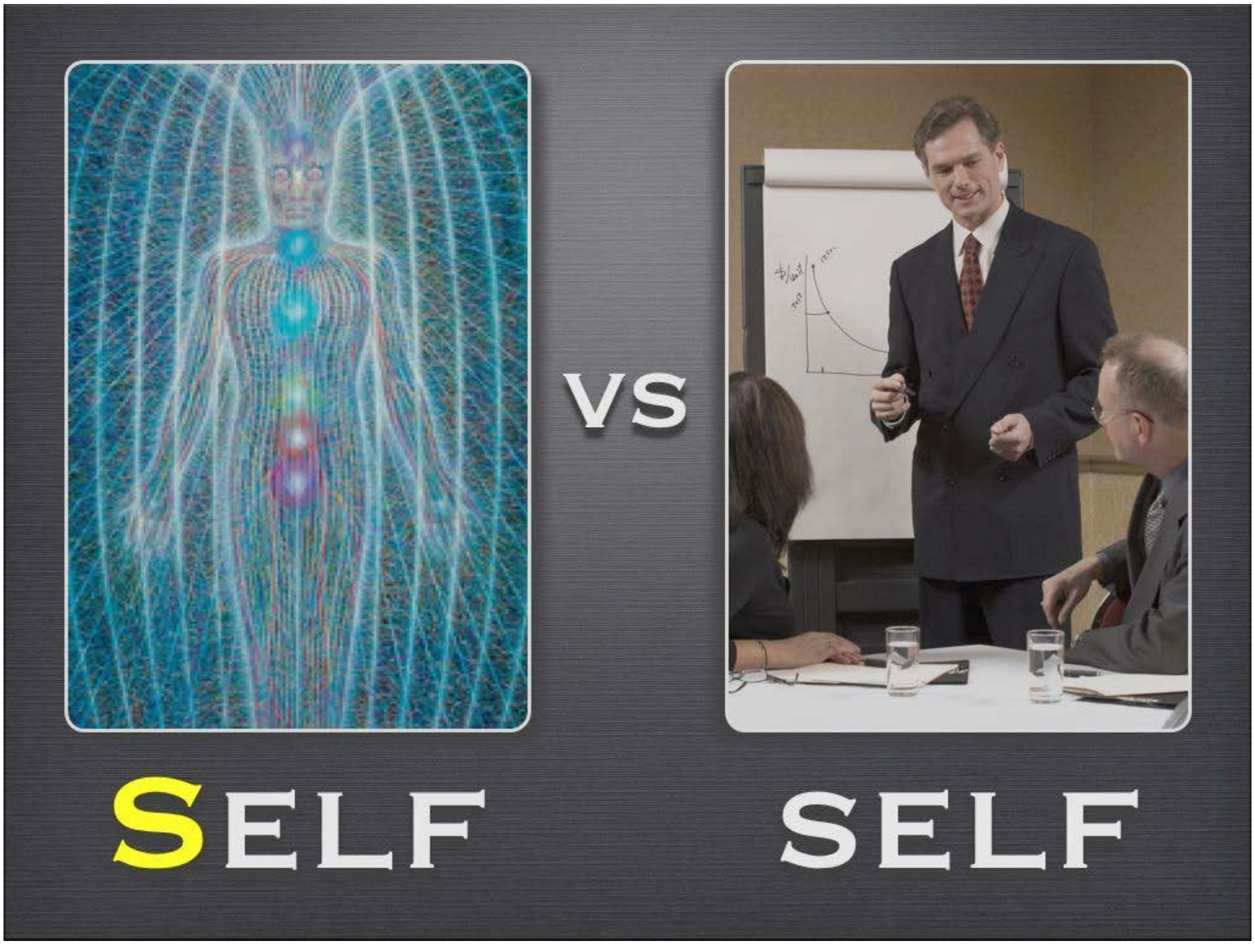

So what the topic of tonight's show is going to be, is a culmination of everything we've talked about thus far. We are going to discuss the qualities of who and what we really are. We are going to discuss the qualities of the higher aspects of self, and we're going to compare and contrast these qualities with what I call the **illusory self**. The self that is the lowercase s self. The self that is trapped in illusion, that is trapped in fantasy, that is trapped in identification with the **ego** and the roles that one plays in life, versus understanding the true higher identity of one self in consciousness. So we could title the topic of the show **higher self**, versus **lower self**.

This ultimately gets down to the question of who are we truly? Who are we truly? Because as I started off on the very first show, I explained that unless we really understand who we really are, we're going to remain largely powerless to make any lasting effective positive change in our reality. We have to understand what separates us from the higher aspects of our self, and that's what we've been doing in the last few weeks on this show.

We have been discussing the walls that we erect around ourselves and others. I call these the barriers to self-realization. The barriers to becoming a self-actualized being, and we identified them as the **illusion of the five senses**. Being rooted in materialism and the material world. **Ego identification**, again attachment to and identification with the roles that one plays in life. The experiences that one has being seen as identity, as opposed to understanding the higher self and realizing that that is what we are.

We talked about the **prison of the left brain**. The educational or indoctrinational system, and how it roots us into a physical only, linear only way of thinking about the world and seeing the world in the state of separation. Seeing ourselves in a state of separation from all others. Finally, last week we touched on the fourth barrier to self-realization which was the belief in and identification with **institutionalized belief systems**. And we've discussed a lot of them, and how people grasp and cling to belief systems that do not really serve who we really are. They are just put there to serve themselves and to perpetuate themselves in the name of control. And once you get into that pattern, basically you're contributing to the dynamic of **fear** which can only lead to **chaos**. It can only lead to suffering in the external manifested reality that we share.

So we covered a lot of different institutionalized belief systems. We talked about believers in the monetary system, we talked about believers in religions, we talked about control based institutions like the military and the police, and how these are all essentially different forms of **mind control**. And we will get into in the next few weeks the multi-faceted methodologies of mind control and how it works, because I have studied it extensively and I'll be having some guests on to talk about it in future weeks.

Again up through this point the show has largely been laying down abstract information, conceptual ideas that are important to grasp, to have a firm command of, to understand deeply and integrate them into our **worldview** if we're going to understand how this solution fits in to what we're going to need to do going forward if we're going to solve this global problem of human sickness, that is creating a diseased condition all over this globe. This is a critical component of it, understanding the higher self, versus the lower self. That is what we're going to discuss tonight.

Caller #1: *This is Bob. It's refreshing to hear you on a little bit earlier, we got the full two hours now on Revolution Broadcasting from what I understand. I was just listening to a lecture that David Wilcock did at Project Camelot. Project Camelot had an event that they put out, and I was listening to him there and he's got a lot of interesting things to say. A lot of quantum physics, and time, and complicated things but you know as I'm sure you know Mark, I'm a consciousness explorer. And that's a big part of this is, it's getting in touch with our relationship to the Earth, and to the creation, and figuring out ourselves in order to see how we're all connected and progress.*

Absolutely, I'm familiar with David's work and I really like it a lot, and I think that he does have a lot of great things to say, and I encourage people to check him out. **David Wilcock** if you're not familiar with him is definitely a person who is trying to expand people's horizons and their visions of what is possible, and I definitely encourage checking out his work for sure.

For tonight's show I'm going to basically go into probably what I would consider to be the wrap-up of the entire part one of the information that I convey about the nature of what's taking place, which I call the solution. This has all been **consciousness related material**, material that is about who we really are, material that is about the forces that are at work in the world and the causal factors that relate to what we're experiencing. So this show is going to focus on the qualities of the true self, and how they compare and contrast with the qualities that are expressed through the lower vibrational self, or the self that is trapped in ego and illusion.

Caller #1: *Yeah and to harp on the ego, I think that if we continue to support the oil-based, scarcity based energy system that we have we're going to continue to kill the planet. I know that's probably on a lot of the minds of your listeners, and I've been quoted in saying "let's look at Tesla technologies." Because really Mark as you understand I'm sure this is just a symptom to a bigger issue here, and that's the **scarcity based mind control** that is playing on our ego through vanity and materialism.*

Absolutely, and a genius who was trying to explain this to us over a hundred years ago they tried to suppressed his work, and they tried to erase his name from history but the truth can never be destroyed no matter how hard anyone tries. And Tesla will be vindicated in the end, by one way or another. I hope it doesn't have to happen through us destroying our ability to live on this planet through what we're doing down in the Gulf because it is definitely a disturbing situation.

Caller #1: *Well yeah I was just going to say, I hope he's not vindicated through our annihilation. You know it's no fun to say "I told you so" when everything's gone.*

Yep absolutely, so that's why we're working toward fulfilling his vision of the future, which was one in which humanity worked in conjunction with nature and was connected to its **wheelwork of energy**, and that's why I work with the Tesla Science Foundation in

Philadelphia and that's why I think everybody should come out to this event in Philadelphia. If you're anywhere within driving distance come on out it will be a great time you'll learn a lot and meet a lot of good people, and it's for a cause that we desperately need right now.

Caller #1: *You know Mark it's funny that you mentioned that "if anyone's in driving distance," because I've recently come across this dilemma myself both for a Gulf of Mexico cleanup in which I had to drive over nine hours to attend, using oil. You know I don't have one of those vegetable oil cars yet, and there's another event for social activists such as ourselves in Detroit that I want to attend that would - and I'm in Florida by the way folks - so that could be a problem as far as you know having to be dependent on using gas to get there.*

Now I'm going to omit probably going to this forum because you know I'm just so disheartened by this that I don't think I can't justify going to this forum, even though I think at the end of the day it could accomplish a lot of good things and I can network with people and try to make some change. But I think we need to facilitate for now conferencing on the Internet. And Skype is one great tool for that. Mark and I we've used it in the past, and all of our listeners out there, you know as much as local activism is important and it's good to be local within your vicinity there's only so much you can do there, so it's also good to connect and have a good network of people in your community and outside of your community that meet. And you don't have to always go you know out of town to have meetings, you can do meetings on the Internet.

That's why something like a talk show is a great resource too. Anybody can host discussions, and they could host their own show. I mean put the information out there. The universe is spoken into existence. Connect with other people and speak to them. That's what it's all about is getting this information out there. Knowing it is only the first step. Reaching out to other people is the second step.

Caller #1: *True and that's what the networks like Revolution Broadcasting and these other facilitators to this sort of truly independent media folks, it's really a great thing and it's exciting to be a part of. And one of the folks that are really supporting new initiatives in this sort of independent media field are RepublicMedia.TV, and at Republic Media TV they are going to be featuring What on Earth Is Happening, and you'll notice that you go on the page there that they have a big link of What on Earth Is Happening right there on the featured links. So you definitely want to stay tuned for that, and possibly some additions to your format Mark, always enhancing this so that in these serious times we can continue to up the ante in order to get as organized and active as we possibly can.*

I think it's a great new media form that is being built there and I'm impressed with it, and I'm excited to be a part about it. Definitely everyone check out *RepublicMedia.TV* for sure. If anybody else wants to call in feel free and let's jump right in to tonight's topic, which is the qualities and aspects of the **true self**, versus the qualities and aspects of the **lower self** that is trapped in five sense identification and ego attachment. So we can look at this as capital S Self, versus lowercase s self.

So the true self, a **self-actualized** being. Someone who has, you know we've heard the term “woken up.” Someone who has really come online and connected with higher levels of consciousness in the universe, that it is breaking out of the prison of mind. That is breaking out of the vibrational eggshell that is attempting to hold us in lower level vibrations of mind and consciousness. And that form of mind control is the only real way you can keep a person from connecting with spirit, from connecting with, again **higher consciousness**. You can only do that ultimately through mind control, because the mind is the aspect of self that links the body to the spirit or the higher self.

So what we're going to talk about is, what are the qualities of this higher self that we aspire to reach to, aspire to merge with, and to know more fully? The higher-self exists in the state known as non-duality. **Non-duality** means that one understands that really there's no separation between the lowercase s self and other lowercase s selves. That really there's no difference between anyone on this planet. They are all consciousness. They are all an aspect of the whole that is experience itself in this construct that we call living on the Earth. Living on a planet in the cosmos. There really isn't any separation at a very high energetic level, a high level in consciousness.

Non-duality also means that this self-actualized being has come to a state of consciousness in which their thoughts, their emotions, and their actions are essentially unified as one. They have made these three expressions of their consciousness into one, and what this means is that they are not in contradiction with each other. In other words, the being is such that as they think, so they feel and so they act, and there's no contradiction between those three expressions of the being. In other words, they don't think one thing and know it to be true, and yet do something else.

Their actions are in harmony with what they think and feel, so they don't say “oh well I believe in this, and I feel that this is right, and I know that this happens to be the case. Yet I'm not going to do what I know to be right. I'm not going to live in a way that I know that certain things are going on that that I should or should not be a part of. I'm going to do something that is against those things because of this reason, or that reason, or that reason.” So the person is torn within. They are in a state known as **internal opposition**. They are not at one with the thing that it is most important to be at one with, the self. So non-duality, recognizing that there is no separation between oneself and others. And internal non-duality is the state of bringing one’s thoughts, emotions and actions into unison. Non-contradiction. **Non-opposition**.

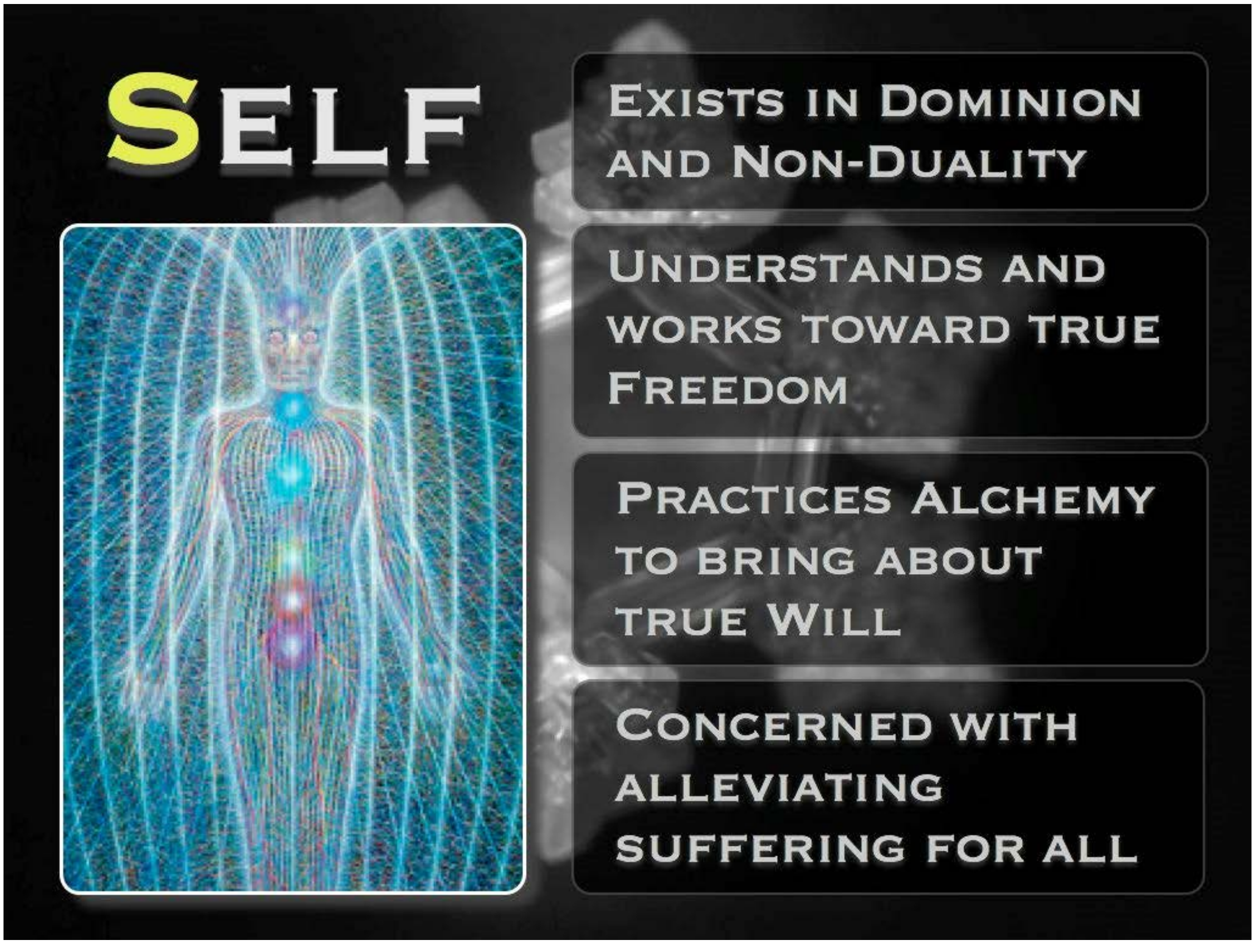

SELF

EXISTS IN DOMINION AND NON-DUALITY

UNDERSTANDS AND WORKS TOWARD TRUE FREEDOM

PRACTICES ALCHEMY TO BRING ABOUT TRUE WILL

CONCERNED WITH ALLEVIATING SUFFERING FOR ALL

The true self expresses itself in a state known as **Dominion**. You could call this self-actualization, you can call this true self love, you can call it sovereignty. There are many different ways to say the state, and again it is simply rulership of the kingdom of self. It is having control over your own thoughts, your own emotions and your own actions, which are really the only things that you are in point of fact reality allowed to be in control of. Because you are the steward of the physical vessel in which your higher self inhabits, and therefore you have control over what you think, what you feel and how you act in the world. The goal which is to bring those three things into unison with each other, and when they are you can actually then manifest at a much greater level that which you wish to manifest.

So the true self is in a state of non-duality and it has attained this condition known as **self-ownership**, self-rulership, dominion, sovereignty. The true self understands what true freedom is. It doesn't have an erroneous definition or a limited definition of human freedom. It knows that true freedom is really the absence of self-imposed suffering, of self-inflicted and self-created suffering, by one's refusal to acknowledge and live in harmony with natural law principles. So the true self understands what true freedom is. The true-self works toward that goal. So the true-self is doing what has been called **the**

true great work as the alchemist referred to, as very positive light occultists have referred to it as.

Now there's a dark great work which we'll get into in future weeks, but that's not what we're talking about here. We're talking about the goal of actually working toward achieving **true freedom**. And this is freedom at all levels. Not at one level. A big New Age movement idea is “as long as you're free in mind it doesn't matter what happens to your body.” Nonsense. This is to get people to stand down and not actually take proper action in a physical world worldly sense. True freedom is freedom in body, mind and spirit all simultaneously, because the true self recognizes there is no separation between those things either.

There's another New Age, and it's a very religious mind-control aspect that the body is to be renounced and rejected, and we shouldn't bring our thoughts toward what's happening in the physical world but only focus on the spiritual. That's equally as nonsense as saying “the physical world is all that exists and there's no such thing as spirit.” One is a form of left brain and imbalance, the worship of **materialism** and physicality, and the other is a form of right brain and balance that totally rejects the physical, and would let the body fall into disrepair, and physical freedom fall into disrepair. Which is partially responsible for the state that we're in now as species.

So these two worldviews come from two different kinds of left brain imbalance. True freedom, again, and the understanding of true freedom, is freedom across all those scales of expression. **In spirit**, spirit’s not going to be bound. It is free. It is freedom period, so nothing can bind that. But there is binding that has been accomplished through covert manipulation and mind control, on the mind of many of the people on this planet. And there are also limitations on physical freedom. Of course, we see this playing out every single day, for anyone who's paying remote attention.

So the higher level of self, when we connect with this, we come to an understanding of **true freedom**. And that is freedom on the physical plane, freedom on the mental plane, and of course connection to spirit which is freedom, period. Again the spiritual aspect of this is not buying the bull, so that's why they have to work on the mental realm in order to get us to enslave ourselves at the physical level. And when I say they I mean the **occultists** who are enacting and wielding these mind control techniques, and if you haven't gotten to that level of understanding, to understand it there is an occult aspect to this, an **occult** meaning hidden knowledge aspect to what is going on - and this essentially behaves like a religion because there are rituals, there are patterns of behavior, all of which we will get into in depth on the show in future weeks - and if you're resistant to that stick around.

Keep listening to the show because I will provide an abundance of evidence, and not just through anecdotal evidence and not just through reading about it. Through first-hand experience, because in the past I worked in occult orders myself. And I'll allude to that and touch upon that in future weeks, and explain how some of those ideologies work, and how their **mind-control techniques** - and they have mind-control techniques, and they're extremely adept at employing them, and using them to get what they want - we will get into all of that. So just understand that true freedom, which is the work of the higher self, is to free us at the mental and physical levels. Unconditionally, from any self-imposed suffering.

Now in the body, in the physical reality, there are going to be requirements to have physical expression and experience. So I don't talk about just needing food, or wanting shelter to live in some level of protection from the elements as suffering. I'm talking about **self-inflicted suffering**. Suffering that we bring upon ourselves, not that we just think of as suffering, because we don't want certain requirements for living to be present. That is not what I'm talking about because some people will take it to the extreme “oh there will be suffering as long as you're in a physical body.” Okay you can take it to that extreme if you want, and it's true to a certain extent. You will experience a certain level of discomfort. Hunger, needing sleep, wanting sex, thirst, wanting companionship, loneliness etc. There's many different aspects of simply being in a physical body that can bring on certain levels of discomfort or displeasure.

However, we don't need to experience that as intense suffering if we don't remain attached to those things. Attached to the satiation of those desires. They will come and go, they will rise and fall. Without food of course yes there would be suffering, however what I'm talking about here is self-imposed suffering. Refusal to acknowledge natural law, living out of harmony with nature, out of harmony with the Earth, overstepping the boundaries of what we have the right to do to another being that is in this experience with us. Breaking **natural law** in other words. This is ultimately what creates all forms of self-inflicted suffering, at least at this level of experience that we are currently living in.

So the **true self**, is in the state of non-duality and understands true freedom, and is working toward that aim. The true self who is working toward this goal of creating freedom across all levels of being, is what I've described in a former show as a true **magician**. This is a being that is influencing using the science and art of using influence, to bring about harmony with the Will, capital W. We talked about what that was on previous shows. The will is what’s the mind of nature, the mind of God if you will - I'm comfortable using that word. Some may be, some may not be.

But there is an underlying intelligent principle. It is attempting to move us along toward higher levels of expression. This is what is known as evolution. **Evolution** in consciousness, and this higher mind has a will, and its role is to make us better and to advance us, and to help us to grow and learn and mature. And if we go along with the principles that this higher mind has as essentially given as a gift - it's not a set of controls. Natural law is not a set of controls. It's a set of principles to be live according to as guidelines for evolution to higher levels of consciousness. It's understanding how nature really works at its fundamental level of mind.

So what the true self does is it practices this art, and we called that alchemy in previous shows. **Alchemy** is the art of attempting to help others to move into harmony with this higher will. You can never do that work yourself. You can only be an influence for others, so if you understand how those principles of natural law works, and the principles of this higher mind, what they are trying to do for us as a species, you can align yourself with them, and then you can help others to align themselves with them, by showing them the techniques you use, by speaking the truth to them, by putting the good word out there that it doesn't have to be like this.

We don't need to experience this level of suffering and discomfort. We can change the external manifested reality that we're experiencing. It is possible. From where we're at now is it easy? No I didn't say it is or would be easy. I said it's possible, and it can be accomplished. The more people that get on board with that, the more effortless it will become. Right now since so many people are convinced that the exact opposite is true, that there's no such thing as truth, that there's no such thing as natural law, that there's no such thing as a higher will, there's no such thing as the authority of nature itself - but we continue to believe in man's authority as the highest expression of all that is - we're going to have a real rough time of it if we continue to exist in that state of consciousness.

So the art of alchemy is what the **true self** practices. It practices this art and it strives to become better at it, because it knows this is the only game in town to really influence the minds of everyone that is currently at a low level of consciousness to help to bring them up, extend a hand down and lend a little bit of assistance and bringing them up to a higher level of understanding. That’s all you can do to make the situation better. Ultimately the person you're helping has to take that step for themselves. It can never be done for them, and that is oftentimes a source of frustration, because there has to at least be a **spark of the will** within that other being.

They have to have at least a desire to want to become better. And you know sadly in many people that's been largely extinguished in them. Sad to say, and they actually are living a life of total quiet desperation and believe that nothing can be improved upon from where they are at. There's always room for improvement and it's always possible if we have the desire and we employ the will to do that. So one practices this art of assisting in the great work of betterment of the soul qualities, which is known as alchemy, to bring about deeper accordance with the higher will.

The next quality of the true self is that it is truly concerned with the alleviation of suffering for all. Not just for the individuation of consciousness that it is expressing, meaning the lower case s self, like “me” personally. Yes, I don't want myself to suffer, but I have come to the level of understanding that as any are experiencing suffering, I am suffering. So that's what the higher level of self is seeking to help us to come to an understanding of. That if even one is experiencing suffering that is inflicted by themselves or by other people upon them, we are all suffering.

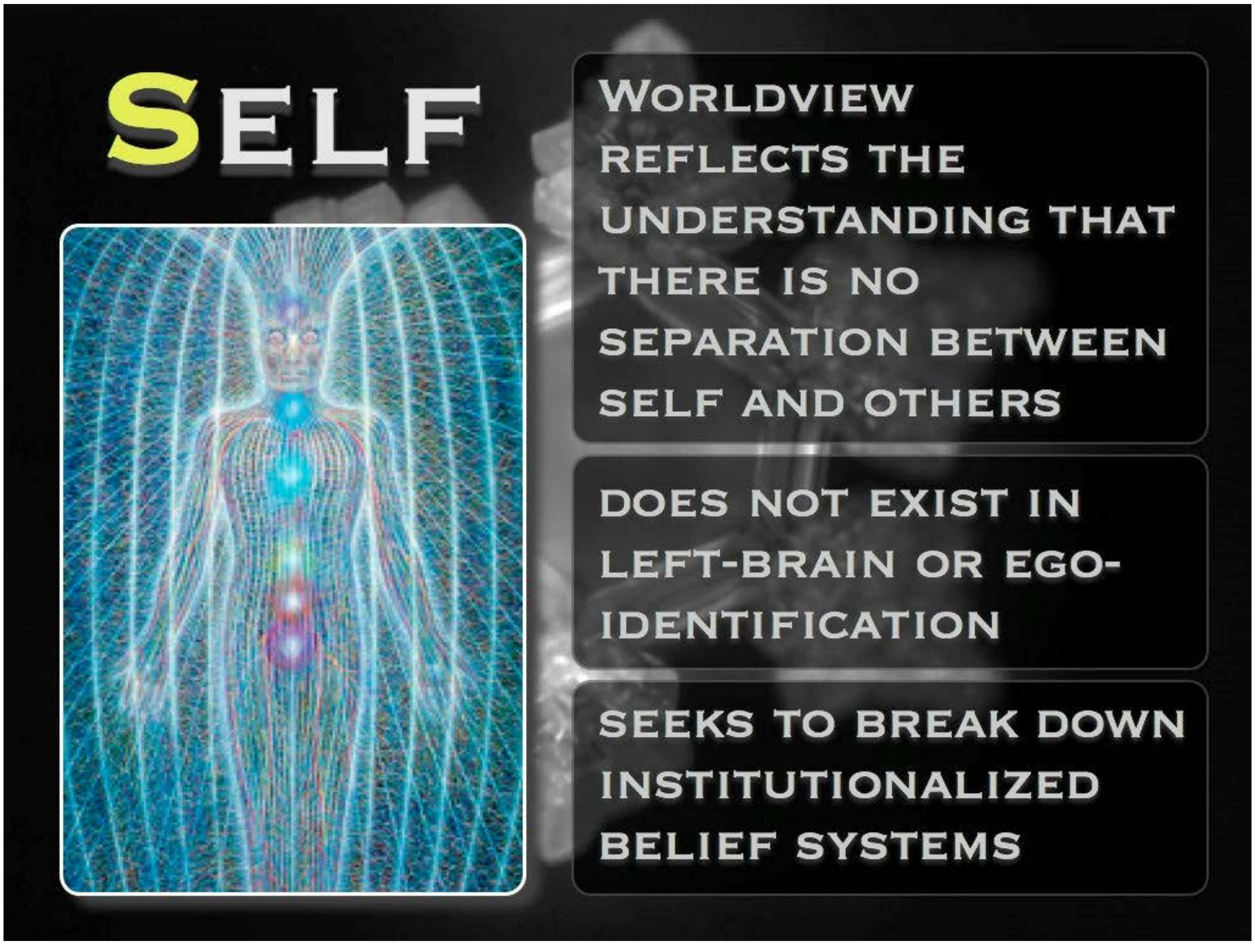

SELF

WORLDVIEW REFLECTS THE UNDERSTANDING THAT THERE IS NO SEPARATION BETWEEN SELF AND OTHERS

DOES NOT EXIST IN LEFT-BRAIN OR EGO-IDENTIFICATION

SEEKS TO BREAK DOWN INSTITUTIONALIZED BELIEF SYSTEMS

There is no separation between self and others, so if one person is suffering all our suffering. Literally we are connected. If you look into the meaning of the word connected, con is a prefix in Latin that means “together” or “with,” and nectero means “to bind” in Latin. So **connected** means “to tie together” or “to bind together.” We are connected we are bound together and the only way we're getting out of this condition is if we turn that corner and reach enough people that we understand collectively in enough numbers that the world we're heading down is leading into a blind alley. It's leading us over a cliff actually, and we need to turn that around because we understand that we're creating suffering not just for ourselves but for all.

We’re creating suffering in the world and that affects everybody, and people who don't understand natural law or who are deeply trapped in ego, they are not concerned with this principle. They are only concerned with their own comfort level, sadly, and they will do things and can be made to do things that are totally creating more and more suffering for many people. And they don't have the right to do that. They think they have the right, they believe in their ignorance that they have the right to do that, but nothing will ever make it so in reality. They're just really trapped in that **control mentality**, that they are privileged and that they have a right and an inherent authority to control other people.

So connection with the true self will help people to eventually break out of that mindset by understanding that as anyone else suffers, so they themselves suffer. It's a very hard realization to come to. Most people, not all, only come to that level of realization once they themselves have suffered so much that they practically hit **rock bottom**. That there is no place else left for them to go down in suffering, and that is how I myself experienced that level of understanding. I did not get this the easy way for anybody thinking that. It didn’t happen that way folks. I took the left-hand path. I took the long way around, the long way home. And it was years of enormity of self-inflicted suffering to a point where as I've said before, there were two places to go. Death, or reverse course, admit that I was wrong and move upward from there.

So that's what I chose. I didn't choose death I'm here with you now, and I learned a lot of things on the way back up from that point. I considered that I was a mild case, believe it or not. As for those who didn't know me back then it's difficult to even convey how bad it got, but for those who didn't know me back then, but for me to say that I'm a mild case compared to where other people are, it's even shocking to understand. Because if it took what it took to get me out of my level of rebellion against higher will, and against natural law, what would it take for some people that are so far beyond the condition that I was ever at? I just wonder about that a lot. Sometimes I just think they would choose the grave. Happily, willingly choose the grave over changing.

I hope that isn't the case. I hope they'll eventually come to their true senses, but all we can do is keep putting the message out there. I'll keep saying the same thing over and over again until I'm not in the body anymore. I've said that before. So this is the only thing there is to understand, ultimately, if we want a better life from where we're at. People really have to come to an understanding of this and an acceptance of it, because it's not going to change. This, what I'm explaining is not going to change. And this isn't my information. I said that before on the show many times. This is just information I've learned that is out there.

These are principles that exist in nature, and we either accept them and come into harmony with them, or we reject them and bad things happen. And it'll continue that way until we make a different choice. But as long as we keep making this choice - I just say make the choice, fine. I can't make anybody make a different choice, but know, and have heard it at least, that why I do this is at least so that other people can have heard that nothing is going to change if they make the decisions that they're currently making. It's the definition of **insanity** to say “I'm going to do the same thing, always get the same result, continue to do the same thing and expect a different result.” That's crazy, completely. It's craziness. It's mental illness.

So the only way to really come out of this level of self-imposed suffering is to understand these principles, which again I’ve disclaimed many times on the show that these are not mine. I don't own these, they don't belong to me, I have nobody to keep them secret, I don't own the information that belongs to the cosmos. That's why give it out freely. I speak it to the world because it does not belong to me. I am simply charged with delivering a message. That's it. Nothing else. And really, you know people I make little cards to hand out about my website and my radio show and I don't even have my name on it. People say “why don’t you have your name on your own card?” I say “because that's not important. It's not important who I am, the information is important. Go off and check it out. You don’t even need to remember my name. Not important.”

So continuing with the qualities of the true self, the higher self, the self with a capital S, this self is not bound in certain ways of seeing the world. The worldview has become unbounded and it sees that there is no separation between anything. That everything is just a vast ocean of **consciousness** and there is ultimately no separation. That understanding in worldview - if there isn't one worldview imbalance or the opposite worldview imbalance, as we talked about when we covered worldview on a previous show - the true self is not bound into seeing the world as either a grand cosmic accident which is the **randomness** worldview, nor does it see everything as totally **predetermined** in which we have no free will to actually change the result of what we experience.

The higher self connects with the true understanding that there is no separation between self and others, and what we're really experiencing in manifested reality, is a combination of a **deterministic principle** which is natural law, plus the **free will** to live in harmony with those principles or to reject them. So some people would say “well that's not really free will.” Sure it is. It's not really free will only if you see natural law as some sort of a prison, or as some sort of a control mechanism. Natural law is not a control mechanism. It is there for pure and total unequivocal freedom. It is placed there in love, by creation itself such that the expressions of itself would be able to have whatever they want. Bliss ultimately, if they only live within the principles of truth.

A very firm term that I just said there. **The principles of truth**. That's what natural law ultimately is. It has nothing to do with our perceptions of it, has nothing to do with how we think about it, how we feel about it. It is. It’s that which is. So ultimately embracing that which we are is embracing natural law. Rejecting natural law is rejecting what we are. Rejecting the higher self. There's no difference between these principles of natural law and the higher self.

They are one and the same, but we in our ego, in our identification, in our attachment, want to think that we as individuals, or groups of individuals, lowercase s selves, are, the law. We want to think that we are, the authority. We want to think that we are, the creator or God. That's how far gone some people are from connection to this higher expression of self and consciousness. They actually believe they’re God, and that they own other beings.

So to go back to the qualities of this higher level of expression, the **higher self**, also is not operating on only a percentage of its faculties. Meaning, it uses the entire being, the whole brain, all of the energy centers of the being. Not just the mind. It uses the mind in conjunction with the body, in conjunction with the will of the being on the physical plane. And it's a holistic coming together of mind, body and spirit. **True care** is present when the true self is present.

So you're using the action principle, the heart principle and the mind principle. I refer to this as the heart mind guts. It's connecting the **heart chakra**, with the **third eye chakra**, with the **solar plexus chakra**. It's connecting true care, with true intelligence, with true courage, or willpower. These are the three planes that we have to work upon to make any positive change happen. We have to have intelligence, we have to have care, we have to have willpower, and courage. If we succumb to the forces of ignorance, the lack of intelligence, if we succumb to the force of apathy, the lack of true care, and if we succumb to the force of laziness and cowardice, we're not using the guts, we're not using the solar plexus energy.

So the true self is **holistic**. It's bringing these qualities together and therefore it does not exist in the prison of the left brain, as we talked about as one of the barriers to self-realization. It is using holistically all of the functions of the brain and it is connected with the spiritual qualities, and the intuitive qualities, and the nurturing qualities of the right brain, or the **right mind**. Finally, the true-self does not exist in ego identification, meaning it does not identify with the roles that it plays in a physical expression. Meaning it doesn't get wrapped up in being a business owner, being an author, being a writer, being an actor, being a poet, etc, etc, etc.

It knows that these are simply expressions and experiences while we are in the physical body. While we're in this vehicle having experiences to grow and learn, but it doesn't take them on as itself as the self, as its identity. So it's not attached and identified with the ego. It also will seek and encourage to break down institutionalized belief systems wherever it encounters them, because institutionalized belief systems in any form that they exist, are forms of **mind control**, as we talked about last week. And that again is strong language.

That's a firm statement being made. Institutionalized belief systems, no matter what they are, are forms of mind control. They exist to control the thought patterns of any adherence, such that they perpetuate themselves, such that the mean that they represent is perpetuated. The overarching idea that they represent is perpetuated and therefore it is going to work in building something in the physical reality.

So the higher quality of self is always trying to work on breaking down these belief systems. To the extent that we are not connected with that higher self, we will identify with and work in institutionalized systems. And a lot of people will not want to hear that, and I recognize this. I know this. Many people will want to hear “I'm a good person. I’m working in this banking institution, or I work in this scientific research, or I work in this level of Finance, or I work in this level of education, or I work in this level of the medical industry, the so-called health care industry,” and they won't want to hear that ultimately.

Yet they can do good on a level working with some people one on one, but ultimately the aim that that institution is working toward, is control. And I don't care what it is. You can't tell me one institution that isn't set up like a hierarchical pyramid. You can't do it because there are none. Institutions by definition are hierarchically structured and **compartmentalized**, meaning that many people working in them will not know what the task of the other person is. They’re not around the table as a group so to speak. They are structured. They have rank. They are about control and subservience. **Control** to the level below and **subservient** to the level above, as we talked about last week.

So ultimately all an institutionalized belief system can do is perpetuate the dynamic or the force of fear. It is largely based in fear. That is why they even come together at all. That's why these structures form, because someone was in fear of something, and we need to do something about that, so let's propose the solution. And here it is. A monolithic structure that will control this aspect of being, this aspect of life, this aspect of reality. They're all the same. All.

Another mind control technique is that there can never be any totality. That can never be any statement that “all institutions are like this.” You can't make it a statement that it incorporates all of them. Sure you can. I just did, because that is how institutions are structured. All of them are structured like that. It doesn't matter what they are. Banking, finance, military, police, education, religion, organized-crime, government, you name it. It’s structured the same way. The media, science, all structured as a **hierarchy**. All structured in a compartmentalized way.

So finally the true self will seek to break down those institutions, because only in breaking down walls and barriers that divide us and structures that keep us chained in fear, and in lower levels of self-expression, only by breaking those structures down are we really going to advance and come into alignment with our true potential.

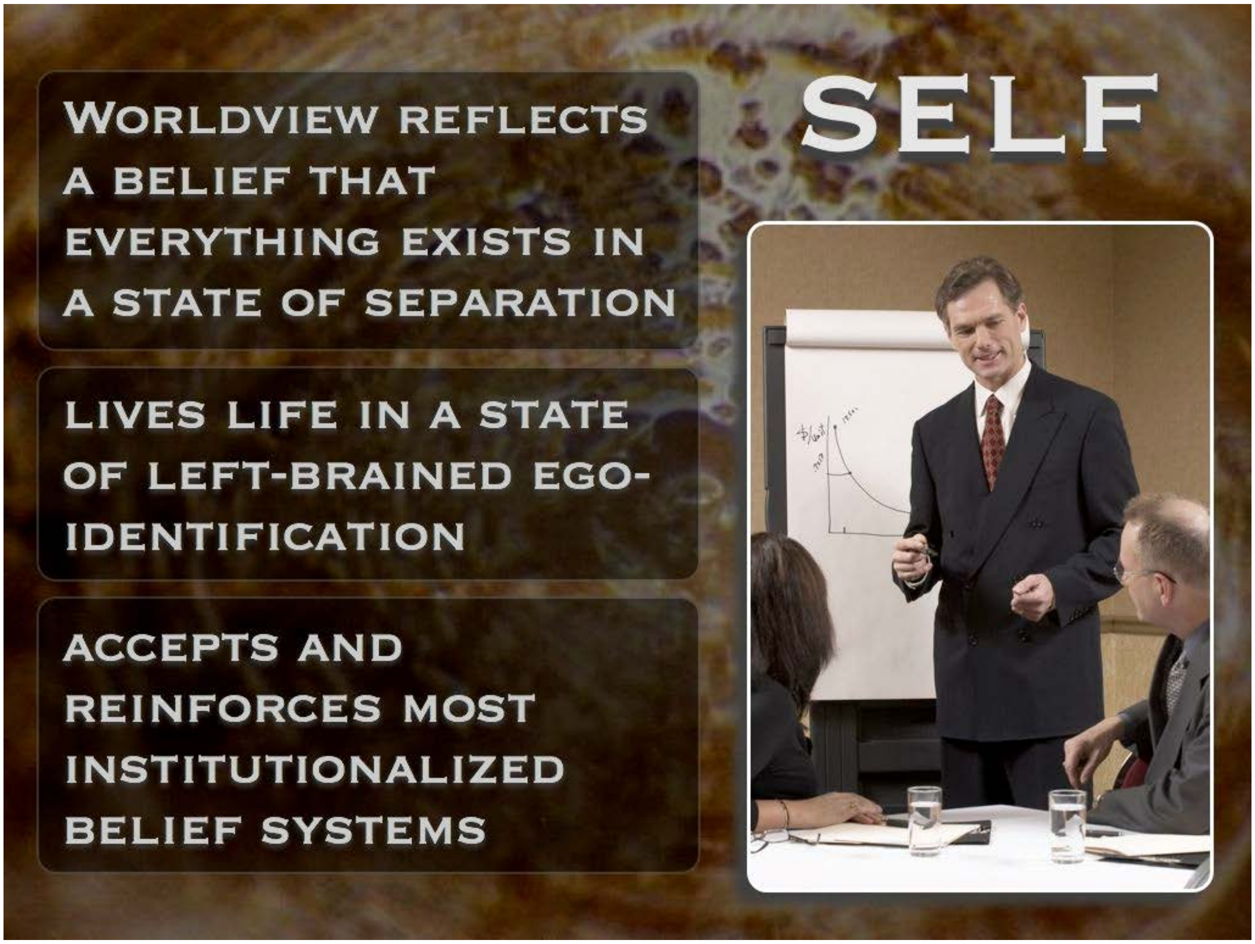

SELF

WORLDVIEW REFLECTS A BELIEF THAT EVERYTHING EXISTS IN A STATE OF SEPARATION

LIVES LIFE IN A STATE OF LEFT-BRAINED EGO-IDENTIFICATION

ACCEPTS AND REINFORCES MOST INSTITUTIONALIZED BELIEF SYSTEMS

So the lower case s self, the **lower self**, the egoic self, the ego attached and ego driven self, what are its expressions and qualities? Let's look at this for a little bit. The lower case s self, is trapped in the state of identification with the roles that it plays. It believes that it is separate from everything else. That's its fundamental worldview. The fundamental worldview is that everything is separate from everything else. “Because I see I'm here and you're over there, that means we're separate from each other. What I do to affect me isn't necessarily going to affect someone else that I don't know, that I'm not directly affiliated with or connected with.” Everything exists in **separation**.

A worldview either skewed toward the left brain of pure randomness, that everything is an accident, there's no such thing as natural law, everything can be reduced to a mechanization, the universe is one big mechanical construct, a big machine, It's not alive, there's no such thing as consciousness. Pure separate separatism in consciousness. The right brain aspect is “ok God created everything and it's separate from us purely, and this force or being completely controls everything. We have no say about what happens, we're just in this and something's being done to us, and the creator is separate from the creation, and we have no free will.” Ultimately this is just again like a machine and we’re just along for the ride.

Both of these imbalanced worldviews, they both reflect a state of total separation consciousness. Pure separation consciousness. So that is the worldview of the lowercase self. This expression of being, this trapped consciousness existence state of **internal confusion** all the time. It doesn't recognize patterns, whether they take place within the being, in their emotions, or in their thoughts, and it doesn't recognize patterns in the external world. It has no idea what's going on essentially. This is a person that has no clue what's actually taking place around them, or within them for that matter. They're not awake at all. They're in **internal opposition**. They can be made to do things, through various methods, that they will state against how they really feel.

In other words "oh yeah I'll say that my morals are a certain way, that I believe that this is good and this is true and this is right, but, throw me enough money and watch what I'll do. Offer me enough money. You want me to hurt that other person in some way? How much? You want me to go and take that person's property to give it to you? Okay how much?" And some people's price is cheap. Some people you just have to pay them a meager salary, and as long as they can get to be dominant and aggressive and act like a brutish thug, "pay me a meager salary by even today's standards of what most people are paid in the corporate world anyway, and yeah I'll go and do whatever you tell me I'm allowed to do."

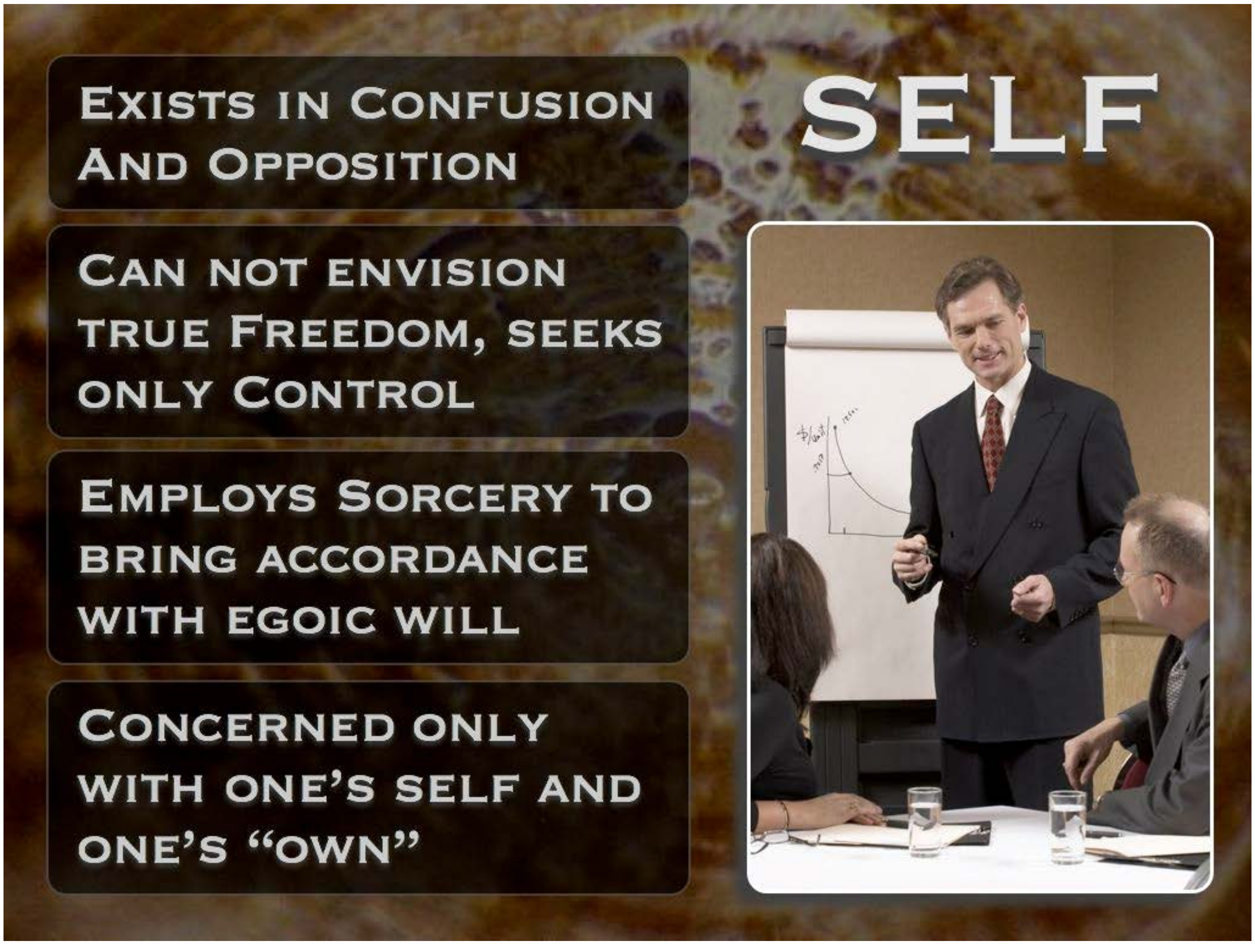

SELF

EXISTS IN CONFUSION AND OPPOSITION

CAN NOT ENVISION TRUE FREEDOM, SEEKS ONLY CONTROL

EMPLOYS SORCERY TO BRING ACCORDANCE WITH EGOIC WILL

CONCERNED ONLY WITH ONE'S SELF AND ONE'S "OWN"

No sense of **true morals**, only concerned with what they get out of it. Only concerned with one's own lowercase s self comfort level, and their immediate family and that's about it. If that. To some who are completely trapped in a psychopathic mindset, they don't even care about the people they're around at all, let alone working toward helping anybody extricate themselves from the condition of self-inflicted suffering. They could care less about the qualities of being connected with true intelligence, true care and true will. These things are meaningless to someone who's trapped in the ego. They've never even heard of these things.

Many people have never even heard and could not tell you anything or give any example about what **consciousness** is at all. That word is meaningless to them. Their concerned with their physical survival only, and the survival of "their own" in quotes. That which they see as, "this is mine. That out there, that's other people. All I'm going to worry about is my own comfort, my own survival and maybe the survival of my immediate family, that's it. If that." **The illusory self** - and this is a person that is trapped in pure illusion. None of what they think is real. They believe in fantasy because they bought lies about who they are, ultimately.

Again I started this show a couple months back explaining what was written on the **Oracle at Delphi in Greece**, that it says "how do you expect to know other wonders if you do not know the wonders of your own house? In you is hidden the treasure of treasures. Know thy self, and you will know the universe." **Know the self**. That is what someone who is trapped in the illusion of all the constructs that other people have built up around them, and brainwashed them and mind-control them into believing. That is what this lowercase s self has no concept of. **The true self**.

What they're talking about when the Mystery School said "know the self" is know the higher aspects of self. Understand who you are at a higher level. It also means understand physiology, understand how energy works through the body, understand what we need to do to take care of the vessel. Of course you don't dismiss the physical, but it's ultimately know the self, capital S self. So these qualities are extremely important to know and understand. And it's equally as important to understand the qualities that are expressed through this **illusory self**. This cut off aspect of being. Cut off by the walls they themselves have either erected or allowed to be erected around them by believing what other people have told them.

And we've all done it throughout our lives too at one extent or another. We're born into that. It's very difficult not to ever fall into that unless you're fortunate enough to live in an isolated culture that doesn't teach nonsense like most of the Western cultural world teaches, and the eastern culture as well. **Mind control** is everywhere on this planet folks, it doesn't matter where you're born. There's a few isolated pockets of indigenous cultures that may be teaching a healthy worldview to people, but it's a rarer and rarer thing. That's why to come out of it is magnificent and is miraculous, and it shouldn't be understated.

We should give credit where credit is due to people who have emerged from this lower state of consciousness and raise themselves. Whether they've done it wholly on their own or they had help in doing it through **mentors** and other very selfless individuals - and I mean selfless in the sense that they're not concerned with just their own comfort. They've spoken up even in the face of ridicule to put information out there into the world that could help raise other people to higher levels of self-expression and consciousness. So we need to understand these lowercase s self qualities, these egoic qualities, if we're going to help people transmute them and come out of them.

So the lowercase s self, the egoic self, can't even envision **true freedom**. They don't know what freedom is. They have no concept of it. The only thing they're interested in is, more things, more money, more control, more for me. That's it. They think that's the way to happiness. That's the way to betterment. “If only I had more money I could do this, this, this, and this. That's their solution for everything. If you ask anybody what's your solution to any problem, and their answer is “money,” they're trapped in this level of consciousness. In lower self consciousness, because they're in a state of **internal opposition**. And that's all driven through fear.

Fear is ultimately what keeps somebody here. That’s the force that's behind this. Fear is the force that keeps people enslaved to this level of consciousness. Now the lowercase s self that has come into a little bit of cleverness, a little bit of left brain intellect, and they have certain information that other people in the world don't have access to, will employ the opposite art that the true self employs. They will employ the art of **sorcery**, which is manipulation. Sorcery is **mind manipulation**. Employing the technique, the science and art of influence, for self-important reasons, for self-serving reasons, and I mean lowercase s self, so they may learn how to influence people. But it's only because they want to get them to buy something. They may learn how to influence people because they want to get them to do something that they want them to do.

“Forget the higher level will. It doesn't matter what it wants. I want somebody to do this. Me, me, me, I, I, I. That's what the lowercase s self is all concerned about all the time. So they will use the art of **influence** and manipulation in a negative aspect, not to align anyone with the higher will, with true balance with nature, but they will only import these techniques to align other people with their own selfishness. Their own selfish, egoic, self-serving will with a lowercase w. Huge difference between that and the higher will.

The lowercase self is trapped in the **left brain** largely. There are cases of people in this condition that are in the right brain as well, but it's rarer. They're trapped in the prison of the left brain, and of course they accept, they work through and they continuously reinforce, whatever institutionalized belief system that they're a part of, or whichever ones can help serve their self-serving aims and goals. So institutional belief systems to them are perfectly acceptable.

They don't care whether it's a form of mind control, they don't care who it hurts, they don't care whose life it destroys. “If it puts money in my pocket, I'm all for it.” If it gives me a job, I'm all for it. If it kills lots of other people, so what? If it harms lots of other people's minds, and brains, who cares? Is it doing something good for me? Am I benefitting? Well then let it continue. Wonderful. Great. Let's have more of the same. Let’s have more of this, because that person's suffering as a result of what this institutions doing, that ain't me, so who cares?”

This is the consciousness of the person trapped in ego. And I'll tell you what, a lot of the people in the freedom movement don't have a much higher level of consciousness than that, because how many of them were working amongst institutions, and corporations, saying that they want true freedom, but yet they're still doing something that is helping the opposite dynamic of what they say they want. It's a controlling institution, and again it's not going to be a popular thing to hear. I'm not here for a popularity contest folks, in case you didn't grasp that yet. I say things people don't want to hear, because they need to hear it. That's it.

The truth is ugly sometimes for where we’re at. Most of us can only see the truth from that little corner that we’ve worked ourselves into, and from that perspective it looks horrendous. It looks horrifying. Once we come out of that little corner that we've wedged ourselves into, we'll see it wasn't so horrifying. It was actually being spoken and it's actually there for our self-betterment, higher case S self. And lowercase s self, because if we get connected with that higher case s self, the lower case s self will improve its condition, and its comfort levels, and its understanding, and it will merge and it will come into harmony with that higher level expression of consciousness that I call the higher self.

Caller #1: *I put your show on I was listening to you, and like a half-hour in listening to you just hit me how spot-on you are. Just how people are locked into this lower level of consciousness, where their institutionalized belief systems, their ego attachments, all of it just dominates them. It just completely rules them. They have no understanding of the higher self. They're completely shut out of that realm and it’s sad. And they're literally like a disease on society.*

They've been manipulated into such a condition, and this is our work. Our work is to help cure them. You're right what they have is a disease. I wouldn't say they are a disease. They are expressing **disease**, and they are infected with this. This is a dis-ease. They're not at ease. They're in an illness. They have become ill, and this is what our work is. Our work is to understand how the total dynamic all works and fits together, so that we are at a level of understanding that we can be of help and service to these individuals. And I fall prey to hating what they do more so than anybody, and if I didn't admit that I'd be lying to everyone out there.

I get enraged by it a lot of times, but we have to look past what people do to their true selves, and try to make a connection with that and reach it, and transmute their behaviors by our care for their true selves. And it's harder said than done, and I need to take my own advice when it comes to that because again I fall prey to getting as upset about what other people do as anyone else. It's a difficult thing.

Caller #1: *Well there's many, many pitfalls in life absolutely. We all have our own issues, but I have another question. It seems like the establishment is really against the use of cannabis sativa, you know because it does make you think well on things and use your logic. Do you ever see a day when we get past that?*

Well this is something that I'm going to talk about on this show. And I have extremely strong feelings about this, because think about how deep the **hubris** of other individuals is, that would make a claim upon the consciousness of another living being. Let me let me ask you this. Let's say you're having a barbecue, are you going to drink a beer tonight maybe Eric? Okay, so you're going to have a beer with your dinner, right? Now what if I said to you “Eric, I'm telling you that you may not consume that kind of beverage ever again as long as you're alive. I'm declaring that that is unfit for your consumption as an adult human being on this planet.”

Because essentially what I'm saying is, “I own your ability to judge what you wish to put inside of your body, and whatever substance you wish maybe to alter your body or your mind with. You don't have that right. I am taking control over that choice for you.” Imagine this. Imagine you going up to another person, let's say I go up to my cousin Jason, okay? So I'm going to go over to my cousin Jason's house and I'm going to say “Jason listen, I've determined that you're no longer allowed to eat any salt. I'm taking all the salt out of your home, give me all your salt shakers, and if I ever find you buying salt again I'm going to hurt you in some way. I might punch you in the face, I might smash one of the windows in your car, I might break a window in your home or I might fine you $1,000 like New York is doing.”

This isn't about controlling a substance. This is about controlling a being. And it's more than that, it's about **controlling the consciousness** of a being. It's saying your consciousness, where you may journey or have any level of experience in your own mind, belongs to me. It does not belong to you. You don't own your own mind and consciousness and body. This is a claim on your body. It's saying your body does not belong to you. You may not determine what you put into it. I own your body. I will determine what goes into it. Imagine this.

See it's a real hot topic, a button presser for me, to a point where I could get really enraged about it, because this is one of the highest levels of hubris that exists in the world. That someone else owns my consciousness? Really? Realy? Really? Sure you do. You own my consciousness? If I said that to you, I would expect you to be ready to defend yourself. That’s a claim over your actual body and mind, and yet there are people who will never admit that that's what it is, and who’ll never see it that way because they're so wrapped up in fear. It's all **fear**. “Oh you're saying out of your advocating the use of this substance and what about children?” So no I'm talking about an adult human being that knows what they're taking, and has the right to put whatever they want into their body. And I'll make this statement a thousand more times. I own my body, I own my mind.

Now I can't take my body with me beyond this physical reality, so I'm the steward of this body while I'm inhabiting it. No one else is. I own my mind while the expression of it exists in this physical vehicle, and no one will tell me what I’m going to do with any of those things. So I will drink what I want to drink whether it is healthy or harmful, I will eat what I want to eat whether it is healthy or harmful, I will smoke what I want to smoke, because what I want to do is an expression of my consciousness, not anybody else's. I will snort what I want to snort, I will inject what I want to inject.

And I'm all about total taking care of your health. I'm not advocating getting into any kind of hard drugs, I’m not saying to snort cocaine, or meth, or anything like that. I'm talking about if I want to sit and smoke any substance that grows in the Earth, I'll do it. If I want to smoke cannabis, I'll do that. If I want to smoke salvia, I'll do that. If I want to smoke **dimethyltryptamine**, I'll do that, because no one else owns my body and consciousness. Period. The end. End of story.

This is the issue that's never brought up when it comes to drug prohibition or legalization. It's always about other issues, but very rarely do you ever hear somebody bring up the idea of **self-ownership**. Who owns your consciousness? Who owns your mind? Do you own it, or does someone else own it and then is allowed to tell you what you can do with it? And I say you can write whatever you want to write on a piece of paper, you go ahead and scribble whatever you want. It'll never give you the authority to actually have the right to do what you're claiming you have the right to do the other human things because you wrote something down on a piece of paper. It will never make it right or moral.

It doesn't matter what you think about it, and you know what? It doesn't matter what anybody thinks about it. There is a **moral law** that governs this, and all that matters is whether someone understands it or not. That's it. That's what's creating their reality that we are experiencing. The amount of people who understand the actual moral principles that govern creation. That's it. And all the cops that go out and put people, who are nonviolent people, into a cage for taking any substance are sick people. They're sick individuals. They don't understand how sick they are, but they have **brain damage** in a physical sense.

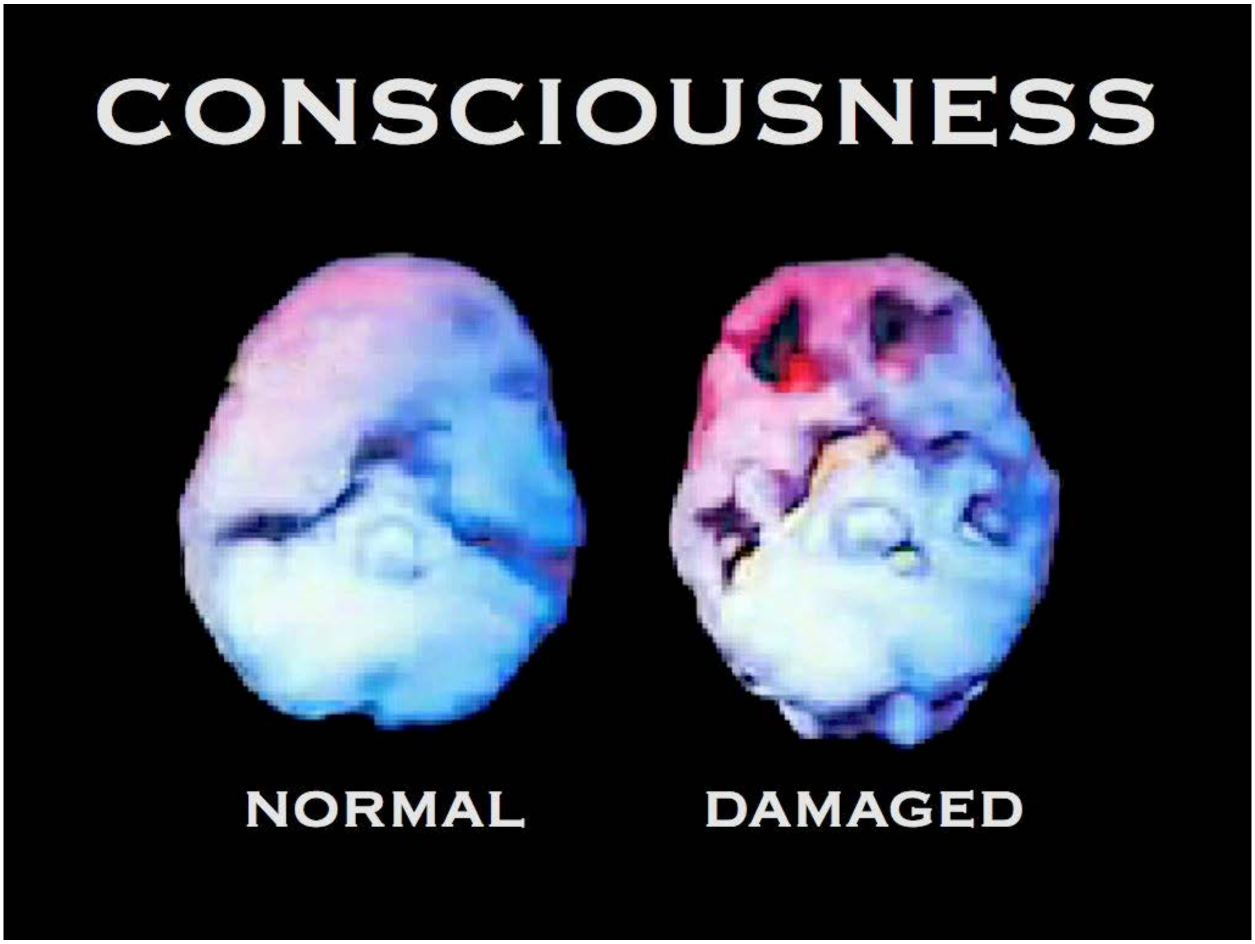

We talked about how the brain becomes unbalanced through certain worldviews and by continuously doing certain behaviors, and how one of the substances that will destroy the brain faster than any other is adrenaline. **Adrenaline** is way more destructive to the brain tissue and synapses then many hard, hard drugs are. And this charge that controllers get going into battle or arresting people, or wrestling people to the ground and taking their homes and taking physical control over their bodies, they're getting this big adrenaline rush constantly, and it's working on their physical brain. I'm not talking about the mind. I'm talking about physical, provable, scientifically provable **brain damage** to the neocortex of the brain. It’s is provable with PET scans and SPECT scans, and nothing that they do, that they ever believe will ever grant them the moral authority to do what they are doing.

They're wrong, they will always be wrong for as long as they continue to do it, and there's no nicer way to say it. You don't have the **moral authority** to do what you're doing. Many people understand this but they're not vocal enough in completely dead set ways. Let's not back down about this. It isn't about just helping people with medical conditions. This is an issue of ownership of the mind. That's what this is an issue of, and I cringe when I see people bringing up reasons that any substances should be quote unquote “legalized” when they never touch upon that basic issue. The basic foundation of I own me, I own my mind, I own my consciousness and I'll do what I will with it.

You don't own my body, you don't own my life. Period. And that's the bottom line for me on that issue. I mean that's it. That's what has to be understood, and this has nothing to do with trying to sanitize society, or make things perfectly safe for everybody. You want to make things safe? Educate people about **natural law**, help them to understand why it's important they live in harmony with it and you'll have a relatively, almost completely safe society. You'll never completely sanitize - I'm not saying that you can have a 100% and total and utter utopia that nothing ever happens - and that will be pretty damn boring too, but forget controlling anything, or trying to eradicate it from existence.

Education is always the answer over control, and that's what I advocate. Get educated about substances. Know that they're not all the same. Know what the effects are. These are things that are grown on the Earth for God's sake. You're trying to make a part of nature illegal. It's madness, utter madness, and it's all born out of fear. These people are some of the most in fear people that you will ever, ever meet. And they think that they're tough, and that they're big, and important, and you know it's a child's mentality.

A **controller’s mentality** is the mentality of an emotional and spiritual **child**. A child, and it's sad that we have so many people like that at that level of consciousness. It’s a very sad thing. These are ill people. They need help. They need treatment, and they need to be cured of this. And it's tough not seeing people that think like that there. Like I said I fall prey to it a lot myself, and I'd be lying to you if I told you that it was easy to look at these people as simply ill and in need of help, because they're the people that will deny that the most. They'll say “oh no you're the one who's wrong, and who's sick and damaged.” And they don't really understand what they do.

It's like the whole words of Jesus when he says “forgive them they know not what they do.” These people really don't understand any dynamics. They've never been exposed to them, they have never thought about them for a single instant in their entire lives, and they're very ill as a result. But that's where I stand on all drugs. It doesn't matter how hard or harmful they are. Education about them is the answer, not prohibition and besides, who is anybody to claim authority on another being’s consciousness? You're no one to do that, and no matter what you write down you don't have that right.

These controllers just think, they believe they have that right. And because so many of them believe it, they're willing to all back each other up with **violence**. That's ultimately what this is about. It's about thugs backing each other up to violence because they've accepted a belief system that’s erroneous, that's complete nonsense. And again, call it whatever strong language you want. Say “oh that's making a generalization.” No. I'm explaining what the truth of the matter is, and that's the truth of the matter.

But until you study these dynamics and understand natural law, it may sound strange to you but, you don't own anybody else's consciousness. You own your own, and that means you have no control over anything but your own thoughts, your own emotions and your own actions in the world. And once you start stepping over that line and trying to take control of other people's actions and what they can put into their own body, and they're not harming anyone else by doing it, they're making a choice for themselves, then you are stepping over the line of natural law that you have no right to step over.

Again, it’s sad that these people think that that would be effective. It's not effective. They're not changing anything. The same rate of drug consumption is going on since the drug war started, and as a matter of fact drugs are even more strong and pure now than they were years ago. There's a higher level of power to some of these substances than there used to be, and there's the same amount of people doing them. The drug war has done nothing. It's cost billions, and billions, and billions of dollars. It's ruined millions, and millions, and millions of lives and it has accomplished zero. Zero.

Zero, and if you don't want to take my word for that, look into Law Enforcement Against Prohibition, LEAP, a group of police that want to see all drugs legalized because the war on drugs is a failure and even some of these people have recognized that. They may not understand all natural law but at least they recognize how horrific of a failure of the war on drugs has been. So that's my position on that but we'll get into that on other shows too. I know I took a big amount of time on that, but since you brought it up, why not make it clear? That's my stance on that. You don't own my consciousness.

Caller #1: *Well that was an interesting breakdown. I realized some things while you were talking about drug war, namely the fact that, you know how many times has the CIA been caught flying in the cocaine and heroin on private planes? They run the drug cartels in South America and Afghanistan. Our troops are over there guarding the opium fields, and at the same time our government is allowing people to own private prisons of the same people that fly these things in, so I mean it's just a criminal organization. The prohibition of cannabis is basically because, you know cannabis - whenever I use it, and I use it every day - I always think of solutions. Like I'll think of a problem and then I'll come up with a solution.*

They don't want us coming up with solutions. They want us in ***mind control*** *and all the other constraints they put us in. They put us in molds. It's like they place us in mold. You have to* ***break out of that mold*** *and become your own person. We shouldn’t be locked into a particular mode. And also the nutritional aspect too. I know that when you start using* ***superfoods*** *you have increased blood flow to your brain. Gingko biloba prove it increases the blood flow to the brain. That makes you smarter. It makes you think clearer. It makes you remember better. They don't want you to remember things. They don't want you to think clearer. They don't want to come up with solutions. They just want you to shut up, go to work, and anybody who thinks out of the box they want you to attack that person. And like I said these people are a disease.*

Look at all the benefits of the ***hemp plant*** *in health. And hemp oil could have fueled all our automobiles, instead of having millions of gallons draining into the Gulf of Mexico. That never would have happened and we all would have been much more prosperous because we could have been more independent, there could have been all these farmers - our government pays farmers not to grow things. I mean, there's so much corruption. There's so much criminality that the whole system is diseased, and I think we're coming to a point where it's going to get destroyed and rebuilt. And you talk about 2012 and the apocalypse, and how it's the great unveiling of the truth. I think that's coming and I see it.*

Sure. I think some of us are moving toward that unveiling. Some of us are facing it head-on with eyes wide open, and others sadly are choosing to close their eyes to it and go into a fetal position. It all depends on how you view what you will be able to do with that **truth**, no matter how dark it may seem. And people who are more connected with the higher level of self will be able to take that information and **transmute** it, and use it for a good purpose, a positive and empowering purpose.

So that's what we try to do here on the show, and Eric when you call in you always bring up great topics of discussion, and I thank you, and feel free to call in anytime in the future. And anybody else listening I like to take callers. So call in and I'll always put you on, and then talk about anything you want, and you know I think it helps to create an interactive dynamic on the show.

So I think I wrapped up what I really wanted to talk about regarding the dichotomy between higher level self and lower level stuff. And this really, for the most part wraps up, again the end of the first big section of material that I wanted to get through when talking about the dynamic of what's really happening in the world. These dynamics that we've covered thus far on this show really are, the **bottom-line solution**. These are the that the very core, **core causal factors** of why we're experiencing what we are experiencing in the world.

Help people to understand this information. Give them some of the podcasts, encourage them to listen to the show, check out the videos on my site, listen to other great shows on the Revolution Broadcasting Network and other networks that are speaking the truth out there in the alternative media. So it's important that we reach out to others with this information. Knowing again as I've said on this show is not good enough. It's only the first step. **Take in the information** yourself and understand it so well that you can speak it to others in a plain and clear way, and in a decisive way, because that's what this is ultimately about is a decision.

People are making their decisions about which force they're going to serve. Are they going to serve the force of **fear**, and chaos, and confusion, or are they going to serve the force of light, and love, and order, and harmony, and peace, and connection of the higher levels of consciousness, and that is the force of **love**.

So I think what I will begin to do on future shows is, I'd like to take more callers regarding what I have discussed up to this point, and that's always welcome for anybody to call in, and I think I will begin putting the word out to get some more guests on the show. So what I will ask some listeners to do is if you have any potential guests for this show, please email me.

My email address is Mark@whatonearthishappening.com. If you have anybody that would like to be on the show, send me some contact information and I can get in touch with them and start discussing with them about what they would like to talk about and maybe scheduling them to be on an upcoming show. In future weeks what I'm really going to be getting into is the **dynamic of mind control**. I think guests in future shows are what I want to focus on as I start to unfold some of the darker aspects of the problems that we are facing as a species. Again get in touch with me if you have any guests that you want to recommend for this show, and I think that about wraps it up for this week.

What On Earth Is Happening Show #012

Topics: *Mind Control, Compartmentalization, Hierarchy*

The topic for tonight is going to be a continuation of discussing the ongoing problem that the human species is seemingly trapped in, and a huge part of that problem is mind control. So we're going to start to divert a little bit from talking about the types of factors and conceptual ideas and philosophies that we've been discussing over the last several weeks on this show, and we're going to get into a little bit darker waters and talk about what is perpetuating and keeping the problem manifesting for as long as it has been. Which is that human beings are continuously creating a scenario, a manifestation, an experience that they do not wish to experience because it contains a large amount of suffering that is self-inflicted suffering. It is not necessary to experience, and mind control is a dominant factor in any analysis regarding what is actually taking place and what is driving these dynamics. So ultimately what we have done on this show up to this point, is talk about the bottom line causal factors regarding why human beings suffer the way they do. That's what this show is ultimately about, and the very notion of freedom is all about freedom from suffering. Freedom from unpleasant experiences. So what we have done is we have discussed causal factors and the ultimate causal factor, the bottom-line reason that human beings experience self-inflicted suffering - and this is not an overgeneralization, this is not reductionism, it's not oversimplification - there are really only two reasons as human beings experience self-inflicted suffering. It is because they accept into their belief systems that which is not true, and simultaneously they refuse to accept that which is true. Human beings are fooled and suffer in only two ways. They refuse to accept that which is true, and they accept that which is false. So you can you can compress it even more and boil it down into one overarching dynamic - the ability to tell truth from falsehood and deception. That's it. Every other problem that we experience that is unpleasant for us, that contain suffering for us, is derived ultimately from that overarching dynamic. And there will be those who don't agree with that who think that that isn't the case, and that's fine. But there are people who have studied this dynamic intently and intensely for many years. There are people who have written about this dynamic, who have in their wisdom tried to explain this to many other people so that they could avoid the pitfalls that we fall into constantly, and yet that wisdom is almost constantly rejected universally. But there are very few who do listen to it, and have really been able to apply those principles and turn their life around such that they themselves do not inflict self-imposed suffering upon themselves. Again one of the problems is we live in a quantum universe. We live in a universe that is driven by quantum dynamics, which means amount. So a very few people doing something can in creating influence, but until there is a critical mass or a significant number of people that are changing their attitudes, that are changing their thought processes, that are changing their behaviors, it is very difficult when there is an immensity of people that are seemingly not changing and are continuing down this road of suffering. Because ultimately we are all bound together. Ultimately we are all connected. There is no separation at the level of consciousness. As those with one goes with the whole, and vice-versa. Many people think “if it doesn't affect me then I don't need to worry about it. It's something that I can ignore.” And this isn't how it really works. Being that we are all connected fundamentally in consciousness, we all universal energy experiencing itself, as one suffers, all suffer. So it's difficult to get to that critical mass point where enough people are willing to get out of old patterns of thinking and old patterns of behavior in the world, and change such that the overarching dynamic of what is creating the shared reality of the whole changes. That's what we're trying to work toward by assisting people in changing their worldview. Changing their fundamental way of thinking about how they operate in the world, how they interact with other people, how they treat other people, how they treat themselves, how they view themselves in relation to others. Because ultimately again if you understand what really is, you understand there is no separation and as happens to one being is ultimately happening to you as well. It is only through our filters that we see self and other as separate things. Ultimately they are the same in consciousness. That being said, one of the fundamental principles that needs to be acknowledged, that is operating in the world, is mind control. This is what keeps this new paradigm, this fundamental shift in the way people think from emerging. It is like a force that is constantly holding something down and constantly has to be applied. It's an applied force, and if that force were let off from the application point, namely the mind, we would see things dramatically shift very quickly. The problem is the forms of media that are out there in the world that most people are taking into themselves and making a part of them by what they are paying attention to, are poisonous streams of information, that are either based in pure ignorance, or outright deception. Knowingly. I know that may be you know a difficult thing for a lot of people hear, but it needs to be said and it needs to be understood, and mind control needs to be understood. The methodologies of mind control, how it is used, how it goes to work on the subconscious, how it goes to work through patterns, through repetitions, through symbols. We'll be discussing all of this. We’ll be discussing multifaceted techniques of mind control. It's a war on consciousness ultimately, that's what mind control is. And I've sat up on this show, and I'll say many more times, ultimately what mind control is, at its fundamental level, is an attempt to exterminate the human imagination. An attempt to exterminate the ability for people to challenge the status quo because they cannot even envision or conceptualize anything being different than how it currently is. And if you destroy the imaginative capability of human beings, you have them exactly where you want them for as long as you want them there. That's ultimately what mind control is about. Caller #1: Somebody posted the show on Facebook so I just I called into the line to get a listen this is great stuff man. I'm Garrett doing the We Are Change Maryland thing. Right now we're just playing for the porcupine festival up in New Hampshire next week, and we're just doing what we can around here and Maryland hitting all the different college campuses trying to spread truth and just open up the awareness to so many of the poor college kids that are being literally institutionalized. I can definitely relate to that and I agree with that. It's a good place to reach out to on campuses for sure because we do need to reach young people for certain. If there is any hope it is in in the youth and to change their attitudes and behaviors is of fundamental importance, so that's great that you guys are doing that. Caller #1: It's so refreshing to see stuff like this getting mentioned on Facebook. There is definitely a major shift in the mindset of people nowadays going on and it's just thrilling to see. You know some people are sitting there waiting around to see what Obama's going to say about the oil thing right now. I think he's talking about it as we speak, but it's good to see so many great radio shows popping up and people really getting the word out. I agree. If we're going to take back control over our own minds and our own destinies, one of the places that will be on the frontlines of that war is going to be the alternative media, and the Internet is going to play a gigantic role in that and that's why we need to protect freedom of speech above all else, and we protect an open Internet for certain. Caller #2: I just saw this posted on Facebook and I jumped on. This is good. This is Marcus, how are you? I'm always looking into all kinds of different things. One thing that you might be able to comment on better than other people, I was just going through a presentation of Fritz Springmeier talking about trauma-based mind control. This is information I had never really listened anyone talk about and it's unbelievable stuff. He was saying how every Nazi intelligence agent was a British double agent and just go on from there, and it lot of history. It’s amazing. Well this is going to be a topic that it will definitely be addressed in my conference on consciousness mind control and the occult called Free Your Mind. It's coming up in 2011 in April and I know a bit about trauma-based mind control. Fritz Springmeier is a great resource on that. I would also encourage people to look into Bryce Taylor, her work, and Kathy O'Brien's work, and look into Project Monarch, look into MK Ultra - Monarch was an offshoot of MK Ultra. I will more likely than not be speaking to some people from the monarch project speaking at the conference next April. What trauma-based mind control is for listeners who may not be familiar with this technique, it is a physical mind control technique that happens through torture, or some other kind of extreme violent action taken on the subject, that basically like an event like an extreme car crash is blocked from the memory of a person so that they don't relive it. If it's so painful that they don't want to remove the memory, oftentimes there will be sort of an amnesic barrier thrown up such that the person cannot recall the events that led up just prior to the crash or just after it. This can also be true with rape scenarios, it can be true with brutal beatings or torture scenarios. And what trauma-based mind control is used to do is to create what are called “alters,” or compartmentalize regions of the mind that are essentially walled off from the rest of the personality. In other words in an extreme torture environment that the person cannot physically extricate themselves from - they cannot physically get away from the actual pain in the environment that the torture is being done in - if this goes on long enough, eventually the personality fractures. The psyche actually splits into two parts, or more parts, and one of them will be physically experiencing the torture ongoing in the physical dimension, but the other part which is what the consciousness will sort of move into as a hiding place so to speak, or as a defense mechanism, that part will be an alternative personality that will not be present and experiencing physically the torture as it is taking place in the present moment. So it's a defense mechanism of the psyche to fracture the personality. This has been referred to in the past as MPD, or multiple personality disorder. Psychologists and psychiatrists no longer call it that. They now refer to this as DID, which is dissociative identity disorder, meaning that the standard identity of the person which is the main personality dissociates. It creates a dissociation from itself which is played out as an alternative personality. So it tends to turn multiple personalities, or multiples. This dissociation again is a defense mechanism such that the person can actually in consciousness move out of the scenario where they're actively being tortured. What this does is compartmentalizes the brain structure, and there are methods that that scientists and psychiatrists have come up with to program those alters, those altered personalities. There are triggers that they can give them. And there are phrases and words to shift the person automatically into one of those personalities and that personality acts like a blank slate because it is essentially walled off from the emotions, from the experiences, and from the personality of the individual. It is like a separate person there that can just absorb information like a new being. You know we are constantly downloading and absorbing information in the first six years of life or more, and when you create one of these new personalities it acts like a sponge. It can absorb everything, there's a high availability of memory recall, and there are functions that are available like learning languages that the person did not previously know, picking them up very quick which is normally very difficult because there is nothing to unlearn or no information that needs to be wiped clean to make room for new information. It's basically again a clean slate and like an information sponge that can absorb everything in this new compartmentalized structure that has been created through torture. So this is an advanced and a scientific mind control technique. I was not planning on getting into that this evening in any depth, but I will have people that will talk about this at the conference in April, and will relate their experiences. I may have a couple of people who were actively tortured in the monarch project that may be willing to come forward and relate their experiences. Again I kind of know alluded to other speakers that we have planned, and the goal is to try to work with some of these individuals to help get them over their fear to get them to come forward and to relate their story. Because it's extremely important. People need to know that this stuff is actively going on. It's going on right now as we speak, as a matter of fact. So that that's trauma-based mind control, but the methodologies I was going to be discussing a little bit later this evening was what is generally referred to as soft forms of mind control, or mass mind control techniques. I think these may not be as interesting or as extravagant as trauma-based mind control, but I think they're equally if not more important to understand because of how they work upon the general population. So that's basically we're trauma-based mind control is. Caller #2: One film that I'd like everyone to see if they could, maybe you have, is called The Soviet Story. I just recently saw it and it's basically about some information about the history of the Soviet Union and the crimes that took place, and there's certainly a lot of mass mind-control took place in that regime. But it’s an amazing film that sort of talks about certain things that Americans don't get didn't get to learn about in public school, and general knowledge about their agreements with the Nazis, and a lot of the crimes that that have gone unpunished from their regime, and also some of the ideological similarities and differences between Marxism and Fabian Socialism. It compares and contrasts Nazism, and Marxism and Fabian Socialism a little bit. That sounds really interesting. I do not have this documentary. I have thousands of documentaries in my collection but this is one I have not seen yet and I will definitely look it up and watch it and I thank you for the recommendation. It sounds great and like you said, those two ideologies, Nazism and socialism are essentially two sides of the same coin. They're all about total control and a complete and utter authority over people being used as resources and subjects. It's all about 100 percent total control and thinking that you're God and have the ability to completely control other people's lives in one form or another. Just the methodologies basically differ by certain orders of magnitude, but the end result is the same, and people need to understand that as essentially, simply flip sides of the same coin of control. So when you mentioned the Nazis and their role in mind control techniques as well as the Soviets, with trauma-based mind control in particular coming out of Monarch and coming out of MKULTRA before it as kind of like a predecessor to the monarch project, we have to understand who really developed the MKULTRA project in the first place. And going back M K stands for mind control in German. Because this was done through, it was an offshoot of Project Paperclip in which many, many Nazi scientists from the Third Reich were secretly funneled over to the United MKULTRA, Monarch, etc. So I just wanted to mention that that that is completely related with Paper Clip and the Nazi scientists who were channeled over to the United States after World War II. Caller #2: Anything they can do to dehumanize people it seems to be basically their game plan. I want to thank you for calling in and thank you for bringing up that point, and also really thanks for the suggestion on that documentary The Soviet Story I will definitely download it myself and check it out. I see we have a third caller. I like taking calls. We'll keep doing this as long as people are calling in and then we'll go back to discussing the concept of mind control. Caller #3: Hello this is Bob from Cincinnati. I go under the moniker online as Serene Being on some different websites. Firstly, let me say Mark it is an honor to speak to you. I have followed your work for about a year and a half now. This is a pleasure for me. I believe you are speaking about things that are intrinsic to the survival and also the moving forward, of not only Americans but as people. Issues of consciousness, issues of occult black sorcery which controls the dynamics of the lives we live of what we call reality today, and also of revealing the suppressed Tesla technologies and making that apparent to a wider audience. On behalf of all of us thank you for what you're doing firstly. The topic seems to be right now mind control, which is an excellent topic. I believe people are just waking up to these topics. The name Fritz Springmier was mentioned, an excellent author and resource to gain more information on mind control. And you spoke of the creating of altars and the immense intense trauma-based mind control that the Illuminati / New World Order / Black Ops creatures use to create their puppets, or marionettes. There's another Project Marionette, which was another Nazi mind-control program that should be checked out. But a wonderful topic. Now on a offshoot of that topic, Fritz Springmier was an associate, or a collaborator, or met a man named John Todd. Todd was a speaker amongst the Christian Church circuit back in the late 70s before he disappeared under mysterious circumstances, but he spoke of what's going on now. The Illuminati would crash their own businesses and their own economies to ferment and bring in this New World Order and I think we're witnessing that now. A complete collapsing. A triggering. Almost like the 9/11 buildings, a planned demolition, a planned, destruction of their businesses is occurring around us. Somebody brought something interesting to note, that with the collapse of BP which we're witnessing right now - because that's what's going to happen to that company. Now I'm not shedding any tears believe you me, but what is going on it happened to GM earlier and 08 going into 09, which was basically as the company collapsed the first people that will be affected by the collapse of the company are the aged retirees who depend on the pension system. And that's exactly what's going to happen. They're going to squeeze BP dry and that's only going to precipitate an acceleration of the collapse of the British economy through the pension people who are completely dependent on BP as a source of income. But that's a side issue I just wanted to put that out. I totally agree with what you just said. They are going to try to do this in a very scripted and a very controlled way, and this BP thing may definitely play into that that plan, to take down the world in a controlled way such that people cry out for the solution and they then present themselves as the savior. The classical Hegelian Dialectic or Chaos Magic scenario. Caller #3: Absolutely, and Mark to move back to chaos - and I know I'm all over the board because this is my first call to you and like I said I'm very excited to finally speak to you. I believe your work is seminal to where we are now as people consciously waking up to the dis-reality we live in, and the ability for us to move forward. I mean you're talking about consciousness, Tesla technology, these are the two pillars of which we're going to latch onto to move forward and I'm so proud of you. And whatever happens from this moment, you are an excellent person - and I'm not going to sit here praise you all night even though you know. It’s not falling on deaf ears -

but thank you again. Thank you for your work Mark. But to move on to a different subtopic, I want to move back to your presentations which are is on the What On Earth Is Happening website. These were excellent presentations opening my eyes personally to the black sorcery of which we find ourselves under. The black sorcerers who were housed within the Intel communities, which are the black adepts of the 21st century. Black sorcerers who used magic, and ritual, and symbols, and meaning, to create 9/11 and to work it into a ritual of the first order. And if one has not seen Mark's work I would direct them to the second part of your work Mark of the four-part presentation that you had. It was called Occult Influence, Mind Control and Astrotheology. It’s Part 2. Caller #3: Absolutely. Excellent work to bring one up to speed, to understand how occultic black sorcery is a part of our reality, and most people have a difficulty in accepting that. “Oh well that's all hugga-baloo. Magic, that's all just that's all in Disney movies.” Well Walt Disney was an adept of the high Masonic Order. Walt Disney, and through his Disney World and Disneyland, is used even to this day as part of the trauma-based mind control creating altars and reinforcing these controlled creatures. God bless them, I pray for their souls. But Walt Disney, his movies are used for vehicles of mind control. The most famous, Fantasia, is 72 minutes of the most ridiculous, meaningless - I mean artfully done don't get me wrong - but every one in the audience came away saying “what was that all about?” Well to this day it is known that it is used for children as they used them in these creating of altars, through horrific trauma-based mind control. But I didn't want Walt Disney to get off the hook. He is part of the problem in his whole operation, as if everybody cannot see in the logo of Walt Disney the six comprised as the first part of the D, the I dotted the six above it, and the Y curly cuing into a six, forming the Trinity 666 of which I won't even touch. Most people are understanding of that. But Mark keep up the great work, I will listen to your work and I look forward to calling again. Thank you so much for taking my call. Bob thanks for calling in you have a good night. All right so that Bob in Ohio. I thank you for your kind words Bob and I do appreciate the fact that you are find it valuable what I'm doing, and again I would just state I'm just a messenger. The message is what is important. Actually understanding this information and getting it out there to people, and you know basically living it, that's the important thing. Who it comes from isn't nearly as important as the quality of the message itself so that's what I aspire to do, is to put a message of truth out there that can help people to understand what's going on and change it for the better, and that's what I will continue to do. Just put it out there and if people take it and they run with it, and they change things for the better, wonderful. If they can't deal with hearing something that's seemingly in total conflict with their current view of reality and they do not want to accept it into their worldview, then no one can make them do that. That's what free will is all about, but I would suggest that we may be in for a very bumpy ride if we cannot collectively bring this message to many, many, many more people. So the topic for tonight. We've gotten into probably the aspect that I would have talked about last when it comes to mind control techniques, which was trauma-based mind control. And on that topic, I would really like to have a guest on, on that specific topic. If anybody knows of anybody that would be interested in being on this show, who is either an expert on or has had direct experience with trauma-based mind control, I would love to do an interview with someone like that. Before we go into the techniques of Mind Control, let's review the topic of magic versus sorcery that we talked about in previous shows. So magic and sorcery both we defined in previous weeks as, the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the will. So magic is the science and art of influencing change to occur in accordance with the Will. So it's an influence. Influencing change. The will in this instance when we are referring to magic is a capital W will, meaning the will of creation. Meaning higher will. It is the will of the universe to progress and move forward in consciousness in the evolution of consciousness. it is not an individual's will, lowercase W. That is the definition of sorcery, when someone is using a science or art, a set of techniques, for influencing change to occur in accordance with their own will. A lowercase W will. It's critical to understand the definition between those things because essentially they're the same, except for the connotation of the word will, whether it is a higher will or a lower will. So while that initially may sound like a Hollywood depiction, like “oh you're talking about magic, you're talking about sorcery, magicians, sorcerers, as we've seen in a movie.” For example like Lord of the Rings, where you have a white magician and a dark magician. You have one magician who is trying to serve the force of good, one magician who is trying to serve the force of evil, in that movie Sauron the evil eye. So a sorcerer is serving his own egoic desires. That's what a sorcerer is doing. He doesn't care about the well-being of others. He doesn't care about evolution of consciousness. He is trapped in the dynamic of fear. He is trapped in the dynamic of confusion internally regarding his own emotions and evolutionary development in consciousness, and he is trapped in the desire most of all to control others. So to those ends, the sorcerer uses his set of techniques for influence to create the scenarios that he wants to serve his will, even if it means that other people suffer at the expense of anyone else. Because to the sorcerer the suffering of others doesn't matter, because the worldview that a sorcerer holds is one of complete separateness and not a unified worldview of oneness of all consciousness. So that's a critical distinction to make we'll talk about the science of influencing others. What people who are coming online to this kind of material and understanding how these sciences have been used - and that's what they are. They're Sciences. They are sets of known techniques based in knowledge. That's really what magic and sorcery are - what the positive magicians, or the alchemists of the world are attempting to give is to raise consciousness by making people aware of these techniques, and making people aware of sorcery that is taking place around them in their world. And that form of sorcery, the main form of sorcery, the main tool, the main science and art that sorcerers in this world use is mind control. And again as I've said, mind control is a war on nothing less than human consciousness. So the sorcerers of this world, those who are manipulating other people to get what they want - and I don't mean that on a small scale. I'm talking about a global scale - the sorcerers of this world are small in number in comparison to the general populace. Infinitesimally small as a matter of fact. The very few are controlling the mass numbers of people in the world. And people will often say “well that's probably not possible, you would need a whole lot of people to control a whole lot of other people” and that's simply not the case. Because people aren't being controlled so much in a physical sense as they are in a mental sense. Again mind control is the tool that the sorcerer use, and as we will talk about it has an incredible amount of techniques. There is not just one technique for mind control. There are many techniques for mind control. So this small cabal who is really controlling things are doing so through the art of manipulation. It's a subtle form of mind control. It works upon the masses of people, because if you're controlling the information that people get to see, and hear, and read, and you're controlling the knowledge that is propagated through the vast portion of society - you don't even need to control it all. You need to control it at major points of distribution and interest, like the mainstream, newspapers, what goes out over television networks. Most people unfortunately, not all but most people, are still taking believe it or not the bulk of their information through outlets such as that. Television, newspapers. These are owned largely by the same sorcerers and corporate interests that they control. They are the owners of a lot of these institutions, like the mainstream media. They work by artificially lowering the vibration of consciousness that people are operating at. They need to lower people's vibratory energy, the energy at which they radiate. The energy at which they operate on needs to be at a low vibration, because this is the vibration of fear. This is the manifestation of fear energy. Fear is a low waveform vibration. A slow and long wavelength if you will. It is heavy. It is deep. They need to put people into states of fear so that they will buy into their manipulating efforts. Without fear of being present in people - physical fear, fear of survival ,fear over the future, monetary fears, fears over food, you name it. Everything. Lack based worldview, “there isn't enough. I need more. I need to do this. I need to have this. I'm not good enough. What will this person do? What will this person say?” All fear-based mentalities, fear-based ideologies - this is the main form of mind control. Ultimately all mind control is based upon this principle. The overarching principle that in order for a sorcerer to control, and by a sorcerer again I mean someone who is skilled in the science and techniques of influencing other people to get what they want. To get them to behave in certain ways such that they prosper at other peoples expense. The sorcerer, or the manipulator prospers at the expense of the people that he or she is manipulating. So that's the main thing to keep in mind. This this small group of controller sorcerers, sorcerer is trapped in their own consciousness in the dynamic of fear, they're also in this dynamic. They're also in that energy. Their goal ultimately is to make everyone as miserable and cut off from true self as they are, and they can only do that by manipulating the consciousness of the masses of people into the vibratory energy of fear. That's the only way they could possibly get us to cut our own selves off from our true potential and our true understand of who and what we are, and to get us to serve their agenda, unknowingly in the vast majority of cases. So in any mind-control propagation, in any methodology of mind control that is going to be used, you're always going to be using people who also do not understand what your ultimate agenda is. So it will be like the blind leading the blind. It will be mind-controlled people helping to mind-control other people. Just think about it. You need people who are in ignorance to propagate something that ultimately can only create more suffering in the world, even for them. To get them unknowingly to cooperate with an agenda. This is done - and I'll use a word that I used previously when I started talking about trauma-based mind control, and it's very appropriate but this is how the system would work - they do this through something called compartmentalization. In addition to compartmentalization, which is walling off different areas of interests and different areas of influence from each other, such that the left hand does not know what the right hand is doing. That's compartmentalization. You hear about this in military operations. You hear about this in defense projects that are being worked on and being developed. They are compartmentalized. They may have one person working on the flight dynamics of a new aircraft while another person works on the propulsion system, but they never know what the ultimate design is going to be, look like, or how it's going to manifest until the entire operation comes together as a whole. And that of course is controlled from higher levels of awareness. People who have knowledge of what the entire project is about. The people who are actually doing the work on the ground to create that project, they have no idea of what they're creating because the compartmentalized. They're walled off from each other. You could say there's a gulf between them, to play upon on what's happening right now in the Gulf. Compartmentalization is a critical part of mind control and it's a critical part of the structures that are taking place that are operating all around us in the modern world. So the second part of this structure - you could call this the manipulation structure, the structure for mind control - it works basically the same way no matter where a compartmentalized project or project that deals with the dynamic of controlling the mind of the individuals working in it. This structure always basically operates the same way. It works through compartmentalization first and foremost, and it works through hierarchy. Hierarchy means that there are levels of the structure. As well as it being separated into different compartments that operate independently of each other, it is hierarchically structured. So mind control institutions are always going to be structured in two ways, hierarchically and compartmentalized. Those are the two basic features that if something is set up like that, it is an institutionalized belief system and ultimately it is trying to prevent people from thinking outside of those institutional lines of belief. There are ranks and structure within hierarchy. So a private is way at the bottom in the army, and then above him there are many ranks leading up to five-star general.

So hierarchy has to do with how much knowledge is contained at a particular level of the institutionalized structure. So as you go higher into the hierarchy of this structure, you reach higher levels of knowledge of the entire system. As you are lower in the chain of command, you are lower in the chain of knowledge. A general knows the battle-plan of the entire operations theater. A private does not. He just follows these orders. A director of education understands the entire structure of the educational model that is being presented in schools, while the teacher simply teaches the curriculum that he or she is asked to teach to do that job. The low-level employee in any given business or corporation has no idea about the executive decisions being made by the CEO and the board of directors. Knowledge is hierarchically structured in any institutionalized belief system, and it's done so for a reason. Because if you disseminated knowledge freely and widely and made it more similar to a round table as opposed to a pyramidal hierarchical structure that is compartmentalized, you will not be able to direct all of the energy of all of those people nearly as effectively as if you had centralized decision-making and centralized control over the people that comprise that structure or institution. So this works the same in any institution. It doesn't matter whether it's military, business, education, politics, religion, you name the institution and it is set up and it is structured according to these two basic principles. Compartmentalization, walling off individuals from each other in the project, and hierarchy, meaning the higher you go the fewer the people are involved, and the higher the knowledge that is contained by those few individuals so they can pull strings from the top up. The CEO makes a decision at the command level, at the executive level, that decision is passed down and propagates down all the way down to the most insignificant of workers in the corporation. It's a top-down hierarchical structure. In what is actually taking place on this planet right now, the top level of this pyramid I would describe as sorcerers, or black magicians. These are individuals who have perfected the science and art of influence to create change in accordance with their own will, and could care less about the will of any other people and certainly could care less about the will of creation. They want to profit, they want to prosper and they don't care who suffers. They are pulling the strings from the top up, sending their decision-making, and their orders, and their commands down to lower levels beneath them, that often contain people that are well-intentioned and do not understand the agenda at the higher levels of the structure that I've described. They just want a paycheck, the people down at the bottom levels. They just want to go along to get along because “hey, I don't want to rock the boat. I don't want to start up trouble. I just want to keep my head down, make my living, have my house, have my car, have my food and it doesn't make a difference what I’m a part of. Why should I rock the boat? I have it good enough.” Well-intentioned people who have absolutely no idea because of the compartmentalize and hierarchical nature of the structure their involved in, of what they are being used for. And that's what these sorcerers, that's what these manipulators do. They use people, and when they can no longer use people for the agenda they want to use them for, they throw them away like a toy that they're done playing with, or a bone that they just picked clean, because they don't care about other people. They only care about themselves, and they're not interested whether they just used up a person and basically toss them aside when they were done with them. It doesn't matter to them in the slightest bit. The other thing that mind-control works through, and the other thing this hierarchical structure that I'm talking about essentially propagates its control through, is the occult. Now there's a word that conjures all sorts of negative connotations with people, and there are reasons for that. I'm not saying that those reasons are altogether not well placed, however this is a word manipulation game that is actually played by the very sorcerers who are controlling things and who are manipulating people and events in this world. The word occult, connotatively in most people's minds - if you play a word association game with people on the street and you simply ask them “what is the first word that comes to your mind when I say the word occult?” If you ask most people, your average person on the street “what does the word occult mean to you?” Or “what word do you associate with the word occult?” Almost invariable - now a few people will associate it with something different or random, or may not even know what it means at all. But I guarantee you if you do this little word association game with most people, the word that they will most often associate with the word occult is the word “evil.” And again there's a reason for that. When you look at the origin of words - and I've already brought this up in past shows, but we will definitely be discussing the origins of many words and how in words there is great meaning that we don't traditionally ascribe to that word, that we don't understand because we don't know where the word came from. Where it was derived from. It’s etymology as it's called. The word occult is derived from the Latin language and it comes from a Latin verb “occultare.” Now if you take any Latin dictionary and you open it up to the O section and look up the verb occultare, occultare means “to hide or to conceal from sight. To hide from view.” So what the form of that verb occult simply means “hidden.” That's all it means. The word occult means “hidden from sight.” Look at the word. Occult has in it the root of ocular, which means related to the eye. Oculus in Latin means “eye,” so occult is a form of the word that means “eye.” The thing we see with. The organ we use to see. Occult is derived from oculus and it means “hidden from sight.” That’s all the word means, and that's critical, critical to understand as we go forward into understanding mind control and occultism. Sciences and art forms that are used to influence that are largely comprised of hidden knowledge. Now there's two main reasons people would wish to hide knowledge. The first has a positive intention behind it, but what I will say is that ultimately you still get a negative result. No matter how positive this intention is, it's misguided. It's misplaced. People who will hide knowledge for this reason do not understand deeply an important principle of natural law. And the first reason that people will hide knowledge is they believe that that knowledge in the wrong hands may be used completely irresponsibly or dangerously. I'll say that again.

The first major reason that people will hide knowledge from others is because they believe that if they have certain knowledge, that they would use it in an irresponsible or dangerous manner. Now that's a seemingly well placed intention for hiding knowledge, however it always ends up backfiring. It always ends up in some form in a disastrous outcome, and for occultists that may be listening to my words and may be listening to my work over previous weeks and in my presentations, take heart of what I'm saying. When you hide knowledge and you think of it as your own, you think of knowledge as belonging to you, and you may do what you wish with it no matter how dangerous it may seem if it were to get into the quote-unquote “wrong hands,” you are going against a natural law principle that will ultimately only lead to further suffering and further degradation of consciousness. Get as upset about it as you want, because there are many people in certain occult orders and in acting in occult capacities, that will get extremely upset by what I just said. And this is the reason I am no longer and never will be again in at any time in my lifetime affiliated with any formalized occult orders. I will not take an oath to an occult institution. I do not agree with hiding knowledge from anyone, and there are certain occult orders - even if they are positive in their intent – there are certain occult orders that will say “this knowledge is ours to protect.” That's the thinking. They say “we're the ones who will meet this knowledge out to people that come asking for it. We're the keepers of it.” Really? Well I would suggest that's why the world is the way it is today. You're getting exactly what you created for doing this. This is the big failure in all of the ancient mystery school traditions. What they descended into was ego when they started believing erroneously that they, meaning this group of occultists, of people who have hidden knowledge in their possession, are the owners of said knowledge. They went into deep ego seeing themselves as the owner of information. Really? You're the owner of information? And there are sacred people, and there are profane people that we could never let have this information because of what they would do with it. This is in and of itself a compartmentalizing and a hierarchy. You're walling people off from each other, but most importantly you're walling them off from truth. From knowledge of that which is, and you're creating levels, or hierarchy, or structure within an institution that has now come into being. “We’re the ones who hold on to this knowledge and we give it out as we see fit to those we deem worthy.” Even for such a positive intent as, “God help us if this were to fall into the wrong hands,” sorry to break the news to you, but it doesn't work that way in natural law. Because once you get into the thinking that you own the knowledge that other people may get to see and hear, you're acting as the sorcerer. It doesn't make a difference what your intent was, you're acting as the sorcerer. The only way to truly ensure that knowledge that had a potentially dangerous application would not fall into “the wrong hands quote-unquote” people who would use it in an irresponsible way, and I'm going to say something that when people originally hear this they may think “how could that be?” I'll start this again. The only way that you can ensure, truly, that knowledge that may be - if used in the wrong way dangerous, and could be using irresponsible ways - the only way you could ensure that knowledge from not falling into the wrong hands, is if you propagate it as widely and as freely as possible. Because the structure of any institution that is going to use knowledge irresponsibly and dangerously, is set up like the control of a sorcerer, or the institutions that sorcerers work through, and that structure is always compartmentalized and hierarchical, which means the knowledge in it is not shared widely or freely. It is compartmentalized and it is it is controlled through hierarchy. The way that you ensure that knowledge will not be abused, ab-used, used improperly, is through what I call the BitTorrent Effect. The BitTorrent Effect, for people who know the program on the Internet on computers, it is a decentralized way of distributing information. It's not based on the old model of, you have a central server that everybody connects to to get a file. Well what happens when the file is hot file, and you have this this method of “I'll put the file on this one server and then I'll open up the doors for anybody that wants to come to get the file.” If the file is not real popular not that many people want it, then okay you'll be able to do that fairly effectively. But what if the file is extraordinarily popular and millions of people want it? Do you know what's going to happen? Your server is going to get hosed. It's going to get as they say slash dotted okay your server isn't going to be able to deal with that kind of bandwidth of millions of people hitting it all simultaneously so have worked around this problem and they come up with something known as BitTorrent or somebody makes an announcement I have this data want it sure one person comes in when they get a little bit of it then they can give it to others so everybody becomes both a receiver of that information and a transmitter of that information and that is how you assure that that one piece of knowledge or data does not fall into the wrong hands or does not become prevented from being propagated and understood by everyone the big Tour effect well this is what we need to be to combat what's going on in the world and the combat specifically mind control we need to take as much information in to us from a wide variety of sources and then re disseminate that information widely and freely open sharing this is a round table model this is a bit torte effect model not compartmentalize and hierarchical as I've said on the show the information I talk about on the show does not belong to me it isn't mine to hide from anyone it isn't mine to wall off from other people the universe is spoken into existence share our knowledge as widely and freely as possible that's how you ensure that it doesn't become used as a form of control you don't have secret society networks and intelligence communities gathering all the important knowledge of the world and keeping it back from other people which is what we have now this is the this is the degradation of original mystery school traditions that felt they had the right side knowledge from people so the sorcerers of this world operate through occult principles getting knowledge that's the main factor to keep in mind and it is structured hierarchically and compartmentalize like a step pyramid with the highest concentration of knowledge at the top and then those who are not familiar with the actual agenda of those at the top forming the base of the structure the more you have the farther down you go on the on the pyramidal structure and the less knowledge is contained at that level I want to read a quote by a researcher named Judith Moriarty she described this hierarchical structure an occult pyramid if you will with the very very knowledgeable at the top and the ignorant masses forming the base in base consciousness at the bottom she said that the greatest conspiracies of our world are not actually hidden they are not actually hidden or occulted they are just fragmented into different pieces like a puzzle like a jigsaw puzzle right before our eyes in plain sight think about that you what prevents us from realizing the structure and understanding the hidden knowledge it works through is mind control which the question isn't how many people are under mind control the real question we need to be asking is how many people are not under mind control because there are way way way more people in this world who are operating under mind control then whose minds are actually free and clear of externally imposed influences and erroneous belief systems that they are completely attached to so with that being said I'm going to take a break from a topic and I see we have a caller on the switchboard Dee Skylar you are on what on earth is happening dee Skylar are you there hi mark hi John shake my life my name is Devin I won't listening for five weeks now from my friend Kevin as well great um you made a comment about teachers earlier and it just it caught my ear I was like what and then I was really really deep into your your discussion um you're right I mean I believe that there's a great amount of people under mind control and that I mean what what is the opposite of a cult if it's the people who who are not you know the opposite of occult is not hidden the opposite of occult is done in the light of day for all to see not trying to hide anything occult simply means hidden from view a compass of both both kinds positive and negative there is such a thing as positive occultism in the in its intent see how it actually works out in the real world though is because Oh cultists in this elitist sense believe that they have the right to hide knowledge from anyone they deem since they currently hold it and other people do not hold it is they are still basically creating a chaotic scenario because this is not in keeping with natural law principles you don't own the knowledge of the universe no one does I don't own its knowledge now there's nothing for sale on my website has anyone noticed that I'm not even trying to hold it back from anybody I put my videos up on on online now i will sell some some dvds to come to cover the cost of making them if people want them on DVD people should did I think they're great for you let them tell ya the whole point of this is the world is not ultimately going to change for the better you know that vast wider sense now listen to exactly what I'm saying here the world in a wider sense is not going to vastly change for the better okay until until the occult is no longer the occult meaning we're not going to see lasting positive change until hidden knowledge that has been kept back from people for thousands of years is no longer hidden and it comes forward to the light of day so powerfully such that it becomes common sense it can be commonly sensed by an average to D police that don't happen in our lifetime I have a very realistic way of looking at this we're a long way off from that statement and it happened yes are we even close to that I'd be lying if I said yes not to discourage anybody not to discourage anyone because when you begin to understand the amount of information that we're talking about and how many different interconnected areas of life that it relates to when I look at my information collection let's call it my library if you will I often can't believe how much data I've taken in over the past 17 years of my life it's almost a guerring for me to conceive of and I'm not saying that to try to you know be all on my mr. bigshot in a lot better than anybody else that's not not at all in the sense I'm relating that if you look at what I have taken into myself through an enormous effort an enormous amount of time and thank that I'm I'm gifted with very high ability to recall data I have very good information retrieval I wouldn't say that what I have is a photographic memory it is more like an extremely large hard drive with good with good I spin speed okay really good capability to retrieve data quickly so I can recall and remember things that I read even many many years ago or watched many years ago and and there's a big capacity there and that's just an innate capability not everybody is the same when it comes to that but when you start to understand how much inter related data we're talking about it can become daunting and people often say I don't know where to start I don't even know where to begin so what I've done if it did just as an aside in talking about knowledge in general um I took a friend of mine months back or almost a year ago now he can said to me I see what you've amassed as far as data goes digitally um not just in physical books but eventually having downloaded a massive amount of material from the Internet and uh I back everything up you know I have bags and bags of disks and I back things up off off of the computer so that you know they're not at me now and the capability being wiped out by a hard drive failure or whatnot so yeah my friend my son asked me if I would put some of the best data that I have amassed on a hard drive for him so he went to the store and he bought a one terabyte hard drive a fat nigga bikes yeah the bank and I just said sure I'll do it for you but you're going to have to lend me your hard drive for a while because it will take a while to fill that up and I went through all of my material that I downloaded over the past 17 years and it took three months because I put in one disk at a time and I literally went through every disk go ahead and I said is this something really good from the checkout was just so so is a quality materials a quality information and I put it I would load that on the drive every every day a little at a time over three months whenever I had spare time until I went through my data collection my digital collection at least and I filled to the capacity a one terabyte hard drive with books with audio books with lectures with podcasts with videos you name it if it's of importance to go to the events that have taken place on earth it's on this drive and I make that available completely for free to anybody that wants it you get in touch with me you send me a drive I'll get it out there I'll fill it up and get it back to you no I like your radio show right that's like your radius you got it right there you frame what you invited doesn't belong to me yeah well it's all arson that's that's the importance of understanding what we occult is it's hidden knowledge it has been hidden from the human race for thousands of years and ultimately what it is is knowledge of self that's the bottom line about all this it is knowledge about how we work and operate and it is knowledge about how our consciousness expresses itself in this construct that we call physical reality to have experience here and sadly that's what ocultist throughout time have attempted to hide from other people whether they're positive intention for to say there are some dangers in how this works so I have to be the steward or the caretaker of it to make sure it doesn't fall into the wrong hands or for extremely negative and malicious intentions to control other people externally what if ever leadership and there's a yes sorry teachers I just finished college after six and a half years and I became a teacher and I was caught by your teacher comment I'll try to say this real quick because I feel like that there's a new era of teachers coming out that are bringing multiple resources for the classroom that are going beyond that curriculum that the upper you know the magicians are bringing to us it's it's in Philadelphia and I want to kind of like um that's that's a lot of schools but I want to get into it because I think this new era of teachers that moving forward could change that for us now are you talking about teachers in the wider sense of just knowledge in general of the world are you talking about teachers working in these school systems via actual education systems I really feel I mean in this bias because of where I my education which was to different schools but I really feel that teachers are getting more more education about how to modify curriculum so that it meets the needs of their students so that the students are interested you know they don't they don't want to learn one story they want to learn all the different stories um okay I would hope more teachers I would hope more teachers would start thinking outside of the box of what they're asked simply to propagate down to their students and and would try to come up with some kind of creative ways of reaching them at different levels particularly in the creative sense and in the in the creative thinking sense in critical thinking skills and capabilities and teaching them to question you know the educational model in this country is has largely been diverted to outcome based education which is basically preparing a student to be a on your unquestioning worker yeah I don't I wouldn't imagine right I mean I want our water but I want more for them what teachers are constrained in a lot of ways in the modern educational system if they saw any upside down on them yes absolutely you are you know you're watched by that I you know Sauron so it's there I guess I just feel that the recent maybe in the last I mean because I did go to college for a long time to get a bachelor's degree so I've seen the education programs that like that they they're modifying them so that teachers are teaching student centered instead of based on these you know these print out curriculums that we get you know I'm not going to say any of the big names but I can list ten of them you know that you're supposed to read and you teach this and that's it and you know really boring for the children I think I think education in college is going beyond that to show professional teachers in any field what how to do something I think part of the solution is that we have to look at education as something that simply doesn't happen exclusively within school systems we have the parents need to become the main educators of a gadget and and get this information into them if they're even going to send them to a government school which I don't really see as a positive thing to begin with I think more people should begin to choose homeschooling so that they do have a modicum of control over what reaches their children's ears at least in addition to the curriculum that is mandated by the current control system I see very successful homeschooling and I think that education also does reach out to tell people that you know parents really need to become more of a part of this because there are so many that won't they and and I you know those reasons I I I really dislike the whole district system and in other charter schools and there's all different kinds of schools but it all boils down to the same thing which is exactly what you just said it's it's a system that's run what and I just graduated so where am I supposed to crew now right well I you know I think that basically again that these route um understandings of the aspects of who we are that if more parents understood that if older people that we're going to make the decision to have a child understood that their children were being a lot better of a position and we would understand a little bit more self knowledge of who they are and how they were you know we're not even taught about consciousness at all in any schools pretty much we're not taught of how many children learn the components of the brain and how the brain functions how many people look at look at dynamics energy dynamics around them as far as polarities within within the emotions we don't keynotes about how emotions work not nothing of the kind you know it's all rigid facts left brain thinking you know then you're signing more about what they're going to know should be more about what they want to know left brain all left brain we need to connect education needs to become holistic such that we connect with the creative and intuitive right brain functions and then people will have more imagination and more inquisitiveness because these are right brain functions largely now so that's another thing our education system is so left brain in how it is structured and it really does not emphasize the arts it does not emphasize ethical considerations it's just all fact-based learning and now it's even going beyond that in a detrimental direction and it has become largely outcome-based which is a soviet model it's a soviet union model of Education outcome based education will look up that term and read about it and this is being implemented in schools all across the country and it's a dangerous trend so vs. process you well I want to thank you for your call bringing that to our listeners attention and and for listening in I hope you'll continue to listen in and feel free to call back any time thank you great thank you very much have a good night you too you take care all right the educational system is a big part of the structure as I mentioned earlier in the show and we look at that when we talk about the barriers to self-realization one of which was the prison of the left brain and as I just said the the current model of education being taught in the United States and in most Western countries is almost purely geared toward the left brain and when that happens the individual becomes more drone like more willing to accept less willing to question less longed to get in touch with their intuition and most of all it begins to shut down the most critical factor but I began this discussion with the human imagination because once that aspect of the self begins to become shut down the Bing can basically be controlled through manipulation and fear imagination is one of the key elements that a sorcerer has to try to wipe out to gain control over an individual a sorcerer wants people thinking one thing above all else it has always been this way it is this way now and it will always be this way not to imagine any way out because if you can't even imagine a state or things a state of being where things are different than they are now how will you ever work toward the goal of creating that condition in the manifested reality that you live in you will not be able to I joke around and I say one of the phrases that I want put on my headstone whereon berrigan's mind control is the extermination of the imagination because there is no clearer or simpler definition or mind control so I think we've done a very decent job today the caller's all all were fantastic today I encourage people calling more and whenever you feel like it I like taking calls I think it's a preacher a good rapport with the audience and I think everybody this calling the show has had great things and interesting things to say so I'd like to encourage that to continue anyone that has any potential guests for the topic of mind control please email them to me and I think we've done a decent job covering the structure of hierarchy and how the occult basically works through hidden knowledge next week we will go in-depth into some mind control methodologies and techniques so that's all the time we have for this show thanks everyone for listening see here next week Tuesday at 8 p.m. I'm mark passio this has been what on earth is happening good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #013

Topics: *Structures Of Control, Occult "Sorcerers," Mind Control, Cognitive Dissonance*

[Music] welcome all this is one on earth is happening and I am your host mark passio today is Tuesday June 22nd 2010 we are fully into the summer season as the summer solstice was yesterday on the 21st and we've got a good show planned for you here this evening let me give the callin number first of all to call into the show at any time there's no taboo topics here as always call in and talk about anything you like the calling number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again that's seven two four four four four seven four four four we're usually broadcasting live on revolution broadcasting calm however it appears that's not the case tonight I think uh the network is doing probably some kind of upgrades so we're not live there but the show is live from my site what on earth is happening calm and you can always catch it in my podcast section or on top shoes archive so with that having them said I'm going to jump into the event announcements and after that's done the topics for this evening will be the control structures of the world and an introduction to the methodologies of mind control so that's what we're going to be getting into a little bit later and I see we already have a caller online so I won't be getting to your calls as well so coming up very very soon only a few weeks the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations right here in my home city of Philadelphia Pennsylvania July 9th 10th and 11th a three-day conference to call to people's attention the need for a new energy paradigm specifically regarding the incredible visionary efforts regarding the technologies of Nikola Tesla so the Tesla Science Foundation is who hosts this they bring together scientists inventors and enthusiasts for three-day conference highlighting the need for new energy paradigm this July in Philadelphia the Tesla Science Foundation will be hosting a three-day conference and celebration to commemorate Nikola Tesla's legacy and world vision Tesla was a brilliant inventor who lived during the turn of the 20th century his innovations resulted in the implementation of alternating current radio the AC motor wireless technology and many other influential inventions that we now take for granted in the modern age Tesla's vision to bring clean free energy to the world through advanced wireless technologies was blocked by the financial and corporate interests of his time through this event the Tesla Science Foundation will bring together like-minded scientists inventors and enthusiasts who share the common goal of bringing Tesla's advanced energy technologies to fruition for the betterment of humanity the event schedule is as follows July 9th from 8 p.m. to 2:00 a.m. at the independence Visitor Center 6th and Market Streets in Philadelphia there will be a Tesla birthday bash this event is free to attend and there they're going to be many Tesla coils demonstrated at this event the next day in the same location at Independence Visitor Center 6th and Market Streets from 8 a.m. to 10 p.m. on July 10 Tesla Fest featuring exhibits information vendors art and music this event is also free to attend I have the honor of being the master of ceremonies for the presentations and lectures these are geared toward the laymen at the Free Library of Philadelphia July 10th from 10:00 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. free library is at 1901 Vine Street the featured speakers are Russell Anderson michael kelly tatiana Milotic michael treat mano de vino' michael Craner and brian yet sir this is also free to attend and we have a lecture hall of about that holds about 400 people so we really want to try to pack it in come on out if you're in the philadelphia area and learn a whole lot about tesla and his technologies the same evening July 10th a reception dinner and concert from 6:00 p.m. to 11 p.m. at the Arch Street meeting house that's at 3:20 Arch Street in Philadelphia this will feature the classical orchestral ensemble known as the divine hand check out their website at the divine hand at divine hand net uh they are centered around the electronic instrument known as the theremin and it's a incredible to behold that instrument being played and the the conductor of that ensemble is a virtuoso with the theremin so this is something that you won't want to miss and it is set at the right price only $20 for a great evening out dinner and a great concert for only $20 and it's going to a great cause the last part of the energy independence celebrations this year is the scientific conference this is two days July 10th and 11 Saturday and Sunday the 10th and the 11th from 9 a.m. to 5 p.m. at - Liberty Place on the 32nd floor - Liberty Place is at 1601 Chestnut Street in Philadelphia the featured speakers are Robert booth Tom Malone Gary Peterson James quorum Kenneth quorum James hard see bran McCabe Anna ah tennis Kovac Dave Roe cignoli Russell Anderson Michael treats and Tatyana Milotic registration for the scientific conference is only $110 you can register at Tesla Science Foundation org and that is also the website to go to for more details about the conference once again that's Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g also if you're interested in receiving news about what this group is doing you can join their meetup group at n Tesla meetup.com slash 38 that's n t es la meetup.com slash 3/8 the number 38 the second announcement that i have for everyone today is a new one and this is about the philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 this event is hosted by MUFON the mutual UFO network it's actually hosted by the Pennsylvania branch of MUFON so Pennsylvania MUFON Purdue presents Philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 Sunday July 18th from noon to 6:00 p.m. this event is totally free to attend it's going to be a great conference with some good speakers the speakers are Bob Gardner of is the Pennsylvania mutual UFO network chief investigator and field investigator his lecture will be titled credible and convincing evidence for the existence of UFOs second speakers Mike Melton he is the PA MUFON state section director and field investigator his lecture is UFO investigations interviewing the witness next speaker is Bill Weber he is the pennsylvania MUFON state section director and field investigator his lecture is UFOs and technology Chris August in is the next speaker he is a paranormal investigator and he runs the website aliens the truth calm his lecture will be entitled alien abductions and I will be speaking at this event I was invited by Bob Gardner to give a presentation at this event so myself Marc passio independent researcher and presenter website what on earth is happening calm my lecture for this event is going to be called don't count on disclosure and I'm going to really hit people hard in this one I'm going to talk about pretty much the topics that I do not cover in what on earth is happening and have not gotten into on this radio show and probably won't for quite a while if I do decide to go into these sorts of topics but for an event like this I'm going to pull out all the stops and I'm going to hit people pretty hard with some of the information I'm going to give at this conference by the way this will be taking place at germ books and gallery a phenomenal bookstore in the Frankfort section of Philadelphia germ books is located at 2005 Frankfort Avenue in Philadelphia the zip is one nine one two five so for more information about this great event go to MUFON PA com that's mu fo NPA comm or germ books comm ger em books comm germ is a great bookstore and um I just really really think that um they they have some of the best one of the best book selections in the tri-state area so you definitely if you're in the Philadelphia area you want to check out your books because there is a great occult selection there there is a great conspiracy research section lots of books on the UFO phenomenon and just a great overall bookstore so um with that in mind I have one last event announcement and this is for a conference that I will actually be hosting with the help of some other individuals in the Philadelphia area so this is going to be called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult the date for this event will be April 9th and 10th 2011 I know it's a long way off but I'm going to get into promoting this from now because I want to make this as big as possible the location is yet to be determined but I have already scouted a few venues and will be making the decision probably within the next three weeks I'll take a guess and say that we'll have a definitive location within the next three weeks to a month the admission price for this conference is going to be only $20 per day and we already have 3 confirmed speakers with a fourth that is almost certainly confirmed but um I am going to hold off on the 4th until I get 100% confirmation but we have confirmation from Aaron McCollum Michael Kelly and of course myself I will also be speaking at this event so that is free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this is going to be in the Philadelphia area Saturday and Sunday April 9th and 10th 2011 those are the event announcements and I see we have of a caller so I'll go to the caller before we jump into the event announcements I'm sorry before we jump into the topics for this evening so it says here on the switchboard that the name is Savi ohms so Savion you are on you are live on what on earth is happening hello caller can you hear me Savion are you there yeah I'm here how are you I didn't have no question now how it is miss me man then okay that's not a problem when I see a caller uh callin I am assuming that they one wanted to get through and actually talk or raise a topic but if you're just listening in through the line that's fine too so I'll go ahead and meet you and uh enjoy the program yeah maybe later I'll have a question no problem okay so that is how the talks you switchboard basically works people can call in they can listen through the switchboard as well if I see that it is showing a phone icon meaning that they have called in I usually unmute them to take the call but it's okay if you just want to listen in line that way too so tonight's topics are the control system in general the control system being what we began talking about last week how the control systems of the world are structured we were looking into the structures of the control of the world we were looking into how control systems are compartmentalized meaning that they are broken into many different sections or compartments that are essentially separate from each other and do not understand what the other compartments are doing this is called compartmentalization and it is a good way to keep people advancing an agenda that they may not have all of the information regarding therefore since they don't see the total picture they keep going with the work that is actually being orchestrated from a much higher level of awareness or knowledge that they do not have this is compartmentalization the second component that we discussed last week was the hierarchical nature the hierarchy that is inherent in a control structure this means that any control structure will be basically set up like a pyramid with an apex at the top that is comprised of very few individuals and they have the total awareness or the total knowledge about the structure about the way that the structure is organized the way that it is set up the avenues that it works through what its agenda truly is what its goals its operational goals are a hierarchical system is essential toward chain of command keeping people in line and in lockstep with the agenda because they answer to their superiors at the next higher level of this hierarchical system so we looked at these two basic structural components of the control structures of the world and on the podcast for last week I put an image that was showing was displaying this pyramidal structure it it's called in the image the pyramid of manipulation so this manipulative pyramid or this basic control structure comprises just about every area of human endeavor from finance to all corporations businesses just about of any kind to the media to organize religion to politics and political structures to the military-industrial complex - education etc etc and it's critical to understand that people in these structures which all for now simply call the structures of control that are dominating our world that are bringing about all of the suffering that is seemingly inherent to the human condition however as we talked about in passions it is technically self-inflicted because we are obsessed with the notion of control and we do not want to accept basic truths because they may be a bit difficult to discover because they take work upon the self and knowledge of self to discover those basic fundamental principles of natural law which we have talked about fairly extensively on past shows these structures are able to be controlled much more easily than most people would think because of the two basic qualities that these structures have inherently built into them and that is compartmentalization and hierarchy so I want to read a quote regarding these pyramidal structures these basic control structures set up like levels of a pyramid knowledge higher up and compartmentalize as you go higher in them there are fewer people but there is more knowledge of the overall agenda and yet there are sections to them that are essentially walled off from each other in other words the left hand is unaware of what the right hand is doing I read this one last week this is by Judith Moriarty a researcher she said that the greatest conspiracies are not actually hidden they are just fragmented into different pieces like a puzzle right before our eyes so they're not actually hidden they're hidden in plain sight this is a favored methodology of VO cultists of the world the dark Oh cultists of the world have a favored methodology they love to hide things right out in the open they kind of get a twisted pleasure from putting something almost right in someone's face and because of the level of consciousness that that individual or a group of individuals may be operating at they are incapable of seeing how the structure or the scheme or the plan works hidden in plain sight it's a form of mockery actually it's a form of derision and ridicule to the uninitiated as an occultist would refer to someone who does not understand their methodologies their symbols the ways they operate hidden in plain sight it's basically pure mockery and jest of someone who hasn't a clue who's completely clueless about these very control structures the researcher Judith Moriarty simply refers to them as conspiracies which is another word that has a negative connotation or a ridicule based connotation attached to it when if you look up the etymology of the word conspiracy it simply means those who breathe together conspirators are simply those who live and breathe together they move as if they have one mind and one will and that is all the word means any group of people working together toward a common goal is essentially a conspiracy so that is a quote by the researcher Judith Moriarty here is an excellent one by another researcher named Phil rocks row these are a couple of independent researchers ROC Stroh said that the authoritarianism that is inherent to this structure and when are you saying this structure he was formerly talking about a pyramidal base control structure that is based in hierarchy and compartmentalization the authoritarianism inherent to the structure is antithetical to the concept of the rights and liberties of the individual antithetical essentially means it totally opposes it it is completely the opposite of that which you're talking about so he is saying this structure itself one that is based in compartmentalization and hierarchy is antithetical the concept of rights and liberties of an individual most individuals bound by secrecy prone hierarchical values will over time lose the ability to display free thinking engage in civic discourse and even be able to envisage the notion of freedom that's a phenomenal quote with a lot in it so I'm going to read it one more time most individuals who are bound by secrecy prone hierarchical values will over time lose the ability to display free thinking engage in civic discourse and even be able to envisage the notion of freedom let's think about what's being said there when people participate in a control structure in a structure of compartmentalization in other words a structure that is based in secrecy in holding back information about what the people in it are really involved in when they do this and when they take part in hierarchy in bowing or supplicating themselves to apparent authority that is above them in this chain of command in this hierarchical structure some things happen in their consciousness in the participants of this system just by being a participant in a system like that they lose the ability to display free thinking now that's a big statement I would totally agree with that because secrecy and hierarchy are lower forms of consciousness this is a base brain behavior this is base brain consciousness we talked about the structures of the brain and how the lowest part of the brain the base brain the r-complex which stands for the reptile complex is basically geared toward survival mentality fight-or-flight response and bass instinctual behaviors this structure itself a hierarchical pyramidal structure reinforces base brain behavior and essentially base consciousness itself consciousness that is of a low vibratory frequency it is fear-based consciousness having to hide something from other people is fear-based it is said that good works are done in the light of day if you need to compartmentalize something and create a hierarchical structure because you don't want people at lower levels to understand what's being done at higher levels it is a secrecy based agenda and it is based in fear ultimately good works are done in the light of day dark works evil works works that are not geared toward higher evolutionary progression and consciousness they must be done in darkness because most people if they were to understand what we're really being done what the true agenda was would not participate in that system so they have to be done in the dark people have to be kept in the dark of the true agenda to essentially keep participating in and this is true of any hierarchical compartmentalized control structure once enough light is shed upon what the true agenda is those who have any modicum of conscience will withdraw their support from that agenda so I think that's a great quote to understand by Rosco there they would lose even the ability if they participated in this system over enough time without understanding its true agenda it's based in hierarchy it's based in in pure secrecy eventually they would no longer be able to even comprehend or understand what freedom really is they would lose the idea to even be able to envision what true freedom is and sadly that is where most of the world has come to it's a terrible thing to have to admit most people in the world more than not have this mindset that's what we're doing here on this show trying to change that mindset that is based in I control people below me while I take orders from people above me this means that everyone that's a part of this system is essentially a slave I have a master and I get to have slaves below me but let's not forget I have a master see you're part of that control system you're not free don't even try to kid yourself that you're free you're a slave because you just take orders from those who are above you in the hierarchy in return for your obedience in return for taking your orders like a good slave well will tell you that you have the authority to try to disrupt or take away the inherent rights of those that we say are lower than you on our hierarchical value system it's all nonsense though because it doesn't exist these structures don't exist in nature they don't exist in natural ball they're all flawed man-made conceptualizations and structures that are built up in the human mind in a diseased human mind in a mind that is completely ruled by the force of fear in a mind that is confused internally whenever someone is fearful and confused inside themselves they don't know themselves they don't understand the situation they're in they don't know what's going on within them or around them that's the definition we basically gave for consciousness in this program in general what they do is they lash out and they try to take external control which they have no natural law right to take the only thing they have a natural law right to take control over is and it's the same thing anyone has the only things anyone has a natural all right to have control over is your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions and nothing else but these structures are in place in the world that we live in sadly and it is my intention to tear them down utterly and completely unquestioningly and unequivocally to destroy them to destroy this form of mind control because that's all this structure is and those who erect such structures are essentially people who are attempting to control the actions of others by controlling how they think and feel a dark agenda an agenda that does not have someone's genuine interests in mind that can only lead to further suffering not just for most people but for the individuals even taking part in it the only way you can ever really convince them to take part in something like that is to manipulate them through control the covert control the hidden control over the mind because the mind is the layer of being that exists between the body which is what we perform our actions with and the spirit or the state of pure consciousness pure being I also put up on the site in the podcast section for last week's show that would be the June 15th show I believe its podcast 12 a picture that shows the three levels of being or existence if you will the physical existence which I put at the bottom this is equated with the body this is the male or the yang the active or concrete aspect of creation above that there is the level of mind this is where spirit and matter meet this is why this level of being of creation of consciousness if you will must be where the controller the sorcerer as we referred to them as the occult sorcerer the one who performs hidden influence over the minds of people for his own selfish aims and selfish agendas this is the realm that that selfish sorcerer must perform his magic in the realm of mind this is the battlefield so to speak that the war that is taking place in consciousness on the earth is being really truly being waged because if you can control someone's level of consciousness at the mind level you can convince them of all sorts of nonsense and ideologies that simply aren't true you can basically begin to sever the beings connection to source which is spirit which is the highest level of being that is that Sacred Feminine is the pure unadulterated consciousness the sacred feminine expression of being and I put that in this graphic on the website at the top level that level you're not going to control directly in people at least not in in this form that we exist in you're going to have to sever or wall them off from it through the control of the mental plane of existence the mental domain and this is how all of these structures work they essentially work through mind control now I know that may be something new for some people to hear and some people are very very resistant to that idea that there is mind control taking place in the world all around us it isn't some places it's basically everywhere it is pervasive throughout our culture and throughout the world mind control is everywhere it is cultural programming is putting influencing people's consciousness into little boxes from which if they really become rooted in which they if they are really trapped in a certain pattern a certain conditioning it becomes very different to break down those structures in the brain that form over time when we think and feel a certain way repeatedly over years and years and years and years ways of thinking feeling and acting become ingrained and the longer that that has been ingrained that way those patterns have been ingrained that way the more conditioned that person is the more under mind control they really are and it becomes much more difficult over longer periods of time to break someone out of that patterned conditioning and the controllers of this world know this they know it well they know it well they know how our psyche functions better than most of us and I'm not saying these things one I'm not saying them to put anyone into any kind of state of fear nothing on this show is said to encourage people to be fearful or to give up or to be hopeless or anything like that knowledge is the pathway to power I wouldn't even call it power itself power is right action through knowledge that's where power comes from it comes from developing wisdom right action through knowledge but knowledge is the pathway to that state of consciousness it is they is the pathway to power and hence many individuals will refer to it as lights because it opposes darkness which is lack of knowledge and lack of knowledge is essentially through not knowing oneself and that happens to fear fear is what blocks out the light or blocks out understanding oneself in one's own consciousness we've talked about this dynamic on this show in past weeks so what I want to begin getting into is the methodologies that these controllers who I will refer to as sorcerers of consciousness that is essentially what we are talking about you can call them many different names people have referred to them as the masters of the world they have referred to them as the illuminated or those with all of the knowledge of how things really work in our structured they have been referred to as dark or cultists black magicians when we look at the definition for sorcery we saw that it is the art and science of influencing change to occur in accordance with the egoic will not the will of creation the higher will not in keeping with natural law principles not in keeping with the furthered higher evolution of consciousness but in keeping with the selfish self-identified will of the sorcerer himself the one who is wielding this mental psychological influence so who are these occult lists and sorcerers of consciousness or at least what are the vehicles that they work through that they are born into certain positions certain people are appointed through others into certain positions of power manipulated into certain positions of power well at very very high levels I would say you have actual dark or cultists that are actually members of high level occult think tanks and by occult what I mean is hidden we talked about that last week the meaning of the word occult is not the connotation that most people think that it is most people will think of that word as meaning evil when in fact the word is derived from Latin the verb occult RA in Latin simply means to hide or to conceal from sight the word occult simply means hidden from view difficult to see occult means hidden quite simple there are occultists people who practice the techniques of hiding knowledge keeping it secret using it for their own selfish benefit they are members of secret societies they are members of think-tank organizations they are members of political organizations that operate behind the scenes of the elected or seep so-called elected levels of the political world that level the political level the realm that we see we think is in control or in the role of protectors the scene level is not the level that is actually calling the shots now if you haven't understood that yet you're very very far behind in the game here politicians are very low in the hierarchy very low in the structures of control that I'm talking about here they're essentially frontmen puppets for much larger I shouldn't say larger much smaller groups of people but with much greater influence that they wield to hammer an agenda through and get their way in the global sense because these people are globalists it's another word that many people call these individuals that we're talking about control-freak individuals that work together toward a common goal which is them prospering at the expense and suffering of anyone that gets in their way because they're rooted in the reptile mind the r-complex of the brain and they are they act in the lowest modalities of consciousness due to being trapped in this our complex brain function now this does not mean that they do not use the higher brain functions they're they themselves are governed are controlled through the force of fear the fear of not having enough the fear of lack the illusion of separation believing that they are separate from everyone else believing that everything must be a win-lose scenario and if they are not the winners they would be the losers no oneness no unity consciousness pure do out of all the time horrible state of consciousness to be sure to live in at all times and places but this is their consciousness don't think for a moment this does not mean that they cannot reason at very high levels because they also have a highly developed higher level brain the neocortex as we talked about on former shows on previous shows this engages them to really really deeply be able to conceptualize ideas plot scheme and plan better than most people the part of their consciousness of their brain of their entire makeup that is missing is emotional qualities the qualities of terror the Sacred Feminine as we have talked about concern for the well-being of anyone else but themselves because essentially what these individuals are that are operating at the highest levels of institutions and institutionalized belief systems and the council's that essentially are the think tanks that are behind the governing of world affairs what these individuals who run things currently at very very high levels of influence and power are are psychopaths psychopathic individuals there are people who have psychopathic disease essentially now it has been estimated that between 1 in 50 - as much as possibly 1 in 30 people are psychopathic in nature meaning that they are actually born without a conscience as difficult as that may be for many many people to believe look up psychopathy and understand this psychological condition it is called sociopathy more commonly nowadays by clinical psychologists but look it up it is a fascinating study psychopathy psy CH o PA th why qualities of a psychopath essentially are that they are incapable of feeling a normal range of human emotion particularly when it comes to being able to empathize with other people meaning they cannot feel any level of suffering that another being may be in so let's say a child is riding a bike five six years old they fall they get hurt fairly badly maybe break a bone they're crying they're distraught the normal human that has a full and normal range of emotions not a diseased make up and this is a disease cycle psychopathy psychopathy the normal human in that instance would feel for the child that they've been hurt wants to go over and help them want to make sure that they're okay the psychopath would not feel anything at all I mean nothing they can not feel empathy for anyone else's suffering the only thing they're concerned about is their own well-being their own prosperity themselves not being in suffering if anyone else is in suffering they don't care they are incapable of caring now these are the qualities of the people that I am talking about at the highest levels of the control structures which I've been mentioning over the last couple of weeks the people below them will not necessarily be psychopaths who they get to do their bidding because they are putting them under mind control in order to do their bidding they would have to there aren't enough Psychopaths to continue to operate like this to operate the world the way it is being recurrently run and directed you would have to fool people into supporting a psychopathic agenda and these Psychopaths who are ultimately at the highest end of they know the technique the technology the science for doing this and it is a science sorcery is a science above all else make no mistake that there are verifiable technologies for accomplishing putting someone under the influence of another beings will and this is done not just in any kind of one-on-one sense or even in small groups this is done on mass the techniques I'm going to be talking about over the next many weeks are forms of mass mind control now there are formalised methodologies for direct mind control over one-to-one over an individual that's basically known as calm as trauma-based mind control I will not be getting into that in a lot of depth for a while I was asked about it last week I went into it a bit but essentially what I will be getting into is mass forms of mass mind control now the directors of this illusion of this worldwide system of control they are indeed globalists who I refer to as the sorcerers of human consciousness the black magicians if you will the dark Oh cultists who have people in a spell and there's a that's a very specific word that is chosen because as we will see over many weeks if you listen to this show people are being controlled largely through words through language language is one of the main methodologies to control the human psyche to control the mental and emotional development of human beings that you want to influence language is the main methodology to do it and if we don't have a firm grip or how language is being used in the very words we speak what they mean what their origins are we are going to be prone toward this form of mass mind control and it's all around us is affecting us everyday it is in most of the major forms of media that most people pay attention to and take in on a daily basis these globalists worked in many different organizations many people who listen to the show will have heard of many of them some people who are new to this information may not you should look into the Bilderberg Group others among them are the Trilateral Commission the Council on Foreign Relations a committee of 300 Royal Institute of International Affairs the Club of Rome United Nations at a lower level various other think-tank projects financial institutions central banks the Federal Reserve System secret society networks of all kinds intelligence agencies central intelligence agency the National Security Agency Federal Bureau of Investigation you can go on and on and on high-level military intelligence naval intelligence army intelligence high levels of religion any organized world religion this being of the Islamic faith of the Judaic faith of the Christian faith it matters not high level religionists at very high institutional levels of religion or high level o cultists let's get real clear about that and make no mistake about that but rather than going to now those institutions you can look into on your own there are volumes and volumes written on these different groups and think tanks you can essentially go on overload with the amount of information regarding all of the groups I just mentioned it but information about these groups is so voluminous that it would take a lifetime multiple lifetimes you wouldn't be able to go through it all but I just want to read a quote by a former President Theodore Roosevelt that hammers this idea home that there is a enshrined invisible controller class that sits behind the scene levels of world politics and the governments of the world and is calling the shots from a level of puppet master it is simply pulling the strings of people below them now let me ask a question in general to put out there to the listening audience would you imagine that a person who had attained the presidency of the United States would understand how the structures of the world are built better than the average human being better than the average person you wouldn't believe that someone like this would know what they're talking about correct maybe it's maybe I'm the weird one that I would think if a President of the United States came forward and gave a quote like this and told people up front this is what's going on that you might think he understands a little bit about what he's talking about based on where he's been what he has seen Theodore Roosevelt said quote behind the ostensible government meaning the one you believe or think of as the government okay the one you traditionally view as yeah this is the government the ostensible government behind the ostensible government sits and in sits enthroned an invisible government owing no allegiance and acknowledging no responsibility to the people I don't think it can be any clearer than that I don't think you could speak it any clearer than that this is a former President of the United States openly telling people behind the ostensible government sits enthroned and thrown like kings or masters an invisible government only no allegiance and acknowledging no responsibility to the people to me it's difficult to not take that at face value and it's also difficult to try to read something into what he's saying there I don't think he minced any words I think he was pretty straightforward and non ambiguous but there are people who will try to twist everything into something that it is not and say he meant something else when he meant exactly what he said so I'm going to take a break right there we're a little after into the second hour it's about 8:05 and I see we have a caller on the line from Illinois so here we go caller from Illinois you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hello hi I'm just using the phone so I get a clear reception so I can hear you I just it's first time I've ever heard of this show can you help yes I can very well not a problem at all service I'm glad you're checking out the show I when I see a caller call in I just I pick up and see if they have anything to contribute this uh this son Hawk shoe program also acts as my switchboard so I saw that you were connected via phone so not a problem I'll go ahead and mute you and continue to listen to till I just final day I really appreciate what you're saying thank you sir all right take care and I'll give the call-in number again for anybody that wants to call in and contribute anything and ask any questions or raise any topics of concern the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again that's seven two four four four four seven four four four and I'm sorry I did not give the call ID number in the first hour when you call in if you want to go on and ask a question the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five punch that in and that will put you through - uh - of this show on on the phone and then I'll I will see that you're on the switchboard hold on and I'll get to your call call in number seventy two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number once again is eight three five one five so we're talking about the control structures of the world the hidden controller class if you will I call them simply Bo cultists the dark or cultists or the sorcerers of consciousness that is what I refer to them as when I talk about these individuals as a group we talked about the fact that they are psychopathic they do not have the ability to empathize with other living beings this is a essentially a disease of the Spirit it is a disease of the mind is a disease of the psyche it is a psychological condition the person is essentially born without the ability to feel compassion or in other words they are born without conscience and that unrestrained them from the type of actions that you would never consider see when people will hear about some of the things that this control freak class of individuals will do and what they are doing in the world one of the things you'll hear your average naive trusting individual who sadly is quite ignorant regarding what is taking place in the world I'm not saying that to be mean or vicious I'm saying that because it is simply the case that happens to be true people who think like this are naive and they are ignorant regarding what is really taking place otherwise they wouldn't make a statement like what I'm about to tell you they will say things to the to the effect of oh the things you're saying that these people are doing they would never do that really they would never do that interesting well what I think a person who is of this mindset is really thinking in their own mind is I would never do that see that's what they're they really mean see they can't imagine because they don't have this emotional disease this psychological disease known as psycho psychopathy okay they cannot even imagine that there are people that will take the kinds of actions that they are taking and trusting well-meaning individuals who don't understand a lot about these events that are going on they'll say they would never do that you're crazy they would never do anything like what you're describing well the fact of the matter is don't try to attribute your restraints do to the conscience that you possess and use to others that may not have those same inherent qualities which we call a conscience because there are people in this world that do not have a conscience and believe it believe that like you know your own name and if you don't believe that start reading up on psychopathy get a good psychological textbook or go online and type in the term and start reading about it and you'll be shocked at what some of these qualities are as a matter of fact I guess um I could probably take some time and go through a few of the qualities of the psychopath I read a speech on the show that I gave it out in the Fed that essentially listed the qualities of psychopathic individuals so I'll bring that up on the on my computer here and I'll read you some of these qualities psychopaths are aggressive they're callous they show an abnormal lack of conscience and empathy as we've been saying they they they are extremely adept at manipulating others they develop this quality because they know that they need to manipulate people if people find out you don't give a damn about them you don't care about anything that they happen to be experiencing they basically go in the other direction they want nothing to do with you and a psychopath understands this from a very young age so they become real good actors at feigning emotion at faking normal human emotion making you believe they have the same emotions that you do when in fact they do not they engage in a moral often criminal conduct they possess a deceptive ability to appear outwardly benevolent oh that's such a nice person he would never do that wrong answer you would never do that because you're not a psychopath because you have a conscience he would most certainly do that has behaved in superficially charming ways in order to hide their purely selfish motives is this starting to sound familiar to anyone they use intimidation and if necessary violence to get their way they have no problem with violating the basic inherent human rights of others is this starting to sound more familiar because the psychopaths at the top try to breed and create more Psychopaths below them in their hierarchical chain of command to do their bidding no matter what their orders are no matter how immoral those orders may be and yes I'm referring to the bottom of the line of the control quote-unquote controller classes the military and the police because they're there only to ultimately serve the bidding of the Psychopaths at the highest levels of these institutions which I've been talking about and if you don't believe that you're very naive because it is provable it is provable with what is actually going on the events that are taking place how military police are willing to simply go and do whatever they are told whatever they are asked to do just for a paycheck just so they get to exercise what they think is control over another human being what they think is power I should say and they don't have any right to do this they don't have any right to violate the basic inherent human rights of others but they still do it anyway because they've essentially become psychopathic see psychopathy is in my studies a communicable disease it is inherent in some individuals who are simply born that way they have a genetic condition of psychopathy but through mind control and emotional manipulation you can breed a psychopath you can make someone's brain essentially so damaged that they become and act like a psychopath they won't be a genetic psychopath but as long as the brain is in that damaged of a condition and we talked about brain damage and how the brain when it goes into significant states of imbalance actually becomes physically damaged there are slides on former shows on earlier shows when we talked about the brain and its structures we talked about how the brain can become imbalanced you can go and look on on scans of the human brain I posted one last week the brain becomes damaged through the forms of assess it's very simple how it becomes damaged if he comes damaged through what we put into ourselves the end that's it it's real simple what we put into ourselves you've heard the phrase you are what you eat well I would just extend that to you are what you take into yourself it's not just what you eat what you eat what you drink what you listen to what you pay attention to what you read what you watch that's what you become you emulate that you become like that that is your software it becomes the software let the body which is the computer the electronic biological computer that we work in that is our vessel for experience that is what programs it essentially everything we put into ourselves so everything coming in is shaping the qualities of the consciousness of a human being and this is going on from birth and continues to go on through life depending on what the person is taking into themselves and that's why essentially the answer on how to cure this brain damage that results and creates Psychopaths and yes the Sigma significantly brain-damaged individuals are the people who are the so called controllers the military and the police and that's going to be a very very very difficult thing for most people to hear especially those who have members of their family that act in these capacities they're the most brain-damaged individuals on the planet folks and part of what this show is here to do is to try to help these individuals become well to try to repair the damage that has been done physically this is physical provable brain damage I don't know how much more clearer I can be about that if you've got a brain scan done high-contrast pet or SPECT scan you would see the damage to the neocortical structures of the human brain of someone who is obsessed with control clearly you would see it I posted an image regarding this to Facebook earlier this week on a comment and it is incredibly clear how this works the more that one lives in and operates in the reptile brain the base brain structures the more one is under stress the more one is in fight-or-flight mode accosted by a violent situation or a potentially violent situation fight or flight modality the more damage the brain becomes now who's in those situations all the time I've had conversations where I have explained the people all the different levels of brain damage that occurs through abuse of drugs you could look at the abuse patterns of something as relatively benign as marijuana but if you abuse that substance yes it can damage the neocortex if it's used improperly if it's AB used and there are lots of people who damaged their neocortex with pot you go up higher you get to alcoholism alcohol abuse the neocortex becomes even further damaged with patterns of continued chronic abuse we're not talking just usage we're talking chronically abusing a compound or substance okay now worse than that level of brain damage is cocaine abuse worse than that level of brain damages methamphetamine and speed abuse worse then that level of brain damage is opiate addiction and there's one that can even be worse than that and most people will not think of this because they don't think of it as a drug and they do not think of it when they think of drug addiction for one of the most dangerous compounds to have in the body in any kind of a chronic sense and the substance which will damage the neocortex the higher order thought functioning centers of the human brain more than any other compound that you could put find to put into your body you are already holding in your body and it is called adrenaline and if you look at the abuse of adrenaline you will see the most damaged brain patterns of any other compound now that should explain a whole lot to a whole lot of people and it should get more people who don't understand this as of yet and who may be resistant to hearing this to start thinking about this who has adrenaline being who what people have adrenaline being pumped into their body almost on a non-stop basis you get a prize if you figure it out any takers it's pretty easy to understand once you have the information and then it becomes easier to understand why these individuals act the way they do why they don't have a conscience seemingly why they will follow whatever orders they are given no matter how immoral they are or no matter who they harm or no matter whose inherent human rights they proceed to attempt to take away it's because there is physical brain damage and ladies and gentlemen I can't say more clearly I worked with some of the Psychopaths that I'm talking about I worked with them I was involved in the dark occult myself first-hand experience for many years of my life when I was younger this is largely how I understand this not by reading about it not by read by researching it from other people's writings because I was directly involved and with these people working with them I did not understand because these institutions are compartmentalized and hierarchical what I was involved in for many years until again I was at a point where I was so low in consciousness and so low in energy and and essentially life that there was only two places for me to go up or death to die or to move back up in consciousness and again I chose the latter the latter meaning the later of those two options and it's funny that it sounds like the word ladder I chose the latter la dee dee er yes to climb out of that pit that cesspool of consciousness and if you scan my brain back then I guarantee you it would look as destroyed as some of the controller class that I'm talking about namely police and military and those in those institutions and they should be in some other institutions if they're not getting help about this see it's again language is a funny thing and always reveals things to us if we just pay attention individuals in institutions so my experience in dealing directly with Psychopaths individuals when I was well on my way to being one of them to being a total psychopathic being until the power of consciousness if you want to call it God go right ahead the the power of the intelligent force that is inherent in the universe I finally began to get in touch with that because again I recognized my life was so desperately bad it was so painful was so emotionally tumultuous it was so um depressing that I had to make a choice do I recognize that this is me is the causal factor the ultimate bottom-line causal factor of this suffering by the way I'm thinking and behaving thinking feeling and acting where do I continue to try to sharp that responsibility not understand more about myself and change because that was the only path out of it will knowledge and will understand what you have to understand to get out of this mess learn it and then use the will to enacting the knowledge of course has to come first and thankfully I was a always a very well-read person and through my in some of my involvement with the occult had some access to some higher level information and I went into higher levels of what I would call light ocultism some people will say there is no such thing because you know the occult in general means hidden knowledge and I talked about this last week I agree knowledge should not be hidden it does not belong to anyone it belongs to the world belongs to the universe period hiding knowledge is the beginning toward the slippery slope into tyranny I don't think I could be more clear about that that's why I learned this knowledge of self I learned what was going on and I made then the decision to communicate that to others and even that took awhile and there was some pain associated with that too because I told my tongue for a very long time about things that I had come to understand in the world I don't not quite sure why maybe it was a combination not thinking that I was qualified to speak on it no not not enough self-confidence thinking that there would be ridicule for others but for years I knew what I know now and stayed silent I I still to this day regret that to some level because for a few years I said nothing to no to anyone and through uh through my girlfriend and a woman that we met through some consciousness groups that we had attended a woman that I met at a group said you're knowledgeable and that carries responsibility what are you dealing with this you've been given a gift of knowledge through your studies what are you going to do with it and I say I hadn't really thought about that and she said something to the effect of well you better start thinking about it what makes you think you have the right to sit on all of this and not speak it and it just made a profound impact on me the way she said that it was so very clearly and matter-of-fact as if you know who are you to to even have all this knowledge amassed within yourself and not be releasing it out to those who need it and that made a lot of sense to me and that was one of the uh was an impetus for me to begin doing what I do so let's go back to talking about these power structures and these cultists who are behind them and I know that is going to be a very difficult thing for a lot of people to accept purely on the basis that they do not have enough information about the occult and about the occult networks that are in operation throughout the planet they know very little about the philosophies and the ideologies that are part of occultism and they know very little about the psychological condition known as psychopathy which I just essentially characterized for you by listing some of its qualities I would say one of the last qualities is of this condition is that these beings who have this condition are so rooted in fear of being discovered and routed out that they again become very good actors they can hide the fact that they do not possess normal human emotions they do not want to take responsibility for the consequences of their own actions instead they want to shift the responsibility on to other people but more likely than not what really they do is they get other people to do their dirty work for them you see because we don't the hidden Oh cultists that are ultimately at the highest end of the agenda they don't fight their own Wars do they they get normal quote unquote people to fight their Wars for them because they manipulate them an orchestra events in order to make them perceive a problem that must be resolved through war it's a mind manipulation technique mind control they don't ultimately do any of the tasks that really result in the physical suffering and torment of the people of the world they just tell others that they must be done and I know that will be painful for many people to hear because ultimately it isn't this controller cycle psychopathic class that is doing this it is doing the events that we see taking place around us that we do not like do not appreciate do not want to continue it is us doing it this is another thing that many people will have a problem with me saying they'll say oh no it's them it's always something outside the self point the finger point the finger it is not them quote unquote meaning these sorcerers of consciousness they only use a technique to influence behavior of others but it is others mainly people in the general population that are actually doing these events performing these actions and largely who the groups are that performed these actions are the police and the military there is no easy way around that there's no easy way around that I'm not an apologist I'm never going to make excuses or other for what the human condition is currently and for what people do that they do not have the inherent moral right to do and that will mean that in many people's view I will be extremely unpopular and people will not want to listen to what I have to say and so be it I am NOT here again as I've said on previous weeks to be partaking in any kind of a personality contest or a popularity contest that's not what I'm here to do I am here to speak the truth of the dynamics that are taking place on this world to help to alleviate human suffering that is what I'm here to do that is my task that I have accepted due to the knowledge that I have acquired about how this works over many many years of experience and seeking information and when those two things come together experience and first-hand experience or gnosis and an abundance of well researched information I'm not afraid to say the words I know you know there's this whole um perception and it's based in a some attitude of solipsistic that we've talked about over the weeks that there is no such thing as truth you know this is a dangerous ideology it ultimately leads to all the suffering that we experience ignoring truth or believing that it does not exist that there is no such thing as events as they have actually occurred and that one can know that well when I know something I'm not afraid to say I do in fact understand that I do know it people don't like to hear that because when you have information that someone else does not have they become very ego driven about the fact that they make that their current beliefs opinions and attitudes may not be correct I'll wear this we can become an attachment is if you will hold on to knowledge when current evidence has shown that it is not accurate now I may have formally thought that I understood something and did in fact but I always throughout my life I saw evidence to the contrary I was never a person to cling to specific information attitudes beliefs or information okay I always was a person that said new evidence has come to light if I formerly thought this and the new evidence is clearly demonstrable conflicting with this and proving it not to be accurate I don't have a problem with letting go a former formerly held information many people do have that problem and many people don't like hearing that there is such a thing as truth the way things actually are happening are working right now in the present moment and that there are people who can understand that knowing getting stuck in just the knowledge part of it is also a trap because you can have all the knowledge of the world you can be you could have total knowledge you can know everything if you studied enough and you made it your life's journey to just know more and more things and be accurate about them and you know gather more and more and more data until you're sure about a certain thing and guess what it can be utterly useless even possessing all of that knowledge because ultimately again as I've said knowledge does not become power until it is properly morally applied in the world through our actions that is when it becomes power and if you want understand why the world is in the condition that it is there's the main reason there are not enough people in the world who have a vast array of knowledge about what actually is and what is actually taking place and the dynamics there that are in place and the causal factors of those dynamics that are occurring again that's what we ultimately do here is get down to the causal factors being that there is not enough people who do have that knowledge of course that is not being shifted into enough proper moral action in the world to change the overall overarching dynamic of what we see taking place in the manifested world that we live and operate in this is why once you understand what is occurring the only game in town is to propagate information as widely and as freely as possible you learn it and then you speak it that's it the universe is spoken into existence and the reason this planet is the way that it is today is because the d'arco cultists who spewed their venom and their negative influence and their mind-control and listen very closely to these words these people these psychopathic individuals never stop speaking their message 24/7 their message is constantly being spoken with force and they mean these psychopathic occult sorcerers are on largely the same page they speak with one voice they're not divided amongst themselves to a very high degree they may bicker over little odds and ends and certain distributions of power and wealth and influence but ultimately their minds are all geared on the same prize on the same ultimate goal a conspirator a group of con spirit ORS are those who are imbued with the same energy the same life force energy and the life force energy is the breath the spirit of breath it has been called in spiritual and mystical traditions the breath well con in Latin is a prefix that means together and spiro spear a spear or a means to breathe con spiro means to breathe together or to operate with the same life force energy what a true conspiracy is and these individuals that we're talking about the psychopathic control class individuals they live and breathe together they're on the same page they're not divided amongst themselves they operate as one do we there's my question do we largely operate as one speak with one voice understand the same basic principles and live according to them because they are just and moral and do not create suffering or are we completely conflicted not only amongst each other but also within amongst ourselves because we say we believe in something that we say yes we feel this way about this concept or or you know principle but then we go right ahead and do things that are not in keeping with those concepts or principles that we say we believe in our words and our actions are not congruent our thoughts our emotions and our actions are not as one are you are dual in nature they're not unitary in nature or non-dualistic but the group of people who are ultimately controlling this planet through sorcery through mind control influencing you can better believe they're on the same page and that they breathe as one they operate under the same lifeforce energy they have their eyes on the prize they know what it is they know how to get it and they do it and they act now some people may say well you're really awfully down on people you're awfully down on the average person well take a look around at what's going on and what we have I've got the corner we backed ourselves into it's going to take a lot of work from where we're at to reverse the current trend because so many people are utterly convinced that the ways that we're going have to eternally be this way and be in place or there will be utter chaos and disruption and you know the sky will fall if we don't continue the course animals total fools they bought a lie and because they've so wholeheartedly bought it they're committed to it then there's no greater form of mind control than to see with your own eyes the evidence that what you have been doing has not been working if anybody thinks what we have been doing has been working for us and still see all of the enormity of suffering that's taking place in this world I would say they're a severely delusional human being that that has no knowledge of what's really going on at all I'm not saying there's nothing good happening in the world I'm just saying largely control based systems that are based in total profit motive that are not based in any kind of ethical considerations rule this world and I think it's fairly irrefutable that that's the case yet some people seem not to have a problem with it they're just content to put their head down go along to get along not say a word and just work from cradle agree thinking that that's what life is and there's nothing deeper than then just doing my job making my money getting my house having my kids reproducing and then letting the whole cycle repeat itself a purposeless for the most part a purposeless existence and if you press the individual that lives like that what is your purpose for being what is your purpose for existing at all what is the purpose of your life they couldn't even they would have no response for that they would be pretty much a miss to tell you an answer to that question with any kind of conviction do a social experiment just ask some people what they think the purpose for them being is and how many people will not even have an answer to that part of mind control is the pleasure principle they get people to think that the entire purpose for being is just to have as much fun as you can while you're alive as humanly possible ignoring all the suffering that's taking place in the world all around you while you're doing that this is a pretty bad place to be as far as I'm concerned this is like you know the person that just sits back watching a crime being committed directly in front of them does absolutely nothing you know this this was a this was an allegory in a major television show that was aired on TV for many years and was one of the most wildly popular sitcoms of all time Seinfeld Seinfeld was about four completely egoic unconcerned individuals who only ever thought about themselves really didn't give a damn about anybody else around them acted like pretty much like Psychopaths that didn't really feel anything about what they were doing to any other human things in the last episode they totally ignore crimes that are being committed against innocent people that they could have done something about and they end up in a prison cell as a result it's a pretty straightforward allegory of what's really going on in the world and that's why we're heading into a prison cell as a species unless we stop thinking in these psychopathically inspired ways where we're not compassionate toward the suffering of other human beings of our fellow beings but most people still don't want to hear that some people are waking up to it slowly but surely and usually involving an immense amount of suffering personal suffering to wake up see the universe is going to keep coaxing us in a gentle way until we're totally resistant and when we become real resistant then it gives us a nice heap of suffering and says enjoy that while you try to reevaluate your position and grow a little bit and grow up and there are people who think this does in the car that there's no such thing as natural law but the universe doesn't intelligently restructure events some people have referred to this as karma in spiritual traditions fine I call it natural law call whatever you want some people will refer to it as a specific quality of quantum entanglement in na and of quantum physics terminology I'm a scientific based understanding if you are left brain and that's how you want to understand it look at quantum physics and quantum entanglement and it's experimentations in consciousness when certain actions or vibratory frequencies are displayed to DNA quantum mechanics will show you that these principles of natural law are true that they operate over vast distances instantaneously and they affect living matter and they intelligently reorder the field of energy that comprises everything to bring us the experiences that we need to learn and grow this isn't this isn't some mystical belief system rooted in some fairy tales that we're told by ancient people this is scientific understanding in the modern world proven through painstaking experimentation that is repeatable and demonstrable but the word isn't out about it that's the problem see the word get trickling down to the common individual from advanced Sciences like quantum mechanics doesn't trickle down to the average human being for many many years some estimates are upwards of 30 years that it's something that cutting-edge does not actually make it into the mainstream consciousness in certain documentaries and videos and people's work who have touched on this including my own are trying to get this information out there to people some great scientists like the John Hagelin Gregg Braden um Bruce Lipton and others nassim haramein phenomenal works by these individuals and many others that talk about this from a scientific perspective so again the mind control the form of mind control resistance to truth which people have dubbed deliberately ignoring reality is also a psychological condition and it goes hand in hand with ignorance it goes hand-in-hand with apathy it goes hand-in-hand with laziness and it kind of is the glue the kind of holds these three really painful dynamics that lead to further and further human suffering in place and this is called cognitive dissonance cognitive dissonance is seeing with your own eyes the results of what behaving certain ways will get you and what is actually taking place in the world you can see with your own eyes and yet you deliberately choose not to acknowledge that people have said even if the government had anything to do with the events of 9/11 orchestrated it in some way you know secret elements within the government orchestrated this event and you know deliberately killed people for justification to go into war and take and take natural resources from other sovereign countries and use it as an affront to attack our civil liberties which I definitely think all those things are the case but some people say even if that were somehow proven to be true I would still choose to ignore that and believe that it wasn't so because I don't want to live in that world that's not the world I want this place to be cognitive dissonance deliberately ignoring reality a big form of mind control as a matter of fact it really is the thing that makes mind control be able to be propagated and stay in place it's like a glue for mind control you can look at it as when people deliberately ignore that which is they're very susceptible to believing anything to believing mind control or they just make up they think I call those in cognitive dissonance their own personal arbiters of truth that's like my little name or label for people that are in that condition the arbiters of truth they someone granted them the incredible gift of being allowed to determine what reality is based on their likes or dislikes isn't that an awesome gift that they got I want to know how they got that how awesome is that imagine you get to determine what reality is what is actually taking place only based upon what you're comfortable enough to accept as being true that's awesome I got to get I got to get that situation I got to figure out how to get that working for me amazing the people are in this condition and this is a psychological disorder and sadly many many many people in society are afflicted with this disorder unknowingly if they really came to the knowledge of how dark things really are right now and and and whose hands that the steering wheel is in so to speak and understood that the true nature of the position that they're really in right now at this time in history most people choose to look the other way and ignore it because it's so horrible and with that being said I'll start to wrap things up I want to read a quote by a great philosopher Vernon Howard he said that human sickness is so severe that few can bear to look at it but those who do look at it will become well the way out is through there is no escape okay I've said this before on the show there is no escape from this condition you're not going to escape it by ignoring it cognitive dissonance is is not a effective tool to doing anything about the current condition than anyone is in it is a escape mechanism and it doesn't work and all it's therefore is because of fear the mind shuts down the person is sowing fear that they don't understand how to act and so the only choice they make is like an ostrich who puts its head in the sand to ignore reality you know that you've seen the picture of the monkeys with you know their hands over their eyes their ears in their mouth see no evil hear no evil speak no evil things are so bad too bad I can't I feel powerless to do anything about it so what's the best thing I could do I'll ignore it cognitive dissonance goes hand in hand with mind control ultimately we are the ones who need to use our will to do something about this condition these two conditions that go hand in hand mind control and cognitive dissonance look no further than the person in the mirror for where the solution lies when we change that individual then the external manifestation will change and not a moment before not a moment before next week what we're going to do here on the show is I'm going to I'm going to I'm wrapping up talking about the actual structures and the way that they work you could do some research on the the groups that I mentioned okay but next week what we're going to start to tackle is the actual methodologies of mind control what has been called the war on consciousness the war on you the actual methodologies of the manipulating sorcerers of this world that's all for this week folks I hope you'll tune in next week at the same time Tuesday at 7 p.m. I'm mark passio this has been what on earth is happening see you here next week everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #014

Topics: *Occult "Sorcerers," Mystery Traditions, Basics Of Mind Control, Methods Of Manipulation*

welcome everyone you are listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website is www.pevs.com today is Tuesday June 29 2010 the call-in number for this show feel free to call in at anytime as always there are no taboo topics on this radio program the call-in number is seven two four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in you have to give the call ID number the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID is eight three five one five so we have a pretty good show lined up for this evening hopefully we'll get to take some calls tonight as well tonight's topic will be a continuation of the themes that we've been talking about over the last couple of weeks on this show namely mind control and it's methodologies so I usually start off the show with some event announcements in the Philadelphia area I have three of them this evening coming up in less than two weeks now what is potentially shaping up to be a huge event in the Philadelphia area and a very important event for all of humanity when you understand the critical significance of the technologies that were invented by Nikola Tesla the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations 2010 July 9th 10th and 11th the Tesla Science Foundation brings together scientists inventors and enthusiasts for a three-day conference highlighting the need for a new energy paradigm this July in Philadelphia that Tesla Science Foundation will be hosting a three-day conference and celebration to commemorate Nikola Tesla's legacy and world vision hustla was a brilliant inventor who lived during the turn of the 20th century his innovations resulted in the implementation of alternating current radio the AC motor wireless technology and many other influential inventions that we now take for granted in the modern age Tesla's vision to bring clean free energy to the world through advanced wireless technologies was blocked by the financial and corporate interests of his time through this event the Tesla Science Foundation will bring together like-minded scientists inventors and enthusiasts to share the common goal of bringing Tesla's advanced energy technologies to fruition for the betterment of humanity and boiled boy do we ever need that at this time we need it as a hundred years ago when Tesla invented it but the world is crying out for it in the modern day the events scheduled for the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations are as follows on July 9th from 8 p.m. to 2:00 a.m. they will be holding a birthday celebration for Tesla Tesla was born on midnight between July 9th and 10th 1856 this will this birthday bash will be at the independence Visitor Center that's at 16 Market Streets in Philadelphia there's going to be a Tesla coil a competition we'll be firing many Tesla coils in honor of Tesla on his birthday night this event is free to attend the next day at the same location independence Visitor Center 6th and Market Streets from 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. on July 10 Tesla Fest featuring exhibits vendors information art and music this event is also free to attend I have the honor of hosting one of the events as part of the energy independence celebrations for this year I'll be the master of ceremonies at the presentations and lectures at the Free Library of Philadelphia at 1901 Vine Street July 10th from 10:00 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. the featured speakers are Russell Anderson Michael Kelly Tatiana Milotic Mike Michael treat mano Davina Michael Craner and Brian yet sir this event is also free to attend three of the five events as part of this conference are completely free so come on out learn about Tesla and its technologies and have some fun with us and have some fun helping to bring this message of awareness about clean energy technologies to other people as well to to kind of a wrap up the event or as a centerpiece I should say there is a reception dinner and concert being held the evening of July 10 that's Saturday July 10th from 6 p.m. to 11 p.m. at the Arch Street meeting house that's at 3:20 Arch Street in Philadelphia this will feature the theremin based on Samba the divine hand ensemble centered around the electronic instrument known as the theremin which is absolutely unique and it's like a you know a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity to really get to hear a virtuoso with this instrument and the the be a conductor of this Orchestra ensemble is just that he is a virtuoso with the theremin and it's something that has to be really experienced this event both the dinner and the concert only $20 for a great evening out and supporting a great cause so the the last part of the entire conference will be the scientific conference this is geared mostly toward scientists and inventors this is Saturday July 10th and Sunday July 11th two-day conference 9 a.m. to 5 p.m. at 2:00 Liberty Place on the 32nd floor that's at 1601 Chestnut Street the featured speakers are Robert Huth Tom Malone Gary Peterson James quorum Kenneth quorum James Hardesty fran mccabe anna atenas Kovich david rowe cignoli Russell Anderson Michael treat and Tatiana Milotic registration for the scientific conference is only $110 and you can register at the Tesla Science Foundation's website for emerging details see the conference website at wwlp.com oh oh RJ you can also join the Nikola Tesla Club meetup group for details about all of the events that the Tesla Science Foundation and the associated Nikola Tesla inventors Club hosts their meetup group is n Tesla meetup.com slash 38 that's NT e SLA meetup.com slash 3/8 so that's the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations coming up in less than two weeks in Philadelphia next event I'd like to plug is the Philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 this is hosted by Pennsylvania mutual UFO network this will be taking place Sunday July 18th from noon to 6:00 p.m. and the good news is that this event is also free to attend there's going to be six speakers at this event and just added great news that from Temple University dr. David Jacobs will be headlining the philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 David Jacobs will be giving a lecture on the abduction phenomenon so he'll be headlining it I also have the honor of having been asked to speak at this event so I will actually have a presentation there um my lecture will be entitled don't count on disclosure where I'm going to get into some of the deepest reasons the occult reasons for the cover-up of the phenomenon of extraterrestrial intelligence Chris August in will also be presenting he's a paranormal investigator his website is aliens the truth calm his lecture will also feature the topic of alien abductions bill Weber will also be speaking he is a Pennsylvania MUFON State section director and field investigator his lecture will be entitled UFOs and technology Michael Melton a Pennsylvania mutual UFO network state section director and field investigator will be giving a lecture entitled UFO investigations interviewing the witness and finally Bob Gardner Pennsylvania MUFON chief investigator and field investigator will be presenting credible and convincing evidence for the existence of UFOs again this event is Sunday July 18th from noon to 6:00 p.m. at Durham books and gallery one of the best bookstores in the Philadelphia area charm books is at 2005 Frankfort Avenue Philadelphia PA 19154 MUFON PA next mu f o NP a calm and germ books calm finally last event announcement I have and you'll be hearing a lot more about this in weeks to come the event is called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control the occult this will be taking place in Philadelphia Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 the location is still yet to be determined but we're closing in on a definitive event location and I'll be announcing that over the next couple of weeks admission price will be $20 per day when we'll be looking to have approximately 12 to 14 confirmed speakers by the time this event is uh is hosted right now we have three confirmed speakers including myself Michael Kelly and Erin McCollum so this is already shaping up to be a great event and will be a lot more information presented on the show over the next several weeks about the free your mind conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult in Philadelphia in April of 2011 so those are the event announcements for the evening I guess what I'll do is very briefly recap what we've been discussing over the last couple of weeks here on what on earth is happening the topic that we've been deeply exploring over the recent weeks has been mind control in general and we talked about a couple of weeks ago the nature of a system that must be in place if mind control is going to be propagated and is going to be effective that system must have two general characteristics it has to be hierarchically structured meaning that it has to be set up in levels where those at higher levels are higher levels of awareness of the agenda of the organization or system those at lower levels are much more in number or much greater in number but they are much more ignorant regarding the true intentions and the true aims of the institution or organization that they are a part of at a lower level the second aspect of a system that uses mind control and manipulation to advance its aims and agendas is that it must be compartmentalized we talked about compartmentalization as breaking the structure into smaller subsystems such that each subsystem is unaware of the goals that the other subsystems are working toward are working to advance it's a blind leading the blind scenario it is a left hand not understanding what the right hand is doing scenario so these are the two most necessary aspects of a structure that is going to advance a hidden agenda the next thing that we talked about over the over last week was the nature of these systems in and of themselves are occult in nature and again this is a word we will be hearing a whole lot about as the show progresses as the week's go by because there is a negative and untrue Association attached with the word occult and this is in fact a part of mind control getting people to associate words with certain concepts and ideas play a word association game with any of your friends or family members regarding the word occult occ ult occult and when you bring that word up to most people they will immediately respond that they feel that that word generally means to them evil evil is the most commonly associated word with the word occult so test fits theory as this this statement just play a simple word association game with people ask them what the first word that comes into their mind when you say the word or cults and I guarantee you 95% of the time you will receive the answer evil and this is by design Oh cultists do do not want people to look into their ideologies they do not want people to look into their methodologies because once you do you understand you begin to understand and open up your mind about the hidden power structures of this world because that is all the word occult means and has ever meant the word itself simply means hidden it is derived from the Latin language as we talked about it comes from the Latin verb occult RA occult re is derived from the word oculus which is the Latin word for I as in that which we see with i ey e so occult simply means hidden from sight hidden to the eye to the scene hidden from sight not easily seen that is all the word occult means when we look at its etymology and derivation why would anyone want you to associate occult knowledge with evil well if you think it's evil you won't look into that knowledge and that knowledge would be much easier to control people with because the occult is a set of techniques and practices that can influence the mind that is what occult knowledge is and what better way to maintain control and influence over people's mind than to dissuade them from looking into the very techniques and the very methodologies that you are using to manipulate their minds if you get them thinking this is all evil and I I have no business looking into any of it and oh it's something that I'm afraid of and I should look into it all you have a right where you want them from the very beginning because they'll never understand the techniques that are being employed against them so that is how mind-control essentially works what I'm going to begin doing over the next several weeks is introducing different occult methodologies these are the methodologies of mind control that are employed by ocultist s-- people who know and have known these techniques in many cases for thousands of years because this stream of knowledge goes right back into our ancient past you know you've heard the term if people do not learn from the past they are doomed to repeat it well this is the case this is a true statement definitively true most of us are ignorant sadly you can say that's a negative statement but it happens to be a true statement most people are very ignorant about history about our past about the events that have occurred in our past and this is why most of the time we squander opportunities to see the same patterns as events play out in our world that have played out in in our past and if we miss those patterns if we are not aware of those patterns we are essentially sabotaging our own opportunities to see them coming this time around because time does move in cycles history does repeat itself this is not just saying time moves in sick Euler movements like wave patterns and it brings us opportunities that we may have failed to learn from in the past and often even if we did learn the lesson it will challenge us to prove that we learned the lesson in the past and if we're not aware of those dynamics if we're not aware of those patterns when they come up we will squander those opportunities for learning and growth and advancement in consciousness and suffering will be attached with that squandered opportunity so part of understanding the past is understanding how this stream of occult knowledge has not only been compartmentalized hidden structured in hierarchy meted out to people that other people at high levels of awareness and knowledge deemed worthy to receive it and they set themselves up as the keepers of said knowledge okay this is how they have been able to socially engineer and bring in so much covert control of people and that's why we see such a controlled society that we do today in every invasively in seeking to take over more and more aspects of our daily lives and the name of the game is control they don't call it mind control for no reason the name of the game is control covert control because a covert form of control is not as easily spotted as an overt or an open form of control see when there's an overt form of control exercised physically over people they're very aware of it because it's right in their face but when it's a form of mind control of covert control that form of control often goes unchallenged largely because it goes unseen unseen again the word occult means hidden from sight not easily seen available only to the initiated those who have begun the task of decoding this hidden knowledge and I'll tell you right now folks this is necessary to understand people will say oh we don't need to know all of the methodologies and all of the forms of control that are that are being used over the mind and how it's all occult based nonsense no shortcuts this does need to be understood it needs to be known how this works many people especially in New Age schools of thought and I'm not saying that all of that stuff is totally bad there's some good information in it but when they get into what you're talking about is negative because you're talking about how people are trying to control other people and we don't want to hear that we just want to you know meditate our way to the world peace or you know just work on our intuitive side or or or getting in touch with emotional qualities while all of these things are great and should be practiced and I'm not saying to stop doing those things but if you do not understand the covert methodologies that are being used to subvert people's consciousness that means their thoughts their emotions and their actions then you are essentially powerless to stop these negative patterns from recurring when they come up again in future times as these time cycles move forward into the future you may be able to overcome them temporarily with some of the techniques that quote-unquote New Agers advocating but you will not steal yourself and more importantly educate and steal the youth part and the youth against these covert practices and techniques that's why it's important to consciously be aware of how these techniques work and the further reason that it's critical to understand how they work is because in doing so we learn a great deal of knowledge about how our own minds and psyches work in the process of decoding these negative and often psychopathic techniques that are employed by these dark oak cultists as I have referred to them on previous shows they are sorcerers they are employing the art and science of manipulation techniques to get what they want at the expense of other people and almost invariably at their immense suffering at other people's and men's suffering because these sorcerers of consciousness as I refer to them as they are psychopaths they do not care about what happens to other people they have no empathy no basic feeling for the repercussion of their action upon anyone else they only care about their own comfort and well-being and as long as that is taken care of their attitude is it doesn't matter what happens to anyone else but me and that's the nature and the definition of a psychopath and that is indeed what these dark controllers are we shouldn't let that frighten us or intimidate us to speak the truth see people will say why aren't you afraid you're describing with their psychopathic often murderous individuals who will do anything to get their way doesn't that make you scared that somebody's going to do something you absolutely not and I mean that I do not care what anyone tries to do to me I don't live in fear of that happening and any of these darker cultists who may be listening to any of my work or listening to what I do I'm not afraid of you I don't care what you can do to me you're dealing with a will that has transcended normal human will and that only happens when you're not in the vibratory state of consciousness known as fear I'm going to speak this and nothing is going to stop me not even being released from a physical body if it should ever come to that which I'm not afraid of happening because I'll find a way to continue to do this nothing is going to stop me that's the kind of resolve we ultimately really need to come to when it comes to speaking truth to these power-mad lunatics that are currently running this Asylum called planet Earth because they are going to continue to do this until we stop them and the way we're going to stop them is by refusing to comply with their psychopathic ideologies and agendas and the only way we're going to get to that level of consciousness is by understanding the methodologies that they are employing against us to make us do their bidding thinking that we are getting something good for us in return therefore we have to become empowered through knowledge even if that knowledge is perceived as being dark disturbing quote-unquote negative okay it is quite disturbing to understand that mind control is something that is possible that is not only possible but is happening actively all around us it is an on-going aspect of our daily lives conditioning is everywhere it's in every structure that is that there is a fundamental part of daily living on this world whether it be the media that we take in these school systems the education of our of our youth political structures military structures employ mind control to outrageous levels businesses through marketing and other forms of propaganda and print advertisement and radio ads and TV ads you name it mind control is all around us and ultimately they are using ancient covert knowledge and that may be difficult for some people to come to terms with to accept the ancients knew an incredible amount about how the human mind and the human psychological structures that comprise the mind worked they understood how they operated they knew the psyche they knew that the most important knowledge to have was the knowledge of the human psyche on the Delphic Oracle in Greece it is inscribed how do you expect to know the wonders of creation if you do not know the wonders of your own house meaning the wonders of the self if you do not find that which is within you you have found nothing you will not understand anything that is outside of you because ultimately there really is no outside everything is generated by the mind the generative principle and the first principle in some of the ancient hermetic writings is that everything is derived from the mind the mind creates all of the experiences that we experience in external manifestation in other words the mind is the all the universe is mental everything that we encounter is a byproduct is a product of mind first for any idea to come into manifestation mind employed it for any object to come into manifestation it had to be thought of first before it was created the mind is the generator of our experience we create with the psyche we feel inwardly about that which we are generating with the mind and then we take actions based on the marriage of those two fundamental dynamics thought and emotion so action is the byproduct of those two other aspects of consciousness and we've talked about this at length on previous shows the three aspects of the way our consciousness manifests itself being our thoughts our emotions and our actions and how important it is to bring those into alignment and such that they operate as one so that we become a being that as we think so we feel so we act and we are non dual we are united all three of those aspects of consciousness have been brought into unison unity consciousness if we are not in that state of oneness within we are in duality consciousness and that is mind control if anybody can get you to take actions that you know you do not agree with you feel our moral you feel are unethical you feel are not right mind control is employed in some form ultimately the only way to truly transcend these methodologies of mind control is to raise your consciousness which is essentially your awareness of the patterns that are taking place both within yourself and in the external world around you and you do that by understanding how you work first and foremost and then when you understand that you'll start to understand in a wider sense what's really happening in the external realm because that's a byproduct of all of the internal spaces of individuals all of their internal makeup multiplied and then expressed outwardly it's all a byproduct of the individuated psyches of all the people on this planet and it's very common sense when you think about it in those terms we are creating the reality that we experience nothing outside of us so the answer is to understand enough about what we truly are how we truly work know the self and you will know the universe and the gods again inscribed upon the Delphic Oracle one of the seats of the mystery school traditions the sad state of affairs the human consciousness has come to in the modern day is because we as a whole have forgotten who and what we truly are and we do not know in mass it is not common knowledge sadly Calva psyche works what the components of the brain are what they're responsible for regulating and doing how they may become imbalanced and behaviors will follow certain kinds of behaviors will follow when certain structures in the brain are a significant level of imbalance people don't understand it as a whole how their brains function most people couldn't tell you any of the parts of the brain we've covered this on previous shows the structures of the human brain the physiology of the brain fascinating study neuroscience into understanding the behaviors that we see demonstrated and acted out all around us in the world so knowledge of self is what this is ultimately about and I cringe when I hear people say we can get through this we can get past this dilemma but the human species is it in in control and in low vibratory states of consciousness without knowing how Mind Control works good luck with that folks that's the route you want to go down you're going to be here and you're going to be in this position of suffering for a long long long time and I really it doesn't bother me how condescending that may sound some individuals who are listening because there are people who will say there's no such thing as mind control well I I don't I don't even care if that's some people's a belief or because that's all it is is a belief I don't believe that mind control is an operation I was employing these practices and techniques during my years of involvement in the occult I don't think they exist I don't believe anything about their existence I know they exist I know they're in operation and I know how they work and I don't make any apologies for that statement that happens to be the case I do understand this information that I'm presenting or I wouldn't present it to other people if I thought this was inaccurate I wouldn't be speaking about it I would keep it to myself until I was able to confirm it through personal experience or enough personal research into the matter of which I happen to have both of those criteria when it comes to this type of information the most important being direct experience in some of the occult orders which I'll probably be getting into and talking about over the weeks to come but what I want to do first and foremost is that tell people to understand this information is ancient it has been with humankind for thousands and thousands of years and it is essentially derived from what people have come to call the mystery traditions of consciousness and there are hundreds of orders that are part of these mystery school traditions but the instead of going in-depth into all of the different orders we could talk about we could talk about Freemasonry we can talk about Rosicrucianism we could talk about hermetic traditions we could talk about the Asafa chol traditions we could talk about the lamech traditions you could talk about Kabbalah on and on and on you could get into hundreds of mystical traditions that the thing that is important to keep in mind is that this information is essentially the most ancient form of psychology that has ever been with mankind this is knowledge of how the human psyche works and the underlying motivations of mankind that's what's important to keep in mind and in general people call the places the occult schools that this information has been derived from has been kept within and has been disseminated slowly over time to the elect the elite the enlightened whatever you want to call it I personally don't even like to use those terms because there they are elitist and they are separative I do not agree with the keeping back of knowledge no matter how seemingly dangerous or in the wrong hands you may deem it to be I don't agree with that concept that's why I am no longer and never will be any a member of any occult order I am a sovereign individual I represent no one I present me that's it I represent no one else I give no permission for anyone else to act as my representative I present my information interests qualities consciousness etc no one represents me and I represent no one there is no one no one's interests are being served or presented here except what I feel is powerful information about what is actually taking place on the earth in the times that we live in and I am disseminating that information as freely and as openly as I possibly can do it and as widely as are within my capabilities and the technologies that are available to me and the other minds that also want to see this in for important information disseminated so that's why I do this in the interests of the truth coming out about what is taking place and as I've said no one will dissuade me from that course no matter what kind of intimidation or scare tactics are used because I not backing down because I'm not afraid of what can be done to me because I understand I'm not this body so best of luck to anyone that wants to try to stop what I'm doing here best of luck to you that's all I can say so I see we have a caller on the line I'm going to go to the call and we'll see what Johnny P 21st you are on what oh my goodnes us so selfish how are you doing I'm doing good how are you not bad not bad well you have for us today if you want to bring up something or talk about something I saw that you called in I usually go to callers that call in if you were just listening that way that's fine but you want to bring up anything on air okay looks like key either wasn't ready or how about so yeah I'll give the calling number again if anyone wants to call in the technology that they show is done on his talk show it's a great service collaborative calling program so sometimes people just calling to listen to the show and they may not be prepared because you could also do it that way you can listen in on the caller number I kind of like would like to see the the the phones used for just people who want to participate and contribute something for the show so when I see someone calling I you know unmute them and take their call on the air it's fine if you want to listen but uh you know let's see if anybody wants to call in and actually get involved in the discussion the calling number is seven two four four four four seven four four four and the call ID number which you have to enter when you call in is eight three five one five so the call ID number seven two four four four four seven four four four and the call ID number is eight three five one five okay so what I want to do is again we're emphasizing this is ancient psychology that's essentially what mine controls techniques are the ancients through these mystery traditions or occult traditions began to understand far back in human ancestry how the structures of the psyche worked they understood the compartments of the mind of the brain the different components of the human brain and how they functioned and they understood that we either worked upon our understanding of these principles and dynamics also physiology okay we learned about this and we made ourselves better as far as the psyche was concerned more equipped to deal with anything that we may come into contact with situations that may arise we became more ethical and impact empathetic compassionate toward other individuals around us if we developed these understandings and if we worked with these principles of the psyche and delved into our selves to understand how these dynamics work within us they also understood that if we did not we would revert to almost an animal-like state of consciousness they also understood and that state of consciousness is all around us I mean we talked about being human but the fact of the matter is most people on this planet are not at the level of even human beings they are not being as a human is they act more like a member of the animal nature that lurks down within under the sub human level then they do a human many individuals in this world this is part of the mind control system they are attempting that the people who understand this knowledge and have perverted it have used it for their benefit only to subvert the consciousness of other individuals what they are doing with that knowledge and that covert form of control is essentially pushing the individuals of this planet down into lower states of consciousness through fear and manipulation until they become more like animals than they are like human beings and that may be also difficult for most people to hear that's fine the truth remains the truth regardless of what we feel about it this is one of the techniques of mind control play upon emotional preferences we'll talk about this extensively this is one of the most effective mind control techniques people don't like hearing direct truth once they have come to a certain level of comfort regarding what they feel is true in the world there are perceptions of reality they get conditioned into this state of perception that they believe is true and then that becomes comfort because those neural patterns in the brain are nested and they are hardwired into the brain we started talking about this a bit last week this creates emotional patterns in the brain and when somebody hears information that conflicts with those emotional dynamics that are hardwired into them they rebel against hearing it at all this is called cognitive dissonance it's a psychological condition it's called wishing to lie to yourself even in light of evidence and abundant information to the contrary let's look at example the example of the recent g20 conference in Canada and the one that happened before that months ago in Pittsburgh Pennsylvania well you could ask people who had seen the footage of this conference if that's what you want to call it that requires quote-unquote security I don't know about you but to me works done in the light of day for the good of humanity don't need any kind of security like what is evidence at the g20 okay yet you'll show people the footage of their free speech rights being decimated right in front of their eyes Robert bullets being fired at people LRAD cannons being fired of people people being outright beaten having done nothing nothing with quit clubs pepper-sprayed having done nothing but assemble and speak and if you want to get into the whole o anarchists are coming with their trash cans to smash windows and smashing windows with chairs etc please this is another psychological warfare tactic called Agent Provocateur and this is you hire a group or you have a covert group that are undercover agents acting as the opposition you get them to create a violent or chaotic situation so you can justify going in and beating on people or spring tear gas into the crowd it's the Hegelian dialectic this is called chaos magic I refer to it as chaos sorcery it is starting a chaotic event so you can get a confused reaction and then you can propose that you sneak in to use that opportunity to propose a solution that would ordinarily be completely frowned upon if very simple I call it chaos confusion opportunity create the chaos wait for the confused reaction and then use that opportunity to slip in your predetermined solution which ordinarily would not have been stood for this is philosophy that was basically um basically derived out of the writings of Georg Hegel german philosopher who did not advocated advocate this dialectical principle to be used in such a manipulative way but yet that is how his his writings have come to be interpreted and used I don't feel that that's the original intention for Hegel's dialectic however that is how the mind controllers who come up with these schemes and plots and inside jobs and you know sorcery is what it is it's sorcery over the mind that's what they're using it for and we'll get into that as a technique before I even list the multi-faceted techniques because the mind is accosted not at one level but at multifaceted levels and and multifaceted methodologies are employed to subvert the human psyche before I even get into listing what they are and then we'll talk about them we'll start to break them down one at a time over the next several weeks what I want to do is just basically give a general outline of what are the basic ways that mind control works on people what are the basic principles that underlie all of the forms of mind control that are out there and when you really break this down when you break each of the manipulation techniques down you see that there are only a few underlying principles upon which mind-control is based and when I when I explicit there some people are going to be skeptical they're going to say it can't be that easy there's no way it's that simple there has to be more to it than that well truth is always simple folks and in keeping with that it may confuse some people to initially hear that manipulation and deception is also simple it is not as complex as people want to make it out to be once these basic building blocks are understood you can see it everywhere because it is quite simple and the simplest things are the most effective things the problem in seeing it resides in the complexity that the occult controllers want to embed into our thinking they want us to think they want to manipulate us into thinking that the universe is irreducibly complex that there are no basic fundamental principles upon which the psyche or the mind work upon they want you to think that it is so enormous ly complex that you can never understand anything so why bother to try that is one of the key fundamental underlying techniques that is used in occultism and we will talk about how simplicity is replaced with or you know subverted by this notion of complexity truths are fundamentally simple so is mind control here are the basic underlying fundamental principles upon which mind control works here they are words is number one and perhaps the most powerful words the use and meanings of words is one of the fundamental techniques of mind control as strange as that may seem to to think of words are fundamental to controlling other people's minds the second fundamental principle is color color yes the basic colors that we see with our eyes these are frequencies words are sounds which we emit from our vocal cords from our throats the throat chakra the energy that comes from this spiritual vortex or center of energy within the body through the vocal cords passing air of vibration over them this is the vibratory energy it is a frequency words color so we have found and site is already working upon colors of the visible spectrum of light are frequencies they are wavelengths that we decode just like we decode wavelengths of sound with our ears the words colors the next basic principle upon which mind control works is shape now we can talk about shape as archetypes a r CH e type-2 an archetype is a fundamental simple shape that it has an intrinsic meaning an inherent meaning that is self existing in the human psyche and that is another concept that some people will have a hard time with that a shape in and of itself already has a pre-assigned meaning within the structures of the mind I'm not going to attempt to convince someone that that's true I happen to be aware that that is the case that that is true Ark types are simple fundamental shapes the circle is one of them the square the triangle the blade as it is called an upward pointing Chevron shape the chalice a downward pointing Chevron shape or a v-shape the straight line the cross these are Ark types they have deep intrinsic meaning self-existing meaning in the human psyche the just being displayed they will put the the viewer into a certain state of consciousness you will see lines used in certain that straight lines used in certain advertisements used for a more logical left brain purpose you will see curves and and circles used when there is a more esoteric or spiritual or intuitive dynamic attempting to be communicated or displayed or associated with in an ad for example so we have words we have colors we have shapes next one is a slightly more complex one and it is the last one that I'll be going into to talk about the basic principles of mind control and this is these are symbols look at the word symbol a symbol is a series of arc types put together to form a more complex deeper meaning arcsight a symbol you are combining shapes you're combining colors sometimes words into an arrangement a specific arrangement it is for very specific purposes of reaching the psyche at fundamental levels of awareness so symbols more complex arrangements of archetypal shapes often with colors and words attached to them so you're employing all of the first three dynamics that I spoke about the word symbol itself okay it's an instrument that resonates sound wave vibrations vibratory sound energy a symbol when it is struck resonates it vibrates back and forth that's what a symbol does as well meaning an arrangement of more complex and more complex arrangement of simple archetypal shapes symbols are a language unto themselves they are read just like words they are combined just like words in a sentence so we will go into over the next many weeks how all of these basic fundamental principles come together to influence individuals thinking to influence individuals emotions and to influence individuals behaviors that's what mine control is therefore so in a more proper sense we could not even talk about it as mind control what we're really talking about is consciousness control because the consciousness is the expression of thoughts which arise from mind emotions which arise from the inward expression of thought within the body emotion is manifested in wordly in the physiology and the control over behavior or actions which is the outward expression or the the byproduct of thought and emotion so what we're really talking about here is the control of human consciousness and as difficult as it may be to register with some this is accomplished through words colors shapes and symbols so sound energy light energy and form energy that is how human consciousness is manipulated when the knowledge of how this may be done is used for egoic purposes for the Evo for just serving that lowercase s self that we talked about in relation to and in contrast with the higher self or the high will will with a capital W this manipulation these manipulation techniques are employed to serve the ego the lowercase s self and the lowercase W will the egocentric often psychopathic will of the sorcerer who is employing them the one who knows how this hidden occult knowledge of the human psyche works and employs it not to raise consciousness of others not to help foster a consciousness of non-duality of unity consciousness of recognizing that all are one and as one suffers all are in suffering but to serve only the agenda and the selfish ego centered self-centered view and and drives of the practitioner of these techniques himself or herself and that is how that is the difference between these techniques these techniques can be used to enlighten and to enhance consciousness it is how they are used that determines what results as a result of employing them and why I'm going to get into a deep breakdown of all these techniques is to empower people not to put them in fear you are empowered when you understand how something works because it is affecting you whether you believe this or not does not matter again people will hear that and they will get angry get as angry as you want as angry as you want it's utterly meaningless it is absolutely it's negligible it does not matter whatsoever you don't need to believe that this is an operation see some people say well I don't believe in that stuff oh you're the commercials on TV I don't pay attention to them so they have no effect on me well guess what if you're in the room they're having an effect on you because they're going speaking right to the subconscious mind they're bypassing the conscious mind and the psychologists that analyze every microsecond of a TV ad they understand that that's exactly what they're doing they're in total full cooperation with these companies to penetrate the outer veil of human consciousness and slip messages right into the subconscious they would do it at a deeper level through subliminals if they were even allowed to do that and they slipped many of them in because even regulators and people who are supposed to watch out for that stuff allegedly protecting the public interest against you know invasion of the subconscious realms of the psyche that they don't even understand how a lot of these techniques work one of the things to instantly verify this this is one people can see right out in the open it's very simple just watch your nightly news broadcast whether in your local area or nightly national news just just do that do it tonight turn on any news program the 11 o'clock news in your area and you I won't even tell you what this is Hey you tell me how's that tell me what call you're gonna be bombarded with throughout the install most the entirety of the news broadcast find out watch an average news broadcast 11 o'clock news your local station and tell me the predominant color that you will see throughout the entire news program once you have that answer then tell me why that's the critical part you can understand oh yeah here they're showing me this color repeatedly over and over and over in almost every segment well why why would they keep displaying that same color over and over and over why not a different color why not a rainbow of colors there's a reason for it and it's mind control people know how this stuff works and they're using it very deliberately and calculatedly it's no accident so if anybody knows the answer to that question call in bring it up on the show I can tell you why but do it tonight and then call in next week tell me what's a predominant color on your local news broadcast on television and if you could find out why even all the more power to you call in and you tell you tell the audience why words colors shapes and symbols sound energy light energy form energy the energy in archetypes this is the basic fundamental of methodologies at the core fundamental level that mind control is fundamentally built upon that is the foundations for mind control or consciousness control so with that having been established and with establishing that sorcerers of this planet the people who understand these psychological weapons these techniques are essentially deriving their information and their methodologies from what we have called the mystery traditions of consciousness these traditions predate modern psychology and psychiatry and they go right back into our ancient past they are free history pre-recorded writings free civilization as we know it now that's why they are called the mystery traditions the true origins are indeed so old that they become murkier and murkier the farther back into the distant and ancient past you go you attempt to research they have been here with us essentially as long as we have been on this planet that's how long mind control has been with us and I don't tell you that to instill fear we need to understand a significant amount about how this state of consciousness that we are experiencing on the earth came to be we need to understand a significant about amount about the traditions of occult knowledge from which these sets of techniques have been derived over thousands of years so look at the sorcerers or the ocultist of this world the mind manipulators of this world those who are employing these sets of techniques for covert control over the consciousness of the people of Earth look at them as the most ancient psychologists they have taken their knowledge from the most ancient psychologists that ever lived who penned this information about how the psyche works put it down in books and in oral traditions over thousands of years right up into the modern age this knowledge has been kept hidden and passed down through the generations and that's why there has always been a small controlling class because this controlling quest has this knowledge of how the human psyche works and they use it all the time they do not hesitate to use it for their sick demented ego driven psychopathic purposes because all they care about is themselves they are from a generational long lineage of Psychopaths that goes back right into the ancient world and I don't tell you that to encourage or to inspire fear in anyone understanding this is empower immense it is empowering to understand how we are being controlled because only in understanding how we are being controlled do we eventually build up our psyches such that we become psychologically resistant to these methodologies of covert control over human consciousness it's like lifting weights folks I couldn't throw a 200 pound dumbbell at you and expect you to catch it if you've never lifted any weights in in your life but if you worked your way up and built the muscles and your arms up to a point where you are so strong that that wouldn't even be like holding a lot of weight it would be possible that would take time however see there is a time dimension in this time is not wholly illusory it is not wholly an illusion as many people in New Age teachings will teach time is a requirement I look at it as a spiritual currency of which there are two time is one that's why we say we spend time or what are you purchasing with that time you're spending a form of spiritual currency by what you do with the time you are allotted the other form of currency is another thing we say we pay we spend time and we pay attention so it does require time and attention to understand these methodologies and how they work and it requires time and attention to understand how the human psyche essentially works and only in doing so are we building up the muscle that is required to become psychically and psychologically strong enough to resist this form of mind control when we built up that muscle so to speak we become strong enough to actively resist covert control over alle consciousness and I will never ever capitulate to the notion that it is not necessary to consciously actively understand how these techniques work you're not going to get you're not going to take a shortcut and win if that's what you're thinking and many people in the New Age movement and I know I keep you know talking about that negatively like I'm attacking it and in a way yes I am I'm attacking the New Age ideologies that are out there I'll never look at the negative don't spend any time on that only just work on you know understanding the higher aspects of consciousness nonsense and BS you need to know how the negative works as well as the positive if you're going to be balanced and is is for as long as the human species does not understand these quote unquote negative technologies of the mind is as long as they will be manipulated by them get over it get over it and I know okay that's that's a very harshly stated that's very you know that you could say okay that's that you're viewing that in a one-track way saying whatever you like I'm explaining how this dynamic does indeed work you're not going to take a shortcut through it and really be conscious and really be awoken and really be steeled against a negative influence trying to control you doesn't work that way folks get to get over that New Age notion notion that there's some kind of instantaneous Satori or instant enlightenment understanding how mind control works and understanding how the human psyche works takes time and attention and that's what enlightenment ultimately is how are you spending your time what are you paying attention to who are you paying attention to who are you paying attention to who are you listening to and you know why we're in the the morass that we are in why we're in the ditch that we have dug for ourselves because we haven't done this work in the early early years of our lives most of us are so mind controlled in so conditioned by our own parents because they are mind controlled and conditioned and word that was done to them by their parents because they were mind controlled and conditioned it's a self-perpetuating dynamic once we break it then we can start bringing up conscious children because we can teach them this information from a very young age and help them to understand that these these negative influences are all around us and we need to be strengthened against them and that is done through knowledge of self through knowledge of how our psyche works and through knowledge of how these manipulate or ii- efforts and techniques do indeed work as a methodology of influencing the mind and behavior so let's start out with the principle of no shortcuts no shortcuts time and attention focused for the right reasons for true care this is bringing together the left brain which requires progression of ideas in a linear way and analysis being able to break down and put back together alchemists referred to this as solve a at coagula which means I'm sorry coagula at solve a to break down and then to reintegrate break something down understand its parts understand its constituent elements then you will be able to see how it all fits together and you'll be able to integrate not only that as an idea but you'll be able to integrate yourself your consciousness your thoughts your emotions and your actions into a unison a synergy a oneness a non duality as you think so you feel so you act and that's the goal here and there's no shortcuts to that it comes through awareness of patterns within us and around us and that's what consciousness is so we do need to know these principles we can't expect to float by on autopilot and get it by accident it doesn't work that way we do need to use the logical left brain an analytical part of the brain but we need to use that in conjunction with the Sacred Feminine intuitive nurturing and caring and empathetic empathetic right brain hemisphere the Sacred Feminine energies of the goddess so to speak our feminine nature whether we are male or female this isn't male or female this is masculine and feminine energies and thought dynamics coming together as one the balancing of the left brain hemisphere with the right brain hemisphere to open up the all-seeing eye or the third eye of it as it has been called the third eye chakra true knowledge true mastery I call the state Dominion the rulership of the kingdom of self understanding what you have control over and being in control of those things and you have control over nothing except your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions and you have control over nothing else but those three things all forms of external control are an illusion based in the dynamic of fear basic in the energy of fear so understanding why it is critical to know these methodologies why we're not going to get around the low point in consciousness that we have come to and solve it without understanding these principles let let's begin this week to look at the multi-faceted techniques that the sorcerers the dark Oh cult controllers manipulators are using are employing knowledge the date predates our current civilization that goes back into the ancient world thousands of years old let's look at some basic techniques specific techniques that they use to manipulate human consciousness and this has been called many many names this overarching war because that's what this is this is a war on consciousness that is what I prefer to call this whole set of techniques which will be breaking down over many weeks here on the show we will be doing this for several weeks I can't say how many you might be able to do a couple of methodologies per week maybe we can go through this in the next two months maybe eight eight future weeks maybe ten who knows maybe more than that but I'm going to spend a lot of time on mind control I'm gonna I'm gonna parlay that time spent on techniques of mind control over the weeks we will get into specific forms of occultism connected with some of these techniques and we will start to break that down and I will you can view this almost as an occult initiation an initiation into occult knowledge and that is a positive thing because you'll be receiving some of the information you can explore it so in so much incredible detail on your own if you're a driven person if you like to read if you like to do research if once somebody gives you a little bit of information you take that ball and you run with it the amount that the speed with which you can acquire and accumulate great amounts of empowering information by what you're going to hear over the next many weeks on this show we'll be able to take you from a level of seeing part of the picture for those who are already partially aware to Christ be an enormous an enormous ly greater and wider picture of the reality that is actually occurring in our world and that's the goal here on this program because what we're alternately trying to do is get people to understand what the causal dynamics the cause the root cause factors of what is causing what we see manifested in our external reality if we don't address the causal factors then we are essentially continuing to bandage a self-inflicted wound but we're never addressing the question of why are we inflicting the wound to begin with we're just screaming out for more bandages it's like putting on a movie and complaining that wow I really hate this movie let me go and smash the screen that I'm projecting the movie on to instead of changing the movie at the source which is the projection the projector you're never going to do any good by continuing to bandage and treat a self-inflicted wound I I liken it to this I joke around and say with people the people of Earth are an entire world of cutters you ever hear about this really you know very deeply disturbing psychological derangement of people that become so self-loathing due to addictive patterns due to chemical imbalances due to extreme right brain imbalance of our own feelings of unworthiness that they start to cut into their flesh with blades and other sharp objects and that they relieve some of the self-loathing through cutting themselves extremely disturbing but there's look it up many people do this and you probably have heard about this well the world is it is an entire world of Conner's we live on a world of cutters and you know what we've come up with as the quote/unquote solution for being cutters make more bandages our entire culture is crying out for bandages more bandages this is the most important thing we can have as bandages nobody or I should say very few people want to address the issue of why are we cutters think about it maybe if we addressed the question why are we cutters we might just maybe get to the point of consciousness where we would stop inflicting the wounds well that's what I'm trying to do here on this show to inspire people to want to get to that place of consciousness to know why the answer to the question why but first it's got to be asked we asked that question and then we get to the causal dynamics of what is really creating the reality that we are experiencing once we do that then we're in a position then we're in an empowered position to create true change true lasting solutions a change in the underlying dynamic of what is creating that external situation and that is our consciousness that is what is creating that external situation it isn't a really external situation at all it is derived from that which is within us so that which is within is what will become manifested without again one of the hermetic principles basic laws as above so below as within so without this set of manipulative techniques has been called the war on consciousness that is essentially what I refer to it as the great research from Michael - sorry on who has generated so much prolific works deep efforts to attempt to enlighten mankind as to these dynamics has called these sets of techniques the war on you this is the war on you and there's no other war that's really being waged on planet Earth all the other quote-unquote wars are all deceptions they're all lies they're all fabrications they're all made up they're all smoke screens and diversions to get your attention focus on anything but the war on you because there's no war on drugs that's a war on consciousness there's no war on homelessness there's no war on poverty there's no war on ignorant there is only a war on consciousness being waged on this planet that's the only war that's going on understand that if you don't already if you do already try to help other people understand that this is taking place and understand what the techniques are that foster and perpetuate this war on consciousness in my presentations over the last couple of years I have basically included within them you could take a look at these videos on my website what on earth is happening dot-com I have included 14 of these basic techniques there are many others but these are the 14 techniques which I personally believe are the most powerful are the most prevalent are the ones that are the most active in society and every one of these techniques in some form or another is to keep you spinning your wheels accepting untruths accepting deception and manipulation and essentially steering you away from an understanding of your own consciousness and your own higher self controllers don't want you empowered by getting in touch with the higher aspects of your own consciousness which I have referred to as the higher self capital s self you can call that the spark of the divine you can call that the human soul you can call that spirit I don't care what you call it it's basically the same thing we're talking about here you have a version to spiritual language or what has traditionally been religious terminology okay call it self call it whatever you want call it the underlying intelligence that's inherent in nature that is within us all doesn't matter what you call it it's just a label it's just a name it's the same dynamic force of energy that we are all made of I I call it the higher self okay these are the techniques that are employed to control the human consciousness they are I will simply list them then we can start going into a breakdown of them week by week and again I'll try to cover maybe a couple each week the first of these methods of manipulation these sorcerer techniques is called obfuscation so I'll spell that for the listening audience obfuscation is OB f u SC 8000 n abuse ocation this means confusing in a simple way one thing for another but most of the time the thing you are confusing with another thing is the polar opposite of that very thing so black is white up is down left is right etc that's obfuscation we'll get into it in detail the second technique is called world view poisoning world view poisoning this is getting people to have a this unified view of themselves and others not caring about the suffering of others the whole misanthropy hating humanity in general thinking that there are too many people the world is overpopulated etc etc etc world view poison there are many different ways that our world views which we talked about the concept of world view can become utterly poisoned and this is a big sticking point it's one of the most critical forms of manipulation we'll talk about that in upcoming weeks the exploitation of primal ears yes humanity has primal fears that stem from our ancient ancestor E and former ways of life that we lived in for hundreds or thousands of years and these patterns become ingrained in the very physiology of the human brain and that the biochemical patterns of the synapses of the brain neural pathways have built up people have fears that are ancient that they don't understand their archetype of fears I call them primal fears a primal fear is the fear of darkness fears of animals fears of abandonment fears of chaos and disorder heavily played upon the exploitation of primal fears that is the manipulate Ori technique number three number four the technique or the strategy of divide and conquer if you're going to conquer and rule a group of people you need to have them divided amongst each other always fighting over there would be differences keep them separated you want to rule people you have to keep them separated keep them fighting amongst themselves so they don't recognize a common enemy threatening the entire society divide and conquer it is true that united we stand and divided we fall in consciousness we have to understand how these techniques work to get us constantly in fighting amongst ourselves and then we don't really have any power because we've become atomized the divide and conquer strategy we'll get into that much more technique number five indoctrination instead of education there is no better way to put a culture undermine control than to indoctrinate the young this is what we talked about briefly when we talked about the prison of the left brain when we went into the barriers to self-realization all the things that stop us from written with a recognition of self true self so a doctrine Asian this is what we have in the Western world in place of true education it is a form of systematic instruction that is geared almost entirely to the left brain logical linear progressions of thought regurgitated back onto the piece of paper effort is memorized that's what we have instead of true education in this country to get somebody to accept the set of beliefs unwaveringly indoctrinate them we'll get into that technique number six widely in prevalently use controlled opposition playing two sides off against each other to achieve the result of not getting people to see the real hidden controller controlled opposition well the agenda is the the one who's wielding the agenda is the puppet master in the background holding the two puppets but he's making them fight amongst each other and people are watching the puppet show going hello I like the puppet on the left no I like the puppet on the right when in fact they're not making any of the real decisions or calling any of the real shots the puppet master is and he's getting these controlled opposition groups or puppets to war amongst each other just to put on little dog-and-pony show a little puppet show as a means of distraction just to distract from where the true power is being wielded from and to distract one from understanding the true self to get them looking into anything that creates division and creates infighting goes hand in hand with divide and conquer technique number seven a huge one and probably one of the ones that's the most monolithic and monumental and is going to take some of the most effort to overcome because as I stated before in previous weeks the biggest most unquestioned form of mind control which is the only religion the only true religion of this planet is the monetary system Dogma is a completely unquestioned belief the monetary system has become Dogma on this world who questions the very existence of money well the only people that really truly question the very existence of money are people who are no longer under mind control because money has never been real is it real now and never will be real and that's something that most people will go to their doom refusing to accept to their doom they will take enormity of suffering unto death and still refuse to accept that true reality if there is no such thing as money in the natural world doesn't exist never has and never will but the financial system is the most monolithic form of mind manipulation that has ever existed on this planet it's more pervasive than any religion and it is the overarching religion this is the widest held belief in something that holds back the evolutionary progress of humanity that isn't the most widely accepted in every culture in every corner of the globe the monetary system so we'll get into that as one of the forms of manipulation and mind control the eighth method is the control of mass media if you control what information people get to see in here you basically control their consciousness ix methodology is food in quotes and medicine in quotes and we could do many shows about this because this is also monolithic and it is also one of the things that keeps people under the most control through the destruction of them of the physical vehicle for consciousness the body and the brain we are actively being poisoned through what we eat and the so called medications that we take in the world and that is also something that people will be very resistant to hearing but it is constantly going on all over the world our food is of sub-standard quality and medication is often poison that does way more harm than it could ever do good and what will expose a lot of this on on this show in future weeks that was technique number nine technique number ten the method of manipulation the illusion of time here's where we get into a more abstract one there is a heady notion and we will look at time as a abstract notion that basically controls the subconscious time that is based in physical objects moving in space that materializes time and since time is so the concept of time is so intricately interwoven into human consciousness it materializes human consciousness again this is an abstract and heady concept we'll get into that in future weeks technique number eleven the denial hassle ridicule factor or in other words us policing ourselves because we don't want to be viewed as the conspiracy nut or the guy who thinks non-level is an inside job or the guy who thinks that Satanists were on the world etc etc etc I don't want to be viewed outside of the quote unquote norm doesn't matter if the norm is a group of mind controlled followers I just rather not have their derision and ridicule I want to stay in the hassle free zone you know in denial cognitive dissonance ignoring reality the ostrich with its head in the sand I call this the DHR factor denial hassle ridicule and then we'll look at the three big huge techniques but even I would say even transcend the financial system because they go so deep to the human psychological subconscious mind this is religion religion specifically as occult binding and we will talk about on this show how the Oh cultists of this world are the inventors of the originators of all of the world's religions and that will be a painful thing for many people to hear this invented the religions that you believe in folks don't want to believe it believe whatever you want that's what they hit they invented all of the religions of the world every one of them you can discover this you can read about this you can actually research this for yourself start to look into the origins of religions instead of just listening to what people say about them they were derived from these mystery school traditions that I'm referring to that's technique number 12 religion binding as I refer to it as simply because that that's what religion is the next technique number 13 is the use of subversive symbolism symbolism that actually subverts the conscious mind and goes right to the subconscious these are complex archetypes come combinations of shape sound color words etc and we will go in extensively into breakdowns of symbolic language entire sigils occult sigils we will break down complex occult symbols hopefully we'll create some very symbolically literate individuals by the time we're finished breaking down occult symbolism technique number thirteen subversive use of symbols and finally the big gun and the one most people always fall for over and over and over and over you may have heard of it referred to as false flag attacks they you may have heard of it as problem reaction solution which I've talked a bit about earlier on this show create the problem wait for the confused and chaotic reaction and then take that opportunity to offer your solution that is always based in control always based in the giving up of more freedoms the giving up more of your inherent rights and energy to be protected to be protected have security to be safe right well I call this what it is this is chaos sorcery manipulation through the fear of chaos with orchestrated events to bring about a predetermined solution to the problem that you created yourself as the sorcerer of consciousness I don't call it chaos magic as some have referred to this as this is chaos sorcery as we seen in previous shows I look at a significant difference between the dynamic of magic the techniques of magic and the techniques of sorcery because they are used for grandly different purposes I'm going to leave it there for this evening instead of bombarding people with even more I see we have a caller on the line I'll wrap up the show with this call so here we go caller from Southwest Ohio you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us it is hello it is the serene being from Cincinnati checking in with what on earth is happening calm hey how are you good how about you mark good to hear from you hey good to talk to you again hey uh I am excited about it can am i coming in clearly absolutely I hear you perfectly excellent I dialed on a regular landline this time instead of my cordless no problem and thanks again for taking my call tonight I am excited about what you're talking about I don't think that people realize what you've announced I mean you've enumerated a lot of things tonight which is overwhelming unto itself but highly important highly important ladies and gentlemen if you have not gathered a pen and paper to to start taking notes I implore you to start taking notes now as Mark is beginning to reveal the most important aspects of the ancient mystery schools of Babylon mark himself is taking this on his shoulders many people have tried many people have failed but mark is going to do it and I feel it mark I know it mark you have alluded to the ancient mystery schools the knowledge the ancient tomes which have not been shared with us the profane the unclean masses mark we are excited that you have deign to share this with us as stated I don't think people understand what you're attempting to do and and we as a people are very excited that you're going to share this information with us firstly and thank you I thank you and I'm excited about it I have a good feeling about it I think that you know there's there's an energy that is palpable and tangible to go along with this and I think if people do apply themselves with this information they will go far they can understand a whole lot and it will get them to a whole new level of awareness about what is really going on in the world this is the underlying these are the underlying causal factors about what we're seeing play out we need to stop looking at it from a perspective of oh I hate what's going on out there and even though the techniques that are being used to to covertly covertly take control of the human psyche to get us to create negative events in our external our so-called external situations once we take back that power and we are not immune we become psychologically immune to these negative influences over the manipulating the mind then we have taken back our power and we can use it for the true benefit of our species and that is the ultimate goal why I'm putting out this information and again this is derived from first-hand experience one of the big differences is I was involved in this myself I make no bones about that I've been open about that and I understood how immoral some of the things that were taking place with regards to this information and these techniques and that's why I'm going to speak about it openly I'm going to get this information out into the world as much as with is within my capability to do so no one's going to get me to back down from that I don't care who threatens me or what is attempted to do to me like I said at the place in consciousness I have come to the will that I have been able to build up within myself to do something like this transcends normal aspects of the average human will because it's not really me I've given over my will to that higher case w-will and said let my will not be done let thy will be done and that is why I'm going to continue to speak the truth and reveal this information and not be dissuaded so caller I think you so much that about wraps up this show I will see you guys here next Tuesday we'll continue to go into mind-control techniques and and uh manipulation methodologies I'm mark passio this is what on earth is happening see you next week everyone thanks for listening you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #015

Topics: *Energy Independence, Mind Control, Methods Of Manipulation, Obfuscation, Simplicity vs. Complexity, Principles vs. law*

true freedom that is what this show is all about welcome everyone today is Tuesday July 6th 2010 I'm your host mark passio and you are listening to what on earth is happening my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is revolution broadcasting calm this show is live every Tuesday from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network so we have a lot of a lot of great information tonight I'm going to read some event announcements that are coming up in the Philly area and I have a special treat for everyone we have a guest from the Tesla Science Foundation actually we have the president and founder of the Tesla Science Foundation is going to be on with us live tonight to talk about the upcoming energy independence celebrations in Philadelphia this weekend so let me give the call-in number for this show before we proceed the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in you have to punch in the call ID number for this show the call ID number is eight three five one five once again the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five you can call in at any time there are no taboo topics on this show you can bring up any topic you like so the event announcements for the philadelphia area this weekend finally it's here the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations 2010 in Philadelphia July 9th 10th and 11th the Tesla Science Foundation brings together sign tests inventors and enthusiasts for a three-day conference highlighting the need for a new energy paradigm this July in Philadelphia the Tesla Science Foundation will be hosting a three-day conference and celebration to commemorate Nikola Tesla's legacy and world vision Tesla was a brilliant inventor who lived during the turn of the 20th century his innovations resulted in the implementation of alternating current radio the AC motor wireless technology and many other influential inventions that we now take for granted in the modern age Tesla's vision to bring clean free energy to the world through advanced wireless technologies was blocked by the financial and corporate interests of his time through this event the Tesla Science Foundation will bring together like-minded scientists inventors and enthusiasts who share the common goal of bringing Tesla's advanced energy technologies to fruition for the betterment of humanity the event schedule is jam-packed there's something here for everyone first of all the Tesla birthday bash Friday July 9th from 8 p.m. to 2 a.m. on the lawn at the independence Visitor Center at 6th and Market shrieks it will be a lot of fun there's going to be a Tesla coil competition Tesla fireworks with many Tesla coils out on the lawn at Independence visitor center this event is completely free to attend so come on out and have fun with us to celebrate Tesla's birthday the next day Saturday July 10th the Tesla Fest from 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. at the same location independence visitor center lawn 6th and Market streets in Philadelphia featuring exhibits vendors information art and music this event is also free to attend the Lee bands playing there's a collaborative art project happening again lots of fun for the whole family and you'll get to learn a lot about who Tesla was and what he tried to do for us the same day Saturday July 10th from 10:00 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. they'll be presentations and lectures at the Free Library of Philadelphia main branch at 1901 Vine Street I have the honor of being the master of ceremonies for this event this will feature the featured speakers for this event are Russell Anderson Michael Kelly Tatiana militant Milotic Michael treat mano Davina Michael Kramer and Brian yet sir this event is also free to attend and we have a 400 seat capacity in the main lecture hall of the free library so we really want to fill it up so if you're in the Philadelphia area tell your friends to come on out and you'll learn a whole lot the reception dinner and concert Saturday evening July 10th from 6 p.m. to 11 p.m. at the Arch Street meeting house at 3:20 Arch Street this will feature the theremin based on Samba the electronic instrument the theremin the ensemble is called the divine hand a divine hand Orchestra their website is the WWE vine hand net check out their music it's absolutely brilliant the price for both the dinner and concert is only $20 for a great evening out with great people for a great cause finally the scientific conference is a two-day event Saturday July 10th and Sunday July 11 from 9 a.m. to 5 p.m. this will be happening at 2 Liberty Place on the 32nd floor to Liberty places at 1601 Chestnut Street the featured speakers are Robert earth Tom Malone Gary Peterson James quorum Kenneth coram jeans Hardesty Fran McCabe Anna Atanas kovitch David Rose cignoli Russell Anderson Michael treat and Tatiana Milotic the registration for the scientific conference is only 110 orders you can register at wwt Ella Science Foundation org you can get a detailed schedule at that same website and you can join the Nikola Tesla Club meetup group on meetup calm at n Tesla meetup.com slash 38 so on the line with us right now the president and founder of the Tesla Science Foundation of Philadelphia mr. Nick launch our Nick how are you good how are you very good very good it's great to have you with us tonight on what on earth is happening why don't you tell the audience a little bit about yourself how you got to begin the Tesla Science Foundation and what the goals are for the energy independence celebrations and anything else you'd like to talk about oh I don't know from my early age I always but I was only supposed to made by Tesla and you use it will actually be start this first Nikola Tesla table probably last year was really our first with a good year and this year is very better than before you get the the open meetup group then that pretty much would bring a lot of people in they have over could be five different invent in last 20 months or like probably I which is one in healthcare month a lot of different people coming plus and now this energy independent celebration is actually you named that you had that palette of that it was all working together and trying to figure out what will be interesting for general public and be bringing a lot of different things so area no one will have excuse don't come there because they will be if something for everyone yes yellows all these tougher to stay and will be there the same thing is like our members is really different and they delivering different ideas so really supporting each other and all this stuff and I'm really glad the goodness exists and I'm one of you guys that's wonderful absolutely negative we thank you for what you're doing as the founder of the Tesla Science Foundation and again I've been promoting this for many weeks on this show because I think it is of critical importance to the evolutionary future of our species it is that important that we work together to try to forge a new energy paradigm for our species because with the one that we are addicted to and the one that we are using right now we are destroying not only ourselves in competition for energy through wards through endless wars and imperialism but we are literally beginning to destroy the very living ecosystem the living planet upon which we depend for life and this cannot continue if we have any if we have learned anything over the last 100 years being using and being addicted to this immoral energy paradigm it is it should be that this cannot continue indefinitely there is a finite amount that Nature herself is going to allow this to continue for and if we have any wisdom we are going to tune in to that frequency and really listen and understand and develop a little bit of internal wisdom that we really don't have the right to continue of generating and distributing energy in the ways that we're doing it now because it is all based on artificial lack scarcity and competitive consciousness competitive mentality and that's a dualistic way of seeing each other and especially of seeing the world so that is why I became involved with with your cause and that is why I think this is one of the most important things that we can bring attention to to the wider public good so Nick you have anything else to say about the upcoming events to the audience to the listening audience any a particular aspect that you want to talk about a little bit more actually I don't know I really think that this can come out and enjoy this three days we will have time and they can go on our website and they can not questions maybe you have person because it's so much they were doing on I don't know it would be that I would be there able to explain all this stuff I I would say I think you should bring maybe other guys would organize paid and able days to talk a little bit about Park area and you know maybe David personally could talk about science and scientists there well if you'd like to get in touch with them and tell them to call in I would be happy to put them on the air and speak with them about the aspects of the events that they're involved in organizing uh the the listening audience are knows that I am was the organizer and will be the master of ceremonies at the free library event so anyone that wants to come on out to that great speakers lined up and it's completely free as well if you're more technically inclined maybe you're an engineer or an inventor of some type you would definitely want to take a look at the scientific conference though the other engineers and inventors there and uh you'll meet some brilliant minds there I can guarantee you that so like Nick said there is something here for everyone at any level of interest come on out get involved that's what the name of this game is get involved show your support and network with people when you're there you'll meet a lot of great people who are really trying to do good work for the world and its people that's what this event is all about that this is an event that has been organized because the the or we put it all together recognized this need they understand the critical junction that we are at as a species and they are mobilized to actually take right action that's why I love the Tesla Science Foundation so much and it's an honor for me to be working with you guys so Nick thanks so much for coming on the program I know you're really really busy as we all are all the organizers who have been putting this great event together so I want to thank you for taking time out of your schedule to be here on what on earth is happening thank you thank you very much and I will call read where we key will pull him in great sound like we would love to hear from things way Nick take care ladies and gentlemen Nicola launch are the president and founder of the Tesla Science Foundation of Philadelphia a great guy who I'm honored to call my friend so that is the first of the event announcements I have three more that are coming up in the Philly area two of which actually all three of which I'm a part of so the first one is the Philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 this is hosted by Pennsylvania mutual UFO network this will be on Sunday July 18th from noon to 6:00 p.m. and once again this event is free to attend you see a lot of free events all over the place you don't even need to spend any money to come out and learn and and help grow your understanding and network with great people who are again really trying to do something positive with their energy so it's a great lineup of speakers for the UFO Awareness Day this year the headliner is dr. David Jacobs of Temple University he's a Temple University professor and he's an author of many books his website is UFO abduction calm he will be speaking on UFO abductions and alien hybrids I know this stuff touches on some material that some people don't feel as comfortable discussing but again as I've said many times on this show there are no taboo topics here I have been convinced in my studies and in the huge huge amounts of evidence that I have poured through that there certainly is something to the UFO phenomenon I don't think it is one thing but I will be giving a speech at this conference as well my lecture will be called don't count on disclosure and in it I'm probably going to touch upon just about every topic of interest and study that really got me into looking at esoteric topics into hidden knowledge the UFO phenomenon truth be told is kind of my in to everything that that is taking place in our world it is the thing that once I started looking into I realized what a rabbit hole it was I realized how much deception there was surrounding it and ultimately going down that path of research I feel that I have understood quite a bit about why this phenomenon is lied about is covered up the public is deceived about it about some of the deep underlying reasons why we're not told the truth by quote-unquote officials by government agencies military intelligence etc and I will be really bringing the hammer down so to speak with this lecture at this conference and I'm going to get into a lot of what I would think people would view as uncomfortable information about why this phenomenon is covered up at the very deepest levels so my lecture will be called don't count on disclosure meaning official disclosure coming from the governments of the world also speaking will be Chris August and paranormal investigator and the author of the website aliens the truth calm he has a great sight his lecture will be on alien abductions bill Weber is another speaker he is the Transylvania mufon state section director and field investigator his lecture is entitled UFOs and technology Michel Melton another Pennsylvania MUFON State section director and field investigator he will be giving a talk called UFO investigations interviewing the witness and finally rounding out the lineup of speakers Bob Gardner he's the PA MUFON chief investigator and field investigator his lecture is entitled credible and convincing evidence for the existence of UFOs again Philadelphia UFO Awareness Day sponsored by Pennsylvania mutual UFO network Sunday July 18th noon to 6 p.m. free to attend this event is taking place at germ books and gallery one of the best bookstores in the whole tri-state area germ Books is at 2005 Frankfort Avenue in Philadelphia 19125 for more information please visit the websites mufon pa that's mu Fon P a.com and germ books com ok next announcement the group truth freedom prosperity their website WWE as

Barry org will be hosting a free documentary showing and discussion they do this every third Monday of the month at the ethical Society building in Philadelphia the ethical society building is in 1906 South Rittenhouse Square the movie will begin at 7 o'clock p.m. sharp and this month they are showing the documentary fresh it's all about food and why our nutrition is so critically important to the quality of our lives and our consciousness and the types of foods that we really should be eating be nourishing ourselves with it is true that we are what we eat I can't stress this enough food is one of the methodologies of manipulation that is wielded upon us poisonous genetically modified full of chemicals full of additives preservatives carcinogens you name it our food is tainted in the West folks as a matter of fact all over the globe and we really have to make a conscious choice to attempt to nourish our bodies with higher quality quality foods because what we put into our body does become what we are at least physically the nature of the brain and the connective capacities the connective capacity of particularly the neocortex of our brain which is the higher order thought Center and reason center of the human brain of the neocortex so what we eat has everything to do with the nature of our consciousness and that means it has everything to do with the fundamentals the fundamental dynamics of human freedom because our consciousness or lack thereof is what is generating that dynamic that's why it's important to understand how to nourish ourselves properly so come on out for free documentary showing at a great location the ethical society building is a wonderful building every third Monday truth freedom prosperity documentaries and discussions at the ethical Society of Philadelphia don't miss it the next one is July 19th Monday evening 7:00 p.m. and finally last event announcement and we'll jump into our topic for tonight free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this is a conference that I myself am hosting having had some experience in helping to organize the Tesla energy independence celebrations for the last two years I decided to go ahead and organize my own conference those are the topics human consciousness mind control and ocultism and there will be some phenomenal speakers at this conference this will be happening April 9th and 10th 2011 April 9th and 10th that's Saturday and Sunday April 9th and 10th 2011 and I can I think I can now announced the tentative location more likely than not after some discussion with some of the members of the organizational team it looks like we are going to go with rubra Club Hall Ruba Club Hall Ruba Club is just north of Spring Garden Street in Philadelphia off of Fifth Street it is on fifth and green which is in the Northern Liberties section of the city so Ruba Club Hall is the tentative location that is not 100% confirmed as of yet I'll say it's about ninety percent confirmed we're just working out some details with the the proprietors of rubra Club but that is the most likely location unless something dramatic happens over the next few weeks so we have a location the admission price will be only $20 per day and we're probably going to have a total of about fourteen speakers when it is all said and done so far three speakers are 100% confirmed with another couple tentatively confirmed I will not mention their names today but the 100% confirmed speakers for the free your mind conference in Philadelphia 2011 are myself Michael Kelly and Aaron McCallum from the West Coast so that is free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control you call Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 right here in Philadelphia hosted by myself and some other great people in the Philly area helping out so tonight's topic is a continuation on mind control we will be talking about the methodologies of mind control and we will be getting into three specific methodologies if time allows I have some ambitious aims for this show I want to come the topics of obfuscation worldview poisoning and the exploitation of primal fears I don't know if we'll be able to get to all of them today but that is the goal okay um I am also going to be reading a little bit maybe about three or four pages from a phenomenal book that I highly recommend to talk about some of the mind control tech not techniques that are used that are employed against us and the book is called the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke I highly recommend this book I think it is a very simple introduction to the true philosophy of human freedom it's a very high consciousness book it is written in very simple easy-to-understand terms and I again think it is highly beneficial for everyone to check this book out I'll be reading a little bit a couple of excerpts from the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke but before we jump in I see we have a couple of callers on the line and uh hey you guys take precedence so let's uh let's see who's on the line and take a couple of calls okay so caller from southeastern Pennsylvania you are on live on what on earth is happening hi kandi sure how are you doing hi hi this is a David Ross reality Dave how are you good bring it iris from you Dave as well as other organizers from the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebration Dave organized the scientific conference at Liberty - so Dave what do you have for us today hey I just I mentioned a few other speakers or uh just couple things are going on science conference if you got a minute absolutely you go right ahead you have the floor my friend all right well thank you Mark and I just want to say it's going to be a great conference and we have a number of speakers and probably a dozen or so speakers we have people talking about atmospheric electricity extraction the continuation of tussles work about the cleansing as the ionosphere cavity and and also some history on the tussles a link to edit - I'm sorry a Benjamin Franklin and Loomis for 19th century we have a link to another talk about the the ball lighting and mains salesy now we have a talk on electrogravitics and another of different talks on a range of Tesla related topics and people who include the Coen Brothers and Michael treat Russell Anderson and several others how covering two days and Saturday and Sunday and July 10th and 11th absolutely that sounds awesome a lot of incredible topics I know there are some brilliant brilliant individuals who are going to be part of that scientific conference I guarantee that anyone that attends will learn a lot and will meet a lot of other great minds great minds that are coming together in Philadelphia for an incredible event over the weekend anyone in this area please come out and get involved the world needs this we need this now more than ever again I've said before many times on this program this should have been implemented over a hundred years ago but we have the power within ourselves right now to force this issue and to bring this to the awareness of the people and to get people involved with a grassroots effort forget lobbying people forget begging for on petitioning the government let's get involved at a grassroots level to get this actually done and implemented let's bring Tesla's vision let's bring the vision that he had for the future to fruition let's do it ourselves let's not wait for orders from headquarters so to speak we have this capability to do this on our own and we will do it because it is the right thing to do so Dave you have anything else that you want to say about the event coming up this weekend oh yeah I just think it's gonna be a great event we also have a banquet on Saturday night with additional speakers we have Marge Pfeiffer and a number of other speakers well so a panel discussion Saturday night Saturday afternoon about the future of energy so anyone interested on any of these topics I strongly urge you to attend I think you'll find it interesting and and just as you say that really should take the initiative absolutely Dave thanks so much for calling in and thanks for your great work in putting together the scientific conference hey thank you thanks for letting me have a chance Locke anytime ladies and gentlemen David Rosen no Lee one of the main organizers for the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations 2010 he put together all the speakers at the scientific conference at Liberty to place a great job and we thank him for the work that he is doing as well I had to see we have another caller on the line so here we go caller from South New Jersey you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us all right this is Fred hey Fred how you doing ladies and gentlemen thread another organizer from the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations Fred you organized the outdoor portions of the event the Tesla birthday bash and the Tesla Fest whether the birthday bash is going to be on July 9th 8 p.m. to 2:00 a.m. and the Tesla Fest all day long Saturday July 10th and they're both an independence Visitor Center right there on the lawn so what do you have for us well you want to talk about regarding of the conference and festivities coming up this weekend yeah we're starting out on Friday night we're going to have a Tesla coil contest where we're going to have like five coils and we're going to have a contest you know see you know which coil can shoot the furthest which is the brightest and it's a very rare event where you have multiple coils in one place yes and it's going to and and it's going to be right on Independence Hall and it's it's going to be a really great event and at the same time we're going to have a dance party and it's a 1 and I'm sure on two people going to show up and and at 12 midnight we're all going to get together and I heard mark Paseo is going to give a speech about on energy independence Tyson right right you guys and I'm going to be reading a document that we put together as part of the Nikola Tesla inventors Club are called the unanimous declaration of energy independence I'll be a noun that Ingle how fitting that will be on Independence Hall that's really I think you have to be a great time so there's going to be some music there's going to be fireworks Tesla style with many different Tesla coils a Tesla coil competition I don't know if I've ever heard of anything like that so I think that'll be really unique hopefully a lot of people will will catch some of the Lightning on camera will be a lot of man-made lightning going on there and will be some some music and what's going on the next day at the Tesla Festival out on the water Tesla's a festival we're probably going to have 1520 exhibitors we're going to have a coil going and we're going to have all different aspects of Kessler representative from Long Island um Jane Olcott will be there she's working on from from the Wardenclyffe saw probably right exactly yeah and we're going to have petitions and we're going to have a one-one of the petitions will be to change client Street Expressway to the Tesla Expressway also another petition will be for the energy independence and also mark I don't know if you heard the news the the city of Philadelphia has proclaimed Jan July 10 as a Tesla honorary Tesla Day and we're going to have red black from the city of Philadelphia that's awesome Fred I actually did just hear that just before we went to airtime and that is phenomenal news it's about time it's a long overdue I should say finally the city of Philadelphia recognizing Tesla his accomplishments and his achievements and they are recognizing July 10th as Nikola Tesla day in Philadelphia that's a great news and can you can you imagine if vine I know people aren't familiar with um Philadelphia but Vine Street expressed where it goes right into the heart of downtown and as always always got traffic jams so as they make their daily traffic announces um they'll be currently saying and tesslar expressways jams up again and it'll just get the the word out to all of Philadelphians um you know who Tesla is and what Tesla is and and and I get people interested in in Tesla and there's so many people when when they hear Tesla they get so excited because this man is such a great example for Humanity and he's such an inspiration because not only of the things that he invented but his heart his inventions he didn't he didn't keep them for himself he gave them away he gave them away for Humanity to use his idea for the Wardenclyffe tower with the Bogey's towers throughout the whole world so that the whole world can enjoy free electricity and my email I mean yeah yeah that's absolutely right Tesla was never driven by profit motive he truly like you said did open his heart and wanted to share his brilliance with humanity and make his inventions available to all for free money was not his object of desire he wanted to help to advance the human spirit of innovation and he wanted us to boldly march into the future knowing that we would not have to compete for energy needs here on the earth unfortunately like we are doing now because we've gone down such a horrific different different path and what Tesla originally envisioned for the species but we it's not too late to do something about that that's the main point of this conference and still reverse this and still bring a brighter future into manifestation as someone like the great inventor and scientist Nikola Tesla envisioned for us it can be done we have to employ the spirit of our imaginations combined with our intelligence to make that happen and then to put our will forward and truly work and again come together as one or the same intention of making this vision for the future of free energy actually a car make it app so bread anything else you'd like to say about the events coming up that's it we just you know it's basically about Tesla and the betterment of the society so energy independence so that's what it's about absolutely Fred thanks so much for your hard work and organizing the outdoor portions of this great event and uh thanks for calling it thank you you got to take care another one of the hard-working organizers for the Tesla energy independence celebrations 2010 all right we have some more callers and again I love to take calls so you guys take precedence here we go we could always get back to the topic of discussion and continue with that you know even if we get to that a little later in the show or we don't get to a couple of topics that next week is another week so here's another caller from Southwest New Jersey you're on the air or what on earth is happening where you have for us I know this is a Shakir from Pennsauken New Jersey hey how are you I'm good got a question for you um to try a bunch of listeners out there who would like to participate the camp for any myriad of reasons journey group organizations you know where they cannot get any money to the folks that are out there in the tank you don't work for them are you talking about the Tesla Science Foundation we get in particular like anyway you oh oh what area are you in cakewalk you and your usual Jersey okay well um that's not too far from Philadelphia I mean that's right over the Ben Franklin Bridge right or the that's right over the Betsy Ross bridge so um there's a lot of organizations in the Philadelphia area I mean I just mentioned several of them in this region that are working on all different aspects of the truth all different aspects of consciousness truth freedom prosperity is one of the best groups in this entire area I feel that a lot of the people in that group really understand the route dynamics the causal factors of the problems that the human species is experiencing at this time in our evolutionary development so that's a great group to get involved with truth freedom prosperity org they work hand in hand with a lot of the members of campaign for liberty that's another great group they just tabled out at the Independence Hall tea party on the 4th of July Wow what a fiasco that thing was I actually went to promote went to a tooth so to some of those people of the Tesla event and that it's it is not the case that that that organization understands a lot of the dynamic unfortunately I was kind of reach out to many of them and some were very open minded and others were not so much but so truth freedom prosperity of the pilot recommend I would highly recommend the Tesla Science Foundation their website is uh Tesla Science Foundation org I would highly recommend a great group called survive and thrive they have a meetup page if you type in survive and thrive Philadelphia region uh this group talks about grassroots survival techniques taking care of yourself and your family in survival situations great organizer great topics just incredible information given out on a monthly basis I highly recommend getting involved with them there's probably many others but I I think a good place to start is true freedom prosperity myself if I had to point you in one particular direction ok you got it thanks a lot for calling in all right take care alright one more caller I see we have holding here we go caller from southeastern Pennsylvania you're on what on earth is happening hello mark it's just George burden I listened to her earlier part of your show and I'm with the Nikola Tesla Science Foundation of work member and I also would love to talk with you about the upcoming events that are happening at the independence Visitor Center on the mall at 6:00 and market it's a birthday bash I don't know how much was was heard but this is an event that to celebrate on on the 9th of July Nikola Tesla birth date was July 9th between July 9th and July 10th that approximately midnight probably at midnight exactly in 1856 in the village of Somalian province of Lika in Croatia which was the former Yugoslavia but anyway mark is it's really fitting because of we have independence from Independence Day on July 4th and here is a celebration that will bring about we hope more independence and energy for for everyone that's right George I want to thank you for your work and helping to organize these events as well George is another one of the organizers for this three-day conference in celebration in Philadelphia and are you also working in the scientific conference yes I am and I wanted to bring something to your listeners attention that the scientific conference is July 10th 11th which is Saturday and Sunday it will be from 9:00 to 5:00 p.m. at two Liberty Place on the 32nd floor however you need to register you can register by going on the Nicollet by the Tesla Science Foundation org or you can go to the one of the organizers for this dr. Raza David Ross and Ollie and his email address you need to register to be there is dr DAV o are at enter in ter dotnet and if you want me to repeat that i can that's dr. just dr dave did t o r @ en ter dotnet and the other thing that i wanted to mention that we've been given permission by the president obviously ssin nicola lawn chair to allow 25 students in free as long as they register and otherwise the two-day conference would be hundred and ten dollars I feel as if you're going for one day there's that great place as it is only $110 but I wasn't even aware that they were going to open up that floor for the first 25 stoop college students they wanted to to come into the conference that's really great so there's some new information about the conference if you're a college student I guess you have a you know provide like college ID you can actually get into this scientific conference for free the first 25 students can get it assigned to the conference every interrupt you again market does college students actually can be high school student high school students also and let me mention some of the people that are coming to that and what the subjects are if you don't mind sure one would be a very personal all the way from Colorado Gary Peterson is going to talk about the test of world of wireless telecommunication systems he'll be there I believe on Saturday there'll be someone let's see David Ross and Holly will be talking about by electric impacts of Tesla coils and other RF devices there'll be March cipher he's a very well-known author he'll be talking about Tesla and Einstein will be Michael treat dr. Michael treat asked miss talking about atmospheric electricity and Tom Malone and about zero-point energy and there'll be a panel discussion also and there's certainly be time for everyone to ask questions this is going to be a very very interesting scientific conference and probably not one like it in in all of the United States at this point so I think these are the subjects that are going to lead to the independence and energy so we will not be beholding to and I don't want to mention BP but I will because if there's any oil company that could happen to and not just be fortunately be he has money to pay us back but we need to be independent and and you always talk about independence as independence as the spirit and getting back to the Constitution so if there's any questions I can answer about the conference I want to invite everyone to come to definitely the free parts of the the conference and they are starting on July 9th there's going to be a birthday bash that in Independence Hall and and therefore you can also go on our website and which is the Nikola Tesla Science Foundation org and have a full schedule of all the events and all of them are free except for this this one scientific conference except for the 25 students and there's a dinner which is very nominal it's going to be sponsored over at the Quaker meetinghouse on 4th and Arch Street with speakers that will be on Saturday night and that's only $20 and each $20 and foot obvious is seems to be very reasonable you can't beat that price for a nice evening out with a very classy musical act and a great dinner as well and there is a dish there for everyone there will be a meat dish there will be fish there will be a vegetarian and vegan cuisine so no one will be excluded with the the types of food will be available there and I can guarantee that they are good quality foods and prepared with a good state of consciousness from our friends there at the Quaker meetinghouse so I highly recommend everyone to come out and check that out because it will be a once-in-a-lifetime chance to really check out a concert thorough minused the divine hand led by mano Divina uh he is a a virtuoso with the theremin he's one of the only concert there amoenus in the United States I believe only one of three in the world and it is something that you have to actually be there present to hear to behold because it's there is nothing like the theremin instrument and it is very very rare to uh to get here one of them played as beautifully as mono Davina can play so he he's an amazing person in his own right but his orchestra is is something that actually can play classical music by just turning one of us one of his fingers and it's just amazing what he can do is definitely in the Tesla realm that's for sure it's great that he's also going to be speaking at the free library event about the theremin instrument and how it functions and its ties to some of pestles technologies as well absolutely it's a instrument that has resonance and and and by moving your hands you can cause resonance and cause the notes to happen and be amplified that's what a bowl event is ultimately about raising vibration that's what this is really about getting people inspired to actually take right action and for things that we really need to bring each other together and to stop destroying each other in our planet I mean that's what really this is all about independence from the completely immoral and disruptive energy paradigm that we are currently addicted to this is about raising vibration through resonance to come up in consciousness to understand not only why this needs to be done but then to get involved in to make it happen the technology is is within in Tesla's background and that people are read some of his background or come to the conferences and come Ingle with the people that understand a good bit about Tesla technology they can lift this yoke that has been put upon us by I can't say utility companies but just put upon us at especially on today when we have this unbelievable amount of heat tests nology could lift us out of this mire that we're in monetarily I don't think we'd ever be in this mire of monetary monetarily if technical test of technology was used that's absolutely right George great great words there and it is a hot one in Philadelphia today I think we hit a hundred and one degrees today unbelievable it's so fitting that that Tesla is maybe it'll maybe land 110 when the when went on July night but I think it will hit a very high temperature with all the people that are going to be there and they're going to bring Tesla's lightning thoughts back again and bring about a new new age in the electricity to be used by everyone at a at a price that is next to nothing and it would be down in the nano nano area incredible George I really want to thank you for all your hard work and dedication in helping to put this conference together and I wish you and everyone else involved the best of luck this coming weekend thanks for call Park thanks so much for calling in all right it did you take care okay thank you and Marc I really appreciate it you got it ladies and gentlemen George Byrd and another one of the great organizers for the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations so you know Tesla had a vision for this world and he had a quote he knew that he was stopped by powerful financial interests during his time but he didn't leave this world before he made this quote he said let the future tell the truth and evaluate each one according to his works and accomplishments the present is theirs the future for which I really worked is mine think about that ladies and gentlemen we can make this happen it's all about getting involved learning what this is about learning why it is so desperately needed and then joining the cause getting involved in whatever way you can contribute to making it happen and together we'll do this we will achieve energy independence and this is one of the key cornerstones of the structures of control of this world because as I've said many times here on this show the control of energy is the control of human beings the control of energy is the control of people we bring this we pull this stone out from underneath this massive architecture of control and the whole system would crumble it's one of the cornerstones upon which the structures of control are built we break that one down we break that one apart the whole control system would not be able to stand on its own people are controlled with the kind of consciousness that a lack based energy system is built upon what it does to the human consciousness through getting us to focus on lack on not having on what if we don't can't afford this or can't have this anymore what would happen to society if it suddenly went away all this is lack and fear-based consciousness and that routes us into lower levels of the brain it routes us into the r-complex of the brain as we've talked about on this show many times that's why the controllers the oil barons the energy companies etc the banks that have enormous interest in these monopolies of control they want us thinking that oh it's just about to run out it's a you know we need to go to war and have eternal competition and and pillaging of other sovereign nations to keep this going otherwise they'll be catastrophe and disaster Tesla showed us over a hundred years ago we don't need competition and the consciousness that goes along with it to have all of our energy needs met and then some he was studying radiant energy understanding how that radiant energy is generated by the very real work of nature itself and how we can tap that so again it all ties in together and it all ties in with human freedom energy affects everyone everyone again don't wait for some sort of petitioning to quote-unquote leaders to make this happen they have a vested interest in this not happening and the people who control them okay they're not our leaders we have to be the leaders get involved in a gray roots effort that's how this is going to come to fruition so let's jump into the topics I see we have no more callers right now but again anyone who is interested in calling in again you see I take your calls you know I want people to have a voice on this show so it's the top of the second hour they're calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in you punch in the call ID number for this show which is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five no taboo topics call in and talk about whatever you like so I will now go back to the topic of discussion that we had done over the last few weeks here on what on earth is happening which is the methodologies of mind control the techniques of covert manipulation of the human mind and the human psyche and I'd like to tell an anecdotal story before I even jump into the first technique I went out to the independence hall Tea Party to promote for the Tesla event and to also try to identify some some people who were perhaps a little bit farther along than the average tea partier if some of the listening audience takes my meaning on that to give them some of my cards for this radio show and my website so I gave out a few of those but I gave out a whole lot of the Tesla energy independence cards that we had printed up to promote for the event we literally gave out a few thousand cards over this weekend really great work I want to thank in particular Michael River Song and David Soltis for really helping out in a distributing a lot of those cards they stood with me in in some brutal heat yesterday to reach the the general public and give these uh these information cards out about this conference so thank you guys you hung in there with me and we really got a lot done without we reached a lot of people I think so while I was at the tea party I corralled about 15 tea partiers of all different ages and persuasions and I asked them if they wanted to partake in a little social experiment that would teach them a lot and would help to explain one of the methodologies of mind control to them now whether they even believe that mind control is real and is taking place and is all around us in society was really irrelevant at the time because I simply asked ask them if they wanted to participate in a word game and people love word games so I I got about 15 people to agree and I had some slips of paper just folded in half and on the inside of the slips of folded paper there was a words or phrases printed and there was a blank area in which the instructions were simply write down one word only one word about what this word or phrase makes you think when you hear it okay so the first word that I gave them was the word occult occu LT occult and I handed them out the 15 strips of paper sent a couple of pens around and I said just write down the first thing that comes to your mind when you see or hear that word and you know I said if you don't know what the word means it all just write a question mark no problem so the papers come back I open them all up and I get you know a general consensus people are writing down evil negative bad chaos one woman wrote down politics which wasn't far off from the mark I kind of laughed at that someone wrote down paganism someone wrote down I think religion or something like that um and you know an interesting array of answers came back no one actually put down what the word occult actually means which we have talked about before on the show again a a cult is from the Latin occult RA a verb which means to hide or to conceal and you can see that the root of the word it comes from Occulus in Latin which means I oculus means I so it's related to the eye occult simply means that which is hidden from sight that which is not apparent to the eye that's all it means so so the next slip of paper went around and it simply had the phrase on it concealed from view hidden from sight and when people wrote down what they thought about this almost invariably the word secret came back one person uh wrote down um uh I'm trying to think that the word that they used a covert or something to that effect um secrecy covert secret was invariably the the word that came back for hidden from sight or concealed from view so when I showed people that the word occult simply means that and we are conditioned to believe that it automatically has a negative connotation all of the words that came back were very negative chaos evil um uh paganism which in itself has a negative connotation even though it isn't inherently just pagan religions or beliefs aren't inherently negative but in our culture it does so the word occult has this connotation that it carries with it that it's always something bad or file or evil when in fact what I was trying to display to people is that's just something that you've been conditioned to believe to accept that the word occult always means evil it simply means hidden nothing more nothing less it means hidden from sight not easily seen hidden from the eye it is from vision like the word ocular means related to vision related to the eye ocular that's all occult means hidden from the eye so the next thing I sent around to these individuals was another slip and on it it said no masters no rulers almost invariably every person wrote down the word freedom I think one person wrote down the word Liberty which in many cases used interchangeably with the word freedom but almost everyone wrote down the word freedom because indeed the state where there is no masters and no rulers over us is the state of freedom I don't think many people would argue that if you do not have a master or a ruler someone who can tell you what to do and override your free will decision you have freedom you are a free being so there was almost unanimous consent on that one the fourth slip of paper went around and on it was written the word anarchy anarchy and there was almost unanimous consent with the exception of I think one person almost everyone in the group wrote down the word chaos almost everyone and when I explained after taking all the papers back and holding the no rulers no masters paper right next to the paper that said anarchy when I explained that the word anarchy you go to any dictionary or even an etymological dictionary and just look up the word anarchy almost every dictionary will simply define the word Anarchy as the state where there are no rulers or no masters the conditions where no one rules the absence of ruler or a master does the word the root arc AR CH as in Archon okay or architect essentially is a planner or a ruler or a master bark AR CH the root means ruler and our key an arc absence of ruler absence of master so if you define the condition of the absence of a ruler or the absence of a master as freedom and the absence of a ruler or a master is what the word anarchy means why would someone write down the word chaos as the first word that they associate in their mind with the word anarchy how does that happen is what I asked everyone if the word anarchy means no rulers no masters and you think no rulers no masters means freedom and how can you think that anarchy means the exact opposite of freedom which is the state of total chaos chaos is what ensues when evil and control rule ourselves in our environment chaos has nothing to do with human freedom it has everything to do with human slavery the essential condition that the majority of human beings exist in I would almost say all human beings exist in physical but we're in slavery at a much deeper level at a mental level which is why this show attempts to expose and educate people as to the root causes of that slavery of the mind or mind control mind control is what we're going to be breaking down into its constituent elements and techniques over the next several weeks here on the show so this is a form of mind control is what I was attempting to explain someone got you to believe that the word black is equivalent to white that the word up is equivalent to down that left is right and right is left how does that happen well that happens through the power of words and word play and word association and that happens through repeating something endlessly over and over and over and over and over and if you look in a Latin dictionary at the word dictator it means to repeat over and over that's all the word dictator means it comes from the verb dick tear a which means to speak well dictator means to speak repeatedly that's where we get the word dictator from because that's all it really takes to create a dictatorship whether a physical one or a mental one to repeat the same thing over and over and over and over again until someone believes that black is white that up is down that left is right and indeed when people saw that these two things were equivalent and that they had been convinced that they were opposite meanings that they had been taught conditioned to accept that the word anarchy means chaos that that's what results when there are no rulers no masters you have chaos well I would suggest that if you have no external rulers or masters you have freedom not chaos where I would say you have chaos is where you yourself are not the master or the ruler of yourself when you let someone else rule you master you become your master and own you then you have chaos and ladies and gentlemen that is what we have right now we don't have freedom we have chaos in the world in case you didn't notice chaos is what is raining and ensuing things are in a state of chaotic flux there isn't any order the people that think that they're keeping order through controlling other people are delusional regarding what creates chaos and what creates order and we've talked about those forces as natural law principles extensively on previous episodes of this show that which creates chaos is based in fear confusion about what is taking place within us not understanding who and what we are or what our true purpose is and lashing out through fear and confusion to attempt to control others externally this is what creates chaos that is the dynamic of natural law that actually creates chaos in the world right there it is explained you don't have to believe me that doesn't mean that what I just said isn't true I've recognized that principle in my life through direct first-hand experience so I don't claim that that is my belief I understand that principle now many people have a hard time when I say something like that because no one wants to hear from anyone else that they know something this connects with the ideology of solecism which we have talked about on this show this is the ideology that there is no truth and no one can actually know anything and actually know something for sure and this is a nonsensical ideology of course there is such a thing as objective knowledge it exists the laws of nature do exist they can be known they can be known by us you can know them if you don't actually believe that again it's going to be very difficult to get to any higher state of consciousness because you will not actively desire truth you will not actually desire to become a seeker of truth because you are holding the belief that truth does not exist and therefore you cannot grow closer to it through the acquisition of knowledge and experience that's called that ideology is known as solid sysm sol i PSI sm we've talked about it extensively it's the most dangerous ideology on the on the planet and indeed it is the ideology that i refer to as the biggest lie it is the main deception of mind control it is the absolute foundation upon which all tyranny is based a deceiver a tyrant has to get you to accept you cannot know the truth because it is so complex why bother ever even looking for it so this idea brings us well before I go into that what creates order in the world is the exact opposite of what creates chaos what creates order is the dynamic energy of love which is the expansion of consciousness the expansion of our knowledge and experience letting go of fear and dispelling confusion within about who and what we are becoming beings that as we think so we feel so react thoughts emotions and actions the three aspects of the manifestation of our consciousness coming into unison as one as we think so we feel so we act this is the state when you referred to as self love Dominion which is the rulership of self becoming a self master knowing the true qualities of the self which we talked about in relationship to the ego mind to the egoic lowercase self the our animal nature so to speak understanding how we have that level of consciousness that level of base consciousness blocks us and erect barriers to the true understanding of who and what we really are all of this has been covered on previous shows and when when we become masters of our own selves within of our own emotions our own thoughts our own actions then and only then and not a moment before will the dynamic will the state of true freedom manifest itself on this world that's what this show is all about because those are the causal dynamics those are the causal factors the natural law principles that create what we are experiencing around us and they are all generated from within not from without so what I'd like to do now is get into the first actual technique of the techniques that I identify as being the most critical to understand there are many others however I identify 14 particular methods of manipulation of the human mind why is it important to understand these deeply well I'd like to read a quote on that but the co-author of the book transformation of America with Cathy O'Brien a modern controlled trauma-based mind control slave of the project known as monarch and while I'm mentioning Cathy I can tell you that I'm going to have a pretty interesting treat for excuse me for our listeners coming up in probably a couple of weeks on this show I will be bringing onto the show live I don't know whether I'll be doing this through the internet or possibly even in person right here in my home studio I will be having on someone I will not be mentioning this person's name yet who was directly involved in project monarch from a victim perspective he was a victim a trauma-based mind control victim of project monarch now trauma-based mind control is a little bit different than the quote/unquote soft mind control techniques that I'll be discussing over the next many weeks on the show but I will be taking a break from discussing some of those techniques to bring on someone to tell a bit about his story in project monarch and this will this will really really curl your the hairs on your head when you hear some of the things that take part as part of trauma-based mind control a what is known as a hard mind control technique which we've discussed a small bit on previous shows but I brought that up only because I was bringing up this quote by the co-author of Cathy O'Brien from who was involved in monarch also as a victim her book transformation of America was co-authored by an individual who helped to deprogram her from that trauma-based mind control life that she was embedded in from a very very young age this person's name is Mark Phillips and he said that for every problem there exists a solution but the formula for problem solving rests firmly on the quality of the supporting research information concerning the nature of the problem I want everybody really to think about this what is being said here and this quote is that yes every problem can we can come to understand what the solution to that problem is however the actual way that you get to the solution is by understanding enough information concerning the nature of the problem and there are many many many people who think this is not the case there are many who think we can solve problems without understanding the nature of the problem we can do an end run around it this is a new age belief it is a belief it is not a philosophy it is a belief a lot of New Agers will tell you we don't need to understand how mind control works we can do an end run around all of that and just get people to a higher state of consciousness by telling them that they need to love each other and practicing all different techniques of how to you know raise vibratory energy within the body etc etc however we can ignore all of that quote/unquote negative stuff we can just ignore that we don't need to talk about it they don't need to know how that works and what I say to this simply is nonsense nonsense this is itself an obfuscation technique and it's dangerous for people not to be influenced by the techniques of mind control they do need to know specifically how those techniques work and how they are wielded and I will be definitive will say that very definitively and strongly you're not going to get out of this technique and ensure out of this state of consciousness that we're in which is mind control and get out of it completely unscathed and ensure that this is not going to encroach back slowly even if you did get out of it by some miracle sudden awakening of consciousness that there's not really any evidence to support in the New Age movement you'll hear this referred to as a Satori SAT Oh are I a Satori moment is a sudden awakening someone just suddenly realizes the whole picture and how it all fits together and their consciousness jumps an enormous enormous amount in a very very very brief amount of time with technically no actual knowledge acquired in that in that moment it's just a sudden awakening and like I've said before I'm not going to completely deny that that may occur maybe in one person out of billions every hundred years or so maybe a little more frequently than that but guess what the amount is so small that it's like saying well you know maybe we can count on being able to jump out the window and flying but so far so few people have been able to do that not saying it may be not possible in some you know at some level of consciousness to do that but the amount of time you would probably have to go through to see that actually happen is probably longer than the age of the observable universe so why are we going to waste time and thinking about and discussing that here we're not I'm talking about practical application of knowledge doing the work on the ground so to speak instead of having our head in the clouds all the time this is why these techniques are critically important to understand once we understand enough about the nature of the problem we have made what is known as a diagnosis when there's an illness and there's an illness in humanity in the human psyche and spirit when there's an illness you need to develop a diagnosis now let's break this word apart diagnosis Dai GN OS is diagnosis we see that it is comprised of two Greek roots dia means through as in to go through and gnosis means knowledge or awareness in Greek diagnosis diagnosis gnosis GN OS is knowledge dia through a diagnosis means to go through knowledge to take in enough knowledge concerning the nature of the problem and now you're in a position of power because knowledge isn't power in and of itself knowledge is the means to power because the real source of power is knowing what to do and then doing it that's what real power is wisdom is the proper application of knowledge upstanding right moral application of knowledge is what wisdom is so for those who will say you don't need to know how mind control works to solve this problem bunk bunk you want to keep your head in the sand go and listen to some New Ager tell you that all is rosy with the world that's not what you're going to get on this show that's not what we do here that's not what I do here anyway okay we're going to look at all of the aspects of the truth light and dark we will propose empowering solutions and those solutions will come through looking at some of the dark aspects of the truth and that's why it's critical to understand how mind control works so the first technique of mind control abuse Cashion OB f USCA tion abuse ocation okay this is the first out of the 14 techniques the 14 methodologies that we are going to look at over the next many weeks on this show and again I will maybe break this up and intersperse it with a few guests or callings as always we'll take calls as we go through the show but this is what the bulk material is going to be over the next many weeks on this show so the word abuse ocation when we look it up in a dictionary we see that it means to render obscure unclear or unintelligible abuse patients confusion and this is the dynamic that goes to work on our emotional state again when the force of fear is present within us within we become emotionally confused this is the dynamic that reigns over the human emotions confusion and the technique that is the most responsible for propagating this vibratory energy known as confusion is abuse occation so we'll look at some examples of obfuscation how I've likened it in my presentation is it's like someone coming up in a very elaborate beautiful mask that's pleasing to the eye has nice tones maybe they're completely dressed up in a way that is completely pleasing but it's all a smokescreen they're presenting something it's like it's like putting a very thin layer of skin that that maybe looks attractive you know over a piece of rotted meat or flesh you know and then putting it on someone's plate to try to get them to eat what's underneath okay make dressing something up making it look good so that someone takes it in place of the real thing or in place of something that could do some good for them and it's really reversing it's a total reversal of different principles again it's just like getting people to think that anarchy means chaos when in fact it means the absence of rulers or masters it's getting someone to swallow the poison pill because you covered it up in something that is attractive or appealing to render obscure unclear or unintelligible to create confusion is to obfuscate something okay so what is obfuscated what are some of the principles that we need to understand that are completely obfuscated the first and most important thing that is obfuscated that is a technique of mind control is the obvious Cashen of simplicity with complexity I'll say that again one of the first and fundamental techniques of mind control is the abuse patients with complexity and again this ties in with wrapping someone's mind up in knots and getting them to go down labyrinths mazes in their mind to think wow this stuff is so complex I could never possibly understand it truth is always simple folks always simple if someone is trying to get you to believe that understanding what is taking place in this world is so complex that you could not possibly be able to understand it they are trying to control you they are lying to you they are deceiving you and they are trying to control your mind the world is not irreducibly complex now some will say this is the ideology of reductionism the wrong answer again this is not reductionism this is a simple truth truths are elegant and simple and every great philosopher and every great scientist who has ever lived has said that truths are elegant and simple the first technique of obfuscation is to confuse simplicity with complexity so in helping the listeners to understand how this dynamic completely is tied in with human freedom I'm just going to read the first three or four pages of a book called the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke I highly recommend people get this phenomenal book it's brilliantly written and quite simplistically written and it goes a long way toward helping to explain what is actually taking place on this planet so I'll read chapter 1 called freedom and then I'll read maybe the first page or two of chapter two and that's it and it's vet this is a very short book I think the totality of the book is not 90 pages or something like that chapter one freedom the definition of freedom is the infinite value of the human being the definition of evil is the destruction of freedom everything that is evil teaches people that they have limited value the truth is always simple all people recognize truth because all people are intelligent beings it is the nature of evil to create artificially complex ideas it does this to hide or abuse Kate the freedom it destroys if you remove the complexities and fears from your life you will find a plain and beautiful truth this truth is the nature of your worth to understand freedom is to understand the value of a person everything that evil wants is to disguise and destroy your value all authority is created by evil men to disguise your worth to understand your own worth is to understand the nature of Liberty the crucial key for understanding our world is to understand the nature of evil I want to repeat that sentence the crucial key for understanding our world is to understand the nature of evil evil challenges the value of people by denying them the opportunity to make their own choices by denying them the chance to grow strong in learning and understanding while evil seeks to destroy or hide a person's worth freedom shows humans their full potential and their full value with freedom people have loved sure disease removed hunger eased labour and lived in peace with freedom happiness is possible freedom is the exact opposite of evil everything written in this book is written to destroy the ideas of culture and law lowercase L law the lessons of this book are simple nothing on earth is more valuable than you chapter 2 there is a dark conspiracy which has clouded the minds of humanity throughout all ages this conspiracy is evil incarnate and controls vast mountains of human emotions work thought and speech it has been responsible for the deaths of hundreds upon hundreds of millions and the slavery of nearly everything who has ever lived if you can accept a single principle that you have infinite worth then this book will give you the vision necessary to see the world as it truly is to know once and for all that this dark conspiracy is not strong but weak that evil is not growing but dying to understand how evil controls people it is necessary to understand the difference between principle and law with a lowercase L so I'm going to stop there for one moment and help people to understand how this next few paragraphs I'm going to read are totally connected in with the idea of simplicity and complexity and the idea of principles versus law and I'm talking about man's law here this is the next abuse patients simplicity is obvious kated by complexity truth is always simple fear-based consciousness what Lockyer is referring to as evil always wants you to think you cannot understand something that is simple by getting you to believe it is so complex why bother looking into it you'll never be able to figure it out anyway and this is simply untrue and this is an obfuscation technique next technique is principle of it of obfuscation is the obfuscation of principle with law so this is what Locke is going to get into discussing in the next couple paragraphs there's only a couple more paragraphs I'm going to read continuing a principle is a truth that creates freedom I want to read that sentence again a principle is a truth that creates freedom I'll give an example when I described what creates order being the expansion of consciousness the rulership of self of owning our own thoughts emotions and actions and bringing them into unison as one and then propagating the true philosophy of what freedom really is that is a truth understanding that truth will create freedom therefore it is a principle it is one of the principles that everything that I do attempts to embody to bring solidity to to manifest in the world it is a principle of natural law that I understand simply and many many many people do understand this principle it is not unknowable it is very simple it is not impossibly complex it can be understood and it is understood by many many people on the earth sadly more people do not understand it than do but we're going to change that and we can change that so continuing with a reading from the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke a principle is a truth that creates freedom a law lowercase L man's law is what he is referring to here a law is a lie that creates slavery principles describe reality they are knowledge that can help you to make use of your world because of your intelligence you recognize principles in everything you do every true thing that you learn is a principle think about that every true thing that you learn is a principle the movements of your hands which foods taste good mathematics empathy for a friend are all based on principles laws are artificial ideas created by evil men to restrict the thinking and understanding of people and I will read that sentence again laws meaning man's laws are artificial ideas created by evil men to restrict the thinking and understanding of people laws mask themselves as Authority so that they can impersonate principles when people mistake law for principle their freedom is restricted when people mistake truth for the ideas of authority their abilities and their wisdom are diminished this is the perk of law an example of principle can be found in thermodynamics a liquid is cooler than a gas this is a principle because this is a principle it does not restrict us but enables us using this principle we can condense and expand a substance between gas and liquid to create refrigeration with this principle we have more understanding and more power principles are truths that create freedom an example of law can be found in the culture of royalty a commoner owes homage homage to the king this is a law because it is a law it destroys freedom and enslaves under this law a person must neglect usage of their minds their speech and their actions they must believe that they are worth less than the king notice that unlike principle there is no truth in law it is entirely possible to disrespect the king and therefore to break the law lowercase L law lowercase L must be enforced to use the principle of to use the dynamic of control in other words what Locke is saying here law always must be enforced through the dynamic of control law must be enforced because there is no truth in it a law destroys freedom because it is a lie a principle however creates freedom because it is knowledge that which destroys freedom is evil the world is simpler than it pretends complexities are found in every aspect of our culture's politics and economies everyday people are introduced to new ideas new spin new views or a new symptom of our world many of these ideas are perversions of principle decide assigned to engineer specific reactions from people evil societies invent ideas to destroy the free thinking of people some of history's names for these ideas have been socialism fascism racism communism democracy class warfare political correctness decency royalty and terrorism all of these ideas are created for exactly the same purpose they are all vehicles to confuse the minds of the victims of slavery they are all evil you are capable of understanding everything in the world around you your intelligence is not limited distortions and complexities are introduced into your understanding so that evil men can control you evil wants you to believe that you are incapable of understanding your own world I'll read that sentence again evil wants you to believe that you are incapable of understanding your own world when you understand the magnitude of your own worth evil will fail there are two principles relevant to understanding the concept of intelligence the first is simplicity the principle of simplicity states that intelligence recognizes truth intelligence recognizes truth when any truth is presented in pure form all people are capable of understanding it there is no truth that you can not learn this is the principle of simplicity that intelligence recognizes truth the second principle is the principle of abuse patient abuse patients or ssin of principle abuse patient is the creation of false ideas in order to hide truth to hide truth well this is exactly what we've been talking about folks hidden knowledge the world will not be free until the occult that which is hidden is no longer the occult when it becomes common sense to comment I'm making here taking a break from the last couple paragraphs he is talking about hidden knowledge or otherwise known as the occult obfuscation is the creation of false ideas in order to hide truth sometimes this is simply adding ideas on top of truth to disguise the nature of the original truth just as I described obfuscation as even ideas that seem entirely appropriate can be used to very simple truths abuse casein is used by evil to confuse the minds of people abuse patients principles so that people will be unable to learn and as we've talked about on this show the root causal factor of every all the negativity and suffering that we are experiencing is people's in ability to recognize truth from falsehood that's the root underlying cause of what we're experiencing on earth as human suffering is concerned self-inflicted suffering continuing evil uses obfuscation so that you will be unable to gain wisdom wisdom proper application of knowledge it does this to limit your freedom culture knows that people will discover fewer truths if they are focused on artificial complexities as children grow they learn that seemingly complex ideas are actually basic and simple principles what they have seen what may have seemed impossible to understand at one point becomes wonderful once understood it is good to gain wisdom with wisdom you can do anything your search for knowledge will become easier for you as you shed any notion of your own inferiority and I would suggest that it will become easier to gain knowledge and wisdom as you shed the idea that truth is too complex to comprehend and to come to know this is not true this is a lie that the Dominator culture wants you to accept and believe we can know the truth it is simple our intelligence inherently recognizes simple truths your search for knowledge will become easier for you as you shed any notion of your own inferiority evil uses obfuscation to make people feel inferior you are not inferior to other people and you are not inferior to ideas you have infinite Worth and I will stop there with the reading from the great book the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke and I think that's all basically cover for tonight we're winding down to about the last hour in the show I want to thank all the great callers for calling in I want to thank everyone involved with the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations 2010 I want to make one final appeal to everyone in the Philadelphia area and the surrounding region come out to this event get involved with these great people participate in these wonderful ideas and together we will achieve energy independence and we will achieve independence on a much wider scale the scale of true human freedom and energy independence is a gigantic part of that so with that having been said I'm going to sign off for tonight ladies and gentlemen thank you for listening here on what on earth is happening calm and on the revolution broadcasting radio network at revolution broadcasting calm I am your host mark passio and this has been another episode of what on earth is happening good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #016

Topics: *Energy Independence, Mind Control, Methods Of Manipulation, Obfuscation, Simplicity vs. Complexity, Principles vs. law, Dominion vs. Fear Of Punishment, Gnosis vs. Belief, Individuality vs. Culture*

ladies and gentlemen welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening today is Tuesday July 13 2010 I'm your host mark passio my website is www.pevs.com and this is the show where we discuss all topics and issues that relate to human freedom and why it is that we're currently in the process of losing human freedom in the day and age in which we live what we ultimately do on this show is discuss the causal factors the underlying causal factors of why human beings experience self-inflicted suffering in this world that's ultimately what we do here because that is intricately interwoven and connected with what is going on politically with what is going on with our freedoms and with what is going on with human consciousness so today we are going to continue to discuss some of the concepts and ideas that we have been over the last several weeks namely the methodologies that are employed to covertly control human consciousness mind control techniques and methods we are going to continue our discussion on the first method of manipulation which is obfuscation and hopefully get into a couple more before I do that let me give the call-in number for this radio show a call-in number you can call in at any time just hang on the line I will get to your call there are no taboo topics here you can call in and talk about whatever you like the call-in number is seven to four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in you have to put in the call ID number for this show the call ID number is eight three five one five once again the call ID for this show when you call in is eight three five one five so I usually start off with some event announcements and I want to let everyone know that the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2010 have now come and gone there in the history books and it was overall a great success there was a couple of spots that were a little bit rough around the edges but you know you live and you learn and will gain more experience as things progress of weather did not cooperate with us this weekend unfortunately so one of the day's events got rained out one of the outdoor events for Saturday during the day at Independence Visitor Center they didn't want to take a chance with some bands playing that required electrical equipment and some other inventions that were going to need electrical power um they didn't want to take a chance and it did rain pretty ferociously here on Saturday in Philadelphia so they called that event but the other events went very successfully and I look forward to another great event this time next year that's basically my recap but after I read the event announcements I'd like to read a document that I did not get a chance to read on Saturday night at the dinner reception and concert because um the schedule pretty much went a little bit late it ran a little late there and I was supposed to read the declaration of energy independence that the Tesla Science Foundation came up with but I did not get a chance to on Saturday night saw I read that Friday night out in Independence visitor center but I'm going to read it again this evening on this show to try to hammer in the importance of how energy and the way we produce and distribute energy is directly related with human freedom but before I do that let's get into the event announcements for the philadelphia area I have three event announcements this evening the first this coming Sunday July 18 from noon to 6:00 p.m. this is a free event totally free to attend Pennsylvania mutual UFO network presents Philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 a great lineup of speakers scheduled including dr. David Jacobs Temple University professor and author his website is UFO abduction calm he will be speaking on UFO abductions and alien hybrids I will be speaking at this event my presentation is entitled don't count on disclosure and what I mean by that is don't count on official government disclosure of the UFO and extraterrestrial phenomenon in any way that resembles truth because their job is to dissemble cover-up and destroy truth wherever possible so I will be giving a lecture about the deepest covert reasons for the continued and deliberate cover-up of the UFO and extraterrestrial phenomenon on this planet Chris Augustine is the next speaker a paranormal investigator and the author of aliens the truth calm will give a lecture about alien abductions bill Weber will also be speaking he is a Pennsylvania mutual UFO network state section director and field investigator his lecture is entitled UFOs and technology Michael Melton another pencil MUFON State section director and field investigator will be speaking about UFO investigations interviewing the witness and finally rounding up the schedule of speakers Bob Gardner is the pennsylvania MUFON chief investigator and field investigator you will be giving a talk entitled credible and convincing evidence for the existence of UFOs again philadelphia UFO Awareness Day 2010 hosted by Pennsylvania MUFON is on Sunday July 18th from noon to 6:00 p.m. it is a completely free event and will be hosted at germ books and gallery which is at 2005 Frankfort Avenue in Philadelphia for more information on this great event go to MUFON PA that's mu Fon P a.com or germ books GE RM books com next event announcement the great activist group out of Philadelphia called truth freedom prosperity will be hosting their monthly free documentary showing and discussion night at the ethical Society of Philadelphia they do this every third Monday of the month the date for this month will be Monday July 19th they start at 7:00 o'clock p.m. sharp they show the documentary at 7:00 p.m. and then there is a discussion following the documentary screening the ethical society building is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia this month they will be showing the documentary fresh so fresh is basically about what is going on with our food and why it is important to grow and consume fresh foods because food is completely related to our state of consciousness our state of well-being how much we understand about what is taking place within ourselves and then the world around us and our food supply to a large extent in the modern world has actively been poisoned and it is important to get back to fresh organic fruits vegetables etc to take into our body to nourish ourselves properly that's what this documentary is basically all about so I encourage anyone interested in health health freedom and freedom in general to come on out to truth freedom prosperities documentary nights at the ethical Society and finally the last presentation announcement for tonight free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult and this is hosted by yours truly I will be hosting this conference next year Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 the location is still not 100% confirmed but it looks more and more as if it is going to be at Rubik lub which is in the northern Liberty section of Philadelphia I will be making the definitive announcement on the location within the next few weeks admission price will be only $20 per day for a great lineup of speakers and some great presentations probably between 12 and 14 speakers total if everything goes well we already have 3 confirmed speakers for the event myself my friend Michael Kelly and mr. Aaron McCallum from the West Coast so it's already shaping up to be a great conference that is free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia so those are the event announcements for this evening and briefly I want to go back to the Tesla inner energy independent celebrations that happened this past weekend in Philadelphia we had a great gathering on Friday evening outside the independence Visitor Center on Independence Mall Park and there at around midnight I read the unanimous declaration of energy independence so it was highly symbolic and appropriate for the location because we were standing right there outside Independence Hall the place where it all took place 234 years ago the place where some of the founders of this country put forward the philosophies of true freedom and tried to enshrine it in the Declaration of Independence that they wrote and has been a safe which has been a sacred document in this country since that time so what some of the folks at the Tesla Science Foundation did a year ago they followed in the footsteps of the founding fathers of this country who did not ask for their independence they declared it they declared it as an absolute fact and energy independence being completely related to overall independence because as we talked about on the show many times the control of energy is the control of human beings a people cannot truly be free if their methods of energy production are controlled are limited are polluting can never really be free if they're tied to an unsustainable polluting limited and controlled energy paradigm our way of looking at energy needs to completely be revised and we need to understand that there are ways of hooking into the wheel work of nature itself and providing clean abundant sustainable renewable and free energy for all the people of this planet excluding none with that in mind I'd like to read to you a document that we came up with as part of the first annual Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations this was last year in 2009 when this document was written and it takes a lot of cues from our very own Declaration of Independence so I'd like to read this document for you right now in conscience July 10th 2009 the unanimous declaration of energy independence when in the course of human events it becomes necessary for the people of earth to dissolve the relationships habits and thought patterns that have bound us to an unsustainable energy paradigm our conscience compels us to state our grievances with these outmoded systems and to unanimously declare our intentions for the future of free energy we hold these truths to be self-evident that in our modern age all means of energy production are not equal some being polluting limited non-renewable and controlled by corporate driven profit motives while others are clean abundant sustainable and able to be made freely available for the betterment of all people that human innovation and creativity have excelled beyond our current methodologies of energy production that the current energy paradigm is ecologically unsound economically unfeasible socially divisive and morally bankrupt that dependency on our current energy production methods has led to the increasing environmental degradation of our living planet and to a growing systemic mentality of scarcity lack fear aggression and imperialism that free energy technology has been developed and suppressed for over a century and we need not be dependent on non-renewable energy for a moment longer that the time is now for us to develop means of energy production and distribution that utilizes the inherent abundance of nature itself that as stated by the great scientist and inventor Nikola Tesla science is but a perversion of itself unless it has as its ultimate goal the betterment of humanity that whenever any any energy model has been perpetuated toward a system of control limitation and the stagnation of humanity's collective evolutionary progress it is the right and duty of the peoples of all nations to abandon the outmoded technologies upon which such systems are built and to transition toward those which are clean renewable sustainable and free we therefore free people of Earth in good conscience assembled appealing to the supreme order of nature for the manifestation of our intentions do solemnly declare that in our lifetimes through our continued dedication ingenuity and inspiration we will bring to fruition a new and free energy paradigm one in which empowering advancements in technologies are made widely and freely available to all peoples in the service of human potential and for the support of this declaration of energy independence with a firm reliance on the protection of divine providence we mutually pledge to each other Our Lives our Fortunes and our sacred honor so that is the unanimous declaration of energy independence as drafted by the Tesla Science Foundation and the associated Nikola Tesla inventors Club and I think it beautifully and concisely states why we need to get off of this addicting and unsustainable energy paradigm that has held human evolutionary progress in check for over a hundred years for over a century and it's time that it stops now and that's the ultimate aim of why the Tesla science foundation hosts this yearly event and I think it was a overall a very positive and empowering event I think a lot of people learn the whole lot over this weekend and I hope that will continue into the future and inspire people to do what is necessary to take our independence as we so desperately need to when comes to free energy so with that having been said I guess I will jump right into the topics for tonight's show which is an ongoing expose of mind control and the technologies the techniques and the methods of manipulation that are employed to place people under mass mind-control that's what we have been doing over the last several weeks on this show and we will continue to do this over the next several weeks probably many weeks because there are many methodologies they need to be clarified and explained so that listening audience has a firm grip on understanding how they work on the human psyche however next week I'd like to make a special announcement next week we will be taking a break from the explanation of some of these mind-control methodologies because we'll be having a special guest on the show right here next week and I will kind of be jumping ahead a little bit because this is a technique that I don't list in my presentation and in the list of 14 mass mind-control methodologies that I'm going to be discussing here on the show because what we will be doing next week is exploring trauma-based mind control and I'll be doing this because I'll be taking this divergence in the material that I am planning on covering on the show over the next many weeks we'll be taking this um this fork in the road for the specific reason that I have the opportunity to interview right here live on this show a victim of trauma-based mind control this gentleman was involved in what has been come to be called project monarch monarch was a I guess you could say joint operation between intelligence agencies and very dark occult organizations for the purpose of creating hard-wired mind control slaves through extreme trauma carried out over long periods of time to create what are known as altars in the mind fracturing of the psyche and the personalities into what are called multiples this can be called multiple personality disorder and in doing this in creating this disorder through torture which is what it is they can then program the fractured components the fractured compartments of the personality the separate personalities that fracture off that split off from the main personality these are like sponges they're like blank slates that can be programmed to carry out whatever orders and to act in whatever ways the programmer places into these compartments of the psyche so next week a special guest that is going to talk about some disturbing material from a first-hand perspective events that he actually experienced and went through as part of Project monarch so tomorrow next week's show is not one that you will want to miss but tonight let's continue with our breakdown of methodologies of mass manipulation or mass mind control last week we delve into the first technique of mass mind control and this was obfuscation I'll spell that obfuscation is spelled OB fu s CA tion obfuscation we defined what it is to obfuscate obfuscate means to render obscure unclear or unintelligible to bewilder or confuse so obvious casein is create the creation of confusion and we talked about on earlier shows what confusion really is confusion is the inward expression of the dynamic force of fear when it comes to fruition within an individuals consciousness confusion it is created through fear so that is what obfuscation does fuses two or more things in someone's mind often to create the exact opposite notion of what something truly is in the minds of the individual rules being worked upon that are being controlled this way when a person thinks of this idea or concept the first image that comes into their mind or the first word that may pop into their head is the exact opposite in reality of what that thing really is so it is getting you to associate ideas in completely inverse relationship that is ultimately what obfuscation is trying to do and indeed in the very definition we see that to render unclear or unintelligible to bewilder to confuse to get someone not understanding which way is up and which way is down to completely confuse something in their mind and we started looking at different examples of specifically what is obfuscated in our world the first thing we looked at was the station of simplicity with complexity controllers mind controllers most often and and very much want to obvious can't eat the notion that truth the truth is simple but they want you to be confused about that fact they want you to think in your mind that to know the truth about anything you have to tear apart so it is so unimaginably complex that what you ultimately end up thinking is why either I could never it would take too much time too much energy the truth about so overwhelmingly complex that I could never understand it anyway so I won't bother even I this isn't that the office of things really are now merrily the computer today is that the truth is always simple when truth is ultimately explained or put it into words simple to understand it becomes like an aha moment and someone will often tap could I have been so naive and so confused that I did not see this before it's so obvious it's so simple now that I do see it a controller a manipulator a sorcerer if you will will always try to obfuscate the notion of simplicity with the notion of complexity the truth is that the truth is simple it is easy to understand once it is exposed and brought to the light of day again the obvious Kayson of simplicity with complexity we talked about that last week and tied in with this first technique of obfuscation is the obfuscation of principles with law in helping the listening audience to understand this concept what I did was read a bit I read three or four pages from a book called the end of all evil the end of all evil by mr. Jeremy Locke loce ke and I think this is a extremely important book the book is very simple it's very easy to read it's very short it's only about 90 pages long and I read an excerpt from it that explains these two first fundamental principles the idea that simplicity is always obvious gated and confused with complexity because that's what the force of fear itself wants people to think of as being true that oh the truth if there is such a thing it is so impossibly complex I can't bother to go there I would waste my time I'd be looking I'd be chasing going off on a wild goose chase chasing something that may or may not even exist and even if it is even if it does exist it's way too complicated for me to grasp this first chapter of the book explained elegantly and beautiful that everyone is capable of understanding that which is true and which is real it isn't an impossible task the truth does exist you are capable of knowing it of understanding it finally in the excerpt that I read Locke went into an explanation of how man's law lowercase L law not natural law which is truth but man's law the laws that men and women write up and scribble down in their pages in their books and then expect people to obey as if they are true Authority people who consider themselves authorities in this world writing down commandments that others must obey upon some physical penalty or financial penalty and we'll be talking about that fear of being penalised today when we get into the idea of fear of punishment as being something that obfuscates truth so what Locke was explaining is that principles principles are always based in truth and morality principles are based in philosophy in the love of wisdom because they are based in fundamental truths fundamental truths are natural law principles these concepts are one in the same if something is true it is right we use the same words to describe these seemingly different concepts we use the word right to explain correct or true but we also use it to describe something that is morally correct morally upright when we get into touch with that which is true we are getting into touch with our principles principles mean first things and the reason that humanity has gone so drastically off-course in the modern world is because we are not putting first things first we are not putting our principles first what we are often putting first is comfort money success popularity and laws or control we think that in attempting to control other people by writing down laws and then punishing them in different ways if they don't conform to those laws that they will magically become moral people and it doesn't work that way folks it never has and it never will only proper moral education of natural law principles will ever create a condition that resembles order and peace and freedom never will you do that through control and last week I put a very very simple to image explanation on the site this is in podcast number 15 in the related images of how natural law essentially works and it's so overwhelmingly simple that there are people there that will insist this is reductionism this is explaining something that is so complex and such simple and easy to understand terms that it can't be this simple wrong it is that simple it is that simple and it's a very very easy to follow flowchart if you will about what creates the conditions that we experience in the reality that we ultimately manifest for ourselves through our thoughts our emotions and our actions those are the ways we create the world folks and on this simple flowchart of sorts that I made it's very simple to understand how we create the conditions of the world that we then must live in and our children then must live in if our thoughts are in a state of balance and if they are guided by the dynamic energy of the love which is what we explained as being the expansive force of consciousness the force which helps consciousness to expand ever outward and look at everything and take in everything and understand that you are a part of everything and that you are a creator of your experience a powerful co-creator that is love and if our thoughts are attuned with that dynamic energy that force in creation that we will be creating inward harmony with our emotions our emotions will then take on the quality that I refer to as Dominion or self-respect self-love unity consciousness as we think so we feel and so we act in the world and there is no contradiction or internal opposition within us when we are in that state of being only in doing this can our actions in the seemly external world the manifested reality that we experience on the three-dimensional plain that we exist on only when our thoughts are guided by the force of love higher-level consciousness expansion of consciousness and our emotions are balanced and we bring these all together through our actions and our actions are geared toward creating true freedom in the world so these three forces all working together with the components of the expression of our consciousness thoughts being the creation force the emanation okay the Creator God if you will emotions being the sacred inward qualities of our consciousness the sacred feminine aspect of the Divine Mother the nurturing intuitive force our emotions together with our actions the byproduct of our thoughts and emotions which is the child of that that creator and the Divine Mother together our thoughts are the essence our emotions are the inner quality our actions are the external manifestation only when we bring those into harmony with each other through the dynamic energy the force of love expanded consciousness the inward quality of Dominion not being divided amongst ourselves within ourselves our thoughts emotions and actions are one they do not contradict each other only then are we creating freedom in the external manifested reality that we live in that we experience and in doing so that is the only way that order ever gets created never ever ever through control do passing laws through trying to physically dominate and control other people through manipulating their mind so that they give their power away to others and keeping them controlled through things that don't even exist like money which is a mental construct and some things that do exist like energy and controlling its production and distribution methods the flipside to how natural law works is pretty much what we're doing now and it's it's still working don't don't get me wrong it's always working perfectly 100% perfectly but right now the dominant energy that most people not all but most people still are putting out there they can change this whenever they want is fear they're constantly in fear and this is going to tie in with fear of punishment as the next method of obfuscation and what it opt escapes which is true self-control and true Dominion the rulership of oneself not any other being a United being so Dominion being United within one's self thoughts emotions and actions are in unison as one thinks so one feels and so one acts one is not divided in his own house Dominion which is part of the solution you can call it sovereignty if you will this is obfuscated with fear of punishment now how that ultimately happens is because human beings as a whole do not understand natural law principles they don't they confuse principles with law and people really don't understand how this works in general there's still a lot of confusion about this it's very simple very simple it's almost overwhelmingly simple and I could explain it in only a couple of minutes essentially anything that is written down as a law that an individual does not have the right to do I'll say this once again anything that is written down that is trying to give a power as a law that is attempting to give a power to an individual or groups of individual that any individual does not already have or possess inherently given to them by creation is immoral does not exist in nature is untrue and should be thoroughly renounced and rejected by anyone with any modicum of common sense I'll give you an example it's very clear simple and easy to understand and before we even get into this justifications reasons that you can come up with are all irrelevant they do not matter well and I'll explain what I mean by that I'll talk about something very simple like taxation now people will sell taxation that's very complex there's a million laws written about it yeah in the dominators worldview in the dominators structure yet it's an extremely complex labyrinth because dominators and manipulators want to confuse simplicity with complexity they want to give you enormous complexity so you'll never see the simple truth taxation is one person or a group of individuals being granted the power of taking the creations of others the fruits of one's labor or the creations of others through force violence if they do not comply with the idea that the person who is claiming the right to tax another does not have that moral right well do you as an individual have the moral right to tax any one else any other single individual or group of individuals do you yourself as an individual born into creation living here on the earth do you possess inherently the natural law right to say to another individual for any reason that you could come up with I have the moral right to take this which you created or manifest it yet it's a yes or no question there are no Shades of Grey and it doesn't make a difference what excuse or justification you may come up with you do not have the right to steal from others at the threat of physical penalty you don't have it I would think that should be pretty clear to anyone with any moral Center or conscience whatsoever but again sadly many people do not possess that quality sadly and many have been completely brainwashed and mind-controlled as to how simple this concept is it isn't complex it's very easy to understand nothing could ever grant you the rights the moral right to take something which does not belong to you from another person for any reason you can ask them if they would give it to you you could make a suggestion to them that they should give it to you but you cannot claim the moral right I have the moral right to take that from you because I said so but indeed even many people who believe in the the founding fathers basic principles that they were laying down in the documents of this country believed that they could have granted to themselves or to Congress or to any other quote/unquote lawmaking body that they possess the right to do that it's a fundamental flaw and it's one of the fundamental reasons this country fell apart in less than 200 years there are things in the founding even in the founding documents of this country like the Constitution that betrayed moral law that betray natural law principles and again we talked about the idea that people think that there is no such thing as moral law in the world that this is all something that people simply make up and it does not actually have any effect upon what occurs in our experience and these are the same people that are determined to bang their own head against a brick wall for eternity and they'll continue to do that until they get the message natural law exists it determines what happens in our experience based upon our behaviors the end you're never going to make that untrue you could ignore it you could delude yourself into believing that that does not exist and you're going to suffer eternally till you get that message folks and that's what ultimately this is all about that's why our freedoms are being devastated real simple our freedoms are being devastated because we're accepting nonsense and we refuse to accept what is true the end one sentence you could sum it up taxation is always theft it doesn't make a difference what you claim you need the money for if you're taking it by force of violence it's immoral the end it's clear-cut it's black and white there are no shades of gray it doesn't matter what you're using it to do doesn't matter what good you're claiming that you're doing with it irrelevant and that's a hard pill for some people to swallow and they'll fight you to the death over it it's a hard pill if you yourself do not possess the right to do an action it can never be written down as law and claim that this is true and this is good and this is just an this is moral the end that is how law abuse Kate's principles if it wasn't right if you yourself as an individual claimed the right to do it then no individuals no matter how many there are can claim that they have the right to do it I can't see how it could be more clear-cut to me it's so self-evident it's so obvious that it's almost laughable it's funny that people cannot see it if they weren't killing each other as a result it would be funny it's so self-evident to me at the level of consciousness that I operate at that I can almost not even fathom that other individuals cannot see this as a simple truth it's almost laughable so what happens when we continue to obfuscate principles with man's law or we come to something called the obfuscation of Dominion with the fear of punishment the obfuscation of Dominion with the fear of punishment what are the reasons what are the principles that should be invoked and lived according to if one is choosing to take a certain course of action or a certain set of behaviors those actions and behaviors should be based upon a conscious understanding of the morality that is inherent in those behaviors and actions again if you alarm basically getting out here is the reasons that we take any of the actions that we do and if we really sit and think about this why do people take most of the actions that they do take is it because they know for certain in their minds and in their hearts that those actions are morally correct and that they should be taking those actions to improve the conditions of the world and the people in it and leave it better than they found it is that really the reason most people take the actions that they take or are most people currently in the state of consciousness that most people exist in here on the earth now today do they take most of their actions out of fear-based consciousness do they take most of their actions based upon well if I don't do this I will be fearful of what will occur if I don't do this I would strongly suggest it's the latter it's the second scenario which I outlined most people take actions based upon fear of what would happen if I didn't take that action oh there'd be disorder there'd be chaos well again this comes back down to a simple natural law principle if our thoughts are aligned to the consciousness of fear which is the force that shuts human consciousness down that creates internal confusion that gets us not to be able to see what is taking place within us and around us if our thoughts are always geared toward fear what happens with our emotional qualities our indwelling aspects of our consciousness that are within us they become confused or abuse cated we become a being whose actions are out of alignment with their emotions and with their faults such that we act in a way that betrays how we think and feel and ultimately we start to attempt to control to control each other externally through things like law do things like punishment if there isn't conformity with man's law whether it be moral or not ultimately what we are creating at that level of consciousness is chaos that is how chaos is created in the world everything that we talk about as bad or evil or chaotic you can never do it that way ever like I said in previous shows I have likened it that you're going to dry something by pouring more and more water upon it it will never work that way ever you can be there till the death of the universe it will never work that way you're adding a dynamic to the scenario that you can never create the opposite with you're saying I want to create order and yet you're putting into the system the very dynamic the very energy the very consciousness that creates chaos it can never work that way ever but yet there are people who insist it can insist insist will go to their graves suggesting that it that you can do it that way so the next thing that is obvious gated is having an internal internal unison between one's thoughts one's emotions and one's actions so it's knowing why you should take the action it's feeling deeply because you understand it's so well that the action is right it is moral it is just and then you do it because of those reasons because you know and feel that it is correct that it is morally right you care enough to do it and you know that it's right not that you believe that it is or there's someone told you it was or you are afraid of what will happen if you do not you simply do it because you know it to be right in your heart you know it heart and mind combined thought and emotion combined 100% you're on the same page and your actions do not betray those aspects of your consciousness your thoughts and your emotions the opposite of that that which the dominator world the sorcerer's the manipulators the mind controllers the globalists whatever you want to call them what they will abuse Kate Dominion true self rulership self ownership self control with is fear of punishment they'll get you to think I have to do this because if I don't know the negative consequences that will happen so you're always in the state of fear you're taking the action not because you know it to be right but only because you're in fear of what will occur if you don't take that action and fear is the lowest form of consciousness that you can ever take any action or behavior based upon you're never going to create anything that is ultimately good by taking positions and taking actions that are based upon fear namely the fear of punishment because violent punishment is what we are threatened with if we do not conform to the laws that man writes that men write down and insist that they are moral and they must be followed whether they are in keeping with moral law or not with natural law capital L law because there are many laws that are in keeping with natural law and you know what they don't need to be written down on a piece of paper if they're in keeping with natural law they're correct and it's common sense maybe not in today's world that isn't because most people don't have common sense and what know what morality wit was if it punched them in the teeth because simply they weren't properly morally educated themselves by their parents and and it goes on down the line and a large part of that has to do with people have largely stopped reading or in the past never learn to read period so they could not take in ideas from anyone that was not immediately in their surroundings acting as an exemplar and sadly today most people continue not to read even in the abundance of event of information in the information age that we live in so they continue to take their actions based upon fear of punishment because they believe that all man's laws are just and moral and that's not the case as a matter of fact the overwhelming majority of them are not moral they are serving a small class of people to keep them in positions of power and control if a law is in keeping with natural law need not be written down and imposed upon anyone by force it is truth and truth stands up under its own accord if a law is immoral is not in keeping with natural law principles one doesn't matter how much you write it down it's still a moral and and not in in conjunction with natural law not in harmony with natural law and to no one need obey it because it is not moral and you can never force someone to obey something that is not moral yet there are people who think they can there are people who think they can impose immorality upon people and get away with it not only that but get people to accept that what they're doing is morally justified and that they have the moral right the inherent human right to continue to do that like taxation for example which is just one example there are many cops that actually believe they actually think that they have the moral right to shut down free assembly and freedom of speech because they were told they're allowed to do it by another equal moron or an even bigger moron who actually thinks that they have the right to tell them that they're allowed to do that and then write a law down that says they're allowed to do it I mean to say that it's BS and that it's nonsense is a complete understatement but yet you have people that all they want to talk about is the rule of law man's law lowercase L not the rule of law capital L natural law the law of the universe the law of nature of morality but you start talking about that and hey you're self-righteous you think you know you think you understand there are many people who understand how natural law works I'm not the first folks won't be the last not by a long shot it exists it is real it is what you need to understand to truly free yourself because if you don't you're going to be going around in circles for your entire life and so are your children for their entire lives we need to get back to true natural law principles based in moral understanding not in fear of punishment for man's scribbled down laws some of which may hit upon natural law and some of which are completely in the other direction and once again if something is in keeping with natural law it is common sense truth you don't need you don't need to bother writing a law down about it it exists in nature the law of gravity could care less whether man wrote it down it exists you're bound by it it's an operation at all times in places period the end for eternity as long as the three-dimensional space time continuum exists get it and no amount of writing down something that doesn't exist and you don't have the right to is ever going to make it true is ever going to make it exist and is ever going to make it morally right unfortunately what that does create is mind control in the minds of other people who believe you had the moral right to do that they start believing that what you're saying is true that it's gospel that it actually you actually did have the right hey I wrote this down I have the power to tax i morally granted myself that right ain't that nuts isn't that wild how that works don't you wish you had that same capability that same power it's it's awesome that I have that you don't want to know how I got it I made it up because it's nonsense it's complete BS it never existed and it never will and yet people believe it they accept it and and like I said they'll argue with you to the death that what I'm saying is incorrect and that other people do have this moral right they've granted to themselves by writing something down on a piece of paper one of the hardest forms of brainwashing ever to get out of is that there is no such thing as man's law there it is said very simple folks it does not exist it's another mental construct that does not exist in nature natural law exists in nature man's law exists in your mind and nowhere else but that is how people get others to accept the notion that law lowercase L man's law is real and can usurp and obfuscate true principles or morality and that is how they control their behaviors through fear of punishment instead of understanding the true reasons that behaviors or actions should be taken in so that's all that I will say for tonight on those principles of obfuscation we'll start to get into some of the other ones hopefully I can wrap up obfuscation by the end of the program tonight I'm going to start going to a couple of calls well before I do that we're past the set of the top of the second hour so I'll give the call a number once again the callin number for this show is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again seven two four triple four seven triple for the call in ID number is eight three five one five when you call that number you've got a punch in the call ID it's eight three five one five calling anytime hold on the line I will get to you know taboo topics as always so here we go I'm going to take a call now caller from southeastern Pennsylvania you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening mark oh hey buck this is Chris from new jersey hey Don Chris how are you man thanks for calling good mark mark I've listened to the show as you know I'm involved in the Tea Party movement as some of the people within that movement I would say the minority not the majority understand natural law real I think what you're talking about is critical we have lost the ability to understand what's natural law and my question to you is do you believe that we have within us a moral compass where we we can just determine what is natural law based on what we know is right and wrong or has that been so distorted now like how is the majority of the population going to remember what they forgot or never learned in the first place excellent question and again thanks for calling in Chris you bring up great points I would say definitely we do have such a thing as a moral us in life to help us to understand and to live according to natural law principles and it's very simple what that compass is I'm going to tell you what it is that compass is our emotions that is what that compass is we can know through how we feel within our bodies whether the actions that we are taking are in keeping with truth with conscience with morality we can know that for certain that even L know is in my control and brainwashed to a large degree they still retain that ability somewhere deep down underneath all of the layers of that mind control onion so to speak yes it is there it does exist that seed is presence the problem is as you're saying there is so many layers of conditioning over top of it that essentially what they have convinced us to do is to continuously go against our emotional compass when we take actions that we know to be morally incorrect we do feel the repercussions of those actions within the body and you know what that's why we have so much poor health and have had so much poor health throughout human history human beings are essentially continuously betraying the emotional qualities of the true self and they're taking actions that they know deep within them we all deep within know what what the truth is we all deep within know what right right from wrong is we know it we don't think it it doesn't require any any linear thought the liver as I was getting it okay yeah I'm really happy to hear that these people the most people are all people still have that ability because if they didn't I now we are going to regain it they were going to regain it they did possess it inherently again the problem is that they have been conditioned so much and there are so many layers of nonsense so many layers of obfuscation so many layers of let's just call it what it really is of mind-control that are obscuring this that are hiding in cloaking this natural ability that we all have within us that most of us are continuing to betray that emotional compass and go in the other direction that that emotional compass needle is pointing in and telling us where we need to go sadly that's the case the thing that really helps to uncover it there are many things okay one we have to understand this is not only done through just the ideas that are pumped out there the poisonous ideas that are pumped out there in society it's done through electromagnetic means it's done through the food we eat which is basically an electromagnetic vibration that we put into our body it is done through everything that enters our physical body okay and then through that that becomes part of us anything we put into us becomes part of us again the adage we are what we eat is true but not entirely the whole story isn't told with that adage we have to add we are what we eat what we drink what we take into ourselves through books what we take into ourselves through other forms of media through the conversations we have with other people through who we listen to you know it's everything we take into ourselves in all forms of information comprise who we are and that's what's basically either magnetically energetically aligning that moral compass in the true north direction in the true up right direction or that's what's sending it southward down into the abyss of consciousness and we don't listen to it you know it's just pointing us in the wrong direction if our emotions are all out of whack and this is one drama and I think it'll listen very intently I really am interested in this because I'm trying to help other people realize what what natural law is all about I'm trying to break down the walls of the fear that the societies that go up in their minds as to what it really is about I mean and and now I realize and I'm trying to teach other people that it takes courage to be free nope absolutely so I assure your time I appreciate everything you're doing and I want to get to other callers thanks so much mark Chris you're welcome to call in here anytime you're a good friend and I think what you're doing to help try to enlighten people is is very much appreciated and I thank you for it so thanks for calling in all right thanks right take care got it Chris from New Jersey on gray collar and he brings up great points and I'm actually glad to hear that some of the people in some of the Tea Party movement saw this is a topic that they are um you know talking about discussing and trying to come to some understanding of that's out very encouraging to to hear that's great news so yeah to go back to to go back to our emotions again our emotions are our moral compass and this is why food the understanding the food like what I was reading earlier about the event coming up in Philly at the ethical Society they're showing the documentary fresh I mean it's critical to understand the kinds of foods were taking into our body because that's affecting our mind and it's affecting our consciousness and that affects our morality so we have to understand a lot about what's going on on so many different realms it's all simple once the truth about it is exposed but there is a lot to the tapestry electromagnetic forms of pollution or another one you know all the devices and electromagnetic fields that our brains and bodies are exposed to on a daily basis you know what the most powerful electromagnetic field is you would think it's the brain it's not it's the heart the heart true care can conquer all of that if we care enough about what we see going on in the world to try to make it better it will conquer all of that it will conquer all the other forms of tyranny and oppression whether it be through poisonous ideas poisonous foods poisonous electromagnetic pollution and anything else for that matter if true care is present with an individual that's the most powerful radiant electromagnetic field that exists and it comes from the heart not the brain again that where the brain comes into all of this is once we buried the heart so much once we buried our true care so much and we don't want to get involved and we don't want to take right moral action the only way to really help people to do that is to explain to them linearly in a left brain progression through information and knowledge what has taken place what has occurred and why you know they need to understand a lot of this information to get to get out of that state then once that happens then the heart will take over the mind will re-establish its connection with the heart and then there's no stopping that person they're not going to stop no matter what happens because they understand what they truly are and why we're all truly here they recovered a sense of true purpose in their lives because they found true care so information is always going to be a critical part of this because there are so many people whose whose conscience has been buried to that extent they need to be raised up out of that state of consciousness through information that's why I say to people in the New Age movement it is not just just about feeling ultimately yes we need to get to that state of developing true care and and resetting our moral compass which is our emotional qualities but in more instances than not that Center that emotional compass Center within an individual is so devastated is so damaged that it needs to be repaired with the help of abundant amounts of information knowledge if you will so it's important to read it's important to watch documentaries it's important to have discussions with other people and be exposed to the truth about what is actually taking place in the world that is how we get some people out of that state of being buried or in a grave so to speak their their care is buried okay the dead sadly how many d'arco cultists refer to those individuals I have heard it from their lips to my ears folks not reading about it being there with them hearing them call people that who have that emotional quality that is completely buried they call people the dead what a thing I will imagine to call people who are alive the dead you know because they say they may as well be dead for all intents and purposes because they're powerless to actually affect that anything because they don't care their heart is dead you know that is how we will get to an understanding of natural law principles when we care enough when we understand that only through caring enough are we going to reverse this dangerous trend that we see playing out before us with the erosion of our natural law freedoms given to us not by any man or group of men and that which cannot truly be taken away by any man or group of men they can think that they can take that away from us but in reality in reality they actually cannot sadly most people have given up caring about their natural law rights and freedoms and in doing so they're handing their power to over to controllers and manipulators so again I want to thank Chris for a great call in because it really does emphasize how critically important it is to understand what natural law is and how it affects our reality through our behaviors so I'll put up those images once again on this week's podcast two simple images which basically explain it all how it works I call it natural law for dummies okay two simple charts of how we create our reality it can't be any more simple but the truth is always simple so I'll try to wrap up obfuscation with the half an hour we have left the net the next thing that is obfuscated is gnosis or knowledge and this is kind of a nice segue because we were just talking about how important knowledge is to get help get people even in a left brain or linear progression of understanding that's important to put information together in a logical progression to get people to start to dig themselves out of the the consciousness grave that they have done for themselves by burying their true terror so gnosis can be looked at as knowledge it's a Greek word for knowledge there's a connotation to gnosis and I'll spell gnosis it's GN osos that's a Greek word in Greek it would be spelt gamma nu Omicron Sigma Iota Sigma gnosis so GN Oh sis gnosis means knowledge and there's there's a specific connotation that is often used when referring to gnosis it is knowledge that is acquired through experience through at we having lived something who actually having understood it because you experienced it directly so without being without in any way bragging I feel that I can state because it is simply the case I have gnosis of natural law have experienced how natural ball works directly in my life I was living certain ways thinking certain ways feeling certain ways and I got certain results invariably got certain results they always worked a certain way as long as I was thinking a certain way feeling a certain way and acting a certain way I received in the external experience that is my life the the seemingly external experience they indeed the manifested reality that I dwelled in I received a certain type of experience of energy and when I was thinking thoughts that were based in fear when I was thinking thoughts that were based in self pure selfishness meaning only caring about myself and no one else and actions that were geared along those lines and principles those ideologies I should say I was receiving extremely negative events in my life suffering in other words I was suffering and I was suffering greatly greatly as an understatement I finally began to come out of that grave of consciousness that cesspool that pit and I was beginning to realize you know maybe just maybe the events that I'm experiencing are related to how I think feel and act and I started to change those things the external events of my life completely changed for the better I experienced natural law and how it works first hand that's not my belief about what happened that is my experience of what happened I'm not asking you to believe that that's how it happened I'm telling you that that's what occurred because I lived it I don't care whether you believe me or not quite frankly you can believe whatever you like that's your natural law right to believe whatever you want to believe but I'm telling you that happened in my life I know that it happened because I lived in that's gnosis I read about in a book although it's subsequently to understand and kind of conquer ties that idea and be able to explain it to others how that works I did read about it in many books sadly it didn't happen in the reverse order I didn't get that knowledge first through through book knowledge and then apply it I had to apply it by suffering enough and then realizing hey I'm going to end up in one of two places you know a prison cell or a grave and then you know finally I got taught the lesson of this is about me and how I think feel and act and started to change those dynamics too bad some of the really powerful positive philosophies that you can read about in books that discuss natural law principles like the end of all evil which I read from last week too bad I didn't have a lot of that knowledge back then so I had to take the left-hand path as they say I had to take the path of darkness and suffering and pain to get it and that's the path were on now collectively as humanity folks as a species doesn't have to be that way we can take that central path we don't need to take the left-hand path but we're choosing it as a whole not all of us but as a whole we're definitely choosing that left-hand path of suffering all I'm trying to explain here on this show throughout the weeks is it doesn't have to be that way and there is another way and it's called natural law and it's called getting out of mind control and it's called rediscovering our emotional compass for direction in life and it's called uniting our thoughts our emotions and our actions in the spirit of true care that's a little truly free us no external solutions the answers are all within us and with with these concepts that we need to realize to make real around us and then we'll be free and you know what not a moment before not a moment before there's no shortcuts and there's no escapes we're not getting out of this without getting that lesson I understand that some more people are coming online to that understanding I'd like to see it become a massive tidal wave of people who truly understand that but what we'll see we will see so what a controller wants to abuse kenosis with direct experience all knowledge is belief so the obfuscation of gnosis with a belief this is putting this mask on to the face of true knowledge and getting people to accept something that they cannot they do not actually have any experience or knowledge of and that's called belief and it's very very interesting that the word belief if you break it down and this is something that we'll do and this is something I'll explain in future shows but this is known as green language this is known as alchemical language words often betray their meanings in the sound the phonetic pronunciation of the sound of the word itself belief belief is Bell life now Bell is the name of a Sun God of the ancient world the Nisha Cana Sun God the Phoenicians worship the God known as Bell or bill but at this time when their culture existed their civilization the son was in the house of Taurus it has now progressed in the precession of the equinoxes past the house of Taurus into the house of Aries the RAM from Taurus the Bull to Aries the RAM and then to Pisces the fish so we're in the house of Pisces now as the precession of the equinoxes go and around five four five six thousand years ago we were in the house of Taurus the Bull again we have similar phonetic pronunciations pull bell bill another name for this God was bel VA al not to diverge into Astro theology too much here but we're talking about the word belief well this God represents in my understanding and studies of Astro theological principles a Sun God but it is it is more often a associated with a dark aspect of a Sun God now some incarnations of Prince Baal well if you will are a positive aspect of the the light a Sun so to speak however human sacrifice was often done to this God hey we will talk about how human sacrifice is perpetuated even to this day when we get into forms of dark occultism and how human sacrifice is actually ongoing in the modern day the biggest one is called war a perpetual human sacrifice that the occult controllers the occult sorcerers keep going and going and going and going they don't even have to March her the high priests need not even March anyone up to the top of a pyramid to slice their heart open slice their heart out with an obsidian blade they just whisper in their ear in modern time and send them off to war with a gun and some occult symbols and blaze all over their uniforms and uh the the objects of human sacrifice do it to themselves now that's how well mind control and belief work in the modern world but look at the word belief it's bail life Bell life right in the word we have a now chemical wordplay going on same or cultists or controllers or manipulators want us to lead a life of belief named after one of their gods you can look at this in a million different places too just as an aside a quick aside we pay bail when we're in prison we pay bills we pay bills whit's bills that's the name of their God bill money is called bills I'll get into this in detail we go into a show theology later shows one of the main secret societies controlling the world is the Bilderberg Group which means Rock of bills the headquarters of one of the forms of proposed world government the European Union one of the main bit stepping stones to a true world government is in Brussels Belgium you can you can go on and on about this actually there's so many different examples the very fact that they name their money after it is a very clear one in my estimation and the fact that they we they get us to recycle that energy right back to that same God paying bills with bills if that's not accidental you can think it is if you want and think that it's too simple that that's how things work but believe me the world is controlled through words we talked about that when we talked about the basic methodologies of mind control when you start breaking down words and understanding that there is information told to also right in the words that we speak about what's going on in the world you just have to be conscious enough to see it the leaf abuse case gnosis controllers want you to believe things instead of checking in to them for yourself and this is how much I believe in the idea of gnosis folks one of the things I think that is the most destructive thing that you could possibly do is believe a word I'm saying I don't want you to believe me I say this at the beginning of all my presentations and I'll say this on this show as well I'm not here to try to get you to believe anything I want to be I want to help explain some things to you to help you to know things there are things that can be known truths can be known you don't need to believe a truth again truths stand on their own because they're based in fundamental principles that are based in natural law you don't need to believe that they exist they operate they are true we don't need to believe in how gravity works we don't need to believe in that heat is emanated from the Sun we don't need to believe in the fact that what we experience as a solid object is more dense than water or something we experience as liquids or gases this these are self-evident obvious things that are all around us that we can know they don't require belief what we need to do is get move away from believing anything and start looking into things most of all looking inward into ourselves then we will acquire knowledge and specifically we will acquire knowledge through direct experience we can experience the qualities of our self to understand how our consciousness works how our psyche works we can experience direct knowledge of how natural law principles work in the world to create the things that manifest and that we experience in the world we can know that through direct experience through gnosis and that is what gnosis is but the dominators that controllers the occult sorcerers of consciousness they have created many many belief systems they are labyrinths of ideologies they are labyrinths of ways of thinking and being in the world often which have no resemblance to reality whatsoever they can get people they can get people to identify with those beliefs and get attached to the idea that they are true and most of all attach the idea that if they weren't present there would be chaos have you right under their thumb folks right off the bat of course one of the first things that comes to mind when you're talking about belief is religion what about the idea that man's law is a good idea and that we should be going to bat to or getting to the rule of man's law instead of the rule of natural law beliefs what about the idea the belief that our scientific institutions what betray us the ideas that are the belief that our medical institutions what betray us the belief that our military is there to protect us the belief that our police forces are there to protect us the belief that our religions are there to impart morality to us when every one of these institutions has de mantra bleep shown to anyone who's paying even an iota of attention to be thoroughly corrupt to the core and only create more and more human suffering now maybe in religion in these belief systems that religions specifically propagate I want to address an idea maybe you could convince enough people through some of these beliefs even if they're not true that they need to be good to each other simply for fear of the consequences otherwise not because you truly experientially in gnosis understand the principles that such an idea may be based upon but you feed them fear of punishment fear of punishment and because of that those ideas embedded in religion you can get them to actually treat each other in moral ways well it's it may be a stopgap but it's not the ultimate goal the ultimate goal is understanding principles is understanding what morality is what rooo natural law moral law is and why if we want to experience that which is orderly peaceful good non-chaotic non-destructive we need to live according to those principles we need to make first things first principles first things religion a belief system many different belief systems labyrinth of belief systems could accomplish that goal I'm not saying if they could not but they could only accomplish that goal with going back to our next our previous obfuscation fear of punishment that is what most of these religions that are out there are based upon law fear of punishment wrath of God God's law so in some esoteric symbology this is known as if you look at the Great Pyramid at Giza the biggest of the pyramids the oldest and the most incredible built with techniques we could not even come close to duplicating today there's actually a timeline of sorts built into this pyramid there's a subterranean chamber a very steep drop leading to a subterranean chamber known as the pit then there's a ascending Chamber the Grand Gallery and then there's two halls these two large chambers above what is known as the Grand Gallery this ascending staircase almost like a ladder one of them is the Queen's Chamber and one of them is the King's Chamber the King's Chamber is above the Queen's Chamber Queen's Chamber is lower than the King's Chamber this is the idea that we're on a slippery slope down toward the pit it's kind of like a symbolic timeline was actually built into the pyramids by those who put them there you can research this and look and look up information about this symbolic timeline and it's kind of telling us we're on this downward path and if we don't turn our course around by getting in touch with our true emotional compass and understanding natural law we're going end up in the pit which is destruction the abyss hell so to speak but there's these two ascent this is there's this ascending chamber and then it splits off into two passages one of them is the Queen's Chamber and if we can turn around from our descent away from morality away from natural law away from chaos that we continuously are creating in our lives away from mind control we can reach that ascending staircase and we could go into one of these two chambers well if we continue to be bound by belief the highest we will ever reaches this Queen's Chamber which still routes us in a form of mind control religion maybe if we truly followed some of the tenets and religions maybe better than some of the forms of mind control that we're under now which are based in fear of punishment and man's law etc and let's face it outright outright pure control and nonsensical ideas like greed and money and you know controlling other people etc if we can ascend up at least to the Queen's Chamber we would avert disaster but we'd still be in some form of control which is how religions work through belief so maybe the disaster would be averted but we would still ultimately be in a prison of sorts the goal is to get out to the King's Chamber which will grant access to the star shafts and take this truly out of the structure of control where we can truly be free and the King's Chamber represents symbolically the understanding of how natural law principles work and the true resetting of our moral compass in life which is truly getting to touch with our emotional selves uniting that heart energy with our minds and then putting both of those into proper moral action in the world and that's called Dominion self rulership sovereignty being a king and queen truly I think it's a misnomer that it's the Queen's Chamber underneath see the king and queen chambers ultimately the King's Chamber that's the sovereign a sovereign individual and if in that chamber is an empty sarcophagus because it represents that the true self is not in the physical realm the true self is the no thing it is not bound by the flesh you are not this body it's a true resurrection true gnosis of self and that's what a mind controller a sorcerer wants to abuse Kate they always want you trapped in beliefs I think this is beautifully represented by the Great Pyramid the goal is to get to that King's Chamber again modern Egyptologists call the chamber below that the Queen's Chamber this isn't to say that there is a dim you nishan of the the female here the sovereign is the king or queen and that top chamber represents sovereignty the true understanding of natural law the true understanding of conscience true care and that and that alone is what will grant access to those shafts that lead to the stars that lead to true higher consciousness with the gods so to speak the symbolic gods I think it's a beautiful out allegory to represent symbolically the path that we truly need to take but right now we seem to be on that slippery slope to the abyss that descending passageway and one of the reasons we're on it is because people are attached to belief they have their belief about what this thing is that they like so much and if they're attached to it and you're not willing to let it go they're not willing to see how they may have bought a belief because it contained the poison pill wrapped up in a few truths see that outer layer now they took that sandwich that's mostly truth it's good it's nourishing but then in the sandwich they embedded the poison pill and because they become identified with all of the other somewhat good ideas in it they'll take the whole thing as a belief structure and accept it and then stay attached to it never be willing to say you know what some of this serves who we truly are and some doesn't and that which does serve that which we truly are must be taken and use and employed for our betterment and that which does not serve that which we truly are should be abandoned for the outmoded belief that it is because maybe people that formulated ideas like religions didn't have all the answers maybe people who formulated ideas like self-governance as far as a nation goes like our fount the fountain fathers of this country maybe they didn't have all the answers and indeed we don't have all the answers today pursuit of truth is an ongoing process there are things maybe will serve us today that we will need to abandon in the future we should constantly be refining that process to go ever higher in consciousness we get stuck and we start descending when we get attached and identified with a belief that we think is true then they or may not be some beliefs are true some are not the goal should be gnosis knowing that something is true because you have directly experienced it experience is the best teacher not that you can't learn through other methods but the best is direct experience of a thing so briefly I will go into some of the other obfuscation techniques we've looked at simplest obfuscating simplicity with complexity abuse gating principles with natural with man's law principles which are based in natural law with man's law we've looked at obfuscating Dominion the real reason and the real reason to take actions with fear of punishment which is the lowest form of consciousness to take any action and now we've looked at the obfuscation of gnosis with belief well dominators and manipulators attempt to obfuscate individuality with culture true uniqueness with culture which is basically a form of conditioning and programming which is getting people to see themselves as not unique as just one of the numbers one of the herd and culture being a local operating system as Terence Mckenna a great teacher often referred to it as he said that culture is not your friend it's your cult right there in the word again it obfuscates individuality an individual is one who is not divided or dual right in the word in divide dual not divided or door culture creates divided and dualistic personalities and mindsets in attempting to get everyone to conform because people go along with what the status quo or the culture programs into them even though within themselves and their emotional compass their guidance center they know that that may not be the truth or morally correct another form of obfuscation just like man's law obfuscating principles so we'll get into this technique of obfuscation and wrap up obfuscation as a technique of mind-control and then next week I'm sorry the following week we will get into world view poisoning I'm going to leave it there for tonight and I want to remind everyone that next week right here on the show a victim of the trauma-based mind control project monarch will be interviewed right here on what on earth is happening so next week is a radio show that you will definitely not want to miss we'll get back into the continuing explanation of the techniques of mind control the following week - in two weeks time so next week we will take the divergence and we will look at trauma-based mind control so with that in mind I'm going to sign off here tonight you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website go up and check it out tons of great videos up there all the podcasts that we've done on this show so far with related images next week I will actually have some related images pre show up on the show page because my guest has requested that we have some images related to what he is going to talk about for people to pull up live in real-time while he's on so that will be on the on the show page on the listen live page so for now I'm going to sign off you've been listening to what on earth is happening ww1 on earth is happening calm the networks website wwhen broadcasting calm I'll see everybody here right here for a great program on trauma-based mind control next Tuesday night at 7 p.m. thank you all for listening folks good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #017

Topics: *Trauma-Based Mind Control, Project Monarch, Occultism, Bohemian Grove*

what we've been doing over the last several weeks and what we will continue to do over the next several weeks is discuss the methodologies of mass control the methodologies of mind control that are used against the general population what we're going to do tonight is take a break from the I guess you could say the regularly scheduled class the regularly scheduled classroom environment where we delve into these topics and then take some calls and discuss them and I'm going to interview a gentleman that was the victim of trauma-based mind control this is in contrast to what is known as soft mind control techniques or mass control techniques and this is hard mind control this is trauma-based mind control which I'll let our guest tell you a lot more about and relate some of his experiences here on air live on what on earth is happening this evening so without further ado I'd like to introduce our special guest knio knio thank you for being on what on earth is happening well you're welcome mark it's a pleasure to be here it's an important subject to talk about and well let's get to it I'm going to first discuss briefly my family history I grew up in a multi-generational satanic family my father was in the Illuminati his father was in the Illuminati my father's family association with the Illuminati probably started in the early 1700s long before Adam Weishaupt declared the existence of the Illuminati in 1776 May first the Illuminati basically goes back all the way to Babylon in many different forms but it's the primary ancient mystery religion and it's known to be adherence as the old religion basically my mother and her family also generational Satanists my mother traces her witchcraft and her sorcery back 5,000 years to people known as the Amalekite the unalaq or Amalekite were a people in Canaan during the time of the first founding of Israel during a team saw in that particular time period I got some stories my mother told me when they were first training me in a true history of the world that I will relate about the outlet later basically I have two older brothers no sisters and I'm going to go through a brief summation of my life with the cult I never became a cult member due to my personal rebellion against it so I was programmed to be what's known as a slave and basically there's a hierarchy in the Illuminati and they basically go on a regimen of I would say bloodline it's probably the most important as far as getting a good position in the Illuminati but intelligence and it's a ton of history have a lot to do with it but for the most part the Illuminati are locked into a hierarchy that doesn't really change that much unless someone who does something extraordinarily good or extraordinarily bad in the eyes of the Illuminati leadership it's a caste system and it's a programming system very similar to that which is found in India you're literally born into your social class and your status in the world with programming you can move up the chain or down the chain depending on how you're evaluated but basically I'm going to just simply go over some of my personal experiences I basically can say that I spent seven years in torture in rape in abuse and in Hell once a child in an illuminati family reaches oh the age of six and seven the direct torture and rape is for the most part taking away because it's too hard for the hypnotism and drugs to cover the abuse instances and the victim would have a realization of what was going on to them and now discuss that later my first years of abuse it simply started in the cradle my father would force me to fellate him while my mother stood behind him this went on in the cradle for as long as I was in the cradle my mother would be looking at me over my father's shoulder with a total spirit of disgust and anger while my father was enjoying the sexuality he was receiving from him one of the things that causes people to become mind-control slaves is a basic dissociation causing the brain by trauma and by receiving two too similar signals into your biological computer your brain at the same time so you would have two opposite things going on simultaneously which causes a basic confusion in Europe in your mind this is done constantly in an Illuminati family basically my father would enjoy himself at Maya you know it you know I was just a baby so I didn't know what I was doing but after he was done enjoying himself he would then physically pinch and twist my body so that I was suffering in pretty severe pain and the energy that my father would give off while he was receiving his pleasure from me and then followed by quick sharp torture is what is the primary basis of the Illuminati system of making a slave and programing the mind basically you are constantly being bombarded by opposite feelings opposite situations where the mind is left in a state of confusion as to which way to turn what to think and so you're basically in a state of confusion and fear now there's those many things that my parents did as far as drugging spell-casting both my parents abused me from the cradle sexually there was much hunger in my early childhood and other deprivation and also the experience of my parents manifesting what I call other dimensional energy or other dimensional forces whether and you could say there are satanic demons inside them or what I really don't know what to say all are then every time I think about my memories of people manifesting these other consciousness levels that seem to be demonic I would always immediately think Phoenician Canaanite and I believe that is because of the teaching that I was taught of the original history of the old religion both my brothers and I all three of us received monarch mind control training and old religion trauma based abuse what this does is causes disassociative personality or multiple personality conflict it gets very technical when when you talk about it on a psychological basis but there are several excellent authors who have done years of research on monarch mind control and I'd like to mention one right now and that is for its spring water for its spring Meyer has done a book called how to create the perfect mind-controlled slave and Fritz Moon Meyer has written four books on the Illuminati and on mind-control by the Illuminati Britt spring Mars books are required reading for anyone who wants to understand what is going on in the power hallways of the world this world is being run by Illuminati cultists and we're going to have a discussion of that later in the next hour of who these people are and where they hang out you know find may stop you for just one moment I know a lot of people are really fascinated by hearing your account and I thank you for being here once again I just wanted to briefly jump in and give the call-in number for the show to the listening audience because in the second hour Mia will be taking questions from the audience so the call-in number for this show if you would like to call in and we are going to for this show in particular limit the questions that come in specifically for neo his account of his experiences and trauma-based mind control in general please for this show do keep the questions to that topic if you're going to call in I thank you in advance for that so the calling number for this show seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number is 72 four triple four seven triple four and when you call in you have to punch in the call ID number for what on earth is happening the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID eight three five one five so in the second hour we will be taking calls and I'll turn the floor back over to Neil thank you I'm not a psychologist I spent some time studying what happened to me in Psychological books to try to figure out what I could do to heal myself I have a system that I use that it's working well for me in healing and basically I've had to just gut it up and just deal with the damage I have so many notes I don't even know where to begin but I guess I'll just start with talking about some of the major psychological manipulations of Monarch and how someone is made into a slave or whatever they want to program you to be but basically it's a hierarchy of state panicked energy and thought the abuse of children is done for one primary reason human beings naturally have a mindset that is basically good to manifest the murdering thieving reckless warmongering power-hungry personalities that are in the dark occult you must traumatize the brain causing synapses to be rewired from their natural order by rewiring the synaptic pathways of the brain different chemicals are released into the brain from the trauma that caused literal literal permanent brain damage until you start doing exercises to rewire your brain and repair the damage because what happens to the neural net in the brain as you think and as you feel over a long-term consistent basis the neural net in your brain and the hormones and the chemicals in your body will form addictions and hardwired patterns this is why so many people in vehicle have problems with habitual depression anger drug abuse alcoholism because in dealing with the twisting of their synaptic pathways they've turned to things to try to cope it usually drugs and alcohol but I found in the people that I grew up with who are cold that many of them have substance abuse issues and this is because of what they grew up in primarily now when my father and mother were first raising us we lived in what I considered a normal development in the Philadelphia region but when I was three and a half years old almost for my father and mother moved us to what I call an occult community around every major metropolitan area in the world there are concentrations of dark occultus arrayed around major metropolitan areas in developments and communities and to try to explain this I will just say the earth has a geomantic grid around it this geomantic read it's called ley lines or dragon paths it's the ancient name it is the geodesic kind of like dome grid of the energy that naturally flows across this planet what the Illuminati do and have done is place major cities along the major ley lines of a planet for instance London Boston New York Philadelphia and Washington DC are all located on one ley line so that the energy that is being manifested in these cities can travel up and down these ley lines and they can kind of like it's almost like hardwiring together so they can share energy around each major metropolitan area there will be towns and precincts and developments where instead of a normal mix of people where only ten percent would be of the old religion you will find concentrations of 70 to 85 percent of the old were Lincoln and so they literally have communities where you grow up and most of the children you grow up with are involved in the occult trauma rituals that you're going through also the reason that most metropolitan areas are circled with occult towns and developments it's so that the energy of the traumatic abuse of children can be fed into the main leyline grid I know this sounds very foolish but to people that study this stuff but I wanted to make that point so I've made it when my family moved to the higher concentration coal town to the outside world we look like any other family there was nothing different with us we went to church on Sunday we paid our taxes we didn't do anything that would cause anyone to have any thoughts of anything of normal with us when would we go to church and I just want to say some of the major Church memories that I have with my parents going we were Presbyterians for whatever that would mean considering what they really were my parents were always close with the hierarchy of whatever church we went to to the point where my mother would be with the pastor's wife constantly the hierarchy of the church you know regular Protestant Presbyterian churches had no idea that my parents were blood-drinking mass-murdering satanic pedophiles just like there were regular people which makes me wonder about their spiritual discernment' to say the least one time we were going to church we passed the church sign that said Trinity Presbyterian Church I looked at the sign as we drove in and I asked my mother what's Trinity mean and my mother turned back in the car and looked at me and she said that's us when you study the history of religion and the corruption of spirituality on the planet Earth you will find the thing known as the Babylonian Trinity the Babylonian Trinity spans six seven thousand years and no matter what name that Trinity is given the energy and the basic spirituality of it is the same it doesn't matter if it's Semiramis Nimrod it doesn't matter if it's Pisces and forest it's just whatever society that Trinity runs through the spirituality of it is the same I I'm not going to go into that this this show I'm just going to try to get through some of the abuse memories that I have and try to explain some of the wine first spring monitors book on monarch mind control is a must read if you want to understand more of this because it's it's too much for me to deal with in a two-hour program so I'm going to lightly touch on some of the things I went through so we can actually get some calls and talk to people and I can discuss with more similar things now the first time I went into the Church of the cult in the Illuminati town that we moved into the front was just a normal store no one would know that in the back of this store was a hidden Church there was a fairly large room it had all the things that a satanic cult needed it had the goat head Baphomet on the wall it had the pit in the floor where people were lower than in mock human burial there was the cattle prod in the corner there was the car battery for electrical shocks to be given and there were other devices of beating and torture children in an Illuminati family are never left in peace not for one day they are under constant attack so the brain is skewed into a dark mind-control mentality what what the church of the occult does is you go to meetings of the cult and they'll be let's say four children there and their parents there'll be some sort of satanic ritual there will be raping of all the children there will be a time of physical and emotional abuse there will be two favors given to different cult members by the children my parents considered their children nothing but say that we were that we existed for one reason one reason only to facilitate our parents cult activities we were given freely to other cult members for degradation torture humiliation sexual favors and it was good for my parents they had three young boys that they could please the older wealthy pedophiles with and I'm sure they receive a fair share of renumeration for what they put us for in mind-control the personality has to be split into many different smaller pieces and program this programming is done free torture what your parents do in the first several years is bill personally torture and play mind games with you and set the ball rolling synaptically in your mind once you go into the cult and work with the leaders of the cult then you get into more serious satanic rituals and this is usually from three years old to six years old these rituals consist of martyr rhythmic abuse force cannibalism force eating up feces and hours and hours electroshock torture and deprivation just basically they will torture you - you say uncle and then they won't torture you some more and some more until you are out of your mind terrorized begging God to kill you just to stop the agony what the Illuminati wish to do to their people to make them as they are is to get you to believe that you have to being completely abandoned by your society by God and you have nothing but what they tell you now one other thing you know I'm looking at my notes and wondering whether I could talk about certain things but now I'll start here for instance when I was probably 40 years old my parents gave me a true history of the world what they describe to me is that there was a society known as Atlantis that they traced their belief system back to the Atlantean warlocks of all then there was a cataclysm on here which geologically happened at 9600 BC and is written about in the book the day the earth nearly died by authors Allen and Dallaire the authors Allen and de l'air of written three books on the 9600 BC earth Cataclysm the days of the earth nearly died is one another book is Cataclysm Cataclysm 2000 9600 BC and even while others box is a great history lesson in geography and in Earth history because the destruction of the previous high civilizations on earth 10,000 BC open the door for what we are experiencing in the world today it appears that the Atlanteans survived the Holocaust of 9600 BC better than others and were able to set up a renewed Society in Sumer and then in Egypt and the Indus Valley so they got a head start on their rivals in the Pacific Ocean which would be the mauryans which basically for my knowledge became the indigenous peoples of the world my parents always believed that from the planet and star system went serious a group of beings came millennia ago possibly as much as five hundred thousand years ago I'm not sure but many many eons ago believe me and manipulated the DNA of the human race and made some of the Atlantean warlocks a specific genome type different than most Homo sapiens these people consider themselves the elite from research done it would appear that four percent of the human race has this different genetic makeup now they say that they're Illuminati they've controlled the world since the Cataclysm and they're not going anywhere and they basically give their allegiance the generational Satanists give their allegiance to this very small minority on top who would be considered the trillionaires of the world who are deep deep occultus and people who believe that they are genetically different than the human race the of serious and the beings that came here also opens up a discussion that there are possibly other dimensions in our universe and this was discussed also to me as a child and that the other dimensions and the Sirians basically have taken over the world and are running the world through a dark occult system and even though people believe they are free and in fact they are not one of the things that's done in the Illuminati system is physical marks maybe put on a person so that people in the cult can recognize who is what almost like the dots on the caste system people from

India for instance I have a cattle prod mold on the side of my cheek and this is to designate me as a manipulated slave if someone I was doing business with was a coal and recognized what I was he could simply flash an occult symbol at me and I would literally work for pennies on the dollar some of the things that I went through personally with my parents one of the first mind splitting promise to make a multiple-personality individual that is mind control is at the age of three to four they're placed in a cage no bigger than a oh I would guess a small dog cage the child is placed in the cage and you're literally punched up to where you cannot even move and then the cage is left alone for basically two maybe two and a half three days so you're in that cage you've already screamed yourself hoarse there's no point yelling for help anymore no one's going to come and help you and if they're two days into the room walks her father his Savior he's here unfortunately it's not your father it's the other inside him he is in full other-dimensional spiritual entity manifestation and he is seething with what the Apostle Paul calls the absolute heat of the devil and he looks at you with such other he murderous hatred and it's clearly the energy coming off him is something that I can't describe when these people really go into full other-dimensional manifestation mode it's not human it's definitely not of this world and it's definitely evil and Mel events beyond verbal description so as a child I looked up and saw that it wasn't my father there to rescue me it was the enemy and it was the enemy of all humanity what this does for the child and what it did to me was literally my mind imploding and this is called a primary split and from that split many programming and hypnotic suggestions are based how the Illuminati actually do this programming and the in-depth manufacturer of a slave is described in Fritz lamar's book monarch mind-control how to build in a perfect mind-control slave I'm not going to go into that I'm just going to say that's one experience I went through as a child the other experience would be the buried alive experience very popular and basically you drug probably a form of hallucinogenic you are placed in a very tight coffin and lowered into a grave at the Church of Satan your father who is your primary handler will dress up literally in the father-god garb of white flowing roads with long silver hair and beard and have a large book in his hand and as you are and this is a very deep hole they lower you into while you're on hallucinogens so you're already out of your mind and you look up probably ten feet maybe more and there is your father now I recognized my father in this father dog costume but my mind instantly denied that and my father had this giant book in his hand and he screamed at me this is the book of life and your name is not in it you are condemned and you go lower and lower and the ritual basically imprints on your shattered mind your split mind that basically you're going to hell and there's nothing you can do about it and even though consciously at that time I recognized my father it didn't matter the psychological damage was done and like I did you know it's actually taken me years of thinking about that ritual to realize that for a brief moment I did recognize that dog figure as my father but immediately went into denial about it now as my father and mother and some of the cult members would torture me at one time when my father was torturing me extremely painfully for long periods of time with a car battery the car battery would be placed the shock would be given at the base of the spine or the genitals then we'd hit your lower part of your brain like a sledgehammer it's extremely painful throughout the entire body by the time they do this over and over again you're just begging for death you don't want to eat that anything would be better than this so basically my father says to me would you like to join with Jesus now I know who's that and he says Jesus it's none of the God you want to join with him and I'm like will he get me out of here and my father goes yeah well I joined with Jesus the torture continued and basically the reason for that is anything that's good and wholesome in this world has to be destroyed in a person's mind you have to have they complete distrust of anything that represents morality community goodness you have to know deep inside your program mind that it's false and that it cannot be trusted and that only the cold is where you belong so basically when a child is raped and tortured in the name of that society's primary religion what happens to the person subconsciously after that is every time they see a church they're subconsciously triggered into memories of a mind-control torture so they're constantly held in the torture dungeon in their subconscious I began to resist my parents probably at the age of five the simply getting tired of the neverending harassment rape brutalization and torture after the church on Sunday morning we would always go to the satanic Church where other families were there to engage in monarch mind control some rituals and seminars to teach and program the children how to be good little demons basically I remember one day the church pastor was shaking hands at the door of the church one fine spring morning my parents were leaving and the three children we were standing at the footman's steps waiting for my parents to exit the main sanctuary the past was certain my father and mother's hands so enthusiastically and thanked them for showing up at the church that when my mother got into the car with us that go to the satanic abuse center she looked at my father and said maybe we should have asked him to come to the reason I bring that story up is simply through my experience I have never seen one status quo religion that has spiritual intuitive natural insight that can look at an Illuminati and recognize them for what they are they simply don't see it they don't have the spiritual discernment to see it and I really really wonder what that's all about years of blogging beating and abuse go on and basically you're you become a compliant person to whatever authority is in the call now one day after being late in the morning we got off as a family and went to the breakfast table well one morning I complained out loud that the breakfast table to my entire family that I did not appreciate my father raping me and my mother holding me down why he did it the night before my middle brother turned to me and said you're not supposed to talk about that and when he said that everyone in my family stood up from the breakfast table and walked away leaving their meals behind them so I guess I knew where I stood in my not wanting to cooperate with my father and mothers sickness one of the things that goes on in an Illuminati community there are house parties or children being raped while they're on drugs at these house parties where drugs toddlers from three to six years old are being sexually abused while under drugs a small glass bead will be handed to the victim while they're being raped the victim is told to hold on in the palm of their hand this small glass bead with a hole drilled in it very much like a lifesaver only smaller this glass bead is then taken by one of the wiki's and the victim never sees it again but the victim is told that every time they come to that particular ritual on that particular drug they will receive a talisman of glass forty years later after I started breaking my programming my oldest brother hook me down to see some occult people at their asure home trying to reboot my program which was not working I was always done with it and by the grace of the spirit of life I gotta a miraculous revelation as to what had happened in my life basically all my memories flooded into my mind in a very short period of time this is known as a trigger was brought to my attention and it literally dropped the foul of forgetfulness into my consciousness but considering that the Illuminati was using me in business to their advantage they didn't want to see me stand up on my own two feet and stop being abused financially by them so my oldest brother who did become cold which I did not know at this time I just knew about my father and mother took me down to a vacation home of a major occultist from the occult community in which I grew up in while in their vacation home to go to bathroom so I go into one of the bathrooms in this house and there is a teddy bear on top of the toilet tank and many people have potpourri baskets or avaaz of flowers or paper towels on top of toilet tank but in this particular house there was a teddy bear and this teddy bear had a very special necklace on this teddy bear had a necklace of glass beads lamb its neck and when I looked at that necklace of glass beads I remembered the occult ritual of being raped on drugs with the glass bead and so I counted the glass beads that that one particular teddy bear had it was probably sixty glass beads around its neck I don't know if they were all from me but I'm sure quite a few of them wore that man woman who owned that vacation home never been charged with pedophilia have never been hassled by the authorities ever of the hundreds of families that I know personally that are occult satanic mass murdering Illuminati pedophiles in the Philadelphia area I have heard of none of them ever getting hassled by the police Nevel my parents had friends from college where they met who were also how to file Satanist and we would go visit them and they would have their way with us one of my father's casual friends was an artist he unfortunately got caught for pedophilia because although he was a pedophile like my father he was not Illuminati therefore he received no protection from the powers that be when he was caught as a pedophile he was sentenced to 16 years in jail what are the rituals that the Satanists do in the cult I grew up in is a heart of stone ritual we're a drug hypnotized child told that their heart is being removed by the High Priestess witch and that their heart is going to be placed in the temple of Molech this is a terrifying ritual to go through when they did this ritual to me and it was the wife of the occult leader in the occult town I grew up in who performed this satanic ritual on me all I can remember from it was just a feeling of total and complete implosion emotionally and spiritually now of course I know they did not take my heart for me but when you are hypnotized and drugged you'll practically believe whatever you're told especially from people that have been consistently torturing you for years all of this is there are so many rituals orgies basically in the rituals and orgies you'll be engaged in some kind of sexual pleasuring of someone and then immediately be hit with electrical shock there's a constant oh this is good oh no it's bad oh this is good I don't know what's bad but just anything to shatter the mind anything to create confusion anything to make you wish you never won't belong one of the things that happened to me was because my mother was especially sadistic and she was probably of all the people I've met and can remember in the cult probably the most statistics no one enjoyed murder more than my mother no one enjoyed pure Marquis de

Sade torture than my mother what she did with me seeing that she had a feisty child on her hands one that had its own mind and its own thoughts what she encouraged my rebellion for spell-casting and some of the other mind-control techniques she knew about in this way I was more rebellious than I would have been naturally which gave her more opportunity to inflict correction so I realized that although once I grew old enough five years old six years old to realize what was truly going on with these people and how long it was then I went into full rebellion when we were driving from our Christian Church to the Church of Satan one day we were my brother middle brother and I were complaining to my parents we don't want to go and my mother turned to me and said oh you don't like what we're doing to you well we'll just kill you and dump you in the forest which my brother middle brother said go ahead I don't care and I added dad go ahead kill us I don't care either I was probably four years old and my older brother five and we were serious after years of rape and torture we would have preferred death at that moment or many books out on satanic ritual abuse the one book that you need to read to understand this matter more fully because I'm not well-versed in how to explain what I've gone with nor am I ever going to be my mission in life is learning healing modalities for other trauma-based mind control abuse victims and that's all I'm considering in my life today by a no desire for justice revenge what happened to me in my life is over with the cult and I and done with it I'm merely making this presentation with Mark passio tonight to open the eyes of people so that they understand that horrific systemic occult abuse is going on nationwide in America and throughout the world ten percent of the u.s. population is engaged in the old religion now how many of the old religion are Illuminati I do not know but according to my Amalekite mother she claimed to me when I was in the training of the true history that actually over ten percent of America more like twelve percent was involved in the Illuminati freed Masonic conspiracy to take over the world which is known today as the New World Order not sure if it's as much as my mother said at 12% but for my studies I would say 10% would would be acceptable 9% would be acceptable so of the old religion of Molech and the other human sacrifices of the Canaanite Phoenician ilk basically you can say in America there are roughly 30 million adherents to the old religion they form for the most part the rank-and-file of the Satanic machinery that runs the world they are the police officers they are the teachers they are the engineers they are the professors they are the doctors they are the nurses to control a society you don't need to have everyone in a position of power you just need key levers of power under constant control now how the human race is going to break this control I do not know other than becoming aware that's the first step one of the magical things that the Illuminati mind controllers can do is they can convince you of things in a spiritual dimension for instance I mentioned the hardest stone ritual where your heart is taken out and placed in the temple of Moloch now there's another thing that they do and that is when the Illuminati have someone in cult that is shown to have a consciousness that will never cooperate they are given a special level of programming this programming is known as spiderweb programming this programming is a programming of ultimate mental chaos one of the things that the High Priestess witch did to me in the spider web programming when it was realized by the call that I had in consciousness that we never go cult was they may drug me and made me to believe that I was inside of a giant blown glass object I would say the size of a 20 by 20 room may be even larger but it was amber-colored and somewhat round in shape in this glass chamber was myself and also three giant spiders now of course my cousin what they had told me was that I was and you have to understand I'm hypnotized some drug I'm under thousand-year-old satanic mind-control suggestion these are they have rituals and spell-casting and they know things about the human mind that I can't even describe but essentially they convinced me and I saw it in my mind's eye myself in this glass chamber were three giant spiders and I ran for those from those spiders for forty years part of my consciousness was in that chamber running from those giant spiders just a little boy which subconsciously what that ritual hold does is it puts you subconsciously always in a state of panic which is very good for someone having a negative mindset one of the things I'm going to talk about is as I rebelled a certain friend of mine a young boy who was in the cult and a friend of mine going through the usual Illuminati raping on Friday night and his colon was torn by being raped so viciously I need developed a bacterial infection in his infection it spread throughout his body he went septic and in the space of a couple of days died when he died I tried to go to the police and get help of the murder now I did this through a third party unfortunately when the third party went to the police to tell them of the child's raping and death by suffice the police looked at the man and said oh we know what's going on there but we can do nothing about it and that was the end of that the man whom I approached to helping the murder of my friend was a Christian he did everything he could in his power justice for my friend and for myself at that time when I was six years old but he could not tell the police to do something they refused to do there wasn't time that the police fought with the cult my father was in in this one particular tri-state area a community three policemen were quickly dispatched by Illuminati assassins from that day forward the police stayed away from the cult that is why when the Christian man I has to help me went to the police the police say we'd like to help but we can't do anything about it the Illuminati elite have armies of private mercenaries at their disposal and have no problem killing people who get in Norway including police when John F Kennedy was murdered in Dallas we watched as a family the funeral my father said to my mother we did this called the death of a king ritual this is to traumatize the nation I thought were also mentioned that day that the driver of Kennedy's limousine was the Illuminati's man when the leader of the call in the king cult community that I was in died of a heart attack my mother cried for three days straight it's interesting to know that my mother cried for three days straight wailing the death of a mass murderer pedophile child torture with trauma-based mind control people's spirituality mentality is turned 180 degrees opposite of what is natural for human beings you evil is good good is evil many many many personal tales itself they're all quite despicable but these people through hypnotism and drugging can convince you emotionally and spiritually they can put you just about any place they want to and of course having a handy car battery around that's always helpful too you know I'm just going to jump in for one moment here and I want to thank you again for being here incredible information extremely disturbing yet enlightening simultaneously I just want to remind the listening audience out there that if you do want to call in and have any questions for Neil about trauma-based mind control the call-in number is seven two four

four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number for this show eight three five one five when you call in punch in the call ID number four what on earth is happening the call ID number is eight three five one five it's a little past the but uh almost we're almost at the 20-minute mark after the second hour so we have about forty minutes left in the show tonight that's plenty of time to take some calls we don't have any callers on the line as yet because I'm sure people are very interested in hearing this story but if anybody wants to call in just give us a call and hold on the air and we'll get to your calls momentarily Neil the floor is yours again well I think I think we should take some calls and talk to some people about what's going on in this world and I got it's going to this is the first time I've ever spoken out about this more I'm not that literate a speaker to talk about this topic I recommend two books for people that want to know about this information that can explain it better than I can and Fritz pling Myers books all four of them deal with these subjects and the Illuminati and a book that would make you understand personally what it's like to grow up in a satanic family would be Kathy O'Brien's transformation of America Cathy O'Brien was a sex slave for the Illuminati and her story in transformation of America details the first 30 years of her life in a generational satanic family and how her father sold her to the intelligence agencies to be used as a presidential model sex slave and black ops operative and it's a really really important book any person in America that wants to understand the true heart of the evil they're dealing with in the elite needs to read that book you got any calls on no one is holding on the line yet so if anyone does want to call in you have those numbers I'd recommend another couple of books actually on the topic I think the Franklin cover-up is an excellent book to understand how this satanic abuse is covered up by the so called authorities how the police won't get involved how courts won't get involved I believe that's written by John decant and I think in general a great book about mind control is mass control by Jim Keith that goes into a variety of both trauma based techniques as well as mass mind control techniques like propaganda and mass mind manipulation of perpetrated upon the masses of people so I think those are two excellent books to cover this topic as well so what I really like to ask you in particular or actually I have a comment and then a couple of questions but um one of the things you mentioned is that when you went to the police their complete unwillingness to get involved with anything in taking down this system of abuse and torture and you had talked about a lot of these police are involved in some of these of this cult activity but what I would like to bring up is the attitude of some of these elitists when it comes to the so called controlling classes which aren't really the controlling classes they're the mind controlled classes but people who think that they're in some form of control like the police the military etc even the intelligence agency operatives in my years of involvement in the occult and we've had discussions about this in private in our levels about our levels of involvement clearly yours goes deeper as far as being in the heart of an Illuminati bloodlines based family my involvement in the occult was based in more peripheral structures secret societies you could call it but they're they're basically outer lying structural formations that are there to basically weed out people who are unsuited to propagating the agenda of the higher-ups and to take people that have a more psychopathic personality up to higher levels of this outer shell you could you could call it and into the center of the web so to speak so it's a it's a weeding out process or it's a a process of discovering certain personality traits that they're looking for to take people into higher levels of involvement and in my dealing with a compass at this level of the hierarchy the attitude that they displayed toward the police and military was so appalling and revealing simultaneously that I could barely believe some of the things that came out of these people's mouths when they talked about how they viewed the police in general and they basically called the police our dogs was a word that a term that I always heard them mention referring to the police they called them our mucks our mutts our dogs they just said we have these beings if you even want to call them that on such unleash that they're not even human beings they might as well just simply we just refer to them as our dogs because they will do whatever we command as long as money keeps flowing to their paycheck in their direction or their pensions however you want to view it depending on their involvement whether it's police or military in comparison to the general population who they called the dead by the way because there's they consider them spiritually dead having no discernment like you talked about earlier they don't even consider them to be alive so they look at it as we are abstained from anything we may do these people because for all intents and purposes they are already spiritually dead so I don't know if you saw anything like that in your years of involvement in the cult that you were traumatized by but I just wanted to bring that up as a comment out all right I'm gonna tell those four I have basically seven years of satanic ritual abuse stories I get share and that I'm looking at my notes and I didn't want to talk about this story but I'm going to now it was a man my father work with who had a little girl my father liked to sexually abuse this little girl so he would we as a family we'd go over to this man's house and he had a wife and his little girl and my father and this man would have a few beers and then the sexual abuse would start I believe that my father was paying this man to abuse his daughter and I also believe that this man at first thought it was okay because his daughter was like three years old and I think I was probably at the most bring half war remember was this man one day when we were over at his house remember seeing him with a rather disgusted look on his face that he realized what he was doing was wrong and he was going to put a stop to it which I believe he did irregardless of whether he could believe that his daughter would remember the abuse or not I think he had decided that this was a selfish and wrong thing to do now my father in the cult had a hypnotic device that was the size of the palm of your hand this hypnotic device I always called a spinner it could once he triggered that spinning hypnotic device you would be hypnotized in probably ten seconds now I believe that you need to have had some form of dissociative conditioning for that spinner to hypnotize you but who knows maybe not but my father did use the spinner on myself my brothers and other victims but what I was going to say about this one man as he tried to break away from my father abusing his daughter I remember my mother and father talking about the situation and my father said to my mother everything's fine they sent some detectives over to talk to him and straighten him out so this man was knowing to go to the police and submit himself as a child molester in order to get to my father but when the police came to him and told him what was going on in fact telling him that they basically gave him an ultimatum they said if you don't kill yourself we're going to throw you in jail for pedophilia or murder you anyway yes several days later he ran his car into a concrete abutment and killed himself but I remember my father and mother talking about this man and saying that police detectives had talked to him and I ice I'm filling in that the police detectives told him who was running the show and that was the Illuminati I see we have a caller from southeastern Pennsylvania let's take this call Palmer from the Philadelphia area you're on what on earth is happening hi mark I'm mayor this is Chris hey Chris how are you good first of all I want to thank neo for coming forward with this information I think it's by the grace of God that he remembers what happened and it takes a lot of courage to do what he's doing I can't imagine how many other people out there have had similar experiences but can't remember because they've been hypnotized or brainwashed or whatever I get a sense by comparing who I think we what we really can be as a species to what we are that what neo is saying is true that the forces that we are up against are imaginably evil and I'm not certain how we're going to conquer this evil but I'm certain that we will with the help of God I don't know what the next step is I think one of the reasons they are able to control people is because they use fear like you talk about the police officers and then they fall in line because they are fearful well some of the people in this world who aren't fearful need to take a stand collectively together and put an end to this insanity because Satan is ruling this world and if you realize who we are not just humans but spiritually and what we're doing in this world it's clear to me that that's the case couldn't agree more Chris I think that it's a brilliant insight and an excellent way to basically explain it fear is the force that is holding this satanic hierarchy in its position of so-called power in the world which is basically illusory power because it is based in fear but all that a lot neo respond to that all right thanks mark thanks now you're welcome it's amazing to me that of the well I know burden welding in this region thousands and thousands of people have gone through the system that I grew up in and yet only a handful of people in this world have come forward and really spoken out and I would recommend Cathy O'Brien her book transformation of America for a better understanding of the personal journey of a trauma-based mind control victim and also of an overcomer because I consider myself an overcomer I consider my mission in life is to find healing for myself and other victims and I've gone a long way to do that and there's a lot of things I want to talk with on marks future shows about healing and what we can do as a species to raise our consciousness now so that we can combat the evil energy that these Illuminati rituals are pouring into our collective space and there's this is much to be discussed about why why do they attack infants why do they release blonde there's much to discuss there very very noteworthy that you are not seeking revenge that you are now in the healing and I think that's important in one sense that you're when you when you don't hold a grudge any longer you no longer let that power control you and I think absolutely you would mention that you're one of your siblings had gone cold whereas you didn't go cold and I think what happens is that the system propagates itself and if they pick on in the young minds and then those minds become so distorted and so you know confused that they in turn go cult and the system perpetuates itself in some six circle and some six cycle yes they're they're driven by vengeance as opposed to wanting to keep it truly heal and I'm gonna have Neil back on a future show probably in a few weeks to talk about healing modalities and how this kind of twisted sick a black energy can be overcome through different healing techniques because he is very versed in a lot of different healing methodologies so one thing I want to bring up and Chris I want to really thank you for your call great insights that you brought up feel free to call in and any time in the future always always great to hear from you I look for that the future share be really really interested in hearing what you had to say about that great thanks Chris I'm goodnight goodnight guy bye-bye I'd like to mention just a couple more authors that I think people would benefit from reading some of their material on trauma-based mind control there is a great book by Bryce Taylor Bryce Taylor she wrote a book called thanks for the memories also check out any of the books of David Icke who gets into trauma-based mind control a bit in his book and specifically gets into some of the the old religion as neo term that the mystery traditions if you will the per verdun version of the mystery traditions I I'd like to offer as a caveat to that there are two sides to all this there are I believe powerful positive allegories and symbology within some of the mystery tradition philosophies and this aspect the dark occult takes them perverts them uses them as weapons against the population so that they can come out on top in a position of so-called power there is a light side to this is it is not all dark and some of the techniques that we'll talk about in on future shows are derived out of some of the positive philosophies and positive methodologies of some of these older mystery religions Jordan Maxwell is another author that you should check out regarding the ancient religions that are based that have been used to base these trauma-based mind control techniques upon he has a particular book called that old-time religion that I would recommend so Jordan Maxwell that old-time religion David Icke pretty much any of his books and Bryce Taylor thanks for the memories there they were just a few that I came up with while while sitting here thinking about more books that deal with this particular topic for the listening audience to check out so neo you also wanted to touch upon we have about twenty minutes left in the show you wanted to touch upon some images that are up on the website on the radio page on a listen live page that are basically old photos taken from Bohemian Grove now Bohemian Grove for listeners that may not be aware of this location and what takes place at it is a clearing in the redwood forest of Calif about 70 miles north of San Francisco high-level occultists and elitists meet their yearly at midsummer to partake in rituals and they engage in mock human sacrifices at this location a ritual known as the cremation of care which I will get into more in future shows particularly when we get into occult symbology and the cremation of care essentially is a ritual of absolve Minh sins it is a absolution ritual to basically cremate one's own care for all of the vile evils that one will be committing during the course of the year so they forego their to forgive themselves of all of the torture that they have put others the ruins forgive themselves of all the evil deeds that they have done the defrauded that they have done the lying thieving killing etc that their ilk has part taken in over the previous year so and this goes deeper than that this is about psychologically destroying or immolating burning up one's own care one's own conscience it's a ritual that is about the destruction of conscience ultimately that's symbolically what this ritual represents so on the website if you go to the radio page which is listed at the link at the top left where you see listen live 7:00 to 9:00 p.m.

Eastern Time if you click that on my website what on earth is happening calm you'll see under there it's a temporary section I'll be moving it to the podcasts tomorrow but temporarily up there it'll say images for tonight's show July 20th and you can take a look at some of the images that we'll be talking about sonio do you want to talk about these images that you asked to have put up regarding Bohemian Grove well the reason that I wanted us to discuss the Grove is because of the truth of what's going on in this world and you and I have a concern about the corrupt wing of the mystery religions that have become nothing more than cold-blooded pedophile mass-murdering fraud and corruption drug-dealing Psychopaths bent on ecologically spiritually emotionally destroying the earth and the human race and I couldn't have summed that up any better now the first picture I mean I just ate the first picture that you see is the actual midsummer creation of care it's done in the evening and all the priests and the high priests are there with their torches well actually I don't think there's any women there but there are no women at the Grove not even the employee prison no women employees there's there's no priestesses but no but I swore I saw pictures of women at the Grove what we'll talk about this more we'll get to that well what I want to discuss about the Grove is human sacrifice in the cult I grew up with my parents were adherence to a demon known as Andris the lord of 40 legions he is the marquis of hal his name is Andris and he supposedly rules 40 legions of demons now the Andris call practices human sacrifice along with pedophilia and murder of their enemies but in the standard andris sacrifice a child of about 5 years old will be put on the hypnotism or in a drug-induced trance a victim usually opposite-sex because they'd like you to have sexual relations with the victim before they ax murdering the person so basically you'll come out of the trance and you're a five year old kid they'll be like four to six of cult members around you you'll come out of this trance and right in front of you is a girl who the last time you saw her you are playfully having sexual pleasure with you know even in an infantile way and there she is again their arms and legs chopped off - wounds all over her body and she is slowly choking to death on her own blood and everyone in that room turns and looks at you when you come out of that trance and says you butcher look what you did every person in the Illuminati has a similar experience like that I lived through that that is one of the main promise that is used human sacrifice is real and ongoing in America and in the corrupted old religion mark that's utterly chilling and appalling think that they would do that blame it then on a child who then thinks that they perpetuated perpetrated that act is just unfathomable so there there is mock human sacrifices to take place at this location called the Bohemian Grove some people say that they aren't mock sacrifices that there is a real sacrifice taking place but the mock sacrifice is set up as a diversion for the lower level initiates who think it you know just as it isn't real and it's just a psychodrama or play-acting I think it's pretty sick either way I don't know how many people get their entertainment from mock human sacrifices you know and think that that's fine or normal but elite powerbrokers from just about every aspect of our lives finance entertainment banking and you know be a holic Hollywood artists you name it politicians of course are there and present every year around this time of the year let's uh let's get into some of the other images on what image number two shows on a boat that they flowed out on this lake in front of this large owl who we can talk about as Molech an owl slash bull god of Phoenicia Cana an ammonite God actually who human sacrifices in the form of children were offered to in the Levant area thousands of years ago so this boat carries a child's effigy upon it which represents what the Grover's term don't care that's the name they give to this child because it represents the inner child it represents one's conscience what they do is they float it out there in front of this stone owl and then immolate it they light it on fire and let it burn up as part of this mock child sacrifice a mock child sacrifice well I I see nothing wrong with it I mean you have Walter Cronkite used to go there every year Jimmy Carter former present and has been there many years Gingrich Amin Ronald Reagan image number 16 shows two former presidents Ronald Reagan and Richard Nixon both at the Bohemian Grove simultaneously to jump a little ahead but if you look at images three and four just to move this along a little bit because we have about ten minutes remaining in the broadcast tonight you'll see other angles other vantage points of rituals taking place across the pond from the stone image of Molech images five and six are banquet tables set up five shows a round table style or you could say Atlantean City style layout there that's allegedly what the city of Atlantis was laid out like in concentric circles six shows some sort of a ceremony taking place during a banquet at the center there here do you want to take the image number seven well basically the old religion society many people think that it's ruled by those who have the most wealth or political power but in fact the old religion is ruled by those that know the black arts the most those that have the satanic and deep hidden occult knowledge of us what this world really is and who we really are and beings and this is a group of high priests at Bohemian Grove dressed in some oriental garb I'd like to make the point that this incorporates religions from all over the world from the Indus Valley from the Far East from the Middle East everywhere you see there's a large statue of the Buddha making a hand mudra behind these priests and there is an altar set up in front of them for emulating sacrifices so I couldn't agree more it is about knowledge it is about hidden knowledge it is about the knowledge of how the human psyche works and it is about the knowledge of what this place really is energetically and spiritually and those are some of the priests priests class that really are controlling the game down here let's move to the next image you see some more druidic perhaps you drew it ik garb there in image number 8 so of the priests class members posing for a shot there in the redwood forest alright let's go to some of the more strange stuff in images 9 and 10 neo you take these well as my mother always said true love is always in gender so if you're a man and you want true love you must be with a man if you're a woman you must be with a woman this is the backwards trauma based mind it's everything upside down that's that's pretty disturbing I think perhaps more so than anything that you talked about tonight some of our listeners may have some nightmares from images 9 and 10 as I know I'm a that's all I'll say about that let's move on to some of the more esoteric and dark images here in the next four images that we have 11 12 13 and 14 show depictions of some of the rituals that take place at the Bohemian Grove image number 11 shows what looks like a very short black man laying down tied to some sort of a table or board with the other members holding flags over him some some members cross-dressing seated that almost look like hags old hags in front of him and a dog running by now I have no idea what we're really looking at there it's just a bizarre scene this images this image was taken and this photograph was taken in 1909 you have any comments on that there are many different rituals and one thing I can say that whether they actually like the previous picture whether they're actually going to kill that gentleman or not these well-trained sorcerers can energetically bring in spiritual energy and change people's mentality and emotions we have about five minutes so let's shoot through the remainder of these pictures there's a a mock hanging in image number 12 in image 13 we have a gentleman laying down with candles placed around them and a hooded initiate reciting some incantations over him an image 14 that this is one that you wanted to talk about are more hooded initiates performing a ritual at a gravesite with arms hands and feet sticking out of the grave and it says here lies gusts born every minute died August 8 1940 1909 so it's the old adage that there's a sucker born every minute and they refer to the average person as the dead as I have said many times and I think they're ritualistically acting this out here in this photo now image 15 is very esoteric actually we see some art portrayed in this image with some Grover's standing and seated in the picture and what I'd like to call to the viewers attention is the image the long rectangular image in the background what we're seeing in this image is a depiction of the hierarchy of beings on this planet we're seeing if you start at the far right of the image what they're showing you is a barbarian class of people nomadic hurdy herders hunter-gatherers but uh you know just a more animalistic class of people that you know may live closer in the nature that we do but the elites see them as non civilized completely animalistic as I said and barbarian hordes essentially moving forward then you see what you would have is like animal animal husbandry or agriculture people who have moved to that stage of civilization then you go forward and you have like a you have like a peasant class sort of the poor young the underprivileged people just your average person you have a very overweight person area then you have some would look like destitute people and then moving forward then you have a more aristocrat aristocratic class of people until you get forward and now you have the people who are handling the test actually in front of them you have the so called controller the muscle man right that's police and military symbolically and then in front of them you have the finance ears and then the high-level finance ears you could see the individual is holding the umbrella over the the bankers head there as he marches forward leading everyone into the future as the main sorcerer be the magician if you will so we have one minute left in the show neo any final words well when I look at that Bohemian Grove a social picture I mean basically the sorcerers are the great hidden Illuminati families are running the show and the bankers are obeying them and what we're gonna have to do this again that's a much more information to cover we will have you back in a future show in a few weeks and we'll cover some solutions regarding energy and healing now I I'm sure our listening audience will be fascinated about what you will have to say about that well that's my expertise now absolutely neo I want to thank you again great show I'm mark passio you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'll see you here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #018

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Obfuscation, Individuality vs. Culture, Worldview Poisoning, Human Nature, Conditioning, Value Of The Individual, Change*

welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening I am your host mark passio this show is broadcast live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time today is Tuesday July 27 2010 my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website revolution broadcasting calm the call-in number for this radio show seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number and as always there are no taboo topics on this radio show call in and talk about whatever you like calling number is seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in you have to punch in the call ID number for this show the call ID number for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five once again after you call in you have to punch in the call ID number which is eight three five one five we have a great show lined up for you here this evening and how about last week's show folks same was that something or what just an incredible show last week I want to thank my very special guest neo for doing what he did and shown the courage that he did I mean that was not easy to do for those who heard it and I could tell you personally that that was very difficult for that gentleman to come on here and do what he did last week a lot of emotions were were dredged up and like I said it takes a lot of courage to come and tell a extremely personal and disturbing story yet one that people really need to be made aware of that these kind of events are taking place in our world while we sleep so what I like to do to get started is read a couple of event announcements for my area to alert people in this vicinity about freedom related events that are taking place in the Philadelphia region so I have two event announcements tonight get these out of the way quick and then we'll move on to our topics for this evening as always every third Monday of the month the great group truth freedom prosperity in the Philadelphia area hosts a free documentary screening and discussion at the ethical Society of Philadelphia so this is every third Monday of the month next month it will be August 16th Monday night August 16th at 7 o'clock p.m. sharp they start the movie at 7:00 and then afterwards it is followed by a group discussion I don't know what this month's documentary is going to be last month's was fresh and it was a great film I had seen it before but it was great seeing it again and I'll tell you that we had a good turnout a good crowd came out last month actually this month I should say um what happened there was a unique occurrence that happened at the ethical Society a couple weeks ago an anti-war I shouldn't even say an anti-war a pro-peace group is really what it was was scheduled to have a meeting in the ethical Society building in another room and it turns out that their group did not did not end up meeting so what happened was they all came into our documentary and afterwards got involved in some great discussions with us in our group and I think it's going to be a good future relationship with the people from this pro-peace group because they had a lot of questions and did not seem to be aware of a lot of things that are currently going on in the financial system they had some questions about the Federal Reserve for us how the Fed is the enabler of wars and how our current fractional reserve banking system that we have in the United States really is contributing to all of these wars of aggression that we are waging in other foreign lands so I think it was kind of a synchronistic event that took place at the ethical society I think maybe uh it was Providence that they're meeting kind of uh you know dissolved their last minute I guess the the group leader didn't show up and they were kind of put in touch with a group that has a lot of the information that maybe some of them simply have lacked up to this point and yet are hungry for the people in this group seem to be hungry for some of the information that truth freedom prosperity had to give them so um come on out ethical society building is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia 7 o'clock p.m. start time every third Monday of the month for more information on these events go to WWF redeem prosperity org truth freedom prosperity o RG and finally one more event announcement a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult I myself am ho sting a conference in Philadelphia next year in the spring it will be called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult the date for this will be Saturday and Sunday April 9th and 10th 2011 the location will be Ruby Hall Ruby Hall is at 414 Green Street in the Northern Liberty section of Philadelphia this event is already looking to be a great one it is really shaping up we have some great organizers we have some great speakers lined up already the event already has four confirmed speakers we're going to look to have about somewhere between 12 and 14 speakers for this event but right now we already have four confirmed speakers I myself will also be a speaker at the event a good friend of mine Michael Kelly will also be speaking mr. Aaron McCallum from the West Coast will be coming over and speaking at this cup at this conference and newly added for the first time I'm announcing this we just got confirmation Laura Magdalena Eisenhower the granddaughter of Dwight D Eisenhower former President of the United States Laura Magdalena Eisenhower will be speaking at free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia it's only going to be $20 per day for a fantastic event we're really going to wake a lot of people up with this one we're going to have some great speakers I started putting together a website for it I'll be announcing that website here next week on air just getting some content up into it the description that I wrote out for the event this may be tweaked a little bit over the upcoming weeks but it's a two-day conference featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising awareness of mass mind control techniques covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the availability and practicality of specific healing methodologies for the above-mentioned devices so that's free your mind April 9th and 10th 2011 right here in Philadelphia that's all the event announcements I have or this evening what I want to do next is start to go back to the regular outline that I've generally been following along to explain some concepts and ideas to people that have been listening to this show all of these shows are archived as podcasts on my web site if you just go to what on earth is happening comm and you go to the podcast page on my site you'll see that every show is archived and is up there for download to any kind of a digital device or for playback on your computer so we've been essentially talking about mind control for the past many weeks here on the show and we will continue to talk about mind control as the main vehicle the main methodology for the covert manipulation and move toward enslavement of the human species there are many methodologies and techniques that are employed in mind control and it is critical to understand how those techniques indeed work for us to become empowered so that we do not fall under the influence of these covert methodologies that sometime can be very hard to see so we've been talking about in general how the structures of control in the world work we discussed pyramidal control structures you can look at these as a pyramid or even a spiderweb centralization of control this works through two methods through compartmentalization which is essentially separating people into different compartments so that one group of people does not understand what another group of people are doing and therefore they cannot see how each compartments agenda is fitting into a larger agenda or a larger plan that is orchestrating all of the people involved in that plan the second way that these control structures perpetuate themselves is through a hierarchical structure through hierarchy this means that inherently built into these systems of control there are ranks and those who are lower in rank or responsibilities are subservient and answer to those above them and on this chain of command goes on up to the highest levels who are really the only it is the only level that understands the entire agenda and understand how all the different compartmentalised pieces are working together to advance that agenda often those at the lowest levels have the least amount of knowledge about the agenda that is orchestrated and tied together at the top of the structure in going forward in discussing specific techniques of manipulation we started to talk about obfuscation and obfuscation simply we discovered was how to make someone confused about concepts and ideas to render specific concepts and ideas unclear unintelligible bewildering confusing and often backwards completely the opposite of what they really mean so over the last few weeks we really focused on this first technique of mind control and I'm going to wrap this technique up and move on to the second tonight we talked about how simplicity is often confused with complexity truth is always simple a controller or a manipulator once you to think of it as unimaginably complex so that therefore you would never really be able to comprehend or understand what in fact is actually taking place because the truth is right there in front of us it is right before our eyes it is very simple if we only open our eyes to discover it going hand in hand with the obfuscation of simplex simplicity with complexity we looked at a few weeks ago the obfuscation of principles with law principles are truths that exist in nature that we discover and recognize and then apply in our lives law is man's attempt to control others through decrees and therefore invoke fear of punishment for violating said decrees of man and in doing so this prevents the understanding of principles that exist under natural law man's law is the inversion of the recognition of principles it seeks only to punish it does not seek to actually educate regarding natural law because it only seeks to serve its own ends which is more power and more control hand in hand with this of course went the obfuscation of self-control or Dominion owning one's own thoughts emotions and actions and uniting them into a harmonious vibration harmonious working such that as one thinks so one feels and so one acts this is obfuscated with the aforementioned fear of punishment which is one of the lowest levels of consciousness that one can ever choose to take any action based upon we also discussed the obvious casein of gnosis which is knowledge acquired through direct experience of the thing or direct experience of a principle which has been discovered this gnosis true knowledge is obfuscated with belief and belief systems which we briefly began to discuss religion as one of these obfuscation techniques which is one of what I call the heavy guns of manipulation and we will be delving deeply into religion as the week's go on not so much this evening but it ties in with the obfuscation of true knowledge or gnosis with belief systems that are simply that some beliefs may hit upon truth some may not but they are clung to because their adherence would rather think of themselves as being right in their beliefs rather than pursue the truth regardless of where it goes and how uncomfortable it may make one feel so that was the basic idea of the obfuscation of gnosis with belief finally we were looking at the obfuscation of individuality true individuality the uniqueness of a living being with the concept of culture and I had briefly begun getting into this topic when the show ended a few weeks ago couple weeks back I'm going to explore this out a little bit more and then we're going to change gears and go into the concept of worldview poisoning which essentially has everything to do with how we view ourselves and those around us and our purpose and our value in life so let's look at the obfuscation of individuality with culture individuality right in the word as I briefly explained before there is the word divided and dual and it is prefixed within which means not if we become a true individual we are not divided and not dual now of course one thinks of this exactly in the opposite terms if one is in deep conditioning or mind control because we think of a true individual as one who completely separates themself from everything else the man who thinks he's an island and we all know no man is an island no man or woman is an island right as we've been told well this word really means to not be divided or dual with oneself higher case s upper case s self which we talked about the differences between the true self and the ego driven self lower case s self weeks ago on this show which you can go back and listen in the archives right in the word individual not divided or dual one who has become whole with oneself culture always seeks in getting someone to believe that they must conform to the ideologies of the group or hive mind which is culture that they can never really truly be an individual that that is death essentially that that is atomizing oneself and cutting oneself off from the collective hive mind so to speak that there is strength in not being different not being a true individual that there is strength in conformity these are the goals of culture getting everybody to follow along with the herd mentality to go along to get along and essentially as the great order philosopher Terence Mckenna who is no longer with us once said culture is not your friend it's your cult right in the word cult you're phonetically in the word and this is not accidental words can teach us a lot just by their phonetic pronunciation people think there's nothing to this that it's just random it's not folks there is meaning embedded in language we'll see that as the week's go on as we pick apart some words and really delve into their true meanings what I'd like to do to flesh out a little bit more the idea of what culture is and how it abuse Kate's not only one's personal identity but in a much greater sense and in a much more debilitating sense it abuse abuse Kate's or confuses one's sense of morality and to do that I would like to go back to a book which I read a little bit from a few weeks back called the end of all evil by a gentleman named Jeremy Locke this book had a big profound impact on my life and my awareness I highly recommend that everyone read this book it is very short it is written in incredibly easy to understand language it flows easily you will not easily want to put this book down some people will just be able to tear through this and read this book in a couple hours it's only about 90 pages large-print easily available online um of course you could purchase the book online at any number of book suppliers online but you could also get a copy for free on scribed scri BD dot-com scribed is a phenomenal resource for digital books you might be able to find it as well on Google Books I'm not sure if it's up there but I do know it is available on scribed scri BD dot com as well as our hundreds of thousands of other phenomenal works of literature scribed is just a phenomenal resource for anyone that loves to read and you can read for the rest of your life on that site and download the books as well so I encourage people to check out that site as well but what I'd like to do briefly is to read part of a chapter of the book the end of all evil that talks about culture and what culture really is as opposed to what most people think of it as this is chapter 4 in the first section is simply called culture cultures are created to protect power structures culture is the enforcer of authority culture distorts principles in order to defend the authority of evil culture must convince you that it is not wrong when law subjugates your Worth and destroys your freedom think about that folks culture must convince you that it is not wrong when law subjugates your Worth and destroys your freedom culture convinces people of this by perverting the concept of morality morality is liberty immorality is evil the exercise and defense of freedom are moral the destruction of freedom is immoral this is the pure truth of morality prudence is the proper application of principle imprudence is foolishness prudence is not morality it is not immoral to kick a heavy stone with your bare foot but it would probably be foolish prudence is a question of applying the principles and wisdom you have gathered in your life to achieve the goals you have for yourself this is made possible by Liberty without liberty prudence is meaningless but morality must come before prudence the great lie of culture is that authority is not bound by morality and that authority can enforce its own prudence upon you the great lie of culture is that you are worth less than law cultures teach that intentions of prudence can be enforced by law in this fashion they gain the excuse to control the lives of people in order for people to learn grow and find happiness people must be free to test their understanding of principles with freedom they can do this by a process of faith trial and error in this fashion children grow from immaturity to maturity in this fashion human beings can gain wisdom cultures are the agents of evil the objective of evil is the damnation of your ability to grow strong in wisdom I'll say that again the objective of evil is the damnation of your ability to grow strong in wisdom the objective of evil is the destruction of your worth in order to gain control over you culture spread the lie that authority is not bound by morality it teaches that authority can destroy freedom at will and claims that prudence as the reason that you should willingly submit to that authority in the name of defending you culture claims that the destruction of freedom is morality culture pretends that evil is good and that good is evil and this ladies and gentlemen is one of the other techniques of obfuscation obfuscating good itself with evil continuing with the reading of this excerpt prudence can be found all around you it is found in the choices that you make every day even when a mistake is made you learn prudence prudence cannot be enforced to it to attempt to enforce prudence is law man's law law is a lie without the freedom to choose you cannot learn prudence and therefore you cannot ever be happy morality can also be found all around you wherever you find it you will find joy wherever you find immorality you will find misery culture and forces Authority by destroying freedom with law this is immorality and I feel that that is a brilliant condensation of what the ideology of culture really is now we are not talking about living in social harmony that is not what I mean when I'm using the word culture again I'm using the word culture as that which destroys morality through the application of law that is based in control and the limitation of freedom and yes of course I know the justifications in people's minds and the arguments that will be made is that laws are made to try to enforce moral principles well therein lies the complete non understanding of what principle is folks you can't enforce principle you can only discover it and live according to it in your life you cannot enforce it you can speak the truth of a principle out into the universe and therefore help others to more become aware of it and its existence and its truth and then to also influence them to live according to those principles but you cannot enforce prudence as mr. Locke is explaining in his brilliant book once you go down that path you have tyranny every time not once not sometimes every time it always works the same way because you are applying the basic essence the energy of fear control and the desire to control others is based in the polarity of fear as we've talked about many times on the show in attempting to create anything that is good anything that is true anything that is free that is based on freedom you cannot do that can not do that by using the polarity of fear because that leads to internal confusion or obfuscation which leads to external control or the destruction of freedom people need to be free to experiment with natural law principles and reap the consequences thereof culture through law is the destruction of that ability and therefore it is the destruction of the individual this is not to say that we are not social creatures and develop societies in which we live and grow I am NOT talking about social behavior as long as there is more than one individual you will have a society and again there's always this great confusion when it comes to how does one know that one is breaking natural law in attempting to come up with some sort of a law or a statute etc I would suggest if you think that you're the authority that can write down a law and bind someone to it you've already broken natural law because you're not the authority in this realm natural law is the authority in this realm however what I would how I would answer that is anything that happens to be written down it doesn't even matter that it's written down that man makes no difference okay because you could write anything down if it's in keeping with natural law principles its morally acceptable it is right because none have been wronged you were using the word right in the actual content context that it what it means to have a right to take an action or to do something means that in the performance of that right the the exercise of that right none have been wronged by that action you haven't harmed or defrauded anyone else you haven't stolen their freedom from them in some way what I tell people to do is just in vision that there's only two people on the planet so there were only two people on the planet you and another individual if you have the right to take a certain action in relation to them living in this society of two then it is right under natural law if you are not harming that individual so let's say there's two couples on the earth there's four people total on the planet and let's say one group has a child and they say to the other group since we have just had this child we are going to come to where you are living okay on the opposite side of the pasture let's say and we are going to confiscate from you a certain amount of food to feed our child oh don't worry we will also give a certain amount of food we produce to feed that child but we are going to force you to give a certain amount to feed that child as well well they don't have the natural law right to do that they have the natural law right to ask if you would do that but not to enforce it under some kind of penalty or fear of punishment the threat of doing something that would infringe upon your freedom or your well-being should you choose not to participate in that activity and you could see that you could apply this right down to just one other person living on the planet well people will say well that isn't the case there isn't just two people or four people on the planet and I would answer it doesn't matter if it is wrong when there would only be two or four people on the planet it would be wrong with there with six or seven billion people on the planet or 22 billion people or billion people morality is unwavering it doesn't care what you think of it it is it's a law that exists in nature and again we talked about the people who refuse to accept their believe in that social Darwinists solipsistic assault amande this is the path toward a psychopathic society moral relativism moral relativism is ultimately the past tour path toward a society that has become completely psychopathic which is pretty much where we are right now and there are people who will fight you tooth and nail to the death that there is no such thing as natural law this is a completely out-of-control left-brain ideology we got to make up what's right or wrong didn't you know you didn't get the memo it's a great deal being the arbiter of truth in life isn't it that's how you get to every totalitarian regime in history through moral relativism well this is what the law of man ultimately does because based on our likes our preferences we get to make up what's right and wrong what people may and may not do it's a great deal the discovery of natural law is where it all needs to go for us to be able to truly live in social harmony to understand what having rights really mean and it's not called rights for no reason right in the language it's there again we use the same word to mean a right that we possess under natural law and being correct about something is it true that you have the ability to do this behavior or is that not true in natural law well if it's not true taking that action is wrong if it is true taking that action as a right and it is that simple it is that simple it isn't any more complex than that the problem is so few people know what is right or wrong under natural law because of how screwed up they are mentally emotionally and spiritually because of the brainwashing and mind-control that culture has put them through that they have absolutely no clue about what natural law rights and principles are none they're blind they're wandering in a desert of conflicting ideologies it's a labyrinth out there where people's mindsets are I'm an observer of people and people's behavior and I'm telling you their mind is twisted up in knots about what is right and what is wrong in knots years and years of television will do that to a human brain years of years of believing in this nonsense left-right paradigm will do that to a human brain years and years of falling prey to obfuscation with the distortion of principles will do that to a human brain we have to become clear folks abuse ocation is to render unclear we have to get clear about what is right and wrong obfuscation means to render unintelligible we have to become intelligent about natural law principles because we've gained gnosis about these principles through direct experience of applying them in our lives and making mistakes in relation to them which can be the greatest teacher and we have to be free to make those mistakes obfuscation wants to create confusion within us and we have to become uncontained which means we have to become the ruler what of well nothing more and nothing less than our own house our own thoughts our own emotions and our own actions and that's the only thing we're allowed to rule over under natural law we need to get clear about this folks we're running out of time when we become clear these lies and deception will no longer abuse Kate our vision and we will have passed that barrier of mine control that wall that culture has erected around us so let's move on to the next methodology technique of mind manipulation these techniques must work upon the mind for them to be effective when people know they're in a prison we know they're in a cage can see the control can see the bars they'll rebel against it so physical domination will not hold a culture in Chains for very long the spirit the higher self when it is present cannot be ruled externally it is too powerful of a force it is pure being you're not going to rule that so the plane that is attacked the domain that the war must be waged upon is the mental domain the realm of mind second technique of mind control is worldview poisoning worldview poisoning is just what it sounds like our view of the world ourselves and our relationship to others in it must become poisoned it must become sickened for us to be further controlled and mentally manipulated a person who has a properly focused and functioning worldview which we began talking about already we talked about the very concept of worldview on earlier shows a person's worldview must be skewed in order for them to be controlled what do I mean by this we have to think of ourselves in the world in a certain negative and dark way we have to think of our value in a negative and dark way and in a limiting way we have to think of human nature in a very negative and dark way in order for a mind manipulators techniques to work better upon us ultimately what this is all geared to do is to get us into victim mentality victim mentality and we all know what this means essentially because we've all seen people like this and heard their language seen their body language felt their energy and we all know the victim mentality phrase the victim mentality mantra' but what can I do about it we've all heard that mantra' repeated time and time and time and time again and what puts that thought roots that thought into someone's consciousness is a poisoned worldview that's what puts the thought what can I do about it into someone's brain and keeps it there this sense of powerlessness because after all I'm a completely atomized cut off helpless powerless tiny person with no real power right that's the victim mentality that's what it thinks because of the overall overarching worldview that they have that says an individual doesn't matter an individual is powerless an individual cannot make any actual change that's the next biggest part of worldview poisoning it has to get you to think that change is impossible and it has to get you to think that you can never impact the lives of others influence the lives of other others to get change to ripple out into a wider framework it has to get you to think you don't have that power as an individual over all it has to get you to think things have always been like this or this way now and will always be like this and nothing anybody does will be able to change it and this is a lie and it's a big big lie that is a mind manipulation technique that is mind control let's look at some of the components of worldview poisoning the first thing it needs you to focus on is that a human the human nature in general is inherently bad flawed or evil that the condition that a human being is born into as an individual is evil the nature of the being itself is bad and this is a lie this is a deception anybody that believes this is undermine control they've been duped folks if you believe that you've been duped because it isn't true now I'm not saying everyone comes into this world as angels either but they don't come into this world as demons people come in this is the idea of nature versus nurture that we're going to get into here a little bit and this can often set off a firestorm of hot um debates and you know very very deep-rooted opinions there is very little actual human nature that a that a being is immediately born into the world into and that may come as a shock for most people I didn't I'm not saying there is no nature of a being but it is not inherently evil nor is it inherently tremendously good it is essentially neutral essentially neutral it is through conditioning in the environment that that being is born into that programs the mind of that individual to take on the thought patterns and behavioral patterns that they will take on in life and most people will go to their graves battling that idea and refusing to accept that what I would suggest if you want to understand the real answer and I know people will say oh this is a simple simple oversimplification this is reductionism etc etc don't bother reading enormous amounts of scientific literature on this topic because again ultimately those are simply opinions to the honestly the best thing I have ever seen I've read some psychology books I've read neurophysiology about the brain in regards to this topic sociology it's all largely speculation and conjecture the most beautiful thing that I've ever actually seen Donna about this topic and I know this will be a shock and people will get a laugh out of this is the movie Trading Places by a great American patriot Aaron Russo you want to see how human nature really functions watch Trading Places when people are born into the world their environment programs them who they are around what they see what they hear behaviors they see other people taking opinions they hear batted back and forth between people around them and their families amongst their friends their schoolmates their co-workers etc the first six years of a human beings life they don't have actual formed opinions they're like an open they're like a dry sponge sopping up everything all the moisture from their environment the human mind is essentially a computer with a blank harddrive at the beginning of life maybe some firmware instructions on chip okay there's a little bit of nature there but it's largely nurture largely nurture I'm not using the word in this case I'm not using the word 100% I'm not saying all largely to a great deal nurture or conditioning is what programs a human being to take on the stances the opinions the behaviors that they take on now this can be changed through information that one takes in and not only into their mind through what they read through what they watch do what they listen to to who they speak with to conversations with conversations they have but this is also done through the body because the body is part of this computer that I'm talking about the body and mind connection work together to form the nature of the individual this is something that we create as we live based upon our choices of who we are going to listen to what are we going to read what will we watch what will we listen to who will we hang out with what kind of activities will we do we are creating this not even just individually we're creating this collectively and that's what human nature becomes the word becoming is very important when we're talking about human nature what are we moving toward the word becoming is a very deep occult concept that is used on both sides of occultism the light and the dark you will hear the term becoming because a cultists know this principle and they know it very well that there is not actually a human nature human nature is what we create it to be actively through our choices what controllers and manipulators want you to think is that we are born into reality inherently flawed and inherently bad the concept of original sin in religion the concept that if left to our own devices we would simply be animals if there were no controls namely governments well nothing could be farther from the truth and if you bought this idea you bought a lie you were fooled and that's why it will be very very difficult for most people to admit that they got fooled on this that they got clowned on it that they bought a great deception more people than not in the world I would suggest from conversations that I have had with people asking people for their opinion on this actually believe that lie that we're born into the world inherently flawed and inherently evil and if there weren't tight and strict controls exercised that there would be chaos that everybody would be killing each other take a look around you if you think that's really what there would be without a total control based society pushing everybody's nature down further which is what essentially control does because it routes people in fear and fear is the lowest form of consciousness there is you're living in the r-complex of the brain which we talked about when we talked about the physiology of the brain on earlier shows and when you live in that are complex modality you're not in right reason you're not in the moral center of the brain that's that those cognitive functions aren't being developed those neural pathways aren't being forged in the neocortex the higher thought center of the brain you're not even in connection with your emotional centers of your brain the midbrain that generate the the neuro peptides and other chemicals that are responsible for you feeling emotion within your body which is your compass for moral direction because it helps you to feel the repercussions of your behavior in relation to other people that's all control does is keep you rooted in the lowest part of the brain which keeps those higher thought functions and emotional qualities from ever truly manifesting to a great degree so if you think control is the answer you bought another big lie if you thought human nature is inherently flawed and and we come into the world as beasts you bought another great deception our behaviors are conditioned like instructions put into a computer you put crap in you get crap outs a computer program is essentially constrained to doing only what the programmer input into the program that's all it can really output to the screen or to an output device like a printer in order for it to output something different the programming must be changed or in other words the humans condition current conditions must be overcome through an act of will meaning using your ability to think your ability to feel and your ability to act and change behavior to create a positive change in life based upon what information you put into your mind and what nutrients you put into your body and that's what will change your body mind computer and it's done through an act of will once we reach an age where we are able on our own to begin decide what we are going to believe except as true and now in an age of unbelievable practically unlimited sources of information there is no excuse for adult people not doing this task it's because they've been conditioned to be lazy and ignorant and to accept that because they've given up their personal power their personal responsibility and have said let other people handle my problems for me that they don't want to do that and that is part of the conditioning factor as well a part of the mind control as well get people to not want to care about decisions and events that affect their lives to a point where they'll just let anybody do it because they think they're better equipped to do that then then the person themselves oh go ahead vote over this make decisions that directly affect my life and I'll accept what you decide what kind of a follower herd animal would you even have to be to accept that notion to even accept the notion that there is such a thing as representative government at all oh really you represent my interest you represent to me what my interests are really Wow Wow imagine this and people go for it they continue to vote for a representative rhe present me well you know what no one presents reap resents me I present me I am an individual not divided or dual I understand natural law principles I understand morality I know right from wrong and I'm not afraid to say that I know that I can live in social harmony with other beings without harming other people or trouncing and stepping all over their natural law rights and freedoms I have that ability I know that's the only path to freedom and therefore I respect that natural law which is not created by any being in this cosmos it is the living cosmos the Unified Field you can call whatever you want call it God if you want doesn't make a difference it's that which is its truth I tend to want to look at that force is as more of a feminine principle or in other words the Holy Spirit if you want to put it in a religious context or a cosmic context of some sort it is a living spirit that essentially governs this realm in regards to what decisions and behaviors are made and taken we live in harmony with the principle of harm none do what you will we'll be okay if we live according to the ideologies of I'm going to try to control as many people's actions and behaviors as I can to get them to do what I want them to do then we're going to be in for a very very disturbing experience here and it goes hand in hand with going hand in hand with that it also means turning my back when I see immoral acts of control constantly perpetrated upon other people and not doing anything about that when other people's freedoms are being destroyed we have a moral responsibility to act and in the first and foremost way to be honest and tell the truth about what that act is that it's immoral for them to act that way a cop agreeing to take freedom of speech rights away from other living human beings by saying you no longer have the right to protest or you must even have permission to be at this location to say I don't like events that are going on in the world well you know what you don't have that right to do that action cop you don't have that right under natural law to do that that's immoral and more people need to tell people like that that they're immoral that they're behaving immoral and that they don't have that natural law right and that they don't desist from that they will do something to stop them from taking that immoral act they don't have the right to take it harm is being done by them taking that action upon other living beings and their rights and freedoms but unfortunately these people are too dumb to understand that and it really is that simple folks and I'm not going to apologize about that I'm going to say exactly as it is they're dumb people they haven't read books they haven't discovered natural law they haven't been raised properly by their parents yeah you can bring in the whole idea of public schooling putting people in this mentality social Darwinism is really being taught moral relativism relativism is being taught in the schools it's parents responsibilities and the local community's responsibilities the society to educate their young properly in moral law well you can't get that education if the older members of society actually believe in this nonsense of moral relativism moral relativism also which happens to be the case in in most places let me tell you something sadly I didn't acquire my understanding of natural law from my parents far from it and it pains me to have to even say that but it's true and in many cases many people's parents are still on the complete other side of the fence when it comes to this understanding they still don't grasp it at all worldview has everything to do everything to do with how we are morally being raised as young when we don't morally raise our young according to principles not according to you have to become successful and make this much money and get this kind of a job and drive this kind of a car and have this much money in a bank account and dressed this way and look this way and talk this way that's all nonsense most people's parents aren't actually educating their young about moral principles in life and that's the sad cold matter-of-fact reality of this world and that's why they grow up with a demented sense of human nature and they have no idea how human nature actually does work it's all conditioning conditioning were born into conditioning we're born into a society that's under sickness and dementia and mind control and then we take on those psychological properties as we grow older and then we spend most of our lives trying to overcome and deprogramming a deep program from that conditioning and we wonder why the world is as screwed up as it is once again I'm going to give the call-in number for the show if anybody wants to call in and talk about anything call me number is seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number is eight three five one five calling number seven two four triple four seven triple four call in ID eight three five one five we're talking about mind control and the technique known as worldview poisoning we're talking about the first principle the first technique I should say of worldview poisoning is to get people to accept the notion that human nature is inherently evil and you got them under pretty good mind control once you accomplish that task we are conditioned into a psychopathic mind state because our parents are conditioned they don't raise us properly morally and the cycle goes on and on and on it is a self-perpetuating psychosis it is largely nurture or conditioning that determines what we will behave like upon reaching adulthood whether our neuro-pathways have been built up in positive reinforcing ways in the neocortex or whether they will exhibit psychotic tendencies and this is all about what has been programmed into the mind body computer which is our physiology our physiological makeup that is not who we are but the mind body computer plays a role in the expression of who we are and it plays a big role in that expression and the manipulators the covert manipulators of this world understand that to a great great depth and sadly the people they are manipulating don't understand it much at all but this is slowly changing I would like to see a great acceleration in that understanding but some people are beginning to very slowly grasp it and apply it one of the first things that they should look at is how they see the world and other people in it and this isn't to say ignorant of how what people really act like in the world because people are largely ignorant and they get into the pattern of accepting ignorance and being apathetic now the whole joke you ask somebody what's worse human ignorance or human apathy and their answer is I don't know and I don't care sad but true we can't ignore that fact that this is the current condition that people have worked themselves into but we make a great mistake when we think that this is the eternal nature of the human being there's a big difference between condition and this is why it is called condition egg see it's all in the words folks all in the words it's not called conditioning by accident it's called conditioning for a reason it's how it was made into this condition which we currently call the human condition that's the mental manipulation technique of worldview poisoning through the acceptance of evil as being the root of human nature original sin in other words were born inherently screwed up and flawed well I would say once again this is simply nonsense that needs to be thoroughly renounced and rejected we need to understand how the human condition is created it doesn't come in through something that we call nature it is a process that is created not by our thoughts emotions and actions alone but by the collective thoughts emotions and actions of the environment into which we are born and that is the first method of worldview poisoning in this larger technique that were discussed let's go to the next component of worldview poisoning and this ties hand-in-hand with human nature and the way we see ourselves in the world first component of worldview is how we see our nature the second component of worldview is how do we see our worth and I love how Jeremy Locke puts it in the end of all evil he says the worth of an individual is infinite no value can even be assigned no no numerical value can be given to the worth of an individual the worth of an individual is everything the one who is not divided or doled or dual the individual the one well what do most people in our current condition society believe that an individual's worth is comprised of what makes our worth what makes us worthy well you ask most people what that word means if you immediately just say the word worth or value you do a word association game right the word worth or value down on a piece of paper and tell people to just write underneath it one word that they associate with those words and I almost universally guarantee you that the first word that will come to their mind that they will write down on that piece of paper is drumroll please you don't even need one because you already know what it is money money cuz sadly most people not all think that that's what determines the value of the individual how much money does he make what kind of car does he drive what kind of house is he living where does he live how much money is in his bank account what kind of clothes does he wear how is he look like external appearance what you have people think what you have is what you are you have more money you'll be a better person you'll be happier you'll be worth more you'll have more value really hmm the true value of the individual is not connected to any of those things what determines the worthiness of an individual is how moral they behave in the world that's what makes you a good person that's what makes you a better person when we say a bad person do we think of a bad person as someone who has no money no we think of an unfortunate person because of how this deranged society runs as having no money but we don't think of a bad person as someone who doesn't have any money yet we think of the worth of a person as having money we connect that in our brain this is all mind control this is all manipulation technique most people when you say the word value or worth immediately money is the word that comes into their mind and that's what they think of when they think of the worth of a person very few people will write down that values have to do with morality values have to do with freedom values have to do with principles the value of the individual is infinite what makes someone a good person or a bad person is how well they apply principles in their life principles are truths that contribute to freedom when we move in the direction of having principles and living according to those principles that is how we are increasing our worth not by accumulating worth less pieces of paper into a bank account so we have to understand the distinction between true value which is based upon principles and this fake notion of value and worth which is another manipulation technique a technique of mind control to get us to poison our worldview of not only ourselves but of other people because it gets us to look at them as something that is worth less or of no value when in fact what we should be looking at as in relation to what is the worth or the value of this individual is are they principled do they have principles that aren't they are living their lives according to truth but how many people when meeting somebody try to find out how well in harmony with what is true in the world do you live one of the first things we ask people upon meeting them is what do you do meaning how much money do you make what kind of a job do you do so I can get an idea of how much money you make this is ridiculous what about one of the first questions after meeting somebody is do you live your life in a moral way how about asking that question to people after we meet them it says saying hi what's your name my name is John or Jim Mary Ellen whatever and what do you do not are you a good person what do you think of as far as you know the nature of what is actually taking place on this planet what do you actually know about what's going on in the world and around you how conscious are you how principled are you how much you care about truth how about those after what's your name but most people try to run in the opposite direction from from talking about concepts like that because it makes them uncomfortable because they know the answer to those questions and very high percentages of people is that they're not principled they don't care they sell their principles out in a minute for a paycheck and they do it every day and that's what needs to change and you can say all you want this you know can sound preachy or self-righteous go right ahead this is why the world's descending into tyranny folks because of how we value ourselves and how we are not principled people when it comes to money we'll sell out our principles for a paycheck in a second 90% of people or more would and that is what human nature is be calming not what it is and that's done through mind control through conditioning we have to get back to principles first things to put first things first that's what being principled means and we do that by getting in touch with what is true under natural law what do we have inherently in nature the right to do and what in nature inherently by natural law do we not have the right to do we get in touch with that and live according to that law and no other shall say nay and that's the only right we have if you hear what I'm saying so let's move on past the second method of poisoning someone's worldview getting them to think of themselves as a number poisoning the value the idea of the value of the individual again the next way that we are targeted for worldview poisoning is a controller a manipulator a worldview poisoner must get someone to naively believe that change is simply on a large scale is simply impossible why bother changing anything in your life to try to affect change in other people's life don't even bother you're just going to make yourself more uncomfortable drive yourself crazy trying to do that because things have always been like this they are they are this way now they will always be like this there is no such thing as change this is what a mind controller wants you to accept once again if you buy this notion you're under mind control this is what mind control is folks these aren't even just the techniques what I'm describing here these things that I'm describing is what mind control is okay I'm not again the things I talk about on this show you may think these are my opinions I worked let's just say that to simplify things I worked in this field I don't like to use the word expert so I won't I won't say to you I'm an expert in mind control but I know more about it than the average bear let's just say that let's just say I not only know what it is I know how it works because I worked in this field and I've touched on that and I'll go into it a little bit more as the week's go on but what I tell you about this these techniques I didn't learn entirely from reading in books let's just say it that way I worked with these techniques first hand and saw how they were applied in the world gnosis not belief this isn't my belief system this is gnosis I know this because I was working with people that are actively applying these techniques in the world all around us and I know they're being applied I know that this is what they are and this is how they're being applied and I'm not again people don't like my tact or my rough edge that I will explain this with because I will say something like the words I know because I do it's not wrong to tell somebody you know oh that something is taking place when in fact you do know that it's taking place I'm simply stating a truth these techniques are in fact occurring taking place and this is how they indeed work so a manipulator essentially this is their ultimate goal their ultimate goal is to put the person in the victim mentality because the victim mentality takes on the worldview that I am the eternal victim and there are eternal masters that victimize me that this isn't our collective doing and this isn't our collective conditioning okay this is simply how the world is and it has always been like this and it will forever be like this and again if you think that not only are you under mind control you are completely deceived by the manipulators of this world change is possible I didn't say it was easy it must be willed to manifest but it is possible it is possible when we take back control of our own personal power of our mind which creates our conditions when we give its power away it creates negative conditions when we take back the creative power of our mind we can create positive conditions with that power we are the co-creators of this reality with natural law principles when we discover them and apply them in our lives which Jeremy Locke in his book which I was reading extra an excerpt from earlier called prudence when we apply these principles properly for the right reasons for the the stated goals toward our stated goals which is life liberty and happiness then we will have those things but we will not have those things until we embody principles meaning we must be something first that will enable us that will empower us and power means the ability to do something that's what power is even the scientific definition of power is the ability to do work well we will have the ability to do the work when we take that power back and we will take that power back when we embody principles meaning be a certain way in the world through our thoughts and our emotions our through our world view when we are being or be coming into that state then we will have the ability to do the things we want to do and then we will have the conditions that we want to have it is the process of being then doing then having not the other way around which is another mind control technique people think you have to have things I have to have money so that I could do the things I want so that I could be happy when in fact the reality is is exactly reversed it is exactly the other way around change is possible the corner that we have worked ourselves into I am NOT going to sit here and lie to you that it will be easy to affect that change but it is possible it is possible we must will it to happen will it to happen and that will be accomplished when we arrive at true intelligence true care and true courage you know all the things in that movie The Wizard of Oz a deep occult allegory Dorothy who wants our conditions to change and to go back to a peaceful state that's from what from whence she came called Kansas or peace in other words or truth or freedom all of these things she has to acquire helpers along the way toward that goal to get past the illusion of this grand manipulator wizard who control who has the ability to control everything and really has the ability to control nothing it's all the power that people are turning over to this fraud so she meets the Scarecrow and he needs intelligence the brain that woodsman needs once a heart he wants true care and the lion wants true courage when we develop these three principles then we will override our conditioning and the human condition will change we will have that which we desire good quality of life peace prosperity freedom and happiness and not I'm not a millisecond until not a millisecond and that's exactly as it should be and people think they're going to take shortcuts to this goal again this whole new age movement notion you know you hear a million things about this the sauce sudden awakening is going to happen though people aren't going to have to do great work and uncovering how all this stuff works they're not going to have to expend a lot of effort to learn new things and research you know ideas and you know actually change their thinking it is just it's just a sudden awakening that's gonna happen I mean I can't even tell you what BS that is or that we're going to magically morph and go into another dimension you know don't wait for this stuff folks because it's all occult-driven nonsense some of the occultists I worked with in the past told me wait till you see the labyrinth in nature of the notions that we're going to pump out through our publishing houses and what these utter unthinking people will accept into their brainwashed worldview they'll believe anything we tell them anything because what people don't want to hear is that hard work is required for change to a car never am I ever going to use the phrase to change is easy you'll never hear me say that because it's not it's hard work that has to be done through an act of will willpower is how this is accomplished anybody telling you that it's easier than that is a liar a fraud a charlatan or an idiot that knows nothing and many people are telling many people that many people are believing that notion that this is just some kind of a lay it's going to be a laid back organic process that we don't direct well yeah there is a notion of stepping into a slipstream where you stop fighting against and doing all the things that are wrong and then this process does become something that unfolds naturally that's certainly true but don't think this isn't work that has to be accomplished to an act of our willpower change is possible but I will never tell you that it's a given it is not a given it's not easy just something from the from the sick twisted condition that we exist in now in the world it's not going to be just an easy process to get from here to there it's going to be a long journey fraught with peril more likely than not that depends on how many people ultimately depends on how many people heed this message heed the warnings that are being given about power on the wrong path and then heed the message on how to get onto the right one and knowledge is required it is not just a heart based thing about love and care that those are absolutely one of the three essential critical elements that must be present you have to care deeply about this not not so much that it becomes uh you know I cut your nose off to spite your face situation however I think you have to care a lot you have to care deeply your heart has to be in the right place but you have to have intelligence about how these principles that are working against you on the other side are are are working like a chess game because the people who are playing this manipulation game are very skilled at it and they have a long history in their bloodlines of practicing these techniques and they know how to how to implement them and execute them very well and most people on the other side of the game haven't even satin down haven't even sat down at the game they don't even know games being played on them you tone hey there's a game going on here you're you got your opponent's whipping you looking out what's chess that that's where most people's mindset is that not all but most and again I would say that is slowly changing but not nearly the rate it needs to to really have a deep impact on the outcome of this game and it's all about what we want to see happen now people will tell you oh I want this I want happiness I want prosperity I want peace well what are you actually doing to put those goals into manifestation just hoping for it doesn't make it so the notion of the law of attraction as just being something you hope and wish for and visualize to make it happen is nonsense that is not how the law of attraction is actually applied you have to manifest things through how you think and feel but then toward proper action in the world through courage so you need to know how the care but if you don't have the will forget it it's never going to happen you hear where there's a will there's a way well that's absolutely 100% true the way lies in the will that's why when we talk about some occult symbolism when we get into the pillar of the will what is that what does that mean it's true wisdom on how to manifest change in the world which is what we're talking about here that change is possible but only when three critical ingredients come together knowledge intelligence true care and then courage to act in the proper moral ways in the world by an act of will by the power of the will and that is the the coming together the synthesis that we require to actually manifest change in the world when we have that combination in the right proportion then change becomes possible and if we did that in big numbers then you would see it start to flow not in the paltry numbers that the people who have made this paradigm shift and come into a new vibration of consciousness and knowledge and understanding and care and we'll where that number is at now is far too small to make change ripple over into a a worldwide dynamic I didn't say that's not possible I said at the numbers that were at don't expect that to happen where we're at right now we have a long way to go and a lot more work to do and a lot more people have to make this paradigm shift this fundamental change in worldview and until they clean that palette that plate so to speak until they cleanse their worldview and get clear on what is human nature what is the valuing of the individual and how this change really take place they're not going to be in an empowered position to manifest those changes that they say they want you could say you want it all you want you could think of that hold the goal in your mind all you want you can even feel as good as you want about it unless you actually take the measures to create a new condition based on those thoughts and emotions don't expect it to manifest the will is the final ingredient in that triumvirate it takes all three in conjunction that's why the all-seeing eye representing this activated consciousness is always within a triangle three things must converge the triangle is another sacred shape until those three aspects of consciousness thoughts emotions and actions intelligence care and will united with courage come into manifestation we should not expect change to magically occur on its own so that is how the whole technique of worldview poisoning goes to work upon the human mind poison someone's view of human nature and you have them where you want them because they'll be working against each other poison someone's value of themselves and others and that will make immoral behavior all the easier to become manifest in the world and that's what control is all about immoral behavior that's what the essence of evil is so that's poisoning the value of the idea of what the value the true value of the individual is and then the third method is poison someone's mind with the thought that change cannot actually occur that we are stuck in this condition eternally all of these things are lies human nature is not inherently evil the value of the individual and the worth of the individual is not based upon a number it is based upon the dynamic living spirit that is within everyone and change is possible we understand these things that is when our worldview will be cleansed will be healed which is the first and foremost technique of consciousness-raising healing solutions that we will talk about many weeks from now when we get into practical solutions to the problems that we are experiencing in the world world view healing how do we heal this poisonous worldview that most people have taken on in this system of manipulation we'll talk about some specific healing techniques and modalities so this is where I'm going to leave it for tonight folks I think there was some sort of a technical issue going on on talk show it doesn't look like arm doesn't look like any calls were able to come in because my talk-show connection dropped out there somewhere in the middle I'm seeing that I don't have the talk-show connection on skype so I apologize for that I may need to rework some things on the technical and but not to worry I'll work that out I think we covered a lot of ground today and we will go into more mind-control manipulation techniques on next week's show so thank you everyone for listening in I'll see you all here next Tuesday night at 7:00 p.m. Eastern I'm mark passio and you've been listening to what on earth is happening thanks everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #019

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Exploitation Of Primal Fears, Fears Of Darkness, Fear Of Predators, Fear Of Abandonment, Fear Of Chaos, Dark Occultists' Mindset Regarding self-Preservation*

[Music] welcome everyone welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening on your host mark passio this show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time on my web site what on earth is happening dot-com and on the revolution broadcasting network at revolution broadcasting calm today is Tuesday August 3rd 2010 and we have a great show lined up for you here this evening we're going to be continuing our discussion about mind control and its multi-faceted methodologies that are employed upon the human species so we'll be getting into the third technique in this journey of discovery of how mass mind control and manipulation techniques work upon our controlled species before I do that I want to give the call-in number for this show as always feel free to call in at any time there are no tableau topics on this show the cult Hall in number seven - four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number for the show feel free to call in at any time and there are no tableau topics here talk about whatever you like seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in putting the call ID number the call ID number for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five once again the call ID eight three five one five so I usually start off the show with some announcements that are going on in the area where I'm from so local people listening can get an idea of events that are happening in the Philadelphia area so I'll start by doing that and then we'll jump in with the topic for this evening every third Monday of the month at the ethical Society of Philadelphia free documentary screenings and discussions posted by the group truth freedom prosperity the ethical Society is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square it's a 7 o'clock p.m. sharp start time for these documentaries and then they are followed by public discussions I don't know what the film this month is going to be but I know that it will have something to do with the banking system because last month we showed the documentary fresh and a bunch of anti-war / Pro peace activists turned up because they're meeting in the same building I did not happen that night so a lot of them poured over into our Meetup and we had expressed to them that we are also anti-war protists in truth freedom prosperity and that we really helped what part of what we do in that group does help people to understand the immoral fractional reserve banking system which is essentially another name for usury that we have in this country and in just about every other country called the Federal Reserve System and their members did not know much about the Fed in true freedom prosperity we feel that it's critically important to educate people about the Federal Reserve System and how it is the enabler for warfare for imperialistic aggression against other nations so the leaders of TFP decided that they're going to show some a film that highlights what the Fed is truly all about and explains how that basically enables our continued imperialistic foreign policy so that's what the film will be on I don't know which one it's going to be but hopefully I'll have that announcement here on next week so come on out join the group truth freedom prosperity you can check out their website at truth freedom prosperity org at the ethical Society of Philadelphia every third Monday of the month free documentary screenings and discussions my second and final announcement is a conference which I will be hosting in 2011 already shaping up to be a great event we have six confirmed speakers so far it's called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult free your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques covert or occult subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma base and ritualized abuse and practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those effected by these devices the date is Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days the location Ruba Hall 414 Green Street in Philadelphia the admission price only $20 per day per person we already have six confirmed speakers and look to book at least six more maybe even more than that the confirmed speakers to date are Erin McCallum Andrew basiago Jay Parker Laura Eisenhower Michael Kelly and myself mark Basia for more information as this event approaches there's basically only a skeletal outline there right now we will be adding more information to this site but I'm going to give the website now on the show for the first time the website for this conference is simply WWF re your mind conference calm free your mind conference calm April 9th and 10th 2011 in the city of Philadelphia so those are the event announcements that I have for this evening I want to give the call and number one more time let's see if we can get some calls this evening seven two four four four four seven four four four four four four four seven four four four when you call in punch in the call ID eight three five one five so what I'm going to do tonight is continue in our outline of discussing mind control techniques and these are mass mind control methodologies techniques that work on large groups of people not just individuals we have been discussing these over the past several weeks we have talked about the technique thus far of the techniques of obfuscation and worldview poisoning when we discussed of the obfuscation we showed that what this technique is about is to make concepts that relate to truth that relate to freedom completely obscured and over complexified in the minds of the target so to obfuscate is simply to render obscure unclear unintelligible bewildering or fusing that's what obfuscation is we looked at these this technique and broke it down in detail and showed how simplicity which truth always is based upon simple concepts is obfuscated with complexity this is to attempt to get someone to think that they can never understand simple truths they're way too complex for my mind to comprehend and so they will not look into information because they think they can't possibly understand it simplicity obfuscated with complexity we looked at the concept that principles truths that are based in natural law in moral principles moral law or obfuscated with man's law man's law based in violence and Punishment getting people to equate the laws of man with morality itself in their minds and more than not these two principles have nothing whatsoever to do with each other man's law and moral law or natural law that was connected with Dominion versus the fear of punishment Dominion being ownership of self governance of self true self respect or self-love as one thinks so one feels so one acts and there is no contradiction between those three modalities of that beings consciousness and we saw how that concept is abused skated with the fear of punishment the lowest consciousness or the lowest vibrational reason that anyone can take any action or form of behavior we looked at the obfuscation of gnosis knowledge acquired through direct experience with belief and institutionalized belief systems propagating this obfuscation we looked at the obfuscation of individuality with culture the destruction of the unique qualities of the individual in favour of conformity with culture which is essentially another way of saying driving out the imaginative and creative capacities that are often inherent inherently indwelling in individual so that was obfuscation that was the first mind-control technique that we looked at in detail and you could go back and listen to the previous podcasts on that they are all archived and labeled by topic on my podcast page on my website what on earth is happening calm the second technique which we discussed last week was known as worldview poisoning this is the degradation of the way someone sees oneself in the world and others particularly the relationship of oneself to others in the world it is also the way one sees basic human nature so the technique of manipulators or mind controllers is to get people to see human nature as something that is fundamentally flawed or evil you have to get people to see others as fundamentally flawed or evil by their very nature by their design to hold them in lower regard and in lower value and also to see yourself that way so that you can be controlled a manipulator wants someone to look at human value as essentially bad worthless flawed evil etc we saw how the true nature of the individual has to do with how they create themselves through what they take into themselves now of course that is partially conditioning and things that they do not at the beginning of their lives have entirely within their power so it is largely conditioning that goes into the makeup or the nature of a person but as they live and as information becomes available to them and as they develop the power of reason and will they can choose actively consciously willfully to change that nature so we talked about the concept of becoming or creating oneself that is what human nature ultimately is about it is not set as a default when we are born and that's how that person is throughout their life it is largely nurture the conditions of nurturing when one is young and then what one chooses to pay attention to and to involve oneself in as one lives the quality of information that one takes into themselves the quality of nourishment that one takes into himself through the food the one chooses the second component of worldview poisoning we saw last week was to be value in one's mind what the true value of the individual is the value of the individual is infinite it cannot be given a number yet a controller a sorcerer a mind manipulator wants you to associate yourself with a number namely how much money you make what kind of car you drive what kind of house you live in what kind of clothes you wear what you look like all external properties but never to look inwardly toward the self of whether one is upstanding whether one is moral whether one is United with oneself sucks that as one thinks so one feels and so on ax value of the individual has to be poisoned in the minds of the people for them to be controlled that's the second characteristic of worldview poison and finally we talked about the possibility of change how that has to be obscured and poisoned in the mind for someone to allow themselves to be controlled you'll often hear that devastating question but what can I do by someone who doesn't believe that an individual has within their power the capacity to radiate change outwardly from themselves by setting an example of course this is untrue change is possible I will never use the word easy in relation to it I know all too well the point at which we have arrived and where we are and it isn't easy from where we are we've allowed that but since we're the ones who have allowed it we can do something about it change is possible but it must be willed into existence it must be cared enough about for it to be willed and one must know or possess the faculties of intelligence enough to understand how one would create positive change so these three factors we talked about have to come together intelligence care and will and what I'm going to talk about tonight that was the concept of worldview pulling those three things a worldview poisoner wants you to think the change is impossible when in fact it is not again what I'm going to relate this concept to tonight is what exists in our primal subconscious minds because if you can prey on hidden fears that are often not even known to the individual that are a collective meme so to speak that are a collective entrenched subconscious deeply programmed fear tell that the subconscious level and you understand how this works yet your prey your victims your target for manipulation do not understand how those deeply entrenched fears work why they are there has never even looked at them let alone confronted them well it's child's play to manipulate the minds of people in that condition see it also connects in with worldview poisoning because if you can affect someone's idea of themselves namely their nature and the nature of others their own value and how much they believe that they can change and that others can change well you really have them right where you want them because eliminating the possibility of change the very thought that change is even possible is killing the human imagination for one to envisage one's way out of a problem out of a circumstance that they feel is negative and that they do not want present anymore the imagination must be present someone has to believe that while that condition is not currently the case that it is possible to achieve people thought that it was impossible for man to fly they thought that it just could not be done according to the laws of nature and yet people fly on airplanes every single day now had they had people continue to have just accept the notion that's impossible it would never have been done the imagination had to be used to first say I think this is possible and here are different techniques that maybe we can employ to make it happen and then of course trial and error ensued until success was reached in that endeavor the imagination ultimately made that possible what a manipulator once you locked once your imagination locked up in a box padlock they want you to think only what they have programmed into the collective mindset of what is believed to be possible is possible they never want you thinking outside of that narrowly confined structured view of what is possible when you start thinking outside of that box of what others have set up for us as this is possible and this is not that's when you open yourself up to the field of possibility from where change emerges any kind of change that we wish to see this is all about knowing oneself ultimately it is all about understanding how the subconscious mind works and it is also about knowing some of the dark aspects of a subconscious mind the dark recesses that holds some of our deepest ancient primal fears we have to look at those fears and confront them because those who consider themselves our owners and believe me there are people who consider themselves your owners they know how these fears work they know them far

far far better than the general human being on the street knows how these aspects of the self work months ago when I started this radio show one of the first quotes that I read was an inscription upon the Delphic Oracle in Greece the Delphic Mystery School it says heed these words you who wish to probe the depths of nature if you do not find within yourself that which you seek neither will you find it outside if you ignore the wonders of your own house how do you expect to find other wonders in you is hidden the treasure of treasures know thyself and you will know the universe and the gods myself is what ultimately opens up all of the vistas of possibility within the field of potential in which we all exist and by knowing oneself we empower ourselves so we have to look at our own dark aspects of our own subconscious mind which is our deep-seated fears this is what our controllers have understood for centuries again they know it much better than we do one of the main reasons they know this is because they're incredibly well-read people in my past I have worked with some of these individuals not proud of that but I do have an amount of respect for their intelligence and in a twisted way they also have care they care about what they are doing they want to manipulate people they care enough about it to do it and then they do it so in a way they're not torn they're not in duality consciousness as they think so they feel and so they act albeit in a psychopathic fashion but you know something the universe will respect unity over duality it will respect dark care over no care that's a hard pill for a lot of people to swallow but it's true that's why they're so successful and that's why we're basically continuing to be conquered there are some people who are coming on to this understanding and who are growing in their intelligence of how these basic methodologies work but they're in the deep deep minority it is a paltry minority of people that do understand this that do understand any of these methodologies let alone all of them and there's more than just what I will get a chance to outline on this show so tonight we're going to start looking into the exploitation of our primal fears by the hidden manipulators of consciousness on this planet and to do that we want to basically list these fears and then explain how these fears are deeply interconnected with each other ultimately they are all interwoven into a fabric they are all interwoven and essentially in many ways work as one and you'll hopefully understand what I mean by that when I go through them when I list them and then start to talk about them so the first is the fear and every one of these fears it should be understood are ancient they have been with us for essentially as long as we have been here first primal fear it is entrenched and in rooted into the psyche of mankind is the fear of darkness now that may sound strange to most people but it is one of the most ancient embedded fears in our consciousness is the fear of darkness our ancient ancestors relied above all else upon the Sun the star which we our planet revolves around which gives us our warmth our lights the ability for the foods which we eat to grow protection from predators that have a better night vision than do we when the Sun would be absent in our ancient past before we had modern the conveniences of modern technology the absence of the Sun would essentially equal something akin to death food won't grow in winter climbing things freeze over our ancestors would die of exposure they would die of starvation if they were not prepared sufficiently to last through the winters if they were living in non tropical climates the absence of the Sun each night would lay our ancient ancestors open to predatory beasts like tigers lions wolves hyenas etc the Sun became a symbol of power of life of hope because they would wait for it to rise again and expectation it would it would be like a savior come each morning so the fear of darkness is more deeply entrenched into the human psyche then mostly any of us would imagine we take this for granted today because we walk into our home and flick on a switch and we have late however before that modern convenience was made available to us essentially human activity would stop when the Sun went down for all intents and purposes yes of course we could build fires but for the most part we lived on the circadian rhythm provided to us by the rotation of this planet and our activity will correspond with daylight and our restful time periods would correspond with darkness a controller knows well this embedded fear they understand how this works this is why you will see the Sun used symbolically on so many different corporate logos because they are associating their product in the minds of the buyer or the viewer of the symbol the prospective buyer with all of the things that one subconsciously through our very genetics the codes within us associates with the son life power energy growth safety etc all of these concepts associated subconsciously with the light the antithesis of darkness the Vanquisher of the thing one of the things that we fear deeply darkness that's the first embedded primal fear in the human psyche totally connected with this fear as I have mentioned in explaining the fear of darkness is the fear of predators that's the second primal fear again people of the modern world don't fear the types of predators that our ancient ancestors used to fear namely animal predators that would often find a human dwelling place often dragged a human away from a cave a tenth of some sort some kind of some kind of simplistic dwelling when beasts of prey get hungry enough they'll enter terrain that is essentially owned and controlled by another kind of animal even if they're vastly outnumbered so yes our nomadic ancestors live in roaming packs let's say but even one large predatory animal let's say a mountain lion could easily overpower even the strongest human beings among us of course we developed the weaponry to begin to protect ourselves against such predators but even with our ability to create in fashion fashion weapons and use them to our advantage you always have to sleep so our ancestors would many times be taken by surprise or picked off we weren't in any kind of large numbers so the fear of predators goes hand-in-hand with the fear of darkness bears big cats other kind of animals absolutely have better night vision than human beings human things are not very adeptly suited for vision at night at all even other primates gorillas apes orangutans chimpanzees they are much better suited for vision like than are we human beings don't have very good nighttime visual acuity therefore this leaves them open to predation by animals that do have much better night vision and again we can see how this would be tied intricately together in the psyche in the collective mindset of our ancestors Sun Goes Down it's dark we're open to being preyed upon by whatever beasts maybe whatever carnivorous beasts may be in this region where we're currently living hand-in-hand with the fear of being preyed upon is that ever-present every night fear of darkness they're tied together is related to the other now in the modern world we still see this although in a different way of there's still more human activity during the day than at night even in cities where we have treat lamps to light the city streets at night more people are loathe to go out very late at night because they fear being preyed upon not by animals but by other human beings and this is the modern form of predator that most people fear and live their lives in fear of now granted consciousness is so low in some areas that it would be dangerous to walk through certain terrain territory man can be as territorial of an animal as any other and there are some places that most people wouldn't want to walk this is due to the level of consciousness that the large portion of individuals in a certain area may be holding but essentially what we're talking about here is the fear itself of being preyed upon of being attacked of being hurt physically most people do still live their lives in fear of this it goes hand in hand with worldview poisoning I'm not saying that there aren't any bad people that are looking to harm someone and take what they have on the streets in any kind of major metropolitan regions or anywhere else for that matter because it's true there are what I'm trying to get at here is the underlying fear of a predator and how we live according to that fear we let that fear essentially control us and controllers people who want to manipulate people based upon such a fear know this well they know it well what they know more than almost anything else what they know better than anything else is that given the chance the vast majority of people will choose a form of control over a form of discomfort I'll say that again most people will choose a form of control meaning control that is actually directed at them rather than choose a form of discomfort and what I mean by that what I mean by discomfort is something that would require a difference or a change in how one lives their own lives to correct for something that is affecting them for the negative in other words an example would be most people would willingly hand over constitutionally protected freedoms rather than have terrorists run amok among us fear of being preyed upon the fear of being attacked harmed is preyed upon itself by controllers by manipulators they're going to grant you your safety but you'll have to pay something in return for it and it will always always 100% of the time mean a reduction in your freedom but the manipulator isn't concerned about that they know that most people are fearful and cowardly and instead of taking on a problem they want someone else to solve it for them so we create whole controller classes for those who to control those who we didn't raise properly by instilling any moral values when they were young and the irony is that that controller class is among them it's from that very group they haven't had any true moral values instilled in them they're just looking to all somebody because they're psychologically inadequate that's how they feel and you know what this is almost universally true it is so the exception to the rule that that isn't what controller really wants to control someone they themselves are load full of something that is indwelling within their own psyche their own beam and so they want to take that out on somebody externally anything but look in where and face the problem anything but look inward and then change what you don't like seeing part of what's part of the main problem with the loss of freedoms in this world is that people are apologize errs but all in the wrong ways they make excuses they'll say oh it's not it's not the institution itself it isn't a vast majority of people in this control based hierarchical compartmentalised institution that cares very little for human rights it cares very little for moral substance no no it's just the bad apples we apologize for people that we shouldn't be apologizing for it isn't just a few bad apples in the police and the military it's a systemic overarching problem that affects almost all of those people that do this job it's a problem the problem lies in the very creation of an organization like that to protect us from ourselves because we won't do the work to learn natural law principles and to teach them to our young so if it sounds preachy oh well that's how it is I'm making a vowel going forward that I'm going that really really really start turning up the heat as far as putting the responsibility on the shoulders of the people that it belongs upon and that's your average person it doesn't raise their children and when I say the word raise I I say in a very specific way we forgot what morally raising our youth means at all each embed all this control is acceptable because they'll have safety nonsense utter nonsense and only a fool would accept that mentality only someone in deep fear themselves that's controlled and owned by their fear that's never looked at their own subconscious mind and looked at what they're really afraid of and then worked upon it to make themselves stronger by confronting them Spears and there under mind control in a lot of different ways the very nature of what they think human nature is which we talked about last week other justifications that they use for statism and violence initiation of violence against non-violent people which is essentially what the state is everywhere every kind of it in any country regardless of how oppressive it may get or how much it may propagate the illusion of one's freedom it's the same thing it's the initiation of violence against anyone that doesn't go along with the program and that's easy to do folks it's easy to get people to accept easy to get people to accept because if you have a population whose mind is in a liquid sewage state by everything that they've taken into their body by everything they've taken in their mind that show no will to change any of those things they won't turn off their television they won't eat decent food they won't engage in any kind of activity that is edifying in any way you know that you have them exactly where you want them because you know exactly what their fears are you know what all the weaknesses of their psyche is it's child's play it's child's play and I know I'll have a harsh tact about this but hey I'm not sugarcoating anything on the show I think I explained that to people from day one you're not going to hear any sugar-coated explanations of what's happening nor you're going to hear apologizing for people that wouldn't know morality if it cracked them across the jaw and told them to wake up in a loud voice and people don't look into this information because they are owned by their own fears and until they start to confront those fears and work on them with no shortcuts through education the reading books through going inward if you get some information externally then going inward and really making an examination of self but how few will take on that responsibility anything but that most people will say no wrong in the other direction as fast as they can for looking inward and as long as they do they'll continue to be externally conquered by controllers who know a thousand times more about themselves than they ever will by their through their own willful ignorance these people have brought this condition upon themselves their own willful ignorance and let's stop making excuses about it that's how it is how are we going to change it well the only thing I see that is possible to even do is learn how these dynamics work and then put information out there widely and freely and to get more people to do the same who you can identify as those who really want to learn about these dynamics and as an aside going into this before I go into the other two primal fears you know there's there's people out there that think that they're going to party their way out of slavery you know I'm going to use escapist drugs or just do nothing but hop from one party or festival to the next party or festival I'll dance my way out of the harsh reality is a planet Earth well good luck to you very proud of you and again people won't want to hear this they'll take offense you know anything but work on the true deep nested shadows of the subconscious mind and the people who bill get the most upset with are the people that actually have done this work upon themselves because they'll say you have no right to complain about other people you have no right to point this out in others while it is true those who live in glass houses should not throw stones but some of us have shattered our little glass house and it's a paltry few the whole idea of thinking outside of the cage that we impose for ourselves because of our own fears and none is more prevalent than the fear of predation of being preyed upon so we'll look to an even more powerful controller to say please protect us will do anything to be protected from these predators even give up our freedom our free will our rights inherent rights that no man has a right to take away yet because these controllers never hear the word no coming from people in mass they'll keep taken and taken and taken because in their minds not to say no is to say yes in their minds not to say no is to say yes whether you agree with that principle that's what they're operating under that's the law they're operating under and the people that do these control jobs which it's all an illusion they're not in control of anything they don't even own themselves they think they own someone else they have owners I've gone into what their owners think of them on the show in the past and I'll do that again in the future but you couldn't sit down sit them down at a table explain to them that they have owners because their ego is so entrenched and you know what some of them wouldn't even care they'd say oh yeah I understand that I'm wholly owned and operated by someone else that I just performed their whims for a paycheck imagine this is the moral constitution the moral constitution of many many many living beings in our society right now and we wonder how the Nazis did what they did during World War two we wonder how Stalin accomplished what he accomplished in Russia and people don't believe that this is going to happen here when you have people that that's how they think I often think what orders wouldn't you follow what orders wouldn't you know a brainwashed military-type follow sit down yes sir no sir and ask them is there any wonder you wouldn't follow Alba if they'd be hard pressed to even come up with something that they that they wouldn't just unquestioningly obey because that's how mind-control works you're following a program anything outside your program is unthinkable computer program can't do anything outside of what's programmed into it that's what most people have allowed themselves to become and unquestioningly an unquestioning robot programming in and that's B that's the confines of their behavior but again sit and try to tell the hypnotized person that the illusion that they see upon the stage isn't actually there they'll try to tell you you're crazy and it's all because of spiritual weakness folks let's not make any apologies about this it's all about spiritual weakness this is not something that people have had done to them externally when I explained these techniques to you please do not think that I am saying that the person who has the ultimate power in wielding these techniques is the controller themselves because it is not their power is an illusion and I've stated that before and I will continue to maintain that they have no real power that has not been willfully granted to them by someone that does not want to think the end and I make no apologies for people of that mindset they have brought this upon themselves and they've brought it upon other people to do value their freedom and they have no right to do that they have no right to do that people say oh yeah people have a right to be as ignorant as they want nonsense you don't have a right to be ignorant when it affects my freedom ladies and gentlemen so go and tell that to the controller that doesn't care whether he's a slave whether he's a house slave and will follow orders onto the deck like a Nazi robot you don't have a right to affect my freedom in that way you may think you do all you want but that's a right you'll never have so to go back to these fears predators the third fear is interwoven with the protection from predators okay when we're faced with a predator in our midst one of the first reactions in the subconscious for those who allow this fear to own them okay that don't face it and try to correct it you just give in to this force called fear which is the shutdown of consciousness and going into the our complex of the brain the reptile brain the first thing they want is protection while who to protect them except the strong father figure here's the next character in our play in the ancient world while the Sun is Goes Down the Predators come out and then we have to rally around our strong father figure of the tribe to protect us from these animals but in doing so we're going to give him complete control we're not going to solve this in any kind of an egalitarian way we're going to put this father figure in charge the biggest alpha male strong sharpest teeth biggest muscles you know can throw the spear the farthest and the hardest and we're going to let him take charge over all of our daily activities in return for keeping them safe keeping us safe from those predators out there does this sound familiar to anybody anyone to sound like the familiar a thing that's being played out again in our in our times I don't know maybe it's just me but I'm getting to something I'm getting to something that is very powerful that I'm going to get to before I close this show tonight it's after 8:00 now on the East Coast so I'm going to give out the calling numbers again anybody want to call in and chime in on this topic the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four or once again that's seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to punch in the call ID number for what on earth is happening that is eight three five one five the call ID number is eight three five one five when you call in I'll see you on the switchboard just hang on and I will get to your call so those in fear run to controllers to protect them against predators this has been going on for thousands of years because people will not develop courage courage is action in spite of one's fear and the vast majority of human beings on this planet do not have courage and get as upset as you like about that folks the vast majority of human beings do not have courage they look to annex controller to protect them and they're willing to give up their rights for their protection and they expect everyone else to fall in line with that ideology then they'll get upset with the people who don't want to live like that and live as slaves essentially and say I grant you no no ability to take any of my rights away from me in return for protection and this is a mob mentality this is mafia mentality you've open up a new store and mob territory they come and visit you and say well you got a pass protection money where the were the biggest alpha males on the block and now you're not going to be able to operate here without problems without violence unless we get what we want from you so you're going to give us a cut of what you're making in return for not harming you and it's the same thing this is what every state is on the surface of the earth I want nothing from any state I want the state out of my existence because I'm a sovereign being that is known by anybody you don't own me the end the end no compromise zero all rights reserved period yet that that attitude that philosophy is so in the minority in in today's world that is but a speck of light left in a dark world people in the freedom movement and in higher consciousness groups they make them very grave mistake of thinking that more people think the way they think then actually do and this is something that is propagated by the Internet itself the Internet is a wonderful medium folks I hope we have it for as long as where we are here and that it gets even better than it is in propagation of information and transparency of information however it does create a flawed way of seeing how many people are actually awake we think because there is a vocal minority on the internet that is are beginning to discuss these issues that this is some kind of common sense widely known thing what's what's going on as far as control goes the moral issues that accompany me and this awakening out of this trance mind it's a such a tiny fraction of people that you would be a poem if you even grasped how tiny that fraction is I see this over and over again people think more people are coming online to this than actually are I don't want to be a you know a naysayer in anyway I don't want to rain on anyone's parade I just want people to look at things realistically you know for example right here in the city of Philadelphia a few months back they had an end the Fed rally on a beautiful day a beautiful spring day and 300 people if that showed up in a city in a metropolitan region of like what five six million people I mean if this is it's ridiculous how tiny it is for people that understand this that the effort needs to not just be redoubled it needs to be thousandfold forget doubling anything it's what we're not even remotely near the amount of people that we need to reach and it's largely because people are trapped in these fears hand-in-hand with the fear of predators and darkness which is which is associated with predators is the fear of abandonment the fear of abandonment by that alpha male father figure because that represents having to deal with the Predators or oneself anything but that anything but that and in the modern world that equates to we might have to raise our young morally ourselves god forbid because we don't want to live morally we're going to teach it to our young people we'll just have the controller come in and take care of any acting off that's what we'll do why should we live in a moral way why should we teach that to our young that's the hardest thing there is to do to instill actual proper upstanding moral values and young people the hardest thing there is to do why should we be burdened with that let's just have Big Daddy government do that work for us by through control through violence let's have him enact violence whether the person is themselves violent or not even peaceful people that have not harmed anybody will set these unwavering laws if you do not conform - no matter how peaceful you are violence will be enacted upon you and we'll accept that even though it's a trouncing upon our human rights are inherent human rights that aren't granted by men and can't be taken away by man well except that we'll just willingly hand over all of those rights to the controller for Keith enough say us safe because god forbid should we not have him should we be abandoned by big daddy who protects us from the Predators we could never accept that because that would mean were all on our own we're all on our own and we don't know what to do on our own we don't know what to do we never thought for ourselves you've never protected ourselves from encroachments of violence by ourselves we've always had somebody else do that for us you see how this is a timid mindset of a timid person it doesn't understand their rights or care about their rights it could care less about their own rights or the rights of others they're just in our complex reptile brain mode all the time I'm going to explain why that is after I talk about hand in hand tied inextricably to the fear of abandonment is your number four well hey if we don't have the light and the Predators are here and O our alpha male father figure has abandoned us we don't have him anymore to protect us what are we really afraid of happening and what we're afraid of this breaking out and it's the word you hear all the time associated in the minds of the mind controlled slaves with the removal of control play this word association game with people okay you tell people no control no masters they'll give you back the word freedom but tell people the first word that they associate in their mind with the word anarchy and they'll say the magic word because this is what the fourth primal fear is the fear of chaos there it is chaos we don't have these controls and we don't have Big Daddy telling us what to do because we don't think for ourselves they'll be chaos and you know what folks maybe there would so I'm just going to come right out and say it I consider myself an agent of chaos I'd rather have all of the violent offenders of the world out in the open rather than covert line controllers manipulating us from behind the scenes I'll take the physical chaos and you know what I think I think that the physical chaos would teach us a lesson I think that's how we learn natural law by making the mistake of ever letting things get to the point where chaos would really truly break out then only then because of our ignorance our apathy and our laziness up to this point I think only then are we going to start to understand how natural law really works when we experience enough chaos in our lives and guess what we don't have order now we have chaos now we have chaos in a covert form which is arguably much more sinister than chaos in an open form but we have nothing that resembles through order what we have is control and control is chaos because it's based upon fear fear leads to confusion we strike out we lash out and try to control and ultimately what that creates is chaos in the world unintended consequences of every kind and the lack of order but controllers are too dumb to figure that out and what I mean by that is not to make the real controllers I'm talking about the people that think they're in control the people who've never really read any books in their lives and have no view of history whatsoever and yet think that they're in control of someone physically right please don't make me laugh if it wasn't so sad I would burst out historically laughing because controllers out there people who think you're in control you have owners you have owners and I worked with your owners and I know what they think of you look at Henry Kissinger telling the military that they're dumb stupid animals to be used as pawns in our foreign policy decisions I mean imagine this openly telling people that openly telling the military you are your are dogs dumb animals and people still will follow these people's orders this is a person who's responsible for positioning of troops of troop deployments to make strategy based upon whether these people are going to live or die that governs whether these people are going to live or die and yet they'll carry out his bidding just to get to hurt somebody or oh yeah the other excuses are and that's ultimately what it is you know it's its inadequacy and they just want to hurt somebody but let's be honest about what it is votes okay let's everybody get as offended as they want turn it off because you don't want to hear anymore get it all out there ain't going to change nothing okay you want to hear what's really going on in the world go back and listen to my interview with neo two weeks ago these are these are the owners of the police and military make no mistake about it they have owners and that's who their owners are I'm telling you that out directly because I know this is the case but hey they're going to follow their course probably because they don't want to hear it because it's too painful to them to admit that they got clean you got played like a fiddle claimed as a matter of fact you didn't get played as if it was in Street lingo you played yourself that's what happened you played yourself but your ego is too too powerful to ever let you commit that walk away from it you're committed to that course just like the Nazis were in 1930 30s and 40s German the same thing can't step back from your own mind and ego and admit that what you're doing is wrong because you don't really believe the nonsense that your owners are feeding you that this is moral for you to do they don't they don't believe believe that see I I ultimately do believe in not believe in I recognize the natural law principle of Ordo ab KO now there are people out there will think this is all evil and there's not it's a good side to it when you start looking into deep meanings in occult words symbols phrases etc when you really do your study of the occult this is not a negative principle in and of itself it is twisted for negative reasons and that is what I would call chaos sorcery which we will get into in future weeks but see Ordo ab KO means that order will eventually emerge from a chaotic situation or condition and in fact when one does not do one's own work so much when they when they fall out of doing their own work upon their own consciousness upon their own psyche upon their own subconscious so much that they created for themselves a condition of chaos the only thing that will bring them out of that condition is more chaos is it is that condition becoming so unbearable and so uncomfortable that finally their ego is broken down it is melted in the fires of purification to a point where they say I cannot do this anymore I cannot continue this course I must change because it threatens the very well-being and continued well-being of the entire species not just any one individual or group of individuals the whole is detrimental effected by the ignorant of the whole and sadly I think that's the path we've chosen I don't think we've chosen what is known as the middle pillar the ground where we refuse to accept control and will not become a controller ourselves that's called the middle pillar in the occult we chosen was known as the left-hand path the path of severity this is the path where sadly we have let our ignorance apathy laziness and cowardice have to become our greatest teachers and that maximizes the pain and discomfort through which the lesson will be gained good luck because it didn't have to be that way yet that's what humanity is collectively choosing I'm not here thinking that really well I'm saying is going to ultimately change that decision I'm just helping to explain what we've chosen folks that's all I'm doing I do this show not in service to human beings I do this show in service to truth only and secondarily for the human beings that do want to understand this and do want to live free do want to understand themselves may they gain something from this wonderful and they'll take it and they could parlay that into their studies and I will say that as a secondary goal I do that I do this for them who I certainly do not do this for are the people that want to remain ignorant apathetic lazy and cowardly and lastly I certainly do not do this for me because if you think I really want to be doing this you're as crazy as a fruit that is all I can say if you think this is what I envision my life to be explaining how mind control works you have to be as out of your mind as anyone has ever been if you think I enjoy this I do this because I recognize it as a responsibility based on where we're at in consciousness on this planet and for no other reason in the interest of truth and for those who it may serve to help them transcend their current mind controlled condition everybody else is going to get exactly what they have coming exactly what they deserve and they're going to get the lesson one way or another what no matter how painful it may have to be they're going to get the less you're not escaping the lesson I said here before on this show and I'll say it many more times there's no escape period there is no escape you're not getting out of here the way out is through quite simply that's it the way out is through what is meant by that is you don't get past the lesson that is on deck for you to learn until you go through it by mastering it by learning it well and mastering it so those are the four primal fears the fear of darkness the fear of predators the fear of abandonment by the father figure or controller and the fear of chaos and this keeps people in a nice neat little prison all self generated by the mind controllers the owners of most of the people of this world know this perfectly they they know this like you know two plus two equals four this is secondary child's play common sense to them yet how many people have really deeply explored anything resembling that what I've laid out here tonight very very few because most people won't do anything to avoid turning inward and looking at the shadow of the subconscious the shadows are what we have to delve into the way out is through the whole idea of this New Age nonsense of not looking at the negative is just that nonsense everything is not okay folks I didn't say everything is anything is not working as it should be working the in Traverse its laws work flawlessly at all times in all places that doesn't mean everything is okay we're choosing things that are not okay for our evolutionary development and in many cases in many ways weird evolving instead of evolving and it's cause very few people want to do this work they want to look externally for a solution the solution is an external the solution is in our own thoughts our own emotions and our own actions the end its internal when we change that the external world will change and not a millisecond before and that is exactly as it should be that doesn't mean that based on where we say we want to progress to we're doing things that are okay because we're not as a whole and mess what do all of these or primal fears have in common and this is the key the crux of the whole thing this is the most important thing to understand about the whole thing of how how we are exploited through our deep subconscious primal fears that are encoded right into our DNA our ancient ancestor II the main thing to keep in mind is that all four of these fears are completely associated with survival the instinct to survive is the strongest instinct in the human species now with that being said every one of these things the fear of darkness the fear of predators preying upon us the fear of the Dominator or controller type abandoning ops or at least let's call it the protector type abandoning us I have a fear of chaos breaking out these are the deepest seeded fears in the human psyche they're all based upon our desire to continue to survive and that's ultimately what a controller is going to based in sorcery upon the fact that it knows you'll trade anything for survival ladies and gentlemen I'm going to tell you now a deep occult ideology and a dark occult ideology and for those who have read a bit some may have heard this before and I'm going to sum up in explaining this ideology I will not call it a philosophy it is an ideology is a way of thinking that does not necessarily that does not truly lead to higher wisdom which is what philosophy is about the love of wisdom Sophia this is a dark occult principle if you will I won't even call it a principle again it is simply an ideological path so to speak and this is a satanic and Luciferian concept in the dark schools of occult it is taught that the first and foremost responsibility of the individual is to self-preservation this is stated in dark occult schools as this sentence which I'm about to say right now self-preservation is the highest law in Luciferian and state tack occult sects or schools if you will secret societies orders whatever you want to call them cults isn't is a nice word for what it really is there is the principal or I would say really a non principal this is a ideological concept that is embedded into the minds of the dark occult initiates self-preservation is the highest law this is a mind control technique and it works through the exploitation of humanity's deepest primal fears namely the fear of darkness the fear of being preyed upon the fear of abandonment by the alpha male dominant father figure and the fear of chaos and that the occult controllers know this they know this well and they've gotten people to swallow all of their control methods based upon exploiting these four fears all because they know that the deepest underlying human instinct not philosophy but instinct which is based in the reptile brain the instinctual survival brain they get them to accept the the dictum that self-preservation is the highest law and all I will say about this before I go to some phone calls because I see we have a couple callers on the line please hold on whoever is calling in I just want to wrap this one part up and then I'm going to take your calls all that I will say in response to that occult ideology and that is the first law of dark occult vism burning one that truly knows about all of my journeys spiritually and everything that I have learned everything that I have taken into myself all wisdom teachers that I have taken in some of their knowledge that I've read in every aspect of my personal spiritual journey up to this point I can sum up that journey in one sentence and it would be this self-preservation is not the highest ball self-preservation is not the highest law let that sink in caller from New York caller from New York City you are on what on earth is happening hi MA thank you for taking the name is Mike how are you Mike the way I like to thank you for all 19 shows so far you know nobody on on radio that's being broadcasted digitally or not is really talking about her being as honest as being as truthful as wide-ranging with the topics and knowledge that you have pretty much on radio at all but I've heard like thank you for for doing what you're doing I thank you very much for that compliment Mike I would just say just keep in mind this isn't about me I appreciate the compliment this is simply about this information I want to thank you for listening in and helping to spread this information in any way that you can thank you well I wanted to basically talk about with the actual uh we were just bringing up is actual self preservation I feel that I feel like once you you were woken up to somewhat of a knowledge and anything you you sit down and you started realizing you know what you used to think is not really what you think anymore and you know you sort of moved on it's sort of even tough to live in this matrix that were surrounded by this system that's already been created before we even got here so based upon the horrible banking system and the way things are it's almost like tough to even survive in this community but as you're saying self-preservation is not the highest law but it is it's almost like they're preying upon that very very fact and the whole system is set up against that in the million ways that they can as many laws as they create you know and things like that so I just see some some ideas on how to uh how to maybe build a better system within your evil within your own community or get other people together almost on like a uh on like a spiderweb basis where you didn't need any one person doing it as long as someone was doing it within the community by you right sure well we have access to lots of technologies too propagate this understanding I mean start your own what if you fully grasp these concepts start your own radio show get hand out cards in the local community to get people listen to it start your own website start up a meetup group host free documentary screening is like what truth freedom prosperity does in the Philadelphia area there's many ways to get active with this but it is all about ultimately we need to keep in mind it is all about ultimately changing the way that we think about ourselves in relation to the world and other individuals other souls on their journey in the world and respect is what this is ultimately about you know it's it's about understanding that we are sovereign understanding that we have inherent rights as beings in the cosmos by nature of us being born into the cosmos on our spiritual journey and we should understand and respect those rights and teach that value that that's what value all we have to hold as our primary values this is what value means what do you value you know do we value money above morality to value money above our rights or some people sadly do we need to reverse that that's that it's it's something that is inherently wrong and it has to recognize there's something that is apparently wrong and spoken all that such unapologetically hmm yes I I agree with you a hundred percent you on it it's so strange because I mean I grew up in a very old-school Italian family where culture is a very very major thing you know that goes on obsession way of the product you know and it's it's tough to even talk about this for anybody you know sometimes it's just like I'd like to talk about it with strangers you know then send my own family you know and I feel I feel horrible for that sometimes but I thought that strikes up a very resonant note with me personally because for anyone that personally knows me they have heard you know essentially the same thing for me I've seen my story is almost identical to that as far as being raised in a Catholic Italian family in Philadelphia and sixteen thing hardly anyone in my family can I even approach with this information so I can there yeah you know and I like to thank you because it is since since I saw you documentaries that he had released online I saw them probably I think it was actually June of oh nine you know when I but I said to myself before I even knew about you or anything I said what on earth is happening I think I might've through the f-word in there somewhere but you know I said because I couldn't you know I just had just trying to write so that this can't be it can't be the reason you know there's just something going on because obviously it seems as you say chaos and evils ruling this world whether you what do you what do you have certain thoughts about it or not but you can tell that you know it's almost like it's almost ludicrous you know it's up and down setting off and the drive light is you know it just says what guy was saying you know but with the pictures how they dress and the visual representation of what that is you know it's it's kind of that a bunch of guys and make it so still about the symbolism right rule the world not the word yes a book that I highly recommend people reading not to get poisoned by it to know what it is going in because it is one of the books that really led me into my dealings with the occult in a dark sense and I think if people read this they will understand that what is ultimately being built in our society is a satanic structure it is a satanic system that is being built read the book The Satanic Bible by Anton LaVey now I know some people will say oh why are you even telling people to read something like that because it contains in it out of the archaeology of the occultists that are really running the world it really does if you really understand that book you will understand the perspective of the mind manipulators of this planet well I was I was one of the ones I was lucky enough to get one of the arcs that you had sent out so I was I was the one from New York that got the arc that that you had sent out to everything traffic oh yeah yeah okay great great yes thanks for calling him and what did you think of it oh you know what I look like once I saw your documentaries I started creating my own rock just naturally cuz I'm a computer guy so I had some of the stuff you had and I added to it now I got closest to terrabytes myself Wow and Wow you know and like I said I just say and you know a lot of that so I applaud to scribed all the time and I made torrance emotion as much as I could so and it's going well and you know every day is you know just recently I had a my apartment went up in flames uh so there was a lot of bloody chaos yeah that's okay it was electrical fire in the morning everyone got out safe there's you know other thing was all right but you know basically what I learned was through the chaos I mean you almost had that there was a situation thrown at you where you woke up in the morning I would smoke you know I sure has one got out you know you figured out where things were going you know and one call nine-one-one you got you know pets and everything so we've all made it out a lot safely everything was great but basically what I'm what I'm seeing from that now a couple weeks down the road is that sort of like it is the laws of physics inside a house electricity water pipes not a good combination well that's just for physics that's just laws of physics could happen anywhere anytime it happens but the chaos in the world is sort of it's coming to a desk awaiting as we're going I see it you know every dangers like another another oil rig is hint you know and buy a boat and another guy ties a grenade to us to a pole and another guy shoots up another place and it's all just the lone guy and it's all just that one day under the rug go back to sleep you know but if you see the patterns in your awake and you can leave the screen the line you can see something's coming you know I think which I think what you're doing is please essential I think it's the timing is perfect and I just wanted to say especially so thank you and I will continue to listen and continue to get the word out myself Mike thank you so much hey thanks a lot have a great night you too take care great great caller uh what Mike from New York was referring to was when he was talking about the arc is made available to people a one terabyte hard drive that basically contains it is just full of digital information books audio video I think there's 5,000 books over 5,000 books in PDF format on it there's something like 22,000 mp3 files and about 1,800 video files it would take literally you know a lifetime to go through all of it but it is a digital information that I have assembled over the years I waded through my collection for a friend and put some of the best materials all on one a one terabyte external USB hard drive and I copy that up for those who who want that so uh on my on my website if you subscribe to the newsletter um essentially whenever I send information out to those who are on the newsletter I put it include a little PDF document that explains what the arc is and how to go about obtaining a got a copy of it so that's what Mike was referring to there but I'm glad this to see that there's other people who are very activated and that's what we need more of so Mike thanks again I'm going to go to another caller here caller from southeastern Pennsylvania you are on one on earth is happening hey Mark it's Chris from new jersey how are you Chris what's up man mark with only one here from oh it's good to hear you every night every the Tuesday night as well mark I first I want to thank Mike for all he's doing as well but that's great to let you know we need people helping people and then that's how it's going to get done even though right now it looks pretty bleak when you look at the numbers but you hid behind a nail on the head when you said that people are confusing themselves with their bodies I know that sounds crazy but what I look at why we're in the state we're in it comes down to fear and then it's been a question becomes fear of what well it's the fear of running out of money or the fear of starving so people are linking up the fear with their physical existence and I can understand how they do that but by doing that I think they make a serious error because they're never going to be able to face their fear unless they get rid of that notion which i think is garbage I think that I know it's garbage because I am more than my arm in my leg and I know that I go on after this world I am energy I have infinite life and if people will come to that realization the controllers will be out of luck they would they wouldn't have any way to control us anymore and we would understand why you know what our purpose is and who we really are agreed totally agreed that that identification with the purely physical is a left brain imbalance and I spoke about it when I talked about the barriers to self-realization to understanding who well and what we truly are in a form of podcasts and in my presentation so that's a really great point that you bring up you can only really control someone through fear when you have them completely identified with the world now this isn't to say that we should go in the other direction and as I was talking about you know people who have escapism you know as one of their plans and think that there's no work to be done here on the ground so to speak you know and they will indulge in you know drugs in it in a way that really doesn't promote true expansion of consciousness it's just for a means of partying and you know again aren't really doing any hard philosophical work with people they're just you know think that there were not party again like I explained it party their way out of slavery and that's the opposite end of the spectrum you know where you know people think that they're going to meditate their way out of slavery as well you know that we could just meditate in the world will suddenly change it isn't going to work through either of those methods those are real right brain imbalanced ways of approaching that this this condition in which we are currently in and the real left-wing way that keeps it this way is that the left brain form of imbalance that keeps it this way is total identification with the physical right yeah I think that the you know the Oracle of Delphi you know know thyself and Socrates said the same thing I think if people went inside themselves more they would come be more likely to come to that realization is the realization intentionally that they are not you know their physical bodies that there are more there's more to life than than just their their life oh it's they're here to learn something and to do the right thing when it I guess when it when it seems hopeless and that's what I'm doing and I guess that's what you're doing too because I don't see a lot of hope out there I don't see a lot of waking up but I'll be damned if I continue to do what I do every day trying to help people along the process you know but in the end realizing that the only person I could save is myself that's that's quite true I think we can be of influence to others but ultimately we have to do our own work upon ourselves in doing that we can become an example and that example can inspire others you know it can kind of uh that our energy can kind of radiate out into the field and help others but ultimately the work is our own at the end of the day so I agree with that as well tomorrow you guys push it all you doing I love listening on Tuesday night keep up the good work thanks so much Chris I kick have a good one I'll bye I'll tell you what the callers that I get into this show just uh very conscious and aware of people and I feel blessed to have callers of this caliber calling in I don't think that we've ever had any bad calls into this show like people calling with very thoughtful and insightful things to say and I'm really always excited about that hope that continues into the future so callers thanks so much I don't see anyone else calling so let's see let me uh let me go back up I would like to clarify one thing about what I was just saying about you know different forms of brain imbalance and we talked about that on this program before but what I was just saying about meditation please don't take that to mean that I think that meditation is a bad thing I think too much of it or obsessively medicating can put someone into a right brain form of imbalance I think so can using psychedelics of different kinds both of these tools can be incredibly therapeutic and help us to go inward and work with different aspects of our psyche but you have to know yourself enough to know when that becomes a crutch or even a you know an imbalance in so that that can be a fine line that one doesn't really see very clearly when one is in the throes of those things it reminds me of dick-suck than telling a story and that dick something I think is an excellent teacher SUT Phe and dick Sutton and I have a lot of videos and some audio by him and I think that his work is very good and should be looked into he told a story in one of his workshops where a friend of his was obsessively meditating day after day after day after learning the technique of TM Transcendental Meditation and uh you know at some point it how to get over different kinds of anger and rage but then he became so obsessive with it doing it four hours a day that he couldn't really focus or concentrate and he was you know kind of uh not really performing in his work as well and didn't feel clear so he went to you didn't feel like he was able to consciously focus on something for a long period of time so when he went to he went to a doctor who I guess did a scan of his brain and the doctor said that the scans of his brain showed similar patterns to when someone is very very high on uh marijuana and it this was he taking nothing has taken no prescription or any other kind of drugs so what was producing that effect was the obsessive meditation and it produced a very right-brain form of imbalance in this person's neocortex so I think there's a balance to be walked in all things as far as you know what we're going to put into our body in mind and meditation is one of those things I think it can be a powerful tool however if it is a done imbalance in in a balanced way so I just want to clarify that before anybody thinks that I'm down on the practice of meditation as a whole I am NOT I think it is very use a very useful tool but I think it's the same as something like psychedelics it can be a very powerful tool and teacher but if it is over done or if it is done for of frivolous reasons or escapist reasons then it can become a problem and it can prevent someone from seeing truth so that having been said let me just go back to the idea that self-preservation is not the highest law this is probably the one overarching principle that I feel I have learned in my overall journey that being said I'm not saying that we should not strive to survive and that when we are threatened that we should not face a threat that threatens our survival and I think there's no greater threat to survival than the globalist agenda these people want to poison us they want to wipe out a large portion of the human population and their indiscriminate about it they don't care who's doing good or bad it's just it people are people to them and they look at the whole world as one neck for one noose so if they're going to wipe out a whole bunch of good moral people with people that they consider vile or animalistic or predatory or what they call useless dears first of all I don't think anybody has a right to make that decision about someone else's life but you know they look at it as their threats to them because they own this planet they think this planet and their resources belongs to them and people belong to them and they can do with it what they will and they can do with people what they will I think they're delusional um but you know as I was saying before the state of most people is that they don't have any of the developments in consciousness they don't have intelligence care or will and nature will respect at those who at least have some or even all of these qualities even in an imbalanced twisted way that's a hard thing for people to understand nature will respect and grant power in some form to those who are unified with vet with their thoughts emotions and actions even if it's not for good this is why they're basically kicking our rear ends folks they are unified as they think so they feel so they act and I'm talking about the dark occultists the globalist the Sorcerer's the mind manipulators whatever you want to call them the Illuminati it doesn't make a difference what you call there the Psychopaths we're running the show here and they have their energy focus they have their consciousness unified as they think so they feel and so they act and the universe will have a modicum of respect for that whereas it will not grant any power to or respect for those who do not have any of those principles unified will say we want something and then do something completely different that is the antithesis of creating that dynamic that we say we want so our actions or behaviors betray our thoughts and emotions and that's the true mark of the beast that's why they say that the beasts mark is carried in the head and in the hand because when what is it aren't thoughts is betrayed by the actions we take with our hands we have accepted the mark of the beast it is a symbolic thing this is this is a symbolic way of looking at duality consciousness we have to bring our consciousness into unity consciousness as we think so we feel so we act I think I say that at least once on every show because it is the most important principle to understand in taking anything away when you're listening to this show bring yourself into unity and that is why I will make the seemingly dark and bizarre statement that in in a way I have respect or the dark occultists that are running the show here and I do not have much respect for people who are completely in oppositional consciousness with themselves with themselves that is the worst place you would want to be particularly those who know and do nothing Wow is that not a place you really want to be people who know and are not taking action man all I have to say is that's the last place I'd want to be but our opponents in this grand chess game if you will their unified they have a dark form of intelligence they have a dark form of care and they're willing to carry out that vision we have to come become unified in the same way for the right reasons and when we do that's what when I say we truly become activated and then I have infinite respect meaning I've looked again and seen something change okay that's what respect means to take another look at so I think I'm going to leave it there for tonight's show I think we cover a lot of ground I'll go into the fourth method of manipulation on the next program so for now arm let's call it a night and I will see everybody here next week Tuesday at 7 o'clock p.m. right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network I'm mark pasio and you have been listening to what on earth is happening good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #020

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Divide & Conquer Stategy*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen you are listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website is www.seannal.com this show is broadcast live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time and this is the show where we discuss the causal factors for what is actually taking place in our world related with issues of human freedom today is Tuesday August 10th 2010 and we have a good program lined up for you this evening we're going to be continuing our discussion on mind control and its many methodologies and techniques that are employed to place people under mind control today we will be getting into technique number four which is the strategy of divide and conquer so more on that in a little while what I'd like to do right now is to get into the event announcements I read a couple of event announcements usually to start the show events that are coming up in the Philadelphia area which is where I'm from so every third Monday of the month truth freedom prosperity hosts a free documentary screening followed by a discussion on that documentary at the ethical Society of Philadelphia 1906 South Rittenhouse Square seven o'clock p.m. sharp start time this Monday they will is coming Monday they will be showing the documentary a Fiat Empire by James Yaeger eight film so if you're in the Philadelphia area come on out to the ethical Society on Monday evening for a free documentary Fiat Empire followed by a discussion for more information on this group please visit www.fema.gov is free your mind a unique two-day conference on consciousness mind control and the occult April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 only 20 hours per day at rouble Hall 414 Green Street in Philadelphia confirmed speaker so far Aaron McCallum Andrew basiago Jay Parker Laura Eisenhower myself mark Cassio and Michael Kelly for more information please visit for your mind conference calm more information will be forthcoming on this conference as information becomes available so that's the event announcements for tonight I want to give the call-in number for the show now the call-in number and you can call them at any time and there are no taboo topics on this show the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number is seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to put in the call IV number for what on earth is happening the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID number for what on earth is happening eight three five one five when you call hoping on the line I will be alerted on my switchboard here and I will get to your call sometimes it takes a little while so please be patient I will eventually see the call and and get to it so we have been talking about mind control over the last several weeks and we will continue to talk about mind control over the next several more weeks this is because there are many techniques there are many methodologies which mind-control employees which the practitioners of mind control employ to keep someone in their web to keep someone in their grip we already have looked at on previous shows the technique of obfuscation obfuscation meaning to render obscure unclear confusing bewildering unintelligible and looked at all the ways that this technique is employed in the modern world second mind-control technique we looked at a few weeks back was worldview poisoning getting people to see themselves and the world around them in a horrific negative way specifically getting people to see human nature as something that is fundamentally flawed and or evil worldview poisoning also employs the technique of the valuation of the individual sucks that the individual thinks of him or herself as a number as something that can have a digit value placed upon it making someone see themselves in terms of money in terms of possessions etc finally worldview poisoning employed the technique of destroying the imagination which is first and foremost destroying the ability of someone to understand that that change is possible and how to affect that change in their manifested reality so that overall was the technique known as worldview poisoning last week we looked at the third method of mind control which was the exploitation of humanity's subconscious primal ears when listed the four main ancient subconscious primal fears of our species and they were the fear of Darkness the fear of predators the fear of abandonment and the fear of chaos we examined those in depth last week on this show I think it was one of the better shows that I've done thus far because I think the examination of these subconsciously held fears go a long long long way toward explaining how people are controlled at a subconscious level if you understand these fears if you yourself deal with these fears which we all have they are nested into our very genetic structure we have them at some level or another if you bring them to the conscious level explore them and work with them instead of ignoring them you will be much less likely to be susceptible to the techniques of mind control so that was the exploitation of primal fears that was technique number three today we are going to look at we are going to examine we are going to explore in detail mind control technique number 4 out of 14 which we will be covering in total in the show 15 if you count trauma-based mind control techniques which we discussed a couple of weeks back on show number 17 when I interviewed a special guest neo who related his absolutely horrifying experiences in an occult family in which he was put under a technique known as trauma-based mind control we'll hear a lot more about that technique at the free or mind conference so today we're going to look at how we are conquered externally because we are divided among ourselves this is the divide and conquer strategy that rulers have employed to their benefit for millennia if you keep a people if you keep a group of people focused on the external perceived differences differences that they perceive among themselves they are all the more easier to rule people it is essential for rulers to keep people thinking of themselves as separate and different never seeing their unity never seeing their inherent non duality but certainly most of all never seeing their collective shared situation with any level of clarity when a people cannot see that they are in the same basic collective situation they will be more prone to act in ways that continues to divide them continues to weaken them and continues to allow their weaknesses to be exploited from without this is the technique that has been perfected over thousands of years by rulers throughout the centuries and they still do it quite well today and they have had much time to perfect this technique and they're still employing it with great success and until we see essentially that we are all in the same prison cell together as dark of a way of looking at things as that may be let's be honest that's the case until we see that we are all essentially in the same cage together we're never going to put down the perception of difference among us because essentially there is no difference between human beings we all have the same basic desires we all have the same basic needs we all have the same basic fears and we are all essentially oppressed in the same ways by this small parasitic class of people who like to think of themselves as our owners and I'd like to say that they're not our owners collectively but unfortunately they out they are most of our owners they're not all of our owners but they are most of our owners most people in the world have not come to the understanding of self-ownership let alone practicing it in their lives they haven't even come to an understanding of self ownership self ownership would look like a bizarre extremist crazy idea to most people in the world because they are under such mind-control because there is such a depth of convinced that they have been embedded into over the course of their lives through the opinions that they have heard from other people not truths but opinions often repeated opinions spoken with no experience or knowledge to back up set opinion the rhetoric through the educational quote unquote educational system which is the indoctrination system which we'll be talking about next week through the food that they have eaten quote-unquote food we'll be talking about that in a few weeks the things we put into our body how poisons a large percentage of it is and that plays such a role on people's ability to think critically to analyze their situation to understand and true nature of the reality that they are living in so what are some of these ways in which we perceive differences let's look at a few of them we see ourselves as different first and foremost that the the largest division among people and I would say the one that clearly displays itself in what takes place in our world is the seeming division or separateness or difference of the sexes male versus female and we see this played out as an extreme imbalance we live in a male-dominated world and this is an imbalance that is not part of our true nature is not something that is good for evolutionary development and it is not something that is actually true in the sense that it must be that way it's true that it is the case right now that the world is out of balance toward the male aspect toward yang energy as we talked about previously in older shows we once lived in more egalitarian energy when it came to the male and female the yang energy of the male and the yin energy of the female and it should be our state of striving to get back to a place of balance between these two seemingly polarized energies we talked about this when we talked about polarity the seeming opposites that we perceive in this dualistic realm in which we operate male/female light-dark good evil hot cold etc but these are just you oscillations of the same energy there is no real high-level spiritual difference between male/female everyone carries both of these energies within them whether they are a man or a woman we have both the masculine yang energy within our being that expresses as our actions and we also carry with us the Sacred Feminine element of our emotional makeup our emotional qualities we need to bring these two into a state of balance or harmony again so that we become a being that as we feel so we act and our actions do not betray our feelings our emotions or our conscience at which we know to be right this is the chemical wedding the true chemical wedding it is bringing together the emotions and actions in the harmony it is also bringing together the left and right hemispheres of the brain imbalance in the neocortex of the brain and we talked about this extensively when we discussed the components of the human brain in older shows all of these shows all of these topics can be heard can be gone back and be downloaded for free they're all on my website at what on earth is happening calm in the podcast section just click on the tab that says podcasts you can read the topics of the shows there are related images for each show you can play them embedded right there in the web browser and you can also download them for free to put on your mobile digital music players so the dichotomy between male and female is one of the number one ways that people see themselves as separate and this must be continuously reinforced a man is supposed to act like this a woman is supposed to act like this the installation of cultural memes and cultural identities into the subconscious mind from the time were born men dressed this way women dressed this way men play boys play with these toys girls play with these toys men want to do these things when they grow up women want to do these things when they grow up and the Dominator is the elite class the sorcerers if you will the Darko cultists who are really running the show here because they know a million times more about our consciousness than 99.9 percent of the human species ever will probably unless they wake up slumber out of their self-imposed slumber they don't even need these occultists these these dominators they don't even need to reinforce this themselves we do it for them our parents our teachers our friends our family members are essentially our own police when it comes to these ideas we perpetuate them it's a self-perpetuating cycle that needs to be broken and it can only be broken once that dichotomy is seen for what it is nonsense so what's another one let's look at another one well what about age now we all are born and we grow up we have a childhood we have an infancy and then a childhood and then teen years then we become young adults and then finally adults and then middle-aged and then elderly and people see themselves different across this line as well this stratifies people into more groups this one is also bound by the idea of time which is a very esoteric concept which we'll talk about as one of the techniques of mind control a much more abstract one and slightly more difficult to grasp we'll get into the illusion of time in a later show this is another way in which we are divided through age another way is through class how much money do you make what kind of job do you do what can you afford this is a a really bitter one because people take this one perhaps more seriously than any other they bought into this one the most and again this is because as we've talked about on this show before the number one technique of mind control the number one religion of this planet the form of mind control that more people are under than any other technique is the belief in money that money is something that is actually real and so this religion which make no mistake about it is the world's number one religion and if you really want to get technical about it I would say it's the only religion it's the only actual religion that is truly deeply practiced and respected on this world everyone belongs to this church just about in some form or another we'll get into that even more in previous show in future shows we'll be talking about the monetary system I think in about three weeks or so and when we get into symbolism we'll go in depth on this concept of how this is sold to us as spirituality money is it is sold to us as the very idea of God and again that is because it is the only religion and this plays deeply into how people see themselves as separate to class warfare people look down upon the poor people who have money how people who hate the rich people who don't have money and it's all an illusion every bit every iota of an illusion none of it real all fake and yet people kill and die over this stuff that's fake it's someone made up that a cultists made up thousands of years ago and you bought into it that it was real and they're busting a gut laughing in your face busting a gut laughing in your face I don't know how else to say it folks if you really understood if you really could see and experience the opinion that the people who truly own your consciousness meaning they are currently controlling most of your thoughts emotions and actions if you could actually know what they think if you actually had even a sense of that it would completely change the way you look at reality in a heartbeat if you could know it as I do see I don't I don't I'm not saying that I think I understand what they think of us because I worked with some of these people directly I do know from factual first-hand experience experiential knowledge that no one is ever going to tell me isn't real that I didn't experience because I know that I did and that puts a whole different perspective on things I tell people it's like try going up to a soldier and telling him he wasn't in the war that he was in gone to a Gulf War vet tell me you were never in Iraq see what happens find out well you didn't see you didn't see anybody's brain splattered all over a wall you know you didn't see you know one of your friends died right there at your feet you're making it all up you don't know what you're talking about you are never there don't challenge some military people and say that to them see what happens oh it's the same situation some people have the benefit of actually having been there and that's the perspective I'm explaining to you what the elites think and it's a big belly laugh for them folks the big belly laugh so that's another divide and conquer strategy class one that most people think of immediately is race racial differences how many people are killed over this yearly all nonsense all an illusion no difference is really between races it's all the same desires it's all the same needs they're all under the same controls of them make a difference whether you're African American Italian American Irish American Polish American you're from Italy if you're from Greece if you're from Spain if you're from Russia if you're from Africa if you're from India if you're from China it's all the same prison folks you're in one jail cell if you haven't gotten that yet and yet 90% of the people around you haven't you may have but you know what about the people walking down down the street right in your neighborhood how about your next-door neighbor how about your own family members can they see this 90 percent can't or greater and it's because of these techniques constantly get people to see themselves as separate there's only one true level of separation and this is one that is true and that's how conscious are you how aware are you that's real that's real really that's if you want to really get technical about it you can look at that as illusion as well because it's just a matter of how many blinders do you have on how many layers of conditioning are there over you're truly awaken self because everybody is truly awakened at the being level at the level of consciousness itself how many blankets are thrown on top of that level however how many sheets have people willingly self imposed on top of themselves you know how many walls have they built up around themselves to blind that light of consciousness to darken that flame to extinguish it practically all because of fear all because of wanting to be taken care of all because of wanting to absolve oneself of personal responsibility and for no other reasons that's it fearing that which is and not wanting the responsibility which comes along with that which is those are the real barriers toward people's enlightenment of these topics and concepts and the real breakdown of their self-imposed differences they're continuously reinforced by their owners continuously reinforced by their owners people buy into it people buy into it I mean I would venture to probably guess that there are a lot of racist people out there in the freedom movement itself all an illusion all the propagation of a difference it is all imposed among ourselves just so we keep fighting amongst each other that's what the dominators want fight amongst each other weaken each other that makes it all the easier for me to come in and take what I want and get away unchallenged I'm going to give some examples of this on this show after I go through a couple of the other ways we are divided ways we allow ourself to be divided how about nationality America's the greatest country on Earth viva la raza I'm Italian I have an ancestry that's in in Europe in Italy well I'm Russian my ancestry is in Russia yeah and we hold this nationalistic pride about which prison cell which which small cell in the large prison who came from wonderful very proud of you are you free no but I'm Irish exactly it's where it's almost ridiculous it's almost laughable I mean you have to laugh at it actually I know your owners are laughing out I'm sure of that people will get on me because they'll say oh you're not angry enough that the people really perpetuating this which is the elite well wrong answer because they're not the ones really doing it and if you still think that they are you haven't woken up yet you haven't realized what's really going on yet and that's why I don't really talk to down on those people I don't agree with their methodologies which is why I expose them but hey did they really sell that to you or did you buy it willingly were you looking for it as an excuse not to really work on yourself not to really take personal responsibility I'm not in the camp of blaming the people who are actually in control and it's easy for them to exploit that control I'm in the camp of putting the responsibility on the people that it really belongs on us and get is offended about that as you want get is offended about it as you want raise a big up uproar about it pound your fist on the desk down your fist against the wall beat your head against the wall ain't going to change nothing we're the ones who are doing this to ourselves and no one else and that's great news people should be happier about that because that means it is entirely within our power once we decide so to reverse that scenario we made it were the ones that can unmake it but not if we continue to walk around in a stupor which most people are in so until this is talked about constantly with everybody here around and it's it that's it's hard work to do this you will alienate some people but more and more people are listening it's a slow process and that's all you can do but how many people are in fact really doing that without an agenda of some kind without real total self-interest about it simply because it's true you've recognized it as such and you want to propagate truth into the world to change this place for the better how many have an accurate grasp of these techniques truly and a grasp of the really big picture and the really long view of history not many and most people have found their way into other cul-de-sacs the New Age movement different religions limited government I'll call the sax that's why these words won't be very popular except to the very very few because I'm not one of the 10 pitchers or the the people who makes excuses for all the wrong immoral actions that other people take I'm not I'm not one of the people that says well look at all the negative horrible immoral things that police are doing yet I still support the police as an institution I don't support the police as an institution I think humanity can do away with this institution I think the whole prob 1-lakh big problems is we appointed an institution to take care of people that really do things they don't have a right to do in society and we've said that's your responsibility it's not ours and then you're going to wonder why an institution gets out of control completely out of control starts thinking that they're god you're the one who absolved your power to them you mean the people of the earth I haven't cuz I don't believe in that institution I reserve all of my power as an individual period I'm sovereign you're not you're not here to handle my problems for me I'm here to handle my problems period you don't protect me I don't again I don't acknowledge that anyone is my protector because I'm not in any fear of any but anything that anybody can do to me I don't care how crazy events of the world yet I don't want anybody's protection I'm not afraid of what can happen in the world that's it as long as you are he'll be enslaved as long as you're afraid of what can happen in this world you will be enslaved the end and it's a piece of cake it's a piece of cake when you don't know yourself when you don't know what your subconscious desires and fears are when you don't know how those can be exploited when you don't understand how a Dominator can step in create chaos and then and then basically take control of the situation after the chaos is created and people are running for a savior to their problems then good luck because if you don't get that you don't understand how you're being played which brings us to the next way that we're divided which is politics an example of the Hegelian dialectic which will go into great detail on won't talk about 9/11 and chaos sorcery and controlled opposition which will be coming up in a couple weeks politics as if there's a difference between political parties and people still still think there is they still go out and vote they still think that the institution of voting is going to solve any problems that it's you know some privileged thing as opposed to begging somebody for something I just posted a phenomenal video about this on my Facebook page from Stefan Molyneux there was a fabulous philosopher that discusses a lot of these techniques and and discusses mind control going to make an offer to them to come and speak it before your mind conference I don't know if he will accept but we'll see and just a phenomenal video about the illusion of voting and how people propagated themselves oh yeah we'll vote our way out of slavery it's just a matter of picking the right master all it is just a matter of picking the right master a it's your privilege your privilege to be allowed to pick your master don't you know please hey I know my words are harsh but what we need to grow up people we need to grow up so politics that's another way we're divided as how man is that division everywhere strong see people warring over conservative versus liberal Republican versus Democrat everyday and they still think there's a difference they still actually believe it I can hear the ripples of laughter and the real true corridors of power I heard them with my own ears my friends I heard them with my own ears in real life not on a movie screen watching a documentary reading it in books or imagining it and and I still can't bring myself to say that those people are they're wrong yes morally but you know I can't really attack them at any kind of a deep level because I feel that they are unified they're unified among themselves we talked about this last week the universe will respect dark care over no care it will respect a psychopath who is at least unified with his own position well he has thoughts about how things are in his relation ship with them he has basically no feelings and empathy so that's not a problem and he unifies his will to carry out the actions that he thinks he should be taking therefore he's not divided and the universe will essentially grant people like that their wishes because they are non-dual I don't know how much clearer to say that you don't need to accept that you could think that that's not the case all you want and it will never make that untrue because the universe does not really care about what you're really trying to create as long as your non-dual about the way you go about it and there are people who will fight with you over this concept because they don't understand how it works people who themselves are saying well I think it should be this way and yet you can see in a short amount of time how their actions actually betray that it's all apologies it's all apologetic behaviors we want to make excuses people that's what we really want to do we want to excuse ourselves for the way that we separate it from each other and we want to excuse ourselves for the way that we are divided within our own selves and there's no excuses there's no excuses there's no escape I've said there's a million times you're not getting out of here unscathed by taking shortcuts nor are you going to get out of here unscathed by making apologies for stuff you should be making apologies for look at what actually is taking place with no apologies but yet you hear it all the time and so it's not people's fault they were manipulated into it yeah there are techniques of manipulation but once again you have to buy them you have to buy into them through your own spiritual weakness and hey I'm not gonna you know say I didn't fall for these things but you know what with the availability of information and the amount of people that are discussing this now there's no excuses anymore I mean come on you really think there's still excuses for the ignorance the level of ignorance that is out there how much information would it take is what I often ask you'll think there's enough information in the world nations and ignorance a child who just learned the walk is nation about the dangers of crossing the street they're not ignorant about it they have not yet been taught they are not at a cognizant level to be able to understand even what a car is let alone how it can hurt them that's nations ignorance is the information being aware and you being able to perceive it and yet you still look the other way because you don't want it to be so you don't want that thing to be the way it is you're uncomfortable with it being so cognitive dissonance I'm uncomfortable with that being so so I'll ignore it and I'll pretend that it never was that and it'll go away a friend of mine has a daughter who he said when he tried to tell her about 9/11 being an inside job and being an example of the Hegelian dialectic of chaos sorcery as I refer to it as as creating a chaotic situation and then capitalizing on that situation for your own aims that you wanted to impose anyway but you wouldn't have gotten popular support for without that chaotic situation happening that people now cry out for you to protect them from ever happening again well he said that his daughter said to him even if I knew that were true even if let's say officials that did it within the government in intelligence agencies and you know special forces came forward and said yes we did this we are openly admitting it we did it here's how here's all the evidence she said I would do choose to believe that I live in a world other than that I would still in my mind make myself believe that it didn't happen that way to to to get myself to accept that I don't live in that world I imagine that this this is room we're trying to wake up folks imagine that the level of psychological did not that's disease that is deep psychological disease to make a statement like that the level of fear you have to be in to make a statement like that is so monumental I can scarcely conceive of it and we're going to look at things like this on the show continuously because only when we look at the dark are we going to really come to the light we have to understand the nature of the problem that's how you get to the causal factors by looking at what is and making the proper diagnosis diagnosis through knowledge all the people who think that it doesn't take knowledge and it doesn't take understanding to come to freedom to think that we're going to feel our way out of freedom alone it's just about propagating a feeling will meditate our way out of it you know we'll love each other out of it this whole concept of that they don't understand what real love is which we talked about on this show real love is an expanded state of awareness you have the knowledge because you care about propagating that important knowledge the real deep level knowledge of self and of these techniques and then it's using that knowledge and using that emotional state to actually take the right actions in the world like the philosopher Vernon Howard said humans sickness is so severe that few can even bear to look at it but those who do look at it will become well and you know what that's the only way they'll become well we have to make a proper diagnosis we have to look at how we're separated we have to look at how this illusion of separation is continuously propagated how we are manipulated through it the media propagates this endlessly they're the biggest propagators of this nonsense of separation but so are families so our teachers are so-called educators who think that they're teaching people real information that is important and it's all excuses it's all because they don't want to think that they're in the hierarchy that is actually damaging people they don't want to think their actions are bound within that paradigm within that way of doing things in the world in that hierarchical and compartmentalized system that we talked about weeks ago they just want to absolve themselves of that responsibility teachers so-called teachers let's wrap that in quotes I'm talking about no public school educators I was talking to my friend he was saying his girlfriend is a teacher or friends who's a teacher I'm sorry you know is reluctant to hearing this doesn't want to accept or believe that there's such a thing as indoctrination again people don't want to see how they're involved how they're doing it to others now they're doing it to themselves it's all denial it's psychological denial and my words will be hard for people to hear because I'm not an apologist for humanity sorry folks not going to get that on this show if you want apologies for Humanity though tune into another new-age program on some new-age program or something tune into another radio show because you're not going to get that here you're going to get harsh truth here now listen is some New Ager that wants to tell you that the world is all sunshine and roses and then no one can ever be blamed for anything nonsense BS let's look at it as it really is let's trip back all the layers of the onion and place the responsibility firmly where it belongs with ourselves how about religion folks whoo now we're talking colossal separation does it get any bigger than that one do people get anymore raged have more deaths resulted from the divide and conquer strategy of religion than any other it's so much so much so that we will have our will have several weeks on religion alone probably and we will have at least a few weeks dedicated on this show just to the nonsense that is religion okay and we'll get into how religion is Astro theology we will get into the symbology associated with religion and the stories that the the exoteric cover stories that veil the esoteric mystery traditions that underlie religions we'll look at what religion really wants to hold us back from because the name of religion itself is to hold back it comes from the Latin relig re which means to hold back to tie back to tie out of the way in a nice neat little package so when we're talking about divide and conquer religion is right there at the top of the list like I said I don't think there's ever been any more deaths attributed to anything in the world than controlling Pete the control of people's minds through religion and again it's all nonsense it's all something that's been made up and it's been made up by the elites it's been made up by the occultists their own this place and they own it for one reason they own this world because they own your mind that's it that's it it can be boiled down right to that the occultist the darker cultists who own this world own this world because they own your mind there's very very few people who are fully out of that mind control very people you know who really in the modern age as much as you can call the last 2,000 years the modern age really propagated this technique who is the father of this technique of divide and conquer it was the Roman senator Gaius Julius Caesar the Roman Emperor dies Julius Caesar Caesar waged a war campaign around the first century BC I believe it was around 50 BC or so in what we now call France it was then called Gaul and he played off all of the tribes of Gaul against each other he would send his intelligence agents into the field find out what all the differences between the tribes were where all their tribal differences had thought them in the tribal warfare over the centuries and then he exploited every one of those weaknesses he would go in and propagate the warfare between a couple of the tribes he would take one of their sides and then he would wipe the other tribe that and then he go move on to the next divide and conquer all because they couldn't get along with each other and they could never really truly recognize that they were being conquered from without because they had no unity within now united we stand divided we fall as a true concept it really does work that way but we have to be united over that which is true truth should be the number one unifying force in the world that we should be fighting for not nationalistic pride not some limited government program that is just as enslaving as any other not some religion which is utterly nonsense based on Astro theology but for truth for truth herself a Sacred Feminine element that is almost dead in this world and we make excuses for killing every day I'm going to take a break here I'm going to get into a little bit about the garlic wars that seed your Caesar waged in a moment and then we'll go more into the divide and conquer strategy it's the top of the second hour I just want to give the calling number once again I always enjoy when callers call in so if anyone out there is waiting to call in the calling number is seven two four four four four seven four four four seven two four four four four seven triple four we're talking about the divide and conquer strategy of the rulers the elite the globalists the Sorcerer's the dark occultists whatever you want to call them the mind manipulators there's a nice one it's about as true as it gets how they prey upon our perceived differences which are just that perceptions and their erroneous ones at that anybody want to call in and a comment on this talk about it fire any questions out seven to four triple four seven triple for the call in ID number the ID number is eight three five one five kool ID number once you call in you got to punch this in PO ID number for one on earth is happening is eight three five one five my website is what on earth is happening calm the brought the Broadcasting Network is revolution broadcasting their website is revolution broadcasting calm the show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time we're going to continue in this second hour talking about divide and conquer strategies so in the modern age Julius Caesar was the number one practitioner of this technique he was the father of this technique you could say okay so I'm going to read a short clip about the campaign that he waged in Gaul short text uh factual reading on this is about his campaign that he waged against the tribes in Gaul what we now call France around the first century BC the Golic Wars were a series of military campaigns waged by the Roman proconsul Julius Caesar against several Gallic tribes lasting from 58 BC to 51 BC the Romans would also raid Britannia and Germania but these expeditions never developed into a full-scale invasion the Gallic wars culminated in the decisive battle of Alesia in 52 BC in which a complete Roman victory resulted in the expansion of the Roman Republic over the whole of Gaul essentially an entire subcontinent was conquered but these wars paved the way for season to become the sole ruler of the Roman Republic although Caesar portrayed this invasion as being a defensive preemptive action most historians agree that the wars were fought primarily to boost Caesars political career and to pay off his massive debts oh wow where have I heard this story before I don't know it sounds familiar you know but I just can't put my finger on it maybe someone could call in and enlighten me still goal was of significant military importance to the Romans as they had been attacked several times by native tribes both indigenous to baal and further to the north conquering gaul allowed rome to secure the natural border of the Rhine River this military campaign is described by Julius Caesar himself in his book commentary II de bello gallico which is the most important historical source of the conflict this book is also a masterwork of political propaganda as Caesar was keenly interested in manipulating his readers in Rome to support him I myself now I'm taking a break from reading for a moment I myself when I was in high school I took Latin and ap Latin and um we translated some of this book about Caesar's military campaigns in Gaul and it was some of the most enlightening educational material that I encountered while in school I remember it to this day because what I specifically remember about it is the manipulation tactic that Caesar used to conquer Gaul this divide and conquer strategy it was brilliant it is still taught today to generals in the military in war colleges continuing with the reading with this little excerpt despite the popular image the peoples of Golden Caesar sought to subdue were far from disorganized barbarians they weren't just disorganized barbarians they just weren't united among themselves they were too busy warring amongst each other over nonsense over things that didn't really make any sense while they were being destroyed from without by an external threat and it's all one thing is a reflection of the other as we are within some will happen to us without the universe is a great big mirror the macrocosm reflects the microcosm and vice-versa that which is above is like to that which is below and that which is below is like to that which is above hermetic principle number two the principle of Correspondence and it's unquestioningly true but most of us just refuse to see so despite the popular image the peoples of golf whom Caesar sought to subdue were far from disorganized barbarians they had coins and kings towns and trade and sophisticated craftsmanship in bronze and gold they put up a fierce struggle and on more than one occasion came close to a victim inflicting serious defeat on their own allegiance the Roman success in the Gallic Wars was due to a combination of clever politics effective campaigning and greater military capability than their dog opponents Caesar pursued a policy of divide and conquer to pick off his enemies siding with individual tribes in disputes with their local rivals he systematically gathered intelligence on the Gallic tribes to identify their characteristics weaknesses and divisions and divisions there by being able to dispose of them in turn do we really need to go any further 2,000 years ago have we learned a thing a thing the same technique still work because people are generally at the same level of consciousness this is the only thing that truly does define our condition conscious are you how aware of what is going on truly going on are you and I would suggest realistically and sadly it's a paltry fear and get as upset without it as you like that's the reality of the situation there's a whole lot of people out there folks that consider themselves awake that aren't the slightest bit they've cracked an eyelid and think they're fully awake alert and ready to go and they're still in bed the covers are still pulled up almost up over their nose they have an eyelid cracked and they're peeking out and they think they see clearly I mean to tell you the truth it's it's tiresome it really is because so few people really do understand I can give you a short list off the top of my head people I think really deeply deeply understand I mentioned stuff on Molineux I think he gets it I think Michael - sorry on gets it I think Jordan Maxwell understands I think someone like um David Icke gets it I think mark and Rose totally understands I mean you can count them on a few hands you there are so few that are truly truly awoken that understand this from a spiritual perspective from the perspective of true sovereignty I am a sovereign being existing in the cosmos the fact that my existence itself grants me my my sovereignty I need it granted by no one else no one can ever take it away there are no authorities in this realm the end you don't own me the end that's it that's that's the only fact anybody needs no I don't own you you don't own me I own me you own you the end there's a whole book you want to write it down on a piece of paper and put a cover on it go right ahead that's all you need to know there's no authority here authority is made on it's mind control it's all illusion there's no such thing as external control over other people if you think there is you're under mind control deeply as a matter of fact people no place I am born puts me under anybody's jurisdiction there's no such thing as jurisdiction there's only people who have made a claim to it and believe it and then propagate it through their ignorance that's it doesn't exist authority doesn't exist in this world no one's an authority you haven't authored anything you want to be an author go write a book man's law does not exist doesn't exist folks you think it exists you're under mind control it doesn't exist you don't bind me based on anything unless I harm someone that's it I'm living my freedom and I'm not harming anybody you don't own me you're not going to make laws Tony where I can go what I can do how I can talk where I can talk et cetera etc etc etc this is all fear all little boys and little girls who've never grown up emotionally who have never grown up psychologically who have certainly never grown up spiritually in fear that's all this is and I'm calling it for what it is fear they're not they don't really own themselves and they think they're going to write laws that bind others you don't even own your yourself little boy you don't even own yourself little girl you think you own people who do own themselves and know that they own themselves good luck good luck with that all right so that that's my gettin riled up for this show I went off a little bit last week too but it truly pains me to actually see people that think they own other people that they're that diseased they're that disease because they have no there's only one reason they're fearful little children they've never grown up their mommies and daddies that pay enough attention to them when they were born they have deep-seated psychological issues they have abandonment issues they have self-esteem issues you know they have sexual issues in many cases zone repressed sexuality it's repressed sexual nature based on their religious beliefs and it's people who just want to hurt other people they just want to be the morally sanctioned initiators of violence in the world that's all any government is there the more we sanctioned initiators of violence and I challenge anybody to prove otherwise because you can't do it because that's the truth that's that's what it is that's what government is that's what it is it's the morally sanctioned initiation of violence and that's another thing people have to understand that are so brainwashed by the New Age movement which is another religion just another way of dividing people that's all another religion the New Age movement there's never any time ever ever ever to use physical force never this is what the New Age movement actually thinks or 99% of the people in it and what they have failed to realize is the distinction between the initiation of undue force and the use of force in its proper context one you have every right to undertake and one you have no right to undertake no one ever has or can acquire the right to initiate undo force but when confronted with undue force every being in the cosmos does inherently possess them right to use do force to quell that undue initiation of force and that's what they don't want you to understand they don't want you to know that so the new ages is set up is another tiny little cul-de-sac package oh come on off into this room cattle so you never understand natural law we don't want you going there we don't want you in understanding that so come on here and let's let's meditate for hours on end please please okay say that the attitude is condescending and it is it's true that's what's going on it's just another method of manipulation we'll talk about this in two weeks when we get into device are going to get into controlled opposition which I'm going to dedicate at least an hour talking about the New Age movement and how it's 99% bunk with a little bit of truth thrown in there to take the masses into the cattle car it's just another religion folks it's just another religion it's a religion to get people out of taking right action in the physical domain because it's a religion that they want just like other religions to get you think that the physical domain does not matter that's what it's there for people have called it the last cul-de-sac before the goldmine the last darkroom that they can that they can hurt all the cattle into and slam the door tight behind them before before they get to the light to the true light so this is yet another thing that people are divided on religion the New Age being one of the biggest modern-day religions in the world all to get people to see I'm sorry to get them not to see to keep them from seeing that they are essentially chattel property that they are slaves by others who think that they actually own people okay so I have a text comment here um all right someone is saying morally sanctioned are you sure and I would say yes people have given their moral sanction to government to do what they do the vast majority at least not all certainly not all there are very few who do understand what government truly is but most have given their moral sanction taxation is one of them how many people actually believe constitutionalists believe this constitutionalists believe that the government has the right to tax they have the right to impose something called taxation which is theft that's all whatever has been that's all it ever will be it doesn't matter why you're using it doesn't matter what the money is going for it's taking money by force there's not nothing voluntary about it even though they say it's voluntary compliance it's well it's involuntary its coercive it's done at the point of a gun it's done at the point at the threat of I will take your freedom away if you fail to take this action that I'm telling you you must take which has given me a certain percentage that I define of what you earn what you make do your own the sweat of your own brow and ask people go out into the world to go out onto the street and ask people does the government have the right to impose any taxes at all does a group of people have a right to say to any other group of people no matter what the numbers are doesn't matter what the numbers are does any group of people have the right to go and say to any other group of individuals I am taking this much of what you have produced you have warped the earth you have done done this in the physical domain this is what you have manifested and I'm taking this percentage of it without your consent because I'm going to help you with it but nonetheless you have no right not you have no right to refuse I'm taking it or I'm going to hurt I'm gonna hurt you physically or I'm going to penalize you in some other way by taking something else that I can steal from you or I'm going to actually put you in a limitation of your own physical freedom of movement but we don't even think about this that way because people are so brainwashed I was watching a documentary the other day with my friend Walt and he was saying I don't think that I could explain that this concept which was essentially about taxation about people don't have the moral right to do what they're doing as far as taking anything I really love lark and roses take on this you type into YouTube the right to rob you buy mark and rose but a brilliant assessment wonderful very clear very easy to understand English and he's dead on he spot-on about this okay and I think stefan molyneux is dead on spot-on about what taxation is as are many other intelligent individuals who aren't mind controlled by the word constitution that think that that is the actual moral law itself being spoken to us to man from God by which it's net is nothing whatsoever to do it as a matter of fact if you even look at the consciousness level of the Constitution you can easily determine that it is a much lower level of consciousness than the Declaration of Independence which was written years before it we would have done well better to stop the Declaration of Independence where we would have had something closer to a true Republic a government of the people meaning people governing themselves until we stepped into the domain of Constitution which is essentially law writing yes it's to restrain the government but it also granted the government powers which it never had the right to grant that sovereign beings don't have the right to grant powers that they themselves don't have you don't have the right to rob someone's wealth at the point of a gun you can't grant that power to anyone else I mean this is simple logic even for laying down the moral issue aside momentarily this is simple logic if you don't have something to begin with you can't give it to someone else I don't have a chocolate cake in my refrigerator I can't go give somebody a chocolate cake from my refrigerator very that's very simple logic to follow well if I don't have the moral right to impose taxation on another living being as its sovereign being myself I can't grant that right to any institution it's so clear again it's laughable and the people who could come up with this good truly the real people behind the scenes will come up with this stuff I'm talking about the occultists behind the scenes are laughing hysterically they I'm telling this is a I'm not even asking you to believe this I'm telling you they are I know how they laugh at people I've been in rooms with the people who are actually doing this these sets of manipulation techniques to the general public or at least they're propagating them for the general public the general public again is doing it to themselves by buying their nonsense but they laugh hilariously at this in a way they have a very good sense of humor albeit it's very twisted but they laugh it's not all seriousness all the time they have a dark sense of humor about how hysterically misguided the general population is and it is an endless source of mockery ridicule and derision for them and they laugh hysterically about it because they have a hard time believing themselves the people will buy their crap they actually I mean it has been said to me you would not believe what people will buy that we will sell and they'll buy it every time that specifically things that were mentioned to me were like books that were going to be coming out new age books new age publishing houses and I was involved in the occult in the early 90s okay and the new age books are up through the late 90s actually but the new age books that came out we're told to make that we're going to be coming out about different techniques about different concepts there were going to be total perversions of occult topics that they were going to take a little bit of truth and then just cover it with this big huge lie so that that people would accept all the nonsense and go around in circles but they would take that little little tiny bit of truth that they'd never really expand upon but that would be the little bit of good taste in the poison pill that they need to perceive is there in order to accept it and they said watch how much the the voluminous amounts of material that we're going to pump into this New Age movement and how much of it is going to be nonsense that people will buy and they said they'll swallow it all because they know they're hungry they know that people are hungry for something at a subconscious level so it's easy to feed the nonsense they haven't made it conscious yet what's really going on they haven't understood these techniques at a conscious level that's why they're so easy to prey upon you know somebody that doesn't understand themselves how easy is it to manipulate them that is divided within themselves this is the ultimate divine conquer strategy they need to divide you forget about dividing you from among other people and other groups like cops like soldiers like politicians like judges it's us versus that must versus them forget even at that level of a group dynamic level they need to first divide you amongst yourself your own self has to become divided for them to manipulate through these strategies you have to be a being doesn't doesn't understand who you are and they essentially got you when that's the case I'm going to go to a caller here all right here we go here we go caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you're on what on earth is happening hey Mark it's Chris again how you doing my friends how are you good mark listen I'd like to recommend people read a book called the iron web by rock and rose fantastic great yes I read that book and it makes you think we're callous about health tell us a little bit more about it what's the general concept of it you know what does he go into in it well I want to give away but if they see deals with considering Anarchy and what it really is and but more importantly it gets you to think about your natural rights and natural law and what I mean I had to think about it for a while I read it what was really gone because it seems in or out extreme in some sense but the reason it seems that way because what we've been Ted is so off to betray all of the truth and to unlearn that that there's almost instinctual understanding of you know how rare works and where it comes from it takes time because not only are not only do you have that that understanding it wasn't letting you by your parents and and probably by their parents so the brita cycle is extremely difficult I mean when you when you you said this last week when you mention Anarchy to somebody they think if you're crazy or chaos I know my own family as people may say oh there would be chaos oh you know like you said before though after slipping into this I would much rather have the evilness going on in the world going on in the open that's right that's happening now because what's happening now is a hundred times worse than what would be happening if we had natural law and how much more quickly do you think with evil running amuck even if that did happen openly right how much quicker do you think people would understand the necessity of instilling proper more from the time we are young into our youth if that we're going on openly versus what we have now witches take care of us from cradle to grave Big Daddy protect us from the Predators in our midst that we created because we could morally educate them properly when they were young because we didn't want to handle that we wanted a hand we wanted to turn over the power of that education over to the state well I mean I also somebody said when you said you know ko order out of chaos and that is their motto they know that there's a natural progression when you have cast it will move to order now what are the New World Order you know it you know it could be worse than in the original situation but what I want to do is true the victim of ortholog chaos is true it is just a matter of what which order you want to move it toward that's absolutely right and Chris that's a profound understanding that most people even in the Masonic lodges do not have about that victim of order lab KO so you come into that understanding is is profound leave neither one of us are in the official or the the lodge system of masonry although I would suggest I have a deep profound understanding of Freemasonry from working with it and through it however um to reach that understanding most people even in the large system never come close so that's why I won't take much more time but when I when I listen to Neil a couple a couple shows ago and I listened him you know chillingly described his experiences in life I mean and to think that that is going on not just here with our communities or it within the United States all over the world I mean the amount of evil that is and the negative energy that that's got to be generating is far off the chart and if we had natural war and we didn't have the we protected ourselves and look under natural law we we would make we bring order to the situation real fast because if you strike scoffs but you know something someone you just cut their hands off and that's the end of it seems drastic that you wouldn't have too many more thieves but let's go home now behind the ears in the shadows is just off with children it just makes me sick I mean I don't even necessarily think we have to take that extreme action on most people there probably would be a small subset which would be Unruh for mobile now based upon their current deranged mental condition but if we started working on our young upon an understanding what is truly going on we could raise a moral generation in one generation is all it would really take they don't know if they fully have the elitists know if they probably have one generation they have everything they need to set their process in motion toward their order and I want to suggest you know who I would suggest that generation was sadly I would suggest that generation that they had under their thumb more than any other was the baby boomer generation and that was done but but you look at that generation that is the first generation that was truly coming up okay that was raised largely on the television now that was the generation where the television had their minds so deeply entranced you know from when they were young that was the thing to do sit in front of that TV whole family just putting their kids in front of that constantly they were raised on more television than anybody else I think that generation is more mind controlled through the television than even the modern one and that's saying something yes but from my my standpoint I pretty much turned the television off I I don't I don't subscribe to that that mind control anymore even though I understand it I know that it's affecting me and I pretty much turn the television off me and I've also often think that my generation I'm in my mid-40s I thought that my generation is the one that runs because someone's got to lose got to lose freedom so there's one generation it's gotta fall asleep at the wheel before we know freedom is lost forever you know like because what Reagan said you know you know freedom is just one generation away from extinction and I don't want to be in that generation that the IRS takes to wrap it up I think that circumstances because people aren't waking up that circumstances are going to Nessa Tate and that's that's a natural role and they're going to learn these principles over but we're going to like you say the left-hand path we're going to learn the hard way right unfortunately it looks that that is the path we are headed on to and like I said I think what we have in store for us is the harshest lesson perhaps that humanity may have ever had to endure because we would not take the lesson the easy way and it said I mean it didn't have to be that way but I do I feel that's the path that we are on now barring some dramatic event some dramatic event that really pushes the this awakening process forward in a big way but you know I don't like to hold out hope for miracles and generally I think that's what it would take advance this question well cuz I'm rich - your take on this um we've been we have a learning 2,000 years it seems like if we go through this however your purification my fire baptism by fire is humanity going to learn the lesson at some point do you have maybe we go maybe we'll survive this process physically but will humanity firmness that you know who we really are whether capable of and not said I'll tell you this this illusion the we that we want form painted prey - I would say that that largely depends on the process that is initiated after the chaotic period the chaotic transitional period see we had a chance at this back in 1776 when we declared independence from the tyrannical foreign power that was oppressing us that crossed an ocean under mind control to oppress us imagine that back then you had people crossing an ocean to oppress people of another nation because they were so much on their mind oh wait a minute we're doing the same thing now only in the opposite direction across the ocean mention notice so what have we really learned you know what but I think it depends on the aftermath we did have a chance in 1776 we freed ourselves but only very very temporarily and the controls the shackles came right back on deck towards the research mark I think that we were never free I think the nation founded this country and I think from the get-go we were designed to be secretly ruled and mainly P Hall word about this extensively about the secret that the United States of America the the question is you know is it a destiny or can we change it I mean I don't know I mean I don't I don't understand all the forces that were up against but I do know this 99% of people out there have no clue whatsoever sure I think there were Masons involve on both sides of that there were Masons who are truly trying to free this this group of people you know that we're living here that they understood sovereignty and they work for the true Freemasons see and then there were Masons working through the lodge system there were agents of the crown there were agents of tyranny and they were the dark Masons so masonry is about choices we'll go into this and later shows I'm going to do a whole show on Freemasonry in the future okay it's about choice this is what this whole philosophy is really about ultimately what material are you going to build with what are you going to choose which master are you going to truly serve are you going to build with light and knowledge and reason and morals or are you going to build with dark materials which is building walls which is turning people to stone emotionally mentally right erecting walls between people dark nations build up with brick light masons take down the walls the barriers to divide people which is what we're talking about divisions they don't erect divisions okay and that's why pathogen anima hilary dollar bill every dollar bills like that brick expect there's our middle and you know what when you remove that brick the light comes down and joins with the earth that's what it's all about the dark mason builds up with brick the light mason tears walls down and and lets light come into people's souls so it's not all masonry that's met the problem here now that's just a philosophy a system of allegory symbolism morality that if truly understood could be very powerful the problem is it isn't truly understood even by people in the premises of today I want to read a quote that illustrates part of what you were talking about earlier Chris um this is from George George Bush's um uh speech George Bush senior's speech um that he gave when he talked about the New World Order back in the 90s okay he said this is an historic moment we have in the past year made great progress in ending the long era of conflict and cold war we have before us the opportunity to forge for ourselves and for future generations a new world order a world where the rule of law not the law of the jungle governs the conduct of Nations when we are successful and we will be we have a real chance at this new world order an order in which a credible United Nations can use its peacekeeping role to fulfill the promise and vision of the UN's founders not the founders of this country the UN's founders which is a socialist group yeah and he wants to build this new world order based upon the rule of law lowercase L man's law and he puts he describes the law of nature natural law you know and say not natural ball he says not the law of the jungle because what idea subconsciously does that put into people's minds what we talked about last week the fear of predators the jungle is a dark place where there's no civilization and there's predators waiting to get me at every turn all of those concepts right into the subconscious mind this is neuro linguistic programming it's a mind control technique the world is controlled through words his speech writers understood exactly what they were putting forward by using that kind of language it's very clear to see when you look at these Psychopaths language what they're saying if you know how to read it yeah I know I believe you that speech you just read I've seen many many times on YouTube them to the point of ad nauseam yeah I said I Fisher you're addressing you know some of my questions and clearing a couple things up for me I like to get back the show but um I'll keep listen and what you're doing is a great thing first thanks so much man thanks MA okay you two minutes he always are great to hear from them on the show okay let's see okay have another text comment here okay I'm with you on the taxation is theft part maybe I misheard your statement about morally sanctioned government indifference does not equate to morality powerlessness does not equate to morality cluelessness does not equate to morality a lack of awareness of of the need is no morality arguable quote acceptance is not morality how come the mirror how can mere masses equate to morally sanction government okay so how I would respond to this is absolutely none of these things equate to morality I'm not saying that it makes it moral people are sanctioning it of their own accord which you put in quotes as arguable acceptance but it is acceptance nonetheless as I talked about last week the occultists or the mine manipulators see not saying no as saying yes they equate not non refusal to comply with acceptance with agreeing that this is justified that this is acceptable so that is placing one's own moral sanction on it not speaking out and saying no this is unacceptable I refuse to comply with this I do not you do not have the moral right to do this they consider not saying openly that not living according to that principle as moral sanction and most people do think that the government does have the moral sanction do it if what I'm saying is that there's certainly you're absolutely correct that does not make it moral in no way does that equate with morality itself I'm not talking about morality itself I'm talking about people's collective perceive moral sanction on that action for example I'll give an anecdote I'll give a couple of anecdotes about what I've talked about this evening and I guess I'll wrap up the show with these um I went into a bar before going to a concert one evening with my girlfriend we sat down I got into a discussion with a gentleman at the bar and we got on the topic of what's going on as far as our freedoms being taken away and how politicians are corrupt and you know the the two-party system is basically you know brings in you know one crook and then the next crook comes in to take some take his place and they're essentially you know ruling the country and taking it in the socialist direction and in a fascist direction etc etc yet when I brought up the issue of Taxation immediately what was said was oh come on man you gotta pay your taxes how's anything going to get done and I just I really dropped my head into my hands at that point I was like we just had a conversation about all the evils that are going on as a result of government and how our rights and freedoms are essentially being eroded and I just heard that statement out of his mouth after saying that and at that point I just gave him one of my cards I said here's the website go check go check it out if you understand it you'll understand it you'll read further and you know you'll wake up more if not you won't but it's just it's it's unfathomable to me to think that people actually think that this is something that we could not live without that their imagination is that deadened that they're admitting to themselves when they make a statement like that here's what the person really said to me okay now he didn't really say these words okay but in effect here's what that gentleman at that bar about a year or two ago said to me in saying what he actually did say in effect what he said is what I think mark is that the human species is so deaden so dumb and their imagination has been so destroyed their will is so weak that they can not envision or imagine doing things any different way than what we are how we are currently doing them therefore in that level of fear and ignorance I am going to sanction people taking whatever percentage of other people's wealth that they feel they have the moral right to take and I'm going to stand back and say well that must happen because however would we do any of the things that we need to do in life without that process of theft taking place that's what that person said to me by saying you need to pay your taxes get it that's essentially in effect what was said now here's another active and this relates directly to divide and conquer I guess I'll wrap up the show on this and this you know you know um one of the things I'd like to say to the listening audience is yes I could be harsh on the general population let's bring it home to me because this is where I always say you know a lot of times you'll say something harsh you'll say something that is unapologetic about people's actions to an individual and they'll get very defensive and upset before specific reason they'll get very defensive and upset because they have family members that are involved in these institutions that you're talking about so you talk about the unlawful removal of someone's right to have free speech let's say in Pittsburgh in the g20 last year which I'm still a raving lunatic about when I think about it okay it's you want to talk about a hot-button issue to talk about with me there's nothing that gets me more wild than what I saw in the g20 and a subsequent one up in Canada but specifically the one in Pittsburgh the nerve of these individuals thinking that they have the right to do this ever under any reason for any amount of pay because anybody told them that they were allowed then the unmitigated gall that these cops have thinking you have the right to even be there doing what you're doing you got nerve okay so calm down you'll say that to someone whose husband is a cop and they'll get all uppity in defensive how dare you talk about their visit because their husband's a cop not because they don't see the inherent immorality in what was done but because it's bringing it home to someone they're close to so let's bring it home to someone I'm close to okay see I'm not a meaning to this right I say let's talk about people in my family okay I do this all the time because I want people to know I make no excuses for anybody not even my own mother my own father my own grandfather my own grandmother etc etc etc doesn't matter who it is okay so I'll tell us a short anecdote to wrap up the show recently on my street where I live here in Philadelphia there has been two hour parking implemented okay and what was lost was something that we once had free parking on our street and parking could have gotten Oh tight in some instances but at least we had freedom to park on the street and then a parking spot that was open and we didn't have reaches we didn't have parasites coming into this neighborhood immoral parasites that are essentially house slaves okay we didn't have house slaves coming in to our block putting tickets on people's cars for not being parked there for more than two hours even if they live on this block okay well here's how this got done okay and it people on this block are fighting this and aren't going to stop fighting because fraud was committed on this block okay my own cousin and here it is out there on the airwaves and archived on the internet for all posterity my own cousin lives on this block went to the controllers because she felt she had the privilege right to be allowed the park on this street and not have to walk if she had a park a half a block away a block away or god forbid farther than a block away so on the here's the problem reaction solution and the divide-and-conquer I'm going to go right to the controller to solve my problem for me we have no other way of solving a parking problem we couldn't use any creative methods of solving this you couldn't come up with funding to build a lot or parking garage or anything like that but don't ever look in the free energy technology which could get us off on having to use cars or anti-gravity propulsion which has been suppressed for hundreds of years okay free energy technology like Tesla pioneered which has been suppressed for over 100 years don't don't ever dare look in any of that go right to the controller because you're too lazy to walk a block or have to drive around the block a couple times a look for a parking spot god forbid because you're too lazy go right to the controller bring and bring the power sites into our neighborhood and you don't care about anybody else whether it affects their financial situation whether it creates inconveniences for them and now you got to go get a license to park on this block permit and how many are so many people that are for this crap okay because they're all selfish individuals all they care about is themselves and their own situation as all it is and it's laziness it's pure laziness and it's lack of respect for other human beings that and here's how it was done folks this is the kicker the kicker isn't that it was put to any kind of a democratic vote and voted upon and this was popular consensus here's how it was done they came around and nothing registered mail wasn't used this wasn't put to a public vote in a public forum one person came around with a clipboard okay and said hey you want this to our parking stuff it'll make it easier for us to park on this block which is nonsense to begin with because that's not true okay but that's how they came around and soap try to sell this to people right and they never told you how the vote worked they just said if you want it sign this petition we're going to submit it and try to get to our Park parking implemented and so most people on this block actually didn't want it 10 out of the 21 houses on this block just under 50% they needed 70% agreement approval and this is going to confirm another thing that I tell you about controllers and their mindset okay they didn't tell anyone that there was a no sheet that you needed to sign to cast a vote for no well I don't want this crap on my block so in the omission which is fraud okay this is fraud and the person should be held responsible for fraud because they lied by omission they said here's what to do if you want it and that's all the information that was given and so they got a bunch of yes signatures by the people on the street that did want this implemented and they got hardly any no signatures because they didn't tell anybody there was a note that's how they did people dirty on this block because they're lazy they just wanted their way and this was my own cousin ladies and gentlemen let's bring it right home let's bring it right home this is the kind of consciousness members of my own family are in so now we have to pursue this to try to get some sort of a fraud investigation going because people and the neighbors on this block lurk utterly lied to about how this worked and it was not put to any kind of an open vote this was done in secret and with a lack of information a deliberate holding back of information and guess what that's how they divide and control you they got the whole block fighting amongst themselves about this while they go to the bank the controllers got there away they got the to our Park and implemented and they're writing a bunch of tickets now and then it can tons of money off of people's ignorance apathy and laziness and that's how it works every time and my own family is no exception so I'll wrap it up right there and leave it at that this week great show great colors as always I'll see you guys here next week Tuesday night 7 p.m. Eastern right here on what on earth is happening check out my website at what on earth is happening calm good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #021

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Indoctrination, U.S. Public School System, Outcome-Based "Education"*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is revolution broadcasting calm this show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time today is Tuesday August 17 2010 and tonight we have a great show lined up for you we are going to be talking about the indoctrination system of public education right here in the United States this is a part of our ongoing discussion and revelation of the methods of mind-control which we have outlined and we will continue to explore in depth over the next several weeks so what I'd like to do first is make a quick event announcement and I only have one event announcement for today and it is about the free your mind conference this is a conference that I am hosting you're going to have some great speakers coming out some heavyweight speakers coming out for this conference it's called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness on the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques covert or occult and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices we already have some great speakers lined up like Aaron McCollum Andrew basiago Alfred Webber J Parker Laura Eisenhower Michael Kelly and myself mark passio this will be very reasonably priced only twenty dollars per day it'll be all day both days on the weekend from about 10:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. Saturday and Sunday April 9th and 10th 2011 the admission price only 20 dollars and the location Liuba Hall in the Northern Liberty section of Philadelphia at 414 Greene Street that's the event announcement I'd like to give out the call-in number for this show feel free to call in at any time hold on the line once you call because if I'm in the middle of discussing something we're laying out a concept or an idea it'll take me a moment to see you on the switchboard but I will eventually get to the call the call in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number four what on earth is happening seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to put in the call ID number for this show which is eight three five one five the call ID number eight three five one five all right so we have over the last several weeks been discussing how mind control works what are the methodologies by which mind control is perpetuated how is it wielded upon the public consciousness it's critical to understand these methods because only when we are fully aware of these methods do we understand how they are working against us how we ourselves may be under these influences and indeed the vast vast majority of us are to one extent or another affected by the methods of mind control in the past weeks we looked at the technique of abuse ocation to render unclear unintelligible bewildering confusing essentially putting up smoke screens and confusing one idea for another we looked at world view poisoning which has to do with one's own way of seeing oneself in the world and indeed one's relationship to others in the world saw how world view poisoning works through getting people to see human nature itself as fundamentally flawed or evil getting people to see themselves as a thing instead of a unique individual placing a digit value on one's worth and again we saw world view poisoning working on people from the perspective of reducing their imagination their idea of what is or isn't possible particularly their idea of just how much change is possible for them to affect in the world in previous weeks we also looked at the exploitation of our primal fears fears that we carry with us on a genetic basis on a species wide basis nested deep down into the subconscious mind fears that have been with us since our ancient past deep in our ancestry and that we carry at a subconscious even a genetic level whether we are aware of these fears or not well a cultists are aware of these fears and they use them against us whenever they have the chance and if someone isn't aware of their own fears of course it's a piece of cake to manipulate individuals like that last week I think it was a great show it revealed a lot I think some people got a lot out of it from the feedback that I've gotten for that show we talked about the divide and conquer strategy and this is a huge technique of mind control and manipulation people have much less overall effective power when they are fighting amongst themselves instead of directing their power outwardly to effect change so to keep people divided and continuously seeing themselves in a state of separation and difference is a manipulators dream as long as we keep perceiving ourselves as different along different lines like race sex age religion nationality politics etc etc etc we will be continued continued we will continue to be conquered from without by those who understand how to use this technique of divide and conquer so we looked at that in depth last week and this week we're going to look at something that in some form or another all of us have been affected by just about all of us and this is what we laughingly call education in modern Western civilization indeed all over the world but particularly in Western countries it would be nice if we had real education sadly what we do have is what we're going to go into an indoctrination system it's been that way for a long long time folks this is nothing new but it's still important to understand how the public school system in particular works how it is set up what is the general model of our educational system here in the United States and why it seems to be turning out people that can barely tie their shoes let alone understand events that are playing out on the world stage look at the definition for indoctrination first indoctrination means to teach a person or group to accept to accept a set of beliefs uncritically I'll read that again to indoctrinate the very definition of the word is to teach a person or group to accept a set of beliefs uncritically without thinking critically about the information on any sort of a deep level it's essentially regurgitation of information or some sort of reward memorize this because this is what I told you this is how I told you it was and if you do memorize that regard to Tate it back to me the way I want it you're rewarded if on the other hand you disagree with said information that was given and you don't provide it back the way that it was put forward no reward meaning grades the system of rewards in the educational system is grades as if this is some kind of indicator of actual learning barely as if the information that is being presented is truth first and foremost what we have in the United States as far as our educational system goes is a system that is akin to the Nazi and Soviet educational models that were used in those respective regimes and in general what this indoctrination system is is an outcome-based model for quote-unquote education so we're going to look at what that means we're going to look at what outcome based education is why we have it here in the United States and why this type of a system does not lead to individuals that have acquired a true healthy sense of learning of curiosity to learn first and foremost and most importantly the ability to think critically about that which they do take in by listening to someone reading watching various forms of media etc so let's keep the definition in mind as we go into this indoctrination it isn't to educate it is simply to get someone to accept a set of beliefs unquestioningly essentially the educational model that we have in the United States moreover the educational model that we have here is specifically geared toward only left brained modes of consciousness now this is arguably even more important than the fact that is it it is an outcome based model we talked on previous shows extensively about how the brain works the components of the human brain what these components are essentially responsible for and what they generate in terms of human behavior when these brain components are used in certain ways or when we are chronically dwelling only in certain modalities of consciousness that manifest in the brain three components of the brain the three essential complexes of the brain is more accurate to say as being the bar complex being the survival and base instinctual mechanism of the brain comprised of the brain stem and the cerebellum above that we had the limbic brain or the mammalian brain so the r-complex stands for reptile brain because it is of a reptilian nature instinct survival only base consciousness stimulus-response motor skills and not much more beyond that dealing with the physical world and one's survival in it we have the limbic system many of the glands in the brain in that complex of the brain essentially responsible for our emotional makeup for generating the chemicals necessary for us to feel emotion within the physiology the spirit in which we do things our moods all the gamut of emotions whether positive negative or indifferent then we saw the higher brain called the neocortex which sits above the limbic brain the highest in physical location and correspondingly it represents the highest part of the brain as far as consciousness goes this part of the brain governs higher-order thinking creativity logic intuition mathematics art science music everything that essentially makes us human all of the human faculties that are essentially not possessed in other species - this neocortex comprised of the left brain hemisphere and the right brain hemisphere we call the human brain so we have these three complexes all within us the reptile the mammal and the human brain we saw how if one hemisphere or the other hemisphere is dominant chronically how that will Express in terms of behavior and what kinds of personalities and behaviors will result will be displayed should one side of the brain completely dominate the other essentially what we saw when we looked into this was that if one becomes chronically left brained chronically left brain dominant controlling type of personality will develop very ego-driven very centered upon the physical world physical reality never looking toward any deeper questions never looking to seek to understand the spiritual component or dimension of our existence and essentially accepting one's role in a hierarchically based system we talked about how hierarchy is one of the components of the structures of control along with compartmentalization when we started looking into how mind control works if the right brain becomes chronically dominant you have a person that is more apt to ignore the physical reality not care about one's situation in the world be more apt to drift off in sort of a new-agey type consciousness let's say thinking that everything is just fine no matter how bad it gets because it's just the physical world it's not that important addiction stems from this form of right brain imbalance because it's not caring about what you do to the vessel that you your spirit inhabits doesn't make a difference it's just the body it's just the flesh I'll punish it why not of loathing suicidal tendencies etc etc so toward the left brain and balance you see total scientism pure atheism social Darwinism moral relativism etc for the right brain imbalance you'll see radical religion ISM one form of imbalance produces a control-freak type personality one form of imbalance creates the type that will go along with just about anything left brain imbalance control acceptance of hierarchy right brain imbalance slave type personality never speaking up for one's own rights or in justices that may occur and also accepting of a hierarchical based institutionalized structure in our current educational model in the Western Hemisphere and again this is reflected essentially throughout the world but I'm talking specifically of the public school education system that we have here in the United States we have a predominantly left brain imbalanced model system essentially ignores the creative imaginative capacities of the right brain hemisphere and all of its functions essentially work upon the left brain of the individual science and math words linguistics etc these are left brain concepts we engage in the left brain when we engage in logic science mathematics literature etc word skills all kinds of business or economic skills all types of modern science for the most part this is what is heavily stressed we've heard in the past referred to as the 3 R's the 3 R's reading writing arithmetic all damage and I've kind of joked that the three RS will put you into and keep you in the are complex see when we're chronically engaged in the left brain hemisphere and it's modalities of consciousness the limbic brain will suffer as a result of that not using both hemispheres of the brain in balance chronically always engaging the left brain hemisphere will essentially begin to disengage the limbic brain and it will route one's consciousness in the r-complex of the brain that centers upon instinct survival focus upon self lowercase s focus upon one's own needs not caring about anything that is holistic meaning if it doesn't affect me I'm not interested in it that doesn't affect me personally on a personal level meaning my body my physical needs and maybe extending out to one's immediate family when the right brain hemisphere is chronically dominant we see the opposite we see the person tending to care less and less about the physical needs the person will become unattentive toward one's own body and situation and only only focus on things that are of this spiritual or otherworldly nature or if it goes far enough in imbalance just become a self-loathing or addictive potential this is because the limbic brain is where one is continuously quote-unquote living this is where the person is engaging consciousness because the right brain imbalance will begin to shut down the functions of the are complex or the survival modality of the brain so with one type of imbalance we get one generalized set of behaviors with another type of imbalance we get a different set of generalized consciousness modalities the right brain imbalance suppresses the instinct and survival mechanisms of the individual and in their proper component in their proper function and it essentially makes the limbic brain become the master and control the individual left brain imbalance the r-complex becomes the master and controls the individual becomes reptilian when they're in a state of left brain imbalance following hierarchy accepting what comes in through hierarchically based institutions meaning follow orders and also attempt to control this perfectly describes the controller class quote-unquote and I don't mean the real controller class I'm talking about people who think their controllers police and military left brain imbalance all the way completely accepting on the hierarchical structures following orders control those that they consider below them us versus them mentality only ever giving any importance to the physical world the right brain imbalance the person is controlled by the limbic system words essentially they are a victim of their emotions and here you have people that purely think with their emotions the kind of people who can accept the kind of controls that are taking place in the world they can't accept any of the evidence the multitude of evidence that for example politicians are puppets the system controls them and they essentially have owners in the banking institutions but they think they're going to vote their way out of this mess they'll just put in another puppet in the hierarchy within the institution until solve it people that think like this are overwrought by their emotions their emotions control their thinking they don't think at any kind of a logical level it's just as in critical it's just as erroneous as people that think only with the left brain to think there is nothing going on of any sort of a spiritual nature on earth but this has nothing to do with spirits that there's no such thing as good or evil let's say the idea of moral relativism all of these types of consciousness of quote-unquote thinking if you even want to call it that come out of the Western educational model that we laughingly call education I should say and this is by design that's what we need to keep in mind controllers don't want anyone truly educated they want obedient people they want people who readily accept things they want people who will accept their role and take their place in a hierarchically design institutionalized structure and whether you come out of that education system on left-brain side of the imbalance or the right brain side of the imbalance the right brain side is much rarer but it does happen essentially you're not a person that thinks critically or thinks at all essentially most people that come out of this system have been indoctrinated to simply accept their role know your role shut your mouth take your place in the workforce at whatever level of proficiency you may have happen to assimilate to that's your life put your head down do your work retire we'll bring in new new flesh you're just filling in a position filling in a position filling in a position and then once your disposable once you can't be used anymore off you go and in income someone else to fill the position and it's the same thing whether it's the military whether it's the business workforce whether it's the police this system doesn't care about you doesn't give a damn about you you're there to be used for the ends of the system that's it the goals of the system that you're in used up until the system says you're no good anymore and then goodbye and in with the next because now they can continue with the goal of the system and there are people who can not accept that there are people who know that this is true but they still try to ignore it and continuing on with the example of people will say hey I'm ready to point fingers and talk about other people and I said last week I gave the anecdote about my cousin who brought the parasites of the so-called parking authority into this neighborhood I was talking about divide and conquer lastly you know people who see themselves as us versus them I'm a member of this grouping and they're not a member of this group so they're not part of us they're not with us like police mentality you know it's us versus them I have to look out for my fellow officers military mentality you know we're in this just to protect us yeah but simultaneous to that you're just being used by your owners you have owners period owners owners see I can't understand how people can accept that they're owned oh yeah I'm an owner I just I I'm owned I have an owner I just do what my owners tell me whatever comes down whatever orders come down that's what I do I don't think about it I just do I can't comprehend how anybody could look themselves in the mirror sleep at night or even think they're a man or a woman because your robot is what you are if you're in that kind of consciousness you're not a man or a woman you're not a human being you're subhuman because what it means to be human is to be able to think critically and to be able to form your own opinions on things and to be able to think for oneself that's what being human is that's the essence of being human you you once you've given that power away you've given essentially your life force away and that's why the so-called New World Order the regime of the dark occult but the the new world that is coming into view through the dark sorcerers of this world the mind manipulators whatever you want to call them really doesn't matter by people who do think and who have gotten other people not to think that's all it really comes down to and you know people want to argue and debate over how smart these people are and I'm here to tell you they're the most intelligent people in the world I may not I don't have to like their agenda but I know how smart they are I'm not I'm not asking you to accept that either I'm telling you I know how smart these people are from firsthand experience I know how smart they are because they never stop reading my friends never stop you want to talk about well-read you've heard the adage leaders are readers and it's true people who need other people they're able to do that because of their wide array an eclectic array of knowledge that they possess and this knowledge has been held generationally in their families for thousands of years in some cases again it's based in ancient knowledge it's based in the knowledge of the mystery traditions which we'll get into more as weeks go on and we get further into the occult but uh where I was going was let's bring it right home who can accept that there are part of something where that that may not be what it appears to be people who just accept that they are supposed to go to work make a living raise a family pay their bills you know go on vacation every once in a while and that's their life they just accept that but they can't really bring themselves to accept that this is a farcical way of life that this is just a smokescreen for control to get you to just go along to get along so that people who really want to control things can do that in the shadows while you just have your head down working to stay alive never looking at any bigger issues when I tried to explain this concept to my own mother years ago she would strike out in rage about it because the idea that she was fooled on this is too much to bear it's too much to comprehend and the whole idea of what can you do about it once you know well the answer is a lot how much impact that will have all depends on how many people are doing that and I for one

I'm going to do it whether no one else is doing because once again I've said this before on the show and I'll say it again many times I'm not talking about anything that I talk about in the interests of humanity and I'm sorry if that offends anyone but that's the case if you think I'm going to get emotionally invested for the people of this planet you're crazier than anybody I've ever met one known I do this only in the interests of the truth that's it nothing else I do not serve the people of this world serve the troop herself and no one else so the whole idea that you have to care but not too much is I think wise advice because once you get emotionally tangled up in the people of this world expecting them to change good luck with that I'm not holding out any hope for that I'm not saying it's not possible it's possible only if will is exercised it's not going to happen by a miracle don't expect the Savior to come and rescue us from what we've done to ourselves it's not going to happen folks get over it about religion and coming weeks it's all made up it's all that's all generated by the occultists who have running the show folks and there's people who will refuse to accept that as well well and fine don't you want to believe in nonsense that was made up by a cultist to control you go right ahead I for one am out of that level of control I'll tell you about the deep esoteric mystery beneath all of the lies superstitions and Astro theology and all the covers the exoteric cover stories that bill veil overtop of a true inner mystery that's about the self and one's own consciousness I'll tell you all about that we could talk about that all day because they'll keep throwing more and more and more on top of it anything to get you to get you not to see what's really underneath it you know anything to get you to look in the other direction from within that's all this is about that's all religion is about that's all politics is about all just to get you not ought not to point the finger inward but to keep playing it outward not to be your own Savior but to expect to be saved and rescued externally well good luck with that to get back on track we're talking about how people can't accept that they may be part of an institution that is ultimately doing harm like the military like the police like the education system this is largely the right brain imbalance component within the individual because someone can have both these forms of imbalance and often does one will be more dominant or severe than another but the right brain imbalance plays out like this it's the one that can't get the person to look objectively and what is really happening I can't accept that Obama is in the totally on the side of and working as a lap dog for these big financial corporations that are essentially causing our economic crisis and trying to put people into further slavery which is debt they're one in the same he seems like such a wonderful guy he's got a family kids etc he's well-spoken well dressed looks like a good guy you know you want to believe these on your side this is all right brained emotional thinking right brained emotional thinking you know then a so-called conservative Republican will come up and he'll say he's on your side and the person will you know from the other end of the political spectrum will react with that same emotional thinking not the logic of seeing the system as it is the reason I should say true reason being able to see the world as it really is that's all the emotional reactive side of the mind and that's all generated by right brained imbalance emotional thinking same force that can't get somebody to accept that they were played that they just were fooled entirely you know that their life was a joke that was played on them and when I attempted to talk with some family members about these dynamics that's the kind of rage you get back they'll respond with rage from that emotional reactive side of the mind you police they'll respond the same way when you try to explain to some of them that they're fooled that they have owners that their owners mock and ridicule them at every opportunity I mean it's really tragically sad as a matter of fact it really isn't funny their owners think that it's funny it's hysterical to them but it's quite sad when you really understand how much the occult is inter penetrated into the military and the police as a matter of fact that will be my topic at the free your mind conference I will be discussing occult symbolism in police and military uniforms and regalia it should be an interesting presentation I'll I'll go in-depth on this it'll incorporate a lot of things and the goal will be at least in my presentation at that event to try to get people to understand to try to get people in these institutions to understand part of the language that is being wielded upon them because there's a secret language that is essentially being spoken to them at all times everywhere they go at all times and places that symbology surrounds them and it works upon the subconscious mind many of them are too on in a state of brain imbalance to understand how this works or to be able to interpret symbolism at all you have to have a balanced brain in order to perceive a higher level of communication that is nonverbal it is based in form color frequency vibration this is a vibratory language that is essentially working upon their subconscious mind and sadly they're illiterate to the language which mocks them at all turns you know and just to take a little divergence here I mean it's related with education in the sense that there are people out there who I think want to consider themselves educators or re-educate errs or people who are trying to return things to a constitutional standing so they say but I'll put out a call right here on the show tonight I sought to work with military and police to help get them out of these modalities of consciousness in any groups that are attempting to show people the truth about what is really taking place within these institutions and I've put out this call and I've asked people in groups like oathkeepers or police and military against New World Order if I could work with them help show some of the things that they would not really be trained to see unless they were studied occultists and there is no response from that community at all none and they think they're at a level of knowledge where they're going to make a dent or an impact in what's going on and I have news for them you're not really doing much of anything okay and I know that'll be wildly unpopular and guess what I don't care because I'm not in this for a popularity contest folks I've already told you that do you want to hear popular stuff go turn on the television or something don't listen to my show I'm here to speak the truth of what's taking place I think a lot of these groups are not really not really interested in reversing the dynamic they're interested in staying in their little box that they've set up and how I got into this is talking about institutionalized structures the people cannot accept our fundamentally flawed fundamentally setup because of people's irresponsibility and doing something that is fundamentally immoral any way you look at it even if it's supposed to be doing its intended function it's a moral from the get-go but you got people that can't accept that and one of the reasons they can't accept that is because of the brain imbalance that they're in as a result of the worldwide indoctrination system they're under mind control and that'll be real unpopular because lots of groups want to work with you know former police officers and former military and former sheriff sheriff set cetera etc etc who want to think that they're going to work within these institutions and change something well you don't understand how it works it's a little boys perspective on reality and the way I describe it is what you want to know what you essentially are when you take on that position you're a brick in the wall you think you're going to knock the wall down by being a brick in it you're already in place you're set in place you're cemented in you ain't going nowhere you're not making any dents you're not wielding a wrecking ball you're not even we love being the little chisel you're doing nothing and this isn't infighting either I'm attempting to enlighten people as the hell indoctrination systems work how hierarchically based systems work how compartmentalize structures work how they work on the consciousness how they work on the mind I made a little graphic of the seal of the mystery traditions people may recognize it on the back of the one dollar bill the all-seeing eye in pyramid on it kept this Novus Ordo seclorum he favors our project the New World Order and I put a little I highlight one of the bricks darker than the others in that pyramid then I put a little cartoon speech bubble next to it saying hey I'm mr. block and I'm going to change this structure from the inside just and watch well good luck with that very proud of you enjoy let me know how that goes get as offended as you like folks anybody stuck in an institutionalized mentality doesn't understand they're not helping things we talked briefly about this last week dark Mason's build that wall they build walls that's what they build what they built with bricks heavy material that weighs people down that doesn't enlighten them true light occult this build with light they try to remove walls between people realize we're all in this together we're all one so if the light that all-seeing eye doesn't have blocks in front of it essentially if there are no blocks between us on the earth and the light we'll be enlightened but the more blocks we erect which are institutionalized compartmentalized hierarchical structures good luck with being enlightened there's no such thing as an enlightened soldier there's no such thing as an enlightened cop there's no such thing as an enlightened controller folks does not exist that's an oxymoron okay they're complete two incompatible things you when you become enlightened you don't have any desire to control anybody because you're not in fear no matter what anybody can do that's what enlightenment is stop accepting this nonsense crap new-age version of enlightenment that is some kind of total perfection there is no such thing as total perfection in the physical realm doesn't exist and you can't be a controller and be enlightened simultaneously it doesn't work that way so again folks please get it off as offended as you you want to be but sooner or later you'll have to understand that and learn it and learn it well these states of brain imbalance brought on by indoctrination are calculated they're calculated to be that way because think tanks have essentially built the modern quote educational system as we know it today these are calculated efforts take a look at the Tavistock Institute of human relations read some books by John Coleman Tavistock Institute committee of 300 etc great author understand what outcome-based education is which is basically taking the emphasis off of actual learning of material and toward an outcome a scenario a way of being that you want the student to be in the world essentially conformity someone is saying what do we want what set of standards do we want this child to conform to and we're going to gear all of our propaganda otherwise known as the curriculum around these standards based on what we want to pump out the outcome we want for their mind and that's all they'll get to know because we as the controller's of this institution set those standards ie the curriculum and anything we don't want them knowing any behaviors we won't don't want them displaying will not be part of the curriculum for our outcome this is the Hegelian dialectic all over again problem reaction solution or essentially thesis antithesis synthesis we know where we're going all along but we can't just take people from one point to the other we have to gradually take them there and when we finally get them there they'll be graduated small steps incremental this is how the educational system works it works in grades graduated indoctrination another great source to check out there's a great video I'll maybe I'll post this on the podcast page when I put the podcast up probably tomorrow the video on google video or YouTube called who controls our children I recommend everyone check this one out it's about the outcome based educational system the woman's name is peg Luke SiC l UK sik peg Luke's ik who controls our children I have a description here it's the description for this video on outcome based educational models is while parents schools provinces and states across North America bicker about the democratic process of running public schools forces are manipulating education from behind the scenes major international choirs are reshaping public education to suit their own self-serving agendas without regard for the ones of parents and the welfare of their children this video lecture documents how today's educational system thumbs down kids deliberately making zombie-like people who don't ask any questions but just follow orders another great video to check out on the deliberate dumbing down through the educational system this Nazi and Soviet based educational model called outcome based education is Charlotte is Ruby Charlotte is Ruby is CR b YT she served as a senior policy advisor in the office of educational research and improvement in the US Department of Education during the first Reagan administration where she blew the whistle on a major technology initiative which would control the curriculum in America's classrooms and I believe this is referring to global 2000 if I'm not mistaken but she essentially talks about the deliver dumbing down of the children of this nation through the educational system she's got a website called deliberate dumbing down calm deliberate dumbing down I think that's the best way to put it it is an in doctrine is an education it's indoctrination it's deliberate dumbing down it is getting people to accept a set of beliefs or opinions without critical thinking so I want to read something before I get into this next excerpt that I'd like to read on the educational model that we have let me once again give the call in numbers to call into this show you want to discuss the indoctrination system here in North America to call in call seven two four four four four seven four four four the call-in number is seven two four triple four seven triple for the call in ID number for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five so we're little past the top of the second hour and I'd like to read something called the not-see model for outcome based education history keep this is by a gentleman by name of Barrett kudos history keeps repeating itself a few heat its warnings if our leaders did they would know that today's massive attempt to transform our culture by nationalizing education will bring repression not freedom they would see that the manipulative strategies of master learning will create human puppets not independent thinker thinkers another name for outcome based education essentially in spite of the information explosion America hasn't heard the message perhaps our leading change agents don't know what they're deceptive strategies and dumbed down curricula will do to our children and this is true many teachers are not aware of this and cannot bring themselves to accept it because of their own level of ego they can't admit to themselves that the whole educational paradigm do we have is degraded is not based upon is not helping people to truly learn it's not based upon true education it's based upon indoctrination but people are wrapped up in their own ego and don't want to admit to themselves that they may be involved in something that is causing more harm than it is good the same with police the same with military the same with doctors doctors are some of the most ego driven people that can't admit that some of their practices are harming people they don't want to talk about food because they're on the gravy train of prescription medication and surgery and it's all it ultimately comes down to isn't it folks let's be realistic let's be honest with each other it all comes down to the almighty dollar the paycheck that they're receiving for their bucket of beans as long as I get my bucket of beans doesn't make a difference if what I'm doing is ultimately immoral and I know I get harsh on people but hey again I bring it right home right home to my own family I'm not talking about other people in no ways that I wouldn't talk about members of my own family who are just as ignorant and again that isn't really saying something truly mean about someone you know saying someone is ignorant means that they're deliberately turning their back on truth I'm not saying they're dumb people there are some people who are truly Nishant and I've really never come across or thought about any of this information because they've just lived a life of a child and they're nation' I'm talking about people who have kind of thought about this or been exposed to it and still go on with it they're ignorant ignoring big difference between ignorance and Nations so continuing with this Nazi model for outcome-based education in spite of the information explosion America hasn't heard the message perhaps our change agents don't know that they're deceptive strategies and dumb down curricula will do to our children maybe they haven't noticed the similarities between their educational strategies and former Nazi tactics for molding young minds and teaching group conformity perhaps today's psychological manipulations are simply a modern expression of human wisdom without biblical guidelines however it seems clear the US and Nazi change agents teachers quote-unquote share one tragic trait the dearth of the kind of honesty and integrity that one once made America safe for children that propaganda and indoctrination were two of the cornerstones of Nazi education is no secret Hitler's goal was National Socialism a fascist state that would subdue the world learning his lessons from Soviet revolutionaries he knew that only cloaked promises and misleading visions would win the support of the unsuspecting masses and build a compliant army of young radicals at America's education and political educational and political leaders would stoop to the same low standards has remained hidden from the general public that their aim is global socialism with cradle to grave surveillance is angrily denied by the trained and trusted guardians of our children's minds if the sleeping public doesn't wake up and resist soon it will surely be too late to stop the rising tide of deception that threatens to involve our children if so God's people will once again have demonstrated the blinding consequences of spurning truth and loving lies so the source of the following quotes is is the 1983 book Nazism a history and documents and eyewitness accounts 1919 to 1945 edited by Jane Oakes and G Pritam in cooperation with the Department of History and archaeology at the University of Exeter it represents years of research into the primary documents of the Nazi era many of its following quotes have been shortened in order to include as many illustrations as possible within the given space the page numbers are given at the end of each quote since this comparison was written to accompany my book brave new schools I have not included definitions and explanations of the new American international educational system all terms and bugs buzzwords are explaining in this guy's book brave new schools so here's the points of outcome based education right here this is the goals of what outcome based education is doing to our youth one transformation of the world by changing the children transform the world by changing the youth children must be changed first the Nazi leadership appreciated the difficulty of in doctrine doctrine aiding the old generation so there was difficulty in indoctrinating people that had already learned one way of being or doing things so the Nazi leadership appreciated this difficulty they were all the more determined to mold the new generation along Nazi lines as the leader of the Nazi Teachers League Han Shem put it those who have the youth on their side control the future create a world-class citizen create a new type of student so that was number one they knew that to really own the future to be able to control the future generation you had to get to the children and that makes perfect sense where do you get to them in the classroom number to teach politically correct beliefs and values political correctness you don't speak out against the established system everything has to be sanitized for political correctness condition students for the new social and economic order German youth must no longer this is a quote quote German youth must no longer be confronted with the choice of whether it wishes to grow up in the spirit of materialism or idealism of racism or internationalism of religious or godlessness but it must be consciously shaped according to the principles which are recognized as correct according to the principles of the ideology of National Socialism doesn't matter what the truth is it doesn't matter what's moral it doesn't matter what's scientifically true anything only that which we say is morally correct according to our ideology of socialism of Nazism continuing censorship of contrary models so anything that is contrary to this outcome based them we will censor that that this teaching is aimed to encourage a consciousness of being German in the selection of teaching materials they should issue those works which contra they should eschew those words would contradict German feelings or paralyze energies necessary for self assertion and only those modern works would be selected which quote have an affinity with the spirit of the new Germany so that was the second Nazi outcome based model teach politically correct beliefs and values eschew any values that contradict the German or Nazi I should say the Nazi spirit the affinity of spirit with the Nazi German model point number three established an outcome-based education system restructure the schools and nationalize tests and standards does that sound familiar quote the regime endeavored to assert its control over the education system the reorganization and centralization centralization of who controls the decision-making about the curriculum this is what outcome based education is effective feeling centered very important feeling centered attitudinal but not cognitive learning earns the graduation certificate feeling centered not cognitive learning earns the graduation certificate quote many pupils believe they can simply drift through for eight years and secure their school leaving certificate and secure their school leaving certificate even with minimal intellectual performance those pupils who are in positions of leadership often display unmannerly behavior and laziness at school in general it must be said that school discipline has declined to an alarming extent the new movement offered prospects of future employment at a time of massive graduation graduate unemployment so this outcome based model is getting them prepared to take a position in the new workforce and since it is completely politically correct it is teaching them never to question the status quo the established political order point number four implement mastery learning conditions students to become social servants not individuals but tell the public the opposite well the principal task of the school is the education of youth the service of the state in the national socialist spirit this is me this made clear the Nazis determination to shift the focus of education away from the needs of the individual and the development of his potential as a human being to the requirements of the community of nation and state of which the individual was a member and to which he must subordinate himself this is exactly exactly the model for education that exists in the United States at this time exactly the same as in 1930s Germany set effective but not cognitive goals meaning outcomes the more enthusiastic they get the easier the exams and the sooner they will get a position I'm reading a quote here the new generation has never had much use for education and reading now nothing is demanded of them on the contrary knowledge is publicly condemned this is straight from the Nazis mouth in their education system similar in the modern United States how many of our you think that knowledge is something to aspire to it's a popular culture practically that to read a lot is not even cool is uncool there the whole nerd thing oh if you read too much and you're into into really truly learning you're a nerd quote-unquote forget facts teach write attitudes or a character through feel-good experiences an important aspect of nazi education was the cult of experience as being more crucial to the development of the individual than the academic process of learning with it stress on knowledge unlike knowledge which involves the intellect experience involved feeling which alone provide provided access to the deep truths of Nazism which were essentially based on ideological unity such an experience was regarded as essential to character building quote-on-quote roots anything but folks so this is continuing this quote from a high-level Nazi in the educational system reject old authority figures through critical thinking and Values Clarification it appealed quote it appealed to the desire of youth to be independent of the adult world and X and Exploited the conflict of generations so this is the divide and conquer strategy drive a wedge between children and their parents between the young and the old generations teach the new youth your parents don't understand they're just they're just set in their ways you know they're not ready to move into the new world like you are the divide and conquer technique right there in Nazi documents the typical timesheet people to challenge authority figures whether parents or teachers so they're playing on this spirit of rebellion they're using it against the youth shaping their minds turning them against their parents while thinking getting them to think that they're actually rebelling but they're rebelling against their parents set of values not against the state continuing confuse students values to shocking stimuli and Values Clarification exercises particular quote particularly teachers in secondary schools were alienated by the crudity of this indoctrination and they use the very word right there in their documents indoctrination that was point number four point number five infuse new values through real-life learning create new beliefs and values through multicultural and global education new courses were introduced in fields such as racial studies eugenics and defense studies and there was a new emphasis on prehistory law and political science courses were adapted to fit in with changes introduced by the regime infuse new values through real-life learning that was point number five condition students into compliance is part of this point quote it was preferred that people should not have a will of their own and should totally subordinate themselves amazing spelled right out in a director of Nazi education documents it is preferred that people should not have a will of their own and should totally subordinate themselves how many of our youth seem to have a will of their own and think truly critically anymore they spit back what they're told to spit back on the tests and think that that's learning and that they know something and I'll tell you what some of the people that uh you know go through this entire at graduated indoctrination system and get a degree and even a master's degree are some of the most egocentric uninformed people that you'll ever meet that think they know something they actually think that they're well-informed people because they have a piece of paper that tells them that they spit the right answers back onto tests point number six require community service which is pretty self-explanatory service-learning mandatory service service in the Hitler Youth quote is honorary service to the German people all young people are obliged from the age of ten to their 19th birthday to serve in the Hitler Youth Leader worship character education and cooperative learning we cannot quote we cannot fight our way out of this deep crisis through intellectualism the school for character which is a practical test of true comradeship in work and living is irreplaceable the true great practical school is in the labor camp for here instruction and words cease and action begins this resonate with some of the things Obama has put forward wanting to do forced so you revised history of the next point well in addition to new content in addition to controlling and indoctrinating the teaching profession reorganizing the educational system and a lot establishing new elite schools the regime sought to influence you through the content of what was taught in the schools relevance and his historical revision the course of history must not appear to our young as a chronicle which strings events together indiscriminately but as in a play only the important events those which have a major impact on life should be portrayed and who writes the history books in the modern indoctrination system well I'll give you a hint it's some of the same people that control the international banking system the cartel of international banks there's some of the big biggest publishing houses owned some of the biggest publishing houses in the world and they're the ones who are writing the textbooks that indoctrinate our children and give them their version they're revisionist version of world history retrain the teachers create the new German educator in the spirit of National Socialism is being carried out with the same methods which with with which movement has conquered the whole nation indoctrination and propaganda right in their own documents out in the open in in the open telling people openly and this is exactly what's going on here in the United States folks exactly just agree that once again retraining the teachers to create the new German educator in the spirit of National Socialism this is being carried out with the same methods with which the movement has conquered the whole nation indoctrination and propaganda it could could it be anymore spelled out I mean right there the very words of Nazi educators the next point silenced the opposition bloc the negative influence of parents and traditional culture these boys join our organization at the age of 10 four years later they move from young folk to Hitler Youth and there we keep them for another four years and then we are even less prepared to give them back into the hands of those who create our class and status barriers punish parents who protect their children from state indoctrination is this sound familiar a legal guardian will be liable for fine up to 150 Reichsmarks or to imprisonment if he deliberately contravenes the stipulation of this decree registration for the Hitler Youth private schools and denominational schools gradually succumb to various pressures the loss of government government subsidies or tax concessions exactly the same has happened here over the last 50 years because World War two never ended it came right over here to the United States and went underground folks look up Project Paperclip read about the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations read about the Soviet and Soviet inspired and in full practice Nazi based outcome education system truly amazing to hear that bluntly and openly right from the horse's mouth well I'm also thinking about reading another document that was a speech that some people may have seen this is floating around the internet um it was a valedictorian speech by a young lady named Erica Goldson she gave this during her graduation ceremony she was the valedictorian at UH Coxsackie Athens High School and she gave a valedictorian speech there on June 25th of this year called here I stand and I'm going to get into a little bit of that because it was kind of refreshing to hear a young student who graduated at the top of her class talked about what kind of an educational system model we truly have in the United States and speak with such openness and clarity about it at such a young age so this is a person who was not fooled and kind of woke up I guess she had an awakening experience during her years at this school so I'll get into that in a couple of moments but I see right now we have a caller who looks like been holding on the line sorry I made you hold so long let's all hear what you have to say caller from Southwest Ohio you are on what on earth is happening no trouble whatsoever hello mark passio from the shadows out of the darkness in Cincinnati Ohio this is Bob aka the serene being how are you I'm great you are on fire tonight laying out my pleasure laying out all of National Socialism tenants and how they mirror you the United States of America in 2010 it's shameful isn't it mark how eerily similar our life is in American fascism compared to Nazi Germany it is truly amazing if it weren't so disturbing it's absolutely my numbing it there's I'm sure you're familiar with the psychological term when one is overwhelmed by the myriad of things that just it's too much to comprehend at once if we could take one of these things piecemeal but but what is that term when everything just overwhelms the person um it's it's overload really that's what it is I mean it is uh it's it's a shock to the system to realize that wanting this is going on at all and to that many of us have been complicit in it you know not only going through this system it's truly amazing when someone comes out of the controls that are imposed by the system but what is more disturbing I think is for people to really sit back and comprehend that this is what the school system is in this country and that they may be a part of it unwittingly we need to get our teachers to start thinking critically they're indoctrinated themselves from their educational upbringing we need to get them to take a second critical look at the educational model that's at work in this country I agree my wife is one of the volunteers at the local public school and and the teachers are required of course to follow through with the George Bush juniors every Child Left Behind policy which gives these teachers no time to focus on any sort of teaching whatsoever it's pure dog and pony show let's get the kiddies to jump through the hoops if we don't get the kids to jump through these hoops to regurgitate the pablum that we're pushing is education on to the paper and the papers are graded correctly then we won't get our state funding to continue this madness of operation that we're doing amazing and that's how they keep these people on the hook right on the on the fishing line by dangling out that carrot before them and saying you won't get your funding and that's how they keep them going along to get along it all comes back to the funding follow the money I'm sure you're you're familiar with that phrase mark yeah and this isn't just at a large organizational level this comes down to the level of sin we the teacher doing this for a paycheck because that's what they do for a living just like the cop doing this this is just my job it isn't just a job this this idea that I'm just doing something because it's a job has to be rejected people have to look at what they're doing and say is the major question Dec 2's is not what will I be able to make a living by doing this that that's the wrong question to ask oneself the major question to ask is am I truly doing something that is right and it is not causing harm those are the questions that have to be asked in one's own mind when one is doing anything any action any job for that matter and sadly so few people ask these questions because all they determine what they will do for a living is based upon how much money it can make them and will it provide any kind of a secure income for them and their family and that's not good enough it's not good enough and I know that some that's something easy to say when you have a family to support yeah it is no one ever said doing the right thing would be easy you got to recognize it and then you have to use will to live in harmony with the truth the truth isn't always comfortable but getting in touch with it will set you free if your ego isn't big enough to get involved and say well I'm just going to do this because that's how I make money that's my skillset this is all I can do or just this is just the way it is and that's my job and I don't question anything those attitudes and values are not good enough and they don't cut it just saying I was following orders didn't cut it in the Nuremberg trials and it shouldn't caught it even in something like this it is about being a teacher a quote unquote teacher people are saying I'm just doing what I'm told I'm just thought you know following the education via a curriculum that's been outlined for our students by people higher up in the educational system and that's not good enough it's not good enough and I know they face reprisal and consequences when they don't teach it but I think we have to find kind of creative ways around those limitations and restrictions and one of the best ways I've still said is home school your children don't even put them in these these gulags for children which is essentially what they are that we educate our children based on our moral values hey we can only do that if we have them though that's that's the catch-22 more we educate yourself and then morally educate your children and school him at home I wish I wish I had more courage mark to to break free I have work in a profession that you know hasn't got the best rap lately and once again I am one of those classic people you're talking about the bill payer I what I know how to do I'm trying to wake up consciously to what what's going on and in trying to move forward I did score one victory though we recently had a baby my wife and I and what happened at the hospital I've fought these vampires tooth and nail to not stick needles in this baby and you would not believe the resistance or you would probably believe the resistance I came up against I was it was unbelievable but in the end I walked off that ward and that baby had no no mercury no thir Marisol there's no poison whatsoever in its system and that was a victory for all of us well Bob congratulations number one on boy it was a girl little girl Oh congratulations and I I think that's a great story and that took a lot of courage to do that because I could imagine how resistant they were to that and how determined they were to us stick the child with uh with those poisons it was overwhelming and and if anybody doubts that that we are on track with Nazi Germany as our model I'd like to point out if I may mark that the term Hitler was fond of using when he spoke of his dear Austrian homeland there he called it his high MOT minor high Mott which relate which which translates to the word homeland we have no English equivalent for the word high but all of a sudden in national regalia we have our new Department of Internal Security I mean Homeland Security and it's shameful mark yep yep right out of there right out of their playbook it's almost word-for-word oh it's exactly it is word-for-word hi Mott homeland and also frightening Lea enough in 1947 we set up our national agencies of security but the German term in their country was called the right CK Heights helped humped which translates exactly verbatim to National Security Agency and that is frightening unto itself and of course as you know founding in 47 was at the same time that we started bringing all these Nazis over here through the OSS in the CIA employing the most heinous SS war criminals to create what is now the CIA the Bush family completely speaked financially and socially with these Nazis but but but I won't I won't belabor it too long mark but I've got a couple of questions if I may ask absolutely I've been I know mark that you yourself are steeped in a cult the cult for in your former world in your former life I I know that you've moved on that you were once a follower the left-hand path to comment and I've got a question Stanley Kubrick was also a person steeped in the occult and he tried to convey in his movies a lot of things too to the uneducated like myself out here it particularly in his last film Eyes Wide Shut some of which you probably know he was murdered I'm sorry he died mysteriously six days after it was in the can just like Mozart died six days after the Magic Flute hit the hit the stage because it revealed the esoteric realities of the mystery schools and its teachings and he says they were trying to relay this to the common or like like me and but but I would like to comment and ask you a question to the the ceremony and eyes watch at the focal point of the movie is the ceremony at this a wrister kradic castle and it's conducted by a red robed clad person surrounded by black robed which seem to be sex slaves but at the beginning they're black robed in a circle the dark satanic music in the background but I'd like to point out that the one of the gold masks that leads the the protagonist dr. Harford which supposedly is a play on Harford

Harrison Ford not not Hart Ford but Harford supposedly Harrison Ford accidentally walked in on one of these ceremonies and they had to convert him very quickly but but one of the gold mask people that led him back in the room for his Inquisition it my god I saw it as clear as a bell the village when it turned to the side it was the face of Bob Hope the mask was the face of Bob Hope which confirms what you were talking about the book of by Brice Taylor the yeah sex thanks for the memories amen brother thanks for the memories of which Bob Hope working with others like Henry Kissinger and others are in the sex slave trade the presidential sex slave trade which is the highest level for these these ports and I want to thank neo personally for speaking about what you spoke about that was Brent groundbreaking radio and history-making presentation thank you neo I'm going to have neo on in a couple more weeks probably on the second week of September and he's going to come on to talk about some of the methodologies which he has used and does use that are healing a vibrational healing techniques to help people to recover that are under such types of mind control or have lived through these experiences these horrid experiences in their lives some of the techniques that he personally used to get himself to the level of health that he is now at mentally and spiritually and emotionally it's needed and and thank him personally if he's not listening please say for all of us out here that we need to hear this more it is horrifying and shocking as it is I even had to turn away for a while just to get my pairings but but I came back to finish it up and powerful presentation but my question mark in the movie Eyes Wide Shut Ness from what I understand one of the things that infuriated the Illuminati masters infuriated them was the presentation of the eight pointed stars all over the the movie eight pointed stars now I know Walmart has recently switched to a six pointed star in their logo out of nowhere and of course the five pointed star the Baphomet inside that the pentagram are pentacle what have you is his old hat that's old satanic symbol but my question is what does that eight-pointed star mean and and how does it relate to sigils and working spells just like target has recently switched to an arrow on all of their marketing materials logos and printed products from what I understand an arrow is a witch's spell being cast what does that eight-pointed star mean mark and I'll take my answer out the air you are a st. mark now you're not a saint but I got this I appreciate what you're doing man you're my brother keep up the great the good work great works for Masons good works or for good people thank you Mark you got a thanks Bob I appreciate it always great to hear from you well in my studies of symbolism what I have seen the eight pointed star to represent is an astrological interpretation of the great cross and the lesser cross combined so this is that the great cross basically gives us our position within our galaxy it is comprised of the four fixed signs of the zodiac which are Taurus Scorpio Aquarius and Leo some people refer to these as the the lion demand the bull and and the eagle the lion being Leo the man being Aquarius the water bringer the bull of course Taurus and the eagle is Scorpio this is a reference to the constellation of Aquila in Scorpio so this represents the four cardinal directions as related to the center of our galaxy Scorpio points toward the center of our galaxy along with the adjacent constellation of Sagittarius the center of our galaxy can be found right in between Scorpio and Sagittarius between the Scorpions finger and the arrow of Sagittarius so you go across and from from on the zodiac and you get to Taurus Taurus as the constellation two points away from the center of our galaxy and then you have the arm that creates the cross of Leo and Aquarius so you have a fire sign an air sign a water sign and an earth sign on that great cross of the fixed signs now parallel to that cross you have the cross that defines our solar system so the great cross is known as the cross of st. Andrew the cross of st. George is the cross of the solstices and the equinoxes so these are the this is the cross that separates the seasons it defines the winter and summer solstice and the spring and autumn equinoxes so these two crosses together form an eight-pointed star an eight-armed star now you'll see this depicted in different configurations sometimes it is two squares overlapping okay sometimes you'll see this depicted in an octagonal arrangement now the octagon is another symbol that goes hand-in-hand you'll see this in movies a lot octagonal symbolism this goes hand-in-hand with another symbolic occult concept known as the tesseract a tesseract is a four dimensional cube it's called a hypercube you won't see this in early initiatory occultism you'll see this in higher levels of initiation that people will be initiated toward the center to the symbolism of the tesseract or the hypercube this is definitely definitely dark occultism the symbol of the hypercube is I would I would say is occultism that relates to controlling the mind of someone else so this is what would be referred to as claw pot ik occultism this is the occultic principles which mind control is based upon that's what this symbol ultimately represents so I'll just give an example one of the places you'll see the octagonal symbol it's usually black you'll usually see a black octagon in dark core pata occultism the octagon is a projection of the hypercube in two dimensional space so I know that's getting a little bit complicated but if you look at a 4d representation okay like a three-dimensional extrusion you're essentially to create a line you're extruding a point to create a plane you're extruding a line to create a cube you're extruding a plane to create a hypercube you're excluding a cube if you can follow that geometrically in that progression that I just laid out well an extruded cube is called a hypercube or tesseract when you look at this extrusion from a certain perspective and you map that onto a two-dimensional plane you have an octagon this is why the Octagon is a representation of the hypercube it's a projection of the hypercube a shadow if you will okay like a shadow of a three-dimensional object on a wall in two dimensions so the shadow is what dark occultists work with they work with projections they work with the subconscious they work with the thing that is thrown off of conscious mind or the conscious aspect of the Bing and that's how they can create puppets essentially or what they call golems the golem the creature that is shaped by the magician again this is court otic magic ql i PP o th the poke klappa it's dark um mind control based influential in the sense that you're trying to influence someone to do your own will lowercase W will not the higher will okay so to create your zombies which is essentially what we're talking about with the educational system but just as an example where do we most see the octagon most frequently not even in a cult movies I'm in movies that have a cultic symbolism in it we see it on every street corner it's right there on every single street corner as a stop sign stop sign is octagonal in the in the color red which is the the the symbol of the lowest or base form of consciousness of the base chakra we're on the Tree of Life this spinal-cord tree called the sefirot ik tree it's called ma coupe so we'll get into some of this stuff when we start talking about Kabbalah when we start talking about Freemasons and we start talking about Rosicrucianism etc I'll go in-depth and all of this stuff to answer the question that's essentially my interpretation from what I have learned in my studies of the eight pointed star and its associated octagonal projection which is a projection of the hypercube the tesseract but secondarily one of the places we see this the most and it's kind of a synchronistic that you would bring up on the eight fold shape because I mentioned what I'll be talking about it the conference next year of police and military symbolism and the octagon will feature prominently in that presentation particularly the hypercube I will I will break it down and discuss what this represents and how it is you are initiated to some of this symbolism if you go far enough in in the occult but this works upon the subconscious just seeing the shape one understands what it is used for one understands what it represents and dark occult to see the band of zodiacal stars as like a prison they see the world of matter as a prison for the soul not the soul evolving and having an experience within this body that we call matter the material world um therefore they look at that which is contained within the hypercube as the material of the prison and they use the octagonal shape to represent prison bound consciousness mind controlled consciousness whenever you see the octagon used in the context of dark occultism you can guarantee and again this is according to what I have learned about it there may be other interpretations of this but according to what I have learned about it this represents control essentially mind control the symbol for mind control is the Octagon B and again you tack on the corners to the Octagon you get the eight pointed star so it is a variant just like you tack on the corners to the Pentagon you get a pentagram since this octagonal prison this box within a box okay because a hypercube can also be described as a cube inside of another cube hey you're extruding a cube into all of the other phases open to all of its phases you're extruding all of the cubes phases so you get a box within a box a cube within a cube a hypercube one of the places we see this used symbolically most frequently is right upon the head of police upon the head of police right on top of the crown chakra they place an eight-pointed hat an eight-pointed hat right on top of the crown chakra an octagonal black hat the octagon represents the hypercube which represents mind control this is placed directly upon the top of the head as a hat that is black and you think that's accidental okay they're essentially telling police out in the open we own you you're totally under our mind-control you don't have any idea what our symbolism means you think a cop has studied or learned any of that that I just explained to you why the occultus would use that symbol what they the dark cultist think that it means whether it truly truly means that or not that's their interpretation of it they're using it in that context to control the mind and to get people to continue to do things under their direction it's a mockery it's a it's a big laughingstock belly-laugh game that they're playing on people and they're getting a roaring kick out of it that the people under their control don't even understand it it's a joke to them it's a big joke to them well we're almost out of time I got a quote all right here we go caller from New York your own water birth is happening you got 30 seconds you wrap up the show hi mark I want to thank you for a great show I just wanted to say that you want to know more about what you thought about also to learn I see nothing arson I can pound my name right now empower me yes he does a great job on the sacred geometry I just wanted to say with you quoted on this show was a difference between any of us as our level of consciousness and I want that they end it with that because a learning that the true value and you know practice behind that is really getting over the differences of the supposed differences of all of us on this planet I couldn't agree more unfortunately we're out of time I thank you so much for the call I think you're right on point ladies and gentlemen thanks for listening this has been what on earth is happening I'm mark pasty I'll see you all here next week good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #022

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Indoctrination, Outcome-Based "Education," Natural Law, Controlled Opposition*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening i'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is revolution broadcasting calm today is Tuesday August 24 2010 and we are going to continue our discussion of the outcome-based educational system we have here in the United States today we started this conversation last week and I feel that this is such a critically important topic I'm going to continue in with some more about the educational system that is being perpetuated as real education um I'm going to continue that discussion this week and if we have time we'll move into some other topics this is of course an ongoing discussion about the techniques employed in mind-control so-called education which we termed indoctrination being one of the most powerful and influential mind-control techniques that is used in the battle for our minds so let me give the call-in number for this radio show feel free to call in at any time while listening the number is seven two four four four four seven four four four there's no tableau topics talk about whatever you like the number is seven to four triple four seven triple for the call ID number which will have to be entered to put you through to the what on earth is happening show is eight three five one five so the call ID number after you call call a number is eight three five one five what we do ultimately on this show is we try to get down to the causal factors ultimately of why humanity creates self-inflicted forms of suffering that's what this show is ultimately about and in that overarching discussion we came to the topic of mind control and how our psyche can be easily influenced by those who understand how to use specific tools in order to steer consciousness and manipulate it in a certain direction this toolbox is a big one there are many different components to mind control they work in an interlocked fashion and the only defense against them is understanding indeed how they do work upon us once we have that understanding we are in a better position to defend ourself against the attack of mind control techniques and we are in a better position to help awaken others to this silent war that is being waged in our world so before we get into the topic the continuation of outcome based education and the indoctrination system that is laughingly passed off as education in this country I'd like to read one event announcement and as I said I will be reading this every week until this event comes up because it's going to be the biggest event of this kind in the Philadelphia area and I hope to see the place packed I hope to see many speak more speakers added to the lineup we already have eight great speakers lined up this is going to be the conference to attend in year 2011 in the entire Philadelphia region it's called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult free your mind is unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert or occult subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices this will be taking place Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th from 10 a.m. to about 8 p.m. on both days the location is rubra hall at 414 Green Street in the Northern Liberty section of Philadelphia PA 19136 expenses for the conference the confirmed speakers to date Erin McCallum Andrew basiago Jay Parker alfred weber laura magdalena eisenhower michael kelly myself mark passio and just added Suzanne Taylor who is going to talk about the crop circle phenomenon and its influence upon consciousness what this phenomenon may possibly be about it is certainly an enigma and she has made a documentary on this phenomena called what on earth synchronistically enough she's also going to be showing a bit of her great documentary on the crop circle phenomenon at the for your mind conference so Suzanne Taylor just added to the conference for more information about for your mind conference check out the website free your mind conference calm it's a work in progress still adding information and speaker biographies got a couple of them up there but that will be being worked on as the conference approaches I hope to get of some more work done on the site and have it a little bit more complete in the following week so with that having been said let's jump right back into the topic of outcome based education the indoctrination system of mind control of our youth in other words what I'd like to do tonight is read some material that discusses this system and exposes it for what it is and I didn't get to this last week but I had mentioned uh this valedictorian of a North Eastern High School her name was Erica Goldson now um I wondered that I have her on the program but it looks like that just wasn't able to wasn't going to be able to happen for tonight so I'd like to read the valedictorian speech that she bravely gave back in June because I feel that she really told it like it was and spoke from the heart and you could check out this video I think I'll post a link and you can check that out in the podcast section when this goes up on the podcast page on my website tomorrow but um she was the valedictorian of Coxsackie Athens High School in New York I believe it's in upstate New York near Albany arm this speech is from her valedictorian address given on June 25th 2010 and she really let them have it is all I can say about this speech this is called here I stand by Erica Golson there is a story of a young but earnest Zen student who approached his teacher and asked the master quote if I work very hard and diligently how long will it take me to find then unquote the master thought about this and then replied 10 years the student then said but what if I work very very hard and really apply myself to learn fast how long then master replied well 20 years the student responded but if I really really work at it how long then ask the student 30 years replied the master but I do not understand said the disappointed student at each time that I say I will work harder you say it will take me longer why do you say that replied the master when you have one eye on the goal you only have one eye on the past this is the dilemma I have faced with the American education system we are so focused on a goal whether it be passing a test or graduating as first in the class however in this way we do not really learn we do whatever it takes to achieve our original objective some of you may be thinking well if you pass a test or become a valedictorian didn't you learn something well yes you learned something but not all that you could have perhaps you only learned how to memorize names places and dates to later on forget in order to clear your mind for the next test school is not all that it can be right now it is a place for most people to determine that their goal is to get out as soon as possible I am now accomplishing that goal I am graduating I should look at this as a positive experience especially being at the top of my class however in retrospect I cannot say that I am any more intelligent than my peers I can attest that I am only the best at doing what I am told and working the system yet here I stand and I am supposed to be proud of what I that I have completed this period of indoctrination I will leave in the fall to go on to the next phase expected of me in order to receive a paper document that certifies that I am capable of work but I contend that I am a human being a thinker an adventurer not a worker a worker is someone who is trapped within repetition a slave of the system set up before him but now I have successfully shown that I was the best slave I did what I was told to the extreme while others sat in class and doodled to later become a great to later become great artists i sat in class to take no and become a great test taker while others would come to class without their homework done because they were reading about an interest of theirs I never missed an assignment while others were creating music and writing lyrics I decided to do extra credit even though I never needed it so I wonder why did I even want this position sure I earned it but what will come of it when I leave educational institutionalism I will I be successful or forever lost I have no clue about what I want to do with my life I have no interests because I saw every subject of study as work and I excelled at every subject just for the purpose of excelling not learning and quite frankly now I'm scared john taylor gatto a retired school teacher and activist critical of compulsory schooling asserts quote we could encourage the best qualities of youthfulness curiosity adventure resilience the capacity for surprising insight simply by being more flexible about time texts and tests by introducing kids into truly competent adults introducing kids into truly competent adults and by giving each student what autonomy he or she needs in order to take a risk every now and then but we don't do that unquote between these cinderblock walls we are all expected to be the same we are all trained to ace every standardized test and those who deviate and see light through a different lens are worthless to the scheme of public education and therefore viewed with contempt HL Mencken wrote in the american mercury for April 1924 that the aim of public education is not quote to fill the young of the species with knowledge and awaken their intelligence nothing could be farther from the truth the aim is simply to reduce as many individuals as possible to the same safe level to breed and train a standardized citizenry to put down dissent and originality that is the aim in the United States unquote to illustrate this idea doesn't it perturb you to learn about the idea of quote critical thinking is there really such a thing as uncritically thinking to think is to think is to process information in order to form an opinion but if we are not critical when processing this information are we really thinking or are we mindlessly accepting other opinions as truth this was happening to me and if it wasn't for the rare occurrence of an avant-garde 10th grade English teacher Donna Bryan who allowed me to open my mind and ask questions before accepting textbook doctrine I would have been doomed I am now enlightened but my mind still feels disabled I must retrain myself and constantly remember how insane this ostensibly same place really is and now here I am in a world guided by fear a world suppressing the uniqueness that lies inside each of us a world where we can either acquiesce to the inhuman nonsense of corporatism and materialism or insist on change we are not enlivened by an educational system that clandestinely sets us up for jobs that could be automated for work that need not be done for enslavement without fervency or meaningful achievement we have no choice in life when money is our motivational force our motivational force ought to be passion but this is lost from the moment we step into a system that trains us rather than inspires us and now here I am in a world I'm sorry we are we are more than robotic bookshelves conditioned to blurt out facts we were taught in school we are all very special every human on this planet is so special so aren't we all deserving of something better use of using our minds for innovation rather than memorization or creativity rather than futile activity for illumination rather than stagnation we are not here to get a degree to then get a job so we can consume industry approved placation after placation there is more and more still the saddest part is that the majority of students don't have the opportunity to reflect as I did the majority of students are put through the same brainwashing techniques in order to create a complacent labor force working in the interests of large corporations and secretive government and worst of all they are completely unaware of it I will never be able to turn back these 18 years I can't run away to another country with an education system meant to enlighten rather than condition this part of my life is over and I want to make sure that no other child will have his or her potential suppressed by powers meant to exploit and control we are human beings we are thinkers dreamers explorers artists writers engineers we are anything we want to be but only if we have an educational system that supports us rather than holds us down a tree can grow but only if its roots are given a healthy foundation for those of you out there that must continue to sit in desks and yield to the authoritarian ideologies of instructors do not be disheartened you still have the opportunity to stand up ask questions be critical and create your own perspective demand a setting that will provide you with the with intellectual capabilities that allow you to expand your mind instead of directing it demand that you be interested in class demand that the excuse quote you have to learn this for the test unquote is not good enough for you education is an excellent tool if used properly but focus more on learning rather than getting good grades for those of you that work within the system I am condemning I do not mean to insult I intend to motivate you have the power to change the incompetencies of this system I know that you did not become a teacher or an administrator to see your students board you cannot accept the authority of the governing bodies that tell you what to teach how to teach it and that you will be punished if you do not comply our potential is at stake for those of you that are now leaving this establishment I say do not forget what went on in these classrooms do not abandon those that come after you we are the new future and we are not going to let tradition stand we will break down the walls of corruption to let a garden of knowledge grow throughout America once educated properly we will have the power to do anything and best of all we will only use that power for good for we will be cultivated and wise we will not accept anything at face value we will ask questions and we will demand truth so here I stand I am not standing here as valedictorian by myself I was molded by my environment by all of my peers who are sitting here watching me I couldn't have accomplished this without all of you it was all of you who truly made me the person I am today it was all of you who were my competition yet my backbone in that way we are all valedictorians I am now supposed to say farewell to this institution those who maintain it and those who stand with me and behind me but I hope this farewell is more of a see you later when we are all working together to rear a pedagogic movement but first let's go get those pieces of paper that tell us that we're smart enough to do so so that was Erica Goldson valedictorian speech to LA June 25th 2010 at Coxsackie Athens High School and I think it's highly encouraging that a young person can be that insightful and can have that firm of a grasp of what indeed the educational system in this country has become even that close to having been put through it for most it takes years of deprogramming long after one has been put through the indoctrination system to understand it for that which it is so I would like to commend this thinker because to be at that level of consciousness that that young age is uh is an accomplishment in and of itself so um I see we have a caller on the line from central New Jersey and again I love taking calls call in at any time during the show whenever you have something that you want to discuss or whenever you have something that you like to say so let's go right to the phones caller from central New Jersey you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us central New Jersey are you there all right going once going twice gone all right when I see that someone is called in I usually try to get to the the phone call unless I'm right in the middle of a concept so be patient when you call in I guess either that person is just listening on the call in line or didn't want to go through with it so not a problem let's um let's go back to pal the indoctrination system fits into mind-control in general we talked about how a left brained educational model that has the emphasis on purely physical world things math science reading only legit logic skills only word word skills only okay math only science only these are left brain modalities when we are engaged in one chronic type of brain activity which means geared toward one brain hemisphere or another what happens is the entire neocortex suffers as a result of that imbalance we need to be balanced when it comes to the modalities of brain activity that we engage in so our brain activity needs to be holistic in order for the brain to truly be healthy the physiology of the brain really comes into play I encourage people to go back on former podcasts when we talked about the components of the brain the structure structures that exist within the brain that the three basic brain complexes of course the real structure of the brain is more advanced than that these are simplified models to help people who haven't really been introduced to any deeper level of neuroscience to comprehend essentially how the structures of the brain work and we have to understand that if we engage in left brain chronic activity and thought we are going to see an imbalance across the entire neocortex last week I posted a slide on the education system with two scans of different human brains one that displays something called global EEG coherence which is activity neural activity across the entire neocortical structure of the brain as viewed from the underneath side and really highlight the prefrontal neocortex at the top um if you look at the image to the left in that slide that's a properly functioning neocortex the image to the right is what we're turning out through the indoctrination system the outcome based educational system in the United States that is almost purely left brain inspired almost purely let geared toward the modalities of left brain only we need to engage in holistic thought processes in nonlinear thought processes and intuitive thought processes and in doing so that's how we engage the right brain hemisphere the creative side of ourselves the intuitive side the nurturing side the caring side this is the Sacred Feminine aspects of ourselves that are so lacking in particularly Western culture but throughout the world in general so this is how the brain becomes destabilized and as the brain becomes destabilized physiologically the mind and what one is willing to believe in the directions that one are willing to be led also follow suit so I ended the show last week with a question from Bob in Cincinnati we had started to get into some topics that touched upon occultism and occult symbology and one of the other things that I wanted to talk about was the symbol that is most frequently employed in education and that has to do with the cap and gown so I'd like to briefly discuss this and see if this opens up any further discussion or comments from the listening audience the graduation cap and gown is a cult symbology they are black one is clothed in a black robe now that's significant when one graduates black is a symbol that is traditionally used to represent darkness and this is a form of Oh cultic mockery the so-called graduated individual and indeed they have been graduated they haven't been initiated but they have certainly been graduated outcome-based education is a stepwise model just like other processes that work in government in financial institutions in the military in the police and in all institutions that essentially are built upon control you can't take people from beginning to end all at once they would know that something was afoot they would know that it perhaps is not in their best interest what you're trying to do to them so they have to be taken there gradually that's how indoctrination works that's how mind-control works it's a building block process it's a stepwise process well you don't go the entire distance in one fell swoop you take the person there gradually you take them there in grades and when you have them to the level that you want them at meaning you've conditioned their mind to the point where you feel that it is now they are now acceptable to enter the workforce which you want to put them into which is essentially indentured servitude and slavery before you do that you have them in front of you for one last ritual maka Lee and the ritual mockery is called the graduation ceremony and in that saram ceremony you're giving them this document that says that they've been gradually indoctrinated or graduated and putting it in their hand as a wand something that is rolled up even though you know that this person is not the magician they're not the alchemist they're not even the sorcerer because they can't even understand the sorcerers techniques they're impotent the graduation diploma rolled up like a wand with a ribbon around it is a symbol of impotence it is the one that wields no power on top of the head is a black square which sits over top a rounded black cap this is saying to the individual at a symbolic level now for those of you who want to think about this purely in the left-brain sense you're not going to grasp the concept because symbology is not a left brain concept and if you want to approach symbology like that you will understand exactly zero about it and about what it says when it speaks so if you want to continue to go on thinking that symbols are meaningless and that they don't actually speak to the subconscious part of the human mind and psyche go right along thinking that way I can't convince you that what I'm saying about symbology in general is true you can only understand that by studying symbology on your own and understanding how it is used in what instances it is used and what it is saying when it speaks because symbology is a language and there is a language that only once someone has made a study of can one decode it it's like learning any new language that one has no grasp of or one initially exposed to it so we touched upon this a little bit last week when I briefly discussed the concept of the symbol of the Octagon of the eight pointed star and the hypercube related topics that are related to mind control in general and I in answering Bob from Cincinnati's question I had begun talking about symbols in relation to mind control since we're talking about the educational system I thought it'd feel it's appropriate to talk about this symbol of the black square now for those who may be somewhat familiar with Freemasonry which is something that we're going to talk about extensively on future shows when we start to discuss and penetrate occult systems and occult philosophies and occult ideologies we will talk about the symbols of Freemasonry and one of the most important symbols of Freemasonry is the black and white checkerboard floor you will see this in free Masonic temples lodges you will see this in they're tracing boards that they give to initiates to study to contemplate to make meditate upon what this symbol ultimately means in the system of allegory and symbology that is Freemasonry is it means base consciousness that is what the checkerboard floor of the house ultimately means in symbology it is it is explaining to the person that you in your state of unconsciousness in your state of not having been yet fully initiated to truth and wisdom you are a wanderer between light and darkness yet you do not have the spiritual discernment to know truly know which is which and this is a true concept this is not something that is just made up by the people who developed the system that we call Freemasonry it is not just something that people randomly believe in this is a symbol that is stating a truth in nature a truth in how things actually do exist in the world that we live in because there are an overwhelming abundance of individuals who have no idea how natural law principles work and we've talked about natural law extensively on the show we'll continue to talk about that more so as the week's progress I'm going to say a bit about natural law tonight in relation to what we know how we know it and the whole indoctrination system that people are put through that we call the public school system of Education they're putting upon the head this symbol of the black square in the black and white checkerboard pattern that is used in Freemasonry and another occult systems as well the black square represents darkness it represents ignorance it represents the condition of not knowing you one could also say it additionally represents nations and I've made the distinction between essence and ignorance quite clear on previous shows but I'll restate it again Nations is not knowing or understanding something that one could not reasonably have the expectation of knowing by never having been exposed to it ignorance is not having information about something that one would reasonably have the expectation of having known at some point because of the information that they do have at their disposal so in in this distinction I would unequivocally state that the human species is largely in in a state of ignorance mass ignorance not a state of mass nations ignorance is deliberately ignoring something that you do have the reasonable expectation to be able to comprehend because that information does indeed exist within your grasp and you have the ability to take in that information through exposure to it because it is made available and there are people who will violently deny this and violet violently say if that is not the case case that the human species is simply nations that they could not reasonably have the expectation of understanding natural law principles of understanding the truth of what is taking place on this planet and that this information is completely suppressed from them and what I say to that is total bunk total bunk nonsense and I can't make it any clearer than that I'm just going to state that as fact that's total utter nonsense the amount of information that it exists in this world of good critical information that exists in this world is so overwhelmingly staggeringly immense that it can barely be even comprehended by anyone it's ignored flat-out ignored okay it's ignored by people who should know better and want things to continue like this that exists purely out of ego purely out of selfishness and it's ignored by people who - just think they have enough information to get by in life and their ego will not let them see how ignorant they indeed are because that might admit being wrong that's what it ultimately comes down to folks the most powerful three words in the English language I was wrong and I say this to the so called educators out there who may be listening when the ego has you you can't admit that you're part of a system that's doing more harm than good also it can't get you admit that you may not have all the information that you need to understand what's really taking place around you that's what ego ultimately is the inability to admit that one is wrong the inability to look at additional information that can bring light to something that is taking place in one's environment that's what ego really is the force that has the hold of the mind of the individual so much the hope that has hold of that psyche and the spirit indeed of that individual that says I will not allow you to admit that you are wrong about this let's go over the cliff into the fire first but never say those three words so getting back to the symbolism of graduation this black square is placed in a subversive position okay it's not carried by the person okay it's not on their shoes right it's on their head it's not only on their head it's on the top of their head right at the location that is traditionally referred to as the crown chakra the Voort Fortis of energy the vortex of energy that is the highest spiritual flow of energy that bursts forth from the human body and connects with the universe this is the chakra that is associated in mystic traditions with the attainment of enlightenment along with the third eye chakra of on this chakra point at the top of the head is place this black covering a black cap and above the black circular cap okay so put in a superior position to even the circular shape that surrounds the the neocortex okay they're putting the circle around the neocortex but covering it in a black dome and then above that they're putting the square the square elevated to the position above a circle just as we talked about last week the octagon elevated to this position on a cop's hat now you're not just at you don't just have the single square but the double square the mind control is completed not only do you believe in nonsense you're willing to enforce it and violence through the initiation of undo force what you don't have the right to take against other sovereign individuals so they're doubly insulting the cop who wears the black octagonal a cornered hat right out in the open to anyone who has any eye and any ear to understand the language of symbology and this is very basic symbology the black and white checkerboard floor very basic symbology the black square see it's it's saying that one it that the being itself is a checkered quote-unquote checkered person they live the checkered life see this is a word pun word puns are also used in occult symbology particularly particularly when it comes to mockery of an individual through symbols and again this will be my topic of discussion in my presentation at the free your mind conference I'm giving you a small taste of it here but I'll be going extensively into the symbology of police and military and showing you how they are the most ritually mocked people on this planet and the occultists who own them and they do own them they do okay I wanted to rage against that fact in my youth when dark occultists in my involvement with them told me to my face we own these people like dogs and call them dogs I could not bring myself to accept that that is the was level of control that they had over the person's mind and you know what folks here they are here's the big three I was wrong there it is there it is right from my mouth because they have a far greater level of control over these people's minds than I ever would have imagined and I raged against that individual telling me that that one day when I said I'm going to expose this I'm going to explain to people how their their mocked and ridiculed and what you really think of them and and they said knock yourself out boy knock yourself out good luck good luck one person went so far as to say to me if we came there and tried to explain to people what we actually do what we actually think of them and the power we actually have over them through our institutions they would look at us to our face and not believe us what chance do you have good luck and that that was hell that I left dark occultism ladies and gentlemen along those lines no concern zero concern zero concern that I could ever affect the minds of other individuals to take them out of that level of control because they know that it's not Nations they know that ignorant that this person deliberately and willfully chooses to ignore reality why because they don't want individual responsibility of their own actions they would rather be used as a thug to do the bidding of someone that they know subconsciously even consciously to a certain extent is their owner is their owner and I'll say that to any cop to their face I don't care if they're a member of oathkeepers I don't care if they're a member of police and military against a New World Order or any other tenth picture group that exists out there that thinks to control and the initiation of violence is morally acceptable I'll tell them right to their face because I worked with the occultists who owned them owned them outright I know I get a little bit emotional when I talk about this topic I know I've a tendency to start you know getting a little bit uh loud and forceful with my voice but hey that's how I am that's my that's my personality I feel I'm given powerful and potent and important to understand information and sometimes I get a little bit passionate about it so let's go back to the concept of the checkerboard floor of the house this is the floor of the house because it represents the floor of the brain it's called the floor of the house in free Masonic parlance in their symbolic um description of what what this represents this black and white checkered floor symbology where do we see this well we see this in the game of chess because a chess master owns and controls the pieces they tell the pieces how to move and what to do on the board they're not on the board they're above the board they're sitting off the board they're off the square see in Freemasonry to be told that one is on the square some people think that that is some kind of a compliment you're being insulted if you're told you're on the square X you're being told you're in base consciousness you're in the chequered life of your living the chequered life of a person who doesn't truly understand natural law principles you want no light from dark if it smacked you in the face you're a wanderer on the floor of the house meaning in the reptile complex of the brain because that's ultimately what this checkerboard floor represents the base consciousness of survival only physical world identification cut modality consciousness that's what the checkerboard floor represents the object ladies and gentlemen is to get off the checkerboard floor and to climb the ladder to the gods unity consciousness and access to that is only granted when you go past the tracker board floor and you go up the middle pillar which is the unification between the left and the right brain hemispheres I'll talk about this extensively when I cover is the symbology of Freemasonry just a little bit of a taste tonight to understand how this black square is used in the ritual mockery that is called a graduation ceremony and it is ritual mockery it is not done by people is not invented by people who do not did not understand this symbology it was invented by people who clearly understood this symbology it is propagated by people who have no idea what they're even propagating have no idea that they're continuing a ritualized occult mockery of a non initiated but a gradually indoctrinated dupe a dupe okay this is another reason here it's more green language this is why they called the people who wear the double square a copy Co P a cop cop yeah you can get into the whole thing that yes it meant copper because copper you know is what the badges are made out of etc so forth and so on it doesn't make a difference the word works out in green language in synchronistic symbolic language to be cop which one could render as copy.c Oh P copy okay it is a dupe one who has been duplicated a clone and indeed that's what they are carbon copy cutouts who all have been conditioned to think the same thing namely that they have the natural law right to initiate undo force against people because their masters told them to do so and guess what even the people who think that their lawful police is they're going to uphold constitutional rights through force you don't understand how natural law works you never have and you don't want to admit that you're wrong about how natural law works you think you're ever going to create adherence an understanding of natural law and force and you're wrong the end you don't understand how natural law works and you don't understand that you're only pumping more chaos into the system by thinking that you're going to do that brute force you're not and you're wrong the end and the sooner you admit that the sooner you stop being controllers and thinking that control is any kind of a solution no matter how violent humanity would ever get with each other and you start to understand natural laws the answer and you start to understand that only the proper propagation of the understanding of natural law through voluntary understanding through putting this information out there in a coherent way is the only way that we can ever solve the problem of the low level of consciousness that this species exists in are you ever going to make any progress you're never going to do it through control sorry to break that to you cops started right that to you military okay but you're you exist in a total state of ignorance and the symbols you wear are demonstrating that to you and telling it to you at every turn and your owners are telling you that at every turn okay you don't want to hear it but you're going to hear at least from me you're going to hear it okay so that's the symbology of the checkerboard floor of the house and Freemasonry for anyone that has a true understanding of what those symbols really mean and indeed this is the exact consciousness that people are bred to be in upon coming out of the indoctrination system that we call quote/unquote the public school education system in the United States so that is the symbol of the black square that is placed upon the head in a black robe right upon the crown chakra the squares place and it's a mockery the person is being told you know exactly zero you're in darkness you're our dweller in darkness and we're putting that right on your head to confirm it and you have no idea what it even means and again they do this doubly so for cops not only don't you understand what you're a part of you're willing to take action action in your ignorance so we'll double the square we'll put two of them in the form of the octagonal hat and indeed look at police regalia in England they wrap the checkerboard floor of the house the symbol of the floor of Solomon's Temple and Freemasonry which represents the brain and the the checkerboard floor represents the base brain or the arc complex they wrap it around the neocortex in the band around the Hat of the cops in England is wrapped the checkerboard floor of the house and indeed they go even further to insult them it's lay it's laughable it's it's actually if it weren't so sad I would just I would sit there and belly laugh like they do because I heard them right from their lips to my ears as I've said hysterically laughs about this it's a joke to them folks it's a laughingstock it's a big belly laugh joke they're mocking people in the open and they're too dumb to even understand they're being mocked and you know what in a lot of ways men and a lot of ways folks I really think that even if they did understand it they would just continue to go along with it they love their servitude they love the fact that they have masters they love being owned because it absolves them of their personal responsibility to learn anything they want to be dumb they want to be ignorant they want to just be used and abused and pushed around and told what to do so that they can say I don't have to think I just do in rote like a robot I just do I don't think and we'll talk about how their mock through through numerology as well they're told that all you do is do you don't think and you don't feel it's a joke to the occultists that own these people and you know what I don't even try to say they don't own them anymore they do loan them they own you log stock and barrel owned owned you don't understand your own sovereignty you don't respect sovereignty and others therefore you're owned totally owned wholly owned rapping symbolic symbol the symbol of vase consciousness mind control and pure ignorance around the the neocortex of the brain and in it look at look at um police hats in England they wrap this this checkerboard floor right around the brain of the Duke of the copy okay wrap it right around the brain and then on the third eye they put a double square yeah exactly right on the third eye chakra right on the forehead the badge of the police in England is a double square but good luck with with not wanting to admit that you're duped about it good luck enjoy enjoy what you got enjoy the state of mind control you have that's the symbology that is employed in indoctrination when it comes to the education system and that's simple symbolism symbolism builds from there folks this is building blocks this is this is ABCs if you can't conceptualize what I just laid out and you can't understand that the symbolic concepts that that's conveying to the subconscious mind once it is decoded at the conscious level you're going to be very very hard pressed to understand more complex symbology because symbology gets very much more complex than that yet it always conveys simple ideas and in this case namely the person doesn't understand light from dark they dwell in ignorance on the floor of the house in the base brain the symbology of the black square placed on the crown chakra a ritual mockery of the non-initiated so it's the top of the second hour let me give the call-in number again and the call ID number for the show anyone that wants to talk about these topics anyone that wants to go deeper into occult symbolism anyone that wants to bring up any further information about the indoctrination system in this country feel free to call in - what on earth is happening at seven two four four four four seven four four four once again that's seven two four triple four seven triple for the calling ID number that you have to put in when you call is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five we're going into the second hour of tonight's broadcast and I want to read a little bit more continuing with the discussion of the indoctrination system and indoctrination in general as a vehicle for mind control I want to read a few quotes from some good documents that can enlighten people to what's really going on when it comes to education the first is from Charlotte is Ruby who I mentioned last week and posted a video to my podcast page she wrote a book called the deliberate dumbing down of America I would highly recommend this book I would suggest that anyone wants to learn more about the outcome-based education system and how it functions and how it was put into place read her book the deliberate dumbing down of America her name is Charlotte is or beat Charlotte is CH ARL OTT II and is ur beat is I ser be whitey Charlotte is ur beat is a couple of quotes from the deliberate dumbing down of America the tradition the traditional definition of education like the one given in the new century dictionary of the English language is the drawing out of a person's innate talents and abilities by imparting the knowledge of languages scientific reasoning history literature rhetoric etc these are the channels through which those abilities would flourish and serve I want to read that whole thing again because I think it is critically important to understand a good definition of what education really is and this I feel is a good one this is from the new century Dictionary of the English language and Charlotte is or B is quoting this in her book education is the drawing out of a person's innate talents and abilities by imparting the knowledge of languages scientific reasoning history literature rhetoric etc the channels through which those abilities will flourish and serve channels through which they would serve the individual this is known as a liberal education meaning it is the methodology of learning through which one is freed liberal arts education I spoke earlier today via phone with John Irvin of Gnostic media podcast he's going to be on the show probably in a few weeks he has been getting into the Trivium system of education which is based upon the liberal arts is based upon grammar rhetoric and logic John is moving forward in with his work in a great direction to help people understand what it truly means to think what is being critical how can we develop those tendencies in ourselves in a way that literally is like lifting weights you want to build muscle you lift weights to do that you exercise to do that you eat the right foods to do that well there are methodologies to which one which one can employ that will result in a true education and that is what the liberal arts are I would encourage people to check out Trivium education comm it's one of John's sites going back to Charlotte is urbeats book the deliberate dumbing down of America after she gives this definition of what true education is she says a quantum leap was taken from the above definition to the new dehumanizing definition used by the experimental psychologists found in an outline of educational psychology this is a book by Rudolf hint-hint nur ein Tian er which claims that quote learning is the result of modify ability in the paths of neural conduction let's just think about that just that first sentence before we go further he's saying learning is the result of modify ability in the paths of normal conduction period period but never saying to what aim that is to what purpose to what goal that may serve continuing with Rudolf Pinter's definition of learning explanations of even such forms of learning as abstraction and generalization demand of the neurons only growth excitability conductivity and modify ability the mind is the connection system of man and learning is the process of connecting the situation response formula the situation response formula is adequate to cover learning of any sort the situation response formula is adequate to cover learning of any sort and the really influential factors in learning readiness of the neurons sequencing time belongingness and satisfying consequences ladies and gentlemen meaning outcome-based the ends justifies the means and the ends is all the goal is about all the whole process is about that's all it's about the ends that's it we have in mind where we want to take you from the beginning and this system is just a process to complete those ends continuing with Charlotte is urbeats analysis and um the deliberate dumbing down of America she says an in-depth understanding of the deplorable situation found in our nation's schools today is impossible without an understanding of the redefinition in the above statements education in the 21st century will for the majority of youth the workforce training thus the need for Pavlo Nyan / skinner skin' aryan methodology based on operant conditioning which in essence is at the heart of the above dehumanizing definition of education this sowing of the seeds quote-unquote through redefinition will react the death of traditional liberal arts education through the advent of mastery learning which we talked about last week when we discussed the nazi's system of outcome based education which they called master learning which they borrowed from the soviets from the the film enters of the Bolshevik Revolution which used outcome based educational to implement their system of socialism and communism so it's ultimately this is Soviet derived and of course that system goes back further into antiquity but in the modern age it is concretize by the Soviet system she says that this will react the death of traditional liberal arts education through the advent of mastery learning outcome-based education and direct instruction all of which will be performance-based and behaviorist meaning it will simply be based on a grading system not true learning it will simply be outcome oriented to to create in the person being indoctrinated the behavioral patterns that are wish to see by the engineers who invented the system the social engineers who invented the system that's all it is it is to create a specific set of behaviors and by any definition you want to call it folks that's called mind control when you gradually give people only the information that you feel that they need to inspire a set of behaviors that you have in mind for them that is called mind control continuing with is repeats of book from the deliberate dumbing down of America this is from another chapter that a quote new age of collectivism has emerged and is being implemented right now under our very noses in the noxious 90s which is when she wrote this book with little or no outrage from the public or our elected officials can only be attributed to the deliberate dumbing down of Americans who haven't been taught the difference between free enterprise and planned economies which is socialism between group thinking and individual freedom and here's the big word folks responsibility the reason they can get away with this the reason that it goes on practically uninhibit because people in general want to run away as fast as possible from the responsibility of solving their own problems in an equitable and peaceful way the end that's it folks and you know what at the risk of even insulting my small listening audience most people who even listen to this show probably don't want to accept that we don't want to accept that this is what our species has become and again I talked about the word becoming and how it is an occult concept in and of itself the concept of becoming because an occultist knows that there is very little human nature just as Erica Goldson said she is shaped she was shaped by her experiences and her peers we learn in a shared fashion by what we are exposed to but you know what people have exposed the truth about what is going on in the world cookbooks and podcasts through videos the lectures the conference's on and on and on ad infinitum there's so much information about what's really going on in the world there's no excuse for not understanding this there's no excuse for continuing to go along with an immoral system that is based upon violence there's no excuse anybody's still doing that anybody still in that state of consciousness is a willfully ignorant dupe so there I said it equally in in deep ego are people that don't even want to admit that is the case they want to make excuses for the human popular they want to say oh no they're they're ready to accept responsibility they really want to know what's real they want to know the difference between truth and fantasy they want to learn natural law they really don't folks people largely want to remain ignorant and they want to continue to shirk personal responsibility and that's why the way that they're going to be forced to learn by nature itself is by fire by fire they're going to be forced to learn don't say I didn't warn you and don't say I didn't try to tell you so anybody who's listen or who could propagate this information anybody else this is the hour that we are at and that time is coming upon the human species because once again instead of accepting responsibility excited looking at truth openly without fear we're realizing where we have come realizing where the refusal to understand the self the corner that it has backed us that this refusal has backed us into we are going to send ourselves down a path that none of us are going like one bit and you know what it will have been richly deserved because the laws of nature are never failing they work 100% of the time unceasingly and flawlessly it is we who refuse to accept this and to that end to the understanding of that I want to read a couple more quotes which take us down a little bit more of a deep and occult understanding of this which has traditionally been hidden from us until modern times in this vast information explosion and the advent of many enlightened people who are walking the earth right now desperately trying for the betterment of humanity to try to get this information to be more readily accepted by the individuals who the dark occultus of this world referred to as the dead this is a quote by R Buckminster Fuller I would highly suggest people look at this man's work R Buckminster Fuller fu ll er Fuller said the dark ages still reign over all humanity and the depth and percepts persistence of this domination are only now becoming clear this Dark Age / this Dark Age prison has no steel bars chains or locks instead it is locked by misorientation and built on misinformation caught up in a plethora of conditioned reflexes and driven by the human ego both warden and prisoner attempt meagerly to compete with God all our intractably skeptical of what they do not understand we are powerfully imprison in these dark ages simply by the terms in which we have been conditioned to think I would say we have been conditioned to not think I would also say his use of the word God where he says we are caught up in a plethora of conditioned reflexes and driven by the human ego both warden and prisoner attempt to meagerly compete with God I would say that his use of the word God and his explanation is totally interchangeable with natural law principles it's one in the same they're the same thing folks people ask me sometimes what is enlightenment and I say enlightenment is the full and complete understanding of every beings sovereignty and the total willingness to accept the responsibility to honor that complete sovereignty in all others that's enlightenment that is what enlightenment is and there are so so tragically few individuals alive on this planet that are at that level of consciousness that it's beautiful it is pitifully sad I'm not saying this to in any way discourage people I'm trying to lay out the road we need to go down to get to the light this isn't my road this isn't my way this isn't a my ideology this isn't my beliefs this is actual point of fact reality about how natural law works it can be known it's a law of nature it can be discovered and it can be lived according to it can be lived by and if we don't do that soon the universe is going to wipe this slate clean folks it's not you think nature's going to allow this what we're creating here to continue forever unchecked unabated and we're going to get out of this situation unscathed good luck with that attitude if that's what you think enjoy enjoy what's coming if that's how you think because in her destroyer quality the goddess is going to arrive here in full sway and the lesson is going to be learned then folks it's gonna be learn then and it's going to be learned in the most uncomfortable way that we can possibly imagine when in fact we had the opportunity to learn it in a way that could have benefited and served that which we are and furthered our evolutionary progress in consciousness continuing with another Buckminster Fuller quote here's where we start to get into natural law a little bit and I'm going to complete this and hopefully we can get some calls um to discuss some of this if not that's fine I'll continue to go on and we could either wrap up some more things about outcome based education or we can start to explore new topic and the methodology of mind control so I'm going to read a couple more quotes the first is by again by Buckminster Fuller fuller says that fact that 99% of humanity does not understand Nate is the prime reason for humanity's failure to exercise its option to attain universally sustainable physical success on this planet and I won't just stop there at that first sentence because that is demonstrable of enlightenment this person is enlightened that's what enlightenment is that he gets that that he fully understands that is the state known as enlightenment and it's not something else folks ok the New Age movement wants to propagate a lot of total crap about what enlightenment is ok it's not this attainment of some kind of unreasonable perfection that the New Age teachers these New Age goons want to want you to believe that enlightenment is that's not what it is this is what enlightenment is right here what our Buckminster Fuller is describing now I'm going to read it again the fact that 99% of humanity does not understand nature is the prime reason for humanity's failure to exercise its option to attain universally sustainable physical success on this planet and I think that's one of the greatest quotes that has ever been spoken out of the human mouth or written down by a human hand there's the whole story summed up in one sentence folks if you that's all you need to know essentially goodnight that's it in continuing with this quote instead I'm sorry uh where was I here okay success on this planet the prime barrier to humanity's discovery and comprehension of nature is the obscurity of the mathematical language of science true science fortunately however nature is not using the strictly imaginary awkward and unrealistic coordinated system adopted and taught by present-day academic quote science you see the distinction that is being made here Nature doesn't use the arbitrary language that we do in academic science it uses unswerving law the prime barrier to humanity's discovery and comprehension of nature he's not using the word belief in there nothing mavey believed he's saying that this is a discovery and a comprehension it's an understanding it's not a belief the prime barrier to humanity's discovery and comprehension of nature is the obscurity of the mathematical language of science fortunately however nature is not using the strictly imaginary awkward and unrealistic coordinate coordinate system adopted and taught by present-day academic science true science doesn't use obscure language it uses very simplistic elegant to the point matter of fact language truth is always simple and elegant and can be understood by anyone so long as the ego is not so calcified and hardened within the individuals consciousness that it will not allow them to admit when they make mistakes our buckminster forward ladies and gentlemen illuminatus enlightened one and in keeping with that the next quote I would like to read you comes out of the Rosicrucian tradition for the greatest Rosicrucian offers and again I don't have to believe and accept every single thing than anyone says to really quote I don't accept and believe every single thing Charlotte Ezra Beach says I wouldn't say I accept every single thing that our Buckminster Fuller says I wouldn't I don't believe or accept everything that Matt's Heimdall has ever wrote but he has much wisdom and has communicated in voluminous books he is a prolific author in the Rosicrucian tradition and this quote will help you to understand this person's wisdom he says quote it should not be too difficult for any person of average intelligence to acquire a knowledge of at least the outlines of the scheme of evolution now let me stop there okay and and just clarify a little bit about what he really means and I do know what he means because I have further read this work and I understand what he means by these terms these using because in some people these terms may cloud the issue of what he's actually saying so I want to explain what the terms he's using do in fact mean in the way he's using them so when he's saying a person of average intelligence he doesn't mean left brain only intelligence he is talking about holistic intelligence a person of average consciousness that has learned a bit that has been initiated to a certain level it should not be too difficult for those people who have started to break down those barriers of ego and indoctrination okay and started to admit to themselves in some ways that they were wrong about what they previously believed and the opinions that they previously held too he's saying shouldn't be too difficult for a person of average intelligence to acquire a knowledge not a belief again hear the word knowledge is being used to acquire a knowledge a knowing of at least the outlines of the scheme of evolution and here he is not referring to Darwinian macro biological physical evolution he is referring to the evolution of the human spirit and the human consciousness that is the term of what he means when he is using the word evolution in this context so continuing with the quote by Max hind out and if anybody wants to take a look at some of Max Hein Dells work this is freely available on scribe com see our IBD on just an immense incredible resource for anyone seeking knowledge an eclectic variety of books and a treasure trove for anyone that wants to explore the occult world because there's a lot of material up there folks and there's other sources but scribes is a good one I like to give that to beginners sign up it's free download any book you want for the most part okay Hine Dalls work almost in totality I believe is up there Google Books has some of his works as well his name is Max hind ow hei n ve el hind L this quote comes from his book known as the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception so I'll start it again it should not be too difficult for any person of average intelligence to acquiring knowledge of at least the outlines of the scheme of evolution that such a knowledge is of the utmost importance will we think be conceded by every intelligent individual we live in this world governed by the laws of nature under these laws we must live and work and we are powerless to change them it means we are powerless to change these laws of nature that's why they're not tendencies of nature they're not opinions of nature they're not beliefs of nature the laws of nature they're not theories they're laws they're the only real laws that exist in reality that continuing with Heindel quote if we know them and intelligently cooperate with them meaning the laws of nature these nature forces become most valuable servants if on the other hand we do not understand them and in our ignorance work contrary to them they become most dangerous enemies capable of terrible destruction therefore the more we know of the working methods of nature which latter is but the visible symbol of the invisible God the better able we shall be to take advantage of the opportunities it offers for growth and power for emancipation from bondage and for elevation to mastery Moomin artists there it is folks that's it that's what real education is that's the goal folks if you're not there you're not enlightened the end that's it understand how natural law works you think this is taught anywhere in the education system in the United States or anywhere in the world for that matter good luck finding it until we properly morally educate our youth upon the tenets of natural law principles this planet will eternally be a prison and no evolutionary progress in consciousness is going to be ultimately made and hind though fully understands that if we know and intelligently cooperate with these forces meaning natural law they become most valuable servants if on the other hand we do not understand them and in our ignore rent notice he didn't use the word nations in our ignorant of them we were contrary to them then they become most dangerous enemies capable of terrible destruction and you know what ladies and gentlemen that's the path were on sadly that's the path were on but let it be known let it be known there were individuals doing the great work on this planet they were trying to explain that to the ignorant let it be known let it be noted and note it well that's all the quotes I have and I think that wraps up an analysis of what the education system is ultimately trying to prevent us from an accurate understanding of that is why we have the education system that we do erected that's why it has been erected to prevent that understanding that I just spoke and for no other reason are pumping out creatures out of this system that have absolutely no understanding of the laws of nature what so ever zero less than zero

I mean they're in Reverse they have less than zero knowledge and yes there is such a thing it means not only don't you know you think you know something that is completely and utterly wrong and you believe that to be true it's called negative knowledge you're attached to believing in a lie in a deception and you think that that's wonderful and that it's true and that you need to propagate that understanding to other people reverse knowledge there is something called knowing less than nothing and sadly that's the kind of people that are being pumped out of public schools in the United States and I have no qualms in speaking that to people that listen to this show because it's the truth it's not an insult no one's being insulted here if you recognize your ignorance there's a myriad opportunities for learning for true learning but you have to be eclectic about it you have to take information from a wide variety of sources and then you have to weigh that information critically and you have to start looking at who am I going to believe what sources and my going take as as knowledgeable it r-tard what is what I wrote here knowledgeable to people do you consider these individuals with what they spoke do you consider them wise do you think that what they're explaining has wisdom continued in it that can help us that can benefit us in our evolutionary journey well if you do then act upon it I certainly hear wisdom in their words we have a caller on the line from New York caller from New York City you're on what on earth is happening go I want him on a great show thank you I wanted to say that I came out very right-brained oriented yes but one thing I notice is people I control system and you move around a they understand that their negative intentions and they understand the natural law I think perfectly that they know how to just reverse it for for the service itself and negative side of it therefore it manifests itself in our lives physically was you know they're just a little minor you know for control and manipulation and sorcery you know like as you would say and onion movie you're gonna be right about that they do know these principles very well they know them they're masters at them and they're masters at manipulating those principles to get what they want through the ignorance of other people who do not understand those principles the only way out of that are you learning I was a principles yes continue the one more thing I was going to say is one thing we have to start using a lot more we were one thing the system is over here so yeah I'm not for boys anyways it's missing the very sacred sentiment off feminine side to it you know it's very masculine oriented you know you know survive flight fight or flight mode that sits throughout you know eight years 12 years whatever you're doing because all this is a bowl and it's whoever gets to the top of the greasiest pole you know I'm pretty much absent that's all like so bait if you have a system like that for 50 80 years you know plus it's just repetition of that it you know it's just manipulated repetition it gets better it gets more concise and hidden and that's why I think the people of people bones in it a lot of its hidden and for us if you're not even aware to it or even a weight to it so it's going to manipulate its gonna affect you in ways that you're not even understanding why that your life is filling us in a certain direction to be a good person but you're not unified in your mind body and spirit so it's not going to Adeem universe doesn't respected as much absolutely and that's a profound understanding sir absolutely from universe is going to respect unity over duality any day and I you know people will rage against that I raged against it for a long time to when I had to admit to myself that the universe is granting the the dark occultists what they really want because they're unified with themselves it doesn't even matter if they're doing good with it or wrong with it I mean at a higher level of course it does but the way the physical laws work upon this plane through through the mind they're going to continue to get the outcome they are seeking simply because they are unified and on the same page and the people they are manipulating are not that's it that's how it works and read about it all you want but that's how natural law works yeah we don't don't even know to be unified you know they're not even sure what they should be unified against because they're all they're all against each other you know Republican Democrat female and on gay straight whatever the cases were you know I had a teacher that told me that you know by the time were in a world or three-quarters of that quest die of AIDS and you know the blood on the flag will represent you and stuff like that you know that was like sixth grade you know and he was a great teacher you know we needed a very successful career but you know he said things like that and there's a Sheree Club you know I'm gone I just wanted to make that you know that's they even want to go out there because I know that all the people were definitely were in that class with me you know so I'm sure it affected them you know you don't even think he heard it at one point you thinking we need to say that you know you try it you're spending spending like rico's of is rest of your day thinking did he really just say that you know you don't even realistic we later on you don't even realize how that could affect you you know how did it you know until you go back analyze and you know you realize that where he was coming from the system that he was in and you know what his goals and purposes were marina so uh I just want to say that you know no way to change it is through love I agree I agree and that that is expanding our own consciousness and helping others to do that very same thing and I think you got have a profound understanding of this and I hope you continue along that path and thanks for calling tonight thank you much a great name you too take care never ceases to amaze me the great calls we get here on this show uh makes me feel like there is a hope caliber of callers that I have never ever seen in any other radio show anywhere that's all I have to say about the folks who call the calling to hear and thus far it has been a pleasure to talk with people over the air on this show so you don't have any other callers so I want to briefly touch upon something that was just said by that last caller he said that it's this indoctrination is based very much on repetition and this is a mind-control technique that is one of the most profound and effective techniques when you keep repeating something over and over and over and over and over and over it doesn't even make a difference how true it is in people's minds who are not very conscious you can repeat nonsense over and over and over and they will accept it as something that is true simply because they have heard it over and over and over so many times repetition fuels the reptile complex it also fuels an imbalance toward the right brain hemisphere because the right brain is the acceptance part of the brain it is the brain that wants to take in information like a sponge it wants to absorb it the color that is associated with the right brain that is that is the most apt color to use when you want to garner someone's acceptance is blue bloom frequencies in general appeal to the left brain hemisphere and they the blue frequencies place people in a somewhat more suggestible state than they would be in ordinary waking consciousness without an abundance of that frequency in their visual field anyone can confirm this is true and that best way to confirm it is simply turn on your nightly news broadcast in your local area and just look at the abundance of the blue frequency that is used in the news cast this is where you get the repetition over and over and over and over saying the same things week after week night after night month after month year after year and when we look at words we understand we will begin to understand if we pick apart language see the word language has been used several times in this broadcast and we will continue to talk about language and how critical languages to shaping and molding opinions and and mental processes and behavior the word dictator and this can be confirmed in any Latin dictionary okay the word dictator means to repeat over and over means to speak over and over and over again that is what the word dictator mean Akaka comes from dick ter a in Latin which means to speak so to be a dictator is to say the same thing over and over and over that's how dictatorships happened things are repeated incessantly until they take root and once the idea the bad idea is rooted an evil tree sprouts up from those bad ideas Hitler understood this he said to bring the will of the people along is easy you just keep saying the same thing over and over and over again and eventually they will believe it right from Hitler's mouth himself because he understood how this principle of repetition and indoctrination works so that is a valid and really enlightening point to bring up in connection with the school system repetition and again we see that the word itself is very closely connected with the word reptile so I just popped open a Latin dictionary program here on my computer and I looked up the word dictator it is the future passive imperative of the verb dicto dattari and it means to say repeatedly often or frequently right there dictator the words we speak carry meanings that are often hidden we have to get to the root meanings of words and then so much is revealed so another thing that the last caller brought up which is profound and reflects a deep understanding of how mind control essentially works is he brought up dialectics he brought up controlled opposition he brought up pitting people against each other in Servet of liberal democrat republican christian-muslim we talked about this a bit when we brought up the divide and conquer strategy what I want to begin to transition into and we'll start to discuss this more next week we can ride out the night with a very brief explanation of this and this will be the mind control methodology that we discuss over the next show will be controlled opposition and again that the topic of opposition was brought up duality so that this is a very not only a profound call but a synchronistic call that happened because many of the concepts that this gentleman brought up in the last call is critical to understand about how indoctrination mind control and controlled opposition work and that happens to be the next topic that I'm going to be discussing on the next show when it comes to the methods of mind control controlled opposition is essentially a means of playing to polar forces polarized forces off against each other such that the required outcome is assured you know that when you mix two different chemicals together you get a certain compound well if you understand how one particular polarized ideology works and you also understand how the antithesis of that polarized ideology also works when you pick these two polarized forces against each other you are assured that the outcome is going to be geared in a certain direction this is known as a dialectic d I a l ec TI c dialectic elect elect array in Latin is to create to make via in Greek means through so this is a vehicle of creation the path that you would go through to create your desired outcome that's what a dialectic is it is a synthesis it is taking two polarized forces which last caller referred to as thesis and antithesis one thing and it's opposite playing them off against each other and in doing so you have achieved a desired outcome that was pre-planned no surprises because you know how the chemistry of both of these polarized forces works to begin with you know this because you created the dichotomy you created that schism in the first place so you know how they work and in knowing how those polarized forces work you are assured of the outcome with no surprises and people who are rooted in a Dominator mindset don't like surprises or deviations from their plans they want things to work as smoothly as possible in ways that don't upset the applecart and don't create anything that was unforeseen for them that's how they work so going to I'll type into my Latin dictionary here you look Terry you [Music] okay it comes from lettuce it means chosen or picked selected so a bit off from created which is what I brought up but it is picking something out of a limited amount of choices so via lecto dialectic would mean to steer in a certain direction through certain choices and that perfectly describes what a dialectic is you're looking to get from A to Z and you want to steer the decisions by influencing the mind and the behavior patterns of individuals based on a dichotomy two polar forces pitted against each other so the most widely recognized of these dialectics is politics politics is one that can clearly be seen to be a dialectic in this controlled oppositional paradigm see to get people to conform with your will and to think that it is the vert will you need them to believe that they are doing something that they strongly believe in that is in opposition to something that is attacking their position so you create two parties you create conservative and liberal you create Democrat and Republican and then you influence someone to strongly identify based on some of the tenets of these ideologies you get them to strongly identify with these positions and then you create the opposite so a Republican once fiscal conservation they want to be conservative with their with the money that is spent then you create the opposite you create the Democratic Party that will largely endorse tons of spending and government projects and nanny state incentives and you get these two opposing viewpoints to constantly conflict with each other you know the Democrats will advocate Imperia Republicans lovicott imperialism and spending money on foreign policies that are interventionist most times Democrats will advocate social reform programs and spending money on uh you know giving people things that they aren't creating in and of themselves so the nanny state programs the arm being taken care of from cradle to grave government as protector and caretaker and this dialectic is constantly put forward in the media then you see the further controlled opposition you have people in the liberal media like on MSNBC you have people in the Republic in the conservative media like on Fox News and they're constantly hammering on each other's position and waging ad hominem attacks etc etc and it's all simply for the show it's all simply for the puppet show to get people to think that there are real power invested in these institutions known as the Republican Party and the Democrat Party and that the real leaders are voted for they're elected from these parties and that they have power and influence and that voting is a solution for human freedom and electing people to be your representatives as a solution for human freedom see this whole politics show this whole dialectic this whole pitting one side against the other it was brilliantly described on his program by Alex Jones it is indeed the Royal Arch stronger structure in architecture in creating a structure the arch there's just about no stronger structure than the arch because the two forces coming in from each side are creating an enormous amount of strength for that structure in their opposition and leaning against each other dialectical mechanics it's a critical thing to understand about how mind control works and this is going to be fully expanded and explored in the next show I guess I'll leave that at about right there for now next week on the show we will be talking about the whole concept of controlled opposition and other people have referred to this as the Hegelian dialectic and indeed that is what it is and we will talk about how that manifests as a methodology for control over the human mind for now that's all for this week I thank everyone for listening as always great callers to the show let's hope that that continues in coming weeks I'm out of here for tonight folks listen in next Tuesday night at 7:00 Eastern you've been listening to what on earth is happening hit hit my website at what on earth is happening comm see you here next week good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #023

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Controlled Opposition, Dialectics, The Hegelian Dialectic*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen you are listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio this show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network today is Tuesday August 31st 2010 we have a great show lined up for you today in which we're going to continue to discuss the methodologies of mind control and we're going to go into technique for mind control number six which is controlled opposition controlled opposition will be the topic for tonight let me give the call-in number for this show the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number for this show and you can call in and talk about anything you like as always there are no taboo topics here and as always your phone calls I will attempt to put first and put everything aside if I see a caller on the line be patient and hold on bye see you on the switchboard I'll take your call the calling number once again seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to punch in the call ID number the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five so the call ID number after you call in for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five have a couple of event announcements for tonight so I'll go over them first all right coming up over the next couple of weeks truth freedom prosperity okay it looks okay it looks like we're back on um we had some technical difficulties there it looks like my Skype connection dropped out for a moment let me try to get back into the network hold on one moment ladies and gentlemen please bear with me okay I think we're back live so I'll continue where I left off sorry for the technical difficulties folks truth freedom prosperity a very active group in the Philadelphia area will be hosting their monthly free documentary screenings and discussions at the ethical Society in Philadelphia this will be taking place Monday evening September 20th from 7 p.m. to 9 p.m. at the ethical Society building the ethical Society is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia this month truth freedom prosperity will be screening the documentary ten rules for dealing with police here's the description learn to flex your sovereignty with flexure rights dot orgs latest film ten rules for dealing with police from the create creators of the 2003 classic busted the citizens guide to surviving police encounters flex your rights dot-org has released its newest achievement ten rules for dealing with police a 40-minute docudrama which depicts innocent people dealing with heavy-handed policing tactics used every day in the United States this film is a powerful resource that provides proven survival strategies for dealing with racial profiling and police abuse after watching ten rules we're dealing with police you'll be more confident and better prepared to handle every kind of police situation learn how to deal with traffic stop street stops and police at your door know your rights and maintain your cool avoid common police tricks and prevent humility humiliating searches once again ten rules for dealing with police free documentary showing at the ethical society building in Philadelphia 1906 South Rittenhouse Square September 20th 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. and for more information on that event and other events you can go to truth freedom prosperity org a great group here in the Philadelphia area and finally another event announcement the conference that I will be hosting next year along with some other great event organizers that I've partnered with in this area free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the date is Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 the event will take place from 10:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. both days with the doors opening at 9:00 a.m. each day the location is rubra hall that's at 414 Green Street in Philadelphia 1 9 1 2 3 the admission price very reasonable set at only $20 per person per day and the confirmed speakers and we have a couple of new confirmed speakers to announce this week and more will be being added as the week's go on we have potentially some really big news as far as speakers go I can't mention that just yet because we're still in negotiations with certain people so the confront totally confirmed speakers here's the list so far Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Sarah your dozous Jay Parker just added this week Larkin Rose very excited about having Larkin on board Laura Eisenhower myself Marc passio Michael Kelly and Suzanne Eller so the lineup is getting better as the week's go on and we hope to have a couple of big announcements in the near future that's free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult April 9th and 10th 2011 right here in Philadelphia for more information visit the conference website at wwlp.com place there on on skype so the calling number for the show 724 triple four seven triple four and the call ID number eight three five one five which you have to punch in after you call the call-in number so today we are going to continue our discussion on the methodologies of mind control with the sixth general methodology being controlled opposition which what I will explain what that is I began the explanation of that late in the program last week but I want to very quickly review the techniques that we have covered thus far so far in our discussion on mind control we have talked about abuse occation which is basically making an idea or a concept obscure or unclear or confusing to someone completely bewildering this keeps the person's mind in a state of manipular bility able to be manipulated able to be controlled from a distance if someone is not clear about concepts and ideas and understand indeed how things actually work in nature according to natural law they can be easily manipulated and controlled we looked at the types of obfuscation that occur we that the obfuscation of simplicity because truth is always simple with complexity the notion that it is impossible to know the truth because it's too complex much too complex why bother even beginning a search for truth it's too complex for you to comprehend to begin with so why bother when in fact the truth is always simple and it is simply based upon general building blocks the one has to grasp in order to go forward into a further explanation and a further exploration of that which is we looked at the obfuscation of principles which are truths based in natural law with man's law lowercase L man's law we saw that another technique of obfuscation is the the replacing of Dominion which is the control of oneself of one's own thoughts emotions and actions the rulership of the kingdom of self as we called it and replacing that with fear of punishment which is based in man's law and it is the lowest possible consciousness which anyone can take any action in the fear of punishment we looked at the obfuscation of gnosis knowledge true knowledge taken from direct experience with belief systems institutionalized belief systems of all kinds being raised to obfuscate truth and knowledge or gnosis and finally we saw that obfuscation works upon true individuality the true worth of the self and it obscures that with culture which is a local operating system that essentially Rob's the individual of the most unique expression of their individuality which is the ability to think for oneself the second technique of mind control that we looked at over the last week's and again these are all podcasted and available on my site on the podcast section at what on earth is happening comm we looked at world view poisoning and this is exactly what it states in the words to be it is poisoning someone's way of seeing themselves in relationship to everything else we saw that this works upon three basic modalities the poisoning of how one sees basic human nature and we saw that in effect there is much more nurture taking place than nature at all one is essentially programmed from very young a very young age and that is what one's world view becomes based upon because it is being put into a certain world view through what one hears what one reads what one takes in from one's environment I likened it to the allegory of the movie Trading Places which again I can't recommend highly enough and it is a veiled Masonic allegory in what it is putting forward as well because there are two older rich gentlemen who have a bet going that they can change the nature of one of them bets the other that you can change the nature of two other people one who is a very low consciousness individual of a street oriented and essentially has little respect for others and others value and property etc and the other person is a very rich socialite works on the stock exchange floor and has the best of everything born with a silver spoon in his mouth as they say and there's a bet between these super-rich elitists as to whether they can actually make these two individuals switch places in effect and the the person who really doesn't understand how it works and thinks he knows who eventually does lose the bet thinks that human nature is set in stone and is a product of simply genetics and it's just like that from birth and the other person thinks that it can be changed depending on the environment that the person is put in so an interesting story ensues in the movie and I highly recommend people watch it because I think it is a very accurate reflection of what human nature is and is not we saw that that has everything to do with worldview poisoning this second technique of manipulation that we looked into the second component of worldview poisoning is to poison one's view of the value of themselves what is the value of an individual is it a number is it how much money one has in their bank account is it what kind of car they drive how how their lifestyle is how they live or is it an ineffable quality is it something that is essentially limitless is it infinite because it is based on the true inner being or the spirit of an individual that animates everything well a worldview poisoner wants you to accept that you have you have value based on a number that can be assigned or taken away based upon what you have physically in the world and this is a total obfuscation and a total technique of mind control called world view poisoning the third component of this world view poisoning is the elimination in someone's mind of the possibility for change because once you have uprooted the human imagination and eliminated one's thought processes from envisioning change is possible of taking place you have the person exactly where you want them and they are very likely ever to revolt against your view of the world the third technique of mind control that we looked at in past weeks was the exploitation of primal subconscious fears rooted deep in the human psyche we saw that these fears were the fear of darkness the fear of being preyed upon of predation predators the fear of abandonment by a strong father figure and the fear of ensuing chaos as a result of these other eventualities coming to a head namely darkness prep predation and abandonment these are ancient psychological embedded fears that are embedded deep in the subconscious mind that we all carry some of us carry these consciously and understand them and work with them but most of us carry these unconsciously and that is why they can be exploited by the controlling type the person who wants to get into the subconscious understand how it works and exploit that to their benefit at the expense of others the fourth overall mind control technique that we explored in past weeks was the divide and conquer strategy divide and conquer this is the methodology of exploiting our perceived differences from each other and we saw there were there was multifaceted ways that this divide and conquer strategy takes place through sex through age in class through religion through politics etc etc we're going to talk about this again tonight in relation with controlled opposition because for opposition to take place there must be division and this is one of the ways the controlled opposition works to conquer people so technique number four is intricately interwoven with technique number six which we'll be discussing this evening number five was indoctrination and we just wrapped up over the last two weeks a two-part series on outcome based education which is the system of so-called education that we have in the United States today and indeed throughout the Western world throughout Western civilization we saw that this is sin the technique of mind control known as indoctrination that is what our children are receiving in public schools in the modern world a good indoctrination but not a very good education or the ability or education being defined truly as the ability to think in a critical manner and that's not what is being received in the public school system that we have in the United States today it is an indoctrination system and I encourage people to go back and listen to these past two shows over the past two weeks because I think they revealed a lot about why people fight often for years to come out of the mind-controlled state that they are put into through the education system in this country and oftentimes it takes more years than the indoctrination took for them to really wake up as the term goes to actually arise from that unconscious slumbering state that the indoctrination system has placed them into since they were very very young that is why the state wants to get hold of children at the youngest age possible and keep them in that controlled paradigm that the public school system is so good at reinforcing so today we are going to talk about the top the concept of controlled opposition or what I began explaining last week is known as a dialectic a system of dialectics so we'll be talking about what opposition is we'll be talking about what a dialectic is and will specifically be getting into something known as the Hegelian dialectic and this will be a good introduction to that topic which we will be covering much later in in shows in coming weeks when we talk about the concept called chaos sorcery often previous weeks about magic versus sorcery and how these are very real psychological techniques magic being the art and science of influencing change to occur in accordance with higher will with the will of nature the will of the universe and sorcery being manipulation to create change in accordance with the lower will which is the ego driven will of the sorcerer himself or herself of course controlled opposition is a technique of this overarching concept sorcery and it is a technique of mind control which is the vehicle for sorcery controlled opposition is setting two seemingly antithetical sides against each other in a play in an act in a fiction in order to gain I higher ground from which one can witness and control the conflict that ensues that is what controlled opposition is it is getting to opposite sides to essentially sit across from a game board like a chess board and play game yet the third component the third side the ultimate master that is setting these two sides against each other always wins out in the end because they manage the conflict and they manage the spoils of the conflict war is the ultimate example of a controlled opposition of a dialectical mechanic operation in work opposition in general is the resistance it gives resistance that's what opposition is it is tension it is conflict that's what opposition means opposition is resistance that is expressed in either action or argument that is what the definition of opposition is so it can be expressed as competition between rivals it can be expressed as a political rivalry between parties and we will talk about the political parties as an aspect of controlled opposition we see this in sports teams this is also a dialectic getting people to root for their favorite team in in different cities setting cities against each other getting them to identify with the local the local baseball team or football team when in fact all they're really doing is giving over money to be entertained for a little while get emotionally involved in something because they may lack this in other areas of their lives namely emotional involvement and good times and good feelings and then to essentially clean up on everything that you could possibly sell them the ticket price the price of food the price of merchandise and on and on it goes one of the best examples of controlled opposition or dialectical mechanics is professional wrestling and indeed pro wrestling is essentially what politics is they work exactly the same way it's all a staged event it's all a passion play the wrestlers are friends behind the scenes they'll go out for dinner after an event they go down to the arena they beat each up beat up on each other for a while and yes of course their bodies take physical tools because the bumps that they take a real but the outcomes are all stage and predetermined and they're cleaning up on ticket sales on food sales on merchandise sales more than anything else and then the wrestlers like each other in the background and they'll go out for a meal or go out to a bar afterward and hang out and it is all simply to satisfy something that is lacking in the psyche of the individuals taking part in and accepting the play the fiction as truth that they can invest themselves in in politics this is done because people are lacking a vehicle for really creating change in their own lives because they don't know themselves well enough to do that on their own so they always want an external figure to create change and to better their lives for them therefore they're encouraged to go out and vote for one of the two political parties one of their two representatives their elected officials of these two political parties and in doing that they believe that they are going to receive change that they are going to get something in return that they really truly need and that they seek and that is critical for them to have in their lives that will bring something that they formerly lat which is knowledge of self and at the end of the game at the end of the day they're still going to lack that knowledge of self we're still going to be looking on the outside for something that they lack on the inside because you can never get it from an external dialectic you can never get it from controlled opposition you could never get it by being by agreeing to be represented you can never get it by taking emotional involvement and taking part in a controlled play in a controlled puppet show it's that was never real to begin with although many people will go to their graves thinking thinking to themselves that this is real that there is something to politics that there really is differences between left and right but there really is differences between conservative and Republican the conservative and liberal between Republican and Democrat between conservative and labor if you're talking about British politics it's all controlled by the same dynamic forces and those are the forces which essentially rule the financial world and the banking institutions and ultimately these are the occult forces that ultimately rule the mind and thinking of the people of Earth and ultimately determine through their manipulation what to other people is reality and again I am saying this from the perspective of what reality is only in their own minds not what it actually is see that's why the controlled oppositional paradigm is in place it's to get people to look at the puppet show you can open up the curtain and you can look at the puppet show just don't try to walk up on the stage close enough that you can see the strings and certainly do try to follow those strings up to where they're actually being pulled by the puppet masters and look at get a good glimpse and look at who they are and how they actually work this manipulation of puppets that is what the political game is so opposition resistance expressed in action or arguments will see controlled opposition in media you have the liberal media you have the conservative media and people really believe that there's a difference between these they get involved in Noam Chomsky's politics okay the leftist liberal he'll they'll really really here go to here what he'll have to say when he won't touch anything about real mind control and manipulation that's taking place from the highest levels he won't touch the occult but he'll talk about you know war as a conflict resolution you look at the right side you look at Sean Hannity or Bill O'Reilly or Glenn Beck well are these guys talking about the high level financial manipulators at the Federal Reserve no because they'll lose their jobs if they did because the Fed and the people who own the Fed also own basically all the media outlets in this country and they'll shut down their shows and put them on the street real fast if they started talking about that so these guys have boxes set limits that they have to stay within controlled paradigms there's a limit to what they can say and express or who they can go after or shine light upon if they're doing harm if they're manipulating people that you won't hear them talking about the Federal Reserve I talk to people who watch Fox News and they actually think that they're well informed as a result just because some of the talking heads on fox speak out against the current socialist administration there's left-leaning administration it's only in there for a reason because if there's only one political party eventually people will realize that it's all about total control and they'll be opposition built up against that there will be change resistance there will be a desire for change and there will be resistance for that one force because it will be able to be clearly seen as a mechanism for total control in order to allay that force in order to combat that resistance that would come in you need an opposing force the opposing force leans upon that initial party to create a very strong architectural structure a very strong foundational structure of the entire architecture and that is an arch an arch is where two opposing forces are leaning against each other in architecture and that is one of the strongest shapes that exists in architecture this is because opposing force forces create a greater strength that than either one of the two forces that they could exert on their own in combining them the forces much greater than they could ever exert on their own so you lean two pillars together or you put two political parties together and you get people swaying back and forth between them one attacking the other one getting emotionally involved and then basically playing off against the others ill deeds bush just got out of office a couple of year years ago all the harm that he did to this country and everybody was thinking Obama would come in and be the savior because they're they're ready for change and he sold it to them he sold it to them like a bag of popcorn at a movie okay came in there promising them the world and is leading the country further into the world socialist regime the world fascist regime known as the new world order or the one-world government or just one hundred percent total control in the elimination of all human freedom that's all it really is that's all both parties at the highest levels that's all their agenda is because they're working for the same masters and their masters want that goal their international banking overlords want that goal the owners of the Fed want that goal so it doesn't matter what political party is in you can vote all you want unless change is created at a grassroots level and it is and is created through the changing of one's consciousness the internal qualities of the self one's own thoughts one's own emotions and one one's own actions in the world and these being in keeping with moral principles you're never going to see change reflected on the outside by any other means don't wait for it don't expect it it will never happen that way it will no Savior is coming to save us no political party member no matter how well-intentioned he is working through the political the corrupt political system is going to right these wrongs is going to correct these problems it isn't going to happen through an external mechanism it's all a dialectic it's all to get you not to look in the mirror and look at yourself and to work upon the self it's all a distraction it's the cul-de-sac before the goldmine as they say as the expression goes you're looking to get to the gold mining and in the maze there are many cul-de-sacs but just before you get there there's a long Carter and there's a few cul-de-sacs off to the left and right to get you spinning around in circles so you never actually reach the goal which is the true elevation of consciousness and the true opening of the real eye that sees how it all works so for any party believers shall we say that actually believe in the political paradigm the left-right paradigm they may be listening I would doubt that we have many people listening to this show this far into it that actually accept that that false dichotomy that left-right paradigm of controlled opposition it is all an illusion no better case of the illusion of the political left-right paradigm in the political aspect of controlled opposition than the 2004 presidential election the 2004 presidential election was between George Bush jr. and John Kerry now at first glance one might say well one is a neoconservative George Bush and the other is a liberal Democrat John Kerry in Word yes that may be true but if you look at the background of both of these individuals they're both members of one of the darkest occult organizations on the face of the earth known as the order of Skull and Bones the order of Skull and Bones out of Yale University a very very restrictive and elite club that recruits individuals from Yale that they groom to the future world leaders and in this case out of the 15 people that made the members of the Skull and Bones recruited for the skull bones any given year to are running for president both of them members of a highly elite occult organization known as the order of Skull and Bones both Bush and Kerry member years of this lodge which is known as the order of death and the symbolism is very clear the symbolism of the Skull and Bones thought and action combined the skull was the symbol for thought where the brain is where thought takes place and the bones the symbol for action or will but what is missing from the equation is emotion or empathy or spirits that is devoid in those their groom in this organization because they are simply groomed to do whatever is necessary to put forward the agenda of their owners of their family elite bloodline masters because even people at this level have owners and we talked about how police have owners Heather just following orders the military have owners and their owners mocked them at every turn going so far as to put dog tags around their neck telling them in the open that there are their dogs and I've said over past weeks this is the word that is used in the dark occult from firsthand experience I've been involved with some of these organizations myself from firsthand experience they only have two words for people that they call people in general in the world they call people the dead the dead yeah and they call people and they call their controller class our dogs the dead and the dogs wonderful human beings we're talking about at these levels of manipulation and that is basically how they view even people who do their bidding at lower levels like politicians it's simply their dogs they're on a leash they're at the end of the end of their strings and I'm talking about the strings of the real manipulators high level of cultists that really formulate these methodologies know how they work and understand how to implement them at a deep subconscious level only by knowing these techniques can we really steel ourselves against them only by really a deep understanding and appreciation of how these techniques really work can we really put on any kind of armor any kind of protection against these methodologies and there are so few that understand truly how they work I had a discussion with someone that you know thinks that what she's seeing on Fox News is wonderful cannot see through the controlled oppositional paradigm as yet we need to break down that paradigm and understand that there's something that is controlling both seemingly polar forces but these polar forces are really working together hand-in-hand to accomplish the same goals so opposition this can be expressed through adversaries or competitors in political rivalries sports rivalries philosophical rivalries it's a basic contrast between two seemingly polar forces what is known as an antithesis things that are are in antithesis with each other direct conflict and what controlled opposition is ultimately is managing that conflict such that the outcome of the conflict will be in the favor of the one manipulating and controlling the conflict war as I said is one of the biggest examples this is two countries battling for instance who once wore who do you know what common person do you know once war who would you go up to on the street and say do you want war and they say oh yeah I love it love it it can't wait for another I hope it goes on forever how many people you know that that's their attitude about war hardly anyone yet war is continuous and ongoing constantly well if no one wants it how could it be going on constantly well there are people who want war very few people ever see or meet them these are these high-level occultists that I am speaking of they're really in control of this entire game they're the people who manufacture the weapons they're the people who manage the debt of the conflict as a result of having to purchase the weapons and the fuel they're the people who own the fuel and need it out in the limited quantities that they that they need it out to create this this consciousness of scarcity and limitation they're the people who who suppress alternative energy technologies so that we're stuck on these quote-unquote fossil fuel based fuels so they are managing the mechanism through the mechanisms through which words are fought which is weaponry energy and the money that is needed for both of those things which results in enormous immeasurable debt debt which is borrowed against these high-level controllers financial institutions is barred from their high level financial institutions central banks that lend money to governments and then they end up as the controller's of the outcome which is the debt that arises from fighting the wars to begin with so often they'll fund both sides they'll fund both sides they laugh at all the death taking place at people killing each other for no reason except their own amusement that's what the real controllers of the world are kicking back doing while you think soldier out there well while you think you're so glorious in war and you're doing such a deed for your country and you're eliminating the evils out there overseas your owners are given a huge belly laugh laughing at you hysterically they can't laugh hard enough they're crying tears are dribbling down their cheeks they're laughing so hysterically it's a big knee-slapper to them and it's a gigantic valley laugh and I'm telling you from firsthand experience this is how these people think I know this this isn't my opinion I know this but believe what you want believe what you want there are those who try to tell you that you're owned and that they own you because they own your mind so while you're out with all of these grandiose visions of honor and glory and serving one's country your owners who consider you their dogs like Henry Kissinger who said that military men are dumb animals to be used as pawns and foreign policy not my words one of the manipulators of the world who controls and strategizes over troop movements Henry Kissinger who advises military leaders and presidents about how to how to essentially use the bodies of their dogs and you can think my words your harsh all you want okay I'm the one trying to tell you how it works do you want to get angry at the messenger you go right ahead get his angry as you want freak out all you want bite by someone saying this to you soul dire right in the word right in the word of somebody that they manipulate to believe in these controlled oppositional paradigms like war like politics okay right in the word you're being mocked openly you're being called the soul dire soul meaning one the death of the one the death of the individual the death of the sole meaning the spirit think about it it's right in the word I mean you're not even looking at the word about what of that which you call yourself and they call you a soul Dyer and you think that's an accident that's hilarious to your owners hilarious but get it offended as you like because you're still doing their bidding and still not seeing what it's really about did there go into the bank while you're going to the grave and sending other people who had nothing to do with what you think they had something to do with to their grave which you have no natural all right to do but because you don't know enough and because you just listened to what other people tell you and you don't follow order and you just follow orders just because you want to be absolved of personal responsibility and thinking for oneself that's all it's about and no one would convince me that that's not what it's about that's all it's about that's all people by controlled opposition for they by controlled opposition because they do not want to think period full stop that's why people buy in the controlled opposition they don't want to think for themselves they want somebody else to do their thinking for them represent them and their interests and they think they're going to come out on top they're going to come out ahead by by letting other people do that they think their lives are going to work out wonderfully it's just all magically and majestically going to work out for their eternal self betterment by letting other people think for them and represent their own interests good luck with that let me know how that works out for you okay what these controllers what these sorcerers these occultists are looking for is exactly that mentality they want people to willingly of their own accord of their own free will hand over to them their ability to manage their own lives make their own decisions and essentially think for themselves and their all don't be all too happy to do that for you at the expense of your own freedom your own sovereignty your own ability to make the decisions about what is best for you in your life and eventually at the very cost of your life itself because in giving over all of these powers to these individuals you're basically saying yeah I admit that I'm owned by you you could essentially do whatever you want with me my consciousness my body and that's what war is and that's what all military is someone else claiming ownership of your body like a piece of property and you don't have enough self-respect and I'm saying those two words in the true definitions not what you may think of as self-respect but what that term really means I'm talking about higher case as self not the ego self not the body the true self which we talked about the qualities of in past shows the true dynamics and aspects of self you don't have respect for that you don't know what that is because you don't know yourself if you knew yourself you wouldn't even join an institution that asks you not to think you not want to be any part of that because you would know who you are you would understand yourself you would know the psyche you would know the mind you would know the soul and you certainly wouldn't join to become a soul Dyer and again think all you want that that magical language or what's known as green language isn't real and it isn't really saying something to you and your subconscious go and think that all you want you're totally fooling yourself and you're the one who's being played played like a fiddle and like I've said before in past shows bowing down to this oppositional paradigm and giving one's own ability to make one's own critical thinking decisions over to a third party you're not really being played you're playing yourself they don't have to play you you're doing it to yourself ultimately see that's how it was the dynamic that's really going on what's really happening is you are playing yourself like a fiddle you're not even really being played at some level okay they're all too happy to tell you what they think of you to that you're dumb stupid animals to be used as pawns imagine saying that to another living thing you are my dumb animal to be used as my pawns in my game of chess and

I'll give you dog tags to prove it to you animal imagine this and you fall for it and think that this is something to look at as honorable honorable and let's put it this way folks here's where I'm different than other people and what I'm doing is I'm not playing the finger outward you may think that initially I'll turn it around and point it right in word hey I formerly worked with some of these people and I held their worldview I was mind-controlled I was under their influence I actually bought all the Miss Anthropy the hatred for humanity that they were putting out that they based their ideology upon okay what the difference between me and someone who holds with a stranglehold grip on their belief systems is I was able to say to myself upon realizing what it was about I was wrong I was able to say the three most powerful words that can ever be spoken through human lips I was wrong my ego was not that calcified that I couldn't see the error of my own ways and also what makes what I'm saying different than what how some other people will simply point fingers outward and never take a look at themselves or those around them see people will get offended by this because they'll have a husband in the service they'll they'll get offended because oh my father was a soldier they'll get offended because my brothers in Iraq right now man don't talk about him like that see it's all an emotional attachment all emotionally tied up in the controlled opposition so they'll say oh I support the person but not the war okay so you support the person this is another mind control technique you know supporting the person who is a cop taking people's natural law rights away from them telling them that they can't assemble and speak and protest supporting the soldier who's killing innocent people in foreign lands that had nothing to do with things that are claimed that they had something to do with oh you support the person but you don't support the thing that the person is doing well you can't separate those two things you can't say I love this person but I hate what they're doing you can but you're in denial you're totally fooling yourself this those two things are one in the same the person's actions are an aspect of their own consciousness and therefore it is with the dynamic that they are choosing whether their mind controlled or not to put out into the world and therefore make this world what it is and you have to come to an acceptance of that and the object is not to support these control paradigms like war like politics voting for a leader believing in the two opposing sides of the media or newspapers or religion there's another big controlled oppositional paradigm we'll religion in my believe in all an illusion all another form of mind control government the form that works upon the left brain that calcifies and the left brain and religion the form that calcifies in the right brain just two oppositional tactics to split the mind because that's all they're ultimately trying to create opposition in is the mind that's this battleground that's where they have to create division that's where they have to embed divisive ideologies us versus them we got to go get them before they get us the police seeing things in total us versus them mentality a friend of mine who I won't name told me a couple of days ago that he he's in a position where he works with police in this city and he overheard conversations of them and this is how disease this is how mentally ill some of these police are and I believe I've talked about this police have mental illness the reason people don't understand why police act in the deranged ways that they act because they don't understand that they have literal brain damage through living in the left brain and the arc complex of the brain all the time their entire lifestyle is set up about

Total Immersion in the physical and Total Immersion in total survival always looking at the next person that comes up to them is somebody that may potentially be a danger to them or a threat against their physical well-being that they have to be on guard against this is our complex consciousness the our complex being the very base level of the brain I started talking about the symbology of this last week in relation to the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry which I posted as a picture on the podcast section for last week's show and how police are mopped and and ritually and symbolically mocked through the emblems that they wear like a checkerboard floor being wrapped around their head on their hat this telling them symbolically through Masonic symbolism that you are totally in base consciousness you are essentially an animal in consciousness one who is incapable of reasoning incapable comprehending or even conceptualizing natural law doesn't understand truth from falsehood light from dark natural law from total deception and they're being told this not in words or through symbols through a symbolic language that their owners know they're too stupid to even understand or comprehend so my friend was telling me about cops that he works with he is not one but he works in a supportive capacity that's all I'll say about you know the actual profession he's in said that he over here overheard two cops saying how much they enjoy shooting dogs dead when they enter in a break-in in a situation where they have to break in to someone's home to let's say confiscate drugs or make arrests or or uh you know take people into custody they enjoy the first thing they do regardless of what the dog the situation of the dog is whether it's under control attacking them or not they put a bullet in the dog and they said they love doing this because what they really want to do is just have the total right to go and shoot anybody they want and put a bullet in people without any any excuse so they know people won't make a big uproar or a big stink about a dog being shot because oh if it was attacking the officer of course they had to defend themselves it was an animal was an out-of-control animal see if they just broke in and put a bullet in somebody they'd have to justify their action you know they'd have to justify that action say why did you kill the person maybe they weren't armed maybe they weren't really threatening you you can you know do analysis through forensics about what the situation that was actually occurring in the room when they shot that person but a dog no one's going to stand up for the animals rights not be shot and killed so they can easily get away with that and they were talking about how much they loved doing this imagine this the animalistic consciousness do you have to be in through this controlled oppositional paradigm of us versus them and how this locks in with divide-and-conquer so real quick I want to read a general definition of what a dialectic is so we'll start looking at what dialectics are are and how they work in different aspects of society we'll take a look at the Hegelian dialect based on the philosophy of Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel German philosopher we will take a look at another controlled oppositional paradigm called the New Age movement if we have time today okay right now it's the top of the hour okay a little after the top of the hour we have a little technical difficulties in the first hour so I'm running a little behind schedule but no problem I want to give the Colin number again I see we have a caller on the line caller that's holding please hold on I see you on the switchboard I'll get to you in a moment the call-in number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number that you have to punch in when you call in is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm and let's uh let's pick up where we left off with a definition of what a dialectic is a dialectic is a dispute or debate that is especially intended to resolve differences between two views rather than to establish one of them as true I'll read that one more time the dialectic is a dispute ation or debate especially intended to resolve differences between two views rather than to establish one of them as true that's the actual definition of a dialectic now in terms of philosophy this term originally applied to a method of philosophizing by means of Question and Answer employed by certain ancient philosophers notably Socrates this is who a dialectic is traditionally a um get given to as the the inventor of so it is it traditionally attributed to Socrates as the person who essentially came up with the philosophy of dial dialectic mechanics so it applies to philosophize by means of question and answer this is called the Socratic method and it is essentially the art of conversation if you really want to get down to it it is learning and changing through conversing that is ultimately what of the real definition of a dialectic is so this is not sinister the idea in and of itself does not carry sinister connotations okay if we look at the word dialectic which I started breaking down last week diya in Greek means way or through by way of brew and lacto lack Terry or Lexus means a choice Lexus is choice dia is through so it means through a choice by discussing something by conversing by questioning and answering we are discovering the truth through comparing things and choosing the better between them that which elevates us to a higher level and that which serves who we really are that's what a dialectic really is so in and of itself it is nothing that is inherently bad or evil it is how it is used it always determines whether it serves us or whether it serves toward our detriment so we have to keep that in mind so let's look at the word conversation a conversation is often a form of a dialectic it is two people who never share the exact same view they converse and in the outcome each one of them comes away with something new and somewhat different it shapes their view a little but the word conversation in itself in its in its etymology reflects this the prefix con Co n in the Latin language means together or with and the second part of conversation or converse is verse or a verse over sorry which means to change or to turn in the context of to turn it mean it doesn't mean to turn physically it means to change like leaves turn a different color the seasons turning okay they changed so verse re means to change to transform so what does conversation really mean is to change together in a true conversation not a debate but a true conversation a debate is where someone is holding firm to what they believe and is trying to win an argument they're not trying to change they're trying to have that argument rule in a conversation people bring forward different ideas and they each take something from what has been discussed and questioned and um sent back and forth as an exchange between the two of them and in the end a synthesis emerges they each come away with something new and different so that's what a true conversation is it means to change together and it is a positive form of a dialectic there are negative forms of the dialectic which is controlling and managing the outcome of some sort of adversary adversarial behavior or competition we've already talked about war we have talked about setting people off against each other at police and the general public that's a dialectic politics is a dialectic religion is a dialect all of these are negative dialectics meaning they don't really serve who we are and all they do is they create more opposition they create more conflict in society they never resolve disputes and really help people to grow and learn they only ever create more tension and more opposition more being the biggest of them all so Hegel's dialectic known as the Hegelian dialectic is an example again and this has positive connotations as well as negative but in the modern day most controllers refer to and exploit haggles dialectic in the negative sense to play these two polar forces against each other and they manage the conflict the outcome of the conflict the Hegelian dialectic is known as artificial conflict resolution artificial conflict resolution meaning it's manufactured it's based in conflict between two opposing forces and there's a resolution involved that always works out to the way that the people who are manipulating the conflict one it works out to their advantage so I'm going to go to the caller in one moment I just want to read what the Hegelian dialectic is all about the Hegelian dialectic formulated by Hegel is the framework for guiding our thoughts and actions into conflicts that lead to a predetermined solution guiding our thoughts and actions into conflicts that lead to predetermined solutions this is accomplished by manipulating consciousness into circular or patterns of thought and action the cul-de-sac before the goldmine folks manipulating consciousness into circular patterns of thought and action spinning your wheels on the big hamster wheel they runnin and going nowhere you watch I'll get out of this we all just run faster good luck with that that's how most cops think that's how much most soldiers think that's how much most people who are committed to all institutionalized institutions in general whether it be education which we talked about in the last couple weeks whether it be banking institutions whether it be political institutions whether it be control based institutions police and military religions and on and on and on it goes committed spinning their wheels they've been manipulated into circular patterns of thought and action in their consciousness that's why they never do anything different because they never think different when they change their thoughts they'll get off of that hamster wheel and they'll be able to take new action that is of true benefit to themselves but until they change those thoughts and realize the controlled opposition the dialectic that is being played upon them they'll never get out of that hamster wheel and that's exactly where the controllers want them continuing with an analysis of the Hegelian dialectic this is about opposition's being managed meaning you have a set a thesis that you play off against an antithesis its opposite it's polar opposite to create a synthesis that you manage artificial outcome resolution artificial conflict resolution in which the outcome is is managed the education system that we talked about is a perfect example of this you can't have ignorant kids well what's going to be done about that let them come into our educational system and we'll give them a proper education as we see it we'll set the curriculum for that therefore their outcome is kids that can't critically think and therefore question what they're being told by their owners the synthetic solution to these conflicts can only be introduced once those who are being manipulated take a side that will advance the predetermined agenda so the synthetic solution can't be introduced unless those who are being manipulated take a side that advances the agenda that has already been chosen in other words they want the mice to go through the maze and go through into the other room but they give them a choice there's there's there's two mazes and ultimately they go into the same box the mouse can choose one or the other at the beginning but they ultimately lead to the same place you know the game we're here pick a hand if you pick the left hand I'm going to smack you in the face if you pick the right hand I'm going to smack you in the face it's just your choice the mother who can't get her her child to eat their vegetables and always is in a fight with them at the dinner table so now they say hey Johnny do you want your do you want to have corn or if you want to have peas do you want to have potatoes or do you want to have um a cauliflower whatever doesn't make a difference they're giving them a false choice you just want them to eat some kind of vegetable without an argument so you give them the option to pick one and they think they've made the choice when in fact there was never any choice to begin with they were going to eat some form of vegetable with their meal you just made it look appealing by giving them a choice and you're playing to their ego oh I have a choice in what I'm going to eat see all about the ego I have a choice about who I'm going to what what puppetmaster I'm going to vote for it's ultimately controlled by a international banking cartels and the occultists that on them oh well thanks for giving me the choice because it just makes people believe that they have a modicum of freedom when they don't the outcome is already predetermined they know where they're going from the beginning they're just giving you the choice to take yourself there willingly a fake choice a fake paradigm a fake way of seeing reality all based on their worldview all based on their ideologies you don't really have a choice when you're voting you get the choice between two puppet masters that's what politics is it's an example of dialectic mechanics and it is a specific example of Hegel's dialectic this is controlled opposition artificial conflict resolution manage the conflict so you can manage the outcome of the conflict let's go to the calls caller you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening caller are you there all right I'm talking to guest number four on the switchboard going once going twice gone all right anybody wants to call in and discuss controlled opposition the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number eight three five one five either that last caller had technical problems or just got a little bit nervous no problem so the Galleon dialectic in particular is one that philosophically comes out of socialism from the last century and I can read a little bit of something from a Soviet encyclopedia that explains its idea of what dialectics really are so this is from an encyclopedia called the great Soviet encyclopedia and this is how they define dialectics this is interesting particularly in light of the fact that this country is moving ever increasingly faster and faster toward a socialist regime that is essentially also fascist in its underlyings through the corporatism that takes place in this country so this is a marriage of corporate fascism and Marxist socialism and that is what is really being propagated by the people in positions seeming positions of power in politics but it is simply because their financial overlords want that system to bring in total financial control and ultimately total physical control once they have advanced this dialectic a little bit further along the line by creating enough chaos so this is the definition of a dialectic according to a Soviet encyclopedia it is the doctrine of the most general principles of emergence and development whose internal source is viewed as the unity of conflict between opposites there it is right there from a Soviet Socialist encyclopedia a doctrine of general principles who sources viewed as the unity of conflict between opposites thesis meets antithesis to create synthesis synthetic union an organic Union a synthetic one meaning predetermined artificial conflict resolution that's what this is ultimately about that we have to understand the general concept of what controlled opposition is much more so than we need to illustrate the examples we could talk about the examples all we want but unless we understand what the underlying psychological motivating factor of dialectical mechanics is don't really understand why they set it up like this why is this much more efficient of a system than it than a dictatorship a dictatorship is the prison you can see out in the open the bars are right in front of your face you know you're under control but a dialectical system that gives you the illusion of choice that you're a participant in the political process you never understand that it's ultimately a dictatorship that is managed by the financial elitists quote-unquote you'll never really get that you can keep the mind going in the circle that is talked about in that definition of the Hegelian dialectic pretty much indefinitely and that's why so many people in this country are spinning their wheels and still have no idea what's going on because they've fallen psychologically for this technique of manipulation this is a mind-control technique I have another caller on the line here if I see your call immediately go to it at this point sorry for not getting to a couple of other callers earlier I was on a roll there and I apologize so caller from southeastern Pennsylvania you are on what on earth is happening go hey Mark it's Chris from New Jersey how are you Chris how are you good to hear from you I'm always listening to marketing colonics last couple weeks but I've always listened great we have foods Clady you're going over this ago in dialect I first learned about it in reading David Ickes books and he calls it problem reaction solution that's and I know you just mentioned that you know it's not so I'm so important that you really did examples of it as you understand this why they're utilizing it the big it but the biggest example I could think of it I could come to my mind I think people can identify with is 9/11 and the Patriot Act right because 9/11 was designed for the Patriot Act to be implemented that's that's my that's what I boy that is the case sure and I'm going to extensively talk about 9/11 as a ritual an occult ritual that is an embodiment of this principle taken up to a high occultic level what is called a grand public ritual and it's it's rare when you actually see one of these implemented in the light of day but 9/11 is what I call in my research an example of chaos sorcery now some people call this chaos magic but I don't like the word chaos magic because I think they imply two different things that are antithetical to each other chaos in and of itself is something that we don't want to see we don't want to see further conflict and chaos we want to see order in our lives among amongst ourselves but also within ourselves not chaos so chaos it doesn't go hand-in-hand with the word magic in the sense that I use it through my research and presentation so I call it chaos sorcery to delineate it from what I call magic which is change affecting change in accordance with higher will sorcery is affecting change in accordance with egoic will don't go drivel so 9/11 an absolute example of the Hegelian dialectic in practice and a great example of what yes the researcher David Icke calls problem reaction solution in my work I call it chaos confusion opportunity because you need a chaotic problem you need the problem to he's perceived as if we don't do something about this there will be chaos it has to be chaotic enough not just a regular problem will do it has to be a chaotic one the reaction that is sought is a reaction that will be a confused reaction not just any reaction will do it has to be one of internal confusion meaning that the person is in a deep deep subconscious state of fear there in the state of fear that is so deeply rooted into this subconscious mind that it parallels hypnosis you know it is an analog to hypnosis they're almost in a trance-like state because you have traumatized them so effectively the chaos has traumatized into the point where their state of consciousness is internal confusion which we talked about as being the internal expression of the fear-based consciousness in previous shows when we did the shows on the aspects of consciousness and then the third component is the opportunity in the state of complete psychological breakdown and terror that is induced by your chaos this internal confusion that you have manipulated someone into that is the prime opportunity for you to advance your predetermined agenda because the person's guard is down and they're in a confused state they don't understand what's happening and they're looking for safety from an outside source which is you and which is which you are all too happy to provide if you're the manipulator if you're the sorcerer I'll save you from this here's the Patriot Act ladies and gentlemen there it is I think I can I hit like two later when they burned down the Reichstag at the same thing exactly it was called the enabling act to suspend the German constitution that's right Thanks the other thing um you know I understand you know we had this illusion of choice that we think we think we're free or we could we have a choice but the reason I think that it's so important that you point out that this dialect is that I think as van Gogh Van Gogh said that van Gogh said that there are no more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free that was not I that was a Goethe go to say that but I'm sorry yeah yes yes and that plays into this too because it's a very sneaky way of keeping you enslaved that's right yeah you'll never see the bars you'll never see that you're being controlled if you believe you have choice the choice is only there to provide the illusion that one is free right that's it and all political involvement is this because they are they're both controlled by higher forces that have their own agendas at work all voting is this you are giving up your sovereignty to be represented no one represents me I maintain all rights I reserve all rights I am sovereign I am not represented I present me in this physical vehicle I present my consciousness in my physical vehicle known as the body okay no one else reprehensible representative I'm sorry Robin that's the problem with representative government at all is that you are essentially giving over your consent to be represented represented by your representative and I don't give my consent for that one of the things I find very fascinating by are showing and talking you in general is you know the words they use like like you brought tonight the so dire bring it's obvious they drop to you and the I've and it's so or they jump to you rather it's soldier it sounds different to them they know that means they're soldiers they're sold are right they call they can't call them survivors because that's too obvious I think or very cold and it's the same thing with miry present week was that representative its representative you don't think of what it really means and so we can sit down and break down the words and where the words come from or what they mean that you know the analogy of it and that has a time this thing you're doing for us people's minds are controlled through words there's no doubt about it that's why they call these spells the work the concept of a spell in the occult comes from the use of words and what is a spell it's a series of words strung together to to elucidate some kind of a reaction that's what a spell is were the words that we use are what is ultimately imprisoning us in our unconscious use of them because our subconscious mind or unconscious mind recognize what soldier really means yes it does but until that is brought up to the conscious level we cannot work with that knowing in the physical world the physical world we're dealing with the conscious level of awareness you you do know and you didn't know even before you heard that concept that that soldier means soul buyer and even though yes they do drop the you in the word soul s o UL the words Sol Sol what does that mean it means on our son this the soul the star so Aleister Crowley said every man woman is a star well you replace the word Sol Sol in that sentence every man and woman is a soul this is wordplay this is more fun and word heaven operatory maybe Sol sou al came from Sol yes they did of course that is okay so invented Sol means the the light that's the source from which we all come and they're telling you that's dead your light is dead right look look here's another example of the crisp it's great that you bring this up because I love I love I love this more than anything getting into the words is one of my favorite things because if you can really comprehend green language and this is called green language for a reason okay this is alchemical language it's the language of true magic the true magician can perceive this magic can perceive this these words and their meanings because it is the language of alchemy and that alchemy we talked about is the vehicle for true magic for the influence of the soul for the influence of two toward higher elevations toward higher levels of consciousness okay so green language is called green language for a reason again we started talking about colors last week a little bit the left brain responds more to the red vibration this is the low frequency of light the right brain responds to the higher frequency of light which is the blues and the violets so if you go below the visible spectrum to the left of the spectrum or to the low range right this is called the infrared we don't see in the infrared we start seeing around the Reds up through the oranges yellows greens which are right in the middle then the blues Indigo's violets and ultraviolet so in general these are called the blues on the left-hand side of the spectrum so toward the I'm sorry the right-hand side of the spectrum so these are the frequencies that the right brain responds to the blue frequencies in general the higher frequencies we call them when we get past the visible spectrum the ultraviolet because you are going out past the violet toward a higher frequency range now of course this is just what are sense organs we call the eyes can detect in the physical world there is an infinite array of frequencies in both directions but this narrow limited bandwidth we see and we call that the visible spectrum well right in the middle between these two opposing wavelengths red and blue right is green green is the fulcrum for the visible spectrum of light that we perceive with the eye that's why it is the color of balance it is the color of love because the heart represents the middle or the fulcrum of the body it is right in the middle of the body okay and it also represents nature's color Nature has an outpouring and an abundance of love for all of its creatures that's why there is so much green in the world we essentially live on the land surrounded by green or we should be surrounded by green and we should be surrounded by that green energy this is what where this word green energy comes from as well this is why they color money green they want to express to the subconscious at least in the United States they do they want us Express to the subconscious mind here take this this is balance this is nature this is love and it's all manner of those things it's none of those things it's all a manipulation greatest range element as harmony as well harmony harmonious interaction is green in occultism yes the green language can only really be seen and perceived when one has balanced the opposites see this is the positive aspect of the union of opposites or the chemical wedding the coming together of seeming opposites see there's always a positive side we can't get into the habit of looking at all of this is purely negative a dialectic when you bring together the two polar opposites of the left brain and the right brain and use them both in conjunction right and use them both toward elevation of consciousness they they unite and then the the neocortex operates on what is known as global eg coherence which is basically the proper functioning of the higher brain and this serves to awaken the prefrontal neo cortex of the brain which is where truly rational and critical thinking happen okay and also higher level conceptual thinking like about rights and goodness and morals and ethics right and and higher states of awareness and that's called the opening of the third eye because it happens at the level of the pineal gland and it actually joins with the activation of the pineal gland which is a mystical glen referred to in ancient traditions as the third eye so this is opening of the one eye that's in the middle of the head the pineal gland is right in the geometric center of the head this is why they put the one eye on mommy as well because you're connecting with this idea of balance of love the heart chakra in the Vedic system of the whirling vortex vortices of energy known as the chakras that energy around the heart is called the heart chakra and that's green it's a it's a twelve petal green flower okay it's it's true care that's where true care is born the ancient Egyptians saw the heart is the seat of the soul okay so all of these concepts come together in this color this frequency called green that's why this is called green language so you brought up soul Dyer and talked about how it's the same as the soul sou el and Sol means the light right and this is has died in the soldier they're telling them that their light is dyed now let's look at green language now that's just what I just laid out there is a setup for going into another piece of green language but you need to understand that little bit to understand what they're saying with the word military military people don't break this word down into its constituent phonetic elements now this works by phonetic breakdown okay and it doesn't matter how the word is pronounced in the English language in the native language of the person who's speaking it it's also about how it is written look at the word military write it down on a piece of paper so you can actually look at the word in front of your face M I L I ta ry military okay now let's look at the first syllable in the word military right M I now that's not where you would actually syllabic ly break it but that's the first two letters mi is my yes it's pronounced with a short I in the actual word but when you're writing it out you're writing the word my mi I know MA I understand in English my is written my I get it if you try to pick this apart logically and with the left brain it will make no sense it's not you're not going to understand how this is something that is it this is a conjuration this is a spell by occultist they made the word military the way that they did for a reason okay in the English language M I my L I T say lips but if you pronounce it with a long I that's light Li t lights a ry re right that's a word that means light Ari's over a word that means light right but also it means if we actually just pronounce it awry a ry RI well what word is that what does our I mean there is an English word that is phonetically pronounced like a wry a W R Y awry it means it has gone astray it has wavered off path so in the word military you're actually saying the fruit the silt in the syllables the phonetic words that you are pronouncing if you look at how it is written in the English language you are saying my light awry my light awry think about this you're saying your light has gone awry your spirit has gone awry your soul has gone awry it has gone off the path because you've been able to be manipulated to be a killer let's have my light of I that's one Greek language everybody subconscious knows this yes well well you only enjoy a nautical subconscious we can we can we could get ourselves out of this mess real fast if we could tap into it absolutely it would it would happen very quickly sadly the process usually is a linear one that involves knowledge and I'm not whole I don't hold out hope for that sudden awakening of the subconscious mind now in certain traditions in Eastern traditions I've spoken about this briefly on the show before they call that a set Tory moment the Satori is the sudden awakening where one suddenly becomes conscious of what is actually going on and they can see things suddenly I don't hold out hope that we're going to tap into the subconscious that quickly and it's going to happen just overnight I do believe that it needs to happen in a stepwise progression from this level of consciousness where people have worked themselves into at the present moment knowledge is a critical factor and we have to understand how this language of symbols and words works because this is these are the techniques of the occult and again there are people who will say that's crazy oh you're reading into things that makes no sense that's too simple and and it's too juvenile to work like that no that is how simple it is it does work at that level your mind hears the word military and immediately knows it means my light awry you hear the word soldier and this subconscious already knows what's being said that's what that's why these words are even crafted in these ways because they're saying something to you without saying it in the language you understand they're gradually different when you listen to a song backwards there's hidden messages and songs backwards when you listen to it in your conscious mind you don't hear them you know but your subconscious mind has the ability I guess to play things in Reverse so if it can be diagnosed it could certainly take long vowels and short thousand switch them that's right your subconscious mind is all-knowing when you look at an advertisement with a sublime the limit you may not consciously perceive the word sex or power or money embedded into the ad okay but your subconscious does and then you're resonating with that ad and you want the product or service but you don't really consciously understand why because it's selling you something but it's not selling it to you at a conscious level it's selling it at a subconscious level and your subconscious mind is all-knowing you already know everything at that level of being the trick is to bring up the awareness from the unconscious and subconscious levels to bring it up to the conscious level and that can take a lifetime to do depending on how calcified the ego layer which sits above that is it won't let that break by kind of doing my personal life I'm trying to understand that the process is I don't know I mean it's it's fun to me in the sense of no one ever taught it to me but it makes a lot of sense and I also come to the realization that we don't understand where our brains are how our minds work and it's what these people have understand they know how to manipulate us and and make us think that we're making decisions and that we know everything and we don't know anything because we don't know how our own minds work and I remind you in that movie they live if people watch that movie they might get understanding about our standing or what you're talking about one of the greatest movies ever made as far as I'm concerned John Carpenter completely outfit himself this is a must see this is the movie of our times as far as I'm concerned a total B movie with a low budget but the allegory that that he is putting out there in this movie is such a high level spiritual allegory that I recommend everybody must see that movie if they have not seen it if you don't know what they live is or if you haven't seen it run it immediately from whatever you can get on Google video and if they don't a and C as well I've seen it a couple times on there and I one thing I find interesting what you're saying is you reading the Bible um they have eyes but they cannot see and that's kind of what they live is talking these people have eyes but they can't see what's right in front and when they that's right you see with your subconscious or you see with your third eye and and that's not easy to open up and it's not going to be done like you say in a left brain process you have to kind of you have to kind of unlearn things and just trust your your own being to the end you have to open your mind and critically take things in with an open mind so that you're employing the informational analytical side and logical side of the left brain but in conjunction with the side of the brain that is in a deeper connection with the subconscious and with creative energies and with nurturing energies which is the right brain the eclectic thinking right you can call it green thinking as well here is that with technology thinking so because you're you're in between the frequency spectrum right at the fulcrum of balance that's where green is this is why they use the red and blue colors on the police car lights they're hitting you with the opposite extremes of light this is this is another occult tactic it's also basically mocking the police again in saying this is where your brain is at these extremities you're in the total left brain and total right brain you're in the total left brain when it comes to those you're dealing with and you're in the total right brain when it comes to dealing with your owners you're going to Monica I know they're at listening to you just know at ten twenty minutes um I'm gonna eat go because your plans ever show that maybe so I also have to call in as well but it may be the pleasure listening to it thank you so much Chris thanks so much for calling in take care man take care all right Chris from New Jersey always great to hear from you another caller on the line here we go caller from New York you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us a boy like how I eat monkeys out like from New York hey how are you hey I'm just going to kind of make this quick I bless through it uh the in terms of what the controllers are trying to do is basically is they're trying to create a world of control and manipulation through the mind body and and that within itself the energy from that the reflection of the soul through the controllers eyes that basically they're trying to create a world that through manipulation that they have total control and enslavement over and they can visually see it in one in one sitting so to speak and that's sort of like a a slap in the face of God you know because God is sort of like a reflection of you know we're reflecting back to God and God is questioning you know his creation at the same time and growing along with us being co-creators but the illusion of choice I wanted to go into that just like we got Mac PC and Linux and a few small others the illusion of choice there's really no difference in any of them and the the ideologies of these people are really really insane but you were talking about the arch is it the ritual that Jordan Maxwell talks about when you walk under it the two two columns the energy overhead of you pushing down on you it's also it's a ritual that goes back either to the Saturn or I believe Mars that the Pope does where he walks under the archway ring ah and also uh the to prepare for the spiritual war to come home to everyone because it's been going on but you know some people are not awake to it yet and the best way to do that is through personal reflection I'm not not really big on people that we're really big on personally doing like meditation or any other type of stuff I wanna you know sometimes you can get some bad information it can take you in the wrong direction but you know through I found through personal reflection and knowing knowing thyself is the strongest strongest thing you can have but sometimes we feel that we need to reflect and have heroes and saviors or even through music or inspirations and things like that sometimes we find our own biggest inspiration life and doing what we love is really the reflection back that we need in this planet whether you think it's you know we're all just one part of it and we're all connect in some way and by doing this it's already changed the future it's already changed the past and you know we're only living in the now I just want to say that thank you have a good night like you bring up some great points man thanks for calling in thank you have a great night Locke thank you you got it yeah I think it's uh definitely a great point that Mike just mentioned about meditation now I will talk a little bit about that when we talk about solutions but I do also agree with him that reflection and contemplation can be even much more powerful tools than meditation because meditation is a more of a right brain modality of thought in in contrast with with logic and concentration a contemplation brings both of these aspects together when we reflect and it's saying so much right there in the word the universe reflecting something back to us and us reflecting something to it contemplation is the lost modality of human thought and this is embodied in higher-level occultic traditions this modality of thought which is has been traditionally referred to as daydreaming just reflecting upon your life of about your relationships of what is taking place not really concentrating on something not really meditating and clearing the mind of thoughts but simple reflection and contemplation it can be the most powerful modality of thought that we are capable of experiencing and it could bring out some of the most powerful ideas to the conscious level so I thank Mike for bringing that up and uh you're very OnPoint with your understanding of that I just want to say a couple of things before we wrap up the first is I think we made a lot of great points tonight about how the controlled oppositional peridot in works some of the vehicles it works through and why this is such a powerful manipulation tool of the mind that's the critical thing to understand here the second thing I want to say is the caliber of callers that we get on this show I can't say enough about I've said this before but I feel honored and blessed to have the high level thinkers and really high consciousness people to call into the show it makes the show what it is and I really encourage you guys and keep calling in with great ideas and great conversation because that's how we're going to change this place and I don't think and I've never heard any other radio show that has callers like this so I'm always amazed and and pleasantly surprised by that but you know in a way I'm not because I know there's a lot of other people out there that really really are working to be very effective change agents in the world true positive change agents and I just want to thank everybody for that and let it be known that I appreciate that those who call in to the show so with that having been said I want to quickly mention something that I neglected earlier on in the show when I usually make my announcements revolution broadcasting is having an all-day marathon for 9/11 truth on Saturday September 11th I have been generously asked by Bob Tuscan the host the truth be told radio to come on and host an hour segment of the marathon so I'll be doing that and hopefully I'll have a special guest that will come on the air during that time I don't know when my time slot is yet I'll be finding that out shortly but everybody be sure to tune in to revolution broadcasting at revolution broadcasting com on Saturday September 11th an all-day marathon for 9/11 truth we're going to look at where the 9/11 truth movement has been and where it is now and where it is going what are some more effective techniques that we can applaud employee to get this critical information about what really happened and didn't happen on 9/11 out to the general population and I will be discussing 9/11 as an example of this controlled oppositional paradigm specifically as the use of the Hegelian dialectic in action and again what I briefly started going into with Chris as a mechanism for what I term chaos sorcery which is one of the highest ritualized manipulation tactics and it is one of the big three guns that I like to refer to it as but there's three really big guns of manipulation that are brought out when essentially all other all other methods of mind control and manipulation fail chaos sorcery is the very last that is that is brought out okay um and this is one again that can have the most powerful and rigid impact upon the human psyche because it is a technique of trauma-based mind control but it is a technique of trauma-based mind control at a mass level trauma-based mind control which we talked about when neo was on the show and it's briefly mentioned that I'm going to have him on probably in two weeks maybe three weeks but it will be one week in September to discuss healing modalities for trauma-based mind control methods that he himself has employed to deal with the horrid nature of the abuse that he suffered earlier in his life so that will be one that will be of a lot of interest to listeners that may have experienced this themselves or may know others who have been put through this horrific psychological and physical abuse as children so um on the 911 of Marathon I will be getting into 911 as an occult ritual for a bit and I will be hopefully interviewing a special guest to be determined yet that is active in the 9/11 truth community so that will be Saturday September 11 2010 on the revolution Broadcasting Network all day an all-day marathon for 9/11 truth revolution broadcasting calm be sure to tune in you're going to hear some great information on that day so um I think that is about it for the show today in the in future shows topics that I'm going to soon be getting into is the financial system of enslavement through debt we're going to be talking about central bank's we'll be talking about the Federal Reserve System and I'm going to also try to have a very special guest which I'm not going to announce yet in in the next couple of weeks to bring on as an expert to talk about the financial system that has been erected in the United States and throughout the world as a vehicle and a mechanism for control of our minds bodies and souls so stay tuned for that in the next few weeks for now I'm going to wrap things up for tonight ladies and gentlemen you have been listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio be sure to check out my website what on earth is happening calm tune in here live every Tuesday evening from 7 to 9 p.m. on revolution broadcasting and check out the conference website for free your mind at free your mind conference calm thank you for listening everyone good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #024

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Controlled Opposition, New Age Movement, The Role Of The "Negative" In Awakening*

[Music] welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday September 7 2010 the show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. check out my website at what on earth is happening dot-com and you can visit the network's website at revolution broadcasting comm tonight before we get started with the topic of discussion which is going to be a continuation of the controlled opposition paradigm a continuation of the mind control technique number six in our ongoing exploration of the methods of mind-control controlled opposition we're going to continue into that topic a little bit by discussing something that very few people really get into in any depth and that is the New Age movement this is definitely an example of controlled opposition in many cases not all but in many it is and we are going to discuss the New Age movement as an example of controlled opposition right here on what on earth is happening this evening uh so before we get into that I do have some event announcements that I'd like to read I have for event announcements for events that are coming up in this area and online the first is this Saturday September 11 2010 right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network there's going to be an all-day marathon about 9/11 truth the entire 9/11 truth movement where it has been what it has accomplished where it is heading in the future that's going to be right here on revolution broadcasting all day and all day marathon devoted to 9/11 truth right here Saturday September 11th I believe they're starting that in the morning it's either 10 10 o'clock or 11 o'clock I'm not quite but it will be going all day this Saturday September 11 be sure to tune in wherever you happen to be so a few event announcements coming for events coming up in the philadelphia area a free documentary screening hosted by the great activist group truth freedom prosperity right here in this area September 20th from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. this month they're screening ten rules for dealing with police this is part of truth freedom prosperities ongoing documentary screening and discussion night it happens the third Monday of every month at the ethical society building the ethical society building is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square right here in Philadelphia the description of the movie for ten rules for dealing with police learn to flex your sovereignty with Flex your rights orgs latest film ten rules for dealing with police from the creators of the 2003 classic busted the citizens guide to surviving police encounters flex your rights org has released its newest achievement ten rules for dealing with police a 40-minute docudrama which depicts innocent people dealing with heavy-handed police tactics used every day in the United States this film is a powerful resource that provides proven survival strategies for dealing with racial profiling and police abuse after watching ten rules for dealing with police you'll be more more confident and better prepared to handle every kind of police situation learn how to deal with traffic stops street stops and police at your door know your rights and maintain your cool avoid common police tricks and prevent humiliating searches 10 rules for dealing with police free documentary screening and discussion at the ethical Society in Philadelphia September 20th 2010 at 7 o'clock p.m. be there sharp for more information on the activities of this group please visit true freedom prosperity org secondly I have been asked to speak at a Tesla Foundation and Tesla inventors club event that's coming up later this month it's called Tesla Knights 2010 it is an educational fund raiser for the Tesla Science Foundation Saturday September 25th 2010 7 o'clock p.m. this event is all ages a $5 donation at the door is requested it will be taking place at the Rotunda on the campus of the University of Pennsylvania that's at 4:14 I'm sorry 40 14 Walnut Street 40 14 Walnut Street Philadelphia PA this will feature my lecture and presentation called nikola tesla free energy and the future of humanity also there will be a live Tesla coil demonstration and a musical act that will be announced shortly the topics to be covered in my presentation titled Nikola Tesla free energy and the future of humanity include who was Nikola Tesla and why should you care what were his greatest accomplishments what did he attempt to do in the service of humanity and why were his most visionary innovations never implemented how was his name erased from the place it truly deserves in world history are the world's changing technologies that Tesla wished to bring forward actively being suppressed by institutionalized power structures how different would the world we live in today be had Tesla been able to implement his plan for a new energy paradigm how can we make Tesla's dreams in the early 20th century come true in the early 21st please note that this will not be a technical presentation I am NOT a scientist or electrical engineer if you're expecting a highly technical lecture you will be disappointed my lecture will largely be about ethical considerations and questions like what path is Humanity on as a result of our current worldwide energy paradigm why why do we so crucially need the technology that Tesla pioneered now at this time in human history and what kind of consciousness change will it take to make Tesla's vision come to fruition that's what this lecture is largely about and I'm honored to be part of this fundraiser event hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation Tesla Knights 2010 Saturday September 25th at 7 o'clock p.m. all ages $5 donation at the door at the Rotunda four four zero one for Walnut Street Philadelphia PA 19154 the conference that I have been so busy in helping to organize and host with the help of some other great organizers people who are really helping out I want to particularly thank Mike Melton Shauna Ryder Jay Parker a lot of great individuals who are really committed to making this event happen free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and neo cults a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices this is Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 from 10:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. both days doors will be opening both days at 9 a.m. the location for this event is rubra hall are you be a Ruvo hall at 414 Green Street in Philadelphia PA 19154 Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Farrah yo dozous J Parker Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower myself Marc passio Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor a great list of speakers for more information and info on the speakers lined up for this conference please visit the conference website at [Music] conference dot-com free your mind conference calm the big event coming up here in Philadelphia in April of 2011 that's all the event announcements I have for this evening I'd like to give the call-in number for this show next feel free to call in at any time during this broadcast there are no taboo topics here the calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven twenty four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to give the call ID number for this show the call ID number for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five once again the call ID number for this show when you call in is eight three five one five all right what we have been talking about in previous weeks and we'll continue to talk about for the next several weeks and as a matter of fact I like to quickly make a couple of announcements about some guests that I will be having on the show in the next few weeks I have two guests lined up within this month on September 21st I will be bringing neo back on the show as you'll recall in show number 17 neo talked about being a victim of trauma-based mind control this is a technique we have not discussed in depth yet on this show except for neo show back on podcast number 17 but we will be getting into trauma-based mind control later on in this show particularly when we get into deep levels of the occult now neo is going to be coming on on the 21st of this month two weeks from tonight to discuss the healing methods that he himself used and healing methods that are available to anyone to essentially repro I'm one self after one has been conditioned and programmed according to these very powerful and in-depth mind-control techniques that are employed by occult organizations secret society networks our intelligence agencies etc if you are a victim of these techniques which we all are at some level not this hard form of trauma-based mind control but as we've been discussing over the last many weeks and will continue to discuss mass mind control techniques are everywhere there are multi faceted methodologies of this form of mind control we've been discussing them over the last many weeks we got have gotten into six so far we will get into at least eight more and this is not to say that these are the only techniques that are available when it comes to mass mind control but they are are among the most widely used therefore that is why I am covering them in such detail and it is critically important to understand how these methodologies work if we are ignorant as to how they work we really don't have any power over them we will continue to be a victim of these methodologies if we don't fully understand how they work and how they are present in our environments so neo will be coming on in two weeks time to discuss healing techniques remember this show is about shining the light on the darkness and proposing solutions understanding that there is something that we can do about it understanding that we are ultimately the ones who are in control it is us who is creating this mess that we're in and therefore that's good news because it's up to us we need to turn the finger and point right back at ourselves and understand that it's ultimately ultimately about changing our own mind and changing our own lives and then the external reality that we are living in will change and it's also about reaching out other people and bringing this information to them understanding it yourself and just changing your life is the first step that's the first and most important step but then you have to reach out with information to others you have to understand it so well that you can put it in the right words help others to understand it now the whole saying if the truth can be told as to be understood it will be recognized it will be believed that is absolutely true communication is the biggest part of this it is ultimately the great work that we seek to accomplish reaching out to others so neo is on to becoming on in two weeks to discuss healing techniques specifically for trauma-based mind control in three weeks time September 28th I will be having on this show James Yeager this is the documentary filmmaker that made the great documentaries Fiat Empire and original intent and if you have not seen either one of these incredible documentaries I cannot recommend either one of them highly enough Fiat Empire this is a documentary about the Federal Reserve System we will be getting into this in depth we will be talking about the Federal Reserve this will be part of the discussion of the mind control technique of money and the financial system the immoral fiat currency system that has been erected in this country and just about every other and James Yeager is one of the foremost experts and and highly highly knowledgeable about how the Federal Reserve is run how it was created so we will be talking about this on the show I'll actually be introducing this topic in two weeks time and then I'll be bringing I'm sorry I'll actually be introducing this topic next week I should say next week we'll we will be beginning our discussion about the financial system the monetary system that keeps so many people under its thumb and bowing to its wishes and demands it is probably one of the strongest I would say it is up there among the strongest techniques right up there with religion and worldview poisoning as methods of mind control so the financial system we will discuss next week neo on the show on September 21st and then James Yeager coming on September 28th to discuss the Federal Reserve System so that's some good announcements about what's coming on this show tonight again we will be continuing our discussion of controlled opposition when it comes to the New Age movement and the refusal to look at the negative aspect of what is going on in the world that's what we're going to start getting into right now so the techniques of mind control as we mentioned are multifaceted there are many of them they work on many different levels this isn't to say that the 14 that I have listed in this show are not the only ones that exist but they are the most widely used they are the favorites of the dominators they are the favorites of the controller's of the manipulators of the sorcerers of this world we started talking about six of them so far I all review each one of them tonight you can go back into the podcast section on my page at 1:00 on earth is happening dot-com go to that site and click the podcast tab and all of these podcasts that have discussed these shows are listed there with you with the topics listed right there on the page with appropriate images with related images to each one of these concepts as it is discussed on this show some of these are from my slide presentation that I have embedded on my site on the video tab so we have already discussed abuse nation which is essentially the injecting of confusion into the world through ideas that cloud concepts the cloud issues that help make people very bewildered and confused about what the truth is and also about how simple the truth actually is we talked about how one of the best ways of creating obfuscation is through obscuring the simplicity of the truth with the complexity of the lie you always have to make things seem more complex than they actually are this way people don't want to pursue the matter don't want to look into it because they think it is beyond their comprehension and ability to understand so obfuscation was the first technique the second and one of the most powerful is worldview poisoning poisoning someone's belief of what human nature actually is poisoning their understanding of what the value of the individual is and poisoning their view of what is possible the potential of what is possible particularly when it comes to being able to inspire change and once these aspects of how we think and interact are poison to a certain degree dominators have people very much under their control and their action their ability to take action is very much diminished so worldview poisoning the second of these techniques the third technique was the exploitation of our subconscious primal fears these we explored in depth they were the fear of darkness the fear of predators being preyed upon the fear of abandonment particularly by the father figure the strong father figure and the fear of the breaking out of chaos and how these are all entwined into our subconscious makeup at a very fundamentally deep level and how these fears essentially often control us without us even being consciously aware of them a few weeks ago we looked into the fourth technique this was the divide and conquer strategy the exploitation of our perceived differences and all the ways that people see themselves in an us-versus-them dualistic fashion sex age social class race religion politics ethnicity and nationality etc all illusions we also saw the indoctrination system and we explored over two weeks the outcome-based Soviet inspired and also Nazi inspired public school education system based upon outcome based education that we have operating in this country and in many other countries throughout the world that is geared toward locking people into a left brain only modality of consciousness and therefore and thereby shutting down their intuitive creative nurturing and expansive side of their consciousness which can see the big picture and one's relationship to it last week we started looking into controlled opposition or a dialectic approach to control dialectics we saw were debates that are intended to resolve differences between two views rather than to establish one of them is true this is creating opposition between two seemingly polar forces when in fact they are both being used to create strength through this oppositional paradigm for a third controlling party that sits above both of these seemingly opposing forces we saw how politics is one of the best examples of the told oppositional paradigm also media also religion you can get into many different dialectical approaches and explore them all we basically looked at politics last week and how these are two sides of the same coin there are two wings of the same bird if you will doesn't matter what side of politics you get involved in Republican Democrat conservative Republican a conservative liberal etc all irrelevant all controlled by the same forces at the highest levels that are the mind manipulators that want you to keep thinking that this road that you can go down is eventually going to lead someplace different when in fact it always leads to the same place because the people involved at the level of politics are just puppets puppets on strings of their masters largely in the financial system but they're also in the occult system as we will see in in a few weeks in several weeks but what we will see how this system plays into the financial and banking systems and we'll start looking into that next week and again James Jaeger a Fiat Empire fame will be on the show on September 28th just like to mention James also made the documentary original intent and for those who have not seen this this is relatively new I think he came out with this last year you have to see this documentary folks it is brilliant it is one of the best documentaries that I have ever seen period of any kind it is a gem it is a beacon of light I can't recommend it enough original intent by James Yaeger it is about how drastically off-base this country is headed from the vision of the founding fathers that laid the groundwork the framework for this country and the two main forces and they are also controlled oppositional forces that play off against each other and are essentially working for the same purpose which is 100% total centralization of power and control and these forces are cultural marxism and corporate fascism people think that fascism and socialism or Marxism are completely two opposite ends of the political spectrum well you know what they may be but the wings of the bird join when the verb rings his wings together on the other side okay it is the same force it is the same general consciousness of control that controls both of these two seemingly polar forces in our society left this often think it's only about corporatism and corporate control gone haywire people on the right think it's only about social cultural values that are taking over it's both of these things they're directed by the same force you bring two forces together they form the Royal Arch and that's the strongest architectural structure you will find that's why controlled opposition is such a strong form of mind control people only often see one side of the issue they don't see how there is a secondary polar force that this is being played off against by the puppet masters of the world all for the same agenda all for the same outcome it's all about thesis meeting antithesis to create the third position the synthesis this synthetic solution that they are looking to implement problem reaction solution as the researcher David Icke refers to it I call it chaos confusion opportunity with chaos sorcery playing on someone's primal fears implementing something that is creating a chaotic result and therefore a confused reaction and that is your opportunity to step in with your predetermined solution that you have lying in the way the whole time controlled opposition makes this possible tonight we're going to be talking about the New Age movement in relation to the controlled opposition paradigm and before I get into this I just like to say one more thing callers who call in I forgot to mention this please do hold on I definitely want to hear what you have to say I do like it when callers calling even in the first hour I don't just take calls in the second hour if you call in please be patient if I'm in mid-stride in a thought or a concept I may not see you on the switchboard right away I had noticed that there was someone on there I didn't get to them right away and they hung up so I asked callers please be patient with me I will get to your calls so when you call in I know you have something that you'd like to get out there on the air or something important that you'd have to say please be patient and hold on the line and I will get to your call okay great so the controlled opposition paradigm cling to seemingly opposing forces off against each other so that you control the outcome how does the New Age movement fit into this and what is the New Age movement well this movement was popularized out of the 60s and 70s there are hundreds of different topics hundreds of different teachers hundreds of thousands and thousands of different books that espouse these ideologies and you know what the first thing I'll say is in the New Age movement and New Age teachings there are a lot of powerful truths I cannot deny that and I would not suggest that no one look into anything about this because there are some really there's some really great material within this movement the thing that you have to be aware of is that you have to be discerning you have to know what to take from it and what to leave because a technique of manipulation is to infuse truth with the lie with the deception a deceiver often knows that one who they are attempting to deceive or to throw off the path shall we say will not take the poison if it's just poison they have to put a little bit of something that is good something that is true something that is recognized as being needed in with the poison okay this is a technique that is used for pest control pests won't take just the poison most times it has to be made palatable you have to give the pests that you're trying to get rid of or exterminate a little bit of something that they perceive as good for them or palatable and in doing so they take the poison with it this is how this technique works and this is what applies to the New Age movement there is a there's a lot of good things in it you know a lot of good techniques things that we should be practicing things that we should be heating in our lives and under but there is this deep underlying current that is nested underneath not all but a lot of these teachings and a lot of these so-called spiritual teachers and goons agendas and the main thing that the biggest aspect of this controlled opposition technique is infusing the idea interjecting the notion that one should not look upon the negative that the very act of looking upon the negative empowers the negative and gives it energy over you and I'm here to tell you tonight that if you have bought this idea you're under mind control if you have bought this idea you have taken the poison pill because it sounds like something that's good or reasonable and it sounds to you like oh I can become fully enlightened I can really be a force of good in the world and not have to look at all the negative uncomfortable stuff that's out there in the world that is happening I don't have to understand it I don't have to understand how evil certain people are in the world I don't have to understand how these evil people's methodologies work I don't have to look at any of that negativity I can always stay in my comfort zone of thinking that the world is basically a good place where these things aren't really happening and people want that they want to think that that's the reality and that they are going to be having an incredible impact without looking at the dark side without understanding the workings of the dark side this is a very appealing notion that's how that's why this is so insidious I've often said that the New Age movement is more dangerous than religion in many cases and it is because so many individuals within this movement have bought this nonsense that looking at the negative empowers the negative nothing could be further from the truth now dwelling upon the negative constantly never offering a solutions based approach getting trapped in painful energies because you are continuously dwelling in the negative side that's dangerous and shouldn't be practiced but understanding the negative by looking into it deeply enough that you have a firm foundation from which to work from about the technology that is being employed here the psychological technologies the methods that these manipulators are using against the general populace there's nothing negative about doing that that is empowering looking into yourself because all of us at one time or another and indeed many of us still are affected by these techniques all of us have been affected at some point in our life and many of us are still under these negative influences and we can only really be placed under and held under these negative influences if we are exhibiting the kind of negativity within our own consciousness if we are employing living by these negative kinds of of modes of consciousness ok this is the way that these techniques have an effect upon us if we change our consciousness we can actually rise above these techniques but I think in order to change our consciousness we have to understand how these methods work we have to look at them with an objective mind with an open mind understand that these are forces that are out there working in the world and we have to come to a level of comfort within ourselves to be able to look at them fearlessly this is about working upon the self to look at the negative dwelling on it no I don't recommend that knowing that it is there and a lot knowing a lot about how it is there not just a little bit understanding it in fullness really knowing how the techniques of mind manipulation work that involves a lot of looking at the negative and there's a lot of it out there again we're going on four weeks into this exploration we looked at how consciousness works four weeks before we started getting into the topic of mind control and this is going to take up a very big portion of this radio show looking into these techniques this will be an ongoing exploration here on what owner is happening because the understanding of how these control methods work is one of the keys to liberating oneself from them the New Age movement in general wants to teach people or large that not all of it again and this is a case where I'm not making a blanket statement okay there are those within this movement that are powerful teachers and will look at things as they really are okay so I am NOT saying 100% in this instance there are some extremely powerful tools out there in New Age books lecturers teachers healers this should be explored discernment is what I'm calling for I am saying we have to watch for the injection of the idea do not look at the negative this is not how the law of attraction works folks that is a complete fallacy you want to understand how the law of attraction works if there is a fire you take heed of someone explaining to you that there is a fire in your vicinity and you better be careful otherwise you ignore that information you're probably going to receive be on the receiving end of damage or worse okay you have to be discerning about who may be screaming fire but at the same time you can't just say there's no such thing as fire or oh if I take someone's word that there's a fire I'm going to be negatively affected by it no it doesn't work that way okay if you take someone at their word you check into it maybe verify yes okay we have a problem here and understand the steps that may be necessary to reverse the problem you may need to put the fire out with an extinguisher if it's small enough you may need to call the fire calm you may need to get out of the building because it's out of control and too big to do anything about it at that point but knowing is part of the necessary action knowing about the negative situation is the biggest first step toward understanding the necessary action action that is necessary to take to solve the problem this show is all about action that's why I begin the show with announcements about upcoming events that are going on in this area and in other locations because knowing is only the first step I have said before the the old adage to know and not to do is not to know and that's true that is a true statement ultimately what we know has to be converted and put into right action and this is one of the big sticking points for me in the New Age movement and in the new-age community often this critically important aspect of consciousness is left out of the equation and that's what this poison pill of don't look at the negative is there to do that is what it is there to do get someone not to look at the negative so that they will not be activated so that they will not become active in the freedom community they will not become active in doing something about what is going on in the world regarding the usurpation of our natural law rights I read these event announcements because these are events hosted by people that are active and that are doing something that can truly transform this place action that is capable of truly transforming this place and that's ultimately what this show is about as I said this show is all about the causal underlying factors of why people suffer why they are inflicted with self-inflicted suffering with suffering that they created themselves and they have within their power to change if they look at the causal factors the root causes that are indwelling in dwelling this doesn't mean that you here's another New Age fallacy it doesn't mean because you yourself as one single individual as one monad or unit of consciousness within the all because you have small flaws within you that you may be working on or they may be ignoring okay whatever happens to be the case it does not mean that because you may have individual flaws that that is why the world is in such an extreme state of imbalance okay everybody is internal flaws add it up in a quantum level quantum meaning amount is what has made it that way yes working on yourself will remove that but it doesn't mean that you have to become some perfected being and then suck just because you the one individual will become some perfected being that the world will radically transform overnight there will still be people in the world acting in negative ways believing in in things that don't exist under total mind control even if there are perfected beings so if you happen to believe that the story of the physical Jesus you know you can use that as a metaphor whether it is a an actual historical fact or not is irrelevant a person of that level of consciousness would still be treated in a world that was under the kind of mind control that was going on back then and is now in the same fashion that person could be perfected and they can show somebody how to act in a particular situation and how to treat others and how to forgive others but it doesn't mean that other people are going to magically stop acting the way that they're going to act based upon their conditioning and their upbringing in their experience in their environment and their mind control that's not what it means this is another New Age fallacy that it's all about attaining perfection well I don't believe in the notion of perfection I think the creator of the universe is what perfection is and we attain to that we aspire to that but that doesn't mean I shouldn't say attain we aspire to that level of perfection but it doesn't mean we're going to reach that level of perfection in a physical body if you're in a physical body you're going to have some flaws you're never going to deal with every single situation that comes your way in a hundred percent perfect and 100 percent elevated level of consciousness this is some kind of impossible notion that the New Age movement also wants to perpetuate and put out there in certain circles and I would I would suggest that this is to discourage people from truly working upon themselves because once the idea that goes goes in the oh the end result is this kind of a level of next to unreachable perfection I'm not going to bother with this I'm not going to bother really trying to work on and improve myself and understand what's really going on in the world it's way too hard when in fact the truth is that it's actually simple I didn't say easy I said simple to understand what's taking place both within and around us if we view it with an open mind and an open heart the truth is always simple there's a lot to it yes I didn't say it was a little bit either I said it was simple it is based upon fundamental building blocks that we can receive and we can open our minds to and progress through in a stepwise progression I'm also not of this new-age notion that enlightenment happens all at once and that there are all these shortcuts to enlightenment I think this is nonsense and I'm very vocal about that I think that attaining enlightenment is about working on oneself in a stepwise progression doing what you can now and then moving forward and doing what you can do in the future after doing a little bit in the now and continuing that process knowing where you're at knowing where you want to go and knowing how to get there and it's a journey this idea of the Satori awakening the sudden awakening when somebody is a complete completely embarkment in one minute and then they have some kind of a spiritual flash and they're woken up and they're a teacher or guru in the next minute wonderful if it happens to you folks but for the one in billions that it does I don't think that's really what we should try be trying to uh hope happens I think this is something that is a pipe dream if you want to believe okay yeah that happens for a few people but you're if you're holding out your hopes that that's only going to happen to you and it's not going to require any work and you're going to get there from a shortcut I think you're very delusional it's about work work that's what it's about that's why it's called the great work it's not called the great play or the great accident okay it's not called uh you know the the great a beneficial moment that happened then what a one-in-a-million chance that's not what it's called it's called the great work implying that there is effort that needs to be infused into yourself to make it happen effort is required there is a requirement for spiritual transformation for true spiritual transformation and knowledge is the biggest part of that CAIR is the biggest part of that as well these two things go hand in hand the left brain in conjunction with the right brain the male in conjunction with the female the chemical wedding the true synthesis that is required well some systems place all the emphasis on knowledge and not enough on care and some systems place it all on care and feeling based techniques and not enough on learning and knowledge and there is such a thing as knowledge and it does exist in the world we could obtain knowledge through experience and we could obtain knowledge of those who have gone before us that care enough to preserve their knowledge in through teachings through many different media we talked about previously on the show how dangerous the ideology of salep sysm is the idea that there is no such thing as knowledge or truth listen to early shows in the podcast solids ISM is discussed in depth Sol I psi SM solipsism most dangerous ideology there is and this is also infused in the New Age movement that there is no such thing as objective truth that you can never really know anything nonsense utter nonsense there is such a thing as knowledge truth does exist it is our task to align ourselves with it and as our test to become that become knowledgeable become truthful and then you will obtain knowledge and truth and you will be like those spiritual goals to which you attain so the New Age movement wants to put us in a position of non action not the whole thing again elements within it let me be clear about that again I don't think it is the entire New Age movement this is about elements within the New Age movement that are part of a controlled opposition paradigm they know people see part of the problem but then they want to put their force against this to act as controlled opposition and in doing so that will lead a significant number of people off the real path the real path to become non activated see there it's the this is called the last cul-de-sac before the goldmine there's a term I brought up last week but the New Age movement is one of the last ones it's one of the last cul-de-sacs before the goldmine get people meditating endlessly and you'll find people going into extreme right brained imbalance and never wanting to take any real physical action in the world no matter what happens this is the idea of pushing someone into if left rein imbalance didn't work well we have this other option let's let's push them in the right brain imbalance and excessive meditation will do that to you so will excessively using psychedelics or any other drug for that matter you know I'll be advocating the positive use of shamanic compounds ok entheogenic compounds in later shows on this show but again in the proper context not simply as escapism joyrides wanting to try to go into uh excessive explorations of consciousness and never bring it back down to the ground the goal is to do the work right here the phrase be here now is about this it isn't about excessively meditating it isn't about not actually taking right action in the world it's about becoming activated spiritually activated in the sense to use proper moral action in the world to make change happen we are the agents for change if we are properly activated and if we constantly excessively meditate if we constantly refuse to engage the negative that is in this world the injustice is that are taking place in this world to acknowledge that yes there are extremely evil people at high positions of power and yes that power is illusory because it is based on mind control but in the physical domain that we live in it is operating and it is stagnating people's evolutionary development it is creating enormous suffering that need not be being experienced by people of this world and it was it's only going to be changed changed if we know enough about how it works care enough to change it and then actually manifest that by acting in the proper ways to change it these three things have to go hand in hand again this is all about unity consciousness unifying the three aspects of our consciousness thought emotion and action and that is unified knowledge and most of all knowledge of self knowledge of self brings about the second aspect our emotional qualities have to be raised to true care and only then are we really emitting the consciousness of love but it doesn't end there then the person has to act in the world it isn't just about what we know and how much we care those are two critically important things upon which proper action is based upon but then it has to be put into manifestation and the biggest part of that is teaching others this knowledge about how these techniques work these negative techniques and it's also about teaching them positive techniques positive vehicles for change for creating higher levels of consciousness in the physical world you want to talk about other dimensions great that's a great conceptual discussion that you can have and explore button unless you're talking about actual things that can be implemented and manifested in the physical world you're not really helping positive change to be implemented right here and right now all of those things are wonderful areas of exploration but in case people haven't noticed we have some problems here on the ground we have some problems here on here and there's so many people who are in these escapist modes of thought and the New Age movement to a very significant extent encourages this escapism so you got to be careful who you're listening to you got to be careful whose advice you're taking and that includes mine don't listen just blindly to anything I have to tell you explore it all look into it see if you think these are words of wisdom and if they are act upon them if they're not don't listen to someone else your own judgment and discernment has to be employed your own judgment and discernment has to be employed you have to keep that in mind so the New Age movement the last cul-de-sac before the goldmine refusing to look at the negative this is a subtle technique not everyone sees how this technique works they are very misled by their emotional desires a lot of people don't want the world to be as negative as it is and they think they can ignore that they think they can attain to a high level of understanding and enlightenment without knowing about the negative side and I'm sorry to tell you this is not true it is not true it is not true we have to look at the negative we have to explore our shadow selves and understand the workings that are out there by the dark controllers that are currently in charge that's the reality of the situation they are in charge because we have given our power of thought and creation over to these people by taking their illusions in return for our compliance taking their illusions money power Fame wealth etc in return for our compliance with their system and that's the truth that's not negative looking at the truth empowers someone to change it you don't say oh that happens to be negative so I don't want I want to ignore it that's the best way to ensure that you're going to get burned up in the fire folks best way to ensure you're getting burned up in that fire is ignore it and good luck if that's if that's your path best of luck to you you're the person on the beach that when the tide starts to recede by hundreds of yards and you're standing out on the beach going wow would you look at that hmm I better not think that that is the indicator or something that may be negative because I'll be empowering it good luck with that folks if that's your attitude enjoy what's coming we have a caller from California I think you may be one of the first callers from the West Coast so here we go callers will take precedence sorry if you've been holding for a while I just glanced at the switchboard I was on a roll there caller from California you are on what on earth is happening you have for this evening hi mark its kevin cozner actually Kevin I don't know why I saying I'm routed to I'm uh I'm routed through California I can only assume because of the Gmail I'm using in order to call my problem not a problem um I wanted to remind people about the allegories that you have spoken of before and I specifically came up with one recently that I would like to share if you don't mind absolutely go right ahead Kevin um this whole NWO thing I new world order stuff I have recently called it um like I made in that and an allegory of it of like the NWO oedipal complex okay we're actually humanity is Oedipus and is told inevitably that we must kill our Father hence the government religion anything that's controlling of that patriarchal dominator nonsense and eventually finally then live in harmony with nature or quote unquote marry our mother as to continue the annette at the allegory right and this is the the general direction CS is inevitably going just because of we don't much have any choice in the world at this point that we kind of polluted things so bad that we kind of have to take a new direction absolutely I think that's a very interesting and appropriate allegory and I think that uh that is all the tale it does tell the tale of what's going on in the world of them I just saw a movie today called NASA it was released in 2009 I'm trying to be very normal like have you broke up there's a movie can you still hear me now yeah that's better great there was a movie called chyme Attica high 9,000 familiar yeah we're familiar with it I am fated we pretty much says a lot of this breaking up again here no I'm go right ahead hello okay um I pretty much seemed to me very much they blended Michael caesareans work with those of the solitude Celestine Prophecy books that was my general impression I mean when it knows what both of those people's works are both dis Aryans as well as the the other novels I mentioned well I think a lot of what's going on movie come Attica that's just my opinion I have seen crime Attica I think it is a phenomenal documentary film I encourage people to check it out I think the creator of this one did a great job in what he put together and I've actually sent this out through I do like get like my own mailing I do like file mailings up yet all my mailing list and I it's one of the films I've sent out because I thought it was so good I encourage people to check out crime Attica it's spelled ky m80 I see a chi medica and in the movie they actually also do speak about a lot of the discernment issues that you're speaking of I in the whole New Age movement and so on and so forth and people's desire to find this ecstasy that exists in the universe through some sort of primal energy and I'm not saying that that sort of thing may not exist through some sort of Kundalini type thing I don't know enough about it to say but to be honest with you it does seem like the law of attraction while it's not really a good idea to go and just extend yourself and dwell too much on something negative to completely ignore it clearly it's something that like you had just faded it's like sitting in a living room with a fire in your kitchen and not bothering to put it out exactly exactly and that is why this technique is so subtle and why it is so effective because they are playing upon someone's desire for that kind of bliss that spiritual bliss in their lot in their lives and and I am NOT saying you should not carry that feeling within you that that should be carried within the individual if at all possible a powerful positive good feeling and positive intention because that is a wonderful component yes that is a critical component of actually manifesting something in the physical domain that's one of the biggest parts of the law of attraction is the positive emotional quality which your intention must be infused with however when it is used as a vehicle of escapism and when the person doesn't say okay I may be aware that these levels of ecstasy and bliss may exist but there is suffering happening around me see this is like the the the even higher manifestation of what is called the Bodhi mind in Buddhism okay yes there's the Bodhisattva the story where this guy is like it's he gets to the key yet has the key to heaven in the door locking and and then all the sudden is just like oh crap it's not going to be the same the whole party of Nirvana is just not going to be the same without everybody else and so he wondering harness and then does and and - goes to speak with others and helps them japonais in fashion others are still in suffering others are still in illusion yeah do the work here on the ground understand that these levels of bliss may exist carry that with you in your work but do the work here on the ground don't float off in some kind of a right brain and balance spiritual haze and fog because you're not the reality smacks you you're gonna feel it hard right right I really like um dick sucked and I've mentioned his work on the show previously and for those who aren't familiar with dick sucked and he has a podcast called dick dicks ovens metaphysical world and it's a good podcast but I like him as a teacher and I don't consider him to new-agey because he talks about this aspect he talks about we cannot ignore the negative we can't floater off and drift off in some kind the spiritual days he tells a little anecdote about his friend who is excessively meditating couldn't concentrate on his work went to see a doctor the doctor told him you're high your brainwave scans like you're high like you've been smoking marijuana all day long and this guy was doing no substances he was simply meditating excessively and it was like he was so out there on meditation it acted like a drug and he couldn't actually operate in the physical world that's how excessively he was meditating and how out of it this made him I will talk about meditation techniques when we get to more specific solutions on this show and I practice Transcendental Meditation and I'm I feel that I'm quite good at being able to slow thoughts to to quell thoughts and just bathe in an ocean of pure consciousness for a time but I don't do it excessively a 5-10 minutes a day is that and it and it it focuses me enough to get things done that I need to get done in a very centering or a reorientation of yourself yes I totally understand yes and that can be powerful for the brain powerful but once you get off on into this tangent of doing it excessively it can become just as damaging to the brain as any drug so again discernment is required understanding of this tool this isn't the end this is a tool to get toward the end okay the tool cannot be a be used because it's just a tool just like psychedelics may be a tool for some they if they're AB used meaning used in the incorrect way in the wrong way they're not going to get you to where you want to go there though it's going to be another trap and then most of all those is a recently even discovered that psilocybin said actually didn't help you people get off of both drugs of like heroin Asia as well alcohol them absolutely if they're used in the proper context for 1% I 100% agree with that I think more study of psychedelics I think we should be learning more about them constantly I think that you know research couple research community should be doing work with these powerful tools is what they are like a hammer school can be used for the wrong purpose somebody can use it to build a home or a shelter for the homeless and somebody can use it to murder it's the same thing it's just a tool the consciousness that wields the tool determines the result of what the tool produces have I want to thank you so much for calling in as an honor to be able is always great to hear from you and feel free to call in at any other time thanks so much man have it on you till you take care good night all right Kevin from Philadelphia always are good to hear from keV and we're into the second hour now that call took us past the second hour turn over so let me give the call in number again for anyone else that wants to call in and discuss mind control anyone that wants to discuss the controlled opposition paradigm the New Age movement this idea of the cul-de-sac before the goldmine as we've been talking about how this is a subtle technique to take people off of the path if discernment is not used so the calling number for this show is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven to four triple four seven triple four when you call in first and foremost please be patient I will get to your call secondly you have to punch in the call ID number for this show the call ID number is eight three five one five the call ID eight three five one five all right so we looked at how the New Age movement in some instances will take people off the path by asking them to ignore the negative so as we have talked about before on this show the philosopher Vernon Howard he said that um we we must look at the negative know the human species is so sick is it's in such a severe state of sickness if you can bear to look at it but those who do look at it will become well Vernon Howard the philosopher made that statement if we look at the ailment we can come to a proper understanding of what has made it this way and we can understand the way out of that condition and this is all about knowing the self it's all about not running from the shadow working through the shadow work with and through it the way out is through that's another phrase I strongly believe in there is no escape from this condition the way out is not under it's not around it's not over it's through and ultimately that means through the self talked about in the mystery tradition teachings like the inscription upon the Oracle of Delphi in Greece know thyself and you will know the universe that's ultimately what it is all about for those who wish to probe the depths of nature for those who truly wish to understand what it is to be alive what it is to be human to understand natural law if you do not find within that which you seek you will not find it without if you ignore your own wonders the wonders of your own house meaning of your own mind of your own psyche of your own soul how do you expect to find other wonders within creation inside yourself is hidden the treasure of all treasures and know the self to know the universe and the gods that's that's essentially what is inscribed upon the Delphic Oracle and I couldn't agree more this is the heart of the mystery this is about knowledge of self the reason we're in this mess is because so many of us have lost track with that knowledge of self so many of us don't believe any such knowledge exists and there is nothing to find because there is no no knowledge of self there is no knowledge of anything there is no knowledge of truth this is another new-age tactic injecting solipsism into the equation please look up what soloff's ism is all about folks I mean this is the biggest lie of all and there's a lot of Sol obsess believe me this is a poison ideology poisonous ideology that has taken root in so many places solecism Sol IPS is M study it understanding know why it is so dangerous know why it is such nonsense above all else it's pure sewage it is not a philosophy it's an ideology and a bad one at that and it's a path toward destruction and ruin it's ultimately the ideology that underlines all voluntary in regimes salep season it's not the the ideology that the leaders of those regimes really believe in it's the one they sell to the people they eventually oppress and kill they get them to believe in it they don't believe that nonsense leaders of the world psychopathic leaders seeking centralized power they know there's such a thing as truth they know there's such a thing as knowledge and they're trying to keep it from people if they're trying to keep people's minds in the rat maze in the hamster wheel of looking at anything else except exploring the psyche and particularly the negative aspects of the psyche understand why we're creating the mess were creating they don't want people looking into deep levels of psychology particularly when it comes to mystery tradition knowledge this is the most ancient and deepest psychology that exists of course they have occulted this if it weren't occulted the world won't be in the situation it is they have to hide it the word occult meaning hidden it has been hidden it has been halted this knowledge has been removed from circulation from general the general circulation of knowledge that's why you won't find it in the mainstream media that's why you won't find it in on the news on the newsstand you won't find it on the TV you'll have to go to books and often old books of people who painstakingly took the care to put this into safekeeping for the posterity at the risk of their own lives in many cases in some places it was an offense punishable by the most grim torture to try to put this knowledge into circulation we've come a long way since then but we got a long way to go still because the techniques of mind control have been refined and now they have technical technology at their disposal to use to embed these mind-control techniques deeper into the subconscious the television being the greatest of them all so we have to understand that looking at the negative is something that we have to face and we have to face it fearlessly we can't let this turn us into little children groveling and hiding in the corner because we don't like what we find we're going to find horrible things about what it is and has been taking place because we've been asleep at the switch folks we've been asleep at the wheel and we're real close to the cliff and opening up our eyes requires us to understand wow look at how close to that prosopis we are andin totally understand that that's the only thing that's going to give us the impetus to turn the bus around you know turn the wheel it's going to require effort it's got a lot of momentum heading us in one direction mainly the direction of ruin and destruction but if we wake up and look at it for what it really is we can reverse our course still I believe this can be done I think if we ignore information like this and if we ignore the dark aspects of ourselves they're eventually going to devour us the way out is through it's through the confrontation of the shadow self again a Kevin brought up a great allegory the Oedipus complex allegory and I do feel that is very appropriate and it is what is occurring we do need to devour this dark negative father figure so that we can come back into the womb of creation the divine Sacred Feminine mother that will care for us if we live in harmony with natural law principles we keep ignoring this stuff when we keep ignoring aspects of ourselves which have created this we're going to create something very very unpleasant and very uncomfortable we're long into that process but again that's why I do this show and that's why people who expose the darkness of this world are doing what they do that is the true work and it is also employing exploring and proposing powerful solutions a solutions based approach and part of the solution is understanding what's really going on knowledge of what is taking place is part of the solution it's not 100% totality of the solution but it is a critical part of it so Kevin was bringing up allegories I have another allegory bring up or gardening this look at the movie Lord of the Rings now I highly suggest this trilogy I'd say check out the director's cut as well because there's even more in that the extended edition director's cut Lord of the Rings is one of the most powerful spiritual allegories out there the specific component of this story that I want to explain in relation to understanding and working through the negative is the wizard known as Gandalf he begins in this allegorical work of fiction as Gandalf the Grey he's a grey wizard he has components of the light and the dark within him white and black mixed together create grey so he is the grey wizard that's what this is allegorically suggesting in this movie and book of course read the books the movies no cinematically just absolutely incredible visions brought to life on the screen I think a wonderful job was done with this allegorical trilogy and most that listen of the show will probably be from familiar with it but if you're not please do check out Lord of the Rings um Gandalf the gray wizard is asked by the ringbearer this is an allegory for one who is working on transforming the world he is a true world teacher he is the the bearer of the great work who has to destroy the negative who has to ultimately destroy the darkest aspect of the world the Ring of Power by taking it to where it was originally created this is an allegory about getting down to the very deepest causal factors of evil the causal factors are the root causes of suffering in the world and the ring bearer must bring that ring to be destroyed in the fires which ultimately created it and that's an allegory for the human psyche it's an allegory for the mind this is where our illusion this is where our dark fantasy that is leading us over a precipice to an abyss was created it is created in the mind through manipulation techniques so in the quest in their quest to bring this ring to where it was created so that they can destroy it the ring bearer his name is Frodo asks that they come to an impasse someplace where they physically can't go any further there's a physical barrier it's a mountain and there's an incredible storm that is basically burying them so they cannot continue along the road that they were originally planning to go down so they've hit this impasse and they're having a debate about where to go next and there are suggestions brought up well we can take this road we go through this land or we can go through this one and when a suggestion to go through the dwarf Kingdom known as Moria is made watch the reaction of the grey wizard the reaction of the grey wizard is one of horror he wants to be anywhere but there he doesn't want to go into that place he fears Moria which I think I believe they spell mor ia or mor iah why why does he have this reaction well what we find later in the movie is he knows that there's something lurking in Moria in these ancient minds of the dwarf kingdom in this allegorical fiction he doesn't want to face this there's an evil there and what this evil is is the darkest aspects of himself these are the darkest aspects of his own subconscious mind these are all the ways he is a negative influence in the world these are all the ways he is still under mind control hence he has both the light and the dark within him well they do take the path he says allow the ringbearer to decide so the the ringbearer in the story named Frodo makes the decision we will go through Moria and Gandalf is not happy about that this wizard in this story but he abides by the decision of the ring bearer and in Moria he faces this demon they confront this beast this demon called the ball rock and it's interesting that it's named after bell bell the god of the dark occult world named after so many things phonetically the name bail can be rendered ball or ball bail bail bill or bull and when we talk about more about the occult and more about green language I'll get into each of these representations these phonetic representations of this God who ultimately represents the Sun and in the instances that the Darko cultists use this figure it represents the dark sun the black sun the dark side of knowledge the dark side of illumination in other words knowing and acting without care being involved without true care being involved oh they have care their care is of a dark quality but I'm talking about true care with the capital C that they don't possess true human spirit to work toward the true great work to work toward the true will of creation capital W which is freedom and attainment to truth so going back to the allegory in this story Gandalf battles with this demon the bow rock this because he knows he has to he doesn't want to he doesn't relish it he wanted to avoid it if he could but ultimately when he's finally in Moria he knows he must do battle with this demon so you will see in that scene if you watch the movie and yeah ok this is a little bit of a spoiler for those who maybe haven't seen it but making a point here he willingly lets go of the cliff that he's holding on to he could take one of the other characters hands and try to be pulled up from the cliff he could try to could use magic to try to raise himself up when he's hanging on to the edge of this precipice that's dangling over this great abyss demon holding on to his ankle but he doesn't he willingly lets go he willingly allows himself to plunge into the depths of that dark abyss willingly and he willingly does battle with that demon consciousness and only after doing that battle with that dark force that represents the darkest aspects of his subconscious mind and the darkest aspects of his behavior does he emerge in the next movie as Gandalf the white the white wizard the one who has been purified and enlightened he has obtained true enlightenment true illumination through his willingness to do battle with the dark forces that are around him but most of all within him because the word Moria folks comes from an ancient Eastern tradition if you look this up online you will find the word Moria mor ia is I believe it's an ancient um it's either Chinese or Tibetan word that means the deepest aspects of the subconscious mind amazing now did tolki know that that that's what the word Moria means in one of these ancient Eastern traditions I don't know possibly and he named it that consciously or maybe this is an example of synchro mysticism know where there's a deep spiritual concept embedded into a work of art through the creative process without conscious awareness this is a concept called synchro mysticism please also look that up there's brilliant videos and expose on this topic and there's some very very highly conscious people exploring the concepts of synchro mysticism I see we have a caller on the line so let's go to New York City caller from New York City you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us oh I'd love to hear it sound like from Neal hey Mike how are you oh yeah I had something I had written um it's about a page I was wondering if I if I can read it really quick absolutely go over to him okay thank you what is the unique factor that binds us all what is the driving force that we all have on some primary level every day I wake up and I want to curse myself I have become the very person I tried to avoid my own self induced madness for 15 years plus the external and internal occult influences for me Nicole is pure and true to its form fully hidden in my life I had no clue it existed and it was a part of me only deep within my subconscious mind was I only aware I had let my make myself become what Who I am because of my lack of conscious and holistic decision-making only now can I start to look at the person I ran from long ago and want to who is he what does he want to do now that I fully turns into some somewhat of his existence naturally pissed off at me because I avoided saw a shame beaten lied abused abandoned and you know rape only he's me but I know he comes from a place of love after that love is realized by the consciously true self capital letters there can be so forgiving forgiving it within self love or capital no matter what the rules of the ego tell me to feel in that I am more than I get more than it can ever perceive the ego emotions and all that is me or anyone else self forgiveness is a important beginning part usually there's anger anger is a byproduct of fear fear is the main reason we stay in a negative system spiral karma whatever you want to live a good example of the model we use is the inning it represents the dual system of the Sacred Feminine finally the masculine oldfield shall being add this to a degree on some level the holistic balance of the tooth is a mind body and spirit which is studies in practice in one's own life is the one of the main goals to it to a higher contrast level some people find a way to reach this place through personal experiences when people like the drill account right play act the mold cracked cook design politics religion some people you know and 98 percent of all these systems are that they are closed system at least these types of systems can only survival if the energy produces in a cannibalistic way there's nothing else helping it to feed and grow from it from an outside influence a system that is constantly in fight-or-flight mode a balanced system can grow feed learn and adapt with a frequency or energy needed to produce love and infinite life only this task and how can one hope to achieve a true Nirvana like state to help to help bring the soul consciousness to operate at a higher level and constraining by doing this it is possible for one to produce meaningful change and others and in bringing a total frequency of the planet to a higher level yeah we like that would almost be like a christ-like figure there's multiple occurrences of beings that may or may not exist existed on this planet due to a lack of good information and whole truth once they desire erupts inside that will eat you alive so you could satisfy then with a true desire the hero's journey has already begun along the way if you do if you don't stop the basic needs gain knowledge learn to trust defend and protect with love for all the what is true and more we just you will never find true meaning through completing any other parts of your life or this journey whether you whether they are difficult or not you will never be able to move on you'll be trapped in your own loop in the fear and anger for fear and anger forgiveness is an understanding through power and love and unity from within one is essential for a planetary system of being to have a positive experience and able to grow and thrive okay that was really awesome like I want to thank you for that I think that you really wrote that from a place of being inspired by the divine consciousness and I think that was just brilliant I mean that's what it's really ultimately about right there you know that's about what we need to understand to become activated and activated means taking right knowledge right right action in the world through what we have come to understand so I want to thank you for that and not if you if you'd like to email that to me um you know you can shoot that over to me in an email and I'll post it in the podcast section with this show thank you so much have a great day really really enough so let me do that you know that was really yeah but uh nice let me do that have a great night thanks I'm Brett thanks I must thank you right anytime Mike feel free to call back at any time again I have said it before uh this show gets the best callers uh and people who really I think hip nail on the head and who understand what's really taking place and we need more people like that we'll need more people that are seeing the whole picture are seeing what's going on they're seeing it from both sides negative they don't have a firm grasp on that and they know what they need to do to really become an agent for change in the world and that is having a grip on this to an extent that you can explain it to others you could be an influence upon others um you know there's this old adage that knowledge is power and I have said before on this show that is not true either wisdom is power knowledge is only a means the true power comes in what you do with it true power comes what you do with knowledge how can you affect change in the world through that which you know this is why on the tree of life in the tradition known as Kabbalah which means to receive at the top of the two paths where our goal we are aspiring to ascend from the bottom of these emanations as they are symbolically represented in the tradition of Kabbalah this is known as mal coupe market represents the physical world and and more than that identification with it a material to aspire toward the very top of that tree the Ancient of Days cat tare ke ter this is higher-level

Cosmic Consciousness unity consciousness the synthesis a positive synthesis not one used as a vehicle for control between the two paths and the reason it is the highest level of this Tree of Life the tree of the emanations called the cephalo because it is unifying the top of the left-hand path of severity which is understanding the NA Ebru the knot is understanding this is the internal quality but why it's on the Left path or the feminine path this would be represented by the tiller of Balazs in Freemasonry they are identical in what they represent knowledge is internal it's what we carry within the idea is to take that and move over to the path of Mercy or the pillar of jackeen and Freemasonry again exactly identical in their symbology in what they are conveying if one truly understands how to read this symbolism and convert what we know or what we carry within into practical positive action in the world and that is the set they wrote known as hokhmah wisdom wisdom is properly applying and acting upon that which you know knowledge is not power in and of itself but wisdom is power what we do with what we know and that is the part that needs to be really motivated because the New Age movement leaves this largely out not totally again I'm no blanket statement here when it comes to this topic but largely this is left out in New Age movement circles positive action in the world cannot be ignored we do need to do something the Duke not be left out of the equation it is the middle where the uniting force of B do have do is a required component of that equation B comes first but do is the unifying or the synthesis that must be it obtained we have to unite our consciousness in thoughts emotions and actions to become truly non-dual to become truly one with ourselves and only through Hoke MA the second several on the Tree of Life putting this in a Kabbalistic bent okay do we reach the highest level of illumination Qatar that is the way toward the divine through our actions the whole adage you will know someone by their actions you will know them by what they do that is ultimately what defines who we are within what we display to others in the world of manifestation through our actions I'd like to just read a very short section from the Emerald tablets of thoth this is a hermetic text that talks about what true wisdom is about it talks about the emphasis of action in wisdom the emphasis of not ignoring the negative it also emphasizes that we can't be silent when truths are being substituted for deceptions and an evil is being spoken in place of truth deception and confusion is being put it out there in place of truth the worst thing that can be done is to remain silent this is a alleged twenty thousand year old text that is from the antediluvian age meaning pre-flood pre deluge or cataclysm and this keeper of the mystery traditions in CHEM the land of the black which is what we call egypt today this is a work of Kemet ology the study of the mystery traditions of the land known as chem this is a revered work in hermetic teachings attributed to fall both keeper of wisdom scribe of the gods both says that wisdom is power and power is wisdom one with each other perfecting the whole be not proud o man in thy wisdom discourse with the ignorant as well as with the wise I'll read that again because some people don't practice this in a cult circles and think that wisdom is for them and it's reserved only for them and never try to teach higher-level concepts to anybody because they say you're casting pearls before swine and this is the downfall of people who have attained some knowledge but haven't really converted it into wisdom and I would suggest that's a big portion of people in the New Age movement not all again don't do not let it be said that I make blanket statements on this particular podcast I have made them before and I think that in some places they are justified this is one where I am NOT making a blanket statement I want to re-emphasize that I'll use the word most in this case but not all ok there are some people within this movement that have their act together and understand what's really going on in the world it's a it's a relative few in comparison to how big this movement is as a whole okay but I want to read this again that emphasize what's being said here be not proud o man in thy wisdom discourse with the ignorant as well as with the wise if one comes to you full of knowledge listen and heed for wisdom is all keep not silent when evil is spoken for truth or like the sunlight truth shines above all p who oversteps law capital l not man's law natural law shall be held accountable for only through law comes true freedom cause not fear in others for fear is bondage a fetter that binds darkness to man and that that's all I will read from from there because quite frankly that's all that's necessary that is enormous ly powerful enormously power and I think it makes the points very clearly and very concisely of what I've been trying to explain today about this secondary aspect of controlled opposition never ever stay silent when evil when deception is being spoken in your midst tell what you understand put it out there as a seed of truth if someone else out there has eyes to see and ears to hear and will sprout keep not silent when evil is spoken for truth for like the sunlight truth shines above all if those aren't words of wisdom then I don't know what are and then he briefly goes into what natural law is about and how this is breaking natural law is the fundamental causal factor of our bondage these are works of true wisdom for those with the eyes to see in the ears to hear they won't be for everyone but again I would not discourage people from continuing to speak that truth into the universe the universe is spoken into existence another powerful you know truth in a simple phrase that is easy to understand we speak the universe into creation the vibration that we put out is what we receive in in return and that is done through our thoughts our emotions and our actions and our words are a big part of that as the expression of our thoughts and emotions and speaking is action it is taking action in the world you are actually doing something when you speak and ultimately I think the highest action you can attain to is helping people to understand these truths helping people to understand how we are creating our reality and why it is currently essentially negative it's negative because we don't understand how we are creating it once we do and we understand the forces that are at work in the world and we confront those and we confront the forces that are at work within ourselves no matter how dark they are then we're going to see a powerful transformation and consciousness take place but not a moment before not a moment before just as absolutely amazing how much knowledge how much wisdom can be put into so little words in the ancients didn't mince words they talked about you know be conservative with your words you know extravagance and speaking is a sign that you know you're trying to make it into something other than what it is making it more than it is truth is always simple if we can put it in the language that is easy to understand it will be readily received and that's what this is all about helping people to receive the light of wisdom becoming activated in a world of darkness and being a light that helps to illuminate the path other people did it before us and we're way showers now if we truly understand this but we have to practice discernment discernment is about what sources are you going to listen to is there true wisdom and what is being put out there by this particular source that you happen to be listening to all if so take it and move forward with it if not let it go we have to understand that the negative is part of us it were not separate from it we have to embrace it and work through it only then can we become purified and let go of all the things that are creating all the negative influences in our lives in our state of unconsciousness and ultimately it's about taking action these are things that I feel are sadly missing from the New Age movement and I'd like to see more teachers pick up upon them in these movements and put them out there for the consideration of others because it is not true that simply understanding the negative empowers it that is not true it is not true that action is not required to change what we are experiencing in the world it is it is action is required and that the field of the best way we can be active in the world is understanding that which we are knowing the self not being afraid to confront the negative and then taking that information others that need to see and hear it and in doing that we are bringing the causal factors of what's creating our negative experience but it's also bringing the key to unlocking those and turning them into powerful and turning this into a powerful positive reality that which we would like to see manifest that which we would like to exist within and live in and grow and learn in so I think that again I want to say again thanks for the callers are always brilliant I have the best callers of any show on the air period that that's just that's it I mean that's just totally true the people that call in to this show our best callers anywhere on any radio show I've ever listened to and that's saying a lot because I listen to a lot of online radio so um thank you and keep it up check out the revolution broadcasting marathon on 9/11 truth which we'll be looking at the negative for sure and exposing what went on on that day and trying to get further to the truth of that horrid series of events that'll be right here on revolution broadcasting this Saturday all day and I would say keep exploring inner space there are treasures to be found there that are beyond anything that we could possibly feel or see or find in the physical that's what it is ultimately about know thyself and you'll know the universe and the gods and only in understanding that truth of that which is within us will we transform the world for the better I'm going to wrap it up there I'll be putting some imagery to go along with this podcast up on the show you can check that out in the podcast section of my website check out my site at WWF is happening calm the network is revolution broadcasting calm also check out the conference website for the conference I'm co-hosting next year at WWF re your mind conference calm and as always every one of these shows are archived in my podcast page on my website so that's all for tonight folks I thank you all for listening I'm your host Mark passio and you have been listening to what on earth is happening I'll see you here same time next Tuesday evening good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #025

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, The Monetary System, The Occult Aspects Of Money*

[Music] welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday September 14 2010 and we are going to continue our ongoing discussion and ongoing revealing of the methodologies of mind control right here tonight on what on earth is happening we have a good show lined up for you tonight we're going to talk about the financial system of control the monetary system one of the Keystone's of mind control the cornerstones this is one of the most powerful methods we're going to start to get into it tonight and we will continue to discuss the monetary system in the coming weeks before we get into our main topic of discussion tonight I have a few event announcements for events that are coming up in the Philadelphia area that's where I'm from folks and I like to always announce activist events that take place in this area to hope hopefully bring more people out and get more people active in this community so with that I have three event announcements for events that are coming up in the Philadelphia region the first is next Monday night September 20th from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. the great activist group in this area called truth freedom prosperity is going to be hosting their monthly documentary screening and discussion night at the ethical Society building the ethical Society is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square and this starts seven o'clock p.m. sharp they're going to be showing this month the documentary called ten rules for dealing with police I'll read the description of this documentary learn to flex your sovereignty with flex your rights dot orgs latest film ten rules for dealing with police from the creators of the 2003 classic busted the citizens guide to surviving in police encounters flex your rights org has released its newest achievement ten rules for dealing with police a 40-minute docudrama which depicts innocent people dealing with heavy-handed policing tactics used every day in the United States this film is a powerful resource that provides proven survival strategies for dealing with racial profiling and police abuse after watching ten rules for dealing with police you will be more confident and better prepared to handle every kind of police situation learn how to deal with traffic stops street stops and police at your door know your rights and maintain your cool avoid common police tricks and prevent humiliating searches so once again ten rules for dealing with police free documentary screening and discussion September 20th 7 o'clock p.m. at the ethical society building 1906 south Rittenhouse Square for more information please check out truth freedom prosperity org secondly the Tesla Science Foundation a group that I am honored to be a member of and to work with it just came off of our yearly conference back in July the Tesla energy independence celebrations which are heard a lot about on this show they're going to be hosting a Tesla night 2010 educational fundraiser to raise some money for the Tesla Foundation of Philadelphia so this is going to be happening on Saturday evening September 25th Saturday September 25th at 7 o'clock p.m. this is all ages a $5 donation is requested at the door taking place at the rotunda the rotunda is at 4:01 for Walnut Street 40:14 Walnut Street in Philadelphia this will feature my presentation and lecture I'll be speaking at this event I have a presentation called nikola tesla free energy and the future of humanity there will also be a live Tesla coil demonstration and a musical act that is yet to be announced the topics that will be covered in my presentation include who was Nikola Tesla and why should you care what were his greatest accomplishments what did he attempt to do in the service of humanity and why were his most visionary innovations never implemented how was his name erased from the place it truly deserves in world history are the world changing technologies the Tesla wish to bring forward actively being suppressed by institutionalized power structures how different would the world we live in today be had Tesla have been able to implement his plan for a new energy paradigm how can we make Tesla's dreams in the early 20th century come true in the early 21st please note that this will not be a technical presentation I'm not a scientist or an electrical engineer if you're expecting a highly technical lecture you will be disappointed because my lecture is largely about ethical considerations and the questions that we should really be asking ourselves like what path is Humanity on as a result of our worldwide energy paradigm right now why do we so crucially need the technology that Tesla pioneered now at this time in human history and what kind of consciousness change will it take to make Tesla's vision come to fruition well on that um on that note I'd like to be the first to tell you that there becoming to revolution broadcasting I don't want to definitively say this this is in the works but I think I can preliminary announce to you tonight the revolution broadcasting may be taking on a new show that deals with energy and specifically deals with Tesla's world vision of what he envisioned bringing to the world as far as a free energy system goes and more details will be forthcoming in a few weeks here but in the works is a show right here on revolution broadcasting the Tesla Science Foundation is going to be a big part of that a whole show about energy in general specifically the kind of energy paradigm we have right now what it is doing to the earth what we are doing to each other as a result of it and how drastically different the world would be had we listened to a great visionary and pioneer like Nikola Tesla so that's the second event announcement and finally free your mind take on a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult free your mind a unique two-day conference set for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices which sad to say folks is just about everyone on this planet this is a conference that I will be co-hosting along with many dedicated individuals in the Philadelphia area the date once again Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 the program will be running from 10:00 a.m. to about 8:00 p.m. each day the doors will open at 9 a.m. each day the location is rubra Hall our UVA Luva Hall Ruba Hall is at 414 Green Street in Philadelphia 1 9 1 2 3 the admission price set very reasonably at only $20 per person per day we have 10 confirmed speakers so far and we have at least 4 or 5 more speakers in the works that were negotiating with to get them out there at the free your mind conference confirmed speakers so far Erin McCallum alfred weber Andrew basiago farah your dozous Jay Parker mark and Rose Laura Eisenhower myself mark passio Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor great speakers lined up already with some more really special speakers to be announced in the coming weeks for more information about this unique conference please visit the conference website at wwlp.com it at any time no tableau topics as always here on what on earth is happening please be patient when you call in I may be in the middle of a idea or a concept I glanced at the switchboard frequently while I'm talking so if I don't see you right away please be patient I will get to your call I love taking calls on the show the call-in number 7 to 4 four four four four seven four four four once again the call I the call in number 724 triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to put in the call ID number for this show the call ID number for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five once again the call ID number enter it after you call the call in number the call ID number is eight three five one five so today we're going to begin an ongoing josè of mind-control methodologies we're going to continue this we're going to begin the seventh and perhaps the strongest of all the mind-control techniques that are used by the hidden controllers of this world the sorcerers if you will those who are wielding incredible influence over the thoughts of the people of this planet the monetary system the monetary system is probably the most monumental and the deepest entrenched of all of the methods of manipulation employed by the occultists of the world and we're going to see tonight a little bit about how the monetary system is a technique of the occult again that word conjures different connotations in people's minds when you say the word occult and the first word that it most commonly brings up is evil well this is there's a reason for that that's a technique of mind control in and of itself it's a technique of obfuscation to try to get people to think of a concept or an idea in a very specific way that you want them to think about it yet not really understanding what that thing is the word occult we've talked about on this show many times doesn't actually equate with evil the occult could be used for evil however the word itself comes from the Latin it comes from the verb occult RA in Latin which simply means to hide or to conceal all the word occult means in and of itself is hidden and indeed it is hidden knowledge and hidden knowledge is the path to manipulation if certain knowledge is concealed from a group of people the group of people that is concealing that knowledge that is secreting it that is occulting it has a tactical advantage because in their ignorance other people become extremely susceptible to manipulation when certain knowledge is taken out of general circulation this is something that I talked a lot with the main arm post on here on a revolution broadcasting he basically runs the network Bob Tuscan Bob hosted a 9/11 truth marathon this past Saturday and he had me on as a guest I was originally going to host another guest plans really didn't work out for that so Bob instead brought me on and hosted a about a half an hour thirty five forty minute segment something like that in which I really went into the occult aspects of what took place on 9/11/2001 this massive event that was an example of the Hegelian dialectic which we talked about a couple of weeks back on this show and I really hit people with a lot of occult information a lot of occult knowledge in explaining the deeper elements to 9/11 that are often unseen and they are unseen because most people are unstudied in the occult and do not recognize its symbols even if they are displayed openly to them in the light of day which was done in a huge huge way on September 11th 2001 so I'll be hoping to get that up on my site the the mp3 archive front from that show because it really really hit people with a lot in quick in rapid succession and I know it was a lot to take in so I want to get it up there for people may have heard it and not been able to grasp all of that with the audio you'll be able to look at the pictures if you look at my site now there's a news article announcing that I was going to be on the show this past weekend and I have some of the images that I talked about while I was on the air so within the next few days hopefully I will have the audio from that broadcast up on the site I'll put I'll attach it right on to that article that announced that I was going to be on and it will be accessible right there with the images so I just want to let people know that before I continue in with the topic for tonight definitely check that out it's very valuable information this is also discussed in depth in my video presentation on my site at what on earth is happening I believe it is in part three of the video section but I also recommend the people watch those in order because those videos are a tapestry of information as is this radio show so preceding an order is recommended but if you want to go forward and check out the 9/11 symbolism feel free to do so so we've talked about six mind control techniques so far I am going to talk about 14 before we're through discussing what you could in effect call the negative side of the story um as I've told people many times on this show this isn't a New Age broadcast it's not affiliated with the New Age movement this is something we talked about last week when I talked about controlled opposition this show exposes the hard core truths about what's taking place in the world I feel that only in doing so and exposing this and looking at the shadow not only of what's taking place in the world but our shadow selves what was taking place within us that is dark that is hidden that can be improved upon by us only through delving into this material can we really become truly aware and enlightened as to what is taking place and what our role in changing that darkness into something more powerful positive and empowering maybe therefore to that end we do look into the negative we look into manipulation techniques we look into mind control these are things not many people want to face but they are very real they are very active they are taking place in our world all the time and only in becoming knowledgeable about how these methodologies work and how they are put into practice in our world do we really empower ourselves to protect ourselves against them and to help others then to come out of the consensus trance that the majority of the human species is walking around in on a 24-hour basis so we've already looked at six of these 14 major tactics 14 major methods of manipulation please do not think these are the only techniques of mind control that are employed there are many others these are 14 which I have identified and that I feel are the most widely used and are the most powerfully used methods I think they're the most critical to understand and know about if we're really going to wake ourselves up and be a force for truth and positive change in the world therefore I have decided in my presentation on this show to specifically expose these 14 particular methodologies so far we have already discussed abuse ocation we have talked about world view poisoning we've also exposed the exploitation of subconsciously held primal fears we talked about the divide and conquer strategy we looked into the outcome based indoctrination system that we laughingly call public education in this country and in the Western world and over the last couple of weeks we talked about the controlled oppositional paradigm or what is simply known as dialectics I highly encourage people to go back into the podcast section on my website at what on earth is happening calm and listen to these older shows go back to the beginning and listen from the beginning you often will pick up many things that you then perhaps we didn't hear quite accurately the first time or things that just spur you on the further study that's why this radio show is archived every week as a podcast and is made available on my site as well as on the talk show network which is the the podcast carrier for this show so these six techniques have been discussed in detail in depth on previous shows topics for all the shows are labeled on my site so you can look at the topics and and that will tell you what that particular show focused on tonight we are going into the seventh method of manipulation and as I said this is one of the biggest it is one of the strongest if not the strongest now I talked about three heavy hitters or heavy guns of manipulation I talked about them being religion the use of subversive symbolism or occult symbolism and then chaos sorcery is the final the fourteenth of the mind manipulation techniques that I discuss in my presentation and while those three are indeed the most subversive when it comes to human psychology I think there is one that is even perhaps more entrenched more controlling in our lives than any of the others and that is the monetary system all this in my work the one and only religion now immediately that may be deemed or heard as offensive to many individuals but I maintain that statement as being completely true there is only really ultimately one religion on this planet and that religion is the belief in money so few people in the world are out of this mind control technique so few people are free of this mind manipulation technique that it is almost unimaginably small the percentage of people in the world that actually fully know and are fully aware that money never has actually existed in nature it does not now actually exist in nature and it never will actually exist in point of fact reality now this is going to the very end first I'm giving you the very end of the analysis of this entire fraud of this entire tactic of this this entire mind manipulation technique first before we even go into how how this system of fraud works I'm explaining the people first and foremost then the number one tenant to understand to take in and to know that this is true and I am NOT stating this as my belief now here's examples like last week on the show I made it very clear that I was not making blanket statements when it came to talking about the New Age movement and some of the concepts that are contained in it and some of the teachers within it I made it abundantly clear that I was not making a blanket statement I said that discernment was needed when it came to understanding the New Age movement as a controlled opposition as a form of controlled opposition today I am making a blanket statement there is no such thing as money folks it does not exist in reality it is a contract that contract only exists in one place and that is the mind controlled mind that's it I don't care what you think of that statement I'm not interested I'm telling you that that is the actual truth of what money is all about it does not exist in nature it only exists in the mind and it only exists in the mind of the mind controlled if you actually believe in this notion you are under mind control and I understand fully what I'm saying 100 percent don't think that I am naive when it comes to what I'm talking about here I know that will be taken as that's that's absurd that's ridiculous of course money exists I know that the influence that money wields in the world over people and over their minds and over their hearts and over their actions and behavior I'm well aware that that exists but what I'm trying to explain is that in actual reality there is no such thing as money it is an accepted construct just know this understand that first and foremost it is an accepted construct that requires your belief in it in order for it to work the way that it does I am not naive about how money works nor about the control that it wields over people's minds please do not think that because I'm making the statement that it does not actually exist in nature hey I'm well aware of the total control that has over people's minds and souls I'm so aware of this that I term this the one and only religion it is the only unquestioned I should say largely unquestioning I mean largely hugely unquestioned belief system on the earth more people subscribe to this religion than any other Christianity can only dream in its wildest imaginings to have this kind of a conversion rate Islam would kill to have this many people believe in this as strongly in Islam as strongly as they as people believe in money it would kill okay you can forget about the religions they are small potatoes next to the all-encompassing belief in money almost the entire world's population almost the whole human population our adherence to this religion our adherence to this faith they are proselytizers of this faith and they worship at its altar every day bring this notion up to somebody that you know isn't very aware which is easy to do and they're easy to find they're everywhere okay just bring up the notion money isn't real it doesn't actually exist in nature only the belief in it empowers it and gives it any power over anyone's life and you will hear the most absurd ridiculous statements juvenile statements in defense of a system that never did anything good for that individual all it ever did during the course of their entire lives was enslave that individual because ultimately that's what this religion is it is a religion of slavery for slaves get is offended about that statement as you like that is what the monetary system is that is its end goal slavery is what the monetary system is seeking to accomplish it is what those who wield the power of this system are seeking to accomplish the international banking dynasty families of the world the International Finance ears the owners and director directors of all of the central banks of the world particularly the Federal Reserve System of this country and all of the puppets that play their game which is essentially every politician on this planet they are finger puppets at best buy the real Wizards the real occult sorcerers of the world that actually are behind the machination of the world monetary system these are truly the dark occultists that owned this place folks they own this place and they don't own it because they have any real power they own it because of the power we as human beings have given to them through our unwavering and unchallenged belief in their illusion called money we empower this illusion and in doing so we enslave ourselves the human race will never ever ever be free it will perpetually for all eternity as long as this planet is here exist as a slave race for as long as the belief in money persists now I don't really care who is talking about gold as money silver as money you can talk about anything as money I understand that people have to use money because right now the way the world is that belief in it is so unchallenged that if you didn't you essentially could not get anybody to basically take any actions and that's the part of the mind control I do think it is true if money ground to a halt all in one time we already saw the effects of this happening in the Great Depression we already saw this look at what people were doing killing each other killing themselves because of an imaginary construct cease to to be able to have any effect in their lives and so they stopped actually doing any of the actions that they needed to do to stay alive even jumping off of buildings killing each other for a dime and if that happened again today you'd see the same and worse because the world is even more under mind control than perhaps it was back then and people are even more dependent on is illusory imaginative system that only exists in the mind as a construct money is backed by nothing in the modern world even if you believe that gold could be actual money or that silver could be actual money I say there's actually no real vacuum even if you did back it with with gold or silver that's all a contract and illusion to people who think that oh we just need to get to a gold-backed currency in this country again it's the same thing folks it's your imagining that this is actual value gold is an actual value are you going to eat gold okay is gold going to help you build a house to shelter yourself is gold going to bring water from one place to another so you have water to drink no it's all a contract doesn't matter what you use you could use clam shells you can use rocks you could use diamonds gold you could use broken shards of glass you know you can use straws it doesn't make a difference it's all just the contract this is what I'm trying to get people to ultimately see we don't even need these constructs for exchange if we get to a certain level of consciousness the consciousness of scarcity and lack and having to get something in return for something else is the consciousness that powers this system any monetary system no matter what you're using as the currency it means that flow of energy stops or starts based on your belief in this construct that's why it's called a current you know like electricity or water the flow of currents it's called currency this isn't accidental either this is symbolic language and that's how the occult works again Jordan Maxwell has made this basic green language popular he explains money is like current or energy like electricity it flows it's that which is a flowing source of energy and when a river flows it flows through its banks this is called green language or alchemical language this is how occult concepts work it's not accidental that that language works out that way there is a significance to it money is current it is energy that is how it is set up meaning that if it stops flowing there is no motion or there is no life I said to someone this week money is just an imaginary contract it doesn't actually exist in nature and their response was well you couldn't live without money think about that just think about that notion right there you couldn't live without money this person is under such deep mind-control that they are equating life force energy itself with money it's like saying you couldn't live without the unified life force energy of the cosmos that isn't what they said though they said you couldn't live without money this is placing money in the position of God it is giving the attributes of God to a common imaginary contract that has been made up by man and I understand what they meant by you can't live without money believe me I get that people won't do anything for other people because they're under such hypnotic trance I get that okay I understand what they meant that if you try to completely do away with this concept and don't engage it at all that you'll probably be living homeless on the street because that is what people that is the level of care people truly have for their brother and sister in the modern world that's the fact of the matter that is currently true now as we speak it doesn't have to be that way it can change anytime we want to change our level of consciousness it all exists in a choice and that choice is in the present moment the now and it can be changed immediately if we so choose it now I am currently making that choice I understand that this is an illusion it's a construct it has absolutely nothing to do with reality yet other people believe in it so strongly that this is their religion they it has usurped the place of God in most people's minds that is what money has done that's why I call it the one and only religion and it doesn't make a difference what religion people say that they're a member of this is their God watch the movie they live the science fiction movie the science fiction allegory called they live I highly recommend it a caller brought it up last week or a couple weeks ago and I highly recommend taking a look at this movie called they live and in it the hero looks at money through these glasses that can show him the truth okay in this science fiction allegory and right on the bill right on the bill that the other character is holding in his hands it says this is your God on the money that's what's actually printed there and everybody else using it doesn't see that but when when the main character puts on these glasses he sees the world of reality as it truly is to his eyes he then is able to see it a great allegorical film and that is exactly exactly the thrall that people are held in by this system I'm just setting up this to talk about the occult aspects of money we can get into how the banks work we can get into all the different frauds that they pull we could talk about the Federal Reserve System and who owns it and that's all very important we have to understand how the financial system does indeed work but I'm trying to get people to it deeper level of comprehension about the construct itself of money when you look into the occult side of this it becomes extremely interesting and things that you would not have ordinarily understood become manifest to the light of day understand that ultimately what the ocultist what the dark Oh cultists want to do is to have you equate certain concepts with money and the first is that it is the determining flow of energy in the world meaning that it is the life force itself it is the generator of life force now I want to be very clear about what I'm saying here okay I don't go this into depth in this in my presentation I'm going to expand on this greatly on the air okay via cultists who ultimately own the financial systems of the world who are wielding an illusion over people's minds that's what this is it's a mind-control illusion to get people to act the way they want them to act this is 100 percent behavioral control through a construct that only exists in the mind these occultists and they are Oh cultists I'm not telling you that that is my belief I don't really care if you accept that accept it or do not accept it I know that they are a cult I know that there are cultists because I worked with some of them directly myself I talked briefly about how I was involved in systems of dark occultism and I will get more into that in the future on this show however I'm laying that down as a truth that I know to exist not a belief okay vo cultists that own and control the financial systems of this world okay the very first thing that they need you to the lien is that money is life force energy now they do this through many means largely through symbolism which I'm going to get into tonight and to tell you the truth I think what I may do we'll see how this goes over the next 15 20 minutes or so I don't know how much about me fed I'm going to get into tonight I don't know how much about how interest works and about how the Fed was created and about the families that own it and about you know how the fractional reserve currency system fiat currency system works we'll see I would probably rather leave that for the show that's coming up in two weeks which I guess this is a good opportunity to tell you about I'm going to be interviewing James Yaeger in two weeks time September 28th right here on this show James Yaeger is the documentary filmmaker that made the great documentary Fiat Empire Fiat Empire Fiat is spelled FIA T Fiat it's a Latin word it means so be it or let it be and this is this also go ties right into the concept I'm talking about right now because the word Fiat is the first word that is attributed to the god of creation in the Bible God in the story of Genesis the creator speaks the universe into existence with the words in Latin Fiat looks let there be light Fiat looks the word Fiat means let there be that is the kind of monetary system we have one that is simply spoken into existence by those who have taken the place of God in this world and they are the gods of this world with a small G they think they're God big G they can think that all they wanted we'll never make it true but essentially by giving them our consent and our belief and therefore our power to imbue something with consciousness and power and control over other people we have essentially agreed and made them into God's the money masters and they call their system Fiats currency let there be energy currency currents this is the energy that we say exists and this is what runs the world this is what the world runs on our creation that was spoken from our lips and because we say it's real it's it exists and he was real well folks only your belief is holding that up say whatever you want it is mad about that as you want you want to know who keeps the world in slavery it is not these occultists it is not it is not the occultists who own the monetary systems get over it get over it it is not them it is us the end the end our belief is what creates the slavery that's in the world period period get out of the belief that this nonsensical construction that does not exist in nature is real and the world will change the external manifestation that we have collectively created will change and not a moment before those barriers in the mind are broken down not one moment before so my guest in two weeks James Yeager will talk about the creation of the Federal Reserve we will get into energy itself as a construct you know how they're there and other energy is is oil that they've created and that they claim to own the resources of this planet and ultimately that is really the ultimate currency because it's key it keeps the world in motion see it's all about motion the dynamic energy of motion the flow of things these are all critically important terms and words understand how they're used oil it's something that lubricates it keeps things flowing we burn it for light we burn it for fuel this is the currency of the elite class so called the lead class the controllers the sorcerers the occultists of the world the mind-control masters the manipulators that essentially own the minds of the human populace because people don't want to think and don't want to have any discernment over what is actually real or not real and they want to make excuses and they want to absolve themselves of personal responsibility always always that's what the the cry is oh oh you couldn't live without money no you don't want to have to live in a way that you have 100% responsibility over your own actions therefore you want to accept the creation of this utter garbage nonsensical notion called money that somehow has any power or sway over your lives your actions your decisions your behaviors it's all about not wanting to think folks let's be real honest about it let's be real honest about it and stop blaming other people over oh they're the manipulators and woe is us bull okay bull it takes compliance for this system to be perpetuated and yeah because so many people believe in it unquestioningly it's their religion and again the word religion is to hold back to tie back to thort it comes from the latin red league or a red league go red Liguori and I'm tired of people who insist that this word comes from the Latin verb red leg or a well I don't know about you but I don't say religion do you know I didn't think you did it's the word is religion and the etymology is not real egg oh okay this is what people want people to think and secondly is that that etymology doesn't even make as much sense people want to think that it means it comes from the verb Lego llegará read and where we get the word law from the legal system it is not that is not where it comes from it comes from the Latin verb to tie Lydia McGary to bind because it is occult binding it is magical binding that is what religion means it comes from the verb really go relig RA which means to tie by binding it can also mean to hold back meaning like a leash around ones neck to hold back like a yoke like the reins of a horse ties the horseback or binds that animal or the yoke of an ox that is where the word religion comes from and it means to bind to hold back the word redly go read lagari in Latin can also mean 2fort when you're holding somebody back you are trying to thwart what they are ultimately trying to accomplish where a goal that they are ultimately trying to reach and that is what religion is it is thwarting it is binding okay and the monetary system is the global religion folks people talk about the global religion coming in as part of the New World Order well I have news for you it's already in place and it's been in place for thousands of years the one-world religion is the belief in money and it's already here and it's been here with us for a long long time money is the religion that controls the world through mind control and it has usurped the place of God because it is considered the energy through which the world is given the ability the actual ability to exist people think that without it the world couldn't exist people couldn't exist I answered this person who said you can't live without money I said could you explain to me how all of our ancient ancestors lived without the concept of money thousands of years before money was actually invented would you tell me how you got here if you can't live without money people lived on this planet without money for tens of thousands of years and got by just fine money is not as ancient of a concept as you would think it is thousands of years old but it is nowhere near as long as human beings have existed on this planet it is however the most unchallenged belief on the earth and therefore I call it the one and only religion people believe in this a million times more strongly than they believe in their God ask any Muslim ask any Krishna ask any Jew ask any Buddhist for that matter they all believe in money folks I wonder where where all the priests are who say that they give their lives over to God when we're having a rally outside the Federal Reserve Building where are you at you're certainly not listening to this show or paying attention anything that's real if you are really trying to make some change happen in the world you'd be out there helping us try to end evil and corrupt institution like the Fed that's doing the work of the demon what it is basically doing the work of the entire demon consciousness that infects this place you won't see any religionists get involved in that because they're 501c3 status might be in jeopardy then folks and then then out alko's you know all the money coming into that donation plate tax-free you know what I'm saying yeah you know what I'm talking about floo energy currents this is what they have set up money to be equated with in the human mind and this is all ultimately the powers of the Creator it is the Creator whatever you happen to think of that force as is the source of life it is the one source from which we all have emerged it is that which gives motion and flow and energy and life to the world the makers the Masters of money who have invented this concept and injected it as the poison into the human consciousness of them as they have have equated this notion with the very notion of the creator of the universe and with lifeforce energy itself that's number one what we will also start to look at some of the symbols the occult symbols that are used on money and this is jumping the gun a little because I'll be talking about symbolism later on on future broadcasts but it's important to look at some of the symbols that are on money and understand what they really mean because not only is money a religion it is binding that's what religion means and money certainly binds the mind this construct is essentially a use of talismanic magic a talisman tal is M a.m. talisman is a magical construct it is a symbol often a series of symbols that is imbued with power by carrying it and referring to it frequently while it is being carried now that is exactly what you do with money this is exactly what you do with the bills that you have in your wallet or your purse in your pocket you carry them in carrying them see there's motion involved you take them from place to place with you there is tons of a Koch symbolism on that talisman that carried totem it is a carried totem that's what a talisman is it becomes imbued with energy the more it is moved around or shuffled back and forth and that's indeed what we do with money all day every day this is what get this very notion of flow of motion gives money its power over people's minds I know you may have a hard time accepting that notion but that is how talismanic magic works you don't need to believe that it works for it to work the flow of it is as equally as important as what is printed on it and is as equally as important as getting people to accept it as a construct that is real it actually exists in nature we're past to the top of the second hour I want to give the call-in number again I see we have a caller on the line I'll get to you right right now caller hold on I'll be there in a moment the call-in number for this show seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number eight three five one five punch that in after you call in the call ID number four what on earth is happening eight three five one five all right I'm gonna break their briefly we can get into more occult aspects of money in a moment I see we have a caller on the line here we go Paula you are on what on earth is happening hi Mark it's Kevin once again actually hey keV how are you very good I I don't mean to be a pest and call so many times I'm just really enjoying the show and again you're kind of right where I am in my head once again you were speaking on the talismans and I remember perusing through caesareans work and seeing something about the Dalek you centuries of this scourge yeah but I'm sorry you you broke up there for one minute just that you were talking about Michael - sorry I'm talking about talismanic emblems and and you cut out their brief let's just take off man the dollar sign it was it is considered a scourge it was East in his works he had mentioned one time that the dollar sign which was basically the symbol for the scourge and the scourge has always been a whip that you eat slaves with essentially or like even gas their skin open with to make them do your bidding and that's very much lower than Lavery as far as I'm concerned yes you are referring to the obverse sign the obverse side of the Great Seal of the United States which means the front side the back side of the seal is the pyramid an all-seeing eye but the obverse side or the front side is the eagle with the with the shield over its chest holding the swords I'm sorry the arrows in one Talon and the olive branch in the other tower is it the Holly branch in the other Talent I believe it's the olive branch and this is a a symbol of essentially total power it's a symbol that wielder controls the power of war and peace it controls the left and the right it is the unifying force between the flow of positive energy and negative energy so this is also a if we take back the symbol of the eagle we go into bloodlines of ruling families throughout the Holy Roman Empire and then even beyond into dynasties that were fair onic ancient Roman Empire and ancient of Babylonian Empire this is a symbol of the Phoenix as well Phoenix is something that perpetuates its own life whether it is destroyed it always rises from the ashes of its own destruction so this is a symbol of perpetuity or eternity concepts that are also associated with God I have not heard this referred to as the scourge but if that is what he's referring to it as if he explains the symbolism in the same way you know I think it would be valuable to look into Michael - sorry ons interpretation of the the obverse side of the Great Seal actually I believe it was just simply the initial dollar sign itself like the actual like it's a stick then a the kind of rope coming off of it and that's the whip essentially so it's this - you actual dollar sign oh oh I see what you're saying it's it only mentioned it once but I remember catching it and I remember - sticking in my head and because of partially because of that I've been very much twisted against money since hearing those words since finding out what the dollar sign is essentially a whip well I've been very I've become very against money and have looked into ways of getting out of the system altogether so it did not have to deal with money in any way shape or form ever again and the most direct route I have found personally has been earthships okay and they are basically a sustainable homes made out of recycled materials with water catch systems solar paneling all the basic necessities you could ever possibly need and once you have something like that of your own you no longer need money you could just tend your home for like four or five hours a day trade some fruit with some friends maybe if a currency of some sort does then climb out of that level it were say assuming we found some sort of balance where every human being on the planet could actually have one of these things we would then have a much more communal aspect going on of then real free fair trade amongst people barter we wouldn't need money anymore because we wouldn't need all your little you we wouldn't need to pay a bill to someone to get water you you wouldn't any longer need to pay a bill to get electric so and so forth your home is your own power plant and so on right this is just something that I found they had it in the movie garbage warrior if anyone has seen it then I'll check it out that was pretty much a really sweet way of going about things and there's a place rapes out out of right outside of Philadelphia called Silver Lake Nature Center if you don't mind me giving a little plug sure is this this wednesday at 6:30 is going to be having a free informative seminar you can just look it up at Silver Lake Nature Center dot org and they are going to be actually building there at this Center that this Ike Park Center a Earthship on the land that they have there I don't know exactly who's going to be living in it afterwards so on and so forth but you can pretty much go free to try and help learn how to build this thing along the way it's being built and I'm going to I personally find it that's going to be invaluable to take something in order to get my son since I have a six-year-old son since I so desperately want to get out of the system myself what I want also most of all is to make sure he never becomes dead tax slave debt slave so and so is to have one of these things before I go so that I can leave this to him so he then no longer has to be a part of it he can just literally be not a part of the system anymore as long as he can find a way to even if possible sell the energy back to the grid in such a fashion that he makes enough money to pay his taxes hopefully I've heard of people doing that in Jersey with buying solar panels on their homes sounds really interesting I definitely think people should look into this concept of a sustainable way of living off-grid on Earth ships definitely check it out um I've seen some of the post posts that you have done on Facebook on this concept and it looks pretty interesting it's just the idea of being able to get completely out of the system and no longer need money is just it just seems like an invaluable thing considering the crash that looks like we just barely prevented recently and still could very easily come with just one horrible Christmas season could literally tear half the planet apart because we're not buying enough stuff from China and that flow of energy and flow of money like they even mentioned in the movie Network if that ebb and flow has to be there or society won't exist heaven forbid we don't have money well III think I figured out a way to like get out of needing money just about all together and look it up yourself don't take my word on foot on it earth ship biotech sure it but it's Earthship calm or chip board I believe either one you can get to to get information there brain lab I want to I want to briefly go back to your um bringing up the dollar symbol itself the ad this is why really yes yeah now yes that's like a whip think about this two other concepts it is also no yeah there's almost oh yes there's also like a flowing like like a like what you'd imagine like an oscillation of some sorts if you look at the s turn it sideways thing and exactly and then there's like this bar right in the middle of it and I'm wondering maybe is is even sometimes the double bars inside of that some sort of prevention of the actual flow of energy is that part of the symbolism that's okay I've won my life it's simply a stylized way to do it the archetypal symbol is simply the single bar within the S curve through it but think about all the things that that conjures like you said it's like a whip okay moreover it's simply a wave okay is what the whole construct of reality is made up of we are waves of potential energy that are emitted from the void of pure potentiality we are there's a wave particle duality you know the action merrily is made on light energy I've heard the energy is literally braided together even enter even light if it were to be able to actually be like properly seeing you you notice that it was actually like a rope it's not actually like it's not these beams of light it would be actually be some sort of rope is the way it was described one time let's also look at the symbol in terms of genetics it is like the DNA spiral yes the way our DNA is wound in that S shaped pattern okay so this is this goes to the idea of the caduceus the snake around the pole okay serpentine energy and again the life force energy within the body is known as Kundalini so this is the serpentine energy that rises from the the base of the spine up to the top of the head from the base chakra to the crown chakra this energy has to do with life force and enlightenment etc and that's what there it also moves in this s-curve a serpent curve they call it the serpent energy it is called Devi Kundalini the the Kundalini serpentine energy so again they're using this construct of the actual energy that flows through the body itself the lifeforce energy in the symbol of money you can also look at it as being English letters English letters it says the word is the very concept of existence that something is right well that's one three months I never saw that before but you're absolutely right that's exactly what it looks like it's like one letters piled on top of the other right right right there in this in the pattern is the word is and then if you take that to a you know another level what you're really seeing as a name is is the word Isis has just formed of those two letters and this is the goddess of sacred feminine energy that basically gives rise to everything that happens in the world this is called in certain aspects of the apartment most notably Freemasonry which is a subversive favored symbolism right is that this is the ride from ancient Egyptian symbology which Freemasonry widely employees and again I am in no way saying that Freemasonry as a a system of study and a system of allegory and symbolism in and of itself what it is attempting to convey is in any way negative or bad I made that very clear when I was talking about free Masonic symbolism and association with the 9/11 event when I was on the air with Bob Tuscan this past Saturday and I want to continuously reiterate that traditions that I talked about that I mentioned having to do with certain forms of symbolism in no way am i condemning them or saying that these are inherently bad systems of study okay they may be co-opted in certain ways in the modern world and that has been true essentially since they have been in existence and sometimes in really disturbing ways too because like you I remember you and I had a long time ago a conversation about how and I believe you've mentioned it actually on your your show before about how the two squares when laying on top of each other is it stops time in the center of it yes and I saw just in wandering around I noticed other signs the same way the Sacred Feminine is this symbol of the downward facing triangle so yeah so that being on the yield side that's right no sign leg that actually messes with me what I notice that I was just like wow as our society becomes so subverted that we don't even notice these types of things and I'm wondering is that yield sign specifically on the secret feminine to see us then that women yield I've ever and and become more slave like and so on that really disturbed me when I noticed that the yield sign is the way that it is because they understand that that symbol is associated with the submissive side and they're trying to elicit that reaction in the person who is driving and seeing it therefore they're using the inverted triangle they won't use a upward pointing triangle to depict the concept of yield because that is an active sign and says you know basically go or thrust as the male side of the male/female duality so of course they would use the inverted triangle for that that's just a in a sense of that they understand what this symbology subconsciously invokes in the viewer whether the viewer is aware of that or not is irrelevant this exact say doesn't a little persuasion on that understand this right it's actually subliminal for persuasion in a fashion I don't know exactly how off to call it but see in the free Masonic tradition Isis okay the sacred fact and this isn't just free Masonic this is Egyptian tradition again some of the symbolism a cup makes its way into Freemasonry okay but Isis again the flow of money the name is is okay cut in in in conjunction with the whole concept of that the verb is to be it's a form of the verb to V which connotes existence in and of itself okay all that is is a form of energy okay which gives rise to everything you know put the potential potentiality from the void gives rise to matter so that this concept is all there in the symbol and it has to do with the Sacred Feminine energy so this is see it's it's about money being that Sacred Feminine force ultimately that everybody really wants and and and has lacking to a certain extent within their psyche and within their consciousness so when you come from the womb you come from your mother's water so again this is the concept of lifeforce the water ok the water but why a birth certificate I'm Jordan Maxwell we got it well it's all about money being the highest law of the earth this is maritime law maritime meaning marine okay marry associated I saw something with that and I just watched something with with Jordan Maxwell speaking about this in it like the other day on a documentary of some sort yeah and and it you know this is about the flow of energy and it's all tied in with the Sacred Feminine that that roots it deeper into the desires because ultimately we all have the desire for that Sacred Feminine force we understand that that is the realm of true care ok it is the heart energy and again this goes back I want to link this to Freemasonry in this way this Sacred Feminine force where the heart energy is called the generative principle in Freemasonry and you have one of the big secrets of Freemasonry right there folks that G in the middle of the compasses and square in the symbol of Freemasonry there are many people who will tell you many many different things about what it means and indeed it does represent those things it can represent God goddess gnosis it can represent goodness the kinetic and the gene right ok Genesis ok which is the act of creation and think about it gene and I I see in the word Genesis right right gene is also gene and Isis yeah those two words right there what we're talking about genetics DNA the money symbol itself I know we're getting really esoteric here and talking about symbolism but this is these are all concepts that go into the subconscious mind when it comes to money ok and I like doing this better than talking about how the Fed creates money they will let James do that in a couple of weeks and he'll do a better job then even I I would okay but I want to get into the occult aspects the really deep aspects of this see that that G in the middle of the compasses and score in Freemasonry ultimately represents the generative principle that's that's something that that that name for that concept G in the middle of the compasses and square is something that you're you're only going to that will only be revealed to a high level Masonic initiate and this is what the concept ultimately represents that's what that gene ultimately represents the generative principle and what that means is the creative force but what the true creative forces has to be understood even when talking about the generative principle well what is the generator what is the generator the chip that is in dwelling within us the Sacred Feminine force that is the generator of our experience what it really ultimately is is our care what we care about what we care enough about to put our energy into to do work to create okay is what we will manifest in our three-dimensional experience of the physical world that we live in and that's why care or the heart okay is that the heart is the generator of the body it's the pump that fuels the body with the lifeforce energy that is contained in the blood so it is the generator pump a generator as a pump of energy okay the generative principle of care of true care what we ultimately care about and what we ultimately care enough about to put energy into to create is what we are ultimately going to end up with in our three dimensional experience in the physical continuum in which we live therefore that's the real secret of

Freemasonry is the generative principle and it is care and this is why I say the world is the way it is for us because ultimately not enough people care about how this stuff really works they don't care about what's going on in the world oh and most of all they don't care about what's going on within themselves to learn enough about the self however the dark occultus of this world they have a form of care twisted though it may be psychopathic though it may be they care about what they are doing to such an extent that they are on the same page about it and that's why the universe will give them a modicum of power and control over their reality because everybody else is essentially said I don't care I've given up that power and I'm handing that power over to you and the universe is always going to acknowledge that and say okay well that's how that's how the energy is flowing you're giving up your real generator which is your care and you're handing it over to people who care in a very dark way about what they're doing but they care and Donna three out on top of that equation in the movie Godfather three I believe that one main character was speaking about how all the ships all their ships must flow in the same direction right and I think that was essentially like a speech of his being a dialogue that had was had between like some really large power brokers and some sort of real estate venture that was going on between the church as well as the money he was bringing from the mob yes and they're talking about this concept right there in there were a choice of words flow you know I mean if people are using the lottery as well they may not understand they may not even understand fully how it works the makers of a movie like that but they're getting the concept in whether it be deliberately or whether it be synchro mystically through the creative process they're telling truths about how the world actually is in the creative process and that happens in a lot of movies allegorically so yeah I mean look at how many concepts just got Drudge up just by talking about the symbol of the dollar bill the actual symbol of the dollar the s with the line through it and it's it's absolutely amazing when you think about it so keV I want it thank you for calling and don't don't feel like you can call in too much you can never call in too much I like hearing from people who call in on a regular basis and I like hearing from new callers as well so feel free to call in at any time man you always bring up great points and stimulate a lot of food for thoughts so I want to thank you for calling in then thank you for having me I appreciate it have a good one Morrow no problem and you take care you take care truly I mean that that's ultimately what this whole thing and what will flush this out a little bit more through the symbolism of money because that's what this whole thing is about it's about getting you to care about their creation and in doing so your imbuing it with energy you're giving it life you're giving it the life force energy that's why the monetary system has so much power because it is all energy that we have given it through our belief in it and through our care what do people care about more than anything else in the world most people in the world the thing that they get up and they live and breathe for every day of their lives is to get out and make that dollar get out and make that buck gotta make money how to make money can't live without it talk about a couple of things let's talk about continue to talk about money in relationship to care itself to the energy that is associated with care I want to talk about the talisman that is money that is the dollar bill I want to talk about the name of money just the word money itself I want to talk about the name of the dollar bill all of these things are connected with the occult and few people have looked into this for one second of their lives and many people will hear this and dismiss it they'll say oh it can't be that's too simple too simple I could it's impossible that I could not have seen that my entire life well that's what the occult is folks it's things that you didn't see that we're all there the whole time right in broad daylight right out in the open hidden in plain sight because the consciousness wasn't high enough to see it while we're sitting right there it's like a subliminal like heaven talked about subliminal advertisements if you see subliminal messages in an app in an ad in a print ad you may not have seen it initially somebody can show you an ad oh it's just a few people standing around but then you look at it together somebody points out some sexual innuendo in the end you're like wow yeah I see that they're trying to sell me this product through sexual innuendo then the next time you look at the ad that's all you can see you can't even see what they were trying to sell you're not even focused on that you're looking at it you're going look at what they tried to sell me on sell me a product and say get buying this product can you know make your sex life better or whatever other nonsense they want to sell you in subliminal advertising this will give you a youth and energy and virility and peace of mind and ultimate happiness to subliminals once they're exposed they become the major thing that you can see you know the the the thing that was preventing you from saying it is lifted and then that is all you can see after after that mind barricade so to speak after that veil is removed so that's how symbolism works the dollar sign itself the I s the word is right there in the dollar sign it is a wave function okay it's a symbol of a wave a sine wave which has to do with light and energy and movement it is the symbol of DNA which has to do with life and what our actual makeup is all of these concepts they want to equate with money because this is a talisman it is a magical construct that is imbued with power through your belief and through carrying it and through moving it exchanging it and moving it see the whole concept like we were talking about some of the things that Jordan Maxwell talks about in his presentation on money and finance this has to do with the water the goddess of the waters was Isis not in the upper Egyptian tradition the goddess of the night sky Newt she was also referred to as had many different names it's the symbol of the pure potential energy the void the blackness of the night sky from which the stars and the suns emerge and shine she's the goddess of water the goddess of the moon the goddess of night the water is what is creating the energy or the flow it is in constant motion the land can be looked at as steadfast and unmoving but the water is constantly flowing and that's why this is the goddess of money and that's why it's the goddess of the laws of money lowercase L they're made by man because they think that in making this system of money they're the gods of this world and that's their law maritime law named after Mary another association with the goddess and marine meaning of the water so this sacred feminine energy is also also has to do with the deep psychological embed of the concept of money it's why it has such a powerful appeal it is connected with birth it is connected with the mother like like have said when you are born you are given birth meaning that's like what a dock a ship is docked it is called a it is at birth it is in its birth you have a birth certificate the whole concept of money being tied to the Sacred Feminine or the divining mother one of the most powerful connections between human beings ISM is that connection to the mother of course everybody knows that intuitively and this is what they are equated money to you're saying this is the force which gave birth to you this is your mother you cannot live without it this is what imbues you with all of your energy and gives you form and gives you allows you to flow and move at all and without this there would be total stopping of all energy of all flow of all life they want to associate it with the life force and with the generative principle the principle of care they want to sell money to you as love again that which people really hunger for more than anything else and that is lacking in their lives more than anything else so they want you to think that this can bring love you know the whole saying in the Sun money can't buy me love it's true what they want you to think that it can dark occultists the money manipulators sorcerers of the world this is their scheme the color of money is associated with the concept of love now people will say how is the money's different color in different areas of the world I'm talking about the color of money right here in the United States because this is the place that money has the most powerful sway on people's minds out of anywhere else in the world yes is a powerful force of mind control everywhere in the world but nowhere is it at the level of control over the minds and hearts of people as it is in right here in this country and I would say bar none bar none green people will say how does green associate with love you think of a heart you think of red or pink or something like that but that's that's just the color of symbols as they're drawn you know by people drawing them in in the modern world for you know cartoons and cards and things like that and of course you know that's the color of it actually within the body and red is a color associated with you know Valentine's Day and you know flowers etc the true color that is associated with the love force when we are talking about esoteric traditions and the occult is green so people will say why is this the color associate with love and the love force love energy let's look at this for a moment and we'll understand why they make money green the whole visible spectrum of light which we're talking about money as being a form of energy okay so light is basically everything that exists everything is light condensed to a slower vibration but the universe is essentially comprised of light energy it's a wave particle duality it exists as a wave in its potential form and then it becomes a point particle in its kinetic form light has pretty much an infinite spectrum but to the human eye we are capable of perceiving with our antennae called the eye the eye isn't is a seething device like an antenna on a radio that can perceive certain wavelengths of light outside of the bandwidth that the eye is capable of perceiving there's millions upon millions an infinite amount of other bandwidths of light wavelengths of light but the eye can only perceive a limited fraction of those bandwidths of light we call them we call that fraction of the weight of the totality of light which the eye can perceive the visible spectrum of light so the visible spectrum of light we know the colors of the spectrum are red orange yellow green blue indigo and violet okay these this color of the spectrum proceeds from the low wavelengths below which the eye cannot see and we call that infrared infrared is everything below the lowest frequencies which the eye can pick up then when we start to be able to perceive that wavelength that's red that proceeds up all the way until you get to violet and then beyond that the eye cannot pick up and that's called the ultraviolet so if we look at these frequencies we see that there are two basic hues on either side we get the red frequency on the left side and the blue frequency on the right side if we lay out this frequency from low to high and as I started briefly talking about on former shows the red frequencies are largely associated with the left brain the blue frequencies are perceived and taken in and have more of an effect upon the right brain so whenever you want to have an effect on someone in a active sense meaning you want them to do something you want them to obey something you want them to listen up you want them to pay attention the red frequencies will always work better that's just how it works when it comes to the human brain okay this is why they paint stop signs red that's why there's a red light that's why you know the danger or disaster phone is red you know okay the the hotline it's red you know I need I mean this is really super important it's a you know the whole symbolism of red is used we look at um poison labels they'll often be red danger signs red do not enter signs red anything that is demanding attention immediately pay attention listen up this could hurt you you're going to see the red frequency and everywhere on every corner in every major city stop signs large octagonal red signs this is because left brain more closely associates with the concept of the physical world and the body and you're going to use red when you want to invoke paying attention in the body now the blue frequencies will always be used when you want to get an idea it routed into someone else's psyche or consciousness when you want someone to listen to what you are talking about when you want somebody to listen passively to accept in other words it doesn't require action it requires taking the concept or notion into themselves and making it a part of themselves the blue frequencies will always be better suited to that so this is associated with the right brain or the accepting or feminine passive nurturing intuitive side of the brain which we talked about when we talked about brain physiology and the components of the brain or in previous shows so the blue frequencies are always going to be better to get people hooked or reeled in okay so you'll see the blue light special okay you will see blue frequencies used on news broadcasts all over the place just watch the nightly news 11:00 o'clock nightly news in your town and you'll see blue frequencies all over okay blue says except take this trust this it's true okay red says pay attention listen up danger now these are two polarized concepts one speaks to the left reigning one speaks to the right brain well the balance and these are these are on the edges of the spectrum the Reds and the blues they cops use these colors okay because not only are they in this in a state of imbalance but they're responding to a state of imbalance okay so this these colors are used for the police the boy is in blue Blue Lodge in Freemasonry right those you just want to listen and take into the system their low-level initiative they have to do more listening than talking okay Blue Lodge then you get to the Red Lodge and that people think that's the end of it that's the top of it because it goes to the 32nd degree and it's not there's a white Lodge beyond that but not to get into that now going back to the colors this red and blue is play off against each other they're the color of the political parties okay so red is for Republicans and blue is for Democrats right there are the colours of the flag along with white right you have the red stripes in the blue field flag of England the flag of France tons of other countries flags these colors are juxtaposed this is because these are two of the three primary frequencies of lights the third primary frequency of light is green this is right in the middle the dead center of the visible spectrum of light this color represents the synthesis or coming together of these two opposing frequencies and it represents the valence point the balance point or the center or the midpoint is associated in different traditions particularly Eastern traditions with the heart it is the center of the body it is the fulcrum of the body it is the midpoint of energy from the spine to the top of the head the heart again is the generator of the body it is the pump that pumps the lifeforce energy through the body the color of the heart chakra in Eastern traditions the the the heart chakra is um is known as the on a hot - chakra in via I believe the Vedic tradition names at that so this this middle point is fulcrum or balance point of the body represents the generative principle that's where care ultimately is derived where it comes from we feel the result of our actions within the center of the body the heart beyond hot to chakra is green it is a green flower it pumps for this green energy the swirling green energy in this Eastern tradition as it is described and that energy connects us with the universe around us and with nature nature provides the color green in the greatest abundance out of any other color green is the color of nature because nature is putting love energy into the cosmos and is providing us that which we need and what are we doing with it destroying it digging it up paving over it burning it etc this all has to do with energy again Tesla was trying to tell us hook into the wheel work of nature don't use these barbaric methods for energy production and distribution it's unnecessary nature is providing exactly what we need we just need to listen to her we need to get in touch with our Center the heart chakra the generator within our vehicle and get in touch with true care all of these concepts are being exploited when it comes to money he caused the occultists that design the money that we use are trying to get us in our minds to equate the notion of money to equate their fantasy their illusion of money with the concepts of balance with the concepts of care and with the concept of love they want us to think that this is the life force energy that flows within us and gives us life they want us to think that this is love energy that this is that this is nature's life force and that this is all that we should care about that's ultimately why they color the money green in the United States as for other countries they have other colors for money but here they're trying to hit the consciousness of the people harder than anywhere else and therefore they made it the color of balance and love green the color of the heart chakra the color that nature provides in greatest abundance out of love let's just look at the word money itself I have to get into and talking about any of the occult concepts of money if you think that coloring the money Green is done for a simple concept once you understand what green really represents this one really should um you know basically uh put you in an uproar because it's so simple most people can't believe this when they hear I've heard all kinds of the gamut of reactions when you bring this notion up to people what I'm about to tell you some people go wow I can't believe that I never saw that my whole life and I've said this word of a billion times and had it fed to me a billion times and I never noticed that you get the amazed reaction you get whoa wow I never realized that - all the way down - no way impossible that's impossible because people see how simple this is and how simple the occult works on the human consciousness and they have to think to themselves that's so simple I I would have been able to see it if that's how simple it was you couldn't have fooled me for all these years you cut them couldn't have done that but yes it is that simple it is this simple that's how the occult works the words and symbols and they're associating those words and symbols with other things associations that's how mind control works the word money is in and of itself one of the greatest forms of mind control ever perpetuated on the planet because the word money means one eye M o n is the prefix meaning one mono one and again that's also a feminine word because it comes from the moon M om Monday the first day of the week named after the moon goddess in this Venetian tradition she was men the moon goddess the minute hand is named after men our hand is named after Horace given to the son the minute hand is the next most important hand on the clock of time given to the moon men money named after the moon goddess because it's a feminine concept money you want to take it in like the energy that it is and it flows like the goddess of the waters maaan one one and the second part is simply II why yes it is pronounced phonetically II in the name money but essentially those are the letters that make the word i.e ye mon i1i and right on the $1 bill they place the symbol of the one eye now we don't have time to go into this tonight that'll be a show unto itself the breakdown of the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States the pyramid and all-seeing eye on earth kept this Novus Ordo seclorum and those Latin phrases when we get into symbolism we'll do an extensive breakdown of that but that symbol of the one I represents the balance point within the brain bringing together the sacred masculine part of the brain the left brain logical scientific linear verbal etc with the Sacred Feminine right brain hemisphere of nurturing intuition creativity etc bringing them together to open up the all-seeing eye within us which is the pineal gland at the level of the prefrontal neocortex the frontal lobe of the brain and of course this is where the third eye is traditionally referred to in Eastern mystical traditions in between the other two eyes well that is what that one eye ultimately represents on the back of the dollar bill and it represents getting in touch with the light of the creator only in becoming enlightened do we do that and only through the balance of the left and right brain hemispheres do we reach that point of enlightenment and the awakening of the one eye they know that this is what people desire above all else we can only do that through care and through love get to that place of balance is a labor of love and you did it because you cared enough to do it you are motivated you were driven and the force that really drove you to do that was the truth and there are many people in the world who are at that state of consciousness for what the dominators and the control freaks of the world who own the monetary system are ultimately trying to get you to do is to identify their illusion of money with the all-seeing eye and again this is a concept of God and is the concept of awakening the God consciousness within through the opening of the one eye that exists within us the pineal gland so they are putting this symbol on the money the one dollar bill which we'll talk about the name bill I briefly mentioned it but we'll get into that as well that's the name of their God sounds funny but they worship bill to name of the dark God of the dark occultists of the world of dark sun god bill bell bell bull the book Satan is depicted as a bowl the god of this world the only religion is the one dollar bill the biggest the most powerful secret society in the world of darker cultists is the Bilderberg Group we want this amou Surrey form of energy to pay our bills we're giving it right back to their God not only is it does it come from their God occurrence we want bills energy to pay bills so it really goes nowhere it just goes right back to them but they're calling it the one I deliberately moan i money well folks money is not the one I you're being given a proxy in place of the real thing open your real one eye which is within hey they're trying to give you this as a proxy selling it to you and most people are buying it wholesale okay and they want you to believe that this is enlightenment if this is love energy that this is nature's energy and that this is care and it's and that it's balance the green fulcrum focal point of balance which comes out of love its money is none of those things ultimately it is all an illusion it never has existed it does not exist now and it never will exist ladies and gentlemen that's all for tonight thank you for listening next week neo returns listen to show number 17 in the podcast section to hear his incredible story of trauma-based mind control next week right here on what on earth is happening neo is back to talk about healing methods for this destructive form of mind-control trauma-based mind control and then we'll pick up with the topic of money in two weeks time when I have James Yeager on to talk about the Federal Reserve System you've been listening to what on earth is happening folks I'm mark passio I'll see you here next week thanks for listening and good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #026

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, The Monetary System, The Federal Reserve System, Fiat Currency, Money As Debt*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is revolution broadcasting calm this show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time today is Tuesday September 21st 2010 and we have a great show lined up for you here this evening I want to start out by apologizing that we are not going to have our originally scheduled guest neo on the program this evening neo was set to come on the show this evening to discuss the healing methodologies for trauma-based mind control unfortunately circumstances beyond my control made it impossible for neo to appear on the show this evening so I will be rescheduling with neo in the very near future to talk about the healing methodologies for trauma-based mind control within the next few weeks it's difficult to say exactly when but he promises that he will be on in the next few weeks and everything is well with him it isn't you know any uh kind of a dangerous situation or anything like that but unfortunately he just could not could not be on the show this evening so we'll reschedule with neo to talk about healing methods for trauma-based mind control in the very near future in the meantime what we'll do tonight is continue with our analysis and with our expose of the financial system of the monetary system of the immoral fiat currency and fractional reserve banking monetary system that we have in this country and indeed throughout the world and this is information you won't hear on the mainstream media they are loath talk about in any of this because that's who their owners are folks and they don't dare to say anything against their owners and believe them believe me when I tell you that these financial sorcerers are the owners of the media both literally and in a sense of total control over the mind of the people who work for them but they own the companies as well that pump out the corporate mainstream media and that's why you'll never get the truth on those networks you'll never get the truth on those shows that they will stop short of telling you what's really going on they will stop short of telling you how the financial fraud really operates last week on this show we went even deeper than this this is kind of a step back from what we were talking about last week on this show last week we talked about the occult side of money and that money itself is actually a complete illusion so if you go back to show number 25 we'll talk you can hear on that podcast which is archived on my website at what on earth is happening dot-com just go to the podcast tab and you can hear on show number 25 the discussion about how money is actually does not exist never has existed never will exist it does not exist in nature it is a pure mental construct that requires the belief that it actually carries any value even in an exchange capacity and it requires that belief of the people who use it to give it its power and you can call that by any other name you want but when you believe in something that does not actually exist in nature and you imbue it with power through your belief that is called mind control it doesn't matter what you like to call it are comfortable calling it that's what it is and that's what we do on this show we expose the methodologies of mind-control we talk about how our external experience the manifested experience that we actually live in and undergo how that is created and ultimately that is created by our mind it is all a mental construct therefore if we believe in things that are completely erroneous if we believe in things that are fake if we believe in things that are made up then we're going to experience discomfort we're going to experience suffering if instead we understand that which does actually exist in nature then what we are going to create for our self is going to be something that is flowing it is going to be in keeping and in harmony with natural law principles which are inherent to creation they are self existing so we talked a lot about natural law on the show and we talked a lot about mind control which is essentially getting people to believe in things that are outside of the boundaries of natural law which are completely fictitious which are nonsensical and which ultimately bring nothing but suffering this show ultimately quests to help the listener to understand the factors that create human suffering self imposed self inflicted human suffering that is ultimately what the show is about and ultimately that factor is based upon an individual's ability to determine truth from falsehood that is the ultimate thing that we seek to attain to develop that ability because it is largely lost in humanity not entirely but being honest about it that ability is largely lost in our species so we try to shed light on these things on this show that's what this show is all about and again all of these shows are podcasted back to the beginning approximately 25 weeks ago and you could download them play them on your mp3 device on your computer burn them disk share them they're yours to do it you will uh they're there up there to be shared freely I don't charge for anything there is nothing for sale on my website I give information freely to humanity in the service of truth so before we get started with the topic for tonight which is a continuation of the financial the fraudulent financial system in this country and in the world I'd like to read a few event announcements that are coming up event for events that are coming up in the Philadelphia area which is where I'm from and I read these because I support the groups that I'm going to read the announcements about and I work with them and I think that is important to encourage activism because being an activist means that you're engaged in doing something about the negative situation in which we are currently embroiled ok it's about it's not just about knowing what's going on that's only the first step ultimately that knowledge has to be converted into wisdom and wisdom is taking the proper action with the knowledge that you currently possess that's what wisdom is and wisdom is power knowledge is not power it isn't a means to power but ultimately true power is derived from wisdom wisdom is what you do with what you know and ultimately that's what this show hopes to inspire in people so the first event announcement I have three in total is an event that I will actually be speaking at the Tesla Science Foundation of Philadelphia and the nikola tesla inventor club present Tesla Nights 2010 educational fundraiser this will be happening this Saturday September 25th 2010 the doors open at 7 o'clock p.m. the event is all ages and a $5 donation is requested at the door this will be taking place at the rotunda on the campus of the University of Pennsylvania the rotunda building is at forty 14 Walnut Street one nine one zero four in Philadelphia this will feature my presentation and lecture entitled Nikola Tesla free energy and the future of humanity there will also be a live Tesla coil demonstration and a musical act still to be announced the topics that will be covered in my presentation who was Nikola Tesla and why should you care what were his greatest accomplishments what did he attempt to do in the service of humanity and why were his most visionary innovations never implemented how was his name erased from the place it truly deserves in world history are the world changing technologies the Tesla wished to bring forward actively being suppressed by institutionalized power structures how different with the world we live in today be had Tesla been able to implement his plan for a new energy paradigm and I would add a free energy paradigm because the control of energy is the control of human beings any way you want to look at it controlled energy means an enslaved populace in one form or another and Tesla wanted to give the harnessing of the wheel work of nature's energy freely to the people of Earth as it should be because it is a birthright the energy of the earth belongs to all of us not to any of us in particular or any groups of people it is the world's how can we make Tesla's dreams in the early 20th century come true in the early 21st well that's what it's all about and this is one of the groups taking action to that end please check out Tesla Science Foundation dot org and the associated Nikola Tesla inventors club you can check out their meetups on meetup.com their website there is n Tesla dot meetup.com slash 38 that's n te SL a dot meetup.com slash the number 38 3/8 so that's the first event announcement the second one we just came off one of these are free documentary showings and discussion nights at the ethical society building hosted by truth freedom prosperity last evening and it went great there was a good turnout we showed the documentary ten rules for dealing with the police which I thought was good but stopped quite short of really getting to the understanding of any kind of natural law principles I think it's a beginner's a movie for beginners and those who are at the very beginning process of understanding their natural law rights as a sovereign being within creation but nonetheless it's a good stepping stone it's a good building block so we showed that one last night it went great thanks to all the people who attended and uh thanks to all the organizers of truth freedom prosperity particularly Mike Salvi for hosting that event next month Monday October 18th at 7 o'clock p.m. sharp will be another free documentary night and discussion at the ethical Society building the ethical Society is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square one nine one zero three in Philadelphia next month truth freedom prosperity will be screening the documentary called for Liberty for liberty here's the description of this documentary advocating a philosophy of sound money a non-interventionist foreign policy strict constitutionalism and individual liberty dr. ron paul inspired a unique grassroots movement unmatched in American history the repercussions of which continue to reverberate today and into the future of the American psyche for liberty how the Ron Paul revolution watered the withered tree of Liberty follows this historic campaign from the perspective of grassroots activists and showcases the unique often bizarre yet ground groundbreaking projects they undertook as they brushed aside traditional campaign methodology so that's what the next documentary at the ethical Society here in Philadelphia is going to be it's going to be or Liberty about Ron Paul's campaign and he's probably about to announce that he'll be running again for president in 2012 so come on out to the ethical Society to hear about that campaign that happened back in eighth and in participate in a discussion afterward for more information on these free documentary and discussion evenings go to ww2 freedom prosperity org that's truth freedom prosperity dot o-r-g and finally what I think is going to be one of the biggest and best conferences on the East Coast free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult a unique two-day conference set for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of mass mind control techniques covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma-based mind control and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected and afflicted by these devices which is pretty much everyone if you really step back and look at the big picture mind control is everywhere it's a matter it's not a matter of who is under it sadly it's a matter of who isn't under it because so many people are actually under mind control and its methods and don't even know it they're unaware the mind controlled are unaware that they are mind controlled until you really come out of a state of having your thoughts your emotions and your actions externally influence to the point of really being controlled by another you don't really understand what mind control is or how it operates or how it works that's the OP that's the whole paradox of it you know while you're in it you don't really understand how it works and you don't really understand how it works until you've at least partially come out of it and have emerged from being in that controlled state of mind and your entire psyche really being under that form of external influence so these are some of the topics we're going to discuss at this conference Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th they will be long days there will be many speakers the day's will go from 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days so that's a 10 hour day the doors will open at 9:00 and the price of admission is only 20 dollars a day and we do that simply to cover travel expense cost that needs to be paid to the speakers this this conference will be taking place at Roopa Hall Ruby Hall is at 414 Green Street in Philadelphia 1 9 1 2 3 and the list of speakers we have is already impressive and we will be adding more names shortly we are in negotiations with at least 5 other speakers so confirmed speakers to date Aaron McCallum alfred weber Andrew basiago Farrell your dozous J Parker Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene aza Eisenhower myself Marc passio Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor and again we are in negotiation with at least five more people so when it's all said and done we will probably have about fifteen or sixteen speakers and this is going to be one of the biggest conferences we're looking to sell this place out tickets will be going on sale on the 5th of November we'll be doing a fundraiser you'll be hearing more about this on the show we'll be doing a fundraiser right in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia on November 5th symbolically that date chosen you know in conjunction with the the Gunpowder Plot of course by folk folks and if you look at the movie v you'll understand the symbolism behind that event a great movie about freedom a great movie about mobilizing people for a common cause in rooted in truth in principles in natural law I highly encourage people to check out the movie v it's what's really taking place in the world right now because it is an allegory it is a fictional allegory a fictional movie that tells a tale about events that are actually occurring in real life and it attempts to convey a moral lesson by telling a fictional story but in fact in essence that story is about events that are actually playing out in the real world that's what an allegory is that's what an allegory does so you know we're piggybacking on top of that symbolism we're piggybacking on top of that symbolic date of November 5th for the first free or mind fundraiser all proceeds generated by this fundraiser coming up again I'll be announcing the location all proceeds will go to assist in putting this conference together and generating the money necessary to bring these speakers in from out of town so those are the event announcements I have for this evening and I'd like to give the call-in number for this show I love taking calls feel free to call me at any time but please be patient I'm the only person here in the makeshift studio here out of my home and understand that I do glance over at the switchboard on the computer screen from time to time so I sometimes I'm in the middle of a concept or an idea when people call in please be patient hold on the line when you call in I will get to your call the call-in number for what on earth is happening is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number that you will have to punch in after you call the call in number is eight three five one five that's how you get routed through two what on earth is happening after you call in the calling number so the call ID for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five so let's pick up basically where we left off last week we were looking at the occult side of money the symbolic side of money what these ideas what these symbols say to our subconscious mind and that's ultimately what the occult is occultism in its negative form again remember there are two sides to the occult the word occult as we have said many times before on the show and I'll continue to reiterate it means hit that is all the word means most people hear the word occult and they immediately think evil or negative and this is not true the word is derived from Latin it comes from the verb occult RA which you can confirm in any Latin dictionary occult RA OCC ul ta re means to hide or to conceal to veil from a site that is all the word occult RA means hidden from sight is what occult means therefore it is hidden knowledge hidden knowledge can be used to benefit people or to control those who do not understand it you can bring forth that which is hidden and enrich people by helping them to understand their own subconscious motivations their own desires their own shadowed self the things that are hidden and nested down deep within the personality the shadow side of the personality that which is occult 'add even to ourselves because we are uncomfortable with looking in those places of the psyche if we do pursue that hidden knowledge and go forth into those dark realms to transmute that shadow side these occult forces can be used for our benefit and that is called light occultism using these hidden forces to get down to the base understanding of who and what we are how we work knowing thyself that is what it is ultimately all about the less we know of self the more we are going to continue to suffer and go down a tragic path that will only lead to more intense suffering the more we know ourselves the more out of suffering we can emerge because we will come into harmony with truth and natural law principles and ultimately that will come from self-knowledge now the our side of the occult is when people understand how powerful this information can be because of what it contains and what it is capable of manifesting once it is known if they are still in deep calcified states of ego identification they can decide to hide this information from all other people and wield it as a weapon against people who do not have this knowledge and sadly that has is what has occurred all across this planet that's what's really taking place here folks if you haven't gotten that yet listen very carefully to what I just said that's what's happening on this planet occult knowledge hidden knowledge that is ultimately knowledge of self and how the human psyche works has been sequestered from the general populace for thousands of years and used against people as a weapon to psychologically manipulate and ultimately control them and I could care less whether that is something you are uncomfortable in believing I could care less believe it or don't believe it the truth is being spoken here that is what's taking place on our world the end it doesn't make a difference whether you're comfortable in believing it you could be as uncomfortable and believing in gravity as you want it's the truth it's a natural law it operates so that's what's happening I know this from firsthand experience not by reading about it in books I worked with the cultists for 10 years of my life so to tell me that isn't happening is telling me ten years of my life were a delusion and I don't know what I'm talking about it's like going up to a soldier that fought in a war and saying you were never in that place you were never in that war and do that and see what happens to you see what kind of a reaction you'll get go into a bar where some uh veterans drink okay and go and tell some of them they weren't in the wars they fought in try it see what happens go tell them they didn't see their buddies brain splattered out the backs of their heads go tell them they didn't see their buddies entrails laying it lame in a pool of mud someplace in a faraway country and see what what their reaction is see see if they want to be kind to you and can you know uh except that you're telling them that something that they actually participated in was a fantasy there are people who know what's going on in the world folks and they're trying desperately some of them some of them are desperately trying to explain this to people and you can tell who they are very quickly you can tell whether someone knows by what they say if you're one who also understands what's really going on so this isn't a cult principle money isn't a cult principle which is what we were talking about last week money is an occult principle it is something that is used to convey ideas it is something that is used to convey value energy and these are things you know most of them are abstract value is something that is abstract it's in the eye of the beholder money itself is something that tries to convey an idea to the user of it through the things that comprise its makeup and what I mean by that is what we talked about last week we talked about the symbols that are put on money we talked about the name money itself we talked about the coloration of money and what that what kind of impact that has on the psyche that money in the United States is green green we talked about in the occult sense as being the color the frequency that reverberates the concept it resonates the concept of balance because it is a frequency of light and the light frequency that is right in the dead center the very middle of the visible spectrum of light to the human eye is green so this is the color that has chosen to be used for money because it represents balance it represents green energy which is something we don't have green energy is represented in the occult system that we call the chakra system the whirling vortices of energy that our life connection life energy connection points within the body within the physical body and there are seven of them a base chakra the sacrum chakra the solar plexus chakra these are all points on the body associated with glandular activity and there are these are energy vortices upwellings of energy occur in these places in the body and these can this can actually be confirmed through modern science the heart chakra the heart generates the biggest magnetic field bigger than the brain out of any organ in the body the throat chakra where the thyroid gland is located you have the third eye chakra the pineal gland located there between the two eyes above the brow and of course the crown chakra the upwelling of energy that takes place at the very top of the head the knee the highest part of the neocortex the most memory containing and advanced structure known to humanity the gift that is the human brain and this is the part of the brain that we have to unify and bring together in balance because it is bilaterally symmetrical as we have talked about on previous shows when we look into the structure of the human brain in earlier shows the neocortex is split into two hemispheres the left and the right hemisphere the left being the male side of the brain responsible for the functions of logic science mathematics that these types of linear modes of thinking and physical thinking the right side of the brain being the the part of the brain that controls the functions of creativity intuition nurturing care etc art music these things all together left and right brain functions make us truly human it's what sets us apart from the rest of the animal kingdom these are basically modes of thought that are specific to human beings and if they go out of balance we see behavior go out of balance if someone is imbalanced to the left brain they become dominator types if someone is imbalanced to the right brain they become slave types order followers we see these two forms of brain imbalance is manifested in many groups of people who have both of these types of brain and bounts the military is a perfect example dominators to those who they have been conditioned to think or below them and slaves to those who are above them in their little hierarchy that they so firmly believe in so they become order followers same thing in the police institutions imbalanced brains and get is offended about it as you want whoever's listening who happens to be from one of these institutions get is offended about it as you want folks I'm not here to make friends I'm not here to pull any punches or to sugarcoat things I speak hard unwavering truth because I know how this works I've studied it in depth and you can understand it too there's nothing inherently about you about me that makes me any more special than anybody else anybody that wants to study a little bit of neuroscience a little bit of psychology to understand how all of this fits together and how it all works and how we're all being played for suckers okay you can study it you can learn it yourself it's all discoverable it's all out there in the open hidden in plain sight they're just counting on that you're too lazy to bother doing that and the sad fact of the matter is most people are you know I'm not going to also tell you that humanity is a bunch angels on this show because that's not the case most people are ignorant lazy cowards but I've said the word most I didn't say that's what people's nature are that happens to be their condition right now that doesn't have to be like that and I will reiterate this over and over again that is a choice that is a choice you are not confined to be like that I was once like that if I wasn't in that condition earlier in my life I would have never joined the occult institutions that I did I would have never sought power over my other human beings through hidden knowledge I had to be in a deep state of brain imbalance in form early in my life to do these things yet I came out of it because I had the will to and because I wasn't so egoic I wasn't so in a calcified ego prison to think that I had all the answers in the world and I'm still not there are still people that can teach me things but however when people speak ignorant in my presence I don't let it go unchallenged if it's something I know they are completely wrong about and so people a lot of people get offended that I tell them they're simply incorrect about something that they think and they're holding on to because there is such a thing as being able to come to the truth about certain concepts and ideas the truth is knowable again if you're somebody that doesn't think that the truth exists shut the show off right now turn it off this show is useless to you useless if you think there's no such thing as truth turn this show off and don't bother because there's no helping you as long as you're in that condition because that's mine control the ultimate thing that a mind-control master wants to get their puppets to believe is that there's no such thing as truth and it's all objective it's all subjective I'm sorry there's no objective truth it's all subjective opinions and this is the most other piece of nonsense ideology that has ever been bought or sold by anyone on the earth and that I that ideology is called salep season solipsism sol IP sis em look it up we talked about this extensively on former shows so if you don't believe in truth you gotyou descendant it barbarity because eventually you get to things like moral relativism because if there's no truth there's no right or wrong then you get into social Darwinism because if there's no right or wrong people can just basically make up truth from falsehood and the people who get other people to believe nonsense are basically better than everybody else because they've risen to the top of this social ladder the social Darwinist ik ladder that proves that they're more of evolutionarily developed and this is what the monetary sorcerers believe they think they're smart enough to invent a system that you're dumb enough to believe in therefore that means they're evolutionarily better than you and they have every right to do whatever they want to do to you and I'm telling you that's what they think I'm not asking you to believe it I worked with some of these people and they were very candid about what they think of the human population very open about it very honest about it they think since they are the inventors of fantasy and they have gotten you to accept fantasy as reality that means they are in a scale of evolution far more advanced than you are and therefore they have every right to do whatever they want to you they can enslave you they can kill you if they want because essentially you have not used your will you have not used your care you have not used your intelligence to determine fantasy from reality and therefore they look at you as a stake on their table that they can devour anytime they so choose and ladies and gentlemen for 10 years of my life I battled that idea in my own I talked about this last night with some of the people in truth freedom prosperity and I hated the fact that that's how they thought and I no longer hate them for that I've transcended my hatred for the dark occultists they do not have my hatred anymore folks and hear that in my voice I do not hate them I do not hate them in a strange way they're correct if people do not exercise their own will to determine what is real and what is not real have they not really given up all of their rights under natural law have they not really abdicated all of their personal responsibility to someone else and basically subjugated themselves through their own consent I would argue that they have done that whether they think they have done that or not whether they know it or not if they're not conscious enough to understand that there are predators out there preying upon them and their families by what they have gotten them to believe in themselves through their own thoughts they have gotten them to accept being preyed upon and that's what the monetary system is it's a system of predation it's a system of predators that have invented something that does not exist in nature and used it to prey upon other people and other people have allowed that through their own choice and consent and therefore I do not blame the Predators I blame the prey because they have willfully accepted something that is not existing in nature as reality and in doing so they have granted to the Predators the right to own them now call that harsh you can call that harsh but that's exactly how it is that's exactly as it is folks call that as harsh as you want okay I'm not an apologist for dumb people I'm not an apologist for dumb people I'm here to tell you the hardcore truth because the world is in a situation where it can't wait anymore to be baby spoon fed the truth in little dribs and drabs grow up grow up grow up understand yourself and know what the truth is and the this is the words that are in the Bible attributed to Jesus know the truth he didn't say believe in something he didn't say he didn't say worship me he said know the truth period and the truth will set you free that's it now live according to those words and you'll get somewhere instead of going around in the hamster wheel that you're currently going around in know the truth don't think you know it know it eliminate doubt because you've done the homework with no shortcuts because you've done the study if people saw the amount of knowledge in this house some of them would pass out if you really understood the amount of information that I have amassed over the years most people couldn't conceive of it I've said before on the show I look at it and I can barely conceive of it so let's go back to the monetary system look and I'll just briefly reiterate some things the word money mone I now that isn't how we pronounce it we say money look at what's in the word money itself the word contains the meaning of the word how they're the occult is trying to sell it to you and this is an occult methodology war over it in your own mind as much as you want that this isn't what a cult ism is this is what ocultism is and this is how it works and if you are so naive that you want to think it can't be this simple go on believing what you want to believe because ultimately really what it means is your ego is so calcified that you can't admit that you were duped that easily that's what it really is about in most people's minds most people would rather be dead than wrong most people would rather be dead than wrong and most people would rather continue in their path got heading toward an abyss a furnace rather than ever admit that they were duped by someone else well not me see I'd rather prosper I'd rather know the truth about how I was duped and then I'd rather admit you know what I got played I got completely played I was clowned somebody clowned me okay they pulled one over on me okay they pulled a fast one and I fell for it I'd rather admit that to myself rather than continue to hold on to a belief that is completely erroneous that I bought in the past and because I'm too stubborn thick-headed and egoic to actually say the words I was wrong I've said the words I was wrong tens of thousands of times in my life and I'll say them tens of thousands more times I don't have all the answer I'm not your leader I'm not your guru I don't want to be okay I'm explaining the truth as I have uncovered and discovered it you can do the same I don't know all the answers but I have a good bit of knowledge and I'm not afraid to tell people that it is knowledge there are things that can be known and people who do understand truths about certain things should not be afraid to say yes these are truths truth does exist it can be known I know it you can know it to and then to put that information into the world freely and as widely as possible and that's what the great work is folks that's what the true great work is regardless of who will tell you differently that's what the great work is the great the true great work of the ages not the false one that is trying to be completed by these psychopathic occultists in the world the money masters the people who invented money yeah yeah they're dark occultists yes and yes they are dark Oh cultists get over it if you think that that isn't something that exists and that you think that that's who ultimately invented and runs the banking system are you're a naive ignorant person if you don't think that the ultimate people who own the banking institutions of the world are dark Oh cultists I'm saying that as total fact total fact of the matter because I know that that's the case I don't think or believe that's the case I happen to have that knowledge and they invented this concept and they got people to believe in it and they call it money and money we looked at all the ways that this word conveys ideas M Oh N it's the prefix that means one so they're trying to sell you that it's the notion of oneness and then the second part of the word is ey which if pronounced just phonetically in that way not in conjunction with mo n in front of it is I so if we segment these it means the word money symbolically in the symbolic meaning of the word is the one I and for those who don't understand what I mean by that again understand the occult system known as the energy vortices or the chakras and how these chakras work understand what the third eye chakra is or the one eye chakra this is traditionally called the third eye in Eastern mystical traditions and it represents the chemical wedding the alchemical wedding it represents the balancing of the left and right brain hemispheres into unison with each other such that the person engages both brain hemispheres equally and therefore they have a balanced neocortex meaning that the neocortex operates as the executive command center of the brain brain functions holistically as it should there is an imbalance to either brain hemisphere either the left or the right or to both brain hemispheres which is essentially the destruction of the neocortex when you are imbalanced to both brain hemispheres when you are both a controller and a slave simultaneously you think you have the natural ball right to control other people when you have no such right if they have done no harm and you also are subordinate to other people that you think are superior to yourself you have a destroyed brain folks that's the truth yet again you can rage against this all you want pound on your desk pound on the walls it's irrelevant that's the case and you can verify that by studying neuroscience you can verify that by studying how energies move through the body you can study that by looking at brain scans of people who are imbalanced to one brain hemisphere or the other or both this is the pathway to the destruction of the neocortex which is the reason center of the human brain complex and the people who engage in this kind of brain imbalance being a bully being a controller being a total control freak and then also subordinating themselves to other control freaks that they think are superior to themselves and this is essentially any hierarchically structured institution in the world okay the I was watching videos today of soldiers saying I don't think I just follow orders openly admitting that openly saying I don't care if orders that come down are unconstitutional or not I'm going to follow them because my job is simply to follow and to do no thinking simply to follow orders I they say repeatedly I follow orders as they come down from the chain of command and that's it I don't question them I follow orders and they're comfortable with that they think that their moral human beings they think that they're not brain damaged these are brain damaged people physically this could be verified with a brain scan you could verify that scientifically so don't take my word for it to take one of these people go get a high contrast PET scan and you will see a devastated neocortex devastated it will look like craters on the moon folks it will look like rotted Swiss cheese okay and people can laugh about this but it you know it to a certain extent it does seem funny because of how surreal it is that there are people that are this destroyed that they have Gollum eyes people to this level and I know my words are harsh and I'm on basically dropping tact on this show folks because there's no more time for tact there's no more time for it the bit to put the baby spoons away folks stop trying to feed peeper people Gerber's baby food in small dribs and drabs it's over that's over grow up read learn and understand truth understand natural law and stop being apologist for evil people because this is how evil works evil needs to destroy the greatest gift that the Creator has ever given to us and that's the human heart and brain it needs to destroy your care and it needs to destroy your ability to think and once that's happened evil rules inside the psyche and it gets you to believe in nonsense like money but yet the other people exist in the world and this is sadly one person who is out of the mind control is still not out of the physical control because other morons who actually accept this illusion believe in it so we're bound by the freewill decisions of other people and all you can do is attempt to get people out of that mind control that's the great work and that's all I do I do nothing else any time I'm talking to someone in at any time in my life this is what I do and I think that's what we don't need balance in the sense of do a whole bunch of different kinds of actions I think we need extreme imbalance of action through extreme balance of mind because we need more balanced people constantly doing this work 24/7 every day all day and we don't have those kind of numbers sadly but you know what people who are doing the works of evil are doing them all day every day 24 hours a day 7 days a week without rest or respite evil never sleeps folks never never but we're sleeping we're asleep at the switch there there's still people that don't think mind control exists and is operating in the world that's how asleep they are data want to admit it to themselves if this is the mess that we're really in because it's colossal its monumental it's almost inconceivable to understand how strong the the effect of mind-control is on the human psyche it's everywhere and it's entrenched it is entrenched entrenched and the thing that keeps it entrenched is the human ego identification with the ego and identification with the physical worldly body so let's get into how the monetary system fits in with this let's go back to the name one-eye they're trying to convince you that money is the one eye that money is the balance of the brain hemispheres and that by having it you will have balance of your brain and your mind and your psyche and ultimately your spirit their coloring it green because green is the color of balance they're calling it the one eye because the one eye is the cut the spiritual concept the symbol of the balanced brain green is also the color of the anahata chakra which is the heart chakra because it's the middle of the body the balance point it's the fourth of the seven chakras there's three above and there's three below Green is default from the green heart on a hotter chakra is the fulcrum it is the true seat of life in the body in the ancient mystery traditions of the land of Khem which we call Egypt now they did not believe that the life force dwelt in in the brain that the consciousness dwelt in the brain they knew that it dwelt in the heart and that's something we've forgotten and ladies and gentlemen that's why the number one cause of death in the world is heart disease and this is not just physical this is because we are a spiritually diseased people the heart energy is the first thing that that winds down because we give up caring about making a difference in the world we give up caring about living a mortal existence and therefore that energy in the heart chakra winds down and then the heart becomes diseased and that's why heart disease is the number one killer in the world and it will continue to be like that as long as the imbalance exists within us because it's that the physical manifests through the spiritual imbalance the physical imbalances that we experience manifest through the spiritual imbalances we heal the spiritual imbalance and the physical imbalances will disappear but modern medicine will never tell you that because they want to sell you drugs and surgery folks there are two biggest products so that they can continue to ride around in their fancy BMWs and make the salaries that they do you think doctors care about you their automotives automatons okay doing actions by rote not treating you like a person they say it right in their own words all we do is exercise protocol it like a computer a computer runs protocols and that's what that's what the modern health system is about never treating the being holistically never understanding that spiritual imbalances and mental imbalances are tied with physical and bounces I've seen not none I'm not no blanket statement here there are some some very few doctors that do understand this but in general as a as an institution as a place where crazy people are put into an institution okay they don't basically get this a lot of nurses do get this and are trying to holistically work with people definitely but as a whole the medical community and institution does not get this back to money we looked at the symbol of the dollar bill last week the s with a line through it the the wavefunction representing energy a wave as energy the wave particle duality yet the S shaped dollar bill sign is essentially a sign wave function and that represents light light energy moves in waves it also represents DNA which is a vibratory energy that's how our DNA is shaped it's telling you this is life force this is the the force of life that is the heart energy why does the earth create so much green because that's it's giving of its life force energy I'm not I'm recapping more than I wanted to but this is important to understand folks it's conveying these ideas to you through the symbols just look at the Bauer bill sign it's the word is is being they're trying to communicate that this means being itself giving this up would mean giving up existence being that's the that's the idea that they're rooting into the subconscious through this archetype the S with a line to is an archetype when we look at that we see a light wave even though we can't see light waves we know subconsciously how they operate because they're a part of us that's what we're made of our DNA is what we're made of we know that this is how our DNA is structured in a serpentine curve the word is what we use to communicate being this is the world is that's what they're putting that as the symbol of money the word is and it is this is this is how simply the occult works folks this isn't it doesn't take a brain surgeon a rocket engineer to figure these things out it just takes people willing to lay down their ego and look at things simplistically and honestly the truth is always simple you want to make it more complicated than it is people want to make things more complicated than they are for some reason not me I look at things at face value and say this is what they are it's very easy to these are basic building blocks there's nothing complex about understanding occultism it's just a lot of information that our bit that is based upon very simple building blocks one of them is the concept of the archetype okay the archetype look this up AR CH e typ e arc type it means a basic rudimentary symbol that conveys a deep meaning whether that meaning is even known or not in the in the conscious level at the conscious level that this meaning is carried by the shape itself a circle is an archetype an equilateral triangle an archetype a serpent curve an archetype a dot a point a lightning bolt a you know a staggered thing a spiral these are archetypal symbols they convey meaning divorce of any cultural context they're universal symbols they use these on money they put the one I in the symbol of the pyramid an all-seeing eye which we won't go into and tonight we'll get into that when we start talking about some occult symbolism this is just a very brief primer to the symbols on money and the words what the words mean now let's start looking at the physical side of this how this works in the physical world well again bankers invented this concept of fiat currency and indeed the occultists who ultimately invented the banking systems they're the ones who came up with this they said this is what money shall be we'll use this as money and it could be anything it doesn't matter you could use coins you could use paper you can use up they used out broken sticks in some places in England hundreds of years ago as fiat currency just said this is currency we're going to split this thick like this and match up how it breaks and that's how we'll know it's not counterfeit and that that was money they were called tally sticks look it up tally sticks that's why they use the term tally you know tally this up meaning find out what the total is find out what people over etc tally sticks I mean this is called fiat currency and this is the word tied to creation because it comes from the latin verb to be again fiat means let it be because I said so may it be let it be let it exist this is the powers of a god God is a creator through speech through saying let it be well are we individual God as an individual are we a God that can say let it be and therefore it is I would say absolutely not I can't say let this thing exist in nature and then it exists nature is here for us to discover its principles and live in harmony with them it doesn't belong to us it is it is providing things for our life and our life force energy but we are a part of it we can't say let something be and it cut it suddenly comes into existence we can fashion different things from different elements of nature that already exists and therefore make something new that didn't exist in that form before but can we bring something into existence that didn't exist before no well that's what the power that is assumed by money makers is the power of a god that I can just say something exists not my fingers and it exists fiat currency the word fiat is the very first word attributed God the Creator itself that this all-powerful being spoke to create the universe the phrase attributed to the creation of the universe by God in the Bible is Fiat looks that's Latin because Bibles were traditionally written in Latin when they were first printed Fiat looks means let there be light Fiat means let there be looks means lights let there be light so they're naming their creation their money which now is paper and coin after the first words spoken by God folks because these people think their God and you can argue all you want that

that is not their mindset you're wrong you're wrong I'll tell you openly you're wrong to your face the people who invented this system think that they are God they are psychopaths that believe that they are God here and that's the basic problem with the world there are people who think that they are God and there are other morons that accept their claim of being God I'll say that again the hammer it into people's heads there are psychopaths on the earth to think their God and then there are morons on the earth who accept their claim as true that that's the problem of the human condition in a nutshell folks cuz let's start using real plain easy-to-understand language and let's start dropping the facade of even having having any tact about it I'm done with sugarcoating anything I don't think I did much sugarcoating to begin with but I'm dropping the gloves the gloves are coming off now and this is going to be like this in the future on this show the gloves are off no more apologies for humanity okay this show is not called I love human beings the show is not called I want to make friends this show is called what on earth is happening and that's all this is about and I've said before I don't serve human beings I serve truth herself the end I don't serve the ignorant apathetic lazy animals that exist on this planet by their own choice I serve truth her self and it is her okay it is the Sacred Feminine force inherent in creation that is Who I am a servant of I do not serve human beings because I'm not their slave I'm not a slave to the truth either I assist truth in helping that force to reach the eyes and ears of the barbarian hordes that comprise this world get is offended about it as you like I apologize noth-nothing for what I have said that's the case that's not human nature that is the condition that humanity is existing in now by their own apathy laziness and cowardice and make as many excuses for people as you want anybody want to call it and defend the human race and think that they're so wonderful for the condition they've allowed to come into being through their own laziness go right ahead you're entitled to your opinion the money masters throughout the world are a cultists they put occult symbols all over their money in every country but they've really hammered this talismanic magic into the money on American Fiat paper currency and it's everywhere open your eyes do some research do some reading and you'll understand what this symbolism really means know the art types that it uses the rudimentary symbols cuz see they're not just using rudimentary symbols they're using talismans because to get to a talisman you have to find a rudimentary symbol or an archetype okay that's the building block then you make a symbol from archetypes then from a symbol you make a sigil so they say a picture's worth a thousand words okay so you could express hundreds of ideas through a symbol but then when you combine symbols you're making something that you can combine thousands of ideas and that's called a sigil sigi El Sol will continue as we break break down the monetary system to look at the occult side of things as well because it's important to understand how the occult works multiple symbols are teamed to and combined to come up with what's called sigils the all-seeing eye on pyramid is a sigil the eagle with the shield and the branch with the arrows on the other side of the back of the dollar bill that is a sigil the US Treasury seal is a sigil multiple symbols combined now when you combine multiple sin jewels think about how many words you're conveying symbolically think about how many concepts and ideas you're embedding into the subconscious now when you do that you're creating a talisman ana talisman must be carried because it is about flow it is about propagation of flow or propagation of energy which is a flow ten UUM and this is what the power of a god is said to be able to create something that didn't exist inherently in nature not pre-existing bring something into manifestation by speaking it into manifestation God spoke the universe into existence he said let there be light and so it was Fiat looks well the occultists that invented money are saying Fiat this is money let it be and they're using money as a talisman because they're creating a continuum of energy and that's ultimately what money is and the only thing that imbues it with its power is belief belief we talked about last week the concept of the God of the dark occult which is Bell Bell bill the vowel is irrelevant the bull God which Satan is attributed to being a bull a beast shaped like a bowl with horns and a tail and hooves Moloc of the Canaanites and the Phoenicians a bowl God Bell a Canaanite God the Phoenician God Bell bill bull God's Bell the son they call themselves the illuminated ones because they are under their God as Sun God but it's the dark Sun it's not the true Sun it is not the true light of the Creator the true creator of the universe it is their twisted sick interpretation of God and it ultimately represents their own ego because that is ultimately what their God is themselves and this is what Satanism is this is what Luce fahriye NASM is folks you think Satanism is the worship of these demonic entities and like medieval Christian ideas of Satanism it is not you're wrong if that's what you think you want to know what Satanism is I highly recommend you get locate a copy of the Satanic Bible by Anton Sandor LaVey and read it thoroughly and you'll understand what Satanism really is and that's that's a that is a in comparison to what's really out there that's me telling you to read a Girl Scout manual okay that's like me telling you read a Girl Scout manual and as dark and twisted and psychopathic as that the ideologies in that book are it's a Girl Scout manual the real Psychopaths asked lavae to put this out to the public so that they could identify other Psychopaths that would help them in their agenda LaVey did not even come up with the idea to write this book himself this is a sanitized version of their true ideology that that you will learn about when you are groomed to be taken higher up into the occult and people know about this - it being exposed and told by brave people they want their you Genesis they want to ultimately exterminate 95% of the human population this is true they are eugenicist s-- and ultimately the you Genesis in the world are operating through the financial system they are the money masters they are the people who actually set the value and interest rates of money and this is what fractional reserve banking is it's usury next week on the show I'm going to have James Yaeger who made the brilliant documentary Fiat Empire the Empire that is built upon this concept of just being allowed to say let the be money and it exists granting to themselves the power of a God let there be light associating money with enlightenment the all-seeing eye the balance of the brain hemispheres and the awakening of the pineal gland James Jaeger documentary filmmaker researcher videographer he will be on next week we will talk about the Federal Reserve System the current money masters of the United States the Fed came into being in 1913 after a meeting on Jekyll Island by the financial elite in 1910 off the coast of Georgia I had several things lined up that I wanted to read I saw we had a caller I guess he got impatient uh he wasn't on there for that long caller that was holding on I was just getting ready to go to and it looks like you hung up you want to call back in

I'll take your call so um I'll give the call-in number again the calling number for the show is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number is seven twenty four triple four seven triple four and the call ID number is eight three five one five the call ID eight three five one five Mayer Amschel Bauer is one of the first recognized international bankers of the modern age he changed his name to Rothschild he came from a German occult family the Bauer's from Bavaria Bauer made a statement saying permit me to issue and control the money of a nation and I care not who makes its laws just think about the hubris contained in that statement I don't care who the lawmakers are because if I can create money I'm God hey I can make people do whatever I want they're on my strings they're my puppets they're my slaves and you know what he's right he's right this person isn't stupid he may be a psychopath he may be of a complete reptilian consciousness way down in the base brain of I need to survive and hoard and get as much as I want and have have as much tactical advantage over my fellow man as possible in the physical sense because he has no connection to spirituality whatsoever and he said he's basically he's a golem himself of the force of fear okay he's a puppet you think this is really a master this person is a puppet on the strings of fear fear owns him something that's discarnated it's not in the physical world another person doesn't because he's the person who's inventing and making making money he's he's saying let this amount of money exist issuing that the the currency and the credit of a nation permit me to issue and control the money of a nation I care not who makes its laws head of the Rothschild banking dynasty but is he wrong no why because people believe in the nonsense he's selling them that money exists and to begin with and this is how fractional reserve banking works it's it's a central bank is chartered by a government they lend money to that government at interest which is called usury at high interest the amount of money they put into circulation is controlled by them and it also has debt attached to it and they can also create a certain percentage on top of that which they are allowed to lend out at high levels of interest more usury so the Ussery perpetuates more usury if this is called fractional reserve banking and I'm sure James could explain it better than I can I know the very fundamentals of it but that the the machination of how it itself works is unimportant it's fraudulent immoral fantasy behavior that doesn't exist in nature it requires the belief in a moral a morons belief in this system in order for it to actually work and hold sway over the minds of people and these morons throughout history have been killing each other destroying each other's homes and properties breaking all kinds of natural law principles incurring enormity of suffering upon each other just because they believe in something that isn't real that another puppet made up another slave made up the concept another golem made up the concept and the billions of other slaves golems and morons in the world believe in that concept and they're all enslaving each other perpetually well you know what I'm out of this mind control I don't exist in it I know this isn't real am I still physically bound to it unfortunately that's the case I'm physically bound to it I don't keep any money in a bank I I don't use credit cards anymore I don't keep any money in a bank a banker would not get a penny that I earned fiat currency or otherwise or any means of exchange I'm not giving anybody any control over anything that I happen to make as any form of means of exchange you're not keeping it you're not lending it you're not using it for usury usury is it a moral practice lending money predatory lending of money so you can make tons more money on the interest you get back and since there's never enough money in circulation because as soon as you're printing money you're attaching debt to it you're charging interest for the printing of it they're printing it and all this debt is attached to the printing of the money where are you ever going to get enough value in circulation to pay back that debt if this is simple mathematics if you're saying the first money I'm going to print I'm going to print five million dollars or let's say 1 million dollars and I'm going to attach let's just say 1% of debt to that money okay so that would be 1% of a million dollars which would be what take not two zeroes off that would be 1 million would be a 1 with 4 zeros so that would be $10,000 where is that $10,000 coming from if you're saying here's the money I'm printing you you own me now when you pay pay this back to me since I'm I'm being chartered to print and issue the money and I'm saying I'm doing this at interest that's what a central bank does ok I print a million and I attach ten thousand dollars of debt to that million where's that $10,000 come from it doesn't exist so all the people eventually that are required to pay back that money where are they going to pay back $1,010,000 they can't so what happens they go to the same institution and try to borrow that because they need to pay it back well what happens when they borrow it the cycle is repeated the cycle is repeated and more debt is attached to the money the new money that gets created this is called fractional reserve banking but you know what that's a euphemism what this is is usury plain and simple and this system is basically the brain child this has gone on throughout history long before the Rothschild dynasty existed but in the modern incarnation this is the brainchild of Mayer Amschel Rothschild now he had lots of agents working for him and he sent his sons in the different cities to perpetuate this this way of doing business eventually created central banks in all nations and they essentially control the issuance of currency and the regulation of the amount of money in circulation and the interest rates attached to that money in just about every country in the world another historical figure Thomas Jefferson tried to warn us about this danger of fractional reserve banking Ussery he said and this is one of the founding influences of this country who we aren't listening to it all most of us and just you know aren't paying attention to someone who is much wiser than 99% of people in the United States and hey I'm not a worshipper of the founding fathers believe me I think that a lot of what they said was in keeping with natural law and they did not go far enough because it's very evident look at them they kept slaves they thought that certain races of people were below them and that they had the right to keep slaves imagine this you you embodied an import and put principles of natural law forward in your writings and then you thought that those laws didn't extend to every human being on the earth it imagine what kind of hubris that took these people were in deep ego an attachment to belief systems which were fantasy but they did have some wisdom and they did try to explain to people if you left certain things happen you're going to end up as slaves they didn't they weren't I don't believe they were fully enlightened they were partially enlightened they had a long way to go though to get to full enlightenment Thomas Jefferson said banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies I'll just read that one sentence again bang institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies if the

American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency the banks and corporations that will grow up around the banks will deprive the people of all property until their children wake up homeless on the continent their fathers occupied I believe this quote is sanitized because I believe he originally said on the continent their fathers conquered and it was a conquering because there were people living here before European white men came over here and just decided this was their land but again this is this is steps that most people are ten pictures about they won't they won't talk about that you know there was very immoral things done by even the founders of this country now they wrote high-minded principles though in most of their writings I think there were some who were much better than others like Thomas Paine I think Paine was largely true to his principles although he wasn't perfect and no one is but they had some words that we should pay heed to and this is one of the famous quotes that I think people should really pay attention to he was trying to warn them about the influence of central banks if you give over the ability to play God to people they will abuse it because power corrupts tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely and this is a fundamental truth most people are not enlightened enough in their current mind controlled condition to be able to effectively hold any type of position of high responsibility without giving way to corruption that's the sad fact of the human condition not human nature and conditions are two different things the current human condition propagated through mind control through the information that we take into ourselves and believe that other people tell us without going down to fundamental dynamic principles that are inherent in nature or in other words knowing the truth that we only have certain unalienable rights and there are things we do not have the right to do we have tons and tons of unalienable rights but we don't have a right to basically play God we don't have a right to control others who have harmed no one we don't have a right to defraud people through usury defraud people of their life property and ultimately happiness through usury and that's what's been done and they deserve part of the responsibility and part of the blame but other people have essentially let them do it do their ignorance let's look at how this system let's check out a couple other quotes okay look look at the front the head the former head of the Federal Reserve System the Fed is the central bank of the United States there was warned against we went through this is the third incarnation of the central bank of the United States they changed the name because the first bank of the United States people caught on to this scam they dissolved it and then they the bet international bankers kept pressing and eventually instituted the second bank of the United States which was eventually exposed Andrew Jackson very involved in that process and eventually through the Congress they abolished in however they met in secret in 1902 Jekyll Island off the coast of Georgia International Finance ears called Rothschilds Rothschild agents Warburg um Rockefellers high-level financial elites in secret came up with a scam to have this put through through senator Aldrich into the Congress on while the Congress was on vacation Christmas vacation that's when this vote came up to pass the Federal Reserve bill they met in secret on Jekyll Island and plotted their plotted and planned their to how they were going to institute a new Central Bank even they knew that people didn't want it it was unacceptable to them the government would be printing interest-free money and regulating the issuance of its own currency because they want to come out on top and manage the conflicts that they create there they are foe mentors of war they are manipulators of warfare they back both sides and Wars these international finance ears these users and that's what they are and don't take a soft core position on this usury is immoral it's immoral it is wrong fundamentally to be a user err and if you don't think so I claim you're immoral if you think usury is okay I think you're an immoral person I don't care who you are I think there it's a fundamental principle that usery is immoral if you're a predatory lender of money if you want to lend somebody something and you say you pay me that back but if you want to lend somebody and say you're going to pay me back plus more than what it's actually worth or what the value we've agreed upon that it's worth is that's usury and that's immoral and people just accept this like it's fine like it's this is common knowledge and fine no problem yeah you can lend money it's ridiculous interest rates well if you even think that's okay you're a moral a moral person because you don't know enough about natural law to understand that's wrong and it's unacceptable and it's unacceptable that people even continue to think that it's okay because it's not okay it's called wrong and we need to know the difference between right and wrong that's why we're in the mess we're in with our liberties being destroyed because most people don't know the difference between right and wrong anymore sadly and they don't care and they accept it tacitly they just accept tacitly than wrongdoing and corruption and usury are taking place in their midst and they just turn their back they turn their I look the other way and accept Jekyll Island 1910 the financed years of the world get together in secret they plot the Fed the Federal Reserve System they named it that because they're liars it had nothing to do with a federal institution even though it would have gotten it chartered through Congress okay it was a privately held conglomerate of banking institutions and that's what the Federal Reserve still is privately owned owned by families now you can research who owns the Fed I'll post the document about the families who owned the Federal Reserve and you can uh you can go into this extensively to look at uh who some of these people are um and it includes families like the Rothschilds the Harriman's um Morgans the Stanley's it's a host of people shifts Rockefellers I have a whole list Rothschild Schroder lis Grenfell Brown Harriman Norman Drexel Lazar Morgan Stanley Schroder Ryan chef Warburg Lehman Baker Kuhn Loeb Pine Edison Shearman sterling Julliard Stillman Rockefeller a congressional investigation was done in the 70s to try to find out who owns these banking institutions that essentially control this country ruthlessly because they're psychopaths and they're predators we talked about what a psychopath is we talked about what a true predator of other people are and why they act that way they act that way because they have destroyed neocortex's they have destroyed brains they have given themselves over to the force of fear so wholly so completely that they think that they can't live in social harmony with people without exploiting them and without preying on them so they are predators of their own kind and there's no lower form of life than that their social cannibals and that's the lowest form of life that there is when they finally got this past in an off session of Congress during Christmas vacation 19 I believe it was 12 when they put the act through and it went into effect in 13 the Fed came into being it took over the issuance of the currency of this country as the third central bank but they didn't call it the central bank they called the Federal Reserve implying that it was truly a government institution and implying that it would secure that the safety of the money through maintaining reserves this is all rhetoric it's neither a federal institution it is privately owned and I'll post a document about some of the owners as recent of an investigation that has been done and it has no reserves it is all based on fiat currency it is all based on numbers on a computer screen it is all based on faith it is all based on belief and this is what you'll never hear on the mainstream media you'll never hear people talk about this because the Federal Reserve are there at masters and they are little slaves dancing on their strings that their owners pull and that's all people on corporate media everyone bar none bar none and there are so few that have any gumption whatsoever to even bring up the Federal Reserve as an issue at all there are a couple who have a minimal amount of courage to even talk about the Fed as a predatory institution and I think Ron Paul is one of them I give him credit for that I think he needs to go a lot farther to get to the real truth of what's going on in the world but you know he wants to play that political game he wants to sanitize things well good luck with that enjoy that let me know when you're done with that that's that's what I'll say to that not saying I don't think that the man is a good man I think he does try and live by his principles so however when it comes to speaking the truth into the world you're not really going far enough if you're trying to sanitize your speech for political motivations and that I'll leave that at that so the Fed has basically ruled this country and put people into indentured servitude through booms and busts in the monetary supply which they call the business cycle it's no such thing it is deliberate expansions and contractions of the monetary supply where you have a big expansion that's called inflation because you're devaluing the currency through printing excessive amounts of it then you have a contraction that the printing of the money creates a boom because credit is easy to acquire and then you get a big bust when they contract the money supply and that's called a recession or a depression and again these are explaining this in the most rudimentary terms I'm not a financial analyst or expert and I would never want to be I understand the very rudimentary element about how the most rudimentary elements about how this fraud works and that's all you really need to understand you want to understand how this works I would suggest watching the movie Fiat Empire which was made by James Yaeger who I'll be having on the show next week I would suggest watching documentary money masters the money masters which is an excellent expose of the financial fraud that we have in this country I would suggest watching the the movie money as debt money as debt because ultimately that's what this is a system of Perpetual debt that can never be repaid and therefore physical assets will flow to the creditors leaving people basically bankrupt and homeless on their their own land which is what Thomas Jefferson was trying to warn us about so another one another great movie about this and I thank barb for coming down and pointing that out to my attention is zeitgeist addendum zeitgeist addendum goes a long way in explaining to people how the monetary system and the fractional reserve banking system work and um there's another new one uh thanks barb again I I want to remember that thanks uh a new one I believe this was made by trying to think of the guy's name he does the UH he he does on the radio show on I think Oracle broadcasting his name escapes me right now but he has a site called rogue government and he made a documentary called power of the purse and it's a long run it's four hours and 50 minutes is almost five hours long and he does an extensive job of thoroughly researching how this financial fraud is perpetuated and where it came from in the ancient world right up to the modern day I'll try to think of his name if anybody can refresh my memory call in and let me know but um the Fed today operates as a independent institution it is chartered by the government through the Federal Reserve Act and it operates on over 12 regional zones this is just a fraud essentially to get people to think that there are many different institutions working in conjunction with each other it all operates under one banner it is largely owned by overseas entities over 70% of the owners of the Federal Reserve are offshore and do not live in the United States over 70% and that number could be higher than that um so um the first thing to understand is it's not even a government institution it is privately held and over 70% of the owners of these financial institutions that comprise the Fed are foreign they are not even living or from the United States they're not United States citizens they don't live here they live offshore and they run this financial racket from offshore and that is true the second thing is it continuously perpetuates um the idea that this fiat currency is somehow backed by something that is actual vow of actual value some kind of physical thing and it is not our money system is backed by nothing it is not backed by silver not backed by gold even if you think those things are money hey it's not backed by anything it's not backed by food it's not backed by water it's backed by zero it is backed by faith alone and this is a contract of the mind this is getting people to believe in something that doesn't exist that doesn't actually have any intrinsic value and again you can think even gold has intrinsic value good luck when you're starving and you want to try to eat your gold enjoy you know melt it down it'll be more palatable okay so here's a quote about in the modern world hell out of control and how god like the Fed thinks they are and I'm gonna read this quote and I'm just gonna stay openly the person who made this quote is a dark ocultist period I know this personally okay he's a dark occultist believe what you want but that's the truth his name is Alan Greenspan and here's a quote he was on PBS news hour with Jim lar years ago when he was the chairman of the Federal Reserve Board Laura asked him in this interview what is the proper relationship between the chairman of the Fed and the President of the United States and Alan Greenspan replied first of all the Federal Reserve is an independent agency that means basically there is no other agency of government which can overrule actions that we take so long as that is in place and there is no evidence that the administration or the Congress or anybody else is requesting that we do things differently than what we think is the appropriate thing then what the relationships are don't frankly matter Greenspan in essence was admitting that the Federal Reserve is higher in the hierarchy of control than any agency of the government and that in essence it owns the government and he's correct he is correct the Federal Reserve and their owners own the government of the United States and the people in the positions of power who will say nothing about the immoral practices of this predatory agency our lackeys they are little lap dogs they are cowardly poppets on strings of these Oh cultists okay and I'll call these people out and indeed I have called these people out in front of their own building in Philadelphia as part of the end the Fed rally because all the unread morons out there okay all of the UH the unread practically illiterate people who have it rut read a book worth reading in their miserable lives little I mean they can barely read to begin with let alone reading books that they really need to be reading to understand what's going on in the world okay that they want to think that this institution is necessary and must exist for us to have social harmony ridiculous ridiculous and people who want to go and support them go and be security guards for them cops who want to defend what they do because they don't care about anything they're just as dumb as your average person that thinks the Fed is a federal institution that thinks that they actually back currency by something and that they're not predatory usurers okay they're just unread people that don't know the first thing about what's really going on in the world they couldn't tell you the first thing about the Fed how was made what it does they know nothing about fractional reserve banking let alone getting to the knowledge to the the very philosophy that there is no such thing as money it's only a claim made by people and you have to be stupid enough to believe in that claim there are only people and resources in the world and people need to come to a level of consciousness to make a willful decision through their own will their own care and their own intelligence to know that it is their responsibility to be their brother's caretaker by by will by choice and consent universally there is an only a Brotherhood of man and we are all each other's caretakers as one suffers all suffer the end and until you're at that level of consciousness you're in darkness you're in darkness now that doesn't mean one small group of people providing everything for everybody for everybody that means everybody doing what is necessary to provide what is needed for themselves because they recognize this is basic fundamental human rights in natural law yet you're going to provide and work with the earth with nature to get your daily keep your daily bread and that's what's embodied in that prayer give us this day our daily bread doesn't say allow us to get so much today that we can hoard for a year I'm not knocking the practice of putting some things away in the event of emergencies but ultimately these people want more than they can ever spend in their entire lives because they're rooted in the leoch in the r-complex the reptile complex of the human brain they're not engaged in higher-order conceptual thinking that takes place in the in the neocortex and I've just recalled the name of the gentleman who put out the movie um um who put put out the movie um power of the purse it was Josh Reeves Josh Reeves I highly recommend that one it is really really well done uh money masters power of the purse Fiat Empire is a Geist addendum money as that power of the purse phenomenal phenomenal works everybody should check these out I'll try to find them on Google video or YouTube and post them to the podcast section please check them out I'll also post a PDF document about the owners of the Federal Reserve System I was going to read some stuff about how the Fed came into being at Jekyll Island but I'll tell you what I will probably simply just post that document as well and let people read it instead of reading it over the air um what I want to ultimately get back to is if we continue to allow these predatory users to assert their influence and claim the powers of god that they can basically set the value of everything they can lend in a predatory sense that so that all assets eventually flow to them through defaults okay and we're going to continue to let them do that and we're going to dump all of this debt down through the ages to our future generations what we are in effect going to create is in a world of total slavery if we continue to believe in money as a physically existing intrinsic concept that exists in nature which it is not we are ultimately going to be slaves on this planet that this is the hardest swallow for anyone to ever take in money is the religion of the people of the earth you think that your religion is Christianity and I'll say nonsense you think that your religion is Islam and I'll tell you nonsense to your face you think that your religion is Judaism and I'll tell you nonsense and that's true for 99.9 people on this planet 99.9% of people on this planet you have no religion other than money you have no religion other than money that's your religion and that's your God and debt is offended about it as you want there's there's a catch phrase right there for you for this show enjoy being offended I'm not going to stop explaining that until it changes by a willful act people changing it because they stopped believing in nonsense BS that doesn't exist okay you can think I'm as crazy as you want you can stay in your calcified tumor of an ego all you want but guess what you are the slave you are the slave for believing in that nonsense that an occultist made for you to believe in and we're going to talk about religion there the actual religions of the world as also being forms of mind-control so get ready to be offended a lot more in future weeks because if you think that those religions are telling you anything accurate or close to the truth you you're more fool than I thought you are by the monetary system because dark occultists made those religions for you to accept and believe in they made your religions folks I worked with the people who made your religions and their their ancestors made your religions okay it's all nonsense everything you think is real everything you think you believe in that's real it's all an illusion it's all an illusion and coming to enlightenment a state of true light is knowing that all of those things are illusionary they don't exist in nature they don't exist in natural law what exists in natural laws beings on a personal evolutionary journey of growth and learning and development and the support systems that are in place to encourage that growth learning and development which is the resources of the earth which are organic which are inherent which are made by the earth herself and we're destroying that body of support called the earth and we're destroying each other in our ridiculous beliefs in money so I tried to go a little bit of a way toward explaining how the fiat currency and fractional reserve banking system works I apologize again for our original guest not being on but this gives me a chance to really hammer home some of these ideas in people's minds and get them to understand you're fooled you're duped you're duped it's all fake folks it's not about getting back to gold either okay this is this is another cul-de-sac it's another trying to get you really out of enlightenment not really reaching enlightenment you'll reach enlightenment when you understand the entire concept of money is a frog it never has existed in nature never will exist in nature the thing that creates the power of that fraud is your belief in it you want to disempower it stop believing in it start understanding there's only people and resources in the world to be distributed among those people in a moral way and not through force so you can't say well social that's because that's called socialism when you want to do that by force this has to be done through consciousness through understanding that you need to do this not because anybody is forcing you to do it because it's the right thing to do to be our brother and sisters caretakers as one suffers all suffer the end the end you want to take away one phrase from this show you could turn the show off and never listen to it again for all I care as one being suffers all suffer the end the end if you understand that principle you get it you get it fully and because that's the golden rule and that's when you'll have real gold alchemical gold enlightenment I'm going to wrap it up tonight folks I know I went off on to a lot of different tangents tonight that's what I do we had one caller I apologize for not seeing you on the switchboard until it was too late and he hung up hopefully we'll have some callers for James Yaeger next week right here on what on earth is happening James Yaeger documentary filmmaker May a Fiat Empire will be on the show next week definitively he will be here that's all for tonight folks hope you enjoyed it listen in next week at 7 p.m. Eastern Time you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'll see here right here same time next week good night folks you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #027

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Monetary System, Fiat Currency, Federal Reserve, Nikola Tesla, Controlled Energy vs. Free Energy*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network today is Tuesday September 28 2010 I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is revolution broadcasting calm we have a great show lined up for you here this evening we're going to be talking with documentary filmmaker James Yeager the filmmaker who made Fiat Empire original intent corporate fascism and cultural Marxism among other great films will be talking with James about some of the projects that he has coming up we'll be getting into the Federal Reserve System with him that'll be coming up very soon what I'm going to do is quickly read the event announcements and then I'm going to give the call in numbers for the show and then we'll bring James right in and get started so I have only two event announcements for the listening audience this evening two events coming up in the Philadelphia area that I'd like listeners to know about the first is the monthly documentary screenings and discussions at the ethical Society building the ethical Society is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia these events are hosted monthly by the great activist group truth freedom prosperity here in Philadelphia this month Monday I'm sorry next month Monday October 18th Monday October 18th truth freedom prosperity will be screening the documentary for liberty for liberty is a film about the Ron Paul revolution back in 2008 about his campaign and the ground breaking tactics that were used door the Ron Paul campaign to get the message of individual freedom and sound money and a non-interventionist foreign policy out to the public so the documentary is called for liberty that's coming up Monday October 18th at the ethical Society building 1906 South Rittenhouse Square the documentaries start at about 7:00 p.m. and then they are followed by a interactive discussion with the audience on the film so get there early parking can be tough around there but it'll start around 7:00 and they they got run until about 9:00 9:30 depending on the how the discussions go so that's the first event announcement for more info on this activist group visit their website at www.ge.com fferent which i myself will be co-hosting this is going to be called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those effected by these devices the dates are Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 the time is 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days doors will open at 9 a.m. days to attend is only $20 per person per day this will be happening in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia at rubra Hall our UVA rubra hall at 414 Greene Street Philadelphia PA 19154 alfred weber Andrew basiago Thera your dozous J Parker Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower myself mark passio Michael Kelly Suzanne Taylor and just added to the to the roster of speakers today john nicholson from CC RG info mr. john nicholson who will be talking about satanic ritual abuse so we just added an 11th speaker to the bill we will be announcing more speakers as the week's go on we'll probably round out at about 15 or 16 speakers or so so check out more information about this great conference coming up in Philadelphia probably the biggest of its kind on the East Coast April 9th and 10th 2011 free your mind please visit www.carmensognonvi.com/newsletter do the guest if you want to call in for tonight usually we have a wide open discussion but we're going to be talking about specific things with James Yaeger tonight so please keep the questions geared for mr. Yeager when you call in this evening okay the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four for for once again calling number 724 triple for seven triple for when you call in you have to punch in the call ID number for this show the call ID number is eight three five one five once again the call ID number for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five so let's jump right in with our guest for this evening James Yeager is an award-winning documentary film maker with over 25 years of experience in writing directing and editing films after graduating from the Haverford School and the cinema Institute James majored in sociology at the University of Pennsylvania and graduated summa laude in his filmmaking class of 1978 at Los Angeles City College James holds a management degree from celebrity Center in Hollywood and has written and published five books on motion picture production and operations he has also written 12 screenplays of which four have been produced and one is currently in production James was a pioneer in broadcast in broadband distribution of motion pictures over the internet and was one of the founders of pay-per-view comm James has worked on about a dozen feature films in numerous capacities over the course of 11 years in late 1981 James founded matrix productions and began producing TV commercials public service announcements and live events in 2007 matrix productions produced Fiat Empire featuring Representative Ron Paul and dr. Edwin Vieira this documentary about the Federal Reserve System garnered a telly award and became the top documentary on the internet for six months James has continued developing documentaries such as original intent featuring G Edward Griffin Ted bear Edwin Vieira Ron Paul and Pat Buchanan his newest documentary offerings are cultural marxism and corporate fascism which respectively highlight the left-wing and right-wing erosion of American values and the principles of freedom upon which America was founded James is currently developing Tesla a full-length movie based on the life story of Nikola Tesla James Yeager's website can be found at wwm see films calm once again that's wwm see films calm ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening mr. James Yeager James thank you for being here with us this evening I mark back for having me it's great to be here so you've been a documentary filmmaker for many years and you put out some of the most information-packed and critical political documentaries of our time as far as I'm concerned why don't you talk a little bit about how you got involved in filmmaking and some of the great documentary films that you've produced well my primary interest in film is narrative drama the source features I've moved out to California 77 to pursue features but I've always had an interest in documentaries it dawned on me when I was young I was fortunate to know I wanted to be in film from an early age that I started making films about 1963 and it dawned on me that gee if you're going to make movies maybe someone might watch them from day and golly if people are watching them maybe you should have something to say especially if you're going to make a documentary so this this thought could completely horrified me and made me realize that well I better stick an air of drama and then you know at least and 20-30 years studying life and figuring out what the what the hell is happening you know said Akana the title of your show there mark sure though I've moved on what I started working in the industry there I held a lot of different posts worked a lot of features in different capacities at the set carpenter grip editor and so on and meanwhile I kind of picked up an interest in banking somewhere along the line I guess you know the old side with bankers meet for dinner get together for dinner they talk about art right when artists get together they talk about banking or money so I guess I get this as a young artist I became interested in banking and kind of figure out why in an infinite universe you look out there at night and just just matter and energy everywhere how come there's or seems to be so much scarcity and starving and hopelessness on this planet and it just got me wondering you know what is money where does it come from you know and who are these people called bankers what do they do so triggered by a book called the creature from Jekyll Island from where in the early 90s which was written by G Edward Griffin I began to to see a light and mr. Griffin is probably the first author has come along that's really shed a light on banking and the Federal Reserve System and how we've wandered from constitutional values as far as our money and so I started studying it and somewhere along I guess was around 2006 2005 I was watching c-span and I noticed this little wire like wiry guy always arguing with Alan Greenspan and you know his name was Ron something Ron Paul I'm like he had two first names and I just I watched the sky for two or three years and no one ever heard of them but he would be hanging in there just shoot Alan Greenspan bragging on him about the money supply the fiat money and why aren't we backed by gold and finally I thought hey you know maybe I'll make a movie a documentary on on this whole thing see if mr. Griffin will give me the rights to his book and so I called him up and Ed was kind enough to do that and I called up dr. Paul and to my surprise he granted me an interview because this was 2007 from here and then so we we produced the film called Fiat Empire and shortly after the film was released I'm sure it has nothing to do with the film - dr. Paul ran for president and all hell broke out people who downloading the film at the rate of two or three thousand downloads a day and started hitting number one if you kept vying for number one position on the on Google video it kept going with fire fart you should remember that mark but that without fire fart you know first that would be number one for a few days and then Fiat Empire would knock it out it would be number one for a while they were going back that's a little bit of background how how I got up yeah the tool it just goes to show what the mentality the public is you know hassle when we're in the fire fart and the other want to know why the federal reserve is unconstitutional right so we put that out and it is the total surprise that so many people were concerned about the banking and fact that the Federal Reserve System is basically failing to follow the Constitution specifically article 1 section 8 and 10 stipulates this no spank the gold or silver coin shall be money and Bills of credit or not ok a bill of credit is nothing more than the Federal Reserve Note so today we have a money system where the federal government can print up as much if they want they can inflate the money supply as much as they want and this of course waters down all the money salute to our purchasing power of dollars will often 95 to 98 percent of purchasing power since the Federal Reserve glosso and axis instated in 1913 that is an effective arm hitting cattle that's an effective hidden tax isn't it that actually are completely Rob's people of their savings in effect it is people a lot of people don't realize that when you continue continually print up money with no restraint it's like a stock solution for those of you that are those stock in companies you know that if corporation is also our issue 20 million shares of stock and then in the next ensuing years it starts to issue more and more stock 30 million 35 million the existing stockholders shares are diluted they're watered down and the same thing is true with the money and really the money in a way is the stock of the nation and when you have this elite group of special interests have that special privilege of being able to print out money this is the elite bankers that are known as the Federal Reserve System and as we discussed and Fiat Empire Federal Reserve System is nothing more than a government sanctioned banking cartel quas a private bank government sanctioned banking cartel no different than an OPEC or banana cartel and basically they these people these elite New York backers have have used the federal government they've counted them over the head and gotten them to basically legalize their Ponzi scheme so we have here a special class of privileged entities and nobody knows really who exactly are the owners of these banks that are in the Federal Reserve System but these people are have since 1913 have a little by little weaned us off the gold standard and the founders wanted our money to be redeemable in gold and silver because they wanted citizens if they felt the money was being diluted to be able to return their paper and get their gold back out of the back it's another check and balance and now is check and balance has been totally be loaded away by this elite group of banks and their propaganda machine the the mainstream corporate media and so very few people realize they just know that they're on the treadmill they know that they're running faster and faster we now have to have two incomes noise just to keep up with the debt service on the house and the cars and the credit cards this is just it's just getting to a point work totally ridiculous and I think people happily are becoming aware of this and Ron Paul was probably one of the very few if not the only people in the government in the Congress that had the courage to tell it exactly like it is so we made a movie about it put it out there for a Fiat Empire how the Federal Reserve violates the US Constitution and I guess people are still watching it to this day on the net and you can see it by going to Fiat Empire org we're just go to Google YouTube and just type in the word Fiat Empire James I'd like to congratulate you on that film because I think it is one of the seminal films on the Fiat monetary system and the Federal Reserve and uh congratulations on making such a critical documentary I think it is really one of the best produced documentaries on that topic and it is one of the more popular documentaries within the freedom movement as far as people are attempting to give information to other people about this particular topic the immoral monetary system that we have in this country through the central bank the fraudulent central bank that we call the Federal Reserve System so congratulations on such a seminal film offering thank you mark I appreciate that um we did try to make Fiat Empire um one put it we tried to we tried to have a moderate voice in there because you know this subject and a lot of the subjects are alarming and you sometimes should scare away people for these important issues if you're too alarming uh there was a film that was just released about a year prior I actually had not seen it when I made Fiat Empire but was made by Aaron Russo was called America freedom to fascism and this film I was told was a little warming to some people and so when we made Fiat Empire I directed wrote it and it was produced by build an Allen who is recently deceased but he's an attorney and he is a conservative I would say I would say I'm more of a libertarian but because of his influence and suggestions that look who want to try to reach the grassroots and you want to try to reach the broader middle class public you gotta you gotta somehow introduce to the subject on a on a gradient you can't just go in there and and say throw around words like they're all crooks so um you know we we didn't say they were cooks in the narration but certain people that we interviewed on the street said they were crooks so we thought wool in all we're we're just reporting right it doesn't look the public out there some of the public out there thinks that these people run the Federal Reserve or crook so I guess it depends on how you define it and of course they have everything to find they have taken various words and bastardized electron's of the word inflation you ask anyone what the word inflation means they're going to Ella inflation means prices going up right but that's not what the word means the word means the money supply is being inflated and so the they've taken these words and they twist to them the word fiat money people wonder in a light when I said I just make a film called Fiat ever my old my friends a I didn't know you were into cars boy because I know one really heard the word Fiat the word Fiat means why doesn't government decree so that's where the word comes from the fact is that that fiat money is money that the government has to force the citizens to use because it's basically worthless they actually thought that only meant the car ho the court Fiat money yeah a lot of people just have no idea what they would see on men in that respect the government decree so the word elastic currency is what we've learned in our economics classes and when I was doing economics 101 at college Paul Samuelson is the main guy that puts out the textbook and this textbook calls its elastic currency and they make it they make it seem like it's a good thing oh the money supplies elastic that means we can expand it when the products that one that products go up uh productivity goes up and we can decrease it when what productivity goes down well I've got news for you there very rarely do anything but expand the money supply in fact the money supply since 1900 expanded 1850 percent and in the years prior to that it actually went down by a month 34 percent so we're in an era of lost ninety seven years were the Progressive Era of endless fiat money debt and expanded money and I I don't think there's any way we're going to get out of it as long as they keep inflating that money supply all the reason we're not going to be able to get out all of it is going to keep happening is the the dollar dollars value is going to become more and more worthless people's savings are going to be continued continuing to be robbed and there are work the amount of work that they do will purchase less and less goods and services that's right but the reason we will never get out of this is because it's mathematically impossible to get out of it we're undergoing what's called the impossible contract right now and the reason it's called as a possible contract is because every time money comes into existence debt had to come into existence in other words the way our money supply is created is the government when they need money they basically print up tea pills and they try to sell these people to American citizens and if they don't buy them they try to film the foreigners and often the foreigners will buy them like China and and England and so on but when the foreigners can't buy anymore debt from the United States government they sell the tea bills to the Federal Reserve System and what the Federal Reserve does is it buys these bills but where does he get the Federal Reserve notes to buy to build the tea bills well it goes in the back room and have crunch them up and then it takes the freshly printed Federal Reserve notes and hand them to the government the Congress and takes the tea bill and puts it on the shelf so in essence the Federal Reserve System is buying debt using paper money they turn it up and that's it of course I've oversimplified it this is done on a computer and then there's other ways of expanding money but every time a Federal Reserve Note comes into existence a unit of principle had to come into existence principle is what you pay debt service on it's alone and the problem is every time they actually create Federal Reserve notes they create a new unit of principle and this principle has got to be serviced with debt service interest to be paid on it so I ask you your your listeners where does the money for the interest payments come from well that money is never any organization turn it up right it is eventually there's not that money is not in circulation after a certain point and so they have to print up more money to pay the interest on the previously printed up principle and as you can see this is a Ponzi scheme this is basically it's a never-ending ponzi they're continuing to print money so that they can service the debt on previously printed money and that is known as the impossible contract because that means in legal terms that it's impossible for the contract of value and we're running around fiendish scheme while we're running around in a form like a hamster in a wheel that's right but the thing is we don't know it because this Ponzi scheme is a 100-year scheme it's a 100-year scheme it takes a hundred years before it is realized and by that time it's known as an intergenerational Ponzi scheme by the time the people get wise to it well they're dead and gone and then their heirs are said their offspring is there to take care of the debt service and they don't understand what's going on they've been propagandized by the media so this is been going on for a hundred years and basically one of the reasons for the sinkhole globalization is they have to expand the ponzi have you ever got that Schoen letter I mean anyone knows it is for a chain letter you got to keep the chain letter expanding otherwise you're not going to get paid off well the same thing with the money supply they started in the United States now they have to expand it to the world so basically globalization is nothing more than an expansion of the 100 year old Ponzi known as we Federal Reserve fiat money system and they have to find borrowers all over the world now they've got the whole world in oil in this debt depth service problem the whole thing's going to come crashing down it's only a matter of when and it's just a matter to see what kind of fallout will happen as a result of that like you want to talk about what your view on water you are working with on your document yeah I'm just going to say um Edwin Vieira homework who's producing our new film spoiler how the tea party excuse me spoiler how a third political party could win is a Harvard attorney he's got four degrees Harvard he's all his legal degree but most impressive is guys chemistry degree and a number of other degrees and he wrote pieces of a and he is exploring this and what are the solutions to the problem and the solutions to the problem are twofold one we have to get control power of the purse and we have to get control of power of the sword and what that means the power of the purse needs that James you dropped out there you still with us ladies and gentlemen we're having some technical difficulties bear with me and I will get changed back on the line hold on one moment wait I apologize for that your jigger hey James sorry looks like we dropped out there but we have you back now so just continue where you left off okay I'm sorry what was the last thing that you heard you were talking about some solutions that uh and we the error had come up with okay dr. Guerra feel and I agree with him that um we have to say two competing monetary system situation because when the paper system the Fiat paper system collapses we should have a competing system in place and this competing systems can be done at the state level just like the state of Nevada is basically um revolting against the federal government for their lack of responsibility connection with the border the states need to realize that the government Washington printing up all this money is going to cause the problem eventually and they need to likewise for issuing their own currency which is backed and redeemable by gold and silver and the Constitution fully gives them the authority to do this and when the whole system crashes we then have states of New Hampshire and and Texas and maybe a few other Montana that could lead the way into reestablishing a system of exchange so that's that's the first most vital thing that has to happen in citizens in their various states should start lobbying the legislature they're having people such as Barnard on the house we have tried to issue alternative silver and specie backed currencies paper currencies but they have been shut down because they are individuals and they cannot stand up to the might and force of differential government so it happens at a state level the states have to claim their right to issue currency and it doesn't have to be a bag of law or worms you know the currency could be uniform in shape and v and it could be issued and almost be seamlessly issued the only difference is instead of saying Federal Reserve Note on and it being issued by the bankers in New York City the Federal Reserve can be issued by the state government and you didn't like the way they were handling you could just take the paper and return it to the bags and get your gold and silver back exactly what the founders intended so I don't know I don't like to be skeptical and negative but it's kind of like sometimes you have to display to the house houses you know it's sometimes it's easier to build a new house and it is to try to repair the existing house I don't think the power that's running the Federal Reserve contry are going to allow it to just go away peacefully I saw the Ewell's private I saw that you described this process on your website as a pin to getting a virus on your computer that is so bad that it is just infected all your files and it's just time to wipe it all out and I'll put a new operating system in there yeah exactly I mean you know when we get viruses on our computers we can go into the RMI and moving the registry of the Reg registry what excuse me the Registrar of the register excuse me and go through a hairbrained you know trying to pull them off and that works sometimes but sometimes you just have to basically format the feed right and we load the operating system and that way then we have to do with the monetary system and I also see this a big problem I don't see why we have to have a big ward and have all kinds of things the federal government melts down the money system melts down we stand up and say okay great that operations operating system has been removed from the system and all we do is to reinstate the Constitution but we have it it's sitting there we don't have to reinvent the wheel all we have to do is apply it and you know and then we can go out and we can find round up all the people that were involved and try to rehabilitate or jail them well that sounds like that sounds like a start to me I think we could take it a step even farther than that and say that the new operating system that we need to really instill is one of a higher level of consciousness so that things like this don't happen anymore well you know industry and that's the main concern of talking to Ed Griffin the other day about interviewing for our film spoiler which is going to explore why the Democrats and Republicans keep getting reelected and if we had a new third party what will regret it from getting corrupt itself right and there are there are some smart minds that are looking at that very question mark and you know humanity does hobble along but I do believe we have improved on the planet the last 50,000 years and we have ups and downs but if you look at the graph of technology and it has been expanding at a double exponential curve for the last 100 years Moore's Law I fell true and I'm optimistic we're going to be able to solve these problems I do think that the nexus of consciousness is happening and we speak about that in Fiat Empire oh you're committed mentions that it is going to be a convergence of people's awareness and consciousness and all all the systems will start to basically just kind of fall into place we have to look at things from a more holistic point of view and cut it is insanity of reductionism and I don't know I think that there's some hope in that respect I mean we may have to have see a few crashes it crashes or prior to that but I don't think that the I don't think they're going to be insurmountable but I like the power of the purse like you said it's about having some new systems ready some new ways of doing things in general ready so that when these old outmoded systems collapse we have something to go forward into the future with instead of people you know are falling into fear mode and then just accept whatever possibly even worst system would come along that the dominators would want to put in there while people are in fear that's how they do it they pose as the savior after creating the crises that's exactly right and we're going to explore this in my new detail in our new film spoiler how a third political party to win we're going to take a look at the philosophical underpinnings of the zeitgeist we maintain I'm working with melfin Holberg on the film and as a nation builder Edmund beer is producing we maintain that it's the Philosopher's that opening we get everybody in trouble we maintain that the Philosopher's basically lay out the viewpoint of what existences and they fight over this and they argue elitism in the doing so since Aristotle Plato we come on up to present up towards present time we go to a client if we go to count and pulusu and marks and we see that there are certain philosophers and philosophical ideas that have somehow taken root of mean and they are basically leaving us in the wrong direction but it really comes down to is your viewpoint on whether you can up intelligence should be centralized or whether it should be distributed and the reason I think it should be distributed is because if you function as intelligence or centralized management or centralized government such as a one-world government or something like that or some kind of a board one board computers on the others and basically you're violating one of the primary tenets of the universe and that's the tenets of redundancy you look around the universe there's everything's to come everything's redundant if one system fails there's other systems in the fact that human brain is so variable Nature had produced six and a half a billion of them to be redundant to make sure it will continue to exist and that kind of distributed computing power is the way I believe the universe intends for things to run so therefore globalization is going to pack it kind of it's not going to work it's impossible for it to work because globalization is fails to follow the universal tenets of redundancy when you have a one-world government you don't have any backup systems you can have the whole climate tied together to a one-world government what happens when that one will govern meltdown the whole thing meltdown so obviously a one-world government is a stupid idea until we colonize Mars and colonize various other moons in the solar system and have multiple branches of humanity out there only then does it make any sense to have the planet earth offering under one management system so these are bigots and morons for there running the planet the elite the so-called a weak they basically don't have science on their side so I would say people should just kind of ignore them so um I'm sorry go ahead oh no no go ahead mark what I was going to say is you basically started talking about the the opposing forces that are really tearing the entire structural the fabric of this country apart in your next documentary film which was called original intent I was hoping that you might go into that a little bit up to talk about these two up seemingly oppositional forces that are really working toward that same globalist agenda well when I started with original intent the original intent comes from the idea what is the original intent of the founders we're trying to figure out what exactly the logline of the movie was so this song logline got written and rewritten about five times during the course of production which was two and a half years roughly and the end of the final title that movie ended up being original intent how the Democratic and Republican parties are destroying the American dream and we really care what this is because we originally started out by looking at just the right and as I mentioned earlier I basically could be described as a libertarian conservative although I do have a lot of liberal tendencies having worked in the movie industry in the arts you can't just love those people off and say they're all crazy if I believe in change I do believe in a certain amount of progressivism it just depends on how much you know do you tear up 90% of everything and go from there and then then then you're like a raving little you know maybe you tear up 10% and you maintain the other 90% and steady as she goes you know what civilization has built you only tear up a certain amount of it so whether you're a pervert or liberal really depends upon what is the ratio of what you can tear up fourth is key and so looking at these problems I was working with people on the film it was very very conservative far to the right of me so we started up a film yapping about just how horrible the left is oh people on the left so there the problem there the problem all countries going down the Train so we focused on cultural Marxism and we went into the Frankfurt School Ochs pointment naughty by cultural Marxism a little bit later but well we'll just focusing coding on the left and then it dawned on me you know it can't be the left it's got all the problems we've got to be far off on the right go so I then third research on basically the multinational corporation and the fact that our military bowlers of the planet and what what are conservatives doing and I came up with the idea that we've got corporate fascism on the right destroyed in the country destroying the constitutional law approach to running this country and we've got cultural Marxism on the Left destroying the country and they don't seem to come down to inform me was you have cultural Marxism destroying the our values so that corporate fascist activity can seek them to power what I mean by that is this if you are a cultural Marxist that basically means that you know workers of the world games alright looks like we may have lost games for a second time James can you hear me alright let me try to reconnect with James hold on dear J James it's mark again sorry I don't know why it keeps dropping but uh got you back on so pick up again you were talking about that core cultural Marxism is a you know degrading the values from the left progressive side of the equation and therefore paving the way for our corporate fascism to come in on the right wing so I want to take up from there yes that's it that's an actual summary the idea is that the baby boomers a work on the part so I criticize myself when I criticize the baby boomer I basically did that down this road of cultural Marxism where they have been the values that we had from the last generation have virtually been destroyed we have the destruction of the family unit at the primary goal we have all these Rosen's of morals and and we had we had all kinds of things removed from the public school system and the kids are indoctrinated into virtually having no values or leaper or relative values and so basically we've destroyed the ethical moral fiber that may be non-state strong if the founders had and this video the country was build upon because only could you have a group of people like this it would allow these corporate fascist to do what they did in other words yet NASA comes along and basically guts out the whole middle class these corporations take to this move out of the country because they want more profits it's like they claimed that they weren't making profits but if you actually look at the record this is one these very corporation or General Motors and GE and ATT moved out of the country for offshoring all their operations they were making some of the highest profits if not the hottest profits they ever had made so the claims that they were overtime acciden and oh the American worker was being paid to Mohawks and so on it's as bogus they want to move out for pure greed they wanted to make more and more money and so only could CEOs running these corporations only could they do this if they were indoctrinated this cultural Marxism you know a CEO that had traditional values would he do that Roger Smith Judy wasn't infiltrated by the cultural Marxist failures wouldn't ripped out General Motors and left that whole town of Flint just died just to make a little bit more profit so basically the theme is the idea we explore in the film is cultural Marxist eroded the values and made it possible for the corporate fascism that's taken over the right so you have culpability coming from the right and the left and I think that one has to recognize that in order to get back to constitutional principles because the extreme that the right has gone to an extreme that the left has gone true or not the golden mean of the Constitution which is a limited self-governing nation based on free enterprise capitalism and that's where we are now today folks we're moving drifting towards this totalitarian government it's way too large it's expanding itself using and with fiat money we're spending all this money on welfare and the warfare state we've got seven hundred military bases in over 130 countries out there so the right is spending money on military industrial complex you have the left pissing away money into the entitlements the new health care thing and with social programs all justified by a misinterpretation of the general welfare clause in the Constitution and he answered that Ron Paul says get back to the path we've walked away and so we explore this in in the movie which ended up being three hours and 30 minutes long and I submitted two movies of fun dance and what do you think they did said no go too long right well they said no go too long that was their excuse for rejecting it but it's not the reason they rejected it folks I'd like to hear what some of your call and feel about that because I felt that that that was the reason they rejected it because it basically dared to have any kind of criticism of the left and right now and not only that it's breaking down this false left-right paradigm the people still stubbornly believin in the political world and don't understand that these are simply two wings of the same bird that's flying to the same place and it's all about total control ultimately that is what these two seemingly polarized forces are all about it's playing one hand off against the other and this is a form of what we have talked about on this show over the past many weeks of something called controlled opposition or what has been traditionally referred to as a dialectic and we saw the example of toggles dialectic being playing to polar forces off against each other to create an artificial synthesis of the two so thesis meets antithesis to create synthesis and that is what this film does an excellent job of really bringing to the attention of people who have any level of discernment and understanding how these forces work and not you go even farther than that in your two other films which break down each one in turn correct yes you have an exactly right mark they'd basically have us in this dichotomy which is a false dichotomy the Democrats versus Republicans and they've limited the spectrum speech down to acceptable issues that each one of these two sides of the spectrum are allowed to discuss and they basically just have the public sitting there watching a meaningless cockfight and you know I was thinking about this this morning when I woke up I was thinking you know they're turning on this word independent Oh what are you oh I'm an independent from like 40% of Americans claim to be independence now where something like 30% or so to claim to be Democrats Republicans um okay that's great you're an independent all right so what does that mean that means you're independent about whether you're going to flip over the Democrat or back over to the Republicans well that doesn't seem to me to be very independent well I think that I think it regard to call these independence hypocrites because unless they're just as independent to go to a third party a brand new third party where one of the existing third parties as they are to go flipping over the Democrats and flopping back over the Republicans they're not independence at all they're nothing but controlled mind controlled hypocrites that's absolutely right you understand what I'm saying I mean if you're going to be an independent then you have to be independently just as willing to adopt a third party as a democrat a republican party and you know what mark the reason we call the movie spoiler if we want to hit these idiots right in the right in the face with a two-by-four oh it just spoiler oh everything everybody voted for Ross Perot and then Bill Clinton got it well so what did Bill Clinton do everything worthwhile it was George Bush got it and the rest of them did they do anything with well it so it's like to say that you're spoiling something so that one of the other ugly rings of the st. bird can get into power it's just insane what really needs to spoiled is their stubborn holding on to this this fake oppositional paradigm that never has work doesn't work now and isn't going to work for as long as they believe in it into the future that's what needs to be spoiled and that's why I like the title for this film and I want to check it out when it comes out that's right the Democrats and the Republicans are the spoiler if anybody wants to hear the narration of this film it is done it is up on the Internet can I give the URL absolutely it's the general URL for the website is spoiler usa.org spoiler usa.org WWWF they would and if you go to that URL you can find the links to all the to both the two minute trailer you have the complete narration script up there it's 32 pages long and we have the complete narration which has been completed and done and recorded by fan-xiu who is gonna make you recognize his voice from ane CBS NBC ABC and Warner Brothers shows so the narration is gone and Nelson Hauberg and I put it together it was inspired by his book the conservative revolution which you can get a copy of this is a must-read book for anyone is seriously looking into a third party called the conservative revolution you can get that at a FR dot org and so this has inspired this movie and here's a note for third parties we're trying to line a blonde pulp a pecan i'm trying to line up a loft row but he's hesitant about going one but i think i might be able to talk it into it but especially when we get rid of finished with pappy cannon ron paul interviews were also trying to get number of x presidential third-party candidates such as Chuck baldwin arm we're trying to get David Koch who ran as vice president in 1980 on the libertarian party and so people are people are hesitant and leery about being in a thin film about third parties because they basically have to get their head around the the idea that the Democrats and Republicans are going to continue to do the same thing the Republicans are basically having to have to operate on the survival strategy of the Democrats which is provide endless entitlements favors and special privileges in order to stay in power and so we basically have here a bastardization of Augusta Tom running our country and what I mean by that is cult is the guy that came up with the word altruism and Aquinas who was a good philosopher he came up with the idea of altruism as something which is good in other words helping people and there is nothing wrong with helping people but the way cult pasteurizes terms he took it and made altruism in to sacrifice in other words Americans have to sacrifice themselves to the board collective state and that's where we're at now and so the government plays on that by saying oh you know give us more power for more money for more this the more that so that we can do more entitlements more you know special privileges more more excuse me handouts for everybody so we could be altruistic so what's happened is we live in an era where the term altruism has been dr. dies and it's been used to justify the ever expanding state wealth right you can't coerce altruism um putting a gun to somebody's head to take away something that they have so that you can give it to another it doesn't make it right it's still violence by whatever word you want to call it that's exactly right basically what we have is the state is trying to supplant the family unit the church and the individual the place where altruism should originate is the family unit the individual and the church not the state and so you know I have real left-wing friend friends in California that are so screaming at me on the phone and I mean screaming at me and they're going on and on about my movies and how they and how could I possibly make a movie like that you traitor and don't ever come back to California we're going to we're going to you know put you and they're sitting there going you know this film what are you going to do about the poor what about the poor the poor the poor and you know what I really think that half of these people are screaming about the poor they want government to take care of the poor because they don't want to take care of the poor that's right hope it's the whole thing that's sitting there yelling about the poor they just want the government to take care of the poor James I'd like I'd like to chime in on that particular aspect that you just brought up when people are are putting out this cry yes the government forcibly take care of the poor by taking resources from other people in the country and redistributing uh you know those resources it's it's the same dynamic when I bring up two individuals about true education moral education and I ask people whose responsibility is the true moral education of the young and you'll be surprised that they will try to say anything except that it rests with the entire community and that they have that responsibility as well to properly morally educate the young they want to point the finger at the state they want to point the finger at just individual parents but they never want to turn the finger and pointed at themselves to say it's all of our collective moral responsibilities to be morally upright such to a such an extent within ourselves that we can collectively as individuals each in turn properly morally educate the young people think that other people's education proper moral education is not they're part of their responsibility and I would absolutely put forth the proposition that that is not correct that we do have the moral responsibility to not only morally educate ourselves but then take that information and the sure Trivette knowledge and morally educate the young in our communities as a whole right you know but you know um I'm all for free enterprise as far as the school I mean let's have a voucher system and let the best schools the ones that are providing the best education compete with each other I mean you know you have the government sitting there pat you know the government paying and funding all the schools right I don't see how you're going to get a really broadband understanding of history um it's going to be basically truncated history truncated knowledge so um you know we really need to have some freaks more competition in the school system and these these teachers and professors that have this tenure you know I guess tenure started out with it with the worthwhile purpose but it's evolved into this thing where you know you can't fire even bio teachers now and so I don't know it just comes down to the nanny state the state doing everything I believe the individual has to be made strong because the collective is made out of individuals if you try to strengthen the collective you will get nothing but child individuals that make up a board whole yes try to strengthen the individual you will then create by an emergent property a collective that is strong it's a fact oh absolutely I totally concur with that and that's what this is all about this is all about the the one true a war that is really going on is between individualism and collectivism and I'm I'm totally with you that this is all about knowing the self and strengthening the self such that you know we can become better as individuals and that's what makes the whole better or the collective better absolutely we're in total agreement as far as that is concerned now it is the top of the second hour of the show I want to relive the call-in number we don't have any call or is waiting on the line but if there's anybody out there who would like to talk to James Jaeger documentary filmmaker maker of Fiat Empire original intent corporate fascism cultural Marxism and the upcoming spoiler here's the call-in number for this show you can call in - what on earth is happy what on earth is happening at seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number let's get some questions going for James Yeager in the second hour seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five you'll have to punch that in after you call the call in number our guest tonight documentary filmmaker James Yeager so James uh we were uh you know talking about your documentaries that you've made so far in the second hour I won that our shift over to a future a project that you're working on currently that's going to be coming out in the future and we could shift the topic of discussion also you have a full-length feature film in the works called Tesla about the life of the great inventor and genius Nikola Tesla he'd like to start to tell the audience a little bit about that sure I guess back in the 76 to 70 I came across a term called Tesla coil and of course I pronounced it telecoil I had no idea what itself a coil was but it was in a book by called psyche discoveries behind the Iron Curtain by sheila Ostrander and because the slowly part of my career I was a photographer I was very interested in this element of kirill kirill ian photography which is performed using a Tesla coil telecoil as I as well you could mount it back in those days and I haven't ly read this book and wondered you know what is a Tesla coil and years later when I had moved to California other than Santa Monica and my technical director comes up to me Paul Gibbons as hey there's going to be a Tesla movie showing at the Santa Monica theater called the secret of meth Nikola Tesla and it's featuring starring Orson Welles and this is one of this is probably the last or one of the last films Orson Welles made before he passed away so Paul and I went down to the Santa Monica theater and when we got there the popcorn concession stand was filled with Tesla books they must have had 30 or 40 Tesla books all over the place and we have idli went in there and we watched the movie and the movie basically chronicled Tesla's early life about two-thirds of the moving or Tesla's early life then he got to New York City in 1884 and JP Morgan was played by Orson Welles and he just did a spectacular job really in his moment but the problem is the movie ended just when I was starting to really get good and so I was I was very pleased with the movie but also disappointed that it ended so soon and when Paul and I were leaving the theater we were both so enthused by this man Tesla that we each bought 10 or 15 books with the idea that we would swap them and so for the next 10 years or so Paul and I would be reading these Tesla books and swapping them back and forth and then by that time internet came online so I was able to go on the internet and get the additional data and I just thought well you know nobody's ever made a feature film of Tesla and the only feature film a really good get made I live in Craig no.1 in the United States has ever made it a feature film on Tesla this normal to foreign film um so it didn't play in the United States except for this one showing at the Santa Monica theater and I thought well a film on Tesla should be made but under write a script and start the story in 1884 when he gets to New York City so somewhere around I guess around 2000 somewhere around 2000 I think I finished with the story and the story of peso after going through all these various material and source materials and materials on the internet I realized that there were a lot of different versions of the contract and tussles life and so I had to spend a lot of time putting new things onto a contract and mapping them and then trying to create a story which would travel through 59 years of this man's life um I ended up with a extended treatment around 2001 or 2002 excited about this because I put so much work into it but I thought oh my god everyone in California is going to be standing there in line waiting to give me a development deal so I lightly left on a plane and flew out to California and I met with everybody I could think of out there and they all know we won't give you a lousy 50,000 or 100,000 or whatever to develop this screenplay and so I had talked to people out there that really should have taken an interest in this and I was disappointed so I calm and in fact I think I got home just before the Twin Towers were their home they lock David Howell we say go actually limit I went out in 2000 yeah and then 9/11 came the next year floating-rate um I wrote the script in about 18 to 20 days after being a little bit so it was conferred about the the reception I've gotten in California and the script is kind of output in 18 days I don't know why all of a sudden came out is also my brain was processing it for 15 years but then I got a you totally blew out my nervous system and I ended up on my back for three and a half weeks with a static nerve condition and I couldn't move so my science my science friends tell me that it was because I was sitting for a long period of time intensively writing but my mystical friend Tommy Tesla might have saddled him to you let's get this script on Jane and then after Tesla weather just blew out my whole nervous system so we're sitting with 157 page screenplay right now and the Tesla society to testified Foundation of Philadelphia has been kind enough to help me cross the t's and dot the i's and under the offices of Nick launch our and various other people at the testified I believe Markie or a member of the Tesla Society yes that's very on and I thank you for your input at the Tesla story conference the other day as well so we actually I've actually incorporated all the materials we discussed the other day we had met with about 12 people number people online and we went through the script and we as I said cost appeased other mods out of a few things it's really neat seems and the script is gone it's been updated and Mark I got to send you a copy of it if you'd like if you have a PDF file available absolutely so we're at the point right now where we think we have our script which tells the life of Tesla and tells it in an amusing way and now we're on the long trail of financing it because a lot of fun do you want to know about that I tell everybody about this because this is extremely important if this film is going to be made and reach a whole lot of people which it needs to well usually when I send scripts to Hollywood studios and I've been in the business for about 35 years so I know Hollywood studio heads but if I know they're the reason that they were assistants and pas my first met them and now they've risen up the rack so I go on to these various people and I won't mention their names but they're their heads of some of the major studios great DreamWorks and various other places Sony and usually they just say you know we hate the script James get out of here don't ever come back again positive not one more kidding right they did say that about a few scripts but they all they all said we like the script and in fact a couple of them said here's a list of directors that we think could carry the ball because a biopic store such as the one we're completing would be extent and a biopics needs to have a really solid director expedia is going to risk that much money on the production so I was given a list of directors and we went after the list of directors and to my surprise almost all the directors on the list also liked the script and we took it to one or two that are very nature directors again I don't want to mention their name because if they ever heard this broadcast they probably wouldn't like the name bandied around but I'll just give you a clue one of them took one of the drugs we took it to directed the gladiator is that's their work say that I think that time and said you know um if you get the studio to set up the script come back to us and we will officially patch which means the director will give me a piece of paper that says he'll direct the project but when I go to the latter the director accusin when I go to the studio the studio says to me well we love the script chains but we can't we can't fasten it up unless you get a director to officially attached so I'm stuck in the classic catch-22 director won't attach until the studio sets it up speed set it up until the director official attaches so I was really irritated about this for a long time and I'll tell you I have a contact sheet where I keep track of every cold with me and this contact sheet goes on for pages and pages and pages and when I got caught in this catch-22 I became kind of here in David Alaba began to realize that while these directors that basically have two three four or five projects in their queue and they're already financed and they're ready to go and it's nothing personal they just can't stop the whole production mill for some script that they happen to like it isn't funded so the last time I talked to this particular director and so as they said we wouldn't call back and have money or had it set up and what that basically means according to my attorney is you have to have a player pay deal in Hollywood ploy or pay simply means that just like when you're buying a house you have to put a down payment on the house earnest money or something like that which tells the seller that you're going to just serious you're going to buy it same thing with the director you put down the fruit and percentage on their feet the budgeted see the five to ten percent and I will basically get them to commit to the project for a limited period on maybe a month two months four months it's all negotiable so when you consider that the director that we want is going to call us ten million dollars to do the project ten percent of us a million dollars that means you have to put five million dollars now on the table to get them to give you an official etosha which you can then take to the studio and the studios that we like to put up they have the directors on their list will theoretically then give you the budget for the whole movie upon which you will then we coop your development money investors people to gave you the money to put up or deploy or pay so the people that put up the seed money to form the payer play feel forget we took out of the production and finance production budget and so this is theoretically the way it works and thousands of movies have been made this method and so this is the journey that were on right now and um what people might ask the question how does Tesla and the life of Nikola Tesla how does this play into what we're talking about when we're talking about money in general or we're talking about control of people through finance or energy we've been talking about money as energy and it's vice versa it's interchangeable energy is money energy can be used as control and indeed that I've said it a million times on this show and we'll say them a million more the control of energy ultimately equates with the control of human beings that's why Tesla would have put such a wrench in the plans of the elitists the globalist the banksters of the world had he been successful in coming out with his free wireless transmission system for electricity because it would it would essentially free people from all of the constraints that they're under due to how they have to acquire their energy how their energy needs are met through the production and distribution of energy as it is done in the modern world if Tesla had succeeded the world would have been radically transformed from the paradigm of energy that it is basically held under the yoke through now and how ironic would it be James if through putting out a major of Hollywood you know backed movie about the life of Tesla uh if this comes back to bite these globalists uh who basically shut down Tesla's work if how getting this movie made through the raising of their Federal Reserve notes ultimately brings their entire control system to a you know an end and crashing to an end because this movie will go a long way toward waking the public up to understanding how important the life of this one man was what he tried to do in the service of humanity and how important energy is when it comes to how we live and what basically the factors that basically control our lives that's right I'm skeptical as to whether this video will finance this or whether they will allow the script to go out in the form it's in because in the script I do try to treat JP Morgan lifting out medicine fairly I treat them as business fan that acted like you know any other businessman of the time attacked and but the thing is you know the studios or multi or corporation conglomerates they probably borrow a lot of money from JP Morgan banks to this day and if you get a avis director we really have to have a director that's a Tesla freak and the directors got to be adamant about keeping these values that you just mentioned second a minute ago in the film the money is energy energy is money and if they can't take any of this out because you know theoretically I could sign on a most directors he was wobbly the studio that acquires the literary property and they could just rewrite the script so I only have one chance to do it right because if I see like the minute I saw in the literary property over to some other entity then the only input I can have on that is whatever might be in the contract if I have a bad entity so giving the train it's over to a major studio is kind of risky and we're hoping that we'll be able to find an a-list director that really joins our team the Tesla Science Foundation and all the millions of Tesla fans out there and is willing to stand up to the studios and say listen this is the story we're going to tell the real story of Tesla and we're not going to water it down from the Scottish point of view and if we can't find that situation with a major studio then what we're going to have to do is we're going to have to back down to a lower budget or medium budget feature film which could be made for between 10 and 20 million dollars we're estimating a studio picture would cost about 60 to 80 million dollars so that would definitely need a major director and a major studio Cruise Line producer as well as a completion bond but the studio put up the money in a production distribution room David David underweight completion blonde but if we cut a negative pickup we'd have to have a completion bond and so you're the whole chain of consideration and if you can't get that done and get the movie made you want made then your only recourse is to do a lower budget independently financed so maybe bring in five or ten investors that you're Tesla 60 and autos and have them each and death part about and under that circumstance I'd be happy to direct the film because I know the script probably better than anyone having written it and we're into a film which would be lower budget we perhaps wouldn't have the big Hollywood production values and the big-name director but we could end up with a story that's more we look like we would end up with a story that was more accurate to Teslas light and we would mitigate the risk that the studio will either just shell the project you know they could buy the script they could take us through the whole thing to shelve the project there's been a lot of Tesla scripts written and I think it's kind of strange number of get made into a movie so and I you know I also hear that one of the studios is planning on making a Tesla movie and that's Warner Brothers and I talked to the head of ego the president production a number of times excuse me and she says the ass gains we're going to make the movie yes we're going to make the movie so maybe they will make the movie and that's great I like Warner Brothers better than most of the other studios but you know it's probably going to be an establishment movie and even if it major studio does make it tested movie there's still plenty of room to make another Tesla movie an independent one you know you heard what the powers to be said about Tesla now here's the real story you know that might be the logline or something right so Oh James I wish you the best of luck in getting this project moving forward I really hope that it works out because this is something that really needs to get into the mainstream consciousness of people and I think that sadly you know people don't read much anymore I think making films is one of the better ways to infiltrate the consciousness of the masses and I think that um this is something that could definitely that now I see we have a caller on the line would you like to go to take some calls and maybe hear what callers have to say or pick up some questions from them yeah that sounds great great all right so here we go first caller tonight caller from Southwest Ohio you are on what on earth is happening our guest tonight is James Yeager what do you have for us this evening mark it is Bob from Cincinnati hello from Cincinnati Ohio to you and James Yeager they don't buy it all you hear from you as always it's a it's a pleasure to call in mr. Yeager thank you for coming on the program and putting out your work Fiat Empire about the the globalist occultist fascist state which is taken over this nation through the foe money system which is nothing but as Marcus pointed out a yoke around our oxes neck we have to shake off this phony system mark very eloquently pointed out last week that even a man like Alan Greenspan who is who who if you look into his biography was the lover of iron Rand who another occultist who wrote the the mammoth work Atlas Shrugged which is a veiled or an unveiled work to fellow occultists of how the New World Order will unfurl and I myself a be honest I've only lived through it I for those who have read it I congratulate them but I advise and encourage others who want to know how this New World Order is unfolding around us read Atlas Shrugged mark thank you for pointing out that Greenspan was and is an occultist and and as we dig deeper in this as you already know gentlemen it goes way beyond Republican Democrat left-right conservative demel these are phony terms to get us to look to the circus the gameplay the duality Plata the checkerboard floor so to speak plays out in front of our eyes while the real puppet masters continue to manipulate us but I won't belabor it but mr. Yeager James if I may call you sir you are going to make a film of Nikola Tesla I'm going to stand by mark again mark is the proponent of the 21st century for Nikola Tesla and his work and I thank you again Mark for speaking about Tesla he was just in Pittsburgh last weekend speaking about Tesla and if I was just a little bit closer mark I get out there and see these great works I plan on being at your conference about mind control in April I think it's going to be an excellent resource for people to get a grip on mind control but but to go back for just a moment Nikola Tesla and consciousness once again these are v2 pillars I don't think that that we're going to understand it as much as we should but these are the two pillars like the two pillars of masonry that the foundation of the awakening is going to be based on consciousness awareness becoming aware of the monstrosity of the crime around us and understanding who Tesla was what his work was based on free energy that energy is all around us all we have to do is latch our machinery on to the natural resource that God has created it does not come through the wires ladies and gentlemen it is all around us the wires act as the mechanism by which it flows through but the energy is all around us we can just tap into it but mark you're more skilled at this but mr. Yeager thanks for speaking about this I wish you the best of luck on your film and I think your last point of what you just said who cares if the big studios don't you know they'll table it you know they'll gobble it up and table it as they have done two other excellent filmmakers over the years I say go ahead with the independent film and we're all puppet by word of mouth this will be the seminal work of Nikola Tesla thank you guys for keeping our consciousness awake on these great topics good night gentlemen Bob thanks so much a pleasure to hear from you as always James what do you have to say about what Bob just brought up well thank you Bob for those of you that want to stay in touch with the Tesla project we have put up a website it's uh it's www of electricity calm and the official name of the movie is Tesla the poet of electricity so you can get on the first hundred pages of the screenplay at that website see some of the history and get some of the reasons why we feel a Tesla project must be made change give that website give that website one more time to listeners the website is www.pevs.com every script is up there and if you read the first hundred pages and you want to read the rest of the script to contact me through the site and I'd be happy to send the full script out for you so James let's uh like segue from what Bob just brought up that um this whole basic fake reality you know that is perpetrated through this Ponzi scheme of the Federal Reserve the fake fiat currency that people are attached to uh and also the controlling of the the limitation and can control of the energy that is basically all around us and is the the gift of a nature to humanity let's segue into talking about the kinds of consciousness that these two opposing world views are really generate like if there's a controlled limited a paradigm of scarcity you know controlled energy energy that can run out money that can run out you know not having enough this whole paradigm of lack lack and scarcity let's talk about the kind of consciousness that that foments in in the the minds and the psyches of the people of the world versus what could be created if we only get out of that consciousness of scarcity and lack and realize there is enough you know we can all have what we need and then some and nature can provide in her abundance if only we live in harmony with you know natural all principles and in harmony with the the real work of nature itself and as Bob put it hook into that that energy matrix and understand that it is something that comprises us and that we are a part of can you speak to the kinds of consciousness that these two diametrically opposed systems really create in people well Bob is right on the money and he talks about the energy and everything you said and the paradigm of lack the paradigm of scarcity basically sets up zero-sum game and when you set up a zero-sum game you almost guarantee conflicts and war conflict and war is something which generates money for the power elite that basically dominates this planet here we live in what could be a virtually an infinite universe there's this question of whether it's into what kind of what is and it means but for practical purposes here on this planet we have a universe of energy the energy is all around us and already can be only by but forcing through this paradigm of scarcity and lack can the power elite maintain the stratification of society the stratification of civilization and what that means is they're the top dogs and everybody else implying starve or we got the top ones the middle class and lower class the idea is that only blog promulgated scarcity and lack of energy of money excuse me of resources can they maintain their popular power base the fact that energy is flowing all over the universe and yet we have these stupid wires that they put out but they can meter us over it's totally absurd of course Tesla represents this for many believed that Tesla discovered a way of extracting infinite amounts of energy out of the core of the earth or from the ionosphere and there's various other technologies such as cold fusion which I have OpenMind vestigation into after ten year hiatus and believe that cold fusion is for real and Tesla for real sigh about a way of extracting infant amounts of energy from possibly zero-point energy or other sources that we haven't defined yet so basically when it comes down to is money is energy energy is money the whole game on this planet is being played around this right now good morning is basically instead of being backed by gold and silver is backed by oil so we've got the whole planet basically sitting there half the planet sitting there saying oh we've hit peak oil near Haslam we're saying no we haven't but the idea is that I just don't know whether we picked equal or not we probably have but we may have not if oil is a biotic but it all comes down to oil is the current energy and the power elite is using this basically to keep themselves on top the whole military-industrial complex ones on it and anyone comes along like Tesla with any alternative energy schemes or cold fusion they're basically later they're marginalized will work so I think a consciousness is awakening in people about this and I think that be there many roads to this consciousness and eventually it's just consciousness I believe creates reality I don't believe reality creates consciousness and I think that everybody's walking to the level where we will hit a critical mass and eventually people will just ignore the power elite and what you put your attention on you get more of so if everybody takes their attention off of them they'll probably kill dissolved into into the ether what the kind of people that really need to stop paying attention to them is the people that live in such fear that if they stop doing with these people are telling them to do that they won't be able to live that they won't have enough that they won't be able to survive their whole control rests in key people in survival mode only in if I don't do this I will not be able to continue to survive and that's one of the lowest forms of consciousness that you can be in is fear that's all fear-based consciousness because it's thinking with the lowest part of the brain which is the r-complex we've talked about this many weeks on the show about the physiology of the brain and how basically that if you stay rooted in a type of thinking that the brain will actually degenerate into ways of thinking and behaving that is are completely base and are not really conducive to a true veteran of anyone let alone the self so that is the consciousness that they absolutely a controller absolutely needs the key people in that fear mode and in that survival only instinctual mode of the base brain the r-complex of the brain and see a world of abundance a world of knowing that we have enough of knowing that the resources that nature provides will not run out on us because we're not basically a pillaging nature we are working in harmony with nature for what she already provides in great abundance that that is the kind of consciousness that we need to get to and understand that that there is nothing to fear out of fear consciousness and into abundance based consciousness there is enough and there isn't anything to fear but if we continue on this track of accepting limitation and lack and thinking that there's not enough and thinking that we have to do these things that these so-called elitists tell us that we have to do or we're not going to survive then you know we're going to we're going to reach a state where we're going to see a catastrophe and a collapse and we're going to see things break down and degenerate but again it all hinges upon what we see as possible the limits of the human imagination are basically boundless and we have to see things in a different way it's about a shift a fundamental shift in the way we perceive reality as you just brought up where the consciousness goes the external reality will actually follow that is actually how it works that's right so we have to strut pot postulating more positive futures we so partially that we can do it we have to postulate that we can disconnect from the power elites money empires or chains that they use the fiat money chain um this is where they this be in it where they steal energy from us through the hip acts of inflation and by robbing us of our technology by continually inflating the money supply and taking the productivity of the world's citizens and basically doing nothing more but creating more and more fiat money to absorb that productivity for themselves we need to disconnect as we say at the end of original intent we need to disconnect from the corporate fascists we need to disconnect from multinationals that are basically outsourcing our manufacturing base or nothing with the profit modal we need to disconnect from the cultural Marxist that are marching through the institution and telling us that we can't be individuals we have to be a board collective we need to disconnect in the media the control owned dominated mainstream media it basically puts out yet the line of the power elite and this hypnotic trance that it's got everybody in to turn off the television start to get news from the internet alternate sources you can go to we have put up a website called yeah your research org where we have broadband news which means we list all the news services in the world and yeah I say read the establishment news because you need to know what they're up to get a subscription to foreign affairs magazine watch CNN and Fox News but also get out there on the internet listen to radio shows like this read books like nelson hope works book in Edwin Vieira pieces of eight and and stay in touch with the whole spectrum of knowledge that the Internet has given us and I think people are doing that and consciousness is rising and we're moving from my world which is based on zero-sum tool which is based on non theory phones where everybody can win by simply increasing the size of the pie rather than fighting over this more apply pieces definitely ultimately ultimately when it comes down to we have to understand that we're all in the same situation together and stop seeing things as us versus them dichotomy and that this goes back to the fundamental idea of the people who are holding this system up there holding it up by simply believing that this has to be the way that we do things if there isn't any other alternative to it and that simply isn't true again we have to get out of this fear-based thinking and into the knowing that the human imagination contains all the keys to all of these problems we can solve all these problems together for our future veteran if we develop the imagination and willpower to go forward and solve them because we know that basically we're all in this situation together we are all one and as happens to one of us is essentially happening to all of us so again the people who are holding the system up have to see that and understand there is a way out of this and there is a different way and they don't have to listen to the old tired line of there's no other way to do things we have to continue the course we have to continue doing things this way otherwise they'll be an even bigger catastrophe and you won't survive there they're keeping people's minds in that way of thinking through that level of fear fear of not surviving so James I want to bring up some one other thing and connect this with energy because there's a section in this document that I'm about to mention to my listeners I don't believe I've ever mentioned it before on this show but this is a document that was written in 1979 it's called silent weapons for quiet Wars silent weapons for quiet wars I don't know if you've ever heard of this document are you familiar with it at all so this is having to do with the ARPANET in the electromagnetic no this is Agnes this is actually an internal memorandum that was sent from one quote elitist or occultist to another and it is believed that this was done during a Bilderberg Group meeting and that this is sort of a primer for an individual that was new to the group so now whether this is actually an authentic document or not remains to be seen I happen to think it is because of the the psychology within it the mentality of the individual or group of individuals that is writing the document now people whenever a document comes out like this claim hoax or claim quote forgery etc but I think that's because the establishment and the mainstream want people to believe that there are no psychopathic people like this of high levels and positions of power the critical thing whether whether you accept the fact that this is an actual internal elite memorandum or not the critical thing in it is that there is a section in this document called the energy that's simply what the the section is called and I would just like to read um two short paragraphs from this to and get your take on this because this really goes down to the core and the heart of how energy is the main controlling factor that these quote elitist and I you know I I globally used that term because they're not the elite these are actually the lowest of humanity these are actually people who are in the most degraded form of consciousness of all the toil on the earth yes so that people call them the elite I say the quote elite the people who think of themselves as the elite those are overly yeah right so um in this memorandum there is a section called energy and here's how it starts I won't read whole section just a couple paragraphs this is from the document silent weapons for quiet Wars the section called energy quote energy is recognized as the key to all activity on earth natural science is the study of the sources and control of natural energy and social science theoretically expressed as economics is the study of the sources and control of social energy both our bookkeeping systems mathematics therefore mathematics is the primary energy science and the book keeper can be king if the public can be kept ignorant of the methodology of the book keeping all science is merely a means to an end that means is knowledge the end is control beyond this remains only one issue who will be the beneficiary so that's it that's from the document silent weapons for quiet Wars that's the subsection called energy and James I'd like to get your take on that well that makes a very good point um when you have money in a limited system basically the money is nothing more than a than a scorekeeping system you know I have this like this many beans go there this many beans go there it's just it's just basically as a control mechanism using arithmetic to keep score of everything I mean if you're in a world where you had unlimited money unlimited energy there by dropping that out of the equation and could basically create products you would have an exponential expansion of civilization they talked about some of this insight keys the trilogy's IQ and did the obvious de trop that the profit motive basically resolves down to nothing more than the control motive and it isn't universe we should to break out of these chains and basically that's what dollar bills that's what the whole idea of keeping this control mechanism of money for the purpose of profits enter into the psyche and it's basically you've got the whole world in Shan Shan down so we have to open our minds through various other views of reality even the power elite I don't believe we're all evil there there's a lot of them are in fear themselves and they are misguided by their very own propaganda so your point about the elite that they're not being that they're degraded beings is very is very appropriate they're referred to graded that they can't see anything above the materialistic level of their other monetary existence by the way mark I come across a number of movies that some of my friends around the country have sent me I've got a list here about five five eight movies can I recite them for you sure absolutely highly recommend people look at sugar and I was like well the I've come across a couple movies up there as follows because the movie out there called collapse which would force the oil situation and the motive for 9/11 there's a movie called endgame which was recently put up by Alex Jones which explores the new world war World Order there's a movie called fabled enemies which talks about who who might have been motivated to perform false flag operations of 9/11 if indeed they were false like operation there's another one substantiates the evidence for the possible false flag operations Mullen called blueprint for truth which is put out by a bunch of architectural firms looking at the basically the dirt the debris then there's another one called fall the Republic put that out by Alex Jones goes into the New World Order and base control mechanisms then there's a couple that I've come across that are very interesting here one called global warming and one called great global warming swindle um these are basically everybody seems to agree there warming but there seems to be a big massive fight on whether it's caused by man or whether it's not yes and I have I have basically taken one side of the issue and then another I now unusual on the issue I have I'm not taking an opinion on whether we are causing or not because I have to I'm still doing research on it so um then the last two movies there is one called invisible Empire I recommend and one called the future of food so there's a couple of movies that I've come across that are real good ones I'm not saying I endorse your agree with everything in these movies but remember as I said earlier I think you need to pay enter to the main screen and pay attention to the material it's on the Internet what might be called the Fringe which I oughta clear the fringe all that ends up being more correct than the mainstream absolutely and I think all of those movies are excellent documentaries I've actually seen all of those movies that you mention and I think those are all great choices to bring to the attention of our listeners here on the show it's about being eclectic about the sources of information that we take in we have to endeavor to see the big picture to pull back and take in so much information that that we have a wide variety of sources and and that's how we can become discerning about the information that we take in we have to weigh it in the balance so to speak you know we can't just believe the first thing that comes out of someone's mouth we need to take that as a stepping point and then do research on our own and I think that's a great point that you bring up about you know you're still undecided on some issues because you're doing more research on your own that is how one becomes discerning and and that's the process by which we go through to help us to acquire the ability to tell truth from falsehood and ultimately that's what this show is all about and to do that we have to be eclectic about our sources of information so it's critical to take in as much of a wide variety of information as possible from a wide variety of sources I could I have this mark that's very important in the affordance so we're gonna be exploring this but we have we have undergone an age of positivism on a positivism was basically put forth by a ghost a cult yes and positivism basically is the idea that the scientific method and science is God and everything else has no value to it now I would like to disabuse people that idea because classically we've got three methods by which we can obtain knowledge through intuition through reason and to experience and basically we live in society right now that basically says oh the only knowledge that you can have is the knowledge that comes through experience knowledge that is gained through the scientific method and so on now I have no diesel decide to dig method and I do think that men of reason see the merit in the scientific method and and falsifying statements and so on so forth but not to the exclusion of that of not failing to balance out your knowledge with intuition and with reason and actually live in a society right now that is too prone to positivism we've been affected by this and we're not using intuition our native knowingness and in underlying consciousness that the part of our being and we can't put our finger on it sometimes is where it comes from but we have to balance out our acquisition of knowledge through experience with the acquisition of knowledge through reason and through intuition and I think this has been lost in the last 90 seconds in the in the last hundred years or so James I'm so glad you brought that up this is something that I've actually talked about on the show about how we are we have moved into a world of left brain only imbalance and we need to bridge that gap back over to the right brain and this is why so many people can't see the solutions and can't see a way out of this because the imagination lies in that intuitive right Sacred Feminine part of the brain of the right hand brain hemisphere and until we open up all the possibilities that are contained within that hemisphere of the brain through balancing our brain and balancing our masculine and feminine nature's with each other what has been called in the mystical traditions the chemical wedding okay or the opening of the third eye or the all-seeing eye that comes by balancing these two seemingly opposing principles or seemingly opposing functions of the left and right brain hemispheres and you cannot learn all there is to know about what's really going on both either within you or around you in your environment through positivism alone people should look up this this notion it's very critical to understand ideologically what positivism is and what it means I really thank you for bringing this up and and understanding that it is not the only methodology by which we can acquire knowledge it absolutely is not so James that is a brilliant point and I think that listeners should follow through with that and research that on their own and understand how important and critical to moving forward in human evolutionary development the growing of our intuitive capacities really is and how important that is for the future of this species that's right and I would I would go so far as to say that we basically um we basically have two two methods what we call inductive and deductive logic um I would say that intuition is very valuable because intuition is really inductive logic and reason is deductive logic and what I mean by that is our brains take in all this data all day long or whole lives and maybe even prior to this lifetime and each data point each data point of experience is a is a data point it basically our brains then synthesize into a general awareness about reality and we call that intuition we know something by intuition we have taken the specifics of the and generation and put applies them into a generalization of reality and that is one very valid form of knowledge in we're in essence actively simultaneously process in the environment and then coming up with a understanding of what happened through into wit and that right now is being invalidated by the positivistic civilization that we have been indoctrinated into I believe that this is not by chance I believe that August 8 comp and resale and marks have been forced upon us and this positivism is a result of this indoctrination with these certain collectivist philosophies and they are trying to get us to only use experience the IEP experience that they give us through their network they give us through their massive ganda machine they give us through their public school systems and use that as their only means of knowing we cannot forget about intuition and reason and reason is a ducted form of logic because basically even you take a look at you take a the general the overall general of view of something you come up with a theory or huh so it looks for the specific points of data to substantiate that so I'm saying is we have to have intuition experience and we just like the classical philosophers used to advise that's right and that they call that the Trivium method of a critical of thinking and learning and that that is a balanced holistic approach not using either the the left brain only or the right brain only but combining those two into a synthesis and again as I said that is the true chemical wedding that will open up our true vision you know the the ability to truly real eyes to make real that which is really taking place around us and to know how to move forward in it to develop the knowing of how to move forward to make this a better place for one and all and that happens through that that level of balancing the left and right brain hemispheres together and this is further corroboration with some of the concept some ideas that I've talked about on the show for the past many weeks so James that's an absolutely critical point to bring up and I would encourage again our listeners to look more into these methodologies of thought and learning and understanding that that's something like positivism is something that we really need that understand is completely limited it cannot encompass the whole spectrum of learning and knowledge and again James I thank you for bringing that up so we have about maybe three or four minutes left in the program I want to open the floor to you to wrap things up and to talk about anything else that you may want to bring up on the show and then we can take it out from there so you have anything else that you'd like to bring up about what you're working on in the future future projects or anything else that you want to say before we close out well mark I'm focusing on spoiler at this con is it in production that's my documentary project at this time we're going to be releasing corporate fascism in Indy summer as soon as the Sundance Film Festival finish rejecting it I can't release it until they make their decision and then we're also we're focused on the Tesla project so the Tesla project is a feature project which is a long-term thing and we're just kind of continuing to push it to the next step but we're continuing to the documentaries in the meantime and that's about it those two projects called corporate fascism as I said will be out sometime in January it is just possible that Sundance might like this better than the other one and because it is basically taking a look at more or less the left side of the equation so thank you for having me on the show and it was very interesting and I look like somebody out there that it is interested in positivism that's not only rare but we do go into that in great detail in spoiler and spoiler is important while based on a new book that Nelson Holbrook is preparing to be released Cole the golden bean and I think this is going to be even more of the most important political philosophies books that have been written and even prosper to getting that published now James I think it's critical to be aware of different ideologies that are out there and uh you know I read up on things like this all the time and it's it's basically what I do and it's what we discuss on this show so James I want to thank you for being a phenomenal guest here on what on earth is happening I look forward to working with you and collaborating with you in the future as part of the Tesla Science Foundation here in Philadelphia and again I just can't thank you enough this has been a great show and uh you're welcome to come back on and time to talk about future projects you may have in the works thank you very much for having me mark I had a wonderful time you got it James James you take care your cream our Bud Light good night James Yeager ladies and gentlemen a great guest here on what on earth is happening next week on the show we will be wrapping up our analysis of the financial system as a methodology of mind control and control in general when we talk about taxation and how that fraud works in this country and we'll be getting deeper than that we'll be going into what taxation really is at a core fundamental level so that will be right here next week on what on earth is happening I want to thank everyone for listening I want to encourage you to check out my website at what on earth is happening calm I'm your host mark passio you've been listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network I'll see you here same time next week folks good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #028

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Monetary System, Taxation, Natural Law, Morality, The Process And State Of Awakening*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio the show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time today is Tuesday October 5th 2010 we have a great show lined up here today and we're going to get right to it I'm going to go through some event announcements first and then we're going to get into our topic of discussion tonight which is taxation in general as a means of control and how this is actually a form of mind control in our ongoing discussion of mind control we've been focused on the monetary system and money in general as one of the tightest forms of mind control that exists on this planet tonight we're going to talk about one of the major arms of the monetary system taxation and connected with that I want to talk about a little a little bit about the the general state of awakening of the people of this planet or I should say the general state of non awakening of the people of this planet however one may be looking at that situation as it stands right now so we could talk a little bit about that but for now I'm going to get right into the event announcements I have three for this evening first there is a conference being hosted by MUFON PA the mutual UFO network of Pennsylvania is hosting its yearly UFO conference Saturday October 9th that's this Saturday coming up it's going to be at the Sheraton Bucks County the Sheraton Hotel in Bucks County that's at 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania the zip is one nine zero four seven the conference will begin at 8:30 a.m. and go to 5:00 p.m. admission is $30 for the day here's the list of speakers and their topics John venturi will be speaking about the case for UFOs Jennifer Stein will make a presentation on the crop circle phenomenon peter robbins will be giving a talk entitled an illustrated history of UFO literature Kathleen Martin will discuss the Betty and Barney Hill case Richard Dolan UFOs in the national security state bill burns of UFO Hunters magazine will be presenting and the keynote speaker is Budd Hopkins who will be giving a presentation on the abduction phenomenon so that is the MUFON PA UFO conference just outside of Philadelphia this Saturday October 9th 2010 at the Sheraton Bucks County at 400 for Dollywood in langhorne pennsylvania 8:30 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. admission is $30 for more information on this conference please visit MUFON P a calm that's M UFO n PA dot-com or you can visit Jennifer Stein's website at main line MUFON comm main line M UFO and main line MUFON comm second announcement Monday October 18th truth freedom prosperity right here in Philadelphia presents its monthly documentary screening and discussion night at the ethical Society building 1906 South Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia these are documentary nights start at 7 o'clock p.m. they usually go until about 9:00 9:30 a discussion always follows them it's usually a pretty lively discussion this month they will be showing the documentary called for liberty here's the description advocating a philosophy of sound money a non interventionist foreign policy strict constitutionalism and individual liberty dr. ron paul inspired a unique grassroots movement unmatched in American history the repercussions which continued to reverberate today and into the future of the American psyche for liberty how the Ron Paul revolution watered the withered tree of Liberty follows this historic campaign from the perspective of grassroots activists and showcases the unique often bizarre yet groundbreaking projects they undertook as they brushed aside traditional campaign methodology so this is about Ron Paul's uh race toward the presidency in 2008 it's called for Liberty it's a good film I've seen it come on out to the ethical society building in Philadelphia in 1906 South Rittenhouse Square Monday October 18th these documentary screens and discussions are every third Monday of the month so come on out get involved in the discussion it's always free never anything to attend uh there is um you know uh voluntary contributions if you want to make a contribution you're welcome but that is not you're not obligate obligated to do so for more information about this group in general or the meetings that it holds please see w w truth freedom prosperity org that's true freedom prosperity dot o-r-g and finally the last announcement i have for this evening free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the date is Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 8:00 a.m. to 8:00 I'm sorry 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days the doors open at 9 a.m. both days the location is rubra Hall at 4:14 for 1/4 Green Street Philadelphia PA 19136 peekers thus far Aaron McCallum alfred weber Andrew basiago tower you dozy Jay Parker John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower myself mark passio just added mell fàbregas of Veritas radio Michael Kelley and Suzanne Taylor free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult April 9th and 10th 2011 right here in Philadelphia for more information please visit the conference website at WWE mind conference calm that's all the event announcements let's do a quick review of what we've been doing and then we'll jump into the topic for tonight as people who follow this radio program may be aware of what this show is ultimately about is the human ability to tell truth from falsehood that's the underlying causal factor for why humanity exists in the current state of consciousness and in the current state of external manifestation the way the world is the way it is in other words it is directly related with the beings on this planet ability individually to be able to comprehend that which is true and real and that which is false and illusory and if you don't think that that's the case it's probably best simply to just turn the show off right now because you'll probably learn very little that is the underlying problem that is taking place on this world if you haven't figured that out yet and what we do on this show is try to help people to understand how to raise one's consciousness and go about the process of becoming better at developing that ability of recognizing truth when it is heard when it is spoken when it is discovered and also recognizing nonsense when it is heard and seen the ability to tell truth from falsehood is the underlying causal factor behind how humanity is fooled and believe me folks its fooled and why Humanity experiences the levels of self-inflicted suffering that it does so that's ultimately what this show is about we analyze all the different aspects of this as you're heard in the intro it has to do with which show has to do with anything that affects the freedom of the people of Earth because that's what this show is also ultimately about freedom because freedom is inextricably tied to the ability to recognize truth from falsehood so we've gone into explorations of human consciousness and the self and the differences between the true self to the higher self and the illusory egoic lower self the self is identified with ego and the physical reality that one operates in but is not the actual self we just become identified with that property of the self and think that that's all that there is the physical side of things we've talked about the structure of the human brain understanding how important the brain is and taking care of the brain and helping the brain to exist in a state of balance between the left and right brain hemispheres how important that is in developing the ability to tell truth from falsehood and to stop being fooled about things that aren't real we've gone into all the barriers to self-realization we talked about the five sensory illusion identification with matter identification with the roles that one plays in the world ego identification we've talked about the education system the prison of the left brain all the institutional belief systems in the world the structure of control compartmentalization hierarchy and now we've been going on an ongoing discussion over many weeks on the the methodologies of controls specifically the methodologies of mind control because ultimately the dominators of this world have to control your mind in order to garner your compliance with their agenda and their plans see evil doesn't walk up to people and say hello I'm evil will you help me carry out my agenda it doesn't work that way evils greatest strength is in remaining completely hidden it does its works in the dark it does its works in the cloak of darkness because if evils plans agendas and methodologies are brought out into the light people can see them for what they are and that's indeed what I endeavor to do on this show as you heard in the intro the show will seek to shed light upon the darkness of this world and this world exists in just about pure darkness there are very small pinpoints of light out there and I would hope that people would look to some of the people out there that do have a little bit of wisdom to contribute and see those people as beacons of light and hope for the rest of it the bulk of this race of beings that exist and dwell in almost complete darkness because the situation is really dire in case you're not really paying attention and don't have a grip on really where we stand okay I'm here to tell you that the situation is worse than what most people think that it is not to discourage anybody not to try to put anybody in a panicked state or in a fearful mode but look at it reasonably look at it realistically for how it actually is we have largely dropped the ball folks and I think we in order to make up that ground really have to start pushing harder and have to start openly discussing these things everywhere at all times because people aren't getting it I don't know what we could open up the phone lines today and talk about where people see this situation where it is where people stand on it but to be honest I'm not very hopeful I don't really see people getting it or waking up I see people going deeper into fear deeper into the trance at least from where on that Philadelphia seems like it's a largely a bunch of extremely dark and ignorant Souls and I don't mean to put the city down you know it's where I'm from but you know you walk out into the streets of this city and it is pure darkness just about so I don't know what the situation is in other places but if callers want to call in and talk about that they're welcome to do so I'd really like to get some people's opinions on that especially in the second hour as I said before going to get into the wrap-up of our analysis of the monetary system in the first hour we're going to talk about taxation let me give the call-in number for the show the call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in put in the call ID number four what on earth is happening the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five some people um you know I do the show through talk to it's conducted through Skype as the voice over IP technology but the podcast carrier is talking before those out over revolution broadcasting and some people were kind of complaining a little bit that I don't turn on the participation for the the talk shoot program now if one if I did that it would be a jumbled mess of people talking over each other to I earned the chat off simply because to see a whole bunch of text going across the screen while I'm juggling a bunch of things on my screen which I do people don't see I'm the only one here in the studio people don't see the thing the tasks that I do to keep the show running well to bring up documents on the screen I run my own intro music I bring you know I'm doing different technological things here behind the scenes and have an ongoing discussion on the screen while I'm doing those things would be a big distraction so I make the call in number available to people to call in I bring them on the show I love the caller's of the show I love taking calls I'm just trying to explain to some people who have commented that I don't turn on the participation I'm explaining why I don't do that for the call I think if you were running a radio show that was going out over a network you would probably make the same decisions particularly if you had no one else performing the you know behind the scenes tasks dealing with the technologies uh that the show relies upon so just letting people know why that is because some have inquired about it what we've been talking about over the last many weeks is mind control you're not going to control someone at the level of spirit spirit is not something that can be controlled if that which is it simply is you're not going to control that period it's the fundamental basis of reality in that which we are it is uncontrollable if you were to attempt to control the physical body people will recognize very very quickly that they are under external control therefore the most effective form of control is control over the mind to influence the behaviors and the decision-making processes of an individual such that they actually follow your agenda your program believing oh all the while and this is their own thoughts and agendas that these are their own ways of looking at the world instead of something that has been programmed into them and people don't like the word some people insist that this is something that only exists in science fiction and go ahead go on believing that if you want your own funeral folks if you want to believe that okay you can call this by whatever name you want to call it it's mind control that's what it is it exists it is real it is in operation everywhere in the world get over it the sooner you accept that get over that that's the world that you live in and then decide to do something to actually change that situation and the way that situation will become changed is by understanding the methodologies of how mind control works and then alerting as many people as possible to how this works and not only how it works but the fact that they indeed are under these influences these covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior what we'll be doing at the free your mind conference I'll be giving a talk on the subversive usage of symbolism icons symbols regalia words and imagery they're used in military and police uniforms and institutions and how these symbols go directly past the conscious mind work directly upon the subconscious to put it into a certain state of consciousness and the people who are mind controlled by these institutions don't even understand how this works and their owners are mocking them unmercifully right through the symbols that they're used and that they make them wear and if you don't believe it good luck to you it'll never make it untrue so the cop who's listen or the the soldier who's listening you're getting offended shut it off shut the radio off you don't need to listen to this show you know better you know what you're talking about and you know everything so turn it off and enjoy what you got that's my advice I no one should feel pressured or obliged to believe anything that I have to say because it's all verifiable you can look up anything that I'm talking about you can study the symbolism on your own which probably you'll be loathe to do because of how lazy most people are okay and you probably just say well that's your opinion well no it isn't my opinion nothing I'm saying on the show is my opinion they the amount of research and delving into this information and this knowledge that I've done in my life would make you pass out if you even grasped it for an end okay I'm I'm really really sick of people that try to say this is something that I'm interested in here's another topic you know I'm going off on a tangent here before I get into the main topic because in case you haven't noticed I'm a little bit fired up because uh death death forced me to spend a little bit of time around some people that I didn't really particularly want to spend time around members of my own family two deaths in my family last week and being you know the necessity to attend funerals etc when there's a death in the family forced me to have to be around the complete ignorance now and see here's where again I think what I do is different than most people because other people will point fingers and say yes other people are ignorant they don't understand what's going on but I'll bring it right home I'm not talking about anybody else before I talk about anybody else let's bring it right home to where it really roosts and that's right here right here I'll tell you about things that have gone on with me and how ignorant I was in my own past and I'll tell you about things the way they are right now right here in my own with in with my own family members their level of darkness and ignorance and it's not necess ignorant we talked about this many times on the show the difference between nations not knowing something that you couldn't reasonably be expected to know the information it simply isn't available that's called Nations it comes from the Latin neski air neski array to not know to be ignorant of but the connotation of that is the negation of knowledge skill here a means to in Latin and n.e is the prefix meaning to negate or not not to know but that means you don't know something that the knowledge simply isn't present it isn't there it's not in your in your surroundings that isn't the state of humanity that isn't the state of my family members they are in ignorance ignorance means you see somebody sitting right in front of you and you deliberately decide to turn look the other way you're ignoring them it's based on the word ignore it means deliberately refusing to put any attention towards something willfully willfully refusing to take in information that is present and that's the state the humanity is in and I'm tired of hearing apologies about it it is even just mind control folks there's more to it than that what it really is is cowardice it's beyond mind-control it's beyond just not knowing or ignorance it's beyond apathy not caring the ultimate root of why the human race refuses to come out of the insanity that it dwells in on a daily basis is because it will not make the choice in the moment to display any courage ultimately people are enslaved because they're cowards cowards and you want to know who some of the biggest cowards are some of the biggest cowards in the world are the people who mindlessly follow what they're told to do because they won't look at their master in their hierarchy above them in their controlled compartmentalized state where they're kept as a little lap dog and say no I won't follow your immoral orders that's the biggest cowards on the planet you think the Nazi scum who what they did back in the 1930s and 40s in Europe you think those Nazi scum bags were brave people you think they were people of moral conscience and they were brave and they were just you know going forth because they had so much courage to do what they knew was right please they were total cowards that's what they were and that's what the Nazis who are in the United States right now are their cowards cowards you know what they're not the only cowards the bulk of the people of this country are cowards and that's why this country is enslaved along with the rest of the world because it stopped being a brave nation you want to know what the ultimate quest of a spiritual the ultimate goal of the spiritual quest is where illumination really lies folks it doesn't lie in knowledge in lies encourage real courage to stand up to evil to know what evil is and you could even be fearful for your physical well-being because true courage is action in spite of any fear that may be lurking within you that's what it is not the absence of fear it's it's right moral action in the face of fear in spite of fear literally fighting it saying I don't care that this this is present I will go on in spite of it and you know what the Nazis that exist in the United States and our police and there our military and in our judiciary and in our government and in all the other places repeat these little powerless lowlife cowards think that they're in control of people Nazis are the lowest most cowardly form of life that exists on the planet and there it is said for the record it's said for the record just so it's on record another reason I do this show not because I think it's going to change anything or it's going to reach large numbers of people I'm putting my voice on the record so that it is part of the systemic memory of the universe and simply because this show is a monument to truth that's all it is I don't expect it to change a thing the calcified level the tumorous calcified level of ego that this race of beings exists in do I expect them to suddenly see the light and change their ways you have to be kidding but please what I'm really sick of is people who try to tell me that I enjoy doing this that this is my interest that it's not a interest I go out and look for these things I'm interested in this this is the stuff I like to do yeah said before anybody that believes that is so crazy they're so unbelievably crazy that I can't even fathom that level of insanity its impress how crazy you would have to be to think that the people who understand what I understand enjoy this this information or knowledge or knowing what they know is it's borderline torture it happens to be the truth about the world in which we live and that's all that is this isn't my interest it's not something I like or enjoy as a matter of fact ask most people I'm pretty damn bitter over it can even have to do this do you think that I want to be on the air with this two hours of my life tonight where I could be doing something else and here's what I need to do because humanity exists in such a level of ignorance and darkness I need to come on the air tonight for two hours and try to explain to people that to forcibly take the something that someone else has made and acquired with their own hands there the sweat of their own brow under threat of violence is wrong imagine this that this is how crazy is saying dumb and immoral this race of beings has become if people need to do that to other adult beings then I that that's even something and and that's look that as strange or weird and that your idea about that about what taxation is is even weirder crazy that if you think that way imagine that this is where we're at collectively that come on the air and try to explain to people what taxation is at a core fundamental level that it is theft carried out under the threat of violence and that it's morally wrong no matter what you say you're going to use it for no matter what kind of imaginary illusory contractual obligations you happen maybe to believe that people are born into which is all fantasy it doesn't exist it's all just justification for some people want to rob from other people that's all it is that's all it ever has been it's all it ever will be and if you think it's anything other than that you're wrong you are wrong if you think it's anything other than that and it can't be said any simpler it cannot be said any simpler way that's what taxation is fact that I need to come on the air and explain that to anybody is a disgrace it's a disgrace it's a joke a joke is what it is it's it's a joke people aren't adults the occultists of this world who have mind controlled them have put them into literally a state that is akin to emotional and spiritual stunted nasir retarded and that what that word means is they've been made slow their progress has been retarded to retard something means to completely slow down its progress to thwart it or to hold it back and they've done this with religion they've done this with government they've done this with mind-control they've done this with money and that's what we're talking about here the one religion this is even in the freedom movement people people think that people in the freedom movement are so awake newsflash folks the people in the freedom movement are not so awake okay as a matter of fact many of them understand very little of any real significance or true importance they're not really illuminated they're not really enlightened they know a little bit and a little bit of knowledge can be a dangerous thing they are not illuminated people they are not enlightened they see a little bit about how this affects them their world and so they stand up and start making a ruckus they don't really care that this is unjust they don't really care that it's not morally right because if they did they would understand the taxation isn't morally right they would understand that it's theft that the threat of violence and if they understood that they wouldn't get so behind a document called the Constitution that says that this is morally justified for whatever reason it may justify in it because it grants powers oh really it grant the Constitution grants powers that other people don't have Congress shall be able to lay and collect taxes isn't that nice you can give a body of people a natural wall right that other human beings don't have that's something hmm interesting I how they got that ba would be nice wouldn't you like a power like that I know I would get all the money you want hey you owe me 20% of what you just made there pal fork it over and this comes back to the idea of natural law which is the ultimate goal of becoming enlightened this is what people need to understand to know what the truth is and what it is not what do you have the right to do what do people have the right to do what do they not have the right to do it's about rights because it's about right and wrong morality that's what natural law is about and that's why we're in the mess that we're in folks because we just completely ignore natural law principles and we think we can step on those laws and that we can prosper while crapping on them and guess what it doesn't work that way it doesn't work that way because the law that the creator made regardless of what you want to think of that force as I could care less okay but what the universe put into effect what creation itself put into effect is a series of laws that govern that bind that control what happens will we behave in certain ways and if you don't believe that turn the show off now turn it off nothing I say will be of any use to you okay it's pointless to continue if you actually believe there's no such thing as natural law because you're probably a Sol obsessed refer to past shows to understand what Sol obsessiveness okay because if you don't believe that there's any such thing as truth that there's no such thing as right or wrong there's no such thing as natural law essentially you deserve what's coming okay you deserve what's going to happen to you because you're basically saying the creation I don't want anything to do with the laws that you put into effect for our betterment and that's why these laws are in effect and they are in effect regardless of what anybody thinks of them they're in effect and people need to recognize that and get over it and it's not a punishment and it is not some kind of a prison because a law happens to be in effect it is done I talked about this before natural law is in effect for the betterment of the people of the cosmos the beings the soul that dwell in this dimension in this space-time continuum the reason that natural law is in effect is for their betterment it is for their growth and development it is so they can become conscious co-creators with a divine force to place those laws into existence and until we become conscious of them and start to create our reality in knowledge of in accordance with those laws good luck folks as you're not going anywhere but deeper into a prison I know how strange some of this may sound the people encountering this information for the first time and it's because if it sounds strange it's because you don't understand natural law principles you don't know ultimately what right from wrong is there's no such thing as taxation in nature folks it doesn't exist it's the construct of a diseased mind telling somebody that you're going to take whatever amount that they make is wrong it doesn't matter what you're going to do with it doesn't matter why you want to do with the justification see people always say oh what if there wasn't this and we weren't able to pay for this and what if this happened it's always a what-if it's always projecting into the future and it's always justifying the action no justification means it means trying to find a way to make something right and justification implies more than that the connotation of the word justification when I'm trying to justify my actions I know subconsciously or even at a conscious level that what I made doing is wrong and I'm trying to say that it is right I'm trying to put forward the proposition that an a wrong option that is not in keeping with natural law is actually in keeping with it that's what justification is so you'll hear billions and billions of justifications for why we need taxes why it's okay to do this why okay another person doesn't have this right but magically some people can grant this right to another body of people imagine that you can give something to somebody something that you don't have I wonder how that works I'm trying to figure it out I'll let you know when I figure it out imagine I can give somebody a cake that I don't have that I haven't made that I don't have I'll just I'll just go into my imaginary refrigerator take out a cake and give give give something to somebody that I don't have and then I'll acknowledge that they now have a cake that's how it works okay that's how the monetary system works anyway right and this is how people think rights work this stuff people think laws work you can just grant somebody a right a privilege then no other living being has under natural law I can't go up to my cousin and say listen I'm coming over and whatever you made last week better have one third of it laid out I don't care what it was whether it was money valuables possessions food one-third of what you made I'm taking at the end of this week and if you don't do it baseball bat to the head I don't have the right to do that I don't have the right to say if you don't do it I'm locking you up in a cage out in an out in your backyard I don't have a right to say you don't do that I'm gonna smash your house down I don't have any of those rights no individual does can anybody tell me one individual that has any of those rights no you know why because they don't because those rights don't exist nor could you grant somebody that right you could not grant that right to any other living being Oh on the earth or in the three dimensional space-time continuum in which we live period you couldn't do it you don't want to know why because you don't have that right that's why so you can't grant a right to someone else that you don't inherently possess and secondly the whole concept of granting some want to right is ridiculous and erroneous to begin with it rights are self existing you either have the right to do something or you don't have the right to do it period the end you have the right to do that which is morally within the boundaries of natural law you don't have the right to do that which is outside of the boundaries of natural law that's why it's called a right because it's in moral right and it's not wrong to do it it's not a right if it's morally wrong the end but yet we argue over this because people don't know the difference between right and wrong in 2010 adult human beings who are unraised here's another thing folks that I had to hear but I had to suffer through in the ridiculous completely childish Astra theological religion that I had to be tortured with this past week when sadly a couple of family members passed and I had to actually be present at a nonsensical childish sewage religion that people actually subscribe to it's all based on the Sun it's all based on Astro theology people have no idea what the rituals mean there's no idea what the symbolism is about and they're just totally under its mind-control that's what we'll get into that in coming weeks why priests are never in the freedom movement well then they'll never talk about the federal reserve on the gravy train too much with your 501c3 tax-exempt status aren't your father ain't nobody's father the nerve of the clergy of this country and I'm telling you that's it this show is going to get more scathing more raw more in-your-face because I'm tired of hearing all the justifications for people's nonsense and all the excuses the people making defense of these idiots it's all wrong actions justified in people's minds and nonsensical beliefs propped up and say oh it's okay that you believe in this nonsense if you understood the real mystery tradition that underlies it fine wonderful I do I get it I know what real Christianity is I know the original mystery traditions of the Christian religion but 99.99999% of the Christians in the world do not and they don't live those principles and I'll tell you openly I do understand that tradition and I live it now I can say that completely and totally in the open knowing that it's true and knowing I'm not hypocritical about that but how many people could say the same especially the so-called men of God in this garbage organized religion please the things that to have to sit through and listen and the things that people actually believe are real unbelievable you won't hear them talking about the taxation is wrong you won't hear them discussing fractional reserve banking you won't hear them talking about Ussery no doesn't the Bible say that usery is wrong sure it does you won't hear priests talking out against the Fed which by the way I'd like to say thanks to James Yeager who was a phenomenal guest on the show here last week the maker of the documentary Fiat Empire among others he lent up to this show his expertise on the Federal Reserve made one of the seminal documentaries about it but yeah you won't hear religionists and so-called men of God talking out against their owners because they know who their owners are don't you boys yeah like you're the good little lap dogs that you are you know all about it hypocrites pure hypocrites and the fact that this is where people this is what I need to teach people about morality I laugh at this constantly constantly because it's like this is the example of some of the best people that humanity has were in big trouble folks and that seems to be the case because I'm so far from perfect it's not even it's laughable but at least I have the courage to come out and say what's real and what's true and what's really going on with the sorcerers of this world the occultus of this world that own people because they've given their minds away to them but again as I've said it's more than just it's more than just mind control it's cowardice let's bring it right home members of my family apathetic yes ignorant oh-ho and that's really an understatement to say the least but you know what it really is about come on people let's let's cut through it and be real honest about it they know that they're slaves they know what the world is they know that male dominator Nazi scumbags own this place essentially physically and threaten violence against people that don't pay their bosses they know that the world is controlled by a big gigantic mafia ultimately run by a cultists they know deep down they may not know it at a conscious level but they know it at a subconscious level and they know they're slaves in this prison they get it they really get it but you know what it is they have no courage they're cowards and you know what that's the lowest form of life there is and that's what I have to partially agree with the dark occultus of this world the people who act like that and don't have any courage and don't have any will they deserve what happens to them and I said it right there there it said okay it is said and I don't care who disagrees disagree all you want there are people with will in this world that are acting as they say they're gonna act they're acting in accordance with how they think and feel and you know what that's unity consciousness and it doesn't matter whether it's dark unity consciousness we have talked about this on this show and there are people who will violently disagree with this principle the universe does not care whether you come into unison in light or in darkness it will respect unison it's one of the hardest lessons anybody ever has to learn you need to start getting over it folks the universe respects unity consciousness the dominators of this world are all on the same page the good people of the world not on the same page not even close those with good tendencies I should say they haven't really become truly good or truly awoken they may say that they want to see good done they may feel in their heart that there should be good done in the world but do they really act it therefore they're in opposition they're not in unity consciousness they're not in unison with themselves and since they're torn apart that dark force will continue to rule them and that is the perfect example is taxation how many people aren't paying taxes how many people will refuse to work a job where taxes are withheld how many people will refuse to go and do a job under an employee that's going to say I'm going to withhold your taxes and pay pay to the dominator Nazi thugs who think that they own you and who are enslaving you and believe they have the right to do it not many people well you know what I'll never pay you a dime thug never never you'll never get one dime I mean yeah you could say okay taxes are added in to things that you purchase and that may be true but you know what I will net no one will ever be given number a tax ID number I'm not a number I'm not associate attorney number I don't have your number okay you don't have my number okay because I'm out of your mind control garbage crap sewage okay you're not ascribing a number to me and telling me I must accept it and I don't accept your number okay nor am i going to accept the fact that you're going to tell me I'm gonna give you a certain amount of what I earn good luck getting it the only thing you could possibly get is a lump up a lump of dead flesh that's it that's all you can get from me you never have my compliance you'll never have my cooperation you'll never have a penny of support of anything anything that I make with my labor with the sweat of my brow ever ever get back know it know it like you know your name know it like you know your name and yeah there's anger here folks yes and it's justifiable anger truly justifiable anger not false justifications anger can be a very positive emotion and if the New Age movement which we talked about that wants a hijack everything and get people not to take any real action in the world they want to tell you you should never experience anger and it's nonsense when fit you're seeing things in the world that are completely unjust centre and are completely morally wrong angers the correct response then you got to take it a step beyond that and help people to understand what's really going on by studying it yourself to a point where you can convey it to the ignorant and anybody that thinks taxation is not robbery is not fast at the point of a gun I don't know what to tell you I don't know what to tell you you you dwell in darkness you-you-you don't understand right from wrong that's all I can tell you it there's really no other way of putting it if you don't understand that telling somebody else I'm gonna take this much and I don't care what it's for okay you can say oh it does things for people okay wonderful if it's voluntary go for it but once you introduce coercion at the threat of violence that's morally wrong the end and I don't care what you're doing it for I don't care if it's most altruistic reason on the face of the earth see what natural to understand natural law what you need to do and I've said this before you need to understand the world as if it's only you and another person imagine if there's only you and one other person in the world would you have the right to say look you're over there you live in that area I'm over here I live in that area okay and I that's sick I have an infection in my leg I can't forage for food okay but I can still throw this spear okay and if you don't come and bring me food I'm gonna hobble over or crawl over where you're at and I'm going to put this spear through your heart if you don't give me half of what you have is you have the right under natural law to do that you don't you can ask someone to give of their own free will and their own accord voluntarily what they may have but once you coerce it through the threat of violence essentially this implies the knowledge of what violence is people think that force and violence are the same thing and this is another distinction I've made continuously on this show will continue to make because it's unclear in a lot of people's minds violence is the initiation of force that you don't have the right to take so if I walk out onto the street wait for the first person to come down my block and smash their face in with a crowbar that's violence I don't have the right to take that action however if I walk out on the street and someone pulls a weapon and says give me your wallet I have every right to hit them in the face with a crowbar that's called force used when someone is under the threat of physical violence so what is the distinction between the two - anybody with a minimal amount of brain cells to rub together it's left in the world the difference between the two is the initiation of the force and whether it was allowed to be taken under natural law when someone initiates force by pulling out a weapon and saying give me your wallet they don't have the natural law right to take that and therefore they nullify their natural law right to be safe from force being used to to thwart their attack of violence the initiation of undue force the fans themself has every right to do so and this is what the dominators this is what the military this is what the police want people to believe you don't have the right to take when your rights are being violated when you're being robbed they want you to believe you have you must sit back and take it because to stop somebody from physically violating your rights or forcibly confiscating something that belongs to you you have no right to to thwart that attack with force and you know what this is another thing the New Age movement wants you to believe in - and you have every right to fort that violence let's be real clear that's what it is that's what taxation is it's violence be it said louder and clearer I can do that I have a real big mouth a real powerful voice it's violence that's what it is and if you don't think it is you're wrong the end the end I honestly really don't even care what you think about it because it is a specific thing and if you don't understand that it is that thing you're just wrong that's all I'm saying that openly and whoever gets offended by that I don't care because the truth is the truth you don't want to accept the truth you don't want to understand the truth that's on you you're going to be held accountable for how you behave in that instance and then those circumstances and quite frankly I said this before on the show I'm done with the tact I don't want to have any tact I'm through trying to get through to people by baby spoon feeding and there ain't no time for that folks I yell understand you can live in a police state I don't know what to tell you if you don't understand that you're under essentially the nation is under mind control akin to Nazi Germany I don't if you can't recognize that this point I don't know what to tell you the reason people don't come out of it isn't because they don't really understand it from an intuitive level it's because they're cowards and that's what happened in Nazi German folks the people who refused to say no were cowards that's why that happened that's why Stalinist Russia happened that's why every bit a toriel regime happens and populations get cold because their populations became cowards at some point and look that's what happens coward begins with the word cow and cows get led to the slaughter and you can here's the tagline for the show folks get as offended about it as you like get is offended about it as you like this show is about hard-core uncomfortable truths that very few people will even say publicly to any other living being let alone on a radio show that they're posting for the world to hear and you can say anything you want about me because they're saying about me I'm not perfect I don't know everything but I'll tell you one thing one thing I'm not I'm not a coward and I won't go down like a coward I for one am NOT going quietly into the darkness caller from California you're on what on earth is happening hey Mark it's not actually California it's Kevin once again Deb what's up man I don't know why that keeps coming up California I guess like you said it's the routing but that's fine yeah from Philadelphia what's up my friend well I just wanted to mention like you I've been listening to your show like that since it started tonight I keep hearing things I want to just like kind of interject along the way and one of them was you had mentioned a long time ago I forget exactly the type of word that you use to describe it by belief barb had had known it but uh you had mentioned how there is a one all whole complete total rolling state pretty much controlling the entire planet and that was like this one political party called the Nazis spelled n ot s EE F that's right those cannot see correct yes I just thought that was something that uh I felt like you were like missing not in or like saying during all of this and I'm totally in agreeance with where you're at and first of all actually I want to throw out there that my condolences for your multiple losses and even more though for the for the suffering you had to go through it at the the religious ceremonies I I personally believe that religion is kind of meant to keep the poor from killing the rich that's justice original feeling that it was always entrained in them because realistically there are other ideas out there that do not get the same value all thing it's a leak it's a leash around their neck I'd be less be honest that's what religion is it's a leash around the neck of the pets of the so-called elite and that it's right into the world of folks if we get down to the meaning of words we'll understand what words actually are saying to us subconsciously the word religion means to hold back that's what a leash does a leash holds it someone back around their neck and that's what the word religion means and uh there is this other thing that I've noticed that in a lot of films they take ideas that would be really good to get out to the world and then they make them seem really absurd by putting them in say a movie like Batman and having the Joker burn that pile of money well realistically there's a lot of thought behind that he may have acted like this wild dog but the idea of burning all that money is it serious act 2 again of aggression as far as I'm concerned against the the the federal reserve and to process that in a fashion that makes it look like it's a crazy idea is to link it back to with where I'm going with this with the the religion state just made about how it keeps from from killing the rich there was an idea thrown out in the Addams Family movie at where Morticia is talking to Uncle Fester saying we gladly feast on those who would subdue us not just pretty words but as an Addams you understand completely don't you right and there there is something to that like there is like that that whole idea of give me liberty or give me death it's kind of missing in today's society we have become this whole specifically in America no longer they like the land of the free but to do as we tell you and no longer the home of the brave but like ok it's a vision Orange now let's get obviously the terrorists right the school system is a big part of that entrainment religion is a big part of that entrainment where people eat is a big part of that entrainment vaccinations is a big part of that entrainment who knows what what long-term effects things like that have on the brain and it that's what it's all about it's about stunting someone the ìiî the most powerful thing about these funerals this week was not that people had died it was seeing the stunted state that the people in my family who are still five dwell in that's what was the most painful thing I didn't look at the dead that really truly physically dead as the ones who needed any pity or mercy it was the people who were alive in my family seeing adult people that are stunted emotionally mentally spiritually their children their 40 50 60 70 year old children that's what they have done to the people of this country television through vaccinations through the school system through the food it's unbelievable you have to stand back and marvel at it practically and and I like the point you brought up about wouldn't talk about when you brought up the word Nazi it isn't just a political party meaning the National Socialist German Workers Party it when we say the word in English Nazi na Zi which is how we write in the anagram okay it it means not see to not see to not be aware of to be spiritually blind and this is called green language we talk about this a little bit on the show we'll get into it more as the week's go on but this is called alchemical green language and no one has to plan this this doesn't have to be formally structured by anybody okay it works out that way synchro mystically and Kevin I know you know a little bit about synchro mysticism yeah you're out that way in the language because the language is like the living expression of the collective consciousness and the words that we speak work out to tell us things in certain ways so when we say the word nazi' we're saying not to C n ot s EE not C and that's not accidental not actually it's like this dark repressive evil version of namaste right it's like this inverted version of namaste as far as I can see it like that's just the the kind of allegory that I again have come up with on my own just in thinking about all this I see like uh namaste has always been about this like honoring the other person that you see in that of it like you honor yourself of that other person your spirit your true spirit like the one that's truly divine not just this Coryell form but like everything about persons freedom and about their divine right to exist on their own and not be during the worst or taken for granted even it's that's a phenomenal way of putting it Kevin um it's so simple the the golden rule is so simple and how people completely miss it is beyond me if you want to exist and be free and have the right to live your life without coercion yet you won't grant that to someone else and this is what a cop does every day when he puts that uniform on and agrees to go and take something from somebody because they refuse to pay a tribute to his master this is what the people who are going and fighting the legal wars of aggression over resources and foreign lands are doing when they put that uniform on and they want to always say the same thing and it's always the same justification I had no choice I needed to do it I needed the money I needed to pay for my family I need to work my way through the school nonsense nonsense you can't be made to do anything that you truly don't want to do somewhere deep down in your heart in your soul and your spirit that blackness has to exist somewhere in there for you to be so called compelled to do it because it no one's really compelling you you have total control their own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions at all time and anybody that's ever says otherwise is lying there lying and there are coward they're lying because if they do not don't that nobody is making your muscles contracted and hit somebody in the head nobody is making your hands squeeze the trigger you are making the choice to do that and this is what people don't want they don't want the responsibility brought firmly home where it belongs upon the individual patting Tomatoes exactly to the self if it self if the actual person doesn't confront the darkness within them they are going to be forever subject to it that's right and apparently these people love it I don't know I I just get the sense that people love this they love the state of this world they love dwelling in the ignorance that they dwell in I mean they have no desire to crawl up out of this morass of consciousness that dwells all around and they have they seen we see we have no desire to better themselves in any way at least people around me don't I don't know derekjjensen calls it derekjjensen calls it the exploiter Dominator culture right and essentially they are all examples exactly that they're in and even people that are at the bottom of this exploiter Dominator culture that that are being exploited they don't realize they don't understand that that instead of gunning for a balanced fair society and working towards that they instead just want to climb the ladder so that they can then become the oppressors of others it's so bad they want to play the same game that has them enslaved thinking that they're going to come out on top of it as the winner not understanding as you know was put forth in the Divine Comedy by Dante Satan it himself is encased in ice at the center of hell that that even the the the the Dominator at the top of the food chain so to speak is also tormented and is also kept back from what he wants the most you know he loves the heat he puts everybody in that yet he's in encased in a block of ice it's the big joke on everybody even at the top you're still enslaved because the the force is what is enslaving people it is not anything that is there is no highest level of it in the physical domain the highest level of it in the physical domain is still enslaved by the force of fear and negativity and they don't understand that yet they want to aspire to be like Big Daddy you know they want to aspire to be like the father who beats the mother because they look at that as the stronger position of the two it's it's so loathsome it's so lonesome in it it only happens with people that really refuse to look at themselves refuse to understand anything about the self refuse to delve down into the matters of spirit you know that they don't want to understand anything about anything higher than the lowly physical domain because that's their God they worship Mammon they worship the only god of this world and that's that dollar bill that's it I've said it many times then that name is extremely important when you study that all the mythological cultures of the ancient world bill Bell Bell the bull it's that's that's the dark evil God of the world it's all based upon that name and they name the dollar bill after it and you know they name big secret societies after like the Bilderberg Group you know the highest satanic holiday is called belt Beltane it goes on and on we'll get into like some of the symbolism when we talk about the occult in coming weeks in a few weeks time I'll be breaking out a lot of information about occult traditions and we'll be getting into symbolism and analyzing symbolism and meticulous detail because to understand some of the events of the world we have to understand symbolism as well and green language is a big part of that so I thank you for bringing that up to the listeners attention the whole green language of Nazi and azi and Nazi n ot s EE not to Nazi keV it's always a pleasure to talk to you man and keep up the great work because I somebody needs to say this to people and Gautier said boldness has genius power and magic in it so don't let the don't let those guys get you down really like keep up what you're doing you're an agent and FF of evolution keep up the good work please have thank you so much man I appreciate it how do you have a good night man you too all right so it is difficult and it is maddening sometimes and you know I can tend to get a little bit emotional and let that out you know I kind of veiled I wasn't going to get so crazy that I'd be sounding like Alex Jones on this show not that I don't like Alex I think what he's doing is important too but you know sometimes you need to vent color from Southeast Pennsylvania you are on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us hi mark its Kristen New Jersey how are you Chris how you doing man good hearing from good mark I'm mark listen um one thing that struck me um I know I keep remember you hearing hearing you say the truth is always simple and I've come to that understanding and that's how I try to figure things out now I keep things simple the book you referenced a while back called the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke yes looks about as simple as it gets and you can't get it in Amazon you can't buy it there I thought that very cheesy old book I've ever tried to get at Amazon and couldn't find on Amazon well there were a lot of Chris Chris I'll tell you what listen what I'll do is and I usually don't do this on the show while make an exception in this case because I think this book is so critical okay I do have a PDF electronic copy of the book okay I'll post that on the site and if the author has a problem with that he can email me and I'll take it down from my site but all being that you mentioned that this week and how many concepts connected with the topics of the show for this week and in past weeks that book deals with I'll post an electronic copy that people can read on their computer or on their you know mobile device like an iPad or a Kindle or they could print so I'll post that on the site for this podcast that will be podcast number 28 and I'll put that in as a related document but I'll continue what you're going to say about the book but you can look for that on my site I think I think for people to understand I think I think most your audience hopefully understands or starting to understand the way you find the truth did you keep it simple they want to make it confusing and going getting you going down these dead ends keep it simple I think we boiled down the rest of my life to this I'm going to do the right thing for the right reason that's simple and that's how that that's how I'm gonna live the rest of my life and right that's how I see it there's no need to make it all complicated and go searching for secret societies all that stuff because the secret the real secret that I found that over the last year and a half is that there's real power in believing so what we give our energy to we give life to in a sense so it's very important that we be careful as to what we partaken like you say you know going to church my prime mom goes to church religiously all the time and I asked her about a month ago I said you know the Catholic Church is sitting on the sidelines while all this immorality takes place and the reasons for it you might if you ask the priest is all these are 501 C tax exemption tax status and we'll have to pay taxes I said to my mom I said well you know this is a woman who's gone to church for as long as either a lot I said where well is that what Jesus would say would Jesus say to whoever budget PI level was when we were good at we're going to do it your way because we don't want to lose our tax status and rate that moment it's crystal clear that it's all fraud and yet my mom doesn't really recognize that I think she comes to that you know the UM the thinking for little old me there's nothing I could do for about it well we have to stop that because if a whole bunch of us you know make the decision to make a stand will change the world but if none of us do what we're going to do exactly what happened in Germany we're going to sit there and watch the atrocities happen and you know once one atrocity happens it makes a mess or more likely because you know one county gets another coward before you know it you manatee is suffering and or you know unbelievable scale understanding the difference between right and wrong and then living that way it is about understanding the difference between right and wrong what we have the moral right to do what we do not have the moral right to do under natural law and then living in harmony with those principles and that is what the book the end of all evil discusses in a very simple way in a way that puts it in a way that most people can understand from the perspective of very simple language that's what struck me as so valuable about that book and why I quoted it on the air and why I think so many people would benefit from reading that book now that being said I have attempted to lend that book to some family members and friends and you just be surprised that people are so scatterbrained and their attention span is so destroyed anymore that people literally can't sit down and read a 90 page book 90 pages of large-type people have a hard time sitting down even for a few hours quieting their minds and taking in a little bit of information you can read a 90 page book and print it in fairly large type in a few hours even if you're a slow reader I'm not the world's fastest reader again I've said that before on the show I'm a voracious reader but I'm not nearly as fast of a reader as I would like to be I have to power through books and use will to get through them you know I retain what I read but I don't read very quickly I'd like to improve that but even for a slow reader you can read a 90 page book in a few hours caller from Southwest Ohio you are on what on earth is happening oh yeah as we move caller are you there forward in this consciousness hello caller from Southwest Ohio having some problems are you there okay looks like our connection to talk shoe is still out so it doesn't look like we're going to be able to get any more callers I apologize for the continued technical difficulties I've had some problems over the last couple of weeks with talk show but well moving forward going back to taxation people want to make claims that because we live in a society okay because we live in a technological world because we live amongst millions of people that it would somehow become justified for a group of people to say we have the right morally to forcibly forcibly take that which we deem necessary to provide certain services and certain amount of equity to the masses of people and what I would say how I would answer that is one being born into a certain geographical region you can believe this all you want but again it will never make it true did not did not grant to any one in existence the moral right to rule over me it did not say I am your subject it did not give them the right to make me subject to them no one simply because a government is in existence is subject to that government this is what a government wants people to believe they want you to believe that you are under their jurisdiction and what that basically means however it may word is that you are bound to their laws even though if you're born into one geographic region there are certain laws if you were born into another geographic region there are completely different laws imagine that one place certain things are acceptable and deemed morally okay to do and in another place if you did those same things you might be jailed or even killed jurisdiction comes from Latin the first part of it comes from the word youths jus it means law or justice just Juris the second part comes from dictator Terry which means to speak jurisdiction to speak the law the voice of the law the word of the law of man's law individuals think that beings born into certain geographic regions become subjected to the laws laid down by the Dominator men of that region and therefore they're bound to obey laws that say you have to pay this tax this tax this tax this tax you need to pay this amount of what you make and if there are people who believe that if you don't do that your freedom may be taken away from you or worse that you may be physically harmed imagine that people go to work every day put on a uniform a costume and actually enforce this nonsense just because someone else told them it was okay to do and they do it because they don't know the difference between right or wrong as an adult and you know what that's one of the most sad things it's one of the saddest things that you could possibly know consciously is that there are adult beings walking around that are completely unintuitive track when I was in the religious ridiculousness that went on at the funerals that I attended there was this notion brought up of resurrection and to my amazement the the utterly ridiculous things that they are talking about regarding resurrection how they have people fooled and hoodwinked about what resurrection is almost made me sick because they're taking a core component of the mystery traditions of the truth of the world of the truth of what resurrection really is and then they're twisting it into a story of Astro theology about the Sun rising to redeem the world each day it's about the Sun coming up over the horizon resurrecting from his dark place you know at night beneath the horizon the Horus zone the zone of the Sun Falcon Horus and then rising up above to redeem the world to bring it new life we'll get into all of that when we talk about astra theology Astro mythology it's all it is what they've convinced people in this particular religion and of course on referring Christianity is that resurrection takes place in an afterlife that you die from this physical world and go into another world where then you are resurrected to eternal life and they actually have people believing this sewage and what it does psychologically is it gets people to be completely inactive it gets them to ignore the evil of this world it gets them to say I'm not worried about what happens here because when I'm dead I'm going to be resurrected and then I'm going to live eternally in a wonderful happy with God well let me tell you something folks the early Christian Church pulled out everything in the original writings of the Bible about reincarnation and in the official Canon that was scripted and approved by Constantine during the Council of Nicaea in the 4th century AD they removed all references to reincarnation and in doing so they got people they got most people to believe that life is about one and out that you're it's one and done that you have one life you live it and then based on what you do here you either go to heaven or hell and then if you're relatively good and you didn't harm people etc etc you go to this place called heaven in which you receive the gift of eternal life I know this is jumping into religion a little bit which we're going to talk about in a few weeks but I want to just bring up this point about Resurrection and of course this is connected deeply to Freemasonry it's connected deeply to Rosicrucianism it's connected deeply to the mystery traditions of Egypt resurrection isn't something that happens in an afterlife folks you can believe that all you want but that's not where resurrection happens resurrection happens in this life resurrection happens in this life or it doesn't happen and the people who think that they're going someplace and that they're going to be in this paradise after one lifetime or something of that nature whatever the ridiculous nonsense they're teaching people in this Babylonian inspired Trinity really Nimrod Semiramis Thomas Osiris Isis Horus God the Father God the Son God the Holy Spirit Brahma Shiva Shakti doesn't make a difference what the names are it's all the same it's all astra theology they want people to believe that essentially what you do here doesn't bear so much upon the consequences of what truly happens to you because they want you to believe that it's essentially weighing whether you live a somewhat decent life and you're going to go to heaven or whether you were a bad person you're going to go to hell but what's left out of the equation is the conception that perhaps you're going to come back here reincarnation that's taken off the books in this religion and it's done for a reason it's done to make people look to an afterlife that's eternal rather than to look and truly weigh their actions in this life whether they were truly moral whether they were truly responsible whether they truly raised themselves to adulthood and to enlightenment see that's ultimately what they're trying to do in people's minds to get them to think that it's one life and out because if people knew that until they really did something to change this horrid reality that they live in that they feel so powerless to change that's another thing that I heard endlessly throughout this last week what can you do woe is us we're so powerless we can't change anything how horrible just like yeah the Nazis couldn't refuse what they were doing we can't refuse what we're doing our soldiers and police can't refuse their orders his urges programmed machine robots right well they may act like it but that's not truly what they are I got to go along because my superiors told me so powerless the feeling of powerlessness this was reiterated over and over and over and over of course cancer was the culprit and I heard nothing you could do about it no cure for it spouting this ignorant and these are people who never even heard the name Royal Raymond rife and you know it's almost pointless to even try to tell them because I mean they'll try to tell you that you don't know what you're talking about cancer cured a hundred years ago we would know about that if that were true oh we would you and yet not one of them heard the name royal rife I wonder how many people even listening tonight have no look him up royal Raymond rife and then tell me about why we're putting people through the barbary of chemotherapy today because it's a big industry that's why and people don't want to believe people are that evil but they are now we would know about it yeah just like you know about taxation being morally right you'd know all about it it's honestly dealing with children ah quite honestly I'm tired of it I'm tired I want to tag out from this garbage I wonder how many people feel the same way and if talk should had it hadn't screwed up again maybe I'd be able to take some calls on that [Music] taking reincarnation out of the doctrines of the church lets people not think they don't have to deal with the thought maybe I'm not going anywhere when I die see because this is much closer to the truth folks I'll let you in on a little piece of deep mystical awareness you know who is much much closer to the truth somebody named Jim Morrison when he said no one here gets out alive most people aren't going anywhere when they die because they didn't get the lesson that this reality had to teach them and they're going to be back again and again again and again and again and again and again until their ego is finally smashed to little bits and they acknowledge right from wrong that they acknowledge there is such a thing they acknowledge natural law they acknowledge their part in either keeping natural law or shredding it to bits attempting to shredding it to bits I should say because you're always bound by it at all times and places and you're not getting out of this prison until you understand how to live in harmony with it the end I mean you could take the show take that sentence shut it off and that's all you really need to understand and this is what I would I would ask them me in all honesty I'll try to throw a number out there just just for giggles I think less than 1000 people on the surface of the earth really understand natural law really understand the difference between right or wrong really are enlightened and really are living those principles I would say less than a thousand people on the entire earth out of seven billion that's the number where that's where I think it's at now maybe I'm way pessimistic but if I had to give a number that's where I think we're at because I mean you know in a room of hundreds of people I see people that have zero understanding and again I talked about this before I have a concept that I call this negative knowledge not only our people are unaware of anything that contains any amount of wisdom not only are they completely unaware of even one concept regarding the true nature of what's taking place in the world and the true nature of the self they have completely accepted completely erroneous beliefs surrounding these notions therefore to get back to knowing nothing they would have to do work to get back just to the point where okay I've let go of all the things that I completely believe that are completely bogus ideologies and now I know nothing would be a lifetime of work for them negative knowledge that's how sad this is what this is what the Dominator occultus of this world have accomplished and I have to marvel at it I tell people all the time the only thing I could do practically is shaped these peoples hand and say well done what a phenomenal job I mean it's unbelievable to me it's almost inconceivable that I literally want to stand back and marvel at it and say absolutely phenomenal job I mean that's that's seemingly where we're at it's amazing it's truly amazing to go back to taxation for a little bit if you want to really get a good idea of how this works in natural law and laughs a little bit in doing so MIT perhaps and you know still learn something I would highly suggest checking out some of the works of one of the speakers the upcoming speakers of the free your mind conference mr. Larkin Rose I would particularly suggest that people go up to YouTube or Google Video and type lark and roses name in its lar que en Larkin lar que en Rose ro se because I believe that this is one of the people that truly does get it to a very deep level and that is a big rarity particularly watch Larkins video called I'm allowed to rob you I'm allowed to rob you and I think that will go a long way toward helping people to understand in very simple terms what taxation really is at a fundamental core level of right and wrong what it means at a core level regarding morality because in this video he describes how people magically gave themselves the right to confiscate what other people have and they call it taxation but in essence it is nothing but theft it's robbery at the threat of violence and how people actually believe this and get mad when you say that's what it is because they believe that you're born under jurisdiction that someone else can claim you're their subject and can force you through violence to behave in the ways that they want you to behave even though you may not be harming anyone else imagine I'm allowed to take violent action against you even though you've committed no harm to another living being because the state told me I'm allowed to robot zombie unthinking Nazi thugs scum actually believe this crap they actually believe this this is their religion because they've been brainwashed to such an extent it isn't even just that they want to act like that folks let's let's call it what it really is these thugs want to act like that that's why the Nazis did what they did that's why the the Gestapo did this that's why the Stasi did this that's why the secret police of Russia and and every other regime you know that's why the Communists in China you know of today of this thug country talk about Nazis the regime of North Korea of today and every other you know the Roman legions of the ancient past the priest class of dark occult orders doesn't make a difference who we're talking about people who follow hierarchy they want to act like a psychopath they want to be they are psychopathic to a certain extent and they are just following their true often genetic psychopathic overlords just following their orders like good little dogs follow orders and that's all they are they're pets you want to know what people who follow orders are they're called pets trained to follow orders that's what you are a pet I mean imagine that's not even a man that's not a man that's not a woman I mean imagine this I mean you even need to be told you don't even know what self-respect is you follow orders that other people give to you and you don't even question whether they're right or wrong and you don't think you're a pet that you're not a kept animal there's no self-respect and you actually think you're some kind of a man it's not what a man is that's what an animal is that's how animals behave kept animals not even wild animals wild animals you try to give them an order they're gonna eat you it's not even a wild animal it's a domesticated animal imagine that this is what these people actually and that's what it altum Utley comes down to their level of self respect is so low is so denigrated that they actually look at themselves as capped animals and are okay with that they're okay with that could you imagine being okay with being a kept animal it's unbelievable it's truly unbelievable but that is what the dominators are the so-called dominators the people who are really just taking the orders of the priests class of the dominators the sorcerers of the world if you will and are who are totally under their mind-control and control of their symbols that's what they are domesticated animals well just so it's stated on the record I'm not a domesticated animal I'm not a wild animal I'm a human being a being a sovereign being undergoing the experience of being human but being is my pure state and no one no one is ever going to tell me that I owe them tribute and that I will be punished if I don't pay them tribute so Hey owners of the Fed hear what I'm saying you don't own me you can think you do all you want you don't own me people who think that you're going to be justified in coming and trying to take my freedom because I won't pay a tribute to somebody who's some psychopath who thinks he's God you don't own me and this is the kind of courage that it's going to take for people to stand up and say no I will not act as a slave you do not own me you will not take what I earn I will do what I want with what I earn voluntarily and I'll be my brother's keeper with it voluntarily if I so choose and if I don't choose then I won't do that and we'll all suffer the consequences as a result but to tell someone they're going to do their you're going to make them do something that they don't volunteer want to be able to do what that they don't voluntarily want to do under their own accord when they still have actually not physically harmed someone else you don't have the natural law right to do that you can think you do all you want you could scribble down whatever damn law you want giving yourself the right to do that it'll never met let you have that right in nature so check out the works of Larkin rose he will be speaking at the free your mind conference [Music] I believe his website is larkin rose.com his videos are up there you could see them on YouTube or Google video as well and I think Larkin is enlightened I think he gets what natural law is he understands the difference between the so-called law of man and what morality is which is true natural law and sadly so few people in the world do understand that distinction and that's why hundreds of thousands of people put on a uniform every day and go do the bidding of the dominators of the world as they're little pets their little lap dog pets and I'll say to them you have no self-respect you don't know what the self is at all not even a little bit you're operating on pure left brain machine like consciousness that is completely divorced from truth and you don't know what right or wrong is because if you did you would take that uniform off and refuse to do that job because you would understand you can never force compliance with natural law you can only educate people about it and you're not doing that work you're choosing to act in fear and then try to control people through physical violence and you'll never change anything like that except for the worse so all cops to think oh it's just some cops it's just bad eh it's a bad Apple here and there and it's just a matter of honoring my oath honoring your oath to act as a physical violent Dominator because you think that's going to make the world better you know you understand nothing little boy zero is what you understand zero because you don't understand natural law you don't really know the difference between right or wrong and you think you're going to put a fire out by pouring gasoline on it you think you're going to add the same polarity to a certain dynamic and you're going to get the opposite polarity you're going to add control to something which is based in fear and you're going to get freedom sure you are good luck with that when you're done running around in that maze in that little hamster wheel like the pet that you are let me know next week we'll talk about how the mass media is controlled and how if you listen to that swill you're never going to get any truth about what's really happening in this world we'll look at how the media is bought and paid for wholly owned little lap dogs just like the other aspects of the dominator freak control system and in all honesty there's some of the worst and lowest forms of life because they're the ones who are lying to you for a paycheck you know in many ways yeah it's bad that these roided-up eight-inch thick eyebrow Ridge no neck control freaks think that they own other people when they ever ever read a book and don't know the first thing about self but that they want to think that they're going to control somebody you know it's in a lot of ways it's even worse when the little petty pseudo-intellectual puts on a suit and tie and stands there like the talking head and he's going to lie for a nice little paycheck I'll tell people whatever swill my owners want them to hear I don't know what form of life is worse I'm out of here for this week's week folks sorry if it was a little bit depressing and on edge but like I said the gloves are off I'm mark passio and this is what on earth is happening my websites what on earth is happening calm I'll see you here next week good night you you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #029

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Control Of Mass Media, Propaganda, Ability To Discern Truth From Falsehood, Alchemy, The Great Work*

[Music] good evening ladies and gentlemen and welcome one and all you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on the revolution Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website is revolution broadcasting com today is Tuesday October 12 2010 and tonight we're going to be continuing analyzing the various and multi-faceted methodologies of mind control right here on what on earth is happening this evening before we get into our topic of discussion for this evening which is going to be the control of the mainstream media the control of mass media outlets and just how little real and true information people get to hear and see and read on a daily basis in the controlled paradigm in which we live so that's going to be coming up in just a few minutes on the show this evening I just want to announce quickly that it looks like revolution broadcasting's feed is down for this evening it appears that there was a server issue so they'll be taken care of very soon but for now for tonight the show is live on my site only I have a couple of event announcements that I want to read for events coming up in the Philly area I'd like to thank everybody that was involved with hosting the mutual UFO network conference that happened in Bucks County Pennsylvania this past weekend went very successfully great speakers thanks to all of the people involved for hosting it and for putting that conference on so2 event announcements coming up in the Philadelphia area the first is the third Monday of every month free documentary screening and discussion evenings this is hosted by truth freedom prosperity a great activist group in this area the next one that they have coming up is Monday October 18th 7 o'clock p.m. at the ethical society building that's at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia they'll be screening the documentary called for liberty here's the description advocating a philosophy of sound money a non-interventionist foreign policy script constitutionalism and individual liberty but dr. ron paul inspired a unique grassroots movement unmatched in American history the repercussions of which continue to reverberate today into the future of the American psyche for liberty how the Ron Paul revolution watered the withered tree of Liberty follows this historic campaign from the perspective of grassroots activists and showcases the unique and often bizarre yet groundbreaking projects they undertook as they brushed aside traditional campaign methodology so it's going to be about how the Ron Paul revolution basically went out in the campaign of 2008 and tried to educate the American public on this philosophy this is Monday October 18th 7:00 p.m. at the ethical Society building 1906 south Rittenhouse Square for Liberty for more information on this group's events please visit truth freedom prosperity dot org that's truth freedom prosperity dot o-r-g and the final event announcement I have is the conference that I am co-hosting coming up in Philadelphia next year it's called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based abuse and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those who are affected by these devices the date is Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days with the doors opening at 9 a.m. the location is Ruby Hall our UBA UBA hall at 4:14 Green Street that's for one four Green Street in Philadelphia the admission price is set very affordably at only $20 per day the confirmed speakers Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago farah your dozous Jay Parker John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower myself mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly Suzanne Taylor and just added to the bill I didn't even get a chance to put it up on the website yet he was just added and confirmed this weekend mr. Richard Dolan who is going to be giving a unique presentation on the history of mind control and its methodologies really looking forward to that as Richard Dolan is a very distinguished and eloquent speaker so it's an honor to have him join the roster of speakers for the free your mind conference coming up in Philadelphia Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 for more information on the great conference please visit the website at WWE your mind conference calm those are the event announcements for this evening ladies and gentlemen so let me give the call-in number for the show as always feel free to call in at any time please be patient when you call in I know that I could take a little while to get to callers sometimes but I will get to your call I like taking calls I like hearing what the listening audience has to say so please be patient when you call in the call-in number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to put the call ID number for what on earth is happening in so the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID number is eight three five one five no taboo topics ever on this show call in and discuss what you'd like to talk about tonight the main topic of discussion is the mainstream media we're going to be talking about this as a methodology of keeping people's minds in a certain state of consciousness that's what the name of this game is folks if you don't have all of the information that is necessary to make properly informed decisions who knows what people may believe and act upon and indeed that is exactly what is going on and that is what they are doing they are acting in completely uninformed ways because they are not getting the full picture they are not getting the whole story they are getting a limited and slanted view the mainstream media of what is really taking place in their world and this could be one of the most powerful techniques in all of the dominators Arsenal and the reason that is is because it's a constant application of propaganda it is a continual bombardment to the to the senses whether it be read heard or seen whether it be in the nightly news or in certain movies or in radio broadcasts or in the newspapers or magazines that are read and you can go on and on and on books that are published what I hope to do with the show tonight is to explain to people that once again a level of discernment is required in understanding who it is that is giving you accurate information this connects with the main topic of this entire show and that is the ability to tell truth from falsehood again what the show is ultimately about is the recognition of causal factors the recognition of the causes for the effects that we observe in the manifested reality in which we live if we don't understand those root cause of factors we are going to be powerless in understanding what actually creates that which we must experience in the physical reality in which we live therefore the number one thing that we should be focusing our attention on is to develop our ability to tell truth from falsehood if we don't have this ability we are wandering blindly we are creating blindly we are wandering in a desert of completely untrue ideologies as opposed to understanding the philosophical groundwork upon which we are based as an integral part of the whole physical universe that we live in this is one of the laws that underlie creation people have called it many different things the law of cause and effect or the principle of cause and effect people have called this the law of attraction people have referred to this as natural law and indeed it is all of those things and this is something you'll never hear discussed in the mainstream media because these paid propagandists will never tell you that you're the creator of your reality they'll constantly try to reinforce your personal weakness and your lack of power and your subservience to leaders and authorities and people who know better than you experts they'll constantly try to tell you that you don't have the tools to decipher the truth from falsehood you don't have the tools of discernment to understand what is actually taking place versus what is not they'll try to tell you you're completely powerless to know what actually is going on around you and they'll never tell you how important it is to recognize that which is taking place within you so I want to get into a little bit about the more esoteric aspects of this first why they want to control information information is what we are ultimately all made of what you eat makes up who you are that food is information it is decoded by the biological computer that is the body broken down into its constituent elements processed and then it goes into making you who you are at as you are what you eat is true we'll be talking about food and medicine next week we'll be beginning that discussion that will probably be a couple of week long topic a couple of shows at least so in addition to what you take in physically through your body through eating and drinking and breathing the air around you what you take into your eyes and ears is also integral critically important to that which comprises you that which you are made of when we take in information through the senses we are integrating that into our personality whether we understand that that's taking place or not that's simply how it works the brain is like a biological computer if junk goes into it junk comes out of it it gets output on the screen and that that output screen is our physical reality and it is generated it is manifested by that which we to ourselves so it's we need to be careful to exercise discernment about that which we take into ourselves and we need to make a decision as to its veracity its truthfulness how many people actually do that and actively engage their brain to weigh information and determine its truthfulness how many people are eclectic enough meaning they go to enough varied sources of information termen what is real and what is not how many people even think logically enough to determine whether what they're being told is true so that's another thing that will set this show apart I'm not asking people to believe what I say I tell people belief is one of the things that is destroying this world and the people in it the information I talk about on this show is verifiable you can verify this in your own experience and and most importantly in your own experience that's another thing people will tell you is not a valid method for determining truth from falsehood your own experience and I'm here to tell you that's probably the most important way of doing it but secondary to that it's being eclectic enough about the information sources that you go to for what's going on to learn about what's going on and very very few people have developed that ability and one of the main reasons is because they would prefer to sit back and active and passively rather than actively weigh information they would rather passively accept information it's part of the ultimate reason that things are progressing the way that they are in our society most people have been convinced that what is taking place around them is not their personal responsibility and that's another thing that may set this show apart from some others I'm not the one that's going to blow smoke up your rear end and try to tell you that you're not responsible for what's taking place that it's some elite that does this to us and that's not the case that is not the case we are doing this to ourselves because we're not developing the spiritual strength necessary to overcome the lies of these dominators in this dominator culture we're not developing the discernment to be able to weigh information in the balance of our own ability to tell truth from falsehood we're not developing these skills because we're believing the lies that were repeatedly told through the media and through other people around us that we are secondary and inferior to leaders or authority figures and they'll tell us what's going on we should simply believe that and 95% of people in the world or better actually fall into that category they actually do accept that nonsense then it's not up to them to determine what's really going on it's not up to them to determine the truthfulness or the morality of a situation or event or circumstance it's up to them to simply listen to what's being told to them by someone who knows better they're an expert they're an authority figure they know better than me and once we give up that ability that we all inherently possess and it's simply a matter of working with it it's like a muscle if it isn't work with it atrophies we have it everyone has it but it needs to be exercised it needs to be worked with and then it becomes sharper it become stronger less and less manipulation can be pulled on a person who develops this capability and that's this is again the number one thing that I stress on this show the ability to tell truth from falsehood is ultimately what consciousness is it is ultimately what is creating the good experiences that we see around us take place or what is experiencing all the negative consequences of not using that capability not exercising you not developing it not growing so when we look at the mainstream media how many places in this in these sources of information do you even see this concept of truth from falsehood how many places do you even see the word consciousness for example they don't want people even looking into what consciousness is they'll be very careful never to even use that word just like in religion you go to a church a mosque a synagogue how many are using the word consciousness it's exceedingly rare if it's used at all and you'll never hear this used in the mainstream media because they want to dissuade you from even looking into a topic like that they want a passive acceptor of information and again we've talked about some of the more esoteric aspects of this that you'll see the color blue used in news broadcasts this is the color that will entrain the mind into a passive state if it is used frequently enough and and omnipresent Li if that's the color that is the most predominant color in someone's field of vision blue speaks to the left brain I'm sorry to the right brain hemisphere it engages the right brain hemisphere the right brain hemisphere is about acceptance passive simply observing not getting active or involved it is the feminine aspect the receiver aspect it is the receptive qualities of the individual this is why these colors will be used in news broadcasts don't take my word for it just verify in your own experience turn on the eleven o'clock news this evening in your area guaranteed blue is the dominant color guaranteed it's all right there it's all been there people just aren't conscious enough to see it they want you to feel powerless that's the next component in this they want you to think you don't have a say in what's going on they want you to think that there are always others who know better than yourself that you need to simply listen to and accept and I don't tell you you need to accept what I say on this show I say if if you don't want to accept this turn it off and go watch something else or listen to something else I'm trying to help people understand what's going on because I have verified this information in my own experience but no one is obliged to listen no one is obliged to go any further act upon this or do anything with it and that's that's the role of information see if information is enacted upon it's ultimately useless let's see you're in a better position to get people to act upon information that you're telling them if you do a couple of things these are the techniques of the mainstream media you want to put them in a passive state then you want to repeat what you're saying over and over and over and over ad infinitum endlessly that's another technique of mind control repetition you hear something enough times sooner or later you're likely to believe it this is what Adolf Hitler said he said make the lie big keep saying it and eventually they will believe it because he well understood the techniques of propaganda like his propaganda minister Goebbels did Gogol said make the lie big you know the bigger the lie the more it will be believed people are more likely to believe the biggest lies about the deepest things the most cut the most important and critical topics like the nature of how we create our reality or the lie that we don't the people will believe lies about that even more readily than about some simple everyday things that are going on around them because they want that removal of responsibility ultimately it's about people not wanting to be responsible for their own actions hey if they can say I'm not responsible for this somebody else told me to do it I was just following orders like in the Third Reich they're more likely to do that they want the removal of personal responsibility they want to believe oh it's not my information to weigh and a huge amount of information and decide out of it what is true because I've compared multiple sources and I've compared it against my own experience and I've studied and researched and gone through trouble and take in time of my life to weigh this information and decide whether it is accurate or not accurate no because that takes responsibility that takes time which that we talked about on the show is a spiritual currency it is a way that we pay for what we ultimately get in life what we do with our time what we do with our attention and this has to do with what we pay attention to pay attention right there in the expression it's a currency you pay attention will you pay for things that means you get something back in return for your payment and what you're getting back in return is what you ultimately think like what you ultimately feel like and what you ultimately act like and that's what's creating your reality because that's the components of your consciousness the expressions of your consciousness is more accurate so the media is one of the most important arms of the dominator agenda because ultimately it is what is shaping the thoughts emotions and actions of people it is behavioral sculpting it is social engineering what this form of propaganda is the controlled media and it doesn't matter what source you go to in the controlled paradigm it's all controlled opposition doesn't matter whether you turn on CNN whether you read Time magazine whether you read Newsweek or The Washington Post's or whether you watch Fox News or whether you watch ABC NBC CBS or the New York Times or The Wall Street Journal doesn't make a difference they're all controlled sources of information they're all controlled sources and the reason that they're so tightly controlled in the modern world is because they're largely owned by the same people what they want to do is disempower get you not to look at yourself of people in general as the creators of what happens in this world it is not a small group of people it is the masses of people that think the way that they do and accept things the way that they are that is continuing to let this creation go along unhindered as it is without any real positive change or empowerment of the people and the universe is not going to step in and correct this situation we need to step in and correct it do our will through our intelligence and through our care the universe is going to let us have what we create whether it be for our benefit or for our harm it doesn't say no just how it works and people need to get out of their head and simply accept that this is how natural law works it's all about ego people don't want to accept certain ways of thinking feeling and acting will get you certain results they want to think it's just random events happening to them and I'd like to briefly bring up before we go deeper into the discussion of the control of the median and what that what companies actually own what we are largely getting to see here and read I didn't think I was going to bring this up but I think it's appropriate talking about people not wanting to admit that things are worse than they would even believe and not wanting to admit that they're playing a role in creating that because of the forces that they're actually working with and putting out there and expressing and then bad things happen to them and they wonder why they stand around wondering why but they can't go down to the deepest causal factors of it and this may offend some people what I'm about to talk about and here's the tagline for the show get as offended as you like I'm not here to make friends people in case you didn't get that yet in case you haven't understood that after 28 weeks is the twenty ninth week of the show in case you didn't figure out that I'm not here to make friends with people let me explain this isn't exactly popular speech this isn't exactly what people want to hear in case you couldn't figure that out on your own because it lays responsibility firmly in your lap as opposed to pulling the finger in other people's lap and I'm not someone who throws stones I have changed my life in my actions and my views and my thoughts my emotions and my actions my behavior I am a person who has done back so I can say this what would not without being a hypocrite about and I understand that the great work is to explain this information to people that's it that's all it is the great work is to go into the world and explain the truth to people about how they're creating their reality because that's the only thing that's ever going to get people to become conscious co-creators of their reality they're doing it unconsciously and they're saying my god why am i continuing to get this result because you're unconscious of the forces you work with and you're unconscious of how natural law works that's why you're continuing to get the same bad results you're continuing to get and until you change yourself until you change yourself and you stop working with the forces that you're working with and you start working with higher forces in consciousness you're going to continue to get the same results the end the end that's just how it works get over it so one I'm not here to make friends with people - this isn't a popularity contest I'm not in competition with anybody I don't care who listens or doesn't listen I'm going to continue to speak the truth because that's the force I serve I don't serve people I've said that many times on this show I am NOT your servant I am truths servant the end that's it so don't put me up on a pedestal as a guru and don't send on your bound servant either because neither one of those scenarios is the case I serve the truth period the end so let's look at an instance where people bad things are happening to them and yet they still want to remain a tenth pitcher in the journey toward true enlightenment they want to think that they can continue to do the things that they're doing against natural law principles and they want to think they can continue to allow the shirking of personal responsibility in the world and still have things that are good and pleasant and official and friend prosperous and it doesn't work that way it doesn't work that way and this goes to the control or agencies and again we talked about this tons and tons of times I'm going to make a brief interlude here it's connected with the media because it's an event that is happening and is being heard about in the media and I'm referring to the abduction by the Child Protective Services alleged protective services of Jonathan Irish's son newborn child Jonathan Irish is an oath keeper one of the oat keepers of the group oat keepers org somebody who has works in the controller agencies the controller institutions and has taken a note that he's not going to violate the US Constitution because he swore an oath to protect it well why do I say that this is a 10 picture philosophy or ideology I should say well it's because it doesn't go far enough see what I mean by 1/10 picture is in the journey up the great mountain to the consciousness of the gods symbolically up this mountain the mountain is a gigantic thing that needs to be overcome it's all of the ways that we formerly thought it's all of the ways we formerly felt and formerly acted and in that journey most people say wow look at how tall that sucker is I'm not going up there I'm comfortable right here I have food down here I've a place to rest down here why bother I'm not even going to start that journey and that's where most people are at and the occultists of this world that owned this place for all intents and purposes because we've let them own it we've given all of our personal responsibility and power over them and they are ou cultists dark Oh cultists they call those people the dead the dead and this many times on the show will continue to mention it and in coming weeks we will be getting into the occult deeply into different occult philosophies and ideologies but in this journey most people never begin and that's why the occultists call them the dead they also call them the unbe gun meaning the non initiated those who have not even started the unbegotten then there's another class of people who say they know they know they think to themselves they've taken in a little bit of information and that could be a dangerous thing and they say I'm going to start this journey I see the mountain I'm aware that it's there and I'm aware that I shouldn't stay down here I want a better perspective I want a higher view I want to attain higher consciousness then when they start making that journey and they see how difficult it really is and they see how perilous it can become and they see how frightful the view can be because the view from up there when you turn around and look back on the valley below and see the dead isn't a pleasant one it's a brutal one so what they say is you know what I've made it this far I don't want to necessarily turn around and go back down with the dead but I'm not going any further this is far enough and they take out their tent their little tent out of their backpack going up the mountain of enlightenment they set it off they set up camp about a third of the way up the mountain they say this far and no further this far and no further and they think erroneously that that's all they need to do and that they're going to have happiness and peace and prosperity and freedom as a result of their partial journey well good luck to you because it doesn't work that way you want to still believe in institutions that are about based in control and you want to still believe that that aspect can be pumped into the external reality in which you live through you and you can still manifest freedom once again I've explained it with different metaphors that's like continuing to pour a flammable material onto a fire that's already raging and saying watch I'm putting this fire out yeah you'll see it's going to go out any minute yeah I keep pouring the highly flammable material right on top of it that's gonna put it out just wait just wait it'll happen any second any second you just wait and watch and that fire will be put out soon well enjoy that enjoy that rat maze enjoy that hamster wheel that you're going to be going on around in forever forever because you don't want to acknowledge the forces of nature that create what you get you don't want to understand how they work we've talked about these on the show go back and listen to former podcasts we've talked about them extensively you want to keep adding control to a situation which is based in fear that's what the dynamic of control of trying to externally control a situation a person and event that's what it's based upon it's based upon fear you're not confronting it you're not trying to solve it from the causal level you're simply doing some trying to do something about the effect and the law of cause and effect does not work that way and it's literally like I'm screaming to an inanimate object because people are so rooted in their own ego that they're not wrong that's all they're really concerned about they can't let go to say okay the whole control institution and hierarchy is what's wrong this doesn't create goodness in the world this just tries to mask the symptom of badness all the people who are acting in a bad way will round them up or put them in a cage or beat on them or shoot them you're not addressing the causal factors at all it's putting a bandage on a self-inflicted wound that has to do with what that person became because of what they took into themselves namely the garbage that's in the media and in our food and water and then we want to say because they exhibit behaviors that we don't like and then we won't want to be around that we're going to simply just put them in cages and that's going to make everything better well guess what you don't under you don't understand anything about how you are creating your reality zero zero you're completely uneducated about what really creates what you experience and as long as you stay in that consciousness more and more bad things are going to happen to you so get is offended about it as you like I think it's a horrible terrible unacceptable thing that should not be tolerated that someone's child was removed from but this is a symptom another symptom of what people refuse to look at of ignorance it's a symptom of ignorance and this happens for a reason it doesn't happen for no reason or by accident or by chance nothing does we are the causal creators of what we are experiencing and I'm not saying anybody deserves that that's not I'm not using that word I'm saying through what we accept think feel believe and act upon the reality that we are creating external to ourselves which means the reality that we have to experience in the physical domain in which we live and guess why unless you can figure out a way to get out of this universe and if you do please email me and let me know okay that's the universe you're going to be living in because that's the one thing that is that's why they call it a universe the one change and it's either going to be changed into a heaven or a hell and that's up to us we have all of that power to do that it's not something that's happening to us we are co-creators with those forces and those two forces and it's real simple it's a gigantic cagillion dialectic the two forces are love and fear that's it we've talked about this almost too much so please go back and listen to the shows that are based upon these topics the actual polarities that shape the world love or fear and if we're choosing control we're choosing fear that's it period it can't get any simple simpler than that it doesn't get any simpler than that and when you understand that deeply deeply understand that not just skirt it not just hear about it for somebody else when you understand how that law works you take responsibility for what you are creating through those forces personal responsibility and that means if you're advocating control of any kind control period period justifying it for any reason doesn't matter well okay we need to control this person because he's acting like this or because he's doing this or because that's happening you're not getting down to the base causal factors of why people even act the way they do and therefore you're wandering blind and you do not understand the forces that you're working with to create your reality and therefore bad things are going to continue to happen to you and everybody else and it is it look there's nothing to get upset offend it about your getting offended at me for saying this if anybody is you're attacking the messenger of somebody who is trying to come and say you know the reason the people got so sick in yours in centuries past because they didn't understand that there was such a thing as microbes and germs because they couldn't see them until microscopes were invented and somebody going to them and saying look you're getting sick because these things are around you and there's unsanitary conditions and they would actually literally they might torture somebody for saying that in the past now it's common knowledge it's common sense but somebody in the past saying that could have been interpreted as a a witch or you know some kind of a Satanist or a you know a wizard you know oh the what you're talking about is magic that's demons no there's these little germs really they live on your skin and all around you yeah crucify him throw him in the lake with a rock attached to his leg and it's the same thing today because people have established set up rooted beliefs that are wrong by the way their their erroneous beliefs about how the universe actually works and then they stay so attached to that that come hell or high water they're going they're going to live like that they're going to simply continue to do what they're doing and I've tried to dive tried to work with a group like oathkeepers folks I said this before on the show and I'll be trying to be calm about it and explain I've written formal formal letters of introduction sent them emails calmly it explained to them my credentials what I do the videos I produced and put out there and that the presentation that I give and no response and the reason is they want to believe that from their perspective way way down not even a third off maybe on that mountain that journey that that's all there is and they want to think it's all political they want to think it's just a matter of tweaking a couple of things in government and control institutions and then we'll be totally free and you know what you're wrong you don't understand the forces you work with when it comes to the actual true causal factors of what creates your reality you have you have the total awareness of a child comparatively and I get it all offended it bit nuts about a bang on the desk bang on the walls break the doors down in your house it doesn't make a difference because this isn't my information okay come in whoever wants to come and try and attack me I don't care I don't care about my life from my body if I did I won't be doing this I'm speaking the truth because that's what I'm charged to do period the end and nothing is going to stop me of that physical death torture doesn't matter you could torture everybody I know you're not dealing with the persons partially has partial awareness you're dealing with a person who has the eye open you're not going to control me because once that true insight is delivered into the soul of a being their uncontrollable so get as offended as you like it is violent about it as you like it doesn't make a difference it's all meaningless you still lack the information that could liberate you and could for you and could stop things like this from happening but you want to believe in a control institution you want to think that that's going far enough that that's not setting up you know another controlled oppositional paradigm well good luck enjoy what you get and enjoy what you already have and it is offended about it as you like so that's all I'm going to say about that I'm not going to belabor the point both keepers doesn't want to understand the occult oathkeepers that doesn't want to understand that there's a spiritual component to this neither it is police and please see another part of it is they want to they want to accept that this aspect of the new world order from simply a Christian book of revelations paradigm that's the other thing because they're stuck in the exoteric covers stories of religion that's the other thing that's holding them back right they'll talk about the Federal Reserve and the encroachment into the limits of the liberties of people in America but they won't talk about religion as Astro theology they won't talk about that what their religion ultimately is is the Babylonian mystery tradition with a new name it's Mystery Babylon with a new name but no can't accept that and I'm all for living the way that the words attributed to Jesus in the Bible say that someone should live because that's what enlightenment ultimately is about treating your fellow being as yourself well being a controller isn't doing that you can think it is all you wants it will never be doing that I'll tell you that that's the case if no one else will I'll tell you that so people want to think they're going to continue to add a polarity of fear and get something different oh yeah yeah what will get freedom as a result of control it won't happen through proper moral education it won't happen through understanding the truth and developing both hemispheres of the brain such that we can accurately determine truth from falsehood it will happen from letting people believe whatever nonsense they want to believe and then locking them in cages when they act like idiots yeah that's how it'll happen good luck with that let me know how that works out for you and when you're done with that I'll be here to tell you how it really works how about that how about we just make it an agreement and that though our separate ways so that's all I'm going to say about that let's get back into the media and how it's a controlled paradigm because so few people actually own it well hey if you want to consolidate what information people get to see or hear and keep out whatever info you don't want them to hear you need to centralize those sources of information you need to do that by conglomerating them buying out companies creating more and more centralization of power over that information or lack of information as it may be how many companies own what we get largely get to see in here if you don't go to alternative sources and that's the solution to this problem is going to alternative sources of information but so few people even understand that those exists or how to do that or how to search for that information because they've been so dumbed down and they don't have the will it's hard work that's not it's not called the great play folks in case you didn't figure that out yet it isn't called the great playground right it's not called the great vacation it isn't called the great leisure it's called the great work because it takes work to change yourself it takes work to change your mind it takes work to change your emotions it takes work to change your behavior it takes work to take in different information from an eclectic variety of sources to get the big picture and not enough people have that picture not enough people have that picture and here's the main reason the US media landscape is dominated by six massive corporations six massive corporations through a history of mergers and acquisitions they have concentrated their control over what we see here and read in many cases these giant companies are vertically integrated controlling everything from initial production to final distribution I'm reading from a document from a I don't remember what the website is but I will post it in the podcast section this week for with this show here are the six companies that are controlling what most people in the world pretty much but particularly in the 99 the United States get to see or hear General Electric General Electric media related holdings include television networks NBC and Telemundo Universal Pictures Focus Features 26 television networks in the United States and cable net the cable networks MSNBC Bravo and the sci-fi channel GE also owns 80% of NBC Universal that's company number one company number two is Walt Disney Walt Disney Company owns the ABC television network cable networks including ESPN the Disney Channel SOAPnet a and E lifetime two hundred and seventy seven radio stations music and book publishing companies production company such as touchstone Miramax Walt Disney Pictures Pixar Animation Studios the cellular service Disney mobile and theme parks around the world company number three News Corp News Corporation's Media Holdings include the Fox Broadcasting Company television and cable networks such as Fox Fox Business channel National Geographic FX print publications including The Wall Street Journal the New York Post TV Guide magazines Barron's smart money book publisher HarperCollins film production companies 20th Century Fox Fox Searchlight Pictures and blue sky studios numerous websites including marketwatch.com non Media Holdings include the national rugby league company number for Time Warner Time Warner is the largest media conglomerate in the world their holdings includes CNN The CW which is a joint venture with CBS HBO cinemax Cartoon Network TBS TNT America Online MapQuest Moviefone one of others pictures Castle Rock New Line Cinema more than 150 magazines including time Sports Illustrated fortune marie-claire and people company number five Viacom Viacom's Viacom's holdings include MTV Nickelodeon Nick at Nite vh1 B et Comedy Central Paramount Pictures Paramount Home Entertainment Adam Entertainment music and game developer Harmonix Viacom 18 is a joint venture with the Indian media company Global broadcast news CBS CBS corporation's owns CBS television networks CBS Television Distribution group The CW which is a joint venture with Time Warner Showtime book publisher Simon & Schuster 30 television stations CBS Radio incorporated which has 130 radio stations is now the leading supplier of video to Google's new video marketplace you add to that Reuters which basically controls all of the wire services and media that comes over the radio or on television and you have pretty much a complete monopoly over what just about every living mind particularly in this country get to see here and read on a daily basis and if you don't think that that's true you are a naive naive human being start to research owners of these companies and some of the beliefs that they have like Ted Turner who's a eugenicist thinks that there should be population control like Bill Gates you know who basically owns the computing world for the most part and things that people should be basically their numbers should be reduced through vaccinations we'll talk about that in the coming weeks because food and drugs are going to be the next topic of discussion starting next week I see we have a couple callers so let's go all are from Southwest Ohio you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us checking in from Cincinnati it's Bob mark how you doing tonight hey Bob good to hear from you I'm doing okay I sense some frustration there mark let me say this and we'll just get it off the table mark you're you're part of a fourth dimensional reality okay you

you are encountering obviously people who have not bare ly hit two dimensions and sometimes three on a lucky day yes don't don't even you dude you are so beyond this and I hate to be so a colloquial or you know lackadaisical battle this but I'm just trying to tell you straight up you're four dimensional these people are two dimensional enough set moving on the term social engineering they're trying to re-engineer that term I'm not even going to tell you what they're they're trying to define it as but I want people to remember mark is right social engineering is defined as those tools used by a certain force in society that attempts to shape your reality through your behavior modification and through other I won't I'll let people define it you know look for the real meaning it's on those lines but but don't let them redefine that word they're trying to make it some kind of a term where people are seeking financial information in an unwarranted or illegal manner and that's ridiculous absolutely right so it is about it is about behavioural control that's what social engineering is ultimately about yes it defining or getting in there and manipulating the society and all of its facets you know all the way down to two street signs all the way down to what's in the water system well maybe if we put a little more of this they'll be a little less aggressive how about that and if people don't think that meetings like that don't occur you do not understand the reality we're living in it's five past midnight guys it's late in the game and Mark is trying to tell it and most of us who hear this on a regular basis on the show I know you're out there with me we know this already but there is a vast majority you just do not get it start sharing it with a clarion call letting people know that it is five past midnight we have no time and Marcus is helping to wake us up mark to two things and I'm going to get out of here and let other people talk to you the great work is defined by Mark passio and if I get it wrong readjust me to get to go into the world and share with people that their consciousness is creating and co-creating the reality they live in and that's where's powerful mark thank you for saying that that mark is you already know is the way of the alchemist and Mark is fighting the way of the sorcerer who is manipulating our consciousness and our metaphysical and also now our physical reality on a daily basis this chemtrail Spring has started back up again with a great fervor across the nation on this October of 2010 and I'm angry again mark I can't stand it it's way deeper than what we're even perceiving it as it's more than just spray and poison on us ladies and gentlemen there is a consciousness component to this it's manipulating the whole thing and God bless you mark for keeping this shown here and I've got a question the the opening of the third eye this is a powerful I think this gets to the core of esotericism in some way my being tells me but is this it just a metaphysical reality or does it also take on a physical component this opening of the third eye and thank you mark once again for what you're speaking about it is so powerful and is so on track don't ever forget we we who are listening to you out here and who are conscious and aware and paying our attention to your program don't forget that that that's you who the level where you're trying to move on don't don't keep looking back down that mountain mark do not pay those people any attention if they're going to get it they're going to get it as seeds been planted and move on sir thank you good night mark Bob I thank you so much always a pleasure to hear from you Bob from Cincinnati spawned your question traditionally the third eye is a symbolic representation of the balancing of the left and right brain hemispheres and the coming together of those qualities those functions of the two hemispheres of the brain into a more holistic unified way of thinking and being in the world and that is symbolically represented by the awakening of the pineal gland which is that located in the very center the very physical center physiological center of the brain and the head now what whether there's a physical component to this if there is I would say that it is that gland which is considered the third eye vortex it's considered the third eye chakra okay it's the I'm trying to think of the name of the chakra it is the it'll come to me um but that that chakra centered the third eye chakra is represents when the pineal gland actually starts to become actively involved in sending signals to other areas of the brain so if there is a physical component and it is not just purely a spiritual aspect of spiritual symbology I would say that the pineal gland actually starts to awaken from its dormant mode which it is kept in throughout most of human beings lives that the pineal gland is often heavily calcified it has a layer of calcium deposit literally over the top of the gland however this gland is connected to the brain through a blood vessel and more blood flows to this a gland than any other component of the brain the the pineal gland it looks like a little pinecone and it is surrounded traditionally in most people's brains by a thin layer of calcified deposits people say that this is what prevents it from actively engaging other areas of the brain and opening up the nuts for example say the intuitive capacities of people to be able to bring all this information and then understand in a holistic sense what is happening not only within themselves but in the world that they're living in so that is the physical component to the symbolism of the third eye there is a very very good little tiny tiny tiny book that someone in the Philadelphia area is putting out about this and about alchemy in general it's called better living through alchemy and I don't have it digitally digitally I don't have the digital copy of it as a PDF but it's so good that what I think I'll do since Bob brought this up on the show today is I think I will post it I'll type it out actually actually physically type it out over the next day or two and post it as a document because I think it's so valuable for people to read this document and helping the under man what the process of alchemy really is and what the goal of alchemy really is what it's really trying to create what it's trying to awaken is a more accurate way of putting it now this book is called better living through alchemy it is put out in a couple of esoteric bookstores in this area I don't know who publishes it but what I will say about who publishes it and it is not me or anyone I know okay is that they are an enlightened person and I thank them for putting out this little gem it's about ten pages long not even and what I would say is that this person whoever it may be really understands they really really understand and I thank them for putting this a little gem out to people now um here's what I'll do and I was actually just kicking around this idea thinking about it as someone we brought this book to my attention recently I think I'll make it a contest okay I'll put put this up on the site and to whoever is the first caller who gives the answer to the riddle in this book there's a riddle it's called the alchemical riddle whoever gives the answer and a Donald Kerr how you went about finding it whoever gives the right answer to the alchemical riddle that is contained in the book I will give a free ticket to both days of the free your mind conference to now you have to be able to make it out physically in the Philly area to receive them so if you're interested in that as a prize I'll do a little contest over the next couple of weeks I'll post it to the site of the next couple days whoever can answer the question to the alchemical riddle contained in this little book that is ultimately about the third eye or the one eye as Bob brought up in the as I alluded to earlier to the to the caller the fruit you have to be a caller no email you have to call into the show and give the answer on the air whoever can answer it this this contest will start next week okay you get a free ticket for each day of the free your mind conference one one person free ticket for both Saturday and Sunday April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia and we'll start that contest here on the air next week okay so we have another caller so here we go callers take precedence thanks for being patient caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you are on what on earth is happening go hi mark it's Chris person are you well I'm sorry about what happened this week I don't know ahem but I got cut off but anyway another great dealer let me write Chris let me address that real quick talks you went out on me for a second time and uh unluckily I am recording all of the content locally I have a piece of software technology that records everything right here so I didn't lose very much but talk should cut out and interestingly before I let you continue it was the second time talks to cut out like this the first time the topic was the Federal Reserve System and the second time the topic was the taxation system I find that highly interesting but good continue yeah I agree um more a couple things there's a movie I find knowledge through movies I guess I'm lazy in some sense but I also like to get the picture of the hidden messages and this one way that hidden there's a movie came out in 1976 called Network and that movie talks about exactly what you're talking about with the media controlling what people believe to be the truth and the dangers as the media grows more powerful the second thing I want to mention is the different different topic is when you mentioned the pineal gland and how has it was involved in opening up the third eye I found addition my research that there's a huge picture a huge statue I think it's the biggest in the world of a pine cone shaped object in the Vatican or near the Vatican and it's called a court this person is called the court of the pinecone and it is the largest statue of a pinecone in the war Rome and this is centered in the outside court outside of the Vatican and the reason it is there is because they are actually paying homage to the spiritual gland the third eye chakra and it is um it is a symbolic representation of the third eye and that is true it is in the Vatican anyone can confirm this by typing into a search online the court of the pinecone yeah I found it very interesting that that would be hidden in a better store at of in the Vatican and also you also find the obelisk instead of the Vatican also interesting as well but that's another story the you mentioned is better living through alchemy um I look at alchemy as a process of in search of spiritualization in other words the increasing your spirituality or at least in our case finding it once again is that our here is that accurate that's very accurate that's exactly what it is really and this little pamphlet or book however you want to look at it it's a little self bound book someone you know bound it with a needle and thread by hand it's really great um they have it over at germ books that's where I got it but I've seen it in a couple of other bookstores in the area and it is just brilliant and it is made with care and the person who made it really really understands the deep aspects of what alchemy is and you can tell that immediately by reading it if you know anything about alchemy and that is what alchemy is alchemy is about spiritual transformation it is about changing the the base consciousness of people and helping to be an assistant in that change and only they could do it Alta mately again you're just an assistant an alchemist is really just an assistant in that process the person is making the one-on-one relationship with the divine creator regardless of what force that happens to be for them in their own analysis and they are connecting with that higher power and then they're using that to go up higher in consciousness but again it is something that the The Alchemist himself is an assistant in that process he doesn't actually do that work he assists in it that's why I said the great work is ultimately putting out this information so that people can have it available for them so that they can help to change themselves you aren't going to change anybody else you can only be influenced for someone else to change themselves and that's what you're doing and we all appreciate can I ask one more question real quick sure this is what you may not have the answer but I've been wondering about this I feel I in the same person in an insane world most people would say I'm an insane person in the same world I know that I'm the same person in an insane world now my question is this if most people in this world 99 percent don't understand what it means to be human or what what spirituality is about and as a result they're going to go through this world again they're going to get back on the ride so to speak I grab actions to us well I hope you've got it off to get back on this ride but do you want any any guesses or feelings as to what happens to the people who are will leave this world aware well Chris uh you know in Freemasonry they consider you know the true mace and a traveler you've heard the expression a traveler or a traveling man and this is this is related to the hope that when people get the lessons that are contained in this world that they go to another place enough maybe another planet maybe another dimension or another reality in which they do not have to suffer in the ways that people seemingly need to suffer in this reality to wake from their trance and I I ask the question and I do I know whether that is true I I don't that is also my hope that that is the case because I don't want to be back here either however some people you know there's this concept in Buddhism of the Bodhisattva the Bodhisattva recognizes that there is suffering in any place in the universe and decides they will come and serve wherever that suffering is taking place so maybe some people make a valve that they as long as there are people suffering here they will come back and be the teachers that are necessary for this place and I often wonder about how many people have made that bow or that you know agreement well I don't know how that's my take on I am you know is you know you get last week and I identify with what you said very clearly that you know this is torture it's torture to know what we could be and recognize what we really are and in that sense ignorance is bliss but I mean see what humanity could be and from the capabilities that we have and and just like we can go 100 miles an hour yeah we're stuck doing 20 you know we're maybe doing 10 miles an hour in a maze the humanity just keeps repeating over and over right it is torture it is measured toward it's a physical torture it's mental torture they want to keep us in a basic state of consciousness they want to keep us with the third eye closed not seeing the bigger picture and it is it is known as the Anya chakra it just came to me a J na Anya the Anya chakra that is what the third eye is called arm and and they want to keep people in a state of spiritual blindness so that they can keep their control going over the people of the world so that they're sitting on easy street not really having to do much and other people are toiling and laboring and then they attain a state of freedom see that don't think that the dominators of this world are just purely malevolent non spiritually aware people that's not true they are very aware of these concepts and they exploit them and they try to hold this knowledge hoard it back hoard it and hold it back from people that's why they've given people religion they know that people understand intuitively and inherently that there's there's an inherent spiritual component to their existence but they need to give them something that's fake a substitute a proxy understand what the word proxy means P ro X Y people hear about this in the internet I'm surfing through a proxy that means you're going through another channel that's routing it around it's going all the way around right and then routing it to get you that information well that's what religion is it's a proxy for true spiritual development they need they need to give you something in disguise so that you'll accept it as the real thing because they can't give you the real thing if they give you the real thing game over you know if cops even cops who think that obeying the Constitution is a good idea if they understand that there's no such thing as authority in the three dimensional space-time continuum and it is only a claim of authority and the acceptance of a claim by people who don't know any better they might actually wake up they can't have that so they got to give these people religion they got to giving things like the Constitution they got to give you things that say okay there's such a thing as individual rights but here's a controller group that needs to make sure that those are protected that's not your sovereign responsibility to make sure that your rights are protected that's our responsibility see how that proxy works yeah it's very subtle it's very insidious religion is very insidious it's giving you something as something else and telling you what's the real thing and it's not the real thing I figured that out I figured out a long time ago intuitively I just figured that religion he's my common sense was what we ought to do I just figure religion was a way to get one man to do something another another man want them to do the other one wouldn't do that's right don't get me wrong Chris don't get me wrong I'm not saying that there is no spiritual truths that can be found in religions I'm saying all of the dogma and exoteric cover stories that go along with the religion are accepted by people and they're believing that to be true instead of going for the gold that is hidden way way way under a pile of garbage you know they're not going for that they're accepting the cover story and yet they're still living their lives in opposition with the true spiritual tenants that underlie all of that nonsense but if they went deeper even into something like Christianity or or Buddhism work or or Islam they went deeper into it right no one's lying the problem is the cognitive spirit crew they're doing the same thing that the media people turn their television or expect to get the truth in the media well people expect to go to church for these priests and and become spiritual or develop their spirituality it's either doing they're looking in the wrong place the exact well first that's right and that's what a Dominator has to do they have to guide you into the wrong place and this is the whole adage called the the cul-de-sacs before the goldmine you know they need to guide you around these cul-de-sacs and get you going in circles so saying oh this is all there is stay in that little cul-de-sac and keep going around in a circle because they don't want you on the true road they don't want you on the true road to real enlightenment which is the knowledge that every individual is a sovereign being under the Creator and there's no such thing as authority does not exist does not exist in the three dimensional space-time continuum anywhere you're not an authority of over anything that doesn't mean you don't have a right to defend yourself if your freedoms come under attack but it doesn't mean you have the right to tell people what they can and cannot do based on the laws written down by a flawed person by or a group of people and that's what a controller is all about it's saying here's what the law is and here's I'm gonna I'm gonna follow this regardless of whether it's true because I get my paycheck and that's where most people's mindsets in the police and military are at they're all about just following orders even the political hook of Dennis and I won't follow certain orders don't understand it isn't your responsibility to protect anyone's rights it's people's general responsibility to grow in consciousness so that they have the ability to protect their own rights and if they ever come under a threat they know what the proper response is in their own experience in their own responsibility we don't need groups created amongst it this is where the whole failing is the whole failing in the system is that people said what we'll do so we don't have to do this is will create groups that do this for us then the responsibility will be off of us and it will be charged to them and that's where you start going into tyranny when that idea crept into the consciousness of humanity and people actually think that's a good idea and it frees you creation of governments and controlling institutions free people from having to do this themselves well guess what I'll take having that responsibility any day over advocating it to a controller because that responsibility doesn't belong to anybody else it belongs to me I understand that it's natural or what some other course some other course but one thing I want to mention I'm going to see David Icke this weekend I think he's another one that gets this stuff that really is enlightened so if any worries that could go either the Nokia Theatre on Sunday starting at 11 o'clock in Times Square in New York City absolutely Chris thanks for making that announcement that's right David Icke will be speaking on the east coast of the United States States for one of the first times he's going to be speaking in New York City at the Nokia Theatre on Sunday October 17th if there's I don't know if it's sold out yet but if there's still tickets and people want to go check it out David Icke is a person who has tremendously inspired me I think he is just bursting with courage to do what he does and this is one of the people who embody courage as far as I'm concerned and I've read 11 of his 16 or 17 books now you just put out a new one called human race get off your needs and I couldn't concur with that sentiment more that's what we need to do and it's got a lion on the cover the lion represents courage I would just like to connect this with media before I see we have another caller caller if you're listening please hold on I'm going to get to you in one moment okay great the people are calling in um what is required here is courage courage to look beyond courage to go beyond the limited scope of what we happen to see and understand in this moment and and to continue to take in more information not in fear but in understanding and in trying to get to a place of wisdom which is doing the right thing with what that which we do deeply understand so this is what people who are doing the work of the mainstream propagandists ultimately don't have they don't have developed courage if they had courage they wouldn't be doing this they're in the state of fear that's the consciousness that even allow them to continue to do a job of a paid propagandist I'm going to go on the air and put a false vision of reality out for people to take in so that they ultimately don't understand how they create their reality imagine what kind of a level of consciousness you have to be at to even do a job like that and that's why they call it television folks here's more green language tell a vision they're telling you a vision about what the world actually is and what it's like and it has nothing to do with reality the actual reality it has nothing to do with it they're giving you their vision of what it is that's disempowering and keeps you under control that's why they call it television it doesn't make a difference whether somebody did that deliberately it's green language it's the language the actual language that we speak telling us things to the subconscious mind all the time they're telling a vision you know they're giving you a vision of reality through this medium and that's called synchro mysticism look it up we talked about it on the show before it's a fascinating topic of discussion it's a fascinating topic to look into and green light holds it holds a Mohammed I'm gonna get guy preciate appreciate your all your knowledge in your effort Chris take care of minute thanks man or by by there's crisp Pennsylvania looks like the other caller off the other call didn't hang in there I'm sorry I didn't get to you um please be patient folks when when you call in I know uh you know people want a voice their their opinions and that you're always welcome to do that on the show I think the callers to this show bring up some of the greatest topics and areas of interest and I've said this before I think I have the best callers in internet radio so sorry to that last caller that I didn't hang in there but that's okay um a Chris brought the movie Network and I think that's a phenomenal movie about the control of mass media um everyone should see this movie it's an older movie I think it's from the 70s it's from a 77 or something like that and network is just a brilliant brilliant movie and Chris was saying he learns from movies in general and I think there is a way to do that movies certain movies are allegories al le g o ry allegory look up that word an allegory is a fictional story that tells a moral tale or lesson teaches a moral lesson and this is used in different occult of societies and orders allegories are very important they are stories which tell spiritual truths so many movies that are produced in Hollywood are allegorical and you can learn a lot from them if you have the discernment to pick apart the symbolism and you know the actual roots lesson that is trying to teach again network is one of them I think avatar was one of the greatest allegories of our time that's why it was so wildly popular a movie that's not going to teach a lesson is not going to get that wildly popular as avatar was Star Wars was another Lord of the Rings these are allegorical movies there's tons of them a book that I'd like to recommend the people to study about the mass control techniques of the media and other institutions and mind control in general is Jim Keith's book mass control which was written in 1999 and Jim Keith has since died but it's a brilliant book that outlines very simply the techniques of mind control and the agencies that are doing this and how the media is controlled there's a lot of information on that it's called mass control mass control by Jim Keith Kei th can't recommend that one enough these big six companies that we've been talking about control 96% of the totality of information that people get to see here and read on a daily basis imagine that it is almost a complete monopoly 96% is controlled by six institutions people think that that is acceptable they are completely insane and that connects with something Chris talked about yes you are a sane person in an insane world not the other way around the problem is insanity is so widespread that the insane believe that they are the same and that the same are the insane I know that's a tongue twister but think about it the problem is is that insanity is so widespread that the insane of the world actually believe that they are okay that they are seen and that the people who have actually healed themselves and become sane in this insane world are the ones who are insane that's what's going on and you're accurate about that Chris it's not the other way around okay so we talked about the ownership of media another thing Chris brought up is the controlled opposition you know people think that they're informed by some of the media outlets they're going to go and listen to oh well you know when there was a crazed skullenbones men in the White House George Bush the left was freaking out you know and the controlled opposers were on MSNBC going nuts on bush now that there's a Democrat in the White House all of the leftists in this controlled fake paradigm of left versus right conservative versus liberal Democrat versus Republican you know all the leftist search saying oh wow how wonderful Barack Obama is our president now now you have the voices rising up of the right like a a reilly and Hannity and Limbaugh you know and even Glenn Beck going back to a certain extent is telling people some truths about what's going on but he won't talk about the Federal Reserve he won't talk about the occult because one the people who own these corporations are controlled by the financial institutions their stocks are traded on Wall Street you know they're totally in bed with these people with these financial sorcerers therefore they're not going to say anything against their owners and that's all these people ultimately are they have owners they're people who are pets they're pets I've said this before it's strong language but it's the truth these people are pets like a dog a lap dog on someone's lap with a leash around their neck boned wholly totally owned and controlled they won't dare say anything against their owners they wouldn't dare so they'll give people a little bit of proof and they'll sell the more religious sentiment but to look at the ultimate aspects of what's going on never you'll never get that on the controlled media paradigm see it's all about getting people's worldview in the darkest place imaginable see though always says this goes connects to a topic this part of what I'm going to talk about connects to a topic that we talked about on the show as another method of mind control it's called worldview poisoning we talked about this many weeks ago and they need to poison your view of what human nature is they need to poison your view of the value of the individual and get you to think that you're a number that your your bank account or the type of lifestyle you live or the clothes you wear the car you drive etc etc ad infinitum and one a million different aspects of how people live they need you to be worldview poison in the aspect of believing the change is possible or where power comes from they never want you to understand it comes from within you they always want you to think power is an external thing you have none of them that other people are completely in control of and that it all happens through control that's what power is so on the mainstream media you'll hear everything having to do with dark aspects of human nature and this isn't what human nature is this is what human condition is conditioning people behave the way they do not because it is their nature but is because they are conditioned in those modalities of consciousness to behave that way through the lack based society the control of resources the control of food the control of information because that's what we form ourselves through they don't want you to know you determine what your nature is by how you form yourself by what you take in to yourself that is made of information food is made of information information itself media what are you going to take in where are you going to form yourself with that's why people are uninformed they are not in word lead form they have not shaped who they are they have not shaped themselves inwardly it's all in the language folks will this will creep into things over many weeks it's all about green language green language understand what the language is saying to you it's encoded right into the words we speak but for you to see it you have to be green and that means green in the mind opening up that third eye not being in the extremes of left brain or right brain left brain being the red frequencies right brain being the blue frequencies right brain people people are acceptors they lay down they accept their passive totally left brain people are controllers dominators we talked about how these color frequencies go to work you watch a sporting event you'll see more red than blue you watch the news broadcast you'll see more blue than red that's just how it works and this is deliberate they know the people putting these things together they know how it works because they're a cultists at the highest levels of the controller the controller's of media at the highest levels and I'll tell you one of the main groups involved is the CIA the Central Intelligence Agency and if you don't think that people in the CIA are shaping the media that we get to see in here you're nuts and if you don't think that CIA members are on the payroll of every major news institution you're crazy read Jim Keith's book he exposes a lot of it there's other good ones out there but this is a great primer the CIA is highly connected with the media institutions they basically control them at the highest levels because they are mind manipulators they are propagandists and they are shaping what people think of not only themselves but other people as well and that's why you'll see murders litter the news you'll see every form of violence you'll see about peer about riots about uprisings about murder about man's inhumanity to man in every way that it can be covered and if they're not feeding you that they're feeding you more fear be afraid be afraid be afraid this storm is going to get you wildfires are going to get you hurricanes coming snowstorm it's going to shut everything down constant constant drip of fear because they need to justify their existence by feeding you horrid views of human nature oh if there wasn't such horrid human nature maybe we won't need government the whole thing if people were angels we wouldn't need government yes you wouldn't need to try to internally control the mind if we were already angels we would already have the control over our own minds that's what government means mind control Newburn re-ment a goober nari meant a to control the mind when you break down the word governments in Latin caverna GU burner Hoover na Rae it means to control a gubernatorial election and then meant a mind to control the mind and that's all this is ultimately about as we've said it's a it's a one of their methodologies of mass mind control yeah well we had true control within ourselves over our minds we wouldn't we wouldn't be under government's control external imposition of violence the initiated use of force which no one has the right to do for what they want to happen initiating violence you don't have that natural law right we've talked about this the difference between violence and force there is a right to use force in certain circumstances it's when your natural law rights are being violated you have the right to use force to put down that rebellion against your rights what you don't have the natural low right to do is initiate force when it is undo when you haven't been attacked when your rights haven't been violated you don't have a right to initiate force against somebody else that's called violence that's the difference between violence and force violence is force being initiated when you don't have the right force is simply using your ability to use physical force when you do have the right big difference between those two things and that's another thing the media wants you to just lay down and accept that you never have the right to use force that that belongs to a subgroup of people called the government they have a monopoly on force and it's not true it isn't true it never has been true it never will be true I'm not advocating going out and being violent I'm saying you have a right to if violence is being perpetrated upon you to use force to put that violence down and you always did and always and still do and always will but ultimately they want to feed you the nollans shaping the perception humans are always bad you have no power and you need us to protect you and that we should be your protector and you should give the responsibility to be your own protector away to somebody else you should give your responsibility to keep morally teach and educate your young about what natural law rights actually are and know the difference between what you have the right to do what you do not have the right to do give away that responsibility to a controller class and then let them protect you as long as they can take whatever freedoms away from you in the process cops'll insist it's not that way soldiers will insist it's not that way and you know what go out right ahead and insist it you're the ones who are ultimately going to pay the ultimate consequence about it you're the ones who are ultimately going to get hurt the worst and you already are because they're soft killing your children we're going to talk about how they do that next week so if you're a controller and you're listening check out the show next week we're going to talk about all the ways you're poison all the ways your children are poisoned what would it take folks what would it take to awaken these people what would it take their children are being taken away from them they're still not awake imagine what else do you need to wake up to the real truth of the matter fluoride in the water apparently has a lot to do with why you're not waking up maybe the thimerosal in your vaccine that you got as a child or that you're given to your own kids go right on ahead stick them stick them with the poison that you're going to inject into them because the media told you it was okay and you didn't research it on your own good luck with that and then people will wonder why my kid is sick why I have a crack life why I'm always depressed why you know why my husband beats me why my wife left me why my kid just got taken away from me keep wondering the Dada let me know when you figure it out because that's the other part of it no matter how bad somebody's life is no matter how bad you know on the completely wrong road they are and how many horrible things are being made happen to them that can always be quelled the controllers the mind controllers can always quell that get me to think it's something else creating it Hitler knew this better than anybody else and I'm not quoting this as if I'm proud of this statement but he's right and it's true I mean you know horrible sick twisted evil freaks can make true statements you know you know it isn't and I'm advocating what he's saying I'm simply saying this statement that I'm about to read is true that Hitler made he said that through clever and constant application of propaganda people can be made to see paradise as hell and also the other way around to consider the most wretched sort of life as a paradise and that's the job of the media folks to convince you that everything is okay when they when they're not dealing you complete fear they'll sell you distraction at every turn who did this celebrity marry you know what's going on in Hollywood oh the game the big game is on that's another part of the media bread and circuses so that you don't see what's really going on around you and this isn't even journalism what is this this is pure nonsense distraction these are child's games and this is a paying attention to complete nonsense like a child it's treating people like a child which is sadly that's what they've become that's what they've been conditioned into and because they have no spiritual strength to combat it because of the information they get to hear and see they keep taking it in they can't get enough they can't get it in fast enough it's like forget sip and you forget a straw they they need like a bucket you know a hose right in the mouth they can't get it fast enough please give me more more and more Gorge me on it anything but look at the self anything but look at the self and your own actions behaviors opinions thoughts emotions don't look at that don't understand true self hood don't understand consciousness always go to the external source and if you can't understand it there go to the distraction poison the worldview get people to think people are all horrible animals need to be put in cages need to be controlled because see if you think that way you're never going to improve yourself enough to teach people the truth and really better them do the process of alchemy you're never going to understand natural law what you really have the right to do and do not have the right to do and you're going to keep accepting this bogus ideology of control and guess what sadly that's the place to police and military against a new world order Iraq that's the place of keepers are at and I'm one of the only people that will come on and say this that you're ten pictures so any representatives want to come on the show you go right ahead and contact me you want me to help you understand this information and teach it to the people in your organization's I'll do it for free I'm not about money I'm about truth do you get in touch and I tried to get in touch with people and they don't want to know what I'm saying they don't want to hear about it you want they want to believe their nonsense religion the cover story not even the true esoteric deep wisdom tradition that can be found once you strip away all the nonsense okay they don't want to know that they want to believe in their astro theological BS okay and they want to continue to accept that control is the answer in whatever form understand true sovereignty no under can't understand true spirituality no under become enlightened no just let me stay in my box I like my box my box is conquerable and I know my words are harsh I'm aware I don't need to be told that my words are harsh and can be abrasive to some people good that's what you need you don't need somebody telling you what you're doing is okay because it's not I mean you know let's have some actual discernment about this the reason the world is still a mess is because you haven't really changed your actions and you really haven't changed the way you think and the responsibilities should firmly be placed upon the people of the world it is not the dominators it is not the occultists ultimately who are doing this if anything their actions should be massively waking up people in larger and larger numbers because it's becoming so ridiculous the things that they do that it's almost laughable and still people don't want to see it because they don't want the responsibility that goes along with seeing it that's what it's ultimately about folks I'm going to continue to hammer that notion on this show because what is needed to deal with that responsibility and this is the thing I'm going to continue to bring in okay this is going to be continuously gone over and over and over okay the real thing that needs to be developed is courage that's what's ultimately lacking that's why people go and lie for a living that's why people go and become controllers for a living they're in fear you can't do that job if you are out of a fear-based modality of consciousness it is impossible therefore once you understand that once you know that these are the dynamic forces of nature that people are working with whether they understand it or not and that's what they're creating with whether you understand it or not once you do understand that these are the forces you're working with you know there is no such thing as an enlightened soldier it does not exist it never has existed it never will exist no soldier in the history of humanity has ever been enlightened and still been a soldier once they reach enlightenment they stopped being a soldier don't you get it zero soldiers are enlightened zero not one not even one blanket statement blanket statement and it's a true blanket statement there are no enlightened soldiers if it doesn't exist that's an oxymoron that's like saying there's single colored chess boards it doesn't exist for there to be a chess board there's a light and dark squares or it's not a chess board it's a square there are no enlightened controllers once you're enlightened you understand there's no such thing as external control over another living being the end the end that's the goal of the spiritual quest that's the goal of being a truth seeker how about you change your name from both keepers to truth seekers and then maybe you'll make some progress in the world and better things would start happening to you and again I don't advocate what's what was being done as a matter of fact it shouldn't allowed to be done people should step up and refuse to allow that being to be taken from their parents by whatever means they need to do it that's what should be done and the people who are allowing that to happen or just as wrong as the people who took it but that community is just brainwashed like any other and they're just going to sit back and let it happen in the Live Free or Die State yeah they're real enlightened allowing that to happen but again there's a reason the things manifest when you start to understand the reasons you'll start to be able to change it because you'll change yourself and get out of the control paradigm that you're under that's called mind control and I don't care whether you don't like the term I don't care whether the term is abrasive to people that's what it is doesn't matter whether you're uncomfortable with it or you don't like it I'm uncomfortable with gravity I don't like gravity well guess why it's called tough that's what it's called tough it exists it's a law it's an operation that's what's happening you're bound by the end you don't say I don't like mind control I'm uncomfortable with dealing that that's real so therefore I'll choose to believe that it doesn't exist doesn't work like that events actually are occurring things are actually happening the truth is actually nullable about what is going on and you can know it if you get out of the poison stream of information that people are taking in get on to some real media read some real books that are trying to tell people about it brave people that that's that's what has ultimately continued the underground stream that is the great work courage brave people who don't care about what has what might happen to them in the physical domain courage is what is needed to go forward will it's a component of will it's the internal component of will courage you have that within then you direct it outward and that's called will and that's the will to seek the truth what the poison extreme of information called the mainstream media owned by six corporations giving you ninety six percent of the data that people get to hear and see on a daily basis what what they are ultimately like is a sorcerer shaman of South America South America there's these sorcerers shamans called brujos and they constantly have to give the drip of the poison to their people that they're controlling if somebody goes to them thinking that they're a shaman that they're going to get advice they're going to get healing you know and in these indigenous cultures there's some evil people that know the methodologies of shamanism the healing techniques the techniques of herbs and with shamanistic compounds and plants and yet there's some evil ones that want it all for their power they want to control people with it so they'll give them certain dissociative compounds one of them is called that aura dat ura doctora and it's a complete dissociative that makes people so dissociated from reality that don't listen to whoever is in a normal state of consciousness that can perceive what really is going on around them and a sorcerer shaman will give people datura on a daily basis and say you need to come back because for you to get by in reality and for me to interpret what's really going on you need to come back to me every day and every day they'll give them more into Torah and that person will take it because they trust them because he's their only ground or anchor to what they think is reality and this happens you can look it up you can study this look up South American sorcerer shamans and the blue flower plant called datura dat ura this goes on now as we speak this is going on and these shamans will just totally take advantage of their community just so they land in a better position in a position of advancement over their fellow man that's why they do it and to do that you have to exist in a consciousness of fear and that's exactly what the mainstream media all of the people who just go to work and read from a teleprompter or read from a piece of paper they don't care about the veracity of the information they don't care what harm it's doing just as long as I get my paycheck that's it how much fear you have to be living in how much of a lack of courage do you have to be have to not say no to doing that job it's not only a disgrace it's something that should be pitied pitied but that's what they are they're the modern-day sorcerers shamans that administered the datura to the masses on a daily basis and in total people come out of that poison stream of information and go onto a stream that is unpolluted which is the alternative media and which is real books that have really tried to communicate the truth of what's taking place in the world reading listening to lectures attending lectures going to alternative sources of information alternative radio documentaries online and that'll be part of when we get into the solutions section we'll talk about how to go about that process how to really search the internet how to use the Internet as a vehicle for gathering true information that can really help and empower well folks will come into the end of the show I want to thank all the great callers as always you guys are awesome next week we'll be talking about food and medicine as more sources of information what we put into our body and how these are basically more methodologies of mind control in the way that they are being used in the modern world that'll be next week for now thanks for listening everyone I'm mark passio and you have been listening to what on earth is happening see you here next week goodnight you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #030

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Alchemy, The State Of Our Food, Nutrition & Consciousness*

welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome you are listening to walk on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting internet radio network I'm your host mark casio this show is live every Tuesday evening from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website revolution broadcasting comm we have a packed show for you here this evening so I'm going to jump right into the event announcements and after that we'll go into the contest it's the first contest that we're doing live on what on earth is happening and we will get into that this evening so the event announcements I read an announcements for the philadelphia area all about activism quotes this show is about freedom and ultimately to be free we have to take right action in the world and therefore I want to read problem a couple of off event announcements for events that are coming up in the Philadelphia area if you live in the area try to make it out to some of these local dialog Institute of Haverford College presents the global philosophy forum the consciousness and activity and integral modes of reality a deep dialogue on science and philosophy and quest of the unified field of reality so this is going to be taking place at Haverford College at Marshall Auditorium Saturday October 23rd 2010 from 1 to 6 p.m. and the keynote speaker is dr. Bruce H Lipton Bruce Lipton the author of the biology of belief unleashing the power of consciousness matter and miracles and spontaneous evolution our positive future his talk will be called spontaneous evolution our positive future and a way to get there from here Bruce lifted critical information I highly recommend people check us out the other keynote speaker is Barbara Marx Hubbard visionary futurist and co-founder of the foundation for conscious evolution her talk is going to be called conscious evolution visions of a universal humanity his form is presented by Ashok Don Verdean he is going to be giving a talk called awakening global enlightenment our great evolutionary shift the entire thing for this philosophy forums is called making sense of our great evolutionary shift so that's at Haverford College Marshall auditorium Saturday October 23rd 1 to 6 p.m. has a large donation at the door is appreciated not absolutely necessary so the second announcement I have is the mind/body/spirit Expo that's coming up at Valley Forge Convention Center just outside of Philadelphia this is going throughout the weekend October 22nd to 24th I mentioned this because the keynote speaker is a man who really helped me out a lot in my journey in consciousness and that's Neale Donald Walsch he is going to be keynote speaker at mind/body/spirit Expo October 22nd through 24th at Valley Forge Convention Center for more information check out mind/body/spirit Expo comm Neale Donald Walsch author of conversations with God and mother of an announcement I have is for a ufo-related conference that I haven't asked yet and I've accepted a kind of a last minute thing so that's fine this is called the UFO et Congress 2010 this will be taking place in Bordentown New Jersey at the Ramada Inn and whatever 13th and 14th the Ramada Inn is that ten eight and three that's one zero eight three US highway 206 in Bordentown and jersey the topic that I'm going to be speaking on is disclosure and my presentation is called don't count on disclosure and it is about the deepest reasons for the worldwide cover-up of the UFO and extraterrestrial phenomenon two other speakers are Dennis Roger denne denne okhla from Paris he is going to be giving a talk called UFOs crop circles take an 18 visiting XO civilizations Jacqueline the leaves will be talking on extraterrestrial forces of the light dr. Julian salt from Great Britain will be giving a talk called UFOs ETS and the new world situation Dan Smith having a talk called selling the best possible world and its best possible ending and the master of ceremonies for this conference is Pat J market ilio and Pat is the master of ceremonies and he's hosting the conference and you can check out more information at his site which is dr. UFO not Corbett be our UFO org so I'm honored to be part of that conference and the next two as an announcements go together I'm hosting a conference called free your mind to conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this will be taking place in Philadelphia in April of 2011 free your mind is a union to a conference scheduled for April month and 10 2011 Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques a covert and subversive intent fluencies upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental emotional healing the technologies available for those affected by these devices the date it's Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 the time 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days doors will be open at 9 a.m. o days colocation is rural hall Rugel ha ru ba hall at 4:14 Greene Street in Philadelphia admission price is very reasonable and only $20 per day confirm speakers and we have two new confirmed features for the free your mind conference this week you just added confirmed speaker so far Karen McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago just added mr. Bob Tuscan the owner of the revolution broadcasting radio network they'll be giving is talks about how scarcity affects human consciousness versus what consciousness what become where we to live in an abundance based on abundance based society very critically important topic and what custom we'll be talking all about at the free your mind conference para your dozous another speaker again just added this week John Irvin of Gnostic media he will be talking about psychedelics and Trivium method of education also sticking Jay Parker John Nicholson Larkin rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower myself mark tracey Oh Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor that's the free your mind conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the adult April 9th or 10th Philadelphia for more information visit free your mind conference calm connected with this we are doing a fundraiser for the free your mind conference Friday November 5th 2010 at 8 o'clock p.m. in Philadelphia at Liberty's pub on the second floor of the pump liberties is at 7:05 North second tree it's a second and Fairmount in Philadelphia a $10 donation hekkador is requested to support an effort to bring some of the out-of-town sneakers in for the free your mind conference one will be having live music practice fundraiser mr. chip Raymond will be doing a couple of prusik sets and we'll have a 50-50 raffle all proceeds will go to offsetting applause to bring in out-of-town speakers for conference in April tickets for the free your mind conference go on sale Friday November 5th the 5th of November tickets for the conference will be available back conference on raiser at Liberty's on November 5th for more info on conference and the fundraiser please visit www.cancer.gov shoo I am going to unlock the shack on the Wan Jia tashu live program someone from the forum if they're listening through revolution broadcast and confirmed that I am NOT coming in through top stream through my site it looks like there's another problem with talk true I started he showed through them and it immediately disconnected me for some reason so looks like a broadcasting kind of a revolution broadcasting but it looks like we've dropped out a talk show if any want to confirm that either through Skype or through the soft-shoe live program for me please do so that's going to make it difficult to have this um to have this contest go over the airwaves so what I'll probably do is just work it through email and we will determine a winner that way the first email that comes in will be the winner because I don't believe I'm going to be able to take calls on the show because the show has already somehow premature determining who talks true so I apologized for technical difficulties about that's okay because I have a local backup recording right here locally on my computer so the podcast will still make it up there and we're still going out live over revolution broadcasting so let's get into contest this was brought up because last week the topic of alchemy came up on the show and what I wanted to do was to inspire some people to look into the science of alchemy into the occult science of alchemy because it can make an incredible journey in consciousness once you understand what alchemy really is I believe it was Bob from Cincinnati called in last week and brought up alchemy and I decided to little contest and the winner of the contest would receive a free weekend pass to the free or mind conference so I have a couple just you know general small ground rules that I want to ask people to observe for this contest if you don't really want to attend the conference please don't respond to the question to the riddle that is going to go out over the airwaves and has been on my site for about a week please reserve this for people who really want to attend the conference and can attend it ok so if you're you know from the West Coast and you know you're not going to be making you want to make it out to Philadelphia don't bother to respond to this just to prove that you know the answer please reserve this for people who do want to attend the conference and can attend it can be there in April know that they're going to be able to attend it ok that's the only thing I ask so I'm going to give the we're going to read the riddle out over the airwaves and the first person to email the following email address will be the winner of a weekend pass that's two free tickets 140 play or one individual to the free your mind conference in April of 2011 here we go well I'm being told that talk to is responding that the voice is going out over talk show I don't know if I'll be able to take calls so we can try to do that but if that doesn't work we'll go out over we'll take the answers by email or calling them but in case people are able to call in his calling number for the show is seven two four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven to four triple four seven triple four call ID number eight three five one five you have to put that in after you call the call-in number so that it identifies and routes you through to what on earth is happening once you get the call ID number for what on earth has happened eight three five one five so this is the riddle and I'll give the email address okay let's say if the calls come in we'll take that if whoever's the first caller they can take and claim the prizes they have the correct answer if calls aren't working through talk show we will go to email as an alternative so here is the riddle this is a document called better living through alchemy the key to life and death is everywhere to be found if you do not find it in your own house you will find it nowhere yet it is before everyone's eyes no one can live without it everyone has used it the poor usuall usually possess it more than the rich children play with it in the streets a meeting uneducated singing it highly with a privilege and learn talk and throw it away it is the only thing from which the Philosopher's Stone can be prepared and without it no noble metal can be created people who blindly follow socially accepted values beliefs and behavior are no longer connected in the mystery of this thing and therefore throw it away medieval alchemists frequently referred to this thing and is the cornerstone the builders for God in other words it is something to the Courtin that is not an integrated part of our current civil as a sometimes these informations are only obvious at quiet times when we focus attention on the present moment or enter deep meditation seeking to learn a true nature of reality through alchemists consciousness as a force of nature is to be harnessed and purified through prayer and meditation and then added to the experiment just like a chemical ingredient magic has the power to the Sirians and fathom things that are inaccessible and human reason for magic is a great secret wisdom just as reason is a great public folly within every living thing there exists a hidden star that is good things quintessence one of the symbols for the quintessence is the scar in general terms the star is the truest part of anything the divine thought that gives things their form and being too much reliance on intellect instead of intuition will surely spell disaster for the world we have assimilated the sun's best to endure on earth and it has led to great technological advances with our lunar feminine soul has been pushed away in the process the key to transformation is the union of solar and lunar forces the sacred marriage of the Sun and the moon instead there exists that estrangement between them and correspondingly between our own spirits and souls our intuition lies in our innocence your head must bow your heart this is called better living through alchemy and the assaulter is anonymous however I would make claim that they are also enlightened and the question the question here is what is the key to life and death that is referred to in the first paragraph this entire thing is actually a riddle it is trying to get you to understand what is that thing from which the Philosopher's Stone the lapis philosophorum can be prepared good thing without it no noble metal can be created it is called in this document a key to life and death in the first paragraph and I want to know what that is what is the key to life and death that is being spoken up this document is on my website I can look at it in the news section it is the first recent news item so here's what to do call in the calling number and if you have the correct answer for this to free tickets a weekend pass both days one ticket for saturday one time for sunday for one person to free your mind conference in April of 2011 in Philadelphia in the event that callers cannot call a calling number email send an email to this address what on earth 93 that's what on earth nine three at gmail.com love it on earth 93 at gmail.com I'll say that one more time first person to send an email with the answer to this chemical riddle to walk it on earth 93 the number 93 gmail.com will receive two free tickets to the free remind conference in April I'll be checking that periodically has the show to unfold so that is the contest and hopefully we'll have a winner before the end of the show if we don't it will go to next week so the topic for this evening of the show is going to be food and medicine specifically food and medicine as a technique for mass control we have been analyzing and discussing over the past many weeks the methodologies of mind control and we've been emphasizing how important it is to look at this dark topic clinical made it uncomfortable just did not want to believe that this is going on but the fact of the matter remains that this is what is taking place and it is critically important if we are to emerge from mind control which the vast majority of human species is under in one form or another if we are to break these mental chains and emerge from this state of consciousness dark state of consciousness which we are artificially getting held in through what we get to see in here through the mainstream media reader books and newspapers and magazines etc connected automatically with this is what we put into our bodies that nourishes us for it doesn't marish us as a base maybe the adage that we are what we eat is true but as we talked about on the show last week it's more than that we are what we put into our body in totality meaning not only what we eat and drink and take in in the way of medications or drugs etc we are but we take into our eyes and ears what we listen to what we pay attention to what we watch what we hear so we have to become discerning not only about the sources of information that we pay attention to but also what we physically put into our body it goes what we put into our body is ultimately information we are comprised of information everything is comprised of information and if we put junk in we will get junk out a very simple equation junk goes in junk comes out good stuff goes in good stuff comes out the truth is simple it is very simple to understand not as complex as some people want to make it dominators and controllers want you to think in terms of impossible complexity and cannot be perceived or conceived therefore people won't even be in trying to see truth but the fact of the matter is truth is always simple so we're going to talk about okay problems with our food we're going to look at the dark side of this so gonna uncover things that are going on with our food it fundamentally hold us back as a species and pave the way toward more control to pave the way toward more ignorance I paved the way scored more apathy in our society and food has the power to do that I should say we have the to let that happen or to stop it from happening and that could change for the better but he saw what we choose to put into our bottom and this is one that most people have a relative modicum of control over in their own lives thus far and he still do now if we're not careful that could change for the worse what we get to choose that we eat and drink you know another component of this is the air we breathe we have not that much control over that and how we pollute the air from industry through transportation forms that we use and through the chemtrail phenomenon if anybody listening has not researched I would highly suggest that you do so and look at the types of toxic particulates that they're spraying into our atmosphere so that's something we don't have too much control over but I'll touch on it in this show today but in a future show we're going to expend a topic of weeks on this topic and we're at our time unfolding it because this is a critically important topic of research and is critical to understand if we're going to understand how we build ourselves into better human beings and how we do that by making higher consciousness choices about what we take into ourselves and we can only do that once we understand that essentially everything is made of information including us including that which we hate to go to our mind that would end up which we put into our body through our food the first the author of modern civilization have talked apiece this is the Greek historical figure from which the Hippocratic Hippocratic oath which doctors still take the no harm his named his name Epocrates he said let buy food be thy medicine and medicine be thy food so he had a profoundly deep understanding of what actually generates health and well-being sadly in the modern age most people not all but most uncle of our species have gone wildly off the track now what generates health and we have to get back to these simple fundamental principles as espoused by someone like Epocrates what we need to generate our health to be our medicine to our guys in good health and simply the foods that we choose to eat or correspondingly buddy and a huge profound level of ignorance of balance in our society about what good food is a huge level of ignorance abounds about what levels of toxins we can safely take into ourselves and not affect our minds and our judgment and our consciousness in general that needs to change the only way that's going to change if we understand what has been done to our food supply that was taken on a daily basis and I'll tell you what a lot of a big portion of the freedom movement is not on to this information I see a lot of people not eating very healthily in in the freedom movement there are people who have partial pictures of the whole dynamic that's taking place and you know I harp on this here it's something I'm not quiet about I think it's a dangerous thing it's not a good thing but have a partial picture I think more people need to research a whole lot more and go a whole lot deeper now people in the freedom movement you know have a very partial picture a lot of things a lot of things not just about food now I talked to activists in the freedom movement and they don't want to acknowledge that they're both is something that is real and they're hitting themselves absolutely kidding themselves well they have an attachment to certain police systems and you know you bring up food to some people and they have attachments but they don't want to continue to eat what they've always eaten and think that has no bearing on consciousness and it does it most certainly does and we'll talk about why food has carrying on that and this is totally connected with structure of the brain which we talk about on the show numerous times past shows come we don't have the quality nutrients answering car body and our first start Oh mind body system general he's significantly imbalance of brains specifically the neo cortex of the brain such as a part of the brain that really needs proper nutrition to function properly at the executive command center of the human brain a higher rational thought processes the higher mind functions talk about the components of the neocortex go left and right plane in their brain functions and we also talked about in previous shows what happens when the neocortex becomes dysfunctional when it comes imbalanced toward one brain hemisphere or the other what results go back on it has Cod cast and listen to that but essentially destabilization of the neocortex means that our behavior is going they fundamentally changed for the worse as a result Oh destabilization of higher thought functions of the brain we will revert into reptile mode reptilian brain they are complex which is base consciousness survival mimimi thinking okay pure ego selfishness is hoarding but caring about your fellow human beings acting like a psychopath considering personal survival the only thing that's of any importance screw everybody else complete ego identification complete identification with the physical and the material no thought of morals and higher awareness or consciousness mostly due to left brain and balance that type of behavior and dysfunction Gouri bringing balance does the opposite but just as much damage and that will create a slave like mentality go along to get along don't challenge don't question authority to come hostile and the food that we eat so unbalanced people to both of these states of consciousness not just one or the other or both if we're not eating the right foods if we're not eating nutritious foods that are to avoid of toxins toxicity of our modern food chain something we're going to discuss extensively today so I'm going to check in all my email see if anybody has answered the alchemical riddle we have we have a attempt ok so here we go let's see okay we have an answer from c j d okay CJ d says thank you very much for your show when you say look we'll have a lot of it and the rich not much and the make value of the privilege throw it away it makes me think both time and love but when you value money over people or over or over intellectualized rather than use your instincts and heart but if you want only - I'd have to say time okay booth great answers but unfortunately incorrect there is one correct answer I'll just say that it is a one-word answer that's the only hit huh get out and try C is luck the correct answer that is not what the key to life is in the riddle is about and it does look like we're not getting calls coming through the switchboard today I apologize for that folks it's been a little bit of a trying time with Pashu recently but try to work out the technical problems but email is still a way to go looks like we have another answer coming through Paul says I want you to venture an answer to your riddle I say the answer is one or more or all of the following love exceptions laughter innocence thanks Paul okay thank you Paul great attempt it is not any of those those answers but also a great attempt that is not what the key to life and death is spoken about in the outhouse Chemical riddle called better living through how come he is so we have two really great attempts there but not the correct answers to the alchemical riddle once again I just want to give out the email address or the okay to take thumb answers to this through email today since unfortunately Paul Shu is not giving me a is not allowing me to take calls through the switchboard so an email address email who put in an answer an attempt to answer at this alchemical riddle the prize for which is two free tickets to the free your mind conference in April the email address send your responses to send your attempt at answers to is what on earth 93 at gmail.com luck on earth 9 3 the number 93 at gmail.com all in a few more minutes all except some more emails and see if we have a winner but good attempts see JP and Paul so thank you for your responses ok let's get into some aspects of our food and food chain and what this is doing to human consciousness the first thing we have to understand about the very toxic and poisonous aspects of the foods that we eat gar most conventionally grown produce uses large amounts of chemical it has besides and fertilizers to grow the food the way that they grow it crops car screen to keep pests away from eating them and cutting into the farmers profits and yields every largely do this what conventionally grown fruits and vegetables and grains with chemical pesticides which is he'll tests that's what they do that's why they're called pests sighs a little bugs and other pests a evening across their grown tech farmers but they have a toxicity to goes into the food that we then consume and for people that think that you're going to take fruit or produce and you're going to wash it off and that's going to rinse away all these pesticides it doesn't work that way when something is sprayed chemically it becomes systemic to that food now what that means it is it becomes distributed throughout the food so it doesn't make a difference if you wash it it is systemic meaning is everywhere within the food when you're eating it it doesn't make a difference if you take the skin off if you wash it none of that matters it's completely distributed throughout systemic so that's one thing chemical pesticides chemical fertilizers are used to make soil turn over faster and replenish the nutrients of the soil that are depleted it causes a way the crops are grown yet you're going to use natural organic farming techniques crops will need soil that crops growing will need to be given a certain amount of time to turn over and then become nutrient dense again this is often accomplished by rotating crops which often is not done in conventional farming techniques this is a reason why organic farming is so important and choosing organic foods is so important that's the solution to this we will get into solutions a bit later but I want to emphasize the problems with our food first and the reason I'm doing that is not to be negative not to inspire fear it is to educate about what is going on with our food that's it we want to become better we want to improve our bodies our health and our minds we need to get actively involved in changing how our food is grown and produced and sold and we do that by voting but what we purchase as far as what we choose to eat we know the supermarket or the grocery store or the farmers market food so food producers will listen to what people want we'll vote through them you know we'll vote through what we spend our money on and if we don't buy garbage we'll stop producing garbage so that's part of the solution is choosing the right foods and that's how you'll get producers to hear this is what people want it's slowly changing you see more organic produce and products from supermarket shelves but it needs to change drastically more so chemical fertilizers we are big part of the negative aspects of the foods that we put into our body and how toxic they are and how damaging dignity to help into consciousness so again I say I bring up negative to make a diagnosis we talk about that word on past shows if we're going to correct wrongs if we're going to make changes for the better we have to look at the negative negatives cannot be pushed away and ignored it needs to be faced and confronted then we this is how we make big diagnosis about what is telling us things that are wrong with our society but we know we can see there's a lot of wrongs but so few people get down to the core the causal factors and that's what this show is all about so making a diagnosis if we bury that word down it's Greek roots the atom ology of the word goes to the Greek Diaw in Greek I a means through or by way of through by way of okay gnosis in Greek means knowledge so by way of knowledge we will make a diagnosis we will find out what is wrong then we're in a position of power through that knowledge to then take appropriate action to correct it wrong and that's called wisdom wisdom is what you do with what you know it's applied knowledge for the right reasons okay so chemical fertilizers that goes hand-in-hand with chemical pesticides and he's become systemic to the food that's the critical thing to keep in mind about that aspect of it so when we look at what generates health what we're focusing on here what generates health what we put into our body in mind kid what we're feeding ourselves with what we become if food is laden with chemical pesticides and fertilizers or putting junk information into our minds ultimately because this is what is nourishing the brain and the active thought processes we put low quality information in the capacity into ourselves we are going to act in a low-quality fashion our behavior is going low quality and pace the next component and I have a laundry list here ok I really really was hoping this paper haulers today because they could bring up more topics of discussion but unfortunately again it doesn't look like we're going to do that I opened up the chat forms on the talk show live program it doesn't look like that is coming in let me let me expand my screen here and see if I'm able to get anything from that let's see I'll take my pace table now the tip shot okay looks like the tread is working if anybody is still in the top shoe live forum for my show through talk-show please type something into the chat so I know that it's working through the guests in the room people can do that I appreciate it because we can take some calls some questions that way and give comments from people that way today let's it looks like it allows that is turned on if anybody can get into the forum if they're hearing what I'm saying please do so see if it works if you want to chime in on the show today email what on earth 93 at gmail.com we could take some some comments that way and it contest is still ongoing for the alchemical riddle that is the first news item on my website it looks like we have another attempted answer okay our mark attempts the answer he says a classic mark Paseos style answers through the riddle and his endlich answered his care with a capital C a great attempt arcs arc but that is not the answer to the alchemical riddle it looks like we're going to have a tough one with this one and that's good because it will get people thinking and that's the whole goal of this really tis and dig down J's could really try to get to the core of this you know the key to life and death the only thing from which her lapis philosophorum may be prepared care is a phenomenal answer it is very important it is it critically important ingredient in the alchemical equations but that is not the key to life and death it is something that in many ways needs to be even more deeply treasured as deeply treasured as hair where the capital C must be it is the generative principle and to go hand in hand with that originally the Pope that I think really encapsulated what I'm talking about with food and people would say oh how can this possibly connect him with food well our Clark can his attempt to answer really demonstrates this because what we care enough to do is what we are going to manifest in the world and that makes perfect common sense but we don't care enough to change our diet we don't care about enough about ourselves to change our diet I mean what does that really say for our self-respect level no care has everything to do with what I'm talking about with food we have to care enough about our own bodies our own mind-body connection we have to care enough about the practices that are used to grow food we're talking a little bit later or maybe even next week about the processes that take place on factory farms and what we do to animals and boy oh boy is whatever connected with care with a capital C so I'd like to just briefly read a couple of quotes from Foucault tome it's called the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception by the Rosicrucian philosopher milk kind L and he talks about care in one of the sections of this book it brings up some of the positive aspects of occultism and again we'll talk about this as the week's go on we will whole sections a whole shows devoted to different occult principles and schools of thought just briefly I'd like to read something from that time though he says in his book the Rosicrucian cosmos conception that the ignorant use of the generative force it is primarily responsible for all of the pain sickness and sorrow that we experience that is so profound and what he means by the generative course is care care with a capital C that's the generative principle what did he call the faith or binding principle from all of the hermetic principles and the core of course this is a highly prized concept in Rosicrucianism as well so the ignorant use of the generative force is primarily responsible for the pain sickness and sorrow that we experience constant any truer words have ever been spoken what we care about is what we experience what we do not care about and choose to ignore we will experience it in a different form especially if the universe is attempting to call those things to our attention and we are willfully ignoring them sadly this is what is happening with the sickness and pain and sorrow that he would undergo through the physical illnesses that they experienced because of what they choose to eat they are not making a higher consciousness informed decision about the foods which they take in in our bodies I'd like to read another short quote from this author where he talks about terror and innocence and wisdom so he's basically talking about which we pay attention to and this has everything to do with food believe it or not in the aspect he's talking about here yes it's about something higher but this can be applied to the choices that we make when it comes to what we put into our body he says that innocence is not synonymous with virtue with a capital v through virtue innocence is the child of ignorance with a capital i but and could not be maintained in a universe where the purpose of evolution is the acquisition of wisdom to attain that end a knowledge of good and evil right and wrong is essential also choice of action is essential excuse me what if having knowledge then choice and ranges himself on the side of good and right he cultivates virtue and wisdom if he succumbs to temptation and does wrong knowingly he fosters vice what he's talking about is willful ignorance it's willful choosing of that which one knows to be wrong and I bring this up deliberately on this show because I see this all around me and it's a painful thing to talk about because it affects members of my own family and I'm not somebody that is going to just hold back personal things you've heard me talk about you know family issues before on the show I like the green thumbs right so where they roost okay and the whole Panther not not be afraid to air things out and explain to people these problems the consciousness exists right in my own family with people that I care about and they persist and they want they for some reason want to suffer more and want to choose the wrong didn't want to continue to it's half of ignorance because they're so rooted in and attached to the way that they do things and I don't want to say the three biggest words the three most powerful words and everything honored by the human voice and that is I was wrong the ego has bound them so completely that they would rather choose ignorance sickness sorrow pain suffering unto death if it comes to that rather than in it they were duped they were deceived that were simply wrong but he simply didn't have the information and they don't want to look at new information and then use their will to change the behavior it is it has largely been conditioned out of them and this is completely connected to the out chemical key to life and death one of the reasons that the will has been taken out of them is because this thing has been also removed and thrown away so there's another hint let's check the email and see if anybody else saw has come up with a correct answer no other no other time so far I'll give thee you know address again if anybody has an attempt to answer the alchemical riddle on the news section of my website what on earth is happening calm it's the Earth's news item it's called better living through alchemy and is a riddle surprise to answering the question what is the key to life to death that is spoken about in his doctor the prize is two free tickets to the free your mind conference in April of 2011 in Philadelphia please only submit an answer to the questions if you want to attend the conference and you have the capability of attending it please don't give the answer and let people who you know would have been able to attend how they give them the correct answer I don't want to give it out over the air and then the person Bach of ten in the answer out over the air and then that past person not attend please only answer if you want to append and can attend this conference in Philadelphia in April and if you get the right answer to a question I will send you I will get your mailing address through through email and I will send you two free tickets okay continuing with food and why this has everything to do with care and attention because we have to become aware of what's in the food that's harmful and often toxic their choices and then we have used that knowledge to change our choices that's how this process works and no one said it was easy word easy is not being talked about here okay simple yes because this information is available and only through a minimal amount of seating not even that arduous seeking right just wanting to improve yourself having the desire to improve your body-mind connection see I'll tell you a little anecdote here folks I was not always the most healthy year in the world and that's the biggest laughable understatement I think I have uttered on the air since eyes are doing this show to say that I was not a healthy eater and the past is big belly laugh of an understatement okay I ain't sewage I eat junk I tons and tons of sugar i tons and tons of fatty meats and red meat okay tons of white refined flour and dough and bread pretzels and potato chips and snack foods and fast foods and you know when these triple burgers with extra cheese okay I mean my diet was horrendous horrendous is not even the word an atrocity atrocity now to go from that to the organic vegetarian diet that I eat now is 180 degree rehearsal it's like a completely different person emerged when I started eating differently and I'm going to tell you some of the sources that I look into the change my diet I'll post some movies to the site will throw some some documents perhaps and put you onto some authors and and presenters who can explain just often who are doctors and scientists in their own right you could explain it high level terms what is going on with our food chain and one of the people who really helped me many people don't like him but I think he's a phenomenal person and he has really opened my eyes to what goes on in food and pharmaceutical industries was Kevin Trudeau you know the author of sexual cures they don't want you to know about one of the best books I've ever read on the top of the food I think another person who is indispensable toward my understanding the food was Russell Blaylock neuroscience neurosurgeon actually I should think Russell's laylock Ian crane helped me become aware of certain things the dr. Rima label and there's many others we can go on and on and I'll give some references later in the show we're at the top of the second hour unfortunately it doesn't look like I'm going to get calls through the top shoe to the talk-show switchboard so it looks like the top shoe chat is working and you can send emails - what on earth 93 at gmail.com to make comments and suggestions now I have a laundry list of things we're not going to get all into them tonight we will probably go into the second week on food alone and this is such a gigantic topic the whole show can become the office look at chemical pesticides and fertilizers preservatives that are added to food this is largely done to keep food on shelves for longer periods of time and these are chemical additives someone just recently did a time-lapse movie McDonald's french fries he taught McDonald's french fries didn't need to put them on a table in time-lapse photography comprised for a six-month period of time and at the end of six months the prize looked exactly like it did the day he purchased them and you people can get natural but this could possibly give you something like that is good for you it's not even food anymore natural food spoils to taste you don't know that you can't meant to stay permanently the way that it is and second left something's got saving you right there on the spot for you eat what would it need you save like that for it shows you how much chemicals are in them there's no reason for McDonald's fries the stick sticking up over that's going to be on the shelf for six months but being serves you right there when you walk into that garbage facility but you know it's amazing six months and the fries look exactly as they did they did they were bought and people oblem these things down I used to well I don't I don't talk about things that I haven't changed on myself I've made this change people who are not eating right it just changes just a matter of willpower it's a matter of a little bit of knowledge and then largely it's a matter of turning on the will you have to have a tool in your arsenal willpower it can be that's handy dumb will it be chosen that's up to you if you understand it's the right thing to do that's a first step that sorts hair comes into equation then will has to be exercised so if you want it become better if you want to change your diet and care acknowledge part about it is what I'm trying to contribute to like giving you information about what's in our food now and then we'll have to exercise and these are the three components I'm gonna type something to people in the chat forum just asking people if anyone in the forum wants to take a shot at the alchemy riddle let me check my email address again and see if there are any other attempts it looks like there are okay ladies and gentlemen we have a winner Dianna Smith hello Diana I'm familiar with Diane I know I know her Diana Smith has the correct answer to the alchemical riddle he is the winner of the 2 to d4 your mind conference Ayanna Smith you get a weekend pass to free your mind I'll email you and give you the I'll let you give you give me your billing address so I can send those out to you after November 5th ladies and gentlemen the answer to the riddle called alchemy the key to life and and I'll just read the first paragraph of this event before I give the answer which was given first by Diana Smith wrote Philadelphia key life and death is everywhere she found but if you cannot find it in your own house you will find it nowhere yet it is before everyone's eyes no one can live without it everyone has used it the poor usually possess it more than the rich children play with it in the streets compete and uneducated but seem it highly for the privileged and learn often throw it away that is the only thing from which the Philosopher's Stone can be prepared and without it no noble metal hands it created the answer which is correctly given first by Diana Smith is imagine the imagination is the key to life and death it is that thing from which the Philosopher's Stone can be prepared and we cannot imagine a better outcome we cannot create one if we cannot imagine a different way of being we cannot make that way of being to come in series were in our world this faculty cope humanity has been devastated in our current civilization it is hounded out of our children mercilessly through the so-called education system which we talked about weeks ago it is indoctrinated out of our youth and that is why we are stuck in the rut of consciousness that we are so excellent job Diana I will be emailing you after the show that your address and I will send you two free tickets to for your mind after on November 5th the tickets go on sale November 5th so shortly thereafter I will come in the mail to you well done imagination folks that's it that's what it's all about so that is handled and let's get back to our discussion on food chemical pesticide chemical fertilizers chemical preservatives processed foods the way that foods are generally process often rob them of their nutrient values more the more processed a food is the less nutrient dense it becomes that's why staying away from prepackaged foods see that there's no they'll try to sell you on this for your convenience but eating fresh foods you need to be packaged okay kept in containers it what is so much healthier choice and eating process and prepackaged foods none of this I'm saying is to be so 100% gung ho I think you are paranoid about everything you put into your but that's not what I'm saying here I'm saying start changing the way you look at food start changing your awareness of what's in food do some research then start changing slowly what you eat and off of bad foods and on to organic foods and also prepackaged foods off of foods that are chock full of preservatives goods and process heavily fresh organic foods are the key so processing and freeze packaging often sold to us for convenience sake coffins not good let's put into the body there are nutrient deficient foods colors and dyes added to food especially children's foods I'd like to take the time of neatly design carbs my girlfriends are for Halton compiled this list went through and thought of all this whole laundry list of components of everything that is being done to our food go over the last day and she did a great job helping me to compile this and I you know will go through this list and I'm sure listeners will bring up more topics so today we're going through email and the cat session on the talk to live board because the call-in function does not appear to be working if anybody wants to try to call in go right ahead but I think you'll confirm that that function doesn't seem to be working you can try it and we can see what no one seems to have called in thus far so I don't think that that is working properly to email address if you want to chime in on the discussion in which is what on earth 93 at gmail.com then we had a winner to the better living through after the riddle and that was Diana Smith from Philadelphia so great job Diana the answer was imagination going back to the discussion about food dyes you know you look at packaging you see this guy cover that dye color all artificial and chemical additives change the color of food to make it look a certain way it's all unnecessary all harmful these are things that are harmful to the closet funk did not need something in our diet chemical pesticides chemical fertilizers chemical preservatives processed foods daddy dies tonight bleaching the process of bleaching this is done through sugar flour even eggs are released white I was telling a friend eggs don't come out of chickens white you come out of chickens around certain chickens lay eggs with like a bluish hue or hint to them but eggs don't come out of chickens white they are ever bleach to become white like that people associate the idea of things that are white with purity and as far as food goes not nothing is farther from the truth you know white flour white breads white sugar refined sugar these are all things that are not good and have low nutrient value white were flying refined flour is completely nutrient it's void of nutrition white refined sugar has no nutritional value that brings us to the next hop sugar excessive amounts of sugar refined white sugar in tons of the guns of foods we been even worse than that high fructose corn syrup some were just shined in on guys and said red dye causes a neurologic neurological allergy this person has an autistic son and becomes Moody and withdrawn whenever he eating something with the red dyes in it absolutely it looks like we're getting some callers in let's see if we cannot take call here Cornell Horning the Ryan you're on Warner to Japanese how are you yeah I was just asking the palm for you great thought I want to commend you I'm Durbin on the sofa floor and you're right on my alley I'm Al and I really agree with everything you're saying great it looks like the talk-show home continues online it did look like it was working earlier I got a couple of error messages through the switchboard and now it looks like it's back so the phone number again since we're into the second hour Brian did you have something something else or was that all you wanted to say because I'm going to no I just want I just I just wanted to help you with the phone chat you know I also I wanted to commend you for what you're doing to give you a lot of credit young people not eat right I thank you very much thanks for calling in and attesting that out for me and thanks for the kind words you have a good day okay so it is the calling function seems to work in again the calling number seven two four four four four seven for or for the hall ID number eight three five one five once again the call in number seven two four triple four seven triple four call ID number eight three five one five you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the network's website revolution broadcasting calm here we go let's caller you're on what on earth is happening we have worse hello mark Kevin actually I just got the call and in touch base and mentioned that yes phone system was working as well and specifically to mention that I was actually the gentleman who probably would have typed into your chat to out I mean the autistic son and how typically when guys become a serious detriment to his cognitive abilities and so we have completely eliminated them they and who as I mentioned in the chat give him almost what seems to me like a neurological allergy of source for lack of a better word turkey becomes moody withdrawn and more specifically and most frightening for me is his Cod he sometimes Gladys becomes violent because his cognitive abilities are not functioning properly it's almost like I don't know it's I know he doesn't get exactly he didn't lose at anything like migraine headaches but I know when I personally go through those sorts of things reminds me very much of that sort of mentality in him right right that's amazing and I'm sorry to hear about his condition I would I think I was aware of that previously yeah it's it's terrible some of the things that you're putting into the foods and expect children to eat in particular and denied foods are a huge thing in children's food and it's just well you know this corroborates it that this is toxic and it is detrimental to proper brain function and we gotta get our kids off of this stuff and get them on the natural holistic you know organic foods definitely all certified to me and much more appropriate for him for sure and it has it has health definitely losing that from him Derek I'm hope somebody will accidentally even just give him a red lollipop pen for literally hours if not sometimes days we've had it really bad at one time he just jumped was despondent or or angry as in a very strange fashion it's almost like a it's almost like how I personally like and in a moody lack of sleep but definitely much more you know there seems to be a second nature to it I can't explain it and it seems like it's all we gave him his first couple sets of shop pro/con but when she got his three-year shots whatever it was then for the end towards the end of two years shots it was he got a groovy shot on one on one little needle and ever since then like wearing those during the first couple of months then he definitely were going through scene types of issues and it just a while to figure out what's been going on I I don't think we didn't have known it if we hadn't gotten him the early intervention care through this cool as cause we sent him to school so early through a Montessori charter school in Philadelphia we were at really lucky that we got that information when we did it and we able to correct things and have tailored his entire life away from anything that would further exacerbate any of his what's called PDG and os a mild form of autism essentially it's pervasive developmental delay not otherwise specified so as as much as I understand the science behind it or lack thereof at this point because they can't give enough information attention that not otherwise specified part right of the 1000s of pdd-nos but specifically what really kind of messes everything else is that he has this ability to be a very willful child it doesn't want to give up as well and so schools often have labeled him as being let me get aggressive or yes oppositional and defiant correct yes yes and to the point that it's a new disorder that there these are psychiatrists are diagnosing you know and there's their solution of what actually please drugs their solution is drugging the children you know putting them on these the speed is essentially what it is these forms of amphetamines that basically make the the synapses in the brain goes so haywire they become like zombies okay yes that will not be happening like that I'm he will not be seen those medication he is fortunately in a very good school right now in such a way that realistically all of you added health care now giving him could in theory make him have to be a better stranger this films and I'm not going to say that I like many is it but specifically how it started let me end all of the problems with autism that he has at this moment in time are all things that are correctable through speech therapy and in going through the speech therapy that he is currently in it is actually going to set him up in such a fashion that he will wind up by the time he's done done through it all in a position where he actually shot committed is better off than most people because he will have a lot of the aspects of autism that are actually really good for a human person like Asperger's psychotically and then since we have gotten him over the difficult humps he will have those good aspects as Bella's being a normal kid so I'm strangely thankful is what it will be in a very long run and it is not something I recommend that any parent as metaphor study videos too far as to say that realistically at this point I'm considering medical technology as is at least my paranoia thereof or I personally would never allow any kids ever get another shot as such ever again and if I ever do have kids like their cousin those odds you have this opinion delay when you're not yet this will be the topic of this probably in a couple of weeks I'll probably extend talking about food over next week and then the following week we will get into drugs medications we'll get into the whole pharmaceutical industry treating symptoms instead of going beyond the root causes through drugs and surgery we'll get into vaccines flu shots HMOs and insurance companies and one of my most you know floral topics of discussion which is key antidepressants people who know me know that that's one of the things that I am stand out against most because of what they basically should be emotions which is one of our greatest gifts that we possess as humans human species and the SSRI drugs we'll talk about also and yeah this is what they want to do with kids they want to diagnose disorders that don't really exist make up new things so they can sell them more drugs shoot them up with more shops and let them talk on drugs that they don't need that that largely you know even if it is some sort of an imbalance the thing 'try is through the change of diet changing the getting them off of garbage foods and onto a good healthy organic diet you would be amazed at the level of improvement in behavior and cognitive function that children will experience when their diet has changed for the better we don't need to cut up on drugs you know and I highly recommend the movie generation rx I'll bring that up this weekend week after that's a great film that discusses this very topic so have them you know sorry to hear about that trouble with your son he's a great kid you know I've met him and he's wonderful I hope you know you work that out and not keep going forward getting them onto the right foods and please will improve very much keep up great work I really love your show and god someone is actually saying this year everyone thank you so much take care just always you know even more painful to hear about when children are suffering because of this and you know that's another thing I mean we need to do this not just for our ourselves but for future generations to come so you know people are bringing up different things I'm going to go on in the chat hole get to that I want to talk a little bit about quick cytotoxins okay we talked about refined white sugar this isn't a lot of things and high fructose corn syrup which is increasingly added just about everything and these can track by exciting toxins have taken in large enough dosages but artificial sweeteners man are these things to stay away from these are categorized as excitotoxin by many neuroscientists and neurosurgeons from what they do when they hit the brain is they actually open up barriers in the blood-brain barrier they open up the blood-brain barrier so the toxins that can normally would be filtered out of out of the blood system through the blood were not being able to pass through the blood-brain barrier get into the brain can become neurotoxins this is a class of chemicals that is known as excitatory neurotransmitters excitatory neurotransmitters that are otherwise known as excitotoxins okay ii xci tio tio Xin s excitotoxins and this was the whole category of artificial sweetners NutraSweet aspartame sucralose Splenda you know equal you name it all the packs of of pink blue and yellow garbage that's what I'm talking about here stay away from that stuff it is damaging to the nervous system to the central nervous system absolutely and connected with something someone is talking about somebody said what is good for anxiety well what one is to get off of toxic poisonous foods and gassin atleast don't drink or eat anything with artificial sweeteners in it because that will give things to the nervous system it will not want happening okay it opens up the blood-brain barrier it gets nicklaus things into the central nervous system it will ordinarily be filtered that's what it's so those options are okay it will make people jittery it will make people have headaches this is shown connected with migraines it cytotoxins and artificial sweeteners it will reduce cognitive function and ability to concentrate a whole host of things go along with that there are natural things that helped with anxiety like st. John's work has been shown to be a little bit effective you've got to watch what you say if you can't take it with any kind of a MAO inhibitor mono amine oxidase inhibitor and again I'm in no way providing health advice I'm not a doctor okay I'm not a scientist I've researched these things I would HIGHLY encourage you research these things don't take my word for any of this you do your own research when it comes to this and then you know read studies read reports understand what other people are saying about because I would highly recommend people look at Russell Blaylock to work specifically on artificial sweeteners as neurotoxins he wrote a book called excitotoxins the taste that kills is what his book was called I recommend people read that I recommend you watch the video of the same thing he has a video out on Google video maybe I'll post it with the podcast today I see we have another caller so let's go to the phones here we go caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you're on what on earth is happening hey how you doing mark right yes how are you good can she walk outside I was in the chat what signal um I don't I don't have a question with the you know large the topic tonight Perseids I matter go right ahead okay so um I stumbled upon this you know this what's going on only a couple months ago can have my accident actually because I actually wanting to download a movie the most dangerous time in America and facility squished it to Cooper documentary but um yeah can rightfully so I think women called me but and I'm so anyway when I saw what he has predicted in his toon masked out of the world okay completely new something this was strolling here and that's what saw his whole thing I'm just two months later to him down yeah deep deeper we go I go and and I just tell you all this is why no and friend and he says I just I have no idea what to do with this burden as well or or for that management finding anyone that would even share this opinion I mean he did close to understand you kind of actions because I was looking at need up something else and then anyway so my question is what is one pickle burden of information you know I'm in the Chester County area but anyway that's my question experiencer I struggle with the same thing you know you know it is burdensome one once you a larger picture it can be a burden the-the-the the tasks that we have basically assigned ourselves by taking on this knowledge is to disseminate it as widely and as freely as possible and to make ourselves available as conduits of information and that is what the great work is as I talked about briefly on the show last night and the caller Bob from Cincinnati reiterated and brought up the great work is to understand these truths and then speak them the universe is spoken into existence the reason that we're in the mess that we're in is that the people with the really poisonous worldview and way of being and way of living in the world have propagated it unwaveringly through their voice they have continuously to go down and reinforce this message of deceit and it is our church to undo that his heart s to combat that with a voice of truth and I struggle with that myself I want more people to pay attention I'm tired hearing anion tired of hearing ignorance being spoken all around it is pendulum so fight it to the bitter end on us do it they don't want you know the ego is the most powerful thing that is holding these people where they are you can't break this question if I can ask you this what I get a lot is okay well what are we supposed to do in what are what are you going to do and then you probably heard that so what are we supposed to doing what I would say you have to understand the the totality of the big picture the the tapestry of all of this information as it pertains the what's going on in the world and how it affects our lives on a daily basis and then put it into a format that can be readily understood by other individuals and then share that information with whoever will accept any part of it that's what there is to do unfortunately that's it this is an information war that's what it is it's very accurate that term what changes us is information connected with that it has to care enough to take it in it has to be will enough to change and we have to care about it we have to change the quality of our attention and help others to change the quality of their attention and then we have to use the core will to pretend you to do the right thing and it's not easy I guess enough is enough to make a dent and seems like just hours of they are not on fast court you know oh they motion they know that there's an awakening happening and well aware of the collective consciousness of humanity is on the rise in general and that's why they're scrambling to try to keep their power you know but this is them scrambling to try to move their agenda in the fast forward mode keep the power they already have non-classical increase it more but to hold on to what they have because people are becoming aware that they've been played and they're waking up to that fashion they're starting to take action and do something about it that's the worst nightmare especially if that begins to happen in any large numbers that he's been doing he take me in info but then disseminated as well you have to get it out you have to be much more pressure release valve take it in come and put it back out there okay glass good question heap and it is a little pressure you know and that's what I said a lot of people you know a lot of you keep learn and learn and learning but you're not putting that the info out there they're timid they don't want to skip it you have to spigot that's what it's all about change happens through how we use our voice and our will so got your other question I'm sorry okay they find other people to am nearby or wherever because doesn't seem like that's an easy thing to do it is but what you already mentioned meetup.com is an excellent resource for that you know you could type the topic that you're interested in and want to learn more about it into meat off and that will lead you to other people to have similar interests in ways of thinking so that's a good resource there's a group in cart are you in the Philadelphia area or you outside outside of this region yeah in the genican area okay truth freedom prosperity is a great group to become involved with there you know they do these documentaries that I usually announce every third Monday of the month of the ethical Society that would be a good resource the end the federal group that that has well you know generally organized through truth freedom - oh sorry but end the Fed you have the testicle Science Foundation of Philadelphia that is in the free energy and the whole you know control of energy and let a lot of people into this house but you know interesting the big picture for example I was a David Icke this Sunday in New York City at the Nokia Center and we sat next to a gentleman we just happen to get another conversation with him and asked what got you into all of this what got you into David Icke all of this material and he just answered with one word Tesla and we happen to be serious to him and that's a foundation that I work up in the Philadelphia area he said I was interested in alternative forms of energy I started researching the best way and that opened up the whole can of worms when I understand why you suppress his technologies and I was like wow that is truly amazing and synchronistic that would lead that person there and he was from Milwaukee so um just amazing would have ever made that connection yeah what will be someone's into I never know what that end point will be you know some for some it's food for some it's energy for some Athiya hope to some it's politics for some as UFOs you know there's a million different end points tell you one of the things that got me into all of this believe it or not looking into the UF going the crop circle phenomenon when I was young I mean I was ravenous for information about this and they'd open up one to another to another and to another to another you know being involved in the occult myself when I was younger that you know really had a profound in second how me see what the real power structure was so so you truly believe this depressed and the composition vpu times any danger and here's allows you to feel like they're going through stage you know your flood type of situation but you know the whole thing is a false flag thought that 9/11 was a big false flag that's just the fact of New York City and America in general and Western civilization as a whole if you want to take it to its extreme wait until they try to pull a cosmic false flag okay and we shouldn't be fearful about that we should be helping to understand what caused by terrorism what false flag events are okay and making Chloe without to try something like the how easy would it would be very easy they would have to project through some form of holographic technology which is already very involved in the civilian sector imagine where it is in the military sector okay and for just a harbor super says they have they already have you know this type of a I ignite were not surprised me wonder if they projected a hologram in the sky and detonated a bomb on the ground below it people would freak out and be ready to hand over all their freedoms practice from the deadly aliens does that right other people's attention absolutely absolutely it needs to be mom look nuts right Walker that's the only problem I'm not saying that all extraterrestrial beings or extra dimensional things whatever the case may be or all and Evelyn that isn't the case there's ranges of consciousness and their domain as well and some may be prevalent toward us I'm a big malevolent for us and you have to be discerning about it and understand it's not just one thing happen it's something I've talked about much on the show or in my presentation because I don't think that is is what I talk about is something that I have come to a comfortable level of knowing that the way that is actually unfolding so I kind of leave those friends because I don't this heart from people looking and I definitely think these are areas of tremendous interest and you can really gain consciousness by looking into these areas I'll tell you what as an anecdote the group that I work with in this city you know people may - weirded out by this people may think that this is a very appropriate people may take it strange but I work with all these different groups highest consciousness group that I work with the UFO community particularly the discussion group that takes place in books on the second Thursday of every of every month and I never missed it group I may miss a special meeting here and there I may miss a survive and thrive another group that I go to here there I may miss a uh you know truth freedom prosperity meeting I don't miss those discussion groups with the UFO community because this is the group that is taking me in the big picture they're seeing all the interconnectedness all the different things that are going on and where's that under that group feeling invigorated jerm books it's a bookstore in the front of the on Frankfort Avenue in the fish town section of Philly and they have a discussion group on UFOs extraterrestrial phenomenon crop circles just the general paranormal and unknown in general you know it varies all it goes often to different tangents and get into the political discussions discussions about freedom discussions about consciousness you name it it's discussed there they see the interconnectedness of all of this and I've come out of their feet it's the only group did I come out of I have dealings with in this region but I come out feeling truly invigorated and I'm not afraid to say that and I say that to all the people who participate in there I love going to that group with you guys taking part in it I think it is the group that is the most advanced in consciousness in this whole region it's song exactly yes sure it collective on agreement were after what this New World Order mission is the cement that's what is attacking it's there's so many things it depends on which new world order you're talking about you know is it the new world order that is in the record to block out the light or is it the new world order but seeing a reference to bring in the light and if it's a new world order that you're talking about the block outside like a dark new world order agenda well their end goal is the total enslavement of whole life they want all life they enslave can be completely miserable and under total dominance and it's the difference I talk about this but there's only really two forms of rulership or state of consciousness there is monarchy and there is anarchy that's it there's no in-between all the in-between states are illusory okay now both of these states of consciousness or real ultimate states of rulership are real and I'm going to shock everybody I believe in and once both of them not just one of them okay you have to understand the distinction between these two states and their internal and external manifestations see monarchy right is one rule anarchy is no rule at all those terms mean one ruler and no rule okay when there is in eternal anarchy meaning that pain does not rule the kingdom of itself they do not know thyself so they have no rulership over their internal Kingdom they don't understand the components of their consciousness and how they manifest the reality that they experience that person is in internal Anarchy being they do not possess self rulership they are not a sovereign okay they are not monarch of self the one ruler of self king or queen but internally of themselves the only thing you're allowed to be ruler of okay there will be eternal monarchy and it will be a force that wants to rule over that baby as the one it's one ruler and monarch ruling over the anarchists being and because they're in the state of internal anarchy so the more of us are in internal anarchy a more than the closer we're going to rest or external monarchy which is tyranny which is external tyranny is what it is now the more of us are going to come true Vonn arms and see there's adult connections to this folks that's why the monarch program is called what it is they want to usurp the true monarchy okay they want to usurp that transformative process the monarch caterpillar becomes the monarch butterfly a process of spiritual transformation is resonated through that transformation of the caterpillar into the butterfly therefore the monarch mind control program it's a joint project between intelligence agencies and occult organizations okay they usurp that name and make it their own okay we need to become internal monarchs rule the kingdom of the self but in that Kingdom there is only one ruler each individual and when that happens each individual becomes an internal monarch the one ruler over the kingdom of self a sovereign being a king a sovereign king a sovereign Queen over their own consciousness then there will result external energy it will be ro rulership over other individual beings that is what the great work is to make that process of transformation happen the beings on this planet and it's the hardest work there is to do anywhere in the universe and welcome welcome to that work can I and I appreciate very much and just have all that grand all that we attract we have a family and kids and and all that we thought to do and pursue and prepare for it's like all now what did we just keep going on this on this road or much of it was false we just continue on with the false assertions oh yeah even me even directing my kids or whatever we plan to do and future doing at this point seems like a lot of willpower but more than anything else courage courage is the internal quality that when directed outward becomes a will and to unify that okay that process we need to combine it with intelligence or a higher level of awareness seeing things from a new perspective and with the care to want to do it you have to care when the Capitol see to want to do great work you have to want to do it not just because it's a result in something better for you or even somebody else you have to want to do you know in your heart it's the right thing to do the trick there sure there's ultimately what this is all about and that's where you can find you know the will and the courage to keep moving forward that's why is courage as I become and I become discouraged man I'm I'm not a shiny happy person believe me anybody that knows me can tell you that okay I am I am discouraged in a lot of ways we're what people are choosing they continue to choose here over the force of expanded awareness consciousness and love and I see the decisions that are made people are totally self detrimental and self-punishing itself torturing I don't understand their decisions to do that but that doesn't mean I'm going to give up even if I go down with the ships not giving up I may not succeed but I broke I I haven't failed so you know I want to thank someone last night straight for giving me a pep talk on this because I was pretty discouraged and she said look you haven't failed if you try your best at that you know and then I ended his talk with this as well it was very synchronistic synchronistic like ended his talking this person did not go or hear the talk and then she said to me yesterday the same thing he ended his talk with but if we have tried our best we haven't failed even if we haven't accomplished the goal that we think we need to accomplish right the work is done within that's where the great work is accomplished so we create that new world order happened within knocking their external horrible torturous slave enslaved new world or we want to make a positive enlightened new world order happens that happens once we make that world happen within and that's what was referred to as the kingdom of God have any faith in any political figures at all at least resonator Ron Paul I believe that Ron Paul was a good man I believe that he has morals and he has principles and he sticks to those principles I do not believe it is going far enough and I don't believe in representative government no one represents me vice presents me no one is my representative no one we presents from which I am I present that which I am through my consciousness to my thoughts my emotions and my actions so I don't think representative government is the way out of this that's a you know we could be a stopgap toward a higher level of truth and toward making a better world happen if we revert to the some of the constitutional principles that were enshrined in our founding documents in this country but it's not far enough by any stretch of the imagination see we need to employ the imagination go much farther than that and to understand this concept of internal rulership that there is no Colonel Hoover sugar Authority but the authority that is talking about in the Constitution is also illusory and does not exist so we have to go far beyond the ideas that are even enshrined in the Constitution and go down to natural law principles which I talked about over and over and over on this show and understand what the actual natural laws of creation are and there is no one between us and creation and the creator itself whatever you happen to convene force is that we are sovereign beings here we have to recognize our sovereignty and then use our courage and our will to actually live that way and it's not going to be an easy task the force of fear is constantly pushing against it wants us enslaved you have to stand with courage against that force and factionless register that more than that assessment methodology we're not a converter option once you reach a certain level of awareness this is enshrined in d3 degrees of Freemasonry the main three degrees C which were a reflection of the entire journey of the free Masonic gurney at first degree is the enterprise who comes because he has opened his heart okay he is he has cared enough to better himself the second degree is about the fellow craft which is also about care but is it starting to open up a game more wisdom and knowledge and not being able to see what's around the corner in trying by the symbol of the spiral staircase but then third degree Mason has enough knowledge where he now take the trowel which is a symbol of spreading cement or spreading the idea that there is only one human family and morals need to be cemented in pretty stuttering that human family into oneness into a state of oneness and that is the third degree when you have mastered yourself that's why it is called being entered in the first degree gene clean past in the second degree and then being raised to a state of mastery in the third degree now that doesn't mean that the people oh that initiation those initiation ceremonies really understand that or are really truly raised as I briefly alluded to on past weeks of the show but we will go deeply into bats and Balaji and that that occult symbolism when we talk about Freemasonry and other occult schools of talk in future shows I want to thank you for calling in and just great questions really really thought-provoking and just keeps tips keep going keep staying the course keep traveling keep going forward towards the light and it's not easy I'll tell you I struggle with it myself no means am I in any way perfect in any of this believe me okay thanks for anchoring that long appreciated so let's listen to value take care right now in Germany in no way am I am I you know I I joke around with my friends and with you know my girlfriend say you know god help us if I'm one of the better examples of what we have out there because that that's that's bad news situation if you know if I'm long the cutting edge of where we really need to be you you it's a bad example overall of what the bar we want to really set because I fail in a lot of this okay the point is who your best keep going forward don't it's never accept where you're at there's always another step take you know it's a process it's a process all right so it's great ain't no problem we got off the top of the food a little bit but not a problem at all there are no taboo topics here you can call in talk about anything you want to talk about here on another caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you'll be the last caller for this evening you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us Haymarket Sarah get down okay Eric how you doing my friend now I'm still going to have this radio show us as much as my eyes were open you have española open my eyes my mind much further and realizing more and more how far down the radical we really are I mean it really does seem like most of society really dominate their little tree hole and I mean they they just don't really understand cuz I wrote a list here because I know you're almost out of time I wrote a list like ten different things that I could've just the problem here I just want you to list really quick and you just take upon the black preparing that word prozac aspartame the monetary system the means do you mean like drama shows just overall insanity there's a lot of this or historical references or making lame excuses for why their lives are the way they are okay can act for parent that's complete terrible parents about that it don't really teach their kids how to survive on their own or themselves in the school system any doctrine Isha system for the city system brainwashes our children and I mean I could probably write a list of God maybe few hundred things here that are the problem I mean isn't a lack of ugly but there's this thing you know hope for the best expect the worst and should expect the worst because I see things getting much much worse as we progress here things are going to get Hera you're going to get tight it's going to be it's not going to be easy okay but I think if we pull together to share what we know and and D examples don't put other people up on pedestals that's that's that's one of my main messages you know we went to see David Icke people come they hear what he has to say oh would I like that up on a classical he's speaking his truth he's speaking the truth of what's going on they like him do he's doing you know get out there bring this information forward it as many people as will take any part of them and listen and change even a little I told we have climbed forward laid our case for calling in there have a good night thank you Mark I appreciate a brother you got up soon ladies and gentle you've been listening to what on earth is happy

What On Earth Is Happening Show #031

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, The State Of Our Food, Nutrition & Consciousness*

[Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website revolution broadcasting com this show is live every Tuesday evenings from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time we have a packed show lined up for you here today we are going to continue the discussion that we started last week about food food as a methodology of mind control through the destabilizing of the body and the mind-body connection that's what we're going to continue to talk about here today and in the coming couple weeks this is such a big topic it's such an important topic it touches everyone everyone that eats that is as far as I know that's everyone on this planet and you know not to belabor the point but and make this a show about food but this is such a critically important topic to understand and to really grab the reins of because it is something that we have within a modicum of our own control what we eat what we put into our bodies when we understand just how important that is this topic becomes one of the most critical topics in the entire world particularly when as it relates to human freedom and what I'm going to try to do over the next couple of weeks is really help people understand how the topic of food and the topic of human freedom are in Ex trick ibly interwoven so that's going to be the topic of discussion here this evening hopefully we'll take some calls from the audience as well well to do before I give the callin number for the show is read a few event announcements for events that are coming up in my area the reason I do this at the top of the show is because it's all about action folks that's what it's about it's about taking action it's about taking right moral action in the world that's what the great work really is and therefore I like to highlight some of the events they're taking place in my neck of the woods so here we go the event announcement the free your mind 2011 conference fundraiser this is coming up in less than two weeks next Friday not this Friday coming up the following Friday November 5th the 5th of November 2010 at 8 p.m. at liberties in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia Liberty's pub liberties pub is at 705 North 2nd Street that's basically at second and Fairmount streets in Philadelphia there will be a $10 donation requested at the door the event will feature a live musical performance by the the folk guitarist and songwriter chip Raymond and there will be a 50/50 raffle all proceeds for this event will go to offsetting the cost to bring in the out-of-town speakers for the free your mind conference in April I'll read a bad event announcement in a couple of moments tickets for the free your mind conference will also be going on sale on November 5th 2010 tickets for the conference will be available at the fundraiser for the first time anywhere the people who attend this fundraiser in Philadelphia will have the first chance to purchase tickets for the free your mind conference and there is limited seating available at the conference there is only room for approximately 200 people we're going to print 200 tickets for each day and once they're gone that's it because there are you know fire codes for the building and we are going to sell that building out we are going to sell this event out for certain so that's the free your mind conference fundraiser Friday November 5th 2010 8 p.m. at Liberty's second and Fairmount $10 donation at the door live music and a 50/50 raffle all proceeds go to the cost for bringing an out-of-town speakers for the free your mind conference next event announcement the UFO et Congress 2010 November 13th and 14th at the Ramada Inn 1083 u.s. highway 206 North in Bordentown New Jersey this is a two-day event hosted by Pat Market ilio also known as dr. UFO Saturday the event starts with a 9:00 a.m. registration there's a 10:00 a.m. welcome speech by Pat who is the master of ceremonies for the event the speakers Venice then okhla will be talking about UFOs crop circles and visitors from extraterrestrial civilizations dr. Julian salt that will speak on the global crisis and the New World Order's present situation Dan Smith his topic the best possible world and its best possible ending jacqueline de leeds ET forces of light will Allen and a special guest the topic proof is in the pictures UFOs over DC and UFOs filmed by astronauts those are the speakers for Saturday for Sunday a 9:30 a.m. registration and then a welcome speech by Pat Market ilio at 10:00 a.m. I will be speaking at this event very honored to do so I will be giving a talk called don't count on disclosure about the deepest reasons for the worldwide cover-up of the UFO phenomenon mr. bill Weber will be giving a talk called 1930s German flying saucers butch witkowski his topic underground bases and human mutilation investigations Tim Heckman will be discussing area 51 Joel Dean will talk about UFO abductions and sightings the directions to get to the Ramada Inn in Bordentown take the New Jersey Turnpike to exit seven then take route 206 north about a quarter of a mile and the Ramada Inn is on your right free parking is available convention cost is $135 for the weekend if you register in advance at the door cost is $75 per day for more information about this great conference please go to WWF o RG x dr u fo RG u fo ET congress 2010 next the end of the Fed rally I believe they're doing another fed stock rally where they're going to have concerts on the lawn at Independence visitor center this is going to be happening on November 20th at 11 o'clock a.m. in Philadelphia first component of this rally is at the Federal Reserve building at 6th and arc streets then everyone will be there'll be some speeches out outdoors at the Fed building and then they'll be moving to the lawn at the independence Visitor Center at 5th and market where there will be more speakers and a concert for more information about this event please get involved the Federal Reserve lies at the core of the erosion of our natural god-given freedoms in this country and throughout the world it is one of the chief organizations that is attempting to destroy individual sovereignty and freedom and you can check out and the Fed dot us and for more information about the local organizers in Philadelphia go to truth freedom prosperity org truth freedom prosperity org finally the big event coming up in Philadelphia in the first quarter of next year the free your mind conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult free your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for though was affected by these devices the dates are Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 the time 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days that's the program the doors will open at 9 a.m. on both days the location is rubra hall ru be a hall at 4 1 4 414 Green Street in Philadelphia PA admission price is $20 per day the confirmed speakers for the free your mind conference thus far Erin McCallum alfred weber Andrew basiago Bob tuscan farah your dozous jaan Irvin Jay Parker John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor and we are still in negotiation with some other speakers time will tell about how many we fully confirmed we'll have live at the for your mind conference that will also have to do with how well we do with the conference fundraiser and new speakers will be announced over the coming weeks the free your mind conference April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia for more information visit the conference website at WWE your mind conference calm those are the event announcements for this evening let's jump right into the topic which is a continuation from last week and as I said last week I prepared a laundry list of aspects through which to talk about this problem and that is what we will be doing in this portion of unfolding this topic about food we'll be talking about what is wrong we will be talking about the problems with our food we'll get into solutions at another time we will be discussing some solutions as we talk about some of the problems but mostly this is to alert people this portion of talking about food ok it's to alert people who may not be aware of some of the problems that are currently present in the food that we buy and eat and I'll tell you something there are not as many people who are conscious of this as we might think some of the people who are aware of the problems with our food it is not as widespread knowledge as some people may think and this is why I'm doing this portion of the show because I see with my own eyes some of the types of diets that people have in freedom movement itself and it is uh it is an ongoing issue knowledge is the first part of it and then willpower is the second part of it because all the knowledge in the world without the willpower to put it into proper action is useless knowledge is not power contrary to the popular saying the application of knowledge is power that's wisdom if knowledge is used in a way that can support our ongoing evolutionary development to higher states of awareness and consciousness then it becomes wisdom and that's when it is power that's when it becomes powerful knowledge in and of itself is simply a potential and that's what this show is about it's to put that potential power out there for people help them to understand some things that they may not currently be aware of and then they are in an empowered position to take right action in the world with that knowledge so last week some of the aspects of food that we covered were chemical pesticides and fertilizers that are used to grow crops and how dangerous some of them are many of them are preservatives that are added to give food longer shelf life very very poisonous substances that are added as preservatives to our food we talked about food processing pre packaging food in the name of convenience but essentially robbing the nutrient value from that food and more of the food is necessitated to basically make up for the lost nutrient density of the food when it is heavily processed we talked about chemical dyes and bleaches that are used in foods to make it look more attractive um we talked about excessive amounts of refined white sugar white flour high fructose corn syrup we briefly mentioned excitotoxins artificial sweeteners these are Splenda or sucralose saccharin of course aspartame which was originally developed as a nerve agent yes that you heard me right it was originally developed as a a neurotoxin nerve agent a military application and then since that didn't work out for the company Searle pharmaceuticals they decided to market it as an artificial sweetener and that's a true story you can research the origins of aspartame now what I didn't mention last week were the alternatives to artificial sweeteners that people should be aware of and there are some good ones there's agave there's raw honey now if you're watching your blood glucose levels I myself am diabetic I have type 1 diabetes which is a juvenile form of diabetes my pancreas does not create necessary insulin to take the the carbohydrates out of the bloodstream and into the cells so blood sugar builds up in the blood this is a for my condition of diabetes um it was a latent onset they call it adult onset juvenile diabetes some people refer to it as a type 1.5 but essentially it's a form of type 1 diabetes so I have to watch the carbohydrates that I take in and sugar that I take in so a natural alternative to some of these artificial sweeteners is stevia s Tevi a if you haven't heard of it check it out look it up it is a natural herbal sweetener stevia so that's an alternative to these excitotoxin and yes that is what they are neuro scientists have categorized these substances as excitotoxin these artificial sweeteners like aspartame sucralose saccharine etc they are a category of compounds referred to as excite excited excited or neurotransmitters except I'm sorry excitatory neurotransmitters you look up that term that's basically what an excitotoxin is classified as sight scientifically it they are excitatory neurotransmitters that's the class of compounds that artificial sweeteners are generally classified as by neuroscience excitatory neurotransmitters look up that term and if you look up who some of the funding is is provided by to do some of the research on the health effects of artificial sweeteners you see that all of whenever you look at a research that has been funded by the organizations that use or manufacture these compounds these dangerous chemicals you'll see that the results always magically turn out to be safe that they are considered safe for human consumption whenever an independent investigator E agency or scientific team does the research on these compounds you see that they always find many health detriments that are caused fundamentally connected to these chemical compounds so stay away from the chemical artificial sweeteners you're not doing yourself any favor by not using a sugar although refined white sugar is just as dangerous in many cases if a lot of it is used switch to raw sugar turbinado cane sugar turbinado cane sugar is a great alternative again if you're watching your sugar intake in general or if you're diabetic stevia is a great alternative some people use xylitol as an alternative sweetener as well so those are the excitotoxin of the artificial sweeteners I posted a great video on my website in the podcast section about excitotoxin by dr. Russell Blaylock leading neurosurgeon so moving on trans-fats is something we didn't really mention much trans-fats groove the arteries around the heart making cholesterol lodge in them cholesterol would not ordinarily be a problem people think it's a dangerous substance it isn't the body would normally handle cholesterol fine there are a few things that create problems with cholesterol lodging in the arteries this is the grooving of the arteries of the heart this is caused by the intake of trans fats so homogenized oils you want to stay away from homogenized oils a modernized vegetable oil any kind of homogenized noodles this is a trans fat and it grooves the arteries it creates heart disease doctors are so concerned about cholesterol levels cholesterol would not be a problem if it were not for a few substances and processes that are in our diets trans fats being one of the biggest the other thing is chlorine intake and almost all municipal municipal water supplies have chlorine in some form added to the water supply the water reserves that we drink if we drink tap water and that we bathe in if we bathe in you know a normal house water that comes into our indoor plumbing without any filtration done to it so chlorine in water is extremely dangerous and this is whether you're bathing in it washing your hands in it anything chlorine gets into the skin very quickly goes through the pores drinking it is the worst thing to do but we bathe in this stuff we breathe in the vapors from it I know you can tell in Philadelphia for sure there's tons of chlorine or chlorine derivative in our water supply this creates arterial grooving as well Cory grooves the interior lining of the arteries therefore creating heart blockages this is why heart disease is so prevalent in the United States it's the number one cause of death in this country so trans-fats stay away from try to stay away from chlorine if you could afford whole house filtration systems do it if not colder showers are better than warmer ones because doesn't create as much as much vaporization of the water definitely get on to purified drinking water instead of drinking tap water which brings us to one of the next things fluoride in the water supply fluoride is a poison it is a derivative of a byproduct actually of the aluminum manufacture industry yes you heard right if you're not aware of this fluoride in our adding to our drinking water in most municipal townships has fluoride added to it this is a poison it's used as the main ingredient in all forms of rat poison it was added to prisoner prisoner of war drinking water to keep them docile in prisoner of war camps and other concentration camps because it basically calcifies the pineal gland it destroys the will to resist it basically destabilizes the thought processes it creates imbalance in the neocortex you're on a lot of fluoridated water critical thinking is going to become more difficult resistance to any kind of control is going to become more difficult wanting to stand up for yourself wanting to take personal responsibility is going to be slowly bred out and this is done by design this is done by social engineers that know what this compound is capable of doing to the brain and people think oh they wouldn't do that they think it helps your teeth nonsense nonsense they know exactly what it does maybe not the the dumb people the unread people who are just following their orders and adding this stuff because they get a paycheck who don't care as long as I get a paycheck I'll do whatever I'm told add whatever poison I'm handed into drinking water and ultimately they're responsible they're the people who are responsible for doing this because if you didn't agree to do it it wouldn't get done and that's another reason this I talk about this all the time that's a reason to show you know isn't very popular with people who don't want to hear that the answer to all the problems of the world is personal responsibility because I'm not the person if you're going to listen to this show to hear blame placed on the elites you know and that this higher class of controllers that controls everybody's waking actions you're not going to get that on this show yeah they're manipulators they manipulate things they try to keep information out of people's hands but you know who does that ultimately we do we take the actions that they tell us to take we keep we sanitize the information in the media and in the schools because we want a paycheck see that's how it works and that's horribly unpopular right there speech like that what I'm saying horribly unpopular no one wants to hear that then we're the ones who does this to ourselves they want to hear it's all something that's out there out in the external reality you want to know who your enslaver is look in the mirror that's who your enslaver is we get out of those modes of thinking and get up to a higher level of consciousness that situation will end because we'll stop enslaving ourselves we'll stop doing actions that are ultimately immoral and wrong and one of the best ways to start that process is to stop eating poison when we get on the healthy food we start building our brain in a better way and that helps us to make more informed decisions and choices about what we do and how we act in the world that's why food is such a critically important issue okay they need to control people's minds and they need them softened up in order to do that so if they can get them destabilized and in a complete state of imbalance by the junk that people put into their bodies and man I'm telling you yeah I need to look no further than Milan family some of the things Oh the diets of people in my family i I mean I don't even know where to begin don't know where to begin chocolate-covered marshmallow treats you know candy wafers no those are those thin wafers with the cream in them yeah they love them they eat them up juice drinks chips with tons of hydrogenated vegetable oil peanut butter with hydrogenated vegetable oil white bread real high nutritional value good stuff and wonder why they have no will to resist can't pay attention for any length of time smoking two packs of cigarettes daily drinking eight cups of coffee with six spoons of sugar in each cup of white refined sugar or artificial sweeteners and then wondering why you can't think straight why you can't pay attention why you have no will to resist it's a it's a mystery I can't figure it out what a mystery so let's move on to something else oh we talked about okay the trans fats that's one of the things that grooves the arteries chlorine is another the third thing is a homogenized dairy okay this is an unnatural process of homogenize a ssin and it also creates problems with the artery walls it also will create gluing these three things in conjunct if people stayed away from these things 90% of heart disease would disappear and your doctor won't tell you this folks because they get no nutrition training they get no nutritional training in medical school you know they're convinced that the body is purely a computer there's no mind-body connection and they won't tell you that what you put into your body based on what you eat and drink is basically what generates your health a simple truth so simple it's almost comical it's all as you can almost laugh hysterically at how simple it is and yet people still don't get it you are what you eat at least the body computers part of you and and make no mistake I'm not claiming when I use the word body computer that the body has a component of it that acts like a biological computer in no way am I saying that is who we are I'm saying that is a component of the of the body a component of who we are okay that is a component of it it is one part in the holistic um whole that makes up our physical makeup in in the in the 3d world okay the body is not simply a computer it is more than that because it is connected to the mind it is connected to higher states of consciousness and awareness it's connected to spirit ultimately so these three levels work as one they work in conjunction with each other spirit mind and body body being the lowest level mind being above that and then spirit being above that but again in order to control that middle layer that mind component that exists between the body and our true spiritual selves the higher self they need to destabilize the body as well if the body is working in good functioning convicted condition and there is proper brain health it is much more difficult to manipulate and control the mind therefore food is one the most powerful weapons in the arsenal of the manipulator who wants to exercise mind control over a population I mean this logically follows the mind is the lair they're going after they can't control the spirit impossible it is uncontrollable because it is the base essence of everything that is so if they ultimately want to control the body they have to control the mind which is the layer that acts as a buffer between body and spirit and the best way of doing that is to attack the body and destabilize the brain is the levee geological layer that acts as a liaison between mind and body so that's what it's all tomorrow die--and in our food chain and this is by design social engineers psychopathic social engineers understand perfectly how this works they understand this because essentially they are a cultists and they are utilizing knowledge that is essentially the most ancient forms of psychology the study of the human psyche that has have existed and it have been tested out for Asians through different networks of occultism and secret societies if you don't believe that you're extraordinarily naive this is something that the freedom movement oftentimes will not look at they want to think it's all political they want to think it's only about hey who can we vote in to represent us and they'll fix it they'll make it all better you talk about the occult with these people they don't want to acknowledge its existence like little frightened children I call them the tenth pictures I'm going to take my tenth as I'm marching up this mountain I told you I would go all the way up to the peak to the summit with you and you're trying to show me something that exists way past the mid level of the mountain and way up near the summit area and I don't want to go that far I'm taking my tent out of my backpack I'm setting it up right here maybe a third or half way up the mountain and that's it I'm done the tent pictures let's pitch my tent halfway up the climb to enlightenment and say this far and no further well good luck with that good luck with that let me know when you're done with that and I'll be here explaining you what's really going on in the world okay because if you want to ignore the occult aspect of this you have a partial picture and that's the most dangerous thing there is is somebody with half knowledge half knowledge I'll I'll listen to part of it and then I'll just discard what I'm not comfortable with with no investigation Einstein and said the that that condemnation without investigation is the epitome of human ignorance condemnation without investigation is the epitome of human ignorance absolutely true people don't want to look at things they want to make up their mind their mind is already made up some people don't think mind control exists in Isreal right in the freedom movement they'll tell you there's no such thing totally asleep anybody that thinks this is totally asleep you've woken up to a tiny tiny tiny fraction of the reality you're embedded in and good luck staying there frightened child frightened little boy or girl and again this isn't a pup this is not a popularity contest folks I don't come on the air to tell people what they want to hear or make them feel comfortable I don't come on the air to scare people either I come on the air to tell people what's going on and to empower them if they really want to make a change that they really want to understand the causal factors that has created what we call the human condition and how to get out of this condition and into a better one that's what I come on the air I'm not here to make friends I'm not your guru I'm not your buddy okay I don't do this because I I think doing this is going to make me a lot of friends in case you haven't figured that out so to get back on on the topic of food okay yes this is social engineering this is by design people are being poisoned by design it's a hard thing to accept that's a difficult thing for most people to swallow but that's what's going on because a tiny fraction who's controlling all these industries and who's controlling government is controlling finance they know what they're doing and they're calculating it very deliberately they know how this mind body spirit connection works and they're out to destabilize the body attacks on every front on the body the front lines okay so the three things that create arterial grooving trans-fats essentially hydrogenated oil stay away from margarine halt margarine is pure poison pure poison and in the past they would tell people how good it is how great of a substitute for butter it was do not buy margarine it is poison all of it it creates heart disease and it's still on the market this is still being sold all right trans fats chlorine in our water that we drink or showering and homogenized dairy you're going to eat dairy try to eat raw dairy raw milk raw cheese live enzymes still in it that are not killed in the pasteurization process or the homogeneous ation process homogenous Asian is not good for you okay let me briefly talk about another form of excitotoxin monosodium glutamate MSG this is a taste enhancer this and other taste enhancers are also excited toxins they are excitatory neurotransmitters MSG monosodium glutamate it's a it's a poison is what it is and they add it to the food because it basically ignites on the surface of the tongue and makes everything taste better a taste and answer okay that's why they add it into food people get addicted to things with MSG in it because they're there they're getting a rush like a drug when it first hits them that's how they're making food taste better adding these taste enhancers like MSG msg is an excitotoxin stay away from it um the entire fast food diet McDonald's Burger King Wendy's etc and I talked about last week how I was hooked on this junk okay listen I'm no perfect being I never claimed to be a perfected Bing I've claimed the unenlightened person but I'm not I'm by no means perfect the two things are completely separate and different from each other I don't think anybody in a physical body is perfect or going to be if you're here you're not perfect there's room for improvement okay so my diet man I mean I can't even barely fathom what my diet used to be like compared to what it is now I can barely fathom it I talked a little bit about that last week it's comical now when I look back at the radical transformation I used to eat at all these fast-food places and I mean a lot multiple times a week and I mean big quantities of it super-sized nope like in the movie supersize me you know two Big Macs you know not one wasn't good enough I was overweight you know probably by over thirty five forty pounds I weigh right at the 200-pound mark now and that's right about where I should be for my size and bone density but I was up there you know pushing to 40 at one point and you know I ate at these fast food restaurants constantly high extremely high fat extremely high calorie caloric intake trans fats processed food excess of sugar excess of white flour excitotoxin high fructose corn syrup you name it that this is a poison culture stop giving your money to these places that isn't food it's sewage and there are people out in the freedom movement that beneath this junk they still eat this junk they have not been turned on to the information about what's in our food and what we should stay away from again I talked last week a little bit about the gentleman who really helped turn me on to a lot of this and that was Kevin Trudeau we've been talking about this for years and Kevin Trudeau is an occultist and I would venture to say he's one of the good guys he is what he is waking up he is you know largely woken up he's got a great sight I think he's got a great radio show I value Kevin Trudeau's information his book natural cures really helped set me straight about what was it in our food and what not to do and what to do so I sent a personal thanks to Kevin Trudeau for his great book natural cures and there are others Deepak Chopra actually he talks about food in some of his material he talks about of the Ayurvedic the Vedas information about food and diet in some of his work and that helped help me to understand some better dietary practices as well so continuing on let's look at a genetically modified foods done so that crops can grow bigger done so that fields can turn over quicker even though they're depleting the soil and the nutrients of the food Santo you know check out the world according to Monsanto to understand their mentality about GMO selling a roundup pesticide and then making a seed that is Roundup Ready or resistant to this pesticide and then get cornered into using that seed because nothing else will grow in the field so this is insidious farming practices all centered around genetic modification not leaving nature's plan alone trusting that nature has provided what we need in our diet but getting in there and tinkering around with the genetic codes of nature and thinking we're going to do something good for ourselves as a result let me tell you something I don't talk about it much in my material I will if you come and see me at the UFO et Kong Congress what genetic modification is a big part of the problem that's going on here folks and that's all I'll say about that but if you want to hear more come and check out the UFO ET congress in Bordentown where I'm speaking on November 14th genetic modification is not something we need to be doing when it comes to our food it creates more problems than it solves if we engaged in smart organic farming practices we can feed the entire world 20 times over and this is proven so look into genetically modified organisms GMOs again a lot of this information it's thrown out there so you can do further research on your own I'm not here to tell you what to think I'm here to put out what I have learned about what is actually going on in the world that's why the show is called what on earth is happening with no question mark I've understood that this is what is taking place view research it and understand what I'm understanding you can come to some similar conclusions and similar understandings if you put the work and do the research hey you can just believe me if you want I don't recommend it think you should believe anybody I think you should do your own research and come to your own conclusions so how about antibiotics that are added in milk and injected into animals as a result of the horrible factory farming practices that are engaged in we could do a whole show on that growth hormones antibiotics added to animals we want to be form up quicker you know bigger and quicker and then when we pen them engage them in the most inhumane vicious ways and they get sores and and illnesses as a result of their cramped quarters then we want to inject them with antibiotics it's ridiculous look we could go on and on talking about that and that's extraordinarily depressing it's an extraordinarily depressing topic if you look up factory farming and watch some videos about this believing you'll need a strong constitution to even watch what is done to the animals that we think we have a right to do this - I'm not going to get on to you know preaching about not eating meat or anything like that I've chosen to be vegetarian the reason I've chosen to be vegetarian is because I don't believe we have a right to do that to other sentient beings and that may sound crazy and out there and far-fetched to some people even people in the freedom movement but I'll tell you what how I have come to understand the karmic forces work in this world karma or the law of attraction essentially the law of cause and effect that is the principle of cause and effect is that which we do to other life will be done to us very quite simply that's how the universe works the universe is a gigantic mirror what you put out into it is what you get back from it and people will kill and die to avoid that being true to ignore that and guess what that's natural law it exists it is in operation it has been in operation since the dawn of creation and will be in operation until this universe is no longer here which is going to be a long long long long long long time so from the beginning to the end of creation this natural law is in effect what we put into this place is what we get back from this place so I recommend people to if they have the Constitution to do so watch the documentary called earthlings and hit i just opened the whole can of worms here folks for anybody that dares to do it i'll try to post a link in the podcast section you deserve a gold medal if you can get through this whole thing I have thousands thousands of documentaries and movies in my collection thousands okay Earthlings is the one documentary that I have watched that I will never watch again I will never sit through it again I watched it twice I watched it once and was so horrified and dumbstruck that I said I can't even fathom what I just watched and so about a week later I watched it again for a second time and that was it I think it hammered the point I'm making here into me which I won't be labor but I'll just say what we do to other life will be done to us period now run away from that all you want but that's a true fundamental principle of the universe that is natural law and you won't escape from it you can run and deny it and ignore it all you want for as long as you want in his many lifetimes as you want and it will always be true I fundamentally understand that it took a long time for me to understand that it took an unimaginable level of suffering for me to understand that but I happen to understand that now and so that's all I'll say about that but should if you still make the decision to continue to eat other sentient beings then be aware that they are injected with dangerous growth hormones and antibiotics that basically go enter our body and then build up resistance II to bacteria in us when we take excessive amounts of antibiotics this is what happens so that's getting into us in many ways it's getting into us three to meet the people it's getting into us through I swear excuse me it's getting into us through our water supply as well I briefly touched on homogenized and pasteurized dairy products those are some other things to basically stay away from um another thing I wrote down here is deceptive labeling with food products see it's not just what's in the food we it's how its labeled they're not even telling us the truth about what's in some of these products there's no truth in the ingredients list they're starting to rename things they want to rename high fructose corn syrup as crystalline fructose as if you know that makes it something other than what it is they want to sell people on the idea that high-fructose corn syrup because it comes from corn is somehow a natural product that is added to our food excuse me and nothing could be farther from the truth this is a this is a manufactured chemical process additive to food and it is something that definitely destabilizes the the critical thinking of the human brain when it is present in the in the body and high enough levels and most people are are sucking this stuff down you know with soda that they drink I was on Bob Tuscon show this past Friday and we talked about food we talked about how some of the worst diets that you'll ever see are in um police I mean you just look at how police eat when they're out in their patrol cars on the street and wonder why they think and act the way they do it's not no surprise I was telling Bob I was in a CVS Pharmacy parking lot a couple of days ago and I saw cops sitting at a Dunkin Donuts next to it eating a powdered jelly doughnut you know and drinking a big you know 32 or 64 ounce soda one of those are like 7-eleven style big gulp cups you know great great for you you know really good for the health of the brain I'm sure it'll go a long way and how to act responsibly and morally right so deceptive labeling is another thing we need to watch out for one of the things it's a good example of how they'll they'll package bread you know they'll packaged bread and say oh you know whole grains made with whole grains and the whole it's basically white bread that's then you know dyed or you know has some grains sprinkled over the top of it to make it look like the whole loaf is baked with whole grains or you know whole wheat and it's not it's you know it's a deceptive practice when you see made with you have to look at the ingredients label and see how much of that is in there you want to basically look for organic it's the whole product as being all organic all the ingredients when you read the label Organic stay away from things with a lot of flour I like zekiel bread it's made with pure sprouted grains if you're going to eat bread try it I try to limit down total amount of bread I eat period because you know it's a very carb heavy and I watch the intake of carbs but um sprouted multigrain bread is much better for you I like flourless bread these are heavy Hardy loads of bread you know they're not light light bread basically means very little nutrient value so Hardy or loaves of bread you know made with pure grains organic grains sprouted grains or what you want to look for we talked about Monsanto and GMO and roundup roundup has been linked to genetic damage it has also been linked to endocrine system dysfunction documentation is available for that if you look up roundup and genetic damage um another thing I have here on my list is you know picking fruit a very soon too soon that isn't even right ripen and then they artificially ripen it because they want to ship it quick they want to know they know it's going to be out on the road they want to get it out there in order to transport it quicker right pick it faster and ripen it artificially and that's why there's such low quality of produce in a lot of places even if it is organic you see that practice you use now they don't artificially ripen it but sometimes they pick things too too soon because they want to get it out there and transport it let's see what else we have here okay so some of the documentaries that I mentioned food Inc I posted a link to that actually for a trailer to that that's available on Netflix um for people who have access to that you can check out Food Inc Food Matters I believe I posted that on the website the future of food the fluoride deception I will post the link to that this week since we talked about fluoride in the drinking water the Russell Blaylock who gave a lecture called excitotoxin the taste that kills named after his book of the same title this guy is great he is a neurosurgeon and neuroscientist who is really telling the truth about artificial sweeteners and I really commend Russell Blaylock he also talks about how they destabilize brain function he gets into the whole chemical dumbing down of the masses he really speaks the truth Russell uh again an invaluable resource everybody should really check out the work of Russell Blaylock BL ayl Ock Kevin Trudeau again his name is T are you DEA you Kevin Trudeau he wrote the book called natural cures uh if you google his name you'll get a whole bunch of stuff that's negative about him about him trying to engage in unfair business practices I've ordered things from him and I've always gotten in a timely manner exactly what said was going to be shipped I'm not really sure about some of those things I don't know if maybe his operation was a setup in in a much worse way in the past and he had problems but all my dealings with him have been fine so um specifically don't judge somebody by what you hear about other people saying about them okay you hear their own words don't check out Kevin through those website and his radio show he has his own radio shown uh you know gauge him by the information he puts out into the world and I think you'll see it's it's excellent information um so that's Kevin Trudeau generation rx we'll talk about this a little bit next week because next week I'm going to get into the drugs component of this okay so we'll look at pharmaceuticals in the pharmaceutical industry a great documentary to check out about that is generation rx I mentioned today Monsanto this a big uh agriculture giant that engages in horrendous business practices and horrendous environmental practices check out the documentary the world according to Monsanto and finally another documentary I recommend but not for the faint of heart I'm giving a warning not even a disclaimer an outright warning this this documentary can really wake you up to a lot but also again you better have a strong constitution if you're going to sit and watch this entire documentary it's called Earthlings Earthlings as in people from Earth beans from Earth okay earthlings and if you can get through this whole thing more power to you again I watched it twice just a hammered into myself and by the end of the second time I watched that I was literally curled up on the couch practically in a fetal position that's how that's how disturbing this documentary is and when you see what humanity has become when you watch this video when you see what the real inner demons of human beings how they express and this documentary will show to better than no other but don't say I didn't warn you if you want to watch it you'll become more enlightened than you were about what's done with our food and you just think we are consuming that energy you don't think that that's an energetic vibration that then goes into what you're eating you have no idea how the universe works none and I would suggest you're also very naive watch earthlings see what's done you know meet your meat so to speak you know see what what is actually done to the food that we that we think you know we believe we have a right to do this and know that that's the energy that you're eating no you know I'm not going to tell anybody become a vegetarian I'm going to say look at what's done as far as animal practices and factory farming techniques are concerned and then you make a decision about whether that's what you want to contribute to if whether that's the consciousness that you want to contribute to and I would suggest we are tend animals because we do this one of the reasons is because we do this to other living beings and I think will continue to be penned animals until those practices stop but that's that's just me you don't have to believe that you don't have to accept that I forgot to give the callin number I get ahead of myself sometimes I call in at any time I'm sorry I apologize for not giving the call in number the calling number for this show is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call in number seven two four four four four seven four four four when you call in you have to put in the call ID number for what on earth is happening the call ID number is eight three five one five that's eight three five one five the call ID for this show we're into the second hour now and we've been talking about food as a methodology of mind control that's what we have been discussing over the last many weeks on the show methods of mind control this is methodology number nine out of 14 overall popular methods that are used by dominators controllers manipulators they have multi-faceted techniques which they use is to get into our body-mind computer system so to speak and hack it so that they basically are controlling us from a fundamental level a level of mind-body connection that most of us are unaware of this is subtle manipulation in many cases and is done without the awareness of the person being manipulated or controlled at least at a conscious level they're not aware of it that's what this show is about is about bringing these methodologies to people's attention so that they can empower themselves and take methods to put to steel themselves against these techniques this is about empowerment it's not about fear you have to strike down fear you have to have courage to look at what is taking place this isn't negative for the New Agers out there this isn't negative it isn't negative to say hey a storms coming you better you might want to batten down the hatches that's preparation okay it's awareness and it's then taking proper action in a state of awareness and that's never negative that's never negative I'm not saying you know totally constantly be paranoid about the worst and constantly be on you know guard about being poisoned at every turn I'm saying this is a deliberate thing that is done with our food for a specific reason and once we become aware of it we are empowered through that information to take the right action but only when we take the right action have we really empowered ourselves you couldn't no and not do this and again I used the comment on the show the saying by the the Taoist philosopher Yong Ming who said to know and not to do is not to know if we don't convert knowledge into action it's useless it's meaningless it carries with it no power it becomes power in the action stage which is the male principle we opened ourselves up to knowledge using the feminine principle of receptivity of opening our minds that's the feminine principle but then proper moral action in the world is the male principle that has to be employed once we have the knowledge and I'll tell you what there are so many people out there again I can go right back we need to go no no further than members of my family and I know I talk about this a lot because you know what why what why talk about something that is farther outside let's use the closest relation relationships that we have let's let it hit home okay before I talk about any body else the first person I talk about is myself did I do this well the answer is yes I did make this change I did make this fundamental shift in awareness in awareness and action I made that paradigm change that shift in consciousness when it comes to what I'm talking about so then before we go anywhere else farther outside of you know my circle of acquaintances let's look at members of my family who I've brought this to the attention of have many of them change what they're eating and drinking absolutely not maybe it one or two but the vast majority even if they know this bill and they'll say yes I know I know what's wrong with the food because they're so conditioned to want to taste they just it's like a little child I know that's bad for me but I don't want to give up the taste that I'm so conditioned to have bombarding my tastebuds I'm used to having this kind of food in the house at any time that I want to taste this kind of this kind of taste I don't want to taste something different I'm used to this it's all fear-based and it's all self imposed toward torment if this is self-imposed suffering people who have health conditions heart disease cancer still eating the same junk and you people will ask well how could this be because their world is destroyed they do not have the will to change the will is destroyed through the food they eat it just catch-22 it's a vicious circle I don't have the will to change the food I eat because Milo has been destroyed by the food I eat it sounds comical if it weren't so sad the other component of it is what they take in through the media every day of their lives what they take into their eyes and ears and that's the other component of this we talked about in that and past weeks on the show these two things go hand in hand what we pay attention to what we watch what we read what we listen to what we discuss what we talk about all of those are connected fundamentally to what we put into our body because it's not just what we put into our body it's what we put into our body and mind so the media and the food that we eat they're completely intertwined if anybody wants to call in and chime in on any of this the call-in number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four triple four seven triple four good call ID number eight three five one five call ID number four what on earth is happening on a talk-show network is eight three five one five hey I'll take a very small break here to inform you about a couple of things before we get back into the topic of food and hopefully a couple of callers okay um a couple of things more likely than not this isn't a confirmed thing yet but in the next couple of weeks I'll have more information on it this show is going to be moving to a new timeslot I'm going to be going back to 8 to 10 p.m. Eastern Time so instead of seven to nine the show will be going to eight to ten that is not confirmed yet we're talking about that bob has brought this up to me the commander in chief here at revolution broadcasting so we're trying to work out something different with our schedules because Bob's show is normally on in this timeslot 7:00 to 8:00 p.m. so we're going to move what on earth is happening to 8 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time that's coming up it is not 100% confirmed yet that switch will not be happening for a couple of weeks at least but you know stay tuned I'll have an announcement on that short the next thing I wanted to do is give people a little sneak peek of a radio commercial spot that I just prepared for the revolution Broadcasting Network now I'm going to try to play this back with the software that I use to stream audio let's see how well this goes I just made this and submitted it to the network this is the new 30-second spot that will be running on other shows on revolution broadcasting here we go freedom man that's what it's all about what on earth is happening mark passing consciousness mind control natural law your calls real solutions were true freedom what on earth is happening with mark passing up Tuesday nights at 7:00 p.m. Eastern on revolution broadcast [Music] there you go probably have to change that to 8:00 p.m. Eastern within the next couple of weeks once the announcement for that is made but that's the new 30-second radio spot it's going to be airing on what on earth on revolution broadcasting and basically just wanted to do something real quick to highlight some of the topics that we talked about here on what on earth is happening so going back into the topic a couple of things that I want people to be aware of when it comes to food and things that are going on in government when it comes to food if you haven't heard of this it's something that you should definitely look into and research it's called Codex Alimentarius now big word there okay this is spelled CE o de X codex okay that means code in Latin Alimentarius al I M en ta RI u.s. that means food so this is the food code the code of food okay Codex Alimentarius alright this is legislation that is basically now making its way through the European Union that is what its ultimate goal is is to outlaw nutritious foods it is to classify nutritious foods and the vitamin and mineral supplements that people choose to take as drugs therefore they will be completely regulated and controlled by the government of the European Union and this legislation is being proposed for the United States as well because once they pass it in a national super block like the EU then it will come under treaty and regulatory commissions and trade regulation in the United States so they will try to pass similar legislation here Codex Alimentarius to researchers that you should check out their work when it comes to Codex is Ian Krane I am Krane CR am ii ian crane and another is dr. Rima labo our IMA labo is l AI bo w check out their work about Codex Alimentarius maybe I'll post some lectures in the podcast on the podcast page with this show for people who aren't aware when I podcast this show meaning when I post this archive of each show that I do okay it's recorded and then I post it on my website on the website there is a tab on what on earth is happening there's a tab in the main section the main menu section called podcasts if you click that tab you'll see all of the shows are archived on that page you can listen to them or download them from there you could put them on your portable digital music player uh these are completely free no registration or membership is required to download these or listen to them okay and with each show I post a related section so there is a related documents related pictures every week there's related pictures some some days when I talk about a document there'll be a related document some days when I talk about videos or documentaries I'll post related videos so you can go there and those are resources that you should employ again these are confirmations these are corroborations of the information that I am presenting on this show so avail yourself of this information I don't post it for my health I post it so people can go and branch off into different topics of research and and do your own research that's what it's all about I see we have a caller here we go caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you are live on what on earth is happening from Southeast Pennsylvania you're live on what on earth is happening are you there all right going once going twice gone all right I don't know whether that's a technical problem where they just got cold feet but if anybody wants to call in again the call in number 72 for triple for seven triple for and the call ID eight three five one five let's look at um another piece of legislation okay Codex Alimentarius is something that is proposed in the EU and again they want to bring this over to the United States it would be totally stringent regulations on vitamins minerals and basically it would make the it would make all the the supplements dietary supplements in - it would make them classified as drugs so they would have to be they would be treated as controlled substances now one of the things we're going to talk about in connection with food as I'll get into next week is drugs in general being controlled substances I think that's a ridiculous idea I think there shouldn't be anything called a controlled substance I think what we put into our own body is our own responsibility personal responsibility individual responsibility there should be education about substances there should be responsible use of substances based on freedom of choice but controlling drugs deciding that what you can and cannot put into your own body ridiculous and anybody that really accepts this notion doesn't understand what true freedom is they certainly don't understand what true responsibility is and people say oh but how people would act if they got on things yeah yeah maybe people would act irresponsibly if they took a substance and then acted crazy while on it but then they shouldn't be held accountable for taking that substance and then acting crazy while on it personal responsibility and accountability for one's own actions you want to drink tons of excess excessive amounts of alcohol and then beat your wife you should be held accountable for beating your wife if you want to smoke excessive amounts of marijuana and then go try to operate machinery and hurt yourself well you're going to be held accountable for it know if you want to smoke a you know angel dust and then go try to drive a car you kill somebody you should be held accountable for killing somebody with a car but that doesn't mean you shouldn't be allowed to choose what substances you put into your body why because it comes down to a fundamental fundamental principle of ownership who owns the body do you own your body or to someone else on your body well if you own your body only you are responsible for what you put into it if someone else owns your body they can tell you what you may or may not put into it I happen to fall on the former side of that equation and think I own my own body I don't think I know my own body uncertain of it I'm absolutely 100 percent sure that I own my own body the body is my vehicle for the expression of my consciousness in this reality therefore I own it I'm the steward of it while I inhabit it while my spirit inhabits this body I'm the steward of it aka the owner of it therefore I get to tell me what goes into my body and what does not that's what freedom is that's what personal responsibility is people want to hand that over to somebody else and say you make the decision over what's okay for me to put it in my body it's all it really comes down to people want to run away from personal responsibility another so getting back to government regulation that's what led into that and we'll talk about that next week we'll get into psychedelics a little bit maybe also when we get into the medicine component of this okay that that'll be for another week the House Resolution 875 look into that piece of nasty legislation that's circulating in the United States Congress hr8 7/5 disgraceful legislation that wants to try to ban organic gardening for personal use control all sources of food control all sources of sub dietary supplements absolutely absurd reclassify things as drugs these people have a god complex their power their corrupt power has gone to their head and they think they're God that's what this is all ultimately about you want to know what it's about that's it right there in a nutshell controllers think they can get away with anything because they make laws and hide behind laws and think they're above the very laws they make and they think they can dictate to the people of the earth as God's just as an aside I see we have a caller caller please hold on I'm going to get to you in one second but just as a brief aside when it comes to lawmaking there's a law going around in New

York City that wants to try to band used book sales that you're not allowed to resell a book I mean this is the beginning of book burning essentially and they're going to do it through bureaucracy through legislation want to tell you you can't sell a book to another person the stores can't sell used books only books that are printed now because they want to remove some of those out of print books to have a lot of valuable information in them from public circulation it's just another power play to control information and imagine that there are people who would even entertain this notion and vote on it there's even worse there are cops that would go in and and enforce this nonsense imagine this imagine how dumb you would have to be to enforce a piece of nonsense like that how shut down your consciousness would have to be yeah that's what jelly doughnuts and tons of diet soda will do to a human brain and you know say it's just quite sound caustic about the way I worded I really could care less okay this is why food is so important because you have brain damage Neanderthals it would go and actually do that for a paycheck I'm going to prevent you from selling a used book really really this is this is what it's come to for real I don't even know what to say about it I'm speechless caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you are on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us I markets pres Chris how are you good mark mark listen um I did watch that video Russell Blaylock with the excitotoxin so I found out very informative and somewhat somewhat scary the thing I want to mention and you kind of touched on it with the House bill there's this legislation it is you know very close its close for the people think there's that there's a Senate bill at spot 10 I noticed when I started talking about products element areas about six months ago people thought I was crazy and I try to tell them you know it does exist they are holding conferences every year and yeah I just got like blank stares yes yeah I mean they don't want to believe that this is what it has come to they don't want to believe that this is what's taking place right under their nose I mean this is a publicly available you go right to the government site I'll post the link to HR 8 7 5 right is I asked my mom because I was trying to feel out what was going to take to wake the gentlepeople up I asked my mom this is a while ago I said if they if the government says that you can't take your vitamins or that nutritious food is is a legal world or regulated are you gonna stand up on your hind legs then and my mom said yes she would I'm saying ok so there's the line if they go that part maybe that's the line but you know I tell I tell my folks about the aspartame the problem is this yeah that stuff's oh so damaging to your brain I think your blood brain barrier and it's addictive so they're hooked or anything by it any kind of diet soda anything like that diet yogurt anything diet and they leave a quart aspartame anymore they called phenyl alanine because they try to hide it just like you're selling out the crystalline fructose they try to hide what it really is and you know and they call that MSG hydrogenated or nora or whatever it is and if they're trying to trick people so they can and now I'm hearing I'm also hearing now that you know they're just say we're not going to disclose what's in stuff anymore oh yeah that they don't want to have to list the poisonous ingredients that are in food on the label on the ingredients label and this is why you know we should hold people's feet to the fire about insisting that this is on the food labels of the food we purchase Annie we have to know what the ingredients are what we're buying that's how we can make informed decisions and ultimately this power to change what is put into our food lies with the people who buy this because if they don't buy this junk the manufacturers will have no choice but to stop making food with this junk in it it's although voting with what we purchase to eat and people keep going to the same stores and keep buying the same sewage they're going to keep the manufacturers are going to keep making things with the same sewage in it it's the same vicious circle that you noted that in the media it's the same thing with food I mean like you just said the food is taken away their will to stop eating the bad food yes exactly obviously I don't hate break that cycle I think it's an act of God that breaks that cycle because I talk to people my family and no one listens to me at all and I'll see some of the stuff I read about like this can't be true and then you're looking like it is true it's so far out there that even you know you can't believe sure I expect them to believe it's true but see my folks always the older generation they they believe the government's going to protect them they believe that the FDA is going to protect them and look out for them well that's a bunch of that's a bunch of garbage and it's just the opposite and I pray my mommy because when you when you start worrying about your government that's when you're going to wake up I totally look at you if you guys are not worried about your government that you have nothing to worry about Mike but if you if you're if you don't concern about your government maybe not looking out for the best of you now you might have some concerns that you might want start looking into Chris I'm going to tell you what basically does get people out of that cycle and it's really the only thing that can get someone out of that cycle and that is the admission to oneself of the three most powerful words that are ever spoken I was wrong that's it you have to look at the availability of information like like David Icke said on last week last weekend in New York City the best way to start is with a blank page you have to give up your assumptions of what you think you know start with a blank page and then start doing your research and don't bring any of your baggage in with you when you do the research watch read listen and you have to take in information from an eclectic variety of sources this means very wide and varied that's what eclectic means all over the spectrum basically okay you have to take in information through an eclectic variety of sources then you have to weigh all of that information and come to your own conclusions about what actually is and the only way you can do that is if you put the time in you put the attention in and you then weigh that information in the balance in a critical way and then you can say does this fit this visit conclusion I have come to fit with my formal way of seeing the world my former perceptions and if the answer is yes then go right ahead go eat your junk okay go eat the sewage in the excitotoxin x' and the high fructose corn syrup and the trans fats and enjoy the state of health that you garner as a result of eating like that and enjoy your frequent trips to the hospital in your older years you know and enjoy you know the surgeries that you'll need and the medications you'll need to be put on and the amount of money that will cost you enjoy that but if it doesn't fit in with that former worldview that you held then you have to say something to yourself you have to say I was wrong and that's the beginning of coming out of that cycle once that admission is made then and only then can you really employ the will to change your behavior and change your diet and the reason this is so important is because this thing diet what we choose to put into our body is still this day is still largely within our own ability to control and if we don't do things the whole people speed to the fire to keep you know the availability of nutritious food the availability of dietary supplements etc of clean sources of water we're going to lose that ability to maintain a modicum of control over what we put into our body that's why this issue is so critically important event of that thought process is opening up to the idea that you may not have all the information and you may be wrong about what you currently think about how you eat like Chris yeah they made that point one of the documents you put up I think was Food Inc where they said they gave me example human growth hormone how the public stood up and said no we're not putting up with this and pretty much put that that issue to rest and and you're right I mean as long as we're not going up to point on the road we're getting to that point we will we will be able to vote with our dollars and if we say we don't want it then then we won't you know we won't buy it but you know and not to come up with something else but you have to keep trying and I'm sure they will but if we go too far down the road we become into that vicious circle like you're talking about where we'd all the ability anymore to discern it's funny you mentioned the I was wrong because that to me is a prerequisite to have the blank slate you have to be able to say that and I was sort of someone last night about that on the phone and I said what was it that Fonzie could never say on the happy days you can never say these three three words right and I was a lesson and of course the gut that dope I was talking to he didn't understand what I was saying but he's asleep as can be but I said he couldn't say I was wrong because that's the hardest thing to do but I've done that I've done it with these I think I would provide full of yes but no I Bradley for 42 years of my life and then pick up the pieces and learn the remainder then we'll just keep it system no I'm right I'm right Norma and then suffering as a result that's right that's exactly right that is just a brilliant point right there that's what it's all about yeah he could Fonzie couldn't say I'm sorry the words just couldn't come out of his ears really it couldn't say wrong I thought that I thought I was ready propria because it's not easy to make you're wrong but you know what if you're going to move on it start over you have to do it and we don't have to do it I mean at some point I take a lot of people were to say they were wrong when they start seeing the tangible effects of their their being misled right right right even sometimes they won't then they'll go to the grave you know I can tell you members of my family have cancer have contracted cancer you know had parts of their body cut out and still won't change their diet walking around with hernias because they're overweight walking around with all kinds of heart conditions and diseases or I could say is in judgment iPad of sound I'm sorry I'm sorry I like to say if you're at that point you'd pretty much give it up oh yeah you don't have any software respect for yourself you know there's no suction little well there you just say oh I've done this this far I don't care what I do to my body you know let me let me tell you a little anecdote okay and this connects in a little bit we're going to talk about next week I'm a psychedelic Voyager I have been in the past okay psychedelics are something that I used as a tool I've convened with certain consciousnesses brew psychedelic mediums shall we say okay I think that's every beings birthright they choose to enter that space now while communing with the psilocybin mushroom one day in the past and this is when I was not eating so well let's just say you know that's an understatement okay the psychedelic voice in the throes of the psychedelic experience basically said stop neglecting the body the body is not to be neglected in this equation the body is important the body is needed this is an integral part of the whole that's what the voice of that of that communion said and that is what psychedelics are it's a it's an active form of communion entheogenic compounds we'll talk about this a little bit next week but I'd like to just share that as a personal experience that that communion the voice of that communion basically said what you're doing with the body is wrong stop ignoring it you know a little bit about the spiritual side of this about the mental aspect of it but you're largely ignoring the body aspect of it you know this this information about food came to me the latest in this awakening believe it or not I wish it were the other way around I wish I would have woken up to this early in the process of awakening but the food connection about how they destabilize the mind-body connection that came to me as one of the last pieces of the puzzle believe it or not probably would have been easier for you because you would have been more predisposed to take any information at this faster yes that's right well Chris always a pleasure to talk to you thanks so much calling in what do I say mark because I am NOT a 10th pitcher I'm going to the top of the mountain or I'm going to die trying you can take that to the bank well I salute you for that man and we'll be going there together my friend all right thanks Mike you take care you too man good night all right here we go another caller on the on the talks to live forum as guest number six you are on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us Culver guest 6 are you there looks like you called in but uh you're having our problems call back in going once going twice gone okay uh I was talking about this with a friend earlier um the caller's that we get into this show again uh always amaze me always surprise me and I'm always delighted because I think we get the best callers into the show than any other um show on the internet or on alternative media period as far as I'm concerned um it's just great to see and you know it's great to see people really opening up and really deeply deeply integrating some of these concepts and some of this information let's see okay um I have a few other things about food and then like I said next week we'll get into the pharmaceutical industry and how they're really creating more problems than they solve putting people on these artificial chemical compounds that we call drugs and not telling them about how so many health disorders can be cured and basically solved by bringing the body back to balance with the food that we put into our body and it's so sad that these fields are so disconnected that medicine is so disconnected from nutrition these things need to be hand in hand and yet they are dichotomized again the first doctor of Western civilization Hippocrates the Greek um the Greek doctor who the Hippocratic oath is named after Hippocrates said let by food be thy medicine and my medicine be thy food and this is a fundamental principle that people should be living by today in the modern world but sadly so few people are I go to family's houses and I see tons and tons and tons of medication piled up bottle after bottle after bottle taking 18 19 20 25 pills a day it's unbelievable unbelievable let's let's run down a list again and just see if there's anything I still want to cover I want to again thank barb for helping me compile this list because I knew there was so many things that you could get to about talking about food that this could be a whole show in and of itself and there are many people this is what they talk about on their show and do a whole radio program centered on this because it's such a big field and it is so important to what's going on in the world we talking about deceptive labels we talked about GMO we talked about the legislation that they're passing I mentioned some of the documentaries look on the look on the podcast for this show for some new documentaries this week that I'll post links to as many as I find that I mention here tonight let's see um yeah next week we'll talk about unnecessary drugs that people take that can be solved with natural remedies surgery it's another thing that is sold a lot of times there are that are unnecessary surgeries because these are the two main selling points for hospitals and doctors they want to sell you their main products and their main products are drugs and surgery that's what that's what they're there to sell vaccines and flu shots we'll look at and we will look at antidepressants the SSRI a classification of medications this is these are selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors and I have a lot of information that I want to share on those and what they basically do so that'll be next week let's see if I if I skipped over anything on the list here um people should take a look at the movie supersize me that's something that came out a couple of years ago of a man basically lived on McDonald's only McDonald's food only for months and basically wanted to see what would happen to his physiology to his overall state of health if he just ate nothing but McDonald's food for a month and it's an interesting documentary Super Size Me something we didn't talk about yet is you know I talk about organic locally grown food as being one of the solutions to this mess that we've gotten ourselves into when it comes to what's in our food yet look at how overpriced some of this food is and this is also by design no we can't just think that some of these people who own these supermarket chains are you know such wonderful humanitarians because they're offering a better dietary choice and a better selection than our conventional supermarket these people are largely in it to make a profit and the ridiculous way that some of these organic foods are overpriced are just locking so many people out of doing what's right because they can't afford it especially people with larger families that that have to really really worry about this stuff because they're feeding children not just themselves but you know Whole Foods is no angel you know for people that shop there I love the store I think it's great I shop there some fun but there are no angels you know they're jacking up their prices to ridiculous levels because they know that they can charge a premium and get away with it because they know organic whole food is in demand they know people fundamentally recognize whether it a conscious or unconscious level that something isn't right with the food that they're traditionally they've traditionally been getting they have to eat more to get the same amount of nutrient value that their the nutrient density of their food is completely depleted that there's toxins and additives and preservatives and chemicals Laden throughout their food there are people who know about this and when they go to an alternative choice like a Whole Foods they find it you know they have to pay twice the amount that they were paying for conventionally grown foods which is ridiculous because they they're using practices that are actually not as difficult and not as time consuming and not as uh you know dependent on so many other variables to do it it's a more holistic and natural way of farming I don't see why that would cost so exorbitantly much more than conventionally grown food I guess it's because of the bulk that it's done in because it's done at a not as not as large of a bulk production rate but still I mean if you look at the profit margins of a place like Whole Foods come on I mean its rape is what it is Trader Joe's a little bit better the selection not quite as good as a place like Whole Foods I don't know if you have these in the area the country where you're at but we do in uh in Pennsylvania and I think Trader Joe's is a great store I think they're a little bit more in keeping with a little bit fairer pricing ranges than someplace like Whole Foods but if anybody wants to call it and bring up some names of other places where they shop that might be a no chain that other people can look into in their part of the country feel free you're welcome to do so so pricing I mean that's another thing that keeps a lot of people out of this that they want to shop for convenience and price and because organics aren't omnipresent they may have to travel a little bit further people are are you know loath to do that sets their normal routine their normal schedule I had to drive two blocks to go to the supermarket now I have to drive twelve or twenty be surprised you would be surprised at what turns a lot of people off to do things that they know they should be doing but they want to just be lazy they want to take a shortcut you know it's the same thing people think they're going to get to the goal they're going to get to the the pot of gold at the end of the rainbow and they're never going to learn about any of this stuff it'll just magically happen magically the world will suddenly magically transform itself you all have to do any deep reading you won't have to amalgamate large quantities of information and and weigh that with your own critical thinking capabilities oh no it'll just happen magically on its own you'll just you'll just wish for it and then it will suddenly take place you know this fake notion of the law of attraction think about what you want then magically comes to you and we'll all the traction doesn't work like that folks if you believe it does you need to get off the New Age drug that you've been taking because that's not how it works it's about wills that's why the dominators and we've talked about this before that's why they're so successful they have the will to do what they're doing they think feel and act as one they're not in opposition and people don't want to hear that they don't want to study the occult oh yeah will magically get out of this prison that we've worked ourselves into and none of us will have to learn anything about the occult right sure you will sure you will caller from Ohio I know who this is you're on what on earth is happening do you have for us hello mark how we doing tonight it's Bob Bob how are you good to hear from you good good hey I didn't know if you brought up the topic of irradiated food I did not thank you that is something that I glossed over but definitely they are irradiating food to try to kill microbes and bacteria and what this is doing is changing the fundamental cellular structure of the food that we eat and ultimately that comes down to changing the fundamental structure of our bodies because we are what we and it is also robbing the nutrient value and it is also killing live enzymes that are necessary in the food for us to take in as nature intended it so yes very very important information thank you Bob for bringing that up something I missed definitely oh that's my pleasure mark excellent topic tonight yes ladies and gentlemen don't forget that the just as mark very eloquently pointed out the the idea or what is sold to us as the public is that we're going to protect you from all the harmful bacteria and virus like things that we like to put in your flu shots but instead we're going to protect you from that in your food but what they are doing is exactly what Mark described they are killing every bit of nutrition inside there they're erasing it there it just imagine it being on a a white from a colored piece of fruit to a white pale opaque piece of fruit and that is where we're at it but it still looks that wonderful painful pinkish hue at the grocery store you know those tomatoes that have never seen the light of day what what garbage I am putting in my system and you you brought up mark that it is very expensive to switch over to an organic diet if you can even find true organic food food is labeled these days organic and it is not organic so people have to do more homework to get to what is really a new brought up Ezekiel bread thank you Mark if you dark could post on your site some recommended you know items or chains or what-have-you or food food categories and the different kinds of brands that might be good for us to check out I know I need that information and thank you market and one last thing mark yes next week if when you're going to touch on psilocybin and the sacred mushroom because ladies and gentlemen we've been bred sorry we've been indoctrinated in a culture that the mushroom the the magic mushrooms so to speak all that's that hippie drug it could be farther it could be no farther from the truth this is a sacred mushroom that was part of our reality in the ancient days which is washed of our culture now they put drugs that are horrible those are the true compounds and our first the worst psychedelic I'm talking about the Holy Communion as Mark participated in with the spirit this is the manna from heaven that would disappear quickly in the sunlight underneath the pine trees this is where Christmas has gathered around even today the Catholic garb will show the priests in gold regalia with red shoulder boards and white decoration because it represents the sacred Amanita muscaria look up John Allegro the sacred mushroom and the cross he was Britain's chosen scholar to go to the Israel in the late early early 50s late 40s to be the first British subject to look at the scrolls to looked at them up close and he transcribed a magical cult that was around Christian and that was the cult of Christianity and that we later the Catholic Church I might say and I don't want to bash anybody's religion but this was the culprit in this mess they stamped out the cult of the mushroom and mark I am so looking forward and we know why because only the priests can you get to God right only the taker of the mushroom can talk to God right they took that away from us if we're gaining it back as we move forward we are taking that back into our Arsenal into our own personal medicine cabinet because the medicine is coming back to true medicine of the shaman of the Indians we're an even our culture of from long ago we're taking it back mark thank you for this program and I'm so looking forward to next week's show as well Bob thanks so much as always appreciate it good night mark night absolutely there is a reason that they basically turned communion into a dead thing religion turned communion into something that is inert it does not react with us that does not commune with us it is just something that is consumed and it is a symbol only now in the past community was an active thing it actually changed consciousness to show you the higher level of consciousness that was available to you then it brought you back down to the level that you are at to show you this is your work your work is to integrate that level of higher awareness into your life here and now and that's what communion is supposed to be if we break down the word communion into its etymological components so we do the etymology of the word see om the root in Latin means together to bring together d om and then you neo nu I mu ni o nu neo you near a in Latin means to strengthen or to build so to come together in communion is to strengthen to become strengthened together or to build together that's what communion is that's what a true community is people who come together to strengthen each other and to build together builders right in the word it's right there in communion but sadly the active component of true communion of the mystery traditions throughout time the true positive mystery traditions has been relegated to an inert substance a piece of unleavened bread the mushroom is a sacred communion that's what it is and it should be treated as such with that kind of reverence that goes along with something like that because it is something that is truly capable if used in the proper context I into no way advocating to play around with these things and let's know they're not even things they're beings don't play around and play games with these consciousnesses because you get stung hard to not gently either you go into that and ego guaranteed you're not coming out in too much ego that's why people who were really gullet don't want any dealings with this they want to stay in their ego state you know they wouldn't dare commune with the the the higher mind of the suicide mushroom because it would do a number on them believe it it would it would break down that ego real quick but that's that's what that's what it is and we'll get into that a little bit next week when we talk about drugs and we'll look at alternatives to those things you know particularly when it comes to the psychological community what the things that psychiatry is doing putting people on on different classes of psychoactive compounds artificial psychoactive compounds is ridiculous so we'll look at that coming up next week thanks Bob for bringing that to the attention of the listening audience so we've covered a lot of ground here you have a couple minutes left I want to just remind people please keep an eye out the show may be changing time over the next couple week we may be going from 8 to 10 p.m. so keep that in mind check it out the website as Bob said as Bob asked I will try to do my best I'll try to post some links to some better food stores better places to shop some things to be made aware of some of the things we talked about on the show tonight I'll post links to documentaries for people to check out avail yourself of these reefs go up to what on earth is happening comm check out the podcast page and you'll see the related documents and video section photo document and video section posted there with the podcast so um I think that's it we'll call it quits here for tonight and again next week's show we will talk about drugs the pharmaceutical industry and the industry of the treatment of disease not going down to the causal factors of disease of imbalance but just treating the symptoms of the disease we'll talk about unnecessary drugs and surgery as being the main products of this industry we'll get into vaccines and flu shots which are is a real big hot topic going around especially nowadays we'll get into HMOs and insurance companies will talk about antidepressants and we'll also talk about psychedelics a little bit so that's all for tonight we'll see you here next Tuesday night same time 7 o'clock p.m. I'm mark passio you've been listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting internet radio network good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #032

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Drugs, Pharmaceutical Industry, Western Medicine, Anti-Depressant Drugs, SSRIs, SNRIs, Psychedelics, Enthoegens*

[Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday November 2nd 2010 my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website revolution broadcasting calm today we will be simulcasting live for the first hour of the show on Liberty radio live and first amendment radio I'm simulcasting in the normal slot that Bob Tuscon does is truth be told show on these networks and Bob is on assignment for this evening so I'm filling in for him in those specific positions simulcasting on Liberty radio live and first amendment radio so we have a jam-packed show again for you tonight and this show is probably going to go all over the place I have so many things to talk about so much going on um I want to jump right in with the event announcements and I have a whole lot of them because it seems that November is going to be a huge month for activism particularly in the Philadelphia area and again I do these event announcements to start the show because I think the critical thing to emphasize here is once you start to become aware of some of the topics that we talked about on this show the main thing to keep in mind is that action is required to know is not enough we have to actually convert our knowledge into wisdom which is actually taking proper moral action in the world with the knowledge that we currently have therefore I always am going to talk about activist events in this on this show I'm going to bring up things that are going on and particularly in my area okay because I the show from Philadelphia so I want people in this area to become aware of what's going on in this area in relation to what we talked about here on this show this is the cradle of Liberty okay this city this is where it all happened 230 years some odd years ago and this is where it is happening once again so there's a whole lot of events I'm going to get into here on the first is a sign waving rally for Ron Paul now again today also happens to be Election Day and one of the first things that I would like to say is that if anybody went out and voted today congratulations you're under mind control enjoy voting is not the answer it will not be touted as one of the answers on this show it is as they say trying to choose between two evils and that never works that just gets you more evil the saying in the United States goes it doesn't matter who you vote for the government still gets in and that is exactly how I feel about it I give do not give my consent to be ruled or represented I present me no one else presents or represents me therefore um I think the whole thing is a charade it is a puppet a selection you're you're picking between the the puppets the hand puppets they're going to be worn on the hands of the global elite while they basically rein everybody else in so voting you can keep it as far as I'm concerned however some people think that they don't mean to bring them true freedom that's going to be a solution to the problems in consciousness that we're experiencing good luck with that so the first event the revolution continues November 5th sign waving rally for Ron Paul this is going to be in Philadelphia on the South Street bridge over i-95 this is it and South Street in Philadelphia PA from 3 to 7 p.m. so if you're into Ron Paul's message which you know I certainly am into most of his message I think he's a an honorable person I think he's a good man I would like to see him go deeper in some of the things that he brings up I would like to see him talk about 9/11 in an honest way however in general I think he's a good person and I think he is doing a lot to educate people about the general philosophy of Liberty therefore I think people uh you know could get out and meet some like-minded people on an event like this so that's November 5th this Friday the sign waving rally for Ron Paul front and South Street in Philadelphia 3 to 7 p.m. now the next big event before I get into this I'd like to welcome our listeners who are listening in on Liberty radio live and first amendment radio I'm mark passio and this is what on earth is happening I am filling in for Bob Tuscon who usually does truth be told in these in this time slots on these two networks I'm simulcast in my show tonight for those of you who just joined us Bob is out on assignment and I'm filling in for him in this time slot okay so the next event announcement but I want to bring up is huge I mean this is one of the biggest and most important things going on in this area this month the conference fundraiser or free your mind 2011 this is a conference that I am hosting in April and we're doing a big fundraiser this Friday night November fit okay 8 o'clock p.m. November 5th at Liberty's pub Liberty's is at 7:05 North 2nd Street that's its second and Fairmount essentially in Philadelphia there will be a $10 donation requested at the door the event will feature the live music of mr. chip Raymond it was a incredible singer-songwriter in the folk music style and a 50-50 raffle all of the proceeds for the free your mind conference fundraiser on November 5th will be going to offsetting costs for bringing in out-of-town speakers for the conference in April tickets will be going on sale at this lawn raiser for the first time so people will have the first chance of purchasing tickets for the actual conference so they'll be available there for more information on the conference visit free your mind conference calm the next event I have event announcement I have is for an event that I will be speaking at this is the UFO et Congress in Bordentown New Jersey this is hosted by Pat Market ilio every year this year it is happening on November 13th and 14th at the Ramada Inn in Bordentown the Ramada Inn is at 1083 u.s. highway 206 north in Bordentown New Jersey here's the speakers and the event lineup Saturday there's a 9 a.m. registration this is November 13th the doors are at 9:30 there will be a 10:00 a.m. welcome speech by the master of ceremonies Pat market ilio the speakers Dennis denne denne Okla UFOs crop circles and visitors dr. julian e salt the global crisis and the New World Order's present situation Dan Smith will be talking about the best possible world and its best possible ending Jacquelyn the leaves will be giving the lecture called ET forces of light Will Allen and a special guest we'll be talking about UFOs over DC and UFOs filmed by astronauts this talk is called the proof is in the pictures so that's for Saturday November 13th the second day of the conference November 14th Sunday a 9:30 a.m. registration a welcome speech by master of ceremonies Pat market Illya at 10:00 I will be speaking at 10:00 a.m. my lecture is entitled don't count on disclosure mr. bill Weber will be giving a talk called 1930s German flying saucers butch witkowski will be talking about underground bases Tim Heckman will be discussing area 51 and Joel Dean UFO abductions the directions take the New Jersey Turnpike to exit 7 then take route 206 north about 1/4 of a mile and the Ramada Inn is on the right hand side free parking is available advance registration for this conference is $135 for both days at the door cost is $75 per day for more information on the UFO et Congress 2010 visit WWE forg dr UFO 0rg the next announcement every third Monday of the month this month November 15th at the philadelphia ethical Society at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square the activist group truth freedom prosperity will be posting their free documentary screening and discussion night every third Monday of the month at the ethical Society start time is at 7:00 p.m. a documentary will be screened followed by a discussion for more information on this visit truth freedom prosperity org also hosted by truth freedom prosperity the end the Fed Philly rally in Philadelphia November 20th at 11 a.m. at the Federal Reserve building sixth and arch streets and there will be some speeches followed by a March at the Fed building for more information on this go to end the Fed got us or truth freedom prosperity org I will be giving a special one-time lecture coming up at the end of this month November 28th at a group called survive and thrive it's a a survivalist group in the Philadelphia area this is hosted by my friend Fernando salgueiro and I'd like to thank him for helping put together the fundraiser at Liberty's he is hosting a basically a seminar about sovereignty and natural law as part of this survival group that meets monthly at also at Liberty's so this month the meeting is called sovereignty understanding its role and your ability to use it this is November 28th at Sunday November 28th at six o'clock pm at Liberty's pub which is at 705 North 2nd Street in Philadelphia my talk will be on natural law and sovereignty I will be giving a special one-time presentation on natural law and sovereignty and survive and thrive for more info on this go to meetup.com and in the search type in survive and thrive Philadelphia survive and thrive Philadelphia to get more info on this group and finally the last event announcement I have free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this will be taking place in 2011 Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th I am hosting this conference along with some other dedicated people from the Philadelphia region for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices which as I've said many times is pretty much everyone on this planet if you don't understand yet this far in our team that the main problem that we are facing in this world is mind control and the manipulation of perception you have not figured much out yet folks that's what it's all about that's what the entire thing is about if you think it's all political you haven't figured it out if you think it's all about monetary and financial situations you haven't figured it out if you think it's about just greed or just corporatism you have a long way to go down the rabbit hole folks because it's about way bigger issues than that it's about consciousness it's about mind control and it is most certainly about the occult and this is something that very few people have little or any knowledge of and we're going to try to educate some people at this conference so there's about 200 tickets available for each day it's not a gigantic place not a gigantic room but it will comfortably hold about 200 people tickets go on sale on November 5th the location is at ruble all are you be a hall for 14 Green

Street in the Northern Liberty section of Philadelphia admission price very reasonable only $20 per ticket per day.the confirmed speakers Aaron McCallum Alfred Weber Andrew basiago mr. Bob Tuscan owner of revolution broadcast Farah your dozous John Irvin Jay Parker John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower just added this week new confirmed speaker not even up on the website yet I'll be doing that this week adding his profile to the website mr. mark motika I will be speaking at this event mark passio mr. Mel fàbregas of Veritas radio Michael Kelley and Suzanne Taylor so we have 15 burn seekers we will still be adding a few more speakers in the weeks to come this is free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult for more information visit let's jump right into our topic for tonight before we do that I'm going to give the call-in number for the show calling number seven two four or four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in to the talks you call the number you have to put in the call ID number for this show the call ID number is eight three five one five that's eight three five one five I see we already have a caller waiting on the line here we go Kevin from Philadelphia you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us Kevin are you there all right you're unmuted so if you're there go ahead okay going once going twice gone I'll try you again not hearing anything looks like having a problem a attack problem there hopefully that'll get cleared up but anybody wants to call and feel free to call in at any time there are no taboo topics on this show feel free to call in and talk about whatever you like the topic for tonight however is going to be our continuing discussion on food and medicine as methodologies of mind control this is the ninth out of 14 methodologies that I will be covering during the course of this radio show on mass manipulation techniques and strategies they are multifaceted they attack different areas of the psyche of the personality of the body mind complex and one of the biggest and most targeted and most focused attack is the targeting of the body-mind connection through food and through substance meaning drugs so that's what we'll be talking about on the show today we've been having this discussion over the last several weeks and I will try to wrap it up tonight we may go another week on this topic but if we get to the basic things that I want to talk about tonight we'll move on into a the 10th methodology of mind control next week so what we've already discussed regarding this topic is fairly expensive we've talked about chemical pesticides and fertilizers in food we've talked about preservatives added to food to give them a longer shelf-life we've talked about the endless processing of food for pre-packaging and so they could sit on shelves basically for we've talked about adding additives in food adding taste enhancers adding chemical dyes and other things to make things food look different look more attractive we've talked about the excessive amounts of refined white sugar high fructose corn syrup refined white flours we've talked about the artificial sweeteners excitotoxin and that yes that is what they are excitotoxin artificial sweeteners things that basically open up the blood-brain barrier to all kinds of other free radicals in the blood and the brain we've talked about the dangers of trans fats how these basically groove the lining of arteries around the heart we've talked about fluoride in the drinking water and how this is used to make people docile and to basically shut down the deeper sense of awareness that is part of the the higher levels of consciousness and psyche that are open to us if we strive for them and how fluoride basically cuts us off from that or helps to cut us off from that it certainly goes a long way toward that goal we've talked about chlorine in the drinking water and how this will damage the heart we talked about msg and other taste enhancers we've talked about the fast-food diet that basically has very little nutrition but super high calories and starch and sugar we talked about genetic modification of food the horrific inhumane practices of factory farming we talked about antibiotics and built and meats we talked about growth hormones injected into me we talked about Hamada the dangers of homogenized and pasteurized dairy the deceptive labeling on food you know some of the companies like Monsanto the one a patent life and basically you know make it almost impossible for organic farming we talked about oh-ho STUV issues I mean we can go on and on Codex Alimentarius HR 875 and other oppressive draconian legislation when it comes to food and organic gardening what I want to shift things in and you go up and listen to the podcast section my podcast all of these shows their podcasters on talked to and the podcast on my website what on earth is happening calm you just go to the podcast tab all the previous shows are podcasting all the topics are listed and then there are associated images associated documents associated videos etc on on the podcast page so you can do your own research on this and it is an expensive amount of material that is actually posted there what we're going to shift gears toward today is to talk about drugs drugs is going to be the main topic and we're going to talk about the pharmaceutical industry in general I want to read a quote that is going to set the mood I guess you could say for this show and this is a quote by Thomas Jefferson Jefferson once said was quoted as saying if the people let government decide what foods they eat and what medicines they take their bodies will soon be in as sorry a state as are the souls of those who live under tyranny I'll read that once again Thomas Jefferson once said if the people let government decide what foods they eat and what medicines they take their bodies will soon be in as sorry a state as are the souls of those who live under tyranny Jefferson understood this body mind connection he understood that it was all about a concerted attack upon the body-mind connection in order to destabilize the body and therefore destabilize the psyche once that is done people would be willing to basically believe anything they don't have the critical thinking capability that is fostered by a healthy body and is fall stirred by the proper nutrition that is critical for helping people to think at all let alone properly let alone critically so that's what this is all about the pharmaceutical industry wants people to believe that only drugs have the capability of generating health that it is not anything about the nutrition level that you other the the quality of nutrition you take into your body through your foods which is basically almost entirely what Health generation is about they want you to accept the notion that you need medications to be healthy and this is completely untrue you do not need pharmaceutical grade drugs to be healthy there are many people who will insist that this is true enjoy banging your head against that concrete block because that's what you're doing by refusing to accept accept that what generates health is what you do and do not put into your body 3 the foods you eat what you drink and what you take in as far as information goes as well because it is not just about what you take in physically through the body it is what you take in information wise into yourself into your psychological makeup that also generates health it is also about your condition the lifestyle you are living whether you generate health or destroy it and we are largely in control of this still you can largely choose what you put into your body still okay that may be slipping away as we speak with draconian legislation such as HR 75 and international legislation like Codex Alimentarius that is rapidly politicians are rapidly attempting to adopt here in the United States we talked about that a little bit last week and I posted some videos that are appropriate to these topics what I want to ultimately get at tonight is what the pharmaceutical industry what their aims really are I want to get it with the HMO the health maintenance organizations so-called what their aims really are I want to talk about the products that these psychopaths because let's face it that's what they are people who only care about themselves don't care about what they're doing to anyone else if you think they care about you you're extremely naive we want to talk about what their goals are what their aims are and the main products that they peddle and how to be discerning about this and understand it they are not there to help us they are there to profit from us and I want people well because that means the end of the gravy train for them they want people to continue to be sick and people think oh people don't think like that oh they're not in it for those reasons they can't possibly be that it's a very ninety position to take if anybody's still out there still thinks like this I know there are tons of people out there who still think like this you know who's out there that still thinks like this people that work for these companies because they can't possibly be doing anything bad or evil to other people they can't be participating in anything like that if they were doing something like that they would know about it wouldn't they they would know that that's what it's all really about would they really see more people are under mind control than anyone understands it's not about who is even under mind control it's about who is not under mind control there are so few people that are not under some form of collectivized trance awareness that it you can count them on one hand correct people who are part of a system that is hierarchical and compartmentalized never want to admit that they may be part of something that is detrimental to other human beings because that would mean they are unwittingly taking part in something that is immoral unethical and dangerous is love the true connectivity from Allah [Music] disconnected from living light because they have a few moments of advertisement there I'll reconnect to them in a few minutes after their ads have run so we can continue talking about this through the ad break all right I see we have another caller here Eastern North Carolina caller from Eastern North Carolina you are on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening this is my first time hearing you a great show I'm listening to you from Liberty Live and I mean I totally agree with you with I mean the food and the Medicaid I mean the medication I mean the food to the point where people are losing the taste of what natural food is we're being conditioned to eat the synthetic food and nothing else as far as the medications what's interesting that the next generation of anti psychotropics are glutamate suppressant and coincidentally all our food is full of glutamate yeah and and there are their main agendas of is of course is I'm getting everyone with a diagnosis which the current dsm or it you know the current psychologists like ecology you can anyone can get diagnosed and so a medication and as far as any type of therapeutic counseling and education the system is moving so fast it's not allowing for this type of work and therefore we're just the only thing that can be funded and the resources available are the medications and I got to tell you I work in the industry people are getting injections of the newest type of psychotropics these things cost for five hundred dollars a pop and Medicaid funding it on another topic which I've just come to and I want your opinion on it or I've been recently into livery radio live and the Jesuit conspiracy and what's your take on that there is an incredible cross over of interconnected secret society networks looking at them in isolation people often get into the the notion of thinking that it's all one thing it's all the Jesuits it's all the Freemason Masons it's all the Zionists it's all this group or that group it is Acker also go paths come together and work together that's how they get protection okay that's how they insulate themselves from the general population which has a conscience I'm going to reconnect briefly to uh Liberty live okay we're back on Liberty live those in that in that fell on earth is I'm sorry this is Mark Pass you from what on earth is happening simulcasting on Liberty radio live in the First Amendment radio I'm filling in for Bob Tuscon who usually does his truth be told radio show in this time slot we're on the air live with a caller here from North Carolina the topic for tonight is food and medicine you want to call in the calling number is seven two four four four four seven four four four seven two four triple four seven triple fours the call-in number the call ID number when you call into that number you have to put the call ID number for this show in its eight three five one five you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening comm so caller we were talking about basically uh people losing their sense of taste for natural foods and how they're just conditioning people to eat all this artificial synthetic stuff you also have then we had shifted gears a little bit you had talked talked about you are you know basically new to some of these radio networks and you're hearing different topics being discussed and you heard the topic of the Jesuit conspiracy this is the Society of Jesus this is uh connected with high levels at high levels connecting with the Vatican it is connected with other secret society offshoots and intelligence agencies at very high levels my response to you was it is not one group that is orchestrating and manipulating people throughout the world it is a interconnected group of secret society networks they overlap they have cross connections with each other to research this as a labyrinth okay it is labyrinth II mean to actually try to research all of the different interconnections I myself have experienced in the dark occult I spent years of my life in dark occult organizations well this is something I'm not yes good that you go into that topic because I guess the bottom line is is is is this evil being run by Lucifer or is it being run by people and and the the counter to that is do we as people you know try to change the political system economical system or is is it true what the Bible says and that God is coming and is this actually the whatever the real conspiracy to redirect people on that if you want to call it Jesus is comin and God is coming yeah well I personally don't hold out hope for a savior I believe that if we're going to change our situation and the conditions in which we live we will need to use our intelligence our care and our will in order to do that those three forces United are really what enlightenment is all about bringing those forces into unison with each other and becoming a person that as you think so you feel so you act that's what this show is all about that personal responsibility that is going to be the solution to the problems that plague this planet if we are to enact them and reach that solution it isn't going to be waiting for some external Savior to come and rescue us from what we have done to ourselves I have many reasons but I agreed I am totally in agreement but there if I have got I feel like I have gone beyond this level where you're right if you have to go through all the occult information you have to go through the dark side and then if there comes up to a point where you realize it's not about external there's an internal connection your personalized connection to God to source and his fundamental structure and obviously I'm not a Bible preacher by far but I'm just trying to make this point that um possibly our personal connection to this higher source and it's fundamentally with the prophets and Jesus and I'm telling of Lucifer running the planet and coming back this is also true I agree yes always is all about making a personal connection with the divine source of course that's what it's about that is the higher self true self what what is talked about as the universal unified field of consciousness yeah and what's interesting is all the all the new-age or lossless just call I mean just four concepts like the Jesuit conspiracy the New Age the different religions that in some way it's it's redirecting you from this personal connection with source the actual architecture of this matrix the the key to getting you out I agree yeah and that's what the food and the food and medication is all about they want to destabilize the body-mind connection because that destabilizes the mind spirit connection well they're changing that's it one the level if you don't keep people in the level of body consciousness only I was nice I mean consoling with you the thing that would add to add to that is just the they are in such a hurry to change the genetic code why are they in such a hurry to change the genetic code of this planet it seems that there's something more and of course I understand you you read you know you're very studying the dark occult it's if there is such a hurry to change the genetic code there is something much there's something divine going on they are trying to absolutely break the connection it seems like they're worried about um one person may be activating I think so again um it's just I think DNA is a living language that we all carry within us yeah and if they can be stabilized that they can get people rooted and trapped in the body level of consciousness and if you can get them trapped in identification with the body level of consciousness you have them exactly where you want them because that's what they're going to be identified with and therefore they're going to be existing in fear that's what they ultimately want they want to destabilize the body-mind connection to put it into a vibratory state of fear and that's the force that is holding all of this together that's the force that is basically oppressing the the minds and spirits of all the things of this planet fear that's what has to be conquered and courage is there force that we need to use to conquer the force of fear agree that's what enlightenment is all really about the ultimate end goal of enlightenment isn't he isn't even knowledge that's a that's a am a break you know a a means to the end but the actual end result is courage I'm going to reemphasize that over too again as the week's go by on the show because that's what we are ultimately trying to build is the courage to break this spell over this planet and sadly not that many people are at that level of courage to speak out and to teach this and to really understand it well enough that they can speak it to others and help other people to get to that level of courage and awakening but that's that's what it's altom utley about now I'd like to say something about what you said about Lucifer yeah I think it should be stressed that this word simply means light bringer it comes from Latin Lucas and Fairy looks means light in Latin and fairy looks loose Luke Lucas is light and fair a fair Oh fair a means to bring like two fairy something yeah and that's all it means now there are two aspects of the Lucifer a symbol this is a symbol I like to not even look at as a an entity so much as a symbol the entity that we're really up against is fear that's the force that is really at the highest end of this agenda and the beings that are doing the work the dark the dark work are actually doing this in the service of fear because there's severe though but while I fear of what fear of exactly what is it we are surviving there they are fear of death of non-existence they right they are right find the body they are identified with the physical or as ego based consciousness consciousness that is purely rooted in the physical and the material and because that Institute's so much fear the response in the fight-or-flight mechanism exactly all that living is to control control control control is the answer have more control so that I am I'm that one never wanting for anything to never don't know the outcome I can't possibly you're all you're doing X and you're doing it you're doing an excellent job of describing the level of the body and what happens when you when you finally when you break beyond that fear of that instinctually R but you're talking about death in the body and the instincts we get on to another level of fear and this is and I'm trying to stress this because I've been pursuing this for a long time and I've come to this realization it there is an actual architecture of a divine structure and I really believe that the Bible is telling the truth and it has been so it has been so suppressed that when you get beyond this when you go beyond the knowledge you understand you you realize you are the personal divine person and what they say that God knows as many hairs on your head and there is a looser further is a being you know there the tip of the spear of whatever you want to call negative energy there's a tip of the sphere of this positive energy and there is the structure and this whole Adam and Eve and temptation and the second coming I mean I think it's all true ok I mean you know like I said they're they're different takes on this I personally I don't I'm not saying there aren't like other dimensional consciousnesses and possibly you know spiritual entities that have some type of vested interest in what is going on here maybe there are there are angelic consciousness that are trying to help us out there are a monic consciousness is the one who draws down into a lower state of consciousness it's the whole idea that basically all of existence is moving in an evolutionary progression towards something bigger towards something greater towards something more unified and it's all order for our businesses that are like straggler consciousnesses possibly from other cycles or dimensions of existence that want to keep people rooted down they want to keep people in base consciousness perhaps because they may feed on that type of energy this has also been postulated in the research community that these other types of entities feed on certain kinds of energies that are only generated by fear it's like I've annoyed the on stir zinc touched on this allegorically you know it was a movie about children that you know monsters go into their bedroom and you know make them scream in fear and then they collect the energy that comes out of that best fear we're verifying their quench look at our vampire culture I mean we are just in love with vampires and horror and it's like we've they've been they've been creating this entertainment or as all it is as pornography and snuff films it's like the island a lot of violence desensitization they want to desensitize people this objectifies people it puts people in a predicated state okay it disconnects people from understanding that they're one and they basically have the same you know desire the same needs etc and that they're all in the same situation together that's what they need to do violent video games do that you know and this goes hand-in-hand with again the main topic tonight is food and medicine and how this destabilizes the mind-body connection particularly drugs and what they want to do is get these younger kids on as many drugs as possible like you were talking about earlier they have these different diagnoses now that anything can be diagnosed with some kind of a disorder and prescription drugs you know a prescribed for it this is ridiculous the psychiatric community is criminal in doing this particularly the children of a great documentary to check out about that how they want to get kids hooked on drugs earlier and earlier you know dad knows all kinds of different disorders like attention deficit oppositional defiant disorder etc etc is um it's called um generation rx I don't know if many people have seen it but it's an excellent documentary on the drugging of the youth and how this has become you know a lucrative business essentially the pharmaceutical industry doesn't care one bit about these children they care about the profits and that's what they're answering to they're not answering to the health and well-being of the constituent of not all name serve they're serving the bottom line because it's a company and they're their main goal is to increase profit and they cultivate what what helps motivate them and progress them through this time is that they cultivate their empathy because they think this is they're saving us or saving our culture because there's no other answer but what's really happening is our culture is moving so fast that we can't get into homeopathy homeopathy takes time it takes a lot of energy work but we are in such a quick fast mode and diseases are so powerful that we are we've become addicted and reliant on the pharmaceuticals and I mean I I mean it we're right around the corner where if we don't get a vaccine I'm sure we'll be eliminated I mean I think it's I think it's only been God's grace that's kept us around for this long but yeah yeah I think there's definitely uh forces of good that are like like you said are kind of that are helping us to get through this gauntlet if you will of all of these different things being thrown at us because yeah look at the the swine flu largely being rejected many people rejected that would not take it that's another thing another attack on the body is vaccines and uh and um Hulu shots which I want to touch on tonight as well caller you raise a lot of great points I want to thank you for calling in also to let you I'm going to let you go and I'm going to touch on something that he brought brought up which was time so thanks for calling in calling in the future hope you'll be listening check out my website what on earth is happening calm got it bye good night so one thing that that caller brought up was time that a healing coming into homeostasis takes time and this is absolutely true people are living a lifestyle it is rooted in stress okay it is rooted in never having time okay which is something we're going to talk about next week probably if we get if we go through all the the pharmaceuticals and everything I wanted to talk about regarding drugs and substances in general today on next week we're going to bring up a new topic called the illusion of time this is a mind control methodology number 10 and this is a this is a abstract one but it's something that I think a lot of people will be interested in because it goes into the psyches perception of time and how it actually operates and how people are perceiving that time is speeding up because we're trying to do so much more than we did in the past that it seems as if there is not time to actually accomplish the same things that we were able to accomplish in less time in the past and this perception isn't inaccurate it is actually that way however this is what they're counting on being able to basically manipulate is the sense of time and if they get us constantly in this hamster in a rat wheel mentality when it comes to time again it focuses us more on the body people are only worried about the tasks that they have to perform they're not thinking conceptually they're in stress mode fight-or-flight mode what happens when you're in stress mode we talked about this extensively on the show what stress really is the type of physiological reactions that take place when you're under stress the blood is pumped away from the torso and brain because it is not needed there the fight-or-flight response of the human body pumps blood away from the brain because you don't need to be in any kind of conceptual or higher-order thinking or philosophical thought mode when you're under attack or you're going to fight okay it is also pumped away from the torso because you don't need to have digestion and all the other functions that go on in the torso and the internal organs taking place as much as you need blood making the extremities as hard as possible because if you're going to run away you need the the muscles in the legs need to be pumped full of blood and need to be made as rigid as possible so that you can use them for running that's the flight mode the fight mode you need blood in the upper extremities if you're going to use your arms and fists to beat off an attacker okay - to fight an attacker and and beat them away from you if you they're attacking you you need to have as much strength in the muscles of the arms so therefore it more blood needs to be pumped to the arms to do that when blood is pumped away from the torso and is pumped away from the brain if you live chronically in that state this is a modality of chronic modality of consciousness if you live in that modality of consciousness most of the time you're going to basically create disease within the body because the organs aren't going to be performing their proper function with the necessary blood required to do that and nutrients you know going to the organs you're also going to develop an extremely destabilized brain and mind because richly oxygenated blood is not reaching the brain particularly the higher thought functions center of the brain which is called the neocortex ok richly oxygenated blood is needed in the neocortex to assist in higher order thought functions and conceptual thinking in other words philosophizing moral reasoning ok understanding morality understanding conceptual notions abstract thinking these things are going to be impossible if you live in stress mode and the more you live in it chronically the more destabilize the neocortex becomes and I've shown pictures of this on my site you can see them in the podcast section you can see them in the video section in the in Section number one where I talk about the brain and how it functions and how consciousness of you know functions through the physiology of the brain I should say it doesn't function through it is a mechanism for its its functioning okay it is what the what the consciousness uses to to experience the things that we do in the physical body it isn't what the physicality of the brain is what derives the consciousness is the other way around however if we're constantly in this flight flight mode which is called stress we develop disease and we lose our ability to really think critically and at a higher conceptual level and this is where dominators want people they want people in this mode all the time therefore the manipulation of time psychologically is critically important to their agenda we'll get into that more next week but where I was going with this is stress people recognize that this is a problem but they don't want to deal with the proper remedies to it which is changing lifestyle and diet okay they want to deal with it in the instant gratification mode because that's the that's the way that we do things in the modern day we can't actually do any real work we can't actually use our will and knowledge to change ourselves god forbid we need a quick pill a pill for every ill so this brings us to the one of the biggest topics of this and one of my favorites saying that sarcastically because this is one of the things I really really detest more than anything else and that is the antidepressant category of drugs these things are some of the most dangerous compounds that anybody can ever put into their body and if you're listening to me and you're on one of these substances find out the best way to wean off of it and start to deal with your problems start to deal with why you're depressed start to go into the psyche and know yourself and know the causal factors of depression and you're not going to be able to do that until you start to understand who you really are and stop being afraid of that little voice that keeps knocking on the door saying hey I'm in here I've been locked away here for a long time you want to deal with this problem down here a little attention here and most people will say oh absolutely not close that door put a padlock on it and give me the pills okay and what this does this is one of the motive then the most dangerous traps to get in and I feel for the people that are in this and I need to look no further than members of my own family all hooked on this crap these SSRIs the selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors okay the SNR is right the serotonin norepinephrine reuptake inhibitors these are the categories of drugs that I I don't know if I've coined this but I don't know if anybody else that specifically refers to it to the madness I've categorized these and call them the demon drugs and you know this connects back a little bit with the last call or talk about these possible higher dimensional or lower dimensional entities it may be manipulating things from the spiritual level it's quite possible I know dark cultist believe that is uh what is actually happening for sure and decide to partner with those types of things I'm not saying that that is definitely true I'm just saying that is you know what some people's beliefs are about what's going on I call these the demon drugs because whether they invoke actual demons or the demons are behind this agenda it is something that is demonic meaning taking people out of a higher state of awareness and keeping them rooted in a lower one keeping them rooted in a fear-based modality and a physical only material-based of state of awareness never getting to higher modalities of thought and consciousness so the SSRIs these are antidepressants that work by basically preventing serotonin from being reuptake entomb anoro pathways serotonin another name for serotonin is five hoxsey 5-hydroxytryptamine or 5-ht this is a neurotransmitter that is basically responsible that to boil it down and make it as simple as possible this is something that is basically responsible for your normal everyday waking state of consciousness if you didn't have this you would not really be able to deal with the physical world that we live in so serotonin is very important it is necessary to to live it in a body and deal with things around you however when it is prevented from being reuptake intact in the synaptic cleft okay it is being prevented from being reapply thinking later that you see this I want you to know the corporation is government takeover of the church right we're off of Liberty radio live and first amendment radio I just disconnected from them because they are going to go into other programming and you heard their ads start up there so continuing on with the discussion of talking about SSRI selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors what they do is they basically prevent serotonin from coming out of the the synaptic cleft and being Rioch taken into the neural pathways and what that does is that creates a a general state of well-being because serotonin is a substance which when it is going through the synaptic cleft creates a sense of well-being so if you're increasing serotonin levels you're going to feel a euphoric giddy etc if it's just kept there and kept from being reuptake in which is why it's called a reuptake inhibitor what will happen is somebody will basically just level off in their ability to experience a full range of emotions because they won't be super happy but they won't be super sad either they will just basically be neutral it is like some sort of a zombie-like state of consciousness and this is what the dominators and the you know people who are advancing the control agenda one they don't want people who are in touch with their emotions because if you're in touch with your emotions your emotions are your compass for moral direction in life it's what's basically telling you in the physiology of the body whether you're doing the right thing or the wrong thing in life that's what your emotions are for folks that's what your emotions are for let's make that very clear your emotions are are your moral compass in life you're meant to feel them you're meant to feel happy and sad you're meant to feel good and bad you're meant to be up and depressed okay now I'm not saying there aren't some disorders in people severe chemical imbalances and in certain isolated instance instances yes maybe some advances in in some medical fields through some types of substances may help people with those actual conditions but these are things are way over prescribed and they're being prescribed for normal ranges of emotions you know they put people on them who you know lose a family member or lose a job this these are events you need to deal with in life and not take a pill to try to make an emotion being numbed out of your body look I know people in my family and my immediate family who have been on these things for like 15 16 years and they are basically could not care less about what's going on in the world absolutely unconcerned with anything that's taking place in the world around them they have basically become completely and totally indifferent oh yeah they care about their own little situation whether they pay their bills and whether they're comfortable and whether their house is nice but anything in a wider sense the requires conceptual thinking if it requires moral thinking forget about it not interested it's about me and my stuff and that's it and if freedoms are being taken away and all this immoral stuff is going on couldn't care less and I'll tell you what that they're directly being held in that state of consciousness through these drugs and that's why I call them the demon drugs they're taking away people's moral compass for direction people are letting that this being that be done to them because they don't want to feel they don't want to feel bad I don't want to feel depressed I don't want to think about that I don't want to have to do any actual work upon myself I just want a pill and make it all go away well it doesn't work like that and if you think it works like that you're a naive child okay to put it as bluntly as I can all right your emotions are there for a reason they're your moral compass in life that's what they are your moral compass or your emotions the sacred feminine aspect of consciousness they're not meant to be rubbed out they're meant to be felt we have a caller on the line from Southeast Pennsylvania caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us caller from Southeast Pennsylvania are you there all right it's Chris how are you Chris how you doing man good to hear from you um this another very interesting topic of which I've had some experience with first I like to say it reminds me a little bit of what the I was obviously talked about in brave new world with the soma where you know if you have ever a problem you just take the soma which I think means sleek and everything's right away and then grandeur heading a gram is better than a dam Chris that's know that's right and the other thing I've had personal experience with these SSRIs they put me on luvox about 20 years ago and um it was the only drug that I've ever been one only time in my life where I was actually suicidal and I after after our experience that you know for for uh I guess it was ten weeks or so I said to the psychiatrist I said what are you doing what what's this job all about and his response to me was and this was this guy University of Pennsylvania he says to me we don't really know what the what the prob which one will work for you we have to keep trust testing it out and then nothing is drop do they they affect your sexual aspects of your life and that to me it is a key thing are wait a minute something's wrong here yeah oh yeah and I didn't you know I unlike most people I didn't just ignore these he sent symbols and I got myself all for those things real quick and I told that flight psychiatrist to go there to go pound sand and um that God I did because I still have my my emotions and my you know my personality my sister and I'll finish up with this my sister-in-law is a registered nurse and I was talking to over the summer time to be talking to her and she was telling me how sometimes she fills them for the school the school nurse right she was telling me how the kids line up in the morning thirty kids they line up in the morning to get their meds I said what what do you mean I we didn't line up for we word score to get meds what we did was you know if we had a headache we went to the US they gave us an aspirin what he sent us home giving them medicine and I said why should your Webster's let sooner she should be giving these kids these medicines they're bringing joy and even formed yet and she just said to me well this is what they need and I said to her you know this is a case of the blind mean the blind yeah and that's wrong yeah yeah I'd like to hear your take on it oh but but but Chris she'll insist that she's harming no one she'll insist that she's not part of a huge hierarchical and compartmentalize structure that is actually doing harm to people by design that that is an unacceptable thought in her mind and feel free to go right ahead and take this podcast and give it right to or if you still talk to it because you know nod right I tell how I'll set it like that right in their face that they're naive that they're unread and that they have no idea what they're really a part of none is Europe you're that cop that's quite how about a little this is another example of what I call a negative knowledge you've heard me use the term on the show this is a person that not only doesn't understand the truth about what they're doing but our have a totally concur ties a calcified position on what they that what the thing that they're doing is and in order to actually get them back to the level of understanding at all they would have to break down all of these preconceived notions which are false even to get back to square one have a blank slate to start to understand what it is they really are doing it's called I call it negative knowledge not only does the person not know anything about the real truth of the situation but they're they're totally attached and holding on for dear life to their preconceived notions of what it actually is yeah and I am you know the problem is that the people in my family and society I mean my session was a bit person she just she just ignorant she doesn't understand and like people might now he said what she's a registered nurse she should know it so I you know I asked about aspartame and they're sizing and it's like there's nothing wrong with that Chris I said are you kidding me and that's what I meant because I'm seen as the outsider non expert with a freethinker and no one pays any attention to me and there's nothing there's nothing I could do about it it's all there is I mean I would I would point her to the research of dr. Russell Blaylock who was a world leading was a little leading neurosurgeon and knows more about the interactions within the human brain than almost anybody give her his book called the excitotoxin of the taste that kills or show her his lecture put make a DVD with his lecture on it and say here this is from a neuroscientist if you don't believe me this guy that does surgeries on the brain does he afford that that I'm on last week I shouldn't she didn't look at it but I forward it to her know that because they believe their preconceived notions they don't want to start looking at information with a blot from a blank slate they don't want to look at all the research the tons of research that's been done by independent companies to show that that these artificial sweeteners are normal toxins you know when you look at the research that the companies themselves do all the results I'm out skewed and then suddenly the ones that are funded by the people with a vested interest in the company and the bottom line of the company they come out with it with the read with the conclusion that these things are safe and don't cause health problems but anytime you've got to look at where the funding is coming from follow the money you know when it's funded by somebody that doesn't have an interest when the experiment and the study is funded by something somebody that does not have an interest in the outcome they don't have a monetary stake as the outcome always shows that these things are damaging to the physiology always yeah and you mentioned a week ago or so that there's this new diagnosis for people like me called oppositional defiance disorder and if this healthcare system continues the way it's going to go they're going to get people like me and I'm sure most your listeners or all your listeners in fact you know these SSRIs that take us out of our our real consciousness or try to anyway well they'd have to kill me to get it done but let's just put it the real one you're not going to you're not going to do that to my body without killing me trust me trust me is all I have to say about that you'd have a more common another cause call it but thanks so much no problem Chris taking a much pleasure to hear from Good Friday night I'll see you on Friday yes I will absolutely take care of men Kris from Philly always a pleasure to hear from them on what on earth is happening all right we're past the top of the second hour I'm going to give the Colin number again anybody wants to call in anything is open game no taboo topics here as always the calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again calling number 724 triple four seven triple for the call ID number that you have to punch in after you call that number is eight three five one five once again the call ID number four what on earth is happening eight three five one five ssris the selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors otherwise known as antidepressants let's look at some of their names Oh what wonderful names they have celexa lexapro luvox paxil prozac Zoloft anybody notice a pattern there couple of consonants keep coming up over and over and over again don't they Z and X Z and X okay this is bike design this is not an accident okay these names are specifically chosen celexa lexapro luvox paxil prozac Zoloft prozac being the number one prescribed one fluoxetine it's called because it's derived from Oh big surprise fluoride Wow there's our old friend yes see what these things do is they keep you in a so called level state of emotion which basically means you can't feel your emotions they don't want people to be able to enter any heightened state of awareness they don't want people to be able to even enter the fight-or-flight mode in a good way see this is a needed function when you're in danger when there is danger this you want this part of the brain functioning the r-complex of the brain that basically is responsible for the flight the fight-or-flight response in conjunction with the limbic system the limbic system it pumps the chemicals into the body that help us to feel fear when we're in true danger which is supposes the proper function of it you're in physical danger where there is danger moving on the horizon you want to know about it if there's a tornado coming you don't want to sit there and go hmm that's pretty interesting I'm not really I'm not worried at all I'm very level but you know not not feeling much of anything that's nice it's a tornado coming directly this way and and be like Azzam be about it you would want to go into a mode that says danger I better do something if I'm going to protect my physical vehicle which my consciousness inhabits okay you know that's not the time to not be able to feel any emotions or not be able to feel any fear because in that instance fear is a proper response or something that can totally harm the body or kill you you want to take preventive measures you want to take evasive action this is the whole argument like you know the other part called it about New Age movement you know sit back and wait just work on yourself it's all about waiting for a savior don't help other people understand it don't talk about the negative of you're so negative talking about all that negative stuff no it isn't negative it's information it's awareness what you do with it is what makes it negative or positive if I tell somebody of oncoming danger they might be able to take action that prevents them from experiencing the suffering that would happen once that danger strikes and therefore save themselves and their loved ones pain and suffering that they would have ordinarily that they would have otherwise experienced and that's not negative that's empowerment okay so the New Age movement is a controlled oppositional paradigm that is basically controlled by a compass in the high levels of the dark occult networks of the world and when I was involved in the occult I pulled this people to friends people around me they told me wait until you see all the New Age nonsense and garbage that's going to be coming out over the next many years we're going to flood the markets with this stuff it's going to be all about meditating your way to enlightenment and world peace and it doesn't work that way it doesn't they told me that that was going to be happening and then it happened because when they say that they're gonna do something they do it they're not talkers you know they're talked about this before in a weird way they're very United they're very in unison on the same page they have achieved a form of dark unity consciousness and um you know a lot of people don't want to hear that and they they don't want to look at this side of things and they don't want to understand that they're manipulating things that they're involved in like the healthcare industry you know like a you know a medicine and and hospitalization and you know just anything that basically affects people's state of health people want to believe that they're involved in something that's good regardless of whether they actually are or not people in the military want to believe the military does good things people in the police want to believe the police does good things people in education uh how they want to believe that they're doing something good and I'm all for education we should have some you know compared to the indoctrination system we actually do have people the media want to believe that they're actually informing people that's a laugh people in the health care industry want to believe that they're healing people that's a less we're in a collective state of denial over all of these things folks and one of the things that will keep you there are the antidepressant class of compounds the demon drugs another one another set is the SNR eyes what these are less well-known but these are serotonin or norepinephrine serotonin norepinephrine reuptake inhibitors what now this is directly connected with the fight-or-flight mechanism as well norepinephrine is a stress hormone it affects the parts of the brain where attention is controlled okay it also affects the brain where response to stimuli is controlled it underlies the fight-or-flight response interesting we're up a nephron okay so here's another thing that they're trying to disconnect us from what these drugs basically do is make it impossible for us to one feel emotions so we're not feeling the repercussion of our relationships our interactions with other people certainly not in any kind of a deep level and - they're making the fight/flight response numbed in people they're dampening the fight-or-flight response mechanism which is a necessary part of our survival mechanisms in the brain complex it's there for a reason it's there so that we can take appropriate actions when we are actually under a dangerous situation or a threat this is why these drums are so widely prescribed they don't want people waking up to the dangers that are around them and they want them numbed they want this numbed basically a whole set a whole range of emotions numbed out of them all right we have I'm going to try to go back to Kevin from Philadelphia let's see if this goes through I'm going to try this Kevin from Philadelphia are you there that I would try you again but it looks like we're still having a problem hey I'll turn the chat on in the chat room so let's try that there we go keV I saw that you were not only in the chat room but also a calm so if you're there type something into the chat if that will allow you to do so you could also Skype me I think you have my skype name so I chat over what you were going to talk about because it looks like I still can't get to your phone I still can't make you active on the talks you live program for some strange reason but Kevin who does a show on talk show now called caution tinfoil hat area a great I listened to the first episode and a couple of small segue episodes that he did and he's going to be doing a show on Friday his second show second big show he interviewed them Roxie um I can't remember her last name Roxie about the chemtrail phenomenon uh and she was a great a great guest for the show they did kind of a little roundtable discussion there at one point and it was a really good show um keep it up keep up the great work Kevin if you're listening and I will be calling in to tinfoil hat area on talk-show this Friday from the for your mind conference fundraiser let Kevin know on his show about how the fundraiser is going and how things are generally going for the preparation for the conference so keV if you're listening try to type something in or Skype something to me and I'll try to respond on the air let's continue to talk about the SNRIs okay so these are the serotonin norepinephrine reuptake inhibitors some of these names are cymbalta you've seen uh advertisements for that on television or gray another one is pristiq pris tiq pristiq one that I know specific members of my family take is FX or EF f EF f e XOR effects or this is a an SN RI and these are just as dangerous and just as overprescribed as the SSRIs I highly recommend people do their own research into these um I highly recommend people really try to understand the components of consciousness as we talked about on this show being our thoughts our emotions and our actions and why the emotions act as a bridge between our thoughts and actions okay just as the limbic brain will act as a bridge between the r-complex of the brain which governs our motor skills and the higher thought center of the brain called the neocortex the emotions are the Sacred Feminine component which is essentially the most under attack and lacking component of consciousness in the world today this is what the dominators have to continue to attack and they're doing a great job of it through the pharmaceutical industry all of these drugs all of these so-called solutions to problems are nothing of the sort they are there to keep our emotional compass broken they want to keep it spinning anything but have it point TrueNorth they want you numbed indifferent as they say in the great sci-fi movie they live they have made us indifferent to ourselves and to others we are focused only on our own gain I just re-watched they live this week with a with barb and a friend and it is just a phenomenal movie it's a it's my favorite sci-fi movie I it's one of the best allegories out there I highly recommend people check it out because it's an allegory for this for the media it's an allegory for the different types of compounds that they interject into our diet and into our body-mind connection to destabilize it to turn that signal on and to keep people under that spell of getting them to see things that are basically the exact opposite of what they really are no discernment and no ability to feel that's what the ultimate goal of this is and that's what drugs are ultimately all about it's turning off sense perception which we should be honing we should be refining we should be using as the god-given gifts and tools that they are our emotions and our perceptions to understand truth to know ourselves and what's going on within us as an expression of our consciousness one of the expressions of it all right we have another caller on the line caller you are on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us can you hear an hour I can but it's very distorted it's like you're underwater that digital distortion type of effect but go ahead okay um I I just imagine in that no tell your alright go ahead I'll deal with it can you hear me can you hear me again it's a digital delight distortion effect but I'm willing to put up with it it's fine the information is what is important go right ahead okay I just wanted to confirm what you were saying as one of your listeners because I have been what where you're talking about before also many years ago about a year before I afternoon at you in the first place I was working retail and as weird as it sounds I teen movie idiocracy and a reference these things like giant trash at lashes and he called it a retail and I recognized that all of the things that I was settling with eventually wound up in China and I wish that I was pretty much contributing to it may mean our depressed and my wife then suggested I go on to an SSRI along with the people that the doctors have you seen and it put me through of a very interesting chorus to start with but once like we're actually feeling better about everything I are the enitre the notice is already kind of a fake feeling and it wasn't very helpful in the long run it's just because I started to get used to it and then all of a sudden anyone with my goldfish and before I knew it they were like double what I started with and it should have not a healthy thing in my editing and getting off of it there were many suicidal thoughts but why don't you get it hasit after about two previous amount of being off of it you're bringing chemicals you start to get it back to normal and then they sell illness I want to stop you there for one moment to mention something that's extremely important if you're listening to this please if you're on one of these things do not try to go cold turkey off of these it's very dangerous to do that you need to really do research and and consult somebody that knows what they're talking about when it comes to the particular drug that you're taking how to wean off of it because if you try to go cold turkey this is one of the most common side effects or actual reactions that takes place is extremely suicidal tendencies that these things are dangerous compounds to mess with they even get on in the first place coming off of them can be even more dangerous than going on them you really really want to be knowledgeable about how to wean off of these things properly if you're going to do that do your homework do your research consult somebody that really knows what they're talking about when it comes to these okay and if you're going to help somebody to wean off of it make sure you know what you're talking about and get them to do the research and get them to consult something that really knows I mean giving people advice about this can kill somebody if you don't do it the right way you know okay you know that's very important it's a very important caveat and disclaimer I want to make here I'm not telling anybody drop doing these immediately if you're on them you have to wean revise things but I completely agree completely as a matter of fact anyone was the first time and I kinda did not.we my visit had it was probable and then I was actually give him the chance to get one of them and I foolishly showed it and then we leave myself off of them afterwards at the second time but but or one in the first time I will say that one of the things when I done though and in did you do a cold turkey my wife knew that I was going to go into do you think ahead I'm and it was there for me in a way that many people might not have that sort of backup and on top of that they were also getting called 5-htp they were talking earlier participant riveted that I was taking it as a sign up with Lynn and or really balanced myself I again you're absolutely right a disclaimer eighty-two totally possibly lead to disasters that other than to be good set yourself for one more little thing Saturday off in such a fashion that you want all those skills I got but again the whole point is to get when you do finally it off of its innings will rebalance and you will find a new peace of mind that at least sit in the fact that the pain you're going through of living in the of trying to be agitated and in a profoundly sick Society as well but it is something and it natural your suppose it if you're opening trying regular are that like is not good for we're not good going through it in this exercise I like it and you need to start our changing society anywhere for rather than for refer it that is nice being able to gather in the moment absolutely and you are a living example of someone that has gotten off of one of these traps gotten out of one of these traps of these uh antidepressants I wish uh you know some people in my family would take that as a an example and as an inspiration to to you know basically begin to find the will to wean off of some of these things that they don't need you they do not need these they are not critically chemically imbalanced you know in an irretrievable way they want to stay on these because they like having their emotions numb now they don't want to feel every day awareness and consciousness and the emotions that go along with living in such a world and that's why they're basically ineffective and you know have not really attained the battle so to speak they have enjoined the war the ranks of the info war they have been really worked on their own consciousness as a result because these things basically make you not want to do much of anything except uh go along to get along it's it's a bit of that herd mentality training is what these pills are for all I got is it loosened at least the pain and it is revealed even if it's suffer they're going to release it it's real don't take the fall to the moon hill for the rest of your life to use all that I favor that again live in America with a disclaimer but at all I want to add to your show is like at least to the pain is real cam thanks so much the illusion the great point you brought up and I want to say once again a great job on beginning your show it's every Friday night on talk-show yeah yeah yeah plug go right ahead by 8 thank you Friday all right hold it Friday at 10:00 Eastern 10:00 to midnight Eastern odd Kadena Utah and it's calling in 10 employer area and the deceased going to be actually wearing shoes does one start and I'll be publishing it with hello Jose with a margin shooter if you seen in one on Facebook he's almost very much like me but you kind of want these West Coast and all the like tubes if you don't mind real quick I totally asked you can you ring when we're done okay what I particularly appreciated but you got a min and I'll be calling in on Friday to give a report of the fundraiser the free your mind conference fundraiser at liberties yes a great job starting up the show everyone check out a caution tinfoil hat area on talk show every every Friday evening at 10 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time so keV thanks so much always bring up great points you have a good night and I'll talk to you after the show then give your birthday again take care man awesome alright so a little bit of audio difficulty but no problem is the information that's important but I'll tell you a lot that provides a great segue because that was kind of psychedelic sounding and let's talk about psychedelics let's get into something that hardly anybody wants to get into to talk about to put on the table let's talk about entheogenic compounds and psychedelics okay why are these substances that have been traditionally used as medicines in a proper sacred spiritual and ceremonial context over thousands of years have been employed by indigenous tribal cultures all over the world why are they so demonized to the point of being made a Schedule one compound well part of this is the LSD Fiasco that went on in the 1960s which if you really look deep into the parts of the element elements that we're pushing LSD into the culture in the 60s were people who are involved in mind control projects like MKULTRA monarch and other deep covert black projects that dealt with the control of human consciousness it's a very deep area of exploration to start exploring because it opens up a big can of worms as to other Institute's and think tanks like the Tavistock Institute of human relations like the round table think-tank institutions operating throughout the world intelligence agencies like the CIA doing research in these fields of direct mind control through drugs through substances LSD was one that they clearly demonstrable II used to try to control the human mind INRI in experiments predating the 60s actually but powers-that-be also realized that this substance had the potential to really open up people's consciousness that they took it in the proper mental set meaning the mind set in which it was taken and the reason it was taken for see that's what these substances when you start to talk about them clearly someone like myself who is advocating total health eating good foods eating organic substances you can't start to think well now he's talking about just go and do as many drugs as you want randomly I'm talking about on the show not getting involved in certain prescription drugs these aren't drugs so to speak these are consciousnesses in and of themselves that are communed with and we talked about that a little last week they are communed with the word communion means to build together okay to create together that's what communion means when we break it down into its constituent latin elements come together or with an muni muni ohm unary which means to build these substances are communions with consciousnesses that actually are indwelling they are within us they are within the unified field of consciousness as the first caller of the show talked about an architecture of consciousness a field of consciousness that we are one with these substances help us to commune with that field and to explore it and to understand it better and they put us into an altered state of consciousness an alternative awareness for time and then they drop us back down to our level of awareness in general having learned something if we paid attention while in the throes of the psychedelic encounter or experience and then we can bring some of that information back down and employ it in our world this has been the traditional role of shamans throughout centuries and centuries of the human past to enter altered states of consciousness explore that realm and bring information back with them into this dimension of being and mind that can be beneficial to the community but shaman is is known as one who can see in the dark in the darkness of the world the shaman is one who has become capable seeing and that's no small task that involves looking deeply at the self and not flinching that involves going into these states of awareness without fear and for the right reasons again this is all about proper context I usually talk about this in my solution section what I want to basically bring up tonight is why these things are so demonized why people are unwilling to even look at these in any kind of a a context of expanding consciousness and awareness there's many different reasons you could do the substance you could take a substance or communion with a substance take it into your body and and let it modify your consciousness but why do people drink you know a lot of people drink for escapism a lot of people take street drugs for escapism and thrills no and just ignoring one's responsibilities well some people take psychedelics for that reason and I don't advocate that I think that's one ear espanha bill could be dangerous because you know you can play with these things you'll get stung now trust me on that or don't trust me and find out try to take him in some kind of a frivolous or you know you know you might get away with the first time or two maybe it's not that much not that far beyond that for anybody who knows what I'm talking about enjoy if you slip by with a joyride the first time taking it in the state of you know frivolous consciousness let's say because continue to try to do that and you will get stung by the class of consciousnesses let's say I'm hesitant to even call them substances okay you'll get stung by these consciousnesses hard in some instances if you play around with them the way that I'm talking about communing with these states of consciousness is in a proper context which means for the right reasons are you communing with these because you want to elevate your state of awareness because you want to help improve yourself and thereby help improve the state of the world well that's the proper context to go into this and yes there is a proper context people want to say there's no proper context or psychedelics it's however you want to use them nonsense nonsense these things are here for a reason okay they're here for a reason they're not here accidentally by chance just by you know random randomness there on the earth for a reason in this garden that we live in that has basically become almost like a hell and if we're not careful if we don't become discerning rather quickly it is going to be a hell on earth these things are the ten Nexen to nature that we've lost and if we commune with them in the proper context we can re-establish that deeper connection now what are some of these compounds well let's look at the word psychedelics first of all you know psychedelics people hear that and you know they have this immediate mind-control reaction oh dangerous shouldn't be messing with them you know you'll thought you'll fall out of a window thinking you can fly it has a connotation to it but when we break down the word and again the occult is all about words and the manipulation of words all about the manipulation of the perception of what words mean particularly when we break down the word psychedelic into its constituent elements which are derived from Greek okay psyche a in Greek will we get the word psychic from means mind and the Loom means to make clear to make the mind clear to make it easier to see that which really is okay it's about vision it's about clarity of vision now don't get me wrong these things uh you know physically will not give you better clarity of vision in penny cases and many people will say yes they will and it actually on lower dosages some of them do increase the visual acuity that's not true what I just said they provide visual distortions certainly and full-blown hallucinations if enough are taken if a high enough dosage is taken but ultimately the vision that's being spoken of here is the spiritual vision the third eye vision the third eye sight okay to make the mind's eye clear psychedelics it's like a balloon like a meaning mind in Greek delune the verb to make clear making the mind's eye clear the vision of spirit clearer these are called entheogenic I some people this is the term that to go away from the negative connotations of the word psychedelic many people have begun calling them entheogenic term that was deliberately created again to avoid the negative connotations of psychedelic MPO gen is comprised from three greek roots the word entheogenic beans in or within Theo's and Theo okay Theo Theo slean's divine theosis God in Greek the divine the third root is Gen okay which comes from the verb uh I believe it is Latin Gennaro Gennaro means to create or to generate and again we talked about some symbolism briefly the G in the middle of the compasses and square of Freemasonry this ultimate thing that this represents is the generative principle and that's the principle of care the generative principle is the thing that actually creates all reality it is the one overarching principles principle in which all of the other hermetic principles are therein contained so it is the most important thing to develop along with will and intelligence but care is the thing that holds it all together the reason that we're in the experience is that that we are is because most people don't care when people say oh yeah I recognize some of the things that are happening and I don't care I get that from members of my own family well and I keep going back to that for a reason there's a specific reason I keep highlighting that I want people to understand the people that are really enslaving us are not the people in these high-level positions of power they're not the dark occultus at the highest levels they're not the secret society members they're our own families you want to look at our enslavers first of all look in the mirror there's the first and foremost enslaver of the human family and then just look at the people around you there's the enslavers of the human species folks right there the manifestation of them is in of that not caring not developing the will not developing intelligence not paying attention the manifestation of all that that internal imbalance is the global elite and the secret society networks in the dark occultists they're just a manifestation of that on a higher level we do the work to change ourselves these people can't do what they do a small group of psychopaths that accounts for less than three four percent of the population cannot do what they do without our compliance the end the end and it's all about mind control that's how they continue to get people to ignore dealing with themselves their own issues they're the problems of their own psyche their own addictions their own you know uh negative patterns of behavior etc etc all the negative things that they do to other people that they don't have the moral right to do just ignore all that take a pill shut up watch television take this pill yeah eat your eat your Twinkies eat your drink drink your soda go to you know eat your powdered Donuts and uh watch American Idol which will make Americans Idol meaning inactive you know watch your sports drink your aspartame Laden Cola drink some alcohol and take your antidepressants and you think the world is going to change for the better enjoy enjoy what you got is as good as it's going to get and ultimately you're the creator of that experience but this goes back to the verb generic which started that tangent and it means to create it is the generative principle so the word entheogenic to psychedelics and entheogenic compounds and within Theo's divine and generic create it means to create the divine within to generate the connection to divinity or to the source within oneself this these this class of consciousness altering substances known as entheogens or psychedelic can foster this connection can assist in making that connection it Wells within us these are states we can reach in other ways we can reach them through intense meditation we can reach them through rhythmic drumming and dance and uh you know we can even reach them love in computer simulations you know you put a virtual reality headset you can go into an altered state of consciousness for sure but this is a direct path through the natural world a means of doing it and I think it's a valid one I myself have communion with some of these intelligences these consciousnesses if you will and they've helped me tremendously and again always done in a correct contact wanting to improve oneself that's the key in a proper context again these are not things to mess with but if you don't want to take my word for that try to mess with them and enjoy what you get you definitely won't but that's why a lot of people you know demonize them and stay away from them it's fear they know these are powerful thought changing their paradigm shifting helpers that's what they are they help us to see the folly of our ways they make us laugh about how ridiculous we are they'll make us cry about it sometimes too um they make you deal with your own crap let's let's cut right to the chase you're not going to you know get away with much in the presence of these consciousnesses let's put it that way they are there to make you deal with your Flemish is and inconsistencies and rough edges and to bring them extremely to your attention so that you turn your gaze toward those aspects of self and work upon them to smooth them out some of them let's let's talk about another word for them we talked about communion as being what these things really are these are active sacraments not inert ones as the religions of the world want to foster off and now Chris when he called in mention one that was used in the Eleusinian mysteries of a lusus off of Greece uh a loose in Ian Lu s i SI n i am a loose in Ian's mysteries the Eleusinian mysteries the mysteries of alesis look look that up look at what the Greek ministry tradition was about the Hermetic tradition look at what their active sacrament was it was something called soma this is not a connection to the soma of brave new world fame which was basically like a antidepressant compound soma of a lusus was a drink that people took to commune with another state of consciousness to get into touch with the mystery school tradition of the Greek the ancient Greek time period soma many people are speculated was derived from a form of psychedelic mushroom some people have said it was the Amanita muscaria mushrooms some people claim that it with this psilocybin variety of mushrooms I don't know for sure but I do know it was a psychedelic compound that altered the consciousness of the initiate so that they would have to begin to go down a deeper path of initiation of really dealing with their own stuff so to speak dealing with the things that are nested way down into our subconscious but this brings us to the breakdown of another word which is sacrament you know we look at Holy Communion in the Christian tradition as a sacrament it's one of these inert sacraments just made with unleavened bread bread with made without any yeast flattened bread it's inert it doesn't do anything to change the consciousness you have to believe in it well take a couple of grams of psilocybin mushrooms and tell me whether you need to believe in it but you don't need to believe in an active sacrament for it to work upon your consciousness it's going to work whether you believe in it or not and it is a direct route to a altered state of awareness in which you know you can do some work upon yourself you can choose not to - the experience will probably be much more unpleasant because these are things that try to nudge us in the right direction so to speak they can be gentle nudges or you know in the case of something like iboga they can be harsh nudges or outright pushes um and uh these things can help with addictive tendencies they can help pull us out of ego identified states of identification they can pull us out of materialistic identification there's so many uses for these the psychological community needs to really start researching these things and it's made very difficult because these are scheduled compounds made illegal look at the word sacrament briefly as I've said these are active sacraments not inert one's not dead ones there live sacraments the word sacrament comes from Latin sacrum means holy or sacred okay sacra sacred and meant a which means mind again it's very similar to psychedelic to make the mind clear will to improve the mind sacrum meant a sacrament means to make the mind holy okay so this is um this is the proper usage for them they have to be used in the right set or mind set and the right setting which is the external environment that we use them in we want to use these things in a reasonably controlled environment controlled conditions in the physical environment because you know it's called a trip for a reason when people use these with people commune with these I want you to refrain from even using the word use or do we're communing with these things with these beings these forms of consciousness you know that's what they are if you really understand entheogens and psychedelics you don't understand these are forms of consciousness okay and they exist in nature and we're communing with that spirit that is within nature to improve ourselves there it's helping us to get in touch with that unified field that we're all a part of so um that's what an active sacrament is just very briefly because we're almost running out of time here cannabis is one of them again one of the reasons it's so highly demonized okay contains the active ingredient tetrahydrocannabinol which is THC magic so-called magic mushrooms these are the sacred mushroom the suicide cubensis the the suicide mexicana etc you can go on and on about the different varieties of psilocybin containing mushrooms there's the Omni to mascara tea variety of mushrooms there is ayahuasca which is a very interesting combination of of plants that DMT is an active ingredient in dimethyltryptamine we continue talking about this next week a little bit but um basically I'll close the show I open the show with a quote from Thomas Jefferson and I'll close the show with a quote from the great Terence Mckenna Terence Mckenna said if the words life liberty and the pursuit of happiness don't include the right to experiment with your own consciousness then the Declaration of Independence wasn't worth the hemp it was written on think about it folks we'll continue with this discussion a little bit next week and then we'll get into the illusion of time as the next methodology of mind control we talk about food and medicine on the last few shows again I'll wrap that up next week and then we'll get into the next topic but I want to continue a little bit to talk about psychedelics next week and to specifically talk about the proper context in which to use these and specifically talk about some some specific psychedelics and some of the effects that they create so we'll do that in the first part of the show next week and then we'll get into the the next topic of discussion in our ongoing exploration of the methods of mind control that's all for tonight folks thanks to all the great callers as always thanks to all the listeners you've been listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark Accio check out my website at what on earth is happening calm see you right here next week folks good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #033

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Pharmaceutical Industry, Western Medicine, Vaccines, Flu Shots, Chemtrails, Geoengineering*

[Music] we're broadcasting in our new time tonight 8:00 p.m. to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time I'm your host mark passio and you are listening to what on earth is happening today is Tuesday November 9 2010 my website is what on earth is happening comm and networks website revolution broadcasting calm once again where our new timeslot tonight the show will now be live every Tuesday evening from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time this has been done to make way on Tuesday evening for Bob show which is carried live on revolution broadcasting and on his website they lie calm Bob show is truth be told radio I just had the honor of being interviewed by Bob for the last hour on his show thank you so much for the great interview today Bob and uh tonight we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion for the next two hours of the attacks that are ongoing against the body the physical component of our experience in consciousness we are going to explore more ways that the mind-body connection is being attacked and attempted to be severed because if there is a severing of the connection between body and mind the mind is more susceptible to attack and that of course further D links us from the spiritual component of ourselves of the true self so we've been undertaking this uh exploration of this information for the last several weeks and I decided to extend it one more week before we explore further methodologies of mind control again we said that we were going to touch on about fourteen different methods of mind control in the multi-faceted techniques of manipulation that are used by controllers that are used by the dominator world to basically control people and keep them in a prison that they cannot see for themselves because they are under mind-control call it by whatever name you want psychological manipulation the exploitation of ancient psychology because of knowledge that is known about the psyche you can call it all of those things and it is indeed all of those things but by any other name it's mind control and that's part of what we do here we are going to be getting into solutions in later programs but what we've been doing is basically taking the methods of mind control and exploring them one at a time the ninth method was food and medicine and for the last few weeks we were talking about food and all the different ways that the the conventionally grown food products basically go to work to destabilize the body and mind I won't go into a recap of all of that you can listen to all of those methods to all of those all that information about food and what's in are conventionally produced food in the podcast section of my website if you go to what on earth is happening calm and you click on podcasts those shows are all available for free download and you could put them on any mp3 device digital music device that you may have and listen to them at your leisure what I'm going to do tonight since I'm extending this topic one more week is we're going to get into a couple of things that we didn't have time to get into over the last couple weeks and those topics tonight are going to be flu shots and vaccines vaccines that are done by children at an extremely young age at infant age actually not even when these children are even one year old and then we're going to get into the phenomenon known as chemtrails for many people this is a topic that they will be familiar with for many people they may not know about the chemtrail phenomenon and it's something that everyone should really deeply look into but before we do that tonight I always start the show with some event announcements and then I'm going to give the new calling number is we have a slightly new format on the show we're going to run a few of network spots at strategic locations in the show and there will be a new call-in number and hopefully that will go smoothly and I'll be able to take your calls a little bit later on so I always start to show with event announcements and I have a few this evening again the importance of taking action that is the biggest part of the solution knowledge is not enough knowledge is only the first step awareness is the first step it needs to be converted into action to become true wisdom therefore getting out into the community raising your voice and actually doing something about the problems that you see in the world is essential taking in more and more information will only get you so far the next step is convert that knowledge into proper moral action in the world so I have a couple of speaking engagements coming up and there's a few other events coming up over the next over the next month the first one I'd like to tell everyone about is the UFO et Congress hosted by Pat Market ilio this is happening in Bordentown New Jersey at the Ramada Inn November 13th and 14th that's this weekend the Ramada Inn in boarding town is at 1083 that's one zero eight three US highway 206 North Saturday is a nine a.m. registration the doors open at 9:30 a 10:00 a.m. welcome speech by Pat Market ilio will kick off the day's events here are the speakers for this day Saturday November 13th Dennis den okhla UFOs crop circles and visitors from extraterrestrial civilizations dr. julian e salt will give a talk called the global crisis and the New World Order's present situation Dan Smith will give a talk called the best possible world and its best possible ending Jacqueline Delibes will talk about the et forces of light Will Allen and a special guest talking about UFOs over Washington DC and UFOs filmed by astronauts is talk called the proof is in the pictures that's the Saturday events for this UFO convention the sunday events are excuse me also beginning at 9:30 there's a 10:00 a.m. welcome speech by the master of ceremonies Pat market ilio I will be the first speaker on Sunday starting at 10:00 a.m. my lecture is called don't count on disclosure bill Weber will be following me with a talk called 1930s German flying saucers butch rutowski underground bases and human mutilation investigations that should be very interesting Tim Hackman will speak on area 51 Joel Dean giving a talk called UFO abductions the directions to the conference take the New Jersey Turnpike to eggs at 7:00 then take route 206 north about 1/4 of a mile the Ramada Inn will be on the right-hand side and free parking is available advance registration is $135 for both days tickets are $75 at the door each day for more information on the UFO et Congress 2010 visit the website dr. UFO org that's dr you fo RG next the monthly free documentary screening and discussions at the ethical Society of Philadelphia hosted by truth freedom prosperity every third Monday of the month this month November 15th the ethical Society is at 1906 South Rittenhouse Square it's a 7 p.m. time for more information on the script the documentary screenings see WWE truth freedom prosperity o RG november 15th that's the third Monday of the month November 15th at the ethical Society 7 o'clock p.m. the end the Fed rally in Philadelphia this happens I believe twice a year November 20th Saturday November 20th at 11 o'clock a.m. at the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia at 6 and arch streets that 6th and arch November 20th 11 o'clock a.m. come on out and support the end the Fed Philadelphia rally for more information on this please visit truth freedom prosperity org or end the Fed dot us I will be giving a one-time-only lecture as far as I know it's the only time I'll be giving it unless someone else asked me to do so at another location but this is a special event survive and thrive this is a group hosted by a friend of mine named Fernando salgueiro he does a monthly survivalist group and gives out a ton of great information on urban and wilderness survival this this meeting this meetup takes place every last Sunday of the month at Liberty's pub Liberty's is at 7:05 North 2nd Street that's the corner of 2nd and Fairmount in Philadelphia this saw this one I will be lecturing at this is on Sunday November 28th at 6 o'clock p.m. and I will be giving a special talk on natural law and sovereignty and for people who attend this I think it's going to be a real educational event for them and hopefully they will really get a lot out of this and understand how critical a role in our lives these concepts are natural law and sovereignty so--that's survive and thrive November 28 Sunday November 28 six o'clock pm at Liberty's pub second and Fairmount in Philadelphia finally the big event coming up in April of 2011 free your mind conference on consciousness mind control and the occult this is a conference that I am hosting I'm co-hosting this with several dedicated individuals in the Philadelphia area it's going to be the biggest event of its kind on the East Coast and it will probably be the biggest event of any type like this in Philadelphia in the year 2011 for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences that are exercised upon our consciousness and our behavior trauma-based mind control and ritual abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies that are available for those who are affected by these devices Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 from 10:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. both days the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. each day the location is a true Bohol our UBA UBA Hall 414 Green Street in Philadelphia PA admission price $20 per person per day the confirmed speaker list here it is Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Bob tuscan farah your dozous John Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika our Casio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor and we are still in negotiation with a few other individuals and hopefully we will be adding a few more people to the event before the roster is completed those are the event announcements for this evening let me give the new callin number for the show the new callin number for what on earth is happening we'll see how this how this works out new call-in number is eight seven seven five nine eight eight five four nine the new Colin number for what on earth is happening toll-free eight seven seven five ninety eight five four nine feel free to call in the show at any time there are no taboo topics here we will have a topic that we'll be discussing but you're not limited to that again no taboo topics ever here on what on earth is happening when you call and please be patient hold on the line I will get to you I may be in the middle of discussing something I may be in the middle of laying out a concept or an idea so please be patient when you call in and I will get to the call I will be looking at the switchboard frequently all right last week we ended this show by discussing psychedelics we were talking about why psychedelics are so widely demonized and essentially I ended the show with a quote I ended it with a quote by one of the biggest influences in my life mr. Terence Mckenna and for people that don't know about Terence Mckenna and his work I cannot recommend looking into this gentleman enough sadly he is he has passed away he died back in the year 2000 but his work is seminal and it is instrumental it was instrumental to my own awakening I want to spell his name for everyone so they're very clear about who he is and about finding information from him many listeners will of course be familiar with Terence Mckenna but many will not be and I again cannot suggest that you look into the work of this gentleman enough Terence Mckenna ter ence Terence Mckenna mck e NMA Terence Mckenna the quote that I ended was if the words life liberty and the pursuit of happiness don't include the right to experiment with your own consciousness then the Declaration of Independence isn't worth the hemp it was written on yes that's kind of comical but nonetheless he's making a an extremely significant point here what these aspects of consciousness that we call psychedelics that we call entheogenic splain those terms last week what we what this is about is consciousness exploration what these compounds these consciousness is really are what they are what they do is they help break down barriers they break down barriers that our social conditioning has erected in our own minds they break down barriers that we ourselves have erected in our own minds through not wanting to look at our faults not wanting to look at the negative aspects of our personalities what these substances do is they make you confront yourself and I mean they really make you take a good look at some of the ways that you are falling short in consciousness the ways that you are still divided within yourself the ways that you are still in opposition with your own consciousness see the goal of consciousness is to be the goal of truly becoming aware means that you are bringing the three aspects of your own consciousness into alignment and unison with each other and these aspects are of course our thoughts our emotions and our actions and unis unison in these three aspects of consciousness this is true unity consciousness within oneself means that you become a being that as you think so you feel and so you act in the world all three of those things raised to a high degree of awareness and are removed from opposition with each other I've stressed this over and over and over again throughout the weeks of this radio show this is what unity consciousness really is this is what enlightenment really is contrary to what many people will try to pass off as enlightenment if you are no longer in opposition with yourself and your thoughts emotions and actions have come into a higher level of awareness for the good for the true will okay that is what enlightenment really is all about and yes there is an opposite form of this that is dark unison dark unity consciousness I talked about excuse me I've talked about this on the show many times this is something that many people don't like to hear that they are resistant to because it makes them uncomfortable in knowing how a specific aspect of the universe as far as the law of attraction works there is something called dark unity consciousness for dark unasyn meaning that someone who is basically committed to the work of evil can come into this form of oneness for the wrong reasons for the wrong goals for you know for all of the wrong efforts there would be the opposite of the true great work this means that a Dominator a controller a sorcerer a dark ocultist call it whatever you want they do have a way that they think and then they do feel a certain way about their ideas their ideologies and those are in unison with each other their emotions do not betray their thoughts as they think so they feel and then their actions do not betray either one of these their actions are in compliance are in unity with their thoughts and their emotions and this is why they continue to be successful and this is why we are continuing to be largely conquered because more of them in this agenda in this dark agenda are unified they're on the same page as they think so they feel and so they hacked and that's why the universe is respecting their unity it will give us what we wish for if we are in unison in unity in these three principles in these three aspects of our consciousness sadly they have this form of unity dark though it may be and sadly the human population as a whole does not that's what this show it is ultimately attempting to do is to bring more people of the good persuasion who are doing the true will and the true great work into this positive unity consciousness as we think so we feel so we act psychedelics can be a tool to that end and again that's all they are these are tools we commune with them and they help us or they could be a detriment if they are used in the wrong context or with the wrong mindset so if we use them in the proper context which I talked a little bit about last week the set and setting the mindset and then the external surroundings being conducive to raising awareness conducive to helping the community Dusit 2x exploring the deeper aspects of ourselves in our own consciousness then they will be of great use to us and they can be termed at that point tools or methods for our personal evolution and I certainly feel that that is why they are here that is why they are on the earth these are natural agents for consciousness exploration dominators don't want consciousness to be explored they want us ignorant of self they want us ignorant of the laws of nature they want us ignorant of the natural world and natural law this is why they will do anything in their power to demonize these substances and attach all levels of fear to them they will try to tell you that they're highly dangerous or addictive or will make you jump out of windows etc etc and all other levels of nonsense that go along with their fear-mongering and propaganda when it comes to psychedelics but these things simply are not true of course they can be detrimental if we use them in the wrong mindset anything can again Bob on the show previous to this when he was interviewing me brought up the dangers of alcohol look at how alcohol is abused and it can be more dangerous than psychedelics in just about every way yet it's legal look at the additives that are put in tobacco products in this country causing lung cancer again it isn't tobacco itself it's the additives and the chemicals and the fertilizers and the pesticides and all the other taste enhancers and the things that make the paper burn slower that's what will give people lung cancer not organically grown tobacco and indigenous people smoke organically grown tobacco practically 24 hours a day and there's no instances of lung cancer in their culture here it's rampant because of all the other junk chemical junk that is added to tobacco products in the United States and indeed throughout the Western world so again psychedelics are boundary dissolves they help us break down walls in consciousness they must explore aspects of our personality and deeper aspects of ourselves that we may be resistant in an ordinary state of consciousness to exploring so

I highly highly suggest people look into the works of Terence Mckenna he is an incredibly eloquent speaker he has a very distinctive voice some people may find it slightly comical but absolutely empowering information and there's tons of audio out there by and there's tons of video out there by him just through a google search on his name and and you you will be able to go to town for months practically with the amount of information out there on Terence Mckenna we're going to be coming up to a break in a couple of minutes for some ads for the network to run but I want to give the call-in number once again new call-in number for the show toll-free eight seven seven five nine eight eight five four nine once again the new call-in number toll-free eight seven seven five nine eight eight five four nine I'm going to shift gears now so we're going to get into the basic topics that pretty much wraps up what I wanted to say about psychedelics but let's talk about now a couple of other ways that the dominators and the dominator regime if you will in science and medicine and government attack the physical body complex and two of the most damaging ways that they do this is through vaccinations and flu shots so let's talk about these two chemical attacks in the next half an hour or so and then I'll try to switch gears and go into the chemtrail phenomenon vaccines are administered practically right out of the womb an infant's immune system isn't even beginning to develop when this cocktail of chemicals is injected and there were you know it started with a handful of shots then it climbed into the tens then into the tea you know into the 20s and now I believe it's something in in the neighborhood of over 40 different shots are given to children even before they reach the age of two now first of all if people don't just find that figure crazy in and of itself I don't really understand how you what you're thinking because if you think that children who have grown up without these things for tens of thousands of years actually need this sludge of chemicals injected into them in infancy to be able to live and carry on a normal life I think there's something wrong with the way you think if that's what you think this would be dangerous for an adult to take in let alone a newborn child look at some of the substances that are in the chemicals that are in vaccines that we inject in the newborn children we're coming up to a break here I'll be back in a couple of minutes after these ads run you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on revolution broadcast back in a few [Music] [Applause] [Music] in Warcraft Ephesus and all I don't have control of the population total Tier II is amongst us the burning of humanity rests on our shoulders the hunger would like it to expose the global crimes images known as the New World Order together we are one together not in Hell soldiers the battle for free humanity insolence join us in the fight you know of calm all right this is part opportunity to my show twisty hole radio Monday through Friday at 7 p.m. Eastern Time join me Jill Joseph and my co-host John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday nights and 8 p.m. Eastern Time for freedom route radios bridging the gap on the Intel hub radio network did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still have the chance what will you do with your income in tomorrow or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property in possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement digit three to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it Paul seven one six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit free to prosper calm today all right we're back on this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we were talking about flu shots and vaccines specifically we had gotten into vaccinations of children right out of the womb and this is where they want the chemical assault to start folks they wanted to start as early as possible because we don't really understand the long-term effects of some of the things that are being injected into our children we don't really understand what that will do to the brain as it is even beginning to develop we don't ultimately understand the long-term effects of what that will do to the immune system and doctors want to tell people that these cocktails of chemicals that we call vaccines are safe for our children but I question that as the established wisdom of the day and I think the people should question that as well and look into some of the things that are in these vaccines and think about it long and hard if this is something that you want to be injecting into an infant baby look at what's in some of the vaccines that we give to our children luminol phosphate now aluminum is a metal and it's associated with a brain disease called Alzheimer's ammonium is in vaccination shots ammonium in the form of ammonium sulfate another form of aluminum called aluminum potassium sulfate a substance that you hear a lot about in recent times because it is in a lot of the flu shots that are given is by Marysol by Marysol is a preservative added to the flute flu shots and vaccines that we give to children by Marysol is essentially a form of mercury it is actually 50% mercury by weight that's what thimerosal is this is in the vaccinations that your children are getting right now you have a newborn child and you vaccinate them by Marysol is almost guaranteed to be in one of those shots and it is a form of mercury a heavy metal that is complete poison this is a poison by anyway you want to look at it it's not a preservative it's a poison another thing that's added to a lot of vaccines formaldehyde yeah you didn't hear me wrong formaldehyde you know the thing that they keep dead tissue preserved with formaldehyde this is in the things that we are injecting into our children one of the things that you will invariably come across when you start doing some vaccine research is its connection to autism and scientists and doctors in the establishment want to deny this they want to tell people oh no there is no link between vaccination and autism well I would highly suggest that people look into the connection between the vaccination of very young children and the appearance in children in later months of autism there's a high high probability that these are very closely linked there was a conference that was held several years ago called the autism and vaccine conference I believe this was hosted by dr. Rimland RI ml a nd his name is Bernard Rimland you cannot do a search for this type in autism conference and vaccines into a search engine or into YouTube and there's a video out there it's very short just watch it it's footage from this conference and the master of ceremonies of the conference is asking people for a show of hands and the audience is full of parents with autistic children and he asked them to raise their hands and tell tell him by show of hands um how many children there believe that they're how many parents there believe that their children became autistic after the second round of vaccination shots that they received and just about everyone's hand goes up he also asked them about how many of them have documented evidence that this is when this happened now again you can believe in coincidence theory all you want and you could say well autism it tends to get diagnosed in children at a certain age and this just happened to coincide you know with this tightness of age but you'll notice that this happened right after a specific round of vaccinations because these are given at calibrated time intervals there's a schedule they call it that these are given and almost every one of these parents had children that became autistic after a specific shot was given now I think you have to do some mental gymnastics to say that that's just coincidence a whole room of about 400 people or more all simultaneously raising their hands when asked if this is when it happened connection there and it needs to be explored with an open mind by the medical community again I'm not a doctor I'm not a scientist but I can see patterns when they make themselves the very obvious and I think this is a clear example of a pattern that many people do see but the established scientific powers that be and the people who write the established scientific and medical literature and teach courses on this stuff don't want to do the thing that they need to do if they're going to be honest with themselves but yet it is the most difficult thing for anyone to do and that's admit when they're wrong or admit that the previous paradigm may not be as correct as they once thought and that they once put their faith in it so strongly thinking that it is it's just this way this is how it is they don't want to backpedal from that position based upon evidence that is right before them and say we may be wrong about this and we need to take a second look at it so it looks like um I don't know if we're having any problem with the calling line but I'm going to give a backup call number okay if you're having trouble getting through on eight seven seven five nine eight eight five four nine you can call this alternative number five zero five seven one five six five two two so that's an alternative number to calling five zero five seven one five six five two two you can also call in on the old talk shoe line I'm still monitoring monitoring that also that one is seven two four four four four seven four four four let's just give them all out seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number on talk shoe is eight three five one five so hopefully people will have some luck with one of those numbers again no taboo topics call in and talk about anything that you like um some resources to look into the dangers of vaccinating children from infancy or at all really um look at the connection with autism and do your own research on this you want to look at sherry ten pennies work an excellent resource on vaccines in general and particularly flu shots as well dr. 10 penny calm dr te n pn n PE n NY dr te n PE n NY dr. 10 penny calm sherry 10 penny a gentleman whose name i mentioned over the last couple weeks is russell laylock russell Blaylock DL a yl Ock just phenomenal information on vaccinations flu shots excitotoxin 's artificial sweeteners brain health in general he's got something called a brain repair formula that helps to bring balance back to the neocortex of the brain which is the higher functioning the higher thought center of the human brain complex this is really what is under so much heavy attack by all of these methods through the media through the food that we eat through the substances that people take into their body through um through along the the media that we watch through the electromagnetic frequencies that were basically bathed in constantly all of these things are detrimental to human health and to human thought processes and there are their methods of mind-control when it's when it's put all together that's what these are um another resource that people may have heard about and I really highly commend her for doing what she's doing the actress Jenny McCarthy she has a great website called Generation Rescue org Generation Rescue dot o-r-g a phenomenal resource on vaccines what's in them what to do and not do you know how to get advice just a great a great website Generation Rescue org I have a caller on talk shoe here and I know that he's been personally affected by this and he's a friend of mine and he's got his own show on talk to called a caution tinfoil hat area I'm going to attempt to take his call here through talk show Kevin you're on what on earth is happening how are you my friend hi mark can you hear me yes now I'm clear but okay good I want to thank you actually I wasn't even going to call in until you actually mentioned Jenny McCarthy but I've been looking over at my bookshelf behind me and I see louder than words sitting sitting there and it's a called a mother's journey in healing autism and it was getting McCarthy's book she was also author of mother warriors both books gave my wife quite a bit of comfort and just the idea that she was not alone in what she was going through and so your what you were suggesting earlier or what we were saying earlier not to just being flat out saying because you know it about all those people being there at that conference is it it's more true than people can possibly imagine it it really feels like for me for someone who has delved into so many different areas one that sticks out in my head so much and it really messes with me is from brave new worlds they used to dump alcohol into the clone decanters where they made children court for their futuristic society um into there so that they could make weaker humans essentially that are not as fully mentally developed and then are great at doing like the trash pickup work and so on and so forth and then do not actually to get paid a larger wage because they're happier even there even programs on me happier along the way to the function at a lower in society yes they would also deprive oxygen to the brain of the children that they were decanting in brave new world that was another method to basically make the brain develop much less slowly than what I believed were termed the alphas exactly the people who were geared were of higher strata of society so it was a pure social of biochemical engineering is what it was and this is I believe may be part of the vaccine agenda it may be outright eugenics period just attempting to ruin the health and immune systems of people write it out of the womb and they say it's to strengthen the immune system I think I I don't think we need to be doing that through chemical means I think that the food that we eat needs to be our medicine and we need to understand proper nutrition let's start with that let's get that right and then can move on from there you know again I mentioned the London wonderland yeah I mentioned even on one of your last shows it's not always what you actually have to do but what you should stop doing something is right mall and taking red dye out of like red for tea specifically out of your child's diet could dramatically change how your child's cognitive functions like go on a normal basis because my son he specifically has had issues than if not allowed any sort of red candies we had to tell her like the teachers at school like if they if he somehow earned some sort of treat or whatever that bet or gets it from another student he's not allowed to have it he he just isn't and his story yet children are in such a delicate state of development when I mean this is their most formative time period the brain is developing the the body is developing the immune system is developing we want to keep the chemicals down to a minimum I mean this is basic common sense I mean why would you want to bombard a child that is basically has just come into the world and is still growing and developing with anything that that's not natural you know why not just get them on the right diet get them on proper nutrition high nutrient value food you know get them off sugary foods you know first of all how about one of the things that children need for proper brain development is mothers milk breast milk so many mothers don't feed their children breast milk and just uh given this infant formula breast milk is one of the things that children need that's why women have mammary glands ladies and gentlemen one of my Irish I just met your chat all day every day yeah it did with a specific woman's specifically during the first three or four days asks a large amount of nutrients that act then as passing along the same immunizations that the mother automatically has from doing the same thing from previous generation and as well as I know this sounds silly but it is also been documented I looked I a suggest people look into it but I've had nurses concur with this at doctors offices on multiple occasions where children would even pick their nose and eat them and because of catching various particles of various diseases in there and they eat them it somehow consumes into their body the same way the quest milk does and it acts as a natural immunization as silly and as disgusting as it sounds children picking their nose and eating it have been known to actually build up tolerances to bear various diseases Wow discussing though it may sound a sentence for sure I know it sounds so ridiculous but it because those little particles get caught in that area and then it gets consumed in a different fashion and enters the body and I think related it somehow when the body breaks things down it becomes a part of who you are so therefore you are what you eat and if you wind up eating little specks of various things that's just like the immunisation does what they give you the actual disease little particles of the baby immunity and I system the immune system needs needs on germs and microbes to practice on exactly that's just exactly I think George Carlin had a pretty funny skit about that that wouldn't prom at all for anybody guys so so yeah again the solutions are simple you know we need to get back to natural ways of dealing with things and uh you know doctors and and um you know pharmaceutical industry specialists they think that we can improve on nature's game that's what they are all ultimately about God got it wrong nature got it wrong and we need to refine that it isn't about living in harmony with nature it's about conquering it with something that's artificial that's man-made and this almost invariably leads to more problems not the solving of these problems but it adds other problems on for the list yeah there's a Michael Kellner quote from that I actually originally heard from David Icke and kid fit just look at us just look at it everything is upside down doctors destroy health lawyers destroy justed universities destroy knowledge governments 4-straight freedom and the major media destroy information and religions destroy spirituality their orders and it just bottles the mind that all of these things have been institutionalized to such a degree that my wife who now just not got our son medical insurance can't you a doctor today to get him checked out and the woman wound up being a geriatrics doctor because that's where the system sent her for the free checkup and the woman had no clue no clue about the issues with autism why did you have him diagnosed for a dee dee even though literally in the sentence before she had asked the question my wife had responded to her and another way about saying how he specifically had something called pdd-nos and that means pervasive developmental disorder not otherwise specified is the exactness of TDD and om Wow she had no clue what was going on because the system sent her with my son to the nearest doctor who happens to be a geriatric and family practice doctor and so had really no clue how to deal with my wife or my son who clearly had specialties and what measures are now taken if it's not - uh - pressing uh what what types of treatments or are you uh honestly undergoing work he is only going through speech therapy in a specialized classroom at the school where he is able to that during the morning and then during the afternoon he's in a normal classroom with the rest of first graders now do you have any suspicions about ran may have what may have a caught brought on I'll hit his yeah autism okay I'm missing it out in the ended with event yeah I'm missing out on one of your previous calls and I do believe 100% it's the exact timing that you're speaking of like that roomful of 400 or so mothers and so on there are right on point it's really that simple I am a father of a child who has a variant of autism that develops immediately after he was given his second round of may of of immunization and he was not going to be allowed to go into the school system if she did not get them is what we were talking so we had subject them to this in order to get him into a school which was not the right setting for him we found out but it did lead us ultimately to right now I have to admit through the spunk through the school systems as unfunctional they were to begin with once he was diagnosed he was unable to get the treatment that he needed and it is now well on his way to the point that most likely next year not the hundred percent guarantee depends on how the rest of the year goes but if he continues well in this parent course of progress he will be in a normal second grade classroom and will be able to function just as well as anyone else in society and possibly even have a couple of the benefits that go along with pdd-nos so I need to stress to your audience that happens to come across this information not just to like get the kid diagnosed early but get him early in an interval in it in an early intervention type of program in order to get things fixed as early as possible you don't know what's going on you may think you can unlike their clunky kid with a DD but you don't you have you just had someone who has a little bit more will and needs a little bit more direction absolutely Kevin I thanks thank you so much for sharing your story and I wish you the best of luck and um you know I hope everything turns out great with Max I'm sure things will - yeah I'm sure he'll be fine thank you keep keep the diet improving that's the main and that's the main important thing because that's what all is going to really build the brain and really help him to you know form all of the cognitive systems that basically help with our pattern recognition and that that's the main key key thing to do as far as human health is those human health goes again about that quote from Hippocrates let your food be your medicine and your medicine be your food take it to heart and put it in practice have been enjoying your show as well ah kevin has a show on talk show every Friday night at 10:00 p.m. you go on a talk shoes page and search for caution tinfoil hat area a nice bit of humor interjected there into the title but he talks about a lot of serious topics such as this on a show and I wish you the best of luck with your show Kevin they have another caller from central Pennsylvania here we go caller from central Pennsylvania you are on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hey Mark hey Don you guys actually touched right on what I was going to speak about first off I found your show because of Kevin he's on my facebook and I decided to come on and check it out tonight and I've enjoyed what I've heard so far but I was going to touch him the same thing you know people ask me why don't my backs meeting my child I stopped at six months and I tell them I say why because you know it's not healthy forms destroying their brain the chemicals that are in there just are not good for the body and they say why aren't you worried about you in sick or you know catching any of these things I say no of course not I said I let him go out he plays in the dirt you know if you drop something on the floor and the house they pick it up and eat it you know you build your immunity by the exposure to nature and people don't realize that and it's just it it it makes you wonder how they don't want you realize it sit back and go wait I didn't realize this either so it's real hard to deal with people that's what I've been learning and experiencing when it comes to discussing vaccines or 9/11 or anything whatever it is you're talking about that is not accepted in society because it's like not in light it's like they want to sanitize society now a society where you're completely uh you know a free of any exposure to anything harmful and there's no such thing doesn't exist you live in the physical domain you live in a physical world it was the only they were viable here the only thing that I feel home for heal it harmful here we put here I mean that's right when when the planet was made and life started on this planet that's what the body needed and everything we had and I'm not saying it's wrong that we've developed these things I mean we have developed some great things but then you look at ten trails or you look at the vaccines or you look at the just all the things we do the bombing we do do you and in our in our ammunition I mean there's just so many things we do that is destroying our own environment and I'm not you know I'm not a tree I had a one classify people are anything but I'm not a tree hugger big environmentalist I just believe that nature is what was given to us and that's what we should be respecting and loving absolutely we're a part of that natural holistic living system you know right it functions with us in it as one and we can't look at it as like it's ours to conquer and we need to constantly change and try to improve upon its design you know we need to integrate in with it and live in harmony with it and things will get better for us the more we can try to keep struggling against it the more we're going to you know basically be like uh you know trying to go upstream against a raging river and it's not going to work out for our betterment it's going to be very detrimental to our evolutionary progress well is another question be who who do we even think we are to think that we have the right or the ability to control any of it whether it be again back entrails with with whether my weather modification huh who are we to think that we should be allowed to or able to control it as if the living weather patterns of the system of the earth aren't there for reason as well see we exactly think that there's no purpose unless it serves ulcers the providing something good for our agenda our plans you know don't get me wrong hey build build a house for shelter wear clothes for warmth and protection from the elements I don't have problems with those things you know that right a form of technology that serves us you know otherwise we'd be sleeping out and then you know freezing you know uh you know sheets of ice rain out in the winter but um you know it gets taken to an accessor gets taken to an extreme and then we get into things like genetic modification of things that we eat you know and then he really can happen that you have going on right now you know there's so many different things and then you yeah how about you know they're trying to get mosquitoes loaded up with with vaccines the force vaccinate us yes yeah I mean this company or you right bad I don't know yes that's definitely could be one of the next plans of trying to get that into and get those chemical cocktails into our systems another thing is the chemtrails may be attempting to do this this may be one of the reasons for the mass spraying over populated areas now bringing us how normal going on shopping or not I don't know what that one on topic it is about chemtrails but I don't I'm actually in Southwest Florida my my cell phones through Pennsylvania but um I haven't had any down here in about two and a half three weeks um and I've seen other reports on against on my Facebook groups and stuff that have said they haven't seen any in their areas for about the same period of time I assumed it was because of the elections and the daily traveling around doing their campaigning and all that other junk that they do but now that's over most and we're out of the country at this given moment where are they why have they I just don't know if you're experiencing that up there or not yes yeah no that that's true and this is something we could talk about a little bit um I have not yet been able to determine the pattern of chemtrails spraying it is something that has eluded me um it seems very random it is a bond for a time off for a time right and one thing I do notice is that almost invariably almost now this is not 100% but almost all the time after a very heavy day of Cantrell spraying um there will be a rainfall very shortly thereafter often on our very next day right and now now I don't and I again I think there's other things while I'm at I'm in Southwest Florida a near and old it's a runway that is marked private from satellite pictures and it's marked as a private Airport and I know bushes used to fly in little neighborhood above the grand a lot down that thumb in that area um and I I've always seen before I got into all this and this is two three years ago I always thought something strange or I always joke we don't get rain over this little section of where I live um but we'll get chemtrails all the time we never ever ever get rain like we'll see the storms coming in from the neighboring town and it goes right around us so I always thought there was something going on there maybe some kind of I don't say force field but some kind of modification of that level from the ground that was preventing everything getting rain possibly deflect certain weather patterns or airflow patterns like it's really weird you can expect the clouds match and then they stop and go around yet we get very minimal pain in my little eye I mean like a ten square mile at the most area and it's right next to the airport the airport actually we could walk through the woods to get to it we did saltine off and it's as I always thought something with strange there and it could be a connection with either the chemtrails or Harper or something along those lines right now right um but what I forgot where we were going I went off on a on a thing there with path I'm sorry no problem we're going to transition into this topic so I thank you for bringing it up and thanks for calling in and uh feel free to call in any other time uh you know always always enjoy the caller's to call in to the show keep it up keep listening I'll spread the word about the show check out the website and thanks again thank you have a great night you got it yeah but it's a good topic to transition before we do that I just want to briefly mention a little bit about flu shots and then we can get into the chemtrail topic which the last caller has alluded to and I can start to lay out what that is for some listeners that may not be aware of this phenomenon hopefully most people who list these networks are but again we need to take this information to the wider masses of people and bring this to their attention make them look at it you know talk about it and have your information right there bring it up in a very logical way where you can show the me refutable evidence even if they don't aren't where you accepted at first you're planting seeds as a brief aside a little anecdote someone that I maybe listen to the show right now I don't know but I was telling carve out 9/11 for many many years and I was and we're coming up to another break folks has taken a couple of minutes for the network announcements you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting internet radio network I'm your host mark SEO we'll be back right after these words to cure your future get your non-hybrid feedback now with the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disaster now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today to cure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still had the chance what will you do with your income in tomorrow or if you lose your home is many already half do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property in possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance slack ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit free to prosper calm today don't forget to catch the bientôt hub Wednesdays and Saturdays at 5 p.m. Pacific 8 p.m. Eastern on the Intel Hub radio.com in a hole where cool appetizers and long ago after you control of the population [Music] volunteering is amongst us a burden of humanity and on our shoulders the only way out is to expose the global crimes images known and the New World Order together we are all one here no intel alters the battle for Humanity and soon enough in the fight and al-haram you are with me to the Intel hub news network crushing a new world order [Music] [Music] all right we're back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm before the break I was just talking about planting seeds with this type of information to people who may be initially resistant and this is something that you're bound to come up against if you haven't already um someone that I know I won't mention by the name of this person was very resistant about the 911 inside job about all the information having to do with 911 being a example of a false flag and we'll get into that in depth in the weeks to come in this show however um you know I persisted with giving her information for years about it you know a little bit here a little bit there but I guess the seed eventually sprouted and a couple weeks back she told me that she is now thinking that I was correct about the nature of the event and want to look more into it so I gave her some movies and documentaries to research it on her own so sometimes the truth takes time to work its way into people's psyche and that's why we shouldn't give up we need to keep putting it out there that's what we are tasked with doing and that's what we will continue to do so um let's look briefly at flu shots because this is something that's been big over the last couple years and no doubt they'll be starting this up again over the end of the fall and the winter this year look at of the things that are in flu shots the adjuvant thimerosal and flu shots as well um just it's it's the st. the similar cocktail is as in other forms of vaccinations another thing that I want to bring up before I get into this is if they're so effective and they actually do prevent you from getting the disease what are you worried about people who aren't getting it for as Kevin said they won't let his son go to a school where he wasn't vaccinated like this if if the vaccine is so effective and the children are now immunized against this disease what are you worried about a child not having it that would just be on them if they develop the disease wouldn't it logically it doesn't even make sense to force people to be vaccinated because if it's your choice and you you have it done to you then you're fine right if it's so safe and effective you don't have to worry about somebody who may be carrying the disease now because you took the shot and you're immunized against it that doesn't seem to be good enough in their world of logic anyway but just thought I'd put it out there there's now mandatory flu shots for hospital workers this is something that's affected uh my partner and you know our life because uh my girlfriend is a nurse and had to go through this uh you know just constant badgering to get the shot and had to get a waiver signed by a priest I wouldn't accept just philosophical grounds and health issue grounds that she doesn't accept taking something into her body that she doesn't want needed some form of a religious waiver as if a priest telling somebody that this person doesn't want it on on religious grounds is okay you know and that's not even our you know of going to a priest isn't even within our world view because we're not religious spiritual yes not religious and uh you know the the the gentleman who did write the letter so that she could be exempted from this ridiculousness it is a great person and uh you know did a good thing by writing that in and I thank him for it however why should this even need to be done I mean this is a basic body ownership uh issue do you own your body or do you not own your body whose body is this isn't my body or is it someone else's body if I don't want something put into my body then I there's nothing else that should need to be said about it I don't want that in me period you don't even need to know the reasons I don't want it in me you don't own me you don't own my body the end good night you know it's really that simple it's a open-and-shut case as far as I'm concerned but for some reason other people don't see it as simply as that they want to say come up with all kinds of justifications while you're endangering someone else by not getting it nonsense again if it's effective you go right ahead do what you want with your body and leave me alone so another thing there they're coming up with is waivers making people sign waivers to say if something happens and you're harmed by taking this shot you can't do anything about it you have no legal recourse to take any action against anybody it's no one's fault oh really it's no one's fault you take a harmful chemical sludge compound in sludge cocktail into your body and then it creates something like you know autism or Gyan Berets syndrome that that's spelled um uh GUI ll AI n - VAR re check that out Jian beret syndrome this is another disease that people contract from taking flu shots and vaccines um it's a uh it's an immune autoimmune disorder that is basically a that basically affects the nervous system Keon beret syndrome and this is contracted from taking flu shots in many instances because of all the different additives and adjuvants the things that kick the immune system into high gear that are added to um these shots particularly the saw h1n1 swine flu shot I highly would recommend looking into some of the things that are in it and some of the side effects that can be caused or I should say the effects of taking the shot so um there's you know so much research that you can do again I said sherry Tenpenny is a good resource dr. Russell Blaylock um Len Horowitz Jenny McCarthy and the list could go on and on I'll post some of these to the podcast section let's shift gears now and get into the chemtrail phenomenon for the remainder of the show and this will wrap up be you know we could talk about HAARP a little bit too we could talk about cell phone radiation is it kind of connected in many ways with a spring at least in some people's minds it is and may there may be some overlap there before we do that let me just give the call in numbers one more time okay you can call in on a couple of different lines I'll give the blog talk call-in number is eight seven seven five nine eight eight five four nine once again eight seven seven five nine eight eight five four nine you have problems on that line call in to the talk-show line that I'm basically streaming this show over as well this is the one I've been using this is seems to be working seven two four four four four seven four four four seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number is eight three five one five you'll be prompted to put that call ID number and if you call other talks you call a number once again the call ID eight three five one five so the chemtrail phenomena now this is spelled CH am pi r a ILS chemtrails so like chemical trails chemtrails what these are are aerosol spraying from flames these are aerosol spray operations from claims that can be flying at any altitude now the first thing is to be able to distinguish a chem trail from a contrail a contrail is short for condensation trail this is essentially frozen water vapor okay this is water these are ice crystals thank because at very high elevations usually above let's say 25 to 30 thousand feet approximately the air is so cold that when a plane goes through it often from the wing tips you will have condensation happening and there will be ice crystals forming as a result of that these pressures okay from the plane cutting through the atmosphere at this high altitude what that will create is a trail behind the plane usually from the wingtips it could be from the tail however okay and this is a trail known as a contrail these are small ice particles that eventually then evaporate and become water vapor again okay they go back to a gaseous state you will see these dispel from behind planes very quickly often within about 10 to 15 maybe 20 seconds so you'll see them up there in the high atmosphere contrails form only up at least above 20,000 feet in this under certain conditions even higher 30,000 feet okay so about 25,000 feet the trail will dispel quickly that's how you will know it's a contrail and not a chem trail chemtrails do not dispel quickly they are persistent they stay in the atmosphere and they happen at any altitude because it is a particulate spray it is actually sprayed from nozzles attached to the the jet or plane what you are witnessing when you are watching a chem trail as opposed to a contrail is small bits of particulate matter it's not water crystals these are actual chemicals that are being emitted from the plane from some mechanism like a spray nozzle or a canvasser equipped on the plane these trails that are left behind when these chemicals are sprayed out of the jet then expand spread out and are persistent they linger they linger in the atmosphere for hours and they create almost like an artificial cloud bank so they linger they spread out and they begin to obscure the blue sky so you get like a haze effect or an outright cloud effect this is how you know you have a chem trail now you can watch them do this do you just pay attention when planes are out there if you see a long big expanding trail behind the plane and it lingers and these planes will often not be flying at a very high altitude they will be flying around eight to ten maybe fifteen thousand feet now here's the thing contrails can not even form at that altitude you do not have the atmospheric conditions that are necessary at those low altitudes this is basic aviation physics you cannot have a contrail a water condensation trail of ice crystals forming at such low altitudes it just doesn't happen once you get up around twenty-five thirty thousand feet yes then you have contrails chemtrails are often seen sprayed in great abundance at as low as 8,000 feet or lower so these are two very distinct phenomenon the chemtrails phenomenon is legitimate it is real it is measurable and it has been proven to be ongoing weather people say oh no you know the first link if you just type in chemtrails the first link you're going to get back is a Wikipedia link that says the chemtrails conspiracy theory the connotations that go along with that term conspiracy theory people ask me if I talk about conspiracy theories on my show or they don't know about what we do here and I say nothing of the kind I talk about things that are verifiable through facts and I talk about some things that I know from first hand experience that I have directly experienced there's no theorizing going on on the show now when we get into theory is why they're doing this now that's what I couldn't tell you that I know for sure now we can theorize whether it's happening there is no question I mean you only need census to understand that this is taking place and being able to employ your senses make observations and trust what you observe with your own eyes you know and if you have measuring instruments to be able to look at what these chemtrails are comprised of that the instrumentation that you're using to do that as to whether it's happening 100% certain then we can get into the why but let's look at some of the things that they are spraying that we know that they are spraying because chemical analysis has been performed on some of these trails samples have been taken this stuff falls to the ground it doesn't linger up there forever these are metal particulates again the theme going back once again to metals getting metals into us mercury in the vaccines and flu shots getting soft metals or heavy metals into a body into the brain some of the things that are in chemtrails aluminum has been shown to be in high concentrations aluminum again we saw that in vaccines why would somebody be trying to get the lumina into the human body just think about that fact alone for a few minutes aluminum has been connected again with Alzheimer's disease it affects memory and the ability to uh basically remember details function in a normal way the brain capacity the neural connections are to degrade within the brain my grandfather suffered from Alzheimer's disease for many many years before he passed away and it's a horrible disease to watch somebody I live with they're basically robbed of you know their personality and they become someone who is different that it is not the person that you know you grew up around and no because essentially it takes memory from them and they don't remember who they are who you are and it's extremely painful coping with that so aluminum connected with Alzheimer's disease and it is sprayed from these jets and these are big tanker jets in many cases some people claim they're kc-135s I believe that's an Air Force jet some people have claimed that the chemtrails are a joint military operation between a US and Canadian Air Force forces at least in North America but these are being sprayed all over the world in just about every country in the Western world so in Western civilization I should say so another metal that is found in the chemtrails is barium barium extremely toxic when it reaches certain concentrations in the body why would they be spraying barium in the atmosphere it's very curious there's very different explanations or theories to why this is being done but that is being done is not in dispute this is no conspiracy theory this is measurable so I want it I'll first give some resources to look into this phenomenon and you can look into this for years there's so much information on the internet about this and there's some good documentaries on it and there's some great websites so the person who made me kentrell aware the person who first exposed this um at least to my eyes and ears was William Thomas and he's been talking about this to my knowledge since at least 1997 probably even before that because I became aware of this phenomenon in early 1997 and it was through William Thomas's website and the this of this website is will Thomas dotnet WI ll th OU mas will Thomas thought net I'll link some of these on the podcast page another good site that was pretty early on in this uh documenting this phenomenon was chemtrail central.com as CH am pi are ail CNT RAL chemtrails central.com check that site out another great researcher who's put together a huge repository of information on this phenomenon is Clifford Carnot come okay he has a website called aerosol crimes and cover-up aerosol crimes and cover-up this is at karna calm calm I'll spell that CA r ni c om karna calm calm two more I'll give out for people's further research and edification educate yourself org of just a phenomenal resource in its own right on just about any topic educate yourself work and this is khlifa needed so educate - yourself dot org and you want to go to the chemtrails section but if you want to go there directly it simply educate - yourself dot org slash CT educate yourself org slash CT and finally another website to check out is chemtrails dot CC chemtrails dot CC these are all incredible resources about this phenomenon to learn more I recommend checking them out I'll link them on the podcast page when the show is up in the podcast section of my site just recently a great documentary has been put out by people within the freedom community and it is called what in the world are they spraying this documentary features G Edward Griffin and many other experts that talk about the chemtrail phenomenon what it is how it is carried out and what it may mean some of the possible explanations for it you know I think a better topic would have been why in the world are they spring you know we can do the research to find out what these things are what this particulate matter is but why they're doing it is the real question to be asked so we got to get the what establish but then we need to ask the why and the main thing that seems to be one of the biggest theories in the answering of the question why are they spraying this is geoengineering now geoengineering is a term given to general weather modification modifying the atmosphere modifying the way that weather weather patterns move and flow to create weather or to change weather in specific geographic regions of the planet again I think this is a dangerous thing to get involved in you are messing with the natural system of the earth that is a holistic a unified system that we are a part of that isn't ours to exploit and isn't ours to UM just do it as we will and try to conquer and control um we aren't the creators of this planet or the creators of the weather patterns that manifest on it they manifest for specific reasons there's a purpose behind it it's a living system it's not a dead clump of inert matter okay it has to do with the cycle of life it has to do with life period in general you start messing with that in a way that you don't fully understand what you're doing and you're going to probably create more harmful repercussions than you do good ones regardless of what your intent is because one you don't have the full picture of what you're really doing and I say this specifically to the pilots who spray these things you want to want to do something with this information give this podcast to some of the unconscious fools who go out and spray something that they don't even know what they're spraying or doing you think these pilots who get paid to go out there in the military in the Air Force or the Navy has has planes as well whatever the case may be go out and spray substances which you don't really know the reason why you're spraying these you may have been told one thing and you have no way of verifying whether that's actually the reason why your superiors want these substances in the air but yet before paycheck you'll go and spray over populated centers something that you do not absolutely have no verifiable way of knowing what it is you're actually doing imagine that I mean really for real and yet this is what people are doing constantly all day every day and just about ever every country and in the world practically going out accepting money to spray on populated regions and they'll claim oh yeah it's for the good oh you wouldn't want to know what would happen if we didn't do this you have no idea zero idea of why you're really doing this because your owners would never tell you why they're really doing if this was for any altruistic reasons they would be right there trying to tout it and put it out there to the masses so that they know how wonderful our our our masters are that they are do this for our benefit because look at you know what dire straits we would be in if they didn't we need them they want to be seen as needed in any circumstance so if they're not if they're a posh hawks and secret about this it has some nefarious you can be guaranteed to be sure that it has some sort of nefarious purpose that they're not telling you and particularly they're not going to tell their lap dog and yeah that's that's what the pilots who do this are unconscious lap dogs go do this dog that's exactly how your owners think of you and believe me you have owners my friends you have owners I don't even understand how people like that can look at themselves in the mirror knowing that they're owned knowing that their dog on a leash and yeah I know that's harsh language yeah you're right it is because how could your you even know whether your actions are moral or not when you've barely looked into the phenomenon you don't know why you don't know the why you don't even ask that question that's a question that's not even in your vocabulary that's anathema to the military-industrial complex chain of command you never dare ask that question dog right that question is not in your vocabulary that's the first thing you need to erase when you take that job isn't it because your owner puts you on that leash and says you do what I tell you to dog you'll dare question me I'm your owner and you know it selling your soul my friends selling your soul and I think you got nerve to do it nerve and your children are breathing that crap in your children are breathing that crap in so you know people who listen to the show frequently know I get a little bit emotional and you know tend to uh start turning up the heat when it comes to particularly people who help and support this control system and take a paycheck for doing so I got a family to support I have to put myself through school yeah you don't need to do none of that by doing this by spraying something that you don't know what it's doing you don't know what the long-term health effects are you don't know what the long-term environmental effects are you know no idea what the agenda that once that those particulates in the atmosphere why they want that done zero because you're not in the loop you're not a higher-up you're just a dog who takes a paycheck to do it your tow dog and that's exactly what your owners think and let me tell you something that's not even me saying that I may be using that word just to explain to people and that's that's really what they are viewed at is I worked with your owners four years of my life okay and I I'm telling you I'm not asking you to believe me I'm telling you directly this is what they think of you this is what your owners think of you they call you their dogs they call you their dogs and this is what people need to know folks you want you want to know what you can do start talking to people in the military and telling them that it's a disgrace it's a disgrace that they would fly operations like this and spread over populated regions go to have a conversation with your father or grandfather who is in the military and tell them to look at the sky take a look up some days when they're spraying this junk over your city and that your children are breathing into their lungs and is getting into their bloodstream and through their blood blood-brain barrier and you have no idea why this stuff is being sprayed and yet you continue to go up in a plane and spray it on populated regions you got birth nerves yes so take that message and give it to whoever's in the military doing this operation and yet don't justify it I already know I already know the response before it's given so I'll lay that out so when you Evers listen to this and justifying it in your own mind so you know you don't know what's going on you don't know why we're doing it and neither do you is the point I'm trying to make and I'm telling you it can't be any good reason if it's kept secret good works are done in the light of day evil has to be done under the cloak of darkness caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you're on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us raagh pass GL Eric - down here in Doylestown how are you sir Eric G how are you my friend oh man just getting through the day struggling to survive just like any other man so uh interesting topic tonight Akutan I just got home like 9:30 I was talking about the vaccines then yes chemtrails and you know yes like what I actually back in 2007 started hearing things about the vaccines and I asked my doctor about the insert in the box could you just believe me he didn't believe me that there was Tamara so on it and I said okay well where's the box cuz this should be an insert and right there it said there's the marisol in it so I mean that's what you got to do if somebody is doubting it just get the insert and just show them I mean it shows you that these doctors don't even look at what they're injecting into people they just thought you know it's rote action to them it's robotic action it's just this is how it's done we take it we do it it's procedure and that's it they don't even think about it themselves where you can read what they're injecting yeah well you know actually I had a roommate one time mark that was one of those guys that experiments on animals for the drug companies yes I kind of say man things people will do for money I mean this guy actually liked this job he thought it was cute to like you know little poor innocent rabbits and rub toxic disgusting poisons in their eyes and getting tumors and because he felt like he was doing something good now that's how they always have it sell it yeah he see these people like to justify evil to make themselves look better these peoples like to make themselves look better you know I mean that's why a lot of times these people sit there to tell you that your bed and then I'll turn it around and I'll try to make themselves look good right is it's an ego trip that's what it all is about it's about best to find their immoral behavior and and and justifying ignorant behavior that that's saying oh because I don't really know what's going on at the high levels of this agenda or why it's really being done that I can be excused for my actions because I didn't know see this is the whole you know following orders a excuse and justification like what was given in Nuremberg now we were just following our orders in the military people of Germany said we didn't know that that was actually going on you know all the killing of people in camps etc and it's just all justification it's all justification for people not wanting to take personal responsibility for their own actions and that's why the human race and slaves itself we know we could talk about the controllers and their mind control methodologies and it's important how people become aware of all of that but ultimately it's about using your own will to change your own actions for the true good not some nonsense excuse and justification and that you were sold and that you bought because you didn't want to really think for yourself but the true good to actually know what's going on and then take take up the side of good and there is such a thing there is such a thing as good and evil I mean we've talked about that on this show before people think there's no such thing as moral good and act an actual evil and this is a solid sistas ition solid sysm you know this is moral relativism these are dangerous ideological paths to go down and this is some of the reasons that people in the military will cite for why they perform the actions that they do in the state of ignorance that they live in and they are some of the most ignorant people in the world they ignore evidence to the contrary it shows what they are doing is actually harmful to other people and living beings and they continue to do it because they say we can you can pass the responsibility along to our superiors and that doesn't cut it it doesn't cut it guys and gals in these so-called services you got to ask yourself what are you really serving why do they call it the service are you really serving the people of the country that you live in are you serving some other force you don't even know enough about understand that you're serving it not only goes very deep mark passio got anything else tonight and anything else going on if I could just throw this out there that a lot of people don't know this but there are already and I know for a fact in Pennsylvania that they're flying drones over over the skies drones I've seen them they look like they're higher planes but when you really look at them you can see that they're very slow and they're not very large and but they definitely already are flying drones over no doubt interesting get ready everybody thank you so much mark take everybody our thanks as always man to take care yes so some of the theories for why these spraying operations are ongoing geoengineering or weather modification some people think it's outright eugenics its outright population control as the sanitized term for eugenics is known as um and they think that they are going they're doing this to suppress the human immune system that this is some kind of a chemical cocktail that will suppress the immune system and make people susceptible to diseases that their immune system would ordinarily fight off therefore the young and the very old and infirm would be at the highest risk and uh you know when these chemtrails are sprayed heavily in certain populated areas there's reports come in of uh all kinds of respiratory problems particularly in the elderly and the young and this is a very pop strong possibility that this just may be a chemical cocktail that is sprayed over regions to try to make as many people sick and infirm as possible and attack the immune system in as direct delay as possible I would not put it past the Psychopaths that are currently running the show folks and if you just dismissed that as a possibility as a theory of why they're doing that I I'd say you're very naive because people don't want to think I was talking about this with uh with Bob at his show in the hour before mine people don't understand the psychopathic mindset they don't understand the person with no conscience but there are people with no conscience ladies and gentlemen believe it know it that's the truth there are people who simply do not have a conscience and don't hold them to the same standards that you would hold yourself because you are bound by the moral compass called a conscience called your emotions there are people who are born with no emotions because they don't feel the part of the brain the limbic system of the brain that generates the emotional qualities through which we feel the repercussions of our actions that we take to others is not really functioning properly we talked about the structures of the brain and what these structures basically make possible for us to feel and do and there are people who are born with this part of the brain damaged literally so they don't feel emotions in other words they have no conscience they could do anything to anyone and not feel a thing quite literally so when you say oh people wouldn't do that no you wouldn't do that see you are holding yourself to a standard of moral conscience that is not present in someone else that may certainly do that and nothing twice about it to advance whatever sick twisted agenda they may have finally another you know we talked about this briefly another possibility is a forced inoculation program where these substances have some of the same things in them that vaccines have and they're trying to get test this as a delivery system for something that they want in the bodies of people for some reason and it's been speculated that this may also be to activate certain compounds that are in the body with certain electromagnetic frequencies metals react to electromagnetic frequencies like when you put metal in the microwave so if they turn at got a whole bunch of metals into our system and then activated some frequency that would do something to the physiology this could be some sort of a superweapon and that's just another theory again do I know the truth about it know what I like - absolutely and mice constantly searching for more information about it you bet you and this is where we can delineate between facts and theory these are some theories about why they are spraying that they are spraying over populated centers and that these are not contrails that they are particulate metal particles that are sprayed from these jets is not in debate therefore not a theory here we go caller from

Southwest Ohio you are on what on earth is happening bark passio Bob from Cincinnati this is a powerful topic thank you Mark for having the courage to put this out there you are the voice in the wilderness most people won't discuss this mark thank you for putting this out here absolutely Bob a pleasure to hear your voice thanks for calling in I I had some trouble getting through these numbers so I went back to the old talks you but we're running out of time of this show but thank you Mark I think you're hitting on it on the last point metals metals metals why are they getting all these metals not only of course are they putting toxin in this that's just a base one and not only is it happening ladies and gentlemen use your eyes look up into the sky get your face out of the iPod and the iPhone and all the other little devices they want you to look downwards look back up to the skies again because that's what's happening they are spraying us the debate is over those who won't accept they're spraying us we need to move on from their foolishness they were fools to begin with next point mark there is an occult aspect of this it appears that at the very highest levels of the Intel community a service that Milton William Cooper was attached to look up Milton William Cooper he was I am or he was attached to the Intel community that is actually spraying us but they are in conjunction with the pharmaceutical industries they know we're trying to get healthy they know we're trying to eat better they know we're getting away from their fluoride program you notice that even the dental slide catch on fluoride anymore because they're stepping away quietly they're saying oh sorry we really didn't mean it no culpability goodbye don't don't remember us with fluoride week we didn't really mean it but there is an occult aspect to this mark as you know the black adepts high in the Intel communities are involved in the spraying mark the brain cycles at 12 to 14 Hertz per second this is just basic science there that doesn't cycle at that but if they can get the brain to cycle at 12 to 14 Hertz per second people become agitated with all this metal in their system and if you can't relax and if you all you understand is a feeling of agitation 24/7 with all these towers all these elf towers that they're building they're not cell phone towers ladies and gentlemen they're Gwen slash elf towers look those up these are towers that are in conjunction with chemtrails and as Mark said these are theories I can't back these up but use your eyes ladies and gentlemen look around you at all these towers is your cell phone reception any better mine isn't I know it's not for me so these towers are Fred nefarious alternative purpose and they're tying in with the chemtrail phenomenon and it's not a phenomenon mark and I appreciate you talking about it it is a chemtrail crime they are spraying us and and mark I've got a question for you here's my aunt on take on and I oh we're running out of time I believe that like 911 people have a hard time wrapping their minds around the idea that oh my god if if there's a crime involved at 9/11 and and oh it's not as its portrayed little men from cave climbed into planes and NORAD stand down for over an hour and we brought these buildings down flat face per second they just dropped to the ground that means that my government might be working and guessing oh my goodness that would have to I'd have to open up my mind and like the mannequin seconds and like these medical professionals mark they are under mind control they can't even admit what's going on they can't even admit what their eyes are showing them just like your previous caller with the the insert with skull and crossbones may cause death these health professionals look at that and go hmm I never really looked at mark powerful show you're the best thank you Mark Bob thanks so much you brought up some great points there I definitely recommend that people look into the Gwen's acceleration when g w en extremely low frequency harp look into harp this may be connected with the phenomenon of chemtrails people have speculated h AARP high frequency active auroral research project park that's that goes on in alaska we'll touch on some of these things in future shows basically we're running out of time for a night thanks to all the callers thanks for bob tuscan for bringing me on his show earlier tonight that's all we have time for tonight folks we covered a lot of ground we'll get into some new topics next week you've been listening to what on earth is happening right here on the revolution broadcasting internet radio network I'm your host mark passio the show is live every Tuesday evening panel from 8 p.m. to 10 p.m. Eastern Time I'll see right here this time next week good night everyone you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #034

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, The Illusion Of Time, Present Moment Awareness*

[Music] all right everyone welcome to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I apologize for the technical difficulties in the beginning of the broadcast tonight but we seem to have gotten that straight straightened out today is Tuesday November 16 2010 uh the theme of the day seems to be technical difficulties because it seems that my website hosting provider is down and my website is unreachable and has been since I believe yesterday so I am trying to work with them to find out what's going on on the server end and not resolve that issue as soon as possible um we have a good show lined up for you here today what I'm going to do today is continue with the next method of mind control we've been talking about different methodologies of mind control for the past several weeks and will continue to do so we're going to begin to go into a little bit more of an abstract direction here tonight mark yes Bob it just got word from our producer that your website is working according to him so he's back up hopefully it's up and we're ready to go and now we're on air and future solutions are to come Bob thanks so much thanks for your help in assisting with the technical problems at the beginning of the show today so um before I start the show the topic of discussion and give the call in others I want to thank Pat market Illya of the UFO et Congress I spoke there on Sunday in Bordentown New Jersey and it was just a great experience there was a lot of great people out there and met a lot of cool people and the other speakers were phenomenal I want to thank Pat once again for putting it all together and letting me to speak at his fine event if anyone has a chance to check out a future event hosted by Pat market le oh please do do check it out do check out his website at dr. UFO or dr UFO org I'll give some event announcements for events that are happening in the Philadelphia area and then we'll jump right into the show the end the Fed rally for Philadelphia is happening this Saturday November 20th at 11 a.m. at the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia 6th and arch streets and then afterward there is going to be a get-together there's going to be a march away from the Federal Reserve Building and then there will be a get-together and just general hangout session and and uh you know partying and having some food and drink together and discussion and will be a good time so if you're in the Philly area and the Fed rally for Philadelphia November 20th this Saturday at 11:00 a.m. at the Federal Reserve Bank 6th and Arch Street I will be giving a small talk outside of the Fed building shortly after 11:00 a.m. I've been asked to do so by the members of truth freedom prosperity that's the group that helps to organize the end the Fed rallies I think you know not not necessarily that just ending the Fed itself in and of itself is the total solution to our problems that we face here on earth but it would be part of the way toward the solution I think you know we need to go a lot farther than that you need to understand that money in and of itself is a complete illusion and is the thing that basically holds us under control by even believing that we are separate and that we need to have this as a motivating influence for us to do anything last night we were at the ethical Society and we screened the movie secret of Oz Bob just interviewed Bill still the maker of that documentary on his show truth be told this evening and while I think it's a phenomenal documentary and it explains a lot of the things that Financial booms and busts and helps us to get into the mentality of the dominators behind the banking system these financial sorcerers or wizards if you will I think that really the ultimate answer is understanding that no form of money in the course of human history no matter what it is no matter what it is made of no matter how much exists in circulation has any actual real intrinsic value and there are people that will debate this and argue with this and contend this until the end of time but when it comes down to it you're not going to eat gold you're not going to eat silver you're not going to make your houses out of these materials you're not going to clothe yourself with them you're not going to shelter yourself with them and you're certainly not going to know yourself glue them and that is what it is really all ultimately about understanding that we're all in the same situation together and the solution is to know oneself and to advance in consciousness not to accumulate precious metals or worthless strips of paper or tally sticks or any other form of currency that may be used it's all line control that's the thing that really struck me about watching the movie the secret of Oz realizing that look at the motivations of what people what we're willing to do or not do depending on whether money was flowing or not something that's fake it's an artificial construct that exists nowhere but in the human mind it does not exist in nature we talked about that on the shows that we did on money but of course I'll be reiterating things and you know exploring things further we're going to be going in a different direction tonight a more abstract direction we're going to be talking about time the illusion of time as I call this piece in my presentation we're going to be exploring what time is what our perception of it is anyway and how it basically works to manipulate and control us how it is used this concept of time is used to manipulate and control and how we let that happen we let that happen in our ignorance of present moment awareness so before we do that I have some event amounts some more event announcements and then I'll give the call and number and then we'll jump in with the topic so coming up at the end of this month survive and thrive this is a group that is hosted by a good friend of mine Fernando salgueiro this happens every last Sunday of the month here in Philadelphia at a pub called Liberty's in the Northern Liberty section of the city Liberty's is essentially at second and fair now the actual address is 705 North 2nd Street that's the corner of 2nd and Fairmount I will be speaking at a survive and thrive meetup on sovereignty understanding its role and your ability to use it I will be giving a lecture called natural law and sovereignty November 28th this will be taking place that's a Sunday Sunday November 28th at 6 o'clock p.m. sharp at Liberty's pub 2nd in Fairmount Philadelphia for more information if you go to meetup.com and you type in survive and thrive Philadelphia you will be able to view the activities of Fernando survive and rot survive and bribe survivalists group here in Philadelphia and finally the free your mind conference which I am a co-host of working with several committed individuals in this area to put on a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult here in Philadelphia for your mind is unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these device is the dates Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days with the doors opening at 9 a.m. both days this will be happening at Ruvo hall are you be a Hall in Philadelphia that's at 414 Green Street also in the northern Liberty section of the city admission is only $20 per day tickets are on sale now the confirmed speakers Erin McCollum alfred weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan barrier dozous John Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor for more information about the conference coming up in 2011 right here in Philadelphia please visit www.thegrape.com for callers to BlogTalkRadio the guest call-in number is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven calling whenever you like no taboo topics here I'd be interested in getting some people's take on the topic of time which is what we're going to talk about here today so when we're talking about mind control essentially what we mean is the manipulation of human perception this is ancient dark psychology this is dark occultism when it really when you really boil it down that's what the occult is people don't really understand what the methodologies of the occult or mind control in particular are in a wider sense that's why we do this show here that's why we talk about these manipulation tactics to know about how the mind can be manipulated and persuaded and how the perceptions of it can be shaped and engineered is critical it is of paramount importance it isn't negative its information what we do with information imbues it with either positive energy or negative energy but information in and of itself is never negative if we see how something is being used manipulated perverted and used against against us as a weapon that isn't necessarily negative that can be empowering if we use that information to raise our awareness and protect ourselves against these methods well like I said we're going to be getting a little bit more abstract as the weeks and months go here on on this radio show on what on earth is happening because what I'm going to begin doing not necessarily in this show but in future ones coming up is starting to break down different occult schools of thought and we're going to be exploring the symbolism of different occult schools essentially what I'll be doing over the weeks to come is providing a form of initiation into the occult for some of the listeners of the show and people may think oh that sounds scary no occult as we talked about on this show simply means hidden hidden knowledge and if we're ignorant of some of this knowledge we can be controlled through it if we become aware of it we begin to work with this information we begin to assimilate it and understand it in depth and in doing so we begin to know ourselves better we become we start to know the psyche better our own psychological makeup and development and as we move further into that path of initiation if you will it becomes much more difficult to pull the wool over one's eyes it becomes much more difficult to manipulate someone that is in possession of that knowledge because ultimately it's all knowledge of self and that's why a Dominator wants to hide that information it wants to hide that knowledge because if they have access to it and someone else doesn't it's a piece of cake to manipulate their perceptions and what they think and what they feel and that's what's going on on this planet folks whether you recognize that or not by this time doesn't matter it is happening and I'm going to do my best to expose it until I can't do that anymore so let's start our basic discussion tonight of time what it is how it is used to essentially manipulate the human population pal our system of time and timekeeping is basically set up on the earth no matter where you are is based upon physical movements it's based upon the physical movements of bodies in the heavens so this is going to eventually springboard off into a discussion about Astro theology okay and we will be talking about religion probably in two weeks or so and we'll be getting into Astro theology as the main underlying exoteric aspect of what religion is all about once you strip away that exoteric cover story you find something deeper beneath it that relates with the self and relates with consciousness and we'll be talking about those esoteric components and when we begin to get into this distinction between exoteric or the outward explanation or cover story if you want to look at it that way versus the esoteric the meaning that is reserved for the initiated that is what a cultists basically keep for themselves and they give the exoteric cover story to others who do not know themselves and do not understand their symbolism or their system of manipulation so we'll be looking at the distinction between those two principles exoteric philosophy or ideology and esoteric philosophies and this will lead into a deeper exploration of the occult and its movements its schools of thought when we are looking at time we have to understand first and foremost our conception of what time is and how we base our measurement of time is always based in the modern world at least upon physical cyclical movements of objects the Earth rotates once per day upon its axis that's a physical movement we measure the month based upon essentially the moon and its movements that's why it's called a month a month based upon the moon another physical astral astronomical body when base our year upon the revolution of the earth around the Sun again another physical movement that is cyclical what is the importance of physical cyclical movements when it relates to our psychological perception of time why is that important what does that do to the mind what does that do to the perceptions what does that do to the psychology of a person well one of the first things that it does is it begins to paint the picture within the mind of Evan and their perception of the world upon this physical and cyclical movement that things have always been this way things are this way now and things always will be this way it is a sense of eternity or forever or unchanging mess moreover it starts to put the idea in people's mind and get them to think that change is not possible at all that there is just continual cycles that go on and on and on and on and on forever in one direction no less starting in the past proceeding through the present and moving to the future linear time linear thinking time-bound thinking and that ultimately we're a trap that's created in consciousness time-bound awareness is eight and extremely low form of consciousness material based awareness is connected with time-bound awareness why because we're basing our view of our movement through time upon physical movements that are endless endlessly repeating therefore we begin to think in endlessly looping repeating ways cyclical just going around in circles the earth is going around in a circle it is going in a larger circle the moon is going around in a circle around the earth the earth is then going in a larger circle around the Sun the Sun is going in a larger circle around the center of the galaxy circular movements meaning you're never actually going anywhere this form of linear cyclical time traps people in a modality of it's always going to be like this it's never going to change its going to keep doing the same thing forever and ever and ever and ever you'd be surprised how many people whether they think about this consciously or not from a subconscious level just the fact that our system of time is based upon physical movements of objects material things how their consciousness falls into this pattern of always been this way is this way now always going to be this way and there's nothing I can do about it when you really begin to break down our perceptions of time and you understand this is how people think based on time based on our system of timekeeping you understand how powerful of a hold that entire conception of time has over the human psyche now what's the alternative to this but before we even explain or explore that let's look at some of the expressions that we use we say time is money we equate time and wealth we look at time as a quantity not a quality definitely look at it as a a quantity much more so than we ever look at time as qualitatively based we look at it as quantitatively based I don't have the time there's not enough time I need more time scarcity based thinking the more our lives become hectic and we still try to stay in these linear modalities of thought and consciousness the more it seems like there is less and less time in which to do the things that we want to do or need to do this paints a perception of time speeding up as they're never being enough time as they're seemingly not being the same amount of hours in the day that there used to be and we can look at the words as we just saw month is related to move the moon hours why are they called hours they're related to Horus the Sun God the golden Falcon and Egyptian cosmology it treks across the sky each day as the solar disk the Sun an allegory to be sure a metaphor however the word our named after him the Sun coming up on the zone of Horus the whore I zone the horizon named after Horus be looking at this when we look into religion because you have to understand how how Horus is connected with Christianity when we look into astrobiology we'll be taking an in-depth look at that and speaking of time we're coming up to that time in the program where we have our commercial break so stay tuned - what on earth is happening are you happy [Music] have you ever wish that you could have done something while you still have the chance what will you do with your income in tomorrow or if you move your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property in possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors all program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more visit your real change to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit three to prosper calm today you know we're collector hunters and all I don't seize control of the population travel to your team there's amongst us a burden of humanity left on our shoulders the only way out if to expose the horrible crimes images no at the new world order together we are all one together law in hell soldiers for battle for freedom and elite and soon enough in the fight Leonel hub calm [Music] secure your future get your non-hybrid theme pack now if the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organic banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today to cure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds hi this is vodka to knit to my show twisty hold radio monday through friday at 7 p.m. eastern time our whiskey TV Intel hub network compression if you will over compete by peas and now that - what on earth is happening with their homes are back here [Music] Bob thanks so much we're back from our break before the break I was talking about how different gradations of timer know basically given two different physical objects and in this case planetary bodies uh the Sun we were talking about Horus the Sun God of Egypt named after the hour let's uh let's look at how some physical nesting of cycles it is used when it comes to our way that we divide time different measurements of time we can see that these are nested within each other and the same pattern repeats again this is psychologically getting into the subconscious of a person this is basically painting the picture that the entire universe is you know like Russian dolls like a prison that you can never get out of you get out of one you hit another wall go into an another another dalam and get out of that one and it keeps going and going and going it's a linear cyclical endless progression and that paints a picture of hopelessness in most people's minds the inability to change it basically gives them a sense of futility that's what it paints in the psyche in most people people who can't see through this linear way of perceiving what we call time so look at the you know the smallest gradation of time that we basically work with of course we have smaller gradations used in science but we're talking about for the general person the second is the smallest gradation now the second is actually dedicated to the planet Mercury now that sounds strange to most people but if you follow this progression you'll understand how this works and I'll put some images related to this on my podcast section again every week I put related images documents movies anything connected to the topic that I'm talking about up on my website in the podcast section so you could go to the show for that week you can listen to it or download it and then you can view associated images documents videos etc on the podcast page mercury is considered the second object in our solar system the Sun being the primary object the first object so mercury is the first planet from the Sun in our solar system it also has the fastest orbit its orbit I believe is approximately 80 days we've just shy of that about 79 days in earth days so it makes one complete revolution around the Sun every 79 days or so this makes it the fastest planet and in Greek tradition mercury was considered the messenger of the guy I'm sorry Roman tradition so Greek the Greeks called him Hermes okay ah this is he was considered a messenger of the gods in Egyptian tradition he was known as both this is because he is the closest to the Sun which is considered a bringer of life and light and energy essentially being the embodiment of God in the solar system so the second hand okay that's positioned around the central hub all the hands on a clock position from the center if we look at an analog clock this will be demonstrated much easier than if we simply try to think about it if you have pulled the image of an analog clock in your mind okay the center point represents the Sun a circle with a dot in the center is the ancient symbol of the Sun and as we look at some of these concepts to get a bit more esoteric symbolism is going to be very critical to keep in mind but we're going to have to understand become symbol literate understand the language of symbolism as it has been used throughout the ancient world and as it is still used in the modern world so a dot with a circle around it this is the symbol of the Sun it's an archetypal symbol an archetype as we talked about before is it a simple form that it has a meaning inherent to it that is already indwelling in the human psyche and in the subconscious mind if this ancestral memory this is embedded in our subconscious we may not be aware of it at a conscious level of the meaning of the symbol but we know it at an intuitive fundamental level of consciousness that's an archetype one of the biggest art types is the egg we've talked about that briefly before on the show another archetype is the solar symbol of a dot with a circle around it so going back to breaking down this nested cycle of time in our method of timekeeping the second hand the smallest gradation that we use it at a practical level on a daily basis is given to the planets okay this is the of the three ancient cults of Astro theology Astro theology Astro meaning star Theo's meaning God okay Astro theology roll arts meaning word whereas the difference between that in astrology astrology is a study of the movements and basing predictions upon some of the movements and positioning of these bodies okay I said Astro theology is the basis of a belief system rooted in the story about these gods in the sky okay people have called the three great religions of the world the three most popular religions of the world essentially Christianity Islam and Judaism of the desert sky God religions these are the three religions that developed out of the ancient world based upon the three cults that developed in the ancient world you had the solar cult the lunar cult and the cult of the planets and stars or the lesser lights so you have two great lights of the heavens the Sun and the moon and then you have the smaller the pinpoints of light okay the stars and planets each one given to a different religion and as we will see each one given to a different gradation of timekeeping and then that cycle is repeated it is nested okay it's a nested time cycle again nesting is very important in the occult as well again it think of the object the symbol of Russian dolls one thing embedded in another embedded in another endlessly okay about Friday they come the same same concept fractals now yes this is true of the universe in a wider sense but I'm talking about how something that is true is manipulated to have a specific condition to generate a specific condition in the human psyche that's the key point there so if we look at these gradations of time we'll see a specific pattern nested in them the second hand given to mercury goes around the Sun or the central hub of an analog clock faster than any of the other hands okay so mercury the second object that's why it is called the second hand it goes around the hub the dot in the middle of the clock representing the Sun okay the second hand on a clock meaning not the next hand not the set of the second hand itself the next hand that we come to is the minute hand okay minute is derived from one of the words of the moon in the ancient world in the UM the Phoenician tradition the moon was known as min the the goddess of the moon men mi n was one of her names moon the moon always being a feminine aspect the feminine presence it is a considered a female presence okay at just as the Sun is considered a male presence lunar associated with the yin or feminine energy and the solar energy associated with the yang or masculine energy so it's very close to moon the moon it's the minute the min hand min a name for the moon so the minute is the next gradation of time upwards okay above that we have the hour hand now this is named after Horus or the Sun God and this is of course given to the Sun so we see the the planets actually embedded in our system of time the planets the moon and the Sun planets mercury secondhand the minute-hand the moon named after men goddess of the moon then the hour named after Horus the Sun God now this cycle repeats what is the next measure of time above one day okay of course a day is given to the earth okay each day is one spin of the earth upon its axis so we face the Sun then we turn away from the Sun and then it goes back and that's one day to rub it's a revolution of the Earth on its axis a rotation of the earth on its own axis of rotation that's one day now let's look at so the earth is one of the planets okay but as we see we have a seven day system in the modern world a week if we look at the names of each one of the days that is in a week we see that each one is given to a planet so now we're back to Planet a day is reserved for the planet and so is the week so that the day is the Earth's that's the planet we are upon and then the wider aspect of the days of the week is the week each one is given to one of the other plan let me guess what Monday is all about market by May moon yeah of course Monday is the moon okay Tuesday now immediately that make one may not be immediately recognizable so it will help to go into other languages and I have seen you can you can take it into a few other languages but the easiest language to understand all of these is the French language in conjunction with English so if we look at the day that it is named after the evening the name Tuesday in French Tuesday is Mardi ma RDI as in Mardi Gras Fat Tuesday Mardi okay so this is the root of Mars ma are s Mars okay choose to s is also a name of an ancient god that was named after Mars at the God of War 9/11 2001 incidentally occurred on a Tuesday because they were invoking war they were invoking the entire spirit of war with that false flag operation so Tuesday is given to Mars Wednesday okay again maybe not immediately recognizable in the English language but if we look at the French language Wednesday is their credi their credi in French that's mercury so Wednesday is named after mercury Thursday okay in French is should be je di but it is fors day the Norse God for associated with Jupiter the same basic god Jupiter named after Maine by the Romans so fors day or Thursday is named for Jupiter pride any now free--ah is one of the god goddesses names in the Norse tradition free--ah okay so this is a feminine day there are only two feminine days of the week Monday named after the moon and Friday named after the other feminine planet in the solar system if we take the name Friday into the French language this is vondre d ve n D re di Vaughn daddy named after Venus the other feminine um planet our body the soul vs and I didn't get the last two sure go and then appropriate I think well I'll get to that when we get there but Saturday seems to me like it has to do with Saturn sure I mean it's right in the word that one's really easy right and of course and of course unday as well sun day and that's the most I guess the crucial of them all because of all these son Colts as you mentioned and it's it's kind of interesting to me mark out you start off on a moon day and you head on a Sunday and there's not only something behind that and well some people will say that you know you start off on a Sunday and end on a Saturday and there's something behind that as well see the the Sabbath's of each of the desert sky God religions or the astro theologically based religions all are each one is given to either the Sun the moon or the planets and stars okay so the moon is actually given to the Islamic religion this is the lunar based cult of the ancient world it worships on Friday as its Sabbath and you would say okay well that's Venus what Venus is also connected with the feminine aspect of the moon okay Venus is another name for the goddess the goddess Venus Isis Hathor Aphrodite you could go on and on and name the different names of the goddess Semiramis these are all connected with the moon in some form or another so the feminine presence is always a lunar presence and this is a lunar based religion it's not only lunar base but it's galactic base this is the religion that ultimately worships the galaxy okay we'll be talking about this and going in further to this when I get into a show theology in a much more fundamental way when we talk about religion coming up on future shows but uh that's the the Islamic religion is actually derived from the lunar cult the Christian religion that's quite easy to figure out if you know we understand the basics of the symbolism of the Sun and the the Son of God okay you can look at movies like documentaries like zeitgeist addendum or look into the works of jordan maxwell and you can easily trace the actual theological basis of christianity to the solar cult the son of god okay the worship is on sunday that's their Sabbath okay the savior who wrought dies and then rises okay rises again to bring life to the world the son dies each night and then rises each day to bring new life to the world okay saturday is the Sabbath of Judaism so this is the from the ancient world the cult of the planets and the stars and it's symbol as a star the the Islamic religion it's symbol is the moon the symbol of the religion the moon with a small star next to it that's the base the crescent moon the symbol of the Judaic religion a star and the symbol of the Christian religion across which is a zodiacal cross zodiacal cross the zodiac that's what the it is actually representative of the Sun upon the court in a great cross of the zodiac so we look at the zodiac okay the Sun symbolically placed in the middle 12 houses or divisions around it the 12 helpers of the Sun the 12 disciples of Jesus okay let's look at the next cycle up so of course we have had the week and that was based upon the planets now the next cycle of time up the month and we all have already alluded to that that's based upon the moon the moon a month and that is how we measure basically a month the lunations of the moon so again we we see this nested cycle we had the second given to the Planet's specifically mercury then we went up to the minute given to the moon then we went up to the hour given to the Sun the day and week given to the planets again then we go back up a month a longer duration of time given to the moon again and then the next gradation of time the year of course measured by our revolution around the Sun so that's given to the solar the soul of our concept and the solar cult as well now when we start to understand this physically materially that's the key thing the materialistically based measurement of time it's always based upon matter that's the key thing to keep in mind it's based on matter and materialistic thought when we say time is money we're equated it with something that is materialistic the fake money not the real money the one eye but the fake proxy for balance and imagination and um harmony with nature and understanding natural law and enlightenment etc that's what our fiat currency debt based monetary system fractional reserve a central bank owned and controlled monetary system is all about okay so when when we associate endlessly repeating physical materialistic movements of objects with time our consciousness tends to become more materialistic this works whether we understand it we don't understand it we know it consciously we're ignorant of it it doesn't make a difference we are being entrained to something so that this is another word I want to bring up when we're talking about time and Trainmen t' en see RAIM and train mint okay this means to get the mind following along to set up a system of leaders and followers entrainment a train n train mint M ent the basis of mind mint a in Latin and Trainmen t' essentially means to make the mind follow and right there in the word that we use in relation to time ok we have a concept that is related to mind control getting the mind to follow along so we will explore deeper aspects of the astral theological basis of the world religions coming up in future shows we'll go into that in the future well we we saw how this is intricately connected with our gradations and measurements of time in the world today so we can go up another step from the year where you say ok well how is anything measured even bigger than a year well there's the ashram the astronomical and astrological clock a this is known as the Great year or what astronomers refer to as the precession of the equinoxes now this is a little bit of a abstract concept to understand but if you do explore a little bit about astronomy and astronomy is a fascinating topic to look into it's a fascinating science I do encourage people to look into the movements of the planets and the Sun and the earth etc in the moon understanding this is actually really if we break past the exoteric ok and we break out of the linear time based thinking this becomes a very powerful metaphor for different aspects of the self and that's ultimately what astrology becomes all about now I wouldn't call myself by any stretch of the imagination an expert in astrology even in some of the symbols of astrology okay it is the occult science that I feel that I need the most study in compared to the knowledge that I have about other occult Sciences so it is probably my weakest area of my delving into the occult in general is astrology um I have looked into it a bit but my interest in it is we're in relation to religion when it comes to astrology because that's all religion basically is about it's about the movements of the planets and the attributions of the planets uh and that is what is ascribed to the gods of these religions we understand the God that is ultimately being worshipped in Islam is really about the galaxies okay it's about the the feminine aspect of creation which gives rise to the stars of the galaxy see in in Islam there is a you know a black cube called the the Kaaba at Mecca and the adherents of Islam make a pilgrimage and wear a white cloak only and then they go around the Kaaba in a counterclockwise direction well this is representative of the stars going around the central black hole of the Milky Way galaxy in a counterclockwise rotation this is an astro theological ritual because ultimately it is the moon and galactic cult the Christians worshipped the Sun upon the cross of the zodiac crucified upon the great cross of the zodiac which has to do with the precession of the equinoxes which has to do with the cycle of the year the solstices and equinoxes forming a cross on the on the zodiac the twelve helpers again representative of each house of the twelve houses of the zodiac so the Judaic religion again based in the gods the Elohim plural gods why plural well you have the singular gods of this solar and lunar cult in the plural God's own the Judaic cult the Stars and the planets all the small lights of the heavens it all starts to fall into mine and make perfect sense once you understand the astro theological basis for religion and moreover it perfectly helps us to understand how time is chopped up in little pieces and given to different gods of the ancient world and what that does for the human psyche sounds like we're coming up to another break folks I want to thank everyone for listening you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc Castillo my website what on earth is happening calm we'll be back after these words if you ever wish that you could have done something while you still had the chance what will you do with your income in tomorrow or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly people get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more sex seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit three to prosper calm today in will we're crap offenses and all I don't have seized control of the population so here he is amongst us the burning of humanity nets on our shoulders the only way out is to expose the global crime Vinnie chase node has in the world work together we are one together not in Hell soldiers the battle will be humanity's influence do not aim device BNL hub calm secure your future get your non-hybrid feedback now with the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organic banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today to cure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds hi this is Bob substitute it to my show truth be told radio Monday through Friday at 7 p.m. Eastern Time you are with to the Intel hub network correction this will order P by P [Music] [Music] all right we're back here on what on earth is happening we're at the top of the second hour of the show I see we have a caller on the line let me quickly before I take this call give the call in numbers for the show you can call in on two different networks broadcasting on talk show and blog talk radio on the Intel Hub news network so the callin number for talks you eight seven seven I'm sorry scratch that the call a number for talk-show seven two four four four four seven four four four once again calling number seven twenty four four four four seven four four four call ID number eight three five one five once again the call ID for the show will be prompted for eight three five one five on the call number four blog talk is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven I see you have a caller here on talk-show I'm going to attempt to take this call let's see what happens freedom in Texas now you are on live on what on earth is happening are you there caller from Texas are you there oh yeah mama call thank you so much for having me on the program of Al Gore food I recognize this is Bob isn't it yeah I figured I jumped it there make things interesting I get your callers not there hey you have anything for us though rocking out Sullivan Eli calm I've been enjoying the show now and it's so funny how every time we come up to a commercial break you happen to be talking about time throughout the program that's kind of the theme and I was wondering if I didn't have any knowledge of the seven-day week or the Monday Friday system or the hour minute system how would I live my life you know how different would it be and how controlled are we to time and how it's time associated with our price system our monetary system because like you keep saying time is money so in a sense they have created a control of our lives using this tool of time and I think this is an underestimated tool of corruption it's one that you don't hear many people talking about because it's abstract it's largely based in symbolic thinking because ultimately the answer is there is no such thing as time just like there is no such thing as money it doesn't exist it's a construct the only we make up and it only exists in the human mind and psyche and we need to break that linear pattern of endlessly repeating cycles that go on and on and on and on and on that we never break free of we need to break the psychological hold that time has over us and like you said how would that make our lives look in the aftermath if we began thinking in nonlinear time-based terms not non time down awareness means you're always in the present moment there is only one moment and it is now the past is gone well I've experienced that with with the use of infusions is that feeling of time being completely 100% subjective yes addition to that I'd like to mention that we have some talk in the blog talk chat room for the Excel new hub news network and they're mentioning a little bit of here about cliff high and his web BOTS and supposedly I don't know if you know about this mark but the left side it's taking all these keywords and phrases put on the Internet yes I'm familiar and it's able to create these predictions and in a way it's looking into time and then I'm even interested perhaps and I might be going off Juan and I apologize if I'm digressing from your topic too much mark but I'm interested in time travel kind of technology do these elite scumbags have that we don't know about I have to imagine that the military industrial elite scum bag complex has technology far beyond Nikola Tesla and some of these things they've suppressed over a hundred years ago that were developed today that would only surpass our least of imagination yeah I would think that they would certainly be looking into it if not developing already because if anything would were to occur that would upset their plans they would want to be able to try to change that timeline I would absolutely think it would be in there a psychological makeup to certainly look into the possibilities of that I'm not saying that it is developed or not but it's it's it's an interesting topic to explore and we can speculate about whether they may have some of these things in the black of you know the black ops projects already under under development absolutely thank you for calling in and raising that point I'm going to move along and take on another call from what I think maybe another Bob on the show here a caller from Southwest Ohio is this Bob from Cincinnati it's like the two Jakes it's the two Bob's on mark passio show mark thank you for taking my call firstly and thank you for all the great work you've done up to this point on vaccines chemtrails in the food I know that just that the links you placed on your site was so important for me I stopped by that there was one Trader Joe's in my 30 mile radius and it was worth a stop in - thank you Mark fantastic I'm glad you got some use out of that yeah I spent a lot of time on that because a whole month because it's a whole move I spent on that it's really important I mean that that is really the thing that if they have you at the physical level of the damage to the brain and the and the central nervous system and the physiology and you're not strong you don't have a strong constitution to resist that they're going to get you at the mind level and ultimately that's going to keep you spiritually down this is true and and just the Ezekiel bread alone I and I hit up the guys when I oh it's delish my favorite my money my girlfriend doesn't like it so much I love the Ezekiel bread I get it all the time it's it's very earthy and like you said it's sprouted sprouted organic sprouted bread there's no flour in it none of that bleach toxic flour and mark on a positive note this week earlier in the week the American Dental Association itself put out in their newsletter fluoride is toxic / poison for our infants or young people that was a major breakthrough that that is really big hey Mark yes it's Bob again Bob no man no problem one or number two however you want to put it bob test in daylight calm I had a Paul qanats on last week I don't know if you recall and yes he's been breaking the news on this fluoride topic for quite some time now absolutely amazing story thought that you just referred to when did this happen I want to say November 10th or 14th of 2010 it looked looking the the websites a a da admits fluoride is toxic for infants powerful powerful statement of an industry that has spent the last 70 years poisoning not only our bodies but our metaphysical beings shameful we must still hold them accountable they are trying to break their culpability and accountability but but it's it's good news for us but sad news for the reality we're living in so much scientific literature is coming out on the topic that they cannot suppress it anymore they cannot keep it back because so many voices are being raised to condemn fluoride as something that does not need to be in our drinking water never did so true in mark I'm going I'm ashamed to even interrupt this powerful topic of time I've always felt just on a personal note ladies and gentlemen I've always felt that time not space I never argued about space it was at the construct because you know either one can feel that but time always was inherently or I felt constructed mark thank you for defined just even you mentioning it last week was such a powerful validation for my spirit thank you and I'm going to hush and let you continue on time this is very important for us to know this is power for it's not powerful it is classic mind control over us this concept of time it is a prison for our three-dimensional reality because if we can get away from this this ridiculous construct of time and the watch in the oh I've got a hurry I got to keep moving oh god we missed this oh I've lost that it's a mind control thank you Mark Pass yet once again you are the greatest good night gentlemen Bob thank you so much for calling it always a pleasure to hear from you Kevin from Philadelphia you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hey Mark I was actually going to honor the positive side of time that I have been offered recently sure in the many moons that it's been since she started your show because I first called in with and my wife once called in like couple weeks later specifically talking about how we were involved in a group that was trying to build the first urban Earthship inside of Philadelphia but there were some issues on board well they just finally got past one of the first major hurdles and we now actually have a place to build and there's one also being built out out in for an out in Bristol for a Nature Center in the in Silver Lake Park in buck Tattler quarry County and wrapped in theory in theory that one should be starting in the springtime they'll actually be breaking ground there and will be like packing tires and such then so it's been a long process and a frustrating process when it comes to time and the illusion of time as dr. King had mentioned about how late when will we have to wait until we're actually free what was his with his big question at one point during one of his speeches and at this point I'm suggesting that although time can be frustrating to have to be patient through that learning of patients comes with its own rewards well it's been said that the only reason for the existence of the perception of linear time is to separate different events so that everything isn't perceived as all happening at once it may sound like a cliche you know but that's but that's part of I guess why we perceive time as such but you know there's another cliche that the time is now and that one is really true there is no other moment there's nothing the past is gone it's over there's nothing you're going to be able to do to change that the future has not arrived yet we exist in the now and if we really bring our focal point of observation or our observer qualities into the present moment it's a powerful shift in awareness that takes place while I think that he doesn't talk about things in a big wider sense of what's going on in the world when it comes to the concept of time I think that Eckhart Tolle has it very correct about his concept of true present moment awareness and of how we need to bring ourselves into the now and stay there understand that time bound awareness is what sets us up for all other forms of manipulation the book be here now by Ram Dass also discussed this and I think that's an another powerful book for people who are explorers in consciousness and like bob was talking about earlier psychedelics which we talked about a couple of weeks ago and and last week a little bit these can really give you the sense of non time-bound awareness of complete oneness with the now and um you know it can be a disconcerting thing because it really is a significantly altered state of consciousness but there are certain psychedelics entheogens that will completely obliterate your sense of the the time-bound awareness in the traditional sense that we normally experience it that we normally perceive it in our normal waking consciousness and it will help us to expand our consciousness out beyond that that box of linear time it's something that we need to work on breaking as a species but that happens you know by doing it a one-to-one basis and in that regard I think some psychedelics can be a powerful tool yeah I can imagine that that being so considering there have been many guys that have spoken about how specifically like a most recently it was Joe Rogan previous to that it was a Terence Mckenna as well as Bill Hicks both all three of them have spoken in the past about what they called this stone to eat theory and it's pretty much about how like ancient ancient man or caveman or previously even past Neanderthal was just sticking their nose into the ground and bobbing into various things that would when they started to eat them in natural foraging and such they wound up having these experiences and those experiences around of causing various shifts in how the brain functions as well as um sometimes sexual excitement and and that then also started to produce more people of that nature right I think a good a good book on that and this is a guy who has really explored the nature of time with him style time weighed zero theory having to do with a habit and novelty Terence Mckenna who I mentioned a couple of weeks ago and last week he him and his brother Dennis wrote a book called the invisible landscape which was about their concept of time I hear the music were coming up to another break I'll get to that right after this break Kevin if you want to hold thanks for having me on I'm good have a good one man it was good to have you again [Music] and market rocks they were there not going to hear the commercial so you ever wish not to have done something while you still had the chance what will you do with your income and tomorrow or if you lose your home 10 other news BP donated $23,000 to a school it taught at bps propaganda arm donated $23,000 to Oakland junior high the same school that hosted their presentation that claim the gold seafood was safe to eat the donation came months before the presentation but remained highly suspicious multiple residents have shown their displeasure for the presentation one resident went as far as to claim that BP paid with school in question $50,000 to prevent their whitewash of the Gulf oil disaster it also looks as if BP was given a free ride to the media for a twenty billion dollar check six months have passed and no one is talking about this disaster Bob can Bart author of disaster of the horizon has listed there is tragic the US government's n BP both wanted this story off the television because it was 24/7 this the bill would be our OB feeds the BP ad where you could actually watch the well flow and and all of the reporting it is going on the government desperately wanted to get that off of the television so they actually work with BP to make that happen I believe and that's what that's what is in my book mixie the BP will have some explaining to do on the technological front nano generator powers up last week the journal nano letters published a paper detailing recent achievements with their pvo electric piano generator the device is about 1.5 to 2 centimeter then is capable of generating around 2 volts the device works by converting mechanical energy into electrical energy by bending nano fibers within oh this has been another eye HNN news update for Tuesday November 16th 2010 brought to you by the Intel hub calm [Music] okay ladies and gentlemen we're back on mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening we had some further deck technical difficulty technical difficulties our call dropped out there during that break we had to reconnect but we're back up now so continuing in with the topic if there's any other callers I want to call and talk about this topic of time specifically time as a method of mind control the calling number is seven to four triple for seven triple for the call ID number eight three five one five you could also call in at six four six seven two seven three three eight seven so it looks like we have a caller on our blog talk I'm going to try to take this let's see how this goes here we go caller you're on water mirth is happening what do you have for us and looks like that caller unfortunately called in before our call dropped out on us and was disconnected if you want to team up to call in recall in one of those numbers and I'll be glad to take your call so Kevin had brought up the point before the break and the disconnect he brought up a couple of people's names we briefly talked about psychedelics as a method of breaking down this psychological barrier of time and our perception of it and helping us to live in now and realize that now is all that there is um Terence Mckenna was instrumental one of the first people who was instrumental in helping me to understand that topic his books are all phenomenal he's got a few really great books out he wrote one I believe it was his first book he wrote it with his brother it was called his brother Dennis McKenna who is actually still involved in the ethnobotany and psychedelic community today they wrote a book called the invisible landscape in which they break down this theory of a habit which is you know doing the same thing over and over again often you know expecting a different result of getting the same one of course and novelty which is newness change etc basically evolving that's that's what his theory of novelty is ultimately about that's what ultimately all theories of non time-bound awareness and non materialistic a time measurement is ultimately about uh Terence Mckenna of course coming up with this concept called time wave zero which he equated with the Mayan calendar of his ending for his time wave zero theory was correspondent with the ending of the Mayan calendar which is December 21st 2012 a date we here a lot about in the in the alternative community the consciousness movement the New Age movement etc I think there is something to the Mayan calendar I think that the Maya were obsessed over time because they were much more in tune with the zero time with the now the present moment I think that um I think that some of their shamans some of their teachers were had a deeper understanding of time than we do today they understood time as not a perpetual cyclical measurement of physical objects and their motions they understood it as a progression in consciousness they understood time as the thing that we move through in consciousness on our journey of evolution in consciousness they understood that time was moving toward something that was ineffable intangible non-physical and that it represented a paradigm shift if you will it represented what some of the other traditions about time referred to as a shift of the ages a change in the way human beings think and interact what has been called in the new consciousness movement the paradigm shift I heard this referred to for the first time myself back probably in the very early 90s late 80s or early 90s the paradigm shift and I think this is something that we're in the middle of now and it's still in a transitional phases and it's all about moving to a higher level of awareness and consciousness when it comes to what is taking place on this planet and when it comes to what is taking place within each one of us so uh Terence Mckenna his other books the food of the gods about psychedelics and their role that they played in human history and the expansion of human consciousness also his other book called uh um true hallucinations about his journeys with his brother and Friends in the Amazon basin and their use of psychedelics there he has another one which is I think one of my favorites called the archaic revival and this is a collection of essays by Terence and it's just brilliant with what it lays out about consciousness and time so Terence Mckenna I can't recommend people look into him enough as I said a few Weeke you know over the last couple weeks tons of information from Terence off the post a couple of things on the website particularly regarding his theories about time habit and novelty um another gentleman that Kevin brought up was Bill Hicks the comedian and we talked a little bit about psychedelics Bill Hicks was a very conscious individual he put a lot of this information in very comedic terms for people to understand it and not you know be hostile about you know as the saying goes uh if you're going to tell people the truth interject some comedy or else they'll kill you so he had a saying about LSD you know and again this is another psychedelic it's demonized you know it can be used in a very negative context and there's also positive usages for it again it's it's a tool and it's something that we could explore if we go into it with the right set and setting or the right mindset and Bill Hicks always had a little line that he did in his comedy route when he said um today a young man on acid realized that all matter is merely energy condensed to a slow vibration that we are all one consciousness experiencing itself subjectively there is no such thing as death life is only a dream and we are the imagination of ourselves and then he would say and now here's Tom with the weather you know he's like you know this is a news story it's presented at as he says you know what you like to see a positive LSD story on the news you know it's um it helps us to understand what the power of some of these psychedelics what the power that is embedded in these substances in these forms of consciousness as I talk about them as yet people continue to demonize because they think that it is in our birthright to experiment with our own consciousness and that our own consciousness does not belong to us my consciousness is mine it is my own it may be part of a larger ocean of consciousness but the the in this vehicle I own my body I'm the steward of it at least until I relinquish it and I also own my mind I own my consciousness and that means that I own my ability to take what I want into my body whether it be um extremely good for me such as a healthy organic food or whether it be extremely negative for bad for me such as uh any any sort of compound or drug and this requires studying thought and you know understanding what we're actually taking upon ourselves when we take in anything and that could be from something as simple as sugar or flour or you know smoking a cigarette to smoking a marijuana joint or smoking DMT or you know snorting cocaine or shooting heroin it's all it's up to us to exercise our responsibility for those things but um you know that's going off on a little bit of a tangent because what I was really emphasizing is that psychedelics as we talked about over the last couple weeks do have the ability to really change our perception of time for a brief time anyway and when we come back down to the ground so to speak upon using a substance such as LSD or DMT or uh you know a psilocybin it helps us to shift our focus shift our awareness a little bit about what time is about our perception of it and about how we are often for more of our lives than not living in time-bound awareness so I recommend terence mckenna's books on some topics such as this I recommend Eckhart all these books I think that he could go further when it comes to explaining some of the things that are going on in the world and hey so could that Terence Mckenna however the contributions that they do make regarding these topics are invaluable so please do look into both Terence Mckenna and Eckhart Tolle and Bill Hicks and his comedy is phenomenal he's one of the best so it looks like we have a caller who called back in here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening what do you have what hey what it's pretty Chris how are you now you do like I'm not having time not a lot of trouble with this talk show as usual so I tried to call in a grant talk sure you're coming in loud and clear what come okay I'm right here um this fits the topic of time I'd always fascinated me I always view time as being artificial I never really conforms to the time I've been I've been told that I'm oblivious to time and I think one of the things that's very important that about time is like you're saying it's cyclical it needs to ritual repetitive behavior yes and I think it's kind of like having humans chase their tails I you can chase your tail all day long when you're really never to get anywhere and this I'm saying some a consciousness standpoint absolutely and that's the whole object to keep us in that rat wheel that mad hamster wheel in the cage running and thinking that we're going someplace and we're going nowhere that's the hole for the bill that's got to come down I don't know why I ask my arm friends at sama I thought interesting I said I want you to explain to me what time is but don't use any units of time if explaining because I think what's doing they will do it because I paused apart for a while and that'll be how we define time there we go I'm sorry creating Chris Chris we lost you there for the last five or ten seconds it looks like though we were accidentally muted if you could just repeat what you said you said the last thing I thought I heard was you were trying to explain time without using any units of time yeah I asked people that because I like to you know bend their minds and then line at the same time and they weren't able to do it now I was able to do it because I have been thinking about it and when I come up with in my own mind it was fit the only day we now at one moment in another moment is the relative positions of the planets deity the heavenly bodies and that's when we caught on now I didn't understand I guess everything you're going through I think it's the same thing and we'll relating time to the movement of of the planets and and you know just things in motion because I had done it that day with time ISM have you seen the movie Inception I have I thought it was great one thing I found no word in our Xavier but what one thing I found no worthy was time was relative within the level of consciousness in which you were act yes so it's when the one that when something was happening one level of the dream and another level of the dream where you'd have maybe I don't know 10 seconds at one level if it give you you know an hour for four hours at another level which told me the message there was that time is well it's a perception it's just like most about all the other parts of reality is it's just an illusion or a perception yes and it's a very it's a very heady concept of time that is put forward in that movie um Chris I want to thank you for calling unfortunately we're going to have to end the show a little bit early tonight there's been some technical problems and some other things are going on and bob has asked me to cut the show short for now we're going to pick up on this topic next week and continue to talk about this a little bit because I know some other people Kevin wanted to chime in with some other things I have a few other things to say I wanted to talk about the great year and the precession of the equinoxes as a grand cycle of time get into the UGA's a little bit so we'll extend this topic over into next week and we'll also talk about the eleventh method of manipulation next week which is the what I call the DHR factor which is us basically police dogging ourselves the denial hassle and ridicule factor that is so prevalent among a you know the people of our society that don't want to look at the truth about what's going on in our world so we'll transition into that topic but we'll continue to talk on this topic for a little bit next week Chris I want to thank you for calling in I'm mark passio you've been listening to what on earth is happening sorry to cut the show short this week but we'll be back here next week at 8 p.m. Eastern Time thanks for listening good night everyone [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #035

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, The Illusion Of Time, Astrotheology, The Great Year, Time Ås Spiritual Currency, Denial, Cognitive Dissonance, The Hassle-Free Zone, Fear Of Ridicule*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you're listening - what on earth is happening my website is what on earth is happening calm I'm your host Marc passio were simulcast and tonight on the Intel Hub news network today is Tuesday November 23rd 2010 we are going to continue our discussion on time as a methodology of mind control particularly in the time bound consciousness aspect of time and we're also going to look at time as a spiritual currency which is kind of a abstract and somewhat odd idea to some people but indeed that is what it is in its positive element so we'll continue to do that probably throughout the first hour of the show and then we're going to get into yet another methodology of mind control the self policing of the human species we'll look at the ways that we police each other I call this the denial tassel ridicule factor the DHR factor these three self policing methods go hand in hand with each other so we'll be talking about that probably in the second hour of the show I want to thank all of the attendees and the organizers of the end the Fed rally in Philadelphia that took place this past weekend that happened on this past Saturday November 20th and it went great I want to thank Mike Salvi like also thank Rob Pepe and Jordan page in particular they made it a great success but we had a good turnout we had a lot of enthusiastic support the musical element to this rally was very different and I think it added a great um motivational factor to the event and I think it brought in a lot of attention people were looking up to see what was going on because we had some live music we actually had a float going down Market Street in Philadelphia and we I think brought a lot of information to a lot of people of course some people still resistant to even taking information and looking at it with an open mind but we did get a lot of information into a lot of folks hands so overall I think it was a great success so that was the end of Fed rally this past weekend coming up in Philadelphia this coming weekend I will be giving a special lecture on natural law sovereignty and survival this will be happening at a meet-up called surviving thrive this is hosted by Fernando South Guero who hosts the survive and thrive Philadelphia group this is a meetup calm meetup if you go to meetup.com and type in survive and thrive philadelphia you'll find this great group a meet once a month on the last Sunday of each month at Liberty's pub so this will be taking place November 28th that's a Sunday at 6 o'clock p.m. I'm sorry it's actually the time has actually been changed it is now at 5:30 p.m. they're going to start it a half an hour earlier because of all the great information that's going to be given out at this Meetup so 5:30 p.m. Sunday November 28th at Liberty's pub 705 North 2nd Street that's basically the corner of 2nd and Fairmount in Philadelphia so I will be speaking at that and my my topic is natural law survival natural law sovereignty and survival the second and last event announcement I have is the one I've been making for many months and will continue so the time that the conference is held the free your mind conference on consciousness mind control in the occult to take place April 9th and 10th in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. both days doors open at 9 a.m. both days the location is rubra Hall in Philadelphia at 414 Green Street or one for green tree admission price only $20 per day confirmed speakers Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan barrier dozous John Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor once again that's the free your mind conference a conference on consciousness mind control on the occult for more information please visit visit the website WWF re your mind conference calm I'd like to now give the call in numbers they show the calling numbers we're broadcasting on two different networks this evening talks you and blog talk so if you'd like to call in there's two calling numbers the first for the top shoe network seven to four or or four four seven four four four once again calling number seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number you will be prompted for is a eight three five one five if you'd like to call into the blog Talk Network the calling number there is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again the blog talk call-in number six four six seven two seven three three eight seven so last week we were analyzing methodology of manipulation of the mind number 10 in our ongoing exploration of the techniques of mind control we agree that we would outline 14 total methodologies and coming up tonight we're going to continue to look at number 10 and then go into number 11 and I will probably be taking a break from these techniques for a week and I'll be having a guest on the show next week I'll post more information about that on my website so you can check that out at what on earth is happening calm and get information on the radio page about the guests that will be coming up next week however um probably after next week in a couple of weeks we'll be looking we'll be beginning to take a look at what I call the three big guns of mind control the three favorite methodologies and this won't take us into probably as many weeks of exploration as we have already done on mind control to get through these three techniques because I'm really really going to open up and expand on these topics even more extensively than I have done in my presentation and in doing so as I told people last week this will act as a subtle form of initiation into different occult philosophies and again people shouldn't like be concerned about that or were even thinking this is something that is bad or negative a cult as we have said many times on the show simply means hidden knowledge and it is ultimately hidden knowledge about ourselves and our psychological makeup and motivations if you keep that knowledge hidden from people if you are so inclined you can wield that knowledge and information as a weapon against people and that is in fact what is being done the only solution to this is enough education about this hidden knowledge bringing it forward into the light of day so that it is no longer hidden and when people become acutely aware of this information they can basically no longer be manipulated by it because they have brought it to the conscious level of awareness and that's what the show is all about awareness and coming to a higher level of it so starting two weeks from now we will be exploring deeply the occult and we will be starting that process or initiating it by looking at what religion really is over the next few weeks we'll be looking at religion as astrobiology we'll be breaking down different religious traditions in both the exoteric or astro theological form and then we will look at the esoteric underlying meanings that are revealed only to initiatives of mystery traditions which are what religions are I guess you could say fallen versions of after that we will be looking at symbology and again this will cross over a lot because symbology plays into religions so much that it will be pretty much impossible to talk about it without looking at some of the uh the symbolic language that is encoded into religion finally we will be looking at what I call chaos sorcery which is essentially the fidelity dialectic enacted upon a mass scale on a grand stage this is the biggest ritual that the occult ever trots out into public and actually basically wields a human sacrifice ritual or some other form of mass ritual magic right out in the open for all to see and this is done to instill fear into the psyche of the human population so that they will give their rights away willingly to the hidden covert manipulators that plan these events all along so we'll look at that as well and then we'll transition from the stage of this show that looks at the dark into the part that puts forward the light and we'll be getting into deep solution based thinking this will be many weeks from now but just giving a general broad outline of what we have in store you know as beliefs progress on on what on earth is happening so tonight I want to briefly recap some of the things that we'll talk about last week when it comes to time the illusion of time time as we explored last week does not actually exist the only thing that does exist is the present moment and the solution to the psychological manipulation when it comes to time is to become aware of that if there is only the present moment there is only the now in which we operate the past is gone there's no point in dwelling in the past bringing attention to the past and um educating ourselves as far as history is concerned is absolutely critical and essential in the understanding of what's taking place in our world what I'm talking about is living in the past that's what's dangerous that is a method of mind control that many people get stuck in they cannot let go of events and circumstances that happened in the past they cling on to these things and kind of hold them close to their chest as something that defines them as a person people who are trapped in this past awareness this past modality of consciousness they can't get over things that occurred to them they can't move on in relationships that happened in the past they can't then they bring those into the present moment and in doing so they taint the present moment they take away the power of the present moment people do the same thing when projecting their consciousness into the future that's a powerful tool that human beings have we can look at trends that have already taken place and based and based upon those trends we can extrapolate what the future may bring but to get trapped in future awareness future consciousness I guess you could say or lack thereof as the case may be can be very dangerous because then we're living in anxiety over the future rather than actually living in the present moment so the present moment and present moment awareness is really the solution to this time bound form of consciousness and that's what we essentially talked about last week on the show we also started talking about timekeeping methods and how these are all based in physical modalities of consciousness they're based on the consciousness being trapped in not only time bound awareness but material material modes of thinking and this is done by basing all of the cycles of time that we use are the units of time that we use in a physical expression of basing them upon units that are broken down based upon the physical movements of objects in the solar system essentially heavenly bodies that's what we essentially use for time keeping and this routes our consciousness in material only thinking materiality we look at time as based in money time is money that's an expression that is often used we say we don't have enough time that's based in time as a quantity rather than a quality okay there is such a thing as time as currency however and that's what we're going to talk a little bit about tonight when people say time is money they're talking about the fake form of money we talked about this when we talked about money a few weeks back on this show and essentially what we want to look at is tonight is time as real money as real currency the currency of spirit there is such a thing and we want to look at what time how time acts in this capacity before we do that there is I'll briefly recap some of the cycles that we talked about time being timekeeping being based on in the modern world we saw that time is connected to Astro theology and this is kind of a prelude to talking about religion as ask for theology this is because the Astro theological cults of the ancient world are basically broken up into three main groups these three groupings are the cult of the Sun the cult of the moon and the cult of the stars and the planets so you have the cult of the greater lights and the cult of the lesser lights I hear the break music playing so we're going to get into this recap in just a moment stay tuned and we'll be back in a couple minutes after these words there's did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still had the chance what will you do if your income ends tomorrow or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit free to prosper calm today in a world where harassed oppressors and all I don't have seized control of the populations total gear there's amongst us the burden of humanity rests on our shoulders the only way out if to expose the global crime syndicate known as the New World Order together we are all one together we are in hell soldiers the battle for free humanity and soon join us in the fight be in hell of calm secure your future get your non-hybrid feedback now with the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today secure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds hi this is Bob Tusker tune it to my show truth be told radio Monday through Friday at 7 p.m. Eastern Time you are listening to the Intel Hub news network crushing the new world order piece by piece welcome back what on earth the naps with bark patio all right we're back before the break I was talking about the different gradations of time that are given to the different astra theological cults or in other words the different bodies in the heavens okay we look at this a little bit last week I'll briefly recap it before we go into the different aspect of time I want to talk about tonight we saw the smallest practical unit of time that we basically use is the second that was given to the planetary cult and it was basically for the planet Mercury because on a clock the second hand goes around fastest out of any other hand and this is the smallest unit mercury is the closest to the Sun that goes around faster in its orbit around and its revolution around the Sun than any other planet this is the second object in the solar system mercury I put a visual aid for this up on my website on every week the show is podcast and click on the podcast tab and get related images for any given show so this was show number 34 last week this week is show 35 we could check out the images that are related with that show up on the site he is the the next great Astro theological cult of the ancient world was given to one of the gods of the heavens is the moon cult so the minute-hand which is the next gradation of time upward is given to the moon men is a Phoenician word that means moon that's what the moon was called in that up in that culture so the minute is associated with the moon above that we have the word hour and that's the next gradation of time as we progress upward in the the unit of length so that's given to the Sun cult and it is named therefore Horus as a matter of fact you can just by looking at the word ours you can see that all of the letters of the word ours is in the word Horus because these are indeed gradations of time that are allotted to the Sun or Horus as he was known in the ancient Egyptian cosmology when we progress up in units of time you can see that the day is given to the planets again because it is based one day is a one rotation of the earth okay and each day as as a matter of fact of the week is given to the planet so the day and week now is actually assigned to the planetary cult once again so this cycle repeats as we go up in units of time as we you know move on to greater units of time we saw that Monday is the moon day Tuesday in French languages merridy and that is Mars as day in the Norse tradition of the the god that represented war was also that is akin to Mars in the Roman tradition his name was to tiw so this is Tuesday Wednesday in the French languages mercredi and that is Mercury's day mercury is associated with the Greek heard news and the Egyptian folks okay this is the Creator God in the Norse tradition the Creator God one of them was Odin and this is also assigned to Odin Wednesday so we need the Thursday we saw that in the French that's you should be that is in the Norse tradition Thor's day okay that is given for the planet Jupiter who was associated with the god Thor in the Norse tradition and Jupiter was his name in the Roman tradition Friday is Venus's day it is named after the goddess Venus in the French we see it is von Verde in the Norse tradition which is where the name for friday comes from this goddess was referred - as Freya Freya or Fria okay Saturday and Sunday are very obvious the names are right in the words Saturday Saturn's day and Sunday the sun's day okay so we'll move on to the next gradation of time past the day and week we get to the month of course we talked about this as the moon because it is given to the moons it is given to the movie the period of the month it is based upon the periodicity of the moon the via of illumination as it is known so we go then to the year and of course that is based on the Earth's movement around the Sun and that is one of the largest numbers units of time that we work with on a practical level of course we have the decade the century the millennium and then there's something bigger than that there is something called the great year I want to touch on this a little bit before we move on to talking about time as a spiritual currency the great year or the platonic year it is named after Plato who kind of came up or not really came up with it this has been around a lot longer than and when played a live but it is named after him because he basically I guess brought it out to the public and popularized it and wrote about it so it's called the Platonic here or the great year simply this is known scientifically as the precession of the equinoxes and I'll post a probably a slide or two about this in in the podcast for this show the precession is due to the earth's tilt upon its axis with relation to its orbit around the Sun it is tilted at a twenty three point five degree axis with respect to its orbital path around the Sun now that's not what causes the precession now you have to understand that in order to understand the procession and what causes it is entirely different maybe an entirely different thing altogether I don't know we'll get into the night because it's vet it's debated what causes the precession of the equinoxes I want to help people to understand from an astronomical point of view simply what this is basically referring to over a very great amount of time the pole of the earth begins to point toward a different location in the heavens and it slowly makes a wobble okay now I am NOT claiming that the Earth's axis is actually tracing a circle I'm simply saying that there is a frame of reference at work that visually makes us see that the axis of the earth slowly drifts okay in a in a counterclockwise circle and the pole star slowly changes okay what what stars the northern pole of the earth points at slowly changes through this vast amount of time the amount of time is approximately twenty-five thousand years that it takes the Earth's axis and let's just let's just basically say the the northern axis of rotation that we observe that the earth is basically making this rotational spin around okay for it to make one complete circle to go back to the same star or general vicinity of stars that it began at takes approximately 25,000 years different people give different numbers for that but as a general average approximately twenty-five thousand years for this great cycle this one great precession of the equinoxes or great here to take place the reason it is called a precession of the equinoxes is because the constellation that the equinoxes Sun the spring equal knocks Sun rises in slowly changes about one time Anja's constellations approximately every 20 100 years a little bit over 20 100 years okay and that is what this measurement generally is referring to it refers to every 20 100 years or so the spring equinox moves backwards through the zodiacal houses so it is not a procession through them it is a procession it moves counterclockwise through the so vehicle houses as the Earth's rotation moves counterclockwise um around the pole star okay so the reference frame is not necessarily need to be the actual wobble of the earth the planet Earth itself I do not pretend welcome back to what on earth is happening with mark passio mark it looks like top shoe doesn't want to take the same information we logged into it before we dropped I don't know how much we dropped off of BlogTalkRadio but we're back from our break caught on our blog Talk feed and if you have any thing I can do to hook us up back to your other feet let me know off the air here and type it to me if not we'll just hopefully continue with our with our feed with BlogTalkRadio no problem Bob it looks like the call was ended on talk-show since the call dropped out there on skype I could try to make a new call in talk show and start that up while I'm talking so I'll try to do that um and we can pick it up during the next break or whatever so um I apologize for the continued tech problems um but let's take a look at um well we were where we had left off so I was talking about the difference all about the precession of the equinoxes and how this is related to what's known as the great year in it called the great year or the platonic year in astronomy and this is what the ages are based upon the term called Ages represents the time period when the Sun on the equinox the spring equinox rises in a particular constellation of the zodiac so there are twelve zodiacal constellations they are aries taurus gemini cancer leo virgo libra Scorpio Sagittarius Capricorn aquarius and pisces the ages as they are related to the precession of the equinoxes okay are actually actually form these conflation form a great time keeping system which is we refer to as the great year or the platonic year and that cycle of the Sun as it rises in the equinox in the spring equinox in each of these houses okay for to precess through all twelve so vehicle houses and it does this again counterclockwise or backwards okay in the order I just mention them backwards from the order that I just mentioned them this cycle or great year takes approximately 25,000 years so if the Sun is rising in let's say the house of Virgo what this means okay is that if you look at the rising of the Sun on the horizon at dawn okay behind the Sun visually the constellation that is there is said to be the house that the Sun is currently looming in during that age so right now we're in the Sun is ruling in the house of places for approximately 2100 years if you go out and look at where the Sun rises on the equinoxes it would be coming up in the house of Pisces so slowly over a twenty-one hundred year period the visual of the the zodiacal house that visually appears behind the Rising Sun at the spring equinox changes very slowly over time and it precesses backwards through the so vehicle houses in a counterclockwise fashion so as I said right now the Sun is in Pisces within another couple hundred years if we look at the rising of the Sun on the spring equinox we would see coming up in the house of Aquarius in another twenty one hundred years after that we would see it rising in the house of Capricorn on the equinox so the equinox is not fixed that continues to precess over large periods of time approximately 2100 year cycles for each zodiacal house you put that all together time times twelve you get approximately a twenty five thousand year cycle that is known as the precession of the equinoxes this becomes important when we start to look at different time keeping traditions that base some of their ages in these large units of time or great years the Maya is one of them and it much is made of the Mayan calendar especially in the world today when we have these prophecies and predictions that are made for year 2012 that period of time around 2012 which is said to be transformative time that we are moving toward some would say that we are already in and if you look at the way the Maya kept their system of time they have these what are called the cycles of the long count okay so these are baktuns and they form approximately a 5,000 year cycle and then they repeat so it's a five thousand one hundred twenty five year cycle they considered that there were five of them in one of their great years for you know great periods of time that represented a complete transformation of some kind in their system of timekeeping because again their time was not really based on physical movements of objects but as I started to allude to last week is essentially about the movement of consciousness the evolution of consciousness through what we refer to as time and that's essentially what some of their sacred calendars are timing not simply physical movements of planetary bodies but they are actually referring to how consciousness itself is changing over time and if we look at their great leader their long count in other words it's a 5125 years cycle and they consider that this moves through ages of the elements a fire cycle an air cycle a water cycle an earth cycle and of course an ether or spiritual cycle you put these five together and again you have one great precession of the equinoxes or one great year or platonic year this kind of completes the analysis of timekeeping methods related and given two different planetary bodies or astronomical bodies and again we see how they progress upward as the length of the the timekeeping unit gets larger from the planet planetary houses to the moon to the Sun and then that cycle repeats once again planets moon Sun okay aside from that explanation of the precession and you can look at that I'll probably post a movie that's related to that because that will make it a little bit clearer to help understand that there's a really great documentary called the great year that kind of explores this movement and it also looks at what this what the actual calls for this may be beyond a wobble of the earth on its own axis of rotation I tend to not concur with that theory and I do think there is another reference frame of motion at work and this movie the great year kind of explores that a little bit and I mean if I can find the copy of it floating out there on the net post that to my podcast section for this week so it looks like we are probably only going to be able to take calls on blog talk for those who are listening on that network the calling number is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven sorry I can't get the talks you up and running right now um but you want to call into the show calling on blog talk and that number is once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven I want to shift gears a little bit now on time and talk about time as a currency a spiritual currency again we talk about I don't have the time time is money but let's talk about how we spend our time okay we talked about the fake form of money when we talk about money on the show as also being an illusion a being named after the one I loan i money symbolically being presented as something that is representative of balance and nature and love energy and it is none of those things this is all sold to us as a proxy for the real form of money the truth spiritual vision the one eye okay and basically what we want to look at tonight is time as a form of true money not fake money not associated with the fake money but again this is an abstract idea time as something that we pay or spend I've said before that there are two basic forms of spiritual currency one being time and the other being attention and we say the expressions that we use or that we spend our time doing what we are doing and we pay attention to different things and depending on how we use that currency we will receive different results for the spending or pain of it so if we pay attention to certain things we will get certain things as a result if we spend our time doing certain things we will get certain things in our lives as a result they will become manifested so how we focus our attention will get us one thing and how we spend our time will get us a specific manifestation in our experience of reality this makes time one of the most important aspects of our lives what do we spend our time doing do we spend it on frivolous pursuits that we fete then you spend it on totally self-absorbed activities self-absorption do we spend it trying to run away from ourselves do we spend it pursuing pure fake monetary pursuits trying to amass material possessions we spend it trying to gain influence over others do we spend it trying to accumulate power or do we spend it trying to edify ourselves trying to truly educate ourselves about what is going on both within us and around us we will get two very different results depending on how we spend our time it is a spiritual car did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still had the chance what will you do with your income ends tomorrow or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit free to prosper calm today in a world where who are oppressors and all I don't ste control of the population totally rainy there's amongst us a burden of humanity rests on our shoulders the only way out if to expose the global crime syndicates node has the New World Order together we are all one together we are in hell soldiers the battle for free humanity ensues join us in the fight ENL of calm secure your future get your non-hybrid feedback now with the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today secure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds hi this is Bob Costas to knit to my show truth be told radio Monday through Friday at 7 p.m. eastern time you are listening to the Intel hub news network crushing the new world order piece by piece all right well back on what on earth is happening we were talking about time as a spiritual currency based upon what we spend our time doing you will get a very different result in our life we spend it doing certain things certain things will manifest we spend it trying to just focus on materialism not really educating ourselves as regards to our psyche as regards to the aspects of consciousness and self we will get certain things in our lives that will basically be pretty uncomfortable if we do spend it edifying ourselves educating ourselves about what's really important in life we do spending it understanding true moral values we do spend it in pursuit of truth then very different things will manifest in our lives and we would see that our lives would flow more effortlessly and suffering will dissipate particularly self-imposed suffering which is what we're drowning in right now in our world and it's because of the way people spend their time that's one of the biggest things it really is going on regarding why we're getting what we're getting look at what people watch and pay attention to and listen to and types of conversations that they have with each other that are often completely vapid you know that aren't about anything of any true importance or significance and people can say oh well who are you determine that I'm not anybody to determine that but there are certain things that are true and real and actually going on that we need to be paying attention to around us and we need to shift our attention to understand to come to a level of discernment about what is important and what we to be spending our time pursuing or doing in the world don't do that as I said we're going to continue to suffer we're going to be getting results that we really do not want in our lives so that's pretty much what I have to say on the whole aspect of time if anybody wants to chime in on that with still taking calls on blog talk the number is six four six seven two seven three three eight eight seven six four six seven two seven three three eight seven what I want to do now is start to talk about the eleventh methodology of mind control and I'll try to write out the remainder of the show on this topic and take some calls with it if people feel inclined to call in so the eleventh method of mind control as I have put forward in my presentation and will do so on this radio show is something that I've termed a group three methods of that we have of self-policing as human beings basically ignore reality and police each other okay ways that we act as sheepdogs to the sheep population we're basically doing this on our own as a result of conditioning and programming we don't even need people to you know pressure us into this or force us into this these are ways that we are imprisoning ourself of our own volition giving up our own free will and saying we don't even need a master to be whipping us or beating us or locking us up in cages or trying to kill us we'll do that for the master hey all the different ways that we just basically enslave ourselves and we try to keep the truth suppressed we try to keep each other's spirits suppressed in other words it's the idea of it well I'm in a cage I'm in a prison I'm in a mental prison and a physical one at that and definitely a spiritual one whether that's recognized at a conscious level or not it's all of our own design it's of our own building yes we can talk about the manipulators that formulate all of these methods of mind control but again as I've said they're running a program too and essentially they really don't have any power when it comes to this they may be smart and have the will to enact their manipulation techniques and continue to do so but ultimately it's we who do this to ourselves by giving up our free will over to them and falling in you know to this low level of spiritual awareness such that these methods can have any effect over us it's us doing it to ourselves I put a slide in my presentation if you want to know who the real sorcerer of the world the top-level sorcerer at the top of the pyramid you know the whole pyramid of manipulation as we've talked about if you want to know who that top-level sorcerer is to control the whole whole game look in a mirror that's who it is and most people spend their entire lives running away from that fact refusing to acknowledge it don't get me wrong that doesn't mean simply by changing yourself you're going to be physically free in this world the problem is that other people are here with you and they are also they are giving up their free will and acting as that that sorcerer or manipulator okay so the object is to change yourself and then help other people to make that same change that you've made once you're on the other side of the fence mentally the goal is to help other people make that journey make that climb over that fence or that wall okay so let's look at some of the negative aspects when it comes to what people do to themselves to keep themselves in a prison of the mind I call this the BHR factor after the three aspects that are identified as being the main police self policing techniques so this is methodology of manipulation number eleven the denial hassle ridicule factor so let's start with the first one and boy is there a whole lot of this in the world and it continues to be one of the strongest factors toward the suppression of the truth and the suppression of what is really taking place on this planet and that is denial psychological denial what denial is is basically a psychological illness when an organism that has the ability to think comes under such great stress attack and suffering that it becomes too mentally emotionally psychologically painful for them to acknowledge the condition that they are in they go into a psychological condition known as denial some people refer to this when it gets really really bad as cognitive dissonance cognitive dissonance meaning that the ability to actually cognize one surroundings and circumstances becomes in such disarray that the person is basically lying to themself about the condition that they are in and this is done as a defense mechanism denial in general and cognitive dissonance in particular is a defense mechanism of the human psyche but it's also one that if it is told for too long if we stay in it for too long we are alternately going to cause destruction by refusing to acknowledge the causal factors of the problem to begin with denial is something that addicts are often referred to as being in they don't want to admit that they have a problem they don't want to admit that they're doing something that is self-destructive not just self-destructive with a lowercase s as we've talked about the distinction between the lowercase s self and the capital S self or higher self they're in there in denial that is self-destructive with a capital S as well so what we want to look at is why people enter this state why do people go into states of denial about problems that are clearly present present to a child let alone an adult human being that's supposed to have developed emotionally and mentally the reason that people go into this state is simple fear over time they have chosen fear as the main modality that they wish their consciousness to dwell in and they have done that because they feel that it is easier simply for them to deny and ignore reality rather than then for them to confront what is actually taking place the confrontation of a problem implies that you have assumed personal responsibility you've assumed that responsibility because you have acknowledged that the problem exists and and in the acknowledgement of that problem you're saying I recognize this situation is present well if you've recognized the situation as present and you also have basically made a statement about what you desire so let's say you've recognized that there is a health problem present well probably everyone in the world has made the statement that they want to be healthy I mean who says they want to be sick who says they want to be ill who says they want to have their body riddled with problems due to an addiction who says they want to be in sleep everybody if asked will consciously say I want to be healthy I wanted to be happy and I want to be free well there are requirements that go along with those things and if we are doing the opposite of those things we are taking steps that create that are the causal factors for creating the opposite of those conditions so if we're taking steps that are the cause of disease are the cause of illness are the cause of enslavement the only thing that we really can do to reverse those conditions are to assume personal responsibility by first acknowledging the problem is present acknowledging the causal factors of those problems and then taking responsibility into one's hands by saying I am ultimately responsible and we in a wire sense humanity is ultimately responsible for these problems and then taking the measures to reverse them and that means not adding the same polarity that created them again Einstein said no no problem can never be solved by the same level of consciousness to created it well if fear created the problem fear can never undo it that means that you can never undo any problem that exists through denial denial is based in ignorance which is based in fear not wanting to look at the truth the outward refusal the willing refusal of the truth and that will become self-destructive every time the solution is in consciousness that is expansive which again we have called love what that does is bring the desire to seek truth and that's what dissipates denial or the willing refusal to look at truth and seeking truth leads to knowledge and as we saw a diagnosis means through knowledge dia in Greek means through or by way of and gnosis in Greek GN OS OS in English it's spelled okay gnosis is a Greek word meaning knowledge so we make a diagnosis of the problem through knowledge knowledge is based in truth which is based in the polarity of love so this is how we come out of denial we have to conquer fear we have to make a conscious decision based in the will to turn our tension toward the root causal factors of the problem once we identify those causal factors then we can act appropriately then we have the information to take appropriate action in the world if we remain uninformed through our ignorance and specifically through denial that the problem exists exist to begin with in staying in that condition never set you off on the journey for information to seek truth this is the condition so many people are trapped in but it is unbelievable at the end of Fed rally this past week we were handing out information as we marched back and forth along Market Street in Philadelphia and I saw a great dichotomy of people there was a great divide you would take a flier and try to hand people information about what the Federal Reserve is as an institution what it is doing right now what it is doing has been for over a hundred years what it is doing to our country how it is destroying your ability to basically live a life that doesn't resemble a feudal servitude futile ISM okay we're basically giving very basic single page info sheets to people you know third of a page half a page and just asking them to just take a look here some basic info about the Fed and you could do more research on your own that's all it was about nonpartisan this isn't left or right that's an illusion this isn't Republican or Democrat that's an illusion all this was about is giving basic information to people that would hopefully encourage them to do some research on their own about a corrupt and immoral institution well we saw a great division between people and how they would respond toward either taking or not taking this information what you saw in people well at least what I saw in people I'll speak for myself when it comes to this perhaps someone else and uh you know chime in on it we may have been there when we look at who took it who took the information they seemed humble in many ways when you looked in their eyes there was no there was no look on their face about you know snide nests they didn't have a snide look they didn't smirk at you okay they looked at even the kind of attitude was well why would you be out you know doing this you know trying to give information to people there was a curiosity there that's the main word they had curiosity and then they would take the information from you in a humble way in other words it seemed like what they were acknowledging is that they didn't know what this was about they didn't have a preconceived notion of what it was about they simply saw us coming down the street so I don't know what this is about somebody's handing me a flier with some basic information on it I'll take it and I'll check it out and I'll find out what it's about and if I don't think it's about anything that is good for me to know about I won't pursue it if I do maybe I'll pursue it but essentially what I sent was a general humbleness from the people who took the information they didn't think they knew at all they thought there was something that they could learn whether they felt that it was valuable or not remain to be seen but they at least knew I don't know what this is all about and that's the beginning of all knowledge seeking is the words I don't know I've said that many times on the show in the past the beginning of all knowledge is basically admitting to yourself that you do not have knowledge and maybe wanted set off in search of it so that might work three of the most powerful words you can ever speak is I don't know because that sets you often a journey for the truth so this seemed to be a smaller percentage of people you know I would say maybe 10 to 20 percent of the people on the street now for the great majority was the other way around there was a disdain or information a disdain for learning something new or knowledge and that is always based in fear the people who refuse to even take a flyer from your hand to see what it is about seem very snide they seem to ridicule what was taking place without any knowledge about it they seem to think they already knew what it is all about and I I will almost guarantee you hardly any of the knew a thing about the Fed okay so they seem to think that this was either a completely conservative right-wing Republican thing or that it was a completely leftist socialist Democrat leaning endeavor these are people who are still trapped in the left-right paradigm and they seem to think they already had it all figured out and that there was nothing that could be brought to their attention that they didn't already know I hear the music that's another break coming up this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark fasciae we'll be back a couple moments there's a lane did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still had the chance what will you do if your income ends tomorrow or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit free to prosper calm today in a world where who are oppressors and while I don't have seized control of the population total tyranny there's amongst us the burden of humanity rests on our shoulders the only way out if to expose the global crime syndicates known as the New World Order together we are all one together we are in hell soldiers the battle for free humanity ensues join us in the fight ENL of dot-com secure your future get your non-hybrid feedback now with the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today secure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds hi this is Bob Tuscan to knit to my show truth be told radio Monday through Friday at 7 p.m. Eastern Time you are listening to the Intel Hub news network crushing the new world order piece by piece all right we're back here on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening com call the number for tonight six four six seven two seven three three eight seven um we were we were discussing the end of Fed rally and uh I was illustrating the denial factor and how this is based in fear so we're talking about the denial hassle ridicule factor these are methods that people basically police themselves and keep themselves in the mental prisons that they are conditioned into um I was talking about the people who would not take a flyer from our hands even to look at the information at all so they had this general quality the people that refused to look they had again a snide look on their face as if they already understood what they were seeing when I can almost guarantee you if you asked any of them about the Federal Reserve they couldn't tell you one detail about it they certainly are aware that it's basically the cause of the economic crisis that's taking place now it couldn't tell you that to be valuing the worth of their money so that they have to work more to pay for less and if you asked any of them if you like to pay more pay more money for the same thing year after year you have to basically are doing the same amount of work but your money's worth less so you have to spend more of it to get the same things every person would say no I hate that I want as much as I can get you don't want to understand the causal factor of what's doing that and again this is even in the fake system of money as I said in my speech if this were heli there's no such thing as money it's all an illusion they're nowhere near that understand excuse me take a drink of water there so they it was as if the people who wouldn't take it we're in such denial that there was anything that could possibly come - no there wasn't already in their repertoire of knowledge they know everything there is to know that could possibly be of any influence in their life or could possibly affect their life for the positive or the negative that it isn't necessary for me to take information the other thing that I sensed is that they feel anybody who is saying that they don't like something or protesting against practices that are taking place the bets in some form of in Val it's invalid you know that's some form of invalid behavior that you're never to do that the idea that you can never be against something and this this comes through the consciousness through that this is expressed in people's consciousness through the New Age movement is big with this ok the New Age movement in its negative aspect again we talked about this before on the show as controlled opposition there are some good things in the philosophies some of the philosophies of aspects of New Age movement largely it's there to stop people from becoming active that's what the greatest bulk of New Agers are all about they think they're going to medicate their way to peace on earth and I got news for you it's not going to happen that way you're not going to read your way to freedom either if you're not going to take action in the world you're not going to read you it doesn't matter how much knowledge you have that's the only the beginning of the process you have to convert knowledge into true wisdom which is then taking the proper moral action in the world with the knowledge that you have and I'll repeat that endlessly on this show it's all about action ultimately because it's all about courage it's all about conquering your fear and these people have been conditioned by the media and by the religion and by the New Age movement but if you don't like something you don't you don't ever stand against a practice or an institution you've tried it before or something else well I wholesale reject this ok this is not what the law of attraction is people who advocate the law of attraction saying that that is the law of attraction nonsense absolutely yes you can be against something and be completely morally in the right and doing the right thing in the world that is not enter into the law of attraction Hey yeah you should be talking about let's do this as opposed to this combine that with it but not shining the light on the darkness is not going to get me very far refusing to shine light on the darkness and the immoral practices that are taking place in our world is denial its denial and so many people are trapped in the state of consciousness and again politics the New Age movement religion these are all things that are pushing people toward that state of inactivity of right brained imbalance too much of the passive modality and not enough active or sacred masculine modality of consciousness which is right action in the world I actually said to one young woman at that I was passing by on the street when I tried to hinder a flier and she just what-what would not even practically look at me I said are you afraid of information because that's all this is taketake of it and make of it what you will know no one's telling you to believe anything we're asking you to look into something and she said yeah I'm afraid of new information I already you know I don't want anything anything new brought to my attention but admitted that actually said that and my response simply was that's why you will be going deeper into enslavement people who think like that they think there's nothing I can learn I don't even look at anything else and most of all are in fear of looking at anything else are causing their own enslavement by that modality of consciousness that combined with not taking action in the world and you can't really take action unless you inform yourself properly or you can but you're going to basically be you know getting completely chaotic results which is why we have the chaos that we do in our world because most people are uninformed but admitting absolutely outright admitting I'm in fear of new information doesn't want to look at anything what willingly wants to remain ignorant running headlong into her own enslavement truly unbelievable all right this is the last break we'll be back right after this there's a lady if you ever wish that you could have done something while you still had the chance what will you do if your income ends tomorrow or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit free to prosper calm today in a world where who are oppressors and all I draw access control of the population total journey there's amongst us a burden of humanity rests on our shoulders the only way out if to expose the global crime syndicates known as the New World Order together we are all one together we are Intel soldiers the battle for free humanity ensues join us in the fight in Hell of calm secure your future get your non-hybrid seed pack now with the looming economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today secure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seeds hi this is Bob Costas tune it to my show truth be told radio Monday through Friday at 7 p.m. Eastern Time you are listening to the Intel hub youth network crushing the New World Order piece by piece and then Orion all right ladies Elmo we're back that was our last break for this installment of what on earth is happening so we have another about 25 minutes and going to be going to calls in a moment we were talking about the denial hassle ridicule factor specifically denial and the willing refusal to progress toward truth by seeking knowledge and to contain and confronting information just basically taking information into one so how many people out rightly refuse to do that in fear of what they may find we were talking about the end the Fed rally how certain people took the information we had to present them with a humble attitude knowing that they do not know with a little bit of human curiosity if you could imagine that and took it and thanked this and said yes I'll look into this and that's wonderful and I think there needs to be a lot more of that I do believe that they were in the minority but we gave out a lot of information I mean a lot of people did take this uh you know as a ratio they were definitely the minority more people refused the in folks and scoffed at people who were on the march because they feel that this is some form of invalid behavior you know that you cannot you cannot protest against things you don't like that have going on in your world well that that's off limits how dare you how dare you not sit back and be a good little slave and go along with the program of your masters how dare you this is how we police each other when when people like that were attempted to be given information they had this snide almost cocky look on their face as if you're trying to give me information like I don't already know what's going on in the world and you somehow are aware of something I'm not as if they knew everything I knew everything there is to know own there's nothing that could possibly be brought to their attention that could possibly affect their lives the denial factor totally based in fear let's go to our first caller from New Jersey you're on what on earth is happening we have force hey Mark it's Chris how you doing Chris how are you always a pleasure to hear from you well Chris all I want to congratulate you on that speech on EDA in the Fed rally that was terrific I love the way you tied in the imagination theme to the end the Fed rally if we can't imagine a world without the Fed we can't create the world where at the Fed so that was that was very good I also tried I'll be posting that to my website later this week probably in the next day or two I'll put the video up there it's on youtube if you search mark passio and the Fed rally Philly that that should come up on YouTube but I'll post a link to it on my website in my new section this week probably with a transcript of the actual speech so thanks Chris yeah I won't do much more time but I do want to say Tom Einstein said that them your condemnation without investigation is the height of ignorance and that's you know that's a great Restatement and when you're trying to stop people in their consciousness you have to get used to it in my experience you have to get used to denial and rejection and maybe maybe over time they'll come around and I always in the end of the rally and I experienced the same thing you did in terms of you know rejection and chosen ignorance as far as I'm concerned right yeah you saw that a lot I mean people who are refusing the information soon very much at least in my perception to be trapped in this false political paradigm this false left-right paradigm you heard people either saying oh these are right-wingers or oh you know oh yeah these are all you know left-wing socialist types to want to well you know yeah where we saw in our our economic system and you know I give you an incredible a stereotype some quarters you know by Chris now I give you a credit I watched you handing out this flyers for a long time you know you did a great job on that I it was a there were a lot of people that I guess over within the federal I but the people who were they were very principled and courageous and trying to help other people whether they wanted to be helped or not and but not personally helping them just offering a hand and saying here's some information and you know maybe if you're interested go look into it and then I think I'll say write this part of the course is um the fight the fight of waking people up and that's basically what we're doing with the end the Fed insistence in a focused way is I think it's portrayed really well in the movie they live where the fight scene was indicative of how people will hold one through fear I guess to their ignorance that's right that the philosopher Deleuze once said that he asked the question why do people fight as stubbornly for their enslavement as they do for their salvation as they should for their salvation you know and it's incredibly true you know we're fighting more for our enslavement than we are for anything else for our freedom for our time you know understanding to greater levels of mob coming to an understanding greater levels of knowledge people don't seem to want those things they do they want the big-daddy state and manage state they seem to want to remain ignorant and you know Thomas Jefferson replied to that and said if a nation expects to remain ignorant in a state of civilization it expects what never was and what never will be of anger great quote and freedom do not go hand in hand they are diametrically opposed to each other I'm going to go I don't want that thing I I think a lot of students here they're choosing fear over love and the other thing is David Icke said that the biggest thing the biggest obstacle holding us holding those people in lower consciousness is worrying about what other people think so allah ek- are a much great show you got it we're going to get that factor in a moment I'll try to basically get through the hassle and ridicule factors in the remainder of the show so we talked about denial and cognitive dissonance let's look at you know cognitive dissonance is basically lying to yourself and you know holding two contradictory things in your mind and simultaneously George Orwell call this doublethink you know to believe that black is black and the black is also white okay people who believe that you know 9/11 was done by nineteen Muslim hijackers when in fact they can see the buildings falling at freefall speed the understanding that Muslim hijackers couldn't possibly have put demolition charges in buildings that came down at the speed of gravity are in doublethink they're in cognitive dissonance their senses are telling them one thing what their mind is telling them since that's impossible you must accept the alternative to that which is the official government fairy tale and they do that willingly like trained sheep you know they just go right along with that programming because the alternative is too horrible to contemplate or then fear you know again I've heard people say I don't care if the government came out openly claimed that they killed all of those people deliberately I would still choose not to believe in it imagine that if people openly admitted this is what we did base instead of proof came out and the people who were who did it were actually acknowledged that they had not they would still choose to believe that it was done the way the official story said because they want to live in that world rather than the one that that would actually be have that a horrible scenario of you know insiders and different agencies within the government having done this to their own people I mean that's as sick as you can get psychologically as far as I'm concerned that's willful denial of truth and for somebody to say they're willing to enter that condition that's a sick sick stick human being you know that's like saying I'm so afraid that two plus two equals four that I will to believe that in equals five in baton and live my life accordingly rather than face the actual truth that it does in fact equal four that's how crazy that is that's totally right brained in balance because of fear as Chris mentioned I'd like to also say you mentioned David I like to also say another great thing David I brought up is we have to begin our journey and investigation into the truth with a blank sheet of paper if we bring our preconceived notions to it the information that we encounter is all going to be colored by that preconceived notion we're going to try to squeeze it into a little box we bring preconceived religious notions to it everything that we find in our pursuit of truth has to be squeezed into that box of religion if we bring our scientific preconceived notions to it everything that we find in pursuit of truth no matter how much of those against that preconceived notion has to be squeezed into that box that's all all of these conditioning factors when it comes to religion or politics or the New Age movement or science or any other form of mind control that's all they are the boxes for consciousness that's it it's saying anything that's within this box is valid and anything that's outside of it is off-limits for human consumption and consideration and that's simply not true the truth cannot is too big to be confined to any system or any box for consciousness if it exists outside that box as a matter of fact the truth contains that box everything inside it and everything outside of it that can never be squeezed down into a nice neat little package it doesn't work that way but try telling that to somebody who's in this state of cognitive dissonance the other factor the crisp brought up was that we basically are afraid of what other people think of us that's why we won't look at certain things this is the ridicule factor I would rather stay silent then actually actually start to bring up things that make people a little bit uncomfortable because it challenges their preconceived conditioned notions of reality and I would rather not take any action not raise my voice not say what I feel to be true because I'm more in fear of what other people may think of me for doing that now imagine how much of a low state of fear-based consciousness you need to be in to think that way that's also always based in fear that's it you have to be in fear of another person's opinion another person's opinion of you we need to get outside of that barrier to truth we do break down that wall that we're erecting on our own no one else is building that wall but us how many people are actually talking about this stuff to other people and you know I would critically say not enough okay because if they were more people would be aware and start to look into this on their own there are many people out there that could be inspired to search for the truth on their own terms if only more people in their lives would start to bring information of this sort to them by speaking it I've often said and I put this in almost every one of my mailings but I send out on my mailing list to people the truth is spoken into existence if we are in fear of what other people are going to think about us we're going to make that stop us from speaking our truth into the world and therefore we're also basically helping to build the prison that we're going to have to live in as a result we need to use our courage to break down that divide to break down that barrier to speaking the truth the reason that the dominators the occultists of the world are so successful in what they are doing the d'arco cultists are so successful in what they are doing and the NIP ulation tactics that they enact that they control the world through the reason that they're so successful because they never stop speaking their view of reality into the world they have a device it does it 24 hours a day it's called tell a vision and they're constantly telling you their vision of reality and putting that vision into your mind getting you to live in their fantasy world in their dream enact their dream and make their reality come true they're telling you a vision that's why it's called television that's green language that's our chemical green language most people never see that never think of it in that term even though they hear it constantly they're always using their voice they're not divided I said this before people hate when I bring this up and talk about it they don't want to hear this but I'll keep saying it the reason they're successful and we're not is because very United and we're not largely there are some of us who are but nowhere near enough of us are on the same page and doing the same work and so many of these manipulators all on the same page doing the same work they're acting as one overarching mastermind and because they think feel and act in unison they're getting their desires manifested because we are in opposition consciousness we are not thinking feeling and acting in unison we're not getting what we want we're not receiving the manifestation of our desires we need to change more people's minds and hearts through courage and inspiration and knowledge such that they start to speak reality that what they want to create into existence and you can't do that until you put your voice out there and you can't put your voice out there unless you know enough and have enough courage not care what anybody else thinks about what you're going to put out there you have to do it because you know it's the right thing to do and that's why respect David like so much as Chris mentioned him I respect him he's one of the of people I dedicate my presentation series to because no matter what anybody's thought of what that man was saying he kept saying it because he felt it to be true and right and he always said if you don't feel it to be true right believe what you don't feel is right and you take what you will and do with it what you will do though is that information he shared widely and freely and put out there with no fear and that's why I have a tremendous amount of respect for his courage and that's why he's an inspiration to me for what I do and more we need more people in the world like that it's all everything about this method of manipulation all has to do with fear each one of these things denial is psychological fear the ridicule factor okay is fear of speaking your truth and then the hassle factor is fear of taking right action in the world that you know you should be taking once you have a certain level of awareness this is where a lot of people who do know the truth are trapped okay this is the hardest one to overcome the hassle factor when you know something is wrong in the world and you want to start doing what is right but the dominators the people who actually live evil into existence who are actually taking all the actions of evil so that they're bringing a more chaotic world into existence whether they're doing this knowingly which some of them are of smaller percentage or whether they're doing this because they're an oppositional consciousness and they're under mind control they're trying to stop people from actually doing the right things in life and saying you can't do this you can't speak you can't take this action if you have every right to take and people sit back see that see that they're willing to enact violence upon people for doing certain things that they have every right to do and people back off because they say I'm unwilling to deal with that hassle I want to be in the hassle free zone I don't want to have any with the police I don't want to have any dealings with the government I don't want to have any dealings with quote unquote authority figures all based in fear people who won't come out to a rally I know so many people personally it won't come out to an end the Fed rally because they're so afraid of what that might mean they might be on some list for their activities or what they're you know promoting this is this is there are special places in hell reserved for people with that kind of fear because they know what's going on they know they know and yet they still choose not to act because of their fear and guess what that's the last place I'd ever want to be that's the last mode of consciousness I would ever want to dwell in because that means you have completely abdicated your personal responsibility in a state of awareness of it all I have to say is woe to people like that you don't even understand what you're bringing down upon the higher self your higher self or if you want to use the term of your soul and I'll openly say that to somebody I don't care who they are if you know you're not acting worst place you could possibly ever want to be in or stay in and it's because you've taken the step and conquered the fear of knowing you know okay and you've said I want to know I want I no longer am in the fear that keeps me trapping ignorance but then you've chosen a new level of fear a new value that's based in fear and that's non-action and like I said I think that advocates you the more responsibility than simply remaining in ignorance willfully staying in the Hat and the non hassle zone the hassle free zone is actually a greater abdication of responsibility than remaining in denial see the people want to remain in denial who want to remain in denial they want to remain there because they can say they can cop out and say well I didn't really know I never really look into that for myself so I I didn't need to take any action on it because I never really understood so it's all also based in a denial of personal responsibility in advocate of personal responsibility you know the ridicule factor it's also based in there I don't even want to start speaking because of my fear of what someone else may think and in getting thing back from that they're there copping out again they're giving away their personal responsibility by saying hey if I speak this what I feel is true what I know they even know to be true I may be ridiculed by somebody else who doesn't have the same information and they're going to say oh you're some kind of a crazy conspiracy theorist or whatever okay so that's another level of fear that we encounter so it's the fear of knowing and the fear of speaking and finally the hassle zone the fear of acting all horrible modes of consciousness to be trapped in and to stay trapped in but I would say the worst is the hassle free zone because those people who remain in there they know deeply what's going on and they know what needs to be done about it they know the right action to take and they're willfully refusing to act based upon what they know and what that is that's not only an advocate of personal responsibility that is a pure shunning of wisdom which is the goddess principle the Sacred Feminine that is basically the destruction of the goddess herself and again this is symbolism this is the divine feminine aspect of the self I'm not talking about an actual being okay you are cremating ultimately the Sacred Feminine component of your own self because by putting down the male element of action okay you are killing your conscience because conscience is the nullity of what is right and that is what compels you to act in a moral way in the world so this is part of what is ritualistically enacted in the cremation of care ceremony appleton oh each year in the California Redwoods it's killing care which is killing the Sacred Feminine aspect of consciousness which ultimately results in not taking proper moral action in the world this ultimately sums it all up this is what the denial pasul ridicule factor is all about the denial factor is staying psychological denial psychological state of of refusal to accept truth even though you can basically see it even at a conscious level the hassle factor the riddler factor is all about not speaking your truth into the world for fear of what other pal may think of you and then the hassle factor or it's all about not taking proper moral action in the world no you're right that's all we have for mark after you kiss me what on earth is happening see right here next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #036

Topics: *Natural Law, Sovereignty, Survival, Hermetic Principles, Polarity, Law Of Attraction, Cause And Effect, Morality, Responsibility, Free Will*

and as promised I'm just going to jump right into the presentation on natural law now what I'm doing this for is one to put a little bit of a break in the traditional outline that I've set for the program we've been covering the topics of the topic of the techniques of mind control for many many weeks we have gone over 11 of them and I'll just briefly recount what those 11 methods of manipulation have been we have looked at abused ocation which is basically to put someone into a state of general confusion or bewilderment by this association of two different completely different concepts or ideas we looked at world view poisoning the poisoned view of human nature of the value of the individual and of the possibility for change world view poisoning we looked at the exploitation of primal fears ears that are rooted deep in the subconscious mind and are often there in the underlying genetic code of an individual because they have been present in the human psyche for thousands of years so these are fears from antiquity from the antiquity of the human species and these primal fears are exploited by dominators to further control people these we saw were the fears of darkness the fear of predators the fear of abandonment and the fear of chaos we also looked at technique number four which was the divide and conquer strategy okay and this is the exploitation of our perceived differences between one another the divide and conquer strategy race religion sex nationality politics age you name it any way that we see each other as different from one another that will be exploited and used as means to conquer the population the fifth technique was the school systems the indoctrination methods that go to work on us from very young ages to get us not to think critically and to get us to basically go along with anything the state says to look at the state as you know Big Daddy its outcome based education it isn't based on actual real holistic intelligence is often purely a elector mod intelligence the indoctrination system technique number six was controlled opposition this is basically dialectical mechanics basic dialectics which takes two opposing forces off against each other gets people to choose a side so that they are polarized against each other and ended up fighting each other instead of understanding the force that's essentially conquering and enslaving them technique number seven was the monetary system and this is one of if not the biggest of all of them because this is the universal worldwide religion of the masses of humanity and it is a religion this is what I call the one and only religion money it's a proxy for the true intelligence the true care the true will etc and it's it's completely fake we saw the house based on nothing except the belief in it and it is one of the most powerful techniques that the dominators have at their disposal the monetary system we looked in depth at that we also took a look at the control of the mass media that was method of manipulation number eight the mass media is basically working for a few major corporations and they're essentially yellow journalists propagandists not reporting anything that resembles truth although every once in a while they'll throw a little bit of truth in there with the lie to get you to take the poison pill but essentially these are institutionalized corporations that are run by the same dominators that run the banking system in the military in the intelligence agencies etc you don't have a free press in this country you have a controlled media so that was technique number eight technique number nine was food and medicine we spent out many weeks on this because there's a incredible attack that is taking place on the physical bottom because that is the gateway to the mind if you weak in the body you have access to the mind and what is in our food is disgraceful the the poisons that are in what is passed off as food and the pharmaceutical industry they're peddling poison in the form of medicine so we looked at that over many weeks great resources up on the website on that you can go to wall on earth is happening and click the podcast tab and always get access to past shows and there's a lot of great information posted there as well in the form of pictures related images that go along with these shows and also documents and videos to go along with them to help people to study further on their own some of the topics that we cover over the last couple weeks we looked at the illusion of time and that was technique number 10 and we saw that time is it is an illusion it is not really rooted in anything that is truly real it is the getting us to focus our attention on the past which is completely gone and cannot be changed we can't do anything about it so spending energy on that is fruitless and to have us to basically dwell in a state of anxiety over what may happen in the future which is also almost equally as pointless because the future is not here it has not arrived yet the power lies in the present moment and in present moment awareness so we looked at that over the last couple of weeks we also looked at time as a spiritual currency we say how we spend our time and indeed it is a form of currency because we get something in return for the quality of our time what we use our time to pay attention to so that was a technique number ten last week we talked about the eleventh technique which is the factors of denial hassle and ridicule and these are the ways that humanity basically polices themselves they deny the events that are really taking place even though they could essentially see it with their own eyes they decide to stay in what is called the hassle-free zone not to deal with any of the inconveniences and discomforts that may result from standing up and speaking the truth and the ridicule factor being afraid of what other people may think of them for coming forward and speaking the truth so those were the 11 techniques that we've covered so far in future weeks we are going to be getting into religion which is technique number 12 as a form of binding and mind control we will be looking at subversive symbolism the subversive usage of symbolism which is a language in and of itself we'll be covering these in depth these will probably take up more weeks than the monetary system or food did okay so these are the big guns that are coming up that the main techniques that are used to really really get into the human psyche and keep it under deep levels of control finally the the fourteenth method is what I call chaos sorcery and that is basically mass rituals or false flag events that take place in public in the light of day and are essentially there to inject pure fear into the human mind so that we will be softened up to willingly give up our sovereignty and our freedom such that the dominators of the world can come in with even more subversive solutions to the problems that they themselves have created and put bring the bring the lock down further on humanity you know really close the entire society for even further than it already has been so that will be coming up over the next several weeks those techniques will be covered in depth and in the covers of those techniques as I've said on the past on this show we will be looking at different occult ideologies and differ cult philosophies that are embedded in a lot of these techniques for mind control so the next three techniques will really open up a initiation of sorts into different schools of occult thinking so stay tuned for that coming up over the next few weeks on this show what I want to let people know before I jump in with the presentation for this evening it is that if you go to my website and you click on the radio page if you're not already there you will see that there is a link posted for tonight's show on the radio page okay that's on the left hand side you click where it says listen live and then we'll take you to the page where the player is at and there will be a link there that says for tonight's show the natural law sovereignty and survival presentation that is a PDF document I compressed it as well as I was able to I could have probably shrunk the images down in size but I decided to leave them at their full size I didn't put every single build of every slide and I put the things that were really important in and I compressed it as well as I could and turned it into a PDF document so essentially what you can do is download that document and follow along with me and see the actual slides that I used in this presentation a couple of nights ago as I go through the concepts and ideas in the presentation so Before we jump in with this let me give the callin numbers just so people have them and I'm going to take calls after I'm finished going through the presentation that's unusual I don't usually do that I usually will open up calls at any time during the show but again this is a special show so calls will be probably in the last half hour of the show or so okay and that there are two calling numbers you can call in to the talk show number that that number for calling is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the talk should call in seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number is eight three five one five once again the call ID you'll have to put in after you call that first number is eight three five one five we're also simulcasting on the Intel Hub tonight so that's broadcast over blog Talk the blog Talk calling number is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven all right so this presentation that I gave a couple of days ago at survive and thrive Philadelphia was called natural law sovereignty and survival and what I basically told the audience when I began the presentation was that this will not be a political presentation this will not be a religious present presentation this will not be a scientific presentation as it is generally thought of in the term that modern science is thought of and this will not be a New Age movement presentation because all of those ideologies are essentially boxes for human consciousness that basically say anything outside of our box the walls that we have erected is unfit for human consumption and unfortunately the truth is too big to fit in any of those boxes it is much bigger than any of those ideologies the truth encompasses a much wider range so we can't be limited to those who are ideologists you have to look outside of them I hear the music be right back [Music] all right we're back on what on earth is happening I was talking about that the truth is too big to fit inside the boxes that are erected by certain institutions like politics religion science and the New Age movement it's much bigger than that and we have to look outside of the box that we want to find real truth so what I basically had established in mind what on earth is happening series of lectures as I told the audience there the other night is that what's really taking place on the earth is that a small cabal of people who don't have the the general interests of the public at mine are really controlling this world and through manipulation and techniques that basically subvert the human consciousness they are getting us to hand over our sovereignty and our natural law rights and in doing that all the power and influence of this world is flowing right to them and people don't understand how this works because they don't really know enough about themselves ultimately all knowledge that is really a solution to this problem is self-knowledge and we'll talk about that a little bit as the presentation unfold but essentially what their main aims are is to put the human population into a trance-like state that resembles sleep that resembles hypnosis and basically bring in a completely closed society or a police state and they're very close to achieving this objective I believe they've partially achieved it and brought in a soft police state which is what we really have now and they want to make it a hard police state and really lock down the entire world that they want this to be a globalized centralized dictatorship so we're on some on slide number six for those of you who are following along in the PDF document that I uploaded to my site hopefully my server I just went to a new server and hopefully it is handling the load of people downloading the presentation for those who did go up there and try to retrieve it so slide number six shows basically the earth with a cage around it locked down with a master lock and that's basically the kind of world that these dominators want to achieve that they want to bring into manifestation what I've told the audience the other night what I'll say again here tonight is that the presentation on about to give is the master key to that lock this is the key to act the understanding that is herein contained is actually the key to unlock that gate and to free this world if only we essentially come to that knowledge of our own accord and our own free will and what I basically told the audience is that I can never get you - well I can't forcibly make you understand this you have to receive it but I wanted to establish that this isn't my belief system this is this is stuff that is inherently existing in the universe and we'll talk about that as as we go forward actually we'll talk about it right now because the next section the first section I gave this presentation in 13 sections which is kind of a symbolic number so section number one was definitions to establish basic foundations for the language as we go forward in the presentation so what is an actual law you know we have to establish what the word natural means and what the word law means in the context that were of the ideas that we're talking about so I defined natural as inherent and that means having a basis in nature reality and truth okay its basis is in nature in the natural world it is not made or caused by human kind non man-made in other words man didn't make this up it is self existing okay and law undefined as an existing condition which is binding and immutable binding means that it has an effect on you whether you accept it know about it believe in it it doesn't matter you are bound by it if there are conditions in the world laws are conditions that are existing in the world that you are bound by when we're talking about natural laws okay and they are immutable they cannot be changed simply by wishing them away for not wanting them to be there they are period okay so that's natural law then is existing conditions which are binding and immutable and have a basis in nature reality and truth that are not caused by humankind that's what natural law is the historical significance of natural law I've briefly touched on and this was touched on by the host Fernando earlier actually so he read a bit from the Declaration of Independence and this was also in my lecture so the historical significance of natural law was section number two if you're following along we're now on slide 10 and moving to slide 11 I talked about natural law in the foundations of America in particular could have mentioned it in other societies but since this is where we live I wanted to help people to get an appreciation that the founders of this country had a deep knowledge of natural law they didn't always adhere to it as well as they should have or could have but they did possess an understanding of it that they attempted to enshrine in the founding documents of this country so I'll read a little bit from the Declaration of Independence to show how they incorporated the concept of natural law into it when in the course of human events it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God entitle them a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation okay so in the first paragraph of the Declaration of Independence natural law is mentioned the laws of nature and of nature's God nature's God okay the founding fathers of this country were deists they weren't religionists they were deists they knew that there was a force of creation or a creator and they knew that that was the force that basically created nature the natural world and that there are laws that nature is governed by and that humanity is bound to those laws whether they like it or not so they put that in the very first paragraph of the Declaration of Independence okay moving on to slide 12 they also said that we hold these truths to be self-evident that all men are created equal that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights that among these are life liberty and the pursuit of happiness there's a lot of words in there that are important first of all we hold these truths with a capital t to be self-evident truth not beliefs not opinions not trends not current circumstances but truths okay and we hold them to be self-evident they're so obvious okay it's like saying the sky is blue okay it's self-evident at least it was to them we've fallen a long way in our under understanding of natural law since the founding of this country at least most people have all men are created equal and by men they mean mankind men and women some people will claim they did not mean that but you know I think is it is something that if they did not mean we should certainly include all people it's not just men and you know this is like as we say man men you know man can mean a single man or man as a whole of the species okay but they're saying all men are created equal created created that implies a creator and then the next phrase talks about that they are endowed by their creator okay an endowment is a birth right it means something that you have by nature of being born you were given it by the Creator as a birthright no one can take it from you no one can grant it to you or take it away from you and they go on to describe that they we have certain unalienable right this means they cannot be separated from us they cannot be made alien alene cannot be placed upon them so that they are separate from us we always have them we always have had them we always will have them these rights are eternal they're not made by man they're not granted by man they were granted by the Creator whatever you happen to feel that force is for you doesn't matter you can imagine it however you like to imagine it and it's your goal to get into touch with that through a one-to-one basis on your own okay but these are not granted by men or women they are not given to us they cannot be taken from us oh there are people who think they can but in reality they cannot ever really usurp our rights they can make the claim and try to put that into practice but the right still exists whether no matter what the conditions on the earth are okay they are inherent rights moving on the next action was called general principles the general principles of natural law and these were not specifically defined or gone through in order in the presentation but I will touch upon where these happen to be talked about as we go further into the presentation okay there are seven basic principles to understand when talking about natural law natural law is ultimately expressed through seven basic principles principles the word principles means first things and as we've said on the show in the past when it comes to our principles we have to put these first things first we need to be more concerned with principles than anything else because principles are based in truth those who know know and adhere to these principles now I notice I didn't say believed in these principles these are not things that need to be believed in these are things that are in existence they are naturally occurring in the universe okay they are inherently extant they exist we need to recognize their existence to come to know them not believe in them but to know them and adhere to them okay so those who know and adhere to these principles possess the key through which the wisdom of the universe is unveiled and that's a big statement that's a big claim okay however that is the truth if we really do understand and know these principles and then we live in harmony with them the amount of wisdom that will open up to us is scarcely imaginable to us in the current conditions that we live in these seven principles of natural law the basis the foundation for natural law are the principles of mentalism correspondence vibration Larry rhythm cause-and-effect and gender okay so I'll briefly touch on them I won't get into it them in depth and then you will see how these will apply as we move forward in the lecture the principle of mentalism is simply that everything that exists exists first as a mental construct the mind is the essential generator of everything that we experience okay the universe that we experience comes into being as a result of how we think our experience will be dictated by how we think as a man and woman thinks so they will be the principle of correspondence is that the universe is self-similar across all scales from the macrocosm to the microcosm it is essentially fractal and holographic alright as above so below as takes place in the microcosm cosmic universe it will be reflected into the macrocosmic universe or the larger as the things that take place and enter into manifestation on the small scale okay you will see that the the larger scale be reflective of that atom vice-versa all right the principle of vibration everything vibrates nothing rests everything is composed of vibratory energy I hear our break music coming up stay tuned coming up to another break a mark pass gl we'll be right back [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio the website is what on earth is happening calm the network is the Intel hub news network calm so we were talking about the general principles of natural law the principles of mentalism correspondence vibration polarity rhythm cause-and-effect and gender and some of you may know these as the hermetic principles and indeed they are but these are the principles that govern natural law I was talking about the principle of vibration this is that everything in the universe is essentially composed of vibratory energy and we can employ different vibrational States to change what we experience the principle of polarity everything has a positive and a negative pole to it the principle of rhythm time and consciousness move in cycles the principle of cause and effect effect invariably follows cause for every effect there must be a prime cause and the principle of gender everything essentially has a masculine and feminine component to it so these general principles will be touched on it will not be gone into in depth but they will be touched upon as we uncover natural law what it is and how it works so I'm now going to slide 16 for those who are following along in the PDF document and that will be posted with the podcast to the website in the podcast section I usually post the podcast the following day after the show I have a section called discovery vs. belief so this is section 4 I started this with a quote from Soren Kierkegaard there are two ways to be fooled one is to believe what is not true and the other two is to refuse to accept what is true so the first way to be fooled is to believe what is not true the second way to be fooled is to refuse to accept what is true and that's the decision that humanity basically faces and they fall into usually fall into both of these and people believe all kinds of nonsense and refuse to accept the truth that's why we're in the mess that we're in well my presentation isn't about belief at all I think we need to steer humanity away from belief in general and deaf people to start looking at what it actually is present in this world the truth okay things that actually do manifest in reality and there is such a thing you know the opposite of that that there is no such thing as truth is an ideology called salep season which we've talked about on this show pretty extensively and it is the biggest lie that can ever be bought or sold and you know the ideology that there is no such thing as truth is the most dangerous and slippery slope to totalitarianism that there is because if there's no truth there's no right or wrong and therefore man gets to make up what is true what is right what is good and decide that he's God essentially and that's what the ideology of solipsism is it's outlined in the book 1984 by George Orwell solecism specifically mentioned so in general belief I'm on slide 18 now is you know I have an image of a guy jumping off of a cliff saying I don't believe dot dot dot and then the next slide slide 19 is M falling to his doom and you know as he's falling he's saying in gravity and then there's gonna be a splat there again because he wants to refuse to accept something that simply is true a natural law known as gravity thinking that he's going to defy it because he doesn't want to believe in it and the universe doesn't work that way and like a physical law like gravity the natural laws do apply in the same way that gravity does apply it does not matter whether you believe in them or not they are accent that means they exist in and of themselves they are self existing principles and belief in them is completely irrelevant we're not talking about belief here we're talking about recognition or discovery of principles that exist okay so the next slide slide 20 is Mikhail Bakunin the father of modern anarchy he says that the liberty of man consists solely in this that he obeys the laws of nature because he has himself recognized them as such and not because they have been imposed upon him externally by any foreign will whatsoever recognition discovery that's what we're talking about not belief no belief is required here no belief is required of anything that is said on this show at all look into it discover it for yourself or discover the contrary if that's what the information leads you to consciousness is the next section to understand natural law and how it works we need to know a little bit about how our consciousness works first we've covered this extensively on this show so this will be a recap and you know I don't think you could ever repeat this information too often the more you go through it the more it sinks in the more you come to understand it and the more you think about these things the more of an appreciation you have for them so I think it's important to recover ground that's already been covered I don't think it's wasted time I think that helps to solidify some of these concepts and ideas for for people many people need to hear things multiple times before they really become entrenched okay so before ideas sink in to the extent that they're really applicable in someone's life okay so consciousness how we're defining that as that in the context of this presentation is the ability to recognize patterns and meaning with respect to events taking place both within oneself and around oneself it's simply the ability to recognize patterns and meaning okay both internally and externally and consciousness has a polarity to it in gender okay so this is the principle of gender coming up here there is a masculine and a feminine component to consciousness the masculine is called yang energy which is solar or of the Sun it is active analytical dominant aggressive and then corresponds with the left brain hemisphere there is also feminine or yin energy to consciousness and that is lunar or of the moon it is passive intuitive submissive compassionate and is largely governed by the right brain hemisphere of the brain okay moving on to slide 24 consciousness has three basic expressions there is a creative principle and again a feminine and masculine principle and so we see gender employed here again all right so our thoughts are the first expression of our consciousness this is the creative principle of consciousness or the father of this Trinity of consciousness the emotions this is the internal or feminine quality of consciousness the feminine principle or the mother of this Trinity this is the in energy or internalized energy of consciousness all right the external component of consciousness of the manifestations of our consciousness is our actions and this is a male principle we act with you know force we act with what we do with our body so that's an outward or external manifestation of consciousness so that's considered masculine or yang based energy okay so since our actions are the byproduct of our thoughts and our emotions this is considered a child because it is born into existence after we have had thoughts about something and emotions about it and then we act on it so that's the fruit of our thoughts and our emotions or the child of the Trinity of consciousness thought emotion and action okay and since it's masculine it's considered a male child or a son all right moving on to slide 25 consciousness is expressed through the physiology through the human brain and we broke down the triune brain the three part brain structure that we all have and the first component of the brain the component structure is the reptile brain the brain stem and the cerebellum so this is the component this is the structure within the human brain of the complex within the brain called the are complex that essentially governs our motor skills provides our movement coordination our respiration and governs instinct and survival in the physical sense it's important to have that the fight or flight response because that's there for when we are in any kind of physical danger that part of the brain kicks in and helps us to survive the situation as the need may be dwelling in it is a problem because it will be stabilized the other components of the brain if we really live from a pure physical survival standpoint only and dwell completely obsessed by the material world ok so it's a necessary component of the brain but we don't want to dwell there because it's the lowest consciousness of the brain structure the mammalian brain is also known as the limbic brain this is slide number 26 it's highlighted in yellow there ok this part of the brain governs our emotions it makes possible our emotions to be felt within the body because of the chemicals that it outputs and this is known as the midbrain now they're all human range of emotions basically are chemicals that are secreted and make those that range of emotion possible so both positive and negative emotions both are basically generated through this complex in the brain the limbic system all right so that's the internal qualities of consciousness you know generated through the limbic system that's the emotional machinery for the brain finally on slide 27 we see the human brain or the neocortex this is responsible for higher order thinking and higher order thought function conceptual thinking reason logic science mathematics creativity art intuition morals ok language everything that basically makes us a human being hence is called the human brain this is the most complex and developed part of the brain it is the newest evolutionarily therefore it is called the new cortex neocortex ok now in the next slide 28 we see that the human brain is bilaterally symmetrical meaning it is composed of two equal hemispheres the the left hemisphere or the male hemisphere of the brain which I've marked with a upward pointing triangle and the word to correspond again in gender the principle gender here applies to the brain this is the male hemisphere of the brain the functions that it makes possible are analytical thinking logical thinking precise thinking repetitive organized detail-oriented scientific detached literal and sequential all of these types of thought functions are made possible by the left or male brains okay this is gang energy the symbol of yang energy is the upward pointing triangle or the blade okay the right brain basically makes it possible beyond that quite the opposite functions of thought and consciousness it is more creative it is imaginative it is general it is intuitive conceptual it grasps the big picture is your ristic we're holistic it is empathetic okay empathy is figurative and irregular thinking or nonlinear thinking okay unnhhh on time-bound thinking so this I've marked with in the word yin and a downward pointing triangle which is the chalice was a symbol of feminine energy the goal of working to elevate our awareness will be the balancing of these two hemispheres of the brain and I've symbolically shown that by the coming together of the yin and yang yin energy or the left and right brain or the male masculine and feminine components of the brain to bring to bring them both together and that is a well known symbol known as the Seal of Solomon the Sun and the moon again the left brain is the solar bring the right brain is the lunar brain or moon okay the Sun and the moon coming together the chalice and the blade coming together okay and some people know this is the Star of David but it is much older than that this is called the Seal of Solomon okay the Sun and the moon coming together or me female coming together the chemical wedding the balance of consciousness between male and female left and right brain hemispheres in the next slide I show what a balanced brain looks like versus what an imbalanced brain looks like when we dwell chronically in one brain hemisphere modality or another no matter what it is no matter which hemisphere is dominant the neocortex becomes destabilized and we see the result here this is a PET scan showing global EEG coherence in the neocortex on the left and showing a person who basically has neocortical brain damage and these are not holes in the brain physically they are areas of electrochemical deadness or these complete reduction in neural activity in certain areas of the neocortex of the brain the higher clock center of the brain meaning that this person cannot really engage in on the right the person whose brain is labeled damaged there on the right-hand side of this slide slide 29 their neocortex is damaged and this person in this state can probably not engage in much conceptual or higher conceptual or higher order thought functions sadly ok and this I put this slide in the presentation on natural law to help people understand why there are so many people out there who are willing to try to tread all over other people's natural law god-given rights and try to do CERP their sovereignty and it is because that is what their brain looked like ok unequivocally I will state that is what their brain looks like these are physically ill people physically damaged people they are sick not figuratively literally literally they have brain damage ok I'm emphasizing that really strongly as I did when I covered this on earlier show okay dominators are physically sick people that need help they need healing this is what their brain looks like on the right they need to be brought back to the state of a normally functioning brain which is the one on the left all right so let's move forward slide 30 the natural law also known as and this is a brief section where I just basically explain to people that an actual law has been called different things over many years okay and these are essentially the same principles that are applied in these different types of ways of looking at natural law but they have different names and maybe people have heard about natural law under a different name one is the law of cause and effect and I gave a couple of quotes to basically show the general principles as people know them under these names okay so for the law of cause and effect I put down effect invariably follows cause this is a more scientific way of looking at natural law effect invariably follows cause and there we have the law of cause and effect okay for every action there is exist an equal and opposing reaction this is one of Newton's laws of motion in the physical sense okay so this also applies in a non physical sense or in the sense that how of how natural law governs human behavior okay that's the law of cause and effect the law of attraction here are some quotes that demonstrate this and this is something that is pretty hot in the modern world people are all talking about the law of attraction and how to employ it okay the energy that you emit is the energy of is the energy that you attract and that is essentially true energy flows where attention goes attention along with time being the other spiritual currency that we employ what we pay attention to is what we get more of okay and not in the sense that if you are becoming aware of some of the negative things that are going on that means your get more of that it means put your attention on frivolous pursuits and pretty much you're going to be ruled by people who have the will to rule you okay you want to not pay attention to what's really going on in the world well you're gonna be treated and your life is going to result accordingly that's what it means it does not mean this new-age BS notion of looking at the global conspiratorial aspects of what's happening as far as the organization of evil in this world is going to get us more evil just because we're trying to discover how that's working and taking place because in looking at that in looking at all that shadow material the solution lies there in it helps to wake us up to what the solution really is the things that we must not do not continue to do and continue to support okay so energy flows where attention goes Law of Attraction as you think so you shall be I've already stated that on this show okay karma or moral law natural law has also been called and I Ellis rated this with the famous quote you reap what you sow okay the seeds that you plant are the fruit that you're going to get back again the universe is like a gigantic mirror the energy we put out into it is the energy we receive back from it in the form of what manifests in our lives and finally the Golden Rule do unto others as you would have done to yourself quite simply and if people lived it the world would transform overnight but sadly they do not or most of them do not I should say okay natural law expressions this is the bulk of the presentation essentially this is how natural law works to put it quite simply we're at slide 32 now okay so slide 33 I saw I'm going to start filling in this chart on the expressions of natural law there is of course a positive expression and a negative expression of the energies that are used that basically make natural law go into effect okay so again here we're seeing the principle of polarity alright there's a positive and a negative expression to natural law works alright in the next slide we're looking at the basic two polar forces again the polarity principle okay that generate they this is called the generative force generation means creation these are the two principles the two energies or polarities that we use to create that which we manifest in the world okay so these are the two basic emotional polarities the positive one is love and the negative expression is fear okay these are the generative forces the only two real generative forces that exist and that we have to work with every decision that we make is ultimately a decision between these two polarities so in the next two slides I show representations of what these sources basically look like if we were to give them an image okay of course in reality they don't have an image but we're trying to illustrate concepts here and we do that by you know putting some graphics onto some slides that are appropriate to the concept okay so slide 35 shows love and slide 36 shows here in slide 37 I show the initiative expression of natural law okay and again we're going to show this in both the positive and negative expression okay there's always a polarity that is inherent to these expressions when you use love the initiative expression or in other words the first phase the beginning stages is we seek truth okay we are not in fear so we want to know this is the desire to know seeking truth and it manifests as knowledge so knowledge is seeking truth okay the opposite of this or the negative expression of the initiative expression of natural law is ignorant so this is the negative gaining stage ignorance this is where you say you don't want to know I don't want to know that I refuse knowledge I refuse truth this is the refusal of truth okay so that's based in fear wanting to know is base in love or the expansive force of consciousness that's ultimately the sense that we're talking about love in here this isn't the romantic Hollywood movie romance novel version of love okay this is love as the force of that expands consciousness and wants you to look at that which is and understand that which is that's the sense we're using love here so ignorant is based in fear knowledge is based in love okay and in the next slides we see representations of knowledge and ignorance so I'm sorry it looks like I've got slides 38 and 39 reversed I will fix that and re-upload the document but slide 38 should be the knowledge slide and slide 39 should be the ignorance slide so ignorance there's I'm sorry knowledge there's a picture of it there on slide 39 and this is you know kind of what it looks like an enlightened being shown in in an energy sense you know a higher awareness expressed the opening of the third eye and all the chakras okay in slide 30 what should be slide 39 at slide 38 currently we see a depiction of ignorance to people you know eating horrible foods watching a television that's telling them everything is okay there's this I believe is art by David Dee's who's a phenomenal artist and illustrates these concepts so brilliantly it took kind of a funny image and it would be probably funnier if it weren't so true and so sad but that's what ignorance looks like and ignorance is the biggest wall or barrier to the others standing of natural law so I put an image up of a wall there because we need to break down those levels of ignorance and that's what this show is all about I'm getting down to the causal factors by looking at it and removing our ignorance Thomas Jefferson is quoted on slide number 41 he said if a nation expects to be ignorant and free in a state of civilization it expects what never was and never will be so he's talking about ignorant here and how it is diametrically opposed to a free society and I could not agree more he understood it very well the more ignorant we are as a whole the more enslaved we will be if we want to be free we have to become knowledgeable most of all about ourselves okay Ian Goddard on slide 42 says the same thing only a little bit more harshly he says a society whose citizens refuse to see and investigate the facts is a society that chooses and deserves the police state dictatorship it is going to get societies who want to stay ignorant and keep their eyes closed about what is going on in their society will eventually end up enslaved and that's just how it works and I concur with this statement as well harsh as though it may be people who want their ignorance deserve the dictatorship they're going to get it is richly earned by them they have chosen it of their own free will okay the next slide the internal expression of natural law in the positive sense is sovereignty it is the understanding of our sovereignty it would more accurately be put sovereignty is internal monarchy okay most people may have not heard of it put that way but again there are only two states of rulership there is monarchy and anarchy and as I've said I'm a proponent of both of them I believe in monarchy and anarchy now that's really odd a state of a statement to make but you'll understand what I mean in a moment okay sovereignty means you are an internal monarch okay now the opposite of sovereignty is confusion that is the negative expression inwardly okay of consciousness of natural law principles okay this is when there is internal hierarchy so that means in sovereignty there is self-control there is rulership of the self and one's own thoughts emotions and actions in confusion there is internal anarchy there is no rule of self okay there is complete confusion within taking place and there's opposition consciousness duality consciousness as you think so you feel and so you after not United your actions betray your thoughts and emotions okay then we can look at sovereignty in the next slide slide 44 showing an image of it in slide 45 I show the word sovereign comes from the Latin language soup air which means above and regnum which means rule or control a sovereign is essentially a king or a queen one who is above rule or control one who is not subject to any other person or being okay that's a sovereign ultimately what a sovereign really is in a wider sense is a ruler of the kingdom of the self the sovereign rules one kingdom only itself population one okay one's a sovereign is truly one whose thoughts and emotions and actions exist in unison or non-duality particularly one who has recognized their sovereignty they come into that state of non-duality all right so it's about unison becoming one becoming whole meaning bringing your thoughts emotions and actions into alignment non contradiction non opposition sovereignty is self ownership it is internal monarchy means one ruler that means I rule me I own me and rule the kingdom of myself period no one else owns me I do recognize my sovereignty I do employ unity or non duality consciousness as I think so I feel so I act so that's what it's all about self ownership and that means you have become a monarch the one ruler of you self control self governance okay confusion in slide 46 depicted there okay that state is a state of being completely broken up internally you're in a state where you don't know what's going on inside of you you haven't looked at your actual self you don't know about your own consciousness in your own psyche and so you're in a state of internal opposition consciousness that means that your behaviors are in contradiction to your thoughts and your emotions you can think and feel one way and act completely different like ultimately you're in opposition with your own self and this leads to opposition in the external world that's the correspondence principle as there are more people in internal opposition there are more people in external opposition hey the internal is reflected on the external the microcosm is reflected in the macrocosm okay when in your when you're in that state you're wide open to the next slide slide 48 which shows an image of a puppet master holding a puppet on strings and that's the state of manipulation or mind control as we've been talking about for so many weeks here okay so when you're in the state of internal confusion or internal anarchy okay not ruling your own house not ruling your own Kingdom then you're in opposition consciousness within and you could be manipulated from without very simply the next slide 49 shows the external expressions of natural law this is when we employ either the positive expression of love or the negative expression of fear what we get outwardly in society okay and if we employ the positive expression of love we will get external freedom true freedom is the positive external expression of natural law and this is what I've labeled here external anarchy external anarchy meaning no one is ruling anyone else externally there are no masters and no slaves everyone is created equal and expresses their consciousness by living equally amongst each other in harmony okay nobody thinks they own anybody else as they do today people thinking their God and on other people I thought ultimately what the governments and police forces and military of the world are there are people who think their God as we've said many times on this show people who think that they control the actions of other people who aren't really breaking any natural law natural laws or violating the natural law rights of others in fact that's what the government police forces and militaries of this world do every single day is violate natural laws we'll get to okay so true freedom as is shown in slide 50 is external anarchy the falling away of the chains that have so for so long bound this planet through freedom no external rulership of others and in slide 51 we see the opposite condition that's when fear has gone haywire people remain in a state of ignorance and refuse truth they're in a state of internal confusion which leads or internal anarchy which leads to a state of wanting to exercise external control over anyone and everyone until it becomes completely a coalesce into fewer and fewer hands concentrated power into fewer and fewer hands okay centralization of power and that becomes an external monarchy okay or one-world government which is what we're spiraling toward in the modern world and that's external monarchy meaning there is long force that is ruling everybody okay moving to the next slide which I believe is slide 52 the chart is completed here and we see the generative expression or the manifestation of natural law in our world there is a positive expression when we have moved through all of these other states by using the generative polarity of love we get a generative expression or manifestation called order or will we recognize and know to be everything that we experience as good in the world things are ordered they are peaceful they're in harmony they're good okay if on the other hand and you can see images of this and slide 53 and 54 if on the other hand we have used the polarity of fear dwelt in ignorance confusion and then brought it you know brought it through to attempt external control of others we result in mostly what the world is like today a state of chaos and this is what we're alternately trying to avoid by understand how these natural law principles do indeed work in slide 55 we see a very simple idea when you start using the generative polarity in the positive sense you cannot create any of the negative expressions okay the positive generative course which is love can only create the positive expressions in this chart they do not cross over so if you employ love you cannot create ignorance if you employ knowledge you cannot create confusion if you employ sovereignty you cannot result with control chaos or evil etc etc summer they move in one direction they are mutually exclusive forces when you employ one you get one set of results when you employ another you get a completely different set of results this is very important okay they are indeed polarized principles the principle of polarity it applies here okay moving to the next slide slide 56 these are the four polarities that natural law is essentially recognized through and we'll get to those when we come back I call this conception the next four sections I call know the difference will highlight some of the differences to help us understand natural law I'll be right back [Music] okay we're back you know what on earth is happening on when they don't the right factors into presentation on that for law you don't have too much time so here we go no the difference is the next section and we're on slide 56 here and moving right to slide 57 we're going to attempt to understand the difference between right and wrong and that sounds overly simplified and you know it's the year 2010 and I feel like I need to be explaining people the difference between right and wrong really but unfortunately that's the world that we live in it seems and people don't really make much of a distinction between this because of the amount of moral relativism moral relativism that exists in our culture so when we use the word right we often mean correct eating two plus two equals four you're right correct so it is something that is based in truth we'll use the word right to represent we also use it to represent something that is moral that action was right to take it is based in natural law okay it is right it has not harmed anybody okay so again actions based in it do not result in harm to other sovereign beings to other living beings period okay again we're defining right here in the negative sense that which does not result in harm is right you are right to take that action very simply okay does it result in harm to another being or the result in usurping their natural law rights well if it if it does it's not right if it does not result in any harm that is within your right to take that action wrong on the other hand we'll use the word wrong to represent something that is incorrect as I said the other night you know you could say two plus two plus five and that's the wrong answer quite simply it's not based in truth that's not the truth but when we use the word wrong we all so mean amoral meaning something that want of something did not have the right to take an action that was wrong to do that to your brother or your sister okay actions based in this result in harm to other living beings quite simply it can't get any simpler than this hoax the concepts of incorrect and immoral are equivalent and the concepts of correct and moral are equivalent if something is based in truth it is based in principle it is based in natural law it will not result in harm if something is not based in truth it will not be based in natural law it will result in harm it can't get any simpler than that and I cannot get anyone to accept that there is no way I can make you accept that all I can tell you is that is the truth and that is how natural law works this is the foot one of the fundamental principles and polarities to understand when it comes to natural law I can only put it out there you can accept or reject it slide 58 conscience is what the understanding of natural law is ultimately attempting to create live in us to develop true conscience conscience is a word that comes from Latin it means to know together calm means together in Latin a prefix in Latin means together and skilled Cierre means to know or to understand conscience is to know together to come to a place of knowledge together common sense is what conscience ultimately is and sadly we have lost our common sense in the modern world and people most people do not know the difference between right or wrong anymore as sad as that sounds that's the case okay so the next slide is called know your rights and I list three basic principles here that are easy to keep in mind it is best to understand your rights in the apophatic sense apophatic apo ph 80 i see what this means is in the negative being defined in the negative okay and this sounds bad but it's actually quite good and it's a good way to understand what your rights are and what they are not we need to come to know which actions are not our right because they cause harm and we have way too many rights to list them all there's so many actions that you can do and take that don't result in harm to other living things you couldn't possibly list them all but you can define what you do not have the right to take okay everything else that remains are your rights if it causes harm they're not your rights so define your rights in the apophatic sense as a as opposed to the affirmative sentence okay natural law holds true regardless of the human population I hear that one of the biggest arguments people come up with is well if there were only a couple if there are only a few people in the world you know and it was a real small society or town or village well you could act like that but but word the earth has seven billion people on it ladies and gentlemen natural law does not care how many people are living on a planet it exists it is immutable it is unchanging your rights are not going to change whether there's one person or two people or whether there's twenty billion people on a plan it doesn't make a difference the human population is irrelevant when it comes to natural ball rights your rights hold true hold to be the same and what your rights are not hold to be the same and in other words right and wrong is the same regardless of how many people there are okay when in doubt as to whether an action is in harmony with natural law simply visualize the scenario of a world where there are only two people and that this is an exercise about on this show in the past okay if something is wrong to take an action where there are only two people it's wrong to do it in a world where there are seven billion people all right so there's two people living in the world I can't go over and say I'm stealing the food that you produced and and I'm gonna come and take this much of it after you produce it you can't do that okay that's wrong to do you know in a situation where there's only two people it would be wrong to do in a situation where there's 10 billion people or any amount of number of people all right I can't can't say I'm gonna sit back and not do anything and I'm gonna take there's only two people in the world I'm gonna take the product of your labor because I say I'm allowed to do it I've given myself the moral authority to do it I'm claiming that authority and I'm saying you're bound to it if there were only two people in the world and what another person did that to you you'd laugh at them and probably go after them with a club okay however people do that now in the world all the time and we think that this is morally sanctioned you know we actually believe that nonsense that they have the moral sanction to do that because they're the government I can say how much I want to take if you're the product of your labor and you're going to give it to me whether you like it or not called taxation the next slide slide 60 the fall of the Republic this is a quote from Aquinas on Liberty which I've read here before because choice is subsequent to a judgment upon the truth of the matter presented it is an immutably true principle that human Liberty depends entirely upon judgments which conform to the natural law if a judgment which does not conform to the natural law which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will then it becomes a source of grave disorder in society exponentially multiply these numbers of individual immoral acts and you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time and that's why we went from a republic to a soft police State which resembles feudalism and is moving toward a state of neo feudalism which is going to be what the New World Order ultimately is the dark new world order I should say okay and this says it beautifully you believe in things that aren't true you're acting upon something that you haven't established the truth of and therefore you're making judgments which don't conform to natural law because they're not based in truth okay the action that you take with your own free will becomes a source of chaos a source of disorder when you exponentially multiply that when everybody is doing the same thing okay then it you get a society that collapses and becomes a closed society or a police state and this is the cart correspondence principle the principle of Correspondence as above so below or you have a few people doing it it builds up this order in chaos and then when you have a lot of people doing it you see that cast reflected in the in the macrocosm on the large scale a whole society the next slide know the difference force versus violence okay so this is the second polarity of natural law the next slide shows that law in other words this is natural law versus man's law to know the difference between natural law and the law of man that we scribble down in law books okay so on the next slide 68 you see a chart natural law on the Left man's law on the right depicted as lowercase L aw okay natural law is based in principles or truths man's law based in dogma Dogma which means unchallenged belief claims of authority and then the unchallenged beliefs in those claims I depict the dichotomy between these two concepts I show on slide 69 a man who embodies living according to principles and truth like Gandhi versus the dogma can in a myriad of law volumes that are just spewed all over the place and we're expected to understand what's in all these codes rules and regulations which are ultimately nonsense ok which one do you think emits a more powerful energy it's pretty self-evident all right the next slide 70 shows that natural law is harmonized with meaning we come into compliance with it we come into harmony with it based on knowledge it is harmonized with due to knowledge that is recognized we have recognized the truth of natural law and therefore by our own volition or free will we have come into harmony with it man's law on the other hand is simply complied with due to fear of punishment that slide 71 shows this dichotomy knowledge being acquired someone becoming enlightened as to what the forces of the universe really are there on the left versus a person who you know just wants to stay out of that prison cell and therefore they're taking their actions from the lowest place of consciousness possible which is fear the next slide shows that natural law is immutable it exists for as long as the universe exists we've talked about this concept already man's law on the other hand changes on the whim of legislators so therefore it can be legal to do things one moment and it illegal to do with the next it can be legal in one country and legal in the other how can that be if it's if laws supposed to be based on what is right or wrong how could something be right in one place and wrong in another place how could something be right at one time and wrong at another time this is simply moral relativism period that's all it is it's moral relativism and that's the slippery slope to socialism and a police state society period and this is depicted in slide 73 the cosmic forces of creation are the embodiment of natural law and man's law is based in a bureaucrat who thing sees God sitting behind a desk in a black robe which one of those forces do you want to align yourself with I think it's pretty self-evident though the law the next slide a living being must be armed or defrauded in order for a violation of natural law rights to have taken place and there are so many offenses in modern man's Law Society that there is no harms pardoned and yet they want to try to take other people's freedom when there's no harms party and this is nonsense in order for any action to be taken against somebody for violating natural law there must be a living bein who has been harmed or defrauded period the end second component of this slide right that do not exist for an individual can not be granted by man's law to any other individual or any group of individuals that means that you do not have the right to do something you cannot say I'm giving you the right to do this okay if I don't have a right to steal from people's labor you can't put who does in other words okay I don't have a right quote can you tell me someone who does an individual that has the right to say I am morally allowed to take from you that which you have earned no one has that right therefore I don't care how many people you get together and try to write a law that says you're allowed to do that you can't give somebody something that you do not have yourself so if a thousand people come together call themselves a government none of them have a natural law right to impose taxation in and of themselves and as an individual upon another individual I don't have a right to say to my neighbor you're going to give me this much of what you earn well a thousand people come together and none of them have that right they can't write a law that gives them that power the power cannot be put into another being that is already not self existing you cannot grant yourself rights you either have a right where you do not have a right and you can't write laws to grant rights you know why you can't do that folks because you're not God okay and I know that comes as a shock and a terrible terrible revelation to some people but it's true you're not on the other side sections [Music] into the presentation wrong slide number 75 which says so what does this mean for man's law and the next slide slide 76 we see if man's law is in harmony with natural law it is redundant meaning it states what is self-evident natural law is always in effect so if man's law is just writing down something that is already in effect it's a redundancy it is therefore unnecessary if man's law is in opposition to natural law it is both false and immoral as we have already seen and therefore it cannot be binding upon anyone so what does that mean for man's law in slide number 77 significantly in light of natural law man's law is irrelevant next slide to know the difference responsibility versus abdication well responsibility is what this is all altom utley about our responsibility our ability to respond that's what our sovereignty really is that control over our own faults our own emotions and our own actions the only three things we really have the right to control whenever we hand over our natural law right to use force to another individual group or entity we have advocator our own personal responsibility which is the foundational basis for the discovery and understanding of natural law okay so I actually I actually kind of glossed over a section I want to before we do responsibility let's look at force versus violence okay force is voluntary action based in morality and natural law voluntary action force is a misunderstood term and force and violence are Wheatly opposed to each other there are not the same thing okay violence is the initiation of coercive action that is not based in morality and natural law so we you can use force to build a house we can use force to transport goods from one place to another it forces essentially the ability to get something done and it can mean it can mean protecting ones or defending ones natural law rights against an incursion against them that's how we can mean force okay but essentially it's any action that one possesses the right to take that's what forces violence you never have the right to take because it's the initiation of physical action that you did not have the right to take the initiation of coercive action okay you don't have a right to coerce people to do things the only time you have a right to make somebody stop doing something is if they're violating your natural law rights and then you can physically stop them from doing that that's another thing dominators more people to think they don't have a right to take horse does not violate another natural law another beings natural law rights and it may include defending oneself against the incursion against your own natural of all rights violence always involves the violation of another beings natural law rights so we saw this at the g20 in Pittsburgh people who think they had the right to come in and use violence against people with these LRAD weapons and batons and tasers shutting down free speech in a society that has the right to assemble has the right to use free speech they were trying to tell people they don't have these rights and they're going to stop them from exercising then these thugs I won't even even call them police they're thugs and it was just the idea that they're following orders and I'm going to do what I can because I've been told I'm allowed to I'm going to kick your ass and get away with it in other way again we talked about taxation as being violence it's basically forcibly taking one another has produced and earned and it's based in violence and it's slavery ultimately it's indentured servitude so going back to personal responsibility you know that's all connected with these people who are told they're allowed to use violence against people and they actually believe that and that's what a police state is people who think they have the right to do this stuff and they don't and they never will get that right the problem is we've handed over our responsibility by even creating forces like these because we don't want to deal with our own house we've not morally educated our young so they grow up to be criminals and then we want a controller to come in and clean up something that we should have handled to begin with education is really ultimately the key and not trying to put together forces of controllers to save ourselves from our own ignorance it'll never work like that because it's always based in fear so when we hand over our natural law right to use force to another individual group or entity we have abdicated our personal responsibility and our personal responsibility is really the foundational basis for the discovery and the understanding of natural law okay the TSA situation that's so prevalent going on is a perfect example of this you know all trying to get us to feel safe and therefore we're handing over our natural law rights to not be searched you know and and violated to these thugs of the state because that's what they are to people who are just doing this because it's a job and they're following their orders well no it isn't you're a criminal you're a criminal you're violating other people's natural law rights and you don't have any right to do that but this principle was illustrated by Ben Franklin you said those who would give up Essential Liberty to purchase a little temporary safety deserve neither and will lose both and I wholeheartedly concur Franklin was an enigma he had a dark side to him as well but this statement is totally true he stated you give up your Liberty because you want to be safe we were going to lose both your Liberty and your safety and that's what's happening in our society Gerald Massey egyptologist said they must find it difficult those who have taken authority as truth rather than truth as Authority again people who accept claims on authority over other living things and the usurpation of their natural law rights this was so prevalent in the Nazi dictatorship that happened during the 1930s and 40s in Germany and other societies like in the Soviet Union and it happened throughout history these are automatons lining up to take their orders and in doing so they're advocating their personal responsibility and on slides 85 and 86 you can see the absolute horror that really resulted in what they did regardless of what numbers you want to think are associated with what happened in Germany if this happened to one person it's too many okay if it happened to one being it's too many so that's what's coming here if we're not careful and you know look at what we're already doing in other countries right now as imperialistic occupying forces we're blowing children apart we're torturing people take a look at the slides on the slides 80 70 I'm sorry 88 89 and that's what the United States has become where as you know we were once a you know of an example of freedom in the world as a republic this is what we've become an imperialistic on militaristic dictatorship David Icke said it best he said accept responsibility for your self and your actions thoughts and words you alone make choices you alone are answerable to the consequences of your behavior the feeble excuse that your boss required it the establishment expect that it holds no truth or justification and that's all it is when you say I'm only doing my job I'm only following my orders it's all justification for immoral acts that you do not have the right to take like says what is the point of having principles if you allow others to dictate behavior at the end of the day you will judge your performance and the contribution you have made to creation it will not be based on one another expected of you or what you did because you felt trapped and that's what people are letting themselves become there and slide 92 puppets on the strings of puppet masters whose agendas they have no idea of and do not understand they're giving their minds and their bodies ultimately away to those people because ultimately what this is all about is free will and it's about free will whether to go along with the system or to refuse to cooperate with a system that's enslaving people and ultimately it's about whether to follow along with natural law principles or whether to ignore them and we're going to see what results when we do those things okay Francis Bacon Rosicrucian said that nature to be commanded must first be obeyed if we're going to once you command the forces of nature they will only bow to our commands when and do what we want in our service when we first obey them and that is absolutely fundamentally true living in harmony with natural law leads to the states of freedom peace prosperity survival and evolutionary progress for Humanity when we live in harmony with natural law life begins to flow effortlessly and the that the forces of creation actually opened up to us and helped us to prosper and thrive when on the other hand we live in opposition to natural law we enter the states of control enslavement poverty war evolutionary stagnation and ultimately extinction which is the opposite of survival and that's where we're headed folks if we don't wake up soon because going against natural law going against natural law is like standing on railroad tracks and expecting to stop a powerful locomotive with your arm out at arm's length good luck with that good luck with that Alex gray depicted it best in his painting Gaia I love this I got a chance to see it in person at Kazem back when he was in the Soho area of New York and it depicts it perfectly that side there on the left which is the right side of the world tree representing getting in touch with the right side of the brain okay the Pixar world in balance peace and harmony and order goodness in other words and the right side is if we go against natural law that's the kind of world of chaos that we're going to create very simply slide 102 the way out and I'll just briefly recap this and then we'll take a couple calls all right you're the way out it's up to you it's all up to the individual you need to understand the principles of natural law you understand how natural law works you need to understand the difference between right and wrong you need to claim your sovereignty you need to clean your own personal responsibilities and stop making excuses and that's when we will advance as a species the answer is looking back from the mirror you are the answer okay you are the way out through your own edification through your own education true education okay paying attention using your time and attention well spent okay spend them well because they are spiritual currencies and that's the way out that's the way toward evolutionary progress up the ladder of consciousness and breaking the chains of this world and stepping out into a new world of harmony peace and prosperity together hand in hand the chemical wedding the left and right brain brought into harmony and unison with each other and our thoughts emotions and actions brought into unison and non-duality so that was my presentation at survive and thrive and there it is here tonight put on record here on the water on earth is happening so Bob told me that we have a couple of a caller here on blog talk switchboards so let's bring them on yes mark we have Hugh on the line Qi welcome to what on earth is happening with your host mark bass I'll just let you know well I copy all those close to so we're going to go for about a minute and then and a happy cuz we have very little time left so go right in hello mark he you have served ed on correct and I have some very powerful information that I would like you to get a bead on from me to start transforming the world with more love that's what's needed and the way out with the corruption yes I I don't have access to email but there is a blog that has my home number on it if I could give that to you and you can contact make sure if you just Google creativity the number seven seven seven calm okay and I have some extremely powerful strategies that I'm putting out there but I'm just one person to stable so if you can hook up with me will really good things cooking I appreciate that thanks for calling and here we go gunslinger 748 your own what on earth is happening you have one minute go right ahead are you there okay the gods lair sorry that they're gone so caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you can take us out where you have for us Oh market Eric countermanded here oh no it's Eric it's Eric well I think Bob dusk is gonna like this comment box us can really likes harp on the whole ideas solution based thinking well if you incorporate that with the laws of attraction and like see like you know one of the big solutions to the whole food thing is Oslo in our own gardens well if we if we think about the solutions rather than oh you know they're poisoning us you spend more time thinking about the solution then you'll get that law of attraction and then it'll come true and like you say that these people they're all unified they're all thinking about how they're just going to pay all the way from us and we're not thinking about it at all that's why they're making so much progress I think both sides of the equation are important it's the awareness of their agenda combined with basically stopping cooperating with it and then doing the things that we need to do to break to create a world of peace and prosperity motion absolutely oriented think thinking is critical we need to do that and after I break down these last few methods of mind control that's what we're going to do probably for the rest of this show is we're going to do nothing but talk about solutions that's great thanks mark you got it Eric thanks for calling man all right so we're about at the end of the show we got about a minute left I want to thank everybody who called in and it was a good special show where I got a chance to give a presentation that I gave had a little bit of an error in there I had a slide reverse I'll correct that and post that tomorrow to the podcast you can pick up the podcast with the slides for the presentation tomorrow and I'll link to some of our videos that talk about these concepts as well so that's all we have time for tonight ladies and gentlemen going to wrap it up I'll see you here next Tuesday night at 8:00 p.m. Eastern on what on earth is happening what on earth is happening calm in the in so-called news Emily [Music] tell me you [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #037

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Religion, Astrotheology, Exoteric vs. Esoteric, Mystery Traditions*

[Music] welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark capacity of my website what on earth is happening calm the network is the Intel hub news network you can check them out live on the internet at the Intel hub news network calm today is Tuesday December 7th 2010 we have a great show lined up here for you today we are going to continue our ongoing exploration of the methodologies of mind control right here tonight and we are going to be getting into one of the three big um heavy guns as I call them of mind control the three biggest ways that people really have their psyches manipulated and twisted by the occult dominators of this world and we're going to be discussing religion on the air today and of course that's always a controversial topic it's always a topic of contention but I'm going to try to clarify some of what religion really is and it can be known what religion actually really is people will often debate this but when you really start to look into the esoteric meanings of religion you understand that overwhelmingly religion is really one thing and that is a form of mind control it is an occult form of binding and we're going to be exploring that deeply on today's show and probably for the next couple of weeks here on what on earth is happening I want to give the call in numbers you can call in to two different networks we're simulcasting on talk show and blog talk so on my website the shows character talks you on the Intel hub that goes out over blog talk you can call into talk show on at this number seven to four four four seven four four four once again calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number you'll have to put in if you call that number is 8 3 5 1 5 a call ID number 8 3 5 1 5 if you choose to comment on the blog top Network you can call the number six four six seven two seven three three eight seven I have a couple of event announcements before we get started um two events coming up in the Philly area this weekend we are having a second fundraiser for the free your mind conference which I will be hosting in April along with many other great committed individuals in the Philadelphia area so we're having a fundraiser because we we have a lot of speakers that we need to fly in from out of town and lodge and that can be quite expensive so we need to raise some money for that we did one fundraiser already and it went pretty successfully we raised a bit but we still have a long way to go so I'm making an appeal to anyone in the philadelphia area who listens to the show or who knows people who are interested in the topics of consciousness mind control and the occult to please come out to the free your mind conference fundraiser number two this weekend Saturday December 11 2010 at eight o'clock pm at Liberty's pub Liberty's pub is at 705 North 2nd Street that is the corner of 2nd and Fairmount in Philadelphia there will be a $10 donation requested at the door as part of the fundraiser there will be a couple of raffles done there it will be music there's a bar there you could order food and drink and we're going to probably get into discussing some of the things that will be talked about at the conference and will be maybe reading some BIOS for some speakers and asking people if they would be interested in perhaps answering bringing particular speakers in so second fundraiser for free for your mind conference coming up this weekend Saturday December 11th at Liberty's pub that's at 8:00 p.m. this coming Saturday tickets for the fundraiser will also be on sale at the I'm sorry tickets for the conference will also be on sale at the fundraiser so if you are coming out to the fundraiser you want to get your tickets in advance for the conference tickets will be available there for more information go to free your mind conference calm which brings me to the second and final announcement the conference itself for your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult a unique two-day conference set for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those effected by these devices the date Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th the time 10:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. both days doors will open at 9:00 a.m. both days this will be taking place at rubra Hall our UBA UBA UBA hall at 414 Greene Street Philadelphia PA 19136 are $20 per day per person if you buy tickets at the door the tickets are $30 at the door so get your tickets in advance we started taking ticket orders on the website the confirmed speakers for the conference so far Aaron McCallum alfred Weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan farrier dozous yan Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower Mark motika Mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor for more information on this great conference that we have scheduled here in Philadelphia coming up in April you can visit the conference website at WWF re your mind conference calm apologize them a little bit stuffed up here today bear with me my allergies seem to be acting up a bit so let's see we're going to talk about religion here today and I want to set this up with several things the first thing I'd like to do is read a quote that really encapsulates exactly how I feel about religion so right off the bat let's set out to offend anyone with religious sensibilities okay because if you're easily offended when it comes to this topic you might as well just turn off the show right now and stop listening because I'm going to break down all of the lies of the deceptions all of the misinterpretations the dissembling the hiding of critical information that is everything that has been perpetuated and perpetrated by mainstream religions their doctrines and their dogma over thousands of years of human history and to start with I want to read a quote by one of the founders of this country I think he's philosophically probably the most enlightened of the founding fathers of America and this is Thomas Paine even an influence philosophically of mine and I think that while none of the founding fathers particularly were what I would say completely enlightened what I would call completely enlightened I think Thomas Paine had the best understanding of true human freedom than any of the founders and if you read his writings that kind of will make itself pretty self-evident he made a statement regarding religion that I open up this section within my presentation when I give this uh when I give my one on earth is happening presentation live and here it is he said I do not believe in the Creed professed by the Jewish church by the Roman Church by the Greek Church by the Turkish church by the Protestant church nor by any church that I know of my own mind is my own church all national institutions of churches whether Jewish Christian or Turkish appear to me no other than human inventions set up to terrify and enslave mankind and monopolize power and profit and that is exactly how I feel about religion I want to say something before I dive into this excuse me one of the things that led me into a very dark path in life when I was younger one of the things that turned me I guess what you could say into a pretty hateful human being and one who began to align himself with the dominators that I am attempting to expose now one of those things one of those factors was religion and my hatred for it when I started to understand that it was a lie and sadly I did not have enough knowledge of what religion really was back then if I did maybe I would not have gone down that dark path but you know hindsight as they say is 20/20 and I look back on it and think it's probably better off that I did go down that left-hand path of the dark occult because it led me to see exactly what did what was lurking in the corridors of power this world and helped me to gain a perspective on the mindset of the dark occult this the dominators the sorcerers of the world if you will the people who essentially Institute these systems of mind control and are attempting to slay enslave the entire human population so would I take it back probably not however what I'm just trying to illustrate is things can happen to people that set them off on particular paths in life because they lack certain levels of awareness and had I known about some of the things we're going to talk about when we begin breaking down religion perhaps my life would have ended up in a completely different you know different way different things would have unfolded for me and I may not have needed to suffer to the extent that I did to come to this understanding that I am at now and one of those things is Astro theology and that's the thing that we're going to be discussing today or at least beginning to get into today but before we do that I'd like to talk about the word religion itself as i've re-emphasized over and over again on this show the world is essentially controlled through words if we don't understand the language and the power that the language has over the human psyche and to influence the human psyche we're going to understand very little and right here I'm going to open up a topic that is endlessly debated and I'm quite frankly tired of the debate over this I'm tired of hearing people say that what I'm about to tell you is not the case because it absolutely 100% is the case the etymology of the word religion if you look at a standard etymological dictionary they are not telling you the correct etymology of the word religion and I don't care what language expert linguistics expert ancient languages expert etymological expert you talk to I'll tell them to their face that they're wrong okay people are insistent when you bring this up that the etymology of the word religion comes from the word in Latin to read okay leg-oh McGary it does not come from that root do you say the word religion is that how you pronounce it is there an e after the Ellyn religion or is there an i after it of course there's an i after religion the word is derived from the Latin verb relig re the root is Li go Legare Magary okay which which means to tie to bind to fasten okay as in to take a rope and to tie up alright so when we add the prefix prefix re in front of it in Latin it means to tie back or to bind back okay re means back or again in Latin to redo something okay back to go back and do it again so when we put these two roots together three lagari it means to tie back or to hold back okay that's what the origin of the word religion is it does not mean to reread okay this is nonsense it's ridiculous if you just think about it it's ridiculous okay I mean I don't know where people get that from that etymology but it's wrong the etymology of the word religion means to tie back so essentially what religion is right in the word see the words will always tell us if we understand their constituent elements and we understand where those words are derived from often the very meaning of a thing is embedded right in the word for that thing so religion is something that is tying us back holding back for ting or binding it is a binding so a binding essentially means shackles it means chains okay other term for slavery and it is indeed slavery over the mind when we were breaking down certain words like government we saw the government is derived from governor or goober gnar a-ok GU Verne are a goober nari in Latin means to control meant a the second part of the word govern meant means mind in Latin so government is the other part of the binding of the mind the two major sources of mind control government and religion one form namely government is a left brained form of control okay this binds the right mind the right hemisphere of the brain which is intuitive and nurturing and creative it has compassion for what one does to other living beings so government is the control strong-armed aspect of this dual edge system of control that work hand in hand there never has been any such thing as separation of church and state these two principles work hand-in-hand together and anybody that tells you otherwise is lying to you deliberately trying to deceive you into thinking that religion is something that it is not okay and I'm talking about organized world religions okay not talking about getting in touch with your own spirituality and working that out in a one-to-one on a one-to-one basis with what you perceive as the Creator that's not what we're talking about here this is completely different from spirituality which is an internal process I'm talking about external worldly institutional religion let's make very clear from the get-go before we go into you know any further to let people understand exactly what I'm talking about here so you don't start thinking that I mean something that I don't government is the form of mind control that works through the left brain okay which is the purely logical linear time bound physical world is all there is aspect of the brain okay it's a control system and it binds or controls the right hemisphere of the brain it ties that out of the way okay so government is working through the left brain and it's helping to shut down the right hemisphere of the brain and just look at the ridiculous officious bureaucrats in government to understand that they don't have a develop the right brain they don't have a developed neocortex at all their neocortex looks like the cratering on the moon if you scanned it okay there's very little if any normal activity taking place there and most government officials that they have a diseased mind and that means a diseased brain but essentially the part of the brain that's really the weakest is the right brain hemisphere the creative nurturing intuitive and compassionate side of the mind so government is binding upon the right brain hemisphere or the right mind religion on the other hand is the opposite form on psychological binding this form of psychological chaining or binding or slavery works through the right mind the more spiritually oriented center of the brain okay side of the brain when this part of the brain is overly active chronically alright the left hemisphere is not being actively engaged so you're not using these two hemispheres of the brain in unison or conjunction with each other and therefore the logical and physical aspects of human thought are being actively suppressed so the right spiritual side of the brain kind of goes haywire it takes over and dominates alright and there's more of a emphasis upon other worldly things other dimensions of existence and afterlife etc etc take the focus off of this world and what we're what we are here to be doing that's not important what's important is what comes after this life okay just as in a left brain imbalanced person that has a left brain dominant aspect to them this world is all there is and that's all that's of any importance and there is no such thing as anything survival of consciousness after physical death matter is all that has any significance spirit is insignificant or non-existent both of these things are complete garbage nonsense that should be thoroughly renounced and rejected from any holistically intelligent human being that has the ability to think critically in a holistic and balanced way you will see that both of these things are forms of control they're methods for control and they are there to destabilize the human population toward one brain hemisphere or another because what's the force that has created both of these things wants to do is to polarize the world and create members of society that act as masters or dominators control freaks and the other half has a completely right brain imbalanced aspect aspect of consciousness and they'll bow down and accept their slavery so religion is good for that side of things to get people to not play an active role it see it cripples the male principle the active principle how many so-called Christians out there okay are actively uh you know who are really deep fundamentalist Christians are really seeing all of the dominator aspects of what's going on in the world and really actively trying to do something about it religionists you don't see many of them doing that they say oh it's in God's and what happens in this world isn't important BS okay absolute not nonsense this is a form of right brain imbalance just like the New Age movement these two things go hand in hand with each other because that's just another religion and we talked about the New Age movement when we talked about controlled opposition many weeks ago these people are people who think that they're going to meditate their way out of slavery good luck with that okay they're not actually taking any real action in the world they're just thinking that they're going to think that the world will be a different way and then magically it's going to happen and it doesn't work like that folks it doesn't work like that you can think all you want about a better world that's the beginning of the process but until you actually care enough and develop the courage enough to take moral action in the world to change things it's not going to happen on its own okay that's not how the law of attraction works and anybody that tells you that that's how it works is a deceiver they're a deceiver so understanding that these two forms of control government and religion go to work on two different hemispheres of the brain is the first step toward understanding why they need to have people polarized like this and why they want to get as many believers in different religious dogmas as they possibly can this is a very deliberate effort and a calculated one the religions are set up to polarize people against each other we talked about that when we talked about the mind control technique known as divide and conquer okay polarize people based on any perceived differences and perceived differences are entrenched in the polarity of fear this is fear-based consciousness people fear tend to fear that which is different from them and a culture and a set of beliefs that are completely different from what they believe in and how they live and again let's talk about the word belief a little bit when it comes to religion all right we talked I talked about this last week when I did the presentation on natural law which I felt went very well and I think it was one of the most valuable shows that I put out over over the air so far got a lot of good feedback on it and I think people got a lot out of it that was show number 36 again you can always go right up to my website at what on earth is happening calm and check out the podcast page and that's show number 36 where I did my presentation on natural law live on the air but belief we talked about last week during that presentation and like the law of gravity okay natural law requires no belief as when it comes to religion belief is always required these are dogmatic ideologies they're not philosophies based on principles which are based in truths ok these are beliefs and their foundation lies in dogma and we talked about this last week during the presentation on natural law as well you can believe or disbelieve in the law of gravity you are bound by it anyway under natural law binding conditions that are true and immutable meaning they cannot be changed and it doesn't matter whether you believe in them or not as long as you're in this dimension of existence you're affected by them these laws are in effect period the end when it comes to religion people always talk about whether you believe in it or not so right in the word belief and I've touched on this before we'll get into it a little bit more as we go through religion we have this prefix ve L and this will come up over and over again because this name Bell is one of the gods of the ancient worlds of the ancient world okay one of the gods of the cultures of the ancient world Bell it's a Phoenician Sun God and it encapsulates this God Bell or Val or Bill okay encapsulate the dark aspect of the Sun it's a symbol it is kind of synonymous with other Sun gods and other gods that represent the bringers of light so it's similar to Lucifer in one aspect it's similar to um set in the Egyptian tradition the Setting Sun alright we'll talk about some of the names of these gods as we go on and we'll break down different traditions we'll look at the Egyptian tradition the Babylonian tradition the Phoenician kanan tradition when it comes to the religious practices and beliefs that shaped the modern foundations of religious thought and dogma now dogma is connected with the idea of belief dogma is unchallenged belief so that's very critical you can believe in something and you can constantly challenge a belief but again there are some good beliefs not all beliefs are bad like I think you need to believe that you can be effective and help to create positive change in the world before you go ahead and do it you need to have that belief you have to believe that you can come to know the truth otherwise you'll never set off on the journey to truth we talked about that they want on this show that's the only belief that's really kind of required you want to go off on a journey to learn the truth you kind of have to in your in your initial state of ignorance have to become aware you do not know and then you have to believe that there's something out there that you can find because you don't know it then if you don't have that belief initially and then act upon it you're going to stay ignorant so belief in and of itself isn't bad what I'm trying to emphasize here is that when it comes to particularly natural law belief is irrelevant okay when it comes to principles that exist in nature that are there that you're not capable of changing that you need to recognize you need to discover that they are in operation and then try to come into accordance with them and understand how they work you need to understand how they work first really not to come into accordance with them if you're going to do in any way that doesn't create unimaginable amounts of suffering belief is irrelevant to all of that you either learn it or you do not you know it or you do not but belief plays a big role in religion and we have billions of believers in the world not seekers after truth but just people who believe that which has been put out so on day one of the show I also said don't believe what I say on this show that would be disastrous that would be disastrous I want people to look into things for themselves to do research on their own you can verify some of the things I talk about on the show if you go off and search for that knowledge on your own you don't have to take my word for it I'm not an authority on anything I'm a seeker after truth and I put the information that I have acquired in my journey out back out into the world for other people considerations and they can make up their own mind about it there are certain things I will state are true that I have discovered or are truths and one of those truths is religion is a form of mind control and it does work through something known as Astro theology particularly the three big religions of the world Christianity Judaism and Islam then we're going to break them particularly Christianity this is the most blatant forms of astro theological belief based dogma in the world but we'll also take a look at Judaism and its connections to Astro theology as well as Islam and its connections to Astro theology so Dogma unchallenged belief this is the worst kind of belief because it's an entrenched it becomes an entrenched meme okay this becomes a pattern of thought that is in rooted it grows deep roots into the psyche of an entire population and then it kind of just runs on its own it's a self-perpetuating mechanism of thought and that's what Dogma is set up to do to make a system that inherently protects itself by having people just deeply believing in it and never actually challenging the fundamental basis upon which those beliefs are based and they often do this by occult in' the original sources that the religion was derived from and changed from so we'll be talking about those and that's what we really need to get down to the mystery traditions to understand what religion in the modern world really is because then we'll be hitting the esoteric side of things and after the break i hear the music coming up we'll talk about the distinction between the exoteric and the esoteric i'm mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back after these words [Music] hello mark patio and the top shoe Network how are you guys doing tonight hey Bob how are you LM feeling a little bit under the weather tonight but I'm trying to hang in there yeah here you trying to get through the show and folks who are listening on the talk should stream via Marc's website what on earth Oh sadly calm I hope you realize that not every day but we do this we have a hundred percent arm day we have to realize that we're all humans and we're doing what we can so people should not you know get too caught up on the semantics is what I'm trying to say and try to focus on the ideas and continue to support guys like you too so that that you can continue to present such great information so rather than play the Intel hub news commercials I wanted to mention that I'll be coming up there to speak at the free your mind conference and that people should support make a donation to mark cassia what on earth is happening calm if they want to do something helpful in this holiday season and I know mark would appreciate it and all of the people involved we're trying to get the info out would use this money these Federal Reserve notes that we can't stand but unfortunately we have to live with to get out the word on two serious topics like mind control and mind control is so prevalent in the world today it's amazing Bob if just to mention if anybody wants to make a donation to the conference all they need to do is go up to the conference website at free your mind conference calm click on the make a donation link and then there's simply an email address there that's all it really is the email address would come to me and some of the other organizers okay it's some donations at for your mind conference calm you send an email there and I can give people instructions on how to make a donation from that email and every penny of it would go toward bringing in speakers promotional materials for the confer sprinting up educational materials for the conference there is no profit to be made in this uh it you know hopefully will break into the profit of waking people up that's very profit that's getting the word out all right mark enemy to hog your break time here hey that's alright I'll let you get back to your show well any time for anything I wish I thank you for bringing that up and III know that um you know you're trying to get the word out as well and we appreciate your efforts man all right thanks so much stand by you got it okay we're back after the break there on on our Intel hub news network you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark pass you know we were talking about religion and we were talking about how when knowledge becomes occulted or taken out of circulation from the general population how it can be kind of used against them as a weapon and a form of mind control because a select few have access a select few will have access to that information while it is hidden from the rest and if this is particularly aspect information that contains knowledge about aspects of the human psyche and human consciousness then that information can be distorted and twisted and then made into a weapon of sorts to be wielded by people who don't have other people's best interests at heart so we I was beginning to talk about the distinction between what is known as exoteric information and I'll spell this ok exoteric is e x o te ric exoteric exoteric information versus esoteric information okay esoteric is ESO te Ric ok exoteric versus esoteric so what is the distinction between these two terms alright what do they mean when we talk about we're talking about this in the exoteric sense verses we're talking about this in the esoteric sense and what I said before the break was we need to break past the exoteric aspects of religion and get down underneath to the hidden esoteric meanings of it okay so what are these two terms mean let's explore them okay so exoteric means relating to the outside world external okay it means outside it's actually derived from a Greek word that means outside okay now this is very important is this distinction is critically important when it comes to understanding what is being set up when it comes to religion what has been set up when it comes to religion okay because believers in religions in the dogmas of religions you will note if you open your eyes and pay attention if you're not one of those deep believers that they are always looking out side their gaze does not wish to be turned inward they don't wish their gaze to be turned inward upon the self the self they don't focus upon they don't concentrate upon knowing the deep aspects of the self they are looking outward for something a force that exists outside of themselves that they you know Russian and act as a savior and free us from our own immoral actions that we've put into place in the world collectively to build the prison walls that we built up all around us again I'm speaking figuratively here but you know when somebody like Alex Jones talks about the prison planet he's very accurate in that assessment that's what this has become and it has become a prison for the mind as is talked about in the movie The Matrix you know again when we talk about the exoteric we mean outside of oneself the outside world external but more specifically what the word exoteric means is popular among the general public so something that is exoteric is known by the public it is in specifically intended for the general public and it is more likely to be understood by the general public if it is exoteric hey so Jesus is the Son of God Jesus is the savior of the world okay the Lamb of God right savior of the world some of God this is exoteric all right it is generally understood that's something that the the general population has heard and will at least understand some of the aspects that are at least talked about by the mainstream religions when it comes to particularly particular beliefs or uh dogma on the other hand esoteric okay and by the way exoteric is derived from the Greek word exoteric os-- which means outer it means outside so that's where that word comes from esoteric on the other hand is the exact opposite it means from within a inside it comes from the Greek esoteric hose which means within okay what esoteric principles are all about are things which are intended for a small group of people that is separate or sequestered from the population from the general population this is a reserved group okay it's a secret club esoteric means reserved for the initiated for those who have been shown the inward okay they're there telling everybody else look at look outside there look over there and then they're taking something and bringing it over here and saying this is for us and we'll look at this deeply inside of it to go deeply within esoteric intended for a small number of people with specialized knowledge or interest okay likely to be understood by only a small number of people in other words when you get past the exoteric that which is on the outside the shell or the wall that needs to be broken through to get down to the core mystery tradition that lies beneath it once you break past the ask the exoteric you get down to that core which is the real mystery and that is the esoteric and that has been hidden from the general population it has been halted from the general population so what we want to do is we want to first start looking at some of the so tarik belief systems of religions the outward traditions that are put out there for the masses of people that's the exoteric what we want to do by looking at this the reason we're going to look at the shell first is to understand why the shell has been set up there to hide that core okay the could the very core is the truth see I have this concept that I call the the dartboard of truth okay and what we really want to go after is the bullseye okay and this is very symbolic as well a dartboard is extreme symbolism this is Stargate symbolism and the name as well bullseye again you hear that phonetic variant BL bull coming up over and over Val bel bill bull we'll see how that plays a role when we start to get into the symbolism and gods of various religions I'll have a picture on the site in the related images section from my presentation that I call the dartboard of truth okay it shows how the exoteric is the religions and their dogmas then you get deeper toward the center of the dartboard okay so you're on the outside edge of the dartboard you know the values are less out there okay we hit it way on the outside okay I shouldn't say the values are less I should say there are more people out there okay there's it's a bigger area okay so you're you're not approaching the center that has a very very small area to hit but that's where the value actually is in the dead center of the board and that represents truth okay so that this centering that is within represents truth on the outside you have a much bigger area and that's where most people are at okay that's where most of their mindset is at and their belief systems lie within the exoteric or outward shell okay when you get in closer toward the center that's where the mystical traditions come into play and those are esoteric traditions they are reserved for initiates a smaller group of people it represents a smaller area you look at the image that I'll put on the podcast page you'll see if you look at the bottom of each of the sections of this dartboard okay you'll just imagine each one like a pyramid okay you have a wide base and that represents the majority of the people holding up that structure and as you go up it's a smaller you know it inclines on both sides and so you have a smaller group in the mystical traditions and then there's a very few who go all the way to the top of the mountain so to speak for the core principles then lie at the heart of the matter which represent which represents truth so what I will say to caveat my entire presenting of the topic of religion is that at the center of any of these traditions there is a core a core foundation that is based in the principles of truth which I had talked about when I gave the natural law presentation last week sadly it is such a small center and it is so buried by the exoteric garbage that has been layered over top of and continued to be heat than piled upon it over thousands of years there very few people can see those core principle of principled traditions then lie at the foundations of most religions but they are there they are there the problem is like any other control structure religion has been institutionalized and its main goal is not to teach truth but to preserve itself as an institution no matter what the cost truth be damned you know if the cost is the truth at the expense of the survival of this religious dogma well truth be damned throw that out the window we're going to keep the exoteric cover stories that control the minds of the masses of people and fill our collection plates see how that works okay and that's essentially where we're at today when it comes to this so that's it is critical to keep in mind that distinction okay exoteric reserved for them the masses okay it's given to the masses as a cover story or an exclamation most people stop there that keeps them quiet after you know you answer you know you give them some silly answer for some pesky question that they've asked they accept it that's good enough for them but the esoteric that's reserved for much smaller select group of people then you know if if you continue to press even past that you'll get down to the very seed or foundational principles upon which truth really exists okay so let's um let's start to look at what most religions in the modern world really are okay and to do this we have to introduce the concept of escrow theology Astro theology is spelt a s TR o th EO l o gy Astro theology I would invite everyone to look up the term if you're not already familiar with it and research this as deeply as you can there are some great books on it I'll post some documents in the related section on the podcast page with this podcast that will be podcast number 37 8 and maybe I can link to some full books I'll try to find a couple maybe on scribe or something like that - to link to to get people a little bit better of an understanding when it comes to astron theology but I'll do my best to break this down on the show tonight by just basically let's look at the word first okay so if we look at the roots of Astral theology as far as the word goes we have a screw and this comes from the Latin Astra which means star okay Astra means star then feels that's Greek okay and that um means God okay Theo's the divine God then you have logos l o gy logos that comes from in Greek and that means word okay so the Word of God in the stars that's what Astro theology means and indeed we call the stars of the heavens the concept of heaven okay when we say where is God people point up most of the time they don't point inward they point outward see how this works folks it's so simple it's almost silly they've gotten people through Astro theology to equate God with being something that is outside of themselves okay not something that is within as the words of the teacher attributed to the words of Jesus say that the kingdom of heaven is within religious dogma would have people believe that God is completely outside of this world completely outside of themselves and have them looking outward as opposed to looking inward I often say to people who are involved in different religious traditions particularly Christianity mainly because that is the religion that I grew up in which was tried tried to be foisted on to me when I was young and which most of my family members still adhere to and are held under the thumb of and when I say when you go to church on Sunday ah do they ever mention even once ever the word consciousness and you ever even heard that term uttered in a Christian Church because I haven't I've never heard that word uttered in a Roman Catholic Church a Protestant Church a Greek Orthodox Church I've been to a lot of Christian churches for different ceremonies and masses over the course of my life and I'll tell you one thing that they have all have in common regardless of what rituals they perform or what little different idiosyncrasies that they believe in not one of them has ever to to my knowledge even uttered the word consciousness one time within its walls not one priest not one deacon not one brother nothing ever I have never heard from the pulpit or from the altar of any Christian Church the word consciousness spoken in my life have you as anyone that you know heard that term spoken in a church I'd be interested if you do call it we're past the top of the hour I'm giving calling numbers again okay to calling numbers the first one seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven twenty four triple four seven triple for the call ID number eight three five one five okay if you're going to call into a blog talk through in Tahoe okay that's that number that column number is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven going back to the topic of Astro theology we're seeing the breakdown of the word it comes from the Stars okay God word stars okay that's that's the the actual etymological origins of the word a stroke theology the Word of God and the Stars okay and when I say this I don't mean it figuratively this is a literal interpretation of the gods in the heavens I apologize again folks know uh you can hear them pretty stuffed up on the air then having a rough day with my sinuses today so again please bear with me hopefully the value of the information will override um you know how it's sounding but uh Astro theology when we talk about Astro theology what we really mean is equating the divine with the bodies that are in space I'll say that again Astro theology means the equator of divinity or God okay or gods plural with the bodies of the heavens of space that means you are making the heavenly bodies the physical heavenly bodies that exist in space to be God okay that means they're essentially from Earth as beautiful this planet three different types of heavenly bodies that we can see in the sky at any given time so it's very intuitive and obvious to anyone that just stops and sits for a moment and thinks about that statement there are three essential bodies that can be seen in types of lights in other words that can be seen in the sky at any given time from Earth and they are the Sun of course that's the most obvious thing in the heavens okay the moon which is easier seen at night but it can be seen during the day as well prominently these are the two biggest objects in the heavens Sun and the moon and then we have all the smaller lights and the heavens smaller pinpoints of lights we call these the stars these are distant Suns like the Sun that our Earth revolves around so the three bodies of the heavens the Sun the moon and the stars now in the subcategory of the smaller lights so we have the two greater lights the Sun and the moon then we have the category of the lesser lights or the small lights of the heavens okay the Stars and we can include the planets in that okay because these are also very distant from the earth they're in our solar system so they move in a different trajectory as do the Sun the moon and the other stars however we recognize that they are closer in the recognition that they are closer we understand why they move differently than the stars as seen from the earth because they are much closer to us than our stars they're in our solar system they like the earth they Rock revolve around our Sun therefore nonetheless they are still quite distant from us and they appear as small points of lights in the heavens Venus being the brightest of these Jupiter also been quite bright Mars depending on how close it is in its orbit can be very bright in the heavens as well venus is the brightest object in the sky other than the Sun and the moon as seen from Earth so we have the Sun the moon and the stars and planets well we'll look at that as one grouping okay the to greater lights and then the lesser lights these are what are known as the three Astro theological sets sec TS sex like a group okay the three Astro theological sects some people call them the Astro theological cults and they are derived from beliefs and traditions of the ancient world but they come down to us in the modern world as the three major religions it will talk about each one of those in turn so we have the son or what is known as the solar cult okay or the soul our sect now Astro theology in your research you may come across the term that it is often equated with you may come across the term Astro mythology this is essentially the same thing but moreover what Astro mythology is about is the stories and the traditions and the beliefs that come down through a show theology okay the Astro theology is I would say the root of Astro mythology because it is equating the divine force or the creative power of the universe with the actual physical matter of the universe okay and this is another thing that kind of makes this form of mind control in the exoteric sense what is being equated is matter as power not spirit as power not the underlying creative force but when we equate the divine force with the actual physical matter okay it is not equated with spirit it is not equated with the animating spirit but with the actual objects itself this is like time bound consciousness we talked about time a couple weeks back as how it controls the mind is because we look at it as a physical quantity okay and we talk about time being money and not having enough time okay things like that and how time is based upon the movement the repetitive cyclical movement of these very objects that we're talking about here thus equating time too materialistic principles namely the movement of physical matter it's sort of a heady concept we have to understand that's how the subconscious mind relates things okay it takes one thing and it relates it to another and it does that in real time you don't need to understand all the intricacies of how that works at a conscious level for it to be working at a subconscious level that's the key a lot of this these um relationships and representations symbolically are working at a subconscious level that until you understand the actual traditions of in this in the sense of Astro theology okay and how they work and how their symbolism works through Astro theology you're not going to bring this to the conscious level and that's what I could not seem to do on my own when I was young to get out of my hatred for the lies and misrepresentations of religion and therefore I chose a very dark path you know I said well I'll show them I'll go down the opposite path and got involved in Satanism and bark occultism and luciferianism and uh you know the rest is history as they say I wish that I would have been introduced at a very young age to the works of someone like Manley P hall or Jordan Maxwell or perhaps um Albert Church ward or other great authors who have talked about Astro theology and Astro mythology and explained it so precisely and clearly that to anyone who studies this even for a short amount of time you will really open your eyes as to what religion really is in a short in short order and again I will try to link to some of those documents and books if I can sorry again folks trying to uh grin and bear it as they say I'm going to go have a hot cup of tea and rest a little after the show but continuing on um let's begin to look at one of these Astro theological sex okay let's look at the solar cult the cult of Astro theology that is based upon the Sun now we talked about when we were discussing the time section on the site or on the show we talked about the days of the week and how they were divided into seven groupings because they were each given to the major lights of the heavens okay the Sun in the moon and then to the naked eye five additional planets can be seen from the earth okay we can see Mercury with the naked eye we can see Venus with the naked eye we can see Mars with the naked eye we can see Jupiter with the naked eye and we can see Saturn with the naked eye those five are the other planets in our solar system that can be observed without the use use of optics or a telescope um also in our solar system beyond Saturn there is a Uranus and then Neptune and Pluto was I think a designated a planetoid and now I believe it has been reading to a status of a planet officially regardless of how you look at Pluto we have either eight or nine planets in our solar system including the earth the earth isn't counted in giving each one of these our days to the week because you know the day itself is defined as the rotation of the earth on its polar axis one complete rotation so each day is then given to one of these quote-unquote gods of the heavens the planets the Sun and the moon Sun day is the sun's Monday is the moons Tuesday belongs to Mars its merridy in the French language twos tiw s is ignores God that was also equated with Mars Wednesday okay is there credi in French that is Mercury's day then you have Thursday that is Thursday in the Norse tradition associated with the planet Jupiter in French it's Judy Jupiter okay Friday is Fria in the verse tradition that is Venus's day that the Fria is the goddess okay as is Venus in the Roman tradition and then of course Saturday is Saturn's name farthest out from farthest out from the Sun can be seen with the naked eye so we saw that in the giving of these three days we have the the three days that are given to each one of the religions the major religions of the world being Christianity Judaism and Islam we see that the weekend is reserved for Krish the weekend is reserved for Judaism and Christianity the judeo-christian tradition the Sabbath of Judaism is celebrated from sundown on Friday to sundown on Saturday so that is traditionally looked at as Saturday or Saturn's day the Judaic religion is a Saturnian based religion and its roots sunday is given to the solar cult is called the sunday Sun they write in the word okay and indeed the solar cult religion in the modern world is Christianity and their day of worship where their Sabbath is some day the Islamic tradition its Sabbath is on Friday and we saw we thought about this in the time podcast the first one I believe that the Islamic religion is based upon the feminine principle which is the goddess in her dark aspect as the galaxy so this is a traditionally looked at as Isis or mopped or in the Roman tradition the goddesses name was Venus again her day is Friday that's Vardy in the French religion and that is the day of worship of Islam so Islam is Friday or it's Sabbath the assignment of Sabbath of Judaism is Saturday because it is Saturnian Saturn alien ok and sunday is the day reserved for the Sun God or the Son of God which is Christianity's day of work let's begin to look at that tradition and I will probably uh take the rest of the show to look at the Christian tradition then maybe some of the next show and we'll continue to break down different traditions in the form of a shrug theology so I'll tell you what another great source for some of this information is um he opened my eyes to a lot as well bill Cooper William Cooper he has a phenomenal 40 40 two-part series from the hour of our time which was Bill Cooper's radio show that he did back in the 90s before he was murdered by assassins of the state by my house slaves of the criminal government that we have uh I'll talk about that when we come back after the break I'll let you know about one Cooper's uh great series podcast series we'll be right back [Music] hey Mark I hope you're feeling alright and you're making it to the show and enjoying the broadcast they wanted to let you know that we have a caller on the Block talk line like I didn't know if you were taking calls or not let's uh let's bring them on I'll just bring up the William Cooper thing and after that we can bring him on before I start breaking down Christianity Bob I'm gonna run upstairs and grab a drink real quick because I ran out of water here and I want to you know stay hydrated and um just take take a break real quick so I'll run up there and I'll be down in like 30 seconds no problem I'm going to go to the Intel Hut news network commercials on your talk show in that case and together we are all one together we are in hell villages the battle for freedom and soon do not end the fight being elle.com did you ever wish that you could have done something or you still had the chance what will you do if your income ends tomorrow or do you lose your home is many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly into a debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors all program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit 3 to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend up call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit to prosper calm today the impulse of the ring they showed gundega pipe in each room on oracle broadcast and also find the task on the link will help music will continue to work together to achieve peace that's what we're long freedom and peace are risky in the info homework compression [Music] welcome back to what on earth is happening okay welcome back everyone we're back from the break on the Intel hub I'm your host mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening my website what on earth is happening calm the network the Intel hub news network calm before the break I was uh briefly mentioning some of the work of William Cooper he was I think he was brilliant I think he was a very courageous person and sadly agents of the state murdered him and you know he kind of paid the ultimate price for being a pioneer and getting some of this truth out there to the general population so he has a great series of podcasts out there you can do a search for them and find them easy easily enough called Mystery Babylon and it breaks down some of the beliefs of the mystery traditions that go back into the ancient world and this is a 42 part of podcast series and it's worth every minute it helped like I said open my eyes to a lot of things I have given it to many people and it really really delves deeply into astrobiology so before we get back to talking about astrobiology I was informed by Bob during the break there that we have a caller on the line so let's take that call right now so caller you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us I did greetings to the beautiful city of Philadelphia launching on stage at the Pittsburgh and I apologize your beautiful city of brotherly love market is Bob from the small hamlet of Cincinnati Bob always a pleasure to hear from you I'm so happy to speak to you again mark mark to touch on what your what you're working on tonight I have a question I have gathered some information that perhaps this well-funded well-oiled very quickly marketed not not quickly but very cleverly marketed and also completely saturated the chub stream the got you payment turkey film zeitgeist yeah I know I'm going to step on a lot of people's nerves and upset a lot of people mark but if if one examines it it appears that maybe like guys like you are like your phrase the cul-de-sac before the goldmine it delves deeply into Astro theology and these hidden truths and we're so eager to grasp on to but I think maybe I not maybe wrong mark it's just my opinion but maybe it is a clever cul-de-sac before the gold mine diverting our attention at the moment truth with the end message of the movie your thoughts mark yeah I've heard this from a lot of people I think that the gentleman's intentions is pretty good in general I don't think that he's an active deceiver um well I do kind of think that I get from it is that he may be a theistic I'm speaking to I'm speaking in reference to Paul Joseph and he does understand asteroid theology I don't think his breakdown of it was it was it was good but I don't think it was as extensive as it could have been but um I think there is a danger if we were going to try to come out with a resource-based economy if we did it in a controlled way if it was done in a truly egalitarian way I'm all full if it's not in a controlled way that's called communism okay and I'm completely against that because that's total control and you know we can't I don't think we can get into the idea of we're going to forcibly confiscate whatever wealth we want from whoever we want to take it from them redistribute it as we see fit I don't think that can ever be done by force I think that needs to be done because of an elevation in consciousness and recognizing that we're all on this planet together we're all in the same boat together and as one suffers all suffer and you know I think his work with the Venus Project I think they're pretty aware people they understand the problems of the monetary system my thing that I would have to look at is how their vision how the methods of implementing that vision how they would want to go about doing that before

I would comment on whether they're you know their intent would end up for the better or whether it would end up badly so I would want to see personally more specifics of the implementation of something like a resource-based economy again if that was done through some form of control then yes I would say that would be like a cul-de-sac before the goldmine so to speak if it was done from a place of consciousness and awareness wonderful I think that's where we need to go so does that answer your question as to my take on on zeitgeist indeed it does and thank you for expanding our market and Marc I'm sure all of us with me we wish you a speedy recovery from being tough these winter times sniffles my friends no problem on the last part oh thank you mark for taking my call again and the last thing that I'll probably keep around real quick isn't it interesting maybe sometimes you can do a Chanelle mark I know I guess went to pick your brain and not apologize for putting it out there so bluntly there's not enough hours in the show to just sit and ask you to develop email marketing please continue to share that quickly a visit interesting maybe you can do a show about Star Wars and all the time because of course Jordan Maxwell does a great job trying in his Star Wars take but I begged us your perspective have seen wonderful tie-ins with Star Wars I mean just imitated it the two sons of captaining mirroring the two sons of freemasonry of course the Sun which is present amongst us but kind of son to the father so to speak in the green way in green language evident or not the green language yet exoteric esoteric evidence and also the last piece mark so consider that mark if you had turned out to a Star Wars rendition of what on earth is happening I love his mark if you could come I would love it I would love to do that right yeah as I was obsessed with Star Wars when I was young I mean I mean it was I was so into it I I watched the movies constantly I had collected the figures when I was young all of it I was into all of that so now from from you know my perspective of a kind of understanding the symbology and the allegory that that Star Wars was I can definitely do a full presentation on that I would love to do that one day on the show for sure that would be wonderful are you just in the symbolism when you were speaking I see that the helmets of the rebel soldiers and also the troopers the ones that drove vehicles were the symbol for the storm troopers and the storm troopers have the classic hexagram the six pointed star within a circle digital but a hexagram down the left yes the the rebel soldiers from what I'm gathering I can't verify that but some one wrote of getting is denying something to do with ancient Mayan culture on the stonework with the strange of sword elite style rising phoenix a stylized on rebel soldier it meant something to the Mayan I'm not shirking for that it's what you do know that were they filmed of the rebel base of the first movie where they actually play in the attack of the Death Star that was T call inmate in Mexico a Mayan ceremonial center to call tik al that's where they actually set the rebel base in the filming of the movie right you're that's that's correct it was the rebel base in the first 1977 Star Wars film living near the climax of it right before the climax the CeBIT guest star I think it's haunted syncro middle at Delano I kind of synchro mystic and I go ahead oh I hope I hope you D treat us to a Star Wars yellow mark that would be wonderful definitely uh you know I'm planning a lecture in the area on on the film The Wizard of Oz I don't have a date set for Israel I have a presentation that I'm going to break down all of the occult symbolism within that movie as well I think that will be very popular and I think a mu a presentation on the symbology and allegory of Star Wars would also be wildly popular these are cultural infinitely avoided these are cultural icons you know these things have become synonymous with uh just uh the the the overwhelming a deeply held uh cultural myths in the Western Hemisphere the movies like this and um and people know intuitively that there's something much deeper to them at a subconscious level but to bring that up forward to a conscious level I think so many people can benefit from that understanding of these brilliant spiritual allegories and uh that is in fact what they are and they're their creators the creators of these stories are playing off of much older archetypes and much older traditions and I would I would go so far as to say that they're probably much more aware than they will ever admit to in the public in the public eye yes yes to say that Lucas has a cursory understanding of the mysteries it is is widely understating what his knowledge-based was back in 1977 when he puts all wars together yes I will definitely take under advisement and maybe I'll build a a presentation on on the symbology of Star Wars and tie that all together with some of the concepts that I talked about I do have once one or two slides in my presentation when it comes to the concept of basically burying the true self killing the true self you know I talk about that in my presentation when you know if you look at all the villains in Star Wars this is very interesting just looking at it very briefly all of the villains have given up their true self their true selves are dead and they become like clones or they become completely devoid of their own uniqueness and individuality so like the lowest level of this is like the stormtrooper you know they all look exactly alike they're clones they're robots actually they're like robots that's how they're dressed even though there's a physical body underneath the actual outside has become is identical every other one we don't learn until the I believe second of the new series episode 2 that um that every one of these stormtroopers are in fact clones they are all clones of the same being Jango Fett which is Boba Fett's father in the story okay they're caught it's a clone army that became the stormtroopers so they all are exact duplicates dupes in other words they've been duped okay this is a green language pun duped is a duplicate and and in order to become a duplicate you would had to have been duped or really you know kind of fooled this represents that they are the fools in the whole story because they're doing the work of the dark horse and in doing so completely giving up any chance at any individual aspect of their personality and soul in other words above them you have the the uniformed officers you know that like kind of run the Deathstar you know or their Admirals etc and these guys might give orders to the stormtroopers who are the the lowest in the totem pole but they are all kind of identical invader who basically is their Overlord and master you know he kills them with it when he sees fit to do so and they don't serve him anymore to his liking and they're all just puppets and have given up their uniqueness and their free will over to Vader who controls all of these forces then you have Vader himself he used to be attic and Skywalker he gave up his were killed his true identity as Anakin Skywalker and became Darth Vader okay so he his true self died and he became a dark alter-ego and is he in charge no because he has a master who heals and vows down to like a slave you know that's the Emperor and if you look at him he also gave up his own self you know completely buried his himself he was Palpatine he became scarred and disfigured and this you know crumbled old man you know uh and uh you would think okay that said he's the top of the food chain and you could say okay at least in the physical sense he may be but what is he really a puppet on he's a puppet and a slave also because he's given up his true self which is consciousness and he is a slave to fear which is the the dark side of the force and what that force actually is is fear so you know I talked about that in the presentation and uh that pyramid that really illustrates the hierarchical nature of any control based institution you could put the the soldiers of the military in there right off the chain of command you could put the pull these forces in there right at the chain command you can put religious figures in there right up their chain of command etc bankers you know doesn't make a difference the same thing represents the the hierarchical nature and compartmentalization of any control based institution and it's right there in the allegory called Star Wars because you can see that same thing in a lot of other allegorical movies but yeah it's very interesting you know I can I can do a presentation on that and illustrate it with slides and I could definitely do that one day on the air for sure we would appreciate it mark it would be a wonderful show also like to switch gears really quick and I'll like you The Wizard of Oz presentation yes you could also record or gift because we share it with us we tell it to us would be wonderful sure um you comment on that or a question well I won't steal your thunder so I won't tell them but won't the audience be shocked when they find out who the Wizard of Oz is and also won't they be shocked when it ties in to the whole Kennedy assassination the ruby slippers oz is the city Oswald crack Ruby the killing of the king yes Camelot yes it's nice mark I am desperate to know your knowledge on this so if I could just ask one major question sure the killing the Kennedy is as you already have a dreaming ritual sure and to find the quick ones it was on the 33rd parallel of each of the globe I'm sorry the 33rd degree right it was all said of the site of Dallas was the site of the original Lodge in Texas and can you all really delia Plaza what Dealey Plaza where he was assassinated is in the shape of a pyramid missing its capstone AHA and so my question to you what other times do you see such a chat and what was the end what will be trying to achieve I know I know that it's part of the alchemical the dark alchemy process or maybe it's a light alchemy there's there's the no it's it's dark but if the killing of the King the killing of the King is definitely dark occultism at work in a ritualistic sense Kennedy was represented representing he was coming online he was becoming enlightened as to the power structure of the world decided not to cooperate with it and that's why they needed to do away with him he did a lot of bad things in his day he was no saint however he was getting ready to expose the underpinnings of the worldwide conspiratorial an occult aspects in a big way that would have turned a lot of people online to this they knew they had to put that down and so they enacted the quote killing of the King as you said at Dealey Plaza in Dallas see that this is this is the ritual murder of Osiris and this connects beautifully to the topic that we're talking about tonight although we're getting a little bit ahead of ourselves Osiris is a Sun God of ancient Egypt he is killed by the dark aspect of the Sun set okay so osiris represents the the positive power on the sun okay where the King aspect again sovereignty the Sun within okay they mean the kingship of the self rulership of one's own house as we talked about last week in the natural law presentation but Osiris is murdered by the dark force of fear he is broken apart this represents the self in the state of confusion okay and he has to reassemble himself or come to know himself through the process of seeking and reintegration becoming whole again the the big were the God God who helps him is Isis the goddess this is the feminine principle that needs to be present to unite the masculine aspect which is our right action in the world and I hear the music stay on the line with me Bob this is great stuff we can continue after the the breaking we write that or water groups happen in will wear cool rock definitely and all my don't actually hit control the population total teary-eyed amongst us a burn in the canary next on our shoulders the only way that you exposed the global crime index mode and if you were award together we are the one together you are in town budget the time for freedom annually in to fill not in the fight be endow club.com [Music] they are and all we content nice Italian and international if you ever listed and could have done something where you still have the chance what will you do if your income in tomorrow or he read your home as many all what we have do you have enough run to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble your future then three to prosper calm can help you quickly end with that problem protect your property in possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior the bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to transfer dot-com to find out more this is your real chance to like a hack so don't delay you'll feature me depend on call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three four visit PT prosper calm today oh you mean [Music] all right we're back on what on earth is happening calm I have on the line Bob from Cincinnati and we were talking about this ritual murdering of the king and I'll tell you what this comes up over and over again synchronistically and I'll just since you brought it up and I appreciate that you did this is not a diversion in any way again we may be getting a little bit ahead of ourself but I'll go back over it and you know cover cover our tracks but and again that's what this show is all about never never feel like that you're taking too much time or stealing anybody's thunder throw ideas out there you know that's what this show is for and now we can but we can break this down because if you look at the synchro mysticism and again what this means is that words and symbols are connected through events that actually take place in the world and the universe is actually kind of structuring and ordering this information in order to teach us a lesson if only we are conscious enough to receive the lesson this is really really incredible if you really study it and you look into what synchro mysticism is and it opens up the mind ways that are just absolutely unbelievable that's all I can say I highly encourage people look into the concept what it is known as in the modern world is synchro mysticism okay so these are very esoteric pieces of information that are screaming in to consciousness through seemingly mundane events but again a lot of times these are connected with the creative process at least I noticed that they are they come in in movies they come in in books things like that um and that is I feel because the right side of the brain is so actively engaged during the creative process so much a Sacred Feminine creative energy needs to be put into play you're making a very big creative work that's why movies seem to be how synchro mysticism puts its message out there into into our culture at least in the biggest way but to go back to this concept of the killing of the king how many kings have we seen murdered or died under suspicious circumstances or built up to be big huge icons and then cut down in their prime or while they were still essentially young um look at Martin Luther King ok Kennedy ok was at Camelot ok associated with the Kennedys ok he was that that's that resonates with King Arthur of the round table ok he is associated with the Sun a symbol of the Sun ok in the Arthurian tradition he is the light bringer ok he is a vehicle for enlightenment kennedy associates with him they are killing this principle this lot true light principle because he was going to bring knowledge of the inner workings of the the elites to the masses of people they needed to stop him he was also going to print interest-free money and that's their vehicle of control so they needed to put that down ok Martin Luther King agent for peace ok he was assassinated his name was king okay look at look at Elvis Presley he was called the king ok died there you know it after being built up to a tremendous tremendous uh height of popularity in the media through music the king of rock and roll look at Michael Jackson who people think may have been murdered not just a died from some overdose but there's a lot of evidence to suggest that this may have been some form of silencing him because look at some of what his more recent music has been about talking about the elites and how they don't give a damn about the people of the earth okay the song they don't care about you etc he is the king of pop uh over and over again you can see this theme coming through there's other examples that could be given but the the ritual killing of the king this is something that you see over and over again and this is a putting to death of the light because that is what the dark force always wants to do it doesn't want the true light of consciousness coming into our lives and into our minds and into our hearts and our souls it wants us in darkness so the the murderers represent the set force se T this is the dark aspect of the Sun the Sun in his setting principle the light going out from the world okay and set was the Egyptian God who murdered Osiris and Isis the goddess principle which represents care which represents concern for other beings which represents truth and justice needed to help to reassemble to get in touch with those principles see now we're touching on some of the esoteric as opposed to just the exoteric see she helped to reintegrate Osiris but sadly she could not find the last piece of him which was the fat the phallus okay this represents the final aspect of the male principle of courage being put into place because she ties a reed in place of the phallus kind of substituting the true principle of courage and and activating the male principle of action and sadly that is why the she Reis still in this condition of not being activated enough to change the dynamic on a mass scale or what is called reaching critical mass critical mass of taking the right actions in the world to really upset the balance of power and break out of our chains so that's what this story is all about the ritual murder of the king is always about the killing of the positive side of the Sun which is the Horus principle Horus being the child of Osiris okay who needs to rise so that he can avenge the death of his father Osiris by killing conquering set the the angel of darkness okay the god of darkness and they do battle in the underworld okay and then Horus conquer set and rises on the horizon to rejuvenate or save the world and we're going to talk about this as we go forward in our own theology but Bob if you're still on the line is that kind of a mood to and kind of get into what we were talking about when you talked about Kennedy's murder and how it's connected with this ritual murder of the king that was wonderful Thanks thank you mark for putting that out there and you know ironically two of your kings maybe stuff of Elvis and Martin Luther jr. hail from the Osiris like city of Memphis Memphis Tennessee I'm sorry I'm neglected to mention that that's absolutely right the Egyptian capital of Memphis that we have the rights of Memphis in Freemasonry and these aren't even considered official rites or degrees of the they're not associated with the Scottish or York rites or what is considered traditional Freemasonry in the modern world these are considered of spurious degrees or what are called clandestine orders of mace but the rights of Memphis and mizrahi which are Egyptian Freemasonry essentially that is not that is not to say that they are all negative okay I don't believe that they're all blackbirds light and dark in all forms of esotericism in all forms of mystical traditions we have to I think we need to get out of I personally think that we need to get out of the idea that all forms of the occult I've said this many times on the show are bad or evil it is what we do with this knowledge and it has been hidden do we bring it to the light of day do we expose it to to the the light of the world good works are done in the light of day we bring them out and tell people what our intentions are and then we act in accordance with those intentions for all to see not hidden and secrecy not veiled okay and if we're doing that and we're doing that in with it with the proper moral intentions in mind those works will be brought to the surface and be done in the light of day if on the other hand we have a control-freak personality if we have the intentions of trying to subvert other people's consciousness and put them under our control we will take the knowledge that has been occulted in the ancient world and will pervert it will twist it to our suiting we'll use it as a weapon against people who we know don't have the same level of knowledge and always people who do that will always try to hide under the cover of darkness because they don't want people to see what they're actually doing that's what ultimately we need to do expose the people who are using this information for what they are and in the negative sense for what they are and we need to take this information and make it not occult anymore I've also said many times on this show and will continue to say humanity is not really going to get out of the mess that we're in right now until the occult is no longer the occult we need to uncultivated by these different mystery traditions time for the unveiling that is what the apocalypse means it means the removal of the veil it is time to take the veil away and expose this knowledge and bring it to the light of day for everyone we need to make it we need to make the esoteric the core tradition the exoteric so that the wider range of people have access to this deeper knowledge of information which is ultimately the deeper knowledge of the self that's what this is all turn utley about and thats as you can see we went past the exoteric the cover story about the sun god okay being conquered by the dark aspect of the sun god this is right action being conquered by ego akan desires and and and dark thoughts and the divisive divide and conquer etc he divided him he divided Osiris set conquers Osiris he kills him betrays him kills him and breaks him into pieces this is oppositional consciousness the one who can unite those pieces is the feminine principle which is the principle of care see this is me that's the beginning of understanding these traditions from an esoteric point of view which means to go within what does the symbol that's being spoken of in the external sense what does that mean in the internal sense what does it mean inside of you because that's all these things are these are just symbols and words and and they're being attributed to people and things that are seemingly outside of the self but these are all within ourselves in our own consciousness so Bob I want to thank you for bringing up that and it led into a great a great tangent there and I think we'll continue to pick this up next week as we go into the Astro theological solar cult more in-depth I didn't really get a chance to do that this week but what I want to take my time on this topic and we're going to go into it and explore it in depth and break it down over many weeks I always love it when you call in Bob thanks so much and uh call in anytime manthang thank you guys and thank you for being a builder with the white mark good night gentlemen take care of it well that's all we have time for on this episode of what on earth is happening folks we've got about a minute left in the show I want to thank everybody for listening if you're in the Philadelphia area and you're hearing this podcast please do come out this Saturday evening at Liberty's on second and Fairmount at 8 p.m. for the free your mind fundraiser number two we need the support folks the conference isn't going to happen without your support that's all for a night from mark Cassio you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'll see you here same time next Tuesday evening folks thank you and good night a rock or certain Asian King once I got to that tell me you'll enjoy the water you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #038

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Religion, Astrotheology, Exoteric vs. Esoteric, Mystery Traditions*

[Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday December 14 2010 my website what on earth is happening dot-com and networks website V Intel hub news network comm we have a good show lined up for you here today I'm going to be continuing our discussion of religion particularly religion as Astro theology and as a methodology of mind-control in our ongoing series on mind-control in which we are going to discuss a total of 14 over all methods of manipulation I have a few event announcements in the area that I'm going to read and then I'm going to give the callin numbers and then we could jump right in so let's see I'm going to be on a local show in the Philly area this week weekend of Friday night December 17th and that is going to be hosted by Kevin he goes by the name of Kevin tinfoil or karma tinfoil he has a show on talk show called tinfoil hat area in which he discusses conspiracy theories he does it in kind of a light-hearted way he calls it a fun place to have serious discussions so I'm going to be on as part of a show that's going to feature Philadelphia activists and all of the different things that they do in the Philly area to bring awareness to people in in different aspects of the freedom movement and just in general of what is going on on the planet that we live on so that's this Friday night tinfoil hat area if you simply go to talk show calm and you type in tinfoil hat area into the search the show will come up and you can listen in live at 10 o'clock p.m. starting at 10 p.m. this Friday night number 17 January 16 2011 I will be giving a lecture at germ books and gallery term books is at 2005 Frankfort Avenue in Philadelphia this is going to be a joint lecture with Michel Melton from mufon Pennsylvania so this is going to be a fundraiser the third fundraiser for the for your mind conference which is coming up in April but we decided to do it at germ books this time and it's going to be a dual lecture series Michel Melton is going to be giving a talk on mind control and the history of mind control and I will be talking about the occult symbolism in the movie The Wizard of Oz as we briefly discuss the last week on the show so this will be the first time I'm giving this particular lecture and perhaps I will give it on the air following this event at germ books so that's Sunday January 16th 2011 germ books and gallery finally the last event announcement I have is the freer mind conference itself a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the date Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 the time 10:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. both days with the doors opening at 9:00 a.m. on both days the location Liuba Hall ruv a rubra hall Ruba is at 414 Green Street in Philadelphia the admission price is $20 per day if you purchase your tickets in advance if you decide to get them at the door the price of admission at the door is $30 per day the confirmed speakers Aaron McCollum Alford Weber who was just on Jesse Ventura's conspiracy theory show this past Friday and he did a magnificent job Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan ferret judo zoo non Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Magdalene Eisenhower Mark motika myself mark passio Mel fàbregas of the Veritas radio show Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor for more information on this great conference please visit the conference website at WWF re your mind conference calm all right before we jump into the topic for tonight let's give the call in numbers if you want to call into the talk show Network you can call seven two four four four four seven four four four once again seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number which you will be prompted for when you call in that number is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five if you want to call in to the blog talk network which is what the Intel Hub carries their shows on you can call six four six seven two seven three three eight seven the calling number for blog talk six four six seven two seven three three eight seven before we start I just want to say you may hear a little bit of background noise hopefully it's not too distracting uh I do the show out of my home and there is a central heater that's running and it is frigid here in the city of Philadelphia at this time this is you know coming into the winter season so it really really gets cold here in those months and I think we're we're down around 30 degrees now something like that maybe even less than that by this point but it is a frigid day out there today where I'm where I'm at so uh the heater is running in in the house and just want to let you be aware of that in case there's a little bit of background noise please forgive me for that so last week we began our discussion of religion a sensitive topic a controversial one to be sure but what we are looking at is religion as a methodology of mind control and particularly religion as Astro theology we broke down the word Astro theology last week Astra from the Latin star meaning star okay Astra Theo's from the Greek meaning God and logos from the Greek meaning word so the Word of God in the stars and indeed modern day religion is in fact Astro theology it is the worship of the heavenly bodies of the night and day sky as gods and we will see starting this evening how this ideology is incorporated into religious beliefs holidays rituals etc um Oh theology can be equally applied to other religions in addition to the big three we're going to be talking specifically tonight about the big three religions what has been called by some researchers the desert sky God religions all coming from cults of the ancient world astro theologically cults of the Sun the moon and the stars and planets and we briefly began this discussion last week we didn't get too deeply into it I want to mention a couple of things um we had a caller in last week Bob from Cincinnati phenomenal caller always a pleasure to hear from he calls into the show a lot he had mentioned the zeitgeist movement and I gave a brief a account of what I felt about that how I thought that they were you know had good intentions and I said I wasn't so sure about their methods of implementing a resource-based economy I know they work with the Venus Project and there's some good minds and that as well I had talked about that if it was going to be implemented you know and this came up because of course site-geist is a movie that talks about Astro theology in the first section of the first movie I said if it was going to be implemented in a truly free way in an egalitarian way and in a way that was non-coercive than I was for a resource-based economy of course um if it is somehow exercised through control and taking away from some people to give to others by force then I'm not for that so it's all in the methodology but more specifically why I wanted to read bring up the topic of zeitgeist in those movies is I want to make it clear on my stance on Astro theology if I hadn't already done this last week I want to make it very clear how they portray a short the ology in zeitgeist is accurate to a great extent however I don't feel it goes quite far enough because it leaves out the deeper underlying significance --is of what the exoteric cover story of Astro theology okay is keeping people back from in the esoteric sense again we talked about the distinction between these two words exoteric and esoteric last week we saw that exoteric was a meaning that is reserved for the general population the masses of people this is like a you know an explanation that is given to the general population to get them to just you know take it at face value and say okay I don't need to looking further that's what it is and that's taken care of okay the esoteric meaning is reserved for those who are in a small specialized group okay so this is the in crowd that understands the true meaning that is reserved only for the initiative a particular particular tradition or or a group or you know a ceremonial type of gathering or philosophy okay so with its own associated symbols words rituals etc okay in other words a mystery school distinction between exoteric and esoteric is essential to keep in mind as we talk about Astro theology and it's where I kind of do some what part ways from the way Astro theology is portrayed in zeitgeist again I think it's a good beginner's introduction to the topic of Astro theology but I think it largely dismisses the inner tradition it dismisses that these symbols if they are understood in their proper context in their esoteric context can be powerful transformative tools for consciousness because they are telling us about our own consciousness our own psyche they're telling us about aspects of ourselves and this is where I think I was like they stopped short and where I'm going to pick up the ball and run with it here tonight and going on into the weeks in the future when we talk about religion and Astro theology so my stance on this is that I am NOT dismissive of the inner core traditions that religions have at least in the past attempted to hit the mark of so to speak to hit that bullseye we talked about and I put on the podcast last week a representation of what I call the the dartboard of truth this is kind of a symbolic you know circular pattern concentric circles okay and in the very center you have the truth itself that is unwavering that just simply is and then around that you have this esoteric tradition that you know isn't at the very center of the bullseye or the center of the mandala but it's it's reserved for a smaller group that really wants to make that journey toward the truth the initiate so to speak okay those who have begun looking into the deeper aspects of something and then around the outside you have the exoteric religions which are given to the masses kind of to placate them and to keep them in a docile state in particularly a right brain state of consciousness which is what religion is ultimately designed to do by the controllers of the world so again for the people who may be approaching this topic from a religious point of view which I am NOT I am looking at this strictly from a spiritual point of view in a perspective which encompasses consciousness not from a place of dogma or dogmatic unchallenged beliefs I want to make it very clear that I am NOT dismissive of the inner core traditions the esoteric mystery traditions that lie at the heart of religion and attempt to help the initiate to get further along in his or her quest for the truth which as I said lies at the very heart of the issue unfortunately what religion has become in the modern world at least in the last few thousand years here on earth is a mechanism for holding people back from the truth for erecting a wall of exoteric beliefs and dogma and that is encompassed right in the word religion religion itself means to hold back to tie back and again I kind of went off on this last week about the meaning of the word religion and you still have people that insist that religion means to reread oh you know believe what you want about the etymology of the word religion means to tie back to hold back or to thwart that is where the word comes from from the Latin relig ra I do want to say that it can see there's always a positive side to something as well people tend to look too much at the at the negative but particularly when it comes to symbology or when it comes to um anything having to do with the and again the occult is can be a very bad influence and can be a very you know dangerous thing when wielded if it is done with the intent to control hidden knowledge is hidden knowledge it's what we do with it that's what the word occult means as we've said many times on the show it simply means hidden well yes religion means to tie back to hold back to thwart but again what you know can we what does that actually mean insofar as what is it holding back in its negative aspect which is how modern religions are being used without any question it is being used to hold us back from the truth if religion is in its true essence in the actual core mystery tradition aspect of it which is where it ultimately came from before it was degraded and you know perverted over the centuries if we were to really try to get at the heart of the mystery that religion used to be about um we would we would basically come to the understanding that that there is a that there is a deep fundamental underlying mystery that has to do with how we function as human beings okay it is is the the knowledge that the dominators of the world understand and it is the knowledge through which they control us we have to become aware of that if we are going to protect ourselves and steal ourselves against their manipulation and influence I hear the music for the first break coming up we'll take a break and I'll be right back after these messages [Music] did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still have the chance what will you do your income ends tomorrow over here is your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gal with your future then free to prosper dot-com can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors our program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit B to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay you'll teacher may depend on call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three or visit three to prosper calm today is a chance the president United States to use this disaster to try out what his father a phrase his father used I think only months and hasn't been used since and that is a new world order you are listening to the Intel Hub new network rationing the new world order by peace in war where purposes and all I'd like has the control of the population total Giri there's amongst us the learning of humanity met on our shoulders the only way out is to expose the global crime syndicates mode and the New World Order together we are all one together we are Intel Rogers the l43 he may include join us in the fight EML of calm teacher get the non-hybrid feedback now with the loonie economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today to cure your future in the future of your families in hard times heirloom organic seed join the Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evening at eight pm research the fiddling radio on the internal hub news network [Music] [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Basia we were talking about the negative and positive aspects of religion specifically when it comes to the word religion again it means to to retie or to tie back to hold back and you know if it is done in the negative way it is tying us back or holding us back from the truth however we should look at the positive aspect of the word to bring some balance to it and you know to tie together can mean to unite okay to be bound together that means to connect okay so religion in its positive aspect true religion can to reconnect us to reconnect us with the truth to reconnect us with the divine to reunite us reunite us with our understanding of natural law and again this is all ultimately about those things okay so let's start looking at religion from the astro theological perspective let's pick up looking at it which is where we started last week we saw that Astro theology is based upon three basic as for astronomical cults of the ancient world the cult of the Sun or the solar cult the cult of the moon or the lunar cult and the cult of the stars and planets the lesser lights of the heaven the smaller lights in the sky okay and that is the stellar cult so let's start looking at religion connected with each one of these cults in turn will start with Christianity and how the story of Christianity is completely interwoven into the solar cult mythos of many ancient cultures now in the Christian religion and faith there is a Trinity the concept of three-in-one a triune God now for those who have been listening to the show from the beginning or who have maybe seen my lectures you will understand that this is an exoteric symbol for the aspects of our consciousness we see saw in the past on this show that consciousness manifests itself or expresses itself in three basic ways through our thoughts our emotions and our actions thoughts being kind of the creator aspect of these three modalities of consciousness our thoughts arise out of nothingness from the void of pure consciousness okay everything that we said into motion in the world is created ultimately first from our thoughts nothing can ever exist or be set into motion from us until it comes from our thoughts first as far as what we experienced in the world okay our emotions are the internal quality of consciousness this is how we feel things inside this is the feminine aspect it's the spirit in which we do things our emotions the spiritual aspect of consciousness and then our actions are the byproduct of these two of the creator and the feminine spirit okay the creator aspect is the thoughts the emotions are the feminine spirit in which we take our actions and then the byproduct of these is the action itself which is a male principle it's an active modality of consciousness not a passive one like emotions we're not in essence like thoughts okay and therefore it is ascribed masculine qualities and considered a male child so right there we have a set up in the story of Astro theology because this is ultimately the truth of what the exoteric cover story of Astro theology is trying to hold us back from they want you to always think controllers that Institute religion the negative of the negative kind okay always want you to think of the gods as outside of yourself no matter what God it is something that you are separate from okay not something that is internal as the words attributed to Jesus the very you know of one of the gods of the triune gods of Christianity the words attributed to him in the New Testament he says that the kingdom of heaven is within and this is sort of dismissed by modern religionists he was trying to explain the people it was all about your consciousness not to look outside it's about your own personal sovereignty and your one-to-one connection with the divine regardless of what you happen to think of that as no intermediary no intercessor just you and that force and ultimately they're ultimately one because everything is that force when we look into the ancient past we see that this concept of eternity or a triune God or a family okay of three comes up over and over and over again in Babylon you had eternity of Nimrod Semiramis and Tammuz in the Egyptian tradition you had the Trinity of Osiris father Isis mother or Sacred Feminine and Horus the divine child you have this repeat of the Trinity over and over again in various cultures in the in the Hindu religion the Indus Valley you had Brahma Shiva and Vishnu okay you have a father a mother and a male child always well in the Christian tradition dating back approximately 2,000 years you have this family again depicted okay now Mary and Joseph are the physical biological parents of Jesus in the story and there's your Trinity there but since they are deifying the Jesus character in the in the exoteric story of Christianity and making him into the Son of God which we'll talk about what that means in a moment his true parents are God the Father and God the Holy Spirit okay the Creator God and then the Spirit so he is the son of the Creed the true creator God the one God okay and that force through the Holy Spirit impregnates a earthly woman who gives birth to the physical incarnation of God on earth at least in the exoteric cover story the Sacred Feminine is of course left out of this Trinity the Sacred Feminine represent you know which Mary represents in this Trinity or triune aspect is completely left out so it has been turned into a spirit or a ghost the Holy Ghost this is significant this is a male dominate or patriarchal religion in our male dominator times the Age of Pisces women aren't allowed the service priests in this religion still to this day totally patriarchal totally male dominator and so why not in their main symbol leave out the sacred feminine aspect of emotion and relegated to the status of a ghost Mary is not to be worshipped in this religion that's that is anathema in Christianity to worship a goddess the goddess always has to be removed from the equation who are killed or marginalized because it's all about the Dominator of the male energy the masculine that's what's going on in our world that's why we're losing our freedoms because there's such an imbalance in consciousness toward the male essence without much import placed upon the sacred feminine or conscience our emotions and being able to feel the repercussions of our actions we take them in the world and they affect others that's what it's all about it's all about destroying that aspect aspect of the individual and this is a symbol of that in the religion called Christianity marginalizing the Divine Feminine she's just the vehicle for bringing in the mail God into the world so this story is ancient it's been going on as long as the world has been under male-dominated rulership and it's just retold over and over and over and over again in the Babylonian religion the Creator God's name was Nimrod often depicted as a fish God or a combination man fish God you know the Sumerians and Babylonians said that their gods came from the Seas this is highly symbolic but could be very telling when we get into you know the concept of visitation to this planet we're not going to get into that tonight but it's an interesting topic to look into great series on I believe it's uh is it discovery HD or History HD called ancient aliens erich von daniken you know producing this series and I highly encourage people to check it out and look into it they've done a phenomenal job on this series speaking of which I posted a lot of different movies up on the podcast section for last week for those who might want to jump ahead and do their own digging into this topic of Astro theology there's a ton of resources up on my podcast page at what on earth is happening I try to mention that every week go up there make use of that page it's a great resource page I posted a ton of stuff up there let me bring it up and I'll tell you tell you what I posted there last week let's see I put some books up there um I put some videos up there arm i link to an audio series which i'll tell you about in a moment I think it's absolutely invaluable for those who know like a podcast audio and want to really do some more research into this topic so I posted some books stellar theology and Masonic astronomy astrobiology and side aerial astronomy by Michael Cera on occult theocracy and another book called symbols sex and the Stars and these are all about the actual theological codes of the ancient world great books every one of them um William Cooper put out a series called Mystery Babylon years ago when he was still alive before he was murdered by the dominator system and its agents it's it's housed slaves as I called them last week because that's what they are any anybody that loves their own enslaver enslavement and fights to protect it and serves their own dominator master who's keeping them in bondage is a house slave and that those are harsh words but they're true ones nonetheless and that's what the people who serve this immoral because they think that they're benefiting from it in the short term don't even understand that they're they're putting their own chains on willingly and more even more more from an amoral point of view than than that they are putting the chains on to their own children if they have any and they're too stupid and unread to realize it you know sometimes I feel like coming on the air and just saying hey folks you want to know what's going on and why the world is the way that it is people don't read good night everyone because that's all it really ultimately boils down to so make use of some of the resource resources I'm posting on my podcast page it's um you know that's why I do it these people went out of their way some of these authors to acquire this information and they get and do it for their own health or their own enjoyment they did it to try to bring light to the world so William Cooper the Mystery Babylon series I posted four pages of links to that entire series if you are so inclined avail yourself of it and download those podcasts because they're brilliant and he was a great person also up there there's some some videos from Jordan Maxwell there's one there's a one up there from Michael - sorry on and there's a couple from Manley P Hall all great scholars on asteroid theology and uh there's many many other topics that that I'll probably post and post resources to in the weeks the comma on this topic so let's look at the Egyptian Trinity now and let's see how this equates to the modern Christian tradition and how this is all tied in with Astro theology as the solar cult because that is what Christianity is is the cult of the Sun and yes I mean that not the Son of God I mean the physical Sun in the sky okay it is Sun worship in the Egyptian Mythos the Egyptian pantheon of gods the the there was a ideal family and this ideal family was represented by three gods that acted as one basic unit so this already should sound familiar okay Osiris was the Creator God hey he represented the divine force in nature the bringer of life the giver of life his wife was Isis is is they the goddess she represented the natural world she represented the sky she represented the galaxy with its myriad of stars she was the birth giver okay she gave the life-force of osiris physical expression in matter she was the birth giver to all the sons of the cosmos the stars of the heavens because she is the feminine void the potentiality of creation whereas Osiris is the masculine aspect of that divine force so Isis you want to look at as the goddess of the heavens the galaxy and all of the stars okay they're a child was named Horace hor us Horace we mentioned him in the weeks when we talked about time he is uh his name is given to the hours it's just the reversal of letters in English the hour is it is named after Horace Horace was the golden Falcon okay he was the son depicted as a golden Falcon a bright ball of light that makes its trek symbolically as this bird this Falcon or hawk okay but he was the Sun that gives us life he was one of the aspects of the Sun and there are others which we'll talk about okay Horus journeys from his zone when he is rising okay this is the zone of Horus it's the horizon Horus zone okay always in the words that we speak there is a lesson to be learned there the Constructors of our language are always telling us something in the language itself so there's the intro music we're coming up to our second break I'll be going more into the story of the Trinity of ancient Egypt when we come back here on what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] join the jokes with John King and AC Griffin Thursdays and Sundays at 8:00 p.m. Eastern for finding like radio on the Intel box news network in over we're campuses and all my drunks st in control of the population doesn't hear any there's amongst us the Bremen of humanity that on our shoulders the only way out is to expose the global crime syndicates known as the New World War together we are one together we are Intel soldiers the battlefield three humanity into join us in the fight in Val up calm did you ever wish that you could have done something while you still have the chance what will you do with your income and tamaño or if you lose your home as many already have do you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then free to prosper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent to creditors all program is often superior to bankruptcy consolidation or settlement visit free to prosper calm to find out more this is your real chance to act ahead so don't delay your future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three visit reach across for calm today the Intel Hubbell radio show Sunday 5:00 p.m. on Oracle broadcasting and also climate ask on the Intel community members will continue to work together to achieve peace that's what we long freedom and peace are with team to the Intel hub new network on compression by piece [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening I was talking about the Trinity of ancient Egypt and comparing it to the Trinity of modern day

Christianity we were looking at the Trinity of Osiris Isis and Horus the ideal family of ancient Egypt so Osiris the Creator God the Sacred Feminine aspect of nature which was embodied in the goddess Isis and then their son Horus the golden Falcon who makes his daily trek across the sky from the whole horizon the zone of horus and he rises in the east lies in an arc to his Zenith point and then finally in the West sets or encounters the dark God known as set the brother of horse at the opposite horizon where they do battle and Horus is slain by set okay this is about of course the daily rise and set of the Sun because that is what Horus represented he was the Sun God and there were three aspects main aspects of the Sun in ancient Egypt the rising aspect the zenith aspect and the setting aspect so the rising aspect is embodied by horse the zenith aspect is generally represented by almond raw the Sun at its highest point again the word Amen or on men is derived from the Egyptian tradition and at the end of each prayer in the Christian tradition this Sun God's name is invoked amen it is sending the prayer or the intent Zenith word to the highest point of the Sun the highest aspect of light for the manifestation of the intentions of that particular prayer set of course choruses I don't want refrain from using the word evil but for all intents and purposes his evil brother okay it's more of his um I guess you could say alter-ego or maybe just pure ego sense that if this is the aspect of the self that if it is followed and listened to will result in the termination of the light or in other words a very hard experience okay the lights will go out if we follow set instead of Horus so set is the dark god of the western horizon that conquers Horus as I talked about you know he conquers them at the end of each day and then of course they do battle in the underworld and Horus emerges triumphant to rise once again in the morning and rejuvenate the world to bring light and light light and warmth and life to the world once again or in other words to eternally renew the world through his death and subsequent subsequent resurrection so this should sound quite familiar because it is the story of Jesus they're essentially one in the same the story of Jesus is a retelling of this ancient um Solar myth of Horus and his parents Horus was said to be the son of God because he is Osiris his son who represented the divine force of the cosmos key ultimately represents he ultimately goodness righteousness in harmony with moral law when you see him depicted in the Egyptian paintings and statuettes etc you will often see him being born or carried by Isis okay because the night sky of Isis in an older tradition she was neat okay neat meaning well we get the word night from okay the night sky which Isis represented gives birth to the Sun each day the Sun is born out of the night sky in the Greek tradition the Sun God was Apollo his mother was Leto okay she was the Dark Knight goddess that gives birth to the Sun God out of the night light emerging out of Darkness is a theme recreated in this solar mythos the solar cult religion and you know then it is conquered at the end of the cycle and then it is reborn and we're going to look at how that works but before we do that I want to make clear that there is an esoteric aspect to all of this see this is the exoteric cover story once again this is the exoteric story that is told that is given to the public oh yeah Jesus is the Son of God he's born of a virgin and then you know he uh he dies and then come resurrects and comes back to life and to save the world to renew the world but this is ultimately about aspects of ourselves when we look at I'll be posting an image of a statue of Osiris who is flanked by the brothers Horus and set now it's very interesting how this statue was depicted Horus is standing on Osiris's right-hand side and he is touching the right side of Osiris's head while set is standing on Osiris's left-hand side and touching the left side of his head of Osiris his head now think about this if horus represented goodness righteousness harmony with natural law which is embodied by his mother Isis set is the opposite of that going against the grain staying in ego going against natural law principles okay the one who always has to be you know reeled in and correct it if you look at the stories of set if he's not doing outright harm and evil he is one that always needs correction because he represents the ego principle the left brain divorced from the Sacred Feminine right side of the brain and they're depicting it in this statue which I'll post with this podcast truly an amazing symbolic depiction if you understand how to get past the exoteric to the core tradition that lies beneath the symbolism then it becomes magic and beautiful and wondrous and something that's very important to understand and that's why they veiled it no perhaps the wisdom masters of these traditions veiled it to keep it away from the food male dominator forces that they knew were rising or had already had control in their times so there's we'll get into deeper aspects of it like what is the virgin birth okay we'll look at that in a moment let's let's continue on with this Trinity okay so I have another depiction of Osiris Osiris was often depicted as a pillar okay or his essence is depicted as a pillar there's a pillar in ancient Egypt known as the Jade pillar and this is spelled DJ edy Jed it's pronounced okay so this was a called the pillar of Osiris with a backbone of Osiris and it represented stability it represented harmony okay and there's a there's a depiction of this in an image I will also post I probably should have done this before the show sometimes I will post images or documents on the radio page I didn't get a chance to do that tonight I apologize for that it would have made it easier in helping the audience see you know go out there and look at some of these but I didn't get a chance to I was actually preparing a presentation for this is a side note a complete of tangent to what we're talking about but actually it's a pretty interesting I was invited by the Tesla Science Foundation to help give a presentation tomorrow at the Franklin Institute which is a great opportunity we're actually going speaking at the Franklin Institute in front of a classroom of science students and not telling you all about Nikola Tesla his life and his accomplishments and what he tried to do for the world and how that could still be brought to fruition so great that the Franklin Institute is moving to educate some of their students on Tesla and working with the Tesla Science Foundation Philadelphia to do that um so I was working on that presentation earlier today and I will be giving that I'll be one of the three presenters tomorrow at the Franklin Institute on Nikola Tesla so just a great opportunity there to go back to this image that I'm looking at and I'll post with the podcast Osiris who represented harmony um Dominion okay sovereignty oneness with the divine force the flow of nature he is shown in the middle on a pillar and to his right and left sides is Horus and Isis now again Isis represented the laws of nature she represented natural law Horus represented right action in harmony with natural law so when you're bringing these two forces together okay they form this arch or this very strong structure the pillar of stability it was known as in the Egyptian tradition the JED pillar so that's what it represented and that's what Osiris represents in this Trinity okay and that is form that stability that order which we talked about in the two weeks ago when I gave the presentation on natural law is what is embodied here in this story again what we're getting past the exoteric cover story of Astro theology about just the the son being born out of the night sky okay the virgin birth so to speak and there's a deeper aspect to that but we're getting past that we're looking at what do these symbols truly mean and they mean the same things in the Christian tradition if we get past the story which most people don't want to let go of see what Christianity is being used for in the exoteric sense it's control people in the modern world if we get past the exoteric debt to the esoteric there's a rich tradition to be found underneath of it as would any other religion but most people want to stay with the story I don't understand it I don't know what they think that they get from that I woke up to it a long time ago and as I said last week I knew I was being lied to about what religion really was but sadly I wasn't blessed with a conscious family in my youth as many of us are not and I didn't really have people turning me on to other areas of inquiry and research specifically when it came to Astro theology if I had known about what Astro theology was back then maybe I wouldn't have gone down the path that I went down which was total abject hatred for religion and wanting to find what the exact other side of it was to go down the dark left-hand path and I got involved in Satanism which is the force that I ultimately understood was really controlling everything in the world and not specifically just Satanism but the dark occult in general um you know had I had a teacher about asteroid theology back then or encountered this material then I would have simply said oh I don't need to hate that now I understand what it is and how people are fooled into the belief system that they have based on this it all makes sense so we see Isis often depicted with this child Horus okay and this is an analog it's a direct symbolic analog to Mary with the Child Jesus because they represent the same concepts Horus son of God given birth to by the mother of the night sky well she Isis was the moon goddess okay again the moon the dark aspect of night the night sky okay she's the night goddess the moon reigns in the night it's the Sacred Feminine symbol lunar but the the feminine energy is said to be lunar begin energy okay so we will often see Mary depicted as wearing a dark cloak with stars embedded in it because she is the mother of the night sky the queen of the heavens okay that she is the goddess that gives birth to the sons of the heavens just like she gives birth to the son Horus or Jesus if it's Mary if it's Isis she gives birth to Horus I have a depiction here of Mary with a night sky cloak with the stars embedded on the cloak wearing a crown depicting that she is the queen of the heavens with a crescent moon that she is standing on because she is the moon goddess of the night sky and then beneath her she is bearing the Child Jesus /chorus the Sun because the night sky in all the aspects I just described with the the sons of the night sky thus the stars embedded in Mary's cloak okay in this image she then bears the Sun in the morning sky this is a symbolic representation that only harmony with natural law with morality with conscience which is what the holy spirit truly represents in the Christian Trinity and what Isis represented in the Egyptian Trinity okay only getting in touch with those aspects can ever truly bear light or save us can bring the Savior into the world they're trying to hold back this understanding by wrapping it in a story and getting people to worship it as something external to themselves and then put all kinds of dogma in it and put all kinds of rules and regulations and control-freak mail Dominator control-freak factors in it to to dissuade people from looking at the real tradition that lies underneath the esoteric but again as long as people are wrapped up in religious dogma they're never going to understand that these things are symbolic and they're telling you about aspects of yourself so let's look at how astrobiology is based upon astronomical principles and ash for logical ones okay so before I even do that let's let's break down what the virgin birth is all about now clearly it's not about actual conception okay which is what they try to tell you in the Christian exoteric cover story that Mary actually conceived without actually knowing man okay there was no sex involved she just gave birth and the Holy Spirit you know impregnated her with the Child Jesus to understand the virgin birth truly we have to understand the human brain because that's what it's really about see there's three components to the brain as we've talked about in numerous times here the r-complex which is the lowest aspect of consciousness in the brain it's the physical motion you know actual motor skills survive survival only mentality identification with the physical world fight-or-flight mechanism stress etc okay in other words all of the things that we don't want to see our consciousness become like we want to see higher thought we want to see reason we want to see logic we want to see creativity we want to see nurturing we want to see moral behavior okay moral thought we stay in the r-complex that's not possible it's animalistic behavior okay the thing that we need to get into touch with is the positive aspects of the emotional system it is made possible through the limbic system of the brain the limbic system has a positive and negative component to it depending on the types of emotions that one is experiencing through it and the types of chemicals have been outputs to the body ultimately it is the part of the brain that governs our emotional makeup so if we if we look at this part of the brain it's the feminine aspect of the brain complexes the three brain complexes and the goal is to give birth to the higher-order brain which is the neocortex at the top of the brain complex the highest part of the brain okay which has all those functions that I talked about as making us human logic reason creativity you know nurturing true care all of that moral thoughts ethical thoughts okay and all the things that we really aspire to as human beings in order to reach that state we have to conquer the controlling Dominator influence of the r-complex of the brain which is traditionally looked at as it is the oldest evolutionary part of the brain okay and it's looked at as the male dominated or aspect of the brain so this is the the old testament god the law obsessed control obsessed but nonetheless currently in charge aspect of humanity okay if we get in touch with the positive aspects of our emotions and the limbic system is then activated in the right way okay which is empathy conscience okay helping us to feel the repercussions of our actions in the world towards others then the r-complex will die away its control at least not physically but its control over us will die away and we will bear into the world through the emotions or through the Sacred Feminine parts of the brain okay the child which is the neocortex is the higher order thought functions of the human brain and therefore if you look at these other two parts of the brain the are complex and the limbic brain we look at the are complex as the male Dominator father figure and the limbic brain is the Sacred Feminine mother who then gives birth to the child that is the neocortex the newest part of the brain ok it is the youngest evolutionarily therefore it is the child in this Trinity ok we see what the virgin birth really means the virgin birth is when the met the feminine aspect of our consciousness for our emotions the or the limbic brain that the midbrain finally gives birth when the our complex has basically lost its hold or quote died away so that I Widow ok it's it's been widowed and yet it gives birth to a child a virgin birth has taken place in the tradition of Freemasonry this is called the birth of the widow's son the widow's son the widow does not have a husband the r-complex is dead if the widow's son is truly raised okay the widow's son is one who has been raised as a master mason to that third level it's an esoteric meaning okay the virgin birth is about the birth of the higher order aspects of consciousness and the human brain after the lower aspects of them have been conquered or done away with and therefore a virgin birth has taken place Hiram Abiff the widow's son is born is raised up out of his his tomb just like Jesus is raised out of his tomb because he represents the savior of the world in the form of the human neocortex which if we don't actively engage and uh basically bring to a state of equilibrium and balance and health once again the world isn't going to be saved it's going to it's going to experience a development by set the dark aspect of the Sun which you know is the dark oak opus of this world they are set teens they are dark Luciferians they are dark Mason's they are you know um those who worship this dark force but yet it is a force that is symbolically characterized by light or the Sun it's just which aspect of it which horizon are you looking at are you looking to put the light out to death in the western horizon are you looking to have it be raised in the eastern horizon it's all symbolic you need to get past the immaturity of looking at these things as simply you know one dimensional and understand that they are telling a much deeper richer story yes the dark occult this worship set one of the darkest occultus in the whole United States a Michael Aquino the leader of the temple of seti was once the head of the psychological warfare division of the US Army a second other word for a Satanist essentially used to be involved in the Church of Satan separated from lavas church and on his own wanted to be more hardcore even in love a who worked with members of the Skull and Bones and Lansky send a kitten just about every kind of vile creature walking the earth that you could possibly you know name although some say he even repented on his deathbed lanten love a creep high priests of the Church of Satan people said Holdren repented on his deathbed enough people were following that story dominator globalists john holdren died this week and said people say he recanted and on his deathbed called for the end of the war in Afghanistan because he knew what he was really doing in the world and he knew that that wasn't going to save him where he was going and yeah believe me um death is the grand leveler so one thing we all have in common that's where we're all going to meet eventually on the level we may be meeting symbolically on the square a world that is gone horribly awry right now and is it in a state of immorality and low consciousness which represents the earth but ultimately we all meet on the level and death is the grand leveling tool and everyone is equal in the light of the Angel of Death and Holdren realize that and perhaps put forward you know a moment of repentance on his deathbed it kind of makes one wonder a little bit at least I took pause at hearing I kind of took pause at hearing one Anton LaVey died he made the statement I wasted it all meaning my life what he did compared to what he could have done what he chose to use his life for in the moment when he was seeing death face to face he finally recognized that that he wasted it all and maybe that's what Holdren realized in his moment of truth but to go back to the story of looking at Astro theology in a perspective of astronomy um let's uh let's revisit I think we looked at this a little bit when we talked about time but let's relook at this because it's going to help us to understand the story of Jesus a little bit better um and you know I've been so getting into this that uh you know I'm not even paying attention of the time we're well past the the top of the second hour so let me give the call in numbers and if anybody wants to call in and ask any questions or make any comments the talk shoot call-in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number eight three five one five when you call in I'll ask for the call ID we punch in eight three five one five if you want to call into the Intel hub news network through blog talk you can call into six four six seven two seven three three eight seven six four six seven two seven three three eight seven hopefully we'll get some calls in the next segment I hear the intro music for this next break you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we'll be right back after these messages [Music] if you ever wish that you could have done something while you still have the chance what will you do with your income and flow or if you lose your home as many already have you have enough money to survive through an economic depression if you don't want to gamble with your future then preaching proper calm can help you quickly end your debt problems protect your property and possessions and develop a personal strategy to get you through the hard times most importantly you get to keep your money and not pay another cent accreditors all programmers often superior to bankruptcy consolidation resettlement visit 3p Prosser calm to find out more this is your real chance to like ahead so don't delay the future may depend on it call seven one eight six one five zero one two three to learn more at seven one eight six one five zero one two three four visit three to prosper calm today [Music] is a chance for the president the United States to use this disaster to turn out what his father they praised his father used I think only once and has been used since and now is a new world order are with you the info hub new network I'm crushing wood why piece in order to our defenses and while I don't have control the population solidarity there long stance a burden of humanity left on our shoulders the only way that is to expose it Wilma chronically get numb has been the world war together there are one ever saw inhale shoulders el4 work regionally and Kings came up in the fight e l of calm to kill your future if your non-hybrid think back now if the loonie economic practice food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the arrow organics banner the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today secure your future and the future your family in hard times heirloom organic seed when the Joe Joseph Java King an asynchronous Thursdays and Sundays at 8 p.m. eastern fiddling greatness on the Excel Hub News Center [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio um let's look at the actual year the Earth's path around the Sun during the course of the year this is going to pave the way for helping us to understand Christianity as the religion of the Sun s un our year is we divide our year into four seasons okay now what you have to understand about how the seasons work and what makes the differences between the seasons is is not anything having to do with the earth being on an elliptical orbit for the most part we can look at the earth as a circular orbit it is not a drastic ellipse so a lot of people think that the seasons are made by the earth being farther away from or closer to the Sun at certain times a year and that is not the case okay the thing that actually creates the seasons is the angle at which the light of the Sun strikes the earth the only real thing that creates the seasons is the angle at which the earth is tilted either toward or away from the Sun okay because the earth is tilted okay at a twenty three point five degree angle with respect to its plane of orbit as it revolves around the Sun so I'll say that one more time the earth is tilted at a twenty three point five degree angle on its own axis of rotation with respect to its plane of orbit okay with respect to the Sun so when the when the earth is tilted toward the Sun on this plane of orbit we call that the summer season because the most direct sunlight is actually being received by the northern hemisphere most of the life most of the human life on earth actually resides in the northern hemisphere of the earth population wise population density wise okay you know at the same time in the southern hemisphere they're experiencing winter when we're having summer and vice versa be close in the southern hemisphere would then be tilted away from the Sun so if it's if the northern hemisphere is tilted toward the Sun okay so the North Pole's axis is tilted toward the Sun at a twenty three point five degree angle the Sun actually is striking the northern hemisphere with more direct sunlight if we go then to the autumn equinox okay this is the you know the divider line you could say right between summer and autumn so this would be at March 20th um you have I'm sorry that would be at September 21st so the Sun the the earth is entering a fall okay the there is no angle at all with which the Sun is with respect to either hemisphere either north or south it is basically striking the earth with equal amounts of sunlight in the northern and the southern hemisphere okay so we call this an equinox because it equally means means equal and noxes night equal amounts of day and night okay so if we looked at the angle that the Earth and Sun actually make with respect to the Earth's plane of orbit around the Sun it's a zero degree angle we look at the winter solstice this is December 21st the the earth is tilted away from the Sun at a twenty three point five degree angle in the northern hemisphere so the Sun appears to be at a 23.5 degrees south angle with respect to the equator of the earth okay so more direct sunlight is striking the southern hemisphere so we say that the winter have the the northern hemisphere is experiencing winter at that time and again we come then to the spring equinox and the Sun is at the equator again essentially no angle with respect to the hemisphere it's a striking the earth directly in the middle and that's equal day and night again so the equinoxes meaning equal day and night the solstices mean that's the largest angle that the Sun reaches with respect to either the North or the northern northern or southern hemispheres so in the winter the Sun is at a 23.5 degrees southerly angle with respect to the earth's equator and at the summer solstice the Sun is at a twenty-three point five degree northern angle with respect to the equator right now that's it sounds complicated when you get a chance to look at the image that I've prepared for this concept in the podcast on the podcast page I think it'll make it a abundantly clear how the seasons work so you can just basically look at it as a sine wave okay the if you want to say the angle that the Sun makes with respect to the Equator starts at zero and then that's the spring equinox then it rises to the summer solstice and it's at 23.5 then it goes back down to zero at the autumn equinox and then it goes all the way down to minus twenty-three point five or in other words 23.5 degrees south at the winter solstice and then it comes back up to zero at the spring equinox again and it repeats so it's like the sine and it repeats I'll see if I could find an image that depicts that it's an easy way to symbolically think of this movement but all that's really going on is the earth is going around the Sun in a circle while it is tilted with respect to that plane abort of revolution that's it that to that plane of orbit so the tilt of the earth is what creates the seasons if the earth were directly upright with respect to its orbit around the Sun there would be no seasons it would be perpetual of spring / fall whatever you want to however you want to look at it the really the same season okay so there's one other frame of reference and I talked about this in the time section to understand the story of Astro theology when it comes to the solar beast cult which is Christianity and that is the precession of equinoxes and all you have to understand with this is that the frame of reference as far as the earth's tilt slowlyslowly wobbles okay it slowly turns in a counterclockwise circle with respect to the stars that we call the zone the zodiac the zodiacal band the twelve houses of the zodiac okay so I posted a movie called the great year in the time section you can watch it to understand the precession of the equinoxes and the reasons that this may be happening in other words why this frame of mode of motion exists and I don't I do not personally believe that the earth wobbles on its own axis of rotation I think that there is another reference frame of motion that science hasn't really fully come to acknowledge yet as to why the earth makes this movement or seems to make this movement I should say I think it's the entire solar system that's making this movement in my opinion but I will not get into that now because that's more complicated so I'll post an image that just shows this motion on precession and what you have to keep in mind to understand precession in the terms we're talking about it in is that all it means is that the rising of the Sun at the spring equinox which is the beginning of acid aerial year okay changes very slowly throughout thousands of years okay and it precesses or moves backwards through the zodiacal houses in a time period of approximately 25,000 years so we will look at that when we start to look at the zodiac which we're going to do right now then when it comes to the appropriateness for explaining where the precession of the equinoxes comes into play in this story I'll do so which is the only reason I brought it up the zodiac is the 12 houses through which or the 12 groupings of stars a zodiac means um it comes from the word animal okay it's these the sky animals essentially is what it means it means what the zodiac is is twelve groupings of stars we call constellations okay that are given symbolic names and images depictions to tell a story of what is taking place in the heavens and this is Christianity is entirely based upon astrology it's based upon stories told about groupings of stars in the heavens through which the Sun passes okay because it's all about the Sun and its journey in the heavens that's what the religion of Christianity is about when it comes to a show theology so we're going to look at the houses of the zodiac and how the ancients viewed these things okay how they viewed these they call them houses for a reason and it's like the god inhabits this area of the sky for a time okay when we say the Sun is in a particular zodiac house or any planet is in a particular zodiac house it means against the background of stars okay if you saw this object the background of stars behind it would contain this grouping of stars that's all it means when we say the Sun is in Aquarius the Sun is in Pisces the Sun is in Taurus etc okay it means if we looked at the Sun if we could see the background of stars that it is behind that is the constellation that the Sun is in front of that the the constellation behind it would be whatever that constellation happens to be so you know we looked at the Sun and Scorpio was behind it in the sky the Sun is in Scorpio we viewed the Sun and Aquarius happens to be the constellation that is actually behind it in the sky the Sun is in Aquarius okay it's the backdrop of stars that are visually behind the Sun so the zodiac what are the houses of the zodiac well we have Aries Aries at the beginning cows of the zodiac at least in modern times in the way we look at the zodiacal year the spring equinox begins just as the Sun enters the house of Aries okay so this is the beginning of the zodiacal year after Aries in Aries is a ram okay after Aries we come to Taurus Taurus is the midpoint of the spring season okay now these are very important symbolic dates at the midpoint of Taurus you have a occult um day that is the celebratory day for that particular season there are four of them they call these Sabbath's there at the midpoint of these seasons okay now this is a pagan belief system but this is carried over into all forms of occultism and particularly dark occultists observe these days and conduct ritual ceremonies and other dealings during these times of the year so in the midpoint of Taurus which is at the midpoint of the spring season in the middle there's three zodiacal houses there's twelve zodiacal houses total and there's three houses in each season for a total of four seasons so the ancients ordered the year into four quadrants in other words they placed a cross on this zodiacal wheel okay and they would symbolically depict the Sun on this cross and describe its journey through these four quadrants of the year which we call the seasons spring summer autumn and winter so the Sun begins at the spring equinox passes through the house of Aries because it is a young lamb okay lamb the RAM okay it goes through Aries enters Taurus and there is loss there the Sun becomes a charging bull all right I'll not let dr. Gould not sure we're picking up something we're picking up some other audio all right looks like that's the intro music yep there it is okay so we'll be right back with more on a show theology and the explanation of the zodiac and the sun's trek through it in just a moment hold on Hertz [Music] did you ever wish that he could have done something while you still have a chance what will you do your income ends tomorrow or if you lose your home is many all he had hey Mar trade show run Bob how are you man I'm doing well how are you today not bad not bad a lot better than last week Yeah right and yet they're faster tell him yeah yeah it was weird it was kind of just a couple hour long thing and then it passed right away which is good I guess I got you make get all the windows and spray chemtrails and stuff just a couple days before whatever and you get these weird little cakes man trying to keep my immune system strong you know good many eat healthy eat the fresh stuff and have to have aloe vera shake so if you haven't watched the video I put together on that and check it out listen I'm one brake go with the it's a hog news network and Destin check out and sponsors over there and I don't think that the others on either top should necessarily have to hear it every time so I wanted to just jump in say hello real quick sure well you had two motors minutes on the birth tell you that I'm apologize for pressing the wrong button there last commercial gonna be out there cuz that you're not getting some really interesting stuff I've been listening patiently oh you know the principal and put it on the board here are no promising you know accidents happen yeah managed this is human this is better it's part of the we feel merciless of our radio anyway let's get back to the show mark cover Vatican break take a camera thanks mom the only way out if you expose the overtime indicates no ads in the world order here we are one together long detailed ordered the l43 humanity and sneeze Jonah in the drive-in thou of the calm you get your non-hybrid feedback now with the only economic crisis who's George's and other types of disasters now is the time to be ready to click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our block we will paint today to cure your future in the future of your family in hard time heirloom organic seed charlie Oh Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursday and Sunday evening at 8:00 p.m. Eastern for fatal aquario on the Intel hub news network [Music] [Music] okay we're back after that final break here on what on earth is happening simulcasting on the intel hub news network so we were talking about the zodiac and the sun's journey on it that the ancients symbolically depicted by creating a wheel of the zodiac houses because it is a band of stars that form a circle in the heavens and they depicted this symbolically by making the houses into a wheel quartering them into four quadrants by placing a cross upon that wheel and then symbolically placing the Sun upon that cross in order to depict and demonstrate the sun's journey through the houses of the zodiac during the course of the year so I'm in the process of beginning to tell this esoteric story okay of what the Christian religion is actually all about and it is all about astrology it's about the Sun of the sky and its journey in the heavens begins in the spring equinox passes through Aries okay it is still young like a young lamb it then comes to Taurus the midpoint of spring the mid house of the spring season but it is gaining in its strength because the Sun is rising in the northern hemisphere it is coming from its zero point at the spring equinox in which the angle that the Sun makes with respect to the earth's equator is zero degrees and it is beginning to come up in power in strength in heat okay in the northern hemisphere so it is rising slowly in its angle with respect to the equator in the northern hemisphere it's at the midpoint it has become a charging bowl because it is gaining in its strength Taurus the midpoint of the house of tars is the sabot on May first known as Vall purchase knocked okay this is one of the main Sabbats of the year in the pagan traditions that basically use a show theology and zodiacal symbolism the next house is Gemini the twins okay when the Sun comes in to these houses it is approaching the summer solstice when it crosses the line between Gemini and cancer the next house Cancer the crab it has come to its highest point when it hits that midpoint between those two houses it has come to its highest point that it's going to go to in the northern hemisphere of the earth twenty-three point five degrees north this is called the summer solstice the high point of the Sun that's the beginning of the summer season so the Sun passes then through cancer the crab until it hits leo the lion that's the midpoint of summer the Sun has become a roaring lion the king of beasts with its huge main representative of the Rays of the Sun in summer its strongest season okay the midpoint of Leo is August 1st which is lamas that is the midpoint where the both the Sabbat of the summer season here's where the Christian symbolism begins to come into play at the end of summer the Sun goes into the house of Virgo now virgo is the virgin and again we just talked about the virgin birth the reason that the houses of Virgo and Leo play into some symbolism is because thousands of years ago this is where the spring equinox actually was at again the equinox precesses or moves backwards through the houses of the zodiac so if we count we see that over ten thousand years ago five zodiacal houses the Sun was between Virgo and Leo almost six thousand years okay it is now in Pisces so we're talking about almost on the other side of the zodiac let's say about a little over five thousand years ago this is symbolically depicted by the Sphinx the Sphinx has the head of a virgin and the body of a lion depicting that the zodiacal year when the this things would look at the spring equinox on the eastern horizon would begin in Virgo and end in Leo the body being a woman I'm sorry the face being a woman and the body being a lion or the tail ended up being a lion so this is a zodiac in stone at Giza and there are many others like that throughout the world symbolically depicting that the the Sun had one particular head which was the season that it began the year in and the the body and we're a hind end of it is a completely other animal okay the zodiac representing the animals of the sky or the sky beings in which the mythos of the zodiacal stories are constructed in the virgin birth as we talked about what it really represents okay if we understand that the son has a birthday and a death day in this story we're coming to that in a moment let's just keep in mind where virgo is in this story so it is at the is the sixth of the twelve houses okay so Aries is the first tarce the second Gemini the third cancer the fourth leo the fifth and then Virgo the sixth house this is that house through which the Sun passes just before it hits the autumn equinox or the fall season this is the time of the year when the Sun again is at a zero degree angle with respect to the equator of the earth yet it is beginning to go down into the southern hemisphere so it is beginning to fall or descend in its power okay to go into the southern hemisphere in other words the point where it comes above the southern hemisphere is the spring equinox and the point where it goes below into the southern hemisphere is the autumn equinox so this would be around September 21st the Sun that enters the house of Libra which is depicted as the scales now in the time that in the time that um the Sun esta is in Virgo it is visually above a constellation known as the Southern Cross when it's beginning to hit this point of the autumn equinox okay the now it's not in the the constellation of crooks the Southern Cross it is above it okay it is above the constellation in the southern hemisphere known as crooks cross this is called the Southern Cross so if you look at the Sun while it's in the house of Virgo okay if you just look at any stuff if you look at any sky a globe and you look at the path of the Sun as its entering Virgo you'll see that below that there is a constellation in the southern hemisphere called crooks CR u X the cross in Latin that means the Southern Cross the Sun is on or on top of the Southern Cross at the time it enters it is actually uh in the house of Virgo and beginning to enter Libra okay so this is the time of the year that the ancients said that the Sun was on the cross now if that doesn't mean that it's inside the crooks constellation the Sun you're not going to see it inside the crooks constellation okay at the equinoxes you're going to you're going to see it above crooks meaning it is on top of the cross symbolically so this is the time that the Sun was placed on the cross and began to die think about this symbolism it's placed on the cross and it is now in the season where it is declining in its strength and is about to die or is dying beginning the process of dying okay it then passes through Libra and then through Scorpio the scorpion the midpoint of autumn and the midpoint of this season is October 31st that's known as soin or Halloween okay another Sabbath the midpoint of autumn tests now Scorpio is the time when the Sun is really beginning to descend in its strength okay it's made it halfway through the autumn season is approaching its death point at winter at the winter solstice the lowest it ever goes with respect to the equator so when it's at Scorpio it is said to have been stung by the venom of the scorpion and it is now in rapid decline the power of the Sun is now in rapid decline until it hits the constellation Sagittarius okay and then finally it hits the winter solstice which is the lowest point of the Sun the death of the Sun symbolically has occurred when the Sun is at its lowest point in the southern hemisphere 23.5 degrees south with respect to the earth's equator the ancients said that the Sun had now died on the cross of the zodiac the process of its death began at the autumn equinox when it started falling into the southern hemisphere now it's as low as it's going to go in the southern hemisphere and therefore this is the death point of the Sun okay so the Sun is at 23.5 degrees south the lowest it's going to go its lowest strength and love in the mouth and visually visually there it it visually the Sun stops moving with respect to day a warm and you know I'm that again the man up here he's getting into low teens right oh one second forget some audio crossover here okay so uh I see hold on I see that Bob says we have a caller all right we have a few minutes left I am going to I'll take this call and we'll get we'll finish up this story of the Sun on the zodiac next week so a bob if you can hear me if you want to put the caller through who call it in the blog talk well we'll take that right now hey LM are here mean word yes the car poll around there well I'll talk is all that stuff well you have Lyman tonight online he wanted to say hello as usual he's snow listening basically okay no problem so that we lost him at mute and was a canned over there shell I had a personal but go ahead bonds and today there we go right hello dokie I hear me guys yes how you doing Bob good mark I don't I think interrupted gander on at all and I'm interrupting I apologize to the archives people who listen this ladies and gentlemen I apologize I just want to say how important all this stuff is more the everyday person love me the women who this might seem a bit tedious now I'm not trying to take frame art but it is desperately important I'm gonna tell people watch these doors are called this use and I'm quoting loss ratio the twelve fans of the zodiac as means to imprison us further in their nature to the control now I'm getting the mayor took control but they use marked quotas they used it says I guess twelve opportunities to imprison us they calculate the most opportune moment moments of time using the Stars I he against us and Mark what he is doing is helping us take back that knowledge thank you again Mark I find myself thanking you for what you're doing on what you're speaking about and also you mentioned the festival of selling or selling there's also a witches festival known as Walpurgisnacht you know those you could comment on that in a future show thanks mark for all that you do you got a bob thing thanks so much and Bob yer you're never interrupting here feel free to call in at anytime as should anyone else who has something to contribute we have unlimited amounts of time because we'll just pick this up next week like we always do you know we go through it until the time is up for the show like it is a rapidly approaching now we have about a minute left in the show and then we pick up next week so not a problem at all we will continue with this story of the zodiac and the Sun upon it when we get together next week here at the same time on what on earth is happening Bob I want to thank you and yes I briefly mentioned while purchase not which is the Sabbath at the midpoint of spring it is the high point of the dark occult year and we'll talk about what that means on another show when we get into some of the aspects of dark occultism when it comes to a solar cult so that's all we have time for here in my own what on earth is happening folks I'm your host mark passio website what on earth is happening calm Network the Intel hub news network calm I'll see you here next Tuesday night good night everyone [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #039

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Religion, Astrotheology, Zodiac, Sun Saviors, Astrology, Mystery Traditions*

[Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday December 21st 2010 the winter solstice my web site what on earth is happening calm the networks website the Intel hub news network calm we have a good show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our talk on Astro theology religion as Astro theology and indeed religion as one of the 14 methodologies of mind control that we'll be covering on this show before we do that I want to give the call in numbers and I have a few event announcements you want to call into the show at any time feel free no taboo topics ever on this show you have your choice of two calling numbers you can call the talk stream network at seven twenty four four four four seven four four four once again seven two four triple four seven triple four you call that number the call ID number that you will be prompted for is eight three five one five once again the call ID number for what on earth is happening eight three five one five you can also call the blog talk network that's six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven I have a few event announcements that are for events that are coming up in the Philadelphia area we are doing a third fundraiser for the free or mine conference which is coming up in April some kind of bad news about that regarding the ability to raise funding I'll get into that in just a moment but we are going to host a third fundraiser this was arranged before we kind of started to recognize that we're having some issues as far as a monetary concerns go and bring people in from out of town but we had previously booked this fundraiser with germ books and gallery a great bookstore in the fish town section of Philadelphia so this event is going to be Sunday January 16 2011 at two o'clock pm at germ books and gallery germ books is at two 2005 Frankfort Avenue 2005 Frankfort Avenue in Philadelphia the admission for this event is $10 all proceeds will go to the free your mind conference there will also be a donation made by Dave the proprietor of germ books of twenty percent for any book that is sold during the fundraiser I think that toward the free your mind conference I think that was very kind of Dave to offer that as part of this event the free your mind conference fundraiser number three Saturday January 16 2011 at 2 p.m. at Jaron books this is going to feature two very special one-of-a-kind presentations one-time-only presentations I will be giving a lecture in quite a presentation and lecture entitled everything I needed to know in life I learned by watching The Wizard of Oz this will be an exploration of the esoteric occult symbolism contained in the perennial classic movie The Wizard of Oz patterned after the book of course by Alf frank bum also Michael Austin Melton a co-host of the free your mind conference he is also a field investigator for Pennsylvania mutual UFO network he will be giving a presentation entitled the history of mind control in America the history of mind control in America so I'll redo a little a paragraph couple paragraph I guess you could say update that I gave on the free your mind website and also on my site about how we've been encountering problems with the fundraising effort for the conference the the goals of this conference I don't think we're too out there to raise about you know nine thousand dollars to host this event is an extravagant amount of money compared to what some people spend on other endeavors but you know none of us who are hosting the conference are rich per se and you know we've hosted many fundraisers over the last couple months and made a lot of pleas for help through our own mailing lists and websites and there's been very very little response so unfortunately due to the lack of funds and poor advance ticket sales so far for the conference we currently lack the ability to provide the travel expenses for many of the speakers who we were planning to bring in from outside of the Philadelphia area unless this situation changes the free your mind conference will likely have to be scaled back significantly maybe to a single day instead of two days I cannot even find the words to express how sad and disappointed I am about this in a city of millions of people who regularly spend a lot of money on entertainment of all kinds we could not raise seven thousand dollars over a period of six month period for an educational effort that is directly related to whether or not we will live as free beings on this planet in our near future it really displays where our priorities as a species lie and at least for me it paints a clearer picture of what the future holds in store for humanity so I said uh you know as part of the announcement for this fundraiser with that having been said in any event Michael Milton and I will be giving these unique one-time-only presentations on January 16th and regardless of what happens with the fur your mind conference it should be a great day at German books and I guarantee that if you come out to this event you will learn a lot so that was my you know update and I guess you could say plea to the people of the surrounding area or wherever they may be to support the efforts of this conference but you know sadly I just feel to be quite honest with the listening audience that most people do not really understand what is going on around them they don't understand mind control they don't think it's a problem they think the problems are all sin political and and social um and it's something much deeper than that I you know I can't even express how much deeper than that it is if you listen to the show you could you know kind of get an idea of how much deeper the problem really goes but there are so few people that really understand those dynamics that it's uh it is a paltry few who do get it it's not a matter of who who isn't undermine Condor mind-control it's a matter of who isn't under my control as I've said many times and very very few people understand the the psychological manipulations that are really taking place uh and are being wielded as a weapon against our species sadly because they are under those manipulations and you know you can't get somebody who's hypnotized to you know be able to see what the hypnotist is doing to them unfortunately they need to come out of the hypnosis to do that so it's kind of like a catch-22 and the only thing that really will provide that is a willpower strength of will looking at the truth objectively without any emotional attachment to it and deciding to go wherever that path and that journey leads and sadly you know I I it's come to a point where I feel that there are so few who are willing to do that but um there's there's very little chance of anybody really understanding the deeper dynamics of what's going on that that being said I'm still not going to stop doing what I'm doing why because it's the right thing to do because it's you see people going over a cliff and they don't know they're going over a cliff you warn them until they actually go over the cliff you know if they don't want to listen they don't want to pull back you know the my responsibility was taken care of and I did what I was charged to do and that's the way I look at this so does that mean I'm going to give up no I'm not going to give up speaking the truth and telling people about what's really going on which I do understand I do know what is actually taking place as far as the methods of mind control I try to do my best to expose them and talk about them in a clear and understandable way here on the show but you can't actually make people listen if they want to get hurt they want to get hurt and nothing short of their suffering and the immensity of suffering that they're going to need to go through is going to awaken them so good luck because of um you know the path that most people are on can't lead to anything except suffering and chaos and it appears that that's what they want and that is what they shall have so you know with that having been said I'll move on to the next event announcement Saturday January 22nd truth freedom prosperity will be hosting a networking social at Liberty's pub on the second floor at second and Fairmount streets in Philadelphia this will also kind of double as another for your mind fundraiser they're going to be making some of the leadership at truth freedom prosperity is going to be making a plea to some of their membership to contribute to the free your mind conference effort do I think that will be successful to be honest I don't really think enough people understand as I've said what's really going on as far as mind control is concerned you don't hear them bringing this up in other events you see a very small core group of people that do understand it and grasp it but it's a tiny amount in comparison to the numbers of people that do even belong to these activist groups and while this is one of the best activist groups in the area many of their I'd say the majority the majority of their membership do not really grasp the dynamic again about the human psyche the occult you know they don't they don't think there's anything occult happening they don't believe in the occult they don't believe in mind control period you know they again a lot of them think it's all political financial motivations that have look that have largely to do with greed and they don't understand that this is about the human soul is what this is about folks this is about the human soul let's make no mistake about it okay let's put it right out on the table and very clear and easy to understand terms that mints note words this is about the human soul and the problem with most people is they don't believe in the human soul they think that this is a you know a biological machinery is what we are and they think the only thing that's motivating the factors that are going on that we don't like is greed well it's about so much far beyond that okay that's one of the symptoms that's not the one thing that's going on that's not the root factor okay that's one of the the vehicles for this control because ultimately what's about what it's about is owning your soul okay now there it is said right out in the open and that takes place do the control of the human mind that's how that takes place and you know what they largely got just about everybody on this world just about everyone the people that are even fighting these people all right I'm going to take I'm going to take a segue from this because if you can't tell I'm a little bit frustrated and you can't tell you know that things aren't exactly really going well and it's not just because of the conference it's just the general dynamic the general overwhelming um general feeling I mean the last conference fundraiser we did there was hardly anybody there because you can't even do anything in the month of December people are under such mind control with the holiday season which we're going to talk about tonight okay we're going to talk about the death and rebirth of the Sun all right the death and birth of the Sun we're at the death day of the Sun folks did you know that today is the son's death day okay and it's all about the Christian religion and it's all about how the the Christ the people actually worship in the Christian religion and a modern Christian religion anyway is the actual Sun in the heavens they've convinced people to actually worship the Sun believe it or not okay and Christians who will doubt this and will insist that that isn't the case and they're worshipping a story and we've been talking about this over the last couple weeks but I'm gonna really lay it out today I'm going to go through the story of the zodiac I began doing that last week but we didn't really get a chance to finish that I'm going to recap that go through go through that whole basic process again of how the Sun journeys through the zodiac and indeed that is the story of Christianity the people have been deluded into worshipping so um we'll do that coming up but you know you can't you can't even do anything in the month of December anymore it's a wash you know because it's so close to this Christmas holiday that people trample themselves over to get to cheap goods manufactured uh you know in third world countries you know to give to people that they couldn't give a damn about for the rest of the year because they're hypocrites and you know they think that they give somebody a gift and that means uh you know that they're a good person or something you know and they do this all by rote it's all mind control it's all it is it's all the whole holiday is because of that you can't even plan anything for the for this whole month in general people don't can't do anything everything centers around that the whole the whole frenzy of Christmas shopping in and uh you know getting ready for this you know couple of days you spend with people that you don't even really want to be around and can't be honest enough to admit that not only to them but to yourself now I don't participate in the Christmas holidays folks and it's nothing it has been taken away from me that I miss in anyway because my family is completely unconscious and they want their suffering just like other people most other people do there's hardly anybody in this family that that is conscious or active there's a couple of people that grasp it to a very minor extent and they do nothing with that knowledge or next to nothing with it okay so you know I don't spend my time around people like that they may be blood-related to me but they're not of my heart so you know I'm not attached to that and I'm not going to you know go around pretending like I want to be around people that I don't really want to be around so I mean you know just call that callous or harsh but that's how it is you know I I spend time with people who are really trying to help people truly in the world and do the right thing that's who I prefer to spend my time around and I've given up my life to do this giving it up giving up all the desires I had of what I wanted to do will accomplish with my personal being with my personal existence here on earth to do this act and that's all I do that that's you know aside from the point the main point of that the mind control of the Christmas season is so strong you can't even compete with it by even scheduling an event even remotely around it so hopefully you know I figured I'll give it one more month in the month of January to see if we get any kind of a response and if anybody is really interested in this maybe once the mind control of these ridiculous holiday season the holy days are over and people actually you know then come back to the real world instead of this this day that they go around with during the season and that exists nowhere except in their own minds it's same day as at any other day of the year folks you know there's nothing different or special about it you want to treat people well and you want to have a spirit of brotherly and sisterly love do it throughout the entire year 365 days a year try that instead of believing there's something special about the season that surrounds the Sun the time of year that the Sun Goes Down to the via the Tropic of Capricorn ok because there's nothing special about it other than it gets cold so anyway going back to this second fundraiser event in January January 22nd Liberty's second and Fairmount Street this is hosted by truth freedom prosperity and it will kind of double as another fundraiser event again they'll be making an appeal for people to help out with the conference for more info on this group go to truth freedom prosperity org and then finally the free your mind conference itself a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult set for April 9th and April 10th 2011 10 a.m. to 8 p.m. on both days this is a true Bohol 414 Green Street in Philadelphia the admission price is $20 per day in advance $30 per day at the door confront speakers Erin McCollum Alford lever Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan farad you're dozing yawn Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor now as far as I'm concerned I don't I can't really guarantee every one of those speakers will be there now because of you know the poor response with donations and ticket sales so you know we'll see what happens we'll try to bring in as many people as humanly possible but unless people step up and want this event it doesn't happen on its own and that's all I'll really say about it so let's jump into the show what I want to do before we do that is I want to make a correction to something that I said inadvertently last week I was talking about a Dominator who had died and was repenting about a war he was instrumental in on his deathbed and I incorrectly said that that was a Holdren John Holdren and now John Holdren is not the person who died in the middle of last week or early last week I should say it was Richard Holbrooke Holbrooke I got the names of mixed up in my head I did not actually have the article that I was reading in front of me and you know the last names are similar so I apologize for that John Holdren is the sciences art of Barack Obama Richard Holbrooke was special emissary to Afghanistan and you know you can see the names the last names begin with saying three letters so I got a little bit confused there and I apologize for that John Holdren is alive and well folks it was Richard Holbrooke Richard Holbrooke who died and was the globalists who kind of repented on his deathbed about the war in Afghanistan so I apologize for that mistake and uh there's the retraction so I hear the intro music for the first break playing when we come back we're going to jump right back into the story of Astro theology when it comes to so dr. bass mr. Naimark a CEO you're listening to water this happened right back upon a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel and desk educate your children and even how you take care of your help and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the year but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the clouds of Geum and Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bareilles called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing as biggest and most important predictions in the act it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.americanoutback.net DW end of America the number 8 comm watch this free video at WWE end of America EECOM are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank alone thinking that you owe the money you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know it's single penny and that the bank's know this they hope you don't find out here's where we come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation ethic which challenges the validity of your so-called debts morally frees you from the burdens and protects your property our system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself they call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit three to prosper calm it will where clock offences and all I don't STDs control of the population total tyranny is amongst us a burden of Mary net on our shoulder be on the way out if to expose the global crime syndicate known as a new world order together we are all one together nah inhale Voyager's the L for 3G many agencies do not in the fight Eatontown club.com [Music] all right folks were back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark pass here the website what on earth is happening calm last week we left off talking about the story of the Sun as it progresses through the houses of the zodiac and how this is actually a reference to the modern day religion of Christianity Christianity is actually borrowing from this ancient story of the zodiacal Trek of the Sun and it is incorporating that into its biblical allegories and most people don't see this and they don't understand that in fact what they're really worshipping is the story of the Sun not the Sun som but the Sun s UN and we started this story but I'm going to recap it this week to do it all in one shot you know I often say you can uh you know help people to really instill something in their mind by repeating it again so you know I didn't really get a chance to finish this last week but I'm going to pick it up from the beginning now what I want to do is direct people toward my website and if you go to the podcast tap podcasts tab on the website so at what on earth is happening calm you go there and then you click the tab up at the top that says podcasts the most recent podcast posted on the page is show number 38 that was last week's show if you click image under the related images if you click image number 16 you will see an image of the zodiac with um the cross as the ancient split quartered the zodiac by placing this cross over top of it an equal armed cross okay and then upon that cross they would place the Sun and then perceived it basically tell the story of how the Sun proceeds through the constellations of the zodiac and we started doing this last week I'm going to pick it up and we'll talk about the spring equinox okay so this is the time of the year when the angle that the earth makes with respect to its plane of orbit around the Sun okay the Sun striking the earth the sunlight striking the earth okay is that basically a zero degree angle with respect to the earth's equator okay so the earth is tilted with respect to the Sun at a twenty three point five degree angle as the earth goes around the Sun this makes the arc of the Sun as it rises and sets in the sky okay go upwards and then downwards and it keeps doing this through the course of an entire year cycle it will rise up to its highest point at the summer solstice and go back to zero at the autumn equinox and go all the way down to twenty three point five South with respect 23.5 degrees south with respect to the equator at the winter solstice that's where we're at now we'll get to that in a moment but if you picture the Sun at the spring equinox okay it is at the dividing line in between the constellations places and Aries in this Simpson Baalak image that I underestimate this explanation easier to grasp by looking at an image okay so you look at the line that divides Pisces and Aries Aries being the first house of the scenario zodiac all right the spring equinox is at that dividing line this means that this that the earth receives equal the earth receives sunlight at a zero degree angle with respect to its equator that the Sun is actually striking the earth basically equally it's not in the northern hemisphere it's not in the southern hemisphere so there is an equal amount of day and night because the Earth spins on this on its axis and that axis of rotation is actually completely perpendicular to the angle at which the Sun is striking the earth therefore the northern hemisphere doesn't receive more sunlight and the southern hemisphere doesn't receive more sunlight they receive the same amount at this day called the equinox okay that's what equinox means equal night equal night it's same amount of light and darkness all right now the Sun rises into the northern hemisphere begins its journey right from the equator upward into the northern hemisphere as the year progresses as the year progresses the Sun can be seen during it in front of different zodiacal constellations as the year goes on so it starts in Aries and then in this season where it is gaining strength because it is starting to move northward so we're looking at this all from the perspective of those living in the northern hemisphere and there's a reason for that the religious traditions come from the northern hemisphere most of the people of this planet live in the northern hemisphere I think it's a 70/30 split if I'm not mistaken approximately the population that lives in the northern hemisphere compared to the southern hemisphere okay so the northern hemisphere is what we're considering the spring season during this time of the year when the Sun is in Aries all right it is coming farther northward therefore it is gaining in its strength so when it hits the constellation of Taurus the ancients would say that the Sun had become a bolt in its charge it was gaining strength it was coming on strong okay like a bull now the word bull is used in finance bull markets when when stocks are going up okay because this is the sperm midpoint of spring it's the defining constellation for spring Taurus the Bull this is the most important o cultic holiday of the year occurs during the midpoint of this constellation Taurus May 1st while purchase nacht st. valper juses night it is known as it is also called Beltane ok May Day May 1st now the symbolism May is the fifth month of the year and it's the first day that this is celebrated on so 5:1 and there's a lot of symbolism surrounding the number 51 of course there is the the covert base at Groom

Lake called area 51 ok there is P D D or presidential decision directive 51 which is concerned with martial law made a is a distress call ok the the spring fertility rites are celebrated during the May season ok specifically May 1st that's what this was in the pagan ancient pagan year fertility rites often a sacrifice we'll talk about the season of sacrifice soon not just yet but the sacrifice was often made to the earth and to the Sun to ensure a bountiful harvest because this is this is planting season you plant during this time ok you actually plant earlier than this you plant in the beginning of spring but this is the time when you're really trying to make sure that you're going to get a harvest that is going to sustain you through the winter months because the harvest would come in during the later part of the summer season but if the crops aren't thriving here it's a it's a very unlikely that you're going to be sustained throughout the harsh winter that lies ahead during the basically five to six months when things grow poorly or not at all okay so the midpoint of spring Val purchase knocked or Beltane this is considered a very high holiday in the pagan occult year okay the highest actually so let's move on past the spring season that the the Sun then would progress past Gemini the twins and then it would reach the summer solstice the highest point that it's going to go in the Northern Hemisphere it would be at the Tropic of Cancer on the earth which is at twenty three and a half degrees northern latitude because this is where the Sun the angle that the Sun is striking the earth is at during this time of the year it's the highest point it's going to go twenty-three point five degrees north latitude in relation to the equator okay so it's the highest arc of the Sun that it makes as it as if the Sun goes across the sky from east to west this is the highest arc that it makes during the year it's the longest day of the year therefore in the northern hemisphere okay it passes through cancer the crab and then it arrives at Leo the Lion at the midpoint of summer so the Sun has become a roaring lion with a huge main representing the Rays of the Sun at its full strength during this time of the year and the midpoint of this season happens at the at the midpoint of Leo okay this is August first this is called Lamas day or midsummer okay so this is a secondary Sabbath or holy day in the occult year or pagan year the solar cult year is what we're really talking about when it comes to Astro theology okay now we're going to enter the time of year when the Christian symbolism becomes apparent because after Leo we enter the house of Virgo the virgin and as I said the ancients depicted when the Sun would rise at the spring equinox between Virgo and Leo because the the the seasons of these the equinoxes precess backwards through the zodiac so who went backward in time around 10,000 or so odd years ago the spring equinox would have occurred between Leo and Virgo okay so this is depicted symbolically instincts the beginning of their scenario a year was Virgo depicted as the head of the Sphinx Virgo the virgin and then the body of the Sphinx is the tail end of the year which is Leo the Lion okay so that's a zodiac in stone that is on the Giza Plateau facing east toward the Rising Sun at the equinox Virgo the virgin the birth giver of the Sun saying she would give birth to the son that was the beginning of the zodiac the beginning of the spring equinox when the Sun would be given birth and be born into the northern hemisphere you have to look at look at this symbol as the vertical line that goes from I'm sorry the horizontal line that goes from equinox to equinox the horizontal arm of the Cross of these solstices and equinoxes as being the dividing point between them when the Sun is in the northern hemisphere and when the Sun is in the southern hemisphere so the arch at the top from Aries to Virgo okay aries taurus gemini cancer leo Virgo okay is considered the favorable season the favored season of the year the Sun is in the northern hemisphere it's when crops thrive it's when there's warm weather life in general thrives in the northern hemisphere the dark season okay or the misfortunate season however you want to look at it they had many words for it would be the seasons that the the times of the year below that horizontal arm of that cross okay so the bottom arc going from Libra to Pisces libra Scorpio Sagittarius Capricorn Aquarius and Pisces this is the dark season of the year in the ancient world they really only considered two seasons the time when the Sun was in the northern hemisphere in the time when it was in the southern hemisphere that was it they didn't really consider that there were four seasons like we do they considered a temperate or one time of the year and then a cold time of year an extreme time of year a dark time of year okay in general so that is not to say they weren't aware of the you know times that the Sun is at its peak and and lowest point as we're going to talk about particularly the low point because that is today and then I didn't plan this like this you know people may think I plan to talk about this concept on the winter solstice I did not it just worked out like that that's how synchro mysticism works and uh you know this just happens to be that the show that I came up to at this time of the year and uh you know happens to be the very topic we're talking about on the equinox itself I'm sorry on the Solstice itself the winter solstice so when that when the Sun is in Virgo okay it is approaching a place in the in the sky when it is getting ready to go near the southern hemisphere it's going into the southern hemisphere dropping below the equator point and there is a constellation in the southern hemisphere known as crooks well if you look at Virgo okay and then you go below the constellation Virgo there's a constellation they're called crooks CR u X this is the word for cross in Latin the ancients would say that this time of year the Sun had been placed upon the cross of Brooks Southern Cross there's the intro music we're on this tax break to continue to talk about asteroid theology related to enough solar cycle comeback are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny and that the bank's know this and hope you don't find out here's where we come in free to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so-called bets morally frees you from the burdens and protects your properly Allen system is often superior to spell and encrypts your consolidation which often leave you in a worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself Finkle eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit free to prosper calm right now hey if ye Shepherd we hunted the Intel hum check out my life gelatin 3000 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website be Intel Hubble Akio calm Wendy Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evening at 8:00 p.m. Eastern the freedom League radio on the intent of music they very wealthy us Nichkhun is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than two years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now the man is made to outrage its predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Danny Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bareilles called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market they could have a huge impact amount with every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple sketches you can see to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE wh calm although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's WWE end of America the number eight comm watch this free video at WCW end of America eight calm you are risky TV Intel hub network compression [Music] by piece [Music] ok everybody we're back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we are talking about the solar cycle as the Sun goes through the 12 houses of the zodiac and how this relates to Christianity and we're going to get to that in a moment we're going to really start to see how this relates to the story of Jesus and we're beginning that process right now because I was describing what happens when the Sun begins its trek into the southern hemisphere this is the beginning of the season that we call fall because the Sun is beginning to lose its strength it is now not only at the midpoint of its power but it is now waning in strength or dying okay so it is said in the ancient world that the Sun was put upon the cross during this time of the year so it began its suffering and its descent okay it is said to be on the cross because it is above the constellation crooks in the southern sky during this time of the year okay if we look at the constellation of Virgo the virgin we can see that below that in the southern hemisphere is a constellation called crooks if you look at image 17 on podcast number 38 that I posted last week you'll see an image of crooks the Southern Cross constellation okay so the Sun is said to be placed upon this cross at this time of the year the autumn equinox that's September the 21st okay again this is a time of the year that the angle that the sun's rays strike the earth with or basically at a zero degree angle with respect to the equator of the earth so oh it is again equal amounts of sunlight in the northern and southern hemisphere all right so that's called an equinox and this is the autumn equinox because the Sun is now entering beginning to enter the southern hemisphere and is losing strength okay so it passes through the house of Libra and then it passes through Scorpio Scorpio the scorpion is the time of year when the Sun is really beginning to leave scrunt because it is said to have been stung by the venom of the scorpion okay so this is the midpoint of the fall season or autumn and this time of the year the midpoint of Scorpio is another sabot and it is called soin or holo mass or Halloween okay so this is another one of the four main Sabbats of the solar cult year the pagan or occult year in general after the Sun passes through Scorpio it enters Sagittarius which is essentially where it is that now okay and when it when it comes to the dividing line between Sagittarius and Capricorn it is now at the lowest point that it is going to go during its course of the year it's at its lowest point of power and strength it is at 23.5 degrees south latitude with respect to the equator of the earth 23.5 degrees south latitude is the angle at which it strikes the southern hemisphere so the Sun is completely as low as it's going to go in the southern hemisphere and it's arc in the northern hemisphere is the lowest therefore this is the shortest day of the year and that's today folks the winter solstice and now the winter solstice happens on December 21st or 22nd okay when it happens on the 22nd it is visually to the good I actually what regardless what happens visually to the naked eye it appears not to move the arc of the Sun with respect to its position in the sky appears to stay stationary for a course of three days okay so this was said to be the time period of death for the Sun and if you look at slide number eighteen on this series of images if you're following along on the website hopefully people can go up and get some of these images because I think they make this pretty clear um this is the time of the year that the Sun is said to have died upon the cross of the zodiac okay it is on the the bottom arm of the vertical arm of this Cross which represents the solstices so the winter solstices the winter solstice is the bottom arm of this cross this equal armed cross the quarters the zodiac and this represents the time of the year that the Sun is at its lowest point of power it is at the lowest place in the southern hemisphere it is said to it is said to be have died upon the cross upon which it was hung three zodiac houses earlier okay so we saw at the autumn equinox the Sun is placed upon the cross of crooks and then at the winter solstice it dies upon the cross of the zodiac itself so the cross symbolism is repeated and the death upon the cross symbolism comes forward here so this is the death day of the Sun December 21st 22nd visually to the naked eye the arc of the Sun and its progress southward halt it stops you can't see it making any noticeable change to the naked eye three days later you can begin to notice to the naked eye the visual position of the Sun the change in the position of the Sun visually okay and it begins to move back northward because of course it is simply now the position of the earth is changing with relation to the son and now the sun's angle slowly starts to come back northward toward the northern hemisphere again so the days start to get longer again during this time of the year the winter season they slowly get longer okay the first day of winter is the shortest day of the year the winter solstice that's today three days later okay we see the symbolism in Christianity three days later okay the Sun is born again because it is said to be moving northward again it is seem to be moving northward again so it's it's not dead anymore it's not still anymore the soul still solstice the still Sun soul fifths means the still Sun okay the scientific name for the Sun is Sol Sol one represents the soul okay the light within us the life within us because it is the life-giving force and if it does not come back into the the rise up above the horizon life doesn't continue on the earth if it doesn't you know rise back up into the northern hemisphere life doesn't continue within in the northern hemisphere because nothing would grow okay we are dependent upon the Sun for life that is the light bringer it brings light warmth energy heat ability to grow food etc no life exists without the Sun and yeah that's an allegory too you know again I said before understand the s attack components of this don't just look at the asteroid theology either that's just the cover story believing in the asteroid theology is the most ridiculous thing that you could possibly do because that you're buying an actual cover story that's been put there by Barkha Cultus for you to believe in so that you don't understand the esoteric tradition that underlies it you know do I think the words of Jesus the people of the being people call the Christ are worth living by absolutely I strive to do that in every day extreme power can be found in the teachings that this master put forward however if you believe the actual cover story about the religion about the religion about Christ that the dominators are putting forward its mind control you know you think about what a being like that would do during these times well he would challenge the status quo he wouldn't go along with this deception he wouldn't go along with this corruption and he would tell people the only way and he really only gave I mean the words attributed to Jesus whether you believe he existed as a physical being or not you know I'm up in the air over that because there's not a lot of historical evidence to support that however there's no way a religion gets as popular as it does without at least a teacher teaching this stuff you know and I mean the core mystery tradition that underlies Christianity and the gnostic tradition okay then may have been a group of teachers who knows and who cares does it matter what matters is the actual mystery tradition that underlies the words that are attributed to that person whether he existed or not in physical form okay whether it's just a story that there is wisdom in the words if we pay attention and live by them and that doesn't I wouldn't say that I'm Christian as far as a religion goes but I think that my life I attempt to align my life with the embodiment of the esoteric aspects of the Christian teachings is what I will say okay I don't consider that I have a religion I have a spiritual philosophy by which I live my life and I think I try to align that well to the golden rule that was taught by who beat you people claim is Jesus okay yes you are yahushua whatever you want to believe that his name was now the point I'm trying to make here is get past the the exoteric okay explanation of the religion and even get past the asteroid theology now this is where most people stop they say that's all asteroid theology no it isn't this is a something to get you to understand the esoteric aspects of it you know light has died from the world and it needs to be reborn again if we are to have life that is in any way you know something that resembles something that we want to experience and believe me we're not only at the Winter Solstice today folks we're at the Winter Solstice when it comes to this grand cycle we are at a spiritual death the light of the world has died it's as low as it's going to go we are trapped in materialism we are trapped in ego bound consciousness as a species and the light the Sun the light of the world the truth the way needs to be reborn okay that's what the esoteric meaning of Christ Mass is about Christ consciousness being reborn into the world okay so this happens three days after the death of the Sun the winter solstice 20 December 22nd three days later December 25th Christ's birthday the son's birthday it is now moving back toward the northern hemisphere it has been born again from its death point it is right now resurrecting back up toward the northern hemisphere this is the winter season the Sun progresses through Capricorn and then through Aquarius the water bringer this is the midwinter season when you're starting to hit um you know February and March so this is uh I should say February yeah so you know the the winter season brings some falls with it the water bringer represents the thawing of the ice as we're moving past midwinter toward the spring equinox as we get toward Pisces okay so it moves to Aquarius the water bringer and then through Pisces now the midpoint of Aquarius is another Sabbath okay this is um Candlemas or what was known in the UH the I'm trying to think the druidic tradition I believe as Imbolc okay IM v LLC in bulk so Candlemas or in bulk this is February 2nd February 2nd the midpoint of Aquarius also the midpoint of the winter season so that gives us our four main Sabbats which are the midpoints of the year they form this cross which is Taurus Leo Scorpio and Aquarius the bull the lion the Eagle which is Scorpio which the Eagle is another constellation that is in the area of the sky is Scorpio called Aquila which is the eagle and the man or Aquarius or some people call that the angel so you've heard the good lion of the man the bull and the the eagle okay these are the Gospels writers Matthew Mark Luke and John they're the angels of the corners the four Archangels okay but this represents what's called the great cross or the Galactic cross the cross of the Galactic Alignment which is formed by these four midpoints of the seasons okay so that the the the equal armed cross that we started off with representing the the solstices and equinoxes is the solar cross and then the Galactic cross is the four midpoints and the four of solar cult holidays that we talked about were all purchased not or Beltane which is the midpoint of spring the Lamas day or mid midsummer which is the midpoint of summer hamamass or sewing which is the midpoint of autumn and Candlemas or in bulk which is the midpoint of winter okay just wanted to get that out of the way before we wrap up our story of the now resurrection of the Sun because when we now enter the the midpoint on between Pisces and Aries which would begin the process all over again the following year okay we hit the spring equinox which is where we began okay and now the Sun is on its way up again in the spring from the southern hemisphere its tomb okay where it was dead okay for the six months of the dark season from Libra to Pisces it was in its tomb but specifically it would began dying during the first three constellations Libra Scorpio and Sagittarius so the point when the Sun is hung upon the cross at the autumn equinox follow me here okay bear with me and follow me you're looking at the image it makes it much easier the autumn equinox the Sun was put upon the cross it died upon the cross at the winter solstice okay three zodiacal houses passed during that transition from when it is put on the cross to when it dies so these are symbolically hours okay the houses symbolically represent hours Jesus is said to have hung upon the cross for three hours before he expired okay when he is now dead on the cross that is the winter solstice the Sun had died upon this cross of the zodiac at the winter solstice if we count Capricorn aquarius and places we see that now three days now here there symbolically in this lower left quadrant of the zodiac there symbolically representing days now okay that from the time when the Sun is dead to the time when it has arisen from the southern hemisphere its tomb okay after it had died until the point where it rises again which is the spring equinox the spring equinox happens around March 19th March 21st I should say around March 1920 it's something like that okay so we now see symbolically the houses of the zodiac in this story representing hours of the day that Jesus or the Sun hangs upon the cross before he dies and it also represents days from the time he dies to the time he rises into the northern hemisphere from his tomb he emerges from his tomb which is called the dis lower quota this lower arc the lower arch that is made by the six seasons of the non favored or dark time of the year until he rises into the the favored season of the year for the northern hemisphere which is the top of this ah a section thumb wheel okay from Equinox to Equinox we take the top half and that's the time when the Sun is in the northern hemisphere now when is Easter celebrated the resurrection of the Sun well again this is all has to do with astronomy Easter is always celebrated you can verify this on any site that will tell you how Easter is calculated the church is all too happy to tell people this Easter is celebrated on the first son day because of course it's all about the Sun that's the day of worship of Christianity the Sun day ok Easter is celebrated on the first Sunday after the first full moon after the spring equinox the first Sunday after the first full moon after the spring equinox so the spring equinox happens you find the first full moon that happens after that and then the first Sunday after the first full moon that's Easter Sunday that's how it's calculated and there's a reason for that the reason is the moon goddess which represents Isis or Mary okay Isis in the Egyptian tradition Semiramis in the Babylonian tradition okay a Diana in the Roman tradition Aphrodite you can name a million names for the goddess we can go on and on just like you can name a million names for the solar Sun Savior hero okay but essentially um Mary the moon goddess as we talked about last week and somewhere in these sets of images there are images of Mary and her dark cloak because she represents the night sky she is the goddess of the night she is the goddess of the moon you'll see her standing with a crescent moon um she has a dark cloak with stars all over it and giving birth to the child jesus or Horus however you want to look at it um the moon which is the representation of this goddess has to become full or impregnated in other words it is is in its fullness before it actually gives birth to the child that she bears into the world which is the Sun because the night sky bears the Sun into the world each day at dawn on the horizon the horas zone I mean this is so once you understand this it's so obvious it's the solar symbolism is everywhere in Christianity you go to any church it is unbelievable how much solar symbolism this is embedded in it I mean the host itself has an equal armed cross on it the priest wears an armed crosses on it on his uh garments you know the cross itself is the symbol of Christianity the cross of the zodiac with the Sun hanging upon the cross the ancients looked at the Sun as gods Sun you know that doesn't long anybody on the earth it long was the God and it gives us life and if it doesn't resurrect we don't live so the Sun needs to rise again in order to give us a life and you know this is just a an allegory but if you know and people believe in this seriously and take it serious and kill each other over it that's how brainwashed and hypnotized they are but if we really analyze this and look at it there's a deeper tradition that underlies all of this and that's the story of the actual importance of light the actual importance of knowledge the actual importance of willpower and living according to the golden rule all the things that are attributed in the words that that the the so called Messiah Jesus spoken not not the story about him but the actual words and living according those teachings which is easier said than done are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in - you don't know what single penny and that the bank's know this and hope you don't find out here where we come in we to prosper comm specializes a profound debt repudiation ethic which challenges the validity in your so called debts Worley pretty - from the burdens and protects your property our system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often lead in a worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit three to prosper calm right now hey if ye Shepherd he hopes to be Intel hub check out my lifestyle every Sunday at 4:00 p.m. central Anaheim you can check it out from my website the Intel huh radio comm Wendy Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursday and Sunday evening at 8:00 p.m. Eastern freedom week radio on the internet love news these very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the year but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owners General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bareilles called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and we're summation created a video which you can watch online for free these only the biggest and look important forget you yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's WWWF America the number 8 com watch this free video at WWE end of America a calm you are risking the Intel hub news network question piece by piece [Music] okay we're back what we left I was talking about the importance of really embodying the real underlying esoteric teachings as opposed to focusing on the the exoteric cover story that we're given you know via the religion that is peddled to the masses to control them but even going past the no Astra theological understanding you know not stopping there and saying oh I know it's all astro theology understanding that the astra theology tells a mystical story underneath that is about you know our journey in life were born into the world and then we you know our light gets put out basically by all the mind-controlling conditioning and it's up to us to use our will and our conscience to really bare ourselves back into the world you know a second birth you know being born again being resurrected from that mind control condition to be a light in the world that can act as a way to help people to understand the way to live so that we can have life of any sufficient quality here on the earth so if it's a very powerful mystical allegory once you really understand what it's really saying on a deeper level not to get trapped even in the Astro theology of it which is what you know other people are Heat even getting trapped at a deeper level they're taking the Astro theology literally and believing in that patterning a religion that they actually believe in in a serious way on that lie you know I mean yet is the story of the Sun but you know people stop there and say oh well that means it's all bunk and it's all nonsense well no if the extra theology story is put there to not have you look into the deeper tradition because was the dominators don't want you acting like the Christ would have acted had even here today they want anything but that they don't want Christ consciousness inhabiting people of this planet that's the last thing they want you won't be able to control people if that were the case but continue to continue with this you know explanation of Astro theology um I want to read a section of a book that talks about how this is uh extremely similar to so many other gods of the ancient world the story that we see in the New Testament so this is um from a book called the biggest secret by David Icke he says okay a little quiz Who am I talking about he was born to a virgin by Immaculate Conception through the intervention of the Holy Spirit this fulfilled an ancient prophecy when he was born the ruling tyrant wanted to kill him his parents had to flee to safety all male children under the age of two were slain by the ruler as he sought to kill the child angels and shepherds were at his birth and he was given gifts of gold frankincense and myrrh he was worshipped as the savior of men and let a moral and humble life he performed miracles which included healing sick giving sight to the blind casting out Devils and raising the dead he was put to death on the cross between two thieves he descended into hell and rose from the dead to ascend back to heaven sounds exactly like Jesus doesn't it but it's not that is how they describe the Eastern Saviour known as the rich not one thousand two hundred years before Jesus is claimed to have been born if you wanted a savior God who died so our sins could be forgiven take your pick from the ancient world because there are a stream of them all originating with the Aryan race that came out of the Near East and the Caucasus Mountains so he lists a bunch of them here are just some of the Sun God some of God heroes who played the lead role in stories which mirror those attributed to Jesus and almost all were worshipped long before Jesus was was even heard of and he gives a full list of them I have my own list but I've compiled here do some of my research and I'll leave that list off now this may take a little while but I think it will emphasize a point here is a list of ancient Sun Savior gods all who are attributed with the qualities that Jesus is attributed with as 12 helpers is called the Son of God dies upon a cross often as resurrected three days later his born of a virgin has Mirror Mirror miraculous powers okay etc etc etc just about every detail of the story down the line is virtually identical if not differs in small ways a dad adonis al Qaida's jamon raw Attis val bali bedroom brem rila Buddha Satya Cadmus creat a Dave etat Dionysos arrows theta Foley dental he'll Horace Ishi Indra ischium ciao Krishna Mikado Mithra Odin horas Osiris Prometheus Quetzal Codel Sally pout Tammuz 4tn wa Toba Shama Shama marxists zou zou are and Zoroaster now that's over 40 gods all of which predate Christianity every one of those gods was worshipped in BC times not one of them postdates I should say one or two of them does that's not true one or two of them does I believe capsule Codel is not um VC that's some Aztec so that is ad but it's the same story retold but just about every one of those predates Christianity now if that's not enough for you I mean I don't really know what to tell you I would highly recommend going up to my site and looking at some of the books that I uploaded I uploaded a ton of related documents over the last two weeks and that reading will keep you busy for a while and it's done by scholars who have would probably be able to describe this vet better than I can okay well I did my best there tell you that story of the zodiacal path of the Sun how it relates to Christianity and there's a lot of further research that you can do on Astro theology as related to Christianity posted in my podcast section particularly on shows 37 and 38 some of the documents I posted were stellar theology and Masonic astronomy astrobiology and scenario astronomy occult theocracy symbols sex and the stars the Christ conspiracy the Jesus mysteries a comparative list of pre-existing data de-christianized in the New Testament the parallels between Jesus and Horace Sun gods and the zeitgeist companion guide so a ton of reading up there there's a ton of videos up there I posted Jordan Maxwell on Astro theology Michael - sorry on on Astro theology Manley P Hall on Astro theology the video zeitgeist which is a pretty popular for having discussed part of this story as I said I don't feel it goes far enough in helping people to understand the underlying mystical tradition that has to do with you that has to do with yourself and you becoming a light in the world you know to help resurrect this planet out of its darkness but um you know I don't think that total atheism is is the answer I you know I believe that there is a creator force in the universe yeah I'm comfortable with calling it God you know that that underlies everything it is the universal underlying intelligence that gives everything life and and purpose so you know I'm about looking at the lies of religion and calling them for what it is and what religion has been set up in the name of to do and that is namely to control people you know in the name of presenting some sort of righteousness and moral path in life when you have priests who are abusing children and higher-ups in the in the Church of covering over their crime and offering to pay off families and then just moving them other parishes that they can continue to do the same abuse to other children you know I don't believe in any organized religion and that's what this whole section is about really talking about religion as methods of mind control and try to get people to see past the exoteric to the esoteric traditions that really underlie these cover stories that are given to the masses to control their minds so we're way past the top of the second hour I just kind of lost track of time let me give the calling numbers again and if anybody wants to call we cannot take calls in this hour seven two four four four four seven four four four that's the talk should call in number once again seven two four triple four seven triple four if you call that number punching the call ID which is eight three five one five call ID number four what on earth is happening is eight three five one five if you call the blog talk Network you can call six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again secondary calling number six four six seven two seven three three eight seven no taboo topics call in and talk about whatever you like and please do avail yourself of some of the great information that is posted to the podcasts section you can download these documents get these images to study along with and uh that that's what they're out there for folks edify yourself educate yourself and you know make up your own mind about it don't believe me or take my word on relating the research that I've done and the the great work that other scholars have done and I think that you should take in as much information and then you know make your mind up based upon the totality of the information that you take in so let's um let's look at some other aspects of this okay look at DaVinci how he painted on being the Last Supper okay I'll post this image with the podcast this week if you look at this image of the Last Supper Leonardo da Vinci understood asteroid theology clearly but he also embedded in it not what I call this I talk about this a little bit in my presentation series and I talk about the real Da Vinci Code and one of the greatest examples of this is the image of the Last Supper I think one of the greatest historical paintings ever painted and the the wisdom that lies in it is just phenomenal because Jesus is seated at the middle of the table and he has his Twelve Apostles or helpers around him okay so these of course represent the twelve houses of the zodiac through which the Sun makes its annual trek in the sky Jesus of course represents the Sun okay and the Twelve Apostles represent the twelve houses of the zodiac but specifically they're broken into four groups each one of these groups of three okay there's four groups of three apostles they represent the seasons okay all the way at the left hand side the group of three would represent the winter season you see it has a dark half of the room and a light half of the room again depicting that split down the middle of the Northern Hemisphere and the southern hemisphere okay the light side represents the northern hemisphere the dark side represents the southern hemisphere these two major seasons that I was talking about you have six apostles in one that represents the lower portion of that zodiac wheel on the left-hand side okay with the bottom being winter the lowest point of light and then within the other three just to the left of Jesus in the image or in other words seated to his right would represent the fall season okay and to the right hand side of the image where you have the light half of the room okay on the right hand side the Apostles would represent um summer all the way to the right the highest point of the light and just to the left of Jesus no to his left hand in other words on your right as you're looking at the image but if you're seated as him on his left side would be the spring season and it's just absolutely phenomenal that DaVinci understood this you know it's just great and he painted it in this image like this for right in the open for all to see because you know they would have killed people coming out talking about this none but he availed it in a painting and only initiate who understood the real story would have been able to see this and understand what was being painted and there's something more to the story here if we go deeper than just you know looking at the astro theological aspects of it we can see that Jesus represents in this image the Savior the light of the world the way the truth and the life and this is you know more than symbolic it's telling people the inside this world there's chaos and strife and quarreling and suffering and you know it's not a good scene that's depicted they everybody's at each other's throats in other words okay the whole thing is there to depict people not being able to get along everybody has a kind of negative look on their face it's you know ostensibly predicting that he's saying that one of you will betray me but there's more to it than that da Vinci is basically depicting the human condition in his painting here and he is explaining the people you know if we look at the image the the only people that really the only person that really looks tranquil in the image is Jesus himself and behind him is a way out to the outside that's the only place where there's an entrance into the room or an exit from the room is really how it should be seen it should be looked at it's an exit from the room which represents the earth okay or at least from the current human condition out into a world that that kind of suffering isn't happening and that kind of quarrel in tension and strife isn't going on at and what DaVinci is saying is that the way out is through that Christ consciousness that Jesus is the way the truth and the life well if you pay attention to the words that he was attributed to speaking and live that way we'll get out of this world of you know polarity of you know wandering between the light and the dark of imbalance of self-inflicted suffering and it's just brilliant absolutely brilliant he was uh absolutely one of the true luminance of the world and his technical skill not only unmatched but his ability to put an allegory like that into your mind through an image is just unbelievable and I marvel at it it's you know I think it's one of the greatest paintings ever painted and um you know he knew he knew so much about this and now you know depicted and painted it for for all of future generations to be able to really grasp that message uh in symbolic imagery so the Last Supper I'll check it out you know and really understand how deep that image really goes there are some other things I want to talk about when it comes to a basic Astro theology when we're talking about the gods and we talked about this when we did the section on time which was a few weeks back we talked about the days of the week being given to the gods of the sky and these seven gods also represent qualities of the self um how they represent the seven chakras the energy wheels are vortexes the board two seas that are within the body and represent different different upwelling of energy that comes out of the glands of the bodies of the body and we talk about these energy vortices as chakras um the seven objects from Earth that can be seen in the night sky other than the stars are with the human eye observable with the human eye are the Sun Mercury Venus the moon Mars Jupiter and Saturn okay seven objects visible with the naked eye other than the stars and comets okay the Sun Mercury Venus Moon the moon Mars Jupiter and Saturn these are considered the quote gods of the ancient world all religions are ultimately based upon these gods the Sun Christianity okay Sunday mercury okay that's a Roman God he was Hermes in the Greek tradition he was both in the in tradition he's the messenger of the gods he's closest to God son of course he's the messenger for the other planets and he's the fastest planet he has the fastest orbital journey around the Sun I think it completes in about seventy nine days one year for Mercury so Venus you know the goddess this is a feminine presence in the host of gods along with the moon these are the goddesses Venus and the moon again the goddess has a million different names and go on and on venus aphrodite Hecate um isis Semiramis diana you know there's just tons of them Athena so Mars that's now we're past the Earth you know we're toward the other side uh orbitally you know this is about Mars orbit its orbit is outside the orbit of the earth Mars is the God of War so this is the masculine aspect the dominator presence so the days of the week also Venus is Friday was a von der adea's Venus's is of the French name for Friday but the priority is also named after the another name of the goddess which was Fria Fria in the Norse tradition modern day is the moons day of course moon day Monday Mars's day is Tuesday going backwards mercury um that's a Wednesday um you have to go to the French language to see that one it's a mercredi in French which is Mercury's day so Mars is Tuesday again the French language Mardy helps us to see that one Jupiter is a Roman god in the in the Norse tradition the god Thor was associated with Jupiter so this is Thor's day Jupiter's days fors day or Thursday and of course Saturn is Saturday that's pretty obvious so we looked at that one we looked into time but I would like to look at these as chakras of the body see the farther out we get from the Sun it's like the energy is slowly being ratcheted downwards so Saturn is known as the inhibitor in the ancient world the Saturnian cult is often the most law obsessed black robes are associated with the Saturnian cult of the dark aspect of the occult trappings with black robes is a Saturnian aspect Saturn alien so this is a base instinct the desire to control Saturn's Saturn is considered the inhibitor of the planets it's the via disciplinarian you can look at Saturn as how it was viewed in the ancient world it is the the inhibitor or disciplinary force that when we are not acting within natural law this is the force that kind of rules the day so Saturn is a kind of negative influence and it is based in the base chakra if we were to look at it as a chakra this planet is a base chakra okay moving up from there Jupiter is considered a desire planet this is associated with the sacrum chakra or the genital chakra going upward from there you know closer to the Sun and moving up in the chakras from the base chakra Saturn and the the sacrum chakra Jupiter we have Mars that's the solar plexus chakra and again Mars was associated with as the God of War the same the solar plexus chakra is considered guts okay that's our guts the solar plexus is right where our you know guts slash intestines you know we consider that the place of fortitude in the body or a courage it's the male aspect it's still you know the part that we have to unify with the higher aspects of our solve the higher chakras but it's important nonetheless therefore Mars is associated with the solar plexus chakra or the force of will moving upward we go to the feminine chakras which are the moon and Venus and the moon earth system is where we really were here to learn about care we're here to activate the heart chakra that's what then that's the position that it actually takes in the system of you know chakras I'll post an image that illustrates this with the podcast and if you go back and check it out it will make perfect sense and I think you'll be amazed that this is how the planets actually work and the the attributions how well they line up with what these are with what these chakras are attributed the qualities that they are attributed with so the heart chakra would be the moon earth complan complex a lot of astronomers don't even look at the earth as a planet in and of itself they call they call our system the the Earth Moon system not just the earth because the moon is unlike any other object in the solar system and it is just unheard of to have a moon of the size that we do and the qualities that we do and uh you know I've needed this briefly you know David Icke has a section and his new presentation where he talks about the moon possibly being artificial this is an old idea it's not his idea you know uh you know he accounts it he gives his account of this very well but there are many scholars that have talked about this and a lot of NASA astronauts have actually said you know we don't understand how the moon formed and you know some of them hint at don't actually come out and say or they crucified in a scientific field that the moon may be some sort of a construct an artificial construct this idea is kind of gaining some ground yeah and it's an interesting one to look at but a lot of astronomers look at the or earth moon system not just the earth itself as a planet they pick up on that when we come back here the midget plane will be right back a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man is made from outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse with GM in Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner

General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact her illness called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.americanoutback.net the number 8 comm watch this free video at WWE end of America a calm are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking it you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny and that the banks move it in hope you don't find out is where we come in we to prosper got down specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so-called best morally freeze you for the burdens and protect your property on system is offering superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often lead Norwood situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit for you to prosper calm right now and all I don't have the control of the population queue is amongst us a burning of humanity that on our shoulders the only way out if to expose the global crimes only chase know them at the new world order together we are all one together you know al Bulger the L for freedom and includes tuna in the pipe even L club.com [Music] okay everyone we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm network's website the Intel hub news network comm we were talking about the planets Astro theologically and how they were viewed as the gods of the ancient world and how you know basically our our lives works on this Sevenfold process seven days of the week you know how they were all attributed different qualities that lie within us so we're like a solar system each one of us and the chakras of the body are kind of like the representations of the planets that are in dwelling within us so we are like a solar system that we are indeed like a zodiac as well the qualities that embody the zodiac are all qualities that we need to develop each one of the houses has different qualities if you study astrology and these are all really indwelling qualities so it's the principle of Correspondence if we look at the hermetic principle of the Hermetic tradition principles once again that the universe is self-similar across scales and that the microcosm reflects the macrocosm and macrocosm is a reflection of the microcosm in other words the very large is a reflection of the very small or the universe you know kind of bum is comprised of all the small bits that comprise it of course but even within those small bits the entirety is contained so that's the principle of a holic of a holographic nature of reality in other words the whole is contained within the parts as well as the parts comprising the whole arm we were looking at the planets as chakras and we had gotten to the earth-moon system which is the heart chakra of the solar system that's why all the activity is really happening in in this solar system anyway on earth it represents the heart chakra of this solar system and that's why what is taking place here is so important and we shouldn't let it be trivialized you hear people saying oh we're so so small and so insignificant it doesn't matter what happens here bunk it absolutely matters with what happens here okay uh Ian crane a really enlightened gentleman from England he gives some phenomenal presentations on Codex Alimentarius the BP oil spill and other topics in the world order in general and he relates a quote and usually using it at the end of his presentations I can't quite remember who it's by but he says what we do in life echoes in eternity and I wholeheartedly concur with that what happens here does matter I'm not telling you to get so worked up and crazy about it that you know you are yourself sick but the events that play out here have a purpose and they do matter and they matter in a wider scale in a bigger scale and what's happening here with the individuals is just a reflection of what's happening on a grander scale in the universe I started off the show tonight saying that a lot of the people in the freedom movement the so-called freedom movement even people who consider themselves leaders in this movement don't really understand the dynamic that's taking place they don't grasp the occult they don't understand anything about the mystical traditions they take everything at face value they think it's all about politics they think it's all about nothing but money they believe in the con except of money as something that's real and how holds real value which is mind control okay they don't acknowledge or understand mind control words methods and ultimately I'm going to say it right out in the open it's because they don't know themselves period the end all knowledge worth having is self-knowledge and that means knowledge about how the human psyche works and they don't understand their own their own indwelling qualities because they have never taken up studies such as these and that's why they can never really solve the problems that they want to cry about that that they're seeing play out in their external seemingly external reality when it's all about being generated from within but because they don't understand that and they don't want to change ultimately what's within and their perception they think this is all something that's being done to them instead of something they're creating a causality causality is what it's all altum Utley really about the sixth hermetic principle the principle of cause and effect effect invariably unwaveringly follows calls and what the people in the freedom movement and you know sorry to be the bad guy I need there has to be the bad guy I guess because no one else is saying this I seem to be the only one saying this I'll tell you what I was on a show this past Friday I advertised it it pains my heart almost to say I'm almost sad I went on the show because people are not talking about the real issues here folks they're not they're not talking about what's really happening they're talking about all the external components of it consciousness is hardly even mentioned and the reason it's not is because people don't understand it so-called leaders in this movement don't understand it and are talking about external external external external solutions how about the solution of understanding how consciousness works and then understanding how people who know how this works a thousand times better than then the bulk of humanity does and have known this for thousands of years have used this knowledge to manipulate people into the golems that they are how about that how about we start doing that and yeah it's harsh language I'm not here to be friends with people that's why the show isn't so so tremendously popular it's not a friendly tone or an inviting um you know non-threatening tone we're at war there's a war in consciousness going on and it's about your soul but that's what's really going on here folks people don't want to accept that they don't want to believe it because they don't acknowledge where they are they don't want to acknowledge the deep dark depths to which we've come truly oh they want to skirt the issue and talk about it peripherally you know monetary issues and political reforms and all of that but get down to the core issues of the human psyche and what drives causality in the world and why we experience what we experience and why we experience the suffering that we do all I don't want to hear it I don't want to hear that mind control what via cults I don't want to hear any natural law what get out of here with that take golf as long as we abide in partial darkness we will continue to be conquered a gentleman I've never met made that statement by he goes by the name of Aquinas I guess named after Thomas Aquinas I'm not sure but I'll tell you what those are words of wisdom if I ever heard them and this this person wrote this essay on Liberty I'd love to meet him anybody knows who he is please direct him my way I'd love I'd love to speak with him because his knowledge is extensive from that short essay anyone who truly understands the dynamic going on will recognize the wisdom in his words so I'll just throw that out there if anybody uh you know knows who he is hey we got a few minutes left I see we have a couple callers here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us mark good evening it's bad am i coming in I know I've been through the last few broadcasts Bob you sound great man thanks for calling man always a pleasure to hear from you I was a pleasure to call it a mark it maybe foreboding to a lot of people but I really love your show and I know mark doesn't make a penny off this this is all his need to share truth it's not for us it's it's a factor you know what he feels he has to do this lifetime in mark there are those of us out here I feel bad because I feel like I'm benefiting from some kind of travail you have to go through but but inadvertently I am benefiting and a lot of us are listening to you a couple things artificial moon as a concept yes gaining a lot of ground even and I know I'm a guy of films I'm on the sleeve but even the movies over the last 10 15 20 years all the way back to the early movies talk about this artificial moon that's no moon it's a space station and yeah right y'all right yeah hinting hinting at it yeah yeah you want to make I wonder what Lucas really knew you know that that's true and that's just on the on the Star Wars level of it and you know we hit that ad nauseam I won't bore the people but point number two um I'm sorry point number one moon again but that there's an author that wrote the most recent book besides David Icke was somebody named I want to call him Christopher Knight or Robert Christopher Knight or something but the it's all very Templar sounding and I don't trust it in my gut I don't have any backing for it and I think if I dug I would find that this is a a free Masonic cover to divert people from knowing because somehow and this is really going out on the limb mark and I apologize but I feel somehow someway they're able to use algorithms to get a feeling almost like this web bot project they get a feeling for what people that the avenues of truth will lead to and they preempt it through their their their mass media programming or pre programming and this moon thing is part of it so there is truth to this artificial moon however it is different from what they are trying to call the sack us into before our gold mine and but no I'd like to recommend I'd like to recommend a book for people to check out that contains the the general concept within and it's not the main focus of the book but it's an excellent book nonetheless it's called gods of air and darkness by Richard Mooney of all names his name is Mooney mo oh and ey and he puts out a lot of great questions in this book he doesn't answer too many of them he postulates a whole lot of questions in the book it's kind of written in erich von daniken style like you know could this have been you know line of questioning about the ancient origins of our solar system and it's a fascinating book and it's from the 1970s so it's written quite a while ago Richard Mooney gods of air and darkness maybe I'll post a link to it in the podcast section we have a minute and a half left Bob go ahead bring up your second point is there another caller on hold uh yeah there is if you want to uh let me take that I can do that if you want wrapping are it's up to you good night sir thank you you got it Bob thank you always a pleasure caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you're on what on earth is happening a market it's Eric here in Doylestown Eric how are you man we got about a little low over a minute and a half you can take us out man what do you have for us all right well Bob Bob from Cincinnati is absolutely brilliant I think you need to have him on as a guest in the whole show but I'd love to yeah that'd be great and then I could call into and uh I was thinking about the whole mind control thing in like how like you know I was when I was watching football I was thinking like how the New World Order is like a league and then you know yet and only you have different teams you have different divisions and you know like what and they call it a club like a ball club like the New York page New England Patriots bulk Club so the New York Post would be one of their clubs as part of the week you know what I mean and the school system would be another Club and it's more it's different just this whole institution of mind control because I know a lot of people that go to colleges and everything and they're not stupid people but they've just been in this whole thing so long they don't I mean you get it on television you get it from your friends and your family here from school you get it from work and you just become this institution and that's that's what's happening with you when you try to get them out of it they take it very uncomfortable and they don't want to talk about anything fearful I forget about talking about FEMA camps or the vaccines are killing you you know they look at all those different aspects as different positions on that team that all work toward the same goal you know they're all they're all working toward to advance the agenda you know like one's a linebacker one one's the quarterback etc and they're all looking to you know advance down the field and uh you know put their agenda into effect different players on that same team with the same man they sit and use that analogy ultimately the NFL's the one winning you know it's not the New England Patriots winning with the Eagles and um it's ultimately NFL yep well I rock we're we're at the end of the show my friend I thank you for calling and that's all we have time for tonight on what on earth is happening everybody thanks for listening I'll see you guys next week next Tuesday night I'm Mark passio you've been listening to what on earth is happening in everyone [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #040

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Religion, Chakras, Astrotheology, Islam, Judaism, Three Modalities of Thought, Temple Of Solomon*

[Music] welcome one and all welcome wherever you may be this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we're broadcasting live right here on the Intel Hub News Network my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website the Intel hub news network calm today is Tuesday December 28th 2010 and this is the last what on earth is happening show in the year of 2010 next week we'll be coming to you from the year 2011 that is if you believe in the concept of time as we talked about before on this show there is really only the ever-present moment of now that's all there really is but that aside we have a good show lined up here today we're going to continue talking about religion as a method of mind control I'll be doing this probably this week and next and then we'll be moving on to a new topic but I think that this topic is so critically important that I want to expand on the other two major world religions we've discussed Christianity in depth and I'd like to discuss Islam and Judaism and then talk about them in a holistic framework kind of a model that I have noticed but I'm not the first a overarching model of Correspondence that takes into account these three great religions and kind of relates them to the individual consciousness and the human brain and this is going to be kind of a very abstract and somewhat out-there concept but if you follow along with me and I think some of the images in the podcast that I'll put up you know I usually put up images related images which with each podcast on my podcast page so that after the show people if they want to go back and listen again to the shows can get a visual representation of some of the ideas that I talk about on the show I'll also sometimes post links to books documents and videos so do avail yourself of that information on my website what on earth is happening by going to that website and then clicking the podcasts tab where you can listen to free archives of every one of these broadcasts and like I said get a supporting material on those pages for each podcast so let me give the calling numbers and then I'm going to read a couple of event announcements and then we can get started feel free to call in at any time I love I like taking calls the callers to the show are always great and there are no taboo topics here I'm only going to get one call-in number here today because I don't know if anyone is odd screening the blog talk line a Bob usually does that but Bob Tuscon is on vacation this week so I'm just going to go with the talks you call a number for tonight we'll go back to a dual calling number next week so for tonight the callin number for the show is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number that you will be prompted for for what on earth is happening is eight three five one five once again the call ID number for this show is eight three five one five no tableau topics call them and talk about whatever you like and hopefully we'll get a few callers and we can take some calls here this evening I have a couple of event announcements for events coming up in my area again I read these to promote local activism because that's what it is ultimately all about is once you know doing something with that knowledge once you know what's really going on here become active and take that information to other people in your community so coming up next month at germ books and gallery free your mind conference fundraiser number three this is the 3rd fundraiser for the upcoming for your mind conference in April this will be taking place Sunday January 16 2011 at 2 o'clock p.m. the admission is $10 for two very special presentations by two of the co-hosts of the free your mind conference one being myself Marc passio I'll be presenting a brand new presentation that I've put together entitled everything I needed to know in life I learned by watching The Wizard of Oz and this will be an exploration of the esoteric occult symbolism contained in the perennial classic movie The Wizard of Oz of course derived from the book by Al frank Baum also giving a special presentation another co-host of the free or mind conference Michael Austin Melton Michael Milton is a field investigator from the mutual UFO network of Pennsylvania and he will be giving a presentation entitled the history of mind control in America the history of mind control in America it should be very fascinating this is coming up at germ books germ books is in 2005 Frankford Avenue 2005 Frankford Avenue in Philadelphia for more information check out germ books calm or for your mind conference calm Saturday January 22nd 2011 the activist group truth freedom prosperity will be hosting a networking social this social event will be taking place at Liberty's pub Liberty's is at the corner of 2nd and Fairmount in Philadelphia and the social gathering the networking social for truth freedom prosperity will be held on the second floor of Liberty's pub this will also kind of double as a another free your mind conference fundraising appeal because we're still kind of in dire straits for some cash to bring in some of the out-of-town speakers it's not really looking too good we only raise a slightly less than $1,500 in addition to the hall money so we raised close 3,500 overall we really needed to raise close to nine thousand dollars so we fell well short of our goal for the fundraising for the event so unfortunately it may need to be scaled back if we don't get the funds that we need to bring in some of the speakers from out of town because there are flights and hotel rooms uh you know can be somewhat expensive so that having been said Saturday January 22nd I believe they're going to start this at 7 o'clock p.m. and go throughout the evening truth freedom prosperity presents 2011 networking social at Liberty's on second and Fairmount in Philadelphia for more information on this great activist group please visit their website at www.ge.com mind control and the occult Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 at Liuba hall ru ba hall Ruba is at 414 Green Street for one four Green Street in Philadelphia the doors will be opening at 9:00 a.m. the program for each day will begin at 10:00 a.m. admission is $20.00 per day per person in advance and $30 per day per person at the door the free your mind conference is a unique two-day event in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Bob skin sour your dozous yawn Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor for more information on this unique event please visit www.carmensognonvi.com/newsletter running in this house so I apologize if that creates any background noise interference you'll have to bear with me on that we had a huge snowstorm in Philadelphia a big nor'easter a couple of days back and we got about I guess 12 to 14 inches of snow on the ground so winners in full swing early in the season this year I don't mind that I'm a winter person myself I like the cold I enjoy the snow doesn't bother me a bit driving can be a pain sometimes but hey you know take things as they come but with that having been said let's jump into hourly talking about last week we were I ended the show we were talking about the the planets we were talking about the planets as the the ancient septon or gods that the seven gods of the ancient world and these are the planets that can be seen with the naked eye the naked eye can't see anything beyond Saturn you know aside from other stars and some galaxies but with the naked eye you really can only see in our solar system out to Saturn the planets beyond Saturn aren't visible without the aid of some kind of optic optics device so there's the seven objects from the earth that could be seen with the naked eye in the ancient world are the Sun and the moon of course and then the planet can be seen our Mercury Venus Mars Jupiter and Saturn so these are the seven ancient quote gods of the ancient world that are the gods of Astro theology and specifically the two gods of Astro theology are the Sun and the moon and then of course there are the other planets and the stars and in that pantheon of gods were in that sect or cult however you want to look at it of Astro theology Saturn is the ruling deity because Saturn is the farthest planet therefore it's that can be seen with the eye and therefore its orbit is the greatest in its orbit encapsulate the orbit of all the other planets inward toward the Sun therefore Saturn was seen as the ruler of the planets so in the planetary bodies Saturn is the high you know highest aspect of that hierarchy of quote gods and then of course there are the the stars which are the small lights of the heavens in addition to the planets and so that forms the third major cult of Astro theology being the stars and planets or the stellar cult as it was known so you have the solar cult the lunar called M stands a stellar cult so the cult of the Sun the cult of the moon and the cult of the stars and planets and you know we were we left off talking about how yes we can look at the astro theological aspects of the basis for religion but really we need to go to deeper and more I guess you could say synchro mystic aspects or the aspects of this that really teach us about ourselves in our own psyche so what I was doing at the end of the show last week before we go into talking about you know this is just kind of a bridge into talking about some of the other religions that other two major religions in addition to Christianity being Islam and Judaism I want to just go over this model of the the chakra systems of the body of Vedic a spiritualist tradition the chakras these wheels of energy that are found within the body near glandular activity and that are really kind of gauges for health or disease and they are internal energy upwellings that exist within ourselves and more than that they are talked about that they relate to and correspond to this is going to be a big topic of the show today is correspondence um these correspond to different aspects of the personality and what what the really enlightened ancients weren't what we're doing was not really worshiping these external planetary bodies as gods per se this is what it may have evolved into as any tradition sort of devolves from its original intent but what they really understood is that these were aspects symbolic aspects of fundamental aspects of the personality that exists within within the self within the human psyche just like we talked about Christianity you know you have the external Asheboro theological a story that is given to the masses the exoteric story and then you know beneath that lies the esoteric astro theological aspects of christianity which we discussed at length last week the story of the Sun and the houses of the zodiac the helpers of the Sun the Saviour myth you know that has been has been told throughout the ancient world you know probably hundreds of times I think I gave over 40 examples last week and how it's passed down to us today as Christianity uh but there's a deeper tradition that lies beneath that even it gets to the heart of the matter and the truth that underlies different religious traditions and that is always about the self it is always about our psyche and our aspects of our true selves and what really are deeper motivations are as an individual and the species and the ancients were really in touch with that and they understood it well and so they you know they symbolized this through the you know the symbolic deification of these planets as gods but they understood this was either they weren't the actual gods that this was symbolic and you know they didn't really worship the Sun per se now some of them did I'm not going to say that that wasn't happening okay I'm talking about the people who really came up with these original traditions and understood this to be just an aspect of the principle of Correspondence that the universe is so similar across scales okay that that which is above is like to that which is below and it is stated in the Hermetic tradition okay that we live in a whole a holistic holographic reality in which the very small is a or the microcosm is a reflection of the macrocosm with a very large and vice-versa the very large is a reflection of the very small the whole is contained within all of its parts okay and each part reflects the totality of the whole it can be said a million different ways but it generates the same basic holographic fractal principles that underlie reality and that we are really now only rediscovering through quantum mechanics and other scientific fields of the modern day so um to go back to this model that I was are starting to break down an outline last week the Vedic chakra systems okay they again are about these energy upwellings within the body but more than that they're about different aspects of the self or the psyche so we looked at the root chakra okay and this is what I correspondent to the planet Saturn and there's an image up there on the last podcast on the page I believe it was podcast third 9 tonight's show will be number 40 so if you go up to the site and go to the podcast page somewhere in the related images for podcast 39 you'll see an image of the planets and then the next one after that you'll see an image of the planets as the chakras of the body so I'll start this over again today and lay out the planets in their correspondences to these chakras I'll name the chakras talk about the colors of them as well because if you look at the image you can see the related colors okay and you know we can see how these will relate to different aspects of the self okay so Saturn in the ancient world was called the inhibitor or the disciplinarian this is corresponds to the root chakra the root chakra in the Vedic tradition was called called the mooladhara chakra so the mooladhara chakra as a matter of fact when we get into talking about Judaism I'm going to begin to break down some Kabbalistic knowledge from the tradition of Kabbalah and I will do this to the best of my ability to the extent that I have studied Kabbalah myself because I think initiating people in addition is a very important thing to do and a very important thing to help people to understand what this tradition was originally intended as I've said in in the past on the show that this section on religion was going to be sort of an introduction or an initiation into different occult schools of thought and that is what we're going to start getting into when we talk about Judaism in particular because I'm going to start again breaking down some of the Kabbalistic tradition but I'll pick up this chakra correspondences when we come back after this break you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network we'll be right back folks [Music] in a war where collector hazards and all right honestly use control of the population so we'll charity is amongst us the burden of humanity met on our shoulders the only way if to expose the global crime syndicate known as the New World Order together we are all one together law in town soldiers the battle for free humanity and soon join up in the fight Eatontown of calm [Music] a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right Ephesian predicted the collapse of GM in May Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prosecutor now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's the real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's WWE end of America the number 8 com watch the free video at WWE end of America 8 calm you are lifting TV Intel hub network I'm Russian with order 15 by piece secure your future get their non-hybrid feedback now with aleni economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today to cure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seed when BJ Johnson 1990 here's a Thursday and one degree at 8:00 p.m. Eastern Parsippany trading and control hub three-bedroom okay we're back on what on earth is happening under host mark passio what we were getting into before the break was the shopper system and how this kind of corresponds to a planetary system and this is a principle of Correspondence as it is laid out in the Hermetic tradition because we are all kind of a solar system in and of ourselves we are a zodiac in and of ourselves we're a galaxy in and of ourselves and we're a universe in and of ourselves and really this is what I'm trying to get across here is that studying these traditions there is a positive aspect of all of them because if we understand that then the knowledge that is really worth having is knowledge of self and how we work and how our sites actually operate and that knowledge is what will actually free us from the tyranny that we're experiencing because it is all done through psychological manipulations which I call mind control because that's what it is okay a lot of people don't like that term tough that's what it is deal with it okay um it's real it's happening it's ongoing it's been going on since before you were born and we need to come to terms with that and the way to really get in touch with that knowledge in many cases is to study vehicle and the study hidden systems of knowledge that are reserved basically for the initiator or the esoteric aspects of them of Society so we're looking at the chakra system and like I said I'm going to look we're going to look when we talk about Judaism in the Judaic tradition of the underlying today tradition with a look at Kabbalah and this will kind of relate to this as well because the Kabbalistic symbolism relates to the shopper system as well so the the planet Saturn is what we were talking about that's kind of what bridging into that brief aside there was known as the inhibitor or the disciplinarian of the solar system it is the inhibitory aspect the one that comes in when we're out of balance and makes its influence known okay it has to correct it's a correct a correction device okay so this is why law is often associated with a Saturnian cult you know judge is wearing black robes we'll get into that one talk about the the religion of Judaism but Saturn again looked at as the the king of the planets or the the top of the hierarchy when it came to the planets because it because it had the widest orbit and so there and it contained all the other planets but this relates this idea relates to the base chakra of the body now the base chakra is actually at the very root of the spinal column the base of the spine and this is traditionally associated with base consciousness or instinctual behavior okay so this is a fight-or-flight mode this is a you know actual combative consciousness this is a very low state of awareness know a controller aspect in other words that which responds to something of reactively or with a need to control okay often with a need to uh you know straighten something out or set something right or correct course as well but really not without too much direction they're just with a strong hand very masculine energy so this chakra was is traditionally given the color red red is a correspondence to the left brain as we've talked about before on the show when we talk to money the red frequencies Carly to the red the left side of the brain okay the the male aspects of the personality the masculine I should say aspects of the personality this is yang energy yang energy in its full swing really takes place within the root chakra this is um tribal instincts this is you know caveman consciousness let's call it okay the very base consciousness alright um domination control etc and this is the lowest of this energy yet there's a positive side to this there's a positive side to this as well because without some sort of a drive like that there wouldn't be really any survival again yeah it's the fight-or-flight mechanism and it's Dominator aspects but it's also the force the motivates you physically stay alive okay and to live in the physical world of a motor skills the need for food recognizing when you're under attack from the you know predators or a dangerous you're in a dangerous environment this is the this is a necessary although low consciousness quality that exists within us the idea is to continuously raise our energy upwards so that we're ruled we rule ourselves through the higher aspects of the personality a higher aspects of consciousness the higher energy energies of a higher chakra systems and we don't get trapped in the lower ones which is what really we are we have done to ourselves collectively as a species so the mooladhara chakra is traditionally colored red interestingly it's shaped as a square okay a block or you know regimented object in Freemasonry again the square is which this corresponds to as well as Kabbalah the the square is a symbol of base consciousness as well okay being a tool of a builder a square okay a 90-degree angle not really found in nature and it represents base consciousness in Freemasonry until it is turned around okay or in other words it is uprighted so that we operate our base instincts and you know then we leave the square and go toward the compasses which is compassion and higher consciousness or again relating to the higher chakras so Saturn relates to this chakra and you see I put that at the base chakra of the image now we go forward to the next chakra and we come to Jupiter a Jupiter is the planet that it corresponds with a desire with sexual energy and it is the correspondence to the sacrum chakra or some people call this the genital chakra the genital area of the body is actually very slightly higher than the genitals but it's associated with that general area of the body and uh it's um this is called the swad the swadisthana chakra chakra the swadisthana chakra and um I'm sorry the swadisthana chakra and this is the shape that is corresponds to this is a crescent moon okay it's often a wound shape or an egg shape something similar to that the color the corresponds to this chakra is orange orange and Jupiter in fact does actually have sort of an orange and yellowish tint to it brownish orange yellowish interesting correspondence there but what this chakra represents and what the planet in general represents a desire and again that corresponds to sexual energy of course when it is in a lust aspect but it also corresponds to the desire to want to know the desire to want to improve oneself the desire to want to gain or attain or aspire to higher levels of knowledge and development within the self so this is a kind of a of a positive influence and it is a step up from the just base needs being met and you know survival only mentality so we really need to at least get to that before anything further unfolds to where our higher the higher levels of our nature and this is often depicted as you know the beginning of initiation okay the desire to want to start to learn about the personality start to learn about the psyche start to understand more about the self okay as was written in the Delphic on the delphic oracle in greece in their mystery tradition know the self and you will know the universe and the gods and this is what the planet Jupiter kind of begins to open up through initiation through the wanting the desire to go forward toward truth and out of pure base consciousness or animalistic consciousness so that is the second chakra and that would in this solar system is solar system week that we all carry within ourselves that would correspond to the planet Jupiter or the sacrum chakra okay so moving forward to the next planet inward and the next chakra would be Mars Mars is the God of War okay Mars corresponds to the solar plexus chakra solar plexus being right near the the diaphragm okay uh you know the stomach area the guts in other words because this chakra represents will willpower is what the chakra represents it represents courage this chakra is called in the Vedic tradition the manipura chakra again corresponding with the solar plexus and it's color is yellow and that's interesting because you know when we lack courage people say that we're yellow it's a you know a phrase that it we generally reserved for people who are cowardly or don't have guts or don't have will okay don't have courage so interesting how the language reflects some of this and you know Mars is the God of War okay the god of you know pure mail will power and actually conquering god of conquering others warfare um pure willpower exerted okay getting things done right the the actual ability to actualize something not just talk about it think about it but then but actually do it okay so that's willpower and this is one of the most important aspects see that this this chakra is abut the highest of the lowest three chakras but it if it is used properly if it is unified with the higher chakras including the heart chakra is one of the most important because this is what actually gets us to activate ourselves and take action in the physical world that this chakra has to be ruled by the higher chakras for us to take proper action in the world but still it is a quite important aspect of the self because we can think all we want about what's you know what we know to be true we can know in our hearts that it's true we can believe it we can you know you know feel positive emotion about it but unless we actually use our will Center our willpower to actually get things done in the physical domain in which we live and operate nothing actually changes nothing actually gets done this is partly why the situation continues the way that it is so few people have activated will centers within themselves so this is a very important aspect of this whole chakra system in the Vedic tradition of the Indus Valley you know India in general and um Mars corresponds the planet Mars the masculine planet of Mars corresponds with this solar plexus chakra or the montipora chakra so the next chakra going forward in this system is the anahatha chakra this is the heart chakra and everyone knows where the heart is that in the body this is the color associated with this is green you can see we're stepping through the visible color spectrum of light we started with red then moved upward to orange the higher the frequency the higher the chakra higher the frequency of right light the higher the frequency of the chakra and the higher it is in the body along the middle of the body the spinal column okay so these energy wheels correspond with the frequencies of light and they correspond with the planets again this show is highly about correspondences but they as will even see more of a little bit later so we go to the anahata chakra this is the earth-moon system okay so a lot of scientists don't even talk about this as a single planetary system we can talk about it almost as a dual planet the Earth Moon okay because our moon is exhibits we talked about this a little bit in the last couple weeks exhibits qualities that no other moon in our solar system does it is bigger in proportion Airy size to the planet than any other moon and uh you know we touched upon the controversial subject a little bit that the moon may not even be a natural satellite and you know there's a lot of speculation going on about that and I posted a book called gods of air and darkness on my podcast section last week that touches upon this topic a little bit but it's a very good book that talks about ancient lost ancient civilizations and human origins the origins of our current civilization and it proposes a lot of intriguing questions I highly recommend it it's written back in the 70s by Richard Mooney and you know the earth moons system okay taken together the moon of course is seen from the earth so the earth is not contained in the this uh you know system of gods of the ancient world because we're on it we're viewing things from that perspective so it's not included in the objects we see in the sky but the moon is so ultimately what we're getting at here is that the heart chakra is all about what's really going on here on the earth this is a this is a place that souls really incarnate to to learn about compassion natural law um understanding of the self care crew care that's what this whole experience is about in case you haven't figured that out you have to care enough to make a change you have to care enough to change yourself okay it's all about care it's all about developing true care care toward the higher aspects of consciousness and the care to really motivate people to evolve to higher states of awareness and consciousness so that the species evolves in in consciousness so we'll pick up from that point when you come back and read another commercial break on mark passio you're listening what on earth is happening right here on the insole hub news network well the US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right he's even predicted the collapse of GM jen-mei friend nack and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact her illness called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.h calm although this video may be offensive to some audio tape is worth check now again that's wwww at WWWE america eight.com are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know what single penny and that the bank noticed and hope you don't find out here's where we come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation weapon which challenges the validity of your so-called that's morally freezing from the burdens and protect your property on system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a war situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of your and your family then I courage you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself they call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or busy free to prosper calm right now and all I want at least control of the population so give me the mantra the burden of humanity yes when our shoulders the only way is to expose the global crime syndicate known as the New World Order together we all want together you know and L Bulger's the battle for what reason any pieces do not in the fight in down up calm [Music] [Music] okay we're back and I was talking about the heart chakra and its correspondence to the planet Earth and how we're really here to learn the dynamics of true care that's what it's ultimately all about understanding that we're one understanding that as one suffers all suffer and interestingly the the color of the heart chakra in the Vedic system or the unhappy chakra is green we talked about green as being the balance frequency is the middle in the middle the dead center of the visible spectrum of light it represents mediation or balance it represents love energy which is totally tied to the connected the concept of care it represents the balance between the left and right brain hemispheres it represents the colour of nature green energy this this is a green planet green and blue but in general the you know all the the natural forces that grow here on the earth on the land are green you know green is the color that we need to take in as far as food goes to really have health in the body you know the dark green leafy vegetables alkalize the body keep us healthy provide basically you know the nutrients that we need and um this is completely tied together with the forces of nature of the Sacred Feminine energy the the energy of balance and love and again it's tied together with concept of balance between the brain hemispheres and of course the the visible spectrum light energy okay so green is that balance or fall Crone point between the two opposite extremes that we need to you know come to the really understand what is needed here what we need to do how we need to change the level of care that we need to develop in order to really make this great change come about which is basically coming out of a purely left brain mail Dominator system of control hierarchy compartmentalization and you know the erosion of rights and freedom to a balanced holistic society that reintegrates the Sacred Feminine you know the goddess so to speak and respects natural law and freedom and embodies it and lives it and puts it into practice and the heart chakra is really what we need to connect to to do that that's as simply as I can put it and again this corresponds to the earth the earth is the heart chakra of this solar system period so just sit and meditate on that and think about that for a moment some people may not think that there's anything to this correspondence but there is and you know if you just open it your mind and your eyes you will see it and it isn't just you know I'm putting images together to make this work out like this okay really sit think about it think about what we said look at some of the images and you know meditate upon it or contemplate upon it I should say so the next chakra now we're getting into the highest chakras the higher chakras the high the ones above the heart shop or the heart chakra again acting as a fokker more a balance point between the lower chakras and the higher shoppers we're getting the three higher chakras which are the throat chakra or the third eye chakra and the crown chakra so the throat or the shuddha chakra is corresponds to the planet Venus Venus is the next closest planet inward toward the Sun this is the speech center of course the throat where our vocal cords are at and this starts to open us up into higher levels of knowledge and awareness and most of all creativity because this relates with the color blue which corresponds to the right hemisphere of the brain and this is about how we use our voice this is about what do we talk about no it's uh what kind of things concern us in our mind so we actually express that through our words we do it in a way that is uh no frivolous that is vain that is um you know of vapid that you know is concerned with absolute nonsense and things that don't really matter you know are we talking all day about sports and celebrity gospel you know you know gossiping about our friends and you know things like that or are we really trying to get messages across to people that matter that are about what's really going on there about what's really going on within us you know and I mean as a whole as a people within us okay um it's so important what we use our voice to do it's so important that we care enough to use our voice so many people know what's going on don't talk they you know there are people out there who know exactly what is up and what is taking place and yet they don't activate themselves through the heart chakra to make their way into that let's talk about this you know aspect the throat chakra you know I this was a the case with myself only years ago I sat on so much of what I knew to be the case for years for years I was involved in the dark occult knew what was basically being done didn't have the full picture but knew enough to start speaking out about it okay and I didn't for years because I wanted corroboration from many different sources I was insecure I was too insecure in my knowledge to say oh if I put this out there I maybe I'm wrong maybe I won't be I'll be ridiculed maybe I you know I'll be doing more damage than good by putting this information out but now I almost look back and want to kick myself for not speaking out earlier because you know I'm not sure whether we're too late now sometimes but the point I'm trying to make here and I told the story before on the show I you know went down to a meeting in Virginia you know on I think it was on the topic of the Mayan cat it was on the topic of the Mayan calendar actually yes it was and a woman at this meeting said you there's so much knowledge you're carrying with you what are you doing with it how are you speaking this back out into the world to try to enlighten other people and I said no and she said what makes you think you're allowed to do that with the kind of knowledge you're carrying she said you need to have a outlet for this like a release valve pressure release valve Oh or you're going to do harm to yourself and what makes you think that you're even allowed to sit on this kind of information and not put it out back out there into the world to help others you know that you'd be doing wrong by not doing and you know I sat and thought about that for a while that's kind of what spurred me on to even start doing my presentations led to this show and all the other activities I'm involved with so um starting to speak out is one of the most important aspects on the road to truth and you know it's encouraging that many people are activating in that way but more people need to a lot more so that's the throat chakra with the vishuddha chakra the planet Venus and again that's the goddess the right brain corresponds with the it's right next to the Earth Moon system as well it's almost a twin of the earth of you know size planet Venus is okay and you know it's connected right next to the green energy of the heart chakra you go upward to the blue energy and that's you know you cared enough and now you're actually speaking okay when we have to unite see three things need to be united actually all of these need to be united but the key factors are that the heart chakra and the chakras that surrounded immediately which is that the throat and solar plexus so you have the emotions and then how your knowledge is expressed through the voice they work we're going to get to knowledge in a minute and then uniting that with the will center which is the solar plexus chakra okay so Venus and Mars have two brought together by the heart chakra which is the earth okay the male and female it's very interesting how it works out this way in you know the solar system you know the whole idea men are from Mars Women are from Venus Mars the God of War you know the yeah masculine yang energy and then Venus the goddess the sacred feminine energy not a coincidence that it works out like that the ancients were telling us something you know so let's move on to the next chakra the two highest ones are the third iron crown the third eye chakra is called the Ozma chakra and its color is purple some people will call this indigo and distinguish it from purple and then say that the crown chakra is a purple or violet and white okay let's just call it purple for now and we can see that this chakra relates to the third high what is the about the balance of the brain hemispheres and the activation of the pineal gland okay that's the gland that we're talking about here when we talk about the third eye chakra but moreover this represents the awakening of knowledge and what it really represents is not just mundane knowledge not just knowledge about the external world but true knowledge of self and how the self operates in the physical world and the dynamics that are going on in the physical world the truth about this reality is what this chakra is also ultimately all about and of course that is corresponds with the planet Mercury okay the messenger of the gods in the Roman tradition in the Greek tradition he was Hermes in the Hermetic tradition he is Hermes Trismegistus and the Egyptian tradition he is both the scribe of the gods and we can go on and all with names for him but essentially mercury is the closest planet to the Sun hence he is the messenger of the god of this solar system okay and you know they say when they ascribed something to be mercurial it represents having high you know minded topics it's something that is very cerebral it has to do with the brain the mind and this is a you know about our thoughts this chakra what we spend our time thinking about what we spend our mental energy in pursuit of are we pursuing the truth or are we concerned about you know memorizing statistics about what happened in football season you know what I mean okay just uh you know so many people have brilliant minds and use them for garbage nonsense trivia can't tell you how many people spend time memorizing trivia trivial facts though they call it trivia people can know so much about so many little tiny things but the the point is um you know they're not really spending their time on anything that is really bettering themselves or humanity you know they're not thinking about the bigger picture they're spending their time time focused on the trees instead of pulling back and seeing the forest you know I was talking with my friend earlier and we were talking about doctors and scientists and how some of them have brilliant minds and know practically nothing that's worth knowing because you know I likened it to a you know a desk you know people somebody's work desk with a million things laid out on it right and I said to my friend earlier today these people's minds are like what they're doing is they're focusing they're in a drawer in that desk and then they're in a tiny little container in that drawer and then they're focused on looking at a little tiny notch that was made in a in a paperclip inside one of these containers inside one of the drawers and they study that little notch and know every little aspect of it oh they we can measure the angle of the notch and that's the end of this paperclip with exactitude and we can you know understand how the notch got there and what the material is made out of you go on and on into infinitum of the trivia and the specialization about what you can know about that little tiny tiny aspect of that corner of the world but they don't even know that they're in a drawer on a desk in a room in a house on a block in a city in a cunt you see where I'm going with this they don't pull back and get the bigger picture their whole world is that little tiny area of specialization and this is what I would say is a person that of course does not have access to this the energy of this chakra because this chakra is about holistic knowledge it isn't about left brain logical knowledge only it is about specialization it's about holistic intelligence the coming together of the left were logical and the right or creative or intuitive brain hemispheres and merging them as one in this chemical wedding ok the chemical wedding of the merger between the aspects of the left brain and the right brain which we've talked about many times here on on this show in the past ok so that is the planet

Mercury it represents the magician qualities the magical qualities of the individual really coming online in knowledge in a holistic sense ok and finally we come to the crown chakra and of course this is the Sun this is the light the Savior energy mrs. B it's called the sahasrara chakra in the Vedic tradition and this is connection to oneness is how I can best describe it this is cosmic consciousness some people call it Christ consciousness of course we saw how the concept of the Christ is associated with the Sun and again the ancients that really understood this knowledge from an esoteric perspective that we're not worshipping the Sun in understanding how these correspondences work any more than I am worshiping the Sun ok this is a symbol it's symbolic God's Sun we didn't put the Sun there God did okay it doesn't belong to anyone it belongs to the Creator in other words so it's the son of God ok and this is um you know it represents really coming on to the true light of one's true nature it's under that we are one not just with everybody else around us but with everything that this is all an experience it's a contract that we are having an experience we are not the body we are not even the mind we are experiencing the body in the mind we are a spiritual being having a physical experience not the other way around and once we connect with that we can't really be controlled that's what the dominators and the occult is the Darko cultists I should say of this world don't want us understanding and connecting with because once we do game over for them game over because everything that is perpetuating this system every body every individual that continues to perpetuate their male Dominator nonsense system okay they're complete crap bs system that they've set up and people believe in and support and hold up like their life depends on it is dependent upon one thing and one thing only and that is identification with the body as the self we talk about this many many times when we talk about the barriers to the realization of the true self the $0.05 illusion okay you know ego identification you know staying trapped in physical only consciousness left brain only consciousness and identification with the ego who are the roles that we play in life and believing that they are us instead of what we are which is infinite consciousness having an experience in the physical domain period and that's done to evolve the spirit to higher states of awareness that's why we basically come into this domain where we do the work and that's that understanding that's really knowing it not just saying it not just repeating it but knowing it within us that's really the activation of that crown chakra and once that's activated that person cannot be controlled in the physical sense they're not going to go along with the dominators agenda no matter what it means because they don't care what happens to their body they're not going to accept they're not going to want to control anybody because they know that that's ridiculous nonsensical you're you're only harming yourself and violating your own rights and violate violation of someone else's and you're not going to go along with control you're not going to go along with the nonsense of control control are being controlled and you know that's what it's alternately about and the ancients who put these systems together really ultimately understood this this knowledge has been really kind of watered down it's been perverted it's been you know outrightly uh you know obfuscated and obscured and it's come down through different traditions and muddied ways very muddy ways and that's why people you know don't understand it they don't know what it's all that's ultimately about a true activation of care true activation of intelligence true activation of will not playing the game of you know control at all on either side of it being a controller or accepting control and being a slave and then you know too many people in the world really think that all of these occult systems are somehow negative or bad or evil and this is a childish mentality there is no such thing as all people who study the tradition of Kabbalah being bad or evil any more than its sense of sensical to say all Christians are bad and evil no they're they're you know people who are interpreting things in different ways there are really good positive Christians in the world who you know look at their tradition and know the difference between right and wrong and live that way and their kabbalists you do the same and there are Freemasons who do the same okay and there are Rosicrucians who do the same etc etc you know it's when we're talking about the dark aspects of the occult these these traditions have all had falls in the past they have all fallen and they've fallen into wrong hands they want to use their knowledge for control you want to use their knowledge to manipulate because these are all whole systems of knowledge that are about the self they're about aspects of us and if we know them and other people don't if we were so inclined we could use this to manipulate other people and they have done this that's what has been done with these traditions sadly and that's why we're in the mess that we're in because people don't know these and these things and they're still occulted meaning hidden and I've said before on the show the answer is going to come what we really need to move toward is making the occult no longer the occult because it is not hidden anymore it is known and I absolutely disagree with the people who say that that's not necessary that that we can do that we can create a peaceful world we can create a world that's sustainable we can create a world that's based in freedom and we can still have a whole bunch of ignorant people in it it'll never ever ever ever work that way you know oh people say oh not everybody needs to get this to get what's going on yeah everybody needs to get it no shortcuts no well five ten percent of people understand it and they're going to be the leaders and then you have the same situation repeating itself in another cycle and the same thing will have to be done over and over again because it will descend it'll turn into a system of control and we'll be right back where we started or where we ended up I should say and it's a naive position the people even within the freedom movement who think only a few percentage of people need to understand the truth to take over the reins right bold is what I answer back with that ok we need to educate people thoroughly we need to put this knowledge out into the world until it becomes part of the collective consciousness ok it does need to be known by almost everyone and you know the people who think that that's not the case are this kind of the same people to think some mystical Savior is going to descend from the clouds and rescue us a man another friend joke all the time the Tooth Fairy is going to be here any day to wave a magic wand and rescue the planet just like all the aliens from whatever distant star system they're coming from this week are going to swoop down and pick up the garbage that we've created in our environment you know our mass psychosis you know in our diseased psyche they're going to swoop down clean up all of our garbage for us and then cradle us in their bosom for all eternity and rescue us from ourselves good luck with that don't don't sit around waiting for that and expect that to happen because you'll be waiting a long long long time okay it's up to us to do this work for ourselves and for no other reason that it's then it's the right thing to do and for no other reason then it's the truth but again you know abdication is one of the strongest weapons that uh you know our is continually dangled in front of us like a carrot by the elite they always want us to abdicate our responsibility to really really understand really know pass the buck on you know that's all just pass the buck it's not your responsibility you don't need to know this in any kind of fullness year especially I'll need to teach it to anybody else just you know think that you have it figured out enough and then move move along and you know let the chips fall where they may and all the time they're running right to the bank as a result of that application you know they have it's like I said and other teachers have said like Michael sorry on his at his analogy for it the elite don't look at 7 billion people they look at one consciousness to be whose neck is to be put into one collar that's it and that that's how they they work they work with systems dynamics that's how they work whole systems they don't think of people as individuals they think of a whole culture a society you know like a little petri dish okay call the culture okay with all the millions or billions of cells in that dish and they put do an operation to that whole dish and it affects the entire thing that's how these elite think they don't think in terms of I'm a unique individual special person with my own unique talents abilities and you know aspects of my psyche and personality no it's seven billion is one consciousness to be controlled that's it and that's you know again people don't want to hear it but that's part of the reason they're so successful they think in terms of systems dynamics and we don't meaning the bulk of humanity and that's why they can pretty much have our way with us because we are we are not evolved thinkers and they are and you know I'm not picking up for them or you know trying to say that you know I'm like what they're doing in anyway but I have respect for you know the enemy or I you know the other opponent playing on the other side of the chessboard kicking our ass pretty much that yeah I have respect for it because they know all of this information you think the elite don't understand these aspects of the self they know them with totality with perfection they could do what they do unless they need us and you know again I'm just going to respond one more time to people who say oh well the bulk of humanity doesn't need to understand this you're crazy if that's what you think you're crazy that's that's all I can say about it because there are no shortcuts in this game there are no shortcuts when it comes to self-knowledge people have to actually do the work for themselves because they cared enough to do it period the end so um that's all I'll say about that and that kind of concludes the UH you know correspondence aspect of what I was trying to do with the chakras and the planets and I think that's a kind of a valuable exercise and you know it's a good meditation to go through or you know not it's only really a meditation it's a good contemplation I don't know if I ever talked about the three modes of thought but that's kind of a good thing to understand in um looking at religion as well because our society engages in two basic modes of mental activity and primarily it engages in one which is concentration this is active alert thought okay and now I'm segwaying into this from the you know breakdown of the chakra systems in correlation to the planets because again I'm saying you don't even want to meditate upon this if you want to do this as like kind of like an exercise to you know look at these different aspects of the self and see these correspondences with caught the collars and the planets etc you want to contemplate on it and there's a big difference so the first mode of human thought that I was alluding to his concentration this is active alert thought left brain thought but this is important for people who are primarily right brained and don't want to engage in the male masculine consciousness you know there's a lot of people who are imbalanced toward the right brain you know they're the the spiritual type I only want to use the word spiritual type the New Age type which we talk about the New Age movement ok the New Age type never really wants to engage with actual tangible things that are done on the earth on the ground floor ok actually doing work on the gameboard floor ok with knowledge that is gained from higher-up meaning you know we look at the whole game as a big chess game that's being played between the forces of light and dark and if you're going to actually move the pieces on the board you need to exercise the will to move the pieces you can't sit there and go oh I know all this knowledge of how things work at higher levels but I don't want to soil myself by having to touch that piece on that board and then the the dark occult this comes in swoops down on the board makes a few moves and checkmates you okay then that's what's really happening so we need to understand that concentration while it is the predominant mode of thought in the world and that's you know sometimes can be not good because people never engage in anything else but left-brain thought that's part of what's keeping us in this manufactured reality nobody's engaging the feminine aspects of thought the you know intuitive and creative aspects of our consciousness but um you know when we are - right brain it could be damaging as well we can't really get anything done we drift in this you know kz a you know a quasi spiritual state which isn't really a high level of spiritual attainment it's a it's a trap if you asked me and people want to meditate all the time I've given the example of dick Sutton uh that the teacher who tells a story about a friend of his back in the 70s who you know meditated so much he couldn't concentrate on any work and couldn't get anything done but he was having a problem in his brain went to a doctor his doctor did a brain scan and the brain scan showed that his neocortex had actually been destabilized in a similar way that drugs can be stabilized neocortex of the brain and he said you know I know you're not high you know but you're scanning like your hive right now now I he did blood work on my guess and didn't find any drugs in the system he said I meditate on the hours a day hours and hours a day he said well that's what it is he's always in a right brain state never engaging the physical reality that he lives in that his body you know is carried in we need to not totally be engaged in the physical world the point where we identify with it but we don't need to neglect it either you know that this is this is what led to a religion completely conquering and taking over the world pretty much is this a right brain state of consciousness now we'll go into the opposite imbalance a left brain state government is taking over the world because religion is the binding upon the left brain that keeps people trapped in the right brain all the time you know and then controllers who understand that how that works can keep people enslaved practically spiritually okay through what they believe it's a form of mind control and you know government is the opposite it's binding upon the right eminent creative intuitive part of the brain to have a total control system come in and take over there both forms of mind control they just work on different parts of the brain so concentration important can help balance when you're in too much of a right brain modality pot smokers you know the XR excessive with it you know I'm not saying are we talking about you know cannabis as being an entheogenic compound it could help people get out of excessively left brain modalities but there's a balance that needs to be struck as what I'm getting at not making the pendulum swing from one side to be too far to the other side so I'm going to take a break right there and give the call and number again cuz I'm Way past the top of the hour again anybody wants to call in the call in number seven two four four four four seven four four four once again a calling number seven twenty four triple four seven triple for the call ID number that you will be prompted for when you call in is eight three five one five call ID number for what on earth is happening eight three five one five so back to the modalities of human thought concentration left brain modality meditation right brain modality we've talked about both of these the middle or mediating modality of thought is contemplation and look right in all these words I think I've mentioned this before on the show but I'll say it again con sin tration right we break down the words this is green language this is our chemical language okay we've talked about green language you only really see it if the consciousness is a team to the green frequency it's not red it's not blue it's not left brain it's not right brain it's in the middle concentration concent con means come together or together or with in Latin it's a prefix and send centric Concentra concentration right and then the last part of these words so you have come together or together center in the middle center right and a tion and these words concentration meditation contemplation Asian okay a tion at ion okay this is green language it's word pun language okay at I on the eye is on your acts the state of consciousness that makes the eye on okay on is another word for light okay on means Sun or the light a on eye on the eye on not off not in a state of off were being blind but on alert awake and an ion is a positively charged particle could be a negatively charged particle too but it means that the energy is present you know there is energy their electricity awakening ion okay so concentration can help us to come together at the center to bring the ion if we're in a too much of a right brain state that's why it's a left brain modality of consciousness that can help us balance consciousness if we use it properly meditation needy okay Medi means in the middle the center anion same thing it can help us to come to the center to center ourselves if we're to and a left brain state that's why people favor the method of meditation because we're largely left brain physical task oriented society identified with the physical world so meditation if we're in left brain modality predominantly and help us to come to the middle again or balance consciousness but the best way to do it the best way to do it is to use contemplation we'll talk about that right after these words you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network we'll be right back [Music] he will wear kalapa hazards in all of Italy in controlling the population total care he is amongst us the burden of humanity left on our shoulders the only way out is to expose the global crime syndicate known as a new world order together we are all one together we are you know soldiers the battle of the humanity and soon enough in the fight ENL of calm a very multi US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he said and will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel and best educating our children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM and may threaten neck and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties of you you in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.wku.edu/oucampus - some audiences it's worth checking out again that's wwm of America the number 8 comm watch this free video app WWWE mmm Erica a calm you are listening to the Intel hub network rustling did you order piece by piece secure your future get your non-hybrid team pack now with the leading economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organics banner at the top of our blog pod where you'll be today secure your future and the future of your family in hard time heirloom organic seed Wendy Jennifer Johnson and we computed Thursday and Sunday thank you sir Siddalee Raymond you say huh okay we're back on what on earth is happening I want to wrap up the concept I was talking about before the break we have a couple more segments to go on the show I want to try to get through a few pieces of material here I had gotten to the point where I was talking about three modes of consciousness concentration which can assist in balancing right brain imbalance consciousness because it's a left brain modality meditation which can assist in balancing left brain dominant consciousness because it's a right brain modality of thought actually quieting the thoughts so that we can come to a place of balance for those who are too left brained and the the one that I described is really the best modality of thought but it is a lost one or it is practically not engaged in and there's a reason for that and that is contemplation we see that that is also a green language word because cons together and then we have the word temple in the middle of the word and indeed the brain hemispheres are in the temple of the head okay between the temples this is a reference to the temple of Solomon again being the Sun in the moon or the left brain and the right brain so so contemplation is khan temple at ion okay and I know that's a strange you know sounding way of saying that word but if you think about it in green language terms if you even understand what I mean by green language word pun language or wordplay language what is being said by contemplation is together at the bringing the temples together the left and right brain at eye on the place at the center which is the third eye chakra or the human pineal gland so this is one of the best ways of activating the balance between the hemispheres of the brain across the corpus callosum the the bridge which actually ties these two brain hemispheres together and passes information back and forth between the two because um it is a form of daydreaming it is a form of active yet imaginary thought simultaneously it engages both brain hemispheres okay and this is why it is so heavily discouraged people discourage daydreaming and just about anything okay uh it's like a taboo it is something that is not to be done it's it's like a forbidden thing in our society and there's a reason for that because daydreaming engages both brain hemispheres equally again it is active and yet it is creative and imaginary simultaneously so you're you're using both hemispheres of the brain when you do it when you contemplate upon something not deeply concentrating on it yet not meditating requiring thought completely but actually actively engaging it but in a creative way and that's what this society doesn't want anyone doing that's the lost mode of thought with a lost mode of prayer some people actually call it a simple daydream for the manifestation of one's own intentions and the solving of problems that we may encounter try it sometime and I'll guarantee you if you can get into that mode of consciousness because it's not even easy to get into okay most people fall into either not being active enough in which they slip into a form of meditation or being too active in which they start concentrating or try to force the issue contemplation is a very subtle balance between these two modes and when we hit it right dead center you know pun intended there okay it's amazing the kind of things that you can come up with in that state of consciousness and that's why it's so round upon by the dominator culture so the modes of thought again that's also connected with religion in many ways because you know it is about the manifestation of what we want to see happen and how we want to change ourselves and people call that prayer but prayer is kind of a fallen form of that that that is descended in this simple begging you know just placating ourselves to a no desire of some God or begging that God for manifesting our desires for us um in which case we don't really learn anything the answer is just given to us you know we didn't have to do any work to achieve it or learn about any aspect of ourselves we just magically get something I've never believed in that mode of prayer but you know actively engaging in something like um a contemplation makes a lot more sense to me anyway but I want to talk about the other religions we talked about Christianity last week briefly I want to discuss Islam and Judaism as the other Astro theological cults of the ancient world and how these are fit into a model that I have noticed and many other people have noticed of this correspondence principle that I've been talking about all night when it comes to the earth itself as a living holistic dynamic system that we're all a part of and it's kind of controversial it's kind of something that people have a hard time seeing where when they even do hear reject it outright you know that they just think it's nonsense and I'm going to put it out there anyway I don't really care I see the correspondences in this I think it's powerful when we see the correspondences in this model that I'm going to mention hopefully I can get to it by the end of the show tonight but think of it as you will believe believe don't believe it you know I say you know don't believe anything you know if you see the correspondence and you value this model you know maybe try to relate it to somebody else but you know if you think it's it's nonsense you're within your freewill right to think that way but I see something in um you know of recognize a pattern in how the religions of the world have played out in the modern era and the geographic positioning of the concentrations of these and you know other things that I'm going to get into when I talk about this earth brain model but briefly on Islam Islam is the lunar astrological cult as we saw that Christianity was the solar cult of the ancient world handed down to us today as a modern religion Islam is a lunar cult based on the goddess principle or the moon okay and its symbol is a crescent moon in star okay um that's telling right there in that the main symbol again the main symbol for Christianity is the cross and we saw how that's actually the cross of the zodiac which the Sun is placed upon and then the story of the sun's Trek and the zodiac was pattern around that cross with a quadrant the four quadrants are quartering of the zodiac wheel the Islamic religion is based on the moon or lunar cult but also as I said one like we talked about the story of Isis Horace and Osiris in the Egyptian tradition the Sacred Feminine goddess of the ancient world as she was worshipped in the cultures and cosmologies of the ancient world was also patterned after the galaxy itself not just the moon but it was the moon the night sky with the stars you know in their manifestation you know at night okay so the full again we saw Mary's image with a dark cloak with night sky stars embedded in it okay but um and this is Isis because this equates the Isis in the Egyptian tradition because it's not just the moon goddess that's not just what the goddess represented her what Isis in particular represented it was the moon it was the night itself it was the blackness of the night sky with all the stars embedded in it and it was the galaxy itself all of these things is what the goddess represented and some of her their names were meet okay and that of course you can see her depicted as you know bridging over the the two horizons with you know she's acting as an arch and all the stars are in her body and also that's the galaxy the Milky Way galaxy is a gigantic band in if you can get into a place that's dark enough in the modern world without enough light pollution you'll see the band of the Milky Way in the sky okay it's the plane of the galaxy and well you can see that and that would you know the Maya called the cosmic River the ancients looked at it you know in the Egyptian tradition and the Babylonian tradition has a great goddess that was arched over the world okay just a symbol of course but nonetheless the point I'm trying to make is that this goddess is who the Islamic religion is patterned after and is given to see each major world religion is given to one of the three ancient astronaut occult we of course have talked about the Sun already and now we're getting into the lunar cult the cult of the moon or the goddess okay and this is Isis Isis and we see that the name Islam comes from Isis it begins with the same letters as our name is okay and it means submission the word is long as submission to what it means means submission to God and this is a right-brain characteristic okay some submitting oneself becoming submissive again that's that's yin energy it's the passive energy the the dark aspect not darkened sense of vile or evil but dark in the sense of it is it is not the active solar quality the masculine quality this is the lunar night equivalent okay passive non active energy of yin energy or goddess energy okay so Islam is uh it's some of its traditions actually pattern themselves after the worship of the goddess and the galaxy in addition to its symbol being the symbol that moon in its crescent aspect which again we talked about in the Babylonian tradition um Semiramis the goddess her name was Semiramis was considered uh you know a dove sometimes depicted as now but definitely looked at as a dove okay again the Dove is the moon in its crescent aspect making its crack across the sky just like Horus in his uh you know aspect as a golden Falcon or hawk as the Sun making his truck across the sky as a huge bird again it's again purely symbolic they didn't really think a dove was going across the sky or Falcon was going across the sky and that's what the Sun and the moon were these are symbols they depicted them symbolically so I said on the show and talked about time one of the center central rituals of Islam is the journey to Mecca the pilgrimage to Mecca that serious adherence to the Islamic faith make and when they go there they have to strip of their clothing and wear a simple white robe there's a reason that it's white they go to the center at Mecca which there's a large black box okay if you type in the Kaaba the Kaaba at Mecca this is the center of the Islamic religion okay and it's this huge black draped building that's cubical that all the adherents of Islam when they make this pilgrimage make revolutions around in their white robes could see many pictures of this videos of it around this black central cube now that's a strange depiction right there however it's very telling once you understand the Astra theological basis of the religion as the religion of the moon or the goddess or the galaxy and the night sky with all the stars embedded in it and again I just went through the whole idea that each of us is a solar system or a star a Sun carrying these different planets in the Septon eree of the body which is the chakra system just went through that okay this is what the occultist who really was a dark occult this had aspirations being a white occultist but I don't feel he could ever make that transition he couldn't put set down the ego aside enough to really do that Aleister Crowley meant when he said every man and woman is a star well he meant that he understood this correspondence system he understood that we're all a solar system he understood you know how this you know religion was actually viewing people but if see it's a debasement of it because they're symbolically making them they're not really understanding that that they're symbolically making them just dress in a white woven and act as a star to go around the center of the galaxy that this black cube at at Mecca the Kaaba representing the supermassive Galactic black hole at the center of our Milky Way galaxy which is a classical depiction of how mots was viewed in the Egyptian tradition the goddess of the night sky with all of the stars embedded in it Jamaat's suns is where the word Mason comes from Mason the sons of Maude's the Egyptian goddess of the night sky and galaxy the the stars the Suns okay or stars the lights the points of light of the stellar tradition okay this the the stars in the night sky and they are mocks Suns not being the galaxy or the fabric of space herself traditionally called mute in older Egyptian traditions Isis in newer ones this is the basic underlying tradition that underlies Islam it is given this is one of the modern religions that is given to one of the three cults of the ancient world the astro theological cults of the ancient world and this one happens to be patterned after the moon or galactic goddess and it's right there in their rituals so I'll probably post a video of the celebration around and rotation of Islamic of the Islamic faithful around the Kaaba stone at Mecca the Kaaba building I should say head Mecca so [Music] tons of correspondence is there to look into as far as Astro theology is concerned the Judaic tradition okay so Judaism it's the if this is really the mother tradition of both Christianity and Islam okay it is older than both of them and as we're going to see and I'm going to spend a great amount of time probably the whole show next week start of talking about the Kabbalistic tradition Kabbalah and how it is the root of Judaism and Judaism is sort of a fallen version of it and how to really understand Kabbalah is also to understand the self and how that has a dark tradition to it as well again all of these occult schools have a light in the dark side we have to become more mature in our understanding that these traditions can help to enlighten ourselves enlighten us and help us to enlighten others or they can be used to manipulate and control is just information it is how it is used it determines its outcome okay we can't get into the idea that all Freemasons are evil people all people who study Islam are evil people all people who study Judaism are evil people all people who practice Kabbalah are evil people it doesn't work that way that's a simple tunes a viewpoint of any aspect of the world okay now you know we can talk about you know blanket statements when it comes to not understanding natural law and you know trying to add one polarity and get another yeah these are these are absolutes you're not going to do that you know you're if you're violating somebody else's natural law your raw natural law rights you're wrong okay all the time not some of the time all of the time the people who are doing something like that are always ignorant not passing the time not 75% 100% there are times that blind statements apply when it comes to the study of different mystical traditions I don't think we can employ blanket statements we have to understand the context in which the knowledge is being studied and used and I think there very many people now that are starting to come on to that understanding and not look at it like oh I shouldn't be looking into this or that or that you need to take it all in as much as possible and then use it for good because you know what natural law is and you know what sovereignty is and you know what right/wrong are period and these things will help you to gain a greater appreciation of the self and the aspects of the personality so all I want to really say about the Jewish tradition the tradition of Judaism at this point is it is the stellar cult it is the religion that is given to the small lights of the heavens again now we've already seen Christianity is given to the Sun or the solar cult Islam is given to the moon the lunar cult of Astro theology and Judaism is given to the spell our cult the cult of the stars and planets and this is the reason that the god of Judaism which in their biblical texts in the Torah is called Elohim one of the names for God Elohim is a plural word in Hebrew as a matter of fact it's plural feminine they're talking about now Judaism as a religion specifically espouses a singular masculine God however the word for God in their religious texts is Elohim which is feminine plural and the reason for this is it is the astra theological gods that this religion is given to are a myriad of stars in the heavens and the planets that can be seen with the naked eye these are the gods of the Judaic religion there isn't actually one as a matter of fact the whole idea of monotheism is doesn't really specifically apply to Judaism people think oh it's a monotheistic religion Judaism is a religion in which one God is chosen out of many they were originally believed in by the original um tenets of this religion the original up priests of this root priest class of this religion I should say okay in their original teachings it was taught that they believed in and worship they worshiped one God out of many that were believed in so there wasn't that they thought that there was only one God this is how it comes down to us in modern terminology but they actually it was a pantheistic religion as far as that they believed that there was more God than just one but they chose one specific God out of the many that they felt to exist okay that's that the way that it is come down to us as a monotheistic religion now the name Elohim again is about the stellar aspect of this ancient astrological cult the stellar cult and the stellar called people of the somatic region of the world so that's the reason that this word Elohim is pluralized because that's what it's ultimately really referring to in the astra theological interpretation at least because we can get into other dynamics and other interpretations of why that word is plural eyes but again we have to look at also that saturn is one of the main gods of this religion this is a Saturnian based religion in addition to being the star based religion and just I mean as simple as it gets folks it's right in front of us the symbol of this religion is a star I mean right in front of us that the cross of the zodiac is the symbol of Christianity the moon is the symbol of Islam and the star is the symbol of Judaism it's right and their symbols how much more in-your-face doesn't need to be is what I want to know right in the very symbol the stellar cult has the star on it it's stamped as the symbol of its religion the lunar cult the symbol that is given to that religion is the moon and the cross which we talked about the importance of the symbol of the Cross when it comes to understanding the movement and story of the Sun as the ancients told it and saw it visually depicted it is given to the religion of Christianity which is the solar based religion it's right in the symbols out in the open out in the open and still people will debate that this is the origin of religion that astra theology has anything to do with it Saturn being uh that again the god of the planetary system as this stellar cult saw it because it's the farthest body that can be seen with the naked eye and hence its orbit contained all the rest and therefore it was the father of the planets okay it had the widest range I guess you could say that he that it took all the other planets into account in its big ring in its arc okay its orbit and they called the planet L which means God they called Saturn l PL from this term we get the word elite from this term we get the word um elder okay followers of this sector nian basecoat it's derivative of light we get the word illuminated from it okay and again there's something to the bringing together of these symbols too you know the upward pointing triangle called the blade masculine energy the downward pointing triangle called the chalice the feminine energy these are archetypal symbols bringing them together we get this Seal of Solomon the Sun in the moon so I want it alright I'm going to talk about the principle of correspondence to start out with next week to lay out this earth brain theory okay and it'll be a controversial one hopefully we'll get more callers I have a couple of callers on the line I've one caller on the line I'm going to go to them now we'll wrap up the show with a call and you know talk about a few things going out but I'll save getting into this principle of correspondence for next week brought up a whole lot of things on the show tonight I'll post some images I'll post a podcast they have a video of the rights to take place at Mecca and we'll get into the principle of correspondence as it relates with the brain and the earth and the religions next week and then I'll probably spend the remainder of the show talking about the Kabbalistic tradition segwaying into that because again I'm going to begin outright initiation into different occult schools of thought on this show as we move forward particularly as we get closer to the section we're going to talk about symbology and in that section we're you know I want to lay out some things on Kabbalah before we do that and then on that section I'm going to build heavily into Freemasonry so I look forward to an occult initiation in the coming weeks ladies and gentlemen on this show our caller it's a non-member in the chat forum on talk show you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening put inner path you were reading for this initiation we are waiting patiently it is your nemesis your old friend Bob from Cincinnati my friend Bob how are you I'm good how about you tonight mark I'm doing well you are you are pounding it out here and the connections yes these parallel the the the chakras are the planets are representations of the planets are representations of the spheres of the

Kabbalah this is amazing I mean I didn't even know what a Kabbalistic tree was two years ago and now you're telling me that there are these connections between these major of important things in our lives this is unbelievable how this knowledge has been hidden away even from a person like me and I guess I can only speak for my own realization of this is that I'm a guy who kind of dig a dug for this kind of stuff for for decades and yet only within the last few years it seems that all of this is pouring out you are a change agent and we appreciate what you're speaking about and before I step back I would like to say I'm just going to step back I'm not going to run away like I normally do mark but the the the Kaaba this giant black cube in Mecca that that the masses swirl around that that the Muslims swirl around in holy ecstasy this is the same black cube that is worn as you already know mark on the forehead of his supposed nemesis the holy man the rabbi the Jew when he is in earnest prayer he wears a tiny small black cube strapped to his forehead and thus just in the base of it is your Dino there sharing a commonality and that is amazing and exciting to examine absolutely absolutely and these traditions all really converge and of this is the reason that some researchers I can't remember the exact individual who coined this phrase but when I first heard it I almost fell off my chair laughing called them the desert sky God religions that's what these all are because they all ultimately come from the same you know basic region of the world okay you have Egypt you have the Semitic region you have Babylonia you have you know Turkey and uh and Saudi Arabia and Iran Iraq etc okay particularly Iraq because that was where Sumeria was okay and all of these um you know you have Phoenicia Cana which is what we call Israel now there okay and all of these um basic religions derive from the same region of the earth which is the Middle East essentially what we call the region called the Middle East now okay and I'm going to talk about that next week when I talk about the principle of Correspondence you know I'm going to spend next week on probably have to show on the principle correspondence and then the other half on Kabbalah and these these concepts relate to each other because we have to understand that as our consciousness is moving evolving or in some cases devolving collectively we're going to see things play out in the external reality that we live in that correspond to those movements and consciousness it's inevitable because consciousness is everything it's tied together with everything that that we are everything that we are surrounded by everything that we experience and I'm going to hopefully hopefully my intention here is to get people to look at as happens with the very small will be reflected in the large pattern the very large pattern that we see play out and that's the model that I'm going to lay out for those who have seen my video they they're they've seen this and are familiar with it but I'm going to do my best to try to break it down in in symbols and words next week on the air and I think people will get a lot of it if they follow what I'm saying and kind of contemplated again you don't need to concentrate on it you don't even meditate it just contemplate it that's what I asked so Bob I want to thank you for bringing up great points as always and I'm glad that you're you know enjoying it and looking forward to looking deeper into some of these occult traditions because um yes well no and I agree and mark thank you again I ridiculous that I say it again but you're you're explaining things to the majority of us out here and we appreciate it you know I'll be honest mark you are the first person as sent before and since that introduced to me and I think this is very important if one is to understand Hermeticism and the profundity or the profoundness of it I'm speaking and I apologize guys but anyway the Temple of Solomon this is not is he up to this point even now they're trying to convince people this is a physical structure and maybe it was and maybe it was and I wish you that's not my pose here my point here what UNPO zhing or putting out here is that mark was the first and only person to share with us that the Temple of Solomon is consciousness is a product of cause and that oh my god that is a game-changer mark thank you I'm putting it out there thank you sir have a wonderful evening mark the Temple of Solomon as the kingdom of heaven is within that's a great way to end the show ladies and gentlemen sprit II much all we have time for we got about you know 20 seconds 30 seconds left in the show I want to thank everybody for listening um have a great new year have a safe celebration on New Year's Eve and tune in next Tuesday night same same time for our further explanation and further delving into religion and we'll be looking at some deeper traditions as we just talked about so once again you've been listening to what on earth is happening my website is what on earth is happening comm and networks website the Intel hub news network thanks a lot everybody that's all we have time for this evening goodnight you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #041

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Religion, Astrotheology, Principle Of Correspondence, Zionism, Kabbalah*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the intel Hogg news network I'm your host mark passio my website ww- what on earth is happening calm the networks website the Intel hub news network calm today is Tuesday January 4 2011 happy new year everyone this is the first show of 2011 for what on earth is happening and we have a good show lined up today we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of religion as a methodology of mind control and in today's show I'm going to kind of probably wrap up this topic if I can but it will all act as a bridge into other topics particularly into symbolism which will be our next topic as we continue to unfold the methodologies of mind control right here on this program today we're going to be talking about the hermetic principle of Correspondence as it relates to religion I kind of you know ended the show last week a meeting that we would be getting into this but didn't really have time to do that last week so we'll pick that up this week and we're going I'm going to lay out kind of a theory but also sort of a an observation really and many other people have made this observation I'm not the first and I won't be the last it's a way that the principle of Correspondence really does indeed relate to religion and the way that the modern big three religious traditions what I've called on my website as other researchers have called them the desert sky God religions namely Christianity Islam and Judaism how they have basically worked their way into statuses of power in the world as major religions and how that happened geographically and where their geographic positions are in relation to the earth today in their big disk concentrations and now we'll be looking at how that really relates to consciousness on a small scale so these things are related they correspond to each other there are people who will deny this fact and say that that isn't the case but I'm going to try to make that case here tonight on the program and help to get people to see that that is in fact what is going on and it hopefully if I can communicate this effectively will help people to understand that the principle of Correspondence in as it is explained in the Hermetic tradition is true and it is really what modern scientists that studied chaos theory like fractals or that study quantum mechanics are really saying about the nature of reality that it is holographic that it is a self-similar in all of its respects in other words that the universe is self-similar across scales so we'll be looking at that tonight and we'll be getting into Kabbalah a little a little bit tonight the Kabbalistic tradition and how this is the really elute tradition in all of occultism modern Western schools of occultism in particular and I've said that I was going to begin initiating people into different occult schools of thought and tonight hopefully we will touch upon Kabbalah greatly and I'll relate that to some of the things we talked about in the last couple weeks mainly the chakra system in the Vedic tradition so that's coming up I want to give the call-in numbers for the show and I want to read a couple of event announcements all we start to show with that to highlight some activity going on in the area because that's ultimately what it's all about is taking action so the calling numbers if you should feel so inclined to call in feel free at any time no tableau topics here calling and talk about whatever you like seven two four four four four seven four four four that's the first calling number once again seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID number eight three five one five eight three five one five is the call ID for what on earth is if you want to call into the blog talk Network instead on the Intel hub you can call six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again the blog talk call-in number is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven so I have a same three event announcements that I read last week I'll repeat them again this week there will be a third fundraiser for the free or mind conference coming up at germ Books and gallery on Sunday January 16 2011 at 2 o'clock p.m. it's a $10 admission all proceeds go toward the for your mind conference books at germ books and gallery will 20% of all book sales during the fundraiser event will go to the free your mind conference the proprietor of germ books David Williams was so kind to set up that deal for the day so if you buy any books at a germ of fantastic establishment here in Philadelphia probably the best bookstore in the tri-state area 20% of the proceeds on the sales of those books will go toward the fundraising effort for the free your mind conference this fundraising effort will feature two special presentations I will be giving one entitled everything I needed to know in life I learned by watching The Wizard of Oz which will be an exploration of the esoteric occult symbolism contained in the perennial classic movie The Wizard of Oz based on the book by Al Frank Baum also Michael Austin Melton another co-host of the free your mind conference he is a field investigator of Pennsylvania mutual UFO network will be presenting a talk called the history of mind control in America this event will take place at germ Books which is at 2005 Frankfort Avenue that's 2005 Frankford Avenue in Philadelphia PA 19154 more information please visit germ bucks com for your mind conference calm on Saturday January 22nd 2011 the activist group truth freedom prosperity will be hosting a a beginning of year networking social for all members of truth freedom prosperity and all prospective members and a body that wants to come out and check out this group and what their philosophies are and what their activities are all about you can come out to Liberty's Liberty's is at second and Fairmount Street in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia and the fun I'm sorry the networking social for TFP will be on the second floor of Liberty's starting at 7 o'clock p.m. that's Saturday January 22nd 7 o'clock p.m. Liberty's second and Fairmount truth freedom prosperity networking social for more information please visit truth freedom prosperity org that's truth freedom prosperity o RG finally the free your mind conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 at Liuba hall our UBA UBA hall Liuba is at 414 Green Street in Philadelphia the doors will be opening at 9:00 a.m. both days the program will begin at 10:00 a.m. both days admission is $20.00 per day in advance and $30 per day if you purchase your tickets at the door the free your mind conference is a unique two-day event set for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotion healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Aaron McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan Sauer your dozous John Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Mark motika Mark passio Mel fàbregas Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor for more information on this conference please visit www.kcc.hawaii.edu look at to try to relate some of these topics while we talk about them and particularly later in the show when I get into Kabbalah I'm going to be talking about one of the main symbols of a Kabbalistic tradition which is the Seth erotic Tree of Life and I have three different variations three different interpretations of the Tree of Life on those images there so if you want to follow along with some of the symbology that I'll be talking about you can take a look at those images on my website so what on earth is happening calm click the radio button on the left hand side of the page in the in the navigation column that will take you to the radio listen page and right on there you'll see images for tonight's show and there's five links there okay so to recap briefly oh and this is related to image number one what we have talked about over the last few weeks is religion as a method of mind control and how religious traditions are really based on Astro theology Astro theology being the worship of heavenly bodies as gods for the most part now again when kind of talked about the ancients didn't really per se look at these bodies as gods per se they were interpretations they were symbols in in the higher traditions of Astro theology of course that may have perhaps fallen and become a literal interpretation in some astrological traditions but certainly in the modern religious traditions Astro theology is what the religion has really become about and people are kind of accepting at face value an exoteric story or a story that is given to the masses of people as opposed to the esoteric core meaning or core tradition which is reserved for initiates of a mystery tradition so they're not seeing that their religion is based upon asteroid theology and moreover what they're really being held back from understanding is the core tradition that really does contain a seed of truth and that is what the Astro theologic exoteric tradition is there to really hold people back from hence the name religion meaning to hold back so we talked about this over the last many weeks I believe starting at podcast number 37 if I'm not mistaken and you can go back and listen to those podcasts they're all all archived on my site in the podcast section we talked about the three major Astro theologically based religions as the the three major religions of the modern world mainly Christianity Islam and Judaism now tonight we're going to talk about the core tradition that underlies Judaism in which today is and kind of grew out of but it's more over Kabbalah is the mystical tradition that the Western occult tradition has grown out of as well so to study Western occultism is to study Kabbalah there is no separating the two really when you study Kabbalah other traditions are intertwined within it as well and maybe perhaps we'll start to touch on some of these traditions like Tarot the study of the tarot deck the book of life so to speak is completely intertwined with Kabbalah and can't be separated from from a study of it either also astrology is intertwine with of the study of Kabbalah and Tarot and that is as I've said before probably my weakest occult science when I you know break break it down and understand what I I've become aware of in my studies but I'll touch upon a little bit of the astrological basis of it as well if I can so we're going to be looking at Kabbalah a little bit later on as the the tradition that Judaism came into the world as an outgrowth of so this first chart that I put up on the site image number one is entitled the desert sky God religions all of these religions came out of the ancient world in the area that we call the Middle East of the somatic region of the world you know the area that we call Iraq and Iran now and in Israel and Egypt that general area of the world geographically so there are three basic ancient astrological --tz-- that grew out of the ancient world there was the cult of the Sun otherwise known as the solar cult the cult of the moon or the lunar cult and the cult of the stars and planets or the lesser lights of the heavens you know the Sun and the moon being the greater lights and then the stars and planets being the pinpoints of light or the smaller lights of the heavens and this of course refers to the stellar cult okay stellar being the the term for star um so each religion of the modern world each major world religion is given to one of these cults of the ancient world they're just an outgrowth of these ancient astrological priests clasp cults and they come down into the modern world in the exoteric tradition as a major world religion the solar cult its modern incarnation being Christianity the lunar cults modern incarnation being Islam and the stellar cults modern incarnation being Judaism so I have a chart there showing this progression with the cult of Astro theology the associated revered celestial objects the modern world religion that it corresponds to and the major symbol of that religion which if you simply look at the symbol right there in the symbol is the revered celestial object of the asteroid theological cult that were talking about the religion of Christianity has as its main symbol the cross we you know with the Sun upon it as we saw before this is the zodiacal cross of the the 12 zodiac all houses which it when it is a quartered or formed into four quadrants forms the the seasons of the year and the ancients would then place the Sun on this cross of the zodiac and show its progression throughout the the scenarios OD AK year and formulate a story upon its progress and it's moving through its twelve houses or helpers and of course we saw how this was the story of Christianity at least in the exoteric tradition the lunar cult is based upon the worship of the moon or the goddess principle and Islam is the modern incarnation of that and it's symbol being the moon you see the moon and of a small star called the sovereign and the divine being one of the main symbols of the Islamic tradition and today is being the speller call to the cult of the stars its symbol is of course the Jewish star okay that symbol is actually much older than the Judaic tradition it goes back far into the ancient world even beyond the Egyptian tradition and the egyptian mystery traditions this is very ancient of India in the Egyptian and Solomonic tradition it comes down to us as the Seal of Solomon of course modern Jews refer to this as Star of David however this is a union of the chalice and the blade two very ancient arced archetypal archaic symbols from our ancient past as human beings and one upward-pointing triangle of course being the blade representing the male aspects of aspects of the personality and of consciousness the left brain in other words it's a phallic shape of the tip of a spear a thrusting principle an active principle and of course the the chalice the inverted equilateral triangle being the feminine principle or the womb of creation the creative or intuitive force or the right brain principle and these two things unified coming together form the Seal of Solomon and again in the word Solomon we have the word soul or Sun and Moon moan okay so Lamone the Sun and Moon coming together so that's you know the real original occultic origin of that symbol and that goes far beyond even when these religions were formulated that symbolism is derived from as is we cross an equal on cross it's much more ancient it goes back right into and take our antiquity as a species so these religions of course borrow upon ancient symbolism if they didn't invent it because of course these are invented traditions that come out of these older traditions of astro theology which are born of even older archaic traditions that we refer to as the mystery tradition so what I want to begin billing today for the first part of the show is talking about how these religions have moved through the geographical regions of the earth where they're concentrated at and what this kind of really means from a perspective of looking at things from a holistic in a holistic way in a way that we see the correspondences and it's not in ways that we're making up correspondences I want to hopefully get people to see that this is a correspondence that does in fact exist and it's a difficult thing to do I've attempted to do this with people in the past I put it in my video presentation series and I'm going to try to elaborate on it a bit more tonight but when you lay out something like this that is a very large pattern recognition concept okay this this takes pattern recognition to understand the principle of Correspondence if the person's right brain is not very developed they're not going to see this and I'm not talking about seeing things that aren't really there or inventing patterns that aren't there I'm talking about actually using a little bit of left brain understanding as far as geography and as far as the breakdown of the human brain is concerned and then using the right brain approach to understand that these things are intricately related they're inextricable they have to be studied in conjunction with each other because they relate a fundamental occult principle to us namely the hermetic principle of Correspondence which is the second hermetic principle and this principle states that the universe is self-similar across scales or as it is said in the Hermetic tradition that which is above is like to that which is below and that which is below is like to that which is above in other words the microcosm is a reflection of the macrocosm in other words the very small is a of the very large and vice-versa the macrocosm or the very large is a reflection of the microcosm with a very small and a lot of people will be very resistant to this concept because of their left brain propensity okay imbalance toward the left brain will make people say all no that isn't happening that isn't how it is you're seeing things you're looking for patterns you're seeing what you want to see well I'm going to lay out my case and as I said last week if that's the way you want to look at it fine I'm not I can't force anybody to see something that they don't want to see but for the people who find this aspect interesting to study it will open up new understanding to you if you really grasp the principle of Correspondence in this one particular aspect and this is what I call the earth brain aspect or the earth brain correspondence ok the theory of the earth brain ok I won't say it's absolute fact I wouldn't say it's purely a theory either however I'd say it's a pattern that I feel that I've recognized and I'm not the first I've heard this for many other people

I've spoken to some friends who said I've recognized this years ago and when I was bringing it up to them they already heard about it and not for reading about it either from contemplating it from thinking about the religions from thinking about the brain and they understood this intuitively so again some people see this pattern some do not and some refuse to but I'm going to lay it out here tonight and make of it what you will feel free to call in at any time comment on it talk about it I'll get to your calls after we break down some of these concepts so if you look at image number two if you're following along on the website um if you're not I will do my best to try to explain this in his detailed way as possible such that you'll understand what those of us who are look that the images are looking at and of course these images will be on the podcast on my website as are many related images to be out the the shows and the topics that we talked about on these shows okay so I usually put up the podcast for the show the day after I clean up the broadcast a little bit in an audio editor put the intro music in there you know you know in a nicer cleaned up form I reapplied it to the site and then I I link to it on the podcast section and then I put some related images documents videos if there are any for those who want to go up there and download all of that material that is all free of course and maintained on a weekly basis saw on the website so let's get into it the theory of Correspondence as is related to the major world religions and particularly as it is related to the human brain okay if we look at the three astrologically based religions of the world the three great religions of the world as they have been called the major religions the ones that have the most adherents we will see an interesting aspect unfold Christianity okay is a solar cult religion as we have seen in studying Astro theology here on this show and now in many of the documents that I've uploaded to the podcast section it is male based we saw how the feminine is removed from Christianity in the aspect of the Holy Spirit the concept of the goddess or Mary being removed and you know the Holy Ghost or Holy Spirit taking the place of the Sacred Feminine and the Trinity this really particularly paints it as a male-dominated religion all of them are male-dominated religions but uh in particular women are not permitted to serve as a priest of this class I don't believe they're permitted to serve as priests in any of the major world religions which is utter nonsense but that being the case I ascribe to the solar cult religion the symbol of the blade as we've already talked about so I put that on top of an image of the Sun and I put it right underneath the symbol of the major world religion of Christianity being the cross with the Sun behind the cross so if we look at the concentration of this religion it is predominant in the Western world a Western civilization this is the predominant religion so while this religion was born in the Middle East it gravitated to Europe and then you know gravitated up through through the Middle East through Asia Minor up into Europe across the Mediterranean and then of course across the Atlantic Ocean specifically during the Spanish conquest and the conquest of North America through you know colonization of you know Columbus and the other explorers that came over here and then finally colonize this region however this whole western hemisphere of the earth the predominant religion is Christianity now of course all religions are are everywhere throughout the world you'd be hard-pressed to go to any specific given country and not find some adherence to any given world religion any given occult tradition or mystical tradition but what we're talking about is major concentrations here trends we're looking at patterns okay this isn't a catch-all a blanket statement here all right understand we're looking at major trends or patterns the Western world its major religion in the Western civilization of the earth is Christianity I think that's pretty undeniable okay if we correlate or correspond the western hemisphere of the earth okay to the Western or left hemisphere of the human brain okay we can see that the predominant aspects of the left brain are masculine solar qualities as we've looked at many times on the show and will continue to the aspects of consciousness that are yang based based upon male masculine energies I should say masculine okay solar active aggressive dominant logical linear okay all of these qualities that comprise left brain thinking now indeed the entire globe the entire population of the earth has male Dominator aspects ruling over it but specifically from the western hemisphere of the earth contains the most dominant aggressive culture on the earth namely the United States of America which has become quote the policeman of the world you know it has become one of the biggest militarized States the biggest militarized a not one of the V okay and it has become the aggressor of the the black government so to speak the government in hiding the you know the hidden world government if you will that's really the international banking cartel system that controls governments throughout the world but America is its lapdog it is its attack dog when when countries don't fall in line for what the international banking cartels and the cultists that run that one they send in America to do their dirty work for them that's what the role of this country has become that's what the role of its military has become whether soldiers out there want to admit that or not tough that's what it is okay you know they want to make apologies for you know what their institution does because they're a part of it and they don't want to believe that it is becoming evil and corrupt and is run by psycho passing and evil people but that's the case deal with it grow up understand that that's absolutely what it has become and has been for a long long long time okay so this region of the world okay has become like the left brain gone haywire okay so specifically the United States region which would correspond to the left temporal lobe of the brain okay this aspect is purely male Dominator in its essence and that is the part of the brain the left side of the neocortex that if it is engaged chronically in and there is no balance okay to counterbalance it on the right side of the brain with creativity intuition feminine nurturing okay imagination etc simply passive aspects being being engaged in then what will happen is the personality will be become male dominator or controlling because it will be essentially ruled by the r-complex of the brain which is the lowest base brain and we've talked about this many times the reptilian brain ok the r-complex these two aspects of the brain these two these two constructs within the brain they are complex in the left hemisphere of the neocortex kind of work in conjunction with each other once this purely left brain imbalance toward the left brain hemisphere has become chronic that has been built it has been perpetuated has been ongoing for a long time okay the are complex of the brain will eventually rule the personality somebody will become male Dominator they will become physical this world is all there is obsessed with the physical obsessed with the material obsessed with survival this world is all there is thinking the lowest really the lowest form of consciousness that anybody can really have because it doesn't take into account compassion it doesn't take into account any emotional considerations it is a Psychopaths personality the second major world religion is one that we saw was based on the lunar cult of Astro theology the lunar aspects of the personality or the feminine the yin aspects as I have depicted here some symbolically with the inverted equilateral triangle the symbol the archaic symbol known as the chalice with a room over the moon an image of the moon because this is the lunar cult the religion of course is that of course is based upon the Astra theological cult of the moon is Islam and talked about how it's related to the goddess I wanted to make clear I posted the images of the Hajj which is the pilgrimage to Mecca and the via circumambulation around the Kaaba when the shrine of the Kaaba is reached in Mecca for Islamic pilgrims that make this journey hopefully at least they attempt to at least once in their life and I posted a video of it I posted two very interesting short video clips hopefully people will find them interesting I posted one of the movement the circumambulation around the Kaaba and I wanted to make clear what that represents Astro theologically is the counterclockwise rotation of the stars of the Milky Way galaxy around the supermassive black hole that lies at the center of the Milky Way that is what this is symbolically depicting because as we saw last week in the week before Islam is based upon the goddess tradition the Sacred Feminine tradition the balloon our cult and it is not just the cult of the moon okay it is not just the astra theological sect that worships the moon it is also given to the goddess uh that depicts me that simplifies the night sky okay symbolizes the night sky the the the aspects of darkness okay from which matter arises void okay we'll talk about this when we get into Kabbalah as well because there are different versions of void in Kabbalah or nothingness with blackness emptiness from which ability arises okay creativity emerges okay from which matter is given rise to all matter so this is the the other aspect of the goddess tradition we have to understand it is not just about the moon is also about the blackness of night okay it is also about the galaxy because the galaxy is considered the the the potentiality from which all of the stars emerge the stars are are embedded in galaxies and galactic clusters okay there and I don't mean clusters of galaxies I mean stars come together there they don't really exist in interstellar space between galaxies they exist in galaxies in galactic configurations okay so the goddess was more than just the moon and she's more than just the night sky she also represented the the energy that holds the galaxy in its form that's what the goddess tradition was symbolizing okay so that this was looked at as the great mother that gave birth to all of the stars that are her sons okay and this is what the Islamic tradition is symbolizing with the Hajj pilgrimage and the circumambulation the counterclockwise circumambulation of the Kaabah so I posted an image of this walking around the Kaaba in a counterclockwise fashion by thousands of Muslims and it's it's very fascinating understand that it is based upon Astro theology and you're seeing a symbolic representation of a spiral galaxy a you know like the one we live in the Milky Way galaxy is spiral galaxy there is a black hole a supermassive black hole at the center of that galaxy around which the stars form a counterclockwise rotation so this is what is being symbolically enacted at the Holyland of Mecca in the Islamic tradition and of course all the clearance to this tradition wear white to symbolize themselves as a star we talked about each being being like a star in in the aspect that we carry these chakra centers these are rotating gatherings of energy centered around glandular activity in the body that is called chakras in the Vedic tradition okay and we saw how these correspond to different planets in the solar system so we're like a mini solar system okay in the tradition of the the chakra tradition of the Vedic tradition of the Indus Valley it's an interesting study to take up studying comparative religions and all of their interconnections and how they relate to one another in different ways but uh what I wanted to say about Islam is uh with the video that I had posted the second video is very rare a very rare glimpse inside the Kaaba building itself and some people will look at that is sacrilege okay that that is posted and some people look at it's sacrilege that that was even taken well you know if you're following this show you understand I don't see anything sacred in modern religions they are all getting people to focus on things outside of themselves so they never really get to the heart of the matter so they never really get to the core tradition that underlies all of this garbage nonsense of symbolism and of beliefs and of just doing actions and not really understanding why you're doing it not asking questions and following along with rote behavior and dogma okay because that's all it's about is control that's all of these religions are about control period the end just like government it's just the opposite form of mind control we talked about them being you know one is a binding upon the right brain that's what government is of the left brain out of control the male dominate are out of control left brain and it's a bond upon the right creative and intuitive and nurturing and feminine brain well religion is the exact opposite it's a binding that's placed upon the left brain which is the logical and analytic and you know reason aspect of the brain ok so that it can so that you can get people to accept all kinds of nonsensical beliefs and dogmatic approaches to life that don't really make any sense and only really benefit the priests class that is really doing it just to get people to fall in the line and do what they say ok so it's also based on control but it's just the opposite method for people that you know aren't going to fall into a left brain aspect of of control you put them under a right brain aspect of control shut their left brain off and they become passive servants and that's what people who would who are extremists and extremist adherence to religion have become don't question you know just accept these are all right brained out of control right brain qualities when when the right brain goes haywire the person doesn't really accept the accept doesn't really a question I'm sorry they accept everything that is basically told dogmatically because somebody else knows better than me and this is just the you know the Word of God as it's handed down to me through the prophets and the priests class so Who am I to question it all done is a method of control okay so we saw how the oh just to go back to that video to wrap that part of this up um highly interesting video I mean take a look at it the inside of the kaabah building scene for the first time you could see this on my podcast page in podcast number 40 that was last week and I posted this video millions and millions and millions of Muslims throughout history have not got a chance to see what is inside this building reserved only for the priests class there's nothing super interesting in there either it's a an altar there's a lot of marble and some uh some metalworking and there's some incense burners and it's uh it's fairly interesting as far as artistic of its artistic nature but it's not like you're going to see anything that's uh you know so amazing that it'll blow your mind but um just thought it was interesting in in putting the circumambulation of the Kaaba building up there I came across that video and felt that I would share it on the site for those who might find it interesting to take a peek inside the Kaaba itself so um the lunar aspects of the of consciousness as we talked about are passive they are feminine they're intuitive creative these are the right brain qualities and again these are very important in balancing the brain hemispheres because this is what's really missing in our culture these aspects of the brain or what people are what keep people in the the unquestioning mode that they go along with they're not developing the positive aspects of the right brain they're trapped in all of the lower aspects of it which is don't question authority lay down don't stand up for yourself just be a slave you know if they really turn on the imagination and create a power of the right brain we will get out of this mess that we're in very quickly as a species that's really what's required on all of our parts and so on this image here I've placed the moon with the symbol of the chalice the Sacred Feminine and the symbol of Islam being the crescent moon with the star a small star and I put this next to the right hemisphere of the human brain because if we look at geographically where the moon our cult or the Islamic tradition spread to it is clearly the eastern hemisphere of the earth clearly the major religion of the eastern hemisphere yes Buddhism is very big yes Hinduism is very big but clearly the biggest religion of the eastern hemisphere and as a matter of fact as far as adherents go it is the largest religion in the world is Islam based upon the astro theological cult of the moon okay so we see the western hemisphere adopting the solar male religion based upon the Sun and the law obsessed a Old Testament male dominator father God Creator God okay and we see the right hemisphere of the earth being the predominant religion there being the lunar cult religion that is based upon submission to God the word Islam means submission to God that's what it means so right in the word you have the passive qualities of the right brain the right brain gone haywire really being expressed the the dogmatic non questioning aspects of any given religion are probably the strongest in Islam as a matter of fact you simply do it because that is what is mandated by the originators of the religious tradition well I hear the intro music playing for the break that we have coming up it's a good spot to take a break and cover the left brain and the right brain aspects we'll get to the third one after we come back from this break on mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening from intel huh a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel and nest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM finme Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Barone is called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and replay he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction net and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including that you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of the market dot-com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's wwm of america the number 8 comm watch the free video app WWWE MF america 8 calm are you still paying your credit cards in so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny and that the bank's know this and hope you don't find out here's where we come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so called debts morally frees you from the burdens and protect your property Allen system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a war situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse almost an honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit three to prosper calm right now in will wear kalapa papers and all the way going 50 you control of the population solitary baby monsters a burning of humanity met on our shoulders the only way if to approach the global crime syndicate known as the New World Order together we are one together we are a male soldier the battle for freedom and eight into Chiana in the fight the Intel of calm [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark Cassio before the break there we were talking about the theory of Correspondence as it is related to the major world religions and specifically as it is related to the human brain is the earth itself a brain is the living system of the earth similar to a human brain what I'm trying to get out here is as many of the consciousnesses that comprise the whole the totality of the people on the earth think and behave you will see patterns unfold that correspond to the way their brains operate and their consciousness operates you will see these patterns unfold on a large scale that is a reflection of what is happening at the smaller scale level but in many many individuals okay so we saw a male-driven masculine quality aspect of religion okay I hear music coming up again I'm not sure we're going to do another here that quickly among what happened [Music] apologizing barrage isn't this is an actual issue here anyone anyone the network is hearing that picking up that music [Music] [Music] I'm not sure why we were getting on music hopefully uh hopefully that will uh that's still going on see if I could not well it looks like it stopped there hopefully that won't bear with the mic [Music] okay I'm just going to put that on hold for the blog talk listeners when I get confirmation that that's cleared up coming in from the network and I will go back to that but we're still broadcasting on talk shoes so I'll just continue and pick up from where I left off we were talking about the principle of Correspondence as it relates to religions and we saw that the left brain of aspect religion namely Christianity was based upon the solar cult which is the left brain principle and its adherents are largely gathered in the western hemisphere of the earth left hemisphere look as we look at it directionally okay the lunar based cult based upon the moon after I spoke Li I came back on I heard that your America computer music tomorrow do come on do we have it cleared up on the network and Bob yeah it was it was cleared up I'm not sure what exactly happened I can hear you now you were breaking up by slightly but we're back now is it cleared up on your yes it is thank you no problem at a problem we'll let you jump right back in the show mark as always it's a pleasure to be here to help you in your program and I look forward to listening although I have to be honest I was on another call no I'm not sure what happened but we'll get it smoothed out eventually thanks mom thank you okay so we're back broadcasting on both networks here so I was just saying as I went to the blog talk all we're just looking at the correspondences between the human brain and the distribution of religions in the world on the geographical surface of the earth and understand that the neocortex is really the outside covering of the the the gray matter of the brain it isn't that all of the gray matter it is really the outside portion of it the whole gray matter of the brain is called the telencephalon but the the neocortex is actually the covering of the telencephalon yet the outside which is where all the neural firing of the brain neurons are actually fire to create different connections and neural pattern pattern firing within the brain and it's interesting that we live on the surface of the earth which is corresponds to the neocortex of the telencephalon okay when it comes to the brain the solar or left brain aspect of consciousness okay the masculine aspect of consciousness this solar cult came down into the modern world as Christianity okay it is gathered in the western hemisphere of the earth which corresponds to the left brain if we were to look at the planet holistically as a brain with two hemispheres we have a Western Hemisphere or left brain hemisphere and an eastern hemisphere or right brain hemisphere the passive or lunar based religion which is Islam is based upon the cult of the moon in astro theological terms and it is the adherence to this religion are largely gathered on the other side of the planet from where the solar cult religion adherents are gathered they largely live on the eastern hemisphere or the right brain if we were to look at the earth holistically as a brain with these two hemispheres and isn't it interesting that there is a ideological war between these two factions or religions specifically after 9/11 with the Western left brain religionist Americans going after the fundamentalist Islamists you know Islamic factions that they believe did 9/11 that are largely focused on the right hemisphere of the earth of the eastern hemisphere so it's like the left brain attacking the right brain we have a third major world religion however in that is Judaism and that is centered in Israel in the middle Middle East a so it's in the middle the dividing line so to speak it's symbol as the star as we saw the stellar cult as the lesser lights of the heavens the Stars and the planets with Saturn being the primary object because we spoke about that last week it is the major planet of the of the planetary system that surrounds our Sun because it is the farthest object with the naked eye at least that can be seen so the ancients viewed at it viewed it as the ruler of the other planet since it has the largest orbit and thereby its orbit encircles all of the other planets the Saturnian based religion based upon the God of the Old Testament of course is based in the Middle East and still largely resides in the Middle East of course adherence to Judaism found all over the world in just about every country however their concentration of course is greatest in Israel which is in the Middle East and this part of the earth as I've talked about in my presentation and will try to help people to understand what its function is symbolically or what you could say what you could call synchronistically okay and it's I think it's more than just a synchronistic connection or a synchronicity that is expressing itself in a kind of like a higher consciousness way or a mystical way synchro mysticism I talked about before it's a fascinating topic to look into I highly encourage everyone to do just that but the Middle East itself is where Western civilization or now we're talking about the left brain of the earth okay symbolically it's the Middle East is where Western civilization gets most of its oil from now you can say well it's not the biggest concentration of oil that's understood there are concentrations of oil that are even larger in other geographical areas of the earth but this is where we get the oil that we are using from now if we look at these two hemispheres as brain hemispheres on the earth okay that would place the Middle East at the back of the head which is where the cerebellum is that behind brain now this is part of the r-complex the brain stem and cerebellum form the r-complex our complex specifically the cerebellum delegates motor skill to the body this is the part of the brain that conducts motor reflexes or in other words it helps us to move properly when we command you know our limbs to move or our bodies to move our you know any aspect that controls respiration it controls you know our ability to walk manipulate objects etc motor skills period so think about it what is making motion possible or in other words transportation on a large scale of people the motion of people is the oil or the energy resources that are being extracted from this region of the earth in other words the brain on a large scale is being powered by the r-complex of the global earth brain just like on a smaller scale the consciousnesses of the people on the earth are being powered by the r-complex of the brain this is why we're still on oil as our main method of energy production this is why we're addicted to this fuel in a repetitive way in a purely survivalist instinctual me I need to have it or we'll die type of thinking repetitive ritualized perpetual thinking movements these are all are complex behaviors I know that it's a difficult concept to really conceptualize about but just try to think about it in a way that your corresponding these things look at the small how are most people thinking and look at the large what's happening on the large scale the left brain is attacking the right brain over the control of the hind brain of the earth think about it to perpetuate behind brain being in control of the whole keeping us on that energy paradigm of Middle Eastern oil and again we can get into you know controversial subjects related with how the Judaic religion has been used as a cover you know a David Ickes been talking about this greatly I just posted a great article on his site about Zionism and it's a topic most people won't go to but I very briefly mention it in my presentation and you know I talked about how Zionism is a political ideology there's nothing to do with religion anybody can be a Zionist and not have to be Jewish that the equation of these two things is nonsense they're not in any way equal to each other as a matter of fact they're diametrically opposed to each other philosophically and people who adhere to the true today tradition based upon the Torah want nothing to do with Zionism because they know what it is it's a radical out of control mail dominator political ideology and you know of anybody who equates Zionism with to two days and doesn't understand at all either of these things and a lot of people equate Judaism with all Jewish people as well and I don't think that's the case either as you know it is based upon the tribe of Judah and not all of the tribes of Israel Judaism is a specific tribal religion but you know these are controversial topics because of the ways that people will try to equate certain uh you know understandings to anti-semitic uh you know anti-semitic beliefs or opinions and they have it has nothing to do with that um you know Zionism is uh is something that is hidden behind a you know by its adherents and they want to equate that with all Judaism so that they can hide behind the race card and hide behind you know saying that anybody who disagrees with their political ideology is against doing part yes you need me to jump in here as the token Jew of the network sure why not I know you're very knowledgable upon this topic Bob and you discussed this many times on your show so sure if I want to have chimed in on that since we're talking about the three major religions as it relates to the the principle of Correspondence and the earth brain and I was you know just uh have it taking an aside when we're talking about the the geographic placement of Judaism in the Middle East and how that corresponds to the cerebellum of the earth brain and how the the oil reserves of the whole Middle Eastern region particularly in the region of Saudi Arabia and I you know Iran Iraq all are related to the the motor skills of the of the brain because on earth on a mass scale this is the place where we're getting the energy to power the motion of the people of the earth and I took an aside to go into the difference the diametrical opposed difference between Zionism and Judaism and how neither one of these things are are equated in any form however Zionists who are political ideologues want to insist that these things are somehow equivalents so you could chime in from from that point well that's absolutely right mark and a lot of people don't realize this but the Jews are the most of the Jews today from Eastern Europe our cause arcs they come from the cause arc region that's for what I understand so they're not the same people from the somatic background in the Fertile Crescent and if we go back to the basis of all the world's major religions which is the creation the the Sumerian creation in the Sumerian creation man they let you know that this religion is a mind control tactic used to brainwash people so that the political structure could come up with a means of convincing people to be submissive to their authority or the authority in this case of religion and that's how I see it and I wanted to jump in real briefly and say that if you're critical of Zionism for instance which is a political agenda in the world today that has created a lot of problems it doesn't matter who you are we're all human beings at the end of the day and the divide and conquer in this is something not to get caught up in the labels and the thing appointing is something to not get to not get caught up in and that being said those that are critical of Zionism or some of the more Satanist a sort of methods of the Kabbalah or whatever they should be labeled as bigots or anti-semitic or whatever you know this has me coming from a Jewish background when I say something about the Israel or critical of these things I would never be considered anti-semitic because I'm from a Jewish background right somehow there's this double standard and I just wanted to chime in and lend my supports all open-minded free thinkers well I thank you for that bobbing I appreciate your view on that and I absolutely agree and I kind of equated the Zionist ideology with captain ISM I equated it with dark luciferianism equated it with dark cobble ISM because we're going to jump into this when I start to talk about Kabbalah and I would have been remiss if not at least mentioning Zionism and how it is diametrically opposed to true Judaism which is a peaceful religion that really you know I still believe that is a form of mind control as all religions are but it is attempting to teach people more morality and you know adherence to natural law God's law as they see it Zionism however is nothing of the sort as you've said and as I've said previously it is a political ideology that is based upon control and specifically controlling people through mind control techniques ultimately all of these dark aspects of occultism any occult thinking no matter how it is hidden the dark controlling aspects of it really have taken over everything they have taken over all of these institutional bodies they own the Vatican okay so there are there are darker cultists that really own and control the direction of Christianity they have taken over at the highest levels of the Islamic religion they have taken over at the highest levels of the Judaic religion they own the religions just like they own the government's just like they own the banks just like they own the schools okay they've taken over through infiltration and that's the important thing to keep in mind I like David Ickes position on the whole Zionism thing as he calls its Rothschild Zionism because he equates it with the international banking cartels that really um you know took over the Federal Reserve System owned the Federal Reserve System and are really controlling all the governments of the world through the international banking system that is set up as a means of control and as a means of basically pillaging countries and robbing them of their natural resources and putting them under the thumb of immense debt so I just thought it was interesting to note that we have a war that is going on between the left brain and right brain of the earth and 9/11 was something that was responsible for that being set into motion I want to talk about a little bit we come back from this break you're listening to what on earth is happening on the in Tahoe are you still paying your credit cards and so-called banker loans thinking that you are the money you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny and that the bank's know this and hope you don't find out here's where when you come in three to prosperous calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so-called debts morally frees you from the burdens and protect your property our system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you at worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying on our roll true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit three to prosper calm right now [Music] hey it's me shepherd he hopefully in come check out my lifestyle every Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website the Intel Hubbell radio.com join me Gerald Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursday's and Sunday evenings at 8:00 p.m. Eastern the freedom with radio on the Intel above they very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel and invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man that made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right we see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall other General Growth Properties of two years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now all this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need and Oh including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's wwm of america the number 8 comm watch this free video s www end of America 8 calm you are listening to the Intel hub network correction we will order P by P ok we're back on what on earth is happening before the break I was talking about the the correspondence principle as it relates to the human brain and a major world religions we had broken down all the world religions the Astra Theological cults from which they are derived their geographical placement and how this correlates to the brain and the functions of the brain and how this is telling us a story on a grand scale on the large scale the macro cosmic scale and it's very interesting to note that you know and I deliberately kind of set it up like this in the image as three pillars okay we're three lines okay that you have Christianity on the Left Judaism in the middle Islam on the right because I want to start helping the people to understand the dialectical approach of 9/11 we're going to look at 9/11 when we look at the 14th methodology of mind control being the Hegelian dialectic or what I call chaos sorcery and we'll look at that in depth but I want to briefly mention that on the air here today because if we look at the dark version of hegelian dialectic as we talked about when we talked about controlled opposition on this show being artificial con like resolution or what has been called by researchers like David Icke problem reaction solution it's creating a problem and then managing the the chaos of the problem that is created so that you can come in and step in with a predetermined solution that you want it all along you know put people in a confused state of consciousness through some kind of really a chaotic situation and then that's your opportunity to come in and step in pose of the Savior and offer your predetermined solution which is what you wanted in the first place and in people's confused state of consciousness and fearful state of consciousness because of the problem that has been created they are very willing to step aside late their rights aside lay their logic aside and let somebody else handle the problem for for them if it means that things will go back to some state of uh of order and it's their order it's the controllers order that set the whole is set the whole chaos in the motion that they're ultimately trying to create so this is a order out of chaos in a very dark sense of the of the meaning of that term of that phrase so this is dark Hegelian ism or we can look at this as like I said simple artificial conflict resolution done in the name of sorcery I call it chaos sorcery it's been called chaos magic by different researchers but on 9/11 I believe we saw this in action and it was if you look at the project for the new American Century calling for a new Pearl Harbor and their documents like rebuilding America's defenses and you understand that they were essentially trying to maintain the hegemony had demonic domination of the planet by the Western Hemisphere specifically the Anglo American complex and specifically the United States is war machine they needed to create a problem and this was done through a lot of Zionists that worked with the the project for the new American Century and other think-tank organizations so it's very very involved the US CIA was involved the Israeli Mossad was involved the Pakistani ISI other intelligence agencies and we'll get a little bit into the mechanics of it but I don't want to get focused in that when we start to talk about this in earnest in several weeks we're going to really talk about the symbolic aspects of this and that's what I'm kind of using this as a little bit of a foreshadowing of we have to understand that there was a force in the middle that was controlling the opposition so looking at this graphic we can see that if we look at it not just from a religious perspective but from a perspective of something that recently happened in the world a dark cabal that was you know essentially Zionists acting as um this uh this mediating force created a problem that really wasn't what it appeared to be and in doing so they set two opposing sides off against each other in a conflict in a war in the Middle Eastern region of the earth absolutely amazing synchronistically if we understand that if we really understand what 9/11 really was okay not the official story if we reject that whole ridiculous bogus notion which I think anybody listening to this show it doesn't think that that's the real version of events if if you do I really feel sorry for you I'm not I wouldn't even try to argue with you about that because the cognitive dissonance would have to be so strong for you to believe that at this late date that go right ahead and believe what you want you know I'm not going to try to convince anybody other other wise of that I you know rather not bang my head against that wall but we'll talk about the symbolic significance --is of the 9/11 event in upcoming shows and this is kind of a predecessor that and it's a good jump off point to start talking about Kabbalah because as we see if we look at the main symbol of the Kabbalistic tradition which is there in image number three on the radio show page four images for tonight if you're still looking at that um this is a representation of the Kabbalistic tree which is also comprised of three basic pillars or paths and these pillars or paths are shown in this first image image number three which has all of these um spheres and paths that form the Kabbalistic tree of we're going to I'm going to break them down here tonight in the last half-hour of the show and now hopefully uh I can do this in that amount of time if not we'll continue with this next show and then jump off into another topic or you know this would kind of lead into symbolism as well which it's a nice intro for that as well but let's start to look at this symbol of this occult tradition and we can consider this would be very very brief introduction or initiation into the occult tradition of Kabbalah now the first thing I want to say about Kabbalah is that like other occult traditions we have to get out of this childish notion that some people still have that there is only one side to this that there is a dark side to it and there is no light side to it well this is nonsense all traditions have a light and a dark side to them it is how knowledge is used occult simply means hidden and this isn't a cult tradition it has been hidden through the ages it has been hidden for different reasons some people have had to hide it because they know the power that it contains in transforming consciousness and how male dominators and their times would try to kill them for using it in that way okay in its positive transformative aspect a male dominator a dark occultists always want to hide their methodologies because they don't want people to understand their methods of mind control because if they understand them they come out of them you can't keep people under mind control who deeply understand the methodologies of mind control you know it's an oxymoron you know once you really start to understand these methods if you understand that they're being used you're coming out of that level of control simply by the nature of understanding the methods that they're used to put people under it so Kabbalah is the same way it is a tool it is knowledge of self ultimately as we're going to see as all of this is okay that's why I always relate it back to the self the religions are ultimately about deeper traditions that relate to the self they want to hide that from you they want to conceal that they don't want you to look at the real tradition they want you focus on their exoteric stories that they give you to believe in and focus on that has nothing to do with the self okay they don't want you to understand the principle of correspondence because then you're going to see larger patterns at work in nature and at work in human society and you're going to understand that as the small goes so so goes the very large and vice-versa and that's a powerful concept if you can really grasp it and wrap your mind around it well as with any occult tradition they want to hide it from you you know they want to even paint the idea in your mind that occult is the equivalent of evil occult which it which it is not it is a tool it is hidden knowledge and his knowledge that has been hidden for various reasons I feel it means now is the time that it needs to be revealed and not hidden anymore and that will lead the true human freedom which is why I'm going to teach every occult tradition that I understand that I have come to know that I've come to put into practice in my life and Kabbalah is one of the most influential on my path of development I feel I have a fairly decent foundation and understanding in some of its symbology and I'll do my best to give a brief introduction of course you know I'm not going to go into huge long extremely in-depth teachings of it but I'm still learning about it myself but I will break down some of its main symbology particularly the Tree of Life explain what it is explain what the different elements of it are and hopefully get people to understand how this relates to themselves and their own consciousness so that's the first thing all occult traditions are neither good nor evil they are used by people with different intentions and the intentions could be good or evil I will hopefully do my best to embody the light side of this tradition and explain it out to people as in the respect that it could be a powerful transformative tool in consciousness for them so let's look at this symbol known as the Tree of Life this is called the sefirot ik Tree of Life cephiro is usually spelled SBF iro t cetera sometimes spelled SBP hir OT the Sethi wrote are these spheres these circular symbols on this Tree of Life pattern you see I've given three different Tree of Life images on the site because they all contain slightly different information and I'm looking at the first one number three and I'll use that as the main one just refer to some of the other things that are on images 4 and 5 as we go along there are 10/10 fears on this tree and these are called cephiro okay ACEF era is a singular okay set so the sati wrote means emanations emanations is what it means it means an upwelling okay an emanation it means an expression that's what Seth wrote means so each one of these spheres are an expression or an emanation okay and it is said that they are an expression of God and I would say that they're not only an expression of that but they're an expression of individual consciousness as well they're an expression of the Monad of consciousness not just the totality of consciousness that we call God okay if we look at the Kabbalistic tradition we will understand that there are in fact two aspects of this Tree of Life one is a microcosmic aspect or the indwelling aspects of consciousness and one is a macro cosmic aspect tree which is a reflection of the universe and the cosmic principles and cosmic laws that are found in nature okay we will really see this when we look at the tradition of Tarot and to study the Kabbalah is to study the Tarot and there's really no no separating these things as I briefly stated before no one inherently contains the other so to study the tradition of Kabbalah we have to understand we're taking on a tradition in the study of the tradition of Tarot as well I will also make the statement before I get into the symbology that to study the symbol of Kabbalah is to study the Western mystery tradition occultic schools of thought in general and specifically it is to study one in particular and that is Freemasonry Kabbalah and Freemasonry are completely interwoven and anyone who tell you that they are not either does not know or is lying because they absolutely are completely interwoven and I will do my best to help show that correspondence as well so these three traditions are tied to each other as is the astrology tradition okay the astrology occult science again that is one that I am NOT as strong as in my studies of the others but I'll do my best where I can to incorporate that as well let's look at the sefirot tree of life of the Kabbalah and help to basically help people to understand how this correlates to human consciousness so we see these ten Sephirot or examinations upon this tree symbol they call this the Tree of Life okay and if we were to begin to label them or name them okay let's start at the top and come down because the numbering system is it begins at the very top so if you look at the top spear or circle there it says kept air which means crown that is traditionally viewed as as the first set for room this is called the Ancient of Days now I'm not going to explain this one first I'm going to work my way up okay from the bottom but I want to talk about them in the order that they're usually spoken about as far as a numbering system goes first so I'm going to name them and I'm going to tell you what their number is I'm going to tell you what the Hebrew word means um for each cetera okay et cetera okay that kept air is number one it means crown okay the second one we would now go over to the right hand side and it's called Hoch ma Hoch ma means wisdom okay and this is number two the second Secor cetera okay Benna is the third we're going over to the left hand side now okay so along the right hand side if you're following this in the image it says pillar of mercy okay so this is the right hand path or the pillar of mirth mercy okay the path of mercy the left hand path or the left hand pillar is the pillar of judgment or the pillar of severity okay the middle path which is the all-important synthesis of the two is the pillar of harmony or the pillar of mildness some people also refer to this as the pillar of the will okay so we start at number one to tear crown we go to the right hand path the top of it okay that's hokum ah wisdom that's number two cetera number two sefa wrote number three is the NA understanding we're on the left hand side now okay now we go back to the right hand pillar in the middle and that is has said that compassion or otherwise simply mercy okay has said and that is number four number five we would go straight across to the pillar of judgment or severity in the middle of that pillar that is Gabara which means strength or severity okay now we come to the middle pillar right in the middle the sphere labeled TIF eret TIF eret means beauty beauty okay that's sphere number six spear number seven we're going to the right diagonally okay and then we're at the bottom of the pillar of mercy now and that is net saw neck saw means endurance it also means victory okay net saw now we go over that is sphere number seven spear number eight we go across all the way to the left to the bottom of the pillar of severity the color of judgment this is hold-hold means majesty or splendor splendor okay that is fear number eight then we come back to the middle pillar okay the one just above the bottom it's called yes ode yes ode is foundation foundation that is sphere number nine and then the bottom spear upon which the tree rests okay is mal coupe mal coot is kingdom kingdom and that is sphere number ten that's very interesting the numeral numerologically if you add all of the numbers of the cetera set the road up okay you add them all up and then you do gematria reduction upon them meaning you keep adding the numbers down until you come up with a single-digit it equals one okay so this is a tradition that is really based upon fundamental fundamental unity unity okay you start at one you really get back to one okay this is like a round-trip journey you have to look at it okay it's the energy of the creator separating himself into the physical world and then assisting the journey back up into a journey of oneness which many traditions have talked about that that is the breathing out and breathing in of God so to speak okay it is the cyclicals ernie of the soul okay it is the forgetting and then remembering process okay all different traditions speak about this we can look at mal coupe okay being the physical world okay and this is where I'm going to start it's ten is its number one zero male and female the phallus and the egg okay when we add them together we get one which is where we started at up at the top and tear the crown the Ancient of Days got the Godhead this is our last break coming up we'll get back to this right after these words on mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening on the intel hub news network [Music] are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know what single penny and that the banks nor this and hope you don't find out here's where we come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so called debts morally frees you from the burdens and protect your property how interesting is often superior to sit on the bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper see the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit three to prosper calm right now hey it's me Shepard he hope to the NFL ha check out my lifestyle every Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website the Intel Hub radio.com joining Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evening at 8:00 p.m. Eastern freedom with radio on the Intel of New Life State very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the year but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life then recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's WWE end of America the number 8 comm watch the free video at WWE end of America eight.com you are risking to the Intel hub network compression annual order P by P [Music] ok ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening I was breaking down the symbolism of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life was beginning to look at the bottom spear on the tree known as Maul coupe which means kingdom this is a representation of the physical world the physical reality the material realm if you look at the image which is image number five okay it has the word Kingdom on on this bottom sphere which is what mal coupe means it has number ten and it shows the four distinct elements that comprise the material realm when you have the alchemical symbols of earth air water and fire there you see the colors that are associated with them in the Kabbalistic tradition and you see that the sefirot itself is broken indeed of these four quadrants each given to one of the material elements of the physical world earth air water and fire this some realm in the Kabbalistic tradition is the the lowest or the farthest away from cosmic consciousness or the Godhead that one can really get in some circles it is looked at as hell itself because it hell by definition is separation from God and God consciousness so mal kook you know is the realm of suffering it is the realm of forgetting okay um it is the realm of identification with the material elements okay ego identification based consciousness and if we understand that the two pillars that that are the left-hand side paths and the right-hand side path the pillar of severity in the pillar of Mercy are really simply dualistic aspects on the same forces okay if we bring them together visually now do this exercise with me bring these two opposing pillars together along the middle pillar so that the spheres overlap each other and you understand that we have a representation of the chakra system that I spoke about last week when you would then have seven spheres only because three of them would merge okay these six spheres would merge into three and you already have four unitary spheres along the middle pillar in other positions so these would merge to create the seven chakras and indeed that's what this is they call the entire tree of life in the Kabbalistic tradition the ladder to God and what it means is the ladder from Mal coupe which is at the bottom to cut tear which is at the top it is the ascendance of the energies that we talked about last week going from the base chakra to the crown chakra it's the same tradition viewed symbolically differently and I'm going to break down each one and explain the correspondences explain how this would relate to the chakra system and explain what each sphere really represents within the self because that's what this tradition is about it's not something that is outside of us is something that is it is within so mal couth is the kingdom or is identification with base matter this is the base fundamental base consciousness essentially from which we have to extricate ourselves and move back to a higher level of awareness which would be symbolically represent rented represented by the top sepharad known as kotero a crown okay so malkuth would correspond with the base chakra it corresponds with ego identification and routing oneself in the material world and being purely identified with that survival instinct fighter flight that this would be the Saturnian aspect that we talked about last week when we look at the that the planets as being correspondences to the chakra system within the body okay so now the idea is if you stay in Mal couth you're in hell okay I think that's pretty clear to anyone who's listening to this show that this is where we're stuck we're stuck in what they call the lowest of the four worlds of Kabbalah and this is called hacia hacia is the Material Plane okay and that's where you're at when you're in ma kook and really we're all here because we're all in the Material Plane but the idea is is to transcend that through working with our consciousness and building it up to higher levels of awareness so that we are not identified with the physical and material plane even though we may exist within it this is what you know the teacher called the people called Jesus in in his words in the New Testament he is attributed with these words when he says be in the world but not of it okay so the first step toward leaving identification with the physical domain or hacia or ma-kun okay is to get to the sphere of yes owed so there's there's tons of Kabbalistic meditations of about the spirit yes owed there is a Solomonic traditions deal with the power of this sphere and it's very important and I'm going to really be talking about this a lot when I get into the presentation on The Wizard of Oz because not at the free or mind fundraiser in a couple of weeks because uh to a large extent this sphere plays into that movie is one of its most important characters I won't say much more about that so I won't give too much away I'll probably do that presentation on the air as well I believe that was requested here on the show so uh after after the presentation happens in German books I probably will give it again on the air here but the sphere via sewed is the first step toward getting out of with the material world or ego identification this is the correspondence to the the genital or the sacrum chakra okay because this has to do with desire desire to improve oneself desire to begin the process of transcending base consciousness okay so this is wanting wanting or desire to improve and that's really the first step toward anything okay in our journey in consciousness you have to want it you have to have a desire for truth you have to have a desire for higher knowledge you have to have a desire to improve yourself you have to have a desire to get out of here oh and base consciousness if the desire isn't there you're stuck you're what one of the dark occult is called the unbe gun so yes so it is the beginning of initiation okay this is the beginning of the desire to begin the whole long journey it's it's recognizing there's some place to go at all okay it's not wanting to stay in the confines that have been created around us in the physical world in this evolutionary trap really that is what the new world order as it is called is the trap that if it is a a degradation of human consciousness and a you know trying to keep evolutionary progress in consciousness stagnated okay so yes so is called foundation it corresponds with the the sacrum chakra which is the desire Center okay for the planet Jupiter okay now in the Kabbalistic tradition the planetary attributions do not correspond with the chakra attributions as I am talking about them so understand that I'm not you know if you look at image number four you can see some planetary attributions and they correspond this with the moon but the moon is also a feminine desired principle as well okay so there are Kabbalistic attributions in planetary terms with these spheres I'm relating them with the tradition that I unfurled last week when I talk about the chakras as being corresponding to planets in the solar system okay so this is a this is my twist on this or my take on it okay so a yes sowed desire okay the foundation it is the beginning of initiation wanting to know knowing that you're in darkness and there's a long journey ahead but it is still not being totally identified with you know all of the you know seeming pleasures of the physical world okay it is knowing that there is someplace else to go from there now the next two chakras are related to each other okay so hold which is Splendor okay whereas it is called the number three majesty or m-net saw which is victory or as they call it in image number three endurance okay they all relate to the will they all relate to drive they relate to the male energy and if you bring these two together okay that one is an internal aspect okay so hold would relate to courage which is an internal quality all of the qualities on the pillar on the left hand side which is called the pillar of severity or internal aspects and all of the pillars on the right hand side are external aspects so that the left-hand pillar and the Kabbalistic tradition is the lunar pillar the right hand tradition is the solar pillar or masculine ok lunar feminine is on the left in the Kabbalistic tradition and the solar or masculine teller is on the right okay the sphere of hold represents courage they call it majesty or splendor okay and then willpower to do things in the external world to actually activate things and get them done is next saw or victory in words okay so these are the solar plexus chakra as is related with the chakra tradition that I spoke about previously okay and this would I would correspond this level to the planet Mars as we talked about that is the male aspect the will aspect of the planetary system so um this has everything to do with the will the two aspects of it internal aspect which is courage and then the external aspect which is actual using of the the ability that we have to do things in the physical world which I would simply refer to as external will okay moving up from there we come to Tiferet okay now again we're out of the realm that the Kabbalists talk about is the very base level of consciousness which is the physical plane which is hacia which soon as we move to yes so we went up above that and we went to this realm called yet Zera yet zero is um it is the I believe they call it the tree it's the Kriya is at the creative realm or the mental realm I think it's the creative realm I'm not sure I'll look that up and be definitive on that next week when we continue this but we're in the realm called yet zero which is above the physical plane okay so we're in a higher level of consciousness and we're working with different forces now than purely material forces so we've seen the desire forces and the will forces now we're getting into the real connective force the generative force and this is the heart energy this is the care energy and unfortunately that's all we really have time for here this week I will pick up on this next week I didn't get a chance to take the one caller that's on there caller I apologize for that please call in next week for the show I'll be continuing this breakdown of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and the symbology that it contain I hope you've enjoyed listening tonight ladies and gentlemen we'll pick up where I left off next week you've been listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark pasty I'll see you all next week [Music] [Music] [Music] you [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #042

Topics: *Kabbalah, Tree Of Life*

welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday January 11th 2011 its 111 11 today all one's pretty synchronous that we're going to be talking about Kabbalah a mystery tradition that is connected with numerology in a in a big way tonight and what we'll be doing is breaking down this tradition in detail I'll be talking about different aspects of it we have some images up on the radio show page of the website at what on earth is happening dot-com if you go to the radio listen page you'll see there are eight images for tonight's show listed underneath the player and I'll be referring to those this evening what we have been doing on the show for many many weeks is discussing different methodologies of mind control and we've gone through 12 of the 14 already I'm taking a break in that progression to start to break into some actual occult teachings and Kabbalah is one of the first traditions that I decided to begin to go over with the audience and hopefully this will act as sort of an initiation of a kind for people that want to learn more about it and I will post some documents and videos this week I didn't do that last week I just basically went with the basic symbolic images for the show last week but on the podcast page this week I'll try to post references to some books and videos for people to do further study on their own so we have covered a ton of mind-control techniques I briefly just want to not review them but just go over the ones we've covered so far and talk about the ones that will be coming up in the weeks to come we've talked about obfuscation we've gone over world view poisoning the exploitation of primal fears was mind control technique number three number four was the divide and conquer strategy number five was indoctrination of the educational so-called education systems of the world number six was controlled opposition were basic dialectics number seven was the monetary system a huge one number eight was the control of the mass media number nine was food and medicine and all the harmful things that we find in you know the what we consider nourishment and medicine in this day and age number ten was the illusion of time number eleven was the denial hassle and ridicule factors and number twelve was religion which we've been talking about as Astro theology and as a method of mind control over the last several weeks here on what on earth is happening last week I began to get into the Kabbalistic tradition and we're going to continue that this week and please do go up to the website and check out some of the images that I have posted there on the radio listen page and you'll be able to follow along in depth with those images so before we do that I just want to give the call in numbers and read the event announcements and then we'll jump right into our study of Kabbalah this evening I have three event announcements for tonight and actually one change from the event announcements I've been reading over the last couple of weeks the first is the free your mind conference fundraiser number three this is happening at germ Books and gallery at 2005 Frankfort Avenue in Philadelphia as a quick side note germ germs proprietor David Williams announced sadly this past week that germ will be closing its doors and that's horrible news it's just really very that a bookstore of this quality is closing up shop this is probably the best book store for esoteric information in the entire Philadelphia tri-state region if not the East Coast altogether it's a one-of-a-kind place and I'm really sad to see it go and it will be missed by everybody that used that bookstore as a resource as a gathering place you know for for friends and other people interested in the same types of information so I want to wish my best to Dave and you know let him know that we really appreciate that he's kept that store going for this long hopefully maybe someone else can get involved there and possibly take it over or continue it I don't know you know what the situation is as far as the store or the rent goes but I would love to see it continue because it was one of the the best bookstores I've ever seen so this will be one of the last events at the term books current location the free your mind conference fundraiser cent Sunday January 16 2011 at 2:00 o'clock pm at germ bucks the admission is $10 and Michael Melton who was going to give a speech entitled the history of mind control in America at this event unfortunately will not be available to do that he has to attend to some family issues that came up so and he let me know that in advance so he will not be in town during this weekend and therefore his lecture will not be going on at germ on on the other hand what will be happening is I will extend my Wizard of Oz presentation into to cover more ground and to go further in depth so I'll have a little bit more time to really expand on the topics that I was going to talk about in my presentation on The Wizard of Oz my presentation for this event is entitled everything I needed to know in life I learned by watching The Wizard of Oz an exploration of the esoteric occult symbolism contained in the perennial classic movie based on the book by Alf frank Baum so this is going to be my contribution for the fundraiser effort for the free your mind conference this is the third one we'll probably be doing one more in February and that will be the last one before we actually have to wrap up fundraisers and really start to get the the travel arrangements complete completed for the conference so if you're anywhere near the Philadelphia area please do come out and support the goals of the free your mind conference I'll be reading about what that's all about in a moment so that's event announcement number one another change is that the truth freedom prosperity networking social which I've been announcing over the last couple of weeks that was going to be happening at Liberty's is postponed I don't have a rescheduled date yet but it is not happening on January 22nd so scratch that from your calendar if you are planning on attending that one instead I will read an event announcement for truth freedom prosperity this is their upcoming free documentary screening and discussion night and it has a new venue it is no longer at the ethical Society of Philadelphia it is now taking place at media Bureau Studios which is at 7:24 North fourth Street 7:00 I'm sorry 725 North fourth street 725 North fourth Street in Philadelphia okay that's in the Northern Liberty section it's near fourth and brown so this month they are going to be screening melt up and I'll read the description for that in a moment but this is happening on January 26th that's a Wednesday night January 26th at 6:45 p.m. they're going to get started so the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussions have been moved there are no on the third Monday of the month they are now on the last Wednesday of the month in Philadelphia truth freedom prosperity documentary screenings on the last Wednesday of every month and the new venue is media Bureau studios at fourth and brown in Philadelphia ok so this month are showing melt up and melt up is the beginning of a US currency crisis and hyperinflation so that's what this documentary is basically going to be on the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evenings are free however the organizer for these events pays for the room out of his pocket so any donations are welcome so that's that event announcement and finally the free your mind conference itself a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th 2011 at Ruby Hall for 14 Green Street in Philadelphia the doors open at 9 a.m. the program begins at 10 a.m. on both days admission price is 20 dollars in advance and $30 at the door for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Erin McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan Sauer your dozous Yan Irvin John Nicholson Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor now we have a few changes to the lineup of speakers as well today and we have a couple of new speakers and we have one speaker that has I believe cancelled and is not going to be able to be there that is Mel fàbregas will most likely not be making the conference unless something changes but it looks like he had some other obligations so Mel fàbregas is off of the speaker lineup but just added two new speakers Joseph Joseph Mehra and Paul Marco so Joseph Mehra and Paul Marco two new speakers added to the freer mind lineup I'll be posting their BIOS to the website later this week or early next week so please check out the conference website for more information at WWF reader mine conference calm that's all the event announcements I have for today let's give the calling numbers and then jump right into the topic for tonight too calling numbers for the show I'll give the talks you callin number first that's seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the talk shook all in number seven twenty four triple four seven triple for the call ID number four what on earth is happening is eight three five one five you'll be prompted for that enter the numbers eight three five one five for the call ID if you want to call into the BlogTalkRadio if you're listening on that network call into six for six seven two seven three three eight seven once again the blog talk call-in number six four six seven two seven three three eight seven so tonight we are going to take a break from talking about mind control techniques to discussing occult traditions and as I said last week we have to get out of the notion of thinking about occult if anyone still does think about this word in the sense that it is a purely evil we need to really become a little bit more mature in our understanding of what the occult is and it is simply hidden or esoteric information information that has been generally taken out of human wide circulation for human consumption and it has been reserved for an initiated class people who want this knowledge and what this hidden knowledge basically really all comes down to and all is about is the self it is about the qualities of the self it is about the relationship between the individual and the cosmos or the divine underlying intelligence of the universe however you want to look at that it is about the human subconscious it is about the qualities of the personality the qualities of the human psyche the mind the aspects of the brain it's all about us that's what it is about that's why we're in the situation that we're in as a species ladies and gentlemen because this information has generally been taken out of circulation and reserved for a specific class of people when you limit information that people have access to and only a small group have access to set information specifically when that information is as important as what we'll be talking about tonight is what happens over time is that information becomes abused it becomes hoarded it becomes used as a weapon because it is a means to an end which is power in the minds of people who want control want domination and it's a piece of cake if you can keep information and knowledge from people and using that same information begin to manipulate them with that information without their knowing because they have no access to it look at it as psychology if a psychologist real wanted to do a number on a person who's very immature and naive and doesn't understand a lot about how the human psyche works it would probably be a piece of cake for them to do that because they know all about how the inner workings of the mind work and the person that they would be wielding that information on like a weapon does not so they would almost be powerless to defend themselves against those methodologies unless they became aware of them and that's what this is all about that's what mind-control is all about mind control is basically using information that other people have been denied access to as a weapon against them and the only way they can really come out of that is to be initiated meaning they developed a desire to understand that information because they understand how important it is and because they begin to understand that it's being used against them they develop the initiative energy and effort to learn about how that works how that those processes are the human psyche work so that's what the process of coming out of mind-control is all about and that's why I'm teaching occult methodologies on teaching occult philosophies and ideologies and there is no blanket good or bad when it comes to this it is how it is used this information is simply a tool to which we have access and it depends upon the level of consciousness of the practitioner as to how this information will be used or employed in one's life so with that having been said let's begin again our discussion of Kabbalah which is an ancient Judaic mystical tradition that is the underlying and foundational tradition that really underlies and supports all the Western mystery mystery traditions in general specifically it is connected with the Hermetic tradition it is also connected with Freemasonry it is also connected with the study of Tarot and other traditions as well as we'll see tonight so I'm going to cover a lot of ground here I'm going to move kind of fast and if there's any questions please call in no taboo topics always free to call in and discuss whatever you want on this program so last week we began to break down the major symbol of Kabbalah which is the Tree of Life pattern and we will I'll do this again I will review this and you basically start from scratch on this the sefirot ik Tree of Life is the main symbol of the Kabbalistic tradition this is a symbolic tree that is drawn with ten Spears or circles okay and these are called Seth I wrote Seth I wrote is it means emanation okay it's plural word Sephiroth is the singular and emanation or a basic essence or quality something that arises okay that's what this is what this word means okay so if you hear this the tree of the Seth I wrote or the sethi erotic Tree of Life you'll know we're talking about the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and these images are that I'm going to be referring to it's much it's going to be much easier if you're looking at the images as we're talking about this are on what on earth is happening on the radio listening page you'll see the button for that from the left-hand side of the website and you'll see images for Tonight Show January 11th 2011 and there are eight links there that will play in a little pop-up window okay so if you want to follow along with the images that will make this broadcast much easier on you that's where to find them the the Safi wrote or the emanations the spheres on this tree of life are connected by different paths okay in an arrangement and these paths represent different aspects they represent Hebrew characters of the Hebrew alphabet okay they represent tarot cards went because Tarot and Cabala need to be studied in conjunction with each other okay Tarot is also all about the qualities of the self and the universe they call it the book of life and it is basically a pictorial symbolic representation of the soul's journey through life as is the Tree of Life as well as we will see now these ten Sephirot they are spoken about in the tradition of the Kabbalah as emanations or qualities and there are prescriptions against adding or taking away you'll see this as a recurrent theme when you study religion in general specifically Judaism the Torah the study of the Torah and the ancient books of the Kabbalah like the Zohar they there is a prescription often given in these books that it is considered blasphemy or something tragic will occur if anything is removed or added so books of the Bible you'll often hear this warning and you see this come up in the Kabbalistic tradition specifically in the Zohar because there are 10 Safiye wrote on the Tree of Life in Kabbalah there are not 9 and there are not 11 okay and this is said in the Zohar that it is considered you know a blasphemy to speak of either 9 separate or 11 separate and we see that number 9 11 come up in a ritual that was enacted in 2001 and 9/11 is a dark it is a black magic number let's just put it that way this is a number loved by d'arco cultists it comes down to the number 92 because you add the two ones together and you know we'll talk about in the future of what the number 93 is all about when we get to the action about 911 the next two sections there one of the reasons I'm even doing this breakdown of Kabbalah now is because it is going to be instrumental in understanding 911 which was a dark Kabbalistic ritual a dark Masonic ritual as well a dark ritual of clapotis magic or sorcery if you will for people that still don't want to accept that 911 is an occult event it was an event that is completely centered around ocultism you're a naive child and that that's all I'm going to say about it I'm not going to try to prove that this is the case I'm gonna state it because I understand I'm gonna be give backing evidence for this when we talk about it but as foreshadowing to that we won't be doing that tonight but as for shouting shadowing to that I just want to say definitively it was an occult event period I don't think that that's not my opinion I know that with certainty okay and the reason that people don't believe that it was an occult event is twofold one they know nothing about the occult they're ignorant they're not just nation' meaning they don't know it and there can't be expected to know it they're nation' they don't know about the occult and they don't want to know about it and the second reason is the reason they give for not wanting to know about it which is I don't believe in that stuff and here's my warning about that statement and this is a left-brain statement that comes out of people's mouths only super left-brain scientific types logical types types that think that they're gonna solve the world's problems through politics or monetary reform okay think this way because they don't know what the real problem is they don't know what the real root cause of the problems that are going on in our world are which is what we all we talk about on this show the people who think like that who say I don't believe in that stuff so it can't be what you know how it went down or can't have anything to do with that event they don't understand a basic principle you don't need to believe in something as long as someone else believes in it and they're willing to act upon their beliefs your belief isn't required if somebody else has the will to act upon their belief system it doesn't matter whether you believe in what they believe in I give the example if a Christian fundamentalist group wanted to come armed with ak-47s and shoot up an abortion clinic and you happen to be sitting in a restaurant next to the abortion clinic and some bullets flew through the windows and shot you did you need to believe in their ideology for you to be affected by their actions of course you did it ok so to say I don't believe in the occult and therefore that has no bearing or influence upon my life is bunk and it's a childish naive position to take and it's one that only super left-brained morons take so to put it in quite frank language ok idiots think like that any intelligent person understands there could be any given number of crazy ideologies that people out there subscribe to and if they're willing to act upon those beliefs it could affect your life at any given time that's just the straight truth about that that that situation so I'm letting you know 9/11 is an occult ritual in advance before we even talk about that and it doesn't make a difference whether you believe in the beliefs that this ritual is based upon or not other people do and we'll be briefly touching upon that tonight when we get to the section about clip otic sorcery ok so let's get back to our breakdown of the Kabbalistic tree the tree is composed again I let into this that aside there on 9/11 because we were talking about the ten Sephirot on the tree not 9 not 11 these numbers when spoken of in relation to the sefirot on the Tree of Life are considered blasphemous in the Kabbalistic tradition so of course this ritual was named after this concept of blasphemy it's because it's dark kabul ism it's not true Kabbalah okay again there are light aspects to all ocultism and dark aspects to all occultism it's the consciousness of the wielder of the information and that's critical to keep in mind and needs to be re-imposed continuously because there are people who insist that all occultism is evil there are people who insist that all of it you know is nonsense and doesn't have anything to do with anything going on in the world and these are people who clearly do not understand the dynamics that are taking place clearly do not understand them and I'm doing my best to desperately try to get this information out there for anybody who will listen and make a further study of this because you understand this is all about you that's what this is all about and other people understand this and they're using it as a weapon against you so it would behoove people to learn this information because to initiate oneself into higher levels of awareness about the self about the human psyche the soul is what we're really talking about here okay is the one of the best ways if not the best way to begin to come out of their levels of manipulation and control and to empower oneself to work against these dominators that are doing a number on the human population so the ten Sephirot it is prescribed prescribed not to think about not to consider any more than nine any more than ten or any less than ten so not nine not eleven and you will see on the image there seems to be eleven spheres but this one that is completely behind the tree if you can make out the letters it says dot DAA th dot okay dot is called the hidden realm okay it is not one of the cephiro it is a hidden sphere or a a truly occulted realm and some people in Kabbalah speak of this realm as the void of the subconscious the the realm that we go into to connect to higher levels of consciousness through meditation it is the unspoken it is the the abyss the veiled aspect of ourselves okay it is the part that really and part of ourselves that we really connect with when we are silent when we go into wordless contemplation or meditation and this connects us to the infinite source and the the realm of dot and I'm kind of jumping ahead to something that is more advanced you know I just want to talk about this in relation to that it is not one of the cetera there are ten and this is not one of them it is not considered one of the emanations on the tree but rather dot is considered one of the the places from which the tree emerges so this is kind of the I guess you could call it the realm of the birthing of the Tree of Life okay the Berk like the birthing of the soul and these are all the soul qualities so it's like kind of a cosmic womb of sorts okay and it is a hidden realm some people call it the realm of hidden knowledge it is kind of likened to the Akash in other traditions in Eastern traditions okay so if you've heard of the Akashic records this is some some people liken this to what dr. presents' in Kabbalah and there are different interpretations on this so my word is not the final one but I'm giving you my understanding of it from my readings and study okay so let's start to break down the tenth okay so okay for listeners who were listening in on talks you I'm not sure that that was a break it looked like some music had kicked in I'm I put blog talk on hold and if that clears up I will go back to the call this happened last week not sure why some kind of a glitch on the network and but let's jump right back into our discussion and I'll chime in on the blog talk line in a moment to see if that is cleared up so the the first realm on the tree the first set wrote is cat tear that is up at the top okay this is the crown okay this is the Ancient of Days as they call it in Kabbalah and what this is is basically cosmic consciousness it's the highest level of awareness and mal coot down at the bottom of the tree where the tree stands upon the base of it is the physical world it is the material realm this is you know a material identified state of awareness and then the other spheres are all different aspects and qualities of of the self so at the top we have kept air and then to the right on what is called the pillar of Mercy we have Hoch MA okay Hoch ma means wisdom it's what we do with what we know on the left hand side from Hoch MA we have been ah bi na H this means understanding so this is simple knowledge okay has said on the right hand side on the pillar of Mercy the this right hand path of the tree they means mercy has said on the left hand side of the pillar of severity right in the middle for which it is named is deborah which means severity these are different aspects of how we can deal with our selves with others in the world we can exercise self-control which would be like guevara or we can exit act exercise influence upon others which would be less said Tiferet in the very middle of the tree is the heart this is the care qualities of the individual I'm going to check back with blog talk real quick from the burdens and protect your property I want system is often superior today ok they are in the in the call so in the ad play right now so I'll go back to the commercial and hold on through that okay here we go you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit free to prosper calm right now hey Mark can you hear me now yes how are you good I have no idea what's happening why that music keeps playing over you that's okay could you hear that music yeah I heard it come in and I thought it was the break so I just uh you know put muted myself and waited like thirty seconds and the first thing faded out but then another song faded in and it wasn't a commercial so yeah yeah so I don't know that gonna talk to you and just told them hold on and tried to clear it up I went back to blog talk and then I heard the commercial in there so no problem it's probably just people mess all right well yeah probably somebody's messing with us hacked into our stuff or something anyways we'll come back from the real break great and I'm still scheduled to come up there to Philly one way or the other whether or not you guys have enough money to throw me anything or not we do Bob we're gonna take care of you well you know you know my all I needed was just a little bit of money maybe towards the the plane ticket yes well there there will be there will be funds for you I'm gonna make sure of that all right no worries and by then we'll have the network fully up and running and we'll be able to simulcast it and do all that fantastic okay man stand by your shows coming back you got it and welcome back to what on earth is happening with your host mark patio years mark okay so we were discussing the Tree of Life in the Kabbalah and we had a little bit of technical problems those are cleared up and I was talking about how there's ten sefirot or emanations on this tree and they didn't represent different aspects of the personality the psyche soul qualities in other words and they're arranged on three vertical paths so if you look at image number one on the site you will see that there is three pillars or paths the pillar of severity is on the left the pillar of mercy is on the right and the pillar of mildness sometimes referred to as the pillar of will is between the two in the middle referred to as the Middle Pillar simply sometimes so the pillar of severity we shouldn't look at is something that is a dark or evil it is internal these are internal or Yin qualities of the individual the pillar of Mercy are thee so the the pillar of severity on the left hand side is the lunar pillar the pillar of Mercy on the right hand side is the solar pillar these are the active qualities or the masculine qualities the yang energy qualities of the individual the pillar of mildness or will in the middle are the synthesis between the two or they are unitary qualities of the individual that lean either toward the active or passive the masculine or feminine okay so kept Terror at the top this is the the sefirot number one now how they how they go in order I was starting to tell people this last week but this is the order you start at the top and that's one where it says cat ter okay then you go to the right and that's the second one hokum ah then back to the left and that's been ah so we're gonna go in like a lightning bolt pattern okay so it's gonna go from the top then to the right then to the left back to the right back to the left okay then we would go to TIF eret in the middle then down to the bottom of the pillar of Mercy Mercy net saw and then hold so I'll give you the order real quick okay Qatar is number one number two is Hoke MA on the right the pillow top of the pillar of Mercy number three is Benna at the top of the pillar of severity number four is has said that's the middle of the pillar of Mercy on the chart there okay that means mercy cat ter means crown hokhmah means wisdom veena is understanding that's three okay four has said on the middle of the right-hand pillar means mercy to the left of the of has said is deborah that's at the left hand side of the the middle of the pillar of severity Deborah is severity okay the middle of the tree right on the middle pillar is TIF eret okay TIF eret is beauty this corresponds to the heart or care okay next saw okay that's TIF erectus number six net saw is number seven that's at the very base of the pillar of mercy on the right hand side net saw that's victory okay it would correspond to will power hold on the left hand side at the bottom of the pillar of severity that's a fee wrote number eight code is splendor okay yes sewed in the middle on the Middle Pillar just above maku th-that's cephiro cetera number nine okay and this is foundation and then mal coupe is the bottom one at the very base of the tree okay and this is the physical plane this is the material world it means Kingdom so let's start there and if you're looking at image number one it says Kabbalah tree of life it has the tree itself the pillars listed all of the cephiro are labeled and then there are attributions on the right and you see that there are four realms that this tree is divided up into we'll get into those in a moment and how they correlate to different aspects of the personality as well so malkuth the bottom of the tree sefirot number 10 okay and you see it has a symbol there where it's uh it's the symbol of Earth and it's broken into four it's an equal armed cross with a circle around it the four quadrants deep this represents earth air water and fire or the material realm the material plane and malkuth is the base base level of awareness and consciousness it is our physical instincts it is our simply physical life lives okay it is the the the physical aspects of the individual some people call them the animalistic attributes okay these are simply base instincts and survival needs that's what Maalouf represents it corresponds to the base chakra okay and I'll go over that in a moment when we look at image number two okay above mal couth is yes sowed now I'll talk about the Kabbalistic worlds as I talk about the Sapphira set I wrote okay so mulku is the bottom of this tree and this corresponds to the the Kabbalistic world there are four worlds in Kabbalah as they are known and this is the lowest of the four okay it's called Ostia assi aah aah see ah is the physical world or the Material Plane as we've already talked about that's what mal couth is associated with and this is on the image I've given that the Hebrew character hey because they're in the four-letter name of God in Hebrew it's called the Tetragrammaton the four-letter name of God is yo hey Bob hey that comes transliterated English as YHVH which we pronounce Yahweh or Jehovah Jehovah okay and this this is the final character in the name it corresponds to the element of Earth which I've put there over on the right hand side with its alchemical symbol so hacia is the physical world the Material Plane or the element of Earth and it corresponds with ma-kun now as we move above and out of the pure identification with the physical world we have other attributes that we develop in the course of our lives and we basically start to go up into higher planes of development the first is the mental plane then the emotional plane then the plane of the will and these correspond with different cephiro okay specifically they correspond with what are called the triangles there are three triangles that form the other nine cetera okay so we have yes sewed code and net saw and that's the world of yet zero the formative world or the mental plane okay well I'll be getting to these as we explain each separate in detail yes sewed is the next Sephirah and this means foundation now this is the desire aspect of the personality and again it could be positive or negative but in its positive aspect it represents desire to want to to want to improve oneself desire to want to get out of the purely materialistically identified realm and get to a higher level of consciousness so to come out of milk ma-kun and to go up into higher levels of development is what yes owed really represents it's the beginnings of initiation and as we saw last week and a few weeks ago when we studied these chakras this sphere would correspond to the sacrum chakra okay which is the desire chakra near the genitals of the body so this is the the the desire center of the individual and this is the the first place that we connect for beginning or initiation into higher levels of knowledge and awareness above yes ode to the left is hold okay Sephiroth number eight and this is splendor and another word that I would use in place of that would simply be courage because this is the this horizontal bar that connects hold and that saw represents the the the solar plexus chakra okay and this is hold and that saw together represent the solar plexus because the solar plexus represents the will center of the body or guts in general courage so it's not just courage but it's then action okay so code would be the internal qualities of that aspect of willpower and which is courage and net saw is the external attributes which is taking action in the world or actual willpower to do things so that's called victory net saw so these two together there it's it's at what's called a dualistic chakra one or a dualistic cephiro that's why they're all met that bar that actually is like kind of like a rung on again the Kabbalistic tree is often referred to as the ladder to God and that's very important because a symbolic representation of this tree was destroyed on 9/11 thereby destroying the ladder to God you see how dark you know the symbolism you know was all about when you start to study this you understand what the practitioners of that ritual were really saying to us of what they were trying to do cut off the human race from the their divine nature but and they're doing a wonderful job at that and we're helping them do it but to go back to the analysis of the tree houghton it saw if you bring them together they form the solar plexus chakra okay in the middle and it's imp there's simply two different aspects of that those qualities within the individual again the pillar of severity you could look at that as the internal qualities so node would represent courage and the external qualities with on the pillar of Mercy net saw would represent actual action in the world getting things done willpower to get things done okay now this is where we left off last week with different ok temperate is beauty that's the very middle of the Tree of Life and you see it has the most connections to it because this is what the universe centers around and it is it's given the attribute of the Sun in the Kabbalistic tradition ok I liken it to the earth in the

the system of the chakras okay because that's the the the heart chakra of the solar system and indeed Tiffa rent represents the heart chakra as well and this is the realm of beauty or care or concern it is love essentially love energy the generative principle care that's what TIFF erect is all about and when when in the Christian tradition they say none come to the Father but through me and these are words attributed to Jesus we see that ket air is the father and that's the Ancient of Days okay and that represents the you know actual God or the Creator God okay Tiferet represents that the son of that quality okay of that force which it's attribution is the son we see in Astro theology how Jesus is a representation of the son which we studied in previous weeks and we can see that it is the path along the middle pillar that you must pass through to get to Qatar from mal kook okay that yes so diz on the Middle Pillar as well right before we just lost our blog talked connection I'm going to add it back in folks bear with me I'm not sure if that's connecting or why it isn't but it looks like we dropped out a blog talk we're still broadcasting on top shoot so no worries may have to get a podcast over to them tomorrow but technical problems persist it happens what can I say so that's why I record live here and you know everything is backed up so you know I take no chances so I'll just continue and if a blog talk comes back in we'll add it back let me drop that connection and try this one more time folks hold on no doesn't seem what oh there it is okay alright if anybody can okay not sure not sure if anybody can hear us on blog talk but I'll try to well continue so hopefully that problem is cleared up but here we go TIF eret is the care center and that is the middle of the Tree of Life the most connections are made to this because again this represents the generative principle and this is what really the universe is centered around so it is probably the most important Sapphira on the Tree of Life as far as I'm concerned this is what we really have to get in touch with if we're if we are going to get up to the high levels of this this climb in consciousness and you know so it is true none come to the Father but through through the Sun this is a Kabbalistic allegory so to speak okay it's it's a Kabbalistic attribution that's really being spoken there for those who understand it above TIF eret to the left you get to set the wrote number five which is Gabby rah that means severity and again this is a quality that of self-control working upon oneself you know of sometimes needing to reel in qualities within ourselves that are out of control this is the the thing that I call Dominion self mastery or simply machee ving sovereignty being a being that as you think so you feel and so you act and then action is connected with this because these are two aspects of the same chakra Gabara and has said when they come together when we bring them together on the Middle Pillar they represent the throat chakra okay and this is all about influence how we can we can speak severely or with mercy okay we can we can chastise or we can encourage okay we can invoke fear or we could inspire okay so different aspects of the way we speak this is you know these two spheres are about how we interact with ourselves and with others in the world so has said is mercy and this is influence of others and it could be dark influence as well when we talk about you know there's a corresponding treat of this in clapotis Kabbalah which is called the tree of death and all of the attributes are all about the pure negative qualities within the individual and you know how they can influence other people to do their bidding and do their will and manipulate their mind so I'll be briefly talking about clip both later in the show but has said on the pillar of Mercy is influence of other people around you okay being an inspiration helping to helping to help others to attain higher levels of awareness if we use it in the proper aspect okay Bernard the this is a set number three set for number three now and this is on the top of the pillar of severity on the left hand side the naam means understanding and understanding is an intellectual quality and it is simply pure knowing and it is the the internal quality again it is what we the knowledge that we carry within us through our experiences through our readings through our studies through you know who we talk to who we pay attention to what we watch and listen to as far as media goes etc these are these are all the mental qualities of of the individual the right hand side and it looks like blog talk dropped out again I apologize for that folks I'll try this one more time if this doesn't work I'm going to just disconnect from blog talk so we're not interrupted any further okay I'm not getting a connection so I'm going to drop out of blog talk and we're just going to continue on talks you and I'll have to send Bob a podcast tomorrow that's all so bina is the internal qualities of knowledge okay and it is simply what we know okay so this is again on the pillar of severity which is the internal pillar so it is simply knowledge or understanding and once again mark Pascal has dropped from the air on the Intel hub news network seems like somebody's messing with our feed tonight that's okay we'll continue to present this sort of information and we'll be moving off a BlogTalkRadio as soon as possible so if you're tuning into mark patios what on earth is happening and you want to know more visit his website what on earth is happening dot-com and also visit my website vellai dot-com of course I'm Bob tusk and the host of truth be told radio right before Mark's program on Tuesdays and my shows Monday through Friday at 7 o'clock let's see here where did Mark go hopefully he'll be reconnecting shortly not sure why he keeps getting dropped must be something with our message they don't want you to hear about this stuff folks for whatever reason the powers that shouldn't be continue to interfere with our communications but we will continue to present this information as we do Monday through Friday on the Intel Hub news network let's see here maybe we'll take a quick commercial break and when we get back hopefully we'll be reconnected with our good friend mark past Yellin his shows live on earth is happening that's what understand noon with mark passio don't call anywhere a pub and are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't owe a single penny and that the bank's know this and hope you don't find out here's where we come in free to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so called debts morally frees you from the burdens and protects your property our system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit free to prosper calm right now hey it's me Shepard the host of the Intel hub check out my live show every Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website the Intel hub radio.com join me Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evenings at 8:00 p.m. Eastern for freedom link radio on the intent of news matters a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing his biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's w w end of America the number 8 com watch this free video at WWE end of America I ain't calm you are listening to the Intel Hub news network crushing the New World Order piece by piece welcome to talk soon please enter the call ID followed by the pound key you may access the call up to 15 minutes aboard scheduled start time and we're trying to connect cheer with Mark passio from what on earth is happening with these tools by the pound key enter your PIN followed by the pound key if you are not a talk-show member press 1 then pound to get access to you are now joining the call alright we've joined his talk show account this is what on earth is happening with your host mark passio see if I can connect to him off the air here yeah things happen folks with a little bit of technical difficulties you never know what's going to happen when you're talking about things like that of which we talked about on this network here please leave your message for all right let's try him one more time if not we'll get to a best-of oh wait there is I think that's him calling up right now mark is this you today I'm on Oprah's Chris what's going on man Bob then I was listening to the show on talk show and also there's an Bob talk he's having trouble with you he lost you twice and then as soon as he disconnected few I guess permanently going to send you a podcast tomorrow then we lost the signal on I also say no one talked to you and I can't I can't listen to him now at all I think what happened Chris is that he dropped off the internet and that prevents him from doing his show I just tried to call his personal cell list if we can try to call him again and get in touch with mark now that I see that he's not online I think that has a lot to do with some of the technical problems is simply you know a matter of his internet going out okay well I'll let you get back just wonder what you know was going on no thank you because I'm trying to figure it out for a Ferrari to connect with Marc gun and Chris stand by protect back with images all hey Marc Bob yeah I think my internet connection is completely out we're having a massive Blizzard in Philadelphia right now so I don't know what that I'm very very interesting uh well you're on the air least on blog talks and I I thought it was you know we had some weird problems before with the music and then you dropped off and then came back and I thought it was maybe blog talks and we just heard from one of your listeners Chris was listening on talk-show I am connected to your talk-show although I don't think they can hear me because I would have to unmute my connection to them and you just came back on line something okay back up there yep I see our page is loading all along sucker alright folks don't worry mark I love coming on by a log back in to talk show all right and once you log back in to talk show give us a call over here at blog talking scalp I'll do that Amin or you know what you don't even have to call us on blog talk if you find me in your talk show I'm connected to it so as long as we hear you on on the talk show that's all that matters okay great so all right mark thanks for bearing with us with these you know unfortunate but technical difficulties we have to deal with we're not on FM or AM folks so we don't have these big generators powering us keeping us you know on the air when the power goes out we rely on the Internet and what are we going to do folks when the internet is no more yes that's right folks there's the possibility that the internet will dissolve we've heard about internet too and some of these plans for a commercialized internet well what are we going to do when we don't have access to the Internet well hopefully we'll have internet forever right folks but realistically probably won't just heard from Bob from Cincinnati's in our blog talk chat he says tell mark to go for it we can hear him through you Bob and he says this stuff is powerful yeah we're going to continue to talk about this stuff hopefully he's connecting to the talk show and we'll hear him any second now and see mark I can't hear you where'd you go mark passio of course his website what on earth is happening com let's see mark are you connecting to talk show he's writing me right now I can see him writing me let's see here what is he gonna say you know on skype you can tell when somebody's writing to you let's see here just called blog talk alright he's on our blog talk switchboard very good here is none other than Mark passio reign arson robbery folks back on the air mark hey Bob alright so let let's try this again and I'll be standing by intently just in case I have to connect to view your cell or something Bob real quick I just want to let you know the talk show I don't think I'm broadcasting on there because I could not dial back in so okay I don't know if I don't know if all that will be going out over talk sure I just want to let the uh you know listeners know that um I could try to dial in one more time it was giving me a busy signal I've never heard that from talk shoe before yeah well not if it gave it to me as well and then I dialed back one more time in it and it allowed me to go in uh you might want to just stick with with one feed both tonight and we'll have to try yeah okay what are you trying to add it to your conference busy Sal again oh you were able to hear anything on that but I couldn't hear anything from that line okay well fair enough what we'll just keep going on the blog talk radio feed in the Intel hub news network hopefully if we can manage can you still hear me mark and he dropped again folks this is funny this internet connection went out let's come on itself hopefully he'll just do it sell the phone for the show from the cell rather for the rest of the program hey Bob mark pass you know what on earth is happening man um so it looks like I dropped out again I still look like I'm in through Skype but there was like hardly any audio coming through at all it was just all garbled I have a feeling that has to do with the blizzards the blizzard that's coming through and we like to think of because you know usually my connection is rock solid and reliable but it parked it right here in that connection is up and down so all right already built through the through the cell phone if you don't mind I was going to say yeah just do it through the cell phone we can hear you loud and clear Bob from Cincinnati's listening we got our friend Eric and we're ready to go anybody want to come in and all you know I could take a couple calls there's anybody hanging it on four calls ah let's see maybe chris has a comment or two I'll ask him over here and I said I'll continue after taking a call - sure okay and we also have the callin lines open at toll-free eight seven seven five nine eight eighty five forty nine that's toll-free at eight seven seven five nine eight eighty five forty nine and mark why don't you recap as to where you were and I'll see if anybody wants to speak on her right so I was needed to the realm of basic knowledge the knowledge that we carry around with us it's an internal quality because it's simply what we know not what we do with what we know what we do with what we know would relate to hawkmoth which is Cephalon number two at the at the top of the pillar of Mercy so several separate of number two Hoch mom at the top of the pillar of Mercy on the right hand side would would relate to what we do with what we know and that is wisdom that's what hope not is connected with wisdom so that is the last set for all before Qatar Qatar is of course the crown which represents the highest level of cause of consciousness that human beings can attain to and it is on the top of the pillar of mildness or the middle pillar so if you look to the right of this chart you will see different Patra bution x' given to these levels of the tree the three triangles yes so the three sets are on the form a triangle between the assad hold and that saw just above mal kook what represents the world called yet zero or the formative world this is the mental plane it is the alchemical attribution of air so you know earth air water and fire are how the alchemical attributions progress in upward progression earth being the lowest and fire being highest these correspondent for worlds in kabbalah with asean being the lowest form the physical or material plane and then yet deira above that which is the formative world on the world of formation which is where ideas begin to take shape briea is the world above f0 and this represents the creative world or the emotional plane so this is the alchemical symbol of water as if you see it there on the chart this is an internal quality okay and this the triangle that is represented on the Kabbalistic tree is the one that is formed with Lisa 3 cetera of Tiferet Deborah and have said it's an on word pointing triangle as a put-on yes M is a downward pointing triangle added the triangle that is formed by yes owed and neck saw or the world of yet zero so Umbria is the I guess you could call it the Sacred Feminine aspect of the worlds of Kabbalah it is the internal aspects in the purely creative world some people call this the DIA I'm trying to think of the main part yeah not not the spiritual plane but the the astral plane the Ashville world or the astral plane now above that is one more realm that is even a higher in consciousness and it is closer to pure source without any form at all and it's called absolute absolute is the archetypal realm this is all the world of just pure our title imagery it's a pure idea it's pure spirit if you will okay it's alchemical fire it's the realm of will and spirit from which things that come into formation are originated so this is given the Hebrew character yode which is a the first name in the Tetragrammaton and it also corresponds with the alchemical symbol or fire so these four worlds are at different aspects of the individual and it represents basically off see Oz the physical world that represents what we have our physical attributes the situation we might be born into what resources we have in the world it could correspond with money it could correspond with you know what our talents our basic talents are that zero is the formative of mental plane this would correspond with you know how we use our mind it would it would basically relate to the things that we study and take into ourselves intellectually and our capacities in that regard briea the creative world where the emotional plane is how we use our heart and again Tiferet is based on this world this is basically care it's our water you know how do you carry your water in other words so this is the realm that has to do with the generative principle the creative world care how what we care about is what we create absolutely archetypal world is the world of pure spirit or the plane of will it's ultimately what drives everything and that's the archetype of world and that's all chemically attributed to the concept of fire now moving to the next image here to move along in these concepts we see the Tree of Life and its relationship to the chakras I was briefly explaining this last week but I made a visual representation of it we talked about the planetary system corresponding to the shoppers of the body and here we see a chart in image number two that basically relates all of these concepts together we collapsed the three dualistic separate into one along the middle pillar we would get the seven chakras the base were more mooladhara chakra the root chakra and I correspond that to Saturn in the attributions related to the planets when it comes to correlating them with the chakras of the body the fear of yes owed on the Tree of Life corresponds to the sacrum chakra the swadisthana chakra I correspond that the Jupiter along the Anna Terry solar system chakra points if you will they hold and mix off with both correlate to of the solar plexus chakra or the planet Mars Tiferet is the or beauty would correspond to the heart chakra as we talk about the the anahatha chakra that is okay the fruit chocolate would have issued the chakra corresponds to the this years of deborah and has said progressing upward on the Tree of Life again another dualistic setter wrote which when combined form the throat chakra Bonanno claw when they come together form the Ozma chakra with the third eye chakra or the planet Mercury the throat chakra of course corresponds to Venus heart chakra winner okay um benign hope ma correspond to the third eye chakra or mercury they are they're the mercurial aspects and what we know and then what we decide to do with what we know and care represents the crown chakra again this is pure being higher level of awareness cosmic consciousness Christ consciousness if you will and this corresponds to the saw saw saw saw saw us water chakra or the crown chakra of the body there are the seven chakras as it relates to the seven levels of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life we see that this if we move from image number three we see that this is what the menorah which is a Jewish candelabra that is used during Passover this is about the Tree of Life as well it's a different orientation of the Tree of Life and the turn cetera a mark at seven yes I thought you agreed that you wouldn't talk about this Jewish stuff on the air you know you know I'm Jewish and I don't want anything to get out about our secret plan the world through the world no problem I'll keep it on the down-low I don't know if you heard payday Monsanto show on Saturday mark but he started going off on Zionism and everything and you know I I did the same interruption of course it's a joke amongst the people that listen to the network that the Jews run run our media station I happen to come from a Jewish family but I am more than happy to hear about all these sorts of symbolisms whether they come from the the Jewish traditions the Masonic traditions it doesn't matter me I'm interested in true sorry interrupt mark go right ahead no problem as I said previously on chose in the past people who think that it's all one group you know oh it's our Alvers i honest it's all the freemasons it's all the the DAR Kabbalists it's all the Jesuits it's all the Vatican they don't understand the interconnections of these secret societies and how they work is one guiding it in hand it's a very complex web of interconnections and it works through the banking system that works in religious structures it works through government it's it's not cut and dried it's not a simplified thing with one set of people at the top that are all part of one organization they it's psychopaths who have infiltrated all institutions that are based on hierarchy and compartmentalization this is why I spend so much time talking about the structure of power of core power which is illusory power but the structures of control are more important than the organizations that actually work toward that control it's important to know about them but we have to understand the how and the why even more so than the what the why is the most important the how is right under that then we understand the what and analyze it you know from a left-right perspective about who who is it who is involvement you know what those organizations are all about and how they work but we have to understand this is a complex interweaving strata of secret society networks working together and it's no one group there are good in bed and all and all you know philosophies and ideologies as far as the way human beings use them so I'm sure there are you know people in the Jesuit Order who are good-hearted people and though people in I know plenty of people in Freemasonry that are very good people and are welcome for the betterment of mankind you know people in the Kabbalistic tradition there are tons of good people all of these things however can be twisted and perverted and used for selfish reasons and for reasons of control so again we have to elevate our understanding of this into a more mature perspective as opposed to this childish notion of all one group of people and they're doing it all let me just add one quick addendum or in addition to that we were talking about this as well on the payday Monsanto to show and definitely want to plug his show mark as you know he's from the Philly area and absolutely he'll be at the freer mine conference definitely just to be there as a student just like I am and also to mingle and perhaps maybe have a performance of sorts I want have to work that out with him off air but anyways that's besides the point I was going to say real quickly that we were talking about the fact that most Jews they have no idea about the the Kabbalistic traditions if you will they have no idea the average Jew is more aware of his corned beef sandwich and his pickle and his you know his bankroll or whatever and they don't really know the first thing about this they don't know that when they're calling someone goyim that that's referring to other human beings that are not

Jewish as cattle they don't know this they just think of it as non Jews being goyim so the average Jew is a sheeple and there's just as much brainwashed victim as the average freemason who maybe doesn't know the true nature of it and so on absolutely and that's that's what I'm doing this for is to bring awareness and hopefully inspire people to study a tradition that is rich in its understanding of human consciousness like Kabbalah because so much can be gained from a spotty of this a deep in-depth study and again I couldn't possibly on the air but how many weeks we really covered this cover all of the different aspects of the Kabbalistic tradition is a lifelong study now mark what a bit yes well let me interject here one of the aspects of the Kabbalistic study that you were just about to talk to him and before my big Jewish mouth interrupted and I say that with all love folks anyways one of the things you're going to say and it piqued my interest was something about the menorah tell me more yes so the menorah is actually a representation of the Tree of Life if you look on my site on the radio page image number three is an actual depiction of the menorah and it shows how it corresponds to different offsets I wrote on the Tree of Life there are seven candle holders on the menorah and they are basically in a u-shaped pattern in three u shapes that cross a Middle Pillar being the little candle so if you look at that middle candle as Middle Pillar okay and you have the three external set the wrote okay on the left representing the path of severity the pillar of severity being code Deborah and Dena okay as your by the way to the left eight is hold five is getting rough three is enough okay on the left hand side right on the right hand side we have starting from the outside net saw have said and hokum ah going up on the path of mercy on the right hand side so the very top or the middle a candle holder at the top would be kept hair okay and then along the middle of the tree where the three u-shaped holders cross the middle candlestick we would have the three other the to stretch a rope and then the hidden realm on the middle tiller being a knot at the top underneath kept hair TIF eret right in the middle on the second rung and then the metal wrong and then at the bottom yes so and it's you know difficult to understand that by just an explanation over the phone but if you look at the image it becomes very clear of course the base where the actual bottom of the entire candelabra would be Malcolm or the physical realm which is the base where the thing that turns up the rest of the tree all right I think there's got the break music yes it is here's the break however are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't owe a single penny and that the bank's know this and hope you don't find out here's where we come in free to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so called debts morally frees you from the burdens and protects your property our system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a worse situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit free to prosper calm right now hey it's me Shepard the host of the Intel hub check out my live show every Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website the Intel hub radio.com join me Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evenings at 8:00 p.m. Eastern for freedom link radio on the intent of news night a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing his biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video @ww end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's WWE end of America the number 8 com watch the free video at WWE end of America 8 calm you are listening to the Intel hub news network crushing the New World Order piece by piece okay folks welcome back what on earth is happening with Mark pastels your host that's the last break for today's show we're going through the rest of the program for the next half hour commercial-free what on earth is happening here we go mark we have a question for you from the chat room Bob from Cincinnati wants to know so we now understand the spears and pillars of the Kabbalah how do these Kaaba lists use that this as a vehicle for power or dark occultism mark oh I would say main chiefly in two ways the first is the simple understanding that these are representations symbolic representations of qualities that are in dwelling within the individual and within consciousness itself in understanding that simply understanding the motivations of human beings and being able to basically predict their patterns of behavior because you know they do not have that same understanding that you do about the human psyche puts you at a distinct advantage over them in whatever aspect or particular manipulation or machination you want to perform so the knowledge itself of these different cell qualities if you will now if they are held by people who have a propensity to desire control in the first place can act as a mechanism for power and being a weapon to be held over the heads of people who are simply dwelling in ignorance pure ignorance and that they're growing and ignorance um is themselves again such knowledge is the real answer to all of the problems that are plaguing us as a species if we don't know the self we are going to be basically manipulated for as far out of the foreseeable future as we can imagine we have to understand what drives us what our motivations are we have to understand what the aspects of consciousness are how they work how natural mall works and this is what the tradition of Kabbalah is Kabbalah is a visual and it is also a tradition of only a spoken past their own oral tradition with symbols okay but the word

Kabbalah actually means to receive by the way so this is the reception of the knowledge of natural law principles is what this ultimately is all about as is Freemasonry in its pure form in its unadulterated form so what they have just by the sheer fact that they have and control this knowledge in general not they control it but they have attempted to control and hoard it in the past and infiltrate it and then water down the tradition so that they keep the true tradition and then water it down for the exoteric masses to teach them the exoteric aspects of it so just by the nature that they are in a position that they have this knowledge and are in some positions to infiltrated these traditions and control them puts them at this distinct advantage over people who are in complete ignorance incomplete nations of this knowledge in some cases and in other cases are in ignorance of it refused to acknowledge its importance and learning um the second way they do this is through the symbolism itself symbolism speaks to us at a subconscious type of level it does not need to be understood just like we don't need to believe in a tradition for it to have an effect on us if other people are acting upon the belief in that tradition or ideology symbolism does not need to be understood consciously for it to have an effect on the subconscious mind this is why it is used in advertising movies subliminal messages in news in media in military in police and it is used in these mega rituals that they trot out every time and again to really bring negative change to the people of the earth so they can have more control 9/11 being the chief example of Kabbalistic symbolism our type of Kabbalistic symbolism employed on mass scale so that that would be my answer of how the simple understanding of this knowledge if you know is not used in the right way can be use as a vehicle for control now people will say well knowing that why would you teach this and I would say because is my position and I feel that humanity will never be free until the occult there's no longer the occult meaning until those hidden knowledge is brought out into the light of day we grow up realizing realize that this exists it can be used in a positive or negative way and we need to make the willful decision to choose it to use in a positive way for the elevation of human consciousness and I don't think there's any more time to dilly-dally when it relates to that or to ignore the fact that this is what really must be done for the people that understand this who are called this they are coming up and speaking the truth about this now at this time in history and that's on par ton sir myself to be part of that process and I will continue to do that for as long as I am able and that that is uh that is the reason I'd say you know guerdon and evil can be and you could choose to use any of this knowledge that I've been talking about on this show for good or ill and I don't take the position of fear that says well because it has the potential to be used for something negative then it needs to be hush-hush and then kept for the initiated no that's I don't I don't feel that that's right something just smacks of me of elitism and control for that and I think that's the problem that is the problem is that this hasn't been widely taught so moving on to the next topic because we only have about 20 minutes left in the show and I'll try to wrap the last few concepts on Kabbalah and we can move on to some more sacred symbolism in the next show or talk about the other soul qualities that are spoken about in Kabbalah as it relates to before worlds and this is image number 4 and you see the Kabbalistic teacher lawn model Duquette in the background here this was taken from one of his documentary films on Kabbalah which I may post it in web site if I could find a decent capture of it online we see at the bottom there nephesh the animal soul this is correlates to if you look at the four worlds this correlates to off Fiat or the physical plane he calls it the animal soul this is just basically the root instincts of the individual above that correspond to yet Dara is relock which is the mind guide this is our intellectual capacities of course this corresponds to the evolved character in the Tetragrammaton which is a visual nice visual depiction there on the left okay above that this would correspond to the world of briea which is neshama neshama is intuition this is the Sacred Feminine koala again that world correspondent with water and it's the first hey character in yo team Pompey and above that we have the universal life force okay we're alchemical fire this is absolute in the worlds of Kabbalah in the four worlds and this is this universal life force is known as Jia so these are the four life qualities or soul qualities in Kabbalah we see over and over again that one four seven and ten are sacred numbers in the Kabbalistic tradition these are these come up over and over again there's four other principles I want to talk about concepts these are the three levels of nothingness that are spoken about in Kabbalah and then the dark realm or the hell world called clip oak so if you look at image number five you often see this depicted above the Tree of Life these three levels of nothing as they talked about in the Kabbalah of the void these are realms that are realms of the Creator intelligence itself and they are called behind so far which is the boundless light which is above cat air this cat air again is that we're talking about we talk about the Kabbalistic tree this is the Divine's of breaking up into different aspects so it can experience itself in in the physical world the physical domain or dimension that we live in so this is about the elevation of human consciousness two levels of higher levels of awareness ending with care and then above that we have you know the unified realm that they look at as having three levels to it and so forth being the values light this is kind of what they refer to as the light and Freemasonry when they say Fiat looks let there be light you know the Creator listen first words of the Creator spoken in Genesis the light of the Creator in Kaaba in Kabbalah this is considered behind so for what is called boundless or limitless light above that realm you have something that is even beyond the light which is the potentiality of creation which is the boundless itself this is just there's there's no physical dimension to it what celebrities just boundlessness and limitlessness people look at this as pure empty space and you know the nothingness between the stars so to speak and then finally you have behind which is just nothing pure void the absolute potentiality that is underlies all of creation the know that from which the everything emerges the silence from which all vibration emerges so these are kind of very heavy tract concepts but I figured I put them in there nonetheless because they are considered important concepts in Kabbalah and finally underneath the Tree of Life there is a realm as well this is the concept of Correspondence in the Hermetic tradition which is also taught in the Kabbalistic tradition of as above so below as there are regions above the tree there are regions below the tree and I put this region in red and labeled it is known as the Pope the Pope is the dark realm deep subconscious realms that underlie physical creation some people say are the hell worlds that sometimes this incarnate consciousnesses may want to enter our physical dimension from and you hear about different researchers talking about that what's really going on is that people are actually inhabited by other consciousness is from other dimensions that want control and want feel for fear and this is what clip opens closes this hello world where it is basically the deepest and darkest research recesses of the human subconscious to connect with other dimensions of existence that are very dark and not geared toward the elevation or mastery of the individual but toward the control of the individual and dark Kabbalists practice what is known as clapotis Kabbalah and in the Kabbalah Kabbalah there is a whole nother tree which I have not talked about which is called the tree of death not the tree of life so if you look to further study on that research clip otic Kabbalah this is the black magical side of Kabbalah and this is what the sorcerers of the world use it is one of the methodologies aims to gain access to our subconscious and control us and put us on strings like puppets through our desires and our fears it's this is the realm of fear is what how I would describe clip hope ok clip Hulk is the realm of fear is the realm of dot negative energy okay it is the it's the Antichrist realm so to speak this is the not that the realm of the light of the Creator as behind sofa or on sofa nine are but this is the realm of the demon world okay so that's all I'll say about it for now but it's an interesting study it's a little difficult to get information on clapotis Kabbalah maybe I can post some because I do have some in my library and I'll try to do my best to put some good resources up on the website for people to look into further and I'll do that sometime tomorrow so finally I'm going to wrap up tonight with a breakdown of Kabbalah when it comes to the Tarot and this is an even more fascinating study in my opinion Tarot is one of my favorite mystical traditions it is a very rich tradition symbolically and spiritually and if you really understand what these causes are speaking to us it's a beautiful tradition so on images number seven and eight on the website we see two trees on the first tree number two number seven I didn't get a chance to label it I put this up last minute and I'll label it probably for the podcast images we see the microcosmic Tree of Life okay image number eight is known as the macrocosmic tree now these all of these cards form the Major Arcana of the Tarot Dec Major Arcana is Arcana means knowledge and the major knowledge of higher realm of knowledge this is the knowledge of the soul and the universe and its relationship teacher the relationship to each other the lower realms are the realms of the personality okay the lower knowledge the Minor Arcana okay and these are the decks in the Tarot and they correlate to the playing card decks okay so maybe next week we can just do a study of Tarot because I'm taking a break from again the mind control techniques because I want people to firm background of where some of the symbology that we're going to talk about comes from until we even start to break down all the different symbols that we're going to break down in the next section we talk about symbolism as a form of mind control a method of murine control but you know perhaps next week we can look at Cairo for the whole show but just want me to show how these are cards in there in the Major Arcana relate to the Kabbalistic tradition and the Tree of Life to go back to the Minor Arcana for a moment the suits the suits are of these are for minor decks are coins some people refer to them as disks okay coins or discs or Pentacles they're referred to as in some decks so coins flash disks / Pentacles depending on the deck that you have course that corresponds to the element on earth and again these are our resources this would be the world of hacia in Kabbalah okay and earth would represent are the resources that we have to employ in life and how we use them and that on the regular playing card that this would be the suit of diamonds and because it's about their riches or money and your physical worldly things okay moving upward when we then have the deck of swords okay so swords would correspond to the mental plane okay or air and it would be yet here on the Kabbalistic tree in the regular playing card deck these will be spades and these represent our intellect okay a cutting quality of cutting qualities of the intellect swords okay upward from that when we go to cups cups would represent the emotional plane and this would be real on the Kabbalistic tree okay this is the alchemical quality of water hand cups it's you know chalices the Sacred Feminine in other words the emotions okay on the regular playing card deck the cups are correspond with hearts the suit of hearts and then the highest deck would be the other Minor Arcana would be ones which correspond to fire or will okay this is the realm of obsolete in Kabbalah and on the regular playing card deck this would be clubs now you'll notice in the regular playing card back the entire Major Arcana is missing representing taking knowledge of the self and its relationship to the universe out of the playing card back and relegating it to just the game okay none of those images are in the modern deck of playing cards okay the fifth element is left out of the equation which is the same spirit so if we look at these two tree depictions images number seven and eight as it relates with the Tarot I have laid the Major Arcana cards out according to according to their numbers in the same positions as the Sephiroth on Tree of Life okay now the dot seers okay which is the second down from the top on the Middle Pillar the second card we look at the very top card on number seven that's the magician underneath that I put the soul or the fool okay this represents soul on the microcosmic tree if you look at the corresponding position in image number eight on the site okay and these may be different images in the podcast you have to understand that so these are just the images for the live show maybe I'll just keep them in that position to avoid confusion and tackle on anything underneath you know if I add anything else so the the world is corresponds to the position in of dot on the macrocosmic tree so these are what these two trees are about the first one is all the qualities of the individual as it makes its journey through life and the second is about the qualities that we see enacted in the world okay so I'll start at ma-kun and I'll cleave at the bottom is the material world okay on the first tree the micro microcosmic tree and this is the Wheel of Fortune card so this is the material plane okay above that we have Mohammed and he corresponds to yes owed yes owed is a desire for knowledge and initiation when seen Bahamut holding the lamp understanding he's in darkness and wants to you know move on in search of light to be initiated he's the initiate okay the strength card which represents internal qualities of courage and the victim chariot card which is in the sphere of victory okay this is the solar plexus chakra courage and we'll okay so we have the mal coupe at the bottom the material plane I made it red the soap sphere which is orange there the Hermit and the yellow sphere which corresponds to the solar plexus it's the the courage card or strength and this chariot will okay so this is a hope be strengthened and met top would be the chariot then the lovers is to at the heart chakra and there in green okay and we go up to the heirophant and the emperor so this is the throat chakra these are the way we interact - would not present a get off severity self-control Emperor would represent have said mercy or influencing others and then we have at the top bar just below katare we have the Empress there on the Left representing understanding of the NA and the high priestess on the right representing wisdom or Houk mom so the Empress would be the knowledge we carry with us the high priestess would be wisdom what we do with what we know and then of course there is self mastery representing the magician elevation to higher levels of awareness and consciousness use at the top of the microcosmic tree which is the goal in the physical world of the fool okay but ultimately they grow from this whole tree grows from the zero points which is the fool and it's a that represent the soul's journey into into a state of incarnation on the earth plane okay so that's a microcosmic tree the macrocosmic tree deals with the forces of nature and natural law in the external domain or the universe seemingly external I shouldn't say so we have the judgment card at the bottom representing mal crew for being kind of stuck in the Material Plane yeah you can look at it as rising from the Material Plane the angel is calling one upward out of the material realm and awakening them from their slumber from their tomb from their graves okay knowing the trumpet the judgment card corresponding to MA coupe above that we have the Sun the moon and the star the three cards are corresponding to the triangle that represents that dealer okay these are the qualities that we've been talking about over the last several weeks which is a you know correspond to the religions have a minute and a half I'll try to break this down quickly and they're open containing next week with a further exploration of the Tarot so above that we have the tower card representing change and the generative principle how changes great ultimately created through the heart and it was funny that that's where we left off last week when I started to break this down when I'm talking about the hard and temperate so only appropriate that we leave it off there this week I won't go any further I'll leave it there and we have about a minute left like I said we'll talk about more about power next week maybe I can complete this breakdown of the microcosmic and macrocosmic trees and then we can look at the tradition of the Tarot hopefully we won't have too many audio difficulties looks like that that was all Blizzard Blizzard related we have a word alone blizzard here Philadelphia okay um the best that's all we have time for folks I want to thank everybody for listening sorry I did mention is more halls you can listen to walk on or at this happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'll see everybody play here next week I chose

What On Earth Is Happening Show #043

Topics: *Tarot, Minor Arcana, Major Arcana, Tarot's Origin & Uses, Tarot's Connection To Kabbalah*

we're going to talk about Cairo tonight and specifically its relation to Kabbalah and then we will be breaking down the symbolism of the Tarot actually we'll be doing this kind of in conjunction at the same time simultaneously I'll be breaking down the symbolism and relating it to the Tarot tradition to the Kabbalah tradition I should say so we looked at the Tree of Life symbolism of Kabbalah last week and understood hopefully how this is connected with the human psyche and human consciousness it is all about the self it is knowledge of self I posted some really nice videos on Kabbalah very simple nothing in depth on the website in the podcast section along with some books on Kabbalah so for people that want to study further they can go up to my website they can click on to the podcast tab and I believe the show last week was show number 42 so that is up on the site and there's a host of documents up there for your perusal and download and you could throw them on any kind of a digital reader will read them on your computer and learn more about the Kabbalistic tradition there's also some movies that are very simple on what Kabbalah is what it can do for you basic basic material very introductory ok for this the student who is just beginning the the new initiates of speak ok I would hope that people will avail themselves of this information and study it further because it is a powerful and rich tradition if it is understood in the proper light and used in the right ways so that's what this is all about on the show knowledge is simply a means what we do with it is what really matters ok that's what true wisdom is all about and this information can be used for great good or great evil it depends upon the consciousness of the wielder of said information and I will continue to repeat that theme ad infinitum on this show because we have to understand what the occult is in a much more mature way and I think that we need to expose it further and further and further and take this into the realm where it becomes truly widespread and distributed distributed information that is the only way I think we're going to lead to anything in our world that resemble resembles true freedom in any way when the occult is no longer hidden when it when it is no longer the occult anymore when it becomes common sense that is my contention and that is why I do this show so with that in mind let's look at one of the oldest and most sacred tradition regarding self-knowledge and regarding the forces at work both within the individual unit of consciousness the soul so to speak what some occult philosophers have called the monad or the individual unit of self-awareness of consciousness and how that relates to the forces that are at work in nature in the macrocosmic realm in the universe and that's what the Tarot really teaches us if we are receptive to its message if we understand it as something simply more than a deck of cards if we understand it as a book that is really telling us the story of of ourselves and we need to turn inward to study that story and that's what the symbolism of the tarot card simply helps us to do it is a tool okay and it has been referred to as I said as the book of life okay as the book of truth as well and we can start to look at the imagery of the cards and how rich and detail they are if you've downloaded the PDF document with the deck what I want to just do it again I could never possibly possibly just as a caveat to all of this I could never possibly give anyone all of the knowledge of the Tarot and no matter how many shows I did it I can only hope to whet someone's appetite to study this further on their own because you can make a life time study of the Tarot you can because you can make a lifetime study of myself okay so this is just an introductory primer and that's all it is intended to be in no way is this intended to be extensive or thorough or comprehensive it's an introduction to the Tarot okay for the student that wants to look further into this and will take it seriously and go deeper and understand that this is a tradition that teaches about the self they are more than welcome to do so and i will as i did with kabbalah last week I will post some introductory material on Tarot for people that want to look further into it and that will be posted along with this podcast on the podcast section of my website so what is the teru teru is a deck of cards that tell a story a tapestry okay help us to explore consciousness as I've said and they are these cards are 78 in number in a true tarot deck 78 okay there are 22 trump cards or what is called the Major Arcana the Arcana is the word for knowledge okay is a latin word it means knowledge this means the major knowledge okay higher knowledge and what the Major Arcana represents are these trump cards what it represents is the connect in between the soul and the universe so this is the correspondence principle that we talked about in past weeks okay the Hermetic principle of that which is above is like to that which is below meaning that the universe is self-similar across all scales okay that which happens in the microcosmic world or the the small okay is reflected into the macrocosmic world or the very large so that which is taking place at a individual level is reflected outward into society and that's what our society becomes like depending on how many people embody that particular modality of consciousness it's very easy to understand actually you know if you keep putting a certain type of energy into any given system you will result with more of that kind of energy in that system okay you keep heating a pot of water you will get hotter water okay you keep adding colder water to an existing pool of water the overall temperature of the entire pool of water will become colder it's quite simple if we just apply our minds to try to understand this and that is what the major arcana suit or the part of the deck called the major arcana is all about it is about this relationship between microcosm and macrocosm and that's what i'm going to try to really get the listener to understand what the symbolism but i've posted to the site today okay so there are four other suits or subjects within the tarot deck of 78 cards so on the major arcana there are 22 cards okay 22 okay and they are numbered 0 through 21 so if you look at the PDF document that I've posted you will see that I start with a face of a deck face card this is Bay basically just showing you what the deck that I chose for the symbolism to explain the symbolism is and it's called the universal weight back and it shows you who made this deck who contributed to it so this deck is derived from the teachings of AE weight Arthur Edmund weight and that slide one or page one in this PDF document page two is where the Major Arcana starts and it starts with card number zero and then it goes forward all the way up to card twenty-one and these cards are numbered in Roman numerals so hopefully people are somewhat familiar with Roman numerals I could refer to the page numbers as well if Roman numerals confuses people but that is how they are that is how they are arranged on the PDF document now the other four subjects of the Tarot are wands cups swords & Pentacles wands cups swords & Pentacles okay and you'll see them below the twenty first card I should say the twenty second counting the zero card in of the Major Arcana wands we'll start below that and then you will see cups and then you will see swords and then you will see Pentacles if you're paging through we're scrolling through this PDF document what these four subjects represent is basically this is called the Minor Arcana by the way all four of these decks taken together is called the Minor Arcana and these four subjects represent different qualities of the self they represent I'll start with the lowest in energy see these decks are actually arranged in energy levels major arcana I put at the very beginning of the of the document that I assembled because this is the highest deck as far as knowledge and energy goes because this is the deck of the soul and the universal forces that are at work in nature okay so nothing is really higher in consciousness and energy than that and that's why it's considered the quintessence or the fifth element of the deck okay the element that describes the soul and the forces of nature okay so that's the highest in power going down from that we have wands okay and ones represents the element of fire fire and you'll see fire symbolism in the wands as they're drawn okay fire is now chemical symbol or representation and what it basically represents in the in our lives and in relation to ourselves is our actions okay our actions this is why it is the highest in power because our actions are what actually work in the physical world higher than anything else any other force any other elemental force it changes the material plane okay so these four decks represent what goes on in the material plane okay of them of the Minor Arcana fire being the highest in energy which is Wands okay in the regular playing card deck just doesn't as a an analog to the Tarot because that is where it is derived although in a bastardized form this would be the suit of clubs so Wands corresponds to the suit of clubs in the regular playing card deck now what you will notice immediately is in the regular playing card deck the entire Major Arcana has been removed and that's critical that is very telling in my estimation because it is showing you that the quintesson is not even considered important a Fifth Element spirit soul and natural law which is what the major arcana represents and it's been removed from the modern playing card that now it's just been made something we play with okay instead of something that is taken seriously interpreted read as a an allegory about the nature of self and natural law and that whole part of the deck has been thrown away except of course for the Joker card okay which is in correspondence to the fool card the first card of the Major Arcana it's the only card that is kept from the Trump cards of the Tarot so the yeah the correspondence between the plain deck we only have four suits okay and that's the suits correspondences to the suits of the Minor Arcana so going down to the next level lower in energy still important on the Material Plane but not as high of a level as actions or wands we have cups cups as below ones in the Minor Arcana so the wands the cups Pursuit represents our emotional qualities okay so while while wands represents the the plane of will or action ok cups represents the emotional plane okay or what is taking place within us the spirit in which we do things the spirit in which we take our actions so the emotional qualities okay of the self are embodied in the suit of cups okay now moving downward from there we see the suit of swords okay so swords represents our intellectual capacities and capabilities okay so swords is our mind okay and what we do with it swords is intellect okay and while that's important what we know you have to care enough to do something with what we know and then we have to actually develop the will to act that's why that's why um swords comes even below wands and cups okay so moving downward one more level the final and by the way let's look at the associations to the playing deck for for Wands it was clubs okay for cups it's hearts of course because this is the emotional symbol the heart okay for swords it is spades okay and then finally we come to Pentacles this suit is also called disks in some decks and coins in some other decks okay so this is Pentacles coins or disks depending on which deck you are may have access to um it's called Pentacles in the weight deck so this suit corresponds to our resources in the physical world okay it's the physical plane it's what we have as far as innate talents in a propensity or capabilities things we are seemingly born with or born able to do better than others um it is also our material resources in the physical world okay so it can represent money physical resources food house anything like that okay what we have at our disposal to use in a physical sense that is what the pentacle suit represents okay so as the material plane this is the lowest in consciousness slash energy and then we move up from there however this this part of the deck of the Minor Arcana equates to the Diamonds suit in the regular playing card deck so at the bottom level physical physical plane okay the material plane again this would correspond in Kabbalah to Ostia we talked about the four worlds of Kabbalah last week so this part of the Minor Arcana the Pentacles would equate with the diamonds in the playing card deck to the material plane or hacia the world called hacia in Kavala the plane of the material realm okay the physical world above that we have the suit of swords swords is correspondent to the spades suit in the regular playing card deck and this would be the world the world of formation in Kavala and that is yet zero okay so this is the intellectual realm okay this is intellect all right upward from there we go two cups this is the emotional plane hey this is Hearts and the regular playing card deck and then in the tradition of Kabbalah this would be the third world which is Brio okay and above that the top level would be wands of the Minor Arcana that's the highest energy of that part of the tarot deck wands represents fire it's our actions okay in the in the Kabbalistic tradition this would correspond to oxygen okay which is the archetypal world so that's the minor our Canon I'm not really going to say too much more than that okay we could also equate them to earth air water and fire okay earth Pentacles resources air intellect swords okay now we go upward we get two cups that's water emotional qualities and then up to Wands that's fire and that's our actions so here we have the same principle again thought emotion and action and what we do with what we have and what we know it's a repeating theme over and over in case you know in listening many weeks we haven't still seen this pattern or connection and hopefully people see it and understand it deeply by this point if you've been following these podcasts so that's the Minor Arcana and you can get into it in depth there's a whole lot more into it a connection with the tradition of astrology and it connects in with different star constellations it's a very fascinating study the Minor Arcana but that is not what I'm going to focus on here today rather I'm going to focus on the deck that is left out of modern playing cards the analogy to the the Tarot in the modern world the playing card deck we're going to look at the most important part of the deck and how this relates to the Kabbalistic tradition which is the Major Arcana so let's break down the cards of the Major Arcana and again I'm going to do this in conjunction in connection with in correlation to the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and as we said toward the end of the show last week there are really two different Kabbalistic trees when we study this in conjunction with the Tarot and they are what is called the microcosmic Tree of Life and this is the tree that describes the qualities of the self the individual the individual of universal consciousness the monad as it is called in different occult schools of thought okay the single unit okay the microcosm the soul all right then we can look at this tree quote-unquote this arrangement of cards in conjunction with the macrocosmic Tree of Life which is the universal forces of nature okay and that's what we're going to attempt and endeavor to do here you see these cards in their relationship with another tradition so we're building correspondences here and this is what all occultism really does see the left brain must step aside in the study of any of these schools of thought this is why the scientifically minded have so much of a problem with the occult this is why people will insist that this is another religion and it has nothing to do with religion zero to do with religion okay the other thing people will say is I don't want to study this or look into this or understand this because I don't believe in that this has nothing to do with beliefs either this has to do with knowing oneself and that's all the occult has ever been about that's all the mystery traditions have ever been about but in if someone has fallen in consciousness and yet has a whole lot of knowledge about self if they've fallen into the dynamic of fear the energy of fear okay they've fallen into fear-based consciousness meaning that they are afraid of lack of not having they are obsessed with the physical world okay they have become reptilian in their brain because they they are living from the lowest brain structure the r-complex of the brain the reptile brain okay and they're constantly in fear of what may happen to them in the physical world and therefore they want to take they want a hoard they want they want to have at the expense of other people not having they want to create dichotomy they want to create schism they want to have haves and have-nots which is where we're at in the world that we live in all right when this kind of a consciousness gets hold of information like this they will hoard it and they will use it as a weapon against people who may not be as aware as they are about how the the nature of the psyche works about how the mind itself works and then they will twist it pervert it and use it as a weapon and that's what the dark elements of occultism are that's what they are and that's what they have done and we need again I'll say this repeatedly we need to be more mature in our understanding of what the occult is it's simply hidden knowledge we need to understand it is how it is used to many people paint with a broad brush about this and say it's all negative it's all bad nonsense the reason that there are dominators want people to think that that have a vested interest like religions have a vested interest in having people think that is so you never understand the hidden knowledge that they do about how you work and therefore you can be manipulated like a puppet by the people that do have this no and that's it period accept that or don't accept it but that's the truth so the idea that I don't believe in this stuff right I've responded to this before as well you don't need to believe in it other people understand this information and are using it whether you believe in it or not if you understand how a law works and how you may manipulate that law to your advantage and other people do not understand how those laws work they're powerless to defend themselves against you who are at a much higher level of knowledge than they are dwelling in ignorance and you know pound your fists against the desk or against the wall all you want about that that's never going to be any different and you don't need to believe in it for this to be in effect in operation and to take that kind of an attitude is the attitude of a child that doesn't want to believe that something exists and has an effect upon their life it's it's the child who refuses to accept that one plus one equals two and wants it to equal three because they want one more of what they had they don't have okay and is pounding their their fists on the desk like a little little child saying why can't one plus one equal three because there is no answer to that it simply doesn't that's how it is so you know for people that don't want to accept that the occult has any influence in their life just you know click the stop button or the pause button or the mute button right now and go and turn the television on and enjoy being dominated and then eventually exterminated by the dark occultists of this world because that's the only thing that's on its way so for those who do want to go further and understand how these principles work and how they've been manipulated let's begin the delving into the major arcana the higher knowledge of the Tarot now just before we do this let's look at the word Tarot itself okay Tarot essentially is derived from the word for the goddess okay this is taro is a sacred feminine tradition okay it is a tradition that relates to the generative principle of nature which ultimately is true care so this tradition ultimately goes back to goddess worship the goddess traditions that predate all mystery traditions okay because it's about the nature of creation and creation has been seen as a feminine force because the universe came out of the void nothingness okay babies come out of the womb we all come out of the womb the waters of our mother the cosmic mother of the galaxy gives birth to the Stars and the solar systems that in which life inhabits and you know we have a chance to come into incarnation in the physical world and learn so this goes back to ancient goddess traditions and the oldest name one of the oldest names in recorded history in the goddess tradition comes from the Far East the goddess Tara okay a very similar in pronunciation okay same basic phonetic roots Tara and that spelled t-ara for those who want to look into this goddess she was a goddess of compassion mercy nurturing okay it is all about the generative principle which we've talked about what is the prime generator of our experience it is that which we care about it is that which we focus our attention on and that which we care enough about to take action in the physical plane to accomplish okay so that's what gives birth to the will is the heart care alright so that is where the name Tarot really comes from this goddess Tara has many different incarnations okay in the Egyptian tradition she is Isis or Hathor or not they were cow roots she was called an older Egyptian tradition touts ta - you are Tita roots now in other traditions in the Middle East her name phonetically morphed and became instead of taught works with a URT that we have a reversal and that became taw root with a soft tease down at the end thoth talk to Ruth Tallis hey Ruth is another name associated with this goddess tah Ruth and you can hear the similarity there to our English word truth truth truth truth okay it's just a blending it's the same basic phonetic variant blended so this is why this is called the book of truth it's the book of thoth the book of tara the book of the goddess it's ultimately the book of care all right and that is why it is referred to as the book of life because ultimately if we do not understand the generative principle of care and don't understand life period that's it so with that in mind about the root the phonetic root of where the word Tarot comes from and we will see this goddess in the deck visually depicted in the symbology let's look at the Major Arcana and I'm gonna do one more side before we jump into that and talk about what most people think the Tarot is and what it is not what it is and what it is not where I should say give people a wider understanding of what it is because they seem to think that this is all about fortune-telling okay so I would be remiss if I didn't even just at least cover the concept of fortune-telling or divination as it is called the attempt to predict the future through different reading of different symbols okay divination is one of the uses the uses of the tarot deck however - and you can use it that way and there's nothing wrong with that you know I don't I don't particularly have any problem with Tarot being used that way however I think that this is a lesser usage it can definitely work like that and help us to get in touch with our intuitive capacities to help us understand the direction that things the different courses of events may be headed in our lives or in the world absolutely the symbolism can do that but I think that that is an even lesser goal of the Tarot it is one of the lesser intense for which the Tarot was originally intended to be used another thing we can just briefly touch on is the origin of the tower which I'll get to in a minute but the original uses of the the major use of the Tarot is not for divination or fortune fortune telling it is for getting in touch with the self okay understanding the self better through the interpretation of the allegorical symbols that are contained on the cards and the reason that this was done is because in the past you had to tell it in encoded because you know ruthless barbarian rulers of ancient times would have killed people beheaded them burn them at the stake etc and all kinds of torture put them on the rack for even daring to express this knowledge verbally or in a written form so in order to circumvent their barbaric mindset they would encode the the story that they were actually telling an oral tradition story okay into symbols which as we say that the phrase symbols of a picture is worth a thousand words well the symbols worth a thousand pictures because they're so much contained within these rich tapestry of symbols that you could spend you know oh you know a day discussing just the symbolism of one card let alone the entire deck it is a book it is not just a deck of cards it is literally an entire book you know that you can read into repeatedly and in extreme depth if you are inclined to do so and so that's the original intent of the Tarot that's why it was encoded into imagery and the origin people say okay this is derived only from recent times you know the 14 or 15 or 1600s in Europe there's all kinds of claims to where the tower you know originated and working what the earliest deck is and the tower I'll just say this and you can look into this and research the origin the Tarot is much older than people give it credit for being it is derived from ancient mystery school traditions that date back to the the ancient Middle East and definitely go back into Egypt okay and the was absolutely used in conjunction with the Kabbalistic tradition and I would say it probably predates what we consider the Egyptian civilizations okay I would say this goes right back into ancient antiquity when you know Egypt was referred to as the land of Khem and probably even before that two lost civilizations of which very little recollection let alone records even remain so it is ancient ancient I would say this thousands of years old not hundreds okay and you will see a lot of Egyptian symbolism in the tarot cards kind of giving a you know a nod or a tip of the hat to the Egyptian civilization as being one of the lute lands the motherland's of where this rich symbolic tradition was derived so with that having been said about the usage of the Tarot and the origins of it let's look into the Major Arcana now okay so here we go and we'll start with the fool card card number zero so this is not this is page number two of the PDF document hopefully people who are listening have had a chance to download it I hope the server held up well and provided a decent download speed the document is only about six megabytes that's not too bad I tried to compress it well the images I think still look good if you don't if you view them at less than a hundred percent they they Crispin up a little bit and you know look a little bit sharper okay so this is page number two and this is card number zero of the major arcana this is called the fool okay it isn't a young boy or a young man going off on a quest he has a bag packed on a stick okay he as a flower uns hand he has a dog a white dog at his side and he is stepping off on a cliff okay what this card represents is the journey of the soul the journey of the soul through the physical plane through all of the planes all of the worlds as we talked about in the Kabbalistic tradition okay but it's its journey from the know thing which is where it begins and ends that's why it's card zero the cosmic egg okay this is an archetypal an archetype symbol okay representing infinity okay representing the beginning is the end and the end at the beginning okay it represents no beginning and no end okay they're both joined as one infinity they the unified field the source of all consciousness all right a journey not a destination so the fool is going on this journey because he doesn't know that's why he is taking the journey he is needs experience that's why he's referred to as befool this isn't necessarily a negative connotation this is saying this is the whole journey is done for experience and knowledge itself okay the fool carries very little with him this represents that we can take very little with us into other lives okay but there is some small amount it is what I talked about when we talked about nature versus nurture and how there is very little human nature and we come in with very little specific innate capabilities but we start and of us do and they are held over from other incarnations the flower represents purity a beginning in a pure State and this is what I've talked about we don't come in as homicidal murderers okay we come in in a basically pure state and we are conditioned into the ways that we think through the environmental conditions that are already in place in this world the dog represents the forces of nature that guide the journey of the soul but more specifically it represents the human intuition and the human imagination the guiding forces of the souls journey in life okay and you can already see how powerful the symbolism is in these cards if you're paying any attention taking any of this to heart or taking any of it seriously and scientific types and left-brain types will just say oh it's all nonsense well go right ahead and continue to believe that and let yourself be not understand the the holistic nature of yourself live as half a person in just the left brain never make any connection to the higher consciousness of the right mind ok and let yourself be used as a tool because that's what most people like that are tools for other people with horrible intentions for them and everyone else that just know more about how the psyche and and these forces work and how to manipulate people and that's why morons like that morons like that will go and build atomic weaponry or hydrogen weaponry for psychopaths ok yeah they've got it got you a whole lot you accomplished a lot with just the pure left brain and you can say hey you you're it's harsh the way you're learning it yet it's harsh right I'm not here to make friends with people ok I'm here to explain to people we're heading off a cliff into a ravine and not the one that the fool was headed off because he's going into the abyss 'ip that the the universal pool of consciousness is what he's stepping off into that journey he's not going over into a fiery abyss of pure destruction which is what the human race has headed off into because they won't make that journey that The Fool is making they won't initiate themselves to understand themselves they want to remain in ignorance and think that they can prosper and once again nothing else to say about that except it doesn't work that way why because it doesn't because there are laws in this realm and you're bound by them the end so people will still insist that that's not the case and all I can do is acknowledge that there are idiots out there like that and the word idiot means one who does not know the self that's what the actual etymology of that word it comes down to and that's exactly what people like that are idiots and uh again I'm not here to make friends on the untested bringing this knowledge out into the light of day so the people who do want to study it can study it and I'm going to call that which is the way I see it and you know the left-brained the left-brained and balanced among us are never going to get this they're not going to get this until they suffer enough and the only thing I can do is wish that that suffering comes to them as quickly as possible and as brutally and bluntly as possible so that they can get over it and get on with understanding if not they'll probably choose to uh not learn and die in this life and uh you know not having initiated themselves into this journey and have to do it all over again many many times as many times and it takes because they're never getting out of here without confronting this so the fools journey is into self that's what the fool's journey ultimately is toward a higher understanding of self and higher levels of consciousness the ultimate goal of the fool is to master the self the lower-level self self mastery is what the new Tarot is teaching us ok so I would like people to refer to image number one on the website if they have access to it to to go up there to the radio lesson page and look at image number one for tonight's show which is the microcosmic Tree of Life okay we started talking about this last week and I'm going to proceed in order I'm going to go in actually reverse order okay of the cards I'm going to go from the bottom of this tree to the top of the tree in reverse order of the set they wrote of the Tree of Life The Fool you will see the full card depicted in the space right below the top of the tree which is where the magician card which is card number one in the in the trump cards okay in the Major Arcana cards is positioned now the full card is not positioned as one of the Sethi wrote of The Tree of Life okay it is not one of the separate it is positioned in what is called the realm of dot dot okay da 80 or da a th okay depending on how you know different different schools of Kabbalah spell it transliterated I should say from the Hebrew that is where I am positioning the full card and I am coloring it in white I am putting this outline of this hazy outline of energy if you're looking at this microcosm the Tree of Life card card number one a image number one on the website for the images for tonight on the radio listen Paige okay this white hazy energy represents that this is the realm of the know thing this is the realm of the hidden okay because the soul forces are initially hidden and have to be discovered by us okay and they don't exist in they don't have their origin in the physical world they are not is the realm of hidden knowledge hidden awareness it is what is really considered the root the true root of the tree of life from which the Tree of Life Springs okay so this is the know thing it's non material it's non-physical The Tree of Life comes out of it as an extension of the spiritual realm okay it's the the Stargate leading to these the the realm of pure spirit or pure consciousness pure awareness and that is where we're putting the full card to depict that this card is not one of the ten cards of the microcosmic tree of life itself rather the the soul okay the actual spirit is where this tree comes from all right that's why it's positioned there that's very important to understand and again these are all symbols trying to teach an important thing about the nature of the reality in which we live all right we have to keep that in mind it says in a religion this is just a tapestry of symbols to teach a lesson to teach information about what we are doing here what this realm is and if we're going to change it and make it better what is required of us and we need to receive that knowledge from the higher self okay which is what that realm of dot represents that's what the whole Kabbalistic tradition is the process of receiving that's what the word Kabbalah means okay so start at card number 10 Roman numeral ten at the bottom of the microcosmic tree this is what I gave the deck of the tarot cards to the listening audience to refer to okay so because of the discrepancy of the first two cards the first card in the PDF document being the face card and then the second being the zero card which we just talked about card ten in the major arcana is on page twelve so we're always going to be two pages the page numbers will always be two pages greater than the card okay just keep that in mind alright so if you go to page twelve on the PDF document you will see card number ten the wheel of fortune so the wheel of fortune represents the material plane this represents the physical world it corresponds to as we see an image number one on the microcosmic Tree of Life maku which we talked about last week being the physical world it is the world in which we operate it's the world in which we have to use all of the other forces to make change happen and it is the realm in which we experience suffering that is proportional to the level of ignorance we exist in okay the level I should say of ignorance apathy and laziness / cowardice that we live in to the extent that those qualities are present in us we will experience greater suffering they are inversely proportional as their that's directly proportional okay it is suffering that we experience is inversely proportional but how much intelligence care and will and courage we have okay so as we have more of those we have less suffering as we have less of those we have more suffering okay what is depicted on this card is the wheel of suffering the wheel of as it is called in the Buddhist tradition samsara okay and it is also a reference to us in as to the direction that we need to go if we are to get out of that perpetual cycle of suffering we have to seek Tara okay that's why that word Tarot is on the car we have to seek the truth we have to seek the goddess so to speak okay we have to seek the Sacred Feminine generative force that is hidden in nature an our nature in the heart in order to get out of that realm that cycle of suffering in the physical domain and that's what this Sphinx represents he is um away show ER so to speak okay he has this sword of truth and we have to intuitively recognize that there is a pathway to higher consciousness know that we're not there we're not in it and in the beginning of our initiative initiative yeah in the beginning of our journey as an initiate okay and have a leap of faith that the fool is taking because that's what that is it's not a suicide it's a leap of faith that there is such a thing as truth and that we can understand it and that is what will help us to get out of identification with the purely physical and material we see around the outside of the card the angels of the corners as is referred to the bull represents Taurus they because these are constellations on the zodiac this is the great cross and we see the two crosses depicted in the middle of the wheel of fortune now what I'm realizing here is that this is all of the symbolism which i think is very important is probably going to take a little bit longer to describe we will probably go into a second week on Tarot hopefully I can wrap up the microcosmic tree tonight and then next week we'll look at the macro cosmic tree I think this is very important and it really will begin to take the listeners mind into understanding symbolism and and realizing how rich symbolism really is that it is a language in and of itself and that we have to become versed in this symbolism we have to become symbol literate hey it's an entire language that we need to learn because the dominators the dark occultists of this world are always using the symbolism all around us they're using it and they're using it to subvert human consciousness so that they can continue to get away with what they've been getting away with and we need to learn this language if we're going to really truly be able to break out of their mind manipulation so this is why I'm doing this now there's a reason there's always a method to the madness on this show okay I'm doing this in a very specific linear progression that is set up in kind of a left brained way because the mind has to be taken out of its conditioning in a very specific way because if you don't establish building blocks and you start talking about something here way down the road and the the foundational principles have not been established early on somebody just listening is gonna say what are you talking about you know that's why it's important to listen to the podcasts of this show in order so new listeners may you know find themselves at a disadvantage you know maybe they can grasp some of it you know there they familiarize themselves with some of these terms and and concepts in their own readings or in their own life through different forms of media however a brand new beginner you know probably would want to go and listen to the early podcasts and you know take the journey from the beginning up to this point but I'm doing this so that we can get a richer understanding and appreciation of how symbolism works and how it is used so that when we go into the symbolism section that will be easier for the listener to to grasp also I will be really breaking out a lot of occult symbolism in the symbolism section and that's why I'm doing this now to basically familiarize the listeners with a lot of occult symbolism so that will be easier to to grasp when we get to that section okay so back to the wheel of fortune card okay we have the angels of the corners this is all these are also the Gospel writers Matthew Mark Luke and John these are the four Archangels Michael Raphael Aria and Uriel okay these are the four elements earth air water and fire okay on and on the four seasons spring summer fall and winter okay so Taurus is earth okay it is the spring season the midpoint of spring the middle house of spring in their zodiac all right the lion represents Leo this is fire okay so this is the midpoint of summer okay the Eagle represents Scorpio Aquila the ego constellation is in near the constellation of Scorpio so this is fall and this is water okay and the angel represents Aquarius the water bringer and this is the midpoint of winter okay so this is air so again this is how they relate to the form Minor Arcana decks Taurus would be Pentacles Leo would be once the the Eagle would be cups and the angel would be swords hearing the intro music for this break we'll be right back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark hey Bob how are you mark how about you I'm doing well all congratulations on your standing-room-only presentation out in Philadelphia everything I needed to know I learned by watching The Wizard of Oz mark cast airbrakes be a coke icon Wizard of Oz down I wish I could have been there Wow mark yeah it went pretty well I'm gonna I'll give this presentation on the air soon shortly I'll give it so uh maybe uh maybe even um you know in two weeks maybe we can wrap up the Tarot tradition next week and then I can give that presentation in a couple of weeks right here on here thank you mark Debbie wonderful I'm gonna hurry up and get out of everything you can finish I just wanted to shout out congratulations you knew I was going to be a success and it was putting it out there it's pretty advanced thank you for chittering exhibit I'm waiting impatiently as it appears dig for the free your mind concert three men will be there Jeanette deserves all kind of a it's going to be a good one Freeman got back to me a few days ago and let me know that he would be available and we're gonna bring Freeman in to speak and he's going to have a presentation that will knock everybody out wonderful I don't forget guys Bob Tuscon will be there that's right as a matter of fact as a matter of fact Bob as a sidenote at them at the free your mind fundraiser the other day a gentleman I don't know if he wants me to mention his name on aerosol keep'em anonymous but he's a friend of mine he came and sponsored you with a check as a speaker he gave us a check that covers your travel expenses and so we know that we have the money set aside for you boy one foot one person I don't believe that you do know he works through another group that I work with in this area and you know like I said I'd rather not say things I don't know whether he wants me to acknowledge his name but I'll introduce you to him at the at the show and let me know that he made that possible donation either and that just really makes my night so thank you so much I'm I'm glad to be there I am nobody I'm just somebody out there trying to break free from the chains of mind control that are so prevalent today in this world and I see my family my brothers and sisters out there you know deep in this stuff and I just hope to wake them up and covered the the roots of how I see this mind control and and at the conference for your mind conference what it what a better place to do it I'm honored that Siemens gonna be there a lot of great speakers a marked a CEO of course left not to have performance as usual and just really looking forward to that will be in April folk so don't miss that yes hey ed mark one last thing sure I Bob Cincinnati scheduled to be I join us all right awesome looking forward to meeting them in person like I told Bob off the air some high water or whatnot I'm gonna be there my family's already prepared for that Sarah I'm looking for the meeting both the gentlemen knowledgeably futures and thank you choosing anonymous donor out there who sponsored Bob trust in present at the four-year mine concert you are a hero this is going to be great I feel a lot of energy building this process I was able to plug the freedom on conference on a radio show ESP my assistant on blog talk radio so I am excited and it's just going to be great great I'm glad people are really looking forward to it it has been a difficult journey and putting this together and I have you know kind of had ups and downs emotionally about it it seems like as it's coming a little bit closer things are where more things are working out for the better in relation to it so hopefully that will continue we're going to have a organizers meeting coming up next week for it and you know hopefully we can pull together the last remaining pull together the last remaining resources that we need to make this a real success again I you know implore people if you can if you can you know reach out and help make a donation it would be extremely appreciated I mean you know I don't want to ask anybody be able to do things beyond their capability of course you know they have to basically take care of themselves and their families first and foremost but if you are in a position and you support the goals of this conference we could use donations to help bring in some of the other speakers so I have to you know ask a they say ask and you shall receive I've put it out there and not there it is so Bob I want to thank you for calling in always a pleasure to hear from you Bob from Cincinnati well and I'll definitely be seeing you out in uh in philia in April and um thanks for all that you do too and helping to uh you know promote our efforts that's my pleasure mark if you get a chance maybe share the address business you're on the treadmill show where they can send cash or perhaps check or money order made out to cash the freedom on process for a coffin and just one last name mark and I'm sorry interrupting the Trump impression is so important to this alchemical transformation and you know you're trying to gather so many important said of the 22 weeks that we've been on the air and this is exciting for a lot of us the protective the one thing you called it the Fifth Element and how these dark occultist have laughed at us unknowing out here with their moody title v elements a loss of nipple officers or the philosophers seven the original harry potter books the rest of the villages called Harry Potter and the Philosopher's Stone right there in America they gave us Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone right I talked about this extensively in my Wizard of Oz presentation Bob because I make reference to the philosopher's stone in that presentation and I talked about how they remained that book in the United States to the Sorcerer's Stone yeah you're sharing knowledge and then you talk about Terra equaling the truth compare the generative principles that goddess and what you and then I hear that I hear the president standing at the podium in his war on terror that's right I want one day that you can share your knowledge about the process with seven processing of the alchemical transformation yes yes tonight thank you Mark good night gentlemen good night Bob and I I have those processes in my Wizard of Oz presentation and so we can look at that when I give that presentation on the air I actually went with a three-fold process which was the original process which had been added on to and created a Sevenfold and even a 12 fold process in some alchemical traditions the oldest of which I believe in my studies was a three-step process similar to the three stages of Freemasonry etc and the threefold aspect of consciousness so in my Wizard of Oz presentation I do actually break down the alchemical processes in the threefold stage which is the oldest alchemical tradition so when when I give that present on the air I'll be given that information so Bob always a pleasure and always great questions and comments and a pleasure to hear from you Bob Tuscon if we have any more callers just put them through just jump in and put put them on because I love my taking calls and you know callers will come first if I see any calls on the talk shoe board I will go right to you but be patient if I don't see right away hold on the line and I will get to I'll give the call in numbers again for the last 35 minutes if anybody wants to call in feel free to do so no taboo topics talk about anything you like here on the show the calling numbers seven two four four four four seven four four four if you call that number seven twenty four triple four seven triple for the call ID number that you let me ask for is eight three five one five that's eight three five one five you could call the alternative call in line on the blog talk Network at six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again six four six seven two seven three three eight seven we were talking about the angels of the corners we kind of wrapped up that section which is the Wheel of Fortune card just the important thing to keep in mind with this card it is that represents the physical plane it represents the the soul journey into the state of incarnation or being born into the physical world and the it alludes to the pathway out of it being through the keeper of truth which is represented there by the Sphinx one of the keepers of the the halls of knowledge the halls of Records so to speak as symbolized in ancient Egypt now on the wheel itself you will see the name tarot written as a circle ta ro and then back to the original T okay now again this is there's many things in here okay hidden things hidden little gems you'll see the four Hebrew characters yo hey Bob hey which is the Tetragrammaton we talked about that last week in the Kabbalistic tradition these are references to the four worlds of Kabbalah these are references to the four elements of nature he's a represent representative of the name of God in Hebrew which is transliterated as YHVH Yahweh or Jehovah we see the two crosses okay the two crosses representing the solar cross or what is known as the cross of the solar system or the cross of st. George the straight up and down cross like a plus sign and then we see the the greater cross representing the cross of the galaxy okay which is a reference to these quote angels or constellations of the four corners of the zodiac and that is called that x-shaped cross is called the cross of st. Andrew okay so I will break down the word Tarot on this wheel in just a moment but I see we have a caller on the line so here we go whisper in wind caller you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today yeah he said that the the imagery and the a deck of cards was used to find oneself I think basically you said now would that include necromancing your ancestors and your descendants to find yourself there well I would say that this is one of the usages that some people in some traditions that study Tarot may use it for to get in touch with what we consider the spiritual world or the the realm of the Hereafter this is not one of its original intended usages as I believe divination itself is not this is something that again I think that the intuitive capacities these cards in studying the symbolism can put you into touch with can help to bring out in us okay but I don't think that it's one of the high of usages of these cards a cultists who are serious students of the self serious students of the human psyche use these cards for the story that they tell in their rich symbolism for the archetypal imagery and symbology that is contained in the cards rather than for pure divination but I would say that they can be used for those purposes that would be my answer to your question is that answer your question yeah I would just say that how could one find one's self if they did not find their ancestors because they are nothing without them and they are nothing without them you know what I mean sure and these cards come from our ancestors and they really do tell a rich tradition of where we came from you know if you really delve down deep into them that they're telling us that this is the study of the ancient past as well I think one of the main ways that we are controlled is by being cut off from our origins if you cut away people from their origins you are in absolute position to control to wield control over them so that's the reason a weapon to forget your ancestors the kings of the earth know who their ancestors are that's what they want want you to forget yours if you get a vision with Mother Mary they're gonna call that a miracle but if you talk with your ancestors they're gonna call you a witch right wise one isn't it I agree I agree and you bring up a good point so I want to thank you for calling in a great point so yeah there are a multitude of uses for the Tarot I'm I am basically attempting to explain what I consider to be the richest use of them but it is not the only one so that caller raises a good point and he raises a great point about the the really important idea of connection to our ancestry and of human origins which if that can be controlled and cut off from us it's a piece of cake to basically wield influence and control over other people if they don't know where they've come from not knowing where you've come from means ultimately you don't know where you're going and sadly that's the case for too many of us so Thank You caller great point anyone else if anyone else calls in Bob just throw them right on and you know break in on top of me and I will monitor the blonde talk the talk shoe line so um continuing on this Wheel of Fortune card there is the word tarot ta ro okay now if we look at the other arrangements of the letters on this wheel okay we can see that there is something in it there is a hidden a full sentence not only just words in other languages in it but there is a full sentence okay so the first word that is hidden in this arrangement of letters is rota ro ta which is Latin for wheel wheel okay and we see a depiction of the wheel on this card as we've already referred to so Rotom means wheel okay so the word taro is in there itself so the wheel of taro okay what other words were arrangements of words are in here okay we see the word tio RA which is a Hebrew reference a transliteration of Torah Torah means law okay it's a reference to the first five books of the Bible Genesis Exodus Leviticus numbers and Deuteronomy okay so this is the Torah and what is considered the law in the Judaic tradition okay another word for Torah another concept that it is connected to is the truth itself okay and again then the goddess was considered the goddess of truth justice and natural law and her name is a main reference to with ta ro Tarot which is where the word Tara was derived from okay but also her name is hidden in a tea Oh our op tour okay so if we have a hard breath mark at the beginning we get hot or hot for Hathor Hathor is a name of the goddess in the Egyptian tradition Hathor is the goddess of love and care okay so we have another name for the goddess getting in this arrangement of letters okay we see the word if we go in the counterclockwise direction a couple of words appear one of them is a tour ato are and this is a Latin verb that means cultivate okay cultivate or generate essentially okay and we saw this is about the generative principle the cultivation of care okay another word in Latin that we derive from this arrangement of letters and all of these are in order these letters we're not going even across to other letters we're going in order along the outside of the wheel okay Oh RA t means it speaks he she or it speaks where we get the word or at or from a speaker okay so if we put all of these together right we can come up with a sentence that is what the Tarot is actually all about okay wheel ro ta Tarot ta ro the wheel of the Tarot okay ATO are I'm sorry aro TR wrote is our wrote is cultivates our roads okay the wheel of the Tarot cultivates okay or it is it acts as a generator okay then we could say Oh rocks Oh r18 it speaks right tío are a Torah the law right ATO are Hathor of hathor so the wheel of the Tarot cultivates it speaks the law of hathor the goddess that this is an entire sentence arranged within those four letters telling you what the Tarot is okay connection that is a circular a cyclical connection representing the self that is acts as a connection to the generative principle okay a wheel that is a cultivating wheel and what it ultimately helps us to do is understand the law of nature of the goddess it speaks the law of hathor that in and of itself to be able to do that with four letters is amazing okay and I'll put a breakdown of that in a slide on the site with the podcast I hope people are looking at some of the images that I post with the podcast as you can go back and download them and listen to these because they help to understand some of these concepts even better there's another break coming up I'll be right back folks we're back on what on earth is happening let's move to the next tarot card upward on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life I'm not the microcosmic Tree of Life if you're referring to image number one on the site we are going to now move up to card number to page number 11 on the PDF document and this is card number nine okay card number nine and it's called the Hermit the Hermit is the initiate who begins to leave the purely physical identified state of consciousness he knows that he has been dwelling in darkness and illusion and therefore he sets out as well on a journey the truth with a lamp of knowledge and inside you'll see the six pointed blazing star represent representing the Seal of Solomon which we've extensively talked about on this show in the past as the balance between the left and right brain hemispheres okay and that is what the Hermit seeks he knows that he is in a state of spiritual darkness and once light that's why he wears a darker robe okay he is not his robes are not pure they're not white they're gray okay dark or gray okay this is a connection to look at Gandalf the gray wizard in in Lord of the Rings who then becomes the white wizard through his process of self purification after he does battle with his internal demon which is the bowel Rock in Lord of the Rings this demon of smoke and fire okay after doing battle with him and conquering him which represents the darker aspects of the self he then emerges as the white wizard in the later parts of the the trilogy so the Hermit is the initiate okay he is the one who realizes he has a lot to learn and he is in darkness but wants to receive okay so this is associated with the desire center this is the sacrum chakra like the Wheel of Fortune card represents mile coupe or the base chakra you can refer to image number three for a correlation between the Tree of Life the cephalotes or the emanations along the tree of life on the Tree of Life symbol and the chakras of the body okay so this would be the desire chakra or what is referred to as the the sacrum chakra in the Vedic tradition okay it's called the swadisthana chakra okay so that is the sphere of yes sewed on The Tree of Life okay that is Foundation he is establishing a foundation through his desire to learn he is beginning to route himself in higher levels of awareness he is now out of Ostia and this is the first set wrote in the world called yet Zira the realm of formation okay moving upwards to the big cards that are colored yellow okay this is a dualistic chakra or a dualistic emanation along the Tree of Life because we have to look at these all in conjunction in reference to the Middle Pillar okay so this is a two-fold aspect of the will Center okay the the root chakra connects us with the physical plane the sacrum chakra representing yes Oh d'Or the Hermit okay if the desire center of wanting to improve ourselves wanting to gain more spiritual knowledge and then we have to apply will okay of course will has to be tempered by tear this is why the heart chakra is even above that but the yellow two yellow cards represent the two dual the dual nature of the will okay and this is an internal manifestation and an external one okay so the internal manifestation is the card to the left there on the pillar of severity and it is called strength this is associated with the Sephirah known as hold okay which we talked about last week can always go back to the podcast and refer to these and the images and books tons of information to cross correlate all of these okay but what that card represents is courage okay so this is an internal quality the strength to overcome fear that is within all right and that is card number eight card number eight you'll see a woman with a lion and she has an infinity symbol over her head meaning that she is kind of coordinated as an illuminant one who note does know the self okay she is holding the jaws of a lion close with her bare hands now that's a symbol for courage right there okay but it's a symbol that she is conquering her fears they she is conquering her internal fears all right so courage the strength card the sphere of hold on the tree on the left-hand pillar severity of severity okay the next card is chef he wrote cetera number seven on the Tree of Life and this would be associated with card number seven okay it's called the chariot and here we see as the secondary aspect of the plane of will okay of the the aspect of will this is the solar plexus chakra in the Vedic chakra system okay it's called the monitory chakra alright this is this card the chariot represents willpower to act in the world so we have internal courage and external willpower okay to actually get something done all right using the will that exists within us to get something done in the external world in the physical world that's why he is the chariot driver and the charioteer okay he uses the two forces okay the meta feminine force of care and the masculine force of actually action actually acting in the world okay represented by these two sphinxes okay the the Sacred Feminine is the dark one and the sacred masculine is the white one okay to actually take action in the world that's why he's holding a wand representing action and the suit of Wands okay and he is also crowned as an illuminant as you will see this theme repeated over and over again it's showing you this is one of the paths to illumination to what is really meant as enlightenment acting in the proper moral way that's what this card represents that's why it is on the pillar of action or the teller of mercy the right hand path of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life okay so again we could spend a whole show on each card I I want to move forward because we only have a few moments left and we'll continue this next week but I'm going to move a little bit faster card number six as we move up to the green or the middle of the Tree of Life the very hub which is the representative of the heart chakra or the anahatha chakra okay this is the lovers card of course because this is about lung this is about true care once again we see the twin forces of male and female represented by Adam and Eve and they are brought together by higher consciousness or an archangel I believe that would be the representative of we represent the Archangel Michael if I'm not mistaken and it's just basically saying higher forces is what that angel represents okay and that's what love puts us into touch with that's what true care puts us into touch with all right so the lovers card associated with the heart chakra okay on the Tree of Life that would be the sphere of Tiffa rent which means beauty and I neglected to mention the sphere called net saw is what we would associate the chariot with okay but TIF eret on the Tree of Life corresponds to the lovers card going forward to Sapphira number five this is the heirophant okay some Becks call this card simply the Pope okay the heirophant represents the aspects that we exercise within ourself for self-control Dominion as I've called it bringing the thoughts emotions and actions into harmony or unison in an act of our will so controlling our own thoughts emotions and actions the only thing we're really allowed to control that's the Hierophant card what he all ultimately represents and you will see that he is crowned sovereign okay and you'll see this over and over again all right he holds also a form of a wand because this is about a form of control but it is the kind of control that we do have a right to exercise because it is taking control over the kingdom of self and that's why this is called severity or Deborah on the Tree of Life and this card is blue is associated with the throat chakra or the destroyed of chakra okay so heirophant internal self control self Dominion okay and it also represents maintaining control over your own your own words and what you are doing with your word since an associative the throat chakra okay so it is about what do you use your voice energy to speak into creation what are you putting out there are you speaking the truth okay that's what this card is all about all right now well the next card card number four in the Major Arcana is the Emperor and this would be associated also with the throat chakra as this is another dualistic rung on the Tree of Life okay and this card would be associated with the sphere called has said which is mercy okay on the the pillar of Mercy the right hand pillar on the Tree of Life and the Emperor represents influencing others being an influence in the world okay through what you know what you care about and what you do how does your life inspire and influence other people are you an example like a good king okay setting an example for others on how and live and what to spend your time doing and what to spend your the resources that you have on and what to do with your mind etc and how to use your voice okay so this is the external influence that we exercise upon others around us in whatever way all right the Emperor again he also has a form of a wand and he has a globe representing the earth and what this really represents is that our actions go beyond us and influence the world all right he is also crowned as Emperor okay associated with Aries as well the RAM a fire sign okay it's on the active pillar so that is the emperor card and that is that that completes the throat chakra the two aspects of the throat chakra internal so control and then influence of others okay how we speak to ourselves to help ourselves move forward in consciousness and how we speak to others to influence them and you know then you use that in the capacity of truth these that to really make a contribution and to leave the world better than we found it going up to card number three the Empress card okay clearly we see that this is associated with the goddess as in the next card upward we have the heart and the symbol of Venus itself the planetary symbol for Venus clearly this is the symbol for Venus again crowned with stars because it's one of the planets again connected with the stellar cult the the astra theological cult of stars and planets as we talked about in past weeks this card is connected with the cetera called Dena Dena means understanding okay so this is simply and again this is these two chakras these two cards in purple here are associated with the third eye chakra which is the chakra so the Ozma chakra is the Empress and the High Priestess which represents the goddess this is you know about the realm of knowledge because we're at the third level of the Tree of Life and again the Empress in being a correspondence to the Sephiroth Dena is simply what we know okay it's an internal quality that's why it's on the pillar of severity going up to card number four here we see the goddess in the middle of the Temple of Solomon these three Masonic pillars of Shekinah and Boas okay also representing the tribes of Benjamin and Judah okay with the moon because she is the moon goddess the cross on her chest representing the heart chakra and also the giving birth to the son Savior on the cross of the zodiac Torah written on the on the book she's holding because she is the goddess of truth and law okay as she is connected with marks the Tree of Life is behind her you'll notice and it's a depicted as pomegranates and if you checked out the page on my podcast section for last week I posted a book called a garden of pomegranates by the occultist Israel regarding which talks about the Tree of Life and Kabbalah in general rich symbolism all over the card um this is the goddess of truth this is Torah herself okay depicted in the deck and she represents the sphere on the tree called Hoch ma oak ma is wisdom because of course she is the logos Sophia the word of wisdom itself okay wisdom is what we do with what we know so this is the active quality finally the magician represents self-mastery and Messrs all the forces of nature and the lower elements of the material world any wield the wand of power which connects us to the spirit ladies and gentlemen that's all we have time for this week on what on earth is happening I'll be getting to more symbolism of the Tarot coming up next week we'll look at them macrocosmic tree I'll wrap up the magician card a little bit but we'll see you next Tuesday night right here on one earth is happening on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio thank you very much everyone for listening great callers we'll see you here next week good night

What On Earth Is Happening Show #044

Topics: *Tarot, Symbolism, Occultism, Major Arcana, Microcosmic Tree, Macrocosmic Tree, Natural Law, Tarot's Connection To Kabbalah*

let's jump right into the topic and again I encourage people to call in I'd like to take calls and there are no taboo topics here so calling and bring up whatever you like last week we left off discussing what is called the microcosmic tree of life again taro and Cabala must be studied in conjunction with each other they are complementary occult Sciences and what both of these traditions really are all about is understanding the self better I posted some videos on the podcast for Kabbalah and last week I posted some additional ones about Tarot and they both attempt to explain that these traditions ultimately are about knowing oneself better they are about understanding the forces that are at work within the human psyche and the symbolism is all really geared toward that goal help one go within help one understand that which is at work within oneself the better we know ourselves the more we are in tune with really the forces of nature and the less we are able to be manipulated externally by those who do understand human psyche and seek to twist and manipulate that knowledge and use it for their own selfish aims and agenda and they can only wield that knowledge as a weapon if they are doing that against ignorant people against people who are ignorant of self so this tradition is an allegorical and a symbolic one that needs to be understood as such in order to really hammer that message home and to open up one's mind to the understanding of these rich symbols they are very complex and multifaceted and need to be contemplated upon in order to be understood so with that having been said I want to direct everybody up to my website - either the podcast section or you can go right to the radio page by clicking the listen live button on the left hand side of the site and there you will see some images for tonight's show if you do that on the radio page if you go to the radio listen page underneath the player you'll see a link for five images and you can click those and bring up these images to follow along with some of the concepts I'll be talking about tonight increasingly on the show I will be relying on putting up some imagery along with each show so that people can follow along because we're really going to be getting into symbolism much more this is why I chose this this break we were discussing methodologies of mind control but I chose to put a break in into that and instead break down these two occult traditions as sort of an initiation into a higher awareness about the occult and its symbols because this will act as a prerequisite for the later section which we are going to get into in a couple of weeks when we talk about subversive symbolism as our thirteenth method of mind control a technique of mind control that being the language of symbolism used subversively against the human consciousness after we break down symbolism we will have all the necessary tools to understand the occult aspects of one of the most vile attacks and examples of false flag terrorism ever to take place in this country or in the world for that matter the events of 9/11 2001 which we will be breaking down in the future on this show when we talk about the 14th and final methodology of mind control that I'll be analyzing called chaos sorcery which is my term for the basic very dark usage of the Hegelian dialectic or what other researchers have termed problem reaction solution term I believe coined by the researcher David Icke I call it chaos sorcery because I believe that is more akin to what it really is all about because it is driven by a cultists who understand the mechanisms of fear and these are cultists employ this technique to great success and again this all of the breakdown of this symbolism and the symbolism that I'll be breaking down in the next section is a prelude to understanding that event as a dark occult ritual that can sound far-fetched to some individuals based on where their consciousness is right now but that's what this show is all about it's about putting building blocks together to help people to understand the tapestry that exists and help them to understand events that are playing out in a higher light of consciousness and reason so with that being said what I want to start with is if we look at image number one on the site or on the podcast from last week which whichever section you happen to be referring to on my website you will see the image of what is called the microcosmic Tree of Life of the Tarot this is a card arrangement that is created by the first eleven cards of the Major Arcana of the Tarot this is one of the five sub decks of the Tarot the Major Arcana the word Arcana again simply means knowledge so this is the higher knowledge of the tarot deck because it explains the forces that are existing within the individual unit of consciousness or the in other words the individual person or being okay what is called in occult different occult traditions the Monad the one okay the one unique droplet of consciousness within the ocean okay so in other words this is the very small or the microcosm that is a reflection of the very large or the macrocosm which are the universal natural law forces at work in nature and today that's what we'll be largely breaking down the macrocosmic Tree of Life of the Tarot's major arcana which is the second half of the major our Canada the second eleven the second group grouping of 11 cards because there are 22 cards of the major arcana sub deck okay so we'll be looking at the the second half of the Major Arcana cards tonight in depth before we do that and again this this macrocosmic Tree of Life is represented in image number two okay so that's largely what we will be referring to I also posted three other complimentary images to understand some of the symbolism and some of the concepts that we'll be breaking down and those are images three four and five on the site okay for tonight's show now one of them explains or visually depicts I should say how the Kabbalistic Tree of Life is a direct corollary it is an allegorical and symbolic corollary for the chakras of the body the energy centers that exist along the spinal column that are associated with glandular activity that basically regulates consciousness within the body okay so these seven chakras which is and this is from a Vedic tradition chakra simply means spinning wheel or vortices vortex okay this tradition is a an ancient tradition thousands of year that comes down to us from thousands of years ago through the region of the world known as the Indus Valley this is where India is now okay so it's an ancient occult tradition spiritual tradition and it relates to the Kabbalistic tradition now as we have seen in previous weeks I won't go into a full review of that but as we will also see again tonight when we break down the macrocosm The Tree of Life of the Tarot the fourth image represents the connections between Kabbalah and Tarot and the four worlds of Kabbalah as they relate to the four subjects of the Minor Arcana of the Tarot I hear the intro music for this first break so we'll get back to that right after these messages I'm your host Marc Paz you you're listening - what on earth is happening on the Intel Hub news network we'll be right back folks [Music] [Music] ok ladies and gentlemen we are back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio I was told during the break that we have a caller on line Cathy you can put her through on the line yeah people a lot of people don't understand that symbols also have dual meanings and they're hung up on one interpretation of them and and often it's a negative a very negative interpretation of the symbol and a lot of people don't understand that very same symbol can have a positive interpretation as well sure you could send any information you have to mark at what on earth is happening calm mark great I appreciate it you too thank you Cathy great ok so anybody else wants to call in you go to the top of the list I tell Bob just basically put the callers through and let me know and you know don't get priority so back to the breakdown of some of the symbolism of the Tarot and hopefully we can do this effectively enough that we see how powerful some of this could have on our understanding of ourselves and the forces that are at work in nature what I want to start with is image number one okay actually before I do that I was just wrapping up the the breakdown of some of the images that are up on the website but uh image four and five image four is a very simple chart it shows the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and how the Minor Arcana cards which we talked about is the other four subjects of the whole tarot deck how they relate to what were called before worlds of the Kabbalistic tradition and we broke those down a few weeks back those were Ostia which is the physical world yet Zera which is the mental plane briea or the emotional aspects and then obsolete which we call the plane of will or the spiritual or our type of plane so those correspond that of course to the elements that those being earth air water and fire respectively and they correspondent to the four subjects known as the Minor Arcana decks and the material or resources the material world or resources that we have to work with or our talents and abilities correspond to earth which that was the coins or Pentacles sub deck of the Minor Arcana the suit of swords corresponding to air okay the air element which is about the intellectual capacities that we have the suit of cups corresponds to the element of water okay this is our emotional makeup and then of course the suit of Wands corresponding to the element of fire because that's our actions that's what we actually do in the physical world the actions that we take based upon what we know and how we feel and the resources that we have and the talents that we have in a physical world so that is also broken down according to what most researchers would call the power that is inherent in suits or in these subjects because the least powerful thing is simply the material substance or the resources we have to work with we often attribute that to the most important things but these are actually the that's actually the lowest in power our intellect would be the next most powerful thing as we go up this ladder okay then the emotions which guide the intellect have you know the next even more power allotted to them and then finally ultimately it's all really about the kind of actions we take what we actually do with our emotions which ultimately govern the ways that we think and the ways that we use our resources that we have at our disposal so the most important of these four principles and represented by the alchemical element of fire is our actions and that would be the suit of Wands in the myth in the Minor Arcana so that's an image that you could take a look at that's image number four there and we also you know related these worlds to the hebrew name of God which is the Tetragrammaton the four-letter name for God which is Yoda hey Bob hey starting from the top there the old character and then got moving downward yo hey Bob hey and this if we transliterate into the English language is transliterated as YHVH which comes down to us in the English pronunciation as Yahweh or Jehovah again names for God in the Judaic tradition so that's image number four image number five is a work up that I did based on the Wheel of Fortune card which we broke down pretty extensively last week and we talked about the hidden words that are comprised of the four letters that spell out the word Tarot ta are and if we complete the circle the back to the TTA are ot so I just showed there all of the words and where they're at Amala G's come from their actual root language well you know all the different words that can made from those three letters in in order okay in different orders and what that actually says to us in the contemplation of this particular card which is all about what the Tarot is it is the Wheel of Fortune okay it is the wheel of truth as I've turned it in this in this slide so the word wrote ah is there which means wheel and that comes from Latin the word rota means we live in Latin Tarot itself is a truncation of Tarot ta ro t a derivation of that word the word I wrote in Latin comes from the verb ro ro RA which means to cultivate or to grow Oh righto ra t means to speak from Latin or o or RA okay tora teo ra it comes from the Hebrew which means law the Torah are the first five books of the Bible in the Judaic tradition and finally after is a variant of hathor which is the egyptian goddess of love so putting all of these words together a sentence actually comes out of these different variants of these four letters and we we get the sentence the wheel of tarot cultivates it speaks the law of hathor or in a different translation of that we can simply say the wheel of Tarot brings order by telling us the law of love that's what this tradition actually is all about it is helping us to understand the forces at work around us that I have called and many other people throughout history who have studied these principles have called natural law and our relationship to these governing forces okay so we've looked at the monad or the individual unit of consciousness last week in the microcosmic Tree of Life now what I want to do before we get into the macroscopic or the universal forces is I want to briefly recap two of the cards from last week that I don't feel I went into enough depth on and that is the high priestess and the magician okay cards two and one in the deck now on the site underneath the images you'll see a related document okay and this is a PDF document I think it's about six megabytes you can download it from my site and it's just it's every card in the Tarot and I use of the universal wait deck originally designed by Arthur Edmund weight and this deck is a you know a basic deck it doesn't get into super esoteric symbolism it shows all of the critical symbolism of the Tarot I think it's a solid deck to use to understand the symbolism of the Tarot and I like the richness of the colors of the cards which is why I chose it to put up there there are so many different Tarot decks out there but this one is good for a beginner just studying the tradition I think my favorite deck happens to be just as an aside my absolute favorite deck happens to be the golden dawn magical deck and I was just lucky enough to be able to pick up a copy of this deck it's out of print and a lot of people who have this deck won a lot for it but the the symbolism emetic is very rich the colors are super vibrant and it has a lot of different attributions to astrology the Hebrew letters of the Hebrew alphabet the alchemical symbols embedded on the corners of the major arcana and it's just one of my favorite decks but I uploaded this deck because I think it's ultimately simpler it's better for beginners who are just looking into the Tarot and I'm like it better than the standard writer way Dec which is the one most people will be familiar with simply because I think the recoloring of this deck is just much more vibrant and the the colors jump out at you so that document is there all 78 cards are listed on the pages of the PDF and you can download that on my website so the the card number two of the major arcana the high priestess this is who the Tarot is essentially dedicated to again we looked at the name Terra and its different derivations coming down to us through different goddess traditions over the centuries and that's what this book is ultimately and the Tarot is a book okay because it's many many concepts encoded into it which you can discuss at length so that's technically a book of symbols okay they're encoding tons and tons of concepts into this rich symbolism we said a picture is worth a thousand words a symbol is worth a thousand pictures and a series of symbols are coming down into this encoded tradition that we call the Tarot is worth millions of words okay so when we look at the symbolism of the goddess this is what we be carol is named after this isn't our the goddess our Sultan and I hear the this music playing we've been having this problem but now I'm not the only visitor coming from when you see it Bob [Music] no we're not up to a great error at least I don't think our [Music] okay there we go it's about so that that actually has been happening I don't know if that's a problem with some computer on the network but that is chimed in over some you know I'm thinking in is mark yes every time I open the Skype call and a hold if I go to another spat call I pick maybe because I'm logged in I'm still on the switchboard both because I've logged in and I put it on hold somehow it's just that music on and I'll probably see if that if I don't well let's test a real quick yeah that might be in a setting though there might be a setting somewhere in Skype if you go into your control panel I had something to do with you think it have to do with my skype it's possible I'm not really certain I I don't I haven't used the feature like that in Skype but it is possible real quick come answer comes on okay let's see yep yeah Mon yes it did so that's that's what it is Oh a very all right well we identified it anyway I'm well note that interruption from now on no problem Bob I appreciate it thank you okay so going back to the the High Priestess card this is card number two on the a Major Arcana of the deck and if you look at the card of the High Priestess you will see that this goddess figure who represents hath or or Isis or Semiramis or any of the or Mary or any of the myriad of other names Diana you go on and on Aphrodite you know Ishtar in different traditions that this goddess was revered what she ultimately represents is the forces of natural law and she represents truth itself okay and she sits enshrined and veiled between these two pillars and we talked about these pillars as being symbolic and many different occult traditions of course we understand that they are the pillars of severity and mercy in the Kabbalistic tradition in the tradition of Freemasonry there are the pillars of Boaz and Jachin okay so again they are listed there oh they are labeled there I should say with the B and the J as the the pillars of Freemasonry often are this also represents the two tribes of Benjamin and Judah in a in a Judaic tradition and ancient Hebrew tribute traditions so she is holding the Torah which is the book of law okay this is natural law upon her chest in what would be her heart chakra is the cross okay this is showing that she bears into existence the the Savior okay the son liked okay that comes out of the void which the goddess often represented and we talked about this extensively when I went into the breakdown of different astra theological traditions okay so you can go back and refer to that in the section about religion and Astro theology which was several podcasts back all these topics are listed on the podcast page you see that she is associated with the Moon the crescent moon is at her feet the flowing dark robes again always a symbol that is given to the goddess because she is the goddess of the night sky okay we see that she is crowned again the Queen of Heaven okay the the the lunar goddess the moon the Dove we talked about the moon being a symbol depicted by the Dove in ancient occult traditions because it is the white dove that that crosses the sky that makes the journey across the night sky again this is a symbol not to be taken literally as a dove okay the Kabbalistic tree can clearly be seen behind her upon the veil she sits within the temple and this is the Tecna symbolic Temple of Solomon again this is a no actual building as many people insist that it is okay it is a symbolic building that is about our brain and the makeup of the human psyche okay it is the left brain the pillar of drops represents the left brain hemisphere the logical male solar brain the pillar of bolas or the dark pillar okay represents the right brain hemisphere the lunar forces it represents the the yin energy again the color of jocking would correspond to the yang energy this is the male dual aspect of consciousness we need to bridge these two and bring them together into a synthesis if we are going to arrive at harmony with truth or natural law which is with what this goddess represents symbolically okay so again and the veil is there because it is telling you this isn't something you see readily it is something that needs to be penetrated it is something that needs to be do you need to go within to discover because the temple represents the self the higher self and you don't reach oneness with that Sacred Feminine force or energy and natural law principles and truth until you go deeply into the self which is what the Temple of Solomon represents so I hope that clarifies more what this card represents and it corresponds on the microcosmic Tree of Life in the Kabbalah to the sphere the cephiro cetera known as Hoch MA okay Hoch MA in the Kabbalistic tradition represents wisdom so this goddess figure this symbol helps us to get in touch with the wisdom that is the knowledge that we have accumulated about all of the aspects of ourselves and about natural law and then to take proper moral action in the world based on that knowledge that's why it is on the pillar of Mercy which is the masculine pillar okay if we correspond this to the microcosmic Tree of Life and image number one it would be at the top of the right hand side all the way at the top that's called the pillar of Merson as we talked about it when we looked into the Kabbalistic tradition and the very top card on the right-hand pillar on the Kabbalistic tree or this microcosmic Tree of Life this that represents the sefirot known as hokhmah which is wisdom and wisdom is actually applying that which we know and have taken into ourselves as our understanding not just understanding in and of itself that's the sphere on the left side that's an internal quality and that's the cetera known as been ah okay or understanding just simply understanding wisdom is understanding applied in the world that is why this card comes just before the highest level of the macrocosmic tree taking proper moral action in the world is the thing that puts us the closest to the cosmic consciousness itself represented by the very top of the Kabbalistic tree okay which is kept air or the crown okay becoming truly illuminated okay unity consciousness bringing all of the forces of nature under one's command which is the magician okay so this is the very top of tree number one we're still breaking down a couple of things on the microcosmic tree to set up our journey into the macrocosmic tree tonight okay the magician card he is crowned as you see because he is connected with the concept of the crown or the cat tear cetera on the top of the tree of life he is illuminated he is covered with white he may be wearing a red and white robe but he is completely surrounded by a white glow this means he has become the illuminated one okay and people think that the word Illuminati always means something negative it does not there are positive illuminance in the world okay people who do know the self people who have mastered their internal forces represented by the four objects that are placed upon his table under his command yet he needs not wield them as weapons because now he is connected to the true wand or scepter of power which he holds in his right hand this is a an analogue to truth wisdom and unity consciousness ok the concept of as above so below is also depicted he is connected with the higher self through the wielding of that scepter of power ok representing he has conquered himself the lower case as self and he rules the kingdom of self okay as we've talked about the concept of Dominion he has dominion over himself the only thing you're allowed to have control over he controls his own thoughts his own emotions his own actions and he has brought them into unity he has brought them into unison with each other so actually he has become a being that as he thinks so he feels and so he acts and there is no contradiction between these 3 aspects of his consciousness okay so the four elements are under his command four elements of the material world is under his command this is what in the Christian tradition Jesus the words attributed to Jesus in the New Testament what he said when he said when you make the eye single okay when you when you make the two into one okay when you bring yourself into unity and what he termed the kingdom of heaven right that you can say to the mount mount move and the mountain will move the the command of the forces of nature of natural law are on the side of the one who has achieved self mastery and this is all about the self this isn't about serving any other God this isn't about to serve you know different dark occult traditions can twist it into that I'm trying to teach the pure original tradition of what these cards were originally intended to help the initiate where the student accomplish which is to know oneself and to come into unity consciousness to become the ruler of the kingdom of self so I heard the intro music yes we're coming up to our second break here so it's a good place to break it and we will continue with our breakdown of the the macroscopic forces of the macro cosmic tree of life when we come back after this next break [Music] welcome back folks who are back here on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio before the break we were talking about the magician card which is the top of the microcosmic tree of life the first tree of the Tarot and we're going to start getting into the breakdown of the macrocosmic tree which is the second 11 cards of the Major Arcana so just one final word about the magician you'll see he has one arm pointed up in one arm pointed down again this is a reference to the principle of Correspondence of Hermeticism and the idea that the universe is self-similar across scales and that the microcosm is a reflection of the macrocosm or that the very small is a reflection of the very large and vice versa so this is uh also represents that he has plugged in to the energy of higher consciousness and he is bringing it through himself through his actions in unity consciousness that he actually takes in the physical domain represented by his hand that is pointed down toward the earth okay so when one has achieved this state of self mastery and understands what their work is here on the ground they act in this capacity to bring those higher levels of awareness down to others who are also in the physical domain so it's a it's acting as a conduit I guess you could say he's a vehicle for that the transference of energy from higher states of awareness so that he can help to act as an alchemist to act as an influence on other people who are still in the material identified state of consciousness in the physical world and we need more magicians folks we need a lot more magicians that's all I have to say about that again the The Fool is in the position of dot which is the hidden sphere of knowledge from which the the Tree of Life actually emerges this is the know thing and we talked about that last week and the fool in this position represents the soul and spirit itself as the the source ok the connection to the source or the higher self so let's look at the macrocosmic tree this is image number to that we're going to not on the tarot book but on the website the second of the five images that I posted and you'll notice that it looks very similar except there are a new set of cards in the positions on the Tree of Life and these are cards 11 through 21 now the first card of the Major Arcana is the fool which we just talked about what that represents and he is in the position of docked and he was colored white because this is not on the Tree of Life or considered one of the emanations of the Tree of Life but it is from whence the Tree of Life comes okay symbol similarly on the macrocosmic Tree of Life we take the last card of the Major Arcana card number 21 okay the very last card because again this brings it full circle the beginning corresponds to the end and the end corresponds to the beginning and it works in a cyclical fashion as we are going to see as a theme throughout occult schools of thought okay and we see the circle again or the zero okay representing the know thing right now with this wreath of this card now if you're gonna look at this on the Tarot document you're gonna skip ahead to what is called major 21 the Major Arcana 21 that's what the image will be termed on this on the the page of the PDF document and it is simply called the world so this is image number 21 in the Major Arcana and it is called the world in some decks you will see this called the universe okay so this is the the playing field so to speak this is the actual physical world that we live in but it is also the spiritual world there are no real separations between those things okay people have termed this the body of God unified field the all it doesn't make a difference what you call it is the microcon macrocosm itself okay it is the all okay so again it is here depicted with this goddess figure that we saw on card number two but this is this is the the womb of creation okay so it represents the void itself you know the all Springs from the void or the no thing it's not really physical we talked about that when talk about physical worldly identification of matter now people get so left brain identified that they I they i purely identified with the physical world only but this world is anything but solid we looked at some aspects of quantum mechanics when we looked into the section on ego identification and identification with materialism I call that section of ma of understanding the the understanding of the barriers to the realization of the true self and that was many many weeks back but again you can go back in the podcast and check that out these barriers to self-realization included something I called $0.05 illusion okay identification with purely material physical reality and if we look at the particles that comprise the physical reality there nothing nothing but solid they're not solid at all they're actually pure energy and by in a state of vibration that's all it is it's condensed to a lower state of vibration and we call that physical matter but what this card is basically telling us symbolically is that really there is no material world per se okay it's all a spiritual construct it's a construct that we experience through mind okay like a lens and it's there for experience and learning and growth okay and that's what this goddess figure that represents the pure potentiality okay of everything represents and you see then that's brought into Chi in that doorway which is represented by this roof okay that's in the form of a zero just like the full card was card zero this is a correlation to that card that add V as above so below where the correspondence principle brought here again because the soul and the universe are essentially 1 and they are reflections of each other the microcosm reflects the macrocosm and vice versa so we see the angels of the corners as we described last week the lion Manville an eagle representing Aquarius I'm sorry representing Leo Aquarius Taurus and Scorpio the the ruling houses of the quadrants of the zodiac the ruling houses of each respective season summer summer spring fall and winter and these are the arms of what is called the great cross of the galaxy and again the galaxy is also connected as we saw when we looked at the Asheville theological traditions particularly when we looked at the Islamic tradition and it's connection to astrological concepts and worship was the the galaxy is connected to the goddess which is the goddess of pure potential and the void so we have all of these connections brought back on this card representing our position in the galaxy representing the the void of nothingness from which the material reality ultimately Springs because it's all energy in a state of manifestation that is derived from pure potential ok and she has two wands of power or two forces because this goddess is the bridge between the microcosm and the macrocosm ok she ultimately is the one that is in control if you want to look at it that way this is these are the forces of nature itself this is the goddess that represents natural law the the governing forces of our reality that you're not going to break and get away with period you're bound by them the end we've talked about this innumerable times throughout the shows and I'll continue to mention it but there are still people who don't believe there's any such thing as natural law principles that believe they can do whatever they want in this reality and get away with and they're delusional people natural law is always in effect always has been in effect always will be in effect you're bound by it forever and ever the end good luck thinking otherwise that's why that's why suffering exists ladies and gentlemen suffering exists because the people in this world who think that they're God and think that they own and control these forces which they don't refuse to acknowledge their existence and refuse to acknowledge that they're bound by these laws nonetheless that happens to be the truth they are we can come to understand these forces and work in harmony with them or we can continue to flaunt them continue to ignore them in which case we're going to continue to suffer endlessly vie and get over it as fast as you possibly can okay that's it and you know I I'm not gonna even be labor at that point because I've talked about it endlessly on the show go back and listen to some podcasts where I talk about natural law and even podcast number 36 in which I break it down in a presentation so this goddess represents the forces of natural law okay and that's what the world is governed by and it these laws are not derived from simply the physical again that's why it is arrow symbol is there okay representing that these are derived from the realm of potential or the realm of the spiritual realm they're not you can't see them by studying just the physical world you have to have a more holistic all-encompassing world you in order to discover these laws you're never going to discover them just been left brain logical analytical science they you need the wisdom of the right brain hemisphere the Sacred Feminine which is an analogue to the goddess herself a bringer of higher aspects of consciousness through the nurturing forces do this via the emotional qualities of the self and you need to bridge that with the analytical and logical qualities of the left brain that those can't be thrown out those masculine forces they need to be bridged and combined into a synthesis with the qualities of the right brain and that's why she holds these two scepters of power okay which she is this bridge between these male masculine and feminine forces she controls the whole game it is natural law you can look at that as a feminine nurturing mother not it not a strict disciplinarian or a vicious you know control freak or anything like that because these laws are not put into effect as a prison they are put into effect as a guide as guidelines on how to conduct ourselves and to reach self mastery so we do not have to experience suffering and this realm can become the paradise that was intended to be okay so let's start the breakdown of this tree and this goddess or this world card is put into the position of dot again as the hidden sphere on the sefirot ik tree to represent that this is where it ultimately all comes from okay and goes - it's a flow in a circle represented by that week around this goddess figure okay and that's my best attempt at a breakdown of the world card so let's build it up as we have done in the microcosmic tree from the base from the mulku position and again if you need a reference to these these words you can go back to the images of the the tree of life in the Kabbalah section to bring those images up on the website okay again this is a a building block form of study and teaching you have to grasp the concepts and some of the jargon in a previous teachings and study and then we are going to continue to use that as we go forward so again this is a stepwise progression that's what we have to understand that's what initiation is initiation is taking these building blocks and then stacking them and then in stacking them exactly just like you build a building and this is how we build an understanding a deep understanding of self and that's all these symbols are for ladies and gentlemen you can't build them into something that they're not it's not a religion it's not a belief system it's a tool that's it it's a tool symbols are ultimately tools now they do have an effect upon our subconscious and conscious minds but you know what they do that more so if we're completely ignorant to the language of symbolism once we understand and become symbol literate we can understand how symbols in any given position where aspect for being used that's the key to their true decoding okay not just looking at the symbol itself and saying oh that always represents this no a symbol may be used in one place to represent in something and then it can be used in a different place and represent something altogether different depending on who's using it and for what reason we need a more mature understanding of the language of symbolism I can't stress this enough and too many people in the so-called freedom movement who think all the occult is negative it's all horrible it's all of the devil that's all you know satanic do not understand because they have not really initiated themselves into this rich language of symbolism and these teachings and they do not understand that these can be applied for to be a full force of great good and I'm sorry but I'm never done to admit or acknowledge that some of what these people are saying that it's all negative and it's just all trying to put spin on something that's evil that's not the case this is a child's interpretation of something that they know very little about okay and you'll know who I'm talking about and you can you can go out and look at all different kinds of researchers there's nothing to talk about this is purely being negative okay now knowing what I've come forward and said on this show about human freedom do you think I would come and start to teach a tradition that is purely negative and can only be used for ill of course not okay I'm trying to help people gain a more holistic understanding of what the occult really is and what it's really used for in its pure form and what it is being used for in its adulterated form okay because there's a world of difference between those two usages and again I think we need to grow up and we need to be a little bit more mature about this okay so with that having been said let's break down this macrocosmic tree now okay in the mulku position which is the very bottom of the tree okay for the people who haven't yet I guess mastered the jargon and again these are just Hebrew terms from way back that relates as concepts that's all they don't get caught up in the jargon okay we're looking at the very bottom or the base of the tree along the middle pillar okay now that's depicted there in red on image number one on image number two I'm sorry okay so this is the judgment card and if we look at if you're following along with the PDF document you go to the judgment card this is card number 20 that's in Roman numerals to X's okay and it says judgment on the bottom it's an angel with a trumpet blowing the trumpet the trumpet has a cross attached to it and the there is a man a woman a child rising from sarcophagus from from sarcophagi the poor home sarcophagus ok they're rising from tombs let's just call it to be simple ok and this represents the call-out of purely material identified consciousness ok from base mundane material world oh is all there is state of awareness that's what this represents that's why it is in the mouth coot position in this ordering of these cards ok now again these are the forces of nature that are at work these are all natural law principles and forces we have a choice whether to go along with this calling this is a wake-up call that's what this card represents a wake-up out of base consciousness and that's why it is the very bottom of the tree you can't really do much of anything or make any movement upward in consciousness until you at least hear and begin the process of responding to this call which is the initiator knee ok toward higher spiritual understanding that's what this card ultimately represents the cross is a symbol of crossing over to something new a bridge you cross a bridge ok you go through a gate you make a crossing it's a journey from one paradigm or one world be one way of seeing the world to another way of seeing it ok that's why the cross they're depicted with the horn that is a vibratory energy some researchers like David I could call this truth vibrations and I love the term I love the concept I love the way he describes it you should read his book truth vibrations it's fantastic his first book that he put out after his wake up to this form of vibratory consciousness ok a great person it unimaginable level of courage to do what he does and stick with it through all the ridicule he's gotten over the years he's one of the people I can sitter an influence and an inspiration because of his courage to speak his mind regardless of what anyone thinks of him and I'd like to think that I go in in those footsteps so to speak because I don't care what anybody thinks of what I say and talk about you know I'm gonna speak it period so this is what the judgement card is about and it's not a negative card just because it says judgment you know it's it's the beginning of our exercising judgment of wanting to know the truth okay we don't do that then it can be seen as a negative card because then we are going to experience the judgement of natural law when we ignore it refuse to come into understanding and cooperation with it again to two meanings a lot of times symbols have dual meanings so again we go along with this wake-up call we exercise positive judgment we can rise up from our state of being dead okay spiritually and again this is what the dark occultists call us they call us the dead as a whole that's what they refer to the mass of humanity as the dead wonderful wonderful people okay and they do this because they say if you're in a state where your thoughts of emotions and actions aren't in unison okay if you're an ignorant person if you're an apathetic person if you're a lazy person or and a coward you're essentially dead all of the soul qualities are dead and so you're dead you're in you're in a coffin you're in a sarcophagus you're completely dead you're identified with the material realm you can be conditioned you can be manipulated you can be put into a state of hypnosis and trance at will and you know put on strings like a puppet and uh you know they don't they own you when you're in that state you're your complete slave to their form of dark manipulation in consciousness and that's why they call people like that the dead and i 100% concur that they are dead I'm I think it's a horrendous thing I think I get angry when I even think that people are that wicked that they talk about living beings like that but is it true absolutely it's true hard thing to admit didn't want to admit it four years of my life but I I can say when I'm wrong and this is the the the the real state of humanity isn't people waking up with their arms out to this call this is a pot a more positive interpretation of this card most people are lying in that coffin with the lid closed okay that's not me being negative that's just the truth that's just how it is right now it's our goal to help to sound that alarm which is what the angelic force is doing as a wake-up call to come out of this completely deadened state of awareness okay so I hope that helps to clarify the symbolism and deeper meaning of that card and again these are my deeper interpretations of these cards based upon my study and my initiation into the occult and it's a very holistic and integral interpretation okay from many different traditions and points of view and perspectives so I want to help the audience to keep that in mind there will be other interpretations of these symbols you should you should engage them all because no one's were is final on any of this this is an exploration and study of the self that's infinite okay the universe is infinite and so is the soul so is the spirit and so a study of these cards is infinite all right just that to say that as a caveat to the further study of this tradition all right so let's move to position number 9 on the sefirot ik tree which is the sphere of yes sewed okay and that's the foundation card okay now couth of course the red judgment card that position that represents what's called kingdom in all couth that's what it means we go up one to this orange card the called the Sun okay and again this would be the equivalent of the not the base chakra the base chakra is that judgment card that's not cool we go up one to the sacrum chakra okay this would be that some people call it the genital chakra okay the sacrum is the desire center okay so that's what the sphere of your soul or foundation on the Tree of Life represents okay and this is the Sun so this is the force that is calling us up out of that base level of consciousness okay this is the light okay the force of light calling us up out of that pure material identified consciousness okay and again we see it is the symbol of the Sun hey we saw how this is connected with the Christian tradition we saw how the Sun was connected with the Christian tradition in a show theology it's a solar sect of Astro theology the moon which is the next card which we'll get to in a moment what is the Islamic tradition okay the lunar sat the vascular theology the star was the Judaic religion that was the stellar cult or the stellar set of ashley theology the the cult of the stars and the planets the lesser lights of the heavens the smaller lights of the heavens so these three cards actually act in conjunction with each other in this triangle when we saw how that relates to the worlds of the Kabbalah this lower triangle represents yet zero yet zerah is the formate the world of formation and again these are the formed objects that represent the the heavenly bodies that comprise the material world okay it's the the Stars the planets the moon etc okay these are all of the heavenly bodies on which life depends and on which life lives in in the cosmos okay so we see that this corresponds with the formative world known as yet zero income this this triangle formed by the next three cards the Sun the moon and the star this the Sun in particular okay represents the force that is calling us up the light calling us upward out of that base level of consciousness represented by the the Malkin or judgment card okay so this is desire we need desire to move forward okay that's connected with the sacrum chakra okay or the planet Jupiter as we saw and looked at the connection to the tradition of the Vedic chakras when we put when we superimposed a solar system with our solar system with the planetary attributions on each chakra site again this is all a connected tapestry and I would highly encourage people to go back and listen to the podcasts and work with the imagery that's its key contemplated understand it's deeper meaning and it's deeper message to the self okay through the self all of this imagery should be contemplated on don't just look at it once or just you know dismiss it or you know give it a cursory examination the best thing to do is actually get a deck of these cards lay them in these positions and work with them in a mode of contemplation and I guarantee you insight will stream in okay if you're really taking it seriously and it will help you to understand better things that are really going on within and again that's what this is all ultimately about ladies and gentlemen okay so the sun card okay that's what's again pulling up pulling us up it's it's what the angel is working on behalf of really the light okay the forces of light now the moon and the star are in the solar plexus chakra position now on the Tree of Life these are the spheres on hold and nets off okay so hold on the left which is the pillar of severity and net saw on the right the pillar of mercy so we have an internal aspect and an external aspect of will of light okay of the forces of evolution calling us upward out of base consciousness which is represented by maku and this is saying that we need to activate the will these cards are in the will center positions the solar plexus chakra and therefore they're colored yellow okay so the moon represents that we need to have we need to connect okay with the higher forces that help us to develop courage okay and one of the one of the properties that enables that is getting in touch with the Sacred Feminine force within us or the right brain aspect okay and again that's what this left hand teller the pillar of bolas or the black or dark pillar ultimately represents these are all the internal Sacred Feminine Yin forces of consciousness okay indwelling now this is what the lunar principle is all about and hence the moon is on that pillar of severity okay corresponding to that but acting in the complimentary or some would say the dualistic role because this is a dualistic chakra center that has two basic principles courage and will is the star card okay so the star card is on the active side and it's shown this would be connected with the concept of the water bringer you see this water bringer pouring water out into a lake or screen and has one foot in the waters one foot on land this is again bridging the material and the spiritual worlds okay this is telling us yes while we need to develop courage within and while we need to use the spiritual principles that we don't actively see in the physical plane we need to do that work on the ground okay so this is about taking action it's the solar plexus Center okay it's about courage and will and that's what this star card in this position is basically symbolic of that we need to keep you know one foot in the spiritual plane one foot in the physical plane okay we need to be in this world but not of it and the work that needs to be done here needs to be done on the ground on the gameboard floor so to speak which is the material plane we can't get caught up in this idea of it because we understand that our true nature doesn't lie in the physical world that there's nothing to do here that's nonsense this is a cop-out okay this is a cop out of the right brain imbalanced well you know what I just generally refer to as the New Age the New Agers that have you know gone too much into a state of right brain imbalance all right thinking that there's nothing to be done here because they don't identify anymore with the physical world nonsense okay we need to make that connection to the spiritual realm but understand that there is work to be done here in the physical plane and that's what we are tasked to do to change the manifestations on the physical plane because the physical plane isn't really separate from the spiritual plane okay it's just that same energy condensed to a lower vibration so that so that the experience may be had and knowledge can be gained and growth and progress can be can be made as we move toward higher and higher levels of awareness moving back toward true unity with the all now this star card again represents that understanding that we need to be rooted in both worlds we need act as a bridge between both worlds and how important it is that there is actual action that needs to be taken in the physical domain that we cannot ignore that okay so that's what we're talking about now the yang forces at work okay so this is the male ass of the the natural law forces of creation okay and again that's why this is on the male pillar or the pillar of Mercy as it is called in Kabbalah okay so it would be the sphere of neck saw okay which means victory okay the sphere of hold the moon card means splendor okay now we move up now to the tower card colored in green because again this is associated with the heart chakra it is the balance point of the Tree of Life we talked about the color green being the middle of the visible spectrum being the balance color of nature being the color of the heart chakra the anahatha chakra in the Vedic tradition okay this card in the macrocosmic sense the tower represents the force of change and the universe is change that's why it is a hub it is the central hub of the macrocosmic tree everything is in a state of change at all times this is what the universe means the word universe means the one change it comes from unique in Latin a prefix which means one okay unity bring to oneness okay unison etc etc okay it means one uni okay and verse sorry the verb verse sorry and Latin means to change and there are people who you know one of the labor this point saying okay you look it up in a Latin dictionary it says to turn well it doesn't mean to physically turn it means to turn in the sense that leaves turn into another color in the fall they change colors to the seasons turn from one to the other like a wheel okay and that's what it represents okay change is what verse re ultimately means the universe is the one thing that is constantly changing in a state of dynamic flux that's what the word actually means when we break it into its etymological constituent elements okay this tower card often represents sudden change we see the crown being blown off the tower the people you know falling out of it being on fire again you could see the correspondence is here to 911 we'll talk about this card when we get into the symbology of the 911 event but what this card represents ultimately in this macrocosmic sense according to the forces of nature is that the forces of nature are ultimately governed by the principles of change and we cannot stay in a state of consciousness that doesn't want to accept change it wants to always keep things in a seeking to keep things in a steady state what we're going to experience suffering if that's the case things are always changing and our minds have to be fluid and go along with that change otherwise we're going to be like the oak tree and the wind that snaps when the wind gets too powerful okay we need to be fluid and be willing to bend with the forces of nature as they are coming in and affecting our consciousness that's what we're really experiencing right now there is a different vibratory state that is attempting to come in here and change things and there's so much resistance to by the people of this planet that don't want to change because so many of them have vested interests in the way things are and they've been running the show and they've been controlling things and they don't want anything to change you know one thing things to become different or more egalitarian or you know more free they like it in the controlled state that it is right now and have no problem with it continuing on like that into the foreseeable future okay but ultimately the people who are serving that force that dark force are going to snap like the oak tree snaps in a tremendous wind there is no stopping this force the higher will of the universe is going to see its will done regardless of what we want or any of us want here that's what people have to understand about this every body's going to ultimately get this you don't really have the choice so if you want to look at it in the highest aspect of it free will yes you could say as an illusion the only thing that how free will really applies is how much will you either cooperate with that force that's ultimately in control of this whole game or how much will you try to go against it in which case you'll create an enormity of suffering for yourself if you happen to step into that slipstream that flow of energy so the world can become like a paradise because you're getting the lesson that is intended by ultimately the higher will which you can call it whatever you want the unified field the the dynamic intelligence that underlies all creation you can call it God I don't care what you call it okay but you're not building against that force and ultimately winning and the problem is the bulk of humanity is going against that force and somehow we think we're going to escape unscathed how I describe this force of change that's represented by this tower card imagine that the the forces at work in the universe are like a hand okay and they're attempting to guide and shape let's say a huge aspect of a huge amount of clay okay remember um this is a nice anecdote that helps explain this concept you remember a silly putty or what do they call it play-doh right play-doh everybody played with this stuff when they were young different colors of uh you know soft clay you can mold and they get molds for you could press it through things you can make spaghetti you can make shapes everybody play with this at least people you know kids that I guess grew up in the same era as I did who are probably in their mid 30s now you had this stuff when you were young you definitely had to okay and you would put it through a mold you squish it through and now a shake would come out the other side well that's what humanity is and the forces of nature are the forces of change represented by this tower card and what the universe is or what this big chain that we're trying to go through we're gonna go through is like a mold or let's say it's a wall right and it's got a it's got a shape cut out right so the this big ball of clay right needs to go through this wall it needs to go through the shape let's say shaped like a star just be just to have you know an image in mind right and the natural law forces where these new vibrations coming in are saying well here's the big bulk of humanity represented by this ball of clay this play-doh right and it needs to go through this star-shaped gate or portal okay and there is no choice as to whether it's going through oh it's going through the question is is it going to Wallace on this side of this gate or portal is it going to realign itself in streamline itself and mold itself of its own volition and its own free will into a shape that is conducive to going through the the shape to cut out right without being splattered up against the wall and forced through okay this is why we call it a force of nature force it's going to be forced maybe you don't have a choice in natural law progression it's a force this is why it's called a force of nature ladies and gentlemen there is no choice to whether comply with that or not it's gonna happen the only choice is come much damage happens on this end of the transition where do we streamline ourselves and we already mold ourselves into a new form and we go through peacefully we'll be right back after these messages folks go ahead mark okay all right so we were talking about the tower card on the macrocosmic Tree of Life before we went to that last break and we saw how the tower card at the hub the heart chakra location represents change and indeed as we've talked about many times here the aspect of care okay is the generative principle it is what actually creates the reality that we experience okay and again this is the central aspect of the triangle that forms the world in the Kabbalistic tradition known as Brya I'm sorry known as above yeah no yes briea is the is the creative world okay so this is the world above yet zero which is what we talked about with the three cars the Sun the moon and the star this world of the triangle that is formed by the tower the devil and temp and the temperance card okay form the world known as Brya in Kabbalah the creative world and again this connects back with the with the generative principle okay of care and how much we align ourselves with the forces of natural law so the devil card okay which is the next card upward on the Tree of Life on the left hand side on the middle of the left hand pillar of the tree okay this is on the cover of severity and this card is in the position of the cetera known as Gabara which means severity and indeed it is a card depicting severity the devil card ultimately represents in its highest aspect going against the forces of natural law okay so this is our freewill decision not to engage higher levels of awareness not to engage self knowledge in which case we in have the option to enslave ourselves and you see there the two beings the male and the female that are chained and subordinate to the devil represented the representing the set on force okay which is the force of fear which is the force of devolution in in consciousness okay yet look at the chains look at card number 15 of the Major Arcana the devil card okay it may be a negative card and it's in its connotations and its implications and its symbolism but there is hope in this card actually because the chains are set lightly around the neck they're not fastened super tight choking the tubing's the male and female they are put upon them themselves they could lift these chains off of their neck at any time this symbolism is very specific it indicates that we have the freewill choice to discontinue our current ways that are basically flying in the face of natural law principles we can do that at any time we have the free will to do that and we can go over to the temperance card which represents again an angel okay with the flow this angel has the flow of energy going it is the alchemy card some decks call this alchemy some decks call this simply arts AR T the arts okay as you'll hear some occult Sciences referred to as particularly alchemy so this is the optimist card this is the on the pillar of Mercy the right-hand pillar the right hand path and this temperance card it represents the sefirot known as has said which means mercy okay so these are the central hubs of these two pillars and they represent going along with natural law or refusal to go along with natural law so that's temperance is becoming the optimist it is accepting the natural law forces it is that the positive aspects of natural law which are there to teach us are there to help us to evolve okay so you can look at this is natural law itself these two cards and one rep one represents our choice to go a long way that one represents our choice to disengage from it okay and both of them are connected to the tower card in this triangle of Brio as the creative world because this is how we create our reality we create our reality to either the learning of an acceptance of natural law forces or ignoring them in which case our life becomes severe if we accept them we understand them we accept them and we live in harmony with them we go toward the pillar of mercy and life becomes a flow guided by angelic forces okay if we go along with we refuse to go along with natural law forces that are there really for our betterment okay we enslave ourselves but we can choose on do that at any time because the chains are not set tightly okay it's our freewill decision to fly in the face of natural law okay and we are ruled by the suit on principle okay which is the opposed or the adversary the one who tears us apart from within because we are ultimately a non a non unified Bing we are exist in a state of duality okay depicted by the man and the woman separated and chained but they have chained themselves and that's what we're doing that's the path we're on folks nor know where humanity is you want to know the best example of what humanity is right now it's card number 15 of the major arcana the devil card that's what we've done to ourselves no one has done it to us we've done it to ourselves hey and people will disagree with that no panelist on the wall though pounder fits on the desk they'll curse my name for daring to say that it's other people's manipulation it's just this is all something being done to us we're victims poor humanity we're victims well you keep going right on ahead with that apologetic worldview okay and keep making excuses and keep pointing the finger outward okay and I'll keep helping people by helping them point their finger inward because that's where change happens that's why the change card is on the Middle Pillar and it's associated with the heart ladies and gentlemen that's where change happens within the individual and it's a one-on-one work that needs to be done from within with each individual person nobody can do it for you they can only inspire you or influence you or help you but you have to do the work yourself for change okay so that triangle helps explain the creative forces at work in the world now we go up to the top triangle the world of absolute and I hope I could explain this in ten minutes we'll see what we can do with not will carry us over a bit into the next show a brief word next week I was going to do the presentation I'd recently gave on The Wizard of Oz but I think I'm going to hold off on that a little bit because I think there is some more prerequisite symbolic understanding to go into before we could truly really understand that now of course I didn't you know lay out all of this symbolism the people that I gave the lecture to but on the show I kind of want to keep it to a progression and I think we should go into the symbolism aspects before even we cover the occult elements of The Wizard of Oz on the show so we'll do that in a few weeks I'm going to start getting into the symbolism and I was thinking about the idea of just having an all car calling show you know I haven't done that on the show yet we haven't had many guests on I still look to have guests on a lot of these topics in the future we're going to get in solution think in the future and we're going to go on with that for many many weeks when we get to the solutions but I think maybe we'll have a call-in show maybe I'll wrap up some of the deeper symbology of the Tarot and for like the first few minutes of the show and then we'll just do take all calls also the whole show it's something we haven't really done and I'd like to do so you know we can get people's take you know take the pulse of the community out there so to speak people think that's a good idea we can give it a shot next week but let's continue with the final three cards we have at the top triangle the death card okay the hanged man and justice okay so the death card up at the top left-hand side of the pillar of severity represents the forces of involution okay this represents the decay elements of nature that things always move into different forms things don't stay the same they are always changing into different forms energy remains but it takes on new forms and you know life passes through stages where it exists in incarnation and then it goes back into the know thing and then back into a state of physical being or incarnation and that is a cyclical process so this death card is what you can consider a force of involution and again it's on the internal aspect of the the the Kabbalistic tree on the pillar of severity okay the hangman card would seemingly be a negative card but I don't look at it that way as anyone who really understands the deeper esoteric meaning this is the evolutionary principles inherent in creation and this is the forces of nature coming working down coming down through the physical to evolve it okay represented by the initiate being put upon the world tree or the cross okay this is a crucified being but he isn't illuminate okay he is the forces of nature have been made known to him and therefore he has this halo around his head as an illuminated being and he is not actually suffering this is the the evolutionary forces coming into the flesh I guess you can look at it as coming down through the spiritual world and being grasped grasped while in the flesh so this is an initiate who has understood natural law and he understands that while it may bind him it is something that is therefore our evolutionary development and consciousness and it is that evolutionary force itself that this cart represents in the macro cosmic domain ok the Hanged Man card card number what is that ah that's 12 I believe my yes 12 okay so moving upward to the top level of the macrocosmic Tree of Life of the Kabbalah's major of the teros Major Arcana we have card number 11 okay and this is justice okay this is the pardon that represents balance this is the card that represents truth and this is the card that represents equilibrium and justice and that's why it is called that okay this is the goal of creation this is what the universe is seeking to accomplish this is the end result of the great work as it is called in the Hermetic tradition and the alchemical tradition the state of equilibrium you see again it's a king seated between two pillars he holds the Sword of Truth in his right hand proper moral action has been attained somebody is released from Basic Law they are king now they are the ultimate sovereign being the king because they do right for the sake of doing right not because they are bound by law and consequences ultimately this is the state stage of evolutionary development that the higher will of the universe that is driving all of this all of this movements all of these forces is trying to put into place in one's balance in one's equilibrium it once truth it wants justice and that's what this card ultimately represents and you see the scales of truth and justice there along with the sword of truth and the crowned king between the two pillars as an evolutionary synthesis between the cosmic male and female forces were the Yang and Yin energies now in older decks this card was actually reversed with the eighth card which is the strength card or a car that represents courage and this card was put into the position on the microcosmic tree of the sphere of hold okay in newer decks these cards are reversed to reflect that the courage principle is part of the microcosmic tree and that justice is the ultimate goal of the universe itself of the macro cosmic forces at work okay now I agree with the current placement of the cards as you're seeing them on these images but the reason that older occult traditions reverse these cards is because they crowned courage as the ultimate force of creation as the ultimate thing that the universe was trying to create because without it nothing really changes and gets done and we've emphasized over many weeks how important courage is to the spiritual journey so I would say that these cards are almost interchangeable as well I tend to go with the arrangement again as you see them on the images I've depicted however when you look at certain Tarot decks you will see these two cards reversed and that is why this is an an homage to courage itself saying that ultimately this is what the universe Revere's above all else and I couldn't agree more so I understand why this reversal was done people often claim that this is a black magic reversal or something like that it's nothing of the kind okay this is done because they were alluding to what the ultimate thing that we need more than anything else is and that is courage to move forward in consciousness and when we do that will become the sovereign king the Justice card and that's ultimately what the universe wants to give us freedom true freedom is what this card ultimately represents and it represents again being rising even above law to the Cosmic

Consciousness position okay this is what the universe is trying to ultimately create and it's freedom from law itself even the natural law okay because you won't need to be bound by the the three precautions of going against natural law because you'll follow it simply because the recognition then it is simply right and goodness and justice okay will be enshrined okay as king that's all that's all we really have time for here night folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #045

Topics: *Open Lines Call-In Show, Symbolism, Sychromysticism, Zeitgeist, Venus Project, Resource-Based Economy, Alchemy, Philosopher's Stone, Overcoming Fear*

[Music] freedom for the people that is what this show is all about you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio this show is live every Tuesday evening from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time today is Tuesday February 1st 2011 thank you for tuning in wherever you may be and what we're going to do tonight is the first all call in what on earth is happening radio show we'll see how this goes I usually get phenomenal callers into the show and I'm looking forward to it we're going to have your calls all throughout the show for all two hours of the show this evening your comments your questions your concerns anything that you want to ask it's all on the table there are no taboo topics on this show there never are so that's going to be coming up in a moment I want to read a few event announcements for events coming up in the Philadelphia area and then I'll give the call-in numbers actually let me give the call-in numbers first so people can start to call in so here we go tonight all call-in show for the first time I'm doing this to kind of take a break from the heaviness of the material that we've been discussing over the last several weeks I've been breaking down different occult traditions and will continue to do that we'll be getting into the subversive use of symbolism and symbolism as a language in and of itself in the next few weeks here on the show but I figured you know let's take a break from the the ordinary you know the ordinary progression of topics and do something a little bit different to open things up so the the talks you call in number is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again you're going to call into the talk shoe Network you can call seven two four triple four seven triple four and put in the call ID number for what on earth is happening which is eight three five one five ID number for this show 8 3 5 1 5 if you're calling on the blog top Network if you're listening on that network there's also a call-in number there you can call in two six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again the blog talk callin number six four six seven two seven three three eight seven hey and mark there's one more option I want to share for your listeners okay brought to you by the Intel hub news network it's a toll-free line graceless you want to call up market and you don't have the long distance which most people have long-distance now when they use cell phones and Skype and all that great shuttle but anyways toll-free eight seven seven five nine eight eighty five forty nine get out of cran write this down that's toll-free eight seven seven five nine eight eighty five forty nine what on earth is happening with Mark Basia Bob thank you very much so event announcements for events coming up in the Philly area again I always read event announcements because ultimately it's all about taking action and developing the courage to do so so the great activist group truth freedom prosperity is hosting their free documentary screening and discussion night this was cancelled last week in Philadelphia because we had a big snowstorm come through and it dumped 17 inches of snow on the Greater Philadelphia area last week so we did not meet last

Wednesday evening as was planned instead they have rescheduled for February 9th that's Wednesday February 9th at 7 o'clock p.m. at media Bureau Studios media Bureau is at 7:25 North fourth Street in Philadelphia that's the corner of 4th and Brown in the Northern Liberty section of the city ok this month are going to be showing melt up the beginning of a US currency crisis ok so that's going to be this next Wednesday evening of February 9th at 7 o'clock p.m. and then there will after the the documentary screening it will be followed by a discussion and question and answer session so come on out support the group truth freedom prosperity and for other events that they host please see their website at wymt.com prosperous org and finally the free your mind conference which is racing toward us we have about two months before it hits and it is looking really good things have smoothed out a bit we have we've confirmed all of the speakers it looks like they're all going to be able to be there and we're going to be able to afford to bring them so that's a good thing and this event should be one of the best events of its kind and one of the only events of its kind that I know of in the Philadelphia region so come on out to the free your mind conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 at rubra Hall rubra our UBA UBA hall at 414 Green Street in the Northern Liberty section of Philadelphia the doors open each day at 9:00 a.m. and the speakers will be starting at 10:00 a.m. admission is only twenty dollars per day in advance and if you choose to buy your tickets at the door tickets will only be thirty dollars for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Aaron McCallum alfred Weber Andrew basiago Bob tuscan farah your dozin freeman fly Yan Irvin John Nicholson Joseph Mara Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Mark motika Mark passio Michael Kelly Paul Marco and Suzanne Taylor that's a roster of 16 speakers over two days quite an impressive lineup of speakers and topics for more information on this great event please visit the conference website at WWE your mind conference calm that's free your mind conference calm all right so those are the event announcements you have the call in numbers and Bob if anybody is already waiting to call in just announce them and put them through no one has called into the talk shoe number as of yet so if anybody has called in to the blog Talk network go right ahead and put them through at any time all two hours your calls your questions your comments your concerns anything you want to talk about right here on what on earth is happening this evening my contingency until I see callers on the line is to begin to introduce the topic of subversive symbolism so I have that on the agenda should we not get many callers however what I'd like to do as a brief recap is just for perhaps new listeners who may be listening who don't know what this show is about or what I do here is just basically give them an over an overview of what we do here on what on earth is happening and some of the topics that we've covered thus far and encourage people to use the resources that are available and at their disposal on my web site so ultimately what this show is all about and what makes it different than other other broadcasts in the so-called freedom movement or truth movement is that what I attempt to do throughout the course of each show and to establish a tapestry okay is to get down to the primary causal factors of what is creating the experience that we are undergoing that's what this is all altum Utley about so if you take it right down to the base rudimentary level of what we're trying to do here we're trying to identify causal factors causation is what we have to understand and we need to understand how causation works to create the experience that we are actually living that is playing out before our eyes okay this is what many researchers at least in my understanding or estimation fail to do they point out the problems yet and they will have some effective solutions for the problems but what they fail to do is to identify the primary causal factors - what created the problems to begin with see if we have information about the causal agents of any given problem in within the understanding of the causal factor is the solution to the problem embedded within that okay that's why it's so necessary to go down to the very root of evil to understand causation so we can understand how we are actually generating that which we experience in the physical domain okay and that is all a factor of mind ultimately it's all ultimately a factor of mine and this is why mind control is so important and the methodologies of mind control are so important to understand ultimately what we're looking for is to develop the faculty to be able to distinguish truth from falsehood that's what we're altima looking to accomplish - and that is what consciousness ultimately is consciousness is ultimately becoming aware and living in harmony with truth and natural law natural law is a big topic of what we talk about on this show because we have to understand that we are bound by certain laws that simply exist in our inherent to the universe - creation itself and we are bound by those laws whether we like it or not whether we want to be or not or even whether we have understood those laws or not okay so the more we become conscious of those laws that underlie the physical aspect of our experience the better equipped we will be to create the experience that we want okay and the better equipped we will be to not create that which we do not want okay it sounds very simple but this understanding escapes 99.9% of people out there and this is why we're essentially living in the equivalent of a human madhouse okay and why so many things are being done to subvert human freedom and natural rights so we need to get down to causal factors if we're going to solve anything and what we ultimately need to develop is the ability to distinguish truth from falsehood and then a sea of information that we're being bombarded with much of which is disinformation that can be very difficult but we can do this effectively the better we know ourselves and how our own consciousness works so if we understand and delve into the human psyche and understand our primary motivational factors and primary root causal factors of what we experience and the things that actually go on in the human psyche the mind okay and the deeper parts of the mind the human subconscious as well we will develop that awareness and we will be less likely to be manipulated or fall prey to the techniques of mind control which is largely what the progression of this show has been here to expose we've been going on for a number of weeks now months actually talking about the techniques of mind control we've already covered 12 of them in a list of 14 proposed methods and there there are more but I generally talk about 14 different methods of mind control we have already covered 12 fairly extensively and over the next few weeks we will be getting into the final two and then talking about the agenda itself just a brief um prelude to what's going to be coming up after we do that after we talked about subversive symbolism and the the one of the biggest guns of mind control which is a problem reaction solution or what I term chaos sorcery okay then we're going to be getting into solution speak and we're going to talk about solutions or probably as many weeks as we've already have done the show okay we're going to talk about solutions to a point where we're going to highlight just about every solution that can be employed to fight this global dark agenda this is a mind-controlled agenda that is being propagated and foisted on to the people of the earth so that's going to be coming up in future weeks on what on earth is happening all right here we go we got our first caller of the evening caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you are live on what on earth is happening how are you and what do you have for us i market actually Chris from New Jersey how are you doing Chris how are you doing tonight good mark cam I haven't caught in a while with a single reason that I've been listening but you've been even teaching me so much about the Kabbalah and all the other mysticism that it's been more in receiving mode than transmitting mode yes that that's been the general the general state that has been going on over the last several weeks actually I noticed that calls of trickled off because I think people are tuned into the information following along with the graphics and it's almost been like a live or format of sorts so that's understandable but that's that's the reason I wanted to do this show to kind of take a break from that massive you know putting out there and downloading of intensive information for a little bit to just have some discussions so always a pleasure to hear from you now one of the things mark that I find it interesting when I started becoming more conscious so to speak and learning about consciousness is let us whether as synchronicity comes to you or you become more aware of it you do experience it and the other topic which you really haven't touched upon maybe because it's too expensive is syncro mysticism and I come to the understanding or I guess a guess to what syncro mysticism is is that things happen that seem like a coincidence but are it's not good so this is all just being done by a higher order of things that we don't understand absolutely synchro mysticism is a fascinating topic I was actually brought on to a show that was almost entirely about synchro mysticism by Kevin who often calls into the show he goes by the name Kevin tinfoil or karma the Jedi sometimes he has a show on talk show on the talk show network called caution tinfoil hat area and it sounds like you know it's kind of a you know a light-hearted type thing but it talks about pretty serious topics on it and he did a show all about Sync or mysticism in which he brought me on with um who I considered to be like a kind of an expert on synchro mysticism or who has brought this to the forefront particularly under the banner of that word jcots ii and uh we went back and forth a little bit and it was a really great show and um I think that synchro mysticism is one of the least understood phenomena out there I think people only are recently coming on to its understanding in recent years and it's it's relatively new to the human consciousness in general I think what it's ultimately about is there is a higher order of consciousness that is kind of attempting to show us um the interconnectedness of things I don't I wouldn't necessarily say that it's completely directing everything it's quite possible that that's what's happening but I tend to lean more toward it is simply showing us how things are all interrelated with each other and it is up to us to become to open up our minds more to become aware of these interconnections and then we will understand the purpose or the underlying meaning that is contained in those events 9/11 is a great example I think that's a huge synchronistic event we could talk about Sync or mysticism when we get into the breakdown of some of the symbolism of 9/11 because that's going to be coming up on the show in a few weeks and you know it it I don't necessarily think that things need to be orchestrated for them to be synchro mystic in nature again what synchronistic ism is for people who haven't looked into it and I think you should you know google it you know go on whatever search engine you prefer look it up watch some videos about it read some articles about it it's a fascinating topic for exploration but essentially it is finding higher levels of connectedness from a I guess you could say a entangled perspective okay or a higher consciousness perspective in what you would consider the seemingly mundane however this interconnectedness is displayed and it comes through often through the artistic process okay the idea that art is imitating life so to speak okay the the creative process seems to engage the syncro mystic unfoldment I guess you could say okay and as something required or took more creative energy to put out there into the universe and and that's why it often comes through in movies the synchronistic understanding movies are incredibly big creative projects from the storyline to the writing behind it to the the design upsets and and costumes and creating the story itself and then doing all the computer work that is necessary to do it to put these together there is so much creative energy engaged in making a movie particularly a big-budget Hollywood film and so many people are focusing their creative energy all toward the same goal that is when this synchronistic magic I guess starts to happen and and starts to speak to us it's not always an orchestrated thing when it comes to the movies people talk about predictive programming a lot when it comes to movies but I don't necessarily think it's always a deliberate effort it is simply something that is coming from a higher level of awareness that is being engaged when certain people are engaging deeply in the creative process all at once all together and all toward the same goal to create something and put it into the world so that's my take on sync or mysticism Chris what do you think of that you have anything additional to add or any other thoughts on it or any resources you might want to point people to the let them check it out more but I really think that the last part you say was where the creative process is linked up in some way with sync remissness ISM I think I think that's really true I always thought of it as you know we doubted the ability right now the cost is to see that the bigger pattern we they we know we may see a chessboard but there might be an even bigger chessboard then another big you know an even bigger chessboard and I think as our understanding increases we may see things that as they're synchronistic we may come to understand the reason you know why that occurred I also think it's part of the grand design of creation and I don't really have any any um references for people to go to go and look because I really haven't looked it up that much much myself I just surmised what it what it was it seems like I was pretty close sure sure any resources that you'd recommend for people out there that's I'm saying mark I really don't I had always looked into as intently as I should have I guess okay I like one called on the brave new world order calm I believe that jackpot sees website or you could just look up the name jackpot see I believe he spells his last name ko Tze if I'm not mistaken um uh there is uh let me see there is I'll open my web browser up here and see if I can find a couple more resources there is some good Google videos if you go to Google Video and you type sink well mysticism and you'll get a you'll get a few decent videos there is um let's see reality sandwich that's Daniel Pinchbeck s-- website he has some things on there about cinco mysticism again the brave new world order I'm sorry it's not the brave new world order calm I think it's the brave new world order dot blog spot.com the brave new world order dot blog spot.com and you need the word thaw in front so the brave new world order blog spot.com that's jcots e site and it is KO Tze um let's see there synchro mysticism dot blog spot.com okay there's also a Wikipedia page about it that basically you know gives an intro to it um there's something called the Octagon which is a synchro mysticism um site let's see I took that funny mark yeah yeah I know you just tried to turn in I would say started something like YouTube because videos kind of explain it better than reading an article about it because it's abstract concept and if you start with a simple um synchronous ISM video it kind of will take you through the progression to understand what what this is all about but again it's it's it is abstract you have to disengage the left brain uh you know pure logic pure intellectual mode if you're really going to appreciate this as as again something that is coming through from a higher level of awareness we have to really see this from a right-brained perspective because that's really what synchro mysticism is this is the right brain calling out to us it's the higher Sacred Feminine energy that is the creative force calling out to us to try to disengage from our material world identified left brain thinking that's that's really what I think the whole purpose of sync or mysticism is but I do think that it is something that is real I do think that it is something that is coming through from a higher level of awareness and is not necessarily something that is orchestrated it is it is something that is this random series of interconnected things that are completely beyond coincidence or chance anybody thinks that these things are chance I mean you know good luck because you're not going to roll bass and get these kind of sync ups by accident as far as I'm concerned it's far beyond randomness but to a very left brain person it would be a it would be what what I would call a hard swallow for a left brain person you know that's it well I appreciate your time I appreciate your insight on it your information i Debbie follow up on it and I'm looking forward to your conference in April I'm glad things are back on track again yeah it's looking pretty good and I'm looking forward to a lot of the speakers we're going to have a roundtable discussion panel at the end of the night on Sunday we're also going to screen Suzanne Taylor's new documentary on the crop circle phenomenon on Saturday evening she put a great documentary about the crop circles together called what on earth inside the crop circle mystery and we're going to be screening that film on Saturday evening at the conference so 7:30 will be a great event we're going to have vendors downstairs we're going to have tons of books and pamphlets available in DVDs and it should just be an overall good time for people to come out and really educate themselves about what's really going on yeah I like the crop circle topic as well I've been listen did a lot of that all true frequency with Chris Evert and he did a guest on their show that's been pretty good the last thing I wanted to ask you about Mark ISM and I don't know if it's as you know or not it is is anyone I'm out michael sterian caesarian is he going to show up or um I have not gotten any word on that I know you know I haven't really told people that because I didn't want to get anybody's hopes up we were attempting to get Michaels sorry on to come you didn't tell me that you didn't tell me that rumors that he may walk I let a few people know that I had been in contact with him and it looked like it may have been a possibility I don't think it's going to be but maybe I will just attempt to you know see if at the eleventh hour we might be able to pull something together but I I would say probably not but we'll see we'll see what I can do oh you know what Adam it's a great lineup I really look forward to it mark thanks so much you got it Chris thanks so much for calling good night bye-bye okay here we go ah we were just I was just speaking of this gentleman here we go Kevin tinfoil from caution tinfoil hat area you're on what on earth is happening how are you doing my friend hey Mark how's it goin I didn't know you're talking about me that thank you very much I noticed that you're speaking about the synchro mysticism and such and I have not gotten yet a hold of the guy who's supposed to be my guest like a full confirmation on it but I had planned on either this Friday or Saturday to have an episode on my show once incra mysticism once again so if your previous caller is interested if he could just keep an eye out for that I would appreciate it definitely definitely I you know the last show that you did on the topic I think was great you had Jack Copsey on there you brought me on there I got a chance to speak with Jack and go back Jake I'm sorry and go back and forth with him and I think that was great yeah I really appreciated your contribution to it because it's strange it as it is and not it's not that I would say that my wife didn't already understand the concepts behind say 9/11 and so on and so forth yes good but it's as unfortunately I would say that she did not um fully grasp the occult aspects of it until you described it the way you had done so I'm glad I was able to help with that understanding because um even I missed it when it first happened in with my background into the occult I had to go back into the symbolism to understand it myself that's how much swept up in the whole experience of the event I got myself back then I I feel like I should have grasped all that on day one and at my level of awareness I still did not and it took a while it took until probably about 2002 for me to really understand what the event was all about maybe even ended you know late 2002 early 2003 uh but but um you know uh the synchronistic aspect of that it there is a synchro mysticism element involved in the 9/11 event I think it's highly involved when you get down to looking at what happened with flight 93 now we're talking about a high concept and an occult number and you know when you look at the numbers of the planes which again I won't get fully into all of this tonight we'll do this when we go into this topic in in several weeks but I think the flight 93 aspect is the biggest example of sync or mysticism in the 911 event because I think that's an example of a pilot who refused to stand down order and in doing so he engaged the concept of Thelema or the use of willpower toward the higher will and this prevented building seven from being hit because that's what I believe the intended target of flight 93 was which crashed in Shanksville Pennsylvania or was shot down over Shanksville Pennsylvania um and in in doing that of building 7 which represented the Middle Pillar you know which we talked about in Kabbalah and we will talk about also when we get to the symbols of

Freemasonry and other occult traditions that that pillar couldn't remain standing as part of the ritual and therefore they needed to bring that down anyway even though no no plain text rutting and that's the the lynchpin is the key of the entire 9/11 truth movement as it is now called Middle Pillar as we saw its importance I hear the intro music for this first great length when listening from one tap into hell [Music] Holly are you still paying your credit cards and so-called ankle loans thinking that you owe the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny and that the bank smoothest and hope you don't find out here's where we come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so called decks morally frees you from the burdens and protect your property our system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often review in a war situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse almost an honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit free to prosper calm right now [Music] hey Shepherd he hosted the Intel hub check out my life gel every Sunday at 4:00 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website B Intel hub radio comm join me Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evening at 8:00 p.m. Eastern for the Mike radio on the inside of news a [Music] very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right we see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today he explains everything you needed including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE Diva merica eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's WWE end of America the number 8 comm watch the free video at WWE em of America eight.com you are listening to the Intel Hub new Network impression you will compete by P [Music] all right welcome back you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio right here on the Intel hub News Network before we went to the break we were talking to Kevin from Philadelphia and we were talking about synchro mysticism a little bit Kevin I know you want to talk about a specific topic about you know who's the right people to trust with their information and you know how we could I guess discern good information from this information but before we do that or maybe after we do that I'd like to bring up something because I just recently ran into it at the new screening of zeitgeist 3 it was like guys moving forward and I wanted to get your take on what you thought of the film and what you thought of the dislike based movement here in Philadelphia in general that's actually part of what I was kind of going to ask about with this whole thing about who do we trust because sure at this moment I am involved with the guys that work with the zeitgeist movement in Philly you were on the show that had like two the guys one was from jerk one was a Jersey coordinator one was the Philly lead chapter lead um you like Salvi Fernando and James Babb from we won't fly and I guess part of where I'm going with all this by mentioning these guys is that we're all kind of like that the show I had was for liberty leaders and like not to give too much of a plug for my old episode but having you guys one really meant something to me like I trust all you guys including the zeitgeist guys who I hear is like I said an NWO thing and then I've heard that the NWO also doesn't want us to fly so that makes like James's Pole we won't fly thing kind of like which direction are we going and then I hear like again like I with a mic selfie about this he his hole and the Fed thing is now being like now obviously not glenn beck has not come down from on high off of foxnews and said hey i support Mike Salvi sadly it would be nice to actually have those types of it have anyone aware enough to actually know what's going on sadly I don't think that as Mike's Alvey and I even talked about it like there is because of the globalist agenda and the fact that guys like Glenn Becker then following the globalist agenda pretty much verbatim if he if Glenn Beck is now saying and the Fed is a good thing which he I've seen a couple clips on YouTube about it it makes me wonder are are we all useful idiots like are we all being played by the system or are we actually doing something that we feel is the right thing to do because it's just flat-out the right thing to do I mean I'm actually at a point where like it's a miniature moment of crisis where like I mean all of my life is pretty much okay around me but I've got this like thing I'm trying to figure out and I'd really just love to have your input on it well I think that revolutions can be co-opted that's something that we have to be aware of and people can twist infusions of energy to suit their agendas now I'm not saying that that's what's happening in this case necessarily but I think it's something that does have to be watched for without being paranoid and you know my take on the whole thing is and as I mentioned on your show was I'm for a resource-based economy as you would call it just resource-based living however if that is done forcibly I'm not for it okay it would be how you would implement it if it is implemented from a higher level of consciousness and awareness that simply there are people and there are resources and these this is what people need to live this is what people need to thrive too Road to live amongst each other to develop their own consciousness and awareness and they need to be supported in the physical world that they live in in order to do those things and that is chosen that I'm for it if it is forced okay by violence then I'm not for it at all because that's called communism or socialism or whatever you want to call it the forced redistribution of resources uh based on you know the state saying you must do this you must do that it can't happen that way if you know I wouldn't support anything that were to happen that way okay I'm for I'm a voluntary in every aspect of the word I don't believe in the authority of man period people need to make their own choices and understand that they're not the only people in the world nor are they God okay that's what it all really comes down to you know people are living as if their God you know this rich super rich you know less than point zero one percent of the population that basically owns all of them important resources of the world okay that needs to stop but at the same time I don't believe in communist or socialist values to a point where I think the state should take over the resources and say you only get this you only get this you only get this you only get this and that's it you know I think we can all have what we want and still be happy and thrive as long as we don't have this reptilian brain a directive impulse that says I always have to have more more more you know it's about living within one's means and necessities as far as do I need to have five cars and you know ten mansions in different countries do I need to have that you know I mean look at I was just walking with a friend through Philadelphia and we pointed out the home of a celebrity and my friend happen to know who the celebrity was that owns this huge home that takes up half of a block in the I'm trying to think the section of the city it's in a it's not Northern Liberties it's a an old city ok so in the old city area and I won't mention the celebrity's name but uh you know it is a well-known movie actor ok and he was telling me yeah he had this house made and he never goes there it nobody's ever in it there's an alarm system they have lights that are automated that go on to make give the appearance that something's there he might come there once every other two years stay for a week and that's it and yet you know this takes up a huge amount of resources energy land etc you know but he just has that just because if I happen to be in the area of Philadelphia that's where I'm going to stay I'm going to have my you know luxury place built with like you know it's probably probably has a you know a movie theater inside there and you know a gym you name it I mean it has all the amenities that you could ever possibly ask for want without ever leaving you know the complex that you built so to speak but you know do I think that uh that that's you know how you know people need to use resources no but again that's that's that person's level of consciousness it's always more to what I can do for me what could he do with the money that was spent to build that home this this celebrity okay what kind of contribution could he have made that to to help hunger or to help poverty or disease or homelessness or any other affliction you know could he have given it to the truth movement to try to just put out information because you have contributed to conferences that talk about you know opening up one's mind and awareness no he decided I'm going to build a house with the extra money that I've made as a result of my career as long as were in the me me me mode of consciousness doesn't make a difference what kind of monetary system is out there it's going to fail and it's going to result in suffering this is what I just don't hear from the freedom movement people they go want to talk about consciousness and causality causal factors they want to avoid that because they want to be able to point the finger outward instead of turning and pointing at their of them their own selves because that's where true transmutation and change takes place in one's own consciousness in one's own mind in one's own heart and in one's own actions and most people not all but most people in the world will kill or die to avoid looking within most people that's the sad fact of the matter and the reality that we live in that's what the human race has become that's not what our true essence or nature is but unfortunately that's what we have become and most people alive today would rather die than to look inward now I'm only here what you're saying there -

actually that's my take on the whole freedom movement in general and that's my take on things like zeitgeist and the The Venus Project etc I don't have a problem with the idea I think it's a beautiful idea the question is is how will it be implemented you need enough people behind that idea from a philosophical and moral perspective in order for it to be successful attempts to name and rather than coercion stay with me on the line through this break I want to talk about this a little bit more and I'll get your take on who we should listen to thank you this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] hey Mark mark passio hey Tom how are you I'm doing well I just wanted to let you know that you have a chef on the blog talk line which by the way people can call toll free at eight seven seven five nine eight eighty five forty nine I brought to you by the Intel huh news network Bob I'm 100 hold Kevin over a little bit after this break and then I'll go right to that call I'll tell you we're taking time with Kevin chef also wants to talk about The Venus Project he claims the Rothschild fund it and that they fund The Venus Project and I talk to them a little bit off there you know I keep it up in mind but at the same time I don't want to make accusations that are not true I mean well if you're going to make a claim like that you're going to have a little bit more information than just oh they from The Venus Project or whatever you know so I'm interested to hear what he has to say about that I'll be listening in to the program when we get back from break I'll let you wrap things up together your other caller and we'll get to the next caller eventually you got it thanks so much what on earth is happening with Mark passed you on the Intel hub news network my life stellar Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website the Intel hub radio.com [Music] join me Joe Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sunday evenings at 8 p.m. eastern Pacific radio on the internal bug news a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel in best educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Burrell nuts called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction net and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.americanoutback.net the number 8 com watch this free video at WWE end of America a calm you are with Cuba Intel hub network rational or p YP [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening before the break we were talking about the zeitgeist movement and The Venus Project and kind of the level of consciousness that would really be required to put something together like that I think it's an idea that is far far ahead of its time unfortunately because the human imagination is so stifled by the monetary system people think that money is the lifeblood of creation of life on Earth that we need a monetary system that we could not live there wasn't such a thing as money and this elevates the concept of money to godhood because that's what it is intended to be it is indeed really the root of evil and you know they you know the love of money is the root of all evil but I would say attachment to the idea of money is the root of all evil and this is what really the whole zeitgeist movement is attempting to struggle against and and and break down you know break down this meme which is an entrenched mean with incredible amounts of power over the human mind I spoke about this the last and the Fed rally and my lecture was about the alchemists philosopher's stone the idea of the Philosopher's Stone and what that was actually created from and it was ultimately distilled from the human imagination hey this is what ultimately creates the stone okay the higher awareness and higher consciousness and sadly that's deadened it's crippled it's devastated the human imagination is devastated in most people sadly that's just the case I asked people in that lecture in that of presentation whatever you want to call her the speech could you imagine a world without money and I would probably say even in that end the Fed rally where people want to go against this huge corrupt banking institution I'll bet you 90% of those people cannot imagine a world without money now maybe I'm just being harsh or nasty or maybe I'm just thinking that you know people are just in a more a more Venna greated state than they really are maybe I'm just overtly that overly negative okay that could be but I guarantee you if you really pressed even those individuals for their true beliefs on this topic what they really feel most of them would would give you the answer ultimately I feel money is necessary and that one couldn't live without it and that's why do I think something like The Venus Project is we're going to see that happen in our lifetimes more likely than not we're not going to see that in our lifetimes maybe in future generations if we continue to get this information out about consciousness and causal factors of what we're creating it might be possible but I think it's a long long long way off sadly you know I think the idea is a good one I think if it's done in the right way and if it's done at in a higher level of awareness it's where we really need to go as a species but I think so few people are ready for that that they will come up with whatever jabs at it that they can to justify the the same existing immoral monetary system or to prop a new one up in its place that would become just as immoral that's just my take on it keV what are your thoughts on that I'll hold you over for another couple of minutes and then I'll go to some more callers give me your thoughts on that well I originally back in like 2003 started having some issues with money um I got a decent job so I lost the issues but I didn't lose the drive to figure out a way to live without money and I become very enamored by the whole concept of earthships and I only see The Venus Project is like as above so below this like giant extension of the earth ships all the same systems are in place such as being able to make your own energy make your own food have all of your own basic needs taken care of without the need for money I am NOT a greedy person I really don't need much I mean I'm very happy with the like couple hundred our computer I have that i realistically paid very little for comparison for getting a deal through AT&T but uh that's kind of beside the point but the point I'm trying to make is that if we managed in my opinion if we manage the resources of the planet better than we do now and if we took a global systems approach to it I think we would have a much better chance of not having the issues that we currently have such as before some people are concerned with overpopulation I however am NOT I've seen some research that shows that we could probably have about 25 billion on the planet I agree but that being that we're at 7 I think it's a holistically smart idea to just consider that future and get ready to be prepared to take care of that number now right and I don't think that we can afford that in the future considering like I've seen a lot of economists say recently that something like 60% of or we're going to raise taxes like 60% in order to get to where we need to be able to actually start paying off any debt at all with quota suspend your number like that the way we're living now not the way we're living now exactly zombie porn just nature yes some people are using so much and causing so much pollution in just using so many vast resources and I just always wonder like is it just their whole divide and conquer scheme that pretty much allows them to get away with this I mean that and why isn't it that people aren't willing to just set aside their egos and work all together I mean III the reason why I even did my last show with you and the other guys is it I knew everyone that sat down at that table was about and the Fed the two zeitgeist guys as well as all the other guys that were on the other side of the table they all understood that we need a new monetary system and a lack of one that could actually provide for all using a fully functioning resource-based economy I think would work really well myself it's the best of all worlds provider I saw prints for starch and we're not paying attention to this gift that's there because everybody seems like they're afraid that they're going to be fooled by some NWO agenda and we end up in Logan's Run and well you know what Oh IIIi I'm not afraid of that like I I see the potential here and I I think that if we were twisted enough at that point after creating such a thing that we became that sort of authoritarian and closed him less tightly I can we put it'll make me stop and look removing out my idea about why there's so much hesitation toward even pursuing something like The Venus Project and again there's some synchronous toises Amrit in there right in the word the words the Venus Project right Venus is the next planet closer to the Sun from where we are just think about that from its symbolic perspective okay it's up one chakra closer to the crown chakra in the chakra systems as related to the planets as we've shown on this show and look into those symbolic connections okay so it's it's not uh going toward Mars which would be going down the chakra or going farther away from the Sun but it's the Venus Project Venus is also a name of the goddess okay this sacred feminine energy okay so again it's also named after the goddess herself one of the names of the goddess that we looked at when we talked about the Tarot tradition was Venus okay and and this is associated her name was associated with Venus in the Roman tradition that's just an interesting synchronistic connection okay because the idea is one that takes us up a notch and takes us up to a higher level of consciousness but the main resistance to this idea okay is people are thinking about it from the same level of consciousness that we are now that we are dwelling in now as a species that's where their viewpoint of this comes from they're not thinking if we moved to a higher level of awareness if we move up in consciousness and we no longer dwelled in the base brain and dwelled in it with an imbalanced neocortical brain okay if we didn't have all of this imbalance within toward the male side okay toward the the yang energy okay if we embrace the sacred feminine energy if we combine the left brain with the creative and nurturing power of the right brain and we moved up to a higher level of consciousness that's how this would work and only the only way it would work we cannot talk about building a non monetary system in general without talking about a fundamental shift in human consciousness and this is what is completely left out of these discussions almost completely left out of these discussions and that's why I got kind of almost not upset but almost depressed when I was you know on the show that night because no one was bringing up consciousness they were just talking about the mechanics of it and the the logistics and you know that's all that was being brought up but what wasn't being brought up is the quality of mind the improvement to the human psyche that would be necessary to implement something like that and the reason that this is often not brought up and again I may I may be taking a jab here or even a stab here and there is the people who are discussing these ideas aren't at those levels of consciousness and they're quite unread about a lot of this information they're quite unread about what would be required to change consciousness and to have a paradigm shift in awareness they're quite unread about the occult itself and about how these are tools for improving consciousness they think naively and childishly that they're going to get from here to there without going through the steps between and that it's not going to take any real hard work on the ground to get that done and this is why I'm not very popular this is why and I'm not here to be popular I'm not here to make friends or it's not a popularity contest I'm here to explain to people just how much work is going to be involved to make this transition and and not to depress them or make them fearful but to make them aware it's harder than what what you're even thinking now to change truly from within and to change your mind and to get out of the barriers of mind that have been put there by the existing systems of conditioning and social engineering the you have been born into from the minute of your birth and that your parents and grandparents and great-grandparents on back through the generations have been born into but exactly how I feel like I'm going through right now - it's because it feels like I'm getting all this information from all these people saying that what I'm doing is ineffective and all I'm doing is trying to actually do something and they're all just telling me that oh that's not going to work that's not going to work that's not going to work and I'm like you know then what will tell me you you tell me what will and no one had then has an answer for me so like I just I feel like if I'm going to be damned I'm gonna be damned for who I really am and I hope everybody can appreciate that and understand that I'm just going to keep moving forward myself and and hopefully that's right homage or so I I'm not the only one and I hope someday he'll join us that's right that's right and that's what I ended that's what I ended my I know with yes at the end which with me so well and it resonates a man with the other people too and the imaginary why going it will you have - thing people who can't imagine true change coming about from a higher level of awareness how their imagination is dead and my suggestion would be attempt to move Vaughn and and just put those people off to the side in in your life so that they don't drain your energy because they're not going to be part of a solution and they are nothing but part of the problem and you can say that's as harsh as you want to call it and there's the tagline again for the show good as offended about that as you like these are the people who the dark occultus of this world called the dead it's quite frankly that's who they are so keV yeah unfortunately we have to let go of those people and chalk them up sadly that may sound harsh but that's the case they're not going to be part of this problem they are attached they are attached to means they are attached to mind control and they're not going to come out of it because that's their safety net that's their little comfort blanket and they're going to stay there probably until the day that they die because they don't want to turn the finger inward and point at themselves tell I want to thank you for calling in man I'm going to move on and try to take another couple of calls and I you always have great insights to bring to the table my final answer would was far as who we should listen to my final insight I guess you could say on that is find the people who you can see an active imagination in who are actually willing than to take action based on that quality of imagination and those are the people that we should really be giving you know credence to their message and and listening to and then partnering up with thank you mark I really appreciate that it's it's nice to have a friend that I can come and talk to I thank you for letting me I have this bring this all up on your show I appreciate you gotta man it was good seeing you the other night at the I was like ice cream you take care of man tinfoil from caution tinfoil hat area always a good call when he calls in and always a pleasure to hear from them all right Bob you said you had a caller on the blog talk line you can go ahead and put the caller through let's see here we have chef welcome to what on earth is happening with mark ASEA hey how are you yeah I love how's it going I'm good I'm good mark is it yes now mark you know about Airways man I'd try to keep it that way due to the business I'm on right but I go by conspiracy chef and I believe your last callers the one that posted your link that you're ready to serve on and then on my Facebook page all sorrow on this fateful days narcotics and Murphy and and you know and I know it's always good I want to preface this all up all this what I'm about to say what it's always good to me like wanded await people right I mean we might not always breathe on everything you know I mean but that's life that's life not just how things go now when users jump right into that I want to assure cut their time when I logged in and I heard you guys talking about that guys and then you got a little further into it you know sure I have a concern with the zeitgeist movement um I had and I had some as well I could tell you you tell me what some of yours are I'll tell you what some of mine are because I have some as well yeah yeah no no no and my concerns which is like a Susan this is just one ending or the house did watch out the Rothschilds fund the Zeiss tighten the Zeiss got smoothly through shell companies right and one of them shell companies is the Venus Project the Rothschilds are one of our D major funder of The Venus Project and then that alone gives me enough reason pause for anything that they do underneath right with the Venus Project it is Nike topia I'm not gonna lie initially I was brought up in solution to the mix of things you know really what a lot of Venus Project everything looks pretty I think it looks futuristic I think it's it's it's all of these and all that you know but I member wouldn't want to think that everyone else listening the way to show is that you know you're you're against communism yeah I am as well absolutely news project and it's based resort sorry redistribute the wealth in a way that is communism everybody within lives underneath that little bubble you know I mean the Chinese building right now by the way for building mega cities completely uninhabited and one of those mega cities are is a city much like what you'll see on the zeitgeist website you know but so just following the money what I like to do right now I don't I don't like I'd films The Venus Project for the

Rothschilds I don't have a cropped out I don't have knowledge of where the money for the Venus Project work of where Jacque fresco gets his funding I don't have knowledge of that funding now I saw as I can't speak directly directly to that I don't have to research that on my own um if you want to send me any links about it the Eternity yeah I'd lied like to research some of it absolutely you know whenever you when I hear when I just say when I hear Jacque fresco talk uh he seems like a high consciousness person what I would like to hear more about what I would like to hear more about I agree he seems they have a lot of courage too but what I would like to hear more about is the actual methods that would be used to use the resources and how that would be acquired how that would be done because again by pause right pauses how it would be done the idea is great if it's done through force and violence I want no part of it if it was if it was done from a higher level of awareness and voluntary operative I'm all for one I think it's wonderful let me tell you what some of my pauses about zeitgeist as a movement in general or not not as a movement I shouldn't say that because the movement doesn't actually put forward specific tenets that everybody has to have to agree with I've been asked to speak at z-day which is coming up in New Brunswick New Jersey I'll be making an announcement about that in to look brother ok I'm going for my money I'm going to the last conquer I'm going to go and speak at it because I'm Concord I'm going to talk about the occult origins of money which is not addressed in the films okay the the maker of Peter Joseph while I like many of his ideas seems to be an atheist which you know I think that that is a candy a problematic ideology because at the at the point where you really become deeply atheistic of social Darwinism starts to kind of being something that people go down the path of now I don't think he's a social Darwinist I'm not saying that but when you get into atheism and you think that man is the highest force that is operating here that's when when I have to step back and say then basically there is no ultimate of truth there is no ultimate right or wrong there is no actual objective morality and we get to make it all up okay so that's the path that you go down when you get into true totalitarianism we talked about this extensively on the show the idea of Solace ISM and the idea of moral relativism now I'm not saying he's a moral relativist either but I the if you don't think there's an objective truth and an objective right or wrong okay and that's placed there by natural law okay now I believe he does believe in the concept of natural law or know that natural law exists I think Jacque fresco also understands natural law and he has spoken about this in interviews and and documentaries as well so I you know the atheism part kind of makes me take pause the other part that I think that is something that concerns me a bit is that he downplays the UM occult aspects of this and that's where I have to completely go in the opposite direction because there is a small hidden cabal of dark occult as' that are calling the shots and this is the reason that I will make that statement and just completely say he's simply incorrect about that it's not my opinion is because I have experiential knowledge of that it's I don't have that from reading about it in books I was involved I've been involved for years of my life in the dark occult before I had my transformation in consciousness and came up to a higher level of understanding about what was really going on on this planet so I developed a conscience I understood morality I understood natural law and moral law and started to live in accordance with those laws and understand that there is no authority in man and man isn't the highest force in the universe or even in our local neighborhood okay and I came out of that base level of consciousness that I dwelled in when I was helping these people these are cultists so my experience in that capacity is not in books or reading about it it's living it and there is no replacement to that experience this is where someone like Peter Joseph simply does not have this experience I don't think he can be totally faulted or blamed for that he just hasn't been involved with the dark occult and with the people who are operating it I have okay so um he's simply incorrect about that I'll state that unequivocally okay but he's entitled to his belief because he doesn't have that knowledge okay so he's entitled to say I don't think there is such a thing as dark occult is running the show or what people have turned the Illuminati you're perfectly entitled to continue to believe that and continue to try to convince other people of it but I'm letting people know that's incorrect it's wrong okay so that's where I have to part ways with what he puts out in the third film and I think he's deliberately doing that because he doesn't want to alienate people he wants to make it purely about the sciences and purely about the left-brain aspect because that's what he knows people are trapped in he knows people are trapped in that level of left brain consciousness and only by keeping it to that narrow bandwidth that Clutton that narrow playing field are inside that box Kenny appeal to more numbers of people let me tell you it's effective because more people were at that zeitgeist screening in Philadelphia at the ethical Society than I've seen at any meeting having to do with the truth or freedom movement in this whole region in the last couple of years and it's sad that sad because you know I think there there are as many worthy groups working toward true change in this area and they don't have the numbers and you know someone someone like myself and other people who are really truly conscious about what's really going on and have experiential knowledge to back that up again I'm not very popular because I speak my mind frankly I don't sugarcoat anything and I'm not here to engage in a popularity contest I'm here to try to create some true change in our consciousness and again that's the puck and I break some muscle a different route changes so it's a lot of your listeners loves you know my name is being a conspiracy Shepard the reason that the chef is in there because I do cook and I do like to grow my own food I do like a feed my family healthy food because I know what's out there I know what's in the supermarket and salute lee you know and when one of my things is a one of your calls I think attention photograph it said he doesn't believe what was you so you don't believe in overpopulation right I agree I think you know why there's two problems right when a problem is is that we all now been programmed to go to a shoe or to buy our food yep that food is being shipped from we get shrimp from Thailand even though we get turns in the Gulf Coast of course you know like I go when we're about to buy shrimp I'll have for my shrimp is from you know then in an old bottle store and it's unfortunate because I love sure you know but you can make a hydroponic system with less than 50 dollars but you can grow strawberries lettuce tomatoes any sort of vegetable food that you would like you can go to a nursery for crying out loud and a hydroponic system you know you can grow potatoes in your garbage can you know and it'll be an old garbage can full of potatoes so these are things that we can all personally hey chef you were coming up to a break hang with me over through the break and I will continue this on the other side these Delmon you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub News Network we'll be right back [Music] okay mark hey Bob how are you marked yes hey good man listen I'm going to take off here but you have a few other callers on standby and I want to make sure that you're able to navigate them and bring them on air and any chance I can supply you with the login information and Amanda lend that to me on skype and I'll log in to blog talk because I want to get to their log log into the blog Chuck and I already screen the calls we have Bob from Cincinnati Arctic all right Anton and we also have a great call from Philly on the line our friend Joe Bri so we got some great colors and we'll get back from the break I'll bring you up and I'm going to log in here you guys you can bring up the rest of the colors great all right mark stand by thanks so much for great open lines program Thank You bomb the economic collapse all while standing honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit free to prosper calm right now hey Shepherd we hope that the Intel hub check out my lifestyle every Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website you Intel hub radio.com joiny jiang Joseph John King and AC Griffith Thursday and Sunday evenings at 8 p.m. Eastern and freedom live radio on the Intel above blue they very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous prediction both of the year but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM fan-made Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a diner prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at WWE end of America eight.com although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's number eight comm watch the free video at WWE end of America a.com you are lifting to the info hub network Russian [Music] [Music] alright everybody we're back on what on earth is happening we were on the line with caller chef chef are you still there if there Gary yes okay so take another couple of minutes and then I'm going to move on to another caller you were talking about growing the fresh wholesome foods on your own as opposed to the relying on ah foods that were provided with in supermarkets because I've been breakfast I said because of the fact that the one of the arguments of overpopulation is that there is not enough food you know and I think that less is more you know I think that one of the things that in Pete I didn't necessarily call up to the attack The Venus Project I got true we have it right because then in the purse I love it I do I really do it look beautiful it's a great thing but we might need to get there sometime you know I think you didn't know in the head used that it's not going to happen in our lifetime what will happen to future generations and you just hope that people do it right well I wouldn't say I would say as long as we remain in the state of consciousness that we're adding what happened in our lifetime I don't I don't think anything is impossible I think if we develop the imagination develop higher consciousness it could happen very quickly actually but right from where we're at now well doesn't seem likely to me i I think the meme of money right now is still so ingrained that it seems unlikely to me from where we stand at this point to clarify but continue you Scheffer you still there and looks like we lost them ladies and gentlemen but if you want to try to call back in try to get back in no problem I'm sorry about that arm let's see we have two other callers here all right okay Bob from Cincinnati here we go you're on what on earth is happening how are you Bob hey Mark I'm fine how about you tonight good how are you doing Oh wonderful hey I'm a great show lots of great callers you know me I'm interested in your knowledge of alchemy you know once again I'll praise you mark as I've done many times but you you have clarified things that people spend a lifetime trying to discern and that is these chemical processes or you know cut straight to the chase you know the classic Temple of Solomon you know even to this day is and you're starting to really pound it in your your presentations and I appreciate that you're doing that because a lot of us out here hear that term the Temple of Solomon they built the Temple of Solomon the temple was destroyed they built it again and now they're seeking these dark Mason's are seeking to build the temple again in Jerusalem and and once again maybe they are physically but you have clarified that the Temple of Solomon is the unity consciousness is the unifying a begin and yang a solar and lunar principle the male and the female principle in our consciousness and I can't stress how important that was for my transformation of understanding alchemy and the processes of alchemy and also just your wonderful presentations over the last few weeks of the Kabbalah the stages of the Kabbalah and also the correspondences of the chakras that your comment on that mark um that really makes me feel good because I'm really glad that some people are deeply grasping these concepts and that's really what we need again I feel that it is critical for us to really move to a mature understanding of these concepts and symbols because that's what really opens up the consciousness and that's what really helps us go into deeper levels of ourselves and our own psyche to become better and more moral individuals and it just it makes me feel great that you have gray understood those concepts to a deep level as it sounds like you absolutely have and I I'm glad that I was able to take part in helping you to make that that shift in understanding and I'm glad that my communication skills were effective enough to help assist in that process that's that's what I will say and I really thank you you know for for coming on and voicing that oh but it once again my pleasure around market it's my pleasure to to share that this is this is what's going on in and I want to recommend to people if you have yet to listen to mark marks on is a forty fourth or forty fifth week of broadcasting here go back and I'm still going back to the earlier broadcast on natural law and sorcery versus magic once again your your clarifying and and once you grasp it once you get get the mystery and the secret of the mystery schools has to do with consciousness then and the within what's going on within each one of us because that's the one thing we know nothing about is what's going on inside each one of us we know about the television and the major events in the news and whatnot but the one thing they are desperate to keep us focusing on is the internal conflict the duality that's going on the checkerboard floor so to speak that is going on inside each of us in debate you continue to keep us divided and schizophrenic to use that term but a schizophrenic consciousness in each one of us they'll continue to manipulate us until they get their dark a police state that they're shooting for mark I've got a question sure and once again I'm just going to say to the people remember all of the mysteries of this the great secrets that they lived at the Manley peoples of the world aliens that they know it comes down to knowledge itself that's right repeat that it are a mark Cassio ladies and gentlemen all the great mysteries the secrets of masonry the secrets of the mystery schools work Mark's going to lay them out right now through the voice of Bob and the voice the voice is saying it has to do with what's going on with the self I'm sure one of us inside and inside of our our transformational process and that's our consciousness our awareness and and once you grasp at it's a life changer it is a life changer the Temple of Solomon is consciousness it's got nothing to do with a building and and don't seek it in Jerusalem belt simple mysteries in some blessed be a book and or a magic spell that's right it create energy to give you power it's nothing to do with that other magic is internal like you said mark even the great teacher yuxuan jesus said the kingdom of heaven is found within that's right and Bob Bob you gave me the chills because I I can only hope that most of us will get to that level of understanding as soon as possible you're totally on point totally on point my friend you had a question though right go right ahead well it's thanks to you that I am on point and my question is mark I'm intrigued by all these bond alchemical drawings and you know where I'm going with this these are medieval drawings of strange beasts and creatures and you're alchemists and there's one it dip dip that keeps coming into my my view and I've yet to discern it it's it's Club the squaring of the circle just and you'll probably know it if this alchemists standing in front of a brick whoa and there's a circle on the brick whoa oh yeah pointing it yes I know this wrong yeah and this is sticking when I'm just yes go ahead suppose I was just going to share the game I was just going to share the image with the audience and I'm going to step back and let you explain it sir that it's an alchemist in robes and it's an evil kind of Renaissance feeling and you standing in front of a brick wall that has a circle on it you look strangely like a globe of the world inside the circle is a triangle and inside the triangle is a square perfectly flood inside the square is a circle and then he is pointing to the top of the circle and inside there are two people I guess a minute it's not figure in my image here but it's probably a male and a female and I grass now since you've shared a lot of this what what part of it is but if you could share with us the meaning of the squaring of the circle thanks mark this symbol that you're referring to and I will probably bring this up when we go into the symbolism section is one of the keys of alchemy of the alchemical tradition it is a symbol known as the Philosopher's Stone okay and on some some chat programs it's funny that you mentioned the symbol I actually use it as my avatar you know the little icon ease for for your chat picture okay this represents the lower world okay and the upper world so this represents the physical world and the world of spirit and it represents how the physical world mood attempts to reach upward towards spirit and how the the spiritual world tries to reach downward to pull the spiritual toward it so that they that they come together okay and what the the the circle represents that goes around this square okay is basically coming to an understanding of natural law and coming to higher consciousness and in doing so one is ruling ones base awareness or base instincts or animalistic nature the physical identified consciousness the physical world identification and they are understanding they are part of the divine all okay the higher level of consciousness that is the creative force that indwells everything in nature so this is also symbolized in some of these symbols of Freemasonry which we'll be getting into over the next many weeks but um the square in if you're familiar with the compasses and square in Freemasonry okay it's one of their major symbols okay you'll often see this on Masonic buildings or temples or lodges you'll see just put on emblems on the back of cars you know the the magnets or whatnot that you know people will drive with on the back of their cars on the become via square at the bottom there turned upward represents base consciousness okay base consciousness is rigid it doesn't really change form okay it's not flowing and it traces a square okay what our task is is to actually raise that up raise up from base consciousness so that we turn the square over okay but moreover that we transcend the square completely so that the inverted square we're exploited upward okay toward the heavenly realm is the symbol of the the the the master of the lodge who has governed his base instincts so the square is upside down it is inverted okay or I should say it's right side up the way that you'll see it on the the symbol of the compasses and square is upside down with the point pointing downward okay but it is governed it is ruled by compasses the compasses come down over top over top of the square this is a indicator that we need to govern our base consciousness govern our animalistic instincts so to speak okay and in doing so we are circling them we are circumscribing them because the compasses trace a circle just as a square traces a square the compasses are the tools that that draw a circle so we are we are circumscribing our base desires and our base instincts through reaching the level of awareness called compassion the compasses it is this is a wordplay compasses represent compassion okay umm feeling together coming together in emotional qualities so this it's also these are flexible they're not rigid they can be moved okay they are of there's a left part and a right part and they meet together at the apex this represents the left or solar consciousness in the right or lunar consciousness left-brain right-brain coming together but coming together at the highest point the apex of the compasses which is the fulcrum or the balance point of them and it exists it's a brilliant allegory and this is also depicted in the Philosopher's Stone with the square and the the circle being the major archetypal symbols inside that symbol now the triangle represents the threefold nature of reality it represents thought emotion and action it represents body mind and spirit it represents father son and and spirit etc okay the Sacred Feminine the sacred masculine and combined with the creative force the generative principle coming together in the chemical wedding these are all concepts we've briefly touched on and you go back and form of podcast I'm glad you mentioned that Bob but these are the basic archetypal symbols that are in our ancestral consciousness our ancestral awareness and the alchemists put these together in this thing called the Philosopher's Stone what I would suggest Bob now that you have become aware of this symbol and that you've looked into it on your own a bit attempt to actually undergo the exercise of drawing the philosopher's stone okay it is one of the hardest things to do and there is a secret to the drawing of the Philosopher's Stone which I will not give on the air this evening maybe when we talk about it in the symbolism part maybe I'll encourage people to do that when we get to the symbolism section and then a future week after that I'll give I'll give that answer but if you can find it by searching but I would suggest for you to try to attempt to do it on your own as just an exercise using a compass and a straightedge that's all you need to really do this and if you find that secret on your own an incredible revelation would come to you in in mind okay in understanding what the secret of drawing that symbol actually is and it's absolutely beautiful and magical so it's a exercise I would encourage but you know don't get too frustrated if you can't do it immediately you can research it and there are places even though that will you know show you how to derive the symbol with a simple compass compasses and a simple straightedge excellent and and mark now that I look at this figure you're right he is holding up it's very smile on my screen and he is holding the compass that's right it's a giant compass and a pointed do you know the apex is pointed towards his heart brilliant so it's very very internal thank you goddess for that madam solutely awesome man Bob always a pleasure it's an honor to speak with you and I'm so glad that you're getting so much from these shows keep it up and go back into the archives share the shows with friends you know tell them to put them on their mp3 players are really encouraging thank you so much man my pleasure and Mark I'll say it again you are an agent of change out here and thank you for once again for what you're speaking about I don't even think you understand the the depth of what you're speaking to us I know that you know it's important but I don't think you understand the rippling effect now and in the future what this means thank you sir good night gentlemen you got it man thanks so much Bob all right Bob from Cincinnati always good to hear from him here we go who's up next all right Joe from Philadelphia you're on what on earth is happening we have for us tonight I do and thanks for taking my call kind new to your show so I hope this isn't a little off-topic I don't think it is but there we go a Jordan Maxwell says quite eloquently quite elephants okay he didn't evolve the monkeys were evolving into monkeys don't you guys my call abducts and this is kind of currently what I've come to so please let me know where I've gone wrong according to many Terp rotations of the Bible key from God's perhaps the mythological fall in English there were similar people but I have additional powers you know such as telepathy enormous strength etcetera now supposedly these gods needed or blended genes with things from Earth after the genetic manipulation these news being godlike powers but also have earth-like animal instinct now over time the genetic manipulation got a little watered down and continues to be so however the elite tried to maintain this genetic code of the original gods gods by way of teens Pope's etcetera so I was curious enough organize exterminations and genocide that were currently witnessing our tents by cultists to eliminate what are interpreted to be inferior genes compared to those of the original gods absolutely that that is exactly what's being done because these people are eugenicist you need to understand eugenics and what this agenda is and what it means and indeed you know I don't get into that aspect in my wall on earth is happening presentation because it is specific to a human freedom and mind control in general are the the principal concepts that I lay out in that presentation and on this show however I have done extensive research in these fields I think what the basic storyline there that you outlined is a quite on point and this does point to the ancient ancestral lineage of Kings that ruled by divine right is where the divine right of kings and queens comes from and I encourage people to look into ancient human origins okay to look into human origins as a concept in general I've said before on the show I don't believe in creationism nor do I believe in in a microbiological I'm sorry macro biological Darwinian evolution okay this is the middle ground between those things and it explains so much about what's going on in our world the reason I don't get into it on what on earth is happening that much I have spoken for on different on different topics such as this as part of ufo-related conventions and and symposiums but I have a presentation called don't count on disclosure that I've given in the past and touches on all of these topics I separate it out as a separate presentation because not many people are ready to hear information like that they're not they're not ready for it they're not ready to hear there's such a thing as mind control let alone something beyond that because it does paint a dark picture of what life on this world is about you know I tell people you want to hear a very accurate allegorical picture of what's really going on in the world my closest thing I could suggest to somebody if you want the broad picture of what's really playing out here and don't expect it to be something that's comfortable it's quite disturbing it shows us really where we're at and what our work that lies ahead really is watch HG Wells's Time Machine movie the movie and specifically not you can read the book the book is great too but watch the movie the newest version of the movie not the old film from I believe the 60s or maybe the 50s watch the 1990s version of The Time Machine which got terrible reviews didn't play very long in theaters but I'll tell you why that's the closest thing that I have ever seen made in a movie - what's really going on on this planet that in the movie they live John Carpenter's they live from the mid 80s okay but Brooke HG Wells is Time Machine it's about the human race essentially being food for other races that basically being farmed here and and called from time to time and they just think that it's you know these people just live and think it's normal when he goes into the future you know he confronts these people and they say uh this is just the world as it is and he says you know I refuse to accept that you know he's a freedom fighter in the in his future time and it's a great movie but I love the underlying underpinnings of concept of the movie the past is already done the past exists it's in the record book okay it can't be changed whatever may have happened in our ancient past happened then it's done okay you can't change the past but you can do something to change the few if you have enough courage and you're willing to get involved well I ask one more questions you're into that yes I'm if you explain the significance of Aldebaran and serious I don't know why but I run into Venus sometimes when I'm trying to decipher all these and what their connections are to the human quote unquote mission Alda baron and some mystical traditions is uh you know there's different pronunciations of I I just call it Alda baron um they are different mystical traditions think that this is some sort of ascent central spiritual hub it's like a star that that acts as a central spiritual hub for a wider portion of the galaxy now I don't know whether I subscribed to that necessarily I'm just telling you what some people's interpretations are of it and what was the other one period area Sirius is there certain people claim that certain uh other races descended from that that general vicinity of the sky that we call the Sirius system uh you know the dog star okay and that they came to this system from that area of space whether that's true or not I don't have direct first-hand knowledge on but there are certain ancient cultures that that brought this up and said yes this is where some of our you know ruling classes claimed to be descended from now hey you you could say maybe that's the case or maybe they just claimed that that was the case maybe we just did all happen to come from here but they're claiming okay we're gods who came here because they had advanced technology that may have been left over from other cat another Cataclysm that happened here and then when they went to try to rule these uh indigenous people who were you know I've also left over from the Cataclysm who didn't have access to their advanced technology maybe they just tried to convince him that they were gods from other places in the universe it's quite feasible as well so you know both of those are our possibilities I don't claim the note though the exact truth about that or be an authority on any of those things I'm seeking those answers like anyone else when people ask me what you still really want to know as far as factual knowledge one of the first things I always say is what really happened in our ancient past and what is the true story of human origins I mean the real you know fundamental true story of it we have fragmented pieces of this puzzle we need to work together to bring these pieces to the table and assemble them okay that that's my take on that okay thanks a lot I appreciate absolutely great call and a great topic so I think they're all very important and really we should you know discuss those things and we should come together try to and provide answers to those questions so I don't when you see if anybody else yes here we go caller from Southeast Pennsylvania you're on what on earth is happening my good friend mark Patsy how are you eirick G what's up man I'm good you know what dude I had I would really had chills when you mentioned the film time machine because I was just thinking about that film like two days ago there's a 1978 version yes TV film version my grandmother showed that to me in like 1989 1990 and I remember watching it and I kind of didn't really pay attention to the end but I kind of remembered some of it I was thinking about the end the other day I was like man I hate to watch that movie again because man was really freaky and then you just mentioned it now that was just really bizarre I enjoyed the old version as well the new version I think was much better but I don't you know I think that certain film critics discourage people deliberately from watching certain films they're pressured by their higher-ups to say don't bother with this film and I think that's what happened with the new time machine I highly encourage everyone to check out the 1990s version of the time machine inspired by the book HG Wells this movie is absolutely brilliant and the concepts in it are actually very high-minded if you really take it in as an allegory and don't just try to watch it as just the standard science fiction of you know even a super high budget one although there's some good effects in it special effects you have to watch it as an allegory from a higher perspective and if you do that this is one of the best science fiction allegories out there so I highly encourage people to check out the new version of The Time Machine definitely right cool some other thoughts I had two different directions I don't know what you want to start with but I'm just going to throw this out there hopefully you won't go on too long of attention about it but fear is my control I mean I was just thinking about how powerful fear really is like if you were walking down the street and a group of five guys walked up to you with knives out and ski masks on you would be really scared I mean that's a powerful emotion you're feeling right there's nothing that's really quite like fear is there I think it's the basis of all mind control ultimately the most powerful one by far sure you have to dwell in a base modality as far as consciousness is concerned on fear to really be affected by any of these techniques if you're not in fear and the force that conquers fear ultimately is courage which then brings forward love a higher level of consciousness okay none of these techniques can ultimately touch us that's what it's alternately about and the only way we really arrive at those higher states of awareness is to go within understand the self and conquer fear that's what the underlying mode of consciousness that makes all of this manipulation possible is absolutely and you can end up becoming completely fearless after a while if you just confront the stuff head on eventually you're not scared of anything because you know how to deal with fear so well I mean because like piece of cake you don't feel fear anymore if we get out of body identified consciousness if we get out of $0.05 identification right and we understand ultimately then what our consciousness is that what we truly are is essentially connected with the all it's connected with that which always has been is now and always shall be what is there to fear but how few people are in that state of higher consciousness that's that's the problem that we're up against here so many people are giving in to these lower vibratory states of consciousness which are governed by fear ultimately what our task here is to it yeah exactly ultimately what our task here is is to help those people conquer their internal fear by explaining concepts and ideas to them that will help them to look at themselves reevaluate themselves it's about self-respect again the word respect comes from the Latin real meaning again and SPECT Oh SPECT re meaning to look at we need to help people to take another look not only at the society that they live in but to take another look at themselves and that gaze needs to be directed inward not outward because inward is where the causality the causal factors are ultimately arriving from what we bring out of us from our generative Center which is ultimately the heart which is ultimately that which we care about and direct our focus and attention toward what we pay attention to what we use our time and resources to imbue with energy I guess you could say and if we assist people help people to gain more courage that's how we're going to defeat these forces of fear and ultimately the forces of manipulation and mind control good good point one more thing that you would talk weeks ago about colors and using greeting that's nationalizes trust well that's why the money's green that's right that's and that's why they were always talking with the environmental things Oh be green because right if you green is the color of trust then subconsciously you're going to just you know the first thing you subconsciously think when you look at it or think green is trust the first thing so you're starting off at a premise of trust to begin it green is also the color of nature and balance and love energy okay it's the color of the on a hot - chakra in the chakra system a heart chakra okay it is the balance or focal point of everything the color green okay this is why they use it to UM take people into the the fake green movement which is based on carbon and carbon taxes etc it's all there just Institute more authoritarianism and control and get people to live you know in ways that are completely based basically you know to get them this you know live in the most wretched of ways you know not even to have heat or lighting or anything like that you know because they were were as people destroying the earth one of the biggest danger to the earth because of resources that we use I agree we need to re-evaluate the way that we live and you know basically I have more respect for our living planet which supports our life but this fake environmental movement put out by people like Gore Al Gore and and who's the other guy for our UN Maurice strong etc this is all done from that means of tighter authoritarian control that's it an implementing of new taxes that will be paid you know to these elite bankers that's absolve it's there for and there they are co-opting this through the color green we need a true green revolution not one that's based on carbon taxes and this you know eight idea of carbon dioxide being a dangerous greenhouse gas when it's only you know it's it's it's a pittance next to a water vapor being the biggest greenhouse gas of them all we're going to do in try to eliminate water on the plant that's going to be the next big evil right carbon dioxide has nothing to do with the warming it follows the warming the solar cycle has a great deal to do with that and water vapor is the biggest greenhouse gas so good luck with eliminating that but to go back to the point they co-opted this idea with the color green the true green revolution is the revolution in mind in consciousness and that is the balance between the left and the right brain hemispheres Reds the symbolizing the left brain hemisphere blue symbolizing the the right this is also why police use these colors you know the red and blue flashing in in quick succession it's it's a colors that represent imbalanced consciousness now and that's how they're being used I'm going to get into that deeply in my lecture at the free your mind conference actually um and talk about the the visible spectrum of light and how this is uh co-opted and used in different forms of occult mockery that's going to be my topic at the free your mind conference occult mockery about how they mock the police with these colors and their uniforms and symbols and the military you know and how its put on money for these very very topics you know and how they mock the average person that understands nothing of this Oh mark it was nice talking to you getting on show again and uh how's everything going with the with the mind control conference is it getting booked up it's pretty good yeah um it's better than it had been I was kind of in a funk about it for a while but uh you know some people have stepped up and you know we had a good response for the last fundraiser we're going to try to put one more fundraiser together on the 18th that's not completely confirmed yet so I couldn't announce it tonight but over the next day or two I'm going to try to have some information up on the site about that and hopefully we could just bring a little bit more money to help offset costs for bringing in speakers because it's expensive but we've been getting some more help and we're in crunch time now so anybody that can help out in any way if you can make a donation or contribution now is the time to do it I'll get your tickets in advance that will help a lot as well so yeah that's where we're at with that and thanks for bringing that up Eric won't they want more quick thing sure Lance to put it on DVD um we we are going to have somebody film I don't know if that is going to come out high enough quality we'll see afterwards and see what kind of footage we end up getting hopefully it will be and we'll do some DVDs of it we're going to try if we can get the screening to work properly from inside the venue to broadcast some of the speeches and presentations are over-the-air as well through streaming and more will be announced on that in coming weeks Eric thanks so much man I think that's about all we have time for this week but I always appreciate you calling in man and uh you know keep it keep up putting the good word out there man well we did that Marc take care buddy thank you bye-bye take care thanks man alright alright ladies and gentlemen that's about all we have time for here on water on earth is happening this week I think it was a great calling show is a lot of fun we'll have to do this again in the future think what I'll just going to jump into next week is mind control methodology number 13 the usage of subversive symbolism the language of symbolism that we need to become literate in if we're going to break these mind control methodologies so this is a big one and I'll spend many weeks on this and we'll be getting into specific symbols over the next many weeks so with that having been said I want to thank everybody for listening even listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network my wet unmarked passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is the Intel hub news network calm I'll see you here next week folks thank you and good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #046

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Subversive Symbolism, Solar Symbolism, Life Force Symbolism, Astro-Theology Symbolism*

[Music] you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio today is Tuesday February 8 2011 my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website the Intel hub news network com I'm hearing some background noise on the network and not sure where that's coming from but uh this show is live every Tuesday evening from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time tonight we have a real good show lined up for you on subversive symbolism in modern culture and this is part of our ongoing series on the methodologies of mind control we've been covering various techniques of mind control that are employed in the modern world that go back into the ancient world as a matter of fact and symbolism is one of the biggest this is technique number thirteen out of the 14 that we have outlined for exploration on this radio show and we'll be delving into a bunch of different kinds of symbolism this evening but specifically we'll be focusing on solar symbolism which is symbolism that employs the Sun as an archetype of image we will look at lifeforce symbolism and we will look at symbolism that employs concepts and ideas of Astro theology so we looked at Astro theology as tied in with religion as a method of mind control formally on this show and Astro theology is also employed in some symbolism that is uh is used to basically subvert consciousness we're going to look at some forms of symbolism that basically get into the subconscious mind and of course these are used through advertising and product placement they're also used in certain groups and orders symbols and they go right past the conscious mind symbolism is a language in and of itself it is something that we need to understand as a language because it is a language that is not based in words as we consider languages to be it is a language based in forms and forms often of strike notes with us that are much deeper than any words ever could it's the foundation of everything that we perceive forms are art types essentially and that's what symbolism has as its basic building block so we will be looking up deeply into many symbols I want to direct people up to my website at what on earth is happening calm and they're on the radio listen page if you click the button on the left hand side for the radio show you will see that there are many images posted for tonight's show there's a section underneath the player called images for tonight's show February 8 2011 and you'll see the three kinds of symbolism there that we're going to explore tonight you could follow them as I get into them from from that page so with that having been said I'm going to give the calling numbers and read the event announcements and then we'll jump right in okay call in numbers feel free to call in at any time there's no tableau topics on this show there never are I'd like you if you do call in tonight to talk about symbolism a little bit you could bring up other things if you want but if you have any comments or suggestions or symbols that you want to explore or would like you know analyze or like my interpretation of feel free to call in and talk about that so the calling numbers there's two you could take your pick if you're listening on the talk show Network you can call in two seven two four four four four seven four four four once again on the talk she'd Network callin to seven to four triple four seven triple four and put in the call ID number for this show which is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five if you're listening on the blog talk network you can call in two six four six seven two seven three three eight seven that's six four six seven two seven three three eight seven okay a couple of event announcements for events coming up in the Philadelphia area truth freedom prosperity and activist group local to this area is hosting their free documentary screening and discussion evening tomorrow night February 9th that's Wednesday February 9th at 7 o'clock p.m. at media Bureau Studios media Bureau Studios is at 725 North 4th Street that's the corner of 4th and brown in Philadelphia it's in the northern Liberty section of the city they will be showing the documentary melt up the beginning of the US currency crisis and this is kind of an ongoing thing with true freedom prosperity showing some financial related documentaries a discussion will be will be uh will be held following the documentary it's not that long so there'll be plenty of time for discussion afterward so for more information on this group and their activities please visit www.gfi.com/webmonitor 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 at rubra hall 414 green street in Philadelphia PA the doors open at 9:00 a.m. on both days and the program begins at 10:00 a.m. on both days admission is only $20 per day in advance and $30 per day at the door for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Aaron McCallum alfred Weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan Sauer your dozous Freeman fly Yan Irvin John Nicholson Joseph Maura Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Michael Kelly Paul Marco and Suzanne Taylor 16 speakers and all will also be screening Suzanne Taylor's film what on earth which is a journey that explores the crop circle mystery it's a very good documentary on that phenomenon will be screening that on Saturday evening and then on Sunday evening following the speaker lineup there will be a roundtable panel discussion of whoever whatever speakers are still there at the end of the of the night so that should be quite interesting for more information on the free your mind conference please visit www.rkphotomagictrix.com as you will save money and you'll also help us to cover travel expenses for the great lineup of speakers that we have for this event so go up to the site get your tickets early if you can consider making a donation instructions for doing so are there on the website so that's the event announcements let's jump in with our topic subversive symbolism as a methodology of mind-control we have already looked at 12 methods of mind-control in detail on this show over the past weeks if you aren't familiar and you haven't listened to those shows you can go back into the archive by going to what on earth is happening calm and clicking on the podcast tab of the website and there you will see the past 45 weeks of shows listed there all of the podcasts are free they're all in mp3 formats so you can easily download them and put them on any digital music player or phone and listen to the mat at your leisure so we're going to delve into now the thirteenth method of mind control out of our 14 that we originally outlined and what we need to understand about symbolism as I've said already is that it is a language in and of itself that means that we need to become literate in this language if we are going to understand exactly how symbols are being used in our culture in our environment if we are illiterate in this language just like one can be illiterate in the language that of the country in which they live and therefore not be able to read not be able to write essentially okay that puts you at a distinct disadvantage in any culture if you don't know the given language for that specific geographical location of course you're going to be at a disadvantage similarly with symbolism if you are illiterate in this language you're going to place yourself at a disadvantage when it comes to understanding what is actually being said through this occult language and that is indeed what subversive symbolism is it's an occult language so as we've talked about before on this show the word occult simply means hidden for people who hear that term and respond immediately with a instinctive reaction of oo cult means evil that's a mind control technique in and of itself surrounded by the connotation of words okay when people hear the word occult and immediately think associate that with the word evil it means that they don't understand what the occult is number one number two it basically means that they're under a form of mind control through language because the word occult simply means hidden it comes from the Latin verb occult RA occult RA means to hide or to conceal occult simply means that which has been hidden from sight and reserved for a select group that has been initiated into said knowledge when that happens that knowledge could be used for great good or for great evil and indeed the occult encompasses both sides of that equation we need to become more mature as I've said in past weeks to understanding that there is a light side to the occult and most certainly there is a dark side to the occult over the last few weeks we've been kind of initiating people into a few different schools of occultism we looked at the tradition of Kabbalah Kabul ism is an ancient uh Middle Eastern occult philosophy and indeed it has made its way around the world and we looked at Tarot in past weeks the tradition of the Tarot and the tarot cards we analyzed in depth the symbolism of the Major Arcana of the Tarot Dec and this was an introduction into symbolism when we looked at the Tarot symbolism and broke down each card in the Major Arcana and understood how this related to the symbolism of Kabbalah which is its main symbol being the Tree of Life the sefirot ik Tree of Life and we broke that down in previous podcasts in detail as with any language which is what symbolism is it is comprised of basic building blocks so take English as an example if you're going to understand connotative lis okay meaning how the words are being used what is being said in English you first need to understand the vocabulary of the English language so you need to know what words mean to be able to understand what someone is saying okay that's fairly obvious should be extremely obvious to anyone but if you're going to understand words you have to understand the letters that comprise those words so there's a prerequisite for understanding words or basic vocabulary terms and that is to understand the basic building blocks which the words are comprised of and those are the letters of the alphabet achill system which is used for that particular language so you have to know your ABCs before you build up a vocabulary and can speak fluently in any given language okay it follows quite logically it's very simple to understand the same is true for symbolism you have to understand basic symbols the most basic of symbols before you could begin to understand more complex symbolism okay so the study of symbols or symbology is to go into the very basic forms that symbolism takes and to learn those basic building blocks first and in doing so then we can work our way toward an understanding of more complex symbolism so what will do here today is we're going to begin to break down some very basic symbolism okay and this will follow a progression it will follow sort of a logical linear progression as we do this because we don't want to get ahead of ourselves because then we're going to be attacking symbols that are a little bit too complex to grasp without the prerequisite understanding of the basic building blocks of simple symbols okay so let's see the three kinds of basic symbolism that I've then I've prepared for tonight's show and you'll see them listed there on the on the website on the radio listen page our solar symbolism lifeforce symbolism and Astro theological symbolism now we've looked in depth at Astro theology when we talked about religion on this show in peat in previous weeks again I highly recommend people to go up to the website go to the podcasts if you're not familiar with astra the ology by listening to the show or by reading about it through other sources there is extensive information listed in the podcast section on Astro theology several weeks back I'm going to start with solar symbolism okay so this is symbolism that employs the Sun as a basic building block okay it can have lots of other aspects of symbolism within these symbols because in many cases they are complex they're not just simple symbols but we're going to actually look at how the Sun is used in affecting consciousness of the viewer of specific symbols symbolism is all around us in our culture it's everywhere it's omnipresent you can't go anywhere without seeing it you can't go anywhere without it being employed without it being used and it's being used for specific purposes okay and those purposes in general the number one purpose of subversive symbolism before we get into the breakdown of the solar symbolism the number one purpose of symbolism that is being used to subvert consciousness and to place it at the mercy of some other force or some practitioner or some business entity or some military entity or some government entity okay the main way that it is used is to specifically target a need and this is very critical to understand okay those who employ symbolism for targeted purposes are targeting needs in society needs they are looking at specific needs that for the most part are not being met or that need continuous meeting that need continuous replenishment okay so energy we all use energy and need energy to live so this is one form that symbolism will target specifically solar symbolism will be used toward energy okay it will also be used and there's there's reasons for this which we're going to break down reasons which may not be that obvious at first but once you start breaking this down it becomes pretty apparent and it's actually simple to understand why they would use solar symbolism for these reasons okay anything that is associated with necessity to live food okay money sadly necessity to live in today's society we've talked about how money is an illusion on former broadcasts here on what on earth is happening it's not actually real it's its effects are made real by the mind control of the people that believe in it therefore it can be the determining factor of someone's life or death in this sick mind controlled society that we live in ok so solar symbolism will often be used in situations in which money is being highlighted it will also be used in scenarios that are stressing information okay and the importance of information to a person alright so the most effective forms of subversive symbolism are those that target a need that is not present now this is another thing to keep in mind when we do not have something when we are deficient or lacking in a particular area whether it be physical psychological spiritual symbolism will be used to convey to us that the product or service being advertised through this symbolism okay is what we need so it is selling back to the person through the symbol something that the person selling it knows that the person who they're attempting to sell it to is lacking okay I'll say this again the most effective symbolism out there that is subversive against the consciousness because it is being done in an occult way in a way that is not readily known or observed by the person who it is working upon the most effective will be selling this product through the symbolism and the symbolism will target a need okay to the person that they're trying to sell it to that the the person who is actually attempting to sell this product or service knows that the person does not have so if you know that the people you're trying to sell something to are unenlightened you're going to use symbolism that employs light because subconsciously the being knows that they are unenlightened whether they know it at a conscious level or not they know that they lack knowledge they know that they lack spiritual insight which has always been symbolized by light mystical traditions this is an archetypal symbol and our typo image light the Sun okay this is specifically how solar symbolism is used in our culture so let's start looking at some examples and you'll understand what I mean is we break each one down and I'm going to take my time we're going to you know spend time on each one and look at it in depth and then understand what's being done through the symbolism the first image under the solar symbolism section is bp's logo british petroleum okay and everyone has seen this symbol probably everyone in the united states has gotten gas at some time or another at a BP station okay and quite simply this is the this logo portrays a sunflower okay it's not any other flower it's a sunflower okay you could say okay and before we even get any further let me preface this whole show and the future shows on symbolism clothes I'm going to be spending a few weeks breaking down different symbols maybe many weeks depending on how it goes and how quickly we make our way through this material but I think this is a critically important section symbolism and understanding it so I'm going to spend several weeks on this topic and we're going to be doing pretty much nothing but breaking down symbols over the next many weeks um if you're going to approach this listeners who are listening to the show if you're going to approach this from a left-brain perspective turn the show off right now don't bother okay it's not worth it it will not be worth it to you you will not get anything out of it you will not understand what's being said and you'll not come away with anything that really benefits you so if you want to stay in a mathematical purely logical left brain perspective as we go through the whole symbolism section best of luck to you but for those who are going to say oh there this is just all simple marketing nonsense okay and you're welcome to that opinion but that opinion is wrong okay I know how this symbolism is being used I worked with some of the people that formulate symbolism like folks sorry about that I dropped off stalks you there for a moment I'm going to try to get back into blog talk now give me a moment please y'all called again welcome to blog talk radio if you desire to speak to hope keep us one at any time and the host will be notified there is a caller in Chi otherwise people they need to be able to look at the show playing on your sub-conscience folks to continue to be consumers in this decade wavery based system they print the money so that they can keep you occupied enough so that you go over them so that you're not hungry for that hey Mark hey I uh I dropped off of all both talks you and blog talked there for a moment so a little bit of technical difficulties but I'm back in okay yeah I'm gonna go ahead and bring you back up okay I'm sorry about that not if I'm sorry and I don't have your number I was wondering what happened I think it just may have been it may be a temporary glitch there on my Skype connection all right Allah give you a quickly I'll apologize sitting on air and bring it back up kit thank you very wealthy US citizen it is predicting that in 2011 we will with the most important day in America in more than 50 years he said it would change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this animates an outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right he can predict the collapse of GM and makes an nack and America's biggest mall owner General Growth property together years ago in fact the Romans called his work entire property you know this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and we created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and look important forget your necks and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today it claimed everything in the mail including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.indiegogo.com audiences it's worth checking out again that www.mwuclinics.com are you keeping your credit cards in so-called bank loans even all the money you feeling it's your moral obligation but can't see a name in sight but what if I told you that in truth you don't know it's in the penny and that the bank's wounded hey Mark hey tomorrow yes so I'm back I'll just try to bring you up after break okay sorry about this great no problem thank you to take care of yourself and your family and I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper the economic collapse all while staying honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit we can grow so calm right now Kevin covered in water here okay we're back on what on earth is happening and we had a little bit of technical difficulties there before the break but I managed to get back into both talk show and blog talk so here we go we were looking at the BP logo before I dropped off there and we were looking at how it is a sunflower and I was basically saying that for people that want to attack this from a left brain perspective all the best to you but you're probably not going to get anything out of this and you're probably going to just continue to think that all symbolism is just used for clever marketing and that there's never any more subversive usages for it that could basically affect consciousness or behavior and that simply isn't the case but you're welcome to that uninformed opinion so what we really want to do here is look at this from in the best case scenario is look at this from a holistically brained perspective we need to understand forms and those can often be analyzed from a left brain angle however if we're going to look at meaning and the real reason behind some of the ways that this symbolism is used we have to come together bridge the gap between the left and right brain and we have to understand things from a holistic perspective and that incorporates the right brain hemisphere which is the creative side of the brain which is the Sacred Feminine aspect of our consciousness and it is the one that helps us to think outside the box it helps us to think non linearly and holistically so that is what I would suggest would be very conducive to helping us to understand this symbolism okay so as we go forward please keep that in mind the BP logo is a sunflower here we see the Sun being used symbolically to represent energy of course this is an energy company it sells gasoline ok petroleum products and these are seen by us as necessary to our ability to move and travel okay movement is something the solar symbolism is continuously used to relate to okay this is because movement is of course associated with life as is the Sun the Sun is the main symbol of life in almost all esoteric or mystical traditions the reason for this is quite obvious to anyone because we couldn't live without the Sun the Sun provides the energy the heat the light the warmth that we need to live on this planet it helps our crops to grow okay without which we would not have food and would not be able to sustain ourselves um it basically makes life on this planet possible and without it there would be no life on this planet quite simply it is the solar system it is 99.9 percent of the mass of the solar system and it is the life force energy that drives this region of space quite simply so this is why this symbolism this is why the the Sun is used in this form of symbolism it wants you to relate their product with all of those things that we inherently know the Sun provides so you're not just going to think of it as gasoline you're going to think of it as the thing that makes life possible okay because without life there isn't movement and what they're basically selling you is something that makes movement across the earth possible in the limited forms that we're using it right now and in limited types of technologies you know that we have for transportation clearly this isn't the only form of technology that would be able to get us from point A to point B as many of those advanced technologies that we could be using are being suppressed actively by people in the big oil industry okay so um the Sun here being used as a symbol for life energy okay again we'll look at different a different form of this in the next section when we talk about life force symbolism okay but specifically here this is how we're seeing the Sun employed on the BP logo now we'll see this repeated over and over again in different logos and again I'm only putting a very small portion here just a few to give people an example and then you could do further research on your own but the best research is just to observe symbolism in our culture you could just see it all around you once you understand the language that's speaking okay then you understand how it's being used in different circumstances so look at the shell logo this is image number two in the solar symbolism section shell we'll okay so you would initially think okay that's just a shell okay like a seashell okay because it's shaped like that right but if we really look at the symbol from a perspective of remove the outline or make that bottom piece of the outline like a horizon so that it's like a shell shape the window that you're looking through to the outside world okay we would see that there is something that is yellow that is bright that is raid okay it has raised emitting from it this is a son on a horizon okay it right in the symbol you have to just shift your perspective of how you're looking at it instead of looking at the whole thing as outline and all you need to look at it as if you were looking through that red of a thick outline to what's behind it which would be a symbol of a Rising Sun coming up over the horizon again they're using the Sun connected with energy okay and life force something that is necessary and that you cannot live without which we know is not the case when it comes to gasoline okay but this is what they're the idea symbolically that they're planting in your mind this is the reason for that okay the reason that they're using the Sun in conjunction with an energy company okay specifically gasoline okay it's the idea is you need this you can't do without it it can't be done away with because if it were done away with life would be done away with that's the idea here okay let's move on to the third one and look at the Gulf oil logo okay so this has a bright orange disc this is another arc type of symbol the solar disk associated with actin in the Egyptian cosmology or Horus okay as we saw images of Horus when we looked in the Astro theology section and we broke that down okay again this is quite obviously the Sun here okay so the same idea so you obviously you know can see the progression here and understand it's being used in a similar context to associate the energy resources that they're providing you blue gasoline with the life force giving energy of the Sun okay we look at symbol number four here on the solar symbolism section it's the Sunoco logo another gasoline company and this is very obvious because here we don't even have actually a symbol that is specifically associated with the Sun we have an arrow going through a yellow diamond but the word itself Sun oil company they actually chose the word Sun for their name son Sunoco was short for Sun Oil Company okay so right there it's very obvious in that one and the reasons for it are equally as obvious once we get a little bit deeper into the psychological motivations for using solar symbolism in conjunction with energy companies so I'm going to take a break right there we have a caller on the line it's our friend Kevin tinfoil from Philadelphia Kevin you're on what on earth is happening how are you good mark thank you again for taking my call you've got a no problem man I want to spout out two quick little things um that had to do with what you're talking about and how the symbolism is used in a way that is uh kind of redefining things and such fashion as to implant suggestions as your suggests as you as you've mentioned and when they implant those suggestions they take in a couple of different formats one of that when I was first starting to study this sort of thing kind of popped out at me as I was driving around I saw a yield sign and that's the clack feminine symbol and the downward pointing triangle and it has like the border around it and it says yield inside and that classic sentiment feminine symbol is very suggestive when you've got that red and white and it doesn't have a black in it but I know the red white and black has to do with some hypnosis and mind-control effects as well specifically stripes and such and just in general the whole yield in general right there is like a suggestion that the Sacred Feminine should be doing and that's very twisted and people don't I think notice that sort of subtlety absolutely the others don't design the yield sign traditionally is also yellow which is used in conjunction with the solar plexus chakra as we looked at the chakras in previous weeks and saw that the colour associated with the solar plexus chakra is the color yellow the frequency yellow this also has an effect on the mind when mind when looking at that sign and yes the symbol is the basic Sacred Feminine symbol of the chalice as we looked at that archetypal symbol in the past related to the Sacred

Feminine or yin energy which is of the right brain energy and that's what the right brain typifies it is passive or submissive or yielding it is uh it is um essentially a plastic and uh it molds to the accommodation of the you know the sacred masculine side I guess you could say but in this in this context they're using it to basically subvert the left side of the brain or the the will and get you to take a passive role in yielding to oncoming traffic or emerging traffic and that's those are specific specifically chosen symbols to do to do just that to get you out of the left brain mode and to put you into the passive right brain modality absolutely a great example the other one that I noticed that was a again once you learn the language of the symbolism it became very glaring to me but all of my life up until like the last couple months when I first noticed this one I'd never noticed it at all and that's news news9 sweat south so now all of a sudden you've got directions right in there this is a very in my opinion subtle but deep level of programming that they feed into people and by calling it the news and telling you that it's new well it's not really that new it's just what's going on now and and news again when you break down the letters it has that starting letter of each one of the different directions and I think that is it speaks volumes of this whole paradigm and how they can have the ability to twist sacred symbolism into something that's obviously no longer sacred and quite like again it's being used against us sure now but their DNS is just what to do with the news like that that's the whole point is like there tell you they're giving you directions there they're right helping you become pacified to what's going on just be apathetic here here's what it is that's it when we see the letters and ews we often see them on a compass and exactly is telling us which direction to go in so they're telling you that this is your compass for direction in life this is what you need to pay attention to to get to where you're going and that is a very subversive usage of a word of you know directional symbols or markers particularly in today's culture when we know that the news is completely owned news media companies in the mainstream media at least are completely owned by globalist entities and by people who are really looking to subvert the freedoms of the people of the world through um you know a big banking corp Asians intelligence agencies these are this is who owns the news throughout the world but specifically in the United States I mean it is it is own lock stock and barrel in our cricket of own I noticed that the O W and the Oprah Winfrey Network spelled backwards and they can't even do it during their commercial where they like spin the word around the letters around L o WN and that made me think that like wow NW oh isn't that interesting when I spin the words around like it's just kind of like made me scratch my head a little and made me think that like maybe a brand new network is not really what we need as a species maybe maybe people need to turn their TVs off and start listening to more podcast like like what you're doing and stuff do absolutely it's an interesting word reversal there that you pointed out in Oprah her Network and how NWO reversed spells own you know because that's what they're looking to do they want to own everything including the the people and their souls which is what I you know get into talking about on this show that's what this is alternately a war about people would have a hard time you know acknowledging that specifically the left brained or the atheistic event among us but that's what this is real really all ultimately about that's what they want to own and I would also look at another reversal that's in there the word now and we talked about present moment awareness a little bit we will as a solution to this problem the power of now you know getting into true present moment awareness is one of the keys to getting out of this situation understanding the power of the present moment and getting out of time bound awareness which we talked about as number ten of our methods of mind control when we looked at the illusion of time so interesting that all of that you know in that in those three little letters one uses an anagram but those other two words are also contained in the anagram NWO well you have any other ones for us Kevin um not at all unless you like my me tossing out minor little plug for tomorrow night sure go right ahead Minh thank you sir tomorrow night I'll be doing my show caution tinfoil hat area also here on talk show and we will be discussing synchro mysticism with the guy that's made a couple of different videos and he also works with like Jake I see that you've mentioned before in conjunction with synchro mysticism he's been on my show before to do a show that you that you are also on air but this is going to be the other guy that I had wanted to have one or that show that what they will make it fantastic that sounds like a really great topic I will try to listen as I come back from the truth freedom prosperity documentary night I'll be there because I'm helping to set up the projection system through like my computer so hopefully what time's it start 10:00 p.m. yes again it'll be podcast 2 just like yours anyway but like if you happen to be able to call in please feel free I love to have your input let's get cool I'll try to do that if I get a chance if I'm not back from the CFT night too late thanks again mark I appreciate you having done you've got a Kevin always a pleasure have a good night all right Kevin tinfoil from caution tinfoil hat area okay so let's move along with more solar symbolism and let's look at a different application of it if we look at image number five we've gone through the first four images so far if we look at image number five we'll see the goal food logo okay so the dole foods logo also has a Sun coming up through the O in the dole logo so of course this is associated with food food is something we can't live without so to add more appeal toward that toward that idea they are putting the Sun in there and of course yes this makes perfect sense because the Sun is necessary for food to grow so that's a that's a pretty obvious one but nonetheless it makes the the advertising and makes the logo that much more effective because the Sun symbol is speaking directly to the subconscious mind of the person who's buying these products you'll see the Sun on tons and tons of food symbols just about everything it's used continuously now look at image number six here which is the shop right logo okay this is one of my favorites because of what it implies okay and there's a very significant implication in this logo if we look at the ShopRite logo we see that behind the shopping cart full of products you would go to this supermarket to buy chopped right is a supermarket I'm not sure if everyone has them in their area but that's what it is um we would we see that the Rays of the shining Sun are coming out right from the supermarket basket okay so behind the food there's the Sun what this is psychologically implying is that you can purchase light you can purchase lifeforce energy you're not just purchasing food and yes food is not necessary for life but you can actually purchase the Sun and the energy it makes possible by coming here and shopping at our supermarket so um the shop right logo very very interesting and it's one of my favorites because it also is spelled RIT right as a ritual okay not ri ght right the right way but right as in a right or a thing that is done ritualistically okay so one of my actual favors their shop right look at number seven which is the discovered logo discover credit card okay and there we see the Sun on the coming up over the horizon on the Discover card money is another form that the Sun is used continuously in in different logos I neglected to put one in here a Conestoga Bank has a interesting one that is supposed to look like a wagon wheel but is also a Sun symbol maybe I could add that in you know for the podcast but discover clearly right in the middle of the oh there again the Oh with a dot in the middle this is an ancient symbol for the Sun use them in a park title in its art type or form the dot would be circle around so here we see that in the discover logo okay image number eight Sun trust again right there in the word and the symbol and this is a mortgage company so implying that you know money your home all of these things here's the things necessary for life okay money constantly emphasized as being indispensable and absolutely being needed for being able to live at all okay not just in the context of our society but uh in an absolute sense okay so we see this repeated over and over again when it comes to anything having to do with money there it is in SunTrust logo very prominent and they're they're associating it with the idea of trust okay is a mortgage company anyone you should really trust no it's called a trust however okay uh and that's putting that idea in there connected with the Sun you know we trust that the Sun is going to come up every day see how these ideas are combined they're always tag-teaming different ideas and symbols to put a message into the mind without really speaking it that's why this is a language it's a language symbols are worth a million words they're not just regular pictures okay look at city banks logo here an image number nine in the solar symbolism section and you see the word city in bold okay and then Bank okay and then we see the Sun coming up over what looks like a horizon with two pillars on either side of the tea we also see the cross of the tea okay it is a Stroh theological symbolism by the way okay the cross as we saw played in significantly in zodiacal symbolism because it is the quartering of the zodiac wheel into the four squadrons that represent the seasons okay we'll see that in the next action the word 50c ITI is formed from the same basis as the feminine sex organ Cetus okay so this is this is also putting in there the combination of the male solar with the feminine CIT I okay the root for the feminine reproductive organs okay and then associating all of that with the word Bank so it's saying money our bank these are this is solar energy this is what's necessary for life and this is also representing the merging of the male and the female which it knows everybody ultimately once deep down inside because that's the way to enlightenment and that's the way to higher levels of consciousness and getting out of the situation that we're in as far as what's playing out on the earth goes and it's putting all of those things together in this in this logo we also have the three pillars symbolized again as we saw in the Kabbalistic tradition and we will see in the free Masonic tradition when we eventually break down that symbolism but there's the three paths the left-hand path of severity the right-hand path of mercy and the middle path of mildness that we saw in the Kabbalistic tradition so look at how many different archetypal symbols here are combined in the Citibank logo and if you think that they're not thinking of this when they come up with these logos you're kidding yourself okay people will pay millions of dollars to have logos design for the archetypal symbolism that they contain and the effect that they know that they will have on the viewer that doesn't make a difference whether you don't understand these different are esoteric symbols they are going to have a subconscious effect simply by being view anything here's the intro music for the next break ladies and gentlemen will be back shortly I'm your host mark passio you're listening to webinars on your credit cards in so-called Bank alone till you get your the money you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end inside well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny Bank for this then hope you don't find out here's where you come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges ability that this so-called X quarterly plead you for the burdens and protects your property I want should sit this off in superior to settlement tank up to the consolidation which often lead you in a real situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family tonight I urge you to consider taking action right now because you're not yet if you want to know more so you can possibly the economic collapse almost an honorable including yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit think across the got down right now hey Shepherd be hopefully in come check out my life chart and Sunday opium simple salmon time you can check it out from my website the Intel Hubbell a narrow comm one of these changes is John King and a secretive Thursdays and Sundays and tasty and research privilege radio on the inside of food a very wealthy us within is predicting that in 2011 we will with most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest as you give your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man is made from outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right he he predicted the clapping GM MBA Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties of few years ago intact Burrell dish called his work and dire prophecies now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and we believe he created a video which you can watch online first week detailing the biggest milk important prediction yet and if they're real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this leaving your arm line today he explains everything even no including the steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.americanoutback.net NW back end of america the number eight comm watch this TV deal at www.viki eight calm your listening to the Intel hub network impression by piece [Music] [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we're into the second hour of the show now so let me give the callin numbers again feel free to call in at any time be calling numbers for the top shoe Network seven two four four four four seven four four four once again that's seven two four triple four seven triple for the call ID number is eight three five one five if you're calling on the blog talk number that work feel free to call in two six four six seven two seven three three eight seven I was analyzing solver symbolism we were at the Citibank logo which is number nine on the list up there on the radio listen Paige at one on earth is happening if you want to follow along with these images they'll be also posted they will also be posted to the podcast when I get the podcast up um number ten is target target is a kind of like a superstore similar to Walmart um and there we see the main symbol of the Sun that the dot with a circle around it symbolizing the solar system okay it also there you see of course it represents a bull's eye okay it represents like the center of a dartboard and this is critical because becoming enlightened is coming to one's true spiritual center okay it is reaching one's target okay oh the words are specifically chosen to go along with the symbol they're putting things together in a psychological map so that these ideas are all associated when we look at that logo immediately by the subconscious mind as I said before the break it doesn't matter whether you even understand this at a conscious level it will have an effect at the subconscious level before we move on to the next one there's one thing I neglected to mention about the Discover Card LoVo which employs the Sun coming up over the horizon discovery is made possible by shedding light upon something okay so they're associating the concept of discovering something new which you know the credit card might make possible getting new things okay so this is another association in the psyche that is that is being put together through the symbols of shining light upon something enables discovery okay so it the words are also being used in conjunction just like we see in the Citibank logo the SunTrust logo the ShopRite logo and the target logo okay moving on the image number 11 the NBC logo NBC network okay television network here we see it's the famous NBC Peacock logo okay and there are the six colors of the visible spectrum of light okay employed in a radial design which basically form a radiant Sun coming up over the horizon again this is a symbol we see over and over and over again the Sun on the horizon or coming up over the horizon okay in the middle there is white is a white teardrop shape okay and this white one represents the balance between all of them it's in the middle okay because it represents the Enlightenment of coming on line to one's true center or spirituality it also contains the alchemical symbol of the peacock which we briefly alluded to when we talked about Astro theology and looked at the peacock used in the court of the pinecone at the Vatican which symbolizes the balance between the left and right brain and the activation of the pineal gland okay so this this symbol is connected to ancient alchemical symbolism of the peacock which represents the third stage in the alchemical process called the great work so all of these things put together in this symbol and it ultimately represents light again the visible spectrum of light broken down into its constituent wavelengths these colors look at image number 12 now the sun microsystems lovo sun microsystems being an information technology company okay and we see the word sun used repeatedly throughout the design name of the company is sun and their logo says sun every way that you turn it no matter how you turn it it still says the word Sun it's comprised of these eight view shaped lines okay which are formed into a diamond pattern which if you look at it looks strikingly like a swastika okay now the swastika is a symbol that we know from Nazi Germany most of us but most people don't know or who haven't studied symbolism will not understand that the swastika itself is a symbol of the Sun it was also a symbol of good fortune it was used in the Far East as a symbol for good fortune the Nazis took this symbol which represented the path of the Sun upon the zodiac and because they were a male Dominator solar energy cult okay of Oh cultists and Psychopaths and they turned the logo into its inverse they reverse the direction of the arms of the swastika and turned it into a symbol of ill-will and hatred and you know rising masculine only energy solar only devote divorced from the Sacred Feminine lunar energy okay so it represented the yang energy only divorced from the yin energy now that is not necessarily how I'm saying it's being used here in Sun Microsystems logo it is being used to portray the idea of the Sun as representative of having knowledge because this is an information technology company so another way it's solar symbolism is news we saw it used in energy and food in money and of course now we see an information these are all things that we associate as necessary for life and living and prospering okay life prosperity okay so these two concepts often put together this is why solar symbolism is employed here the next logo lucious lucious trust this is a publishing company that published a lot of New Age books again the symbol of the Rising Sun were at image number 13 now the Rising Sun coming up over the horizon okay and the name lusus means light and again the word trust in there again associating all of these ideas where information information enlightens lusus means light it's where the word Lucifer comes from meaning Light Bearer in Latin okay looks fair eh so uh and then the word trust time all of these things together saying trust our information and we'll make it we'll make you have the light see the light the enlightened etc okay image number fourteen in some some books that were published out of there have some validity to them and some I would say are putting people off the path to true enlightenment the New Age movement is it is kind of a tricky one and you have to be very wary of the sources as we talked about before when we looked at controlled opposition the image number fourteen we see the central intelligence agency the CIA official seal okay having a shield with the Eagle over it with the Micheel having this a sunburst pattern on it okay and we also see the cross there which is astro theological symbolism again so de Vil symbolism the quartered zodiac okay but on the cross the Sun with its rays of light and of course this represents total awareness as far as information goes that's what when CIA's goals and job allegedly are supposed to be a warehouse of just data and information and knowledge storage of that about everything and everyone okay so they're putting the Sun there on that logo that shield as well okay associating this with a concept of protection that you need this to be there for protection for life and so that we have the necessary information there to provide that protection in that life see how health these ideas are associated through the symbols these are specifically chosen symbols to invoke those specific reactions if we look at image number 15 now here we rounded out full circle okay image number 15 is Obama's logo Barack Obama's logo that he was campaigning with throughout his campaign before he became the president of the United States we see that it is the Sun coming up over the horizon okay it is the Sun that the sky is behind it we have a white bright Sun coming up that it's the colors of the US flag the blue with the with the red and white stripes with the red and white stripes form a hill or you know a curvature of land and then over that we see the Sun rising and this is supposed to be at an own for Obama with the colors of the US flag in it but clearly what we're really looking at here is a Sun now this is done for very specific reasons this is done because Obama was put positioned as a saviour figure he was positioned as someone they would come in clean up the mess that had been happening in the United States before 2008 and he would save everybody nobody would actually have to really take decisive political action were actually changed themselves okay he would just come in and do it for every everyone as some kind of a savior or Messiah and as we've seen that the Jesus figure is associated with the Sun in the asteroid Thea section I won't go into repeating all of that but look listen to the podcast on a Shore theology read the books that are linked there in the podcast on those topics and we understand that in the Christian tradition which is basically a theology Jesus is the son who is the savior of the world not son som as in son of God but son su and had the Sun in the sky who continually brings life he is the light he bring as the bringer of life and he continuously rejuvenates the world by rising again after he has died and gone into the underworld the dark of night conquered by his brother set of course we saw he was associated with the Egyptian god Horus and many other son savior figures throughout antiquity so the astro theological tradition as related to Christianity is all about solar worship it is all about the ancient cults of Astro theology Astro theology of the ancient world namely the solar cults and this comes down to us in its modern form in the religion of Christianity and the Saviour figure known as Jesus so um Obama is being associated with a Christ figure or a hero figure this is another archetype okay being used and it's being employed through his logo and associating that logo with his name and this is a clear example of subversive symbolism if we just look at this it's very easy to understand that Obama was being positioned as the one who would come and save us from ourselves that's why so many people grafted onto him they positioned him as a template for whatever change anybody envisioned he was never real super specific about what kinds of changes he would want like he's trying to push for this ability to shut down the internet like they're doing in Egypt he's trying to push for this new emergency network you know giving the present president even more new emergency powers all utter nonsense all more power grabs all trying to further enhance the power of the executive branch out of proportion the other branches of the US government but needless to say what how they accomplished his psychological grabbing of the psyche of the American people was to get him to put forward the idea of change and to be vague enough about it so that anyone could graft onto that and associate with that idea their ideas for change and in doing so he would act as a savior figure to anybody and that's why he was so extremely successful during his presidential campaign in 2007 and 8 so this is the this is how this solar symbol solar symbolism can be used in political situations as well so let's move on to the next form of symbolism which is life force symbolism now this is very similar to the solar symbolism as we will see because of what it tries to relate to ok it's relating to things that are necessary for living and it's also associating the things with energy and money as we saw with the gasoline logos associating with the solar symbolism so um the first one here is Luke oil Luke oil is a Russian gasoline company that operates in the United States as well I don't know if you may have them in your specific area I know we do have lots of them here in Pennsylvania so Luke oil there's their logo here is an example of life for symbolism ok being used in a subversive way to associate an idea in one's mind with the product that they are selling to you something that you need for life ok and something that they want you to continue to think that you need for life but it's it's confusing all of these ideas simultaneously in in the one logo ok so you'll see the Oh in Luke oil is a droplet small droplet okay and what that is supposed to represent is ostensibly it is supposed to represent oil a droplet of oil but oil is black in color okay crude oil okay we're fine gasoline is a clear or a yellowish type color okay a tannish it's not red their logo is always red this draw regardless of what color that the logo letters may be written in is always red there's a reason for that it is not a drop of oil it's a drop of blood and we'll see this red drop repeated over and over again in certain symbolism and this is done deliberately this is done because they are associating their product with life force energy life force is considered to be carried by the blood in mystical traditions you couldn't live without blood if you were if you were cut and bled out you die um so I thought I heard the intro music there there it is so we will continue and pick up with some light force energy symbolism on the other side of this break be back in a moment focusing [Music] are you still paying your credit cards in so-called Bank alone if you ignore the money you feel like it's your moral obligation hope you can hear me hello yeah hi so I didn't we did knock you out with that music and little greeting of this board there it was supposed to be an inch or break it said to blind it was hardly that I'm trying to run you wanna be running with her spot spot at 40 in well yeah that's funny usually does it at 20 and 40 okay all right sorry about all the difficulties man you know you're gonna make sure it's bad okay no problem thanks then call eight seven seven four seven eight three nine three that eight seven seven one seven eight three nine three or visit three can crusher calm right now hey Shepherd we hosted the info hum check out on my live show every are they opium crystal Anaheim you can check it out from my website the Intel double-a do calm tiny changes of counting an AC Griffith Thursday and Sunday evening at 8:00 p.m. eastern Pacific radio on the inside box news they really want to us and is bigoted we met in one um even with the most importantly in America in morgan's fifty year he said it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your help and family now the examination count rages projections over the year for the crazy part is he's usually right he predicted the collapse of GM and Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest smaller than General Growth Properties years ago in fact erroneous called it work a dire propagate now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and we've included a video which you can watch online for free detailing as biggest and most important mission yet it's a real eye-opener I can't stress it enough sure that we watch this video online today we played everything even more including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.americanoutback.net interview doc end of America the number 8 comm watch the free video at WWE at America stay calm we are to the Intel hub network compression order P five kings okay we're back on what on earth is happening under host mark passio before the break we were talking about symbolism that is associated with life force energy and how it basically sells its products to us by associating them with that concept and the blood okay is considered to be life force in many mystical traditions and it's very clear why without your blood you would die you need rope you have reliance on your blood to just sustain life if you were bled out life would be gone with it this is why many ancient traditions consider that the life force was carried in the blood so if we look at image number two in this section we see this theme repeated with a blood drop associated with a gasoline company again um and of course you know they can make the drops black but they're not they're always red always red okay so this is a this is the main gasoline company of Mexico Pemex okay and there we see it associated with a Falcon which is also a solar symbol or a hawk okay if we look at image number three we see more teaming up of these are typo symbols we see the blood drop in the getty gasoline logo as being red okay always red you'll notice this all the time you can find the Getty if you have a Getty in your area you can find the getty gasoline logo and may be written in different colors but guaranteed that that drop is always red always okay and then in the middle of the blood drop there's the solar disk so now we have to our title symbols combined here the Sun and blood okay associated with Daddy gasoline uh on the final one for this section we look at Commerce Bank now commerce I don't believe is around any longer I believe that they were merged and it is now part of a bigger Bank whose name seems to escape me at the present moment but the commerce was really big here in Pennsylvania years ago up until recently when they were bought out and merged but you think a bank takes its logo seriously you think they do a lot of research and go to graphic designers and marketing executives and psychological experts before they put out a logo that's going to be seen by thousands hundreds of thousands if not millions of people you better well believe it okay so they're not going to just come up with something random and yes people will say that's a C standing for commerce and I understand they're intending you to see that but just look at it it's a droplet and it's a red droplet and again this is associated with blood lifeforce energy being associated with money and commerce and a bank right there in the logo symbolically being used to get into the subconscious mind to associate different ideas and to merge them in the subconscious so that they are one in the same so when you think of life force energy and you think of vital forces that are actually needed for you to live you will think of their bank you will think of banks in general you will think of money in general hey this is what this is done for that's the reason that this is done okay so that's the life force energy section let's go now to the third and last section that I was planning on breaking down this evening which is Astra theological symbolism okay so we're going to break this down into three distinct sub sections okay so there are 23 images in this section images 1 through 7 are going to be general Astro theological symbols more specifically they're going to be associated with the zodiac these are symbols that are used in association with Astro theology but specifically these first seven or so vehicle symbols okay and we'll see images we'll see examples of how zodiacal symbolism is used in images 8 through 15 we are going to look at planetary and stellar cult symbolism planetary and stellar symbolism so this is the cult of the stars and planets used in different product placement ok ah in images 16 through 23 we're going to look at specifically one House of the zodiac namely pisces pisceanas embolism we are now in the Age of Pisces okay and Pisces is in what that means is that the Sun rises in the spring equinox in the house of Pisces there's no vehicle house of places so this is the age of the great year that we are currently in moving toward the house of Aquarius but still strongly in the house of places there for a solar symbolism will be often associated with Pisces the symbol of the two fish and religious symbolism will often be associated with placing symbolism before I break down this entire section I see that we have a caller on the line so here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening hello caller are you there taller on the top shoe Network we go call on the talk-show network you're live on what on earth is happening are you there going once going twice gone perhaps he's just listening in or you got nervous either way if you want to come back in just type something in the chat and let me know all right so let's go into the Astro theology symbolism section image number one shows the BMW logo famous car and the famous designed here of the their logo being a black wheel and then the BMW letters displayed on the top and then under with in the center of that black circle is a quartered circle with a checkerboard pattern of white and blue within those quadrants now as we saw before this equal armed cross in the Astro theology section lonely broke it down will see this come up over and over again in different forms of symbolism we already saw in the cia's logo in the solar symbolism section that we looked at earlier but here is this equal armed cross the wheel of the zodiac around it Hey another archetype of symbolism crosshairs with a circle around it representing the sun's path throughout the year symbolically again it's associated with life and movement movement this is the important part of this section it's a suit associations with life and movement and energy these are symbols to come up over and over again related with these three concepts okay the cia's logo is image number two we saw that previously and we talked about the equal armed cross there and its associations so this is also an Astra theological logo not just the solar symbolism one an image number three we see a metal and this metal is a United States metal with the the obverse side of the Great Seal or symbol as from the adverse side of the Great Seal on the on the metal representing the Phoenix and he's holding the the olive branches and the arrows so it says eat Orvis unum which means from the one many but this this crest is put in the center of a equal armed cross and this cross is known as the maltese cross because it is a representative of the symbol that is associated with the order of the knights of malta ok malta being a a small island off the coast of italy now this um this is also solar an astral theological symbolism ok we see the solar disk there on the cross of the zodiac that's what this symbolism is portraying an equal armed cross associated with the cross of the solstices and equinoxes of astro theology of the zodiac with the solar disk on it the Phoenix also a solar symbol just like we saw the hawk on the Pemex logo or the falcon we see the Phoenix here which is the American Eagle it's used interchangeably originally it actually was a Phoenix on the Great Seal they change it to the Eagle arm and this is associated with the Sun and it's regenerative and renewing properties because it makes everything grow when it comes back up in the spring season ok so it is the continual renewer of life and that's what this symbolism is supposed to ultimately be about if we look at image number 4 we see the Knights of Malta symbol itself again the Maltese Cross ok this is a secret society it goes back into the ancient world that is connected with the Templars it is connected with ancient solar cults ok so this is a secret society insult in so many terms in basically boiling it down that's what it is at its highest levels and here we see the equal armed cross of the zodiac employed in their rudimentary logo therefore the Knights of Malta now if we look at image number five this is a very complex symbol it's acidulous self this is the symbol of the 33rd degree of Freemasonry so this is an honorary degree that is conferred upon a masonic initiates when they are essentially deemed worthy of it and it is an introductory degree to what is known as the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry we'll talk about that when we get into the Freemasonry section later on on these podcasts but this symbol shows the dual crosses of the zodiac we saw that there is the equal armed cross pointed up and down and left and right which is the cross of st. George these are the solstices and equinoxes and then the the X cross formed by the swords okay is the cross of the galaxy the Galactic cross that's formed by the four fixed signs of the zodiac being lido Aquarius Taurus and Scorpio and look at that in the Astro theology section we also touched on it in the section where we talked about abhava related with its symbolism so here this X cross is known as the cross of st. Andrew so this is this symbol is ultimately based upon astrological symbolism the symbolism of the the dual cross or the eight-armed cross okay just to very briefly look at this further it says the word SAP entia which means wisdom on it it has the serpent which is also a solar symbol and it's a symbol of the stellar cult as well solar and stellar coax the serpent eating its tail we're actually growing I should say from itself it can be viewed in two different ways it can be consuming itself or it can be generating itself this is a the symbol known as the Ouroboros but it is also symbol of this constellation Draco in this in the stellar cults okay so in side that we have Ordo ab KO the words meaning order from chaos okay representing concepts associated with natural law principles but also in its dark sense associated with chaos sorcery which we'll get into in coming weeks when you see the scales we see the illuminated thirty-three we see the crowned eagles the double-headed eagle as a matter of fact representing the left and right brain coming together we see the symbol of the compasses and square Freemasonry with the G inside which I briefly touched on last week a little bit which we will extensively breakdown in the Freemasonry section but this is a sigil this is not just a symbol so not to get too hung up on going into this in depth because signals are much more complex than basic symbols where I put this in this section for is just to a lead to how the basic symbols are then combined with other symbols and it's layered and layered and layered to create different concepts of course we see ultimately around the entire design here over the whole design a nine pointed star for each letter of the words each letter in the word SAP entia so um behind all of it is the crosses of the solar cult the cross of st. Andrew the cross of st. George this is the eight-armed cross of the zodiac Wheel essentially is what I put this in here to display and it is associated with one of the higher degrees of Freemasonry um image number six is the over as an overhead shot of the Vatican this is the st. Peter squareds known as even though it is an oval shape it's called st. Peter's Square in the Vatican and here we see these two crosses once again combined we see the equal armed vertical and horizontal cross which is the cross of st. George and then we see the X cross representing the four fixed signs of the zodiac the four Gospel writers four angels of the corners etc the Four Seasons the midpoints of the four seasons we see this eight-armed cross pattern again at the Vatican with the obelisk in the very middle there you can see it by its shadow because it's pointed straight up at the middle but you see the shadow pointing I believe toward the east okay because I I would assume the Sun is toward the west when this photo was taken um and that that obelisk in the middle is a symbol for Osiris which is the Sun God of course Christianity in Egyptian cosmology of course Christianity is the solar cult religion it is based upon the Astro theology of the ancient solar religions and that is why in the middle of its most sacred place in the Vatican we have the symbolism of the Sun Osiris's phallic symbol representing the rising of the Sun okay and we see the solar cross symbolism combined there right in the Vatican will look at Vatican symbolism in more depth later on when we break down symbolism but clearly the solar symbolism is used extensively in religion as well coming up to another break you're listening to what on earth is happening I'll be right back after these messages [Music] and we'll wear glasses and all Iraqis control population ee Remy the monstrous verminous demanded that on our shoulders mobile crime index known as the you world war together you're all one together hey Mark hey hello we had a call from Eric hey we got a call from Paragon he saw I don't think he's here switchboard I tried to patch him in but he was going to try to call back I tried to tell him you know I can't really talk to you on the air so I don't want to just drop my phone call on you can you put a meeting hall back can you put him through right after the break I'll I'll tell you to put him through after the break okay yeah he's found on anymore he dropped off but he was I told him to wait I try to game on you know about he dropped off so well I got a call I got a caller through uh I got a call her through talk show I'm gonna put him on after the break I'm gonna look at one more image and then I'm gonna put on a call right you got it yeah sorry about your intro music I just couldn't find it man I Bob's got a hundred video audio clips in here I could have I'm still funny but now go to the show hey in there that's not a problem I'll just add it to my podcast when I clean it up all after the show okay it looks like he might be back here he's at three six seven I'll bring him up okay but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and once again we created a video which you can watch online for 3d telling the biggest and most important prediction yes and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough because it we've watched its leading you online and they explained everything even millipedes simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.americanoutback.net America the number 8 comm watching a TV lat WWWE end of America 8 calm the artist to the Intel head Network Russian Vikon secure your future dip your non-hybrid feet back now the loonie economic crisis food shortages and other topics disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the area organics banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio each day here's your future teachers the family in hard times heirloom organic [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] okay some festive festive music there to come back in for the last segment here on what on earth is happening this evening I'm your host mark passio we have a couple of callers on the line before we get to them I just want to break down one more symbolism related to Astro theology we looked at the st. Peter's Square at the Vatican in the last section but image number seven if we look at that as an image of the Pope that's trope John Paul the second the previous Pope not a Joseph Ratzinger which is the current Pope Pope Benedict but here Pope John Paul the second we see him laden with the symbolism of the Cross now of course this is the symbol of Christianity but we see the equal armed cross used repeatedly in the symbolism that he is employing he's holding the cross of Jesus this arched cross at the base of which is a pinecone because of course this represents the pineal gland being activated to turn us on to the Christ consciousness that's not how it's obviously used in Christianity but they're alluding to it because they know this esoteric symbolism that's why he's holding this in his left hand here and you see the pinecone with his thumb right on the pinecone there but on his head he's wearing the mitre we'll look at that when we look at the Piscean image imagery the Piscean symbolism next week we won't have time to get into that this week but it has an equal armed cross pattern right on the front of it and then on his sachet there you see another equal armed cross pattern if equal armed cross weren't so prominent and so significant to religion why would it be employed on all of the symbolism that the Pope and Software's because it's all about the Sun it's all about the symbolism of the zodiac and ultimately in this section this zodiacal symbolism what I'm trying to highlight here is that these are all used in powerful institutions okay all used in powerful institutions things that are calling to mind Authority and power and that's critical to keep in mind where that's where they employ this symbolism because it is related to the Sun which is the ultimate power in this solar system because it is the giver and bringer of all life and everything that grows and is a necessity for everything that that exists within this system so with that having been said I think I'm going to hold the analysis of symbolism here at this point we'll look at we will look at planetary and stellar based symbolism as well as Piscean symbolism symbolism related to the constellation of Pisces in particular we'll look at those two forms of symbolism next week among some others but I'll hold the breakdown of symbols there I think I hit the audience with plenty for a food for thought and let's take a couple of calls to go out tonight so we had a call on the blog Talk network you could go ahead and put that call her through come on hey Eric how are you gonna um yeah you know it's interesting that these all the Sun symbolism because pretty sure everybody loves this fun yep every time you look at a commercial and you see this on some consciously you're happy thinking like that if you love the Sun I mean what you're setting there were for life absolutely greed what better thing to show you Sun all companies yeah what better thing to associate your products with then the thing that you know is necessary for all life that no one would say oh let's have that let's not have any of that you know people feel better when the Sun is is up when it's a bright sunny day they feel more energy because they do have more energy the light energy that comes down charges our environment it charges us up people feel better they feel more energetic of course they're going to put that symbolism in to associate their product with something that is as powerful as the Sun nor Sylvanas gonna use that to market himself as well she's the giver of all life you know mama the Obama Messiah that's him the Obama SIA as he was called by sir you think he thinks that Freemasonry is for religion uh no I don't think Freemasonry is specifically a religion per se it is what I would consider it in its true essence maybe what it has come become resembles a religion now in its true essence it is a philosophy it is a way of living uh that helps us to understand natural law stay in understanding natural law we understand how the generative principle works which is basically how we create the scenario that we are getting in the physical reality in which we live what Freemasonry ultimately is is a code it's an encoded system which is allegorical and symbolic which helps us to understand how those basic laws of nature work and how to work in harmony with them so that we can create that which we do really want now that being said it's not it's not specifically a religion however it is a system that can be infiltrated and has been infiltrated by people who may have had the intention of learning this to promote their own agenda while keeping it keeping its true essence from other people and in doing so have turned it into what resembles a religion now so you know my answer is a little bit complex but I would say in its true essence Freemasonry is not a religion but what it has become in the modern day can be considered a religion it's one of the reasons I belong I mean it's one of the reasons I will not affiliate myself or join any official Masonic institution on the earth while I you know consider that I live the principles of Freemasonry in its true form okay I will not become any kind of a official Lodge Mason because I understand the level that the lodge system has become corrupted in the modern world and tons of Freemasons warned of this in the past most notably Albert Church Wars you if you read the origins or and the origins of Freemasonry his is his book he warns that the the institution of Freemasonry would be one of the things that could help to resurrect the world and resurrect America in particular from the horrible circumstances it was going into being socialism fascism bureaucracy etc however he said if Freemasonry did not reform himself in the earlier part of the 1900s and you know moving into the 20th century that it would become something that would propagate that officious of bureaucracy and socialistic forms of government and that is what we do see happening our church woods predictions have largely come true in the modern day sadly okay well I guess we'll appeal a call come in now but I appreciate it and I'll help you soon thank you Mark Eric thanks so much man always a pleasure to hear from you all right we also tonight we also have a caller on the talk show network here we go okay caller your name in the talk-show form is non-member your live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening hi markets bye up from Cincinnati can you hear me yes I can Bob how are you oh great I was the caller earlier I'm trying a new system and I apologize I have a comment or a question and a comment yes the firstly the question on your image number 5 Astro theology which you kind of dug into a little bit that sigil case if you'll note as you already know I hear to be cross swords but one of the sword tips seems to be a pointing hand and it appears to be and I'm sure and that's what I'm asking my question what is this strange pointing hand I know that in the Jewish tradition it's called a Yad or a Yad and it's a little pointer but can you share with us the deeper cultic meaning of this thing and my comment is if people think this is just a purely Jewish symbolism I would disagree because mark in my studies I've run across of course the whole German Nazi thing the the they dealt heavily with the cultic symbolism the eagle grasping the swastika in a circle circle the swastika said inside a circle that circle can be transposed as the disc with wings and that's amazing unto itself going back to the ancient Egyptian but um the Hitler himself in his giant headquarters that is the inlaid the wood inlay there was some occult symbolism and that gives some crossed swords a spear and a sword is the wood inlay the next door on the left hand side there are two pinecone two Spears with pine cones atop them over the Greek symbolism the last piece were these two yad these two hands on top of spears what does this mean mark why do these high occultists in the highest realms of government and and high religious orders why do they gravitate we know the pinecone what is this hand pointing thank you mark okay Bob a phenomenal question and while I would say that I cannot offer you a definitive definitive explanation for this hand I will do I will do my best to explain it in the way that I understand from combining multiple forms of occult thought and multiple symbolism one of the reasons that I almost hesitated to include this symbol is is because it is very complex there's so much symbolism all over it and I didn't necessarily want to confuse initial listeners now into this section who are just starting to study symbolism but I put it there because it is so emblematic of Astro theological symbolism now what this hand represents to me is just one of the things that you said is very accurate the Hebrew symbol Yoda means hand it is the first letter in the name of God in Hebrew tradition yo cave of hay which we derived when we transliterate those characters Hebrew characters into English we get YHVH which then we would pronounce Yahweh or Jehovah okay so um the the the letter Y ode in Hebrew actually means hand the word yo means hand in Hebrew okay so each each symbol in the Hebrew alphabet is actually associated with a word and yo this hand okay so it is the guiding force okay it is the force that actually guides the universe it is essentially natural law itself and what this sword pointing in that direction represents is that we need to move toward the rights and this is another word play toward being in the right meaning the moral aspect okay understanding natural law and moving toward that which is right or is within the boundaries of natural law which is that which is moral it forms incidentally a 45-degree angle now with the two other arms of the vertical oriented cross vertically oriented cross now this is a big idea in Freemasonry when you specifically start to get to the illuminated degrees again a lot of Freemasons think that Freemasonry ends at 32 degrees because that's where the Red Lodge stops the White Lodge begins degree number 33 and progresses from there and many Freemasons will even not acknowledge that there is such a Lodge that there's only the Blue Lodge and the Red Lodge and that simply isn't the case on these illuminated degrees make use of higher-level symbolism we see the 33 above the eagles the double-headed eagle is crown illuminated with light this represents also the activation of the pineal gland and the capstone of the pyramid okay it's the Christ consciousness it is the the bringer of light it is the the way the truth the light natural law okay it's all of these concepts underneath if you were to actually be able to see what's printed on that of that sachet that the Eagles home you'll see this on other versions of the 33 degree emblem it says dais my own Quaid juice which means God and my rights and this means that God is the guiding force the the sacred intelligence that underlies everything the universal field is the guiding force that is leading us toward higher levels of awareness and ultimately to acting in unison with natural law which is morality and that's my best attempt to explain that hand there we can go into this more next week but for now that's all the time we really have time for on this episode of what on earth is happening I want to thank everyone for listening and I'll see everybody back here next Tuesday night at 8 p.m. I'm your host mark passier this is what on earth is happening a website what on earth is happening calm the networks website the Intel hub news network calm I'll see you here next week folks good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #047

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Subversive Symbolism, Astro-Theology Symbolism, The Fasces, Natural Law, Right vs. Wrong, The Pentagram*

[Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Intel hub news network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com and networks website the Intel hub news network calm and we have a great show lined up for you here tonight um we have we're going to continue talking about symbolism on the show this evening we went into symbolism pretty extensively on the last show and we covered various forms of symbolism including solar symbolism and Astro theological symbolism we also looked at life force symbolism last week and how these forms of symbolism get into the subconscious mind and how they are used to subvert consciousness to essentially exorcise a form of mind control over people to reach into the subconscious mind to manipulate at that level and to prey upon the person because symbols again often fulfill needs that the person who's using them understands that the person they're using them against actually lacks in their own life so that's what we looked at last week and we're going to continue to do that this week with a pretty ambitious array of symbols I don't know if I'll get through them all but we're going to take a look further into Astro theological symbolism we're going to look at the symbolism of the fashions the symbolism of the pentagram with a five pointed star symbolism of the pinecone and the symbolism of the all-seeing eye so we will break down a plethora of symbols here on the show tonight and we'll be probably be I'm carrying this over into a second show with all these symbols hopefully we get through most of them though I want to I'll give the calling numbers for the show and then I have a couple of event announcements for events coming up in the Philly area and after we do that then we could jump right into the topic so the calling numbers for this show seven two four four four four seven four four four once again calling number 724 triple four seven triple four and the call ID number which you will be prompted for when you call in that number is eight three five one five you could also call the blog talk call-in line which is six four six seven two seven three three eight seven once again if you're listening on blonde talk you can call in two six four six seven two seven three three eight seven event announcements in this area we have two for tonight and the first one truth freedom prosperity presents their monthly documentary and discussion evening they had one last week which was a rescheduling from a couple of weeks back they did not have one in January due to snow conditions here in the city so last week it went very successfully they showed melt up it was a good turnout a lot of great people came out but most of all the the venue just was was great it was a nice upgrade from where they have been having them they were doing at the ethical Society not that that's not a great building and uh you know serves the purpose but the media Bureau Studios is a very comfortable environment and kind of a more intimate environment for a movie setting and the screen is bigger and it's got a nice overhead projector digital projector and uh you know some comfortable seating so it was a it was definitely a success and we're looking forward to more documentary nights at media bureau so next Wednesday will be the February screen February 23rd Wednesday night at 7 p.m. the location is media Bureau Studios that's 725 North fourth Street that is the corner of 4th and Brown in the northern Liberty section of Philadelphia and next week on the 23rd Wednesday night 7 p.m. truth freedom prosperity will be screening end of America the documentary film featuring Naomi Wolf and it's a great film we encourage everybody to come out and check it out if you haven't already seen it encourage new people to come out that's what it's all about and for more information on this group and their activities please visit truth freedom prosperity org that's truth freedom prosperity 0rg finally the free your mind conference less than two months away a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10th at liebe hall 414 Green Street in the city of Philadelphia the doors open at 9 a.m. and the speaker program begins at 10 a.m. admission is 20 dollars per day if you get your tickets in advance 30 dollars per day at the door for your mind is a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma base and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Aaron McCallum Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan Bauer your dozous Freeman fly Yan Irvin John Nicholson Joseph Mara Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Mark motika Mark passio Michael Kelly Paul Marco and Suzanne Taylor at the end of each day we'll have a special event at the end of Saturday toward the end of the program will be screening Suzanne Taylor's documentary what on earth inside the crop circle mystery a great documentary on the crop circle phenomenon and at the end of Sunday we will be having a roundtable panel discussion with whatever speakers are left at the end of the day on Sunday whichever one whichever of them are still there and want to partake in the panel discussion will be welcome to do so so for more information on the free your mind conference please visit www.flexsim.com ok sorry for that folks a little bit draw me a drink of water here ok that's better so we were talking about symbolism last week and we're going to continue our discussion into symbolism over the next probably a few weeks because it's going to take a while to even get through all the different multi-faceted kinds of symbols that are employed as a language to basically subvert the subconscious mind and we will be I guess you could say taking a divergence but it's not really a divergence in the middle of talking about symbolism we will be looking deeply into the philosophy of Freemasonry and this will be part of the ongoing series of breaking down different cult traditions on this show to help people to understand the philosophies that are contained therein and how the occult is a essentially complex way of seeing all the different facets of oneself that's what it really is all ultimately about and it is not one thing the Pope is not one thing just like symbols are not one thing nor is the occult one thing people have this misperception that the occult is all about evil that's the connotation that it is often perceived with when that word is heard and that's a form of mind control in and of itself because the word occult simply means hidden and as we've been labored to try to explain to people on the show the occult is simply hidden information about the human psyche it is ancient human psychology and it is encoded into symbols and allegories often to conceal that information from those which the group that is concealing them doesn't want the information to fall into the hands of or doesn't want other groups to understand that they are teaching ok so for example the symbols of alchemy maybe in were in fact encoded into the forms that they were because during times throughout history you couldn't teach this in the open because you would have been you know in heresy of the path of Church and you would have been done away with often in an extremely painful and torturous fashion so the initiates of this tradition would have often encoded the symbols into uh into uh drawings allegorical drawing and in effect they would be telling the teachings of alchemy without actually speaking or writing it because as we've said last week symbolism is a language and we have to start with the basic building blocks which is what I endeavored to do last week and we're going to continue with that this week and once you get the building blocks those are like the letters okay then you start forming words with those letters to get a little bit more complex with the symbols okay and then eventually we form sentences from words and that's how we communicate thoughts and that's what symbology is like it's a language that you have to get the basic building blocks in order to build the vocabulary in order to then build the syntax of the language so in studying symbols like any occult study and this is a study into the occult because this is hidden knowledge not many people are symbol literate and that's sad because they're being controlled through symbols all the time in our culture in studying any system like symbolism you have to understand it it's very rare that symbols ever mean one thing in fact they hardly ever do symbols are often dual in meaning or have more than two meanings even okay and we have to understand that many people have a overly simplistic interpretation of symbols and say oh no this only means one thing when in fact that's not the case as we will see hopefully I will be able to communicate that to people listening to the show and get them to understand that symbols can be a little bit more complex when they are looked into a little bit deeper than at first perception of them and the people who very often make this mistake are the same people sadly who have the misperception that the occult is all one thing as well and it is not there is a light side to the occult it matters what matters ultimately is what we do with said hidden information it isn't the information itself that's good or evil it's just information what we do with it gives it its value to the to the overall consciousness of humanity and it can be used as an uplift and it could be used as a moving humanity forward in evolutionary terms and consciousness or it can be used as a weapon and what we're really doing here in this symbolism section is attempting to explain how symbolism when it is not known when the language is not understood and people are not literate in it how those who do use these symbols and are literate in them and do understand the connotations that they convey to the human psyche and to the subconscious mind they will use them in fashions that that serve them and that repress and subvert the consciousness of the people that do not understand that language so that's why it's important to expose this and to help people to have a better understanding of symbolism in general and that's the whole purpose here so let's jump in where we left off last week and let's talk about Astro theological symbolism what we did last week is we went through some basic zodiacal symbolism used in different logos and emblems and sigils okay and we looked at the symbol of the equal armed cross is pretty much where we left off we were looking at the knights of malta logo we were looking at the 33rd degree emblem of Freemasonry we were looking at a st. Peter's Square in the Vatican and we were looking at the regalia of the Pope and some of the symbolism that he employs on on his religious regalia and we saw that this is all silver and zodiacal symbolism and it is often used in association because it reflects the Sun and the power of the Sun and of light okay and of energy and life all things associated with the Sun okay it is used in conjunction with institutions that are attempting to convey inherent of authority okay they want to say we are authority figures then often these are holdovers from solar cult worship and sects of the ancient past just like Christianity comes down to us today as an astral theological religion based in Sault solar cult as theology okay so there's a reason they choose the ego armed cross there's a reason they choose symbols that are associated with the zodiac okay the equal armed cross of the zodiac there's a reason that these symbols are employed connection with the Sun and you put that together with an institution that is claiming authority okay we saw the CIA uses this on their shield on their uh emblem as well okay this is what it conveys to the subconscious without even the person doesn't have to be consciously aware of the symbolism see that that's what I also want to convey about how symbolism works symbolism is working it doesn't make a difference if you don't understand it people say well I don't believe in that or in that interpretation of that symbol it doesn't make a difference you don't need belief for our type of forms to be consciously recognized by the subprime sorry subconsciously recognized by your subconscious mind these things are inherently recognized by us we don't need to be consciously aware of them for them to be having effect once we do develop conscious awareness of them then we can begin to I guess you could say desensitize ourselves to the effects of these symbols at the subconscious level and bring them up to the level of the conscious mind so then you can say oh I recognize that I understand its many possible interpretations and I understand in the context how it's being used therefore I'm not as affected by that symbol in this connotation in the context that it's being attempted to be used and against my subconscious mind so that's why becoming symbol literate is so important so let's look at some let's look further into Astro theology in symbols and corporate logos etc okay now we saw in Astro theology there are three basic cults the solar cult the lunar cult and the cult of the stars and planets or the stellar cult so we're going to basically look at stellar cult symbology without the rest of this section on Astro theology symbology okay so if we go up to the website if you go up to my website what on earth is happening calm okay you will see listed on the radio listen page if you're not already there you will see listed on the radio listen page that button on the left hand side you click that it will take you to the radio lesson page and you will see a long list of symbols numbers that are links to different images that I'm going to talk about tonight and probably into next week so you can you can see the Astro theology there is the first section and we went through the first seven symbols in the Astro theology section last week we ended it number seven out of twenty three I believe total okay so that last one was the Pope with the with the cross and The MITRE and he has the Eagle armed cross on his forehead on his miter on his sachet there okay it's all about the symbolism of a cross now we ended there and we looked at again the reason that the cross or so vehicle symbolism is used so widely in authoritarian institutions now we're going to move on to image number eight in that section okay and if you click into image number eight in the national theology section on my website you will see the logo for the car mercury now mercury is the first planet out from the Sun now transportation companies and information companies as well love to use the um asteroid theology aspect of symbolism okay um cars you'll see it on many different kinds of cars okay um there's a reason for this okay the idea of freedom of freedom to travel is embedded in with moving off world okay going off of the earth okay ultimately we subconsciously recognize that earth is a prison hey that what's going on here is control and what has been going on here is control and it's about controlling our consciousness controlling our mind so ultimately we end up living as slaves and therefore our body is ultimately controlled okay and power and influence flows into the hands of fewer and fewer people who then have the power to centralize that even more but it's all perception of power because it's all Authority isn't real it's all a claim of authority and other people who aren't conscious wreak knowledge incluso now when you take that into the realm of the subconscious mind when you understand that everybody knows this they just don't understand it at a conscious level the reason there's so much denial out there in the world is because people know they're under control people know male dominators owned and run this entire world this culture as it stands right now they don't really own it but they're basically in control because they enact violence against other people who try to challenge them and they get people who are actually under their mind-control to enact the violence against other people who are also under their mind-control to said pitiful situation and it's going to come down it's going to come to an end but the question is just how bad it will have to get before that happens just how much suffering will have to be endured by humanity before that occurs because it's going to happen whether we want it to or not because it's not really our will as to whether this control system comes crashing down and breaking apart eventually that's that's not up to us and the only thing that really is up to us is how much pain we choose to experience during that process and subconsciously everybody really knows that so they know we're living in a prison society that's why there's so much denial that's why their eyes go glassy when you mention a lot of this stuff you know it's um it's something that they recognize inherently but not at a conscious level okay they know that that's the case and they want freedom from that they want to be free their true self their true nature wants to be free but they're in such fear that they they won't do the work necessary to bring that understanding up to the conscious level and face it because of the horrors that are pretty much associated with that knowledge when you understand how bad of a place this really is and that essentially it's like a hell world okay so not that many incredible wonderful good things don't happen here and there are wonderful people in this world but as a whole it's not a great place to be as far as evolutionary a possibility goes we are limit limiting ourselves from our true potential and people know this so what a advertiser would want to do here what a smart marketing genius with somebody who wants to get into the subconscious and tap that um that desire they know that desire is there they know a desire for freedom is ultimately underneath but they want to sell you a product they don't they can't sell you true freedom true freedom can't be bought or sold okay it's something that is lived it is something that you know it is within ultimately and they know that they can't sell that to somebody they need to sell you on the idea of freedom so they're going to put symbols of outer space of objects that are beyond the hell world that we're living in beyond the earth realm beyond the floor of the house so to speak as they call it in Freemasonry okay and they they want to sell you on the idea that you're going to get in your car and you're going to it's it is mercury okay it is Saturn okay it is another planet you're going offworld now of course this isn't literal okay they don't literally believe that you're going to believe that or accept that it's it's a symbol it's getting it's resonating with an idea it's making an association that's what symbols do and again I said this last week and I'll reiterate it this week if you're going to take this entire thing and try to approach it from a purely purely left-brain perspective turn off the show now close the browser window and good night because you nothing will be understood as a result of that kind of thinking you have to put your brain into a holistic understanding lista commode allottee which is looking at things from a slightly different perspective and from a creative and an intuitive perspective and that's right brain awareness that has to be combined with looking at the forms and understanding at a conscious level what they're basically speaking to at the subconscious level okay so if again throw the left brain thinking on the back burner and look at this from a creative perspective okay you have to understand they're equating it's all about equating the symbol with an idea okay this is called Association okay symbolic Association this is done constantly in marketing constantly in advertising okay so numbers 8 & 9 these are ashford theology symbols mercury and Saturn the names that they have chosen and the imagery that they have chosen is Astro theological in nature and it is tapping that subconscious desire for freedom to get out of the situation that we're in and again that associates with with actually getting offworld into space into the heavens so to speak okay into heaven which is a better place all right this is all symbolic thinking we're not talking literally here of course all right now we look at number 10 and 11 okay images 10 and 11 in the Astro theology section we see that here more Saturnian symbolism is used this is the Direct TV again the communications company and Nike okay and that's also associated with the idea of travel or running okay so we see the ring of Saturn being used here and just a part of it so it looks like the swirl or a swoosh okay but really this is this is an archetype this is Saturnian imagery it's it's ring symbol lism okay that's employed constantly again well I'm only showing a few examples here just to paint a picture in people's minds this is you will see this repeatedly over and over like a theme that runs throughout symbolism you can discover this in all kinds of logos all kinds of symbols that we are surrounded and inundated with in our culture okay we are moving on the image number twelve now this is another interesting one and again now remember always a need being fulfilled here but not the real need at a mental at a deep subconscious level the need the need is being responded to and then hand it a proxy a proxy meaning it's not the real thing it's something that is given in replacement of the real thing okay so the Dodge truck logo okay and now this is asked for theological symbolism but it's much more okay so let me explain that we're looking at image number 12 now on the Astro theology section the Dodge truck logo which is a huge

Rams head now this is the symbol for Aries they Aries the RAM all right now that's Astro theology symbolism Aries being the first saw sign of the zodiac that the Sun enters when it enters the spring season at the spring equinox however if we really look closer at the Dodge Ram of head-on this shield this red shield incidentally okay we will see that really what it is is it's the uterus it's the exact same shape as the feminine uterus and the fallopian tubes that come off of the uterus so this is the female reproductive system so what they're doing is to the you know macho guys if I want to go out and buy dodge trucks right they're selling to that to that marketing potential okay their target audience right they're selling uh to that target audience which is predominantly male predominantly middle-aged younger to middle-aged men there they're putting something of sexual desire at a subconscious level okay we want to reproduce okay we want sex all right the feminine sexual reproductive system right there on below though and you can actually if you do a search on google you get a comparison I should have put one up there but I put this together earlier today um and didn't get a chance to but if you type in dodge and you know uterus I'm sure you can get a comparison image there that shows just how similar these images actually are so that's again association and and playing upon a subconsciously held desire and then fulfilling it through proxy okay the next image image number thirteen is the McDonald's logo okay red and yellow often in very many cases used in conjunction with food these are colors that resonate in general with food and with the desire for food but moreover again this is Astro theology symbolism because we again see the double arch of the arm of the RAM so this is Aries symbolism here okay um also the color being associated with gold okay a Sun energy okay as food is what we need for energy um that's a relatively simple one moving on to image number fourteen the star ATM logo again here's more stellar cult symbolism and you see the Saturnian ring there again and all the name of it is star okay so this is um associated with money monetary flow again associated with Astro theology image number fifteen now we're combining a whole lot this is almost like a sigil again 15 is the Starbucks logo everybody knows this one very popular coffeehouse and we see many images many symbols kind of teamed up on this one now I'll be repeating this one in a few weeks when we look at goddess symbolism because this is a depiction of the goddess we see the crescent moon okay so this is again there's some lunar symbolism in this one as far as Astro theology the goddess herself is the goddess of the night sky the goddess of the moon it represents Isis or Mary okay um and again it's like a mermaid as well okay if you look at it like yours what you're seeing looking at it from either side is the noir maids tail okay so this is associated with the goddess of the waters again water being the sign of the Sacred Feminine we looked at all of these associations when we looked at Kabbalah and Tarot and and the goddess symbolism contained in the Tarot now the name of the coffee company is star box okay Starbucks okay right in the name there's a show theology again the cult of the stars and we see three stars on the Starbucks logo and one of them is actually in her crown again representing illumination or enlightenment none of these things you will get at Starbucks but they're selling you on the idea the goddess of truth that's what the goddess represents the Sacred Feminine care all of these things subconsciously resonating the crown want enlightenment the queen of heaven the crescent moon stars are often associated with sovereignty that's why they're used on the American flag we'll look at this a little bit later tonight when we talk about the five pointed star and why it's used in extensively throughout these logos okay so that's ash basic Astro theology symbol is leading up there to one that a lot of different symbols are teamed up on again really effective marketers don't like to just go for the one symbol they want to team up different mental associations and combine them in in their logo or their or their emblem and all of those things will resonate together simultaneously so the next section of the Astro theological symbolism that we're going to look at as I said last week is Piscean symbolism or the symbol of Pisces so these images are images number 16 through 23 in the Astro theology section taking this to the end of that section and the first image is just a representation of the symbol of pisces with the two fish they're symbolically depicted that is what places is it's the house of the two fish okay that's the symbol of Pisces two fish often going in different directions as you see them there in image number 16 okay what that represents is really the two interlocking circles of the main symbol that we're going to look at known as the vesica Pisces okay now it's called the vesica Pisces for a reason because it is connected with the fish it looks like the fish a body of a fish and it's associated with the house of Pisces this is the age of the zodiac that we're in it's B we're in the Age of Pisces what that means is that when the Sun rises in the eastern eastern direction every morning if we were to see the constellation that is directly behind the Sun as the Sun is rising we would see Pisces Sun essentially comes up in Pisces now that is at the spring equinox I should say that is how the age that we are in is determined at the spring equinox we look eastward on the horizon sun's rising coming up inside of a meaning in inside meaning it is visually in front of a zodiacal house if we were to see the stars of the zodiac band behind the Sun we would be looking at Pisces if we look behind the Sun okay at that time that's what we mean when we say in the house of Pisces now um image number 17 is a perfect example of Piscean symbolism and again this is connected with the Sun okay again all of the things that are connected with the Sun you're going to actually is actually going to go into the subconscious mind by looking at symbolism that is derived from um astrophys Astro theological forms and in this case we're looking at the vesica Pisces now let me explain what the vesica pisces is if we take two circles and we begin to merge them to disks okay in two dimensions and we just begin to overlap them okay the space in which they overlap will form a tapered oval or a double-ended teardrop shape I guess you could say a shape like a seed okay um this seed in the middle of these two circles is known as the vesica Pisces again it looks like the body of a fish if we look at it from either direction we can see that there's also a thin at the end if we put like an imaginary line between the tops of the circles okay now this is sacred geometry this is known as sacred geometry now you can look this up and you'll probably spend you know you could spend years looking into sacred geometry if you're not familiar with the term sacred geometry is basically geometry that is based upon circles which is the sacred shape ultimately it's based on circles and spirals these are the shapes that really are completely derived from natural forms the circle being the perfect shape and then we have spirals which are found in fractal patterns that underlie nature and all natural forms so to go back to the vesica Pisces it is based upon this sacred geometry essentially the entire world is based upon sacred geometry the vesica Pisces being one of the primary forms of sacred geometry when we look at it because it represents the seed it represents the womb because you you start with one thing and as you cut you know as it basically divides into two you have if we look at the MasterCard logo as an example of this let's say the red circle on the left that is let's say that's the primary object the one thing okay as it then divides into two okay we have duality so now we have the we have the orange circle there on the right but the space in which they overlap forms this womb and it is a womb ship if we look at it okay it is the female reproductive organ shape okay this is um it's a vaginal shape okay and this is played upon as we will see okay we'll see that in the next logo that's coming up the chanel for men a perfume um but to stay on the vesica pisces for just a moment longer that shape in the middle is the place of potentiality of creation that exists between the two of seemingly opposites or lower um essences the two circles okay and it represents the synthesis between those two so that's essentially what the vesica Pisces is is ultimately about and we will see how it is used in different symbols in corporate and religious symbolism in a moment let's move to so there it is in number seventeen the MasterCard logo and the word master is used in conjunction with this baby cause ultimately mastery comes from the combination of the left and right brain that's what this also is an allusion to is it is these two poles coming together okay to form this synthesis again and ultimately that's all about the awakening of the third eye and we can obviously see it's an eye shape okay this is a shape of an eye okay not the letter eye but an eye human eye okay this is the coming together of the left and right brains to open up the eye and we'll see how the eye figures into this tonight as well it's about mastery when that happens it's mastery so they're using this all in this logo it's that none of this is accidental I can assure you of this okay it is specifically chosen because of the connotations that it carries I hear the music for the first break I'm mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening on the Intel Hub News Network we'll be right back after these messages folks stay with us in a world where telepathy and all they don't keep control of the population come here any amongst us the burden of humanity left on our shoulders be on the way out if you expose the mobile time limit a known Adam world order together we are all one together you know Intel Rogers the battle for the humanity and since June us in the fight the amount of calm a very wealthy US citizen is predicting that in 2011 we will with the most important day in America hit more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and gamble now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the year but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owners General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and we he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing the biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch this free video online today he explains everything you need to know including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video at www.att.com/biz video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's the WWC end of America the number 8 calm watch this play give you at WWE end of America 8 calm you are listening to the info hub network compression by P secure your future get your non-hybrid feedback now with the loonie economic crisis food shortages and other toxic disasters now is the time to be ready just click on the heirloom organic banner at the top of our BlogTalkRadio page today secure your future and the future of your family in hard times heirloom organic seed join me Joe Joseph John King and insecure Thursday and Sunday we are a big concern hidden already made in the intro hub news network okay ladies and gentlemen were back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio before the break we were talking about Piscean symbolism and the symbolism of the vesica pisces we were looking at the MasterCard logo and we were looking at the connotations that these symbols and words are teamed up with to employee to the subconscious so again we see that the vesica pisces is actually a symbol of synthesis is a symbol of creation it is a symbol of the union of opposites is a therefore a sexual symbol and not just at a physical level but at a level of blending the male the masculine I should say and feminine it exists within each of us in the process known as the chemical wedding and that is what creates enlightenment that is what truly opens the mind that is what truly gives access through this gateway of sorts to higher levels of consciousness which is also what the vesica Pisces represents a gate as well it's all of these things it's the pineal gland it is the all-seeing it is the eye okay it relates with the all-seeing eye because that's what the pineal gland ultimately is um it is the womb of creation okay and it is the union of opposites or the blending of opposite polarities to create a synthesis between them and they're using the word mastery in conjunction with that master okay because it does this shape does imply mastery so image number eighteen shows you an even more subversive use of this the Chanel perfume logo the two interlocking C's now ostensibly that's for Chanel yes but they're put together in this very specific fashion forming the vesica Pisces and again this is the feminine reproductive organ and it says Chanel for men now the subconscious reads things differently than the conscious mind does so if there's one end you could substitute two ends and see that word is channel it's the same phonetically as the word channel so we would have symbolically in symbolic language yes in left brain awareness it doesn't indeed say Chanel but in holistic brain awareness and symbolic awareness that word is channel okay whether it has one N or two it's the same phonetic a combination of sounds and what they're saying here is the channel for men and that you know speaks for itself this is sexual symbolism used in a almost overt way you know it's almost hard not to see it one you know once you know a little bit about symbolism so um again always selling something to you not the actual thing they're not going to sell you sex but they're going to sell you the idea of sex we see this used all the time in in our television commercial commercials and beer commercials football qamar you're doing during football everything you know the the car car commercials that we see on television always trying to sell people on the idea that you know our product is sexy you know you have this you know sex will follow okay it's all a proxy all selling people subconsciously on an idea so that then they will associate that idea with the product the thing that they want okay they know everybody wants sex it's an innate human need okay they will then associate that that in they need with their product and therefore that creates desire they're latching onto an existing desire and associating that with their product same thing with cool-cool cigarette logo cigarettes logo on image number 19 they're the vesica Pisces employed okay same idea associated is ire with their product and indeed desire is associated with cigarettes for certain I fortunately never got into that habit but I know how difficult it can be can be one of the hardest to break you know people who I seal attempted to quit many times in their life attempted being the key word a very difficult addiction cigarettes and you know tobacco often gets the rap for it but tobacco is a naturally-occurring plant it's all the additives in tobacco to creates all the problems we pretty much looked at that would look into the food section I believe I alluded to that but the cool logo here clearly employing the symbolism of the vesica Pisces in a association with desire now image number 20 in this section is the CBS logo and as a television network they're employing here the all-seeing eye and indeed that's what we do we watch the television okay the eye being used here symbolically and this is the vesica Pisces again and it is associating their product with again the all the things that go along with the vesica Pisces desire enlightenment union of opposites um solar symbolism as well and all of these things they're associating with their product which is the the programming that they hit people with through the television through the hypnotic device and again an eye is often a symbol that is used in conjunction with hypnosis as well the way one looks into one's eyes and here this eye is wide open with the large pupil in the middle with two large lids you know looking almost sinister being that it's one eye and we'll look at the symbolism of the one eye but here again vesica Pisces symbolism clearly displayed now let's look at religious symbolism when it comes to the vesica Pisces or Piscean symbolism and a good reason for this is because one of the most powerful institutions in the world the Roman Catholic Church derives its symbolism from the scent the astrological symbolism of Pisces and there's a reason for that and we talked about that when we covered our theology on this show and it is because precisely the Sun is in the house of Pisces in the age that we are in presently and in order to pay homage to the Sun which is what this Astro theology cult is ultimately all about it is the worship of the Sun it is not the worship of the man that they call Jesus and that is a another proxy or symbol and it all represents the Sun being the savior of the world we went into this enormous Lea and at length in the Astro theology section if you didn't catch that please go back into the podcast archives on my site go to the podcast tab and all of the archives are there you can go back to the shows on Astro theology and check that out and arm here in image number 21 we'll start looking at the Piscean symbolism when it comes to the Catholic Church so we see again an image of the Pope wearing the mitre he has the mitre on his head and if we look at the mitre from the side as the scene in this image now we saw the Pope's mitre in image number seven okay from the front or from a front at an angle slightly but here we see it completely from the side and you can clearly see that that is a large fish head okay it is placed upon the head of the pope it even has you know that that sash coming off the back forms like the tail of the fish because what it ultimately is representing is the Pope here as the fish God okay I know that sounds strange to people who have not looked into Astro theology but the image number 22 will clear that up a little bit and when we get to the symbol some symbolism of the pinecone um we will also see some of fish and bird symbolism employed in a solar Astro theology cults and cult worship of the ancient past being that Christianity is a remnant of that is a holdover from those ancient days of solar worship and it is still it still does represent the solar cult in the modern world here we see the the Pope as the The Vicar of the Sun God okay of the Christ on earth showing that indeed this age is all about the fish the places Jesus is alleged to have been a fisherman okay this is all symbol symbolic it's a stroke theology it means that he is the God the Savior hero that is brought in at the Age of Pisces and this is the story of the son Savior during this age and the story is the same no matter what agents in doesn't make a difference as we were in the house of Ares then it would be a story of you know the Abrahamic religions of you know we see you know it based upon RAM and of in we see ransom was employed in Judaism and we go back to bowl symbolism when we when the son was in the house of tourists which is before Ares okay two houses before Pisces arm now when it was in Taurus again it was about the worship of the bull and we see bull symbolism used in the in the ancient Middle East we see the bull god Molech being worshipped we see the Old Testament stories of the people making a golden calf to worship which is essentially it notes a bull and you know that being said that that's sinful that's blasphemous don't do that no longer do that because the Sun you know the old age was ending and the Sun was moving into the house of of the Aries and now it's we're moving on to RAM symbolism under Moses you know Rameses ram Moses Ram Abraham Abram this is it's all it's all about asteroid theology the whole thing is about astrobiology and how these words all fit into place and words fit in with these symbols it's a tapestry you have to understand that people who understand this have been using these things against us as weapons for thousands of years and until we learn their language we're going to be powerless to defend ourselves against this we don't even know the symbols that they're using out in the open in the open and people buy into this and accept it readily some of the most you know wicked people associated with high religion you know completely uh traumatizing children sexually abusing them and then it covered up at highest levels you know the current Pope I highly recommend people watch the documentary sex crimes and the Vatican if anybody listening to the show has an high opinion of Christianity especially in an organized sense again if you want to talk about the esoteric underlying true essence of the Christian tradition that was beginning to gain steam around the 1st century AD I'm all all ears and let's talk about it let's delve deeply into it but as far as organized religion in the modern day goes when it comes to the so-called Christian tradition it's all Astro theology and at the highest levels it's being run by evil people you know the Pope right now was the Cardinal during all the reshuffling of these priests that that abused children in horrible sick twisted depraved ways and he just signed papers and you know of did all the bureaucratic things necessary to just move these priests over into other parishes so that they can continue to do the same thing over and over again to different children instead of actually working in conjunction how these people are put away where they where they really belong which is sequestered from the rest of the top human population where they can't do any harm but you know that's a whole nother issue maybe I can link to that in this section since we're talking a little bit about a show theology and tonight's show and how that fits into Christianity when it comes to symbolism but he has sex crimes in the Vatican a great documentary and I highly encourage it if you have the stomach for it because it is quite disturbing but look at image number 22 and now we'll see where this fish symbolism is derived from so this is a Syrian and I believe Acadian symbolism this would be the cult of Dagon da gon fish God and this is you know a middle-eastern symbolism of the ancient world going back I guess five six thousand years and it is again a representation of a fish God now they claim that their gods were scaly or had feather like us the scalish or feather --is-- skin okay now this can mean a lot of different things symbolically it could be symbolic but it some people also suggest that maybe these gods were hybrids of some sort and they weren't actual gods they were some sort of hybrid being like maybe a extraterrestrial mixed with human and these qualities were depicted okay maybe their skin qualities were depicted by feathers or depicted by scales and because of the way their skin may have appeared so that they people when they were depicting them in their renderings dreaming like this some people claimed it was because they came from the sea maybe from an advanced civilization after some sort of a Cataclysm and they looked at them as fish people maybe they had flying technology they looked at them as bird people there's a myriad of explanations but indeed we see bird gods and fish gods often used in conjunction with solar cult Astro theological worship in the ancient world okay dayvon being one of them but there were many others um so you can see clearly this depiction of The MITRE on his head okay but it's an actual fish head with the body and tail and all okay and you can see clearly that this is a what we're seeing in modern Christianity the trappings of the Pope are clearly a holdover of this ancient silver religion okay so I would highly recommend looking into Sumerian mythology and Akkadian and Assyrian of mythology to understand some of this so I might post a couple of book links this week to the podcast archive I didn't get a chance to do that last week but I have a couple of good books on symbolism that I'll probably link to this week as well moving on to image number 23 this is the last one for this section and we'll move on to a different topic regarding symbolism but just to wrap up and the Astro theology section this is the popular symbol of Jesus as used in the modern world when it comes to symbology this is how Jesus is symbolically depicted as the fish and there's it should be obvious by now listening to the show as to why because the Piscean symbol represents the age that we are in as far as the Sun is concerned as far as the procession of equinoxes the Sun is in the house of Pisces at the current time that we live in therefore the Sun Saviour mythos must be must be associated with fish or Piscean symbolism now this symbol is actually much more ancient than being used in conjunction with Jesus it goes back to Egyptian cosmology and it goes back to the disciples of Horus Horus being the Sun God of the Egyptian methis the golden Falcon we talk about this in the Astro theology section many weeks ago but Horus being the Sun God of Egypt and again this looks very much like the Eye of Horus in this configuration put on its side in the original of followers the religion of Horus his followers were known as the Shem soon hor this means the disciples of Horus okay and uh if you simply turn the Jesus fish the vesica Pisces or the I which is what it is okay you just turn that I up right in other words rest it on its tail so that the point base is up in the air you essentially have the symbol of what was known as the disciples of Horus and the Egyptian tradition it's one of the symbols of the Shem succour now um what I would also say is it is a reflection of the direction that humanity has gone that this symbol which was originally upright okay it was originally erect or pointing upward okay we have now tipped it to the left and that is very very symbolic and telling me because Humanity is largely in a state of left brained imbalance that's why we can't see the total pictures we're trapped in Evo the ego barriers of the left brain and identification with the physical world and this is a reflection of the direction that religion in general has taken now religion is a right brain imbalance but I should say that's it it's an indicator of the direction that consciousness has taken as a whole of people on the earth and we are moving in the Sinister direction the fish is so to speak symbolically here okay we need to make that the upright once again okay because that forms the Gateway that forms you know the all-seeing eye up above the pyramid if we look at it in a negative aspect okay Stargate opening up the pineal gland the the Gateway out of these the ways that we are controlled the gateways out of the limited ways that we are thinking in the modern world because ultimately all of the control is predicated upon mind control we need to open our minds we need to free our minds from the types of limitation that were trapped in which is made possible only by being limited into the left brain way of seeing the world instead of a holistic way which incorporates Sacred Feminine and the creative capabilities of the right brain so balance is what we're looking for and I would say that uh that symbol would be better represented as being balanced and by being upright rather than tilted to the left there but I understand what they're going for here it is also a symbol of an eye in that configuration and again it is completely tied in with the Eye of Horus because Horus is the same Sun Savior that Jesus represents so that is astro theological symbology explained in a nutshell but again it is simply my interpretation and it is very limited because we could sit here for days discussing all of this these different forms of symbolism again I want to give people a basic overview and then they can do Studies on on their own further so let's move on to another another topic or another form of symbolism let's look at the fashions okay so we can look at image number one in the fashion section now what the fashions is you will see it depicted there an image number one is a bundle of rods or staffs okay that are tied together off and lashed together with leather or some other form of material and they are lashed around a central ax the ax is sometimes depicted in the middle of them or is sometimes lashed directly to this a larger bundle of rods or score staffs now what this is and this derives out of the ancient Roman culture ancient Roman Empire this is a symbol of centralized authority centralization of power and we'll see how this is used in the modern world has been used in the modern world it represents the the ax represents the central authority okay it represents um the empire so to speak it represents the the larger centralized government okay and the smaller staffs are representative of the satellite of states or satellite nations that form the M Peyer that are ruled from the central authority of an emperor or a king or a pope or leader etc so essentially the cutting blade of the axe keeps all the other satellite nations so to speak in line okay it represents the greatest power and then all of the other things are subservient to it so they are bound by it they are bound to it okay you can clearly see where the symbolism is going as far as concepts and ideas of authority it's an authoritative authoritarian symbol and it represents greater centralization of power meaning once you have people recognizing your claims and acting on your behalf and doing what you are telling them to do you then develop you then acquire more of this capability and it becomes easier to centralize even faster and build up and build up and build up and that's what we're seeing the march toward globalization in a march toward ever increasing centralization of power whereby fewer and fewer people make decisions that control other people's lives and try to tell them what they may or may not do regardless of whether they are harming anyone or not of course this is completely antithetical to natural law to the concept of principles with the concept of human rights and the concept of right versus wrong okay and the perpetrators of this node know this ultimately at the highest levels because they're psychopathic man men completely imbalanced to the left brain basically don't really have a soul like you and I do and as we perceive the human soul label they don't have those qualities because they're psychopathic and really can't experience human emotion and they use this symbol wherever authority is demanded or commanded wherever they say we are the authority and this is the symbol that's going to show you that we're the authority that we're in charge we're the boss what we say goes but again this is all utter nonsense it's utter crap it's utter BS all authority in this domain in the three dimensional space-time realm anywhere you go within it is illusionary and it's a claim that exists and I don't care who claims to the contrary you're wrong the end the end you're wrong there is no authority in the three dimensional space-time continuum that we call the physical universe in the flesh doesn't exist isn't going to exist never has existed it's a claim it's a claim that exists only within the minds of the people making the claim and those accepting the claim and that's all it is because there is no authority here in this space-time dimension there is no innate Authority no inherent Authority it's an illusion it's all a claim to try to control other people when somebody says says the phrase I have the authority or this entity has the authority you know what that's called it's called mind control ladies and gentlemen and that's all it's called and that's all it is and if you actually believe that claim you're under mind control the end you know cry about it pound your fists on the desk bang your head against the wall all you like nothing will ever change the fact that that's the truth that's all it is okay no one has authority over anybody else in point of fact reality meaning objective reality and there is such a thing again we get into the ideas of more relative relativism and solipsistic you know there my truth is different than your truth and you know of what you are saying about Authority you know maybe true for some people not for no it isn't there is such a thing called right and wrong it exists objectively if you understand natural law by studying it and its ramifications you will understand that which right is and that which wrong is and I do clearly understand what those things are and it's very simple right is any any action you do have a right to take which doesn't harm another period you're not creating physical harm I was talking about this with a friend we were boiling day and we were talking about the natural law transgressions the the traditional things that are looked at as being wrong or going against natural law and this is just an aside to symbolism for a minute for a moment but uh you know people have boiled them down to for murder rape trespass and theft now that's a quite a simplification but I said we could go down and simplify it even further and really it's all ultimately one thing one there is one ultimate wrong that you can do that you can take if you really think about it and boil it down okay and many very aware and conscious spiritual teachers have actually made this observation okay people who if they do make this observation listen to them because they know what they're talking about okay I won't give any names but I could think of a couple off the top of my head that I did hear this from in the past and um it's a very astute and profound observation when it comes to natural law when we're talking about what is harming people we look at murder okay you can extend that into assault or taking physical violence against somebody without cause without the right to do so would use it it's the initiation of undue force you can have a right to use force but only if someone is employing undue force against you which is called violence okay so violence essentially is number one okay then rape and that's a form of violence of course it's sexual violence okay and then theft okay taking something that doesn't belong to you and trespass which or which you could boil down to destruction of property or being in someone's space that they are actually imploring living and using without you know the right to be there you know they they've staked the claim to this space that's their living conditions and environment and you're going in into their you know unwarranted Lee so you could boil all these things down to one thing and that's fact and that may sound strange to some people but if you think about it if you're telling someone you're taking their life and you didn't have the right to do it if it's murder okay you're beating them you know we're taking physical violence in some form against them and you didn't have a right to do it you're taking their health or their physical well-being if you're taking their things that's self-evident that's self that's very obvious you didn't have a right to do that that's the straight theft and if you're um you know taking they're damaging their property you're taking their right to to basically um you know be secure in their environment you know and you know that extends to damaging the product of their labor or thieving from the product of their labor that's called taxation which is theft it's all set in one form or another theft is the ultimate transgression it's really everything else every other transgression every other form of moral law is another variant effect if you really think about it and get down to it okay so the reason I was talking about this is because we were getting into the idea of authority as represented by the fascist symbol and of course this is the symbol that represents fascism that's what it that's what fascism is named after this symbol okay because fascism is totalitarian authoritarianism meaning there is absolute control by the state and there is no rule room for argument what we say goes and if you don't agree violence is going to be carried out against you that's called totalitarianism that's rapidly what the United States of America is moving toward a totalitarian form of government and people think there's a big difference between fascism and socialism and this is another artificial dichotomy they're the same thing they're total control in the name of violence saying if you don't do what we say in the way we say we will conduct violence against you that's it that's what all Authority is if you really boil it down that's it it's somebody saying I mean I'm in control you're going to be subservient to me and if you don't do what I say I'm going to be violent against you when I don't have a right to do that and that's what all of our Italian ISM is which is why I believe in none of it because I'm not on their mind control because that's all of all of that is this whole argument that there's any such thing as Authority is ultimately what the entire the entire world view of mind control is built upon claims of authority in the flesh when no such thing exists because you're not God that's why won't it really come down to it okay the institution of governments is an idea that even is predicated upon the idea that man is God okay because if that authority doesn't exist in any individual how can multiple individuals combine non-existent Authority the Korea Institute governments it's all mind control it's all trying to get people to accept the idea of Authority which does not exist you believe in illusion you get an illusionary world to create suffering the end that's it you want to take anything away from the show that's it you want to continue to believe in illusion things that don't exist and continue to act upon them you're going to continue to get more suffering I don't know how much simpler I can put that but there it is so this is the fasces symbol and what it represents in the eyes of control freaks control freaks you know people who hate themselves so much than what they really want to do is just make the other people's lives miserable by conducting violence against them in some form that's it that's all it is these are self loathing people and always have been why because they've never really turned inward and understand what real power lies they've never found that place of power within themselves and the connection to the true source of creation they don't have that capability maybe some of them you know and instead of seeking healing which our society should do you know all they do is they seek control so this is one of these sick twisted notions and this is a sick twisted symbol and what I would say is indeed this does represent kind of almost a 1 a unit dimensional way of looking at a symbol I don't know of any other interpretation for the fashions itself it's a complex symbol you can look at the acts a little bit differently the acts is used in ancient astronaut the Sun God again ok but um the fasces itself is a multi-tiered symbol it's combining multiple smaller symbols into a larger one so there's a pretty clear understanding of its representation symbolically an image number 2 here in this section we see the fact she's used on the Italian flag during uh Mussolini's reign okay clearly an example of fascism as Mussolini running a fascist government on image number three here's more fascism oh we call the Nazis fascist well they're National Socialists right it was a National Socialist German Workers Party the Nazi Party well here's the symbol of fascism right on our postage stamp from 1938 I believe okay so with Hitler on it the fashions they're depicted on the left now we're also where we see the fashions role in some pretty surprising places connected with government and monetary institutions we look at the house chamber in image number four a this is where the house meets the House of Representatives and you have two fashions on both sides of the main seat where the speaker of the house sits in the image number four there all right two fashions I thought this was supposed to be a republic well it's supposed to be a republic we clearly have fascist symbolism in the main house of the republic of the United States there's some mixed symbols there I would say mix the mixed messages maybe so if you think this is actually a republic but if you know what this government really is that symbolism is totally appropriate I would say if you know what any government is you understand that that symbol is very appropriate all right so moving on we see a close-up for those who may not you know see that clearly enough there in the smaller image there's a larger image it's in black and white it clearly shows the image of the fash YZ uh in between two pillars there next to the American flag and five-pointed stars overhead to ionic pillars and that there's a symbol of the mace there which is uh also a solar cult symbol image number six the United States Senate seal okay with the US flag shield design a Liberty Cap of the olive branch and what's that we have there below - fascist over each other in annex configuration okay the United States Senate supposedly a body of a Democratic Republic yet there's two symbols of centralized Roman authoritarianism also known as fascism on the Senate arms there you do the math the next image image number seven this is an image of the inside of the Lincoln Memorial Lincoln seated on the throne okay and that's what this is supposed to represent a throne chair he's supposed to be a king because indeed you know this is a Empire that we're living in if we're honest with ourselves we live in an empire with an emperor the emperor is a plutocracy ruled by the extremely extremely rich but ultimately the real plutocracy that's really ruling the show behind the scenes the real oligarchy I should say it's really ruling the show behind the scenes is a class of Oh cultists and understand how all of the symbolism works they combined it they gather in different occult orders and they're doing a number mentally emotionally psychologically on the human race and they pretty much have us right where they want us until we wake up to this and I've said it before and I'll say it again and I'll say it repeatedly over and over again until it sticks until the occult is no longer the occult the world will be enslaved meaning until people understand what these ocultist s-- understand and how they're employing this information and what their methodologies are and they integrate that knowledge into who they are confront it and then rise above that and understand that knowledge cannot be occulted that it's owned by the people of the world is that it's owned by all of us we share it and we don't occult it and we come up to the level of consciousness where that can be done you will be essentially a slave whether you're free in mind or not bodily you're going to be essentially have violence conducted against you anytime you go up against these people who actually believe that they are authorities and it's done through mind control through the occult we'll be right back after these messages folks we've got a half an hour left be right back [Music] are you still paying your credit cards and so-called bank loans thinking that you are the money do you feel like it's your moral obligation but can't see an end in sight well what if I told you that in truth you don't know a single penny and that the banks move this and hope you don't find out here's where we come in we to prosper calm specializes in a profound debt repudiation method which challenges the validity of your so-called decks morally frees you from the burdens and protect your property island system is often superior to settlement bankruptcy or consolidation which often leave you in a war situation if you feel the moral obligation to take care of yourself and your family then I urge you to consider taking action right now the economy will not wait if you want to know more so you can prosper through the economic collapse almost being honorable and true to yourself then call eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three that's eight seven seven four one seven eight three nine three or visit three to prosper calm right now hey if ye Shepherd he hosted the info hub check out my lifestyle every Sunday at 4 p.m. Central Standard Time you can check it out from my website the Intel hub radio.com [Music] join me Joe Joseph John Cain and AC Griffith Thursdays and Sundays evening at 8:00 p.m. Eastern freedom League radio on the inside of news they very wealthy US Edison is predicting that in 2011 we will witness the most important day in America in more than 50 years he says it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children and even how you take care of your health and family now this man has made some outrageous predictions over the years but the crazy part is he's usually right you see he predicted the collapse of GM Fannie Mae Freddie Mac and America's biggest mall owner General Growth Properties a few years ago in fact Bironas called his work a dire prophecy now this has nothing to do with the stock market but it could have a huge impact on almost every aspect of your life and recently he created a video which you can watch online for free detailing his biggest and most important prediction yet and it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least watch the free video online today he explains everything you need including simple steps you can take to protect yourself you can find the video @ww end of America H calm although this video may be offensive to some audiences it's worth checking out again that's wwm of America the number eight comm watch this free video at wwm of America a calm you are listening TV Intel hub news network Russian border by piece [Music] that's what you're listening to the Intel hub news network where we're crushing the dark new world order piece by piece and we're going to build the light one I'm your host mark passio you're listening to what on earth is happening we were getting into the symbolism of the fasces as connected with government institutions and one of the main symbols that we see in Washington DC is the Lincoln Memorial it faces the phallic symbol of masculine energy known as the Washington Monument which is the symbol of the phallus of Osiris in the Egyptian cosmology if we look at I want to spend a little bit of time on the Lincoln image itself which is image number seven on the website are four images for tonight on the radio listen page under the fascist symbolism we see that Lincoln is actually seated on this throne because he represents the emperor of the symbolic emperor of the ruling class the the ruling elite the rain over the ignorant masses to think they're free and he is holding two fashions right there it's supposed to be a symbol of emancipation and freedom yet on either side Eddy the Emperor holds two fashions on the left hand side he has a closed fist okay on the left hand side he has a closed fist representing government authoritarianism representing violence okay on his left I want to emphasize his left so if you're seated in that chair your left hand so you have to envision okay his left hand is made into a fist and it's on top of the fashions we see that on the right hand side of the image when we're looking at it but that's his left hand so that represents left brain control typify by government violence on the right hand side he has his hand open grasping the fashions but open nonetheless with an open palm okay and his right foot is forward this represents handing somebody control in the name of righteousness or in the name of doing the right thing or putting the right foot forward this is all symbolic it's all very very specifically chosen symbolic language okay you call this form of control is religion the right brained form of control and symbolically what they're telling you is that we control both of these institutions we control government and we control religion we control at all as the occultists who owned this place who owned this place and own you because you don't understand your rights you don't understand natural mall you don't understand our language then we're telling you this right in the open in the place that you think is the seat of your government is a place that you think typifies human freedom and emancipation we're telling you this right in your face and you're not intelligent enough to figure it out and I'll say again there's very little other interpretation for this okay this is clearly subversive symbolism in this instance the fasces means essentially one thing centralization of power and they're telling you how they're doing it openly in the form of mockery that's what this is this is a form of occult mockery because this country was on lock stock and barrel in Lincoln's day and even before and it's one of the reasons they murdered him in the murdering of a king because he's their symbolic king or Emperor just like they murdered Kennedy in a ritual killing of a king it's an Osiris ritual and he's looking at the phallus of Osiris the problem is you have to understand so many different forms of symbolism to decode this most people think it's crazy when you even talk about it or try to help people understand it but to the initiated this is telling an exact story in specific encoded language that 99% of people are too domed comprehend quite frankly I mean you know just to say it unapologetically because it's the truth I think people have a long long long road ahead of them until they really start grasping this and they're going to suffer an unheralded amount an untold amount quite frankly you know I don't know if the earth is really going to put up with this you know that this level of denial and you know what we're doing to her you can't read some of the things that we're doing to the body of this planet and it is it's just unfathomable but uh you know we keep letting these occultist do this to us because we don't want to learn and we don't want to admit that we're wrong we can't admit when were duped that we were played hardest thing for anybody to do this in a deep ego state is admit they got played you didn't see it coming the problem is most people have been played since they were in the cradle you know uh you know it's a the game is rigged because their programming people with all of this stuff from the moment they're born and the brain soaks up everything like a sponge in the first seven years you know we're on automatic download mode mentally and in the way we you know build our worldview when we come into this world and they count on that that's why the symbolism is everywhere starts to work as soon as you're born the next image image number 8 I'll try to wrap up the fascism section and then maybe we'll stop there and move on to other symbolism next week but we have the administrate the Administrative Office of the United States courts their seal we see a feather pen a scroll and what's this behind it a gigantic wonderful rendering of a fascist there in our court building symbol of fascism in the United States courts hmm interesting we this represents total justice the court system doesn't it fair balance justice you know truth coming to light is not where our court system represents they're telling you out in the open out in the open there's a building I didn't post it here maybe I'll get a chance to put it up on the website in Philadelphia there was an old court building that has clearly fascist symbolism on it there's a man you know this big Greek god looking figure he seated on a throne in these holding of fashions with the axe coming off of it and you know this is right there on the on the side of a court building on its own Nathan Nathan Chestnut streets in Philadelphia and there's very encoded symbolism just behind his throne where he's sitting you see two small lightning bolts but clearly there's their spelling SS it's the two sig runes that the Germans used during the Third Reich the Nazis I should say used on the Third Reich are representing the Schutzstaffel the SS secret police and it's right there on a court building in the United States out and open in the middle of a major city in the middle of the city where the Declaration of Independence was written and signed right out in the open hidden in plain sight image number nine is the logo or the seal of the Knights of Columbus this is a Christian affiliate organization connected with it's an affiliate of Freemasonry and it is an affiliate of the the Catholic Church uh the Templar cross here is represented the equal armed cross again and in the middle of the logo there you see a sword we see an anchor and of course overlapping them both we see a symbol of the fasces arm in image number 10 we see a fashion on an old United States dime so right on our money printed by the Federal Reserve System of course another fascist entity a fascist institution that is uh has been a oligarchical um rulership of the United States since its inception basically the Fed basically dictates to our government not the other way around um right there on the money that they print on the US dime leaf ashes and it says EEP Orbis unum from the one from the many one in other words centralization of power of the state from the many nations we're going to form one a one-world government essentially so the fashion is omnipresent in symbolism of the United States and we saw it used in in a Nazi Germany as well there in that section so I think I'll continue we still have a little bit of time let's get into the symbolism of the pentagram and this is an interesting one and this is one that many people will go into and break down but I hope to give a little bit more comprehensive of an idea of what the five-pointed star symbolism represents from different angles so the first thing I want to do is approach it from a truly occult philosophical perspective and help people to understand what the five pointed star in general as a symbol of occultism is used to represent will look at a deeper example of that a little bit later on if I give a couple of basic examples of where it is used so looking at image number one in the pentagram section we can see uh the the upright five pointed star and we see here depicted in different colors okay each each triangle section shown as a different color and on the points of it were showing different alchemical symbol associations so if we start at the bottom left there in green and we see an inverted equilateral triangle with a line about two-thirds down from the top cutting it up you know into a 1/3 and 2/3 sections of in green there that is the out chemical symbol of Earth okay so we see the four colored elements symbolically depicted earth being green okay now if we then would go to the left to the yellow point we see an upward pointing triangle also sectioned in a similar fashion and this is the alchemical symbol of air okay so earth again is our resources the innate talents mean we may come in with that are somewhat developed the circumstances we are surrounded by resources and talents okay that's essentially what you have to remember when it comes to earth what what it represents as far as what is with within us and around us now the air symbolism yellow here and the alchemical symbol of air represents our intellect so this is actual intelligence okay and again it's largely that left brain form of intelligence that um you know the capacity that we have to actually learn things and retain things and you know understand things so that is air then to the right side of that we see in blue the alchemical symbol for water which is simply the inverted triangle or the chalice um this represents our emotional capacity okay so what we feel and how we act upon those feelings then is our actions which is symbolized in red there at the bottom right by the alchemical symbol for fire an upward pointing triangle and this represents will the plane of will and actions what we do in the world now all of these four qualities or elements within the individual ultimately should be governed by higher-level consciousness an understanding of natural law morality rights etc and this is the spirit the governing spirit okay in which we do all of these things in which we think feel act and operate in the world through our circumstances and resources and affiliations etc okay therefore that symbol up at the top there in white above the white arm of the pentagram the five pointed star represents spirit or ether okay this is the fifth element and ultimately it is you know the higher will or love energy okay higher consciousness it is spirit itself potentiality and it is the source of creation it's a starburst pattern again there the eight-pointed star okay representing the two crosses the cross of st. George and st. Andrew we've gone over this in the Astro theology section and then the symbolism section we talked about the cross but there it is so that's like a solar symbol starburst pattern or a rays coming out of a central source so that's what this represents source spirit itself okay and it is put in the highest position because this is what the true governing factor is not the authority of man the physical world okay but the authority of spirit that exists within and all around us okay it's not in the flesh it's a higher quality and we need to be supplicant to that that is the authority of this Rome not anyone in the flesh excuse me one hey how are you Bob yes what that the eyes Dylan's how you doing tonight I'm sorry to interrupt ah you've been going over a lot of the symbols and some of the people wanted to be caught up in maybe just tuning in as to where the images are that you're going over and if you go to one on earth is happening calm and you click on his radio link to the radio show on that page now you'll find all the links there right yes on the radio listen page right underneath on the player you will see something that says images for Tonight Show for February 15 2011 and there you'll see five sections of symbols we are going through the third one which is the symbolism of the pentagram I'm going to wrap up on this tonight talking about the pentagram we'll get into more pentagram symbolism next week but you'll see you'll be able to click on all of these images and they will also be included with the podcast for the show counterclockwise sure who I'm wondering I was trying to jog my memory the other day I know somebody knows what this is it would be you what is it exactly that the chance for graduation you know those flash hats yes um what did you I heard from that told me it's to symbolizes something yes uh when when the gradually indoctrinated are given their reward for passing through the left-brain indoctrination system they will be dressed in a black robe and on the top of the head is a black square this is Saturnian symbolism okay Saturn is the disciplinarian and the the the adversary in a way that represents base consciousness or being kept in the dark since black color okay so this is associated with the base chakra or the root the mooladhara chakra and the black collar and square represents a Saturn as the inhibitor so what is big this is a form of occult mockery this is saying uh-uh you think you're enlightened but in fact you're on the black square and now the black square in the free Masonic symbology represents darkness or the lack of light the checkerboard floor is what the earth represents the earth represents that we are Wanderers in a desert of ideologies and if we stay in that form of base consciousness we are that we live a chequered life never really knowing truth from falsehood never really knowing light from darkness never really knowing a right from wrong because ultimately in its true essence in its original essence Freemasonry is about teaching those principles and it is encoding those principles into symbolic and allegorical forms umm so the symbolism of the black square been used in graduation or gradual indoctrination is indeed a form of mockery through symbolism and it's saying they're placing it on the top of the head on the crown chakra they're taking a symbol of the base chakra and they're putting it on the crown chakra it's unbelievable I mean it's it's pure mockery and in the open of people who think that they have achieved the height of knowledge but because they have achieved only a left-brain form of it in the universe and systems that we have set up that the occultists who ultimately run this form of indoctrination know exactly what it is they're they're getting a little bit of satisfaction through a subtle form of mockery by taking again a symbol of base awareness and a symbol of being a wanderer in lower consciousness and symbolically placing it on top of the crown chakra that's what it is Bob are you still there I am here and I knew you would have the perfect answer and I was thinking about that the other day because you know we were talking about graduation here at the University as you know I live near the University of Florida and I'm a student finishing the indoctrination in which I use it to study philosophy and spend my time producing and listening to shows like yours and I hope that wasn't a complete distraction but I was I was curious because it came up and I knew that that you would have the answer for me so thanks so much Bob that's fantastic thanks for all you know bringing that up I think I see a call on the blog talk switchboard let's see if is this song is this it's not you is it father is that the person is calling me oh that is you okay so I was going to take that call but that's great since we didn't have any our apologies my impatient all and thank you very much you got it Bob thanks so much for bringing that up great question so we have a little bit of time we have about four minutes left so I'll continue a little bit with the pentagram symbolism arm again this the five pointed star again is about the four elements combined with the fifth element which is spirit okay and in its upright configuration spirit is in its proper aspect it is in its proper orientation it means that that has to be the foremost thing okay and from there everything else proceeds okay we're not giving prominence to the physical realm we're understanding its importance and its associations but we're not saying that that is the authority or the source of everything we're saying that that all derives from something higher okay so in its upright form that's what we have to keep in mind about what a pentagram and in in the case where it's upright meant most times it is called a pentacle to differentiate okay but it is still a pentagram a five pointed star okay now we see this being used in different forms of symbolism and next week we'll look at what the reverse of this is all about or an inverted pentagram which is a subversive symbol we saw in religion if you look at image number two this is an Islamic symbol the sovereign and divine okay and again sovereignty is often represented by a five pointed star that's why we have 50 stars on the flag of the United States suppose they're supposed to be sovereign states ultimately they're supposed to represent the sovereignty of the people instead of the you know fall that we've had as far as the understanding of freedom and natural law is concerned but here it's used in Islam and we see it used in conjunction here with a lunar cult symbol in image number three we see star ATM again we talked about that as Astra theological symbolism and they're against are connected with money we looked at the Starbucks logo this is a repeat but you know we looked at that earlier in the show and there we can see the upright star is used again and I talked about that related with sovereignty and ultimately it's because we only really understand our sovereignty when we put that when we put the spirit in its proper upright orientation above the elements of the physical domain so I'll leave it there for now because that's all we really have time for and next week we'll continue looking at pentagram symbolism and then we will branch off into looking at symbolism of the all-seeing eye and the associated imagery of the pinecone connected with the all-seeing eye so for now we'll leave it there I want to thank everyone for listening you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'm mark passio we'll see you here next week folks thank you and good night no more happiness pop am i dead we no longer play yes we've been effective yeah affirm again unless it's a more colloquial situation with a few mobile friends everyone custom the robot and the robot again oh yes kind of doctor robotic in the world [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #048

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Subversive Symbolism, The Pentagram, The All-Seeing Eye, The Pine Cone*

[Music] ok ladies and gentlemen you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the intel Hoth news network I'm your host mark passio this show is live every Tuesday evening from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time and tonight we're starting in a half an hour late there was some there was some confusion on the network end I'm not really sure what happened there I tried to get in touch with with Bob Tuscon who hosts truth be told radio that comes on right before me it looks like it appears that a rerun of that show was airing on truth be on the Intel hub network I'm not really sure why that was the case but I have not been able to contact Bob so I tried to get ahold of him over the last half an hour and what I just did was disconnect from the IH and then feed and I'm just going to do the show live to talk to this evening so not a problem we will just continue with our discussion on subversive symbolism as a methodology of mind control which we've been talking about for the last few weeks and we will be going into several more weeks of discussion on symbolism because it is so vital and it is so important to understand the building blocks of this language if we are going to understand the methodologies by which human mind is controlled in our culture now let me give the calling numbers if anybody wants to call into the talks to network this evening and going with just that one call-in line the number to call in is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven two four triple four seven triple four and put in the call ID number which is eight three five one five once again the call ID eight three five one five the topic will be symbolism but again there are never any tableau topics here on what on earth is happening so you could talk about whatever you like my website what on earth happening.com I want to direct you there and you can find the images for tonight's tonight's broadcast right up on the radio listen page for those who are listening on talk-show you're already on that page so there will be images for tonight February 22nd 2011 listed right on the radio listen page on my website those are the images were going to discuss tonight I have a few event announcements I'm going to read first and then we're going to jump right in with the three forms of symbolism that we're going to discuss tonight which is the symbolism of the pentagram which we began with last week but then get very far into the symbolism of the pinecone and the symbolism of the pyramid and all-seeing eye now event announcements truth freedom prosperity we'll be hosting their monthly free documentary showing and discussion night this is tomorrow evening that's Wednesday February 23rd from 7 to 10 p.m. at media Bureau Studios media Bureau is located at 725 North 4th Street in Philadelphia that's the corner of 4th and Brown okay and it's actually on 4th Street the entrance and you'll see a sign on the door you go up to the second floor which is where the screening room is at this week they're going to be showing the documentary called the end of America by Naomi Wolf and it's a good one and it's a good introductory documentary for people to bring friends to and that's what we hope people will be to get them involved people who may not really be too aware this is a good beginning introductory documentary by Naomi Wolf the end of America for more information on the free documentary screening and discussion nights that are hosted monthly please visit www.behr.com fronts racing toward us a little over a month way for your mind is a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult it's a unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th 2011 in Philadelphia featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon our consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices this is Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 at Liuba Hall that's at 414 Green Street for one-four Green Street in Philadelphia the doors open at 9:00 a.m. the speakers begin at 10 a.m. on both days admission is only $20 per day if you get your tickets in advance through the website $30 per day at the door the featured speakers are in McCollum Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan Bauer your dozous Freeman fly Yan Irvin John Nicholson Joseph Mara Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Michael Kelly Paul Marco and Suzanne Taylor for more information on this great conference coming up in Philadelphia please visit the conference website at wpri.com that's free your mind conference calm finally coming up in late April April 23rd 2011 truth freedom prosperity brings you fed stock - it's the end of Fed rally for Philadelphia turn your back on the Federal Reserve there's a no band's announced as of yet but there will be many bands scheduled to play in Philadelphia for as part of Fed stop - on April 23rd 2011 for more information please visit truth freedom prosperity org or Philly end the fed calm that's pH I ll Y and the Fed com all right those are the event announcements for tonight so let's get going with the show we talked about symbolism over the past few weeks we're going to be doing this a lot more in coming weeks and not to belabor the topic but I want to briefly explain what we're going to be getting into in the next few weeks and probably into about over a month on this show at least because I feel in my presentations specifically in the ones that I give on my website that I don't cover this topic in enough depth and when I race through it because I have a limited amount of time to make a presentation in person you know at a live event which is where those presentations are filled that it's difficult to create a true tapestry when it comes to symbolism because you have a limited amount of time in which to do so on an ongoing radio show like this I can get in-depth on symbols and help people to understand this language in a greater amount of detail so I just want to briefly outline what symbols we will be looking at and generally how many more weeks we're going to be going through this topic before we get to something different so we've already looked at solver symbolism we take a look at life force symbolism Astro theological symbolism and we've looked at the symbol of the fasces we started looking at last week the symbol of the pentagram which is where we'll pick up on this week we will also look at tonight the symbol of the pinecone and the symbol of the all-seeing eye next week should I be able to get through in the next two hours these three forms of symbolism and take a few calls on it we will be looking at goddess symbolism and the goddess symbolism that I will be discussing will be broken down in three basic parts we will be looking at the symbolism related to the goddess of the illuminated torch the symbolism of the owl and the symbolism of the Dove two symbols that are related to the goddess and the third of course being the illuminated torch but those three forms of symbolism are in fact goddess symbols as we will take a look at next week after that I will be kind of taking a break from symbolism but not really because we will be looking into the tradition of Freemasonry over the next couple of weeks after we look at goddess symbolism from a perspective of its symbols okay Freemasonry is an allegorical tradition and its symbols are one of the main ways that it teaches its lessons so we will be looking at what real Freemasonry is all about and we will also be looking at dark masonry so we'll be looking at Freemasonry as a dual tradition that teaches a true pure message but then that can be perverted and taken over and infiltrated and used in a perverse way by those who want to hoard that knowledge and use it as an a mechanism for controlling others and indeed both of these forms of Freemasonry exist and our practice in the world today so and I would say one of them is Freemasonry and the other is simply masonry or what I call dark masonry these are two very very antithetical traditions they are they're polar opposites in fact when you understand what the real tradition of Freemasonry being illustrated by its allegory and symbols really is you understand that it is attempting to do the true great work of elevate human of elevating human consciousness now I know that will be considered controversial by some people listening to the show but again of people who don't understand that the occult has two sides to it and think that it is all negative and all quote evil don't really understand what the occult is and they're responding and figure to something that they don't understand and that's what I attempt to do is dispel that fear by explaining to people what some of these traditions originally are intended to be versus what they have come down to us in the modern age as and those two things can often be quite different and often polar opposites as I've already said so we'll be looking at Freemasonry in depth probably over a couple of weeks as we looked at Kabbalah and Tarot over a couple of weeks okay after that we will look into talismanic symbolism this is symbolism that is imbued with power by being carried on the person okay so we will look at how symbols get into the subconscious by being carried continuously okay that's called a talisman something that is complex and biology that is that is carried in order to to have it work upon the subconscious mind and we will specifically be looking at the talismanic so that is on the dollar bill here in the United States we'll be looking at the Great Seal of the United States specifically the obverse side of the Great Seal I'm sorry not the obverse side the reverse side the reverse side of the Great Seal which is the pyramid with the capstone missing and the all-seeing eye above it we'll be looking at the all-seeing eye symbolism tonight but I won't get into the seal on the back of the dollar bill I'll be mentioning it I will not be breaking it down tonight that will actually be a show in and of itself where I break down that that symbol in its entirety so after that we'll look at something called gematria and this is another occult tradition this is a tradition of numerology connected with form okay so it is merging math form and number and it's called gematria gdm atri a geometry combined with mathematics so gematria plays a role in how a cultist employee different strategies and the times that they enact certain events and carry out certain certain machination x' so they are very much into numerology dark occult isn't specifically our and we need to understand a little bit about gematria to understand why that is so important in the occult way of viewing the world okay now for those again who may be listening the show and have been for weeks or even the last couple of weeks or even just new to it what I'll say about symbolism I've said before and I'll repeat if you approach this from the left-brain perspective a purely logical left brain perspective okay what I mean by that is that you're not looking deeper into the creative and intuitive aspects of how these symbols can be employed okay and understand that these are employed and meant for subconscious viewing meaning that when the eye looks at something it is not immediately recognized in its connotation by the conscious mind but the subconscious mind is essentially all-knowing and in order to get down to the root meanings of some of these symbols and how they are being used we have to look at them from a holistic perspective not a purely left-brain scientific you know a Western worldview this robe is all there is as far as the flesh and the materialism of it goes okay we have to employ more broad thinking okay broader thinking to this topic and that involves using the right brain okay which again is the creative side of the brain the Sacred Feminine aspect of the of the consciousness in order to understand how these symbols really work okay because again they're working at a subconscious level not at a conscious level once we understand the language once we understand the building blocks of the language and then we can read the language we're going to bring that subconscious awareness up to the conscious level but again if you take the approach oh I don't believe in that that's just you know somebody else's belief and that doesn't affect me you're missing the point entirely symbols do not have to be believed in for them to have an effect other people believe in the type of worldview or the type of ideology that goes hand in hand with some of these symbolism of the symbolism and they are using those symbols to affect different kinds and modalities of consciousness in the general population who is unaware of how those people are using them and it has effect whether those people are unaware of it or not it has effect the only way that you can start cursing that effect is to become fully conscious of what this language is saying and therefore you bring up out of the subconscious mind to the conscious mind what this language is actually saying to you so then you can understand it it's like someone talking behind your back in a foreign language that you have no idea what they're saying okay they can communicate information you to somebody else they could insult you in front of other people who may understand that language and you would be affected by it yet you would be completely unaware of exactly how you would be being affected by it but if you then learned the grammar the building blocks the grammar and the syntax of that language then you would understand as soon as they open their mouth what they were saying about you that's how symbolism works okay as a language so just to continue giving a very brief outline of things that we'll cover later after we look at talismanic symbolism we will then look at symbolism employed in architecture meaning in buildings that are around us not only do they use in the product placement on paper or on television things like that but they also use them actually in architecture and I mean in the actual ways that buildings are built to represent different things and ideas so we'll look at architectural symbolism and then finally we'll wrap up with a piece of complex symbolism that's kind of abstract yet it is very difficult of symbology and that is the symbolism of the hypercube and it's important to understand the symbolism of the hypercube because it is used in various applications that specifically address mind control and it is a symbol of mind control as we will see later on on this in this program not this one but programs that are coming up so that's just to give people a brief outline I'm thinking this will take up at least another five to six weeks minimum maybe longer and again not that this is going to become a show all about symbolism but I think it's particularly important to understand this and understand it well and spend time going into it in depth because it is used so pervasively in our culture that unless we become symbolically literate these things are going to continue and they're going to continue at a subconscious level and that means we are really have no defenses against them until we bring this knowledge up to the conscious level so um what were ultimately moving toward is to get finished talking about all this the negative stuff okay we want to turn and shift this show into a show about solutions to all these problems but in in looking at subversive symbolism in looking at mind control methodologies we are we are doing something positive because knowledge is the beginning of helping to reverse our course as a people we need the knowledge of how these techniques and tactics work if we don't have that knowledge we're powerless to defend ourselves against them and that's why we're exposing these things here on the show so let's look at let's jump in and start looking at where we left off last week and I direct people again to my website go on the website go to the radio lesson page what on earth is happening calm and go to the show links of the show images for tonight's show February 22nd 2011 you will see links for the three types of symbolism I'm going to discuss here tonight so if we go to the pentagram we will see in image number one this is an image that I had people look at last week and we started to break it down on a pentagram as a basic five pointed star it is used in different occult traditions specifically the pentagram represents the four forces of nature and then combined with the fifth element which is spirit okay so we have the alchemical symbols there in red at the red arm of the pentagram the alchemical symbol for fire the blue arm is the alchemical symbol for water the green one the alchemical symbol for Earth and then the yellow one the alchemical symbol for air and their associated colors then in white representing purity and source we see the symbol for spirit or ether and there we have the dual armed cross the eight-pointed cross inside the circle representing the fifth element ether or spirit and in there are two configurations of the pentagram which we are going to see this evening the upright pentagram which places the spirit in its proper position in its proper place raised up above the forces of nature that the the forces of matter the the elements of matter I should say okay because this is the force that ultimately governs them all okay ultimately they all are derived from that source which is spirit and they are a manifestation of it therefore when a cultist would draw this five pointed star they would place the top pointing upward representing the prominence of the spirit okay raised up above and given elevation or given preference or importance that's what it's signifying here okay an inverted pentagram does the opposite it downplays the spirit it puts the spirit on the bottom and it raises up above it before elements of the material plane the material world earth air water and fire so that's a general pentagram there with the elements attributed to it to each arm now of course the pentagram is also connected with the planets specifically the planet Venus so being a star it is connected with the stellar cults as we've talked about when we talked about Astro theology on this program three cults of Astro theology being the solar cults the lunar cults and the stellar cults the stellar cult its symbol is star okay because it's about the stars and the planets and paying homage to these gods or goddesses as the case may be Venus has an orbit around the Sun that when viewed from the earth traces a pentagram traces a five-pointed star so this star five-pointed star shape has traditionally been used in astrobiological circles to represent the goddess Venus the planet Venus okay and in her goddess aspect that is one of her names Venus this is also the goddess Diana it's Semiramis it's um Mary it's um Isis you can go on and on but the pentagram in this configuration has been used to represent the goddess okay and that this is kind of segues into what I'll be talking about next week when we look at goddess symbolism so in image number 2 here we have a flag from a Muslim country and it is a called the sovereign and divine the star and the crescent moon again we looked at how Islam as a religion is Astro theologically based upon the moon and ancient goddess cults when we looked at religion as Astro theology by the way for you know possible new listeners please go and visit the podcast section of the show of the website that's it what on earth is happening calm and click the podcast tabs if you're new to the show you can go back and listen to archives all the way back to when we started almost a year ago okay so the star is often used in connection with the idea of sovereignty okay which is self dominion over one's own thoughts emotions and actions true self-respect true self-love okay knowing that you are a free and sovereign being and living that way okay understanding your own thoughts your own emotions your own actions your own motivations your own desires and ruling them from within self mastery being a being that as you think so you feel and so you act and there is no contradiction between those three aspects of consciousness within you okay so non-dual consciousness this is sovereignty this is what the star is often used to represent okay which is the goal of all true occult philosophies not ones that are subverted and perverted and used as mechanisms of control but all true wisdom really that is attempting to free people by helping them to raise their own consciousness to the point where they respect themselves and others understand that they are one understand that as one suffers all suffer and understand that they are indeed sovereign under the the creator and no one has a right to rule them externally as long as they are not harming other people and doing things which they do not have the natural law right to do okay we're within our natural law rights we exist as sovereign beings and as such no one else has authority over us all claims of authority again are illusion they're simply that claims and then people recognizing claims to which there is no foundational basis for because if I don't have the right to rule someone else and keep them as a slave no one does okay and that includes trying to combine forces and say well this group of people say that we're allowed to be rulers and we're going to enslave you and that's called government that's called coming together and constituting what's known as a government which is basically saying all of our non-existent Authority is going to be combined and now we're going to create a thority out of something that really doesn't exist and then exercise it well we don't have the right to do so but you know that's the end of the spiritual understanding the spiritual journey so to speak not many people are really there we'll be talking about true cooperative spiritual anarchy as the ultimate goal of spirituality really of the evolution of consciousness on this planet that's what it's altom utley about but very few people are of a high enough level of consciousness to even comprehend that idea sadly my point here is in this image that the star represents that awareness that knowledge that wisdom that level of consciousness okay it represents true sovereignty and therefore controller's profit ears advertisers they're going to want to use this symbol as much as possible that's why the star is used continuously they know they know that deep in the subconscious mind the subconscious itself knows what this symbol ultimately represents it has been used to represent that in human civilization for thousands of years and therefore they're going to take advantage of that so you know we see in the next three images how it's using these are just small examples we can go on and on and spend days looking at where star symbolism is used in uh in advertising but we see it in the next three images three through five in some advertising logos so star ATM's again we have our cult symbolism the name of the ATM on the sheen of money currency distributor here okay is star right in the name then it has the Saturnian swoosh representing a partial ring as we talked about we looked at Saturnian astra theological symbolism previously okay and then we have a star pointed upward in the next image Starbucks coffee the Starbucks logo again the name star Starbucks okay with the goddess depicted there okay it's three stars in the logo the crown on her head because she is the queen of the heavens the crescent moon can be seen if you look at the the sub circle which just contains her if you look at the other circle you know the inward circle and just then remove the circle that contains just the goddess in her air and body you can see that it's actually a crescent moon so we have star and Moon symbolism here in corporate logos on image number five the Texaco logo this is actually a complex symbol is we have the circle we have the star inside of it again representing sovereignty which of course you're going to go get at the gas station right there's always selling you something you don't have you'll get it at the ATM you'll get it at the Starbucks you'll get it at the gas station right but don't look within for that you know heaven forbid you do that um this I say is a complex symbol because there is also symbolism of the Tau cross in here and people will say oh yeah that's just letter T that is an ancient art type of symbol it's a hammer it's a symbol of authority okay that's what the towel is the capital T and it is situated at the top of a pyramid there if we look at the reverse and read that is where the T rests on top of a mound this connects with ancient archetypal symbolism of the primordial mound and it is also a symbol of authority and a symbol of divinity okay so all of these things combined in this to make this a powerful symbol when it is just viewed by the subconscious also the use of the color red in there okay connected with needs and once you'll often see red used in things to instill desire or simple longing or wanting okay in image number six we see the logos of the two parties here in the United States the two parties that really ultimately form one party which is globalist fascism and socialism all two sides of the same coin we see the elephant which represents the Republican Party and then we have this farce right on there the three stars and they have chosen to place them with the point downward in an inverted sense we'll be getting to that in a moment on the right there you see the Madonn key which is used to represent the Democrats and that has four upward pointing stars they're in the top half in blue star is often used in conjunction with a blue field as on the American flag of course which is supposed to represent the sky of course you know astro theological symbolism that's all about the gods in the sky and again connected with the idea of sovereignty in which is what the stars are supposed to represent on the US flag again sovereign states however here we see them used selling the idea of sovereignty through identifying yourself as part of a party of a political party so let's look at some deeper aspects of the pentagram from an occult perspective all right in image number 7 & 8 we will see and look at other examples of the pentagram and how they are drawn in certain occult traditions now the image number 7 is often used in a Wicca or in other magical traditions and it is an upright pentagram which is often called a pentacle okay a five-pointed star placed upright and you see the words Adam and Eve written in the arm in the inner circle of the pentagram and you see a being with his his / her body with the feet at two points of the entacle the hands at the other two points and then the head at the fifth point so the pentacle is tracing the outline of the human body around the outside of the the inner pentacle okay there is another circle and in between the two circles we see Hebrew characters Hebrew letters where it starts okay is at the right foot okay now that's if you're looking at it if you were the person it would be their left foot so it's that small little character at the bottom there on the right of the image and that's called Yoda okay that's the Hebrew character Yoda if we then go to the right and up we will see the Hebrew character um I'm sorry if we then go to the yes we will see the Hebrew character Hey okay and I'm incorrect about the no that is the correct order so we're going up and to thee and to the right okay so it would be the right hand if you're looking at it and it would be that person's left hand okay that is the Hebrew character hey then at the top of the head we see another Hebrew character and that is the Hebrew character shin then we're going to the left now in the image and it would be the right hand of the person okay if you were that if you were placing yourself as a person that's the Hebrew character Vaughn and then we go down to the left hand side bottom okay which would be at the right foot of the person if you're placing yourself as the person on the pentacle and that's hey again so we actually get a Hebrew word there which is yo hey shin Bob hey and this is derived from yo nave of hay which we talked about before we looked at the Kabbalistic tradition and the Tarot tradition okay yo hey Bob hey is the Tetragrammaton it is the four-letter name of God in Hebrew it is if we transliterated it into English it would be Yahweh YHVH or that could be also pronounced as Jehovah Jehovah or Jehovah these are two names that we transliterate out of Hebrew to get words in English okay based on the sounds of the letters in Hebrew but if we place that Shin character in the middle to get yelled hey Shin Bob hey Shin is the character in Hebrew which means light light and it's placed at the head of the person because in this configuration with the fifth point pointed upward okay the person has received light they have become illuminated they have become enlightened because they have placed the spirit in its proper orientation ruling of of the four physical elements earth air water and fire represented by the other letters there okay and spirit rules their consciousness and their demeanor and their understanding hey this is a person who has wisdom and they are putting the letters for Adam and Eve the names for Adam and Eve in this configuration to represent the chemical wedding which we talked about as being the coming together of the left and right brain hemispheres okay so Adam would represent the left brain and Eve would represent the right brain the sacred masculine coming together with the Sacred Feminine and therefore these two have combined in this image so we're not looking at a male on this star we're not looking at a female on the star we're looking at a combination of the two because we're not really talking about the body we're talking about the inward qualities of consciousness and that's what this is a symbol of okay so this is a powerful positive symbol actually okay this is showing that when the male the masculine and feminine forces within us come together our emotions and our actions will unite them through principle through wisdom because we have lights represented by that Shin character at the top and it is the primary focal point for our actions and it is the primary guiding force for our actions in life okay then we have become like the divine operating in the physical world not saying that this being is God or anything like that saying it is embodying the divine okay it is aspiring to be like the divine and it is acting in that way all right it is it is basically ruling one's own aspects of consciousness a being in this condition rules over okay has dominion of their own thoughts their own emotions and their own actions and they're not in conflict they're unified as they think so they feel so they act they so powerful unity symbolism here in the upward-pointing pentagram and from those characters okay from yo Dave Ave we then put the Shin character in the middle right representing balance and what does it then spell it then spells notation Bob hey which is Yeshua or the name of Jesus in Hebrew some would pronounce that yahushua or uh joshua okay but it's essentially the name that is given to jesus and that is you know placing the light character in the middle of the Tetragrammaton the four-letter name for God or Yahweh or Jehovah and then putting that fifth element right in the middle representing the light so it's the light of the Creator coming down and inhabiting the body of man okay powerful symbolism if it is understood and indeed that is what the arm the man Jesus represents in the original esoteric Christian tradition whether it is an actual historical character a historical personage or not that is the whole idea behind the true teachings that are um come down to us as Christianity the original teachings of that religion and again in the modern world that comes down to us as a stir of theology and the main points are being missed about what the ultimate deep esoteric teachings about the human spirit are as part of that the original tradition of Christianity and I think that needs to be we've discovered sadly religion isn't helping anyone to do that move to the next image image number 8 and this is dark occultism now now we're looking at the inverted pentagram okay so this is a satanic or a dark Luciferian pentagram not a pentacle and it's inverted configuration is most traditionally referred to as simply an inverted pentagram okay so we see now that it is pointed downward representing the downplaying of the spirit okay representing thrusting the spirit downward into the ground or into the grave and uplifting the material world up lifting materialism uplifting the the for physical material elements of earth air water and fire represented by the other four points of the pentagram inside the inverted pentagram we see a goat's head and this is a depiction of the god Baphomet now Baphomet is also a dual symbol it can represent again the chemical wedding the coming together of the male and female because this hermaphroditic and in a dark way it can also represent pure will divorced from the

Sacred Feminine and it can represent pure materialism raised above spiritual spirituality and that is what it represents in this configuration in an inverted pentagram it does not represent the chemical wedding when it is used like this okay we see the two um names Samael and lilith okay these are the two out of balance hemispheres the two out of balance um consciousness the masculine aspect of consciousness gone awry okay and the feminine aspect of consciousness gone awry so Sal mile would be the left brain out of control in other words going into a Dominator modality control okay too much pure logic without compassion knowledge without wisdom all of these things represented by the out-of-control left brain hemisphere which will be represented by psalm al a demonic a name which is used to represent this left hemispherical imbalance the right hemispherical imbalance Lilith okay this is the dark goddess okay this is the right hemisphere gone out of control okay desires overwhelming oneself okay addiction it could be self-loathing it could be um no not having self-respect but ultimately it's the right brain in a state of severe imbalance and you know this is depicted in different traditions in different ways you can all you often see a dark goddess a Haggard woman a witch type you can often you'll often see as like Medusa isn't as an image of this extremely dark goddess figure okay um let's see in Alice in Wonderland you know it's a good allegory about the dart goddess principle you'll see this as the the the Red Queen okay um it's depicted in many different ways symbolically and allegorically alright but it's being Sacred Feminine force gone completely out of balance okay which is the right hemisphere living too much on the right hemisphere and being overwhelmed by emotions being ruled by the emotions not ruling your emotions but letting them rule you thinking from the emotions which can be extremely dangerous because that will lead to cognitive dissonance states where we can see something that we can logically prove is true but we still don't want to acknowledge it because of the emotional impact that it will have upon our psyche and therefore we just decide to uh you know refuse to accept its existence this is right brain out of balance thinking another way that this comes up this form of right brain and balance can be the idea and uh my friend Darrell just recently sent me a good blog post on this which was about how people will not acknowledge information if they don't like the format that it's put in whether it's true or not they say I don't want to hear that because I don't like the way you said it you know you I perceive you have an attitude or you have you know some kind of an ego but I won't look at your information because it doesn't make me feel good how you said it I would rather feel good rather than be given information regardless you know of whether it's true or not I don't want to look and do the work to decide whether what was said is true and pay attention to what was said okay I get this all the time ladies and gentlemen you know people will say well sometimes you get angry or upset or overly emotional and therefore what you're saying has less of elyda t no it doesn't see myself I can listen to someone dressed in a clown outfit you know um that's uh juggling and uh you know looks like the craziest person you could ever imagine and if they're speaking wisdom I'll hear the wisdom that they're speaking now maybe that's just me and it probably is but my point here is an out of control emotional aspect or right brain hemisphere will make someone simply want to feel information instead of really reasoning information okay really deciding whether it is true this is a function of a holistically functioning brain being able to gauge information based on whether it is true or not delving into it finding out whether it's true reserving emotional judgment in order to get at the truth if your right brain is completely out of control it's often impossible to do that and that would be the liveth principle at work okay so the Samael and Lilith this is beyond holy marriage you could say okay and if we want further confirmation about what God this symbol represents we have it in the form of the name around the outside now again around the outside of the upward-pointing pentacle which was crowned by light the light character shin in the former example in image number seven we saw the name of God and Jesus depicted in the image okay and again this is not in the s in the exoteric Christian tradition okay this is in this is down to the esoteric roots of that religion okay which is why it is occult it and used in symbols such as this we're not talking about you know uh the ways that they use those in modern religion it's it's altogether different qualities that it's representing you know um the the tetragrammaton represents the all okay it represents the source it represents the divine guidance that we can all get into touch with the Jesus name represents following the light okay it represents being sovereign understanding one's divinity okay understanding that we are sovereign to the creator and acting living that way that's what that represents it's symbolic this is not about anthropomorphized gods okay and their actual physical so-called sons living on the earth that's not what it's about this is again Astro theological principles that are brought down through ancient astrobiology cults into the modern world as a religion what we're talking about here is the esoteric going deep into the symbol understanding what it means when it represents symbolically that name those names okay so now on the inverted pentagram we see the inverse of that principle and we start at the right hand side at the bottom I'm sorry scratch that we start at the very bottom of the pentagram for the name here okay and that is the character la med which is basically L in Hebrew or at the bottom point of the pentagram is where the name starts and then it Hebrew goes left to right so we're going counterclockwise okay so we started the base which is the downward point again representing spirit thrust downward into the ground or buried above the weight of the physical world and that is the character love net oh okay then we go to to the right okay bottom point and that is the character evolve so that's a V so we have L V okay then up to the top right point and that's the that small character again it looks like an apostrophe that's a yond okay so that's like a y so we have lvy okay then we go to the top left point and here were the a and M and Samael is that right and that's the Hebrew character uh Tov okay so that is a T in Hebrew so we have L V Y T and then we go down to the bottom left point okay well we have that long character and that is the Hebrew character none the final none okay that represents n that translates the end so we have have L V Y T n Leviathan Leviathan the Leviathan is a demon the spoking about as being the beast okay this is the consciousness that is completely uncontrolled by oneself this is the out-of-control left and right brain this is the dissolution of the chemical wedding all right this is someone who does not rule themselves they're not in Dominion the material world rules them because their spirit is buried under it under its weight you see the symbolism here if you can follow this through and you can understand what it represents symbolically you understand what the symbol is saying okay all of these ideas now you have to try to transcribe everything that was said about these two symbols but look at how simple it is to just put two symbols down on paper and all of these ideas are put right there into it but it's predicated upon understanding the building blocks of the symbol and once you get more familiar with symbolism you can read it because you can say I understand what that represents in conjunction with this in conjunction with this and then it becomes very clear what it's saying symbolically and why the people chose certain images all right so the inverted pentagram ultimately it represents being not sovereign okay being controlled being a controller being out of control within ruled by the material world the spirit in a state of destitution or being dead essentially okay will without wisdom intelligence without wisdom all of these things that's what the inverted pentagram ultimately represents symbolically okay and it's the breakdown of the balance that truly creates the chemical wedding so it is an out of control left brain in and out of control right brain all very appropriate to the symbol because that's what happens when we take spirit out of the equation all right so we see another variant on this inverted pentagram in image number nine and this one is one that I know very much because I was involved in the organization that uses this symbol this is the official sigil of the Church of Satan so they're they use the same inverted pentagram with the same letters but they do not place the name Samael and lilith upon it and this is the Baphomet that was actually used as the official emblem of the Church of Satan by Anton LaVey who was the high priest of the Church of Satan from 1966 until he died in 1997 and that is a stylized rendition of the inverted pentagram with the goat's head in the middle of it okay let's look at how this is used in the world and we're going to look at three examples of inverted pentagram now if we look at image number 10 here it is chock full of symbolism okay this is the Medal of Valor okay and this is given to military and other military and police essentially and receive this medal for meritorious service and we see that it has goddess symbolism on it which we would initially perceive as the Statue of Liberty but that's another representation of the goddess we'll look at that next week if we get through all the symbols this week we're coming up to the top of the second hour I'm going to give the call in numbers again and we're going to be going till 10:30 tonight because we've got a late start some confusion on the network end so we'll be going till 10:30 deceive me all right the calling numbers once again seven two four four four four seven four four four the call ID eight three five one five we're going through symbolism of the pentagram on what on earth is happening calm in the radio listen listen section okay you'll see the image is listed there we're on image number 10 in the pentagram section the Medal of Valor and we see the inverted pentagram down at the bottom which the main metal is made of we see the starfield above that inside of an octagon now the octagon is connected with the image of the hypercube the symbolism of a hypercube which we won't be getting to for a while but I'll just put that I throw that in that that is hypercube symbolism up above it and hypercube symbolism in general represents mind control being controlled when you don't know you're even being controlled that's what the image of a hypercube represents someone who is under mind control the Octagon someone who is completely out of balance and is willing to do things for other people whose intentions they know nothing little to nothing of and that is who this metal is given to because they're giving metal they're giving strength it's valor Valarie strength see they're giving that to somebody they're giving them something that they lack spiritually that's what this metal is a substitute for it's given in place of it I know military people will be loath to hear this understanding if they've been handed something that's satanic this is a satanic symbol the goddess is placed in the middle of these inverted pentagram this is an another symbol representing the death of care and often the people who are given this had to prove that they killed their care to get it to go off into war to murder other people okay and get as offended about it as you like and there's the tagline again I'm gonna have to make t-shirts with that on it okay because the whole point here is once again I'm not here to be anybody's friend or to make you feel good I'm here to tell you the truth about what's really going on in the world that's it that's all I'm here to do and I don't care what happens to me as a result of doing it because I don't care about my life I've given up my life to do this because I understand that if we don't get this information and message out we're all going to slaves forever and there's not going to be any opportunity to grow spiritually at least not here so get all nuts about it get it out of your system and then grow up and be a big boy okay so sorry to say it that way but hey let's just cut right to the chase and not not pull any punches you know if you're totally on the other side and you know where you stand as far as evil goes then be on that side and wonderful and I'm going to continue to do what I'm doing as long as I'm in the flesh okay so continuing to break down that symbol we also have a trapezoid behind the pentagram in the way that the metal of the ribbon that the metal is attached to is folded okay now this is also a satanic symbol and if you actually look into organized Satanism some order the Church of Satan's brand of Satanism the trapezoid is one of the main shapes if not the main shape or the main symbol of that religion and there's a reason for that the trapezoid is a pyramid with the capstone missing and they dismissed the capstone for a very specific reason which I'm going to talk about while we get into the pyramid all seeing eye symbolism okay so there is satanic symbolism all over this figure if you look at this configuration of the starfield as well it ultimately represents three chevron shapes okay these are male symbols if we connect the configuration of stars okay there are three upward pointing blades this represents the male aspect tripled okay there's no feminine aspect in that in that symbol the way these stars are configured you can also tend to rearrange if you put a final star at the bottom of that shape okay you see that it could also represent two interlocked squares which is also hypercube symbolism okay that's a little bit more complex and again we haven't gone into the hypercube yet but all of this symbolism is cleaned up on this metal and again the goddess is placed in the middle of the inverted pentagram representing that care has been destroyed because that's what that the goddess really represents that's what the upright tentacle represents so they're there again this is like a total occult mockery it's an occult mockery of the goddess and it's an occult mockery of the person that this is being handed to saying thank you for doing our bidding for us slave thank you for doing our bit as bidding for us mind-controlled slave that's what it is and people who receive this think it's something so wonderful and they can't even understand what's being said to them because it's being said in a symbolic language which if you don't understand what that language represents you're going to think oh great I'm young I'm being rewarded here you're being mocked is what's happening and you're being mocked by Satanists who are ultimately running these institutions handing you something with hypercube symbolism trapezoidal symbolism which is ultimately rooted in Satanism and inverted pentagram symbolism with the goddess right in the middle of the inverted pentagram representing the destruction of one's feminine qualities and care all combined in one image in one emblem which is a talisman again it's pinned on someone image number 11 is the emblem for the Order of the Eastern Star okay and again we see the four material elements and then they're raised above the fifth element now I'm not going to say that the Eastern star is anything that is like pure evil or anything like that I completely disagree with a couple of things about the eastern star okay well I would say I would espouse the true teachings of Freemasonry if one really deeply understands the allegorical tradition and what it's saying through its symbols there are things about the eastern stars logo I don't like now you'll see you know the book of sacred the sacred volume of law representing the Bible they're laid out okay and then you have the four physical elements again and you have the fifth one pointed down I don't understand why they would do that if they're truly trying to espouse the tenets of Freemasonry okay again this comes down to us in the modern world in this woman's order that's a Masonic affiliate order another thing I highly disagree about that order in general is why is it segregated why are you separating male and female and Masons will go on and on about why this is done and how old you have to respect tradition and it's a good idea to keep men and women separated so that they don't you know aren't distracted by sexual concerns or you know other petty concerns when there in the lodge and I would say all of that is nonsense you're saying that this order is only for men and this order is only for women and that's symbolically segregating the left and right brain by keeping people apart maybe maybe there are women who would bring incredible insight into the launch system if it were not segregated like that this is an example where an institution is cutting off its nose despite its face just to keep in mind with so-called tradition and it's another reason why I refuse to be involved in an official capacity with modern Freemasonry one I know it's been polluted and turned into an old boys club and has been infiltrated by institutions that are totally bent on control and to UM they continue to employ ridiculous nonsense like segregation of the sexes and there's other reasons as well look I take notes to any worldly institutions I take an oath only to the truth herself that's it that is who I serve in this world I don't serve an earthly institution of any kind ever okay so while I will work with some true Freemasons who really do understand the tenets of Freemasonry and I'm friends with such people and who are really trying to spread the ideas of natural law and true you know concern for others and true compassion and true sovereignty and true self-knowledge I'm not going to take any oath to any worldly institution and I understand they'll say oh that's even symbolic well there are people working through institutions like this that are perverting it's true ideals and therefore I think that just as an institutional body that's based on hierarchical structure it ultimately is something that is fallen it is it is fallen and people like Mason like church ward warned us about that I highly recommend reading the book origins of Freemasonry by Albert Church Ward and he told us what would happen if the trend that he saw in his day would continue into the modern age and it has it has he said what the Masonic institution was going to become and I would agree that it has become that to a large extent and I'm not saying that from just opinion either I'm saying that because I know what goes on inside some of the large systems that are that are operating and it's not entirely good it's as a matter of fact some of its pretty bad because people who understand what this knowledge is about who go to it and have been accepted into it often without many prerequisites just because they can contribute dues see that's where money destroys everything okay they open up their doors something that was once cruelly esoteric and reserved for people who really wanted to understand this they open it up because we have to take people in we need money to continue operating and then they're taking people in who this is their world view money is their entire you know system of values and then they bring in their friends and you can see where the trend leads from there and the easter stars some more example that this word fatal around this Penta the Pentagon in the middle of the symbol means fairest among thousands altogether lovely FA tal and what that represents is the star Venus okay and perhaps that is why they invert it because Venus is configuration when viewed from Earth does resemble an inverted star okay its orbit and again this is it's goddess symbolism that's why it's used in conjunction with the feminine order Freemasonry a female order the order of the Eastern Star the Rising Sun okay I just think that it's still something that should have been greatly considered with coming up with an emblem for your organization that you're using something that is traditionally been used to represent dark occult ISM I don't believe that's what the eastern star truly represents down at its foundation and it's deep principles it is teaching what true Freemasonry is trying to teach but it's a it's a poor choice for a symbol when you understand the deeper esoteric connotations of what the inverted pentagram represents moving on to image number twelve in this section we have the Victoria Police emblem uphold the rights and here we have a plethora of symbols okay we have the P out the bundled wheat okay coming up on the left and right sides holding the inverted pentagram in its arms then they come together to form the crown okay we have the symbol of the equal armed cross above the crown we have the symbol of the equal on cross in the middle of the pentagram okay Victoria is another goddess connected name okay and uphold the right what does that mean are they upholding the right of the people well I would say absolutely not they're upholding the divine right to rule because the crown and they claim to serve the Queen okay the crown represents the Queen the Queen of England all right Victoria being in Australia and that being a police force that is basically under the jurisdiction of the Queen as a province equal armed cross with the five stars upward pointed stars again connected with the goddess principle and I would say the dark aspect of the goddess used here and the inverted pentagram in the behind the Victoria police circle there again thrusting the spirit downward into the ground saying uphold the right of the Queen the divine right to rule and it's being upheld by the material elements see the Queen's crown is between the two upward pointing to upward pointing points okay and then the the sash there is held by the other two and all four of those put the fifth element into the ground bury it pure subversive symbolism again used in conjunction with police you see how it is actually used in the Victoria Police in the next image number 13 showing what looks to be a captain's hat police hat and there you see that emblem as a badge placed on the forehead right in front of the third eye chakra the Ozma chakra which we talked about representing the coming together of the left and right brain and the awakening of the pineal gland and there you see it right in front of the third eye chakra is where that would end up when the person puts that hat on its head and not only that but it's combined in other words they're telling you this is a person whose brain is out of balance they're serving our agenda they're upholding our so called divine right to rule the British crown okay and they're using Astra theological symbolism connected with the the the the badge they're they're using inverted pentagram symbolism which is purely overtly satanic to anyone with a trained eye okay and they're putting it on the third eye chakra in conjunction with the checkerboard floor band okay the checkerboard band which is a representation of the floor of the house it's called the floor of the Temple of Solomon okay this is lower consciousness this is the ark complex this is the out of balance brain that closes consciousness down and does not allow one to see whether they are in light or in darkness that's why it uses the the alternating black and white squares representing one's checkered life and checkered decisions it's a play on words in addition to being a symbol you lead a checkered life you don't have whiz you don't understand anything you know you don't know whether you're you're going in the right direction or the wrong direction you're completely confused you don't know whether you're going in the direction of light or darkness and that's what that symbol represents and that's why it's called the floor of the house the checkerboard floor of the house it represents base consciousness lower awareness not understanding sovereignty not being a united person being dual being dual with yourself because you're not a person that as they think so they feel so they act you can be made to do anything you can make the manipulated to do someone else's bidding it's a symbol of mind control and they're wrapping it around their brain they're wrapping it around the brain of the policeman and then on the third eye which is the prefrontal cortex that is at the same level as the pineal gland right on the third eye chakra the Ozma chakra they're placing an inverted pentagram with a Queen's crown over top of it okay that's not subversive symbolism though and for the police here in the United States you say oh we don't wear anything like that well you wear an an octagon on top of your crown chakra which represents the hypercube which represents mind control and right on top of the crown chakra they're putting that which is the highest level chakra awakening the true cosmic awareness and they're putting a black octagon on top of that chakra so it closes that form of consciousness down to you symbolically and you're being mocked symbolically in that way police symbolism is chock-full of dark occultic symbols chock full of as is military symbolism this is what I'm going to talk about at the free your mind conference and I'm going to go in depth in it and explain to people how they're completely being occult eclis mopped and they don't even know it they're because they're unread they're unread people police are unread people in general and even those who are read don't read the right things to really understand much of anything at all and I'll tell them that to their face sad it's sad dumb people are being completely mocked to their face because this is like someone coming up and speaking French to someone who never studied a word of French in their life and telling them how much they hate them they load them they think they're an idiot there are more on they're stupid they would just completely you know wipe their feet on their face okay that's basically what they're saying and you can imagine what else they would say to them okay and yet the person would have absolutely no idea what was being said they could even say in a nice sweet pleasant voice but they would be completely mocking them to their face and that's what they're doing with this symbolism and yet the other person not versed in that language has no idea what's being said yet they continue to do their bidding for a paycheck because that's their God money is their God I'm just doing my job ah no you're doing things that are completely in contravention to natural law which you have no right to do for a paycheck because that's your God that that's my response to quote it's only a job it's just my job yeah well put what the Nazis did and what the Schutzstaffel and the SS and all the other Nazis in World War two we're doing was just their job at the time but because money and power was their God they went along with it and sick depraved agenda just like the cops are doing here 98% of them anyway image number 14 I won't break this entirely down today I'll do this at a later time but this is the a Fraternal Order of Police is emblem and this is a sigil an outright sigil it has tons of symbolism all over it it's got a five pointed star okay a basic pentagram and while it is right-side up there is something else in here that is completely upside-down which if you write that you need to invert the pentagram or if you keep that upside down the pentagram space right-side up which is it's contradictory symbolism and it's done deliberately okay and this is a satanic talisman right here because tons of people carry this all the time you see tons of people with stickers with this all over their cars in the United States that have no idea what this symbol represents and how truly subversive against consciousness it is okay you see I can't truly break this down tonight because we need the understanding of Masonic symbolism to really understand it I wanted to put it in here simply to help people to understand it's pentagonal symbolism symbolism of the pentagram used in conjunction with the police uh FOP stands for a Fraternal Order of Police you have the all-seeing eye there in the bottom left you have a Masonic handshake there in the lower right you have the Temple of Solomon symbolically depicted on the shield you have the two pillars of duality raised up above the pillar of unity and the pillar of unity at the bottom thrusts downward which represents spirit and non-dual consciousness okay and you have the checkerboard floor of the house raised above that and actually acting as a buffer between those two things so this is extreme subversive Masonic symbolism I would call this dark Masonic symbolism okay symbolism of dark masonry which ultimately is what the orders of the police are all about police being taken in to Masonic orders our and and their behavior advocated okay is not being done to try to really help these people be better police it is being that is being done because dark Masons aren't actually putting them under their form of subversive control so that they continue to do their bidding and their there is no look a true Mason okay would never advocate such a thing as police in the first place a true freemason one who really understands the the embodiment of natural law contained in Freemasonry would understand you even creating an institution like that is failure in consciousness its failure because you're trying to put out a fire with more gasoline you're saying we're going to use force taught to undo something that is already caused by people subverting natural law instead of actually teaching them the principles of natural law from the moment they're born the whole idea that control is the answer oh we have more crime well we need more police we have more crime we need more control we have more people doing things that are completely out of hand and against people's natural law right so we need more international law making bodies and institutions to come together and try to create more oppressive laws to try to put that behavior down you'll never put it down that way you're going to get more and more chaos as we explained if you want to go back to to show I believe it was show number 36 on natural law you go back and listen to that one again the presentation I did on natural law I mean people who advocate even starting institutions based on control such as government or police do not understand how natural law functions they don't get it they don't understand you keep responding with control okay you're going to create more chaos you'll never Olay that chaos you will never put quell that chaos you have to add the principle of love and understanding in order to quell that chaos now I am NOT saying if someone who is completely out of control and does not understand natural law is coming to try to take your freedom that you sit there and just say I'm only ever going to respond with a you know kindness there is a time to actually take physical action to put down rebellion against natural ball like that and this is another thing people will refuse that there is such a thing as you know the New Age movement will try to tell you there's never any time to use force and that's nonsense that's absolutely not nonsense there is certainly a time to use force if there wasn't the ability to use it what exists and unfortunately you know there's continuing encroachments into human freedom and and natural law rights happening right here in the United States and in just about every country in the world and we're seeing people start to push back against it in other countries I wish the United States was a quarter as a wake as some of these other countries that are they're refusing to to live under these dictatorships but see you know you get into a whole other discussion about that is it is it an orchestration as well to try to put create chaos and then manage the the aftermath of that chaos you know by putting in somebody that will play ball with you you know so we have to be careful about how much manipulation behind the scenes is going on in these are movements in the Middle East and in northern Africa right now but that's another discussion that's got to go back to the point I was talking about with police all of this is completely subversive against natural law it's being used talismanic Lee okay which basically means in forms that are carried badges symbols emblems on cars emblems on stickers okay to put an idea into the subconscious mind that police are connected with divinity because there's the all-seeing eye on their on their logo they're connected with partnership a handshake they're connected with sovereignty a star and they're connected with none of these things this institution is about controlling people and they're about controlling people because they act as an insulating buffer between the people who are kept down at low levels of consciousness and at low levels of being able to even have access to resources that they need for living okay and and and at low levels of being able to engage in their natural law rights that they inherently possess they're acting as a buffer between that gigantic mass of people that are basically kept suppressed like that in consciousness and in rights and the elite class of people who are actually their owners and rulers and these elitists and I wore I've worked with some of these darker cultists they call these police they call these military who do their bidding and who they completely occultic Lee and ritually mocked through their smock through their symbols they call them our dogs our pets that's what their name for them is and once again bang your fists against the desk bang your head against the wall do whatever you like but that's the best truth that's the case that is what they call you your owners whoever is listening out there that's involved in a control based institution or if somebody gave you one of these podcasts it is crazy and nuts about it as you like I'm telling you and I would tell you to your face if I saw you in person okay your owners and you have owners call you their dogs okay that's what they call you that's their name for you and you think you're a man you think you're a real man you think you're a tough guy you'll beat on people and taser them and you know kill them and that makes you feel like you're a tough guy because you are completely controlled by other people who have more power and influence than you because they've convinced another group of morons that to believe in something called money and to treat it as true value and therefore they have all of this influence and all of this control over other people based on something that doesn't exist and they own you as a result of that and then you do whatever they tell you to do regardless of whether you have the right to do it or not and in return you'll get these little trinkets where they're basically calling you our dog and mocking you symbolically and telling you you're a brain-dead idiot and you can't even comprehend what they're saying to you because you're an unread person have I summed it up and you know hey that's vitriolic I get it I get it it's not pleasant to hear I don't sugarcoat it I'm not gonna sugarcoat it I don't care what you think of it I could care less you know why because it's true and it doesn't matter how the truth is spoken this is mind control right brain mind control is I care whether that person has a crazy-looking sweater on while he's speaking words of wisdom I care whether that person has an accent when he's speaking words of wisdom I care whether that person has a beautiful haircut and a wonderful $3,000 three-piece suit when he's speaking pure deception and vile evil that's all mind control all that matters is whether what's being said is true or not none of the other stuff matters that's all just how we perceive something and perception is not truth and not reality they want you to think that it is and that's called salep season there's no such thing as actual truth there's only what I think of as truth and what that person thinks of as true is equally is true this is nonsense we talked about what truth actually is and it's wave functions that actually collapse down into point particles that form the present moment the truth is that which had existed in the past as present moments and which does exist in the present right now events that actually occurred future doesn't exist yet because the conditions and the choices that create the future haven't arrived yet they exist in future present moments which which don't exist right now they exist as wave functions of possibility we talked about this when we looked at a little bit into quantum mechanics back in the part about barriers to self-realization you go back into the podcast and listen to all of this but perception is reality which is what they want you to accept of as truth is not that is not true I mean you know our perception is just how we see something at a given moment in time it doesn't mean it's true and everybody's perception is not equal you know everybody should strive to get to the truth so that their perception is harmonious with the truth not to just think that perception is reality so speaking of perception let's talk about the true eye the one eye okay so let's get into pinecone symbolism okay I think that's what was next on on the page let me check it out real quick or was the all-seeing eye next to the pinecone last all right we're going to do the all seem 9 X so let's do that let's look at the pyramid in all-seeing eye symbol okay and we have 17 of them here okay the first one shows and says image number one in the all-seeing eye section first one just shows a basic archetypal image and it's thousands of years old of a triangle with an eye inside of it okay now this represents the prefold aspects of consciousness thought emotion and action being the three sides of this equilateral triangle and the eye inside of it is the inward eye it's the spiritual inner self okay and it says its they put an eye in it because you're supposed to equate this with yourself via the eye you are a reflection of this when you get down to the deepest qualities of the self you understand that you have a spark within you of divinity of the divine okay you are created in the image of the creator and you have a spark of that divinity it doesn't mean you're God anybody you know trying to quote me as saying that doesn't understand what I'm saying okay it means you are a part of the all and the always within you okay and that is your true nature and as such this symbol also represents divinity itself and is used very often in that capacity but it also represents the sovereignty of your thoughts emotions and actions coming together in non-duality and being like the Creator in that capacity oneness I the letter I represents one okay a straight line up and down one or the latter I say it's wordplay it's symbolism combined okay putting the eye in the middle of the triangle like the three the three-in-one father son and spirit or mother okay the Trinity that we talked about being thoughts emotions and actions thoughts being the creator principle or father emotions being the Sacred Feminine or spirit and then actions being the son the byproduct of thoughts and emotions which is a male principle because it's an external externally acting principal so this is what the all-seeing eye ultimately represents here you see another stylized interpretation of in an image number two with rays of light coming off of it because it represents the light of the creator and that's a great image of it very nicely rendered okay image number three another stylized interpretation of the eye the all-seeing eye with rays of light shining out of it the source oneness unity consciousness the Creator the energy of the creator all-seeing all-knowing all-powerful etc okay image number four is another representation from ancient Egypt or CEM okay of the Eye of Horus I often depicted as a left eye okay and for a reason okay the left eye is connected to the right brain for the right mind okay the Sacred Feminine principle embodied with this one eye okay it's saying get in touch with the right brain even back then the Egyptians knew the functionality of the brain and that the right brain controlled the left side of the body that's why a true stylization of the Eye of Horus which is the Sun God of ancient Egypt representing true morality and the truth okay a true representation of Horace's I will always be in left eye and that's why so in images number five and six we see the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States now I will not break this down entirely tonight I'm going to do that I'll have a whole show for that okay where I give my a complete interpretation of this complex sigil because there's a lot of symbolism in it a lot of nested hidden symbolism in it as well but basically here we see the all-seeing eye above an incompleted pyramid now very briefly the incompleted pyramid in this image represents the physical world it also represents the male blade which we talked about the upward pointing triangle that image above it is looking in to the world from a higher dimension a higher form of space-time okay it's peering into this world and the light is actually reaching this world from it meaning that you know the essence of the Creator is not found in the physical world but it pervades the physical world and it surrounds it okay that's embodied by light now our goal is to transcend the chains of the physical world to be sovereign under the Creator so it's to get past that pyramid so there is nothing between us and that light there's no barriers or walls you can look at those bricks as walls being erected between you and the light we need to take them down see a dark Mason builds with bricks those with walls builds with barriers wants to cut people off from their essence it wants to remove the light from the world and again there's some dark interpretation of this symbol because dark Masons they want to be God right darker cultists want to be God they're control freaks they want to be all-knowing all-powerful present they want to be God they want everybody else serving them because their God and everybody else is a slave in their worldview right they have the divine right to rule people so they look at themselves as that all-seeing eye not that it is within them a spark of it not that they can embody it but that they can be it so they want to erect that pyramid so that they finish the male dominator world the blade symbol right and they rule it in secret so then the true light of the Creator would be blocked out of this world and that they would remove it from the hidden shadows as the elite so in that in their interpretation of dark interpretation that all-seeing eye represents the elite as God and many people call that symbol of the scent the eye of the Illuminati and it can equally be seen as that but again it's only one interpretation of it there's a positive side and there's a negative side to it and these are cultists take sacred symbolism and they use it in their agendas they pervert it and use it for themselves they don't create anything new they take existing things the whole idea there is nothing new Under the Sun they take something which already exists pervert it and use it as a weapon something which could have been originally pure and good we have to be more mature about that and understand that symbolism serves dual purposes it depends on who's using it it doesn't mean one thing okay image number seven here we see it used in religion and you know I wonder what people who are are against you know the so-called New World Order symbolism that is depicted here who are also religious think of an image like this here you have a cardinal or a bishop assuming some kind of a high-level priest it looks like he's probably a bishop or something they think that's what that staff represents and he has the illuminated all-seeing eye behind him they had been traditionally used as a symbol for God in image number eight we see it used again the all-seeing eye symbol isn't in a stained glass window in a church and it's beautiful absolutely a fantastic piece of art there with light shine through it I did not take that I wonder you know who did but it's a great image and again used in religion here we see in Jerusalem I believe that this is a Sepulcher or a some form of a chapel and above the length of the doorway we see the all-seeing eye with the rays of light coming out of it again again this is partly solar symbolism because the embodiment of light the light of God coming down to the earth is symbolically represented by the Sun that's why you see light always coming out of out of the the eye symbol as well so it's used extensively in religious symbolism that's the key point of making here in this section all right it's about 10:15 we're going to go till 10:30 tonight um after that we see some examples of it being used in um corporate logos again now look at the next image in number 10 AOL okay which was a really huge online service not so big anymore but still big media conglomerate that deals with information this eye is often used for anything dealing with high amounts of information it will also be dealing with things that involve trust it will also be used in monetary situations okay when we see it in corporate logos but most of all in anything that deals with intelligence okay intelligence media money flow etc okay so here we see a o L used it in their logo that's an older stylized representation of the AOL logo America online image number 11 fidelity investments here we see again I just alluded that it was used in trust in image 11 fidelity okay and you have the trust you could trust in this company folks just like you can trust in the Creator itself can't you tell by the logo and we'll put the all-seeing eye logo above the pyramid there and that's true trust you can trust your investments with us image number twelve Citgo gasoline this is a pyramid as seen from above okay again the symbol this is actually a tetrahedron and it's a tetrahedral geometry is based in sacred geometry they're using this in gas here the pyramid now the pyramid okay this is getting us ready to understand this I symbol in the middle and its shape okay as a little uh shape like the vesica Pisces as the pineal gland okay because the pyramid itself what it's always used in conjunction with the pyramid because pyramid means fire in the middle Tyrel fire like pyromaniac right mid middle in the center the fire in the center again it represents the divine spark at our spiritual center and it also represents the coming on line of the pineal gland the all-seeing eye our Ozma chakra so that true spiritual eye with that true spiritual vision that helps us to discern the truth is turned on is awoken in us when the hemispheres of the brain act in unison with each other and come to a place of balance which is known as the chemical wedding so that's why the pyramid is used here we see the eye and image number 13 by itself image 13 shows the CBS logo we saw that when we looked at vesica Pisces in a show theological Piscean symbolism last week but again it represents the eye you're watching it or it's watching you look at image number 14 it's certainly uh having to do with putting the sittin in the sense of the CBS logo putting things into the mind to shut down the eye actually image number 14 what when it comes to media propaganda image number 14 is the information awareness office which we just saw come to light several years back you know after 9/11 it has a the all-seeing eye with the pyramid looking down over the earth because that's what the goal of this is is to be all-knowing gather information about everything and everyone it says at the bottom there see entia CNTs potentia which means knowledge is power in Latin I believe is a department of advanced projects something something that effect DARPA of someone on the look it up but that's essentially what it's connected with I believe that's what that says up above when you see DARPA is see the acronym represents D ARPA is Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency I was pretty close Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency so this is a this is a subset I believe of DARPA and their job is information gathering total awareness okay and there you see the all-seeing eye used in conjunction with that idea Simo similarly in image number 15 we see British intelligence using the all-seeing eye this is the emblem for British intelligence connected with the British crown which is mi5 okay so this is the Queen's Intelligence Unit herself and you see the eye at the top above the pyramid with the capstone called in acting as the capstone with the eye in it symbol of the eye in and the letter i' mi5 the eye is at the top okay in image number 16 and 17 we see used in conjunction with free Masonic symbolism and again the light of the Creator which which Freemasonry is ultimately about attempting to bring true Freemasonry is about ultimately attempting to bring forward is detected there involve the compasses in the square with the G in the middle of it which we will break down probably in about two weeks okay in image number 17 I won't break this whole symbol down but it is I'll do that when we talk about Freemasonry but I'll just briefly allude to it here this is the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry I have briefly mentioned it before in the past I'll extensively break it down in a couple of weeks we see the the pillars of jocking the light pillar leading to the Sun and Boaz the dark building to the moon and in the middle representing the synthesis of this chemical wedding between left and right brain of hemispheres is the all-seeing eye again at the top of the pillar of wisdom because that is the representation of how wisdom is obtained by combining the masculine and feminine forces that dwell within us to come to the light of the Creator okay and that that is done by climbing that ladder and we need the key in the middle of it which is connected to the green initiate which we talked about the color green representing care or love energy or true nature and you know symbolized by that color that is where uh that is that represents care true care and we need that to cut as we climb begin to climb that ladder of awareness and that key is dangling by a thread which represents care meaning that the world basically the care of the people of the world is dangling by a thread and that is the goddess principle that we need to reconnect with and and reunite with being true care that's why dark occultists always want to crush and kill to care within us and get us to only care about money or power or greed etc so let's let's wrap up tonight looking at the image of the pinecone we could go into this a little bit next week but I'll spend the last few minutes of the show won't take any calls this week talking about the pinecone symbolism as also representing the all-seeing eye as representing the pineal gland coming into activation so we see the pineal glands position in the brain image number one in this section in pot on the pinecone symbolism section on the website we see that it lies between the are complex and the telencephalon which contains the neocortex the higher part of the brain it's it's basically toward the rear side of the limbic system the midbrain okay so it's positioned of behind the hypothalamus um and in front of the cerebellum this is the third eye in lies at the center of the head and this is the glandular activity associated with this gland is truly activated once we balance the left and right hemispheres of the brain which unfortunately the kind of food that we eat media that we take in the opinions that we hold through you know who we listen to and pay attention to all affect this part of the brain the conditions that we live in affect this part of the brain and affect the ability to balance the brain hemispheres and to activate that part of the brain that's what they want to keep suppressed in image number two we see the Pope holding the pinecone we saw this when we looked at Astro theological symbolism there it is in his left hand at the base of the cross of Christ we see the pinecone because it is symbolically representative of Christ consciousness and symbolically represents the awakening of the all-seeing eye that exists within us the Vatican believes that this imagery is so important that they actually created a entire statue with imagery of the pinecone at the

Vatican itself it's called the court of the pinecone and the next one two three images will show you the court of the pinecone there you see it from the front in image number three it has two peacocks that are associated without chemical symbolism on either side of it and they also represent in this image as it is depicted the brain hemispheres one is on the right one is on the left and they are both looking at or pointing toward the pinecone which represents the awakening of the true spiritual center within our consciousness here's a wide-angle view in image number four of the court of the pinecone this is a great clear image taken by tourists at the Vatican and you can clearly see the the symbolism leading up to it how it is elevated on a pedestal there are steps on either side there are Lions on either okay there is a water fountain down below of a like a green man spitting out water okay the the the whole thing forms like a pyramid this whole base that it rests upon and then the Peacocks are at the top and then the pinecone at the very top and this pinecone is about ten feet tall from its base the largest statue of a pinecone in the world at the Vatican they wouldn't put something in the Vatican if it didn't mean a whole lot it wasn't significantly important okay here you see an image number five and I'll let this be the last image for tonight and then we'll continue we'll wrap up with the pinecone image next week and then we'll talk about goddess symbolism but here you see the backside on the opposite side of the the image you can see there's tourists there down below from that other angle and you see a empty sarcophagus now what that represents is resurrection the resurrection of the Spirit okay which was once in the grave but upon the unification of the left and right hemispheres the spirit is activated because the pinecone or pine Neil Glen is activated and indeed this is what the pineal gland actually looks like it is it looks like a little pinecone and it also looks like an eye if you turn it on its side okay it's all connected folks it's about that coming together of the left hemisphere of the brain the right hemisphere of the brain turn on this gland which activates our true spiritual awakening and then raises us up from the state of being spiritually dead which is what the empty sarcophagus represents it's not about the flesh there is no body in that sarcophagus there's not going to be one in there because it's about the resurrection of spirit and the Vatican knows this yet have they told you that's what I thought because it's all about control that's what modern religion is those that symbolic knowledge is reserved for them in their priests class it's not for you you're just supposed to do what they tell you unquestioningly because religion is a form of mind control ladies and gentlemen and it always has been and that's what it's going to continue to be unless we wake up to it understand that they're keeping this esoteric knowledge for themselves while they use it to control us I'll leave it there for tonight folks thanks for listening this has been what on earth is happening on your host mark passio that shows live every Tuesday from 8 to 10 p.m. I'll see you right here next week good night you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #049

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Subversive Symbolism, The Pine Cone, The Goddess, The Illuminated Torch, The Owl, Bohemian Grove*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all wherever you may be you are listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio this show is broadcast live every Tuesday evening from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time I'm pleased to announce tonight that we are going to have a new format this evening for the show and this is a very good thing because the second hour of what on earth is happening will now be picked up by Oracle broadcasting and the network is oracle broadcasting comm if you'd like to visit that site online check out all of their great hosts this came about because the the intel hog radio show was picked up for oracle broadcasting they're now doing a show two hours every night from 8:00 to 10:00 on the oracle broadcasting network and i'm going to act in the capacity of a contributor to the intel hub radio show on tuesday night for the second hour of the show so every Tuesday night Oracle will be picking up the second hour of this broadcast and that's great news what that means for the first hour is that the first hour will run commercial free there will be no ads and then we will be will be hearing the network ads during the the second hour when we're live on Oracle so I'll be connecting to that network at the top of the second hour and should be pretty exciting should be interesting should probably get some new callers and listeners from from that network so it's a good thing all around what I want to do before I jump into the topic for this evening is I have the event announcements and the call-in numbers for the show so I'm going to give the call-in number first you can call in two seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four triple four seven triple four and the call ID number is eight three five one five once again the call ID for this show which you will be prompted for after calling the calling number is eight three five one five no taboo topics here on what on earth is happening there never are at the top of the second hour when I am in after I'm introduced by Bob Tuscan and Shepard the host of the Intel radio show the Intel hub radio show I'll give the Oracle call in mind so people will also be able to call in toll-free on the Oracle Broadcasting Network on check out the show the Intel Hub radio.com the website that's the website for the new Intel hub radio show on Oracle broadcasting the Intel hub radio.com is that website I also want to direct everyone in advance if they're not already listening through the talk show interface on my website to go up to what on earth is happening dot-com and click the radio listen page and on that page you will see images for tonight's show March 1st 2011 there you'll find a host of images that you can click on that will come up in a in a slideshow type format and you'll be able to follow along with the symbolism that we're going to talk about on the show tonight tonight's show is going to be an ongoing a segment in our series on the usage of symbolism as a methodology of mind control and it's also kind of an initiation into occult symbolism in general we've been doing this for several weeks and this will continue for many more weeks to come because I'm going to continue to go over the symbolism and depth I have a really ambitious list of symbols to go through tonight we're going to be looking at the remainder of pinecone symbolism which we left off on last week and then we'll be looking at goddess symbolism for the remainder of the show this this type of symbolism may take a couple of weeks to get through we'll see how it goes so with that having them said let's get into the event announcements I only have again this week first of all the free your mind conference racing toward us it'll be here in just over a month and everything is on track for it and looking good a lot of good response all the speakers are are a go to be part of this great event so for your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult Saturday April 9th and Sunday April 10 2011 at rubra hall 414 Green Street in Philadelphia PA the doors open at 9:00 a.m. speakers begin at 10:00 a.m. each day admission price only $20 per day if you get your tickets in advance $30 per day at the door there are still plenty of tickets left people have been asking about that plenty of tickets still available you could order them in advance there's still time to get them up through the mail that way or you could I could also do if you were to order them in advance through mail I see the website I could also keep them at the door we have a will call at the door as well but if you decide to come the day of that's $30 at the door and there are still plenty of tickets available for your mind is unique two-day conference scheduled for April 9th and 10th in Philadelphia PA featuring multiple speakers and diverse educational materials for the purpose of raising public awareness of the critically important topics of mass mind control techniques the covert and subversive influences upon consciousness and behavior trauma based and ritualized abuse and the practical mental and emotional healing methodologies available for those affected by these devices the featured speakers Erin McCallum alfred Weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan fire year dozin Freeman fly Yan Irvin John Nicholson Joseph Mara Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower mark motika mark passio Michael Kelly Paul Marco and Suzanne and tailor for more information on the free your mind conference check out the conference website at WWF raw mind conference calm and get your tickets today second event announcement and the final one is fed stock to the official and the Fed rally for the city of Philadelphia will be taking place in Philadelphia on April 23rd 2011 the theme for this event is turn your back on the Fed and reduce your Federal Reserve Note footprint this event is organized by truth freedom prosperity will be taking place on April 23rd 2011 lots of bands are going to play at this will have a I think they're going to have an indoor location this year I'm not exactly certain about that but last year they had a concert out on Independence Mall park lawn at the Visitor Center so I'm not sure if that's what they're planning on doing again or if it's going to be indoors somewhere after some sort of a March the details are still really to be announced but for more information on this you could check out two websites you can go to WWE and the Fed calm that's pH I ll Y and the Fed calm or you could visit WWE am prosperity o RG truth freedom prosperity org the great organizers of Fed stop 2 and the federales here in Philadelphia those are the event announcements I have for today so let's get right into our topic which is subversive symbolism and symbolism used as a methodology of mind control last week we were looking at the symbolism of the pinecone and we left the show off at the end talking about the symbolism at the vatican of the pinecone namely the court of the pinecone this is um you can see these images up on the site on the radio and listen page pi koan symbolism is listed first and we left off on I believe it was image number five in this section which was the close-up of the rear side of the court of the pinecone with the two peacocks on either side and an empty black sarcophagus at the base of the pinecone statue these are alchemical symbols these are mystery tradition symbols they are symbols of spiritual awakening and the activation of the pineal gland or all-seeing eye the third eye chakra the Ozma chakra the empty sarcophagus represents rebirth to spiritual life and coming out of the grave of materialism and the grave of lower consciousness and physical world all there is all there is type thinking now of course um these are that is what the goal of true religion should be but these symbols are not shared openly to the public and have been kept secret down through the ages the Vatican flaunts this spiritual symbolism openly in the light of day at the Vatican and guarantee you would get no answers if you pressed someone from the church to explain what how chemical and mystery tradition symbolism is doing at the supposed holy ground of the Vatican in what is called the court of the pinecone these this is because these elites and religious leaders who are basically trying to hoard knowledge such as this keep it for themselves so they could use it as a means of control over a populace that basically doesn't know any better and is being kept in the dark doesn't really understand of what this symbolism is speaking to basically is holding though it over their heads and basically flagrantly flaunting it in the light of day and that's how a lot of this type of symbolism works it's hidden in plain sight because they consider that the profane of humanity will not understand it anyway so they can just put it right out there in the open for all to see and it won't even be understood and that is the case if we don't work to build our vocabulary in sacred symbolism and understand how it's being used in the modern world as we've said repeatedly this is a language and to understand a language we have to grasp the basic building blocks or the basic forms in language those are letters in symbolism that's very simple symbolism or archetype and then we move on from there to form grammar words and then syntax sentences connotation and the same is true with symbolism as we move to more complex symbolism specifically symbolism which combines multiple simple symbols to form more complex imagery this is often known as sigils vigils are complex series a series of complex symbols put together simple symbols put together to form a more complex symbol and we'll be looking at those in coming weeks I want to direct your attention to image number six now on the pinecone symbolism section on the website we'll start there tonight and move forward from that point this is an Egyptian relief I believe it's in bronze and this resides now in a museum in Italy in an Egyptian Museum in Italy and you can see two entwined serpents that are they are basically representing DNA they are in these the double helical shape of DNA and then they culminate at the pinecone which is at the top of a long rod or staff which represented Osiris and the power that Osiris as a Creator God in the Egyptian cosmology represented what this ultimately represents is the transformative power of spiritual awakening and its ability to actually change our makeup as a being even down to the genetic level I know some people will scoff at that claim that that is impossible but indeed that is one of the capabilities that lies seemingly dormant in humanity and this staff was known as the staff were the spine of Osiris okay it was what it was considered the Middle Pillar in this form of the Tree of Life which we've already seen the Tree of Life symbolism with its three different paths on it well that's what you're seeing here in a different format representing the Tree of Life which is our genetic structure and is you know all of the the deep essence that ultimately underlies our physical form and that culminates with the rising of this serpentine energy which we talked about as Kundalini energy um in the Vedic chakra system and it culminates with of this coming up the spinal column or the middle pillar that's within us and activating the pineal gland in what's known as a Kundalini awakening I know that some people have heard about this or read about it some people listen may have even experienced the Kundalini experience it's pretty unique it's pretty rare but it's an energy moving up the spinal column activating in in all of the chakras in the chakra system that we talked about previously on this show and then coming up to the top of the head or the crown chakra through the pineal gland so that's what this image represents and again it's connected again with awakening with a deep level of spiritual understanding and coming online basically to true spiritual insight or vision which is what the pinecone ultimately represents in image number seven moving forward we see a depiction of an ancient God and this is from the Assyrian culture I believe this is around the region of Samaria or what was known as Babylon in the ancient past it's also close to the land known as a cod or the Acadian culture of lived and developed I believe this specifically is a Syrian symbology and this is one of their gods depicted as a flying being with huge wings he has sort of a representation of a cone on his head he is depicted as sort of a um an alien being so to speak a being that has capabilities that average humans do not have the ability to fly he is holding this pinecone in his hand the pinecone is there's different interpretations depending on who interprets this image the pinecone is either being offered or it is being taken and I guess that would be dependent upon what type of being this was and what they depicted this being as in the ancient past so was it one of these quote gods with a smaller case G that was offering enlightenment that was trying to share knowledge and awaken people's pineal glands to awaken their true spiritual insight and vision or was it one of the gods who is basically harvesting or attempting to degenerate the ability for someone to awaken and in doing so keep them in control I mean I think that both of those scenarios are probably equal equally as valid because I think there were probably advanced beings that interacted with the peoples of those times and and geographical locations that were probably on both ends of that spectrum and that's a much much more complex and in-depth discussion that we don't have really time to go into here tonight I'll just put that out on the table and you know in in your own research you will probably come across material if you decide of that nature if you decide to look into this further and you can come to your own conclusion based on that but again the pinecone symbolism goes right back into ancient human antiquity in image number eight it's simply a close-up of the same image it looks up to being a little bit better contrast so I included it there for those who may be downloading these images and looking at them on their computer it just shows a little better relief and a close-up of the previous image so let's move on to image number nine this is another Assyrian symbol except now the being definitively looks alien in nature and it looks specifically reptilian in nature birds are related to reptiles there are the same basic family of animals and here we see what definitively looks like a hybridization of some sort between a bird and a reptile with a large sharp beak again huge wings of being symbolic of magical capabilities and also I would suggest flight I mean right there pretty openly it suggested we see a symbolic depiction of again the Tree of Life in the Assyrian culture on the right hand side of this image and then the being is once again with his uh his his bucket I guess that would represent some sort of a could also represent gene pool of some kind okay um I would suggest this made this image of this um a container that he is holding in his hand as you saw in the previous image might represent uh genetics of some kind and the pineal gland here the pinecone again is either being offered or taken so again two different interpretations of that symbolism there but pretty much no question what that the symbol of the pinecone itself represents as it is being used there so if we look at the last two images in this section this is one of the clearest indicators of pinecone symbolism in general being used to represent spiritual awakening and the opening of the third eye and of course this is used in conjunction with Buddhism and Buddhists and symbolism here we see an image of the Buddha or Siddhartha Gautama and of course his hairstyle as he is depicted in many images in the Buddhist tradition as being conical shaped and also having the world pattern of the pinecone on on his head again this is in the vicinity of the brain and the crown chakra of the the chakra system and you see there also he has the bindi there representing the third eye being awakened and again that's what pinecone symbolism is ultimately all about you can see this very clearly and definitively in image number 11 the color image showing a statue a statuette of I believe this is the Bodhisattva of compassion if I'm not mistaken who I think is a named diamond in the Buddhist tradition if if it is some other incarnation of Buddha as he is represented then I'm not familiar way that I believe this is the what is known as the Bodhisattva of compassion statue and again clearly here we have the pinecone symbolism on the head depicted on the statue of this variant of Buddha again the one who awakened is what the name Buddha means and that's what the pinecone symbolism represents spiritual awakening use right there in religious symbolism that one's pretty clear because Buddhism does specifically talk about spiritual awakening and awakening to your true essence and the true nature of self so no surprise that it's being used in that capacity what I want to do now is shift gears and change the topic of focus to a different form of symbolism in general again the pinecone symbolism was a holdover from last week where we are going to begin looking tonight into goddess symbolism and the ways that this symbolism is used and it's um there is basically going to be four different categories of goddess symbolism that we're going to look at tonight we'll be looking at the symbolism of the illuminated torch again another symbol of enlightenment and knowledge okay if you look at the second section of images there on the website you will see the first image in that section is a basic representation a stylized representation of illuminated torch now this symbol is used by light and dark occultists both and it's a dual symbol because dark occult is also considered that they have light because light in basic systems of occultism regardless of whether they are a certain humanity or whether they seek to enslave humanity are always generally depict light in its capacity as knowledge that's what we're when we see the flame on this illuminated torch that's what it really represents is the flame of knowledge of wisdom of understanding okay and um light is a way shower in the darkness okay that's what that's where the symbolism is derived from a torch will show you the way when otherwise you would not be able to see okay so this is connected with goddess symbolism as we will see coming up in the next several images and the way that it's connected with God goddess symbolism to understand how ancient this goes back this symbolism is if we look at the goddess tradition in general which we already have on this show many times specifically when we looked into the Tarot tradition which is all about the goddess and her symbolism but um we also looked at it when we looked at Astro theology because we need to understand that the goddess plays an important role in Astro theology as the bearer of the light of the the god Savior who is the son in a trophy illogical traditions again the goddess figure represents the moon or the night sky I should say and the night sky and we also saw her in her variant as the galaxy or the cloak of stars itself the entire Milky Way galaxy basically she is all of these things she is the void of potential reality the room of creation she is the cloak of night the goddess of night herself she is the the moon and she is the bearer of the Sun at the at the end of the darkness of night and the beginning of the day or the dawn okay she bears the sacred child who after he has done battle with the darkness the god of darkness in different traditions is then resurrected to continually restore and continue to bring life and light to the world and again this is the foundational basis for Christianity as we saw in our studies of Astro theology image number two in this section shows an incarnation of this goddess from ancient times her name in the Sumerian culture was Semiramis Semiramis assume they're depicted in a couple of different incarnations the one on the right shows her holding the small child Tammuz this is not a depiction of Mary and Jesus as one might think goddess symbolism as a protective mother is an ancient archetype this school is nested way into the human subconscious and we see it in many different traditions throughout the ages specifically in Sumerian or Babylonian culture down through Egyptian cosmology into Roman times into the right up into the modern day which will talk about how the goddess symbolism is used in our culture okay so on the left there you see a rendering of the goddess holding the the chalice and the cross and she has the illuminated rays of the moon on her crown there because she is of representing the bringer of illumination okay the Sacred Feminine force which is ultimately opening up the right brain hemisphere to the balance that is required to understand the true essence of self and this is what spiritual awakening is all about hence the goddess being a depiction of light in general or awakening now again we're going to see the positive and the dark side of this symbolism on tonight's show depending on how far we get through it but I want to try to in the next one in the section that we're going to talk about goddess symbolism in relationship to the Dove the Dove you know the white bird the Dove I want to highlight in that section the really esoteric nature of the goddess symbolism or wood and what it really represents as far as the internal qualities of you know of consciousness because that's critical to understand that this is not an external symbol of an actual goddess this is about a quality of being ultimately is what it is about and there are different connotations to that again as I said there's a light side and a dark side to that and that's what I'm going to hopefully get people to understand that symbolism is not one thing it's dual just like the occult is not one thing there's a duality to it inherent to it because it is simply knowledge that can be used for good or ill so if we look at image number three here we'll see a classical depiction of the Statue of Liberty which is goddess symbolism in our culture here you can clearly see the similarities to Semiramis in the image before with the arrays of the moon on her crown there okay and holding the illuminated torch representing the Light Bearer she gives birth to the Sun essentially that's what the torch represents so this is lunar and solar cult symbolism this is all astro theological symbolism now this image was given by Masons by freemasons from France to the United States as thanks I would say as um gesture that what they were basically doing is uh it was it was a nod from French Freemasons to American Freemasons and specifically to honor the the kind of influence that America had in the French Revolution and I don't look at the Statue of Liberty as other researchers do as something that is dark or negative okay now I know some people may find that surprising or they may be disappointed by that I think that this is a positive sign and I think that it represents the light side of the goddess not the dark side of the goddess we'll look at the dark aspects of a goddess later on and I'll point out where I believe dark goddess symbolism is specifically in use this I believe does represent the the the true hope of human freedom in a true capacity that is the way I prefer to look at it and I don't look at this as being the dark representation of the goddesses again some researchers do where I see dark goddess symbolism is in sacrifice rituals the goddess being slain or killed okay so what I would say is one of the things that you might have to watch in the future is some form of a deliberate effort to try to somehow um damage or do something to a symbol like this as a an attack on the essence or spirit of freedom this would be a great place for a false flag to take place which would nest into the human subconscious as it did on 9/11 when they attacked other icons of America and as we will see they attacked the symbolic tree of life okay and human consciousness in general of course it has to be an attack on human consciousness to two-wheeled fear into the public so that they're willing to give up their freedoms that's what all false flag attacks are about but um in this specific example um I think this is a positive image of human true human freedom that is born through knowledge that is born through grasping knowledge connection to the light that's what you're seeing here you're seeing an illuminated one connected to the light okay which is the true nature of spirit okay and she is the the goddess that represents the spirit of freedom that's what that's what ultimately it's about of course that symbolism can also be perverted like any other but um the Statue of Liberty specifically is of course a reference to Semiramis it's a reference to Isis they it's an analog to Isis to marry to Diana and any number other number a host of God goddesses down through the ages if we look at image number four here we will see all of the astrological cults combined in this image we will see all of the qualities of self combined in this image as well if we read deeper into it so we have the goddess herself she represents the moon or the lunar cult of astrobiology as we've already discussed she's holding and bearing okay giving birth to okay the solar symbolism of the illuminated torch representing knowledge and connection to higher self or spirit and the pedestal stands upon a star okay so this is stellar cult symbolism the torch representing solar symbolism the goddess herself lunar symbolism and then the pedestal some stellar symbolism they because again the night sky it's the foundation that's the biggest framework the stars they were talking about huge cosmological um you know groupings of stars here okay that's what the universe is essentially made of stars and star matter okay um then above that you have the the night sky and the moon symbolism representing that which finally paves the way for the bearing of the light or the true essence which is represented by solar symbolism okay which the goddess was always said to give birth to in every ancient tradition about the goddess let's look at some other ways that the illuminated torch is used in modern culture okay so the last few parts of this section the goddess is depicted here in the same colors that Mary is often depicted we see an image number five that's the that's the symbology that the symbolism that is used for Columbia Pictures the Motion Picture Company um the goddess standing again on a pedestal of stairs robed in white robes blue often being via the over garment collar representing the color of the sky dark blue okay and there she's holding the illuminated torch in her right hand similar to the Statue of Liberty another depiction of Diana or Semiramis or Isis or Mary okay and specifically let's look at the name which we talked about briefly before this is Columbia Pictures okay Columbia is named from the French derivation of this goddesses name the Dove is another symbol for the goddess as we've already said and we'll be looking into later tonight the French word for dove is Kalume and it's a very similar to this in other languages as well but kaloumes c o L you MBE Kalume in French that means dove in the French language so taking it over into English that's where we derive the name Columbia okay and we're going to see how the name Columbia is used over and over again in this tradition and we'll look at that little bit more when we get to the Dove symbolism but I want to just talk briefly mention that right now if we look at image number six we see the illuminated torch on the back of a dime okay ah and also this is specifically chosen for its reference to the number ten okay ten is often used in conjunction with the illuminated torch and there's a reason for this and it has to do with another aspect of how the occult works and again people who are looking at this from a left-brain perspective will be sorely disappointed and not really get much from this but I've already given that warning before we have to understand that the occult is all about associative thinking it is not about linear left brained um logical only thinking it is about cross associations okay it is about establishing relationships that is what a cult thinking is about and again it doesn't matter whether you think this way or not people who are in extreme positions of power and influence think this way it's largely how they got to the level that they were at because they see patterns and whether they use the knowledge to do something that's good or to basically take more and more control and subvert human freedom again it's all about the ability in and of itself to be able to see and do things with information and come to conclusions accurate conclusions based on said information that's pattern recognition this is what knowledge is it simply a means it's not an end okay as I've always said knowledge is only the first step putting it into action is what we really have to do and we have to do that in the right capacity on the side of moral right clearly dark occultists don't do that there you know on the wrong side of the equation because they don't really have the capacity that feel they're psychopathic in nature and just highlighting here that the occult is symbolic thinking and it is associative thinking and we have to try to open our minds to this and understand how it works so one way is through associative language or as I called it before on the show is green language now here's an example of how a cult green language or symbolic language is used in conjunction with the dime a dime represents ten okay ten cents okay now ten is a variant of at ten okay at ten the solar God of Egypt as we talked about in the Astro theology section there for solar cult is going to use the symbolism of at ten or the Lightbringer in the Egyptian culture to represent anything associated with ten the number ten okay it is also the two numbers that represent basic binary code on off light day dark light okay day night okay good evil binary or polarized uh forms okay one zero a the mail combined with the female the one being the phallic shape and the zero being the egg shape okay the masculine essence and the feminine essence ten if you look at it on the dime you'll see the illuminated torch look at a ten dollar bill okay there's the illuminated torch next to Alexander Hamilton's face another agent of a compass in the United States during its formative years okay but there is the symbol of illumination put there more likely than not by dark a luminous okay talking about people who look at themselves as those who have the light and they're in control of the monetary system they don't have any real light they're people who are calling themselves they are those who have the light they have no such thing many people who are really truly spiritually awake or those who have the light and who bear it into the world not these darker cultists who are running the monetary system and putting the symbol of their so-called enlightenment on money on fake money at bat you know the fake one eye and illumination well here's here's the symbol of illumination spiritual enlightenment and the opening of the third eye on fake one eye or fake mone i money okay and it represents Aten the solar essence ok the solar disk in Egyptian cosmology um again that's wordplay wordplay falls just as easily into occult symbolism as do the forms ok so we have to understand this as associative language or what is known as green language in the occult um Amoco the next uh logo here in image number 7 amico gasoline American oil company ok using the two colors of red and blue in their logo we've talked about those colors before how red is a player or an associate association with the left brain blue and association with the right brain ok combining those gives you green in the color spectrum of light of course purple and pigment but I'm talking about if we look at the visible spectrum of light all the way to the left there's the Reds to the right there's the blues okay when you go up toward higher frequencies lower frequent below lower frequencies of light you get the infrared and above the visible spectrum toward the blue range you get ultraviolet however um these represent the two opposing polarities with white in the middle here okay representing enlightenment and the torch is in the middle comprised of both of them okay the blue being the handle on the red being the flame alright also depicting that we need to open our minds through the right brain in order to give birth to the flame okay or the awakened self represented by the flame of the torch and this all of this art type of symbolism goes right into your subconscious mind when it's used in the capacity to advertise like this and they the people using it understand this they know it they're there they totally understand how that works and that's why they're selling you something through their gasoline low though that they know you don't have what your spiritual enlightenment it's a mockery ultimately okay okay also selling you on the idea of freedom which is what the torch represents because freedom will only come through spiritual enlightenment so they're selling you that idea but gasoline isn't going to free you from anything as a matter of fact it creates more dependency in war and imperialism and all the other host of problems that go along with an environmental degradation you name it okay so again another example of the capacity to sell you something through symbolism that they know you're lacking in reality a no better example of this than image number eight the last image in this section which is sovereign banks logo now Sovereign Bank here is giving you the image of the illuminated torch bathed by the Rays of the Sun okay the Sun here depicted as the light all of the Rays coming out of the torch the symbol of spiritual illumination combined with the word sovereign or self reign single reign rulership of self rulership of the one being an internal monarch as we talked about in our section on natural law sovereignty true rulership of self of the kingdom of self becoming a being that as you think so you feel so you act no internal opposition between it between the facets of your own consciousness and you exist in a state of true non duality and consciousness okay and they're selling you this as a bank in an imagery representing a bank you're not going to become sovereign by putting your money in in their bank you're not going to become sovereign by interacting with this financial institution in any way you're not going to receive the light by interact thing with them but you'll get all of those ideas subconsciously from the symbolism and that's what it's intended to do again selling you something that they know you don't have they know 99.999% of people on this planet don't hardly ever use the word sovereignty let alone understand what it really is or live that way okay so they're selling this idea back to you through the advertising of an institutional body that has absolutely nothing to do with these concepts in reality and that's exactly what it's designed to do it nests all of those ideas all those relationships and correspondences into the subconscious mind so then people will associate all those things with their institution that's what it's designed to do okay so let's move right along from from there let's go into the symbolism of the owl okay because we have a lot to go through tonight I want to get through at least half of this before we join the oracle Broadcasting Network in the second hour okay so in image number one we see here a very simple depiction of a predatory owl which is one of the favorite symbols of the dark occult and here we're getting into dark goddess symbolism now let me see if I can communicate this effectively so of what the owl is all about and why it's used in dark occultism the dog or the white bird okay of purity is depicted as the light form of the goddess ultimately what the goddess represents within us is care okay it is the Sacred Feminine components of consciousness which is care the heart the right brain compassion okay willingness to accept truth and understanding and and and to seek knowledge that's what the right brain or the Sacred Feminine components of consciousness are all about all right that's traditionally depicted in goddess symbolism as the white dove which we're going to look at in a little bit I want to look at the dark side of goddess symbolism for the moment and that's the owl and this is basically when care has gone dark that's what this represents that's what the owl represents the owl is associated and corresponds with the night or the darkness because the owl is a predatory bird who thrives in the dark its eyesight or its vision what it is capable of seeing is superior to those who had praised off of okay its prey cannot see it in the dark generally while the owl can clearly see it has superior night vision the owl is also associated with wisdom which darker cultists they don't have true wisdom but they have knowledge okay out the wise old owl okay see where we're going with this symbolism why they choose the owl the owl is generally in different cultures depicted as a bird that is wise that is old that dates to antiquity it's been around for tens of thousands of years okay and the dark occult is working with ancient knowledge ancient knowledge of the human psyche and how works and in doing so they are in a position to see things which the general public who is unaware of the dynamics of the human psyche and their psychological conditions and motivations who they do not see the general public does not see any of these facets so therefore the elite look at themselves as a predator predators okay we talked about predators as being predated those who are from the very ancient past that have knowledge from antiquity about how the human psyche works this is what they exploit that's what the occult is okay and that's what the owl symbolically represents a predatory animal that can see its prey in darkness under the cover of darkness when its prey cannot see it in the darkness and that perfectly represents the situation that humanity is in we can't see the the Dominator force that has its in its grip because our sight is not as good as then specifically our sight to see the dark side to see the human capacity for evil and how it has run amok in this world okay um also a bird flies okay now an owl is not known for its superior flight capability all right but generally birds are at a higher level they exist way above the ground this is also symbolic all right they can see a wide area they can see things all around them when people who exist on the ground meaning a lower level of consciousness can barely see in front of them they certainly don't have the wider vision of something like an L or any bird for that matter okay so the owl represents a higher level of knowing okay not necessarily wisdom know true wisdom knowing but at least a higher level of understanding point of view of what's actually taking place all right and a predatory animal that can see its prey when its prey cannot see it and it's also carnivorous its meat-eating okay which means it devours its prey okay eats its prey and that's a perfect example of what the elite of this planet really are a perfect example of the dark occultists that are really running the show and that's why they use it as their symbol here we see the owl in image number two is the logo of the Bohemian Club which is what the B and C represent here now Bohemian Grove is not something we've we talked about a little bit when I interviewed neo as part of the show on satanic ritual abuse which was a divergence from our normal topics of discussion to do that special interview and image number two here shows the Bohemian Club which we talked about briefly during that show I believe that was a show number 17 this is a gathering of elite power brokers that happens yearly in California um about seven miles north of San Francisco at a place uh in a redwood grove called Bohemian Grove okay and the Bohemian Club is a exclusive membership of these power burglars and it includes many high-level dark occultists that meet here yearly to basically hash out plans for you know what what they're going to do in the coming weeks and months and their symbol is of course an owl again a symbol of the dark occult and the symbol of the predatory nature of these elitists in image number three here we see the owl of shown in a stone relief at the Bohemian Grove and around it depicted the in the serpentine Ouroboros symbol but depicted as a belt with a buckle okay in that belt around the owl and the letters BC for Bohemian Club it says the the motto of the Bohemian Club which is weaving spiders come not here this is supposed to represent weaving spiders come not here it's supposed to represent that the Bohemian Club is supposed to be a retreat okay and it is supposed to serve these power brokers in the capacity that they can go there and rest and relax and not deal with all of the terrors that plague them as they run the world for the rest of the year where it's they can just basically get away for a time if you believe that I have several bridges for sale please contact me through my site and I could sell you one for a very good bargain you would imagine that elite power brokers at the highest levels of Finance religion government and every other institution in the world media etc would not if they are getting together all in the same place uh do some weaving as spiders okay would not leave some webs together if you believe that your level of naivete is absolutely dumbfounding and I expressed the word dumb so good luck with that if you believe that doesn't happen at the Bohemian Grove we've already talked about what some of their mentality and mindset and showed some of their rituals and some of the images back in podcast number seventeen which by the way all of the podcasts for the show as all these are up on the website they're always free there's 48 of them up there so far this is show number 49 what on earth is happening dot-com and click the podcast tab great resources and information information on that page dating back to when I first started the show so make use of that as a resource um image number four shows another variant of the Bohemian Grove symbolism with some dates of some big meetings of the Grove and its membership again there with the the owl and the moon behind it again because this is goddess symbolism we're going to get to why this is goddess symbolism I think I'll leave that for the second hour we're approaching the top of the hour and get going to get ready in about a minute minute they have to connect into Oracle broadcasting and then you won't hear me speaking for a little bit just to prepare you for what to expect um because Bob tuscan and sheppard will be introducing we'll be introducing the the show tonight and they'll basically be bringing me on in the in the first after the first segment of the second hour so you'll be hearing the intel hub radio coming up in a few minutes and then i'll then i'll be introduced in the they'll play my intro music again and we'll start in with the second hour of the show just to wrap things up here in image number four in the owl section you again see the phrase weaving spiders come not here and again the moon symbolism is you can conduct conjunction with the owl because in in ancient goddess religions specifically in Sumerian goddess worship on this owl was often a symbol for the dark incarnation of the goddess meaning that care had basically waned or at least true care had basically waned and this form of predation and not ultimately caring took over the being and again as we see this is a perfect symbolic analog for the elites and they do indeed relish it and they revel in it as we'll see in the next section I'm going to make the connection to Oracle broadcasting and sit tight we'll pick up more about the symbolism of the owl in our number two here we go folks you have reached the Oracle broadcasting radio network call-in line after the beep please say your name where you're calling from and the on-air host will take their call momentarily Oh mark passio from what on earth is happening I'd be important obviously we'll do our regular intro thing that we get over anyways uses modern day monetary system and how you can use the perfectly displayed it's fully revealed purchase your two DVD disk copy today and of the first movie calm again that's power of the purse movie calm well done I got a reset this call who's that caller I'm gonna be holy mark I would continue exactly those available train ticket cannot be on the driving force behind the future of humanity again will be unstoppable we all become soldiers that you are lead to be in help of God kept slides an undisclosed location we're inside the region no there was a director there with civilian intelligence agent we shared and Ellie and awesome and welcome back to the Intel hub radio show on Bob Tuscan and I'm Shepherd and oh man that was a great interview on bananas and Bob you know on the Monell issue I got a huger new old anti New World Order D crush on her man she's got a lot of interesting information and talks about stuff that's right up my alley when you're talking about growing a garden when you're talking about solutions when you're talking about Monsanto this stuff is just stuff that I'm interested and I don't know but you guys will forget about you I do this show because I like to interview these people no I'm joking I do these shows because I hope that we can see change in the world in which we live in and I think that these programs are absolutely necessary especially in these serious times as long as we have communications the internet and so so on I'm going to be making the best of them I'm going to be using them until it all goes down and I'm going to be doing everything I can and I say this a lot if I wasn't facing in my lifetime for my children's children the battles that we see today when it comes to false flag terrorism Monsanto you name it I wouldn't have to do this I don't do this for my ego or for fame yeah I do this because I at the bottom of my heart I feel like I need to do something otherwise I would have no hair and as you know folks that you've seen some of the videos I have I have lots of hair and it's nice and curly and it's beautiful absolutely absolutely so you know this whole issue with the chemtrails the aluminum we didn't feed the does food I mean what a what a whole masterminded concoction of you know compilation of stuff then you were ordered it mixed together they're just integrating and integrating you know they do totally plan on dominating society with the ultimate outcome I mean what do you what a question well no but I mean re you know they're they're just dominating uh you know on bang dimin and you know it's going to take like like you guys what I'm not growing your own garden but I need to get out I gotta take a lot more than that Shep I mean let's not let's be real here folks if you think that growing a garden it's going to bring down these sick child molesters you guys whatever do it I'll tell you that I'm not telling you not to do it if the definite step but it's not well it's more like protection for yourself so you don't have to eat their garbage and you know what I mean you want to guarantee that you're eating an heirloom product that's true it's also very healthy there's a lot of nutrition coming up next folks on the Intel hub radio is our good friend Mark past you'll visit the Intel hub radio.com to read his bio he has a program that we bring to our listeners every Tuesday called what on earth is happening with Mark passio what on earth is happening is his website there's going to be a regular thing every second hour on Tuesday on the Intel afraid EO show on Oracle broadcasting not going to be featuring a different discussion on mind control the occult solutions you name it he's an absolute wealth of information I look forward to hearing him every Tuesday and you will as well I'm really looking forward to tonight's show he'll be talking a little bit more about astral theology and they had called and all the good stuff I used to hearing from mark pastors and don't know anyway that's coming up next one on earth is happening I'm Bob Tuscan and I'm several down Lilith and you know we're also going to have other contributors on throughout the Lee Trevino one Scott so you guys are going to have to tune in but don't forget to check out the jack blood interview at the Oracle broadcast and comm archive and it's going to be posted up the info hub calm that I did earlier with Jack blood on chemtrails some groundbreaking information check it out you're looking to the info hub radio show beware collapses and already going at these control population total tyranny is amongst us for Berlin of humanity that on our shoulders be from the way out 50 echoes the horrible crime indicates no and then you will would mark are you with us buddy either yeah yes I am Bob alright I hope the talk shoe audience is looking forward to your debut on Oracle broadcasting a much larger audience we'll start that in just a moment here I thank you all for bearing with us as we make the transition and Mark passio is a wealth of information as I said and Mark you got a lot of good stuff I'm sure you got into on the first hour I'll have to go back into the archives that's the beauty of doing these shows and recording them and I'll listen to that and see what you had to say and I'm sure this hour is going to be great I'll go ahead and be with you on the chat and create your you know I'll give you a little warning maybe that there's a break coming up while we get used to the new break schedule and I think that about wraps it up I look forward to seeing you in about a month it's coming up so fast now and free online yo Bob thanks so much for all your help man Mike not a problem dude my pleasure you know really what was going on wasn't going on I wouldn't have to do this but it is you know we got to step up to the plate as you say that it's not enough just to learn about this stuff that comes a time you can we have to get out there and talk about it and that's what the third part of the Trivium is all about I partially we brought that up in great depth on the show I did recently on the Trivium check that out at the Trivium show that I did on my last official episode of truth be told radios sad but hey Rio's a new beginnings a bigger audience it should be a lot of fun and I think you guys are going to like the Oracle broadcasting listening family all right so stand by we got another 30 seconds here for commercial and we'll get to what on earth is happening with mark nachio now teaming up with the Intel hub radio show every Tuesday for the second hour on Oracle broadcasting I'm Amita muscaria and Pedro cactus salvia divinorum hi gram and much much more so order now to our website toots frequency radio calm by clicking on the banner your order will be shipped securely and your informations always kept safe and confidential and by ordering through frequency radio-cana not only will you get the best customer service on the planet you'll also be supporting the show so don't forget ladies and gentlemen taps the true frequency every Saturday at 10 o'clock central on horrible broadcasting to frequency radio calm alright folks welcome back to the Intel hub radio show and tonight we're joined with our contributor Marc Cassio adds with every Tuesday on the program for the second hour tonight's show is a contribution on the usage of the occult symbolism in modern culture I will he will be explaining specifically the goddess symbolism tonight the goddesses and that's right the goddesses all right folks here we go what on earth is happening there we go we go man that's what it's all about [Music] did not move on welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the alcohol and all issues that freedom of people over what colour is happening whatever shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now there is your host mark has no [Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen and welcome all of the new listeners on Oracle broadcasting it's a pleasure to be here with you my name is Mark passio and this segment is called what on earth is happening I'll be here every Tuesday night at 9:00 p.m. as a contributor to the Intel hub radio show with Bob Tuscan and Sheppard and I want to thank those guys wholeheartedly for inviting me to be a part of this my show is live every Tuesday from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time the first hour is broadcast through my website what on earth is happening calm and then of course here at 9:00 p.m. the second hour will be picked up by Oracle broadcasting and will will basically be looking at topics that focus on the underlying causal factors of what is really occurring in our world and what creates those conditions that's what this show is ultimately all about for those of you who may not be familiar with my material you can check out my website lots of videos up there 48 podcasts from the shows that I have already done and I hope you guys will follow me and basically learn a thing or two from the website and keep listening here every Tuesday evening at 9 p.m. with that having been said what we were talking about in the last hour of basically for all the listeners who join me through my website and the talk show network was the usage of subversive symbolism and this is part of an ongoing series of programs that I've been doing on symbolism occult symbolism in specifically now when we talk about the word of cult for the new listeners what we mean by that simply is hidden the word occult derives from the Latin the verb occult RA in Latins to hide or to conceal when people hear the word occult they often have a negative connotation of it right off the bat because they have been conditioned into thinking that that word is equivalent to evil and always means evil or negative and that is not the case that is what dark Oh cultists want people to think they want people to think that because if they think that the word occult means evil and associated with that concept always they will never look into what teachings and what information and knowledge occult philosophies do actually contain okay and in refusing to do so they will be more easily controlled by those who do understand that information because what that information ultimately is all about is knowledge of how the human psyche works its knowledge of how we work and operate it's ancient knowledge about the human psyche that's what the occult is now that having been said all is is knowledge knowledge in and of itself is neither good nor evil it is simply knowledge what determines whether it serves us or whether it works against us and ultimately enslaves us is what we do with it so if we learn this occult information and then share it widely the information that has been occulted in the past meaning hidden and we bring it to the light of day meaning we make it not occult we the cloak it we unveil it when we bring it forward into the light of day so that it can be seen understood and integrated by your average human being and in doing so they learn more about their internal makeup in the internal world of the psyche of the human psyche which is what is ultimately creating the seeming external reality that we experience see that's what ultimately this is all about that's why the hidden knowledge that I'm sharing on this program is so important because it's all about what's going on inside of us ultimately as we will see going forward in the weeks and months to come on this show you'll get a better picture of this if you visit my site at what on earth is happening calm and again this show is a tapestry okay so we're picking up in the middle of a very complex topic which we've already explored in depth for many weeks so new listeners understand that that this is a tapestry of information and it would serve you well to check out the podcasts on my site which are available for download for free it's the archive of all my former shows and if you start from the beginning there I know it's a lot of information you will be caught up with that tapestry of information as I have attempted to present it and lay it out to the listening audience and in in going back and listening to those archives you'll get a very accurate picture of what we do here on the show and I will be doing as we go ahead so what I want to do right now is jump right back into discussion of symbolism and what we were talking about in the previous hour was symbolism related to the goddess and ancient goddess traditions we had already looked at the symbolism of the illuminated torch which represented knowledge and wisdom and represented spiritual insight and spiritual vision and we saw how that was used in conjunction with the Statue of Liberty we saw how was used on logos such as a amico gasoline we saw how was a subversively used in in advertising like in in gasoline logos or in a bank logos we also saw how it was used in the movie houses such as Columbia Pictures and what we did is then shifted gears and started to look into a low symbolism and that's what you're going to do right after this break ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back right here on oracle broadcasting you're listening to what on earth is happening only on the Intel hub radio show know the Constitution like the back of your hand you read books listen to podcast hey Mark Richards certainly minds and I don't know if you plan on taking calls but if you could just give out the number for the absolutely I got a radio or for one need six in that way yeah that way we don't have the complication to have it uh to give out the long talk she won no problem I will just run with the Oracle for the second hour from now on fit with that little sound imagine is a demented 490th jamming garden Thank You ruff I'm gonna join it and I think which is going to be good for both audiences absolutely promote freedom this is behind the scenes for the talks you folks are their hopes in the chat listening to show yeah thank you of America not too many I think there's like three people in the talk to Jack so action stuff never got hot did it it's a light night there but uh you know some of you say listen all the time from there in them it is within around the world doctor flying so P well for every listen that's not about where it's about the body of information like together a microbe plan powder power Michael plane powder is reliable tool and biotic yeah we have about a minute left could you hear the music then or I was just about the message I was looking for your you Skype Randy you're glad to hear it when it comes really some fairly low but I can pick up on it exit and just and just know based on the the graphs we constantly expressed see where it's going to be right yes I am totally in math and shipping anywhere and we are shipping on orders over ninety five dollars in the US your next break is that or call 908 $6.99 5908 six nine one three six over the next one after that's 44 and oil can do for you at fifty wants any or that's it - done for extend your life get a good first hour man Cassandra Anderson here's my doctor's tried every other one success what was there not expendable but when I project that GMO crowd this whole thing with Monsanto making it so that the liability from farmers is totally no other there and Taylor Griffin covered it and a few others pretty interesting shell I want you to know that identified waters anyways thirty seconds here we go coming back what on earth is happening you can now is the time to join the growing list of real people benefiting rates for the music to play for a couple seconds before you start talking he's aa nine to eight a take you to that one eight seven seven nine two eight eight eight two two or visit our website at mark draws calm [Music] radio and trio your host gideon found a degree of the oracle block camping network [Music] alright ladies and gentlemen welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network as a part of a contributor ship to the Intel hub radio show every Tuesday night and 9:00 p.m. Before we jump into the topic which was goddess symbolism and we were specifically about to look into the symbolism of the owl I want to give the calling number for this show feel free to call in at any time there are no taboo topics on what on earth is happening there never have been and never will be so feel free to fire away any questions or comments and we'll take it from there the Oracle calling line is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again to call into Oracle broadcasting on what on earth is happening call number eight six six eight four one one zero six five so in the last hour we were discussing the symbolism of the owl and how this was related to goddess symbolism as the dark aspect of goddess of the goddess in general what the goddess represented throughout antiquity was care true terror okay it represents compassion it represents the spiritual insight and understanding of true self the goddess represented getting in touch with the higher self it represented living in natural law with other beings around you because you recognize that as one being suffers all our suffering the fundamental unity of all of us uh makes it a deep spiritual understanding that as there is suffering in any their suffering in all okay so that is the essence of true compassion and this is what the original goddess symbolism in the goddess traditions was meant to represent this is why they often depicted the goddess as a white dove a pure white color okay in in some in ancient symbolism the dark aspect of this is about the destruction or waning of care meaning apathy meaning those who don't have compassion okay the qualities of psychopathy okay are basically not feeling of killing the emotions alright and that symbol the main symbol of what main way that the goddess was used in her dark incarnation was through a depiction of a predatory bird that is not pure or white as a matter of fact it is dark and that is the owl so this is why the owl has become a symbol of the dark occult okay and I say dark occult meaning those who use this ancient knowledge that is taken from human antiquity in the mystery traditions okay and use it in the modern day in a perverted form okay - basically usurp natural law rights wield mind control and it essentially exhibit control over other people through the subversion of their rights okay and that is that is basically the trait that those are basically the traits of the psychopath they're the traits of those in whom care has been annihilated true care all right the bird is of the owl as a bird is used as their symbol also because it is a predatory bird who can see its prey in darkness through its superior vision okay this represents knowledge again the saying of the wise owl is also the wise old owl because this knowledge comes from thousands of years ago it's nothing new it's actually very ancient okay and the bird also sees from a higher perspective not from the ground but from a perspective of well above where it is getting ready to pounce and prey okay it was brought to my attention during one of the breaks that owls feed upon rabbits and rabbits traditionally in symbolism have been used to also represent innocence okay and it's also a symbol of fear in some traditions so dark occult is indeed feed on fear and destroy or prey upon innocence uh this is a perfect symbol as we were talking about in the hour before for the dark occult in general and the elite of the world who basically have destroyed their own connection with the true goddess of compassion and wisdom and instead choose to be completely of this world and revel in the base materialistic instincts and revel in the fact and take pleasure in the fact that all they basically do is pervert true knowledge and use it as a mechanism for selfish control and that's what the dark occult is contrasted with positive forms of occultism that are basically attempting to take this knowledge of the psyche and then distribute it widely and freely to people to the extent that it is within our power to do so to those with open minds and and change the fundamental dynamic of this planet into something that much closer resembles how we were truly intended to live here mainly in in a spirit of truth of the vibrant vibratory energy of love and in true human freedom so with that having been said let's look deeper into the owl symbolism we were looking at how this was related to Bohemian Grove a topic which I'm sure many of the listeners shep of this network knows a lot about but we were looking at the the groves symbolism and we were looking at how they use their their phrase their motto weaving spiders come not here which is basically the opposite of exactly what the Grove is set up been intended to do which is to act as as a networking point for the elite of the world who come and gather on a yearly basis there in the redwood groves of California outside of San Francisco to basically make policy decisions that they're going to implement coming up in the in the future of months weeks and months ahead and I want to direct everyone to my website at what on earth is happening calm there uh if you click the radio listen page if you're listening on Oracle that's fine you don't have to play anything from the player there but if you go to the radio listen page by clicking the listen live button on the left hand side of the site you'll see on that page where I'll put on shows that I discuss something that needs visual representation I'll put that on the radio listen page for that evening so if you go to the radio page you'll see they're listed images for tonight's show for March 1st 2011 and there's a host of images there that if you click a series of them they will come up as a slideshow that you can click and go through and follow what we're talking about by visually being able to see a representation of some of the symbolism so you go to the website go to the radio listen page and under owl symbolism owl symbolism okay we are looking at image number four that's where we left off in the previous our image number four symbol of the owl at bohemian bohemian grove saying weaving spiders come not here and here we see the owl connected with the moon okay the moon is right behind the owl of course the owl is a night a nocturnal bird when it does its best hunting and again the goddess was connected with the moon as well that this is the dark incarnation of goddess symbolism and how they use it at the Bohemian Grove we'll start to see in images five through eight okay in images five through eight we see depictions of the owl at Bohemian Grove the first two images five and six a ritual setting i hear the intro music for this next break so we'll take a break right there we'll jump back into imagery from the Bohemian Grove specifically owl symbolism we come right back after these messages I'm your host mark passio you are listening to what on earth is happening on the Oracle broadcasting that right background Intel hub radio show we all know that murky water purification systems are the most trusted name in water filtration as an authorized Berkey dealer for over five years ain't serving thousands of satisfied customers The Birdcage guy offers amazing specials for berkey water filtration systems the murky light systems include a set of self-sterilizing every cleanable light purification element that purify the water by removing chlorine pathogenic bacteria cysts and parasites two non detectable levels and remove harmful chemicals such as herbicides and pesticides order the murky light system today complete with two black per key elements for only two hundred and nine dollars and the furqan guy will include three sport murky water bottles and ship everything to you free of charge that's right three sport murky water bottles and free shipping an eighty seven dollar value yours free called the burqa guy at one eight seven seven eight eight six three six five three that's one eight seven seven eight eight six three six five three or order online at Dover Keep Calm thanks Gober Keep Calm today the Oracle broadcasting radio network is on a mission to bring you the best in cutting-edge rock radio Oracle broadcasting the true beacon of free speech uncensored news and relevant information with depended a support of listeners just like you you can help us expand our reach and inform the masses promote the networks on building the socialize link on the left-hand side of the oracle broadcasting dot-com website using the simple tool provided it is easy to spread the word about oracle broadcasting on social networking website watch news feed and many other ways with just one click you can all so help by becoming an Oracle broadcasting member today for just $5 a month you get access to the members screen allows you to listen to all of the great shows from Oracle broadcasting in 128 days stereos TV audio quality to find out more go to Oracle broadcasting calm and thank you for listening the Oracle broadcasting radio network [Music] pandas are calm has become a leader in online retail and is a place where people can find and discover virtually any living one block and thought offers thousand products including books movies and music full range of electronics computer in office sports and outdoors dry storable and organic foods health and wellness your vital impactful gear home is garden and much more Amazon not only offers over 10,000 online products but also operates retail websites offers programs and gain we can sell your products online by making your purchases through Amazon or for broadcasting calm in portion of each purchase goes to the Oracle Broadcasting Network find great price to learn hard-to-find items and help support or broadcasting at same time that website in in Amazon Scott Walker broadcast [Music] [Music] okay ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we were talking about the symbolism of the owl as dark goddess symbolism and before the break we were getting into how the owl is ritualistically used in Bohemian Grove the retreat of the one of the retreats of the elite in California just north of San Francisco an image number five on the section on al symbolism on my website on the radio listen page you'll see a depiction of the large bowel at Bohemian Grove this is like a 30-foot tall owl that is set up as an altar and what it represents is this dark incarnation of the goddess and this also represents something that goes back to ancient rituals from Carthage and the ancient Canaanite rituals that are connected with human sacrifice what what this represents is what this ritual is actually called is the cremation of care and as we were talking about the goddess represents true care in different traditions goddess traditions going back into ancient into the ancient human past and human antiquity the goddess represents the spiritual qualities within us the understanding of our true nature not as physical beings but as spiritual beings having a human experience and it's an aspect of compassion the dark occultists always want to twist and pervert that and then basically destroy that quality within an individual they're there for what they want to do is emulate compassion they want to burn away someone's compassion or their connection to their emotional compass for true direction or moral direction in life that's what our emotions enable us to do that's why those without connection to emotions basically either are actual Psychopaths without any actual ability to feel emotion there's some high estimates of how many people are in human species actually do not have the capacity to empathize or to feel emotions and don't have a conscience the estimates are as high as four percent which is an extraordinarily high number if you look at in terms of that would be one and every 25 people you come across some more conservative estimates placing it around 1.5 to 2 percent whatever that number happens to be you can be assured there is a segment of people that actually do not are born without this capacity without this normal range of human emotions and then other people can actually emulate their care and destroy it during their life while living even though they once did have the capacity to feel it so these are people who aren't born Psychopaths but they can become psychopathic in nature based on the conditions of their life and how they choose to react and respond to those conditions and who they choose to listen to what they choose to value etc so forth and this is what this ritual is all ultimately about it is about immolating the inner child it's about burning away true terror it's symbolic this is an absolution ritual or a ritual of forgiveness for these dark or cultists they are basically saying we are going to act as God and absolve ourselves of all the wrongdoing that we will do during the course of the year when we come together to perform perform this right this is an ancient absolution ritual or ritual of self forgiveness that's what this is and again for some people who don't know me or my work I was involved in the dark occult in a personal direct experience direct one-on-one experience I was involving dark occult orders in my past four years of my life I went down into a very deep dark path the left-hand path as they call it any occult and I I gathered with and exchanged ideas with very psychopathic individuals because I was quite psychopathic in those days in my in my youth and I basically came to a catharsis and spirit and had to face all of the dark vile aspects of my personality I came to a point in my life where my attitudes and behaviors brought me to the brink of death and if there were two ways to go as I related to people when I talk about this I could have either wallowed in all of that uh those vile aspects of what is not true self' all the lower qualities of consciousness that are not about who we really altom utley are and it's all about identification with the physical and the material okay I could have stayed in that worldly identification which was making me a sick a horrific human being and I would have died okay I wouldn't have uh progressed forward in consciousness in this lifetime or I had another direction to go and that was up from that point which was about as low as you can get okay as low as you can go as far as consciousness goes and I chose the latter direction and I chose the latter direction okay for as a pun on words pun intended okay I chose to climb that ladder to a higher level of spiritual understanding and a higher spiritual perspective and that's what helped me to reverse of the direction of my life and we re acquire the care that I had basically burned away through my dealings with dark occultism and uh and the people involved in it and uh saw the true light of compassion and and reason and true understanding so that's what this ritual is about this cremation of care ritual where they emulate a effect similarly of a baby basically that they make an effigy okay they make a representation of a child and then they float it out onto the water because again the goddess is the goddess of waters okay it's it's a it's about birth okay it's about innocence but they're murdering okay so this is what this child represents it's the inner child within us all and they floated on to this out on the lake there in front of the owl and then they light it on fire it's the immolation or the cremation of care that's what it is known as the cremation of care and that is exactly what it's doing it is it is destroying the essence of care it's named very appropriately it's not an innocent of play on words or an innocent pun or an innocent psychodrama that's not what this is about this is an absolution ritual for the members who are really involved in murder and genocide and uh depraved sexuality often pedophilia you name it goes on there okay and they're absolving themselves of their sin by saying we are burning away care and that absolves us you know we don't need to face the repercussions of our actions within natural law because we're the elite we're basically God here and you know we're absolving ourselves of our own sentence imagine that this hubris of the psychopathic ocultist that take takes place in this redwood grove okay so you see some images of this ritual performed out in front of a lake and the stone ale that is done in front of representing the dark incarnation of the goddess principle which is basically black care it is dark care and yes there is such a thing okay because if you don't think that these are cultists but basically run the game on this planet if you don't think that they have a variation of care you're kidding yourself they wouldn't get up and the evil that they work 24 hours a day seven days a week non-stop without a breath without a respite without a break okay if they didn't care about what they're doing their care may be dark indeed it may be violent may be pure evil but they have a form of care and let me tell you something I've said it on the show in the past and it's not a very popular opinion or a popular approach this is why they're so successful what they do the bulk of humanity who basically underneath their apathy may have a good essence you know an actual desire underneath to do good but if you don't care enough to actually put that into action to put what you know into action or what you feel in action you're accomplishing nothing these people say what they're going to do they hold an intention in their mind they care enough about it to get it done and then they actually work to do it they have the combination of intelligence dark care and willpower and putting those three together dark occult is such as meet at the Bohemian Grove yearly and who are the elitists of the world the so-called elite I mean I should use the word so-called because they're the elite of exactly nothing in my estimation okay they're not my elite they consider themselves really okay I think people should not even call them not I say the so called the lead but they have a form of care and this makes them a non dual being as they think so they feel and so they act that's why they're so successful and that's why it's up to this point they've been kicking our rear ends here the intro music we'll be right back after these messages folks thick stay with us every day you hear the news as an American citizen ensure your concern you may even feel like you have no control of course you can't control things like natural disasters or the real estate meltdown but these days a number of Americans are returned to the practice of being self-reliant by keeping food and water in reserve that one need be food ready awesome show mark ready.com nice offensive aspect and buddy he got a minute and when you when you do the interest in ounces if you could say you're listening to what on earth is happening on the Intel Hub radio show broadcasting live at Oracle kottkatt o'problem and you got it yeah that sounds a little bit cleaner for the eye and so they don't get confused you got actually notes a continuation of the show yeah exactly and then I'll come in at the last few moments of the show there's not a people of you thanks man good show how you can drink six meals for free logon to be ready calm day this is Jack blog host of deadline line for years now I have been cheating the multinational farmer cartels and avoided expensive doctor bills by taking energy products every day these are the products that the power does need not wanting to know about and with Codex Alimentarius legislation are actively trying to bend why because if you take inner food coconut milk powder and switch to all organic music cafe coffee and cocoa mojo you woke needs them go to en ers OoT calm today to learn more about how a daily inexpensive intake of nature's superfood will increase your immune system by flushing out toxins and how this will increase your energy stamina and focus you know you can't take on the new world order from your couch Engr soo-ji calm or give them a call today eight seven six to ninety two thirty eight eight six six seven six to ninety two thirty eight tell them jack blood sent me Oh welcome US citizen is really keen that in 2011 we will witness the most important a number in more than 50 years because it will change everything about our lives the way you shop travel invest educate your children I need a man you take care of your health and your family you see here it into the glass of GM anyway waiting like an American please Mahlon there in the world country a few years ago embankment ovas called in work but now you probably can it's a real eye-opener I can't stress this enough you should at least want to this bring video online very you explain everything you need to know including two concepts you connected which make yourself you can find the video Ketil Meisel UWF of america and back home although this video may be a business from audiences it's worth checking out again that's what you believe them got into Bolivia the number again gem this is Jack Wald your radio bone you're listening to Oracle Broadcasting Network the home of tyranny smashing cutting-edge talk radio all right ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening as part of the Intel hub radio show here Tuesday night on Oracle broadcasting before the break we were talking about Bohemian Grove on my website in the owl symbolism section on the radio lesson page we were I had directed people's attention to images five through eight which were depictions of the owl a bohemian grove and I'll probably post some supplemental information about Bohemian Grove on the podcast page when this podcast goes into the archive on my website in the podcast section and I'll maybe post some photos of what some of the activity at the Grove looks like and maybe post some um some pages with some membership of individuals that that actually participate in the rituals that take part of Bohemian Grove so just uh to briefly recap with images five to eight we're about an image tribe you saw the owl illuminated with a fire in image six you see the lake that it's juxtaposed upon representing the principle of correspondence or as above so below in image number seven this is an older photo of this variant of the owl probably from the middle part of the 20th century and then earlier in the 20th century we see an older incarnation of the owl they're depicted a Bohemian Grove so of in image number eight so let's move forward from Bohemian Grove symbolism specifically to talk about some ways that the owl is used in symbolism that surrounds us in our culture in image number nine we see the owl depicted on the one dollar bill this is a much is often made of this basically it's hiding behind a shield represented by the number one there okay and this is a nod to the unity that I was talking about before that dark occult to share with each other they are the money masters they're they're who they consider the elite of the world and the illuminated of the world even though there really no such thing but they're putting their symbolism there in plain sight this is the the adage of hidden hidden in plain sight the dark occultists like to put their symbolism in places where people would see it but not easily recognize it or understand what it is there for their attention is directed upon it and it goes into their subconscious mind but it is never really brought to the surface at the conscious level and they basically get off on that they love that they love that they can throw things right in your face and you won't see it it's as form it's a form of occult mockery okay we'll see other ways they use that in image number 10 you see the Marvel emblem Mazda cars okay and this is Astro theological symbolism here and specifically you can easily see that's an owl's face I mean if you can't see that I don't really know how to make it any clearer just look at the Mazda symbol you're looking at an owl right into the face of the allergist look at the white space as the head and these are the eye crests of the owl with the beak and everything okay this is Astro theological symbolism because ahora Mazda is a Sun Sun solar cult God myth tradition that's what it is it's similar tradition that we talked about in the solar cult Astro theological worship that we have already covered on this show in the past when we talked about religion as Astro theology so who are a Mazda just another variant of the same solar cult myth God okay the same basic variation on this and here uh that is depicted the name is depicted in conjunction with this owl symbolism image number 11 and 12 shows the frost bank building in Austin Texas and if you look at that Frost Bank building a center of Commerce in the city of Austin you will see how it clearly is representative of an owl with the eyes and the crest above the head and you have to look at it from the side of the building from the corner of the building I'm sorry you can look at it from the side you wouldn't be seeing it but once you look at it from the corner from an angle view you can see how this is clearly the face of an owl especially when it's lit up at night as you see there an image number 12 you can see that pretty clearly right here in Philadelphia and the city where I'm from there's a place called Commerce Square in Center City Philadelphia of course the square is also one of the favored symbolism of the dark occult we'll look at that when we look at free Masonic symbolism in the coming weeks here on this program but if you look at the image number 13 on the website under al symbolism you'll see two buildings and they have the ears the pointed ears like an owl okay and if you actually find this image doesn't show it very well but if you look at these buildings there are wings down positioned at the side like an owl holds its wings at its side that's what those small ducks that come out off to the side of the building if you look at an angle that shows these head on you will see that these are on both sides of these buildings and they're down at the side just like wings both of these buildings are basically symbolic rudimentary owls and they're connected with MV vision because this is a centre of Commerce it's called Commerce Square all of the banking institutions because specifically the ones that are instrumental to this city have offices in Commerce Square in Philadelphia Center City so they use it in in architecture because basically this is the representation of not caring about anybody but yourself doing anything for money doing anything for greed and power and influence and control that's what the dark goddess symbolism is all about what they're what they're doing in Washington DC with this symbolism the center of the government of the United States in images 14 through 16 you'll see this in the owl section of symbolism and we'll probably stop after these three images and we'll look at dove symbolism and sacrifice symbolism next week on the show we see that the owl is positioned in the District of Columbia okay Kalume the dog we talked about that before will look at that the symbolism of the Dove next week but Columbia is what the Capitol was named after this is another variant of the goddess specifically the goddess as connected with dove because Kalume in French means dove okay and it's the Congress building is supposed to be about the coming together of the left and right brain hemispheres it's supposed to be about um helping to lead through example of balance Congress is another word for sexual Union okay it means bringing the masculine together with the feminine or the left brain together with the right brain it's another way of saying the chemical wedding okay or as we have seen previous on this show the balance of the brain hemispheres and the opening of the third eye or the pineal gland the all-seeing eye what they're doing here symbolically depicting this at the top of a 13 level pyramid which the owl hears is sitting atop and if you can't see that that's an owl in image number 14 just move on to image number 15 and I actually highlight in red the roads they actually go flow around the Capitol building and if you can't see that that's absolutely pointed deliberate symbolism that they are surrounding the light incarnation of the goddess the dome the Sacred Feminine breast dome that is topped by what is supposed to be the goddess representing freedom or columbian of which the the name Washington DC is named after the District of Columbia they are putting it into the belly of the dark variant of the goddess which is dark hair well that in part I'm looking at the photo right now yes yes Bob I'm sorry I was just going to say I'm at the web site what on earth is happening calm if you missed any of tonight's show you can find the archive there and at our website the Intel hub radio calm thanks so much mark for another fascinating look at the occult and the symbolism that's right in front of our face hidden in plain sight right there for all the see but they're mocking you basically saying even if you did seem you wouldn't comprehend it that's right all right folks every Tuesday second hour of the shell mark patio what on earth is happening on Bob Tuscan on behalf of Sheppard and Bellus our executive producer Alex Thomas and the entire Oracle broadcasting family I thank you for tuning into tonight's show they tuned to leave Rogers coming up free or die next on Oracle broadcasting and I really enjoyed his take on Alex Jones last night in the Charlie Sheen do scandal I was an absolutely a hard-hitting show if you missed it check that out on the archives and we'll see you tomorrow night with another great show called versions and coming up this week still Mike Murphy the list goes on all of our guests and podcasters are at our website the info hub radio.com [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #050

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Subversive Symbolism, The Goddess, The Owl, The Dove, Sacrifice of the Goddess*

we were talking last week about subversive symbolism and we have been talking about this for several weeks and we will continue to do so I don't want people to get the idea that this is just a show about symbolism who are just tuning in this is part of a long tapestry of mind-control methodologies that are employed against the general population symbolism is a hidden language it is a language that is basically reserved for the initiative a specific tradition and those initiates are form the core that understands the language that's being spoken even though it is a wordless language it is a language that is rooted in form an archetype and color and vibration etc okay symbols speak to us at a subconscious level and therefore it becomes all the more important to understand that language because if we do not things are being said to us and they're going directly there bypassing the conscious mind going directly to the subconscious mind and we're not understanding any part of that that information that is actually being put into the deeper recesses of the human psyche without our knowledge once we do become literate of these symbols we can understand what their intent is what the intended message that is being planted is and we can choose whether to take that into us or to reject it at a conscious level but until we become conscious of what these symbols actually do mean and they do have meanings and they are used in very specific ways to elicit those meanings and to then bring about the desired mode of behavior until we do understand that language we're basically powerless to protect ourselves against it to those who may wish to use it as a mechanism of suggestion and control mind control for that matter so last week we were talking about goddess symbolism and how this is used in the modern culture we saw it in symbols of freedom we saw it in symbols of knowledge namely the illuminated torch and then we saw its dark aspect the symbolism of the owl representing the dark elements of the goddess and the goddess tradition or dark terror a the goddess generally represents care it generally represents the ability to recognize truth from falsehood it reckon it generally represents human emotions and the owl is the destruction of all of those things it is basically destroying knowledge for the general public so that a covert group of people can amass all the knowledge and wield it as a weapon it is the destruction of care as we saw in the usage of the owl in the Bohemian groves symbolism last week which is a dark occult group that basically consists of power brokers from all over the world that meet in Northern California nearly usually in July to realize and set forward their intentions for the continuance of their control and oligarchy over the next the course of the next year so the Bohemian Grove symbol is the owl who saw how the owl is used in their major ritual called the cremation of care because it is a ritual that is an absolution ritual designed to forgive them of all of their sins and wrongdoings they're acting as God they'll decide that their sins are forgiven they'll decide that all other wrongdoing can be expunged so that they can go out and do it all over again basically what they're openly doing is cremating care just like the name of the ritual says they're actually destroying the Sacred Feminine within the consciousness so that the people who are affiliated with them and basically do their bidding through the course of the year can just absolve themselves of all cares and concerns for what the negative impacts of whatever they're doing does to anyone else so this is what the ritual is ultimately all about all the cream of care that happens at Bohemian Grove this is an ancient uh analog to rituals that were conducted at Carthage and in in the land of Phoenicia Cana thousands of years ago so this goes back a long way this dark occult tradition and it predates even even those traditions but we also saw how the owl is used on on money in the dollar bill we saw how is used on some corporate logos we saw how it was used in building architecture in bank buildings most notably because of course the Alito cultists controlled the banking industry so these are always we saw it used last week we wrapped up with the owl symbolism last week in one of the ways that is used in our nation's capital which of course is Washington DC we'll be getting into that a little bit more tonight and I want to go back and refer people up to the website to go back to the set of images that we were looking at last week because I want to pick up with image number 14 in the section of the symbolism of the owl so go up to my website at what on earth is happening dot-com if you're not already there click on the radio listen page which is the button at the top left-hand side with the radio microphone and then you're going to on that page see images for tonight's show under the player under the the radio player you'll see images for tonight's show okay and that will say March 8 2011 and you'll see three sets of images the first one will be the symbolism of the owl the second the symbolism of the Dove and the third will say the sacrifice of the goddess so we're looking at the images for the owl symbolism and we're going to pick up with image number 14 in that section okay so image number 14 in the owl section shows an overhead view this is taken right from Google Earth if you have the program Google Earth you can verify that none of the is made up you can just type in Washington DC find the Capitol building and just direct the directional arm a compass east toward the east so that East is pointing upward and you will see this image this is still there anyone can go and do it themselves just by downloading the program Google Earth and finding the Capitol building the Capitol building is a Sacred Feminine dome okay o or what is a breast symbol okay we will look at that in the next section when we talk about null symbolism because what this ultimately represents is the dove inside of the owl or having been consumed by the owl the owl being the dark aspect of goddess symbolism or dark hair having eaten or consumed the positive aspect of the goddess symbolism the nurturing and intuitive and caring truly caring elements which is what Congress is supposed to represent Congress is another name for sexual Union or the coming together of male and female forces masculine and feminine forces and that is the path to true enlightenment is the balance between the masculine aspects of the left brain and the feminine aspects of the right brain or in other words uniting our emotions which is the sacred feminine side of our of our true self with our actions which is the sacred masculine side what we do with what we know that's a process of Congress of Union they call it in different occult traditions the chemical wedding often it is referred to as okay because it is a marriage of solar and lunar forces in this image you can see seated atop what looks like a pure middle type structure which we will go into more in coming weeks I'll look at the extensively the symbolism that is laid out in the street plan of Washington D see we won't be doing that expensively tonight but we will on a future program and you can see that the owl is actually seated atop this pyramidal structure and it is completely surrounding the Capitol building okay it has a symbolic tale represented symbolic feet are representing symbolic ears and wings now in image number 15 if this is difficult for people to see in image number 14 I would suggest that they go to image number 15 which shows an outline of the Owls body and tail okay I've outlined that this is traditionally how this has actually been depicted when other researchers will attempt to outline this and show the symbolism of the owl surrounding the Capitol building um one of the things that I have noticed is that it also has symbolic wings that are outstretched basically to show that um the owl is victorious okay or it has basically uh swooped down and consumed its prey mainly the Capitol building and all of the minds and hearts of the people who make decisions in that building and this is again perfectly expresses the aspects of the dark occult that have infiltrated just about every area of our society in the modern world these occultists put their symbols in a hidden way in a covert way around anything that they have there that they have laid their touch upon you will find one of their marks they never do this in an extraordinarily blatant way they do it in a subtle way in a way that whoever is looking at it would have to have some prerequisite knowledge of mystery tradition symbolism in order to understand the message that is being spoken so to someone who just happened to see this and knows no context they have no context framework for which to understand the symbolism this symbolism is meaningless but for people who are studied in the occult for people without experience in the occult for people who know this language this esoteric language that is reserved for occultists they understand exactly what's being said here and there what is being said here is we own you we own you not only do we own you we've eaten you we've consumed you you're not only owned you're eaten you've been eaten is the message here ok because in the belly of the owl sits the Capitol building itself and they're telling even the people who are puppets at this level of government they're telling the occultists that own those people are telling them you've been devoured because you're serving our agenda whether you know it or not and it speaks volumes to me it this isn't a whisper to me this is a huge shout through a bullhorn right at two inches from your ear but that's because I understand this symbolism and most people do not and therefore they'll readily dismiss it from a left-brain perspective having absolutely no knowledge of what it really means so you know my suggestion to people like that is believe whatever you want enjoy what you have it's the best that's ever going to get and you're never going to see anything in your life improve as long as you remain in that level of pure ignorance but you want to continue to believe that you go right ahead symbols are meaningless they say nothing they don't affect you you're not affected by any of this enjoy what you have that's my only suggestion to people like that because they're stuck in a pure left-brain perspective of the world and they think they have it all figured out and there's nothing that they can learn or understand that that they don't already know good luck with that and enjoy it so that's what I wanted to wrap up in this first section which you know I just really wanted to emphasize what the message is here okay and hopefully people can clearly see that and then you know verify it for themselves we'll be looking more at DC symbolism specifically from overhead images of the street plan in a future week when we talk about how this symbolism is used in different forms of architecture Street plans etc we'll have probably have two shows on that as well again I'm going to spend a lot of time on symbolism because if you don't understand this language you can't understand the mentality of the dark occult and if you don't understand the dark occult you can't counter it you need to know the psychology of the enemy in order to basically counterbalance what they're doing and and and to understand what it is they're doing so tonight we're going to shift gears a little we're going to look at the positive aspects of the goddess symbolism and then unfortunately we need to go to an even darker place and we've already gone and look at how the positive aspect of the goddess symbolism is then ritualistically murdered ritualistically destroyed okay through symbolic world events that are basically human sacrifice rituals done in the light of day for all to see but nonetheless they are they are directed by a covert hidden hand that is basically pulling the strings calling the shots and this is done symbolically okay not only for the fear that it invokes but it is done to symbolically destroy the positive aspects or symbols of the goddess over and over again you can see this and we're coming up to a time when it is particularly important to watch for events as we're going to talk about tonight because we're entering a time period that is very critical for the dark occultists that they revere they hold in high regard it's called the season of sacrifice and it stretches from March 19 to May first and we'll talk more about that as we unfold more of this symbolism I'll probably need to speak on that a little bit next week before we actually enter that season because let's see two weeks from today it will and we will already be in it so I'll probably discuss that in in the first or second part of the show next week but it's a critical time period to understand I'll probably have a couple of slides along with the the show next week to help people to understand that a little bit better this is the time of the year the timeframe of the year known as the season of sacrifice what it is and why so many events that are extremely disturbing and and inspire so much fear in the population occurred during this time period so that will be coming up as well let's start to look at the positive symbol of the goddess the Dove okay so in image number one there I just put the basic symbol a dove a white dove its its wings outstretched and you know illuminated by light this is traditionally been this been a symbol of the goddess okay or the sacred feminine aspects of consciousness from time immemorial this symbol has been used for thousands of years to represent the Sacred Feminine and we can see how many ways that it is employed in religious symbolism in the modern world so what the Dove represents is the human spirit it represents our emotional aspects it represents nurturing care creativity truth um getting in touch with the repercussions of what your actions do to other people knowing that and owning it and taking responsibility for it that's what the Dove ultimately represents this is the positive aspects of the goddess tradition the positive aspects of the whole goddess concept all right now if we look at MA other religious traditions we will see the Dove come up over and over again as well but most notably it comes up in Christianity Christianity has the Dove as one of its primary symbols of its Trinity the Father the Son and the Holy Spirit all right we've already talked about this Trinity many times in past shows and understood how it is but a symbolic analog of thought emotion and action the three manifestations of human consciousness in the world okay the only three ways we can really ultimately manifest or express our consciousness yes we have speech but speech is a manifestation of our thoughts okay so thought and speech and emotions and actions all right these three aspects thought emotion and action are the esoteric meaning of the Trinity in different religious traditions and have been throughout time but the physical personification of these three modalities of consciousness is the exoteric version of the Trinity it's always put outside of the self to represent something that lies outside of you okay to get you to stay focused on the outward instead of turning the attention inward understand what you're made of and to look at your thoughts your emotions your actions and understand standard these are the expressions of consciousness these are the expressions of the divine these are the greatest gifts of the Creator and how we use them is what the whole mystery of life is all about but they always want you to put a take you know remove responsibility from yourself and look outward look to the outside it's only about belief believe in something okay don't don't worry about how you think how you feel and how you act just accept something outside of yourself as something that's going to save you you know from yourself and then you know as long as you believe in that you'll be fine and this is nonsense obviously and this is something that religions want to get people to accept because then they never really live a life of any kind of self-examination they never really lead a life that is truly in pursuit of knowledge that is truly in pursuit of changing one's ways of thinking or or a feeling so that we learn how to really do good works in the world and religion wants to de-emphasize many religious traditions one of the emphasized good works and just say oh it's just about belief or it's just about acceptance or it's just about you know this or that but it's not about actually getting out there and engaging and changing the world through changing your own thoughts and emotions and then applying them through an act of will that's what they don't want you to think about that's what they don't want you to know that's what they don't want you to understand and most of all that's what they don't want you to live because that would truly change the world for the positive that more people did it so in order to a target most effectively the most important component of this they need to remove the Sacred Feminine figure to the extent that they can okay so there's no divine mother in this Trinity right everything happened through male-only aspects okay the Dove isn't considered a woman per se in the Christian tradition oh it's a symbol of a spirit or something that is dead okay not necessarily dead me not imbued with life but a spirit is like a ghost it's something that is not in the physical world it's not present that's what I mean by dead okay the sacred feminine aspect or the Divine Mother of the Trinity has been removed or symbolically killed and is represented only by a spirit the holy spirit depicted as a dumb because in older traditions which is where we talked about Christianity being derived from when we looked at Astro theology in older traditions having this Trinity the Sacred Feminine aspect or the divine mother was often symbolically depicted as a dumb because since it was the lunar aspect of consciousness the moon in its crescent form which we're going to see repeated we're going to see symbolism of the moon and we're going to see crescent moon symbolism coming up okay the moon was was symbolically portrayed as a white dog with its wings outstretched traversing the sky okay the the dark aspects of consciousness meaning those that are internalized not me that they're dark as far as evil see the light aspects are those which we show to others our actions therefore they're solar they're there they're available to see during the day you know for all to see our actions the darker or internalized aspects are our emotions nobody can really immediately you know tell what your internal emotional makeup is upon first meeting it's something that is veiled initially then through your actions they could probably tell what your emotional makeup it is all about but initially it's something that is dark or reserved or veiled therefore it is lunar is something that is analogous to the qualities that represent night or darkness so since it is the symbol of the moon and the Divine Mother all right and we see how the Dove represents the crescent moon okay as it traverses the night sky we saw all of those symbols connected with the goddess in previous sections specifically the section where we talked about Astro theology in the Christian Trinity of Father Son and spirit this has been delegated to a symbol only the divine mother is not depicted so Mary in the Christian tradition is not considered one of the divine elements of the Trinity whereas she has been considered one of the aspects of consciousness and one of the aspects of divinity in every other tradition which uses this anthropomorphized Trinity okay um instead they symbolically replace her with a dub and this is the Holy Spirit again because she is the spirit of the threefold aspect of consciousness our thoughts being the creator aspect okay or the Father God all right that would be mind mental aspects right then the Sacred Feminine or our emotions is the spirit aspect in this mind body spirit connection and of course our actions with her male their masculine in nature we we do them outwardly not inwardly like emotions it is the feminine aspect right the actions are considered a byproduct of thought and emotion which are the father and mother okay and therefore a son a male child is born into the world which is our actions and therefore you have the Son of God and the goddess or the Holy Spirit see so the Holy Spirit is the goddess in the Christian tradition represented by a dove but it is simply Mary in this tradition although the church doesn't officially recognize that because they are masculinizing the Trinity and removing the Sacred Feminine which is the most important aspect of consciousness and if we really want to get to truth or to true care we need to UM hone our emotions we need to actually get in touch with our emotions at a deeper fundamental level because this is what creates true conscience and true understanding of natural law principles if we basically cut this quality out of ourselves who knows what our actions are going to be like they're about not going to be in harmony with truth they're not going to be in harmony with justice or true wisdom they're going to just wander all over the place and basically sometimes they'll be in harmony with natural law and sometimes they won't and it'll be accidental when they're in in harmony with natural law this is what the whole checkerboard floor of the house and Freemason represents until you really advance your consciousness to a higher level you're a wander between light and darkness in your actions never knowing really which is which it means people who cut this part of their themselves out or don't really develop it never really truly know fully whether their actions are in harmony with natural law principles or not whether they are actually acting within their rights or not they don't really know what their rights are and what they are not we talked about that before in our discussions on natural law so understand that the Dove in this context in image number two here is the goddess of the Divine Trinity which ultimately represents our emotions in the thought emotion and action or mind spirit body connection that's what it represents in the esoteric sense okay now in image number three we're going to really understand how this applies and really see how it relates to the human brain physiology which we talked about extensively on the show in the past this is the Christian depiction of Mary the Blessed Mother or the Sacred Feminine aspect of the Trinity okay and this is she is the Holy Spirit in this Trinity but the church would never acknowledge that or or speak of her in such a way because again they want to keep segregated with feminine aspect because this is a male dominator solar cult religion and it's there as a mechanism for control for the continuation of control controlled by the dark cultists that own and control the Vatican and the entire church and continue a pedophile Network which watch the movie uh sex crimes in the Vatican to understand the nefariousness which was with which priests have been shuffled around by high-level people in the Vatican namely the Pope right now the current Pope Benedict okay when he was in a position of Cardinal this guy acted to cover up these sex crimes and basically shuffle the priests around so that they can continue to do the same thing I neglected to post this video in the last uh podcast but I'll put it up on the website this week I'll definitely endeavor to remember to do that so people can watch this one maybe I'll send it out as my file nailing this week I have a file mailing if you get on my mailing list I send it out bimonthly I'm late with it this month because um they usually send it out in the first week but I'm a little late with it because I had a speaking engagement over the over the weekend so um I'll probably send out this documentary I'll put it up on the link to it on the site and send it out in my file nailing for this week let's look at how this goddess symbolism is used in Christianity but what it's saying see if for those who are looking at it from the exoteric point of view this will just be Mary a symbol of Christianity you know of Jesus's mother but they will not really deeply understand the esoteric nature of the symbolism and how powerful it is in what it is actually saying to us so here we see in the left hand image let's focus on the left hand image first okay in image number three on Dougs symbolism alright we see um the depiction of the Father God okay the Creator God God the Father in the heavens okay at the very top of the image bathed in light the clouds are parted he's in another dimension of being angels are around him etc now below that you have the traditional depiction of the Holy Spirit which is the the white dog with its wings outstretched okay and then right underneath that is Mary herself okay now in Mary's heart in this image is the Sun and it says i HS are these are the first three letters of the name of jesus in greek okay Greek in Greek the name Jesus is spelled da de I'm sorry iota a de a Sigma Epsilon Sigma or I us yeah so there's no J per se in Greek as there is no J in classical AK okay so e ASIS or Jesus right ah ei de I'm sorry again now iota ADA Sigma Epsilon Sigma and the first three letters of this are always depicted as the symbolic name for Jesus in Christianity you will see this on banners in Christianity you will see on prayer missiles on hymnals you'll see on a robes of priests you'll see on funerary uh uh cloths that are laid on top of a caskets you'll see on crosses sometimes but most frequently if you notice if you take the time to notice when you receive a host or a piece of Communion it is actually stamped on the communion wafer yhs okay so in most of the time it is some of them have different stylizations on them but you will see this depicted on some of communion wafers so here we see it these three letters on Mary's chest right at her heart level because she is the bearer of the sacred child the sacred masculine child of a right moral action in the world depicted by symbolically representing Jesus were the son she is the night sky the lunar goddess the goddess of the night sky here you see around her ahead is depicted the halo of illumination with stars because she represents as Isis did as Semiramis did okay all names that we talked about in older goddess traditions she represents the night sky okay the heavenly cloak of night and all of the stars within it she is the mother of the stars just like our Sun is a star in this solar system okay she is the mother of it and she is the Bearer because she is the emotional qualities that if they are honed if they are worked with if they are developed give birth to true positive moral action in the world which represents the light or the Sun okay now since she is the Sacred Feminine part of the of the consciousness and specifically she is also physiologically the midbrain of the brain complexes we look when we looked at the brain we saw that the brain stem and cerebellum forms something called the arc complex or the reptilian brain this is the lower consciousness part of the brain that is always reactive is always based in instinct and survival modality only okay never really takes into consideration any higher thought it just reacts okay it doesn't care it just reacts it's fight or flight no doubt it okay if a predator or something dangerous is coming at you you have to make a decision the fight or you run so this is the reactive mode of the brain they are complex above that seats is seated the limbic system the limbic brain this is the million brain were the part of the brain that helps us experience emotion because of the chemicals that it can generate all right so this is the emotional part of the brain and the positive and negative elements of emotion are contained made possible through this part of the brain the limbic system the hippocampus the hypo-thala thalamus and hypothalamus the pituitary gland and pineal gland these are in the midbrain okay so it's all of the sick chrétien parts of the brain all of the parts of the brain that seem secrete any kind of peptides or note or neuro chemicals that basically make up our emotional uh that comprise our emotional makeup so this is what meri represents she is the limbic brain but she is the positive elements of those emotions she isn't the fear element ok then connects down with the r-complex she's the part that connects us with the love emotion the positive side of the emotional polarities which is love and fear ok that's what she represents love all right she represents true care not dark care like the owl represents which devours the goddess in the previous example that we saw Mary represents the pure purity of the dove ok of true care and love and this is what the holy spirit is supposed to represent all right it's the only thing that actually gives birth to through a connection with the creator ok the symbolic representation of the creator okay it's the only thing that gives birth to true right moral action in the world which is symbolically depicted by the Jesus figure okay and has been traditionally represented by the Sun so all of Astro theology is in here is depicted here we have the lunar cult we have the the cult of the stars and planets or the creeks that the cult of the Creator God okay which is the Jehovah aspect here Yahweh slash Jehovah slash creator in general which is depicted up at the top there then the lunar cult depicted by the Dove and then the solar cult depicted by the Sun there in Mary's chest because it's connected with the heart and the emotions now notice that Mary is almost always in different statues that depict her she is standing with a foot upon a serpent crushing the head of a snake okay and in both of these examples we'll move on to the second image momentarily but in both of these examples she is keeping a serpent or a snake or a reptile at bay okay and in doing so she is providing protection specifically in the second example all right we'll move on to that in a minute let's just focus on image number one first on the left hand side I should say you can see that there is a moon symbolically depicted by the way Mary is holding the rosary beads this is a the prayers that are offered to the goddess in Christianity the Hail Mary prayer okay so that's what these rosary beads basically represent Assyria cane of prayers or invocations to the goddess okay they're often used to in the sacrament called penance or reconciliation it's a confession of sins and then you're given to say many of these Hail Marys these prayers invoking the goddess which is your emotions to endeavor not to get you to do the same thing that you did again not to get to get you to stop doing the same thing that you previously did all over again okay and this is the punishment for different sins and as the sins are more severe you get more Hail Marys in the Sacrament of Penance by the priests but anyway that's what this rosary B represents for those may not be familiar with the Christian religious tradition and yes you see the symbol of the cross there at the bottom right next to the snake head that's the bottom of the rosary beads so that's what these beads basically represent is prayers or invocations to the goddess and it's an appeal to the emotional aspects of self to get you to recognize your wrongdoings and not repeat them but it's also they're in the shape of a moon a half moon here okay or maybe slightly less than a half moon if you take the slight dip into consideration there by the top portion of the bead okay so this is a moon um in its approximate of half phase aspect okay she is standing on the serpent the serpent represents the r-complex or the reptile brain clearly okay and as the positive aspects of the limbic system or the mammalian brain getting in touch with the emotions is what will keep the serpent in its proper place in its place as that simply part of the brain that should regulate movement digestion breathing etc and things we need four basic base survival okay and when there is a need to physically um react quickly but to stay in this part of the brain all the time leads to extreme psychopathic thinking and behaviors okay if it's chronic we saw what chronically living in the arc complex of the brain does to the neocortex of the brain we saw actual brain scans on informal podcasts where the the brain is literally devastated the neocortical synaptic firing patterns of the brain are literally shut down and we cannot really engage in higher modalities of thought or in any of the types of thinking that really truly make us human including moral thinking artistic creativity um true intuition or nurturing true scientific thought you know true reason none of this stuff is is possible if the r-complex is ruling the entire brain and what they're what is symbolically being taught here although not out in the open to the to the esoteric initiates it is understood that in unless we really develop the true aspects of the emotional qualities that exist within us we're going to be ruled by the serpent we're going to be ruled by the reptilian consciousness and that's going to lead to basically disorder and ultimately disaster and we're well on our way to that ladies and gentlemen well on our way unless we turn it around by getting out of these juvenile depictions of what these images and symbols really represent thinking that they're actual literal things that these are telling us some kind of mineral story and understand them symbolically for what they really represent and then we would get out of the mind control called religion and out of the mind control called government because we would recognize the reptilian consciousness people that are really ruling us not in any way acting as any kind of servants but rather as serpents okay and we will put that other form of mind control to an end and then maybe we would really begin to think for ourselves because we would understand self instead of being moved by the lower qualities of it namely the r-complex of the brain and reptilian modes of thinking that go along with it reactive thinking so we we see an image number two here or I should say the right hand side of this image and I'll try to wrap this up before the top of the hour we'll connect in the revolution broadcasting in several minutes um we see again Mary depicted as the crowned queen of heaven illuminated she wears in this example the cloak of the stars because she is also the night sky this one is great I mean this one really puts it all together okay she's crowned by the Angels as the Queen of Heaven there put it getting where you put the crown on her head then cloak of the night stars the dark cloak with the pinpoints of light in it okay because she is the night she gives birth to the sacred male child who she's holding it holding in her arms and also is coming out from underneath her cloak at the bottom okay she's holding up a male child and then symbolically burying the male child down at the bottom who represents Jesus or Horus who is coming out from under her cloak or in other words out from the night sky as the son does during the dawn of the big of the new day there's a crescent moon that she is standing upon because she is the moon goddess and she is holding the serpent at bay in the name of protection of the small children which is innocence or care and that's why they want this goddess murdered this goddess needs to be the focal point of true esoteric Christianity instead of being removed from the Trinity this is the worst thing that could have ever happened to this mode of thought which originally was Gnostic thinking in early Christian times which then got taken over by Constantine during a Council of Nicaea and turned into the Sun cult of Sol Invictus but just you know they gave it a different name that's all that's all that happened that's all that the religion the modern religion of Christianity is it's a continuation of pagan solar cult mythology and Constantine is to thank for that through the Council of Nicaea just researching okay that he needed to crush the uprising that was happening because true esoteric Christianity or the gnostic tradition which is about truly knowing oneself understanding one's connection to the divine and getting in touch with all the aspects of consciousness to become a truly awakened person we're starting to catch on and Roman leaders couldn't have that because they would not be able to rule people like that they won't be able to control them so we had to basically denigrate that religion down to the stage of Astra theological nonsense uh again but there you know if you can see through that level and very few can or will acknowledge it because they want their little box they want their box of consciousness to remain safe in if they you know if they can acknowledge that they can see a whole new depth of knowledge and a whole new depth of wisdom unfold right before their eyes through the symbols of their own so-called religion but 99.99 9% of Christians have never even considered any of this in this light at all at all and probably never will because it would they would need to admit that there's something deeper than these that these symbols actually mean it would they would need to admit that they were lied to by the church as it as it operates in today's world and they would need to really acknowledge that ultimately what this tradition is ultimately about in its origins is about the self and changing the self and that's the last thing most people want to deal with or even look at again as I've said before on this show they would rather run a thousand miles an hour in the opposite direction and and meet their death rather than take that true responsibility unto themselves so we have about a couple of minutes before I connect into a revolution broad I'm sorry slip of the tongue there before we connect into Oracle broadcasting I have a caller on the line here we go caller on the talk-show network non-member you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hello mark it's Bob from Cincinnati how's it going great Bob great to hear from you all great to talk to you boy you know I'm like Chris who's out there towards you and philia we're all just taking all this in it's it's overwhelming the the amount of depth to these symbols that have been in our eyes for so long but we had no clue of what they've truly meant so thank you again for explaining these symbols to us mark absolutely Bob it's a progression you know it's it's something that really people need to see the tapestry of and it crosses over in so many other disciplines so it takes a wide berth of knowledge in order to put it in its proper perspective but I hope that I've done that in a way that is a somewhat acceptable over the last 50 weeks and we'll continue to do it and break down more and more and hopefully get people to a higher level of understanding about how all of this fits together in the world that they see unfolding around them so Bob I thank you for that and I appreciate you calling in and calling back anytime always love to hear from you okay thanks mark maybe I'll catch you in the next hour I've got a question a deeper question okay no problem just if you want to hold on the line and I'll go back to you when we have some more time I will basically make the transition over to Oracle now and then when we come back from that break I could I could run into some more symbolism and then I can bring you back on a little bit later I will be patient he's not a bob thank you bye-bye all right all right so we're approaching the top of the hour folks bear with me I'm going to connect into Oracle broadcasting right now and you'll be hearing their commercials and announcements until Bob and I'm Shepard put me put me through to the network so here we go is on symbolism and the next many shows will be on symbolism because this is part of an ongoing series and a tapestry of information that we've been discussing for many weeks on this program and the images are critically important they're there you have to really see them to understand what's being discussed here so go up to the website what on earth is happening calm on the left-hand side you'll see a radio listen button okay click that it'll say listen live you click that you're going to be taken to the radio listen page there's a player there if you're listening on Oracle no problem you don't need to use that but underneath that player then will it'll say images for tonight's show and there are three sections owl dove and sacrifice of the goddess okay we're talking about goddess symbolism tonight how it's used the types of things that it's used to elicit what it really represents deep its deep meaning its esoteric meaning okay and we're going to see lots of examples of goddess symbolism and how those two work on the human subconscious mind and what it's really used to represent so we were we covered the owl symbolism last week and at the beginning of this week's show in the earlier hour tonight we're looking at the positive aspects of goddess symbolism than we've been looking at the dumb which represents the goddess in many different occult traditions and we saw how it is used in the Trinity of Christianity to represent the holy spirit we were looking at image number three on the dolphin where we left off and we were looking at how the the symbol of the dog represents the holy spirit in this tradition but it is the removal of the Sacred Feminine that it actually represents because the Sacred Feminine or the mother of the Christian Trinity is the the Mary figure or the Mary character in the stories of Christianity and the birth of Jesus this is because the mum figure represents human emotion okay it is the Sacred Feminine internal quality of consciousness the three qualities of consciousness being thought emotion and action thought being the creator aspect emotion being the sacred feminine aspect or spirit and action being the sacred male aspect or the the things that we actually do with what we know and how we feel what we their into the world through our the combination with a merit of our thought and emotion so we have the Creator figure and then the the sacred mother figure okay giving birth to okay through their union the sacred masculine child of right moral action in the world this is the esoteric or the underlying meaning of these seemingly external symbols that religion gives to us because religion always wants us focused on the external never really turning inward and understanding the internal qualities of ourselves our psyche our consciousness and the ways that we truly work so these are symbolic analogs to qualities of consciousness and moreover they are symbolic analogs to the physiology of the brain we were looking at the second hand side of the right hand side of this image image number three which depicts two representations of Mary or the Blessed Mother in Christian tradition and we see that in each she is holding a serpent at bay or a reptile a snake okay in the left hand image she has her foot upon the head of a snake and the right hand image she is holding a serpent in the sea at bay from reaching these of innocent children okay we saw that the dog is another representation symbolically of the moon and here we see the crescent moon aspect of the goddess because she was in ancient traditions depicted as the moon the delve is a symbolic representation the moon in its crescent aspect at night a white crescent okay depicting the dog with its wings outstretched traversing the night sky here Mary wears the cloak of heaven the dark cloak with the Stars embedded in it she gives birth to the male child depicted underneath their because which is symbolically Jesus it depicts that the night sky bares the Sun into existence at dawn at the break of day okay this is ash crow theology this is basic Astro theological concepts which we have covered in depth on this radio show if you go to the podcast section of my website you will see in them a 50 of the 49 previous podcasts that you can download and listen to to catch up on this tapestry of information will continue with goddess symbolism right after this break [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening before the break we were looking at image number three in the dove symbolism section on my website at what on earth is happening calm we find that by clicking the radio listen page and looking at images for tonight's show mark March 8 2011 listed there under the player in image number three to the right hand side we saw Mary as the goddess of night holding a child and symbolically bearing the Sun which is Jesus there under her cloak at the bottom of the crescent moon there and she's being crowned because the goddess is traditionally referred to as the queen of the heavens okay but moreover we want to look at the deep esoteric side of the symbolism from a perspective of what it represents about our consciousness and physiology as well the human brain as I've shown multiple times in the past on this show is broken into three basic complexes the are complex or the reptilian brain which is the lower base instinctual fight-or-flight mechanism of the brain the reactive part and then we have the limbic system which helps us to experience human emotions through the chemicals that it can generate basically it helps us to feel the repercussions of our actions toward other people and then we have the neocortex or the human brain which is controls higher brain functions and truly makes us human because it lets us engage in scientific thought logic reason also the Sacred Feminine or right hemispherical side of it helps us to develop intuition nurturing compassion creativity etc all the things that truly make us human beings so in this image what you're really seeing here is the qualities the emotional qualities of self it's it's about true care okay it's about the nurturing or or intuitive qualities the intuitive qualities of the self and it is about the midbrain or the human limbic brain the positive emotions that we generate through the limbic system which is the part of the brain that really has to be used in conjunction with the neocortical brain okay there needs to be a good two-way communication going okay and that only happens between these two complexes in the brain when we have a balance between the left and right brain hemispheres as we've talked about uh ten fun item on this show in past shows okay so when we do that the limbic brain is operating in its proper capacity to keep the lower base instincts of the reptile complex the r-complex of the brain in its proper place it keeps it at bay so that we don't always chronically live in that flight or fight or flight mode ality and that's what you were seeing here the goddess okay the emotional qualities the limbic system or the million brain the midbrain okay is acting in its capacity to basically generate true err which is the protective quality that keeps us from the extreme negative consequences of the r-complex of the brain which is shown there at the very bottom in both of these examples the are complex ok and you have in in both of the examples the arm the Sacred Feminine is giving birth to the child of right moral actions symbolically depicted by Jesus in this image in on the right hand side and symbolically depicted by the symbol for Jesus on the left hand image which is the Sun within three first three letters of the name of Jesus IHS or in greek that is that is a yota ADA Sigma which is the first three letters of Jesus's name in the Greek language there on the Sun or in Mary's chest the location directly at the heart because again she's the emotional qualities she's the midbrain and she is true care that's ultimately what this represents symbolically and that is a connection to our child like qualities of innocence okay innocence is really what this is ultimately about and if we have those will be protected from the extraordinary negative aspects of the reptilian modality of consciousness which is what we want to alais which is what we want to keep at bay to the extent which is it is within our capability we want it in its proper place to be used when it is truly needed and not to rule us not to rule over the other aspects of our self and personality now let's move on to image number four where we see an image of Christopher Columbus and the Capitol building in Washington DC now what I'm getting at here this is goddess symbolism because we have to look at the names of the of this person in the name of the place which is ostensibly named after him okay we call the the Capitol the seat of government in the United States of the federal government we call it Washington DC Washington of course named after the first president George Washington and DC standing for District of Columbia now ostensibly okay this is named after the founder of the entire land of America Christopher Columbus okay and this is not really why it is named Washington DC as a matter of fact Columbus uh was not actually named Christopher Columbus this is an americanized of variant of this name his actual name was crystal ball crystal ball cologne okay and they took that name and morphed it to make it more akin to the name that they really wanted to name uh the the capital of this country after which was named after the Dove Kalume okay Kalume in the French language means dove and this is the variant for dove in many different languages okay it's basically the Romance language roots of the word for dung in English okay so you can look at it in Spanish and it'll be similar to Kalume in French it is Kalume okay this is the symbol the symbolic name of the goddess because the the goddess who they are naming the District of Columbia after is Columbia and she is named from the Doug Christopher Columbus is named after the Doug Kalume okay it's not named after Columbus in effect they were giving him the goddesses name and then naming the capital after the goddess and atop the Capitol dome which is a feminine breast analog okay it is a sacred feminine symbol of nurturing okay atop of course that is not what is going on in this building I'm just saying that's what it's supposed to be putting the idea into your mind this is the mother okay and Congress as we said before uh previously in the first hour is a a union between male and female it's supposed to be where higher quality minds meet who are balanced to do have the the Sacred Feminine emotion that is balancing their action that is actually guiding their their moral action in the world of course we've fallen horribly from this path the kind of people who are in there are that they have no valence and they are completely selfishly motivated and are just just acting as a pillagers and rapists of this land okay and ultimately they are raping what was originally supposed to be almost like a temple erected to the goddess atop this temple which is the Capitol building there is a depiction of the goddess Columbia they call it the goddess freedom and this is what the original symbolism of the goddess okay the Dove illuminated torch okay the goddess herself depicted as the Divine Mother it is supposed to represent truth and freedom this is what she actually represents in many ancient mystical traditions going back to Egypt going back to Sumer and even predating that she is truth and justice she is the goddess of love and that's what sits atop Capitol building we'll be back right after well that dog will be back on the Intel hub radio show alright folks were back and before the break we were talking about dove symbolism and we were addressing the name that is traditionally ascribed to the goddess which is Columbia it's named after the dog in Romance languages the root of the word dove is Kalume okay so the District of Columbia is actually named for this goddess and this is the positive aspect of the goddess that is the intent here it has become surrounded by the negative aspects of the goddess and used as a mechanism for control in last week's show how the owl which is the dark element of care is surrounds the Capitol building and is actually symbolically of the roads that surround the capital is actually symbolically putting the positive aspects of the goddess or this goddess of freedom inside of the belly of the beast the owl which is used to represent the dark occult okay we saw that last week and at the beginning of this week's show um moving forward to image number five let's look at how main Columbia comes up and this goddess symbolism comes up in modern culture so we're looking at the image for Columbia Pictures a major of motion picture studio okay that puts four tons of of movies in Hollywood all right and we see here the goddess depicted atop a pyramidal shaped staircase okay a platform right she's in the same colored robes as Mary is traditionally depicted because this is the same goddess throughout many different traditions um she is holding the illuminated torch which we saw last week was goddess symbolism and his symbolic of the light or the bearing of the child okay the Sun the light of the Sun and it is also the the wayshower to knowledge okay to understanding what proper moral action in the world really is to understanding one's rights to understanding what one does not have the right to do to knowing what is the action that is required of us in the world okay and understanding has to be built before we can really take any major action in the world but once we have that understanding we need to put it into practice and and not just sit on it not just say okay I know and that's enough that the the final goal which truly brings light to the world is to really uh it has to do with what we do with what we know right action and that's true wisdom that as I've said before on the show I've quoted the Chinese philosopher Yang Ming and he said that to know and not to do is not to know and I would suggest that those are words of wisdom indeed so that's what ultimately that illuminated torch represents its will that is born of the emotional qualities that the true care that has to be born in the heart which Reppert is represented by the goddess okay so again Columbia there you may find that in some a local allegorical movies front put out by Columbia Pictures but they're they're playing on this deep esoteric symbolism to sell their movies make no mistake about it they know the people who chose that symbol as their the symbol of their movie house know what it represents and that's why they're choosing the two basically get you to watch buy and go to their to see their movies we see goddess symbolism in the next image in Starbucks logo which we talked about when we had to talk about the symbology of symbolism of Astro theology on a couple of weeks back so here again you can see the crescent moon just look at the via point of where the the image basically hits the circle where the image of what would be her her tail okay if you're looking at this as some sort of a mermaid again she the goddess is the goddess of the waters in ancient symbolism as well but you can see that there is in uh in the inner circle there a crescent moon shape right around her head okay where the fins and then the crown and star sit and again the moon symbolism is connected with the goddess and the Dove okay if we look at image number seven Columbia Records we see that it is connected with the name Columbia of course Kalume the root of the word dumb okay and this has a symbolic representation this logo of the all I depicted below and we can even see that it has the same lines below that are attributed to the I of course which we looked at as symbolic of the all-seeing eye when we look at the eye symbolism a couple of weeks back so this is a symbolic representation of the Sun that the goddess bears okay we saw that the eye of horus is always depicted as a left eye because it is connected with the right brain okay the right brain hemisphere controls the left side of the body a true eye of horus is always the left eye of horse that never the right eye does the right eye is connecting with the left brain hemisphere and the nurturing intuitive creative qualities which ultimately their proper moral action or conscience into existence into the world through us happens through the left eye which because it symbolically it is not symbolically physiologically it is connected to the right hemisphere of the brain but symbolically that's why the left eye is used to depict the eye of horus the mother of oasis in the Egyptian tradition who are our symbolic analogues in the Christian tradition the the the Sun is of course Jesus and the mother is Mary in image number 8 we see the shield of Columbia University Columbia University ok with three crowns being depicted ok as another representation of the Trinity the Masonic Square the color blue which represents receiving ok or basically right brain qualities in other words receive this it's connected with the Trinity ok it's on the square as a term is used in Freemasonry to basically represent upright action ok uh I would suggest that the square definitely means other things than simply that a specific when it is used in its inverted configuration not in the configuration that you see it there which is pointed upward okay but basically again they're using symbolism of the Trinity and colors and frequencies combined okay to represent something that is supposed to get you to upright action which is your education I would suggest that this aspect of the goddess has also been raped or perverted because of modern university so-called education is basically outcome based education it is not teaching the true Trinity of a true classical education like the Trivium of grammar logic and rhetoric okay which is what those three crowns ultimately represent and it is basically an indoctrination system so if this is another symbolic way that the goddesses is denigrated okay in image number nine Columbia Sportswear here we see the name Columbia used again in conjunction with something that we should wrap ourselves in ok namely clothing it's connected with the Sun symbol here on the left hand side again you'll often see Moon and Sun symbolism used in conjunction with with this name because it's supposed to represent the goddess and the goddess is always connected with both the moon and the Sun she is the moon herself and then she connect she connects with the Sun because that is what she brings into existence again the moon gives way in the night sky to give birth to the Sun at dawn so we see a swastika here a symbolic swastika as part of Columbia Sportswear logo of the swastika is an ancient symbol representing the Sun and its movement throughout the course of the year again the cross okay and then the directional the directional aspects represented by the arms of the cross it symbolically depicts the Sun and its movement on the cross of the zodiac in image number 10 I'm moving a little bit quicker because I want to get to the sacrifice aspect of this before time runs out um this is a great image that's very composite it shows multiple aspects of goddess symbolism tag-teamed on this image of a Visa credit card and what this is symbolically designed to basically elicit through the subconscious mind um this Visa credit card is showing a white house a moon on the horizon and a dove in a hologram there and you'll also see the North Shore credit credit union North Shore Federal Credit Union's logo involved depicting the waters the lighthouse and the square all combined we'll get back to the breakdown of the symbolism in a moment here's another break coming up I'll be right back folks all right folks we're back on what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network part of the Intel hub radio show I'm your host mark passing on my website what on earth is happening comm we are discussing goddess symbolism and we are on image number 10 in the section called of symbolism on my web site we were looking at a Visa credit card and all of the different depictions of goddess symbolism that are basically throughout this this image we see the illuminated torch which is goddess symbolism symbolically depicted as the lighthouse which is basically a huge torch okay we see the moon okay in its full aspect on the horizon okay and the moon is goddess symbolism it is that the goddess is the moon and then we see the Dove on the right-hand side in the hologram in the color blue blue again associated with the right brain of the frequency that says accept this or take this okay see it as something that is good all right that's what blue does we have this hologram there some representing a dove and we see North Shore credit Federal Credit Union and we see above that the depictions of the goddess the goddess of the waters okay the lighthouse light acting as a guide this is all symbolic of knowledge which the goddess represents truth which she represents and the emotional qualities of self represented by the moon there and the Dove okay and of course visa isn't providing any of these things they're just putting the sacred symbolism on something that they want you to take and using symbol using color or frequency okay to basically put the idea in your mind that this is associated with all of those ideas because deep in our ancestral memory deep in the subconscious we understand already what this symbolism represents it's just we need to bring it up to a conscious level so that we understand how it's being used symbolism in and of itself is never positive or negative it's how it's used okay and in this example it's used very subversively against the human consciousness it's selling a product the basic traditional sacred art type of forms okay and that's a form of mind control any way you want to look at it that's what it is in the next image image number 11 the last image in this section before we talk about how the goddess is always symbolically destroyed we see in royalty in specifically British royalty they use the Dove on top of their sectors or wands of power okay and they're basically saying you know we represent the truth we represent the light we represent knowledge we represent wisdom okay we have the divine right to rule they're putting this on top of their sceptre knowing that this is a powerful subconscious archetype so that people will associate all of the positive qualities of the goddess through the dog with them another extraordinary example of how symbolism is used subversively when it comes to people who have no good intention for Humanity but want people to think that they're good okay so we also see the equal armed cross as symbol is on the top different scepters used by the British royal family and we saw this symbolism when we looked at Ashgrove theological symbolism a few weeks ago again those are in the archives section the podcast archive on my website I do specifically want people to go up there make use of that because it's an extraordinary a fountain of information there over the last 50 weeks which I've put together on this show delving into all areas of arcane and esoteric knowledge that I hope people will avail themselves of it's all for free you can download any of them and put them on your whatever mp3 playing device that you have at your disposal so uh please make use of that resource at one on earth is happening calm in the next section what we're going to talk about is how dark occultists who are ultimately running the show always attempt to destroy immolate burn or murder this goddess in some form or another and these are done as sacrifice rituals often in the light of day ok we're going to look at a few examples of this the first image there I depicted I found an example just simply of the the white dove being burned and they burnt this dove to symbolically represent the burning away of peace ok the Dove resents peace because it represents getting in touch with the positive aspects of emotions which is really the only way to lead to peace and this was offered up as a burnt sacrifice or a burnt offering and this was often done to basically bring forward the emotional qualities that were needed to to foster conditions that were necessary for warfare ok they're burning the dove of peace or they're removing it or they're murdering it ok we're going to see examples of this over and over and you have to keep an open mind because this is often something that is deeply mystically connected this is something that the universe may be telling us about in addition that some of these darker cultists okay so we have to understand this could be examples of syncro mysticism and it has been called alright in image number two we talked about this in the first hour the dove being the symbol of the Trinity but it is the removal of the Sacred Feminine divine mother aspect of the Trinity of father mother and child the mother has been removed and told not it is not to be worshiped in the Christian tradition you know it's it's blasphemy if you worship Mary she's just a vehicle for bringing physically bringing Jesus into the world okay and this is a denigration of the Divine Mother okay they're they're making it into a ghost the Holy Ghost they used to call it before they called it the Holy Spirit and the ghost is something that remains only after something is physically gone from the world which they're telling you symbolically the care is physically gone from the world okay they're very specific why the symbolism is used and what it's saying to us if we only know how to read it now the sacrifice element dark occult is ultimately want to destroy care they do this at Bohemian Grove the cremation of care they take a child put it on the water burn it before the owl okay they put the goddess freedom inside the owl at the Capitol dome okay in the owl surrounds it completely freedom is in the belly of the beast the symbol of the dark occult okay then they put the goddess on war memorials you always see a depiction of the goddess often depicted with wings like an angel on a war memorial and different researchers have suggested that they are symbolically sacrificing because war is a human sacrifice ritual let's be honest about it we no longer basically need to force people up pyramids to cut their heart out with obsidian blades like they did in the Aztec empire or they thought that the Sun and shine if they didn't do it they didn't continuously offer blood to the earth but the solar cult that is ultimately ruling things here still does have that belief in general believe it or not as crazy as that may sound they believe that the only way life is allowed to continue is through the offering of blood because they believe that the blood the life force is in the blood as we talked about when talk about life force symbolism represented by blood drops in symbolism and they believe that blood must continuously be offered to the earth in order for life on the earth to continue that is actually one of the other energy vampires mark that's exactly the case that's exactly right so that is just our blood it's our life force that's right and that's what they're stealing and that's what they're sacrificing to their got dark goddess now that the goddess here is not what they are sacrificing - that's what they are sacrificing they are symbolically destroying the goddess of care by taking out all of these physical individuals - the ritualistic act of warfare because that's what it is it's a battlefield as a ritual altar that's what it is sharing these false flag attacks like 9/11 which you've talked about many times and the symbolism at your website what on earth is happening folks that about does it for another edition of the Intel have radio show mark thanks so much for another great what on earth is happening I'm always a pleasure and it's an honor to be part of the in Tahoe radio show here on Oracle broadcasting I hope people will go to my website check out the podcast archives and follow the show in the tapestry that it attempts to provide for a deeper understanding check out my website at what on earth is happening calm and thanks for having me as always Bob sure not a problem really is a wealth of information he has many podcast and you got to follow it all it all connects it's a puzzle if you will and you got to collect those pieces and see when they said when they don't fit so be it but when they do it certainly do fit coming up next lee rogers with live free or die into the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm Bob tuscan and this has been the Intel hub radio show

What On Earth Is Happening Show #051

Topics: *Sacrifice of the Goddess, Occult Season of Sacrifice*

we were talking last week about subversive symbolism and we have been talking about this for several weeks and we will continue to do so I don't want people to get the idea that this is just a show about symbolism who are just tuning in this is part of a long tapestry of mind-control methodologies that are employed against the general population symbolism is a hidden language it is a language that is basically reserved for the initiative a specific tradition and those initiates are form the core that understands the language that's being spoken even though it is a wordless language it is a language that is rooted in form an archetype and color and vibration etc okay symbols speak to us at a subconscious level and therefore it becomes all the more important to understand that language because if we do not things are being said to us and they're going directly there bypassing the conscious mind going directly to the subconscious mind and we're not understanding any part of that that information that is actually being put into the deeper recesses of the human psyche without our knowledge once we do become literate of these symbols we can understand what their intent is what the intended message that is being planted is and we can choose whether to take that into us or to reject it at a conscious level but until we become conscious of what these symbols actually do mean and they do have meanings and they are used in very specific ways to elicit those meanings and to then bring about the desired mode of behavior until we do understand that language we're basically powerless to protect ourselves against it to those who may wish to use it as a mechanism of suggestion and control mind control for that matter so last week we were talking about goddess symbolism and how this is used in the modern culture we saw it in symbols of freedom we saw it in symbols of knowledge namely the illuminated torch and then we saw its dark aspect the symbolism of the owl representing the dark elements of the goddess and the goddess tradition or dark terror a the goddess generally represents care it generally represents the ability to recognize truth from falsehood it reckon it generally represents human emotions and the owl is the destruction of all of those things it is basically destroying knowledge for the general public so that a covert group of people can amass all the knowledge and wield it as a weapon it is the destruction of care as we saw in the usage of the owl in the Bohemian groves symbolism last week which is a dark occult group that basically consists of power brokers from all over the world that meet in Northern California nearly usually in July to realize and set forward their intentions for the continuance of their control and oligarchy over the next the course of the next year so the Bohemian Grove symbol is the owl who saw how the owl is used in their major ritual called the cremation of care because it is a ritual that is an absolution ritual designed to forgive them of all of their sins and wrongdoings they're acting as God they'll decide that their sins are forgiven they'll decide that all other wrongdoing can be expunged so that they can go out and do it all over again basically what they're openly doing is cremating care just like the name of the ritual says they're actually destroying the Sacred Feminine within the consciousness so that the people who are affiliated with them and basically do their bidding through the course of the year can just absolve themselves of all cares and concerns for what the negative impacts of whatever they're doing does to anyone else so this is what the ritual is ultimately all about all the cream of care that happens at Bohemian Grove this is an ancient uh analog to rituals that were conducted at Carthage and in in the land of Phoenicia Cana thousands of years ago so this goes back a long way this dark occult tradition and it predates even even those traditions but we also saw how the owl is used on on money in the dollar bill we saw how is used on some corporate logos we saw how it was used in building architecture in bank buildings most notably because of course the Alito cultists controlled the banking industry so these are always we saw it used last week we wrapped up with the owl symbolism last week in one of the ways that is used in our nation's capital which of course is Washington DC we'll be getting into that a little bit more tonight and I want to go back and refer people up to the website to go back to the set of images that we were looking at last week because I want to pick up with image number 14 in the section of the symbolism of the owl so go up to my website at what on earth is happening dot-com if you're not already there click on the radio listen page which is the button at the top left-hand side with the radio microphone and then you're going to on that page see images for tonight's show under the player under the the radio player you'll see images for tonight's show okay and that will say March 8 2011 and you'll see three sets of images the first one will be the symbolism of the owl the second the symbolism of the Dove and the third will say the sacrifice of the goddess so we're looking at the images for the owl symbolism and we're going to pick up with image number 14 in that section okay so image number 14 in the owl section shows an overhead view this is taken right from Google Earth if you have the program Google Earth you can verify that none of the is made up you can just type in Washington DC find the Capitol building and just direct the directional arm a compass east toward the east so that East is pointing upward and you will see this image this is still there anyone can go and do it themselves just by downloading the program Google Earth and finding the Capitol building the Capitol building is a Sacred Feminine dome okay o or what is a breast symbol okay we will look at that in the next section when we talk about null symbolism because what this ultimately represents is the dove inside of the owl or having been consumed by the owl the owl being the dark aspect of goddess symbolism or dark hair having eaten or consumed the positive aspect of the goddess symbolism the nurturing and intuitive and caring truly caring elements which is what Congress is supposed to represent Congress is another name for sexual Union or the coming together of male and female forces masculine and feminine forces and that is the path to true enlightenment is the balance between the masculine aspects of the left brain and the feminine aspects of the right brain or in other words uniting our emotions which is the sacred feminine side of our of our true self with our actions which is the sacred masculine side what we do with what we know that's a process of Congress of Union they call it in different occult traditions the chemical wedding often it is referred to as okay because it is a marriage of solar and lunar forces in this image you can see seated atop what looks like a pure middle type structure which we will go into more in coming weeks I'll look at the extensively the symbolism that is laid out in the street plan of Washington D see we won't be doing that expensively tonight but we will on a future program and you can see that the owl is actually seated atop this pyramidal structure and it is completely surrounding the Capitol building okay it has a symbolic tale represented symbolic feet are representing symbolic ears and wings now in image number 15 if this is difficult for people to see in image number 14 I would suggest that they go to image number 15 which shows an outline of the Owls body and tail okay I've outlined that this is traditionally how this has actually been depicted when other researchers will attempt to outline this and show the symbolism of the owl surrounding the Capitol building um one of the things that I have noticed is that it also has symbolic wings that are outstretched basically to show that um the owl is victorious okay or it has basically uh swooped down and consumed its prey mainly the Capitol building and all of the minds and hearts of the people who make decisions in that building and this is again perfectly expresses the aspects of the dark occult that have infiltrated just about every area of our society in the modern world these occultists put their symbols in a hidden way in a covert way around anything that they have there that they have laid their touch upon you will find one of their marks they never do this in an extraordinarily blatant way they do it in a subtle way in a way that whoever is looking at it would have to have some prerequisite knowledge of mystery tradition symbolism in order to understand the message that is being spoken so to someone who just happened to see this and knows no context they have no context framework for which to understand the symbolism this symbolism is meaningless but for people who are studied in the occult for people without experience in the occult for people who know this language this esoteric language that is reserved for occultists they understand exactly what's being said here and there what is being said here is we own you we own you not only do we own you we've eaten you we've consumed you you're not only owned you're eaten you've been eaten is the message here ok because in the belly of the owl sits the Capitol building itself and they're telling even the people who are puppets at this level of government they're telling the occultists that own those people are telling them you've been devoured because you're serving our agenda whether you know it or not and it speaks volumes to me it this isn't a whisper to me this is a huge shout through a bullhorn right at two inches from your ear but that's because I understand this symbolism and most people do not and therefore they'll readily dismiss it from a left-brain perspective having absolutely no knowledge of what it really means so you know my suggestion to people like that is believe whatever you want enjoy what you have it's the best that's ever going to get and you're never going to see anything in your life improve as long as you remain in that level of pure ignorance but you want to continue to believe that you go right ahead symbols are meaningless they say nothing they don't affect you you're not affected by any of this enjoy what you have that's my only suggestion to people like that because they're stuck in a pure left-brain perspective of the world and they think they have it all figured out and there's nothing that they can learn or understand that that they don't already know good luck with that and enjoy it so that's what I wanted to wrap up in this first section which you know I just really wanted to emphasize what the message is here okay and hopefully people can clearly see that and then you know verify it for themselves we'll be looking more at DC symbolism specifically from overhead images of the street plan in a future week when we talk about how this symbolism is used in different forms of architecture Street plans etc we'll have probably have two shows on that as well again I'm going to spend a lot of time on symbolism because if you don't understand this language you can't understand the mentality of the dark occult and if you don't understand the dark occult you can't counter it you need to know the psychology of the enemy in order to basically counterbalance what they're doing and and and to understand what it is they're doing so tonight we're going to shift gears a little we're going to look at the positive aspects of the goddess symbolism and then unfortunately we need to go to an even darker place and we've already gone and look at how the positive aspect of the goddess symbolism is then ritualistically murdered ritualistically destroyed okay through symbolic world events that are basically human sacrifice rituals done in the light of day for all to see but nonetheless they are they are directed by a covert hidden hand that is basically pulling the strings calling the shots and this is done symbolically okay not only for the fear that it invokes but it is done to symbolically destroy the positive aspects or symbols of the goddess over and over again you can see this and we're coming up to a time when it is particularly important to watch for events as we're going to talk about tonight because we're entering a time period that is very critical for the dark occultists that they revere they hold in high regard it's called the season of sacrifice and it stretches from March 19 to May first and we'll talk more about that as we unfold more of this symbolism I'll probably need to speak on that a little bit next week before we actually enter that season because let's see two weeks from today it will and we will already be in it so I'll probably discuss that in in the first or second part of the show next week but it's a critical time period to understand I'll probably have a couple of slides along with the the show next week to help people to understand that a little bit better this is the time of the year the timeframe of the year known as the season of sacrifice what it is and why so many events that are extremely disturbing and and inspire so much fear in the population occurred during this time period so that will be coming up as well let's start to look at the positive symbol of the goddess the Dove okay so in image number one there I just put the basic symbol a dove a white dove its its wings outstretched and you know illuminated by light this is traditionally been this been a symbol of the goddess okay or the sacred feminine aspects of consciousness from time immemorial this symbol has been used for thousands of years to represent the Sacred Feminine and we can see how many ways that it is employed in religious symbolism in the modern world so what the Dove represents is the human spirit it represents our emotional aspects it represents nurturing care creativity truth um getting in touch with the repercussions of what your actions do to other people knowing that and owning it and taking responsibility for it that's what the Dove ultimately represents this is the positive aspects of the goddess tradition the positive aspects of the whole goddess concept all right now if we look at MA other religious traditions we will see the Dove come up over and over again as well but most notably it comes up in Christianity Christianity has the Dove as one of its primary symbols of its Trinity the Father the Son and the Holy Spirit all right we've already talked about this Trinity many times in past shows and understood how it is but a symbolic analog of thought emotion and action the three manifestations of human consciousness in the world okay the only three ways we can really ultimately manifest or express our consciousness yes we have speech but speech is a manifestation of our thoughts okay so thought and speech and emotions and actions all right these three aspects thought emotion and action are the esoteric meaning of the Trinity in different religious traditions and have been throughout time but the physical personification of these three modalities of consciousness is the exoteric version of the Trinity it's always put outside of the self to represent something that lies outside of you okay to get you to stay focused on the outward instead of turning the attention inward understand what you're made of and to look at your thoughts your emotions your actions and understand standard these are the expressions of consciousness these are the expressions of the divine these are the greatest gifts of the Creator and how we use them is what the whole mystery of life is all about but they always want you to put a take you know remove responsibility from yourself and look outward look to the outside it's only about belief believe in something okay don't don't worry about how you think how you feel and how you act just accept something outside of yourself as something that's going to save you you know from yourself and then you know as long as you believe in that you'll be fine and this is nonsense obviously and this is something that religions want to get people to accept because then they never really live a life of any kind of self-examination they never really lead a life that is truly in pursuit of knowledge that is truly in pursuit of changing one's ways of thinking or or a feeling so that we learn how to really do good works in the world and religion wants to de-emphasize many religious traditions one of the emphasized good works and just say oh it's just about belief or it's just about acceptance or it's just about you know this or that but it's not about actually getting out there and engaging and changing the world through changing your own thoughts and emotions and then applying them through an act of will that's what they don't want you to think about that's what they don't want you to know that's what they don't want you to understand and most of all that's what they don't want you to live because that would truly change the world for the positive that more people did it so in order to a target most effectively the most important component of this they need to remove the Sacred Feminine figure to the extent that they can okay so there's no divine mother in this Trinity right everything happened through male-only aspects okay the Dove isn't considered a woman per se in the Christian tradition oh it's a symbol of a spirit or something that is dead okay not necessarily dead me not imbued with life but a spirit is like a ghost it's something that is not in the physical world it's not present that's what I mean by dead okay the sacred feminine aspect or the Divine Mother of the Trinity has been removed or symbolically killed and is represented only by a spirit the holy spirit depicted as a dumb because in older traditions which is where we talked about Christianity being derived from when we looked at Astro theology in older traditions having this Trinity the Sacred Feminine aspect or the divine mother was often symbolically depicted as a dumb because since it was the lunar aspect of consciousness the moon in its crescent form which we're going to see repeated we're going to see symbolism of the moon and we're going to see crescent moon symbolism coming up okay the moon was was symbolically portrayed as a white dog with its wings outstretched traversing the sky okay the the dark aspects of consciousness meaning those that are internalized not me that they're dark as far as evil see the light aspects are those which we show to others our actions therefore they're solar they're there they're available to see during the day you know for all to see our actions the darker or internalized aspects are our emotions nobody can really immediately you know tell what your internal emotional makeup is upon first meeting it's something that is veiled initially then through your actions they could probably tell what your emotional makeup it is all about but initially it's something that is dark or reserved or veiled therefore it is lunar is something that is analogous to the qualities that represent night or darkness so since it is the symbol of the moon and the Divine Mother all right and we see how the Dove represents the crescent moon okay as it traverses the night sky we saw all of those symbols connected with the goddess in previous sections specifically the section where we talked about Astro theology in the Christian Trinity of Father Son and spirit this has been delegated to a symbol only the divine mother is not depicted so Mary in the Christian tradition is not considered one of the divine elements of the Trinity whereas she has been considered one of the aspects of consciousness and one of the aspects of divinity in every other tradition which uses this anthropomorphized Trinity okay um instead they symbolically replace her with a dub and this is the Holy Spirit again because she is the spirit of the threefold aspect of consciousness our thoughts being the creator aspect okay or the Father God all right that would be mind mental aspects right then the Sacred Feminine or our emotions is the spirit aspect in this mind body spirit connection and of course our actions with her male their masculine in nature we we do them outwardly not inwardly like emotions it is the feminine aspect right the actions are considered a byproduct of thought and emotion which are the father and mother okay and therefore a son a male child is born into the world which is our actions and therefore you have the Son of God and the goddess or the Holy Spirit see so the Holy Spirit is the goddess in the Christian tradition represented by a dove but it is simply Mary in this tradition although the church doesn't officially recognize that because they are masculinizing the Trinity and removing the Sacred Feminine which is the most important aspect of consciousness and if we really want to get to truth or to true care we need to UM hone our emotions we need to actually get in touch with our emotions at a deeper fundamental level because this is what creates true conscience and true understanding of natural law principles if we basically cut this quality out of ourselves who knows what our actions are going to be like they're about not going to be in harmony with truth they're not going to be in harmony with justice or true wisdom they're going to just wander all over the place and basically sometimes they'll be in harmony with natural law and sometimes they won't and it'll be accidental when they're in in harmony with natural law this is what the whole checkerboard floor of the house and Freemason represents until you really advance your consciousness to a higher level you're a wander between light and darkness in your actions never knowing really which is which it means people who cut this part of their themselves out or don't really develop it never really truly know fully whether their actions are in harmony with natural law principles or not whether they are actually acting within their rights or not they don't really know what their rights are and what they are not we talked about that before in our discussions on natural law so understand that the Dove in this context in image number two here is the goddess of the Divine Trinity which ultimately represents our emotions in the thought emotion and action or mind spirit body connection that's what it represents in the esoteric sense okay now in image number three we're going to really understand how this applies and really see how it relates to the human brain physiology which we talked about extensively on the show in the past this is the Christian depiction of Mary the Blessed Mother or the Sacred Feminine aspect of the Trinity okay and this is she is the Holy Spirit in this Trinity but the church would never acknowledge that or or speak of her in such a way because again they want to keep segregated with feminine aspect because this is a male dominator solar cult religion and it's there as a mechanism for control for the continuation of control controlled by the dark cultists that own and control the Vatican and the entire church and continue a pedophile Network which watch the movie uh sex crimes in the Vatican to understand the nefariousness which was with which priests have been shuffled around by high-level people in the Vatican namely the Pope right now the current Pope Benedict okay when he was in a position of Cardinal this guy acted to cover up these sex crimes and basically shuffle the priests around so that they can continue to do the same thing I neglected to post this video in the last uh podcast but I'll put it up on the website this week I'll definitely endeavor to remember to do that so people can watch this one maybe I'll send it out as my file nailing this week I have a file mailing if you get on my mailing list I send it out bimonthly I'm late with it this month because um they usually send it out in the first week but I'm a little late with it because I had a speaking engagement over the over the weekend so um I'll probably send out this documentary I'll put it up on the link to it on the site and send it out in my file nailing for this week let's look at how this goddess symbolism is used in Christianity but what it's saying see if for those who are looking at it from the exoteric point of view this will just be Mary a symbol of Christianity you know of Jesus's mother but they will not really deeply understand the esoteric nature of the symbolism and how powerful it is in what it is actually saying to us so here we see in the left hand image let's focus on the left hand image first okay in image number three on Dougs symbolism alright we see um the depiction of the Father God okay the Creator God God the Father in the heavens okay at the very top of the image bathed in light the clouds are parted he's in another dimension of being angels are around him etc now below that you have the traditional depiction of the Holy Spirit which is the the white dog with its wings outstretched okay and then right underneath that is Mary herself okay now in Mary's heart in this image is the Sun and it says i HS are these are the first three letters of the name of jesus in greek okay Greek in Greek the name Jesus is spelled da de I'm sorry iota a de a Sigma Epsilon Sigma or I us yeah so there's no J per se in Greek as there is no J in classical AK okay so e ASIS or Jesus right ah ei de I'm sorry again now iota ADA Sigma Epsilon Sigma and the first three letters of this are always depicted as the symbolic name for Jesus in Christianity you will see this on banners in Christianity you will see on prayer missiles on hymnals you'll see on a robes of priests you'll see on funerary uh uh cloths that are laid on top of a caskets you'll see on crosses sometimes but most frequently if you notice if you take the time to notice when you receive a host or a piece of Communion it is actually stamped on the communion wafer yhs okay so in most of the time it is some of them have different stylizations on them but you will see this depicted on some of communion wafers so here we see it these three letters on Mary's chest right at her heart level because she is the bearer of the sacred child the sacred masculine child of a right moral action in the world depicted by symbolically representing Jesus were the son she is the night sky the lunar goddess the goddess of the night sky here you see around her ahead is depicted the halo of illumination with stars because she represents as Isis did as Semiramis did okay all names that we talked about in older goddess traditions she represents the night sky okay the heavenly cloak of night and all of the stars within it she is the mother of the stars just like our Sun is a star in this solar system okay she is the mother of it and she is the Bearer because she is the emotional qualities that if they are honed if they are worked with if they are developed give birth to true positive moral action in the world which represents the light or the Sun okay now since she is the Sacred Feminine part of the of the consciousness and specifically she is also physiologically the midbrain of the brain complexes we look when we looked at the brain we saw that the brain stem and cerebellum forms something called the arc complex or the reptilian brain this is the lower consciousness part of the brain that is always reactive is always based in instinct and survival modality only okay never really takes into consideration any higher thought it just reacts okay it doesn't care it just reacts it's fight or flight no doubt it okay if a predator or something dangerous is coming at you you have to make a decision the fight or you run so this is the reactive mode of the brain they are complex above that seats is seated the limbic system the limbic brain this is the million brain were the part of the brain that helps us experience emotion because of the chemicals that it can generate all right so this is the emotional part of the brain and the positive and negative elements of emotion are contained made possible through this part of the brain the limbic system the hippocampus the hypo-thala thalamus and hypothalamus the pituitary gland and pineal gland these are in the midbrain okay so it's all of the sick chrétien parts of the brain all of the parts of the brain that seem secrete any kind of peptides or note or neuro chemicals that basically make up our emotional uh that comprise our emotional makeup so this is what meri represents she is the limbic brain but she is the positive elements of those emotions she isn't the fear element ok then connects down with the r-complex she's the part that connects us with the love emotion the positive side of the emotional polarities which is love and fear ok that's what she represents love all right she represents true care not dark care like the owl represents which devours the goddess in the previous example that we saw Mary represents the pure purity of the dove ok of true care and love and this is what the holy spirit is supposed to represent all right it's the only thing that actually gives birth to through a connection with the creator ok the symbolic representation of the creator okay it's the only thing that gives birth to true right moral action in the world which is symbolically depicted by the Jesus figure okay and has been traditionally represented by the Sun so all of Astro theology is in here is depicted here we have the lunar cult we have the the cult of the stars and planets or the creeks that the cult of the Creator God okay which is the Jehovah aspect here Yahweh slash Jehovah slash creator in general which is depicted up at the top there then the lunar cult depicted by the Dove and then the solar cult depicted by the Sun there in Mary's chest because it's connected with the heart and the emotions now notice that Mary is almost always in different statues that depict her she is standing with a foot upon a serpent crushing the head of a snake okay and in both of these examples we'll move on to the second image momentarily but in both of these examples she is keeping a serpent or a snake or a reptile at bay okay and in doing so she is providing protection specifically in the second example all right we'll move on to that in a minute let's just focus on image number one first on the left hand side I should say you can see that there is a moon symbolically depicted by the way Mary is holding the rosary beads this is a the prayers that are offered to the goddess in Christianity the Hail Mary prayer okay so that's what these rosary beads basically represent Assyria cane of prayers or invocations to the goddess okay they're often used to in the sacrament called penance or reconciliation it's a confession of sins and then you're given to say many of these Hail Marys these prayers invoking the goddess which is your emotions to endeavor not to get you to do the same thing that you did again not to get to get you to stop doing the same thing that you previously did all over again okay and this is the punishment for different sins and as the sins are more severe you get more Hail Marys in the Sacrament of Penance by the priests but anyway that's what this rosary B represents for those may not be familiar with the Christian religious tradition and yes you see the symbol of the cross there at the bottom right next to the snake head that's the bottom of the rosary beads so that's what these beads basically represent is prayers or invocations to the goddess and it's an appeal to the emotional aspects of self to get you to recognize your wrongdoings and not repeat them but it's also they're in the shape of a moon a half moon here okay or maybe slightly less than a half moon if you take the slight dip into consideration there by the top portion of the bead okay so this is a moon um in its approximate of half phase aspect okay she is standing on the serpent the serpent represents the r-complex or the reptile brain clearly okay and as the positive aspects of the limbic system or the mammalian brain getting in touch with the emotions is what will keep the serpent in its proper place in its place as that simply part of the brain that should regulate movement digestion breathing etc and things we need four basic base survival okay and when there is a need to physically um react quickly but to stay in this part of the brain all the time leads to extreme psychopathic thinking and behaviors okay if it's chronic we saw what chronically living in the arc complex of the brain does to the neocortex of the brain we saw actual brain scans on informal podcasts where the the brain is literally devastated the neocortical synaptic firing patterns of the brain are literally shut down and we cannot really engage in higher modalities of thought or in any of the types of thinking that really truly make us human including moral thinking artistic creativity um true intuition or nurturing true scientific thought you know true reason none of this stuff is is possible if the r-complex is ruling the entire brain and what they're what is symbolically being taught here although not out in the open to the to the esoteric initiates it is understood that in unless we really develop the true aspects of the emotional qualities that exist within us we're going to be ruled by the serpent we're going to be ruled by the reptilian consciousness and that's going to lead to basically disorder and ultimately disaster and we're well on our way to that ladies and gentlemen well on our way unless we turn it around by getting out of these juvenile depictions of what these images and symbols really represent thinking that they're actual literal things that these are telling us some kind of mineral story and understand them symbolically for what they really represent and then we would get out of the mind control called religion and out of the mind control called government because we would recognize the reptilian consciousness people that are really ruling us not in any way acting as any kind of servants but rather as serpents okay and we will put that other form of mind control to an end and then maybe we would really begin to think for ourselves because we would understand self instead of being moved by the lower qualities of it namely the r-complex of the brain and reptilian modes of thinking that go along with it reactive thinking so we we see an image number two here or I should say the right hand side of this image and I'll try to wrap this up before the top of the hour we'll connect in the revolution broadcasting in several minutes um we see again Mary depicted as the crowned queen of heaven illuminated she wears in this example the cloak of the stars because she is also the night sky this one is great I mean this one really puts it all together okay she's crowned by the Angels as the Queen of Heaven there put it getting where you put the crown on her head then cloak of the night stars the dark cloak with the pinpoints of light in it okay because she is the night she gives birth to the sacred male child who she's holding it holding in her arms and also is coming out from underneath her cloak at the bottom okay she's holding up a male child and then symbolically burying the male child down at the bottom who represents Jesus or Horus who is coming out from under her cloak or in other words out from the night sky as the son does during the dawn of the big of the new day there's a crescent moon that she is standing upon because she is the moon goddess and she is holding the serpent at bay in the name of protection of the small children which is innocence or care and that's why they want this goddess murdered this goddess needs to be the focal point of true esoteric Christianity instead of being removed from the Trinity this is the worst thing that could have ever happened to this mode of thought which originally was Gnostic thinking in early Christian times which then got taken over by Constantine during a Council of Nicaea and turned into the Sun cult of Sol Invictus but just you know they gave it a different name that's all that's all that happened that's all that the religion the modern religion of Christianity is it's a continuation of pagan solar cult mythology and Constantine is to thank for that through the Council of Nicaea just researching okay that he needed to crush the uprising that was happening because true esoteric Christianity or the gnostic tradition which is about truly knowing oneself understanding one's connection to the divine and getting in touch with all the aspects of consciousness to become a truly awakened person we're starting to catch on and Roman leaders couldn't have that because they would not be able to rule people like that they won't be able to control them so we had to basically denigrate that religion down to the stage of Astra theological nonsense uh again but there you know if you can see through that level and very few can or will acknowledge it because they want their little box they want their box of consciousness to remain safe in if they you know if they can acknowledge that they can see a whole new depth of knowledge and a whole new depth of wisdom unfold right before their eyes through the symbols of their own so-called religion but 99.99 9% of Christians have never even considered any of this in this light at all at all and probably never will because it would they would need to admit that there's something deeper than these that these symbols actually mean it would they would need to admit that they were lied to by the church as it as it operates in today's world and they would need to really acknowledge that ultimately what this tradition is ultimately about in its origins is about the self and changing the self and that's the last thing most people want to deal with or even look at again as I've said before on this show they would rather run a thousand miles an hour in the opposite direction and and meet their death rather than take that true responsibility unto themselves so we have about a couple of minutes before I connect into a revolution broad I'm sorry slip of the tongue there before we connect into Oracle broadcasting I have a caller on the line here we go caller on the talk-show network non-member you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hello mark it's Bob from Cincinnati how's it going great Bob great to hear from you all great to talk to you boy you know I'm like Chris who's out there towards you and philia we're all just taking all this in it's it's overwhelming the the amount of depth to these symbols that have been in our eyes for so long but we had no clue of what they've truly meant so thank you again for explaining these symbols to us mark absolutely Bob it's a progression you know it's it's something that really people need to see the tapestry of and it crosses over in so many other disciplines so it takes a wide berth of knowledge in order to put it in its proper perspective but I hope that I've done that in a way that is a somewhat acceptable over the last 50 weeks and we'll continue to do it and break down more and more and hopefully get people to a higher level of understanding about how all of this fits together in the world that they see unfolding around them so Bob I thank you for that and I appreciate you calling in and calling back anytime always love to hear from you okay thanks mark maybe I'll catch you in the next hour I've got a question a deeper question okay no problem just if you want to hold on the line and I'll go back to you when we have some more time I will basically make the transition over to Oracle now and then when we come back from that break I could I could run into some more symbolism and then I can bring you back on a little bit later I will be patient he's not a bob thank you bye-bye all right all right so we're approaching the top of the hour folks bear with me I'm going to connect into Oracle broadcasting right now and you'll be hearing their commercials and announcements until Bob and I'm Shepard put me put me through to the network so here we go is on symbolism and the next many shows will be on symbolism because this is part of an ongoing series and a tapestry of information that we've been discussing for many weeks on this program and the images are critically important they're there you have to really see them to understand what's being discussed here so go up to the website what on earth is happening calm on the left-hand side you'll see a radio listen button okay click that it'll say listen live you click that you're going to be taken to the radio listen page there's a player there if you're listening on Oracle no problem you don't need to use that but underneath that player then will it'll say images for tonight's show and there are three sections owl dove and sacrifice of the goddess okay we're talking about goddess symbolism tonight how it's used the types of things that it's used to elicit what it really represents deep its deep meaning its esoteric meaning okay and we're going to see lots of examples of goddess symbolism and how those two work on the human subconscious mind and what it's really used to represent so we were we covered the owl symbolism last week and at the beginning of this week's show in the earlier hour tonight we're looking at the positive aspects of goddess symbolism than we've been looking at the dumb which represents the goddess in many different occult traditions and we saw how it is used in the Trinity of Christianity to represent the holy spirit we were looking at image number three on the dolphin where we left off and we were looking at how the the symbol of the dog represents the holy spirit in this tradition but it is the removal of the Sacred Feminine that it actually represents because the Sacred Feminine or the mother of the Christian Trinity is the the Mary figure or the Mary character in the stories of Christianity and the birth of Jesus this is because the mum figure represents human emotion okay it is the Sacred Feminine internal quality of consciousness the three qualities of consciousness being thought emotion and action thought being the creator aspect emotion being the sacred feminine aspect or spirit and action being the sacred male aspect or the the things that we actually do with what we know and how we feel what we their into the world through our the combination with a merit of our thought and emotion so we have the Creator figure and then the the sacred mother figure okay giving birth to okay through their union the sacred masculine child of right moral action in the world this is the esoteric or the underlying meaning of these seemingly external symbols that religion gives to us because religion always wants us focused on the external never really turning inward and understanding the internal qualities of ourselves our psyche our consciousness and the ways that we truly work so these are symbolic analogs to qualities of consciousness and moreover they are symbolic analogs to the physiology of the brain we were looking at the second hand side of the right hand side of this image image number three which depicts two representations of Mary or the Blessed Mother in Christian tradition and we see that in each she is holding a serpent at bay or a reptile a snake okay in the left hand image she has her foot upon the head of a snake and the right hand image she is holding a serpent in the sea at bay from reaching these of innocent children okay we saw that the dog is another representation symbolically of the moon and here we see the crescent moon aspect of the goddess because she was in ancient traditions depicted as the moon the delve is a symbolic representation the moon in its crescent aspect at night a white crescent okay depicting the dog with its wings outstretched traversing the night sky here Mary wears the cloak of heaven the dark cloak with the Stars embedded in it she gives birth to the male child depicted underneath their because which is symbolically Jesus it depicts that the night sky bares the Sun into existence at dawn at the break of day okay this is ash crow theology this is basic Astro theological concepts which we have covered in depth on this radio show if you go to the podcast section of my website you will see in them a 50 of the 49 previous podcasts that you can download and listen to to catch up on this tapestry of information will continue with goddess symbolism right after this break [Music] okay we're back on what on earth is happening before the break we were looking at image number three in the dove symbolism section on my website at what on earth is happening calm we find that by clicking the radio listen page and looking at images for tonight's show mark March 8 2011 listed there under the player in image number three to the right hand side we saw Mary as the goddess of night holding a child and symbolically bearing the Sun which is Jesus there under her cloak at the bottom of the crescent moon there and she's being crowned because the goddess is traditionally referred to as the queen of the heavens okay but moreover we want to look at the deep esoteric side of the symbolism from a perspective of what it represents about our consciousness and physiology as well the human brain as I've shown multiple times in the past on this show is broken into three basic complexes the are complex or the reptilian brain which is the lower base instinctual fight-or-flight mechanism of the brain the reactive part and then we have the limbic system which helps us to experience human emotions through the chemicals that it can generate basically it helps us to feel the repercussions of our actions toward other people and then we have the neocortex or the human brain which is controls higher brain functions and truly makes us human because it lets us engage in scientific thought logic reason also the Sacred Feminine or right hemispherical side of it helps us to develop intuition nurturing compassion creativity etc all the things that truly make us human beings so in this image what you're really seeing here is the qualities the emotional qualities of self it's it's about true care okay it's about the nurturing or or intuitive qualities the intuitive qualities of the self and it is about the midbrain or the human limbic brain the positive emotions that we generate through the limbic system which is the part of the brain that really has to be used in conjunction with the neocortical brain okay there needs to be a good two-way communication going okay and that only happens between these two complexes in the brain when we have a balance between the left and right brain hemispheres as we've talked about uh ten fun item on this show in past shows okay so when we do that the limbic brain is operating in its proper capacity to keep the lower base instincts of the reptile complex the r-complex of the brain in its proper place it keeps it at bay so that we don't always chronically live in that flight or fight or flight mode ality and that's what you were seeing here the goddess okay the emotional qualities the limbic system or the million brain the midbrain okay is acting in its capacity to basically generate true err which is the protective quality that keeps us from the extreme negative consequences of the r-complex of the brain which is shown there at the very bottom in both of these examples the are complex ok and you have in in both of the examples the arm the Sacred Feminine is giving birth to the child of right moral actions symbolically depicted by Jesus in this image in on the right hand side and symbolically depicted by the symbol for Jesus on the left hand image which is the Sun within three first three letters of the name of Jesus IHS or in greek that is that is a yota ADA Sigma which is the first three letters of Jesus's name in the Greek language there on the Sun or in Mary's chest the location directly at the heart because again she's the emotional qualities she's the midbrain and she is true care that's ultimately what this represents symbolically and that is a connection to our child like qualities of innocence okay innocence is really what this is ultimately about and if we have those will be protected from the extraordinary negative aspects of the reptilian modality of consciousness which is what we want to alais which is what we want to keep at bay to the extent which is it is within our capability we want it in its proper place to be used when it is truly needed and not to rule us not to rule over the other aspects of our self and personality now let's move on to image number four where we see an image of Christopher Columbus and the Capitol building in Washington DC now what I'm getting at here this is goddess symbolism because we have to look at the names of the of this person in the name of the place which is ostensibly named after him okay we call the the Capitol the seat of government in the United States of the federal government we call it Washington DC Washington of course named after the first president George Washington and DC standing for District of Columbia now ostensibly okay this is named after the founder of the entire land of America Christopher Columbus okay and this is not really why it is named Washington DC as a matter of fact Columbus uh was not actually named Christopher Columbus this is an americanized of variant of this name his actual name was crystal ball crystal ball cologne okay and they took that name and morphed it to make it more akin to the name that they really wanted to name uh the the capital of this country after which was named after the Dove Kalume okay Kalume in the French language means dove and this is the variant for dove in many different languages okay it's basically the Romance language roots of the word for dung in English okay so you can look at it in Spanish and it'll be similar to Kalume in French it is Kalume okay this is the symbol the symbolic name of the goddess because the the goddess who they are naming the District of Columbia after is Columbia and she is named from the Doug Christopher Columbus is named after the Doug Kalume okay it's not named after Columbus in effect they were giving him the goddesses name and then naming the capital after the goddess and atop the Capitol dome which is a feminine breast analog okay it is a sacred feminine symbol of nurturing okay atop of course that is not what is going on in this building I'm just saying that's what it's supposed to be putting the idea into your mind this is the mother okay and Congress as we said before uh previously in the first hour is a a union between male and female it's supposed to be where higher quality minds meet who are balanced to do have the the Sacred Feminine emotion that is balancing their action that is actually guiding their their moral action in the world of course we've fallen horribly from this path the kind of people who are in there are that they have no valence and they are completely selfishly motivated and are just just acting as a pillagers and rapists of this land okay and ultimately they are raping what was originally supposed to be almost like a temple erected to the goddess atop this temple which is the Capitol building there is a depiction of the goddess Columbia they call it the goddess freedom and this is what the original symbolism of the goddess okay the Dove illuminated torch okay the goddess herself depicted as the Divine Mother it is supposed to represent truth and freedom this is what she actually represents in many ancient mystical traditions going back to Egypt going back to Sumer and even predating that she is truth and justice she is the goddess of love and that's what sits atop Capitol building we'll be back right after well that dog will be back on the Intel hub radio show alright folks were back and before the break we were talking about dove symbolism and we were addressing the name that is traditionally ascribed to the goddess which is Columbia it's named after the dog in Romance languages the root of the word dove is Kalume okay so the District of Columbia is actually named for this goddess and this is the positive aspect of the goddess that is the intent here it has become surrounded by the negative aspects of the goddess and used as a mechanism for control in last week's show how the owl which is the dark element of care is surrounds the Capitol building and is actually symbolically of the roads that surround the capital is actually symbolically putting the positive aspects of the goddess or this goddess of freedom inside of the belly of the beast the owl which is used to represent the dark occult okay we saw that last week and at the beginning of this week's show um moving forward to image number five let's look at how main Columbia comes up and this goddess symbolism comes up in modern culture so we're looking at the image for Columbia Pictures a major of motion picture studio okay that puts four tons of of movies in Hollywood all right and we see here the goddess depicted atop a pyramidal shaped staircase okay a platform right she's in the same colored robes as Mary is traditionally depicted because this is the same goddess throughout many different traditions um she is holding the illuminated torch which we saw last week was goddess symbolism and his symbolic of the light or the bearing of the child okay the Sun the light of the Sun and it is also the the wayshower to knowledge okay to understanding what proper moral action in the world really is to understanding one's rights to understanding what one does not have the right to do to knowing what is the action that is required of us in the world okay and understanding has to be built before we can really take any major action in the world but once we have that understanding we need to put it into practice and and not just sit on it not just say okay I know and that's enough that the the final goal which truly brings light to the world is to really uh it has to do with what we do with what we know right action and that's true wisdom that as I've said before on the show I've quoted the Chinese philosopher Yang Ming and he said that to know and not to do is not to know and I would suggest that those are words of wisdom indeed so that's what ultimately that illuminated torch represents its will that is born of the emotional qualities that the true care that has to be born in the heart which Reppert is represented by the goddess okay so again Columbia there you may find that in some a local allegorical movies front put out by Columbia Pictures but they're they're playing on this deep esoteric symbolism to sell their movies make no mistake about it they know the people who chose that symbol as their the symbol of their movie house know what it represents and that's why they're choosing the two basically get you to watch buy and go to their to see their movies we see goddess symbolism in the next image in Starbucks logo which we talked about when we had to talk about the symbology of symbolism of Astro theology on a couple of weeks back so here again you can see the crescent moon just look at the via point of where the the image basically hits the circle where the image of what would be her her tail okay if you're looking at this as some sort of a mermaid again she the goddess is the goddess of the waters in ancient symbolism as well but you can see that there is in uh in the inner circle there a crescent moon shape right around her head okay where the fins and then the crown and star sit and again the moon symbolism is connected with the goddess and the Dove okay if we look at image number seven Columbia Records we see that it is connected with the name Columbia of course Kalume the root of the word dumb okay and this has a symbolic representation this logo of the all I depicted below and we can even see that it has the same lines below that are attributed to the I of course which we looked at as symbolic of the all-seeing eye when we look at the eye symbolism a couple of weeks back so this is a symbolic representation of the Sun that the goddess bears okay we saw that the eye of horus is always depicted as a left eye because it is connected with the right brain okay the right brain hemisphere controls the left side of the body a true eye of horus is always the left eye of horse that never the right eye does the right eye is connecting with the left brain hemisphere and the nurturing intuitive creative qualities which ultimately their proper moral action or conscience into existence into the world through us happens through the left eye which because it symbolically it is not symbolically physiologically it is connected to the right hemisphere of the brain but symbolically that's why the left eye is used to depict the eye of horus the mother of oasis in the Egyptian tradition who are our symbolic analogues in the Christian tradition the the the Sun is of course Jesus and the mother is Mary in image number 8 we see the shield of Columbia University Columbia University ok with three crowns being depicted ok as another representation of the Trinity the Masonic Square the color blue which represents receiving ok or basically right brain qualities in other words receive this it's connected with the Trinity ok it's on the square as a term is used in Freemasonry to basically represent upright action ok uh I would suggest that the square definitely means other things than simply that a specific when it is used in its inverted configuration not in the configuration that you see it there which is pointed upward okay but basically again they're using symbolism of the Trinity and colors and frequencies combined okay to represent something that is supposed to get you to upright action which is your education I would suggest that this aspect of the goddess has also been raped or perverted because of modern university so-called education is basically outcome based education it is not teaching the true Trinity of a true classical education like the Trivium of grammar logic and rhetoric okay which is what those three crowns ultimately represent and it is basically an indoctrination system so if this is another symbolic way that the goddesses is denigrated okay in image number nine Columbia Sportswear here we see the name Columbia used again in conjunction with something that we should wrap ourselves in ok namely clothing it's connected with the Sun symbol here on the left hand side again you'll often see Moon and Sun symbolism used in conjunction with with this name because it's supposed to represent the goddess and the goddess is always connected with both the moon and the Sun she is the moon herself and then she connect she connects with the Sun because that is what she brings into existence again the moon gives way in the night sky to give birth to the Sun at dawn so we see a swastika here a symbolic swastika as part of Columbia Sportswear logo of the swastika is an ancient symbol representing the Sun and its movement throughout the course of the year again the cross okay and then the directional the directional aspects represented by the arms of the cross it symbolically depicts the Sun and its movement on the cross of the zodiac in image number 10 I'm moving a little bit quicker because I want to get to the sacrifice aspect of this before time runs out um this is a great image that's very composite it shows multiple aspects of goddess symbolism tag-teamed on this image of a Visa credit card and what this is symbolically designed to basically elicit through the subconscious mind um this Visa credit card is showing a white house a moon on the horizon and a dove in a hologram there and you'll also see the North Shore credit credit union North Shore Federal Credit Union's logo involved depicting the waters the lighthouse and the square all combined we'll get back to the breakdown of the symbolism in a moment here's another break coming up I'll be right back folks all right folks we're back on what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network part of the Intel hub radio show I'm your host mark passing on my website what on earth is happening comm we are discussing goddess symbolism and we are on image number 10 in the section called of symbolism on my web site we were looking at a Visa credit card and all of the different depictions of goddess symbolism that are basically throughout this this image we see the illuminated torch which is goddess symbolism symbolically depicted as the lighthouse which is basically a huge torch okay we see the moon okay in its full aspect on the horizon okay and the moon is goddess symbolism it is that the goddess is the moon and then we see the Dove on the right-hand side in the hologram in the color blue blue again associated with the right brain of the frequency that says accept this or take this okay see it as something that is good all right that's what blue does we have this hologram there some representing a dove and we see North Shore credit Federal Credit Union and we see above that the depictions of the goddess the goddess of the waters okay the lighthouse light acting as a guide this is all symbolic of knowledge which the goddess represents truth which she represents and the emotional qualities of self represented by the moon there and the Dove okay and of course visa isn't providing any of these things they're just putting the sacred symbolism on something that they want you to take and using symbol using color or frequency okay to basically put the idea in your mind that this is associated with all of those ideas because deep in our ancestral memory deep in the subconscious we understand already what this symbolism represents it's just we need to bring it up to a conscious level so that we understand how it's being used symbolism in and of itself is never positive or negative it's how it's used okay and in this example it's used very subversively against the human consciousness it's selling a product the basic traditional sacred art type of forms okay and that's a form of mind control any way you want to look at it that's what it is in the next image image number 11 the last image in this section before we talk about how the goddess is always symbolically destroyed we see in royalty in specifically British royalty they use the Dove on top of their sectors or wands of power okay and they're basically saying you know we represent the truth we represent the light we represent knowledge we represent wisdom okay we have the divine right to rule they're putting this on top of their sceptre knowing that this is a powerful subconscious archetype so that people will associate all of the positive qualities of the goddess through the dog with them another extraordinary example of how symbolism is used subversively when it comes to people who have no good intention for Humanity but want people to think that they're good okay so we also see the equal armed cross as symbol is on the top different scepters used by the British royal family and we saw this symbolism when we looked at Ashgrove theological symbolism a few weeks ago again those are in the archives section the podcast archive on my website I do specifically want people to go up there make use of that because it's an extraordinary a fountain of information there over the last 50 weeks which I've put together on this show delving into all areas of arcane and esoteric knowledge that I hope people will avail themselves of it's all for free you can download any of them and put them on your whatever mp3 playing device that you have at your disposal so uh please make use of that resource at one on earth is happening calm in the next section what we're going to talk about is how dark occultists who are ultimately running the show always attempt to destroy immolate burn or murder this goddess in some form or another and these are done as sacrifice rituals often in the light of day ok we're going to look at a few examples of this the first image there I depicted I found an example just simply of the the white dove being burned and they burnt this dove to symbolically represent the burning away of peace ok the Dove resents peace because it represents getting in touch with the positive aspects of emotions which is really the only way to lead to peace and this was offered up as a burnt sacrifice or a burnt offering and this was often done to basically bring forward the emotional qualities that were needed to to foster conditions that were necessary for warfare ok they're burning the dove of peace or they're removing it or they're murdering it ok we're going to see examples of this over and over and you have to keep an open mind because this is often something that is deeply mystically connected this is something that the universe may be telling us about in addition that some of these darker cultists okay so we have to understand this could be examples of syncro mysticism and it has been called alright in image number two we talked about this in the first hour the dove being the symbol of the Trinity but it is the removal of the Sacred Feminine divine mother aspect of the Trinity of father mother and child the mother has been removed and told not it is not to be worshiped in the Christian tradition you know it's it's blasphemy if you worship Mary she's just a vehicle for bringing physically bringing Jesus into the world okay and this is a denigration of the Divine Mother okay they're they're making it into a ghost the Holy Ghost they used to call it before they called it the Holy Spirit and the ghost is something that remains only after something is physically gone from the world which they're telling you symbolically the care is physically gone from the world okay they're very specific why the symbolism is used and what it's saying to us if we only know how to read it now the sacrifice element dark occult is ultimately want to destroy care they do this at Bohemian Grove the cremation of care they take a child put it on the water burn it before the owl okay they put the goddess freedom inside the owl at the Capitol dome okay in the owl surrounds it completely freedom is in the belly of the beast the symbol of the dark occult okay then they put the goddess on war memorials you always see a depiction of the goddess often depicted with wings like an angel on a war memorial and different researchers have suggested that they are symbolically sacrificing because war is a human sacrifice ritual let's be honest about it we no longer basically need to force people up pyramids to cut their heart out with obsidian blades like they did in the Aztec empire or they thought that the Sun and shine if they didn't do it they didn't continuously offer blood to the earth but the solar cult that is ultimately ruling things here still does have that belief in general believe it or not as crazy as that may sound they believe that the only way life is allowed to continue is through the offering of blood because they believe that the blood the life force is in the blood as we talked about when talk about life force symbolism represented by blood drops in symbolism and they believe that blood must continuously be offered to the earth in order for life on the earth to continue that is actually one of the other energy vampires mark that's exactly the case that's exactly right so that is just our blood it's our life force that's right and that's what they're stealing and that's what they're sacrificing to their got dark goddess now that the goddess here is not what they are sacrificing - that's what they are sacrificing they are symbolically destroying the goddess of care by taking out all of these physical individuals - the ritualistic act of warfare because that's what it is it's a battlefield as a ritual altar that's what it is sharing these false flag attacks like 9/11 which you've talked about many times and the symbolism at your website what on earth is happening folks that about does it for another edition of the Intel have radio show mark thanks so much for another great what on earth is happening I'm always a pleasure and it's an honor to be part of the in Tahoe radio show here on Oracle broadcasting I hope people will go to my website check out the podcast archives and follow the show in the tapestry that it attempts to provide for a deeper understanding check out my website at what on earth is happening calm and thanks for having me as always Bob sure not a problem really is a wealth of information he has many podcast and you got to follow it all it all connects it's a puzzle if you will and you got to collect those pieces and see when they said when they don't fit so be it but when they do it certainly do fit coming up next lee rogers with live free or die into the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm Bob tuscan and this has been the Intel hub radio show

What On Earth Is Happening Show #052

Topics: *Occult Season of Sacrifice, Introduction To Freemasonry*

all right at the end of the show last week we were discussing what is known as the occult season of sacrifice and this is a 40 day period which begins at the spring equinox and proceeds to the midpoint of spring which is known as ball purchase not st. vol purchases night this is the fertility rites of spring it's celebrated on the midnight between April thirtieth and May first generally it is known as May Day all right this is the highest Sabbat of the year for ocultist in general but specifically for d'arco cultists if you go to the what on earth is happening website I have put up on the radio listen page if you aren't already there listening in through there as I do for shows that require imagery to be followed along with so that the concepts can be better conveyed if you go up to the radio listen page so go to what on earth is happening click the radio listen page and there you will see images for tonight's show March 22nd 2011 there will be two sections there first section is the occult season of sacrifice consisting of three images and then after that I believe there are 13 images relating to Freemasonry which we'll be getting into shortly we left off covering image number two and we had almost completed that last week but if you look at image number one again shows you the zodiacal wheel and the breakdown of the year according to the houses of the zodiac um you see there before occult Sabbath's depicted by the four great cross signs of the zodiac these are the ruling houses of each season so Taurus Leo Scorpio and Aquarius many people will recognize these as the biblical the biblical lion man bull and eagle and eagle is associated with Scorpio because the Aquila constellation lies within or just near the house of Scorpio in the sky so the lion being Leo the man being Aquarius the bull being Taurus and the evil being Scorpio these each correspond the midpoints of each of these houses of the zodiac correspond to a different go cult Sabbath being midpoint of the respective season in spring the Sabbat is ball purchase not as I've already said in season the ruling sign Leo the midpoint of which is Lamas August 1st or midsummer in autumn the midpoint of Scorpio is the Sabbath known as Solon or hallow masks and that is October 31st and the season of in the season of winter winter the midpoint of Aquarius is February 2nd which is Candlemas also known as Imbolc so these are the four major Sabbath's or holidays if you will of the occult year in image number two which is where we left off last week I was explaining the general movement of the Sun as it passes through the equinoxes point specifically at the spring equinox when it is coming out of the southern hemisphere with relation to the earth to the equator of the earth and into the northern hemisphere so it is moving in its in its apparent trajectory and it's apparent angle with relationship to the earth it is moving upward from its low point of the winter solstice which is December 21st 22nd when it is at 23.5 degrees south latitude that's the angle that it makes with respect to the earth's equator at that date it is at the Tropic of Capricorn that is the low point of the Sun during the course of the year does not it does not get any farther south than that then it precedes northward as the earth moves in its orbit and its yearly orbit around the Sun the apparent angle of the Sun progresses northward until it reaches the equator which is 0 0 degree angle with respect to the Earth's plane of orbit around the Sun at that point it is called an equinox that's the time of year that we call the equinox the spring equinox or the fall equinox when it's moving northward that's the spring equinox ok because it's rising in power the Sun is rising in strength in the northern hemisphere so it is at 0 degrees meaning that the Sun makes a 0 degree angle with respect to the Earth's plane of orbit therefore there are equal amounts of day and night during this time the word equinox comes from Latin equi means equal and NOx means night so it's equal night equal day and night the spring equinox is celebrated on March 19th and this is the biggest day on the occult calendar basically I know I said that it's of all purchased not which is the midpoint of spring but this is even in specifically dark occult traditions viewed as an even higher holiday ok it's the beginning of what is known as the season of sacrifice which ends at the midpoint of spring and this year we saw indeed on March 19th a human sacrifice ritual begun we began bombing the country of Libya long backstory to that obviously you could do the research yourself it's under false pretences and not to say that the dictator of that country isn't an evil human being but you know we're there not for the ostensible motives of course we're there for natural resources which we view is ours too the United States views that them as ours to take wherever and whenever we choose to do so but that being aside the political motivations aside I told you to watch for an event during the season of sacrifice between March 19th and May 1st and you know just like in Iraq we went into Iraq on march 19th now we are going into Libya on March 19 starting yet a third war where we have were waging we're waging Wars of imperialism and aggression unconstitutionally absolutely unconstitutionally in three regions of the world now and we have bases all over the world but were specifically waging undeclared wars in Afghanistan Iraq and now in Libya um this campaign was begun on March 19th the occultists love this date okay and I was basically initiated into the dark occult on this date as well and maybe in the future I'll actually scan some of the documentation that I still have which is some of the very few documents I still do own from those days it's a long backstory to that I went through a basically a spiritual purging at some point and not knowing that I was going to be speaking in this capacity or doing shows like this or presentations like I do because I was basically still somewhat under the mind-control of dark occultism I basically got rid of the vast majority of trappings and document documents that I once had but I still do have a few of them and one of them is an appointment that I received as an initiate into the Church of Satan and it was done on March 19th so I'll probably maybe scan that in and put that up on the website in the future or maybe even with this podcast to show you just how much they love that date they confer rights and degrees and perform rituals on that date and initiate human sacrifice rituals like war because as we covered in the previous weeks war is indeed a human sacrifice ritual and the people who marched off to war basically are completely ignorant of what they're being used for and they are ignorant beings and people don't want to hear this they get all kinds of offended about it calling soul buyers ignorant people but that's what they are they're ignorant they're unread they're ill educated whether they've actually received a Western education through the outcome based education school system or not I don't care what degrees you've gotten in the you know Soviet education system that we have here in the Nazi mastery learning education system of the West that's a piece of paper that's oddly meaningless when it comes to holistic intelligence and as far as holistic intelligence goes these people are dumb and there it is said out in the open and get as offended about it as you like okay they don't understand what war is they don't understand the occult but they did understand the occult they wouldn't be allowing themselves to be used in such capacities and they would understand that the way to end war is not to fight them to refuse to fight them the refused military service of any kind and you know people can go into that cliche rote argument of people fought and died for my freedom my freedom is inherent and the only thing I need to do to secure it is to actually remain conscious of who and what I am I don't need anybody fighting for my freedom I am inherently free I certainly don't need dumb people fighting for my freedom when in fact all they're really doing is fighting for elitists who are using them as pawns and a sick twisted game of ritual sacrifice and you know believe that that's not what war is and enjoy your belief system because these are cultists are literally peeing in their pants laughing at the people who go off to war and they're all too happy to tell you that their pawns in their game like Henry Kissinger says military men are dumb stupid animals that we use in a game of foreign policy as pawns in our game of foreign policy telling you that they're chess pawns that are dispensable that are disposable right to write to their faces and still these soldiers do their bidding they call them sold dyers to their face in the word soldier sold dire and people don't think that this is some sort of a cult green language word pun because it's too simple or oh you know you're reading into things in the sound of words yeah because that's how words are used and constructed by the people who invented languages it goes back tens of thousands of years and yes that is what it means a soldier a Saltire just like we'll look at in the future what the word police means that's another form of occult mockery which requires an understanding of Freemasonry to understand what it actually means which is what we're going to cover later on tonight and we're going to catch a bit of this right now when we look at this second image here because understanding some Masonic symbolism will help us to understand a little bit about what the season of sacrifice actually is now today is March 22nd is the third day okay um technically spring alright occultists also love this day dark ocultist specifically this is a Luciferian holiday and it's connected with an order known as the order of death and the order of death is about as high as you get in dark occultism as far as being pawns in this whole system of occult networks because no matter how high you really get it's all pawns they're all pawns ultimately of the ruling bloodline families that are controlling the whole game here on earth and then you can look into I generally don't do this when we when talking about things on this radio show or in my presentation but there's much research that is done into the nonhuman aspects of what is going on meaning noncorporeal entities okay demons if you will or principalities some people also look into the extra-terrestrial interventions that have taken place on this planet in the past and in the present I generally don't get into that I do have a presentation that talks about human origins that I've given in the past but I basically talk about things that I deeply know about on this show and I leave that for people to go into and explore on their own but if you believe that this agenda that's really taking place all around us is purely a human one I think you have to jump through a lot of mental gymnastics to get there because ultimately it's about the destruction of human life as we know it and it's ultimately about the destruction of human life period of any form of human life that is worth living and that's what the order of death as we're going to get into in a moment is actually about and this is connected with the Skull and Bones order it is often referred to as the order of death and we'll talk about the symbolism of the Skull and Bones in a moment but on this second slide here I list the date March 22nd as being symbolic of the sun's position in relation to the equator that it has fully emerged from the southern hemisphere they the solar disk is not actually right on the equatorial line that imaginary equatorial line at the center of the Earth's plane okay of rotation it has actually broken past that point which is the zero degree angle and it has moved fully into the northern hemisphere so ocultist would say that on the third day and this is obviously a symbolic analog to the Sun Savior Astro theology myth that we talked about extensively as being the basis for Christianity hey this is the story of Jesus the Son of God Horus in the in tradition tom was in the Babylonian tradition on and on and on Dionysos Addis you name it tons and tons of God's basically the same story we've covered that in the sections on Astro theology on the third day after the spring equinox the Sun has fully broken the equatorial line and has emerged from its tomb which is what the southern hemisphere is referred to as the six months that the Sun is dwelling in the southern hemisphere or below the equatorial line of the earth okay that's considered the season of death and then the other six months are considered the season of life or regeneration and growth because that's when you can plant and grow food in the fall and winter season you cannot so you have to store things in the northern hemisphere store supplies to get through the winter so again the order of death or the dark occult in general worships the dark side of the Sun okay they are a dark soul or cult in other words they worship darkness they worship death they worship evil so they they basically give homage to the Sun during the dark season okay and this season of sacrifice is when the Sun begins to emerge out of that dark season okay so the point that it fully does this is March 22nd which is today all right so today is a significant day in the occult so I wrote here on this second slide that what this symbolically represents is the light bringer Lucifer Lucifer means light bringer looks fair a light and bring a light bringer in Latin all right so we're basically looking at the high and low points of light or of the Sun this is all ultimately about the Sun and I was I left off last week looking at the first degree Masonic tracing board which we're going to look at extensively tonight if we can get to it in the second hour and I'm gonna be breaking this down in a couple of different orientations now this is kind of a jump ahead and we'll go back to this but on this second slide here I basically put the tracing board in its sideways orientation and this is a depiction again of the Sun during the course of a year okay it's another way of looking at this so the checkerboard floor that you see on the left of the image right and the direction is west okay those represent in this configuration in this sideways configuration the latitude and longitude lines of the earth okay the latitude and longitude lines of the earth and west is away from the light or away from the gods quote-unquote that you see there in the eastern portion of the image on the right hand side where you see the letter e those are the gods of the ancient world as we talked about in the Astro theology section the desert sky gods the Sun the moon and the stars and planets depicted by the all-seeing eye okay the three desert sky God religions given to each one of these astro theological cults of the ancient world the Sun given to Christianity the Moon to Islam and the stars and planets to Judaism the three major world religions monotheistic religions at back okay now we see North and South showing us the direction when it went in relationship to the earth because North is toward the North hemisphere and South is toward the southern hemisphere and that pillar in the middle okay with the latter on it which is known as Jacob's Ladder in Freemasonry labeled with a W for wisdom represents the equator in this image okay the zero Degree point that the Sun has now fully broken past as of today and the bottom pillar the dark pillar the pillar of BOE eyes labeled with a be for beauty and moon okay represents the winter solstice this is the low point of light okay the low point of the Sun December 21st 22nd the winter solstice when the Sun makes it 23 and a half degree angle with respect to the equator south of the equator this is the Tropic of Capricorn on the earth and then the high point of light is when the Sun reaches the summer solstice June 20th 21st that's when it makes a 23.5 degrees northerly angle with respect to the earth's equator or it is seen to be at the Tropic of Capricorn 23.5 degrees north latitude of the earth so this is the pillar of Jah keen or strength labeled there with an S this is the sun's path during the course of a year and it moves upward and slowly until it crosses the midpoint of the Equator and then it moves up to its high point okay we are now what symbolically where that green initiate that the second initiate on the latter would be we have just broken northward into the into the northern hemisphere just broken the equator okay on the right hand side of this image we see the cryptic tracing board of two volcano now this is associated with the Royal Arch degree of Freemasonry and higher when you start to go toward the illuminated degrees which are basically unspoken degrees there what some would consider clandestine degrees in illuminated masonry now that's more advanced we'll get to that but this tracing board I put it on this image just to show you how this is symbolically depicting these two seasons see the the ancients really only viewed two seasons the time that the Sun was in the northern hemisphere and the time that was in the southern hemisphere that's it it really distinguish between spring spring and summer or between fall and winter a spring and summer the Sun was in the north where most people live where the vast majority of the population of the earth lives okay so that's the favored season the season of death is the southern hemisphere and here depicted on this tracing board you can see this dichotomy but you can also understand symbolically what it spiritually represents okay and that's the key there is there is an exoteric explanation and then there's an esoteric one to get to the true meaning the veiled allegory that lies underneath the symbolism and that's the key to Freemasonry you can only do that if you get out of the purely logical left brain and make a connection to the intuitive and creative and nurturing right brain that's not to say throw out logic and reason that's to say to integrate the Sacred Feminine which is ultimately what true Freemasonry is about and while I am doing this breakdown of this cryptic tracing board briefly I want to say before we even go into and I'll reiterate this Freemasonry is not well understood by most people okay and I'll be the first to tell you that the lodge system is degenerated and corrupt but we have to be mature about our understanding of the real tradition versus what it has become okay there is a true mystical esoteric tradition that underlies genuine Freemasonry then there is what it has come down to us in the modern day ads and that is altogether different from what I am attempting and endeavoring to explain to people as the genuine tradition of Freemasonry so you could say there's a genuine Christian tradition as we've looked at the true esoteric Christian tradition that emerged now 2,000 years ago and then there is what Christianity has come down to us as in the modern age which is altogether different than that original tradition well it's the same with Freemasonry and we need to make that distinction clear and understand it well so that we don't you know fall into this trap of oh all Freemasonry is bad or evil you know it's it's it's as ridiculous as saying everything that you read in the Bible is bad or evil because you don't agree with the Catholic Church or Christianity and in general as a religion maybe do in the modern world okay that's like you know throwing out some of the tenets of Islam or Judaism because you don't particularly like the way that the leaders of those religions or even the radicals of those religions are taking that you know those those philosophies that are supposed to be ultimately the same core truths as all other mystical traditions and religions it's just become corrupted over time okay so yes do I attack religion as a form of mind control of course I do and I explained all the Astra theological underpinnings of it how people are basically being fooled into worshipping the gods of the sky not understanding it however I've said before there are deep allegorical underpinnings which are really mystical and esoteric truths that underlie all of these traditions and that's what I'm endeavoring to get people to reach an understanding of through further study and again the other thing I'd like to make very clear is if you expect a 100% totality of this from me you're gonna be holding your breath one person could not possibly give you all you need know about this you need to make an extensive study of it on your own okay you need to go to a lot of different sources and be eclectic about the material that you're taking in meaning take it in from a vast variety of sources okay that's the best way to gauge any tradition or any form of information so I can only give you a basic breakdown of this symbolism and and these traditions I couldn't possibly give in a 100% exhaustive study of it again as I said that's a lifelong journey basically I'm still learning things about Freemasonry all right so this tracing board here of tubal-cain on image number two in the bottom right hand corner of the image is showing these two seasons of the year the light season or the favored season in the north being the top portion of the image and also depicted by the arch at the top okay symbolized by the arch and then the the squared portion at the bottom of this sent half rectangular half ovoid image okay is the death season okay the season of darkness when the Sun is in the southern hemisphere and there is a form of a sarcophagus there there you see the checkerboard floor of the house and you see light coming in above now this represents soul death this represents being in a state of base consciousness and the spirit is buried and it's in darkness okay and that's what ultimately Freemasonry is attempting to do to shine light upon the state of darkness that not only the world is in but that each individual who is under a form of mind control we're being hoodwinked is in there in a deplorable state of darkness of not understanding natural law they which is the light of the Creator okay and you see that still streaming in from above the idea is to dig your way out of that grave to resurrect one's self by acquiring an understanding of natural law or receiving the light as we said it's the

Freemasonry is connected with Kabbalah it means to receive Kabbalah okay so and what you're ultimately receiving is the light or the knowledge of natural law which the Creator put there okay so in the image in the top portion of this image once you do make your way out of that you see the condition of the world and it's in ruins okay they're there they're showing you that enlightenment does not cast light upon something that is actually pretty okay yes it's a wonderful thing but it's showing you what our work really is to improve a world that is gone completely awry and is in the state of disrepair and ruins basically and this tracing board is emblematic of that it's it's an allegory in symbol so I mean we're going getting increasingly in the more complex symbolism as we go into a study of Freemasonry and other traditions okay so really this is pre there's a lot of prerequisite understanding for a lot of this okay so if you haven't listened to the previous podcast do so and get caught up to this because you know again there's you can't build the top of a building before you build the foundation and that's what we've done over the last year here this is the 52nd shuttle actually so next week is the one-year anniversary of the one on earth is happening radio show pretty cool so that's all basically say on the cryptic tracing board there in image number two let's move on to image number three for those who are following on the website this is image number three in the occult season of sacrifice okay on the radio listen page so again March 22nd is about the rising of the light or the Sun breaking into the Northern Hemisphere now there is again this occult order known as the order of death and I label it here as I show that the emblem of it which is the skull and crossbones and let and the numbers 322 okay and 322 again is for sure for March 22nd okay because that's this this first day in earnest of the season of sacrifice the forty days between March 22nd and May first alright so I label it here as the clandestine free masonic the clandestine Masonic Lodge I shouldn't even use the word Freemasonry in relation to this now it is a Masonic Lodge of sorts a clandestine one known as the order of the skull and bones it operates out of Yale Yale University and of course they have their headquarters is known as the tomb okay because this is a reference to the southern hemisphere they are the worshipers of death and darkness there the order of death and they pay homage to the Sun in its dark aspect a dark solar cult son when it is in its six months of its southern hemisphere dwelling that that the lower six months of the zodiac in that configuration are often referred to as the tomb of the Sun because it is ret is becoming resurrected or resurrecting to give new life for the earth during the season of spring the season of resurrection of rejuvenation so when it was in the southern hemisphere that's considered the tomb of the Sun and this order the order of death or order of Skull and Bones refers to its headquarters its main meeting place as the tomb which is a symbolic analogue to the Sun in the southern hemisphere or the dark Sun Freemasonry has put this emblem on the third greet racing board okay so to understand the skull and bones and I've alluded to this before this is the emblem of the sorcerer okay it's it's a very slightly complex symbol it only really involves two other symbols okay it's the skull and the crossbones the crossbones okay the skull is where thought takes place and the bones are what we do our actions with okay we use our arms our hands okay this is symbolic of thought and action right so intelligence and willpower is what this symbol represents and indeed the members of the order of death are intelligent and they have a lot of willpower what's missing in this emblem is the heart or the spirits care true care it's not there the emblem of the sorcerer being equated with the skull and crossbones represents thought or intelligence being combined with willpower or the will to act without care being present and indeed that's what a sorcerer is that's what a psychopath is that's what a dark ocultist is a being that definitely has brought their thoughts and actions into unison but really has killed the spirit they have killed care they have cremated care as we saw in their ritual at Bohemian Grove this is depicted in the third degree tracing board which you see there to the left of Freemasonry and we'll get to a breakdown of this in later shows probably not tonight but I want to show you at least the depiction of the Skull and Bones on it and this is a warning all right the the the third degree tracing board is about resurrection of the Spirit and it's showing you that if care is killed that the allegorical savior in Freemasonry who is connected with the son Hiram Abiff okay the widow's son it's another allegory about the son which we'll get into tonight if you kill care really you are spiritually dead you are in this coffin okay and no good can ultimately come to the world until you come out of that tomb until the light rises out of that tomb you can see there's a positive connotation to light bearer or Lucifer and of course Lucifer is connected with this tradition the angel of light or the bearer of light bringing the understanding of natural law to humanity and then there's a dark aspect of Lucifer the dark side of the Sun meaning intelligence and will while Kerr is still buried which leads to psychopathy and ultimately to ruin to chaos not to order and that's ultimately what the dark occult is thrusting this world toward total chaos and the unconscious idiots of this world continue to go along with their agenda because they're dumb unread people who are still in this coffin because they don't care and they don't want to change their actions they don't want to use their intelligence or will in any way that is directed by true care they would rather just continue to be pawns and referred to as the dead by these people and basically uh you know mocked occult eclis and you know tagged with all kinds of occult symbolism and sent off to an altar of sacrifice and it's just just being completely ridiculed and mocked by people who know a million times more about them than they know about themselves and they could just be made advanced like puppets on strings enjoy it is what I say to the dumb people who are doing these occultists bidding and that means the military and the police because you are owned by the dark occult the end I don't care how much you want to deny that it's the truth you are owned by these people owned they own you period and because you know nothing about the human psyche you know nothing of consciousness you know nothing of the occult and you remain horribly unread and ignorant you're going to continue to do their evil bidding never understanding what you're being used for like a dog being led around on a leash so the third-degree tracing board is a warning it shows the skullenbones on the coffin of Hiram Abiff with the three tools that basically were used to kill Hiram Abiff the spirit pay and their symbolic of the destruction of intelligence the destruction of care and the destruction of will or courage so these three tools refer to when they're used in conjunction with murderers of Hiram Abiff known as Jubal a Jew below and Juba lumen will get to all of this okay in the breakdown the Freemasonry they refer to ignorant which kills intelligence apathy which kills care and cowardice which kills cowardice and laziness is more accurate which kills respectively courage and will okay and I put there the warning is that we have to always be on guard against these destroyers of spiritual awareness these are what destroy consciousness ignorant apathy and cowardice / laziness one is a destroyer of thought the others a destroyer of emotion and the other is a destroyer of action and that's it and we fall prey to bees we end up in the grave and when the spirit dies were ruled by dark occultists dark occultists the skullenbones the order of death so to wrap up the season place it is the 40 day period between March 22nd and May 1st while purchase not it is a throwback to ancient solar cults all right son worshipping traditions they often offered animal and human sacrifices during this season because they believe that blood needed to be given which was the life force the life is in the blood needs to be given to the earth and the Sun God in order to ensure a bountiful harvest during the planting seed during the the reaping season ok the harvest season but you made the sacrifice during the planting season which is early spring that's what this is ultimately about that's why they give in the modern day blood to the earth in all different forms during this year we showed examples of that last week ok they start wars during this season Manchurian Candidate situations come up over and over again during the season Martin Luther King was killed during the season Columbine High School massacre happened during this season Virginia Tech school shooting happened during this season on and on and on so there you see it visually depicted the spring equinox March 19th 20th which is the beginning of Aries and then at the midpoint of Taurus that's the end of the season of sacrifice at the Sabbat midpoint May first ball purchase not and I put up at the top on the right-hand side of this image that be particularly vigilant for false flag events and potential human sacrifice rituals during this time period I also put in the middle of the image there that the season in Christianity known as Lent which is a season to make a sacrifice to give up something okay because Jesus symbolically gave his life life up they in the Christian exoteric Christian tradition they believed in this as a literal story that Jesus gave his life up as the Son of God to redeem the sins of the people of the earth but it's about the son okay giving up his life to continuously rejuvenate the earth that's ultimately what it is about the son continuously gives off us of its energy its light its warmth the teeth etc it's it's the ability to have any life on the planet to grow anything okay and Lent in the in the Christian tradition and the exoteric Christian tradition is known as a time to make a sacrifice and as I wrote here this is simply a proxy okay meaning that it is something that is really veiled overtop of the real season of sacrifice which is about this sacrifice of pagan Sun cults to give blood to the earth and the Sun so that's what the real season of sacrifice is about and it's still ongoing ladies and gentlemen these are cultists who are directing world event because they control the monetary system and can basically make the idiots of this world that believe in something that's fake called money do whatever they want them to do as a result of promising them any amounts of money okay can basically orchestrate world events because they own the monetary system they invented it and therefore they can make people dance like puppets to any tune they want them to dance to because they're still so unconscious these people these puppets but they don't understand money is fake they don't understand that they're ruled by darpa cultists but believe what you want and enjoy what you have is what I say to people who are reluctant to accept this who are reluctant to believe that this is what the world is I say go back to believing whatever you want to believe and go back to sleep and enjoy what you have that's it you don't want to look into it further shut the show off now go watch some television and eat an ice poison Laden meal while you're doing it and enjoy being a kept pet okay because that's what 90% of the people of this world are or better a kept pet I for one I'm tired of that condition I'm not in that condition no one owns me I'm not a kept pet I certainly am NOT going to do any body's bidding for a paycheck because somebody tells me that they think that this is what's the right thing to do I'm gonna find out based on my personal study drive and will to know what is true and what is real what the right thing to do really is and that's why I'm doing what I'm doing and will continue to do what I'm doing but because unconscious ignorant people are easy to manipulate it's real easy to sell somebody on going off to war or becoming a cop or doing any number of other things that are completely antithetical to natural law and believing that they're doing the right thing so continue to believe that if you want and enjoy what you have and enjoy being kept pet but that's the season of sacrifice and I will continue to tell people watch these 40 days watch for events during these 40 days and specifically they they love the very beginning of spring March 19th 20th they love those dates I'm gonna tell you another date they love April 20th they love April 20th these darker cultists are reptilian in their patterns they do the same thing over and over they stay with what they know okay and once you understand their patterns it's easy to see where they're going with these things but you have to be conscious enough to recognize the pattern they love April 20th because it's Hitler Hitler's birthday April 20th Hitler's birthday they did the Gulf oil disaster during that time drilled so deep into the earth that cracked some sort of a fissure and who knows what that material was some people say it was a mud volcano I don't think it was entirely crude oil but they basically attempted to devastate the entire Gulf region last year on that date and this year you're seeing the bombing of Libya and the Japan tsunami and subsequent uh nuclear disaster happening right around this time period again as I said last week a bit early that was on 311 but 11 is another ritual date that they love because it's the number of chaos and opposition eleven so that's where I'll wrap off the occult season of sacrifice I think we've covered it there's images there to look at and you can look into it further in your own studies in the second hour I'm going to be connecting into Oracle broadcasting in a few moments and we will be looking into the tradition of Freemasonry during the second hour now just as a prelude to the second hour of the show than me I just want to lead in with saying once again that I'll be covering Freemasonry for many weeks to come I'll probably be looking at this tradition like we did with Kabbalah and Tarot over multiple weeks so do an hour of it tonight and at least two more whole shows maybe three okay after tonight the first thing I want to let people know is that one on this show you will not be getting a 100% comprehensive view as I said before this is a lifelong study if you're going to study Kabbalah or Tarot or Freemasonry or any other occult tradition it's basically something that you need to make a personal investigation of over a long period of time because enlightenment is not an instantaneous process which is all what all all of these traditions are ultimately about and it's a stepwise process requiring time you think you're going to immediately reach some form of deep level of understanding overnight good luck it doesn't work that way it requires time effort study dedication willpower okay all of these things it requires opening your mind the right brain aspect it requires associative thinking as we talked about over the past weeks when we are looking deeply into different forms of symbolism okay all of these things are required they're prerequisites for studying any of these occult traditions and understanding the real meaning of them not fear-based propaganda that is put out there by people who know very little of them all right the second thing I want to make people very clear about is that as with Kabbalah and any other occult tradition it is not one thing there is a dark side to it as well I will be teaching the positive light side of it but of course the mystery traditions have been perverted over time and turned into something that they were not originally intended to be all right so therefore we have to be aware there is of course a dark side to this that's why I'm not involved in the official Lodge system of Freemasonry in the modern day it has been taken over and the tradition is watered down and it has become something that it was not a intended to be which is basically a club for influential people who then can do things clandestinely or under the cloak of darkness and that's not what Freemasonry was originally about so we'll be looking at this tradition looking at some of its origins and its symbols and its allegories in the next hour so that's alum number 1 I'm going to get ready now to connect into Oracle broadcasting and we'll listen to the tail end of some of what they're doing and then Bob Tusken from the Intel hub radio show will be introducing me for the second hour so here we go I'm wanting more information please visit the website at www.yourmathgal.com all right so again in the last hour we wrapped up talking about the season of sacrifice now we're going to begin and this will be ongoing over many weeks into looking into the tradition of Freemasonry and what it really true is because there's a lot of confusion about what Freemasonry is and a lot of people continue to make the mistake of thinking that it is about only one thing and not understanding that there is a dual side to Freemasonry that there is a positive aspect of this tradition and then there is a corruption or a perversion of it as dark occultists always do and in fact that's all they can ever do Darko cultists as I've been trying to hammer into people to get them to understand do not create okay they do not invent new things they take things that are already there and use them to their benefit to their selfish ego at the benefit so they don't create anything all right the mystery traditions were already in existence before the dark occult came and took them over all right the dark occult perverts it perverts it uses something that's already there - it's selfish aims and ends that's all it does so in its original unadulterated form okay what Freemasonry is ultimately about and this is my basic definition for it okay is a tradition in which natural law which we've talked about extensively on this show and which I've done a whole presentation on and I believe that was show number 36 if people want to go back and look into my breakdown of natural law Freemasonry is a tradition in which natural law and morality is taught through a system of symbols allegories and rituals that is what Freemasonry is in its unadulterated form okay now in the modern day is it effectively doing that I would say it is not has it fallen okay largely maybe not entirely but has it fallen from its original intent absolutely has it become something that is essentially something completely other than what it was originally intended to be and do I believe that it has and that's a deplorable state it's a deplorable condition but that happens to be what is okay so well I'm going to endeavor to teach here over the next several weeks is what this tradition really is about and then illustrate this through the symbolism of Freemasonry or what is known as the craft okay so I want to direct people up to my website for the imagery that goes along with the concepts that I'll be breaking down you go to what on earth is happening dot-com what on earth is happening comm click on the radio listen page which is the button on the upper the image on the upper left hand side of the website it says listen live okay you click that it'll take you to the player page and underneath the player plug-in we'll see listed their images for tonight's show March 22nd and there will be two sections season of sacrifice and Freemasonry will be beginning in this segment with the Freemasonry imagery okay so before we do that I want to make another definition very clear to people and that is what Freemasonry ultimately is is a system that teaches through something known as allegory okay this is basic associative thinking all right what an allegory is is a story or a picture that can be interpreted to reveal a hidden meaning okay there's that word hidden occult means hidden this is indeed an occult tradition it is veiling its teachings and it's veiling them for a number of reasons we talked about why ocultism veils what it you know conceals its teachings in the past does it for two reasons in this dark form of occultism it veils it because it's trying to keep that knowledge from people that it wants to wield influence over and use that knowledge as a weapon and it's positive influence occultism may have veiled its teachings because it is too dangerous physically dangerous for it to teach these teachings in the open and may also and I believe erroneously worried that these that this knowledge will be taken by people in a very egoic state and used as a weapon so therefore it veils it and attempts to keep it from the hands of what it considers profane people now I think that both of these are in error both of these stances are in error and I've said multiple times on this show and will continue to repeat the phrase that humanity will never be free until the occult is no longer the occult meaning until this knowledge is taken out of its veiled form put out into the light of day and it becomes common sense human beings are going to be too tenuously enslaved because this is knowledge that people need to know about themselves and it's a it's a procedure of studying the self that's ultimately what it's about and ultimately it's a science for understanding how suffering is created through going against natural law principles and it's a science for getting back into harmony with those natural law principles by understanding the self and then changing one's behavior in accordance with that truth okay so an allegory which is what Freemasonry ultimately is is a story or a picture that can be interpreted to reveal a hidden or occulted meaning typically a moral or a political one that's what an allegory actually is and I believe that's the break music so we'll pick up on that [Music] [Music] ok ladies and gentlemen were back on the what on earth is happening segment of the Intel hub radio show I'm your host Mark patio on my website what on earth is happening calm on the radio listen page in the section of images entitled Freemasonry we're going to begin with image number one there and that is a large image showing the basic structure of Freemasonry now this shows two different rights of Freemasonry the Scottish Rite and New York right okay the Scottish Rite has thirty thirty-two degrees or steps they're depicted symbolically on this pyramidal structure that you see here in this image okay they're known as degrees that are conferred to the initiative this credit tradition and it ends in the honorary 33rd degree on the right hand side of the image we see the York right okay which has ten degrees ending in the Knights Templar degree which is at that same level as the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite now you'll see that this entire structure here is built upon these first three steps at the bottom the three degrees which are the first second and third initiatory degrees of Freemasonry the first degree is known as the entered apprentice the second degree as the fellow craft and the third degree as the master mason these first three initiative in ish Ettore degrees comprise what is known as the Blue Lodge the degrees from degrees four to thirty-two in the Scottish Rite comprised what is known as the Red Lodge and then degrees thirty three and on comprised what is referred to as the White Lodge and I would add that those illuminated degrees or higher level degrees above the 32nd degree of the Red Lodge would not only be the White Lodge the but also the Black Lodge degrees okay so at that level you have positive higher level initiates or illuminated masons and also negative or dark Masons and I would say that that is reflected throughout this entire structure okay one of the things I want to point out is the similarity of this hierarchical system with this the hierarchical structure of control that we've talked about previously on this radio show any control based institution no matter which one you look at it could be the military the police government the education system the media you name it okay any any corporation in general is structured in two basic ways the first is hierarchy this means it contains a system or a chain of command okay a system of degrees of some sort as does Freemasonry at least in the official lodge form of Freemasonry now the official Lodge form of Freemasonry is essentially not what I'm going to really be initiating people into as part of this show I am going to be taking them into the original core teachings of what this tradition was about and this dates back far beyond where the Lodge system came into existence okay the Freemasonry is an ancient tradition it is one of the mystery traditions of consciousness that dates right back into the ancient world okay this goes back thousands of years not just hundreds okay and one of the principal places that it originates is Egypt and Egypt then was not known as Egypt it was called tenet KMT okay and this means black with a black land okay it's a place of mysteries it's the place where people were initiated into the mysteries the mystery traditions of consciousness and Freemasonry is one of these traditions now it was likely not called Freemasonry there but it was associated with building and in Freemasonry is of course associated with building and here you see this pyramid structure which I'm referring to just like the pyramids of Egypt are built in this configuration okay with a broad base containing you know a whole lot of substance and material until you get up to the apex which tapers off okay so you have a lot of low-level initiatives and then as you know you go higher up into the knowledge there's less and less people holding it so this is hierarchy okay the second factor of any system of control or any system that is based in this pyramid structure is compartmentalization and talked about that being how in this system of hierarchy the people who do know the agenda at the top will often be very will often keep the total knowledge of that agenda from the lower level emissions and indeed this is what is happening in the lodge system up today because Freemasonry has been speared in quite a different direction from its original roots and intense and it is being used as a system of control for me to deny that would be lying I mean you know let's be honest about it however it becomes all too easy because we do recognize that to think that the entire tradition should be thrown out you know the idea of throwing out the baby with the bathwater okay we need to understand what the original teachings of this should our Bell so that we understand it is simply something that has become perverted over time just like every other religion has we talked about what the esoteric core teachings of religions are versus what they have come down to us as in the modern world which are essentially systems of mind control is Freemasonry any different not really okay so to get to the original traditions we have to understand it's older than we're being told it does date to the ancient mystery traditions and that goes back to Egypt or commit okay the black land okay this is the root of the word alchemy okay the Tahitians the Egyptian people who study the mystery traditions not all of them but the initiate into these traditions and and keepers of this knowledge they considered themselves shining beacons of light teachers who are keeping a tradition from time and memorial of how natural law worked and how important truly understanding natural law and living in harmony with it as a moral being as a moral being was to maintaining order in the world okay so they looked at themselves as as beacons of light who were sway showers okay in a world essentially that needed to receive these teachings and needed to receive the light that was basically falling from its understanding of natural law and falling deeper and deeper into ego and worldly identification as we've talked about extensively on the show okay the barriers to true self realization a worldly identification $0.05 identification an ego identification all right things that prevent us from really understanding who and what when truly are and what were what what this is all about what we're here to actually do so the the the teachings of CEM okay were really these mystery traditions were encoded into a system of symbols and allegorical lessons all right stories parables etc that convey a lesson about what's really going on in the world around us this is the most done in a modern day through movies movies teach through allegory there's many allegorical movies as a matter of fact most movies are allegorical that are basically teaching some sort of a lesson and aren't just entered for entertainment value and this can also be done for the negative it can be you know predictive programming and a form of mind control and you know basically steering one's perceptions in a certain direction through through movies as well but allegorical movies are basically movies about the real world but they're told in a fictional story to get people to relate the story to what's really going on around them you know things like Star Wars Lord of the Rings The Matrix they live I mean you can name a million of them go on and on these are allegorical movies okay Freemasonry is an allegory as well it's done largely through its symbols and its rituals these are what the allegories and Freemasonry are about to understand allegory however requires the right brain to be activated because it's about associative thinking it is not just pure logical left brain thinking here's the break music we'll be right back okay ladies and gentlemen we're back with what on earth is happening this is the last segment for tonight I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about Freemasonry Before we jump back into bad topic I want to give me calling number there's anyone listening out there that wants to call in to take us out basically eight six six eight four one one zero six five calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's toll-free so in this last segment I want to attempt to break down one of the main symbols of Freemasonry uh and if anybody calls in we'll get to them but that is the the compasses and square with the G in the middle of them I'm sure just about everyone has seen this at some point or another and I'd like to basically explain what this symbol represents and break down all of the components of it so in the configuration with its point at the bottom this is now image number two if you're following along on the website the compass isn't square with the G and there's a couple of stylized interpretations of an image number image number um two and three shows this symbol okay the square in this configuration represents base consciousness okay it represents essentially a low state of awareness or a low state of understanding not being able to see large scale patterns because one is in a state of imbalance okay you could not possibly balance and square like that it is also rigid it is unyielding it is difficult to teach okay or to become supple or bending okay to receive new information a 90-degree angle like that is not essentially found in nature so it has gone away from its true nature okay the square as a shape traditionally is used to represent earth-bound awareness earth by the earthly eye identification meaning materialism okay meaning ego based thinking okay selfishness not care for others alright worldly identification and awareness in other words being trapped in the base part of the consciousness and brain we talked about how the brain has so much to do with our level of consciousness and what our behavior eventually manifests like okay we talked about the components of the brain well this part of this symbol would be analogous to the r-complex of the brain okay in this configuration and this miss whether it's a point down like that okay it's it's representing the state where you are ruled by base consciousness you don't have rulership over yourself essentially alright you are so stuck in material worldview and base consciousness that essentially you are ruled by your instinct and ruled by the passions okay that's what the square in general represents and since it traces this in perfected shape okay that in traditional symbolism has been used to represent the lower world okay or the Material Plane only divorced from spirit essentially that's what the square at the bottom okay the low point of this symbol represents the compasses on the other hand which you'll see depicted as being placed over the square okay represent coming upward in consciousness to a place of balance all right to a place of higher understanding moving off of the square as a shape symbolically now the compasses trace a circle the circle traditionally in symbolism is used to represent the divine or the higher world it's used to represent cosmic consciousness it's used to represent the break with the identification of the material and the incorporation of spirit of spiritual understanding okay so the compas astrays what is considered the divine shape circle the perfected shape the circle has no beginning and no end it has no rough edges it is the perfect shape it is based on a number that cannot be essentially defined with accuracy pi okay it's a it's a divine proportion okay the circle is the shape used essentially to represent perfection and the divine and higher consciousness the compasses are a symbolic analog to those concepts okay and the word there's wordplay involved here as well compasses form the basis of the word compassion okay these are flexible okay they Bend okay they're not rigid this implies teachability this implies going along with the flow of creation as opposed to attempting to buck that flow okay as opposed to going against that natural law all right the compasses represent having attained higher spiritual awareness through G in the middle okay which is the all-important part of this symbolism now the G has stood for many things okay but it's the way that we need to go through to get out of that base material identification represented by the square and to a place of higher spiritual awareness and compassion okay so the G people will say it stands for geometry and that is one of the things that it stands for okay these are shapes these are geometers tools these are drawing tools okay however it means so much more than that and I'm gonna give a quick list and we'll probably end there tonight some of the things that the G does represent and I want to get to the main thing that it represents hopefully if not we'll do that next week okay the G has stood for geometry the the brand or Great Architect of the universe Gao tu which is essentially another way of saying God but essentially in Freemasonry God is looked at as an architect a creator one who has put the divine plan into manifestation and has created the physical world okay so it represents God it also represents God s because again this G in the middle is actually the emotional qualities of the self okay we have to essentially incorporate our emotional makeup to make our emotional and makeup much more mature than what it is when we're young to become emotional adults to go through that transition from ego based identification to true compassionate awareness and that's done through the goddess aspect of ourselves so that's also what that G represents the Sacred Feminine it also represents gnosis the way of getting out of suffering is knowledge experientially derived or gnosis okay the Greek word for knowledge it represents good okay or in other words harmony with the natural law it can be used to represent the word green because that is the frequency of life and love energy as we've seen in the past middle the balance point of the visible spectrum of light it can also represent Gate a gateway is a transitional point to go through a gate means to make a transition from one point to another and ultimately it represents the generative principle now the generative principle is the main key thing to understand about that G in the middle of the compass is in square but unfortunately that's all we really have time for this evening so I'm going to turn it back over to Bob I'll be here next Tuesday night are continuing our analysis of freemasonry you want to catch the first hour of the show check out my website at 8 p.m. and I'll be going into Freemasonry in more depth then but that's offering and ok and as always he has this podcast and you can catch anything that you missed at the Intel hub radio.com we'll see you tomorrow night we have a program lined up for you that you're not going to want to miss the valedictorian speech that shook up education as we know it and so much more that's the Intel hub tomorrow night so stay tuned me Rogers coming up next on Oracle broadcasting tonight folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #053

Topics: *Freemasonry, Light Freemasonry vs. Dark Masonry, The Compasses & Square, The "G," The Legend Of Hiram Abiff*

here we go last week we left off talking about Freemasonry as a tradition in which natural law and morality is taught through a system of symbols allegories and rituals and we highlighted that what an allegory really is is a story poem or picture that can be interpreted to reveal hidden meanings typically moral or political meanings so Freemasonry is a veiled tradition that through its symbols and its allegories attempts to get the person being taught to understand the deeper symbolic significance --is of these symbols and these allegorical tales in order to learn about themselves and in order to learn about natural law now again I thought I made this abundantly clear almost to the point of boredom last week that what I was attempting to explain here is not what necessarily may be going on in the lodge system of Freemasonry but instead that I would be explaining the esoteric underlying tradition of this tradition okay the esoteric underlying teachings of this tradition I still get people emailing or you know telling me that they think Freemasonry is all one thing and I thought I explained that to a degree of almost you know wearing it out that there is a unadulterated version of Freemasonry and then there is one that has been perverted and watered down over time and that largely is what is being taught and received in the lodge system in the current day this has been warned about ad infinitum it has been warned about by different Masonic authors okay notably I could think of two that warned of this watering down of this tradition and this would have to be watched for manly P Hall certainly did and also Albert Church Ward who really delved into this watering down and perversion of the Masonic tradition in his book origins of Freemasonry now that brings me to my next point for people that really want to go deeper into this because again I can't possibly cover every aspect of something as big as the free Masonic tradition I'd refer you to my website where you'll get a good jumping-off point okay you'll get a good introductory basis to Freemasonry through some of the books that I posted in the podcast for last week so I want to refer you to the site for two reasons the first is to show you on the podcast page last week's show show number 52 on that podcast I posted along with the mp3 file a great number of Masonic books for people who want to do further research you can read these books online now if you join up to scribed and upload you know you could download them and keep them or print them do whatever you want with them and there's a really good small library right there of the Masonic tradition written by initiates of this tradition and has it has a wealth of knowledge in those in those book books so I asked people to avail themselves of that information and again there will be so many references and those works alone it's a lifetime of study in the all the interconnections that would go along with even looking into one of those books so I think I posted something like thirteen or fourteen books up there at least so check them out and make good use of them the second reason I want you to go to the site what on earth is happening calm is to look at the images for tonight's show those are on the radio listen page when you click the listen live button on the left inside of the site if you're not already there underneath the player you'll see images for tonight's show for March 29th 2011 and there are 13 images there now last week we left off with images 1 & 2 at the beginning last week of the second hour I was explaining the structure of Freemasonry the general structure and how this is based in hierarchy and compartmentalization as is almost every other institution on the earth and this is one of the dangers of the lodge system of Freemasonry again not the deep esoteric underlying meaning or purpose of the symbol and allegory that is contained in this tradition but the organization of it the official organizing bodies of Freemasonry okay this is the same thing that we talked about we talked about religion that the deep esoteric mystery tradition that underlies religion is all teaching the same basic concepts and it's teaching understanding of self and generally the golden rule that as you wish to be treated you should treat others period okay underlying all of those religions is are those deep esoteric truths however in the formulation of official religions you get structures you get hierarchies you get compartmentalized units and denominations etc and so forth and in doing that it creates political aspects to this and therefore you have power please go on you have the watering down of the tradition you have the hoarding and keeping of knowledge and the you know misinterpretations and misdirection that go along with all of those things that is the religious aspect you know misinterpretations and misdirection that go along with all of those things that is the religious aspect of religion and this relates to the structures that are existing within Freemasonry and the Masonic tradition again I don't want to get bogged down in that for what I'm attempting to get the listener to comprehend I'm attempting to teach what is generally known as light Freemasonry okay true Freemasonry all right just like I was explaining the esoteric traditions of Kabbalah and Tarot that's what this is about this isn't telling anybody to go and join the Masonic Lodge all right I wouldn't advocate that as a matter of fact because I believe that it has largely become some sort of just a network of people to come together and you know try to figure out you know ways of scratching the other person's back so that when there's back needs scratching someone else will do it and that again ties into all kinds of political motivations and all kinds of motivations in business money and really all of those things do not belong in the lodge system at all it's supposed to be about learning natural law and morality ultimately and it has become something quite other than that and as a matter of fact you know when you get enough psychopathic people together in a large system through the secrecy that is inherent to the large system itself you can get completely dark Masonic lodges that are really doing things that you know they're not chartered to do they have no business doing and are completely against other people's natural rights and I don't doubt that that goes on it certainly does in certain places however again what I am attempting to explain and I don't know how I can make this any clearer for people that don't get what I'm saying just turn off the show now and believe what you want okay because I can't possibly you know hammer this any more than I already have without you know belaboring this to it to an unbearable point I am NOT attempting to teach the compartmentalize / hierarchical structure of Freemasonry as it is in the lodge system I am teaching the underlying esoteric meanings of the allegories and symbols that is what I hope to convey and that's all I can say I can't say anything more than that to try to get you to understand what I'm trying to do by explaining this so if you think it's all bad and evil turn the show off and believe what you want okay period so with that having been said let's go into our continued exploration of some of the symbols meanings and allegories that are contained within the free Masonic tradition now this just generally conveys what needs to be done to try to counter one-dimensional thinking and this has been talked about by many people many researchers in different areas of what's going on people generally think along one-dimensional terms and think that the first thing they ever hear or see about something is all there is to it and that's not the case there there are two sides to the coin when it comes to understanding what the free Masonic tradition is about and how it has been used okay so we can you know believe all of the hype that's out there about what it actually is versus understanding that what it is is different than how it has been used okay and that's what I'm trying to get people to understand is what it originally was intended to be versus what it has become all right so what we're looking at here is what it is originally intended to be and attempting to get people to understand the unadulterated teachings within this tradition and I I will not say any more about this because again the point has been be labored if you don't understand that I can't help you so that having been said here we go we looked at the structure we started looking at one of its symbols and this is the most well-known symbol of the tradition the compasses and the square with the G in the middle of it I put a couple of stylized renderings of this up on the site this is image number two and three if you were in at the image section for tonight's show and you see the the square at the bottom on it's point and that's important in that configuration what that represents versus in the inverted form which we'll get to okay the squares we talked about last week represents lower consciousness it represents base consciousness instinct it would be the equivalent of the r-complex of the brain okay in physiological terms okay because ultimately what Freemasonry is all ultimately about is how to build a better brain it's how to build a better person through building a better brain and heart within the person okay that's ultimately what the craft is constructing that's why it's called a craft okay it's making something and the concept or the principle of making is contained deeply within this tradition as we're going to see tonight so the lower aspects of the self need to be ruled by the higher aspects of the self the lower aspects our physical world worldly identification they they need to be overcome that the base passions of the person need to be ruled over if the person is going to obtain self mastery that's what this tradition is ultimately about self mastery becoming a being that exists in unity consciousness as you think so you feel so you act and therefore the number three comes up over and over again in this tradition because it is about these three aspects of consciousness thought emotion and action okay so if we are going to square our actions meaning put them into harmony with natural law okay basically rule our actions that they're not going to be controlled by other people okay we're going to make them up right we're going to make them into in harmony with morality which we talked about in the natural law presentation if you want to listen to that go back to podcast number 36 I think people would get a lot from that I eventually want to record that as a video and get it out there which by the way as a quick aside I got the video for The Wizard of Oz presentation that I did at one of the free your mind fundraisers at German books up on the website as well that's in the news section so check that out as well but the the square representing the basin's thinks needs to be made into something that is more perfected okay it needs to be made into harmony with natural law and the divine aspects of the self which are embodied in the shape of the circle the square being the imperfect shape okay and the circle being the divine shape okay so we need to circle the square in other words the the the shape that draws the circle is the compasses the tool I should say all right this is about geometers tools all right and we talked about the G in the middle representing geometry last week that's kind of where we left off what does this G mean that's where we want to pick up tonight all right so the compasses represent flexibility not rigidness right they represent ruling the passions okay the base instincts they represent compassion coming together in feeling okay understanding we are one understanding that there is we all have the same fundamental needs desires hopes dreams etc and we're all in this situation together and that compassion needs to rule over the base instincts of the Bing okay so it it draws the circle or the divine shape and you see it depicted over the square not just above it vertically but actually on it if you look at it as laying these things down like let's say on a table or something that the compasses are on top of the square that's important they're not under it it squares not on top of the compasses it's the other way around the compasses lay atop the square okay because they are saying it's symbolically saying this aspect is superior to and needs to basically be put first over the basin's things otherwise we're going to have chaos which is what we have now okay the way to get from the compasses from the square I should say to the compasses is through the G through the centre through the middle the middle way the middle path as we talked about in the Kabbalistic tradition and we're going to see repeated in the Masonic tradition there's this concept of the middle path in in Kabbalah we saw it as the middle pillar okay the the pillar of or the path the middle path of mildness which is the middle of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life the sefirot ik tree which we broke down in Freemasonry it's the middle pillar also called Jacob's Ladder or the pillar of wisdom okay so we'll look at that when we break down the first degree tracing board hopefully later tonight so these two stylized renderings that I put here with the G in the middle you can then see repeated with the compasses and the square on image number 4 what having the Sun in the middle of it ok because this G represents the light as well okay light is a big symbol in Freemasonry as is the Sun okay this Sun again is higher consciousness it is the Christ consciousness it is the solar mind as it has been called okay it is higher level awareness of self understanding of the true self awakening enlightenment all of these things okay concepts we've explored at length on this show all right now the G itself I gave a general list last week and let's take them one at a time again the G in the middle of the compasses in square represents this third aspect of consciousness which is ultimately our emotions okay if we're going to square up our actions into harmony with higher consciousness which is represented by the compasses this is higher thought the higher mind okay the compasses are compassion right unity consciousness the left and right brain coming together at the fulcrum point the place of balance okay it's flexibility and it's harmony all right drawing the circle around the square the base instincts all right the G is the way to that state of higher consciousness and it's the emotional aspects of self the inner aspects either it's inside the G is inside it's not only outside of the shape it's inside of it looking within self exploration understanding the true nature of oneself knowing oneself gnosis the G is the first letter of the word gnosis in Greek in in Greek it's gamma right gamma nu Omega Sigma Iota Sigma is how you spell gnosis in Greek in English that transliterate stew G n OS is gnosis knowledge obtained from direct experience from going within okay it's another thing this Chi represents it represents geometry the allegory of geometric tools geometers tools being used to create this is what we create with our thoughts our emotions in our action the three aspects of consciousness okay it also stands for the Great Architect of the universe Gao tu which you'll see it written is sometimes okay this is God or the goddess okay the creator doesn't make a difference what you view it as alright the creative aspects of everything that underlies everything that we see that underlies the unity of all all right gnosis knowledge goodness everything that we want to create that ultimately serves us is done through getting in touch with that emotional center all right the G right I've said this or can also represent Gaia the spirit of the earth plane alright the spirit of this school that we are all ultimately in okay in this place for experience and creation it can also represent green green is the balance color in the middle again that G is in the middle in the middle of the visible spectrum we find the frequency green it's that the color that represents balance nature getting into harmony with nature green is found abundantly in nature the most abundant color in nature it's the love energy color is the color ascribed to the heart chakra okay the honor it can also represent green green is the balance color in the middle again that G is in the middle in the middle of the visible spectrum we find the frequency green it's the the color that represents balanced nature getting into harmony with nature green is found abundantly in nature the most abundant color in nature it's the love energy color is the color ascribed to the heart chakra okay be on a hot - chakra as we looked at when we looked at Kabbalah and the chakra system so green is another word that that could the G could represent the gift of life the gift of compassion the gift of intelligence the gift of emotions okay the capacities that we can experience these things in while being human are gifts it's the gift of the human brain to three aspects of the human brain correspond to these three symbols in conjunction with each other okay the square right the r-complex the G the midbrain the million aspect of the brain the emotional brain okay and then the compasses left and right brain hemisphere the neocortex the telencephalon of the brain okay this is this three fold pattern is repeated because it's all about consciousness in the self that's what this is all about people who want to continue to think all these traditions are about something external external external go right ahead believe what you want and keep being deceived these are all about the self and the the tradition of understanding that we are all one that we are all in the same situation together and that we are all aspects of the divine and to recognize that divinity and all others period but you know people will insist that's not what it's about just because sick twisted psychopathic people have perverted these teachings over time so there is no original teachings it's all one thing and you know that's what I believe and I'm sticking to my guns no matter what the evidence to the contrary points to good luck with that for those of us who really want to understand something deeper let's continue more of about the G ok so I also stated it could represent the gate to higher consciousness ok higher consciousness is all often depicted symbolically as a gateway or portal a Stargate ok the gate to the gods the gate to heaven the gate to higher consciousness all right so gate could be another interpretation all right what I said at the end of last week's show we're going to explore for a little while tonight is what this G the highest meaning of it in all of my studies at least that I've come to learn about what this G represents is known as the generative principle now the generative principle is essentially everything I've been trying to teach since the beginning of want coming forward into the public everything I've tried to teach through my video series my presentations my podcasts all of it under the understanding of the generative principle is really the only thing that can save humanity if we don't understand how we create what we get good night and you could tack that on to what the G represents ok joking of course but my point here is the generative principle is about causality ok the causal relationships regarding what we experience in what we call life in this 3 dimensional space-time continuum the underlying causal factors which I said on day one of doing this show which by the year that excuse me by the way this is the one-year anniversary of what on earth is happening tonight I've been doing this for exactly a year and it started on March 30th 2010 today's the 29th this is the one-year anniversary show so the generative principle what we get is a result of causal factors that get set into motion and if we don't understand those causal factors or in other words how we indeed created the manifestation called what we got we don't understand how we did that we're going to continue to create things unconsciously that we don't want the goal here is to learn what creates certain things what creates other things and then the choose wisely between those creative forces and as we said before and looked at in in depth ultimately the only two things that really create or generate is love and fear these are the underlying creative forces that go to work into making the experience that we all collectively share called reality or the truth okay so we need to understand how those two polarities work and how our choices between those two basic polarities ultimately affect everything that comes into manifestation in this reality that is the generative principle and it is the underlying hermetic principle that underlies all of the other hermetic principles that we looked at we looked at those in the presentation about natural law okay the seven hermetic principles the generative principle is the one overarching unifying principle that underlies and unites all of those other seven principles and if we look at the number eight it is an infinity symbol which meaning which means ultimately this is how it always has been is now and always will be it's infinite it's eternal it's forever the generative principle is forever it always has existed exists now always will exist and everything in creation is bound by it the end and get over it okay yet this is the thing that dark occultists do not want people to understand more than anything else above all else they do not want you to understand how we are the creators of what we are experiencing they want you to think you're powerless over it and they have most people fished in hook line and sinker to believe that just that that they are powerless over what is created in the world and this is not so that's the that's one of the biggest lies there is probably second only to the biggest lie that there is no such thing as truth the generative principle is what Freemasonry is ultimately trying to teach people and what dark ocultism and dark forms of free masonry I don't even want to use the word Freemasonry in connection with dark masonry because it is not what

Freemasonry is about it is a perversion and I make the delineation between true Freemasonry or what I call light Freemasonry and dark masonry okay because they're using utilizing two completely different kind of building materials light Freemasonry is building with light the light of higher consciousness and love dark masonry builds with walls that are erect seeing everything is separate okay and it builds through mind control you're trying to get people to accept the as truth instead of truth as authority all right so this G ultimately represents the generative principle and what that generative principle ultimately is is care and again that connects back with the emotional aspect of the self-care well we care about ultimately to focus our attention upon and then to put our actions toward is what we're gonna get the end that's it that's how it works if you we don't care we're gonna continue to get results we don't want and again this is one popular for saying things like this but I've said this before on the show will continue to reiterate it and I'm going to at the free your mind conference this is why dark occultists are kicking our rear ends this is why they're getting what they want and they're continuing to rule this reality and why we seem to be running around like chickens with our heads cut off wandering around blindly still not understanding why we're not getting what we want which is true freedom and why we suffer so much collectively here it's because dark occultists the people who have perverted this very tradition do have a form of care they do have unity consciousness they have sick twisted demented psychopathic thoughts they do care about what they want to achieve and put into manifestation and then they have the willpower to direct their actions into harmony with those two principles therefore they're unified amongst themselves which is the most important thing to be unified with in conjunction with the truth but the universe will reward unity in favor of this unity every time and that's an unpopular thing to say because what basically I'm saying is because they're unified in evil they're going to continue to win and it's true there are thoughts their emotions and their actions are unified in the act as one essentially our thoughts emotions and actions are not unified we don't there's one and therefore we don't get what we want and even if there's a few people that do align themselves with truth and are trying to explain these principles and concepts to people unselfishly put knowledge out into the world they still won't necessarily get what they want unless enough people do it put it into practice put it into manifestation knowing it is not enough doing it is what ultimately matters and that's what they the dark occultists ultimately do they have all three of these principles in line in harmony and crying your milk over it folks cry in your milk over it get as upset about it as you want that happens to be the case and the point is not sitting there upset about it because that's letting your emotions rule you instead of the other way around the point is understand how it works and then do something to correct it by first correcting yourself and how you're out of alignment with the generative principle come into alignment by bringing your thoughts emotions and actions into unison with each other and care truly about understanding truth putting it out there for other people and then live in harmony with it that's putting the generative principle into effect with with your thoughts your emotions and above all your actions because as we've said before you can know this stuff you can think and feel all you want unless you bring your actions into harmony with those two other aspects of consciousness it does no good no ultimate good is going to be manifested in the world because the people who do bring their actions even if it's for a dark purpose into harmony with their thoughts and emotions or lack of emotions I should say okay they're going to be rewarded for it the universe is going to grant them what they ultimately desire so the people that want to think oh you know there's some benevolent force that will never allow that to happen or deluding themselves there is a benevolent force out there and it wants us to have what we want but it's always going to reward unity consciousness / oppositional consciousness and like I said get as a offended or upset about that as you want that's how it works ladies and gentlemen that's how it works so I'm explaining to you this is why the dark occult rule this planet this is why people who truly want freedom don't have it this is the reason because the bulk of humanity exists in this oppositional form of consciousness where their thoughts their emotions and their actions symbolized in this tradition called Freemasonry and another tradition occult traditions which we looked at okay are not in unity a unison are not in unity with each other that's it and that is the generative principle or the generator okay or Genesis meaning creation all words that start with G the generator okay we're in other words the force that moves everything and of energy okay the generative principle true care that's what this G ultimately represents the Genesis principle the Genesis principle how we create what we get and so few of us understand that that's the reason that the world is in the sorry condition that it's in okay so that's the generative principle or the creation principle or the care principle okay so let's move on to an allegory of Freemasonry right so we looked at the compasses and square and the light and the G alright we'll go back to the the Sun as a symbol of Freemasonry this is this is depicted in image four and five as I said that's what the higher aspects of consciousness are symbolized by the Sun okay the light shedding light on knowledge I want to talk briefly about the word Mason all right so let's look at image number six which has a whole lot to it all right image number six there's so much symbolism in it it's it's a very complex image okay to break down in its fullness but let's start with that the word Mason okay means builder and that's all it means it means builder if you're a Mason you're a builder and what I've said in my work is that everyone is a Mason whether they you know identify with the occultic or esoteric aspects of Freemasonry or not it matters not everyone on this planet is a builder of our collective experience through what they think what they feel and what they do the three aspects of consciousness that are used to create what we get here therefore everyone is a Mason everyone is a builder and that will be unpopular you know saying that everyone is a Mason I didn't say everyone is a lodge freemason I said everyone is a builder of their experience understand the difference therefore we are all ultimately Mason's or builders of what we get okay that's what this word ultimately means now here above this in this image you see two all free and accepted okay this is the distinguishment between two general types of freemasons okay there's something called operative masonry operative masonry it stems from the Builder guilds of the ancient world okay and going back into the Middle Ages in the building of the cathedrals and we can get into all of those origins okay and you know perhaps we will but essentially some of the lodge aspects of Freemasonry come down to us in the modern world from some of these building guilds from the ancient past and it goes right back into the times of you know the building of all of the ancient sites like the pyramids and that the ancient temples the all of the wonders of the world and ancient stone building techniques that have been lost to modern history okay they go right into the dawn of antiquity and the dawn of mankind alright but more in the modern world the lodge system takes some of its rituals and some of its symbols from the builders guilds around the time of the first century AD into and upward into including the Middle Ages and the times of the buildings of the great Gothic cathedrals these builders guilds contained Mason's or very skillful stone workers that had the teachings held the teachings of how some of these construction techniques were used to build these incredible monuments okay and they often would unite with each other because their craft their art form was very valuable to people kings and emperors and the church would very much seek out these building techniques when they wanted a huge structure completed or built okay and therefore it was a lucrative business and you had side benefits even though there were despotic rulers in areas all over the world that would control through violence the movement of their people what they were allowed to have what they were allowed to do what they were allowed to say what they were allowed to read or even think okay these masons are builders were granted a modicum of freedom okay a level of freedom that wasn't afforded to other people so that they could move around on on the earth in ways that other people couldn't they were allowed to travel to certain places without their movement being restricted they were allowed to have certain educational materials that were off access to other people because of these psychopathic rulers okay so not only that but again since their skills were in such demand they were well-paid so they became knowledgeable they gained knowledge of other cultures and areas of the world and they became wealthy and this is the origins of the lodge system again which I don't want to focus on very much but just to give a brief background of and you can read that extensively through any you know Google search or checking out some books on Freemasonry itself so the this form that represents free okay is operative Freemasonry or a true Mason a true builder or what could be said is an esoteric Mason okay somebody that truly has the keys of the craft or of this esoteric tradition in their hands in their minds and in their hearts that's a true Freemason an accepted mason is known as a speculative mason okay and this term was used for people outside of the craft that were taken in to its knowledge that were showing that they indeed wanted the knowledge that was held by the original esoteric teachings of Freemasonry and again as I said this goes back to ancient Egypt and even before all right so much of the Masonic tradition has Egyptian symbolism within it all right because the the land known as Kem which is where the Commission mysteries came out of this was an initiatory mystery tradition that came out of this region of the world and eventually became Freemasonry in its one of its forms Kabbalah is another one of its forms and again it's basically the same teachings all right and we'll see it has shares some of its same symbolism so accepted masonry is also known as speculative masonry okay people from who are originally outside of this tradition of teachings that are accepted into them all right and this is kind of where the lodge system you know in its knowledge I believe begins to become degraded not that you don't want to share these teachings but when they did this in the lodge system at least it really began to open up air into the the knowledge of Freemasonry in to people who may not have had other people's best interests at heart people who may not really have taken these teachings as anything that are truly fundamental to human freedom because they don't really care about human freedom okay and began to pervert them for their own selfish aims because they could see the potential that a system based in hierarchy compartmentalization and a certain degree of secrecy would afford them okay and these are the dangers of that structure i'ma I'm certainly a proponent that modern-day Freemasonry needs to be restructured and many people have said this in the past I mean you know I believe it was the Duke of Kent back in the 1700s who said Freemasonry has already been so infiltrated by dark solar cult worshippers you know dark occultists in other words that he felt it should have been just disbanded altogether the lodge system and indeed it has been infiltrated and I you know I I think I'm making this abundantly clear to people that the modern system is infiltrated by these darker elements I'm not picking up for the modern large system I am I'm telling you it's infiltrated and it's watered down this is why I'm trying to teach the original essence of this tradition to the best of my capability and again I can't teach every aspect of it I could put a lot of things out there for people to look into it I'm going to I'm going to spend a lot of time on this okay however the only real teacher is your own desire to do your own research that's the real teacher I'm not the real teacher okay I could be a somewhat of a wayshower for people to open the door and say here you want to walk through this door well there it is and and connect some dots and you know bring some information together for people and that's all I do that's it you need to integrate this into yourself through your own desire to do so in the sphere of truth that's it and I think I've said that to a point of almost boredom in the past but you know people need to hear things a lot of times apparently because I still get people that listen a little clip of one show or something and then you know suddenly you know as Bob tuscan is fond of saying everybody's an operative you know then then i become somebody that you're trying to pick up for for people who are doing evil in the world or you know saying that i guess being an apologist i guess and that's not what i'm doing here i'm trying to paint the bigger picture of what has gone on with this tradition and then encourage people to look into it for themselves to see what teachings they can pull out of it alright so continuing so you have operative and speculative forms of masonry the speculative form however ultimately deals with the allegorical aspects and the symbolic aspect so we're not to say that this is a lesser form of free masonry it's just the words free and accepted free alludes to the original operative masons who basically became rich powerful etc okay in the in the in the past created the modern logic system and then took other people into it from outside of it or accepted masons but speculative masonry is ultimately what we're teaching here okay the word operative means you have to put it into operation in the world it has to become integrated with your behavior with your actions okay so both of these forms of free masonry are important I'm just trying to get you to understand what these words refer to on this image so that's two all free and accepted Mason Masons okay we see the compasses in square with the G we've already looked at that okay and then we have the two pillars okay with the third symbolic form of the pillar being represented by this gentleman in the middle riding on a goat okay who will get to in a moment actually will probably get to that in the second hour of the show and we hook up with Oracle broadcasting but we have these two pillars okay one is called the terrestrial pillar and one is called the celestial pillar okay so we have these depicted and we have the symbols of the Sun and the moon above them and the all-seeing eye and we saw that previously when we looked into the religious traditions into the solar cult the lunar cult and then the cult of the stars and planets represented by the all-seeing eye we're gonna see this again when we look at the first degree tracing board okay so again these pillars represent different aspects of consciousness the actions and the emotions the solar pillar is the action as the lunar pillar is the emotional qualities they need to be brought into synthesis with each other or unity such that we are doing that which we think and feel is right and those things are not in opposition with each other the middle pillar is represented by this gentleman in the middle they're blindfolded dressed in what in white riding on a goat his name Hiram Abiff h AI r am a biff a bi FF Hiram Abiff is allegorically okay the prototypical freemason okay he is the builder of the temple of Solomon one of the three builders I should say okay well as we saw before briefly the Temple of Solomon represents the self it represents the three aspects of consciousness it represents thought emotion and action and it represents the body mind spirit connection it also represents the brain okay the lower aspects of the brain represented by the checkerboard floor the r-complex base consciousness okay which we see here in this image as well then we have the emotional aspects of the brain okay again care the G the generative principle true care and then the higher aspects represented by the gods above higher level thought higher consciousness non earthbound awareness or non physical matter identified awareness Hiram Abiff okay is another it's a wordplay it's a symbol and a wordplay we're not talking about an actual person this is an allegory and I'm gonna read a little bit about the allegory of Hiram Abiff coming up in the second hour Hiram Abiff it's a wordplay for high ram above okay the RAM the symbol of Aries the beginning of the zodiac okay the RAM has symbolic meanings in occultism we saw it used symbolically very often okay rammed of course being a male sheep okay it's a symbol of courage alright it's actually taking action in the world right it's a symbol of force or power alright a symbol of divinity and we'll get into that soon Hiram Abiff is a symbolic representation of truth the three builders of solomon's temple of Hiram king of Tyre representing the r-complex of the brain Hiram Abiff representing the midbrain who was ultimately building the temple for Solomon the higher mind the coming together of the neocortex Sun and Moon soul and mon-sol and Moon okay Hiram Abiff is the Sacred Feminine aspects of the consciousness the emotions alignment with truth the Holy Spirit the Divine Mother so to speak okay even though he's a male figure that's what he symbolically represents in this tradition okay I'm gonna read a little bit about the the story of Hiram Abiff coming up in the next hour and showing you how this spirit is symbolically murdered okay and because that's what he ultimately represents is the spirit of men and truth and natural law so just like Mott was the spirit of truth and justice in the Egyptian tradition in the Masonic tradition Hiram Abiff represents these concepts he represents morality truth natural law of justice balance that's why he sits in the middle between the two pillars okay he rides a goat because he is controlling the base instincts or base passions represented by the goat a traditional symbol in different pagan cultures and other dark forms of occultism of lower consciousness and you know just the the instinctual nature of man itself as we saw when we saw the the Baphomet symbol that's used by the Church of Satan that's why they choose the goat as their main symbol yes it's a fertility symbol but it's also a symbol of the the darker aspects or the hidden aspects of consciousness that are often wielded as weapons okay so Hiram Abiff represents truth balance harmony natural law he's he rides the goat because he is basically controlling and sitting above the base instincts okay so he has achieved mastery he is blindfolded this means he is blind to the worldly aspects of self he has a chain achieved inner spiritual vision all right we saw this in the movie The Matrix the main character neo becomes blinded to the world and then he is blindfolded okay and then he it needs to develop his spiritual vision in order to be able to see the matrix for what it is this is you know where this is borrowed from actually okay so that's where I'll stop for now I'm going to connect in with Oracle broadcasting like to direct everyone's attention to my website now which is what on earth is happening dot-com because at the stage of what I've been doing over many weeks is explaining different rituals and occult I'm sorry symbolism and different occult traditions to people from a neck from an esoteric point of view from an esoteric perspective meaning the deeper underlying mystery tradition perspective of these different traditions to help people to get a better understanding of what they really are and what their original intent was before they became perverted and used as weapons against the consciousness and against free humanity okay so we have to become more mature in our understanding that and we're talking about something like free masonry or Kabbalah or Tarot or any other occult tradition we're not talking about one thing we are talking about an original deep mystery tradition that is about the self and about human consciousness and then there is a dark form which has been watered down perverted over time okay to basically be used as a mechanism for control against those that know nothing of the deeper teachings that these traditions hold that are all about the self and the aspects of consciousness that are within us all okay so this is all about self-knowledge ultimately and I am NOT attempting to teach what is called Lodge masonry this is the esoteric underlying teachings of traditional Freemasonry okay so I don't know how I can make that any more clear I want all kind of like a rant about that the first hour but that is what I am attempting to convey here so understand the distinction between those two things understanding that Freemasonry is not one thing as I said I believe last week it is all about our choices of building material because that's what the word mason means builders okay a builder everybody is a builder of our own collective experience in the world of reality that we all create through our thoughts our emotions and our actions and builder basically is about the choice of building material that we use to create our reality do we use light and truth and harmony with natural law to build what we see around us or instead do we use divisive nacinda vision and seeing each other as separate do we erect walls okay so I in the way I explain a light Mason or a true freemason is one that tears barriers down he tears bricks down blocks to higher consciousness okay he tears down divisions between people all right a dark Freemason or what I just call it dark Mason I don't even use the word Freemasonry in connection with the darker tradition a dark builder essentially is one who wants to erect walls and keep people separate and keep people in the dark okay he wants to build barriers within people's consciousness not to unify their consciousness but to keep it separated not only from other people but most importantly from oneself okay so that we don't understand what we're all about and our deep underlying motivations and our the aspects of the psyche that we need to work with and understand at a deep fundamental level in order to create a better reality true Freemasonry is about creating that better reality because it is a tradition in which natural law and morality is taught to its members through a system of symbols allegories and rituals and I hear the break music coming up so we'll take a break right there folks be back I'd like to direct your attention to my website what on earth is happening dot-com if you click on the radio listen link at the top left-hand corner where it says listen live you will be taken to the page that contains the player for the show on Tuesday evening underneath the player under the player there will be a list of images for tonight's show we have been looking at these images and we were on image number 6 which is a image of the allegorical archetypal original Freemason known as Hiram Abiff he is there depicted in the center of the image with the Masonic compasses and square behind him and he is between two pillars which is a common theme in Freemasonry with Hiram Abiff himself acting as this middle Oh mediator okay between these two pillars a symbolic third pillar if you will and this idea of three pillars or two ways that diverge to the left and right and then one that is a synthesis between them that is basically acting as a balance point it comes up over and over again in different occult traditions and we already saw it previously looking at the tradition of Kabbalah the Kabbalistic Tree of Life with its three paths okay the path of severity on the left the path of mercy on the right and the unifying or synthesis path which is the path of mildness in the middle again this theme is repeated here in this imagery that basically symbolically depicts some of the symbols of Freemasonry the ideas of Freemasonry I should say the two pillars are the left and right aspects of the brain they are the masculine and feminine principles within us all okay they are our emotions the sacred feminine aspect in our actions the sacred male aspect masculine okay and we need to bring those into alignment with each other okay based on our knowledge of natural law and our knowledge of how we create what we get we need to become knowledgeable about the generative principle which is what we talked about largely in the first hour and the generative principle is care and it's basically the knowledge of how natural law works and caring enough to bring our emotions and our actions into harmony with that natural law such that we create goodness and order in the world not through our ignorant of natural law creating chaos which is basically the situation that we have now Hiram Abiff this allegorical master Mason basically represents the knowledge of natural law he represents truth goodness and order because he is the synthesis or the marriage between the masculine and feminine aspects of consciousness or the unifying aspect or bringer together of emotion and action okay so he is depicted here clothed in white representing purity and goodness and he is blindfolded meaning that his sight is not of this world it is a spiritual or inner sight and we left off in the last hour saying that this was picked up in the allegory the matrix a great movie trilogy allegory okay which is about spiritual awakening and the hero neo who ultimately represents the higher part of the brain the neocortex okay who needs to understand himself as the one meaning to bridge the left and right or the masculine and feminine sides of himself so that he can come into harmony with with his true path with what he knows he needs to do becomes blinded later on in that series to the to the physical world or the matrix world and he develops true spiritual vision he can see the matrix for what it is truly for what it really looks like so that's what this is symbolically saying here is Hiram Abiff is the true spiritual vision he is truth he is higher consciousness he is the spirit of things the unifying aspect of everything is spirit okay so he could be identified or kind of liken to he is analogous to the Holy Spirit in the Christian tradition okay again this was the Sacred Feminine Divine Mother in other traditions that predate Christianity but again the Sacred Feminine is downplayed because that's all about the emotional qualities and modern religion is a male Dominator at a male-dominated game okay so the Sacred Feminine had to be removed and as we saw replaced by a dove a symbol of the Dove representing the Holy Spirit in the Christian tradition the religious Christian tradition I should say Hiram Abiff okay there is a legend there is an allegory to him and before I get into that allegory I would like to read some a brief description of the symbolic meaning of the the RAM okay because that's what Hiram Abiff represents it's a wordplay wordplay is often found in different occult teachings and it is also found in Freemasonry Hiram Abiff is high ram above okay this is though he is the RAM that exists with the gods he's not really here on the earth man this is a symbol okay it's an allegory it's not a real person he was one of them and biblically he's one of the builders of the temple of Solomon okay because he is the middle or unifying aspect between the base consciousness were the lower physical aspects of consciousness which are represented by Hiram king of Tyre in that in the Masonic allegory of the building of of Solomon's Temple Hiram Abiff is the Sacred Feminine midbrain which is where our emotions derive from okay the ability of us to feel the repercussions of our actions toward other people and then Solomon is the left and right brain or the neocortex the telencephalon of the brain okay he is the Sun and the moon come together Solomon okay this is an allegory about the building of the brain and the building of the human heart in harmony with natural law and morality okay we have to understand this from a more mature symbolic perspective rather than thinking of these as literal things okay so Hiram Abiff is identified with the beginning of Aries the beginning of the zodiac when the Sun rises in resurrection at the spring equinox that's when that happens in Aries so he is the bringer of the light okay into a world of darkness understanding of natural law and truth all right so let's look at some of the symbolic meanings of the RAM traditionally okay the animal symbolism of the RAM is traditionally used to represent power force drive energy virility vitality protection and fearlessness these are the qualities that the RAM traditionally is used to represent in in all forms of occultism basically okay a look into mythology will reveal the ramp has associated with many gods over time and I'll read you a short list of those gods and you can understand that this is a basic retelling in Freemasonry of different hero myth traditions in which Hiram Abiff represents all of these gods in the Masonic tradition ok a God if a God amongst the people ok wouldn't you agree that these are admirable qualities so in other words Hiram Abiff represents the godlike qualities that we can embody as human beings and I hear the intro music and we'll be right back alright ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening before the break I was discussing Hiram Abiff and how that is a wordplay for high ram above the scent the zodiacal sign of aries as being the bringer the returner of the light or the Sun into the northern hemisphere to begin spring in the season of rejuvenation and how that is a symbol of spiritual awakening ok so I was reading an excerpt about the symbolic meanings of the RAM and we saw that it is a symbol of power drive virility protection fearlessness courage in other words okay so these are admirable qualities and these are qualities to be cultivated to become more in harmony with divinity and natural law so there are some gods that had symbolic connections to the RAM in the ancient world among them was the Celtic God karna knows and he was often shown with a ram some depictions of him show him seated with a ram headed snake by his side and this was a symbolic gesture of renewal and power in ancient Egypt the god Ra took on the persona of Canoe the Creator God who was always depicted with a Rams head okay in Scandinavia in the Norse tradition Thor was often connected closely with Iran and he was able to use Rams that pull his chariot okay Thor other gods that were connected in the ancient world with the strong will okay because this is about the will Hiram Abiff is ultimately about higher will will with a capital W will to come into harmony with natural law and the ultimate drive behind creation which is ultimately to live in harmony with the laws of nature and the laws of higher morality that's what it's ultimately all about achieving self mastery mastery over self and only through which can we obtain any level of mastery of nature it's not even mastery it would just be really living in harmony with it so that we don't use it as a destructive power which we're currently doing okay so other gods connected to the strong will of the RAM or Zeus Apollo an Apollo place very prominently in Freemasonry Agni from India Indra also an indian god Hermes Roman okay and Grecian a uh a God of the Middle East and bel another Middle Eastern or Phoenician God it is noteworthy that the RAM is the first sign of the zodiac as Aries hence it is the symbolic form of impetus fervour renewal virility and fiery force all connected with the coming of the Sun or of the light okay this sign embraces the return of the warmth of the Sun as the March equinox approaches okay so symbolically that is what we are seeing here when we're seeing the symbol of Hiram Abiff and that is what the story of the building of the of Solomon's Temple biblically is ultimately about is building with light becoming a builder with the light with the spirit which Hiram Abiff as the main architect of the Temple of Solomon okay represents this is a representative symbolic allegory okay so let's continue to look at the legend of Hiram Abiff in the Masonic tradition okay so I'll read a brief excerpt about this tradition this legend and then we'll we'll analyze it Hiram Abiff a widow's son from tyre now we'll get to what the widow's son symbolically means okay skilful in the working of all kinds of metals right there that is symbolic working in metals so he's an alchemist this is not physical this is not literal metals okay he's supposed to be the builder of the temple of Solomon and builds with metals that was his forte but this is a an alchemical allegory it's symbolic okay he was employed to help build King Solomon's Temple the legend tells us that one day while worshiping the grand architect of the universe which we saw that that G in the middle of the compasses and square symbolically represents okay within the Holy of Holies Hiram was attacked mark hey Bob you know what on earth is happening Bob are we on I'm going to assume that we're going through so here we go so the the allegory of Hiram Abiff is what we were delving into and we were at the point where I was reading things about the legend of Hiram Abiff okay so he is accosted by three ruffians as the legend goes and this is done at three areas of the temple of Solomon while it is being built the first is the east gate the second the south gate and the third the West Gate where Hiram is finally slain and I'll look into this symbolically okay the east gate is where the Sun rises the south is the direction that the Sun takes its trek through the sky during the day it does not go into the northern part of the sky but the southern part of the sky is where it makes its arc in the northern hemisphere okay and then it sets in the west or the Sun dies for the day and then he resurrects to new life the next day to repeat the cycle all over again so the three ruffians yeah mark pass you know what on earth is happening you're live let's see if the connection is any better now how are you marked Bob can you hear me yes and I think the connections much better now great fantastic okay so we were looking at all right well let's not waste any more time I'll jump right into it thanks Bob we were looking at the legend of Hiram Abiff and we were looking at how he was attacked by three ruffians called Jubal a Jew below and Juba loom at the Temple of Solomon okay they attacked him at the the east gate of the temple then the south gate and then the west gate so the first the first ruffian Juba la attacks him at the east gate then Jubal Oh at the South Gate and then Jubal um at the West Gate this is symbolic of the sun's path through the sky and it's rising and setting each day okay so the east gate is where he rises the eastern horizon the Sun comes up light which Hiram Abiff represents the Southgate represents its zenith because the Sun and its zenith from the perspective of those living in the Northern Hemisphere always makes a trek through the southern Lee portion of the sky not the North okay this is also why there three candles in Freemasonry Psalter one at the east one at the South one at the West but not one in the north okay so the West then is the death place of the Sun the setting place of the Sun each day and symbolically that's where Hiram is slain and then he you know resurrects the next day like the Sun resurrects to new life at the beginning of each day and repeats the cycle all over again okay so these three ruffians Jubilees Joe Blow and Jubal um attack Hiram okay so they are demanding the lost word okay the master were them the Master Masons word and it's supposed to be the secret name of God Hiram Abiff refuses to divulge this deeply held secret of the the builders and therefore he is attacked by these three ruffians the first ruffian named Jubal ah strikes Hiram across the throat with a 24 inch gauge which is another Masonic tool symbolically okay and well there's the outro music for this break and we'll be right back after these messages folks [Music] ok ladies and gentlemen were back on Walker's happen on your host Warren pass delving into the legend of the fireman so he looked at the ruffians attacking Hiram Abiff and this is representative of the sun's trek through the sky and its subsequent death in the West okay the first rock ruffian named Jubal awestruck Hiram across the across the throat with a 24 inch gauge this represents stopping speaking the truth were not speaking the truth at all he hits him in the throat chakra okay so I've often said that the universe is spoken into existence other people have said that the that the other people have said that history will reward those with the loudest voice you've make may have heard it said that way but essentially we we need to put the truth out there in order for people to understand it grasp it and then live in harmony with it so it needs to be spoken so that's what that's symbolic of the second ruffian name Jubal Oh struck Hiram's breast over the heart with a square okay so this represents not feeling or caring okay and he hits it with the square which is what represents the lower base instincts where the base passions the lower consciousness and this symbolically represents apathy is a way to kill the light okay within us the third ruffian named Jubal um struck Hiram upon the forehead with a gavel okay or a setting Maul in some tellings of the story okay where Hiram fell dead all right so this he is struck in the head which is the police place of thoughts so this is about knowing the truth this is ignorant in other words okay so the three ways that the light is put to death is through apathy through ignorance and then through laziness not then putting it out into the world okay or the courage to speak not having the courage to speak which is cowardice all right these are the murderers of the the light these are the murderers of righteousness and and morality and goodness basically all right so Hyrum having been killed was carried out the east gate of the temple and buried outside Jerusalem early the following morning King Solomon visited the temple found the workmen and confusion because no plans had been made for the day's work since Hiram was the chief architect okay fearing the evil had befallen Hiram King Solomon sent out 12 fellow craft Masons to look for Hiram again the number 12 right symbolic of the 12 signs of the zodiac Hiram Abiff representing the light or the Sun okay he's the widow's son all right he is the Masonic Christ in other words okay it is just another retelling of the same story that we looked at when we in-depth covered Astro theology and religion as Astro theology okay so what I'm attempting to get people to explain to understand by explaining this is the same thing that I was when I was explaining Astro theology get past that to the deep underlying tradition about consciousness that it is attempting to teach okay so fearing evil had be following him he sends out 12 fellow craft Masons to look for Hiram that's symbolic because the fellow craft is all about care you have to care enough to seek out the the light or the truth in order to ever find it okay King Solomon himself accompanying the three Mason's who journeyed toward the east so he sent out three in each direction this is symbolic of the seasons and he goes toward the east which is symbolic of the Rising Sun okay and it's also symbolic of going toward the east which is the symbol of aries high ram above Hiram Abiff okay and it's symbolic of the resurrection of the light or of truth okay so having finally located the green grave of Hiram Abiff Solomon and his fellow Masons exhumed the body a search was made for the Masters word but all that was found was the letter G which we talked about extensively in the first hour of the show okay the generative principle or true care meaning that that was still present to some degree finding the lost word a layman 2000 help for the widow's son and we'll understand what this cry of distress means in a moment okay they first took hold of Hiram's body with a bow as grip of the first degree this failed to achieve its purpose this means the motion alone will not ultimately achieve the purpose that you are seeking okay you need to combine it right then they reposition their hold upon hirez body using the jaw keen grip of the second degree this also failed to achieve its purpose now this represents having developed will to act alone okay the Jay King pillar represents the male principle okay that also fails to accomplish its purpose Salomon finally raises Hyrum from the dead using the third degree grip of the Master Mason okay now this represents putting all of them together our thoughts our emotions and our actions in unity with each other okay the place of higher knowledge ultimately the grip that finally raises him is Solomon's grip which represents symbolically true knowledge of oneself this represents deeper esoteric spiritual knowledge okay represented by the coming together of the left and right brain or the awakening of the all-seeing eye okay the coming together of the masculine and feminine forces within the self all right and this is also symbolically rep by the five points of fellowship which is a Masonic greeting which represents the coming together of earth air water fire and ether or spirits okay basically the most important of which is the spiritual aspects okay the five points of fellowship is what he raised him with as well and by uttering in Hiram's ear the phrase maha bond which is often used in conjunction with the five points of fellowship grip and stance in order to identify oneself as a Mason a freemason so in in thus doing so Solomon had raised Hiram Abiff from the dead this represents the symbolic raising of the light and of truth from the dead the spirit is what is being raised okay we'll look at this extensively through the symbols of Freemasonry over the coming weeks so what I want to essentially look at here was that Hiram is killed by the failure to use our thoughts okay intelligence he is also killed by the fail or failure to care which is apathy and he is also killed by the failure to speak an act which is which is uh cowardice okay not having the courage to actually speak an act and then failure to do so is the lack of will okay not having a will it seems to me mark that you're describing the same elite pigs that we talked about all the time that's ultimately the dark occult and the people who live under their mind-control they are the members of the light of this world and we have to someone next week this is what I don't have in my from a symbolic one Bob thank you so much and hopefully we won't have any more technical difficulties next week check out what on earth is happening calm and free your mind conference calm thank you everyone for listening mark thank you very much and I look forward to always having you on and that will work out all the technical glitches and I hope everybody could get past that you missed any of this show go back to what on earth is happening calm or the Intel hub radio calm which is our website tomorrow we'll be doing a full report on the nuclear situation as well as a report on the Middle East and we've been covering these these two topics it seems like the last couple weeks almost now and I'm getting tired of it I don't know if you are as well so it was nice to hear marca with a refreshing you know talk on some of the deeper aspects of the occult and I am looking forward to joining mark in Philadelphia at the free remind conference for my conference calm is the website for that and that's April 9th and 10th join us if you can and so much more to come this week on the Intel hub radio show and you're not going to want to miss any of it coming up next on Oracle broadcasting Lee Rodgers live free or die and I always look forward to hearing least take on the Daily News and is a website wrote government well as blacklisted news the Intel hub comm and so much more all friends of the show I get the Intel hub comm is obviously a friend of the show anyways we'll see you in tomorrow night same time same place you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #054

Topics: *Freemasonry, Hiram Abiff, The "Lost Word," The Entered Apprentice, The First Degree Tracing Board*

last week we left off discussing Freemasonry as an allegorical tradition as a tradition in which ultimately what is attempting to be conveyed to the initiative this tradition is an understanding of morality and an understanding of natural law principles and this understanding is taught in an indirect way in Freemasonry it is taught through a system of symbols allegories and rituals that is what Freemasonry is at its essence ok and we made the distinguishment between true esoteric Freemasonry and Lodge masonry as it is practiced today how that has been kind of watered down and degraded over the years it's not in a good State it's in kind of a state of disarray if you ask me and we're making the distinction between two kinds of masonry ultimately Freemasonry is ultimately trying to build a world of freedom that is in harmony with the natural law dark masonry which is what a lot of Freemasonry so-called Freemasonry has turned into is attempting to build barriers between people erect barriers in their mind toward coming online to true psychological freedom getting out of mind control in other words ok they're putting barriers in place to that continuing to teach the idea of the authority vested in man of which there is no such thing that's that's one of the biggest lies that can never be taught bought or sold and basically continue toward an author authoritarian path which is leading us into the system of slavery which we talk about on this show that is dark masonry I don't even call that free masonry it is a perversion of the original esoteric teachings of true free masonry do not doubt that that is actively going on and a lot of launch systems are set up for that very purpose so we have to be mature in the understanding that we're not talking about one thing here when we talk about the tradition of masonry okay we're talking about a pure unadulterated tradition and then one that has become adulterated and infiltrated by dark oak cultists and what we are attempting endeavoring to teach here is the true unadulterated teachings and the true meaning behind the symbols and allegories of the original unn adulterated tradition of Freemasonry so we were looking at the general structure of the degrees we looked at a couple of weeks ago into one of the main symbols of Freemasonry the compasses and the square with the G in the middle of it and we looked at the concept of light and the role that light and the Sun plays in this tradition and last week we delved into the allegorical legend of Hiram Abiff the original master Mason and we saw that this legend is essentially about death and resurrection and it has very deep connotative analogies to Astro theology as we saw last week Hiram Abiff is a master builder who King Solomon basically recruits to build his temple and he's the main architect and charge of the project he's skilled in the working of metals this is very symbolic because alchemy is about the working with metals and it's about changing base metals into higher-quality metals like gold and this is really ultimately an allegorical symbol for changing base consciousness into higher-level conscious so he's an alchemist Hiram Abiff okay he's not just a builder of a physical building okay this is just the symbol he's a builder of a better form of consciousness and a better brain and ultimately a better human being okay because the tradition of Freemasonry is ultimately about the brain and the heart and those two very very powerful centers of consciousness actually being built to higher States and to ultimately work together and not in opposition but in unity consciousness again such that we are we become beings that as we think so we feel and so we act and we do that in a moral way and in a way that is keeping with natural law as we've discussed so much on this show so Hiram Abiff is also emblematic of the Sun we see that in this legend he is in the allegorical story of Hiram Abiff he is accosted by three base consciousness individuals they call them the ruffians Jubilate below to balloon okay these three individuals basically confront him at three gates of the temple the symbolic Temple of Solomon okay and they asked him for the secret word of masonry which he refuses to grant them because there's a reason for this when we get to the idea of what the lost word actually is and what that concept represents and why really even if he wanted to give him the word he could not really give it to them because again it's a symbol it's symbolic and no one can actually give you that and you'll understand what I mean when we get to what that lost word is so he he refuses to give up this this deep secret of masonry the lost word to these ruffians these base consciousness men and they they accost him so they strike him with a 24-inch gauge with a square and with a setting Maul okay so he's well I admit perhaps it's a level on I can't quite remember but he is um he is struck with these three tools okay and the final blow comes in the form of this hammer to the third eye okay so he struck in the chest he stuffed in the throat and he struck in the middle of the forehead or the third eye chakra okay now these three blows that he receives ultimately kill him he is his first accosted in the east then in the south and then in the west where he is slain and what this represents is the path of the Sun okay so again Hiram Abiff is likened to the Sun in in the allegory of the legend of Hiram Abiff and this connects with Astro theology which we've looked at extensively particularly the Christian form of it so he is like the Masonic Christ figure or hero Savior that is slain and dies and then needs to be resurrected and again this all ultimately is about the killing of the truth the killing of the human spirit and how those qualities need to be resurrected within us that's the deeper meaning behind the allegory we can't get caught up in the physical story okay thinking that it's literally true then we can't get caught up even in the the exoteric Astro Theological underpinnings which are really just a relationship to the light and the Sun and its path in the sky okay it's telling a story about the light and that's what higher on the Beth represents the light needs to be resurrected the truth needs to be resurrected living in harmony with natural law needs to be resurrected okay so this is a death and rebirth story okay a story of being slain or basically being put into a state of dition consciousness or unconsciousness as the case may they would be better to say condition of total unconsciousness or basically being dead to what's really going on in the world and within yourself okay and then needing to go within and find that the courage the desire and the knowledge to resurrect yourself out of that sorry condition of consciousness that's what ultimately this story is about so that's what the story of Hiram Abiff is telling and Solomon representing you know the higher force of consciousness the coming together of the Sun and the moon who the temple is ultimately being built for and we're going to look at this symbolic Temple of Solomon tonight he sends out 12 helpers to go and look for Hiram Abiff and resurrect him from the dead and this is of course the story of the Sun and the 12 thousands of the zodiac and the Sun making its trek throughout the year okay between the northern and southern hemispheres it rises in the northern hemisphere then it sets in the in the fall season to the the southern hemisphere where it goes to its lowest point of power at the winter solstice and then it resurrects again at the spring equinox to repeat the cycle all over again okay so that's what we're seeing here again in this tradition very similar to what we see in the Christian tradition okay it's it the the parallels are striking okay because it's ultimately attempting to teach the same message as the esoteric form of Christianity that's what true Freemasonry is attempting to teach the Golden Rule treat others as you would be treated period live in harmony with natural law respect others others natural law rights there is no authority the Creator is the authority man is not the end that's it okay ultimately that's what lies at the end of this initiatory process if someone really is open to it and transforms through study through you know the desire to open up their mind get out of their conditioned level of consciousness and improve themselves okay ultimately that has to be done by the person themselves the larger system can only be a helper or an assistant to that process okay like anyone with vast amounts of knowledge cannot actually change someone's consciousness for them the being must do that themselves that is their own work all a person who has a lot of information and a higher level of consciousness can do it show somebody the way they can show them the door but they have to walk through it they can show them the path but they have to walk down it okay so to go back to this story of the murder of Hiram Abiff we'll look at in when we look at the third degree we'll look at that process of resurrection because that's what the third degree tracing board is all about the first degree tracing board which we're going to look at tonight in a little while is about the building of the Temple of Solomon and what that Temple of Solomon symbolically represents we've already seen this image before on the show but I'm going to expensively attempt to break it down this evening so uh the first degree of Freemasonry is known as and this is the initiatory degree initiation means beginning okay so I said before on the show that dark oak cultists okay actually have a name for people people in the world who basically have no idea what's going on in the world they have no idea what's going on within themselves they don't know about consciousness they don't know about the forces that shape consciousness they know nothing of the brain they know nothing of the human heart and the mechanisms of the soul the deep underpinnings of the human psyche and how that works they basically are people who know very little about anything of any major significance dark occult us in the world who try to keep people in this manipulated and conditioned state our whole lives and let them die in that condition um call people the dead that is what they actually refer to people as the dead okay as sick and twisted as that is that is their name for the average human being on planet Earth okay I have said before on the show they also will sometimes refer to them as the unbe gun those who have not begun to even begin the process of deciphering reality and searching for truth they have not even started they are not even a little bit of knowledge at the place where they have a little bit of knowledge or understanding of natural law or how anything works basically and that means they are uninitiated they do not have initiation okay they do not have initiatory drive that drive the desire that is necessary to begin the process of awakening toward enlightenment and what this first degree is ultimately about is initiation it is about beginning at the bottom level to climb the long ladder to enlightenment okay and as Hiram Abiff represents the light okay and he will not give this lost word to these ruffians who attack him because he knows ultimately again even if the desire was there to suddenly enlighten them they must do that work for themselves again the idea here is that enlightenment is a stepwise process it doesn't just magically happen it requires time when you are in a state of conditioned consciousness you're not going to just suddenly and majestically magically all at once break that conditioning and I've said okay there is this concept in Eastern traditions known as the Satori awakening SAT Ori this sudden awakening may be it comes in the form of some sort of a mystical experience or a Kundalini explosion of energy wonderful that happens you know it may happen to one in a million people if that people who have any experiences like that like a Southern Satori awakening that they're they're completely conditioned and in a state of general unconsciousness and then they suddenly awakened one day and they really know what's going on in the world they should thank their lucky stars they should count their blessings wonderful if that happens I'm not gonna frown upon that but you know what that happens so rarely that it's almost not worth talking about if it happens wonderful go with the flow and enjoy but for most people down here on the ground enlightenment requires work and it's a stepwise process of pulling yourself up one rung at a time one level at a time and that takes time to accomplish it doesn't just happen all at once so that's what this idea is and yes this is a Western mystery tradition concept it isn't much in keeping with the Eastern forms that enlightenment can suddenly suddenly occur okay and again I've said I don't dismiss that idea however it's so rare that what we are basically talking about and focusing on is how it happens for most people the process of enlightenment it is a stepwise process requiring time effort and desire okay to continue on no matter what the obstacles look like so I'm gonna take a break right there and we have a caller on the line so let's take this call guest number four you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us good day mark I go by the name of deeper okay how are you doing tonight fantastic thank you mark I've been going through your archives and listening to your shows I'm trying to go all the way through from the from the show one and and it's been very enlightening very well enlightening that's the thing you know once you see the pattern or the trap and you have the chance of avoiding your changing events in the situation and you're pointing things out and you're helping me to see things and I appreciate that a lot I appreciate the kind words of encouragement there and again that's all I'm here to do is connect dots paint a few pictures that help people to see a wider you know array of things and how they interlock together and hopefully I'm doing a fairly decent job of that and you know my suggestion is to just keep going you know keep seeking truth and you know that that's what it's all about it's it's it's about that journey so I appreciate that yeah do you have anything else well that's that's one of the things here you know the one of the things you say is to just go ahead and research things just go ahead and find things and and I have been doing this process on my own for some time as many of us have but the problem I run across is that there's a lot of disinformation oh yeah and be the very occulting of the of this concept makes it very very very difficult to find the real deal yes how do you determine which things are the truth and which things we should focus on the things he said the right this is not nothing it's rubbish yes let's talk about that so there is a lot of disinformation out there and the reason for that is very simple particularly with the dawn of the internet okay when information availability is widespread and it's basically at people's fingertips okay you really can't hold back the floodgates of information anymore okay so information is out there it simply is out there all right what those who really want to stop people from reaching certain information are doing now as opposed to attempting to withhold certain pieces of information which they know they cannot because anybody can be a publisher now you can scan something and put it online you can record something it digitally and put it online and when it hits the internet it basically becomes immortal practically unless this planet goes away okay that's how powerful the internet is soon as something hits the net people are downloading it especially if you on some kind of a distributed information system like BitTorrent or something like Usenet which goes out to tens of thousands of servers worldwide when it hits the web in a form like that it's basically preserved and it's going to be in circulation of knowledge in the world until this planet is no longer here okay so they know they can't stop the flow of information what they need to do is add noise to the signal so that while that signal is being broadcast it becomes hazy err and fuzzier and more disjointed and and and you know like a radio signal that isn't coming in clear okay so I think that's what you're referring to here now my suggestion to that is go to sources that basically are talking about the main underlying concepts and don't get too bogged down in details okay now of course we delve into details here on the show it's important to do if the person is speaking from the point of view of true freedom individual sovereignty the understanding that there is ultimately no authority and men I that's a person that I would pay attention to if they're promoting something that is self empowering and not fear-based but also not from an egoic perspective from a perspective of truly wanting to help people that's the kind of person that I would pay attention to and listen to I think it takes an intuitive quality that we have to develop on our own but by being eclectic about information intake what that means is taking information from a wide variety of sources and that will put you in a better position to gauge whether this person not intuitively whether their information feels right and you can get a sense for their heart when you do that and I I mean I don't have any more specific techniques that I can tell you to do what that what I do is try to be as eclectic about the information gathering as possible and if you saw how much information was in in this house right here like I said I look at it sometimes and I almost want to pass out like I've gathered a lot of data and sift through that and then you will begin as you take in more and more to develop an intuitive understanding of whether the person that you're you're receiving that information from basically has the core underlying concepts down correct and hey everybody is human everybody will make mistakes I will make mistakes they're not every single little last detail that I've ever said is a hundred percent accurate you need to take things and delve into them on your own refine things people will do that with lots of people's information they'll say okay well they got this 98% right I'm going to refine it down to 99.9% correct and that's what it is it's about a distillation of information and again the main themes is what to focus on in other words don't don't let it become something where you don't see the forest for the trees by focusing on minutiae get the general overarching concepts and when you do that you'll really be able to you'll be able to see and hear the heart of that person versus getting bogged down and oh he said this one day that was wrong and now he's a disinfo agent it doesn't work that way you know it's about getting the gist of their ultimate underlying message and that's the essence of that person's heart exactly and you need to follow your and user intuition you can feel when the you're hearing the truths are not the truth but an actual technique that is useful in finding out in distilling the information house is the Trivium absence i really suggest that everybody look into this trivia method yawn irving does an excellent job of conveying this message but it's a very powerful classic technique it's no longer taught in school since about the 40s it was dropped off the school curriculum for very good reason because it allows you to see through this information there lies by breaking down the actual language and understanding the core concept that what's being said to you now you can point out the little fallacies or the actual correct logic in anything whether it's a spoken word heard on the radio seen on television any source you can break it down and I want to I want to let everyone know yon will be speaking at the freer mind conference on the Trivium he will be breaking the Trivium down explaining to people what it is explaining the people how it was used in in you know previous times and also to discuss why it is not being taught in school in our modern Soviet derived and Nazi derived outcome based education system which we covered on this show these tools in hand you know grammar logic and rhetoric and then into the quadrivium which is mathematics geometry music and astronomy John Irvin does an excellent job discussing these you want to check out his webs I at Trivium education.com and yawns main site is um gnostic mediacom and i just did two interviews with him over the past month a month or a month and a half something like that and they're still up on his site they're actually posted to the new section of my site you cannot also get them at yawns main podcast page which is a gnostic mediacom yah yah nervin is a tremendous resource and i definitely encourage people to check out his work well mark I don't want to take up much more of your time because I want you to get back into higher and abyss and these excellent allegories here which is very mind of eye-opening and mind opening at the same time I really appreciate this insight into free masonic yes and one of the most important questions that I have here is what are the natural laws I have understanding through your messages that you need to be in alignment with the natural laws in a unified trivia of the minds of the feelings and the action in alignment with the natural laws and Baxley the the guarantors principle here yes I talked about now yeah I don't know record well order I'm sorry I talked about natural law pretty extensively on past podcasts I would I would guess that you're probably not up to those podcasts if you began at the beginning so um the the main one is podcast number 36 in which I do a presentation on natural law so the whole concept of natural law what it is how it functions is broken down in podcast number 36 and there is an accompanying slideshow presentation which I posted in the form of a high-quality PDF document with that podcast it is podcast number 36 on the podcast page well I would encourage you to check that podcast out for those for that answer excellent and I just wanted to leave with one more here that we all we were all in the process of being the mason of the moment that's absolutely right we are the builders of our collective experience I thank you for the call I really appreciate the kind words and you take care thank you Mark I'll be with her figure great call there okay so I'm the best callers anywhere on talked on internet talk radio period I mean that's just the truth you know uh never disappointed with the callings to this show ever so here we go we were talking about the process of initiation and how the original mystery schools initiated people would was they would give them a bit of of the secrets or the mysteries I guess you could call them about consciousness and they would basically attempt to determine whether this person really had the desire to go further you know it was the idea that you want to give people uh someone who is thirsty 1/2 a cup of water and if they want more after that instead of flooding them with a whole lot you know I tend to do that sometimes you had people with so much information that they can't take it all in and then some people you know you'll go up to them and you'll you know tell them a little bit and they'll they're like a sponge ready to soak it all up and they want more and more and they could take it almost as fast as you can they could give it you could give it out so that's that was the idea here this was a again a sense as a step wise procedure they are through this process of initiation attempting to determine who the really thirsty people were I guess you could liken it to and who people who really didn't want any any part of it were because you know the the fall into ego based consciousness is thousands and thousands of years old into the antiquity of the human species so these mystery schools have been around for thousands of years and this is how this process worked back then I I say now in the modern day we don't really have we can't afford to do it that way anymore you know I think we need to really distribute knowledge as much as possible freely and openly and people out will go out there and take it on their own now that we have the distribution system for it but again it is very important to be able to distinguish dis information from the real deal so in the first degree tradition of all of the mystery schools the the person was basically called an or an apprentice okay now in the tradition of Freemasonry the first degree initiate is called the entered apprentice the entered apprentice this means that he has entered the system of initiation he had entered the launch system okay but he is not yet totally privy to the light or the truth he needs to slowly take in that information so that he can slowly begin to better himself now I want to direct everyone's attention to image number seven this is where we're going to start talking about the first degree initiate the entered apprentice in Freemasonry okay actually before I do that I wanted to get back just momentarily to the concept of evenness lost word okay because we're going to see what that means when we break down image number nine tonight the first degree tracing board the entered apprentice degree tracing board the concept of the lost word which Hiram Abiff was murdered for okay is actually the word equilibrium equilibrium is the lost word okay but it's not a word it's a state of consciousness it means the balance that one must arrive at in order to come up to a higher level of consciousness okay it's the balance between the left and the right brain hemispheres and it's the balance between thought emotion and action working in harmony with each other okay the three modalities of consciousness that is what the concept that is ultimately salt in Freemasonry is and this is considered a lost modality the lost word because most people aren't in that state of balance or equilibrium it's something that has been lost from the world it is represented by the concept of the all-seeing eye the stone the builders rejected which is the tap stone of a pyramid or the pure Midian the all-seeing eye on top of the the the pyramid which you see on the back of the one dollar bill again this concept is related to the third eye which is the balancing of the left and right brain hemisphere and we're going to see that tonight again when we break down the first degree board so I just wanted to mention that Hiram Abiff could not have given them that he you know basically honored his tradition by not giving out its quote secrets and again there was really no secrets in truth Freemasonry in Freemasonry oh there there's dark seek their secrets in dark masonry but in truth Freemasonry there are no secrets and anyone who has really taken the the true understanding of the esoteric a form of Freemasonry into their minds and hearts will will teach it on unwaveringly will teach it unselfishly to anyone who has any desire to learn about these concepts and ideas they will never hold information back to from anyone you know anybody who will tell you that I can't tell you about Freemasonry you know who claims to be a true Mason it doesn't understand what Freemasonry really is no one who was asked for knowledge about consciousness that really truly had a desire to learn and whoever had that that knowledge would never deny it to that individual okay so that's one way that I will distinguish between a true freemason and one who really doesn't understand the tradition even if their heart may be in the right place so to speak as far as you know they're trying to better themselves they have not really truly come online and don't really deeply understand the tradition or if they did they would share that knowledge with anyone who wanted to partake with it who had the desire to do that you know they might learn a little bit about that person first to try to gain if their intentions are in the right place and then then disseminate it but they would definitely not just say oh I don't I don't talk about what I know okay that would be the hallmark of a dark occultist and that's not the right footsteps to follow and I think that's really what has led us to this sorry condition that humanity is in in the modern day is not disseminating information about consciousness in a widespread and distributed way so let's look at image number seven this is what the first degree initiate is led into the lodge system for the first time this is what he wears you can see that the clothes are completely disheveled okay and this represents the state of not being in equilibrium it represents the state of being in a state of imbalance in consciousness okay there is the pant leg is rolled up on one side and down on another the shirt arm is rolled up on one side and down on another the person is generally just disheveled in general their shirt is you know sticking out of their pants most times you'll see that in in an image number number eight which is an actual photo so image number seven here for those who are following the images on the website are it is a rendering is a drawing of what the entered apprentice initiate looks like image number eight is an actual older photo from inside of a lodge you could see the initiate their wearing the blindfold in image eight and standing between the two pillars and you see the seals of the Solomon on the archway behind him again the chalice and blade United this is not simply it's it's used in Judaism and in Israel in particular but that's not the origin of that sign okay of that symbol this is the unification of the blade which is an upward pointing triangle representing the male masculine aspects of consciousness the left brain and then the inverted triangle

Reverend symbolically has a cup okay this is the representation of the Sacred Feminine aspect of consciousness the right brain hemisphere okay and it's also the unification of the male principle of action okay with the feminine principle of emotion we have to bring our actions into alignment with our emotions so you see in between the two pillars we're going to discuss pillars in depth tonight symbolically what they represent okay and you see him there in between the two pillars okay but he's in a state of imbalance he's at the beginning of the journey he has to go through those pillars they come into the main part of the lodge which is really ultimately a symbolic representation of the self the being has to go within and within and work to correct the imbalances within himself to make himself into a better human being and get out of that disheveled imbalanced condition so that he can come to the place of equilibrium the balance between the left and right brain hemisphere and the unification of the heart with the mind okay that's ultimately what this is all about and he wears what is called the cable tow around his neck and you see it there it looks like form of a noose okay and what this represents is that a person in a state of extreme psychological imbalance who has no equilibrium certainly okay they are in a state of mental psychological emotional and spiritual decay okay they often need to be dragged kicking and screaming to the light to the truth they need a push so to speak or a poll as the case may be okay in order to be shown the truth and in their imbalance state the truth may not always be pleasurable as a matter of fact many times it's very disturbing okay as we see with people who are in the state of cognitive dissonance about events like 9/11 or just you know the state of freedom in general you know they're in denial about it well the the initiate is shown here it and you know this is a subtle form of mockery it is a subtle form of basically having the initiate dress like this they will think about hopefully they will think about what is being told to me and what is being said here especially if they're not really in a state of any kind of decent consciousness to begin with again true Freemasonry seeks to find people that are in somewhat of a state of consciousness that is ready to receive the truth okay and what's being done here in the first degree the entire first degree I would have to concede is sort of a subtle form of occult mockery okay and it's done to spur the person on to show them you have a lot of work to do okay you know not to be not to beat them over the head with things but to basically say you can be much much better than you are now and you know the first degree tracing board as we're going to see really there is no way that the entered apprentice just coming to these symbols and allegories for the very first time could possibly decode them certainly not all at once let me tell you something folks it took me years years to understand truly all the symbolism in the first degree board alone okay years and I'm going to attempt to basically can information in one show which you know good luck to me to try to do that but I'm gonna give it a shot the this is the symbols of this tradition need to be meditated upon they need to be contemplated upon and they need to be concentrated upon all three modes of thought need to be employed I'd say really contemplate these symbols particularly the first degree board there's so much in it it's unbelievable and I still discover things in it from time to time they're new to me so it's an ongoing process and essentially what they're doing is giving somebody really the whole answer to the mystery traditions and to life in general in one image because that that the first degree tracing were which we're going to look at an image number nine is a book it's not one image that's a book that you're being handed okay it's more than a book it's it's a volume of encyclopedias alright and it's more than that it's a complete archive of knowledge all within that one image believe it or not okay it breaks down so much that it's unbelievable and essentially like I said what they're doing is they're basically saying oh here here it always there there's one image there it's all there and they know that that person can't possibly decipher it that person doesn't even know what they're holding when they're given that tracing board they have no idea what they're holding so these are the subtle form of you know a just absolutely it's a subtle form of a mocking jest that they're basically you know ribbing the person saying you know we have at this point more knowledge than you and you really need to work on yourself to get to a higher level you know you're you're a mess it's basically what's being said in so many words okay so that's the main concept here the entered apprentice is a play on words and again we will see over and over again going forward looking into the occult how wordplay is very favored in occult traditions it's extremely favored in dark occult traditions but it's also used in the more positive traditions okay they like wordplay this is called green language okay it's a take on words of phonetic sounds how they combine with a different variants of them are okay and they're saying something in code the entered apprentice is actually the entered intern apprentice the buried apprentice the one who is actually seeking to come out of the grave to be resurrected from their state of Darkness okay they are interred they are buried their spirit is buried their mind is buried okay their morality is buried their ability to live in harmony with natural law is buried it's covered up the dirt needs to be taken away it needs to be removed so that they can come up out of that grave okay which we're going to see later is symbolically very much represented by a coffin in Freemasonry okay and you can actually see that in image 13 there's a coffin at the very beginning or bottom of the stairway leading to the two pillars of initiation okay we'll look at that later but the point I'm trying to get at here is the the entered apprentice degree is actually a play on words it it means the interred apprentice the one who is actually spiritually buried there in a state of Darkness and this solution what they really need to receive is light which is knowledge about oneself and knowledge about how natural law works that's what Freemasonry refers to symbolically as truth they call it light and because the idea is that the Creator placed the light into the world it is the creator's light that nourishes us that sustains us that gives us life and strength and energy etc okay just like the Sun gives light to the earth and gives energy to the earth and sustains the earth and the processes of life here well the creator of the universe ultimately bears the light into the world okay it is it is without that there is nothing all right and that concept is called light this goes back to the very first words of Genesis in the Bible okay because the Freemasonry both borrow a lot from biblical allegories and biblical traditions in Genesis the words attributed to the creation of the universe is let there be light and in Latin that is C opt looks Fiat in Latin means so let it be or let it be done and looks lu x means light in latin so fiat looks is a phrase you will often see in a Masonic Lodge often toward the east where the the the main altar usually faces with the three candles on it okay basically you'll sometimes see in the main area where the rituals are conducted facing so this will be them often the most ornate or elaborate place in the lodge you will see the phrase

Fiat looks and you will sometimes see it accompanying accompanied by the all-seeing eye and sometimes with rays of light streaming from the all-seeing eye okay so with that in mind that phrase Fiat looks let's move on to image number nine and I'll begin and hopefully be able to do this within the next hour again you know wish me luck to break down the symbols of the first degree tracing board so let's move the image number nine and here uh and by the way in a few moments I'll be connecting into Oracle broadcast and I'll try to do that around 5:00 after and we'll be joined the into Havre do show for the second hour so image number nine shows what is called the first degree tracing board of the entered apprentice degree of Freemasonry okay and what this what this tracing board represents is the being him or herself okay that's the best way I can put it this is you this is not only you this is the universe as well it's both okay because the microcosm is the reflection of the macrocosm the concept of as above so below all right the concept that the universe is self-similar across scales all right it is the earth it is the universe it is you ultimately what you're looking at is the synthesis of all of those scales in the universe all together in one image and this is symbolically represented by these three pillars with the checkerboard floor the ladder the tools the gods in the heavens represented by the Sun the moon and the all-seeing eye okay and this is known symbolically as the Temple of Solomon in Freemasonry okay now this concept is biblical of course we read about the construction of the Temple of Solomon in the Bible and people say that this is there is a physical location for this building and it exists in Jerusalem in Israel okay and even if there was a temple there that you know was an important place of worship and ceremonies and rituals wonderful the actual Temple of Solomon is symbolic it exists within us that is fact this idea that this temple needs to be rebuilt and it's a physical building is believing in the OOH the actual literal telling of this allegorical story the temple that needs to be rebuilt is the temple in mand okay it is the temple that exists within us that needs to be rebuilt because the state of consciousness represented by this temple is in a state of disarray on earth it's in a state of complete degradation it's basically in ruins the Temple of Solomon is in ruins metaphorically symbolically hey not literally not a building okay I want to make that point very clear this is all symbolic okay what we need to do what our work is as we've talked about extensively on this show is to bring balance or equilibrium to ourselves through unifying our thoughts our emotions and our actions and through the process of healing the schism that exists within us between the left and right brain hemispheres and we're going to see in the next hour how this temple represents all those concepts okay and we're going to see how it represents the human brain and how it represents the three aspects of consciousness all right and how it represents the spiritual journey itself from earthbound existence to higher level consciousness from ego identification to cosmic awareness all right from darkness to light and how that's a stepwise process that requires time and effort it's not something that we're just handed whether somebody else can just give us as the ruffians tried to take it from the master builder Hiram Abiff doesn't work like that I can't enlighten you all I can do is show you some of the things that I've learned and say okay enlighten yourself you know you are gone doing that process I'm not the one doing it you know no one else enlightened me I enlightened me did people helped me along that path you better believe you absolutely many people I consider much greater teachers than I okay you know I wish I had some of the verbal skills and communication skills and some of the people that I learned from but and some of their drives you know I I consider I have a pretty good Drive and you know we'll but you know I look at some works other people have done and you know what I'm doing pales in comparison to it but that that being aside we need to understand this is all a symbolic allegory okay and we need to understand this is all about us it's all about you that's what this important is about it's not about something that's external to you too many people get trapped in that literal interpretation of things or even in the symbolic interpretation where they don't really bring it down back to the base level that ultimately what this is about is you and your state of consciousness and what you can do to improve it so I'm going to connect into Oracle broadcasting right now and Bob Tuscan will then introduce me after the break and we'll come back in the second hour and we will extensively break down the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry so here we go what on earth is happening as part of the second hour of the Intel hub radio show here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I'd like to direct your attention to that site for the images that we're going to discuss on the show tonight and basically they'll really be one image that I'm really going to be focused in on if you go to what on earth is happening calm and you click on the listen live page the radio listen button that is up on the upper left-hand corner of the site you can then be taken to the player page and right underneath the player there is something called images for tonight's show and there's 13 images listed there on the topic of Freemasonry which I've been discussing over the last few weeks I am going to be breaking down image number 9 on that list here in the second hour tonight because in the first hour of the show my show normally begins at 8 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time and then the second hour is picked up on Oracle broadcasting we were discussing Freemasonry and we were breaking down some concepts of this allegorical tradition and tonight I'm going to be breaking down the tracing board of the first degree of Freemasonry the degree known as the entered apprentice degree so we'll be looking at that I know Bob has made mention of it I'm going to briefly let you know about the free your mind conference coming up in Philadelphia it's going to be an incredible event this weekend in Philadelphia if you're in the area please come out and join us there will be so much information and it's just going to be a great time but 16 phenomenal speakers from all over the country this Sunday April 9th and 10th that rubra hall 414 Green Street in Philadelphia doors open at 9:00 a.m. speakers begin at 10 a.m. on both days admission is $30 per day at the door and the featured speakers are Erin McCollum alfred weber Andrew basiago Bob Tuscan foyer dozous Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker John Nicholson Joseph Mara Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Mark motika Mark passio Michael Kelly and Suzanne Taylor it is going to be one hell of a weekend in Philadelphia coming up in only a few days for more information visit the conference website at free your mind conference calm that's free your mind conference calm all right so we are going to look at image number 9 on that image list and we're going to break that down extensively so image number 9 shows the first degree tracing Board of freemasonry the degree the first degree is known as the entered apprentice and what I was explaining earlier was that the entered apprentice is really a play on words it stands for the interred apprentice this means buried okay interment is burial this is a person who is basically in a state of imbalance in consciousness they have been conditioned into a non natural state they are in darkness okay their spirit is buried theirs Sol is essentially deadened okay and it needs to be resurrected from this sorry pitiful state that most people dwell in on the earth and sadly very sadly most people die in that condition without being raised truly okay so what this first degree is about is initiation into knowledge and it is ultimately about changing one's thoughts it is about the process of transformation and ascension in consciousness so this first degree out of the first three degrees corresponds to thought okay in the Trinity of thought emotion and action and it proceeds in that process the first degree is about thought the second degree is about emotion the third degree is about action okay the first degree is about the the disheveled state that an apprentice or an initiate enters into this allegorical tradition and again we're not talking about logs Freemasonry here okay we're talking about esoteric Freemasonry true free masonry from a an allegorical perspective okay breaking down the symbols and understanding what these symbols and allegories truly mean under the surface okay getting down to the core of what these symbols are about and very powerful vistas of awareness can open up to us if we deeply understand what they represent so let's look at this board in image number nine okay and I suggested at the end of last hour that people truly contemplate and meditate upon this board don't just cursorily examine it really look at it think upon it set it down and then come back to it again later okay this will actually do wonders to open up your understanding of some of these symbols that are contained in this very complex image that I likened to a book or even a volume of encyclopedia there's so much knowledge contained within this one image and that's how the mystery traditions did it in the ancient past they would encode knowledge so that it would not be lost through verbal tradition retelling okay as you can you know see that you know you have a line of people you start a story and one end of the line and tell people to just repeat the story from from mouth to ear as it goes down to the other end of the line it generally becomes something that barely resembles what it started as okay not so with symbolism because it carries deep connotative meanings that are connected in with art types in the subconscious mind therefore it preserves the original teachings much better I hear the intro music for this break you're listening to what on earth is happening I'll be right back okay ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are discussing the first degree tracing board of the entered apprentice degree of Freemasonry it is image number nine that we are looking at on my website on the radio listen page image number nine and let's begin breaking this very complex series of symbols that is found in this board down of one element at a time okay so you will see that we are looking into an image here and there's a border around the outside that is blue and then there's a trestle okay and we have directional markers north south east and west okay with East arranged at the top of the image and then we are looking at a scene with three pillars okay there is a light pillar on the left hand side a darker pillar on the right hand side and then there is a pillar in the middle with a ladder on it okay leaned up against it basically and there is a checkered floor at the bottom of this scenario okay uh you see two stones or what are referred to in masonry as ash

Lars okay in the background there you see some building tools a raid by the pillars and then there is a ladder with three people on this ladder at three different positions and then above in the sky there is the Sun on the left the moon on the right and an eye with light radiating out of it in the centre of the image okay that's basically what is described that's what we're seeing here in this complex imagery so this tracing board is a representation a symbolic representation of what is known as the Temple of Solomon the Temple of Solomon now the Temple of Solomon exists biblically okay it's a it's this is found in the Bible and Solomon who was a king commissioned builders to build him a majestic temple in which he would basically worship God and and lead his people he commissioned the master builder Hiram Abiff to build this temple and again as I said in the first hour this is symbolic this is not about a physical building called the temple of Solomon that exists in Jerusalem okay this is about you you are this symbolic temple of Solomon okay it is about the earth as well and its relationship to the universe and this is about the universe it's about the concept that the universe is self-similar across scales that this is the principle of correspondence that's what it's known as in the tradition of Hermeticism okay people will be familiar with the phrase that which is above is like to that which is below okay we're simply as above so below it means that as is the microcon so goes the macrocosm as consciousness becomes imbalanced in many individuals individually you will see chaotic results in the shared collective experience that we call daily life it just logically makes sense okay so the concept of the correspondence between all things and the self similarity of elements within creation is expressed through this image the thing I want you to ultimately understand about this is this is about you it is not about anything external to you that's the first concept to keep in mind okay so let's look at the individual elements and what these symbolically represent okay not literally but symbolically represent in the image okay as symbols because an allegorical story unfurls as we decode each individual element of symbology within this complex piece of of imagery okay the checkerboard floors where I'd like to start what the checkerboard floor represents is low consciousness or simply unconsciousness okay it represents not being aware that's what the checkerboard floor represents okay it means that you can be on the within the light or within the darkness and you don't really know which is which okay you don't really have a deep understanding of natural law or morality you don't really have an understanding of the human psyche how it works how it may be manipulated through knowledge of how it works if one is not in possession of that same knowledge okay and therefore we see that this is the same symbolism that is on a chessboard so therefore it can be likened to the game of chess well the chest remove the pieces on the board okay so if you're on the board if you're on that checkerboard floor of the house as it is referred to as the temple of the floor of the temple okay you are but a piece that can be moved in position that will through conditioning they through mind control in other words by the Masters of the game and the masters of the game are these Oh cultists that I have referred to in the past that basically do have deep knowledge of the psyche of humanity of how the brain works and how the motivations and desires and instincts of people work and the knowledge is extensive and deep and it hasn't been amassed for thousands of years so they have an extreme head start they have an extreme advantage because they're working with deep intimate knowledge of how the game works how natural law works and how people work and most people in the world have no idea about any of these things they're completely in the dark and sadly many of them don't even want to know because they consider that things are so bad it's too much work it's too hard to do it requires too much effort and I don't want to be involved in trying to figure out what's really going on or improve myself I'd rather just remain in nuran you know and continue to get what I'm getting and that is exactly how how it works and that's what will continue to happen if people make that decision but if they want to improve themselves they can begin that stepwise process that requires effort and dedication and time of climbing that ladder off of the floor off of the gameboard floor where one is no longer just a pawn or a piece to be positioned in this grand game of chess that's being played by chess masters okay and they can become initiated into knowledge of self that's ultimately what this is about knowledge of self which is the only true knowledge really worth having is the understanding of of ourselves and how we work this is why we're being conquered as a people because we don't have an understanding of ourselves to any level of depth and most people will want to run away from that understanding instead of confronting sadly okay so what we need to do is work to toward the process of ascending that ladder that ladder is very important symbol which we'll get to okay well what we see before we even get to that ladder are these two pillars which are dualistic in their nature okay there is one there on the left that leads to the Sun one on the right that leads to the moon okay and let's leave it right there I hear the intro music for the next break so we will pick up on the concept of the two pillars and the duality that is inherent and that simple isn't and we come back after the break I'm Mark Hasse oh you're listening to what on earth assassin [Music] okay well back on what on earth is happening on your host mark past year before the break we were beginning to look into the two pillars that are in the forefront of this image that we're breaking down which is the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry and this left-hand pillar they're marked with an S at the base that s stands for strength this pillar is known as the pillar of jaw King or sometimes pronounced yakeen that's J a CH I N and it leads to the Sun overtop of that pillar and it is a Doric pillar and dork is a masculine quality building type okay it is the light pillar sometimes referred to as or simply the pillar of strength this would correspond in the Kabbalistic tradition to the pillar of mercy okay or the right hand path now in Freemasonry it is on the left okay because this is representative of the male solar qualities of the left brain all right that's what this represents the left brain hemisphere which is a logical mathematical scientific linear etc okay all of the the masculine qualities of consciousness and the right hand pillar pillar of bolas marked there with a bee [Music] I'm hearing some music on the liner without coming that coming from the network and I don't think we're special for another great carpet not sure okay faded off not sure really what that was but going right back into it the pillar of the lies on the right-hand side of the image that's boa Zi it's marked with a B okay this is the pillar on the right that leads to the moon and that is a Corinthian pillar which is a feminine building style maybe elaborate or ornate pillar it is a darker pillar is sometimes simply called the bark pillar in the Kabbalistic tradition this would correspond to the pillar of severity which is on the left hand side in the Kabbalistic tradition they're telling me on the network and that it has not that my voice has not been going out over

Oracle it appears so trying to bring that back up well anyway I will just continue on so as not to lose any more time this right hand pillar is called the pillar of Boaz and is marked with a B at the bottom or the base of the pillar and that B stands for beauty okay so we have the pillar of strength on the right representing the masculine qualities of consciousness and the feminine pillar on the masculine pillow on the left represents strength or the masculine qualities of consciousness that is the active teller the pillar of action okay and on the right hand side we have the pillar of Boaz or Beauty representing the feminine qualities the lunar qualities there is a break let's jump right back into it when I went on with this Freemason symbolism yeah people will have a field day with this one you know getting disconnected as soon as I start talking about the initiation of Freemasonry and some of its symbols will you know think that some forces don't want this information revealed but I can assure you it's just some frustrating technical difficulties and we seem to have have that handled now so I'm continuing on with the breakdown of the first degree tracing board and we were looking at the duality that is symbolized by the two forward pillars okay the pillars marked with the letter S and the letter B the pillar market the letter S there on the left is called the pillar of jocking sometimes pronounced yaqin that's J achi n this is the solar masculine pillar that is called the the light pillar okay because it's it's a basically a white whitish in color sometimes it's depicted as white and it is distinguished from the dark pillar on the right which is called the power of Boaz bo AZ the jackeen pillar is Doric okay in its architectural style and it leads to the Sun because it represents strength or the solar masculine quality that's what the SS at the bottom there's represents and it represents the solar masculine qualities of consciousness the left brain hemisphere and also action it is the active principle in the Trinity of consciousness thoughts emotions and actions the right hand pillar conversely the pillar of bolas boa Z is the Corinthian pillar it is dark because it is lunar or feminine and it represents the qualities of night or passiveness or things being cloaked or you know not out in the open okay so this pillar is the Sacred Feminine or the the lunar qualities of consciousness and it represents the internal sometimes veiled aspect of consciousness called emotion so we have the emotional pillar and the pillar of action and ultimately the goal that we need to scribe toward is to unify these two in a process of synthesis such that our actions are in alignment with our emotions therefore that middle pillar is the way okay and it is marked with the W there because it represents wisdom wisdom is what we do with what we know okay it's what we do when we know something is right or not right and the action that we decide to take on it and if it is in alignment with truth and morality and natural law we are ascending in consciousness and going up that ladder and that middle pillar is again has a Kabbalistic analog to it that is the pillar of mildness which is the middle pillar on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life so here repeat it again the three pets or pillars just like we saw when we broke down the Kabbalistic tradition and the Tree of Life so the the solar male pillar objects would correspond with the Kabbalistic teller of mercy okay which is about action and the external aspects of consciousness meaning what we do and then the pillar of the lies on the right the lunar pillar corresponds with the Kabbalistic color or path known as the path of severity which is about the internal qualities namely the emotional qualities and that is the veiled or dark or feminine aspect so these pillars we can clearly see are all about the three aspects of consciousness thought emotion and action then the pillar in the middle at the end of the board meaning if we look into it from a sense of depth perspective as we are moving forward it lies at the end of the journey okay this is the middle pillar the pillar of wisdom and it is called in the free Masonic tradition Jacob's Ladder okay and there is the ladder and again that's another story an allegorical story told in the Bible jacob ascend the ladder he sees the heavenly realms and the vistas of consciousness that are available to him in the higher state of awareness and when he comes back down to the earth he is sort of disillusioned and basically makes the statement that this place is a terrible place because it is in quite a state of disarray and in a state of ruins because people's consciousness are in such a state of imbalance so the idea here is unification of what seemed to be opposites the masculine and feminine qualities of consciousness or the left and right brain hemispheres but in fact they are really um need to be brought together into harmony and unison with each other if we are to again ascend in consciousness and go up jacob's ladder and this is all symbolic about healing one's own emotional mental and psychological state which is really in the modern world in most people in a very poor condition of all the conditioning and outright psychological manipulation and mind-control that we undergo from a very young age and the indoctrination that we are put through in school and the food's the horrible foods that a lot of people eat and take into themselves and the horrible media that they're connected to and the you know frivolous and trivial pursuits that they pay attention to the forms of media that they take into themselves all keep them in this state of imbalance in the brain and in the psyche which is called which is represented by the dualistic nature of these pillars so again the goal is synthesis and that is what is represented in the the depth aspect of the image meaning moving from what appears to be in front of you in the image to a farther place in the image as you go along that is the journey in life that you make toward unity consciousness okay if we are moving in the right direction which is toward the east you can see the East is in the direction ahead West would be back or door behind you okay South would be to the right and North would be to the left if you are progressing forward in this image okay and indeed East is toward the light or the Rising Sun and that's what is ultimately represented up at the top of the image not only on the left but even in the fall saying I were the rays of light are coming from the eye this is the synthesis or the union of the left and right brain hemispheres that is characterized by the turning on or the opening of the all-seeing eye which is the pineal gland in the center of the head okay the the gland or the chakra area that the Mystics of all different traditions have referred to as the third eye or the one eye the single eye in the Book of Luke in the Bible okay Jesus's words the words attributed to Jesus basically say that if you make the eye single your body will be full of light but if it remains dual your body will be full of darkness so in other words it's showing that the way to balance and light and this is told coincidentally or synchronistically I should say in the book of Luke which corresponds what the word light looks is light in Latin the Book of Luke is the book of light okay and that that very powerful symbolic allegory contained there also is an explanation of how to come on line to a higher state of awareness by unifying the masculine and feminine principles within the self we want to find emotion and action it looks like that yes that is all the time we have today you know it's funny because this this touches on exactly what I'll be talking about at the fear mind conference and I just got back from a dinner party while the technical difficulties one arrives and sure enough I was talking about how we only are seeing so much of the dark and the dark things and in this day and age because of so much light does that make sense absolutely the more light that is shed into a very dirty and disheveled room the more you will see of how bad learn at the state of disarray that room is in and that's what we do on the radio show five days a week the info home radio show our special contributor Mark Hasse Oh what on earth is happening calm is his website mark thanks so much lot to do it again next week mom thank you everyone check out the website free your mind conference calm and come on up out to the free your mind conference in Philadelphia this weekend if you're able thanks Lori I'll see you there folks alright we'll see you tomorrow night with another edition of the into love radio show special guest James fetcher and so much more stay tuned listen your time with Lee Rogers coming up next on Oracle broadcasting calm

What On Earth Is Happening Show #055

Topics: *No Description*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] okay welcome folks it is april 12 2011 and you're listening to the intel hub radio show on oracle broadcasting broadcasting five days a week Monday through Friday from 8 to 10 East Coast time that's 8 p.m. to 10 p.m. East Coast time and tonight we have a special treat for you by the way chefs busy busy busy working on many different projects editing so he'll be tuning in and maybe pop in here and there tonight on the show but we have a special treat for you nonetheless it's myself Bob Tuscan joint with our good friend Mark passio with what on earth is happening this is an extended version of what on earth is happening usually mark joins us for the second hour of the program but we're going to do two hours of what on earth is happening with myself and Mark passio of course his website what on earth is happening calm and I just got back from the free your mind conference in Philadelphia what an amazing conference that was I was so honored to be amongst many like-minded individuals and wonderful speakers I posted my talk if you haven't seen it yet or if you didn't get a chance to make it to Philadelphia it's up on YouTube so check it out that not for sale the number to NWO on YouTube that's our YouTube channel for the Intel hub and it's also at the Intel hub comm and the Intel hub radio.com and if having mark passed you on for two hours wasn't cool enough and of course he gave an absolutely amazing presentation that you'll have to watch on police and military occult symbolism and so much more that he got into we're going to have another special treat a fellow oracle broadcaster you know i'm best from his saturday show right before a good friend at truth frequency yes that's right folks none other than Freeman fly will be joining us in just a minute here on the Intel hub radio show so we got a special treat I know you guys haven't heard Freeman on Oracle in a while and we're going to ask him a little bit more about the freighter X controversy you know he's got a freemason not just the freemason I think he's a member of several different groups that you have to be invited to join is this guy really a secretly trying to discredit the movement and is is there a conspiracy amongst the freemen crowd I don't know I've been wondering myself we'll ask him about that we'll see what he has to say well also I've talked to him about his presentation and what he's been working on lately and he I know he's been really busy this month working on a lot of different stuff to to break on his website Freeman TV of course the site Freeman at tv.com and we'll talk with both Freeman and mark passio with what on earth is happening in just a minute but first let me mention that the radiation levels seem to continue to be of concern for most of the world yesterday we had dr. Richard Sauter on the program talking about the radiation leave levels in Fukushima and so we're going to continue to cover that and we'll do an update on the radiation issue at some point throughout the broadcast night and if you want to call up at any point on the broadcast tonight we may take phone calls and you can join us in this open dialogue at eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's toll-free eight six six a four one one zero six five all right so this is going to be a great show I'm really looking forward to we've got a lot to talk about both marking Freeman went to a freemason temple the Benjamin Franklin temple there in the historic Philadelphia and checked out all the symbolism all the stuff that they're not telling us about and we'll get into that and we'll talk about the conference so much more just to come in a little bit folks so folks don't go anywhere this is the Intel hub radio show on Oracle broadcasting you you all right cool guys you know how that's first segment is dude it's annoying or actually you have yours different don't you no no I got the same five minutes yeah it's awkward to bring people on for the first five minutes you know absolutely for then then he's like yeah so I just do a quick rant and preview or whatever and thanks a lot for for sending people I'm looking at the numbers they seem to be improving already all right I actually know I got a minute I'm gonna take a quick Tran yeah yeah he'll make it here doing the same thing here behind the scenes yeah I wish I could have stayed longer man I would have loved to check that temple up today with you guys yeah we have tons of pictures so I'll be posting them I'll post them on my facebook I think everybody who I am an had a great time I took even yarn even the Trivium Nazi himself our tour guide did not seem to like the questions that would be bad and um I asked questions to him that I knew the answers to the right and inevitable Susan whether he would what he would give us the correct answers to them right and every question he declined to answer or either a claim that he just simply didn't know and then I would answer the question to the rest of the crowd and I don't think he liked that and I when Janu more than he did much more when I went to thank him for the tour afterward he like you know wouldn't really shake my hand ah it was it was weird no wasn't wery standoffish you think you you think he was odds I wasn't trying to show a mom III thought it was things that they really should have been aware of I didn't you know they're all being very very respectful yeah yeah but uh I thought that was kind of weird other than that it was great hey I gave my first fake Masonic handshake what to them yeah he gave me a free pin fourth for the handshake yeah hey in their book shot they had Gadsden flag and Ben Franklin join or die key change is pretty cool Wow we got 30 seconds there guys No oh yeah we're on we need it not forget we're also recording on talk-show you might have to edit we're all and talk show yeah you might want to edit the last break there all right okay here we go stand by alright folks here we go the Intel hub radio show the Intel hub comm and the Intel hub radio.com are our websites and now joining us on the program with a special edition of both what on earth is happening and the Intel hub is none other than Mark passio mark thanks so much for doing this I really had a great time at the conference man you are a great host and I'm glad to have this special broadcast today well Bob I want to thank you so much for being part of this great event that we hosted here in Philadelphia this past weekend I want to tell all of the audience that is listening here tonight that the free your mind conference really went off without a hitch it was a phenomenal event it was a packed house standing-room-only on both days every speaker was just fantastic so much information was shared it's hard to even process at all I'm sure people will be processing this for a long time to come and it make wildly surpassed all my greatest expectations and that's all I can say I have absolutely no complaints everyone stepped up and played their role who was an organizer I want to give a heartfelt thanks to all of the organizers of the event without which this would not have happened yeah and I want to say thanks to all of the great speakers who gave of their time and their knowledge to make this event a memorable one who's really the the repercussions of this conference are only beginning because they're once all of this information hits the Internet which it's going to very shortly that's when the real repercussions of this event are going to just explode outward from here on out and I couldn't agree more yeah when people see the lectures and by the way my talk is up at the Intel hub so if you didn't get out there to see it please watch it on behalf of myself in the fear mine conference we felt that this was essential to be an open-source thing you know it's not any different than the occult if we hide this information then right you know that's what the occult is it's hidden information right mark and that's exactly what it is and we told everyone there they were welcome to film or record and the our only stipulation was as if they did so that we wanted a copy of it so we could do as we wanted with it you know since we hosted the event but we told everyone else they can freely share any of the information seen or heard there as well uh you know uh we did have a stipulation for filmers that if they wanted to sell it you know that would be a different story they should talk to us about that but you know because they would be making a profit from it but other than that anybody who wanted to film were record was welcome to do so and a few people did so and now we will be assembling all of that video and hopefully making pretty nice videos to share out there on the web with people will get the audio synched up with all of that and and just get it out there and share it as widely and as freely as possible that's what this and that's what this event was all about the open sharing of information that has has previously really been occulted from human eyes and ears for far too long that's exactly right it was the free your mind conference and it can be found at free your mind conference dot-com and there were so many people that came from all over the world we had so many like-minded individuals there it was just an amazing amazing conference with an energy level that I don't think I've ever experienced and along with myself Yann urban and so many other great speakers we had none other than the presence of Freeman fly and Freeman flies joining us live in the what on earth is happening studio also tonight that Freeman how are you today buddy fantastic Bob it was great to finally get to meet you face to face I know I hardly recognized you without curls I know man I get you know I do these videos and you know do it on a serious topic and people will comment on the hair I know it's such a distraction people the thing that looks great no I appreciate it and I eat tell us a little bit about your review of the conference oh my god it was mind-boggling somehow that the best terms I can put it in it was fantastic the way that everybody's talks in graded with everyone else's I mean it was such an interdisciplinary study of the weird that everybody got a little bit of in-depth knowledge on all these uh seemingly composite topics that all just congealed into one big picture yeah and I would I would love to do it and be like to be that person that hadn't heard any of this stuff before right and sit down I was thinking of our waiter at the restaurant if you don't bud when we're all there eating in this diner and here I'm sitting across the room with a guy who's been to Mars and time to watch Lincoln gets shot and another man whose specialty is orbs and speaking on extraterrestrial politics and we're just gabbing about this he's telling me about the climate of Mars one of the waiters like do you want eyes do with that like if they just knew oh how weird their planet was right it's funny and if they only knew the history that was in that room the the amount of information it I actually that same waiter Freeman asked me he said what was the conference about and for me to have to explain it to him was like uh it was about the and I just didn't think that mountains of Freemason on the way outside of the Philadelphia Lodge asked me the same question dance it out a little bit you're out let's get a little bit more about the the Freemason trip they went to the the freemason temple there and what we'll talk about that after the break but Freeman tell us the people at Oracle broadcast and they want to know where have you been buddy I I suppose I've been up on my little holy mountain kind of getting my thoughts and feelings together doing art do an artistry pulling things together I got a new DVD with five hours together and did all the artwork menus DVD stuff you know all that good stuff so I presented that here at the free your mind conference the first copies to go out they should be limited edition because the print is off but so I worked on that a lot I worked on art and I began my permaculture garden I got the worm farm all together permaculture absolutely we we know and we have our whole block together on this already fine we're all starting to collect our compost we've all got the worm farms going up we've got ours done because we had to get it done before we left and we're getting the whole neighborhood to start to dig ant and we're going to overgrow the Illuminati we're going to outgrow our government I love that idea I'm a huge fan as you know I'm also into permaculture and that kind of thing and I also have a large bin with red wigglers and I give them for the compost and I collect those worm castings and those worm castings are an awesome fertilizer they're they're one of the best things that you can put in the garden and please folks understand how important it is to plants even and going back to how all these stalks connected you ended your talk with that statement Freeman plant seeds and it seemed like almost everybody there was on the same page with the fact that we need to seek some sort of you know solution some sort of light based initiatives some sort of I don't know how you would put it but we needed to plant seeds essentially absolutely I'm calling it the friendship agenda you can call it what you will but for me it's the friendship agenda and friendship is going to be the currency of the future I can guarantee you that you better get out there and start making some Fred you want to make it through these next few years I totally agree absolutely alright here we have about 30 seconds here and then we got to take another quick break but when we get back we'll talk more about that and then mark I'll let you leave the conversation for a little bit and talk about whatever it is that you had planned for the show tonight and of course we'll talk a little bit for a moment or two about the Frater x conspiracy that's been brewing on oracle broadcasting don't go anywhere this is the Intel Hub radio show you all these segments are too short the truth frequency here to tell you all about our favorite suppliers of NPO Jensen tapered plant that has only 10 minutes it's ridiculous supplier that I trust refresh ayahuasca vine directly from the Amazon basin just go to truth frequency radio comic did you see the video yet there's already tons of comments on there with which one Bob the what the talk between him and I I created aa aaan on Facebook or on arm it's on the to do tube here yeah any the link I posted on I'm streaming Facebook as well though here's the way wait until you see all the comments I said oh my god three men gave the lion paw handshake they're saying that you were new age new age that new age now I have been cheating the multinational farmer cartels and have avoided expensive doctor bills by taking inter food product every day needs of the product the promotion peace or Freemasonry total fail oh my god we were promoting take a tour food coconut powder and switch to all organic user cafe coffee and cocoa mojo you won't need them go to the next comments good and to haul this for free-thinking individual the caters no certain religion etc and open mine is a free mind yeah somebody I agree with that this will increase your energy stamina and focus you know you can't take on the new world order from your couch and erm ood calm or give them a call today eight seven six to ninety two thirty eight eight six six seven six to ninety two thirty eight tell them Jack loves Nick amazon.com has become a leader in online skills and is a place where school could find and discover virtually any which they want black amazon offers thousands of products we're all the listeners tonight seems like it's a range of electronic command my name and they fled you know what I'm beginning to wonder man seriously no joke boy we got 30 seconds here guys but also operate retail website offers programs mark why don't you bring us back from the break you got it it could get purchases through Amazon or for podcasting calm a portion if just let it let the music to get right a little bit you know find great price to my hard to find I filled in a little bit Rocky here we go she's on that website again is Amazon or broadcast.com sigh this is my favourite journey live weekdays for my chambers lines of 11:00 to 3:00 p.m. Central time here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network alright ladies and gentlemen we're back here on the Intel Hub radio show I'm mark passio of what on earth is happening dot-com we're joined here in studio tonight with Freeman fly and Freeman after giving a phenomenal talk at the free your mind conference and by the way I just want to say that that introductory video that you play just knocked everybody completely out of the water it was just incredibly great it was enlightening and it was hilarious the chemtrail that was slow why I just got to make sure they get all the props for that flow white calm and those guys are awesome check out reptilian brain yeah they have one that I played with Tim trails I like what I star in hey Eric awesome very well done oh I have for you aside from your own talk whoo what other speaker at the conference really resonated with you and with your material who did you enjoy well you like right definitely I was so thankful that you came in there and explained a lot of the things that I felt that I had neglected and skimmed and you got real deep and anyway I really loved your talk I also really enjoyed Alfred Weber's explanations of chemtrails and I think the most shocking moment I had was when Alfred Webber came out and said that Dennis Kucinich was the one that shot down the chemtrail anti chemtrail legislation yeah that was a bombshell out of all the things I heard that was the one that really really struck me I had heard that I think finish in the new film and all of that and so he introduced a lot of information technical data that I had not heard about the chemtrails as well so that was also one of the most informative presentations for me yeah great so after the conference we went to a diner and enjoyed some food and we hung out with friends and talked about what had just taken place and then you let me know that you while on the remainder of your stay here in Philadelphia we're going to visit the Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania and as I have also taken that tour in the past I said well if you're going to go on Tuesday during the day I'd like to join you and bring a few friends so we all met there and I want to ask you what you thought of the experience taking the tour the Grand Lodge and tell the listeners a little bit about what we saw and heard there today all right well everyone at the conference wanted to come on this tour huh and so I was a little concerned that we were going to show up with like 2030 people because I went ahead and said well this is the time we'll be there so actually we did have a really good turnout of people that showed up all of them were just class aid people and we really tried to teach your treat these Masonic friends of ours with with respect and understanding and ask really nice questions and and see what it was like with them I think that they shorted us that they rushed us that they I had told him at the very beginning of the tour that my main focus was to see that Egyptian room and he rushed us right out of there I you know I don't know that I want to go elsewhere with really like I got into that room a little bit late I barely got to spend one minute 60 seconds if that in that room and he rushed us right out of there there was a clear there was clearly a rush job being done because I've taken that tour before in the past and it was not conducted like that it was definitely a more leisurely pace we were rushed for some reason or another for sure yeah absolutely I mean it was it was hardcore when he I feel like I'm not doing my job as the host or the the tour guide doesn't yell at me at least one you know so he did he scolded us yelled at us because I wasn't going to leave the room I was like no this is what I came here for you see there's a sigil a magical feel up on the ceiling of the Egyptian room that I drew into my picture when I was 10 years old and I've never documented this fact I knew it was true because I'd already been to the Philadelphia Lodge once where they did actually throw it out a man came bursting through a secret passage in the wall and the last time I would there so maybe they're just aware of me now because but you know we were passing it off we had two Mason's in the audience plus one that they thought was amazing or myself and they so you would think that they were given they would give the brothers a little more credit than that and so even with three supposed Freemasons in the tour with us they still yeah we're very very hasty and and wouldn't give us a legit answer for anything either this guy was the most ignorant Mason I've ever seen or he wasn't going to tell us anything I would I would definitely have to agree that that was that was the vibe on the tour I often tell listeners that also I attempted to shake the tour guides Hann and thank him for the tour you know and he was very standoffish yep but Freeman gave him the Freemason handshake and he loved it huh well by the end of the tour they had figured out I had to go back and purchase a couple more tickets for guys that just not getting Freeman style and I'll let them but then the guy counted all the tickets and told you no anyway so I went to get I cut some more tickets and on the way out the guy I was talking to over the tickets he starts talking to me again he's like what are you all doing here and I say well we're here for the free your mind conference well I wasn't going to say that at first but he pressed and he's like well what is that like mind control well I think some people talk about him alter and he's like I don't buy India that you know we got conspiracy theorists in here all the time and they you know I want to make something out of all this and I'm like yeah I know isn't it nuts brother you know and he's like so what larger you're from and I I you know I'm thinking I'm like oh God number one you just totally passed with it and so I started talking about the crazy conspiracy theorist and he gave me he gave me a Masonic handshake and I returned and and so he gave me a few free pins from watch and but yeah what are you gonna do yeah well you know everybody seems to think you're freemason these days Freeman I mean you have let me add that because this is going to lead into what you're saying is that the the Freemason there asked me well what did they think when they saw your free Masonic symbols because I have a compass square and G on that coat and he's like what did they think of you at that conference and I said well you know here there were x8 nests and people that have been to Mars but people were more freaked out about the compass going G than that than any of the people that were there that's too funny and of course mark you came from that dark background unfortunately absolutely I thought it was very fitting that uh in the time frame it's very synchronistic I have been discussing and breaking down the esoteric tradition of Freemasonry on my radio show for the past several weeks and the free your mind conference coincided with that material I didn't plan it that way and then having Freeman speak at the conference and then him telling me that he was going to be attending uh the tour of the temple today on the day of my show I said you know I have to be a part of that and then try to bring them onto the show tonight it's to synchronistic all that's flowing together you know amazing just an amazing conference and a great learning experience from Loren Eisenhower to Alfred Weber and Andrew basiago what an amazing group of speakers and you know open-minded yet not open-minded because an open-minded mind without critical thinking as I explained in my talk mark is a programmable mind so that's right we have to understand being just open-minded anyways mark that when we get back break from break where we got planned oh well we can continue to talk about things that happened at the conference we can continue to go into Freemasonry we could talk about other areas of the occult we can ask Freeman what he has planned next any of those things are up for grabs we can go to into the fraud rx material and see well nice to say about that yeah we should definitely press Freeman on the Frederick's conspiracy if you will I should have got the effect for my voice for that and make a real spooky and anyways and also check out the talk on our YouTube channel that Freeman and I had at the conference a quick little 10 minute talk we did and we had that spooky freemason handshake in there to get people talking anyways folks said this is the inn Hubb radio show where we do the talking five days a week on oracle broadcasting dot-com along with other great shows including Freeman's and so many many more don't go anywhere we'll be right back this is the Oracle broadcasting radio network okay cool break time we just dropped off the talk show really yeah oh no we didn't we did we did not I'm sorry that was Oracle broadcasting I drop Oracle you drop the phone yeah I drop them in the break so I don't have to hear the commercials diet all right you do that you know and thought about that yeah I do it and it you know I kind of get a headache having talked over the commercials and stuff yeah so I just look when you don't drop them how do you mute our voices if it hits it automatically right yeah mouthing as the music stops you're out well not as soon it's like a second or so after as long as the music's playing once the commercials come on you know either there's a tail end of the commercials they're free man that will get you so they dock your voice in and out like a second in other commercials or something dude okay I noticed this because it maybe it's just our bumpers how they're set up or something but I think that's yeah I noticed that that happens sometimes right all right let's all I think in the next segment I want to ask Freeman some things about Freemasonry and then we could segue into the fraud erects conspiracy quote conspiracy cool take it away I'll let you get bring us back again those have to figure out how I want to play that yeah man I don't know honestly I don't know if he is that William could burn uh you know it's very interesting somebody just tagged me in a photo here at the conference this is a great picture cool I want to be brought up to speed on the whole thing because I'm only heard bits and pieces okay so be good enough for me to get caught up on it yeah Bob's been attempting to tell me about it I'm not sure I know the whole conspiracy myself hahaha I've been in the chat room so what these guys are adamant and I need a new microphone what you guys got planned for tonight we're gonna after the show we're just gonna hang out and party that's all cool nice to have a good time on the shoulder they're very it is very richly deserved after you know a weekend of hard hard work dude last night I slept like you would not believe uh I fell asleep I've never fallen asleep in my life this early I fell asleep at 7 p.m. last night and I slept until about 8:30 this morning he kept waking me up why what is what was she doing you get hungry at the boarding come on it was our one day to leave is no it's all good she gets hungry that early I know and then she yeah Wow so all right here we go 10 seconds there we go you you okay the Intel hub radio show on Bob Tuscan join with mark passio of what on earth is happening and Freeman fly of Freeman tv.com let's jump right back into it Marco where do we go from here okay I want to ask Freeman a little bit about Freemasonry in general being that this is a topic I've been discussing on my show for the last many weeks I want to basically see what your perspective is on the dichotomy between true esoteric Freemasonry which is attempting to teach natural law morality and higher standards of behavior versus what Freemasonry but I shouldn't even use the term freemason versus what masonry or what I term dark masonry has become in the modern day through infiltration by dark occult orders and this is a thing that I don't feel that many people grasp or realize about the craft because they don't study it in depth and they don't go into its allegories and into its traditions and into its rituals and into its symbology and break it down and study it on their own and read a lot about it from eclectic sources and and a wide variety of material and and baton and um and resources and they make a quick snap judgment about something that I feel that they know little about I feel young Ervin touched on this greatly when he broke down what the occult is yon included the of the etymology of the word occult as I often do in my presentations and he showed how a cultists get away with what they get away with dark occultists in particular get away with what they get away with because of the methods through which they have hidden information and they've done this through the dark or perverted use of the Trivium the Trivium is a tool it's a tool only if you twist and pervert something and you keep it you keep it back or veil it from people that do not have those same tools at their disposal then you are in a distinct advantage over those people and you were able to use those same tools against them as a weapon and I feel this is what Freemasonry in the modern day in the lodge system has become to an extent okay now there's not not everyone that is again uh there are there are good and bad in all areas okay and I wouldn't make the claim that people in the lower levels of pre masonry are involved in the global conspiracy or anything like that but they're not privy to some of the things that go on in the upper echelons of their hierarchical institution so I Freeman I want you to respond to to get your take on that see what it is that you think will make about Freemasonry in the traditional sense versus what it has become in the modern day and add any other thoughts that you have on that topic when I brought the topic of Freemasonry out when I presented it for the first time on on the Freeman perspective I was trying to announce to the world and people that hadn't known before that magicians were in charge of their reality and in creating their culture now what I didn't expect was to form a witch-hunt I was just trying to say hey look things aren't quite the way that you think they were and that's alright people are used to that with my show I follow that I did not know I was really forming a witch-hunt and what I learned that over experience was in watching what Patriot Christian radio has formed into of what it began as was a very stand on your soapbox point at Satan and say bad bad bad and this was never my intention my intention was to introduce and to explore and so but since I had been put into a platform that was traditionally a Christian Patriot platform and then when I put out those stuff about Freemasonry immediately people wag their finger and say evil Satanist so I had hoped that when I came into this and I introduced it immediately that my father was freemason and that my mother was Eastern Star and that I had grown up with this in my family and that I should have a more fundamental view of it so that you could understand what it is so yes I saw this witch-hunt form and that that kind of shocked me and I was like oh wait okay I need to make sure and balance this I was just trying to make you aware of magic and so when we start to look into the concepts of magic and Freemasonry then you clearly find that this is a unified system at Freemasonry is a system of magic and if you believe within the Scottish Rite legends of Albert Pike and his writings then it's the Kabbalistic practices or the Hebrew mysticism and this is obvious trifa how many hexagrams that we see in that lodge right absolutely Kabbalah is the basis of all Western mystery traditions and it is indeed parallel with Freemasonry to study one is to study the other and I broke down Kabbalah fairly extensively on past shows and showed how there is a light tradition to the Kabbalah as well however being a tool as it is being information regarding self in the deeper nature itself that information can and has also been perverted and used as a weapon against people who remain in ignorance of it this is why taking in information into a great degree and from an eclectic variety of sources is really the only way to build the immune system so to speak that's what the the jaan talked about the Trivium as a message as a method of of building the immune system of critical thinking of not being able to be fooled of understanding how to learn and the true nature of self and uh his presentation I felt dovetailed so much with with yours and with mine and because it was explaining the depths of what the occult really is you know that impressed me very much about Young's presentation in particular and then I went into some of the symbolism of the dark occult with my background understanding how of the controller class the so-called controller class of the military and police are actually Oh ethically mocked through symbols and signs and words as well so I broke that down in the might in my presentation what I feel is that when it comes to different occult traditions we really need to try to get out of unit dimensional thinking one dimensional thinking is so prevalent amongst people in the freedom movement and in the truth movement they think that there is only one side for these different traditions because they have other belief systems that conflict with what they have heard about them but not they've never really gone and depth and looked at what it really is for again from a very deep perspective of study and discipline and taking the time to do that honestly that's why I invited FRA direct into the show this was the whole point in purpose of bringing him out now whether we believe it or not now I'm not too sure as far as I know this is the first time Parata Rex has ever been on the air and he's doing a fantastic job for just jumping in both feet of course there is the whole conspiracy grabs he has been on the air before me is he made it to you Freeman that he sounded a lot like the people that were saying that was him on who was it well I'll tell you I was questioning him I was like are you sure are you sure this is in you this is the Bill Cooper show with a freemason named William Morgan now maybe for otter X's this William Morgan maybe did come out and start to expose Freemasonry as luciferianism which I think Broderick certainly should recognize that it is and problem being is when you start to look into this type of light bringer and things in the the immediate equation with Satan there's massive confusion there and I'll tell you straight forward there is no biblical support to say that Lucifer is Satan so now you got to reorient all your thinking you got a wipe your white mind clean and start over again and this is why I threw for otter X out there in front of everyone and said err pick his brain and his whole purpose was to come out and share with you how the potential of this Scottish Rite Freemasonry there are Scottish Rite in York right there are other masonry as well but these two are the main players and how the Scottish Rite are coming in and seeking to dominate Freemasonry totally and he believes that the Scottish Rite are the Bavarian Illuminati and when we look to the leaders when we look to who are we considered truly evil at least in my book say like Dick Cheney George Bush Hillary Clinton the ones that are truly evil what I call baby Eaters they are so far beyond Freemasonry that you shouldn't even consider the topics together I totally agree I feel that what this is a complete perversion of the original tradition and one of the things that I will often refer to this as is chaotic masonry that the Pope is something that Freeman brought up in his presentation it is the the realm of souls that died in in disgrace or in unconsciousness or in fear and insane insane Wow very interesting stuff mark I don't mean to interrupt but they were coming up to another pesky break here and when we get back we'll dive deeper into that and so much more in folks 6 6 7 is the part of the equation they don't want you to know about we'll talk about that don't go anywhere this is the Intel hub radio show on Oracle broadcasting calm you you Noba constitute back of your hand you read books listen to podcast guys great show uh did Marco run walked upstairs I bet he did grass up dude yo dude we got mark passio and Freeman together in the studio live on the show right now you just missed a little bit of Frederick's talk I know you're interested oh nice not yeah I'll have a listen cool dude hey you know looking at that Freemason ring and I think I recognize that from one of the cops that used to live in my old neighborhood Freeman yeah are you a cop they used to live in Christians neighborhood see there that I think they're muted store they went up went upstairs now that's not a freemason ring yeah what's dude now it was asked Freeman from when Freeman gets back I'll let you ask no dude I saw it in person err you guys live no we're off there were we're on break okay we got it we'll be back I'm in the middle of a show okay yeah we'll be back in a sec I just wanted to call you in like say what's up you know I would have called you live on air like that dude oh no I know I know that's on the show yo are you guys back are you minute mark they went upstairs to put the dogs in with the dog started barking I think they had a meeting there they Robert Bob we're back we had a well take care of something put the dogs up yeah sorry no worries I figured that a I got it's Freeman there Freeman I believe went out to smoke a cigarette okay uh yeah I just we got Chris geo on the line uh we're not back on live you know no no okay great Chris you want to pop on say hi first yeah I'll be more than happy to do you want me to ask the hard core question yeah yeah yeah I'll let you press them live on air okay great is that all right with you Marsh that's fine with me it's a follow up right Chris I'll let you I'll let you do my dirty work for me brother all right none of my none of the knowledge that I hold the secret anybody that wants to ask I will answer to the best of my ability all right cool thanks Ilan I so we'll start off with mark and then when Trainmen gets back I'll let you talk to him and asked in the freighter ex I mean we just got into it a little bit so try not to what will make it a segment all right the freighter X thing is new to me I don't know too much about that those questions will all have to go to Freeman okay want to ask me anything else I'm up for it okay well start off we'll just do casual and Freeman should be back by then sure Freeman just got here okay cool we go stand by us you you that tune you hear there is by our good friend Chris Jill and Sheree of truth frequency radio and how appropriate is it that Chris is now joining us in this wonderful discussion we're having here Chris how you doing tonight buddy all doing great always a pleasure to be on with you Bob and great work at the conference both to you and Mark Freeman I saw some of the videos and I was just really blown away at the presentation particularly it's yours Bob I really didn't know you had that kind of presentation in you and my hats off to you is that because I'm Jewish it is the work because of the hair actually the hair let me jump in and say something to everyone here and the listeners are Bob this was his first real public speaking speaking appearance as a presenter and he did such a professional job it was just absolutely outstanding you would have never known it was his first time he was very comfortable up there and blew everybody away with his presentation a phenomenal job oh thank you guys you're too kind and that's adaxel a baller let's see if I can public speak on my own radio show now but know that talk is actually underneath our chat at the Intel hub radio calm so check it out when you get a chance after talk it's an hour-long talk I called it knowledge darkness and the lights and that was a big theme throughout the conference we may get a chance to take calls a little bit later on the show but first I wanted to bring Chris on to follow up a little bit on some of the freighter X questions in the Freemason questions for Freeman here at Chris I know you've been wanting to talk with Freeman for a while about it so I'll let you go ahead and gear your concerns towards him absolutely and I appreciate the opportunity definitely and for on putting it out like this because I think this is something that needs to be addressed because there's a lot of questions that people are asking asking me too and I have no idea what to tell them all I can go based on the facts that I've seen and we seem to see a movement towards Freemasonry in the truth movement I don't even want to call it a truth movement because it's that that term itself is like the term truth or any other term that the CIA came up with but you know for lack of a better term we'll just call the truth movement and we see it with we are changed craig Fitzgerald coming in and proclaiming that he's a 33rd degree freemason and that was set up I mean definitely was set up now the question is was it why was it set up you know was it set up to create this diversion or a distraction or to cause division etc now I talked to a couple of people on the inside with the Crick Fitzgerald situation and they said a year prior to that Craig had said that he was studying this there all these Freemason manuals just so he can you know get an idea of the way they think then a year later he turned comes out he makes our video so he went from the leap from being a porch mason to being a full-blown 33rd degree and I understand that a lot of its honorary etc and he's probably not a 33rd degree in the sense that you know George Bush and other people like that are but that just goes to show that we are making a move towards Freemasonry and it's kind of getting me on it kind of got me uneasy because on one hand I understand we need to know what they what they know we need to know what they think and the best the best lie is 80% truth so we need to dig out that 80% of truth that's in the lie but when you look at it from the higher perspective and you see you know all the Masonic symbolism on all of these states like 9/11 77 etc and you start to see that the Masons at least the very top level from what I'm able to gather are pretty bad people and if you read morals and Dogma Albert Pike etc you'll see that basically they worship the Lucifer now we can you know go through the question of who is Lucifer and all of that is he Satan I personally don't think so I think Lucifer is um more of a separate entity all right like you know weight ratios yeah what's here is response well you know in everyone's belief it's David Icke supreme Eights and Jordan Maxwell is a freemason a you know Bill Ryan's of Freemasons Zecharia Sitchin's of freemason Freeman's are freemason so I figured I'd just throw the cost of the wind and let anybody think what they wanted to think I thought it was a grand opportunity and I think to say that all Freemasons are liars is showing a bit of ignorance what we need to real lies is that it was the the free Masonic order that brought about the ideas of fidelity chivalry and honor into systems of civilization now I agree with you and we start to look around and we recognize that every single corporate logo out there can be absolutely classified within a free Masonic ritual and it was every corporate founder that I could locate their affiliation with Freemasonry almost every major corporation has been founded by freemason right I mean you know they're known by their by their fruit that the tree is known by the fruit sitted bears and I mean y'all right you're right this is a view on their part as well but see to say that 9/11 is a freemason number it's not correct 9/11 is is an occult number and if you were to study it you would have to turn to some organization like the Ordo Templi Orientis if you wanted to get to kenneth grant and read his whole extrapolation on the numbers nine eleven because see this was something of major concern to them the Satanists will tell you that these are Satan's panic numbers and then also the occult is such as kenneth grant and Aleister Crowley will also tell you that these numbers are satanic now Aleister Crowley went ahead and switched his Kabbalah and in order and switched his tarot cards so as you look to his Tarot his magic he actually incorporated 911 into his magic now Aleister Crowley was considered wicked and I believe he would be anyone that could lead people to freeze and die on top of a mountain without giving a hand is evil so now you're seeing somebody using a tool for evil now I judge Aleister Crowley by his his fruits because he was that wicked and I can judge others by their fruits such as W and HW and those that were involved in the Twin Tower incident but I cannot judge Freemasonry on the numbers nine eleven because this is not part of their practice and if you were to start and talk with any of the Freemasons about any of these topics they're going to go what are you talking about Kabbalah I am I don't what you mean a lot of them are ignorant about the roots of their own tradition I think I believe that I saw that clearly today in the temple where I asked the the gentleman who was the tour guide if he even knew who the face was in the middle of the very emblem that is the the seal for the Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania and he had no idea whatsoever I actually educated him about that telling him that that face is the face of the Greek Sun god Apollo with the rays of light streaming off of his face and uh it seemed like you know he was Jenny just genuinely really didn't know you know the whole thing is that the dark occult has infiltrated every order that was once positive it is Satanism it is dark luciferianism dark Freemasonry is something that is the antithesis of the true esoteric tradition of Freemasonry which if studied is actually a way to arrive at a deep understanding of natural law principles this is why these principles were enshrined in the founding documents of this country and they were largely constructed by Freemasons over time the the 9/11 event as well while I would not say it is a free Masonic ritual it is a ritual that employs the symbolism of Freemasonry in a dark way again d'arco cultists do not create anything they take over things they they obscure they occult they pervert and they they use things that are already pre-existing because they don't have creative energies that's a Sacred Feminine manifestation creativity they don't have that because they don't have true care they don't have a truly developed right brain hemisphere and most of all where that common were creative creativity and creative energy comes from as the heart and we know their heart chakras are completely closed down they're Psychopaths all they can do is pervert they never create they take something that already exists and they twist it and then they infiltrate it and take it over and writing that message is where you can judge fraud or X because Chris you know darn well how hard it is to put on one of these shows and to do it just for nothing but the love in your heart and broader X is very concerned for the humanity and he is giving up his time he has four children he is taking his time out to study and to share all that he has with those that will listen well I understand that one of my one of the big red flags to me was that he uses the name freighter X I handed him okay well for my research freighter X at was also the title held by Alistair kid you know that Scientology also has a Freezone interesting well I have a feeling that we're not going to get this solved at this break before this next break which is come out with an assessment but when we get back we'll dive deep into this folks I promise you and we'll let Chris chill hang out for a little bit longer with us on the program

Freeman fly mark passio Bob Tuscan and this is the Intel hub radio show don't go anywhere our number two to come you alright guys break time let me call my buddy here real quick and ask him something on everybody all talking at once now sorry about we were muted doors that's good that's what it happened to get into yeah yeah yeah I'm on what's what's going on we're loving this we're really enjoying it - I'm hearing and I brought Kristen to be devil's advocate a little bit that's fans matter yeah I'm just I'm completely confused I'm convinced that a couple of weeks ago we stepped into a parallel universe and this is a completely different timeline go ahead yeah what's up man we're doing a good show it's Spacey around around yeah I can come by after the show we're gonna show what's that we're going to start off first - what time is that we're trying to leave here but 9:15 I'm 15 what time you're done with yourself at 10:00 yeah a little bit duffle whatever okay all right well minna I'll meet up with you guys tomorrow something hi face all right sorry how to do that Chrissa I'd encourage you to check out some of the past podcasts I did on Freemasonry in the last few weeks and to continue to listen to the next few weeks I'm temping to break down the really deep esoteric explanation of what Freemasonry really is and how it's been perverted over time if we understand it symbols from the true tradition I think it would make a lot more sense a lot more sense to a lot of people but it takes a lot of time and study and it takes people pointing people in the right direction as well so that they can see as it really is before it's been twisted because believe me I would not tell you there aren't dark evil people involvement in that Lodge system okay I would be lying if I did well looking to look at Christianity or any other after we get that here we go stand by everybody mute Halloween is a disclaimer this program may not go along with your free program both project description Wow our number two yes that disclaimer is truer than ever this episode of the Intel hub radio show definitely goes against Chris Joe and myself Bob Tuscans pre-programmed views on Freemasonry and we're joined with none other than Mark passio of what on earth is happening and Freeman fly is joining us on the program talking a little bit about the controversies that's been stirring around the Oracle broadcasting family a little bit about freighter X a guest host that Freeman had on and I don't want to focus on this too much but I think it's good that we get this out of our system and address some of these concerns that Christian has and and maybe some of our listeners do as well I'm not taking sides that you know Chris I do believe that there are good people possibly involved with Masonic you know lower level sort of porch Masons as you call them and they just do it as a business thing or you know there again I'm sorry to interrupt them but up at the upper echelon you better believe there are beautiful wonderful people up there as well I'm classified manly P Hall as one of these people who ever read his his basics of understanding you would realize how much he loves humanity and and and that's where I judge people from and I I'm going to chime in on that as well for a moment uh at the upper echelons also I know a 32nd degree Mason he's a personal friend of mine he's a wonderful person he's really trying to help the world and I'm going to bring him on the show in a few weeks to do a full interview talk to him about his experiences in the craft and you're going to be very very surprised at who it is and that I'll leave it at that and leave it as a surprise resident but it got me wondering certain is that you know good works are done in the light and darkness is done and the bad word down in the darkness and free masonry has always been in the darkness it's constantly infiltrated if you want to put it like that and the higher-ups are you know pretty bad people I mean look at George Bush Aleister Crowley l ron Hubbard etc all they wanted to do with control now we can apply the same logic to Christianity or any other organization and say oh well the pure roots of it is completely pure etc Bester's hijacked into this evil thing now you know the way they indoctrinate people is they'll tell them that it's all good and oh you know you're a good person if you do it I've met the lower-level porch Masons now they all tell me the same thing you have to be a very good person to join the freemason but there comes a point in time to where they tell you okay if you want to join Freemasonry then you denounce all of your other beliefs religions and take up Lucifer as your as your God they don't put it like that but an example that I use sometimes is they'll say okay here's a Bible here's a cross spit on the Bible and denounce Christianity and proclaim yourself as a freemason and the ones who don't do it they don't move up and they're told oh that's you know good work brother you're not supposed to do that that's what a true freemason would do but the ones that do do it then they get the secret knowledge and then they move up and then they they really start to understand what it is so put half the truth out here and just to tell people oh it's a you know big it's a big party where people wear aprons and bake cookies I'm sorry I just I don't go along with all I'm certainly not saying that absolutely not I agree with much of what you just said actually um there are when you get to some of the operations depending on who is controlling things in that particular particularly you better believe things like that go on I wouldn't doubt that firm for a moment or tell you otherwise however we have to we do have to understand that it is a perversion of the original tradition you brought up Christianity I'm sorry about the real quick yeah well I I want you to finish it up over come up to another break so real quick okay no problem I'll pick it up on the other side sounds good and I think we have a lot to talk about this is a great conversation I didn't realize this would inspire so much great thoughtfulness and you know I think we need to the cell like I said so what will jump into it when we get back here in just a moment this is the Intel hub radio show you throughout history the power station money had been used to claim an interval all right I was trying of something but I lost my train of thought I thought well I think I'm going to chime in is relating the perversion of Freemasonry to the perversion of the philosophy of early Christianity and how the gnostic tradition was basically overtaken and replaced by a show theological Christianity through the Council of Nicaea via Constantine and it's very similar to the infiltration of true Freemasonry which dates back I mean that the people who think that that started in the 1700s don't understand that this tradition has been around for thousands of years and it has been slowly infiltrated by sorcerers which is our whole different class of entities than magicians and I make that distinction between magic and sorcery this is these are unpopular terms by people you know who are left brain thinkers or by people who think that both of these things mean you know darkness and evil as I have explained on the show before like you know magic is influencing change to occur in accordance with higher will higher law natural law you know and sorcery is the perversion of that to influence people to do the bidding of the sorcerer and I Freeman has a lot to say to chime in on that and like makes that distinction in his own work as well all right so where do you guys want to pick it back up when we get back I want I want to jump into likening the default of true Freemasonry to the fall of true Christianity because I think those two things those two of traditions really teach the same message all right well I'll let you bring us back into and get it started sure and Chris feel free to hang out and chime in if you like okay all right here we go coming back in just a moment guys it's funny I brought up Andrew basiago the show last night and the guest was calling them out saying this guy's a liar this guy is a huckster buh-buh-buh-buh-buh it's always great when you bring somebody up and then the guest is like I hate this person they're a they're an agent oh yeah who together Richard Sauter oh really I'm supposed to have him on he's the deep underground base guy yeah yeah oh we got into that a little bit during a panel discussion as well yeah he deep underground bases yeah did I mention the thing that happened on our show no no though we had that guy who owned that company and he yeah yeah the people buying these underground bunkers and and also these arcs now that they're building are these illuminators and Bilderbergers or however you mispronounced it anyway stand by here we go mark bring us back coming back and we're on now standby you all right ladies and gentlemen were back on mark passio we're here with Bob husky and crispy oh and Freeman fly so we were talking about before the break I was alluding to the the infiltration of Freemasonry by dark occultism and how this is likened to the fall of original esoteric Christianity if you study the gnostic tradition which is what I believe the was the early philosophy of true Christianity and you understand how this wonderful heartfelt philosophy about oneness the law of one the divine spark and all beings could not be allowed by the controlling class of its time to propagate and to be to basically be the to come from a spark and and be allowed to be fanned into a roaring fire so to speak the controllers had to shut that philosophy down and they did this through the Council of Nicaea and many people will know about this Constantine making a perverted version of Christianity based upon Astro theology and based upon really older Sun worship the cult of the Sun of the Aten in other words and in Constantine's time this was the Roman Sun God Sol Invictus the Unconquered Sun he simply grafted the same Astra theological story of the Sun onto our this new philosophy which he then basically made into a religion and that's what people to the modern day are still worshipping now Astro theology plays into Freemasonry as well but it's telling the same story about light and darkness and resurrection and and and these these traditions parallel each other more so than anyone really realizes that's why the controller class of our time needs to shut down true esoteric Freemasonry because these traditions are basically teaching the same message they are one and the same at their core and in their original unpervaded in the original unprovided form that is what i would encourage people to get down to and you can only get down to those teachings if you study it deeply and again from an eclectic variety of sources and you realize not through thinking unit dimensionally but by understanding it is not one thing when we refer to Christianity we're not referring to one thing refer to Kabbalah we are not referring to one thing we refer to Freemasonry we are not referring to one thing so I'll let Freeman chime in on this for a little bit because he wanted to get into the dichotomy between magic and sorcery a little bit which is also a topics that I cover in my presentation series and on my podcast so Freeman can you chime in on that a little bit and talk about magic versus sorcery a little well I'm sorry I don't mean in a red mark I just one quick question for sure so basically Christianity was pure to begin with and it was hijacked and turns into an astro theology of astro theological religion then Christian I would Freemasonry is already astrobiology to begin with so how was it that Christianity was perverted into Astro theology yet Freemasonry is pure in Astro theology because you need to understand the difference between esoteric Astro theology and exoteric Astro theology the esoteric form meaning the inner tradition of Astro theology is an allegory about knowledge versus ignorance about the spiritual understanding of who we really are versus dwelling in the darkness of being identified with the physical world this is what the Astro theological tradition is simply teaching in allegory they rip the real ash with the theological tradition and how this verbal tradition is passed down over time of the story of the sons death and resurrection is not meant to be taken literally this is what religionists have done in order to basically turn people off of the path of looking inward to get them to look outward for saviours and and for people to come and rescue them for the things that we created here in our own collective experience we need to change ourselves so that we can change our external reality and that's a process of work that of turning inward to go inside and then look at who we are and to do the internal psychic and spiritual cleansing that needs to be done in order to make a true transformation and the esoteric form of Astra theology was always about that it was never meant to be taken as actual Sun worship this is what they call the solar cult of the ancient world did they pervert those original Astra theological allegories and turned them into a religion that actually worshiped the real physical Sun then that form of exoteric Astro theology was grafted on to the original Gnostic Christian tradition and it was turned into a worldwide religion that is a form of mind control that is exactly what happened and if you study Astro theology in depth you will find that is true well no offense and let me turn my mic up a little okay no offense and I'm gonna let three men jump in here in just a second and but it dis all just seems like hora games that's all it really seems like the new world order religion is Freemasonry that's what they want is their one world religion and it seems like people are just falling for it I think it is dark Freemasonry is the new world order religion there is a difference there there's more than one kind of Freemasonry true Freemasonry is not a religion it isn't it is a system of symbols and allegories that attempts to convey a deep understanding of natural law principles which is what the Declaration of Independence is based upon the natural ball where we derive our own inherent natural rights from I mean even can we separate the two I mean why fly under a flag that's already corrupt and known to be corrupt and there should be a different category for this what Bill Wilson should should we say we reject all of the teachings of real Christianity just because the Roman Catholic Church has become completely corrupt as well let me pick diseases I mean let's let's not follow the teachings of that the words attributed to Jesus you know that that's that's a wonderful philosophy that should be lived absolutely you know I'm not I'm not discounting that what I'm saying is it isn't one thing it's I'm not saying Freemasonry the only thing people should look into her study either I mean I'm empty I'm telling the truth Tero tradition on my show the true Kabbalistic tradition I've gone into the gnostic tradition a little bit i've the real esoteric christian tradition i covered when we looked at ashford theology on the show as well and these are all in my podcasts and they're all up for free on the website and they can be explored and gone into in-depth and I provide references and books for people to go into and read to do further study on their own interesting mark we're coming up to another break but when we get that we're going to hear an extended segment with Freeman and allow him to respond to all of this and I'm sure he has some great food for thought and that's of course 100 percent organic food food without the toxins food without the stuff no it's not that kind of food I just joking folks this is the Intel hub radio show we got a lot of great programs planned for you this week Jordan Maxwell will be coming on Wednesday show not gonna want to miss that and let's see here will cover some news and stuff tomorrow take a break from the news once in a while it's not the end of the world folks or maybe it is with the Fukushima plant disaster who knows let's pick it up on the other side this is again the Intel hub radio at the Intel hub calm you okay all right I didn't mean to step on your premium by the way premium cream went up to take a smoke I think by the way talk shoe is cheering us so yes yeah Freeman was saying that uh he feels that Freemasonry isn't that the new world order religion at all it's basically Satanism and I couldn't agree more perverted Freemasonry is no different than Satanism that's what it really is well as long as there's a group as long as there's a title to it they're going to pervert it into something we just have to face and we have to look to ourselves for the answers not to some teaching of Freemasonry or Christianity or any other organism organism period the answers are all within ourselves I agree yeah then we take away the power of ourselves and we give it to an outside force and that's just a way to be controlled yeah I definitely do not do that I study a what I would call an integral approach I take an integral approach I'll take teachings from Buddhism from Taoism from Freemasonry from Rosicrucianism from Kabbalah from the Tarot tradition from Christianity you name it I mean I don't limit myself everything that resonates with truth I pull from whatever traditions have put it out there into the world and combine that into a synthesis that's basically what my path of study is like and self-examination is like and I agree all of those truths that are that are synthesized by all of those different traditions all ultimately reflect things that are already within within ourselves and that they're just a reflection of that so I'm going to totally agreement with you there I just don't want people to get the idea that Freemasonry is all one thing nor is Kabbalah all one thing those are all are all a part of it and I'm a member of the ADL well I'm a Cree or Mossad agent as well Bobby right here on that yes I mean I definitely agree with that mark like that I'm a Mossad agent Oh what mark so yeah yeah it's more like coming in loudness that's good it's not your normal boom mic but that's cool it okay well no I should be something's going on with Skype here now you seem a little distorted we have a month there it has shaped up a little very that better that's better look y-yeah upgraded my skype I think I need to downgrade again yeah 720 how that work yeah now you're not your ex allowed now super loud okay now check him turn it down it down alright alright is that better no no alright is that better yeah okay excellent it's still outgoing and yet freeing are tightening up my baaaad lesser light source you did you stop your excellent Chris down by well come on on there 9 p.m. central on Oracle broadcasting [Music] you alright folks this is the Intel hub radio show some people are saying that our friend Freeman fly has been keeping some bad company with freighter X and we've been discussing that as well as just the whole idea that you know Freemasonry there's multiple levels of this there's multiple sides to this and just before we got to the break that we went into a lengthy dialogue on you know is this the world's religion this Freemasonry or is it Satanism I'm gonna let free MIT comment on that and we'll take some phone calls maybe in a little bit eight six six eight four one one zero six five is the number join us Freeman what do you think what's really going on here well fear is the mind killer and this should always be your mantra we need to stand strong and we are now reaching a level where we are coming upon well we could say college level conspiracy theory and what has happened is as we become awake you start to be aware it's as if the doctor just came to you and said guess what you're not going to live to see another year and you will go through all those stages of grief denial anger all of these things and this is due to the fact that your whole world has just been turned on its head now what I like to do on my show is turn it on its head one more time that's always my goal because this puzzle has to be flipped over and looked at a few times before you can make any assertions or assumptions and when people jump in and they immediately feel as if they know something this is dangerous and we are getting little bits and little pieces and we're starting to understand something that or we're at least starting to look at a picture that we don't fully have comprehend and as we do we want to start pointing fingers now my goal from day one has been to explore topics to go ahead and open the door and I have walked into every Masonic Temple that's ever been out there that I've ever passed they've always let me in and let me take pictures in film and you can see all the different lodges you want in my photography section on Freeman TV they so what I wanted to do was open this window to understand the idea the concept of Matt and the idea of finding your true Souls purpose and Freemasonry came into this puzzle absolutely because of the very fact that they are at the height of our civilization and that we needed to explore their methods and understandings to figure out what their goals are and in this we cannot get lost in just pointing fingers we have to open the books we have to start to read the different books I've read Albert Pike's morals and Dogma from you know and Edie and I found it a very chivalrous notion I felt very proud and ready to stand up for my purposes after reading it now that's one way that you can take in this information when you start to read Albert Pike go a little deeper then you're going well who's this 'life is Levi's character and what's that goat of Mendes doing there and you get a little deeper and this is what we must do because we are now approaching a college level conspiracy theory and we need to know more and more about what we're dealing with here and the concepts come up now is magic evil is this an inherently evil practice now I would say organizations typically are inherently evil because they form hierarchies and so when we discuss Freemasonry and this is I think part of the confusion of what we're talking about here because on some levels I'm trying to defend the concepts of magic and freemasons are one form of magician OTO Ordo Templi Orientis even I think Scientology could be classified as a form of magic this is a question of magic is magic evil and so then we start to understand that the concepts of magic versus sorcery or self-serving magic or a humanity serving magic and in these ways I think we can empower ourselves and take into ourselves some tried and true methods that have been around for millennia to help support the spirit and its movement to try and change the world because the Freemasons have changed the world more than anyone I can imagine for better for worse huh for better or for worse exactly that's it but here we have Manley P Hall coming out to you and saying look there were a black priests of Atlantis that corrupted the the true inner teachings of our divine doctrine and that they came over after a catastrophe and dominated the system and so now when you start to look at Freemason you're like wait a minute now this guy's talking about Atlantis and so now we're going back to ancient civilization then you open the door to that you go oh my god here's here's the construction I'm at going oh we got that muted now no problem go ahead okay so here's a construction in our ancient paths that is we are incapable of building in the 21st century stone to Baalbek Lebanon things of this nature the pyramid all of the hidden secrets within that the secrets of magnetism all of this encoded in hidden within these esoteric traditions and once you start to take all of this in in the eg connection and the extraterrestrial you see we're starting to move into a whole new paradigm we can't say things are black and white we're starting to learn things about our planet that we never knew before we're starting to understand modalities of even frequencies and of energies that are in our system that we didn't understand before finding gravity right next week we have the International Space Station is going to receive its Alpha Magnetic Spectrometer from the space shuttle that will be April 19th and they're also launching up Robonaut 2 and in this they are bringing up a device that can see the anti universe then we have CERN punching holes into the other dimension while icecat is sending Doritos commercials to Ursa Major now this again is all tied within the occult we know that Jack Parsons was a lead magician sure probably a dark magician force Freeman the shape of a Dorito is a well I am not joking I'm joking okay so we see that it's the occultists that are coming to the heights of most of the understandings of the world and then we're realizing that we live in a multiverse that there's other dimensions and now we've got guys trying to punch holes into the other dimension so this is the level that you start to understand magic none of this technology the television would not exist without a magician now that's probably a bad thing I I don't like television and yet it could be a tool for good but the problem is that we have dark magicians because everyone else is even ignorant to the fact that we are dealing with magic and when you talk to a Satanist he's going to say well I'm building this device so to form a sum or Oregon gas that will open a dimension so the old ones can enter okay so they're using techno magic and that's what you'll find a lot of your Satanists are into and so we have to start to understand this very process and what is magic as much as we have to understand why the Alpha Magnetic Spectrometer can see into the anti universe bark to have something to follow up to that the the distinction between magic and sorcery really has to be deeply understood and I'll I'll quote one of the speakers from the conference Laura Eisenhower whose talk I was also very impressed with really said that it all boils down to the distinction between the concepts of service to self and service to others and that's what magic is about magic is about service to others true magic true magic to service to others but sorcery okay the perversion of magic is ultimately about service to self because that's what Satanism ultimately is the dark occult Satanism darkness if Aryan is in dark masonry dark Kabbalah it is ultimately about self service and nothing else well I'm go is raised to the highest level the ego is raised to the status of godhood and it is put on a pedestal and it is served at the expense of well everyone else sorry because you are cabal to see themselves in a state of separation from everything and everyone here at the Intel hub we are of service to others and a part of this all so folks don't go anywhere we'll pick that up on the other side and get to some phone calls the Intel Hub radio don't go anywhere okay Chris color so gates Chris yeah MMI echoing still no you're done okay I'm sorry about that guy Bob I don't mean to drop you but I got a no I understand um all right here we go let me screen this car real quick hello call oh they hung up oh I hung up on him by accident I always do that I press the hung up hang up on instead of the on live button oops Chris dropped out as he's back yeah here oh there you go cool yeah three men went up to have a cigarette yeah man these guys smoked like chimneys I was getting a headache from all the cigarette smokers at the conference because I go out a lot of them outside yeah go out to talk to them and they don't be smoking cigarettes and you'd think at a free remind conference they wouldn't be smoking cigarettes but I guess it's funny because that group has so much stress and anxiety from this alright good I'm glad to call it calls back 2:09 I'm sorry I didn't mean to hang up on you what's on your mind what's your question hey I have a question for Freeman Ritter Bob make it quick it's a good forward a direction to my boss by the way I don't know whoever whoever their best specially for him and this is weird my kid came out of Afghanistan and Iraq is very special group I came to say and all of a sudden my kid got a letter from the local hall and the main one in San Francisco please you called to invite yourself to join in my kid had never did that I actually been studying with Freeman and I went to the hall okay sir what is your name my name is Ernie and I want to know they recruiting not want to know yeah okay I don't know if I will help my call when we get back thank you very much Samba okay yeah unfortunately people are realized that I don't really care to once I figure out that you're not a crank caller and I get your name on to the rest on the show okay I hear you um yeah you know me Chris I'm uh I'm a crazy call screener yes you are it's one of my favorite things to do no conspiracy radios like pro wrestling dude we got that email into just a little reacts like they're fighting behind the scenes they all have a beer that's kind of funny that's how we've been doing it lately hon Freeman yeah we're we're giving Masonic handshakes on camera you know yeah that's too funny man all right let's pick this up when we get back here what do you guys want to take it I was just going to call the sugar ball first yeah all right we'll kick it off with a call okay here we go stand by the coil can do for you at hip usne org boom winning this is the until hell radio show I am NOT Charlie Sheen on Bob Tuscan and our website the Intel hub radio.com mark passio with us for a special merge of both what on earth is happening his program and the Intel hub radio show and we also have in the studio with mark at the one on earth is happening studios Freeman fly joining us just the fresh from the for your mind conference that we both spoke at all three of us actually and an absolutely fascinating conference had a lot of great speakers and a lot of great energy and we've been talking about a lot about Freemasonry in the pro and con and Mark had been doing his podcast ironically on this very topic for the last couple weeks so if you missed any of that please go back and check it out in his archives also Christian joining us good friend of the program Chris it's always great to have you here buddy hopefully we're not echoing anymore right oh yeah I think I've got it taken care of um you know I just I just want to make this comment you know people get mad and they say hey Chris chucking Frater X and it's like no no I'm not attacking Frater X or Freeman all I'm doing is pointing out the fact that freighter X was a title held by Aleister Crowley l ron Hubbard and Jack Parsons um you know people are pointing asking why are you attacking out Jones I'm not doing that I'm just pointing out the fact that he's you're in the in my diet Chris you're an insider I mean people would not bro it's not that it's just I'm just pointing this out don't get mad at me if you get mad with the information get mad at the people who are doing it don't shoot the messenger huh exactly all right well let's uh get to a call here Chris and of course eight six six eight four one one zero six five the number to join us get out of cran write this down eight six six a four one one zero six five and we have Ernie on the line already welcome to the Intel hub radio what's your question or comment all right guys okay um I just want to run a real quick story by my kid was in military Iraq Afghanistan a very special group okay a little while ago got a letter from the local Mason Hall and the main one in San Francisco my kid never applied or adopted three weeks later my kid gets orders to report back to duty I want to know I'm going to go down Thursday into the hall I don't know before the local and obviously they do retreat and if it is true freezing and guys my kid wasn't some serious stuff so it's going to protect my kid should I look into going down with my Jensen or I should take that route okay well my answer to that would be that's you know that's it's a very personal spiritual thing to go and swear a blood oath to an organization so I wouldn't do it for a reason as what you're bringing out because yes it's true that free masons when given the right sign and symbol will protect you in wartime and perhaps even Masonic Brothers will not have to go to certain areas of the war that's I have found Masons have told me this and they thought it was a great thing of course me I will get by the whole concept so what I would say is that all of the information necessary to pretend to be a freemason or what they call a Cowen is out there on the internet and you could easily craft a character that would then you could use their same signs and symbols to get yourself out of trouble as I have a Masonic sticker on the back of my car so that I don't get pulled over or if I do they leave me alone I might have to say something like well I'm on the level or everything squared away or how are you doing today brother but I get away interesting so Freeman I have to ask though and I think it's pretty clear that you're not but are you a freemason no no I am NOT I've never been a member of an esoteric order I've never gone in and done any particular ritual whatsoever I have yet to practice ceremonial magic so I'm almost like one that's speaking about psychedelics without ever having taken them oh geez and Mark passio us well would never join or are a freemason I am NOT a large freemason no and I don't encourage the listener to do that for the reasons that he suggested either all the information that you would want to know about what the true tradition of Freemasonry is is available in book form it is available in podcast form you can go and listen to my podcasts on the topic now and any other thing you would want to ask me to the best of my knowledge I would speak about with you and give you whatever information I have on the topic but you could educate yourself about this and again you need to understand that what this tradition is ultimately about in its pure form is all about things that go on within the self it is only teaching about things that are that are about you and your psyche your brain your heart and the union of those those two things are and you don't really need you don't really need to go into a large system to learn any of that okay very cool Ernie thank you so much for the call let's move right along here eight six six a four one one zero six five we'll take a few more calls here before the end of the show and then we'll wrap things up with Freeman fly mark passio chrissteele and me Bob Tuscan and folk Shepherd and Bellus is busy on assignment now let's get the Kevin from Minnesota on the line Kevin frequent caller how you doing tonight hello am i there yes you are sir go right ahead sorry about that I was just faking to drink the moment I picked up I caught you off guard huh yes exactly um incredible show I really wish I was able to attend the conference last week it's not as like it was rather interesting to say the least as a Native American and being a practicing Native American however I'm not going to show up at your door with my pipe or my TomTom and try to convert you I have gone to ceremonies where my rationale or a scientific or standard upbringing cannot wrap my mind around I've seen things I just do not make sense and I would consider it magic I've seen incredible wonderful things that have occurred from ceremonies Cheryl with saying that the Anishinabe people we have a mad a lodge or the medallion Lodge which is more or less a priest class and with that priest class they also have levels or tiers and as you go in through the the lodge and as you grow in degrees as you could say you are given more information now information is wonderful and fantastic for everybody to have but as it is told you us from spider-man's uncle with great power comes great responsibility right right but Kevin I do believe though on a certain level and I appreciate the call that information should be open source and and the conference will definitely be open source since you weren't able to make it you'll be able to see all of that online Freeman or Mark Paso or Chris care to chime in on that I wanted to say that when it comes to ritual and the ideas of mystery once you've taken all the mystery out of everything and you don't have anything hidden anymore then the impact is lost and so there is a reason for secrecy and this is something that me and FRA Durex talked about heavily on our first show together the the purpose of secrecy so that there was impact you wouldn't want to know the end of the mystery movie that you were watching in the same way with ritualistic magic the idea of it being unknown to you is part of the ritual if you were not sent sensing a wild outwardness then you would not be receiving the proper purpose and intention of that ritual I'll respond to that from a little bit more of an even down-to-earth perspective arm gradation or degrees are different than hierarchy um in the lodge system there is a hierarchy make no mistake but in in knowledge in knowledge dissemination and in knowledge processing um gradation and and degrees it is not hierarchy and look at it this way could you learn calculus before you learned algebra and could you understand algebra before you understand arithmetic no these are a stepwise process and and there is prerequisites for later knowledge and that is one of the reasons that there is a system of degrees or gradations within certain occult traditions it doesn't mean that there has to be a hierarchy I disagree with the concept of hierarchy and part mentalization stepwise procedural knowledge is important and does not need to be necessarily done away with because again certain knowledge has prerequisites can jump in and say this that Freeman has inspired me over and over and over again with a lot of the things that have said he said a lot of his work etc and I'm just I don't know maybe I need more information on this topic but from what I see we're trying to lump in the other side that's what it is they're they're the enemy we've already pointed them out they're the enemy and we're trying to say oh you know the the majority of them are good and you know some small portion or bad but if that's the case then why don't the small the large majority of good out the small ones that are bad have selling many bad ones I'll respond to this one as well real clear or longer about the mark we're about to exit so a lot to pick that up at the other side of the bridge I promise I'll let you respond and we'll get some more calls in just a little bit don't go anywhere this is the Intel hub radio show yeah buddy get in the having watching that clock guys or mark specifically because he's going to be doing the show you guys already know but probably are lazy because it's not your show that's very true I'm gonna log in right now alright no worries it's all good we all got one segment left here the main screen that's calling Kevin thank you very much for your call brother we'll talk to you soon okay - one five what's your name where he called from please my name is dawn Witkin and I want you to know I identify hello area code to 105 energy or just want to be a fellow yes sir what is your name my name is Tim from Northeast Philly Tim from Philly what's up man how you doing hey I'm great what's up Bob is this the same Tim from Philly that I met that conference Katie yeah that's me man okay I recognize the voice how you doing buddy I'm good and just wanted to ask all about the conference cool man will take your con just a little bit all right okay cool standby thanks so much for calling control all right guys well mark I'll let you bring us back from break here is this our last segment let's see here yeah it is our last segment so keep that in mind on our shoulders you there mark equate it to those C will not help you back in a second oh you know what you're getting into it when I called you up on Chris know I had a feeling you had a feeling really yeah I'm tapped into the truth frequency always oh oh yeah oh boy Chris do tapped into the truth frequency like a true thug yeah I know I mean it's no disrespect to Freeman or anything right now I'm just calling it the way I see it I mean you know even the numbers just it dude what the hell happened people don't like to hear about freemason nah dude they went up up up up up and they tell didn't okay yep I don't know what's up with that numbers your free market story Bob I had to hit the bathroom and I don't know where is dude I will when we get back I want you to bring us back Tim from Phillies on the line Oh great and he wants to talk about the conference we have only one segment left so make it concise so I'll let you bring us back and we'll take we'll finish it off leave leave time for Freeman final thoughts leave time for Chris and Chris make it real quick because we're trying to fit in you know it's ten minutes so absolutely alright and and then we'll I'll let you I'll let you kind of moderate a little bit mark and then I'll end the show sure alright buddy thanks so much here we go you twenty seconds easiest way to see my lips got totally up from the conference mark like so did mine man I don't know why but they're all we're not up and chapped and me too really I stayed hydrated as much as possible I was I was working loads of water me too weird I think what's maybe that cold night we were out all right ladies and gentlemen were back on the Intel Hub radio my website what on earth is happening on mark passio I'm here with Bob Tuscan

Freeman fly and Chrissy Oh Chris posed the question earlier he was saying um that were kind of going in with the other side so to speak and you know where are all the good masons and I wanted to chime in on that briefly and then we have a caller on the line what I wanted to say is that the the the dark occultists have indeed overtaken this tradition that was once something that was attempting to teach something that was pure to humanity and I agree I'm an agreement with Chris at the highest levels that's who's controlling this institution absolutely however that's the Black Lodge okay and they're they're the controllers or the spheres of this institution what we need to become worldwide is the white lodge to combat their efforts of perversion of natural law principles okay into their system of law and authority and mind control and unfortunately it may be sad but unfortunately it is true that Lodge has not been built and that lodge has no meeting places it has no doors it has no walls it isn't something that is inside a building it's something that's inside the human heart that's where that Lodge exists and it doesn't have any hierarchy and it doesn't have any compartmentalization and it has no secrets that white Lodge needs to be built and that's what our work is before us all means who we we ultimately are who need to do this work so who is the Illuminati you are the Illuminati that's absolutely right that's absolutely right and as soon as you're ready to come out and and make yourself known this whole world will shift it's us that's holding it all back they're not holding us down we are and when we can break free from the bounds of all of this and start to live in our sovereign selves start to plant our food across the nation start to live in the homes that we own band on the property that's under our feet that's when we take off back we're not going to get this by fighting the New World Order there's no way in hell you're ever going to win that fight I'm sorry the only way is non-compliant step away realize you are the Illuminati and if you want to get deeper into this read some Robert Anton Wilson get up the Illuminati a trilogy and find out just who the Illuminati are trigger and figure out where Freeman came from that's also right Robert Anton Wilson of course I quote it out and during my talk which you can find at the Intel hub calm and below the chat at the until hub radio great floppy eyes we have a caller on the line sugar - what else okay bring them on hey is this Tim from Philly hey what's up guys come here how are you gentlemen Tim one of the organizers of the free your mind conference right here everyone who attended that conference and and saw what we did have have this man to thank very much so he why he helped out and came through thank so much Tim hey cool I appreciate I have being able to be a part of this great conference you know and it was just a great feeling to add be surrounded by such enlightened people and to actually be a part of that myself you know I'm just just another thank you guys enough you know I hear you I hear you so what what was your what was your review of the conference Tim every everybody was great you know I'm a can't wait can't wait till the next one and I don't want to put anybody on the spot but I'm sure there's a lot of people who love for another one so and here I'd love to help out at another one I think a lot of people would be that well Tim I won't go on the record with with promising anyone anything but you know we'll see is what I'll have to leave that at and uh if if that would happen in the future I'm not saying it's going to but if it would we would love to have you part of the organizational staff because you really did a great job and we were very responsible and I thank you for that full oh yeah you're welcome um so basically I was doing a lot of camera work taking pictures and things and I don't know if you guys spoke on the orbit issue yet at the conference but I was just a curious at what you guys thought of a other pictures I have taken I know I should Bob and and you mark and I was talking to Freeman about it so I just wondering whatever you guys thought if you use address that yet well well thanks so much for calling Tim and thanks again for all your hard work with the conference yeah there was some talk about the orbs and I guess there is a little bit of a debate the skeptics say it's us but freemen mark you guys want to pick it up real quick well it really does seem that these orbs appear when there is heightened mental activity I managed to take photos after each of my talks and always there's just a huge collection of orbs I did get some orbs from the Masonic Lodge as well that showed up in the turkey room which most of us felt was the creepiest room in the place even though is the dining hall I do believe as they started to mention the different reasons orbs come in that I had been a part of each one of those even having an Aboriginal King play the didgeridoo at Maya my conference in Australia which was one of the things that Alfred Weber who is really the specialist on orbs brought up that the didgeridoo would call these things in and I absolutely have a picture on Freeman tv.com of that Australian Shah by the way the de jure to the sound of it they say releases DMT naturally in the brain and I talked about how appropriate was it that with Alfred Webre being one of the foremost experts on orbs that there was plenty of orbs seen in the photos that Tim got and many others that took photos cool stuff I'm interested I keep an open mind on generally when we initially entered the room the main hall the the the main speaking hall that that ballroom upstairs on Friday to set up when we came in in that room was completely empty before we began setup Tim just started taking a couple of pictures and it seemed as if he got all of these clusters and different shapes and colors of these these orbs you know that's what the phenomenon is basically known as in these digital photos he point he would pointed in different directions not get them in point in other directions and that he would show up again and I just got the sense that you know it these these things do show up when there is heightened consciousness in close proximity it seems like they gravitate toward that and I'm an agreement with Freeman that that seems to be when you see these things a lot of he report them they're crop circle phenomenon you know and I just got the sense that this may have been some form of a nod from some higher plane you know it was just uh maybe being saying hey we're watching what's being done here and I think it was something that was a projecting positive energy it didn't feel negative tearing at all and like when we saw this if they are wonderful and mark the orbs aside and you know definitely fascinating stuff and Tim thanks again and we'll talk about that maybe on a future show but the orbs aside the energy at the conference that I felt the talking amongst the the people there the questions the networking was just an amazing experience and I know you don't want to go on the record as to whether or not there's going to be a free mind conference at number two but you're going to have to because there's going to be people come in with pitchforks and knots at your door anyway so we're just about out of time Freeman final thoughts here and then I'll let mark with final thoughts and Chris if you want to chime in with a quick thought or two that's great here we go Freeman all right all conspiracies the truth of the matter is is that we are in a pickle and the solution for us is to find our own sovereignty and it the best way for us to do that is to start to dig in start to practice the permaculture start to get the food growing around the nation tear up the lawns don't worry about it do what you need to do forget about the authoritarian figures and just live and that will shift everything and that's where we're at right now and we've got to stand strong well said mark I couldn't agree more understand that you own you you are sovereign nobody grants that sovereignty to you nobody grant you your freedom it doesn't come from government it doesn't come from the Constitution it comes from no other authority then the fact that you were born into the universe as a sovereign being here on this self-existing that's powerful and of course government mind control mark and then we avoid that at all cost Chris 10 seconds here and nowhere is it alone Chris yeah that's right and Chris is our resident skeptic Chris ten-second finish it off well I agree with 80% of what Mark and Freeman are saying but the percent I don't agree with all right well I already stated my views on that all right we'll have to pick up the other 20% on the future truth frequency and this is the Intel have radio show awesome show guys I got to thank you all for being here today thanks so much thank you mom thanks for everything yeah thanks guys it was great all right folks we'll do it again tomorrow night this is the Intel hub radio show and Oracle broadcasting comm stay tuned Lee Rogers coming up next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #056

Topics: *Crop Circles, Consciousness*

freedom man that's what it's all about freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm this radio show is live every Tuesday evening from 8 to 10 p.m. Eastern Time and we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we are taking a break from our regularly scheduled teaching classes I guess you could say that's pretty much what I've been doing here on the show for many many weeks teaching different occult traditions going through different methodologies of mind control helping people to understand what the occult is and what it is not and basically we have been over the last many weeks looking into had been looking into the tradition of Freemasonry but we are going to be taking a break from that over uh for this evening at least because I have a very special guest that I'm going to be bringing on the show with me in a little bit it is Suzanne Taylor Suzanne Taylor is a researcher of the crop circle phenomenon and a filmmaker and she was a recent speaker at the free your mind conference right here in Philadelphia a couple of not even a couple of weeks ago to let the weekend before last as a matter of fact so Suzanne Taylor coming up on the show in a few moments it should be quite interesting before we get to Suzanne I want to read an event announcement and then I'm going to give the call in numbers we will not be joining Oracle broadcasting in the second hour tonight as we usually do I'll be doing that again next week trying to get something lined up whereby you know I don't want to make any promises to this it's in the works but we're trying to get something lined up where maybe I get a full two hours on Oracle again that's not official so don't hold me to that but we're in some some talks so hopefully I'll be able to make an official announcement on that soon but for tonight uh all two hours will be right here on talk-show and on what on earth is happening calm and they will be these two hours of interview with Suzanne Taylor will be not interrupted with commercials so that should be a good thing and we'll hopefully be able to take some calls from the listening audience so I have one event announcement bed stock 2 is coming up on April 23rd this is the official and the Fed rally for the city of Philadelphia it is happening this coming Saturday April 23rd at noon 12 o'clock p.m. to 3:00 p.m. is the official times although it will go later than that the location is the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia at 100 North 6th Street that's the corner of 6th and Arch in Philadelphia PA this is going to be the again the official end the Fed rally for the city of Philadelphia and the event details join us as we march from the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia and take part in a massive street outreach thousands of fliers will be provided to help educate the public as to what the Federal Reserve is and why it is a horrible thing for this country uh then Jordan page the musician the Liberty oriented musician Jordan page will actually be on a huge parade float and we'll be following Jordan page as he plays freedom inspired music down up and down Market Street in Philadelphia there will be also performances by live musicians at Buffalo billiards a local pub after the the event March so there will also be speakers at the Fed building ok speakers who are confirmed are Ernie Hancock Adam khopesh Larkin Rose another speaker who just spoke at the free your mind conference a couple of weeks back scott davis and darren wolf so five confirmed speakers the schedule of events at twelve o'clock there will be a meet and greet at the Philly Fed Bank and a sigh there will be sign waving there so bring whatever signs you want to to educate people about the Fed and make your voice heard at 12:30 speakers at the Fed building itself at 1:30 turn your bank back on the Federal Reserve a march behind Jordan page on a parade float handing out thousands of Flyers of provided flyers to the public 3 o'clock p.m. the parade route finishes at Buffalo billiards and the entire second floor will be rented out for the event there will be live acoustic performances uh and a $10 donation is is requested so at 6 o'clock p.m. you if the event officially ends but as always everyone is free to hang out stay afterward and have continued discussion so the Fed fed stock to the official end the Fed rally for the city of Philadelphia here in Philadelphia PA Saturday April 23rd starting at noon at the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia 6th and arch streets for more information about this great activist event go to the coordinators website at www.engvid.com ph IL ly and the Fed comm the call-in numbers that's the end of the event announcements for tonight the call-in number I should say because there will only be one for throughout the two hours is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the call-in number seven twenty four triple four seven triple four when you call in you have to put in the call ID number which is eight three five one five the call ID number eight three five one five so that is the call in number and hopefully we'll get lots of calls for Suzanne who I'm about to bring on and hopefully people will call in later with some questions or comments for so tonight is April 19th 2011 our guest Suzanne Taylor has been involved with films since she graduated Phi Beta Kappa and summa laude from NYU having been an actor and actress she crossed over to the other side of the camera as the executive producer of the feature documentary crop circles quest for truth her new film what on earth inside the crop circle mystery won the award for Best Featured documentary at the UFO Congress Film Festival where crop circles quest for truth got the audience award in 2003 what on earth got an award for excellence in paranormal filmmaking from the 2010 paranormal symposium and film festival Suzanne is a crop circle authority in the History Channel series ancient aliens as the founder of mighty companions a nonprofit dedicated to consciousness exploration her Los Angeles home is a gathering place for forward-thinking activists a fine arts post-impressionist painter Suzanne had a one-woman show she is an accomplished chef an author of the anybody can make it everyone will love it cookbook she writes a blog called making sense of these times at the website the conversation org were posts about progressive ideas include considerations of how consciousness might evolve and how inch and how instrumental the crop circle phenomenon could be in that regard Suzanne's web sites are the conversation org and crop circle movie.com so I'm going to make a connection to her right now and we'll bring Suzanne on on the line here on what on earth is happening here we go you high/low Suzanne well here do it happen welcome to what on earth is happening it looks like that happening they forces are conspiring looks like the connection dropped just as the show began to your line we had Suzanne on the line beforehand but I read I just finished reading your your bio here and we are successful in data connection so welcome to the show well I think that when you are not going to the Federal Reserve so you know I I don't know exactly who you were chatting about before so we have to start from scratch well I always do an event announcement event announcements the to start the show to let people know about what events are happening right here in the local area in Philadelphia because activism is just a gigantic part of basically the wake-up call to people and that is one of the most important things is not just to know as I talked about all the time on the show but to actively get involved and becoming a change agent and that involves actually taking action in the world so I always know of course that you have an audience that is absolutely rabid in support of what you're up to I could not believe at the conference that we just didn't Philadelphia your conference yes it is probably the most enthusiastic audience I have supportive audience I ever have been in it was unbelievable we had a group of very high consciousness individuals in that room the energy was very very high and we were very glad to have you as a part of it well it was intense really I give kudos to you for you know being able to stir people to that degree so you certainly have been successful at doing that thanks so much Suzanne so Suzanne let's uh let's get started to talk about you a little bit and what you do welcome to common sense care you know absolutely why don't you tell us a little bit about yourself and tell us how you got started researching the phenomenon of crop circles well I was always interested in consciousness and interested just as you are in creating a world that operates along what are enlightened principles this is insane the way we run this world I mean I can't believe we're making war and he what's the matter with us we're so technically capable and and and our consciousness is so relatively low I mean it's really obvious everybody now that we're in a dangerous position I mean we can wipe out humanity and yet it doesn't stop us we just keep on going down this ridiculous path so it wasn't quite as threatening and challenging years ago although I guess we've always had I remember her of course the whole war with a whole other long state of feeling the imminent arrival of nuclear weapons in our backyard Duck and Cover and all that sort of thing so maybe it's just different phases of being on alert for what can get us but you know the better we get at technology the more dangerous we become to one another and the more important it is that we change the way we think so that we really aren't so dangerous that we are cooperative and that we're being creative together instead of being destruct literally destructive so I it's been years that I've had that understanding and that point of view and way before in fact I even knew about crop circles I mean I've been around a long time and years ago I started producing events and projects that had to do with changing the way we thought opening our mind seeing ourselves as part of the bigger reality in this universe where such an awesome universe and you know we're not in awe we're in anger you know and as I was doing all sorts of things I mean the kinds of things I was doing I had a salon in my house if you were in

Los Angeles and you were lucky you were on my guest list because some of the most interesting people in the world actually I mean la gets a cross-section or you know people come through LA who are doing talks or selling books or whatever it is they have reason to be in my big city and they I would snare the most anxious people from my living room who are interested in progressive things whether they were political or spiritual or self-development what-have-you great variety of very interesting people and I like doing that not only because I'm just a born sharer I mean it's my nature to want everybody to be in my club so to speak I mean the four fu men you were in my club I really very happy person but I also got a Chancellor and of course to mingle myself with very interesting people and so I count among my friends now many of the speakers who were doing their thing in my living room and in fact another way that I've connected myself up with interesting people is people should make note of whatever my blog which is the conversation org and I love my blog I mean if I would if I were not involved in the movie situation and just had to spend my time doing what fascinates me one of the main things I'd be doing would be more blogging I'm not an everyday blogger but when I find something really interesting that's not in everybody's email things that actually are hardly anybody's email I post them on my blog and I write about them I say this is why it's interesting this is why I pay attention I'll extract little sentences or paragraphs to tease people into reading you know in more depth and those people who are wrote it then then I communicate with people who have written those things and I get to be connected to them and a lot of them are on the mailing list and then they make comments on the pieces and so we grow this web of really fascinating people who are thinking progressively who are thinking bigger thoughts then the way we've got the world running right now and you know you know that Margaret Mead quote never doubt that a small group of thoughtful progress know not thoughtful committed people can change the world indeed it's the only thing that ever has and I kind of operate on that principle that if we can collectively even a relatively small number of us put our very very good minds and hearts together that we can be a powerful force so it's been many years that I've been looking to create what essentially could be a powerful force well along the line of doing this before the crop circles were known to anybody or many people they landed in my life it was right at the beginning of the phenomenon in the 70s well no I should say that the beginning of the contemporary interest in the phenomenon actually was the late 70s and I didn't tune in until the 80s but just accidentally as somebody showed me pictures a friend of mine have a son stationed in the military in England and he would go out on his leave and he would take pictures of what they were calling landing pads for UFOs and I thought about them but they were cop circles and I thought landing pads for you as well hmm it's not for real it will change the world they will not just change us one person at a time where we tune in to some methodology or some idea or some self development technique or whatever it will catch the imagination of everybody in the entire world and make them think again about the nature of humanity I mean if we're the only intelligence in the universe we have science fiction that tells us otherwise but we don't have any you know science fact about it but if in fact that turned out to be the accepted reality my imagination just went there and I thought wow that would not leave everyone's mind everybody now would have a new you know body of information we are not alone and it's not ancient history that something helped us with the term is it's it's interacting with us it's alive it's real it's watching us it knows us it's sending back signals and information that's reflecting us back to ourselves wow I want an engagement so with that possibility in mind I took an interest in the circles and I started producing programs about them now how much you want me to run on before you know that's that's that's fantastic I'd like to say that I began becoming very interested in the crop circle phenomenon in the early 1990s it wasn't until about 1997 that I had an opportunity to visit the first crop circle formation that I ever got a chance to actually get into and this was about about 50 to 60 miles away from Philadelphia in a small town outside of Princeton called Lawrenceville New Jersey I visited one there in 1997 and just an interesting note on the website underneath the player for this show you could see a related document which is a laboratory analysis of the formation that I visited in 1997 it was done by the Burke Levengood and Talbot research team and they credited me on one of the photos because I took some field photos and presented them to them and they did a lab analysis of both crop samples from the late parts of the formation as well as control samples and the results are there in that in that lab report also up on the site in the related section underneath Suzanne's bio is a pack of related images I got a chance to go out to England with my girlfriend barb back in 2004 and we were hosted by the researcher Chet snow and his wife Calista snow and we took lots of photos of many many more than what I posted here but I picked out a few good ones for people to check out and I just like to mention that those links are up there right on the radio listen page at what on earth is happening but the phenomenon are interested me because for similar reasons as you just stated that this could be the proof that we are not alone that there are other consciousnesses in the universe not only in the universe but interacting with us right here and it just really is one of the major end points for me in consciousness phenom in general and it really started to take me out of the old world view that I had been dwelling in for so long and put me into a different more holistically inspired world view of the crop circle phenomenon I cannot tell the listeners to the show this is the first time we're really bringing this up on this show by the way and I can't tell the listeners how much this phenomenon has affected and impacted my life in particular it is again one of the things I think that I would attribute more than anything else perhaps to changing my level of consciousness to base basically igniting that spark you know to leave me into other things that acted as a form of synchronicity so Suzanne what I'd like to ask is for listeners that may be new to this whole area of research and don't really know too much about the crop circle phenomenon could you just go on a little bit and tell them a little bit about what the crop circles are and what are some of the characteristics that are hallmarks of what you would consider the genuine phenomenon okay big question you know you may have me run on for a long answer go right ahead you have explore okay well let me go back to one of the things you were saying you're saying that you went with jets Noel chatters in my movie saying he has a wonderful way of kind of encapsulating essence and value and what have you so he says some of the smartest things in my movie and his wife Calista who never wants to be interviewed you can never get Calista an interview but I have been in this work for so long that when I went to put the pictures in the credits and I loved my credits people tend to fade out my credits when I do talks or show the movie I say no no keeps the credits we got a little harvest behind them and we got wonderful music and I show the pictures of all the people who were in the film and give them you know their name identification and I had a picture from I think 10 years earlier it was such a gorgeous not just a pictures little footage that I had taken even before I had any idea that I was going to make a movie about crop circles and it was chat with Calista just smiling away and I said oh I'm going to stick that in the credits and get Calista in my move you also so so you know your your your coast which is indeed one of the better people to go with and another thing I want to say is I just love listening to you say that that's exactly the reaction that you know is the wonderful reaction that I hope my movie will produce in people where this is still a somewhat unknown phenomenon and I never from having this movie that a lot of people end up seeing it be particularly because they are shown it by people who do know about the phenomenon and they they have this wonderful reaction of eyes open them changing their point of view or being tweaked you know to be curious about things beyond you know they're there of cards understanding and that's just why I made the movie you know I didn't make the movie just to please the people who already understand this sort of thing so you know your reaction is just the one that I hope to elicit from the people who see this movie and let me say because you know people come and go on listening that it's at the quad cinema the reason I'm in New York now which I am and I was in Philadelphia prior to that my East Coast trip was first of all your conference but then to come into Manhattan because it's going to be at the quad cinema starting this Friday its April 22nd and then it runs there through the whole week to the following Thursday April 28th and the quad cinema calm will give people the details about when the screenings on what have you and we have albeit Q&A s every evening for the two evening shows with some wonderful panelists so I just want to let your listeners know because I know that you know when you do a long show people come and go so if we could say that a few times over the course of the show I'd appreciate it no problem the crop and you've got on your website where they can go and take a look at the trailer and in fact gif DVD which is crop circle movie.com so so much for that and back to your question about you know or your invitation to talk about what what are they think there are people who listen to say wet wet craft circles or who you and get you count encounter in the world and I do crop circles on I make water what is that you're talking about well it used to be that you get that much more than you get it now for the last ten years or so we've had something that I can say back to people that reminds them or informs them of what they already know which is that they are familiar with this phenomenon at least vaguely familiar with it when somebody says to me what are crop circles think the first thing I said back is did you see signs you know it's the fifth largest grossing movie in 19 of a 2002 and a lot of times you could say yeah oh those things those are crossers or but yeah they are I mean they times didn't say one real thing about them but they showed pictures of some of the real ones not the ones they made themselves where the aliens were floating around in them but they did show pictures of the real ones and so after a little bit of a benchmark so that I can know for your listeners too if you don't know what crops are over our did you see signs okay so back to what are they well of course they are impressions in not just crops you get these patterns that are flattened out in vegetation but basing lis enough they have been in virtually everything that grows they've been in strawberries they didn't string beans they've been in rice paddies they've been in grass they've been in Heather you name a vegetation and we've had some at least cob circles but in fact the main canvas and we can think of them as canvases because they are like artworks their artworks land are the main canvases are indeed grain crops and in England where the phenomenon is most focused you might say it's been in 40 other countries and it shows up in Smathers and in fact people don't really know that we've had a several hundred of them over the years in the United States going way back back into like the 40s when there's some documentation and indeed that you talked about one in Pennsylvania I'm sure a lot of your listeners oh no no that's all in England no it's not we do get our slaughter but the concentration where people come every summer from all over the world actually who are the research community we call ourselves because I'm part of that we call ourselves crappies and we're the ones who take pictures write the books through the lectures do the talks of radio shows make the movies so we are in fact we concentrate every summer on going to England we engage with each other we have conferences over there and tourists come to England because that's where you can count on the fact that they're going to show up in the rest of the world you know there's so spotty and you know there's no concentration you couldn't go somewhere and know that you're going to get a crop circle but during the summer months the growing season late spring to early or late summer actually you absolutely know if you go to England you will be able in this little area just a couple of counties now they fan out from there there were others around in other fringy counties outside these two but if you are you know paying attention in these two particular counties or provinces or whatever there are in England yes indeed you will be able to visit crop circles but that's where the most of them land and it was in the late 70s that we have a phenomenon that has grown that has been paid consistent attention to although in fact they do go back hundreds of years in crop circle or the official you might say yeah that's not quite the right word but whenever you get into learning or studying or investigating crop circles the first thing that you absolutely know is a crop circle there is no doubt about it is from 1678 it's a little woodcut that appeared in the literature of the day which was some kind of pamphlet with old written in Old English but you know it's just unmistakable it's a crop circle if you no doubt about it and it's a little story about a farmer and you didn't want to pay the mower and the more said let the devil do it and in the morning this little picture of a devil inside this crop circle so there it is and then every hundred years or so that the little flurries and whatever the literature of the day happens being you know we've got that all in our records if you buy a good crop circle book you read about all this we do a little recreation in the movie the movies called one on earth by the way with a question mark at the end of it and our tagline is inside the crop circle mystery and I named it that because it's me who knows about these things not some observer who like our cable stations go out every few years and make movies that make television programs about them but they're know what they're doing they're know what they're looking at they like the skepticism they like the idea of controversy they focus on hoaxers we all get we care our hair out but I really knew what was going on I was inside the that world and I wasn't a filmmaker who found a subject I was a subject that said we've got that film about this that's the way you tell the world about something so it in now where was I was back the 70s was when it went oh I we feel we do a recreation in the movie of a story from nature magazine in the late 1800s where a scientist reports that he went into a field it was full of circles and you know we read your little story and we illustrated in little sepia tones you know you're making movies and but this is the time when for whatever reason when the circles were stumbled across more people came along more people got interested things started to be written and the phenomena never went away and now it's and it got more and more complicated actually the formations got more and more complicated but now we have a full-blown phenomenon it's been going on since the late 70s and it's great tourist attraction in England and we get these last few years maybe a hundred and ten worldwide maybe half of them in England but then again the hoaxers have become better at it it has always been actually in the very beginning when I the very beginning for me which was the late 80s I found those pictures that said they were landing pads for UFOs and I started hosting crop circle researchers in my little salon underground living room situation and then the phenomenon was so popular that I couldn't fit all the people in my living room I had a power hall's beer halls in the city Los Angeles but then we had our the infamous Duggan gave in 1991 when these two farmers came out and said we made them all oh dear and the press release that said that went all over the world and all of a sudden something that had been of great interest all over the world and it was as a treatment itself amazing all of a sudden interest dropped all it got explained those two guys made them all well we talked about that in the movie first of all why do people believe such a ridiculous story well because it's very challenging to think that there really is visitation going on and it's easier to park it with oh yeah we don't have to think about that anymore people talk about that in my movie consciousness changing the world no no no those guys made them all we are and and the media bought it and the interest just raised and it's been uphill ever since to get real attention paid to them and and yet and and the hoaxsters have gotten better at it since then they did indeed Doug and Dave made some of them and they've been succeeded by copycat copycat in the way of being hoaxing grocers and over the years it used to be that you would seek terrible geometry and you'd know if that's a hoax formation well they've gotten good geometers now you can tell now and there are certain telltale signs like you talked about that philadelphia formation where the material went into the lab we're at the v-- lab VLT research calm easy to remember bacon lettuce tomato research calm and it's fascinating to get on their site and read the reports several of which have after really careful you alluded you know to the factory their control plants and there's down crop inside a crop circle whether there goes a carefully sample which real scientific protocol so that they're you know in the world of science but we pay attention to as being our official reality science has affirmed that there are changes for the plants and the soil that cannot be accounted for there is something going on beyond earthly knowledge and those papers have been in peer-reviewed science journals and the United States in fact although we did we get very few of them there is a rabid community of researchers here of enthusiasts here they'll get on airplanes and go wherever there's a crop circle they do concentrate towards the Canadian border and the sort of the official home of the US researchers in Ohio where they have a little conference every year but those most people will diligently go out and sample the material and bring it into the laboratory and the results from these American ones have been very positive some of those papers are based on the American ones we're getting the real thing here although they don't tend to be as quite as complicated but there are some pretty sophisticated designs in fact we do a montage in my film it was all shot in England but we do one montage what we call international crop circles and you know when you're shooting a movie in England and it's international the US has prepped is part of international and we show you three really lovely formations that have been in the United States so these so now back to getting oh maybe 110 120 worldwide half of which pretty much are in England you don't know how many are hoaxes so you don't know how many you know real deal you're dealing with act and we're getting less than we used to get we talk about that in the movie at the the greatest number I think were 300 in one season and the greatest number in one evening believe it or not in England was 35 we mentioned that also in the movie so can you imagine 35 incredibly complex beautiful formations and feels all over England you know you think that would get were the world's attention to whack hoaxers one evening one good evening one evening I mean you know these are the geometry is so complicated now how do the surveyors tell you it would take them days just to lay out now somehow the hoaxers have figured out some way to do that because the english nights are very short the darkness at night is very short they're closer to the equator Raunak equator the north pole and we are and the summer time stays light very lately gets light very early so I don't know how they're doing I know how they're managing to do it at all but it's not an easy thing I mean it's a very complicated and in fact a lot of the formations now in England are coming in in more than one evening they can't finish it in one evening so in recent years there are a fair number that come in in two and even three evenings and you know those are hoaxes you know the real formation from the eyewitness accounts and we do have them we have I don't know maybe 40 by now eyewitness accounts were people going way back going back into the 1940s where they collected all the stories of people who happen to be on the scene when a crop circle was forming and they all say the same thing they say they say they go down in six or seven seconds we do a little facsimile in our movie and in fact it's in the trailer which you see on crop circle movie calm of the little swishing you know pop going down and one swish and no matter how big it is no matter how big we should show you one little circle but no matter how big the formation is all the eyewitnesses say they shush down in six or seven seconds so okay well now where am i you got to keep getting me back on track or maybe I should stop for a little bit and breathe what can you say that bit sure what I was going to ask is what do you think is the motivating factor for anyone attempting to hoax these formations and had what can be considered noise to a possible signal of contact in some form or another by some form of intelligence not saying that it's you know extraterrestrial by biological life-forms per se but clearly there is some form of an intelligence behind this phenomenon in general I often wonder why instead of researching the genuine phenomenon as it is coming to us why anyone would go out and attempt to add noise to that signal can you think of any possible motives that would be present for people to go and do that Marc you speak so articulately you really ask wonderful questions and make wonderful comments you really are speaking the intelligence of the whole situation and noise indeed well it's a good question now isn't it and it is a puzzling question people ask me if I have another movie I'm going to make well I'm so busy dealing with this one that I don't have another one on the drawing board but if I were going to make another one I would make it about what are those hoaxes up to and what do they do why do they do it how much do they do I've actually tried to hire investigative reporters because one really good investigative reporter would get to the bottom of it you know we're just ordinary folk who are paying attention to these circles ordinary folk in the sense of not being you know the kind of people who would know how to do the sort of investigative reporting we need to do we're not ordinary folk at all actually I mean you've got very intelligent mathematicians and geometers and historians and what-have-you but nobody is in the press and nobody would know how to you know get the secrets out and you know nobody's the media that way that you know they set up these little stings and things like that so so I would make a movie just trying to find out what in the world is going on we do talk some in my movie about Doug and Dave those original hoaxers and how the evidence really points to them being put up to it by the government and governments don't like to deal with paradigm change they don't they don't like it where the rug gets pulled out from under the prevailing reality they are status quo just see a lot of it and it's not it's not like there's something evil about that that's just the way reality works you know people in power are sitting in power and they're not looking to get up ended and it's not evil on their part it's just sort of human nature and so it there it is inexplicable why these folks would do it why do they go out year after year night after night and it's unpleasant actually is it you got a lot of bad weather in England a lot of these things are done in the rain and then the cold and they get no credit I mean that's just against human nature to make gorgeous art and have it be anonymous I mean do you know any wonderful artist who is delivering their art to the universe to the world and not claiming credit I mean it's not human nature and it's unnatural so why in the world are these people doing it it's one of the big questions you know another one question is why is it why are they acquire thee and it's not extraterrestrials you're smart about saying that we don't know where it's coming from could be from another dimension could be from the future coming back we're all kinds of ideas we naturally think ETS UFOs but there never has been a craft sighted that's just the natural way we think but you know the big questions of why is it being delivered to us by the mystery force and what in the world of these hoaxers you know what's what's motivating them it might take is there has to be some form of payoff involved for them not to take credit for their own constructions because yet people would naturally want to do that you don't again see too many artists that just want to put their art out and not have any form of name or credit attached to it and yet that seems to be the case that to me involves some form of a psychological operation being conducted against the public to try to draw their attention away from the genuine phenomenon where you think so you know we don't have a history where we know anything about specifically other than that I sense or not sense but evidence that the British government had something to do with Doug and Dave but aside from that we do have some evidence in the UFO field of where the government has in fact interjected itself to distract attention and you know although I'm not a UFO person and I got into the crop circles really knowing very little about UFOs fortunately the UFO people like the size of the circles it gave me a wonderful award from the biggest UFO organization they gave me their main award of best feature documentary I have the cutest thing I didn't bring it to Philadelphia because I carried around in LA that's too heavy it looks like an Oscar but it's an alien he's really cute he's like a big tall skinny great but the back to the UFO people have you know that the Robertson panel don't you know know you a UFO person I have studied it but I'm not too familiar with that yeah okay so let me tell your listeners in 19 I was 1952 the world is quite peaceful we've been through Wars it was Ozzie and Harriet time and there was a lot of activity of sightings of UFOs huge it was very very prevalent a lot of buzz a lot of noise and curiosity what in the world is it well there was so much clamor that the government convened a panel now that was there was classified information for a long time and now they actually have a wikipedia page you can look it up the Robertson panel and you see the the you know what the goings on of this panel that was convened to determine what the government response was going to be to all of this public curiosity and all of these so-called in all these sightings that were being reported so you listening to read actually what the conclusion was was that they didn't know now that doesn't mean there's not some black ops operation we know the government you know you know that that's what you talk about a lot all these kind of you know whatever you know the names of them better than I do of the things that even the president doesn't know what have you but this was pal by you know the normal course of Congress and they convened a panel and these people didn't know what it was and but but they were worried about that and they thought well if we tell the public we don't know what it is you can be scared you know we're the protectors and that's not good so what are we going to do we don't know what it is if we take if we say that the public will be scared what should we say and the conclusion of this panel was that the course of action that they would employ was to ridicule it wherever came up talk shows newspapers report sightings where the opportunity or the challenge came up of this presumable something going on they would make fun of it and they have never rescinded that policy so I think that is a little clue that we do have a government involvement in whatever it might take to extract attention from whatever might turn us inside out this way and I would presume that these hoaxers are somehow being supported because it does not move me to government well who else would it be I we we just cannot account for all their activity it does not make sense but you know I am just burning with curiosity to actually get to the bottom of it I almost had the hoaxers taking me out with them so I could see how they do it at least and they were very friendly and cordial I think they wanted to know what I was up to what kind of movie was I making and I had a long meeting with someone that was actually very good artist she showed me our portfolio I was really impressed I was sorry to see that I was so impressed because he was one of the main the known body of hope said there's a known body of hoaxers there they used to be called oh gosh I have it they were called team Satan Satan that's right- name they've changed your name now they call themselves circle makers oh thank you very much but it's that should be very interesting to my listening audience right right so team Satan with it so I had a meeting with with one of them and you know hey I want to know what's going on what are you doing why are you doing it and they promised they would take me this guy promised he would take me out and you know it's a hella support role kind of exchange of information and the next thing I know all over the internet I am being slammed and damned and made fun of and whatever by this guy oh and of course they did not take me out and I never got any further with finding out what was going on so we need some real filtration we need investigative reporting by people who fool more trick them we'll do whatever they do their whole MO just smacks of psychological operations to me I mean that's my take on it but I want to shift gears just a little bit and try to go into a little bit of the more SS esoteric side of the phenomenon and ask you what do you make of the connection and many other researchers have made between the crop circle phenomenon and sacred geometry and what do you think that this possible connection between the crop circles and sacred geometry makes may signify well connection isn't quite the right word is that they are employing sacred geometry to make these designs that is the patterning of the designs not all of them but a good portion of them probably the preponderance of them because some of them are not geometric at all when their geometric their sacred geometry and sacred geometry I'm not a real expert you can ask me too many detailed questions even though I was a math Wiz in high school I got a hundred on everything I took all solid geometry advanced algebra but you know facts you forget that stuff that's a long time since I was in high school but sacred geometry is indeed the geometry that is the design of the universe the whole planetary whatever is sacred geometry if you reduce things to proportion and number our bodies if you reduce the translate the parts of our body the forearm to the upper arm the fingers to this the joints to the vet every single part of our body if you relate one part to the next part and you reduce it or you translate it into geometry you'll find that it's this sacred geometry those are the proportions that are the numbers of sacred geometry plants grow according to the proportions of sacred geometry so the universe is sacred geometry and indeed there are the crop circles beings as in this plenty of geometries it's not sacred geometry but there are the crop circles being designed along the lines of sacred geometry so then what do you make of that well why would that be and then you kind of get into well I think these what are the crop circles doing and I think they're calling us to this elemental state where we will we ourselves were not so divorced from nature where we felt ourselves to be part of nature where we weren't set up to be you know just material beings but we were spiritual beings as well and everything about the circles actually pulls us into this other understanding or reminder or expression of a different reality that would make us much more cooperative and loving and I mean the universe is an awesome place you know I don't think it was made so that we would kill each other that's right so you know the the the circles have other aspects to them aside from their geometric design that does echo that idea that they are a that the things about them is to wake us up to this deeper reality broader reality more beautiful reality for instance they typically land near ancient sites again back to the ancient times when we were of a different mentality and they not only land near them they relate to them like if there's a if there's a direction to us to a circle when I say ancient sites I like famous ones like Stonehenge everybody knows Stonehenge but there are many others in England and I think that's possibly also the reason why they concentrate in England because in this particular area Stonehenge disorder to the southern part of it the the it's a very manipulated landscape that there's been sacred ceremony done there for hundreds of years and there's a lot of things that were created by human beings like Stonehenge many many hundreds of stone circles actually in the British Isles and and the crop circles typically land near one or another of these or their land near an ancient burial mound the tomb you lie or or something complex that's the stone chambers that they have all over England that were used in some way by the ancients and and as I say that they not only land near them they will orient themselves in relation to them so that if there's a direction the mandala like one's the circular ones don't have much direction they're just circular but there are plenty of them to do that points somewhere and they'll point like right at the middle of one of these ancient artifacts ruins or what have you or they'll point at a tangent like Silbury Hill you'll find crop circles silver hills the oldest man-made mound in the world and it's kind of got a pyramid under the earthen part of it all and what are the beetles and they make that one famous over a hill yes Suzanne I'd like to just briefly mention for the listeners who are on the listen page if you click the zip file in which I put many photos from my 2004 trip to to England with barb when we went with Chet and Calista snow if you download that and unpack that zip file there will be many images of some of the structures that Suzanne is talking about in southern England are there images of Stonehenge there are images of Silbury Hill West Kennet Long Barrow and also Avebury those are some of the more famous ones and they're maintained by English heritage there's also you know nothing this ones as they say you can't hardly turn around without falling over some little something other than from ancient times but still very Hill is actually one of the most popular places where all around it you'll find crop you can almost guarantee that if you proc some silver no what you can't park there but if you were there you know and you would get crop circles around there you'll be able to see crop circles during the season and they will they will point right at the centre of it or the point right at the side of it which was tangent it and so you know this whatever this visitation force is is not just swapping things down anywhere they're very carefully placing things in ways that are meaningful and I think it's partly as they're landing near these sacred sites as part of that kind of overall situation in which we're being called back to this time when we were more whole but also showing us that it isn't random this isn't like snowflakes that some mind is out there absolutely picking the places not to mention designing making the designs because sometimes people say oh maybe it's just nature and a force like snowflakes are all different no no no there's it isn't that it's something with mind is designing these things and placing them because they are so carefully related to things or for instance I mean getting out of the sacred aspect of it but into the fact that there's mind delivering them they don't land where they cross fields you're not in industrial farming here with huge swathes of corporate farms you're in little family farms and there are like little canvasses and the crop circles are like the artworks but they land in the middle of the field or inside the parameters of field they don't if they were sort of random they kind of cross fields and you know who knows where they'd land no no something is carefully placing them for some reason and you know then we get into the aspect but I like to think about which is why are they coming in the first place and I think it's to tell us that we're not the only intelligence and and and so they're there the evidence is how carefully they're placed how carefully they're designed how the designs are mirroring back to us many things not only are sacred geometry but also religious symbology we've got a menorah we've got a tree of rice we've got many Celtic symbols things that we recognize oh yeah we know what that is you know it's like oh you know again it's not smells like something is putting together patterns that we recognize we get we get astrological alignments I show one in my movie which is the pattern of the planets in our solar system on that fateful day in 2012 when something important is supposed to happen so again there's some yeah we read you we're going to get back to you this evidence that we we read you and that we are in intelligence engaging you I mean I can just picture them scratching whatever passes for their heads as I say in the movie going we're gonna get it how much do we have to do this smart and it's recognizable before these humans go or something is calling us but nonetheless of course that is what they're doing so now I'm at the end of some other kind of break here where I answer something or right no no no but we're coming up to the top of the second hour so let me just give the call and number again and then we can go right jump right back in for any listeners that want to call and talk with Suzanne Taylor ask there any questions that you may have the call-in number for tonight's show is seven two four four four four seven four four four once again the calling number seven two four triple four seven triple four when you call in back when you call and you'll be prompted for the call ID number four what on earth is happening the call ID number four this show is eight three five one five once again the call ID number eight three five one five we're talking tonight with Suzanne Taylor of the conversation org Suzanne is a crop circle researcher and filmmaker she made the film what on earth inside the crop circle mystery you can learn more about her film at the website crop circle movie.com so Suzanne thanks so much again for being here today and your talk at the for your mind conference was great we screened your film on Saturday night a lot of people loved it and had a great comments about it let's jump right back into to talking about this phenomenon and why we think it is so significant for our listeners out there to look into and do some research about could you for some of the more I guess you could say left brained or scientifically oriented of people who may be listening can you make some comments or talk a little bit about some of the actual scientific research that has been done into this phenomenon for example on the plants themselves some of the changes that are observed in occurring with the plants that are laid down as part of the crop circle patterns versus control samples taken from outside the pattern outside of the patterns in the fields that show no such changes well indeed that does that you know whenever if you last you know what's the definitive evidence that you got a phenomenon here there's not people well the definitive evidence is indeed what's coming from the labs because or the that particular lab is the one that's done most of the research the one you mentioned BLT research calm is where you find the papers and it's very expensive of course to do real scientific studies which you know it's what they're reporting on so would that we could do them on every formation of course that's impossible but then again I mean all you really need to do show that on one for instance that oh hello we can't do this then you know that something else is doing and there's far more than one that they've done their Studies on and what they'll do is just as you described before they'll take control plants from outside the formations and many many samples from all over inside because there's different things that happen in different parts of the formation like as the as you get further from the center of a mandala life formation there are changes the further away you get but some of the typical kinds of things that they will discover you got plants and you got soil there have been Studies on both maybe I'll start with the soil actually which was I don't know I think the most expensive study they ever did and came up with this wonderful particular finding which is that they took you know soil from inside the topsoil inside a formation compared to the soil in the rest of the world you know outside the formation and beyond and what they determined was that there was no such thing on earth on the surface of the earth as the crystalline structure of the soil inside this crop formation and it was as they report comparable to the crystalline structure that you might find way down deep below the surface of the earth where the pressure from the top and the heat from the bottom over millions of years had cooked the soil and that would be a kind of crystalline structure in the surface of this crop circle that you would expect to find way down deep and again on BLT research calm you can read all about this so I love that study it's so simple and so specific you know and so telling and they were I believe more than I think there was more than one lab involved with that you can read about I know every time I read it I go whoa this was a really good study and such a really impressive finding as far as the plants go there's lots of other kinds of changes that they've discovered and I show you actually in one on earth I show you some pictures of the comparisons between regular crop and the crop that has been affected and there are different kinds of changes for instance in the seeds if the energy strikes early in the development of the seeds first of all you'll get empty seed heads the plant will continue to grow there will be no seeds I don't show that because it's those seeds but if the seeds have already started to develop and the energy strikes early in the developmental phase the seeds will be stunted and I do show that they will not really produce much in the way of crop when you plant them but if the energy strikes later in the development of the seeds it energizes the seeds and it's very clear to see I mean you see these really robust seeds from a formation where you know the energy came later it was later in the growing cycle that the crop circle formed and you see these kind of puny things from early on where the seed is obviously damaged it has damaged and the later ones where it's quite robust and if we had somebody who was making successive plantings until something happened finally and I think there was a fire in the field and it wiped out several seasons it was the last you know season that was growing of excessive plantings where the seeds that had been highly energized were planted and then they produce seeds just normal in the course of growing they produce seeds and he planted those and there were several seasons of seeds planted and each each crop got more robust it got names steeper couple from one of the Midwest states and unfortunately we don't have the you know we can't say oh look because because he lost his last clap I'm very sorry to say but that is one of the you know situations with the energy another thing that happens is when they when when deform you know the formations occur in all phases of the growing season for the different crops so you'll get formations in green crop of whatever the crop happens to be and you get formations in crop that's just ready to be harvested dry and brittle and well when the formations occur in green crop that's when the plants bend over in right angles at the nodal points they stretch they have figured out or I don't know if it's definitive but I keep hearing I I think it is defended to me I'm not a scientist so you really forgive me that but they do speak about the fact that it seems to be microwave energy which is available on earth and how they harness it who knows but that it that that is the causal factor that makes the plant spend over my heat which is interesting that plants don't burn up which we summarized find singe on them but you know how do they do that who knows who knows how they harness it I don't know but in green crop the plants will bend over at the nodal points and there are nodes in grain crop every whatever so often every few inches or whatever that's how they grow and so at the nodal points of green crop they will just bend over and right angles and then in fact the next nodal point will Bend up and phototropism will take over the plant will continue to grow in the group in the dry crop when the crop is ready to be harvested there's no gift there's no spring and so when they do bend over but how do they then there's no there's no elasticity anymore they blow holes in the nodes and I show you pictures of that in one on earth you see pictures of blown nodes they're clear holes that you know the plant has bent over but the way it bent was when the energy came through it not being able to have springiness that could stretch the node the No just you know broke and and we call their little round holes and then the energy goes through the hole but creates the possibility for the plant to bend over there by the way have been several instances which I find fascinating and I can't find any pictures of them all I were to put them in the movie but you read about them where the plants were bent now the nodal point where virtually you know all except some of the ones I'm going to tell you about the plants Mentos are down near the ground in fact they're not right smooshed into the ground and this crop circle hasn't been walked on if it's in the backcountry or no that's the only way they're not walked on if they're too far away and people don't know that and some of the farmers discover them with the harvesting but if they haven't been walked on the harvester can get underneath the plants and actually the you know they can pick they can harvest them if they've been trampled they can't do that but in the ones that that know unless you - or tell you that the ones that bend over in the dry crop they can't harvest them anymore when people people walk on them oh I guess they could harvest them and if they're in the dry crop in the backcountry they could harvest them as well so that's another thing that that is the you know the the things that happen to the plants in crop circles there's something else that happens to the actual tissue of the soil cognate soil of the other plants brackets or somesuch now we're into the science that I'm not going to be able to speak too much about but it's the biological aspect of the you know put the plants under the microscope and something happens to the tissue of the genuine ones and of course you know that is a way to tell the real from the fake there's just you don't have any of the bro nodes in the fake ones you just have broken stuff there's no bending there's just you know the the bore the the sambar the hoaxes have come along with what they call stomping boards they put their feet into a board that they're holding the ropes are going up from either into the board to their hand and they're just the three foot long boards and they just put their foot in and they stomp one you know one one section down and then they walk one step further and they stomp the next section down and in fact that's the first thing that when you get into a rough circle is it real is it not real the first thing you do is you get on your knees and you look for the crease marks because the board will leave crease marks it's not bending at the nodes it's spending in some unnatural place we show you that in the movie to where this breakage and and at the point at which it breaks they leave a like it leaves a white crease mark or all across three foot bones so you see these you know one plant after another with little white Christmas oh you're in a hoax formation but those are I think those are the main changes that the laboratory has has come up with and discovered and how what it is they look for in order to ascertain whether you're in something mysterious or something that has been human-made yes only I have to answer your question on the website in the lab analysis from the Lawrenceville formation that I was in there is some evidence there was some evidence in these plants which were out and it was a very dry season in New Jersey in 1997 this was in an organic oat field in the formation the first very first crop formation I was ever in and this laboratory analysis yielded the results that there were changes to the mitochondria mitochondria in crying nuclei of the cells and they showed that there were some mitochondrial damage from whatever energies be crops had been exposed to and this mitochondrial change actually um dissipated the farther away from the formation from the center of the formation that you got and the control samples showed no such changes yes now yes yes yes and also I dropped a point actually I was about to make so those are two things I want to say you right about that that's another of the things that I sort of MIT allude to that the further away you get from the center the different this one very famous study and it's done by a Scandinavian would see Norwegian l.joe Hasselhoff and he has a book the complexity of the crop circle that I actually have pictures in my movie from his book where in fact the further away you got from the center there was a greater difference in the bins or somesuch you know another thing that you you you would never find in a hoax circle where whatever it was it was you know throughout the whole formation but there was a different degree of I think it was bending in some way that it was different the further away you got from the center and the thing I started to say that I when I lost my train of thought was that although typically the plants will bend at the first node that's where the harvester can pick it up if in fact I haven't walked in my people but sometimes there have been some and I swear I said I couldn't get pictures of them I wish I could have but I've never seen any pictures but I've read reports from researchers you know know what they're talking about that they bend at the second node so if you could picture maybe a foot off the ground or maybe even a little higher all of a sudden you have a crop circle it's not down by the ground and you know even though they don't the first notice not exactly on the ground itself but it's a couple inches off but the second node comes up higher and they've had these formations several times where they're bent at the second node and I would have loved to have been in one of those I've never been in one of those but can you imagine you walk into something and you know down at your knees this thing is bent over at the right angle and it's all I mean that's just a lovely it must be amazing the in the series of photos that I've posted to the site for those who may be downloading the zip file on if you look at image number 36 near the beginning of the images you'll see a nodal Bend this is what suzanne is referring to and I believe this is at the second node this was not typical of the entire formation this happens to get your picture this happens to be one plant that we found but the entire formation did not display did not display this but it is clearly a nodal Bend and people can can see it there an image number 36 and pack of images that I posted well indeed they have these formations where it's the entire formation bins that way another interesting thing that happens which isn't so much of them a report from the lab but something you see which I just love there are straight prints like little puppies with pretty little flowers on them that you know just as as an any field of anything you get little straight plants that aren't that crop or that you know field of whatever it is which is you know the way farming works or the way agriculture or the way plants work and in the crop formations you frequently will see just this one little plant the whole formation is down and this one alternative plant hasn't been put down it's still standing up your flowers blooming well I think you know what's going on is that whoever whatever whatever force this is is is some heat into a particular plant the energy the signal or whatever and it has been programmed to bend a particular plant that if so a little straggler is in there a strain is in there it doesn't go down I just love seeing that but just one of the little oh look there's a poppy still standing I paying something else I found once I found I was in a formation where it was fairly it was very new actually and there you know the minute something comes down and everybody races toward it now they've even got GPS signals to get us there used to be at a huntin Tech and let's see it's free fields over and you climb over the fence then you go under the barbed wire and then sometimes you never found it well now little GPS signals get us there thanks to modern technology but one of the formations that I was in somebody or you know two feet away from me said oh my gosh look at this and right underneath the lay you know the bench crop was a dead warm bird Wow so hot it had just you know just just expired and I mean it's just no way a hoaxer took a bird and killed it and stuck it underneath you couldn't see it you know people were walking around the formation and they came across you know oh my gosh look at this right under the you know lay of the crop there's just warm dead bird oh well just I guess in the wrong place at the wrong time or just didn't make it out when the energy arrived you know this is actually a funny story I like about two Canadian formations and you know the story is in a well known in crop circle war where they all back up and tell you that what cooking most animals when they sense danger they run and there is a kind of an intimation from the eyewitness accounts that something disturbing is happening right before the circle goes down the air is like sizzly and you know it feels like something's going on and if they were animals around I presume they would run well porcupines don't run they curl up when they sense danger and there have been two formations in Canada where porcupines have been pulled into the middle of the formation and their quills are swirl on top you know they've been subjected to the force well I just love that like I mean I don't love it up poor poor poor poor guys I mean I'm sorry that they got caught in it all but something about the quills swirled right in the center of the formation for something you know interesting about that idea another phenomenon that you see is complexity within the very lays of the laid plants and sometimes what seems like dimensionality within the laid plants there's an image in the pack that I posted which is number 5 7 seven that shows almost like a water like formation of swirled plantain and nests what they refer to as nests inside the laid plans you talked a little bit about the actual complexity that is shown within the lays of some of these formations well indeed that's yet another piece of evidence when you find formations and there's different you know things like me no one could point to that are of this character of the lay but that's another thing when you find these things you go oh this is for real some of it has to do with the entirely like there are formations very few but there are where it's like a basket weave the crop goes under over under over throughout the whole formation we show one of those in the film and oh my gosh you know what it would take four acres of land to get braided that way and that's you know the entire thing then I think you're talking again about another feature where you kind of see like waves going on a swirlie patterns that that are just beautiful I mean they're like you know somebody was painting or something and created this lovely patterning they're not just plants laying side by side they're doing something you know there's a very interesting aspect of what they're doing and then you alluded to what we call we think of as features it's not the whole lay of the formation that looking that that you're talking about when you spin that it's at just a particular place like the most typical one is the center of a mandala like or the ones that have circular elements in them frequently the the most common one is just these rather simple things that are like hey stall you know if you if you tied some hay together and stuck it up you know this lovely kind of stocky thing in the center where the top part kind of moves out and you know the center part has like a band around it but there are also much more complicated situations where again the thing and we do show some of those in what one on earth also where their world things are woven there like tints or their splayed out or but there's and if you picked it up the whole thing would come up it's not you know wouldn't fall apart on you because it's a very tightly ordered kind of you know like a basket somebody was leaving a basket or somesuch and they come in different shapes it's hard to describe them verbally but if you see pictures of your world isn't that interesting you will not talk about that very much you know and the hoaxers can't do that so again that's a you know that actually is one of the things if you knew if you get into a new circle you just run around looking there a feature in here you know and somehow after people trampled them I don't know they don't they don't honor them and they tend to kind of forget smashed and fall apart what have you or not fall apart they get masked apart but oh it's so wonderful to come across one of those it's like you know finding some jewel in the middle or in some place in the crop circle not always in the middle sometimes randomly just somewhere in the circle but typically also more typically in the middle of a circle that's part of a formation folks you have to understand how gigantic some of these formations are yes some of them were a bit smaller you do get some that are not huge but we were in some in England that were over three football fields long that almost tired you out walking in the noonday Sun from one end to another yeah some of the amount of plants that need to be laid is just absolutely amazing indeed staggering and we just picture I was in one by the way although what was the whole future but it was three-quarters of a mile long it wasn't wide it was narrow it's like a winding path three-quarters of a mile long and then along the way of the winding path there were circles that were off the path that were connected to the path I mean it was actually funny in that one where it was a lovely day and reembarked it's actually the one where I took that picture of checking police so we met them they were coming out of it as I was going into it and took the footage of them and so I was with two girlfriends and we we're parked our car we took our picture Chetan Colusa we started walking down this group and we got to the end of the three-quarters of a mile a long way it started to pour and it was an intentional pour and of course everything gets I mean really wet and muddy and whatever we were so wet when we got back to the crime there were three girls the car would see me you couldn't see through the windows we took all our clothes off and running the masks and we came back a little towels in the car we drove back to our bed and breakfast they vaguely wrapped in our hotels it was quite a see those actually makes you laugh you know just it's just so hopeless we're just so hopelessly mired and yuck sure we got caught in one torrential rain while we were out there it just disguise opened up suddenly and just in the time it took us to get back to the car it was like we had taken a shower outside that's how torrential it was well the weather in England is very spotty I mean we commuted the summer I think it was 2003 they were dying all over Europe that summer from over 100 degree heat for a long stretch of the summer and here could picture us in crop fields Oh God and then we've been there we had to keep your jacket on oh shoot that we did you know I'm the executive did we mention I'm the executive producer of crop circles quest for truth which came out in 2002 and we were on a 10-week shoot in England in 2001 and I don't think we got out of our jackets so we were really cold and we are England such a wide variety of weather patterns it's a little bit frustrating actually when you want to play trip because you don't know you know I'm going to get there and and then when it's beautiful it's just beautiful I mean it's um it's heaven you know but uncertain you don't know we were fortunate to have very good weather when we were in England for the two weeks that we were there Suzanne I have a caller on the line would you like to take a call okay there we go all right caller - what on earth is happening you're on live with Suzanne Taylor what do you have for us hey this is Sam from San Diego can you hear me yes we can great uh my question is I've watched a movie that called from the same horrorman and he was using the crop circles to explain is his theory about the shape of the universe you know and give a whole name for this caller oh now speak up a bit can you hear me down cooing actually it's a Klingon urine I can put I can't make out what he's saying I like it I can repeat the question he's he's referencing the physicist called who's named nassim haramein I'm not sure if you're familiar with Mustang he's saying that nah scene brings the phenomenon of crop circles into his work which is related to the scaling law law that he's developed up from everything down to the subatomic structures up to the scale of galaxies and also the basic shape of everything which he talks about as the tetrahedral geometry that underlies all form it's basically sacred geometry so called it you have a specific question yeah they did any research on maybe looking at the crop circles as a way of speaking to us to dissemble ISM okay okay actually I just hear that well yes now the environment is very at the cutting edge these days I've been to a prison hey he's got people trained to do his work and they talk to non-stop for hours and indeed the crop circles are a significant part of how it's the pattern of everything that he's talking about and you've described you know it as well as I could it's very complex and yet he's trying to make you know sense of how the whole world is working and I love that he's got these crop circles right at the heart of how it is that you know he's describing the workings of the universe and the let's say the collar as though it was the meaning of the things well you know frequently people believe as kind of a common perception or belief that we're waiting to figure out the jigsaw puzzle and that when all the pieces come in we'll have the message or something like oh hieroglyphics where if we can translate the alphabet we will know what they're saying now we're in conjecture here you know until you know they specifically come out and say why they're doing what they're doing we have to speculate why are we getting what we're getting and I don't think that either of those are reasonable theories when when you when you tune into the circle phenomenon what you discover is that many of the circles are loaded with information the crop circle in fact your listeners should know that during the season which is just about to start crop circle connector comm will put up a page for each formation that comes in and a very intelligent audience viewers you know people will get on the website and people from all different disciplines will tell you what they see the formulas the patterns the meanings or whatever and the page will be loaded with interpretation that you know it isn't fanciful its objective this is what's in there there's a formula for this in there or there's an astrological alignment or whatever and so individually there's lots of information being conveyed but they don't seem to poop string together in some way that makes sense and indeed I think to myself well you know if they were trying to deliver a message I mean they're so bright they're so smart they're so sharp they're so able to deliver information to us they were just you know write out something in across Co this is what we want to tell you well I don't think they want to tell us anything I think they want to reflect to us that there is other intelligence in the universe and they're just giving us over and over again and all the ways we talked about where they place them talked about where they point them we talked about the different information encoded in them that just reeks of intelligence intelligence intelligence not you us other intelligence you're not the only ones and once we got that once we accepted that once we acknowledged that once you see contact in headlines all over the world your world is going to change you're going to have to rethink oh so we're not alone here what if it would not be today's news that would go away tomorrow it would be forever it would it would be the most interesting thing that ever happened to humanity and we would not be able to stop thinking about it or and then not only would we it were to capture everyone's imagination just just think yourself your mind is that oh my gosh something is signalling and it's not us but we would be in one conversation on earth everyone in humanity would be trying to figure it out together it would be a subject a peaceful kind of subject that we could talk about together and we don't have anything like that we don't have a you know something that unites us and other than danger and and you know when terrible things happen we get United but this would be a subject that would capture everyone's imagination and they would put us into one inquiry on earth as the word was it what should we do about it and well the further thought I have about that is that once we acknowledge that now right now you know we don't we don't give credence to it as as humanity and so it just does what it does and more and more of what it does until perhaps we do acknowledge how things going on and then I wonder what it would do I mean once we will collectively say Wow something's going on would it give us more so we can't ignore it anymore you know it would be so in our face that we couldn't ignore it anymore I see only that but what do you think it would do I mean don't you think it's ahead of us it's visiting us we're not visiting it maybe you could help us solve some of these horrible problems maybe it's got science maybe it's got technology maybe the real conversation would begin at that point it's just knocking on the door and we're refusing to answer it really really I like to you know think whoa that could really start a whole new era not only of our own thought but of the delivery right now it has no receptivity you know why would why would it give us good things that would help us if really if we're not even you know acknowledging it but if we were receptive that's what it do it's attempting right now I think to call us out of the ego to call us out of our self absorption and to call us out of unit dimensional thinking and once I acknowledge all of those things maybe them like I said the real conversation would begin well I'm with you mark I'm in very you know you make very very trenchant comments and observations we're on the same page shame you're not older that look at the hook-up so let me ask you a couple of other questions or let's what's your favorite crop circle pattern that's ever come down just aesthetically or just from an intuitive point of view or you know may has made a resonant connection with you what is your favorite crop circle formation ever well I I can't actually give you one button give you a few but for that we haven't mentioned that my films going to be at the quad cinema in New York for a while in case we lost people and they come on that the reason I'm on the East Coast was one thing to your conference in Philadelphia the free your mind conference but then I moved over I'm in New York now doing promotion for this week's run that's going to come start on Friday the 22nd - 28 everybody in Manhattan knows quad cinema so I'll have to as mention that and anybody who's in the New York area will you know know to look on quad cinema calm and you can find out the schedule for my movie and I'll be doing Q&A is very interesting panelists you can find that out also every evening for the two evening shows okay so back to my favorite patterns are several of them one of them I'll end up with the one we can talk about but I'll just tell you about the others one is that ribbon this pattern that I think was 2002 I could be wrong but it looks like ribbons like six arms I think maybe five leaving in the breeze it's got such a three-dimensional aspect where you really think you'd like a maypole kind of thing you think you're looking at ribbons and it's placed so interestingly there are three to em you lie and these ribbons don't come in the middle there are the edges of them and the thing the ribbons are just placed right inside them so that they don't violate them you know they don't cross over them it's been carefully you know placed inside the land that the things that are in the land and it's just beautiful I just love looking at it I have several images of it in my home actually on my walls because I like looking at it and I have one on a t-shirt now that's one that I like a lot then you can't help but like the the one that came in in 2001 that is the biggest one ever is in terms of a sort of concentration of circles it's that the the the size of two football fields and it's got its fractal pattern with I believe six arms and many little circles off the main main circle was this the one at milk Hill that had four hundred nine circles in it exactly I remember me as well because it came down on my birthday in 2000's on

August 12th yes well that's they call it a Catherine Wheel which has some significance in the Bible I'm not much of a Bible person so I don't know that but that is what they call it and it's exactly the one you're talking about i sat in that one from dusk until night for several hours with a friend with one of the crop circle people who's in my movie actually and we just sat there in awe just you know watching the light go fade out and the lights below little villages come on and sitting in this absolute miracle it was I mean it was so big and it was so good it was so much going on in it it was so impossible that so that for sure has to be you know on my handful and then the last one that I would mention although you know as I think about who I want to mention a bunch but the last one that I would mention is that other one from a little later in 2001 which I thought was going to break the phenomenon into the big world I thought because that one that we're talking about at milk Hill got the attention of the world because at that point it was the biggest one ever and it got staying in there and you know it may every once in a while the world press pays attention when something unusual happens and so then a few weeks later when that message came in I thought okay this is it that the biggest one ever and now this message the world is going to get it's going to be it's what we've done well the world ignored it it's good thing that the person I bet everything I owned that that would happen didn't hold me to it but the message was again if you know anything about crop circles you know about this one and I know you know about it where the it's a rectangular pattern and it echoes something that we sent out into space when you translate binary code into something you draw on paper or wheat field and we sent it out as a commemorative not expecting anything to happen you know the way they they bury time capsules that say all this little bits and pieces about life on Earth and maybe millions a years somebody will dig it up well this is that same thing it got sent into space as binary code radio waves this was sent out from the Arecibo of space or a telescope array into deep space and this is this formation that Susanna referring to as known as the Arecibo reply right and as SIBO was at that point the reason they did it was because it was the world's largest radio telescope that had just been built and Carl Sagan had a big hand in designing this message how we will encode a message that tells about life on Earth it'll tell our table of elements and say our planetary system how many planets do we have how big are we what you know so a facts about life on Earth is encoded in binary code that you can draw out and we send it out we never expected to get a response in fact it was going to be two hundred and some-odd years before it ever would intersect any kind of planetary body it was just floating out there in space and then all of a sudden now that was 1976 that went out in 2001 we get this crop formation and it's mean there's just no mistake about it it is quote-unquote the answer it's exactly the same shape and size and but it has different information in it and the information was that we the we are carbon-based and our table of elements thing well they're silicon based and our Lu are creatures we are however tall we are 510 whatever so you know a little figure what we look like well it'll say you're with a guy came back there short may have little fat round kids like three feet tall they look like little greys you know we think about in our science fiction or whatever we speak about them and and other you know aspects of whatever those things were that got sent out it got sent back as if we sending you what we look like eat and they're sending us back what they look like or what went on in their world there were three inhabited planets remember that was another piece of it all well this was so fascinating and you know just the way they do binary code little squiggly things you're on the ground and going the world could this be little squiggly things but when you get above it they do you see that these are things that you know can get translated into information so I you know that has to be everybody's favorite and in fact you might also point to the formation that was in the same field that came a week before so they came one two three the biggest one ever milk Hill then one I'm going to talk about now and then a week later the message and the one that came the week before the message was something that again on the ground you had no idea they were dots bigger dots little dots well what are dots what are they used to make pictures at adopt newspapers if you magnified a newspaper its dot matrix it's all dot well that was the design element and you could not possibly tell anything about it on the ground but when you saw the aerial it was space and it's like the face on Mars you know that we typically think it's the face on on Mars but it looks like a face whether whether it is a face on Mars or not it looks like a face and that crop circle had exactly that look so that was in a field where you know ten twenty feet away the message appeared a week later so that was quite a little season that was a season that we shot the first no I believe right across from that field as well was a radio observer right but that's another aspect what it landed right near the biggest radio telescope in England right exactly just like Arecibo is the biggest one ever and that's why they sent the signal out and it landed right near the one in England that it's the biggest one in England itself yeah yeah and there are other correspondences as well I mean system fascinated you know it's not this like our pretty pictures there's so much about them and such a fascinating study I'm so glad I know about these things you know so it's a nice to know something hopeful you know that the world is the world were tuning into this things would change you know such a difficult world and if you don't know anything hopeful boy is a it's a hard road to hoe so I'm always very glad I know about these crop circles Suzanne I'd like to ask you if you've ever felt any energy in any part of the physiology upon visiting a crop circle or if you experience any other bodily effects upon entering them well you know different people are different I'm a very mental person so that for me it's always ah it's always like oh how can this be my mind just goes crazy other people are physically sensitive much more than I am and there's all kinds of things they feel sometimes they can't even get into a formation it's the energy so strong it kind of republic tells them and they you know they don't they don't get in sometimes people get in and they have different kinds of physical reactions they can just sing along or it can be like you know all all energized and you know juicy and you know whatever that kind of feelings are and sometimes they feel they'll actually may have to leave that it's not a good feeling that that's not so frequent but it does happen people feel like and sometimes formations will there will be a similar feeling for different people so this one particular formation creates kind of a negative effect in people some particular formations and they feel bill and you know uncomfortable and what have you but I can't attest to any of that personally I'm just I'm just a mental kid who you know just can't believe what I'm experiencing I've heard a lot of reports about electronics or other pieces of technology malfunctioning upon crossing the line into a crop circle formation have you ever experienced that well that is fairly common although not certainly common like everyday common but very common in terms of it's not so unusual either and in fact we in the movie we actually have people telling you stories about that several of them frequently people's batteries will drain for fresh batteries and their cameras or what have you very very very very I don't say very very but it is you know not not so uncommon that that would happen both always won't work inside the formation yet you hold your cell phone out over the standing crop right at the edge it'll work cameras which we tell you what a story in there about camera crew from the television station that came and they got back this is when they were using film then they got back to this station and there was nothing on a film just white light these electromagnetic disturbances are not infrequent you know they're not every day but yeah and again when something like that happens you know you're in the real view you know that doesn't happen in a hoax formation Suzanne we have another caller on the line would you like to take one more call great here we go okay caller from Texas you're on what on earth is happening do you have a question for Susan n ah good evening this is keeper I did have a quick hello I've been following the crop circle phenomena for quite some time and I have questions that I've not been able to answer and if this truly is a kind of communication everybody why are they in such hard-to-reach places you know it is a bit far away if you're trying to communicate make it out loud it will be open and obvious caller you were breaking up a little bit I'll repeat the question for Suzanne I think I've talked to Matt I heard why are they in such hard-to-reach places and then I couldn't hear the rest after that that's pretty much what I made out of it as well was kind of garbled there near the end well right I've been there onto the chart in fact one of the things we think about like why and why are they in this particular area and you know you speculate why one of the things is it's full of sacred sites and another continually is because it's near a major city so that if in fact it ever really first of all the researchers can get there you know to study it and then if ever really the lid blew off and literally accepted the fact that something unusual was going on that it would be easy to get to and in terms of where they land are basically right by major roads they're frequently you know very easy to get into and sometimes you have to hike you know into the into the field sometimes a test on a walk or even more and I don't know what can we say about that that's just the way it is I don't know what you could what conclusion you could draw from that I have also seen some research that the reason there are such high concentrations in the area of southern England is because if there is a major underground aquifer system of that that creates an ionization as the the aquifer water percolates through the basic chalk that is the the the the ground what the ground actually is made of in that area of southern England have you heard anything regarding that high-contrast yeah you're absolutely right about that and in fact that may be what's going on that's a great conductor of electromagnetism is that water and limestone that chalk you know that's right underneath the surface there and it is along that bits where that aquifer exists that you get a high concentration of the circles and that may be related to these failures of electromagnetic equipment indeed that's another thing you know you've got all your little aspects and that is indeed one of them definitely definitely the one that I entered in Barnesville back in 1997 which the laboratory analysis is is uh there on I don't have pictures available on the site of me actually in them but those pictures do exist it was right by a major road there were power lines along the road again was in organic oat field and me and two friends went into the field and took some shots and then after we left the field very strange first time I'm talking talking about it like publicly pretty much we all experienced a dull ache in the same part of the body after leaving the formation and it happened simultaneously it came on simultaneously in all three of us and then dissipated slowly over time in all three of us and pretty much was gone at the same time as well it was one of the strangest things I've ever experienced and it really you know made me think and ponder you know what could possibly do that to three different people all at the same time it wasn't it wasn't highly unpleasant but it was a very just so strange that we were completely freaked out well I think you went on me but it's an interesting you know the things in a synchronous experience like that points to something who knows right but you know points to something going on that you know the season just this and that there's something they happening you know so that's in doing for in my repertoire awareness so I want to ask you other than yourself could you maybe point the listeners to some resources like maybe authors or books or films etc that you could recommend to people who want to do further research on this phenomenon on their own absolutely well what I mentioned before the seasons about to start occasionally there's a format in England this is the concentration occasionally there's an April formation usually they're not very good May there'll be a little matter usually not all that good but sometimes lately have been June is that it really starts to pick up and July is the big runs many papers often August depending on how hot the summer is when the harvest is but thing you want to pay attention to is crop circle connector comm that is the site that is the one that all the pictures will be on each each formation will get a page and if you absolutely want to check in with them you can get on their mailing list I don't know if you have to subscribe to get on their mailing this but it's inexpensive it's like thirty or forty dollars per year and if you're in England that's the way you get your GPS coordinates also but the you'll get an email every time there's a new one you can click on to the page so I highly recommend that the book that I like the best in fact if you get on the conversation org which is my blog and I really urge people to get on my mailing list I send out the most interesting things you can always unsubscribe I don't send out much but people love being on my mailing list I send out things that you won't likely find in other places I never send out things that are circulating on the web popularly but I find I don't know I just have a nose for what's fascinating and and then I write about why you should pay attention to it so I'm kind of drawing you into this other perspective this more interesting perspective but if you get on my website you'll find on the conversation org you can link to the book I like the best it's the newest book it's michael Glickman who is in my movie and is one of grand daddies of research he was a USC architecture professor university of southern california architecture professor who got hooked other circles and he stopped being an ox architecture professor and he became a circle guy he's a great geometers and he wrote the book called crop circles the bones of god and it's the only book of its kind it's where when you read the book first of all he's a wonderful writer he's got a good sense of humor and he writes beautifully and when you read the book he's taking you into his discoveries what did he find out how did he learn what impressed him as opposed to an objective sort of history of the crop circles the so that that would be the book that I highly recommended you can get it from from my website as far as movies go well God knows mine you know top circle movie comm will get you to what on earth I couldn't recommend any more than that but there's also an earlier film that I mentioned which I am the executive producer of and then it makes a good pair with my movie it's called crop circles quest for truth and if you if you won't see it advertised on this is a little bit humorous if you if you if you buy my movie and it's you get a lot of free gifts we give you a lot of inducements on crop circle movie calm as well as showing you the trailer but if you buy my movie on the chopping page you'll see you will also be able at a ridiculously low price I think it's twelve dollars or something like that be able to buy the first movie and as my marketing director says it's do you want fries with that so you buy the hamburger which is my movie and then do you want fries which is the other movie and it's just a very inexpensive little package and they make a good pair because the first movie is the history of the crop circles were more or less and mine is the passion of the researchers why do people give up their lives for this and they have a little different tone to them but it was after the first movie was finished but I thought no there's another movie here and that's why I embarked on on making mine so those are the ones that I would recommend the most and I don't know that there's another crop circle book there's a wonderful course online that I like to recommend but I don't know how you would find it it's the book that is derived from its crop circles the hidden truths if you google that I think it would lead you to this website where a masked guy a teacher of math designed a geometry course if anybody learned geometry through this course which is all based on the circles they would have such a good time but you don't even have to be a mathematical inclined person or want to learn geometry too see because he's got it very beautifully illustrated and it comes from his book to see the fascinating ways that the circle makers have played with cheat with mathematical ideas but they're very translated you know so that as I say you don't have to be a mathematician to see whoa look at what they've done with with with with geometry in the fascination of the design and expressing many mathematical ideas with funny names that I've never heard before except I when I learned this got into this material oh look there's this principle and that principle and this idea this rule and this one ever look the crop circles are expressing so I like that a lot too crop circles the hidden truths will get you to that fantastic I think that crop circle connector is just a magnificent resource on the web people should definitely check that site out and I like the book secrets in the fields it's an excellent synthesis of the entire phenomenon which is some great commentary and some great photos of the phenomenon through time secrets in the fields I believe that was by Freddy Silva so that's you got me on this radio program and I just wanted to tell you that he's very charming and he's very glib but he's I don't really appreciate him because he pretends to know things he doesn't know oh this means that and this means the other I don't really keep conjecture conjectures a bit you think well no he declares like he's the great expert than understands things that nobody understands and he also plagiarizes a lot of his material it just takes roll cloth from somebody else and he points it in his book and he doesn't give credit and you will never find it invited to be a speaker on any crop circle conference because of those reasons oh yeah the crop circle community does not appreciate him very much so and let's say that when you recommended his book I would not recommend that book look at the truth is you know he was running a website that had a lot of good factual information on it it did and I was the kind of before he became the great expert yeah that was the impression I got from the book because it had a lot of data in it but I wasn't aware of any of any of that beforehand okay so what we have two minutes left in final question what do you think for the listeners here is the most important idea to take away from the entire mystery of the crop circle phenomenon so just keep your mind open don't believe you know I need bill of goods that you've been sold and be curious you know be open be wondering be paying attention and I think the phenomenon doesn't lend on the White House lawn and hit us over the head because that wouldn't be it sort of enlightened way to do it I think it gives us the kind of kid that's with which if we pay attention we will have a realization and the realization then we will own that it will be our work that has produced that realization which is a much healthier way for a reality to change you know otherwise we're back in war like this in opposition but when you keep your mind open and you do pay attention you can't help but be impressed by something beyond the beyond and then you really have expanded you've expanded yourself which is really quite the most appropriate way to proceed in life you know a little loan in crop circle investigation fantastic and that's what it's all altum Utley about Suzanne I want to thank you so much for coming on the show tonight tell listeners your websites one more time movie.com you see the trailer and you can buy the DPD and you can sign up for my mailing list also which gets you to the conversation org which is my blog where I post folders fascinating things about consciousness and how in fact the crop circles could impact that fantastic Suzanne thanks again and thank you everyone for listening that's all we have time for tonight folks but I'll be back here on next Tuesday night at 8:00 p.m. Eastern Time you've been listening to what on earth is happening my website what on earth is happening calm thank you very much for listening good night folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #057

Topics: *Freemasonry, Symbolism, Mystery Traditions, Masonic Tracing Boards, Pillars of Jachin and Boaz, Hiram Abiff , The Widow's Son*

no taboo topics when you call in feel free to talk about anything you like there never are any type of top it's here on what on earth is happening so that's the the event announcements and the calling number let's jump right into the topic and I'll keep an eye on the the phone lines in a switchboard here on talk show while we break down some more esoteric symbolism of the craft Freemasonry here we go a few weeks back we left off on the first degree tracing board and we had also been discussing the legend of Hiram Abiff I'm going to pick up with the first degree tracing board we've already pretty much broken down most of the symbolism for those of you who want to follow the images that I'm going to be talking about they are right there underneath the player images for tonight's show April 26 2011 on the radio listened page of what on earth is happening calm they click the radio listen page right underneath the embedded player you'll see the images there's 13 of them for tonight and they're labeled Freemasonry so image number one shows the first degree tracing board which we had been extensively breaking down in uh in the last show which was about three weeks ago will you're discussing this symbol this complex symbol which is given to the first degree initiate of the free Masonic tradition and for a very very brief review Freemasonry is simply a tradition in which natural law and morality is taught through a system of symbols allegories and rituals now again I am speaking of the real true esoteric tradition of Freemasonry not necessarily what the lodge system of Freemasonry in the modern world has become and it is critical to make that distinction for people that think that any form of the occult is one thing okay and indeed this is a form of ocultism this is an occult tradition for anybody that continues to make the grave mistake of thinking that any particular form of the occult is one thing this is unit dimensional thinking and it is thinking that will lead one astray from what any of the particulars symbols of any occult tradition actually mean in context where they are being used okay because Freemasonry as we've already said is not one thing it depends on who is wielding its tools the occult is not one thing it depends on who wields the occult 'add information whether they are wielding the information to enlighten people and to bring it forward into the light so that more light can be fostered as a result of sharing that previously occult 'add information okay in which case I would call it light ocultism a light occult this is trying to bring forward things that have previously been hidden and make people aware of things that they are not aware of that may be used against them as a weapon because they are they are pieces of information about the human psyche and the human psychology in general that if it is known by people without one's best interest in mind can be used as a weapon against those who don't possess that said information so this is what the occult actually is we've talked about this at length and past show so I won't extensively review that material but the key thing to keep in mind here for new listeners the occult is not one thing any particular occult tradition is not one thing it depends on how it is being used it can be used as a tool of enlightenment it can be used as a tool of manipulation and oppression depending on the consciousness of the wielder okay of that they were set of tools or information so going back to image number one the first degree tracing board we looked at pretty much most of the symbolism in here I wanted to touch on a few things that we had left off on the the initiates up there going up the ladder here and again the ladder represents coming out of base consciousness represented by the checkerboard floor okay and going up the ladder toward the realm of the gods okay we looked in Astro theology that all of the religions are based on the Sun the moon and the stars and planets and you see those in the sky above the checkerboard floor this is known as the the entire image is known as the Temple of Solomon the temple of the Sun and Moon they because it is a symbolic representation of the individual of their masculine or solar and their feminine or lunar aspects okay it is a allegory a symbolic allegory of bringing together the feminine internal emotional qualities okay or one's spirit or emotions together with the solar masculine qualities of right action that's ultimately what this symbol is about so its unifying one's emotions and actions in other words becoming a non dual being what you feel okay you enact in the world there is no contradiction between those two things okay so there's no internal opposition what you think you feel you do that's it straightforward fairly simple BT in the middle held by the green initiative out the frequency green we talked about it being the color of the heart chakra or the center of nature color green provided in greatest abundance abundance by nature the natural world they it's the color of the on a hot - chakra which we talked about was you know the center of self the true center of self okay it's the generator okay this is why you see the initiates robe shaped like a G we talked about that G in the middle of the compasses and square on previous broadcasts representing the generative principle of true care what comes from the heart wouldn't care about is ultimately what manifests and that's the key to everything that's the law of attraction that's the generative principle that is why that key is suspended there from that G okay the or the green initiate the green initiate is also holding an anchor because that is what anchors us in any of our decisions in any of our actions ultimately we have to care enough to get something done to bring something in the manifestation to do it and that key of being suspended by a thread okay and here's the whole key to this entire symbol it's saying that in the world care dangles by a thread and this is the key to everything the key to unlocking everything all of the the causal nature the underlying causal nature of all of the problems that we experience as a species or as individuals um is dependent upon that thread not being cut and the key dropping below okay so this is a symbolic warning if you will okay that key represents care and it's the the the the initiates of this tradition I should say the Masters of this tradition who are giving this tracing board to the initiates are telling them symbolically you're living in a world where care is dangling by a thread that's that key is the most important thing that there is again symbolically that key grant you access to the Stargate which lies at the end of the ladder and that Stargate is illumination it is enlightenment okay and we're going to see how this makes even more sense in a moment in a few moments when we turn the tracing board on to on to its right side turning it 90 degrees clockwise okay we'll look at that in a few moments some of the other things I just wanted to touch on was some of the symbolic language that is encoded into something like the tracing board okay first we have columns okay and we looked at the word Kalume in the French language Kalume means dogs okay the dog is associated with the spirit okay it's associated with the goddess okay again the green initiate in the middle is a symbolic representation of the goddess again okay however but the columns themselves are word play call column Kalume is word play for the dogs okay or the Sacred Feminine principle care is what this entire thing is ultimately about and this is why in the free Masonic tradition it is said that we can only make good men better okay or I would we revise that because I horribly horribly disagree with the idea of masonry even within the lodge system excluding women in the official Lodge systems okay and putting them in a separate organization known as the order of the eastern stark if you're talking about bridging the masculine and feminine you need to take an integrative an integral approach when it comes to the sexes in your own Lodge and I understand all of the all of the justifications that go for keeping that segregation in place and how its tradition etc and how you know oh there would be different kinds of sexual dynamics going on in the large system nonsense that this segregation is part of what keeps people away from Freemasonry and I wouldn't even recommend going toward the large system period but it puts a bad taste in people's mouth that this is what this institution who is allegedly trying to teach this integration of masculine and feminine forces indwelling forces okay it paints a bad picture in people's mind because what they're doing in their initiatory traditions is segregating men and women therefore how can anybody think that ultimately what they're going to do if they're doing that in a physical sense is going to raise people's vibrations in in consciousness to come out of that level of duality okay that's expressed that symbolically expressed through their own segregation of the sexes it's ridiculous and it's something that you know the the true light masons in this tradition need to take a good hard look at and admit that it's time to reevaluate that policy but again I'm not interested in Lodge Freemasonry anyway I'm just stating that for the record that's what I think about that I'm interested in the real tradition of Freemasonry from an esoteric perspective which no one needs to go inside any particular building in the world to understand and embody in their life just like I need to step inside no church to embody the principles upon which true esoteric Christianity is based in which the teacher attributed to under the name of Christ is put forward and lived and then you know showed people that this is the way out of suffering and this is the way toward true enlightenment I need I need no affiliations with any Church on earth to live my life according to those standards and ideals absolutely zero therefore one needs zero affiliations with any institutionalized free Masonic structures in order to truly embody understand and live the philosophy that is contained within the front and a true free Masonic esoteric tradition okay so I in those ways I could say that I consider myself an esoteric Christian and I consider myself an esoteric freemason okay however I belong to no institutions on the earth that structure themselves in a compartmentalized hierarchical and segregating way all right and never will so that's just my stance in position on that and for those who you know might have been curious about that there is on the table so going back to the symbolism okay because we have a lot to break down and I want to try to get through most of the images here tonight the the latter represents coming up to higher levels of consciousness and balance because that's what this symbol is all about is about balance and synthesis the merging of the masculine and feminine forces the synthesis between them uniting emotion and inaction okay and that pillar in the middle represents that synthesis coming out of the world of duality which is what the two pillars represent and as you progress through time represented by moving from west to east okay the western direction at the bottom okay away from the gods in the eastern direction up at the top okay you are ascending that ladder away out of darkness and toward the light of the Sun okay and you're going up the middle pillar toward the all-seeing eye and we talked about the masculine architecture on the left-hand pillar the pillar of team or the pillar of strength as it is known is dork or a masculine style of architecture the feminine pillar on the right the power of Bo eyes or the power of beauty BA is Corinthian in its architecture which is a feminine style of architecture and it leads to the moon in the middle you have the ionic pillar okay an ionic pillar this is wordplay again just like the columns themselves the Kalume okay the column it's wordplay right here's more wordplay the ionic pillar okay it leads to the all-seeing eye which is turned on the eye on okay which represents as we talked about many shows before the awaken pineal gland or the third eye chakra okay so this is the spiritual vision that is turned on so that one can see the world for what it really is once they have acquired enough knowledge or understanding which is represented by light okay and you don't climb that ladder unless you have the key which is care you have to care enough to make that climb out of darkness and into light or out of ignorance and toward knowledge okay in order to turn the third eye on which represents balance that's why it's in the middle between the Sun and the moon okay the Sun and the moon or so low moan okay that is it's the Temple of Solomon the Sun and the moon and the temple okay or the the cranial cavity where the temples are at of that that's what holds the human brain and again this is about the left and right brain hemispheres being balanced or coming together to turn on the third eye or awaken the dormant the otherwise dormant if it's in a state of imbalance if the brain hemispheres are in a state of imbalance the pineal gland really doesn't truly come on line okay or activate or turn on okay to grant one the spiritual insight with the spiritual sight that they need to see the world as it really is okay so they won't see all the controls they won't see all the manipulations they won't see the methods of mind control they won't see the flagrant violations of natural law and inherent human rights that are taking place all around us okay so this is a pretty much where I want to hold breaking down the individual symbolism okay we can talk a little bit more about some of the tools okay I believe I went briefly into that you have the the level at the base of the active pillar that means our actions must be in balance okay you have the plum leaned up against the feminine teller okay this means that we have to govern our emotions and always keep them upright try to mane as much positivity as it is within our ability to maintain okay in order to you know bridge our emotions and actions in a positive way okay are our emotions have to be upward upright because that's what the plum does it allows one to build things up right okay and this square in the middle of the leaned up against the middle pillar or the pillar of wisdom marked by the W this is also known as Jacob's Ladder okay the square in its inverted configuration there where the point up means that we have conquered our base nature okay the base animalistic nature you know that basically results from staying in base consciousness represented by the floor of the house this means we have come off the floor of the house in other words or out of beast-like consciousness okay base consciousness a being ruled by the fight-or-flight response in other words okay the brain is not in a state of balance when we're in that modality of consciousness the square inverted okay or turned up upside down okay with the point upward okay not with the point downward as you see it in the compasses and square that means that the compasses need to rule over our base instincts when we turn it upside down like that this is often the emblem that is granted to the master of the lodge okay in Freemasonry because it is saying that if one is a attained self mastery okay or mastery over one's own base instincts they rule over the square they have turned that that base instinct okay we're animal-like instinct upside down they have come up out of that mode of duality and just low consciousness and they have ascended the middle pillar or Jacob's Ladder okay so wordplay all over this okay not just with the car we saw it with the the ionic pillar the ion pillar okay where you could even break it down further than that if you want to take it into you know again this is called green language okay now chemical language and you you don't have to think that every single aspect of this is planned this could be a form of synchro mysticism which we also talked about on the show in the past if you just break down the word ionic okay you could break it down to I then the word on then I again and the letter C so I on I see well yeah if the eye is on you will see okay so this is wordplay its occult wordplay this is called green language okay and the reason it's called green language is because green is the color of balance you won't see these things if you have an imbalanced brain you'll only see these things if you can comprehend allegory okay comprehension of allegory is really only the gut begins to dawn on one in any kind of fullness when one has begun to balance the brain hemispheres to a completely unconscious individual who has never studied anything who watches tons of television on a daily basis it's a garbage diet okay believes all the propaganda that's out there on TV and in the news okay accepts human authority as something that is real all right lives their life in a state of base awareness doesn't really care about anybody but themselves they're not gonna understand allegory this symbol is going to be completely meaningless to them and they're not going to begin to ever understand it until they start working on balancing the brain a little bit all right it could be said to you and told to you all all I want okay I can go on ad infinitum explain the symbolism but until somebody understands that in order to truly see this for yourself okay not have to be explained details every little thing or even my interpretation of every little part of it in order to really comprehend what's being said wordlessly through the hidden language of symbolism the person's brain would already have to be in the state of green frequency which is the balancing of the left and right brain hemispheres the left again the red frequency and the right brain the blue frequency okay and this is why again these colors are used for dualistic purposes okay sports teams political parties police lights etc news you know Fox News red MSNBC blue okay just watch how the frequencies of red and blue are used all around us in our culture and you can understand why these are the colors of imbalance all right when we bridge those together the third frequency of light we're not talking a pigment here but light is green green is again the fundamental Center it's the center of the visible spectrum the center of the colors of nature the center of self in the chakra system and it is the color that represents bridging the left and right brain and that's why it's in the middle of everything and that's why the initiating the middle is green okay so I think that's where I'll leave the first degree tracing board unless anyone has any particular questions about it I believe I did talk about the ash Lars or the tubes of stone on the back one is imperfect one is perfect the only way you get from the imperfect state to the perfect one is by going through the place of balance which is the middle pillar then lies at the end of the spiritual journey of seeking of seeking for truth one could call the Middle Pillar the pillar of truth again because it is about the synthesis of male and female is about the synthesis of solar and lunar and it is about the awakening process and the coming on of the all sink the turning on of the all-seeing eye which exists within us all so let's move on to the second image woman I'm going to try to break down all three of the first second and third degree tracing boards if we have enough time this evening the second image there is a simple picture of the great pyramids on the Giza Plateau in Egypt and the only reason I wanted to mention this is for something that will be coming in the future this is considered by many esoteric occult researchers to be the true Temple of Solomon okay or in other words the building that was built to embody the Temple of Solomon the true Temple of Solomon is within okay let's get that clear and understood that but if for those who are researching or their ever an actual real Temple of Solomon there is a lot of work that has been done through many researchers that talk about the possibility of the building that was built the structures that were built to represent the Temple of Solomon in man were initiations occult initiations did indeed take place was at the Great Pyramid complex on the Giza Plateau in Egypt so here we see this image from Cairo Egypt of the three great pyramids okay the biggest of which there on the right is the called simply the Great Pyramid and these are symbolic analogs to the three pillars which we see in the traditions of Freemasonry and Kabbalah okay and these traditions were or indeed this old they do go back to the ancient Egyptian or Commission traditions and they even predate those okay go right back into antiquity and antediluvian times okay so the three pyramids represent thought emotion and action they represent the male the female and the synthesis of both or the child okay so that's something that is there to just spark people's mind spark their interest and to put a seed in for something that we're going to talk about in the future okay so I want people to understand that symbolically we will also often see pillars and pyramids used interchangeably okay that's just a concept to just put out there again for something that I'll be talking about in the future all right so let's move on to image number three which is the tracing board on its side which I mentioned that I would be going into now we can see how this is a further exploration of the allegory that the trait the first degree tracing board represents when we turn it on its side we clearly see Astro theology for those who have been looking at Astro theology okay you can clearly see that this represents the sun's path with respect to the year okay with respect to this the the sun's path around the Earth or the Earth's past path around the Sun and it's basically the same thing just depending on what motion frame of reference are you're using are you keeping the Sun stationary or the earth stationary it makes the same basic orbital path and we see that due to the tilt of the earth as I talked about when we went into a show theology and looked at the astronomy to create you know the astronomical aspects that are responsible for creating the season which is the tilt of the earth with respect to the plane of orbit that it makes are going around the Sun each year okay we get the seasons as a result of that and the Sun basically makes a sine wave in its path as it as it is um how can I wear this it makes a sine wave in it's apparent path with respect to the earth's equator as the year progresses and this just continues in this sine wave or serpentine pattern if you started let's say for spring equinox okay and then you graph with respect to time the the graph would go would go up like a sine wave until it hit the the summer solstice which it would be a 23-point the Sun would be at 23.5 degrees north latitude with respect to the earth's equator okay and then when you move forward in time you would then go to the fall equinox and it would be at the zero Degree point again or at the equator and then when you went down to the when you move forward in time more you would come to the winter solstice which is the sun's lowest point of power because it is at the 23.5 degrees south latitude with respect to the earth's equator so the northern hemisphere is not being favored by the direct angle of sunlight and that's winter okay in the northern hemisphere so and this process would just keep repeating and repeating as you graph it if you graph the sun's angle with respect to the equator with respect to time okay so I could put an image of this a graph such as this to make it easier to understand off maybe I'll post that in the podcast section but essentially that's what we're looking at here we're looking at the earth on the left hand side okay on the west side of the tracing board marked by the W okay and the East represents the Sun okay the Middle Pillar here represents the earth's equator and that the two pillars represent the tropics the top pillar okay the pillar of jocking the male teller or the pillar of the Sun or strength represents the Tropic of Cancer the time that the Sun is at the summer solstice and it is getting ready to enter the house of cancer okay so that would be when it is at 23.5 degrees north latitude with respect to the equator and that symbolized at the top there on the right by the Sun in its full expression okay the middle pillar represents the place of balance which is the equator okay the equator is where the all-seeing eye is because the all-seeing eye only comes on when there's balance between the brain hemispheres do everything folks this is should be no surprise to anyone who understands the law of Correspondence the principle of Correspondence everything is a reflection of everything else just on a particular scale the universe is self-similar across scales as the individual goes the solar system goes the galaxy goes the universe okay the universe is like the atom or the the subatomic particle there's no difference it's just the difference in scale all right so this is an idea of the journey out of darkness and into light being reflected in the solar system the individuals journey is reflected in the entire solar system and then it's further reflected in the even greater cycle of the galaxies okay going around its center so to go back to the symbolism itself the checkerboard floor in this orientation represents the earth itself this is the earth these are the lines of latitude and longitude of the earth okay and the earth is a place of density of base awareness essentially as a whole the idea is to come off of the ground or the earth meaning stop identifying so much with the physical reality right not not living in it and effecting change within it but not identifying so much with it that you don't think that there's a spiritual reality which is our source okay so that kind of materialistic worldly identification thinking that you are the body you are the roles that you play here on earth is darkness and that's why the bottom or base of the ladder toward the place of darkness okay which is the lunar pillar there in this orientation of the tracing board okay the pillar I'm sorry the ladder is ascending it's going upward toward the Sun out of darkness and into light and as it comes out of darkness it goes away from the earth we're away from the so called prison planet okay and toward the Sun the Stargate and now this is symbolic all right again the colors of the prisoners uniform are black and white in stripes well we have something very similar there the checkerboard floor of the house representing base consciousness materialistic identification worldly identification etc they become out of that then we go up the ladder and out of darkness and toward light okay them it's a stepwise progression it doesn't happen immediately right it takes it requires time to go from the bottom left there which is still identified with the earth up toward the realm of the gods and the Sun and again the Sun up at the top represents the Sun at the summer solstice the highest point of light or this most strength in the northern hemisphere we even have the directions marked north and south that's the pillar the the pillar of Jokke nor the S pillar the pillar of strength up at the top there is the Tropic of can't of cancer okay which is 23.5 degrees north latitude okay so the Sun makes its fullest expression there at the summer solstice at the bottom we have a teller of Capricorn okay the Tropic of Capricorn I should say the pillar of bolas symbolically represents in this orientation the Tropic of Capricorn all right so this is 23.5 degrees south latitude so we even have the directional markers showing us which way is north on the earth and to a south on the earth and and which way west represents darkness if you're going deeper and deeper in the worldly identification and you know base consciousness represented by the floor of the house you're going toward the direction of West which is the direction of death not life but death okay darkness is the West and in Freemasonry there's also that idea that North is the place of darkness and we'll get to that symbolism and in a few moments hopefully today um but when we go toward the eastern direction we are going toward the Sun we are going toward the light the all-seeing eye the Sacred Feminine as well the bridging of the Sacred Feminine the unit unison of Sacred Feminine and sacred masculine and the opening of the all-seeing eye or simply the realm of the gods okay higher consciousness okay so I think that's pretty clear-cut for anybody who you know now has their eyes open to it I think you know if this is simply explained in this orientation it's fairly undeniable that this is what this represents and it took me years to understand this no one told this to me this was never told to me by any occult even dark occult tradition that I was initiated into I found that out okay I discovered that by meditating on this board all right so it's um it's something that really does need to be contemplated all right now yeah I threw the mystery right out there and put it on the table for everyone to just grab but there it is hey it doesn't mean you still can't look at this in wonder and all and meditate on it yourself and find other things and I'm constantly finding new things in this one image this one set of imagery because as I said this is a book it's not just an image it's a book okay it's that the the complexity of the image and the spiritual nature of it makes it a book okay it's not just a picture alright there's so much in it symbolically to understand about the world and life and the nature of things and natural law okay that it's unbelievable it's truly a wonder so this is the power of symbolism ladies and gentlemen I mean if you know I know I don't probably do the best job of explaining how it all fits together and explain all the interpretations I try to do is do it as well as I can to try to make people understand it but you have to contemplate it yourself that's ultimately what has to be done and that takes time you know again I said I looked at this image for years before I arrived at this understanding not not days not weeks not even months years so I'll leave the further mysteries of the first degree tracing board for you and I'll stop there with that okay if anybody has any thing to add to that just feel free to call in call in number seven and two for triple for seven triple for the call ID number eight three five one five let's move on to the second degree tracing board image number four on the website okay so the second degree is known as the fellow craft degree in Freemasonry and here we see a depiction of the second degree tracing board so you see now you're seeing the porch of the Temple of Solomon or the portico as it is known okay and there's a spiral staircase and this is a critical element of the second degree the spiral staircase used in the symbolism and rituals of the second degree there you see the two pillars the initiate the base of the steps and the the porch of the temple there with the spiral staircase leading up to the first level of the temple okay so what this symbolically represents not you see the light up at the top of this image as well in the Triangle and there is a seat there I don't believe that is a G and again I would say that that represents true care okay but it's it's it could be used interchangeably there with the G which is often you see everywhere in modern Freemasonry particularly in the Western lodge traditions but you also see the name of God the unspeakable name of God in the in the biblical tradition they're written about the the archway you see yah hey Bob hey and we talked about that name extensively when we looked into the tradition of Kabbalah and Tarot okay so again the Temple of Solomon was a temple built for God with a creator by Solomon and he commissioned the builders Hiram king of Tyre and Hiram Abiff Hiram Abiff being the chief builder of the temple we're going to talk more about Hiram Abiff tonight when we look at some more symbolism related with Hiram Abiff and his death okay and we're going to look at the virgin birth again I believe I alluded to it before but I'm going to break that down what that is a little bit because we need to understand the symbolic associations between Hiram Abiff and Christ because again it is the same concept it is that level of fully awakened higher consciousness or Christ consciousness but Hiram Abiff represents in the true esoteric tradition of Freemasonry so this spiral staircase leading into the greater mysteries of the temple of the Creator okay getting in touch with one's own divine nature this is about going within okay that the spiritual journey is a spiraling one okay it's not linear okay it's not straight all right we've saw in the first degree yes time is required right to make that jerk to make that journey toward ever greater levels of perfection and that's what the latter in that orientation represents that it's a stepwise progression through time however what this degree is all about is the internal world okay this is the this degree is probably what I would consider to be the most important degree in Freemasonry and it is the least understood and it is the one that people are past before they should ever be past I feel that almost every freemason who calls themself a freemason should never have been past the first degree in other words they should not have been granted the second degree because and I'll get into this for a bit because it's very important in the original mystery traditions okay the initiated to go further or into the deeper degrees of the mysteries which is what this second degree represents again coming up the spiral staircase which you cannot see the top of as you are going up up it it is a journey of faith okay you have to have faith that it leads someplace to continue the ascent which requires will to ascend up the spiral staircase it also represents you cannot see what is unfolding ahead okay it must unfold naturally as you go forward okay so this is also an idea not to give up okay in the journey don't concede continue to press forward because eventually an incredible Vista opens up with sublime mysteries represented by that archway at the back past the checkerboard floor which has the creator's name etched under it okay so to truly enter the temple of the Creator the temple of God so to speak it's an inward process that requires a journey of faith and and I don't mean faith like believing in dogma I'm talking about faith in yourself okay that you have the tools that you need and will be provided with what you need to go forward in the journey that we're all on in this physical domain okay which is a spiritual journey alright so moving up this ladder okay up this staircase requires faith and will and it's a process that really isn't an external one it's an internal one okay this whole degree the fellow craft degree is all about the Sacred Feminine alright just like the FIR the first degree is that that meant that base okay it's the first step the second step is about truly going inward the first step is about understanding that you don't have all of the knowledge that you need and that there are other people who do have a lot more knowledge than you but you need to maybe be led to which again symbolized by the cable tow which we talked about that you've been blindfolded or hoodwinked and that you have to understand first and foremost that you don't know a lot of things alright and that's one of the most that's one of the things that most people will never admit to because they're in such ego they want to think they have it all figured out and that there's nothing more that they could know or come to understand but nobody else could possibly teach them they have all of the information about life that they could ever want or need and the information is essentially useless okay you see this I saw this the other day at the end the Fed rally you know people who think oh I have enough information I don't need to take any information out of your hand in the form of a flyer you know I can't be bothered for that yet you saw people coming up as well asking for information with lots of questions curious hungry with a desire to learn so you had some encourage encouraging situations there and some deplorable situations it's a combination but we continue to press forward and do what we can so to go back to the symbolism again um the spiral staircase the journey of faith the journey of will the understanding that time unfolds in its course you may not be able to see what's just ahead but eventually that Vista will open up to you and you'll you know basically be at another level at that point so this is about spiritual evolution represented by the spiral staircase okay and again the light is the goal which is up at the top level all right so the second degree is this internal qualities within the individual and it's all about care you need to care enough to ascend that staircase you need to have the will to ascend it and you have to have faith that you're ascending it for a reason that there's a purpose behind that journey that requires care and will okay and there is a purpose behind it however it is my contention that again 99.9% of the people who are passed this degree and again the first degree of the entered apprentice is called being entered okay or in turn because it's about coming out of the grave the spiritual grave of Darkness Hiram

Abiff and entombed in other words to come up to that first step who want to know hey then the second degree is called fellow craft and it is about being passed that's what you are called when you're granted the second degree you have been passed this is a reference to the ancient mysteries okay the ancient mysteries were structured in such a way that the the apprentices would only be passed into the further degrees of the mysteries okay or in other words taken off of the symbolic porch and then granted access to the true level of the temple okay sim symbolizing the tracing board there they would only be granted that if they were able to display a particular level of understanding and this level of understanding had has everything to do with this level of Freemasonry and this is why it is my contention and I know that sounds cryptic right now but I'll I'm going to ask a question in a moment which is the all-important question that can ever be asked really and only those who would truly be able to answer the question and I I believe I have actually answered this question in previous podcasts and I often say this thing but I'm not going to directly answer the question I'm sure someone will be able to provide the answer maybe I'll do another contest like we did with the whole idea of what is the the only thing from which the Philosopher's Stone can ever truly be distilled and you know you did that as a contest for the free your mind conference free tickets for the weekend the answer was the human imagination human imagination and what actually opens one up to the wonders that are inherent in the universe and helps us to really create what is known as the Philosopher's Stone we did a contest of that in the past the human imagination is the only thing that can ultimately free our minds and get us out of base levels of awareness and mind control but maybe I'll do a contest about this on the world RF is happening Paige maybe I'll take yeah let's uh since we're going down this direction let's just follow this path okay so let's say yes we're going to do a contest I'm going to ask the question tonight we're going to start opening up the answers for people on the first show on Oracle broadcasting next week how about that all right so we'll have a little bit of fun here and learn a little bit along the way so the contest is going to be this in the mystery traditions there was a question that was asked asked of the lower-level initiates and they needed to display an understanding or they need to essentially correctly answer this question if they were going to be granted any further entrance into the deeper mysteries okay and yes this is a form of this was a form of control I will not permanently control the certain will give the answer but I think that people should be given adequate time to think about this question and to try to answer it on their own and here is the question the question is how does one know that one is suffering that's the question that's the question of the mystery traditions and again I've probably said this before on the show for people who are paying attention or actually you know listening you probably know the answer so if you do know it don't call in and give it tonight let's let leave this for next week okay anybody answers I'll come up with a suitable prize I don't know what it'll be maybe I don't know we'll think of something okay but for now the question okay well I'll think of a prize and mention that on on the show and we start the show next week and we'll take we'll take people to answer this question on the air okay but the the question is and this is the mystery tradition question and I would say that this is indeed the question of the second degree of Freemasonry as well okay this is the question that would have to be answered correctly all right to be passed into the further mystery traditions and I feel is the question that should that the initiates of the three Masonic tradition should have to display an understanding or a mastery of in order to be taken further into that tradition okay because so many people consider themselves higher-level freemasons and they don't have the answer to that question and that's what this degree is ultimately all about and that's why to go into the further higher level knowledge represented by degrees three and and further okay you need you need to truly display an understanding of the answer to that question in your own mind and heart and you know there's even a hint right there okay so I'll repeat the question again and this is the question of not only all of the mystery traditions but particularly the second degree of Freemasonry known as fellow craft the question is how does one truly know that one is suffering and how do you yourself know that you are in a state of suffering okay that's the question so we'll take answers to that next week and they'll be a prize of some sort I'll think of something maybe me and Bob or me and another a couple of friends will think of some kind of a of a gift or prize that we can award to the winner of that quest correct answer to that question on the air next week okay so the clearly I will not be giving that answer tonight so we won't be looking at that as another aspect of the tracing board the answer to that question we can do that next week but again this second degree tracing board again I just want to help people to understand this is all about the internal qualities of the individual this is about what you ultimately hold within inside it's about the spiritual journey which is a journey within not in the external sense and that's indeed what the Temple of Solomon represents again as we talked about many times it's some it's an internal process and it's a symbol representing the self okay so I don't have any other particular things that I want to break down on the tracing board as far as symbolism goes so we'll leave that tracing board there for now okay and we'll look at it a little bit further when we go into the answer of the mystery tradition question okay which is once again how does one truly know that one is suffering okay so let's look at image number five which is the third-degree board okay the third-degree board is a coffin and at the top of the coffin right there is a sprig of acacia growing out from the be grave that this coffin is in all right West is at the top east at the bottom south on the on the left side north on the right side there is a skull and bones the skull and crossbones on the coffin we have the compasses on the top we have a circle we have some Hebrew characters we have some Masonic cipher there in the middle on the yellow rectangle we have a scroll with a pentagram on it we have three masonry tools being a level a 24 inch gauge or it may be a plum and a setting Maul or mallet okay yeah I believe that is a problem there okay so this is the third degree tracing board or the Master Mason okay clearly for those who remember the legend of Hiram Abiff this is a reference to Hiram Abiff and his grave okay we talked about Hiram Abiff being accosted at the temple of Solomon okay and again he is the symbol of truth he is the symbol of one awaken the process of awakening coming to the light of truth okay being initiated into the mysteries and coming up higher in them toward more light okay toward greater understanding and he is accosted at the temple by the ruffians who strike them with three tools including the setting Maul in between the third eye which puts him down and then King Solomon has to dispatch a crew to go and find him I find his body which was scattered by these ruffians and was basically broken up and scattered and he has to be actually reunited with the lost word okay and again that's pretty much unspoken in the true in the logic system of masonry I said several weeks back that the lost word is indeed the concept of equilibrium or balance because it is a lost modality within the human species that must be reclaimed so equilibrium is that lost word or modality of consciousness that brings Hiram Abiff back to life which brings the spirit back to life which brings the understanding of our own spiritual nature represented by hilum abyss back to life okay so this is indeed his coffin and his coffin is sealed by the Skull and Bones now we know that the Skull and Bones is indeed called the order of death the secret society known as the Skull and Bones is a rogue Lodge of dark masonry the elite green people to come up into this system it's it's basically feeds into think-tank institutions and military industrial complex institutions etc government banking you name it religion okay one of the most vile of the dark occult traditions skullenbones and the reason that the Skull and Bones are used as the symbolism of this institution is because as we said and I've said many times previously on on the podcast this is symbolic the symbol is symbolic of thoughts and actions okay so intelligence and we'll right intelligence is in the skull the brain right and the crossbones represent will action however the spirit dead okay so psychopathy not having any emotions burying the emotions burying the spirit that tire of ifs grave what is it killed by it's killed by the dynamic of having intelligence and will without care and let that sink in I mean this should be you know an empowering understanding of symbols here and I've had discussions with people who have said to me that the understanding of that symbol eluded them for so long but then when they may hear here that explain it makes such sense that it's like a bomb going off in their brain okay and it's true the these symbols are there to awaken people and to help people to understand concepts about life and living and the right way to live this is a warning this tracing board okay it's a warning not to kill the spirit because if you killed the spirit it's in a grave and you're heading in the western direction which is the direction of death away from the light so this is saying you've already gone away from the light the spirit is dead the idea is to help spread the rejuvenation of spirit help foster the rejuvenation of the spirit of the the knowledge of spiritual nature that we all share the spark of the divine that is within us all so that the three tools are the tools that murdered Hiram Abiff put him in his casket and indeed that was done by the Skull and Bones and I don't mean by the order of the Skull and Bones or the order of death I mean by that the concept of having intellect and willpower but yet leaving our spiritual nature out of the equation and that's what puts Hiram Abiff in his tomb okay we see the three Hebrew letters hey hey hey the first name of Hiram Abiff okay and if we transliterate those into numerology which is done in gematria which we've talked about davis is the fifth letter the the number five is associated with hey in Hebrew so this would be 5 5 5 and that is Hiram Abiff number whenever you see triple 5 that is a reference to Hiram Abiff and it's a reference to the spiritual nature and we see the five pointed star there on the left with the point in the middle of it this is the star of Venus okay the morning star the light okay it is the Sun it represents the Sun because they point with the line around that you'll notice this pentagram has a point in the middle of it so it's actually a combination of two symbols it's a combination of the Venus star which is the goddess principle the Sacred

Feminine okay with the point upright okay and then the dot with the circle around it is a symbol of the Sun so this is the symbol of the combination of the Sun and Moon coming together the Temple of Solomon and the builder is Hiram Abiff who is dead if we dismiss or discount the spiritual nature that we all have within us and that we all share but we all are all part of the idea that is that if we do integrate that spiritual side with the goddess principle the generative principle true creation okay we will awaken out of this slumber of believing that we are the body okay and come out of this grave and the hope of that resurrection not only within a single individual but within all of humanity is that spring of acacia that is growing from the top of the tomb and it's something that we can grasp it's it's a spirit it's a symbol of spiritual rejuvenation that's what the acacia represents so whenever you see a patient applied to Freemasonry that is what it is saying that the spirit can be rejuvenated okay and that's what we can use to pull ourselves out of the the grave that we are in as a species spiritual death okay I am I I'm always reminded of the words of one of my favorite rock artists a do Ronnie do who is since passed he died I believe last year and I think it's been a whole year I there was a song that he had lyrics to they wrote lyrics to when he was in when he was originally in the band Black Sabbath he said kill the spirit and you'll be blinded and the end is always the same play with fire and you will burn their fingers and lose your hold of the flame and this just to me represents such a magnificent understanding of the concept of kill the spirit and the end is always going to be the same intense suffering until you understand that's the true nature you're playing with fire when you do that the third degree is a warning to always keep your actions geared toward the true will helping to not only help yourself but helping others to ascend in their spiritual understanding and the symbol of this entire degree is the trowel because once you have that key in hand and that understanding in hand you are supposed to spread it and never deny anyone true knowledge as you understand it always disseminate what you know as long as someone is receptive as long as someone you know wants to know you're not forcing it on them but you're telling them and you may even put it out there so that they hear it at least okay you can't force anyone to accept or believe anything trust me I think anybody who's pretty awake has tried that and I do think that we need to be vocal and never stop talking never stopped spreading this message through the voice okay you can't on here something seeds are planted through the voice that's what the trowel represents go out and spread the word the lost word spread the equilibrium by what know people will come to a place of balance once enough people are in this vibratory energy of consciousness of higher consciousness and once they're speaking it the voice has to become louder and louder and louder collectively more people need to know this so well that they become teachers of it okay so I don't know if much more to say on the third degree board because I think that pretty well covers it and basically that's uh you know what it's all about it's about spiritual rebirth this is about the second birth or symbolically the Second Coming okay this is being born again you were born physically into a world of darkness put under mind control and then being born again is relearning or remembering your spiritual nature represented by coming out of that coffin okay which let's look at number image number six hey here is perfect example coming out of the coffin Hiram Abiff coming back to life there we see him in the coffin and folks it's no coincidence that

Hiram Abiff looks like Jesus in this image that's not a coincidence it's deliberately designed like that okay because it's the same conceptual idea Jesus was the light of the world Hiram Abiff is the light the spirit understanding your true spiritual nature being in the world but not of it coming out of the tomb resurrecting rising back to life after being dead there's the numbers five five five as we said the skullenbones the at the very top the square inverted the three tools on the coffin there near the bottom with symbolic Temple of Solomon in the middle the upright pentagram with the all-seeing eye in the middle and the light streaming out of it representing man's spiritual nature I covered this extensively in the in my free your mind conference presentation in which the pentagram was a huge symbolic reference in that presentation we saw how it is used extremely subversively when it comes to the military and the police but that's another presentation there's the sprig of acacia over his head okay and he is called the widow's son why is he called the widow's son and cause again he is the neocortex enlightened balanced in equilibrium okay and this is made possible through the connection to the Sacred Feminine part of the brain the right brain hemisphere and specifically also the limbic brain with the positive aspects of the limbic brain the positive emotions not the fear aspects of them okay connection through emotions to other people all right and when we integrate that emotional those emotional qualities that are the internal qualities of the beam and we integrate those with our actions that's what awakening that's what true spiritual awakening is all about so he's the widow's son because the r-complex the base brain is the controlling father figure okay it's the oldest part of the brain evolutionarily so it's the reptile complex the midbrain is the mammal brain and then the higher brain is the human brain the neocortex so we have to conquer the base instinct part of the brain not not conquer it not even the right word for it okay it's going to be there but it needs to be there as a tool for when it is required like a hammer a hammer as a tool you use it if you build the house with a hammer or even if you use it as protection against some kind of a predator right you wouldn't hammer would not take over your house and say since I helped you build this place I'm taking over no you pick the hammer up when it was required and put it down when you're finished using it well that's what the lower parts of the brain are like there are tools there it's there for when we need them yeah we need them for basic motor skills and respiration etc but if we dwell in that part of the brain and we get locked into the identity that is brought on by chronically living in that part of the brain fight-or-flight mode pure survival you know in a fearful sense gremlin constantly pumping talk about an adrenaline at the free your mind conference a bit at the beginning now when we live in the base bring you know the kind of negative effects it has on the entire brain function that bass brain the r-complex is that father there needs to be mastered let's say needs to be checked put into its place symbolically it needs to be conquered okay so that it is essentially gone it does not rule us okay it has been conquered or put down therefore from the positive aspects of the emotional brain the midbrain we bear the sacred child of the neocortex the light if you're confused as to the symbolic unwrapping of this these concepts go back and listen to the podcasts about the brain but essentially these three structures within the brain are the father the mother were spirit and then the divine child which is masculine okay because it is a it ultimately is what governs our actions and allows us to think critically and make decisions about how we will act the neocortex as such since it is born of the divine mother or the mem million brain the limbic brain once the base instincts of the r-complex have been conquered is said to be a virgin birth or the birth of a Widow's son okay the widow is the woman who's whose husband has died so in the the base that the base brain is viewed as the husband and the midbrain is viewed as the the wife or the the widow okay whose husband has died because the base brain is no longer in in rulership right she then gives birth to the neocortex which is the divine child the son okay so this is what the in this is what the virgin birth is all about a the same thing in Christianity the widow's son is born from a mother who has no who has no relationship with the father okay so the widow giving birth to the son it's the same as saying the virgin birth the Virgin who is not known man they were the mother who has not known the father okay nonetheless gives birth to the male child I hope that's clear to people and they understand what's being said here symbolically through the language of the widow's son who is Hiram Abiff who again is symbolically Jesus coming out of his coffin he is the Masonic Christ it's an same allegory but again people don't understand this unless you understand me at the esoteric side of Freemasonry because it's all teaching the same story these are symbolic individuals it's all about you being raised and again the word raised is something that we use with respect to our children most of our children ladies and gentlemen are not raised most of us are not raised the word raised is a Masonic term go back to words and word play okay we are raised when we understand the answer to that question that I posed you can really answer that question you're raised you really know the answer to it in your mind and heart and you don't even need to be told what the answer that question is and you know it how does one know that one is suffering that's how you know you're raised now I would suggest there's very few people in the world in the world that are truly raised not to be negative just to be honest and I certainly would say that most Freemasons in the log system of Freemasonry are ungrazed they are unraised and I don't care who that pisses off or makes angry or you know puts a bad taste in their mouth because I said that most Freemasons and the lodge system are unraised they don't have that key in hand the true key from the first degree board they don't understand the second degree board and they're not really out of the coffin of the third degree board okay they haven't really made the journey up that spiral staircase they haven't gone off the ladder they haven't ascended the middle pillar to have them come out of Hiram Abiff coffin or grave haven't truly received the lost word and they certainly don't have the key of the mystery traditions in hand to understand the answer to the question of the mystery traditions that's the true key so we'll find an appropriate little reward or gift you know a little gift of appreciation for the first person who calls in next week with the answer to that question so let's move on to the next image so there's Hiram f coming out of his coffin and we understand why he's the widow's son now we understand why what the virgin birth is all about and it's these are just reflections of each other in the next few images we're just gonna see a repeated theme of the pillars okay and see different ways that they are shown in Freemasonry and we're going to see imagery that has already come up over and over again okay an image number 8 we have the Masters carpet that's what this image is called and we have again the three steps representing the first three degrees we have the coffin at the bottom or the base that's what incidentally folks this is why they call people the dead and I don't mean real freemasons okay you had dark Mason's okay dark oak cultists call people the dead because they have not come out of that coffin they're still on the they're below the floor of the house in this image they haven't even gotten to the first step they call them the unbe gun they have not been born again they have not even started the Ascension in in the spiritual understanding and the spiritual journey coughing is there at the at the very floor the ground level then you have steps 1 2 & 3 entered apprentice fellow craft Master Mason here we see the three candles of the lodge and a little representation of an altar this is indeed with altars in the middle of three Masonic lodges look like I could actually probably post a picture of it as well maybe I'll post images of my journey to the Grand Lodge with with this podcast so you see some imagery from inside of an actual free Masonic Temple but um the coffin down at the base level the first three steps representing the first three degrees and then the three candles represent the sun's position in the sky as it makes its arc across the sky each day not the yearly position of the Sun but the valley position of the Sun Sun rises in the east makes a arc across the southern portion of the sky and then sets in the west so that's what these three lights represent and the North has no light in it has no candle because it is considered the place of darkness because the Sun during its daily Trek does not traverse the northern part of the sky it traverses the southern part of the sky in the northern hemisphere that is okay so we'll break this image down a little bit more on either later or next week depending on we have time for I know Bob is going to want to have some questions for me and then we can maybe take some questions from the audience so I'm going to connect in with Oracle broadcasting right now and we'll bright mark let's jump into tonight's topic you've been talking a lot about Freemasonry symbolism and let's get back into the slides that you have again at what on earth is happening calm sure so for the listeners who may be joining us on Oracle broadcast and you can see these images at what on earth is happening calm if you click the radio listen page on the left hand side of the site right underneath the player and will say images for tonight Show April 26 2011 and then there will be 13 images listed that you can bring up in a slideshow within your browser we were going through these tonight and we left off at image number 7 we finished up through image number 6 before we get into image 7 what I just want to say here is that people need to become aware that the occult in general and any of the traditions associated with it to think of these things in a unit dimensional way meaning to think that they are all one thing meaning all good or all evil is very naive we have to understand that these are sets of tools they are sets of tools and they are tools that help us to understand and delve deeply into the human psyche and the subconscious and our psychology and our nature ok so that these tools once understood once being grasped firmly in hand by the wielder of them may be used for great good or great ill it depends upon the level of the consciousness of the person who is wielding that tool ok that's the first thing I want to make clear the second thing I want to make clear is that this is a tapestry of information which if you haven't been following along with it through my other podcasts may not make full sense until some of the prerequisites the prerequisite symbols are understood so it would I would highly recommend going to the podcast archive on my site and making your way through that information in which I break down your symbolism in a stepwise progression in a building block fashion so that when we get to more complex symbolism as we are going to do now it will be more readily understood so with that in mind those two little caveats in mind let's jump into image number 7 on what our F is happening calm on the radio lesson page this is a stylized representation of again the Masonic pillars which we've been looking at and we saw the first degree tracing board having these two pillars as their main indeed three pillars and here we see these two pellet this theme of two pillars repeated again but this is in an older alchemical representation this is used in the alchemical tradition of alchemy okay and it is also sometimes used in Rosicrucianism so these are the same conceptual ideas represented as we saw in the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry however there's a little bit different of a take on these we see that they are indeed marked with the letters of the first name that they are given the color of jocking and the pillar of Boaz J and B the light pillar on the left they're represented by the Sun up at the top and a lighter shade to it the darker pillar the pillar of Boaz on the right there has the moon a topic okay and we have the alchemical symbols on these pillars now I'm going to go into this a little bit help people to understand what these symbols are at the basis of each of these pillars and at the top or apex of each of these pillars at the bottom we see on the left hand side a an upright equilateral triangle that is segmented okay was it has its top basically cut okay and then at the right hand side we see an inverted equilateral triangle that is segmenting in the same place so it's like the other the symbol on the left there just turned around 180 degrees on the right hand side let's start there okay that symbol is the alchemical symbol for Earth and as we talked about when we looked at on previous shows we looked at the tradition of of Kabbalah and we looked at the the Tarot tradition we saw this symbol represents what we have at our disposal or our resources that we come into the world with or happen to acquire in the physical world as we live so these are our this is basically the situation we may be born into okay it may be what physical or monetary resources we have at our disposal okay it may be resources in the form of people that are around us that may help us along the way okay it is essentially situations and resources in the physical world okay and it could also be innate talents and characteristics characteristics that really you know we could grow that if we put time and attention into them but know certain people are simply good artists and they're they were good from the time pretty much they were very young and some people are natural musicians some people are naturally gifted dancers there are in hate innate I'm sorry innate characteristics and qualities and talents that we do carry within us that are seemingly not come from experience okay not everyone can sing in Opera like Bud Tuscan can I'm joking yeah you're absolutely right so that's what this symbol represents our resources that we have at our disposal and how we're going to use them in the spiritual journey that we're all on how we may put those to use this is why it is at the bottom of the dark pillar okay and now the dark pillar is not necessarily negative okay it is simply what we would consider spear material worldly identified okay it is the feminine pillar okay but the base of that pillar we need to understand it we're making the journey from the dark side of things to the light side of things from the moon we can look at it but again we don't want to look at this as net positive or negative right we could see that these are inherent things on the right hand side where these are internal qualities on the right hand side right that's why they are lunar they're marked by the moon there to talk of the pillars on the left you've been getting a lot of questions mark I don't mean to interrupt but we'll come up to a break you've been given a lot of questions about the left and brain and and this is very interesting stuff to me so when we get back in a little bit let's pick it up right from there what's more to come so what will we be breaking down later yeah what's what's the autumn well we I had some work images of these pillars to show different representations of them I was going to break down the tracing board of the Royal Arch degree of New York right and I was going to look at a symbol that is uh classically used to represent the the Sacred Feminine when it comes to Freemasonry which is be a depiction of the goddess standing at the broken column interesting alright well we'll get into that in just a moment folks this is the bot Susskind show with mock passio with what on earth is happening now on oracle broadcasting starting this Sunday and of course folks his web site what on earth is happening dot-com [Music] okay we're taking a look at some of the symbolism and whether or not we believe it or look believin it's rather it's not really important because the powers that shouldn't be they love this stuff they they put this stuff right in our face and they know that we can't read the symbols therefore we can't see what's really going on but our friend Mark Cassio has a wealth of understanding of what these symbols represent and Marko I'll let you jump right back into it I think the main thing to keep in mind is ultimately that these are symbols to tell us about us and that's why there's such a power differential when it comes to the so called powers that be over the masses who do not understand these things what these symbols are all about at a fundamental level is what's going on in our psyche and again if you have knowledge of that and you know how that works you can manipulate if you were so inclined to do so people who do not have that knowledge it's it's simply a power differential through knowledge and if you can occult that knowledge right you can then certainly wield it as a weapon against those who it has been occulted from or hidden from where's all that word means so we were looking at image number seven and this is a alchemical depiction of the the pillars of the temple of Solomon the Sun and Moon okay Jah keen and bolas and we were looking at the symbol at the bottom representing the resources we have at our disposal and understanding the pillar of Balazs where the lunar pillar itself represents the internal qualities of the individual and we can see that at the top because we have an inverted triangle with no separation between it this is the alchemical symbol of water water okay and this represents the emotional dynamics that take place within an individual okay so this earth would be your resources okay and then at the top of the feminine pillar we would have water which represents emotions so we need to develop care first and foremost before we start making the journey regardless of what we have or do not have as far as resources go that anchor us you know in the physical world right regardless of what we have or do not have in order to start making truly making the journey out of darkness and into light or away from the dark and toward the Sun okay we need to care enough to do that to come out of darkness is to come out of ignorance and to go towards the light is to go towards knowledge that's what these concepts symbolically represent okay so we see that then the journey continues at the base of the pillar on the left-hand side the pillar of Jing the solar pillar now this is the alchemical symbol of air and air in the and the symbols of alchemy represents intellect or knowledge okay so you're you're starting with base resources you have to care enough okay in order to begin that journey out of darkness and toward light and then you go to the base of the pillar of jocking and you see that represents the beginning of knowledge you're coming out of darkness and into the light and that is the symbol of the intellect okay so that's air the journey is not finished by just knowing however see that's called the basic concept of understanding but understanding is doesn't isn't the thing that really puts you toward true enlightenment what puts you toward true enlightenment is acting upon what you understand okay so wisdom is the application of knowledge in a way that serves that which we truly are so the very top of the left hand teller they're the solar pillar it was a tiller of act again the lunar pillar is we should look at it as negative we should look at it as internal qualities okay the emotions are internal qualities however action is an external quality okay so the top of that solar pillar is there that upright triangle represents fire okay fire represents action I'll chemically symbolically okay so these are our actions what these two pillars are ultimately about are the internal qualities of the being on the right hand side and the external qualities of the being okay so what we know about what's going on around us and what we do with that knowledge on the left-hand side now the idea is to synthesize them or unify them to bring them together and you see the left-hand side the latin word popped hair hot hair means father and on the right hand side the the scream of light coming out of the other so the left hand side the scream of light coming out of the Sun says Potter which is father because that's the male side and then on the right hand side we see coming out of the lunar assemble the moon symbol mater which means mother so father and mother male and female coming together to bear the child the sacred child into the world and that child is the synthesis of our emotions and our actions we can't simply know that something is right or feel that something is right we have to act upon it you have to act with with right action in the world take right action in the world not just no but to do with with what we know again I've said on my podcast many times a great philosopher from the east Yong Ming said that to know and not to do is not to know you don't have real wisdom if you're not actually acting upon what you know to just say I know that and I and I'm done is a spiritual huge mistake because wisdom entails action okay it's not just a feminine principle it's a feminine principle combined with the masculine principle of action to create a manifestation in the world which is symbolized by the third pillar which would be the child now here it's symbolized by the union in the middle that circle with the two triangles joined okay is the symbol of physical and divine worlds okay it's basically means bringing the kingdom of heaven to the earth okay making this place a better place more in line with our true spiritual divine nature okay that is a part of all of us and that we are a part of it okay it is improving the world in which we live for ourselves and our posterity that's what that circle in the middle represents and you can see down at the bottom where that this a checkered floor is you'll see that as a theme throughout Freemasonry and other occult traditions if you look at the word down there it's inverted and it's in Latin and it says in furious inferior simply means the lower or the inferior okay and then at the top above Potter and mother joining and receiving the other symbols of the planets the planetary symbols or the gods so to speak symbolically in the heavens we see the word superious written which means the greater or the superior okay so that's the divine world is at the top the realm of the gods of higher consciousness and the lower world or the earthbound consciousness the material identified consciousness is the lower world and our goal is to bridge those and essentially through higher consciousness or through climbing these pillars to make the physical world a better place were much more like the divine world the spiritual world so that's what that's all contained in these symbols and again this is my interpretation of them I think I have a fairly good handle on all of the symbolism as I've studied it for many many many years but hey there are other interpretations my word isn't final on anything you might contemplate upon this symbol and find things that I've never seen in it so that's what I would encourage people to do contemplation bridges the brain hemispheres it uses the left and the right brain simultaneously and it helps to bring us to the place of balance which is indeed where we need to be if we're going to turn on our third eye and ascend to a higher modality of consciousness well they want to continue to go after our third eye and of course fluoride calcifies the pineal gland which is that tiny organ in the brain that scientists believe is the center for spirituality it's the place that secretes DMT

What On Earth Is Happening Show #058

Topics: *Debut Show On Oracle Broadcasting, On-Air Contest, Mystery Tradition Question, Occultism, Masonic/Alchemical Pillars of Jachin and Boaz, The Royal Arch*

[Music] alright ladies and gentlemen we are back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark pasty oh my website what on earth is happening calm and for the first break there I was sort of giving the new listening audience here on Oracle an idea of what to expect of this radio broadcast as it will be going out every Sunday from 4 to 6 p.m. central 5:00 to 7:00 Eastern again what I do here is talk about causal factors of what's creating the reality that we are experiencing and I get very deep into these topics and they form an in-depth tapestry so we'll be talking about topics as you heard in the intro such as human consciousness mind control and all of its various methodologies natural law the understanding of how what our thoughts our emotions and our actions the the ways that we use them actually create what we are experiencing around us and that those dynamics have discernible laws that we can come to understand and therefore employ to our benefit and if we remain in ignorance of we will continue to experience suffering a big part of what I do here is attempt to explain to people the causal factors of human suffering of self generated suffering and there's that's going to play into this show tonight because there's a contest that I'm actually holding for the first show which we'll get into in a few moments I again as I said I also discussed the occult in depth and later on tonight we will be continuing a discussion that I've been doing on the show previously because I've actually been doing this show through different forms of media over the past 13 months on other networks and so the show is an ongoing tapestry so we'll be actually picking up sort of you know in the middle I guess you could say and I want to let people know that they can go to my website at what on earth is happening calm and sort of get caught up on what we've done up to this point now I know that won't really help out you know brand new listener as much but if you go back and check out the podcast page and look at all the podcasts I've done up to this point on my podcast page on my site and you take that material in okay you will see how the tapestry that I'm weaving here works and you'll basically be able to catch yourself up to the to get the prerequisite information that you need to understand what we're going to continue talking about down the line here on this radio show so with that having been said I want to thank a few people for helping me out to get to this point of where I'm I have a show hosted on a great network like Oracle and the first person I'd like to send thanks out to his Bob Tuscan who is another host here on the network Bob helped me out from the beginning starting my show over a year ago and he's been a great help in any way that you know I may have needed his help over the past year and I encourage everyone check out Bob's show the Bob Hoskins show that's every weeknight on Oracle had 8 p.m. and check out Bob's site Bob Tuscan calm the next person I'd like to thank is Doug Owen one of the co-owners of Oracle his site blacklisted news.com and I want to thank Doug for taking the show on to the network and for all of his help in in getting me started here so go go and thank you very much finally I'd like to thank my partner

Barbara who deserves to be sainted for putting up with me it's the course of our daily lives but she's just been of invaluable help and I can't say enough about how if it weren't for barb helping me out in my life I would not be able to continue to do what I do so barb thanks so much from the bottom of my heart I love you very much so with that being said let's jump into some of the topics that we're going to talk about here this evening so I usually begin the show with event announcements okay and I have one event announcement for tonight and the reason I do this is because I think bringing people together is one of the most important things that we can do as truth tellers okay what this information is all ultimately about is taking action okay knowing is not enough so many people sit on the knowledge that they have and they don't take action with what they know this can often be fear-induced they may fear the hassle that goes along with taking knowledge they may fear the reprisals that may come of actually speaking out and taking knowledge in their own rights okay however this is what this show is ultimately intended to inspire in others it is intended to inspire action right action in the world so when I read event announcements even if they're not in your in your area which oftentimes they will not be I'll usually read it announcements that are taking place around the area that on that which is Philadelphia PA however the the goal here is to bring people together for common causes that will assist the general cause of true human freedom so all of the event announcements I read have that end goal in mind so I'll start off with one simple event announcement for this week then I'm going to announce the contest for tonight which I came up with the idea of doing last week and then I'll give the call in numbers for the show for anyone who wants to attempt to answer the contest question and there is a prize involved which I'll explain in a moment so the event announcement for this evening I have is regarding an organization that I am involved with and here in the Philadelphia area called the Tesla Science Foundation Nikola Tesla was one of the greatest inventors if not the greatest inventor who ever lived he basically brought us all of the possibilities of the 20th and 21st centuries because he brought alternating current which is the form of electrical power generation and distribution that we use in all of our homes and essentially that made the Second Industrial Revolution possible and gave us all again all of the modern conveniences that we have today so Tesla's name is essentially removed from the history books because he wanted to take his technologies even further and provide free wireless electricity for the entire world and this was possible through standing wave technology also known as non hurting waves or a scalar wave some people call them and he would basically send wire wire wireless electricity actually through the earth as the medium ok the earth would actually act as the wire believe it or not Tesla proved that this was possible he began prototyping this model at Wardenclyffe off of Long Island New York and eventually he was shut down by his own financier to finance the project when they learned that this would have leveled the playing field of energy for the entire world so Tesla is a name that everybody should become familiar with if they're not already I'm sure many of the listeners on this network are aware of Nikola Tesla but there's a great group here in Philadelphia called the Tesla Science Foundation you can check out their website at Tesla Science Foundation org and they're having as they do every July around Tesla's birthday a celebration based on Tesla and his technologies and I'll tell you a little bit more about that after this next break you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] alright folks we are back on water Nashville to dispatch I hear on local broadcast network find their host Mark Hasse oh my website what on earth this happened calm before the break I was starting to tell people about the Tesla Science Foundation here in Philadelphia and the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations that they hold every year in the summer around Tesla's birthday and this year there's going to be multiple events going on as part of this this conference that they hold each year but I want to tell people about one of them and I'll be telling you more as they announce new events and locations but the first is the 2011 Philadelphia Tesla science conference this is going to be happening July 7th 8th 9th and 10th here in Philadelphia at Liberty to place Liberty to is at 1601 Chestnut Street in Philadelphia the conference topics include ether theories alternative energy exotic propulsion technologies electrogravitics electrotherapy Tesla coils and of course the wireless transmission of power this conference is open to the general public and is only $100 to attend for all 4 days students with a valid student ID will receive a 50% discount and can get in for all 4 days for only $50 you can register online at the Tesla Science Foundation's website at Tesla Science Foundation org I encourage everybody to check out this great group and get involved in in the work of trying to complete the vision that Nikola Tesla had for the future because as I said many many times the control of energy is the control of human beings and until we develop true free energy technologies we are going to be under some form of control or another so that's the only event announcement I have for today and I would hope that people will follow up on this great conference and attended if it is within their power to do so definitely check out the Tesla Science Foundation they're a great group of people so the contest let's talk about this we have a contest on going tonight on the show and it is a single question that there is indeed a single answer - last time on the show I was talking about mystery traditions okay basically mystery schools of the ancient world and we were talking about how these are the place that modern mystery traditions like Freemasonry or Rosicrucianism are derived from they're actually a much older esoteric tradition from which these modern institutions pull many of their teachings and I was liking Freemasonry second degree to a an initiative tradition of the ancient past particularly in Egypt what was known as commit long long ago and this tradition the Commission mystery tradition would essentially reserve some of its higher order teachings for people that they knew would not abuse them and they needed to display a fundamental piece of knowledge in order to then be passed on to go into the higher-level teachings because the teachers of this mystery school were fully aware that if someone did not enter some of this higher level knowledge with the right consciousness okay that they could enter it with ego and in doing so they might take some of that higher level information perverted twisted and perhaps use it as a weapon against those who were not at that level of knowledge in their own experience in life indeed unfortunately this is what has happened in the world that very scenario is what actually occurred that is what the occult simply is for people who again will hear this word occult or mystery traditions and immediately think evil the word evil is the first thing that comes into your thought process that is a form of mind control the actual meaning of the word occult simply means hidden it is based on the verb in the Latin language occult RA and I would highly suggest the people to attempt to think of the word occult instead of as a noun which people immediately think of it as and give it as a verb because that is what it is occult RA which is where the word of cult comes from is a verb in Latin and it simply means to hide to conceal or to keep secret what we're doing on this show and have been doing for thirteen months it is revealing via the world of the occult that which has been hidden from our eyes and when we truly understand what this body of knowledge is it may come to surprise some individuals because what it really is is information about ourselves it is information about how our own psyche functions and operates what our motivations are ok how our thoughts emotions and actions create the world that we see around us collectively that's what the the occult teachings are all about whether anyone wants to accept that or not is their own business but that is indeed what the occult is now the reason that that has been hidden from evil is largely because this body of knowledge was hijacked by dark Oh cultists and it was then used as a weapon against people who did not have that same information so in other words ocultism in the modern world as it is being you is a form of a power differential that you've heard the term knowledge is power and I would actually disagree with that knowledge isn't power in and of itself okay applied knowledge is power acting upon what you know becomes powerful so what the dark Oh cultists who are ultimately the Masters of this reality right now as it stands that is unfortunately true that is unfortunately the case they are controlling the entire game here so to speak the reason they are able to do this is because they are in possession of this information which they have subsequently occulted from the rest of humanity and I know this firsthand because I worked in occult orders in my past and I've talked about this previously on former shows we can get into it in the future in future shows but essentially what I'm trying to explain to people is that the occult is simply information that has been hidden that's all it is the the mind trick in words that is played upon people is to get them to associate the word occult with evil okay now don't get me wrong there is such a thing as Satanism okay there is such a thing as dark occult ISM no question about it I know this firsthand however what I'm trying to explain is that the information that is contained in the occult is simply a tool and it's the consciousness of the wielder of that tool that determines what that information is used for so this is a critical thing to keep in mind and we cannot fall into unit dimensional thinking about any given topic least of which is the occult because it is not simply one thing which many people fall into the habit of believing that it is with that in mind I want to tell people about the contest and tell them what the prize will be and then give the call-in number so oh we're cut off by the break music once again they sneak up on you like that but right after this next break we'll get into the contest and give the Palma numbers and hopefully we'll have a winner tonight on the air you're listening to what on earth is happening be right back okay we are back here on what on earth is happening under host mark Casto my website what on earth is happening calm this is a new show on Oracle broadcasting from 4 to 6 p.m. Central that's 5:00 to 7:00 Eastern Time every Sunday so before the break I was getting ready to announce the contest that's going to be going on on the air tonight and hopefully we'll get a call or call in and win the prize a little trinket that I have here for anyone that can answer the question of the mystery traditions so this was a question that would act as sort of a form of insulation or a buffer and the people who could not answer this question of their own volition they could not come to the understanding of the answer to this question in their own mind in their own heart would not really be passed on to the higher levels of knowledge that were available to mystery tradition initiates because it was basically deemed at that time that that knowledge was too dangerous to pass on to someone at the state of consciousness where they did not understand the answer to this question so that's the the background the framework which I kind of came up with this contest idea last week when we were talking about the second degree of Freemasonry and how it related with this iniciative tradition of the ancient past so the question of the mystery traditions which is what we are seeking a correct answer to this evening is simply this how do you know how do you truly know that you are suffering I'll repeat the question one more time how do you truly know definitively know that you are suffering that is the question of the mystery tradition schools okay that would separate lower-level initiates from higher-level initiation they needed to understand that dynamic in order to be passed and as I said last week on the show um I was talking about Freemasonry or I should say earlier this week that most modern Freemasons should not be passed the second degree and I know that's a controversial statement to make and I will stand by that statement because it is indeed true most modern Freemasons of the Lodge system of today could not answer that question and they do not hold that key to the mysteries in their mind and in their heart that's sad but that is the case and again zharko cultists have infiltrated every area of society and turned what was what should be traditions that are teaching esoteric truths into nothing but social clubs that are actually seeking to find psychopathic individuals to pull them up into the higher ranks to further agendas that were never intended to be even entertained at all in the true esoteric forms of these traditions but they are horribly fallen ladies and gentlemen to understand the true esoteric core of any given tradition is not to associate that with a modern institution and as I've said before we can understand true esoteric Christianity in a highly different light than modern institutionalized organized the a modern institutionalized organized religion called Christianity the two are almost antitheses of each other okay and share very little in common sadly the same could be said of Freemasonry of esoteric Freemasonry of the ancient world compared with what Freemasonry has become in the lodge system of today and again when I talk about and teach the symbols of Freemasonry which we're going to look at a little bit later I'm not talking about the modern logic system I could care less about that system and I don't encourage people to go and run and join it all of the information of Freemasonry is available to anyone who wants it ok there's no secrets in the craft as I've said many times and we're going to talk about lots of occult traditions ok we've already discussed Tarot in some depth we've already looked at Kabbalah in quite a bit of depth we've looked at Freemasonry and probably the most depth of any tradition I've looked at so far but we can even though we might even go into dark occult traditions on this show and look at Satanism look at luciferianism dark luciferianism okay we might look at Rosicrucianism in the future on this show and I'll again I penetrate these subjects fairly expensively because they're not something that are just to be skinned you need to understand the symbolism you need to understand the allegory ok how there is a symbolic story being told through the symbols through the rituals of these different traditions ok and it's rich symbolism okay that has prerequisite understanding in order for some of the more complicated symbolism to be understood and symbolism is important to understand I can't stress that enough really what we're doing on the show is this is an extension of the section on symbolism which I've been looking at as a form of mind control if one does not understand the language of symbols then they could be used to go in right into the subconscious mind right past the conscious mind and basically dictate behavior so symbols are a hidden language so for anyone that wants to attempt to take a crack at the answering of that question for the contest let me give the call in numbers and then I'll tell you what the contest prize is for tonight the calling numbers for the show if you're on a cell phone and you have free weekend service I encourage people to use this first number five one two nine zero four eight zero one four five one two nine zero four eight zero one four if you want to call the toll-free call online you could do that as well that number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's a good option for people who may still have a landline once again the toll-free number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five the prize for whoever answers this question right it's nothing you know huge or gigantic it's highly symbolic but it in many people's estimation does actually perform a function i haven't listed on the website on the radio listen page which by the way i'll be referring to that page often that is if you go to what on earth is happening calm and you click the upper left hand of button there that says listen live okay if you're not already listening through there i will often put images that are associated with the concepts and ideas that i'm going to talk about for visual reference for anyone that has internet an internet connection and wants to listen along while i'm talking about some of the symbolism and ideas you can do that at what on earth is happening on the radio listen page you click that right on the left hand side there and it will show you the images listed there in a sort of a slideshow type format so those images are from a little bit later on and the prize for tonight is an organized pyramid an organ aight pyramid now this substance called orgonite was essentially put forward into the world by a gentleman named don croft and he based his research upon the works and research of wilhelm reich okay who talked about oregon as a form of energy that is the underlying lifeforce energy that is essentially all around us it's very interesting research and work i am not an expert in this field by any stretch of the imagination this organized pyramid was given to me good friend and a fellow speaker at the just recently passed free or mind conference here in Philadelphia we had a conference earlier actually last month on April 9th and 10th here in Philadelphia called free your mind a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult it was tremendously successful we had a full house both days and one of the other speakers who spoke about the dark aspects of the occult was a gentleman by the name of Jay Parker and he gave me this organized pyramid as a prize for the mystery tradition the person who answers the mystery tradition question correctly on the show so the question is how do you know definitively truly that you are suffering and the prize is a about four inch tall orgonite pyramid beautifully made by Jay Parker a good friend of mine and a fellow speaker at the free your mind conference so you have the calling numbers feel free to call in at any time another thing I'd like to say about the the calls into the show is that there are no taboo topics as part of what on earth is happening and there never are so when you call in anything is on the table and that will be the policy as we go forward on this show I don't limit people's speech I don't expect them to limit mine so no taboo topics ever here on this show there's the break music we'll be right back and take some calls you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm mark Pesce the right back [Music] I we see the same things all the way to the minerals in community okay No alright folks we are back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I think we have a few callers on the line that may want to take a crack at answering the question for the contest for tonight to try to win the orgonite pyramid let's go to the phones there we go that's let's give this a shot caller you're live on what on earth is happening can you please state your name and where you're from it may your hearing your name and where you're from yes I can hear you thanks Louise Anna hi Dan how are you would you like to take the shot at answering the question or the contest okay and then first ask it the other day and I have to sit with it for a few days kinda expanded my answer okay so my initial answer was if somebody else is up rang I thought about it sir yeah that is the correct answer to the question you have you were rot you simply arrived at that by really pondering the question on your own that's that's great so our unit so we have a winner folks the first person who called in amazingly gets the answer correct and the answer is if there is one other that is suffering you are suffering that's the answer there it is right there simply put in plain language that's the answer and think about that deeply ladies and gentlemen and understand why the mystery traditions of old would not have passed anyone up through the higher ranks of this esoteric knowledge without holding that knowing deeply in their mind and in their heart that is the key to the mysteries to all mysteries that's the key to stealth understanding the law of one that there is no separation between what we consider ourselves and others that's what it is all about right there so then correct yet phenomenal I would shake your hand if you were in the same room just brilliant so are you comfortable sir in giving your email address to me over the air or do you like me to just place you on on mute and you can wait until the break and I'll take your email off the air what would you like to do you can give me another cup recently 21 okay hold on just give it to me one more time okay hey-ey yes 21 okay I'll repeat it ke y z ER s oze yeah 21 Act a oh well doc oh yeah great I'm gonna get in touch with you after the show and I'll get your um your mailing information and I will get this little prize boxed up and sent out to you just a great job sir I can't congratulate you and often like I said I would shake your hand if we were in the same room together because to arrive at that understanding is to certainly have progressed an extremely far away at the journey and consciousness in life so birdie job and thank you and I'm shocked that the first / first caller to the show gets the answer correct I thought this would be a long one but phenomenal job you have anything else for us while we have you on the line thanks so much I'll be in touch tonight okay you take care incredible um so thoroughly impressed as I always end with all of the culverts that call into this show I've said before that the caller's who call in to my show are the best callers on any talk show a particularly internet talk radio and I continue to be astounded by the the quality and the caliber of calls that we get and the depth of knowledge which is displayed by the callers so I would hope that that trend continues here on Oracle broadcasting and I can't tell you how energized that makes me feel that first person who calls in gets the answer of their own recognition just fantastic so that wraps that part of the show up so we do have a couple of other callers on the line I believe so let's continue to go with calls and then in a little bit we'll go to some of the material that I had planned so here we go all right caller you're live on what on earth is happening you want to state your name and where you're from and tell us what you have for us Christopher Ottawa Canada hey how are you Christopher fine thank you a remarkable question and that's a profoundly moving and amazing that your show with Ben as a guest that was just magical absolutely mark my background I'm a clinical forensic psychologist who studied the occult for 40 years and have written a book on the nature of human consciousness did I share a few of what I've discovered through my researches sure the whole of modern psychology is denied spirit and soul for over a century and that was part of even the protocols of Zion is to promote Darwinian ISM and existentialism and Marxism and to deny human spirituality and the soul life and the whole of modern psychology and the investigations of consciousness has assumed the consciousness is produced by debris and the mind in the head and I'll call that the head doctrine okay yes my studies through my life of a scary mystical teachings is that all the esoteric tradition says that the true self is connected to the heart and consciousness into the human beings originates out of the heart and in the body consciousness is connected to the blood flow and the circulation of the oxygenation of the body through the blood and consciousness in his light of light because the self within the heart is described as inherently self-illuminating like the Sun in a sense it's a God's spark or a divine element or the spiritual self within the heart and the light of the self within the heart if you were waiting in God that's the basis for higher states of consciousness and levels of Samadhi and the light of the self within the heart can then be brought out and he can experience a higher 3 higher chakras and an including the awakening of the 3rd eye yes now a person in life would not want to awaken the 3rd eye as you said like so profoundly if you're in false ego right in the mystical tradition self-realization is defined as the dissolution of the false mind into the Lotus of the heart and in the Hebrew tradition they say the truth is under your nose the whole time under your nose is within your heart and often when I give lectures on consciousness I play a pointee game where are you ask people to point to the wall of the ceiling with their left foot in their right ear and then I say point to yourself and no one ever points to their heads right instead the majority of people talk point towards their heart always yes well a lot of people are confused because they think about the answer and they kind of point towards their throat area because there's confusion between the mind in the head and the self within the heart the heart business design the center of the self that's the very center of the shopper system I talked about this extensively on previous shows we talked about the chakra system when we were talking about Kabbalah and talked about the center of self when we talked about the first degree tracing board because the middle of that board is the green initiate upon the ladder with the key and that represents the heart chakra the anahatha chakra of course is the green lotus flower okay and that key is the key of care which does not unlock the mysteries unless one truly understands the connection that one has to everyone around them and to the entire universe for that matter so that is a very profound information and I think that more psychologists really need to understand this and come forward and embrace this because what the occult what the dark occult really is is a perversion of psychology of ancient psychology that has been understood for millennia and using that affirmation to basically gain leverage over other people in unfair ways and and basically exploit them in their ignorance of those same concepts and ideas exactly tonight this share very quickly one or two of the for free right now I'm gonna hold on the line and I'll bring you back kick for thank you much we'll be right back folks you're listening the one on earth is happening [Music] [Music] addition now firstly you say about in my studies of esotericism you have to regard human beings as three grains beings to function mentally emotionally and physically head heart hands exactly as you were saying but what is consciousness is consciousness just thinking and feeling and sensation no consciousness is something separate from what I recalled the psychological functions like you can be aware unconscious of parts you can be conscious of emotions you can be conscious of sensations but the consciousness is something different than thinking or feeling or sensation and most its consciousness is most similar to light and if you have light in your room it'll is illuminating so you can be aware of all different objects that are illuminated by that light similarly a human beings has this inner light within themselves and that light allows them to be illuminate the mind illuminate their feelings and their sensations so consciousness is like the light and we can have more or lesser of that so that's one point 110 a a second was you know how the Star of David is the symbol of the heart chakra yes and the heart the Star of David is a sacred symbol not only Judaism of Kabbalah but also it was called Vishnu shield and it was sacred in all different esoteric traditions but the Rothschilds have perverted it and the way they perverted it in a way they ate the Tsar of David but it has no central point like if you put the Star of David in the heart the upward turn triangle represents spiritual nature and the downward triangle represents the element of water like a human or the material nature and the heart is the seventh of the point in the center of the star of david' so that's the flag of Israel has this sacred symbol but there is no I in the center there is no self it is soul lusts because these people are soulless they lack the capacity for divine conscience there they're degenerate in their heart functions and so their heart is controlled by the three lower chakras which govern the motivations of money sex and power and they're obsessed with money sex and power like you for Kissinger he says powers - okay he's a hostile Aziz the psychopath this idea of power is a false one it is it is not what true power really is it is the use of undue force that one does not actually have a right to take under natural law against other beings natural law rights not not that should not be infringed upon yet they do it anyway because again these are psychopathic individuals the dark occultists of the world who ultimately control the monetary system and are actually the unelected hidden rulers and thrown behind all systems of government and financial institutions in this world and now though these concepts that you brought up first and I want to thank you once again for bringing up all this information and it sounds like you have a pretty good handle on this but this these concepts are things I have actually discussed in depth before on the show and you can check that out in the archives on the podcast section of my sight I'll make my welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting network I'm your host Mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm and we've had some good callers in to the show so far I'm going to continue with this and we have one other caller here waiting to go on live this is this is Keith from Arizona Keith from Arizona you are on live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us well thank you I'm very happy you have a show now your subject matter is something I've been interested in since I was a little kid I was gonna gasp on your thing that what the answer to the trivia question my guess was going to be because you're alive a lot of people would take that approach and it I I don't agree with the contention that life is suffering there is suffering as part of life and some of it is self generated and there are solutions to that self generated suffering but it's basically up to us whether we inflict self-inflicted pain I'm not going to say that just being in a physical universe it will not contain some form of of suffering in some form or another but the real deep esoteric answer to that question is indeed that if any suffering is taking place around you you know the Baloch you hey it was a great question and I was very impressed with bender figured it out all by himself you know without searching on the net that was amazing yeah it was the first R in caller - I thought very impressed as well and all he deserves the little prize that we have anyway the one quick thing Tesla is my biggest hero of any incarnate being you know any anything that's ever incarnated well me I don't know maybe Jesus I don't know but he the experiments he did to set the earth into electrical resonance he actually did a Colorado Springs and he was gonna build a huge one at Walden cliff and when Jason Morgan found out it was going to be unmetered free energy and communications all over the globe that he pulled the plug on it yep especially communication I mean imagine free communications how much are you packed for phone and Internet no yeah according to Tesla I would have literally unlimited channels yes I don't know how that would work I have built my own Tesla coil which is kind of a truck and I used to build a Tesla coil that event I would encourage people to go there's no fun when you go to those kind of events you meet like-minded people when I go to him I just I just my favorite thing is meeting all the neat people and talking to the speakers actually and for a bunch of people here in Philadelphia as part of the Tesla Science Foundation it's one of the groups I'm pretty you know the most excited about working with in the area and there that you know the leadership of that group knows what could be done with this type of technology in hand given to the people for the betterment of mankind and that's what they're really working towards you know they have a good ethic ethics is a huge part of this organization and I'm proud to work with them and again like you said when you come out and work with a group like that the kind of people that you meet are just like really wonderful people so I encourage more people to get involved in topics like that as well I still have friends from years ago okay yeah we are kind in contact with and we talk and stuff so it is a great great kind of venue to go to one of my messages to people these days is to be a good hard don't let the fear get you down be kind of fun we are creators so we literally create reality and I don't just mean our paradigm thinking of this way I mean with the physicality that we're in we literally spin it around us and we collectively do this together and I believe we we consist this world in a second if F of us just decide to and it probably doesn't even take much maybe a couple percent I don't know what do you think I agree that it could be you know the difference between can and will there it's often a large difference whether we will choose that reality is up to each one of us and you know your own times it sometimes it does require time because there's a lot to unlearn people have a lot to unlearn a lot of baggage that they've taken on and have a lot of attachment to that's one of the main things that a lot of great teachers have have attempted to teach people that what about what's related to why we suffer it's it's the attachment to certain ideas and ways of doing things it isn't necessarily that um you know there's something has just dictated to be that way it's that we are attached to having it that right and we have a hard time letting go of things that may have once served us in the past maybe not even then but even if they did when times change we want to we will resist change and we don't want to let go of that which we used as a tool in the past but now it is no longer serving us and in many cases it has become the master so the ego is like that you know the ego is a tool it's better to simply be employed you know in order to do things in the physical reality in which we live you know and I'm talk I'm not talking about you know the hot like runaway ego I'm talking about simply the force that helps me to understand you know that if you put your hand out to hand me something that you know I can put my hand out and take it from you that's what I mean by the simple ego I'm not talking about an ego out of control you know where identification with the ego you know the ego is just a tool to make things possible in the physical domain it's the attachment and identification to the ego that creates all the suffering that we see around us the attachment to the physical you know at the expense of the the spiritual side of ourselves we need to integrate those boats and understand that we are a spiritual being living in a physical reality we are spiritual beings having a human experience yeah and I again with stress we are creating this reality I'm solution we have to own our own responsibility in the fate of the world that's what it's all about that is the the highest message or gold I'm attempting to get people to really grasp at a high level is what true responsibility is and that each person truly owns themselves they are sovereign beings by nature of their birth into the cosmos they are sovereign and that means you are the owner of your own thoughts your own emotions your own actions and ultimately it is only you who directs those three things and that's what creates manifestation in the physical world and that becomes what we are experiencing collectively the sad part about where we've arrived that collectively is that most people have abdicated that true personal responsibility and want to basically point fingers or play a blame game and say that other people made me do it or I had no choice there's always a choice and we need to own that choice in our own lives and that's what true responsibility really is we make the decision ultimately about how we behave yeah it's very easy to be in denial and I take responsibility for the place you are I'm very encouraged I see this information spreading like wildfire I've been a guest on some talk radios and I call it some time to come in and it just means more and more people are starting to figure out something's wrong and are looking for answers and they're finding people thank you and it's wonderful NetWare I love work with my favorite networks I think that has the best lineup and it's not compromised like many others keep us the intro music for this next break I want to thank you for calling you brought up some great points and I agree with you this is a great network and I'm proud to be a part of it [Music] alright ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening great great callers into the show today I'm always impressed with the quality of callers like I said before but for the last three segments let's jump into something else that I had planned which is continuing on our breakdown of the symbolism of Freemasonry and I want to direct everyone up to my website at what on earth is happening dot-com for those of you who may be listening at your computer if you are not I always post these images with the podcasts on my site on the podcast tab of the of the website so you can always pick these images up later when you are at your computer if you happen to be listening in some form of a with some form of a mobile device so with that being said go up to what on earth is happening comm click on the listen page the radio listen button on the left hand side of the site that will take you to the player page and right under the player you will see images for tonight's show and there are I believe 12 images listed there that are connected with Freemasonry and again this is an ongoing tapestry if you look in the podcast section you'll see that we've been talking about Freemasonry for many weeks now so there are prerequisites to understand some of the symbolism that I'm going to continue to discuss if you feel like you're lost don't panic just go to the podcast section and pick up either from the beginning which is what I would highly recommend or at least from the beginning of the Freemasonry section so I'll attempt my best to give very brief reviews of certain symbols so in image number one we are seeing an image that I began to break down last week and this is from the alchemical tradition which is very closely related to Freemasonry some Rosicrucian schools also will use this image okay so this is a old depiction of the pillars okay these towers we saw when we looked at the first degree tracing Board of Freemasonry and pillars play a prominent role in the symbolism of Freemasonry in general they ultimately represent the masculine and feminine sides of ourselves okay that's what we have to understand about symbols is that they are used to encode information okay so this image that you're looking at here isn't just a series of symbols and and drawings it's essentially a book it's a story okay that unravels okay and delves deeply into the psyche the nature of self-consciousness etc I know that may be difficult for people who are unfamiliar with symbolism to accept or to believe at first but if you follow through the tapestry that I've continued to basically put piece together here over the many weeks I've been doing this show okay and that's why the podcast section is just a great resource of information for that and often with many links to documents and to images related images and related videos it's a wealth of information and its own right that one single page so I highly encourage people to make use of it this symbolism will begin to make sense if you have the building blocks in hand in order to decode it okay so it is a form of encoded information now ultimately what the checkered floor they're down at the bottom of the image represents is lower consciousness base consciousness okay like the caller said of the psychologist caller Chris said earlier we basically have a threefold nature and that we have a three-fold physical brain and this is information I've broken down extensively in the past on the show and again it's in the podcast archives on my site we have a reptilian brain a mammal brain and a human brain these are the constructs of the brain the are complex or the reptilian complexes based consciousness it's our lower lower level of instincts okay that drive lower-level material world identified behavior alright so the fight or flight response is governed by this part of the brain simple physical respiration and motor function all right fight or flight response is if you're attacked if you're under direct physical threat you have to make a choice if you want to run and attempt to escape the physical danger or you want to stand and fight okay and that's the lowest level of consciousness there is is essentially pure concern or identification with the physical matter and physical surroundings survival only based consciousness okay from a fear minded perspective so that's what that floor that Shepherd floor represents being as low as you can go you haven't really begun coming out of animal type qualities all right you're still identified with that reptilian brain now the the pillars represent the spiritual journey into higher states of consciousness through the integration of the masculine and the feminine aspects within our self these are not external qualities they are internal qualities so we see there are four symbols on these pillars two on each one one at the base one at the top of the pillars and they are the alchemical symbols of earth air water and fire earth being at the bottom right hand side of the image okay the inverted triangle and it is sect segmented okay this is at the bottom of the B pillar the B stands for Balazs which is what this pillar is referred to as in Freemasonry the pillar of bolas these are the pillars that were outside of the temple of Solomon because the Seal of Solomon were wood is known as the Star of David as the previous caller also mentioned is the unification stands for the unification of the spiritual and the material and the unification of the masculine and the feminine okay it is ultimately about the unification of our emotions and our actions that's ultimately what this symbol represents okay so down at the bottom of the b-pillar right the darker pillar is the symbol of Earth now this represents what we basically come into the world innate qualities all right maybe our physical attributes maybe the innate talent that we may have and be good at all right the circumstances that were born into the surroundings our physical environment our mental environment as far as the other people that we are born around etc in other words earth represents our resources and our surroundings when we go farther along the top of the pillar of Boaz there underneath the moon because this is the lunar or feminine side okay these are about innate aspects all right the unseen that which is not carried on the outside but that which is pretty much dwelling within us okay so we employ our emotions in the world that's one of the main ways that we basically navigate the space that we're in our emotions our guidance system okay it's like I liken it to a compass okay we need to have compassion to have a compass or direction in life that's ultimately what guides our behavior all right so at the top of this pillar representing the higher consciousness not just what we have as far as RNA talents or sir or what's in our surroundings but what we truly have is our makeup within ourself the inverted triangle there up at the top of the pillar on the right is the alchemical symbol of water okay and this represents our emotional qualities hey the types of emotions that we display there's the intro music for the break I'll continue to break down this how chemical symbol of the twin pillars after these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark Castillo we'll be right back folks [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening on their host mark Hasse do we need last two segments I'm just going to jump right back into the breakdown of the symbols they're listed on what on earth is happening on the radio listen page we're looking at image number one the twin pillars and this is now chemical detection of these pillars we looked at the dark color of my eyes now let's look at the light color of jackeen marked with the J this is the solar pillar and these are the qualities that are pretty readily able to be seen by others so at the bottom there we have so these are more external principals at the bottom there we have the alchemical symbol for air this represents intellectual capacity which won by being around you can probably gay or SS readily because you would display basically through your behavior and through your words your general intellectual capabilities so this is also a masculine quality because pure intellect is what is being discussed here we're not really talking about holistic understanding or wisdom okay we're talking about the intellectual capacities or in other words left brain capabilities the capabilities to analyze and to dissect and to see patterns etc okay so the air qualities are on the masculine side the male pillar the pillar of jocking and this represents a journey out of dark into light towards light that's why it's on the light pillar okay however as I've said already on this show simply knowing something that you've arrived that through a linear process of understanding through looking at different patterns through analyzing resources of information etc is not the end of the journey what ultimately needs to be done is that needs to be bridged with the emotional quality in order to take right action in the world and also combined with the resources at our disposal so in other words the knowledge that you acquire at the base of this pillar which represents a progression out of the simple internal qualities may be feeling or intuition about what is actually going on then you know it's okay but it's still at the base of the secondary pillar there of jocking it has to be used in the world it has to be put into effect in order to create something better in the world with that knowledge so at the top of the pillar of jockeying there on the left underneath the Sun is the alchemical symbol of fire the upper right triangle and this is the symbol of fire which represents action in the world okay will power to act so we have the resources at our disposal at the base of the right hand pillar we have the emotional qualities that we carry within ourselves and the intuition that's the top of the right hand color the water symbol okay the emotional aspects of the individual the lunar side okay this is what we have to work with in our innate qualities and what we have within us as far as our emotional makeup those then on the left-hand side we have our intellect at the base of the pillar and then what we actually do with the other three qualities okay so what we actually do with our intellect combined with our emotional qualities combined with the resources at our disposal and our talents that that the highest point of this is fire okay which is at the top of the secondary pillar which is what true enlightenment ultimately encompasses is taking right action in the world not just knowing but knowing and then applying that knowledge in the world so this entire image okay represents coming to a better understanding of our spiritual nature because this is the generative principle this is the principle of creation you see at the bottom there the word in Furious in Latin representing the lower material identified world then as you come up to the top and unify the pot hair which means father the son and ma ter mother the moon okay to create the Union the union of opposites the synthesis the chemical wedding as it is known okay you have the word superious which means the higher world okay and that is where the gods there you see the all of the gods of astro theology the sun the moon and the planets there at the top of the image in other words the heavenly bodies the heavenly hosts so to speak okay and then you see two words there at the top I'm sorry before I get to that you also see this circle with the two triangles in it you defined the divine and the material worlds okay and you have the alchemical symbol of mercury inside of there the elixir of life okay formed by the mercurial qualities the divine union okay between the Sacred Feminine and sacred masculine between our emotions and our actions so the words at the top here okay on the left and right hand sides in the clouds up top iseman right this simply means the generative formation or the principle of creation you can look at those words as meaning this is the way that the physical reality in which we live is brought into manifestation it is brought into manifestation based upon our behavior okay and the the unification of the masculine and feminine principles or in other words what we know and how we feel right so our thoughts and our emotions then give rise or give birth to our behavior in the world our actions okay which is why that's at the top of the left hand pillar the masculine pillar and that creates this synthesis this union of opposites called the chemical wedding a lot of times in in our alchemy okay and that is the generative principle generative meaning the principle creates or generates okay this is connected with Freemasonry very deeply because the G inside the compasses and square stands for this very principle the generative principle okay as we've talked about already on this show so that's this image is a fundamental basis for the pillars of Jacque Tina and Boas information Li and again this images used in alchemy and Rosicrucianism as well so what I wanted to do with the time we have left is simply look at some other themes that show these two pillars and then look at what's known as royal arch masonry which is a degree of the York right degrees within New York Rite of Freemasonry which are about this generative principle and coming to a higher level of consciousness by bridging the sacred masculine with the Sacred Feminine okay so the emotional qualities of the Sacred Feminine being United with the active qualities of you know that the masculine aspects of ourselves our actions so we need to act in harmony with what we know and heal to be right thoughts emotions and actions in unison with each other and there being no contradiction between those three modalities or the the expressions of consciousness again that's not consciousness itself that's something much more all-encompassing but the way that consciousness expresses here through us in the physical world is through our thoughts our emotions and our actions I call it the expressions of consciousness so what we want to look at is in the Royal Arch tradition how this synthesis is often depicted as the keystone of the arch so we're going to look at that coming up but let's look move on to image number two the Masters carpet of Freemasonry here we see this same theme repeated once again with the two pillars you know the altar in the middle with the three candles which I have already said in previous shows represent the path of the Sun from the eastern horizon to the western horizon and it makes a trek across the southern portion of the sky I posted good visual aid to that in the last podcast so that's why there is no light in the north on free masonic altars because it is considered the place the sun does not pass through hence it is called the place of darkness again this is more basic astrology but it's Astro theology because you know the whole idea is getting to that enlightenment which is represented by the Sun coming together with the moon and giving birth to the all-seeing eye of an awakened consciousness so again we see this being repeated here again I want to draw your attention to the heart right in the middle of the image true care okay the heart the center of self because these pillars represent the self okay below the floor of the house represents the spirit being dead end okay and needing to be raised out of its grave we saw the legend of Hiram Hiram Abiff okay the Christ consciousness in the free Masonic tradition so to speak all right this is the spirit that is within us all the spark of the Divine which needs to be awakened and basically come up in its understanding in our understanding of true self that's what the the entombed Hiram Abiff represents okay this this coffin etham underneath the floor of the house the checkered floor is when higher learning that is dead where the Spirit is dead the true spiritual nature of ourselves is not properly understood and therefore it is in its grain it needs to be raised up out of the dead and be real welcome to New Life a second person so we'll continue with this on the other side of the break we listen to what on earth is happening if you're on oracle broadcasting every day [Music] welcome back everyone what on earth is happening on your host mark passio before the break we were continuing to look at some of the symbolism of Freemasonry particularly the theme the recurring theme of two pillars and how they are representative of the masculine and feminine side of our psyches and our nature and they need to be brought into a synthesis a positive synthesis by uniting our emotions and our actions and this is what basically brings our spirit to life and this masters carpet depicts the dead and spirit in the coffin there and the journey that it must make out of that realm of darkness and the grave to the light of the all-seeing eye or the Creator and we see tons of symbolism on this image we have the moon star and the Sun okay we have again the the out the Astro theological cults of the ancient world the lunar called the dispeller cult and a solar cult we see of course we looked at that in the Astro theology section when we talked about them being the foundation of modern religions we see y'all seeing I representing the light of the Creator the light of consciousness okay we see the ladder representing our climb or our journey out of darkness and toward light we thought we see the symbol of the Sun its path through the of the year on the right hand side that that's circle with the two lines the parallel lines that's representative of the Sun and it's a parent path during the course of the year as the Earth orbits revolves around the Sun how it makes a progression between the two tropics an angular progression from 23.5 north 23.5 south during the course of a solar year we see the allagash with the sand running through it wanting us to make good use of our time because you see the site there behind the hourglass representing decks approach which is one thing we all share in common it is the grand leveler as is known internationally it levels the board for all of us because indeed we all are all on a schedule that has an appointment with that fate eventually no one gets out of here alive as they say we see the Trivium depicted as the basis for coming out of darkness and starting to ascend the pillars there on the right hand side depicted by the Pythagorean try the Pythagorean triangle with this squares depicting be a Pythagorean formula so that's representative of course of the Trivium the quadrivium and the five senses and how we come to learn anything basically of phenomenal information to study the Trivium which we will get into in future shows so what else do we have here of any significance we have the anchor that means that we must be anchored in truth okay we must have accurate knowledge and that's why it's on the active teller to act upon is so we have to have a firm anchoring in hand of the truth that is taking place around us before we begin to act or climb that left-hand teller and take action in the world so this is just another symbol another way of saying the same thing it's about the chemical wedding of the union of opposites the divine union it has been called in other traditions between the principle of action and the principle of the Divine Feminine or our emotions the heart okay I've called the heart mind guts you know it's what we know what we feel and how we act these are the chakras that have to be unified the solar plexus chakra connecting up with the higher chakras of the heart and then the knowledge chakras of the third eye and the throat what we know and being willing to speak the truth unifying that with the full of action represented by the solar plexus chakra so we've covered this all in the past this is pretty much a kind of like almost a review of some of those concepts but you're saying in symbolic form let's move on to image number three which is a depiction of an old Royal Arch tracing board now again as I said in the modern logic system the Royal Arch degrees are part of the New York Rite and they are touched upon in the Scottish Rite but this image here again we see the word Solomon the combination of the Sun and Moon king of Israel right Rex Israel means king of Israel Israel Isis Rael okay Isis the Divine Feminine raw the male child L the father okay we look at that when we looked at asteroid theology again this is for people new to this there's prerequisite knowledge for some of this and we've seen some of these word plays and symbols before so I highly encourage you to make use of the podcast section of my website as a resource if you get caught up you'll have a much firmer grasp when we start to talk about this complex symbolism I know it's you know kind of an inappropriate way to pick up on things but I can't go back and you know repeat the same things I've already said on the show over and over and over again so again those resources are there they're free they're at your disposal you can go and download them all for free and listen to them all at your convenience so we saw the three builders of attempt the Temple of Solomon representing the male and female sides of ourselves the masculine and feminine the Sun and the moon as being Solomon Hiram king of Tyre and Hiram Abiff H ad they're representing Hiram Abiff name and we see that the Royal Arch symbol there on the on the left on the other side of the altar from the letters H ad here we see the two pillars once again okay representing basically the same thing we've been talking about the floor the checkered floor of the house on and now the arch coming together on both sides but the keystone of the arch not being there okay now what this represents and here's the real key to this the the stone okay of the archway represents the pineal gland but in a state of not being fully activated when that stone is removed and light pours into the center of the self toward the heart right the center of this image is always the Union so we see these two angels with their wingtips combined right in the center of the image this is the activated heart chakra okay and the light it is knowledge coming in the the knowledge of true self coming in and activating the center of self or the heart chakra now people have a very bad misunderstanding of this because in biblical terms the chief Cornerstone or Keystone okay is referred to as Jesus and when people see the cornerstone of the archways being taken out they look at this as if it's saying reject the Christ consciousness okay or reject the values of Christianity nothing could be further from the truth this stone in the place of the arch okay needs to be translated to light that's what the Christ consciousness is actually represented by the light of the Creator pouring through into man's consciousness okay so two part of the Royal Arch ritual is to rise meaning come up in consciousness Rhenish forth the Keystone meaning clear the debris from your pineal gland the truth the all-seeing eye insists in the center of each one of our heads okay and it is often calcified and I've talked about this extensively through the chemical sludge that we often put into our body through and laughingly call food which you know getting hot on the healthy foods is a huge part of the way in process we need to basically remove that wordy stone it or take away all the debris okay that is that is calcifying it and then the light pours in because that's the spiritual vision gland all right I'll stop there we have a caller here from Texas John from Austin you're live on one earth is happening you're going to take us out go hi how are you it's really nice to be on the show and I appreciate very much all the imagery that you are giving us and you're transmitting through us I wanted to touch on the subject of the pineal gland as you were talking about it was beautiful what you said there at the end and what I wanted to do porn is well the pineal gland is our spiritual seed or the seat of the soul yes where we that's our inheritance from gods who us individually so we can have the experience of the unlimited creator within us and and this limitless being of which we have come to experience this birth in can emerge into that into that unlimited being and retain consciousness and I agree that that that's more or less where you're going now sorry John but that's all we have time for tonight on a more orifice on what on earth is happening I highly encourage you to call into the show next Sunday

What On Earth Is Happening Show #059

Topics: *Occultism, Freemasonry, Royal Arch Symbolism, the Goddess and the Broken Column, 32nd and 33rd Degree Symbolism*

ladies and gentlemen are back on what on earth is happening here on this little podcast and every I host mark Hasse on my website what on earth is happening dot-com and last week was the first what on earth is happening in its entirety here on Oracle broadcast and it went very well we had a contest on the show last week it was won by a gentleman named Ben in Louisiana he won the the prize for answering correctly he question of the mystery traditions and the topic that we had been talking about the week before was self-generated suffering and we got into the question of the mystery traditions as we were relating it to the modern occult traditions that one may come across in their studies mainly we were relating it to Freemasonry because this has been an ongoing topic of discussion on the show for the past many weeks and we've been probing the symbols of Freemasonry of true esoteric Freemasonry for the last couple of months and we will continue to do that tonight tonight will be probably the last show where I break down some Masonic symbolism for the listeners I will probably have one more show on the topic however and I'm hoping to make it sort of a roundtable discussion with some official Lodge Freemasons in this area or perhaps in other areas I'll probably be putting that show together if it doesn't come together I will simply move on to continue the topics that we've been discussing such as symbolism in general as a methodology of mind control and to subversively gain access to the subconscious mind when an individual does not is not aware that symbolism is being used like that they certainly can indeed be controlled through it so becoming symbol literate is quite important but to go back to what I was talking about regarding the show last week we had a winner of the con he answered the mystery tradition question correctly the question was how does one truly know that one is in a state of suffering how do you know that you are suffering and the gentleman called in and correctly answered the question that if there is even one other who is suffering then you are suffering because everyone is interconnected inextricably interconnected by the field of life that is all around us therefore if any suffering exists one knows that one is suffering themselves so that was the answer and he won a orgonite pyramid which was made by one of the speakers of the recent free remind conference here in Philadelphia just to get into that for a moment as well videos for the free your mind conference will be posted to the for your mind conference website at free your mind conference com probably within about three weeks to a month I'm just guessing that videos are currently being processed so anyone it was interested in that conference could not attend we will be releasing that information to the general public for free over the next coming a few weeks so be patient the videos will be forthcoming and you'll be impressed with the information that you get to see in here there for those who don't know about the conference with the conference we've just held here in Philadelphia last month and you can check out the conference website to read all about these speakers and topics that were covered at WWF or your mind conference calm so far so good with the the new show here on

Oracle it's been it's been a great experience and it's it's an honor to be part of a great network with all of the caliber hosts that are on this network and the topics that they discuss I think it's probably the best internet radio network going online today with that having been said the only drawbacks that people had written in about that listeners uh kind of commented from how the show used to be in its old format to this one that was the ads and I want to respond to that briefly yes the ads do kind of basically create an interpersonal between the information as I'm giving it out here on the air but that's a good thing because people who support radio networks like this want to get their products out there and make a living for themselves the network needs to do what they need to do so and that isn't for free you know that really costs a lot out of private individuals pockets so they make some money by selling ad space I have absolutely no problem with the ads for those who think it's a distraction I can understand where you're coming from however it's a trade off like anything else I get to be on a bigger network where there's more listeners able to hear my voice and get the message out to more people and for that the show is broken up a little bit with some ads interspersed here and there like I said I don't have any problem with it I hope it's not too big of a distraction from people coming over from just listening to me on what on earth is happening previously before we came over to Oracle but it is what it is and that's my take on the whole ads for listeners who have come over from listening to me previously so let's jump into the topic for tonight shall we we've been talking about Freemasonry for the past many weeks and Freemasonry is an incredibly complex topic it is an occult tradition and for those of you who still have not made the connections that ocultism is what ultimately everything that's going on on the earth is all ultimately about you need to take another look at what the occult really is because there's a mind-control technique that's played through words and word association games and what true evil people and dark Oh cultists always want to do is have you associate something in your mind through words that really that thing has nothing whatsoever to do with or it only has a partial connection with that word but in other words then the technique works too for example as it is said throw out the baby with the bathwater you will say well that's associated with something that's it's dark or evil and therefore I won't look at any of it and I'll throw it all out and not ever ever go into the esoteric understanding that the dark occultists really wish to hold people back from that's how this technique works and the word occult is used occult is used in this sense it's a mind control technique if if a dark ocultist who does not want anyone to look into his methodologies into what he is doing through hidden techniques okay and that's what the word ultimately means hidden it is hidden knowledge that is used as a weapon against those who do not understand the techniques that one is working with because they are hidden from that individual if someone doesn't understand it those who do can wield it as a weapon if they're in the mode of consciousness where they may be inclined to do so and that's what the psychopathic ruling elites of this planet are they are dark occult business they are using hidden knowledge against us as a weapon when we bring that knowledge to the light of day they can no longer do that effectively because it becomes common sense we'll be right back folks you listen to what on earth has happened there on the oracle on every network welcome back everyone there listen what on earth is happening here on the

Oracle Broadcasting Network on your host mark passier I'd like now to wrap up what I was talking about about the occult the word occult as we have said many times previously on this show simply means hidden and it is hidden knowledge that is attempted to be held back from the general population by d'arco cultists who used this knowledge as a weapon against people it is ultimately knowledge about consciousness it is knowledge about how the human psyche works it is knowledge about the deepest parts of a human psychology that drives our motivations and fuels our understanding of reality and when you get into that and control that you have people at your beck and call okay you have people right under your thumb right where you want them because they don't understand themselves and ultimately that's the only knowledge that is truly worth having is knowledge of self and what we truly are and what our true potential is and that's what we do here on this show is try to help people to delve deeply within so that they can understand what that the outer world that we see around us is merely a reflection of what is going on inside of us collectively so with that in mind I want to jump into the topic for tonight which is the symbolism of some of the higher levels of Freemasonry and we're going to look at Royal Arch Freemason reading we're going to look at some of the symbolism of the 32nd and 33rd degree and we're going to talk a little bit about what is known as illuminated masonry tonight and hopefully I can get through all of this symbolism before the end of the show so we can do a roundtable discussion on Freemasonry next week so I'd like to direct every one person hormoz to my website at what on earth is happening com if you're not listening on the computer you can go and check out the podcast where you will be able to see these images the podcast is in the podcasts tab of my website as what on earth is happening and they're all free they're all available for download too and digital music devices so make use of that archive as a great resource for information I post a lot of image links a lot of document links a lot of video links so there's tons and tons of study that can be done at the podcast section of my website if you go to the radio listen page which is right on the front page and then you click the button over on the left hand side that says listen live you will be taken to the radio listen page and there for shows where symbolism is required to be seen along with the explanation of that symbolism I post related images for that that night show on that page so you'll see they're listed images for tonight's show may 8th 2011 and there will be I believe 11 images or 12 images 11 11 images posted there the first image there is simply the poster for the Tesla science conference which I just announced as part of the event announcements tonight so we are moving to image number two on the what on earth is happening radio listen page if you look at image number two this is where we left off on the show last week we were talking about royal arch symbolism royal arch masonry is a part of the York Rite of Freemasonry but overall this is basically higher-level esoteric symbolism that is contained in the Royal Arch degrees and we see an image number two the tracing board of the royal arch so this is a board that has deep complex esoteric symbolism in it that is meant to be contemplated and meditated upon in order to understand what is being said through this imagery again Freemasonry in general it is a tradition in which natural law and morality is taught through a system of symbols allegories and rituals okay and we also looked at the word allegory as part of our understanding the three May in previous weeks as stories poems pictures symbols that may be interpreted in specific ways to reveal hidden meanings typically these meanings are moral in their messages that they are attempting to convey they are attempting to convey moral lessons and that's indeed what all the symbolism we have seen thus far in Freemasonry when it is properly decoded by people who understand what this symbolism was originally intended to embed into the subconscious of the viewer who may not be consciously aware of it it was originally intended to embed a moral lesson sadly in the modern era much of this the meaning of this symbolism is lost even to lodge Masons okay and I'll be the first to tell you that that large Masons are horribly ignorant of the esoteric aspects of their own supposed tradition and they do not understand these symbols in any way that they really should be understood and part of that is simply their own ignorance and not wanting to go farther and deeper into the topic and part of that is deliberately being misled by those who have corrupted this institution from the higher levels and being then put into places of power within institutions such as Freemasonry in order to deceive and mislead and again I am in no way here to be an advocate of Lodge Freemasonry I am talking about the esoteric underlying tradition that lies at the core of true Freemasonry okay that I want to make abundantly clear therefore let's start breaking down some of the imagery here in the Royal Arch tracing board we saw last week that these pillars and we saw in many weeks in the past and you can check that out in the podcast section that these pillars represent the double aspects of the nature that lies within all we all have a masculine and a feminine aspect to us and the masculine side is logical it is um a linear it is it analyzes things it's left brained okay so it's our solar nature our active side okay well what the information that we break down and then ultimately take action upon this is the solar side of the personality okay with a masculine side of the personality right the scientific the logical the linear the analytical okay on the right hand side the right hand peddler represents a feminine nature within the individual it represents intuition creativity caring nurturing of the creative principles okay it represents our emotional qualities not the active ones but the ones that are hidden within how we feel about what's going on within us and around us all right so these two basic principles need to be bridged or brought together in order to come into harmony with each other such that our emotions and our actions are one in the same and we do what we feel is truly right okay so unity consciousness thoughts emotions and actions brought into harmony with no contradiction between the three we've talked about this ad infinitum on this show and I'll continue to repeat these concepts because they sink in more as they repeat so the arch itself is that coming together or a bridging between these two aspects of the individual okay and it represents coming off of the checkered floor of the house the checkerboard floor they mean upon being led not understanding light from dark being just one of the pieces that is being moved by the chess master because they have a higher level of awareness and they're looking at the board from above and they can pick up pieces and move them as they see fit all of these allegorical ideas here need to be picked apart through the unders stood properly in the context of symbolism complex symbolism is what we're talking about here we'll continue to break down these royal arts tracing whereas when you come back from these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle

Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark pass feel my websites what on earth is happening comm we'll be right back folks [Music] I hope everybody's got their sunglasses on out there that those samples they're from the great movie they live and that was David Icke actually explaining some of the symbolism in the movie they live everyone on earth should see the movie they live folks that's all I'll say about that if you haven't already seen it probably almost everyone listening on this network has seen it but anybody listening in the podcast section if you haven't seen the movie they live it's something you definitely should do immediately because that movie's not just a fiction it's an allegory about what's happening in our world as is Freemasonry and we were talking about the Royal Arch symbolism of Freemasonry before the last break let's jump back into the image here which is image number two on the radio lesson page at what on earth is happening calm we see that the heart is coming together to form a semicircle at the top of these two pillars okay we'll see ultimately what that symbolism represents in a moment we see the keystone of the arch ray okay off onto the left-hand side it has been pulled out of the arch okay now the Keystone is the strongest part of the archway this is the thing that actually gives it its strength that's where all of the forces is is leaned up against on both sides okay so this is critical to keep in mind why would the Keystone be removed from the arch and we were getting into this at the end of last show and I want to really reiterate this so that I hammer in the real understanding of this symbol because it's very important and it's very widely misunderstood the Keystone is being removed okay as a symbol of enlightenment okay this you see the light pours in when the stone is removed see people misinterpret this okay because in biblical terminology there's such a thing called the cornerstone or the Keystone all right and this is what Jesus himself is referred to as in certain books of the Bible in the Gospels he's referred to as the chief Cornerstone with a key stone okay and this does not represent taking away the Christ out of someone's life or out of their consciousness it represents letting that consciousness into oneself okay as a symbolic aspect of higher consciousness now I'm not talking about exoteric organized Christian Christianity the Christian religion as we know it in the modern world that's not what I'm talking about here no more than I am talking about organized Lodge Freemasonry in the modern world I'm getting down to the esoteric core symbols and the core understanding that under Locke underlies those symbols okay and it's all about consciousness and awakening of self it's all about when we bridge the left and right brain hemispheres together the masculine left brain hemisphere and the feminine right brain hemisphere through the this divine process this divine union the chemical wedding as it is known in different forms of mystery school teachings okay we are removing all of the barriers and the blocks to the light okay and we do that by also awakening the tiny land the spiritual vision gland in the center of the human head this has been referred to by mystics as the third eye okay it is the Ozma chakra in the Vedic chakra tradition okay the third eye is the single eye that is spoken of in biblical terms when in the story in the New Testament Jesus is telling his followers that what you need to do is make the eye single if you make the eye single the body is full of light it I is dual the body is full of darkness what this means is it that your your brain is imbalanced toward either hemisphere or both hemispheres the left and right okay you're seeing with duality us versus them thinking okay you're in a state of either Dominator or slave and we've talked about this almost endlessly when we talk about the functions of the brain the brain hemispheres you can go back and research all this material in the podcast archive it's all there folks I can't you know repeat every single aspect of it just to touch on it the the the making of the I to be single instead of dual is a reference to the brain it's a reference to bridging the left and right brain hemispheres and uniting them it's also making your emotions and your actions unified as one okay so that you do what you feel and know to be right all right and there's no contradiction your actions do not betray your thoughts and your emotions this is what awakening is all about this is what enlightenment really is okay and that process is the awakening of the all-seeing eye the pineal gland the light that is within us and it's a connection to the heart as well the last week we left off on helping people to understand it the removal of that block that barrier that stone that Waits okay is the removal of the barriers to awakening the barriers to the light the barriers to letting the Christ consciousness enter the heart okay and then therefore change one's actions and one's view view of the world first and foremost and then one's actions so that's why the light is streaming in through the missing Keystone okay because now it's full of lights and that light is coming into the center which of the image which represents the center of the self or the heart and this is represented by the two angels on both sides have been bridged together and their wings are touching in the form of a chalice or a heart or the inverted triangle which is also known as the chalice in ancient symbolism okay because it represents the sacred feminine side of the self so this is the union between thoughts and emotions the union between knowledge and then why we do what we do with knowledge and ultimately what we do with it and that has to send from the heart okay so that's that's what the Royal Arch degree ultimately is attempting to teach people through this complex symbolism to come up off of the floor of the house duality alright us-versus-them thinking not understanding natural law not understanding what our rights are and what they are not not understanding light from darkness right from wrong and there is such a thing folks you know Satanism if I learned anything during all the time that I was involved in Satanism in my past which some people on Oracle may or may not be aware of I used to be involved in dark occult ISM I speak about the dark occult from being personally involved with it in my past and having torturously come out of that level of mind control and being so asleep that my life was in such a state of disarray that it was only two places to go as I've told people in the grave or up and I chose the latter both and that's deliberate pun okay I chose the later option but I also chose the latter which is a symbol of Freemasonry a ladder meaning something that we use to climb out of the depths okay which we'll see in we've already seen in past shows when we looked at the first degree tracing board with its ladder on the middle pillar which is the which is called Jacob's Ladder in Freemasonry so that's what this Royal Arch degree ultimately represents letting in of the light by decalcifying chipping away the stone from the pineal gland hey the all-seeing eye so that the light can stream in into the heart and we create what is known as the heart mind okay and I add the heart mind guts because it's ultimately what we do that makes the difference in the world so there has to be courage involved there as well it's not just what you know and and what you care about right it's also what you actually take action and then do in the world so we have to combine all three of those principles the thoughts the emotions the actions I call it the heart mind guts so intelligence is required true care is required and ultimately courage is required and willpower as well the the dual aspects of the active principles courage and will so that's what this complex symbol is saying here and it is also about the coming together of the left and right brain the Temple of Solomon okay we see the repeated images here Solomon being the Sun and the moon soul Sun Moon Moon okay and Hiram Abiff H a B at the bottom there of the builder of the temple okay he represents the generative principle and truth and care true care okay he is the Sacred Feminine aspect in this Trinity all right so we're going to look at other examples of royal art symbolism you have a couple other royal arch tracing boards that I'm going to break down and then we're going to move on to some different free Masonic symbolism when we come back from this break you're listening the water on earth is happening we'll be right back folks [Music] welcome back we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Castillo my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're breaking down complex esoteric symbolism of the tradition of Freemasonry here on what on earth is happening this evening and we were looking at image number two on the radio listen page of my website what on earth is happening calm I want to touch a little bit more on some of the symbolism here on this tracing board before we move on to image number three you see the tools at the top I want to touch on those have been the tools of the Royal Arch are the pickaxe the Spade and the crowbar or of you know the pry bar alright this is what we need to dig ourselves out okay when we've been covered up or buried with dirt okay the the the darkness has covered us has blocked out the light we these are tools of digging okay we dig for the truth we need to dig ourselves out of the hole that we placed ourselves in as a species all right and then finally we need to wrench forth the stone to let in the light all right so to with all of our will and power use the pry bar to get that stone okay representing the calcified pineal gland all right that we actually the stone to open up the spiritual vision center within us all okay that's what these this symbolically represents all right then we climb out of the grave and we're gonna see the coffin and the next image Hiram Abiff coffin this is ultimately about resurrection okay and you can see the parallels in biblical tradition because Jesus was resurrected from a grave okay and he rolled away a stone in order to do it you see to come out into the light of day from the grave where Jesus was that he had to roll back the stone of his grave so this is a direct correlation to two Christian symbolism okay and it's not meant to be taken literally in the sense of the story of Jesus all right regardless of what you believe about whether Jesus existed as a real person or if it's pure Ashford theology we're going to see how much this connects the Asheville theology in the next image and what the little arc is from a national Asheville theological point of view but this is this pales in comparison to the true esoteric meaning of the Royal Arch and how it relates to the resurrection of the soul from the state of badness of spiritual deadness of not understanding that we are a spiritual being having a physical experience not understanding natural law not understanding the law of one not understanding that as one suffers all suffer okay it to come out of that state of spiritual deadness and resurrect ourselves to the light that's what this that the truth that the knowledge of truth the knowledge of the true nature of self okay which is the spiritual nature of all things okay and ultimately that's what this whole system of Freemasonry is all ultimately supposed to be teaching spiritual resurrection not identification with the physical world okay not just worrying about what's happening in my daily life but seeing the big picture about what's going on all around us as a species and being concerned with the wider picture true care not just small care with a with a small see meaning I care about what's going on in my life and making my families maybe the people around these lights lives but the capital C version of care which is care on us on a wide level on a global level on a universal level to be concerned with the suffering of all beings all right that's what this is ultimately all about that's what we are trying to raise people to the understand okay so the the language that goes along with this degree if you read into the rituals I won't be specifically getting into that tonight I posted many books with elaborate breakdowns of rituals on the website you can go there and read all about those again there's much allegory contained within those rituals as well I find it much more poignant to get right to the heart of the matter and break down the symbolism for people because I think it expresses it even more beautifully so part of the ritual of the Royal Arts degrees is to rise and wrench forth the Keystone we already understand what that means now from an esoteric perspective to let in the light and to let that light into the heart and develop true care care with a capital C this is what being raised is ultimately about we talk how this is about how this is connected with raising children we use the word being raised raising children okay how many children are really not raised how many adults are really not raised in the world how they are simply going through the motions of life and not really understanding any of these wider issues about what's really taking place around them in the world so what I want to do now is move on to image number three on the website and look at another variant of the Royal Arch tracing board so here we see this in context with the first board alright we can see how this relates to also the first degree tracing board that we broke down in previous weeks the first of which we can see the two pillars once again the left and right pillar we can see again the symbols of the three astro theological cults of the ancient world which we broke down when we talked about Astro theology many weeks ago the Sun the moon and the stars with the Royal Arch right in the middle between all of them because it represents that place of bridging or coming together the balance point that unifies all these things thoughts emotions and action coming together as one okay so we see the well I wanna briefly before we get into the symbolism of this particular board and the the sign of cancer there on the Royal Arch and it is a yin-yang symbol as well to just talk once again briefly about words and we look at the words royal arch okay why Royal Arch well two reasons royal means related with kingship were of queenship okay and what this is ultimately about what the knowledge that is acquired upon bridging these two sides of the self and understanding what's going on in the world in the wider sense the that knowledge is ultimately about sovereignty is about self ownership is about understanding that there is no authority other than the creator itself okay the generative principle truth is the authority Authority is not truth it's an illusion okay it's not that there's no real power in the illusion of man-made authority it's all ego based and fear based you have to be in fear to believe in that concept okay it does not exist it never has existed it never will exist it's an illusion it's a fantasy that people have made up in their own minds and then bought into in their own fear and in their own abdication of personal responsibility okay so royalty in the true sense means sovereignty being one's own King one's own Queen one's own ruler one's own inner monarch one ruler no external ruler no external government internal government internal control over one's own mind over one's own thoughts emotions and actions the only thing you're ultimately allowed to control over those three things okay without a breaking natural law so that's what the term royal here really represents an arch is synonymous with arc we already saw that the Ark of the Covenant and the last image we'll see you know an ark is also a word for a tomb okay so it's the tomb of the Spirit which is represented here and needing to come out of that tomb to understand that we are all part of the ark okay an arc AR C okay is a part of a circle okay the circle in almost all esoteric traditions represents the divine shape the shape of spirit the shape of divinity okay it's God's shape it's perfect it's it's never-ending it has no beginning or end it's based on something that can't be calculated in its fullness because we can never fully understand the mind of God okay the Creator is never-ending it's continuous okay no beginning no end therefore the circle represents that shape and an arc is a piece of a circle which is what we all are we are a piece of that totality that wholeness that oneness okay but therefore that's what the Royal arched inwards represent those concepts sovereignty and part of these the all part of the one of this the one spiritual divine center that we all are arms are part of you'll get back into the breakdown of this next racing board right after these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] and at eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the toll-free line is eight six six eight four one one zero six five let's sit on break back into the images we're looking at image number three on the radio listen page at what on earth is happening dot-com for visual aid reference to the concepts that I'm talking about here tonight on the show you can also get all of these images in the podcasts I post them with each podcast on the podcast archive at what on earth is happening calm here we go the the symbolism of the Royal Arch here has a whole lot of other imagery associated with it at the bottom here we see the coffin this is again Hiram Abiff coffin which represents the entombed spirit which needs to be raised out of the state of spiritual deadness the dead needs to come back to life to be born again okay so it is of course below the pillars and below the floor of the house because it hasn't even made it to the point where it starts the journey the process of initiation okay we need to climb those pillars in order to form that arch between the sacred masculine and sacred feminine sides of the personality the little tree there the sprig that is growing at the top of the coffin is acacia acacia okay represents the hope of resurrection meaning can be awakened people can we bring into the understanding of oneness can we bring them out of the duality of mind control can we bring them to the place where they have a firm grasp on natural law and sovereignty and their own sovereignty and the sovereignty of all others around them okay can we get them to understand those ideas and understand what the true nature of self is has a spiritual dimension not a physical one okay as a spiritual nature having the physical experience okay and that's what that vacation that tree of life ultimately represents okay the hope that we can indeed fractally radiate this knowledge out to everyone and awaken the world okay so the archway itself represents the time of the year where the

Sun is active okay it's the half circle of the year when the Sun is in the northern hemisphere alright the favored season of the northern hemisphere where most of the population of the earth lives all right at the very top the archway is detected the keystone of the arch is depicted by the sign of cancer this is when the Sun is at the summer solstice when it is entering the house of cancer it is at the highest point of its power during the year at this time of the year this is half of the zodiac if you go back and look at the astrogeology section that I did and show the signs of the zodiac you will see it's hop portion of that zodiacal wheel alright represent a favored citizen of the Sun were the lights okay when it has been resurrected from its tomb of the southern hemisphere where an another break we'll be right back after these messages folks unmarked pass notes you're listening to what on earth this happens [Music] welcome back folks who are listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting on your host mark passio my websites want on earth is happening dot-com in this hour we are breaking down some of the symbolism the complex symbolism of Freemasonry some of them the higher degrees of Freemasonry namely the Royal Arch degrees we're going to look at some more complex symbolism of Freemasonry and we're going to get into some of a higher degree symbolism specifically the 32nd and 33rd degree symbolism in a little bit in image number three on the website on the radio listen page we were looking at another royal arch tracing board and we saw that had the symbols of the major religions we saw that it had the Sun the moon and the stars we saw that it had the symbols of the zodiac particularly those that are in the top portions of the zodiac meaning when the Sun is in the northern hemisphere the houses that it goes through are depicted here and at the very top of the Royal Arch is the sign of cancer which is a yin-yang symbol representing the correspondence principle of that which is above as light to that which is below and the union of opposites the divine union or wedding between the male and female okay the yin and yang sides of the self yang being the male and Yin being the female so this is the time of the year when the Sun is at 23.5 degrees north latitude with respect to the earth's equator and this is the beginning of summer the high point of the Sun the high point of Lights because again this is all about lights and it is about God's light God's Sun okay allegories that we saw in the Christian tradition when we looked at it from an astral logical perspective also the same when it comes to Hiram of this the resurrected one okay the one who represents the light of truth and knowledge and justice okay balance alright the way the truth the life etc these are all allegories for the same modality of consciousness non-dual consciousness all right it has been called christ consciousness it's been called Buddha consciousness it has been called Krishna consciousness it's all the same thing it's the awakened mind the true understanding of sovereignty the understanding that authority is an illusion that there is no one between us and the Creator that we are all sovereign beings and that we are free and sovereign by nature of being born into the universe of the creator that's it period with nothing after it the end in other words okay no justifications needed no explanations needed no compromises needed that's how it is that's the truth okay I've arrived at that understanding and have for a long time and are waiting for other people to complete that work within themselves because this is internal work that needs to be done for each individual to truly comprehend that to truly understand that and then to live it and that's what the great work is ladies and gentlemen that's the true great work that lies ahead of us all and each one must contribute their part to it individually no one can do that work for any of us so let's look at some of the other images here of course we have the G in the middle of the image again representing the generative principle true to care the hearts okay the generator of everything including the pump that fuels our body with blood okay the lifeforce energy within us all right the heart is the generator the pump that drives our drives everything care is ultimately what creates our experience what we care about is what we ultimately manifest we care about frivolous things we will manifest negative things in our lives as we care about the things that truly matter and are of true value namely truth and knowledge and moral right okay then we will create a world that is much better than the one that we've created so far so we see the compasses in square there again representing that our higher nature has to basically trump or rule over our lower aspects of the purr of the personality namely the the ego and the physical identity identified aspects of having lived in a physical world the things that we basically need to do to survive on a daily basis can't be the things that ultimately govern us that rule us that are the main focus of our attention we need to understand our higher nature and let that be in a position above that it's so-called lower nature okay represented by comp compasses the compassion okay bridging left and right flexible right ruling over or above the square okay this the compasses draw the circle the divine shape the cotton the square is not found in nature 90-degree angles rough edges that need to be smoothed over okay it's the lower nature of the square in this aspect all right base consciousness in other words and the compasses represent divine consciousness or true compassion true higher care the cornucopia represents the harvest of what we get as a result of our thoughts emotions and actions okay the harvest time is what happens upon whether the light was received okay see the allegory here the light comes down to the earth it gives energy right it is either received well or it is not received with all and then we have a harvest based upon that exchange of energy what we did to cultivate the truth and knowledge right or to cultivate the plant in other word the planting of the seeds and and how well those seeds were receptive to light and were able to sprout and generate on their own so the cornucopia represents the harvest okay and we'll see other signs of the harvest as we move on alright so there's much more symbolism in here I won't break each a single aspect down one thing I do want to point to is in the bottom right hand corner you see another representation of the Ark of the Covenant again this is the place where God was said to be stored or kept or or entombed okay it represents spirit it represents that we have a inner core spiritual nature and we have to get in touch with that that's that's the true treasure that lies in the Ark of the Covenant okay and again it's a a wordplay on arch arch and Ark are often used interchangeably okay it means that a tomb it means a part of a circle which are both things that we see here all right the Ark of the Covenant okay we're going to see that we saw that in the last image we're going to see another arc in the form of a tomb in the next image let's move on to image number four and there's the break music we will continue to break down some of the complex symbolism of Royal Arch Freemasonry when you come right back we'll be back after these messages I'm your host mark Casto you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the horrible broadcasting that stay with us folks [Music] [Music] okay folks who are back on what on earth is happening on your host mark Castillo let's jump right back into the symbolism of Freemasonry which we have been breaking down we're looking at image number four now on what on earth is happening calm on the radio listen page so here we see yet another representation of the pillars and the arch with the Keystone in it you see the all-seeing eye once again we see the Sun in the moon and the stars we see the two Globes at the top of the pillars in this image a little bit different of a take on this particular tracing board but we see the terrestrial sphere and the celestial sphere so you see Earth there on the left and on the right hand side you see the band of stars known as the zodiac and then the wider stars of the celestial sphere around that so on the these two seers in conjunction with each other represent the principle of Correspondence that which is above is light to that which is below or in other words the universe is self-similar across scales and we are simply a part of the all but the essence of the all is contained in each of its parts so that principle is conveyed here in this tracing board as well want to just quickly point out some of the symbolism on this board we see the G right in the middle again representing the heart representing true care representing gnosis representing the generative principle again wisdom okay Sophia what we do with what we know because of how we feel about it true care okay and it's ultimately about taking action all right we see the arc in the middle again the tomb as the altar with the volume of Sacred Law of the Bible on it with the compasses and square set on that the three lights representing again these three principles of Astro theology the sun the moon the stars and planets but also the sun in it struck across the sky in the in the southern portion of the sky in the northern hemisphere and in the West okay we see the anchor representing that we we must not totally you know wander off in a spiritual days either that we have to realize that our work is to be done on the ground it is to be done here in the physical domain it isn't about escapism it isn't about just knowing that you're okay or that you feel good it's about helping others who are suffering and who aren't understanding the things that really do need to be understood in life and there are such things it's not that's not Ana a statement that you know people should be offended by hearing that yes there are things people should be looking into and should know people hear the word should and they immediately recoil it's a form of mind control okay that they think nobody else should ever use the word should nonsense there are things that should be understood and known and lived in the world I'm not afraid to say that I've come to recognize and understand that now I wasn't doing it in the past but now I am there are things I have come to understand and I live these principles in my life and I'm not shy about saying other people should understand a lot of the things that I understand and it's not just my understanding this is just knowledge about the world and life in general and how things work and how natural law operates so it's like saying you should know about gravity if you don't want to fall and hurt yourself from a high height yeah it's the same thing we should know about this if we don't want to hurt the entire world like we're doing and continue to do in our ignorant of these principles so going back to the symbolism that's the anchor okay stay anchored and in the world be not of it okay be in the world but not of it that's the concept there okay understand the work is to be done on the ground meaning don't drift off into a spiritual haze just because you understand higher minded concepts which the New Age movement is so fond of doing I'm all okay I'm fine I understand higher spiritual nature and I'm just gonna sit here and meditate you know and not worry about whether anybody else really gets it this is a cop-out it's further abdication of personal responsibility to act upon what one truly has come to understand in the world and again I'll quote the Chinese philosopher Yong Ming he said to know and not to do is not to know so do these do these New Agers really understand what's really ultimately going on and what needs to be done about it and are willing to do that do they really know no I would say they don't really know and the reason they don't really know is because they don't ultimately take action they want they want to sit and think that just the internal process is the end of the journey wrong that's the beginning of the journey that's the beginning of the journey taking action is required you may have the Sacred Feminine principle but you don't have the sacred masculine principle of right action in the world and that means you don't have the Divine Union you've only gotten half of the equation the other half is action okay so going back to the symbolism on this tracing board quickly we see the two ash Lars the imperfect ash bar there on the left and the perfect one there on the right okay we see a five-pointed star which is a symbol used over and over again in Freemasonry on the archway okay the five pointed star in its upright orientation representing man's spiritual nature spirit raised above the other four elements okay earth air water and fire so earth air water fire and spirit and the spiritual point is at the top and because that's what we need to understand and embrace above all else okay two other quick symbols I'll mention on this one and then we'll move on is at the base of both colors at the left we see the hourglass and at the right we see the sky again these are symbols of death these are symbols of time time running out and hard okay and these are concepts that may make some people uncomfortable but they should be discussed we should understand we are mortal we will live in a physical body for only so long we need to make proper use of our time and our attention the spiritual currencies okay what we pay for things with what we buy things with is not this fake money it's ultimately what we are ultimately getting or reaping or harvesting okay what we are ultimately manifesting in our lives is dependent upon what we do with our time and our attention or in other words what we care about this is the spiritual currency that actually gets us what we have the harvest okay so that's what this is saying here what do you pay attention to what do you care about what do you spend your time doing do you spend your time on self-improvement and then helping others to improve themselves or do you use your time frivolously because you only have a limited amount of it alright so symbols of death and we're going to see that come up again later on tonight okay in image number five here's another depiction of the Royal Arch tracing board the Ark of the Covenant once again the tomb spiritual nature that needs to be resurrected by bridging the left and right the masculine and feminine the Sun and the moon okay the Ark of the Covenant we see the five-pointed interlocked star once again in the middle of the archway okay the semicircle all right man's spiritual nature being resurrected and again at the top this is a very simple one but a very powerful one I like I really like this interpretation and again we see the stone being pried away or rolled out of the way so that the light can come in resurrection okay to higher spiritual understanding and the spiritual nature of self very powerful symbolism they're all off there for the taking there are no secrets and true esoteric Freemasonry I can't speak for the large system I'm not a member of any institution on the earth I help assist with some local groups here I don't consider myself a member of anything I'm an individual that understands my own sovereignty and tries to help people understand their sovereignty so we get more into the timbl ism of Freemasonry when we come right back after these grapes I'm your host mark passio we're listening to you what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network we'll be right back folks that stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc Castillo we're talking about some complex symbolism in the esoteric tradition of Freemasonry here tonight on the show and we've been looking at the symbolism of the Royal Arch in Freemasonry and what that ultimately represents let's move on to image number six we're looking at images here from what on earth is happening on the radio listen page image number six is a Master Mason certificate that has some of the most esoteric and complex symbolism in all of Freemasonry and I would add some of the most important and it is much lesser known than some of the other tracing boards which we have already seen and looked at and some of the other symbols and tools that we've analyzed and broken down however this I really like to call people's attention to in a big way because to understand what this is saying really says it all about what's going on in our world today so here we see an image of the Temple of Solomon that's what that structure there is on the right okay and then you have in front of the temple okay you see a scene depicted by a woman okay who is standing in front of a broken pillar all right or a broken column she is holding some sort of a twig or branch over the column she has a cup or an urn of some type in her other hand there is a book upon the column behind her there is an angel with a Skype clearly representing the Angel of Death holding her hair and there is an hourglass set beside him which is the sands are running through all right in the background we see the Sun the Moon the Stars and the all-seeing eye symbols which we've already looked at in depth we see the five pointed star on the right-hand side of the image and we see the trowel the symbol of the master basin on the Left representing to spread the length or spread the knowledge of what one understands and has come to know in their mind and heart and this is indeed the cement that will make good people stick together in the world and therefore for the light to spread okay so let's look at what specifically the image of the woman and the Angel of Death here represents well this isn't a depiction once again of the goddess of the Sacred Feminine okay and we've seen this in the Astro theology section when we went through what the goddess represents how the goddess is always attacked and sacrificed that it represents the lunar or feminine qualities within all individuals the Sacred Feminine okay it represents creativity the creative principle care nurturing all right intuition all of these things that we really need in order to come out of the horrific mess that humanity is in because of the belief in authority and government and money and religion from an organized perspective of course not a true esoteric understanding of the core truths that underlie those traditions okay so this is the goddess aspect of ourselves a Sacred Feminine that is broken in the column is broken again this is a wordplay on the French word word of Kalume column okay which means dung the dog is historically traditionally the symbol of the goddess in many ancient traditions that revered the goddess and then we saw all of her names when we looked in natural theology she's been called Isis and Semiramis and Diana and had conte and Aphrodite and Astarte in each car you name it you can go on and on and on and on of all the names of the goddess Mary of course in the Christian tradition all right but ultimately this represents our sacred feminine aspect true care the generative principle and it is nearing defeat in this image it is hath broken only the very base or foundation of it remains and upon that it is the volume of law which represents natural law I'm not talking about how the Bible is interpreted talking about the symbol that it represents this is the book of natural law that is on this pillar here in this in it I'm not specifically referring to the Bible although that is what the volume of natural law is used interchangeably with in Freemasonry it's the concept that needs to be understood not to get hung up on specifics okay it represents natural law and sovereignty that's the Grail the Holy Grail the sacred feminine side of ourselves okay what she is holding is the sprig of acacia which represents the hope of resurrection in Freemasonry and what this sprig of acacia is saying what the goddess here in the image is saying is I will hold out and stay with you until the very end if you wish to continue your course I will be here and always be giving you the chance to change and you understand the truth and to come to a place of balance and to come to an understanding of natural law and sovereignty and oneness and right action however behind her sits the principle of decay death Azrael the angel of death and it's a reminder that saying we don't have all the time in the world to make this transition to make this change in consciousness there is a time when a negative harvest would arrive and we're nearing that time ladies and gentlemen not to scare anybody or try to put any fear into anyone it's just the case nature does not allow the kind of abomination that the human race has become in their ignorance and abdication of personal responsibility to continue forever eventually the slate will be wiped clean the Skype will come out and it will reap the SANS will go through that hourglass time will be up and a reading will have to happen and whether nature does that or man does that to himself you can bet on it if we don't change our ways it's gonna happen that's just the law of things it's the way natural law works in the universe okay aberrations are ultimately really not tolerated once they make things go into a state of disrepair and imbalance for so long there is a natural cleansing system that is inherent to nature that comes in annihilates what needs to be annihilated wipes the slate clean so that there can be new room for growth get is upset about it as you want town your fists against the wall pound your fist on the table crying your milk in joy that's how it works that's it and there's no one who's creating that except us we are always creating the manifestation that we are receiving but what's being said here is that the goddess is always holding out hope Ross and again it's not a physical being or a physical goddess understand that this is all symbolic ladies and gentlemen and not get hung up in literal interpretations like people do with the Bible as well when it's largely allegorical okay this is all allegorical this is to get you to think deeply about concepts that relate to you and you our role in the creation of what we see around us and I know many of the people who listen to this network understand these principles so I don't want to get too preachy or harpy about it but for the people who have not thought about these things it needs to be emphasized and stressed we are the creators of our collective experience we need to step up and own that responsibility okay so in image number seven I simply put a close-up in another interpretation here of the broken column the broken dove or broken goddess the goddess that is crumbling but she's holding the sprig of acacia and behind her is the angel of death possibly preparing his negative harvest if it comes to that okay so this is a symbol of time running out it's a symbol of urgency of what your work is to do to spread the light to spread the truth to spread awareness to spread knowledge to speak the world that you want to see into existence into manifestation the creator spoke the world into being let there be light or the words that were spoken we need to speak the truth and the light in order to create a better world and bring that world into manifestation we have a caller on the line we get two couple calls coming up in the next segment we'll be right back folks stay with okay we are back on what on earth is happening on their host mark passio this show is live every Sunday from 5 7 p.m. Eastern 4 to 6 Central Time my web site is what on earth is happening calm we've been discussing the esoteric symbolism of Freemasonry over the last many weeks tonight we looked at the Royal Arch degrees and we looked at the symbolism of the broken column and the goddess and the the reaping or the harvesting which is basically the idea that we reap what we sow this is the Golden Rule essentially if you don't want bad things to happen to you treat others as you would be treated it's really as simple as that people make it something more complicated than that but that's all it really is ladies and gentlemen but the sad fact of the matter is so few people are in that understanding and actually live it in their lives they are basically under a myriad of mind-control methodologies and basically will buy any buffet of lies that is set before them because they want to not take personal responsibility for their own thoughts emotions and actions and do the hard work that it is to raise oneself from a lower vibratory state of consciousness to a higher one that work no one can do for us we must do it ourselves we must do it because we care enough to do it because we have developed a Sacred Feminine principle of care the generative principle which is what the G in the middle of the compasses and square in true Freemasonry is all ultimately about I have a caller on the line from California here we go to the calls caller from California you are live on what on earth is happening what do you have here for us this evening hello caller from California are you there going once going twice gone okay I guess he either got tired of holding on or just didn't really build up the nerve to come on and say what he had to say caller from California if he would like to call back in I'll take your call right away sorry I let you hang there for so long I I knew you were there but I wanted to get through some of the concepts before I took some calls so that's okay in the last segment we'll just look at some of the things I had planned I may not finish this up in this segment but we can continue next week with a little bit before we jump into our roundtable discussion should I end up doing that but here we go image number eight on the site let's look at some of imagery some imagery from the higher degrees of Freemasonry now we're going over to the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry here this is the 32nd degree which is the last I guess you could call it official degree that you can move up through the ranks of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry and attain the 33rd degree is the honorary degree it's an honorary imparted degree that is given to people who display certain qualities that are looked for either by light Mason's or by dark Mason's okay we looked at that there are two different forms of masonry true Freemasonry which I refer to as light masonry and then there is simply masonry or dark masonry which is building with material other than lights which is building with weighty heavy material such as stone that creates blocks and then directs walls or barriers between people to create duality this is what occultists always do they take a system that is already in place with its symbols and allegories and then they twist it for their own purposes so indeed there is such a thing as dark masonry we need to become very mature in our understanding that all occultism is twofold it can be used to create something very positive or can be used to control people and that depends upon the consciousness of the wielder this is all just information it is all just a tool and all all this information is ultimately about what is going on within us and consciousness in general and the laws of the natural universe that is all around us and that we are an inseparable part of so that needs to be understood when we talk about what occultism is in general and any specific occult tradition for that matter can be used for good or for ill so in the 32nd degree we see the symbol of the double-headed eagle and the pyramid or the upward pointing triangle okay we see a sword that is being held by the eagle with the two heads and then we see the latin fries deus beome Quay use deus may own quite use and what that means is God and my right okay so these are two of the biggest concepts in Freemasonry the Creator and what your rights are what they are not okay so this is about natural law okay yes is the root of justice in Latin okay yes meaning right or law okay deus is God and my own Quay and Meyer and me God and my right the understanding of the spiritual nature of man what your rights are what your rights are not natural law sovereignty your existence is a free being under the Creator the Sword of Truth okay it's a symbol of power that knowledge is power applied when it is applied in the world okay right action represented by the upright triangle the masculine principle that new heads coming together representing the divine union okay the left brain and right brain in one body a unified all right when they come together right they form the chemical wedding or the divine union now this process is not completely finished because there are further degrees than the 32nd degree as I'm going to talk about either if I can get to it in the next few minutes or next week okay these two heads looking in both directions represent also the past and the future and the understanding that we need to be in the present moment but we need to have a good understanding of the past or in other words to have an insight about where we have been and how we got to where we are now to understand where we are going and how we might change it so an understanding where an accurate vision of the past gives us an accurate vision for the future okay an ability to predict patterns should things continue on unchanged or if we want to change the rudder okay move the rudder to change the direction that we are headed as a society as a species then we need to understand what got us there what actions led up to this collectively in the past that got us to the present moment so that we can say oh we're not going to continue to do that we're going to change do something different and then we'll change direction for the future so that's what that symbol basically is saying if there's another variant of it they're an image number nine it's basically the same image but there is a different saying underneath in Latin it says spez maiya in deo test says maiya in de OS means my hope is in God my hope is in God meaning my hope for the resurrection of humanity lies with the knowledge of the creator and that we are spiritual beings having a human experience a visit experience in the physical world because it is a place where we can come to have experiences in apparent duality to come to know ourselves all the better so the hope is placed in the knowledge and in the the higher level of consciousness that comes through to us through the Creator itself so that's what that symbol there represents and again I'm giving you the core esoteric interpretations of this symbolism not what it may have been twisted into in the world my intent here in this whole Freemason reception is not to cover dark masonry or what may be being taught in certain logic systems my intent here is to go to the heart of the original intent of what these symbols were about and attempting to convey esoteric true Freemasonry the builder of freedom okay that's what Freemason ultimately means all right so the last symbol here is one that a lot of people have seen it is the symbol of the 33rd degree we're going to talk a little bit about the illuminated degrees next week but I'll hold off on that until next week that's really all the time we have for this week folks that goes by quick I hope you've enjoyed the show we'll see you here next Sunday on what on earth is happening on your host mark pasio check out what on earth is happening calm up next the vantage point with Michael Vale stay tuned everyone [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #060

Topics: *Freemasonry, Illuminated Degrees, Reverse of Great Seal, Pyramid and All-Seeing Eye, the Great Work*

we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm I'm gonna give the calling numbers and then we're going to jump right into the topics for today to call in to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting you can call eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five no taboo topics on what on earth is happening there never are I'd like to take call so feel free to call in any time during the show please if you do call in wait on the line I will get to you I may be in the middle of explaining a concept or an idea so please be patient okay let's jump right into our topic for today which is a continuation over the past many weeks of our exploration into the true esoteric tradition and symbols of Freemasonry so last week on the show we left off looking at some of the symbolism of the Royal Arch degrees of Freemasonry in New York right and in the Scottish Rite some of the higher degrees namely the 32nd and 33rd degrees so we left off looking at the double-headed eagle of the 32nd degree of the Scottish Rite and I'd like to direct everyone to my website at what on earth is happening dot-com and you can click the radio listen page the link is on the left hand side of the site the graphic that says listen live and you will then be taken to the player page underneath the player there will be something that says images for today's show and then there will be a series of links of numbered links you can click on those to follow along with the imagery that I will be talking about on the show today and this is basically how I do this for any shows where symbolism or imagery needs to be comprehended along with the talk so that's where the images can be found so looking at image number one we see the symbol I broke down last week of double-headed eagle of the 32nd degree of the Scottish Rite holding ah the sword with the symbol Deus my own Quay yes right underneath of the sword on the sachet that is draped around the sword that of course means God and my right we saw another actual pin emblem on image number 2 which basically is the same thing with a different phrase in Latin on the sash which says Esme are in de OS which means my hope is in God and sometimes you will see these two phrases combined sometimes you will see them combined with another phrase which we're going to see in the next image that we bring up instead of re-explaining this symbol I just want to reiterate one part of it and that is that the two Eagles are coming together but the very top of them the heads still have not completely come together indeed they have still have two heads both pointed in opposite directions this represents knowledge of the past can help us to understand the pattern that is making its way into our future so that we can change it if we wish it also represents that balance in both the left and the right brain hemisphere is absolutely essential if we are to come together as one and again this is the positive interpretation there are indeed negative interpretations of all of the symbolism that I'm going to talk about but again I am reinforcing here the true a satiric aspects of the three Masonic tradition not looking at dark masonry per se here over the last many weeks now I am going to bridge this into what is known as dark masonry when we talk about one of the main symbols that we're going to break down in this show which is the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States the pyramid and all-seeing eye a much talked about and much misunderstood emblem or sigil a series a collection of symbolism of simple symbols that are put together to make much more complex symbolism known as a sigil so we'll be looking at that later on today and indeed that is a symbol of both the light aspects of Freemasonry and the dark aspects of masonry in general which I referred to as dark masonry not true Freemasonry so in image number two what I want to emphasize here is that the the very highest aspects of the the spirit have not fully been unified at this point this is why this so-called highest level of the Scottish Rite okay is not indeed the end of the degrees of free masonry this is simply the end of what is known as the Red Lodge degrees the Blue Lodge is degrees one two and three okay which is entered apprentice fellow craft and Master Mason degrees four through thirty-two are referred to as the Red Lodge okay we saw the colors red and blue used to represent different extremities okay red representing the left brain reason logic intelligence blue representing the right brain intuition creativity nurturing etc okay these need to be bridged together brought together to create true awakening or illumination and that is the higher degrees of Freemasonry known as the illuminated degrees the degrees where one is truly coming into the light of true knowledge true reason and that's all about the internal world the internal processes of the self okay going within and understanding what we truly are as pure consciousness and pure knowing all right these are the true higher-level degrees and they are personal degrees they are Kollek degrees there is one degree that is officially recognized as higher than the 32nd degree of the Scottish Rite which is the 33rd degree which I show its emblem in image number three and this is an honorary degree that is conferred upon Mason's and freemasons that are considered having contributed great value to the work of the higher lodges and that would include both the white lodge which is above the blue and red lodges and indeed the black lodge okay these are basically unspoken of lodges they are known to be in existence by people who truly have bridged the left and right side of the brain hemispheres we understand that these lodges exist in both a real and the symbolic way the black lodge certainly exists in a coordinated real tangible physical way and it's doing its quote great work all over the planet and we're seeing the results of that work in our daily lives the white lodge however also exists but in a less organized way it exists scattered throughout the world and needs to be brought together through our understanding and our actions so we'll continue to analyze this and break down some of the symbolism when we come back you're listening to what on earth is happening you're on or abroad head Hey we are back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the last break we were discussing the higher degrees of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry namely the 32nd and 33rd degrees we were looking at the emblem of the 33rd degree in image number three on the radio listen page of my website what on earth is happening dot-com and in this image we see the emblem of the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite which is an honorary degree conferred to Mason's that are considered to be instrumental in the continuance of what is known as the great work and we will look at what that frieze the great work means later on tonight so this symbol is also a sigil it is a complex series of symbols put together to form a more complex symbol so we see that the motif of the two crosses which we saw before when we were looking into Astro theology on previous shows all previous shows of this program are in a podcast section of my website and that information is all available for free at what on earth is happening the two crosses here we see the equal armed cross in the background with the the smaller equal armed cross motif all over it the two pillars which we analyzed over the last many weeks here shown as well and we see a second cross in an X form in addition to that first equal armed cross which is the the main cross that we see here on this emblem these crosses are known as the cross of st. George and the cross of st. Andrew the cross of st. George being the vertical one shaped like a plus sign and the one shaped like an X that is formed by the two swords overlapping each other is called the cross of st. Andrew so these are the solar and galactic crosses the solar cross represents the cross of the Sun on the zodiac okay it represents the solstices and the equinoxes at 90-degree angles to each other when we symbolically depict the sun's path as a circle so the X cross formed by the two swords represents the Galactic cross which is the fixed signs of the zodiac the four fixed signs of the zodiac all houses and this is Taurus in spring Leo in summer Scorpio in fall and Aquarius in winter their respective seasons each one of these houses also represents one of the alchemical elements Taurus representing earth Leo representing fire Scorpio representing water and Aquarius representing air earth air water fire and basically in the middle of this image you see three overlapping equilateral triangles on top of these two crosses so this this second cross this X cross formed by the two swords the Galactic cross basically pinpoints our position in relation to the galaxies the soul the solar system's position in relation to the galaxy the arm of the great cross that points toward Taurus is actually the arm that is pointing away from the center of the Milky Way galaxy the one pointing toward Scorpio is pointing toward the centre of the Milky Way galaxy this very center of the galaxy actually is between the constellations of Scorpio and Sagittarius the Scorpion and the Archer so on top of these two crosses representing light the light of the Sun and the light of the stars and planets okay these two astra theological cults of the ancient world which we looked at in the Astro theology section we have three overlapping equilateral triangles so it's 3 times 3 for a total of nine points the number three is multiplied by itself here because the three is a sacred number it represents the Trinity and again this is the Trinity of our thoughts our emotions and our actions coming together as one this is then multiplied by itself for greater effect so then this this Trinity is rotated okay three times it's repeated three times each rotation okay forming another equilateral triangle so we have nine points and each one of the points representing one of the letters which we see here in the inner space of this larger nine pointed star and that word that is spelled out is Sapientia which means wisdom okay soppy entia wisdom this is the combination of our thoughts our motions and our actions coming together as one not in opposition with each other but unified okay so there is no contradiction as we think so we feel so we act and there is nothing that tears those three things apart what we know to be true we feel to be right we act upon we don't know something feel it to be true and know it's right and then act differently our actions do not betray our thoughts and our emotions okay so that's these three triangles coming together to form wisdom inside that we have Ordo AB Chao a Latin phrase which means order from chaos or order out of chaos and there is a positive interpretation to this phrase and there is a negative interpretation to this phrase depending on who's wielding the knowledge who's employing this emblem etc the negative of course we've mostly heard of the Hegelian dialectic as we talked about previously on what on earth is happening past shows okay creating the problem that needs to inspire fear and it has to be a chaotic one and then waiting for the confused reaction and then stepping in to propose to use that opportunity to propose the solution problem reaction solution or as I have called it chaos confusion opportunity create the chaos wait for the confusion that ensues and then step in with the opportunity to propose your solution that you wanted to propose all along okay so that's one way of seeing order out of chaos I call this chaos sorcery all right it's the Hegelian dialectic simple dialectical mechanics at work another more positive way to look at order out of chaos which is the real deep esoteric understanding of this phrase is that when chaos ensues to the point where one must recognize that the ego is creating that chaos and if they cannot state in that stay in that state of ego identification eventually one will look into the causal factors and the causal relationships of the state of consciousness or I should say lack thereof that created that situation to begin with and only by understanding those natural law principles can they ever effectively create good or order in their lives that's the true meaning of the phrase although at heyo lights out of darkness we'll be right back you're listening to what on earth is happening on the Oracle broadcasting now folks we're back on what on earth is happening we were looking at the emblem of the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry and the phrase Bordeaux a Bao which I described as being representative of light out of darkness the state where the ego is finally broken down and the being suddenly becomes ready and willing and able to understand that they cannot go on living the way that they have been living in a state of ignorance apathy and laziness and without courage to act in the right way it is the goal of the true goal of true philosophy everywhere because it represents true wisdom this word sought the NTS surrounding it means wisdom and this is what we're actually trying to distill we're trying to get rid of the chaos that we're living in and actually create true order harmony with natural law not the laws the whims the dictates of man the lowercase L laws of man but harmony with natural law capital L and for those who have not yet seen it it would I would highly recommend to check out my podcast number 36 and listen to it and see the document that accompanies it I will eventually put this presentation on video at some point in the future I have not yet had an opportunity to do that but I will at some point in the future and I will post it to the site however podcast number 36 goes into natural law and its manifestations if it's expressions how natural law works in our reality in a very very deep way podcast number 36 please avail yourself of the knowledge that podcast and the accompanying document so in image number four here on the radio listen page which is where the images that we're talking about here tonight can be found on what on earth is happening calm the radio listen page image number four shows this emblem as a an actual pin okay that is presented to a thirty third level degree thirty third degree initiate of the Scottish Rite this is an honorary conference and you see on the top of the right hand of point of the sword okay three fingers pointing off the thumb the index finger and the middle finger and two pointing down you'll see this symbol over and over again in the occult this is a symbol that represents the Trinity being raised okay truly raised to the light namely thought emotion and action and duality is being put down ego dualism us-versus-them thinking the two fingers put down okay because they represent the small or lower aspects of us all right things that need to be ruled over the reptilian instincts in other words okay identification with the physical etc the ego mind alright the these are the five points of the pentagram and the five aspects of the stuff earth air water fire sphere okay ultimately we want to create merge water and fire which is our actions and our emotions the masculine and the feminine sides of our self the higher masculine and feminine sides and merge them with the spirit the fifth element this is what truly raises the Trinity within us so you'll see high level initiative different occult orders and traditions often making a gesture with these three points upward these three fingers raised upward sometimes they will touch the side of their head with them to show it's it's a symbol that I am one of the initiatives to the illuminated degrees or the true light of wisdom which is within unification of the self within and the coming together truly of one's thoughts one's emotions and one's actions for a higher purpose so this is a simple interpretation of a complex symbol and inside of it you'll see if you look back at image number three you'll see the double-headed eagle of the 32nd degree crowned okay with the light the scales depicted there on the left hand side of that which is representative of balance and unison and harmony alright and then the compass isn't square with the G in the middle there on the right hand side so this degree of the 32nd degree is the first degree of what is known as the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry and again these are it's a dual Lodge system there is the white lodge of true illumination which we've been talking about the positive aspects of this and then there is the black lodge dark ocultism those who have the knowledge and are going to use it for the opposite of the true great work which is the work of control manipulation keeping other people in the dot keeping other people down not helping to raise others up to your level of knowledge again this is just knowledge it is a tool it is what we do with it that matters that's where true wisdom lies are we going to actually employ true wisdom through the sacred feminine side of ourselves the merging of the masculine principle of right action with the Sacred Feminine principle of true care or are we going to use this newly acquired knowledge as a weapon because the dark occultists that actually owned most of the people on this planet they know we are spiritual beings they know this there are only two happy to tell you that they know this and they're using this knowledge as a weapon to manipulate people who do not know this that they are spiritual beings that this isn't a mechanized machine that we're living in that ultimately it all derives from spirit they have this knowledge but they're trying to convince other people of the exact opposite so they can keep them enslaved because only when you become material world identified can you live in fear of anything that's going to happen to you in this domain once you shove all that fear no one can alter can ultimately control you no matter what they do to you even if they physically destroyed you you would remain the essence of you because the flesh the body is not that which we really are and darker copas understand this and they ultimately reject this and seek to suppress it while they know it they want to use that knowledge only as a mechanism of manipulation and oppression against others by trying to convince them that that truth does not exist and in doing so keep them in a lower state of awareness and in fear not understanding who and what they really are so that all of their energy flows to these dark Oh cultists at the top who heat this knowledge for themselves and ultimately twisted pervert it and use it as a weapon against those who they look at as lower than they are so these illuminated degrees again it's a double-edged sword it's about the light it's about having that knowledge what we do with it is another story so let's bridge all of this back into the idea of symbolism and the hidden language called symbolism because that's where this whole discussion of Freemasonry came out of and ultimately it is done because so many symbols are using free Masonic symbolism all right I should say Masonic symbolism in general not just free Masonic but the symbol of symbols of masonry whether it be white masonry or dark masonry okay because as we've seen the word Mason simply means builder what building material do we build with what is the purpose of our building why are we building something what is that something that we are building I'm going to attempt to answer all those questions here tonight through the breakdown of an extremely important symbol that is very misunderstood and it's all about one thing in image number five we see this symbol placed on the one dollar bill money and indeed ultimately it is all about money but not in the form that so many people are familiar with that term not in the fake form that you're seeing here on paper which isn't even worth the paper that it's written on that it's printed on what is the real money let's talk about that when we come back they're listening to what on earth is happening on Oracle broadcasting we'll be right back folks welcome back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark Topacio the images were discussing can be found that what on earth is happening calm on the radio listen Paige we were looking at image number five which is a $1 bill showing the front and the back side and we're going to be talking about the image on the left-hand side of the rear of the dollar bill which is the pyramid and all-seeing eye and I'll be breaking down this symbol from no cults esoteric perspective tonight it's a very misunderstood symbol it is placed on money for a very specific reason what we're talking about here tonight is talismanic symbolism a talisman is something that is imbued with a particular kind of energy by having symbolism placed on it and then carried with the person that it is going to in view with that energy okay the energy is going to work upon in some form that the person that is carrying that talisman that's what it is all right so when we talk about a talisman it is carried symbolism is a simple way of looking at it and ocultist s-- are behind the monetary system of all countries they invented money as we understand money as most of us understand money I should say some of us know what money really is but were few and far between and what I mean by that is the money that is created by these dark occultists all throughout the world is all fake now some people listening to this network and they know that but what is the real money and that's what you'll hear a lot of debate and argument over and that when you understand this from an occult perspective you understand that their version of money their fake money is being used as a proxy okay at it as a methodology of transference to replace the real money in someone's mind it's a form of mind control because they know what the real form of money is and everyone else is ignorant of what money really is and therefore they believe in this fake form of money and papers and digital lights on a computer screen or so-called precious metals or any other various forms of exchanges that we have that we call money but all of that is done to keep back the true understanding of what money really is and it's all contained in the word in the word you break down the word money and you have the words one eye inside the word money Mon M o n is the root or prefix of one mano it means 1 ey phonetically is I like the letter I 1 I and we see the one eye on the money it's not two eyes it's one eye it's on the one dollar bill now people will immediately Rebelle against this and say oh this is too simple you're seeing something where it doesn't exist the occult is so simple that the occultists who use these techniques terms symbols words colors sounds vibratory frequencies etc are hysterically hysterically belly laughing that it is right in front of people's faces on a daily basis and they are incapable of seeing it it's hilarious to them I have personally heard them belly laughing at people when I was involved with these people in my past laughing hilariously now what people will accept when these simple simple truths that are right in front of their eyes are rejected out of hand as being oh that's oversimplification that's that's it's too easy it couldn't possibly be that because it's all ego based thinking it's all the mind racing to say I couldn't have seen that it could have been that there my entire life and I just ignored it or didn't see it or didn't recognize it because no one wants to think that they're that gullible or stupid that something that's simple that the word money means one I was there since you were born every time you heard that word spoken that ultimately what it's referring to and this is called green language which brings us to our next piece of little occult information the color green which is why this symbol is placed upon something that is green we talked about this before especially when we looked in the Kabbalistic tradition and the system of chakras on the Vedic tradition Green is the color that represents balance oneness centering coming to the middle love nature green is the color of the heart chakra terror okay it is the color of nature nature provides green and the greatest abundance the healthiest foods the energy to put into your body is green energy it's a symbol of health of life of balance of healing it's the energy of the heart okay it's the coming together or balancing of the left and right brain hemispheres to give birth to the light the one eye the pineal gland being awoken in the center of the head helping us to see the true nature of ourselves as spiritual divine beings part of the all one eye meaning there's not me and another we are all one there's only one I not dualistic thinking us and then me and everyone else green language is wordplay that one only really sees in place and its usage when the brain hemispheres become balanced and the all-seeing eye the true all-seeing eye the one eye opens so this symbol is deliberately placed on the one dollar bill because it's a proxy for oneness for unity consciousness for balance for healing for life energy for love and money in this paper form is none of those things or any other form of exchange other than actual love between people that's the only form of real exchange for recognizing our own oneness and acting in that capacity that's what money really is you need no mechanism of exchange for of doing that you only need to become enlightened in order to be willing to do that but there's so few people at that level of consciousness it's it's funny rather than being sad past the point of being sad it's a joke okay so green language will see it in the future alright but that's basically what it represents you can only understand these word puns and plays and symbolic meanings when you're bridging the left and right brain hemispheres coming to a place of green energy true care true intelligence true wisdom so they put it on the money and they make the money the one eye a fake form of it a proxy for the real thing that's what the occult always does it never really creates anything it takes an idea it perverts it it degrades it and then it hands it over to somebody else and says here this is the real thing take it in place of the real thing when in fact you really don't have that real thing when in fact that's the only true thing you really want and desire but I'm going to give you this instead to fool you into thinking you have the real version of it [Music] and yes the occult is that simple folks we'll be right back on what on earth is happening [Music] the United States that is placed on the left hand of the rear side of a $1 bill here in the United States this symbol is the symbol of the mystery traditions it's the simplest way I can put it as a basic introduction this is also the most widely misunderstood emblem or sigil in the world the interim of the interpretations that are out there are wildly off-base although some people have a understanding of part of it but they don't have a full grasp of this symbol because it's a dual symbol as all complicated symbols maybe they have more than one meaning not a one-dimensional meaning to be interpreted in a single way but they have a deeper meaning that can be employed in different ways depending on who is using the symbol so I am going to offer quite a an alternative explanation for what this symbol really means and if you follow me through the breakdown of this symbol you will understand that this symbol is much more even if you have heard interpretations of it before in the past you'll see that it is much more than what certain researchers have made it to be so let's simply look at what the symbols on this emblem or sigil are first and then we'll break them down one at a time first let's look at the words on the symbol the latin phrases the first there's two latin phrases the first is at the top it says annuit coeptis I knew it kept us okay a n and uit I knew it kept us co e P T is this phrase means he she or it favors or looked favorably upon that is the word I knew it means he she or its favors that his third person singular they he she or it favors or looks favorably upon or gives their blessing to okay that's what that word means co-op this means an enterprise a building project a project in general okay something that is being worked upon our work in progress okay so he she or it favors looks favorably upon gives their blessing to our work our enterprise our building project alright simply put he favors our work that's it that's how we could look at it she favors I don't work all right who favors our look what is the nature of that work [Music] what is that building project there is any progress look at that when we come back like what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Hasse oh I left like what on earth is happening calm weave get into the reverse of the Great Seal the United States and great depth if we come back here on Oracle broadcasting on what on earth is happening let's jump right back into the breakdown of the great the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States the pyramid and the all-seeing eye that the two latin phrases we looked at the first Latin phrase honor with collapses in the last segment and saw that it means he or she favors our work which is a work in progress and there's a second Latin phrase on the banner below and it says Novus Ordo seclorum now this phrase is often debated about and contested as to what it means and I'm going to attempt to lay this to rest once and for all although I know people will still insist that it means something other than what I'm going to show people that it means believe whatever you want okay because it means one thing although as we will see that one thing were freeze which it does say on this sash here on this banner actually is two different things depending on who's using it or trying to create it this is this banner represents the building project as we will see okay so Novus means new or though means order these are not the words that are contested so new order and then the word set clorium the hotly contested word which in images number seven and eight I show in a Latin dictionary the difference between the word set quorum and Psyche lorem now the people who insist that this phrase means new order of the ages clearly never open up a Latin dictionary and have no connotative understanding of the ability to translate Latin they don't understand what that word that they're saying SEC lorem actually is so I'm going to attempt by looking at the word and the actual Latin root of the Latin meaning of the word to lay to rest once and for all that this word does not mean of the ages so the word for age generation or time period in Latin is psyche lorem SAE Cielo are you a message the genitive or possessive case of the word psyche uluma side Coulomb is a Latin noun that means age generation people born at a time a breed a race a present time period a present age or century okay the word cyclone cyclone okay so the the genitive of it would be psyche lorem sae CLO r um but we don't have the word psyche lorem on that banner we have the word sect lorem on that banner so if you put this into any decent latin dictionary or look it up into in any decent latin dictionary it will tell you that it is a truncation or a word modification of an original latin word which is set Hugh l'olam the you in the in the word section norm can often be eliminated or truncated it's like a contraction kind of in English instead of saying cannot we say can't okay is not isn't okay instead of saying step q Loess right Sekulow m-- we would say that clone or speculum we would say seclorum so this is called a word modification or a truncation in Latin it says here on this image which is image number eight an internal CL might be rendered by C ul okay so the word actually derives from the Latin word secular 'm which is the genitive of Sekulow okay the possessive case meaning of right we wrote being belonging to that's what genitive means the possessive case okay fat Coulomb is the root word that this comes from and we see that that's a noun that means world the first word back in the definition is world Sekulow which is where we get the word set quorum from okay now there it is right there you don't want to accept that enjoy believing that it means of the ages for all the possible listeners out there who have been told that that's what that word means it does not mean of the ages it means of the world okay so the word speculum means world universe secular temple earthly or worldly affairs cares or temptations that's it the simplest translation of the phrase Novus Ordo seclorum is New World Order the end that's what it means period anybody that thinks it means anything other than that does not know how to translate Latin period and I'll tell them that to their face even if they're the if they're they have tenure at some University I really don't care they don't understand what that phrase means that they that means new order of the ages it means new world order and I just showed that definitively here okay now that's the building project that is being referred to in the first Latin phrase he or she favors our work or our project that it is being built okay Novus Ordo seclorum the New World Order right there on every single dollar bill being carried that is the phrase and if people say there's no such thing as the New World Order well why are you carrying around pieces of paper with you every single day that says the words New World Order on it only in another language if there's no such thing oh there's such a thing the the the key here to understand it is what is the New World Order because it's not one thing yes the words say one thing nope new world order but there are two different New World Order's and that's what I want to attempt to get the listener and the person who is attempting to understand what this symbol is really saying to grasp here okay so now that we've established the meaning of the words let's break down the symbol we're going back to image number six now okay so seven and eight was just definitions six I want to break down the rest of the symbol we see a pyramid okay that is being built but it is not completed and then we see a hole in the sky with an eye in it with light radiating out of it okay above I should say actually in the background behind this 13 leveled pyramid that is made of stone what do these symbols represent what do they mean what is trying to be said fear you get into this a lot deeper in the next segment don't go anywhere folks we're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcaster network [Music] [Applause] [Music] we're back on what on earth is happening learn their host mark Hasse of my website what on earth is happening tom we are breaking down reverse the Great Seal of the United States today on the show this is the symbol of the mystery traditions of consciousness it is also the symbol that in general represents masonry in all of its forms as we will see tonight on the show all of the images I discuss all the time on what on earth is happening can always be found on the radio listen page of my website which you get to by just clicking the listen live button on the left hand side and then you will see images for tonight's show images for today's show listed on that page underneath the player you can click that and get a little slideshow we're looking at image number six the pyramid and all-seeing eye from the back of the one dollar bill we see that the latin phrases mean means he or she favors our work of a new world order and then there is a 13 level brick or stone pyramid okay 13 courses of blocks of bricks okay with the the letters m d c CL XXVI these are roman numerals and they form the number 1776 1776 this is of course a date but it is much more than that I will leave that there for today will not be getting into the date and its meanings or representations we will do that next week when we look at the real meaning of these 9 letters ok so the 13 level incomplete stone pyramid above or you could say behind which in the sky behind the scene in the foreground ok is a equilateral triangular hole in the dimensions of space ok and find this in another dimension in another world in another reality is one eye with light screaming from this dimensional portal or gateway or hole in the sky okay screaming out of this into the scene this is the light that illuminates the entire scene that we see in the image that's the light source okay so there is one eye that is representative of the light and then below that in the foreground is a huge pyramid being built out of stone what does this mean how is this connected to what is known as the great work which someone favors or looks favorably upon and how is this connected with something known as the New World Order this is what needs to be understood through the analysis of this symbol and I'm going to offer my interpretation of this fear in money the bricks first of all let's look at each individual component all right you have the pyramid being built on the earth this is something else that's in the symbol the earth the physical world the planet that we live on that's where this work is being done the work is done on the ground the work is done on the ground okay the earth this realm that's where the great work is done that's where the New World Order in one of its forms will be built right here in here and now okay the bricks what is a brick let's just look at what is a brick what is it made of what is the material it is made of okay it's made from Earth it has been baked it's made from Earth made into clay and then baked in heat right Sun the solar principle is added to with the male principle masculine principle needs to be added to it see a brick forms one form it only takes that one form and it has 90-degree angles hard edges okay it's not the circular form right it is heavy its weight it's not light it's heavy okay that which is not light think about this in symbolic terms it means if it's not light it's heavy but it also if it's not like it's dark the opposite of light is darkness not just heavy or weighty all right it weighs us down it has darkness inherent in it it's the opposite of the light it's not enlightening okay the bricks whatever it's what our walls use to did we build walls with bricks we become sheltered with bricks meaning not seeing the bigger picture yes shelter can be a good thing but too much shelter can be a bad thing meaning symbolically sheltered from information from knowledge from the light walls are barriers they divide us from some other people yes they can be a form of protection but if we stay inside walls they are divisive we're not merging with other people we're not seeing us as one with others we're seeing the world as also versus them so walls are barriers to true understanding symbolically they're barriers to the knowledge of the true self that's what a wall is it walls us off it keeps us separate bricks weigh us down they're not light they're dark all of these ideas are inherent in the symbol of a brick also inherent in the symbol of a brick is a form that has been made into a uniform a singular form not being able to take different expressions were change oneself from one form into another where in other words transformed not able to make that process of transformation happen within oneself because one has been baked into that hardened form by too much Sun the masculine principle gone awry the left brain hemisphere without the union of the right brain hemisphere the Sacred Feminine principle true care too much intellect too much reliance upon intellect without the integration of the Sacred Feminine lunar aspects of itself too much Sun okay but not really receiving the true light of knowledge of reason of the true Sun so the one the one I which is made by combining the left and right brain hemispheres combining the masculine and feminine aspects of the self that's what the one I actually represents the true light of creation of the Creator always coming into our domain here in the physical reality in which we live if we are open to receiving it the reception of that light being made aware and then helping to make others aware of it of the true nature of self of higher soft stuff capital S not being identified with the lowercase s self as we talked about so much here on the show so these bricks represent the process of becoming hardened okay staying in material worldly identification going into ego getting past these bricks and going toward the light would represent coming out of the state of Google downed awareness and materialistic worldly identification to realize the nature of true self we'll get more into this when we come back after this text break I'm your host Mark patio you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] all right folks look back on what on earth is happening I'm your host Mark patio my website what on earth is happening calm that's where you get the images that were talking about the earth today on the show on the listen life is right underneath the player so we are looking at the steal of all forms of masonry the pyramid and all-seeing eye with the two latin phrases onto it kept this which means he faked he she he or she favors our work and Novus Ordo seclorum which means the New World Order well as I've said before when talking about masonry is simply another word for a builder is what a mason is and what a mason does is either builds with stone or he tears stone down meaning he either builds with things that divide way off down separate us and keeps us in the dark or he attempts to remove those barriers or blocks so that the light can come in the light of truth and knowledge and self-awareness and freedom so as I said when we started talking about Freemasonry in general either one is a true freemason a light Mason he builds with lights and it tends to remove the barriers with a stone or he builds with stone weightiness darkness is a dark Mason he was she everyone is a Mason this is another controversial phrase two other Oh how can you say that I'm not amazing I don't believe in any of that we are all the collective builders of our experience here on earth we are always building through either our acceptance and living within natural law principles in harmony with those natural laws or our rejection of them whether in full knowing or in simply a state of ignorance and thereby creating chaos in the world the more people who understand natural law and work towards spreading it and building with those principles of self ownership true freedom oneness the principle that as one suffer all suffer okay that's how we build order in the world that's how we build the world we actually want to create one to see and want to live in if we ignore those natural law principles we get a world of chaos confusion disorder these are the two new world orders that we have a choice between building the world is a state of transformation right now will it be a transformation into the light of true knowledge of self of freedom of harmony with natural law and the natural universe in which we live or will it be a transformation into the dark new world order either way whatever happens in the future all of us are the builders of the reality that's coming everyone who has ever lived has taken part in that building project we are all builders by what we do or don't do by what we know or don't know by how we act or through our failure to act so let's look at image number nine well which I bridge this symbol with the main symbol of Freemasonry and this is where another important phrase in the free Masonic tradition comes from okay we already talked about the three fingers okay representing the points of the pentagram pointing up three up and two down all right we're going to look at this concept of five points because in Freemasonry there is something known as the five points of fellowship on which masons are supposed to meet each other understanding these five aspects and their rightful place earth air water fire spirit all right so in image number nine I simply place over the masonry seal or emblem or sigil the main symbol of Freemasonry the compasses Square and G and we see that five points are seen to emerge meaning that on the symbol we see the points of the compass the points of the square pointing to letters if we just trace out these five points okay we can see that they point to letters on this seal in image number 10 we can see what I mean by these five points okay the left-hand side of the square points to an a the right-hand side sine of the square points to an S the compass arm on the Left points to an N in Novus Ordo seclorum okay the right-hand side of the compass arm the right compass arm points its bottom point points to the M in seclorum and then the middle point of the square pointing down at the earth points to the letter O if we look at image number 11 I've removed the compasses and square symbol and rearranged the letters into the word Maison this is an anagram the five points of fellowship as it is called forming the five letters of the word Maison because this is the symbol of masonry both light and dark depending on what material you are building with masonry is about the choice between building with barriers divides walls bricks separation duality or building with the light that helps to end lighten raise people unify them bring them to a higher state of self-awareness and true knowledge of self which is what the light represents which is what the one eye represents the essence of the Creator in a higher state an even higher dimension of being and it's an internal dimension of being this represents going within ourselves to understand the true nature itself that's where the light actually lives the spark of the divine it is within a Hall is within everything because it's what infuses this dimension with being in life we are all Masons we need to make the choice about how we will build and what materials we will use to build what we will build with what we know and what we have at our disposal so a dark mason is looking to build with stone well just follow it logically is all you really need to do look at the symbol look at what's already there look at what it is saying to you if you build with stone which you already have a whole lot of in the image it's saying something about the state of the world in which we are living there is already a whole lot of stone that has been built with that has been laid down meaning the world is full of darkness it's full of weight and oppression and ignorance and separation but there's a small amount of light in it streaming through from a higher place if you continue to build with the brick what would happen in that image while image number 12 shows this you will get the completed pyramid which does not represent anything good it represents a male Dominator world the shape is the blade without the Sacred Feminine chalice the upward pointing triangle representing the masculine principle but without the stake or feminine principle involved that's been put down the male-dominated world has been completed and in doing so the light has been put out and the light has now been blocked from reaching the world at all [Music] this is the last segment here on what on earth is happening today on your host mark passier my website what on earth is happening calm tonight on the show we're looking at the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States and it's esoteric symbolic meaning we left off before the last break on image number 12 on my website on the radio listen page which is a symbolic depiction of the dark New World Order building project which is already well underway and this is what it would look like if it comes to its completion and the god of the dark Masons favors this work okay that is the force of opposition of chaos of death of this order it's been known as Satan it is the dark aspect of what has been known as Lucifer because these darker cultists have the light they have knowledge of how things really work and how they are really created that's why they're able to successfully create the situations and scenarios that they want don't fall into the trap of thinking that these people are not intelligent they're the most intelligent people unfortunately walking around right now from a intellectual left-brain point of view they're psychopathic though so they don't have any of the stagers feminine quality true care but they have a form of care that I call dark care they care about the work that they're doing they want to see it come to fruition because they're driven by their God and that God ultimately represents the ego gone haywire that's what the god of Satanism is that's what the god of dark luciferianism is that's what the god of dark masonry is it's not the true light of the Creator the true creator reality which is the higher aspect of consciousness and self it's what we all come from it's what we all have a spark of that divinity within us we're all a part of it it is a part of all of us there is no separation ultimately this is the dark new world order in image number 12 and it represents the light being put out if you look at image 13 this is a animated gif that I made to represent the difference between the situation we have now which is a transitional phase with a little bit of light still in the world trying to manifest itself and the dark new world order you see the light being put out in the symbol and then I show coming back on to show how this is the this is the idea between what the new world order in a light capacity or term represents versus what it means in the sense of putting the light out and I the best way I could describe it you have to really look at the image image number 13 which is the animated gif where I transition between the actual great reverse of the Great Seal and the version that I made with the light no longer there image number 14 shows what kind of Mason is building this new world order those who are building with bricks with barriers with divides with things that wait us down and when we connect all five letters in this configuration without any connection to the light of consciousness and true reason and true knowledge self the knowledge of higher self we have an inverted pentagram meaning the material physical ego identified world being raised those four principles earth air water and fire being raised over the spiritual element which is put down underneath the pyramid buried under the weight of the blocks conversely an image number fifteen if the light is incorporated we see three triangles not just the male Dominator world which is what the finalized completed pyramid of stone represents we see that principle which is the active principle the masculine principle if it is governed by the light the light rules over it over our actions okay meaning we take our actions with the one eye being on not turned off but activated the brain hemispheres in a state of balance we see that another shape emerges when we incorporate the letters there is the active principle governed by the light those are two of the triangles but a third triangle emerges made between the letter A oh and s in the five letters which we outlined before and there is the symbolic chalice the sacred feminine aspects of consciousness and they are supporting the light the light rests at the very top of the chalice this is known as the Seal of Solomon the Sun and the moon soul and mon sun and moon come together the masculine principle unites with the feminine principle the chemical wedding the sacred union the philosopher's stone is born is distilled the widow's son is born the light born out of the lunar principle coming out of the chalice this is the holy grail symbolically it's the only way we're going to build the positive New World Order of truth love and freedom which has no blocks no barriers no divides and this is symbolically depicted in the seal in image number 16 one eye there is no us and then there is no separation as one suffers all suffer and look the word one represents victory we won when you say you lost that means you didn't have oneness you didn't win right you did not have victory of the true self the all-seeing eye did not come on the light did not come on instead darkness prevailed and you lost meaning you lost your true self wandered in the darkness so you were lost this seal image number 16 I actually put together and it says one great work truth love and freedom truth emerges if we have knowledge love emerges is you have our emotions is only in the right direction and freedom emerges if we act in the right capacity and correct moral capacity in the world truth love and freedom and that's how we will create the positive New World Order or what is known as the true great work and that will be a reflection of the divine here on earth the light with no barriers no blocks no bricks no one being weighted down divided separated no more infliction of self created suffering because the light and knowledge of true self has come into all of us this is the true esoteric breakdown of this great symbol this great seal the seal of all masonry masonry is about choice will you build with bricks or will you build with light will you help people unify and come together as one or you keep them separated and in the dark and in the state of ignorance and when you build that dark pyramid right see it's putting out that light but what it really represents is that the dark o cultists who are doing that marker ruling from the shadows they're ruling from the place of darkness they look at themselves as those with all the light and as God of a world that they created in their own image and likeness male dominators we can't let that New World Order emerge we have to build the tree new world order truth love and freedom that's all we have time for here tonight folks I hope you've enjoyed it I hope you look more into the symbolism I hope you'll join me next on them here on Oracle broadcasting I'm mark passio check out what on earth is happening calm I'll see you here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #061

Topics: *Symbolism, Pyramid and All-Seeing Eye, the Great Seal, the Great Work, Gematria, the Numbers 777, 666 and 93*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I am your host mark passio this show is live every Sunday from 5:00 to 7:00 p.m. East Coast time that's 4:00 to 6:00 p.m. Central Time today is Sunday May 22nd 2011 my website what on earth is happening calm and there's a great show lined up here for you today we are going to continue to discuss the esoteric symbolism behind the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States this is better known as the pyramid and all-seeing eye that is found on the back of the one dollar bill we started this last week and I began to extensively breakdown the symbolism of this seal we're going to continue that today we're going to look at the gematria or the hidden occult numerology in this seal today and look at some of its deeper underlying meanings so that's coming up on the show a little bit later I have a couple event announcements to read the first is right here in Philadelphia today there is an event that is happening at Independence Mall visitors center right on the lawn it's called raise the vibration and it's basically an event where all activists of Philadelphia of any persuasion that are attempting to really improve the state of the world are coming together to talk about you know what the world they want to see come to fruition would look like and how to make that happen so it's a good positive event and that's happening today all throughout the day right here in Philadelphia at Independence Mall visitors center right on the lawn there so anybody who happens to be in the area that might want to check that out that'll be going on until 11 o'clock tonight I'll be going out to it right after the show finishes so raise the vibration a good friend of mine Dave and door four really helped put this event together and hopefully it'll be a big success the second event is the Tesla Science Foundation Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations coming up here in Philadelphia July 7th 8th 9th and 10th and there's the Tesla science conference which which is a big portion of the overall energy independence celebrations that happen every summer around Tesla's birthday the science conference will be open to the general public and its topics will include ether theories alternative energy exotic propulsion technologies electrotherapy Tesla coils and the wireless transmission of power this event is open to the general public and only $100 for registration that's for all four days and students will receive a 50% discount with a valid student ID you can register online for the Tesla science conference coming up here in Philadelphia July 7th 8th 9th and 10th at the Tesla Science Foundation's website Tesla Science Foundation org we'll be right back on what on earth is happening and we'll jump right in with our topic which is esoteric symbolism stay with us folks alright ladies and gentlemen we are back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're going to be discussing the esoteric symbolism on the back of the dollar bill namely the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States we started this last week before we do that I want to direct everyone to my website at what on earth is happening dot-com and if you click on the radio listen page which is the graphic on the left the upper left-hand side of the homepage when you enter the site it says listen live you will come to the radio listen page and then on that page it will say images for today's show and there will be a list of of numbers that are links and each one of those numbers is a link to an image if you click one it will come up in a slideshow these are the images we're going to discuss today on the show and we were beginning this topic of conversation last week and I was breaking down this sigil which is an occult collection of symbols that are put together to make a more complex symbol and in order to understand how that process works we need to be versed in the building blocks or the vocabulary so to speak of what this this sigil or this complex symbol is comprised of it's like being able to read involves understanding the vocabulary of the words and in turn understanding the letters that comprise each word so understanding a complex symbol the prerequisites of that process are understanding the simple symbols which the larger more complex symbols is Kumble is comprised of so we started this breakdown of the Great Seal last week and we ended up understanding that it essentially represents the world in transition to a new world order and whether that trend is a positive one in which we emerge in a state of freedom or whether it is an extremely negative one in which humanity emerges into a state of slavery is a choice and it is up to us and it is up to how much we become enlightened and bring enlightenment to the world through the process of acting rightly upon that which we know so you have to come to a place of enlightenment through knowledge and then turn that knowledge into true wisdom by acting properly upon it this is symbolized by the eye above the pyramidal structure the light okay or the the source the oneness the unification of our thoughts our emotions and our actions and I made a if we look at the seal in image number one that light is a very small portion but it illuminates the entire scene what is of a very great proportion in the image is stone which represents unchanging this it represents stubbornness it represents staying in one form okay the uniform okay conformity it represents heaviness weight the opposite of light okay it represents low consciousness connected with the earth meaning bound in ego based awareness not connected with spirit okay not that earth in and of itself is anything negative okay it means identification with the material all right the stone is what we want to transmute into light okay we looked at this as the symbol of all masonry both light and dark true Freemasonry and dark occult ik masonry it's both okay because the dark Masons or the dark o cultists of the world the dark builders because as we said we are all builders of our collective experience in the world and therefore everyone is actually a Mason everyone is a co-creator of the experience that everyone ultimately lives in in the three dimensional space-time reality that we experience here on earth we are the co-creators of that reality whether we understand the laws that govern it whether we understand the process of co-creation or not that is the case so we're creating this reality forward into the future and it will either be one where the entire world is devoid of light okay meaning that that light has been bricked up the small amount of light that still remains in the world has been completely blocked out from the world and a male Dominator structure the blade okay the symbol of the blade the upward pointing triangle by itself rules the world so in image number two this is an animated gif that I created to show this dichotomy of the current world in transition with a little bit of light left in it attempting to reach or transmute the stone which is the vast majority of the population and the dark New World Order of the bricked up light where no light is reaching the world no light is reaching the earth you can see this animation if you click image number two so an image number three I show the representation of this dark new world order represented by the completed work of the dark occultists so we said last week that annuit coeptis means he or she favors our work favors our project favors are undertaking our enterprise however you want to look at that word coeptis and we can see that this is that work this is what the dark new world order Novus Ordo seclorum is it is the world with no light in it that the light of the Creator no longer reaches anyone in the earth and they are in a spiritual prison they are in a prison actually of spirit mind and body all three and a mail Dominator world reigns supreme and this world is ruled or governed by Darko cultists behind the scene who have all the light and yet have removed it from meaning they have the knowledge of what really is going on and has really taken place but they have removed that knowledge from general circulation so they rule as God from the shadows because that is their intention they want to be God here on earth they want to rule in hell because that's what their rapidly turning this world into a hell unless we do something about it by changing ourselves by learning by taking true personal responsibility by acting on what we know to be right and by helping to influence as many other people as possible into making that same great change within themselves an image number four I showed that there is hidden geometry contained in the seal images four and five show this if we look at the dark New World Order symbol and I showed that you derive these five letters or five points by actually placing the compasses and square of Freemasonry the symbol of Mason's overtop overlaid on top of the pyramid and that is in the last podcast you can go back and check that out you can find the five letters the points of the compass 'iz and the points of the square point to these five letters and they are they form an anagram for Mason if they are connected without the lights they form an inverted pentagram which is the symbol of the satanic mindset and uh that's the intro music for this next break we will be right back after these messages folks stay with us we'll continue to break down on the other side all right folks were back on what on earth is happening we were breaking down the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States symbolically and we were on image number four from the what on earth is happening radio listen page on what on earth is happening calm image number four shows the dark new world order completed and how this is a satanic world that has been created because when we connect the five points that are formed by the word Mason the anagram that we derived from placing the compasses and Square over the pyramid on the reverse of the Great Seal it forms these five letters when we connect them in a way that does not include the light we get an inverted pentagram which represents the rain of the material world over the spiritual world because the inverted pentagram represents the thrusting of the fifth element into the ground burying it under the weight of the pyramid okay of stone the the spirit represents that fifth element that fifth point which needs to be in the upright position which needs to essentially be given a superior position to the material aspects of ourselves that we understand that we are a spiritual being having a physical experience and not simply a physical mechanized machines in a physical mechanized universe so this is the dark New World Order and in image number five we see what we will create as Mason's as builders of our collective experience if we incorporate the light so the five letters spelling the word Mason if the light is included forms the Seal of Solomon the Sun and the moon it contains the Sacred Feminine or spiritual aspect of ourselves incorporated with the male aspect and the male aspect is governed by the light which is in the in the superior position and we see that now that that that point of light which is the source of all and the unity of everything actually reigns at the top of the image but the Sacred Feminine element is also included in the image so this represents right action combined with the Sacred Feminine component of care true care and that is what a light Mason wishes to build now when that is perpetuated when that is done chronically okay when we live like that all of the time what will eventually happen is that stone becomes transmuted into pure light okay that's what the goal of the light Mason actually is is to transmute that stone and bring the light down to the earth to to bathe the world in light so to speak such that there is no more stone there is no more unenlightened people there is a state of universal enlightenment in which the truth reigns supreme not the authority of man okay the authority of truth so this is an image number six if we proceed to image six we can see the representation of this positive New World Order the New World Order where truth love and freedom are the end results where there is no Step Pyramid of stone there is only light and that is the true great work the unification of thought emotion and action which will create truth love and freedom and an image number seven I have put together a slide showing all three of these states in juxtaposition with each other so this will really clarify what this image ultimately represents and you can see at the very top of the image it says the world in transition and it's showing the reverse of the Great Seal and then the question is asked which new world order will be created and on the left hand side I show the dark new world order and I describe it as a male Dominator world without light we're dark occultists rule an ignorant enslaved population with an iron fist on the right hand side I show the light New World Order and this is what our choice is between these two worlds that are going to be created in the near future it's all our choice this is the state of the one great work here should depict it on the on the right the light New World Order one great work truth love freedom Universal enlightenment through wisdom and personal responsibility truth love and freedom prevail that choice ladies and gentlemen is up to us as I said this is a very misunderstood symbol people only tend to look at the negative side of it where they look at that light representing the so called Illuminati and them keeping everybody else in a state of disconnection from them in a state of ignorance which is represented by the stone and that is certainly true that is the dark New World Order way of looking at that symbol but we need to understand that that light represents the true creator and the true source see the dark aluminous or the dark o cultists consider themselves as God here they think they are God they want to be God so they usurp that role of the light and say that they have all of the light and they are the gods here and there nothing of the sort they're just demented twisted psychopathic people who happen to they do happen to know a lot about the spiritual reality in which they live and they choose to deny that version of reality and they choose instead to want to serve only themselves without any care because they have no emotions that's what a psychopath is a being that doesn't have the ability to feel and in this state of actual self-hatred because that's what it really is it's not true self respect these people ultimately know that they're damaged goods at some form or another and that there's something that is horribly broken in them because they have no emotions and therefore they want everybody else just to feel as miserable as they do all the time about themselves and sadly you know that is working for most people that is that is working there their plan to make people feel like that works when it comes to most people on the earth because not many people are living a fulfilled life doing what they really should be doing they're just wasting their lives wasting their time working to pay bills working for fake money that's valueless that's not worth the paper it's printed on and they're going along to get along and in doing so they are unwitting accomplices of this dark new world order they pay taxes to service wars they pay taxes to to service the pedophiles that are in office and in their religions and to help basically bomb people in other sovereign countries that they have note that we have no business being in they continue to keep their money in banks and banking institutions where basically they're owned and ruled by dark occultists that don't care about them but are making money hand over fist in a basically keeping all this money lending it out extracting derivatives upon it charging ridiculous interest rates on it and fueling their other Ponzi schemes of you know fractional reserve banking and the Federal Reserve with all the people's fake money but people continue to let it go on because they don't know any better because they're basically on red because they don't care they've become apathetic because they don't really have any true self-respect and that's what ultimately needs to change if we're going to start to transmute things here and start sending them sending them in a positive direction so we'll get back into all of that when we come back after this next break you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we'll be right back folks stay tuned alright ladies and gentlemen we are back on what on earth is happening I'm your host Mark Hasse oh my website what on earth is happening com all images that we discuss on this show are on what on earth is happening calm on the radio listen live page and you'll see it listed under images for today's show and then there's a series of numbers there that all represent images we have been looking at these images which represent the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States and breaking down its esoteric symbolic meaning here on the show over the last couple of weeks and we're going to look at a different dimension of this today we're going to introduce another occult topic known as gematria that spelled GE m ATR IA and what this basically is is a form of occult numerology and this is also embedded in the reverse of the Great Seal and in other places in occult symbology we're going to look at it specifically as it relates to the reverse of the Great Seal now if we look at that image of the reverse of the Great Seal with the pyramid and the all-seeing eye we will see nine letters on the base of the pyramid again this is a 13 level pyramid and as I said that's a solar number okay it represents the Sun and the 12 houses of the zodiac and indeed that's what the ruling so-called elitists or illuminated ones consider themselves a solar cult they are the cult of the Sun they are dark atenists okay they are dark Luciferians they are dark set Tian's all of these are simply representations of the dark Sun okay it doesn't mean that those names well when it comes to set it does mean that it's a negative it's set there is no really positive side to him in Egyptian cosmology he was the opposite or antithesis of Horus the Rising Sun the true bringer of light in red you know the dark solar principle represents the force that keeps people in a state of opposition or duality it's the set on principle as we've talked about before many times on this program and again in Hebrew the word Satan means adversary or opposer the one who tears apart the one who creates strife division opposition and this is an internal opposition ultimately and that's what they want to foster at all times they want people torn between themselves and each other that's the only way they can rule through divide and conquer so this thirteen is symbolic of the solar called nature of the pyramid or the great work that they want to build that's why there's 13 courses of brick for the dark new world order okay and again this also this number 13 also represents the positive side the Sun and the 12 houses of zodiac depicting the light the true light the light of reason okay the light of knowledge of self that the the light meaning being connected to the true source of oneness we have to understand that there is a dual nature to symbolism depending on who's using it and what the purpose that they're using it is we can't get locked down into unit dimensional thinking about what any given symbol means and this is the trap that most researchers when it comes to Freemasonry in general when it comes to the occult in general when it comes to this type of symbolism which has clearly has a dual meaning when you get deeper into it and don't just skirt the periphery don't just look at it on a surface level but really dig deep and understand what these symbols really mean we understand that it's not as simple as meaning one thing so the number thirteen is a classic solar number okay and it represents when when it comes to building the dark new world order or beginning the work in earnest of building this pyramid of stone then it sits it carries a negative connotation when it means building toward the light okay and actually helping to transmute that brick that stone into pure light which is embodied and symbolized by the Sun then it carries a positive connotation all right so we're going to look at these nine letters and understand what they really mean and why they're on the base of this pyramid so we need to understand them as Roman numerals first of all okay they're they don't clearly aren't forming a word the letters are M d c c LX x vi9 letters they represent roman numerals the roman numbering system okay and in slide number eight here in image number eight on the radio lesson page of what on earth is happening you can see the breakdown of each one of these Roman numerals and what number they represent in the Roman numeral system M is the Roman numeral that stands for the number 1000 D is the equivalent of 500 C is the equivalent of 100 L is the equivalent of 50 X represents 10 V represents 5 and I represents one so when we add these all together in the nine letters that we are given at the base of the pyramid we get a number so let's do that we have em a thousand D we're adding five hundred so we've reached 1,500 okay now we have to seize each C is worth 100 so now we are at 1700 then we have an L L represents 50 so we're 1750 we have two x's which each represent ten so now we've at were adding 20 to 1750 we have 1770 then we have a V which represents five 1775 and then we have a 1 an AI which represents 1 1776 which of course is a very significant date a significant year because that was the year that we wrote the Declaration of Independence and declared our independence from the tyranny of Great Britain and the the old world order so to speak and as we know immediately the new world order began being built after that year and this is also the date that the dark marriage between royalty and the dark occultists really occurred in earnest through the formation of the Bavarian Illuminati in 1776 that organization of course is much older but it's simply a symbolic date for a number of reasons which we're going to get into tonight and that initiation of the so-called Illuminati was done in on May 1st Val purchase knocked of 1776 Beltane a specific reason for that as we know that's the most significant occult holiday or Sabbat of the year so 1776 is what we get when we add up the digits or the numbers that these Roman numerals stand for now let's apply gematria to these now gematria is a combination of number and form okay it stands for Jamaa tree gematria stands for geometry plus mathematics okay so there's form and number so let's look at the number first and explain the concept of gematria reduction as it is known and this is seemingly a an oxymoron because gematria reduction is actually addition which we look at as the opposite of reduction okay but it's essentially reducing complex numbers down to more simplistic numbers through adding their digits that they are comprised of together and then summing that result okay just looking at the result of that making it more simplistic so 1776 the number is simply comprised of a 1 a 7 a 7 and 6 if we add those all together ok we will get 1 plus 7 which is 8 plus 7 which is 15 plus 6 which is 21 okay so if we add the 2 and the 1 together we can reduce it further from a two-digit number to a three-digit number and we will get the number 3 this is the simplest reduction of the term 1776 and what I want to do is continue this on the other side of the break so we can see that there's more complex ways that these numbers can be reduced and that's what we're going to see when we look at how they're put together on the reverse of the Great Seal we'll pick that off on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening with mark passio stay with us folks all right ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening in the last segment we were talking about the concept of occult numerology known as gematria and we were seeing how this applies to the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States and the symbolism that is contained therein we were looking at geometry or reduction of the numbers in Roman numeral digits digits on the base of the pyramid MD CCL XXVI of the Great Seal and we added those up it sums 1776 that is the sum of those Roman numeral digits again significant date for two reasons the signing of the Declaration of Independence and the formation of the modern incarnation of the Illuminati the dark form of the Illuminati I should say we see that the numbers 1776 reduced to 3 because they add to 21 and then 2 plus 1 equals 3 this is how gematria reduction worth works it's simple addition of the digits until you get a single-digit number however we can also simply sum up the 6 and the 1 and keep the other two digits ok this is another way of doing it you can simplify in a very simple way until you get down to one digit so if we simply add the 1 and the 6 we get 7 and we can keep the other two 7s in place and we get another very significant occult number seven seven seven three sevens okay we'll see what that means in a moment but I just want to show you that it works out the same seven plus seven plus seven of course is still 21 and that still equals three this is the community commutative property of addition it means it doesn't make a difference if you change up the the order that you're adding them in you're still going to get the same result so let's see how this applies to the Great Seal if we look now at form and how form is incorporated into the Great Seal we see there is essentially one shape that is repeated in the Great Seal of course it's contained all within a circle however the main shape or focus of the image is a triangle I'm cutting a three-sided polygon so if we take that and replicate it three times because we can see the repetition of three okay we have nine letters so we need to put those around the triangle three times we have three sides or three vertices of the triangle right and we have nine letters so you could do this with one triangle and just you know start at the top and then go to the base and then you could repeat it three times you'll get the same result I'm just showing it here for simplicity sake with the first three letters around one triangle the second three letters around a second triangle and the third letters around a third okay you could do it on one it will basically come out to the same thing so again these images are very critical to just be hearing this I know would be difficult the images are paramount they really need to see the images to go along with this talk so they're at what on earth is happening on the radio listen page and it's you'll see that in a section that says images for tonight's show if you're listening on podcast the images are listed with the podcast on my website in the podcast section so the first three letters are MDC we place the first letter at the vertex of the pier at the apex of the pyramid and then the second two at the base so this is representing that there is unity at the top where there is light and there is duality at the bottom where there is low consciousness okay so one letter at the top two at the base all right we do this again for the second series of three letters see at the apex of the pyramid and L&X at the base then the last three letters are x VI X goes at the apex of the pyramid and V and I go at the base so now we're going to substitute the values of these letters with that we're going to substitute in the values for these letters so the next slide image number 10 okay we were looking in image 9 where we place the letters around the the respective pyramids or triangles now we're moving the image number 10 where we are now substituting the values for the letters okay so now we have one 1000 at the top of the first pyramid and at the at the base of the first pyramid we have five hundred and one hundred because M is 1000 D is 500 and C is 100 all right now the next pyramid was CLX so this is 100 at the apex at the very top and then 50 and 10 L&X at the bottom okay the third pyramid we had X at the top and V and I at the bottom this translates to 10 the number 10 at the top and then 5 and 1 at the bottom okay so if we move on to slide number 11 we have a further reduction because what I've simply done is I've kept the 3 powers of 10 which is also symbolic language powers of a 10 powers of at 10 okay it works out in the English language like that for a specific reason all right we see that those are perfect numbers those are perfect powers of 10 all right but at the bottom we add the 5th the 500 and the 100 on the first pyramid to get 600 and then we add 50 and 10 on the second pyramid and we get 60 and then we add five and one on the third pyramid to get six so I think some people will begin to see a pattern emerging here I know I do and people who think this is accidental or it just works out like that somehow get over it this is deliberately designed all of these things are not accidental they were very carefully crafted into this sigil because it is an occult sigil so if we go to the next slide which is slide number 12 we see the reduction of these because all of the zeros simply add to nothing they go away so we're left with all ones at the top okay one at the top of every pyramid and that's symbolic that's significant there is unity in light the source the Creator the oneness of everything okay at the bottom we have three sixes because we had 660 and 6 which is 666 so there's three sixes when we remove all those zeros even if we just add them together as 660 and six we have three sixes 666 and I think we've all heard that number as being the number of the Beast the number of Satan the adversary the opposer however you want to look at it it's the number that represents low consciousness base consciousness evil the Beast Satan etc okay so if we move to image number 13 I've simply combined them back into one pyramid again I said you could start with just the one shape if you want just keep the pattern going of putting them you know the first letter at the top and then the second two at the base and then repeat that but I've merged them now so we have three ones at the top representing the Trinity of thought emotion and action in a state of unification unison oneness non duality ok the Trinity United and we have the number 666 at the base of the pyramid of stone so the Trinity representing the light and that's the Trinity that our of the expressions of our consciousness thoughts the Creator emotions the divine mother or spirit and actions the divine child the Sun male action the male principal action is the male principle okay and it's the byproduct or the child of our thoughts and our emotions so that's the state of those three being unified and activated or enlightened true enlightenment is when all of those three aspects or manifestations of consciousness are unified within us and not in a state of opposition or duality the state were they where we don't have these principles activated at all where we exist in a state of ignorance apathy and laziness / cowardice is the Beast consciousness 666 the stone the state of darkness without the light of weight that crushes our spirit we'll pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network stay tuned complex symbolism that is comprised of more simplistic symbolism that is combined together to form something that carries a more complex meaning or story so in the last few segments we've been looking at the concept of occult numerology and how the date on the bottom of the pyramid M DC c LX XVI the Roman numeral date which represents the year 1776 if we break down that's that those letters and place them around the actual shape and then convert them into their numbers so if we place them around the pyramid in a specific sequence and then convert them into actual numbers that that the Roman numeral digits represent we get after the gematria reduction or a simple addition of the digits we get the number 1 1 1 at the very top of the pyramid representing the Trinity or thought emotion and action in a state of unification and at the bottom we get the number 6 6 6 representing base consciousness consciousness without light without understanding without reason in a state of ignorance apathy and laziness and cowardice the opposite of thought emotion in action the opposite of true holistic intelligence true care and right action in the world through courage so what I want to explain in this segment is that when we look at the number 1 1 1 we see that that is the equivalent actually of the number 777 which we have already spoken about and the reason for that is in gematria if different numbers or words that we are ultimately converted into numbers if they add to the same number if they reduce as it is called in geometry to the same number they are have equivalent meanings okay so one one one adds two three one plus one plus one is three and we already saw that seven seven seven adds to twenty-one which then adds to three two plus one is three so since both of these numbers add to the same reduction number which is three they can be interchanged they can be transposed they can be used to represent the same concept or idea they are equivalents in gematria in occult numerology 1 1 1 and 777 are equivalents they are identical they essentially carry the same symbolic connotation so 777 is the unification of thought emotion and action in an activated state of higher consciousness it is the representation of being like the divine in human form unity in human form it's not saying that you are the divine that you are God it's saying that you have arrived at a place of unity within yourself so you are embodying that divine spark that you carry within you you are expressing it in its fullness through your thoughts your emotions and your actions in a state of oneness you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we'll continue this breakdown of a culture mantra on the reverse of the Great Seal after these messages stay with us folks welcome back ladies and gentlemen - what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark Cassio we're talking about gematria or occult numerology as applied to the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States the pyramid and all-seeing eye on the back of the one dollar bill all of the images for any of the talks that I give here on what on earth is happening can be found on the radio listen page when the show is live of what on earth is happening calm click the listen live button on the upper left hand corner of the website if you're listening on the podcast the images will be listed underneath the podcast on the podcasts section of my website which brings me to my next point for those who may be new to the show I understand that it may be difficult coming in at a point like this where I'm breaking down complex symbolism and a lot of these concepts have prerequisites to understand all of the prerequisites have already been touched upon and explained on former shows and you can go back and listen to any of those for free and download them all the entire archive of podcasts is at what on earth is happening calm in the podcast section just click the podcast tab every show is listed with its topics shown the date and topics are shown and then associated images documents and videos are also shown below the podcast listing so avail yourself of that information if you want to catch up and it's easy to download put them on any digital music playing device copy copy them up send them to other people do whatever you want with them they're there for for your edification basically so that having been said let me give the call-in numbers which I didn't do in the first hour if anybody wants to call in feel free to call in and chime in on any of this calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five and let's get right back into the breakdown of the occult numerology in the reverse of the Great Seal the symbol of all Masons the world over whether they be light or dark Mason's whether they be building with light or building with stone this is the symbol of both the light and dark Oh cultists this is the symbol of the world in transition this is the symbol of the law of attraction what do we build with what we build with will directly influence what we get we reap what we sow as we think so we shall become that's it and I would add as we think feel and act show so the world that we are co-creating through those principles so it will be like so it shall be and then we will have to experience it in other words you made your bed and now you have to lie in it and I don't think we're doing such a great job folks quite frankly compared to all of the possible permutations that we could have created with this divine gift of the mind look at what we've made the world into you know a practical prison planet that we've heard this term used by people like Alex Jones and others and it's true that that's what the dark new world order is it's a prison for souls that is being built and it is almost nearing completion so if we want to change it we have to understand the same things that the dark occultists who are running that ship of state that are running the entire hierarchical occult system that people are unwitting accomplices in we have to understand the same knowledge and information that they do which means we have to bring hidden knowledge out of the darkness and into the light of day we have to make the occult no longer hidden we have to make it common sense we have to make it known to a point where it's common sense to anyone just like some of the things that people take for granted today seem like common sense to them even though they're most of the time radically off the mark about it about what is real and what isn't we need to make this information into common ground that we can build a better world on because again it's just information about ourselves it's what we do with it that determines what the world that we will experience and live in will be like so we saw in the last segment that when we add these digits together we're looking at we're picking up on image number 14 on the radio lesson page of the website and we see that when we finished the gematria reduction of these nine digits MDC CL XXVI we get at the very apex of the pyramid 777 representing the unification of the expressions of consciousness in man and then the number 666 which represents base consciousness unconsciousness in other words being kept in the dark no activation of thought emotion or action so image 15 is a simple chart that explains this concept and these two occult numbers and their associated meanings image 15 is a chart about gematria or occult numerology it shows the numbers seven seven seven and 666 and explains their meanings seven seven seven means man in a state of unity consciousness thought emotion and action are activated unified or complete the gematria reduction is 3 for the number 777 again the Trinity the law of 3 etc ok the true triangle or pyramid fire in the middle Pyrrha fire mid middle pyramid the fire in the middle is the awakened pineal gland in the middle of the head the third eye the middle I the one I the true one I not the fake one that were given as money which is why this symbol is put on money Mon eye one eye and yes that is how simple of the occult is through words and terms and symbols that's it that's what it is but because we don't understand it as a whole it has effect upon our subconscious we don't understand what's really being said to us through the money that we carry around as occult talismans this ultimately is all part of talismanic magic the number 666 its meaning is man in a state of base consciousness or beast consciousness opposition adversarial duality thought emotion and action are inactive or incomplete and this is what most people are in this state of consciousness it is the number of mankind as they exist right now unfortunately the vast bulk of them its reduction is 9 because 6 plus 6 plus 6 is 18 1 plus 8 is 9 what is the symbolic significance of the number nine we'll pick that up on the other side of this next break you're listening to what on earth is happening with Mark Hasse oh here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere all right folks we're back on what on earth is happening and before the break we were looking at the number nine and it's symbolic significance and I'm sorry about the background noise I'm not sure what's causing that I think that's something outside here so we were looking at the number nine and it's symbolic significance and we see that when we reduce the numbers seven seven seven we get the number three when we reduce the number 666 we get the number nine so these being at the respectively at the apex and base of the pyramid 777 reduces to 3 and we put 3 at the apex this is image number 16 now that we're looking at on what on earth is happening calm on the radio listen page at the base we reduce the number 666 and we get 9 because it adds to 21 sick I'm sorry it adds to 18 6 plus 6 plus 6 is 18 and then 1 plus 8 is 9 so that's how we reduce in Jamaa tree meaning we add together to get a more simplistic number to take it down to a single digit number so in image number 17 I've put a slide together that explains in someone else's words what 9 means on an occult level so this is the word these are the words of Anton LaVey the former high priest of the Church of Satan who wrote The Satanic Bible and the satanic rituals two books that basically encapsulate the ideology of Satanism and from his book The Satanic rituals here is a quote about the number nine and what it means in occult terms Levay says despite others attempts to identify a certain number with satan it will be known that 9 is his number 9 is the number of the ego for it always returns to itself no matter what is done through the most complex multiplication of nine by any other number in the final equation nine alone will stand forth now levae is telling you what the number of ego is and hence what the number of the adversary or the opposer were the one who divides the one who keeps us separate the one who keeps us in duality and I shouldn't shouldn't even use it as the the term want the one it's the force that does this we can't look at this as a being or a person it's a force and it's a force that we have a choice whether to cooperate with whether to align ourselves with or whether to go in the other direction which is the force of unity and true power and truth and light which is the opposite of duality the opposite of satan okay we need to understand this as a concept not a person or a being all right so he's telling you part of the truth but he's not telling you about gematria about reduction of digits when you add them together he says despite others attempts to identify a certain number with satan and he's talking about the number 666 but what he's not telling you is that 666 and 9 are equivalents when it comes to gematria or occult numerology they have the same meaning 666 and 9 are identical because when they when 666 is reduced it reduces to 18 and then to 9 so when he's talking about this these properties of 9 when it comes to multiplication what does he mean well in image number 18 I've put together a chart about the multiplication and addition properties of the number 9 and what this means symbolically okay not just from a left brain mathematical perspective but symbolically occult eclis what does this uh what is it is saying to us about the number 9 okay so the numbers 9 when added to anything when we add 9 to any other digit we change no value of that digit in in the final result in the reduction so when we get when we add 9 plus 1 we get 10 and the the number 10 reduces to 1 ok so we have changed nothing we started with 1 we added 9 we get 10 and then 1 plus 0 reduces to 1 we go back to where we started let's do this with the number 2 we add 2 plus 9 we get 11 and then 1 plus 1 is 2 it reduces to the same thing that we started out with which was 2 3 plus 9 equals 12 we add 1 plus 2 and we get 3 we're back to 3 we do this with any number okay or any series of numbers we add 9 it changes nothing ok so if we look at what this ultimately symbolically represents is adding ego 9 the number of ego 2 anything changes nothing you cannot create change with the ego okay until you get out of ego no true change is going to take place if you're focused on service to self instead of service to others ultimately no no transformation is going to take place ok in addition to this we can see the properties when it comes to multiplication which is what LaVey was talking about in his statement from the satanic rituals 9 plus times 1 is 9 ok 9 times 2 is 18 and and then in the reduction ok 1 plus 8 is 9 all right 9 times 3 is 27 2 plus 7 is 9 9 times 4 is 36 3 plus 6 is 9 we're always coming back to 9 9 is replicating itself through multiplying okay you can do this with any number even a decimal number okay and the result you add the digits even it has many decimal places you're going to get a result that adds to nine and what this symbolically is saying when it comes to the proper properties of multiplication as applied to the number nine is that whenever the ego is multiplied all that you ever end up getting is more ego when you multiply ego you get more of the same you don't change anything in this method as well you're you're starting with something you're multiplying it through something else and then you're coming back to the same thing no change is being effected things are staying the same in a state of base consciousness because ego is being applied and you get more base consciousness which is ultimately illusion see ultimately nine since it represents ego which is the false self the false identity that we think of as our self whenever you add it it changes nothing whenever you multiply it you get more of the same and it's all illusion nine is the number of illusion because the ego the idea of the ego as that we think of as ourselves as something separate from everything else that's what we mean by the ego the state of separation of duality of us versus them thinking ultimately that's illusion it has no actual value adding nine as we see on the left-hand side of this chart is like adding 0 1 plus 9 is 10 add the two digits 1 and 0 you get 1 let's take for example 8 plus 9 8 plus 9 is 17 1 plus 7 is 8 we could just substitute 0 for 9 and it would be basically mean the same result anything plus 0 nothing changes not add nine is like adding 0 because adding ego is an illusion right after this break stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we'll be right back folks okay folks we're back on what on earth is happening I'm mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last segment we saw the properties of the number nine why it is the number of the ego why is it is the number of Satan and revered in Satanism in general because it represents base consciousness which is what Satanists and dark Luciferians want to keep people in so that nothing changes and they continue to rule this world so 9 being the number of ego being the number that represents the inability to create change that's what the force of opposition which is conceptually referred to as Satan once that force wants people in a state of duality in opposition most of all with themselves not just with each other so that people won't actually do the things that they know to be right and will continue to make justifications and excuses for not doing what they know that they really should be doing so in image number 19 on the website I show this process okay of coming out of that state of illusion of ego where the ego is ruling the being where it is ruling their mind in their actions and that is at the base of the pyramid I should also show in conjunction with the pyramid and all-seeing eye the compasses and square of Freemasonry because again the symbol has everything to do with a building project referred to as the New World Order and we I placed the number nine at the bottom of this image which represents the number 666 and I placed the number 3 at the top of both symbols on the left and right here the pyramid an all-seeing eye and the compasses and the square this is image number 19 on the radio listen page of what on earth is happening calm and I've symbolically put on here these arrows that represent the direction that we need as a species as a hole that humanity as a whole needs to attempt to move this is the great work that we are charged with doing of taking ourselves out of base consciousness okay out of the beast or animalistic modality and moving up toward the state of true reason of alignment with natural law of understanding of ourselves as sovereign beings understanding ourselves as part of the all having a divine spark within each of us and trying to express that in its fullness which is represented by respectively the all-seeing eye and the compasses compassion true compassion true care the divine shape okay that traces the circle in the grand geometry okay the design of the grand geometry so we need to come out of the base out of the blocks get past the barriers to the light right because the barriers of stone is what's blocking us from the light we need to come off of the square and go on to the compasses and we do that through G right getting in touch with gnosis with the grand architect the Creator true care the Gaia principle the divine mother all of these things the G represents we talked about that extensively in the past when we looked at this symbol in the break down of free Masonic symbolism so coming out of base consciousness or 666 and ascending to 777 embodying the light activating thought emotion and action each one of these numbers represents thought emotion and action the first six in 666 thought the second one emotion the third one action we need to make them from the number of incompletion which is six to the number of completion in human form which is seven this does not again mean that we become God okay it means we embody the light within us we are in this world but not of it we recognize our true source we recognize our our true nature as spiritual beings so that's 777 is the number of Ascension all right and the this process of Ascension of having having completed the great work in other words is 777 this process of ascending coming out of the nine and going toward the three or out of 666 and going toward the seven seven seven is the number 93 is what is symbolic of that because we're leaving the nine and going to the three so this is in another occult system called Thelema is the number that is used to represent the will that is required to make this journey to make this climb from base consciousness to higher awareness from ego to true compassion and care and right action it's called Philemon Zwilling valves willpower and the other thing it represents is agape or love that's the word love in Greek okay so interest interestingly if we take the gematria of these two words in Greek because you could do gematria in any language you could do it in Hebrew you could do it in Greek you could do it in English in the Greek language if you take the two words that this this number of the process of Ascension 93 right represents it represents will and love those are the things required to complete the great work alright if you look at their gematria their numerological addition of each letter in the word so the the word thelema comes from greek is spelled theta epsilon lambda ada mu alpha okay if you take each numerical equivalent of each letter of that word theta is equivalent to nine in Greek gematria epsilon is equivalent to 5 lambda is equivalent to 30 ADA is equivalent to 8 mu is equal to 40 and alpha is equivalent to 1 so we have theta epsilon lambda ada mu alpha which is 9 plus 5 plus 30 plus 8 plus 40 plus 1 and we get the number 93 and that word means will philemon gap a which is alpha gamma alpha pi ada and we take the jima the gematria equivalence of each one of those letters in greek alpha is 1 gamma is 3 alpha is 1 again pi is 80 and ada is 8 we get 1 plus 3 plus 1 plus 80 plus 8 which again is equivalent to 93 this is telling us that these words are basically equivalent that they mean the same thing the true will is love and love is the true will it is higher consciousness and it is the process of ascending to higher consciousness we loved ourselves to get up to that level of consciousness from where we were at and we love others if we attempt to communicate the same message that got us to that level of understanding and helped us to perform that great work upon ourselves it is love that drives that so Thelema and agape will and love are equivalents and it is they're both what are required to make this process of Ascension happen to go from the 9 to the 3 that's why 93 is a very significant occult number and all of this is going to come full circle specifically when we look at the 911 event so image number 19 showing this occult number 93 and how it is a process of Ascension out of base consciousness and to the activation of thought emotion and action and those manifestations of consciousness coming to their completion within humanity that's what that represents and ultimately that's what this symbol on the back of the dollar bill represents when it comes to the positive side the light New World Order being created and that seal that I made showing one great work truth love and freedom what is the great work completed and that's what it will manifest as the truth being known love being the emotional quality that is the most active and present instead of fear like it is now and true freedom and sovereignty being understood and lived so with that having been said I'm going to go to the calls after this next break and then at the very end I will attempt to tie this all together with what is known as the higher degrees or the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry which we touched upon last week in the last image image number 20 on the website so coming up in the next segment going to the calls and seeing what some people have to say and then I'll wrap it up to take us out stay with us folks stay asleep Oh bad when he looks at it with his eyes as what we see when he looks at it in the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal simple to be okay Joey defendant welcome back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening on Oracle broadcasting I'm going to go to the phones in this segment and then I'm going to wrap it up with an explanation of the illuminated degrees and what that really means so here we go let's see what some callers have to say caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today hello caller yes your lives oh yes Anthony from Portland how are you doing mine great hey Mark I first started catching you through yon Irvine yes on your Gnostic media yes and listen to some of your podcasts and I gotta say is well it's great information I can't believe you're giving it away I appreciate that it's this is this isn't my information this is information that belongs to the people of the world and you know I I don't charge for that there's nothing for sale up on my website I'm doing my best to help enlighten people to what's really going on in the world yeah and believe me I really do appreciate in fact let me identify something my own kind of poison worldview and I'm trying to work through that and as things go anyway the reason I called and I have a question and what I'm looking at is how do these elites avoid the law of attraction how do they avoid their putting out all this negativity into the world how do they avoid having that come back on them that's a great question and I I do have an answer for that I do understand how that works they're not the ones really doing it they're getting other people to do it for them and absorb all of that negative karmic consequence see David Rockefeller or as a business in ski or the Pope or George Bush or Henry Kissinger aren't going in waging war against other people who they never met and killing people and taking their resources from their country etc they're just telling people to go and do that they're not the ones who are putting down political protests and freedom of speech and people's natural law inherent rights they're whispering in people's ears and getting them to do that for them okay they're putting they're poisoning their worldviews through what they're saying and the through the things that they are teaching people that they are accepting as reality by not critically judging that information to determine its veracity or truth and then they are going and taking actions based on that falsity so ultimately the bulk of that karmic consequence is being directly absorbed by the people doing those actions and this is a huge point of contention and disagreement and people will say oh no it only has to do with what the intention is absolute nonsense it has everything to do with the action that is taken or not taken that is where the karmic consequence of the law of attraction is derived from and anybody that will tell you otherwise is lying or doesn't know so the people who are really performing the evil of the world are the one who are going to absorb the most karmic consequence as a result even if they think they're doing it for a greater purpose or the common good or whatever the lie that they by have bought they do not understand that it is them and them alone who are going to absorb the Karma consequence of that action and that's a hard pill to swallow for most people but that's the truth yeah so so someone hires the Hitman they both bear responsibility but of the karmic consequence most of it goes to the Hitman absolutely right ABB's 100% absolutely right that's right they're both they're both acts of evil but the person who is taking that action actually performed the evil think about it deeply I mean sit and think about that really contemplate on that for a long time that's something that most people do not grasp if you grasp that and think about that in relation to your own life and your own actions the finger stops being pointed outward and starts being pointed inward and that's the whole purpose of this show to get people to examine to re-examine themselves because if we don't cooperate on this agenda it's game over the world would be free there tonight if people stopped cooperating with this agenda and living in the fear that they propagate so yes okay yeah the other question I had for you was who do you think is at the very top I mean read some of the David Icke stuff and he kind of postulates that there's some kind of demonic and entity that feeds off of all of the fear and all the pain and going on in this world it's a it's the force of fear the force of fear is what wants to continue to live and be fed whether you look at that as something that is embodied in an actual consciousness of a being or not to tell you the truth it doesn't matter the game is the same it's played the same way it uses the same methodologies whether it happens to be an extraterrestrial species demonic entities a noncorporeal force or just humans living here on this planet it doesn't matter who's at the top all that matters is the ideology that they are promulgating and the methodologies of mind control that they are using to get us to go along with that agenda we wake up to that it's game over so great question I appreciate the questions thanks so much for the call I'm going to move on to another call now so thanks for thanks for following it thank you you too it okay here we go we have another caller caller you're live on what on earth is happening hello hi how are you yes you are you're on live what do you have for us oh no I just wanted to tell you that of course carbon we lived in a we live carbon-based world and it has six protons six neutrons and six electrons interesting right also I mean this is interesting because these um principles apply to actual properties in our world the nine in Vedic math is nine and zero interesting yeah I just wanted to tell you that so absolutely you'll find this in many different things you'll find these number systems you know in many different occult schools you'll find that this applies in so many different aspects of the world in which we live I mean look at the number seven seven seven for example how it's used by people it's where you see it the most often in casinos you see that's the jackpot number because they're trying to get you to identify with that number they know what it means occult eclis and they're trying to sell you on that number to get you to keep playing and giving them money you know that's one of the main uses of that number they know it's the number of that what people ultimately want in life is back to that level of completion within themselves that they don't have and so they're selling it to them there was symbol on it on a jackpot on a a slot machine so I pre appreciate the points thanks alright thank you you're welcome ok I think I'll stop there with calls and we will look at the last point that I wanted to bring up for the last couple minutes if you look at image number twenty which is the final image for tonight you'll see the compasses and square a freemason replaced over once again the pyramid an all-seeing eye and as I said this symbol is a representation ultimately this reverse of the Great Seal is a representation ultimately of the illuminated degrees of masonry okay so the the lower degrees go up to level thirty two and this is the number of freezing the freezing point of water meaning that the water is still ice 32 and below it has not thought it has not become flowing it has not warmed to the point that it has received the warmth of the light come out into the light of day so that it could melt or thaw okay it's still frozen the blocks are frozen below 32 but upon reaching the 33rd degree that's the beginning of the illuminated degrees and there are 13 of these illuminated degrees when we add those 13 degrees or Illuminati degrees to the 30 second the 32 below them of the Red Lodge the red and blue Lodge okay we get 45 now what is the significance of the number 45 well that is the angle or the degree that you need to reach to go past but the square and go to the compasses when we transcend base consciousness and go to higher consciousness or compassion we make a 45-degree angle with that square in relation to that square that's why 45th the 45th degree is the top of the illuminated degrees of masonry that's all we have time for folks I'm sorry you'll see here next week on what on earth has happened

What On Earth Is Happening Show #062

Topics: *Pyramid and All-Seeing Eye, Illuminated Degrees, "The Stone The Builders Rejected," Language, Form, Archetype, Architecture, Geomancy*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past ago welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I am your host mark passio my website ww-what on earth is happening dot-com this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have a good show lined up for you here today today is Sunday May 29 2011 and we are going to continue our discussion about the esoteric symbolism of the pyramid and all-seeing eye on the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States as used on the back of the one dollar bill we've looked at this over the past couple of weeks I'm going to wrap this up tonight with a brief wrap-up and just an explanation of the concept that this symbol represents the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry as I really began to touch upon briefly last week before we ran out of time in the second part of the show tonight I'm going to be starting to look into occult symbolism in architecture so that'll be very interesting we'll see how this form of symbolism is really all around us it's everywhere if we only open our eyes and look at it it is indeed hidden in plain sight so I have one event announcement for today and I'll read that before the first break comes up and then we'll jump right into the topic when we come back the Tesla Science Foundation of Philadelphia presents its third annual Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations this summer in the city of Philadelphia July 7th 8th 9th and 10th and it's going to be comprised of 4 separate events the Tesla Science Conference would which runs Thursday through Sunday July 7th through July 10th at 2:00 Liberty Place on the 30 second floor and that is at 16th and chestnut in Philadelphia each day that conference will be going on from 8:30 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. and it is only $100 for registration $50 for students with a valid student ID there will be a social at the ethical Society with a few lectures as well the ethical Society is on Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia that'll be Saturday July 9th at 5:00 p.m. to 10:00 p.m. then there will be a Tesla coil exhibition and birthday commemoration Saturday July 9th from 11 p.m. to 12:30 a.m. in the Visitor Park area of Independence Mall visitors center at 6th and Market Streets finally during the day at Independence Mall on every day during the conference Thursday through Sunday there will be exhibits vendors music and contacts contests on the grounds of Independence visitors center will have more about this when we come right back after these messages folks stay with us alright folks were back here on what on earth is happening on there host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was telling people about the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations a yearly event that takes place during the summer around Nikola Tesla's birthday here in Philadelphia and this is hosted by a great group called the Tesla Science Foundation it's going to be happening July 7th 8th 9th and 10th lots of different events going on during those four days here in Philadelphia I just want to finish with the last part of that event that I was reading I made a mistake when reading it the first time it is only Saturday and Sunday July 9th and 10th this is the last part of the celebrations this will be taking place at Independence Mall visitors center at 6th and Market Streets on the weekend of the event with exhibits vendors music and contests taking place right on the grounds of Independence a visitor center out on Independence Mall here in Philadelphia so for more information about the Tesla Science Foundation and this conference that is coming up here this summer in Philadelphia I'd encourage everyone to visit their website at Tesla Science Foundation org that's Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g so that's the only event announcement I have for tonight I want to give the call-in number anybody wants to call in there's never any taboo topics here on what on earth is happening feel free to call in at any time calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five so as I said the topic for tonight will be a wrap-up of the esoteric symbolism of the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States also known as the pyramid and all-seeing eye and then we're going to be getting into esoteric symbolism as used in architecture and in Street plans in other words things that are all around us that are really everywhere to be seen if we understand the language that they are speaking then we can see how these things are being used around us in actual physical form and that carries energy with it as we will see tonight so let's jump right into our topic before we do I want to let people know that all of the images that we will be discussing tonight because when you're talking about symbolism you need images in order to portray it properly and show people what you're talking about and in order to do that I know this doesn't quite lend itself to pure radio very well but when you combine that with an internet connection it very much helps to illuminate these subjects so if you go to my website what on earth is happening calm and you go to the radio listen page by clicking to listen live button on the upper left hand side of the site you will see listed there underneath the player images for today's show and there are lots of images listed there there are links numbered links you can click those and it will bring up the images that will we will be talking about tonight and there are 28 images that I'll be attempting to make my way through during the show today I don't know if we'll get to all of them but we'll certainly do our best so here we go in image number one this is a recap from last week when I was explaining the dual nature of the symbolism on the reverse side of the Great Seal the pyramid an all-seeing eye this is a very misunderstood symbol people think it only means one thing namely the dark occultists who call themselves the illuminated ones or Illuminati ruling over a world of ignorance that is in the dark and that is part of what the symbol actually portrays and represents what people don't seem to understand is that two New World Order's are gret are symbolically shown in this image the the New World Order that will come about if the pyramid is finished meaning that there are no there's no more light in the world and everyone is kept in a state of ignorance and that will build the New World Order of the pure brick or prison society okay that has no light in it and the opposite of this is taking down the barriers or the walls that keep us separated or the the blocks that keep us from ascending higher in consciousness and therefore merging with the light and bringing the light down to the earth for everyone or a state of universal enlightenment and this is the positive New World Order in other words it was two forms of masonry the dark Mason is trying to build with brick with things that way down with things that divide us and the light Mason is trying to build with light things which illuminate which enlighten which take away the heaviness of life and take away the things that block us and divide us so these two New World Order's are quite different and they are attempt being attempted to be built by very different individuals indeed so one of the aspects I did want to look at was a concept of what the pyramidion or the very cap of a pyramid represents and how that is related to this esoteric symbolism by a phrase known as the stone the builders rejected and we'll look at that in a moment just to finish the review in image number two on the site we see that we looked at the gematria of the Great Seal and gematria is a system of occult numerology that combines form and number and we showed that the date on the bottom the date in Roman numerals on the bottom of the pyramid when placed around the pyramid in a certain configuration which I took people through that whole process on last week's show which is in which podcast number 61 in the podcast archives on my site we saw that the numbers added to 666 at the base of the pyramid and 777 at the top of the pyramid this of course reduces in gematria by adding the digits together to nine at the base of the pyramid because 6 plus 6 plus 6 equals 18 and 1 plus 8 from the 18 that you result with 1 plus 8 equals 9 similarly with 777 you add them together to get 21 and then add the 2 and the 1 in 21 together to get 3 so this is called gematria reduction it's simple addition of the digits until you reduce it to a single digit number so 777 and 666 are very occult numbers we see in slide number 3 that I am showing the occult significance or meaning of these two numbers and what their reduction is and in other words the numerological reduction carries the same meaning as does the extended form so the triple digit number 777 means man in a state of unity consciousness where the thoughts the emotions and the actions are all in unison there is no contradiction they are activated unified and complete ok as we think so we feel so we act and we cannot be made to act in the contrary way to how we think and feel so this is unity consciousness it is also represented by the 3 because the trinity is unified thought emotion and action we saw the number 666 represents man and beast consciousness or unconsciousness thought emotion and action in active and incomplete also represented by the number 9 the number of the ego will pick this up on the other side of the break folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening alright folks we are back on what on earth is happening before the break I was reviewing some of the aspects of the pyramid and all-seeing eye symbolism on the back of the one dollar bill which we were looking at over the last couple of weeks and we were talking about gematria or occult numerology and what some of the numbers that are associated with that symbol actually mean in occult terms we saw that 777 represented unity consciousness it simplifies to a3 which is the symbol of the Trinity it is also a number that is been held Revere in all forms of esoteric thought since time immemorial basically this is considered a perfect number this is considered a number that represents divinity in many different schools of esotericism and mystery traditions and just the mysticism in general so the number 666 conversely represents man in duality in beast consciousness in base consciousness quite simply in a state of unconsciousness thought emotion and action not even activated certainly not unified in a state of ignorance apathy and cowardice / laziness no willpower okay so no intelligence no care and no will that's what 666 has represented and that's why it is the number of the beast because when mankind is in that state of consciousness he's essentially very much like an animal and that number reduces in gematria to a single 9 because 6 plus 6 plus 6 is 18 1 plus 8 is 9 so the idea of ascending in consciousness as we saw last week related to this imagery related to this symbolism of the pyramid and all-seeing eye is to get out of the or the base consciousness which is represented by the number nine at the base and to get to the Trinity or the unification of thought emotion and action which is the awakening or the opening of the all-seeing eye which is represented by the number three so to go from nine to three and we we see that this number this concept is repeated once again in the symbolism of the compasses Square and G which we overlaid on the pyramid an all-seeing eye to show that the five points of the compasses and square symbol sometimes called the five points of fellowship okay point to five letters in the Great Seal that spell out the word Maison because we are all collective builders of the experience that we must live in we are the co-creators of our own reality through our own thoughts our emotions and our actions and when you put those all together collectively with what everyone is doing with their co-creative capacities you get the world that we have today so we're not doing a very effective job as co-creators of our reality but nonetheless those laws continue to apply and continue to work whether we are cognizant of them whether we recognize them whether we acknowledge them and try to live in harmony with them or not so again look at look at the concept symbolically here at the top of the compasses is the three and that's the state of compassion of higher consciousness of you know understanding that we are one the left and the right have come together the masculine and feminine have merged okay we are no longer in the unnatural state of being squared on the square okay and and that sometimes used as a compliment in Freemasonry singing well he's a fair and square guy you deal with him you're getting a square deal okay in other words he's dealing fairly with you on the square in general is is more of an insult than it is a compliment because if you know the esoteric meaning of the square in the configuration that we see in related to compasses in square it means base consciousness to invert the square so that the point points upward is to correct that base consciousness and balance it so in the configuration that we see it used in the compasses in square symbol it means that we must circumscribe our base instincts and and lower levels of consciousness by higher awareness and knowledge of self so just think about it three squared is nine okay just in mathematical terms it also make sense okay it is the squaring of the circle rather than the circling of the square we need to circle the square meaning refine our rough edges okay take our unnatural state which we've been conditioned into and try to make it perfect again and resemble the divine shape of the circle okay so this number 93 which is one of the most important occult numbers which we talked about a little bit about last week means to go from the nine to the three or from base consciousness to higher level awareness and it is the process of Ascension which requires both willpower care and love okay not just intelligence but knowledge and then the care and will to act upon that knowledge which is ultimately what wisdom is all about so we saw these concepts last week that's a brief review at the end of last week I was once again showing the image of the overlaid compasses and square this is now on image number five on the website on the radio listen page at what on earth is happening calm I overlaid the square and compasses on top of the pyramid an all-seeing eye and showed that these 13 levels of brick that lead to the all-seeing eye of enlightenment at the top of the pyramid represent the 13 illuminated degrees of masonry which when combined with the blue and red Lodge degrees give a total of 45 degrees and this is a symbolic number okay this number is symbolic it's that it's the highest level of masonry for a reason these are personal degrees this is sometimes referred as the true lodge of perfection okay it is also referred to as the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry and some people simply refer to as either the White Lodge if it is based in light Freemasonry or the Black Lodge if it is based in dark masonry where the building material is stone meaning base consciousness okay so there are three degrees in the Blue Lodge okay then the Red Lodge culminates in the 32nd degree okay so twenty-nine additional degrees in the Red Lodge a total in lower Freemasonry of in the Scottish Rite of 32 degrees this is the freezing point of water okay above 32 degrees water thaws it becomes free-flowing it's no longer ice it's no longer in one form it can take many forms it can take many shapes okay but below that it's still frozen meaning you're still frozen if you're not in the state of enlightenment meaning you're still part of that brick structure thinking that you can modify that structure from the inside that you're not fully outside the box a thirty third and higher degree me degree Mason is referred to as the illuminated degrees the first the 33rd degree is an honorary degree of the Scottish Rite above that there are these personal or illuminated degrees 13 of them total starting with 33 culminating in 45 okay and there's a reason for the 45th degree as the main symbol of the highest level because in order to transcend the school err and go to the compasses through the G which represents God which represents gnosis which represents the Great Architect which represents true care as we saw in past weeks looking at this symbolism you have to completely make a straight line from the very bottom point of the square to the top queen of the compasses that's the straightest line out of base consciousness to higher knowledge of self we'll continue with this on the other side of the breaks folks don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening on the Oracle broadcast okay folks look back and what'll hurt this happen I'm your host mark SEO my website what on earth is happening calmly talking about the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry as related to the symbolism on the back of the one dollar bill the pyramid an all-seeing eye we were looking at image number five on the radio listen page of my website and we were seeing that the illuminated degrees are the last 13 degrees out of 45 degrees in esoteric Freemasonry and this represents the splitting of the square or in other words getting off the square in a direct line to head toward the apex of the pyramid or compasses toward the light so that's why the there's 13 degrees at the end or above the 32nd degree not only to represent the state that water melts and water melts when light and heat is it is exposed to the the heat of the Sun the light okay when it's iced to become water it has to be exposed to heat and it this also represents getting past all of the final things that bind us that we may be holding ourselves back through not only understanding all the things that have gone awry with the world in an external sense but then working on ourselves in the sense that we take care of all the little bits of ego that is still binding us and holding us back ok so this is sometimes referred to as the Lodge of perfection or the illuminated Lodge and when we get past those 13 final levels and again it's a symbolic number because 13 represents the Sun plus the 12 houses of the zodiac another number that is associated with light and the Sun okay we get past that 13th level of brick and we stand in the space okay now this concept is easier to see if you look at the image without the square overlaid so if we go back to image number one we can look at the seal in the middle without anything overlaid on top of it and we can see the space that exists between the brick and the light okay now this represents being out of the prison but we don't identify with that all-seeing eye because that would mean we think of ourselves as God we stand under that all-seeing eye in a state of sovereignty there is nothing between us and it okay we stand alone atop the base consciousness that we have conquered we have moved past we have gotten outside the boundaries of okay until we are in that space that wide-open space the widening the broadening okay the awakened consciousness where we understand that we are sovereign that there is nothing between us and the Creator represented by the all-seeing eye itself that we are sovereign under that and that alone so that's what this symbol ultimately represents this is some of the deeper aspects of it and the final thing I'd like to bring up about this symbol is the concept of the stone the builders rejected when it relates to this because this is a concept of the capstone or chief Cornerstone also known as the pyramidion of a pyramid that the top piece that completes the pyramid at the very apex okay there are two stones that the builders reject this is a term in masonry okay a light Mason rejects the dark stone and a dark Mason rejects the light stone so I will explain what I mean by this okay as we saw in light Freemasonry a true freemason from an esoteric perspective is trying to build a world based in freedom that's the end goal okay based in knowledge of oneself which is light okay enlightenment freedom love all right in doing so he wants to remove the stone meaning ignorant and things that weigh us down okay to bring more light to the earth so that eventually the earth is completely enlightened all right the d stoning as we saw when we looked at Royal Arch masonry also represents the decalcification process as related to the pineal gland or the third eye or all-seeing eye within us in the center of the head in the human brain so the light Mason rejects the stone the chief Cornerstone at the top of the pyramid of stone that is the piece that needs to be added to block out the light okay the light Mason that has a stone that he rejects the stone those builders reject okay is the actual stone pyramid iana that we see on the left hand image here of the dark new world order that cap stone is put in place and blocks out the light from the world the little that that does remain so that the dominate male Dominator world can be completed the prison for souls that is the stone that the light mason rejects the stone the builders rejected okay I have rejected that stone and it will not be placed if I have anything to say about it and do about it the dark Masons conversely also reject a stone the stone the builders rejected when you're referring to the dark builders is the light capstone that we see in the middle image there the all-seeing eye the light of the Creator they are they reject that stone and want to get rid of it from the so that they can complete their dark new world order project so the seal completely makes sense ah no it kept this he or she favors our work the New World Order well which God are you serving which force are you serving are you serving the light or you serving darkness are you serving the force of good or evil are you serving true freedom or do you want to enslave the world okay and the God that you're serving the force you're ultimately serving certainly favors your work that you're doing the building project you are undertaking to build the world that they want to see come to fruition so this symbol represents all of us collectively as the builders of our world which force which God do we serve I'm comfortable with the word God which creative force do we serve which generative principle which form of service service to freedom and helping others and helping the world become enlightened illuminated truly in truth or service to self where you only care about yourself and your own ego with needs in which case you're certainly helped building that dark new world order that we see on the left hand side of that image so I'm gonna leave the breakdown of this esoteric symbol there we're going to move into architecture a little bit later on but I see we have some people very interested and we have some folks on the line so I'm gonna go to the phone's be patient I will get to you if you're hanging on the line the calming number once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five feel free to call in let's go to the phones and take some calls here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening oh hi you're on live on what on earth is happening how are you what do you have for us hi this is mark from Delaware how you doing and how are you good um I've been listening to you since the Gnostic media what podcast I'm interested in the green language that you've been talking about and I was wondering if like all the English words are constructed with good and bad meanings or is it just some or where you have to figure it out for yourself or I I think that is the best course of action to take I hear different people's opinions on this the English is a horrible demonic language I hear other people say the English is an angelic language I think that the intent of the the people who ultimately constructed this language when it was in its infancy has everything to do with where the words came from and the the energies that they carry we need to go back to ed Amala jeez and understand where words come from in order to basically interpret their meanings and not everything is all one-sided or all the other way I mean there are some things that are like that but when it comes to something as complex as language and there's been around as long as language you can bet that there's some form of a dichotomy or a dual nature to it so my best suggestion when it comes to that is study it on your own understand where words come from that's the most important factor when it comes to this but I wouldn't look at it like it's all just even know Norway I look at it just all good either the word degree like you're talking about degrees a lot and I keep thinking like they're using degrees for temperature floods Masonic plus mathematical is there tie-in with all three of them or hold that thought to point hold that thought all night we asked the question on the other side we're coming up to a break we'll be right back folks on water on earth is happening don't go anywhere welcome back folks listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break you were taking a call I'm gonna go back to the caller well are you still there yes why hey dot right you had a quick one yep sorry I was wondering about the word degree if there's a tie-in with the temperature part of it and the geometry of course with Masonic and absolutely doesn't seem like there would be a connection but I like I said the 32 degrees are the frozen degrees you have to get up to the 33rd in order to get to the illuminated place and there's no work to be done even there that's the freezing temperature of water is 32 degrees so water finally begins to melt or thaw okay so the the actual state of becoming free-flowing and not being in a unit form one form being able to flow freely comes when we thaw when our ice thaws okay you're starting to really understand true care and get out of that state of being frozen or thinking that the system as it is now doesn't need to be completely done away with basically you know that you think you're gonna work within that system you're one of those bricks in that pyramid in the wall you know and that is that is one of the symbolic meanings of the term degree it also represents the degree of Arc when it comes to the measurement of of astronomical measurements so this is the degrees of a circle because it's all you know the degrees in astra the measurements in astronomy that we use degrees in are based in the circle because the the circle is the the form of the celestial sphere okay same thing with the lines of latitude and longitude on the earth we used the and arcs etc when we measure the earth so when we're measuring the earth or the sky we use degrees okay and this is related to the Astro theological cults of the ancient world as we saw previously on this show when we looked at the cults of the Sun the stars and planets and the moon these are the three great religions of the world Christianity Judaism and Islam so as they come down to us in the modern world through religion so it's another aspect of degrees you know the zodiac is broken into twelve houses each thirty degrees okay you can look at the eight sections of the zodiac broken down by the forty-five degrees each of the the places between the crosses the sections of the zodiac between the arms of the the Solstice cross and the Galactic cross ok the equinox and solstice forms one cross on the zodiac and then there's something called the Galactic cross formed by the four fixed signs of the zodiac representing earth air water and fire and the the sections between those arms of the cross are our eight since you have two crosses that forms eight arms there's a 45 degree angle between all of those so again this number 45 is a number that's based in the circle if we do the gematria of the complete circle which is 360 degrees we get the number nine if we add four plus five you get the number nine so 36 360 and 45 are equivalent when it comes to esoteric numerology when it comes to degrees so it's like saying you've come full circle you've made the complete transit the complete journey is what that 45 is saying it's a complete completing of the circle which again is the divine shape is the shape that represents truly knowing oneself coming to a place of true higher level knowledge of self so that's my take on what degrees represent it's so synchronistic I mean everything fits together like a puzzle you know sure of the words and stuff I have one more word and that I'll let you go but it's all right there before us we just have to become conscious you know see it yeah I had like one more word to bug this shit out of me for a long time and I'm still maybe you can explain it the word die at the IET like people go on a diet and the word die is in there true and most of the diet stuff is artificial sweeteners which aren't good for you other than like stevia and stuff like that is that intentional I've heard that I don't know if I make anything like that but I've heard people refer to it that way the word itself represents power represents in general some form of power namely personal power usually in its true form so you know it could be the power to help ourselves if we use diet in the proper way and it could also be the power to arm ourselves if we are unconscious of of you know how dangerous it could be to eat the wrong things right so yeah I thought so too because I thought there was a good side to it though sure okay hey thankful after your answers absolutely thank you so much for the call Hey okay here we go another call caller welcome to what on earth is happening what do you have for us hello hi you're live on what on earth is happening hello hello caller can you hear us hello yes you're on you're on live what do you have for us can you hear me now yes I can hear you go ahead excellent mark very glad that you're covering these topics is very illuminating I think I had a question specific to geometric reduction yes this part of the Pythagorean system I don't think that it's part of his system of mathematics I mean maybe he possibly did use geometry and some of the things he did I can't say that I know that for certain maybe someone else could illuminate that but in general this is just a very ancient form of a cult numerology that takes things and distills them down to their essences through simple addition meaning if you add this to something here's what you'll get as a result and then they just make that simpler and simpler by continuing to do the addition until you get down to a single digit number which cannot be reduced any further so it's like a process of distillation when it comes to the symbolic meaning of a number as I understand deep and you've given some of these numbers like ego is the number of nine and I believe you said that four was a number of goddess I didn't really get into the number four much for you know basically represents the elements and the cardinal directions you know it's a way of seeing the physical reality you know five then adds the the spiritual nature to that equation you know because of the five points of the star and the pentagram etc you know so earth air water and fire that force physical aspects to existence and then ether / spirit true self higher self consciousness is the fifth element in that equation so that's my take on the number four I didn't specifically mention it too much when we were looking at numbers I mostly stuck to nine and three right and I understand those now that you mentioned it I looked at the kuddusi inside the symbol of the doctors correct nowadays and I saw the two serpents there and I was like interesting they're they're not actually part of the the spine illuminated person--i they're that being described here they're actually added to it right and I was wondering is this the makers mark it's merely that the serpents are the ones who did the change to the to the DNA of humans back when right and is this their mark of them well that's one way of also looking at that the other way of looking at intertwine serpents serpent's making their way up a pole or a spine would be the Kundalini energy that is connected with enlightenment and true health both physical and mental so again it depends on who's using it for and what purpose it's being used for so in modern medicine I would say that that's definitely being used in a negative way because modern some the science of modern so-called medicine is very stuck in the left brain intellect without a holistic approach to the to the body and mind and and spirit as well and it's really doing more damage than good in the modern world and you see how these doctors are completely in bed with the pharmaceutical industry and looking to make a profit above helping the patient and I know that's a harsh way of putting it but really that's what's really going on some people don't want to see that but it's uh it depends on who's using that symbol and the purpose they're using it for whether it you look at it with a positive connotation or a negative one but I would say as any other symbol it can have dual meanings hold that thought we'll be right back on what on earth is happening after these break this break I'm your host mark Hasse oh my web site what on earth is happening calm don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back on the oracle Broadcasting Network or your lives hello mark how you doing it's the freighter act callin freighter X how are you great to hear from you to try to get all the up for about a week I knew I'd find you here though I'm sure you'll hey listen I wanted not to say only on these topics so go right ahead yeah I wanted to digress a little bit back to your 45 degree analysis yes where you spoke about the red and blue lodges coming together to form a the first phase of that would you say three three degrees in the Blue Lodge and then the 32 of the red right well 29 additional in the red to form this lower 32 degrees of the Scottish Rite and then above that is the 33rd and the twelve above the 33rd to for a total of 45 those are personal unacknowledged degrees however sure sure I understand you've called them the illuminated degrees right yes thirteen illuminated agrees come connected to it I was just I guess I misunderstood you because I thought you added the blue to the red at the beginning and I was going to discuss with you know you know because I the Scottish rights claim to those three degrees is very debatable as far as I'm concerned right I wanted to also point out to you that you know there well I don't want to seem as if I'm contradicting because I really appreciate a lot of the announcement especially that the numerology concerning the the nine and the ego that was based on the Greek word for Lima right yes well ninety seven ninety three is the Lima which mode the process of a coming up in consciousness ascension toward higher levels of awareness coming out of the nine and to the three out of ego and to the light so ninety-three is it means a fillet Mamina will and it also is equivalent in gematria in numerology to the word agape in Greek which means love because these processors mean the same thing they are the same thing if we're doing it for the right reason the will to make that climb consciousness is love and you know it's funny because isn't that the Saint Augustine said love and do what thy will is the law and then Aleister Crowley said the same thing you just said do what thou wilt is the whole law right the laws but we ma if we add in addition to that that love is the law to love under will which means that in order for will to be truly activated in the world it must rest firmly upon a foundation of love place the word right place the word love under the word will will on top of love we have to build our will on a foundation of love of understanding that we are all one that as we do to one we do to all the principle of the golden rule of treating others as we would be treated therefore love has to be the very foundational basis of any of those actions that's what that alternative or yes and that isn't that the quote of st. Augustine's right love I do what I would have to agree in me is the same in and I wanted to pratter they were coming up to a break here there's the intro music for the break please hold on through the break with us and we'll get back into some more material which I'm sure you have lots of other finer points to discuss stay well great thank you all right we'll be back on what on earth is happening folks after these messages don't go anywhere this is what snap under host mark pavia my website what on earth is happening calm before the break we were talking to fray directs he was bringing up some points about Freemasonry Frey directs are you still there I am mark I am thanks for uh thanks for talking to me I just wanted to say first of all I don't listen to your show every week and I really really really enjoy it you are it's like college level courses here man you're like a professor I tell you it's amazing i panel Minh thank you yeah it's really great yeah of all I've been listening to a lot of shows a lot of different networks lately and you really are on the top my friend you're doing a great work but I wanted to bring up a couple things that I think might be pertinent to what we're what you're talking about here understand from the perspective that I can apply somehow chemical keys to the Masonic ritual and still you know stay outside of the paradigm of the mainstream blue large system because everyday Masons that I've come into contact with have no idea and this is not even offered overtly in the symbolic instruction of the degrees okay so but it's research that I haven't uncovered you know laterally and peripherally sure so what I have for you is is you've spoken much about the the numbers in numerology and and you spoke about the number seven and the combination of four and three and what I what it brought up in me especially in last week's show I was talking about the seven liberal arts yes and of course you you've spoken up the Trivium and the quadrivium yes and the combination of those two the three would be a lot logic rhetoric grammar and then the four would be geometry astronomy music and what's the fourth one I can't remember right off top my head okay but you get it the three and the four combined would be the seven liberal arts which align with of course the seven planetary bodies of the ancient world the Sun the Moon Venus Mars Jupiter Mercury Saturn that's right and of course we we know each one of them having a day of the week a color and herb a stone always find acceptance seven exactly and then an alchemy first and foremost seeks this is from my understanding seeks to join the spirit with the physical and symbolism the earth represented by the square as in all four corners and the spirit world represented by the circle with no beginning or end an eternal state and that in the system of Freemasonry it actually even though it's not going on I think on the conscious level of the average member the system is available to those who would know to use employ the two devices to achieve the so-called great work which would be the square of the compass in the three degrees the mason gradually overcomes the physical world of the square and with the spiritual world he uses the compass to overcome the squaring and then early alchemical texts of we of the 1500 show plainly they state that that to attain the philosopher's stone one must square the circle that's right and then if you are familiar with this yourself the Penal signs of the degrees you know the pursue the Penal plant of the master degree is basically a separation a dividing of man's lower and higher nature right and so there it is you know the same thing you're talking about and that's directly applied to the Blue Lodge degrees exactly I mean of course the the power of the number seven goes with the seven degrees the first degree to the seventh degree which is the holy royal arts degree in the York Rite system so at top of that symbolic Septon airy represented by that but you know the the four physical elements and then the thought emotion in action on top of those like you said the gods of the ancient world the the seven visible planets in the sky the the Trivium combined with the quadrivium etc you can go on and on about the number seven and how many symbolic things it represents yeah it's amazing you know but uh really good work you're doing I can't wait to have you come on my show because I really I've got one of the things that I'd like to talk about with you more but I'm going to get back to your show and that is the what I what I've been calling and referring to is the secret war inside Freemasonry and what that is I never really got a chance to go into that on a Freezone but what it really is is there is a within that you have you've mapped it out as the esoteric masonry versus the dark masonry yes or the you know the light and the dark and it is that but I think that there is a clear line of demarcation that can be you know followed that is the incursion of the Scottish Rite into the American Freemasonry system in the beginning of the 19th century the interesting century I wouldn't race not definitely like to talk more about that yeah and you know of course there's the famous letters of Washington which you can look up at the Library of Congress where first he is sent a copy of proofs of conspiracy by John Robinson yes any sort of dismisses the whole Bavarian Illuminati thing but then several years later there's another letter where it comes up again right at the end of his life and he says I must acknowledge that there is this problem with the Germanic Illuminati and that the american rights were infiltrated by a son order and he talks about them as possibly the illuminati so you know you're familiar with that yeah that letter okay so that's where i'm based on my research right now i was trying to how you familiar with the book the secret founding of america by Nicolas Hatcher I have I I'm familiar with with the the title of the book but I have not read it it's a really interesting new newly written it's 2009 I think is a whole chapter that are called Freemasons but Freemasonry is battle for America which I highly recommend that chapter the this country was supposed to have been founded upon true esoteric Masonic principles but it has gone horribly awry from that and this or that you're talking about there is a struggle between the true light Freemasons and the dark Masons who are trying to build their dark New World Order and we need to help people to integrate all of the truths about all the esoteric schools that are out there in order to combat this dark order that's coming to fruition so quickly because until they have that knowledge of self in hand they're basically powerless to defend themselves against that because that's what those are the tools that they're using as a weapon against us the knowledge of how we work the knowledge of how consciousness works and unless we come to know that same in Meishan we don't even know how this game is being played or how this war is being fought however you want to look at that I couldn't agree with you more that that's what put me on my path is the same motivation as the realization that I began after the you know after birth the birth of the realization after an abundant amount of research you know and like you said connecting the dots and realizing that there was a language being spoken all around me that I was not privy to that's right and I required more data and that's what we're doing right that's it yeah and we're going to expose right we're gonna use that knowledge to build the true world of freedom it's gone we're gonna make it happen freighter X thanks so much for calling it I'm gonna have to have you on the show for a whole show one one time and get your views on a bunch of different things fascinating information thanks so much for sharing it with us no problem contacting we'll work it out and you have a great night thanks again for all you're doing alright happy Memorial Day weekend fantastic thank you take care okay freighter X great call let's move on to another call I'm glad to see people calling in here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening mark this is David in Idaho hi David how are you great thank you for what you're doing it's truly the most valuable time I found on the radio oh thanks so much I appreciate that when are you gonna break oh sorry I heard something we're coming up to a break we'll go ahead and then you all keep you over okay so I've been studying this topic in my faith or religious and I keep coming up with parallel bloodlines that intermix and blend you could distinguish the between light and dark but and that really helped me I had a question on the population controls there's that right I'm in the bath right there hold that thought and question ask it right on the other side we'll be right back folks welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening on their host mark passio we were on the line with a caller before the break he had a question I'm going to go back to him we're at the transition point between two different topics of material just wrapped up the explanation of the symbolism over the last couple of weeks of the pyramid an all-seeing eye from the Great Seal of the United States we're going to transition into talking about architecture and symbolic symbolism in architecture so as a little change of pace I've taken a couple of calls good to see that a few people called in today so let's go back to this caller and he had a question before the last break caller you still with us yes as I follow the to inner meaning bloodlines of one of the light God and one of the dark God I find they both have similar themes and one of them is to cleanse the earth so one of them wants to do it for the earth to protect the earth one of them wants to do it to redeem mankind or to give mankind a state of rest where they can I just kind of wondered how come these themes like this run so parallel you could get lost so quickly it's um it's something that is a dichotomy in all areas of the the occult where I differ with the dark occult this isn't necessarily in the form of knowledge that we hold it's in what we decide we want to do about it they want to call the population because they look at the world as being completely ignorant and apathetic and cowardly and lazy and not worthy of even living here and they want the planet for themselves okay I don't agree with that that means that genocide would have to be conducted they want to kill 90 percent of the population of the earth so that they can have a more sustainable way of living and basically control the few remaining percentage of the population as they're cattle so that they can basically rule here as gods now while I agree with some of their assessment that there is a large the largest majority majority of the human population is ignorant a pathetic cowardly and lazy and doesn't really want to work on themselves or understand anything higher than what they're gonna throw on the idiot box during the day or night you know and and and veg out in front of the TV with some GMO food ok I agree that maybe the current conditions that may be the case of what's really going on but my assessment about what to do about it completely differs from theirs I think we need to properly morally educate people I think we need to give people true incentive to want to improve themselves help them to understand natural law that this is really the only way that you can improve the quality of your life by understanding these esoteric principles that lie behind what we see in the appearing apparently physical world you know there are physical laws and then there are non-physical ones that apply to our behaviors and apply to the effects of what what we get as a result of what we're creating through our behaviors and this is what people need to become truly educated about and you know you you change the basic education of what people are receiving and you'll see the external reality change because their actions and behaviors will change if they're educated that way from when they're very young so I don't think of masks calling needs to happen this is where I completely diverge from my views when it comes to other occultists and that's one of the reasons when I saw that this was a prevalent view in the occult that's when it started making me really uncomfortable I mean at some point what how do you think that your god that you are allowed to do anything like that you know you know it's it's it's pure egotism run amuck run haywire to a point where these people who have had so much power through money and other influential means think that their God here and you know I that's what it's ultimately all about and I totally disagree with that perspective and think that we need to be helping each other come up to higher levels of consciousness and awareness through proper moral education in the world and that's what the world is lacking I went back and I rewatched George Bush's announcement we need a new world order you wanted to talk about when you know just before that he said are we gonna follow the law of the jungle or the rule of law he's distinguishing between natural law and made-up law exact native law was the rule of law and that the law the jungle was a natural law which we should be following everybody you are exactly right sir that is exactly what was meant by that speech and most people overlook that that is exactly what he meant by that that's excellent so good Tom it seemed like so your show has really brought peace to my heart and I just was listening to William Cooper's series on Babylon and I just kept getting darker and darker and I was not in a good place and for the last three or four weeks he brought me out of that well I appreciate that so much I'm glad to see that I could be of some some help in that regard and now bill Cooper yes he understood quite a bit and he was a onto a lot of aspects of the occult he looked at it from an extremely dark point of view that is true I think we can see that there is another side to this knowledge and it can be used to help us not only to hurt us as it is largely being used in the world by these twisted Psychopaths and dark occultists but we can understand that this is ultimately knowledge of self and that if we take that into our possession and cherish it and really wield it as a mechanism of Ascension rather than as a mechanism of control there's no telling the heights that we might go to so call or excellent points to mark thank you so much and what a great point about a Bush's speech about the New World Order when he says that we want to build an order in which the the law the the rule of law not the law of the jungle reign supreme that is the the usurpation of all natural law rights and the supplanting of them with man's law us being God here is what he's saying that's the new world order they want to create and it's all based in mind control because there's no such thing as the law of man we are not the authors the authorities of anything there is one Authority there is one true author and regardless of what you think of that force as you can call it God you can call it the Creator you can call it the Great Architect it doesn't matter what you call it man is not it man is not God okay and that's what these dark occultists actually think that's ultimately what their form of God is the ego self as God lowercase as self not higher case s not the true self the connected self connected to the divine order in creation connected with natural law but man as God the ego reigning supreme and just trying to get its way all the time through control through dumbing people down do keeping knowledge back from them so a great assessment of Bush's speech there and I could not agree more I mean that is exactly what that Satanist that Luciferian dark Luciferian meant by that statement and it's something that needs to be understood by more people so here we go another caller caller you're live on water on earth is happening well hello you're live what do you have for us thank you I'm a question on numbers numbers sure no in in jovanna and numerology we're working with a base-10 system there are other base systems as I recall this to Marian to Babel you know about ellonija do they base 60 that's were specific here oh I'm not sure whether it was a base 60 or base 6 but it was based in the number six that's it well yeah that's where we get our 12 the other yes well about twenty four-hour-a-day 360 degrees everything else but event impact commands really reducing numbers either or other parts them can also be used in base nine or base eight or seven or six regardless of the base system that is based on I believe it still holds true for those systems as well but oh we can take a pick up this on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening folks stay with us don't go anywhere glasses as welcome back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we were taking calls I haven't taken a bunch of calls all once in a while so I figured this is a good place to do it since we're sort of in between topics so here we go back to the caller from the last section caller you still there sir okay you can continue with your request these numbers but they're all constructs there's that number doesn't exist in nature as a you know an entity on it under itself we like humans created numbers because of the e circuit seems like it's a symbolic concept that the number is there to represent an idea about something that does actually exist in nature namely our consciousness and the way that we we operate it in the way that we interact with it in the way that we express it in the physical domain so it's it all of this is just symbol it's symbolic we have to understand it from a metaphorical symbolic and allegorical perspective of how this all fits together to weave a story to basically present a version of reality as the people who constructed such systems are seeing it but if you go down deeper and deeper into it everything is built upon some form of archetype some form of basic underlying form and underlying quantity or amount or shape or design and that that's the underlying fabric of nature really is form which underlies function so that's all that numbers and symbols ultimately are there deep article building blocks through which we are constructing a model a working model of the reality in which we live in order to better navigate it and to use those basic ideas and principles to better serve us rather than act as detriment toward our way of existence and being in the world there a direct relationship between numbers and language oh well there's a direct relationship with letters and language I know that Hebrew carries a really really deep undertone as far as the meaning of the words when it comes to their alphabet some people say that the English alphabet is a degradation of that some people say that the as I said earlier that the English language is an actual advancement hence they called it an alchemical language or an angel ish language based on you know the idea that more green language is found in English than just about any other language French there's a lot of green language puns as well but no no other language has more than the English language so I would say that there definitely is some kind of deep underlying significance to not only letters but number as well when it comes to language absolutely I think that these things can't really be fully separated because as you said number in mathematics is a construct in the mind and so is language you know it's just this is how what we use to express ourselves and to describe the events that we are seeing and to describe quantities that we see around us in nature it's it's all constructional again does it is it used to bind or is it used to serve in man's law languages used to bind in nature if we employ it to really truly accurately describe the natural world and the systems around us it could be used to serve it's all about its usage and the consciousness of the wielder of that tool these are tools like any other tool so I hope that answers are aware oh yeah yeah and ultimately how did we become come in possession of language we come into possession of numbers sure driven driven to think and describe things in higher ways than just grunts or scratching some liners in in some sand or a wall or something like that it's a high expression and that's what we're always seeking to do is follow a path to a higher expression that's that's what the process of evolution is harkens back to the Tower of Babel story however you want to interpret it anywhere we were at one time at a unified altar unified purpose sure okay and there and then and then we wanted to be like gods you know and that system came down and that's what they're trying to build up again and I will talk about that symbolism okay the Babylonian gold headed man in future shows and how that's a symbol of total unified control you know total centralized control and how what this dark New World Order is looking to do is build back to that system because it's level of control through dissemination of knowledge has been weakened and they want they want to they want to real all that back in and take back all of that power for themselves concentrated in the symbolic gold head which represents the illuminated man you know this group this cabal of illuminates that really has all of that knowledge and wants to keep the rest of us in the dark so that's a good point what we will get to symbolism of Babylon in future shows including the the Tower of Babel and the Babylonian gold headed man as described in in the book of I believe Ezekiel so okay well thank you very much really getting a lot out your show more than any other so it's fascinating I appreciate that sir thanks okay okay I'll let you go now thank you very much take care bye bye okay great calls here we go one more call and then maybe I'll introduce the topic of symbolism in architecture to take us out in the last segment tonight caller you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yes how are you the 14 waves of control yes yes a lot of people are calling in and talking about that and a lot of people seem to be getting a lot from that explanation how the the occultus you are in control are in control of us right now really use that to their distinct advantage they play upon other people's worldview that is dark that is that is poison that is very much in Polaris forces them a state of thinking and that is played to our great disadvantage if we healed our worldview and understood we are all one and that really what we need to be doing is helping each other to come up that ladder of consciousness you know to make the climb up to that at the top of that Great Pyramid so to speak symbolically that that's what our work really is that's what we really need to be doing if we understood that their systems of control and methods of manipulation would be all futile and pointless but because of this dark way of we have of seeing the world in each other in our relationships within it their methods of control actually become a piece of cake it's much it's much easier for them to employ those to their benefit in to our detriment if we have a dark world view absolutely I briefly spoke of that in a section on money I believe absolutely it might might have been in another section but it's in the podcast archive but the the dollar sign is two twofold one is that it is representative of the goddess okay because money money is based in that green principle that balance principle okay being put forward as a substitute or as a proxy for nature for balance for energy for true care it's the color of the heart chakra okay the green energy of the six petaled Lotus of the anahata chakra okay so this is a proxy mechanism that the occult world uses all the time substituting one thing in place of the other and presenting it as the real thing when it is in fact a fake they're putting the goddesses name which is recognized as a universal archetype in place as money okay so that we are more readily willing to take it and accept it on faith because we all want the goddess in our lives with that this is what we all ultimately subconsciously aspire to that's that sense of true care true togetherness true unity consciousness is the goddess principle and they're they're substituting through that that form that s with the line through it which is is okay Isis is name is is is and they're substituting that in proxy for the real thing which is true care true energy true natural law etc it also is the word is the state of being is you know just pure being so they're saying that this is existence itself this is reality this is the energy that actually makes you be able to exist able to live the ability to live it's your isness etc we'll be right back these messages folks don't go anywhere caller hang on the line I'll bring you back for another question you're listening to what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network welcome back folks this is the last segment of this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight we took a look at the last remaining aspects of the esoteric symbolism of the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States namely the pyramid and all-seeing eye from the back of the one dollar bill and we took a bunch of calls because a whole bunch of people called in I enjoy seeing that on the show sometimes and always great callers on the line here on what on earth is happening we had a caller from the last segment I held her over let's go back to her and I'll wrap things up for today here we go caller you still with us thinking about the fence time to see in the flash which could be an eye I know they can apply to everything I see yeah sure sure interesting interesting interesting sense yes since your ability to proceed see it's everywhere it's everywhere fantastic that's right there's a there's a reason that the Latin word book is the basis of the word freedom Li bear in Latin means book and libertas means freedom because if you read the right books and you know how to interpret what you read reading will make you free caller fantastic thank you so that's what I mean always incredible calls valid points bringing up new fresh aspects that maybe I hadn't even thought about her scene just great great job as always this show is the best calls on internet internet radio without any questions so for the last little bit of this segment here let me just introduce the topic of architecture and how actual building projects around us have an effect on our consciousness and this may be a difficult one for people to grasp or to see or even to acknowledge and some people will scoff at this and hey that's fine believe it or don't do your research into it don't believe me all of this stuff is out there to look into on your own but what I will say through my studies and my understanding is that form has effect carried within form there is effect okay and this is because we're all made of form of some type of an underlying form okay so when you put things in a certain proportion on a certain place on the earth in a certain configuration at a certain angle different energies will be created as a result I mean just think about it you know a palace doesn't make somebody feel the exact same as a haunted house okay a church doesn't make someone feel the same as let's say a a supermarket okay there is a whole lot of different ways of combining shape form angle energy flow some people have called this function Eastern traditions the way energy flows through different shapes and passages the way the actual structures themselves are shaped okay carries meaning carries energy and this affects us whether we want to admit that or not it has a profound effect okay we are not unaffected by the external circumstances or the external environment we're very affected by that and we're not separate from that so these shapes and forms are used as resonators they resonate with it's us they are putting out a vibratory energy into the world and that's going into us so this studies have actually been done on this if you research psychological experimentation that's been done on rooms of certain shapes and sizes and angles that people have been put in they their behavior and disposition will change in a room shaped a certain way okay it with air quality a certain way - okay in a certain environment so you put somebody into a different environment with different flow of energy different shapes or forms that are around them they will not only think differently they will behave differently so if you're constructing whole cities in certain forms like modern big cities are constructed in 90 degree angles especially prevalent here in the United States the grid system of layout of cities this is regimented it's conforming conformist it's constructed with 90 degree angles that are not found in nature there's no free-flowing namely based on arcs or circles or even just meanders you know basic free-flowing forms that aren't straight lines you will find different energies when you use these different forms and largely in the West in the Western civilization the straight line grid approach is used when it comes to the construction of cities now you can also look at the intersections of different roads or streets within city layouts which we'll be doing you could look at specific buildings and the forms that they're constructed in which we will will be doing as well the idea here is that form is not purposeless there's an intent behind the building of a specific form and that form carries a specific vibration with it that has an effect on the consciousness of the people that it is in close proximity to that's the idea this is otherwise known as Geo Mansi the study and measure of the earth and the energy lines of the earth and how to put things on specific lines of energy points construction points okay and forms in which to build these things specific geometric forms so that the building project carries with it a certain vibratory energy that affects the consciousness of those around it so we're going to be looking at archways we're going to be looking at pyramids we're going to be looking at spires or obelisks we're going to be looking at star-shaped buildings and patterns whole street systems layouts of street systems that form esoteric symbolism and this is denied by some people and some people go too far in trying to see things in it we're going to talk about things that can clearly be seen in it that are related directly to the occult world and we're going to look at the meanings of these symbols as they are embedded in architecture and Street arrangements and layouts so that's going to be coming up on the next what on earth is happening all shows on this radio program are always archived for free both on Oracle Broadcasting's archive page and the entire series of what on earth is happening shows from the very beginning which I highly recommend anybody just new to the show to go back and you know as they say the best place to begin is at the beginning go back to the podcast archive on my website what on earth is happening calm and there you will see all 61 shows this is show number 62 and you can download those for free and play them back on your computer or any other digital audio device including your cell phones so avail yourselves of that information on the podcast archive page there is always other supplemental information that goes along with each podcast like related images related audio related documents related video etc so that's about all the time we have here on what on earth is happening once again I want to thank all the callers who call in and bring up just not only valid points but really thought-provoking points and issues that again as I've said I myself may not have even looked at our scene and just always always phenomenal the calls I get and I hope that that continues into the future so it was a pretty refreshing change of pace today to take some calls and take a break from the a hardcore progression of topical information we will get back into that next week beginning with esoteric symbolism in architecture and tree plants that's all for today I'll see you all here next Sunday 5:00 to 7:00 Eastern 4:00 to 6:00 central on what on earth is happening thanks for listening folks what on earth is happening calm Oracle broadcasting calm up next the vantage point with Michael Vale stick around

What On Earth Is Happening Show #063

Topics: *Occult Symbolism in Architecture, Monuments and Street Plans, Geomancy*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting comm this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. central we have a good show lined up for you here today we're going to be talking about occult symbolism in architecture and Street plans that's coming up in just a little bit in this first segment I have one event announcement for everyone about a great event coming up in the Philadelphia area as they hold every summer around Tesla's birthday the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations will be happening this year in Philadelphia on July 7th 8th 9th and 10th this is held by the Tesla Science Foundation a group that I work with here in Philadelphia there are 4 separate events as part of the energy independence celebrations this year the first is the Tesla science conference happening all four days the 7th through the 10th that's Thursday July 7th through Sunday July 10th from 8:30 a.m. to 5 p.m. at 2:00 Liberty Place to Liberty Place is at 50 South 16th Street here in Philadelphia registration for all 4 days for about 25 to 30 speakers will be only 100 dollars and for students with a valid student ID they get a 50% discount so $50 for all four days for students with valid student ID the second event as part of the energy independence celebrations this summer the Tesla Science Foundation social featuring the divine hand ensemble July 9th 5:30 p.m. to 10:30 p.m. at the ethical Society of Philadelphia 1906 south Rittenhouse Square tickets to attend the social and concert are only 20 dollars in advance and $24 at the door the Tesla birthday celebration featuring a Tesla coil exhibition Saturday evening July 9th from 11 p.m. to 1 a.m. on the lawn at the independence visitor center at fifth and Market Streets this event is free to attend finally Tesla Fest featuring exhibitions and open discussions July 9th from 10:00 a.m. to 11:00 p.m. July 10th from 11 a.m. to 3 p.m. at Independence Visitor Center lawn at 5th and Market Streets in Philadelphia this event is also free to attend for more information about all of the activities of the Tesla Science Foundation visit their website at wwlp.com of activists here in Philadelphia check out their website and get involved because more people need to know about the life and the works and the aspirations of Nikola Tesla because the control of energy is ultimately the control of human beings ladies and gentlemen and that's what it's all about so that having been said we're coming up to our first break here don't go anywhere stick around you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we'll be right here all right back here on Oracle broadcasting I was born a shot garden behind the girl I'll make my all day that's why they call me alright folks we're back on what on earth is happening I'd like to direct everybody up to my website wwlp.com because they're on the radio show tab I've added a new tab to the user interface on the homepage you can click radio show the tab that says radio show be taken to the radio listen page and there you will see a host of images image links underneath the player where it says images for today's show these are the images that we'll be working with to see the concepts that will be being talked about here today and again the topic for discussion is occult symbolism in architecture and street plans this is how dark occultists in particular hide things in plain sight the the energy that they are creating through the symbols that they use is all around us and it does affect human consciousness simply by being present whether we are aware of it or not it actually has a more profound effect when people are not aware of how this architecture is being used subversively against consciousness when you become aware of it you understand their hidden language which is a symbolic language it is a wordless language it is a language of archetype it is a language of form and shape and color and vibration when you become aware of it you can begin to mitigate the power that it has over your consciousness and understand how this is being used and has been being used for centuries millennia so we're going to look at different architectural forms and different symbolism in architecture here tonight I don't think I'm going to take any calls here tonight because we took a whole lot of calls last week and I kind of took a break in going through the the curriculum on the show so to speak today I'm gonna gun through some of this material and hope really uh give people a a firm grasp of what these occultists are actually doing when it comes to building projects and the energy that is contained within street plans and uh we'll do that the whole show here today so let's look at image number two on the the list of images the series of images posted to the radio show page on what on earth is happening image number one was simply the flyer for the Tesla energy independence celebration so we're starting at image number two on the website and this shows a couple of views of the Arc de Triomphe in Paris okay so the Arc de Triomphe lies at the end of the champs elysées okay the main thoroughfare in the city of Paris and Napoleon built this arc okay the arc of triumph okay so ocultist use arches constantly in their architecture all doorways you'll very rarely see in their architecture a straight archway for a door this is directly related to how energy flows okay curved archways are always better than straight ones okay this is a general principle in building so you will see arches used throughout occult buildings okay buildings that have some form of a connection with the occult with the power structure with the controller's archways okay we talked about when we looked in into the tradition of Freemasonry how powerful the symbolism of the arch is that it represents higher awareness that it represents the coming together of the left and right brain hemispheres that it represents being awakened or illuminated okay so connected with that concept of illumination we can see in the second image on this slide that the symbolism of the Sun is used in conjunction this arch symbolism okay and Napoleon was definitely an occultist he was definitely one of these so-called elitist these power mongers all right these Psychopaths that just want to control other people's lives okay so in conjunction with this arch symbol okay built into architecture which is based on the word arch okay we look at the symbol of the Sun that it lies smack-dab in the center of as far as the floor plan the street plan of the city of Paris and it has radiating outward from the Arc de Triomphe 12 rays okay and the twelve streets that come off of the circle where the Arc de Triomphe is located in Paris represent the twelve houses of the zodiac the sun's 12 helpers as we saw when we looked into Astro theology on this program many many weeks ago so connecting the idea of illumination and an arch okay with their architecture that they build and put there they're not telling the people that their illuminator is this is a symbol of light for them they're telling you that this is their symbol of light that they are the solar cult and that they are the illuminated ones that they consider that they have their eye wide open the one eye which is open by the arching okay or the bridging between the left and right brain hemispheres but when that's done without real care when that's done without actual compassion you have a psychopath as a Napoleon was and as all so-called leaders of the modern era are okay these are people that don't care about anything but themselves and their own means to power and that's it now let's look at slide number three this is also in Paris this is outside of the Louvre Museum the largest Art Museum in Paris and probably the largest Art Museum in the world if I'm not mistaken this is a pyramidal structure of glass erected outside the building about a decade ago I believe and there are 666 panes of glass that make up this pyramid structure now we looked at what the pyramid represents over the last several shows okay and the pyramid as far as the base of the pyramid like we saw on the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States on the back of the one dollar bill generally represents not being aware or enlightened okay it represents remaining in base consciousness the bricks that make up that pyramid from that that's Eagle on the back of the one dollar bill represent base awareness represent unconsciousness they represent being weighted down not being enlightened okay with the capstone on we also saw with that represented with the capstone of brick so in this case this pyramid is completed but in another numerological significant way with 666 panes of glass and we saw with that number represented in a couple of weeks back on this show and we looked at gematria an occult numerology 666 being the number of unconsciousness beast consciousness in completion in thought emotion and action will pick it up right there after we come back from this break don't go anywhere folks are listening to what on earth is happening when the oracle Broadcasting Network we're back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break we were starting to look at occult symbolism and architecture we were talking about the glass pyramid outside of the Louvre museum in Paris and how it is comprised of 666 panes of glass the number of beasts consciousness the number of incompletion in thought emotion and action a lot of people protested when this went up and thought it was a hideous structure and didn't want it there but it went up anyway because the so-called elites wanted it there and they're basically running the show as it stands right now if we look at slide number four on the radio show tab of the what on earth is happening website where there are twenty nine images listed that I'm going to try to make my way through on tonight's show we can see again light is connected with this structure and you'll will see this as a repeating theme these structures are always lit up illuminated okay in a very bright way okay so to connect with the idea of light the Sun knowledge awareness okay they're telling you we have the light in our completed male dominate or structure right and you exist in ignorance and darkness underneath the Louvre okay if you go down below this glass pyramidal structure you see that underneath there is a descending pyramid underneath the large one that is a that is above ground and then below that there is a small pyramid that is upright and they almost touch but they don't quite touch now this is the concept of the physical world not quite meeting up with the spiritual world they are in a state of disconnection see the spiritual world is the chalice as we talked about the inverted triangle alright and the upright triangle or pyramid represents the physical world okay so male and mail are not actually in unison the spiritual and the physical are not actually overlapping or touching they're in a state of disconnection very powerful yet very subtle subversive symbolism used here underneath the Louvre more Paris symbolism in slide number five and this is probably the most famous phallic symbol or obelisk in the world the Eiffel Tower so if we look at this structure we see that it is basically two arms actually it's four when you look at it head-on it looks like two coming together okay the bases form a square and then they come up to one common point at the top as they pass through three levels now we saw that masonry is basically built on three levels okay the first three levels are basically a a fractal of which all the levels or degrees of Freemasonry are built upon but the first three levels form what is known as the Blue Lodge degrees and this number three is repeated throughout okay and it's a held as a sacred number in all forms of mysticism and ocultism so we see that the largest or the very base is the first level then it gets smaller as you go up until you come up to the very top which has a small level at the very top and I want to point out two things to people not only is this a phallic symbol okay it's the shape of a penis in general all right and we'll see that repeated throughout this presentation here today on what on earth is happening but we see it lit up again okay which they actually added I believe in the last 15 years or so the lighting and they call this light show that they do each night at the eiffel tower illumination that is the name of the light show that they do at the eiffel tower on a nightly basis now what I want to point out here is simply look at the lighting structure and the way that the the rigging of the eiffel tower looks when lit up this way and you can clearly see that this is meant to look like a serpent okay this is meant to look like a snake you can even see the two lights that are there ostensibly so that planes won't run into the eiffel tower actually form eyes on this structure and you see the scales of the snake now some people can argue that that's accidental and I will say that nothing is accidental when it comes to the occultists that are in control of the world they love their symbolism they love telling you who's running the show they love putting their symbols in plain sight so that you think it's just the everyday and the mundane when in fact they're continuously letting you know who owns you but again there will be people who will just dismiss things like that and everything else that is said here and feel free to do that because ultimately it's you who isn't free you know I'm I'm free of their mind control I understand exactly what they're doing and how they do it I just happen to be embedded in a world where my physical freedoms are limited by other people who are still under their mind-control which is why I try to liberate Minds because I don't want my freedom just in mind I I will always have my freedom in spirit I have my freedom in mind and I want my freedom in body as well not good enough to just have two of the three people who really understand what freedom is one at all no compromise so let's move on to image number six image number six shows again the principles of this the masculine and the feminine in conjunction with each other first through the obelisk or the phallic symbol and then through the dome representative of the feminine breast okay so we see here symbolism from Washington DC we have the Washington Monument another phallic symbol 555 feet above ground 111 feet below ground for a total of 666 feet there's that number again okay and putting 1 1 1 below ground is like putting 7 7 7 below ground we talked about the significance of this occult numerology in the last few shows 1 1 1 and 777 are interchangeable it represents Evan represents completion in thought emotion in action true illumination in the physical world ok being like that the creator being like the divine imbuing that the spark the sacred spark of the divine within oneself being in the world but not of it ok so that number is actually being buried here underneath a male dominator symbol shaped like a penis okay and it's in conjunction used in conjunction with the feminine shape that is above the Capitol building the dome of the Capitol building of Congress Congress a word meaning Union okay coming together once again you see how light plays with this you see how the the Capitol building is lit or illuminated and then we'll see another theme here used by the occultists and that's reflecting pools representing once again this principle of as above so below or the correspondence principle okay representing that the physical reality that we live in is merely a reflection of the mental and spiritual realms okay the concept of how do we create our reality they know this very well but the ignorant public is completely unaware of how their reality is created and how they're the actual generators of their reality through their thoughts emotions and actions and I don't mean just one person I'm talking about in a collective sense because this is another bunch of new-age propaganda that one person is creating the reality that they witness in front of them nothing could be further from the truth it's a quantum effect Oh it requires an amount put together the collective thought emotion and action of the people create the reality that we all share we'll get deeper into this occult architecture when we come back don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back folks welcome back folks listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting we were looking at occult symbolism in architecture and we were looking at the Washington Monument as a phallic symbol and the Capitol building or Congress building as the Sacred Feminine dome which represents the breasts which is the symbol of fertility and the symbol generally of femininity and we see the reflecting pool being used in conjunction with the Capitol building and with the Washington Monument as well as we will see in a future slide now the obelisk or a phallic symbol in general is a powerful symbol in the occult again this represents the phallus of Osiris in the ancient Egyptian mystery traditions which basically was the only part of Osiris that was not found by Isis after Osiris was murdered by set and Isis was able to reintegrate the other fourteen components of Osiris but not this last one the 15th part and again you have the number 15 connected with the height of the Washington Monument because it is 555 feet above ground now if we look at image number 7 we will see Saint Peter's Square and yes it is an oval shape but they call it a square in the Vatican and we see in the middle an Egyptian obelisk right dead center in the middle of Saint Peter's Square which is the heart of Christianity modern Christianity in as it as it comes down to us in the modern day through the ancient astro theological mystery religions namely the solar cult so this represents as we saw before in the section on Astro theology not only the phallus of Osiris which was an Egyptian Sun God and the father of Horus the main Sun Savior figure that entire story of Jesus and the New Testament is based upon but we see there's an 8 sectioned geometry here in the oval of st. Peter's Square and this is comprised of two crosses okay one that looks like a + up and down right and one that is shaped like an X that goes on diagonals this eight-armed cross is the cross of the zodiac okay it is the solstices and equinoxes that's the cross shaped like a plus sign okay vertical and horizontal bars this is known as the cross of st. George and it represents the solar cross the solstices and the equinoxes the X represents the cross of st. Andrew okay and this represents the Galactic cross or the orientation of our solar system with respect to the center of the galaxy and this cross represents the four fixed signs of the zodiac which is Aquarius Taurus Leo and Scorpio and these correspond to earth air water and fire these correspond to the four angels of the corners as they are known in Solomonic magic and go Asia and other ritual magical systems that they also correspond to the Gospel writers Matthew Mark Luke and John they correspond in the four cardinal directions etc etc etc this eight-armed cross again connected with astrology connected with the zodiac connected with the solar cult of Astro theology used in conjunction here in the modern-day solar cult once again letting you know we are the ones with the light we represent the Sun the light okay we are the go-betweens between you and the divine the intercessors between you and the divine that's what this institution would claim okay this is the spiritual control center of Earth among other religious institution institutions places of Maine places of worship okay that basically gather for the flocks of these mind control agencies flock to alright we saw in the Astro theology section the Kaaba at Mecca being one of these centers representing the center of the galaxy in this case we see once again architecture being used to represent concepts that most people are completely unaware of because they are unstudied of the history of these institutions and where their real origin lies so the phallic symbol once again used in the Vatican in in slide number eight if we move to slide number eight we will see three control centers of the earth and very prominently displayed in these three control centers as a matter of fact basically in the very center of them all we see an Egyptian obelisk representing the male dominator solar power being raised above everything else being put in a central position in the most prominent position Vatican City a square independent of the state that surrounds it okay a sovereign state inside of another sovereign state okay of Rome the city inside the sovereign state of Italy but the Vatican Vatican City is basically its own sovereign state within Rome and this is the spiritual control center of the world ultimately the occultists that are really running the show are running it out of the Vatican okay this is really the highest level of control if you want to know where the darkest the cultists of the world are at the Vatican is a good place to start looking in addition we see Washington DC and the reflecting pool once again conveying that concept of as above so below we will bring the male energy you the misuse of the male energy down to the earth and use it here as a form of control alright Washington DC no better example of that because this is the military control center and again it's a square it's a district in between two states actually in between Maryland and Virginia and these are also concepts related to the goddess Mary and virgin and the male Dominator control center is placed right in between these two concepts the states named after the goddess okay and that's an act of rape symbolically okay you're you're putting them the most male power the military power of the earth in between the places named after the Sacred Feminine this is not accidental this is deliberately planned very painstakingly planned okay the City of London this is the financial control district again another district within a city okay this is where the Bank of London operates all of the financial machination is that take place are ultimately coordinated from here so this is monetary control control of energy we have military control in Washington DC basically the total misuse of male dominate or power waging wars of aggression on other sovereign nations throughout the globe and finally the spiritual control center run from the Vatican we see here the obelisks as it as a central architectural motif in all three of these places all three of them are squares as well laid out in a square okay now I'm from Philadelphia and the very heart of the city we see a phallic symbol in image number nine this is City Hall in Philadelphia and it's a huge phallic symbol placed right in the middle of Center City Philadelphia if we look at it from overhead which image number ten is a shot of this is from right from Google Earth and if anybody wants to go into the middle of City Hall just walk straight through it if you're walking straight along Broad Street you'll come to the entrances of City Hall and you can walk right through it to the other side right in the middle of the courtyard at City Hall is a gigantic zodiac okay that's what that circular image with the rays of light coming off of it at the middle I know it's a little bit difficult to see here in this image but I have stood right in the middle of that zodiac myself and you would ask yourself why er why are they so into zodiacal symbolism because ultimately the people that control everything that's going on in the world are cultists they study the occult they use the occult to their benefit they use this hidden knowledge to their benefit and wield it as a weapon against people who have no idea what this knowledge is all about in image number 11 let's start looking at the example of the pentagram okay which we looked at what that represented in previous sections but here we see the inverted pentagram of Satanism this is the emblem at the Church of Satan in course we'll leave it right there until we come back after the break and get into what the pentagram ultimately represents the inverted pentagram and how this is used particularly in Washington DC state with us folks don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're going through some imagery from the website on the radio show tab which takes a look at occult symbolism in architecture that is placed all around us it is indeed hidden in plain sight but if we don't know the secret language of symbolism that the occultists use we cannot understand what is being said to us wordlessly in a symbolic way we're looking at image number 11 on the slides that I have posted to the radio show page on my site and this shows the inverted pentagram of Satanism and this particular variant of that symbol which is very ancient is the modern sigil the modern emblem of the Church of Satan and it shows an inverted five pointed star with a goat head in the middle of it and some Hebrew characters at each point of the pentagram when the pentagram is in this arrangement it represents raising duality above unity consciousness okay so raising us versus them thinking above the idea that we are all one ultimately it also puts down the three points which represents thought emotion and action the true divine Trinity this is what all occult - this one to do raised duality and put down consciousness I read in my presentation at the free your mind conference a quote from Anton LaVey about the inverted pentagram and what it actually represents right from the horse's mouth okay the goat is a symbol of fertility once again combining this mail Dominator ideology with a symbol that ultimately represented fertility in the ancient world hey this is their chemical wedding this is their divine union all right the Hebrew characters around the outside starting at the base point which represents spirit being thrust downward into the ground okay because the five points ultimately represent earth air water fire and spirit were ether and that fifth element okay is being put down and raised above it are the material elements of the material world so materialism raised above spirituality duality raised above consciousness unity consciousness okay that bottom point is the Hebrew character la med if we move to the right that is evolved the upper right point is Yoda the upper left point is Tov and the far left point is none so this spells if we transliterated into English L V Y TN or Leviathan and this is an invocation to one of the dark angels of the corners where the beasts of the corners in Satanism Leviathan Satan Lucifer and Belial okay so clearly a dark occult symbol I don't think anyone would even contest that in image number 12 we see that the shape of the Pentagon the center of intelligence and military deployment here in the United States is the exact shape of the heart of the inverted pentagram and as we'll see this is actually aligned with a phallic symbol that is found in the street plan of Washington DC but the shape itself the military intelligence headquarters could have been any shape but they chose the pentagram because this is the heart they chose the Pentagon because this is the heart of the end - pentagram not an accident image number 13 shows an overhead view an overhead satellite view taken from Google Earth of the White House the White House is the building that I have circled in image number 14 so if we look at image number 14 there's a red circle around the building that is the White House okay now an image number 59 outline an inverted pentagram that points directly at the White House a the the the fifth point which is thrust thrust downward okay points directly at the White House now people will immediately say and many researchers have pointed this out and people have refuted this on one basic piece of evidence the pentagram is not complete and that is true this pentagram is not complete one of the arms is completely broken and not connected so that the pentagram is wide open there on the left hand side this is also not deliberate and it does not mean that this is just pure coincidence that the street system was built like this but for those who are not initiated into the dark occult and it's ideologies and its symbols this would be completely perplexing until you understand what a pentagram with one arm broken actually means when it comes to the occult okay so I am going to read a quote and this isn't me saying that I have taken this understanding simply because this was printed in a book by someone who I happen to agree with his assessment of I understand this from my dealings in the occult as a pentagram of pacts PA cts pacts an agreement okay a vow that is made a deal that is struck okay I'm going to read from the book secret teachings of all ages by Manley P Hall and this is from his chapter within that book called ceremonial magic and sorcery that's the chapter that this quote is taken from in the secret teachings of all ages by Manley P hall the chapter is called ceremonial magic and sorcery in this chapter Manley P Hall says the pentagram is used extensively in black magic but when so used its form always differs in one of three ways the star may be broken at one point by not permitting the converging lines to touch it may be inverted by having one point down and to up or it may be distorted by having the points of varying lengths so the black magic pentagram according to Manley P Hall someone who was also involved in the dark occult and then also turned around his ways he is saying there are three specific properties when the pentagram is being used in the dark occult it is has one point broken one aspect of it is broken or left unattached okay it is inverted or it is skewed meaning that the the lengths are out of proportion with each other and are not equal well we have every one of these scenarios when we look at the pentagram that is above the white house when we look at the northern northern orientation of the map of the white house okay every one of these three aspects of a black magic pentagram is in place the pentagram is inverted it is skewed and one arm is broken let me continue reading Hall says when used in black magic the pentagram is called the sign of the cloven hoof or the footprint of the devil the star with two points upward is also called the goat of Mendes because the inverted star is the same shape as a goat's head which we just saw in previous slides okay when the upright star turns and the upper point falls to the bottom this signifies the fall of the morning star and the morning star as we know is Lucifer it is the planet Venus the morning star that heralds the coming of the son hence it is known as Lucifer looks fair a the light bringer again light associated with these dark occultists okay the fall of the light the fall of the morning star the fall of looks fairy the light bringer which is the Sun that ultimately brings the light and life and energy and this is a symbol that the light is what actually we need to aspire to and bran bring ourselves toward because that's what brings real change and that's what brings real life don't go anywhere folks we'll continue with our assessment of dark occult symbolism in architecture after these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm on the radio show tab of the website just click the tab that says radio show you'll see images for today's show listed underneath the player also there in case anyone hasn't noticed it that happened to be going to the radio listen page of my site there is a chat room that I just put there today and hopefully things will go smoothly in there if I hear a bad things about what's going on in the chat I'll have to take it off of the page it's really the first piece of interaction for users of the website that I put on there because I see what these things devolve into on other websites so I'm putting it up there on a trial basis and hopefully people will make good use of it and share information in a respectful way and point people in the directions that they need to be pointed instead of using it as a a seat for posturing and other juvenile behavior which you see all too often on in chat rooms and forums so please use that space respectfully or I will remove it that's all I have to say about the chatroom hopefully people will enjoy that and like I said use it respectfully but let's get back into image number 15 which was the overhead aerial view of the White House with the inverted pentagram in the northern direction now the north is considered in Freemasonry the place of darkness it is a place of war in Satanism it represents the house of Belial each Crown Prince as they are known in Satanism as they would be known in more positive schools of mysticism or occultism angels of the corners okay in the more positive versions they're referred to as Michael Gabriel Michael Gabriel Arielle and Raphael in dark ocultism and satanism there are four crown princes and one is given to each direction okay so in the West you have

Leviathan in the south is Satan in the east is Lucifer and in the north is Belial again named after Bell the ancient Sun God and this name comes up over and over and over again when you study the dark occult Bill we looked at how we are basically worshipping the bills dollar bills and we're using them to send energy back into a cyclical loop because we're paying bills with those bills okay the most powerful secret society of the modern day is the Bilderberg Group one of the most powerful okay we have Belial here represented as the enthroned in the north okay the place of darkness and the place of war when it comes to Satanism we have an inverted pentagram in the place of the north and look at what it is connected to what what is resting upon the place where war is directed from the executive branch of the United States government the White House the commander-in-chief of the Armed Forces at least ostensibly no accident folks these occultists are putting it right in our face and we can't see it we'll be right back welcome back folks - what on earth is happening right here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're looking at a cult symbolism in architecture and Street plans today and from now until the end of the show I want to lay out what could be considered a rather complex arrangement of symbolism in the Washington DC Street plan many people will have who are listening will have looked into some of this in their own studies I'm going to attempt to connect all of this and talk about some of its esoteric meanings so we're looking at image number 16 on the radio show page under images for today's show and this is an overhead view of the area just to the south of the White House which contains the Washington Monument and the Lincoln Memorial so if we look at image number 17 I have circled in red the Washington Monument at the top and the Lincoln Memorial there at the bottom of the image the White House would be to the left-hand side of the oval that you see in the upper left hand corner of this image that oval is simply known as the ellipse okay so if we look at image number 18 and you can go back and forth with these images to to compare and contrast them I have outlined the oval or ellipse and I have outlined the road system okay the pathway system that connects the Washington Monument to the Lincoln Memorial and if you look at that system of interlinked roads okay on the ground there in Washington DC in this historic section you will see that it forms a gigantic phallic symbol okay and I think it's very unmistakable and you can go and look at this yourself on Google Maps it's there it is not extrapolated or interpreted all I did was create an outline based on the existing roads and and pathways that exist in this vicinity and it's very very clearly a gigantic phallic symbol again people may think that this is accidental or it just happened to work out that way and I would beg to differ with that the people who designed the street system of Washington DC and the place where these monuments and memorials would be placed did so very painstakingly and deliberately with an intention in mind okay this is a channel of male energy and it is starting in the West and it is directed east okay so we're looking the bottom of this image for the right orientation is West and eastward toward the direction of the Rising Sun is the top of this image okay so this is a symbol of male energy directed east toward the Sun again solar cultists are actually in control as it stands right now they are ocultist they use symbol to imbue places with energy they put these symbols on the earth because they know that energy flows on the surface of the earth and that people are affected by that energy their consciousness is affected if the energy is strong enough even their behavior can be affected okay and we're seeing in conjunction here a Sacred Feminine symbol and a masculine symbol the phallus and the egg okay with the energy coming out of the phallic symbol portrayed as the Washington Monument so this would be the seed okay and then you have the egg right neck to the very top of that phallic symbol again symbols of sexual union this isn't accidental these are archetypes these are deeply held symbols that we recognize that a subconscious level even if we don't pick them up at a conscious level now what I want to get into is what the entire arrangement that we're going to see along this line okay this west-to-east line starting with this phallic symbol and going all the way to the eastern side of the square of Washington DC the east part of the district okay so if we look at the Washington Monument and its arrangement along this line okay and the Washington Monument is in alignment with the White House to the left there as well we come down at the very base of this phallic symbol we have the Lincoln Memorial and Lincoln is seated so that he is looking to the east but those who come to his up his steps and face him are facing to the west okay the place of the Setting Sun okay he is enthroned as you can see in image number 19 on a throne and he is robed like a king or an emperor with a stern countenance and he is seated on this throne with an open hand on the right hand pillar of the throne the right hand arm okay and a closed fist on the left hand side if you are him seated as him your left hand would be closed and your right hand is open he is holding two sashes we looked in the symbolism section when we went through symbolism the symbol of the fasces is a Roman Empire symbol word is ultimately derived from it represents centralization of power the idea of the axe is much older especially the double-headed axe this goes way back into the ancient world the fashions itself as a symbol rods bundled around a central acts as a symbol of authoritarian control of satellite nations bringing together 50 what we're supposed to be sovereign states or nations under one authoritarian centralized control this is a roman concept of conquering satellite nations and unifying them under a centralized authority centralization of powers what the fasces represents and this king is who in the old religion the ancient Babylonian priests class dark occult mystery tradition this king that they have symbolically represented here with Lincoln's image is what they want to get back to they want to get back to the one ruler of church and state they want to get back to the one centralized authority that rules the military powers the financial powers and the spiritual powers of the earth in other words man as God the left hand of Lincoln in the fist represents the military arm or government as a form of control specifically mind control the right hand which is open represents the spiritual or religious power that they want to enthrone in one king one Emperor of their new world order don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening back after these messages welcome back folks listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark pashia we're looking today at occult symbolism in architecture monuments and Street plans and we are on image number 19 of the images for discussion on today's show you can find these images on the radio show tab of my website what on earth is happening dot-com image number 19 of course shows Abraham Lincoln in his aspect as an emperor king a priest king seated with the two fasci in hand one representing the control of government one representing the control of religion with a unified controlling body bridging both of these two institutions of control of mind control I might add and he is the priest king that represents their new world order okay bringing together government and religion as God on earth because that's what the occultists ultimately want to be they want to be God here they want to have their authority unchallenged and unquestioned and they want to control not only the physical but the spiritual destiny of everyone on this world if we look at image number 20 here's another example of how occult symbolism is hidden in plain sight and this image is from right here in Philadelphia I actually took this shot and it'll take a little bit to load because I uploaded it at the resolution I took it at so be patient with that hopefully the server will handle that but image number 20 shows outside of an old court building which is now converted to a post office we see the image of the enthroned figure looking like a Babylonian priest King okay holding the fash I okay holding the fasces the bundle of rods with the ax in it okay and behind him is the Eagle representative again of royal bloodline power goes way back into the ancient world you can connect it with dynastic crests of all kinds the Eagle connected with royalty okay as well as the the Phoenix also a symbol often used interchangeably as well but look at underneath the eagle's feet okay right behind this God figure holding the fash ease on this court building that was built here in the nineteen late 1940s in the United States right here in Philadelphia this symbol of the SS the two sieg ruins this is the exact same symbolism that the Schutzstaffel of germany used the secret police SS right there in relief on this court building out in the open in conjunction with the fash 'yes it's all right there in front of us if only we open our eyes and see it these are occultists were dealing with they use their own language their language is telling us things that we don't understand until we become conscious of their language anybody being kept held as a slave if they are going to eventually throw off their chains and come away from the control of their oppressors we'll have to learn the language of their oppressors this is just common sense and and any even a cursory study of history will tell you this we don't understand their language as a people and that's why it's a piece of cake for them to continue to control us image 21 shows this language further we're going to look at the dove I'm sorry the owl used in conjunction with architecture and symbolism we saw this in the section of symbolism when we were looking at Owl symbolism as one of the favorite forms of symbolism that the dark occultists use the owl is a symbol of their cult is the symbol of dark care because the true form of care is represented by the Dove the bird of peace the owl on the other hand is a bird of prey who can see its prey at night when its prey cannot see it superior vision in the darkness whereas its prey does not have vision in the darkness you see how that symbolically works there's a symbolic understanding to this that we have to arrive at this is why they use specific symbols they're telling us a story wordlessly the owl is the bird of prey who chases its prey from a higher position meaning they have a higher level of consciousness than us and that's why they can continue to prey upon us the owl has superior night vision that's why they can see in their world of darkness whereas we don't have the same vision to see in the dark to understand their darkness that they have perpetuated and that is all around us we have to develop true night vision we have to become as the researcher Michael - sorry on says walking encyclopedias of evil to understand these occultists sick demented evil vile psychopathic mindset their psychology we need to understand if we're going to beat them in this war of consciousness image number 22 here's the principle of illumination again they not only make the building that you see an image number 21 the frost bank building okay shaped like an owl with the crest okay an image number 22 you see it lit up and you can clearly see the the face of an owl from the side of that building specifically when it is lit up in Philadelphia once again I like to put some of the symbolism that is around here into my presentations so we see the two owl buildings on the skyline of Philadelphia with the the the horns okay this is the Commerce Square it is known as where the banks and Finance ears of Philadelphia all have offices so the this block that these two buildings are built upon is called Commerce Square because they are the merchants they are the people who control commerce okay now connected once again as I said with the concept of care is the Dove and the Dove is connected with the idea of Columbia that's why the capital city of the United States is Washington DC the District of Columbia this is the goddess's name it comes from the French word Kalume which means dove and above the Capitol building there's a statue that represents this goddess Columbia and it represents real freedom and real care okay how it is being used is an an entirely different story they are putting this on the place where the the trusted power has been completely abused in this nation and in image number 24 we see the Congress building okay Congress again meaning Union coming together it's supposed to be the place where people who have brought themselves together within meaning have met have a a balanced brain a left and right brain hemispheres and therefore can properly guide not act as tyrants and as gods over the people that's the original intent anyway I'm not a person who subscribes to the idea of government at all I think it's all mind control I think it was a bad idea from the start I think it's something that we have to get past evolutionarily as a species to understand that it is all simply a form of mind control it's right in the word the word government means mind control from the Latin even RA and men take to control the mind we're going to look at the street plan of Washington DC and depth when we come back after this break starting with the Capitol building where the Congress building be right back folks okay folks who are back on what on earth is happening we want to jump right back into the explanation of some esoteric symbolism in the street plan of Washington DC we're looking at image number 24 on the what on earth is happening radio listen page on my website and this is an overhead aerial view a satellite view of the Congress building in Washington DC this sits much farther east from the Washington Monument and in image number 25 once again like I did in the region around the Washington Monument between the Washington Monument and the Lincoln Memorial which I explained what Lincoln symbolically represents inside of that Memorial and I'm doing the same procedure here I'm simply outlining the actual streets the roads around the Congress building and you could see clearly that it forms the image of an owl completely surrounding completely symbolically eating the entire Congress building the Congress building sits within the belly of the owl in other words since the owl represents in the dark occult the form of dark care that the dark occultists practice meaning they have a form of unification within them and amongst them what they care about and the ways that they think about people and about the world they act upon so therefore they exist in a form of unity consciousness albeit evil albeit extrude extraordinarily dark and twisted but nature as a whole will respect unity over division and I've said this before many times and people can stand to hear it they hate it they don't want to hear it it's true the reason we're getting our rear ends handed to us in this battle is because we're not unified most of all not only are we not unified with each other and we're not on the same page as far as our knowledge goes and our will to act goes we're not even unified within ourselves we think one thing and feel a certain way and then we act in complete contradiction or opposition to that as individuals oh I hate what's being done with the tax money that people spend it's going off to war but I'm going to continue to pay taxes pay into the tax system because I'm afraid of the twisted Psychopaths who may come after me if I don't do it until people stop supporting the system it will continue to enslave them the end the end we have to find the will not to comply and that's what real care is that's what real enlightenment is that's what wisdom is image number 26 shows that even the wings of this owl are shown in the street system just tracing some of the streets in the immediate vicinity around the Capitol building we'll get you the owl with its wings outstretched image 27 shows you the overall position of this owl it is seated atop a 13 level pyramid there are 13 streets in this pyramid system that extends below the Capitol building that I have outlined verify this for yourself just go on Google Earth and verify it for yourself okay now inside that pyramid in the middle got running vertically down the middle of it is known as the National Mall now beneath this I don't have a wider angle shot of that actually I do but it's in the last slide which we'll get to but if you looked at a wider angle shot of this this pyramid okay you would see that directly below that pyramid is the Washington Monument area and that is the where the the male energy is being directed again from that phallic symbol that we saw starting at the the Lincoln

Memorial now when people gather in Washington DC they gather in front of that phallic symbol and the Washington Monument representing the ejection of male energy were seed from that phallic symbol okay so what they are symbolically representing is the semen okay they're symbolically representing sperm in that mall okay and that mall is like the fallopian tubes or it is not the fallopian tubes it is like the vaginal canal okay making their way to the place where the egg is at for Union or Congress between the masculine and feminine which produces birth or creation so this L is the feminine symbol now which one is being served is it the dark feminine force represented by the owl or is it that positive feminine force represented by the Dove which is symbolically represented by the statue atop the feminine symbol of the breasts the Congress building the Capitol building okay I think we all know how the symbolism is being used it's not in a positive way what happens to most of the sperm actually all of them except one they die they don't make it to their destination the people who are petitioning their so-called leaders begging them which is what petition means comes from Latin okay our lambs to the slaughter they don't understand their sovereignty that no one has authority over them that there is no one between them and the divine creator you don't need to ask anybody permission you don't need fill out any paperwork you need to claim your sovereignty and then be willing to defend it and that's it period I don't need to fill out any forms I don't need to abide by the laws of man I only need abide by the laws of nature of natural law that's it the laws of man are indeed beneath me I do not understand them I / stand them because I'm sovereign under the Creator and no man is above me therefore no laws made by man or above me only God's laws above me and I'm ok with using that name that word people don't like that word oh well get over it explain to me how the universe got here when you want to tell me that there is not no force of creation that's higher than man when you could do that and then maybe you can reproduce it then we'll talk about your uncomfortableness with the word god so we're seeing an act a sex act here played out where all of the energy is actually wasted ok nobody's really making it to the destination they're simply burning out their energy all of the seeds that are there in the National Mall begging their owners please owner please master don't beat me seven days a week beat me two days a week instead that's what people who believe in the petitioning of government are like and I'm sorry if you think those words are harsh that's the truth if we continue to look at the imagery above the symbolism that is embedded in the Shrieve system above the Congress building it becomes even more interesting so directly in line in this West East line this power line that we're talking about here in Washington DC which we're going to see a wide-angle view of in the next slide we see the chalice and the blade United the Seal of Solomon some know it as the Star of David okay but this ultimately represents the masculine energy and the feminine energy United and it's pointing directly at the Congress building again the sacred marriage the chemical wedding the divine union it's been called many many things but it represents action being united with emotion in an act of will and that's what's supposed to be occurring at that Congress building but in fact there is no political will there there is only corruption and machination is being plotted and people who are on the take people who only care about themselves even in a cursory way not in a real genuine way they just worshipped the dollar bill that's it they worship bill that's their God that's the God of all the people who have fallen into the Holman trap of materialism in the modern world that's their God money a fake form of it no less which isn't even worth the paper it's printed on and yet it has become their God and ruled every aspect of their lives and they don't think that they themselves are slaves you have to laugh because if you don't it's so sad it'll make you cry we'll be right back on wall on earth has happened folks don't go anywhere last segment here on on earth is happening on this June 5th 2011 edition I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're gonna wrap up cult symbolism in architecture and Street plans I could go on and on and on and on about this this is a cursory examination of this principle of Geo Mansi there is so much more to it this is a very abbreviated version of how these occultists use these principles in architecture I encourage people to look at this on their own to find resources that look into Geo Mansi I'll try to post a few with the podcast to understand how this form of energy flow works and I'm going to lay out the big tree plan of DC here in the last slide and slide number 29 on the radio show page of what on earth is happening calm here we see again what looks to be a complex arrangement of imagery NASA nested within the street plan of Washington DC but if we know how to decode it we know what's being said here the Lincoln Memorial lies at the base of the phallic symbol at the westernmost section of this image which would be at the bottom to the left side of the Potomac across from the Pentagon there on the right-hand side ok this is the symbolic New World Order priest king seated on his throne having power over church and state over the physical and spiritual worlds through mind control he rules government he rules religion and has formed this new world order based on the mechanisms of control of both of these forms of mind control ok the phallic symbol is above that ending in the male energy coming out of that phallus at the Washington Monument okay which itself is a variant on the phallus the phallic symbol okay the very bottom of that image is the base chakra okay at the very base of the spine the sexual or sacrum chakra the genital chakra is where the Washington Monument and the ellipse were feminine egg is at we move farther east meaning higher in the chakra system okay we come to the Congress building after we get out of that pyramid the climb of the pyramid represents willpower to climb the pyramid okay it represents the solar plexus chakra at the will Center okay when we get to the Congress building that's the place of Union this would be the heart chakra it's the center and you see this the physical world of that pyramid and then the divine world of the inverted pyramid or inverted triangle the spirit world coming down into the being and uniting in the heart chakra okay the true heart chakra or true Congress depicted by the Dove were Columbia which is at the top of the Capitol building instead we see the dark form of care the predatory bird that each crew care keeps us identified only with the lower self this is the owl and it surrounds the Congress building above that symbols of the all-seeing eye the unification of left and right brain hemisphere and the opening of the third eye represented by the Seal of Solomon the chalice and blade United above the Congress building culminating in a place that I've outlined in yellow they're called Lincoln Park now this is a resonator with Lincoln and it is in direct line alignment on this line of power which incidentally is the 30 viii parallel and again in Jamaa tree you put those together that's the number 11 another favorite number of the occultist this is on the 38th parallel okay this is definitely a geomantic power line and this is why this is the place of activity with all of this symbolism in Washington DC now that chamber ok symbolically it's a chamber of the pyramid the larger pyramid that you see above this would be representative of the King's Chamber the place of resurrection and rebirth in the Great Pyramid and it's connected with Lincoln Park again we saw how Lincoln is symbolically through the statue in the Lincoln Memorial there King but now you're going up from a place of base consciousness the base chakra see if people are bowing to that King they're facing West if they're before the Lincoln Memorial they're facing West which means they're in the lowest form of consciousness the base chakra they're appealing to the authority of man if we're moving in the other direction we're going more toward the spiritual realm when we have United ourselves in an act of Congress and we have opened the third eye through the balancing of the brain hemispheres and this is what spiritual rise resurrection is all about hence the King's Chamber of that pyramid being Lincoln Park again resonator with the King and Lincoln was assassinated as was John F Kennedy you have heard all about the correspondences between those assassinations these were too ritualistic killings of kings by the dark occultists that's what these rituals were actually referred to as the killing of the King it's symbolic of the death of Osiris once again okay the phallic symbol being a symbol of Osiris not having the will integrating the will power to ascend in consciousness to the light now we finally come at the very top of this inverted triangle representing the spiritual domain uniting with the physical domain that bottom pyramid okay at the very top of this chalice the Sacred Feminine chalice the Holy Grail is the lamp of illumination the torch with the ring of power in it or the all-seeing eye inside of it this is a sports stadium but if you look at the actual street plan directly around it I've simply outlined it okay it is in the shape indeed of a torch now this is the crown chakra this is the end of the spiritual journey the Kundalini energy has risen from the base chakra to the crown the person is fully illuminated they understand that they are sovereign they understand that there's no one above them except the true divine creator of the universe and until anybody can prove to me to sufficient satisfaction that that's who they are I bow to no one in this realm no one owns me I own this vehicle through which I am experiencing consciousness and the physical domain and all you can do is destroy that vehicle you'll never destroy me and you'll never own me you'll never control me because I understand my sovereignty under the Creator incidentally you can see the serpentine energy of the water flow to the right hand side of the city and at the very top that little lake that is out the out that outlets at the very top of that this whole alignment along this 38th parallel that lake there above the torch of illumination is called Kingman lake King man when we get to that level of illumination then we are granted access to the waters and are no longer confined to the prison planet on the land and the waters is a metaphor for space real freedom being able to go out into the Stars explore meet other civilizations because we have come together and recognize our sovereignty and aren't a species that's going to do harm out there in the waters the heavens oh this the the gates that are slammed shut on this prison planet are not going to open one second before we recognize that level of sovereignty in each and every one of us and are willing to respect it in all others there is no authority in man ladies and gentlemen does not exist now never has existed never will exist no man is God no group of men is God there is only one creator and man is not it we can create in the image in the in the type of power that were given here to actually create and be like the true divine creator but we're not it some of us unfortunately think that we're in and that's why we've gone horribly astray understand this symbolism it's all around us in plain sight that's all we have time for here today folks we're out of time see you next Sunday right here on what on earth is happening

What On Earth Is Happening Show #064

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Occult Symbolism, The Hypercube, The Tesseract, Dark Occult Worldview, Mockery Of Police & Military*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio today is Sunday June 12 2011 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting calm today we have a good show lined up for you we are going to transition back into talking about subversive symbolism which we outlined as part of our methodologies of mind control which we have been covering basically since I began this radio program as the 13th method out of 14 general methodologies that I'll be covering during the course of this show after this we'll be moving into what I term chaos sorcery which should be a very interesting series of programs coming up in the future here on what on earth is happening today we are going to be look looking at the symbolism of the hypercube this is a very deep occult symbol it is generally only revealed to higher-level initiates in the occult and it is a not a very well known symbol and there's not a whole lot of information out there on the hypercube or what it actually represents and means so we'll be looking at this very subtle and very subversive symbol on the show today before we do that I want to just make one brief event announcement the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations a four-day conference about Nikola Tesla and his technologies is coming up right here in Philadelphia my hometown on July 7th 8th 9th and 10th there's a whole bunch of events that are going to be happening as part of this four-day conference including a science conference a social gathering a Tesla birthday celebration and open discussions and exhibitions right on the lawn outside of the independence Visitor Center on Independence Mall here in Philadelphia so for more information about this great event coming up here in the city of Philadelphia and more information about the hosts of this event the Tesla Science Foundation please visit the Tesla Science Foundation's website at Tesla Science Foundation org that's Tesla Science Foundation o RG I'm honored to be working with this group and I will actually be one of the co master of ceremonies at the Tesla Science Foundation social on July 9th there will also be a classical conference featuring the divine hand ensemble a great theremin ensemble from from Philadelphia so check out the Tesla Science Foundation and the Tesla energy independence celebrations coming up in July to be right back after these breaks folks stay with us okay folks who are back in listening to what on earth is happening under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before we get started with the material for today's show I want to make another couple of quick announcements about things that I just basically completed this week and posted to one of the websites that I run I was one of the co-hosts of the free year mine conference here in Philadelphia back in April and we shot over 17 hours of video for that conference in hd-quality and all 16 speakers plus the panel discussion were filmed and I am very pleased to announce that we have finally completed all of the editing of that footage and it is now all online on the official conference website for free so you could check out all of the speakers from the free your mind conference by just going to the conference website WWF or your mind conference calm and if you go to each speakers biography page on the site right there featured prominently will be an HD video of the speakers presentation from the free your mind conference 2011 so enjoy them I hope you learn a lot and please spread the word and get them out to everybody that's what this conference was all about this conference was about speaking out taking action coming together for a common cause and getting the word out so the information is up there the organizers have done their job and the information is now public and as they say since it's been put on the Internet technically it has now been immortalized because unless you destroy this planet you're not going to destroy information once it hits the Internet it's in the public domain it's shared at the speed of light and that's the way to get information out there and preserved so I want to thank all the organizers once again they did a phenomenal job I want to thank Tim Smith for the recording of all of the speaker's presentations and I want to thank all the speakers for being a part of the event and sharing their profound knowledge so that's the first announcement the second announcement is related to this on my website I posted my presentation from the free your mind conference that can be found on the news section of what on earth is happening and also in the video section so it was on the use of subversive symbolism a topic we're going to continue to discuss tonight when when it is applied against the police and military institutions and their personnel people think that the police and military are technically on the side of the quote new world order or the the occultists that are really running things and in all honesty they may be doing their bidding but nothing could be farther from the truth the occultists do not consider the military and the police as on their side the occultists have take no sides except their own and they don't consider anyone from the general population nor anyone from even the minions who do their bidding as among them so as I've said before on this show they call people the dead that's what they call the average ordinary person who has no idea what's really going on around them this is their term for the average Joe who doesn't really have an expanded awakened consciousness who doesn't really understand what's taking place within them or in the world around them can't put the pieces of the puzzle together they call people the dead because their rationale for that is if you're not using your intelligence if you're not if you don't really care about what's going on enough to find out and you're not taking any action based on what you know for all intents and purposes you have no consciousness and therefore you are considered dead to them that's one of the ways they absolve themselves from all personal responsibility by saying we're not doing this to any actual live dynamic living beings we're doing this to dead people and they really actually believe that in their own minds that if you are spiritually dead for all intents and purposes you are dead and therefore anything they do does not matter so they hate people even more than the people that they call the dead and these are the police and military yes the the d'arco cultists despise detest and loathe these people more than any other people on the earth and I heard this again as I've said before I've used the phrase from their lips to my ears I have heard them talk about the police and military and they call them our dogs that's their name for them and we're going to see when we look at the symbolism of the hypercube today how this is applied specifically targeted against police and military so for people that want that want to learn more about this and go even further in depth about the symbolism I encourage you to check out my video presentation from the free your mind conference entitled the occult mockery of police and military personnel I've also been discussing this on the Bob Tusken show he's had me as a guest on his show over the last couple of months and we've covered about half the presentation maybe he'll bring me back on in the future for us to wrap it up and you know we're really breaking it down and going in-depth and discussing things back and forth I like the pace the pace that we're doing it at at the free remind conference we all only had about an hour so it's kind of a hurried pace that I had to follow for the presentation there so that is available on YouTube on my website and on the free your mind conference website so let's get started with the material and before we do I'm gonna do two things I'm going to first let everybody be aware of where the images are who may be listening the images that we're going to discuss tonight because there's always visual representations of the ideas covered here on what on earth is happening you could find those on the radio show tab of my website and then you will see they're listed under the player images for today's show and I believe there are 22 images that we're going to be covering today when we discuss the symbolism of the hypercube and those are listed there as numerical links and you click them and a slideshow comes up and you could follow along with the imagery as I discuss it and second secondly I want to give the call-in number for the show because I will be taking calls later on if anyone wants to call in and there are never any taboo topics here on what on earth is happening feel free to call the toll free number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five no taboo topics here there never are I'd like to take calls so we'll get into the the material on the hypercube and then we'll take a few calls later in the show coming up to another break don't go anywhere folks should be an interesting show today you listen to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm stay with us still on the oracle Broadcasting Network welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm Mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com let's jump right into the topic material for today's show we're talking about the subversive symbolism of ocultism specifically the very well hidden and subtle symbol of the hypercube the hypercube if I had to pick one symbol is the symbol of the dark occult and I'll be explaining why that is on today's show let's look at image number two in the series of images that I've posted to the radio show page on what on earth is happening this shows a rendering of the hypercube now to understand what the hypercube is and you know what we're going to get a little bit abstract on this show with the symbols okay and you have to have a good visualization capability to look at this symbol and understand what it's saying symbolically if we look at image number two we see that what the hypercube actually looks like is simply a box within a box or a cube inside of a larger cube okay so it's a cube within a cube this is referred to as a 4d cube okay a four-dimensional cube as opposed to a three-dimensional cube if we look at image number three this is a very very simplistic explanation of dimensions or as they are known in the occult world or the mystical world densities so we are said to be living in the third density or the three dimensional realm if we look at a point or a singularity meaning there's actually no space it's just a location or a point within space within some coordinate system that's considered no dimensional because there's no length there's no whiff there's no depth it's just a point so that's zero D if we extrude that point in any given vector okay meaning any given axis of a coordinate system we now have one dimension so an extruded point meaning we have stretched it out along one vector okay one direction that's considered 1d or one dimensional we now have measure okay we can measure the length of that line if we then take the line and extrude it or stretch it out through another dimension of space we arrive at a plane okay it's depicted here as simply a square but if we look at the line as occupying all of the space within that to D square that's referred to as a plane it now has two dimensions length and width if then we continue this and we take a plane or in this example a square and we extrude it we now have a cube a simple three-dimensional object so what that's where people's visualization capability generally ends because we live in a three-dimensional continuum our minds basically perceive the three-dimensional world but since we don't live in a higher dimensional realm it's very difficult for us to perceive any higher dimensional space even mathematically or construct rly we're in an abstract way so what a hypercube technically is from a pure mathematics point of view is simply an extruded cube if you took a cube and then moved it so that you moved it in one direction okay along a straight line and basically took the entire substance of the cube through that dimensional space okay so you pulled it into a higher dimension if you simply look at the bottom right hand portion of that cube on the far right the 4d image there that's listed okay that is a two-dimensional projection of the hypercube but if you look at it if you attempt to look at it in a three-dimensional way stick with me here this will make sense imagine the 3d object that you're seeing the cube okay the third I'm sorry the fourth image on this site so zero D the point then one D the line 2d the square 3d the cube imagine that object in the bottom right hand side of the 4d object that's listed there looked at the bottom right and you could see the same object is there but just imagine that it has been pulled upward and to the left so you have another cube just above that okay this is what an extrusion of a three-dimensional body looks like and again now we're we're visually representing this only in two dimensions and this will become clear in a moment what it actually represents because we'll have some animations on the site and a couple of images so look at image number four and this makes it a little bit easier to envision the way a website that I found portrayed it again zero dimensions for the point one dimension for the line two dimensions your extruding the line okay then your extruding the plane to get the cube for the third dimension and then your extruding the cube to get the hypercube which is a simplified rendering of in in part number four they're representing four-dimensional space okay now this will become very important when we understand the occultists view of reality what their basic overarching worldview is and how this symbol fits in with that worldview this is why this is their ultimate symbol this is why this is a symbol that is only basically the meaning of which is only taught to higher level initiates with in occult orders because they're basically telling people through this symbol what they think of the world everyone in it and their position in it as well we'll see that as we proceed let's look at image number five which is an animated gif okay this is a simple animated web image that shows that a hypercube is basically a cube that has been rotated through another dimension of space and if we look at the image what we see happening in this animated image is that the object continuously expands and collapses in on itself to form what could be considered a vortex or a rotating self-contained box now in the occult this is considered a representation of our universe and I'll explain that in more depth when we come back after these messages don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we'll be right back folks I gotta keep my cool make them think I made up stop welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we're looking at the subversive symbolism of the hypercube today what I termed the ultimate symbol of the dark occult for a very specific reason if we understand what the hypercube represents it epitomizes the worldview of the dark Oh cultists and the way that they see themselves in relation to the world the way they see the world at all okay so we're gonna get into this right now we were looking at the animation of the hypercube and image number five on the radio show a tab of my website we're gonna move on to image number six which is another animation showing the rotation of a hypercube a hypercube is also known as a tesseract te s ser AC T tesseract and this is a general mathematical construct you can look this up on any webpage that deals with higher dimensional math but this image will show you the rotation of the hypercube from a front angle so I thought this was a nice complementary to the original animation and included it here so you can see that the rotation is never-ending and if we looked at this in let's say circular terms or instead of straight lines you know smooth arcs it would look like a tube torus okay so if you're familiar with the shape of the tube torus that continuously rotates in on itself that's really what we're seeing here only with a little bit more it's a little bit more crudely drawn with straight lines okay so the hypercube the 4d cube representing a continuously rotating box now what does this mean in occult term well let's look at image number seven now what I've done here on this image is show people the three-dimensional representation of the four-dimensional object known as the hypercube or tesseract on the left in blue there okay on the right hand side you see in red a two-dimensional projection of the hyper cube of a four-dimensional object okay you'll notice on the left hand side that what the hypercube basically looks like all right is from every side a pyramid with its capstone missing or cut off and if we take each one of the six sides of that cube to be a pyramid with a square base we see that all of the apex is of the pyramid that happened to be cut off or missing form the small cube in the middle okay so the outer box is formed by the shape that it that represents the pyramid with the capstone cut off which we talked about extensively on this show and past shows all converging to form one solid cube in the middle now what does that mean what does it symbolically represent the hypercube as the symbol of the dark occult represents mind control it is the symbol of mind control as we will see on the show today it is heavily at work in every aspect of trying to shut down human consciousness and keep it in the limited state where it is at currently the occultists see the dark Oh cultists I should say see the entire physical universe as a never-ending prison for spirit for the soul in other words they see this place as a prison because it is governed by laws by natural law dark Oh cultists do not want to have any laws governing their conduct they want to be able to do whatever they want with no repercussions in the form of higher law in other words they wish to be the creator of the universe or quite simply they want to be God it's not they don't have an integral view that everything is one it is all governed by higher law that higher law is here for our evolutionary growth and development and so that we can always have the highest vision of ourselves and the world that we want to live in that we set forth at any given time provided we simply continue to observe the parameters and respect the boundaries of natural law we are bound by that higher law whether we want to be or not even the dark occultists they have methods for subtly subverting this and doing end runs around it because they get other people to do the things that they actually want done they you notice they never do it themselves a caller called in a couple of weeks ago and said how do they get around the karmic consequences of their actions and my answer was simple they don't take the actions they get someone else who's too stupid to see what they're being really asked to do to do it for them and we're going to talk a lot about those people here today unread people who understand one thing about what's really happening in the world following orders that are completely outside the bounds of natural law and thinking they have a right to do what they're doing when they don't they never have and they never will have those rights they're delusional people so going back to the dark occultists worldview as it relates with the symbol of the hypercube the inner cube represents the prison of mind because it is formed by the intersection of all pyramids with the capstone missing their symbol of the stone the pyramid made of stone and that the the stone the builders being the dark Oh cultists the dark creators of reality okay the stone that they reject is the all-seeing eye or the true capstone the true pyramid Eon the all-seeing eye the awakened self true knowledge of the higher self is what that represents the triangle with the eye in the middle of it with light radiating radiating out of it as we covered on the last couple of shows so the inner cube represents mind control the prison that the mind is held in through erroneous beliefs that can be continuously fed to it to the mind like a drug like a poison a slow drip poison the outer cube represents the physical universe hence the base matter because it forms the base of all the pyramids which they consider not to be part of then that we are not just one that the physical and the spiritual doesn't exist here simultaneously they consider everything separate from everything else I'm separate from you you're separate from me I'm separate from the military and police everybody is separate from each other we are all separate from the earth we are all separate from the physical world and from the universe that is their general worldview they know that there's a spiritual dimension and reality that underlies everything and they reject it hence the rejection of the capstone the stone the builders rejected the reality is the spiritual and physical worlds are intertwined there is no separation between them it's a product of diseased thinking and separation thinking to think that anything is separate including the physical world even religionists think this way they think God exists outside of the natural world and we are simply living in this other reality that is separate from God and an our goal is to reconnect to the true spiritual realm by rejecting the physical realm and this is just as diseased thinking it's duality thinking dual consciousness which will only ever get you more suffering they'll be picking this up on the other side the will go deeper into the symbolism of the hypercube and see some examples of how it's used in the modern world don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back on what on earth is happening the hypercube the subject of today's discussion on what on earth is happening the ultimate symbol of the dark Oh cultists and they use it in a lot of places in modern society as will be seen coming up shortly we're looking at image number seven on the radio show page of what on earth is happening calm showing the three-dimensional rendering of the hypercube alongside its 2d projection and I was explaining the worldview of the dark occult seeing everything is separate and in addition to that seeing the physical world as inferior to the spiritual dimension when in fact these things are one in the same everything is spiritual there is nothing that can exist outside of the one of the all it is all one thing experiencing itself we need to get out of the dualistic nature of thinking about us versus them and that is derived from thinking about everything in the universe as being separate from everything else when in fact again they are all entangled inextricably down to each other and affecting each other as a result of this poisonous worldview that the dark occultists hold they see the entire universe as a prison and that is the outer cube the cube of base matter imprisoning the soul or the spirit and in their rage about this because they do not wish to be bound by natural law they look at that as a prison not something that is there for the benefit of their evolutionary development which it is they take the approach that this is simply the realm of hell I'm eternally trapped here and because I loathe and detest that situation I'm going to take the approach of that it is better to reign in Hell than serve in heaven therefore I am going to become Lord and Master of this prison put everybody else into a deeper level of control than I am even at and become their owners rulers and ultimately their God that is their mindset to a tee and I could care less who believes that in all actuality I know that that's the case from having been around some of these individuals from having been at a very very low level exhibiting all of the qualities that they do myself in my past and it needing to take years of intensive suffering to the point of absolute hitting rock bottom in utter depression and isolation for me to say hey for me to say to myself hey you think this way of thinking isn't working for you you think just maybe because ultimately that's what these people feel like all the time that is what they feel like all the time and their life's goal is to make people feel as miserable and horrific as they do inside 24 hours a day seven days a week is their mission that is their life's goal and they're doing a great job on it I have to commend them I have to give them all the props that they so rightfully deserve they're doing their work very successfully I might add because morons among the human population are all too happy to help them do it because they have no self-respect and you think that's harsh I could really care less again as I said I don't do this show to make friends with people it's not a popularity contest I'm not worried about who I'm going to offend by speaking the truth I'm not here to be your friend I'm here to tell you what's actually taking place in the world hence the title of the show people want things sugar-coated and spoken in sweet and-and-and nice tones like like spoon-feeding a little baby or bottle feeding a baby well sometimes you just have to buck up and understand what's really going on around you and become an adult about it and employ some will some free will in relation to the nature of the situation so I make no apologies when I you know say things straightforwardly and if they need to be said harshly than their said harshly so going back to what the hypercube represents the inner cube represents the mind prison that the dark occultists want to create the world of mind-control so they're putting people in a smaller box than they are in and that's the only way that they can control people that's it they understand the higher nature of the reality that we're living in they loathe detest and despise it and therefore they want to keep people's consciousness in a smaller box than that so that it can be controlled and hence the box within the box the cube within the cube if we look at the two-dimensional projection in red in this image number seven again this is the extruded cube or the hypercube as seen in two-dimensional space okay what we are actually seeing here is an octagon if we just take the outline of this shape it forms an octagonal or eight sided figure the octagon is one of the ways the dark occultists employ the concept the symbolic concept of the hypercube in their usage of symbolism another way that they employ the usage of the hypercube okay because they're not going to represent it in the way that you see it there to the left as a cube inside of an another cube with the lines connecting the the corners of the cube people would immediately recognize that as a hypercube so they want to be a little bit more subtle than that you know you might start asking questions if you saw that image of a hypercube everywhere but you take away most of its lines and look at it from a 2d projection and take away most of the lines in that projection and then you use it as an octagon hardly anybody asks any questions another way that it is looked at is two boxes which are often depicted as being right on top of each other or sometimes depicted as turned at 90-degree angles to each other or I should say 45-degree angles to each other okay so two squares one rotated at a 45 degree angle on top of each other or boxes this is a representation of the hypercube okay two dimensional realities intertwined the third dimension intersecting into the fourth dimension okay now this is where a lot of the dark occultists say that they are connected to and derive some of their power from and I would say it's where they're being controlled by as well because you think that human beings are at the top of all of the control and the hierarchy and the mind control that's going on they are controlled puppets themselves doesn't matter how high you go into the hierarchy in human form there is something beyond it a caller called in and asked this question what I think is the highest level of this hierarchical control system that does it go beyond human I said yeah it goes beyond human it goes into the realm of principality and higher dimensions and just it comes to a point where it's all based on the same force one force called fear because you have to be in fear to be a puppet period so ultimately doesn't matter who's controlling it at the highest end no it does not the game is always played the same through fear that's the method to get into the mind in order to control it and ultimately all of these controllers no matter what level of the system they operate at are all fearful little children in their actual psychological and spiritual makeup we'll be right back folks the people who are currently in control of this planet wanting to reign as God in a world that they've turned into hell rather than live in harmony with natural law which would create heaven on earth they would rather reign in Hell than serve in heaven we were looking at image number seven over the last couple of segments and I'm going to transition now into from looking at what the hypercube represents to seeing how it's used in the world so let's move on to image number eight where we see the most ubiquitous place that we will see the hypercube in everyday life it is at every street intersection practically the stop sign now people will say okay it can't be that simple occult symbols can't be all around us just like that a stop sign as an occult symbol well the stop sign is based on the octagon the octagon is based upon the hypercube it is derived from the 2d projection of the hypercube any shape could be the shape of a sign a stop sign could have been made square it could have been made circular but it is octagonal and there is a reason for that this shape is an archetype it is the archetype of the prison and we're going to see how it's used in that capacity the command stop is not just saying that to the driver in the car as they approach the intersection it is saying that to anyone who looks at the sign it is immediately going into the subconscious mind you are being told to stop continuously at every corner every place you walk the frequency red the color red which is a frequency of a wavelength of light is being used in conjunction with this command inside of the Octagon or the hypercube and it is ultimately saying to you to stop your forward progress stop your development stop your seeking stop your striving for freedom for truth for answers it's saying stop to evolutionary development as a whole to everyone that looks at that sign there's a reason the colors are used as well as we saw when we looked at different frequencies and how they relate to the brain red is a predominantly left brain responding frequency this is where they want to hold people in the part of the brain that has no connection to intuition to creativity to the Sacred Feminine we'll pick this up on the other side and listening to what on earth is happening be right back folks welcome back everyone we were looking at the stop sign in the way as a octagonal projection of the hypercube it affects human consciousness being at just about every crossroads we come to let's continue to look at some of the places that the hypercube or its other forms the octagon and the double square is used in the modern world in this next section we'll be focusing on and this is a subset of some of the presentation that I did at the freer mine conference this next section will deal with how the symbolism of the hypercube is used in relationship to police and military again the the groups of people that the dark occult is referred to as our dogs and police and military really honestly it's not my business whether you want to accept that but I'm telling you that's what they call you I know that's what they call you I heard them refer to you as that from their lips so believe whatever you want that's how your owners think of you I know anybody that told me that they thought of me as has their dog you think I'm going to listen to anything else that you have to say in orders that you barked at me you're the dog not me and anything else that comes out out of your trap is going to sound like ruff rowf rowf rowf rowf to me because if you told me that you have such little respect for me that you consider me your pet you think I'm gonna do anything that you command me to do yet this is what goes on every single day every single day of these people's lives following orders of people who think of them as their pets I mean it boggles my imagination and you know in a way I understand how people might be hesitant to accept that because it's so uncomfortable and this is what some of the darker cultists that I work with basically said to me in so many words you think that you're going to go and tell the dead what we do and they're going to get it they're going to exploit your going to explain it to them in a way that they can understand see they look at people as not even animals as lower than animals with no intelligence factor at all and they would say to me when when they knew I was uncomfortable with what was going on and you know they were gonna lose one the idea was you're gonna go and throw cast pearls before swine and they're gonna hate you for it and honestly I don't care whether that's true maybe it is true then so be it again as I've said many times on the show I'm not doing this for people I'm doing this because I served the truth herself and no other that's who my val has been taken to no earthly institution no no no person or group of people truth herself the Sacred Feminine the goddess if you will so they said to me you're going to go and tell and expose to these people that we own them and expect them to understand and accept that they said to me if we came with you and told people this they wouldn't believe us and we could tell him exactly what we did and how we did it they said they would choose not to believe their own owners that are telling them how they're owned because they're in such psychological denial that's what was said to me before I completely got out of the institutions that I was involved with so let's let's move on and look at some of this symbolism in relationship to police and military slide number nine is a quote from the researcher David Icke who have profound respect for for speaking his truth without being afraid of any repercussions or what anyone thinks about him one of the most courageous people I know if everybody had his courage the world would be free tomorrow in his book the biggest secret he talks about the symbolism of the hypercube without actually naming it as such he says the double square now double square you could substitute hypercube it is the same thing essentially the double square one square on top of another in any form is more secret society symbolism he calls it secret society symbolism I refer to it as occult symbolism in the secret language of symbolism one square on top of another means control of all that is right and all that is wrong all that is just and all that is unjust all that is positive and all that is negative in other words the double square means quote we control everything now for the police or military personnel that might happen to be listening to this radio show or podcast this does not mean that you control everything it means that dark oak cultists who put this symbolism there control everything including you including your mind including your actions they own you you're owned wholly owned lock stock and barrel so let's look at the symbol itself here we see the Sussex Police logo with the double square one square and then another square rotated 45 degrees and put on top of it we're intertwined with it you'll see the crown of Great Britain on top of the double square because this is the what they're upholding the rights that they're upholding or not the people's rights it's the divine right to rule that the dark occultists claim and the Royal Family's claim to own and rule over the people because of their bloodline that is being upheld by the police in any country let's look at the doves that are on the symbol briefly and the configuration there and we'll do that when we come back after this break don't go anywhere folks will continue to break down the occult symbolism of the hypercube here on this edition of what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking about the occult symbolism of the hypercube what I referred to as as the ultimate dark occult symbol and the symbol of mind-control so we're looking at image number 9 on the what on earth is happening website on the radio show page click the radio show tab from what on earth is happening calm you'll see images for today's show listed we were looking at the quote from David Icke about the hypercube or the double square in image number 10 you see an animation of this police emblem and it shows the two squares outlined in red and then in the intersection of the two squares then I have outlined the octagon or the hypercube showing that these symbols are indeed one and the same before the break I mentioned the configuration of doves on this image again often used in conjunction with the British crown you see the equal armed cross atop the crown along with the fleur-de-lis the lily flower representative representative of the royal bloodline from which the crown of England claims its right to rule the doves are in the configuration of four up one down or you can look at it as two up three down and we've seen that symbolism before when we looked at the inverted pentagram simply connect them and you will have the inverted pentagram on that shield consider each dove as one of the points of the pentagram duality raised the Trinity put down or if you look at it as four up one down the material elements earth air water fire of the physical realm raised up above the fifth element of the spirit which is buried what do they do with this symbol well that's even more interesting than the symbol itself let's look at image number 11 here we see it used it is placed on the head of the police specifically in the location of the forehead the prefrontal neocortex which is supposed to be the most rational area of the brain and containing all of the highest brain functions instead the symbol of mind control is placed there on the third eye chakra in conjunction with this subversive symbol of the hypercube which represents mind control being placed right on one of their mind controlled minions they have another incredibly subversive symbol the checkerboard floor of the house which we saw from the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry this symbol which we saw represents low consciousness base consciousness the chequered life of the person who knows nothing of natural law wanderer on the floor of the house wandering between light and darkness never know with knowing which is which the pawn that can be controlled in the game of chess which is fashioned upon this pattern that can be moved by the chess master at whim because this person doesn't know themself because they are under mind control because the chess master is at a higher level of awareness looking at the game board floor from overhead whereas the pawn on the game board cannot barely see two squares ahead of him he can only see the one square that's immediately around him if that so you can see how subversive this symbolism is and what they're saying to a member of the police and cops in America if you think this just applies to British police you're kidding yourself because wait until we see what one of the usages of the hypercube is in relationship to you the floor of the house wrapped around the brain itself wrapped around the temple of Solomon the human neocortex the left and right brain hemispheres the hemisphere of the Sun and the moon wrapped around the temple in man the human brain and then upon the prefrontal cortex or third eye is placed the symbol of mind control and I mean people don't see this because they know nothing of the occult and they think you're just seeing things in patterns that you want to see no I'm explaining very specific occult symbols there were actually conveyed to me when I was a member of the occult and then further studied in in on my own time because I pursue knowledge voraciously and these are known symbols of occultism being used for a very specific purpose and that purpose is what the stated intent of this symbol is all about which is mind control so this has nothing to do with my interpretation of something I'm telling you what these symbols represent according to the people who made them and there you see them being used for that very purpose and what they're saying to the person is you're so clueless you're so dumb you're so painfully dumb that we can put a symbol right on your body that is mocking you in the open and telling you that you're a slave a pawn and a mind-controlled minion that we own and you are too dumb to be able to see it and get as offended as you like folks police and military out there who may be listening take a total offense if you want you're the one who is being completely mocked and ridiculed not me they're not mocking and ridiculing me they know I know what they know see so they're not gonna mock and ridicule me in knowledge I'm their equal the place where it differs in is heart and care and what course of action we're going to take and how we're going to attempt to correct the situation that we're in that's where I disagree with the dark occultists we have we share the same knowledge but for the people who are involved in an institution like this you're clueless and you're being told you're clueless openly you're being laughed at my I can't even tell you that the demonic laughter that I heard when police and military would be brought up in in places of meeting when I when I would attend dark occult rituals meetings etc the the way that they look at the police and military I'm telling you they they honor and respect their animals they honor and respect animals forget dogs that they might keep as pets or cats of they have high respect for them in relation to people they have more respect for cattle that they would be getting ready to butcher to eat than they do you and I'm telling you that their view of the police and military is a thousand times lower than the average public who just happened happened to be buying their lies in the media a thousand times lower a thousand times less respect than who they call the dead because they look at it like they're so stupid they'll do it to their own kind they'll enslave their own kind for a paycheck that's how they think of these people and could I could I openly announced on the air that I think the dark occultists are wrong or incorrect I wish I could thanks but I couldn't do it because they have it exactly right that's exactly as it is sadly we'll be right back we're back on what on earth is happening talking about the mockery of the police and military through the symbolism of the hypercube the symbol of mind-control in the dark occult we were looking at image number 11 an animated gif showing the hypercube on the head of a mind-controlled minion of the Darko cultists a police officer from Sussex England let's look at the next image image number 12 and what I want you to keep in mind when looking at these images of the police take a look in their faces the the camera really captures the essence of the being in these cases look at the eyes which they say are windows to the soul these are some of the most fear filled individuals that you will ever see in your life you could just intuitively sense it you can just see that these people are just totally fearful I mean look at image number 12 and 13 where we see the further usage of the hypercube the double square and the octagon in conjunction in image number 13 with the floor of the house wrapped around the brain and just take a look at the expressions on the faces of these police it's it's like children it's these are these are beings who never psychologically grew up they never emotionally grew up and they certainly never spiritually grew up and you know what I feel that I do have the right to say that I know what being grown up or raised is in those capacities and when people are being used to usurp my rights and other people's rights yeah I do have the right to say that they are spiritually psychologically and mentally broken and let's look at the word broken as an example what does it mean to be broken while something doesn't really work right anymore it means it's in fragmented in pieces it's not whole it is no longer one but more than that the word broken is what we use when we refer to breaking an animal breaking the will of an animal so that it obeys unquestioningly these people are broken in every one of these aspects their will to resist is broken they obey unquestioningly they're broken people the mind is broken to fear and trauma and they're definitely not whole individuals and that's why the symbol their mark is being put on them the mark of the dark occultus is being placed on the head on the head does this sound familiar to any people who may be familiar with some of the prophecies in Revelation they'll put their mark upon you the mark of the beast of the dark occult of mind-control these are the beast men who are undeveloped and thought emotion and action though they're developed an action all right just not right action back to image number 12 quickly we see the hypercube used in conjunction with the Sussex Police logo once again again right on the forehead of this British cop image 13 showing it in conjunction on the forehead on the Hat of Sussex police with the checkerboard floor of the house wrapped around the brain image 14 shows American police more usage of the hypercube their hats are eight cornered hats and on top of the crown chakra is being placed the black octagon this is an actual photo of a police hat from the front and from the top and there you see it the Octagon the hypercube the tesseract the symbol of mind-control and where is it placed right on top of the crown chakra the highest point of energy at the top of the head which is supposed to represent unity consciousness the coming together of the left and right brain hemispheres where the Kundalini energy rises and eventually out pours and outflows to make a deeper connection to the oneness of the universe but instead it's blocked see this is this is Stargate symbolism but it's closed Stargate symbolism the third eye the real Stargate that opens up the crown chakra eventually is closed it's it's closed by a black door a gate gated shut and locked and sealed with the symbol of mind control the occultists know exactly what they're doing ladies and gentlemen exactly what they're doing and it's targeted and it's directed toward people who are know-nothings Know Nothings and I'm not afraid to say openly like that these people know nothing of who owns them zero and like I've said on previous shows they have what I call negative knowledge the concept of negative knowledge not only are you a complete no nothing you're attached to all kinds of erroneous beliefs and ideas that you've been that you've been sold and that you've bought you've bought it wholesale the double square and image number 15 in the commando unit second commando unit of the Armed Forces with the blade another phallic symbol and they're the the double square the patch of US Army Special Forces shown an image number 16 is octagonal as are many military badges and patches image 17 is one of the darkest occult symbols that I know of have combined so many different dark occult symbols into one emblem the Military Medal of Valor which is given ostensibly to the people that that show and display bravery above and beyond the call of duty however this symbol has so many occult symbols I don't know where to begin the inverted pentagram inside of which is the goddess of care inside the inverted pentagram which we talked about these symbols the symbol of the goddess representing the Sacred Feminine named after the Dove Columbia it is Isis it is Mary it is Semiramis it is it is the Dove of the this the symbol of the Sacred Feminine of true care placed inside the inverted pentagram with again the four points upward representing earth air water and fire the material world and then the fifth element thrust downward the spiritual nature of men - up two points upward representing the horns of the goat and duality us versus them thinking dual consciousness divided consciousness raised above the three the Trinity thought emotion and action father mother and child but above on the ribbon we see the thirteen stars in the configuration of surprise the double square one on top of another inside of which it is inside the Octagon that forms the backing of the metal were the ribbon is at and the ribbon is folded into a pyramid with the capstone missing or the symbol of Satanism which is the trapezoid yes the inverted pentagram with the goat's head is one of these sigils were emblems of Satanism but it's actual archetypal form which if you read into the works of Satanism you will discover is the case their actual or more shape that represents the whole ideology of Satanism the Satanic ideology and way of being in the world is represented by the trapezoid so this symbol is Laden the Military Medal of Valor is Laden throughout with occult symbolism dark occult symbolism at that look at the cage fighting sport okay inside the Octagon the cage the prison and we put two prisoners inside the prison and let them go to work murdering each other one of the sports that damages the human brain far beyond any other you think you have a working a fully working healthy neocortex participating in stuff like this you clearly can't care too much about your brain believe me I don't want any physical altercation unless I need to defend my life and then it's going to be done in a way that is as precision as possible if you know what I mean but getting in a cage and fighting another slave in the world for some sick notion of glory is just out of control male ego and yeah I understand there's a strategy to it and everything I get all of that but it's really just trying to say I'm in control of you inside the symbol of control the Octagon we look at the last couple of symbols and then we'll go to the phones after we come back we'll be right back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening okay folks we're back on what on earth is happening this is the last segment I'm going to quickly go through the last four images on the radio show page images for today's show and what on earth is happening calm and then I'm going to take a couple of calls to take us out image number 19 security systems constantly use the symbol of the Octagon again representing lockdown or control and again it's connected with the dynamic of fear be fearful you need this you need our protection it says it all in the first image in the upper left hand corner I like that one the best it's a little image of a prisoner behind bars in the middle of the Octagon because that's what the symbol ultimately is all about keeping us contained and of course it's used in conjunction with the concept of security or safety over freedom image number 20 shows Salvador Dali the famous artist his rendering of the hypercube the crucifixion scene depicting Jesus crucified on the hypercube cross this is yet another way of looking at the hypercube it is actually a cube that is extracted into a higher dimensional space so it is actually eight cubes or what they call cells in mathematics arranged in a cross configuration and you see the checkerboard floor there below representing lower consciousness and you see the way that higher consciousness is crucified is through mind control Christ consciousness put to death through the hypercube and the Sacred Feminine waits for that Christ consciousness to be restored or awakened or resurrected image number 21 the totalitarian society depicted by the ink soaked regime in George Orwell's dystopian novel 1984 this from one of the movie depictions of 1984 Big Brother inside the Octagon total control and when it comes to total control we think of Fort Knox in image number 22 locked down they've stolen all of our gold and they have it under lock and key mind control think about it from a symbolic perspective the dark occultists have stolen all of our alchemical gold our real money our real Mon eye the one eye the all-seeing eye within us all the connection to higher self and that's the only way they can build their totalitarian police state with people who don't understand the connection to higher self because they are under mind control and all of their gold has been taken let's go to the phones Larry in Louisiana Larry in Louisiana you are on what on earth is happening are you there ray hello Larry yes can you hear me okay there you go I can hear you no okay good and your dealings with the occult did you get an offer to for whatever wish that you would have to sell your soul and did you get a image of an aberration or a spirit or an angel who came to you with a hooded cloak robe with a papyrus paper in one hand rolled up and a quill pen in the other and all you had to do was catch yourself with the quill pen and ink it would blood and sign that paper and handed back no I did not no on both accounts I came to the occult willingly as most of the people who come in from the outside do they're put through a rigorous psychological profiling to see if they are if they have an underlying psychopathic tendency not necessarily being genetic psychopaths but have a tendency toward psychopathy I believe that once you display of psychopathic tendencies they begin to take you up into higher levels for grooming to further their agenda and when you're of no longer any use to them they either just marginalize you or if you are in if you are in possession of some of their knowledge of their crimes sometimes then they may decide to eliminate you this not being the case in my instance they just said go and do whatever you want and we're going to ignore what you do because you think you're going like I said it was it was the attitude was you couldn't possibly hurt us by just divulging this to people who are dumber than a brick in all honesty they think they have this place on such total lockdown that they have nothing to worry about and you know maybe it's just my innate negativity but I don't really see any signs of their grip of control changing I mean I I want to I want to hear a cop call in and tell me he's quit his job and done something else and Right Livelihood or a soldier who is said I saw all of this and I quit now soldiers definitely there are signs of them some of them waking up and leaving the military because of things that they have seen I want to see a cop who is getting paid on a regular basis maybe had a pension coming and said I'm up and out of here because I know who ultimately owns this institution I haven't seen it as a matter of fact there are ten times more gung-ho than any military but no I've never I've never seen apparitions or conjured demons myself again my involvement was more in an ideological nature in the occult here we go caller from eureka california you're on what on earth is happening what do you have for us caller are you over yes yeah hi I'm mark love your show thanks for speaking the truth man thank you all right I also uh I think he glossed over a real important point and some I think yeah it elaborates on a little bit more maybe and I can't remember exactly how you put it the you know you look around and what's going on in this world and if it wasn't for the fact that we bought into all these lies we really would be living in the Garden of Eden here as I absolutely right yeah we further lie to be sold there has to be a buyer think about it for us we're the one ultimately doing this to ourselves because we refuse to desist in the actions that we are continuing to take there in blatant violation of natural law that's what natural laws here in place to do to create a paradise around us if we will simply follow its unbreakable boundaries really I mean we are bound by natural law whether we want to be or not that's the control system that is put in place for our evolutionary development not not to put us in a prison not to bind us so that we don't grow it's it's the thing that creates growth and spiritual development we're actually stunting our own evolution by refusing to go along with it and by buying all of these nonsensical lies that the dominator culture continuously puts out there great point caller here we go another caller your own live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us caller are you there yes your own life wasn't sure which very quickly I started listen to you after you after your first interview on nastic media yeah and I finally worked my way through all the former podcast in talking about like Sabbath's and things like that and how the dark occult uses ordinary celebration and converts that energy to their purpose is their possibility with intent of us taking that back or like say animate a is it most beneficial to just try and expose to people what the ultimate youth behind that is there's always power in numbers the universe is based the law of attraction is based on a quantum effect quantum means an amount so the more people that come together to any for any purpose the stronger the intent that goes out to create that manifestation is going to be and the occultists know this which is why they gather in numbers so absolutely coming together in larger and larger numbers is definitely one of the ways that we can start to reverse the flow of that energy and pretend it in the positive direction so that's a great point let's see if we can get one more call in here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening you can take us out what do you have checking in from checking in from Cincinnati Ohio it is Bob from Cincinnati Marc how are you great to hear from you my friend oh it's always a pleasure and I'm so happy to talk to you quickly Marc I know we're running out of time the chemtrails are still going on they're flying much higher than they used to the planes are still out there I'm gonna check in from the Midwest that they are still flying number two octagon the President of the United States is sworn in on a giant octagon and a cold January morning on the 20th he stands on an octagon while his overseers and a cultists agree they're gleeful that the president is also mind controlled number two Kubrick as we discussed before he used make pointed star an Eyes Wide Shut to denote the mind control of the monarch play prism all the way up time for Bob we'll see you next week on what on earth is happening - bye folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #065

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Chaos Sorcery, Hegelian Dialectic, Problem-Reaction-Solution, 9/11 Inside Job*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pasta dough freedom for the people humanity and all mankind liberate your soul and mind it's waiting for you all to find that's what this show is all about the liberation of your soul and mind welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio today is Sunday June 19 2011 my website what on earth is happening calm of course the network's website Oracle broadcasting calm I've got a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be introducing the 14th and final methodology of mind control I started talking about the techniques the methodologies of mind control about a year ago on this show and we went through extensive breakdowns of 13 different mind control techniques today we're going to begin the wrap-up of the 14th and final methodology which I cover in general and start to go into the concept of chaos sorcery as I refer to it this other researchers have referred to as the Hegelian dialectic or simply problem reaction solution as coined by David Icke and others we're going to be talking specifically about the 911 event and in a few moments we'll be joined by the Philadelphia 911 truth activist Darrell Rowland's who is going to discuss with me and with you as well because we'll also be taking calls some of the inside job aspects of the 911 event and next week I will be going into the physics a breakdown of the physics of 911 next week right here on the air after that I'll be delving into the dark occult symbolic aspects of this horrid event which was indeed a human sacrifice ritual more of which we'll be talking about later I do have one event announcement before we go to the break coming up right here this summer in Philadelphia the Tesla Science Foundation presents the third annual Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2011 July 7th through 10th here's the four events that it's going to be comprised of the the Tesla science conference all four days July 7th through 10th 8:30 a.m. to 5 p.m. at - Liberty Place that's at 50 South 16th Street here in Philadelphia registration only $100 for all four days 50% discount for students with a valid student ID the Tesla Science Foundation social featuring the divine hand ensemble Orchestra July 9th at the ethical Society of Philadelphia 5:30 p.m. 1906 south Rittenhouse Square $20 in advance 24 dollars at the door we'll continue with the breakdown of the events as part of the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebration this year on the other side of the break be right back folks [Music] [Music] we're back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm let me just finish reading that last event announcement the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2011 I read the first two parts of the event the second two parts are going to consist of a Tesla birthday celebration featuring a Tesla coil exhibition on the night of July 9th 11 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Tesla was born on midnight between July 9th and 10th 1856 that's going to be taking place the Tesla birthday celebration at Independence Visitor Center on Independence Mall fifth and Market Streets here in Philadelphia and that is free to attend finally the Tesla Fest featuring exhibitions and open discussions will be taking place July 9th and 10th on the 9th there all day from 10 a.m. to 11 p.m. and on the 10th from 11 a.m. to 3 p.m. also at the independence Visitor Center at 5th and Market Streets and that event is also free to attend so if you're in the area of Philadelphia and you want to come on out learn more about Nikola Tesla what this great man tried to do what he did in his life and what he tried to do for us but didn't wasn't quite successful at it which is why we have to make his dream for a free energy paradigm come to fruition by getting involved and spreading the the knowledge and information and the covert science the the deep blacklisted and suppressed science that Tesla was all about we have to bring that out to people who really don't know otherwise and think that this stuff isn't possible or that you know it just wasn't practical this stuff has been being suppressed for over a hundred years and there's no reason for us to be stuck in the energy paradigm that we are for even a moment longer so for more information about the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations coming up this July in Philadelphia check out their website at Tesla Science Foundation org a great group of active that I'm honored to be working with here in Philadelphia so our topic for today before we get into that let's give the calling numbers calling number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five calling at any time we want to hear from you on this topic I know that most of the listeners who listen to this radio station have an inkling about what 9/11 was about they know that it wasn't didn't go according to the official story as we're told by the so-called mainstream media which are just completely compliant complicit in these crimes and not many people really know about the occult aspects of 9/11 that's something I'll be getting into on a future show however today we're going to focus strictly on the inside job aspects of this sacrifice ritual let's call it what it really was and I this is something I did not do in my presentations so this is a divergence from what I normally do I'm gonna talk about this for one show and then next week as I said I'll be getting into an actual breakdown of the physics and this is going to be about as left-brained as it will ever get on what on earth is happening so for the super scientifically oriented left-brained individuals among us you might want to tune in next week because my background is in mechanical engineering and I will be taking people through all of the physics equations necessary to understand that this event had more going on to it than met the eye okay I'll be actually going into the physics equations breaking them down solving them so that people can understand that the laws of physics could not possibly have been suspended three times in one day the laws of nature do not work like that ladies and gentlemen and if you have even a slightly capable mind you can understand very simple laws of dynamics it's a very simple arithmetic that needs to be done to solve some of these equations to understand what really did not happen on that day and what did not happen was a collapse of three buildings something much farther beyond that went down okay so next week the physics breakdown of the 911 event and like I said that's about as left-brained as it will ever get on this show and some may even find that boring but we're going to do it just to document it okay so today we're going to be talking with the Philadelphia based 9/11 truth activist mr. Darrell Rowland's a good friend of mine he's been on the show before a little over a year ago when we talked about cognitive dissonance which is a huge aspect of the 9/11 event and why more people will not willingly look into the darkness that this event represents because of the responsibility that that carries once you understand that this event is far more than what the mainstream media is telling us so welcome to the show Darrell Rowland's everybody Darrell great to be here always a pleasure to speak with you and I'll tell you what in this area I think there's nobody else that knows more about the inside job aspects of 9/11 than you you have put together a massive massive research database on just about every aspect of this horrible event that of anyone that I've ever seen why don't you tell people to begin with how you got into looking into 9/11 as an inside job and a little bit about the the kind of information that you have amassed over the years oh sure definitely I always had questions when it happened it just didn't really make sense to me when it was going on and so I just kept looking about you know with some of the what do you call the the left you know so called left-wing sites like you know at the time because I was still under the left-right paradigm at the time so I was reading things like all Trinette and they weren't you know telling the story very well at all they weren't really getting into you know the things that I had questions on and then one day it was a no to is knocked over of o2 and I have this on my channel my youtube channel youtube.com slash Winston Smith 911 there's a fantastic little break in the matrix which allowed me to see and it was Connie Chung interviewing a guy named Amiri Baraka who was the poet laureate of New Jersey and he had written a poem about Israeli involvement in 9/11 Israeli spies being involved in the operation and Connie Chung was you know basically doing her best to try to paint him as an anti-semite and she you know she grilled him but he showed very very you know clearly that even Israeli media at the time in Haaretz had documented that there was Israeli spies that had been in the country and had the capability of documenting phone calls through kaalia the wiretapping and this was even exposed on Fox News a a year ago are you earlier in December of 2001 and it all clicked to me and and Darrell I just like to mention the great documentary film fabled enemies covers a lot of the aspects of that event I'll be providing a link for that in the podcast I think that's something that people should definitely check out because it clearly establishes the Intelligence connections for the 9/11 event which people absolutely must look into if they're going to understand the huge massive SIOP took place on that day so we're coming up for another break on the other side we'll be continuing to talk to Philadelphia 9/11 truth activist Darryl Owens and we'll be getting in much deeper into the inside job aspects of the 9/11 event and we come back here on what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks [Music] [Music] welcome back folks I'm mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today we're talking with Daryl Roland's Philadelphia 9/11 truth activist about the inside job aspects of the 9/11 event Daryl won't you tell everybody about the connections of 9/11 with the think tank organization known as P knack that's P NAC which stands for the project for the new

American Century yes the project for a new American Century was a like you said a think tank of elite Zionists and neo-cons who were involved in planning of foreign policy and war you know scenarios and it's amazing when you look at these the list of people there's there was a letter actually that they wrote in 1998 to Bill Clinton asking him to invade Iraq and this letter was signed by Rumsfeld and Pearl and Wolfowitz and Cheney and doves a crime and dumb sack I'm he's a real real interesting character he's a rabbi Zionist rabbi Dov Zakheim he was also a high executive for a company called Booz Allen Hamilton which was a client for blessed relief which was the charity said to be a front for Osama bin Laden so you had these massive connections with the the 9/11 event and dogs a crimes company systems planning Corp was their chief product was remote control systems for aircraft and missiles so and and Sackheim was also on c-span with Rumsfeld the day before 9/11 and they mentioned that oh two point six trillion dollars was missing unaccounted for the day before September September 10th 9:00 to 2001 two point six trillion dollars of the American taxpayers money missing and that that whole story went away the next day we find out about that on September 10th publicly and then September 11th as they say the rest was history I want to point people in the direction of a document that was written by the project for the new American Century many listeners will be familiar with this some may not it's called rebuilding America's defenses strategy forces and resources for a new century by the project for the new American Century think-tank this was written in September of 2000 and I want to read a few excerpts from it this will take a little bit but I think it's well worth doing on the air this is from section 5 called creating tomorrow's dominant force tomorrow's dominant force and here's what the project for the new American Century has to say about maintaining America's dominance of the world quote to preserve American military preeminence in the coming decades the Department of Defense must move more aggressively to experiment with new technologies and operational concepts and seek to exploit the emerging revolution in military affairs information technologies in particular are becoming more prevalent and significant components of modern military systems these information technologies are having the same kind of transforming effects on military affairs as they are having in the larger world the effects of this military transformation will have profound implications for how wars are fought what kind of weapons will dominate the battlefield and inevitably which nations enjoy military preeminence the United States enjoys every prospect of leading this transformation indeed it was the improvements in capabilities acquired during the American defense buildup of the 1980s that hinted at and then confirmed during Operation Desert Storm that a revolution in military affairs was at hand at the same time the process of military transformation will present opportune for America's adversaries to develop new capabilities that in turn will create new challenges for US military preeminence moreover the Pentagon constrained by limited budgets and pressing current missions has seen funding for experimentation and transformation crowded out in recent years spending on military research and development has been reduced dramatically over the past decade indeed during the mid-1980s when the Defense Department was in the midst of the Reagan buildup which was primarily an effort to expand existing forces and field traditional weapon systems research spending represented 20% of total pentagon budgets by contrast today's research and development accounts total only 8% of defense spending even this reduced total is primarily for upgrades of current weapons without increased spending on basic research and development the United States will be unable to exploit the RMA and preserve its technological edge on future battlefields any serious effort at transformation must occur within the larger framework of US national security strategy military missions and defense budgets the United States cannot simply declare a strategic pause while experimenting with new technologies and operational concepts nor can it choose to pursue a transformation strategy that would d couple American and allied interests a transformation strategy that solely pursued capabilities for projecting force from the United States for example and sacrificed forward basing forward basing and presence would be at odds with larger American policy goals and would trouble American allies further the process of transformation even if it brings revolutionary change is likely to be a long one absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event like a new Pearl Harbor you get that everyone domestic politics an industrial policy will shape the pace and content of transformation as much as the requirements of current missions this report advocates a two-stage process of change transition and transformation over the coming decades in general to maintain American military preeminence that is consistent with the requirements of a strategy of American global leadership tomorrow's US Armed Forces must meet three new missions one global missile defenses to control of space and cyber space and three pursuing a two-stage strategy of transforming conventional forces this process will have two stages transition featuring a mix of current and new systems and to true transformation featuring new systems organizations and operational concepts those are excerpts from chapter 5 or section 5 of the document entitled rebuilding America's defenses by the project for the new American Century and you can hear right in the document essentially telling the Defense Department that unless there is a new Pearl Harbor we will not be able to garner the funds that we need to create this transformation in American armed forces so that we can maintain military preeminence throughout the world in other words global Empire yes / they were calling basically for a global Pax Americana of world hegemony and so thus Zak I'm dove Zak I'm who was a key member of this organization along with William Kristol the SATCOM had to demonstrate an intellectual Israeli and twisted moral motive for that catalyzing event of 9/11 now he had a tremendous opportunity to affect this change this revolutionary change that he talked about he was comptroller of the Pentagon's budget he had access as an undersecretary directly with Rumsfeld Douglas Feith and the Joint Chiefs and the Israeli spies the the FBI arrested in but Douglas lights office as well as financial power to obfuscate redirect and/or cover-up previous diversions of funds fun secret operations and even bribe leaders of other countries Darryl that's an excellent analysis and a lot of this begins to answer people's questions of why with the United States do such a thing behind the scenes why would four elements covert black operations within the military intelligence agencies carry out such an event and that back it is is an Oracle broadcast [Music] welcome back everyone - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we are discussing 911 as an inside job as a covert black op of intelligence agencies for the purpose of maintaining worldwide military hegemony of the

United States and as an excuse to increasingly usurp the freedom of American citizens here at home these are the answers to the questions why people say well why would they have done such a horrid thing why would they murder their own people well these are part of the reasons when you go even deeper into it and you start to understand that Darko cultists are at the highest levels of these intelligence networks and ultimately what they're doing is saying to other elites that may not want to play ball in the regional areas that they these other lower-level elites control this is ultimately a sacrifice ritual of one's own people for the purpose of saying to other puppets look what we're willing to do to our own now imagine what we would be willing to do to you if you don't play ball with us that's ultimately what this is all about ladies and gentlemen and I'll be getting into the deep dark occult aspects and the symbolic aspects of the 9/11 event which when you understand in conjunction with some of the traditions that we have already broke down and discussed on this show you understand there's no way that stuff is coincidental and it is very intricately planned out so that's coming up in the future and like I said next week get ready for it an actual breakdown a scientific analysis a breakdown of the physics of the 9/11 event from a perspective that the layman can understand simple physics equations solved to show people unequivocally that the laws of physics absolutely were not suspended three times in one day on 911 so let's get back to Daryl Roland's Daryl I want to talk about the stand down on the day of 9/11 of NORAD the North American Air Defense Command and I want to talk about how the covert black ops aspects of the military intelligence projects how they basically needed to run counterintelligence they needed to run wargames exercises on these days to confuse the actual good people that are involved in really protecting America's airspace okay and how these wargames serve as a distraction and a confusion mechanism to prevent them from those people from really effectively doing their jobs so can you speak to the stand down of NORAD which certainly 19 is a fundamental Islamist a radical Islam members with box cutters could not have accomplished the stand down of NORAD okay and can you speak to the wargames exercises that were being run simultaneously with the real world events that were happening on on the day of 9/11 well sure whenever a commercial jet deviates from its approved flight path it creates a potentially deadly hazard it could collide with another jet so the military is supposed to respond very quickly and they have always done they have there's some 67 incidents of them responding very quickly to to an aircraft that had you know that had trouble and you know Payne Stewart the golfer his plane was immediately intercepted by fighter jets and let you know let down but on 9/11 you had wargames deliberately made to to confuse the military the pilots they they even reported that they questions they were like is this real or fake you know or drill because there was there was a war game called Operation Northern Guardian operation northern vigilance all time for that very day and these were all being run by Dick Cheney and so in the presidential Operations Command emergency operation command you had Norman Etta the the NT what was he the the NTSB yeah secretary yeah he he witnessed Cheney you know coming in and at the at the at the special bunker and there was a another military man coming in and giving Cheney briefings right before the supposed crash of the plane into the Pentagon yes they were in the what is known as the PEO see the presidential Emergency

Operations Center beneath the the Pentagon yeah and he said I was made aware of it during the time that the airplane coming into the Pentagon there was a young man who had come in and said to the vice president to plane his 50 miles out and came back and said the plane is 30 miles out and then he came back again and said the plane is ten miles out and he said do the orders still stand and the Vice President turns around and says of course the order stall Stan have you heard anything to the contrary so essentially Minetta who was in this special bunker for when events like this happen he was there with Cheney who was basically running the the operation okay and he was asking an aide to Cheney well whether or he heard overheard an aide to Cheney coming into the room and saying that the plane was 50 miles out then 30 then 10 and asking Cheney if the orders still stood now people have talked all about the timeline about this and you know that the White House was being evacuated or not being evacuated at the time that Minetta gave this testimony okay or heard these overheard these comments was censored from the come but essentially this was going on before the strike of the Pentagon which was allegedly flight 77 okay allegedly and and what Minetta was showing was that they had foreknowledge of the flight that was coming into the pentagram before it actually hit and they did nothing to stop it just like NORAD did nothing to stop these planes on 9/11 from reaching their targets because they were confused by the intelligence operations the drills that were being run these war games as Darryl said like vigilant Guardian vigilant warrior etc that essentially were put in place to confuse the people in those positions okay so that they would not understand whether the events that they were being told about happening in real time were real-world events or were exercise events this is how you basically run a covert operation when you need to pull your people who ordinarily would have this situation in hand off of the event when you need them to basically be looking in the other direction or be confused and the people that need to be looked into the people that you really need to go to to find out who is at the highest level of the orchestration of this event are the people that put those wargames exercises into place on those days that's the key to understanding this whoever orchestrated those events on those days knew what was really going to be happening on those days and that's why they scheduled those drills and it's so unconscionable how they get away with saying oh we were incompetent oh we've we dropped the ball oh we failed no this was absolutely planned 45 minutes where no fighter jets came to in to intercept the hijacked jets and you know of course then if you go into the the actual of logistics of this hijacking all right well you'll find that there's no what you were told about hijacking on 911 it comes from these these so-called cellphone calls from the passengers on the plane but then you find that the cellphone calls would never would would never work and altitudes that high and in fact it has been proved conclusively that the at that time the technology at the time in 2001 you couldn't make a cell phone call from above 5000 feet it wouldn't go through you'd be hitting too many cell towers and the signal would be lost there's also some evidence that there may have been some voice when working a minute ago technology used because of the types of phrases being said to people's parents or mothers that would they would never have spoken of in that way using their first and last name when talking to their mother and asking questions like you believe me right yes we'll post some documents or to the podcast about that that people should look into Darryl I want to talk about the Opera the operation known as able danger which was basically an investigation into bin Laden that was a stonewalled is that correct yes there was many people who were working with the FBI who had heard of supposed threats from you know bin Laden etc of course this was fake and well you have a guy named John O'Neill who tried to investigate bin Laden in Yemen prior to 9/11 and he was prohibited from doing so by his boss we're going to talk about why that was on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we're getting into the 911 inside job aspects today we'll be right back after these messages folks stay with us [Music] 9:11 an inside job most definitely and most definitely much much more than that including a human sacrifice ritual among other things people think human sacrifice stopped hundreds of years ago it's still going on ladies and gentlemen except in the modern day they don't take people up to the top of pyramids and cut their hearts out with obsidian blades they fly planes into office buildings but we're here with Daryl Roland's Philadelphia 9/11 truth activist on the other side of the break we were talking about operation able danger and uh you're gonna wrap up that and then you're going to transition it into some other aspects oh great yes continue I will read from briefly from a times-herald Norristown newspaper in Norristown Pennsylvania from August 17th of 2005 this is absolute mainstream media here and it says a pentagon review of a defunct defense operation said to have linked a September 11th hijacker to a terrorist cell in New York City could shed light on why Defense Department officials shut down the secret program able danger more than a year before there's not the 9/11 attacks on defense intelligence analyst Lieutenant Colonel Anthony Shaffer who worked on the high-tech operation said Tuesday that the battle lines are being drawn in the Pentagon as the old program comes under renewed security scrutiny in I'm sorry right now he says the Department of Defense has a great deal of interest in this matter and some elements in Defense Department are attempting to go dirty in June Schaffer revealed to The Times Herald that Pentagon officials rejected a plan to have the FBI and special ops command collaborate to track Mohamed Atta and the other suspected 9/11 terrorists at the effect at the time the Defense Intelligence Agency analysts asked not to be identified even after the 9/11 Commission's recommended changes in intelligence committee practices Schaffer said little has changed each he charges that some defense officials responsible for counterterrorism before 9/11 have returned to their old intelligence gathering habits and don't want to revisit past feelings that an April danger probe might highlight and guys that had a role in this intelligence quote-unquote failure got promoted they have not changed the way they do business the object was to identify and target these supposed al-qaeda al CI ADA and other terrorists they use data mining and parallel processing and other cutting-edge computer technology from 1999 through early 2001 and then the program was improperly shut down right as they were gathering all their important data so not only are were they setting up bin Laden to take the fall as their Patsy for this event but then they actually blocked the FBI investigation that was going to take place in to bin Laden's role in the event yeah most likely because it would have found out that there was no connection with him in the event yeah John O'Neil FBI agent who was trying to investigate bin Laden in Yemen was prohibited by his boss

Barbara Bodine I think her name was she prohibited him from even going into there and investigating he was so frustrated and upset and angry that he quit his job and they offered him a new job as chief of security in the World Trade Center and he died in that 9/11 attack that day let's let's mention before I know you have some other aspects you want to go into but let's briefly mention bin Laden himself his background as one of the Mujahideen fighters that were trained by the CIA people don't understand a lot of people who look into bin Laden don't understand that this is a creation of our military intelligence because the the Soviet Union was invading Afghanistan in the 1970s we went in gave the Afghan Eze weapons trained them and radicalize them to a radical faction of Islam and this is actually the the group called al Qaeda is an actual name that the CIA gave to these radicalized Mujahideen Hadean freedom so-called freedom fighters that were trained to fight the Soviet Union because they were they were our enemies at the time and we wanted to give all the assistance to the Afghan Eze that we could in fact at the time bin Laden had a code name Tim Osman for his CIA asset role he you can find a 1979 photograph of bin Laden shaking hands with mr. big no Brzezinski one of the top neo-cons in the administration and he there he is you know shaking hands with him and he's carrying an ak-47 and telling him you know good job you know for carrying out our mission here in Pakistan in Afghanistan Darryl can you speak to some of the illicit funding that went on behind the scenes by some of the members of the Pakistani ISI specifically a general named Mahmoud Ahmed who allegedly wired some of the money to carry out aspects of the operation to Mohammad Atta who was allegedly the mastermind of the actual you know hijacking our aspects of the event yeah I I recommend you you know people read into Daniel hop singers books he has a tremendous amount of information on the the fraud of of Mohammed Atta's supposed leadership abilities of this operation and I don't know what did you you wanted to get into just yet do you know anything about this Pakistani general who wired money to auto before the event well he worked for the ISI in the ISI worked closely with the CIA so there you gun and you have another connection I think what was her name benazir bhutto ayah saya is Pakistan's equivalent of our CIA yeah yeah an intelligence agency that works closely with no not another intelligence agency that had deep connections with this event is the Israeli Mossad yes and the Mossad allegedly sent some people into the United States to quote document the event mhm yeah there was a white van in Liberty State Park in Weehawken that had set up cameras taking they were there was four Israelis in the van celebrating jumping up and down and taping the World Trade Center on fire after it hit and they you know they were seen by a keen observer who then called the FBI and the FBI came and arrested them and found forty seven hundred dollars in cash in a sock in their van and also the the bomb sniffing dogs found traces of explosives in their van and they said we are not Arabs we are Israelis you know and and they they were deported back to Israel without being charged with a crime and the guy who deported them back to Israel was a guy named Michael Chertoff who became the director of homeland security one hand washed the other interesting so let's look at some of the physical aspects of the event okay people perceive this as because this is what they were told immediately after the event they pin it on somebody immediately who you know looks scary and who they are distrustful of because they know little about their culture you know is blame it on radical Islamic fundamentalists and some of the physical aspects of the event that simply don't even make any sense whatsoever first we can talk about that one buildings don't collapse symmetrically into their own footprint which is the greatest path path of resistance if it's going to clap collapse it's going to collapse around a weakened part of the structure and probably topple over but what you saw on 9/11 was all the support columns failing all at once and the building coming down straight down into its own footprint you know and and this was really visible with building seven really exploding wallets doing it really something nationally yeah crumbling to dust as it's coming straight down into the path of greatest resistance which physical structures simply do not do according to the laws of physics what about the temperatures at which jet fuel burns and steel weakens can we uh can we address some of those aspects oh definitely uh the the jet fuel is kerosene kerosene can't get any hotter than 1400 F and that's a really really conservative estimate of temperature of a cold burn mostly closing in under in the real world jet fuel is a approximately I believe about 90 percent kerosene and kerosene in an air burn burns just over 600 degrees Fahrenheit if you add that added that to something that could really take the temperature burn higher in the real world the absolute most you're going to achieve is around 800 degrees Fahrenheit and the the fires burning at the World Trade Center definitely did not get any hotter than around 8 to 900 degrees and that's like I said that's a high conservative estimate and we know that melting temperature of steel is well over 2,750 F and there's no way a jet fuel fire can make a temperature that high right that the melting point of Steel is 2,750 degrees Fahrenheit but there is a temp now people will debate and say well steel weakens it loses half of its strength and it begins to deform below that but the temperature at which steel deforms is 1,100 degrees Fahrenheit and that's a again high-end concern a low-end conservative estimate so there is no way these fires could've even possibly reach that number so that's just to touch on some of the physical aspects of 911 from a material science point of view we'll get more into this on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network don't [Music] [Music] [Music] fear is the force that closes down human consciousness so that it cannot understand what is being done around it and that's what we saw on 9/11 oh one so we're talking with Daryl Roland's 9/11 truth activists we're going to be going to the phones soon in this hour okay I'm gonna give the phone number to call in once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five halt into what on earth is happening and give us your thoughts Daryl let's uh we were talking about the melting point of Steel we were talking about how the the the building simply could not have fallen in the way that we see on that day I'm gonna be going into that in depth next week but let's look at an even more ridiculous aspect of some of the physical details that we were told how could the force of these massive planes that we say that we're saying they were incinerated we're told okay as they went into these buildings yet we find the Islamic red bandanas that the hijackers tied to their head prior to committing this act of suicide in their jihad and we find passports completely intact that survived the raging fires that melted steel beams and columns in the buildings some of the thickest steel beams ever constructed in the

United States I mean child you'd have to be a child to believe a tale like this absolutely they are not above planting false evidence at the crime scene to you know make it really ridiculous cover-up and there you have in flight 93 there's like nothing there is it there's a hole in the ground that's all there's there but but there's they claim they find a red bandana planes incinerate when they hit the ground Darrell didn't you know that you know the contact with the ground makes all of the steel and the other construction materials the planes are made out of just vanish into nothingness and then you know and the intact passport found on the street for you know Muhammad odd sour Marwan al-shehhi and is on the ground what also laminated plastic will survive but but steel and concrete would not we're gonna get into a a lesser-known aspect of 911 at least by the general public our listening audience will probably be aware of building seven but before we do that you had a connection that you wanted to bring up regarding yes Omaha Omaha connection go right ahead there is an Omaha Nebraska connection with 911 so George Bush okay he first when when 911 happens he's in Florida at a school now this in itself is egregious you know violation of you know logic where Bush is should have been whisked out of there for his safety he was allowed to stay there after they knew that this has been going on his location was publicly known how was he to assume that he would be safe unless he knew all of the heights it's quite symbolic as well from a PSYOP perspective he's there with the innocent school children on that day and he's also reading the story my pet goat that hasn't pulled over Tony's we'd get back into that and I want to hear more about this Omaha connection that you have researched in depth on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about 9/11 as an inside job an example of chaos sorcery the 14th and final methodology of mind control and probably the heaviest gun that the mind controllers use to go to work on people through an injection of fear I'm here in studio with 9/11 truth activists from Philadelphia Darrell Rowland's and we're talking about a lot of different aspects of 9/11 we could do 20 shows on this topic there is so much data and details to be looked into however I'm not gonna spend too much time on this aspect of it because as everyone is well aware my forte is in looking at the occult aspects behind the scenes and the symbolism so I'm gonna do a lot of focus on that next week for the left-brained among us I will be presenting the physics equations necessary to understand that this event as we have told that it happened as we have been told that it happened is physically impossible against the laws of nature so for scientists architects engineers anybody who's extremely left brained I will be presenting for the layman even so that the layman can understand it with plenty of slides that go along with it the physics equations of dynamics that are necessary to solve to know that the official story is complete bunk that's coming up next week so Daryl let's go back to some elements of let's let's look at this Omaha connection that you have researched and then let's talk about building seven and then we're gonna go to the phones cool yeah I know it's folks so it's it's like all over the place because there is just so many aspects of this of this SIOP this inside job that to cover it it's but I'm gonna try to really speak I'm gonna try to really summarize up this this Omaha connection all right so George he when once he left the Booker

Elementary School in Florida he went to Omaha he flew to Omaha to meet with Warren Buffett the second richest man on earth at a charity event that he scheduled for that day at Offutt Air Force Base now the odd thing about this is that an Tatlock was the CEO of fiduciary trust and she was flown to this meeting in advance also and this is a quote from Forbes magazine from October 15th of 2001 and quote and Tatlock found out about the collision of a plane with the North Tower of the World Trade Center while enroute to the US Strategic Command headquarters in Omaha the 62 year old chief executive of fiduciary trust company International was one of a small group of business leaders at a charity event hosted by Warren Buffett military officers boarded the bus she was on and escorted her to an officer's lounge and a television just in time to see the second plane hit the South Tower between the 87th and 93rd floors right where 650 of her employees worked fiduciary trusts which today manages 44 billion dollars of securities for pension plans endowments and wealthy individuals unquote so she was on the board also of Merck Sharp and dome and Howard Hughes Medical Center and also on the board of directors of Franklin Franklin resources based in San Mateo owned the company fiduciary trust which had offices where flight 175 hit the South Tower so again you have Thomas Kane involved in this also he was the one of the chief 9/11 commissioners he has long served as director of Fredette fiduciary trust and Franklin resources and Franklin acquired fiduciary trust five months before the World Trade Center was destroyed and they profited handsomely from the tragedy only five months before the attacks mutual fund firm Franklin bought fiduciary a seventy-year-old asset manager catering to high net worth clients and institutional investors for 825 million dollars so right there I mean you have George Bush showing up at this meeting where an Tatlock is is going oh my goodness 650 of my employees are dead and here's Warren Buffett and here's George Bush and it's at a military base at a secret location you know away from the public and I would love to know what went on in that meeting wouldn't you folks now mark what did you what else did you want to talk about well I want to get into the whole building 7 scenario because a lot of people still don't aren't aware that a third building came down into its own footprint in New York City on the day of 9/11 at 5:20 in the afternoon it was struck by no plane it had very little damage that was done to it by debris from the collapsing towers although people debate that and say that's what caused this perfectly symmetrical collapse which I will link footage to in the podcast for this for this show and I want to look at the owner of the World Trade Center in his comments on wives over 7 was so was allegedly pulled his words not mine a demolition term I want to look at you know how he cleaned up in insurance claims as part of the the the fallout from the 9/11 event and let's look at how the the BBC announced that the building had come down before it even came down they said that it already happened so tell people about building 7 what was housed in that building how it came down and some of the aspects of that that people need to be made aware of sorry in building seven was housed SEC records of the Enron scandal which were conveniently destroyed that day so what is the SEC the Securities and Exchange Commission okay and you you also had offices of the CIA in that building lots of you know damning information was destroyed during that operation in the control center which was housed in the Midwest on the 23rd floor was Rudy Giuliani's special counterterrorism floor it was hermetically sealed another occult number folks the number 23 which we'll get into will get into all of the numerology of the event on the future of future show where we talk about the occult aspects but continue about building seven yeah and so at 5:15 or 5:20 p.m. that day at nine eleven this building suddenly collapsed a straight down in 6.5 seconds into its own footprint and you even see the penthouse of the building sink down into the top of the building as it's coming down and you see the floors staying in the same the same proportion the same distance from each other as it comes down you get the idea that flight 93 was supposed to hit building seven but it crashed or was shot down it looks like it was shot down anyway they had to go along they had to go forward with it because they had so much evidence they had to destroy so anyway they they had a script you know and so one of those script readers was this reporter for BBC world her name was Jane Standley and there you see at around 450 p.m. you know about half an hour before the collapse of building 7 she's on BBC world announcing that the building 7 had collapsed and it's behind her in the shot and it's a live shot it's not a pre-recorded or it's not a blue-screen or green-screen shot it's a live shot the building is there behind her in the background still standing clearly in the shot and she's announcing in advance that it had already collapsed the words that they actually used she wasn't the only one that did it there was another CNN reporter that did the same thing I'll be posting some of these videos to the website with this podcast as always all shows of what on earth is happening are archived on the podcast page of what on earth is happening calm down will stay with us folks stay with us we'll be right back after these messages you're listening - what on earth is happening on Oracle Broadcasting Network [Music] [Music] 9:11 an inside job an example of a human sacrifice ritual in the modern day an act of chaos sorcery the defining occult event of our times and so much more we were talking about the advanced knowledge that so many people had of these events on this day how they were even reading scripts with the buildings that they're talking about had already collapsed still standing in the background of the shot not even bothering to take a look at the skyline behind them and realize that the building that they're telling people had already come down was still standing unbelievable and people can still believe that this is just a coincidence speaking of knowledge in advance the Patriot Act was written well in advance of 9/11 this is a thousand pages of intensive legislation that was already on board already being tried to be put through right on bush's death prior to 9/11 that's right trying to put it through through the Congress than through the House and Senate and it was was not being accepted people did not want to vote for this but after 9/11 they all voted for it with the exception of one individual on a single day without reven reading the bill okay so advanced knowledge how about advanced planning look at how the wars in Afghanistan and Iraq were already on board well in advance of 9/11 Daughtery want to speak to that sure actually on September 4th of 2002 there was an article right in CBS news mainstream news again but you know of course the truth is only told once in mainstream media then it's buried ins covered but here it is CBS News has learned this is September 4th of O 2 CBS News has learned that barely 5 hours after American Airlines flight 77 plows into the Pentagon defense secretary Donald Rumsfeld was telling his aides to come up with plans for striking Iraq even though there was no evidence linking saddam hussein to the attacks that's according to notes taken by aides who were with rumsfeld in the National Military Command Center on 911 notes that show exactly where the road toward war with Iraq began reports CBS News national security correspondent David Martin at 9:53 a.m. just 15 minutes after the plane and hit the Pentagon of course was you uh and and while Rumsfeld was still outside helping with the injured the National Security Agency which monitors communications worldwide intercepted a phone call from one of us AMA bin Laden's operatives in Afghanistan to a phone number in the former Soviet republic of Georgia the caller said he had heard good news and that another target was still to come an indication he knew another airliner one that eventually crashed in Pennsylvania was at the very moment zeroing in on Washington this says now it says it was 12:05 p.m. when the director of Central Intelligence told Rumsfeld about the intercepted conversation Rumsfeld felt it was vague that it might not mean something and that it was no good basis for hanging hat in other words the evidence was not clear-cut enough to justify military action to against bin Laden but later that afternoon the CIA reported the passenger manifest for the Hydra hijacked airliners showed three of the hijackers were suspected al-qaeda operatives and with the intelligence all pointing toward bin Laden Rumsfeld ordered the military to begin working on strike plans and at 2:40 p.m. the notes quote Rumsfeld as saying he wanted to he wanted the best info fast judge weather good enough to hit SH the meaning Saddam Hussein at the same time not only you BL which was the initials used to identify who sama bin Laden now of one year later there is very little evidence Iraq was involved in September 11th attacks it was none there was none he had it all planned out just like in the pea neck where they they said they wanted to have a massive change in a very new Pearl Harbor and they went on this campaign in cahoots with the mainstream media the Bush administration to remember this whole build-up to the Iraq invasion that The Smoking Gun would come in the form of a mushroom cloud that he had of mass destruction and hinting always hinting that it had to do with the form of Islamic terrorism that had to do with the 9/11 event without actually coming out in the open and saying it but then after the invasion openly admitting that Iraq had nothing to do with the events of 9/11 and we have George Bush's quote where he said let us never tolerate outrageous conspiracy theories concerning the attacks of September the 11th malicious lies they attempt to shift the blame away from the terrorists themselves away from the guilty pretty good likeness there Daryl so folks I know we've covered so much in such a short amount of time and again this is for a reason the research is all out there for you to do we're going to be talking about a couple other aspects of the event some of the types of explosives that may have been used to bring these buildings down nano-thermite residue found in the World Trade Center dust some connections to potential exotic weaponry that may have been used at perverted applications of Tesla technology that may have been employed on as part of this event with that first two buildings with the North Tower so that's coming up but let's go to the phones and take take a couple of phone calls so here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening on this 9/11 inside job show what do you have for us today hi Gerald mark is it me yes you're on yes all right hey this has been a great show keep up the good work as you were saying though I wanted to bring an important point on this is that we do have them dead to rights and like you said earlier mark you know if we find out who said be finding out who specifically was responsible for scheduling those drills that can confuse the military because we can see that that's clearly what their intention was I and you know we can definitely serve public warrants as accessories seized information for evidence and continue on a way to get the masterminds also but that relationship of prior knowledge and setting us up to be conned is also present in evil danger also I mean Anthony Shaffer claims was following otter around and had terabytes of video of him and he and Anthony Shaffer doesn't claim Bush needs to be arrested arrested for mass murder because he was directly complicit in closing investigations no he gives you a cover that yeah Mohammed Ali is a Muslim fundamentalist and yet we know he was a partier and been on Abramoff's casino cruise ships many times and we have interviews with his girlfriend similarly to Peter B Collins yesterday or the day before in an outstanding report on an individual who calls himself iron man who notified the CIA's a military intelligence officer who notified the CIA the FBI the Bush administration everybody just prior to 9/11 because he would he had inside source knowledge that the Pentagon was going to be attacked and so were the two towers but then he claims then we goofed up we're too stupid and that's why they had to attack them I would a demand the arrest of iron and an Anthony shoe store Anthony Shaffer is a traitor because we can clearly see with your eyes you were talking about Mineta giving his report to the Commission they censored that from the report generally like General Ahmed Condoleezza Rice at a press conference and during the press conference a reporter I was terrible what's this de story about general mad finance or in some weird financing this operation and she says that she didn't have any meetings with him and yet we know he met with many of the commissioners 9/11 commissioners who ended up ignoring them altogether later but they censored that from the White House transcripts off their on the internet and that's of available in nice change final cuts so that we know that they and also you know if we believe they're nonsenses Anthony chauffeurs then then bin Laden would have had to have had an accessory to plant the explosives in the towers because we have video of liquefied iron flowing from the towers car you bring so many great points that need to be looked into and like I said I've said to people in the past do not underestimate the intelligence of the people who were running this event these are highly trained experts in how the human mind works this is definitely a psychological warfare operation magic and magic yeah these people know how to create certain effects in the subconscious in the conscious mind so that people react in certain ways and then they will go for things that they ordinarily would have wouldn't want to have absolutely nothing to do it polar stay on the line we'll come back with you after this next break you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen right here on the auricle Broadcasting Network don't go anywhere the man on the street with the Harley show remember that who is telling people what to think about what the Bo yeah [Music] [Applause] [Music] we're back on this happening inside aspects for the break you were the backbone and Darrell hi are going to go couple for elements of 911 and then we'll go back to the phones to round out the show so here we go Paul are you still with us yep great am i thrown yet just take another point and then we're going to get it caller yes sure you know we gotta remember you know they are calling the American tea soldiers for death and we see if we hear the interviews they give and they don't have their very strong minds to find a way in this world and go and follow black family in fact by not upholding the oath that they gave to God and country but they have minds of like 12 year olds in some cases we are affected by let's call it magic and it needs a really poor magic tricks but I know some of them are a little more complicated but some of the easiest ones to defeat as a trick is well they lost the Enron documents so we can't continue investigations that's a magic trick it works on people who don't know anything about it but if you pursue knowledge on Enron we know how they quadrupled the cost of energy in California we know that they moved the assets from the company to the Cayman Islands and had fictitious numbers on those on the stock market total board and people who else stock had a contractual agreement not to be able to touch it while the numbers fictitiously down they said all your money's lost but they really moved it to the Cayman Islands so that's where the investigations halted similarly in the Pentagon where they murdered those auditors who were investigating Ranas fields mysterious lost again or losing ten point seven trillion dollars and they said well those guys were murdered so now we have no interest in tracking that money down all the paperwork was destroyed when we know it's got to do with run slow we got to know it's got to do with today there's spent eighty percent of the monthly expenditures and both of these wars is completely unordered it's black they say it's black ops and military soldiers these guys need to be taken in by the military and and and serve the rest of their lives behind bars or be finally executed under American standing officers reason and for torture torture warrants death 100 percent of the time it's only an enemy of God and men who claims they can't hear me see say these words unchallenged world right that's right that's wine and and the military military should do their job of protecting this country against enemies foreign and domestic and that's what this was all about domestic enemies carrying out this job caller great points that you raised Daryl let's get into quickly a couple other of the physical aspects of 9/11 let's talk about the nano-thermite residue that has been discovered in the World Trade Center dust and then transition into talking about the Lajas ability of even more exotic weaponry being used on that day well very first also Thank You caller um for mentioning that people were told what to think about the operation as was happening they even had a man on the street in New York addressed in a Harley shirt you can find this on YouTube where he's like you know being interviewed by the media and he's a plant he's he looks like he's a eyewitness but he's a plant and he's telling people about oh yeah of course the the the the floors just pancaked onto themselves and it was just obviously a pancaking collapse right you know and he was telling the fires weakening the steel we okay yeah yeah telling people what to think about it so that they don't actually think for themselves that's right that's right and in a state of fear that becomes a piece of cake people are willing to readily accept what is being told to them by someone who seems assured of themselves so what about the possibility of some of the more exotic weapon oh let's look at the nano-thermite residue do you have anything to say about that I believe that's just even Jones's work yeah mostly Stephen Jones did some fantastic work on you know finding the red and gray chips of nano-thermite in the World Trade Center dust you know and and of course what are you quick if this building had collapsed in a pancake format you know as they've told us you wouldn't have a thermite or thermate which is thermae plus us of sulfur which acts as a eutectic to to make the the the explosives even hotter to cut and you yes and you even see in the residue of the buildings the in the wreckage you'll see like steel beams cut at an angle which is exactly how they do the the preliminary cutting of the of the support columns certainly this would have had been done well in advance these explosives in the buildings and if you look at who owned the security who run the security of the World Trade Center its George Bush's brother his company stratesec that's right Stratus ran security for the towers yeah mmm yep and you even have a guy named Scott Forbes and fiduciary trust comes up again remember I mentioned fiduciary trust with an Tatlock coming to the world coming to that meeting with Warren Buffett well another fiduciary trust employee Scott Forbes was an IT guy and he noted that there was a power down of both the North and the South Tower on the weekend before the attacks which gave a ample opportunity for continuity test to make sure the explosives ordnance would work that's right and folks I'd like to bring up something now that is pretty controversial but I believe that not this event would not even be possible or doable just with conventional explosives even with with micro explosives like nano thermite yeah there was only part of it I think that there is something even bigger that went down that was a display of new weaponry first of all you had to concrete pulverizing the dust now what can do that exploding outward and they're being absolutely not even anything larger than like you know a small tiny bit of debris no bigger than like you know no bigger than like an ashtray left in the rubble I mean like literally this this material the amount of material we're talking about in these massive structures of steel and concrete the amount is unfathomable as David Ray Griffin said take a block of concrete and drop it all about a thousand feet now will it turn into pulverized dust no it'll break into chunks right we had those just was all over the entire area of southern Manhattan and going across the river into New Jersey I mean this is unbelievable how much material completely disintegrated that's the only word that can really be used to describe it it dis integrated it came apart completely now explosives do blow things apart but not in - fine fine particles like this and you know there was some first responders David his name is though he was one of the New York police officers who was affected by the operation and he he had you know massive amounts of pulverized concrete in his lungs so many responders are sick dying and all already dead as a result of the toxins that they breathe directly into their lung linings on this day and you don't live very long when you have a lung lining full of concrete and other debris like asbestos and any of the other toxins that were in the the construction materials of those buildings and you know my heart goes out to these first responders for trying to do the right thing but they should not have listened to the assurances of people who did not have their interest in mind that you know it was okay to be out there without adequate professional protection in the form of breathing apparatuses oh yeah and then you had christine Todd Whitman telling them that the air was safe to breathe right I believe going back to the possibility of more exotic energy based weaponry being used on that day I mean if you see the way this building came down and watch it again some force from above seems to have been at work not you know from below or in the buildings but from above literally pushing the the buildings downward and breaking them apart as it as it's doing it and this could be some type of beam weaponry and this could be some type of application a perverted application of Tesla's standing wave technology that we know very little about I'm very open to the possibility of it being some sort of directed-energy weapon dr. judy wood has done an immense of amount of work in this area I highly recommend people take a look at her website and uh where the towers go her new book yeah so I think that there is something to that that it should be looked into I think people should look into all of the aspects of this event they should look into the conventional explosive theory they should look into the the reasons for it the why behind it mainly wanting to take away more freedoms from the American public inject more fear into the consciousness they should look at the possibility of exotic weaponry being used they should certainly most definitely look into the occult aspects and the symbolic aspects of this event and that's what I will spend a lot of time covering on this show all of it needs to be understood and we need to get down to the people who had access to doing all of these things as the caller said we need to look at who made these intelligence drills for these days we need to look at who gave these reports in advance of buildings collapsing before they did because that's gonna send us in the direction of the actual perpetrators of these horrid events that were mass murder it was a mass murder ritual is what we witnessed on that day make no mistake this was a human sacrifice ritual of the modern day nothing less so with that in mind I think that'll take us out for this segment on the other end of this break we're going to take callers until the end of the show your calls coming up next on what on earth is happening me and my special guest Dowell Rowling's we'll be right back after these messages folks don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] you can't stop the truth ladies and gentlemen from coming out truth and never be destroyed no matter what the globalists want us to believe and we will eventually uncover the truth about the series of events that took place on 9/11 2001 in New York City and Washington DC and Pennsylvania chaos sorcery is what this is ultimately about creating through fear a synthesis that which controllers want to put into place and in doing so getting people to give up their natural law inherent rights because they were in so much fear and in that state they'll always run to a protector promising to save them from the chaotic events that are happening oh but there's a catch you have to give up all your rights to receive that protection don't you that's what we've seen after these events so in this segment see we can go on and on talking about the ins and outs of this as I said we could do 20 shows and a darrell is an expert on all of the aspects of this he's looked into it more than anybody else I know but we'll bring Darrell back on in the future in a future show to talk about 9/11 activism as part of solutions how can we get this information out to the public because he's doing great work in that regard as are many others in the Philadelphia area so with that in mind I think that's uh we've bombarded enough people with information let's go to your calls now and see what the listeners have to say here we go Jayne in Baltimore you are live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us well just to get a name and a face to the Harley guy the guy wearing the black Harley shirt your guest mentioned earlier yes he has been identified as mark Adrian Humphrey spelled just as you would expect it mark Adrian Humphrey he's the actor in the Harley shirt featured in an interview by Fox broadcast by Fox that's Rick Lowenthal interviewing him is a long time anchor on Fox and subsequent to that there's another video where you see another professional actor a professional Hollywood stuntman by the name of Roger Cross right right behind Humphrey and there so you've got the situation York City were apparently in order to complete this simulation they employed a number of professional actors but I I could stated that the figure is tentatively been identified some pre accepted apparently mark Adrian Humphrey successfully claimed copyright infringement on this fox news footage that is out there on YouTube for everybody to go and see in which he denies playing any role how's that possible how could he have any any copyright if it if it was in him why would he know that now apparently he wants the clip to go away once it's good that the range operator bring it will be posted to this website and it will not be down so don't worry about of course what's interesting and I think what Mark points out frequently is that it's what's it's the messenger is just packaging the message they trotted him out there within minutes of these powers of one of these powers erupting like volcanoes and where and he uses words like collapsed when of quarters we saw them explode but see the problem is and of course the initial explosions that are a trip allegedly attributed to airplane crashes remember those occurred the first one which would have been the the North Tower allegedly received a quarter to nine and the second one the South Tower was hit at about 905 but the first one didn't go down and the first one to go down was the second one to be allegedly hit and I went down like maybe about 45 minutes later there's things sat and quietly smoked no one expected them to go down that was a ridiculous idea but when they finally did it they stay shut and they smoked quietly and then they erupted like volcanoes into clouds of dust at least from the videos we can see of course I don't know I don't know how much credence to Accord much of the video and photographic material that has been released by the mainstream media I think that's going take a lot of sifting mark I think there's a lot of I'll be perfectly honest with you I think there's a lot of transparent TV fakery some some of it easily discernible others may be more difficult and all kinds of media simulation if you look at full spectrum dominance and one of the key features of Future Combat Systems and full spectrum dominance is the ability to simulate to create simulations that are so real that you convince the participants and any viewers that they're real as well but and the use of the meeting is central to this and of course this is the occult this is at the core of the occult trickery I would say the method that you guys are that Mark at least is taking on this is that instead of getting caught up in these arguments about lie hop verses might like lie hop would assume there were real planes and real hijackers but they had foreknowledge and they let it happen my hop made it happen on purpose at least acknowledges they blew something up but I would say mark is making the case for what I would call my top which is to say made it transparent on purpose at various different levels and isn't isn't this really at what part of the key to a cult methodology to be able to package within these visual representations whether simulated or real multiple messages at multiple different levels of the pyramid to anyone as you say to intelligence agencies and foreign intelligence agencies and military organizations about the kind of technical capabilities that these guys have with respect to exotic weapons or the respect to the ability to control media and brainwash a whole population but I say many of us more of us were meant to see that they did it it was made transparent on purpose and to me that's what the core of a cult sure when I met Mark he showed me three basic tarot cards that are very symbolic of the 9/11 operation one is the tower and you know where you you what you see like it being struck by lightning and people falling and jumping and you even see the people on 9/11 falling out of the windows of the North and South Tower just like the tarot card and then you have the the High Priestess was another card he showed with the two towers of Jachin and Boaz right and the the third one was the the the death card which has the Pentagon on the flag and the you know and also the two towers in the background that Garcon setting between them yes yeah so I mean yeah it was and and there was even an Illuminati card game from 1995 that even insinuated that this type of attack would happen an example of synchro mysticism or what some people call predictive programming I look at it more as synchro mystical in nature yes okay there's so many important aspects and they are embedding things at a deep subconscious level and it's all fear-based and it goes so deep cognitive dissonance about this event goes so deep in some people I've said this before on the show and I'll repeat it a friend of mine told me that I believe it was his sister said even if even if now listen to this statement listeners she said even if it were proven to me beyond a shadow of a doubt unequivocally that this was an inside job that elements within our government carried out this covert operation for whatever nefarious purposes and even if they told me themselves if people who were involved told me themselves what they did and how they did it I would still choose choose to ignore that and to believe the official story because I don't want to live in the world that it would mean to live in if that other if that other those other aspects of this event were true and imagine the psychosis that you have to dwell in imagine the dissonant mindset that you have to dwell in to say even if reality proves to me beyond the shadow of a doubt that events are perfect I will still still tell myself that a fantasy is reality as opposed to deal with reality because she knows deep in her heart deep in her soul the the responsibility that goes with understanding that as being true and what our situation really is as a people if indeed it went down when Allah not alone in she's only being actually very honest with you in saying that because there's a lot of people who do think that but are so scared to even say that so even admit that to you or to anyone right that's their thought process that they can't deal with reality as you know they must rather live in a comfortable fiction living in a bubble welling in a bubble moving throughout their lives completely in a sheltered state of awareness from the real world that's why yeah that's the definition of a completely destroyed human being yes psychologically mentally emotionally spiritually that person is on the floor of the house as they say in Freemasonry their dwelling in total darkness and the idea here is exercise your will and courage to come to a confrontation and a face-to-face confrontation with reality with the reality of this no matter how deep dark and scary it is and deal with the problem at hand as that's the way we solve any of the problems of life oh I want to read a real quick quote that I've members I'm thirty second from Orwell he said in a way the worldview of the party imposed itself most successfully on those who were not capable of understanding it they could be made to accept the most flagrant violations of reality because their minds couldn't fully process the enormity of what that was what was being demanded of the by the telescreen and we're not sufficiently interested in public events to notice what was happening by lack of understanding they remain narrow that's all we have time for [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #066

Topics: *9/11 Physics Analysis, 9/11 Event As An Inside Job, "Chaos Sorcery"*

welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i am your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website oraclebroadcasting.com today is sunday june 26 2011. we have a good show lined up for you here today today on what on earth is happening we are going to be conducting an analysis of the physics of the 911 event specifically the so-called collapse of the twin towers buildings one and two of the world trade center complex i'm going to take people through three basic physics equations to prove unequivocally that there were other forces at work in those buildings on that day many of the listeners on this network will of course know that but for the extremely left-brained among us and for the psychologically resistant those still in cognitive dissonance about this event being an inside job an example of the hegelian dialectic gone awry or what i call chaos sorcery and also a human sacrifice ritual we will take them through the physics of the event first hand and show it to them in a way that is undeniable according to the laws of nature before we do that i have one quick event announcement coming up here in philadelphia in a couple of weeks the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations the yearly energy independence celebrations hosted by the tesla science foundation july 7th 8th 9th and 10th there's four events that comprise the energy independence celebrations this year the first is the is the tesla science conference all four days of the event from 8 30 a.m to 5 p.m at 2 liberty place 16th in chestnut streets here in philadelphia registration only one hundred dollars fifty percent discount for students with a valid student id the tesla science foundation social featuring a concert by the divine hand ensemble saturday july 9th 5 30 p.m to 10 30 p.m at the ethical society building 1906 south ritton house square tickets are 20 in advance 24 at the door the tesla birthday celebration featuring a tesla coil exhibition saturday july 9th 11 p.m to 1 a.m at independence visitors center 5th and market streets this event is free to attend and finally tesla fest exhibitions and open discussions about nikola tesla his technologies and alternative energy energy in general saturday july 9th 10 a.m to 11 p.m sunday july 10th 11 a.m to 3 p.m independence visitor center fifth and market streets also free to attend for more information on this great event coming up here in the city of philadelphia check out the tesla science foundation's website at teslasciencefoundation.org we'll get into the physics of 911 on the other side of this break stay with us folks welcome back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio last week we began to introduce on this show the concept of chaos sorcery this is kind of a term that i've coined in reference to problem reaction solution it's kind of a different uh twist or spin that i put on that uh dynamic it is a method of mind control it is probably the most effective methodology of mind control when all others fail 911 was an example of chaos sorcery it was also a human sacrifice ritual conducted in broad daylight but there's still a lot of people who believe the official fairy tale and they do this because they are in total ignorance of the laws of nature and as i said last week i have a background in mechanical engineering i studied in college i attended the university of pennsylvania and i understand the physics equations that would be required to model in a very simple way what we're told happened on that day and that's what i'm going to attempt to do here today now as i said last week also this will probably be the most left-brained what on earth is happening show that you will ever hear because it's going to conduct it's going to have within it a lot of math and physics equations and that shouldn't scare people off because i'll try to convey the ideas behind these equations while i run through them through them some people may find this boring personally i think it's enlightening to understand that if you understand how dynamics in the real world work you can tell when you're being lied to you don't have to take anyone's word for it you can take the weights and measures plug in those variables into known laws of nature and solve them for yourself that's what i'm going to show people here today i want to direct everyone up to my website what on earth is happening dot com and there on the radio show page you click the tab that says radio show you will see a few images there's ten images there the last one is the flyer for the tesla um energy independence celebration so the first nine images are what we're going to be working with here today on the show um this is a basic presentation on the physics of 911 with some visual aids put there for people and all the equations necessary to understand that what we were told happened on that day cannot be true underneath the images there's a document that is the same thing only in pdf format if people prefer uh for all the all the images to be in one document you could download that it's a small file and open it up in a pdf reader on your computer and follow along that way so the presentation for today is entitled the physics of 911 or why the world trade center towers could not according to the basic laws of dynamics have fallen at the speeds at which they were observed to fall unless forces other than weight and gravity were at work we're going to prove that unequivocally today now when i say forces other than weight and gravity were at work what i mean by that is that they there had to be something that went to work on the floors that were below the points of impact all right there had to be other forces at work because the upper floors fall at a speed and a time that is impossible according to the laws of motion and these are simple dynamics equations three equations are needed to understand this that's it two basic dynamics equations that describe the relationships between position velocity and acceleration under conditions of uniform acceleration that's what we're looking at this is dynamics in one dimension that's all it is and the the forces at work are weight and gravity so this isn't complicated physics this is junior year high school physics and as a matter of fact i actually used a junior year high school textbook with its physics equations and plugged in the variables that's all i did and what i would also like to emphasize that i did in modeling this is that i made extreme assumptions in favor of the official story extreme assumptions that no engineer or physicist would ever make when really attempting to model this in a re in a way that's you know truly accurate so don't get me wrong and think that thinking that this is a highly accurate modeling okay of what actually took place this is an approximation that completely makes allowances in total favor of the official story and i'll explain that as i take you through the uh the pages okay so page one was simply the explanation of what we're going to be looking at today if we look at image number two or page two whether you're looking at the images or the pdf document we see a graphical representation of the north tower this is world trade center one building one it was the building with the radio antenna on top and i have i'm showing here that the building was comprised of 110 stories 110 floors and it was 417 meters in height from its base to the top of the top floor the dotted arrowed line there shows the approximate impact height of flight 11 the flight that hit the north tower and it strikes floor 93 approximately now first of all for those who have any background in the occult at all they'll recognize these immediately as occult significant numbers these are significant numbers in the occult we won't get into that today we will be beginning the journey of going down that rabbit hole next week the occult significances of the 911 event okay so i've put a chart here on the right hand side of the image of the north tower with a few of its um weights and measures basically okay the loaded weight of world trade center one was approximately 450 million kilograms [Music] there's the music for this next break we'll be right back after these messages folks don't go anywhere we will be analyzing the physics of the 911 event and showing how we what we are told happened was impossible on that day i'm your host mark pacio you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on the oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we're looking at the physics of 911 today proving according to the laws of nature that the official story is a fairy tale and could not have happened the way that we were told we're looking at image number two on the radio listen page of what on earth is happening.com where all of the related images for today's show can be found and we are looking at basic weights and measures basic numbers related to the world trade center north tower the loaded weight of the entire building was 450 million kilograms one of the loaded floors because there were 110 stories is approximately 4 million 100 000 kilograms the height of each floor is approximately 3.8 meters now here in the next section of this table i put the height of five impacted floors now approximately three floors or so maybe four are damaged by the direct impact i'm assuming five and here's what i'm doing i am actually removing those floors to basically allow for the top portion to crash down into the bottom portion because as we're told this is a progressive collapse or a pancaking collapse even if you have buckling of steel that may have been weakened as the the official fairy tale goes okay no one would model something completely removing floors entirely as if they don't exist now not only am i going to remove these five impacted floors and let the building the top portion of the building drop onto the bottom portion of the building i am also going to keep the impacted floors intact for weight purposes so in other words what we're going to be doing is let's say the the next um the next uh part of this table will explain this so i'll just continue the height of the five impacted floors we're going to be looking at is 19 meters that's five times 3.8 meters the plane is said to have hit at the 93rd floor okay so and that's the lowest estimate given of the plane's impact flight 11 okay so the height of the lowest damaged floor or floor 93 is 354.4 meters what i am doing is taking the portion of the building the number of floors at or above impact which is the last part of this table which is 18 floors and i'm actually raising them up by 19 meters or the size of five impacted floors and then allowing them to drop with no resistance whatsoever onto the floors below now this is a radical assumption in favor of the official story okay this is saying all of the weight above is falling at the acceleration due to gravity with no resistance until it impacts on the floors below the impact point okay hopefully people will will grasp that concept and understand how i'm modeling this in a sort of an unrealistic way to give more credence to the official story okay i'm i'm making radical assumptions in favor of the official story and even with those assumptions in place we will find when we come to the conclusion that the official story cannot be true okay so in the next slide or page we go to your page three in the pdf document okay i am showing the eighteen floors disconnected now however they are now raised up the height of five impacted floors and the undamaged structure beneath the 93 floors that remain in tower one are approximately 354.4 out of the 417 meters okay we are now going to take the knowns and put them into dynamics equations of physics and again the book that i used was principles of physics where these basic equations of dynamics and newton's laws of motion can be found among many other physics equations principles of physics this is a high school physics textbook fit principles of physics third edition by blatt b-l-a-t-t and this was published by alan and bacon publishing a-l-l-y-n and bacon b-a-c-o-n okay that's the textbook used to basically solve this these equations so this first equation v squared equals v zero squared plus two a d i'll explain what this means this is a dynamics equation describing relationship between position velocity and acceleration under conditions of uniform acceleration or the acceleration due to gravity okay so v is the final velocity that we are going to attempt to calculate by plugging in the knowns of the world trade center weights and measures v zero squared the term v zero means the initial velocity of the upper block the upper portion or the 18 floors above and we know that that is zero because they start from rest and then we are allowing gravity to take take over and let those portions those floors smash down into the remaining floors okay two now a okay a is the acceleration due to gravity which is 9.81 meters per second squared okay and d is the displacement or the height that the block is falling and we know that we calculated that it's we're removing five floors completely which is a pretty radical assumption no resistance over five entire floors okay assuming steel disappeared instantly the whole structure on those five floors disappears completely but we're still keeping all of the mass of the building in those 18 floors we're not actually removing them we're just letting them fall through that distance of 19 meters or five floors okay again a radical assumption that no one would actually model it that way in real life okay because i'm making i'm making again ridiculous assumptions in favor of the official story to put it bluntly okay and uh that's what d represents here okay so we're we're attempting to solve now since we have all knowns on the right hand side of the equation we simply plug in the numbers and do the arithmetic okay v zero is zero so zero squared is zero okay then we have plus and then two times a which is nine point eight meters per second squared times d which is 19 meters the result that we get is that the final velocity when we calculate this we add those together then we take the the square root we do the multiplication add it to times zero add it to zero and then we take the square square root of that okay and we would get 19.3 meters per second that is the approximate velocity at which the top block is moving when it meets the bottom floors okay the next equation that we need to understand is newton's second law of motion force is equal to the mass of an object times it its acceleration [Music] the equations i'm going to take people through will pretty much solidify that position if you think the official story is true i would say you're pretty much in cognitive dissonance because what we are told happened could not actually be the case according to laws of nature so we were looking at image number three on the radio show page of what on earth is happening dot com where i have presentation slides posted with basic physics equations we're up the middle of the page the law of motion newton's second law of motion f equals m a many people may be familiar with or have heard this law stated in this way we are going to calculate forces 1 and 2 which are labeled on the tower itself there and i've drawn vector arrows to show the direction that these forces go in i'm taking down as the positive and up as the negative okay because the direction of motion is downward so force one let's calculate it it is equal to the mass of the upper floors times the acceleration due to gravity or mg so we have 18 floors times 4 million 100 000 kilograms times the acceleration due to gravity which is 9.81 meters per second squared and we get the result of approximately 724 million newtons 723 million 978 000 newtons newtons uh is the constant that represents kilograms times meters per second squared which is what we're working with in the uh equation above okay so that's the force carried by the upper portions of the building above the point of impact force number two is the resistance force offered by the floors below that carried that upper portion for the lifetime of the building and they are built with safety factors in mind not just on the edge of the the weight carried by those floors because if that were the case as soon as you started to load those floors the building would collapse so they're built with a significant safety factor in mind and i'm sure what they were act the safety factor is actually larger than what i'm calculating so we're taking the mass of the upper floors plus this the safety factor mass which i've labeled there m sub s times the acceleration due to gravity when we solve for this we get a greater number but it's in the other direction because it's the resistance force and of course that makes sense it would have to be greater because it held the upper portion of those floors there of course we wouldn't see it right on the edge or equal to it so that force when you plug in the numbers and do the calculation is approximately seven hundred ninety four million six hundred ten thousand newtons okay so far so good we've calculated the two basic forces that are at work when this block comes crashing down in this so-called progressive collapse and again this is more radical okay than anyone would actually calculate it again in favor of the official fairy tale and of course there'll be there'll be all kinds of people debunking everything and saying no there's it's too simplistic actually this is a closer understanding then modeling it in a an even more complicated way to understand that it could not have happened the way we were told because even with these assumptions in place as we'll see when we calculate the time required for that mass at the top to come through all that other mass even if you had buckling involved okay is impossible it could not no matter what you do you're not going to get it down to the 11 seconds that are observed with your own eyes but people will continue to insist that that's the case that magically that much steel can bend buckle and collapse and pancake down on top of itself when you don't even see all of that material at the bottom in the debris pile and i'll tell you why you don't and this is getting ahead of ourselves but you don't see that because it blew away as dust ladies and gentlemen that's why it blew away powderized it was completely pulverized into dust steel concrete office furniture everything in the building blew away across southern manhattan and across the river so keep keep enjoying your cognitive dissonance and uh and living in the in the cage that you live in because you don't want to take the responsibility to actually do anything about what these psychopaths have done but going back to the the equations i i just had to interject a little bit of vitriol to all of the people in cognitive dissonance out there but let's go back to the equations which don't lie but like i said people will still ignore them they'll ignore what's right in front of their own face like i said the occultist told me when i was working with them if they told the people that they're their owners they wouldn't believe them what makes what made me think that they're they're gonna believe me but believe whatever you want folks it's uh it's your freedom that's being destroyed so um let's look at image number four okay which we're going to now use the two forces we just calculated and we're going to plug them into newton's second law again to find the acceleration at which the top block strikes the bottom block with so the sum of the forces equals the sum of the masses times the sum of the acceleration we're solving for acceleration that's the unknown that we're looking for okay when we do this we plug in these numbers so the sum of the forces is these two uh calculations of f1 and f2 that we did in the previous page we add those together so in other words we're adding a negative so that's like subtracting we'll get a negative number at the top part of this equation and then at the bottom we have the 18 floors okay and on the one side we have the the 18 floors above without their safety factor and then with the safety factor okay so this is the sum of the masses at work all right we get the number negative 0.456 meters per second squared that means you have a deceleration when the upper block strikes the lower block it's in the negative direction okay the initial acceleration is zero so when we're solving for the sum of the accelerations the initial acceleration is zero the final acceleration is in the negative direction that means and this is common sense when the block the top lock hits the bottom one it will slow down somewhat okay and this is the amount that it will slow down 0.456 meters per second squared okay and again this is a an approximation i'm not a claiming that these numbers will be exact but we know that a deceleration will take place and this is actually i've seen this calculated in other places and this is actually not as radical as other people calculated i'm saying that the block is still moving at a pretty decent pace okay as it collides with that bottom portion of the building now we have several knowns now from our calculations we have the if we look at image number five slide number five we have the distance of the floors that are remaining intact below the point of impact 354.4 meters or 93 floors we know the velocity at which the two portions of the building strike each other approximately and we know the acceleration at which the upper portion of floors is moving when it strikes the lower portion of floors we are now going to plug those into another dynamics equation d or displacement okay which that block upper block needs to travel is equal to the initial velocity times time plus one half the acceleration times time squared we'll get into this last dynamics equation the 911 event after these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back hopefully everybody has their sunglasses on [Music] this is what on earth is happening we're looking at the physics of 911 today the images for today's presentation can be found on what on earth is happening.com in the re on the radio show tab hopefully i'll get to some calls in the next hour after this next segment i guess i'll give the call in numbers so we could take some calls we're on image number five and we're about halfway down the page at the green equation which is another dynamics equation displacement equals initial velocity times time plus one-half acceleration times time squared okay we have all of the knowns except for time everything in this equation we have solved for and we have knowns except for time so we are going to now solve for time this is the key factor to understand that the official version is impossible they're telling us that due to any kind of collapse okay which implies structural deformation structural collisions happening that we could have had a collapse in the amount of time the buildings are observed to fall in and when you solve this equation you understand that's impossible all supporting structural mass had to be removed by some unknown forces at work in order for the building to come down in the time observed that's it and i you know to get into the whole uh debating and infighting that goes on on how this was done or that was done i honestly don't care the proof is the proof lies in solving for the time aspect and i don't care what you do you will not get it down to even close to 11 seconds i don't care what you do okay and this is a insanely conservative estimate of how long it would take according to this model that i've set up that doesn't even approximate reality in real life okay so let's just ex i'll explain what i've done here the displacement is 354 353.4 meters the height of 93 floors v zero is the velocity that the top portion of floor strikes the bottom portion with we calculated that a couple of slides back 19.3 meters per second times time plus one-half or 0.5 times the acceleration which we calculated which we see was a deceleration or an acceleration in the negative direction okay 0.456 meters per second squared times time squared now all i've done is i've kept on the left i've kept 3 3 53.4 equals 19.3 t okay and then on the right i solved the one-half a t portion and kept t squared in so it's minus 0.228 t squared now in the next line all i'm doing is putting these in a different order okay so i'm taking the t squared variable and i'm putting it first okay so it's negative 0.228 t squared plus 19.3 t okay so i'm taking what was on the right hand side i'm rearranging the terms to put it in terms of t squared and t okay and then on the uh i'm bringing 353.4 to the same side of the equation you bring it over as a negative setting that equal to zero just to show that this is indeed a simple quadratic equation it's a simple second order polynomial this is no more advanced than high school algebra okay okay so we are we get the result is a quadratic equation in the form of ax squared plus bx plus c equals zero and in doing that we know that the formula to solve the variable in a second degree polynomial or a quadratic equation is this formula that i present below which is x equals minus b plus or minus the square root of b squared minus 4ac all of that over 2a and that is we're not referring to acceleration with a here we're referring to the the um uh the coefficient in ax squared okay and that's what these a and b rep a b and c represent here okay so a is the coefficient before t squared b is the coefficient before t and c is the the final term 354.4 when you plug in all of these numbers into this equation i did not put that on here to belab be labor things because let's be honest this is boring enough without going through all the arithmetic involved to do the calculations you can plug in the numbers yourself and i think i did a fairly decent job not having dusted off these skills not even looking at any of this stuff like you know for the past almost 20 years okay um 18 years whatever it is and you know the other thing is if people think this is what i want to be doing with my personal time you have to be madly out of your mind madly ridiculously insane if you think this is what i like to do or want to do this i'm doing this to try to present people with somewhat sensible evidence and proof that what we're told about this event is a complete fabrication but again believe whatever you want um and the result that i get i got here is the time in seconds required for that block to fall through its greatest path of resistance even making these crazy assumptions would be 26.79 seconds almost 27 seconds and we witness it happening at almost one third of that speed impossible impossible okay let's go to image six and this does the same thing with the south tower i'll take it through even faster okay so the south tower was 415 floors 415 meters i'm sorry 110 floors we see here the approximate impact height of flight 175 which as we'll see next week is also an occult number and it strikes floor 77 also a significant occult number okay you think these are coincidences i would say you're crazy if you think that all of these numbers are coincidences if you have any study or understanding of the occult at all you understand every one of these numbers is an extraordinarily significant occult numerological number but let's get back to the physics world trade center two loaded weight and you know um i probably should not even be using the word weight technically here it's mass but you know it's it's close enough you understand what's meant here you know it's the kilograms is actually a measure of mass so it's 450 i'll probably correct that in the slides for posterity but we understand what we're talking about here the loaded weight of the tower is approximately 450 million kilograms the mass of the tower i should have said okay um the uh loaded mass of each floor is approximately uh 4.1 million kilograms okay the floor height 3.8 meters approximately again 3.75 something i rounded it off to 3.8 i did that even to just make it have more impact when it comes down you know to just round it off to that the height of five impacted floors again we'll be doing the same thing is also 19 meters the height of the lowest damage floor was floor 77 292.6 meters and the number of floors above impact 34 floors okay those are the basic um measures that are needed to understand the uh dynamics so let's move on to slide number seven where we do the same thing our same dynamics equation v squared equals v zero squared plus two a d okay so we're solving for for v okay the initial velocity is zero acceleration is due to gravity 9.81 meters per second squared the displacement is 19 meters or the height of five floors we get 19.3 meters per second the same as the north tower result force equals mass times acceleration newton's second law of motion we're calculating force one and two the vectors are shown applied to the building on the left there when we calculate these forces we get results of 1.3 1 367 million newtons and 1 billion 500 million newtons we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks stay with us equation of newton's second law of motion f equals m a or in other words mass times the acceleration due to gravity we have 34 floors times 4.1 million kilograms of mass per floor times 9.81 meters per second squared the acceleration due to gravity we get approximately 1.3 billion newtons the second force which is in the resistance force in the upward direction or the negative direction again the floors are built with safety factors in mind to account for the mass of the floors above being loaded with people equipment etc i've calculated that actually pretty low so you get 34 floors times 4.5 million kilograms times 9.81 meters per second and you get an approximation of 1.5 billion newtons in the upward direction or negative on page 8 plugging these numbers into newton's second law again to solve for acceleration the sum of the accelerations equals the sum of the forces divided by the sum of the masses so we plug in the numbers of of the forces and then we plug in the masses we get an acceleration that is the same deceleration rate as we do for the north tower negative 0.456 meters per second squared the initial acceleration is zero so the final acceleration when the blocks collide would be 0.456 meters per second squared in the negative direction or in other words a deceleration on the final slide or image number nine i'm taking the knowns that we have solved for which is the displacement over the 77 floors the initial velocity that the two that the top block comes down onto the lower portions of floors with and the acceleration at which that top portion of floors meets the bottom portion of floors we are those are knowns now and we are plugging those into the dynamics equation displacement equals v zero which is initial velocity times time plus one-half or 0.5 acceleration times time squared 0.5 a t squared so the displacement is 292.52 meters or 77 floors equals the initial acceleration at which the blocks collide the top portion collides with the bottom which is 19.3 meters per second times time plus 0.5 times the acceleration which we saw was a deceleration minus 0.456 meters per second squared times time squared i rearranged the terms to get a quadratic equation in the form of ax squared plus bx plus c equals zero and i'll give you the result of that on the other side of this break i'll also call it bumpers when we come back don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen we're back on what on earth is happening we're looking at the physics of the 911 event today on the show and uh we'll open up the phone two calls hopefully this segment the call-in number 866-841-1065 once again the call-in number is 866-841-1065 i'll be wrapping up the physics hopefully in this segment and then we'll get to the phones we are looking at image number nine or page nine of the pdf document on the radio show page for what on earth is happening dot com and we were solving for the amount of time that would be required if these top portions of floors were have to if the building were to have let's say buckled and then these floors crashed into the floors below and we're doing this in a very very um a way that allows that grants huge allowances in favor of the official story uh and this method of calculating this don't get me wrong uh would not be any way that an actual engineer or physicist would would do this because they would never make these radical assumptions in favor of the official story they would actually try as much as possible to calculate these forces and vectors as close to as accurate accurately to reality as they possibly could and that would involve plugging in a lot of numbers into computers and then modeling everything and even if you did that you would still not get down to 10 or 11 seconds at which we see this building collapse because all it ultimately comes down to is the mass of those lower floors were removed period that's that this is the inescapable conclusion that you ultimately arrive at if you have half a brain capable of coming to conclusions based on laws of nature even if you have half a brain okay if you have if you have even a remainder or a remnant of an ability to trust your own senses and use apply even the smallest modicum of common sense you realize that that of those upper portion of floors fell with basically the speed due to gravity the acceleration due to gravity they felt with the acceleration due to gravity meaning there was no resistant force opposing them and that you you need to come to an inescapable conclusion about that and this is where i'm i'm not i'm throwing out the whole idea of even controlled demolitions there's something even beyond that at work what removes completely all resistant forces and doesn't leave that much debris there over 93 and 77 floors we'll look into that we'll speculate about that after i finish these equations but let's get back to the physics we were solving the dynamics equation d equals v zero plus one half a t squared which is in green on the last page page number nine when we plug in the numbers we get a quadratic equation which is point negative 0.228 t squared plus 19.3 t minus 292.6 equals zero this is a simple quadratic equation or a second order polynomial in the form of ax squared plus bx plus c equals zero solving for the variable we get and we use the formula presented in the white box there which is the formula to solve a quadratic equation we get t equals 19.78 seconds and that's an extremely conservative estimate no way it could have even happened that fast in reality okay and it's still twice approximately the amount of time in the first example we saw was three times the amount of time that we witnessed with our own eyes and on videotape okay and in this example it's almost twice the amount of time witnessed 20 seconds approximately impossible unless you are completely pulverizing to dust all the resistant forces in those lower floors now what can do that what could possibly do that and see i speculated a little bit last week when i had daryl on darryl rollins last week was my guest that maybe some weaponry that we don't yet know about may have been employed from above but the more and more i look at it i think that's not the case either the uh the inescapable conclusion that you come to is that this other force was applied from below and inescapably when you start to look at that possibility and you see the evidence of molten steel in the basements of the towers that burned for weeks afterward there was some kind of weapon we as yet still do not know about that was deployed on this day and i'll tell you my reasons for thinking that and what it really meant but this isn't a typical controlled demolition the mass isn't accounted for not even therma you would still have so much material so much substance alone that substance was disintegrated it was disintegrated it was taken apart and it was when when the mass of the top portion of floors fell into all of that disintegrated material it simply blew away across southern manhattan and across the the river over toward new jersey that's what happened with all of that mass that's what happened that's why it's not in the basements of the towers it was breathed in by tons of people and blanket in the entire island of manhattan the lower portion of it and the only thing i could think of that could possibly do that is some sort of a scalar weapon or a seismic weapon of some kind there are speculations that it may have been some kind of nuclear charge that we don't really understand or know about that created this this pulse of energy that traveled upward from the the base of the buildings up to these floors where the where the the planes impacted and basically disintegrated uh all of the lower portions and then the top portion had nothing resisting it so i think people should definitely look into that as a possibility that some kind of all alternative weaponry that we as yet still do not understand about and look into the possibilities that something like that was involved because nothing else that i understand or know about could possibly cause the pulverization of that much matter so is this tesla technology at work that's been perverted it's quite possibly we're back folks this is what on earth is happening on the oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we're talking about a pretty hot push button topic 911 what really happened on that day i took people through a whole bunch of physics equations on this show you can find those equations on my site at what on earth is happening.com they'll be posted along with the podcast and uh i want to let people know that uh podcast for the the podcast for last week had a whole lot of 911 information attached to it this was podcast number 65 and uh that's all there on the podcast page of the website and it's just so much material to go through in drudging up all of this stuff again for me it's actually like a pretty painful process because you you start to look back on these events realize where your mindset was back then because i'll tell you the truth and i'm not even proud to admit it i accepted the official fairy fairy tale version on day one it took me a few months to understand this as something other than what it was claimed to be even with what i knew about the occult which makes me look back in hindsight and say how could i not have seen it from day one okay so you know even with a lot of knowledge people when they get into a fear-induced state don't think clearly forget about what they know or even witness with their own eyes and are willing to accept an explanation that makes no sense so let's uh take some calls in this segment we don't have anybody on the line right now i'll give the call-in number again 866-841-1065 if anyone wants to chime in the phones are open i'll go right to your calls once again the call-in number 866-841-1065 i want to get back into some speculation about the causal factors involved okay controlled demolition is all often brought up and it is quite possible there were many demolition charges set in the building to weaken the structure and make it come down even faster on the podcast for last week i posted a couple of things one was possible evidence of some sort of alternative weaponry being involved like judy wood proposes exotic weaponry possible particle beam weaponry okay that actually disintegrated the underlying structure possible absolutely seismic weaponry scale or weaponry is this tesla technology that's at work a perverted form of tesla technology is this a standing wave that's set up under the building possibly even through the earth who knows i don't have the answer of how exactly it was done is the how as important as the why though see the how is what's creating all the infighting over 911 truth oh it was controlled demolition no it was particle beam weaponry no it was thermi we have to get out of this whole dualistic mindset of fighting about the details and understand this was done it was a covert psyop operation a psychological warfare op it was conducted by occultists and you can call those secret societies you can call those intelligent agencies i don't care what you call it this was an occult ritual and i'm going i'm going to prove that and yes it can be proven that this was an occult ritual can be proven according to the laws of physics that this did not happen according to the official story there is proof in these equations the laws of nature work 100 of the time they don't waver that's why they're called laws they're not suggestions okay they're laws if you're in a one g environment in the three-dimensional space-time realm with the gravity of the earth the laws of nature work and physics and dynamics work the same way reliably 100 percent of the time never altering or failing that's why they are laws so the people still in cognitive dissonance over this thinking that it could have happened the way the official story went you're living in a dream world in a dream reality can i explain every aspect of it of course i can but understanding the amount that i understand about physics i can prove it to myself that it didn't happen the way they claimed that it happened and certainly understanding what i understand about the occult i can definitely prove that this was an occult ritual and i'm going to begin that process next week so you won't want to miss the shows coming up here on what on earth is happening as we go into the deep dark occult aspects of the 911 event let's go to the phones caller are you there you're on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark thank you for taking my call sure no problem mike from new york hey mike how are you excellent thank you i thank you for the amazing uh job you did on creating the pdf that goes into a lot of math that you know not a lot of people go into um i was calling on behalf of the you know i'm just saying that 9 11 itself and trying to explain to people that you know they say well what's the reason why they why would they do such a thing i said well there's a there's a million reasons why they would just none of them they just don't want you to believe any of them they just want the official story put out but another thing uh you could bring up is that you know even the plane you know supposed to play in hitting the pentagon you know how come in every single uh you know display of evidence that they don't even have you know scratch marks from the engines before the you know plane hit the uh wall of the pentagon you know everything is just a circle in a hole with all the videos that captured that event why don't we have we have four frames what is it four or five frames that they claim was the video of the plane hitting why don't we have videos from all other angles surely it would have been captured a multitude of times had that been a plane that struck the pentagon living in the nanny state you think that they would have such video all the time they have video of robberies in every single state of everything you know different stores but they can't get you know massive you know planes hitting different things and what happened on you know on certain things even with guidance systems you know uh you know the official plane of what uh story of what happened to the plane that was brought down over in pennsylvania it was never fully uh explained and look at the flight numbers that we're talking about once again the same numbers keep coming up and people think that this is accidental flight 11 hits floor 93 flight 175 hits floor 77 flight 93 crashes in pennsylvania and flight 77 allegedly hits the pentagon i mean these these are the same numbers coming up again and again because the occultists love their numerology they love it and these numbers are significant they have meanings attached to them we'll go into that next week so yeah you definitely raise a lot of good points where is all the evidence of of the uh uh the flight that's allegedly crashed in in shanksville pennsylvania flight 93 where is all the evidence of the flight that hit the uh the pentagon supposedly you know we don't even see that kind of debris yeah again the only the only way that they're just not trying to explain the black boxes are gone the only way i could or taken taken by supposed fbi or cia that day because they can be retrieved they can withstand any impact that was given to them on that day sure uh besides the possible basement uh you know cold nuke explosion right the uh the the amount of accuracy also as well you're saying how the plane hit a certain floor for for these would-be trained pilots that were trained here in the united states uh the accuracy of that was amazing even they said the uh the flight patterns and the angles you know were all so so matriculated almost almost to me to say it was done either through you know uh remote pilot remote controlling the plane itself as a test for what we have today as the small drones flying around with probably way more facilities great points mike we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us we're back on what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we've been talking about the physics of the 911 event some of the possible hows the how of what they did to pull this off we've been talking about some of the possible whys why would they have gone through so much trouble to conduct such an operation in broad daylight of the the general population and the main thing is to put people in fear that's first and foremost because people in fear are easily controlled and that's the name of the game and then you could use this as justifications for further encroachments into people's personal freedoms and if people are too psychologically immature to be able to handle that they're going to believe whatever they want and no amount of evidence is ever going to change their mind and the other part of it is once they really did empirically understand factually grasp the concept that this was created by people not the people we are told that made this happen but elements demented sick elements within the governmental structure and the intelligence agencies that we have built up all around us that implies responsibility something that very few human beings really want sad to say see i'm not an apologist for people most people don't want any personal responsibility they want to run a thousand miles an hour in the opposite direction from it and if some and if it comes down to you're responsible for actually doing something about this now that you know most people will say i don't want to know before the break we were talking with mike from new york let's go back to him and see if he has anything else mike are you still with us hey mark hey hi yes thanks um i was just uh also stating uh i'm trying to get to another point of the precision was the technological side but also this might lead up into maybe the occult side as well the the also precision accuracy that you would have to be in order maybe if maybe if some of those planes or some of the participants in the 911 uh you know uh plan itself would have would have been in sort of the mind controlled state i believe a case example would have uh would be diana where the the limo hit i believe the 13th pillar going over 60 miles an hour uh you know driving that fast and you know being you know trying to consciously count the 13 pillar and hit it would be really difficult but in a different sort of frame of mind or under mind control that's you're working with these uh unconscious subconscious level where you know that's almost like walking you know in terms of the speed it can really gather and you know see information you're accessing the deep computer components of the human brain which can uh determine things to that high level of inaccuracy in ways that we would perceive as almost superhuman in an ordinary state of consciousness but absolutely under trauma-based mind control things like that are certainly possible because when the mind fractures from enough torture you can actually access components or what they call alters of the brain that do have these capabilities how how much how much of our brain do we really use what what is what capabilities are in the other portions that lie dormant in our everyday waking state so absolutely that's a great point to bring up and you know the other part is does it have to be absolutely deliberate and planned or orchestrated can this be an example of what is known as synchromysticism which i bring up a lot of times as well in which the universe is actually telling us things through the organization of information and data uh in order to assist the process in awakening and i i believe that the the concept of synchromysticism is valid and real and i think more people should look into this and try to develop an understanding of what synchromysticism is and it's a deep rabbit hole to go down uh it can hurt your brain sometimes literally trying to see all these correspondences if you look yeah if you look at uh even if you go back and you search for old radio shows websites things things of that nature right before 9 11 and right after 9 11. even you know different people parents mckenna you know just one example of people that they there was a a a psychic way that all shocked that you know it could have went either way right now 911 could have you know some people could have said 911 could have been a positive you know maybe you might see that from like richard hoagland or something like that but it it could have went either way and somehow it was hijacked in a sense that you know 911 itself represents a shift or a time or a point in in in essence and that it's not just one thing it's you can't believe george bush if you want to do it was just thrown out there as the puppet forefront but you know if you wanna if you wanna you know learn about you know some of the just the basic people you know you can look at dick cheney as a as a a vile example of a human being that really you know did a lot of horrible things to orchestrate some of the things that have happened or that we're running into in this uh third dimensional reality mike great points man and i'll tell you we have to really look at the esoteric sides of this issue to understand what really went down and we'll start doing that next week and um mike brought up some good points this was like a shock wave in the human consciousness that happened around that time and you pick up the ripples of it on both sides of that timeline on both sides of that moment particularly before i would say where there was all kinds of synchro mystic elements that were trying to point us to the direction of this is coming this is coming this event is coming and uh those ripples are interacting with us they're they're winking to us and you know i i like the whole idea of it being possibly a positive okay yes a lot of death and destruction happen and that those are horrible things and people should be held accountable for those okay but in in a wider sense i like a phrase that michael tesarion often uses did 911 shake you up or did it wake you up did you go down the rabbit hole as a result of this event and was your consciousness transformed i know mine was i know this opened my eyes up to a whole lot of things that they had been closed to before and they had been open to a lot of things even before that but this radically accelerated my personal awakening for sure so um even in the dark cloud there is that silver lining okay what are we going to do about it that's the main question are we going to just let this stand are we going to just let it go or are we going to press for truth as they say are we going to actually get this exposed by raising our voice and not being silent about it until those who are truly responsible are brought to justice so here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening welcome but i'm kind of curious about something and like everybody else on that terrible day i was shocked i woke up with a terrible echo and i didn't know what was going on and i turned on the tv but i didn't turn the volume up and i i couldn't find my glasses as usual i can't find my way when i wake up so i see it smoke on the screen but i'm trying to sweat to see what's going on okay that volcano in the philippines acting up again and then i turn on the computer and listen to my internet radio uh show and i heard this talk show said well we got attacked but we don't know who what are they talking about but finally i found my glasses and stuff i told and turned the tv on and there was the trade towers and billowing smoke now make a long story short uh years later they were so quick for muhammad after them going to the boston logan airport right here check in yes right now i'm kind of curious about something why they show one allows a clip of otto and his boy going to the security check-in well that's just the finger somebody has the patsy that's all whether he was on that plane or not you know he wasn't the mastermind be behind the entire thing they need to present somebody to the public to complete the psyop that's why they're just showing him there you know and that's supposed to be proof that he was the mastermind who orchestrated the the so-called hijackings all right now i've been hit in the league with something okay you ready sure all right they had to check in uh go to the lounge right for the airline like going to the american airlines once you don't got passed security you go to the check-in lounge and sit for a while okay right how come that sometimes your family members you know go to the lounge with you while you wait for the flight and everybody kiss each other say bye on ella and take pictures and photographs and everything of you going to the departure gates what even now i just hit you what i hit you with i'm not really sure the point how come the family members of those that got on the flight that watched on emma go to the gates i couldn't have a photograph or videotape of air battles in lounge and how come the lounge security cameras wouldn't you know uh on and showing everybody sitting down yeah nobody has never addressed this issue not even aj that that mr megaphone in texas is it possible that they were just there on their own you know but but this this this uh brings to to the point that these were actually the people who were really involved and not just fingered patsies which is really all they really were on that day because the real perpetrator of the event needs someone to blame it on so that they can justify the actions they're then going to take in the future we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com i want to address a couple of things on this last segment by the way if anybody still wants to call in the number is six 866-841-1065 again we have about ten minutes left on the show tonight um i want to talk about building seven very briefly i didn't prepare any physics equations regarding that building but of course as we know this was the third building to quote collapse or essentially fall into its own footprint and it did fall into its own footprint on 9 11 at about 5 20 in the afternoon 2001. building seven is a key to this entire truth movement it's a key to the ritual to the occult ritual that took place and i'm going to be getting into that next week and in coming weeks we need to understand that first and foremost no planes hit that building people say it was damaged by debris falling from the other towers and fires but that wouldn't have caused the type of simultaneous and symmetrical structural failure that we witnessed with building seven and it could certainly not have caused a free fall speed collapse which for all intents and purposes ik people don't want to say it was free fall 100 of the time ladies and gentlemen 6.5 seconds 47 stores do the math it's free fall speed you want to say it was exact free fall for a few seconds or a couple of seconds during that fall whatever 47 stories high 6.5 seconds that's a free fall collapse that's a free fall fall the word collapse being used in conjunction with that building is an oxymoron because it certainly was not a collapse so i mean for anybody to buy that structural grade steel can collapse in that way i don't i i i just you're not even an adult human being that's the only thing i could say to you you are a child period you are in cognitive dissonance you want to be your own particular arbiter of truth as opposed to looking at the laws of nature and understanding how they work because the alternative is too fearful to you for you to embrace the real you would rather live in fantasy world rather than embrace the real and those are strong harsh words and to be honest with you they're not as strong or as harsh as somebody who if they were standing in front of my face and were telling me that building seven was a structural collapse what i would say to them in person and that this brings me to the to a couple of points one we need to stop being silent about this as a people as a whole because a whole lot more people that are speaking on this topic know that the official story is ridiculous a whole lot more that are opening up their mouths because they're still in fear about opening up their mouths we need to shed the fear of opening your mouth and getting up in the face of people who are in denial about this the universe is spoken into existence history always goes the way of those with the strongest voice you could say it a million ways but that's the truth the voice is the creative principle in conjunction with our care what we are teaching people what we are are talking about what we put our attention on is what manifests the universe is spoken into existence we need to get out there and not let this topic drop speak it more definitively more forcefully if we are not going to see the truth destroyed and in reality the truth can never actually be destroyed the truth is what is you're not going to really destroy that but it can be covered up it can be glossed over it can be essentially rewritten in perception in the minds of people and we cannot afford to let that happen the other topic i want to address is briefly unless we have any other calls waiting that people who think that this is what i want to do i i don't understand what else to tell them i hear this is your interest you're interested in that all the time i'm not interested in this folks this is a personal responsibility that i'm responding to that's it because i don't want to see this generation and future generations grow up in an occultic prison state this isn't what i want to do with my time sitting there for hours on end making presentations with boring physic physics equation in them when i could be having uh enlightening conversations with friends or going out or hanging out with my girlfriend or any anything else that i happen to want to be involved with making art making music whatever that's what i want to be doing with my time i don't want to be doing this but until more people actually take up the reins and take this up as a personal responsibility and start showing people whether they want to hear it or not speak it doesn't matter whether anybody's listening speak it anyway that's my advice when it comes to 911 truth a seed will be planted you can't unhear something dawn in oregon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome and what do you have for us thank you mark you know i'm just i just thank my lucky stars that you came to the other side i guess you'd say and i just think you're awesome i really i learned so much when i listen to your podcast and uh i'll never stop talking about 911 or anything else the government's up to that's right you have to you know i appreciate get rid of me so uh it for me to shut me up so that's right um yeah you know and and it's the elites have tried so long to dumb us down and they're doing everything and they hate us because we're dumb and it's the true definition of a psychopath honestly i i mean they hate us because we're stupid and dumbed down but that's all they do to us is mistreat us and oh it just makes me so angry anyway yeah thank you for spending your time you know because honestly you could be doing so many so many other things but with your depth of knowledge you're you're so awesome it's oh anyway well don thanks so much i appreciate that and it's all about all of us collectively uh raising our voice collectively uh coming to the defense of the truth getting the word out there and when we do that nothing can stop us that's what it's going to take but in order for us to develop that voice in order for us to develop that generative principle that actually creates the change that we want to see we have to develop courage see if we don't have the courage we won't come forward and speak our truth the part the part of the big puzzle picture that we can bring to the table because the the actual reality that we're living in is like a big huge puzzle picture that's been scattered into the darkness and each of us may have a little bit of a piece and we need to bring that piece out into the light set it on the table put the pieces together and then the big picture will come into view for enough people you don't even have to have every single piece we can't get lost in the details folks we can't not see the forest for the trees too many people fall into this trap when it comes to 911. we need to understand the generalities before we want to get into involved and argue about the specifics okay i'm not saying specifics aren't important they can be but to let that be a source of infighting and division is not the way to go when it comes to this we need to stand united about this and stay focused on the generalities that we know went down the way uh that we know didn't go down the way that the official story said see this is an apophatic methodology of getting it the truth to go and say this is what did not happen see that's what i just basically went about in this presentation here today with the physics equations i said these are the laws of motion these are how they work when you plug in all the weights and measures you understand it could not have happened according to the official story we arrived at the truth apathetically

What On Earth Is Happening Show #067

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Chaos Sorcery, 9/11 As A Dark Occult Ritual*

we are back and you are listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm and I'd like to direct everyone to the website because as is often the case with many of the shows that we do here on this broadcast there are accompanying images that go along with the the presentation that I give and in order to fully understand the concepts that are being presented you need to take a look at the imagery and this will be particularly important for the show today because we are going to be looking at deep occult symbolism as related to the 9/11 event and if you go to what on earth is happening calm and you click on the radio show tab of that website you will see listed right underneath the player images for today's show and there are 21 for today also the calling number for the show I will attempt to get two calls after explaining some of the concepts of the 9/11 ritual and that is indeed what it was it was a ritual conducted in broad daylight by dark occultists the call-in numbers again I'll try to get two calls in the second hour of the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five call in whether you agree or disagree no taboo topics here always glad to hear from callers to the network so here we go folks we are looking at an example ultimately what 9/11 was ultimately about is an example of what I refer to as chaos sorcery now we looked at the concepts of magic and sorcery very early on in the one on earth is happening broadcasts and we defined them both as the science and art of affecting change in accordance with the will essentially that's what both magic and sorcery are however magic the key difference between it and sorcery is magic is not attempting to do the selfish ego driven will of the practitioner it is doing the higher will the will of creation which is the Ascension in consciousness of all beings and it is not attempting to do something selfish that the sorcerer himself ones that is what sorcery is when you're using this power to affect change in accordance with your own will in disregard for what is good for anyone else in disregard for what the will of creation happens to be that is sorcery and what we are looking at here is what I call chaos sorcery chaos sorcery is when other methods have essentially failed the sorcerer will take this trick out of his bag so to speak and employ it because it uses fear to the Sorcerer's greatest advantage if you can create a chaotic situation that other people are unaware of the real causal factors the real perpetrators the the real agents of this chaos okay they will react in fear as long as they are unaware and then that's a perfect opportunity to step in with your control that you wanted to implement but that the other people who this act of sorcery is perpetrated upon would have never allowed you to implement in the first place unless there was this other chaotic event that they had so much fear about that they want a response to they're crying out for a response do something and that's what the 9/11 event was all about and that's exactly how it went down the chaotic event the response do something in a state of confusion and fear and then the perpetrator stepping in to exercise all sorts of controls on our freedoms this is an example of mind control and chaos sorcery is indeed the fourteenth example the fourteenth methodology of mind control that we have outlined for exploration on this radio show so if you're looking at the images up on the website I gave a brief overview of chaos sorcery image number one was just the flyer for the Tesla energy independence celebrations which I hope a lot of people will come out to this week there's going to be a whole lot of information and you'll learn a whole lot you'll meet a whole lot of great people so image number two is simply an example of chaos sorcery 9/11 being an example of chaos sorcery now what 9/11 also is is an example of the usage of the Hegelian dialectic so images three four and five explain in general broad terms what Hegel's dialectic is Hegel was a philosopher and he put forward this basic framework of opposer opposing forces okay so seeming opposites that that instead of truly opposing each other create a synthesis which is what the practitioner wanted all along which is basically what I have described now Hegel's example of the dialectic can be used for good or ill it isn't to say that Hegel himself was an evil person that's a trap I think a lot of people fall into this is just simply a construct in philosophy that Hegel basically is famous for having developed and it has been coined the Hegelian dialectic after him so what the dialectic is is a framework for guiding thoughts and actions into conflicts that lead to predetermined solutions okay so this is exactly what we saw on 9/11 a seeming conflict between two opposing forces they're not really the forces that we're told that they are you know we're told that oh the the vile radical islamists Islamic fundamentalists in the East attacked the god-fearing Christian peoples of the Western world and that isn't what happened at all ostensibly that's what what happened in a lot of people's minds that's what we're told happened by the mainstream media but there's a whole lot more to it than that as we saw over the last couple of weeks here on this show looking at the inside job aspects of 9/11 two weeks ago and then taking a look at the impossibility of the physics of the so-called progressive collapse last week so the Galleon dialectic it sets two sides against each other and then an artificial synthesis is created this is accomplished by manipulation of consciousness that's the main thing to keep in mind about what this dialectic does it is the manipulation of consciousness and the two aspects of consciousness that are manipulated our thought and action and they are manipulated into circular patterns from which it is very difficult to escape that's why there's so much cognitive dissonance about this event that's why so many people don't want to believe that 9/11 didn't happen the way the mainstream media tell them it happened because it would require too much responsibility and action on their part so they would rather stay in that cyclical pattern of cognitive dissonance we'll pick this up on the other side of the break don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back after these messages [Music] welcome back folks I'm mark Pascoe and this is what on earth is happening this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we were talking about the Hegelian dialectic and how 9/11 is an example of this before the last break you can see the images that we are looking at as part of the presentation for today 9/11 as an occult ritual these are at what on earth is happening on the radio show page listed under images for today's show we were talking about the Hegelian dialectic being a framework for consciousness manipulation and how it is accomplished by manipulating people into circular patterns of thought and action okay and this is done through fear there has to be an injection of fear in order to do this the synthetic solution to the conflicts that the dialectic creates cannot be introduced unless those being manipulated take aside that will advance the predetermined agenda so there needs to be a response to say something must be done we are polarized it is us versus them just like happened after 9/11 and off to war we go and this continues we continue to fight amongst each other while the real occult controllers behind the scenes keep getting away with everything they're getting away with while we are asleep because we continue to see things as US versus them military versus civilian police officer versus the general public the left versus the right the conservative versus the Republican conservative versus liberal Republican versus Democrat you name it male versus female young versus old it goes on and on and on and on Islam versus Christian Muslim versus Christian we need to shed this level of duality and realize we are all in the same situation together and we're all losing our freedoms as a result of this manipulation the researcher David Icke among others has coined this dialectic problem reaction solution we're looking at slide number six here and it's all based in fear create the problem wait for the the reaction on the part of the general public and then propose your predetermined solution exactly as put forward in the Hegelian dialectic I call it chaos confusion opportunity that's my name for it because the problem has to be chaotic in nature it has to be something that instills fear the reaction that you're looking for has to be one that is based in confusion which as we've said before on the show is the state of internal anarchy meaning the person who's experiencing this reaction of confusion is not in control of their own thoughts and emotions they are not ruling the kingdom of the self and in that state their behavior can be manipulated out from from the outside okay they're open to manipulation if they're in an internal state of confusion and this is what nine eleven produced with its huge injection of fear into the mass consciousness finally that is the opportunity in that state of low consciousness of reptilian brain consciousness that the the masses were held in they were held in that level of thrall by this event they are ripe for the opportunity of the dark ocultist to step in and propose all of their solutions for the usurpation of their freedoms which they never would have gone for had it not been for an event such as this a cultist international banker David Rockefeller said that we are on the verge of global transformation all we need is the right major crisis and the nations will accept the New World Order and that crisis he was referring to was the 9/11 event or something similar to it or something even beyond it which we should be vigilant against today and that new world order that he's referring to is not the light new world order that I described when we went into the pyramid an all-seeing eye symbolism it is the dark new world order of the world without light the completion of that dark pyramid so the traditions that we are going to look at today at the before we even start looking at them I want people to understand that none of these traditions if you have not listened to former episodes and you're not familiar with my work and you have not listened to the episodes that I have already done on these occult traditions deliberately in advance of this presentation today please go back and listen to the podcasts that explain the positive elements of these traditions which I'm going to now explain was a a perverted usage of 9/11 was a perverted twisted usage of the symbolism an underlying knowledge that is contained within these three occult traditions namely Kabbalah Tarot and of course Freemasonry but people should not have in the idea in their mind that these traditions are negative or dark in and of themselves they are knowledge they contain knowledge it is what we do with them with the knowledge that they contain that determines their result in the external reality in which we live okay so if you want to go back and listen to the podcasts on Kabbalah and Tarot they were episodes 41 through 44 41 through 44 okay and the episodes on Freemasonry were episodes 52 through I believe 60 I believe it was 60 and there was much contained about Freemasonry up through 62 because we looked at the symbolism of the pyramid and all-seeing eye in there as well also on the the the show about occult symbolism and architecture which was show show 60 three there was a Masonic concepts introduced there as well so really the shows basically from 52 to 63 contain knowledge about Freemasonry and I would encourage people to go back and listen to all of these shows if they're not familiar with the occult traditions of Kabbalah Tarot and Freemasonry and how they can be used for incredible good being brought to the world because they are all about knowledge of self they are about knowledge of our higher selves and how to get to that knowledge and how to balance our brain hemispheres and how to open our heart chakras that's what these traditions are actually all about they're also about natural law being discovered and understood at a deep foundational level in order to base our behavior in natural law principles okay if they this knowledge is known by people who want to use it who still remain in a level of ego okay they learned it but they did not come out of the ego state while they did it okay they did not really master themselves their own thoughts emotions and actions they just learned this knowledge and then decided well there's a whole lot of other people that don't understand this knowledge I can use this knowledge that I have now to manipulate those people in their ignorance since I hold a differential advantage a power differential has now been created through this knowledge being conveyed to me but yet it has not been conveyed to them and that's what dark ocultism is light ocultism is one who says wow look at how much I've become aware of and how much it has helped me to improve myself and to come into harmony with natural law so I don't create chaotic situations for myself and others and therefore we all benefit and and we suffer less and we experience a rich experience of life more and now I want to teach that tradition to others so that they may do the same thing and then put that energy into the world so that the entire reality that we live in becomes better and better that's light ocultism the distinguish ment between these two forms of the occult must be understood it must be understood we cannot fall into the trap that all occultism is one thing it is how it is being used ladies and gentlemen we have to keep that understanding in mind before we look into this ritual of 911 and understand it as a perversion of these occult traditions pick it up on the other side don't go anywhere sorry folks we are back on what on earth is happening we're looking at the occult the esoteric side of the 911 event and we are going to attend I'm going to attempt to convey the understanding of this ritual which is what it was a ritual conducted a mass ritual conducted in the light of day for all to see of dark occult ISM and what this ritual contains within it is the symbolism of three major occult traditions Kabbalah Tarot and Freemasonry we're going to be looking at this symbolism in connection with a 911 event today now some people will dismiss this and say you're drawing correspondences where there are none okay and what I will respond to with that is one everything is connected everything corresponds to everything else this is the law of Correspondence the the principle of correspondence of as above so below that it's that which is within will be reflected in that which is without it corresponds to everything and these are well-known occult symbols that any occultist who is studied in these traditions will be able to look at and immediately see the correspondences of the 9/11 event okay the second thing people will say is well I don't believe in any of that stuff therefore it can't have any effect in my life and this what I always respond to that is you don't need to believe in anything for something to have an effect in your life okay you don't need to believe in a religion that some crazed lunatic that does believe in that religion acts upon and is acting upon those belief and causes havoc and chaos that affects you you don't need to believe in that person's religion I don't even understand where this concept comes from where this phrase to me it's pure mind control of somebody to utter those words you know it's like saying oh I don't have to believe I need it's like saying I need to believe in greedy people for greedy people to affect my life I don't believe in human greed that's not part of my worldview so greedy people can't possibly affect anything that happens to me in my life it's it's nonsense it's utter nonsense for anybody to even think that way it's it's a it's a complete mind control meme that's all that is the whole idea that you need to believe in a set of beliefs that other people are willing to act upon for them to have any effect over your life and utter bull is what that is it's bunk and anybody that still thinks that quite frankly they're an idiot and that's the most direct and blunt way I can put it if you think you need to believe in something for other people to act upon their beliefs and for those actions that have effect in your life you're clearly a moron okay so that's all I'm gonna say about that let's jump into the actual traditions that were perverted and used as part of the symbolism of 9/11 and what that is saying to people what it's doing in consciousness okay on an unknown subconscious level we need to bring this up to the conscious or the known level before anything really deeply can be grasped about what this ritual was about and then to really know why we need to take action about it that's that's what has to happen first and most people have never even heard of any of these traditions let alone studied them let know that they were employed on 9/11 so image 10 shows the three basic traditions we're going to look into in conjunction with 9/11 Kabbalah there on the Left shown by its main symbol the Kabbalistic tree or what is generally referred to as the sefirot ik tree of life okay and we broke this down extensively in the Kabbalah section of this podcast okay you can go back and listen to that the Tarot tradition and I've I will relate the ritual to a few tarot cards but specifically the one that it really embodies is the high priestess card card number two of the Major Arcana or the major Trump's okay that's the middle image on this card on this slide slide 10 at what on earth is happening the radio show page on the right hand side we see the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry of the free Masonic tradition this is a symbolic depiction of the Temple of Solomon I also broke this down extensively in the section on Freemasonry which you can go back in the podcast archive and download and listen to we're going to look at how these traditions symbolically were completely perverted on the day of 9/11 and ultimately what these what this ritual was about is destroying these traditions destroying self-knowledge keeping people in a low state of consciousness so that they are disconnected from the knowledge of the higher divine aspects of the self okay that's ultimately what dark occultism wants to do and they're succeeding tremendously because the positive sides of these traditions are almost lost to the world it's slowly making a reamer gence but not nearly fast enough okay so let's look at 9/11 to understand the symbolic nature of this event we most of us know that three buildings came down on in New York City on 9/11 okay some are still unaware even to this day ten years later that a forty seven storey reinforced building came down steel steel structured building really ok came down into its own footprint at freefall speed people will argue and bicker oh it was near freefall speed it was freefall speed ladies and gentlemen ok that building seven came down and now building seven also known as the Salomon Brothers building all right is the key to the 911 ritual we need to understand why that building was brought down when no plane had hit it and contrary to what some people will say there was no major structural damage that could possibly have caused a symmetrical collapse through the path of greatest resistance buildings don't collapse in that way when structural damage happens they topple in the direction that the structural damage impacted they do not come straight down symmetrically and simultaneous failure doesn't happen all the steel beams at once which would have had to happen if we if building seven were to have actually collapsed in the way we witnessed it collapse on 9/11 at 5:20 p.m. in the afternoon so we're looking at slide 11 showing the three buildings in New York City that collapsed on that day now look at slide number 12 and we will start to understand the connections between the buildings and the tradition okay now I have arranged the buildings in the same pattern that we see the three pillars of Kabbalah in on the Tree of Life the the Kabbalistic Tree of Life depicted on the left here okay is said to have three paths or pillars and they are the vertical oriented columns so if you're looking at the image on the left here okay the three spheres on the left understanding severity and splendor form one of these paths or pillars okay on the right hand side we have the path of wisdom mercy and victory okay the spheres called wisdom mercy and victory that forms the right-hand path or the right-hand pillar and in the middle starting at the bottom and going all the way up to the top we have Kingdom Foundation beauty and crown okay this is called the middle pillar and it is the key to Kabbalah it is the synthesis there's this word I'm going to use the synthesis between the two seeming polar opposites of the path of severity on the left hand side and the path of Mercy on the right hand side named for their middle spheres respectively okay so what 9/11 was about is the destruction of not just the two pillars the left hand pillar of severity and the right hand pillar of Mercy it was also about the destruction of the middle pillar because what this symbol represents is the climb out of base consciousness this Kabbalistic tree symbol is often referred to in the Kabbalistic tradition as the ladder to God la dee dee er the ladder to God which we must climb to come out of base consciousness or lower level awareness physically identified awareness meaning that we think we are the physical body that our consciousness inhabits in life okay we think we are this base matter and that is our actual nature as opposed to simply a vehicle for experience and the goal needs to be to climb out of that state of low level awareness of self which is called kingdom up to the crown which is true self knowledge and true self awareness higher awareness of higher self we'll pick this up on the other side of this break don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we're back this is what on earth is happening under host mark passio today on the show we're talking about the occult aspects of the 911 ritual it was a human sacrifice ritual first and foremost but moreover it was a dark occult ritual that was symbolically representative of the destruction of human consciousness and the destruction of the ability to ascend in consciousness that is what the dark sorcerers of this world want so that they can continue to keep us in under their thrall under their control in a state of mind control which ultimately equates to spiritual control by them so we're looking at image number twelve on the radio show page of what on earth is happening calm where we see the comparison between the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and the buildings that were allegedly attacked quote-unquote on 9/11/2001 of course this attack was done by a cultists that have taken over the government and essentially the planet Earth if we run want to really come down to it they run the whole show because we let them in our state of ignorance in our state of ignorance of self and as long as we remain there they will continue to rule this place and their grip will not be broken a moment before there is an awakening to higher self on the part of the people of the earth and that is a spiritual awakening so we can see the correspondences here the path of Mercy in kabbalah is the active path okay it is the path on the right there victory mercy wisdom this equates to using your will and using your influence in the world in a way that is conducive to the higher will and that is what wisdom is that is wisdom which is why that's the highest level of the path or pillar of Mercy and why that cephiro sefirah the sefirot number two okay why that Sethi wrote is called wisdom Hoke MA it is known as okay and that's why it is right next to the crown chakra it is number two whereas crown is number one that's unity consciousness we need to apply wisdom to get to unity consciousness to get to the state where we don't cause self-inflicted suffering to the light okay so this pillar is has a correspondence in the mail pillar of the 911 event or in other words World Trade Center tower one that's the tower on the left hand side of the image okay it's an actual reversal this is the way that the Kabbalistic tree is usually depicted but I have depicted it the way I basically laid these buildings out here because the the North Tower is the one with the antenna okay it's the male phallic symbol on top the one that lacks the male phallic symbol is the feminine pillar tower - okay so you have a masculine and a feminine aspect and then you're bringing them together to create a synthesis now everything we've done on this show pretty much has emphasized the point and has made the point how powerful that the communion between masculine and feminine forces is that that's the key to everything okay and that's why building seven I've placed it in the middle here that's the synthesis that's why this part is so important that's why that building is so important to their plan that's why I could not remain standing it represents the Middle Pillar from Kingdom or mal couth as it is known as in Kabbalah - or cat terror as it is known in Kabbalah okay and that to do that you have to go through foundation which represents desire and beauty which represents care you have to want it badly enough and you have to care enough to actually take the actions to do it okay now the the feminine pillar of severity represents the internal aspects of consciousness that represents our courage that which we have innately okay severity represents also the ways that we might interact okay with others that some people need a more firm guiding hand and not to have too much leeway with people who want to remain ignorant put it out there whether they want to hear it or not alright the truth that is and then finally understanding this is our own journey into knowledge we have to come to a place of understanding but that's an internal quality it's what I happen to know what I happen to carry within me until that is acted upon it doesn't become wisdom which is why wisdom is on the active side of the Kabbalistic tree or the path of mercy okay so this middle pillar is what building seven represented and the center of knowledge of higher knowledge is represented by the Pentagon building itself and that was even attacked okay perhaps not by a plane but by something and this is a psychological manipulation tactic to show you that even the highest defenses are not impenetrable and they got even there so imagine how easy it would be to get to you this is what this puts into the mind of the viewer to put them in deeper fear well if they can't even defend this with what they're doing now they need to do something far beyond what they're doing now see that that's the psychological manipulation game that goes on don't underestimate these people they understand how the human psyche works they understand people's motivations are they understand their fears their deepest fears they understand how much we are in fear of what we perceive as chaos this is one of the primal fears that they continually exploit the fear of predation okay so the the buildings particularly the three buildings of the World Trade Center that were demolished I won't say how they were demolished but they'd indeed were demolished by some unknown mechanism these three buildings represent three paths on the Kabbalistic tree and they were brought down into their own base into their base their own footprints okay because they symbolically represent the climb in consciousness I'm not saying that's what these buildings really represented in the real world they were office buildings they were there as commerce venues basically okay that's what was done in these buildings business was done okay commerce was conducted it's the symbolic relationship the correspondence principle that we're looking at here and this is what occult thinking is and people need to stop being dismissive of it and realize that the people who are really controlling your life think this way it doesn't matter whether you believe that accept it think that it's it's correct or right they I'm telling you they do I work with them and this is how they think so again I say the same thing to other people who don't want to believe me about the occult dismiss all this information at your own peril these are how your owners think this is how your owners think period period they think at this kind of a level and they know that if they put something out into the world that reflects this correspondence principle they have a better chance of enacting what they really want getting what they really want and that's why ultimately what this ritual is known as in occult circles is the of manifestation this is an attraction ritual it's the it's what the cultists use when other methods have failed to ultimately get what they want because they've tried to take all these freedoms for a while and weren't making the headway that they wanted to make so they needed a catalyzing event as they called it in the project for the new American Century document that we read two weeks ago rebuilding America's defenses this was the catalyzing event that they needed and that's why this is a law of attraction ritual they're applying the law of attraction in a dark hideous way in a perverted way to get what they want it's called the

Rite of manifestation all right a law of attraction ritual done in a perverted and sick and twisted way by murdering people in an act of human sacrifice in order to create a chaotic and confused reaction in the masses on the upside we're going to look at the Tarot tradition and how this was employed and then finally the free Masonic tradition when we come back don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth is happening tradition that ultimately what that tree represents is us and the chakra centers or the types of energy that in dwells within our own bodies moreover it represents the climb from base consciousness to higher consciousness which is embodied correspondingly in these energy wheels known as chakras in Vedic tradition you can go back and listen to the podcasts that deal with these correspondences again Kabbalah and Tarot I dealt with in the early 40s of my podcasts 41 through 44 they're all free and archived at what on earth is happening calm we're now going to start looking at the Eero tradition the tradition of the tarot cards and how this was employed on 9/11 and this may be the most obvious when we look at the symbolism of the event tarot-card 15 is the thunderstruck Tower often simply known as the tower well we had towers involved on 9/11 that were struck and were burning and this is the imagery that we see on the card and unfortunately many people did jump from those burning towers rather than face the smoke inhalation death that they would have had to endure so we see we saw images of people falling from a thunderstruck burning Tower on 9/11 and indeed that is one of the cards of the Tarot tradition and what that card represents you look into any decent interpretation of the tarot cards what that card always represents is great change often great change in the face of some form of tribulation forced change in many instances that is the interpretation of the tower trump card and indeed what did we see on 9/11 the day that changed everything about American life and indeed life on the planet forced change that came about as a result of a Great Tribulation okay this is how they are manipulating consciousness they are using tools that lie in the occult that lie in the knowledge of the occult and knowledge of self in order to create the circumstances that they want to manifest that's why it's I don't call it chaos magic as some other researchers do I call it chaos sorcery because they are not trying to manifest the will with a capital W the will of creation they are trying to manifest their own ego centric hatred driven control driven will lower it's double what they want it's darker pulposus [Music] we'll pick it up from the other side of this break folks don't go in here welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio today on the show we're looking at the symbolism of the 9/11 event 9/11 as an occult ritual of human sacrifice and the destruction of consciousness we were on image number 14 looking at the thunderstruck Tower card of the Tarot tradition and how this completely corresponds to imagery that we saw and that was burned into our collective memory on 9/11 2001 if we move forward to image 15 we will see once again this correspondence of three pillars and again with a sphere of knowledge or a center of knowledge above the middle pillar okay as we saw in image 12 with the Kabbalistic Tree of Life we have the two paths or pillars on both ends representing the feminine and masculine paths the internal or the Sacred Feminine and then the external or active or masculine and then the synthesis between them in the Kabbalistic tradition representing the Middle Pillar okay the path of mildness as it is called some refer to it as the path of the will okay going from the base all the way up to the crown okay from Malkuth to katare and the crown representing ultimately knowledge of higher self there is also that non Sapphira known as dot which we talked about in the Kabbalistic tradition which is between the Beauty spear or TIF eret and the crown sphere which is called Qatar this is one of the places that the tree is said to emerge from the realm of hidden knowledge okay so there the the pen - gun could also be representative of that okay and we will see on this image we have something that reflects the the veil of Isis or the the non Sapphira okay the the thing that is said to not be spoken of in Kabbalah as one of the actual spheres where emanations on the tree but it is something altogether aside from that and that is that the dot spear so this also takes us to the name of 911 again just before we proceed with the high priest this card 911 as I've mentioned before on this show the name of the ritual 911 comes from one of the prescriptions in the Zohar one of the books of the Kabbalistic tradition not to refer to the sefirot ik Tree of Life as containing any more or less than ten spheres or emanations this is considered blasphemy to refer to it as having nine spheres which is one less than ten or eleven spheres which is one more okay many warnings against changing ancient sacred traditions or texts often come down to us through these traditions don't change the wording don't change the the form because this is ultimately something that is basically saying there is such a thing as natural law and if once we get into them the thing is the trap of trying to change that and conforming it with our will we are going against the divine order of things okay there is a divine perfection nest nested in natural law it always works and it always works perfectly and sadly I'd like to say that it's some other way but humanity is getting exactly what it deserves and exactly what it created we are experiencing what we ourselves have created it and actually that's the good news because the good news is we're the ones who made it we can unmake it and make it into whatever we want but if we don't understand that that's impossible and ultimately that's what these traditions are all about and showing us that the truth has to be the thing that we are trying to synthesize amongst each other and this is going to come to one of the other aspects of the ritual why we now have a war on terror terror okay but they never say terror okay it's always this slurring of it and that's deliberate that's actually deliberate because they're waging war on the goddess make no mistake of it and this is why we have a 9/11 truth movement what we'll get into this on in this section okay here we see these two pillars again on both sides the pillar of bow eyes or the dark pillar marked with the B sometimes known as the pillar of beauty the pillar of jackeen sometimes called yakeen okay this is the masculine pillar or sometimes referred to as the pillar of strength but in the middle we have the goddess this is Isis this is Semiramis this is Mary this is a start a this is Diana we can go on and on and on with the names okay this is the Spirit of Truth this is the Sacred Feminine that dwells within us all that if we are going to harmonize with natural law we have to come to an understanding of truth and raise our consciousness up to the point where we can tell truth from falsehood so this is why this she is representative of building seven folks the middle pillar again this is why they couldn't leave it standing truth would remain standing again the ladder to consciousness which is what this goddess principle represents it's symbolic it represents harmonizing with truth the synthesis between the male and the female coming into harmony with truth coming to an awakening of higher self of who we really are this is what this sphere on her head represents this is the Dobbs fear and you see the Tree of Life embedded right behind her on her veil which has to be penetrated which we have to come to know we need to penetrate the veil of Isis as it is called this is going deep deep down into the center of the self the journey to the center of the mind to the center of the human psyche to come to know oneself what one truly is what one truly is not so the the tree of life is right on the pattern behind her there because Kabbalah and Tarot are completely interwoven again she is the lunar goddess the lunar side of the consciousness the internal aspects she holds the Torah the law she is natural law dark occultists don't want natural law standing they don't want the truth known about the nature of consciousness and reality they want to destroy it they want to bring all of this down this she is sits in the Temple of Solomon the balanced brain the Sun and the moon coming together in synthesis the left brain hemisphere and the right brain hemisphere we've looked into all of the symbolism on past shows so this is a very brief review of complex symbolism that has prerequisites for understanding namely what how the human brain is structured it's all in the podcast archives folks it's a journey in knowledge start at the beginning we see the Kabbalistic tree right behind her in the pomegranate that is above her head represents the katare crown chakra okay they want to destroy the truth they want to destroy natural law the dark occultist this is why they had to bring down all three of the buildings not just the two towers but building seven be referent which represents symbolically the God's truth natural law connection the higher-self are you getting the debt folks I hope this isn't in vain you're still with me let's continue this on the other side this is what on earth is happening we are back this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we're looking at 911 as an occult ritual today on the show the images for the show can be found that what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page we're looking at image number 15 911 corresponding to the Tarot tradition we're looking at the card called the high priestess trump card number two of the Major Arcana we see that this priestess represents truth higher consciousness natural law the Sacred Feminine all things that the dark occult is want destroyed she corresponds to building seven in the ritual and that's why they could not allow that building to remain standing her name is many throughout history okay I mean you can go on and on about the names of this goddess but one of the oldest names that she was ever given in the ancient Eastern traditions where the goddess worship the goddess principle was held in high reverence was Tara t-ara now this morphed over time phonetically as it came as this name came through different traditions in Egypt she was towered in the Middle Eastern tradition she became known as Tarrou and the name truth is a phonetic variant of tar roof therefore that is why we have a war on terror again she is the goddess of the earth the earth is named after her she is Gaia also scientifically the earth is named Tara ter RA Tara as in we're standing on terra firma firm ground firm earth which the truth must be based upon firm ground fertile ground she is the goddess of fertility we have a war on the people of Earth if you're not with us you're with the terrorists you're with those who stand with the goddess of truth and wisdom and natural law you're with the people of Earth so what does that mean I don't go into that at least not yet anyway on this show because many people are not ready for that but you can insinuate a few things about what it means calling people the people of the earth and I'm at war with the people of the earth is what the dark occultists are saying so what does that leave you to conclude about them ultimately in every way that matters they're not fundamentally like us ladies and gentlemen that's all I'll say at this point they're psychopaths they don't have basic human emotions like we do and they want to murder this goddess and they do it all the time symbolically and this is another symbolic goddess sacrifice ritual we saw many examples of them in the past Columbine High School Virginia Tech all named after the goddess the Columbia Space Shuttle disaster named after the goddess and the war on terror as George Bush phrases it phrased it the war on the earth is what's being waged make no mistake about it and that's only possible to wage that war once you destroy the truth which is what is being represented here this is why we have a movement to tell the truth about 9/11 to get to the truth of it to penetrate that veil of see and cover up it's called the 9/11 truth movement look at the next card the next slide image number 16 anak again taro being invoked we see the two towers in the background right and the Sun is setting between them and this is because this is the death card the Egyptians called dying Westing the land of the Setting Sun going to the land of the Setting Sun out of manifestation into the void and here we see death the rider on the white horse with his black flag which is an inverted pentagram uninvited rose pentagram that's very significant we haven't begun looking into the Rosicrucian tradition either but this is certainly representative of the dark aspect of the rose and the order of the Rose is a high-level dark occult order that needs to be understood ultimately death this rider who comes wanting to take over everything okay we need to understand the order of death what that is as well ultimately it is the representation of this the entire dark occultists the who I would refer to as the dark illumine Aries okay the dark Illuminati who are using occult knowledge to pervert and control people all right keep him in a state of base consciousness death is riding down he is killing a king whose crown is on the ground okay and a Pope the Pope is still standing but he's cowering in fear asking for leniency the people are on their knees worshipping death already okay and he's getting ready to run down the the religion as well because this represents the unification of church and state which is what the dark occultists are seeking see the Old World Order is royalty / religion reigning the New World Order is government as God the Old World Order's on its way out because we don't think of royalty as actually in a position of rulership although those of us who really understand bloodlines know that it absolutely is in positions of rulership still to this day and religion the priest class ruling okay that's the old world order the new world order that they want to bring in is the unification or synthesis between these things in the form of government as king and the controller of the new religion government as the new religion the thing that binds us that ties us back that holds back human consciousness we understand the word religion coming from the latin verb relig are a meaning to tie back or to hold back they want to run down these two pillars and erect the single one in its place government as total authoritarian dictator or essentially as God the inverted Spirit is the flag or the banner that is carried by this force representative of the inverted pentagram and the black rose the dead rose say the antithesis of rising having risen or rose this is the inability to rise the inverted pentagram thrusting the spirit into the ground crushing it between the forces of materialism identification with the physical world is what it represents and that represents the light going out setting between the two pillars how much more symbolic can one card be of every we witness on that day in this event I mean that card speaks volumes volumes on the other side of the break we will look into 911 connected with dark masonry not true freak masonry but the perversion thereof don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth is happening welcome back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio continuing with the imagery of the occult symbolism employed on 9/11 2001 as part of this human sacrifice ritual conducted in broad daylight by Darko cultists we see an image number 17 of the slides that are presented on the what on earth is happening radio show page at what on earth is happening calm an obvious correspondence for anyone who knows anything about Freemasonry and here once again we see the three pillars corresponding to the three buildings of the World Trade Center and the symbol of knowledge again the all-seeing eye radiating the light corresponding to the Pentagon the first degree tracing board which is here in image number 17 is representative of the Temple of Solomon which is basically the human brain the left and right brain hemispheres that need to be merged or synthesized in order to create balance and awakening okay this is the key that is depicted there the path to higher level of knowledge is the balance between the left and right brain hemispheres and this is what grants access up the ladder that's referred to as Jacob's latter in free in the free Masonic tradition and to the Stargate or to the Sun and the all-seeing eye okay it takes us out of darkness and into light out of base consciousness represented by the checkerboard floor of the house and to higher consciousness represented by the all-seeing eye and the Sun okay the realm of the gods to go beyond the earthbound awareness the prison that we have created for our self through identification with the material okay so once again the ritual is about the destruction of these pillars because the occultists who who conducted this ritual and ultimately planned it and all of its symbolism want to see the destruction of Jacob's Ladder they don't want Jacob's Ladder standing on the middle pillar to grant access to higher levels of consciousness through the key which is balanced and care the heart chakra represented by the color green the second degree initiate they don't want that they want people remaining right here in base consciousness depicted by the lines of latitude and longitude of the earth the prison that they've created for Souls we saw this symbolic connection when we looked into Freemasonry and analyze this tracing board in detail the checkerboard floor ultimately represents the earth as a prison if you turn sideways to the right you'll see that the pillars represent the tropics of cancer and Capricorn and then the middle pillar of course represents the equator the point of balance so ultimately what I can say is that the occultists who conducted this ritual won all of the positive occult traditions and their understandings destroyed from the face of the earth they do not want anybody to know what these traditions really originally meant they want that knowledge gone to anybody but them and in doing that they will be able to perpetually control people's minds because people will never really be able to get to a deep fundamental understanding of human consciousness and how that consciousness could be manipulated through the knowledge that I've already explained in former podcasts of who we really are what consciousness actually is how it expresses through the thoughts emotions and actions and how we have to take ownership of it and that's all we're allowed to own and control is our own thoughts our own emotions and our own actions and I've said that a million times and will probably say it a million more moving on to slide number eighteen okay well building seven again real quick before we do that represents again the ladder to the higher realm okay Jacob's Ladder being brought down at the end of the day okay they're at a higher level of consciousness these darker cultists they know what's really going on they just want to use that knowledge as a weapon once they're up in their lofty Tower that they're ruling everything from they don't want anybody to get up there and see how they're pulling their tricks and pulling their tricks off and you know winning the game so they need to cut the ladder off nobody can follow them up there and see how the magic trick is done they don't want anybody climbing in consciousness climbing Jacob's Ladder climbing the ladder to God so they had to bring Building seven down at the end of the day because that's what it symbolically represents image eighteen I show that the three pillars again in this symbol of Freemasonry with the two pillars the terrestrial and celestial globe and then the middle pillar represented by Hiram Abiff riding again the fertility symbol of fertile ground of the great work he is the Prima Materia the first matter okay who needs to come up off the floor of the house through connection to the truth taking his blindfold off okay the blindfold is twofold symbolism it represents the blinder of the material reality that needs to be taken off but it also represents becoming blind to the material world and seeing with the true I not seeing with the dual eyes in duality but seeing things through the one eye the all-seeing eye and ladies and gentlemen this is what this symbolism represents it's not really even my interpretation I'm telling you this is how this symbolism was intended by the people who made it I'm just explaining the interpretation of this symbolism and what it actually represents this is why they choose very specific symbolism there's a known meaning to this in occult circles and practice and this is what it represents Hiram Abiff represents the connection to the spirit of truth again as we saw on the tarot card it's the same meanings it's just different interchangeable symbols on the tarot card they're basically using these pillars but they're putting the goddess there well this is what Hiram Abiff represents this it's the same principle its awakening to the truth its awakening to higher consciousness and the true true awareness of the higher level of self that's what it is about that's what the the goddess on the tarot card represents that's what Hiram Abiff represents in this symbol now I'm going to connect that in with the Egyptian tradition now on the side you see and I mentioned when we looked at the first degree tracing board that we have to understand these symbols also as symbolic analogues these pillars are symbolic analogues to the big towers that were built in Egypt the pyramids they are analogues to those symbolically so the traditional Freemasonry of Kabbalah of Tarot did ultimately originate in a and commit Egypt this is where they were practiced they may have caught they may have you actually been invented in much older traditions but they were practiced and preserved in comment' okay and these pillars or monuments these pyramids were built as symbolic analogues to these concepts not just physical buildings but trying to tell us something about the wisdom and abilities of the ancients that is long since forgotten in the modern world we think we're so advanced we're on the cutting edge of technology and human development and nothing could be farther from the truth humanity wasn't always at this low level of consciousness ladies and gentlemen we have been at Heights before and the occultists do not want us to understand that and to reevaluate and rediscover these lost civilizations because they know the transformative capabilities that we would begin to rediscover were we to rediscover these ancient traditions and civilizations and that's why they want you to believe the official stories when it comes to those as well oh these were just primitive people cutting immense stones with copper tools sure right and and and no higher level physics were was understood to do this feats that we still could not accomplish to this day and no one is going to tell anybody that we can't accomplish something like the pyramids because there is no cutting or placement technology that could accomplish that with stones and the people the engineers who have tried have made a mockery of themselves even to do a 20-foot tall pyramid they could not place the stones with the Precision's of these so-called primitive ancients so when we look into the layout of the World Trade Center moving the image 19 we see that there is a symbolic correlation to the pyramids [Music] we'll pick that up on the other side this is what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks I'm gonna wrap this up and hopefully get to take a couple calls in the last segment stay with us [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening I'm going to attempt to wrap up the presentation on the occult aspects of the 911 ritual today we'll be looking into the gematria of 911 next week the occult numerology so we were looking at image number 19 before the break showing that the layout of the World Trade Center is actually a symbolic correlation to the ancient centers of initiation that the great pyramids were so we have the two great towers okay the Pyramid of Khufu and Khafre as cowers one and two and we have building seven representative of the Mancari pyramid the ancillary pyramids around the major pyramids are the smaller buildings of the World Trade Center complex and again this is another reason they want to destroy these buildings symbolically what they are laid out to represent initiation the beginning of the journey to higher levels of awareness they don't want that they want the ancient mystery traditions destroyed so that they don't want people having that knowledge in any wider sense because they would awaken and they would not be able to be controlled if that were to happen if everybody on the earth understood what I understand about consciousness and understood the aspects of the occult that I grasp being totally correspondent to the inner qualities of the self no one in the world would be able to be placed under mind control and controlled they would not have they would not be able to have their behavior controlled through someone else and that's the greatest nightmare of the dark occultists who conducted this ritual image number 20 I'm going to briefly explain some biblical correspondence to the 911 event and there is biblical correspondence as well the image to the right that you see is a depiction of a man that was dreamed about by the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar and this story is told in the Book of Daniel Daniel is a book of time gnosis in the Bible people just generally refer to it as a book of prophecy but it's actually more than that Daniel is depicting essentially wave functions in time that progress and have ripples in them to show us points in the past that we could pay attention to that would give us hints about what's possibly could be going to to occur in our present these are windows of opportunity or moments that we can seize to create change in ways that we want them to change wave functions of time many researchers get into this we'll look at that a little bit when we talk about getting out of time bound awareness as part of our solutions section but this image is the gold headed man of the dream of Nebuchadnezzar from the Book of Daniel and Daniel interprets his dream and basically tells him that this represents the power of the kingdom that it begins as the gold head and then eventually weakens in power and he's meaning powers of kings of men okay now symbolically we could look at this as well we need to move toward is that gold head which is the actual awakening of the mind but that's not how it's meant in the interpretation of the dream it means the kingdom that is ruled by men being the most powerful when it is unified at the head one ruler a monarchy the synthesis the Dark synthesis I should say between a king and a priest external worldly power wielded and spiritual power wielded spiritual control the synthesis of all forms of mind control the belief and authority and the belief in religion not real actual high level spirituality or truth but religion belief unified with the concept of authority the state which is what the New World Order represents and this is the Old World Order as I've already talked about they want to get back to it because it's been weakening in its control minds have been slipping out of their grasp and they don't like that so the weakening represents the adulteration of the gold down to silver and then bronze the upper and lower torsos then when you finally get down to the legs it becomes iron okay what steel starts out as till it other alloys strengthen it and it becomes steel well these are what the two twin towers represent the legs of this Babylonian gold headed man finally the the the feet are clay which represents the breaking up of that power and truly the individual pieces of that break up becoming sovereign maintaining the power to stand on their own feet by themselves and they don't want that they want all of the power in one centralized place one dictatorship that's running running the right in the left side of the body the right hand in the left hand this is an example of the dark Hegelian dialectic or dark synthesis as opposed to true positive synthesis the coming together of the masculine and feminine to open the all-seeing eye so they need to destroy these towers because they represent the weakening of their control system and what are they going to build in place where two towers once stood they're going to build one and they're lovingly going to call it ladies and gentlemen the Freedom Tower isn't that wonderful the Freedom Tower because and it's very appropriate we would be talking about this the day before fourth of July which half Americans out there don't even know what it means anymore why it was originally celebrated it's very appropriate that we should mention this right before this so-called holiday where we celebrate our freedom our independence when there's nothing of the kind really going on controls are being tightened more and more and more and they're moving ever closer to the completion of their one world United order of state and religion under one centralized authority the New World Order as it is referred to as the dark New World Order as I call it well I'll leave it there we have time for a couple of quick calls here we go you're live on what on earth is happening we have very little time what do you have for us mark thanks for taking my call it's Bob from Cincinnati you you have the floor till the end of the show go right ahead oh you're too you're too kind mark we all thank you for initiating us into the mysteries this knowledge is blowing us away this this comparative of the the man with the clay feet and the two towers of steel as his legs beyond reality Marcus you know the ancient nobility has never left power they fooled us at the end of World War one that the nobility had left power that the the Monarchs had abdicated however they laid dormant and as you know they are still in power behind them of course as you know sir is a nefarious priest class as you pointed out in one of your earlier lectures the power behind this dark New World Order lay in Rome very dark mark and the last thing the symbol of this ruler priest class you pointed out was the king man lincoln sitting on his throne in washington DC yes also symbolized in masonry by the crown with the cross through it sovereignty mixed with the religious power thank you Mark Bob always a pleasure to hear from you always bring up great points and a lot of food for thought for other people so I want to thank you for calling in well we have about one minute left on the program let's see we have one other caller I believe here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening you can take us out yeah I just about the way people are thinking about things maybe it's counted too you know weights and measures about you know even quantity versus quality that's important yes but you know I think the thing for focus are absolutely there we go folks that's all we have time for tonight hope you've enjoyed the show hope to see as many people as possible out at the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations coming up this week and into next weekend we'll see you next week right here on what on earth is happening tonight folks [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #068

Topics: *Nikola Tesla Energy Independence Celebrations 2011, Frater X, Free Energy, Unity Consciousness, Resonance, Coral Castle, Ed Leedskalnin*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I am your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday July 10 2011 today is the 155th birthday of the great inventor and humanitarian Nikola Tesla and I have just actually now within the past hour less than an hour come in from the third annual Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations here in the city of Philadelphia and it was an amazing event this week and weekend I have to tell you folks I'm exhausted mentally and physically it was a challenging event we had such a great time we hosted a whole lot of phenomenal scientists electrical engineers physicists you name it energy healers people who have great applications of advanced technologies having to do with Tesla technology we did outreaches to the public we're going to talk about this a lot more tonight I know that last week I had promised everybody a show on the continuation of the topic that I opened up last week which was the occult aspects of the 9/11 event which we began last week and we looked at some of the occult traditions in connection with 9/11 and I had told people last week on the show that we were going to look at the gematria or the occult numerology that was involved in the 9/11 event this week but unfortunately I was so busy with the my responsibilities for helping out in the organization of the events this weekend with the Tesla energy independence celebrations that I did not quite have a chance to prepare the show on 9:11 gematria so instead we have a very special treat coming up for you during the the next couple of hours we're going to recap the events over the past weekend and I'm going to bring on a very special guest in the next segment you won't want to miss it and I'm sure people will have a strong reaction one way or another who my guest is but this gentleman joined me at the Tesla event this weekend and it was a pleasure to spend time with with him and his family we mutually shared a whole lot of information I know I learned a lot from him and we're gonna get his thoughts on the events of the past weekend at the Tesla energy independence celebrations here in Philadelphia so stay tuned that's going to be coming up and we'll recap the entire event when we come back on the other side of this break which is coming up so for anyone who wants more information on the Tesla Science Foundation I encourage everyone to check out their website which is WWF and asian' org a great group of people everyone should become involved to bring the works of the great inventor Nikola Tesla to fruition and no better day no more fitting day to be talking about this than on this birthday [Music] alright ladies and gentlemen we are back here on what on earth is happening on this one hundred and fifty fifth anniversary of the birth a great scientist and inventor Nikola Tesla Tesla was born on midnight between July 9th and 10th in 1856 and he did so much to move the progress of humanity forward we honor him on this day no better day no more fitting day than I could be doing a broadcast than on Tesla's birthday this year so without any further ado we're going to go live to our special guest who is on the road he is heading back from the Tesla science conference he was just there with me earlier today we were having a brainstorming session on the 32nd floor of the Liberty to tower here in Philadelphia where the Tesla science conference was happening and then we got a chance to check out one of the great lectures the presentations there in the conference room joining me is a fellow radio talk-show host a fellow internet talk show host his show is broadcast on American freedom radio and it is called Radio Free humanity live from the road heading back to Massachusetts after visiting the Tesla Science Foundation's energy independence celebrations this weekend ladies and gentlemen please welcome - what on earth is happening my special guests for the show today freighter x-ray right March I am thank you greetings to you and friends of Mark and all the listeners out there well it's a pleasure to have you on it was a great time getting together with you and having a chance to hang out and share ideas this weekend why don't you just begin in with telling the listeners what you thought of the overall Tesla energy independence celebrations this weekend give them your thoughts your impressions talk a little bit about what you liked about the conference talk a little bit about what you shared with people there maybe what you learned and we'll go from there okay great well you know first of all let me just say thank you to you and to all the people involved in the the Tesla Science Foundation for not only welcoming myself and my family down to Philadelphia and making us feel so welcome there but also simply for putting on this conference because you know I think that it's just so exciting you know I mean what an important event to be involved in just to attend and soak up the knowledge and wisdom that was being laid down there everywhere I turned it was amazing to me you know it was like a quickening and I don't yeah I felt overwhelmed I didn't know which way to turn and I wanted to get everything you know it was just like everywhere I looked it was a smorgasbord of knowledge and an experience and people's inspiration you could really sense how inspired everyone seemed to be and they were really excited because you know it's like particles are the same charge coming together you know I mean that was one thing I felt like I felt like a particle charged in a Tesla coil field you know there was a real quantum reaction this weekend just eggs are far-reaching yeah they're far-reaching and we're still still yet to be realized what do you say mark absolutely the the caliber of minds that were present there is just not enough can be said about it and I'll tell you a little anecdote about what happened to me on the second day of the conference and this is a four-day conference which is pretty much long for anybody I have a pretty high tolerance for the intake of information I could pretty much go with the best of them as far as that is concerned but on on Friday I came home after the brainstorming session that we had on Friday on the 32nd floor of Liberty to and after the event there on Friday there was so many ideas flying back and forth and I'll tell people about the brainstorming session that we did have there and what it was about as we as we progress along on the show this evening but afterward so many ideas were flying through my mind that I just felt like I was on overload that I couldn't even process it like that I had to just go into the void I guess you could say to just let things sink in and I I decided I was going to lay down for 15 minutes and just you know just recoup for a little while after I came in and I went right out like a light and I didn't wake up until about 5:30 in the morning then the next morning and I had to get up to do some preparations and that was barely enough time to do them I did get them done but I you know basically stayed up from that point forward till the next day but I never go out like that like a light and just stay out on it's not that I'm a light sleeper either but my girlfriend barb said a few times she attempted to wake me up even to eat you know for because we really had an eaten dinner when we came home from the conference and I didn't even want to wake up to eat which is highly unusual for me so it just seems like there was so much energy going on and it was so much to process that it was even you know a lot for people who could take a lot of information in and it's like my body kind of responded to that right in the middle of the conference there and uh with a need to have to rejuvenate at a very deep level so I thought that was pretty interesting but you're absolutely right Frederick's on the caliber of minds and the the synergy the the synergistic energy between people at this conference was just off the chart yeah it was really like next-level stuff and like you said you know coming into contact with this information is not unlike you know an upgrade I mean you need you need time so if you let it soak in you know I mean there's so much coming down and if you know that it's dynamic knowledge because it feels that way you know you can Intuit that what you're dealing with here is the next-level stuff it's be redundant but one of the most exciting things that I came into contact on Saturday night was that the ethical Society award ceremony and the cerumen ensemble concert it was amazing but the speaker dr. Prabhakar the dead his name prophets yes yes from from University a lot of times I grabbed Michael prophet say yes dr. Michael profits up a physics professor who gave the most astounding I think what we could call a recap of Tesla's impact on our culture on our species on the world and one of the most profound things he said in that talk was when he looked at us all and said you know a hundred and fifty-five years ago Tesla invented polyphase dynamo right or yes the yeah the engine that little dynamo electric motor right and you know what other adventure he said a hundred over a hundred and fifty five years later the invention remains the way it was invented besides like the wheel inventor he said I mean that's how potent an invention this was yes Tesla's and so you know life is still have an impact in every corner of the world in every area of our lives all the modern technology we take for granted would not even be possible hadn't had Tesla not developed the the theories and the systems that he did to make possible that the driving of all the other pieces of technology that we use all around us absolutely you know and I mean that's the one message that I think came through loud and clear this weekend you know we're talking about this man I mean I think it was important for some of the speakers who spoke about the tragic side of his story I know you you addressed that some up but also other speakers who who really focus on you know that's left the the tragic side of The Chronicles of his life and clearly the the manner the depth of the travesty committed against humanity by the moneyed interests who stood opposite of him opposed his you know I mean the fact that the man died alone and penniless and couldn't even in the last years of his life afford the patent applications for inventions it's like you know it's an injustice I think that's all statement to say the least we'll get right back to that story on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening with my special guest fray Rex don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back hey this [Music] we're back folks you are listening - what on earth is happening I am your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are recapping the events of this past week the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations here in Philadelphia hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation their website Tesla Science Foundation org and it was a tremendously successful event scientists from all over the country came in inventors enthusiasts we had a great celebration at Independence Mall park just outside the independence Visitor Center here in Philadelphia I'm going to be talking about the the spirit of Independence that was underlying this entire event and the the entire weekend and I'll be reading the Declaration of Energy Independence which which the Tesla Science Foundation has drafted and put forward which is a declaration of free energy for all humanity and how that is our birthright as a species because this is what is being held back in this controlled and limited and polluting energy paradigm that we are we are stuck in and we are addicted to and that we need to break those thought patterns and those habits in order to to truly break free as a species so with me today coming back from the Tesla science conference and the energy independence celebrations is fraida Rex he is still on the line Frey directs let me ask you another question what did you think of the phenomenal concert that was put on by mano de vino' and the divine hand ensemble why don't you tell people a little bit about that because I know you were there at the ethical Society for that and many people aren't familiar with the theremin why don't you give them your impressions of that instrument in that great orchestral ensemble that you heard yeah first of all let me say I was most impressed by that entire Pete that the piece that did and the performances the explanation that the leader of the ensemble what was his name again his name is mano de vino' it's actually Latin were dividing in so it's kind of a stage name but he's just a brilliant individual and very eloquent and he just gave a phenomenal presentation on the theremin instrument yeah that was very clear that he obviously is a brilliant individual I mean he just he comes across yeah just amazing and that is his posture on stage the performance it was fascinating the way I've never seen a live performance of a theremin and you know for any of your listeners that aren't familiar with the invention that was Leon theremin invented the device yes didn't you say during this during his talk last night that that the the principles behind the theremin were originally based on a burglary alarm or anti burglar defy us yes yeah any talk about how it's a double antenna system where one acts as a pitch shifter and the other a control function a volume function and it's just amazing how it's put together and it's amazing that it's the only instrument that's played without actually touching the instrument your

your body just simply interferes with the capacitance field that surrounds the instrument and it's so specific it's so sensitive that he was telling people there that even his breathing patterns can have effect on the pitch of the instrument that's how sensitive it is and how difficult it can be to set up and get the tonality just right so he stands almost completely statue-like still with statue-like stillness on the stage while he plays and only moves his hands while he plays it's truly amazing to see it done and he's really a virtuoso with this instrument well that was the that was the impressive part the you know his posture his concentration I mean you could really see him he's breathing everything became a part of that performance I mean he was so involved in it and then the finesse and the subtlety and the elegance of his movement along with the string ensemble behind him it was just it was so rewarding as an audience participant it was such and I know that my wife was so moved by it not only did you know the instruments and the sounds but also the pieces that they chose sure because you know that they were really unique pieces I think that that really each one of those each song that they did I think conveyed a message you know I really brought something to us and one of the things that I found and when I'm looking back on the entire experience I'm sure the average participant in this conference would agree that one of the main unifying themes that you find in this whole entire endeavor involved with Tesla and other inventors like Tesla theremin and others you have the realization that we are surrounded by an energy field that is completely invisible that we are a part of that our bodies are a part of that picks up on every move every sensory perception that we emit into this field has an effect now sensible effect imagine if it says that's unquantifiable I'm qualifiable bystander you know five senses perception when you hook up you know the Karelian yeah camera or any of the other devices that will pick up the changes you realize we're opening a whole world a metaphysical reality that proves that more to this reality that we are privy to and one of the speakers today Anya Petrovich which was giving her lecture as I had to leave the conference to come to come back to my home to do the show here today was talking about this this field this field that we're constantly interacting with that we are changing information with that we are sending data to that field that is sending data back to us we're constantly moving back and forward between that field she was talking about the this new camera system that they're using for heat energy healing work known as the PIP camera p IP I'm not I can't remember what the acronym stands for but I'm sure people can look it up and check it out she has a great website called Tesla metamorphosis which is about energy healing using tests Tesla resonant frequencies and that's really what one of the themes over all was was frequency resonance this was talked about throughout the conference this is what Tesla basically worked with he didn't work with Hertzian waves he worked with standing waves or what are generally known as scalar waves or non Hertzian waves and this is the distinction between his level of understanding of physics and the physical reality that we live in versus standard physics models that basically don't talk about much these kind of waves so this was a theme throughout the entire conference another great lecture that I heard yesterday was us a gentleman by the name of a stoian I can't I think his name was guarana it's a Serbian name I'm not quite sure how to pronounce it I'll look it up but his and he right here okay yes sorry I didn't mean to but his name was Sarge Sarge stoyan sorry yeah that's it okay yes he was absolutely phenomenal in talking about a new field propulsion methodology and this was basically about the cancellation of inertia and it was a new model a new unified field model that has been put forward that would unify gravity with the other forces and basically this was this theory was if applied and understood would basically make things like actual space travel possible because it completely nullifies the effects of inertia so I I was looking at that in conjunction with something I'm quite interested in which is how the gentleman named Edward Leedskalnin built Coral Castle back in the 1920s and 30s because that's an enigma that goes back to the ancient world and how the ancient builders built the tremendous achievements that they accomplished in the stone monuments that they built throughout the ancient world and Leedskalnin basically said he built those his coral castle with the same principles that they used to build these ancient monuments so there was so many tie ins with so many different pieces of Technology and tie-ins with the esoteric world as well which is where you fit in incredibly well when you came today we really got into a discussion about the esoteric traditions and there are people there who are very receptive to that message as well there's a blending happening between science and spirituality we saw that as another continued theme throughout this formal broadcasting radio network [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark passio today is July 10 2011 we're celebrating Tesla's birthday on the show today with us today is our special guest from American freedom radio in his show Radio freaking manatee freighter X he is heading back from the Tesla science conference to his home in Massachusetts freighter X I wanted to get your thoughts on what I was talking about before the break and I apologize for going through the break there folks I wasn't watching the clock and I did not hear the break music start to fade in so before the break I was talking about the merger that seems to be happening and coming rising more and more between this the the ideas of science and spirituality and how they seem to be coming together can you speak fraida Rex to the dine that dynamic as you perceive that at the Tesla science conference absolutely you know mark I think that it's it's it's clear we we know looking back that there there always has been some sort of correlative factor between science and the esoteric are you depending on the individual scientist or a researcher innovator inventor there's always been a connection there and then of course we suspect and have evidence that there still remains a secret factor to science today that's involved in answer Derek probably not for any good reasons but you know look at even in the in the 50s and 60s I believe with Jack parson and the the Jet Propulsion Laboratory I mean he was completely involved in the esoteric but obviously that was in a more negative framework you know framework than what we're talking about here I think that it is very clear in talking about the science of Tesla and and others like him that the the correlated factors are multitude I mean just the simple fact of the polyphase system that he first imagined and then you realized in in real material form if I'm not mistaken was based on the tandem aperture system of the earth the and the Sun and the field that's created there now as we both know the earth the moon and the Sun are powerful esoteric symbols so right there you have a correlative factor and for the individual who come in comes into contact with all the teachings and philosophies that are being espoused and surround the scientific that this form of science you have just endless I think what really draws people here is that we are outside the box we are entering a realm that moves away from the known away from the paradigm that that we've been all conditioned to view reality in and I think that the people who are drawn to this event and are listening now and feel something stirring within them it's because they know they lack truth and our world is totally out of joint and off balance because I believe that many people have been fleeced of truth or bad the truth removed from their consciousness and I think that one step towards that for folks who are drawn to this is the realization of the esoteric and the metaphysical reality that surrounds us absolutely and I think more and more people seem to be receptive of that even within what could be considered the mainstream scientific community that's happening in that in those circles very slowly but as they say slowly but surely so I tend to see that a lot and very open minded people open minded people in the scientific community coming out to events like this and realizing that there is more to life than meets the eye and certainly more to the physical a great quote that was repeated through the weekend was one that Tesla said during his life that once science stops paying attention to only the physical alone and starts paying attention to the non-physical reality we're going to make more progress in a decade than we have in the last millennium you know so and I totally agree with that we need to pay it Inchon to the the basis the underlying forces that give rise to our physical reality and as I call it as I word that on the what on earth is happening radio show the causal factors the actual real work of nature itself instead of paying attention so much to just the physical interactions we need to pay attention to things that give rise to those physical interactions absolutely and I'd like to throw in a quote that I heard this weekend spoken more than once it's attributed to Tesla and I may be paraphrasing but this is how I wrote it down in my notes he is attributed with these words science is that a perversion of itself unless its ultimate goal is the betterment of humanity yes and that intention right there is a paradigm smasher in our modern world because that's not how science functions in the mainstream although they love to say that yeah unfortunately that's the truth although they love to say that their motivation is that you know increase our species or you know technology and efficiency and all that in reality we know what the motivator is unfortunately to a large extent that motivation is control you could say it's profit but it's profit toward an end and that end is control itself so that's why again we need to transition toward not only clean and environmentally clean but open free sources of energy that are a non limited that don't create the dynamic in in the consciousness in the actual psychological makeup of scarcity because that's what routes us in the base brain consciousness in the reptile modality of consciousness and keeps us trapped in material identification rather than allowing us to realize that we are bathing in energy all around us that is all that all that is required is to simply understand how to tap into that that endless field of energy that is there for us at any given time when we need it and then that mentality of scarcity and we'll go away and with it the form of consciousness that goes along with staying in that mindset that's the key thing people are starting to realize that energy and the way we produce it in the way we distribute it in the way we use it has everything to do with what the consciousness of the people who are using that said energy paradigm is like and that is directly related to the quality of the experience that we have in the world that we live in absolutely and I think that one thing that is become clear to me is the importance of awareness and concentration every invention every innovative idea every every advancement that Tesla and inventors like him made were as a result of their own concentration and and realization through awareness of their surroundings awareness of the elements awareness of the way that the systems of life function with each other this is all signposts to me and I'm sure to others that we need to cultivate greater awareness understanding concentration these are all things that are anathema in our modern culture I mean we're churning out ADP left and right what's there is why is that happening in America almost exclusively because our awareness has been fragmented and refracted into a million points of light you know where we we cannot stop for a moment and just focus on reality we're always being you know coaxed to move on to the next thing and move on to the next thing and to allow ourselves to be captivated and captured our awareness captured it and diverted down told us acts of of extractions yes described abstraction and this short attention span theater a form of consciousness see that that's the whole thing that that Tesla never fell into he always maintained laser-like focus he always was able to pull back and see the big picture but his mind worked with laser-like precision he exercised the will he had the imaginative capacity but he come find that tremendous right brain imaginative capacity in which he could envision inventions in his mind even before he put them together and understand that they would basically work when he did put them together he combined that with the scientific logical left brain that maintained laser-like focus and willpower and intent and when he put those together you see the type of genius that resulted that's why I say this is the scientist probably who has had the most balanced and balanced brain out of any other throughout the course of human history because that's the dynamic that balance of the brain hemispheres is what allowed this man to achieve the heights of genius that he did and to do more for the world as far as invention goes and as far as science goes than perhaps any other inventor or scientist in history that's exactly my point that's exactly the point I was trying to make you know to get back to the to the the esoteric aspect of this when you ask that question well what is at the root of esoteric pursuit it's not the balance between the metaphysical and the physical all right so there yes I'm sorry that's absolutely right because we have to get out of this dualistic mindset of spiritual versus physical you know these need to be brought together they're they're one in the same I keep saying this okay there's the intro music for this next break we'll pick that discussion up on the other side of the the idea of the merger between the spiritual and the physical and how that blends with the idea of the merger between science and spirituality we'll take a look at that on the other side with our special guest Frey directs from American freedom radio and his great show Radio Free humanity which I highly encourage everyone to check out stay with us folks don't go anywhere listen you no longer being tied down [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today we're recapping the Tesla Science Foundation's Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations 2011 with our special guest Frey directs we'll be going back to freighter X momentarily I just want to give the call in numbers the calling number for the show so if anyone wants to call in we will be taking calls in the coming segments the calling number for the show today is eight six six eight four one one zero six five we want to hear from you with your questions we want to hear anything you have to say on the topic of Nikola Tesla or free energy or the energy paradigm in general that were stuck in right now how we might transition away from that and help to break free from that and if you have any questions for freighter X feel free to fire them fire them off it looks like freighter X just dropped off the line freighter if you are listening you can call back in and I'll get you right back on here I'm not sure what happened it's possible he's driving through an area where he lost his cell phone reception okay I see he is called back in freighter X are you there you dropped off there for a moment yeah I'm on the outskirts of New York City now so I think I'm getting into a little interference if I get disconnected I'll just keep calling back in it's not a problem at all I understand that cell phone reception on the road could be a little bit spotty so no problem before the break we were really hitting on something that is critical and I want to go back to that and that is the idea that ultimately what we need to really understand and what's still keeping science and spirituality separate and not able to really be bridged or merged fully is the fact that people still have this dichotomy this dualism in mind between the spiritual and the physical and really there is no duality there if we truly understand the material reality living as a construct of the spiritual world in general so can you speak to that and how that's basically just a way of dividing people absolutely I prefer to them as the engineers of our society and I believe that that the ruling paradigm under which we all operate in our modern culture is one which would which would have us believe that there is a division between the spiritual and the material and that I believe is what keeps or as kept up until this moment science and our species from moving into that realm that Tesla mapped out for us a hundred years ago if all things are clearly one how could there be any any separation between those things absolutely that's you just reminded me the speaker from last night the psychologist who was born in Serbia that spoke at the ethical Society millena by it right she would not be said at one point right she said at one point that Tesla's realization was in fact that we are all one and when she said that an idea popped into my head the meaning of the word individual most people when you say individual it immediately the semantic reaction as you're thinking about one little isolated item right but the word individual actually means undivided undivided non a dual that's exactly right yes don't believe me but that's what it means so the reality there is Wow what what a powerful meaning to a word that we we think of as almost the exact opposite and there's a clear there's clear evidence right there of the ruling paradigm under which we all operate when we construct this consensual reality that we move through in everyday life and and that is in fact the program I think that was put in place a long time ago to disempower us and keep us limited in our scope so that we might be led where they would have us go and I say they but hey you know the engineers of our society that's exactly right and that's exactly how that dialectic works you keep people not only divided in their worldview you keep them not only divided between each other you keep them divided within themselves so that they see themselves as separate not only from everything else but they're divided amongst their own inner self and that level of inner division gets reflected in the external reality in which they live and that's why the world is in the state that it is in ladies and gentlemen because until we bring ourselves individually individually together meaning no longer be divided within on an individual basis a one-to-one basis okay we're never really going to be able to come together as a whole as a species with all of the all of the multitude of individuated consciousnesses that exists in in this in this thing that we call a species to make forward progress as as a collective as a collective consciousness so I absolutely agree with your take on that and I think that is so important of how people are mind-controlled that is exactly how this dialectic is perpetuated and it's it's very critical to make that distinct distinction particularly when it comes to again bridging the worlds between science and spirituality which has been very slow to happen but I think there's evidence that it is slowly but surely taking place and I think this conference here this weekend is of is proof positive of that yeah this conference is like a key to unlock that kind of thought control that you mentioned that the self-governance that's the kind of thought control that no one can compete with because if you're being governed by some paradigm that is then transplanted into your very psyche how can anyone really you know make any kind of an impression on you you're dealing with an inner dialogue an inner guidance system that is and you you know it so that's it's a great way it's a it's a powerful system of thought control and and as you have already stated we see the evidence evidence of it all around us why would a scientific system you know mainstream science in our culture its specialized and it's all about quantifiable and qualifiable results you know there's no there's no room for abstract speculation there's no room for outside the box thinking it's all viewed as somehow less viable less authentic and and and why is that I mean obviously why do we as a species where as a culture now because in the beginning of American society when when the people had to basically take care of themselves it didn't have a phone book full of specialists to turn to for every one of your needs everyone had to know how to do everything you know everyone was a was a mechanic a plumber and elected or not electrician but you know a farmer all the things that you had to know you couldn't turn to anyone else to help you and now our society has progressed to a point where we've been completely everyone specialized I would call it disempowerment because no one on your stove anything from a state of independence being able to do things for yourself on your own to a state of dependence and that's what they absolutely want us on and you know this this conference this weekend being held at the independence Visitor Center I mean there's so many great little signposts like that all around you know that's a society of Philadelphia and Liberty place I mean absolutely and you know the things just honestly did work just work out like that that was not deliberately planned I'm sorry I'm at the toll booth there and somebody's ranting and raving but anyways that no prongs on the road crazy things go on like that so not a problem but we have a caller on the line fray Rex do you want to go to the phones sure okay here we go Tim in Virginia you are live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Frey directs what do you have for us here today hey Mark and freighter to hear from you I'll always enjoy your show um what about Tunguska that's what I want to know about I was always under the assumption that that was a Tesla shot he was trying to hit the North Pole up there there was an archeologist or bird or somebody was headed up to the North Pole ik expedition yes and he overshot the North Pole you know no never tried anything like this before of course come on give the guy a break he's a mastermind he overshot the North Pole hit Tunguska and it's government you know that's what I was I was really thinking that the government is always watching Tesla ever since he began you know Westinghouse had him at first and then more took him over and destroyed everything and just put everything under locks and you know the government the whole time had been watching what was going on and they watched what went on there and that's what they've got now they've got those kind of weapons but you know the meteorite thing just doesn't stand with me what do you think of that yeah I thought you know that a bit ago and pretty much you take it all I was gonna say mark was that you know the theories about what happened in Siberia on what was it 1902 or something like that when that happened I believe it was on five on not certain it might have been o2 I can look it up but it was early well either way there's the Furies our legions what that boy what it what exactly have in there right I mean oh wait actually but either way I really cannot speak towards that but one thing I wanted to save is the caller mention you know I'm not so sure we're good up to break hold that thought we'll okay right on the other side of this break when we come back on what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] our special guest freighter X and we were talking about the possibility of Tesla's involvement in Tunguska a good question so Tim are you still with us yes I am and I wanted to say Marquess you're hot man you just laid in right there what Tesla is all about and he tried to give them people of the world a kick forward just understand how all this this pyramids and everything was built and to give us a kick forward and all we got was a kick in the nuts by the US government JP Morgan and the powers that shouldn't be I could have known here talked earlier you talked earlier about Coral Castle man that's you know that hurt but that's the most mysterious not mysterious but that was technically technology but you know no electrons or anything flying you know Tesla was powerful and he was he's my superstar he's amazing he was a guy practically we're gonna get you know on Coral Castle in a little bit I'm gonna tell people a little bit about what that was about because I had a little bit of a side show going on related with Coral Castle we did a little brainstorming session I'll tell people about that in a moment let me go back to freighter X and get finished getting his take on Tunguska Tunguska and what may have happened they're afraid of Rex go right ahead well actually for clarity sake I what I really wanted to address was the part of Tim's question about the the government and JPMorgan being involved in suppressing Tesla's innovations and technology and I just wanted to you know just for the sake of clarity and the reach there's a reason that I would bring this up is that I I'm not so sure that the government preceded Morgan or Westinghouse in their suppression of Tesla I think it was more more possible than Morgan Westinghouse and other you know industrialists targeted Tesla and use the government as one as an arm of that you know of that targeting and the reason the reason why I bring that up the reason why I make that distinction is I think it's really it's important for us all to be clear on on who's pulling the strings and what the motivating factor you know a lot of people will speculate about all the possibilities but if you want to keep it in a purely material sense I think it's clear the motivating factor of the industrialist in this endeavor and then of course we can move into the esoteric and spiritual effort and talk about who was controlling JP Morgan and pulling his strings who were his owners who were his masters who was he answering to behind the scenes and that I would suggest goes and connects directly in with the occult world the dark occult world your honor yeah read speculations that Morgan was a agent of the Rothschild concerns right the Rothschild red shield I mean these guys they go way back with their esoteric actions you know so let me go back let me go back to the Tunguska question I've talked about this with some researchers and some people even in the Tesla Science Foundation and there's a there's no consensus there's no general consensus although some people do feel that it may have been Tesla's experimentations with scalar wave technologies that may have resulted in the Tunguska phenomenon disaster or however you want to look at it or whatever you want to call that luckily that haven't happened in a fairly sparsely populated region or it could have been much more disastrous we'll get right back to that on the other side of this break this short segment that's all we have time for we'll be right back after these messages on what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks [Music] welcome back folks this is this happens special Saturday we're recapping the Tesla Science Foundation's 2011 Nikola Tesla energy independent celebrations on Tesla's 155th birthday July 10 2011 so on the line with us is freighter X before we get back to freighter X and get his take on some other things that went down during the Tesla science conference this year I want to give the call-in number once again because we are taking calls and the callin number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five feel free to call in I want to thank a few people who were very instrumental in the Tesla Science Foundation's energy independence celebration this year of course the president of the Tesla Science Foundation Nikola launched our and his wife Maureen launch our who helped organize the entire thing my girlfriend Barbara marinelli for helping so in so many ways and specifically for supporting me throughout the entire event my good friend Michael falsetto who helped transport me around during the Tesla Science Foundation and bought me lunch on many days of the event thanks Michael Dave and Fred Hammond or food did a great job organizing the outdoor event at the independence Visitor Center Dave Rosen yo Lee who coordinated that the Tesla science conference and basically brought the speakers to the the conference and organized that entire thing what a massive job that was so great job Dave Dave salties who did the filming in the conference room Michael River Song who acted as the emcee in the science conference room mano de vino' who just and the divine hand ensemble people just have to go and check out this great ensembles website divine hand dotnet and you'll never hear anything like this in your life just phenomenal orchestral music phenomenal chamber music by the divine hand just an incredible performance that they put together for the event at the ethical Society on Saturday evening Melissa Dunphy who acted as the co-host and introduced these speakers at the ethical society great job Melissa Frank Taney who generously donated this donated the space for the science conference at the Liberty to building Jerry Hartman thanks for acting as security Fernando salgueiro who lent us a generator for the independence mall portion of the event and drew who brought a lot of the DJ's who played out there at Independence Mall so I'm sure I'm leaving many other people who were involved in the event out don't hold it against me I'm just I just put together a quick list before that segment and just wanted to run down it and thank people who you know directly I worked with me during the conference but I met so many phenomenal people during the the event and that's what a conference is all about is bringing people together so that then they can collaborate further in the future and take action to improve this place so with that having been said and the callin numbers in hand let's go back to our special guest freighter X freighter are you up for taking another call sure you know I have to say mark that I too felt that spirit of unity consciousness and the supportive the feeling of support and welcome everyone gave everyone else and you know I feel like I came away from that with some new friends you know and that's a really important part of this whole thing is unity consciousness and that's supporting each other because we need support that's how we move forward you know I mean and Tesla's story is a is a sad example of the other direction of what happens when people aren't supported that's exactly right and I think that's another great point that dr. Michael prophet brought up during the a ethical Society event he said if we don't make people known make it known to people about who Tesla was and what he did in this generation when a new Tesla a new inventor or scientists on the order of a Tesla comes along in the future we're not going to provide a supportive environment for that type of a being to be able to do as great of things or even greater things than what Tesla did and an opportunity will have been squandered and I think that's just a brilliant point that was brought up by him the keynote speaker at the ethical Society yeah imagine the folks out there that don't have the strength of will the Tesla did to manifest what he could in spite of the odds against him you know traveling to a foreign nation thousands of miles away from all basically without any real cleaner you know I was just going to lay out it wasn't if nothing was mapped out he had that just kind of make it up as he went along now his will and his concentration he was he was able to to make the achievement society could but imagine those out there that don't have is kind of will that they need support but it may got support where they could take us hello I'm sorry there I dropped off from that's what getting involved is all about in a cause that you truly believe in and back and know why it must be done the question why has to be answered what is the motivation why are people coming together to attempt to do this endeavor and you have to ask that question you have to ant get get the answer to that question honestly and then decide whether you're gonna put your effort behind that and then put it into that effort a hundred percent and that's what the the drive and the will is all about and that's what care combining care with that drive and that will that's what that's ultimately all about that's what gets anything done that's what makes anything change and if we don't understand that basic generative principle that I always talk about on this show we're not gonna make much forward progress as a species if we do have that key firmly in hand we're going to unlock all the the locks on all the doors and we're going to make a whole lot of forward progress in ways that we can scarcely even imagine right now yep everything we want to do we have to imagine it first and we have to hold it in our minds and believe it freighter let's go to a call on the line here we go caller you are on what on earth is happening with our special guest freighter axe what do you have for us today two gentlemen mark I just wanted to make a comment to you and to add a piece to the Coral Castle mystery sure you took the care enough to do these hole presentations on the 911 and I listened to it and and during one part of that you said that you would spend all these episodes forty through 60 just in preparation for that one show and you asked during the third show is it worth it where you hope that it's worth it yes marks it was worth it girl I've now listened to 85% of the content on your on your of your shows there and it was because of your right action that I'm making right actions now to write myself in the world fantastic i3c give you the kind words and the onion courage man I appreciate that a lot yeah I was just saying it's an awesome endorsement and as Mark I just wanted to add to the caller and say I too feel the same way about you I listen to your show usually not on Sunday but I download them and listen to them during the week and I'm I am constantly learning stuff in you mark that's awesome thanks so much guys nice callers stay with us on the other side you can make a further comment and ask a question for Frey directs we'll be right back don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network [Music] we're back folks there goes mark past my website what on earth is happening comm taking a break from our regular presentation style environment where I lay out some thoughts and ideas and symbolism etc and we were looking at the 911 event over the last few weeks and we're going into the esoteric side of 911 last week we'll be doing that again next week after I've had a little bit of time to recuperate from the the whirlwind of events this week and weekend and I can't tell you talk about energy flow just a whole lot going on in a short amount of time and you know you you're I realize you know I'm human too folks there's only so much that you can do in so much time that you're given so I really didn't have time to prepare the show that I was planning on so that's why we're doing an off-the-cuff show today recapping the Tesla Science Foundation with our great guest fraida Rex who was a guest of mine at the Tesla science conference today and and yesterday he attended the ethical society event and was outside at the on the lawn at Liberty to as own Independence Mall as well so let's go back to the caller that we had on the line previously and see if he has a question for frayed Rex and then I want to talk to fraida Rex about that portion outdoors at the Tesla birthday celebration there at midnight and we we were on American freedom radio while that was going on live and we'll tell you a little bit more about that in a moment so caller did you have something specific for Freya Rex I'm at a specific for freighter X but I wanted to bring some information that I'd heard in a conference during month one of Michael challengers conferences sure which I might suggest is a great yes that you could have on marquees I am in line with doors I am familiar with Michael tell injure so I would love to have him on its own future point hmm indeed well I went to his one of his recent talks and one little small thing about the Coral Castle mystery was unveiled during that talk okay as many people know there was one man who made this massive stone monument and he did all the work himself he never let anybody see though him doing the work right but he would end up moving massive blocks of stone in a matter of a few moments and nobody could figure it out well there were some kids in the Nick in the neighborhood there who observed him while he wasn't sure that they were there and saw that he was using ice cream cones in his hands to move the blocks of stone meaning he was using a cone shape yes ice or own to manipulate sound frequency to be able to move these stones using sound technology that we have since forgotten absolutely fascinating and it's something that we are going to continue to look at a small I guess you could say a subgroup of us at the Tesla Science Foundation and and related members and and associates of this group who are very interested in the enigma of Coral Castle and really want to crack that code because we feel that it holds the secrets of antigravity and a Leedskalnin was on to something and his mind worked on the order of someone like a genius like Nikola Tesla so I want to thank you for bringing that up and on that note I'd like to basically tell people about very quickly about a little side presentation that I there wasn't a presentation it was more of a brainstorming session that I put together at the Tesla science conference this year we took some interested people in the Coral Castle phenomenon and we went into a little side area at the conference on the 32nd floor at Liberty - and we sat down and talked about this and really just brainstormed ideas and we had a whiteboard we had a projector and a screen and we just completely it was a think-tank on how this may have been done and so many things were brought up and so many ideas were sent back and forth and so many great minds were coming together we did not come to any specific consensus on this but there is specific experiments that people want to do there is a for a future research that is going to be done into this we may even be planning some sort of a trip down to Coral Castle soon with some of these participants and uh and uh think-tank team members I guess you could call them and uh I'll be giving you some more word on that as it develops but that's what was one of my functions during the first two days during the Thursday and Friday of the event of the Tesla event because I think this is all related with resonant frequencies and I think that's how Tesla managed to do what he did with an understanding of these frequencies it's how Leedskalnin ed Leedskalnin the Builder of Coral Castle managed to do what he did it's how someone like Royal Raymond rife the the great scientist and optics engineer managed to do what he did with healing diseases through resonant frequency technologies and I think all of these things are interrelated and it's all going to break sooner than anybody realizes people are going to crack all of these enigmas codes however you want to look at it and if the powers that shouldn't be are not going to be able to hold that knowledge back for much longer because too many people are interested and too many people are working on revealing those great secrets of the hidden mysteries of the wheel work of nature and we're going to do it and it's going to happen within the lifetimes of the people listening to this program right now so crater X I want to go back to you and talk a little bit about the great Tesla birthday celebration that happened during a midnight last night on midnight between the 9th and 10th which is when Tesla was born at the stroke of midnight in the village of smelly on which is now modern-day croatia it was the austria-hungarian empire when tesla was born there but would you think about the dynamic outdoors that right in the the cradle of Liberty the birthplace human freedom which is independent small right here in Philadelphia yeah that was one of the highlights I think of our experience was being there for that and attending that celebration there was what probably a hundred plus people standing around at midnight you know center of Philadelphia there was coals go up my my son was so excited about getting to put the big fluorescent bulb near the corner watch it right up and I mean it was just fascinating watching it was like a bunch of kids in a candy store and there were a bunch of kids there but there were people of all ages and all walks of life all coming together and we yeah we broadcast the Radio Free humanities show arrived which was an awesome opportunity I felt so privileged to be a part of this and Mark coming on your show today it's like it I am so jazzed to have my self associated with Tesla you know I know that everyone that I talk to you that's involved in all this says the same thing you know it's it's something that we the people that are being drawn to this they realize the importance of all this and one thing that we went over in the show with my co-host Jack last night was how you know big the level of satisfaction in the realization that the show we were doing was that the result of Tesla's work here I was wireless transmission for Philadelphia Jack wireless transmission from Hilo Hawaii all transmitting back to Austin Texas for AFR you know it's amazing any stone that has technologies all based on Tesla's technologies would not be what not impossible without him absolutely and then you know surrounded by his technology all around us you know in the center of Philadelphia and it's yeah I that's part of the reason why I felt like I was coming away from this entire conference having made new friends because of the folks that was there at the independence Visitor Center right people were so well people give everybody your website and go and check out his archive folks your website that these www.a go freedom anity comm check down free to read said that run AFR great radio show on american freedom radio folks and thank you so much for having me on as a special guest caller last night on the show out there at right at independence visitor center i want to thank you for that we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] we are back on what on earth is happening on their host mark Hasse a my website what on earth is happening calm we are on the line with special guests Frey directs radio talk show host on American freedom radio his show Radio Free humanity let's go back to frayed Rex and let's uh bring in another caller here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening do you have something for myself or frayed Rex yes mark I it's Kevin Kevin how are you awesome I was totally enjoying yesterday and until everyone Kevin was also one of the great organizers and he helped bring the DJ's in so Kevin I should also give great thanks to you for your help in organizing the event out at Independence Mall yesterday because without you we wouldn't have had a lot of the musical aspect to the celebrations out there on the lawn so thanks so much Kevin for your contributions the event as well it was an honor to help out I so had it just was so much fun like even my son like the best part of it was when I was leaving and and taking my son home and he was saying I don't want to go I knew I needed it something at that moment you know like when my seven-year-old it had such a good time even like getting to play with the Tesla coil as well like it was really a beautiful day and like everyone that was there really seemed to enjoy like you weren't there but I was actually handing out a whole bunch of the Tesla pamphlets oh that's pretty good that that were there that were as available as well and I put him into a hand of at least like 6070 tourists that were coming through as well even though that that was what was going on I'm glad they were being used in that capacity that's what we printed them for and again I did have to leave early yesterday at the independent small section to go help set up at the ethical Society so I want to thank you for you know taking the reins and and and doing that kind of outreach there that's what the uneventful yeah it was a lot of fun like do me a favor check your Facebook I actually sent you a link to a video that I made for it which is pretty much like of the day of the time period that you missed and I think you'll really appreciate it you were in one of the pictures that I took of you before yeah you had left but like it's it's a really cute overview of what we got out there and I hope you enjoy it that's awesome Kevin do you have anything for freighter wrecks actually I don't know if I got a chance to meet you while I was there I like I said I left a little earlier like around 6 7 o'clock so I I don't want to take up any more of your time thank you guys for like helping to co-create reality with me it was like great it's really beautiful thanks so much for being a part of the event you know I forgot to mention the music that was an awesome addition to the experience the AJ tent that was that was really cool oh and another person I should mention thanks to was pan adelphia who came out with a collaborative artistic they they basically do collaborative art parties where they bring out these huge tarps and let people co-create art all together and in a tapestry which is a beautiful allegorical symbol of what we really need to be doing collectively as a species so Paul and squints of pan adelphia I want to also send thanks out to them and I'm sure I'm leaving out a whole bunch of people and you know whenever you make a list you're inevitably going to leave people off a thanks to everyone who was involved in put making this event happen you all understand and know who you are and your role in it and without everybody's involvement it would not have been the success that it was and I'm sure it will grow even bigger next year and more people will become involved and the outreach will be even even more intense so Frater did did well I think we do have another caller on the line so let's see what this caller has to say here we go caller you're live what on earth is happening with our special guest to freighter X what do you have for us Thank You mark it's Bob from Cincinnati thank you for your glorious and oh I'm fine mark you know you deserve all the rest you can get thank you to you and your guests freighter X and all the other excellent people who stood in our stead those who couldn't be there at the Tesla Science Foundation conference out there thank you gentlemen we're keeping Nikola Tesla the true wizard of science he took science into the realm of what we would call magic therefore he is a true wizard and thank you for your voices we must continue to keep Tesla Mark you were one of the most steadfast voices for Nikola Tesla he is our answer he his work has been suppressed for seventy years it is now coming to light he left Croatia Serbia Croatia with the plans for a flying machine that had no wings if I may there is a quick article in the New York Herald I want people to Google Tesla knew monarch of machines New York Herald 1911 the October 5th edition his own words and I quote my flying machine will have neither wings nor propellers you might see it on the ground and you would never guess it was a flying machine yet it will be able to move at will through the air in any direction with perfect safety higher speeds than have yet been reached regardless of whether and oblivious to holes in the air or downward current it will ascend in such currents if desired it can remain absolutely stationary in the air even in a win for a great length of time its lifting power does not depend on any delicate device as the bird has to employ but upon positive positive mechanical action end quote Nikola Tesla in 1911 had the plans for the wingless craft that we see in the air today using mechanism that is not using aerodynamics he was a master of the ether ether physics has been suppressed I want you to Google ether physics ladies and gentlemen and that is the free energy we're desperate for the free energy that is our birthright Nikola Tesla is the answer thank you for your voices gentlemen Bob before you go give people that first search term again so they can check that article out what was that first search term you wanted on the Google absolutely Tesla knew monarch like a monarch sovereign a king new monarch of machines his article in the New York Herald October 15th 1911 this is a very telling article Bob you always bring phenomenal information to the show and I thank you for all the information you bring forward when you call in here always a pleasure thank you mark good night you got it you take care freighter Exxon yeah I just want to say you know it is an honor and a privilege to be counted as one keeping the spirit of Tesla alive I mean I it makes the entire trip worth it to me just to be a part of this I'll tell ya this is about Tesla and it's it's just it's such an important topic absolutely so let's see what what we want to do next is in the next segment I'm going to read the unanimous declaration of energy independence because that was the entire crux of the event and I read it twice I read it at the ethical Society I read it at Independence Mall and it's an honor to be able to share that with people there because that is where the original Declaration of Independence was read and that's the document that enshrines the principles of natural law of the foundation what is of natural law int into this nation sadly we've fallen very very far off of that path we need to get back to it and we need to get back to it fast but we at the Tesla Science Foundation enshrine these principles into our own declaration of independence and it's a declaration of energy independence so before we do that Frey directs any other comments or words in any kind of a constructive criticism anything that you want to add perceptions that you witness that you saw as part of the dynamics of the Tesla science event the Tesla energy independence event this year in Philadelphia and uh maybe tell us what you might like to see in the future as incorporated as part of the event well first of all let me say wow it must have been such a privilege for you to be able to read that statement in you know in the vicinity of Independence Hall you know knowing what we know about the history there and how important this is and how it goes hand in hand I believe with you know the I believe that this moment right here and now I predict this moment right here now will be viewed eventually as a turning point because these are such important times and for the future of our country of our nation which was begun with that official statement a declaration of independence you know and this is the second one this is a new one and this statement that you're gonna read in the next segment he's one of the most empowered empowering and powerful messages that you as a with Petra Science Foundation as a body have brought to the people that are there to hear it then I'm just so glad to be a part of mark as I'm gonna say anything about this perpetrated it because it was an awesome experience thanks so much and we'll be right back on the other side of this break the declaration of energy independence will be read and we'll get Frater X's take on that and we'll wrap things up in the last segment don't go anywhere folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is jack blood host of deadline loss [Music] welcome back folks this is the final segment for this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com we are recapping the Tesla Science Foundation's third annual Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations here today on the show my special guest with us who came out to Philadelphia for the energy independence celebrations is freighter X he is on his way back to Massachusetts after the conference we'll be getting back to freighter X in a moment but as promised in the last segment here I'm going to read the unanimous declaration of energy independence as drafted by the Tesla Science Foundation in conscience July 10th 2009 the unanimous declaration of energy independence when in the course of human events it becomes necessary for the people of Earth to dissolve the relationships habits and thought patterns that have bound us to an unsustainable energy paradigm our conscience compels us to state our grievances with these outmoded systems and to unanimously declare our intentions for the future of free energy we hold these truths to be self-evident that in our modern age all means of energy production are not equal some being polluting limited non-renewable and controlled by corporate driven profit motives while others are clean abundant sustainable and able to be made freely available for the betterment of all people that human innovation and creativity has excelled beyond our current methodologies of energy production and that the current energy paradigm is ecologically unsound economically unfeasible socially divisive and morally bankrupt that dependency on our current energy production methods has led to the increasing environmental debt nation of our living planet and to a growing systemic mentality of scarcity lack fear aggression and imperialism that free energy technology has been developed and suppressed for over a century and we need not be dependent on non-renewable energy for a moment longer that the time is now for us to develop a means of energy production and distribution that utilizes the inherent abundance of nature itself that as stated by the great scientist and inventor Nikola Tesla science is but a perversion of itself unless it has as its ultimate goal the betterment of humanity that whenever any energy model has been perpetuated toward a system of control limitation and the stagnation of humanity's collective evolutionary progress it is the right and duty of the peoples of all nations to abandon the outmoded technologies upon which such systems are built and transitioned toward those which are clean renewable sustainable and free we therefore the free people of Earth in good conscience assembled appealing to the supreme order of nature for the manifestation of our intentions do solemnly declare that in our lifetimes through our continued dedication ingenuity and inspiration we will bring to fruition a new and free energy paradigm one in which empowering advancements and technologies are made widely and freely available to all peoples in the service of human potential and for the support of this declaration of energy independence with a firm reliance on the protection of divine providence we mutually pledge to each other Our Lives our Fortunes and our sacred honor words inspired by the original Declaration of Independence drafted and signed right here in Philadelphia so freighter X your take on the unanimous declaration of energy independence as drafted by the Tesla Science Foundation I'll tell you mark this statement here I rank this high among the statements that humanity has made generally to itself I mean this is such a powerful statement I it is an honor and a privilege to be associated with you folks who have come up with this because I actually rape this association highest I'm online and at present it is this is so important I cannot stress it and I hope that your listeners and those who might hear the show later and the archives could really receive this because this is so important people need to go to your website the website that your organization has I know it's not your organization you're a part of it but that's what Science Foundation org I mean it's got everything there and and then you know I went to the website before I came out here and I it was such a satisfying experience to come and meet the folks that are involved because it takes it to the next level like you said the opportunity looking forward to come and face to face with other people who share your conviction who share your passion who share your desire to move forward as a species and it's it's the most fulfilling experience there could be and I I think it's such a clever way for you to impress upon folks with this statement because it is so powerful it killed it powering and this conference is not an end it's a beginning this is just the beginning of relationships relationships new relationships between people are being forged as a result of this conference and we will work together and collaborate during the course of the coming year on projects and that's how these conferences work that's what a conference means the the word conference comes from the two Latin words con meaning together and Pharaoh fairy meaning to bring that's what the essence of a conference is all about bring people together for a common focus a common goal and that's what why getting involved and getting out there putting yourself out there and and joining up with others there is there it is all about the individual and being non divided non dual that individual in divisive okay but there is power in numbers as well when all of those individual units come together they form a strength that is impossible those bonds are impossible to break when they come together over something that is truly just and moral and they know the reasons that they're doing it they know the why behind behind the effort that's something that a lot of the members of the Tesla Science Foundation share they have a very clear idea there I is on the prize they know why they need to be involved in this organization and we need more help you know there is still work that needs to be done there's still many more roles that people can step in and fill in this great organization so don't think that everybody else has it in hand and there's somebody out there that's got the job done get involved get involved I can't stress that enough so I thanks for making that point we do have one more caller on the line let's see what they have here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us you think that dr. Phil's right on any of the things the points on his show then he makes I have not actually really looked into him that much I've maybe caught the show a couple of times when I'm in people's houses that that have and watched television I would have to actually you know it's not really related to the topic we're talking about today but I can't speak to it as such he seems to be you know accurate on some of the things that he talks about related to human motivations but I don't want to say any more than that because I don't really know about his work that much and having followed it mainly because I don't really watch television so we want to thank you for that but I can't really speak to that topic in general so sorry fraida Rex I looks like you dropped off there for a moment are you back with us yeah overpass with city and got lost no problem well I'll tell you what there's a minute and a half left in the show you take us out and whatever you have to say the floor is yours and don't forget to give your website at the end so people can check you out on your show on American freedom radio okay mark well I really want to thank you for the opportunity to come on your show and I'd like to you know repay you the favor by having you come on in August and we're going to start talking about the protocols of the wise men of Zion we're going to look at that work and we're going to break it down with my experiences involved in the fraternal orders and then the speculations of those that are outside the borders like yourself my co-host Jack and I would love to have you come on and and help us to break that down absolutely I'm there okay great and once again mark I want to thank you so much all your listeners out there you have an awesome audience that call them a great question if they wanted to check out my show on American freedom radio it's the let's set is www.a do free humanity calm ladies and gentlemen our spread has a great evening for this evening freighter X freighter thanks so much for being here with us today thank you mark have a great evening thanks again for everything you too take care and be safe driving back that's all we have time for tonight folks thanks so much for listening up next [Music] if max is Michael Vale stick around we are

What On Earth Is Happening Show #069

Topics: *Mind Control Methodologies, Chaos Sorcery, 9/11 Occult Numerology, Gematria*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website is oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday July 17 2011 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 central we have a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be continuing our discussion on the occult aspects of the 9/11 event specifically today I'm going to be getting into the occult numerology of the 911 event so we're going to be looking at something known as gematria which is basically occult numerology and again we've looked at that in past sections when we talked about the pyramid and all-seeing eye symbolism on the back of the one dollar bill we saw the concept of gematria or occult numeral numerology encoded into that symbolism which is complex symbolism so more complex symbolism was employed on 9/11/2001 during this ritual that was enacted in the light of day for all to see I laid it out a couple of weeks back in podcast number 67 and I called it a manifestation right because that's indeed what it was it was a ritual conducted to manifest the desires of the dark Oh cultists who basically orchestrated this event and injected a huge amount of fear into the public consciousness and in doing so were able to change the world in a way that they saw fit to change it at the expense of many other people's natural law Rights and Freedoms so we'll be getting into that in a little bit I have one quick event announcement before we get to the break and that is for the truth freedom prosperity documentary screenings that happen at media Bureau studios the last Wednesday of every month so that is coming up I'm just going to get the date for you that is coming up next Wednesday which I believe is the 26th if I'm not mistaken and they are going to be screening a film called the American dream and this is an animated feature this is going to be taking place here in Philadelphia at media Bureau Studios which is at the corner of 4th and Brown streets in Philadelphia fourth and brown and the meetup starts at 7 p.m. movie is usually about an hour to an hour and a half and then it is followed by a group discussion for more information on truth freedom prosperity and all their events specifically their last Wednesday documentary screenings visit their website at truth freedom prosperity dot org we'll be right back folks stay with us alright ladies and gentlemen we are back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I apologize in the last segment I gave the wrong date for the truth freedom prosperity movie night at media bureau studios it is actually on the 27th next Wednesday July 27th and the start time is technically 7:15 p.m. for anyone who is interested and they will be showing the movie the American dream so anyone in the Philadelphia area interested in coming out and partnering up with this great group of activists next Wednesday July 27th at media Bureau studios at the corner of 4th and brown the exact address is 725 North 4th Street at 7:15 p.m. all right so last week's show was great I want to thank Frater X once again for coming on after the Nikola Tesla energy independent celebrations last weekend here in Philadelphia and for being on the show I invited him to come on while we were hanging out and having some discussions during the Tesla conference last weekend and he agreed to come on since I really didn't have time to prepare the show that I'm going to do today last week since I was so busy during the Tesla science conference so freighter X thank you very much it was a great show I think people learned a lot and I think it sparked a lot of interest in the Tesla Science Foundation so this week we're getting back into occult topics and we've been looking at the occult for a long time and we've been looking at the dark for a long time in general and I just want to let people know that that's essentially going to be winding down because there's not much more that we could focus on where that is concerned I'm going to be shifting this show very much toward solution based thinking in the near future and we're going to be covering solutions to all of these problems ways that we can actually Angele practically get out of the mess that we're in as a species and to those ends I'll be not only discussing solutions and also you know taking calls as we always do to talk to people and get you know their take and see what the pulse is out there but I'll be bringing people on who are sort of experts in their solution oriented approaches toward all of the topics that we've already looked into and covered on this show whether it be consciousness related to whether it be related to health food whether it be related to the quality of our attention whether it be related to how to combat specific mind control techniques so the show will be moving in a more what some would consider positive direction as we are looking toward solutions to all the the woes that we have been covering all the things that we know now are wrong with our society and with our world as a whole and basically talking about how do we fix these things what do we do to make things better because people want real tangible approaches to this not just theories so that's what we'll be covering in upcoming shows I am going to do one or two more shows on the darkness after I finish with the 911 material I'm going to do a 1 or 1 or 2 depending on how it goes about the overall overarching agenda of the dark occult their worldview how they see this place how they see the people in it and what ultimately do they want to accomplish when people look at some of the things some of the control based approaches that are going on that are enacted by the so called elite they're nothing of the sort as I've said many times on this show they're not our elites they like to think of themselves as such as owners of other people as betters of others but people will say well what's the ultimate end of all of this what do they really want to do what do they really want to accomplish so we're going to be looking at point by point what the actual goals of what I call the dark occult esoteric agenda is for the people of Earth so we'll be looking at that next week and possibly the week after that depending on how that goes but for today we're going to be getting into the numerology of 911 again two weeks ago I did a show on the occult symbology behind the 911 event I think many people found that interesting again I hope that this is kind of reaching many of the eyes and ears out there because it is quite abstract material at times I'll be the first to admit that this you needed a semi deep understanding of occult topics and symbology to understand how 9/11 wasn't a cult ritual but that's what this podcast is all about it's establishing a tapestry it is an initiation of of sorts into the occult and its symbols and today we're going to be continuing that exploration that I started a couple weeks back of the 9/11 event and we're going to be looking at numbers that were involved on 9/11 2001 the whole event is known for its numbers 9 and 11 and we're going to be looking at how the numbers that are involved in 9/11 are specific to the occult they are indeed occult numbers and known occult numbers in different traditions and schools of occultism so we're going to be looking at that today and when you see the interconnections of these numbers and the correlations that are established with these numbers as related to the 9/11 event I think most people will not try to make the stretch that this is pure coincidence and that if there's nothing going on behind the scenes here and realize this is beyond chance this is beyond coincidence that this is something that is indeed orchestrated or deliberate and I have to leave my mind open to the fact that it may be something that I call synchro mystic after the term synchro mysticism which is basically the universe self-organizing something that is seemingly ordinary not not that the 9/11 event was ordinary in any way but even down to things like information encoded in movies or books or popular culture and it is telling us something extraordinary okay so it is the mystical contained in the seeming mundane physical worldly events that are taking place but yet the universe itself as an intelligent principle is self-organizing that information and just it happens to come out in an extraordinary way that is telling a deep underlying philosophical principle to everybody involved which in this case is humanity when it comes to the 911 event so synchro mysticism could be at play but I would suggest that it's probably a combination of both because when you understand the occult significances of these numbers there's no way that the orchestrators of 9/11 event do not understand that these are occult numbers and I feel that they employed them deliberately as part of the orchestration in order to invoke certain energies and frequencies that they believed whether you believe it or not they certainly do that these numbers invoke in and of themselves so we'll be getting into this very deeply on the other side that's a brief introduction just to whet your appetite I'll send you up to the website to get the imagery that we're going to explore on the show when we come back after these messages don't go anywhere folks ok ladies and gentlemen we are back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio I want to send everyone up to my website what on earth is happening calm because for the presentation this evening you will need the images that accompany it and they are posted on the radio show page of the what on earth is happening dot-com website right underneath the player you can see images for today's show and there are 21 images listed there you can click them individually and jump from image to image like a slide show and there's deliberately 21 images there ladies and gentlemen it's not an accidental number I did that on purpose and you'll understand why hopefully moving forward with the presentation today I figured since we're going to talk about numerology why not make it a significant occult number so here we go before we start I just want to say that many people again will find this information too abstract they'll find it unbelievable that numbers happen to work out like this and they'll say people are seeing patterns where there aren't any and I would counter with the fact that what consciousness ultimately is is the ability to recognize patterns and meaning with respect to those patterns when you understand that the people who are currently in control of our civilization as a whole are dark Oh cultists you understand they believe in the power of numbers they believe that all the forces of the universe all of the forms of the universe that underlie everything are based in number and indeed they are it's the universal language mathematics in general and number does carry meaning with it inherently it's not just people that ascribe that meaning so some people may or may not accept that or believe it but I'll tell you what the occultists who are running the show here they certainly do believe that and that's why they employ number to their benefit and they could do this openly in the light of day practically that's how unconscious the general population is that they would not recognize the occult numbers that were used as part of this event so let's begin by looking at slide number one which I basically showed people this configuration or arrangement of the buildings on 9/11 a couple of weeks back we have the three yes three buildings which came down in New York City which is building one the North Tower there to the left with the radio antenna on the top tower to the South Tower which had no radio radio antenna atop it and building seven also known as the Salomon Brothers building and this was a forty seven storey skyscraper that stood closer to the east than the other two buildings of course the Pentagon was also damaged but did not collapse quote unquote collapse in the way that the two towers actually the three towers came down into their own base on that day so we saw the correspondences two different occult traditions a couple of weeks ago and we compared the buildings and their arrangements to the columns or pillars in three different occult traditions namely the Kabbalistic tradition the tradition of Kabbalah the taro tradition and Freemasonry and we looked at the occult correspondences to understand basically that these pillars were being destroyed as a symbolic representation of the ability to climb in consciousness okay the ability to ascend the ability to transform to go beyond ego and base consciousness and division and duality to come up to a higher level of awareness and the occultists are essentially destroying that they're destroying truth they're destroying the goddess again this is another symbolic goddess sacrifice ritual because that middle pillar as we saw when we related the arrangement of these buildings to the Tarot tradition represents the goddess in that tradition and people will say well these are this is a stretch you know this is a seeing correspondences where it doesn't exist if you follow through the progression for anybody that happens to be new to the show you follow the progression of this podcast to understand the occult correspondences and symbology you will understand this is no mistake or accident these correspondences exist and a cultists were using them to great effect on 911 now if we move to slide number two we see this the building numbers these are the simple building numbers which were assigned to the buildings in the World Trade Center complex here we start with the numbers okay building one building two and building 7 which I've already outlined okay now if we simply total that number one plus two plus seven we get the number ten now coming to a higher level of consciousness involves bringing together the male the masculine okay or the left brain hemisphere and the feminine or the right brain hemisphere and we we have seen the symbolic correlations to the masculine and feminine the phallic symbol representing the masculine aspect of consciousness for action okay this phallic symbol sits atop the North Tower and it represents a one okay a straight line a vertical line that's why a an obelisk is a phallic symbol okay a straight line one is always representative of an archetypal symbol of the masculine aspect of consciousness the egg or a zero is a an archetypal symbol of the feminine aspect of consciousness or the emotions and this is a ritual as we will ultimately see to play upon human emotion in order to evoke certain emotions so that you could then evoke certain actions okay so moving on to slide number three I keep these numbers in place to help people to understand that it is 10 that is being destroyed on these three buildings that came down in New York City and we have 10 Seth hero on the Kabbalistic tree which we saw the the symbolic analog to the correspondence to a couple of weeks ago the Kabbalistic tradition the ladder to God the three pillars were paths namely the path of severity the path of mercy and the Middle Pillar the path of mildness leading from base consciousness Malkuth the kingdom to unity consciousness katare the crown again this is also correlated to and representative of the chakra system or the Kundalini energy that resides within the body along the spinal cord and the bilateral symmetry between the left and right sides of the body okay so the three pillars or buildings these skyscrapers are representative of these three paths on the Kabbalistic tree and they are being symbolically destroyed the ten Sephirot are being symbolically destroyed in the ritual known as 9/11 see it's not ten it's not the union of male and female it's 9:00 and it's 11:00 if not ten and we'll explain what that means on the other side of the break don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is have real information okay we're back folks this is what on earth is happening today on the show we're talking about the occult numerology involved in the 9/11 event all of the images for the show can be found on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page right underneath the player there's 21 images listed there for you to click on to follow along we are talking about image number three which is showing the correspondences between the three buildings that were brought down on 9/11 in New York City and the three paths of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and namely how there are ten Sephirot or emanations on the Tree of Life and the total number when we account for the building numbers building one building two in building seven that were brought down into the street of New York City is 10 now on this image of the tree you see the sphere called dot which is behind the middle pillar that is not considered one of the sethi wrote themself in books like the Sepher Yetzirah and the zohar which are primary Kabbalistic source texts they give prescriptions against thinking of there being any less or more Safiye wrote on the tree on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life than 10 they say it is blasphemy to speak of it of the Tree of Life as having any less or more sefirot than 10 10 is the number because it represents the union between male and female which is ultimately the path to higher consciousness okay archetype only it represents that the number 10 okay what they are bringing down is this divine union which is the path the ladder to God okay all of the paths of the Kabbalistic tree are being destroyed in this ritual because these buildings rep and the tree itself okay now essentially what we want to understand is that the name of the ritual is based upon this Kabbalistic tradition and the warnings in the Zohar it's called 911 okay so the name is a blasphemy in itself of the ritual it's it's a blasphemy of the Kabbalistic tradition and it essentially represents the destruction of this path to awakening okay or awareness now if we look at the plain numbers the numbers of the forces that were used to hit these four buildings okay if we include the Pentagon all right now we're moving to image number four slide number four if we look at the plane numbers these are the flight numbers for the planes that are said to have struck these targets flight 11 was the first plane to hit a target it hit the North Tower the male pillar the second plane number to be involved was flight 175 that struck the South Tower okay now that plane was when the world realized whoa this is something that is not an accident this is deliberate it's on purpose it's an an attack and that's when the fear set in because they used the feminine principle see the first number hit the North Tower representative of will representative of action that's when this event is set into motion then the real terror the rear real Oshin becomes involved like a punch when the second plane hits which is flight 175 and when we understand the occult significance is of these numbers will understand that this is a deeper connection when we understand that these two numbers that I've just told you are indeed import no cult numbers but they're not recognized as such generally the other two plane numbers or flight numbers that are involved generally are recognized by most people who have even a peripheral understanding of the occult and its principles as occult numbers and they are the number the numbers 77 which is the flight number that hit the Pentagon or allegedly at the Pentagon and 93 which is the number of the plane that crashed in Shanksville Pennsylvania which I have been very vocally suggesting that this plane was meant for building number seven but although it did not reach its intended target that extremely important building 7 which is the key to understanding the entire 9/11 ritual the plane did not make it to its destination and we don't really know why that is I would suggest that against orders in an act of one's own will refusing stand-down orders to let this plane go unhindered that plane was shot out of the air by a pilot but guaranteed that plane was not headed for Washington DC as they want to suggest that plane was headed for New York City also or whatever it was okay because there's a lot of evidence that suggests that no plane hit the Pentagon but it may have been a missile of some type and I'm not going to get bogged down in that speculation I'm just saying that's certainly a possibility but we're talking about the plain numbers or flight numbers that are attributed to the planes and this is very significant because these are all highly significant occult numbers for anyone with a trained eye and anyone that has done a little bit of reading into the occult now the next image begins the breakdown and the explanation of these occult numbers and this is slide number five which is going to be the meet it's going to be the bulk of the presentation here today we're looking at occult numerology and eventually this leads into something known as gematria okay gematria is the addition of numbers and their reduction usually two single-digit values okay and it's the understanding of how words when you ascribe numbers or values to the letters that comprise the words take on a value in and of themselves numerologically okay so we'll be looking at how this works and we'll be analyzing these four significant occult numbers that are the flight numbers of the planes that were used as the weapon to attack these buildings and the people inside of them on 9/11/2001 so let's start with the number 93 which is probably the most well known out of these numbers when it comes to occultism in general even people who have some occult knowledge many won't recognize these numbers but of those who have a little bit of knowledge 93 will probably be the most recognizable number when it comes to occult numerology what the number 93 represents we saw back podcasts ago when we looked at the symbolism of the all-seeing eye and pyramid on the back of the one dollar bill because this is the number that represents Ascension okay it represents moving from a lower level of consciousness to a higher one it represents the number of the climb so to speak okay now there are two Greek words that essentially when you add their gematria values or the values that are given that are assigned to the individual letters in the Greek language when you add all of the letters up that make a couple of words in Greek they both total to the number 93 and the first word is written there in the second column underneath where I have the derivation and meaning o cultic derivation and meaning of these numbers okay so the word thelema Thelema okay if you transliterated that greek word there that's printed in the right hand column next to the number 93 which is thelema into English you would spell it th e le ma Thelema okay so what that word means in the Greek language is will will okay and then the letter theta is given the value of nine the letter ADA which is the second letter I'm sorry epsilon is given the value of five the number the letter lambda is given the value 30 in Greek gematria the letter ADA is given eight the letter mu is given the value of 40 and the letter alpha is of course one when you total those numbers you have the number 93 93 is the number of the will we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening we're back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening my website what on earth is happening calm we're looking at the occult numerology involved in the 9/11 event today and we are looking at image number five which can be found among the other images on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page of my website right underneath the player there's a series of 21 images which are acting as the slides for the presentation today on the show image five shows the numbers of the flight numbers involved on 9/11 these are the the flight numbers of the planes that hit the buildings we're looking at the number 93 to understand its occult significance it is the number represented by the Greek word Tolima which means will we do the Greek gematria of the letters in the word thelema and it equals 93 also the word agape in Greek alpha gamma alpha Pi ada equals 93 those letters in the Greek language can be given the values alpha is 1 gamma is 3 alpha is 1 pi is 80 and ADA is 8 you add those up you get the number 93 this word in Greek in the Greek language means love so the will and love things that we have talked about extensively on what on earth is happening in the previous podcasts they are equivalents in the occult world in the world of numerology these words are identical they mean the same thing to ascend the higher level of consciousness truly to do the will capital W not the lowercase egoic will not my will be done the higher will of the transformation of consciousness that is love these are equivalent principles they are identical you could call it the plan of God if you want you can call it the will of creation I don't really it doesn't matter to me what it's called that is the dynamic energy of the creative force called love that is the force that expands consciousness we've talked about it ad infinitum on previous podcasts so what the word the number 93 ultimately represents is ascension out of ego and duality dualistic thinking and it is ascension to love will or unity consciousness this number when added together reduces to the number 3 because 9 plus 3 is 12 and then we add the 1 in the 2 to get 3 okay that's how you reduce in Jamaa tree to get down to a single digit value the number 93 you add the 9 and the 3 together you get the number 12 and then you add the 1 in the 2 and 12 together to get the number 3 so that's the reduction of the number 93 ok since 93 reduces to 3 it is equivalent to the very significant occult number 777 which we looked at in the past on this show because 7 plus 7 plus 7 is 21 which I said was a significant significant occult number as well for that very reason 777 is the number of men embodying the principles of higher consciousness having an activated and intellect and activated true care or heart and activated will action for the right reasons so thought emotion and action are unified brought together they're not in a state of duality or opposition and they are all geared toward the higher will their complete and activated and they're all headed in the right direction that's what 777 represents and therefore it is the number of being in the world but not of it it is the number of somebody that is embodying what is known as the Christ consciousness so when we total seven plus seven plus seven we get 21 and then that also reduces to 3 2 plus 1 is 3 therefore 93 could be said to be the equivalent of 777 in a cult numerology or in other words the embodiment in man of the divine okay men embodying the divine being like the Creator the essence of the Creator but still being in the world not being God not what I'm saying so people should not put words in my mouth that's not what I'm saying I'm saying you are embodying the principles of higher consciousness of Christ consciousness of divinity while still existing and operating on the physical plane being in this world but not of it which is the words attributed to the teacher that people call Jesus now that's the same as love or the true will 93 okay so the number 77 let's look at what that represents 77 well immediately we can see that it has a correlation to the number 777 except one seven is missing it's only two of the three sevens so here I've put 77 out of 777 well we're looking at the number 77 and we're talking about it in occult terms okay not just your you know everyday mundane looking at a number but in how it is viewed in the occult the number 77 is very significant because it represents two out of those three sevens which symbolically represent a man existing in a state of divine consciousness okay so if we do the reduction on seventy-seven and the reduction on 777 what we're seeing is that 77 out of 777 actually is 14 out of 21 because seven plus seven equals 14 and of course seven plus seven plus seven is 21 so you're missing one-third or in other words you have two-thirds the two thirds that are being talked about here symbolically are thought and action or intellect combined with will lowercase W will or what I have called here egoic will this means I'm not concerned with what's going on in a wider sense I'm not concerned with the will of creation I'm not concerned with helping anybody ascend in consciousness I'm worried about number one I'm looking out for me the ego run amuck okay the ego mind gone haywire that's the egoic will my will be done so in this case these two sevens represent the intellect and the will combined the lower will but no mo no compassion the heart has been completely stifled so you have the skull the intellect and the bones the willingness to carry out your actions but the heart or the spirit has been killed or has been completely taken away that's the definition of a psychopath which we should understand by this point this is what these so called elitist / globalist / dark occultists are their psychopathic individuals who have murdered true care how they do it every year at Bohemian Grove in a ritual called the cremation of care destroying the inner child destroying the Sacred Feminine destroying the heart that's what they're all about they only care about themselves so that's what 77 represents it's the number of the sorcerer of the dark occultist this is their number we'll be right back on the other side of this break folks we'll pick up the occultic numerology and the explanations of these four significant occult numbers involved in the 9/11 event don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network why 97 this is two of the three 7s 14 out of 21 okay so it represents the skullenbones it represents the sorcerers it represents intellect and we'll devoid of compassion okay and two-thirds in decimal format happens to reduced to a repeating 6 6 6 6 repeating that's significant the number of the beast representative of base consciousness not achieving the 7 at all okay so in other words it's saying like having these two developed is like having nothing develop because you've really learned nothing if you haven't activated the heart very significant in what it is saying symbolically okay 77 is duality times 7 and we'll see what that means in a moment because 11 is actually a number that represents duality in the occult and 2 times anything by 7 is like saying you've taken it to the extreme okay that's even numerology that you find in the Bible as well not just in in a cult and Kabbalistic traditions and gematria and numerological traditions but you see even see that in biblical traditions to time something by 7 is to take it to the very extreme and indeed that's what these are cultists these darker cultists who are the sorcerers they're the 77 they definitely have an extremist point of view when it comes to not caring about anybody but themselves one will notice that 77 is one short of the book of truth the Tarot which has 78 cards in it and this is all about the truth remaining hidden and some people trying to bring it out the revelation of the occult the revelation of 911 truth the book of truth of Tara of the taro cards 78 cards 77 one short meaning you didn't make it to the truth see this one short comes up over and over again in the occult the number 92 which we're going to see which is what 9/11 is 92 9 and then the two ones reduced to a to add to it to 92 you didn't make it to 93 are you getting it yet is it sinking in the real meaning behind this ritual ultimately the number 77 represents deceit or the opposite of truth and represents sorcery it represents chaos and represents all of these things prevailing over truth love and the true will so in the dark occult this is a significant number and for anybody with a sane rational working brain and sin and a true range of human emotions that involve care this is a number that should be viewed as at least when it comes to its occult usage as something that is dark and sinister pick up the other two occult numbers used in the 911 event on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks welcome back ladies and gentlemen - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com this show is live every Sunday evening from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern time here on Oracle broadcasting we're looking at the occult numerology of the 911 event today on the show all images may be found that what on earth is happening calm on the radio page radio show page we're on image number 5 and we are looking at the flight numbers that hit the buildings on 9/11 so we looked at 93 and 77 and understood and now understand the true dichotomy between these numbers and how they're essentially polar opposites couldn't be more dissimilar when it comes to occult terms now let's look at two lesser known numbers but nonetheless significant numbers in the occult 11 and 175 11 is a signalling number a signalling number used to identify a cultists to each other okay it represents the great work of synthesis between opposing forces or in general dialectics that we've talked about here on the show many many times union of opposites now this could be a good thing or a bad thing depending on how it is used bringing things together is not necessarily a bad thing but doing it in a way that is orchestrated of chaos in order to get your way as a result of the management of that chaos okay creating chaos and then capitalizing on it to create the synthesis that you want is the dark usage of the dialectic we've talked about both of these examples and 9/11 being a prime example of the dark usage of the Hegelian dialectic okay but in general eleven represents duality or two forces these are the two pillars that play off against each other the positive and negative the male and female okay so in general it represents duality and then them staying in a state of duality not coming together ultimately that's what the eleven represents see it represents the great work in the sense that yes you have the thesis and the antithesis but you must bring them together to form the synthesis as a number itself and as an archetype the two vertical lines without the third without coming together without them being tilted or placed you know in any kind of an overlap represents duality remaining okay so this is also a number that represents chaos duality in general it represents an us-versus-them mentality I've also put here it represents the fall or this the original sin of thinking of oneself as separate from everything else that's what the true quote original sin is coming into dualistic consciousness that's what the fall of man is ultimately about a change in the way he perceives his reality and his place in it that is a degradation in consciousness a fall so the number 175 is probably the least known had evolved four of these numbers and again we have to look at it in relationship to another number and I would suggest they used the the 175 here because to use the war the number that they probably really wanted to use would have made it altogether too obvious because I guarantee you I guarantee that when they were planning this the occultists who planned this event and they said what numbers are we going to give these have these flights or you know when we send our Lackey even if you know they didn't actually just assign these flight numbers you know when we sent our Lackey on what flights are we gonna send them on these people who were gonna you know basically have VR patsies for this event and I guarantee you somebody wanted to put them on flight for 18 guaranteed if you know anything about the occult and what that number is but they said that would be altogether too obvious if it wasn't already obvious with the other three numbers 93 77 and 11 and incidentally folks flight 11 the flight to hit the North Tower struck floor 93 and flight 175 the flight that hit the South Tower struck floor number 77 so are there enough coincidences yet built up on top of each other for you to see that it's not a coincidence that there's a pattern here if you understand the number 175 in relationship to the number 418 it becomes very clear there were we're seeing here the dark usage of a thalamic magical tradition that was employed by Aleister Crowley okay and we're seeing dark occult numerology brought into this event in plain sight because what the number 418 is is it is considered the magic word of the Aeon abracadabra not abracadabra okay with a Serie K but abrahama with an H okay this is an 11-letter word that represents magical force the invocation of magical force employed toward a specific manifestation that's what the number 418 represents now if we reduce 4:18 we get 13 if we reduce 175 we get 13 therefore they are equivalents in a cult numerology there's no difference between them they mean the same thing just as we saw with will and love the leymah and agape so they could be used interchangeably so realize when we're seeing the number 175 that struck the South Tower and began the day of terror in people's minds that's the flight that hit the feminine pillar and invoked the emotional reaction of fear intense fear what that was was the magic trick really being begun that was the ritual they signaled each other 11 flight 11 has hit the North Tower well dark occultus all over the world probably stood up and paid attention that's a signalling number it's a number of duality and sorcery and then when 175 hit that's abracadabra the trick is on and this is the Rite of manifestation as I've said that's what this ritual was about that's what it was called in the occult circles an act of chaos sorcery in dark ocultism is generally referred to as a right of manifestation the word manifestation in the occult reduces to the number 13 in general this number is representative of magic or ritual workings we'll pick it up after the break don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening the back pokes this is what on earth is happening on your host more capacity looking at the okay numerology of the 911 event on the show today before we get back into the topic of two quick things the first is something I've been wanting a drug to address on the show I'm gonna take a brief interlude here to do this is the topic of email a lot of people email me and I really really appreciate the fact that people take time out of their day to send me email I just want to make it publicly known that I get so much email during the course of any given day that is next to impossible for me to personal personally respond to a lot of the email that I get so I don't want people to take offense I just want to state that that if I set an answered email I will read it but if I if I sat and answered all of it I would literally do nothing else during the course of any given day but be sitting at the computer answering email and I just simply don't have the time to do that so I really appreciate everybody taking the time to write and make their thoughts known I read the email that is sent I unfortunately cannot respond to it all it's something I haven't addressed here on the show and I felt like it was time to do that because the volume of email really is picking up and that's good to see because that means people are engaging in this information the other thing I wanted to comment on is I was just taking a look at my chat room during the break and people are pretty on the ball and somebody put something in the chat room that said and this person was anonymous in the chat room anon 9 2 7 9 said that the gematria of the name mark passio in english gematria equals 7 777 and said is mark one of the sorcerers awesome comment what many people may not know is that my middle name is Anthony so include that into the equation and that's all that's all that I'll say on that so the properties of two other numbers is what we're going to jump back into here for a slide number six we're going to now okay slide number six on the water on earth is happening page the other numbers that need to be understood in relationship to these four numbers we've already seen we looked at these two numbers when we were analyzing the symbology and the gematria of the pyramid and all-seeing eye symbolism that's on past podcasts here on what on earth is happening so if you look at the number 777 again this is man and unity consciousness we've already gone over that on the show the number 666 is man and beast consciousness or base consciousness where thought emotion and action are inactive or incomplete now these reduce to again respectively the number 3 777 reduces to 21 which reduces to 3 and then the number 666 reduces to 18 which reduces to the number 9 9 being the number of ego and base consciousness we saw this on a previous show the properties of 9 in addition and multiplication what 9 symbolically represents okay this isn't you know trying to say inherently the number 9 you know it's is evil or anything like that symbolically when you add it to something else it does not change the resultant value no matter what number you add it to it's essentially like adding a zero so adding ego to any given situation changes nothing if you come to the table with more ego that's all that you get is you get more of the same it changes nothing ultimately ok the when the multiplication side of the number 9 the aspect ok the multiplicative acts aspect always returns to itself ok so 9 times any number you add the digits together that result you're always going to come back to the number 9 so 9 it's more of itself in or in other words when ego multiplies only more ego is ever made you're not changing anything symbolically in numerology in a cult numerology from a symbolic perspective 9 is the number of base consciousness and ego which ultimately can never change anything if you're coming to any situation from the perspective of ego and lower consciousness selfishness you're never alternately going to create the change that you're looking for ok so the geometry of 9/11 moving to slide number 8 now is the number 92 okay the the entire ritual is based around the number 92 911 you just add the two ones together to get 92 this means you have fallen short again just like we saw 77 is the falling short of the truth of 78 the book of truth okay and also the number 15 which is related to five five five triple five is in Freemasonry the number of the divine Hiram Abiff number man-like being like God essentially being in that divine state of consciousness embodying the divine is a good way of looking at it okay so 92 out of 93 of course the nines basically can just be removed they go away when you add in gematria it's like adding a zero but I took people through the intermediate step 90 92 when you add those numbers together you get 11 and then you can reduce to two conversely 93 when you add those together you get 12 and then one plus two is three but ultimately it's saying you've fallen short there's been a failure to achieve 93 if you've only come to 92 it means you've fallen short of love you've fallen short of will you've fallen short of higher consciousness of unity consciousness and if you arrived at 92 out of 93 you've arrived at two-thirds just like if you have a that 77 out of 777 you've arrived the two-thirds and that number two-thirds is significant because it's a repeating six and this is symbolic in numerology of failure perpetual failure never coming up to higher consciousness that's the the sticks they called hell by any other name you want to call it that's what it is perpetually failing to raise consciousness and always staying in base awareness is a condition called hell it's separation from the divine eternally and that's what hell has always been considered by any tradition so this is a ritual of invocation to hell it's a ritual by which they want to keep people rooted it rooted in base consciousness never ascending the ladder to god never ascending jacob's ladder never ascending the middle pillar see podcast number 67 for further details about the other occult significance is and correlations to 9/11 and the traditions the occult traditions that it corresponds to to go back to the numerology we look at these four flight numbers once again and we see even within these four numbers there is a pattern embedded if we simply do the gematria of them we add them together okay so 77 added together you get 14 now I'm working with slide number 10 now for those who are following in the slideshow slide 10 77 I'm adding those two digits together to arrive at 14 11 I'm just keeping as 11 for now to keep it in a decent layout okay 93 right underneath it I add the 9 and the 3 together and I put the number 12 and then 175 I added to get and I get 13 so we have a linear progression of numbers 11 12 13 and 14 the 14 being the highest we'll pick it up right here on the other side of the break we have two segments left I'm going to try to get your calls in the fourth in the final segment don't go anywhere folks I'm mark SEO and this is what on earth is happening okay folks who are back on what on earth is happening let's jump right back into the topic which is a cult numerology of the 911 event looking at image number 10 on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show paid here we see the reduction of the four forces I guess you could say that we used to conduct the 911 ritual before plane flight numbers and we're simply doing the Jomon tree reduction upon them which is adding the digits together and we see a linear pattern emerge when we add seventy seven we get fourteen and when we add eleven 93 and 175 we get eleven twelve thirteen respectively so following through this reduction pattern on the next slide slide number eleven we get the numbers two three four and five so keep in mind what we're talking about here is what I would just consider the forces that were used to invoke the entire event which were these four planes regardless of whether they're actual planes we're talking about the numbers here okay and we have a pattern two three four five when we add these digits up once again we're back to the number fourteen which is essentially the number 77 it's like an odd it's like the perpetrators of the event telling you yeah it was us the dark occultists love to tell people exactly what's going on exactly who's doing it to them at every step of the way it's it's they derive a sick sense of enjoyment a perverted sense of pleasure from understanding that they can put this into someone's face and they still can't see it now why is 14 significant well first of all as we just saw it is the reduction of all of the values of the flight numbers or the forces that were used to enact the event it is also the reduction of the event date itself 9/11 2001 you add all of the digits together in that date and you get the number 14 okay but why is this significant why is aside from being the equivalent of the number 77 why is this significant well this is significant because it relates to it corresponds to and that's the key factor here correspondences that's what consciousness awakens it allows you to see patterns and correspondences and everything is a correspondence that which is above is like to that which is below and vice versa the universe is self-similar across scales we live in a fractal universe the very large the macrocosm is like the very small the microcosm okay so this event through the reduction of the main forces that were used to conduct the event is telling us who did it and perhaps the perpetrators of the event planned this deliberately again I'm open-minded to the concept that this may be synchro mysticism as it is generally called that's what it's been coined this idea that the universe is self-organizing this to attempt to further awaken people okay but I think it may be a combination of both of these things in any event slide number 14 and ladies and gentlemen no I did not deliberately put that in that slide I'm realizing this at this point okay which shows you how synchro mysticism works I did not deliberately try to make this the 14th slide but it worked out like that I did deliberately make 21 slides in all though slide number 14 shows the significance of 14 the all-seeing eye in pyramid which we've talked so much about the light or the eye being representative of the divine of God of the Creator whatever you want to call that force the brick being the 13 layers of darkness that we need to get past or that we need to transmute because we're all a personal zodiac the light the spark of the divine there the Sun and the 12 helpers or houses okay and we need to bring that light into its fullness so that we can embody the real light the true light the true source that unites us all the one eye meaning there's no separation between any one there's only one eye okay so that unifying factor is the fourteenth level of the pyramid and no man or woman can claim to be it in this world in the physical domain we aspire to it we reach toward it we realize we are all of it it dwells within us we dwell within it but nobody can make the claim that they are God and that they are the authority here in this realm however this is what a small group of individuals here on this planet that I call the dark Oh cultists the controllers the sorcerers name them what you will think that they can become that's their ultimate goal folks which we're going to talk a lot about next week they want to be God they think that they can be God here become all-powerful become all-seeing become all-knowing become um present live forever and rain in a place that they've turned into hell rather than face the consequences of their actions through natural law and they consider themselves the fourteenth level of the pyramid in their minds they are god on earth and ultimately they're using their power their force to bring about this Rite of manifestation or in other words the 14 that's who they are they are the seventy seven the Sorcerer's and they're using the power of the of sorcery which is what this event is to conduct this ritual a rite of chaos sorcery I don't use the term chaos magic I know it's a more popular term that's been coined but I make a distinction between magic and sorcery and I took a look at in the chatroom and didn't see another comment from mr. anonymous because apparently people understood what the the gematria of my name added to a magician yes a sorcerer no everybody can be a magician that's what we need we need magic to fill the world and that's the light of the true divine creator not this sick twisted psycho psycho Pathak ruling class that thinks their God we can all aspire toward unity consciousness the unification of our thoughts our emotions and our actions as one operating toward the higher will with no contradiction between them we just have to set our mind toward it now I'm gonna leave that part of it there but I'm gonna move into one other further aspect of the gematria between 911 and this is what the event numerologically is saying overall if you already haven't seen enough of that and understand that there's no way these numbers just happen to work out like that as coincidence okay slide number 15 shows these numbers and the buildings that they struck the flight numbers and buildings that they struck and again there's so many other correspondences in numerology to the event in so many different areas I'm sure people can bring things to my attention I haven't heard of but this is just one more I'm going to lay out on the table before we go to the calls in the next segment 11 and 175 while 77 is the flight were that hit the building where they're sorcerer's that really conducted this event were at the Pentagon and the intelligence agencies okay and the Defense Department etc okay who were really conducting this inside job the the the flight that was supposed to hit building seven I'll say was flight 93 okay and again that is my contention well I can't 100% prove that in all likelihood that's where 93 was headed and a pilot refused the stand-down order shot it out of a sky in an active will we're gonna look at the two numbers 11 and 175 on the two towers and understand the significance when you bring these together in an act of synthesis on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks I'm mark Pesce oh we have one more segment left I will wrap up this segment on occult numerology and then we'll go to the phones in the last segment we're listening to what on earth is happening on the Oracle Broadcasting Network stay with us god made us stay asleep oh babe when he looks at it with his eyes it won't be seen when he looks at it with the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminals is gonna be courtesy okay no we defended before we're back folks last segment of what on earth is happening on this Sunday July 17 2011 edition we're looking at the occult numerology the gematria of the 9/11 2001 event which were coming rapidly up to the 10th anniversary of we're looking at slide number 15 on the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page and let's move to image 16 where I am adding together the forces or flight numbers that struck only the two towers okay the pillars of duality because ultimately they wanted to bring down all three of these pillars these structures that represent the Kabbalistic tree that represent the temple of solomon that represent the temple of the goddess etc okay all three of these pillars eventually came down that's why they had to bring down the middle pillar building seven even though no plane hit it the ritual would not be complete without bringing down that middle pillar even though it had not been struck openly by one of these flights but if we simply add the two values that struck that large towers tower one and tower two which are trying to synthesize through this force okay a fear the injection of fear is trying to create is needed to make a synthesis this is what the dark usage of the Hegelian dialectic is we add these two forces together these two flight numbers and we get the number 186 which isn't significant in another self until we redistribute that force equally that combined force equally between the two towers so in image number 17 I do that and lo and behold what do we have 93 on every one of the pillars now there's no way that's an accident there's no way they chose to occult numbers that when added together and then divide it in half to redistribute them equally you get 93 on each one impossible no way that's an accident 11 plus 175 is 186 divide that by two in half and you get 93 so ultimately one could say you could discard all of the other numbers and the 9/11 event really only adds to two numbers only comes down to occult eclis numerologically it comes down to two occult numbers the number 77 and the number 93 and we already understand the significance of these numbers but which number ended up winning on that day and ever since I would say well the number 77 was on was the flight number that hit the building that did not come down that did not collapse yes it was impacted it was damaged and that was done for a psychological effect to say oh not even the heart of our defences is safe who is safe then that's just there to inspire more fear ultimately we understand that these numbers are occult numbers that essentially are derivations derivations of more significant occult numbers which we've already seen 77 is 2/3 of the 777 which reduces to 666 and 93 is equivalent in Jamaat tria to the number 777 so what is this what is this ritual ultimately doing what is it ultimately saying why is it ultimately what is it ultimately design to instill in this in the cont the subconscious mind it's the triumph of evil over good it's the triumph of the Sorcerer's over the light the true light is the triumph of the forces of darkness over the true god of creation that's what they're saying to us symbolically 666 beast consciousness reigning over the 777 or the 93 which was destroyed in a ritual that added up to 92 9/11 ultimately this was all about the Hegelian dialectic and all about manipulation of human consciousness into patterns of thought and action thought and action thought and action that's what the dialectic does it removes the true emotional dynamic out of the equation because if one is ruled by the emotion of fear they can't really use true care they're locked in the r-complex of the brain and when you're locked in the r-complex of the brain you are stuck in a cyclical pattern of thought and action but you're never really using your emotions as a guidance system you're in the reactive mind and that's what this ritual was designed to do it was a perfect example of setting people against each other they do this all the time in politics this is the the simple dialectic but in this example it was ratcheted up a few notches and really had a whole lot of occult aspects involved in it because ultimately what they were trying to do is make everyone in the world take a side and pit the Western world against the Eastern world or ultimately pit judeo-christianity against Islam and they can wage a whole lot of war as a result they can pillage a whole lot of other countries steal a whole lot of resources and ultimately make more and more headway into the removal of natural law rights from the people of this country and every other that's what this event was ultimately all about let's go to the phones caller you're live on what on earth is happening we don't have a lot of time what do you have for us hello caller yes can you hear me yes your own lives I wasn't sure if this is relevant but it might be only because I happened to notice 11 all over the the the 9/11 offense yes the number 11 but I was curious to know how it's relevant to I guess your take on the 11:00 11:00 time prompt phenomenon sure well when you put the second 11 in you are balancing than the number see that's the only number on a digital clock that is in perfect balance on both sides of the of the colon in the middle of the digital clock think about there's no other number that is in perfect balance on both sides it's a mirror which is essentially telling us the answer is to look within look in the mirror there's the solution there's the answer 11:11 is actually a transformative event in in the concept of syncro mysticism and maybe we could do a whole show on that because it's very interesting once you start looking into it and let me tell you something I don't know how many other people out there have had this phenomenon and strike them but I've had the 11:11 phenomenon hit me so hard where it's so far beyond chance or coincidence of seeing that number it they call it the lightworkers call 11:11 people who are called to do this kind of work I'm sorry you broke up there I'm sorry I was just saying I would love to see it at that show sure maybe I could do a show on that in the future well thanks so much for calling and I'm going taken try to squeeze another couple of calls in here let's see there we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening we're pressed for time so what do you have for us a good day March looks like 9/11 was a false flag operation everybody knows that super great I just wanted to be make everyone aware that there's another one coming this year probably around November 9th and probably something do this whole element things will be aware of it and don't be freaked out and don't be pushing to the negative vibration because of something really big that's gonna make 9/11 look taller think about it 11-9 it's it's very quite possible they love remotes a cultist love reverses so no i i am definitely an agreement we should definitely keep our eyes and ears open and you know not fall into the pattern of reaction reacting that's what we did on 9/11 I even fell into it unfortunately folks that's all the time we have on this edition of what on earth is happening I want to thank everybody for listening great calls as always sorry that you get some more will get to take some calls next week when I talk about the ultimate point of the occult esoteric agenda stick around up next the vantage point with Michael Vale see you next week folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #070

Topics: *The Dark Occult Esoteric Agenda, New World Order, Mind Control, Natural Law, Military & Police Willing Complicity In Human Slavery*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday July 24th 2011 the show is live here on Oracle every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central we have a good show lined up for you here tonight we are going to be discussing the end goals of the occult esoteric agenda what ultimately do the dominators of this world want to create what is their dark new world order what will it look like for Humanity if it is completed we're going to be delving deeply into the dark here tonight as sort of a finale in delving into the darkness because this show is going to be shifting toward solutions oriented approaches in the coming weeks so today we are going to focus on what the end goal is all about the why behind the New World Order as it is known before we do that though I want to make one quick event announcement before we go to the break here in the first short segment the great activist group here in Philadelphia truth freedom prosperity is hosting their monthly documentary screening and discussion night this coming Wednesday July 27th at 7:15 p.m. they're going to be screening the documentary called the American Dream about the Federal Reserve System this documentary is going to be shown at media Bureau Studios media Bureau is at 7:00 25 North 4th Street that is the corner of 4th and Brown streets in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia there will be a documentary screening and then following that there will be a discussion about the film and anybody that is interested in this great activist group or attending the documentary screenings that they host that media Bureau every month please see their full schedule and all of their activities on meetup.com you can get there get to their meetup group by going to the web page ww truth freedom prosperity Iorg that's truth freedom prosperity org a great activist group here in the Philadelphia area I'm honored to be involved with them and take part in some of the the implementation of the great events that they hold multiple times yearly here in the city of Philadelphia so we're coming up to the first break on the other side of the break we will be getting into what is the end game right here on what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks we are back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark passio today on the show we're going to be discussing the dark occult esoteric agenda what is the endgame of the dark Oh cultists who are currently in control what do they want to accomplish why are they doing what they are doing this is sort of a roundup this is sort of a an ending synthesis if you will of all of the things that we have been discussing since we moved our discussion into the darkness into the methodologies of control we've been talking about the methods of mind control for over a year on this show and we're at the point where now we need to just basically get out there to people what is the end game what is the reason the why behind all of these controls that are put in place what do these controllers expect to see what do they want to create what is the world that they are attempting to bring to fruition look like what would it look like for us that's what we're gonna be talking about here on the show today before we do that let me give the call-in numbers because I will be taking calls in a little while anyone feel free to call in there are never any taboo topics here on what on earth is happening the calling number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five like to direct everyone up to my website at what on earth is happening calm there you will see some slides listed on the radio show page you'll see them listed under images for today's show these are accompanying images that go along with the talk for today probably not quite as necessary as some past shows where we've delved into symbolism and numerology etc but nonetheless they provide a good visual feedback for the topics and ideas that will be being discussed here today so let's jump right in what we're talking about if you take a look at image number one is what I've simply labeled the agenda and what this agenda is is the endgame of the Darko cultists the hidden controllers again the word occult simply meaning hidden and the controllers who are currently basically at the top of the food chain when it comes to being able to control resources being able to control people being able to make things happen in our reality largely because they have conditioned so many people's minds into the acceptance of certain basic fundamental axioms fundamental underlying ways of seeing the world taking it as red that something is just simply true and that's just how it is that's what an axiom basically is and if they can convince enough people to function along those basic lines of thought that in 99% of cases absolutely are not even remotely close to being true they can control their behavior that's what mind control is all about getting people to think a certain way so that they act a certain way it's that simple and if you know enough about how the human psyche works how its constructed with the components of it are what its motivations are people's basic underlying drives if you know enough about how all of those things function and simultaneously you have it within yourself that desire to control which is basically rooted in ego and rooted in materialism consciousness or I should say lack of consciousness okay basically ego identification and $0.05 material world identification if that's the level of consciousness that exists within a person that holds that much knowledge it's a piece of cake for them to control the many regardless of how few they may be so this first image really gives a great visual to what the dark New World Order is all about because it's a image of Hell and I look at it and I can't help but think this looks about like the last couple of days here in Philadelphia because man was it roasting hot we got up over I believe 101 the last couple of days or 102 something like that and it's been pretty brutal here in in Philadelphia the last couple of days during this heat wave today it cooled down to 96 degrees and it felt like a cool day outside in comparison of the last few days but that's what this image sort of brings to mind but it's a it's a vision of hell because that's ultimately what they're really trying to create as we'll talk about so if we move on to the next image I have a couple of quotes in here that I think do a good job of summing up what the new world order is all about and what their basic modus operandi is Douglas MacArthur is quoted as having said our government has kept us in a perpetual state of fear kept us in a continuous stampede of patriotic fervor with the cry of grave national emergency always there has been some terrible evil at home or some monstrous foreign power that was going to gobble us up if we did not blindly rally behind it this is the basic way that the agenda always gets people to obey its bidding through fear through the cry of there will be chaos if it isn't this way and you know what folks maybe to a certain extent that is true maybe there would be a certain amount of chaos have you ever really sat back and thought about it if this horrific out-of-control corrupt government suddenly vanished or went away what would the world be like in the short term at least do you think there would be chaos do you think that might be a good thing see we're so conditioned to fear this concept of chaos we don't really understand what real chaos is I've said many times before on the show I don't fear chaos I look at myself almost as an agent of chaos because I would rather there be learning that comes about in failure rather than perpetual ignorant food control think the valley if it's some serious consideration and we'll continue this on the other side of this break you are listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we'll be right back don't go anywhere folks behind the girl I'll make my all day we're back folks this is what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about the dark occult esoteric agenda what is the occultists endgame what does their dark new world order look like and what will it entail for the people of Earth if it comes to fruition it's looking at a quote by Douglas MacArthur that talked about governments just basically want to keep people in fear that's the way they control you that's the way they own your mind you have to be in fear in order to help perpetuate this agenda and I want to hammer that concept home and I hope to give people a lot of food for thought in this show regarding just how much any given individual that may be listening to this broadcast is indeed helping the dark ou cultists agenda perhaps unknowingly just by the fact of them fearing certain things if you want to really make an impact to reverse this agenda and to bring true human freedom to this planet you have to get out of fear ladies and gentlemen you can't fear anything you can't fear one death that's the top thing that you have to get over your fear of you have to know definitively that there is no such thing and no one can instill that knowledge in you you have to arrive at it by delving into reality enough and going within enough you can't fear what will happen to you as far as your situation in life is concerned oh how will I end up where will I be living what will the quality of my life be like if I do this or that or that all of these fears have to be shed get out of the concept known as the hassle-free zone that I just want to be left alone and I don't want to make any waves so there's no hassle for me in my life so nobody in an authority position will come along and tell me you can't do that so many people live in perpetual fear of these things and in doing so a lot of them are keeping their mouths closed how about fear of what other people might think of us even within our own family what about our spouses what they may think how might my relationship turn if I start talking about this kind of these kind of issues that are going on in the world fear drives so much of our actions or our non actions and it's what's keeping the world in the state of slavery that it is in and if you don't think that we exist as like basically animals on a farm and that this world is a gigantic prison you're deluding yourself because we are not physically free some people may be mentally free and there's there are few and far between of those let me tell you but nobody here is physically free okay you know you you look at the concept of a prison in jail guards you know the jail guards aren't physically free they're in the same cage they're in the cage with the other prisoners the people who think that they're going to continue to control people you know they're bound in the same basic prison system they're in the same state of mind control of mental control in a mental cage as the other people they're attempting to control which is why in order for you to have the attitude that you're going to control somebody else or that even control is good in any way as opposed to truly properly educating someone no matter how hard that may be to do as long as you're of the opinion that control is better than true education I would suggest that is a mental prison in and of itself and ultimately you're putting the shackles on yourself and I would suggest anybody that thinks that there's any such thing as government and the all government isn't mind control is in that state of mind and that's mind control because if you think you're going to solve problems through control you're delusional we looked at what fear leading to control creates leading to the desire to control creates it creates chaos which is what we have we have a world filled with chaos now there's this other quality of chaos that I referred to in the last segment which is the idea that once your belief systems once your systems of thought have calcified to a certain extent and you've held on to them even though for so long even though they don't serve who what we really are when you finally begin to let go of them if enough people have held on to these erroneous belief systems for long enough there may be a transitional period that is quite chaotic where people have to read learn natural law or people have to relearn what reality really is and how it really operates and what the generative principle of our reality really is what drives the things that that we are actually creating ourselves the causal factors that we talked so much about in the early stages of this show that create what we are experiencing we're always working with those causal factors we're always engaging them we are always creating the reality that we experience whether we know it or not whether we understand how those laws function or not yes maybe there might be a transitional chaotic period when certain systems crumble before new ways of being in the world arise and I say that's a good thing there is such a thing as a good form of chaos and it should not be feared and I say this because I think we're really getting ready to enter a period like that I don't say it's coming next week or next month I'm just saying it's coming don't react to it with fear it should be embraced because it's a sign of something better coming on the over-the-horizon the worst thing that could happen is things stay the way that they are and continue to go along that route which is toward more centralization of control and an a way that they do it we talked about it over the last several weeks chaos history also known as problem reaction solution or the Hegelian dialectic hermann goering the Nazi Luftwaffe he said naturally the common people don't want war neither in Russia nor England nor for that matter in Germany that's understood but after all it's the leaders of the country who determined the policy and is always a simple matter to drag people along whether it's a democracy a fascist dictatorship a parliament or a communist dictatorship we'll pick this quote up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we're delving into how the controllers keep people in the state of fear that enables them to enact their agenda we'll pick this up on the other side but don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening okay folks were back this is what on earth is happening and before the break I was reading a quote by the captain of the Luftwaffe Hermann Goering during the Nazi Third Reich he said to paraphrase doesn't matter whether the common people want war or not it's a simple matter for sense leaders of a country determine the agenda it's a simple matter to bring the people to the bidding of the leaders doesn't matter what kind of government it is okay and to continue to quote him he says voice or no voice the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders that is easy all you have to do is tell them they are being attacked and denounced the peacemakers for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger it works the same in any country Goering perfectly understood how fear will lead to the desire to control and get people to basically want to lay down their natural inherent rights and freedoms in order to be protected because they fear chaos therefore if you can create chaos you are instilling that fear and it's a endless cycle it's a perpetual loop then the people cry out for more control you take more of their freedom away create some more chaos get the reaction take more of their freedom away just like 9/11 this is exactly what happened on 9/11 create the problem wait for the reaction that is incomplete fear and crying out for something to be done and then propose the solution which is ultimately what you wanted to do all along which was in still completely unamerican unconstitutional controls like the Patriot Act and then denounce anybody oh if you and they you name it that you put that word on it even though it has nothing to do with real patriotism you put that word on it and you denounce anybody that doesn't want to go along with it as unpatriotic and this was done in pre World War two Germany Hitler had his secret police burned down the parliamentary building the Reichstag blame it on the Communists so he could impose new legislation called the enabling act and basically take away the people's rights and be able to do things that are completely against natural law because that's ultimately what these dominators want they want a world that's not ruled by natural law they want a world that's ruled by their own law where they can do whatever they want and tell other people what they may or may not do it's it's as simple as that that's what man's law is designed to do and always has been designed to do people who are under this erroneous mistaken impression that man's law was set up for some wonderful purpose once again you're delusional I don't know how much more blunt I could say it if you think governments are supposed to be or supposed to be originally set up truly to care for the people forget it get that notion out of your mind because it's a wishful pipe dream governments have always been about nothing but mind control that is evidenced by the word itself which we've gone over many times means mind control goober nari plus meant a to control the mind that's what governments are there for to keep people in fear to justify their own existence because after all who will protect us see that's the entire crux of the problem people feel that it's someone else's responsibility to grant them protection they don't understand what protection is created by they don't understand that principle they think someone could give you protection no one can give you protection ladies and gentlemen impossible impossible protection is created through adherence to natural law principles the end period for all time bang your fists against the desk pound your head against the wall you're never going to change that if you don't understand that you're helping create the dark new world order if you do not understand that protection cannot be granted from one person to another cannot be given that it is created whether we are in compliance with natural law or whether we are completely trouncing natural law if we are in compliance with it protection is granted by the universe if we are not in compliance with natural law if we're not living in harmony with natural law then all protection is removed is withdrawn by the universe that's how the generative principle works folks and get is stark raving mad as you want about that it will never change as long as you operate in the three-dimensional facetime universe that we're in and like I said before once you figure a way out of that let me know because I'd like to go somewhere else too so as long as we're operating here let's find out how this place operates and work in harmony with its laws as opposed to working against them in creating suffering for ourselves but once again one in a thousand people are going to understand that because people are in too much ego to accept that this place simply has laws we're eternally bound by them and that does not mean that that makes the universe of prison see this is the mindset of the dark Oh cultists and I'm telling you that's their mindset I'm not asking you to believe it I'm not telling you that that's what I think their mindset is since I worked with these individuals I'm telling you I know that's their mindset I'm simply telling you that's what their mindset is I don't care whether you believe it or not they think that the universe is a prison and they want to be the ruler of the prison they don't care what what all that complete antithesis of natural law creates they don't care they would rather rule in hell then be bound by natural law in a paradise that could be created if only we lived in harmony with that natural law and that's why one of the first sections I think next week what I'm gonna do on the show is I'm gonna have an entire show dedicated to what the religion of the ocultist truly is and it's going to be the last segment on the dark then when we move into the light and the solutions I'm going to have many shows at the very beginning of that section that do nothing but break down natural law it's gonna be like the natural law presentation that I gave but I'm going to extend it out and really delve into what natural law is how it works how it operates in our lives and give examples of things that are in compliance with it and things that are in complete disharmony with it so that people gain a better understanding of what natural law really is because that's the ultimate solution if we don't have that as the foundational basis of our solution oriented approaches toward the dark new world order will never create the light new world order it will not happen folks without that deep understanding of natural law and that takes a long time to understand because there's a lot of unlearning that needs to be done there's a lot of things people are vehemently grasping clinging on to as if for dear life when that's the very poison that's destroying them and no one wants to hear that they want to see the world through rose-colored glasses and be tailed told everything is bunny rabbits and daisies they don't want to be told they're doing anything wrong so let's move on with the presentation for today but that's what's coming up I think next week I'll do an entire show based on what is the ideology of Satanism and dark luciferianism because that's the religion of the dark new world order and people don't have a firm enough understanding of what the true dark religion is it's called the old religion now I'm gonna break it down here next week we'll be hearing some tenets of it this week as we move further into looking at this dark agenda stay with us folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we'll be back after these words we're back folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today's topic is the dark new world order what is the endgame what is their esoteric agenda and I think it can be summed up by former FBI director j edgar Hoover who by no means please don't think that this is it and it was in any way any sort of a good human being because he was one of the demons that are running amok until he I think very late in his life he began to realize what he was truly a part of and a party to and he said that the individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists the American mind simply has not come to a realization of the evil which has been introduced into our midst it rejects even the assumption that human creatures could espouse a philosophy which must ultimately destroy all that is good and decent a perfect summation of what the dark occult is all about and he uses the word conspiracy now probably one of the methodologies of mind control I should have included is the use of words themselves but this is so pervasive it's really nested in every other form of mind control the world is controlled through words I've said this probably a hundred times on the show we need to make a study of words to understand what we are actually saying when we speak so studying linguistics studying etymology studying ancient languages is actually critical to the decoding of our world and the idea of the word conspiracy is mind control in and of itself as most people think of the meaning of this word just when you go up to someone and play a word association game with nine out of ten people you say the word conspiracy and they will think theory that's the first word that will come back to their mind that we will come out of their mouth when they play a word association game when in fact if we break down the word into its constituent elements and then we look at the etymology of those elements we can find out what the word really means so the the prefix con comes from the latin language and it basically means with or together with or together is what con means so to connect means to bind together or put together okay con means together or with and then the second part of the word which I put a little dictionary window up from a program that defines it is spiro spero spear RA in Latin and this is the the verb which means to breathe or to live see the breath was always looked at as in just about all ancient forms of spiritual traditions the breath was always looked at as the quality of life that is infusing the individual because if you stop breathing you die it's pretty simple to arrive at the understanding of why the breath is looked at as the life-giving force so Spiro which is the root of spirit means to breathe to be infused with spirit or life force is to breathe it's very very simple to understand as long as we have the the etymologies of these words at hand why these things were named as such it's not that difficult so all Con Spiro or conspiracy means is to live and breathe together to be of the same spirit that's it and you could simply extrapolate that a little bit further and basically that means to have the same goal in mind that's it you are living for the same purpose you are moving toward the same goal and of course that's what a conspiracy is those who operate together toward a similar goal that's it so we need to be deconditioned as a culture about things is simple about what the words we are speaking mean if we're ever gonna make any headway our progress toward real freedom because as long as we're under these this mind control game when it comes to what words mean we're not even on the same page when we're talking about a concept you say something and the word comes out of your mouth and when it leaves you have a meaning that you have in mind for it but when it strikes the other person's your drummond goes into their brain and gets decoded they think you're talking about something completely different this is the inherent limitation of language which is why we need a new living language that really is the language called Veritas or truth where people can grasp what you're saying just by the nature of how fervently you know that that is the truth and that you're committed to it you're dedicated to it and that's all you're dedicated to people will get that sense if you have enough conviction when it comes to speaking and espousing the truth so conspirators or sorcerers as I've called them throughout this show main goal is the key people in fear because as long as you're in fear you're in the r-complex of the brain you're in the lower base brain the reptile brain we've talked about this extensively in former podcasts and if you're in that base brain and that's where you operate your actions can be controlled like a puppet master controlling a puppet on strings I can't stress that enough over and over again fear is their main modus operandi and we're gonna get to who some of the most fearful individuals in the world are and it could be said these are cultists themselves are some of the most fearful individuals in the world because they are afraid to unleash the true power of the human potential they're afraid of what it will mean for them they might have to really actually do some work in the world you know your food doesn't completely grow and distribute itself you know structures that we may need don't automatically build themselves they want everything done for them and most of all they don't want to really do the real great work of truly morally educating people that's the thing they want all responsibility from they want no no part in that responsibility so they're people who run away from something that is a challenge then they're not really courageous individuals they may be intelligent individuals they may have willpower but do they really have heart or courage I would suggest that there in some of the deepest states of fear but I'm gonna talk about some groups of people who are in even more fear than them certainly and there are people who we look at as having courage when in fact it's exactly the other way around and I think that the more advanced already understand who I'm talking about and we'll be talking about later on in the show Ben Franklin said that those who would give up Essential Liberty to purchase a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety and each he's using these words very specifically and has chosen the words specifically he is saying they deserve neither I'm in wholehearted agreement with this statement as harsh as that statement may seem to some if you will give up your freedom to be safe you deserve your enslavement the end you deserve it people will say how can you say somebody deserves to be enslaved deserves to be a slave well if they're so stupid that they would give up their freedom to be quote protected by someone else you don't deserve to be free you deserve to be a kept pet and that's what most people are the problem is that State of Mind is affecting people's freedom who really understand what freedom is and want it more than anything else therefore that makes staying in that state of mind morally unacceptable we'll get back and pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio stay with us folks a person ever did or said and that's not the case I can bring up a quote that I wholeheartedly concur with and I don't have to agree with everything that that person did or said during their life you know because the founding fathers kept slaves they were enlightened in some respects and they were completely shut down in other respects that doesn't mean I can't respect the good things that they did while saying they were completely stupid to think that human rights extended only to some people and not to all people I mean that's completely ass-backwards to put it bluntly that you you believe that some people should be completely free and sovereign and while simultaneously believing in the concept of slavery for other people that you considered three-fifths of a human being I mean this is nonsense sheer nonsense it it confounds me it makes me wonder how someone could be so enlightened on one hand and so completely in the dark on the other hand it's an enigma and certain enigmas it just is better not to try to figure it out why they were like that take the good and leave the bed it's simple same thing I can quote something from a tradition and say I agree with that teaching and it doesn't mean I have to embrace the entire traditional I don't look at I have any one tradition that I adhere to my approach towards spirituality is an integral one meaning I take all of the most positive powerful and beneficial and empowering things from every tradition I study and combine them to form a new approach to being in the world that's it and that's what our challenge is you you get down into an ism you get down into a box consciousness gets shut down and that's what they want they want you to subscribe to isms and belief systems instead of saying no I'll take an integral approach and take the best from every aspect and put it together in a way that truly serves who and what we really are so Franklin understood the concept of what the controllers try to do to create fear so that they can take away rights this is just what happened and with the Patriot Act just would happen with you know 9/11 that's all it was there for and it's there also for other agendas so that we can go and wage war in other countries project the big fear of the the the boogeyman coming together from from other countries so we can send our troops who are in tremendous amounts of fear and constantly living in that are complex of the brain to go and act as the militant arm of this dark occult agenda going and taking whatever resources they tell them to go and take and to kill whatever people they tell them to go and kill and they'll do it for a paycheck for a pittance they'll do it because they want to feel better about themselves by harming other people because ultimately deep down inside people like that ate themselves and that's a painful thing to hear and we'll be talking about it more of this hour don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back okay we're back folks let's pick it right back up you were talking about how the dominators use fear to get other people to react and then go and do their bidding as a result because they promised them protections and they promise that if they'll just do what they tell them to do that the chaos will go away and some of the most fearful people that continue to do these things for a paycheck are police and military and though it may be painful to hear these are the people who are really enacting the agenda of the New World Order the dark New World Order people don't want to hear that they want to continue to give these people it the right I guess you could say they want to continue to give them carte blanche to just continue to abdicate their personal responsibility for what they are creating in the world that's what they want to do they don't want to pin the responsibility squarely upon the shoulders of the most fearful people in the world because their fear is creating hell on earth which is ultimately what their agenda is the loss of all human freedom and a machine world where people just do things without emotion and they're doing this just because they're in fear and the thing that they're in fear of the most I'm telling you this folks this is key to understand this go back to the show where I talked about in the podcast archive to the show where I talked about the primal fears okay it's it's critical to understand this I believe it was podcast number 19 go back to that and understand how these primal fears are all intertwined and ultimately they're all they're all the fear of chaos the fear of darkness the fear of predators the fear of abandonment by the Dominator father-figure Big Daddy the government okay oh we can't have all of these people these predators running around we can't we need protection from them because that's what the government provides protection from all the bad guys and if we don't have that there'll be chaos and that fear is what's embedded in the brain of men and women but mostly that fear is most of all embedded in the brains of men there are the people who are falling for this the most because men have to enact this Dominator agenda male police and male military officers are ultimately who is enacting the control mechanism they're the ones doing it they're not planning it they're not planners they're not thinkers hell they're all too happy to admit they're not thinkers see they think that if they say I don't think about what I do I just do it or I don't make the decision to do it I just take the action that that somehow magically absolves them from the responsibility of the harm that they create and the rights that they are stepping on daily when they sworn oath to protect rights and it all comes down to folks and I'm gonna start to get harsh here so if you don't like that turn the show off it all comes down to they're dumb people and I'm sick of dumb people and you should be sick of dumb people too and when you are finally get fed up with dumb people you understand the only real thing to do is to properly attempt to morally educate dumb people and the problem is not enough people are doing that great work that's the problem that's why the dark new world order is being created not enough people know enough and care enough to become teachers of this information and that's why we're in a big big problem and a big mess and the numbers are the people who think that like the huge numbers of people are waking up they're delusional - there's a pittance of a wake people folks in comparison how many people are on the earth don't delude yourself into thinking that this is some kind of gigantic thing we are a seed at best and I'm not saying that to be negative I'm saying that to be honest I'm not trying to instill fear and/or promote the idea of doom and gloom I'm being honest the amount of people who understand even a fraction of what I talk about on this show is next to nothing and you could say oh you're being too harsh and critical of people fine that's what I that's the dynamics as I see it and people you know get upset about that about hearing that because they want to be told that everything is wonderful I'm not here to tell people what I think they want to hear or what they want to hear I'm here to attempt to tell people the truth we need to reach these people who are in fear folks and the only way we're gonna reach them is by truly properly morally educating them about what natural law is and what rights are and what rights are not and the people out there doing the job of police and military which is supposed to ostensibly be to protect rights don't even know what rights are they do not know what rights are and I would sit them down face to face right in front them and tell them to their face you do not know what rights are if you knew what rights are you would not be doing that job you would be an educator if you knew what rights are the only reason you do that job is because you are the most fearful individuals in the world the police and the military are the most fearful groups of people they're in more fear than the dark occultists themselves and that's hard to do folks that's pretty hard to do because if you understand their world view and how sick and twisted and destructive it is and you understand that they're the only people that could possibly put that worldview into manifestation for them would have to be in even more fear than they are in a smaller cage in a smaller mental cage than they are themselves it's pretty bad when you think about how destroyed these people's minds have to be to continue to do what they're doing they're putting themselves in their own children in Chains in Chains that's what this agenda is about and they continue to do it for a false god call the dollar bill a paycheck money something that doesn't even exist it exists as digits on a screen a digital digital digit on a screen someplace that's what you're willing to take shackles and put them on the arms and legs of your own child a disgrace these people are a disgrace and the problem is they're isolated they're isolated from other segments of the community they have their own little groupings and then nobody else hangs out with them and they they go out and drink together and they go out and party together and they hang together and they have their own little families which they perpetuate their abuse that they that they put put out to the people they perpetuate that in their own little families hoping nobody ever discovers it but there are people who know what's really going on in their minds I know because I've been at a place like that and worse that's why I know to pick this up on the other side and we'll take calls hopefully I'll get the call and number we come back you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm Mark Hasse on my website what on earth is happening calm be right back folks all right we're back on what on earth is happening calm and I got a little heavy and intense in the last segment but hey I haven't done that in a while so sometimes you got to just put that vitriol out there and get it out of your system but I I stand by everything I said and uh you know there is a word for people who will cooperate with an agenda that is based in pure evil and chaos and that there a house slave and if you don't know what that is or what it means read some information about the Civil War era and what house slaves actually did to other slaves enacted the masters controls upon them in brutal and vicious ways just so they can get an extra blanket or maybe be able to sleep in the house in the shed out behind the house you know or have their food that there might be a little bit more on the plate and it might be a little bit hotter than the other slaves food that got to sleep out in the field and it's it salt it's ultimately a total disgrace because you're willing to do that to your own kind I can't even imagine let me tell you something folks when I was a black-hearted Satanist I still didn't have that attitude I still then even then cooperating with this agenda okay I still didn't have the attitude that I want to go and beat down my fellow man like that I wanted yeah I had the attitude eugenics is a good idea and we should eliminate people but not to a point where the where I thought I want to be a controller and get to just take out my aggressions on other people as long as the master leaves me alone a little bit I never ever ever thought like that it takes a special kind of person if you know what I mean to even have that kind of a mentality I mean these people really think they're the real controllers apparently they think that there's no one in the hierarchy above them and they're allowed to do whatever they want they're in the same cage as everybody else and they need to know it unfortunately not enough people are willing to speak to these people and educate them and they're unwilling to listen which is why sometimes I think we're just on a collision course and it's not going to be pretty but more people need to start speaking about this and trying to educate people according to these principles I can't emphasize that enough Voltaire the philosopher who I don't agree with everything he talked about either but I do agree with this particular quote he said those who can make you believe absurdities can make you commit atrocities and that's what these individuals are doing through their completely erroneous beliefs that are instilled in them through fear namely through the fear of chaos they're committing atrocities in the world and they're committing atrocities against natural law and some of those atrocities you could see on slide 11 torture war putting other people in states of fear homelessness destroyed countries etc and this is what our military and police do folks ultimately they don't protect anybody they never protected me a day in my life harmony with natural law protects me nobody in a uniform protects me nobody in a uniform protects me let me say that loud and clearly natural law adherence to natural law principles is the only thing that generates protection that's what keeps me safe but nobody in a uniform toting a gun keeps me safe and I'll tell that right if let me tell you something if my grandfather came back to life who served in the military I would tell that to his face and again people will say that as seem that as as harsh they'll think that that's harsh I'm not afraid to look somebody in the eye who I know is misled and tell them that they're misled that's one of the differences between me and other people who don't want to be confrontational who think all confrontation is a bad thing direct telling of the truth someone else's face is a bad thing and turns them off no it's not folks this is mind control people need to hear this to their face so it can show that the universe can know it was said to them it was said to them they will not have an ounce they will not have the ability to say I never no one ever told me that speak it to their faces speak it to their faces folks one in 10,000 people will take that advice because most people are afraid most people are in fear of these people you can only be in fear of these people if you love the flesh if you are engrossed and in love with this physical reality so much that you would ultimately give up your soul to continue to be in it me I don't care what they do to my body I'm speaking the truth no matter what happens to my physical body and I'll tell that to anyone alive and I'm being intense on this show deliberately because there's a reason because this agenda is closer than anybody realizes and what it is ultimately about is your soul that's what it's about this isn't just about control this is about the soul ladies and gentlemen that's what it's about make no mistake about it and I'm on the correct side of that equation and yes there is sides when it comes to that equation either you're on the right side or you're on the sinister side and the right side is adherence to natural law which is God's law when it comes down to it that's the law of the universal law of creation and if you're going against that you're going against the supreme force that is the all that is that is underlies everything that is the basis of all life and good luck with that enjoy what you get as a result I for one will be on the other side of that journey heading in the right direction toward the light another house slave puppet david rockefeller who you know clearly envisions himself as one of the Masters when he's on strings as well said made this statement at a I believe it was a meeting of the Council on Foreign Relations he said we are grateful to the Washington Post The New York Times Time magazine and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years it would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subjected to the light of lights of publicity during those years but the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march toward a world government the super national sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the National auto-determination practiced in past centuries the hubris of this slave the hubris of this slave people think that this is one of the dominators and controllers that those are the words of the slave thanking other slaves for not saying anything about these slaves planning the slavery of the people of the earth imagine that thanking the media for their complicity and hiding this agenda and continue to help this is all just conjecture and hearing feedback on the other side folks stay with us we're back folks you have a lot of callers on the line I'm going to get to you in the next segment please be patient I know people have maybe maybe the volume of calls is in reaction to some of the vitriol that I've spouted in the last couple of segments but we'll open up the phones in the next segment and this one I'm going to attempt to define what this agenda really is that the house slave David Rockefeller calls the international bankers plan for the world in the quote that I read in the last segment well what it really is folks is global Babylon the global Nazi regime the global bigbrother society it's the Nazi regime on steroids and advanced for the 21st century its global Babylon it's government and religion coming together as one and next week as I promised we're going to be looking at what the religion and yes the occultists who essentially are in control of this planet have a religion ladies and gentlemen make no mistake about it they have a religion and their idea is to put that religion upon the people of the earth and you know what they've largely done it it isn't even about a coming World Order it's about that we're in one that we're trying to take down and reverse because largely they've already succeeded in implementing their agenda and implementing their religion globally because their religion is Satanism and dark luciferianism that's what their religion is and most people have no idea what the tenets of those religions are they have no idea what they encompass what their belief systems are what their ideology is so I'm gonna do a whole show on that next week which is going to be tough to cover that topic in the space of one show but I'll do my best they want to dissolve national borders and national sovereignty so that they can create blocks of Nations super super states as they're known because this makes decision-making easier and easier to centralize and you can put power in fewer and fewer hands so you only need to install a smaller number of puppets to control it's like you know the idea of the spinning plates on on the the metal metal uh you know spokes and you know the the person doing this parlor trick needs to keep the the dishes spinning well so it's a lot easier if you only have a few you have a whole lot you're not going to be able to keep that kind of control in order so easily but if you narrow it down and narrow it down until eventually only have like three plates to spin it's easy to keep them all going perpetually and if you have one becomes a piece of cake which is ultimately what they're trying to move these supranational states to a one-world government and in doing that they want to implement a one-world army a one world bank and a one world financial system that is controlled by chips microchips to what end someone might ask and that's because if you go against what the dictates of that one-world regime happened to be at any given time they can cut off your ability to engage in any kind of commerce and by commerce I don't mean the legal definition of Commerce I'm talking about purchasing anything buying food buying a house buying a car they want to take the ability of anybody to transact and conduct business in the in the physical reality away from any individuals that go against their agenda and unfortunately the stupid people of earth will give them this ability unless we wake up real soon because we're already largely doing that anybody that doesn't want to pay taxes can barely work I don't want to give my tax ma I don't want to give money paid through taxes to child pedophiles call me a weirdo I don't know but you know I have a problem with giving the ability to continue raping children to people I don't know and that might make me crazy maybe I'm just nuts I happen to know these people are our child pedophiles and then they're telling me I need to give them a certain amount of what I make no I don't think so I don't think so not gonna happen in this lifetime you're you're raping and murdering children but I'm gonna need to pay you a certain amount of what I make right that'll happen not a penny ladies and gentlemen not one they want a surveillance state and they've largely achieved that where everybody's watching everybody at all times and there's cameras everywhere and everybody's in fear of what might happen and it's all there just to control people's actions and behavior that's it they want the removal of any sense of empathy the removal of any sense of empathy is key to the enactment of this dark new world order occult agenda and it is a dark occult agenda people who still don't think that the occult that dark occult ISM lies behind this agenda and think it's all political or all financial you are delusional children delusional children because this is it folks I'm laying it all on the line in these net and this week and next week before I begin the transition I'm okay practically what can we do about this now that's what it's gonna that's what the rest of the the shows that I do are going to be about so I want you to understand where these people's mindset is before we start to go into the solutions and they want the Sacred Feminine murdered they want it dead they want your ability to feel dead and that's why the antidepressant drugs are so important to their agenda drugging of children removing their natural innate essence their creative capability their empathy their imagination which is the key to all of this you can't imagine your way out of a scenario you can never create any reality that's different from the direction you're heading and that's why we're headed in this direction seemingly irreversibly they have succeeded largely in destroying the human imagination we need to imagine our way out of this ladies and gentlemen and you can't do that if the right brain is shut down through drugs you can't do that if the Sacred Feminine inside of each of us has been murdered and we don't care and we empathize with other people just because as long as I'm getting my paycheck I don't care and you know how many people think like that the vast majority don't delude yourself into thinking that most people just wouldn't do anything for the right amount of money they'd stab their own mother in the back and Jack the knife and yeah that's painful to hear and it's harsh and it's harsh language it's reality that's what is acknowledge it and then start to do something about it instead of saying oh I don't want to hear that that's too negative this this New Age nonsense thinking that that brings more of what you're talking about no the acknowledgement of a fist coming toward your jaw will give you the ability to duck out of the way of it and believe me there's more than a fist coming at our job there's a locomotive heading toward it ultimately they want a population that can't see what's right before their eyes because they're entranced they're in state of mind control and that they have become willing sheep led to the slaughter and that's what most Americans are again if the founding fathers came back to life and saw what this country has become they would vomit they would vomit in their mouths to be quite frank and and blunt about it that's what the founding fathers of this country would do they told you that you needed to hold on to the Republic that you needed to protect it if you wanted to preserve it a republic if you can keep it was Franklin's words as he left Independence Mall if you can keep it well you can't keep it in a state of fear you can't keep it in a state of sheep herd mentality you certainly can't keep it with the kind of educational system that we have you certainly can't keep it with the kind of food that most people eat all of these things need solutions we need to transition away from these outmoded systems and towards ones that truly serve who we are ultimately they want people in a state where they are puppets or golems golems as in the movie Lord of the Rings and we'll talk about this symbolism for a bit and I'll wrap up the agenda before we get to the calls in the last segment you're missing the what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back with a wrap-up and your calls after these messages we're back folks last segment of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm was talking about the concept of what the occultists ultimately want to create in people and that is the state of a golem what is a golem what is a creature that has been made through the desire to control the desire to accumulate material power the desire for wealth the desire for control and influence over other people for things totally rooted in the material realm he loves the ring Gollum in Lord of the Rings he worships that he calls it his precious he'll do anything to protect it yet that's the power of evil it's the power of control it's made of gold this illusory thing called money it's not real alchemical gold it can't be destroyed anyway by casting it back into from whence it was forged in the fires of fear it has fear needs to be immolated as long as you have fear about what's gonna happen to you and your physical body that's what we started with you're a slave period and you will always be a slave the eugenicist julian huxley put it best he said a really efficient totalitarian state would be one which the all-powerful executive of political bosses and their army of managers control a population of slaves who do not have to be coerced because they love their servitude boy ladies and gentlemen this sounds exactly like my family and probably many of yours and don't think it doesn't pain me to have to say that so bluntly and plainly and right out in the light of day but it's the truth and again I'm not here to make friends I'm not here to be a for there to be a popularity contest or to be liked I'm here to tell people what's really going on hence the name of the show this is what they've largely succeeded in and this is what our work is to undo and I'm telling you folks if you think that this is all just a political thing or financial thing once again I can't stress enough next week listen to the show and I'm going to explain the religion of these people Plato said that the price good men pay for indifference to public affairs is to be ruled by evil men meaning if you don't care if you don't employ the generative principle ultimately you're gonna end up a slave and be ruled by evil care is the underlying dynamic that creates our reality the generative principle and that's what the New World Order equates to the dark New World Order slavery they want to hell on earth quite frankly that's what it is a prison from whence there is no escape because all avenues of escape have been cut off and everybody within the prison is simultaneously a master and a slave it's just a matter of degrees and levels of who they're in control of and I've left these last couple of slides for the last concepts that I want to convey the dark New World Order cannot be constructed without military in the police this is the dark occultists minions and it's the people they hate the most if you want to see more extensive work on this topic you can look at my presentation from the free your mind conference available on at free your mind conference calm I do a presentation that covers the occult mockery of these individuals the dark occultists hate the military and the police more than anyone else in the world and I'm telling you this from firsthand experience being in rooms with them when they are talking about these individuals and I'm telling you they mock them at every turn and they load these people more than they loathe anyone because they're they look at it like imagine you would do it to your own kind you'd put your own children in shackles for the money that's faith that we would give to you and and it's not even they know that they're using them for that agenda and and they despise them for it they despise them for it I know that's hard to even imagine but that's that's how they think of them they call them our dogs that's their name for these people they consider them their pets our dogs we're gonna SiC our dogs that we have on a leash they're not free their slaves their animals their pets pets is how these people view these at people the dark occult is view these people as pets period and you know what they are they are their pets because anybody that would take away human freedom for a paycheck is a pet is a dog on a leash more so what they are is clones just like in the stormtroopers in Star Wars we find out in the second series of Star Wars movies that ultimately what lies underneath that stormtrooper mask is all the same face because they all come from one individual who has been cloned so all of the individuality has been robbed from them they are no longer an individual a unique individual with a conscience and feelings and their thoughts of their own they are all clones or another way of putting it is they're all dupes they've been duped see their duplicates and that's exactly what has happened with those people in uniform all of them bar none with no exceptions if they're still in that uniform they're a dupe and they're the people who are enacting this agenda of slavery they're the actual agents of the manifestation of that agenda because without them it could not happen so you think about that ladies and gentlemen before you buy into this hole there's a lot of good cops out there there's a lot of good soldiers out there mind control nonsense anybody that does that as opposed to being an educator about the truth is helping the dark occultists complete their agenda and that's just the harsh reality that's the harsh reality of the situation we're in ladies and gentlemen and the situation we are in is called the apocalypse and that's a mind control term that is meant to be something bad when in fact it's something majestic and magnificent because all it means it comes from the Greek language oppo meaning to take away or to remove and collect Ain meaning to cover or to conceal so what the apocalyptan or apocalypse is is the removal of the covering the removal of the veil the unveiling or the revealing of that which was once concealed and hidden meaning bringing the occult forward into the light of day making the hidden the known and I've said it before and I'll say it again and it should be a tagline this show the people of this planet will never be free until the occult is no longer the occult let's go to the phones here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening yes hello yes you're live on the air yes sir you're live on the air I'm trying to explain the New World Order to my family and talk about the occult and they have recently sent me to a mental institution for a psychiatric evaluation how long think that my parent how long ago did this did that happen is this modern I was in there for a month and do you think that my parents might be brainwashed how old were you when that happened that they were able to put it to commit you legally they were able to do that well I've smoked a lot of pot and I'm not so smart so I agreed to it so they send me to the mental health institution because I tried to talk to them about the occult and 9/11 and the chemtrails yeah well I mean ultimately people if they're truly balanced and can put this out there in the correct ways and help people to understand it through a tapestry of information they will not be perceived as such because they're able to tell the truth in a way that can be understood clearly okay it's been called hermeneutics it's the ability to put things into simple language you can't come off as somebody that is mentally imbalanced and of other modes of your behavior contribute to that perception that's it's going to create that perception there we go last caller you take us out or we'll have to wait till next week ladies and gentlemen that's all we have time for we delved into the occult esoteric agenda next week the religion of the dark occult is explained here on what on earth is happening

What On Earth Is Happening Show #071

Topics: *The Religion Of The Dark New World Order, The Left Hand Path, Satanism, Setianism, Dark Luciferianism*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host Mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Sunday July 31st 2011 the network's website is oracle broadcasting comm and this show is live here every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time and we have a good show lined up here for you today we're going to be talking about the religion of the New World Order of the dark new world order I should say we're going to be talking about the underlying religion of the globalist occultists what is their religion how widespread is it what are the ideologies it espouses that's what the focus of today's show is going to be on and this is the end of our looking into the darkness it won't be totally the end of it I mean we'll revisit topics every now and again but from here on out I want to make this show a solutions oriented show and I want to bring people on who think along those lines of solution think and get their perspectives so you'll be hearing some more guests on the show hopefully and we're going to be talking about how to get out of the hell that we're basically trapped in here on earth as far as the diminishing freedoms and the ever increasing centralization of control that's taking place here on our planet so coming up in a few minutes a discussion on the old religion a discussion about Satanism and dark luciferianism and we'll be breaking down the ideologies that these religions contain in detail so this show isn't going to be for the faint of heart and nor was last week's and I you know have to tell people I got a little bit intense and I got a little bit enraged on last week's show because we talked about what the agenda of these individuals is all about and I started talking about the people who are either wittingly or unwittingly helping these Psychopaths to achieve this agenda and when I do that I get a little bit impassioned and I got a little bit intense and I know a lot of people can't handle that but that you know that's okay sometimes people need to hear something that is harsh in order to spur them forward and make them take a deeper look at things and indeed sometimes take a deeper look at themselves so I stand by everything I said last week and I make no apologies for having said them I may do a show in the future on why people tend to want to hear soft pleasant tones as opposed to you know some tough love from time to time I have a lot of ideas about that about emotional mind control that's how the news gets us to buy all the poison they sell us you know they put it in sweet sweet pleasing tones we'll pick this up on the other side and we'll get into our topic of discussion Satanism as the religion of the dark new world order we'll be right back I was born a shot killed in my hands behind the girl I'll make my finals day alright folks were back here on what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc Pascoe my website what on earth is happening dot-com today we're going to be delving down deep into the darkness of Satanism and dark luciferianism we will explain what these ideologies are what these indeed religions are all about and we will be breaking down the foundational tenets of these religions and some people will notice there are no images posted to the show page for today's show because I'm really going to focus on these ideologies on what they really are because many people have extreme misperceptions of what these religions are and think of them in ways that they completely have nothing to do with yet they don't understand how deeply interwoven into the very fabric of this society the religion of Satanism really is and I'll tell you a personal anecdote a little bit later in the show about something that occurred that showed me how much people in my very own family relate to this ideology and indeed live it on a day to day basis without even understanding what it is so no shit no images for today's show and that's done deliberately to really get people to focus on what is actually being said here as far as what the ideology that underlies these religions are and the first thing I want to do to jump into the topic is reiterate the definition of the word religion because some people will insist that these are not religions and that was my take on Satanism when I first became involved with it many years ago I did not consider it a religion I considered it a philosophy and indeed it is most certainly a religion and it is indeed most certainly not a philosophy by definition of both of those words a religion coming from the Latin relig are a and I'm you know we've gone over this many many times that is where the word religion is derived from that is the etymology of the word people will debate that until they're blue in the face go right ahead religion comes from relig RA in Latin which means to tie back to bind or to hold back or thwart okay now there is an alternative definition a way of looking at the word religion that it can mean to retie or to reconnect okay so a true religion would reconnect one to the truth to the light to the higher self to the essence of pure consciousness okay unity consciousness the religions of the world that have been set up as a method of control and distraction distraction to pull people away from the truth to tie them back from realization of the higher self okay is more in line with how I'm using this word in this connotation in this context okay that's what a religion is it's something that holds someone back in their progress in their evolutionary progress in consciousness that is what the word means philosophy on the other hand is derived from Greek roots filos meaning love and Sophos meaning wisdom okay so it is the love of wisdom and again wisdom we've talked about many many times on the show as not necessarily just being equivalent to knowledge but being putting knowledge into action actually taking action based on the knowledge that you have and that knowledge must be based in truth for it to be considered wisdom so the love of wisdom is taking at and upon knowledge that has been gained that ret that is true okay something based in truth and then acting upon it not believing in lies and then acting upon those lies no philosophy will be found there there is no love of wisdom in taking actions that are based on untruths so keep these definitions in mind when we talk about Satanism today because Satanism is a religion and it is not a philosophy by definition so what is the religion of the dark new world order well it's really a dichotomy there's a two-fold religion the largest by far the largest aspect of it is known as Satanism and you can call that many different names okay you can call it Satya nism okay aligning oneself with the dark Egyptian god set in the modern day it's it tends to be called Satanism because of the the Christian personage called Satan that people identify with as the force of evil okay but it's so much deeper than that when we understand all of the forces that lead to chaos in this world which is what we've discussed for over a year now the forces of mind control the forces of keeping people in lower states of consciousness for selfish egoic purposes so that a small class of people can gain an advantage a tactical advantage in knowledge and therefore rule over people who lack that knowledge so Satanism is a huge part of this but luciferianism actually Trump's Satanism in this hierarchy and it is really who the highest level dark occultists are they are Luciferians and I want to make a distinction in types of Luciferians there are light and dark Luciferians because the the concept of Lucifer and here's where many people will also disagree simply means bringer of light this is a symbol again I don't I don't envision Vistage Satan as a being or an entity nor do I envision envisage Lucifer as a being or an entity these are forces at work in the world and these forces wield control over people over human beings and I would go so far as to say they often inhabit humans and put them on strings like puppets so that they will do their bidding now Lucifer the word is based upon light looks in Latin means light and Pharaoh frere in Latin means to bring or to carry so Lucifer is to bring or carry the light it's a two-way shower a Light Bearer that's all it really means and this is a symbol because light represents knowledge it represents the ability to process to take in process and use information accurately all right and the dark occultists who are the Luciferians at the higher level have this knowledge they have this light and they are using it for their own purposes well that information and knowledge can be used for transformative purposes and awakening people as well it's the same information it's information that has been hidden or occulted we'll pick this up on the other side of the break don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening the black folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Cassio we were talking about Satanism and dark luciferianism I was talking about Lucifer as being a symbol a concept representing bringer of light and this is what the dark Luciferians who actually control the Satanists of the world how they view this concept that they have the light they are the enlightened ones everybody else is in a state of ignorance and therefore they have every right they have divine right to steer the direction of the entire species as they see fit regardless of what that means regardless of it even might mean that they need to call people from time to time and reduce world population which is one of their huge agendas and we'll be talking about eugenics today as one of their main goals and this has been uh this has been one of their modus operandi since time immemorial really because a smaller population is easier for them to control than one that has mass numbers of people and right now many more people are waking up to their agenda than ever have before in the past so you know to call that population down and keep it small is to keep it manageable we'll be getting into that in a little bit what I want to go to is the vast numbers of people who subscribe to the New World Order religion are perhaps subscribing to it without even understanding it without even knowing that this is the religion that they are living every day some people who in name only call themselves Christian who people in name only will call themselves a freemason who people in name only will call themselves a Jew or a Buddhist etc and we can go on and on every type of religion or tradition really are living a satanic lifestyle but what does that mean well in order to understand what that really means we need to delve deep into the ideology that underlies the Satanic religion so let's begin doing that now and look at what are what are the main tenets the main underlying beliefs of this religion well the first and foremost and the thing that every other belief of this religion is based upon is the concept of identification with the ego mind that's number one first and foremost without the identification with the ego mind all of the things that follow from that basic fundamental axiom could not occur so what is ego identification well we talked about this on this show way in the past probably over a year ago and we talked about this as being one of the main barriers to true self-realization one of the main barriers to spiritual awakening ego identification is believing that you are your body and your thoughts essentially that's what it is it is identification with the five senses as being the only way that reality can be perceived and the the five sense material world is all that exists okay so nothing outside of what our antennas so to speak our equipment that pick up the vibratory energy in our 3d realm that we live in okay that pick up in this limited frequency band that you can prove is very limited and narrow okay so in other words we perceive visible light in a very small spectrum but there's an infinity of wavelengths on both sides of that spectrum it just happens that our equipment called the human eye can only pick up the frequencies that exist in that narrow bandwidth it's the same principle of a radio or television station it broadcasts over a particular set of frequencies now does that mean while that's broadcasting that there are no other frequencies in existence if we turn on a television set we are tuning in to a specific frequency or we turn on a radio we're tuning in to a specific frequency well every one of the frequencies is bombarding that radio and indeed bombarding us in the room with that radio but we're not hearing them all simultaneously we're tuned to a narrowband okay and that just happens to be what we are perceiving at any given time it doesn't mean that's all that exists the equipment only picks up certain frequencies and only picks up certain frequencies at given times depending on how it's tuned okay so we have to understand we exist in an infinity of frequencies in an infinity of densities if you will and what satanism what its basic tenant it's under first and foremost underlying tenant is that only that which the equipment that we possess can pick up or perceive is reality everything else can be ignored it has no bearing on anything don't try to explain it don't try to come to understand it only be identified with what you can see hear taste smell and touch and do everything you can to gratify those five senses because the second primary tenets of Satanism is that death the cessation of consciousness for all time now what you're hearing right now you will probably already recognize as being a way of seeing the world and a way of being in the world that many many many people in Western civilization subscribe to on a daily basis people live like this every single day thinking that death is the end this existentialism okay this I exist and then I'm gone okay being in nothingness living for a brief time and your life is parentheses in the infinity that exists on both sides of it these this tiny tiny you can already see how limiting how built upon limitation this worldview is okay everything is small and limited in this worldview except one thing the ego the ego identification with the self lowercase s the physical worldly self and one's own thoughts and one's own desires regardless of how selfish or ignoring of anyone else's needs those desires maybe are what are put upon a pedestal and fed that is what is fed and given strength in Satanism okay now already many people will be confused or surprised that this is what this religion is this is the main tenets of this religion and you'll recognize that this is how most people in society think and there's a reason for that it's because the directors the social engineers of the world order that we are moving ever closer toward want this religion propagated because it is the religion of slavery if you think this way if you live this way you cannot ever really truly be free and I'll explain why that is as we go forward looking into this dark ideology called Satanism stay with us folks this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back we are back focus this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we're talking about Satanism as the religion of the dark new world order Empire we were looking at ego identification as the first tenet of Satanism one of the other very important tenets of this religion is the death is the cessation of consciousness these two things combined leads to a very dark and poisoned worldview and it's a very fear-filled worldview it is one that places the physical above all aspects of the spiritual hence the inverted pentagram that is their main symbol the four forces of the material world earth air water and fire being raised above the fifth and all important element of spirit which unifies and binds together the other four so what other tenets is in these this religion for the diseased mind the psychopath is really who subscribes to this religion the person in schism the schizoid personality the person who has tremendous levels of imbalance particularly toward the left brain hemisphere this is a left brain hemispherical dominant religion when the left brain is chronically lived and dwelled in and there is no balance toward the right or Sacred Feminine or creative and nurturing hemisphere of the brain and the heart or emotion is left out of the equation altogether this is how the personality goes more and more and more toward this level of imbalanced toward the left and indeed this is why it is known as the left-hand path that is what this religion is known but by its adherents they generally will refer to it more often than not as the left-hand path even as opposed to the name Satanism they call it the left-hand path the left-hand path really encompasses Satanism and luciferianism dark luciferianism see I always want to catch myself when I say that because there is a difference between dark luciferianism and just luciferianism in general just as there is a difference between dark masonry and Freemasonry in general okay so these subtle distinctions should be made and kept in mind so let's look at other tenets of this religion man as just another animal is very important they look at man as no different than any other animal in the animal kingdom and I would make a case against this tenets as well there are many ways almost to numerable to count in which man is completely different than the rest of the animal kingdom yes so are we a member of the animal kingdom certainly are we just another animal absolutely not we're gifted with talents and abilities that no other animal on this planet has now that doesn't give us a right I feel it doesn't give us a right to totally rule over them and use them for whatever purposes we want I think they have a right to life and the pursuit of their happiness in their environments as they see fit as well which is why I don't participate in taking part of the meat diet I'm a strict vegetarian and have been for a few years now and I'd made that decision because I feel that as we do to others we'll be done to us if we keep farms will be kept on a farm but many people aren't ready to hear that either you know they're not there yet as far as their spiritual development is concerned and that's okay but again I just feel I believe in the as above so below principle that the universe is self-similar across skills and if we don't want to be kept as farm animals we probably shouldn't keep farm animals to me it flows logically that's the logical progression but many people will vehement Lee you know fight fight against that and uh you know humanity won't be continued to be kept as a farm animal and you know that that's just basically how things go here people don't want to learn and change bad things continue to happen to them they think they can continue to do the same thing over and over again and expect a different result and that's the definition of being crazy you know continuing to do the same thing and think something's going to change is is insanity that is being crazy so to continue with the this idea of man as just another animal as what Satanists believe this could easily be disproven simply by doing what we've already done here on this show and that's look at the structures of the human brain yes we have two brains that resemble the brain structures that are in the animals in the animal kingdom namely the reptile complex of the brain they are complex and the mem million brain known as limbic system but we also have an extraordinarily developed neocortex this is the part of the brain known as the telencephalon and the neocortex is the outer part of the telencephalon where all the neural activity that we that we use for thinking and creating takes place at on the outer portion of the telencephalon and this is what makes us truly human and what no other animal has as much access to or even as large of a telencephalon as as human beings do so you look at the capabilities that are imparted by the neural activity that takes part in this part of the brain okay and of course it comes from a higher level of being than even that it's not it doesn't come from the physiology the capability to make us operate in the physic domaine operates through the physiology I'm not saying that's its source but you look at the human brain and you look at the left brain being the logical scientific linear thinking the linear processor and the right brain being the part of the brain that helps us engage in creative thought nonlinear thinking compassion and empathy etc and when we really work toward balancing that and bringing those two parts of the brain into a a holistic oneness okay then new vistas of consciousness open up that no other animal can attain to certainly not to the extent that a human being is capable of and that's why we're in a unique position on this planet and that's why we should take seriously our role as stewards of this place not owners of it but stewards of it caretakers and it's too bad we don't take care of ourselves or this planet so Saint nosov Humanity on this world and just look at us as another animal well if we're just another animal and there are no special or unique capabilities of humanity which I would say is absolutely not the case then we can just simply act as other animals it just logically follows if we're another animal we can act as as the lion acts in the field or we can act as a hyena acts or we can act as a wolf ax or a snake there's no difference so just let our beasts animalistic instincts rule acknowledge that that's who we really are and and don't try to ever curb any of those base passions or instincts don't try to ever elevate our consciousness don't try to ever raise up our fellow man just live like an animal that's one of the basic tenets of this religion and that means you could essentially do whatever you want as long as you don't get caught doing it does that sound familiar how many people do you think would live like that if given cart launch go ahead go go right ahead and live like that if there were no repercussions in any form right now most of the repercussions happen in through this thing this other out of control aspect that we call man's law which is the only reason people don't generally act like that is because they're kept in fear of the consequences not because natural law and its tenets and foundational principles are in complete antithesis to acting that way and they have recognized that out of their own discovery and out of their own seeking but because they just fear the reprisal that will happen to them by the even bigger dominators the even bigger takers on this planet called governments so man has just another animal a huge tenant of this religion now that will lead us to the main tenets okay even even it's wider scale than just the ego identification than just man as another animal and this is moral relativism is what this religion enshrine is the idea that there is no such thing as objective right or wrong and this is a big one and we'll be exploring this on the other side as well as we'll be going to the phones as well I know there's a couple of people still waiting hang on I will get to your calls today we'll be exploring moral relativism relativism on the other side and perhaps going to a couple of phone calls stay with us folks this is what on earth is happening you know the Constitution okay folks were back on what on earth is happening on your host mark passio before the break we were talking about moral relativism as one of the main tenets of the Satanic religion of this ideology for psychopathic individuals so what is moral relativism well it's the idea that there is no such thing as objective right or wrong that there is no such thing as any sort of natural law or moral code by which we should be guiding our life according to that there are no repercussions for our actions ultimately unless we get caught by another person who is going to take some action out against us that essentially we can do whatever we want to anyone we want to as long as we can get away with doing it that we're prepared to face the physical repercussions of our actions according to the way things are working in this world but if let's say we were isolated on a desert island someplace and we wanted to kill somebody so that we would have more food well then go right ahead right is what's right for you in any given moment and wrong is what is wrong for you in any given moment but essentially we get to make that up based on the the experience that we're having at any given time how we personally feel about the situation what our likes or dislikes our preferences happen to be I call this being the arbiter of truth well if there's no right or wrong objectively if I have no way of actually gauging the morality of my decisions or behaviors I get to make it all up I'm the arbiter of truth or in other words on God and that's exactly what Satanists think they are their own God their ego their body their personality is God to them that's it that's the God they serve and again ladies and gentlemen I would suggest and submit to you this is exactly where Western society has been headed for a number of years this pure hedonistic egoistic way of living and being in the world not caring about anybody else but oneself maybe maybe your immediate family and relatives surrounding you who might be in a position to help you out from time to time maybe that but it's look out for number one me me me that's what this society has become and that's why it's going into Chains that's why it's going into shackles into a prison cell slam the door lock it up throw away the key bet on it unless that way of thinking and being in the world is changed quickly because that's what again I'll say this again that's what this religion is this is the religion of slavery that's why the New World Order wants so many people to subscribe to it because the dark occult is who are running the show are the dark Luciferians and they're the ones with these puppets on their strings called Satanists who they know just for a little bit of temporal and worldly power will allow themselves to be put on their strings and be told the dance puppet dance and they'll do whatever they tell them to do they'll they'll completely carry out their agenda just as long as they have a full belly just as long as they have a roof over their head just as long as they have the car they want to drive just as long as they have the amount of money in their bank account they want to have they don't care about anybody else because that's what Satanism is all about it's about the cremation of care it's about purging the heart from the Indians of the individual and I told you I would tell you an anecdote and it this seems like a good time and then maybe I'll go to the phones for a little bit I'll give a call and number as well I laid out that all the tenets of Satanism to a relative and I won't say who the relative is and not even because you know I want to protect their identity but it's so embarrassing that I don't even want my the relative to even be traced back to this that's how I'm without their knowledge respecting their complete ignorance and ineptitude at understanding anything in the spiritual evolution so I'm not going to give their identity I'm just going to tell you what the interaction was okay I said to this relative I died said I'm going to show you on this screen some tenets and I had a phone there and I did not show the title of the document the title of the document was the main ideological tenets of the Satanic religion and it contained all of these tenets okay and I went through them one at a time and I just read them all and as I was reading them this person had no problem with each one and an intern basically said to me yeah that's pretty much how I think things are yeah that's pretty much I think things are yeah that's pretty much I think things are in turn each tenant when I was finished I said well you agree with all of that and this person said yeah absolutely that's basically how I live my life and that's what I think that's how I live my life that's how I see things in the world and I'm okay with that and I said okay I scrolled up to the top I took my finger I scrolled up to the top on the phone I showed them the title of the document and the title of the document said the main ideological tenets of the Satanic religion they looked at it for about five seconds then looked at me and though these are the exact words that came out of their mouth quote well then I guess that makes me a Satanist end quote let's go to the phones caller you're live on what on earth is happening how are you and what do you have for us are you talking to me yes I am your your live on the air I'll let you take care of that you want to lower your radio so that echo isn't created and then we'll be able to hear you loud and clear okay so I'll give you a minute for that and then I'll go back to you all right here we go let's try it again caller you have to completely lower the the speakers you have to turn them off otherwise we're going to get feedback so I'll get back to you in a minute let's see we have another caller live on what on earth is happening let's see what they have for us caller are you there okay hello caller are you - yes you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today are you talking to me mark yes I am oh okay great we'll be affordable oh I want to say you've given me some great tools and I have some solution it has been working for me and it's based on what water short green language because I can't hear you come on hold on a second sure you're on you're coming through okay it's a little bit muffled but we can basically hear what you're saying so go right ahead well I mean you could go and break down the word Illuminati in green language I think you'll have some fun doing that caller you're breaking up there but go go ahead okay calm down for us okay you have bill that means not good and then you have room for lumination right and then and then man and I so your darkening the third eye of men right there sir that certainly works for the dark loom absolutely that is what their art yeah they're so right aend in the language that we speak that if we only become conscious of it we'll see that this world that we're living in is actually controlled through words and if we just understand the the basic principles upon which language is built we would be able to open up our consciousness to an extent that we could scarcely imagine right now the study of language is just utterly incredible it's it's a fascinating topic to undertake I wish more people would look at the language because and go into the roots of language because when you do that you understand what it is we're being told and what we're being basically fed on a daily basis and it's not always a good thing you know sometimes words can be really empowering and we can learn a lot from just what they are telling us about you know how they operate with the world at large and sometimes they control us if we are unaware of what they are saying at it at a deeper level well that's effect and well and I've been making a lot of people get it also point out that Jesus in a parable we keep talking about natural law then both will interpret it they've done it for long that's exactly right and more people should look at a message that is actually being spoken in the Bible particularly in the New Testament and understand that all of that is of bait a basis in natural law to try to get us to live that way we'll pick this up on the other jack blood hosts of deadlines live it is there to get people to live in contradiction with natural law and to accept that they are the arbiters of truth they get to make up what's right or wrong see moral relativism means that right is what's right for me at any given moment wrong is what's wrong for me at any given moment there is no objective standard of right or wrong there is no objective standard of morality therefore rights are meaningless because rights are based on what is right what is not wrong to do to another so if there is no right or wrong no one has any rights and man could basically do whatever he wants as God here does this sound familiar this is exactly what the entire control system is based upon this is why a law can be made on the other side of one imaginary boundary called a country that forbids a certain activity and you step across that imaginary boundary into another so-called country and that activity is just fine to do well how can that be if the how could one country say this is wrong and you will be punished for doing it there would be physical repercussions on your actions if you do this thing here but if you do it over here it's not wrong it's okay to do that this is utter nonsense and always has been utter nonsense it's just the game of mind control because the elitist who rules that imaginary border that's his little pen in which he controls his animals on his farm and he's doesn't like that activity so he says that can't be done here will this leader this elite so-called in this pen over here in this country he thinks it's fine for his his cattle and to do that activity that doesn't bother him that much and so that's okay there and that's all law is that's all man's law is now always has been and always will be because it's not based in natural law it's based on tastes and preferences and what somebody at a particular time felt was okay for them not what was right that's why all law of man is not based in right it is has nothing to do with natural law rights it has to do with the Preferences of the dominator in any given region at any given time and it's a methodology of mind control and it's based in moral relativism not natural law which does not consider boundaries whether natural boundaries are otherwise it's in effect in every single solitary space of the universe no matter where you are at in it no matter what time you are at in it natural law is applying it is in effect and we're going to go deeply into natural law what it is how it operates and how you can align ourselves with it as part of the first part of the solutions based approach that I'm going to cover on this show and weeks to come stay with us we'll be right back folks this is what on earth is happening we'll be getting more into the ideology of Satanism and dark luciferianism on the other side of this break we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm let's continue to look at some of the other foundational tenets of Satanism as a religion so we just looked at moral relativism well what moral relativism will inevitably and invariably lead to in society once enough people subscribe to it is a wonderful little ideology known as social Darwinism social Darwinism is this idea that man lives as just another animal and as such since the theory of Darwinism is based on this idea of survival of the fittest or really survival of the most ruthless that man needs to become the most ruthless within his species become sort of an interspecies predator so he can come out on top and that is the gauge of success in society therefore we can create all kinds of manipulation games we can create all kinds of machination x' we can create all kinds of control based systems that basically keep certain people in the dark keep certain people down feed them poison manipulate their currencies that they use for means of exchange get them to subscribe to completely nonsensical ideas and religions just so long as we profit from that just so long as we come out with a tactical advantage and come out on higher ground than them because after all that's the whole goal of life if you're a social Darwinist that means essentially do whatever you want to other people to keep them down so long as you come out on top and that's one of the main goals of Satanism you yourself since you are separate from everything else and you are completely based in the physical world that's your identity okay and you don't believe in right or wrong those are just those are just invented constructs by the religious minded and again I have absolutely no dealings with religion I don't consider that I have a religion or something that's holding me back from the truth I don't put my consciousness in a box I am attempting to expand it to ever and ever greater vistas of awareness this isn't what Satanism is Satanism is putting your consciousness in a box limited five-sense reality moral relativism and now that leads to the idea of social Darwinism and again this is very very widespread in our current society I would say that probably over 70% of our society agrees with most of these tenets and are living they can say in name only they're a Christian or a name only they're a Jew or a name only they're a Buddhist or a name only they follow Islam or a name only they're a freemason and any other mystical tradition but this is where the majority of people's heads are at in moral relativism and social Darwinism and certainly an ego identification and I just told you that story of one of my own relatives who was fine with being shown the tenets of this religion as being Satanism and then they said well then I guess that makes me a Satanist as if it was just the most natural thing in the world and they had just you know heard that the Sun rose again in the morning on that day no problem with it whatsoever let me give the calling number for anyone that wants to call I see we have a couple of people still holding on the line I'm gonna go to the calls in a moment eight six six eight four one one zero six five eight six six eight one zero six five that's the call-in number be glad to hear from you and if you want to chime in on this discussion let's take a couple of calls right now Larry in Louisiana you're live on what on earth is happening yeah I hear you talking about nature's law what's the first one for you well really it's understanding what is a wrong how is someone else wronged in what ways calculating wrong someone see this is the concept of the apophatic definition and let me let me lay this out this is a great this is a great question okay because this is how we get to the understanding of natural law we get to the understanding of natural law it isn't to say what may we do it's more about saying what we may not do what is not a right how many things may we not do to another person what things that if we do to another person would be infringing upon their rights and therefore it is not one of our rights it is then a wrong see this is the the defining something through the negative which so many people want to shy away from they don't want to look at the knot they want to say oh only define it by what you should do or the the affirmative and this is where I have to say the New Age movement has completely clouded many people's judgments they they get them afraid of this concept of the negative and not and not looking at something as harmful and being aware of it you know it's it's I liken it to if there's a right hook coming at your jaw you might want to be aware so you can duck okay if there's a trick if you're walking near train tracks and the trains barreling down upon you you might want to perk up your ears or you might want to take a look at that locomotive headed in your direction and it's not negative to do so so I'm probably going to be putting a presentation together in the near future called the apophatic path to truth falling in love with the negative okay it's emotional mind control to all always want to go away from anything that seems uncomfortable or negative and I'm telling you the direct the most direct path to enlightenment is to look at the darkness now you can't get lost in it you can't get so steeped down in it that's where you dwell all the time I would never suggest that to anyone it can drive you mad if you stay looking at that continuously which is why after a year and a half of this stuff and laying it out so that people can really deeply understand what's really going on here we're gonna start pulling back from that and looking at solutions once you know enough about what's really wrong it's time to start doing something about what's wrong taking right action so natural law it isn't like a series of one-two-three four-five-six and he's like like the 10 commandments so to speak it doesn't really work like that it's understanding having a deep in innate understanding deep down of what your rights are and what your rights are not how do your actions affect others in the real world and therefore do you have the right to take that action or do you not have the right to take that action and I would say so many things that we do have the right to do are being infringed upon and usurped by the dominator law culture and they have no right to do that and therefore should be ignored and ultimately if they continue to press with it we have a right to take the necessary actions in order to protect our rights and we can talk about what that means at a future time but it's a good question a natural law really should be explored and that's why we're gonna do this in depth when we get into that section probably in a couple of weeks on the show so we're all coming up to another break I'll take another couple calls on the other side and we'll continue with some of the deeper aspects of and safe doesn't want to come back we're back folks this is what on earth is happening we're talking about the religion of Satanism as the religion of the new world order today the dark new world order we've laid out some basic tenants including ego identification death as the cessation of consciousness man as just another animal moral relativism social Darwinism and now what does all of that ultimately lead to what does a twisted psychopathic worldview like this lead to well invariably it leads to man thinking of himself as God on earth and deciding who gets to live and who gets to die setting their own agenda as an unquestioned ruler which is what all dictatorships all communist regimes all socialist regimes all fascist regimes all totalitarian regimes of any kind have always seek sought to do establish the state as God and then start eliminating people that oppose their view of reality eugenics cleansing the population of anyone that they see as unfit as unworthy of life from the Greek root you meaning good and jenn-air a meaning create the underlying code of life genes we're not bound to it it happens to be yes what how traits are expressed they're expressed through those genes in the physiology we can change that code actually if we understand how it works we don't have to be victims of it but this is the mindset of the dominator culture this is why the Third Reich under Hitler and Himmler and others wanted to cleanse as they saw the gene pool of their Reich their order that's where this inevitably goes once you buy moral relativism once you buy pure ego identification once you buy into social Darwinism the slope becomes very slippery slippery very slippery to go headlong into a eugenics program and this is ultimately where the dark new world order wants to take humanity into a calling into a dark harvest into a purging of many of the souls that are here on this planet to gain experience and knowledge they look at it as their right to do this because they look at it as their planet to do with as they will in their mind their God here and nothing could be further from the truth and this is why you see such a close alignment between Satanism and national socialist ideology or Nazism these two religions go hand-in-hand and indeed if you make any kind of an in-depth study of the Third Reich you will invariably if you're being honest with yourself and if you're looking into the right sources you will invariably come to the occult connections between the Nazis and their view of reality and Satanism this connection is deep its interwoven into the fabric of the Nazi order and at the helm of it was Heinrich Himmler and his workings at Vives Berg and if you look into that you'll understand that a lot of the modern satanic cult networks that are out there revere someone like hemler and are working to accomplish the same goals that he and Hitler were working to accomplish the Temple upset is a prot was a prime example there's it's still in existence I know Michael Aquino really loved Heinrich Himmler and patterns his entire lifestyle after him someone like Niklas Shrek who was influential in the Church of Satan and the Temple upset Revere's National Socialism as something that he feels should become the the national political viewpoint of the entire world he wants to see a globalist Nazi state so there's a huge connection between Satanism and National Socialism and again people who think that that's any path to freedom are delusional because I can't think of any better slavery system than National Socialism I mean if people think that the Nazis and the SS members were free you know whether they were doing the killing or being killed none of those people were free they were all inside of a cage they were all slaves the people who did those atrocities were under mind control and that doesn't excuse them that's that's where I disagree with some people who you know think we should just give so much quarter to all these people because they were just manipulated no they're responsible for their own actions whether they're under mind control or not you were too spiritually weak and you let yourself get pulled into a Thrall and taken under mind control that was a choice you wanted to advocate your personal responsibility and hand it over to a psychopath some sicko fanuc leader people looking for a leader and variably are gonna find one and generally it's not gonna be a good one that's why I'm saying people don't look for a leader be your own leader there is no leader look to yourself your higher self as the leader I don't pretend or try to be anybody's leader I want people to think for themselves make their own decisions about what come to an understanding of what's creating our reality through our behavior and whether it's in accordance with natural law or not and that's how we create order or we create chaos we're co-creators with that force and we're eternally bound to it and get over it you know so I'm not looking to be anybody's leader I'm trying to help educate people and get them looking into the right path and help them to understand you're the one who's either creating order or chaos by the way you live so stop looking at the movie screen screamin at it and saying I hate this movie you're the projector of the movie your behavior projects the manifestation of reality that you must then experience and live in let's go to the phones Brian from Washington you are live on what on earth is happening how are you sir yeah but how about empathy how immediate it is for me and how damaged I've been by having been weather and of course I'm not I'm not blaming anyone but when we were shown images of torture during previous administrations Wars and somehow the media thought it was appropriate to show us these images and and having empathy with the victims of this cruel inhumane treatment it's like he was such an immediate sense for me of agony that that that I thought I felt personally damaged by the fact of my country had done that you know and I also I also had added negotiated back that other other warriors or terrorists do things as well that are that are harmful and damaging to life and I believe life is fresh I believe life is precious and this is what I think I I'm not certain to anything lives I mean I'm not certain that we live after life but but Mike but what that leads me to think is that life is precious and should be maintained sure because I'm because I'm because I'm not certain of what happens afterward therefore there shouldn't be me and because that immediate sense of how precious life is and how fragile it is you know that there's there shouldn't you shouldn't be actions taken against anyone one way or another that that are violent or harmful or anything like that that's right I mean that no I can bet I've personally been damaged by whether my control to the media or or what you call handlers only these are on hand but like if I get we're coming up to a break hold it right there I'll hold you through this break and you can finish up your thoughts on the other side we'll be right back folks okay folks who are back talking about empathy and compassion before this last break and I will say to the call or Brian I'm gonna bring him back up in a moment I'll say this is exactly why you don't hear a lot about what's really going on in Wars because they know that that strikes an emotional chord with people that's why so much support was lost during the Vietnam War and why so many people cried out to end it you can keep Wars going endlessly though if you never Forge an emotional connection between people who happen to understand what's really going on in that war and the events that are taking place in it the media was still to a certain degree doing their job during the Vietnam War now they do nothing to show us the real horrors of war so I'll let you come back up and finish your thoughts on that you still with us yeah but yeah just the idea of war and then and then also being dragged in somehow as in the past I'm not sure exactly how this happened and probably as a matter of weakness or a matter of being provoked or being or being controlled or being directed by by people who and you know what it is if someone knows stuff about you they can dirt they can really trace blacks they can turn you they can blackmail you they can put ideas in your head Sharan and actually having been subjected to kind of I wouldn't call them experiments but you know and having made my share of mistakes myself so so it's like it's a situation where it were to break free of that you just have to know that people are still going to remember it's like it's like my personality in the past having or the way I reacted having been subjected to certain manipulation it's a manipulation and then I react to it in an unpleasant fashion oh that's embarrassing that he's talking that way but it's like you know I don't want you know I want it I'm trying to be more Gandhi like I'm trying to be more peaceful but but if but if someone's got your number they can really twist you around you know and it's difficult I really I really I really try to hang on to calm sense you know and it's like and also about about about tort about how people have have confessed to things that they didn't do under the influence of I'm listed I've looked at stuff from Lorraine moraine I've looked at her have you looked at her work with the guy in Vancouver they're talking about the Hart projects and all the stuff and mind-control it's like that looks like something that happened to me you know and it's like I don't you say it's not that I don't remember I don't want to remember but but but I was put in I was put in emotionally psychologically you know situations where I was trapped and and and led to believe things that weren't true about myself or think that I had not done you know and and I don't know what techniques or technology was used at any given time well Brian this is this is something that I'm gonna cover in a future show and it's a concept I want to thank you for the call it's a concept that I call emotional mind control and I I've coined the term for it I call it heart control we talk so much about mind control right but we talk very little about heart control and this is how you can persuade someone to basically act as you will them to behave as you want them to behave or direct their behavior okay which is mind control essentially but you do this through the manipulation of emotions heart based emotions if we do not rule them if we do not own them and I don't mean keep them in a cage I don't mean not actually feel them I mean don't let ourselves be ruled by them we need to take ownership not only of our thoughts but of our emotions as well see this is the second component of consciousness the third being the synthesis of the two of your thoughts and your emotions and then being born into the world as your actions your behaviors can be controlled both through your thoughts and the ideas that you're taking into your mind and they can also be manipulated through your emotional makeup and how you feel about things that are being done or have been done and this is a key thing to keep in mind that there is a whole nother methodology of control out there that is based on emotional dynamics not just thought not just the dynamics of mind so that's a great call to bring those concepts to the forefront we'll get back into talking about Satanism but we have another caller on the line Mike from New York you're live on what on earth is happening I'm on thank you take Michael sure Mike how are you doing huh excellent thank you I was giving a call and reference to talking about those that prefer to carry the positive light versus the negative light or Mason's that prefer to build in the light versus try to obscure the light the ones that are dark have identity to them their vibration slower they they've killed their conscience and severed their connection to their higher self and force us and themselves to live in a third dimensional reality that that they're imprisoned to themselves for those that that are considered you know white hats sort of what white workers that are maybe considered high level or something like that right time is time is going to come when humanity as a whole is gonna have to make a decision on what they truly believe or don't believe you know I I believe that I'm not talking about 2012 but I think you know something along the line is eventually going to come down the road where you know we're gonna have to make a decision on you know it doesn't matter how much we've gained materialistic wise that's right it's about how far we've come you know spiritual was you know and how we put that into motion throughout our life I'm Mike I call that moment our critical moment of choice as a species as per the introduction of this show so I totally agree with that concept that there is a big collective choice looming on the horizon for our species and there is a there is a palpable and very tangible feeling of that that this is coming soon and it's there's this um I guess you could say quickening there's a quickening an acceleration that we're headed toward that moment you know and I put a message out there to all those polite workers that you know time is gonna come where you can't keep that the information hidden for as long as you have the best possible way right now we've ever created as the internet so and in order to get information out there with that you know worrying about it's being stopped is the internet and I think the best way to do that is the people whole sources of information open so I urge all people also to back up older copies of operating systems because they will be useful later on when most of the security technology is going to be geared towards you know the later operating systems and most current stuff you do have an older operating system and you know you can get the drivers it would be a good thing to have as well in the future as well as I put that as a word of advice out there not a bad idea and this this quickening this moment that we're headed to that I call the moment of choice for our species everyone is going to have to individually make that choice as to what side they stand on do they stand with the powers of darkness do they stand with the controller's or they step out and stand in the light and if that's your choice I'd urge everybody who's making the choice to step out stand in the light align themselves with the powers of the light to begin speaking this if you have not already I often say in mailings that I send out the universe is spoken into existence the power of the voice the power of putting this message out there cannot be understated it needs to be heard whether you think anybody's going to change as a result of it or not because I can even be somewhat jaded when it comes to that dynamic oh is anybody really pay tenshun are really listening is this really having any of any impact or people's lives really changing as a result is the dynamic changing out there well you know what I've kind of almost come to the conclusion it doesn't make a difference whether it does or not I'm not I've said this before and people can view this as callous or however they want to view it I'm not really doing this for the people of this planet I serve the force of truth the light itself that's why I'm here that's what I'm defending I'm defending the quote-unquote goddess the Sacred Feminine care the truth etc that's it that's the force I serve I'm not here to serve people I'm here to help people but that's not who I serve I can be of service to them but I'm serving the truth see and it's like a server you know people have this you know it's kind of a technical call there with talking about the operating system as well which we're all part of this huge operating system and we need to act as servers and went servers where you put information on and then people go and can make a connection to it and that's how they get information we need to be servers in our world in our reality and we need to serve up the truth okay and that that needs to actually become more and more distributed so that more and more people are serving that truth into the world and they make more and more connections a BitTorrent model for the techniques out there for the people who are on the BitTorrent sites that's the model we need to have true distributed information sharing I'll be right back on the other side of the break for the last segment where I'll wrap things up talk about what's coming on the show in future weeks we'll be right back ends of time welcome back folks last segment of the show today one of the things it says in the intro to this radio show is that what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and that's what we do here we do take a look at the dark we've shined the light pretty brightly and we have seen just how filthy our house is now as we move forward into the future it's time to look at the methods for cleanup how can we clean this house up how can we make it a better brighter place that's what we're going to move toward into the future on the show and I think that's going to be coming up I've been thinking about it in two weeks okay next week I think what I'm gonna do and I've been kind of leading in this direction by taking a lot of calls today I know I haven't gotten two calls in the last couple weeks but um I think I'm gonna do an all call-in show again I did this once a few months back it went pretty well and I'm gonna do that again and let people call in talk about what their concerns are talk about any of the methods of mind control that we have already covered on the show and we can talk about solutions that we're going to be discussing in the future on the show anything is fair game no taboo topics we'll take calls all next week for all two hours so I think that'll be a good bridge between the dark and the light and in two weeks time we will start a deep penetrating analysis of natural law to hammer this in and really help people to develop a firm foundational basis in what natural law actually is so that's coming up on what on earth is happening I want to just wrap up a few things about Satanism and that is to say that the religion of Satanism is the religion of the hierarchy that the New World Order wants to impose it not only puts up pedastal the human ego but it also puts up on a pedestal the concept of human authority that man can become an authority and can basically act as God here on earth and that is not Satanism is not the top or the highest aspect of the hierarchy that's operating here on earth as I said dark Luciferians control the Satanists they are higher in the Satanic Luciferian network okay they are that the real distinction to keep in mind between luciferianism and Satanism is that the dark Luciferians do have a real deep understanding of the spiritual nature of our reality and they have a deep understanding of how natural law functions they know all of these things that we've been talking about on the show they also have a very deep understanding of the primal fears that are nested in man's psyche for thousands of years which we've covered on this show and they know the knowledge about how the human psyche and motivations work to the extent that they can manipulate through those fears they are ultimately the mind controllers of humanity the dark occultists at the highest levels are what I call dark Luciferians they are people who have all of that knowledge and they have turned their backs on it they have decided that it's too hard to do the great work of truly raising people and being an influence for them to come up in consciousness so rather they decide the easier path the left-hand path is to keep them down keep them manipulated so that they can be rulers in hell they would rather have a trashed world with completely degenerated people in it that they rule over like a farm rather than doing the truly difficult work but ultimately much more rewarding of being an influence for others in consciousness to help to raise them up to a higher level and higher vibe raishin so they have copped out and ultimately that's because they are lazy and they are fearful they're not the quote Illuminati the people who understand what we've been laying out on the show for a year and a half are the real Illuminati they're the ones with the true light shining the light on the darkness of these darkly enlightened ones the ones who are of the cult of the dark Sun the dark atenists the dark Luciferians who have the people of the satanic mind set on their strings and are manipulating them like puppets so I think that's where I'll leave this off and wrap up the concept of Satanism as the New World

Order religion just think about it folks how many people actually subscribe to this ideology they're all around us they're everyday individuals who have been convinced that this is the way that they should be living it's our goal to raise them up in consciousness and show them the error of their ways and show them that there is a way out that they don't need to keep going down that path of suffering that they can turn around and make a 180-degree turn about like as did I and turn toward the light and move toward it move toward the truth and move toward the essence of goodness and the essence of higher consciousness in this world so alright I'll wrap up there and we still have a couple of callers on the line let's get to them and then I want to make a couple of statements about the podcast that's going to be going up and a couple of changes about the podcast and I want to talk about some of the documents that I'm going to be posting with the podcast for this week so that will we'll wrap up wrap up the show with that but we have a caller on the line caller you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello hello yes you're like yes hi um my name is Karen I'm calling from Philadelphia you Karen how long I've been listening to your show for quite some time now and yeah and passing the word around about your show I was really blown away this past week with this human animal splicing and the revelation that they've been doing it for the last 30 years in Great Britain and they have these human beings that have like 20% animal DNA from goats to pig to cows every insect cross yes crosses cut cross species chimeras they've been creating this for years it's part of their eugenics agenda actually yes but they're saying just the opposite that there would they want to grow these extra organs and limbs for human beings who need livers like I saw a picture of this of this mouse that had an ear and human ear on the side of it and I just want to want to ask the question to you and to everyone listening out there you know I know that the Catholic Church is duplicitous and in a lot of ways but where is their voice now you know in terms of eugenic I'll tell you terms of this I'll tell you examination I'll tell you exactly where it is their voice is the same place that it was during the Nazi regime around World War two it's the the exact same place look into the connections between the Vatican and the Nazi Empire and you'll understand a whole lot about where the highest-level religionists of this world where their loyalties lie and you'll find a lot of connections between that hierarchy and the satanic slash Luciferian hierarchy and that's a disturbing place to go but if you really want to be enlightened about what major world religions are all about you need to take up a study of the interconnections between the so-called religion religions of this world the religious hierarchies and the satanic networks that ultimately are controlling and manipulating through those religions so a great call all right I think that's all the calls I'm going to take I'm going to take this last minute so to wrap up and talk about the podcast I'm in the process of moving all of my podcasts over to the what on earth is happening server because they were previously hosted on talk-show I want to really move them over to my site so that they have a permanent home there and I'll probably not be uploading any more podcasts to the talk-show servers for people who may have been following at that location which is where I used to do the podcast from when it first started so that'll take a little bit of time I'm going to transition that over podcasts from now on will be uploaded to the one on earth this happening website itself and not downloaded from an alternative location so we'll need to see how that goes as far as bandwidth load and things like that go but I think the server is up to it so I don't think there should be much of a problem there the next thing I want to say is I'm going to be going on vacation with Barb for the next couple of days so if my podcast for this week is up a little bit late please give me some leeway on that I'm taking a couple days vacation time in the summer here and with the podcast I will post many books and pamphlets on this topic especially a document that explains the the introductory process or the application to the Church of Satan and I'll be posting documents about the Church of Satan the temple of set and other satanic and Luciferian organizations out there so do further reading and research on your own and you'll get a better understanding about what this ideology truly entails that's all we have time for this week folks I hope you enjoyed the show we'll see you know that murky water

What On Earth Is Happening Show #072

Topics: *Call-In Show, Solutions, Natural Law, Raw Milk Raids, Goddess Symbolism, Occult Sacrifice, Kabbalah, Trivium, Consciousness & Animals, Human Origins*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascoe welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark passio this show is live here on oracle every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time today is Sunday August 7th 2011 and we are going to begin the transition into a new phase of what on earth is happening here today this is going to be kind of an interim phase of the transition from taking a look a deep penetrating look an analysis of the darkness of our world into solution oriented thinking and the measures that we can take and the things that we can actually stop doing that are leading our world into darkness then and take a look at the measures that we can take to lead it into the light so today is going to be an open lines all open lines call-in show so you will make the content of this show as the listeners of this show we could talk about anything you want it's going to be a show to basically put our finger on the pulse of the public so to speak so you can talk about anything we've already discussed here on what on earth is happening for the last seventy one week seven this is week 72 that I've been doing this show you could talk about things that we will be discussing in the future solution oriented approaches or you could bring up your concerns questions any clarifications that you might you know won't want to go over to ask me specific things and have me clarify information on any given topic that we've already discussed so that's what's coming up today on what on earth is happening let me give the call-in number right off the bat so people can get ready and start calling in the calling number for this show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five so call in feel free to talk about anything you like there are no taboo topics here on what on earth is happening there never have and there never will be I don't censor anything that goes on on this show because that's what it's all about is freedom of speech always people have called in and presented intelligent conversation and intelligent questions for discussion discussion on this radio program I expect it to be the same this evening as we move forward into a new phase of the program solution oriented approaches for the problems that plague our world that's coming up after the break on what on earth is happening everybody stick around stay tuned it should be quite an interesting show today I'm your host mark passio and you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we're going to do an all caller show today your calls will make the content of the show anything you want to talk about about what we've already covered or what we are about to cover on the show the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five we don't have any callers on the line yet but I'll wait for people to start calling in and I'll bring up a topic of discussion and how this will relate directly to what we are going to be discussing in few future weeks here on what on earth is happening and that is the recent raids that have taken place against sellers of raw milk and raw cheese products the Rossum growers and the healthy family farm growers and this is one of the most appalling things that I can even imagine going on that people are simply providing for the people that want it raw dairy products and these organizations are being raided by armed thugs of the state because the state has told them that they are permitted to do this to people that are making voluntary exchanges with other human beings things that occur in nature in the natural world and as a matter of fact if you look into the enzymes that are contained in raw living milk these are extraordinarily healthy for human beings now you know different people have different takes on using any animal products whatsoever whether you know I have told people before on the show I'm a strict vegetarian I don't eat me I do have however used dairy products I tend to limit my intake up of it aside from cheese I will partake in quite you know on a normal basis but I limit my intake of milk but I don't really see a problem with it as long as the animals are treated with respect to use their the the milk from from farm animals but the nerve of these armed agents of the state rating a farm people who are simply growing food and providing raw and organic foods for people which are the healthiest foods for people to take into their bodies and they're coming in with a SWAT team with guns drawn and closing down their establishment because they're saying that they have not been able their their owners their bosses have not been able to determine the safety how wonderful how kind and loving of these individuals that they're so concerned about the health and safety of the human family that they need to go and stop these criminals who are selling raw dairy products how dare they because after all it's it's these thugs in uniform with automatic weapons who keep the rest of us safe by by rating raw organic farmers people who actually care about the ecosystem and care about human health and are trying to provide the highest nutrient density foods you know the foods that grow naturally from the earth and supplementary foods that come naturally from animals if we care for them and treat them the right way unbelievable truly unbelievable so that's a topic that I'd like to see discussed today and how this is a complete contravention to natural law and how these people who were taking part in these raids I would love to hear from one of these people the who dare to do this unimaginable that this is what your life is that your life is this low in consciousness that you literally have absolutely no idea what your rights are or what other people's rights are and you would dare to go and take someone else's natural law rights you would attempt to usurp their rights because that's what you receive a paycheck to do and you say yes sir yes master let me go and do whatever it is you tell me to do with absolutely no thought as to whether it is actually my right to take part in that action it's a disgrace a disgrace we have some callers here we go John from San Diego you're live on what on earth is happening I change the subject to Osama for a second go right ahead sir I think what comes down to you right now is a basically a rift between people who believe in all of this stuff and all the narratives and people who don't yes and yesterday's story about how the same members of SEAL Team six who killed Osama and threw him in the sea died how at first that was the story and then it changed to no it wasn't the same guys what I get from that is that story was directed specifically to discredit the people who do not believe in this Osama narrative interests you don't thank us and interesting because yes because at first they were saying it's the same people and so then guys like you and I would go to all our friends and family and say hey look this is this is ridiculous their story is just BS and then a couple hours later they you know subtly change their tune but enough to make the believers look at us you brought up that point and say ah they're just they're just looking to discredit the whole thing they are actually believers and the non-believers you know what I mean right though that's not thank you no problem yeah that's another interesting psychological development that story with SEAL team 6 initially putting out that members of that team were involved in the so-called bin Laden raid there's so many different dynamics to that psychologically I mean we could spend a lot of time on that but basically again what you pointed out is all it ultimately comes down to is the people that believe the ridiculous narratives the movie as the researcher David Icke often calls it the movie version of reality this scripted slant on what actually is taking place in our world to just invoke more of this fake patriotic fervor and get people to worship people who are actually being used to take their natural law rights away as their heroes as people who actually keep them safe and I said two weeks ago on this show and I strongly reiterate it nobody in a uniform keeps me safe never has does not now never will adherence to natural law principles is the only thing that keeps anyone in this world indeed in this universe safe nothing else so we'll talk about that more on the other side callers please hold on the line I'll get to your calls we'll be right back on what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] we are back folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Hasse oh let's go right back to the phones we have a couple of callers on line here we go all are you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today is it me yes you are here online oh my name is Chad you have a great show you know I discovered it like two months ago and I've watched every I've listened to every show and it's really amazing stuff thank you so much for all your effort oh thank you yeah I had a couple things I'm actually here in Germany and I've been to a lot of churches around and I see that there's they always use the symbol of the shell that's like a son yes and I noticed you meant you mentioned that in one of your episodes and I did a little research into it and I actually figured out that shell in Hebrew means belonging to or of thee so there's a little symbolism right there interesting I'm also if you noticed you did a great few episodes about 9/11 that was awesome you know I don't know if you never noticed but the Statue of Liberty is you know from one perspective directly in between the Twin Towers yes or what used to be what was used to be 20 hours and that was very interesting that you brought up this whole concept of the Empress tarot-card right and the relationship so really it was actually there in it so I hear it well sure that is was a deliberate alignment with those buildings where the buildings were placed being a deliberate alignment with the Statue of Liberty for that very reason and last thing you know a lot of researchers you know I just saw a video on YouTube the other day and this pretty famous researcher was going on and on about he you know he knows the most about the Bohemian Grove and you know he then he goes he cuts to the owl and he called the almalik and I want to know my research says that the owl is Minerva and I listened to your episodes already on this but I still if you could just quickly touch on it again why why is it Minerva and not Moloch and and why is this character evil the the the connection with Bohemian Grove and the owl statue the owl is one of the symbols of the elitists of the darker cultists who consider themselves predatory interspecies predators who can see their prey in the dark while their prey cannot see them however this connection to Molech comes up Moloch is a Canaanite God and a God in of the Phoenicia Kaena area of the world okay it was originally a bull God okay and the effigies of this bull were created these huge not statues but they were basically built of flammable materials okay and they were erected to look like a huge bull and this is because the bull God is representative of the Sun this is a solar deity the solar cult worships this ancient deity known as Moloch okay the rituals themselves were known as Moloch's mo loc HS Moloch's okay if you research what a Moloch was it was a ritual of sacrifice and it was also a ritual about atonement for sins or in other words an absolution ritual okay they were offering the most pure energy the most pure blood in the form of infant's to this deity and the the rationale here was that any of the wrongdoing that this culture who looked at the Sun as deity as the all giving all pervading essence of life which essentially it really is if the Sun weren't here we wouldn't be able to have life on this planet okay but this dark twisted variant of this knowledge okay is such that we need to satiate to the Sun okay we need to give it energy in the form of our life in order for it to keep giving us its energy which allows us to continue to live so occasionally if this deity becomes displeased with our behavior because we really haven't been doing the right things we can give it the most pure essence of life in other words saying look at what we are willing to provide for you and how they did this was they would make an area in the middle of this effigy of this god this deity like a burner okay and they would put the child inside of this area you know I mean you want to kind of look at it like an oven it could be looked at like that the entire thing was flammable and then they wouldn't ignite the entire thing and it would burn up with the child inside there's many depictions of this online you can read about it there's some books that talk about ritual magic in which you can read about the Molech rituals but that is essentially where the tie to the bull and the owl come from in as this tradition progressed the the bull and owl symbolism were kind of intertwined or intermeshed so it's basically a continuation of the same cult this solar cult which is still in control today what's in control today is a solar cult the cult that basically has all of its symbolism based in the Sun they are referred to in general as illuminated ones okay which they are not the people who really understand like I said last week what we're talking about on this show in relationship to natural law principles are the real alumina but this is also a symbol or a nod to light okay because light is a symbolically representative of knowledge and they possess lots of knowledge about how things really work in this reality they hide that were occult it from others so that they can gain a differential power advantage over them okay while knowledge itself is in power it's a means to power ultimately a means to control should an imbalanced consciousness wish to use it as such so as this solar cult progressed through different regions of the world and through different time periods the symbolism which they actually truly prefer from the even further ancient world of the owl was intertwined with this bull symbolism and if you look at the Ala P Bohemian Grove it almost resembles a bull more than it does an owl so this is this is an example of symbolism that has blended or meshed over a long period of time and different cultures in different regions of the world but the symbolism of Molech itself derives from Phoenicia Cana and look up the rituals known as Moloch's and that the the form that the the burners that they used for these children took on and it was the form of a bull God and one of the other reasons for that before I go to the next caller is that the Sun during this time was in the constellation of Taurus okay that's the ruling deity and it took takes on the form of a bull just like when the Sun moves toward Aries then the ruling deity was the RAM now we're in the Age of Pisces and you look at the ruling solar cult and it's religion all you need to do is look to Rome and understand that the ruling deity is now the fish the fish God the Pope's mitre in the form of the head of a fish it's all about the Sun and it always has been all about the Sun so here we go next caller dawn in Oregon you are live on what on earth is have happening hey Mark thanks for taking my call I I had a question about symbolism for you sure hi can you hold that until the other side of the break just hold on and we'll bring you up first on the other side of the break this is one armed Japanese oaks we'll be right back with dawn from Oregon's call [Music] [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening and on their host mark patio today an all falling show before the break we were talking with Dawn from Oregon dawn are you still there I apologize I wasn't watching the clock I brought you up right before the intro music for that break goddess so well thank you so much for taking my call and thank you for spending your time sharing your knowledge really appreciate everything you're doing I had a statue of the symbolism of the Statue of Liberty and also about Persephone on top of the White House sure but I'm you know is she they got his freedom mercy Persephone she was like 20 different names but back to the Statue of Liberty their shackles around her ankle the book she's holding I'm wondering what you think about the symbolism of those items on the Statue of Liberty the book and the torch generally represent freedom and you know we go back into the into the Roman language and we look at the word for freedom and it was liebherr liebherr toss okay where we get the word Liberty from that's based on the word for simply free which means which is Lea bear in Latin and that is also the word for book so book and freedom are essentially the same thing they come from the same root word in Latin that's how important the concept of reading and understanding was to people in the ancient world and of course this is long that this word was derived long before the fall of the Roman Republic but we're basically entering a cycle where Rome is falling all over again the Republic is falling all over again and we're heading into those same pitfalls that the ancient Romans fell into hedonism and looking at looking at truth as something that wasn't important wasn't as important as self-gratification and these are the things that do indeed keep Liberty shackled or Liberty and chained because if those dynamics are allowed to just completely run away with absolutely no self-control put in place by people who understand that if there is no internal government governorship or self-ownership or ruling of the passions of the base instincts when those dynamics completely run amok you get a society that is externally enslaved or externally put into chains and that's what we're seeing develop in the world and it's because we have allowed internal anarchy to reign and I think that's what symbolically the the Freemasons who gifted the Statue of Liberty to the United States were encoding into that statue into that effigy of this goddess who has many different names in the ancient world ultimately you know to me that's Isis that is that is um Semiramis of the babylonian tradition it's isis of the Egyptian tradition it's Mary it's all the same goddess you know the seven rays on her head point to the fact that that is a symbol of Isis I mean Isis's star had seven points so inside in certain free Masonic books you often see a Sun inside of a seven pointed star that is the star of Isis giving birth to the god Horus the Sun and god Horus who is in her womb who is carried by her she is the bringer of light hence the torch she bears the torch which is the torch of wisdom and enlightenment and knowledge and she carries a book which represents freedom the same word for freedom LeBaron Libertas in Latin that's my take on the Statue of Liberty I don't have the dark viewpoint that other people have of that imagery there is a dark side of luciferianism of the concept of Lucifer the light bringer I talked about that last week extensively but this to me is the positive side of the Sun it's it's representative of knowledge understanding and then acting on that which is wisdom is the path to freedom and those are the three steps of the Trivium which is another thing we're going to talk about extensively in the solutions section here on what on earth is happening and hopefully I'll be able to get our good friend Yann urban to come on and tell people a whole lot more about the Trivium in coming weeks that's my take on the Statue of Liberty awesome thank you so much for your interpretation it's amazing I'd love to continue listening on my phone here I'm without my computer know any to say about Persephone on the Capitol building again yes sure I'll mute you and you can continue listen I won't hang up on your call then okay great so yeah Persephone again it's another name for this goddess in general she is known as the goddess of freedom or Columbia in in Rome she was Venus Columbia or Venus Kalume the Dove okay it's again just another name for the same incarnation of this goddess which represents the same concepts and it is placed on top of the Congress building because Congress means a coming together okay a gathering it's supposed to be the coming together of the male and the female it's supposed to be Congress or Union that's another word for sexual Union the chemical wedding okay of right action with the emotional empathy that is brought to the table through having developed the emotional qualities okay there Sacred Feminine and that would basically bring wisdom forth or right action born of having a deep connection to the the underlying emotions that are empathetic this however is not at all what we see happening in Congress today this is simply a symbol that is there to try to basically act as a a remnant or a a vestige of a sign or symbol that this is what what it did once mean but they want people to think it still does mean that and equate that with the goddess Columbia or Persephone or Isis or Astarte or you can go on and on with the names you know again you can find 50 different names for this same goddess that represents the same conceptual idea and you could find 50 different names for her child the Sun God who represents the idea of right action in the world but again the whole idea of this being on top of the building is its supposed to represent the concept of compassion and then joined with right action which is what these people who are hired to do the job that they're hired to do are supposed to be doing but do we see them doing that absolutely not they it's been infiltrated by people who don't have those developed emotional qualities and who are essentially psychopathic and who are on the take and who only care about how much money is going into their pocket or their coffers and they're there to serve their own interests not the interests of the public so that's uh you know basically why that that statue is up on top of there I believe the original intent is a good one but I believe of course those ideas we have fallen horribly from in the modern world and it's because moat in general like I said I've said before on this show I can come on the show say three words and say good night folks and there's the reason everything is the way that it is people don't read that's it and by reading I mean reading books you know reading is a pathway to freedom but you have to also be eclectic about the information sources and then you have to process that information process what you take in from varied sources and analyze it to come to whether it is truth or not whether acting upon it would be a good thing that's what I suggest that's why I say don't believe me try to find the wisdom in my words if there is any and if there is then act upon it you know understand first though don't just take somebody's word for it you know just reading isn't the path to freedom understanding what you read and if you understand it to be something that is good and can lead to something that is good then you act upon it that's the path to freedom so great call here we go next caller you are live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hello hello caller you're live on the air Vicky are you asking for it yes Vicky you're live how are you oh great great fine I'm a member of the Rossum food co-op here in Los Angeles great and that was raided okay and I I have illness and I have to have no right I can't have dairy that's not raw so when I go there Vicky let me say my thoughts are with you as you're going through this difficult time and I think it's an utter disgrace what was done to you and well there's a solution I think this mission is what I want the real trick is I called chef Barker's office the secretary gave me to his assistant sergeant I don't remember his name I mean any claim that sheriff Baca of Los Angeles the sheriff of Los Angeles did not know about it I called the ask why are you letting that unconstitutional activity have hurt on your buildings and he said he didn't know it hurt anyway I recommend this and that he read sheriff smacks of Vicky what coming up we're coming up to a break I want to hold you through to the other side of the break hold on don't go anywhere oh okay folks we'll be right back after these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Applause] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening on the host mark passio today is an all call-in show the call-in line is 866 eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five before the break we were talking with Vicki from California who unfortunately had her natural law rights trounced the other day as part of this guns drawn raid by thugs of the state on Raw some foods let's go back to Vicki Vicki are you still on the line yes I am okay continue what you were saying you were telling us about that you tried to go to you our I called you Sheriff Walker's office Sheriff Los Angeles to find out why the heck he would let that on unconstitutional activity occur in this county and I talked to his assistant the secretary gave me to his assistant was a sergeant I remember his name and he said that sheriff Baca didn't know about it so my I had an idea I was I don't I don't if there's a Los Angeles oathkeepers group and I tried to get a couple guns ahold of a couple guys that I thought was in it but anyway if anybody's listening that's in old capers of Los Angeles I'm thinking you should organize a crowd of people to go to the sheriff's office and give them a book and be sure and tell all the TV local TV stations and the local newspapers that you're going to do what sounds like and I'd no doubt it sounds like that's I have no doubt but la is a communication center of this country so that's good if it could be done and I have no doubt that all the members of boss include all the people that get all our food there I bet you they'd even leave work to join it you know so you'd have two groups this meeting all kinds of groups in this LA area Vicki let me know I'm all together what is that what is that I will have what is the reaction of the people of that area been to this raid oh oh just discussed good but see these people are so gentle I don't know why it is but the people that take good care of their bodies and vegetarians they're so sweet and gentle you know and I'm not really you know I need some warriors lesbian that's right people I'll do is I'll go on my computer and find Lal keepers and I was a volunteer - right no I'll help but I need somebody we need to do it your spirit reaction to this as opposed to just laying down and going along with it because the government said that that's what it is you know let me ask you if every sheriff in this country disallowed - there the is officer you you know - nobody higher than them military nobody's higher than myself if every sheriff in this country understood this stuff and implemented this stuff weird three sounds like that Sheriff absolutely isn't even doing his job he's asleep at the sweat I don't know territory that he doesn't even know are there that's their very cheapest I called the DA also and they were very sheepish you know they didn't the DA handed it to some federal DA specializing and it helps foodstuff or something I mean they were getting so many calls there's a lot of us upset this is where we all saw that there is some vitriolic reaction to this that there is some you know L righteous oh yeah may take place yes well I told the DA I said this is like somebody walking into my house and grabbing my food out of my refrigerator this is a private co-op right private you're a member so I said what's the difference between that well you got what they did it is somebody walking in my house right what's the difference and he says I'll probably be brought up in court and then these poor people I did both go to jail in the meantime didn't get only reason they got out of jail is because there's a crowd right and in the meantime they were traumatized by guns drawn raid and what did they do to all of the stock well I mean well and it was what it was nameless but with there throw their gear on right it wasn't just cops of gun it was a team for gosh sakes you know that way we've got to do this is we do this is where we've come in the United fascist socialist States of America you know in the what's wrong with these cops they're lemmings internal to the Constitution don't be freaked these people are uneducated individuals they're people who have never really read any books worth reading in their entire lives and their diet is horrific then maybe they should be drinking milk and eating crap that's in there eating on a regular basis and chemicals thanks so much for calling in and give us given Iraq update thank you your thoughts and prayers are with you okay great great call um yeah this is something that people really need to get up in arms about because I'm this think about this these people are going guns drawn into a place that grows food for other people okay and saying because we've been told by others that they don't think that this is safe and it's all big crock of crap ladies and gentlemen it isn't because they don't think it's safe is because it's because they know that this food will help people's brain to restore to normalcy and they don't want that they want chemicals and pesticides and additives and and chemical fertilizers and preservatives and hormones and junk pure crap in the food because you literally are what you eat your brain becomes what you put into your body and if you put junk into that body computer that we call the human brain you're going to get junk out through behavior and that's why these thugs act the way they do one they have not really done any self-examination in their life they've never taken a good hard look at themselves and whenever they have they hate what they see and therefore they want to take out that hatred and aggression on other people because ultimately they don't like themselves - they're stupid people they're unread period the end and you know you don't like the way that said tough I'm saying it openly outright that's how it is they're dumb and they're dumb because they don't read and that's why they're enslaved that's why their minds are in bondage because they don't read and they have a crap diet therefore the brain is literally virtually destroyed okay if you look at the the if you did a brain scan of one of these criminals because that's what they are you would see a map of the brain on the neocortex that looked like Swiss cheese that looked like the surface of the Moon that's how many craters would be in it of electrochemical deadness of neurosynaptic non-firing but they don't even understand the components of their brain half of them probably don't even understand they have something called a brain because they never paid attention when any learning was attempting to be conveyed to them and sadly much of the time hardly any learning ever was attempted to be conveyed to them in their environmental conditions when they were being brought up which was failed they were not brought up they were not raised by anybody their parents or anybody else and I would say that directly to one of those people's parents how about that folks why doesn't somebody who is a parent of one of these thugs call into this show today and and I'll tell you you didn't raise your child I'll tell you I care more about your child than you ever did and I'll say that to your face it's disgusting disgusting and people should be completely enraged over this happening and put a stop to it immediately immediately if they want to go and raid somebody for doing something destructive to the human body why don't they go raid Monsanto why don't they go raid Philip Morris Oh what because um well they say hey they're putting a cigarette telling you it's bad for you yeah well good people can make the choice of whether they want to drink milk that might have some bacteria in it people are making the choice whether they want to smoke um tobacco that's been treated with radioactive chemicals to make the soil that it grows in overturned faster but they're still puffing away on those cancer sticks we'll be right back folks alone gotta keep my cool make him think I'm made up stop [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] airing because basically their brains are devastated by the toxins that they put into their body on a daily basis and by the garbage information that they put into their mind on a daily basis we'll be talking about how to reverse all of those things how to bring the mine end body back to balance as we go forward in what on earth is happening we'll be talking to health food experts will be talking to people who know a whole lot about nutrition we'll be talking to people who know how to determine the veracity or truth of information through methodologies like the Trivium we'll be talking to people who have a lot of knowledge about communication skills and how to go and reach other people with information and truth so putting information out into the world in different ways how to change help to change the quality of people's attention through the right information being put out there into the field okay we'll be talking about all of those things coming up in the solutions section so let's go to some more calls we have a couple more people holding on the line caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today goodnight mark keeper here hey how are you we can hear you fine your life what do you have for us hello let's try this one more time now we lost them call back in I'll bring you up first let's go to the next caller caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today hello caller are you there going once yes it is Oh now if you're really on or not I've read scriptures yes and I've also tried to lead a II wait the Holy Kabbalah yes not an easy book to read in fact I think I will not be able to conquer this book imagine my you know to read also in morals and Dogma that the biggest section in morals and dogma is on the Kabbalah yes for 200 pages and what they talk about it makes a lot of sense but can you explain victory and glory hod and nutshell for now a little more I'll take your answer off the air code and net saw yes sure no problem okay the former caller who called in and the call dropped if you want to call back in I'll bring you right up so I apologize for that happening technical glitches happen sometimes so this caller who just called to talk about the Kabbalah as the root of the Western mystery traditions and Freemasonry of course she had a question about the two spheres on the Tree of Life code and that's odd and I can explain those and I'll do that on the other side of this break this was a short segment we'll be right back after these messages you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] when he looks at it with his eyes is what we see when he looks it into the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal sit wannabe birthday Joey defendant [Music] glasses as we are back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio the caller on the other side of the break had a question about the Kabbalah and also made reference to some of the difficulty in being able to get through some books on occultism and mentioned the author's AE weight as well as Albert Pike and it is true that this could be very heady abstract material and there is often language barriers involved not necessarily the English language to the English language but to the language of the time period because you can be talking 21st century English and using the colloquial terms that we use every day today and this was not the way English was necessarily spoken back a hundred hundred and fifty years ago or even at the beginning of the 20th century there was very different ways of structuring the English language and it was often exceedingly verbose as well where the concepts would go on and on and on within one sentence and it was just a different way of communicating this is I often hear discussed when people talk about the understanding some of the scientific literature of the day back in the early late 1800's or early 1900s and it's definitely a problem that does need to be wrestled with struggled with through an act of will I would say to the woman who just called keep at it don't give up knowledge and insight will come forward through your effort of will so with that having been said I'll go to your question about the two specific Sephiroth that you mentioned known as hood and net saw these are the two Sephirah at the bottom of the Tree of Life the two paths on the right hand side and the left hand side okay of course the very base of the Tree of Life is mal couth which means kingdom but if you look at the two pillars that are on the opposite sides of the middle pillar on the Tree of Life the left-hand path pillar is known as the pillar of severity and this as I've said in former podcasts and just to let you know you can go back to podcasts on the Kabbalah I believe they were in the early 40s so I'm fairly certain they were around 42 42 43 44 these are the podcasts I covered Kabbalah on okay and then if you want to look at the little bit later podcast after that I talked about the connection of Kabbalah to the Tarot tradition tarot cards and Kabbalah is the root of the Western mystery traditions and specifically it is the root of Freemasonry which is why there would be no surprise that Albert Pike would dedicate so much of his book his famous book morals and Dogma to the Kabbalistic tradition to go specifically to your question the sphere hold is at the root of the path known as the path of severity the left-hand path pillar and this is the sphere known as splendour okay this emanation okay this Saphira represents the internal qualities of will because the left-hand path pillar is all about it isn't necessarily about the negative it is about the veiled or hidden or internal qualities those which you don't outwardly directly see we're manifest outwardly so hoed represents again it is on the third chakra level if you look at the levels of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life as chakras within the body as the energy wheels or vortices within the body you have mal coot as the base chakra yes soda as the desire or sacrum chakra and then the third level is a dualistic chakra there are two manifestations an internal and an external when you come to the solar plexus or the will chakra okay so code is the internal manifestation of will and this is courage courage it's called splendor okay in Hebrew code that's what it means in Hebrew but this would be essentially the qualities of courage that the individual carries with them all right the the propensity to look at something and not be fearful or even beyond that perhaps to experience the fear and then move on in spite of it that splendor that is hold okay this is the base of the pillar of severity the left-hand pillar okay the pillar of Mercy or the right-hand pillar the right hand path at the very base of that pillar is the sphere known as net saw net saw means victory in Hebrew and what this sphere represents is the outward manifestations of will so this would be will itself to get things done in the world okay this would be your drive to do things to actually follow through in action on that which you have already taken an internal courage with respect to you've developed the internal courage now you're putting it into action in the world okay so this would be net saw that would be your drive to do things to get things done okay and this has to be bridged with has said mercy true compassion in order to attain wisdom or hokhmah which is above it on the right hand pillar and again we could do a whole nother show on Kabbalah and we probably will because this is one of the big solutions understanding the self is the main solution knowing thyself as was directed by the Oracle at Delphi know thyself and you will know the universe and the gods we started this show with that statement back in episode number one the Western mystery traditions the eastern mystery traditions the traditions out of the Middle East they're at their core are all about self knowledge self understanding going within and knowing what we're made of that is the ultimate solution self-examination which most people don't want to do again as I've said they want to run fifty thousand miles in the opposite direction from that because often you pulled a mirror up to someone and they hate the image that looks back and that's why we're putting ourselves through this mess that we've created here because ultimately many of us don't like ourselves and all we want to do is take out that frustration and aggression on someone else which we have no natural law right to do so we'll go to some more callers on the other side of this break callers who are hang on stay with me we'll be right back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network [Music] [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark passio it's an all calling show today you create this show anything you want to talk about is fair game no taboo topics the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five coming up on what on earth is happening we are going to be going into a penetrating analysis of natural law this is something that people have been actually asking for wanting some more clarification on we're going to be going into the principles of natural law helping people to understand deeply what is your rights what are your rights what are they not more importantly what are not your rights something that these criminals who raided healthy family farms and raw some foods have absolutely no idea of they don't know what their rights are they don't know what their rights are not and for something that's illusory based on nothing money they're willing to go and pillage the natural law rights of other people and this is what we ultimately need to transmute we need to change this this is unacceptable no one should accept this they are not only trouncing the natural law rights of other people who they're doing this to they're putting their own children in shackles unknowingly unwittingly because they really have no knowledge or no wits about them they're unconscious individuals that we need to help raise properly and I said earlier on and I know some people will take that as a harsh statement their parents did not raise them they failed society failed at raising these individuals that's why we're in this mess as a whole we don't self examine we don't read as a culture we don't read books that are important and see the again I have to commend the woman who called in about the Kabbalah and about reading books on Freemasonry and the Kabbalistic tradition even though she admitted and that's not hard to do that takes courage to admit that you're struggling with something you're struggling with it but you have the desire to do it your this is all about the Wills chakras that you ant asked about all about the the two centers on the Tree of Life that deal with the will power through it and you'll come out better for it so I have to I commend individuals like that who may even say come out and uncomfortably what admit to someone else I'm struggling with this material see that's that's the problem with everything that's going on you see these individuals who are going out and raping other people's natural law rights they won't admit that when they struggled with learning something that's why they're doing a job like that folks you don't do a job because you look like what they're doing because you like yourself because you think you're really doing something good you do a job like that because you struggled with understanding any real knowledge and you never had the courage to admit that to anyone else to say the words I don't know and I'm even maybe having a difficult time coming to a place of knowing but you know what until you admit that and you possibly ask for help you're going to continue to remain in that place of ignorance and apparently people like this are okay with that they're okay with being stupid and just doing a job where they're paid in an amoral capacity to rape someone else's natural law rights well it's not okay it's not okay it's not okay and I would again make an appeal to anyone who happens to be listening to the show to the parents of these individuals to the the sons and daughters of these individuals to the spouses of these individuals the brothers and sisters any relatives you want to call into the show and talk about these people I'll tell you right to your face these are unraised individuals they did were not raised with proper moral values otherwise they would not do what they are doing and not just the family has failed in this capacity Society has failed in this capacity and they need to buck up and admit that and then start attempting to reverse the trend but you can't do that until you yourself have learned what natural law really is how it operates and how this society isn't going anywhere but in the toilet bowl until these principles are deeply understood and then adhered to and that's it and that's how it's always been it's always been like that natural law has always been here with us it has always be been in effect it is unbreakable and it will forever be in effect period the end for all eternity until the three-dimensional space time continuum known as this universe exists and I don't know how much clearer I can make that let's go back to the phones here we go caller you're live caller we just I just lost you I'm sorry about that again this is the second difficulty I've had please call back in and you'll go right to the top of the queue I apologize for that the other caller called in and had some difficulty as soon as I took his call and now we just got disconnected on me attempting to take this call so call her that was in the queue please call in and I'll take take your call immediately that was the only caller in queue right now so let me give the call in numbers one more time for anyone else that wants to call in it's eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five a little bit of technical difficulty there but no problem we'll work through it so let's continue to talk about natural law for a little bit since I've gotten onto this topic and I've gotten on it through the really disgusting events that have happened through this raid on these raw foods and you know what I I used these raw foods whenever I have an opportunity to buy any cheeses that are completely raw and unpasteurized I take that opportunity so this is something that I recognize as something that is has health benefits and the enzymes in certain cheese's do have health benefits this is unequivocally known okay as the caller who called in previously Vicky said she uses raw milk in a health capacity and it's been known that there are health benefits to drinking raw milk now I would say I don't use a exceeding amount of dairy products but raw milk is something that I have used I've generally transitioned to almond milk which has a lot of antioxidants in it and I make my own I make it from raw almonds that are not treated with radiation or pasteurized or anything else done to them or roasted raw almonds blend them up in purified water and strain off the meal you could use the meal for a delicious bread and drink the almond milk it you could use it in the same way you could use any other type of milk any dairy milk and it's absolutely delicious and it's health healthful and it has tons of antioxidants in it and you know that once somebody starts taking away your right to make decisions about what you put into your body they own your body that's what they're telling you we own your body your body belongs to us we'll tell you what you're allowed to do with it not so I think this is the same caller who I accidentally disconnected call her you lot are you there good day market paper how are you I'll enter client thank you thank you well I'm gonna hold you through to the break I wasn't watching the clock once again I do this all the time so hold on to the break and we'll bring you back on right after this next commercial break [Music] you're listening to wall on earth is happening folks we'll pick this up after these messages [Music] I was born Oh shot killed behind the girl I'll make my father stay [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening on there host mark passier let's go right back to the phone's keeper you're live on what on earth is happening thank you very much my good friend Jim and I really appreciate this so it has really helped to enlighten me and and illuminates me along my path which has been going along for a long time by by being having things pointed out to me then I can actually do something about them make a change or decide to keep those habits and those ways of being and as I've been listening to your show quite consistently over the past several weeks in your previous show in fact you were mentioning the ten tenets of Satanism and I remember you going over moral relativism and the concept of sophistry solid season thank you well so they're solid sysm isn't specifically one of the tenets of Satanism as a matter of fact it's quite interesting to note that Satanists warn other Satanists about solipsistic insinde panic religion of the Satanic ideology and there's a reason for that Satanists want other individuals that they control to be solipsistic truth and it's all just a matter of opinion it's all just a matter of preference Satanists themselves warn other dark occultists against falling into any such trap as solace ISM and they consider this a no-no they consider this something that any self-respecting occultist particularly an occultist on the left-hand path would never would never engage or adhere to but they use this concept this this ideology known as solid system to put other people off of the troop so that they can be more easily controlled its salep sysm is a tool of the Satanists but not one of their beliefs and their tenants so it's an important distinction to keep in mind oh thank you thank you and in fact it is a slippery slope and I know I went through those those modalities of thought I actually did think that way you know back in the day you know growing up and so forth that I found myself but yeah I used to be like that but I changed I saw the saw the trap for what it is and now I'm on my own modality my own personal path that I'm drumming myself into existence here and realizing that I'm marching past all these different paradigms and modalities and mental traps there to speak the universe that I want into action and I've been employing that and putting it into action and even if I get the blank stares back it's not about that person is about speaking the truth into the universe that's right that's exactly right and that is a phenomenal insight they're really really glad that you in your own personal development and journey have arrived at that point because that is where more and more people need to come to to understand it is about doing the right thing and speaking the truth and putting the truth into action for truths sake not not necessarily even for other people not even necessarily for ourselves it is for the fact that this is the right thing to do period and we want to align ourselves with that force because that is the higher self that's what it is that is the higher power that really generates anything here that is worth being a part of that is good or wholesome or positive or empowering that's what it's all about so I commend you on that and that's just a phenomenal to hear that coming out of someone else's mouth and to know that more people are on that path and on that journey in their purse live so thanks for that well thank you Mark it's it's been a pleasure in a really illuminating time and I'm appreciating this I look forward to to getting back into more discussion of positive aspects of particular thing it's it's good to look at the negative to gain my understanding right but don't look too deeply into the abyss because it stares back at you absolutely you can't dwell on looking at it becoming aware of it is one thing dwelling in it and letting it completely shape your worldview into something darker and more and more sinister in your in your own life is probably not is definitely not a good thing it's not where you want to go you want to be aware of the dark as I said last week you want to be aware of the dirt all over the house but then shine the light on it they're shining a light on it makes you aware of it and then you want to take the necessary action to clean up the dirt not just go was me look at how dirty the house is you know that that path toward knowledge is so that you understand the causal factors of the problem not so that you just sit and dwell in the problem it's then about once you have the knowledge of those causal factors then taking the appropriate steps and the appropriate actions to rectify that problem to make it right that's what it's that's what wisdom really is as I've said so many times on the show it's taking action based on what you learned if you just sit there and not don't take action and just say oh I've learned all of this horrible stuff that's going on in the world and then you don't take any action actually correct it or to make it right what good was learning what good was all of that knowledge that you accumulated so great observations your heart and and do what you feel is the right thing and actually do the action you have to follow these natural laws and the more you follow those natural laws in your own inner sense your own compass of what is right and what is wrong in the situation you'll find yourself truly living the law of attraction and the universe will start working you will gain that protection that you mentioned chose back and you will become a lucky person oh man does things just start working out well yeah if you go with the flow instead of fighting against the flow of the universe things start working out synchronicity right can be amazing once you set foot on that path and start walking down it Kiefer thanks so much for that call just great insights and uh just uh phenomenal observations there so thanks for calling call back in any time next caller here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening hello caller are you there hello yes you're live on the air yes I'm not yes very happy to speak here just just very happy for you doing incredible work I just had two questions from my first question was regarding if we look at the birth of having some of the great apparently the Temple of Artemis burned down on his birth now the Temple of Artemis was supposed to be a temple of the goddess now yes but not be some kind of possible burning devadutt absolutely posturing certainly symbolic are not very incredible if it was not directly a false flag event of the ancient world it most certainly is a synchronistic a synchro mystic event that calls to mind the this again this burning or emulation of the Sacred Feminine that we see over and over and over again in in events of the world often which precede a very sharp decline in consciousness and a sharp rise in psychopathic tendencies or behaviors in a wider sense in in civilization so absolutely that's a that's a pretty synchro mystic connection that you've made there and I think there's something to absolutely best name brother do you think that Alexander was possibly sort of brain person yes I do think that he was one of Dominator yes the elite from the elite bloodlines and if you look at some of the the directions that he took the the former greatness that was Egypt I don't see him as anybody that was really trying to help raise consciousness he was definitely of these uh bloodlines that was attempting to subvert people and keep them under control I mean if you look at if you look at things that these higher level emperors you know people who looked at themselves as separate from everybody else and just they were rulers they repeat people there to be put upon Thrones and worship that's God God meant on earth you know he they they had basically gone through an apotheosis while they're alive and basically they are elevated to a tremendous level above everybody else and that gives them the divine right to rule you look at they all had the same basic knowledge the same basic information as what they kept from the from the population that they ruled over if you look into ancient Rome specifically you'll see all of the Caesars of Rome specifically during the empire and you see that if you study some of the journals of some of these individuals they always warn against any of their people in their command teaching anybody the methods of the Trivium I'll pick this up on the other side of the break in the last segment stay with us folks this is what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back folks this is the last segment of this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening dot-com in coming weeks on the show we're going to be getting into a penetrating analysis of natural law principles and we're going to hammer this home because it is so critical to understand what natural law is how it works what the mechanics of this system that has been put in place in the universe for our benefit what its underlying mechanics are and we're going to look at that and we're going to deeply explore and we're going to give examples and we're going to try to help people to come up to a higher level of understanding of how natural law and our adherence to it or cut or conversely our completely living in disharmony with it is directly related to the quality of the experience that we have in life and can never be separated from that it's a cause-

and-effect relationship so let's go back to the phones before the break we had a caller on the line I'm going to go back to them and see if he had anything else caller did you have anything else that you wanted to bring up before we went to the break we were talking about ancient rulers and I was I have mentioned that if you look into some of the writings of some of these rulers they talk about their method for learning and how that was strictly to be held in their confidence and in in the confidence of the individuals that were below them in their hierarchical system who were helping to control the people that they considered slaves but it was expressly forbidden to ever teach that methodology of learning to the slave class and something like the Trivium is a perfect example the Trivium was forbidden to be taught to any non free people only free people who were given the right to read by this ruling were allowed to learn the Trivium absolutely fascinating I'm particularly fascinated by your answer singing through the Alexander questions regarding of the date of birth and the burning of the Temple of Artemis because it's very interesting hearing that from you I think I mean that possibly there is something that I didn't have a sexy question essentially when we look at just nature around us I at least tend to find that so there is a lot of nurturing but there's also a lot of sort of pain and suffering a degree of cruelty when you look at an animal killing another animal feeling a sharp chin you see all type of what that attacking its prey in a certain way that's part full and etc um I don't know this just confuses me in the sense of if the natural state is love why do we finding sort of paintings of nature that are working that needs to be being negative there's two ways of looking at that one is that these aren't human creatures they are animals and generally at a lower state of developmental consciousness than are we so we have taken on new characteristics and capabilities another very interesting way of looking at this that the couple of researchers whose names escape me right now that I have come across information that they have put forward having to do with fields and what they call morphic fields or Morpho genetic fields having to do with how powerful human consciousness is in what is observed in what we call the wider animal kingdom here on earth and that if human consciousness were to change you may not actually observe that level of cruelty in the animal kingdom as well and I think that is that is possible that perhaps the way animal behavior is now is not the way it has always been in the past so that's something for people's consideration when they hear that and again we can't directly say just because this form of life behaves in this way that that means that it is the natural way for us to behave we have a whole higher order of thinking and a whole higher order computer that we are gifted with called the human brain and if you study the brain and the structures of the brain is we've done on this show you understand that we are in a completely hot separate and what I would consider higher class of consciousness than are then is the animal the other and that doesn't mean that we can treat them with cruelty that means we we should act as their stewards and help them along their evolutionary journey in consciousness as well because it's all life it like you said it is all suffering ok there is so much suffering in both the human and animal worlds and our goal should be to help alleviate that suffering for all beings not just even be speciesist about it and just want to help human beings I want I don't want to see animals suffer either you know I I want to alleviate suffering for all beings that that's my get mites mind of the previous people right I think do you think it might be sort of egotistical to think of it as a sort of test a test with humans to see if they will be sort of innocence accused by the suffering and go down that route alright who's not go down that route and treat animals as loving nurturing way and right then possibly reach higher domains once we die I definitely think that's true and and another thing to keep in mind is look at the the level of energy that's the suffering energy that we put into the world and then consumed as a result of how we treat animals okay and then certain people eat those animals and they're taking all of that energy and suffering into themselves and this bears out in human behavior because this everything is energy and if we eat something that is low energy because of the way it was treated but when it was alive what we're doing harm things to our consciousness as a result I tell people there's only one documentary in my collection of thousands that I will not watch again and that is the documentary called Earthlings Earthlings is a powerful documentary about how human beings treat animals and I only recommend it to people with very strong constitutions because I was devastated as a practically psychologically devastated as a result of watching this and I forced myself to watch it a second time just a hammer the point home of the what human beings have actually become in relation to the natural world around them and it's it's a it's a horrific horrific look but it's true it's true I mean like I said I made myself watch it a second time to just hammer that point home look at what we've become look at what we are doing this needs to change this needs to be undone this is not the way we should be behaving toward beings that we are generally as a higher form of consciousness in stewardship with here on the planet Earth not there to be treated as commodities or as just a you know things these people treat these beings as things well the more we do that with the beings that are at a lower developmental level of consciousness than us the more that will be done to us again it's natural law it's a cause and effect relationship so I want to thank you for your great points I have a couple other calls I'm going to try to get to before the end of the show great thanks okay here we go next caller in the queue you're live Dylan from tech from Kansas you're live on what on earth is happening hi mark I don't want to waste your time I'll let you get to the other callers I just had a question you know we talked a lot about you know the elites and history of you know others other people and I'm curious if we're looking for information about ourselves and and our own heritage can you give me a couple points to maybe see some of that information makes a lot of great show well one of the things I would encourage you to do if you really want to go down deep into that rabbit hole is to attempt to look into the information about human origins in general and you'll come across some very interesting perspectives of course people will bring up the works of zecharia sitchin I think that's some interesting work I'd recommend the works of a Mooney he wrote a book called gods of air and darkness I would recommend any writings by good free Masonic authors on the origin of humanity I would recommend Albert Church Ward I would um there's so many that we could name Manley P Hall his works look up human origins in general not any specific people or race of people on the earth but to get to the knowledge of our origins is empowerment as well because it is all about the history of control itself and I'll leave it right there we'll see you next week folks thanks for listening this is what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network up next Michael Vale you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #073

Topics: *Solutions, Natural Law, Ignorance vs. Freedom, Belief vs. Discovery*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website is oracle broadcasting.com today is sunday august 14th 2011. we have a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be transitioning our topics for discussion on the show as we have been talking about for about the last year to year and a half the methodologies of mind control how all of those methods work to law us into a trance and ultimately to usurp our god-given natural law rights we've looked at that now we've uncovered those methodologies we've exposed them and we've brought them out into the light of day now we are going to transition toward solution-oriented approaches we're going to look at how we can solve these problems and they do indeed have solutions the solutions are not easy simple perhaps but not easy simple meaning they're not difficult to understand they're not complex however some of them will require a tremendous will in order to implement some of these solutions specifically when you look at how deep into mind control much of the world has descended one of the first things that we're going to look at in depth and i'm probably going to take a few shows to do this is developing a deep understanding of natural law natural law principles need to be deeply grasped and understood if we are going to get out of the mess of consciousness that we are in right now on this planet and if we are ever going to see the freedoms which have gradually slipped away from us be restored and held on to as they rightfully should be so today on the show we have a very ambitious show planned for today lots of images up on the website at what on earth is happening dot com on the radio listen page go up there and check out the images for today's show we'll be progressing through them as i give the talk here today and we are going to attempt to get through the first major part of the understanding of natural law and that is understanding its expressions or in other words how it actually works in the world we'll be getting into that on the other side of this break i'm your host mark pascio and you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting network stay tuned folks oh welcome back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com on today's show we are going to be discussing natural law and this is something that many people have been asking for and asking me to get into a deeper breakdown of so we're going to do that here today i want to take people back before we get into the discussion to show number one where i said that what this show was ultimately going to be about was an analysis of the causal factors that create our current conditions without a deep understanding of the causal factors of any given problem anyone essentially remains powerless to solve that problem so i would suggest to you the reason we see all of the problems that continue to go on seemingly unabated will continue unabated unless humanity gains a proper understanding of these causal factors so we looked at consciousness way back on the show we looked at its basic components we studied the structure of the brain to help better understand human behavior we looked at the qualities of the self we looked at forces that shape our world basic polarities or what i called seeming polarities because they're actually all essences of one thing just different degrees of it we looked at what creates order versus chaos and that is whether we are in harmony with natural law or not so that's something we're going to deeply look at here today ultimately that's what natural law is that's the gauge for whether we're creating order or chaos whether we're going deeper into control or whether we're helping freedom to flourish whether we are in harmony with natural law or whether we stand against it and try to completely go against its flow on past shows we looked at the structures of control and then we took a deep penetrating look into all of the various multifaceted methodologies of mind control and we took a great deal of time in doing that because there are so many mind control attacks that are waged against humanity on a daily basis it can seem like just a tsunami a huge wave of manipulation that is just washing over us because these attacks are under are going on 24 hours a day seven days a week evil never rests ever it does its work continually which is why we as seekers of the truth and tellers of truth need to also be on constant vigilance and constantly be doing this great work of exposing the darkness and helping people to come over into the light of day so with that having been said we're going to start our analysis of natural law principles here today and before we do that i want to give the call-in number because hopefully there'll be some time remaining and i'll take a few calls in the second hour so the call-in number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five if you want to call and get in the queue i will be getting to calls in the next hour so here we go up on the website at what on earth is happening.com on the radio show page just click the radio show tab underneath the player you'll see a list of images for today's show in image number one you see a great representation of our world it's a pyramid scheme controlled by master manipulators and all of the power is flowing to them and they are breathing it in as i said i believe it was two shows ago the word conspiracy is grossly misunderstood it simply means to breathe together the breath the word for breath in latin the word for to breathe in latin is spiro spirari khan in latin is a prefix which simply means together or with so the root of the word spirit is to breathe because if one is infused with spirit in the physical world one is breathing that is the essence of life is the spirit and if it is present within the vehicle for expression the body then one has life therefore conspiracy simply means those of the same spirit those of like spirit who work together that's all it means indeed there is this colossal monumental conspiracy to keep people in the dark not understanding the causal factors not understanding that they are the co-creators of their experience together and therefore to continuously get them to abdicate both their responsibility and their power such that that power flows upward to the higher levels of that pyramid in which the adepts at those higher levels who do understand natural law who do understand the causal relationships of creation in this world how we get what we manifest these people at this higher level are the ones who all of this power and influence is flowing into the hands of because they have convinced everyone of a dark poisonous world view in which they are powerless and actually can change nothing and nothing could be farther from the truth this is a gigantic lie in order to perpetuate this system of control and that's what their goal is we talked about their agenda and their control on past shows to keep people in the dark i'm moving on to slide two the imagery speaks for itself keep people asleep keep them content keep them in a state of hypnosis of trance so you can bring in a big brother police state and ultimately lead them into a world of slavery we're going to be talking about how we get out of that mind state on the other side of this break stick around folks you're listening to what on earth is happening welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening today on the show we're talking about natural law principles specifically we are going to be getting into the mechanics of how natural law actually works its expressions and all that is actually depending on what we do what forces we choose to work with it's all ultimately up to us that's the good news and that's what this whole section actually the rest of this show is ultimately going to be about the good news yes we'll be talking about all the machinations of the the mind controllers that are still ongoing out there but ultimately we're going to be talking about how all of that can be done away with and yes it can the question is will we choose that path because action is required and that takes willpower in order to step away from what we've been doing and choose something different so we were looking at slide number two moving on to slide number three all these images can be found on the radio show page of what on earth is happening dot com image number three shows the world that these manipulators want a closed society locked down hard the earth in chains a prison planet if you will what we're going to be looking at today and forward into the future is the master key for that padlock for that cell or hell however the way you want to look at it may be image number four shows a key in hand with light radiating out from it that is what the understanding of natural law ultimately is ladies and gentlemen and an understanding of natural law is by definition an understanding of the truth this is what we have to help our fellow men and women gain a hold of to grasp the principles of truth help them come out of their poisoned world view of social darwinism their poisoned world view of solipsism the belief that there is no such thing as truth or you can't actually really know anything get them out of their poisoned world view of moral relativism this dangerous and poisonous ideology that there's no such thing as right or wrong we get to make it all up it's just personal preferences we impose our moral understanding on any given situation and nothing could be further from the truth ladies and gentlemen moral relativism is the basis the ideological basis of satanism and i know that firsthand because i was a priest in satanic organizations in my past and i'm telling you moral relativism is one of their chief tenets so in helping people to grasp these higher principles that are at work whether they understand them or not whether they accept them presently or not whether they want them to be in place or not they are working they are shaping this reality we are shaping it again through our adherence to those principles of natural law or to the extent that we completely ignore them so this idea this understanding of how natural law works is essentially borne out in the next statement in slide number six this quote from the philosopher kierkegaard sauron kierkegaard said there are two ways to be fooled one is to believe that which is not true the other is to refuse to accept what is true and that's exactly what is going on in the world today people are believing things that simply are not true social darwinism moral relativism solipsism and they are refusing to accept that which is true the principles of co-creation based on our adherence to natural law or the degree to which we refuse to accept natural law and adhere to it and before anybody even brings up this notion because it's one of the notions that the dark occultists adhere to that even if we do accept that natural law exists that it's a set of rules it's after all it's laws and that means we're bound we're in chains even if we do live in harmony with natural law nothing could be further from the truth these laws are not here to control us these laws are here to teach us not to imbalance ourselves and society to the point where we are living in a state of utter chaos which is our present situation and rapidly becoming more and more chaotic because people refuse to grasp the principles which we are going to talk about on the show here today so those are the only two ways people ever really let's just put it plainly screw themselves they accept all kinds of ridiculous notions and they refuse to accept what actually is true and in place and affecting them at any at every given moment thomas jefferson understood this dynamic very well and be one more caveat before people start identifying what i'm uh some perhaps a quote that i'm making from from an individual in history and assuming that that means i agree with every single thing they ever said or every way that they lived that's untrue as well i can quote someone and put up a piece of their wisdom without having to identify or believe in everything they ever did okay i jefferson was a slave owner how he understood all of the things he understood about natural law and still thought it was somehow acceptable to keep slaves is beyond my comprehension so i don't agree with everything the founding fathers did nor should you but there are basic principles that they did deeply grasp and i'm just simply quoting that that doesn't mean that i believe in everything that they ever did or ever said you have to take what is true and leave the rest so here's a true statement that jefferson uttered he said that if a nation expects to be ignorant and free in a state of civilization it expects what never was and never will be ignorance and freedom are diametrically opposed they are inversely proportional for our left brain friends among us okay as ignorance goes up freedom goes down as knowledge goes up and ignorance goes down freedom goes up real simple yet it is an eternal truth and there's no easy way out of this mess except through learning and then applying that knowledge which has been understood and that is what wisdom is the discovery of knowledge understanding it and then acting upon it and another way of saying those three things is the trivium that's what the trivium is knowledge understanding and wisdom we'll pick that up on the other side of the break don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth has happened we're back folks talking about natural fall on today's edition of what on earth is happening slides that go along with this talk can be found on my website on the radio show page at what on earth is happening dot com we were on slide number seven a quote by jefferson talking about ignorance and freedom being diametrically opposed this is borne out in the latin language itself where there was no different word for free and book they meant the they were based on the same word and ultimately they lead to freedom books lead to freedom the word liber which is the basis of the word liberty in the english language it means book in latin and it also meant free so much is said right there that the romans didn't even have a different word for freedom than they had for book that's how closely associated with knowledge the concept that freedom was of course we know what happened to that republic the same thing that's happening to this one this one's in free fall just like the roman republic fell and became an empire we can still reverse it because we have the opportunity to learn from history so that we are not doomed to repeat it but only if we get out of our ignorance and again ignorance is different than nations nations means you don't have the opportunity to actually know something from the latin eskie neschio nesquiere which means to not know to be uh not to be cognizant of however it means you were not aware of something because you never had the opportunity to be exposed to the knowledge ignorance on the other hand means that the knowledge was there all along and you chose willingly not to look at it not to incorporate it so moving on to the next slide image number eight is a quote by einstein who did things in his life i most certainly don't agree with helping to bring in the destructive usage of atomic energy into our world unfortunately but somebody like that can make a good statement that is certainly true and he did in this statement he said that no problem can ever be solved by the same level of consciousness that created it this is exactly what i've been talking about when i talk about causal factors the causal factors of ignorance which put our current day problems into place can never be overcome or solved again solution oriented approaches if we continue to attack those problems from the same level of consciousness you must come up to a higher level of awareness and understanding in order to truly solve those problems and we're not at a higher level of understanding from the tyranny that was here during uh the time of uh colonial america that led to the american revolution which was utter failure because even if we did attain a modicum amount of freedom in the in the small interim between tyrannies we didn't really learn the lesson because the tyranny is back again the failure of that enterprise was that the people who succeeded in it ostensibly succeeded in it did not properly morally educate the people that were left here when the dust settled they just went back about their lives and figured out that's taken care of and no it wasn't taken care of it wasn't taken care of because the consciousness of the people of this land was not raised to a sufficient level to prevent that problem from recurring and the reason that it recurred is because people have lost sight and lost knowledge of how natural law operates and this is borne out in the next statement the next quote a few quotes to start things off here today generally considered to be the father of modern anarchism mikhail bakunin he said that the liberty of man consists solely in this that he obeys the laws of nature because he has himself recognized them as such and not because they have been imposed upon him externally by any foreign will whatsoever backing and is saying that we will only be free truly if we deeply incorporate an understanding of natural law into ourselves and not a moment before i wholeheartedly concur with that statement we are not going to get out of the mess that we're in at the same level of understanding at the same level of consciousness not going to happen go ahead and get as angry as you want about that you know bang your head up against the wall because it's not going to change a thing natural law must be understood must be accepted and understood so you can't force anybody to accept anything but don't expect freedom don't expect freedom for a millisecond not gonna happen until people understand how natural law operates and then live within its boundaries because these are boundary conditions inherent to this universe the end these are boundary conditions inherent to this universe and people have discovered these laws they know them they know how they operate they are not unknowable they are discoverable and knowable and there are many people walking on the earth who know these laws and know how they operate and are living within harmony in harmony with them but as long as the bulk of humanity just ignores this thinks that these things are not in operation and goes about their lives doing whatever they want believing in whatever they want shackles will be upon us period the end and guess what ladies and gentlemen get as angry as you want about this next statement that's exactly how it should be exactly how it should be i'm not saying that things are broken here and are not working properly things are working beautifully they're working wondrously they're working exactly as they are intended to work at a cosmic level you want to ignore natural law you're going into chains hardcore chains you want to live in harmony with natural law principles and respect the rights of your fellow man and woman then there will be freedom so let's begin our analysis into natural law what is it what is natural law let's simply pick apart the terms to begin the definition of the word natural means that it is inherent it exists within something already nothing had to put it there it's there by way of its existence creation put it there okay regardless of what you want to think of that force as that's not for me to tell you what that force is okay we can talk about that because this definitely gets into the idea of god and a creator etc without question and we can get into that let's simply look at the definitions of the words first and i'm on slide number 10 now the word natural means inherent okay self-existing having a basis in nature reality and truth not made or caused by humankind meaning we did not invent this thing it exists by virtue of simply being a component of the universe itself it's like space we didn't invent space it's inherent to creation that's what natural means it's a natural component let's look at what a law generally means on the other side of this break we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening where we're delving into natural law today on the program we'll be right back we're back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark cassio today on the show we're talking about natural law before the break we were looking at a simple definition for natural law we looked at the word natural and you could liken the word natural to the term in the ancient egyptian language commission language which means spirit or god which is um which is uh neter it's the basis of this word neter okay so right in the word is contain this idea of spirit or god law is a condition that already exists an existing condition which is binding and immutable binding meaning that you are affected by it it governs actions which you take you do certain things certain things occur you put forth certain energies certain things are manifested there is a causal relationship that's what a binding is a cause and effect relationship immutable means that it cannot be changed it's something that is there as long as the current conditions of this universe are in place that's it as long as you are on the earth gravity is in operation you get out into space there's a zero g environment but gravity is a law here and now if a comet struck the earth and it broke it up into very small chunks you know asteroidal debris well there wouldn't be the type of gravity that we have on the earth now when the earth is in an integral intact hole so as long as certain conditions exist there are laws in operation it's why people get into these ridiculous semantical arguments about natural law well does this exist inside inside this condition or on this on this planet or world that you know is it in another dimension who cares you're here you're you're affected by this now and it's destroying your freedom because you're just completely flat flaunting it and just doing whatever you want and not paying attention and taking in poisonous substances and not caring and letting people get away with murder and the same people who act like that have children and and dare to bring children into this world in their pure ignorance and don't care whether they've just birthed someone into a prison cell doesn't make a difference what's happening in other dimensions or densities you're in this one so understand the laws that operate in this one and then start worrying about other ones so when we put this all together what natural law is is a set of existing conditions that was not created by humankind that is in operation in the here and now and humankind has no power to change that's it that's what natural law is now that sounds almost non it doesn't sound like something that's hopeful or good because it's like you you're not in control of this it affects you and you don't have a say yeah that's right these are the boundary conditions for this universe that are put in place so that we have a chance to understand how things work here have a chance to understand the repercussions of our own actions take responsibility for those actions learn and grow as a result and be able to increase our power and freedom as a result these are conditions that are in place for our eternal betterment the manipulators the dark occultists of this world see these in a poisoned worldview state in their poisonous worldview they see these conditions as shackles as chains see they look at it like i want to do whatever i want regardless of who it hurts how dare these conditions exist so what they have done is erect a system of mind control that insulates them from these pre-existing conditions they convince other people to do their dirty work for them they take the actual actions and then natural law ultimately affects them the people who took the actions and they've created an insulin an insulative barrier between themselves and natural law as a result and they're getting away with it they're getting away with it folks and you know who let them get away with it you did by not understanding these principles hoodwinked you had the wool pulled over your eyes ladies and gentlemen and the people who have had the wool pulled over their eyes more than anybody else are the people who are doing their work for them and that is the military and the police the people who break natural law at all turns at all turns for their owners for their masters like pets like kept pets that they are they're the people who have put prison society into place no one else and they're the people who ultimately need to change who we need to help change the world's never going to be free as long as people are willing to follow orders folks you're willing to follow orders and you don't know why somebody is telling you to do what they're doing what they're telling you to do and yet you do it anyway you are a slave not only are you a slave you're helping to put other people in the same chains you're in and it doesn't matter that you have some petty power that some psychopath told you it was okay for you to take when you actually have no inherent natural law right to do what you're doing you know you think because oh i have this little bit of earthly temporal power oh that makes it all okay you you're gonna find out how okay it really is you think you're gonna get away with it you're not getting away with nothing exactly zero is what you're getting away with because natural law is in place and that may not sound like oh any kind of a profound statement to people who are listening in that kind of a sick demented mind state as the people who go along with these uh psychopathic dominator occultists biddings like the little lap dogs that they are they think they're real men they're nothing of the kind they wouldn't know what a real man or woman was if they got run down by them like a freight train because they have no sense of true power in their lives they're they're self-loathing they've never done any self-examination in their lives they're fearful because of how ignorant they are and they just want to listen and follow orders like a good little pet that's it and think that's as harsh as you want to think it is that's exactly how this world is exactly that's what's going on here yeah it's harsh sometimes people need to hear things put plainly okay and these are the people we need to reach they're the sickest among us they need we need to help them understand they are putting their children into chains into a cage because they don't understand what natural law is and they don't understand they're breaking it every moment as long as they continue to do these jobs we'll take a look at some historical significances of natural law on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it with the sunglasses we seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbolic you couldn't see obey no independence yourself have freedom unless we fully understand and live within its tenets we need to come to a deep understanding of natural law understand that it's something that has been put in place by creation itself for our benefit for our evolutionary progress and to choose make a conscious willful decision to live in harmony with it and this was enshrined in the foundational documents of this country in the declaration of independence the founders of america understood that they were essentially forming a union that was supposed to be in harmony with natural law the founders were deists they believed in a creator but they also believed that the natural world or the physical world basically was as at as important as the spiritual domain they didn't place any greater or lesser imports on either one of these domains the spiritual or the physical they were merged as one in their philosophy because what happens here on the physical plane echoes in the spiritual world yes this is a war of souls make no mistake about it that's what's going on here on the earth but it doesn't mean that we should completely ignore what's taking place in the physical because that's where the world war for souls takes place ladies and gentlemen it's important what we do here the actions we take are important and this ridiculous christian movement this this nonsensical uh born-again movement that talks about that good works are meaningless and it's all only about believing in an idea is is utter trash okay you should go back into the bible and read the words of jesus who never told anybody to worship him as a god he was putting forward a way of living in the world being in this world but not being so absorbed and identified with it that you're willing to trounce on other people's natural law rights being in the world but not of it having your mind your essence your psyche being of a higher spiritual nature but still operating on this plane he was a deist as well the deist principles are outlined in the declaration of independence this was founded to be a deist country and that means believe in whatever creative force you want to believe in okay don't impose that on anybody else and live in harmony with natural law we'll look at where specifically in the declaration that's enshrined on the other side of this break stay tuned folks we're covering natural law principles this is an introduction to natural law on what on earth is happening we'll be right back is we're back folks this is what on earth is happening today we're introducing the topic of natural law as the first and foremost solution that needs to be deeply deeply understood and then acted upon in this world if we're ever going to see true freedom emerge so we're looking at natural law in the foundations of america the historical significance of natural law and how the founders of this country understood it they attempted to convey this understanding in the documents of this country specifically in the declaration of independence so the first statement in that document is when in the course of human events it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bans which have connected them with another and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's god entitle them a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation now let's translate this this means if one group of people are basically saying we're done living under the these people's dictates they're saying we're simply making the statement a declarative statement that's what a declaration is we're not asking we're telling period it's not a suggestion it's not an application it's not asking or begging anyone for anything it's a statement i'm done with you you don't own me i'm not doing this anymore i'm going over here and doing this and you're not going to stop me you're not going to tell me i must live according to the quote laws that you've set down i'm going to live in the ways that i am entitled entitled a birthright it means that right is within me inherently by nature according to the laws of nature i'm going to live and nature's god these words are right in there people think that this is founded to be a christian nation nothing of the sort could be further from the truth according to church christianity i'm talking about organized religious christianity we should enshrine true christian principles according to the actual words and teachings that are contained in the new testament the words attributed to jesus the golden rule treat others as you would like to be treated period it's real simple it's it's actually laughably simple unfortunately people make it so difficult for themselves because they're attached to so many different wrong ideas but right here in the first sentence of the declaration of independence the founders of this country are telling you they believe in the laws of nature and nature's god not the jewish god not the muslim god not the christian god not the hindu gods nature's god and they're setting this they were essentially telling people we are separating ourselves from where we came from because the oppression that is in place is in contravention to the laws of nature and nature's god and they were absolutely correct it was and it still is see we think we're free of british oppression and the oppression of the crown most ignorant americans believe that this country is wholly owned and it's owned by the crown and the vatican and the dark occultists of this world they own this place and they own it for one reason because they own the minds of the people who live here the mind needs to be taken back before any freedom can be taken back and in order to take back your mind you need to get down to the deep understanding of the principles of natural law otherwise you will be willing to believe and accept anything so the general principles of natural law people ask me all the time what book should i read on natural law i'm gonna post some okay i'm gonna we'll have a reading list posted with this podcast and with others in the future on this topic but these are the basic principles of natural law that you can gather from many different documents on the subject natural law is ultimately expressed through seven basic principles these are the expressions of how natural law works principles mean first things that's what the word principles means it means things that you should put first before anything else things that you should hold in high value and esteem and protect these are the most valued things first things unfortunately most people of this country and throughout the world have no principles you know what their principles are based on or i should say lack of principles are based on money an illusion whose purpose is nothing but control that's what they value that's what they live for that's what they make their decisions based upon not whether anything is right or wrong or really truly good for everyone they make their decisions based on what's that going to get for me now in the moment that's it pure selfish ego identified thinking almost always based in money because that's their god they don't have any actual god that they look up to aspire to be more like their god isn't a god of love their god isn't a god of truth their god isn't a god of higher consciousness their god is the dollar bill they bow and worship and kneel at its altar and allow it to put it shackles around their neck natural law forget about that how much money am i gonna make as a result right or wrong who cares give me enough money i'll do it this is how i would say over nine tenths of the world thinks and some people may think that's harsh that's probably very accurate i'd say 90 of the human population has very little conscience very little that's why the people who do understand this really need to be speaking it in force we'll look at these seven principles what they really are we'll start to do that on the other side of this break this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere i was born a shotgun in my hands behind the gun i'll make we're back folks this is what on earth is happening talking about natural law on the program today an introduction to natural law principles the sites on my website what on earth is happening dot com you can find the slides for today's show we're looking at image number 13. these images are on the radio show page on my website what on earth is happening dot com the general principles of natural law expressed through these seven principles first things those who know and adhere to these principles possess the key which we've already talked about we're looking for the key solutions to unlock the doors to this caged society well when we understand natural law and we live in harmony with it we have that key through which the wisdom of the entire universe may be unveiled to us ultimately the self is a reflection of the universe and vice versa the universe a reflection of self what is manifested in the macrocosm the large manifested domain all around us we call it our environment our world whatever you want to call it is a reflection of what is taking place individually inside each consciousness that makes up that environment so as we change the individuated consciousnesses the monads as they are called in different mystery school traditions the one units we change each individual mind and they start radiating a different signal out into the field eventually that field will change but if the individual just says no it's too fearful it's too hard i'm just going to stay doing this the the entire dynamic will stay exactly the same and that's what we see occurring largely too many people living in fear and choosing a path which is ultimately leading to destruction and they're going to have their way they're going to have their destruction that they're begging for they're begging for it they want it the hard way i've been saying i've said for many years there's really only two teachers on the earth and i call them by their their goddess names there's isis and there's aeris that's it they're the two teachers that you have a choice between and ultimately you're getting taught by one or the other isis is the goddess of love truth natural law freedom etc you can learn her principles you can learn the sacred feminine way incorporate that sacred feminine aspect of consciousness and thereby learn from it take in the truth radiate the truth that's the isis principle and again this is just a symbol i don't really care whether you believe there's an actual goddess or not believe whatever you want i'm talking about a general concept if people can wrap their mind around we can associate symbols to something okay that's the isis principle the errors principle is if you don't do that which is actually the easier way of learning it may seem difficult at first but it's actually the much easier way to get something done is to apply your willpower to it take it in incorporate it into your makeup deeply comprehend it then act upon it for the right reasons and in keeping with natural law that's the isis principle we don't do that we're going to continue the the universal field of intelligent energy all around us which if you still haven't really grasped that that's what we're living in that that's what we're completely awash in and afloat in is a universal field of all-encompassing intelligent energy i don't know what to tell you go back to sleep go back to bed you know you clearly haven't learned a thing if you think this is a dead universe this is a dead non-dynamic non-living place that we're in back to sleep our behaviors our ways of being in the world in general interact with this field and this is an intelligent field we live a certain way that field will restructure itself and give us a reflection of how we are living internally and then how we are expressing that internal nature out into the physical manifested domain as our behaviors and then that field will pick up on that and it will restructure the field so it actually displays back to us more of the same we create more of the same and that's why we have a world that's basically enslaved because most of the people in it are of a mindset of control that it's good to control that oh when when this person does something in a complete state of mental imbalance we need to throw them lock them up and throw them in a cage we don't need to address the underlying problems we just don't want to see that behavior manifested we don't want to actually change the causal factors that led to that behavior in the first place oh god no that might involve hard work that might involve self-examination and more importantly that might involve communication with others how dare you even suggest it throw him in a cage see this is the thinking that has given us this prison society that's the thinking because it's abdication of personal responsibility and then that's how natural law works it gives us back the exact things that we put out that's it it's a big mirror you know i could come on say natural law is a big mirror good night folks it's all that really needs to be said but one in a million people will probably accept that and good luck because again you don't want to accept that there's the second teacher eris goddess of chaos who will teach you the harsh lesson when you don't want to learn from isis and she'll teach you real good she's teaching us real good right now isn't she something interesting happened i won't mention any names family member was uh around him this past weekend um young kid eight years old barb was cooking some eggs she had the pan on he was in the kitchen his parents were there but they were not in the room at the time barb says to him i'm cooking this is an electric stove it's going to get very very hot don't go near it don't touch it don't touch the pan you'll get burned and apparently this male child had never been burned in his life he didn't know what burn really was he's probably heard the word but he never actually experienced a burn he didn't want to take barb's word for it so he went as soon as she went to the refrigerator to get something out of the refrigerator in two seconds he went up to that pan and put his index finger and his middle finger right up against the pan and eris taught him well did not want to accept the truth that someone was telling him now you can't go too far and say well that means you need to believe everything anyone is saying to you no this person has more experience they're honest you have no reason to really distrust what she's saying he went and did it anyway chaos results and therefore you had to learn the hard way not a bad thing though it's a teacher we'll be right back folks this is what on earth is but it's happening we're back folks before the break i was telling a story about learning through chaos the second teacher the heiress principle we don't want to learn the easy way through knowledge then chaos teaches us the lesson either way we're getting the lesson not getting out of here without it it's just a matter of how much pain and suffering we want to undergo before we finally accept the lesson which is a gift being offered and we'd keep wanting to slap the gift away instead of accepting it graciously when uh this child was had a piece of ice on his hand and he was crying and he sat down on the couch with the ice on you know pressed on his fingers try to make uh you know the burn go down uh you know he had a second degree burn there was blister a couple blisters on his fingers it'll go away in you know a few days but he's sitting there crying i was trying to talk to him and tell him you know you're you're in pain now right but you did something that you could have avoided if you had listened to someone who was trying to tell you what would happen but you simply didn't know any better so you wanted to find out for yourself so now you learned right don't look at it as a bad thing i understand you're in a lot of pain now it's hard trying to tell that to a young kid but you know um you know when you're talking to a young child they're they're more focused on the experience than what you're saying he all he was thinking about probably is his fingers but i was trying to tell him yes you're in pain now but look at it as a lesson did you learn it do you understand something now that you didn't understand before and i think he did you know i don't think he'll try to do that again right unfortunately humanity isn't so smart as that eight-year-old child you know we're we're like the retarded child who keeps doing the same thing over and over and over and over again sadly that's the case you know we don't have the mental acumen and the psychological acumen to understand where we are going wrong and how we are living against natural law and to simply buck up and accept that responsibility and make the correction make the adjustment in consciousness no we want to keep touching the stove over and over and over and over and over and say it doesn't make a difference how many times i get burned for some reason we hate ourselves so much collectively as a species we want to keep inflicting that torture upon ourselves well to me you'll only be allowed to do that for so long you know and then another goddess will step in and it will be mott and she will come in her destroyer aspect and decide to put this experiment to an end at some point you know if it keeps going the way it it is now i think that'll be a merciful time actually not something that should be feared or looked at as something horrible but i still think we you know can leave eris's embrace and go over and join isis anytime we wish any time we wish it's a choice and it doesn't have anything to do with belief in anything it has to do with discovery and it has to do with the discovery of the principles of natural law these are not beliefs they are qualities and conditions that are in effect the end and i don't know how many times i could just say that over and over again like a broken record i've said before i've joked around with friends just call me don't call me mark just call me mr broken record because all this is about is saying the same thing over and over and over and over and over again until somehow maybe it will sink into people that there are noble discoverable laws that they these laws do not care whether you accept them or not they do not care whether you believe in them or not they are completely independent from what you think and your ego is in the way if you think otherwise your ego will not allow you to grasp that principle you do not make the laws of creation you are not the law maker this is what the sick occultists of this world think they are and they have given us their mind they think that so many people especially in this complete bs new age movement think we can create the dynamics of of reality you know with our mind i'm talking about the physical dynamics and the dynamics of natural law i'm not talking about the manifested reality okay yeah we can create that with our mind based on what how we are willing to live that the conditions of our society and the whole world upon which we live can change can be created by us no question but you are not the creator of natural law you are not the creator of the physical laws that govern reality either and this is what i mean when i talk about belief irrelevant to the discussion of natural law this doesn't mean all beliefs are horrible this doesn't mean you shouldn't believe in truth you shouldn't believe in trying to do good things you shouldn't believe in yourself i'm not talking about that kind of belief i'm talking about the idea this solipsistic idea that well those things don't affect me if i don't believe in them wrong wrong there are things that are inherent to this creation that do not require your belief ladies and gentlemen and that's it it's just so tough on people's egos they're so rooted in the ego mind that they cannot accept that notion now i'm talking about slides 15 and 16 here we'll go back to the principles of natural law or maybe we'll hold that over until next week and we'll get into that maybe i'll just make some discussion uh maybe i'll just make some suggestions i meant uh on some reading materials and um maybe uh we'll take some calls in the last segment but i want to talk about this dynamic of belief okay slides 15 and 16 i show an ignoramus jumping off of a cliff and he's wearing a three-piece suit and you know that is a strong statement that's why i chose that image okay man in a dark suit leaping off of a cliff with arms outstretched saying i don't believe in gravity well you're gonna go splat doesn't matter what you believe you didn't make that law that law is in effect inherently in creation you're bound by it the end see this is the the idea that i'm going to believe i can fly and therefore i'm going to do it even though i'm still operating in a 3d space-time field with one g gravity in place is the idea that i'm god that's what the idea is and anybody that's you know still in this new age this fake new age paradigm this whole garbage new thought movement i'm not talking about real law of attraction which is what i'm talking about here today is the real law of attraction you get what you put out into creation according to its adherence or contravention to natural law that's the real law of attraction this law of attraction that says i'm going to think about this car and therefore i'm going to get it i'm going to think that i can fly and therefore i'm going to be able to is utter new age garbage there are laws in effect in creation you are bound by them you are not the highest power in creation you did not create those laws you did not make the universe yourself you are not going to just completely trounce those laws because you believe you can this is the exact thinking that the dark occultists have exact and i'm not asking you to even believe that because it came out of my mouth i'm telling you that's the case because i spent time around them and worked with them directly and i'm telling you i know this factually i know that like i know two plus two equals four factually that's their thinking we're going to be god here we're going to be do able to do anything we want to do no matter how much against natural law it is we're going to do it and that's how convinced they are that they own your mind completely and to a great extent they're correct they do own most people's minds completely and the garbage ideas that they have sold most people on it's unbelievable it's unfathomable part of the other solutions oriented approach that we need to get into and we'll be getting into in conjunction with talking about natural law is talking about the trivium because without the trivium and the methodologies of the trivium people are liable to believe anything absolutely anything and that's where belief becomes dangerous yes there are good forms of belief again you need to believe in yourself you need to believe that you can accomplish good things before you go and set out and do them you need to believe that there is a truth to be grasped and understood and incorporated otherwise why go and look up look for anything why seek anything any knowledge you need to believe there's such a thing as knowledge period which unfortunately many people don't because they bought the big lie the biggest lie of solipsism we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening stick around for the last segment folks otherwise the terrorists win welcome back folks this is the last segment today on what on earth is happening we're talking about natural law and how when it comes to natural law people's belief is irrelevant this isn't something you need to believe in it isn't something that believing in or not believing in will change these laws are immutable they were not put in place by human beings they will not be undone by human beings the ego mind has a hard time with being told that what it believes is not relevant to any given situation so i know people will have an incredibly difficult time with that statement i'm not telling you that all every single belief that you could ever believe is a negative or bad thing what i'm saying is when it comes to natural law belief is irrelevant these are not dependent on belief there is no dependencies in place meaning that this has to be in place for this to exist and be in place that's called a dependency there is no dependency of natural law want to know why man didn't make it the creator made it that's why it was here before anything else was here it is creation it is the dynamic force of creation itself that's what natural law is you didn't make that are you a part of that yes because as an inherent part of the universe you're part of that there is no separation between anything including creator and creation therefore you are that thing and i don't mean by yourself i'm talking about as one of the individuated elements within the all and these are heady abstract concepts to wrap one's mind around i know reading can help so before i get give some reading suggestions and i'll post some documents on the website let me give the call and number if anybody wants to call in and chime in on any of this or ask any questions i think we'll we'll leave deeper teachings for next time okay and i'll get into the expressions and i'll actually get into the um seven principles next time okay so we'll look at those one at a time we'll really break this down and extend it we might do four or five shows on natural law maybe more because that's how important this is all right and then we'll deeply look into the expressions of natural law from the very beginning of the generative force the very polarity which you start working with all the way down to the manifested expression in other words what you get as a result of using one of these two ultimate creative forces of course love and fear is what i'm referring to so we'll look at how that works next time but i'm glad we got a chance to really talk about how belief is connected with natural law or i should say not connected with natural law okay so the call-in number 866-841-1065 this is the last segment anybody wants to chime in give a call 866-841-1065 um reading materials okay one of the first things i think is books is that i feel is indispensable to a proper comprehension of natural law is an occult text that is derived from the teachings of hermeticism and it's called the kaibaleon okay this is a very good primer and a good place to start and yes it's abstract but it gives some good practical examples as well okay but it's written in language that is very simple yet elegant and it's easy to understand it's not something i think is going to lose the beginner now what that having been said it is also really pretty much all anyone really needs to know which means it has extraordinarily profound ideas in it and someone should take their time reading it read it slowly it's spelled k y b a l i o n kybaleon okay and ultimately this means the spirit of those the individuals or the souls of the light that's what that actually means the spirit of the souls of light okay the essence the radiated essence of the individuals the souls that are of the light and when you read it you will understand why it is named that so kybaleon i can't recommend it highly enough as a primer for natural law principles okay because they are outlined in this small book it's you know as an electronic document it's probably about 50 pages or something like that 60 pages i happen to have a physical hard copy of it which is an interesting story in its own right how i came to that some people say there's a legend that goes along with this book that you don't find this book this book finds you this book found me um i guess it was about six or seven years ago and uh barb found this book she was in a um like a second-hand store and they had some used books and this was just laying discarded you know i guess whoever had it didn't really understand the treasure that was or didn't have anyone they wanted to give gift this book to uh so they just got rid of it and barb picked it up gave it to me i devoured it because you know they say when the student is ready the teachings will appear the teacher and the teachings will appear and i was ready at that point in time and um hopefully i can help other people to find this book or i should say hope that i can help this book to find who it needs to find so another one that i highly recommend is um the end of all evil uh by jeremy locke and i've read excerpts from it on the show in the past but again simple elegant language easy to comprehend not long you don't need to be completely overly verbose when it comes to any of this you need to put it in simple easy to understand speech and language that can be grasped by other people and not sugar-coated either and that's what i feel jeremy locke has a gift and a talent in doing so i would recommend the book the end of all evil i'd recommend works by thomas paine on the rights of man common sense read the declaration of independence understand why our forefathers did what they did and separated from uh england in the way that they did um but ultimately failed because we're again we're right back into the tyranny um so those are some good introductory works and there'll be others i'll post a whole bunch on the site for people's uh reading edification so here we go to the phones we have a caller kevin from minnesota you are live on what on earth is happening hello sir thank you very much for taking my call i've been enjoying the show and i do enjoy it when i do catch the show right and today i find it quite interesting and thank you for that um now the question that keeps coming up uh in my mind as i hear you discussing and sharing your wisdom would you say that your belief system is based more on a christian background no i would say that first and foremost i don't really have a belief system i am a seeker of actuality of truth of the way things actually operate in this domain that we call the three-dimensional space-time continuum called our universe and i believe that those laws are not unknowable that the creator of this domain did not put these boundary conditions into effect and then hide their existence or their operation in order to tantalize and torture us i think it's uh our task to raise our consciousness to the point where we can comprehend not only what the what behind natural law in other words how it actually operates but the why behind it or why these laws were indeed put into effect in the first place that would be my answer great unfortunately kevin we're out of time i will pick this up for you you call in next week i'll bring you up and you can ask more questions but that's all the time we have for today folks thanks for listening to what on earth is happening we'll see you next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #074

Topics: *General Principles Of Natural Law, The Most Deeply Occulted Knowledge, Message From Isis, Cause & Effect, Law Of Attraction, Karma, Golden Rule, Principle Of Mentalism*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past ago [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting com this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central and we have a great show lined up for you once again here today we are going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of the general principles of natural law who will be getting deep into this today and we'll be talking about how this understanding is completely intertwined interwoven and inseparable from human freedom as the intro music says that's what it's all about folks human freedom is what this show talks about and discovers the principles upon which human freedom is based and that is the principles of natural law and without an understanding of those general principles we are awash in a sea of ignorance and our ship is sailing without any guidance or direction into harmful waters so that's going to be coming up today is August 21st 2011 and I want to give the call in numbers for the show haven't taken a lot of calls recently but anyone is welcome to call in at any time during the show and please be patient wait on the switchboard I will get to you I want to ask people who call in today to attempt to limit their questions or areas of discussion to natural law specifically because I really want to delve into this topic and try to kind of get your take on it and any questions that that you guys listening might have so the call-in number for the network is 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 six-five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five call in with any questions that you have that are pertinent to the principles of natural law what we're going to be getting into today is the understanding of this being the suppressed occult knowledge this knowledge actually is the occult information that has been hidden from the general public for thousands of years this is what all of the distractions are for all of the distractions out there and the useless information and the disinformation and all the COINTELPRO stuff that goes on is all to ultimately keep this information information from reaching the public's eyes and ears this is what they don't want you to know Oakes at the deepest fundamental level will be getting into it on the other side I'm your host mark passio you are listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone who are listening to you what on earth is happening on your host mark Cassio I'd like to direct everyone's attention to my website what on earth is happening calm there you will find a few images on the radio show tab of the website that contained concepts that we'll be going over today on the show that's coming up in a few moments in this segment I want to talk about a few things before we actually get into the the meat of the topic which is the general principles of natural law here today and that is the fact that this is the occult information that is being hidden from the general population by the the d'arco cultists of the world and this is the information that ultimately they don't want anyone receiving because this is the most empowering information that anyone can receive and that's what I'm attempting to do here today is to begin really breaking open the floodgates we can talk about the problems of the world until we're blue in the face you know but ultimately it's about solutions and this is the ultimate solution this is the solution upon which all of the other actual practical actions that we can take are predicated upon this is the foundation upon which those solutions are built if you have no actual deep cognitive understanding if you have no actual comprehension of natural law principles than any action that you take is ultimately for it's in vain really it's it's not for any actual purpose that can truly serve us as a species in any way that will bring about anything that resembles true freedom so that's what our goal is and therefore to move toward that goal we need a firm foundation in the principles of natural law the second thing I want to mention here is that with last week's podcast I posted a bunch of books and pamphlets so if you go to the podcasts page with show number 73 which was the beginning of our discussion on natural law as a solution oriented approach to the problems of humanity I posted documents like Aquinas on Liberty which is a phenomenal short essay written by someone named Aquinas on the principles of natural law and how chaos basically enters into our society and remains with us until we become enlightened to these principles I posted wisdom from just about every tradition that is out there the Buddhist tradition from the free Masonic tradition wisdom from the founding fathers of this country including Thomas Paine a great book called the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke which I think everyone should read very simple practical principles contained in that book the wisdom of the Hermetic tradition from a book known as the Chi ba Lian which as I've said is a very good primer for the understanding of natural law and many other documents up there so avail yourself of this information go to work read folks read read read read I can't stress that enough reading is the path the cognitive Liberty it really is and there's a wealth of information out there it's at our fingertips like never before in human history it's at our fingertips so avail yourself of this knowledge and put it to good use so tons of documents on show number 73 perhaps I'll post a few more this week so one other thing I want to talk about before we get started is a gentleman I believe called up a couple of weeks ago at the very end of the show and we ran out of time he basically asked me what my I guess you could say what my tradition is or where my teachings are derived or you know I guess what my background in this esoteric knowledge is the perspective or the the take that I have on this where it comes from I guess you could say and I'd like to really address this a little bit because I think people get too hung up on where certain information comes from versus the actual resonance with truth that it has and how it can actually help us in the really big picture sense okay so my take on this is it doesn't matter where truth what tradition it is derived from and how I would respond to that is that the teachings that I put forward on this show are not derived from any one specific tradition in particular they are derived from an integral approach meaning that a bit is taken from everywhere I don't limit what I study I study the traditions of the Western mystery traditions I study Commission or ancient Egyptian mystery tradition I study ancient esoteric Freemasonry I study the original esoteric forms of Christianity I study Eastern Buddhism and Daoism I study the hermetic arts that are older than the Egyptian tradition even and then have been preserved through that tradition and then carried into ancient Greece and other places and I think the main thing to keep in mind here is you can pull wisdom from any tradition that's out there you take what resonates and what is capable of doing good and leave the rest okay so this information could come from Kabbalah this information can come from Rosicrucianism it doesn't make a difference where it's coming from it makes a difference whether it's true whether it's in harmony with natural law that's what is of utmost importance because that is what is actually dictating and creating our experience here the quality of our experience and that's what this is all about is trying to help people improve the manifested quality of their experience on earth through harmony with the principles of nature that's ultimately what this entire show is about because we've gone so far off of that path of harmony with natural law that we are creating a completely chaotic society and I mean chaos in a in a bad way and in the sense that this form of learning learning this information has become exceedingly difficult sometimes what many might consider next to impossible because of how many calcified ideas that are completely erroneous have been hammered into us through the methods of mind control and that we're so reluctant through fear to abandon these outmoded ideas so that's what I'm attempting to help that process that's what I'm here to do help to put that process in motion to help people to let go of the outmoded outdated belief systems that no longer serve us and to get back to a deep understanding of natural law principles okay so when we come back I want to talk about one tradition in particular which many will recognize as one of the foundations of the principles of natural law which we're going to discuss today and that's the Hermetic tradition we'll do that on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us folks [Music] [Music] all right folks were back this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio today on the show we are talking about the principles of natural law and some of the things that I'm going to be discussing on the show today many will recognize from hermeticism the Hermetic tradition which as I've already said predates ancient Egypt and goes right back to the dawn of antiquity of our species and it is preserved knowledge this lamp of of knowledge this lamp of wisdom has been kept lit by initiates throughout the centuries sometimes at the cost of their own lives in extraordinarily dark times darker than even the times we're living in today where one would have been basically murdered for even possessing or attempting to communicate this type of knowledge so we live in a very unique time of opportunity it should be seen as a time of opportunity that this information is free-flowing and able to be effectively communicated for those who wish to receive it so the word hermetic means sealed basically hermetically sealed we use it as in modern kalokhe colloquial English and this is because this relates directly with a topic that we talked about last week that natural law is inherent it has a basis in nature okay it is eternal it is always like this as long as the universe that we're living in exists these are foundational laws that you upon which our universe is built okay they are boundary conditions for this universe this universe is governed by law and I can't do anything to make anyone accept that truth that's an eternal truth that is always here regardless of what anyone thinks about it and no one can be made or forced to accept it they can only continue to go along in their folly until they suffer enough and then finally hopefully through that suffering they will come to their own discovery of these principles these principles however are known and have been known I'm not the first I won't be the last there's nothing special about me for having discovered this information it's something that has always been here and always will be here again for as long as this universe exists that's the first basic thing I want to say about the the tradition from which the conveyance of this information comes from ok the second thing is the Hermetic tradition is named after Hermes ok a messenger of the gods of the ancient world he is also associated with the Egyptian Thoth the scribe of the gods in the Roman tradition so Hermes or Hermes Trismegistus is the messenger of this information of natural law ok he's not the Creator God ok the the be-all-end-all of the force of creation he is the conveyance through which the discovery of natural law comes that brings the knowledge of that creative force ok in the Roman tradition he was known as mercury and again this is associated with the planet Mercury because he is the closest to the Sun which is seen as a center of spiritual insight and vision associated with light the light of the Creator ok so mercury is the first planet orbiting the Sun he is also it is also the planet with the fastest orbit of any other planet around the Sun I believe it's about 7 approximately 79 days it is one of its years sunny 79 Earth days is one of Mercury's years meaning it makes a complete revolution about the Sun in 79 days so therefore mercury was also seen as the closest to the Sun therefore the one who is conveying the knowledge or the light the most directly therefore he was considered a Messenger of God God's son etc okay people have often asked does the word hermit derived from hermetic and I don't think it directly per se derives from that but I think there is a synchro mystic connection to the word hermit if you look at the Tarot tradition and the tarot card number nine of the Trump's of the major arcana we've looked at this in the past on this show that is the Hermit card and he holds the lamp of wisdom he is setting off he wears a grey robe and he is setting off on a path of self-discovery okay he knows that he is in spiritual darkness but has the desire to go forth and discover the principles of natural law the secrets of nature if you will that which has been occulted from us because one they are these are non-physical laws okay so they're they're more difficult to see when we are only relying upon our physical senses for the intake of information and not our intuitive nature our intuition okay secondly they're hidden by earthly forces because those in possession of this knowledge as I've already said wish to keep this knowledge from people to wield it as a weapon against them those who are in ignorance of these principles are at a distinct disadvantage to those who know them and may wish to use that information as a power differential and that's what the dark occult is the dark Oh cultists have this information they know it well they know it in fullness and yet they actually use it as a weapon against people who they attempt to keep an ignorant of these principles because the knowledge of these principles is personal empowerment that's why I'm presenting it as the main solution in our solutions oriented approaches toward recovering human freedom and letting it actually flower and come to a fuller expression all right so that's what the term hermetic at least as I see it we truly means and yes it is related with the Hermit not only because he is the seeker of truth and the seeker of natural law knowledge but because in the ancient world this information certainly would have that the search for this information certainly would have made you somewhat of a hermit because they had a lot more difficult of a time than we do folks with accessing this type of information today you can go online type anything you want to know and you'll have it on your screen in in moments they would have basically died for that level of capability of learning and imagine only twenty years ago how hard knowledge was to come by you would have had to walk or drive or bike to a library and then go through a card catalog try to find the book okay by topic or author then locate it in the large space of the library and then go and hope that that book was present and it wasn't checked out and that you would be able to sit with it for a while or check it out of the library and take it home and people who wanted knowledge they needed to do that back then now it's as easy as a few keyboard strokes and information pops up on a screen in front of you um in the ancient past that was even more difficult you might have had a journey for weeks or even months to get to the location where knowledge was housed or to speak with teachers who were in possession of that knowledge and it was a journey of love it was a labor of love in order to do that and again since some of this knowledge was forbidden at that time it was a risk to one's own life one's own life and limb was at risk for even seeking out that knowledge and certainly for attempting to communicate it an even darker times in human history than we live in right now so again we need to see this as an opportunity that this occult knowledge now has the ability to come into the light of day become do coltd and be used as a form of personal empowerment for our species and unfortunately very sadly we're also living in a time where many people don't want this knowledge and want to do anything they can to reject it or to stay outside of its scope and remain in so they don't have the responsibility of helping to change our world for the better we'll pick this up on the other side of the break and we will be getting into a couple of phone calls so callers hold on the line and we'll also be getting into our discussion of natural ball principles on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle Broadcasting Network stay with us folks [Music] okay folks we are back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio today talking about natural law principles here on the show and before the break we were talking about one of the traditions from which some of these principles are derived from which they were carried in the ancient past how difficult that was to do at darker times in human history when this knowledge was even more outlawed than it is now if you can even imagine that so what I would like to do right now to begin this topic of discussion is to talk about initiation because that's ultimately also what this show is about the initiation into hidden knowledge and the reasons for initiations for undertaking it how we need to set the ego aside in order to do that how the underlying drive for wisdom must be based in a deep desire for truth and a deep desire for harmony with natural law principles in order to create true order in the world not this fake controlled order that the dominators of this planet want to see come about and it is it's already here to a large extent but it has to be done because we truly resonate with truth okay and the ego can't be there in order to do that because the ego is always going to be saying what's in it for me what's in it for me what's in it for me okay and we see all too many false teachers like that out there you know who are always about what's in it for them versus whether this is actually going to help our species evolve in consciousness okay so there is a book that I posted with last week's podcast called the stellar man the stellar man by John Baines and I'd like to read a quote about the initiation into the mystery traditions that John Baines writes in the book the stellar man so I'm going to take most of this segment to do that this is called a message from Isis as we talked about last week Isis is the goddess of higher consciousness of love of natural law of the Sacred Feminine wisdom in other words wisdom meaning actually acting upon knowledge when it is right when it is moral when it is in keeping with natural law okay so this is called a message from Isis I Isis mistress of the mysteries of nature speak to you you novice who seeks to go through the gates of initiation and you laymen who will read with idle curiosity calm your spirit clear your mind calm your emotions get away from worldly noises and look for shelter under the mantle of your own self so you may cross the threshold that leads to the abode of the magician's with no danger cast away your prejudices shed your egotism flee from personalism and rashness for an instant analyze with serene eyes do not fear aught but yourself do not doubt but that which you analyze superficially do not deny before meditating separate yourself from the multitude that obscures your ideas be yourself and think for yourself do not limit yourself you seeker of wonder you candidate for initiation do not look into the distance gather all your energy within yourself forget about India and Tibet do not cry out for God Allah or Jesus what you look for is right where you are at this moment yes stop looking toward the outside and bury your sight deeply within yourself tune your perceptions sharpen your senses and there in the center of your being are you your eye your real essence the truth behind lies the immortal energy that gives life to the clay that is you look with devotion and reverence because there is light and the light that blinds you is God listen to how it decrees I am the road and the life but beware you cannot contemplate God face to face without dying are you willing to continue I can grant you a great gift I offer you death do not tremble this death is the gift of the Immortals it is the gift of the Phoenix that is gloriously reborn from its own ashes to be one must not be to be born and to be one must first die if you achieve this you will be called the twice-born do not scorn my offer consider it carefully it is better to die now than to live awaiting death do not believe that if you reject me you will be able to continue your path unharmed on the contrary all paths lead to me ignorant orphan who does not know its parents you only have two paths either I devour you or you unite with me yours and only your's is the choice if you decide to be devoured fully dedicate your life to enjoyment drink the last drop from the cup of pleasure close your mind to the voice of your spirit abandon yourself to the Beast and enjoy the sensual pleasures of matter thus when you are least aware the moment of final cannibalism will arrive do you really believe that I will take pity on you you deceive yourself I have no feelings I am beyond pleasure and pain beyond right and wrong I am like the Sun that rises in the morning to light everything equally after your death you will become only remains and a relic afterwards not even that if you desire to marry me you must be ready to suffer the death of initiation you must pass the trials the terrible Sphinx will send you without mercy in order to judge your spiritual courage and the quality of your nature I surrender myself only to he who has reached the stage of crucifixion resisting the attacks of the four elements I love only those who have drunk from the cup of bitterness of betrayal of ridicule and mockery of persecutions of slander and of defamation I love the initiative persisted with courage suffering the loneliness of the Spirit in the midst of a world of animals you come to me after experiencing slander and defamation which are the specific trials of the element of air after blows and persecution the trials of the element of Earth after sensual temptation and vices which are the trials of the element of water and after dominating uncontrolled ambitions which are the trials of fire this quarternary corresponds to each of the ends of the cross to which one who came to me was nailed Jesus Christ nevertheless others even greater have lived and live in secret no one knows of their existence because it is better for their work do not believe that in the world there exists only the once born and the twice born unfortunately the once and a half born and the aborted ones also exist beware not to be taken in by their convincing lies and Machiavelli in language these beings live neither in this world nor the next they are neither initiates nor laymen but imitators of masters semi sages sewers with unclean hands the followers of dead scrolls and black magicians who covet me and boast of my love when they are not even worthy of my smile some may wear saris or tunics others collars and aprons others the Rosicrucian attire some proclaim themselves the only possessors of the truth believing that they actually possess this monopoly all of them claim my friendship but are only beggars who plead to me for crumbs of wisdom you do not achieve second birth by standing on your head or meditating nor in the coffin of purely symbolic ceremonies nor by good works for the grace of the Holy Spirit if you descent disdain me receive my blessings and continue on your road destined to be food for the gods I will pause right there we'll pick this up on the other side there's two paragraphs remaining you're listening to what on earth is happening folks don't go anywhere [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark patio my website what on earth is happening calm we are beginning a look at the general principles of natural law here on the show today and I was reading a quote a few paragraphs from the book called the stellar man the stellar man s te ll AR as in of the stars okay the stellar man by John Baines it's actually posted to my website as a PDF document on podcast number 73 on the podcast page of what on earth is happening com we were reading a quote we were reading a segment from a part of his book the stellar man called a message from Isis Isis of course the goddess of wisdom the goddess of natural law okay the goddess of love energy so we were talking about that she was talking about that there are false teachers out there black magicians who want this knowledge for themselves who come to it for egoic purposes not to really truly teach humanity how to come up in consciousness and better themselves and create a world filled with more freedom not more enslavement okay so there's two paragraphs left I'm going to go back to this reading and then we'll jump in to a couple of phone calls so here we go continuing with a message from Isis she says if you disdain me receive my blessings and continue on your road destined to be food for the gods not all can be men some can only be animals or worse vegetables if you come to me through curiosity think twice it is easy to be rash with what one does not know if you are not brave enough turn back shield yourself with your vanity and your pride tent yourself to look down at the ground like your kin if you are not prepared do not aspire to see my face unfortunate is he who possessed by animal greed or misguided curiosity contemplates only my reflection as he will never forget me and will die tormented by the desire to possess me if you are prepared if you have eyes to see and ears to hear if your intention is pure and Noble proceed without discouragement and know that from the moment you cross the threshold of the occult abode I will be anxiously awaiting you like the young bride for her first love seek and you will find do not pray to the gods fight for me that is extraordinarily powerful ladies and gentlemen a message from the goddess and I believe that's almost like a channeled message from the deepest subconscious recesses of the Sacred Feminine force itself that mr. Hains there was almost a channeling through automatic writing that's what I believe that came from that came from a place beyond the brain even beyond the heart of a human being that came from the deep recesses of nature herself which that individual had to somehow get in touch with to bring something like that forward that's natural law speaking it's message to us and beseeching us don't continue to go down the road you're on it leads nowhere it leads to destruction and that's it that's all there really is we choose in the natural law path or we choose the path of chaos and destruction okay so I'll leave that there and I want to direct everybody to site and to the images up there because I'm going to actually now start looking into some of the principles we'll do that we I think I have a couple of callers on the line we do let's do that first we'll go to the calls then we'll jump into this because I'm interested to hear from some people and see what they have to say on what's already been said here so here we go caller live on what on earth is happening oh I was wondering if you're familiar with terence mckenna's work Oh Terence Mckenna he is actually my favorite team are you familiar with them linguistic diseases linguistic diseases yeah specifically what kind well it's a it's a vague term it's one of it's a term that chance we can I use this for people that are in epistemological cartoons okay his own words basically but certain like cultural belief systems and um oh there's stuff like that I believe causes certain linguistic diseases like well for example in South America the there's a tribe that um they have a linguistic disease that's that the the symptoms of the linguistic disease are bad luck okay I I'm trying to I was wondering this beautiful like possibly that you were a victim of these linguistic diseases through such indoctrinations into Freemasonry and exedra no not at all I have not been indoctrinated in any specific belief system that's what I was trying to say I don't have a tradition or a set of beliefs I try to go through the different traditions that are out there and in it seemed like you had trouble describing that Isis story that you were just saying

I also described most of truth often found in fewer words I was I wasn't really prescribing anything I was reading a passage from a book that is posted to my site now I mean after read it you were like this is slow above but really if it was from anyway it would be from the spirit world and it seems like you had trouble like summing that up that's I believe that's basically what I said it came from the deep recesses of nature herself that is nature herself is different though than from the generic term for the spirit world you're talking about a goddess of nature it's a civic your symbol you're taking things I don't think you remember certain things that Terence Mckenna said about nature like nature is very like an alchemy nature is uh it's very like abrasive like like it dissolves things like if you live in the jungle you're not gonna be able to have books for very long because they're gonna get eaten by that well this is what is said by that message of Isis that she doesn't have things that it is law herself this is something about to give people the idea that it doesn't require our but you don't the mystery schools that's their doctrine and when you're speaking that you're speaking at incantation that's affecting the minds of the listeners well sir it sounds it sounds like that you've already made up your mind about what is actually taking place and you think that there's no such thing as positive hidden teachings that can benefit humanity I would suggest that that is a form of indoctrination and deciding to put your own consciousness into a box and not look outside of limited indoctrinated belief systems that it sounds like you subscribe to and like I said I don't have a religion I don't have something that holds me back which is the definition of the word religion if you want to look into linguistics look into the actual etymology of that word okay because the religions that are out there which I see this is where this was leading to is are all created by the d'arco cultists and I've been over this on the show many many times so if that's where you want to stay go right ahead I personally want to look past all of those deceptions all of those limitations for consciousness and try to get to the truth of the workings of nature it's self because that's how one grows in consciousness that's how one truly prospers and that's how one evolves spiritually so let's go to another call there we go okay there's the intro music for this break we'll pick up with more of your calls on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network we'll be right back folks [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking about the general principles of natural law we'll be outlining them and beginning to get into the mount know how far through that we'll get we'll probably pick that up next week because I'm really going to unpack them slowly and attempt to delve into them in a lot of detail so you know the last caller you know I believe is typical of people who are in a fearful mind state unfortunately who think that all knowledge that is contained within the occult world is evil they've bought into the mind control of words exactly what he was talking about the mind control of words is relating one word to another with it with a with another concept without that actually being the real meaning or definition of that word so you equate by repetition the word occult with evil okay when in fact all the word occult means as we've said so many times on this show that it's almost sickening all occult means is hidden that's it it comes from the latin verb occult are a meaning to hide or to conceal or to keep hidden and therefore it is creating a dichotomy in the person's mind yes they want good things they're not evil by their nature and so you've equated the word occult with the word evil in their perception therefore they don't want to look into it because they see it as a bad thing and in doing so in refusing to look at it they're remaining in the ignorance of all of the principles that the dark occultists already know and are using against them to keep them as a slave and works who psychologically immature to realize this and grow up and do our own studies in our own research and go wherever the truth leads because we're kept confined by these systems of control called religious beliefs and that's all they're there for and I'm telling you who created these systems the Satanists and dark Luciferians controlled those systems just for you they created those systems they created those systems so that you would not look into the knowledge that they possess and know the same information the same knowledge that your owners have and are using to keep you in a cage let's go to another call here we go caller you're on what on earth is happening please talk about or ask questions related to natural law principles if if you will that's the topic for discussion specifically today thank you well yes you're live on the air okay hi this is Chris how are you doing I'm pretty good how are you I'm good yeah I like that Isis thing that you caught it it's pretty pretty good I I started with tarot - okay and and I actually ever I'm actually drawing my own cards from from the actual cards that's great make my own copy I think that's an exercise that can really help somebody to gain a deep understanding of the concepts that are contained within the Tarot tradition so that's pretty good that that tells me you've probably studied it enough that you want to gain some more insight through actually making your own deck yep yep it's very good good stuff yeah with natural law like just want give them like an example that far-gone we are like on the radio like like I'm like advertisements or whatever the radio host said that you have to ask permission from the government to plant the garden unbelievably thank you yeah that does show you how far gone we are from the principles of natural law unfortunately well sir I think for the call we're out of time on this segment this was a short segment we'll be picking it up on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks stay with us this is what on earth is happening [Music] okay we're back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio natural balls the topic of discussion for today's show we're going to be delving into the principles of natural law we have a couple other callers on the line so let's go to the phones caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today hello yes you're live on the air sir oh hi mark my name's Chad I'm calling from Germany it's two a couple things I want to say I read that this book you listed on your site stellar theology and Masonic astronomy yes that was amazing yes on our Astro theology I believe yes this was amazing you know I can't look at religion and these things the same way ever because this book just breaks it down shows how it all relates to the Stars and you know I feel tricked you know well at least you're awake to it now sir and you have to understand that that's that's only the intermediary veil that is walling you off from the real esoteric tradition that religion was supposed to be about conveying originally again you have to go deeper and get down to the allegory of self that this is actually really based upon okay don't question all just Astro theology the Astro theology is actually a story about the self you listen to my podcast or on Astro theology I touch upon that sure but the reality is they're essentially lying to people and controlling them by altering the story in a way that people don't self-identify that's right you have you got it exactly that's exactly it and thanks and the other thing is you know that they blocked off the image is furious on Google Sky I did not but can you think of any reason the quote-unquote Illuminati would do this they don't that they they actually if you go to Google Sky you can't see an image of Sirius and the software I know when you zoom into it they covered it up like that but I suspect they did there something in Photoshop with it cut a circle around it and then you have it up so you can't actually see it it's it's possible that they're they don't currently have in their database an image of resolution that you could zoom in that far I don't want to speak to something specifically when I I don't actually know that that's that's happening or that there's some kind of conspiracy to not have people be able to look at the star Sirius with any kind of magnification so I'll look into it myself and see and I can give you a report and see what I what I make of that but I don't know too much about that right now okay cool okay thanks so much and by the way I've been studying you know this kind of information spirituality my whole life and you know you've got you put out some of the best presentations ever so I'm very thankful for that I feel like you know a student wandering in the wild who finally found a good place to get some lessons so thank you very much well sorry thank you so much thanks for the the great compliment there and keep up your journey and your search for truth that's what it's all about okay thanks so much okay here we go Vicky in Winnipeg Vicky's in Winnipeg you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today I work I just wanted to say I really enjoy your shows I have a couple inquiries and shortin and plus you've been a big help I just wanted to say that okay the first one would be I'm sort of confused about non-dualism yes do ality yes we're going to talk about that here today when we get into what is known as the principle of polarity which is one of the principles of natural law and how this is simply perceived polarities to have experiences here in the physical realm so we will be getting into that and going going forward into a detailed discussion on that when we get to the fourth general principle of natural law which is the principle of polarity okay so you'll probably I will talk Tony at all now that we'll be answering that that concern hopefully all right and the other one is recently people I know have been in touch with the goddess Isis and they've been doing like moon rituals and like praying and some of this I'm I'm trying to accept it I'm very open I'm like okay well you can do what you do but at the same time it's like okay Vicky we want to find these crystal skulls and then save the world and then that gets me into like okay you're externalizing this yes that's exactly what that's exactly they're doing their external izing something that is within again Isis's request at the beginning of that little channeled type of piece of channeled writing there was all about going within the answer doesn't lie out there the answer lies in here getting in touch with the true self is the way to help the understanding of natural law unfold within an individual and that's what her first request was that we'd go within that we not look outside and her final request was don't pray to the gods or seek anything outside of your self fight for me which means really go within understand natural law and then try to make try to make that net those natural law principles have roots here on the earth so them out there help them to grow on fertile soil meaning communicate this knowledge to other people and fight for the truth that's what she meant oh I see okay well then I'm kind of worried about my friends because they are like oh we have it all figured out and she's like I feel like Jesus right now like okay me to me that level of externalization is all about looking outside of oneself for answers and kind of abdicating personal responsibility I talk about the goddess principle I talk about Isis or what any of our many other names you could probably find 40 or 50 other names she was referred to in the ancient world but it's a symbol I don't I'm not worshiping an individual by any stretch of the imagination this is a symbol and it's a symbol of the the actual laws that govern this reality they they are in place for our benefit our spiritual uplift and our evolution as a species and if we grasp them firmly in hand and in the mind and in the heart there's nothing we can't accomplish here you know it's um that the stars literally are the limit if we come to this understanding this spiritual understanding of natural law principles so the goddess to me represents a symbol and more importantly it represents an inner quality of the individual okay and I just learned symbols like can be whatever you really put meaning to them and they they take on a world of their own yes they can yeah that's looks like a meme an idea that takes root and and you know forms itself and you know basically then takes on a life of its own and there are some good positive memes and there's memes that don't serve us it's all about finding which of those entrenched ideas or ideas that are picking up steam are actually rooted in natural law and truth and going with those and then shedding the ones that aren't serving us because they're not really rooted in natural law and truth and if they're rooted in natural law everything else will just flow correctly I believe so okay all right well oh you're I'm just really thankful for everything they've done and all the books I have to read now I don't know how this stuff like knows that all my site is just a little taste I mean these are these are ones I went through fuck applied to the ideas I talked about pretty well and are not overly complicated or overly verbose and want to just give people a taste but there's so much more out there I want to thank you for the call so much we pick this up on the other side of the break folks don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we have one more caller on the line so I'm gonna go to him or her and then I want to say a couple other things before we begin unpacking these ideas so here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening hello yes how are you a few months now and the topic of religion is very interesting I make a few notations and Orpha yes and still there I wanted to ask you because you seem to know a profound knowledge of things we wanted to ask you about the old and billions of Africa okay come over that came over to the new world doing food every time like what we have today in the Caribbean yeah you tell me more about that you know I don't have I don't have too much in depth knowledge about that specifically but what I can tell you is that the African continent has some of the oldest esoteric traditions in the world and I believe that this is truly the cradle of civilization here on the earth and ultimately that's why the

Moorish legacy is so suppressed by the dominators of this planet I think of course Egypt was in Africa okay the traditions that actually predated Egypt that gave all of their knowledge to the ancient Egyptians were certainly from Africa these are this knowledge was exported over the Mediterranean into Greece and the Greek mystery traditions which is where a lot of the Hermetic tradition that I'm basically going to be talking about some of these laws where they derive from and or I should say the discoveries and then they were put down into in that tradition and then conveyed from from there from the the Greek mystery traditions but one of the most interesting places to look is in South and Central America where I believe some of these sea faring civilizations went across the Atlantic and settled in and even also across the Pacific from the Asian continent as well you look at the Olmec civilization of central Mexico which I had the pleasure to visit when Barb and I took a cross-country trip across Mexico and visited a ton of the ancient sites down there the Olmec civilization these are large stone heads that they placed there clearly have African features and they're not meso American facial features so I believe that this civilization was a global one and basically took its knowledge to the far corners of of the earth and you know it's it's again it's this knowledge is is basically eternal it's here with us it's always been here with us it's ancient it's um it doesn't limit itself to any continent any culture to any civilization but specifically I believe the ancient African peoples were one of the carriers of this information let me ask you this matriarchal and how come they they'd be bad like this to do with him having to be practical now right they have gone this has gone through a swing I would recommend a book called the chalice and the blade by Rihanna Eisler it's an excellent discussion on the dichotomy between patriarchal and matriarchal societies and how we have undergone this pendulum swing from matriarchy to patriarchy certainly what we need is that perfect balance or blending between these so that there is no rulership except self rulership which is a blending internally within each one of us in our own psyches between the masculine and feminine forces or the uniting of the chalice and blade and I'd recommend going back to some of the earliest podcasts that I've done where we talk about the human brain and the the sacred masculine and feminine qualities within each one of us and the goal of higher consciousness is to unite those two forces within the individual now how come they say that binos cannot do or perform certain things within decreed and males cannot perform certain things among secreted as well that has to do with the with the other it definitely has to do with this split with this dichotomy that we're undergoing and this schism between masculine and feminine energies and the polarity shifting toward the dominance of male energy this is why we say well females are more intuitive well as in the in the macrocosm the male dominators society wishes to suppress the intuitive energies because that's what we need to rely upon to really forge further discovery of truth okay so they're seeking that heat that feminine aspect that sacred feminine aspects suppressed so it's a reflection okay but is this now or has that has been from the beginning of time I'm thinking I would say not since the beginning of time I would say it's been this way for what in my estimation I would consider tens of thousands of years and and we need we need to work diligently to bring this back to a place of balance not to get it to shift toward the other opposite extreme but to bring it to the middle point and that middle point really is ultimately about balancing those energies within ourselves see we stopped doing that work and taking the responsibility to do that work within ourselves and that's why you see these extremes of polarities between dominating energies whether they be them the female dominant or in our case now in the current civilization in the male dominant variety so it's all about balancing the internal aspects of each one of us which is called the chemical wedding bringing these forces together in a synergy okay and we're specifically be talking about in future weeks brain balancing techniques as a solutions oriented approach the problems that were undergoing in our civilization because this is something that many people ask me to do specifically address the one brain hemispherical dominance versus another and how we can bring that to to centeredness or to balance and that's ultimately also what this is all about it's about that finding that balance point between those energies within ourselves so I want to really thank you for the great call brought up a lot of great points so Tennyson in the name of the book that deals with the Stars in relation to the yeah he was talking about stellar theology and Masonic astronomy and I the author's name just escapes my my mind right now if you go to my podcast page okay and you look at the podcasts that I did on Astro theology Astro theology okay you will see that in somewhere in in that section about religion and Astro theology I posted a whole bunch of books in PDF format one of them is called a stellar astrology and Masonic astronomy I believe or something to that effect and that's the book that that gentleman was referring to the talks about how religion is based upon Astro theology okay sometimes explain to us the seasons between the left and the right man Hemisphere yes that is done I would recommend ma'am that you go to the early podcasts on my podcast page and we've covered that topic in quite some detail in the earlier podcast you'll see the the human brain the triune brain the polarities all of that is actually discussed there in the earlier podcast I'd recommend actually going back to podcast number one and catching up all the way through from where the point where you started listening to the to the show and you'll see that it unfolds in a very orderly program at least I have attempted to make it an orderly progression for people to gain an understanding of what's actually going on so I want to thank you for the call and that's all the time we have for in this segment so in the next segment I know we've done a lot of building to this point we're going to start breaking down the actual general principles of natural law in the last half-hour of the show and then we'll pick this up next week folks so a lot of build-up to it but we're going to actually get into the meat of the matter because this is stuff it takes a while to unpack so stay with us don't go anywhere we'll be right back looking for new [Music] you won't stop us from conveying the deepest held occult knowledge that has been used to control this world for thousands of years no matter what is threatening because this is the truth of how this realm operates and how possessing the knowledge of natural law we can create a future that we can scarcely dream of right now in comparison to how things are right now and I mean for the better without the kind of self-inflicted suffering that we see all around us and yes these will be heady topics and abstract topics and you know as I said before I think I do a fairly decent job of unpacking these topics in some detail and doing it in an orderly way and in a progression that helps people to understand them but you know I'm not infallible you know I don't always explain every single concept the the best way it can be I do my best I'm not reading from a script here ladies and gentlemen like a lot of the newsreaders the repeaters out there on TV are I'm speaking from the heart okay so you know a lot of people want to hear the most eloquent perfectly structured language you know that is spoken in pleasing term pleasing tones but that isn't my style it's rough its raw it's from the heart and it's done with the in the best way that I know how to do it and that's it so you know if you want those pleasing tones spoken with the beautiful eloquent language and you know appealing to all of your delicate sensibilities then go watch the nightly news where will they'll give you a world of lies that will keep you in a prison cell for the rest of your existence and then some so you know most people want sound byte information conveyance they don't want topics unpacked with any depth you know they want they want you know say it as quick as possible with his least information possible because that's all I have time for well then the path of true wisdom isn't for you and I'd suggest going elsewhere okay that doesn't mean that we need to be overly verbose either we need to get straight to the point and tell it like it is but do it in a way that it can be deeply understood by someone so part of it is you know when we get into this specifically the topic of natural law I guarantee you people will be coming out of the woodwork because when you know as they say when you're over the target you get the flack okay this is what the occultists don't want known these general principles and more than that they don't want the actual expressions of how natural law works known to anyone they want more chaos erupting through the ignorance of natural law because the more we ignore it and the more we trounce on other people's natural law rights the more chaos erupts into this realm and that's what the dominators want because they want to manage that chaos so that they come out in control it's very simple so let's begin the unpacking of the general principles of natural law as we said last week when we started the introduction of this topic natural law is inherent it has a basis in nature in reality and in truth it's not made or caused by humanity its pre-existing it was here before we were here okay it's an existing condition that is binding means we're bound by it whether we like it or not nature's laws are not up for debate they're also not dependent on belief okay then they don't require our belief in order to exist and operate they are immutable meaning that they are unchanging as long as the universe exists these principles and the ways that these laws operate will also exist it's up to us to discover them accept them as boundary conditions for our growth and development they are not prison conditions this place is not a prison cell as the dark Oh cultists believe and would like to have other people believe it is a construct for spiritual experience okay and just because these conditions are immutable doesn't mean they're punishments they are guidelines to have a peaceful and prosperous existence in this realm so last week we said that natural law is ultimately expressed through seven basic principles which we're going to begin to unpack today and then continue to unpack next week principles mean first things they means the most important things the things that values are based upon or that they should be based upon the things we consider important and valuable and that we put first before anything else those who know and adhere to these principles possess the key to unlock the prison cell door that's it that's what we're looking for here we want the key the magic master key that unlocks all the locks on all the doors on all the cage cell doors that's what we're looking for that key to true freedom and the understanding of the principles of natural law is that very key and through that key the wisdom of this universe is unveiled unto us and ultimately if you really get down to it as we said already this is truly deep knowledge of self of the true self the higher self the spiritual self it's independent of belief I put a couple of slides up on the on the images section that talk about belief being irrelevant to an understanding and a deep comprehension of natural law natural law doesn't care about whether you believe in it as that reading toward Isis said I don't you think I have feelings in the way that you understand feelings this is these are law principles that's it you know it's like you break them and there are consequences that's it people have called this many different things karma is one of the big things that it's been called throughout the ages okay so I have a slide image number five on the website today is uh natural law also known as what would have people attributed this collection of laws and called it you know they've they've basically given it simple simplifying names in the past they've called it the law of cause and effect this is simply one of its principles but people have attributed so much importance to that one aspect of it that they've simply called natural law cause and effect okay meaning that effect the manifestation of what actually occurs invariably follows a prime cause something that set that manifestation into motion okay so effect invariably follows a cause there must be a cause for there to be effect in manifestation this has also been said in a scientific way that for every action there exists an equal and opposite reaction there's a reason for everything nothing is by chance there are no accidents there are no true coincidences there are reasons that things are the way that they are and those reasons can be discovered it's also been called natural law has also been called the law of attraction by many people this is popular in the new-age research community but it's also a very good way of looking at it that we attract what we put out into the universe the universe is an intelligent field an intelligent interactive field through which we experience things learn and grow and what we put into that field is what the field actually becomes and then rearranges and reorganizes itself and then displays back to us so it's showing us at all times where we are like a gigantic mirror I said last week jokingly I could come on here you want really quick a real quick lesson and something that doesn't require much unpacking at all if words you know too many words uh make you nervous well natural law is a gigantic mirror good night that's it that's what you really need to understand that's what the intelligent field oh that's all around us that we're a part of not just around us we're in it that's what it is it's a huge mirror so the energy that you admit that you put out is the energy that you attract unto yourself it's been also said that energy flows where our attention goes the quality of our attention dictates the quality of our experience how awake are we how conscious are we of these laws and their effects are we truly taking responsibility understanding that there are consequences to our behavior or are we just living unconsciously see because these laws are the ways we create the reality around us collectively it doesn't matter whether we're conscious of them or not it doesn't matter whether we believe in them or not they are in operation we are bound by them we are creating our experience through our adherence to them or our ignorance of them period the end the law of attraction has also stated the generative principle of as you think so you shall be showing the knowledge that thought is ultimately the basis for our experience for ending everything that ultimately manifests in this domain and it's also been called karma or moral law we'll look at that on the other side of the break and then we'll outline the natural ball principles this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio stay with us iPad folks [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening final segment here today on this edition talking about natural law and some of the other forms that it is known as the the terminology that is often used one of them we were talking about before the break the law of attraction and there's this watered down version of the law of attraction that's popular in the new-age communities the New Age movement that is I believe a cul-de-sac for people to wander down aimlessly without a real deep understanding of what this true law of attraction really is and you know they appeal to the ego in order to do that getting people to think oh just you yourself are creating the collective reality and you know you the idea toward for learning this natural law is rooted in ego because you want things or you want money or you want success okay and that's completely you know in in worldly sense you want success and that that is completely the wrong way of looking at the law of attraction this is a watered down version variant of this teaching what the law of attraction is saying when it talks about as you think so you shall be they're talking about us collectively as our consciousness wanes and we don't really understand natural law and so we're deeply rooted in ego we are going to form together to co-create a more enslaved Society as our consciousness evolves and opens up and flowers and reaches higher and higher expressions and deeper understandings of natural law and the true rights of humanity and living beings everywhere well then so our society will evolve in a similar way and become more and more free that's what this means it's not doesn't mean that I individually mark pacion creating the manifested universe around me this is bunk this is utter nonsense and anybody that thinks of that as such is delusional and crazy because they think they're god you're not creating the universe you're a part of the universe you're in the universe okay we are collectively as a species creating the experience of our shared reality of the quality of our shared experience here on earth by how we think as a species that's what this means okay so another variant of the natural law principles is simply karmic law simply put karma over a Sanskrit word meaning action okay because our behaviors are based upon our thoughts and emotions and then we ultimately move them into an outward expression or an outward manifestation called our actions or our behavior and that's what actually creates the reality that we experience that's why action is so important in this dynamic it's the most important thing that's why our actions must be in keeping in harmony with natural law principles and if they're not we create chaos or in other words we reap what we sow okay again the field of energy the dynamic living create a field of energy that we exist in will restructure and reorganize itself according to the laws that was created through to give us the experience that we have chosen and we fully deserve based on how we think feel and act it's it's actually quite simple it's almost laughable you could put it in such simple terms do good things good things will happen your quality of your experience will be good do bad things bad things will happen and the ultimate quality of your experience will be bad it's so simple it's laughable and people complicate it and want to make it into something that it's not but ultimately that's how natural law works at the very easiest first grade level of understanding it very simple not complex really easy from our current mind controlled conditions to understand and live in harmony with no not easy simple yes easy is a whole different ballgame where we've the corner we've worked ourselves into right now that we've painted ourselves into I'd say the understanding and living in harmony with natural law may be quite hard or difficult it may require a lot of courage we're considering where we're at collectively as a species right now and ultimately natural law can be summed up in another very brilliant synthesis which a master teacher in a way that a master teacher put it and this is do unto others as you would have done unto yourself or what is simply known as the Golden Rule and because that is the path to higher consciousness that way of living in the world of being in the world is the path to alchemical spiritual gold that's that's all of the riches that we ever need or could ever want in the spiritual kingdom hey you will have gold if that's how you live that's why it's called the golden rule so let's take a look at the actual general principles of natural law the principle of mentalism is principle number one principle number two is called the principle of Correspondence number three the principle of vibration and we one pack these one at a time probably over the next week or two okay the principle of polarity is principle number four as a former caller called in and asked about I will be unpacking polarity I did this before but we'll be doing it again maybe even in some more detail okay principle number five of natural law is the principle of rhythm rhythm principle number six is known as the principle of cause and effect again something we've already looked at and that many people attribute as the very deepest basis for natural law and call natural law that cause and effect okay so that's principle number six and finally the seventh is known as the principle of gender gender so a good place to start again is at the very beginning number one the principle of mentalism we've already begun talking about this a little here today that our thoughts are the essence of our experience the foundational basis the creative essence or what in different mystery school traditions has been referred to as the generative principle our thoughts in combination with our emotions these are the unseen qualities that go on within the individual what we think and how we feel combined form the womb for the creative experience of the manifested reality that we all share because that's what we're basing the child the child aspect of consciousness the male child actions or behavior the thing that we actually do in the world the external solar masculine force that we exert into the actual field of energy in which we are living and that's what ultimately becomes the experience collectively okay so the thoughts are of primary importance what that doesn't mean we should downplay behavior that we should downplay feeling these are all part of it there are they shall be given equal importance but the the emanation if you will the actual essence of that expression comes from the thoughts okay this is why the Egyptian god Thoth okay he was named after thought his name okay he is the one of the creator gods or the scribe of the creator of gods actually okay he is bringing the understanding of natural law in through the mind and this principle is not just about how our thoughts in human form create the shared reality that we experience at a fundamental level but it's about how the entire universe is a mental construct it is indeed the thoughts of the mind of the Creator itself the creative force had to have a thought in order for this construct that we call three dimensional space-time reality to exist and then express that through the third principle the principle of vibration speaking the universe into existence vibratory energy came into being but there had to be a thought a prime causal factor before that occurred consciousness itself pre-exists everything that is unformed that's the principle of mentalism the mind is all consciousness is all that's all we have time for here today folks stick around Chris Everard is up next we'll see here next week on what on earth is happening [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #075

Topics: *Natural Law, General Principles Of Natural Law, Hermeticism, The Kybalion, The Principle Of Mentalism, The Principle Of Correspondence, The Principle Of Vibration*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past you [Music] liberate your soul and mind the truth is waiting for you all to find ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all this is what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday August 28th 2011 we have another great show lined up for you here today on Oracle we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of the principles of natural law and how this is the most occulted knowledge that exists and how the dominators the occultists of this world the dark ocultist of this world do not want people to have or understand this wisdom what I'll be doing today on the show is reading a little bit from the book known as the Cabal Eon which contains within it the general principles of natural law not natural law itself per se but a general understanding of how natural law operates and goes into effect in the world through these principles okay later on in the next coming weeks we'll be looking specifically at how natural law actually works in our um realm of operation through our thoughts emotions and actions we'll be looking at what I call the uh the UM effects of natural law how basically the expressions these expressions work through our behaviors so we'll look at that in coming weeks but today largely what we're doing is we're going to look at the general principles of natural law in depth okay and I started telling people last week not only is this the deepest occult wisdom that is known by the dominators of this world they know this and they try to keep this information from the people who would they are enacting their control upon and the way that they can continue to get away with that is people remain in ignorance of these general principles and how natural law actually works its its manifestations okay so in order to overcome that we have to gain this knowledge we have to understand these are laws that are we did not set into operation the universe did creation did and in doing so we can make a conscious freewill decision to live in harmony with these principles and laws and not contravene them and therefore create self-inflicted suffering for ourselves and as I said once you start to talk about this you're definitely over the target because this is what has been occulted from the eyes of the general population this is what has been hidden and so the ad hominem attacks I'm expecting because people don't want this information readily available we'll pick this up on the other side and we'll start looking into the wisdom contained in the Kabbalah non on natural law principles they're listening to what on earth has happened don't go anywhere folks okay folks we're back I'm mark passio and this is what on earth is happening today on the show we're going to be talking about the general principles of natural law we're going to be reading excerpts from a tome of wisdom known as the Chi ba Lian and while it is a quite short book I call it a tone because there is so much contained so much information knowledge and wisdom contained in the Chi Bali on that one could probably read it for the rest of their life and not take it all in so on the show today I'll be reading the introduction and the first two chapters of this book and it's a hermetic book which means that it comes from an ancient tradition and again people have asked me before on the show what tradition am I a member of what belief system do I subscribe to just because I'm reading a book from the Hermetic tradition doesn't mean I consider myself a follower of Hermeticism or a her medicines per se I think this is part of the integral makeup of myself I take in wisdom from wherever it comes and take that into myself and then act upon it and that's what my tradition is for lack of a better term is it is an integral one that is based on wisdom it doesn't matter where that wisdom happens to come from because my consciousness is not in a box like followers of religions are see followers or religion will be the first to attack anything that if I read something that comes from Buddhism like let's say the eight Noble Truths the Four Noble Truths I'm sorry or the Eightfold Path of Buddhism okay really four zuv Islam may attack that we're followers of Christianity may attack that because they won't actually endeavor to listen to the wisdom contained in it it's not in keeping with their dogma or their doctrine because that's all religion is it's a system of control that has been set up to hold people back from a deep integral understanding of truth specifically of natural law because the understanding of natural law is what truly creates order not only understanding it but living within its boundaries because these are boundary conditions that the Creator put into place for our betterment it is not a prison system as some people seem to think when you talk about natural law gravity just exists nature put it there it's not a prison system that things fall to the ground when they're released you can think of it like that go right ahead that doesn't make it the case but it is the case that that law is in effect so if you want to live in harmony with that law don't go up to high places and leap off thinking that you're going to be free from it you're not you're bound by it it's in effect the end get as upset about it as you like somebody suggested to make some t-shirts with that phrase on it for the show it's true though people want to rage against what is that's really the only thing that's creating a lot of suffering here and religion is one of those things that makes people rage against what is they want things to conform to their belief system and when it comes to natural laws we've already said belief is irrelevant what religionists are doing is they're looking for someone to come and save them from themselves because they don't want to understand natural law they want to remain in ignorance of it and think that they can prosper and all that is is it that equates to the abduction of personal the abdication of personal responsibility they don't want the responsibility of truly expanding their consciousness and coming to an understanding of the laws that are inherent in nature they somehow want to run away from that and yet think that good things will look just magically happened to them or someone will come down and save them from themselves when through their ignorance they've created the exact situation that they're in see I started the entire subject on natural law as the first and most important solution we're not looking at the deep problem anymore see because you could talk about that until you're blue in the face and people will continue to want you to talk about that though they want you to continue to go on and on and on describing the cage that you're in let me describe the ball ours the material that they're made of the floor oh I can describe myself so well but when someone with a lot of wisdom comes along to try to hand them the key to their prison cell the ignorant will slap it out of their hands like they're a costing member with a weapon instead of attempting to graciously take it in they're ignorant and in their darkness and say maybe it is me that I need to improve maybe it is my understanding that I need to expand my consciousness that I need to expand and this is a key this is a master key to do just that no they slap it out of the hand of the person who is attempting through love through higher consciousness to come in and hand them the key to their own cell and that's because of the house slave the house slave loves it in their cage they love it in their cage they don't want to go anywhere because stepping outside of that little confine that that boundary of the mind requires responsibility and that that's the last thing they want it also requires maybe a deep introspection and maybe even seeking knowledge and that might require reading god forbid god forbid so the ignorant always attempt to slap away the key right out of your hand that you're attempting to give them and they'll come with ad hominem attacks and guess what that's okay let them because the truth is going to be spoken no matter what happens and it's going to exist no matter what happens nobody coming with ad hominem attacks to anyone attempting to convey truth is going to change truth that's why they'll always ignore the issue and take this um this uh obfuscation method to try to derail the actual issue at hand and get people to focus on a person or an event and they'll always say oh that doesn't come from my tradition therefore it needs to be ignored limitation that's what lack of consciousness is that's what ignorant is refusing to look at what is right in front of us and it's all based on the same thing fear always based in fear so let's start today looking at the principles of natural law in depth and I'm going to start with the introduction to the book known as the Chi ba Lian okay and we'll continue this through breaks because it'll it'll probably take a few segments to get through this material so bear with me through the breaks the Chi ba Lian is written by three initiates and of course this is because number three is a sacred number three aspects to the consciousness okay there's always three involved in everything thought emotion and action mother father child father son spirit etc the Trinity is a very crucial concept in all of health is it okay it represents thesis meeting antithesis to create synthesis we'll be right back after these messages folks don't go anywhere okay folks we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm mark passio my web site what on earth is happening calm today on the show an introduction to the general principles of natural law through a book of wisdom from the Hermetic tradition known as the Cavalli on written by three initiates and as I was saying before the break this is symbolic it represents the three aspects of consciousness thought emotion and action it represents the three parts of the brain it represents the sacred Trinity of Father Son Spirit or as it really should be look look that father of mother and child the three steps of initiation entering passing and mastering okay you can go on and on three is a sacred number in just about every tradition out there every a tradition of wisdom out there also seven is a sacred number seven chakras okay you have seven basic principles of natural law etc it's a sacred number in a lot of different traditions you put three and seven together you have the ten okay the ten set your oath of the Kabbalistic tree all right the one in the zero the the male and female archetype scumming together the chalice and the blade as it has been called okay the phallus and the womb etc all art types and that's why these numbers are chosen okay they're very significant symbolically and they correspond to many different things so we're going to look at the seven principles of how natural law is actually created in the world today and we're going to do this by again looking at the introduction and the first two chapters of the Chi ba Lian and again Chi ba Lian and they'll say in here that they don't really know the origin of the term it is my understanding that this basically means the essence of the spirit of light the spirit or essence of those of the light of high-level knowledge and wisdom that's what this basically means the spirit of that the essence of that okay and that's really what this is it's attempting to convey wisdom ancient wisdom and wisdom is something that if followed if listened to and then incorporated into action can create harmony and order if it is ignored chaos results so here we go the introduction to the Cavalli on we take great pleasure in presenting to the attention of students and investigators of the secret doctrines this little work based upon the world old hermetic teachings there has been so little written upon this subject notwithstanding the countless references to the teachings in the many works upon ocultism that the many earnest searchers after the arcane truths will doubtless welcome the appearance of the present volume the purpose of this work is not the enunciation of any special philosophy or doctrine but rather is to give the students a statement of the truth that will serve to reconcile the many bits of occult knowledge that they may have acquired but which are apparently opposed to each other and which often serve to discourage and disgust the beginner in the study our intent is not to erect a new temple of knowledge but rather to place in the hands of the student a master key with which he may open the many inner doors in the temple of mystery through the main portals he has already entered there is no portion of the occult possessed by the world which have been so closely guarded as the fragments of hermetic teachings which have come down to us over the tens of centuries which have elapsed since the time of its great founder Hermes Trismegistus the quote scribe of the gods unquote who dwelt in old Egypt in the days when the present race of men was in its infancy contemporary with Abraham and if the legends be true an instructor of that venerable sage Hermes was and is the Great Central Sun of ocultism whose rays have served to illuminate the countless teachings which have been promulgated since his time all the fundamental and basic teachings embedded in the esoteric teachings of every race may be traced back to Hermes even the most ancient teachings of India undoubtedly have their roots in the original hermetic teachings from the lands from the land of the Ganges many advanced occultus wandered to the land of Egypt and sat at the feet of the master from him they obtained the master key which explained and Reckitt reconciled their divergent views and thus the secret doctrine was firmly established from other lands also came the learned ones all of whom regarded Hermes as the master of masters and his influence was so great that in spite of the many wanderings from the path on the part of the centuries of teachers in these different lands there may still be found a certain basic resemblance and correspondence which underlies the many and often quite divergent theories entertained and taught by the occultists of these different lands today the student of comparative religions will be able to perceive the influence of the hermetic teachings in every religion worthy of the name now known to man whether it be a dead religion or one in full vigor in our own lifetimes there is always a certain correspondence in spite of the Contra three features and the Hermetic teachings acts as the great reconciler the life work of Hermes seems to have been in the direction of planting the great seed truth which has grown and blossomed in so many strange forms rather than to establish a school of philosophy which would dominate the world's thought but nevertheless the original truths taught by him have been kept intact in their original purity by a few men in each age who who refusing great numbers of half-developed students and followers follow the hermetic custom and reserved their truth for the few who were ready to comprehend and master it from lip to ear the truth has been handed down among the few there have always been a few initiates in each generation in the various lands of the earth who kept alive the sacred flame of the hermetic teachings and such have always been willing to use their lamps to relight the lesser lamps of the outside world when the light of truth grew dim and clouded by reason of neglect and when the wicks became clogged with foreign matter there were always a few to tend faithfully to the altar of truth upon which was kept alight the perpetual lamp of wisdom these men devoted their lives to the labor of love which the poet has so well stated in his lines oh let the flame let not the flame die out cherished age after age in its dark cavern in its holy temples cherished fed by the pure ministers of love let not the flame die out these men have never sought popular approval nor numbers of followers they are indifferent to these things for they know how few there are in each generation who are ready for the truth and who would recognize it if it were presented to them they reserved the strong meat for men while others furnish the milk for babes they reserved their pearls of wisdom for the few elect who recognize their value and who wear them in their crowns instead of casting them before the materialistic vulgar swine who would trample them in the mud and mix them with their disgusting mental food it's a good place to leave it for now think on that during the break we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host Mark Hasse oh my website what on earth is happening calm let's get right back into we were reading from the Cavalli on an introduction to natural law principles you can look at it as and the writers of this little book we're talking about how the principles of the Hermetic tradition over time have always been taught to people in small numbers because the vast bulk of humanity has not really been ready to receive these teachings because they're so calcified in ego I agree with that I personally don't agree with have the extent that these teachings have been kept secret I have my viewpoint on the very many different reasons why that was done one is because let's face it people killed people for even talking about this in the past okay for talking about the wisdom that we're going to be explaining which is about the workings of nature okay and to is because this tradition itself like all the other mystery traditions was basically taken over by people who were deeply in ego and then used as a weapon against people who they knew didn't have this knowledge that's the case today the d'arco cultists rule and they rule because they've set up a power differential through a knowledge differential that's it believe that or don't that's how it is so let's get back to the reading these men have never sought popular approval nor numbers of followers they are indifferent to these things for they know how few there were in each generation who are ready for the truth or who would recognize it if it were presented to them they reserved the quote strong meat for men unquote while others furnish the quote milk for babes unquote they reserved their pearls of wisdom for the few elect who recognize their values and who would wear them in their crowns instead of casting them before the materialistic vulgar swine who would trample them in the mud and mix them with their disgusting mental food but still these men have never forgotten or overlooked the original teachings of Hermes regarded regarding the passing on of the words of truth to those ready to receive it which teaching is stated in the Chi ba Lian as follows quote where fall the footsteps of the master the ears of those ready for his teachings open wide and again quote when the ears of the student are ready to hear then cometh the lips to fill them with wisdom but their customary attitude has always been strictly in accordance with the other hermetic aphorism also in the Chi Bali on quote the lips of wisdom are closed except to the ears of understanding there are those who have criticized this attitude of the Hermit assist and who have claimed that they did not manifest the proper spirit in their policy of seclusion and reticence but a moment's glance back over the pages of history will show the wisdom of the Masters who knew the folly of attempting to teach to the world that which it was neither ready or willing to receive the her medicines have never sought to be martyrs and have instead sat silently aside with a pitying smile on their closed lips while the heathen raged noise noisily about them in their customary amusement of putting to death and torture the honest but misguided enthusiasts who imagined that they could force upon a race of barbarians the truth capable of being understood only by the elect who had advanced along the path and the spirit of persecution has not yet died out in the land there are certain hermetic teachings which if publicly promulgated would bring down upon the teachers a great cry of scorn and revile meant from the multitude who would again raise the cry of crucify crucify in this little work we have endeavored to give you an idea of the fundamental teachings of the Chi ba Lian striving to give you the working principles leaving you to apply them yourselves rather than attempting to work out the teachings in detail if you are a true student you will be able to work out and apply these principles if not then you must develop yourself into one for otherwise the hermetic teachings will be as words words words to you so that's the introduction to the book and I'd like to comment on a few things the first is the phrase the lips of wisdom are closed except to the ears of understanding yes this may most certainly be true that in the past people have decided I'm not even going to bother to attempt to communicate deep spiritual truths to people who basically show a complete disregard for such things and are completely trapped in materialism but the problem is we never lived in a time that is as dangerous and critical as we do right now where not only are these people who are refusing to accept these spiritual insights and jewels of wisdom have basically grown in such numbers but and and they're they basically fill every continent every land that there is on the earth that the earth is in complete utter darkness the problem is it has gotten so systemic that it's to the point where we have become capable of destroying the earth and these teachings along with it at least here of course they exist these teachings is exist throughout the universe but on this planet there we're at a time where the world is so dark that we could easily destroy this planet in our ignorance and mind-control and complete disregard for natural law principles disregard for the rights of others disregard for the planet itself so I don't agree with the concept that these teachings should still be kept for the quote elect this is separatist thinking this is um dualistic thinking there is no elect there are only people here who are suffering and as I've said many times on the show as one suffers all suffer so maybe in the ego of some of these so-called adepts or masters they didn't really fully weed that out they didn't they didn't really fully weed the ego out to the point where they understood this wisdom needs to be continuous spoken no matter what the circumstances are no matter what it means for the person who's speaking it I think you can only think that way if you're still a little too attached to the materialistic I'm going to speak the truth regardless of what happens to my body the end stop that the idea is going to be out there it's going to be seated that part I do agree with this is planting the great seed truth that's what this is but the part about keeping your mouth closed to those who even don't want to hear it absolutely not I I won't accept that maybe that makes me someone who like they say is in folly because you're wanting to bring the pearls before the swine well I'm not the judge of that I'm tasked with speaking it that's it those who will receive it will receive it those who won't will continue to suffer and unfortunately they're still creating suffering for people who have received this wisdom and want to see it propagated to the ends of the earth because it's the only key that can get us out of the mess that we're in it's the only key for the locks on all these doors symbolically that we've put in place we've erected our own cage we've put all the walls up we've put all the doors up all the bars up and we've had locked and shut ourselves inside and then we're going to pray to the gods to come and save us that we've invented and then not even we've invented that dark occultists have invented to keep us from actually doing something to break out of our own self-inflicted prison cells we'll be right back folks you listen to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network on the other side of the break I'll read the reading chapter one of the tribe ollie on which begins the explanation of the heart okay we're back on what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're looking at the little book of wisdom known as the Chi ba Lian which explains a lot of the general principles of natural law and if deeply understood is deeply integrated into oneself someone can radically change their entire worldview through this philosophy okay and you could do that through a number of different traditions out there this isn't the only one but I think it probably does one of the best jobs at explaining the principles of natural law which is why I'm reading it during this section of the show we're going to spend many more weeks on natural law probably at least again five six maybe seven more weeks I'm going to really break this down slowly so that people have an opportunity to quote get it and in doing so what I really hope to accomplish is to build a firm foundation for what our rights are what our rights are not this is what we ultimately need to get down to the understanding of because all of the things that are going on on on the earth come down to that basic principle people in general do not know what behaviors under natural law they can take which lead to order versus what behaviors they take which through their contradiction to natural law lead to chaos that's it that's why we're creating so much chaos here folks we don't understand what our rights are we don't understand the difference between right and wrong that's as sad as that is that's the actual reality that we are living in so let's move on to chapter 1 of the Chi ba Lian which begins the explanation of the Hermetic philosophy okay here we go quote the lips of wisdom are closed except to the ears of understanding unquote from old Egypt have come the fundamental esoteric and occult teachings which have so strongly influenced the philosophies of all races nations and peoples for several thousand years Egypt the home of the pyramids and sphinx was the birthplace of the hidden wisdom and mists teachings from her secret doctrine all nations have borrowed India Persia Shadia Medea China Japan Assyria ancient Greece and Rome and other ancient countries partook liberally at the feast of knowledge which the heirophant and masters of the land of Isis so freely provided for those who came prepared to partake of the great store of mystic and occult lore which the masterminds of that ancient land had gathered together in ancient Egypt dwelt the great adepts and masters who have never been surpassed and whom who seldom have been equaled during the centuries that have taken their processional flight since the days of the great hermes in Egypt was located the great Lodge of lodges of the Mystics at the doors of her temples entered the neophytes who afterward as heirophant adepts and masters traveled to the four corners of the earth carrying with them the precious knowledge which they were ready anxious and willing to pass on to those who were ready to receive the same all students of the occult recognized the debt that they owe to these venerable masters of that ancient land but among these great masters of ancient Egypt there once dwelt one of whom masters hailed as the quote master of masters this man if quote man indeed he was dwelt in Egypt in the earliest days he was known as Hermes Trismegistus and I'm breaking in here for Mona folks Trismegistus simply means thrice great were great times three again there's that magic number of three again okay he was great in his thoughts his emotions and his actions he not only learned the truth he had compassion for others and then he acted upon his knowledge and his emotions so he wasn't in contradiction he was a unified being that's why they called him the master and again this may simply be symbolic of getting to that state of consciousness he may not have been an actual person Hermes Trismegistus as the Greeks as the Egyptians referred to him as Thoth described of the gods so going back to the reading he was the father of the occult wisdom the founder of astrology the discoverer of alchemy the details of his life story are lost to history owing to the lapse of the years although several of the ancient countries disputed with each other in their claims to the honor of having furnished his birthplace and this thousands of years ago the date of his sojourn in Egypt in that his last incarnation on this planet is not known but it has been fixed at the early days of the oldest dynasties of Egypt long before the days of Moses the best authorities regard him as a contemporary of Abraham and some of the Jewish traditions goes so far as to claim that Abraham acquired a portion of his mystic knowledge from Hermes himself as the years rolled by after his passing from this plane of life tradition recording that he lived 300 years in the flesh the Egyptians deified Hermes and made him one of their gods under the name of Thoth years later the ancient the people of ancient Greece also made him one of their many gods calling him Hermes the god of wisdom the Egyptians revered his memory for many centuries yes tens of centuries calling him quote the scribe of the gods and bestowing upon him distinctively his title this which means the thrice-great the great great or the greatest great etc in all the ancient lands the name of Hermes Trismegistus was revered the name being synonymous with the quote fount of wisdom even to this day we use the term hermetic in the sense of secret sealed so that nothing can escape etc and by this reason of the fact that the followers of Hermes always have observed the principle of secrecy in their teachings they did not believe in quote casting pearls before swine but rather held to the teaching milk for babes meat for strong men both of which Maxim's are familiar to the readers of the Christian scriptures but both of which had been used by the Egyptians for centuries before the Christian era and this policy of careful dissemination of the truth has always categorized the hermeticism even unto the present day the hermetic teachings are to be found in all lands among all religions but never identified with any particular country nor with any particular religious sect this because of the warning of the ancient teachers against allowing the secret doctrine to become crystallized into a Creed the wisdom of this caution is apparent to all students of history the ancient ocultism of India and Persia degenerated and was largely lost owing to the the fact that the teachers became priests and so mixed theology with the philosophy thus the result being that the ocultism of India and Persia has been gradually lost amid amidst the mass of religious superstitions cults creeds and quote gods I'm going to break in on top one more time because I'd like to say this is exactly how the dark occult was created these again knowledge were that this wisdom this body of wisdom was crystallized calcified into dogma into a creed of a set of rigid beliefs as opposed to simply an understanding of natural law principles that are in effect and put thereby create or in other words science is what we're talking about here ladies and gentlemen science real science is what this tradition is ultimately about it degenerated into a religion because people in a lower state of consciousness gained access to it took took it over turned it into a religion and held the inner body the inner core or esoteric part of this knowledge for themselves and that's what the dark occult is okay so continuing so it was with ancient Greece and Rome so it is so it was with the hermetic teachings of the Gnostics and early Christians which were lost at the time of Constantine whose iron hand smothered philosophy with the blanket of theology losing to the Christian Church that which was its very essence and spirit and causing it to grope throughout several centuries before it found the way back to its ancient faith the indications apparent to all careful observers in this 20th century being that the church is now struggling to get back to its ancient mystic teachings we'll hold it right there pick it up on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks you are [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm mark casio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about the general principles of natural law on the show today and we're reading from the Cavalli on a book of hermetic wisdom passed down through the generations and basically containing in it a fairly deep conveyance of the principles of natural law and reading the from the first chapter it's talking about the degeneration of this body of knowledge into religion okay when it became calcified and when people were looking to basically set it up as a mechanism of control so that they can prosper at the expense of other people keep them in the dark get them to subscribe to a rigid set of beliefs and that's exactly how some of this knowledge has been used this is the knowledge that the dark occult does have that they're using against other people and that doesn't mean we should not learn it study it recognize the truth in it and then put that into practice in the right way meaning according to natural law principles according to our rights not toward the usurpation of the rights of people on this planet like it has been being used and regarding this most people will fall into the mind-control methodologies of well that's a cult and that's evil all that occult means evil no that's mind control through words a cult means hidden as we've said a billion times and we'll probably have to say ten trillion more before people finally get that the occult the body of occultism has been hidden from people in order to control them and then called evil so that you never look into how you're being controlled and yet people will still fall for it they'll still fall for that because their religion tells them that I'd like to read a quote this was posted by someone in the chat room last week a quote from Alexander Pope British author who said that a little knowledge is a dangerous thing drink deep or taste not the piri piri inspring they're shallow drafts intoxicate the brain and drinking largely Sobers us again what he's saying here is the people who think they have all figured out about what the New World Order is all about and haven't really gone far enough into understanding that it's all a ruse all of the systems of limitation and controller all a ruse there to get you not to take action not to actually take your rights under natural law regardless of who's trying to usurp them and actually stop the usurpers from doing what they have no right to do as Nazis that's what they are that's what they've always been regardless of what time period in history we're talking about or what place we're talking about and the people who think they have this totally figured out and who have refused to look into the occult that's what I I would that's a perfect thing that I would say applies to them they drink shallow drafts and their brains are intoxicated by that little bit of learning or that little bit of knowledge that they've taken in and they think they have the whole picture when they're still operating from a completely controlled paradigm that's put there by the very people that that are still controlling them and they think they're going to get outside of that cage they think they're somehow going to develop freedom in that kind of a system of mental bondage good luck with that let me know how that works out for you as the end of this short segment we'll pick up the reading of the Cavalli on 6 to 6 liberty stickers calm the world's most dangerous stickers okay folks were back on what on earth is happening continuing with our reading from the Cavalli on we were talking about how this ancient body of knowledge had degenerated into religion and how that ultimately became dark occult I'm going to pick it up here we go but there were always a few faithful souls who kept alive the flame tending it carefully and not allowing its light to become extinguished and thanks to these staunch hearts and fearless minds we have the truth still with us but it is not found in books to any great extent it has been passed along from master to student from initiate to Hierophant from lip to ear when it was written down at all its meaning was veiled in terms of alchemy and astrology so that only those possessing the key could read it a right this was made necessary in order to avoid the persecution of the theologians of the Middle Ages who fought the secret doctrine with fire and sword steak gibbet and cross even to this day there will be found a few reliable books there will be found but few reliable books on hermetic philosophy although there are countless references to it in many books written on various phases of occultism and yet the hermetic philosophy is the only master key which will open all the doors of the occult teachings in the early days there was a compilation of certain basic hermetic doctrines passed on from teacher to student which was known as the Cabal Eon the exact significance and meaning of the term having been lost for several centuries this teaching however is known to many to whom it has descended from mouth to ear on and on throughout the centuries its precepts have never been written down or printed so far as we know it was merely a collection of Maxim's axioms and precepts which were non understandable to outsiders but which were readily understood by students after the axioms Maxim's and precepts had been explained and exemplified by the hermetic initiates to their neophytes these teachings really constituted the basic principles of the art of hermetic alchemy which contrary to the general belief dealt in the mastery of mental forces rather than material elements the transmutation of one kind of mental vibrations into others instead of the changing of one kind of metal into another the legend of the Philosopher's Stone which could turn base metals into gold was an allegory relating to hermetic philosophy readily understood by all students of true hermeticism in this little book of which is the first lesson we invite our students to examine into the hermetic teachings as set forth in the Chi ba Lian and as explained by ourselves humble students of the teachings who while bearing the title of initiates are still students at the feet of Hermes the master we here in give you many of the Maxim's axioms and precepts of the Chi ba Lian accompanied by explanations and illustrations which we deem likely to render the teachings more easily comprehended by the modern student particularly as the original text is purposely veiled in obscure terms the original Maxim's axioms and precepts of the Chi ba Lian are printed here in in quotation marks the proper credit being given our own work is printed in the regular way in the body of the work we trust that the many students to whom we now offer this little work will derive as much benefit from the study of its pages as have the many who have gone on before treading the same path mastery throughout the centuries that have passed since the time of Hermes Trismegistus the master of masters the great great in the words of the Chi Bali on quote where the footsteps of the wear fall the footsteps of the master the ears of those ready for his teachings open wide the Chi ba Lian and quote when the ears of the student are ready to hear then cometh the lips to fill them with wisdom and quote the Chi Bali on so that according to the teachings the passage of this book to those ready for the instruction will attract the attention of such as are prepared to receive the teaching and likewise when the pupil is ready to receive the truth then will this little book come to him or her such as the law the hermetic principle of cause and effect in its aspect of the law of attraction will bring lips and ears together pupil and book in company so mote it be so what they're basically saying is what I was talking about last week that there's a legend that goes along with this book that it comes to those who are ready to receive its teachings and the people who will actually hear and take this seriously and then act upon the wisdom that's contained in this book will are those who were ready to receive it so it's as if this book finds you you don't find this book and as I said that certainly was the case for me when I was ready to receive it it found me and it found me through my partner barb so let's move on to chapter 2 of this deep piece of wisdom about natural law in which the natural law principles are going to be outlined and then explained in short and then I'll comment upon those explanations so this is chapter 2 known as the the seven hermetic principles that's the title of this chapter quote the principles of truth are seven he who knows these understandably possesses the magic key before whose touch all the doors of the temple fly open end quote the Cavalli on the seven hermetic principles upon which the entire hermetic philosophy is based are as follows one the principle of mentalism to the principle of Correspondence three the principle of vibration for the principle of polarity five the principle of rhythm six the principle of cause and effect seven the principle of gender these seven principles will be discussed and explained as we proceed with these lessons a short explanation of each however may as well be given at this point so now they're going to begin the short explanations and I'll pause after each one to comment upon each one one the principle of mentalism quote the all is mind the universe is mental end quote this principle embodies the truth that quote all is mind unquote it explains that the all which is the substantial reality underlying all the outward manifestations and appearances which we know under the terms of the material universe the phenomena of life matter energy and in short all that is apparent to our material senses is spirit which in itself in itself is unknowable and undefinable but which may be considered and thought of as a universal infinite living mind it's a good place to pause and ponder those work [Music] [Music] welcome back folks we were looking at the first general principle of natural law the principle of mentalism I'm going to go back to the reading in the Chi ba Lian that explains this principle this principle embodies the truth that all is mind it explains that the all is spirit which in itself is unknowable and undefinable but which may be considered and thought of as a universal infinite living mind it also explains that all the phenomenal world or universe is simply a mental creation of the all subject to the laws of created things and that the universe as a whole and in its parts or units has its existence in in the mind of the all in which mind we live and move and have our being ok I'm going to read that sentence again because it's so important ok it also explains that all the phenomenal world or universe is simply a mental creation of the all subject to the laws of created things and that the universe as a whole and in its parts or units has its existence in the mind of the all in which mind we live and move and have our being this principle by establishing the mental nature of the universe easily explains all of the varied mental and psychic phenomena that occupy such a large portion of the public attention and which without such explanation are non understandable and defy scientific treatment an understanding of this great hermetic principle of mentalism enables the individual to readily grasp the laws of the mental universe and to apply the same two is well being an advancement the Hermetic student is enabled to apply intelligently the great mental laws instead of using them in a haphazard manner with the master key in his possession the student may unlock the many doors of the mental and psychic temple of knowledge and enter the same freely and intelligently this principle explains the true nature of energy power and matter and why and how all these are subordinate to the mastery of mind this is why we've gone through so much trouble explaining mind control folks because all of the external manifestations are ultimately created in the mind and if the mind is controlled what is created will be controlled by those who have the knowledge on how to control the mind that's why I just spent a year and a half talking about mind control ok back to the reading as a matter of fact let me read that sentence again because it's so important with the master key in his possession the student may unlock the many doors of the mental and psychic temple of knowledge and enter the same freely and intelligently the principle of mentalism explains the true nature of energy power and matter and why and how all of these are subordinate to the mastery of mind one of the old hermetic masters wrote long decades ago he who grasps the truth of the mental nature of the universe is well advanced on the path to mastery and these words are as true today as at the time they were first written without this master key mastery is impossible and the student knocks in vain at the many doors of the temple it's explaining there is only one being here at the highest fundamental level of creation the all call it God whatever you want to call we are exist within this spiritual construct and the spiritual construct gives rise to what we call matter through vibration which we're going to get to in a few moments we think that everything is separate this is this goes to the fundamental basic worldview that we hold is everything completely separate from everything else which leads to materialism which leads to us versus them mentality which leads to the non understanding that as we're doing to someone else we're doing to us because there is no separation at the highest level this is one being having an experience that's why it's called a universe one being experiencing something a change of great change from verse re in Latin meaning to change and yeah I understand it means to turn but that doesn't mean like physical turning it means turning into something else changing like the seasons turn one change the universe the all a spiritual construct that exists in mind this is the mind of God call it whatever you want again that force what that force is you're not going to know in as the a monad a individual unit of consciousness the all knows that what it actually is that's that's what it's doing it's gaining more experience of what it actually is that's why it's going through this one change called the universe its acquiring more knowledge of itself just as that's what our goal should be if we want to reflect the divine we need to acquire more knowledge of ourselves because we're going so far away from the the source the actual true divine mind we're descending deeper and deeper into materialism barbarism and real chaos as a people as a species because we think we know it all because we knows so many things that we think we know about science we have all this knowledge quote-unquote and very little wisdom meaning how to actually apply that knowledge to create something that we really want to create for ourselves that truly serves us and doesn't act as a detriment to our evolutionary progress in consciousness because consciousness is often left out of this equation altogether oh it's all about more knowledge of the physical but never more knowledge of the mental realm of the psychological realm of the emotional realm no we want to run away from that we don't want to really look at that in ourselves and we certainly don't want to understand that we're always all connected to that infinite source in a one-to-one connection that doesn't require priests or intercessors or intermediaries of any kind no because we want to look at we want something to come and rescue us and save us from ourselves not to actually do any real work and transforming our own consciousness on our own to get up to a higher level of understanding god forbid that because that's called real work that's called really looking at oneself and humanity wants nothing to do with that as a species they want license they want license to ignore that work which is licensed to just completely abdicate personal responsibility and until we consciously decide to change that don't expect the external reality to change because it not change in a bit until we change the internal world of mind deeply understand that folks and trying to rage against that isn't going to make it any better [Music] learn prints know them well know how they operate know how our living in harmony with them and understanding them deeply leads to order photocopy of gardening in a failed economy from distributed living dotnet [Music] welcome back this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm on this August 28th 2011 edition we are talking about the general principles of natural law specifically we've been discussing the principle of mentalism that the all is mind the universe is ultimately a mental construct of spirit and that mind that universal living mind is simply experiencing itself through this contract the deep understanding of this principle can go a long way toward breaking down a calcified materialist worldview if it is deeply deeply contemplated upon not just reading words it's what the warning in the beginning of the book is about if you're not willing to really do work with this material to integrate it it's all just words okay that's why this principle is so important first and foremost secondarily it is important because we need to understand that we through what we are taking into our minds and then acting upon our creating the circumstances of our experience here and that's great news nothing external is doing this to us we are doing this to us it's our choice we want this to change we have to we have to get enough people to the point of knowledge and understanding to say I do know how this works how these principles work I do know that this is our own creation and that we can make it into whatever we want and then do that that's called wisdom acting upon what you already know and understand and if you're you know at the point where all that this means that nothing can be no and there is no such thing as knowledge again good luck with that salsas Mbeki's Satanism and dark luciferianism this is actually one of their sins and one of the things that they want you to get they want to get you to accept above all else that nothing can be known well the people who don't know anything will never say no to anything think about that hey these words don't sound the same for no reason for you to actually use the word no you need to know something not think it or believe it or have heard about it somewhere you need to know it and your being in the core of your being that it's truth and there is such a thing as truth and it does exist and it is knowable and it can be integrated and and be made a part of us we are a part of it we're not ever really separate from it it's just we think we are just like we think we're a separate thing in creation when we're all integrated in it we live in it not not there's a creator and a creation it's all one thing how could the Creator be someplace else besides the end within the creation that would mean he's not it that force is not some place he/she/it it doesn't exist some place which it wouldn't be possible and people even make the argument all it's possible God can do anything it's all it's the all everything that means well the one thing it can't do is get outside of the all because it is the all this is but simple logic can tell you this even if you're not thinking about it from a right-brain perspective you want it from from the left-brain perspective excuse me but you want to see it from a ripe rain' perspective take a huge hit of DMT you'll see it from the right-brain perspective real fast how this is all one thing and how you're in it not a separate part of it you know people should approach that with reverence as well but they don't think it's a toy we'll get to that as one of our you know practical methodologies for getting outside of the deeply imbalanced consciousness entheogens in a very conscious context much later in our solutions that's one of the later solutions in the ten solutions that I generally propose this outline in natural law is is the master solution it encompasses all of the other ones because if you don't if you don't enact the other grassroots solutions in a deep understanding of natural law they're all in vain we're going to talk about methodologies for knowing things which have been have been hidden as well which is the Trivium method you know and again the Trivium and quadrivium together form seven there's that mystical number again just like seven principles of creation seven chakras seven days of creation etc there's a reason these numbers exist you have your methods and then you have your quantifying means the Trivium and the quadrivium so let's go back to looking at the principles outlined in the Chi ba Lian we talked about the importance of the principle of mentalism which is where we left off last week let's look at the principle of Correspondence now which is principle number two and I'm going to go back to the reading in the Chi ba Lian now here we go quote as above so below as below so above end quote this principle embodies the truth that there is always a correspondence between the laws and phenomena and phenomena of the various planes of being and life the old hermetic axiom ran in these words quote as above so below as below so above end quote and the grasping of this principle gives one the means of solving many a dark paradox and hidden secret of nature there are planes beyond our knowing but when we apply the principle of Correspondence to them we are able to understand much that would otherwise be unknowable to us this principle is of universal application and manifestation on the various planes of the mental of the material mental and spiritual universe it is a universal law the ancient her medicines considered this principle as one of the most important mental instruments by which man was able to pry aside the obstacles which hid from view the unknown it used its use even tore aside the veil of Isis to the extent that a glimpse of the face of the goddess might be caught just as a knowledge of the principles of geometry enables man to measure distance sons and their movements while seated in his observatory so a knowledge of the principle of Correspondence enables man to reason intelligently from the known to the unknown studying the Monad he understands the Archangel think about it folks the more we understand about the internal world the more we will understand about why what has been created in the external world is the way that it is the universe is self-similar across all scales it is consistent with itself across all scales and planes of being and why would it be otherwise nature exists in perfect order only the product of disease would create the level of imbalance and disorder that we have created here on this planet and this is what the fall of man is all about coming out of harmony with the natural law principles and the true understanding of mind and all and then through fear abandoning that understanding abandoning those principles and through that fear creating chaos here part of getting back to a truly ordered society involves on the understanding that that which is within is like to that which is without this is another way of stating the principle of correspondence meaning we are creating the external manifestation through how we live what we believe in think and then acting upon the the what's already in our mental and psychological makeup then acting upon that in the physical reality in which we operate it can be really said very simply I said this once to someone who responded I'll tell you what his response was after I tell you what I said to him this is somebody who I was trying to explain to him that we are creating the reality all around us that no one else is doing this to us and that as we think and peel internally in an act that's the kind of world we're going to get real simple I said to him people create the world here and his response was I have no idea what you live free or die radio with Lee Rogers the most dangerous talk show in America weekdays at 9:00 p.m. central on Oracle broadcasting [Music] but what on earth is happening under host park pass bill my website well owner of this happening.com today we've been talking about the general principles of natural law we've already gotten through two of them and perhaps all endeavor in this last segment to get through the the third and then we'll pick it off next week with prop principles on four through seven but I want to make a statement of about principle number two one end to really the principle of mentalism and correspondence which we've covered so far how great does it feel to know that our reality is simply a construct in which if we only endeavor to understand the laws which have basically made that construct and that we exist within we can have whatever we want whatever we wish to have we can make of this place whatever the the most wildest imaginings of our mind can endeavor to envision that as is actually phenomenal news we can make a paradise of this place not in ignorance though certainly not an ignorance of ourselves and the laws of nature not going to happen but how great is it to know that that's how this place is constructed that it's not going to say no to us no matter what we want to create now conversely how sad is it to realize this is what we've made with what we've been given because we have rejected our responsibilities as stewards of this planet and as stewards of each other as our own caretakers and we want somebody else to come in and take care of us we don't want to take care we don't want to have care in our hands and actually have to use that in a responsible way we want to give it to someone else because care is that inner child that's why they cremate care at Bohemian Grove as the child they want people to continue to sacrifice their personal responsibility they don't want you to have care to take care they want to kill care and unfortunately the rejection of these principles exactly represents that murdering the child within us murdering true care because that's the ultimate generative principle that binds all of the other principles of natural law they are all encompassed within the generative principle that's why when you see the seed of life pattern or what is known as the genesis pattern okay there are seven circles within it and then it is contained within the all-encompassing one circle the eighth circle again eight representing infinity or something that is hermetically sealed that's the generative principle the principle of creation all of these laws all these principles have to do with how we are creating our reality that's what this entire show is all about so what I said on day one what this show would be about explaining the causal principles the causal factors that underlie why we're experiencing what we're experiencing or in other words how we're creating exactly what we're getting it's good news folks regarding the principle of Correspondence let's see if I can remember this quote from the New Testament Jesus is or maybe it I don't think it's from the New Testament it's from one of the Gnostic Gospels I believe I think it's from the Gospel of Thomas he says if you bring forth that which is within you that which is within you will save you but if you do not bring forth that which is within you that which is that which you do not bring forth will destroy you this is a perfect reflection of the principle of Correspondence that which is within is like to that which is without if we go within understand that we're the ones creating this situation we can rearrange it and make of it whatever we want a paradise for ourselves if we choose yet people want to stay calcified in this old way of seeing the world seeing each other and being in this reality and therefore continue to create suffering for themselves and that's the definition of insanity and I quite frankly don't really understand it and I'm quite frankly tired of it of being subject to these people's ignorance because that's what it is the ignorant of this world are holding hostage the people that do understand these principles of creation this is a hostage situation folks consciousness is trying to evolve here and it's being held back against its will against its wishes and that's wrong that's wrong that's called taking something that you're not allowed to take the freedom of some of a being of a consciousness to move forward and not have to deal with the crap that we've created here as a species all because we don't want personal responsibility that's why religion exists ladies and gentlemen people want to still put things in a box and say oh if this person is reading something from this tradition that makes it automatically even and distrust you know I don't want to trust that person or this is you know people shouldn't be listening to this never actually wanting to hear any of the wisdom that's contained in it about why the world is the way that it is so they can sit step back and say oh that's not my problem that's not my doing that's exactly your doing exactly the people that don't want to understand how these principles work are the people who are making this world the way it is get over it that's how it works folks so let's look at principle number three and then we'll wrap it up there if we get through it and we'll continue with the next four next week principle number three from the Chi ba Leon is known as the principle of vibration nothing rests everything moves everything vibrates this principle embodies the truth that everything is in motion everything vibrates nothing is at rest facts which modern science endorses and which each new scientific discovery tends to verify and yet this hermetic principle was enunciated thousands of years ago by the ancient masters of ancient by the Masters of ancient Egypt this principle explains that the differences between different manifestations of matter energy mind and even spirit result largely from varying rates of vibration from the all which is pure spirit down to the grossest form of matter all is in vibration the higher the vibration the higher the position in the scale the vibration of spirit is at such an infinite rate of intensity and rapidity that it is practically at rest just as a rapidly moving wheel seems to be motionless and at the other side and at the other end of the scale there are gross forms of matter whose vibration are so low as to seem at rest between these poles there are millions upon millions of varying degrees of vibration from corpuscle an electron atom and molecule to worlds and universes everything is in vibratory motion this is also true on the planes of energy and force which are but varying degrees of vibration and also on the mental planes whose states depend upon vibrations and even onto the spiritual planes an understanding of this principle with the appropriate formulas enables hermetic students to control their own mental vibrations as well as those of others the masters also study this principle - the conquering of natural phenomena in various ways he who understands the principle of vibration has grasped the scepter of power says one of the old writers if you understand this principle and it has been knowledge you've taken the knowledge in but have not converted it into wisdom and then you're using it as a weapon that's exactly how the dark occultists accomplished what they do on this planet it's called mind control frames if you want to stay in these principles and yet you're at a low level of consciousness knowledge

What On Earth Is Happening Show #076

Topics: *General Principles Of Natural Law, Principle Of Polarity, Principle Of Rhythm, Principle Of Cause And Effect, Principle Of Gender, Morality, Right vs. Wrong*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues affect freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening word ever shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of truth and now here is your host mark Pascal welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website is oracle broadcasting com today is Sunday September 4th 2011 we have a good show lined up for you here today we are going to be continuing our ongoing discussion about the general principles of natural law right here on what on earth is happening today last week we began the breakdown of the hermetic principles or what I am terming the general principles of natural law these are ancient principles which come down to us over centuries in the mystical traditions of all lands and they embody the underlying factors that we really need to develop a deep education of if we are going to transcend the current human condition that we are in right now and have been trapped in for thousands of years last week on the show we looked at three of the seven general principles of natural law we took a look at the principle of mentalism which basically states that the universe and everything within it is derived from mind mind is all the universe is a mental construct it is a spiritual construct we're talking about mind capital m okay so everything is a spiritual construct for experience we took a look at the principle of Korus fondants that everything is connected and interrelated that the universe is self-similar across all scales of creation that the very very small or the microcosm is a simp as a reflection of the very very large the macrocosm where the term that which is above is light to that which is below comes from or that which is within is light to that which is without as we are individually within so we are creating the external experience that we call the manifested reality in which we live and we have to actually live in and experience that reality that we generated from within ourselves we took a look at the third general principle of natural law which is the principle of vibration that everything that exists is ultimately vibratory energy in different states of vibration that there is no solidity solid matter as such per se if there is simply different states of residents of vibratory resonating energy so we're going to continue to look into the principles the general principles of natural law over this show we'll be looking at the principle of polarity principle of rhythm the principle of cause and effect and the principle of gender that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back [Music] we are back focusing listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Fazio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com there you will find a couple of images that basically outline what we're going to be talking about here today it's the same port for images that I had posted here last week and it's they're just there to give people a general outline of the general principles of natural law so we're going to jump right in and start talking about the fourth general principle which is known as the principle of polarity and actually before we do that I'll give the call-in number I'm not going to take calls until the second hour I'm going to stay focused on really getting this information out there but if there's time in the second hour i'll take calls toward the the I guess the second half hour of the second hour of the show so here's the calling number for those who want to get in the queue calling number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five hopefully we'll have some time to get to a few calls and we I am going to ask people to limit the topic of discussion to natural law principles please that's what we're talking about here today and have been for the last couple of weeks and we'll be continuing to talk about this as the first major overall underlying solution to the problems that we're facing as a species so if you are going to call in please ask some questions or make some comments about the general principles of natural law or anything else that is related to natural law so here we go principle number four and the text that I'm going to be reading some excerpts from is known as the Chi ba Lian and we talked about this last week and the week before this is a general hermetic text that talks about the principles that underlie every that's basically what this text is all about it's very simple it's not very long it's probably about 50 pages in digital format something to that effect and if you own it in a hard hardback copy maybe about a hundred pages so this is not anything that's an extremely long or drawn-out discussion it's there to act as a primer for those who want to begin to grasp the principles that are always at work these are general principles that underlie natural law that are always at work whether we believe in them whether we understand them whether we accept them whether we want them to be in place or not they're in place they are inherent to creation so we are bound by these laws whether we like them or not that's completely irrelevant I'm attempting to explain how these laws function and operate so that if we want to get out of the levels of self-inflicted suffering that we are in as a species we can do this by bringing our actions into harmony with these principles if we decide to not do that we're going to continue to suffer and things are going to continue to become extraordinarily chaotic here on planet earth and in coming weeks I'll be getting into how the expressions of natural law function and essentially what that part of this discussion is all about is really delving deeply into the principle of polarity as it is connected with the principle of cause and effect these are probably the two overarching lis the two most powerful and critical to understand in in the seven okay and if we don't understand how the basic polarities function and how us choosing them and embodying them ultimately gets us the result that we want through the law of cause and effect we generally understand nothing all right so the on the expressions of natural law really goes a long way to helping us understand how these two principles work in conjunction with each other and it's very interesting to note that there's a lot of people who are interested particularly in the principle of polarity an interesting side note is that the number one search term that gets people to my website at what on earth is happening calm you know the traffic to my site if you look at some of the analytics about it aren't um generated by people linking to the site they're generated by people searching for certain concepts and ideas that are contained in the material that's on the site and then finding it that way and the number one search term that drives people to the what on earth is happening website is polarity I was as surprised as anyone else to learn this but it shows you that people have an idea that these principles and laws actually do govern what's really going on here and understanding them is the utmost thing that we can do to towards bringing about a resolution a solution to the problems that we're facing so let's jump into principle number four and the readings when I read quotes are from the Hermetic text known as the Chi ba Leon which is actually posted to my website I believe it's under podcast number 73 you can find a PDF copy of the Kabbalah on so principle number four the principle of polarity quote everything is dual everything has poles everything has its pair of opposites like and unlike are the same opposites are identical in nature but different in degree extremes meet all truths are but half-truths all paradoxes may be reconciled the Chi ba Lian now I'm quoting from the Chi ba Lian once again and this is their the initiative out this book this is their assessment of this general principle this principle embodies the truth that quote everything is dual everything has two poles everything has its pair of opposites all of which were old hermetic axioms it explains the old paradoxes that have perplexed so many which have been stated as follows quote thesis and antithesis are identical in nature but different in degree opposites are the same differing only in degree the pairs of opposites may be reconciled extremes meet everything is and isn't at the same time all truths are but half-truths every truth is half false there are two sides to everything etc etc etc it explains that in everything there are two poles or opposite aspects and that quote opposites are really only the two extremes of the same thing with many varying degrees between them to illustrate heat and cold although quote opposites are really the same thing the difference is consisting merely of degrees of the same thing look at your thumb thermometer and see if you can discover where heat terminates and cold begins there is no such thing as absolute or absolute cold the two terms heat and cold simply indicate varying degrees of the same thing we'll pick this up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening right here all the way through welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark Basia we're talking about the general principles of natural law we were reading from the Kavali on on the principle of polarity I'm going to pick up the reading they were talking about fact that opposites are really only two extremes of the same thing and they have varying degrees in between them and we left off talking about they were giving an example of temperature heat and cold so it said look at the thermometer and see if you can discover where he terminates and cold begins there is no such thing as quote absolute heat or quote absolute cold the two terms heat and cold simply indicate varying degrees of the same thing and that same thing which manifests as heat and cold is merely a form variety and rate of vibration so heat and cold are simply the two poles of that which we call heat and the phenomenon the phenomenon attended there upon are manifestations of the principle of polarity the same principle manifests itself in the case of light and darkness which are the same thing the difference consisting of varying degrees between the two poles of the phenomena where does darkness leave off and light begin what is the difference between large and small between hard and soft between black and white between sharp and dull between noise and quiet between high and low between positive and negative the principle of polarity explains these paradoxes and no other principle can supersede it the same principle operates on the mantel plane let us take a radical and extreme example that of love and hate two mental states apparently totally different and yet there are degrees of hate and degrees of love and a middle point in which we use the terms like or dislike which shade into each other so gradually that sometimes we are at a loss to know whether we like or dislike or neither and all are simply degrees of the same thing as you will see if you will but think a moment and more than this and considered of more importance by the Hermeticism it is possible to change the vibrations of hate to the vibrations of love in one's own mind and in the minds of others many of you who read these lines have had personal experiences in the involuntary rapid transition from love to hate and the reverse in your own case and that of others and you will therefore realize the possibility of this being accomplished by the use of will by means of the hermetic formulas good and evil are but the poles of the same thing and the Hermit assist understands the art of transmitting transmuting evil into good by means of an application of the principle of polarity in short the act of polarization becomes a phase of mental alchemy known and practiced by the ancient and modern hermetic masters an understanding of the principle will enable one to change his own polarity as well as that of others if he will devote the time and study necessary to master the art so that is the principle of polarity and what I would add to this my comment would be is that there is most certainly only one thing and degrees of it we can take light and darkness as an example as they did here and there's really no such thing as the dark there is only light or its absence it's the removal of the presence of light from a particular place is all the darkness is light is still all that exists there is no actual such thing as darkness it is an illusion based on the non presence of light energy in a particular space so the illusory quality is what I would add is that we only see polarities in place but really there's only one thing love and fear I've talked about as the two basic polarities but really there is only love there is only consciousness and its expansion in an illusory state of mind there is the presence of fear this is an illusion that needs to be recognized as such and that's a tall order saying that and doing that are two extremely different things talk about extremes saying and doing can be looked at as two opposite polarities extremes because it's really easy to say that fear is an illusion but actually removing it from your life such that you do not live in fear can be a tall order especially in a world like this that people who have bought into this illusory identification the world that they've made as a result of it can certainly make that a tall order but we need to understand really there is only the the absolute or the one thing and then there's just degrees from it that extend down from it okay knowledge and ignorance we can look at as another polarity well total knowledge is the mind of God which of course we aspire to we're probably not going to achieve that in human form all right but so we're all at different degrees of ignorance extreme ignorance the total refusal of truth and the total willingness to even acknowledge that there is any such thing as natural law principles that are in effect the total refusal to acknowledge that there is any such thing as the the underlying basis of matter being vibratory energy and these different differing degrees that we call polarities this is extreme ignorance okay it's just a degree of it but really there is only supreme knowledge that's all there really is everything else is just a veil over top of that and that's put there through different layers of fear different expressions of fear we're going to look at those expressions on a future show because if we understand how the two ultimate polarities love and fear work and how one is basically an illusion and what we create by choosing one or the other of those two polarities even though one is illusory it goes a long way toward understand toward helping us understand why we have created that which we have created here collectively again not as an individual this is this is a completely erroneous view of the law of attraction one individual does not make the collective reality we all make it together that's why it's a shared experience of what this world is just one person changing their thoughts isn't going to get the entire external manifested reality to change if anybody thinks that's how the law of attraction works the law of cause and effect works you're delusional enough Minds need to be changed this is why it's called a quantum effect quanta after the Latin word meaning amount quantum means amount in Latin or a degree okay so they're talking about transmuting evil into good by means of the application of the principle of polarity we can only do that once we truly deeply understand how this works we're going to look at that when we look at the expressions of natural law and I put that chart of the expressions up on the site week after week even though I'm not directly have not directly been talking about it for a reason I want people to continue to look at that to understand this is ultimately how it works and it's a one-way street codes you can only ever create good or ordered by using the true polarity which is love which is higher consciousness the expansive force of consciousness and you can only create [Music] okay everyone we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking about the general principles of natural law over the last few weeks here and we just took a look at the principle of polarity believe it or not the number one search term that drives people to the what on earth is happening website is polarity and it shows that there are people who are looking for answers who do understand that we live in a seemingly dualistic realm its dualistic at the level of manifestation but when you understand that behind all of that the dualism is illusory and it's illusory because people are falling away from an understanding and a deep introspection of the true self and in two different states of fear-based consciousness this is what all of the flagrant violations of natural law that we see around us are under lied by it underlying all of it at whatever level these violations of natural law happening there is fear always you'll hear the person who is breaking that natural law principle giving a justification saying but but what if but this but that and making projections into the future about what could happen if this were to be continued continuing to it be allowed to go to a car it's all fear based all fear the same thing for people who are okay with the kind of police state that we're moving into who think that this is for their protection or their safety all fear based consciousness because you have to be thinking protection from what what do you imagine the things that the imagination can bring up that can happen to you and in that dwelling that mind state of dwelling in fear that's how you give up your true self and ultimately how you give up your freedom which is why I continue to emphasize ultimately fear has to be overcome otherwise we can't create a better future it's not possible and that has to be done on a one-to-one basis that's an internal struggle that's internal warfare if you will because that battle takes place within the heart of each individual the heart and mind someone can show someone through example how to live good mental practices good emotional states a thirst for knowledge but ultimately they can't make them be like that someone has to make that decision to be in the world like that on their own so there's a one-to-one battle that takes place with fear within the hearts and minds of each individual and that's where that battle is won or lost so let's get back to the Chi ba Lian and it's breaking down of some of these general principles of natural law we're going to look at right now we're going to look at principle number five which is called the principle of rhythm so here we go quote everything flows out and in everything has its tides all things rise and fall the pendulum swing manifests in everything the measure of the swing to the right is a measure of the swing to the left rhythm compensates this principle embodies the truth that in everything there is manifested a measured motion to and fro a flow and inflow a swing backward and forward a pendulum like movement a tide like Evan flow a high tide and low tide between the two poles which exist in accordance with the principle of polarity described a moment ago there is always an action and a reaction an advance and a retreat arising and a sinking this is in the affairs of the universe sons worlds men animals mind energy and matter this law is manifest in the creation and destruction of worlds in the rise and fall of Nations in the life of all things and finally in the mental states of man and it is with this latter that the Hermit assists find the HAR medicines find the understanding of the principle most important the her medicines have grasped grasped this principle finding its universal application and have also discovered certain means to overcome its effects in themselves by the use of the appropriate formulas and methods they apply the mental law of neutralization they cannot annul the principle or cause it to cease its operation but they have learned how to escape its effects upon themselves to a certain degree by depending upon the mastery of the principle they have learned how to use it instead of being used by it in this and similar methods consist the art of the Hermit assists the master of hermetics polarizes himself at the point at which he desires to rest and then neutralizes the rhythmic swing of the pendulum which would tend to care him to the other pole all individuals who have attained any degree of self mastery do this to a certain degree more or less unconsciously but the master does this consciously and by the use of his will and attains a degree of poise and mental firmness almost impossible of belief on the part of the masses who are swung backward and forward like a pendulum this principle and that of polarity have been closely studied by the her medicines and the methods of counteracting neutralizing and using them for an important part of the part of the Hermetic mental alchemy ok so this is the principle of polarity everything has a rib sorry the principle of rhythm everything has a swing to it like the swing of a pendulum like tides on the ocean on the shore ok there is a back and forth and ebb and flow movement to everything so everything moves in what we could call cycles in cyclical movement in wave functions okay and high level physics will also tell you this everything is basically a wave function and embedded within this principle we could get into looking at cycles of time which also have their and flow and this is what they were talking about when it says that this principle very much applies to the mental states of man so it says with it is with this latter principle that the her medicines find the understanding of the principle of rhythm the most important in in the in the aspect of the mental states of man okay in the ancient Indian mystical systems they talked about the UGA's these great time cycles these periods of time when the consciousness of humanity would be much much more elevated than it is now and then over time it gradually fell into these illusory states which we see today and once again it will swing back up and people will become very much enlightened again and the true master depending on at the level of mastery that they have attained over self ok mastery of self is the degree which they can counteract this urban flow and remain in certain states of consciousness in other words you're not subject to this principle all right it's still in effect and there will still be a tendency for it to flow in a certain direction but if you have a certain degree of mastery over self in other words you can truly apply the will because you know the self well enough you can tend to overcome those tendencies toward one polarity or another I hope I'm making that clear doesn't mean the law is not still in effect it just means we can help ourselves to I guess you could say be free of its most harsh aspects [Music] [Applause] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening we're talking about the general principles of natural law they just finished covering in the last segment the principle of rhythm there's a couple more things I want to say about that principle specifically related to time you know this is one of the biggest applications of this principle that time is a wave function and it moves in seemingly cyclical patterns or at least something that's akin to a sine wave okay so it isn't necessarily that history repeats itself it's that the same I wouldn't say the same but similar circumstances present themselves at opportune moments throughout history and if we've we have the consciousness to recognize these patterns and say oh I recognize that I we've been here before because we can study the wisdom of the past and that helps us navigate this wave function much better than we could if we did know looking into the past and learning about what people experienced hundreds or thousands of years ago and understand it the same I guess you could say um opportunities are presenting themselves now just like they did at past times we shouldn't look at it like it's an endlessly repeating prison cycle the same thing happening over and over again it's an opportunity for growth and learning something that maybe we didn't do as well with in the past and now a new lesson in a similar way as being presented and it's an opportunity to learn and grow so that's about all I really want to say about that and I could recommend a very good book on the topic there's a book called fractal time by Gregg Braden and I think it does a phenomenal job of explaining how time is a fractal wave function and how it is completely works it completely works according to this general principle of natural law known as the principle of rhythm so definitely check it out a fractal time by Gregg Braden great book with that having been said will like to move on to principle number six so if we could get through the principle of cause and effect and the principle of gender we'll move on and take a few phone calls okay here we go principle number six from the Hermetic text known as the Chi ba Lian is known as the principle of cause and effect quote every cause has its effect every effect has its cause everything happens according to law chance is but a name for law not recognized there are many claims of causation but nothing escapes the law now that's so important folks that I just want to read that quote one more time okay and they're capitalizing the L because this is not the laws of man as they scribble them down in their little law books this is natural law okay the law of cause and effect arguably the most important of the general suppose of natural law okay quote every cause has its effect every effect has its cause everything happens according to the law chance is but a name for law not recognized there are many planes of causation but nothing escapes the law continuing this principle embodies the fact that there is a cause for every effect an effect from every cause it explains that everything happens according to law that nothing ever quote merely happens that there is no such thing as chance that while there are various planes of cause and effect the higher dominating the lower planes still nothing ever entirely escapes the law capital L the her medicines understand the art and methods of rising above the ordinary plane of cause and effect to a certain degree and by mentally rising to a higher plane they become causers instead of effects the masses of people are carried along obediently to environment the wills and desires of others stronger than themselves heredity suggestion and other outward causes moving them about like pawns on the chessboard of life but the Masters rising to the plane above dominate their moods characters qualities and powers as well as the environment surrounding them and become movers instead of pawns they help to play the game of life instead of being played and moving about by other wills and environment they use the principle instead of being its tools the Masters obey the causation of the higher planes but they help to rule on their own plane in this statement there is a condensed there is condensed a wealth of hermetic knowledge let him read who can and that's all they say on the principle of law and effect at least in this chapter it goes on to explain this in further detail later on in the book this is the crux of all of it folks this is it if we don't understand this general principle we are lost we are played as they say ok it's it's explaining that everything is bound according to natural law principles everything either we understand how these laws operate or we suffer the end there is no in-between we learn how to work with these laws we learn how to operate within them and we do that through self mastery not the attempted ownership or mastery of others it is accomplished through self mastery that's what they're talking about when they say masters here they rise to the planes of consciousness above they dominate their moods characters qualities and powers this doesn't mean domination of other people it means coming into dominion with oneself not being in opposition or dualistic consciousness with the self thinking acting and feeling thinking feeling and acting as one no contradiction internally no internal anarchy internal monarchy self rulership being the ruler of the self of the kingdom of self and we've talked about these concepts many times when we looked at the qualities of the self and we looked at the general polarities the basic polarities this knowledge ties back into information that we talked about early on in these podcasts over a year ago so it's critical to understand that the people who do not understand natural law will always be pawns will always be slaves will always be played by others who do know how these laws of cause and effect work because they understand that natural law is always in effect and our behavior in the actual field of natural law creates the effects that we must experience that's a good place to leave it we'll be right back after these messages where we'll pick up with the final general

[Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm you can listen they're right on the radio lesson page there's a chatroom discussion all these going on in there during the show the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. central here on Oracle broadcasting and today we have been discussing the general principles of natural law and we just finished what is arguably one of the most central and pressing issues to understand and to really deeply gain a deep deep understanding of ok if we if we don't understand the law of cause and effect we are navigating blind there is no compass in hand we are wandering in darkness without the understanding of the principle of cause and effect and that is what the general expressions the expressions of natural law these are the principles that we're talking about now the first things that need to really be understood that we're working with then we can look at how do these principles manifest themselves how do are they expressed in the real world we're going to be doing that over the next many weeks if we don't understand the cause and effect we can never under the principle of cause and effect we can never understand how the expressions manifest themselves and again this is totally tied in with the principle of polarity because the polarities are what we're working with and how we work with them what we do with those polarities is governed by the principle of cause and effect and therefore when we work with this polarity we're always going to get this manifestation when we work with a different polarity we're always going to get an opposite manifestation it's just the way the law of cause and effect works so the last and final general principle of natural law is known as the principle of gender so going back to the reading from the Chi ba Lian we'll look at the principle of gender and then I'll make a statement on it and then I'll turn the discussion toward the audience and maybe take some calls and see what the pulse is at this point in time and what questions or concerns or comments people may have about what we're covering so here we go the principle of gender this is the seventh and final of the general principles of natural law quote gender is in everything everything has its masculine and feminine principles gender manifests on all flames the principle of gender this principle embodies the truth that there is gender manifested in everything the masculine and feminine principles ever at work this is true not only of the physical plane but of the mental and even the spiritual planes on the physical plane the principle manifests as sex on the higher planes it takes higher forms but the principle is ever the same no creation physical mental or spiritual is possible without this principle an understanding of its laws will throw light on many a subject that has perplexed the minds of men the principle of gender works ever in the direction of generation reason 3/8 or goto en er f oo D comm we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc cassia thanks for tuning in today we're talking about the general principles of natural law we are in the middle of discussing the seventh and final principle in our discussion over the last couple of weeks this is known as the principle of gender I was reading from the Hermetic text known as the car dolly on and by quote three initiates again an allegory an allegory for the three components of consciousness being unified thought emotion and action also a symbolic reference to the quote founder of the Hermetic tradition Hermes Trismegistus also known in the Egyptian or Commission tradition as Thoth the scribe of the gods the thrice great one the great greatest of the greats one who had attained one of the highest levels of self mastery that's all it really means race great he unified his thoughts his emotions and his action such that they were one and were not in the state of polarization anymore in not in a state of dualism so let's get back to the principle of gender because this is all about polarity as well this is about seeming opposite states that can be reconciled within the individual indeed which we've talked about many many times that needs to be reconciled within the individual in what is known as the chemical wedding the blending in perfect equilibrium of the masculine and feminine forces within each one of us so continuing to read from the Cavalli on quote the principle of gender works ever in the direction of generation regeneration and creation everything and every person contains the two elements or principles or this great principle within it him or her every male thing has the element the female elements also every female contains also the male principle if you would understand the philosophy of mental and spiritual creation generation and regeneration you must understand and study this hermetic principle it contains the solution of many mysteries of life we caution you that this principle has no reference to the many base pernicious and degrading lustful theories teachings and practices which are taught under fanciful titles and which are a prostitution of the great natural principle of gender such base revivals of the ancient infamous forms of phallus ism tend to ruin mind body and soul and the hermetic philosophy has ever sounded the warning note against these degraded teachings which tends toward lust licentiousness and perversion of nature's principles if you seek such things you must go elsewhere for them Hermeticism contains nothing for you along these lines to the pure all things are pure to the base all things are base and what he's talking about here is vile sex magic okay he's talking about what could be considered dark sex magic the author and this is because people have tended to think of the principle of gender as something that needs an external eyes expression just like they think that the Christ consciousness needs externalized expression as a physical man that we need to worship okay religion it's another way of creating religion something which holds us back from the real deep understanding the actual esoteric meaning embodied by the symbol so the principle or symbol of masculine energy and feminine energy in dwell within each one of us and indeed within everything within creation we have a masculine component and a feminine component regardless of whether we are male or female we're that's talking about physical gender this is talking about mental gender in other words mental and spiritual gender you could look at it as okay we have internal inward dwelling essences these are called our emotions these are our feminine principles and these are our guidance system that help us feel the result of our behaviors our actions which are masculine principles the things that we externally do in the world so the object is to unite our emotions and our action such that there is no contradiction and we say well we don't say well I know that this might not be exactly the right thing to do but I'm going to do this anyway this is internal contradiction it's knowing and feeling internally with the feminine principle that this action I'm about to take may not be the right thing to do and yet with the male principle you're going and doing it anyway that's what is called seitan okay the opposer the adversary the one who destroys the one who tears apart because that destruction and tearing apart is happening within every time we choose to to drive a wedge between the masculine and feminine principles as opposed to uniting them so this principle is of critical importance as well and of course we have a left and a right brain which we've talked ad nauseam about the hemispheres of the brain and how these need to be brought into equilibrium the more they become imbalanced through what we put in our body and through the things that we take into our mind the more our emotions and behaviors become out of balance and we're going to be talking about as one of the solutions brain balancing techniques the modalities of thought to balance the brain and as well we'll be getting into very long and deep discussions about food the kind of energy we fuel our body with as a solution to the problems in consciousness that we experience because of how degraded our food has become and if you're feeding the body horrible fuel it's going to manifest with a horribly imbalanced brain and then that's going to manifest horribly imbalanced behaviors I mean this only follows logically folks this we're not even getting esoteric or deep here this is just logical thought processes you know we are what we eat essentially and again I battle with the whole toxic emotion thing that I get into from time to time people who know me will know that as well I get angry I experience anger because I see how dark other people are in the world and they continue to act in folly and never wanting to acknowledge things like these principles things like natural law and certainly never wanting to look into anything about the occult because they don't believe in that stuff you know therefore it doesn't exist [Music] okay everything were back home although it was happening at least from our capacity of my website what on earth is happening calm this is the show where we attempt to get down to the fundamental causal factors of the human condition because without a deep understanding of those we are navigating in the dark and the understanding of natural law is paramount paramount if we're ever going to reclaim the compass for direction and turn this great ship around and set it into the right direction critical the understanding of natural law we need to understand its basic principles and then we need to understand actually how it works its effects its causes and effects its expressions as I term it and I keep a chart there's a chart up on the website of the general principles you could download the kabali on which we've been reading from over the last couple of weeks in episode number 73 I believe I posted a link to the Chi ba Lian in PDF format and I've been posting this chart of the expressions of natural law over the past couple of weeks because just for people to look at and have in their mind as we go forward because this is what the topic of discussion is going to be for next week the expressions of natural law let me give the call-in number once again we do have a caller waiting on the line I'm going to get to you in just a moment caller I do want to ask that people discuss natural law its general principles and anything else related to natural law okay this is the topic of discussion we are following an actual theme now so it's not like just going anywhere okay we're trying to stay focused so the call-in number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again call-in number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five the topic for discussion is natural law in general specifically if you want to address anything that we've been discussing about the general principles of natural law that would be even more focused but anything related to natural law is fine so here we go let's go to the phones caller you are live on what on earth is happening well I mark X thank you taking my call um I had a question uh you know these dark Luciferians that are that have all the Satanists working for them doing all these bad things sure um how do they have how do they avoid the sort of karma of doing that I mean it seems like that the pretty big violation of natural law that is correct and I've been asked this question before on a previous show and I answered it and I believe the answer is fairly thorough and for people who have heard the answer to the question they understand what I and what I mean by this when I say that they are not bearing the brunt of the karmic repercussions of breaking natural law because they are not actually taking the actions through their behaviors they are influencing the actions through suggestion conditioning and mind control the people who will bear the deepest brunt of the natural law repercussions are those who actually take the actions who actually do the bidding of these sick twisted psychopathic individuals they are actually shielding themselves by getting someone else to do the action for them so ID Felder the Vengeance of the state in every in every single country that has ever committed atrocities the agents of the state in every single region that has ever done incredible bloodshed and mass murder and uh wiped out significant poor of their populations the people who are ultimately responsible and will bear the incredible karmic weight of those actions that are in total contravention to natural law are the ones the actual individuals who are doing those behaviors so in effect the answer to your question is they're actually really shielded from it quite well they're still going to experience karmic repercussions but those repercussions are going to be significantly dampened significantly dampened in comparison to the people who actually take the actions I really want people to deeply deeply think about what I have just said here they are the ones who are going to have to deal with the major karmic repercussions of those actions so you know I'm sure Hitler probably had has shot people in his lifetime but I guarantee you he didn't shoot as many people as certain German soldiers or certain people in the Schutzstaffel or certain people in the Luftwaffe who dropped bombs on people I guarantee you they killed way more people than he ever did or Himmler for that matter and the people who are actually going out and raping other people's inherent natural law rights are the ones who are actually going to have to answer to those actions for those actions that is the answer that question in this lifetime or the next are both probably in the physical reality that we live in and then in whatever spiritual domain they happen to pass to when they relinquish the physical body both domains okay thank you very much you got it that's a great question it has been asked before but I don't think it could ever really be understated the answer that question cannot be understated and I think it's something that people really deeply need sitter because and this is this is actually a perfect segue I want to thank the call calling in and actually asking this question again because this is a perfect segue to something that I do want to talk about that has everything to do with natural law and it has exactly to do with this and in the meantime while I'm telling this story if other people want to call in you have the calling number and the lines are open so if you call in I'll go write to you so there was this big issue going on and I very rarely talk about current events as you know I mean I didn't even mention the earthquake or hurricane that we had over the last couple of weeks because I I don't talk about specific events so much 9/11 is of course an exception to that rule but I'm not this isn't a news show okay this is something where we again try to get down to the causal factors about what we're experiencing in life and there was a really a big you know semi big story going on about how police were busting children's lemonade stands just out on their lawns okay just outside their homes setting up the lemonade stand which has been a tradition in this country since its founding and cops were going over to them and saying they're operating without a license you're operating a business without a license to a child okay regardless of whether it was an adult or not you know you don't need a license to do something that you have a natural law right to do so and that you're not harming anyone else as a result of that action so you you you heard about this going on bus were being made which is utterly ridiculous completely against natural law the cops should be utterly ashamed of themselves it's a perfect Nazi is what they are perfect it would have been wonderful wonderful accessories at Sobibor or at Treblinka or at Dachau or at Auschwitz it would have been wonderful okay because it's the same mentality it's the same mentality that people died when we fought the British died fighting when we fought the Nazis and you're acting in the same way okay wonderful example for your own children but anyway after one of these pops made one of these busts he was asked a question that had everything to do with natural law now tell you what that question was on the other seeds and oil can do for you at hemp usa.org [Music] we're back folks this is what on earth is happening we're talking about natural law it's general principles and it's expressions on the show today and we took a call before in the last segment in which the caller asked the mind controllers the dark occultists the so called the leap the powers that shouldn't be as people refer to them as how do they insulate themselves from all of the karmic debt that is going to be built up from doing all the horrible things that go on in this world that they're ultimately quote responsible for and I've answered this question before by saying they're not going to bear the brunt of all of that karmic weight the people who actually take the actions that they're telling them to take are going to take the brunt of it and that means the military and the police who are actually pulling the triggers dropping the bombs raping people's rights doesn't matter whether they think they're doing the right thing it does not matter this is a this is a New Age lie quite frankly in plainest terms it's the only way I could put it the fact people try to say that it's fact that if you don't know you're doing the wrong thing and you do the action anyway you're going to have less karmic repercussions as a result of taking that action and that's absolute BS absolute BS and this is a deliberate lie injected into the New Age movement by dark ocultism because they know the truth that the people who actually do the action whether they are in understanding of the principles of natural law or not we'll have that karmic repercussion come down upon their mind body and soul it does not matter whether they understand this or whether they think they are doing the right thing matters 0-0 if you took the action you and you alone are responsible for it now telling someone to go and do something that is knowing that they know is evil that the person who's telling them knows is it as an evil act is quite a bad thing in and of itself and there will be karmic repercussions for that but I guarantee you they will not be as severe as the person who took the action guaranteed so I was telling a an anecdotal story about the lemonade crackdowns that these police have nothing better to do but then go serve their corporate masters as whores for their corporatist overlords and go and serve their beddings and shut down this unregulated commerce without a license which equates to destroying a little girl's lemonade stand okay so people set up protests about this and they put they set up lemonade stands in different areas in public areas in the in a bunch of different cities and a cop went over to a couple of cops shut down one in Washington DC which they were protesting this activity and to a couple of the cops that went over to these girls and shut down their stand and who put them in cuffs and took them off or black okay and this isn't a racial issue but you're going what it is is it's a moral issue okay it's a moral issue that has everything to do with natural law it has everything to do with principle it has everything to do with morality okay an interviewer after filming the events the person who filmed these horrible events said to one of the cops how aren't you totally disgusted with yourself how do you even sleep how do you even how do you live with yourself I mean look at yourself in a mirror and one of them they were both black one of them answered and that's again it's not a race thing this is it's irrelevant they could have been Indian police they could have been Japanese police it doesn't make a difference they could have been Native American they could have been white irrelevant okay I'm trying to highlight the amoral psychopathic mindset that these people are in and they think that their moral they think they're doing something good and yet they're completely amoral have no principles they're their parents did not raise them I would I'd like an opportunity to say that to one of their faces because I would say that to one of their faces and you can if anybody knows who that person is that I'm going to talk to because many people will know this video tell them that I'll say it right to their face because I'm not afraid of them and I know that they're immoral it's not my opinion I understand how natural law works I understand how they broke it and they don't care as long as they're getting paid that's their God that's their God they don't have any God their God is the dollar bill so he was asked the question if you were a cop in the 1950s during segregation would you have enforced the segregation laws and he tries to escape the question by saying I would have been a cop yeah you wouldn't have because you wouldn't have been allowed to be back then okay but he said okay it's a hypothetical you know hypothetically and he says proudly yes I would have enforced the segregation laws if I was a cop in the 1950s a black man said this and what I want to know is where was the moral outrage about the answer to this question first of all it was wrong no matter what color you were but it's almost like you can you can understand how it's like doubly insane and doubly wrong in some ways that he's basically saying I have no affinity with my Peet my own people okay I'm saying I have always said you shouldn't be identifying with a race at all with race race is an illusion we are all human beings here we are all people who are it's at some level or another suffering and as one suffers all suffer but just imagine that's like saying I wouldn't care if they oppressed members of my own family if members of my own family were being told get to the back of the bus and and they resisted that I would lock them up put him in handcuffs and haul him off to jail because my owners told me that that's what my job is and I don't get paid unless I do that and another guy said hey man I'm not going to rock the boat I'm making six figures at my job you know you must be a captain or whatever because that's all that is of value to this individual truth is meaningless rights are meaningless as long as they're being paid they will do whatever they are being paid to do that's it whatever their owner is paying them to do and telling them to do they will do and then he steps back and tries to say your issue is not with me mean a police officer a cop your issue is with the lawmakers and you know what I'll say to that person absolutely not wrong wrong and get it clear the issue is not with the people scribbling down things in a book someplace you are the issue let's make that real clear and I'm deliberately raising my voice because the people who think that these aren't the people to point a finger at and there is a time to point a finger there is such a thing as blame it exists when people are doing things that are overtly wrong and against conscience yeah you can say hey you you doing this action you're wrong and then you want to step back and raise up your hands and say I'm absolved of this don't look at me you're the one doing it who are we supposed to hold accountable somebody who told you to go and do an action that's clearly wrong and you say well as long as I get a paycheck yeah sure I'll go and do whatever your rate you ask me to do as long if it's wrong I don't I don't consider the notion of right or wrong I don't consider natural law rights have no meaning to me I don't consider rights I consider a paycheck and this clearly folks you can hear this riles me up especially because the person tried to say that he's not the one who should be held accountable for it that really riles me up and it should rile you up too because again that is the mentality of someone that would have exterminated mass groups of people in Stalinist Russia that is the mentality that would have gone along with hoarding people into - chambers or other forms of prison and work and detention camps that's the mentality that will continue to go along with this new world order agenda of total enslavement of the people with the Oracle broadcasting Android application you can take Oracle with you on the go download the app at Oracle broadcasting com all right folks final segment of what on earth is happening for this edition today got a little fired up in the last segment I tend to do that when I talk about people who have no conscience and that's what we're talking about when we talk about a cop who will answer a question about a black cop no less the law answer a question about whether he will enforce would have enforced segregation laws that means if they reinforce them today he'd be locking up black black people for getting on buses sitting up in the front of a bus it's what he's basically saying and I want to know where is the outrage from everyone it doesn't matter what color you are but particularly where's the outrage from the black community on this and again this isn't a racial issue this is a moral issue where's the outrage from that person's own parents oh no they'll probably praise him because he's got such a wonderful job and he brings home six figures because that's all that's of any value right well I'll lay out a challenge I don't even want to hear from that Nazi I want to hear from his parents because you raised a Nazi and if anybody can find out who the parents of that person are in the video that I'm talking about maybe I'll post that video with this podcast so people can look at it find person's parents and have them call into this show there's a challenge for folks out there 13 he obviously lives in the Washington DC area because this is where this happened I'd like to talk to that person's parents and tell them they didn't raise a human being with a conscience they raised a Nazi so let's go back to the phones to take out the show in this last segment here we go Chris in Canada you are live on what on earth is happening calm what do you have for us hey buddy you're talking about your natural law as I you were talking a second person earlier come but I really don't like these divide and conquer issues that you're discussing I find it distracts from the real issues and not always avoiding the real issues back up natural laws not one of the real issues no natural why is one of the real issues but uh the blathers there's other people who understand natural law and attempt to live in harmony with it and people who just completely disregard it and think that they can do whatever they want with no repercussions and no effects outwardly in society that degrade the quality of life for all that's what there is it's not a divide and conquer issue it's reality that that that's how you can actually look at the consciousness of humanity see this is the idea that New Age movements try to put out there that there's no such thing as different levels in consciousness that there's no such thing as different levels in understanding that everybody is at the same place that's not true it's not a divide and conquer strategy I'm speaking the truth there are people extraordinary extraordinarily low states of consciousness through fear this person is one of the most fearful human beings on the planet you think that Nazis who did the atrocities that they did or the secret police of Russia who did the atrocities that they did under Stalin you think that they weren't fearful people you think they were high consciousness individuals do you think they had any real deep understanding of morality and natural law none none of those things applied and you want to look to who actually did those things don't look at the people who were directing it that's the distraction sir that's the distraction the distraction is the people want to always blame somebody above them and the history then records that Hitler did these atrocities yeah was he one of the puppets that that basically trickled down the orders of the Masters down to all of the other foot soldiers absolutely and he was violent evil just like Himmler was and and and Goebbels and all of the other ones but it doesn't happen without the people willing to carry out those orders because they don't care about right or wrong that's the bottom line and that's the truth next caller Eddie in Louisiana you're live on what on earth is happening mark thank you for taking my call it's okay buddy I understand look I first of all I just want to say this is a beautiful analysis of natural law and I would like to say also that there are those who are aware of natural law and they would use and pervert those natural laws to their favor stand within the let at within the last century and a half that between the two world wars the genocides that have taken place and all the different atrocities throughout the world Africa Europe Russia here on this continent people are I think my personal opinion I think karma has brought back all through history those that would do those type things to other people to have it done to them in other words they are being reincarnated into the ones who are being abused so that they can see what they've done to other people and I think that my opinion I dismiss that for a minute and that's quite likely very possible that's very possible what you just said and I did I'd ask people to actually consider that that's a pretty astute observation and I've thought about that myself on more than one occasion it is very quite possible that people who either did these things or or stood by and watch them being done are coming back to actually experience that happen to themselves absolutely that's possible okay and I just wanted to tell you that my daughter she started college this year and before she left I made sure she sat down and watched your presentation on what I was what on earth is happening and it was a beautiful analysis and I'm and I'm very I wanted to make sure she understood that before she went to college now sick the next I want to say is all these cops that are running around and doing the bidding of these corporate masters these cops they wear a shield that she'll protect them from any repercussion from a karmic repercussion from what they're doing to innocent and just just people that don't deserve to be done the way they're done what does it really again if there's attack them it's a symbol that in their mind they're trying to associate in their mind that that's a form of protection against that higher force it doesn't really do that but they're giving it to them to wear as a symbol to make them think that they can continue to do this unscathed that's right that's right and and and there's old saying that the door Dark Lord protects the rich and powerful so that they can perpetuate themselves but these these all these people this this whole thing with what's going on in the world today what on earth is happening and and you are one of the the troopers in the movement to help people wake up to to see that what's going on is being done under the guise of it for the greater good right that's where everybody everybody's lose inside of right and wrong because they think they're doing something under the guise of it's for the greater good so I just wanted to call in and thank you mark because I've been checking out your soul shows since you've been on Oracle it's a great show and I just want to say thank you again have a good day and thanks so much great call and you absolutely bring up the point that people are dissuaded from looking within and really understanding is the action that I am about to take in this moment right or wrong because they're always thinking in the future this is what real present moment awareness is about which is another solution we're going to talk about okay they have you thinking in the future all the time well what if with this we let this go and then this will happen and this will happen and then and then and but but but then then then this is all future projection and this is all justification for one's immoral actions the one is taking in the present moment and never wanting to look at themselves never wanting to turn the finger inward and say I need to take a look at my own actions what I am actually doing to other people that's what the force of darkness for lack of a better term is always trying to get people to ignore to never to look at that never to look at the fact that they are doing something immoral in the present moment the ego wants to rationalize it wants to justify it wants to scapegoats it wants to point the finger outward it wants absolution for one's own immoral behaviors it wants to say no someone else was in control of my actions someone else was in control of my mind it has nothing to do with me even though I'm the one actually doing this thing that's wrong you see how that works folks will be

What On Earth Is Happening Show #077

Topics: *9-11 10th Anniversary, Natural Law, The REAL Law Of Attraction, The Polarities, The Initiative, Internal, External & Generative Expressions Of Natural Law*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascoe welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark passio this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website is oracle broadcasting calm today of course is September 11th 2011 the 10th anniversary of the dark occult human sacrifice ritual that was done for purposes of trauma-based mind control that was the 911 event we've already gone over to a great extent the events of 9/11 and what the their ultimate purpose was so today we won't be doing that I will be dedicating a little bit of time to 9/11 today in the second segment right after this short segment we'll be going live to New York my friend Tim Smith is there Tim was also one of the organizers of the free your mind conference and he'll be giving us a brief report from New York City about the events that are going on there today so that'll be coming up after this break I have one quick event announcement actually I have two quick event announcements the first is a conference coming up here on the East Coast right here in Philadelphia hosted by MUFON the mutual UFO network these individuals I've worked with in the past they've actually uh a couple of their affiliates have hosted my presentations in the past so MUFON is going to be having one of their conferences coming up here in Philadelphia on October 15th and 16th at the Four Points Sheraton that's in Northeast Philadelphia at 9 for 6 194 6100 veldt Boulevard here in Philadelphia the conference again is Saturday October 15th and Sunday October 16th admission on Saturday is $35 and the speakers will be going from 8:30 to 5:00 p.m. on Saturday admission for Sunday is only $30 and the conference will be 9:00 a.m. to 4:00 p.m. on Sunday the 16th there will also be a dinner with the speakers of the conference on Saturday night October 15th for only $38 the speakers for the mufon Pennsylvania East Coast Conference are Joe Maura Robert Dean Linda Moulton Howe George filer Bill Weber Lynn khatai bill burns Jerry Jonas John venturi and Chris Augustine for more information please visit MUFON ei calm or mainline MUFON calm the next announcement I'll give after we talk to Tim in New York City in the next segment stay with us folks this is what on earth is happening made up stone stay asleep oh man when he looks at it with his eyes is what we see when he looks at it with the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal said wannabe courtesy of a are we dependent well hopefully like in the movie they live people have put their sunglasses on so they are able to see through the deception at every turn because it's everywhere in 911 was of course one of the great deceptions of our time in it unfortunately because we were as a country asleep at the switch it cost us the lives of 3,000 people who these occultists and Psychopaths murdered in cold blood on that day to justify their agenda right now I want to go live to New York City on this 10th anniversary of 9/11 2001 to my friend Tim Smith who was there in the streets of New York and he is going to give us a brief report on what's going on there today Tim was one of the organizers of the free your mind conference as well so people owe this gentleman a great debt of gratitude for all the great work he did with that event so Tim are you on the line with us yes I'm here ok so what do you see going on in 9/11 today in New York say 9/11 today I think the main thing really to talk about here is the police state that's going on here I've never seen anything like it besides the videos that I saw of that G was at the g20 or the g8 and Pittsburgh um besides that I mean the amount of cops and the police state that's going on here is just unbelievable like there's just about eight cops eight to ten cops on every single quarter and I don't know there is very first cops and not only New York please not not only local New York cops but just you tell cops and other jurisdictions and uh and just you know they're just they're militarized cops you know and there's they got their cops with big big like rifles I don't know if machine gun an assault rifle you know I'm not really familiar with the terms but what they got these big rice and there I've seen I've seen this thing that looked like a tank it's like it's it's like a black a black looking tank and it's just they just really got us I don't know they got everybody in fear because they got this so-called terrorist threat I don't know if you heard about the terrorist threat mark I don't really pay attention to their brainwashing media once I asked that what it was I no longer subject myself to it so I don't fall into their you know levels of fear-mongering and propaganda but I'm sure that they're actively pumping that out there yeah they said there was a terrorist threat supposed to happen in New York or Washington and that it's funny they said it was credible by unconfirmed source you know that their their language that they use credible but one confirms it that's their way of saying we might plan another false flag if we feel it's the right time to do it that's basically what they're saying you know yeah and and you ask any one of these cops or even just general people walking around in New York City is this is are these the hallmarks of a free State this what a free country looks like is this what a free state looks like police on every corner yeah yeah I want to know when has any cop really ever stopped any crime from being committed they show up after the fact all the time you know the only thing that stops any crime or violence from being committed is understanding natural law principles which is what we're going to talk about in the rest of the show here tonight after this segment but if these cops really wanted to create any level of order they would understand natural law and they would be teaching it to as many other people as they could get to listen to them instead of trying to be a controller which is actually creating more chaos in the world but they're too ill read to understand any of that on for a yeah I totally agree they're just here to create the creates of the division you know just amongst cops first the people or the 911 truthers against the cops or the 911 truthers against the people and they they literally heard of this in to one little area they had you can't even you couldn't even get close to Ground Zero like they had you all the way back to Broadway which is like two blocks away from Ground Zero and I came up here the past couple years and you were able to get right up to Ground Zero and this year they have you popped all the way back and you can't even get close unless they're I saw this one entrance way that you could get in but they literally had a big line and they had these wand metal detectors and they were there were certain people and and metal detectors and checking their IDs to get through the street so this is this is what you get you know people ask why would its Nilan was an inside job why would these people do it well this is this is why because and all the people who think that's okay you you'll ask them did the did the the so-called terrorists defeat America and they'll say no they didn't but look at what America has turned into since 9/11 2001 the level of freedom that's gone and they'll insist that's necessary to keep people safe while control never keeps you safe safe it keeps you a slave that's what control does it doesn't keep you safe it keeps you a slave yeah yeah that's what I was saying now it's what I was yelling out I was saying the tire is one today there's one and it's it's crazy they literally had to turn it into a spot across the street on Broadway where people couldn't even get to and they had barricades all around this and they wouldn't even let people cross the street come over to us so they literally had to separate it from the rest of the population and had people her heard it in there and a great thing you know I tried to stay away from that I crossed the street I just walked around I didn't want to be being that barricade I you know I don't want to be one of those sheep you know and people think that the police are on the side of 9/11 truth they think that they're because they say might say a couple of encouraging words to them in the past on 9/11 in New York that somehow they're on their side that they've woken up these people are completely asleep because they're willing to do whatever their owners tell them for a paycheck that's all it is it's not your job it's not just your job you're murdering freedom that's what you're doing and you're doing it for money you're doing it for a paycheck I just want to be real clear about what their role is and I'm not polarizing anybody against anybody I'm stating truth they have already been polarized against the average person okay who they look at as separate from them these police and these militarized police okay they're the ones who have fallen for the Hegelian dialectic pointing that out doesn't mean that I'm polarized against anybody or trying to polarize anybody against anybody I'm trying to explain to you the conditioning that these individuals are in and people need to wake up to that and understand that they need to help these people come out of their trance that they are in because they think they're doing the right thing and they think what they're doing is acceptable morally acceptable and it is not it is not hey Tim we're at attack on this segment but uh I want to thank you for all calling in with the report letting us know that that's what's going on there in New York on the 10th anniversary of 9/11 I think in he the terrorists are winning but it's not the Islamic fundamentalist it's the terrorists the Constitution let the back welcome back everyone this is what'll hurt is happening and I'm your host mark passio I want to thank Tim Smith came on in the previous segment to give us an update from New York City on this 10th anniversary of 9/11 oh one and you heard it straight from him folks and I wish I could tell you it was some other way but the people who think that you know we're magically waking up as a race and everybody is getting this I think are delusional about how widespread or how fast this is actually happening the truth exists in isolated pockets of humanity and I'd like to tell you that people are doing a better job of getting the truth out there to other people but I can't tell you that there are small cracks appearing in the wall that's true but we need to make a huge surge and a more concerted effort to get the truth out there to people there are too many people who know and not enough people who speak and get as offended about that as you like even the listeners of this show there are too many people who know and not enough people who speak just think about that so and people don't speak because they're in fear what other people will think or they want to stay in a comfort for in a comfort zone they don't want to they don't want to create tension or they don't want to attempt to tell other people how stupid they are because that's what this is really all about people with no knowledge and in many cases what I call negative knowledge meaning they not only are absolute Know Nothings and never picked up a book in their life but they've bought all complete untruths and propaganda they've never attempted to learn anything truly and they've bought tons and tons of lies so they need to do in a tremendous amount of digging themself out of a out of a ditch just to get back to ground level where they're at nothing at zero knowledge and unfortunately the people who do carry around a lot of knowledge aren't helping them to do this because these people tend to stay in isolated pockets and wall themselves off from everybody else the call that the listeners to this show should ask themselves the question how many police do you hang out with on a daily basis and attempt to enlighten you want to know why hardly anybody ever hanging out with these people because they isolate themselves they're a secret society essentially that's what they really are they are they are essentially ostracized from the rest of the community and they only hang out with their own kind who they consider their own kind so it's difficult to even get to their eyes and ears with information because they are so polarized that the world is us and them in their eyes they don't understand that they're in the same cage as everybody else and not enough people are explaining that reality to them in their daily lives because they keep continue to do the same thing in the same actions repetitively over and over their life is an endless cycle of repetition and that's why they're so trapped in the arc complex of the brain they can't reason they can't think logically that can't empathize with anybody else and that's why they're willing to hurt people and try to marginalize their message in New York City like they're doing today it's a disgrace and I'm not gonna sugarcoat it and talk nice about it like some New Age person who's drifting off in some complete spiritual daze meditating eight hours a day and doing nothing doing nothing because they don't understand the importance of the masculine principle of action they think they're gonna meditate their way to freedom and ain't gonna happen that way folks get over it action is required and that means speaking the truth regardless of how uncomfortable it uncomfortable it makes someone else feel you're not here to win a popularity contest and neither am i the truth needs a louder voice so that's really all I have to say about 911 and I'll leave it there I'm going to go back into another event announcement and then we're going to get into the topic of discussion for today which is natural law and will continue to be the topic of discussion for as long as it takes to get these concepts out there in a in-depth fashion I'm not even gonna set a time limit on how long we're going to talk about this because this is the ultimate solution is understanding natural law understanding its foundational principles and then understanding how it actually works in the world without that you're absolutely blind and powerless you cannot cannot do anything to help create freedom or order in the world it is an impossibility without the knowledge of natural law can not be done so coming up at the end of this month and on the last Wednesday of every month here in Philadelphia the group truth freedom prosperity holds their monthly documentary screening and discussion night and responsibilities have fallen to me for this night so now I was helping out in the past with the technical details setting up the actual technical aspects of the movie the computer and whatnot I'm actually going to be running the entire evening now so I'm going to be choosing the movies introducing them welcoming people and running the the technical details as well so um essentially this is like gonna be my thing for the time being okay as part of truth freedom prosperity so this is a great activist group in Philly and this is one of their meetups that they hold monthly every last Wednesday of the month at media Bureau Studios media Bureau is at 7:00 25 North 4th Street that's the corner of 4th and Brown in the northern Liberty section of Philadelphia and this month on September 28th Wednesday September 28th at 7 o'clock p.m. we will be screening the film Human Resources social engineering in the 20th century and this is a phenomenal documentary anybody that wants to understand the real dynamics that are going on in the world needs to see this film so all of the documentary screenings that are hosted by truth freedom prosperity at media Bureau are free we don't charge ok if you want to give a donation you're welcome to do that to help pay for the cost of the room but essentially anyone is welcome for free and we encourage people to bring people out who need to hear this information drag them out there if you have to okay that's the whole point of this even if you understand these things you need to bring people and expose them to this information so free monthly documentary screening and discussion night for truth freedom prosperity Wednesday September 28th 2011 at 7 o'clock at media Bureau Studios on the corner of 4th and Brown here in Philadelphia don't miss it for people who are in the area with that having been said let's give the calling number for the show and if there's time after we introduce the concepts that I want to cover today we will take some calls in the later part of the show the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five what we've already covered on natural law is what it is which is something that is inherent not made or caused by humanity that is has always been there and is not dependent upon us in any way shape or form and it is an existing condition which is binding meaning is in effect and we are affected by it and it is immutable meaning that we do not have the power to change natural ball or how it functions because it was not put there by us it was put there by the creator of the universe so far that's one of the aspects even carbon talk radio behind the girl I'll make my fire stay well folks that's exactly why I talk about the things that I talk about here on what on earth is happening so that the final stand does not need to be made behind a gun but so that we can make our stand behind the power of truth that is why I do what I do here on what on earth is happening so with that in mind let's get back to natural law because that's the ultimate truth that needs to be conveyed to the people of this planet we've already talked about natural law and what it is okay we've already talked about that it is completely belief independent it does not require the belief of anyone because human beings did not create natural law it is something that exists inherently by way of the creation of the universe it is simply here and there is nothing anyone can do about that it's like gravity being present on the earth it is here you are bound by it you are affected by it whether you believe in it know about it or like it all of those things are irrelevant the same when it comes to belief and natural law belief is irrelevant when it comes to natural law does not matter what you believe in relation to it it works it always works a certain way it is always in effect you are always bound by it the end now I can't help anyone if they don't if they cannot grasp that concept turn the show off go listen to something else go do something else and it's a hopeless case because if you think that your belief has anything to do with how natural law functions good luck good luck to you enjoy what you get enjoy what you create with that having been said the second part of what we talked about in relationship to natural law were the underlying forces that actually generated the underlying principles upon which the manifestations of natural law are built so these are like the foundational principles that give rise to natural law okay and there were these seven principles that we discussed and that we actually really went into depth in in the net in the last couple of weeks when we looked into certain hermetic a certain hermetic text known as the Kabbalah on which beautifully illustrates these basic principles of natural law so these were the principles of mentalism Correspondence vibration polarity rhythm cause-and-effect and gender and we looked at them in depth mentalism being the the principle of mentalism conveying the concept that really everything that exists is ultimately of a mental construct the the all or the universe is mental energy okay it is the mind of God if you will okay it is not solid in the sense that we think of solid matter it is actually constructed of thought energy okay everything that exists first exists as a thought then it comes down through that form of energy into a harder physical form that we call physical manifestation the principle of correspondence talks about the interconnectivity of all things then everything is a reflection of everything else that the macrocosm is a reflection of the microcosm and vice-versa this is the very smaller the microcosm reflects the macrocosm okay that the internal world okay reflects the external that as that which takes place within us is ultimately shown to us through the daily experiences of our life and the things that we call our situations and our experiences what we have manifested so the universe is like a mirror in this respect and it is self-similar across scales the atom is like the solar system that is like the galaxy that is like the cosmos okay everything reflects everything and there within the very small is the very large okay the principle of vibration talks once again that everything about the fact that everything is vibratory energy everything is comprised of harmonics of sound energy of frequency okay and it's not solid as we think of solidity sound and vibration give rise to the physical forms which is why again I say speaking the truth is so important the truth is a frequency of sound and it emerges from us and if we speak it we put it out there to the sound that is emitted from us then we are going to be rearranging the outside world because we're going to be changing the conditions we're going to be changing the conditioning of other people's minds and what we hold in our minds is ultimately what reflects our behavior and therefore what creates the world around us this is how natural law works this is what we're going to be talking about here today the expressions of these principles the fourth principle was the principle of polarity that everything has differing degrees but ultimately these seeming opposites are actually oppo sames they are the same thing only in differing degrees and you could even look at it as there is really only one thing in the polarity but the opposite of it is actually an illusory aspect in order to show us what really exists so I took love and fear as we're gonna look at again today in depth as an example of polarity really there isn't a polarity there is only one thing which is that love or expansive force of consciousness and fear is an illusion but it's there so that the force of love can understand and know itself in more fullness okay just like darkness and ignorance and all of the things that the human race seemingly identifies with and clings on to isn't really who we are it's an illusion that we're trapped in it's a mirror aspect of our true selves an exact opposite mirror reflection of our true selves that we need to look at and say that's not who we are that's not who we really truly are we're consciousness having an experience here we've been trapped in the illusory identification with that polarity of physical form but that's not who we really are unfortunately many people are stuck in this illusory identification and the people who are not in that illusory identification need to help these people get out of it because what they're doing in that identification is causing more and more and more harm not only to themselves but to other people who do not wish to experience experience that level of difficulty and harm and strife in this reality that we could easily through a shift in the way we think turn into a parody sickle realm practically and in a very short order of time believe it or not I understand many people don't have the imaginative capacity to even grasp that but it is the truth and that is the problem is that the imagination and most people has been deadened and that as I've talked about many times on this show is the most powerful form of mind control is to eliminate someone's imagination so that they can never even envisage the opposite of what they already have something completely different than what they already have so that was the fourth principle the fifth principle was the principle of rhythm which conveys that things move in cycles in cyclical terms okay there is an ebb and flow to everything all right and specifically this is helpful when we understand time and history and understand that opportunities present themselves to us over and over it's just up to us to recognize these are similarities in time scales and then take them as opportunities to learn and grow instead of slapping that that lesson and that opportunity away and then having to repeat the discomforts of the previous cycle all over again the idea that for those who do not learn its lessons history does indeed repeat itself that was the principle of rhythm the sixth principle is the one we're really going to be delving into today which is the principle of cause and effect and we're going to be combining this principle with the principle of polarity vibration and correspondence because these are all ultimately interwoven okay but we're gonna really be looking at how cause-and-effect works today and when we look into the expressions of natural law or actually how it works what we're going to be talking about here today is the real law of attraction how we create the experience that we then must live that we must actually experience in the 3d physical world we are creating those circumstances and situations through our free will choices through our decisions to exercise free will choices by choosing the polarities that are offered to us and really as we'll see there are only really two love and fear and then we'll see the consequences of the choice between those two polarities so the principle of cause and effect simply states that nothing is accidental everything has every effect that we observe has its cause and vice-versa every cause creates an effect finally we saw the principle of gender which is that there is a masculine and a feminine component in all things and that's essentially those were the essential general principles of natural law that we covered so that was a brief review okay folks were back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I'd like to direct everyone there for the images that we're going to discuss on the show here today specifically the chart of the expressions of natural law if you go to what on earth is happening calm and you go to the radio show page the radio show tab on the website underneath the player for the show you can see images for today's show and then there are 18 links listed there with images that have to do with the show today I've already discussed image number one was simply a flyer for the MUFON conference coming up here next month that I announced image number two was the definition of natural law image number three were the lit was the listing of the seven general principles of natural law what we're going to really focus on for pretty much the remainder of the show here today is image number four and I've been posting this image with the last several podcasts that I've done this is the chart of the expressions of natural law or in other words how the real law of attraction actually works that's what you can rename this chart to if you want to an even simpler maybe even more catchy name for it this is the real law of attraction okay and you can quote me as saying that go tell the New Agers out there this is the real law of attraction okay that's what I would like this chart to become known as actually okay because the law of attraction that's been put out there in the New Age movement would have people believed that they themselves are somehow creating the reality you know that they experience and that's a complete oversimplification of the real law of attraction we are collectively creating the shared experience that we are having we are co-creators with everyone else and as the imbalances within the monads or individuated units of conscious meaning individuals ok becomes greater and greater a societal imbalance will become greater and greater as there is more internal understanding knowledge of self harmony balance etc within each individual expression meaning within each person individually ok the that quantum effect builds up and then it has an effect societally so the society will be a reflection of the individuals within it in keeping with the law of Correspondence the principle of Correspondence that which is above is like to that which is below that which is without is like to that which is within so if we want to change the external result or manifestation we need to change the expression that begins the manifestation we need to change the freewill choice of the polarity that actually starts that manifestation or the underlying causal factor which creates the effect again this is the real law of attraction it is the principle of cause and effect the sixth of the seven seven principles of natural law were so-called hermetic principles okay so again as I've said this is probably the most important principle to understand because it is how we are collectively creating the reality we are experiencing I don't know how much more I can stress that if this is of utmost importance to understand because once you understand this you understand the only thing that can actually change the manifestation is to understand how these natural law expressions work to create our reality if you do not possess this knowledge you are a blind co-creator of reality and believe me folks we have almost seven billion blind co-creators of reality on this planet there may be a few thousand P people on the earth at this time who deeply deeply deeply in fullness understand these natural law expressions and the manifestations that they create sad to say that's how dark this planet is so with with this having keeping that in mind and with without having been said let's take a look at the real law of attraction or what I call the expressions of natural law okay how natural law actually works so take a look at image number four on what on earth is happening right now okay or with this podcast and you will see a chart called natural law expressions this chart is broken down into two basic columns I should say three basic columns okay we have the forces or the expressions of natural law okay that we work with okay and then we have a positive expression and a negative expression okay there are positive polarity and a negative polarity and then what is created internally and externally as a result of working with those polarities it's actually quite simple okay the problem in conveying this information comes from the ego the ego is the greatest barrier to the acceptance of this information okay and the ego will try to strike out against the hearing of this information and the acceptance of this information because the ego does not want natural law to exist the ego is the dark force of identification with the physical and it is uncomfortable with being governed by a force which it did not create I'm talking about small case a ego okay lower case a ego egoic identical Asian in man's mind in mankind's mind okay this force will attack anybody attempting to put this information out there so I expect ad hominem attacks when I talk about natural law I expect people trying to take the issue off of natural law and putting it on to trying to basically divert the flow of information and conversation and I'm not going to allow that to happen so I've I have asked people in the last couple of shows since I've been talking about natural law that other topics are basically I'm temporarily asking people to take them off the table voluntarily I'm not issuing an order here but at the same time it is my radio show and if I have asked for something to be discussed then I don't want people calling in talking about something else so for that for the time that we're covering natural law I'm asking if you're going to call into the show during that time I've already given the call-in number so anyone who's thinking about calling in or is already waiting on the line the topic for discussion ladies and gentlemen is natural law that is the topic for discussion for a year and a half there weren't absolutely no guidelines for callers it was calling talk about whatever you want there are no taboo topics and there still aren't taboo topics on this show for the time we are talking about natural law I am attempting to maintain focused discussion and energy put onto this topic only please if you are going to call in the topic for discussion is natural law you can talk about its principles its effects its manifestations whenever you want to talk about natural law but for the time on the show that we are discussing natural law the topic for discussion for callers should be natural law I don't know how much more I should go on about this for people to get it okay so if I hear you talking about something other than natural law I'm cutting the call off I'm sorry to have to be like that but unfortunately I think I've already wasted enough time asking people to keep the discussion during the time we are talking about natural law - natural law please okay let's all say about that now back to the actual concepts on the chart we see the to cut basic columns I've put the the the positive expressions in a blue color and the negative expressions in a red color okay and I've done that for a reason okay because these frequencies actually tend to affect the way that we see things so I'm actually being honest with you that I'm using color frequency to actually attempt to get people to understand the information that's on the slides okay so the positive expression is on the the middle column and the negative expression is on the far right column on the left hand column we have the forces and expressions and I'm going to explain what those are on the other side of this break hang on a little gal institutions like the back of your we're back folks this is what on earth is happening on there host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the expressions of natural law on the show here today and I've directed people to image number four on the radio show page of my website what on earth is happening calm image number four shows a chart of the expressions of natural law or in other words how natural law actually works through our choices to create the manifestations that we create in our lives in other words the real law of attraction that's what this is okay so we start with the generative force or polarity okay and as we've already talked about when we covered the principle of polarity really there is only one thing here the other thing is illusory it comes from identification with something that is actually not who we are there are two generative forces meaning forces that we can create through that's what generative means from the word generate meaning to create from the latin verb generic meaning to create okay the generative principle is what this is about and the there are two basic generative forces they are love and fear okay the positive expression of the generative force is love the negative expression or we could even call this the illusory expression the thing that is actually illusionary it is an identification with something that really is not actual is not real it is a construct purely of an imbalanced mind okay so fear is the negative expression of the jhen relative polarity okay we could also call it the illusory expression all right love is not the romance novel definition the Hollywood story definition of love okay it is the expansive force of consciousness okay it is the force that looks at something head-on once to grow wants to learn more doesn't see things in states of separation or fear okay it is the force which actually creates growth or expansion that's what we have to understand love as okay so if we're attempting to put more love into the world we are attempting to help people to understand and grow in consciousness it's not this wishy-washy mushy definition of love it doesn't mean you don't express that or care for somebody in those ways but that's not I'm talking about love capital L as a matter of fact capital all of the letters love okay we're talking about the higher form of this word it is the expansive force of consciousness okay the force that grows as opposed to shut shuts down the force that shuts things down okay that makes things not grow that actually makes them shrink you can look at it okay that keeps things in a box that stifles the chokes okay is fear this is the debilitating force that stops movement and growth all right this is the force that says don't look there don't understand be afraid these are the only two forces that were ever really working with ladies and gentlemen and one of them is an illusion there's only really one force here and that's the power of luck but we need to actively and in full consciousness to choose that course and we need to conquer the illusory force of fear that's at work in our lives we'll talk about what this freewill choice creates with natural and other side disasters an economic we're back folks this is what on earth is happening we're going to continue talking about the expressions of natural law or what I call the real law of attraction here today on the show if we don't understand this we're navigating blind on dark and stormy waters this is the information that is the most though Calton this is the information that the dark occultists of this world do not want anyone to know about because if you know about how you are creating the reality that you experience you'll change your actions and you'll certainly stop listening to people with very little wisdom who are only trying to control you for their selfish gain and that is what the dark occult is all about if you understand how these expressions work and you pay attention to the wisdom that is contained within nature's teachings again this isn't my information folks that's the thing people think that I'm trying to you know put out what I think this has nothing to do with what I think at all this is information that has existed for as long as the universe has existed and we are only discoverers of it that's it we happen to discover how it works and then we can convey the information about how it works but this isn't know but no one owns this information this is information about how nature works period no one owns the law of gravity people attribute that you know the scientist Isaac Newton may have discovered its workings and then quantified you know the law of how it actually works as far as quantifying it but it doesn't mean Newton it's Newton's gravity you know that's an effect of the universe period it's a law that's in effect period so I want to make that distinction clear here for people that you know our in the state of mind where they hear something and think that it's this is this person's teachings no this isn't my teachings I'm just a for it of getting the word out about this because it's the most important information that we could ever know and it is knowable nature didn't put unknowable laws into effect to torment us for eternity these laws are knowable and they're there for our betterment not for our confinement they're there because living in harmony with this look with these laws creates the most quality of life that's why they're there they're put there in the polarity of love okay so going back to these natural law expressions we work with in our free will the generative forces or polarities of love and fear in each moment we get to choose love or fear and then something happens okay we make a decision through the state of vibration that we are in okay and that the thoughts that we hold in our mind the creative aspects of our individuated consciousness our thoughts okay then they have an initiative expression what I term an initiative expression initiate means to begin so this is the beginning of setting something into motion okay a prime fad causal factor okay lease the snowball that gets down to the bottom of the hill had to start up top as a tiny pebble and it rolled and it picked up steam and it picked up snow as it went and then it became a big boulder with its force and it's giant manifestation at the bottom of that hill okay the same it's the same way natural law works okay we have an essence or a prime polarity love and fear okay then that gets set into motion through the initiative expression the positive initiative expression is the seeking of truth or wanting to know okay so I've simply turned this knowledge alright you could look at it as the desire for knowledge the the quest for knowledge itself okay and there is such a thing as knowledge so again if you think there's no such thing as knowledge or nothing can be known your ass all obsessed and you want to go back to podcast number one and start from there because that's when I talk about solid sessom as being the the ultimate lie the the biggest thing that the dark occultists always want to push off onto the people below them to get them to buy into anything that they happen to be talking about okay solid sysm is the idea that nothing can really ever be known to put it simply and this is bunk bunk pure and simple there is such a thing as knowledge things can be known particularly natural law it can be known period it not only can be known it is known by many people not nearly enough people but this is knowable information okay again if you don't believe that I can't help you that's one of the only beliefs required is that there is such a thing as knowledge it does exist and we can come to know it that is a principle of faith actually because I can't prove to you that something can is knowable when you know it you know it you can't prove to someone else that you're in love with someone else you know it you know that you're in love prove that you love your wife prove that you love your mother or your daughter or your son it you can't prove that to someone else I mean you could probably get them to accept that by the way you treat that person through their actions but you can't prove that to anyone you only know it so it exists as knowledge and each person has to come to that knowledge in a one-to-one basis with it okay so knowledge or seeking of truth is the initiative expression or the positive initiative expression of natural law the negative initiative or beginning expression is the opposite of knowledge which is ignorant okay it is the refusal of truth or the refusal to set upon a journey to discovery of discovery okay you don't set upon a journey to discover truth there is no seeking of knowledge and this is done willfully this is a decision is made to do this okay whether it is done consciously or through pure fear it's still an expression of fear okay and it is the opposite of another form of not knowing known as nations so I'd like to make the distinction between nations and ignorant here Nations the word you can break down you can go to the Latin language and you could break it down nay in in Latin is a negation or not okay and cos quiere which is the basis of the word science okay means to know to understand okay so nacio means not to know but there's a specific connotation in which Nations is used it's not to know but not to have any reasonable expectation to know because the information was never in your presence it was always withheld it was always just absent so you could not reasonably have been expected to know that's nationís ignorance on the other hand is something altogether different than Oracle Broadcasting radio network it we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm gonna jump right back in for our discussion of natural law continuing with the chart on image number four on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page where you can see images for today's show we're looking at the expressions of natural law we've talked about the generative force or the polarity the positive expression being love the negative being fear where were looking at the initiative expression or the beginning of setting into motion these causal factors the positive expression being knowledge or the seeking of truth and the negative expression being ignorant or the refusal of truth and I was talking about nations versus ignorant nations there is no possibility of having discovered the knowledge so there is no reasonable expectation for one to know but ignorant means that the knowledge is present and actively willfully refused that's what ignorant is the active willful refusal of truth through fear okay so do we have an essence society or do we have an ignorant Society and I would state overwhelmingly that our society is not necess we're practically drowning in knowledge let me tell you something folks I've amassed so much knowledge I probably could not go through the amount of stuff the amount of stuff that I have gone through and absorbed and taken into myself is so overwhelmingly colossal that it's almost frightening to myself if you could believe that okay and in comparison to the amount of knowledge that is out there it's like hardly anything the amount of stuff that I still have sitting and waiting to go through is way bigger than than what I've already gone through and like I said what I've already gone through is so colossal that it would make most people pass out to put it quite frankly okay which shows how much knowledge is really out they're in the world we're drowning in it but unfortunately there's very little wisdom in our society because we are refusing that knowledge we won't look at it in fear the generative polarity we are choosing the the negative initiative expression of natural law called ignorance at least most of us are and that's what our task is is to help people get out of that level of fear called ignorance ignoring that which is there if you are ignoring a person that means they are in your presence you're not gnashing of them you you know that they're there but you're deliberately ignoring them that's why it's called ignoring somebody same thing with information and truth if you ignore something that is already there you're not gnashing of it you're acknowledging it's there you're willfully saying I'm not gonna look at that and you know what that's where most human beings are at because of fear they understand the implications and the responsibility that goes with learning the truth and they don't want that they think they're gonna remain blissfully ignorant and ignorance is not bliss folks it's pain as we're gonna see the next phase that natural law passes through through the free well choice between love and fear is after it goes through the initiative expression of either seeking knowledge or refusing knowledge refusing truth okay seeking truth or refusing truth is the internal expression so this is more of a feminine feminine expression the feminine energy is more at work because this is stuff that all takes place within us in the internal realm of the human psyche and emotional and the emotional plain okay so the internal expression in a positive sense is known as aren t you could put the word balance here you could put the word self-knowledge knowledge of self okay you could put the word self-ownership in there you could put the word

Dominion in there rulership of the kingdom of oneself self mastery could be substituted in there there's many different ways you could word it but it ultimately equates to the same thing knowing yourself to the extent that you understand that no one else owns you and that you own you and only you you own the right to control your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions and to bring those into harmony with each other such that they are not contradictory within okay this is the process of self mastery that means you truly have conquered yourself and you rule the internal kingdom of self no one else does no one else controls your mind no one else controls your emotions no one else controls your actions okay so you're not on anyone elses strings like a puppet being made to dance by a puppet master okay that's sovereignty sovereignty is the state of self rulership now some of the other slides that I put in here deal with these expressions I've put slides that show love of being extending their arms outward and being in the light showing the expansive force another one about fear showing a woman putting her hands up in front of her face and weeping crying you know saying no you know I can't can't deal with that you know because she's in a box she's in the confines of this force of fear I put up a slide image number seven is knowledge okay this is truly knowing oneself being with oneself okay all of the chakras activated the life force energy fully online and glowing around the person this guy is lit up he's acting activated all you know he's running on all cylinders activated okay and because it's because this is a person who knows the self the higher self okay image number eight shows what ignorance is it's putting up a wall it's putting up a barrier block to the truth I don't want to know that keep that out there I like being in my little box here I like being behind my wall that shelters me from the real world and most of all it shelters me from true self-knowledge okay sovereignty I show a picture of in slide number nine you know representation of of course these are conceptual ideas but there's good imagery to go along with a conceptual idea that will hammer at home in people's minds which is why I make these slides okay so this person has the light you know they have grasped the true self they know who they really are they know that no one else owns them they know that they exist under the light of the Creator okay so what is sovereign what does the word mean okay it means above rain so vay comes from the Latin super which means above and regnum means rule or control or rain so it means above external control no one else controls or owns you or rules you you own you you control yourself you rule you period okay a sovereign traditionally is a king or a queen meaning one who is above rule or not a subject to any other not a slave in other words this can only come about through knowledge of self chosen through the expansive force of consciousness or love okay are we beginning to see how this expression of natural law works a sovereign is the ruler of the kingdom of self as we've already said one is who is in dominion over self they own their own thoughts emotions in act these three aspects of consciousness do not exist in a state of non-duality or contradiction they exist in unison they exist in non duality sovereignty is self ownership it is internal monarchy the word monarch means one we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm going to jump right back into the expressions of natural law I'm going to attempt to finish filling in this chart here and explaining the concepts on it so we can get to some calls in the final segment we were looking at the positive internal expression of natural law which we called sovereignty which is a state of self rulership self mastery self ownership or internal monarchy monarch Mon is the root for one and are the root for rule or control so it is one ruler one owner that's what a monarch is okay this is another reason that the dark occultists have a program called monarch okay it's about tormenting the monarch slave the one ruler okay it's about preventing the transformation from caterpillar to butterfly which is why they chose that symbol the butterfly the monarch it's a very very sinister their reasons for choosing the symbols that they do okay because they want to be the one ruler of everything so it's a turning on its head this concept of what a monarch an internal monarch really is all about okay so a sovereign is a self ruler they don't attempt to rule other people they know that they are sovereign that they are masters of the self and they don't want other people attempting to make them subject or slave okay so the negative internal expression of natural law it comes about when one has chosen fear and then chosen ignorance and therefore they become confused with in the internal expression the the negative internal expression of natural law is a state of internal confusion it is the state of not knowing the self therefore you are confused with in your thoughts emotions and actions have not been brought into harmony or unison they are in a state of opposition or contradiction you think one thing you do another you feel one way yet your actions betray your thoughts and emotions okay so confusion gives rise to opposition internal opposition which then lays one open to the manipulation of others in other words they become in this state of fear and ignorance and internal confusion they have become subject to mind manipulation they are easily preyed upon in the realm of the psyche in other words they're an easy prey for mind control okay very important to understand how this works that state can only come about when people do not know who they are when they become identified which with that which they are not and one of the main ways they become identified with the physical form is the fear of death that's one of the primary forms of fear identification so much with the material realm that that's all they ever give any credence to or place any importance upon or value on and once you're in that state you're definitely in a state of pure ignorance and that's always going to give rise to a state of internal confusion or opposition and that's always gonna lay you open to external manipulation by others who do know who they are and yet have chosen a dark path even in full knowing Psychopaths and dark occultists so and again that's the very few most people are simply in this state because of fear and and kept there because of fear that now we have these three things okay the generative polarity the initiative expression then the internal internalized expression then they actually begin to create something in the outside world okay this is the correspondence principle at work now we've had an essence and then at a very beginning or seed planted then we've had an internalized expression that hasn't broken through the surface yet but it's happening in all the individuated units of consciousness called the individual okay then that quantum effect gets built up until something actually happens in the external world we we are making we are creating externally a state an external state of mind okay this is the external expression or the masculine expression if you will of natural law the positive expression being of course freedom because when you work through the polarity of love you know the self you understand your that you are sovereign that you rule your own thoughts emotions and actions and you don't rule anyone else we have a society that is based upon freedom in that condition freedom is the state of external anarchy meaning a world without rulers or owners of other people because the individuals within that society own and rule and govern themselves and their needs not be any externalize control and I would say even if people don't exist in the state of sovereignty attempting to impose external control is always going to result in something bad or negative always going to result in disorder and chaos because you're wasting the energy to attempt to physically control because you're identified with the physical world versus teaching someone how natural law actually works and that's the reason do what they do they're totally in ignorance over natural law and they think they're gonna control people into obeying natural law good luck with that let me know how that works out for you in about 22 quadrillion years and you'd still be doing the same thing moron because that's what somebody has to be to think that something's gonna work like that you literally have to be a complete idiot and the word idiot is derived from Greek and you know what it means one who does not know the self that's what an idiot is somebody who thinks they're gonna continue to do the same thing and get a different result which is the exact definition of insanity well I want I want this glass of water to be cold but I'm continuing to put it over top of a heat source you know I'm continuing to warm it up by putting it over this this low heat but I want it cold well you need to remove it from the heat maybe put it in the refrigerator or the freezer no I'm not gonna do that I'm gonna keep the heat on it this is literally how insane this is it's somebody saying they want one thing and yet continuously doing the opposite thing and thinking they're magically going to generate that expression that they want to see that they're just saying they want to see but they're not willing to do what it takes to actually manifest that I'll dry my clothes let me go get a garden hose I'm gonna put them down in the pile and I'm just gonna spray water on them all day and I'll dry them just wait and see sure you will great good luck with that crazy person you're completely insane if you think you'll ever dry any material like that good luck because you're choosing one thing and saying you want the exact opposite to manifest when you can never manifest that thing by using what you're using it's impossible and if you think that's how it works there's no other way to say it but you're dumb you're dumb let's let's know be apologetic to people who are dumb like this let's continue to try to explain that you can't do it that way and here's how it really works but let's not try to say oh I have a whole lot of respect for you I don't have respect for dumb people the problem is they need to have respect for themselves meaning take another look at your actions take another look at your freewill decisions and what you've chosen to bring into manifestation through your ignorance that's what respect is Arion latin means again inspect Oh SPECT re means to take a look at to look at respect means to take another look at yourself that's what respect is and until you respect yourself it's been said many times you can never really truly respect anyone else and someone who doesn't know themselves or in other words an idiot a person who knows not the self can never actually show anyone any real respect because they don't even respect themselves that's the state of confusion folks its internal anarchy meaning there is no rule work within you don't rule yourself gee I'm not going to sugarcoat this because people want it put in delicate sensitive terms that's not my style and I'm never gonna be like that I'm gonna be totally hard-hitting and telling it like it is cuz that's what I'm here for I'm not here to be like a chiral and nominate disasters and economic turmoil okay folks this is the last segment of what on earth is happening for this September 11 2011 edition feel pretty good about what we've covered on the show so far I want to wrap up the chart of the natural law expressions or what I have termed the real law of attraction here today and then we have a caller waiting on the line so we were looking at the positive external expression of natural law which is freedom after you have chosen the polarity of expanded consciousness sought the truth sought the understanding of the higher self gained that understanding and know that you're a sovereign being and then live in that way in unison in thought emotion in action not in contradiction you can build a society based on freedom which is the absence of external rule ok the negative external expression is the society that is based in control control is the external negative expression so this occurs when we choose the polarity of fear we refuse to learn the truth particularly about who we are that's called ignorance we develop a state internally of confusion which is internal anarchy we do not rule the self our thoughts emotions and actions are not in unison or in harmony with each other we then seek external control in this state we want to control other people because we have no control of ourselves no self governance no self control no self mastery so in that level of complete imbalance we want to go and impose our will on others and this is what every state every government throughout time and all of its minions and all of its agents have ever been that's the state of consciousness that they have ever been in not one of them has ever been in a state of enlightenment ever there is no such thing as an enlightened agent of the state an absolute truth people have a hard time with that I shouldn't even say people have a hard time with that the ego has a hard time with that you want to think that there can be such a thing as an enlightened cop there can be such a thing as an enlightened soldier there can be such a thing as an enlightened judge all bunk all bunk ideas does not exist never has existed never will exist because they think control is going to create in any way anything that resembles freedom order or goodness and it never can because it is always based upon confusion ignorant and fear ultimately so that's the negative external expression finally these choices these free will choices between these two polarities and Express through the initiative internal and external expressions of natural law then become a manifestation in the long term sense ok this is what I call the generative expression you started with the generative force it worked through a beginning stage an internal stage and an external stage and then it becomes a manifestation in our world the generative expression or the manifestation of the positive polarity the positive expression of natural law is called order or good what we consider good this is in harmony with what we've stated that we want for ourselves we don't want to suffer we want to see beings get along we want to see good things for ourselves and others that's called good or order it is our ultimate will for ourselves we don't want to suffer ok that is the final end result when we work with the polarity of love or expanded consciousness when we work with the seeking of truth which is knowledge gaining knowledge of self above everything else when we recognize our sovereignty that no one else rules us and we become sovereign meaning actually live in a state of self mastery there will be freedom in our societies not external rulership but there will be external anarchy the absence of external eyes imposed control or coercion and that will create a society that is based in order true order or in other words goodness things will be good for us the negative generative expression or manifestation is the exact opposite of that state it is known as chaos or what we call evil will we experience as evil suffering the perpetuation of self-imposed suffering and this happens because we've chosen the dynamic of fear we've remained an ignorance of self refused to look at the truth and accept it existed in a state of internal confusion which is internal anarchy we have not ruled ourselves or attained any self mastery and then in that state of confusion have attempted to impose externalized control over the populations therefore we are creating nothing but more self perpetuated suffering which is known as chaos or what we have called throughout the centuries evil that is how natural law works ladies and gentlemen this is how it has always worked since the beginning of time this is how it will always work until the end of time this is not my information I am a vehicle for this information the end that's it I can't put it in any simpler terms study it attempt to understand it listen to the podcasts again go through some of the material that I put out when I on the podcast a few weeks ago when I put out some PDF documents gate that deal with natural law and its principles and attempt to learn more I mean that is how it works it can't really be stated any other way or with any further simplicity this is about as simplistic as I can make this information okay and the last slide for today in image number 18 just I have put arrows on the chart to show that it's always a one-way flow you can never create ignorant through love so it doesn't go across the chart you start here and then you create something in that other column it's a one-way flow folks okay you start with that which is at the top of the column and then it cascades down through those rows okay it's a one-way directional flow you start with love that's how you're going to attain knowledge that's how you're gonna recognize your own sovereignty that's how you're gonna create freedom and that's how you're gonna create order or good you start with fear you're always going to exist in a state of ignorance and refuse truth you're always going to create more internal confusion in your own being you're always going to create more external control in the outside world and that's always going to get you chaos or evil that's it that is how natural law actually works it works on a collective level it's a quantum effect and that is the real law of attraction ladies and gentlemen that's the real law of attraction let's go to the phones here we go David in Idaho you are live on what on earth is happening David from Idaho you can take us out today we have for us that was beautiful mark and you had a talent for this I've noticed that when I was young I was getting forced to do things and then I rebelled and I wasn't going to do it anyway and the natural law would attack me anyway and what he just answered my own question also I see natural law in nature now like I never could before from your descriptions I see it in nature as a fractal and then I see it in my own life little things I do that end up to be big like my garage being a mess I do a little thing I do a little thing and it turns into a mess and you just explained it so beautifully thank you the quantum effect that's right little amounts eventually add up to large amounts so when people say oh you doing this isn't going to make that much of a difference I say it is irrelevant whether that's going to change it by my one action I'm not going to participate in the thing that I know we'll always create the opposite effect of what I want whether a million other people are doing it or not I'm gonna withdraw my support from that because I know it's only going to ever create chaos or disorder and I'm gonna put my attention on that which can create order harmony or goodness in the world that's it it doesn't matter who's doing the opposite as far as my choice goes of course yes it matters because they're going to be creating chaos in the world as a result of that choice but as for my decision not to participate with something it doesn't matter what other people choose that's their freewill decision I'm gonna make mine so actually your point about at being a quantum effect and how that works and fractals as well is is a very very valid David thank you so much man and a great call to take us out for the day that's all we have time for folks I'll see you here next Sunday 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern 4 to 6 central you've been listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network stick around folks Chris Everard is up next Oracle broadcasting radio

What On Earth Is Happening Show #078

Topics: *Natural Law, Objective Morality, Right vs. Wrong, What Are Rights?, Apophasis, Conscience, Natural Law Transgressions, Moral Relativism*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio today is sunday september 18 2011 my website is what on earth is happening dot com and of course the network's website oracle broadcasting.com we have a really big show lined up for you here today we are going to be continuing our ongoing discussion about natural law the principles of natural law and how it works in our lives and today we will be tackling the critically important topic of how morality fits into the picture of natural law and human freedom so that's coming up on the show i want to read a few event announcements for events that are happening in the philadelphia area because again knowledge is only the beginning of this journey it's actually what we do with it that really counts and that matters in the long term so it's about getting out out there being an activist and taking action in the world uh related to one of these events um i want to let listeners know that i will not be on the air live uh for the first time in 78 uh weeks next week next sunday i am taking a day off and i'm really not taking a day off because i'm going to be supporting my partner barb while she gives a presentation usually i'm the one giving the presentation but she presentations but she has one coming up next sunday and i'm going to be there in support of her and that brings me to my first event announcement uh the group called survive and thrive here in philadelphia that's hosted by our good friend fernando is meeting uh next sunday september 25th at 4 o'clock p.m at liberty's a pub in the northern liberty section of philadelphia at 705 north 2nd street that's the corner of 2nd and fairmount in the northern liberties section of the city survive and thrive meets there i believe twice a month to host um hands-on classes about survival skills and uh barb as a rn is going to be giving a presentation there on emergency trauma care next sunday so that is the first event that i wanted to mention and that is why i will not be on the air next week i will pick a show from the archives to replay in the spot next week so that's event announcement number one the second event announcement is for the truth freedom prosperity uh monthly documentary screening and discussion night that's held on the last wednesday of every month at media bureau studios also in northern liberties media bureau is at 725 north 4th street and wednesday september 28 2011 at 7 00 pm we will be screening the film human resources social engineering in the 20th century a vitally important film that if anyone has not seen in this area please come on out and bring as many people as you can to see this one because this is about the real issues that are going on and causing the loss of liberties so that's the second event announcement i have uh one more on the other side of this break i'll tell you about that and then we'll get into our topic of discussion for this evening this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back we're back folks this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com sorry i ran a little bit overall before that last break i was uh not able to watch the time clock i was uh taking a look at the uh the um event that i was reading to the audience and i missed the uh the upcoming break so i apologize for that but on uh on to the other event announcement that i have for everyone there's a big east coast conference coming up hosted by mufon the mutual ufo network and there's some great speakers on this conference coming up right here in philadelphia uh october 15th and 16th at the four points sheraton philadelphia northeast that's at 9461 roosevelt boulevard mufon is hosting their uh east coast conference and there's some a great lineup of speakers including joseph mara linda moulton howe bill weber bill burns john ventry robert o dean george filer dr lynn katai jerry jonas and chris augustine and uh it's going to really cover a wide gamut of topics of the the entire range of phenomenon associated with uh uh ufos abductions etc so this is one that people in this area are not going to want to miss if they're into uh the ufo phenomena and the paranormal in general um october 15th and 16th that's saturday and sunday and the event goes 8 30 a.m to 5 p.m on saturday 9 a.m to 4 p.m on sunday saturday is only 35 to attend sunday only 30 to attend and there is a dinner con with with the conference speakers on saturday evening october 15th for only 38 dollars so this is a great event i've uh often worked with some of the promoters of mufon in the past and are a great group of people uh for more information on this east coast conference coming up in october you want to visit mainelinemufon.com that's mainlinemufon.com or you could visit the regional chapter of mufon in pennsylvania at mufonpa.com so those are the event announcements i have actually there is one other i may um it's pretty much confirmed uh i'm going to be speaking november 5th november 5th at media bureau studios a friend of mine kevin is putting on a conference of sorts there i'm still waiting on the final details of this maybe he could even call in today if he's listening and and give the details out over the air when i get the final details with all the speakers i'll be announcing it here but he's asked me to uh give a presentation on november 5th at uh media bureau which is at fourth and brown in the northern liberty section of philadelphia and i'm going to be giving a talk called heart control apophysis and the negative pathway to truth heart control apophysis and the negative pathway to truth on november 5th 2011 here in philadelphia so i'll be i'll have more details as they emerge on that event so with that in mind i want to direct people to my website at what on earth is happening dot com where you will be able to see the images that are associated with today's information if you go to the radio show tab on the website what on earth is happening dot com you'll see listed underneath the player images for today's show and there are 12 images there if you're not seeing all 12 i did add one last minute so refresh your page there are indeed 12 images uh image links listed there and these images are associated with the concepts and ideas that we're going to be talking about on the show here today once again the show today is going to be on natural law and this topic we will continue to discuss until really we've fleshed out in detail all of the um important concepts that one really must grasp if they're going to understand the true causal factors of why what is happening with human freedom is in fact happening okay um we're trying to answer the question why and to do that you have to get down to causal factors you you in order to understand how these causal factors work you need to understand existing conditions natural law is a pre-existing condition in the universe that we are bound by we did not create it it is inherent to the universe it is simply based in nature okay it is not made or caused by humanity a law is an existing condition which is binding and immutable this means that human beings do not have the power to change a law that is in effect and has been put there by nature or by the creator okay so this is what natural law is and we've spent weeks basically helping people to understand what natural law is the actual principles that it is based upon okay we went through the seven general principles of natural law a few weeks back and then last week we did a show on what i called the real laws of attraction okay it was the expressions of natural law or in other words how the principles of natural law actually work in our lives according to our free will choices between polarities to actually create the manifestations the events of our lives as we experience them okay the expressions of natural law were covered last week on the show on show number 77 which uh very synchro mystically if you will um happened on september 11th the uh 10th anniversary of the 911 um human sacrifice occult ritual and very interesting that it was show number 77 uh numerologically you know it could not have been planned any better than that and it was not planned that just happened to be how the numerology of this show worked out for anybody that has taken a look at the show that i did on occult numerology involved in september 11th you'll understand what i mean by that statement so last week we covered the expressions of natural law we went through the the generative polarities love and fear okay the expansive force of consciousness and the force that shuts consciousness down okay we took a look at the initiative or the beginning expressions of these polarities okay the positive expression being active seeking of the truth going out in search of knowledge wanting to know the desire to know okay and the negative expression based in fear being ignorance or the refusal of truth the internalized expression coming to know oneself and bring one's thoughts emotions and actions in harmony with each other in a state of non-duality is the state of internal monarchy or sovereignty it's the rulership of oneself becoming a master of oneself and then the negative expression based in fear confusion internal anarchy not ruling oneself not understanding what's going on either within both within or around oneself we took at the took a look at the positive external expression based in love okay which is freedom true freedom or external anarchy no one ruling anybody else and then we also saw the negative expression of the external expression which is based in fear which is control will continue looking at natural law on the other side of this break this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back we are welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on the oracle broadcasting network today on the show we're continuing our discussion about natural law its principles how natural law works in our lives through our decisions the polarities that we choose to work with and then it creates a manifestation and ultimately we're the ones doing that so if we don't like the manifestation the good news is we can change it by choosing the opposite polarity anytime we so choose the where i left off before the last break was we were talking about the external expressions of natural law both both positive and negative a positive externalized expression being freedom which is the absence of external rule or external anarchy in other words no one ruling over anybody else no masters and slaves okay that's not the relationship that people choose between each other okay so the negative externalized expression is control where people do choose a relationship based on master and slave relationship okay they do choose that there's external control in place i call this external monarchy other people rule people okay people aren't ruling themselves so they're ruled by someone else they're owned and controlled by another okay and you just take a look at the chart and this is uh image number four on the radio show page of what on earth is happening calm i generally put up images that go along with the concepts that i talk about on the show to illustrate them better to the listeners because people can associate the words that are being said with uh something tangible right in front of their eyes okay this is why i put these slides up on the site and if you just look at the way that the flow of the chart goes okay you start out with the positive expression you always stay in that column so if you start out choosing love and knowledge and understanding your own sovereignty meaning that you are above rule and you live that way okay so your thoughts emotions and actions are in unison are in harmony with each other and you're not living a dualistic life okay you're really embodying sovereignty you have become a monarch a ruler of the self okay and you don't have the right to rule anyone else you do have a right to control your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions okay and that those rights end where someone else's rights to exercise their own rights begin okay so as long as you don't tread on anyone else's natural law rights you're free to continue to do as you want as a sovereign being as long as you respect the sovereignty of others and when you live in that state then there's external freedom or in other words external anarchy no one ruling anybody else the absence of rulers is what the word anarchy means see it's a mind control trick to get you to think that that means chaos chaos is actually on the other side of the chart that's the generative expression the negative genera generative expression of natural law because when we embody sovereignty in our lives and then freedom results and again think about it you can only have external anarchy once you have internal monarchy that's the way this uh natural law expression takes root okay it's actually this is a this is a sequence in time as much as it is an explanation of how natural law functions okay you have to start choosing higher consciousness or love and then you'll come to know yourself and the truth about the events that are happening both within yourself and in the world better you've come to a place of knowledge you can then recognize your own sovereignty okay and then start building freedom in the external world around you which can only be done once only truly be done once you understand and embody your own sovereignty okay and that's how good or order is created or manifested in the world that's the generative expression conversely if you live in fear and you refuse truth and decide to ignore what is ignorance choosing the path of ignorance there will be internal confusion or internal anarchy you won't know yourself you won't know how you work and then that sets up the path to manipulation mind control etc and then there will be externalized controls put in place by other people who do know the the score who do know what's really going on okay and that's the path to chaos or what we call evil that which we do not want for ourselves at least we say we don't want that for ourselves sometimes i wonder because people keep doing the same thing and saying they don't want it and expect a different result and think that they can continue to do that same thing based on the same polarity and get a different result which is pure lunacy okay so when people tell me what's your what are your politics what's your political views i tell them i don't have any politics politics is an illusion i don't believe in politics it's a dialectic set up there to keep people in opposition with themselves there is no such thing as politics doesn't exist it never has existed it never will exist it's a mechanism for controlling one's mind i tell people while i absolutely don't believe in politics i believe in monarchy and anarchy simultaneously and that usually leaves them with a totally confused expression on their face until i explain what i mean by monarchy is internal monarchy or sovereignty of the individual so long as they don't infringe on the natural law rights of others recognizing one's own sovereignty under the creator bringing your thoughts emotions and action into alignment and i also believe in anarchy the absence of rulership over others but what i absolutely do not believe in is internal anarchy because if you're going to live in a state of internal anarchy or in other words duality within thinking or feeling one thing and yet your actions betraying what you know and how you feel and yet you do something else other than how you say you feel you do something else other than what you say you know okay then that's a state of internal anarchy and that only leads to external monarchy meaning someone else controlling your behavior you not truly owning you so i don't believe in those forms of anarchy or monarchy i believe in internal monarchy ruling your own house in a state of non-duality within and i believe an external anarchy no one else ruling me because i own myself just as everyone else out there owns themselves and should take care of their own house and that's the only way we're going to get to freedom ladies and gentlemen it's not going to happen any other magical way get over it so to some people that's a very negative or hard view to take a look at because they know how much work is actually involved in coming to that state of internal monarchy or sovereignty they know how much self-examination is required they know how much knowledge seeking actually looking at the truth actually admitting that you are wrong in so many instances and that have been duped in so many ways and places in your life just to make that apology and say i was wrong and then actually change your actions to bring your actions into accordance into alignment with truth it's not an easy process this chart looks simple and it is simple as far as the concepts go but actually doing it is a different thing knowing the path and walking the path are sometimes altogether different in their level of challenge so that's the goal that we need to look toward is creating true good or true order based in freedom sovereignty and ultimately the polarity of love we're going to take a look at how morality fits into this picture on the other side don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com we're going to be getting into some deep aspects of natural law here today on the show before we do that i want to give the call-in number hopefully we'll have some time to take some calls in the last couple segments call-in number for the show today is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five when you call in just hang on the line be patient i'll uh try to get to you in the later part of the show but you can call in now to get in the queue so we're going to be talking about really the fundamental thing that is causing the loss of human freedom and as sad as it is to make this statement here's as simple as it gets human freedom is being destroyed and lost at the rate that it is being destroyed and lost at for one basic overarching reason human beings unfortunately have come to a point in their consciousness where most of them no longer know the difference between right and wrong that's it folks that's it if you want to know why the events that are happening are happening that is the causal factor right there they do not know not believe or think or just have an opinion about they do not definitively know the difference between right and wrong and there is such a thing and i want to make a real hard definitive statement here any spiritual teacher that is not telling people that there is a definitive objective difference between right and wrong is a fraud or a deceiver they are a fraud or a deceiver okay or both or sadly they're a useful dupe who really doesn't know the difference themselves and is trying to make a buck okay so let me be as plain and as clear about that as i can the people who are telling anybody out there that there's no such thing is really a difference between right and wrong and oh this is just further polarizing people and you know when we make it about right or wrong you know we're adding to the problem wrong there is such a thing as right and wrong there is such a thing as objective morality okay it is based in natural law principles and when we started this show 78 weeks ago one of the first things i talked about was the ideology known as moral relativism which is destroying the people of the earth when i then went into all of the methodologies of mind control and helped people to understand that it is dark occultists who propagate all of these mind control methodologies and what their ultimate religion is all based upon is moral relativism on the shows that i did on satanism and dark luciferianism this is their foundational ideology that there really isn't any such thing as right or wrong it's all relative it's all based on what we think our preferences based on the current situation at the time and if you believe that you are under mind control put there by dark occultists if you believe that there is no such thing as objective right and wrong you are under mind control and that is the problem that so many people actually believe in moral relativism that's the problem with the people of earth and that's why the people of earth are going into deep slavery and i'm choosing my words very deliberately okay and people will not like to hear this they will rebel against this in whatever way they can because they want to abdicate personal responsibility to to know the difference between right and wrong and then to choose the right they don't want that responsibility they want to claim ignorance i didn't know i didn't know as i was uh hoarding people into work camps that that was the wrong thing to do i thought it was fine i didn't know as i was signing off on all of these bad loans i didn't know i didn't know that i was basically telling taking away these people's rights to speak and make their opinion voice their their their uh concerns and opinions that i silenced them i didn't know that was wrong i was just doing what i was told i was just following orders i was just doing my job how long are we going to let this fly as an excuse as a people we heard that at nuremberg the russian secret police that worked under stalin claimed that it was it's just a job i wanted to keep working so i could feed my family the shutstaffer who ran concentration camps were saying that well our government was telling us it was okay people behind all of the these loan frauds and all the the the rape of the economy are saying oh but my my superiors are just telling me to do that that's okay that's company policy and then they just do it because it's just pass the buck down the line just abdicate your own responsibility to know the truth to know right versus wrong and then choose right they're trying to say oh no we don't have that responsibility that's someone else i'm just the foot soldier i'm just a person pushing a pencil or i'm just the person carrying out the actions that my owner tells me to do and we think that's acceptable that that's okay for somebody to just continue to abdicate that personal responsibility and say well they're the ones actually doing these things that they're not responsible for doing them nonsense bunk is what i say to that and that's what you should say to that if you have any understanding about the real dynamic that's taking place here you should call people on that you should call their bs on that because that's exactly what it is and it shouldn't fly in any kind of a moral society for someone to make claims like that that they're not the ones responsible even though they're the ones actually doing the action so someone else told me it was okay think about this folks this is as common sense as it gets see because that's ultimately what we're talking about here today is common sense that's a key phrase that's going to be coming up so that's the dynamic people really don't know the difference between right and wrong they don't know what their rights are and they don't know what their rights are not and i told you when i started the section on natural law i told you two things and remember my words this is the most deeply occulted information on the earth and it's some of the most basic but it is the most deeply hidden truth you're never going to hear anybody talking about this on television you won't hear this on the nightly news okay you won't even hear amongst some of the top alternative media this is the most occulted information in the world this is the information that the dark occultists who are running the show know and are using against people as a weapon and ultimately are trying to get people not to ever look at this is what they want hidden from your site which is what the word occult means hidden from sight okay another form of mind control is trying to make one word associated with something that it's not really associated with at all and one of the best forms of mind control is associating the word occult with evil because it means no such thing it means hidden because it is hidden knowledge about objective morality and the workings of natural law which if you do not understand you can only create chaos you can never create a world that you want truly that you in which you live and are free from self-imposed suffering we're doing this to ourselves ladies and gentlemen no one else is doing this to us in our ignorance of morality and natural law we are creating this heinous hideous situation of the loss of freedom and the slow spiraling descent into servitude we're doing it and it's being directed by clever people who know how these laws work and have subsequently hidden that knowledge and taken it out of general circulation so we're going to talk about right and wrong and really get down to the true differences between these ways of being in the world you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen here we're back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascago we're going to be getting down to the real causal factors of why humanity is experiencing that which it is and it ultimately comes down to knowing the difference between right and wrong and there is such a thing and it is objective and can be known and there are people who know it and many people don't want to hear that and again they'll rebel against it i told you to expect ad hominem attacks against me for stating these things because when people cannot refute something that is based in truth and based in principle they will just attack the messenger that's it and it's always done by people who don't want the personal responsibility of knowing the truth knowing right versus wrong and then choosing the right that's who always does that they want to be absolved of the responsibility of having to choose the right when given the choice between right and wrong they want someone else to choose that for them or and tell them here's what you're gonna do go do it and they say yes i'll go and do that and then they can blame it on this other person and that's all it comes down to and i don't care again i told you i don't care what time period in history we're talking about that ideology that way of being in the world no matter what time period no matter what people no matter what land is the ideology of a nazi i don't care whether you call them british redcoats i don't care whether you call them people uh in um waging tribal work warfare against others just to eradicate uh the opposing tribe in some region in in africa someplace okay i don't care whether we're talking about communists i don't care whether we're talking about any form of radicalized police state controllers no matter where they were roman centurions doesn't make a difference it's the same mind state it's the same mind state i'm going to do this whether it's right or wrong if i get something out of it if somehow i benefit it doesn't make a difference who i'm harming who i'm hurting who i have no right to be doing these actions to i'm going to make the decision willfully to do it anyway and 9.9 out of 10 times i'm going to point the finger externally when asked why were you acting like that you don't have any right to act like that the action is wrong because it results in harm to someone else when you had no right to cause that harm i'm going to point the figure and finger and say that person told me it was okay and there's nothing anybody can say no matter how much you want to say oh i agree or disagree with politically what happened during that time of the world or why these actions were taken nobody can actually refute the wrongness in morality of the actions of these people and claim that they are not pointing the finger and saying that person told me it was okay because they're a mindless follower that's all it comes down to and i'm i want to be harsh about how i'm wording this it's deliberate harsh language because people need to get used to not hearing garbage politically correct speak speech you need to hear hard harsh language when it comes to evil when it comes to deliberately choosing wrong just because you think you can get away with it that's all these people's mentality is and that's what a socially darwinistic mentality is there is no such thing as right or wrong good or evil it's what you can get away with that's what moral relativism and social darwinism is at its core when we look at the words right and wrong just the words again so much of what i do on here is get down to the actual meaning of the words okay i consider myself a wordsmith and if we really want to understand what's going on in the world we need to look at words words are actually imbued with energy they are sound energy that leave our mouths that we generate and therefore there is a magical quality to words and you could scoff at that laugh at that all you want this universe is created by sound energy and when we speak we are creating in that sense we are like the creator of the universe having been given that gift of speech because we can speak a world into existence that we extraordinarily benefit as a result of or we can speak a world into existence in which we live as slaves the choice is up is up to us because what we are what we speak and what we listen to that becomes who we are as a people and unfortunately what we've been listening to and what most of us have been speaking is pure garbage and it doesn't take into account natural law principles and it doesn't take into account other people's rights right and wrong as words just think of the words right when you say the word right depending on the context that you're using it in it can mean either correct or moral two plus two equals what's your answer for you are correct that is the right answer it's a based in objective truth he did the right thing meaning he did the moral thing what he did did not result in harm to others meaning he chose right correctness means based in truth and we use the same word for correct and moral moral means based in natural law principles not resulting in harm to others that's what moral is yet the same word right we use in different contexts to represent both of these things and there's a reason that we use the same word in english to represent both of those concepts because those concepts are equivalents there isn't any difference between those things if something is based in truth it is based in principle principles are always based in truth and when we make a decision to act in accordance with true principles not ones we think exist which are really based in natural law we have done the right thing we have taken the right action therefore we're specifically using this word right in both of these contextual situations not by accident because it's telling us that the correct thing and the right thing are the same thing the correct thing in the moral thing are always identical to each other therefore the more we know about truth the more accurate our understanding is when it comes to what is true the more moral our behavior will become and again if you don't think there is any such thing as truth and you're a solipsist turn the show off because this show can do no good for you if that's what you think and you're committed to staying at that position if you go back to show number one is what i would say and understand the danger of solipsism meaning the belief that truth can't really be known it's all just a matter of opinion and everybody has differing opinions so you can't really ever really know the truth that's called solipsism and it's the most dangerous ideology out there it is the antithesis of philosophy it is not a philosophy people who call it a philosophy don't understand the meaning of the word philosophy solipsism is not a philosophy it is not based on the love of sophia the the love of wisdom the love of the goddess at all it is an erroneous ideology that is based in ego so on the other side of the break we'll start looking at what the word wrong represents okay because we need definitive delineations definitive definitions to understand the differences between these two polarities and why choosing one will get you one thing and choosing the other will get you something completely different don't go anywhere we'll be right back we're back folks this is what on earth is happening at the top of the second hour this is a short segment so in this segment i'm just going to concentrate on continuing to explain the difference between right and wrong and it's sad that this is what needs to be done at this point in history you know i i sometimes think it's even sadder that the task falls to someone like me because i'm not perfect by any stretch of the imagination ladies and gentlemen i never claimed to be i just said i had a high level of consciousness or awareness of what's really going on both within me and around me and in a wider global sense but don't ever make the statement that i ever claimed that i'm any in any way some kind of a perfected being because i am not and you know when i think the look at the task i'm attempting to try to explain to people of the earth the difference between right and wrong i don't always you know follow moral guidelines 100 percent perfectly i attempt to do that but no one is perfect you know we all fall into different forms of temptation or into doing different forms of wrong now and again some of us in greater degrees much greater degrees than others but you know i don't think anyone lives a perfect existence and that's not what i'm saying anybody needs to do we need to start choosing the right much more frequently than we choose the wrong so when we look at the word wrong we looked at the word right before the break before the top of the hour now let's look at the word wrong it means both incorrect as in two times three equals seven incorrect you gave the incorrect answer wrong you're wrong not correct not based on truth not based on actual point of fact reality okay and it also simultaneously means immoral when we use it in a different context well that man raped that woman last week he did something that is incredibly morally wrong we'll talk about the transgressions of natural law which is actually a much once we have a solid understanding of those transgressions we'll have a much better understanding of what our rights actually are and what they are not so it's actually very important to look at what wrong is moral wrong we're going to do that today moral wrong is always actions that are not based in natural law that are a violation or a transgression in some form of natural law so we use the same word wrong to mean incorrect and to mean immoral not based in natural law because if our actions are based on things that are incorrect that we believe in that are not based in truth then they will be immoral they will create chaos they will result in harm to other beings that which is true and right is always going to be moral the actions that are taken in that state will always be in harmony with natural law and they will not result in harm to other living beings conversely when we are wrong in our information when we have not taken enough information to make an accurate decision based upon its veracity or its level of truth then we will act in an immoral state the actions that we take in that state of consciousness will always result in harm to others and therefore they will always create chaos in the world this is intricately interwoven into natural law and its expressions to study one is to study the other we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening on the oracle broadcasting network we're back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio today as we have been for the past many weeks we are talking about natural law not the law of man but the laws of nature and how adherence to these natural principles are either going to result in order or chaos in our lives and that they're not up to us because we didn't put them in place the only decision that is up to us that we have free will over is how we will either live in harmony with those natural guiding principles or we will completely ignore them living in harmony with them will result in freedom and order and everything that we call good choosing to ignore them and continue to think that we just may do whatever we feel like doing based on likes or preferences or dislikes is only ever going to get us more and more chaos or what we call evil in our lives suffering in other words and that's just how it works it's nothing to get upset about it's you know nothing to rage against it's how it works these are just laws that are put into it into effect by creation but see the ego wants to think it's the highest thing in creation it doesn't want to accept that there's any higher power or force in the universe it wants to be all powerful and it wants to say no you can continue to do whatever you feel like doing even if it's in violation of another's rights that's not going to create more and more harm and more and more chaos and more and more evil in the world even though that's exactly what it does and then the ego wants to say you could just point a finger and say that person made you do it or you didn't know claim pure ignorance as if that will somehow absolve you of that wrongdoing so what it all ultimately comes down to we just took at the look at the words right and wrong what it all ultimately comes down to is knowledge and here's another place where i'll tell you new age proponents and you know this the new age movement teachers will tell you it doesn't knowledge doesn't matter that much once again pure bunk and anybody trying to sell you that there that there's a way to freedom without going through knowledge is a liar a liar that's why the path of knowledge the suffer the the hidden sephiroth the one that is not actually a sephiroth on the tree of life okay one of the sephirot on the tree of life is called and it is the sphere of knowledge and it's occulted knowledge see it's not quite on the tree it's actually behind it it is occulted and that's on the middle pillar i'm referring here of course to kabbalah and you can go back into the uh podcasts on the website to look at the shows listen to the shows that we did on kabbalah to understand how this is a powerful tradition to understand the self and natural law principles at work in the world you're not going to get to the top of that tree that make that climb out of base consciousness to higher consciousness without learning without understanding the difference between truth and fantasy understanding the difference between right and wrong understanding the difference between love and fear that's what we're here to do and there are no shortcuts new agers want to tell you that there's magical shortcuts there aren't any it's hard work it's not so overly complicated that you can't learn it or it can't be done because it's not ultra complex there are simplicities to it don't over simplify them take them for what they are and build upon them but simple and easy are two different things as i've said many many times the corner that we've painted ourselves into makes the job difficult and often dangerous at the point that we're at but we let it get there it doesn't mean that it's overly complex truth is basically simple it's building blocks and you assemble those and from that assembly you gain more and more understanding so what is this knowledge that we need of course it is the knowledge of how natural law operates which i've already said many times is the most occulted knowledge and again i said the second part of this would be people will come out of the woodwork to attack this point because this is the ultimate solution again we're not talking about the problem anymore really this is the solution to the problem coming to the the awareness of this information about natural law is the solution to humanity's problems which is why the words natural law will never be talked about in mainstream media this is what is the most deeply occulted knowledge and that's also why you'll see people come out and attack anybody trying to put this knowledge into the consciousness of humanity they will be those individuals who are the messengers of these laws will be attacked ad hominem attacks will be launched upon them because this is what they do not want anybody to look at all of the distractions of life every forms that that these distractions take entertainment mindless uh inane trivia of all kinds okay are all put in place to get you to not ever take a look at this information because what they don't want truly developing in humanity is the the all-important concept that i have listed on slide number eight which is conscience because if conscience is truly born in human beings the new world order falls flat on its face the dark new world order no dictator no dictatorship can ever work with beings that truly have conscience born in them that truly know the difference between right and wrong consciously actively willfully and are going to make conscious active willful decisions to choose the right and not choose the wrong that is what conscience is it comes from the latin language khan is a prefix in latin meaning together or with and then the second part of the word which is obviously the word science which is where we get the word science from the verb schierre in latin schioskiyere which means to know or to understand which means you're not going to get to the truth you're not going to get to freedom without truly knowing or understanding and not just individually but together because conscience means to come to a place of knowing together true knowing knowledge understanding it is common sense that's what conscience means knowing together common sense and that's why they want to hide the basic principles of natural law its expressions its effects in our lives from us they don't want anybody looking at that the most occultic knowledge there is because they don't want common sense developing we'll be right back don't go anywhere folks you're listening to the water casting radio network welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark cassio we've been talking about natural law morality how these things all are inextricably connected to the dynamics of human freedom and unless we understand that we're navigating blind and we're going to be condemned to eternally be slaves here on this planet if we do not understand these principles so we looked at conscience and what it really is and conscience has everything to do with knowledge because in order to make the right moral decision you need accurate information you need to be able to choose the factually correct information in order to make the morally correct decisions it's axioms okay fundamental principles that we then apply so if you believe that two plus two equals five and you accept that as a fundamental axiom a given truth and then you start doing all arithmetic operations based on that axiom when you then get to multiplication division etcetera and higher forms of math your answers will be completely completely in orders of magnitude wrong you'll never be even close to getting the accurate answer and then if you make your decisions based on those answers more and more chaos will emerge so it's not a matter of simply reforming the system we already have we need to go back to the fundamental axioms upon which our worldview is based and one of the first solutions that i say that we need to enact in my list of solutions anyway is a worldview healing and we can't do that until we completely re-evaluate the fundamental axioms upon which our worldview is based and i'm telling you folks the worldview of most of the people out there is based on the fundamental axioms of moral relativism and that's why until that is completely abandoned we're not creating anything here except chaos the end for all time i mean you're free to believe otherwise but that's never going to make it true and you're never going to be able to create chaos that way i create order that way it will never ever happen for as long as anyone lives you will only ever create chaos so conscience is what they don't want people to arrive at as we saw in slide number eight they don't want common sense they don't want the people knowing together knowing what knowing the truth about what's being talked about right here on this program they don't want anyone knowing about how natural law operates the occult controllers they like the chaos that we create for ourselves it makes us easier to control more chaos breeds more fear and the cycle starts all over again these are fundamental laws of creation ladies and gentlemen and we need to wise up and understand how they work the main thing that comes from developing conscience is to know your rights to know not only what your rights are but even more importantly to know what your rights are not and we have entire segments of the population who think that they have rights that they don't have whole groups of people actually believe they possess rights that other people do not possess and then may base their actions on these non-existent rights think that they can do the actions that they're doing with impunity in slide number nine i explain the best way to go about understanding one's rights and it's quite simple actually okay when we talk about rights and what they are there we have so many rights we couldn't possibly list them all there's so many things we can choose to do it's almost of infinite possibilities that would not infringe on the rights of other people it would not cause harm to other living beings so those things are all fall into the category of our rights if you can do it and it doesn't result in harm to another being you're allowed to do it that's one of your rights you are within your right to take that action because you have caused no wrong you have engaged in no wrong or an action which results in harm it is better to understand our rights in what is called the apophatic sense and this is very very critical and i'm going to go into explaining what a hypothesis is okay and this is a critical term we're going to look at it in the next slide i actually want to look at it very soon right after i take this first point on slide number nine rights are best to be understood in the apophatic sense and this generally means the negative sense okay to know which actions are not rights because they cause harm there are fewer actions that we do not have the right to take because we can define what harm of another living being is and then we could say the actions that fall into the category that cause this harm to other living beings are not rights and then therefore everything else is a right this is done through the negative pathway to truth a form of logical reasoning that involves negation affirmation through negation called apophysis okay so let's hold that slide there and let's jump ahead to 10 and then we'll come back to nine okay and let's look at what hypothesis is this is slide number 10 now on the radio show page at what on earth is happening calm or with the podcast okay apophysis is also known as apophatic inquiry okay and it comes from the greek language the word apophysis in greek comes from the greek word apophani means to say no or to say by not saying is another way of looking at it okay to affirm something by negating something else so in other words i think 911 is a great example of where apophysis has already been used we can't tell you the exact events that occurred and how things exactly went down because so much of that knowledge is occulted but we can rule out what the official story claims happened we can negate that and in doing so come closer to the truth about the actual events of that day or the truth okay so apophis it's a method of logical reasoning employed when given a limited set of possibilities as in what actions are right what actions are wrong in order to arrive at knowledge knowledge by way of the exclusion of known negatives it's a process of elimination in other words it is describing what something is by explaining what it is not we'll pick this up on the other side of the break don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it with sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbolically you couldn't see obey no independence that's exactly what they want you to do obey and not think for yourself as masterfully expressed there by the teacher david ike as he's describing the scientific uh allegory the science fiction allegory called they live there in that uh break music but going back to the concept that we were talking about before the break uh which is apophysis or the negative pathway to the truth in other words okay when you have a certain uh set of possibilities that you are you are exploring and trying to get the truth or to arrive at knowledge okay you can do this by the exclusion of no negatives or in other words to describe what something is by describing that which it most certainly is not this was mostly practiced in the early church history and there are two schools of theology one is known as the apophatic theology which attempts to describe the qualities of the creator by explaining that which what that which the creator most certainly is not or qualities which would not be embodied by the divine okay so that's the apophatic um describing something in the apophatic sense okay as i've said it's affirmation through negation is an easy way to look at it the opposite of that would be the cataphatic pathway to truth which is attempting to directly describe what something is as in cataphatic theology okay so apophatic inquiry arthur conan doyle in his science fiction expressed this beautifully he said made the famous statement that once you eliminate the impossible whatever remains no matter how improbable must be the truth and again 911 comes to mind and is an excellent example of an apophatic inquiry okay we may not have 100 of the um data that we need but we have enough to show that what is proposed in this ridiculous narrative called the official story is not true therefore another explanation is most certainly much more logical and definitely warrants a new investigation we can say what it is not and what it it was not is the official story okay the same thing can be applied to knowing what our rights are and what they are not we need to take a look at what our rights are not in order to understand how we should behave in the world and to know what our rights actually are okay so i want to go back a slide now to back to slide number nine to get back to the pathway for knowing our rights okay the first thing is it's good to understand our rights in the apophatic sense to know which actions are not within the scope of our rights because they cause harm to others the second part of knowing our rights is to understand that natural law and morality hold true meaning they are in effect regardless of how many people are in the world okay and this is one that people have a real hard time with because of ego ego gets in the way of understanding this one folks big time okay because people will say oh well given a small group of people that's fine but when you have a whole bunch of people doing that that's going to create chaos and the people who always talk against natural law and for the laws of man will always invoke the creation of chaos when in fact they're the ones who are creating the chaos through the advocation of their position they don't understand that what man's law is doing can only create more chaos in the world yet they'll say natural law allowing natural law to exist and just be in place would create chaos see this is how man wants to be god man wants to unmake what creation has made and then remake creation in his image this is what the ego is that's the force of the ego ladies and gentlemen that's it you want to know what ego really is that's what it is it's the force that will never say i'm wrong about anything it's the force that will never admit when they that that being has actually committed a wrong and say it was my fault i did the wrong thing i don't want to blame it on anybody else i want to accept responsibility the ego will never do that okay and it will always try to invoke chaos if natural law gets to rule the day okay you're crazy you can never allow that there would be chaos fear is always invoked instead of actually understanding the dynamic that causes order versus the dynamic that causes chaos and then choosing the one that causes order they're always trying to fear monger and promote the idea to other people who clearly have no understanding of natural law that going in the direction of natural law is what's going to cause chaos when in fact it's the other way around so the the population issue here's how i tell people to look at it okay when in doubt as to whether an action is in harmony or disharmony with natural law you want to visualize a scenario in which there are only two people visualize a scenario in which there is only two people and no external external events actually getting involved and interfering with the interaction between these two people and then look at the action if that person has a right to take that action in a situation where there's only two people then they have a right to take that action in a situation where there's seven billion or seven hundred quadrillion people okay if they do not have the right to take that action when there's only two people they do not have the right to take that action when there's two billion two trillion or two google people in the world it wouldn't matter how many people ever exist if a right does not exist in a one-on-one encounter okay meaning that person is not imbued with that right they do not have the right is not actually inherent and was not actually granted by the cr by creation itself no one can just suddenly claim that right and pull it out of thin air nor could they ever grant it to anyone else rights cannot be granted wrongs cannot be granted no one ever can say you are now allowed to do this and that's pro that's one of the big failings of this country we created a system that advocates personal responsibility and tried to give a subset of individuals calling themselves government rights that other individuals don't have for example taxation a perfect example in which the fr the framers of the constitution went completely against natural law principles and clearly did not ultimately know what right and wrong is ultimately and they chose wrong over right because in a one-on-one situation one person cannot say to another person i'm taking what you have and i'm going to take a certain percentage of what you have whether you feel that you can afford to give that to me or not in a one-on-one situation that would always be wrong yet government people who set up government thinks that they're allowed to create a subset of people because there's a whole bunch of people in the world and we're going to give a subset of people this right that doesn't exist for any individual because it's theft period and very quite simply it's theft anybody that is is so under mind control that they can't understand the taxation is theft go ahead and continue to believe that it's not you're delusional and you're fooling yourself of course it's taking from one person that you don't have a right to take from it's always has been that since the dawn of time and always will be that the ego needs to take a step aside to understand a lot of this information folks many people will be angry at this and the tagline is get as angry as you want get as offended as you want go put it on a t-shirt okay get as offended as you like by this information natural law doesn't care about how much you're offended by it it's what is and you're creating as a result of your adherence to what is or your ignorance of what is so we need to look at what rights are definitively not in order to understand what's really going on in the world there are four basic transgressions of natural law and ultimately when you boil it all down there's one transgression against natural law and i'll explain that the four major transgressions against natural law or in other words against another living being's rights are as follows murder rape theft and trespass murder rape theft and trespass are the four major natural law transgressions and i'm going to come back and explain what these things are and how ultimately they're one thing on the other side in the meantime don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth welcome back folks this is the last segment of what on earth is happening for this week i'll be back live on oracle in two weeks time next week again i'm taking the day off to support my partner barb as she has a presentation next sunday so before the break we were talking about natural law transgressions or in other words actions that are not within our natural law rights to take because they result in harm to other living beings there are four major natural law transgressions okay and they are murder rape theft and trespass okay murder the taking of another's life when one has no warrant to do so okay rape is the violation under coercion of another person's sexuality which one does not have a right to do under any circumstances okay theft is the taking which of goods that one does not have the right to take from other people of the the actual just stealing of resources okay and trespass is basically taking security away from someone in their own lair that is obviously where they live and work and thrive and sleep etcetera so it's the ingress into another person's lair without their consent in a place that they've clearly set up as theirs so someone's home you don't have a right to go in unless you're invited in you don't have a right to take things from their home which would be theft you don't have a right to uh sexually engage in any sexual relations with someone unless it's consensual that would be rape and you don't have a right to attempt to take the life of another person or actually do so that's murder every one of these boils down to one basic overarching fundamental transgression and that is theft if you think about it every one of these things is taking something that you do not have the right to take murder is the taking of life that you do not have a right to take rape is the taking of someone's sexual um energies and sexual uh um boundaries that you do not have a right to take theft is the taking of someone else's goods or property and trespasses the taking of someone else's security in their own space okay so ultimately all natural law just like sovereignty is based upon ownership it's all based upon ownership and all transgression of it are based upon taking something that you do not own you don't own someone else's rights you don't own someone else's life you don't own someone else's sexuality you don't own someone else's goods you don't own someone else's space that they are using and happen to be in it's all theft ultimately every wrong that we commit in some way shape or form is a theft if you sit down and truly philosophically think about it this is common sense and it's quite simple it's not complex it's not unknowable these are what our rights are not if our rights do not fall into these things we have a right to engage in that activity and no one has a right to stop us from engaging that inactive in that activity so again trying to stop someone from engaging in things that don't fall under these categories of theft in different forms one does not have a right to take that would be taking someone's rights so stopping someone from speaking is taking their rights stopping free assembly is taking someone's rights away trying to take someone's freedom away and turn them into slaves through corporate personhood and other mind control measures is not someone's right to do so they're in the wrong by engaging in that activity protecting criminals from engaging in their criminal behavior is not within our rights because other people are engaging in theft and murder and then they're being protected by other people you don't have a right to do that you don't have a right to help people to continue these natural law transgressions and then try to stop other people from bringing them to justice that's not a right and this is what police and military do every day and then attempt to set up situations and circumstances where they block us from engaging in our rights of assembly and speech etc no one has a right to do that nor can anyone be granted that right see that's another part of natural law you can never grant things that are not right to anyone else if you don't have something you can't give it to someone else i want to read this next quote and i'm going to wrap this up when i come back in two weeks i'm going to explore in depth this gentleman's essay and some quotes uh some um responses written about that essay by some other individuals okay uh his name is aquinas this is not the philosopher thomas aquinas this is simply an internet handle by a person who was posting on some forums and i happened to find this essay which i thought was one of the most brilliant concise explanations of natural law i've ever ever seen or read i'd love to have him on the show if anybody knows knows who it was they could put him in touch with me and i'd bring him on as a guest but he made this statement about why we're losing why freedom is dying and here it is i call this the fall of the republic okay because choice is subsequent to a judgment upon the truth of the matter presented it is an immutably true principle i have a slight typo there i should say it is an immutably true principle that human liberty depends entirely upon judgments which conform to natural law if a judgment which does not conform to natural law which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will then it becomes a source of grave disorder in society exponentially multiply these numbers of individual immoral acts and you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time that is why we are going into bondage as a people because too many people are choosing the wrong over the right thinking they have some magical right to do so and then teaching these values to their young who then go out and multiply these numbers of individual immoral choices and acts and therefore a quantum effect is created chaos always results as a result of that disorder and chaos as aquinas so eloquently put it and therefore we are going deeper and deeper and deeper into chaos and enslavement because we have a society that is based on moral relativism aquinas concludes his essay by saying true liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality therefore there can be no true liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity and in two weeks we'll be exploring that essay in depth right here on this show for probably the entire show i apologize that i'd not get a chance to take any calls today on the show but i think the information that is presented here really needs to be distilled broken down as much as possible and then gone over again by everyone who listens to this show get it out there to people this is the most occulted knowledge that they're the occultists the dark occultists who own this place currently want to keep hidden and we need to get it out there to people i'll be back in two weeks folks i want to thank everyone for listening to this edition of what on earth is happening we'll be analyzing aquinas's essay on natural law and human liberty and two weeks here on what on earth is happening until then i'm mark pascio you've been listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network stick around chris everhart is up next machine that burns in your hands

What On Earth Is Happening Show #079

Topics: *Natural Law, Morality, Apophasis, Occupy Wall Street Protests, Aquinas On Liberty Essay*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio the show is live every sunday from five to seven pm eastern that's four to six central today is sunday october 22nd 2011. we have a great show lined up for you here today going to be continuing our ongoing discussion about natural law its principles what our rights are and what they are not and today we're going to be taking an in-depth look into a brilliant essay on natural law called aquinas on liberty that's coming up on what on earth is happening my website is what on earth is happening dot com the network's website of course oracle broadcasting.com i'm going to give the call-in numbers today at the top of the show feel free to call in at any time the call-in number is 866-841-1065 that's 866-841-1065 i have one event announcement uh for for those who know i wasn't on the air live uh last week it was the first week i took off uh since i've been doing this show and podcast in 78 weeks so um my partner barb had a presentation of her own to make uh at a survival group here in philadelphia called survive and thrive hosted by our friend fernando saguero and she gave a great presentation on emergency first aid uh wound care uh trauma care and cpr and it was great it went really well was very successful i want to thank fernando for hosting it and everyone who came out and made uh that day a success so with that in mind i do have one event announcement uh there is a big east coast ufo conference coming up here in philadelphia it's the mufon pa east coast conference october 15th and 16th that's in only a couple of weeks from uh from this weekend at the four points sheraton philadelphia northeast the four points sheraton here in philadelphia that's at 9461 roosevelt boulevard and there's just a great lineup of speakers the the speakers on saturday october 15th include joseph mara linda moulton howe bill weber bill burns john and john ventry and then the sunday speakers include robert o dean george filer dr lynn cathay jerry jonas and chris augustine so saturday the schedule of events goes from 8 30 to 5 p.m and then sunday october 16th the uh conference will be from 9 to 4 p.m 9 a.m to 4 p.m uh admission on saturday is only 35 sunday only 30 dollars for more information on this great conference you can go to mainelinemufon.com or you can visit the pennsylvania mufon at mufon pa.com we'll be right back after these messages where we'll begin to delve into natural law stay with us [Music] i was born a shotgun in my hands [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio i'd like to direct everyone's attention to my website what on earth is happening dot com on the radio show page you will find a series of links listed underneath the player on the radio show page where it says images for today's show there are 10 links there that will bring up images related to the topics that we are going to talk about on the show here today [Music] so we've been talking about natural law for many weeks and will continue to do so for a while because this is the most critical and important information to understand in the quest for truth and in the quest for true freedom natural law is the ultimate occulted knowledge that the dominators of this planet do not want anyone to understand and live by because if that is done it is game over and the control that these dark occultists have put in place to control the masses to control the minds of the masses of humanity will slip away in record time but that's an easier uh it is easier said than done to perform that task because it takes a whole lot of intelligence it takes a whole lot of care and it takes a whole lot of courage and willpower to accomplish that deep understanding and living according to natural law so we talked about what natural law was the basic definition that's what you can find on slide number two there on the website slide one is simply uh an image with a poster for that conference that i mentioned in the first segment the definition of natural law means it is inherent existing conditions which are binding and immutable an inherent simply means that man did not create it it is here by nature itself creation man did not create the laws of nature the creator created the laws of nature man doesn't have a decision as to whether be bound to be bound by the laws of nature or not he simply is bound by them period it's the way things are it's a condition that is simply in effect and is not going to be changed by man it's immutable it's up to us to discover these laws and the principles by which they operate and then live in harmony with them so we do not create self-imposed suffering which is exactly what we've been doing for tens of thousands of years on this planet that needs to change before we destroy ourselves effectively okay so that was the basic working definition given for what natural law is and there is no way to make anyone accept that it simply is it's like trying to get someone to accept that gravity is okay or that the earth rotates or that it is essentially a spheroid this is just the way things are accept it understand it live in harmony with it or suffer the general principles of natural law were then discussed weeks back and we looked at the principles of mentalism correspondence vibration polarity rhythm cause and effect and gender what i described as the general principles of natural law and we looked at those in depth and we read from some hermetic texts uh an analysis into these general principles of how the laws of nature operate in our world then we looked at the expressions of natural law and this was the show that i repeated last week when i had that weekend off because what i talked about in that show i feel is the most important thing for people to understand that's why i repeated it last week this is the most occulted information it's the the only way to look at this this is what the occultists of the world don't want people to understand or know about it all this is what all the distractions in life are there to prevent people from understanding all the sporting events and the tv shows and you know all the mindless distractions out there are so you do not understand that information that's that's basically listed there in slide number four on the website the expressions of natural law or in other words what i termed the real law of attraction this is how we create what we experience in life there is two basic generative forces or polarities one is love one is fear and again love being the expansive force of consciousness fear being the force that shuts consciousness down by making choices and then conducting behaviors in alignment with one or the other of these polarities it then is a basic cascade effect to create other expressions and those expressions basically govern what happens in our world and what we must experience as a result of our choices and it is always a unidirectional flow as you can see here on this chart if you're looking at the chart on image number four on the radio show page of what on earth is happening or the images listed with this podcast you choose the polarity of love that helps you to inwardly seek knowledge of self ultimately all knowledge really truly worth having is knowledge about how we work and how natural law functions then there is an internal expression okay which is termed sovereignty once you have enough knowledge of self you understand you are a sovereign being there is no authority over you there is no authority anywhere in the universe except natural law which the creator put there man is not an authority no groups of people are authorities this is all illusion to get people to give up control over their own life and make them dependent sovereignty is the expression of higher consciousness that is born within an individual once they have obtained enough knowledge of self and then if a society recognize sovereignty which is essentially self-ownership and non-contradiction in the three aspects of consciousness thought emotion and action then we can have a society that is based in true freedom which is the absence of externalized rulership over others true spiritual anarchy no the state of no rulers no masters over one when we do that that's when we're truly creating good or order in the world we'll pick this up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be discussing natural law don't go anywhere folks [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio taking a look at image number four from the what on earth is happening radio show page at one on earth is happening.com there's the chart of natural law expressions that i went over a few weeks back and we were looking at the positive expressions or in other words how to create what we call order in the world and that's choosing the polarity of higher consciousness which is called love it's choosing to seek truth specifically the truth about who we really are understanding our own sovereignty bringing our thoughts emotions and actions into alignment with each other into a state of oneness or unison and then truly setting our actions into motion to create the optimum amount of freedom in the world that's what's going to create order conversely if we choose the path of fear it's a one-way direction to chaos it's a one-way path to chaos it doesn't work any other way that polarity always makes us choose ignorance or refuse to accept truth fear does and then we become internally confused not only about what's going on in our lives but over who we actually are and we become identified with the lower self the false self the the base ego the materially identified self and that's a state of internal anarchy that's not having any real self-control or self-respect for that matter then in that confused condition we'll lash out and attempt to externally control others in a vain attempt at creating some sort of order which it never is when that happens the only thing that we could ever create in that state of confusion ignorance and fear is chaos and indeed that is how this natural law propagation works as it passes from the generative force through the initiative expression the internal expression and the external expression finally to create the manifested result in our world if we choose love we get order if we choose fear we get chaos every time that's how it works so continuing on and this is basically a review before we get to the new material in the following weeks we then proceeded to take a look at how closely morality is tied together and interwoven with the concepts of natural law and the principles of natural law and in effect you cannot separate the two they are essentially one in the same natural law is the laws of morality that's what it is therefore we have to choose the right over the wrong in order to create that order choosing the right is choosing love choosing the wrong is choosing fear and there is a difference between right wrong and i talked about a few weeks ago anybody any spiritual teachers that are telling you that there's no such thing as right and wrong and there's no difference between the two and that the difference isn't the most important thing that you could ever deeply understand within your own mind is a deceiver and they are doing the work of satanists satanists put forward the doctrine of moral relativism and that there is no difference between right and wrong that's why we have the society that we have ladies and gentlemen we have a satanic society the society we have today is based on the satanic principles of moral relativism and i shouldn't even call them principles that's not the correct term the satanic ideology of mortal moral relativism because principles are ultimately based in truth and can do no harm when they are applied moral relativism continuously does harm therefore it's not based in principles it's based in an erroneous ideology and ego is what it's based in so we took a look at in-depth the true differences between right and wrong right always being based in moral or natural law because it does no harm to others and that's a very important thing to keep in mind it is based in a negative right and our rights are actually based in the negative this is something that is very confusing to a lot of people okay you basically know what your rights are and know what is right by knowing what your rights are not or in other words knowing what wrong is you can define easily what wrong is because whenever you take an action that is wrong it results in harm that you did not have the right to create that is a violation of someone else's rights to be free of harm we looked at the transgressions against natural law the four basic transgressions murder rape theft and trespass and yes you could derive other harms from those basic four but we looked at the basic one underlying transgression being theft or taking something which you do not have the right to take from someone else every one of those results in a state of harm so you did not have the right to take that being's well-being from them it was an act of theft of claiming something that does not belong to you okay so we talked about how to know our rights and the very critical principle that it is better to understand rights in the apophatic sense through apophatic inquiry which i'm going to talk about in a moment and i'm going to spend a little bit of time before we get into the essay that i'm going to break down what apophysis is again because it's another critical term that we need to understand and apply in the world it's probably one of the most powerful things that we need to apply in the world if we're ever going to claim our sovereignty and create a world that's based in freedom and it's a word that most people have never even heard of let let alone know what it is or what it means so to know one's rights it is better to understand rights in the epiphanic sense or in other words to know which actions are not our rights that we do not have a right to take because they do cause harm we need to define rights in the negative sense what may we not do to others and this this is a big problem in our world because there's so many people out there walking around thinking that they have rights that they do not possess that they do not have thinking that they magically acquired these rights because someone took a piece of paper and a pen and wrote something down and said now you have the right to do this and no one who in themselves as an individual does not possess specific rights because the action that that we're talking about actually results in harm no one who doesn't already have s a certain right can grant a right to others as a matter of fact no rights can be granted to others they are inherent because they are based in natural law and natural law is inherent we did not create natural law mankind didn't create natural law nor did we create our rights we don't get to make up what our rights are we don't get to make up what rights are or are not they exist in nature they exist in nature it's our job to discover what they are and to know what they are not and there's too many people out there who think they have rights which are non-existent and they're exercising those non-existing rights and causing a whole lot of harm and it needs to stop [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio before the last break we were talking about understanding our rights in the apathetic sense or through apophatic inquiry and if we look at slide number eight on the images section for today's show this slide deals with the term apophysis and uh i talked about this a couple of weeks ago and i want to spend a little bit more time uh with this term it's spelled a-p-o-p-h-a-s-i-s apophysis and it is from the greek word apophenide which means to say no okay and that's critically important to say no what in the the sense that they're referring to saying no means to mention by not mentioning okay or to affirm something by negating something else to say this is what something is by defining this is most certainly what it is not so this is the the way that we come to really deeply understand what our rights are you have an infinite amount of rights of things that you may do within the guides of natural law but there are certain things which you do not have a right to do that's what we need to come to understand those negatives and this is something the new age movement and a lot of the spiritualist movement out there tries to steer people away from they don't want anybody looking into what hypothesis is about they say oh just focus on the positive okay don't talk about the negative don't try to warn anybody about all the evil that's taking place in the world just get them focused on the positive and all that falls away and that's not true ladies and gentlemen that's not the truth that is a new age movement deception we need to understand what our rights are not and then get other people to understand what their rights are not and again too many people out there are taking action thinking that they perfectly have the right to do the actions that they're that they're doing and they have no such rights never did don't now and never will have those rights and they're completely arrogant in their ignorance thinking that maybe because they wear a uniform or they have a badge or something you know or somebody uh dressed them up in some costume and handed them uh you know a clipboard or an electronic device or whatever that they have certain rights that other people don't have no rights that conflict with someone else's natural law rights exist there is no such thing that's called a wrong it's not a right when you're causing harm to another person in some way and you did not have the right to do that action you're doing wrong it doesn't matter whether somebody else told you you're allowed to do it whether they wrote it down whether they gave you a costume whether they put a gun in your hand or put a badge pinned a badge on you it doesn't make a difference you still don't have those rights the word apophysis okay helps us to understand through negating what in fact something actually is okay it's saying no it's embracing the negative it's saying this is not right that's the problem is that there's too many people out there who won't say no who won't say this is not right this is wrong and if you want to know one thing that you should remember about natural law ladies and gentlemen if you take nothing else away from anything i've said about natural law remember this not to say no is to say yes let that sink in that's how the universe works you need to fall in love with the word no you need to embrace saying no you need to embrace apophysis the negative pathway to truth because i'm going to get a little bit into the esoteric aspect of this and where this term really comes from yes it comes from the greek verb apophenide which means to say by not saying or to say no but there's a deeper etymology of this word and for people who are studied in the ancient past they might recognize it immediately but think about what i just said there to not say no is to say yes that's how the occult rulers of this world operate as long as you won't say no to them and you agree to be bound by their authority you have agreed with them and said yes you're our rulers go ahead and continue to do this to us we're not stopping you we're not stopping your minions who serve you we're saying yes we'll go and participate in your financial system we'll go and participate in your court system we'll go and participate in your legal system will go and buy into all your erroneous religions they're all based in astro theology people are holding on to all of these falsehoods holding on with a tight grip because they're identified with these things all of these things need to go if there's going to be a world based in truth and freedom all of them because they're all deceptions and none of them are founded in truth and real principles and real morals and i really don't care how preachy that sounds to people out there think about it however you want to think about it that's how it is [Music] the laws of nature are immutable they work a certain way always a hundred percent of the time infallibly and you're bound by them eternally as long as you're in this universe and i've said many times let me know how to get out of this universe and into one where these kinds of laws don't apply and i'd be happy to follow your methodology on how to get there but until you know that and you're living in this universe live with your feet on the ground not your head in the clouds where the new age movement wants to keep them so no real change can be affected in the real world in which we live so let's talk about the esoteric aspect of the word hypothesis this method of logic of reason okay employed to arrive at knowledge by way of exclusion of known negatives that's what hypothesis means we know this is not what it is and we're going to continue to explore what it is not until we come to a firm understanding of what really is the word apophis is a combination of two names of deities in the ancient commission world that's egypt in the modern way of saying it kamet is what egypt used to be called thousands of years ago and the the name apophysis is actually derived from two of its deities or gods which represented concepts we're not talking about actual entities you're free to believe in them as such if you want to but they represented ideas they represented concepts that are very real and it work in our lives and the first was a pep a-p-e-p and again vowels are completely interchangeable in the commission language essentially a pep was the god of darkness and chaos evil in other words personified he was the devourer of souls in the afterlife when the soul would travel to the duat and the heart of the soul would be weighed against one of the feathers of another deity mod the ancient goddess of order goodness truth and love we'll continue with this on the other side of the break [Music] and i'll analyze a little bit more the esoteric aspect of this word hypothesis stay with us folks this is what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark cassio my website is what on earth is happening dot com [Music] talking about natural law once again here on the show today and we were discussing the concept known as hypothesis or apophatic inquiry a method of logical reasoning employed to arrive at knowledge by way of the exclusion of negatives whereas the writer arthur conan doyle put it once you eliminate the impossible whatever remains no matter how improbable must be the truth the removal of that which something is not to reveal that which something actually is this is the best way to really understand our rights by knowing which actions cause harm and understanding that they are not our rights everything else is one of our rights it's it is that simple unfortunately the ego and its extraordinary calcification gets in the way of that process because we don't want to admit that that we were wrong and that we were doing things that were not in our rights to do so hypothesis i was talking about the esoteric derivation of this word it is actually two deities two ancient egyptian deities a pep and isis being joined together so again a pep was the destroyer he was the god of chaos he was the devourer i should say the devourer of souls okay he was like a snake god another representation of the serpent in its negative aspect he represented darkness and chaos and evil the devourer of the heart the devourer of true care so apep was the opponent of moth moth represented order justice harmony truth one of her analogues later on in later egyptian dynasties was isis the goddess of love the goddess of order and truth isis is that force that we need to pattern ourselves after in order to seek truth and to seek the right it's the sacred feminine within all of us whether we are male or female it has been called the holy grail it has been been called the divine mother okay it has been been called the dove of peace tons of symbols have been used and names throughout history but it is the sacred feminine energy and it represents true care to seek the truth in other words it's the force or the polarity of love that's what isis represents so we put these two terms together okay ap isis to create this term apophysis we have the god of chaos and the goddess of order what it represents is seeking truth through the negative or understanding through the negative what the truth actually is what our rights are and what they are not what the truth is and what it is not who we are and who we are not it represents seeking of the higher self and relinquishing identification with the lower self and with base ego and basin instincts in other words it represents creating order where there was once chaos coming through the situation of ignorance generated by fear coming out of confusion which creates control and chaos and then coming into a state of higher consciousness so that we can understand our own internal sovereignty who in what we really are seek the truth and ultimately create a world based in freedom and true order that's what hypothesis this process it is a process that we need to go through hypothesis think of it more of a process than just a method it requires time it requires study it requires understanding there are requirements to create the kind of world we really want to see based in freedom and order if we're not willing to do that work it's not going to just magically happen will must be applied so that's what the term really esoterically represents it represents order out of chaos in the true positive sense of that term it represents light out of darkness because isis is the bearer of the sons of the lights of the world from the dark god a pep freeing us from the darkness and bearing us into the light that's what this term actually means so i can't stress how important it is i'm going to let that go there and i'm going to move on to the main thing that i want to talk about and break down today which is a phenomenal essay on natural law and i've read it here before on the show but i'm going to do this a little bit different differently this time and i'm going to bring up a a blog site of a person who listened to the former show that i read this essay on and then basically made comments on it and i'm going to read the essay with his comments in there and then i'll interject some um the blogger his name is david lenf l-e-n-e-f not sure if i'm pronouncing that correctly but uh david lenev uh is the um author of the website called lucid streams lucidstreams.com and in his blog post on march 14th 2011 dave lynette basically broke down the aquinas on liberty essay now this essay was originally uh i originally spotted this on an infowars.com post i can't remember what the topic was or what the page posted on that site was about but i was checking out that site a while back and i saw this in one of the forums in one of the responses to a piece that was posted on infowars so this individual wrote so eloquently and was such a wordsmith and said so much with so few words that i just you know i had to repost this essay and make people aware of it and i've said before if anyone knows who this is i'd love to have him on the show to talk about natural law i'm going to try to have one or two guests coming on the show in coming weeks to talk about natural law specifically people who i feel have a very firm handle on it so that hopefully will be coming up as if i can get the people i have in mind confirmed to come on the show but for now i want to get into the aquinas on liberty essay and again this is posted at lucidstreams.com and it is the march 14 2011 post by dave lynette true liberty is an essential property of truth and morality therefore there can be no true liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity that's the conclusion of aquinas's essay on natural law called aquinas on liberty i'm going to be breaking this down over the next hour you won't want to miss it stay with us everyone this is what on earth is happening be right back [Music] [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com today on the show we're talking about natural law we're going to be getting into the aquinas on liberty essay in a moment two things i want to do in this short segment uh i want to make a slight correction to something that i said earlier uh correct myself uh before this goes completely out on the record uh i said that um a pep the god of darkness in the uh ancient egyptian tradition was the devourer of the heart when the soul went to the uh dua that isn't correct the devourer in that realm the duat uh where the the heart was weighed against the feather of ma was actually amit so i apologize for that but i would say that the um the heart would need to have been polluted and darkened and blackened by the works of a pep uh before it basically outweighed um math's feather and then was subsequently fed to ahmet so um uh i'll issue that correction there on the air i'll correct make that correction of uh myself my former statement earlier in this show uh but with that in mind let's go to the phones we do have a caller on the line and let's see here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening caller are you there okay looks like i lost them i'm sorry about that i uh i thought i was bringing you up but um if you want to call back in you'll be straight at the top of the list i apologize for that so let's jump right back into the essay on uh morality and natural law by aquinas and the subsequent comments i'll let you know when a comment by dave lenef is being interjected we started looking at this uh in the last segment and the quote that dave lineup starts at the top of this breakdown of this essay is how the essay actually concludes and it's true liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality therefore there can be no true liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity so concludes the short essay that follows below written by an individual with the handle aquinas this document document elegantly builds the case that liberty is the result of choosing right that is the morally right choice and that morality derives from natural law principles which are objective truths not something subject to opinion morality is very simple you can feel it your body chemically guides you to know in your bones what is right and what is wrong the wrongs have been said many ways do no harm don't steal another's property or injure another's body don't initiate force or coerce with threat another against their will and the rights as well have been said love one another do unto others what you would have done unto you and so on we know what this stuff is nobody can bestow liberty on you it is a state of being that comes from understanding and acting without contradiction with that which the creative universe intends when humans feel think and act consistently within this natural law the result will be liberty until then we are simply handed privileges disguised as freedoms by our masters i include my own comments interleaved after the applicable paragraphs the uncommented version is available in pdf form and then dave lynette on his blog site here gives the link to the aquinas on liberty essay in pdf format uh posted uh right here on what on earth is happening so he says finally please take the time to read this very carefully if you value liberty and life and that is lynette's intro to the aquinas on liberty essay we'll be getting into the essay right on the other side of this break this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] we're back everyone we have a couple of callers on the line so i'm going to try to go back to the phones we had a little bit of a tactical difficulty before let's see if this is working now here we go [Music] holler you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today hello mark it's kevin how are you kevin how are you great to hear from you i was kind of curious as to what your take was on all this uh occupy wall street stuff that's going on well i'm certainly um there with them as far as uh these banking institutions are one of the main evils of the world i would ask how many of these individuals have withdrawn all of their money from banks that's one of the questions i would have because that's in understanding hypothesis you realize you have to be truly saying no are you truly exercising your independence from these institutions or do you are you giving them power by keeping money in banks so that would be one of my questions to uh these crowds instead of just you know gathering in the streets and demanding that change takes place uh be that change you know actually withdraw your support collectively and help to try to get other people to see that they need to withdraw their support from these unethical systems that are basically turning us into slaves so i'm i'm there with them ideologically as far as the methodology of what they're doing i don't know how effective that's ultimately going to be in the long run i went up there on thursday and took them up like a trunk full of food from uh the zeitgeist movement philadelphia in order to uh show a bit of uh solidarity to them and and when i got up there i i was really um touched to see the the people that are involved they they really are very passionate and caring and they seem truly like the um under employed and over educated right let me ask you a question kevin can i ask you a question you seem to be a little bit more in touch with not that i'm not following it at all but i i'm aware of what's going on of course but um uh you might have a better pulse on this from having actually been there um do you think that these are largely people who do have a deep grasp on what's really going on in the world and have and understand the deeper issues regarding consciousness or do you think it's people who are just just now beginning to wake up that something is wrong and that this is like a knee-jerk reaction that something must be done or do you think it's it's it is indeed people who really have been have done extraordinary study and really understand the dynamics of consciousness and natural law i think all the people on the ground there really understand a lot more than anyone in the news is giving them credit for the people i spoke with i was truly impressed by and like i i if it wasn't for the fact that my wife had demanded before i go up there that i come home with my son that day i probably would have stayed because it was truly that beautiful of an experience these people like spoke to me in in in harmony and in understanding and with with full grasp of their consciousness and their the the only the the only like the the quote unquote i would say like worst thing i heard from the most conscious of them all was that he was expecting um the the uh quote unquote aliens to come back and take care of us and and destroy all these people and i was just like don't you think it would be more impressive that we actually just fixed these problems on our own and took care of ourselves show up right and took true care of ourselves for ourselves and that was just one person who had done i would go so far as to say maybe too much research into some of the areas that don't need as much research as others because as as you go through at least for me as i went through the process of going through this like rabbit hole or or long dark tunnel of the soul i i learned that um the light at the end of the tunnel is not an illusion it's the tunnel that's the illusion and there there are truly so many people that are up there that grasp great way of putting this of the situation it's a great matter really impressive how how how full they truly understand everything like they they were coming up to me and and asking me like like is when when occupied if occupy philly starts are they going to do it near the federal reserve building and i was just like wow you people are speaking my language thank you you know they really had a full grasp of what was going on and like i said it was only that one guy who was also understood about the federal reserve and who also understood about how money is pretty much mind control like this guy also understood those things the only thing i would literally fault him on was the idea that he wasn't taking it far enough to stand up on his own and it was just like he he expected the level of consciousness that was working there at that moment to be such a beacon that it would draw the said aliens to help us and that was that was kind of what he was suggesting is that these people understood so well that he thought that there would be literally almost like a a beacon of light from these people and from this situation if we truly if we truly wake up on higher powers if we truly wake up in mass to higher consciousness no no external savior is necessary because we will have become our saviors and get ourselves out of this mess that's what point i made to him that was precisely the point i made to him like these people understand that it's not a it's not a financial crisis that we're going through it's a scam right flat out like that was one of the signs that someone made that was laying on the ground where they have an entire row of all these different slogans that are more than just bumper stickers they're like truly the but describing what is wrong with our society and then what becomes the solution what becomes the solution withdrawing from the scan they were having difficulty they were having difficulty coming to consensus on the solution right because there are so many solutions being presented but the the solution is is within each individual to simply make the decision to withdraw from the scam and not participate in it you know that that is the solution unfortunately again that's easier said than done because everybody you know has this idea well i'll just be doing this and it won't have much effect and it'll just hurt me because everybody else will keep doing the same thing which is why timing is a big part of it people need to withdraw their support simultaneously from this system and let it collapse let it collapse in on itself and then go do something else as a matter of fact start doing the other thing before it completely collapses in on itself start getting ready now [Music] i i have to agree completely that's the reason why i've been studying about earth ships and and rep raps and and even like you and i have talked a lot even about tesla technology in the past and these are the types of things that are uh actually at this point almost open source so that you can take this information and create it for yourself sure but one last thing i actually want to throw out there for for people that i want them to consider because i i don't want to go so far as to say that i know everything but like you said i do have a bit of a my finger on the pulse of this situation because i've been studying it almost since day one and it even had created like a little documentary of all these different videos i found off the internet and like i found like over two hours of footage and it was all discussing this and realistically i wanted to say that for as big of a problem as the police are when it comes to the situation itself i want to actually acknowledge that surprisingly the boys in blue were not necessarily the actual problems there but much more so the white shirt individually kevin hold it right there we'll be right back after this break okay folks we're back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio before the break we were talking with kevin from philadelphia kevin uh bringing you back up are you still with us yeah thank you great so uh i want to let you finish your point about the uh police uh who were being cooperative with the protests and those who were uh creating problems uh after that i have one more call on the line and then i want to get back into the essay by aquinas so go ahead and wrap up your point there well realistically from going through all the footage what i saw the most was that all the boys in blue were realistically just trying to do their job to quote unquote keep the peace but specifically all of the major incidents of police brutality and initiate initiation of force against the protesters was specifically done by the white shirt like lieutenants and captains it was a white shirted tony bologna that uh had sprayed the ladies inside the barricade with with mace it was a white-shirted guy who had knocked another dude to the ground who is literally waving a flag saying is this what you're for is this what you're about like asking the cops is this what you're really about taking away other peaceful protesters hanging like like making that showing the flag it's well known that the more underground he put on his throat it's it's well known that the more psychopathic tendencies are shown the faster uh this system will move up those uh psychopaths or psychopaths and training if you will up through their ranks yeah and my wife actually pointed out that since they're actually at the obviously they have the higher pay grade they are more closely related to the actual kleptocracy and of wall street and government that's combined whereas the boys in blue where as much mind control as they are under by those other guys in the white shirts they at least still identify with the poor and the public they all know that there are only a couple of paychecks away from there they're only a couple of paychecks away from not eating just like many other people are you know it's they're in the same situation no matter how much they want to think that they're separate exactly they actually were helping in a lot of ways like like at one point apparently there was a uh they were try one restaurant was trying to kick them out for using the restroom and the they one of the managers came out and talked to one of the boys in blue and they they were like listen um i i understand you don't really want them in here but they're not actually doing anything wrong they're just using your toilet i'm sorry i'm not actually going to stop them right so i it was kind of cool that like something as simple as sanitation the boys in blue were actually paying attention enough and they're actually well it'll be some of her some of them are closer related to us than you think and that's all i really want to mention sure it's just nice to see that it's not really it's obviously the people of the higher pay grade that are the problem well thanks for that analysis kevin and uh uh you know it's cool to see that you went up there and showed some solidarity i appreciate you calling in and giving us a report on that i'm gonna let you go we have another caller on the line but uh it'll be interesting to see how that uh dynamic holds up as this situation uh progresses that's what i'm kind of interested in in seeing uh you know as this uh occupation goes on for a longer period of time what kind of crackdown might be attempted on that personally i think you know in the street protests aren't as effective as complete and total withdrawal of all power that we do have within ourselves from the system that is attempting to control us it is about saying no you know freedom you're not going to demand freedom from somebody that you perceive as is keeping you down you need to simply take it by refusing to cooperate with their agenda that's the best way to make freedom really come about is just simply take the freedom back by taking your power back the power to say no is the most important thing that we can ever really truly understand no is the most powerful word in the universe and to all the new age movement followers listening out there that that think that there's something wrong with that you're completely delusional that is the 100 truth about how this world operates and how natural law functions because to not say no is to say yes and the sooner we understand that the sooner we'll experience anything resembling true freedom let's go to the call the next caller power you're live on what on earth is happening welcome good day mark welcome to you i appreciate your calls i appreciate everything you've been doing for us here and i took your advice and i read the kybolium and that was just the most amazing document that i've ever written read and i don't know i guess i'm ready for the next step here what how do we balance these laws balance the higher against the lower well we're going to be talking about specific techniques for arriving at balance within oneself that that's going to be one of the solutions sections that we get into i think um one of the most important thing to understand is how natural law functions which is why i opened up the solutions section with natural law one of the next things we'll be moving into that i think will really address your question is really how to get it truth you know people who have made the recognition yes there is such a thing as truth and then there is deception in the world opposing our attempts to get at that truth how do we really understand truly what is the truth and what is not what is is there a methodology for doing that so in other words we need to understand that methodology so we understand what it is that we should pursue and what what the next step is to take so we're going to look at methodologies for uncovering the truth next that's going to be one of the next solutions that i talk about and then we're going to get into actual real uh hardcore applicable grassroots solutions one at a time i have an entire list of them but we're gonna take a look at the fundamental axioms that need to be understood first so that's what we're doing with the natural law section and then we'll be looking at actual methodologies to uncover truth will be next and you know again then we'll be looking probably into brain balancing techniques techniques to arrive at an internal state of balance within oneself so that we're not skewed to one side or the other so that we're not attempting to really control anyone else through coercion and also so we're not just laying down and doing nothing you know a proper balance between the masculine force and the feminine force does in fact need to be maintained if we're really going to uh move forward in our pursuit of truth and freedom so indeed i feel we're all poised on the edge you know ready to make that next step here more and more in everyday situations there's people that are waking up and becoming aware and realizing that they have to take their own personal ethics they have to make a personal stand to do this right that's right it's all about personal responsibility there is no one outside of the self it's a one to one thing you have to work with your higher self in order to understand those principles and then you have to work with your own will in order to put them into practice and no one can do that for you it has to be done by you for you and for the truth ultimately that's that's who this work needs to be done what this work needs to be done in the name of so that's actually a very profound point there that you brought up uh uh thanks for the call and um yeah i mean that's what it's all about folks it's about uh doing this on a on a one-to-one basis it's between us and our higher selves or us and the divine force us and natural law that's what it's ultimately all about forget looking outside the cell the solutions aren't to be found externally they're to be found within most certainly great calls uh great segment there we're going to get back into the essay on natural law by aquinas called aquinas on liberty on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth has happened we'll be right back [Music] midnight we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com let's jump right back into the aquinas on liberty essay and i will be uh letting you know when uh david lenev is chiming in on this essay um again this is posted on a blog post from march 14th by david lenev on his blog called lucid streams you could find that at lucidstreams.com so aquinas on liberty as long as we abide in partial darkness we will continue to be conquered if we looked very closely at the idea of liberty we would discover that there is a radical distinction between true human liberty and liberty falsely so called indeed liberty falsely so-called is that same liberty which the new world order qualifies as the quote bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority end quote and as an idea of freedom which is really an infection and as a quote slackening of the reins of government end quote so here's lenip's comment on this first part false liberty as opposed to true liberty refers to merely an idea of liberty that sets one group against another as in the two-party political system or even in a manipulated there may be an appearance of more freedom but ultimately the reigns remain this is not a state of true liberty it still restricts free action returning to the essay on liberty where does the false idea of liberty come from what is false liberty what is true liberty knowledge of the correct answers to these questions is still lacking in the bulk of the patriot movement and to the degree that it is lacking so is integral unity and true power to overcome the menace until the patriot movement unifies itself under true philosophical principles it will win only apparent victories while the satanic new world order continues its long march to total global domination reply to that section most of the freedom movements patriot tea party etc are ignorant of what comprises true liberty the fight for liberty must be based on philosophical underpinnings of universal principles of nature or the fight will fail and as the fight fails so it leaves the path open to tyranny and global governance examples of incomplete or false ideas of liberty include those in the sovereign movement who traverse complicated complicated legal machinations filing paperwork in order to be classified as a different class of person by the state or tea baggers who really rail against certain segments of the population going back to aquinas on liberty true liberty is the highest of natural endowments it is the portion only of intellectual or rational natures and it confers on man this dignity that he is in the hand of his counsel and has power over his actions but the manner in which such dignity is exercised is of the greatest moment in as much as on the use that is made of liberty the highest good and the greatest evil alike depend man indeed is free to obey his reason to seek moral good and to strive unswervingly after his last end yet he is free also to turn aside to all other things and in pursuing the empty semblance of good to disturb rightful order and to fall headlong into into the destruction which he has voluntarily chosen worse still are those who promote a false and absurd notion of liberty by perverting the idea of freedom or extending it to things in respect of which man cannot rightly be regarded as free lenev's comment on this the creator has given humans the ability to reason and choose reason aligned with truth will lead inevitably to liberty but humans can also choose to ignore reason and choose less wisely which will inevitably lead to confusion and chaos a brilliant synopsis their brilliant analysis by lenev now i'd like to comment briefly on the the very last uh thing that aquinas said in that section were still those who promote a false idea an absurd notion of liberty that's what we have today in the united states people who believe that they're free and yet there's a police state all around us and the police that actually do these actions and think that they're within their rights to do them and that that is somehow indicative of a free state by perverting the idea of freedom or extending it to things in respect of which man cannot rightly be regarded as free in other words trying to say that you have rights that you don't have which police and military do every day thinking that they have rights that aren't extended to to other people that these people don't have these rights but i have the right to do this wrong you don't you never did and you never will rights can't be granted to people can't suddenly have a right that you didn't have yesterday or last month or yet last year or ten thousand years ago and you're not going to have any rights ten thousand years from now that don't exist now there's nobody in the population that can grant you a right that you don't have to step on the freedoms of other people and to do things that are in direct contravention to their natural law rights there's no such thing those rights don't exist it doesn't matter who told you you're allowed to do it or what they wrote down on a piece of paper in a law book someplace so going back to aquinas's essay the declaration of independence states as follows we hold these truths to be self-evident that all men are created equal that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights that among these are life liberty and the pursuit of happiness sad to say this is a very ambiguous and therefore dangerous proposition as it is subject to any number of conflicting interpretations indeed the proof of its weakness is the young age of the total collapse of the american republic obviously that clause has not been interpreted properly if it had been we would not have devolved into barbarity in less than 250 years it can be argued that the american republic was built on free masonic sand and thus if we are going to rebuild it we might want to recodify our foundational principles in order for america to throw off its internationalist oppressors a proper understanding of natural human liberty in the minds and the hearts of the american people is indispensably necessary for we the people have been brought low and have been rendered soft and vulnerable as the direct result of having imbibed and believed a false notion of liberty and the pursuit of happiness lenev responds to this section by saying ever since i realized that the phrase quote life liberty and the pursuit of happiness was inspired by john locke's quote life liberty and property i have considered that happiness is far too ambiguous while property is clear and specific this small linguistic departure by the founding fathers may have set the stage for the devolution from our country's original ideals and ladies and gentlemen i could not agree more with that statement because property implies ownership and what this is ultimately about is the ownership of an individual that we as an individual own ourselves self-ownership is what this is about and that is conveyed much more effectively in the word property than in the word happiness which is subjective okay i my body my thoughts my emotions and my actions belong to me while my spirit is inhabiting this physical vehicle and you could say well you don't ever actually really own anything because you're going to die and that may be the case well then i am currently in possession of this body and stewardship of it if you will no one else owns this vehicle nor do they own the thoughts the emotions and the actions of this vehicle i own those things okay lenov concludes this part by saying happiness is a shallow feeling that does not predicate freedom sometimes we must feel pain when we do the right thing think about that and we'll be right back folks [Music] we're back everyone last segment on this edition of what on earth is happening here today i want to jump right back into the essay on liberty by aquinas but uh actually i'd like to just mention uh that quote uh by leneff before we went to this last break he said sometimes we must feel pain when we do the right thing boy isn't that the truth that this juncture in human history see the problem is most people their actions are governed purely on the self interest of not experiencing pain and therefore they don't want to do the right thing but you know at a time of extreme darkness like we're in right now sometimes the thing that we have to do above all else is rush headlong into the most painful path it's a shame that only a very very small minority are willing to do that or these problems would probably be overcome very quickly instead they're probably going to be very long lasting and the pain is probably going to be maximized but jumping back into the essay aquinas says as a natural endowment given to human nature by god the omnipotent creator of the universe liberty must exist for an end or ultimate purpose and this end must be identical to the essential determination and composition of human nature which is rational i.e intellectual and volitional the end or object both of the rational will and of its liberty is that good only which is in conformity with reason liberty belongs only to those who have the gift of reason or intelligence animals do not possess liberty considered as to its nature it is the faculty of choosing means fitted for the end proposed for he is master of his actions who can choose one thing out of many i'm going to take a brief pause here and say think about what he's saying if you want to get here you have to choose the means for getting to that end so if you want order you have to understand the natural laws which bring about order if you want freedom you have to understand the natural laws with which bring about freedom and then act to those ends okay back to the essay freedom of choice is therefore the essential property of the human will but the will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by intellectual knowledge for the proper object of the will is the good if will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened the will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by the intellect nothing can be desired by the will unless it is judged by the intellect to be a good thus in all voluntary acts choice is subsequent to an intellectual judgment that something is good or desirable lenev responds by saying our gift of reason is a means to a specific end if we use our intellect in harmony with natural law that is free of contradiction from truth we become more free and progress toward our ultimate end i don't pretend to know what that end is but our nature rewards acting out of love and moves us closer to unity our gift of will is tied to rational thought we use reason to judge the options before us and when we ch and then we choose resulting in action every voluntary act is an expression of our ability to choose rightly but we always choose based on our evaluation of what we will result in the most good our thought processes can fail to deliver the good we may believe instead of reason holding close those institutions of security that contradict fundamental moral truths or we might think we know based on false information we are not perfect but striving to discover and understand that which is true will always keep us pointed in the right direction wanting to know the truth is what lenev is saying here the desire to know and that is a function of love not fear when we are in fear we are kept in ignorance and we refuse to want to know so many people are trapped in that state returning to aquinas he says the will is referred to as the repetitive power of the soul or the rational appetite like the intellect the will is a spiritual faculty it is that power through which an individual seeks to execute an action or attain to an object proposed to it by the intellect the object of the will is always the good and even in the election of evil it must be proposed to the will under the appearance of good or in other words obfuscation okay going back to aquinas he says anything chosen as a means is therefore viewed under some aspect of goodness people who are claiming that they're doing the right thing that they're doing the right thing even though you know they have been basically uh conditioned into accepting that as the right is what he's saying here in other words the road to hell is often paved by good intentions people who think they're doing the right thing going back to the essay therefore because in all voluntary acts choice is subsequent to a judgment upon the truth of the good presented declaring to which good preference should be given it is an immutably true principle that human liberty depends entirely on intellectual judgments that conform to reason and the natural law if a judgment which does not conform to natural law or to reason and which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will then it is a source of grave disorder in society exponentially multiply this number of individual immoral acts and you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time lenev responds by saying humans base all choice of action on intellectual evaluation and those choices are based on what we judge is quote best for us at given moments if a choice is based on fallacious reasoning instead of truth and logic we are in contradiction with nature and the result grave disorder it is the exponential accumulation of all the false choices leading to immoral actions that have led to the state of confusion and the increasing lack of liberty we find ourselves in aquinas says hedonism i.e the tyranny of the passions has no place in the well-ordered man or the well-ordered civilization unfortunately our elitist overlords have long been at dumbing us down to the level of beasts that cannot employ their natural rational endowments but only their carnal lusts we allowed this to happen to us because we mistakenly believed the lie that they told us namely that true liberty is the quote right to do whatever we want whenever we want as long as it is not illegal or discoverable true liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality true liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality therefore there can be no true liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity and that is how aquinas's essay concludes lenev responds to that conclusion by saying what is moral is what is true truth is truth it is what has happened there can be no shadings of truth no relative orderings of less or more truth it simply is to the degree that truth can be known knowing what is moral action becomes completely unambiguous we have been educated to believe in a lie that morality can be determined and handed down in the laws of man this has led to an idea that what is good is simply what feels good that is hedonism this way of thinking excludes reason and therefore prevents us from connecting with what is true this is an artifact of the domination culture and the extent of our acceptance of that is the extent that we subjugate ourselves and move further away from liberty and closer to slavery i would ask everyone to check out this essay read it multiple times i'll post the link with this podcast it is critical for everyone to understand what is being said here that's all the time we have for this edition folks we'll see you here next week stick around chris everard is up next to your own oracle

What On Earth Is Happening Show #080

Topics: *Natural Law, Morality, Aquinas On Liberty Essay, Law Of Cause & Effect, Force vs. Violence*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday October 9th 2011 and we have an information packed show for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion and revelation of natural law on the show here today we will be wrapping up our analysis on the Aquinas on Liberty essay which I broke down a bit last week at the end of the show and also on David Lin f's commentary on it from the Lucid streams blog so that's coming up and then in the later part of the show I will be breaking down the very crucial distinction between force and violence an incredibly important topic when it comes to the understanding of natural law and its principles and its effects in our world so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening let me give the calling number at the beginning of the show if you want to call in feel free to call me at any time never any taboo topics here but I would ask that the scope of discussion or questions be limited to some form of talking about natural law as we have been doing over the past several weeks and will continue to do until we pretty much cover all of the topics that are really essential to have a firm grasp upon to understand the precarious situation regarding true freedom in this country and in indeed throughout the world as it hinges upon an understanding of natural law so the topic for discussion today is natural law and if you want to call in and talk about that the call-in number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five again the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five very quickly I'd like to just reenact onference that's coming up here in Philadelphia next weekend and I'll be attending and I don't think that I will be off air next week you know how to run a rerun I'm pretty certain I'll be back here in time to do the show live but I am going to attend both days of this conference and probably leave a little bit early on Sunday this is the mufon PA East Coast Conference the mutual UFO network October 15th and 16th that's next Saturday and Sunday October 15th and 16th at the Four Points Sheraton Philadelphia Northeast that's at 94 6100 veldt Boulevard here in Philadelphia the Saturday speakers Joseph Mara Linda Moulton Howe ville Webber bill burns and John Ventre on Sunday the speakers will be major Robert OD George filer dr. Lynn khatai Jerry Jonas and crisp Augustine a great lineup of speakers for both days only $35 admission on Saturday and 30 on Sunday the conference goes from 8:30 to 5:00 p.m. on Saturday and 9:00 to 4:00

on Sunday be right back folks [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening - your own horrible podcast I'm your host Marc Pascoe my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was talking about the loof on PA East Coast Conference and that's this coming Saturday and Sunday October 15th and 16th at the Four Points Sheraton Philadelphia Northeast and for more information on that great conference you can go to their website main line MUFON comm you could also go to MUFON PA dot-com and get more information and get tickets so that's the one announcement I have for today I want to do a very brief recap of the topics that we have been talking about over the past many weeks and you can find some of the images that go along with this talk at my website what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page just click the radio show tab with a button on the upper left-hand side of the page and underneath the player there you'll see images for today's show and there's 14 images listed there I'm taking a look at image number 2 right now and it is the expressions of natural law we talked about this many weeks ago and you can go back in the podcast archive and listen to any of these shows if you're new a new listener to the show I highly recommend going back to podcast number one and starting at the very beginning because as I've said many times this information that I present here on this radio show is a tapestry and it is set in building block style I guess you could say where you can't really build the top floor of a house until you build a firm foundation therefore some of the things that are talked about in later podcasts are more advanced concepts and ideas than the ones that are talked about in earlier ones or at least the earlier ones are prerequisite knowledge meaning you really need a firm grasp and understanding of the earlier material in order to have a firm grasp and understanding of the later material so that having been said over the last many weeks we talked about natural law we talked about what it is we talked about its principles the basic principles that underlie natural law and we looked into those then we talked about the expressions of natural law or in other words how natural law actually works in our lives to create what it is we experience through our choices so we're actually the ones who are creating the experience but it is working through the expressions of natural law and we took a look at the positive and negative expressions of natural law and how our free will decisions based on one of these polarities goes into effect in the world to create what we get ok so it's always functioning it's always working as it should be working we're always bound by it as long as we're in the three dimensional space-time continuum that we call the universe if we're in this universe these laws and expressions are in effect and they are always working flawlessly it is up to us to understand how this functions so we can make better decisions in alignment with these forces and if we choose expanded consciousness which I have termed love in the examples I have given because that's really what love is true love anyway we will seek knowledge specifically knowledge of self to understand how it is that we actually work and that will help us to understand the macrocosm x macrocosmic expression okay because that which is below is like to that which is above in other words the microcosm is a reflection of the macrocosm and to study one is to study the other so if we know ourselves as fully as possible we will begin to understand the cosmic forces that are at work in our lives and then we will begin to really develop true self-respect for both ourselves and others and that ultimately is having perfect governance over our own thoughts our own emotions and our own actions such that we cannot be manipulated by others into doing things that are not moral this is the state of true sovereignty and in that state and only in that state can we ever really hope to create a world that resembles true freedom in any way shape or form if we do not understand our sovereignty any effort to build a world that is based in freedom is doomed from the start okay once we do have that knowledge and we do develop that true internal self respect and unison with the true self we can then really start building a world that is based on true freedom which is the absence of external rulership over our freewill decisions no coercion over others and that is ultimately what creates a world that is based in order true order or what we term good meaning that we are not experiencing self inflicted suffering that our situation our state of mind and being is essentially good and it is ordered conversely if we choose fear the other force or polarity that is an illusory force that is not anything that is truly real it is based on false identifications okay we will refuse truth continue down the path of ignorance develop internal confusion which results in the attempt to take external control over others or to give up control over our own being and mind and decision-making power and free will and hand that to others who are going to use it irresponsibly and immorally and that's what's going to create a world that is based on evil or pure chaos and ultimately that's the path that we have been going down ladies and gentlemen sad to say but true and we need to reverse that and transmute the all of the fears of this world and the people who are experiencing them and continuing to propagate them into higher consciousness and the only way to do that is through a deep understanding of natural law its principles it's a it's expressions and its manifestations without that we are navigating blind as I've said many many times that's what we need a deep understanding of this material these principles that are simply in effect whether we like them or not whether we have understood them in the past or not whether we believe in them or not as I've said belief in any of this is completely irrelevant that's hard for a lot of people to hear who are very deeply count in calcified ego but these laws are in effect in our lives the end it's not a matter of accepting it it's a matter of discovering it it's about getting out of the mindset of do I want to even accept this or not it is what is it is what is and I'm not shy about saying that I know this I don't think this this isn't my belief system I don't have a belief system I know how this works and many other people do know how it works as well it's not a matter of belief it's a matter of finding it out so when we come back I'll briefly review the concepts of right and wrong knowing our rights the natural law transgressions and apophysis on the other side of this break be right back folks don't go anything [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone and it's true you can't stop someone that is deeply rooted in truth the truth is going to conquer this place in one form or another folks and take that however you will it's up to us ultimately we want to accept the truth we can get out of this mess we want to refuse it and deny it nature is going to have its way in one form or another so let's take a look at one of the other concepts we've been looking at the difference between right and wrong and oh yes there is a huge difference and there is such a thing and I've said many times any of the so-called teachers who are trying to tell people that it's all relative and there is no real difference between right and wrong and it's not about right versus wrong hard deceivers they're new-age deceivers where they're just simply Satanists or dark Luciferians in disguise who are trying to sell that lie and unfortunately a lot of people buy that lie it's called moral relativism and it's why we're in the mess that we're in it's why we're heading headlong into a prison cell and the key being thrown away ok so right we saw in connection with the word correct or in other words true based in truth that which is true there's a reason that the word right is the same as the word correct means the same thing just like there's a reason that the word wrong and incorrect it means both immoral and not true because if something is not true and you act upon it it does become something that is immoral when you act with wrong information you have inwardly formed yourself in the wrong way by taking in wrong ideologies things that not based in truth see right actions are always based in natural law meaning that actions that are based in the right never result in harm to other living beings it's a negative expression actually it does not result in harm and choosing the right is actually about knowing which actions do not result in harm it's about knowledge of the negative which as we've looked at is known as apophysis and I'll briefly review that as well wrong actions are not based in natural law they violate the natural law rights of others by resulting in harm to other living beings this is actually not difficult folks we all really have I shouldn't say all I should say the vast majority of us have an innate psychological and moral compass in our lives called a Kampf called the conscience where we do know the difference innately between right and wrong actions we can tell whether we're causing suffering whether our actions are causing harm to others it isn't that difficult people want to lie to themselves and others and say oh you can never really know what's right or wrong and so uh you know what's good for one person might be bad for another and this is all nonsense this is all moral relativistic nonsense you know whether your actions are in harmony with natural law because you know whether they cause suffering or whether they don't cause suffering and that's what determines whether we have a right to perform those actions or not it's all justifications that people use we're going to talk a lot about people who enact those justifications and try to sell people on those justifications later in the show today knowing our rights is about understanding more over than anything else what our rights are not which actions are not rights because they cause harm this is called understanding our rights in the apophatic sense through the negative expression another concept about knowing our rights that we talked about a few weeks ago was that natural law holds true regardless of population and we're going to be giving specific examples of this today right and wrong is not a function of population it's a function of consciousness folks it has nothing to do with how many people there are in the world the choice remains the same do you choose the right or do you choose the wrong through knowing which actions cause harm that's it and population has nothing to do with that whether there's one other person in the room with you or whether you're taking some form of an action on 7 billion people or seven hundred quadrillion people the population is meaningless the act remains the same when in doubt as to whether an action is or is not in harmony with natural law the best case scenario the best thing to do is to visualize whether you can take that action where there's only one other person present and we're going to be giving an example of that today or maybe a couple of examples of it okay so we took a look at the natural law transgressions or which actions do result in harm there's four basic ones murder rape theft and trespass and we talked about a few weeks back about how they all ultimately are a derivation of one ultimate natural law trespass which is theft taking something which is not yours to take in the case of murder it's a life in the case of rape it's someone's sexual right to exercise their own sexuality and sexual expressions in the way they see fit in the case of theft that's taking someone else's properties in the case of trespass that's taking someone else's security in there in their lair so it's all ultimately about theft about knowing what is you what you have the right to own and knowing what you do not have the right to take and it's very sad that most people in the world the vast majority of the human population have no idea about what is truly their own and what they do not have the right to take from others it's a quite sad situation one of the tools for really understanding this that I've attempted to put into the hands of listeners of this show is the concept of apophysis which is a method of reasoning of coming to the truth okay by eliminating the negatives okay when you're given a limited set of possibilities it's a way to arrive at knowledge by exclusion we're saying this definitely is not what I'm talking about this is not one of our rights this is not right action and eliminating those things and what remains is the truth what remains is one of your rights what remains is action that you do have a moral right to take so we need to look at the negative not deny it and brush it aside and put our our hands over our eyes and ears like members of the New Age movement do when it comes to talking about anything that's negative we need to embrace the negative look at the darkness that's how we understand the shadow side of the self the shadow side of the collective consciousness as well which doesn't really have a conscience which acts in completely immoral ways through groupthink we need to understand how that psychological dynamic works but sadly most people run in the exact opposite direction from that because they don't want the responsibilities of true knowledge they want to claim ignorance well I don't know so that's not my fault it's called abdication votes and it's why we're in this situation we're in we'll be right back after these messages [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio that's all the review I'm going to do of topics we've already covered I want to take a look deeper into the Aquinas on Liberty essay that we read last week and go over a few points and specifically analyze some of the commentary that Dave Allen F put forward on the essay on his lucid streams blog these are links to these documents and and and the blog can be found on the last podcast that I did which was podcast number 79 on the what on earth is happening podcast page at what on earth is happening calm so before we do that we have a caller on the line so let's go to the phones Mike in New York you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today hi mark thank you for taking my call sure know how I'm gonna I'm gonna try and relate what's going on with the protests in New York to natural law perfect okay the night I've been in the city in and out throughout the past couple weeks and most of the people depending on where you stand you're gonna get a different answer that says to me two things one there's a lot of confusion and to the base where the problem is is the ignorance that's right now we are the New York educational full system is one of the worst in the country so that that's definitely a big long going problem that's plagued our state for a while and because of this the what here ups into chaos is perfect for you know the New York police the powers that that are trying to control this to be able to control it and it's because that the the people there that have that put up the website that that are organizing these things not nothing on their website not one thing describes natural law or has any any of it solution basin in natural law so the only outcome you're ever going to get from this is chaos control and then eventually the destruction of it absolutely so so I I'm urging people I've been I've been out there trying to just talk natural law and just tell them to look up the word handing out whatever I can print out on my my work printer and hand out the people right but I feel like again it's people are the more more you try and tell them that further they run from the truth I feel and it's and it's this this defense mechanism that's been installed I think in the mass majority of mine Mike it means they might have to convert themselves into an actual psychological adult and they want to remain perpetual children most of them anyway I don't want a blanket statement this and say that's all because there are some people who are there who probably do have a firm understanding of these principles but I would suggest yet that they're probably the vast minority and as you said ignorance is rampant within the the entire world and specifically in you know communities in inner cities and you know in in massive metropolitan cities where that we have horrible forms of public education that amount to nothing but indoctrination so the ignorance of bounds and until people realize that it's a matter of increasing consciousness and understanding the the the choices that we make and understanding how they need to be rooted in natural law I have to agree that we're not going to make much progress in a state of ignorance you know you're right and it's just about you know if people realize that that they're they're protesting out there they're there they're protesting for things that they don't actually have and they're not understanding the things that they actually do have in terms of freedoms and and and and things like that and I feel that you know it you know a lot of people are asked for a hand that's not the way life works because when you work against natural law well when you work with harmony and nature and natural law you then you then are able to command it so to speak or then able to control it and then have a positive outcome the outcome that we all want you know initially in our hearts but are really working towards the opposite absolutely and you know it's not to say that the corporation's aren't doing things that are completely immoral and in most cases really do need to be stopped from the things that they're doing like lobbying government and then basically having government enact their laws in order to control the populations to get them to do what the corporation's see as beneficial to them this definitely goes on so things like that shouldn't be ignored and I understand why it creates the anger that it does in the population because I experienced the same emotions when I see what a lot of these corporations are doing but the answer certainly isn't to swing to the opposite side of a low vibratory form of consciousness known as socialism you know this is just the exact opposite of capitalism on what you can call the real political spectrum which is a function of consciousness and this is maybe a graphic I haven't included it on the website here today but since we're talking about this in the the situation in New York and other cities around the country I'll perhaps post this graph that I made about the forms of government as a function or an expression of human consciousness and that'll help people to really understand how that dynamic works it's not about going to the opposite wing of unconsciousness it's about going upward in consciousness to get to less forms of control of coercion of violence which is what we're going to talk about here today in the second part of the show force versus violence it's about expanding the force of our own consciousness and setting down ways of acting that are really truly violent a violation of other people's natural law rights which is what we see as the response everywhere whenever people gather and assemble to address that have their grievances addressed and then we see acts of violence or violation of their natural law Wright's done by the very people who have sworn oaths to protect their rights under the Constitution and that's exactly what's going on it's the key people polarized it's the this extreme versus that extreme it's never finding balance and center within yourself because if you control yourself if you rule yourself if you claim your own sovereignty then there's no company out there there's there's there's nothing nobody's ever take can take away from you because you have it all and they can't they can't get it they can't get to it it's more about what we need to stop doing we need to stop supporting these companies that we feel are acting immorally we need to stop participating with government we need to stop asking government for any services in other words it's about growing up and becoming a big boy and a big girl and actually doing things for ourselves self-reliance this is what most of these people don't understand they want someone to take care of them from cradle to grave they don't want to take care of themselves and it isn't about saying that you can't help other people and or help to take care of everyone we have to I agree we need to be our own stewards we need to basically guide and simultaneously Shepherd ourselves that's what it's about doing it's about developing true care for your fellow man doing unto others as you would have done but not through through the initiation of violence not through enacting laws that are based in coercion and taking from other people what we feel we have the right to take that's never going to accomplish or solve anything we're going to talk about taxation in the second part of the show as well and we're going to talk about how these police and military are constantly treading all over the inherent natural law rights of other people and how that needs to stop so Mike phenomenal points I mean this is a great understanding of the dynamic and I always like to hear callers who really really grasp you know what this dynamic is and have a firm handle on what really needs to be done so I appreciate the call Thank You machi oh great job you got it take care that is what it's all about ladies and gentlemen it's more about stopping things that we're already doing then it is starting to do new things you know that's the apophatic sense of the solution that needs to be enacted it's about really stopping actions instead of creating new ones it's more about that than it is the creation of new action I know that's another hard thing for people to grasp who always want to say it's never about looking at the negative yeah I agree set up new systems that are pout that are empowering and that are you know sustainable and that really do keep natural law in mind wonderful but if we try to continue to do some of the immoral things that we're doing I mean as individuals and in group think institutions where people think that they can be a member of this institution with no conscience that is based on violence and somehow they're magically going to transmute that into something that's good and in harmony with natural law it's a pipe dream ladies and gentlemen it's a pipe dream it doesn't work that way it never has worked that way and it never will work that way we need to stop doing things that are in violation of natural law we want to talk about that distinction of force versus violence coming up in the second hour we'll be back don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcast radio network [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on their post market has no fee the show is live every Sunday 5:00 to 7:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. central here on Oracle broadcasting what I want to do now is shift back to something we covered last week which was the great essay on natural law by a gentleman calling himself Aquinas which is an Internet handle no relation to Thomas Aquinas the Christian philosopher perhaps maybe taking the handle from Thomas Aquinas who knows I know Thomas Aquinas did write on natural law so it's quite possible but he wrote this essay called on Liberty ok and I covered it back in an early podcast and did so again in this natural law section of the radio show and I covered as well a commentator on this essay named David Lynn F who posted this to his blog site called lucid streams at lucid streams calm and the link is there in the last podcast number 79 and I'm a repost it again this week but I want to just touch upon five things that I think are critically important in this essay and on Allen F's commentary on the essay and then I'm gonna chime in and make some commentary of my own in this essay Aquinas says that true Liberty is the highest of natural endowments ok natural meaning not man-made and an endowment is a birthright meaning that Liberty is not granted freedom is never granted rights are never granted they are inherent they are birthrights we come into the cosmos with them already okay they just exist the creator made them man did not make them you did not make your rights or anyone else's rights they're based in natural law and that word itself is based on net tear all nets are meaning God or spirits all light or you could even look at that as all the all spirit the spirit of the light that's what the word natural actually means in its ancient etymology so continuing with what Aquinas said in the essay he says that Liberty confers on man this dignity that he is in the hand of his counsel and has power over his actions true free will is what Aquinas is talking about here we ultimately have the power over our own actions we want to you know abdicate responsibility for that all the time but ultimately no one must act a certain way it's always a choice it's always a choice and people don't want to hear that they want to justify oh no I have children to support well it's still a choice you don't need to do something immoral because you have children to support you could do something else it's a choice back to the essay Aquinas says that on the use that is made of Liberty the highest good and the greatest evil alike depend man indeed is free to obey his reason to seek moral good and to Shrive unswervingly after his last end yet he is also free in turn to turn to turn aside to all other things and in pursuing the empty semblance of good to disturb rightful order and to fall headlong into the dish ruction which he has voluntarily chosen it's a choice we never don't have a choice this is nonsense abdication of personal responsibility it's saying I don't own my own actions that's exactly what you do own you own your own actions and you can't give them over to somebody else try as people may so this is what the law of cause and effect basically states we need to choose the good and then there will be order and there will be good and that's a manifestation of our actions that's why I call it the generative expression or manifestation he says 'ln f now responding to this part in his commentary says that the Creator has given humans the ability to reason and choose reason aligned with truth will inevitably lead to liberty but humans can also choose to ignore reason and to choose less wisely which will inevitably lead to confusion and chaos perfect understanding I mean and and worded beautifully as well this is the understanding that people as a whole need to arrive at this is what consciousness is I don't know any simpler way of putting it it's more than that it's more than that ladies and gentlemen that's what love is love is taking the time to truly understand something like that so going back to the essay this is another point that I want to explore Aquinas says that we the people have been brought low meaning low in consciousness and have been rendered soft and vulnerable as the direct result of having imbibed and believed in a false notion of liberty and the pursuit of happiness we've bought a false notion of freedom of being given permissions permits to do things we have the natural law right to do licensing being allowed to stay in our own property on our own land in our own house because we pay property taxes and were given the privilege to live in that place by a lord of the land a landlord who actually owns that land so Lynette responds to this and this is really about the part in the essay that Aquinas was talking about the idea of the pursuit of happiness the phrase the pursuit of happiness replacing the phrase that the word property because property implies a true ownership what we have the right to own and what we do not have the right to take it's a strong word property a lot of people in the new agey movements or in the movements that are bent toward socialism and inevitably communism because that's where socialism inevitably leads want to believe that there's no such thing as property and they're dead wrong there is such a thing as property and most above all else the thing that I own more than anything is my own mind I own my own thoughts I own my own emotions and I own my own actions I own those things the sad part is that most people don't own those things they want to hand them away to other people and say you represent me or or you tell me what's best for me going back to the essay or I should say the commentary on the essay by Lynette he says ever since I realized that the phrase quote life liberty and the pursuit of happiness unquote was inspired by John Locke's quote life liberty and property unquote I considered that happiness is far too ambiguous while property is clear and specific this small linguistic departure by the founding fathers may have set the stage for the devolution from our country's original ideals happiness is a shallow feeling that does not predicate freedom sometimes we must feel pain when we do the right thing the only part I'd take slight exception to it I wouldn't say all forms of happiness are shallow feelings some are based in true happiness you know so happiness can be there can be gradations of happiness and you can have real true lasting happiness based on truth and principles and then you could have a ephemeral happiness you know just hedonistic pleasure or joy which is fleeting so I think just saying all happiness is a shallow feeling is a little bit strong but that's how he chose the word it but I certainly believe that that's not what predicates freedom I agree with him wholeheartedly that sometimes to have freedom we have to do what in the moment may be painful to do in the long term what is right think about that folks think about it deeper perfect time to take a break and continue with this on the other side don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening [Applause] [Music] we're back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm if you go up to that site on the radio show page there are a series of images posted as links you can follow the concepts that are being discussed on today's show and I apologize somebody in a chatroom mentioned I wasn't giving the numbers of the the slides as I went so I'll try to be better about that we've basically taken a look at the first seven images up there taking a look at the Aquinas on Liberty essay and David Lin F's commentary on this essay and I wanted to hit upon five basic points on that and we covered a couple of them already I want to move right now to the third point that Aquinas states in the essay that freedom of choice is therefore the essential property of the human will and this is a critical idea that we've talked about many times on the show but the will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by intellectual knowledge and this is the role of knowledge ladies and gentlemen again a lot of New Agers or you know apologists out there don't want to think or acknowledge that knowledge itself is of critical importance it is about what we know you know and this comes down to saying no you know it's not a coincidence that the word no KN o w in the word no n o are said spoken from the mouth the vibratory essence of those words are the same when we speak them in the English language that's not a coincidence because those who don't have any knowledge in other words who don't know who and what they really are who don't know what the truth is who don't know what the right is we'll never say no to an oppressor it's all about saying no this is what I keep coming back to the the New Age movement I know I keep really strongly attacking it in a lot of the recent shows because I can't tell you how much it ignores natural law and you'll never hear any of these concepts brought up in New Age mumbo jumbo that's out there certainly not with any depth they'll talk about you know striving to do the right thing but they'll never give you the breakdown of natural law expressions they'll never really talk about that the fact that more and more and more chaos will be created in the world the more people do not understand how natural law functions they'll never give you that little gem of knowledge that is basically the most important thing to understand if we want to correct the ills of the world because the to them it's it's about always ignoring the negative and I'm telling you the exploration of the negative is the most important thing to do to understand what's wrong that's what a diagnosis is when you recognize there's a problem you got to get to the cause forget the effect the effect is the symptom you've got to get down to the cause of the problem and ultimately that's what all of this exploration in the natural law is about it's about stopping stop focusing and and basically being completely trapped in the effect that you're seeing and rising up above that to get to the world of causality we need to understand the root cause of factors of what has created these conditions and that's what I told people here on day one on this radio show in the very first podcast what this whole show was going to be about so that's what we're really exploring folks this is all about the law of cause and effect will continue with appliances essay and Lynette's commentary on it on the other side maybe right back these eyes asleep that's where they want to keep us and the understanding of natural law its principles its expressions how it works in our lives is indispensable to the work of awakening we need to get past the symptoms and look at the causal factors and that's what we're doing that's what the understanding of natural law is it's one in the same with the law of cause and effect so let's go back to Aquinas as si and wrap up some of these points he says that freedom of choice is an essential property of the will but the will cannot act can not cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by knowledge thus in all voluntary acts choice is subsequent to an intellectual judgment that something is good or desirable Lynette responds to this by saying our gift of will is tied to rational thought in other words what he's saying here is that our thought is really the ultimate creator of the world in which we live if we want to change the world in which we live we need to change our mind that's what needs to be transmuted and the world remains the way that it is because not enough people's minds have been transmuted into the opposite polarity they're still dwelling with their thoughts in fear rather than in higher consciousness or love and they're still ignoring this law of cause and effect which is based in natural law back to Lynette's commentary he says we use reason to judge the options before us and then we choose resulting in action every voluntary act is an expression of our ability to choose rightly but we always choose based on our evaluation of what will result in the most good our thought processes can fail to deliver the good we may believe instead of reason holding close those institutions of security that contradict fundamental moral truths and I'll I'll chime in here and say this is exactly what the banking institutions are this is exactly what the military institutions are this is exactly what the police institution is all about people who believe that they're involved for the good it doesn't matter what you believe it matters what is is this something that is in harmony with natural law principles and therefore is going to create order or are the actions since they are based in group think group mind which does not have conscience only an individual is truly endowed with a conscience is it going to be creating disorder disharmony and ultimately chaos and evil in the world and that's the level of mind control that these people in these institutions need to get out of so that they stop taking the actions that they're taking that's where the dynamic is going to fundamentally shift and become geared toward true freedom nowhere else as long as those people still believe in that nonsense and keep doing what they're doing the world is never going to be free and that's a hard bitter pill to swallow for 90% or more of the people of this planet but that's the truth back to Lynette's commentary he says we may believe instead of raising reason holding close those institutions of security that contradict fundamental moral truths or we might think we know based on false information we're not perfect but striving to discover and understand that which is true will always keep us pointed in the right direction choosing knowledge over ignorant striving to know the truth that means you're at least going in the right direction it's ultimately then it becomes a matter of abandoning attachment abandoning attachment to former ideas and saying you know what I once thought that was right and that was gonna result in good but now I've seen the error of my ways of thinking that way and I've changed my mind and you know what that's called that's called making an apology and ultimately it's making an apology to your higher self we've talked about Masonic lis what that concept of apology means it's Apollo's G that's why there's a G in the middle of the compasses in square it's all about word play puns green language etc and people will deny that they'll laugh at it and they'll say oh you're making connections where none exist no that's exactly why that there's a G there it's about making that apology the transmutation of mind of mental energy which ultimately results in the transformation and transmutation of reality and that is the light that knowledge itself is the light of the Sun Apollo the ancient Greek Sun God it's actually the symbol of the Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania right here which is the founding Masonic Lodge erected here in the United States by founding fathers of this country Apollo his face is right on it with the Rays of the Sun coming out and sadly I asked members of that Lodge who that is on their seal and they said they didn't know and I believe that they were telling me the truth that they didn't know and it's a sign of how degraded the lodge system is as we've talked about here when we looked into Freemasonry many weeks back but going back to the essay enough has a perfect interpretation of this a phenomenal understanding though I couldn't put it that better myself I you know this is why I'm reading this folks these guys are even more eloquent than me I mean particularly Aquinas who is a wordsmith and has a way with words Butlin F understands this perfectly and really can break it down and even simpler terms for people to understand and I really appreciate that which is why I'm reading this in going into an analysis of the essay in commentary okay two more quick points in all voluntary acts Aquinas says choice is subsequent to a judgment upon the truth of the good presented declaring to which good preference should be given because that is the case it is an immediate isn't it is an immutably true principle that human Liberty depends entirely on intellectual judgments that conform to reason and the natural law in other words what we hold in our mind is what he is saying that then determines how we feel and how we act thought emotion and action Aquinas says if a judgment which does not conform to the natural law or to Reason and which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will then it is a source of grave disorder in society exponentially multiply the number of individual immoral acts and you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time I'll read Lynette's commentary to this on the other side of this break we're continuing to explore the world of cause and effect and understand that if we're ever going to a change to change the effect to have any hope of doing that we need to get into the world of causes and understand causality we'll be right back folks [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening on their host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I want to wrap up the analysis of the opponents on Liberty essay and they've won F's commentary in this segment maybe take a phone call and then get into the breakdown of force versus violence in the last couple segments of the show Lynette responds to the previous paragraph that I read by Aquinas by saying that human beings base all choices of action on intellectual evaluation and those choices are based on what we judge is quote best for us at given moments if a choice is based on fallacious reasoning instead of truth and logic we are in contradiction with nature and the result will be grave disorder it is the exponential accumulation of all of the false choices leading to immoral actions that have led to the state of confusion and increasing lack of Liberty that we find ourselves in once again a totally correct evaluation of the situation and a great understanding of this natural law principle of cause and effect people can think they are doing the right thing as you know secret police did in Stalinist Russia as Nazis did in Hitler's Germany etc and yet still be causing enormous harm and enormous chaos in the world doesn't matter whether they think it's the correct thing it actually has to be in harmony with truth and if it's out of harmony with truth any actions based in it if it's out of harmony with truth and morality any actions based in those falsities are going to result in disorder and chaos every time that's the law of cause and effect it's how all natural law functions Aquinas the the final thing I want to touch on is what he talks about about giving in to hedonism and living a life of moral relativism which he concludes the essay with he says hedonism or the tyranny of the passions has no place in the well-ordered man or in the well-ordered civilization unfortunately our leadest overlords have long been at dumbing us down to the level of beasts that cannot employ their natural natural rational endowments but only their carnal lusts we allowed this to happen because we mistakenly believe the lie they told us namely that true Liberty is the quote right to do whatever we want as long as it is not illegal or discoverable true Liberty true Liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality it is the property of truth and morality do you understand what that means that he's choosing his words very specifically true Liberty is the property of truth meaning only those who are in alignment with truth ever receive that fruit you can't have Liberty without knowing what is true and knowing what is right because Liberty is granted through natural law it is the property of truth and morality something owns freedom ultimately in the cosmic sense nature owns it you can call that God if you want I'm not uncomfortable with using that term like a lot of people are call it whatever you want it's a higher force that man did not put into the universe it is pre-existing before men and it is functioning according to laws then we are bound by so long as we are in this universe and if we're in harmony with that force of truth and more and more and good then we will have freedom if we act in contradiction and opposition to that force I don't care what you do you will never be free Aquinas continues and says therefore there can not there can be no true Liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativity if your mindset is moral relativism and that there is no actual such thing as definitive objective right versus wrong you can never be free get as offended about that as you like if you're a believer if your religion is moral relativism the thing that holds you back you can get as offended about that as you like that's the truth for all eternity in this universe there will never be any true Liberty in a civilization that enshrines moral relativism and we talked about moral relativism relativism as being the fundamental fundamental ideology upon which the religion of the elite class is based Satanism and dark luciferianism their fundamental tenets is moral relativism there's no real such thing as the difference between right and wrong so if you want to believe that and accept that into your psychological and moral makeup you will forever remain a slave and that's just how it is get is offended about it as you like the next part David Allen F gives his final commentary on this essay and he says what is moral is what is true truth is truth it is what has happened as I like to put it is the actual manifestation of the collapsed wavefunction of true of all possible choices that collapses upon the the present moment and forms what we call the actual events of the present moment the point particle collapse from the wavefunction that was the past that's what the truth is and it only exists in the present moment there is only the moment of truth the current moment there is only the now the future is not here and has has not been decided upon yet there is a tendency toward what will manifest in the future based on the choices being made in the present yes but that's always mutable it's always changeable based on changing our mind and therefore changing our decisions that govern our behaviors that's what we have to understand the truth as it is what is it is what has happened it's a perfect way of putting it there can be no shadings of truth continuing with Lynette's commentary here no relative orderings of less or more truth it simply is to the degree the truth can be known knowing what is moral action becomes completely unambiguous Solon F is saying do we have a society that is incapable of knowing what the truth is or incapable of knowing what is moral know we have an ignorant society not an ashen twon't it is discoverable it's everywhere it's all around us there's so much information in the world and knowledge about this in the world that it's almost laughable but it's being ignored continuing len f says we have been educated to believe in a lie that morality can be determined and handed down in the laws of man that this has led to an idea that what is good is simply what feels good that is called hedonism this way of thinking excludes reason and therefore prevents us from connecting with what is true because we're constantly just trying to do what feels good and as he's already stated sometimes doing the right thing brings some pain especially in a world full of mind control this is an artifact of the domination culture and the extent of our acceptance of that is the extent that we subjugate ourselves and move further away from Liberty and closer to slavery [Music] read this essay in its commentary folks give it to others they need to understand it now [Music] behind the girl I'll make my day [Music] quite appropriate I would say given what we're about to talk about one of the most controversial things that you'll ever talk about in a discussion with natural law is the difference the distinct difference between force and violence and that's what we're going to get into in this segment before I do that I want to we've wrapped up the commentary on Aquinas azan Liberty essay and again I said before the break put this into other people's hands it's not enough for you to know it help other people to understand that and I'd suggest maybe even giving the printout that is up on the site on podcast 79 with Dave Lynette's commentary because the commentary really illuminates the essay even further so with that having been said I'd just like to briefly read a quote from a book on Hermeticism called the stellar man by john baines this is actually posted with the podcast on podcast number 73 the book is there for those who want to download it and check it out and I don't agree with everything that said and I don't agree with everything that is said in hermeticism either I'm I don't subscribe to an ism ladies and gentlemen I've already told people I have no one tradition I consider myself someone who integrates things I take an integral approach meaning that which is truly resonant with the truth I take and incorporate into a way of being in the world I don't subscribe to any one particular thing I'm not a Kabbalists I'm not a freemason in the sense that I you know identify with this as the only truth okay I'm not a Rosicrucian in that sense although I would consider myself all of those things I'm not what I would consult consider a traditionalist Christian although I think I embody the essence Herick Christian way of being in the world okay I'm not a her Metis in that respect while I respect the philosophies of hermetic thought but there's no one of these things that is the ultimate truth it's about taking pieces from everything and assembling the big picture by being eclectic about the information we take into ourselves I want to make that real clear and hopefully that stops people from continuing to ask what is your belief system I don't have a belief system I'm a truth seeker I want to understand how the universe really functions that's it and you can't do that from studying one thing you have to study everything okay so with that having been said Bane says regarding the principle of cause and effect the principle of cause and effect states every cause has its effect every effect has its cause everything happens according to the law capital L meaning natural law chance is only a name for law not recognized there are many planes of causation but nothing escapes the law capital L natural law this law teaches us that nothing in the universe happens by chance everything has a specific cause what we call chance is only something where its causes remain unknown it is not possible that something should exist apart from and beyond the laws in other words beyond natural law as this force would be independent and superior to the universe applying the law of rhythm to the call law of cause and effect we could state that the magnitude of an effect is always equivalent to the importance of the cause which generated it think about that the magnitude of the effect in other words like an entire species falling into perpetual slavery perpetual meaning as long as that planet is going to be there barring some cosmic event that would come from some astronomical body like an asteroid or a comet or the Sun and I say that with deliberate dramatic pause okay barring that there could be eternal slavery for this species based on their ignorance of natural law okay the importance of the cause the knowledge of natural law or the subsequent ignore land refusal of it as we explained in discussing the principle of polarity there are two basic planes that of causes which is the superior plane and that of effects which is the lower or inferior plane and man in his daily life man in general he means here Homo sapiens is aware only of the latter or in other words the plane of effects that's why we're a species that is screaming at a movie screen sitting in our chair in the movie theater bang or our fists against the arms of the chair that were seated in screaming with our fists up in the air at the movie screen which is a projection humanity doesn't seem interested in getting up out of their chair walking to the back of the theater going into the projection room which is equivalent to going within oneself and changing one's own mind and changing the film that's being run through the projector and then a new movie would be shown that we might enjoy humanity doesn't seem interested in that they want to scream at the screen forever which is operating on the law on the plane of effects and it's never to the plane of causality finally Bane says we live in the world of effects and only the her medicine have has knowledge of the occult causes of events in other words the plane of causality now I would beg to differ that he says only the her medicines maybe one who has come into hermetic knowledge but that can happen without considering oneself a hermit assist ascribing wholesale to the philosophy of Hermeticism hermeticism can definitely help with that as can many other traditions but it is all about the knowledge of those planes of existence and that the one is always subordinate to the other meaning though the world of effects is always subordinate to the law of causal causes the world the plane of causality you have to get to the causal factors in order to solve a problem the end you're never going to solve a problem by perpetually looking at the results or the effects were the symptoms and again I said stated this on day one and told you that's what the entire show would be about trying to get people to that knowledge so let's take a couple of calls in this segment here we go let's go to the phones austin in wyoming you're live on what on earth is happening how are you well I'm doing great thank you for taking my call mark sure great show today I'm glad you read that little excerpt at baldi on regarding cause and effect if I might I may just add a little bit more to that sure this is an excerpt from the key to gossipy and it says karma is the law of cause and effect again karma is the ultimate law of the universe the source origin and fount of all other laws which exist through nature karma is the unerring law which affected to cause on the physical mental and spiritual planes of being as no cause remains without its dual effect the greatest to least from a cosmic disturbance down to the movement of your hand and as like producers like karma is that unseen and unknown law which adjusts wisely intelligently and equitably each effect to its cause tracing the ladder back to its producer and uh I think we can even tie that into another expert kai Bali on stating that uh having trouble finding it says something along the lines of the wisdom is closed to those without ears to hear it let's Rin along those lines I think that I think that uh the law of karma the law of cause and effect is always in a cosmic turn and if you're living within natural law rights you will have eyes to see where the universe is guiding you through cynical mysticism and through the turning wheel of karma whereas if you're living in in you're living against the law of karma you will still be affected by it but you won't be what's happening to you as being effect that's right that's exactly right and that's why it's very difficult to wake people up in that modality of consciousness Austin absolutely brilliant points you brought up thanks for all your contributions thank the first take Michael off you got it some great calls today stick around last segment coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening [Music] we're back everyone this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening I had originally planned to delve a little bit deeper into the breakdown of force versus violence here today on the show but know things unfold organically and I got into a further analysis of the essay by Aquinas on natural law and the commentary by Dave Lynn F on that essay and we had a couple really great callers so instead of trying to rush this information what I'm going to do is just touch on it a little bit and give the basics maybe the basic definitions and then we'll basically review that a little bit next week toward the beginning of the show and then we'll do maybe an entire show on this concept next week on the show so this is again what I said was one of the most controversial pieces of knowledge in natural law because we have been mind-controlled into a false definition of the word force and into a false understanding of which actions are violence and which are within our natural law rights because they are a defense against violence see the state wants to have us believe that they possess a monopoly on force on action basically that you can't really take any action in defense of yourself and your rights and your freedom yourself that that's all the state's responsibility that that's not an inherent right of man that you have to use their quote services and protections whether you want them or not okay they are actually not a monopoly on force but more over than anything else they pretty much have a monopoly on violence and if we understand the distinction between these things that becomes very very clear what I mean by that statement looking at image number eight on the website on what on earth is happening or with this podcast okay on the radio show page of what on earth is happening or with the pod posted with the podcast image number eight shows a chart of a breakdown and the distinguishment between the concepts of force and violence so let's give some basic definitions what is force and we're using this as a noun okay what is force what is this potential or capacity okay because that's ultimately what force is it's the ability to do something force is the capacity to do work or cause physical change in the world force is energy strength or active power it is the male principle the ability to act is what force is anything that we do in the world we do through this capacity all actions are force if you want to build something you need to exert force or the ability to do work in order to build something it's the use of will now whether the key thing to keep in mind here is whether it is in harmony with natural law or not so force can be abused and turned into violence okay so what is violence what is the definition of violence violence is the immoral use of physical power which is force we define force as active power or the capacity or ability see the potential to do work okay having the capacity to do something violence on the other hand is the immoral use of that force to coerce compel or restrain it is using that capacity in a way that is in not that is not in compliance with natural law or the inherent rights of other beings so we have to understand there's a very very distinct difference between these two things and unfortunately this distinction has been completely blurred or even erased in the modern world force the capacity to do work to cause physical change it is the active power of a person the male principle the masculine principle is actually a better way of saying it has nothing to do with gender or sex it has to do with the internal active quality of a being violence on the other hand the immoral use of physical power employed to coerce against one's will to compel or to restrain and meaning restrain in the sense that you're stopping someone from from engaging or using their force in a capacity in which they are allowed to do it meaning in a natural law capacity in compliance with natural law restrain violent restraint is stopping somebody from doing something that they do have the right to do like assemble or speak etc so force is voluntary action and it is based in morality and natural law does not violate the fundamental natural law rights of other beings violence on the other hand is the initiation and use of coercive action against free will in other words which is not based in morality natural law and the this is every word is specifically chosen here in these definitions ladies and gentlemen very specifically chosen violence is the initiation meaning it does matter who started it you know this is another nonsense thing in the world of statism you know anybody react anybody who actually decides to take physical action against the initiation of violence it doesn't matter who started it well no it does matter who started it that's all that matters that's all that matters is who started the immoral action if I'm walking out on the street and someone comes up to me and tries to rob me and punches me in the face I have every right through whatever amount of force I need to use to put down that attack because they began the immoral action they initiated coercive use of force that's what violence is you're doing something with something that you possess this capacity called force they you don't have a right to do so all that matters is whether you're right or wrong and all that matters is whether you started it this is these are concepts that are incredibly difficult for people who have been brainwashed into statism to accept to know that that is the truth that all that matters is whether it was initiated and the person initiating it did not have the right to take that action that's what violence is that's what violence always is and it's always wrong violence is never right force employed to counteract violence is within natural law rights and that's another hard pill to swallow for most people because they're under deep statist mind control what they're really under is the abdication of personal responsibility that's what they're really giving up their own responsibility to act in harmony with natural law we're going to do a whole show on this next week force versus violence and then the week after that we're going to do an entire show on the abdication of personal responsibility what responsibility really is and how the abdication of that capacity is what is creating the negative effects of the world in which we're living that's what's coming up on what on earth is happening so force its its actions which we actually always possess the right to take and this can include defending oneself against violent action while violence we never have the right to take because we never have the right to initiate coercive action against another person so long as they are not harming someone it's all about whether harm is involved whether the violation of another natural law of another's natural law rights is involved force never violates another's natural law rights while violence always does that's why it's called a violation it's based in violence we'll explore these ideas in depth on the next edition of what on earth is happening that's all the time we have for this edition folks we'll see you next week right here on Oracle broadcasting stick around Chris Everard is up next [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #081

Topics: *Natural Law, Force vs. Violence, Morality, Right vs. Wrong, Natural Law Transgressions, Theft, Taxation, Slavery, Violation of Rights of Free Speech & Assembly*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 central we have a good show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of natural law natural laws principles its manifestation in the world and in our lives and specifically today we will be covering the very controversial topic regarding natural law of force versus violence and really deeply understanding the difference and there is a gigantic difference between these two things as a matter of fact they're complete polar opposites so we'll be looking into that a little bit later on today I'm actually today is October 16 2011 and I am actually just fresh in from the MUFON PA East Coast conference that happened over this this weekend I actually left the conference just a bit earlier today to be live here today on on the air on Oracle and it was just a great time just phenomenal speakers that blew everybody away with tremendous amounts of information left a lot of food for thought for everyone there I want to thank all the organizers of the conference and the people at MUFON for hosting such a great event it was definitely a learning experience and anybody that has a chance to check out a conference that's hosted by the mutual UFO network if you are interested in the UFO phenomenon and associated paranormal phenomenon you won't want to miss their events because they're really well put together so I do have one event announcement that I'd like to read for an event that's coming up in the Philadelphia area on this short segment and then we'll jump into our topic for today in the next segment so this actually two Wednesdays from now or Wednesday October 20 six 2011 at 7:15 p.m. right here in Philadelphia at media bureau studios media bureau Studios is at 725 North fourth Street that's the corner of 4th and Brown the activist group truth freedom prosperity who I work with in this area will be hosting their free monthly documentary screening and discussion night that's Wednesday October 26th it's going to be happening at 7:15 p.m. at media bureau studios the film for this month is called defense against the psychopaths defense against the psychopaths and the description of the film is what is psychopathy what are the personality traits and behavioral characteristics of psychopaths why is it so difficult to identify a psychopath what are the best defensive strategies for dealing with psychopaths once they have been discovered what does any of this have to do with truth freedom and prosperity well you'll have to come out to this great documentary screen night and discussion night to find out you're listening to what on earth is happening folks I'm mark passio we'll be right back [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio I'd like to direct everyone up to my website at what on earth is happening calm if you're not already listening there as most people who listen to this show know I post associated images along with each show so that people can get a visual representation of some of the concepts and ideas that we discuss here on the show so up on the radio show page if you go to what on earth is happening dot-com and you click the radio show tab you will see underneath the player on that page images for today's show and I did update this pretty late because again I got in late from the from the conference today this afternoon so I did update it kind of last minute there should be 12 images you should be seeing 12 links there four images and if you don't see all 12 you might want to refresh the page so 12 images up there and we're going to be again discussing force versus violence here today a concept within natural law and those 12 images are going to I'm going to be referring to and I'll try to do my best about naming which image I'm talking about I do want to mention one other thing that's up on the website from last week that I posted with podcast number 80 and I believe I said last week that I was going to post this graphic that I had made to try to in a very small amount of space try to convey a very big idea that represents the real political spectrum in a graph okay as a function of consciousness the type of government that we have in any given society or in the world for that matter as a whole as a function of the amount of consciousness that exists in that given society so that graph is up there posted with podcast number eighty and I posted it as a PDF document with all of the fonts embedded so that it's pretty much resolution independent you could blow it up and print it as big as you would like to print it I highly recommend the people attempt to show this this graph to others and try to get them to understand it because this is how natural law functions in other words if we are going down in consciousness natural law is always going to make sure that we get a more chaotic and enslaved experience and that means totalitarianism in some form or another see people think there's such a big amount of difference between communism and fascism in this fake political spectrum that's taught in schools and there is no difference between them they represent total control same could be said with capitalism and socialism which are just different forms of control leading to even deeper control okay so these don't respect individual rights either one of these okay just because you don't believe in money doesn't mean you're automatically a socialist okay I'm looking for real freedom not a false idea of freedom that is handed to us by the establishment that we're supposed to buy into so to relate this with you know these protests that are going on before we jump into our main topic for tonight I went down and checked out Occupy Philly in my city here last week and I have to tell you I wasn't really impressed at all I was actually somewhat horrified by the lack of knowledge that is displayed by these people who were out there protesting and really don't understand any of the causal factors that have led to the current condition in this world that we have right now so they're out there with you know two of the three things that are necessary to create any true change which is a good start but without the the third all-important ingredient you're not going to get much done and you're always going to be able to be co-opted and let in a different direction a direction that you don't want to go down or maybe even some of them might actually do want to go down but they have care they do care about the situation that's at hand that I can I can give them and they do have the will to actually get up you know off their asses and get out into the streets and try to do something I don't know how effective that action is going to be though without the all-important third ingredient of consciousness which is knowledge okay they don't have enough knowledge they're extremely ignorant on a lot of different things and it's very apparent just speaking with people for a very short amount of time the level of ignorance that exists there about the causal dynamics of these problems they're raging against the effects and as I read last week on the show when I read a little bit from a little another excerpt from the stellar man by John Baines you can not solve a problem dealing with it at the level of the effects that are experienced that are manifested those are manifestations that come from a form of consciousness which is the primary causal factor that led to that condition or manifestation in order to change the effect you cannot stay on the plane of effects again I likened it to hating the movie that you're watching okay on the television or at the movie theater and screaming at the screen you've got to take the DVD out of the DVD player and put a new one in you change the actual code that's being read or you got to go back to the projection room and you have to change the film that's being projected on to the screen you have to rise above in consciousness get out of the plane of effects and get to the plane of causality causality and the only way you're going to reach that plane of cause is by coming up in consciousness yourself you're never going to be able to solve that problem at the same level of consciousness where the effects are manifested at it doesn't work that way that's just how natural law functions and that unfortunately to give my personal report if there having been there for the better part of a day I have to say that is my assessment of the situation it is a lot of ignorance there about things that really do need to be known and not just peripherally but deeply understood and that knowledge is not present it's not present and unfortunately from the the vibe that I got while there these are full cups and what I mean by that is try to fill a cup with something new that's already full you can't do it these people are walking around thinking that they hold a lot of knowledge and a lot of know-how about what's really going on and I you know I know it sounds arrogant to some people that I'm trying to say no you don't know what you're talking about you don't really know the causal factors but I think I can speak to that I think I can speak from that perspective because of the amount of research that I have put into the real causal dynamics of what has been going on that's all I've done with the last it's practically 20 years of my life so we need to get information like this and like this graph into more people's consciousness and help them to understand it at a deep fundamental level of awareness that it's all about consciousness a word unfortunately that I did not hear spoken one time at the Occupy Philly protests here in Philadelphia by anyone other than myself we'll be right back we'll be right back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio let's jump into the topic of discussion for today which is going to be natural law once again we have a few more weeks of going through natural law and some of the most important topics that need to be discussed when talking about it we're going to be talking about force versus violence this week next week we'll be taking a look at natural law versus the laws of man and how huge that difference really is people think that the laws of man are supposed to be in some kind of adherence or mirror a mirroring of natural law and really nothing could be farther from the truth so we'll be looking at man's law versus natural law next week the following week I'm going to take a look at the dynamic of free will versus the abdication of free will and personal responsibility so that should be a great show that's coming up on what on earth is happening in future weeks so let's give the call-in number I'll give it right here in this segment and feel free to call in at any time but I am going to ask that the topic of discussion be limited to natural law or questions about natural law okay so comments or questions about natural law are fine but let's keep it on topic tonight most shows yes in the past I've said it's you know a free-for-all you can talk about anything you want nothing is taboo or off-topic today I'd like to keep the discussion focused on natural law and specifically the topic of force versus violence would be really great if you keep it limited to that but you could ask any questions about a natural law or make any comments regarding the topic the call-in number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five so in the past many weeks that we've been talking about natural law as the ultimate solution the understanding of this is rising in consciousness okay that's the these are equivalent notions the understanding of natural law and rising up in consciousness are the same thing okay this is what we need in order to enact any solution to any problem is to understand the principles of natural law and how natural law manifests in our lives that understanding is synonymous with consciousness okay we looked at the expressions of natural law and since we did I have kept this chart up on the images because it is one of the most easy to grasp and clear conceptual graphics that anybody is going to find on how natural law actually manifests okay this these are the two base expressions for our choices for natural law we either choose the positive or the negative we choose love or fear and then it works through different expressions as I've termed them the iniciative expression the internal expression and the external expression ultimately to give us a manifestation or a result in the physical world in which we live okay and if we choose the positive dynamic of consciousness of expansion and consciousness and wanting to move toward greater awareness which is love okay if we choose that dynamic that expression we will ultimately end up with order or good the things that we call good for ourselves or in other words order an orderly existence or an orderly civilization if instead we choose the negative expression the negative dynamic which is fear okay which manifests through ignorance confusion and control we will ultimately create nothing but chaos or what we have traditionally called evil for Humanity so that's the expressions of natural law and that chart is once again up on the images section that was slide number one slide number two on the website right now talks about the dynamics of morality of right versus wrong and the very clear distinction between these two things and there is such a thing as right and wrong and there is a complete antithesis between them they are not the same thing they're not shades of grey as people will have us believe there's nothing relative about them this is all satanic mindset and trying to propagate Satanism through society moral relativity which as we heard in the essay that Aquinas wrote so eloquently moral relativism is what's going to lead to the downfall of any civilization that is attempting to base itself in freedom because it's not the freedom to do whatever we want it's the freedom to do whatever we want within the parameters of natural law of nature's law not man's law but nature's law and nature's law is governed by the dynamic of morality by the dynamic of right versus wrong and we need to understand what our rights are and we need to understand what our rights are not and it's actually probably even more important that we understand what our rights are not which is a big part of what we're going to talk about here today when we take a look at the difference between force and violence so right is always based in natural law meaning that actions that are right that we do have the right to take do not result in harm to other beings they do not harm or cause injury to another living being okay wrong the very antithesis of the idea of a right okay is based on immoral behavior is defined by immoral behavior meaning that it has no basis in natural law it is a violation of natural law rights okay it were in other words any actions that are wrong always result in harm to another living being harm or injury to another living being okay so we need to understand our rights and the best way to do that is understanding what rights we do not have because taking an action that is wrong or not right okay which is not one of our rights to take always results in harm so we need to define our rights in the apophatic sense define them through the negative know what our rights are not okay so we have the very clear understanding of what we do not have the natural law right to do and then we can understand any everything that falls outside of those those violations of natural law are our rights okay so it's in the embrace of the negative pathway to arrive at the truth of what right is okay that's slide number three puts forward those concepts of the apophatic sense of knowing our rights that's the best way to know what our rights are to know what our rights are not because actions that are not based in morality cause harm to other living beings the second part of this slide number three I'm gonna talk a lot about tonight and it's that natural law holds true it is always in effect as it always is it's never not in effect but it it holds true regardless of population a lot of people want to make this completely inane argument okay that has no basis in fact that as you have more people that you need to somehow in whatever ways violate someone's natural law rights because if you didn't do that this big group of people would somehow turn chaotic and you would not be able to deal with the situation and this is bunk there's no easier way of saying it it's just completely untrue it's a complete strong argument there's no basis in reality to it okay natural law holds true whether there is one person two people eight people ten trillion people or a hundred Googleplex people okay and yes that is a number okay there's doesn't make a difference how many people exist in the world how many beings natural law still is in effect and we still need to recognize it and choose the right over the wrong otherwise we're choosing payoffs actively we'll get back into this dynamic on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks right back for you information [Music] welcome back everyone let's jump right back into our discussion on natural law doing a brief review of concepts from past weeks we were looking at slide number three on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page and we were looking at point number two on that slide that Nate natural law holds true regardless of human population it doesn't matter whether there's one or ten quadrillion people in the world that Nate nature's laws are always in effect and choosing the true good not the semblance of good not what we think is good see because we can be misguided to choose the false good you know an idea that somebody has sold to us as good that's not what I'm talking about here when I talk about choosing something that that Li that is based in good I'm talking about actual virtue okay actions which do not result in harm to another living being okay so many people are told this is going to be good and it's actually resulting in harm and trouncing other people's natural law rights that they do have a right to take and we'll get into these things today and I'm going to give a couple of big generalized examples and then people can call in and ask questions about any other examples or situations and I'll to the best of my ability talk about whether something is within natural law or it isn't outside of the boundaries of natural law and therefore is a violation of someone else's rights so the third point here on this slide is a scenario I'm also going to try to get people to visualize whether an action is actually right is actually good versus what you may think about it in any kind of a conditioned or extraordinarily brainwashed state as a lot of people you know really still are in in the world okay so this is about shedding ego shedding attached mint shedding what we have previously believed and getting down to knowledge about what is actually right morally correct okay so the best way of doing this is visualizing in your own mind that there is only you and one other living being present see because for some and the reason I'm saying this it there's a there's a method to this visualization experience there's a method to the madness as they say whenever you put beings in heard mentality or groupthink situations conscience leaves that scenario for the most part this is just how this dynamic works when there's enough people present a mob or a huge group of people the the energy dynamic that's going on in that specifically because so many of those people are ignorant and unlearned that mob does not really have a conscience so you can't envision the scenario of whether something is actually good or bad in reality when you envision groupthink scenarios you have to take it down to the fundamental core axiom the fundamental core principle okay and understand if there's only me and one other living being is this action right or is it wrong and then it becomes very clear at least to a person with a soul it becomes very clear to a person with a brain it becomes very clear maybe there's some animalistic people out there then it's still they still don't get the difference between right and wrong maybe two people without a real conscience who are truly Psychopaths at their core their fundamental underlying nature is psychopathic which is why I'm going to show the movie there are people like that in the world ladies and gentlemen I mean we can't try to see the world through rose-colored glasses and try to just make believe that there are no psychopaths in the world their abs we are there are people who are born that way through whatever function or reason maybe it's a genetic disorder maybe it's you know trauma that's it was experienced in the womb who knows but there is definitely there are definitely people who are born without conscience without the ability to empathize with anybody else I I think it is an actual debilitating condition in the limbic brain in the actual part of the brain that generates the the neural peptides and the other chemicals that go into the body from the brain and are released from the the glandular system within the the midbrain and this part of the brain is simply malfunctioning that's what helps us this part of the brain the limbic brain or the mem million brain is what allows us to experience emotion and to forge connections emotional bonds with other people through the release of such chemicals that the brain releases in the human bloodstream and the the human nervous system when that's not being done those emotions are not present so Psychopaths do not have the ability to experience the full range of human emotions it's literally like an amputation has taken place it's like trying to go up to someone with no arms and hand them something and say hey could you hold this for me for a minute it can't be done they don't have arms you know doesn't matter how much they want to do it and that's what a psychopath is like and there are people like that so we have to understand that not everybody is going to in regardless of how much information is brought to bear on the correctness of an action or the in correctness of another action they're going to choose only in the pure selfish sense of what is good for them because they don't care they don't have the dynamic of care they don't need to have the capacity to care the ability isn't even there so we have to keep that in mind you know and understand that yes there are people like that in the world so we looked at natural law transgressions what are the harmful actions the best way of knowing what our rights are not what actions we do not have a right to take is knowing what actions do cause harm and the four basic natural law transgressions are on slide number four murder rape theft and trespass which in past weeks we actually simplified these things we didn't even give more complex examples of them but simplified them and said that ultimately they're all one there is one underlying natural law trespass and that is theft that is taking that which does not belong to you whether it is a life whether it is someone else's safety or well-being whether it is someone else's health whether it is someone else's property whether it is someone else's personal space or security within that space okay that's that that's what all wrongdoing boils down to so it's alright doing is understanding is is the understanding of what do you have a right to own what is your true property and your true property is your thoughts your emotions and your actions and yes that could extend to your living space you're the layer that in which you live and operate I do believe in actual property rights definitely okay I'm speaking to you through a microphone that I own I'm speaking to you through a computer that I own if someone tried to come in here and take physical objects I happen to be using and depend upon to do certain tasks and activities that's a morally wrong thing it's and that doesn't belong to them it's my property I do have a right to use it okay so there is such a thing as property both internal property and external property I think this notion definitely extends too far with people who want more and more and more and more and more and can never get enough and want the whole world to be their own you know there are some things we don't have a right to own but my fundamental point here is natural law transgressions all boil down to theft taking that which does not belong to you that's what all wrongdoing is about it's a theft in some form or another so let's get into the deep topic for today that we're going to expand upon and hopefully take some calls on and this is force versus violence one of the main fundamental air of natural law that needs to be studied and the difference needs to be discerned this is about discernment between polar opposites like right and wrong okay yeah we live in a world of duality okay there there are things that we have to make the discernment about what's real and what's illusion because at the fundamental essence level there isn't any duality there's only one thing and everything else is based in the ego mind set okay the ego mind and that's the illusory component that we need to burn away so that we purify and get down to the fundamental essence of what is true so that we're left with truth and love and goodness these are the real and all of this other stuff is illusion that the ego mind creates you know the ego again doesn't need to be eliminated it needs to be recognized and used as the tool that it is to help us operate in the three-dimensional world to gain experience and learn and grow unfortunately the ego has set up camp in most people's mind and in their hearts and said I'm takin over this house and you're not booting me out of here even for a second so force versus violence we need to define names in order to exercise discernment and know which is which and when these are present in any given situation so we're going to look at the definition of force and the definition of violence in the next segment don't go anywhere folks are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle Broadcasting Network [Music] [Music] okay everyone we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passier we're taking a look now at the profits of today's discussion on natural law which is on slide number five on what on earth is happening dot-com on the radio show page and this is a simple chart that takes a look at the differences between force and violence and there is a huge difference between them and this is where we are going to get into the power of words words are ultimately what shape and create our reality words are vibratory energy if we don't understand the words that we are using and the words that this world is made of we are going to be powerless to truly affect any real change either with the either within our own consciousness and certainly in the external world around us we're not going to be able to create any of that influence to create change unless we understand words and their effects so these two words have too long been used synonymously they are not synonyms they are only synonyms in the completely mind controlled brain that's where they exist as synonyms these words are the complete antithesis of each other they are opposites they are opposites in what they affect in the in the actual 3d world in which we live and they are opposites in their essence at the core of their essence because one of them is based in right one of them is based in natural law and natural laws principles one of them is based in wrong one of them is a violation of natural law rights so that's what I'm going to hopefully be able to get some of listeners of this broadcast here today to grasp and deeply understand not everyone will understand this and that's fine okay let's take a look first at definitions force is defined as the capacity to do work or cause physical change the capacity okay it is a an ability to get something done that's what force is it is energy you need energy to do something strength or active power okay so you could use will actually interchangeably with the word force the force of one's will the force of knowledge the force of truth it's a power an active power it's the male principle as I described it last week the masculine principle again is much more accurate to call it force is based in right that's the key thing to keep in mind and this is what people have done the dominators the occultists have obfuscated they've used the technique the mind manipulation technique through words to obfuscate or confuse the difference okay to blur this difference between force and violence by using force interchangeably with violence with the word violence to try to get people to associate the word force with doing something that is violent I'm talking about the essence of the word force and we're talking about force again as a noun a force we're not talking about forcing somebody to do something coercion see it would be better to say using violence to get somebody to do something because then you're really clear in words see it's this is all about connotative meaning and what people think is meant by something it is the perception of meaning and unfortunately that's where words begin to really fail humanity because you you have to elaborate more and more and be more superfluous with your words to try to be as clear as possible about what you mean by a certain term this is why you know just using one word is just so inadequate and it's going to take a whole show to basically really help someone to understand the difference between these terms so let's look at violence and what that is let's give the basic definition for that violence is the immoral use of physical power or force to coerce compel or restrain in other words it's taking an action against someone else that you didn't have a right under natural law to take these are actions that resulted in harm or injury to another living being that's what violence is violence oh let's look at it like this an easier way to look at it ladies and gentlemen is the left-hand column okay and the definition that we gave for force at the top part of that column is the use of this capacity look at that column in blue there as usage okay and on the right hand side that red column right look at that side where it says violence and the definition that we've given up there at the top in the first box underneath violence look at that as abuse so that we're taking these definitions okay and we're elaborating on them but the best way of seeing the the real dichotomy the real hardcore difference between these two ideas is one is per use and the other is abuse AB use improper use okay excuse me so that's the key factor to keep in mind one is use the proper use under natural law that's force the other is always wrong to take to initiate that action so force is always based in something that is voluntary that's why we have a right to do it to use a force you you have a right to use force to build a home you have a right to use force to lift the book you have a right to use force to make a meal you have a right you use force when you lift food to your mouth and put it in your mouth and chew it you're actively using different forces that you have a right to use to do those things as soon as coercion enters the picture you have left the world of force and you have entered the realm of violence you have left usage and you have turned to abuse because violence is the initiation of action that you do not have a right to take against another it is coercive action force is voluntary action you did it of your own free will volitionally it is based in morality and natural law as soon as another is harmed by any amount of force that you're using when you initiated that behavior okay and I want to qualify it by that statement you initiated it and someone is harmed that's always violence that's always wrong that's always against natural law and you never have a right to do that under any circumstances okay so as I said last week the the real difference between these two types of action is one is initiated where the right to initiate did not exist so it does matter who starts an act of violence it absolutely matters this is another brainwashing technique that people who want to own the monopoly on force and say oh we're the ones who are allowed to use any force okay and if we see violence it doesn't matter who started it we're gonna we're gonna do something negative to both people involved you know doesn't matter who started the violence and then who might have been using force to protect themself against violence we're gonna just you know operate the same way over both of those and it doesn't matter who started it well this is another form of complete bunker and mind control it absolutely matters who initiated the first action that they did not have the right to take absolutely as a matter of fact that's all that matters when it comes to this principle when it comes to understanding this dynamic will look deeper into the difference between force and violence on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth is happening [Music] made up stone [Music] we're back everyone we are looking at the dynamic the god natural law of force versus violence today on what on earth is happening and we are on image number five on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page under images for today's show or image number five along with this podcast if you're listening by podcast we went through a couple of these dynamics on this chart and I want to finish up this chart and look at one other set of set of principles to take a very deep understanding of what actions fall within our natural law rights and therefore we do have a right to take verses those which do not and therefore with the ones we do not have a right to take before I start talking about some specific examples that I want to give here today so force is voluntary action it is always based in morality or right or natural law it does not violate another's natural law rights okay violence is always the initiation and use of coercive action and that is never based in morality or natural law it's always wrong okay force we always have a right to use it because it doesn't violate anyone else's natural law rights violence we never have a right to use violence there's no such thing as a right to use violence under any circumstances and you'll understand what I mean by that okay force may be used to defend oneself against violence so I'm going to use an example of that it's the only time that we are allowed to do something that ordinarily we would not be allowed to do under natural law so I guess I could give an example of this now okay if an attacker comes up to me on the street I walk out of my home I walk down to my corner and I'm accosted on the street and one says if you don't give me whatever money you happen to have or any other valuables you happen to have in your pockets you know of your jacket and pants I'm going to do harm to you in some form or another they might have a gun they might have a knife they might just want to beat you with their hands okay this is the initiation and use of coercive action it is not based in natural law or morality therefore I then receive the right to put down that action okay I would then be able to use force not violence but force to put down that action and I would be allowed to use whatever amount of force is required to put down that action under natural law it's it's very simple if you just think of it in these terms if I responded to that by saying I'm not giving you anything and then the person tried to come at me okay I would be able to use whatever force I was able to use whether I had a gun on me and squeeze the trigger and put a bullet in that individual whether I took out a club or a knife or a tire iron or whatever I had on me to put down that person's incursion against my natural law rights I would receive that right at that point okay now yes that action would be doing harm to that other individuals body but only after they abdicated their right to stay free of harm by initiating violence by using force that they did not have the right to use in that instant for coercion okay to come helm that you give them something understand the difference it's critical to understand that difference we'll look at this people on the other side stay where this everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcast and radio network on their host mark Hasse oh my website what on earth is happening dot-com the topic of discussion for today is force versus violence as one of the major components of understanding natural law so we're looking at slide number 5 on the 12 images that I've posted with this broadcast on the website and we were looking at a specific example the example where someone is accosted threatened with violence and maybe violence has actually been in this initiated against them okay so someone has attempted to attack someone in order to take something from them that does not belong to them let's take a look at this action in depth is force being used by the attacker or is violence being used by the attacker well they don't have a right to do what they're doing they're taking something it's theft it's one of the natural law transgressions they're trying to take that which does not belong to them therefore this is the immoral use of physical power to coerce compel or restrain that is what violence is so this is a violent action okay it is the initiation and use of coercion action which is not based in morality or natural law violence is action which one never possesses the right to take so this person is not within their natural law rights okay natural ins always involves the violation of another's natural law rights so I step out into the street an attacker comes at me they want my money they start swinging on me they have violated my natural law rights to remain safe healthy and in keeping of my own possessions okay therefore I then receive a right okay to do something to correct that situation matter of fact it's a right I've always had okay I now have the right to exercise that right okay and I want to be very specific about this and try to explain it as clearly as possible because this is where people don't understand that if I were to have to put down this attack I would not physically put it down okay to beat back this attack in some form or another okay such that this other being who this another immoral person who came at me was incapacitated through my physical action I would not have performed violence I would have used force to do that so let's take a look at my response let's say I'm armed okay I'm carrying so I take out the weapon and I fire two rounds into the center-of-mass was that an act of violence this is the fundamental question of the day ladies and gentlemen ask yourself this question is that would that be able to be construed as an act of violence and I would say absolutely not that is not violence that was a response to violence based in force not based in violence you see this is where you have to get out of your mind control folks that the state has put you in and that in many cases the New Age movement has even put you in okay if I respond physically to an act of violence to protect myself I have not engaged violence with violence I have responded to violence with the amount of force which is based in right okay I have a right to protect myself in that situation okay so I have not responded with violence I have responded with force the amount of force necessary to put down that attack so let's look at this chart and see where my actions fall okay the attacker came at me tries to take what I have I discharged a weapon and put the attacker down okay I have exercised my capacity to cause physical change I have used energy strength or active power at my disposal because my natural law rights were being violated violence was being done to me so I engaged in an action which I possessed here's the concept of possession or ownership again inherently within me I have the right to take out my capacity to act and then exert it in the physical world okay I have a right to take my capacity to act and then put it into effect in the physical world that's a called a right so force which is what I would be using in this instance I always have a right force is backed by right violence is never backed by right it is wrong in 100% of the circumstances there is no such thing as a justification for violence if you understand the real definition of the word violence versus the real definition of the word force but here is where we have a a problem with semantics and people get into semantical games and arguments and they never actually hit the nail on the head with the difference between these things they still insist that they are the same because they want to play semantics games with words that's exactly what the occultists the mind controllers the complete psychopaths of this world are doing with words to try to obvious their meaning did I violate another person's natural law rights in my action in that circumstance absolutely not I did not I possessed the right to take that action and I used it properly because my life was under threat that's what the ability to defend yourself with force is all about and every single individual has that right inherently nobody grants you that right you have that right if violence is being done to you or the violation of your natural law rights is being done to you you do possess whether you exercise it or not is up to you but you do possess the right meaning you are within your natural law right to put down that attack against your natural law rights okay by what the amount of force necessary to put the attack down now again you don't have to exercise that you can say I'm not going to to caused that harm to that person even though I now have that right to do that because of what they've done you can choose to turn the other cheek that's also within your right but I want to make it real clear you have absolutely every right to put down that violent attack by the by whatever amount of force is required to do it okay so on the other side of this break let's take a look at the dynamic of what is an accident violation under natural law okay and let's talk about the dynamic of people who think they have rights that they don't have and and therefore they're actually doing acts of violence that they don't have a right to do and think they do have that right [Music] [Music] okay folks we're back this is what on earth is happening let's jump right back into the difference between force and violence which is the topic for today's show once again force is our capacity to actually create change in the world and we have a right to actually exercise voluntary action that doesn't violate others natural law rights once the initiation of natural law rights has occurred it falls within that individuals choice whether they want to use their capacity to create change and exercise force if they want to use that and put it into practice in the world and they would have the right to do it now understand brainwashed people out there don't think that that's a human right there are people who would not think that that would be within someone's rights people who don't understand their rights think that someone would not have the right to put down an attacker when they have violated their rights when they have come for something that doesn't belong to them regardless of what import you might place on the possession that's irrelevant you are violating my body you're threatening me with violence and possibly death because you want something that doesn't belong to you maybe you just consider terror the territory you live in you know the neighborhood I might have crossed into a neighborhood where a drug dealer looks at this is this is my block or my corner and I just want to pass to get safely to my home and therefore they're gonna come at me and do violence it's the same situation folks they're threatening somebody and they're threatening their natural law rights to threatening their well-being and they're taking that which they don't have a right to take and you need to get down to the fundamental the very simple baseline dynamic wrong is being committed but more than that raw is being started initiated there's the key to keep in mind it is all about who starts it okay you ever hear this street saying don't start none won't be none have you ever heard that phrase that's that's it that means don't violate another beings natural law rights period because you don't have a right to if you don't want somebody somebody else reacting to the violation of their rights with force to put down that attack don't start the problem to begin with don't violate another person's natural law rights it's real simple understand what you do own and what you don't own and I what I mean that by that is understand you own your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions once you get into the territory of trying to stop other people from exercising their natural law rights you've crossed into the territory of violence you don't have that right nobody can grant you that right so this is what I want to talk about with another example that I'm going to couple more examples I'm gonna give and then we'll go to the phones of understanding when a violation of natural law right has taken place so that you can understand what rights do exist what rights don't exist and so therefore you can understand that rights that don't exist cannot be granted cannot be granted the only thing that ever grants someone the right to do something that they originally don't have the right to start doing is when they have already been violated when their rights have already been violated someone attempting to rape a woman the woman has a right to physically beat back that attack with whatever amount of force is required to do it okay sure she has been violated her rights have been violated her ability to express her sexuality with who she voluntarily chooses has been violated that's an act of violence which no one has the right to take okay that's what rape is therefore if she wants to take out a Beretta and put two slugs into someone's head that that raped her she has the right to do that the the point I'm trying to make here is we need to understand when we're allowed to use force there is the right to use force against someone else physically physically and this is something I know that the New Age movement has brainwashed people about that there's you can never take a forceful action against another person's body wrong absolutely you can you are within your right to do that I don't care how controversial that sounds too little emasculated little boys out there okay that's the truth that's the truth folks you need to know what your rights are so that you can step up and defend them when they're being violated and people need to know what their rights are not so they don't just start magically dreaming up that they have rights that they never will possess and here's one of them taxation taxation is a right that doesn't exist never has existed never will exist and yet people think that this is so moral that that's right as a matter of fact they have reversed it completely around it thinking that it's immoral to resist being taxed being stolen from the right the right to keep the product of your Labor's if you don't want to give that up to be then used for more immoral purposes people think you're immoral for not wanting to do that this is how ass-backwards and completely brainwashed this society is so let's give an example taxation let's take it back to one other person in the world okay you take your mind back to that space it's just me and one other living being do I have a right to say that at all they're living being listen there's we're living on a let's say we were living on a small planet someplace it's really small it's like you know a hundredth the size of the moon gravity's real low but it grows lush lush you know vegetation and plant there's food me and one other person are living on that world okay do I have a right to say to this person listen anything you do here to make or create I'm taking an arbitrary amount of it that I decide whether you like it or not if you don't comply I'm gonna do some form of violence against you or I may just you know tie you up to that tree shove food in your mouth to keep you alive whenever I feel like it but I'm not gonna let you move from that spot what I have a right to say that to that person or do those things absolutely not it's theft that person would be exercising their labor under their volition to create whatever they created from the fruits of their labor okay to use their ability to do work which is force okay - maybe harvest food or plant crops or whatever they were going to do in that natural situation I don't have a right ever to come along with violence and with coercion with compelling threats to say you're gonna do this or else there's gonna be physical repercussions that's called violence that's the definition of violence now if that person resisted me and said nonsense I'm not going to give you anything that I make unless I make a voluntary agreement to do that because we talked about it we agreed on what we're going to exchange and that person said you try to come at me with any form of violence and I'm gonna put down that act of aggression this is the aggression principle or the aggression ideology is a better way of saying it okay I'm gonna put down your aggressive ideology in whatever way I need to put it down if you try to come at me with violence and that person would be well within their rights in that scenario and it doesn't make a difference the people who are going to go and say well with seven billion people in the world there's a big difference no there's no difference all natural law rights are inherent man did not invent them ladies and gentlemen we didn't make up natural law they are here in the creation inherently the Creator put them there that's who instilled rights and the wrongs and we need to know which is which and we start understanding it fast because of the direction we're headed as a people we'll be right back and give some more examples eyes [Music] back everyone I want to talk about another dynamic associated with this this idea of force versus violence and knowing the difference so we're going to talk about taxation but before we do that I just gave the example of taxation as one individual claiming that they have a right to tax another individual okay because again to get back to whether something is actually based in morality or not we use the example of the visualization visualizing that there are only two people present if you have the right to do it in that situation it exists as a right if it would be wrong if there were only two people present which I just gave in the last example and I think anyone that has any inkling of conscience or morality within them recognizes inherently the wrongness of what someone would be doing demanding that that other individual basically act as their slave you're gonna do this for me I'm just gonna take it I'm gonna come and take what you've made they can claim all they want it's for the greater good and it's going to be used for all wonderful purposes it is irrelevant what it's going to be used for if you are taking it based on coercion based on the removal of choice telling someone you don't have a choice in the matter your free will is being usurped by me and if you choose try to choose to just keep what you have I'm gonna do violence to you does this sound familiar ladies and gentlemen because it should this is the Society we have and we live in and people actually think it's right that's how brainwashed they are that they actually believe that that is right or is a right exists as a right no one individual owns that right no one possesses that right you can't find me one purse all out of the seven billion people living on this planet that in that situation has the right where in any situation has the right to take what they say they could just say they're allowed to take from another living human being it that right doesn't exist folks period the end it doesn't exist no one can prove that that right exists because it does not okay nothing you ever say or try to justify will ever make that a an existing right so rights that do not exist for an individual because they cause harm or defraud another individual that's the definition of what wrong is that's what a violation of natural law is we're talking about the concepts on slide number six here now okay the violation of another person an act of violence is the result is that individual has been harmed or defrauded that's what violence is you have taken that which you don't have a right to take from them whether it be their safety their property or their rights so if that is not a right to do that meaning it's a wrong okay meaning you don't have a right to do that action if that right does not exist for an individual no individual living has that right then that invariably logically even follows no individual can ever say to another individual you suddenly have this right it can't be granted through any mechanism through any means ever to another living human being do I have a right to arbitrarily walk up to someone with a hammer and crack their skull that right doesn't exist I can write it down on paper I get a whole bunch of people to agree that this right exists and write it down and put an official seal on it and stamp it and put it in a law books on place and that rights never gonna exist ladies and gentlemen because it's always based in violence and that's what taxation is see the next slide number seven has to really phrases that really hit the nail on the head about what taxation is it's theft it is the fundamental fundamental violation of natural law rights it is the fundamental transgression against natural law theft the one we boiled it all down to the one wrongdoing that all other wrongdoings are based on it also says taxation is slavery because if you can take that which someone else has produced by an act of theft okay and you're claiming that that person doesn't have a right to actually rebelled against that theft and claim that they have the right to keep what they have made with their the sweat of their brow and the labor of their own hands they're a slave that's the definition of slavery that's what slavery is people that don't have a right to keep what they've made that's what slavery is at its core at its essence but more profound and fundamental than this about these two things are indeed what slavery is it is theft and it is I'm sorry taxation is it is theft and it is slavery taxation is both of those things but even more fundamental fundamental than that taxation is violence put an equal sign between those two words folks because that's what it is taxation and violence are the exact same thing it's just calling one thing another you are using force which you do not have a right to use to take which that does not belong take that which does not belong to you and that is the very definition of violence that we gave in the previous slide it can't get any more clearer cut the people who don't understand this are not raised they are not raised in consciousness they are not raised in compassion they are not raised in the understanding of natural law and they certainly aren't raised in conscience in the knowing between right and wrong which is which rights you actions you have a right to take or do not have a right to take I know that I don't have a right to go and take something that doesn't belong to me I don't care what good I'm going to do with it believe me I could do a lot of good in the world teaching this information if I had more money but that doesn't give me the right to go and say you need to give me money to do this somebody has to make the decision to help someone else you can't coerce good deeds you can't coerce good deeds out of somebody else by saying you must do it because it's right or I'm gonna hurt you that's saying you're gonna do a wrong thing to get somebody else to do a right thing I'm gonna use violence to create something good yeah that'll work sure and people who say it's hypocritical to say that when I've just told you you have a right to defend yourself against violence you don't you still don't understand what your rights are you have a right to use force to protect your physical vessel which you are in ownership while you are inhabiting it you are the steward of this vessel while you're alive in this three-dimensional form your body in other words you own your body while you're alive here while you're in this physical incarnation and I have that means I have a right to protect it and if someone comes at me with violence and I know I have harmed none and I do have a right to remain safe in my body I have a right to defend myself with force against that being coming at me with violence eternally I have that right we need to get this straight ladies and gentlemen and stop being just brainwashed over it I mean that's the only way of putting it people just are completely under a hypnotic trance because they think that people have the right to do actions that they never will have the right to do and they think people don't have the right to defend themselves against these violent acts and they're they're simply wrong there is no other way to put it you're just wrong about that if that's what you think so let's look at another example okay that's taxation let's take a look at another example and then we'll go to the phones in the last segment how about people who are saying that if other people tell them that this group of people no longer has the right to assemble or speak I'm gonna go over and I'm gonna attempt to take away their right to assemble and speak and this one will get me I'm gonna really endeavor to try to stay calm about this one because this is one of the things that is the I guess you could say nearest and dearest to my heart speech is one of the most fundamental natural law rights ladies and gentlemen that's why it was enshrined in that capacity in the bill of rights to the Constitution okay now I don't believe in man's law I'm just saying that was the was the attempt that was the intention of what they attempted to do to enshrine that as the ultimate right it's the first thing the principle means first thing they attempted to encode that principle that truth into the very first thing in the Bill of Rights which is a restraint against government on what it may never do it's all negative statements Congress shall not shall not and they said it won't that shall not make any law that abridges the freedom of speech and yet in this very state when the g20 came to Pittsburgh Pennsylvania that's what a whole bunch of people thought that they magically were granted the right to do suppress free speech thomas a.org [Music] okay last segment of what on earth is happening for today want to talk about people who think that they have magically acquired the right to put down freedom of speech and assembly [Music] and that's exactly what we saw right here in the state where I live on the opposite side of this state in Pittsburgh a couple of years ago during the g20 protests which you could just look up on YouTube and find out how much violence was done and not only that just the outright violation by the city of saying you don't have a right to come out and assemble and protest and speak your mind imagine the nerve the unmitigated gall I mean I have no respect for this city after this nun I'm no respect for the people of that city for putting up with that and not being so enraged about your city just told you you don't have the the rights that are supposed to be guaranteed and protected under the First Amendment that's what they told the whole city of Pittsburgh Pennsylvania and you know what the people or the mass bulk of the people of that city did I don't want to say a blanket statement and say this applies to everyone in that city but as a generalization that city rolled over and took it they rolled over and just accepted it and that made me lose a whole lot of respect because I thought that was a city of people who you know weren't gonna take anything like that and who were gonna stand up for their rights and their beliefs and what they know to be right but boy was I proven wrong you know the the protesters who did stand up to those individuals are courageous and moral individuals unfortunately they're up against the stacked deck with militarized police with military weaponry and so there's a lot of fear and you know they really didn't have the ability to do much about their situation but if you look at it at a fundamental level did they have the right to put down that act of aggression if the crowd chose to do so they absolutely had every right to use whatever amount of force would have been required to put down that act of vie because that's what those cops were engaged in and they were breaking natural law and those cops should not be free people today as a result of that they shouldn't be free they're criminals let's let's be real specific about that word that's what those cops are not some of them all of them now I am making a blanket statement okay every single one of those cops who participated in that act of violence against people's natural law rights are criminals and don't belong to be walking in civilization free because of what they done they have done personally I don't think they even should be rotting in a jail someplace I think they should be ostracized from society I think anybody that keeps company with an individual like that is slime themselves and I don't care what anybody thinks for me of me saying that I could care less what you think of me saying that I'm not here like I've said many times in the past ladies and gentlemen and yeah I get fired up over this you know I experienced a full range of human emotions because I'm truly human okay I've said this many times in the past okay I do I lost my train of thought there because I'm I get so so nuts about this in particular which I said I wasn't gonna do but you know when I think about people trying to take people's speech see because that's the thing that makes us the closest to the to the creative essence is the ability to speak that's the thing that makes us closest takes us closest to the creator vibratory energy the communication of ideas and knowledge how dare anyone try to say that they're going to cut off that right and assembly with other people who you can share knowledge with this is a fundamental human right that no one has a right to violate that's why the people who founded this country tried to enshrine that above everything else and they said if this is what's being violated you know do you have the most seer of problems in your midst and you need to act quickly to reverse that condition and correct that problem another place that violence has always been going on is in the military okay of course it's entirely built on violence okay but in particular I want to talk about regimes who have started violence and attempted to take things that they don't have a right to take like lands or people's rights or resources and this is basically what the military does regardless of what country they're from so I've deliberately in slide number nine here put something that I want to be seen as offensive by people to shake them up and make them realize there's no difference between the left side of that image and the right side of that image the modern military that is waging Wars of imperialism and aggression to take those resources of other sovereign peoples that they don't have a right to take are no different than then Nazi Germany no different than the Nazis who marched across borders into other countries and raped other people's rights and murdered countless millions and you know and other countries regimes that have done this as well well to their own people even like like Stalin's regime or mouthes regime it's no different we need to lose respect for the people who haven't earned any of our respect because they haven't even shown themselves any respect they don't have self-respect how are they gonna earn the respect of somebody else there are hired mercenaries who are willing to go and take a paycheck to do something that's completely immoral and I don't care how strong people think my words are about that that's true that's the truth that's what's going on that's what our military is about to summarize everything we've been talking about about natural law you really just have to understand that unless we harmonize with natural law principles there's no way we're ever going to achieve true freedom peace prosperity survival and evolutionary progress moreover no evolutionary progress in consciousness will ever truly be made it's like a chicken and an egg scenario you need an evolutionary progress in consciousness to understand natural law at all but without that understanding forget about peace forget about prosperity forget freedom and ultimately forget survival because humanity's going the way of the dodo goodbye extinction if we don't really turn our mind around and grasp an understanding of natural law real fast when we want to live in opposition in natural law good luck staring down a freight train folks because that's what we're really doing and that's what these police are doing who want to violate other people's natural law rights to speak that's what the military is doing who want to go and violate other people's natural law rights to exist free to exist peaceably in their country that's what that's what people who want to collect taxation are doing and there's a million other violations of natural law going on all around us that we could talk about until we're blue in the face but ultimately I want to wrap up the discussion today and take a couple of quick phone calls by saying by quoting Francis Bacon who was the head of the Rosicrucian order at a time I believe in the late 1500s or early 1600s I could be wrong about those dates might be a later than that but he said it might be a late 16 in the early 1700s he said nature to be commanded must first be obeyed natural law is not really an option see if some sense at some level the free will we think we have is illusory at the level of natural law there's only nature is the grandest dictator you can look at it like that folks but it's not dictation for our enslavement it's dictation for our survival for our growth we need to understand how nature's laws work work because that is the living system that we exist within that we are embedded within and if we don't understand that body in which we exist okay we're altum Utley destroying ourselves so if we want peace and prosperity and true freedom and we want to be able to command the forces of nature we first have to understand nature's laws and live in harmony with them the end that is just how it works and the only way we're going to ever understand that and accept that is to get out of the ego-mind and start to learn natural law so let's go to the phones with the last few minutes that we have Larry in excuse me here we go Larry in Louisiana you're live on what on earth is happening you can take us out yeah where it says all persons born or naturalized and subject to the laws and subject to the laws is an act of violence there's no man or group of men have the right to subjugate all people thank you so much for that Larry and those are great words to go out on we'll see you here next week on what on earth is happening folks stick around Chris ever our is up next here on Oracle broadcasting [Music] you [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #082

Topics: *Natural Law Call-In Show*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio today is Sunday October 23rd 2011 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time and it is all about the critical moment of choice that humanity is rapidly racing headlong toward and that moment of choice is definitely a moment of truth we have to make up our mind about which side of that equation we each as individuals are on so today on the show we're going to be doing something a little bit different it's going to be a an all call-in show once again I'm going to be taking calls on natural law because over the last many shows I haven't really had much time to get into taking calls because quite frankly I really wanted to focus on getting this all-important information on natural law out to the public in as unadulterated of a fashion as I possibly could so I definitely have neglected our callers over the last several shows probably for about the last nine shows actually I mean I took a few calls here and there when I could but again I wanted the information to be frontmost so today I'm gonna make up for that imbalance by doing an all call-in show and the topic for discussion is natural law anything that has been covered over the past nine weeks on natural law and its principles and it's it's a manifestations in our world can be is fair game for discussion today so the calling number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five all show nothing but Collins and questions any questions that you may have anything that you may need clarified on the topic of natural law any scenarios that you want to pose last week I know we covered some rather controversial material actually the last couple of weeks on force versus violence and the distinct differences between those two things in our world I'd like to take some calls on that with any scenarios that people may want to present to ask about what is or is not within the boundaries of natural law so that's coming up on what on earth is happening I do have one quick event announcement next this Wednesday coming up Wednesday October 26th 2011 at 7:15 p.m. at media Bureau Studios 725 North fourth Street here in Philadelphia truth freedom prosperity presents its free monthly documentary screening and discussion night this month we are showing the film defense against the psychopath what is psychopathy what are the personality traits and behavioral characteristics of a psychopath and most importantly what are the best defensive strategies in dealing with psychopaths in our everyday world this Wednesday October 26th 7 p.m. at media Bureau studios here in Philadelphia we'll be right back folks [Music] I was born a shot garden behind the girl I'll make my day [Music] and that's why we do everything that we do here on what on earth is happening so that the stand does not need to be made from behind a gun so it can be made through the force of truth and the power of truth that is why this show exists that is why I put this information out into the world nobody wants to see it come to anything like that if it must it must but we need to get this done through consciousness that's the only way that the effect will ever be lasting understand that ladies and gentlemen so again the topics for discussion I want to basically you know lay the framework for what we're going to do today because again usually I say in most shows I say and any topic is on the table it's no taboo topics talk about anything you want for the show today we are taking calls on natural law on anything that has been covered as part of the overarching solution to the problems in human consciousness dealing with natural law and its principles that is the topic for discussion and questions here today so you could call in and talk about the principles of natural law that we covered several weeks ago you could talk about natural law expressions or how natural law functions to bring us our experience in this a three-dimensional domain okay you could talk about morality and the difference between right and wrong we covered the great essay by Aquinas and the commentary on that by David Lynn F on lucid streams you could talk about what our rights are and what they are not you can discuss apophysis the negative pathway to truth affirmation through negation okay you could talk about the non-violence or non-aggression principle you could talk about the transgressions against natural law what harmful actions actually are and try to get a better handle on that what our rights are not because these actions cause harm okay you could about the dynamic of force versus violence the understanding of the non transference of natural law writes that our rights are simply inherent and can't be transferred to other people oh they can be abdicated by us most certainly but you can't give a non-existent right a right that doesn't exist because it's based on violence to someone else and then give them moral license to go and conduct that activity and we can talk about what living in harmony with natural law leads to or with what living in opposition to natural law leads to any questions about natural law anything that you want me to clear up over what was covered over the last nine weeks any scenarios that you want to bring up or have questions about that's what's on the table for today so we are somewhat limiting to discussion please if you're going to call in keep it on topic we're trying to be focused here about natural law because this is so important in helping to gain an understanding of what the real solutions what the real causal fundamental causal dynamics of the problem are and getting to the understanding of natural law is one of the fundamental solutions to that problem okay to our problems in consciousness so the calling number once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five eight six six eight four one one zero six five your calls the whole show coming up on what on earth is happening here today let's go to the phones right away we have a few callers in queue already here we go Tim in Virginia you are live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today hey how you doing mark great to hear you first-time caller big big fan though I always listen to you though you got you putting it off you had it wrote down I wanted to talk about that show exactly two weeks ago the force and violence was a remarkable show I mean it was it's what you covered there everybody needs to go back and listen to that one and for sure that one that you did on the piece how that happens that this is a function and so that's you know I what I was a force and violence is that is that you know America goes into like Libya who wants to try to show force but all it's actually did is display because the world is just nothing but violence and just look at what it's now that's right that's pretty much how they the elite have just turned everything upside down you know black is white kind of thing we don't want to work I we don't want to lead by moral example in this country and actually setting a good example for other countries to follow because our citizens and government really do understand the principles of natural law and attempt to embody them within ourselves you know if we really did that we wouldn't need these controls of government you know like people insist that we do we would be able to shake those chains off and live as natural law beings truly free and set that example for the rest of the world but instead we wage wars of imperialism which is all based in violence it's saying this is how we think everyone else should live and we're going to make people live that way under threat of harm or actual do physical harm to them to make them obey how we want them to live and that sets no example at all all that shows people is that you're the bully of the world and ultimately they're not going to want to really accept any of your philosophies whether they be true or not because they're going to see you as a total imperialist aggressor which is what this country really is and that's what our troops really need to understand that's the force that they're serving they're not serving the force of truth and goodness when they join up for the military in this country they're serving the force of violence they're serving the dynamic of violence now it's not not the force of violence at all it's it's the illusion that you can actually make any positive changes in consciousness come about through violence it can never be done that way yeah that's you just summed it up right there you just powered in about a half hours worth of reading through a book on violence and fleurs in just a couple minutes there so yeah that's you got it right I mean that's what you do is cause problems but um yeah just that's what I wanted to bring out this is the force and violence thing that you that shows everybody they didn't listen to that one she'd go back and listen to it again and I appreciate that that is on podcast number 81 if people want to go back and check that information out Tim thanks so much for the call let's go on and go on to the next caller Richard in Washington State you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah thank thanks for taking my call I wanted to call in the last week or the week before whichever the show was for forcing violence yes and I was listening to Melody's show about Clint Richardson and corporation nation I don't know if you're familiar with I am the individual okay his kind of presentation was the the Constitution had really was just another legal document and had provisions in it to take away the rights of people I agree and I tried right well okay I tried to to present the thing that what it was significant about was the acknowledged and documented the provision of natural law and gave the individuals under God's sovereignty and and so I you know since you agreed I'd like to just hear your feet on those well I think there are there is a dichotomy within the Constitution while it does attempt to set the people up as sovereigns and respect natural law principles in some regards in other sections and another enumeration of pattern in the enumeration of powers it actually subverts those principles it subverts those principles by doing something by granting powers to the government which no individual possesses and that's namely the power to tax the power to lay and collect taxes that's an important understanding within the Constitution that those areas which grant those powers pay are subversion of natural law principles no one no individual has that power so those powers can never actually be granted to any group of individuals calling themself a government we'll pick this up on the other side stay on the line with us Richard you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast and we'll be right back [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comment to go up there there are some images that go along with today's show they're basically images that we've already covered in the past but they form a nice summary of the natural law principles that we've covered over the last nine weeks here on this show so there's I believe 11 images up on the the radio show page if you go to what on earth is happening calm and you click the radio show tab you'll be taken to the show the page with the player right under the player it says images for today's show and you could take a look at those slides which are basically a review of the concepts we've covered again over the last several weeks on what on earth is happening we were on the line with Richard in Washington State and I was he was asking what my take was on the Constitution and how it what kind of a job it did either in enshrining natural law or in basically subverting it and setting up the pathway for this country to come in and subvert people's natural law rights and I said it does both actually which is why it is in my estimation and ambiguous document at best I think we did much much better in helping to convey natural law principles to people in the Declaration of Independence I think that's where we really should have stopped and I think that's where we need to get back to are those principles that were enshrined in 1776 which is why that is an extremely mystical date in this country's history and for many other reasons we talked about that when we looked at the gematria the occult numerology in the Great Seal of the United States and that symbology but my answer was basically that while it does set the people in this country up as a as sovereigns as people who are not subjects who are not slaves it then basically reverts to lower minded principles when it sets up a system of Taxation because if no one individual or any individual for that matter how as the right to lane collect taxes on another individual that power that right can never that non-existent right okay that wrong I should say can never be granted or conferred to another group of people so I covered this on the slide that says no the law meaning no natural law not man's law that rights that dude quote unquote rights that do not exist for an individual cannot be granted or conferred by man's law to any other individual or to any group of individuals this is the non transference the non transfer ability of non-existent rights okay so wrongs can never be granted to another person if something is wrong it is always wrong to do because it is always based in harm or fraud so it is always based on a natural law transgression and you can't do that natural law transgression there's only one instance that a natural law transgression is no longer a natural law transgression and that's when your physical being is being threatened or your rights are being threatened so someone else is coming at you with violence you have a right to defend your property or your rights with force in the physical domain if that is necessary to stop that attack from that that incoming attack of violence that's the only time when that is allowed to occur under natural law you reserve the rights to protect your body to protect your rights and to protect your property so let me go back to Richard and Washington State Richard does that answer your question and if so do you have any other raw questions or comments on natural law well you brought up taxation my understanding of the original document the original framework of the document was that there was no taxation it was all duties and levies on Commerce and it was until the corporate United States was created starting after Jackson and in 1871 and that's fragile an institution of a corporate government that the the product the aspect of taxation was brought in do you see a difference between the original framework that our founders guaranteed us and the the fraudulent presentation that the the corporate document started to bring in after it was was changed as significant or it's it's significant in that there was a devolution there as well and it went further against natural law principles and in addition the sixteenth amendment also goes further against natural law principles even though the Supreme Court says that that didn't fundamentally change any of the powers of the government it is it is still the fundamental nature of taxation on its face prima facie is violence it is saying regardless of whether you're granting it to be done to a corporate entity or a cartel or anything on its face the action of Taxation no matter who you're taking it from or who you're giving that money to or for what purpose it's for is based in violence it is saying you don't have free will in this matter you that's it I fully agree with that but that's my idea is that the original framework the framers were trying to get away from taxation by the king and they created the individual sovereignty who could not be taxed it wasn't until that was overturned by like I said the the fraudulent presentation of a new government that that prospect was created right you're talking about the u dot s dot the United States corporation exactly right and when it's with that in mind are you familiar with American freedom a conversation in the all capital letters United States and you support the the information that was provided in that work well I understand about UCC and Admiralty law and I think it's all fraudulent it's all based on getting someone to identify with a smaller concept of who they really are and not really understanding their sovereignty and not understanding themselves higher s case higher capital S self not understanding who you really are what yourself truly is that's the way that they get you to capitulate to Authority in human form and basically identify again with yourself as something that you are not which namely in this instance is a corporate entity or something that is subjugated to the rules of another being so yeah I'm familiar with with all of that and I think it's all just needs to be rejected on its face as a complete deception and something that is done only because these people know the spiritual nature of this dimension and they know that they don't have any rights under natural law to do what they are doing so they have to trick someone into giving up their rights by getting them to identify with something that they are not exactly well that that's my understanding of the Constitution that it provided you know acknowledgment and documentation that made the individual sovereign under God and because of that we then had the status of kings or sovereigns and without that what is going to give us any ability to utilize our natural law rights within the context of the present civilization well how I would respond to that is that the Constitution didn't give us that sovereignty it may have stated that it was already present but the sovereignty is inherent the creator granted us our sovereignty not the Constitution so what we need to do is simply to understand that meaning stand under that principle and not be willing to abdicate the responsibility that comes with that understanding and that means standing up knowing first of all knowing what our rights truly are and what they are not and secondly being willing to stand up for those rights and defend them if they come under attack unfortunately the problem isn't in the language of the Constitution the problem is in the fact that that understanding was not accurately enough conveyed to the people at large in a wider sense that educational process was not done for the people that were here in this country during its founding and therefore that that depth of knowledge never really took full root and grew into a powerful force in this world specifically in this country that's the main nature of the problem the failure in the education of the people at large on the principles of natural law the great great questions in great call Richard I want to thank you so much we're going to be continuing with people's calls on natural law natural law principles the manifestations of natural law in our world and anything else that we've covered over the past nine weeks here on what on earth is happening on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks you don't want to miss this one we'll be right back after these messages [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show all calls your calls on natural law and natural law principles and any questions that you may have regarding what we've covered on natural law over the past several weeks here on what on earth is happening the calling number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five we do have a caller in queue so there's plenty of spaces for more people to call in feel free to call in and I'll get to your call as soon as possible call her that is in queue just hold on the line I'll get to you in a moment I just want to wrap up a couple of thoughts about the Constitution which was asked by Richard in the last segment and clarify some some more things on that and the aspect I want to talk about on that when it comes to natural law is language okay and how important language and the role of language plays in the the conference of the understanding of natural law see if you can't understand something deeply enough to write it down okay you certainly don't understand it deeply enough to speak it verbally and this is what this is what we lacked to the extent that it was present in large quantities in society during the time of the founding of this country we needed more people who deeply understood these principles so much that they could speak it with clarity to other people and transfer that knowledge in a in a big way okay in a very powerful way to other living beings unfortunately the way I see it is that we did not have those numbers just like we don't have them today okay we have probably more people as far as flat numbers go I wouldn't say percentage-wise but yeah there's probably more living people alive in the world that understand these principles now then even did back then but percentage-wise I don't think it's changed very much and what what the founders attempted to do and I'm not saying this was a bad thing this was a good thing so I'm not attacking the Constitution as a whole I'm saying they attempted to enshrine this knowledge to the extent that they understood it in frozen language in written word now that's that's a step down in charge it's a step down in energy from living spoken language this is why the most powerful occult knowledge the traditions of high-level ocultism hidden knowledge that is the most powerful knowledge there is to know has always traditionally been handed down by word of mouth from lip to ear in the spoken living language of vibratory energy speech that is the way that the creator gifted us to be like the Creator okay through the power of the word again in the beginning was the word the first words spoken by the Creator in this allegorical story of the creation epic brought the universe into being through the force of vibration the power of vibratory energy by the phrase let there be light okay so this is very powerful and important to understand the power of the spoken word this is why I prefer to teach through speaking through radio and the speaking and listening is the most powerful dynamic of teaching and listening it isn't reading is extremely important don't get me wrong I I'm on here harping on people on the power of books the importance of books and how that goes hand-in-hand with human freedom but you know once you have taken in knowledge through books it becomes your responsibility based on what you now know to speak it into existence the universe is spoken into existence this is how natural law is conferred this is how the understanding of natural law is conferred from one being to another this is how now law is is taught from parent to child and from from master to teacher okay or I'm sorry teacher to student not master but you know what I mean from from someone who has a very deep grasp of it to someone who doesn't has an incomplete or a very little grasp of it okay so from a teacher to a student the power of the word cannot be underestimated so that's more important than writing anything down yet writing it down preserves it but it also kind of freezes it that's why you have to be so ultra specific about the language when you're speaking something you can flesh things out you can give examples you can hash out the fine details okay over a period of time writing something down is much more ambiguous because it leaves things open to different interpretations about what was actually being said versus being able to ask somebody something which is why I'm doing the show today to give people the opportunity to continue to ask questions and then clarify things so let's go back to the calls and continue that process here we go Dave in Montana you're live on what on earth is happening welcome greetings Mike thanks sure I think wanted in my observations that monitor problems of natural law is one of the self-evident truth that you know what is stated in a declaration that all men are created equal I guess in a PC world that would say all people are created equal and a lot of people in America don't believe that that's what I find but they go right to the the mental or the strength right well that's right they don't go they don't go to the natural borders yeah they don't even see that yes they go right to the physical stuff right away no we're not equal right no we're you know and and I'm saying no we are we are we're all entitled to certain things but then then they go right to the well the great equalizer was the 45 you know where this quote 45 I mean you have a great understanding of this and you have a great understanding of where people's understanding is failing they go to the Darwinian aspect of it that's where they want to think about the that all men are created equal and again this means all humanity is created equal is what it means it means we're created equal in our rights it doesn't mean that inherent capabilities are equal in every human being it doesn't mean that qualities are necessarily completely equal in every human being or our talents are equal or our gifts or capabilities are equal it means that we all are equal under the natural law under our rights okay we're all equal in in morality we're all equal right then that's where we gotta separate the human from the animal because then they could then they go right to the world in the natural law the lion eats the little baby male lion right you know and they justify that too to take advantage of people or of lesser economic thats right the ID try to take it to the idea of survival of the fittest which even wasn't one of Darwin's tenets he believed in natural selection but this survival of the finished fittest aspect actually comes from the pseudoscience of eugenics and you're making really great points here about the misunderstanding the preconceived notions that people have of what that people it's their spiritual side or they don't think that there is a spiritual side they seem like they want to go to the animal right I think as humans we we have something special week we know that there is something more greater than than than this what's in front of us this right this the greed system that were and we got and but they don't want it that's too simple for them it seems like and they would rather go ahead and try to rip each other's throats out over a stupid dog they've let me expand on that point about animal versus human what if it's a little bit more located than that what if the fact is that maybe people who come into incarnation on this planet aren't necessarily immediately born with what we consider a human soul what if what if were born with a rough animalistic type consciousness underneath and what the goal of life is is in raising that up to become human what if the goal was to to bear into existence a human soul to create it through what we learn and through the process of growth another ocean here to to kill yeah exactly like the pottery the puck you have to survive to kill right and the life is kill to kill I guess you know and a lot of people are cracking right now maybe hope that they could survive the fire maybe were were born to create a human soul and that's the purpose for us here that then we don't automatically are handed that but that's something that we have to make for ourselves through the work that we do upon ourselves but while we're alive here so David phenomenal points phenomena things right it's been wanted a basic screed of our nation that is being lost and they turn it into the dream of the American Dream which is like a house or a car but no the dream is that you hold certain truths to be self-evident that all men are created either by their creator with certain that's exactly right that that is what our dream and our goals indeed should be in this country and throughout the world for that matter phenomenal ball thanks so much for probably you can take care and we'll continue with your calls on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening folks don't go anywhere we'll be right back after these messages [Music] welcome back of you under this is what alert tap [Music] my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show your calls you're making the show here today we're talking about natural law natural law principles what our rights are under natural law we could talk about the transgressions against natural law the violation of our natural law rights that are taking place we could talk about the dichotomy or dynamic of force versus violence we can talk about specific examples of natural law and what would fall under the boundaries of natural law or what would what would violate those are those principles we could talk about how this does this dynamic goes out into the world and creates the reality in which we live by the vast majority of the people either living in harmony with natural law or living in opposition to natural law so all of these things are on the table here today and you can call in with your questions or comments over the the topic of natural law that we've been covering over the past nine weeks here on what on earth is happening the calling number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five I want to say a little bit more about a living language actually this is like a topic that I think those hand-in-hand with natural law I just recently watched a movie about a dystopian future imagine that where could anybody get such an idea of a horrible nightmarish future than might be coming our way I can't imagine myself but nonetheless yes there was a movie on a dystopian future it was called Zenith this movie I definitely recommend checking it out it was pretty bizarre and out there but I think it made a lot of important points about language okay about words and the power of words and had a pretty decent twist ending to it that I found it very interesting the movies Zenith okay is about a future where everyone in the future has genetically modified not to experience any negative emotions okay this is what we talk about all the time here that our emotions are our our guidance system this is the compass for our moral direction in life and if that is numbed out of existence we are a ship on waters without a navigational system not understanding where we're going or even where we've come from and that's what this movie is ultimately about what happens when you kill the goddess what happens when you kill true care what happens when you kill the ability to feel something deeply what happens in the movie without giving away too much of the plot is people become obsessed with attempting to experience pain they want to bring the experience of pain into their life by some means or another so drugs are sold on the black market that enable a negative experience within the body since these people have no capacity to feel anything negative anymore and people take drugs for the express purpose of feeling something bad and they pay top dollar to do that and the underlying theme in the movie of the main character is that he understand the importance of words and still has a tremendously large vocabulary and knows what all of these words mean but words in addition to emotions have also been largely sanitized from the human population in the distant future okay it's not too distant it's like middle of the 21st century actually so the the human vocabulary has shrunk to an alarmingly small level and people can't even communicate certain ideas anymore they have an extrude extraordinarily limited set of words that they can use to even communicate ideas to each other very very similar to the concept put forward in George Orwell's novel 1984 where new speak is limit limiting words year after year after year to make the language smaller and smaller so that ideas cannot even be communicated any more that the state doesn't want able to be communicated so really powerful concepts in that movie about the power of language and that has everything to do with natural law ladies and gentlemen because if we can't communicate effectively these principles and ideas and concepts too and philosophies to other people it's very difficult for any sort of a real deep understanding or learning process to activate within another human being and within their their souls so to speak so language is extremely important and keeping the understanding of the power of words and language and again going down to their etymological roots and and and meanings is so important when understanding how this world is controlled by people through words so with that having been said let's go back and take another call here we go Richard from Washington calling in with another flesh did you have another question or did I not disconnect this call yeah one last final question and this piggybacks on what the last caller the ideal points that keeps sure which were great points it seems like the ideal situation would be you form communities or as the biblical model churches of like-minded people that are practicing natural law but if you're an individual and not in such an ideal what is the individual's response is it the passive resistance of a Gandhi or is it meeting violence against you with with hopefully greater violence to repel that violence what is your take and I know this is just your own opinion on how you should respond sure I would say you don't want to respond to violence with violence you could respond with force if your natural law rights are being oppressed with the necessary force to put down that act of aggression which is violence but uh you know violence is never right in any circumstances what I would say and I still have you on the line there's just a little bit of noise coming through on your line so I've just muted the call and I'll bring you back up to respond to any of this but I would say that yes passive resistance what you're not willing to do to support this immoral system is of utmost importance I always say that the negative is always actually more powerful than the positive what you what you can do by stopping doing things is much more powerful than what you could do by starting new things and I know a lot there's a lot of people out there that will take umbrage with that and will say oh that's not within the law of attraction that that's this new-age notion of that it always has to be something positive and that you can never state that something is morally wrong because you're you're drawing an attraction to that negative energy it's not the way the law of attraction works ladies and gentlemen this is a bastardization of the true law of attraction the true law of attraction as I talked about is really the dynamics of how natural law function is in this world the natural law expressions that's why I subtitled that show the true law of attraction it's so important to understand the apophatic pathway to truth and freedom through the negation through understanding what the wrongs are and then de system from performing any of those tasks or functions that's how this satanic mindset is is is is flourishing that's how this satanic force in the world flourishes and grows and strength and power by continuing to have people who are willing to accept doing wrong things in the guise of right in the guise that they're that they're actually doing something that is right in the long term but yet in the moment they're actually doing things that are completely against natural law that are complete transgressions against other people's natural law rights the most powerful way that any individual can combat this dark New World Order satanic totalitarian a totalitarian system that is coming into our world in full swing is to desist from from fueling it from giving you any of their personal power or free will and that amounts to pulling back from anything that supports this negative system and stopping taking any of the actions which hold this system up support it and allow it to continue to grow so that's how I would respond to that Richard your thoughts on that well then if that's the case I would assume you were supporting like groups such as Karen tostado and secondarily donut as it seems to be somewhat corrupted are you talking about united we strike yes yes absolutely I I couldn't agree more it's about refusing to cooperate with this system exactly and so then how do you put the strike on Wall Street crowd do you think that's a step or do you think that's a totally corrupted version of oh I personally think the audience I personally think it's a corrupted version because I've gone down there to try to take in the dynamic myself and there's a very low consciousness regarding the role of government and there's low consciousness regarding the use of violence it is it seems like they want to trade one set of chains for another because they want to be the people in hold up the the gun they want it they want to have a gun in their hand so to speak as opposed to a being in someone else's hands and I know that's kind of a harsh way of looking at it but I'm just telling you what I've seen from my dynamic of being down there for over about 20 hours and talking to people on the street they don't understand the causal fundamental causal factors that's what they need to gain more knowledge of world's first and only [Music] [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today's Sunday October 23rd 2011 and the whole show is a call-in show today on natural law natural law principles natural law expressions and dynamics and anything else that you want to talk about regarding natural law morality the non-aggression principle human rights and anything that goes hand-in-hand with those things as far as the dynamic of human freedom is concerned before last break we were talking with Richard in Washington State and he was asking a question about the Occupy Wall Street protests and what my take was on that and you know I really did approach this with an open mind and tried to ascertain whether this was a well guided grassroots concerned protest and yes it may have started out as that but I see a lot of co-opting taking place I see a lot of people with political agendas inserting their influence and their force as far as it goes within this movement I see these unions coming in who have very little understanding of the dynamic the causal underlying dynamic and consciousness I see a lot of people who advocate the aggression principle there and I what I mean by that is setting up the apparatus of government of the state as the nanny system in order to take from the rich and give to the poor in order to protect our natural law rights which is the fundamental flaw that started this problem to begin with that that those rights cannot be transferred or conferred to another living person they have to be reserved all rights reserved is what the concept we need to understand that I don't advocate any of my fundamental natural law rights to another living being whether it is the rights that I actively have a right to do or to protect okay by you using whatever force may be required to protect those rights and that means I don't give those rights over to government in order to say this is now my fundamental father figure and protector because I fear the chaos that might happen if that daddy figure were not there and this is what the people who are members of this movement I have to say almost universally okay they believe in this principle of handing over natural law rights to a subset of human beings and giving them that power over violence giving them violence putting violence into their hands they're just upset that those reigns are in the hands of other people and not them they want to take those reigns and what that would be doing societally is just trading one set of chains for another set of change it would not be moving toward more freedom no matter whose hand the government is in if it's pointed at the head of the people the people are always enslaved we need to understand that that that principle that violence it's not a principle it's an ideology that ideology of violence is what needs to be laid down you know these people are talking taxation again which is fundamentally violence is what we talked about in the force versus violence show fundamental violence is what taxation ultimately is based upon and until we're willing to let go of that concept that no one has that right and that right can't be given to any group of people no matter who thinks it's a good idea okay we're never really going to be free I want to again draw people's attention I believe it was show number 80 or 79 or 80 I'm not quite sure you can go and check the podcast archive I posted a PDF document of the true political spectrum okay and this is a graph that shows the political spectrum as a function of consciousness this is where the fake political spectrum that is taught in school and is taught in different sociology classes and different politics classes is is as fundamentally is fundamentally flawed they have this flat line graph goes from left to right and it ignores consciousness in clays it doesn't clot the graph of government against anything it just draws a flat line and that's not exactly true we need to understand that that these forms of government need to be plotted against consciousness level and I'll post this image that I came up with with this podcast as well institution like the back of your hand [Music] welcome back this is what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I apologize in the last segment I ran through the break a little bit I wasn't paying attention to the clock that was the short segment it kind of got me there I got to be more wary of that but before that break caught me off I was talking about the political spectrum graph that I have come up with and posted to the site that I I'm trying to get people to understand the type of government that we have is a direct correlation to the type of consciousness that is raining in the people as a whole it's that simple as consciousness is low government becomes total as consciousness rises up okay and goes to higher levels of awareness there is more freedom this is a fundamental truth this is a fundamental law of nature this is how natural law works this graph really needs to be looked at in conjunction with natural law which is why posted it at this time in the show and it is podcast 80 but I'm going to post it with this podcast as well 82 I'll repost that PDF document it's really well worth everyone checking out because again this is the dynamic that is left out of the political spectrum when other people try to convey it or or communicate this spectrum of government to other people they're leaving out something fundamental that it isn't about left centrist and right it's about it's about total government versus freedom and that relationship to consciousness that's what the political spectrum is actually about and of course consciousness is always left out of the equation when it comes to politics and a mainstream quote/unquote education and science so with that having been said let's move on and take a couple of new calls here we go Selene in Washington you're live on what on earth is happening how are you hello mark hey Harry yes I can good I've been listening to you the last several weeks I really like a show I listen to it at work thank you and pre-shredded so some of the PDS end of all evil and the stellar man I like those two now agree I work that I'm in a pretty precarious scenario that would probably be worth you analyzing and getting your feedback I work in at the prison tower i watch a yard and i have deadly force capabilities and you know there's a fine line that I walk and I'm trying to find out what your take is on stopping violence that's happening to other people you know interviewing on balance between other people right what is your take on that well I'm not a fan of any prison systems at all I've said on the show in the past something that people would consider extraordinarily extremist okay my take on the prison system what I think should be done with all prisoners is that they should be immediately released from their prison cages that the door should be open they should be immediately released and they should be allowed to flood right back into the communities that they came out of where they grew up in because that's what created these individuals the conditions of the community in which they were not raised okay led to them becoming hardened criminals and the critten developing the criminal mindset and that is the responsibility of all of those communities and I know that's harsh and I know people will say well there's not that much education in certain communities and that's why this happens yeah that is why this happens that's the problem what needs to happen is there needs to be more and more and more suffering brought into those communities until they recognize they cannot ignore natural law they cannot ignore education you can never be free and ignorant simultaneously that condition does not exist the only way to freedom is through the education of the self is to wanting knowledge considering knowledge important considering truth important if you went back into the communities where these people grew up and you handed people a piece of paper and said write on that piece of paper the three things that you value the most in human life and it could be anything I will guarantee you ladies and gentlemen guaranteed without knowing any of those people I don't need to know them personally I will guarantee you the word truth will not be found on one of those pieces of paper it will not be found and that is the dynamic that is causing that's the causal relationship to why people like that exist in our communities and then what we want to do is abdicate our responsibility to learn ourselves and then to teach our young ourselves through an act of our own will okay and our own persistence to truly raise our young in consciousness and in conscience we want to abdicate that responsibility okay to another subset of people to say well you take care of that for us and if this person grows up to be a monster or an animal then you come in and clean up our neighborhood and you clean up our situation you take them away from this area and you put them into into isolated cages that is completely away from where we're at and there's a matter of fact we don't want that here by the way we don't even want that in our backyard by the way let's get it as far away from us as possible and we just ignore that this imbalance that created this dynamic to begin with doesn't even exist let's just pretend it doesn't even exist then what we'll do is we'll create a huge black Hall of funding that we constantly pour our effort and resources in to pay all the people that it takes to keep this prison industrial complex running and this big black hole machine keeps eating all of our resources and we keep hiring more and more people to fund this big black hole and putting more and more resources into it that we could be putting into our communities to properly morally educate our young that's that's at work you're so you're totally right mark you're totally onto it and I've you know I've been taking a beating from you listening to your show the last you know several weeks but you know I really I'm trying to integrate this you know I'm trying to you know I believe that you're I'm the person that you're trying to convey that information to I'm trying to integrate this integrate natural law and you know I'm trying to it's great these principles into what I do my co-workers do and I don't the world a group that isn't easily penetrated like you've wrapped about you know there's people that are hanging out with each other and you're right you know sir no let me say this it's it's it's not a personal thing it's not a personal vendetta it's simply tough love that's what it is this is not put out there in any way of hatred or derision it is put out there because I am trying to help people to understand the causal dynamics of what's going on in their world so that they can make the decision to change themselves and only in doing that will this dynamic ever be changed for the better that's why I do also so that you know don't take it as I'm beating up on you take it as just the tough love lesson it's simply I have understood these dynamics and have studied them for my life this is all I've really done you know for since I was really old enough to read believe it or not okay it took me a long time I rejected it believe me I rejected it sir much more than you probably ever did if you understood what I was like when I was young you would not have even wanted to start a conversation with me how much into eugenics I was how much into totalitarian forms of government I was how much into the dark occult how deep down in that world of darkness and hatred I went see that that pine site that that hindsight is often 20/20 sometimes the people who have reached the depths of darkness really have the ability to turn around and ascend to the greatest heights because without that darkness and hindsight they can never really akanda that that the height of knowledge that they have arrived at either so it's a blessing more shafting radio network [Music] ok folks were back this is what on earth is happening on marc-patty oh my website what on earth is happening calm what a great show this has been so far we've had some phenomenal callers and we have a caller in from Washington caller are you still with us yet they're great I wanted to address your question about you know that you're out there and you are armed and you have the the authorized or sanctioned use of deadly force at your disposal with the people that you're you are charged to guard so one of the fundamental questions that I think needs to be asked in this dynamic is number one what is Right Livelihood to begin with this is a Buddhist concept but it's a concept that applies very much with natural law we need to understand that if we do accept that natural law exists okay and it does exist but it's a matter of whether we have made that recognition and acceptance in our own consciousness as to its existence and as to whether the most important dynamic that we could ever possibly do good through do good work through is the understanding of natural law the living in harmony with it and the attempt to convey that information to other people to help them to understand how these laws of nature work around us to bring us the effects that we witness and must experience in our life so with that knowledge comes the question what then becomes a proper way of earning one's daily bread and that is a question that only an individual can ask to themselves and they have to be able to answer it honestly to themselves part of the first hermetic acts of initiation okay when you're going into a deep order of with with vows of initiation to transform one's consciousness okay and this has been since time immemorial since these mystery traditions and schools had existed one of the very very very first tenets and the first trial they actually kind of refer to them as is one must no longer lie to oneself that is the first tenet of initiatory treinta traditions the the D system in telling oneself what one wants to hear what the self the the lowercase s self wants to hear what the ego wants to hear to justify the actions that it is currently engaged in and that is the whole that is the process of introspection that needs to be done to determine Right Livelihood so that's how I would respond to that the fundamental question that needs to be asked is is what you are being asked to do equivalent or worth the taking of another human beings life okay now okay maybe they are violent individuals maybe they have performed violent beads maybe some of them have not performed violent deeds the state puts all kinds of people into cages people who have not done violent deeds in their lives who may not want to be there okay so that's this is another dynamic that needs to be taken into account so it's a very complex question and the only person that can answer that is you precarious scenario how about you know someone's escaping you know they haven't committed violence but they're you know they're they may go commit violence do you know whether there's a maybe they've never committed violence see they could write in that situation and never have committed violence you know there's voluntary transactions that lead you into a jail cell in the modern day that are arbitrary rules that are arbitrary regulations imposed by statist s-- that you know look back in the 1920s alcohol was illegal you know if you would have bought or sold alcohol back then it could have landed you in a cage and if you tried to escape you might have been shot now today you could drink alcohol liberally and it's not illegal so the same very act neither act involved violence but one would have landed you in a cage and possibly gotten you for trying to get out of that cage so yeah we have to understand how arbitrary man's law is and how non arbitrary natural law is see that's the dichotomy that's the difference that needs to be appreciated and deeply understood that's why next week on the show all show I'm going to be talking about is the difference between man's law and natural law why man has created his law thinking that he's allowed to write down laws at all to make laws this is the creator's domain this isn't man's right to write down laws we only believe that this is our right to do this okay it's all based in fundamental mind control all right and most of all it's based in people wanting to abdicate their free will and their responsibility to other people to protect them no one else protects me no one with a gun protects me no one with a badge protects me no one who writes any laws down protects me no judge protects me no jury protects me no government protects me only the adherence to natural law principles ever creates any protection for me in my life ever ever and this is true since the dawn of civilization to the end of the universe this is true but it's it there's so much built-up conditioning that has led us into the acceptance of all these fundamentally flawed axioms and has and has made us attach to them to think that there eternally necessary so you know and I I have to try not to be so harsh and judgmental against other people for falling into those traps because it's a powerful form of mind control and repetition that gets that engrained into the consciousness I bought it myself I I am no I'm not immune to this I was not immune to this I am now but I was at one point not immune to this I fell for it all of it too I fell for it in a way that's that's not even arguably that's definitively much worse than the way as many people fall for fall for it and I come on the air and readily and openly admit that to people out in the open because I was just as as fundamentally flawed in my beliefs as people are in now in hindsight when I when I look at it I can't say I was never there I was there yeah that's okay hey I you know I was totally immersed in you know the darkness and now this man-made hell before I knew anything about natural law and and now in the last year I've come to you know the realizations of the nature of you know circumstances and you know it's really I'm living on two different levels here and it's it's tough so I'm walking the line still and I could totally just throw it all and and go and and totally revamp everything but I think I'm I'm doing the Lord from within well I'm gonna want to leave you with this and you know maybe maybe you'll take this as I'm you know throwing another punch I hope you won't take it that way but here's what I'm gonna leave you with check out the allegorical movie they live if you haven't already seen it it's one of the best science fiction telugu 'yes well watch it again okay watch the part specifically where the two heroes so to speak in the movie Piper who plays the role of nada and the the african-american gentleman I can't remember his name in the movie but watch them talking about the society in which they live okay two scenes one were there in the construction lot like when they're eating lunch and Piper's talking to the the african-american guy and saying you know well I want to know what was going on there and he tells him leave it alone don't get involved in anything else he's like I don't get involved in stuff that's none of my business because I'm always walking the line I'm always careful to be on that center line not too far to one extreme or another and Piper responds the character that Piper plays responds by saying the white line is in the middle of the road that's the worst place to be driving okay what he means by that is when a condition of imbalance and a condition of injustice has already been created in our world we cannot choose the place of walking the line or not taking a polarity not polarizing our self to either the side of the extreme level of injustice or the extreme level of truth and combating that injustice this is what Jesus in the New Testament meant when he said that he thinks that the people in the best places are the the very cold and the very hot but the lukewarm are the damned that's what he meant when he said that it's it's basic natural law principles that when an extreme form of imbalance has been created in our environment the the best place to be is at a place of extreme polarization took radio [Music] okay folks were back this is what on earth is happening I got caught off by that last break again I apologize for that once again but we have this great call going on with a prison guard in Washington he was asking the question about whether you know in the the line of his duties for his job you know he would have the right to exert deadly force and I said you know we need to understand that we have to ask ourself the question what is Right Livelihood to begin with and should our actions be used to do this is that really causing any fundamental good in society at the really at the level of causality because that's the thing we can continue to try to put bandages on self-inflicted wounds the wound is being created by not enough understanding within ourselves of natural law and moral principles and not conveying that through the educational process our educational process our quote-unquote educational processes leaving out those principles all together and not teaching them at all okay so I'd like to read a small quote in the stellar man the book the stellar man it says according to the Kabbalah on the undesirable okay the undesirable element is slain by changing its polarity illness and death can only be converted to help health by changing its polarity through the power of the mind which polarizes at the extreme opposite of what it is trying to overcome okay logically it is only possible to transmute opposites of the same thing as it would not be possible in any way to transmute a pair into a peach but it would be possible to transform a green pair into a ripe pear what he means by this is when there is a condition of imbalance only through rising okay through the law capital L through natural law to a place of polarization do we rise ourselves up enough to overcome that imbalance if we stay within the imbalance that's staying in the middle the point it's not where the pendulum swing is swing is act okay it's not a point of polarity okay the point of polarity would be one extreme or the other and again this is reflected in the New Testament by the idea that the cold and the hot are in the places where they need to be but the lukewarm is the worst place to be okay another quote in the stellar man is about how this dynamic works in the realm of cause and effect which we've talked about over the last few weeks he says the lower world of effects is the physical plane this is where we're trying to solve the problem at and what I'm asking in this to answer this question is is that where you're most effective in solving this problem it doesn't matter that you're doing this for your day'll your weekly paycheck or whatever okay there are other methods of earning a living to get money to eat or to put money on you know to put food on your family's table what I'm asking is the only reason we should ever be doing anything is because we think we're doing good as a result of doing that thing you know too many people justify what they're doing by saying I only am doing this because I'm getting paid and I need money to live that's not a reason for doing anything the nazis said that that's why they were doing what they were doing it's just my job this is how I survive that's not good enough ever it's never a good enough answer for anybody whether they're in a job that is not doing any level of harm or any physical violence to anybody or not we should be doing things because we want to do them because we recognize that it's doing something good for people so he says the lower world of effects is the physical plane the superior world of causes is the plane of the emanation of life the her medicine in order to accomplish a process of transmutation meaning true change into a higher form rises to the world of his superior eye and he means the higher self the concept that I call the higher self and polarize himself through his mind in the pole opposite to the vibration he wishes to destroy or eliminate think about that you polarize yourself through your mind through your understanding through knowledge okay and toward the pole to the vibration okay that opposite to the pole of the vibration that you wish to eliminate so if you wish to eliminate the dichotomy of violence and the dichotomy of ignorance which leads to the conditions of people doing these tasks that land them in prison these these are actions that land them in a prison so you you need to rise in the mind to the opposite polarity and polarize yourself there to a place of true intelligence holistic intelligence higher level knowledge of causal dynamics of causality okay and in the polarization toward those truths and that knowledge that's where we can do the most good we can never do the most good by being one of the people who provides the bandages for the self-inflicted wounds and I'll leave that call it that because I think I've said enough on it and I don't want to hammer too much I want to leave food for thought and let the gentleman make his own decision because ultimately no one can ever make that decision for us it's ultimately hours and only hours I know I know what I have chosen and I can only put the word out there I can't make anyone change so let's move on to a couple more callers here we go all right private caller you're live on what on earth is happening how are you and what do you have for us today caller are you there I am I on yes you are your life my honor you are can you hear me oh yes I can hear you great okay hi mark its Dre hey sorry how are you ladies and gentlemen sorry Thomas one of the organizers of the freer mine conference that did a lot of great work organizing for the conference and actually acted as a ticket taker at the door so everyone has this young lady to thank for helping to put on one of the best conferences ever on the East Coast sir a welcome to the show thanks mark I love your show I do listen till I have to catch up during podcast and everything because sometimes I'm not home on Sundays my mom actually had a question with like natural law and the whole Occupy Wall Street type thing sure like um so in order for people the government to get people to go along with the program as you were saying they have to convince them that or trick them out of their natural law right into following taxation and everything like that yes and what I had read about the Occupy Wall Street thing was that it's basically Illuminati funded like they had George Soros up there as one of the funders and a couple of other people and also what was really interesting is the fact that people were like Obama where your army like some of the younger people and a crowd we're processing we're saying this trend it's like wait a minute now the government and everything is the reason why we're in this mess and especially with Obama he's easily Burzynski's protege I agree and it's like Cyrus just wondering what you thought of the whole thing in because I don't think this sat upon he made yo people up there like won't see Brooklyn Bridge up in New York arrested the whole lot was like gathering out in the street track them interrupted a lot of people are talking about this and this does come down to the dynamic of natural law and and polarity and and balance etc because what I feel this is ultimately leading to is a huge polarization effect but not for the good it's a polarization effect for a Hegelian dynamic okay the Hegelian dialectic 'el response this is the Republican right wing the response to the Republican right wing Tea Party dynamic that was co-opted by the Republican Party this is being co-opted by the left-wing liberalist mindset and the socialist mindset that is out there that is very prevalent in the Democratic Party and there to make this they're trying to coop this Occupy Wall Street thing into making it their tea party so to speak okay some people have even gone so far as to say that the Tea Party has become like the mainstream Republicans once were and they're really the the kind of a ruling dynamic in the Republican wing and that's what they want to make the Occupy Wall Street dynamic as in the Democratic wing and it's quite possible that that's what's happening as for who's funding it I can't say specifically there has been names thrown about and possibly Soros is one of them I don't know that I have that definitive knowledge about that but it's certainly possible because there's a lot of money being spent to keep these people where they're at and that doesn't just happen you know and not was certainly without attending attending daily jobs and taking money in in order to keep those resources flowing so it's being funded by someone certainly it's something that is beyond a grassroots thing I think it may have began as a grassroots thing but things like that that have numbers to them get quickly co-opted and steered in a particular direction the dynamic that I've been trying to address regarding this always comes back to natural law and the non-aggression principle they can't be advocating the same forms of violence that the government that got us into this mess I've been in acting okay that's what they're doing they seem again to want to take the gun out of the hands of the government to put it in their own hands the other thing that you can never create real change with only two out of the three dynamics necessary for change without without knowledge it doesn't matter how much you care or how much you're willing to act the result is ultimately doomed to failure because you don't have broad and depth enough field of knowledge to really understand the causal dynamics of work and that's all about how natural law functions in our world you know sir a substitution like the [Music] welcome back everyone last segment today for what on earth is happening and it's been a great show we've had a lot of phenomenal callers we are still on the line with sarey from Philadelphia who was one of the organizers of the freer mine conference we were talking about Occupy Wall Street I was saying that you know without adequate depth and breadth of knowledge of the causal fundamental dynamics that have led us into this situation any effort no matter how much care may be behind it or no matter how much will to act may be present is always going to be able to be led astray or misguided sarey what do you think about that well I mean I think that's absolutely true because like a lot of people up there didn't seem to be doing a research on a government who's causing all this stuff they're looking at Wall Street well why is it called Occupy Wall Street why not occupied the damn White House he's my friend or the Federal Reserve and then from what I was hearing like Obama is planning on shutting down the banks anyway like they're saying you better take all your money out of Bank of America that's going like down under because everybody's doing what he wants cause he's playing on B regularizing the banks and making it just pure government control so and the the federalization of all of those institutions is definitely something I think they have had planned for a long time anyway I agree that government is the main crux of the problem but that problem lies in consciousness and this is a word that no one's really talking about there I mean they're talking about the redistribution of wealth and resources through through violence you know it's the non-aggression principle isn't really being discussed there consciousness is something you very rarely even hear being spoken down there and I was out there for two whole days and I think I talked with a lot of people and tried to get as widespread of a of a feel for the vibe down there for the vibrational energy that is present there and I I you know I'm not trying to be overtly nasty or harsh I'm just trying to Acula accurately portray to people what I honest in his in his realistic of a way as I can convey it in words and what I see is people that do not have enough fundamental knowledge of the causal factors and the causal factors lie in consciousness and lie in the dynamic of understanding natural law or not understanding it and what I would say you have there are people who much more so then then do do not understand natural law the very the overwhelming majority of people there have no concept of how natural law functions and as such they can have no concept of how what the true dynamic that led us into this situation is I say it's like the movie The Matrix the second part of the allegory is the most powerful than the second movie Matrix Reloaded people should go back and watch that one you know I know I'm bringing up yet another movie allegory but these are powerful allegories it's not about a science fiction movie it's about what's being said through the science fiction to try to inject it into the mass consciousness of people who don't read books anymore but go out to Holly watch Hollywood movies and what's being said in that metal scene in that they're all important scene in the middle of the second Matrix movie when the heroes are looking for the key-maker you know the dynamic that unlocks all of the locks on their prison cell doors to get out of the matrix of control they that key maker is being held hostage by the Merovingian he represents the ancient bloodlines that control the ancient knowledge of the occult that's who the Merovingian represents in the movie it's it's a representation okay that character and what he tells these three quote-unquote heroes in the movie is that they have come without the quat the answer to the question why they don't know why they're there meaning they don't know the fundamental causal dynamics to what led them into that situation in which they are embedded right now and because they have come to him without any power without why he says they come to them with him without any power see they have come without causality come trying to address the world of effects not rising up to the plane of causality and addressing the problem from there and in doing so in coming without why they have come without power so he says that he sees no reason why he should relinquish the dynamic relinquished the real power to them relinquish the key-maker to them which represents the algorithm that will actually unlock other people's minds okay so he sees no reason he should relinquish his power and I'm in full agreement with that these the people who are in the real ruling positions of power are never going to relinquish their control to people who are only recognizing the symptoms at the level of the world of effects it never works like that there is no power there there is no power there because there is no recognition of causality there until we rise up to a higher level of consciousness and address the problem at the level of causality we are powerless very very very powerful allegory in the second Matrix movie so the right sir I want to thank you for your call thanks for your support of the show and the work that you do and you have a great one I'm gonna move on and take one more caller here today on this all call in social so sir 8 sorry thank you very much thank mark you got it you have a good one take care ok ok here we go let's take one more call before we go out for this edition let's go to Mike in New York Mike in New York welcome your live on what on earth is happening hello Mike are you there hi mukti I mean hey Mike there you are great look yes I hear you oh yeah thanks for taking my call great so I was giving you a I want to talk about how you guys really brought it up at the end on what I was trying to get in and talk about is we're so you know once we we sort of figure out that something's going on you know first thing we do is we try and get you know information that's the first word the second and then we realized we come to a conclusion that we all this information has brought us to a point that we realized that we need now wisdom and that we're lacking it so once we once we come do more work maybe read more do more internal work we come to a reflective point where we realize that this is a ongoing thing and that natural law really inhabits what the major problem is on this planet and that if if really you know over 50% of this planet figures out you know there would be there would be no question you know it would be taught in school it would be it would be as you know as natural as what goes up must come down it's wrong with gravity and once we approach you know what everybody approaches the problem with a different solution so some we find out work some some we find out what worked better than others but really what I would I what I see is that a polarity on this planet where everybody's trying to go a million different ways where you know it's almost like some are most are banging the head against the walls am I really trying to make change some are some are really good at it but I feel that you know as as far apart as we are dividing there's going to be something that you know what goes eventually goes so far apart must come back together and unify and you know and vice versa so I really feel that that there's something out there that's really gonna you know drive home the point where we become unified or if we don't we fall into tyranny I absolutely agree and that's a great analysis of what the dynamic here really is and what needs to happen because if we could get a majority of people to understand the dynamics of natural law and how they really work to bring us our experiences and how we're creating that dynamic through our choices and our actions it would be game over in a very ordered order of time this is why college is the most occulted this is why it's the most held back from people and why it isn't it is not going to be discussed or brought out there by the people in the positions of power who want to maintain that earthly temporal power that's why we need to do this work to bring this information out to as wide of an audience as it is possible to do that's why I'm doing what I'm doing and that's why so many other people are doing the work that they're doing and we have to not only continue that but we need to expand and get more people involved in that work and constantly be building on this work of spreading this light of truth out into the world absolutely one other thing I want to mention is we need to really deeply deeply understand the concept that until we get to the level of consciousness that we understand that if one other individual is suffering okay if there is suffering or inequality or injustice happening to any one individual it is happening to everyone that's why you're only as strong as our weakest exactly that that is the dynamic fit we need to integrate our only thoughts our own emotions and our own actions through the process that you mentioned of bringing together information into understanding and then converting it into wisdom by acting in the right way Mike phenomenal call all our dog casting radio network

What On Earth Is Happening Show #083

Topics: *Natural Law vs. the law of man, Responsibility vs. Abdication, Free Will, Respect, Consciousness, Solutions*

welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday October 30th 2011 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time and we have a great show lined up here for you today that is going to meet the absolutely information-packed ok it's going to be very ambitious we have a lot to cover with that aim in mind I'd like to suggest that everyone go up to what on earth is happening calm and take a look on the radio show page if you're listening buy podcast it will be podcast number 83 this is the 83rd what on earth is happening show but you will see underneath the player on the radio show or posted with the podcast images for the show as links as numbered links okay and these links will bring up images that show you visually some of the concepts and ideas that we're going to be talking about here on the show today today's show is going to be all about the the difference the dichotomy between natural law which is something that we've been covering over the last like ten weeks here on the show and man's law how these two things completely contrast with each other and absolutely actually have very little to do with each other and for new listeners I'm going to suggest that this isn't a topic that you want to introduce yourself to this show or to my work through because if you don't have the prerequisite information meaning all of the 82 previous podcasts that I've done the to the 82 previous shows this information may sound shocking or extreme without that prerequisite knowledge again prerequisite just means required beforehand so this show is built upon earlier knowledge that I have laid out in the previous shows so if you're new to the show my recommendation as always is to start at the beginning and go back to podcast number one it's all archived on my site what on earth is happening calm on the podcast section and begin from there I also have a couple of quick announcements not about events today but about things going on with myself in this radio show I was recently interviewed this is just posted to the news section of the web site by Chris geo and sharee of truth frequency radio another show here on Oracle broadcasting you can now hear that interview it's posted to my news section it's also posted the truth frequency radio com so did a great show with them about a week and a half ago and that is now available and I also did a show on down the rabbit hole with Popeye of federal Jack calm and that interview is now available that interview is really taking off and hitting a lot of other places including we are change.org it was just posted to the home page if we are change we'll be right back after these messages folks don't go anywhere welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was talking about some interviews I had recently done on some other radio shows truth frequency that's posted to the news section as well as a new interview I did with Popeye of Federal Jack comm on his show down the rabbit hole and that I as I said just was posted to we are change.org it's actually right up on the homepage of what we are changed we are change his main site so I was happy to see that and hopefully people will get the information and and do further research on their own as a result a couple other good good announcements that I have for for people this Wednesday November 2nd I'm going to be interviewed by Bob Tuscan on the Bob Hoskins show right here on Oracle broadcasting Bob's a good friend does a great show puts out a lot of great information and it's always a pleasure to go on his show live so this Wednesday in the middle of the week November 2nd I'll be on the Bob Tuscon show and a really great announcement I'm extremely excited to be able to make this announcement on the air this week in as a wrap-up for our discussion of natural law and that's you know assuming that I get through the material that I want to get through today but as like a crescendo to all of this I'm going to be bringing on a very special guest next week just confirmed with me to be on on the November 6th edition of what on earth is happening to talk about natural law Larkin rose one of the speakers from the freer mind conference and one of my influences because his information completely overlaps with mine everyone can learn a whole lot from Larkin and the information that he puts forward he's also a great writer has put out some many books and be talking with him about that as well so you could check out Larkins website at Larkin rose.com to get familiar with him in his material and you can listen to a full to our interview with Larkin rose right here next week on what on earth is happening so that being said I say let's jump right into the material again the images I'm going to be talking about are posted to what on earth is happening on the radio show if your list radio show page if you're listening live today or with the podcast which would be number 83 so here we go today's show is about the difference between natural law and man's law now over the past ten weeks or so all we've been talking about is natural law as the ultimate solution as what we need to deeply understand if we are going to make any evolutionary progress forward as a species and get out of the mess that we are in right now in consciousness ok we need to understand the workings of nature and how we are creating the experiences that we must experience through our thoughts our emotions and our actions and our own free will choices between the two basic polarities that are in this universe which is the force of love and the force of fear love expands consciousness and opens us up to understanding and fear shuts consciousness down and makes us ignore exist in a state of ignorance of natural law so you can go back to all the previous shows on natural law and get caught up with that material to understand that natural law is ultimately the one main solution the hidden knowledge that which has been occulted from human eyes for so long that we need to have a firm grasp on that we need to know how it works how it operates and then we need to live in harmony with it if we're going to prosper or have any level of prosperity as far as the human species is concerned in the conditions that we live in if we do not wish to experience self-imposed suffering which is what we're going through right now the force that stands in complete antithesis and opposition to the understanding and harmonization with natural law and its principles is man's law the laws of man are set up in direct contravention to the understanding of natural law and I'll explain that as we go forward the first thing we need to have a firm grasp on is what are the differences between law meaning natural law or law with a capital L and man's law lowercase L the imposter - natural law that the control systems of this planet want us to accept and believe in as the same thing in place of the real thing okay obfuscation as we talked about in the past as the first method of mind control so looking at slide number one I'm just stating that it is important to know the difference between natural law which I put in all capital letters all uppercase tell people to understand this is the critical and real thing that needs to be understood versus man's law which I deliberately placed there in all lowercase letters tell people to understand that this is the impostor this is the thing that they're trying to put in place of the real thing on slide number two I'm building a basic chart here to help people to understand the differences between natural law and man's law natural law as we have seen over the past many weeks and throughout this radio show is based upon principles first things that's what principles means we looked at the principles that natural law was based upon okay we called it the principles of natural law the governing principles the foundational principles there were seven of them and we went through them on a past show you can get that in the podcast archive okay principles are things which are foundational this is what we have to build upon and the foundation has to be true it has to be firm it has to be strong it has to be based in truth that's what a principle ultimately is something that is based in truth that if you build upon that foundation can do no harm in the future as you build upon that firm solid true foundation that's what a principle is okay man's law on the other hand is not grounded or based in principles it is grounded and based in something called dogma Alma is unchallenged belief in something that someone has been told is true this is why we have religious dogma okay a religion tells somebody this is the way that it is that this is true and then expects people who adhere to that religion to unquestioningly accept and comply to that tenets of that religion that's what Dogma is is unchallenged unquestioned belief in something that has been told not something that someone knows the direct experience of the thing but through secondhand information that has been communicated to them often for an ulterior motive we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening you're on oracle broadcasting don't go anywhere we'll be right back okay everyone we're back on what on earth is happening I'm going to jump right back into the information the difference between natural law and man's law which is the main discussion point for today's show a little bit later we're going to be getting into the difference between true responsibility and the abdication of responsibility and how this totally connects in with our free will to bring a positive future into manifestation for humanity or to ultimately have humanity keep going down this path that will inevitably lead to nothing but more and more suffering and finally Humanity's extinction in one form or another so we looked at law natural law capital L law as being based in principles true things fundamental axioms that are not just beliefs but are actually based in truth and knowledge that can do no harm because they are true simply the way things actually are which we've talked about over the past ten weeks or so man's law on the other hand is based in Dogma or unchallenged belief not necessarily knowledge or truth but just a belief system now you can believe in things that are also happened to be true but if your approach is belief not determining whether something is actually the case or not if you just readily accept something as true and believe it that's basically dogmatic that means that you are willing to go along with what someone else feels to be true you didn't actually check into it for yourself you see the true harmonization with natural law is not about accepting anything it's about discovery as we've said that's what it's all Tamiya in the first section that I talked about natural law it is about discovery of something that exists the only reason people think it's about acceptance is because they're so stuck in these dogmatic ways of thinking that want to tell you that it isn't about natural law or that maybe even natural law doesn't exist and that dogmatic system has to be rejected so that natural law can be accepted but it doesn't matter whether we accept natural law or not again as I've said many times it is always working it is always in effect regardless of whether it is accepted or not it is about discovering its principles and then harmonizing with those principles and the harmonization with it is often about unlearning what we think we know from it is about freeing our minds from dogmatic belief systems that are keeping us from the recognition from the discovery from the understanding of natural law and therefore the solution can never be implemented natural law is always voluntarily harmonized with voluntarily harmonized with by way of knowledge and understanding I'll say that one more time natural law is always voluntarily harmonized with by way of knowledge and understanding that is the way we come to living in harmony with natural law we have to make a discovery that is based in truth through that we acquire knowledge and then understanding is the acceptance of that knowledge and and knowing how it all fits together and works understanding would be about truly recognizing the way the expressions of natural law worked which we talked about in past weeks the real law of attraction the real law of cause and effect or karmic principles when we understand that that's how we come into harmony with natural law it's a process of acquiring knowledge converting knowledge into understanding then ultimately acting upon that knowledge and understanding and that's what wisdom actually is so that's how we harmonize with natural law man's law on the other on the other hand is not harmonized with C its since it is based in violence since it is based on coercion okay it is only in voluntarily complied with people only do ever come into compliance with the laws of man because they fear the consequences of not doing so so it is complied with only due to fear of punishment one of the lowest levels of consciousness that one can ever operate at fear of punishment is based in fear the force that shuts consciousness down it shuts understanding down you can never grasp how natural law works if you're in fear and that's what man's law is there to do to obfuscate the understanding of natural law by keeping people in fear of the punishment that will result if we don't comply with the laws of men which as we've already talked about may or may not be in compliance with natural law principles and we're going to talk about what that means for natural law coming up on this show what that means for man's law excuse me if man's law can is just arbitrary and could be just dictated by the people in control at any given time it's temporarily based it's based in moral relativism as we've talked about and sometimes it complies with natural law harmonizes with natural law and other times it does not what does that mean for man's law it's gonna be a big part of what we talk about here today the third aspect of natural law that we need to understand is is that as we've said in part one on our discussions of natural law it is immutable meaning that cannot be changed that's what immutable means mu T mu teri means to change so immutable means unchangeable it exists for as long as the universe exists because natural laws are self existing man did not place them into creation the universe itself creation itself placed them into existence and if you're comfortable using the word God you go right ahead and use that word I have no problem with the word God put these natural laws here I have no problem with that at all some people have a problem with that concept and you know want to think there is no higher power than man well good luck with that but the point here is a higher power put the laws of nature into effect you want to look at it as nature itself I call it the underlying intelligence that is responsible for all matter whether you want to call that God that's your choice but it is the inherent underlying intelligence to all things the prime mover if you will the force that exists and holds everything together and in movement the giver of movement and measure as it was called in the ancient meso american systems it's been called a million different things but that means that man didn't put it there and therefore man is not in the power to change natural law we're not going to erase natural laws presence from creation that's not within our power to do so so this force of natural law will exist for as long as the universe exists these principles are inherent to creation and again that is something that basically either people recognize through discovery and accept on their own or they struggle forever against them against that knowledge they don't want it to be true because they think that means it makes them a prisoner in this domain and as we've talked about that is the dark ocultist view of natural law that's why they want to reign in what they see as a prison not a construct in which anything is possible and anything we want to be created a veritable paradise if only we understand natural law and harmonize with it we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening welcome back everyone honor this African art approach to walk past them today on the show we're talking about the difference between natural law and the laws of man we're looking at image number two on the section of 30 slides that I've posted with the radio show for today on what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page or if you're listening to the podcast these images will be posted with the podcast so slide number two this chart that breaks down the differences the major differences between natural law and man's law we were at the bottom row where we were talking about that natural law is immutable and exists for as long as the universe exists and it is about our discovery of those principles and then putting them into operation in our lives that actually keeps us from experiencing self inflicted suffering law on the other hand meaning man's law lowercase L law changes on the whim of legislators okay and we'll get into what that means if something can change dependent on time okay light as an example alcohol was illegal in the 1920s and it's legal today okay on place okay there are certain things you can do in England that you can't do in Iraq there are certain things that you can do in the Netherlands that you can't do in America so how could this possibly be how could this be the case if law is supposed to be based upon a system of morals about determining right from wrong the difference between right and wrong which was another whole show where we talked about the difference what the actual definition be and differences between right and wrong is if man's law can waver so wildly when it comes to what is right or wrong depending on time and place and other variables the preferences and the likes or dislikes of the legislators who are may taking it up again I'm using that term very deliberately making it up then how could it possibly based in a in a truth in any form of truth truth is unwavering it exists it is not subject to the whims of an interpreter an arbiter it's what is okay it doesn't make a difference whether we like it or don't like it and that's what natural law is based in now if man's law is not based in truth and it is based only on the whims of the legislators then it cannot be a true reflection of morality it cannot be a true reflection of any sort of moral understanding of the true understanding of the difference between right and wrong therefore it must be based in moral relativism must this is only this only logically follows because if it was not based in moral relativism all the laws of the world would be exactly the same everywhere now that necessarily might mean that they might all be incorrect and based on not non truths but the point here being is if you have certain things that are able to be done in certain places with no repercussions no consequences and in other places they would get you thrown into a cage there can these these arbitrary dictates cannot possibly be based in truths because truth is not open to interpretation truth is eternal it is based in the laws of nature and vice versa the laws of nature are based in truth knowing that the laws of man must be based in some form of moral relativism we talked about the dynamic that moral relativism leads to and moral relativism only ever leads to more in society and for those who didn't hear those shows you want to go back and listen to the shows I did about the on liberty essay by Aquinas and the breakdown of the concepts that were contained in there which so eloquently help people get to the understanding that if a society bases itself in any form of moral relativism it can never create true good or true order or anything that resembles true freedom it is not possible so this is the big differences these are the big differences between natural law and man's law and why man's law is so dangerous it's not the thing that's creating any kind of good or order true order or any protection for us in society as a matter of fact when you understand what it's there to do it is there to eternally attempt to keep us away from the true recognition and understanding of natural law and its principles that's why it's so sinister man's law is one of the most sinister forces on the earth because it comes in the semblance of good in the guise of good again obfuscation go back and listen to that section in the previous podcast the first technique of mind control we covered evil never comes showing you its teeth showing you its horns okay it always comes showing you a beautiful ornate lovely presence and lovely figure saying this this is what you really want this is going to get you to where you really want to go and it always takes you in exactly the other direction from that it has to come in the guise of good disguised as good evils never gonna walk up sidle right on up to you and tell you I'm evil come down this path because you'll tell it to get lost but if it comes and says I'll show you everything that you've ever wanted and everything that you want to make happen and give you that capability and this is all going to create real true order then of course you'll follow it see people would say well then how do you know that's not what this is all about trying to take people down the path of evil they'll always make that argument and that's where discernment comes into play that's where doing the homework yourself comes into play that's where it's not about dogmatic belief I told people from day one the worst thing you could ever do is believe me you need to understand this for yourself and the more savvy among us would recognize in that middle row there on this chart when I talked about harmonization with natural law okay this is all about the process of how to know anything and how that has been occulted as much as natural law has been occult 'add by the dark Oh cultists and dominators of this world because anybody that's even the slightest bit savvy that heard the words that I used knowledge understanding and then ultimately putting those into practice which is wisdom will recognize those as the three steps of the Trivium which is what we're going to talk about next on what on earth is happening because this is the process for how do we get to the true understanding of anything how do we acquire real knowledge how do we get to truth so that we can then put it into practice and as a result truly do good truly do no harm truly create order it isn't about believing in those things or just thinking that oh we can do it this way it's about knowing how that process works and you can't truly ultimately have any knowledge and know that it's not going to do any kind of harm in how you're using it how you're putting it into practice without a process in place that shows you this is actually how you come to the awareness that this is based in truth that this is based in principle and that when you put this into practice it can do no and that process was something that people were taught in the ancient world and it's been removed we're gonna talk about that a lot about what that process is that's coming up next again as I've said on what on earth is happening we'll have people who have studied this in depth hopefully we'll bring them on and interview them again I'm bringing you on Larkin Rose next week because I feel this is one of the gentlemen that has one of the most profound and firm grasps on natural law than anyone I've ever heard talk about this topic there are many others too but he's local to my area I've seen him speak personally many times and read one of his books and I just think he has a very firm handle on this so you know that was the first person whose name popped into my head the interview on this topic so maybe we'll bring people on like Yan Irvin to talk about the Trivium when we get into that deeply or Bob husk and I know has done a lot of work with the Trivium like to bring him on the show as well so we'll have some people who have delved into this process and know how it works and know how it's been occulted which is the most that's one of the most important things to understand more than that know why it has been occult 'add okay so in the next three slides you could just look at they correspond to the three rows that natural laws based in principle and not dogma it is harmonized with not complied with due to fear and it is immutable or unchanging not subject to the whims of people in the next three slides we'll be right back don't go any more all right everyone we're back this is what on earth is happening the topic for discussion today is natural law versus man's law [Music] we went over the chart about the differences between these two things that was slide number two on the radio show page were posted with the podcast images three four and five as I said before the break are illustrations of these concepts three shows Gandhi and then a stack of law books and a judges gavel okay which illustrate the difference between principles a man of principle who was attempting to put the truth into practice in life which is what this life is actually all about versus Dogma which is all about just the acceptance of what somebody else has told you is the way things are and going along to get along slide four shows the difference between true harmonization with knowledge harmonization with natural law through knowledge and understanding and again I'm going to talk about the word knowledge a little bit more because this concept when it comes to natural law and when it comes to the understanding of the difference between natural law and man is all about knowledge and there will be solid cysts out there who will say nothing can truly be known that will always be brought up when it comes to this when I talked about the Trivium process you know that will always elicit this notion that the truth cannot actually really be known and we cannot know what the laws of nature actually are then somehow the universe is an eternal torture device that were placed into it we can never actually not actually know how it operates and functions and this is bunk bunk there is such a thing as knowledge it exists and it is knowable the end that's the truth because the biggest lie is just that the knowledge cannot be known now I'm not I've never said we're going to come to know the totality of the mind of God that's not what I'm talking about when I talk about knowledge I'm talking about how effects come into being through causality that is what I'm talking about when it comes to knowledge and how things work how things are manifested how they look the interaction between cause and effect works in the real world I'm not talking about getting into the mind of God and how the universe was actually created and why it exists etc so forth yeah maybe there are some things we will never get to a full understanding of but natural law can be understood we have to understand what natural law is again it is the method through which we create the experiences that we must undergo that's what natural law actually is how it expresses in our life can be understood can be harmonized with well you know what it's called work it's called doing work to get to that understanding it doesn't just magically pop on in our brains there is work required and a process of internal transformation required to get to that understanding an oh yes it can be known so this image on the left here is the is an image that represents knowledge true understanding and then harmonizing with those natural laws to put them into effect and that's called wisdom that's what the image on the left and slide four represents slide four on the right hand side represents the person in a perpetual state of fear this is what the image in mind of going against the laws of man is all about I'm worried that I'll end up here I'm worried I'll end up in a cage I'm fearful going back to knowledge for a moment to understand the difference between these two states of mind is that the being on the left is going to do the right thing regardless of what happens in the physical domain he's going to do it because he knows not because he thinks or believes or imagines because he knows definitively that it is right I'm raising my voice deliberately because sometimes these things have to be hammered into people hammered in because there's so under mind control and so reluctant and I'm not saying that raising my voice will do that but I'm doing it for effect this is the way that it actually is and if you want to say you don't know every single in and out of it will guess what not one person does know the totality of it that's not what it's about you know what it's about it's about understanding it well enough to put it into practice such that you do no harm in the world there is such a thing there is such a concept you should look into I like how Terence Mckenna actually worded this in some of his lectures and presentations he said there is such a concept called true enough true enough that if you get bogged down in trying to understand every single solitary little tiny tiny minutia of something you lose sight of the forest for the trees you're studying the vein in the leaf and you're not understanding the connection of that wonderful tree to the forest around it to the living planet that made it possible and to life itself you're not seeing the totality of the picture the big picture by getting focused down in my new show and talking about nothing but conceptual ideas and never bringing that knowledge down to the ground to work with it here on the earth in the plane of manifestation understanding how things manifest on the plane of effects through the knowledge of how causal factors work and that knowledge is knowable ladies and gentlemen it is so slide number five shows the difference between eternal truth and something that is inherent to creation the man did not make but man can come to understand can come to know and put into practice in his life through a connection with that oneness through a connection with that divinity within himself through a connection with the all spirit and again the word all spirit is natural net tear all the word itself contains the concept everything comes from that spirit or divine source and if we make a one-to-one connection with that we can come to understand how that totality operates enough that we can do no harm in the world and create true order in our lives the right hand side of this image shows the arbitrary dictates of a Dominator / controller that thinks he's God thinks that he has authority over other people and they're their Dominator mindset and dictates is what creates the moral relativism that is inherent in man's law system so moving on to what does this actually mean well we know what natural law is about slide 6 reiterates two very important concepts if we are to know unambiguously well natural law is and what how it affects things in our lives one is that a living being must be hard or defrauded in all for a violation of natural law rights to have it in place must be a living being not an artificial entity a contrived entity a construct that exists in the mind an actual flesh and bone living being must be harmed in order for a violation of natural law rights to have been to have occurred therefore if there is no harm against another living being and there is no proof of harm no natural law violation has taken place and this is the another difference between man's law and natural law there must be an actual victim or a person a being who has been harmed in order for a natural law violation to have taken place and for anybody to be able to do anything to that being who's being accused of that harm man's law on the other hand can lock people up who have never actually harmed another living being you could be thrown into a cage because you did something that has no victim but that the state claims that's not moral to do and it's only a claim and then people believe in that claim and act upon it because of the quote semblance of good they're being told this is the right thing to do told and then they accept them and that's called dogma and the word Dogma is also very telling because again the people that they get to follow their arbitrary dictates and lock people up in cages these are call is called their dogs we'll pick this up is what on earth is happening welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're into the second hour so I want to give the call in number I'm not gonna make any promises but I'm gonna try to get to the phones in the later part of the show once again a lot of material to cover here today but if there's time that time allows we will get to a couple of calls so the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five be patient I will attempt to get to some calls in the last couple of segments so going back to the slides on the radio show page what well we were looking at the two concepts that need to be kept in mind about natural law that in order for a natural law violation to have taken place a living being must be harmed or defrauded a flesh-and-blood living being the second concept here is that rights to that do not exist for any individual can never be granted by man's law to any other individual or to any group of individuals so wrongs are not transferable nobody can give somebody the right to do a wrong is what's being said here so I can't take what somebody else earns I can't give that right to any body of people to any other individual or to any body of people no one can be given a moral wrong and say you're allowed to exercise this moral wrong that doesn't exist I don't care if they if they want it to happen or not it is still immoral even if you agree I'm giving you this right that doesn't make it right I'm allowing you to do this wrong that never converts the wrong into a right even if everybody agreed see this is this whole concept what if people actually agree with and want this condition that doesn't make it right you're still abdicating personal responsibility to know who the truth and live within natural laws parameters which is what we're going to be talking about what is responsibility and what is the abdication of responsibility that's totally connected with these notions so what does all of this mean for man's law what when it comes down to it if we truly deeply understand natural law and make it our goal to harmonize with it well what does that mean for the laws of man all of these written scribbles and law books throughout the world what does this all mean the chart in image number 8 sets forward what it really ultimately means and again there will be many people who will be upset with this think that this is all so extreme because they don't have a wide enough view they don't have a high enough view in consciousness they haven't taken in the totality of the picture of the big picture when it comes to what's really going on here on earth and how natural law is continuously being eroded and obfuscated by these quote laws put into place by man so the table here this chart set up very simply puts forward an if-then statement if it is true that man's law is in harmony with nature's law let's say man writes down the law okay and that's totally in harmony with natural law meaning it it does no harm it is based in moral principles and truth well then it follows that it logically follows that it is a redundancy it is stating what is already pre-existing and self-evident or what I should say should be self-evident now in the modern day natural law is certainly not self-evident to the majority of the ignorant people in this world we need to make it self-evident by continuously speaking it and putting it out there for people it follows then that man's law is therefore unnecessary because it is a redundancy it states what is already pre-existing and self-evident we'll get back into this chart on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere ok we're back this is what on earth is happening [Music] we're looking at slide number eight which shows the an if-then statement about what it means what man's law ultimately means in light of natural law so if we understand that man's law is in harmony with natural law it is simply a redundancy or stating what is already pre-existing not made by man and self-evident like gravity man doesn't have the power to change the law of gravity being in operation it's a natural law we are bound by it we might invent some form of technology to temporarily counter the effect but that doesn't mean that the law isn't still there okay that force is still present even if the technology can temporarily allow us to countermand it for a time okay so gravity is self-evident in on the earth something that is thrown up is going to come down period you let go of something it falls down toward the center of mass of the earth that does not fall up it's self-evident you don't really need to continuously state that gravity is in operation for people to know if you drop a glass release a glass out of your hand it's gonna fall to the ground and break that's self-evident unless somebody is like you know slow or something meaning mentally truly mentally challenged or retarded then they're not really going to get it and that's how I often think of this race of beings called humanity they're really broken in some form or another because of their reluctance to see that natural law is in effect it governs human behavior they're powerless to change it all they need to do is accept the law of one and understand that as one suffers all suffer the Golden Rule do unto others as you would have done to you period the end it's that simple and yet people will challenge that from now until the end of time because they think they're God they think they know better than God they think they're going to counter man the laws of the creator and get away with it they think they are the arbiters of truth and that's what a solid system Utley is an arbiter of truth oh no i'll make the determination as to whether anything is preexisting in the world other than my likes or preferences or dictates see that's what man wants to do that's what this is all ultimately about ladies and gentlemen if you haven't gotten that yet that man thinks he is going to be God and he's gonna get to determine what natural law is and if it exists or not and he's going to do whatever he wants to do the lowercase W will you're gonna counter man forever the capital W will of creation itself that's why we're in a prison that's why this is a prison planet that's what we're here to learn we're not God we're not going to counteract the laws of creation just because we don't like them being in effect and that's exactly what the dark occult this mindset is so if that's how you think you are in the same mindset of the occultists who actually are your owners and again you can go back to that Carlos Castaneda quote where he talks about the predator the predatory system where the the truest the greatest trick of the dominators of the Predators of this planet was to give us their way of thinking I've read that on the show in the past you know and part of what I want people to understand is that it doesn't matter what we currently think about these things what's going on in our mind has nothing to do with whether natural laws in creation is in effect or not we have to recognize that ultimately ultimately yes we have free will but the free will decision is only whether we are going to come to the realization that we are living in a holistic system that is based upon law capital L and whether we are going to harmonize with those principles by which this entire creation operates if we're not gonna do that we're gonna suffer eternally eternally eternally okay and this is exactly how Buckminster Fuller put it he said we're living in a Dark Ages prison that has no steel bars chains or locks instead it is locked by misorientation and built upon misinformation caught up in a plethora of conditioned reflexes and driven by the human ego both warden and prisoner attempt meagerly to compete with God or our intractably skeptical of what they do not understand we are powerfully imprisoned in these dark ages simply by the terms in which we have been conditioned to think it is all about mind control we need to break that program that's the solution so going back to this chart which many people who are under mind control will refuse to understand and take into themselves and understand that it's true if natural law is in harm if man's law is in harmony with natural law it is redundant and therefore unnecessary it is there is no reason to state what is already pre-existing and self-evident but again the problem is it's not self-evident we need to make it self-evident it needs to become common sense which is conscience con sense conscience con science knowledge together knowing together is what common sense means okay knowing together not believing not thinking knowing if man's law is in opposition to natural law it follows that it is both false and immoral that's what natural law is it's based in truth and morale good so if it's in opposition if man's law is written down and it is in opposition to natural law it follows immediately it is not true it is false and it is not good it is immoral so if it's based in violence if you set down anything that is taking freewill away from somebody else what they hear let's look at the example putting the substance into your body that someone has deemed off-limits for human consumption and experimentation with that's somebody else saying I own your body I own your mind because if you want to experiment with consciousness no that's not okay this is a law based on violence saying you're taking a voluntary action that you're not coercing anybody else into doing this you're voluntarily doing it and I'm telling you no you may not do it or I'm going to physically harm you or put you away in a box someplace unless you agree to stop continuing to do it you have a right to put what you want into your body right it's not a privilege it's a right that's self-existing that needs to be understood that right needs to be understood and it needs to be known that it is totally self-evident that this right exists anybody that doesn't understand that you are the owner of your body and you can make the argument all you want the god owns everything I get all of that hey I'm talking about while you're in incarnation you are the steward of the vehicle that you call your body you have a right to put you one into what you want into that body as long as you're not harming anyone by doing that act [Music] so this is what a law that is false and immoral is and if it's based in those conditions no one can be bound by it we'll finish this part up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we're back this is what on earth is happening jumping right back into the material for today we were talking about what if man's law is in opposition to natural law it completely kept contravenes morality well then it is both false and immoral and therefore it cannot be binding upon anyone no one can force somebody to go along with something that they know to be false and immoral that itself is against natural law so in light of this information that whether man's law is in harmony with natural law or it is not in harmony with natural law one way or another it ends up being unnecessary and ultimately irrelevant as I've written on slide number nine man's law has nothing to do with anything that's truly really going on only natural law does we need to come to the knowledge and understanding of natural law that's the ultimate solution this is why this is part one of my solutions section this whole past ten weeks or so without this understanding Humanity is done period that's it that's what we have to learn that's part of the lesson we don't understand what natural law is how it operates and how we can harmonize with it the species is done understand that know it know it okay so why do we have all of these conceptions of man's law as being something that are actually good and the can lead to order that can lead to the elimination of suffering when we know through the deep comprehension and understanding of natural law that it can never do any of those things that only the understand a chiral law can lead to anything that is good orderly or beneficial to humanity well the main reason that we still believe in all of these things is something called government which is on slide number 10 it is derived from the Latin verb the word government the meaning is contained in the word itself and people that say oh you can't judge what a word means today by its derivation through its etymology you don't understand the power of words and I'll just leave it at that that this is how all the forms of control are put into place verbally through words words are vibratory energy and they have power inherently the creator is said to have spoken the universe into creation through the power of the word in the beginning was the word and this concept is at the beginning of all creation epics not just in biblical creation epic it's about vibratory energy that where everything is made of therefore that sound is going out reaching somewhere being processed by their brain and then becoming part of their mind if they take it into themselves truly so what is spoken we have a responsibility when we speak to attempt as much as when it is within our capability to verify that that information we are speaking is the truth put it out there so that it can do no harm to help to enlighten people and help them to understand that natural law exists and harmonization with it is of the utmost importance if we're going to evolve as a species so the word government literally Dean's mine control it is derived from the Latin verb governo and the infinitive form of governo is govern RA to control and the Latin noun mens mentis which is the end part of it meant men's mentis means mind so literally the word government means to control the mind it is mind control so people who know what I talked about would think well then you don't believe there should be any government and that's true but it's also false I believe there must be government but not externally imposed government imposed through coercion and violence there needs to be internal government meaning one must learn to control one's own mind and harmonize with the principles of natural law I M my own government I control my own mind therefore I am a monarchy and no one else owns me or rules me I am sovereign I know how to control my own mind I know how to control my own actions I am the steward of those things while I am in this body I am the owner of those things no one else owns my mind and that cannot be said for every other person because the because of what people believe and are willing to act on it literally means that someone else is in control of their mind they are they are living a program a program digs istant that has been programmed into them and you know what the perfect form of programming is the perfect programming that someone will never get out of if this is how perfectly they've been possessed they've been owned by someone else is the Ballou if they believe that there is no such thing as truth and there is no way to actually know the truth that is salep season go back to show number one when I talk about this and know that is the perfectly programmed mind that's what it is that's where they want you and that's satanic one of the satanic sins as we talked about a solid season for them for these this elite controlling psychopathic class they don't want they don't believe in Sol abscissa may know there's a truth they know natural law exists believe me they know it I worked with these people and they know natural law exists they're just raging against it and trying to get other people not to understand it to the extent that they can enslave themselves and they can be Kings within a prison system what they consider a prison system they can be the rulers better to rule in Hell than serve in heaven is their motto that's why they don't want natural law understood and that's why they continue to attempt to externally control other people's mind all of the minions of government are under mind control they don't own themselves they don't own who they are they don't own their own thoughts they have accepted dogmatic belief system which has turned them into a dog a lap dog for these psychopathic controllers to do their bidding in their will against the will of creation I know I'm hammering it hard today folks but there's very little time left and it's not an illusion that we have an infinite that we don't have an infinite amount of time to get this done to get this transformation and consciousness achieved that's not an illusion we are very limited a very limited amount of time left to accomplish that if we're going to accomplish it if not this system is going to clean its plate clean its plate that's what nature is gonna do it only tolerates this level of complete rejection of truth for so long and then the destroyer arrives in some form or another always and that will continue to happen eternally until people get out of this programmed mindset but it's your choice it's all about free will which is what we're going to talk about next responsibility and the responsibility to exercise one's free will choices versus the decision to abdicate those free will choices to other people and say you represent my best interest here do this for me do this work for me because they're too ignorant apathetic and lazy to do the work for themselves because they don't want to do the work to acquire real knowledge and to seek truth and to change themselves in an internal process of transformation they want no part of that the bulk of humanity and without that process taking place you're going to eternally suffer eternally it's something you'll be right back to get deeper into responsibility on the other side back talking about responsibility versus ad vacations slide number 11 I introduced this and how we see responsibility is as the foundational basis for the understanding of natural law wanting to know because we want to be better we want to learn we want to grow we want to improve we want to evolve evolution is driven through desire to evolve ultimately we are going to again be wiped clean if we decide collectively we don't want to evolve it's a choice if we say no we don't want to evolve then destruction ultimately results chaos and destruction and death result and then we're given another chance to do it right and that process keeps going and going and going and going until we finally say yes to creation and we say no to the dark force of opposition the thing that wants to shut consciousness down and prevent the evolution of any species which is fear I mean I mean this is so simple it's like to have to say it over and over and over and over but that's what it's all about as we'll see it's all about speech it's all about the power of words ladies and gentlemen all about the power of words responsibility whenever we as a people hand over our natural law right to use force to create change okay to another individual group or entity again force not being violence being the ability to create change to create anything really force is required a force is required okay whenever we hand that out away because we don't want to take that responsibility we don't want to do that work we don't want to learn that information or that process undergo that process whenever we hand it away to any other individual group or entity we have abdicated our own personal responsibility and responsibility is the foundational basis for the discovery and understanding of natural law so natural law cannot be grasped it cannot be discovered it cannot be understood if we abdicate personal responsibility which means if we do not reserve all of our rights keep all of our rights with us say no I am NOT handing over a right and giving it to you and saying you can use that right in my name no I'm not going to do that if if we decide yes I'm going to do that I'm gonna advocate this right you can have it I don't need it I don't want to use it I don't want that responsibility that's abdication now let's look for a moment at the word abdication and I think things will become clear AB is a Latin prefix which means away from or negation the negation of nots okay and the second part of it is AB dict abdicate D I see this comes from Victo dict RA and that means to speak so to abdicate is to stop speaking it is to go away from speaking it is to not speak think about it we're talking about the power of words as I've been getting into over the last couple of weeks actually this was a prominent theme last week because this is completely connected with nature's laws these are the laws of vibratory energy the laws of the word when we decide we are not going to use our voice to speak what we have discovered to be true or not do that work at all such that we can't speak on what's true or not that is the abdication of personal responsibility and that responsibility means quite literally in the word the ability to respond to any given situation that happens to come up on our personal journey of growth meaning our evolutionary progression if we do not speak these truths into creation we lose our ability to respond because we have abdicated it we have given it up we have thrown it away we have cast it aside so ultimately through that process of personal of abdication of personal responsibility we are enslaving ourselves and responsibility does not mean I can make enough money to buy this or have this or take care of this other person that's not what real responsibility is real responsibility is having the desire to seek and come to know the truth the laws of nature and the difference between true difference between right and wrong that's what responsibility is here and that's what that's what responsibility is ladies and gentlemen that's what we're here to learn and the universe will keep just wiping this place out and giving us another chance in small pockets to get it right it's happened many many many times already because we keep refusing and saying no we don't want that responsibility well guess what nature's law isn't allowing us the chance to refuse learning what responsibility is all about you have to take it your that's the in that sense that's where you don't really have free will your free will decision is only in how long are you going to refuse it for and continue to suffer or will you finally accept this learn and grow from the experience and then you can move on and do something else and then anything's possible then you can make out of this construct that we call the material realm whatever you want because it's all based upon the spiritual and actually they're really the same thing they're one in the same as goes the knowledge of spirit or the all spirit the natural laws so goes the physical domain one is just the realm of manifestation and effects and one is the plane of causality but they're eternally connected and ultimately one at the bay at the highest fundamental level of consciousness see and that's part of duality itself is thinking that these things are separate and you know we have to completely reject one in order to know anything about the other and that's not the case that's the whole that's what the process of that's what the force of fear wants people to believe and accept that these things aren't integrated the spiritual and the material realms because it's all about freewill whether we will accept personal responsibility to learn and know the truth and then put it into practice in our lives or whether we're going to continue to reject that and the people who have rejected it the most and again this is something people don't want to hear they want to be apologists for people who lay down their personal responsibility and hand it to another and tell another person that you own me now yeah you own me I'm owned by you I do your bidding I follow orders I follow commands the people in slide number 14 the police and military the people who are responsible for all of the human atrocities that have ever happened in the three-dimensional world that we call the earth may suffering and mass executions and mass graves and all kinds of other human atrocities you follow it throughout history just do the work get a long view of history by studying and you'll see every single place where any complete human tragedy in terms of mass murder has ever taken place it has always been done by military and police yet these people think that they're the people who are doing good they think that they can do good by advocating persons by other people advocating personal responsibility to them this is why this dynamic always occurs for the very reason that responsibility is being abdicated that's why nature's handing us this scenario in situation of police states throughout time we as a people don't want to step up and take personal responsibility to protect ourselves and you know how you do that you teach natural law that's how you do that you teach morality to the people who think that they're doing any good by being in the military or being in the police I have this to say directly to you you will never ever ever do anything that is good or orderly for society until you stop doing what you are doing and start doing what I am through I'd say that I'm going to try to power through the last half of these slides which are largely quotes from people who have something to say on the topic of natural law throughout history before we do that I want to talk about one other concept that is in correlation direct correlation to responsibility and that is respect when you look at the last slide that we're on slide 15 and you see a human atrocity like this do you think anybody that could have ever done this any group of people that could have ever done this to another group of living sentient beings had any respect for themselves absolutely not because again you have to go to the word what does respect mean re in Latin means again and SPECT Oh SPECT re means to take a look at so respect means to take another look at and what you need to take another look at is yourself if you are the believer in human authority and if you are the believer that control over other people through coercion and violence can ever lead to anything that is truly good or orderly in society there is something that you do not like about yourself and that is imbalanced within yourself that you do not want to deal with if you think those things and in order to correct them you have to be willing to take another look at your perspective to change your perspective in life take another look at your worldview that's what respect is actually all about regarding this creeping police state through the belief that control was ever going to bring anybody safety Ben Franklin one of the founding fathers of this country said those who would give up Essential Liberty to purchase a little temporary safety deserves neither and will lose both if that's how you think you don't deserve liberty and Safety because you have not understood anything about how natural law functions and ultimately if you persist in that state of ignorance you're going to lose both Liberty and safety and slide 15 will show you what that will look like Gerald Massey the Egyptologist said that they must find it difficult those who have taken authority as truth rather than the truth as Authority the truth is the only authority human Authority there is no truth in that we have to take truth as our authority and that is getting to the understanding of how natural law functions I can't continue to say that enough the great researcher David Icke this is one of his less known quotations in one of his earlier books but it's brilliant he says accept responsibility for yourself and your actions thoughts and words you alone make choices you alone are answerable to the consequences of your behavior the feeble excuse that your boss required it the establishment expected it holds no truth or justification what is the point of even having principles if you allow others to dictate your behavior that's abdication of personal responsibility at the end of the day you will judge your performance and the contribution that you made to creation it will not based on what another expected of you or what you did because you felt trapped this is a big justification I had no other choice oh I had to do it for the money oh I had to provide for my family oh I needed the education on on and on and on and on endless justifications for immorality for immoral behavior for following the dictates of psychopathic madmen Gandhi perhaps put it even in a more enlightening way you assist an evil system most effectively by obeying its orders and decrees an evil system never deserves such Allegiance allegiance to it means partaking of the evil a good person will resist an evil system with his or her whole soul let it sink in slide number 20 let it sink in read it over and over and over again if you have to that's enlightenment that's enlightenment he understood it's more about what you are what what it's more about what you need to stop doing what you need to stop doing the negative the negation that's what it's more about it's more about pulling back and refusing to comply refusing to obey orders and decrees of the system that is there for enslavement it's so much less about new things we need to do we need to stop doing things we're already doing that are immoral that are unethical that are that are false that are not true that are not based in principle that's something that this great man understood more than almost everybody because through the abdication of free will and personal responsibility that's how this evil system of domination that is the in slides 21 22 and 23 is going to ultimately create their dark new world order which is a prison planet which is a prison Society only through abdication of free will and personal responsibility can that ever happen and think about what that means ladies and gentlemen that means all of their power is coming from the people who they enslave they are granting it to these could psychopathic controllers through abdicating their free will and that abdication only leads to one place and you can see that symbolically in image number 23 that has been locked by the Masters as we stated last week in the week before ultimately living in harmony with natural law and its principles leads only to peace freedom prosperity survival and evolutionary progress while living in opposition to natural law only ever leads to control enslavement poverty war evolutionary stagnation and consciousness and ultimately extinction of a species and that is the bottom line those statements are true eternally and are never going to work any other way that's how natural law functions in a nutshell those two slides that's it that's what you need to know you want progress you want prosperity you want to survive you want to grow you want to evolve you have to understand and live in harmony with natural law period the end you want to ignore that and think you're gonna prosper you the joke's on you the joke's on you because living in opposition to all of those principles only leads to one place and that's death and this can be symbolically seen this dichotomy can be symbolically seen in the painting by Alex gray on slide number 26 which is called Gaia the spirit of the earth what's ultimately happening here it's a choice it's a choice between understanding the laws of nature or continuing to go along with man's insanity and control-freak system and I think it's very clear which side of the tree depicts which mental condition Francis Bacon former grand master of the order of the Rose qua the Rose cross otherwise known as the Rosicrucian order in the early 1600s said that nature to be commanded must first be obeyed we have to know what nature's laws are and willingly choose to operate in compliance with them in harmony with them otherwise nothing but suffering is ever going to be created and we're certainly not going to be able to command any of nature's functions max Heindel another Rosicrucian philosopher said that the best way to learn the secrets of nature is not by inventing instruments but by improving the investigator himself David Icke said at its foundation any guide to freedom needs a thorough knowledge of why and how that freedom has been removed in the first place without that there can be no answers and I would say without that knowledge of why and how were in this situation through our abdication of personal responsibility in free will there can be no solutions finally alfred alder said there is a law that man should love his neighbor as himself in a few hundred years it should be as natural to mankind as breathing for the upright game but if he does not learn it he must perish the golden rule is the ultimate law we'll see you next week on what on earth is happening take care folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #084

Topics: *Freedom, Morality, Natural Law, Self-Ownership, Personal Responsibility*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website of course oraclebroadcasting.com today is november 6 2011 and we have a very special show lined up for you here today live on the show today i'm going to be interviewing larkin rose of larkinrose.com and this is going to be one that you're not going to want to miss because larkin is a great individual who has influenced me so much and you're going to learn a lot from here today on what on earth is happening so that's coming up on the show today i want to make a couple of quick event announcements in this first short segment i want to let everyone know that i was here in philadelphia with freeman for this weekend he has come uh is passing through the area and came to visit and he brought me on the free zone last night his show on oracle broadcasting so um that is posted to the news section of the website with the podcast and you can check that out i was actually brought on to the free zone last night with along with my good friend jay parker and we uh we got into a discussion about dark occultism and mind control and also some solutions uh that people can employ uh regarding human consciousness so uh another quick announcement is that uh due to some personal issues that came up during the week for me i was unable to appear on the bob tuscan show as was originally planned for wednesday night of this past week so i rescheduled with bob and i'm going to be on the bob tuscan show tomorrow evening here on oracle broadcasting uh his show is 8 to 10 p.m eastern time so that's coming up tomorrow here on oracle uh one quick event announcement for an event that's coming up here in philadelphia again with uh this great activist group that i work with locally called truth freedom prosperity you can check out their website at truthfreedomprosperity.org i host a free monthly documentary screening night and it's followed by a lively discussion so if you're in the area and you want to learn a lot come on out to tfp's documentary screening night followed by a discussion about the documentary this is going to be happening the last wednesday of every month this month it falls on november 30th so wednesday november 30th 2011 7 15 p.m at media bureau media bureau studios is at 725 north 4th street here in philadelphia that's the northern liberties section of the city and um the film we're going to be showing this month is ungrip on grip it's a film about personal sovereignty and actually getting off grid and living directly from the land from the resources given to us by the creator so it's going to be a great film it's uh done by ben and dan stewart the makers of esoteric agenda and climatica two other great films so if you're in the area come on out for the free documentary discussion and a screening night by true freedom prosperity check out more from that group at truthfreedomprosperity.org we'll be right back folks on the other side larkin rose [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio today on the show we have a very very special guest mr larkin rose of larkanrose.com i'm going to read for you his short bio and then we'll jump right into it with lark and rose larkin rose is a self-professed quote enemy of the state end quote and the author of four books two of which he wrote while being held as a political prisoner for a year by the gang that calls itself the united states government he has also written countless articles and done dozens of radio interviews advocating the concepts of self-ownership and a voluntary society for the sake of full disclosure mr rose confesses that he is a former member of the cult of statism and for years along with everyone else he knew devoutly prayed at the altar of the mythical deity known as government having eventually escaped the clutches of that cult he now devotes much of his time trying to deprogram as many others as he can so that they too may claim may reclaim ownership of themselves ladies and gentlemen please welcome to what on earth is happening mr lark and rose larkin it's a pleasure to have you here today it's a pleasure to be here mark great so i figured we could start off by uh uh having you uh tell the audience a little bit about your background and what uh basically guided you to some of these concepts and topics that you speak about now well i was raised uh basically sort of libertarian leaning conservative republican-ish not just my parents but most of the town i grew up in and i i can't really point to one source that that nudged me in the direction i am now um my wife tessa and i sort of corrupted each other along the way until we both ended up here but for me it was really a matter of getting rid of inconsistencies in my own position like i'd love to argue and i love to debate and and i like to win because it's no fun debating and losing and when i notice problems in my own argument i have to back up and say okay something's wrong there that that didn't make sense like i'm arguing for constitutional government or limited government or whatever and i get stuck where my own argument sounds stupid to me and i back up and say all right that didn't that didn't work there's something wrong what do i have to change not not just about the argument but about what i actually think because if what i think is inconsistent with itself it's wrong you can't be inconsistent with yourself and still be right you can be consistently wrong but you can't be inconsistently right so basically i whittled down more and more about the uh the religion known as government and statism and found you know i started from the position while it should only have a military it should only do the police it should only protect us and yeah it has to do taxes for those necessary things you know some a position that millions of people still believe and still are in but when it came down to thinking about the the underlying principles i would come across wait a minute if i'm if i want this thing to protect us how does that jive with assuming it has the right to extort people and tell them you have to pay for our quote-unquote protection and so i started saying well taxation should be voluntary and i realized well it's voluntary it's not taxation and so just bit by bit the whole illusion of authority and government sort of fell apart and this was in you know this was having debates with people on online and in person and reading things and a lot of it was just having discussions with my wife tessa like i said and we sort of we each corrupted the other one into giving up statism not sure who won the race but we both sort of talked about things back and forth until we both ended up realizing there can't be legitimate government there can't be a ruling class that has the right to be there and unlike most um anarchists or voluntarists or whatever term is less scary for people i didn't come to the conclusion that that we could either have government or we could have no government and no government would be better like on a practical basis i know a lot of people do i got there by realizing there can't be government there can't be legitimate authority there can't be a right to rule no political ritual or document or any of the rest of that can make one person have the right to rule somebody else and if it's impossible if it can't exist arguing about whether we should have it makes as much sense as arguing about whether we should have christmas with santa claus or without santa claus when you realize there isn't one that question is sort of well duh there isn't one the only question after that is do you want to live your life based on a lie imagining something that isn't there or do you want people to people's perceptions and behaviors to be based on reality and really that's all i advocate is that people act you know view the world and act accordingly based on reality not based on the mythology we were all taught having to do with authority and government and law and crime and all the terms that basically imply that we need a ruling class and that there can be a ruling class that's legitimate and that if if we don't all bow to this this superhuman thing that keeps us civilized it would be chaos and mayhem so basically i got that's one of people's most uh overarching fears of the the reason that they give for the necessity for government is that if there wasn't any this there would be chaos and the the the underlying emotion that drives that position is fear absolutely absolutely and i like to point out that that that fear which yeah oh and i had it for years and years and i know we can't have none we have to have some it actually it shows that the belief in government is a blind faith issue it's not about rational thought and figuring out how to how to make things work because just i mean the logic of it just on its face is really bizarre the logic goes like this now people don't say it this way but this is what they mean human beings are so unpredictable and sometimes immoral sometimes negligent sometimes nasty that we have to take some of those nasty negligent vicious human beings and give them the power to control the rest of us by violence as if that's a rational solution whether we're all nice or all nasty or something in between but the the only reason anybody would ever suggest such a thing and i often make a make a comparison that if you're getting attacked by a swarm of killer bees the solution is not to try to create an authoritarian hierarchy among the bees to have some of them tell the other ones not to sting you however nasty we are however nice we are taking some of us and giving them permission to dominate everybody else is a really bad idea and the only reason that isn't obvious to everybody is people are taught to view government as a super human entity one which we voluntarily choose to abdicate our personal responsibility to larkin hold it right there this is absolutely great we'll continue right on the other side of this break don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting constitution like [Music] we're back folks mark and rose today on what on earth is happening let's jump right back into it with larkin martin was explaining to us that he had arrived at his current position that all statism the belief in authority is a cultish belief system because he stripped away all of those veils that uh stand between our perception and the truth and he was able to do something that few people are able to do seem to be able to do he was able to set his own ego aside and reevaluate his belief structure and to to be able to say i was wrong and then change your mind is one of the most powerful internal works that anyone can ever perform upon themselves so larkin go back to uh what you had been talking about before about the idea of handing over authority to people who are basically you know fundamentally not perfect in that their own right and don't really have any kind of a perfected morality is a flawed idea to begin with right right the notion that you know mankind is so unpredictable and nasty and and dangerous that we need a government the trouble is what's the government made of well some of those dangerous nasty people in fact not the best of them but the worst of them and most people agree yeah politicians are mostly liars and crooks but they still fall for the notion that for us imperfect human beings and we are for us imperfect human beings to get along we have to find some of the most imperfect and give them permission to violently dominate the rest of us as if that's going to improve things they're some of the lowest consciousness in consciousness among us i would say it goes so far as to the fact that they really are psychopathic and they gravitate they are naturally drawn and gravitate to that position because of their psychopathic nature or psychopathic tendencies yeah absolutely i mean if you run a ad in the newspaper saying help wanted come dominate your fellow man and tell him what to do and hurt him if he disobeys who do you think is going to call for the job it isn't going to be all the nice people it's going to be the people who are narcissistic and love to dominate others which is about as evil as you can get and that's the nature of the job the the idea and for ages i i fell for the notion that well government can be good we got to watch out for the corruption and bad people getting into power but it can be good and no it can't it can't ever be good because all it does is threaten people with violence that's all the law is and they have all the the flowery rhetoric and and and propaganda that were taught to try to make it look like something else but everybody knows that when they you know when the control freaks issue a law they're saying you have to do this or you're not allowed to do this and if you disobey we hurt you i mean everybody knows that's the underlying reality of what happens but people don't talk about it like that because if they did it would sound basically if they just stated reality bluntly statism sounds as insane as it is saying we need some people to have the right to initiate violence against innocent people otherwise some bad people might initiate violence against innocent people and this is what has been called the semblance of good which is something that i wanted you to touch upon people who think this is the right idea be only because they fear the scenario that might might not definitely will but in their mind might come about if this artificial control structure were not in place and thus they think that this is choosing the lesser of evils or choosing what they in their perception believe to be good some philosophers have termed this the semblance of good and almost invariably it leads us down a primrose path that leads to nothing but chaos can you touch upon that idea yeah absolutely and that's see there's i see good news and bad news here to me statism is a superstition that people are programmed into but their own moral code at least basically is usually pretty good they don't run around murdering people on their own they don't run around robbing people on their own but they have been taught to believe that if you do certain pseudo-religious political rituals of elections and and constitutions and legislation and all these official things in their big grandiose buildings that what comes out the other side isn't bound by human morality like they're allowed to steal and because it's called taxation and it's the law and people really and truly not only believe that that's somehow becomes justified even though they know if they did it themselves they'd recognize it as evil immediately not only do they think it somehow becomes good when it's done by way of legislation and all these rituals but then they imagine any victims who resist it as being nasty and bad so it really their indoctrination into authoritarianism turns their perception of right and wrong completely upside down completely inside out so that literally they view good as bad and bad is good and they will just vehemently cheer as quote-unquote criminals who haven't harmed anybody are crushed and thrown in a cage or shot or some other nasty thing because yeah even though in their day-to-day lives they they pretty much get the basic morality of you know don't start a fight don't be nasty to other people when it comes to politics they have totally been tricked into thinking that evil is good and good is evil because by way of the political process they think human morality there's an exemption you're allowed to steal if you do it this way you're allowed to commit mass murder if you call it national defense and you do it this way you're allowed to boss people around and violently intrude into their lives if you do it by way of legislation and democracy and all the all the fun rituals that go around the the belief in statism but the entire the good news i say is that in their individual lives most people already get all you need to get to coexist peacefully which is don't steal from people and don't attack people and don't murder people it's pretty dang simple you know there are always little gray areas that we can work out but if we get that much we're doing okay but it all really comes down to understanding the real difference between right and wrong knowing what moral behavior really is knowing what the transgressions against another's natural law rights really are which is what you basically just stated don't kill don't uh steal from people don't you know uh to take their property don't um trespass against their uh their um you know lair uh you know murder rape theft trespass these are the four basic natural law transgressions and if we only really respected the self-ownership and the natural law rights of others we wouldn't have to worry about creating these ridiculous authoritarian structures based on erroneous beliefs because things would organically fall into place if we just respected that basic concept of self-ownership right and the reason the the reason i refer to the belief in authority is the most dangerous superstition is not only like people look to government to protect us from the imperfections of humanity what they don't get is the only thing they're adding the only thing that happens as a result of the state is more of those four bad things because that's all the state ever does it doesn't come along and make nice helpful suggestions it makes commands and it hurts those who disobey and so the the idea that you can make civilization by way of doing things that are exactly opposite to civilization is insane but it's what we were all taught what i was taught and i believed it for years and years and years that we need government this giant powerful violent control freak mechanism to make us good and can't you can't be amazing moral behavior moral behavior cannot be commanded it can only actually really be taught by those who have developed it themselves and then accepted by others who want to learn it we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere folks you're listening to lark and rose right here on what on earth is happening we'll be back after these words [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're talking today with larkin rose of larkinrose.com that's l-a-r-k-e-n-r-o-s-e dot com and uh larkin i'd like to uh shift the focus of discussion a bit we can return to some of the philosophy but of course that'll be contained in what we talk about i want to shift focus to some of the forms of media that you have put out there for people to uh take in that express these ideas and uh let's start with some of your uh videos that you've put out there one of my favorites was the video called i'm allowed to rob you which anyone can watch up on youtube and i'll also uh link these with the podcast for today's show when it goes up on the website as a podcast um there's also something out there called you're not the boss of me which i highly recommend for people to check out and uh one of your more recent ones was called the tiny dot so if you want to pick one of those and uh explain what your intentions were for those or what some of these uh videos contain go right ahead yeah the the the first little youtube thing i did was i'm allowed to rob you um and i thought i'll just make this short little silly thing and basically i did the equivalent of what the constitution did which is pretend to give someone the right to rob other people it calls it taxation it says congress shall have the power to land collect taxes blah blah blah so i basically just did a silly little video of me doing the same thing but giving myself the right to rob you the viewer and it gets started with just a scribbled version and then it gets more and more complicated more official looking and and just to sort of demonstrate how silly it is to think that any amount of scribbles on paper and rituals and and declarations can actually make it okay for somebody to rob somebody else and i found it it was funny because i found that just a simple little video like that got a lot more attention than you know when i write some big in-depth philosophical explanation of something you know how many people are going to read that um but just that short little video got 60 of 70 000 views by now which is still sort of a drop in the bucket for the population but that's pretty many people just sending it around because it just makes people go yeah that is sort of weird like if if i can just take little pieces of the belief and statism and just give a little taste of why it doesn't make sense you know it doesn't explain everything explains almost nothing in fact but it just shows one little tidbit of why statism which we were all raised in is literally insane it doesn't make any sense it doesn't match reality uh the tiny dot was like that too it just very simple animation showing the statistical difference between the number of people that claim the right to quote unquote tax everyone in the country on what they earn and the number of people who are handing over their money because this tiny little speck says you have to give us your money and just showing the difference in size you know it immediately jumps out at you why the heck are these people going along with it and why do they pathetically beg that stupid little dot you can hardly see to let them keep more of their money and just to show things in these you know just again little pieces of the puzzle that just make people scratch their heads and go what that's weird like the tiny dot is over a hundred thousand views now i love the idea in um i'm allowed to rob you that that is it is actually the truth it's not just an idea that uh a wrong cannot be transferred to another person and magically become a right you can't uh give someone a non-existent right you know that you don't have a right to do this to any other living being as an individual so no amount of people coming together and claiming this right can ever make it moral it's it's not a right it's a wrong you can't claim that you're allowed to commit a wrong get a bunch of people to agree with you sign it into something called legislation and then magically uh uh automatically have inherently this ability to do something wrong that you wouldn't be able to do as an individual i think this video makes that so clear in such a very uh concise way that that's what i found so powerful in watching it and what i why i think more people should watch it to try to understand that particular point yeah and because it it really comes down to just you know the things that people instinctively know about right and wrong when it comes to their own life they just they don't get that their their whole belief in government turns it all upside down like the they they would never consider going to their neighbor's house and robbing them at gunpoint to help pay for their school their kids education but they would wouldn't bat an eye before voting for somebody who's going to do the exact same thing and yeah the the video demonstrates because because one of the one of the versions of me trying to give myself the right to to rob the viewer is well i got some of my friends to sign this one and they all said i have the right to rob you as if and anybody watching it immediately sees well that's silly your friends can't give you the right to rob me but it's so obvious it's so simple that it's almost stupid but then you then you realize well wait then how does the constitution do it how does democracy do it how does government none of it makes any sense it just shows you how much of a stranglehold this cult and that's exactly what it is has on the minds of people and the things that they have gotten them to believe in that have absolutely no fundamental basis in reality or morality right and that in so many of these instances the truth is so painfully simple and the lie is this huge complex convoluted you know mental gymnastics trying to make the insane sound real like well we they represent us and that like the end of the tiny dot the tiny dot try gives this explanation of why this is okay that there's this tiny little dot robbing all these people and why they're obligated to do it and the mythology were taught which i memorized and i sprouted back and i got good grades it's utterly insane okay there's this group of people they rob us but they're representing us when they rob us and acting on our behalf and so they somehow have our consent when they rob us and all these things are blatantly obviously untrue but we were all taught to repeat to memorize and repeat them because if you memorize and repeat something blatantly untrue enough times you start to imagine that it makes sense and the challenge here is just just to get people to look at some really obvious simple truths like you can't delegate a right you don't have you know it's just another way to say what you were just saying and two people can't delegate a right that neither of them have and just everybody instinctively knows that in their day-to-day lives but then you say okay well then how did congress get any right to do anything that i can't do myself and then they go into their their their sort of mental retreat where they they start to spout the uh the bizarre nonsensical excuses that they were taught growing up why it's okay for that group to rob somebody else and why it's not really robbery and why it's really with our consent like yeah why do they have all the guns in prisons if it's with our consent but they spout back the the completely nonsensical garbage because but but you can see it you can see that it hits them in the head and they know yeah this doesn't make sense and they they freak out and go into literally psychological denial they don't want to see something that simple that contradicts you know a fundamental premise of the way they look at the world and so many people are willing to go along with this system to uh sit on a jury in judgment of other people who have actually committed no actual violent wrongdoing against another living being and say that they are willing to agree to have them be put in a cage taken away from their family i mean as a personal little anecdote here a situation just came up within my family where my cousin's husband uh was just sent away to prison for an interaction between adults that involved substances and um uh you know he took a plea bargain so as to avoid a jury trial which he thought would have gotten him more time because people you know um uh would probably find him guilty based on man's law when no other living being was hurt by this voluntary exchange that took place you know yeah and their their perception the perception of the jurors and most pen most observers is completely twisted inside out because if you said hey here's my gun guy over there he's uh smoking pot go kick his door down drag him away and lock him in your basement for ten years they would say what are you crazy i would never do that okay well then why would you vote for somebody else to do the exact same thing why would you sit on a jury and say yep i approve of putting that guy in a cage for having a substance or something exactly larkin we're going to pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening my special guest today mr larkin rose we'll be back where we'll talk about some of larkin's uh books that he has written and we'll tell you how world's first and only swiss [Music] gold we're back folks you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio and today my special guest is larkin rose of larkanrose.com before this last break we were talking about um the difference between man's law and moral law how widely different the laws that people put into effect in society through legislation are than actual morality because for there to really be a crime committed for there to really be a natural law transgression committee committed there has to be a harmed individual there has to be a harmed being and so many offenses that people go away to prison for and people are all too ready to put them there for doing just because they believe in the claim of the state they have actually harmed no one in doing that they have not actually committed a transgression against someone else's natural law rights so um these are some of the things that larkin puts forward in some of his videos so larkin you want to pick it up from there sure that not only do people you know they they'll sit on a jury and say hey the law says you're not allowed to have that substance they they don't even know what they're said they literally don't know what they're saying when they say the law if you ask them well what are you talking about where it come from well government okay what the heck is government like where does what's the origin of this scribble that you think makes it okay to put someone in a cage for having a substance or doing any other committing any other victimless quote-unquote crime and eventually they realize well it's stuff politicians make up but they don't talk like that they talk as if it's you know some holy thing descending from on high the law like who are you and and you can see it in terminology they use on a daily basis you know they brag about being a law abiding taxpayer and they say you think you're above the law and i say absolutely i'm above the law everybody's above the law it's almost impossible to be below the law if by law you mean the politician scribbles because the politician scribbles legitimize way more violence and theft than the vast majority of things that they declare to be crimes and so the sad part is when there's a jury that says yeah we'll say guilty because he got caught with pot or he got caught you know driving without a piece of paper that says he's allowed to or whatever whatever victimless quote unquote crime what they don't understand is they're the ones helping the crime the real crime you know when you're talking about natural law you just put a guy in a cage that's violence exactly but they have their their view is so backwards that and i got a front row seat of this i got 12 complete state worshipping buffoons to say i should be in a cage for telling them that they were being defrauded by their what it really comes down to larkin is they're not even saying you're above the laws if you're as if they're trying to say to you you think that you can do immoral things they're saying i as a slave and and talking to the other slaves saying how dare you think that you're not a slave that's what they're really saying they're saying you think you're above slavery which is the arbitrary dictates of a psychopath telling other people how they should or should not behave if they're not hurting anybody else so that's what that person is really saying they they're not they're not openly saying it like you say they dance around it but what they're really saying to you is i'm a happy little slave on the plantation and i'm saying to another slave who doesn't want to be a slave how dare you not want to be a slave absolutely that's absolutely exactly what it is one of the things i read inside was the autobiography of frederick douglass who was a the open obvious kind of slave that we all call slavery and he described how a lot of the fellow slaves had that mentality they believed they were supposed to be slaves and they viewed a runaway slave as a thief for trying to steal himself from his master and they would really view them with contempt wow and that's that's i mean that's actually america today that's about as deep into the mindset of slavery as anybody could possibly get that's amazing and it's it was really creepy to read but it then it dawned on me well of course like you know we would like to think of them as you know the slaves is all thinking this is horrible and bad and wrong and first chance they're going to run away but if they thought that they would have because you know they even with all the the quote unquote law enforcers making slavery continue they still outnumbered then they could still outrun them the problem was they were enslaved inside their own heads just as much or more so than enslaved in body and if you actually believe that you're supposed to be a slave and you do if you take pride in being a law-abiding taxpayer because what that means is i do what the politicians tell me and i give them my money if you take pride in that you are taking pride in being the property of politicians and as long as you have that mentality you're a slave forever and you you won't be able to understand why anybody else wouldn't be that and you can see it i sought my own jury they couldn't fathom how another human being you know never mind the legal reasons would ever not want to pay homage to the master and say yes master here's a bunch of what i earned and you know here's the fruits of my labor here's a piece of my life and they literally couldn't imagine how any human being who is good wouldn't bow the way they do so they said guilty and i get to be in a cage for a year like you said it's a complete twisting on onto its head of true morality true morality is actually standing up for your own rights and respecting the boundaries of other people's rights and what they're saying is you're immoral if you don't want to have your rights transgressed upon by others right and in my case what was really frustrating and i admit i had a a hard time not being bitter and angry about it is what i did i didn't get like caught doing something i set out to have the trial i was there to tell those 12 people you are being defrauded by your own government and so i was there telling them you're being victimized by an actual crime like with a victim you and their response because they've been so indoctrinated into authoritarianism was well you're bad like you're bad for pointing out to us that somebody's robbing us and for not and for trying to not get robbed yourself i mean it's it's just like again in in their daily lives people aren't this insane it's only when it comes to the politics and government because like if i if i came out and said oh somebody or you know somebody stole my car last week nobody would think it would be rational for the for me to then go around to other people and say i hate you they didn't steal your car like exactly not irrational response it's it's that's what americans think of quote unquote he's not being beaten on as badly as i'm being beaten on so i need to hate the person who's not being beaten on not the person who's actually doing the oppression exactly why don't you complain about the guy who stole your car and instead of complaining about the guy who didn't get his car stolen but with statist mentality that's what it does they literally you look at what people think of like tax evaders like take a real case of tax evasion which mine wasn't where somebody they just think you know it's my money i earned it they didn't i'm gonna hide this over here and sort of lie about that which is the exact same thing is how do i you know i'm driving through a neighborhood i know there are carjackers here how do i outsmart them like there's nothing wrong with that it's perfectly moral and virtuous but most of the country does the equivalent of how dare you do things to try to make the carjacker not steal your car and they really think that that is the sin tax evasion is the sin of trying to not get robbed that's so bad that if you try to not get robbed you should be put in a cage and then robbed it's the idea that you're not actually allowed to stand up for rights that you know that you inherently have if you're not willing to abdicate your rights that somehow makes you a bad or a moral person not the fact that standing up for and refusing to abdicate things that you know are inherent rights actually makes you a more virtuous human being right right but you can see you know because the belief in government is a religious belief you can easily see that in most people's minds right and wrong is outranked by the will of the politicians because what they wouldn't do in their in their personal lives they will do in political you know the political realm that's right hold it right there lark and what we're really talking about here at the deepest level is mind control getting people to accept these erroneous notions and believe in them within extreme stubbornness so we'll pick this up on the other side and i'm going to tell people about a real special treat that we have coming up in the second hour we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com this show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m central time today on the show we're speaking with larkin rose of larkinrose.com a freedom activist a author and we're going to get into his books later in the show because larkin is a phenomenal writer and particularly a phenomenal writer of allegorical fiction which i recently learned after reading his book the iron web we'll get into that later uh this is a short segment larkin so i figured i'd ask you about some of your recent travels and uh the recent uh speaking engagements that you've done uh you were recently at libertopia out in san diego on the west coast and you took a a a kind of a tour all the way out to the west coast and back you want to tell the listeners a little bit about that yeah um there's a it was the second ever libertopia it happens down in san diego and i lived just outside philadelphia um so it seemed pretty unlikely to me that it was going to work but i said i would do it and with the help of very generous people on my email list donating to make it happen i used as an excuse to drive my family my my wife tested our daughter alyssa across the country seeing lots of cool places on the way to san diego it actually if the trip ended up being over ten thousand miles so it was very indirect um but down in yeah down libertopia was the main thing i i spoke at although there were some littler meetings and talks along the way and it was interesting to be at a at a thing which was almost exclusively anarchist slash voluntarist slash whatever you want to call it um rather than you know often you get freedom events that are a mixture of people saying we have to get back to the constitution and some people saying we need a bigger military but a smaller welfare state and some people saying no we need none at all and livertopia was very consistently self-ownership voluntary society the stage is illegitimate all that fun stuff i was there stefan molyneux mark stevens bill bupert whoever i list i'm going to forget somebody and feel bad about it later but butler schaefer a bunch of people doing different presentations and talks and just trying to get people to to grasp the idea that you know as much as we were taught that government is necessary and noble and righteous and all that and without it there'd be chaos than mayhem it's it's a lie humanity the only moral choice is non-violent coexistence peaceful coexistence and that rules out the state entirely it totally rules out government and it was fun to be in a place with two or three hundred people i didn't i don't know what the exact count was um it's pretty good since it's only the second time it had happened um at this nice resort down in san diego and talking about these ideas where it's just it's weird and fun to be the norm to have the people who don't want a parasitic ruling class for that to be what everyone there believes that's very encouraging more people are coming online to a lot of those ideas and opening up their mind to them and uh kind of uh propagating that idea and whole conferences are being based around uh that uh philosophy right right and it's you know i remember when i i thought i was the only one or like one of 10 or something that that i knew and now it's in the thousands of people who are saying yes morality we got to do away with the state because it's incompatible fantastic larkin stay with us everyone don't go anywhere you're not going to want to miss the next couple segments we're going to have a very special treat with another special guest that's going to come on and interact with mark and right after these words [Music] [Music] all right folks we're back and as i promised we have a very special surprise guest for the next two segments it's going to be joining me and larkin and really what i'm going to do is kind of just step back uh you know into the background and let these two gentlemen uh kind of uh interplay some ideas and bound some philosophy off of each other but welcome to what on earth is happening mr freeman fly who's been in philadelphia this weekend and we've been hanging out we went to occupy philly and we've been having some great discussions and freeman brought me on this show last night he actually did the show right from the what on earth is happening studios so welcome freeman fly great to have you on and uh you can bring up what you've been listening in on the show and you could bring up what uh your your thoughts are about uh what larkin's been saying and you guys can uh have at it right on well thank you mark and hello larkin howdy you know you you make it obvious you show the the simple questions that that throw everybody off on their answers and this is something that i've often like to do you know i i ask people well you know what masonic lodge was it that the sons of liberty came out of to throw the tea in the water at the boston tea party do you know what the word or where the name america even comes from or how about who designed your stars and stripes and when you start to go down that road and you find yourself looking at people like the professor and the inner lodges of freemasonry all of a sudden you're like what cult am i a part of right right but you want to know who gets people to pay their income taxes it's donald duck right yep yep good old good old dog and it's it's disney on the front lines that came out with their wartime propaganda got donald duck out there offering to give up his money uh on march 15th make sure you have enough in your account cause the robbers are coming right and they make it glorious they put out films like uh how to create a nazi education of death and these things were then put into the mental programming and they admitted that donald duck caused more people to pay their income taxes than any propaganda technique they had tried and in the the film the uh disney on the war front they literally state boldly and proudly that the nazi propagandist joseph goebbels adopted walt disney's techniques and started making cartoons of his own yeah yeah but i think i'm pretty sure that that you can still find donald back on youtube and i i it was only a few years ago when i first saw that and it was just it just amazed me how blatant the propaganda was well it's the same thing if you look at old you know war propaganda posters it's sort of like they they weren't all that good at it yet but then people didn't think very much so they seemed to have a pretty easy job and now it seems a little more polished um but just the the blatant obvious intentional mind control involved is so you know now basically when you get deprogrammed it looks so transparent you sort of think how would anybody ever fall for that but before you get out of the programming it seems to make perfect sense and it's so persuasive and it's so yeah of course i'm proud to pay my share for the troops who are over there yada yada and donald duck says so so it must be right to interject just a moment one of the films that you can check out that i know is definitely out there on youtube or google video is called spirit of 43. if people want to check that out you can see the entire uh propaganda of the income tax coming on strong uh and uh how they put it out there in that uh in that little animated movie uh featuring donald duck it it's uh it's a good one to check out spirit of 43 maybe i'll post a link with the podcast as well yeah yeah and there's there was actually a few years ago some some high-level irs bureaucrat released a letter and a memo that said you know be i forget the exact wording but it was basically just scaring people doesn't nearly get as much compliance as convincing people that they are obligated to hand over their money and that's just that's it in a nutshell that if tomorrow i said i'm gonna go try to rob 100 million people by threatening them it would never work on the million years but if you can come out and convince the people that they have a moral obligation basically to surrender their freedom to you and they can feel good about it when they do then you know they're you got a nice collection of slaves for the rest of their lives well do you think it was beyonce's artistic expression that drove her to bring riot squads up on the stage with her that could barely dance to her music and all of that gear uh thankfully i didn't see that i i think it included a full blood ritual from lady gaga while pink was raised up into the air in full initiate garb from the free masonic lodge and this is our video music awards right right that's that's quote unquote entertainment yeah and it's so it's so creepy and sometimes it's so creepy and weird how obvious it gets like how obviously weird and you know as deep as you want to get as demonic or anything else and people just sort of oh well like how obvious does it have to be before people start going wait this is a little bit weird well let me throw in an anecdote then i was at a john harris talk in london and i'd been brought there to meet john and you know i'm freeman right so uh prior to the freeman on the land movement by the way i i'm not a sponsor of that i think that's a false paradigm that you're trying to engage with so why engage with it so uh you know freeman i've been that long before the freeman on the land existed just like that clear but i was at this john harris talk and this is just an anecdote to show the mentality that keeps this thing in operation i had taken numerous trains and buses and whatnot to get downtown to get to where i was at and by that time i was starving so i had my friends bring me some uh asian food from down the street and along with it came some uh oyster crisps right so i'm sitting in the back of john harris all the way against the wall just trying to quietly munch on these crisps well lo and behold at this sovereignty talk where john harris is up there telling you about the sovereignty of your own being a man stands up in the audience and demands of the authority which at this point was john harris being on stage to tell me to please sit down with my crisps and quit disturbing the show yeah but yeah that that that mindset that there's there's somebody in charge and have them it's just it's everywhere and people don't you know it's one of those things that people believe it but they don't recognize it as a belief because it's just everywhere it's sort of like air you don't believe in air it's just there and the the viewing the world inside the you know through authoritarian colored glasses is just everywhere you know school obviously there you know most parenting it's obviously there governments obviously it's it's what people expect it's what you know that the quote unquote education system trains them to expect and so they you know when they get out of school they think well now i'm just in a bigger school who do i cry to to get to what i want you know who's who's the big guy i ask to hit the kid i don't like and it just it goes on and they they never even recognize that there is that paradigm in their head they just think that's how things are [Music] it's the idea that the sins of the father are visited upon the children or visited on the suns the idea that we propagate our erroneous belief systems to our children and that's how it keeps going on down the line we'll be right back after these messages folks we'll have more interaction between freeman fly and larkin rose don't go [Music] anywhere [Music] today on the show we're talking with the mark and votes i have a special in-studio guest freeman before we get back to them i want to give the call-in number because in the last half hour of the show we will be taking calls there are a couple of callers already in queue to speak with uh larkin rose but um be patient we will get to your call the call-in number for the show is 866-841-1065 once again one 866 zero six five um you um give a call in and uh please be patient uh again there's a couple of callers in queue we'll try to get to all your calls in the last half hour of the show so let's go back to larkin and freeman and i want to kind of uh steer you guys in a particular direction here uh let's uh get your both of your take on the occupy movement that should be very interesting so who wants to start you can go first yeah sure i'll jump in on that one uh well first of all you know we see victim mentality we see the programming that you are the lesser and they are the greater i call this the hannah montana effect where you are the secret star or you have a split personality or there is one that's above you and one that's lesser there's you know the hannah montana and then the lowly miley cyrus so once again disney programming always getting in these divisions into the mindset so here are these people out there suffering in the cold and they're tense without a single bit of media attention really to what they're doing and and most of them you know have different explanations as to what they're doing me personally you know i see that they are scheduling a program to chaos and that this is exactly the reaction that they wanted out of people that they engineered the society through the hollywood productions of dark heroes bringing about this violent justice and so now they've given them an oppressor and they've given them an opposer and now they're ready to stand up against it with your sword and shield just as it was in the movies and so i i believe that this occupation is exactly what is desired of the programmers of civilization so that they can of course further their draconian tactics i i would totally agree that that's that's the intention of some people i sort of think that the people involved a lot of them they sort of see something wrong i think they're totally misguided in thinking that going and petitioning the powers that be is ever the solution to anything because they're yeah they're they're they're giving them power by pretending that that you know we're going to demand this and demand that and what you mean is you're going to pitifully beg for something from the master and he can decide whether to do it or not but to try to be a little bit optimistic i do think there are are traces of of um actual coherent thought in various pieces of the occupy movement mixed in with sort of just a general anger that something's wrong we don't know what so we're just sort of complaining about it and complaining about it to the ruling class which you know just confirms that it's up to the ruling class that you know what's going to happen so i think it's you know it's sort of a like the tea party it's a big mixture of a bunch of different people who sort of get lumped together under a term and they don't even they muslim don't even know what they think they don't know which let each other think but i do think there may be ingredients in there however orchestrated the the some of the events might be that does spell some serious trouble for the control freaks although i think usually that isn't so much it doesn't so much come out in the the official demonstration things but the fact that they say you know we we have no leader and we intentionally have no leader um is sort of a good sign even though it does look orchestrated at times how do you try to imagine something positive in there how do you feel about the non-compliance movement or the idea that people just you know unplug from the entire system altogether i think i think that's good i think the main thing is that is people's perception if they stop imagining um the control freaks to be legitimate like i i have a tiny little complaint with sort of the gandhi method if we're going to come up to you in authority and we're going to disobey and you're going to beat us up or whatever because even that sort of acknowledges the the rulers and the control freaks i prefer people non-comply quietly and out of the way when possible because if tomorrow people just didn't play the irs's game or didn't play the fed's game didn't use their bogus currency it falls apart you don't have to like go out and make a statement i'm all for disobeying the control freaks when you can get away with it like when it's when the benefits outweigh the costs but i think so much of it has to do with mentality that even a lot of people who protest and do sit-ins and do non-compliance still their goal is to get permission of their masters to be free and as long as that's somebody's goal they're kind of doomed because they're they're not even free inside their own heads yet i totally agree i think it's all really about taking responsibility first and foremost and taking responsibility to learn what the causal factors of any given problem are so you can treat the problem from the level of causality as opposed to uh keep attempting to put bandages on the uh the already created effects which never really works and never solves anything and only creates more of the the same uh dynamic right and it's sort of like a bunch of you know kindergarteners whining to the teacher that we don't like this you have to make something change right well that's still it keeps the structure the same it keeps the authoritarian paradigm the same when i was out at occupy yesterday uh to engage some people in some philosophical discussions a gentleman a very nice gentleman came up to me with a petition to try to stop fracking if anybody isn't familiar this is basically drilling down into the earth and cracking the substrate of the uh the crust of the earth to release natural gases so that it could be harnessed uh for energy usage but what it does is it uses different uh types of chemicals and that gets into the water supply and it really creates a very toxic situation you could look at the movie gas land the documentary gas land to learn more about this uh it's it's absolutely horrible and i think it's completely immoral because it damages the living earth on which we depend for life and it poisons people's environments and water supplies so of course this is an immoral thing but will i sign a petition to ask government to make this illegal i'm not interested in government making anything legal or illegal i'm interested in reaching people at a moral level in their own mind like what larkin is saying we have to get down to people's fundamental belief systems and have them change what they think in their own mind in their own heart and from there that's where change is going to happen so what i told this gentleman who is well intentioned is what we really need to be doing is having much much much more in the way of discussions regarding the morality of this type of behavior just just for the extraction of resources and money even if it is to meet energy needs it's not moral and that's the problem is the people aren't truly raised in a sense of of moral sensibilities to know that this is an activity they should be engaged in or have any part of because it's ultimately immoral and i told them that's where i want to fight this war at at that level not at the level of begging big daddy to pass legislation to make something illegal that's just more of the same problem it's a further abdication of one's own personal responsibility to create change within oneself and to influence that change in others yeah and to to you know to play that to play the game is basically people acting as if reality isn't their responsibility like it's crying to somebody else to fix this like and yeah i couldn't agree more i think that's exactly what it is and that that goes down to a problem an imbalance that needs to be addressed in these individual psyches somewhere well that's a good place to to break it freeman thanks so much for joining us for these two segments always a pleasure to hear from you and um when we come back on the other side of this break your calls coming up with lark and rose don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen november 6 2011. special guest today is mark and rose clark what do you think you want to go to the phones right now and take some calls sure great okay here we go kevin from philadelphia you're live on what on earth is happening [Music] welcome kevin from philadelphia area code 267 you're live on what on earth is happening can you hear me hey guys can you hear me okay there you go kevin how are you um i just wanted to say how much i i i'm honored to actually be on a a call to actually even be able to speak with you larkin thank you very much for for having me on uh mark sure it's um you guys are like have been very inspiring to me and uh my wife and i had a really great conversation about like a lot of really deep stuff after just listening to like the tiny dot and and um the uh the one about the constitution as well so uh i'm allowed to rob you i i thought that was they were just brilliant so thank you very much for for putting those out there um in the same vein that you guys are speaking about all of this um supposed morality of uh government and and i agree with you completely i i also would like to challenge you both uh like mark's actually done this with me in a lot of ways as well because he mentioned this at the um and the fed rally uh last year but when it comes to money being this same sort of belief system and this same sort of kind of forced social contract that we're all um forced to engage in i i'm kind of curious as to what your thoughts are on that and when it comes to the idea of say abolishing money all together because we no longer need it because we actually the technical know-how as a species to be able to create everything that we need to be able to survive such as say hydroponic farms and such and like vertical farming inside of cities so that people can be just simply fed and this way we don't have to concern ourselves with the ideas of needing money anymore at all okay same type of beliefs that we want to ask you about larkin why don't you uh talk about your take on the idea that money is simply a construct that exists in the mind and that also can be done away with just like government well here's here's the one problem i have with that um it sounds like you might be talking about the the venus project which i think actually misses a fundamental aspect of human nature um first of all fiat currency the made-up government money that just goes poof out of thin air i think is is bogus the concept of money i don't think is um and if you take it down to the the simplest level if i you know if we're bartering and i grow something and and somebody else um grow something and we want to trade and we might say well we both we both recognize that silver for example has value everybody seems to think it has value so we're going to trade in that there's nothing immoral about that i actually think as we get richer like if we have a free society and we get to a point where we're so dang rich that we almost don't care like we each of us has so much to spare i think it can get to a point where it basically we almost don't bother with money but i think the only way to get to that point is with an unflinching loyalty to the concept of private property which seems like a little bit of a contradiction but basically the like the utopia that i think you know marx and socialists describe the best way to get the closest to that as you possibly can is have a completely strict concept of private property and then get to the point we're all so rich where we don't really care we say yeah you can have this and we can have this and we can you know it it ceases to matter nearly as much as it does now but i think whenever you know if there ever isn't a measure of of sort of production and trade it just sort of it turns into confusing socialism where people just sort of and if you get so dang rich that there's more stuff than everybody in the world wants combined then that might actually happen until then i think we can get to a point where we care hardly anything about money but while we still you know we still understand that self-ownership the extension of self-ownership is ownership of what you produce and that you know that still requires the concept of property and and trade and and mediums of trade i yeah i don't i don't i don't see money as the root of all evil i'm sure a good vehicle well i don't like him but without having like if you if it kind of like everyone is forced into using money if everyone else is also doing it it's the same sort of thing like government well am i wrong that you right it doesn't money in general doesn't have to be that way it can just be we use this as a medium of exchange because bartering doesn't always work yeah right now you're forced into it you can't not you have to accept it and it's fiat garbage which sort of you know it gets called money and then it's sort of um it there's a guilt-by-association thing between things that are perfectly moral and not for forced and voluntary of if we decide to trade with silver or whatever else we'd decide to so i just think there's a distinction there that that the distinction that you're making is whether the actual uh uh exchange is voluntary or is whether it is forced by some entity that is saying this is the only actual legal mechanism for exchange right because that yeah that's always bogus if somebody say you have to trade in this no we don't we trading anything we want or nothing at all so i think it's volume i think that gives you larkin's take there i mean people who have listened to my show know that i do think money can be done away with but only by reaching a higher form of consciousness than we currently are uh taking ownership of uh at this stage of our evolutionary development here on the earth so kevin i'd like to thank you for the call let's take another call larkin okay here we go area code 609 i believe that's in new jersey you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hey what's going on um i myself 34 years old i feel like i've grown up as a anarchist and not by my parents not by their impression their mind control just like everyone else but i seem to have always been the type of person who realized what was going on and only in my adult life really realized you know what i uh how i grew up and everything but uh i guess what i'm calling for is to get larkin's um perspective knowing that he's a father of a daughter myself being the father of a four-year-old his perspective on the approach we should have with our children and uh you know should we be easy on them should we let them know how evil the world really is from the door i mean i have my own plan in my own system that i've been uh going through trying to keep my children safe i'd like to hear his perspective on uh what he thinks the approach we should have with our children great question yeah i think my main answer would actually be a negative which is don't view your children as your property which i doubt you do anyway um but the entire sort of the thing of you know how long do you they shelter them and and how how soon do you let them see the nasty things in the world and how soon do you sort of let them out on the long enough leash that they're capable of doing things that harm themselves and so many of those things there's sort of there's an authoritarian version and a non-authoritarian version and i use the example you know if i had if i if i had a relative or something who was so severely retarded that they they didn't know what was going on they'd walk out into the street i would stop them i wouldn't feel obliged to reason with them if that didn't work i would physically stop them from walking into the street and when you have kids that's my view is there are things you have to do because they don't have the information they don't have the understanding to run their own lives but it's not because i'm the parent nom authority and and you're the the kid in your property um it's just because they're not quite ready you know if you gave them the reigns they'd crash because they don't know enough yet um so i think the biggest thing is just that perception if the person if the parent thinks he's in charge and has the right to rule he's already in trouble and he's going to pass on that mythology to his children if he doesn't and i won't pretend you know for a second that i know all what to do or that i've done everything right or any of that but if he treats the children like little people instead of like property instead of like pets instead of like subjects they're just little people they don't know very much they can't do very much until they get older but if you just view the relationship that way i think most of the problems of society would go away because the notion of blind obedience wouldn't get passed out and i i joke that we have one rule in our [Music] household welcome back folks this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening with my special guest mark and rose clark and let's take one more quick call and then after that i want you to tell people about your books and how they can get a hold of them and then the floor will be yours to take us out so here we go area code 519 you're live on what on earth is happening with larkin rose what do you have for us greetings greetings am i coming through okay yes you are yep awesome awesome yeah i just uh actually just had a quick question i won't take up much time um just wondering like could it be that the you know the real sort of lowest common denominator is that we're all claiming ownership of the name that we've been told is us like from the day we were born like the legal fiction is what i guess i'm getting at and like maybe ownership itself is the problem like maybe we should all just learn to use things in sort of a like a use of fracturing capacity and stop i mean really when none of us are taking things with us anyway when we go so could it be that ownership is sort of a bit of the problem well to me that i mean the term ownership just means basically who gets to decide what's done with that thing right now you know it's sort of a shorthand for that and like the the problem with for example communism the notion that everybody owns everything is if two people both want to use the same care or eat the same sandwich or whatever instantly there's a conflict and if there is if there is no way to resolve it other than well let's duke it out or or whatever it doesn't work well um and so ownership to me is just sort of a way of of you know first and saying you own yourself i admit it's a little bit schizophrenic it's it's it's really more a matter of i'm i'm a sentient being i can't be you know i make my choices basically i make my choices rules out authority um but what i do getting out of the practicality yeah sorry go ahead what was that i just like the practicality of all this because like say i you know we get into trouble interfacing with uh you know all these supposed authority figures and we get dragged into uh their you know de facto courts by men with guns uh they're gonna ask for a name the first thing they call is a name and the first thing we're trying to do is say yeah that's me well i mean factually speaking i don't have any evidence that i it's possible for me to be a name so yeah i guess okay i was getting at it as a local okay yeah i i i i think that's there's some validity to that i don't i don't think i've ever met a law enforcer who would have the foggiest idea what you were talking about if you said that um so i think sort of on a practical level although sometimes they're they the control freaks do sort of seem to have some trouble being as big a pain in the neck to people who won't even tell them their names um but on other occasions they seem to lock them up until they you know say what your name is like put a label to yourself um so i'm not sure on a practical level that does much of anything and mostly i think you know the people who view themselves as agents of the beast of authority they have no idea about these things i think they just have no way to even process the concepts all they know is when they tell you to do something if you don't bow there's something wrong with you it almost seems as if not only have they abdicated their responsibility to think but in many cases they may have never had that capability that's how ignorant these people seem at times yes as harsh as that may be to say yeah yeah well yeah and they i mean they talk that way they say you know they say things like well i don't make the law i just enforce it which means i'm not responsible for what i'm doing well right it's like the biggest lie in the world of course you're responsible for what you're doing that's all they don't want that responsibility that's right and that's all this is ultimately about uh responsibility that's what we need to have in order to have any modicum of freedom at all if there is such a thing as a price for freedom that's it personal responsibility and the abdication of responsibility is what's going to ultimately lead us into deeper chains and deeper forms of tyranny so uh larkin we have about five minutes left on the show i'd like to get into your writing because you're a phenomenal author and uh what i am so impressed about is your your allegorical fiction writing you've written a brilliant allegory i want you to tell people about all your books but particularly the one i have been very impressed by uh was the iron web which was an allegorical fiction about the concepts of self-ownership and true freedom and uh when i read it i just experienced it as such a fast page turner and i'm not you know contrary to what people may think the fastest of readers i power through books through an act of will but i would like to even increase my speed at which i read but i devoured this thing in like two days and i just thought it was uh one of the easiest reads that i've ever read because your writing style is so clear and concise and coherent and uh it actually almost took me a back that you were that great of a an allegorical fiction writer well thanks what i wanted to do i mean there's a zillion examples of how philosophical ideas can be delivered by way of quote-unquote entertainment usually those ideas are bow and do as you're told but my goal was basically to write a story which in and of itself people found interesting and apparently lots of people do um because it got a bunch of of good reviews while at the same time sneaking in substance there to make people think i basically did the trick of it it follows three characters that almost you know normal people can relate to because these characters don't believe they don't start out believing what like you and i believe park which is obviously outside of the mainstream and it basically follows them through a story where they're sort of stuck having to reconsider the way they view the world and and uh yeah i've been i've been happy with how many people said they they like the story and i think um there have actually been a number of people who they wouldn't read other stuff i wrote they don't care about the philosophy thing and they sort of think they already know it or they they're not interested but will read a story because it's you know it's entertainment but then they accidentally start thinking about things along the way and then they say well what about this and so i think it's it seems to be working as a way to sneak ideas into people right to spur them into having discussions about the philosophical aspects of it absolutely right right so tell them about your other books the non-fiction ones um yeah the first one i wrote was actually it's it's called uh how to be a successful tyrant which is just what it sounds like it's it's telling the and a wannabe tyrant how to do it successfully of course it's not because i want more of them it's because i want their victims to get how they do what they do so that their potential victims stop falling for all the tricks they've been using for 10 000 years or whatever it's been you could kind of look at it as like a field manual for the psychopath in training right right it's actually the the the subtitle is the megalomaniac manifesto so it's it's exactly that and it's sort of flipping and there's some you know it's it's it's meant to be sort of like easy funny reading um but if i'm not mistaken there's also a video of you doing a talk uh that's called the same thing how to become a successful tyrant out there uh maybe i'll link to that as well i know i came across that at one point on the web yeah yeah i i forgot somebody had videotaped that and posted it but yeah that's sort of a very short version of of the same general idea okay um and then the most the most recent book uh the most important thing i've ever written um is my the book the most dangerous superstition which i actually started putting together in 1996 but i intentionally dragged my feet to make sure i i thought i could do as good a job as i could instead of jumping the gun but that's not very long it's only like 200 pages it's a little book but it really digs to the heart of what i think is the biggest threat to humanity by a huge margin and it's nothing but just a stupid idea we've been taught to memorize and believe that doesn't make any sense um and so many people look at the world and think well we're too greedy and we're too power happy and we're too sort of packed mentality and we're to this and to that and while there are definite shortcomings i think this one superstition you fix this if people just got that this little thing is a lie 90 some percent of injustice and suffering in the world would just be gone larkin how can people get a hold of your books let them know your website and then you can take us out with whatever final closing comments you have sure you can get all these at larkinrose.com a bunch of free articles and the books and all that l-a-r-k-e-n-r-o-s-e com um what i would tell people especially people into freedom and into wanting society to be it should be it's easy to look for an outside enemy and point at washington or point this out or the other group or party or whatever i'm saying one of the bad guys they're the problem if only something changes about them the world will get better and i would challenge people to consider the possibility that your own beliefs may be a contributing factor to what you see wrong in the world larkin a brilliant way to take us out thanks so much for being here it was a pleasure and you're welcome back anytime ladies and gentlemen lark and rose that's all the time we have this edition we'll see you next sunday on what on earth is happening good night everyone broadcasting radio

What On Earth Is Happening Show #085

Topics: *Solutions, Causality, The Trivium, Grammar-Logic-Rhetoric, Knowledge-Understandng-Wisdom, Input-Processing-Output, "You Should"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is dot com the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time today is sunday november 13 2011. we have a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be continuing with our solutions based approaches toward reversing the direction and the tide that humanity has been going along with for such a long time and attempting to come into the flow of creation to acquire knowledge about who we truly are and to ultimately get back to a place where we understand true freedom and live it in our day-to-day lives so that's what this show is ultimately all about as the song at the very beginning says freedom is what this is all about and we need to understand the causal factors that got us here so that we can understand how to get out of this condition that we're currently in today as part of our solutions based approach we are going to begin an introduction to the trivium the classical methodology for how to learn that's what we're going to be discussing here on the show today the trivium and we'll be getting into what the trivium is how it works and how we can employ it in our lives before i do that i have a few event announcements i want to read for events coming up in the philadelphia area i have three of them to present today and the first is the end the fed rally for philadelphia will be taking place saturday november 19 2011 at 11 a.m at the federal reserve bank at 6th and arch streets here in philadelphia the theme is sound money for america it is the seventh and the fed rally here in philadelphia saturday november 19th 2011 11 o'clock am and the fed right here in philadelphia they'll be starting at the federal reserve bank and then marching down towards city hall and there'll be a lot of public outreach and and leafleting going on to the public so if you're in the philly area come on out to one of the biggest and the fed rallies in the nation for more information on that you want to check out truthfreedomprosperity.org second announcement tesla and the type 1 road show this is going to be a short presentation that i'll be giving with the tesla science foundation on sunday november 20th at 1 pm at the free library of philadelphia maine branch 1901 vine street on the fourth floor the skyline room i will be giving a short presentation about an event coming up at the end of 2012 called the type 1 road show which the tesla science foundation has agreed to take an active role in and i'll tell you a little bit more about this great project on the other side of this break you're not going to want to miss the info coming up about the type 1 road show so we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone you are listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com [Music] before the break i was reading a couple of event announcements i'll continue with that i was telling people about the type one roadshow that's coming up toward the end of 2012 and that is an event that is organized by freeman fly freighter x and many others it's called the type one road show and it's going to take the form of a traveling conference and interactive festival based on the concept of helping to move humanity toward a type 1 civilization if you're not familiar with that concept you can type into a search engine civilization types or type one civilization and read about what a type one civilization is actually all about and what the hallmarks of such a civilization are and that's what uh friends of freeman and other groups uh who have come together are basically going out on a traveling road show to promote these uh ideas and tesla technology is a huge part of this because as we all know uh what the controllers of this world ultimately seek to control is energy and uh if we don't actually take the reins of the ability to use the abundant energy that nature provides then uh we're basically living in a state of slavery anyway so tesla technology is a huge part of um reclaiming our individual sovereignty it's a huge part of getting out of the control-based slavery system in which humanity is living right now and as such the tesla science foundation here in philadelphia is going to be taking an active role in the type 1 road show so uh we're having a a meeting on sunday november 20th 2011 at 1 pm at the free library of philadelphia main branch which is at 19th and vine here in philly and again i'll be giving a short presentation about the type 1 roadshow and then what we're going to be doing is having an interactive discussion about these ideas and finding out who in the tesla science foundation resonates with this uh opportunity who resonates with this event coming up at the end of 2012 and wants to take an active role in participating in that event uh the key thing here is that you do not have to be a member of the tesla science foundation to come out to this meet up or to even want to take a role in this event so it is open to the public and people are welcome to come out and check out the presentation and get involved in the discussion that's again sunday november 20th at 1pm at the free library main branch 19th and vine in the fourth floor on the fourth floor which is the skyline room the last event announcement i have for you today is the free monthly documentary screening and discussion night that truth freedom prosperity hosts uh every month will be happening this uh will be happening the last wednesday of the month as it always does november 30th 2011 at 7 15 pm at media bureau studios media bureau is at the corner of 4th and brown 725 north 4th street the exact address here in philadelphia and this month we will be screening the film ungrip ungrip is a movie about individual sovereignty and actually getting off the grid and becoming truly self-sustainable so it should be a really uh great night with lots of uh active and healthy discussion going on with the concepts that the great documentary on grip uh brings to the forefront so that is once again november 30th wednesday november 30th at 7 15 p.m at media bureau studios for more information of course check out truthfreedomprosperity.org so let's get into our main topic for tonight before we do that i want to give the call-in number for the show people are should feel free to call in at any time i'll probably be taking some calls in the second hour of the show so the call-in number is 866-841-1065 once again the call-in number 866-841-1065 i want to direct everyone's attention up to my website which is what on earth is happening.com there as uh is usually the case you will find a series of images that go along with the concepts that will be presented on the show here today you want to go to the radio show tab of the site and listed under the player today there are 12 images if you're following along with the podcast uh this will be podcast number 85 and uh you can go to the podcast page for the images so 12 images there and the first image shows what we're really trying to change okay this is an image of a movie theater with a movie playing on the screen okay and the movie that's on the screen shows the condition of the world it shows sorcerer a sorcerer behind an immense pyramidal structure and the sorcerer is looking through the eye at the capstone of this pyramid similar to the pyramid on the back of the one dollar bill and he's behind it hidden well veiled and he's pulling the strings of all of the people below in this structure okay and all of the energy that this world has is flowing to the sorcerer and he is actually breathing in that energy he is consuming it by breathing it into himself this is essentially a real quick allegory allegory or meta metaphor for what this world actually is it has become a farm of sorts you could say it has become humanity has become slaves and feed for this subclass of people if you even want to call them that that have basically manipulated us into giving away our energy to them and there are now at this time in history in which we live many people who are beginning to recognize that this is the case they really humanity you could say falls into three basic groups and again this is a generalization for the purposes of explaining a concept humanity falls into three groups okay the people who are willing to sit in the chairs and let this continue unabated let this continue unchallenged okay who don't have the will or the courage to do anything about it or who don't believe in themselves enough to think that they can do anything about it so they're sitting there passively accepting the situation in passive acceptance okay and again this is all about solutions that's why i'm starting with this the ba we we've already looked at the basic problem we're looking at how to how do we enact a solution that will actually work and the trivium is a big part of this three groups of people one remains sitting in the chairs okay doesn't think they have the power to do anything and so they don't try the second group is the group of people that is represented by the image in this figure who recognizes the problem and they are screaming and they are pounding they're pounding their fists up against the movie screen itself okay they think that they're going to affect change by rearranging the physical things and events keeping the actual overall structure the way it is not addressing anything at the causal level okay but trying to rearrange things putting bandages on things staying within the same structure that got you there to begin with and thinking it'll magically change i'll tell you what the third group of people is all about on the other side of this break we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio i'm going to be getting into the trivium today on what on earth is happening as a prelude to that we were looking at some images posted to the what on earth is happening dot com radio show page underneath the player on the page image number one showing an angry man standing up in the middle of a movie theater shouting and cursing and you know uh angry at the movie that is being projected onto the screen and as i said we have three kinds of people the people who may recognize the problem and sit passively by and allow it to continue unchallenged they don't think that they have the ability to do anything about it this is for the people who are even in in the theater seeing what's going on you know so there's you could say that there's a fourth group that doesn't even recognize any part of it and are completely unconscious but for the people who do recognize it you have people who are willing to sit there remain passive and ultimately do nothing the second group wants to shout and complain and try to rearrange things at the level of the movie okay they they think that they're going to affect change just by physically restructuring things within the present existing system and that's magically going to change the movie that they're witnessing take take place the actual manifestation of events they think they can solve the problem at the level of effects at the level of manifestation which is it's too late it has already manifested the third group of people recognize the law of cause and effect and understand that if you're ever going to change the manifested result you have to rise in consciousness to gain access to the plane of causality the causal nature of the problem needs to be recognized and accepted then you can apply that knowledge of the causes of that effect to the solution only then can you act actually create a solution that will have any true effect in the plane of manifestation the people who don't understand the causal factors are the people who are banging on the movie screen the people who want to get to the causal factors address those problems from that level of awareness and then truly change the things that created the problem not the manifesting of the problem but the things that actually caused the imbalances to begin with are the people who are smart enough to realize that the only way you're ever going to change that movie is to get up walk to a deeper level which is where the projection room is okay climb up to a deeper level of awareness which is the projection room and then actually change what is being projected from the source onto the screen which is the manifested result i have brought a quote back from show one show number one of what on earth is happening i put this quote up there for people's consideration it was from the book of um it was from the book known as transformation of america by kathy o'brien and mark phillips the book is essentially about trauma-based mind control and the occult rulership of this country and in fact the world but some of the most interesting information in the book doesn't even come from kathy o'brien the main writer it comes from her co-author mark phillips and this is a great quote from phillips who wrote the first section of the book he said for every problem there exists a solution the formula for problem solving rests firmly on the quality of the supporting research information concerning the nature of the problem so he's recognizing that you can't treat the symptoms you have to go to the causal factors you have to understand enough about the nature of the problem the causal factors and you come to that understanding by gathering information by coming into knowledge of the nature of the problem then you can understand how things got that way and in that understanding you are actually obtaining a very very powerful force that is the answer to the question why if you don't have the why behind anything you have no power to affect change so i would invite people in in image number three now i am putting an image up from the movie the matrix the allegorical trilogy the matrix and this is my favorite character in this allegorical trilogy not because he's the villain one of the villains i should say okay and he's set against our the hero of the heroes of the movie okay you know i'm not in the habit of rooting for the villains that's not why i like this guy i like this guy because he tells people the truth he is telling people in the second matrix movie okay which i posted this scene back in podcast number 82 okay with the podcast you can go on the podcast archive and watch the scene where neo meets this character in the matrix two matrix reloaded and that scene is so telling okay because this guy represents the controlling bloodlines he represents the controlling occultists of the world and he has one of the people who the heroes need but they don't understand why they need him they've just been told this is who you need go get him and this guy has him the merovingian again allegorical merovingian has to do with the ancient merovingian bloodline however when they meet with him he tells them because they don't really understand why they have come to this situation they don't understand why they need this character called the key maker they don't understand what the causal factors of their current situation are that they have come to him with no power and therefore he sees no reason why he should cooperate with them he does tell them one small lie however he tells them that we are forever victims to causality that's his poison pill in the enormous truth that he gives them and that is not necessarily the case we do not have to be victims of causality in the understanding of how the law of cause and effect works we can come to a level of mastery of ourselves and in our free will decisions which is what i wholeheartedly agree with morpheus in this scene he says everything begins with choice the merovingian tries to convince him that that's not the case but that is the case morpheus is correct in that ladies and gentlemen see that's what the occultists wants people to think is that your choices that they're you don't have free will about how you will conduct yourself and how things will actually then play out as a result of how you conduct yourself what you don't have free will to do is completely act in total violation of natural law and expect no consequences that free will does not exist but we do have free will to the extent that if we understand the law of cause and effect and how we have a choice whether to operate within the parameters of moral law or to whether or whether to completely ignore those laws which creation itself has put into effect and which we are bound by we will severely hinder the quality of our experience here if we flaunt those laws okay and therefore we will create self-inflicted suffering but ultimately ultimately that is a decision that is based in choice in free will so what does the trivium have to do with this we'll talk about that on the other side this is what on earth has happened we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com [Music] so to understand how the trivium fits in with the law of cause and effect and getting to the underlying causality the causal factors the nature of the problem so that we can reverse it from there what we have to understand is essentially what the trivium is the trivium is a pathway to truth it is the methodology for knowing how to learn or know anything how to determine the veracity of information how to weed through falsehoods and eliminate those impurities so we don't take them in as mental food that's essentially what the trivium is then based on that accurate information we can come to understand meaning in things we can answer the question why and then in answering that question why we become empowered to act to actually create true positive and lasting change in our lives this is the way that we can improve ourselves and ultimately it has to do with the improvement of the mind the trivium is intricately and inextricably interwoven with the human psyche and our ability to improve the quality of our mental psychological and spiritual well-being so let's first of course look at the word okay because everything starts with that vibratory energy of the word why is this the word for this methodology and there's a very deep reason it's named what it is called trivium trivium comes from the latin language and before before we do this let's just um talk about the origin of the trivium okay people will trace its origin back to medieval times they'll trace it back further to ancient rome even further to ancient greece some people will go so far as to trace it back to ancient egypt the trivium comes out of some of the most ancient mystery school traditions in human antiquity i would say it goes it predates ancient egypt in small pockets humanity has known and used this technique this methodology for discovering truth about anything since time immemorial so i would say its origin is actually lost to antiquity we don't know how old the trivium method actually is although some people will claim it's from different periods in human history and that's fine i would be of the opinion that it is actually much older than anything that anyone has stated on record and it goes right back to the dawn of civilization on this planet so the word trivium we're looking at slide number four on the what on earth is happening radio show page now the word trivium comes from the latin language okay its english equivalency is derived from latin the latin word tres or tria okay means three the number three okay and you can see that root in so many different things trinary the word three itself is derived from tres tria okay and then the second part of trivium is via okay via vi in latin via in latin means away a path or a road okay so we also use the term way to describe a method that's the way to do something okay it also means you start at one location and then you travel to a destination that's what a path is for it connects to places so what we want to connect is where we're at now in the human condition and we want to actually travel to the truth we want to get to the underlying causes the true underlying causes of our current condition so that we can become empowered to change it so what trivium really means is the three paths the three roads or the three ways you could look at it as the three methods okay i've named it here the three-fold path to the truth on this image the three-fold path to truth as we've seen three is a sacred number in just about every ancient mystical tradition thought emotion and action as we saw is the real trinity within us in many ancient religions up into the modern day we see this um thread throughout time of a trinity representing something deeper you know whether it's called the father the son and the spirit whether it's the sun the moon and the stars and planets or whether it's thought emotion and action this concept of three fold we have three brains the reptile the mammal and the human the triune brain which we've talked about so much the concept of the three in one okay the one overarching methodology that is capable of helping us to learn how to know anything to weed through falsehoods to come to truth it's ultimately three methods which all bring us to the same place at the center which represents the truth okay so the trivium itself is actually part of a larger three-fold method or a three-fold path and i put that on image number five slide number five the trivium works in conjunction with something known as the quadrivium the quadrivium which means four methods or four paths four roads okay these ultimately form the sacred number seven as you could see readily three plus four is seven another sacred number seven gods of the ancient world the seven chakras okay the seven steps on the ladder to god the tree of life levels on that path on that symbol so the quadrivium or the four-fold path is the quantification methods that are used in conjunction with the trivium these are the the sciences of a measurement numbers play a huge role in the quadrivium and we'll be talking more about the quadrivium next week that'll be the topic for discussion next week we'll look into the quadrivium okay we're also going to have some guests coming up that are going to talk about the trivium and quadrivium and i'll be mentioning that probably next week on the show awaiting confirmation so the trivium and the quadrivium work in conjunction they both work in conjunction with our five senses okay the five senses are the bridge between these two sciences these two methodologies ancient methodologies these are the two methods that help our five senses come into harmony with truth that's what needs to be understood we are using these as methodologies to bring our awareness through our senses to bring our awareness into harmony with truth so perception is not reality it can waver widely off from what reality actually is from what the truth is the truth is just that which is and again this brings us to the point where i have to talk about the id the concept of what i mean by the word truth and people argue constantly about this you have this solipsistic thread that people are still hooked on solipsism and i said from day one this show would not be for everyone and many people will reject it out of hand from just show one it would not even go any further than that and there are people to this day who still email me and talk about the concepts i brought up in early shows about solipsism and are in complete disagreement oh there is no actual such thing as truth we can't actually know what the truth is well that's where you you set foot off the journey from the very beginning you were never on the path because if you don't believe that there is any such thing as truth you will never discover it you have to believe that you can learn the truth first and foremost you have to have that hunger that desire within you we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio [Music] jumping right back into the trivia how it connects with our five senses and how it is a three-fold pathway to truth and the idea that people don't believe that there is any such thing as actual truth that we cannot come to know what truth is and nobody is talking about here knowing the totality of the mind of god that's not what i'm talking about when i use the word truth i'm talking about events which have actually occurred learning about what is taking place which is why i call the show call the show what on earth is happening to know about what is happening what is taking place in our reality in the realm in which we exist and operate you you want to get into other dimensions of existence and you know new age ideas like that fine i'm not talking about any of that stuff i'm not talking about knowing the totality of every dimension and every timeline and every planet that exists in in the universe i'm talking about the here and now being here and being in the present moment and knowing what's going on around you that truth that truth and it's knowable it is knowable through the study of the past it is knowable through taking in information and properly gathering and processing and using it that is possible so if you're a solipsist the show was not for you on day one and certainly at this point will not be for you that is something that i call the biggest lie and if people buy into that one they'll buy into any lie that's what the dark force wants people thinking at all times i talked about it as two satanists it is the biggest sin because they want to propagate solipsism to everybody but them so therefore they can get everyone else to believe that there is no truth but they know what the truth is see to them for them solipsism is a sin that's something that a dark occultist should not engage in should frown upon but it is something that he should attempt to sell to the dead as they call people who believe in this concept of solipsism this ideology once again we're talking about perception as not being reality but it could come into harmony with reality we're not perceiving at all times what the actual reality is we have filters on okay that veil us from an accurate perception of reality the idea of the trivium is to attempt to it's a methodology for removing those filters to be able to see the truth as it actually is readily accept it and then do something about it do something with it get involved step into the slipstream of active co-creation so when we look at what the trivium is and we take a look at how it has i guess you could say evolved or how it has been interpreted through time there are three general interpretations or overall ways of looking at what the trivium is okay and i've called these in slide number six the classical interpretation the esoteric interpretation and the modern interpretation of the trivium methodology okay because again this information on how to acquire knowledge understand it and then do something with it has been with us again since time immemorial so there have been different ways of looking at this system the classical method is probably the one that most people are from most familiar with in the words that are used to describe this three-fold process or method and again the order of the steps are all important they matter that's why put numbers here on this chart you can't take them out of order you take them out of order you destroy the entire methodology and it will not work for you or anyone else and that's why some dark occultists have attempted to reverse this process to take some of them out of order and exchange interchange them and that you can't do that okay that's like you know trying to eat your sandwich before you make it you have to make the sandwich first then you could eat it okay so the first step in the classical interpretation of the trivium is known as grammar and we'll get to what these represent in a moment the second step is logic and the third is rhetoric so in the classical interpretation you will hear the trivium referred to as grammar logic and rhetoric in that order okay in the esoteric interpretation which is the one i generally um i i don't even want to use the word use i mean that you're using the same method regardless of how you look at it i look at the trivium as this form as knowledge understanding and wisdom knowledge corresponding to the first step or grammar in the classical tradition understanding corresponding to logic or the second step the intermediary step and then wisdom corresponding to rhetoric the third and final step there is also a modern interpretation of the trivia method and this is the one i'm probably going to spend the most time explaining because you can use a very um accurate metaphor for it in real world terms that people will readily understand we're going to look a little bit into the esoteric uh modality i guess you could call it but i'm going to focus on explaining the trivium today through the modern interpretation and this is input processing and output input corresponding to grammar or knowledge processing corresponding to step two or logic and understanding okay and output is the third and final step corresponding to rhetoric or what has been called wisdom in the esoteric sense and this as you will see all has to do with information the input of information the processing of information and then the subsequent output of information in that order so these are the three ways that the trivium could be looked at can be interpreted you know can be um seen as modalities or methodologies okay i want to show people how this knowledge is quite ancient because we've looked at the esoteric tradition of the kabbalah in the past on this show we did several shows on kabala and we saw that its main symbol which i've already alluded to today was the tree of life with its seven levels it's 22 paths it's 10 uh cepherot or emanations and we've broken these down in the past to help people understand the correspondences what we have to understand is that at just about the highest level of the kabbalistic tree of life as this symbol is known we have the three methods of the trivium corresponding to the trivium see when you when you climb this tree or this ladder to god as it is known in the kabbalistic tradition as we've already looked into on past shows you follow this path that i've outlined here in red on image number seven we're looking at image number seven now and this path okay follows up from the bottom from malcuth which is which is um cephera number 10 okay up through yes sod to hode to net saw so if you look at the numbers we're going backwards from 10 to nine to eight to seven okay then through tiffaret in the middle to six and then uh gebura at five and then we're back to the right side at four okay the sphere of has said okay now from that point we are going to pass through three other spheres okay one of them is not considered an actual sephirah or an emanation it is considered i guess you could call it the source you could call it the thing from which the tree of life springs from which it grows it is known as okay is knowledge the hidden emanation okay and this is the first step of the trivia method we then ascend to binah which is understanding the second step esoterically and finally to hokma wisdom we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the second hour already of this edition of what on earth is happening i'm going to give the call and number again because i'm gonna try to wrap up in this segment the esoteric aspect of the trivium as cor as it corresponds to the kabbalistic tree of life and um then uh i'll be looking in this hour at the modern interpretation of the trivium and explaining the method of information input processing and output which is essentially what the trivium is so the call-in number after that we'll take calls for the remainder of the show so uh the call-in number is 866-841-1065 once again the call-in number 866-841-1065 have a couple of callers lined up in the queue so feel free to call in and get in the queue yourself if you have any questions comments or anything else that you want to bring up on the show here today uh and we we are limiting this uh to the trivium we want to talk about the trivium today again we have a specific topic for today we're talking about the trivium so callers in the queue let's uh keep it on on topic and uh on focus so here we go we were looking at before this last break the esoteric interpretation of the trivium as knowledge understanding and wisdom okay so knowledge we've seen is this the sphere of dot that lies behind the tree of life from which the tree of life grows okay um the idea that uh this word is connected in uh the it's actual sound with the english word dot is not insignificant okay uh a dot is a point a singularity it's one thing okay from which everything springs okay it is a period and this word is per yod para yod okay through the yod the yod character in hebrew as we've already seen represents means hand and it represents fire the fire of creation the hand of god the hand of the creator which fashions everything from which everything springs so this isn't an insignificant word play coincidence i would suggest that it's not even a coincidence okay but as we're going to the highest wrong we're ascending to the highest rung on the tree of life okay the one that uh lies just underneath ketter the crown unity consciousness we are passing through okay from the sphere of mercy has said through dot knowledge okay two understanding which is sphere number three sephirah three which is binah which means understanding then to the one that is closest to the crown to qatar which is wisdom hokma again these three paths themselves you'll notice that there is one um sphere on each of the path paths of the kabbalistic tree we start out at the middle one then go to uh which is the the path of mildness or will then we go to the path of the left hand path which is the path of severity and then over to the right hand path the path of mercy which then gets us up to that uh very top sephirah which represents unity consciousness or uh non-duality and this is the path that can get us there from knowledge to understanding to wisdom in that order and i can't stress that enough order plays a role in this it is what leads ultimately to order is following this order or this path this three-fold path known as the trivia which is represented so beautifully here in the kabbalistic tree and i would suggest that this tradition probably predates the trivia and that's where the trivium has grown out of so we'll continue with this on the other side stay with us folks you're listening to what on earth is happening in silence facing it alone gotta keep my cool make em think i'm made of stone it's a game [Music] you'll never be able to stop a group of people who actually possess the answer to the question why that is what the trivium can actually help us gain because without why there is no power and things will remain just as they are and probably even spiral into a worse condition until we identify the real causal factors that's where the problem solving ability lies so we were looking at the esoteric aspects of the trivium and where this tradition may have derived from again this is ancient kabbalistic knowledge this is the ancient knowledge of all esoteric mystery school traditions you can see that in freemasonry the trivium and quadrivium are made referenced to quite extensively in any good masonic works and if their true esoteric works of freemasonry they will not be taken out of order as well which you will often see this horrendous mistake being made in certain free masonic uh schools if it is not a deliberate deception to do so the um the other thing is you have to understand that the trivium also represents just like the kabbalistic tree here we're showing the uh three steps of it represented in the three spheres that you arrive at on the path upward uh up the tree before you arrive at unity consciousness represented by ketter nonduality the total unification of one's thoughts emotions and actions this this corresponds directly to the free masonic pillars that are depicted in the first degree tracing board as well okay so coming up out of the dark of the dark pillar is coming into knowledge okay then um understanding okay bridging knowledge and action before you're taking actual action using the male principle you have to fill yourself up the desire has to be there of the lunar pillar and you're filling yourself with information then you're processing it you're coming to awareness represented by the middle pillar the all-seeing eye then you're putting it into action you're actually ascending upward and that's the the stepwise process of the ladder starts at the right uh pillar moves to the left in that tracing board and you can go back onto the freemasonry shows and take a look at that and see how that correspondence fits in perfectly with the trivia method as well knowledge understanding and wisdom the first three degrees of free masonry are all about this ladies and gentlemen the entered apprentice degree of freemasonry is about taking off your blinders and the fact that you have to be led to knowledge with an open mind okay you you have to be practically dragged to it because you've been resistant to it and you've been hoodwinked but now they're the blinders are coming off and you're letting some light in the degree the rituals of the first degree entered apprentice so this is coming into knowledge the second degree is about the spiral staircase going into the temple of knowledge itself processing information actual learning taking place and it's a spiral staircase that you have to follow you don't know what the actual outcome is yet you have to get to the top for that vista to open up and the whole picture be revealed on the way up you don't actually see it you're still doing that upward ascension that is often looks like it's a a circle or a spiral spiraling process but you're actually spiraling upward and then you've arrived at the top of that spiral staircase which means you have understanding in hand you understand causal factors you have the answer to the question why now you're empowered and the third degree or master mason is mastery over oneself coming into unison between your thoughts and emotions and your actions such that your actions don't betray what you know and how you feel and then its symbol is the trowel this degree and you're using it to actually spread what you have come into possession of which is actual wisdom that's what the act of wisdom is all about putting it out there so that others may partake of the same thing you have knowledge and understanding are not yours exclusively they don't belong to you these are states you may have reached but then you have a responsibility to put that into action which is the rhetoric stage we're going to get to this in detail i'm going to go through again that's all i really want to say about how the correspondences with esoteric traditions fit in with the trivium you can clearly see it if you've been able to follow what i just went through as far as kabbalah and freemasonry is concerned but what i really want to do in this hour is talk about the modern method of the trivium the modern interpretation which is information input processing and output and this one again the modern student can readily understand these terms because we use them all the time every day and most people out there listening are probably using some form of a computer a device which does just this and regardless of how much people want to ignore this or make pretend that it isn't true essentially that's what everything is here folks it's a big computer we're in a we're in a hollow holodeck we're in a holographic simulation of sorts so that consciousness can have experience this is all a huge computer program at the highest level at the most unified fundamental level that's what consciousness is it's something that creates scenarios that we can feel as and perceive as real enough such that we can acquire experience because again in the absence of something which the pure consciousness is not it can never know itself it can never come to know anything so this illusory realm has to be created in order to acquire experience and knowledge of itself of the the all itself and that's why we're in this holodeck to have an experience in the physical domain so this is like a computer it operates like a computer we operate like a computer essentially i qualifying this with the term essentially it doesn't mean we are a computer doesn't mean that there's no part of us other than the computing aspect of us i'm saying essentially we operate like a computer okay we take in information based on our perceptions based in things other people have told us based on direct experiences we then process that information to develop it into a world view or an understanding of how things actually work and then we act our behaviors are based upon that input of information and that processing of information so we're going to look at this closely on the other side and we'll talk about examples of what if the input is bad what if gathering process has been what if the processing itself is bad what happens to the output pick this up on the other side this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio let's jump right back into our of the trivia and how it can actually help us to uncover the hidden truths of our world so that we can actually start taking action once we understand the causal factors that got us to this dark place that we are collectively at so in image number eight on the radio show page of what on earth is happening dot com or with this podcast you'll see that i put the modern interpretation you could call it of the trivium process or method and listed it as input processing and output which we're going to continue to talk about and underneath that i put what this is all all equates to what it's all actually about the trivium is ultimately about the input processing and output of information which is ultimately what everything is everything is a form of information and energy what if we look at the word information okay it's the word form is the root of this word form okay and in order to form a different reality a different way that things actually manifest themselves this is the method that we have to employ proper information input proper information processing and proper information output and ultimately where that is all done is within ourselves that's why it's in formation if we break it down further we can say in form at i on or in other words to turn and this is again green language people will doubt and dismiss this even though there's hundreds of examples throughout the english language where words just by breaking them apart into their phonetic not their um actual necessary meaning but into their phonetic components we can understand what a word is actually saying to us the actual vibratory energy of the word is a language unto itself that often encodes deeper meaning we've looked at the term um money in this respect being the one i okay which they want to sell to people as an illusion of the uh the real thing as a um a proxy for the real one eye inside of us and information is saying in form at i on meaning to turn the one eye on okay to actually turn on the all-seeing eye within us we have to inwardly form ourself through this process we are creating ourselves we are creating the essence of who we are by what kind of information we take in by how we process it accurately or inaccurately and then by what we actually do based upon those two previous parts of this triune method the output is ultimately what is really defining who we are because the input and processing is determining our world view and then the output is determining our behavior and how we treat other people and how we act toward others the way that we are in this world how we exist our being in the world is ultimately a function of the output so and that is a function of how accurately we gathered and processed the information that is all around us some people do it very effectively and therefore their output can be toward higher levels of order and greater success and prosperity and a lack of suffering in their lives and some people when they fail at this entire process they go into deeper and deeper and deeper chains and more and more suffering and that's what the place that we've come to as a society through our inability to follow this methodology because this methodology has been occulted the occultists of this world do not want people to understand the trivium it's one of the last things they ever want you looking into they want to keep this information deeply hidden or occulted because if you truly learn how to think excuse me and come to accurate analysis of the information that is around us you are then empowered to change it and that's the last thing they want happening because they want to stay in the position of power that they have gained through this differential in knowledge by keeping the method for learning from their slaves that's why the trivium is a completely uh it's a topic that has been essentially removed from human consumption for the most part most people have never heard the word they don't understand what the trivium is at all they have never heard it and they know nothing about it just try to find out just do an experiment and ask people around you if they know what the trivium is and can explain it to you hardly anyone can and there's a reason for that so let's look at the trivium the modern uh interpretation of it as information input processing and output and we will recognize this as the three steps that any computer performs okay because essentially the brain acts like a human computer a biological computer image nine shows an image of a computer system okay and we can see that it has input devices pro a processing device and an output device and output devices okay so the input device or devices i should say shown here by the light blue arrows okay is the keyboard and mouse these are known as input devices go on any computer store and you'll find mice and keyboards under input devices okay another type of input device might be a scanner an externally connected hard drive used for storage the internet itself is a form of an input device in the modern world because that's some place we can take information into the computer through our internet connection okay so these are ways of inputting information into a computer the hard drive stores it okay that's like the memory capacity of the brain all right then it is processed and that's what determines how good a computer basically is this all important step two you know to put information into a computer is one thing but the all important step is the third part at the second part and the third part but the second part is critical critically important because if your computer doesn't have processing power you can't do anything with any information it doesn't matter how much you gather and if it can't accurately process the information it'll just spit garbage in the output phase your computer is only as good as its processor and the processor's ability to accurately handle the information you are throwing at it so this is the problem with the people of this planet they basically have damaged internal processing units central processing units the cpu of the computer is often called the brain of the computer so this is what we are using our brain to do input information process it in the brain and then output it which actually determines our behavior and as you know with any computer if junk goes in through the input okay only junk can come through the output [Music] junk in junk out good stuff in good stuff it's a simple equation too bad more people haven't simply thought about it on these terms they try to over complicate things we'll keep looking at the modern method of trivial input processing and output when we come back don't go anywhere [Music] folks [Music] we're back everyone looking at the trivium from the modern interpretation from the modern viewpoint on this edition of what on earth is happening image nine showed an image of a generic computer system um this is not my particular computer system uh it's just an image i found of a computer system online and um it shows the input devices the processing unit and then the output devices being the screen and the printer these are ways of sharing information looking at the data on screen you could share it with someone else you could print it out on your printer okay the internet is also an output device because you could take information that you have processed and then send it back up to the internet so the internet acts as both an input and an output device in the modern world and that's why it is so useful for really coming to uh this knowledge and understanding so let's look at what ultimately the trivium is step by step in image number 10 we see the three steps of the trivium again in the modern format input processing and output in that order listed as steps one two and three i put the other names in the classical and esoteric systems underneath them so input is also grammar or knowledge okay it's the building blocks of data that we're working with okay so we are gathering these building blocks gathering the raw data from an eclectic array of sources eclectic means widely varied okay you have to take it all in as much as you can anyway and do this without prejudging the information so this could be considered the right-brained modality within the trivium it's having that open-mindedness that receptiveness that is so powerful in the right brain okay because we need to have an open mind and take in data without judging it with the analytical mind first and foremost that's the first step toward acquiring knowledge and understanding the input once we have acquired it will help us to answer the questions who what when and where this is our raw data set okay so this is fairly easy to follow this is what we do with the computer and this is ultimately what we do with our brain okay the input gathering data from an eclectic array of sources without prejudging it in order to answer the questions who what when and where the raw data we're taking in the raw data without judging it okay step number two is the processing and this is all important now before we get to step two let me say why people never usually make it to step two most people on the earth don't make it to step two in any form of in any way that resembles any accurate information process processing at all it's because there is so much of the building blocks the grammar the words the raw data set the knowledge itself we are drowning in a sea of knowledge in a sea of grammar in a sea of these building blocks of information there is so much in the world because there are so many people and so much has been created and written and and uh put out there in different forms of media most people are so daunted by the task of even doing the input at all because it takes work and time and they're even more daunted by the first sub step of part two which we're going to get to in a moment the filtration system of the weeding out process of information which isn't viable or isn't necessary or is just patently false and you know is put out there as distraction or disinformation or actually has nothing to do with the solving of the problem that we really want to solve by even taking data in it's irrelevant data there's so much trash data in the system okay useless files so to speak on the computer that people don't want to weed through it to go to like a needle in a haystack to get down to what they really need so most people don't even go through step one because they say oh it the truth is such a needle in a haystack we'll never find it some people believe there is no such thing as truth which we've already talked about this dangerous and false ideology of solipsism so part two processing which is also logic okay in the classical interpretation and understanding in the esoteric sense processing is comprised of three sub steps and i've identified these as filtration correlation and analysis of data so first the data has to be filtered so now this is what the processor of the computer is doing once the information has been gathered which is step one data gathering then we can filter it and say this is irrelevant data this does not have to do with what we are trying to get to it's maybe a distraction a form of disinformation we could apply different techniques to do that okay fallacy uh understanding techniques to understand logical fallacies okay so this filtration system you could look at as the antivirus or the malware protector that is installed in a computer to make sure in the gathering process in the pro in the part where it uh comes into the computer through input that viruses don't get in to the mix okay so that would be filtration and that's a huge task in the modern world because there is so much false information out there so we have to have our virus guards installed properly within ourselves so that information which will make us sick doesn't get taken in as mental food okay the second part of the processing is correlation this is how to group information and see the connections between seemingly disparate sources of information or chunks of information it is data assembly okay that's what this part of the processing aspect of the trivium is all about finally there is analysis that is actually going through the data to understand how it is of relevance and how it does connect with the thing that we are trying to get to or understand that's what the whole process of understanding is about data analysis accurate data analysis the processor has to be able to compute properly and again this ties in with with health because if the central computer of ourselves is our brain okay it's the thing that helps us to process information we have to be in good health the five senses have to be sharp sight hearing smell taste and touch to be able to accurately bring in data from the external world around us the seemingly external world around us okay so food fits into this in a huge way in being able to do this process okay the form getting out of the forms of mind control that we're under through this process of filtration is a huge part of the process the date the data filter or the virus protection okay so this is where the quadrivium comes in in a big way in the in the processing stage okay because this is the methods that help us to properly quantify our data sets all right these are these four methodologies are arithmetic geometry music and astronomy in that order once again the order is critical to know and to keep in mind and to observe so these are four quantification methods which go hand in hand with the trivium method and the five senses we're going to talk about the quadrivium next week we're going to have guests on that are going to give their understanding of the trivium and how it works to expand on what i've laid out here and we'll be laying out next week so we'll be looking at this topic for several weeks probably four or five weeks okay and we're just coming off natural law which we covered for like 10 weeks or so so the these are two of the biggest parts of the solution the understanding of natural law and the application of the trivia method all right so what does the sep two or processing part of the trivium help us to be able to do simply put it helps us to learn the why behind anything what that character in the matrix talked about as the source of power we have to know why things are the way that they are get down to the causal factors the causal realm is where problems are addressed are identified addressed and ultimately solved from never from the realm of manifestation that is putting bandages on self-inflicted wounds and never addressing the underlying psychological reasons that those wounds are being inflicted in the first place so the question why answers what is the reason the meaning or the purpose of something [Music] i can't encourage people enough to go back and check out that video from podcast number 82 neo meets the marovinjian the why is what we have to get to that is understanding and that is where power lies we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere we'll be right back after these words [Music] okay we are back last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening here today before the time flies time really flies when you're trying to explain some of the most deeply occulted information that has been held back from the people of a planet in order to turn them into slaves i'll tell you that so let's wrap up these last three slides and then go to the phones and i apologize for taking so long to get to the phones i will make it up to you guys i'm going to get to some calls before this segment is out but i'll make it up to you we'll do a whole call-in show about the trivia maybe that's how we'll handle it in the solutions section for every solution we'll do a call a whole call-in show about that particular solution i think that would be a nice uh practice to start okay so uh because i don't want to totally you know ignore callers and uh you know just uh keep putting putting that off so let's see how this segment goes and we'll hopefully get some calls before the end of the show so we looked at input and processing steps one and two step three here on slide number 10 is output which is also rhetoric or wisdom and i have explained this by calling it speech and action that is based upon the knowledge that one has gathered and understands okay speech and action based upon knowledge that one has gathered and also understands so you have the raw data okay and you have an accurate understanding of that data set you have weeded out the impurities and you have come to an understanding of what it means or its purpose therefore you can now speak and act based upon that knowledge and understanding so this all has to do with affecting the world around us through our speech and action okay that's why it's the third step it is related to spreading or helping to propagate knowledge and understanding which is the this is probably as important if not more important than the other two steps because if you don't put it back out there how is anybody else going to come to that awareness and understanding we we have to create sort of a feedback loop of this system where we keep putting information back into the system until it becomes common sense and second nature and readily understandable by people that's where we've gone wrong the world is largely silent when it comes to matters of truth people are too afraid of what people will think of them or how it will inconvenience how it will inconvenience their lives from a selfish point of view so ultimately the output phase is the how behind it all the and how simply means the method by which something is accomplished because that's what we're looking for the method to do something the method to free the mind and that's what the trivium is the trivium is how knowledge and understanding are propagated so that real and positive change can be created this is the third step the output wisdom the the acquisition of wisdom is coming to know how knowledge and understanding can be applied and propagated so that real true positive change can come about or in other words how to create the solution to any given problem than maybe presenting itself that is what we can do with the trivium and why it is one of the most important solutions based approaches that we can take to the current human condition now one thing i want to say before we get to the phones is in slide number 11 i'm talking about direction and how this relates to the trivium because the trivium is three ways three methods or three roads that they converge they converge on the truth and i want to in almost a harsh and caustic way attempt to obliviate a new age concept a new age idea an ideology in the new age movement that and people who consider themselves teachers have said this and i wholeheartedly resoundingly reject it they have said that you should never ever use the words you should to anyone and you know what this is this is utter new age bonk is what it is this is pure right brained imbalance see we talked about the first step right of right brained input being open and receptive the left brain aspect is the processing aspect and then the output method is a holistic brain process in which you can't be too forgiving and you can't be too left-brained and violent with it okay you have to walk a balance to say you should never use the words you should is to deny that you yourself have come to any kind of knowledge or understanding about anything and i think that's lying to yourself if indeed you have come to knowledge and understanding about something see if you know how a person should get from one place to another if they're coming and saying this is where i want to go and i know i'm not there and people you could say oh they don't ask everybody is asking how to really get to the place where they don't suffer because there is not one person that will go up to you and say i want to suffer no one if somebody actually came up and convincingly and i they could get me to a point where i could believe that they genuinely want to suffer then i would say that's on you that's your free will decision and you don't need to know any of this just go right on ahead with what you're doing but no one makes that claim everybody makes the claim i want to be free i want to have the things that i desire i want not to suffer i don't want to be in suffering therefore they're asking how do i get to a place whether they consciously or physically ask it or not that's what the people of this word world are asking even if it's a silent form of a question they're saying do you know how to get there and if the answer is yes i do know how to get there then you should have no qualms about using the words you should no more than if someone came up to you and said how do i get to the intersection of this road and this road and you have been there many times and you know exactly how to get there from where there's standing or from where their car is at and you say yes if it is true that you want to get there you should travel in this direction maybe turn at this intersection travel in this direction some more and then you will arrive at your destination that you stated you want to be at and you're not there right now so this new age idea of that you should never use this phrase you should because you're dancing around other people's ego i wholeheartedly and resoundingly reject it and so should you so i'll end that point on that note and i'll end this whole section on the trivium with saying with a quote from the great teacher terence mckenna who talked about grammar who talked about information that surrounds us and that we inwardly form ourselves with mckenna was a word smith like no other and one of his statements was that the world is made of words and if you know the words that the world is made of you can make of it whatever you wish think about that in relation to the trivium the knowledge the grammar the words taking it in processing it accurately then outputting it in a way that can help us to affect true lasting change and put the solution into practice through wisdom terence mckenna never fails to amaze me let's take it out with a call here we go mike in new york you're live on what on earth is happening hi mark thank you for taking my call uh great show and i'd like to state that um uh what terence mckenna was saying that the world uh the world is made of words uh in the bible it states that god spoke everything into existence um when you when you're saying the people don't get past step two it's usually because they they come to a realization that maybe they have to face the fact that everything that they've learned or everything that they've thought is now obsolete and they would i think that scares them more than anything and turns that away uh by doing that you're denying yourself uh into existence what you're what you're desiring causing chaos within one's life absolutely correct mike uh always a pleasure to bring you on as a caller because you always bring up such uh phenomenal points in a clear and concise way so a great way to end the show that's all we have time for thank you we'll be back next week on what on earth is happening when we'll cover the quadrivium stick around folks chris everard is up next oracle broadcast

What On Earth Is Happening Show #086

Topics: *Quadrivium, Trivium, Grammar, Logic, Rhetoric, Arithmetic, Geometry, Music, Astronomy, Brain Balance, Initiation*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark passio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday November 27th 2011 and we have a slight change in our schedule I regret to inform everyone that a yawn Irvin was not feeling well today he has come down with a flu and he will not be able to be joining us instead of you know interviewing someone who isn't feeling well and might not have the best clarity of their thought process at the time I figured let's let's let yon recuperate Foley and bring him on next week so both yawn and Bob will be rescheduled for next week for those of you who saw the announcement on the radio show page that they would be on today once again due to illness on the part of yon Irvin we're gonna reschedule that show for next week December 4th December 4th both yawn Irvin and Bob Tuscan will be coming on what on earth is happening to discuss the Trivium now last week I had a show planned on the quadrivium but I put the show on replay for last week because I had a previous commitment with the Tesla foundation that went into a little bit of overtime and I was not able to make it back in time to do the show live so I put the show on replay and the show that I'm going to do today will be what I was planning on doing last week which was covering the quadrivium two weeks ago we looked at the Trivium as a methodology of discovering truth and hand in hand with that goes the fourfold process of the quadrivium which is arithmetic geometry music and astronomy and we're going to be looking at that in depth today I do have one event announcement before we get into that material after break this Wednesday November 30th 2011 right here in Philadelphia at media Bureau Studios which is at fourth and Brown it is the exact address as 725 North fourth Street at 7:15 p.m. truth freedom prosperity will be screening their monthly documentary on truth and this Wednesday we are going to be showing the film on grip which is a new film and it's a really good one and anyone in the Philadelphia area who hasn't seen it come on out to media bureau this Wednesday night for a documentary screening of unrep followed by a very lively and intellectually enlightening discussion on the film Ben Stuart is the maker of ungroup and if this is about sovereignty and this is about getting off grid Ben Stuart as you'll recall with the maker of esoteric agenda and crime Attica so this film is really hard-hitting so I'll come on out tonight come on out this Wednesday and for more information please visit truth freedom prosperity org we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen and we'll be getting into the quadrivium today don't go anywhere welcome back everyone you are listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're going to be getting into the trivia today on what on earth is happening this is this material goes hand-in-hand with the material that we covered about two weeks ago on the Trivium method so before I jump into the topic for today let's give the call-in number for the show feel free to call in at anytime we're generally discussing the Trivium and quadrivium specifically the quadrivium today but the topic really is open up to all forms of education and learning because that's ultimately what this material is all about this is about how to reclaim and recapture the actual process of learning for oneself learning how to think is what this is ultimately all about how to take in and process information so the calling number for today's show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five feel free to call me at any time I will be taking calls today hopefully throughout the show so last week we looked at the Trivium actually two weeks ago last week's show again was replay and we saw how it was a process of how to go about acquiring truth from an eclectic varied array of information in other words how to weed through information how to remove inconsistencies with that information and then to arrive at an understanding and then ultimately to do something with that understanding to put it into effect to put it into practice in the world so we saw that it was a combination of what is known as grammar logic and rhetoric and we looked at the classical esoteric and modern forms of the Trivium a couple of weeks ago now you can go up to my website at what on earth is happening calm and go to the radio show page the radio show tab on the site and you'll see under the player images for today's show always with these broadcasts and podcasts you'll see that I often have images posted that go along with the concepts and today is no different there are I believe eight images up on the website on the radio show page underneath the player so you can follow along with that images to see the the information that we're looking at today and some charts and graphs that go along with it so image number one is a bit of a review from last week when we were talking about the Trivium from the last show so we saw the classical method of looking at the Trivium was grammar logic and rhetoric or in other words information gathering which is grammar this is like the input of information into a computer if you want to look at it like that it's collecting or gathering from a again a varied and eclectic variety of sources you can't just pull from one or two places information you have to be open and not judge the information hastily based on likes or preferences or you know opinions this is taking information in regardless of where it comes from in step two you begin to filter that information okay so this is the step called logic in the classical Trivium method what you're doing here is you're filtering it and then you're beginning a process of correlation seeing how the individual data bits relate to each other then you can undergo analysis and that's where the quadrivium really comes into play because it is ultimately about the quantification of that data set we're going to be talking about the quadrivium in depth today the third process of course is putting the understanding that you have acquired from step two or logic into action and that's called rhetoric in the classical style of the

Trivium rhetoric is equated with wisdom it's what you do with what you know you've come to a level of understanding and then you're going to put that in practice in the real world you're going to put that in practice in your life so that it has an effect in the realm of manifestation okay so the esoteric form of the Trivium we looked at that in conjunction with the Kabbalistic tradition and we touched on that it is also connected with some of the processes involved in Freemasonry so last week we or two weeks ago the previous show we looked at the esoteric aspects of the Trivium and these were it's the same basic steps it's just the way that they're viewed or looked at or the the naming conventions of the steps essentially and in the esoteric tradition they were always referred to these three basic steps as knowledge understanding and wisdom and again we saw that in conjunction with the Kabbalistic Tree of Life that the tree itself grows from the hidden sphere known as dot da a th and that is knowledge and it is it was pointed out to me actually in a discussion with yan in the past that it is perhaps since that is where the tree grows from that perhaps the entire idea of the Tree of Life is that humanity has fallen due to a severance with knowledge okay due to the the the the tree actually being cut down or knocked over because it is no longer actually connected at the trunk okay which is knowledge the sphere of thought which is said to be where the tree grows from in the Kabbalistic tradition so we have to make a reconnection to knowledge there's too much of a de-emphasis on actual knowledge in many different traditions that allegedly claim to be put forward with the intent of advancing the soul and advancing the spirit and without an emphasis on knowledge I'm afraid that really cannot be done it's a pipe dream okay we need to understand what is taking place around us we can't close our eyes to that no matter how negative that may seem otherwise we're going to be led in circles and we're not really going to have an accurate understanding of what is required on our part in order to change the manifestation that we see in the world so knowledge is a gigantic part of this and again it is one of the most important spheres on the Tree of Life it is the sphere of dot the hidden realm the hidden realm of knowledge that leads to the highest rung on the Kabbalistic tree which is understanding and wisdom again vena the the third Saphira and hokhmah which is wisdom the second Sapphira and these are just underneath ket air which is the the crown chakra in other words it is the unity consciousness okay it it is the Ancient of Days as they called it in the Kabbalistic tradition so knowledge understanding and wisdom are the three spheres that you arrive at before you reach unity consciousness in this ancient esoteric tradition of Kabbalah which is totally interwoven and interconnected with the Trivium and quadrivium methods finally in the modern sense we looked at the Trivium as being an expression of something akin to a computer system data input then the data being processed in the central processing unit of the computer namely the human brain that's the analog to the human brain and then outputting that data to an output device of some sort like a screen or a printer or the internet well in other words what you do with the data that you have acquired in process will continue this on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is half go anyway welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on their host mark passio we're doing a short review of the last show that we did on the Trivium and then i'm going to be getting into the quadrivium in a few moments in image number two on the radio show page if you're following along with the slides i've posted for today's show you'll see a chart that lists the Trivium process the Trivium method in the correct order of the steps because order is of utmost importance here you can't take these steps out of order or the process does not work correctly you can't process information before you've gathered it well you could attempt to but you're not really going to come out with an accurate analysis if you do so and certainly attempting to put information into action because before you've come to a proper understanding of it is always going to result in folly and ultimately in chaos so the the the process the linear order of the steps involved in the Trivium method are of extreme significance and it should not ever be taken out of order so the first step is input otherwise known as grammar or knowledge it's gathering data from an eclectic array of sources without prejudging it and this is critical okay you can't take your own assumptions interpretations opinions likes dislikes into this process this has to be done dispassionately it has to be done in an open-minded way not bringing the emotions into play at this step okay this step answers the questions who what when and where the raw data of the situation that needs to be gathered before you can start accurately processing that data okay step two is the processing stage of the Trivium method and this is logic or also known as understanding okay it's comprised of three basic sub steps again we talked to touched on this in the last segment the of the information or the removal of bad data okay the removal of data that is contradictory so you're going through a specific process to weed out contradictions in the data so you can get to the truth of the matter okay so you have to weed out logical inconsistencies then you're going to correlate the data you're going to put it into I guess you could look at it as sub groupings of data this is related to this this is related to this this is related to this all right and you're going to ultimately try to see the entire pattern but that helps by relating like concepts to each other so that's the correlation step sub step of the processing stage then you're going to actually analyze the data and again this is where the quadrivium comes in because the quadrivium is the quantification methodologies for the data that you have acquired in step one the input stage okay or the grammar stage the processing stage overall enables us to learn the answer to the question why it is to help us to understand the reason the meaning or the purpose behind the events that we see playing out in our world so what is the reason for being what is the meaning of this why is this like this you will come to an understanding of those things if you have followed the process through in part to accurately then part three is then what are you going to do with this understanding are you going to sit on it and do nothing are you going to praise yourself for having come to such an accurate understanding of something are you actually going to do something of worthiness and effect with the information that you have accurately arrived at and understood so this is the wisdom stage part three this is the what they call rhetoric in the classical Trivium method the output phase it's what you do with what you know speech and based upon the knowledge that you've gathered and that you now have an accurate understanding of that's what this third step is all about and I would say without that step what's the point of even going through the process of learning the truth because knowledge and understanding are ultimately meaningless unless they're actually put into action in the real world in a way that is in accordance with natural law and the respect of the rights of others that's what we have to do with this knowledge that we've acquired through the Trivium method so ultimately when this is done this is how knowledge and understanding are propagated so that real and positive change can be created in our world that's the purpose the entire purpose of the Trivium methodology is to arrive at an understanding of how can we be of benefit how can we be of assistance to the raising of consciousness of humanity because we understand that's really the only way that anything's ever going to change here so what are the methods of actually doing that of actually reaching people well it's putting this three fold path to truth into action in our lives and then speaking and acting in accordance with it that's what the Trivium method is all about and connected with this is the quadrivium this is a subset you could look at it or a complementary path in relation to the Trivium and of course it's based on the word for as we're going to see when we put them together there's actually a Sevenfold methodology to come to the truth and that's what the Kabbalistic tree is all about that is what the chakra system is all about these are just correspondent systems that symbolically ultimately relate to a method for learning the truth that's what it's all about as we said on day one you have to believe that there is such a thing as truth in order to go and set off in a journey to find it because you don't know what the truth is at that point but if don't believe that there's such a thing is truth that makes you a solipsistic stairs no such thing as truth at all and they never set foot on the path of discovery they never set foot on the path to higher consciousness they never set foot on the path to introspection and discovery of the true self that doesn't happen for a solid cyst okay so this Sevenfold journey is all ultimately about the self and the selfs path toward truth and realization self-realization so let's take a look let's begin taking a look at the Trivium at the quadrivium the quadrivium as I've already said is the quantification methodologies for information processing that is plays a huge role in the step number two of the Trivium okay processing or in the classical system what was known as logic and in the esoteric tradition the understanding phase okay so the word quadrivium it basically breaks down into two atom illogical root words okay and these both are from Latin and the first one is the the word the Latin word quatuor which means four okay quatuor means four where the first part of quadrivium comes from Quadra okay so it means for for what well the second part of it is v MV i um and this is derived from the latin word via VI a via and i'm on slide number three for those who are following along on the radio show page of the website via in latin means way path or road so just as Trivium meant the three paths because trivia tree PRI comes from Trez tria in latin so that means three quatuor means four so instead of three roads the word quadrivium simply means four roads okay pretty simple to understand once we understand the ideological of the etymology of the word through the root words from the ancient Latin language that it comes from ultimately the quadrivium is a fourfold path to truth just as the Trivium was a three-fold path to truth so we're gonna take a look at what the steps of the quadrivium are on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio today on the show we are talking about the quadrivium as an adjunct to the Trivium method and we see that the name quadrivium very similar to Trivium means four fold path or four roads that's basically what it means just as Trivium meant three roads or three ways so quadrivium could mean four ways these are four ways of processing information basically and this is an ancient system just as the Trivium is an ancient system you could look at this as a component within the Trivium again mainly for the processing stage because this these are the four quantification methodologies that are employed for information processing so slide number four shows you what these four methods for information processing and quantification are they are arithmetic geometry music and astronomy and just like the steps of the Trivium grammar logic and rhetoric or knowledge understanding and wisdom these four methodologies need to be taken in that order because they increase in their complexity as you start from arithmetic and proceed through geometry than music then astronomy so you can't start building a house at the top floor you have to build a firm foundation first and that foundation is arithmetic which is called the mother of all the sciences really mathematics is in general because without math you really can't engage in any of the other sciences because you can't quantify your observations without a knowledge and understanding of mathematics so we'll be looking at what each one of these Sciences entails and how it fits into the Trivium method over the course of this show so before we do that we do have a caller on the line so let's go to the phones if you're calling in please be patient stay on the line I will get to your call I want to take calls today so once again the calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five I look at the switchboard usually during breaks because during the the show I'm doing I'm looking at my notes in my slide so be patient stay on the line don't get discouraged I will get to your call so here we go Richard in Washington state you are live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah mark I really enjoy the show and but I am going to make a challenge to you sure over the information that you're giving us yesterday on on Melody's show she had James Madison who has written a presentation called the Declaration of restoration secondarily he mentioned a article that you can get over the Internet emergent from illusion by choice or by ricardo johansson basically I called in about several weeks ago and challenged you on your on your concept of what the Founding Fathers gave us sure those two two examples of information tell us that the founding fathers gave us sovereignty and there are two systems their sovereign system that has been totally falsified and presented to us in a poor form our Constitution as we now have it is a fraudulent document it's not what the founding fathers gave us and and secondarily we are now subject if we choose to be and that's our choice as individuals in a total fraudulent system which is our United States of America's like them so I challenge you to go to Melanie show and everybody also and especially the Oracle hosts to go to that show find out what we're really fighting for so that we can focus on that and then pursue that Avenue of the fact that we want to educate everyone using your methods right to find the truth of our sovereignty and I'm an agreement with you Richard I don't think that though even in the intent of the Constitution there was true human sovereignty put forward just the fact that they thought they could lay and collect taxes is proof of that to me I'm not a constitutionalist I I don't believe in authority whatsoever so uh if that's any consolation I it you're mentioning a document that is not a what the founding fathers gave us right that was replaced in the late or the middle 1800s that is not the sovereignty our founding fathers gave us you need to go back and use the truth and your Trivium and quadrivium seeking of the truth and find out especially by seeking Melanie show and the archives of exactly what the Founding Fathers gave us if you go back learn that truth you'll totally change your perspective about what our founding fathers gave us interesting I I will I will look into that absolutely I want to say thanks for the call I appreciate that thank you much for pursuing the truth absolutely you got it okay great call so absolutely we have to understand that history has been basically rewritten by the people who are in charge right now that's what has taken place so Richard has a great point there that we can't take it on face value that what were the documents that we're being handed in and our reading and assuming is what was the original intent of this land is what was actually in the minds of the people who came here and set up this country to ostensibly escape the tyranny that was happening from from Europe but again yeah also have to look into consideration take into consideration I mentioned this over the last couple of weeks that there were people already living here and living on this land and a bunch of settlers came in here under the assumption that they could just settle here and turn this place into their way of life without you know the slightest bit of consideration from the by the people who were already living here and had already been here for probably hundreds if not thousands of years before people came across the Atlantic Ocean so I think we may be dealing with a whole lot of karmic repercussions for the way that we settled this land as well in addition to the history having been rewritten by the victors as you could call it so great points there Richard and I will look into that information I typed down what you were saying and I will go to those sites and check it out so thank you so once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five feel free to call in at any time be patient I will get to your call so let's go back to the quadrivium method and look at the four steps of this method in order to understand these four steps and why they're important we have to understand how this sub set of information processing fits in with the Trivium so on slide number five what I've put forward here is again this three four five right triangle which you will actually see is a big symbol in mystery school traditions and often in the occult as well so this symbol generally represents how the three and four fold processes of the Trivium and the quadrivium come together and work together in a complementary fashion you can't have one without the other essentially okay the the quadrivium would be useless without its place in the quadrivium and the Trivium would fall apart if we did not have the quantification methods of the Trivium for use in the processing stage so the two angles that form the right angle the two lines or sides that form the right angle of the right angle triangle in the 3 4 5 triangle represent the Trivium and the quadrivium once again these form a Sevenfold path okay which seven is a sacred number in just about every ancient or mystical tradition that I can think of okay including Kabbalah including Freemasonry including the the Tarot system including Rosicrucianism you name it if it is of any mystical significance of this it is any tradition that truly and deeply studies the self and attempts to unravel what is really taking place in our world the number seven comes up over and over and over again in Astro theology okay this this is a number that relates to the self because of the seven energy vortices in the body okay the chakra system and bringing these two methods together helps us bridge the five senses and bring them all together in a focused way such that we are truly present and paying attention okay so present moment awareness plays into this hugely because this is how we can truly come into true present moment awareness through this information and information processing system we're going to be talking about in future weeks about activating the body truly on what we should be eating we talked about a lot of the things we shouldn't be eating but we're going to talk about health in a big way how to generate health how to stay healthy food is such a huge important part of our lives that it can't be understated we are what we eat that that old aphorism is absolutely absolutely true okay what we put into ourselves becomes the brain and the other building blocks of the body and that ultimately is playing a huge role in our behaviors and our actions so the Trivium and quadrivium ultimately unite to awaken the five senses and that's why that is the hypotenuse of that three four five right triangle five senses when we put these numbers together another mystical number emerges the number twelve we'll talk about why that is on the other side this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen made of stone we're back folks this is what on earth is happening looking at the quadrivium they on the show we saw that it was comprised of a four fold method for the quantification of data that is amassed in step one of the Trivium the grammar process and then part two which is the logic process or the processing stage is using this method the quadrivium for the quantification and analysis of that data so in slide number four we saw that it was comprised of arithmetic geometry music and astronomy which we're going to look into in a in a few moments and in slide number five we were talking about how these two methods or roads okay actually come together to create a bridge between all of our five senses to activate you could say the entire physical presence of our individual monad our unit of consciousness in the all okay in right here in the physical world how to be here now how to be fully present and active that's what this seven fold system is ultimately about so the Trivium locks in with the quadrivium to activate the physical senses the five senses and that's what this three four five right triangle or 90 degree triangle is all about so that's how the quadrivium fits in with the Trivium this four fold path locks together with this three fold path which we've already discussed to awaken the senses and put us on the path to truth now when we add these numbers together three four and then add five okay we get the number 12 again we've seen the significance of the number twelve when we looked into occult numerology on past shows when we looked into gematria when we add one and two together okay we get three the all-powerful magic number three about the unification of the Trinity thought emotion and action coming together in a state of unison or non duality we saw that the mystical number seven seven seven this important number when it comes to the occult because it is about the activated man or woman I'm talking about the activated being okay that has ignited their thoughts emotions and actions and brought them together as one this number was represented you know the number seven represented a form of completion or activation of these three modes of consciousness thought emotion and action if you didn't have them any of them activated the number six was often used as the number four in completeness or in action okay a falling short failure etc so if you you know we're in the state of consciousness of not having activated thoughts meaning in ignorance of not having activated emotions meaning apathetic and being lazy or cowardly not acting okay that you were said to be in the state of the beast consciousness which is six six six the three six is applied to each one of those modalities of consciousness thought emotion and action conversely if they were awakened in you and an active and all United for the same basic purpose you were the activated being or the being that was in the world but not of it was um embodying the qualities of the divine not claiming to be God but embodying qualities that were godlike that were divinely inspired you could say making it one-to-one connection with that all so and brink tapping its power to bring that power into oneself okay to get out of fear based consciousness and truly activate the higher self that was the 777 and once again you add those together you get 21 which is three once again okay just like you add 12 together you get three it's the same thing when this process is activated in a living being the Trivium quadrivium and five cents is coming together then he is activated in the Trinity within himself or herself okay thought emotion and action come into unison this is a method for doing that okay so again this is all about solutions though all the shows are going to be hearing from here on into the future our solutions oriented approaches we already looked at mind control we already looked at the dominators methodologies now we're looking at how to free ourselves from their methods and these are the methods that are we can employ to actually free ourselves this is why people were forbidden to read they were forbidden to eclectically gather data they were forbidden to hold the same types of books that their masters or owners in a slavery system were allowed to have slaves throughout time were forbidden from reading slaves throughout time were forbidden from using the Trivium method this is a well occulted method and it unfortunately has been removed from the education system and we need to get it back into our education system or we need to get our kids out of the schools that won't teach people this way of learning because this is the method for knowing how to know anything really that's what it is it's learning how to think is what this is ultimately about and that's why they want to take this method and and occult it hide it from people's view so that they can't learn how to think and if you can't you don't know how to think you're going to be willing to buy whatever lies come down the pike because you're not going to be able to apply these methods for removing contradictions and quantifying your data set to come to an accurate under standing of what's taking place around you that's what this is all geared toward doing toward putting those skills into the hands of people so that they cannot be duped anymore so that they can do fact checking and data checking to understand is this accurate is this true so that's how the quadrivium fits into this whole big picture and it's important to understand and it's also important to understand how there are occult connotations to all of this and how through symbol they basically encoded this and again this three four five right triangle you will see it in a lot of different traditions but most of all the number one place you'll see it is often it is depicted in free

Masonic symbolism so let's actually get into now what the Trivium I'm sorry what the quadrivium method actually is all about so the quadrivium once again is arithmetic geometry music and astronomy in that order again this can't be emphasized enough if you take these out of order and you don't look at the mastery of one of these topics first as a prerequisite okay you're trying to eat your sandwich before you make it you're trying to build the top floor of a house before you build the foundation and there's no strength in that okay there's no empowerment in that all right and as a matter of fact it's quite impossible if you think about those things so it's impossible to take these out of order they have to be looked at in the in the order that they're laid down in this four step four method stepwise process arithmetic first geometry second music third astronomy fourth now in this little chart that I've put together in slide number six we're going to look at what each one of these Sciences are and we're going to relate them to esoteric concepts as well because again this is not just about the left brain aspect of things okay the the quadrivium itself does employ the left brain to a very great extent but this is also about the four fold method of uniting our internal elements or the components of ourselves okay and that has to be done for an overarching purpose which is the advancement of spirit which is the all-important fifth element again this three and four come together with the five okay the five is it as a huge symbol the five pointed star we looked at the pent the symbol of the pentagram in its positive aspect as being the spirit ruling over the the four material world elements earth air water and fire we're going to relate these Sciences to the four elements and and help help to understand in an effort to understand how these need to be bridged with and combined with spirit okay these are all for the advancement of spirit ultimately okay so the first method will look at is arithmetic and I hear the great music coming in so we'll leave the analysis of these four or sciences and the quadrivium we'll be getting into them right on the other side of this break more on the quadrivium your calls coming up in the second hour of what on earth is happening you won't want to miss it ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere we'll be back after these words welcome back everyone this is the second hour on this week's edition of what on earth is happening today is Sunday November 27 2011 I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the calling number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five I hope to be taking some calls this hour so call in and get in the queue and after we break down the quadrivium method we will be taking your calls and let's jump right back into this so here we go the four steps of the quadrivium the first science is arithmetic also known as basic mathematics okay this is referred to as the mother of all sciences because without math you really can't engage in other scientific methods because this is the basic means for quantification of data so what arithmetic simply is is the study of quantity involving the combination of numbers through the operations of addition subtraction multiplication and division this is this also known as basic math everyone knows what arithmetic is what I've put underneath here is that arithmetic or basic mathematics is pure construct okay it is abstraction in itself so it is we're not actually talking about physical things numbers are abstractions basically yes we can say we have an amount of something but that number in and of itself is an abstraction it exists in the mind the construct of the mind so this is about as non-physical as it gets okay we're engaging in abstract concepts we're engaging in constructs that take place really only in the mind that's what number actually is and number theory so it's important to keep in mind that this is probably the most ethereal of all of the methods of the quadrivium and as such I have ascribed the four elements to the four methods of the Trivium okay the of the quadrivium I should say the Trivium again threefold paths grammar logic and rhetoric is about input processing and output of data this quantification method known as the quadrivium we can relate each one of these to one of the four basic elements and as ere is related to the intellect okay the pure realm of abstraction and dealing with constructs err is the most appropriate to ascribe to the step of the quadrivium that is arithmetic that is the basic foundational step okay now you once again you can't go to geometry unless you have an understanding of arithmetic because to deal with geometric concepts you're gonna need to be able to do basic math okay if you need to add angles together okay if you need to add line length source of a polygon together you need math in order to find out any of the correct answers to that those questions so if you're gonna do mathematical operation if you want to do geometry operations that involve finding area or finding volume math is a prerequisite you can't do any of that without mathematics or arithmetic so again this is the foundation upon which all the others are built and as we'll see as we move forward really ultimately the other three methods of the quadrivium are built upon arithmetic and are a form of arithmetic themselves so we'll take deeper look at this on the other side this was a short segment we'll be back right after these words don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening today on the show we're talking about the quadrivium methods of quantification in the processing stage of the Trivium method so we're looking at arithmetic science of numbers basically okay it's basic mathematics dealing with the combinations of numbers in order to quantify things and this is the root of science basically if we don't have this we can't really engage in other scientific methodologies because we won't know how to quantify our data set and that's extremely important the question of how much is more important than we realize we need to be able to put a overall measurement of value upon anything and this is not only includes the physical things this includes things that are of esoteric significance what is of value how much value can we ascribe to this to spend our time on it to pay our attention to it and so forth so numbers really when it comes down to it are the basis of everything hand-in-hand with that form is also the basis of everything which brings us to our next method in the quadrivium which is geometry so this is step number two meaning that the prerequisite for it is arithmetic once you have an understanding of how arithmetic works and functions and you could do it and you have mastered it then you can understand geometry this is why we don't get geometry lessons until high school or maybe late grade school okay in any real sort of way of course it's touched on you know but late in grade school you'll start with geometry classes you won't do that until you have an understanding of mathematics and that's addition subtraction multiplication and division because you need all of those operations in order to do geometry this is basic common sense and everybody pretty much knows this so what is geometry again the word is important because it means the measure of Earth okay so again this is related to Earth in an esoteric sense which will we'll get to let's talk about what geometry itself is it's a branch of mathematics that is concerned with shape size relative position and the properties of space okay so we're talking about the quantification of form now which again we can't do without arithmetic so this is understanding forms and form underlies everything as well so we can look at this as the study of the physical because we're moving out away from the area of pure abstraction or just constructional ways of thinking which is basic numbers and we're getting into form which actually forms actually do exist in the physical reality the 3d reality in which we live so this is less of an abstraction geometry now we're actually dealing with measurements of things in the physical world okay you know we can do it purely in an abstraction on paper or in a computer but we could also engage in geometrical constructs methods in the physical reality in which we live they apply to the physical world so again you'll see that it's defined as a branch of mathematics which means it is arithmetic in and of itself but it is applied to something what it is applied to is the measurement of space so it is arithmetic applied to space there were the arithmetic of space as I put there in parentheses on slide number 6 the chart on slide number 6 with Podcast were the radio show earth is what this deals with because that's what geometry actually means the month the the measure of Earth okay again measure is related with the concept of Mott in the Egyptian tradition the Earth Mother okay she is the spirit of justice and truth okay the G in the middle of the compasses and square in Freemasonry is often said to refer to geometry and it is one of the things as we talked about that that she corresponds to and relates to because it is about how we can reshape ourselves in order to come into harmony with that great mother okay the one who brings justice the one who is connected to the source of everything truth itself is what we're trying to align ourselves with that's what the whole esoteric tradition of Freemasonry is about as we saw in past podcasts so geometry means the measure of the earth and in in looking at it in that sense this is most certainly it most certainly corresponds with the element of Earth in the system of earth air water and fire the four material elements that we have to combine under the Spirit or ether the fifth element the quintessence so again the numbers three four and five again playing a huge vital role in the entire trivia method ok the Trivium being the three the quadrivium being the four and then the unification of these coming together in our five senses to activate and awaken them this is what the awakening process is all ultimately about we say people are asleep they need to wake up well this is the method for truly awakening oneself understanding these disciplines and learning how to think we're going to talk about later on the show in the show the science of Hermeticism we looked at the Hermetic tradition when we look into natural law and we're going to look at the five basic steps of that tradition and how this relates to the Trivium and quadrivium to awaken the five senses because that's ultimately what we're trying to do is wake people up take them from being unconscious which is asleep to being conscious which is awake so the third branch of the quadrivium the third quantification methodology is music okay music people will not generally think of as a science but it absolutely is okay and it was of critical importance to teach music especially to children who were still in formative and developmental years and we're still learning and and learning ultimately how to think without music as a balance to a lot of these other more hard and left-brain methods of science the balance becomes lost a music is so important it's played such a huge role in my life I have often attempted to try to find before we get into you know the definition of music and relating it to the esoterica one of the material elements I have often tried to find out what are the commonalities are the common factors that contribute to any given person's awakening and I have always found music to be a common thread very interesting we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passable you looking at Audra IAM on today's show you're following along on the what on earth is happening radio show page of my website we were looking at slide number six which contains the four steps of the quadrivium and relates them to the esoteric elements of the material realm we already took a look at the first two I'm going to take a look at the second two hopefully in this segment and then we're going to start getting to some of your calls we looked at arithmetic as being the mother of these Sciences without which you couldn't do any of the other methods of the quadrivium because it is the ultimate method for the quantification of any data set is basic math so that is a prerequisite for all of these we looked at geometry as being the study of form and shape and size relative position we called it the arithmetic of space and as we gave arithmetic the characteristics of the quality of air we assigned earth to geometry it can be looked at as the mother of these Sciences and were the Prima Materia in a way you know it is a starting point in understanding form and function so we assigned earth to the science of geometry now we were looking at music and before the break I said that one of the key factors that seems to play a huge role in whether someone is conscious and this isn't to say that everyone who enjoys music is necessarily conscious and highly awake but I did notice in those who were music plays a huge role in their lives and often they have participated in making music in creating music and I find that very very interesting and inspiring because again music has played such a gigantic role in my life and I don't think that I necessarily would have come to the level of consciousness and awareness that I did hadn't it been for the creative outlet that music offered me in my life because ultimately we're here to be co-creators with the divine and music is a big big part of taking part in that process as is art as is creating artwork so these are two huge methods of awakening of helping to spur the process of awakening I should say that I haven't really touched too much on in the show but I think that at least should be said and I would suggest to people to do a social experiment to just find some of the more conscious people that you know and find out what role music played in their lives and I guarantee you will see a significant correlation with the people who are awake and whether they engaged in and actually took a creative role in making music and in general whether music played a significant role in their lives or not so what is music it is an art form which employs vibration rhythm dynamics and the interplay between sound and silence as its mediums for expression so most people don't consider this a science but ultimately if we looked at it every one of these ways that music expresses is a form of time or the the breakdown of time into smaller units into quantities okay because without time there can't be vibration okay without time there can't be rhythm okay you can't have an interplay between sound and silence without interspersing them in time throughout time this what we consider a linear progression of events so that all events don't happen at once okay it is separation in the sense of what we consider past present and future ultimately we understand from a higher consciousness point of view that there is only the present moment that there is only the now okay but music is created in the now okay when you're playing a single note that's happening now and then you move past that individual present moment things progress and then you play another note and then that note that was that vibration that was passes into what we call the past okay and then you keep going along with that flow of creating this dynamic inter interplay between sound and silence and we ultimately call that music that's what tempo is okay the changes in time that we experience through create the creation of music all right dynamics is whether things get loud or soft okay and that changes throughout time every one of these concepts is related to time so as we saw all the concepts in geometry are related to space and form while music could be considered the science of time but specifically it's the quantification of the science of time so that's arithmetic arithmetic is the science of quantification okay so what I've called music here is simply the arithmetic of time okay it is number applied to time whereas number applied to smae to space describes geometry so that could be a heady way of looking at music but indeed that is how the ancients saw the system of music in general and why they placed so much importance on it because they understood the present moment awareness and how music plays a huge part in that if you want to be truly present in the present moment and aware of what's going on around you play and banned and understand how much you go into the zone as they say when you are fully present and you become one with the vibration you've become one with the song and that's what we're all Tamiya all here to do to become one with the one song the universe okay the one change were a vibratory energy that is taking place all around us that we are part of it's to recognize our oneness with that so music helps to come into the present moment okay and understanding music is not really truly possible without first understanding number and form because that's ultimately what we're dealing with that's what music is all about music is all about form through vibration just look at some cymatics videos and you'll understand what I mean that sound is the underlying force behind all form so maybe I'll post a couple of cymatics videos with this podcast cym 80 ICS cymatics a very very interesting study if you haven't looked into it you'll really come to an appreciation of how important vibratory energy is when it comes to what we see through shape and form and color for that matter it's all about frequency and vibration and music and it's understanding and it's study can play a huge role in unlocking those higher minded concepts and helping us to bring them down to the realm of usability in the material realm and one of the as I said one of the biggest components of that is helping us to stay rooted in the present moment because it's all about time it is the arithmetic of time as a matter of fact now let's look at the fourth and final method of the Trivium and then we'll go to some calls and then I'm going to maybe wrap things up today again talking about how this relates in with the Hermetic tradition as we had been talking about in the in the stage one we discussed natural law the fourth and final method is astronomy there's the intro music so we'll pick this up on the other side of the break we'll look into the science of astronomy and how that relates to the quadrivium don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening today we're discussing the triplet quadrivium and we were on the fourth step of the quadrivium before the fourth and final science that the quadrivium entails for the quantification of the data that we have acquired through the first step in the Trivium method grammar and that we wish to process accurately to come to an understanding of so that we can then do something with that knowledge that we have acquired so science number four is astronomy and actually before we look into this I want to just relate one more thing about music and that is that this is the emotional quality this is the what you could call the Sacred Feminine of these four Sciences of the quadrivium and again that's the one that truly brings balance to the equation music would be water ok the higher feminine element and again music is all related with flow just like water ok the flow of time the flow of energy that's what music is all ultimately about it's one of the reasons they want to create so much discord discordance with the kind of energy they're pumping out there through radionics cell phone towers HAARP chemtrails etc these are all things to disrupt the flow of music within us to set our vibration off okay so discord continues both within us and in our interactions with others so moving toward the fourth science of astronomy we understand that what astronomy is is the science that deals with celestial objects okay the science of the gods so to speak the objects out there beyond the earth wanting to understand how the movement of these objects works okay their geometries their music so to speak okay the natural science that deals with the study of celestial objects such as stars planets comets nebulae and galaxies so this has been called the music of the spheres this has been called the science of the gods on this chart here I refer to it as the arithmetic of time and space we're quantifying the movements through time of celestial objects that have positions in space an understanding that they have a rhythm that they have a cycle that they have a music it is a symphony so you need to understand music geometry and arithmetic before you can understand astronomy that's why truly the study of astronomy will be balanced with an understanding of music because music is the feminine to the masculine of astronomy the macrocosmic world the higher realm okay this is alchemical fire that we're talking about the fire that ignites the universe of the Stars okay so I called it the arithmetic of time and space it could be simply referred to as the music of the spheres as it has often been called so this is the fourth and final method of the Trivium and you know I look back on this chart and I realize when I was growing up these were the things that I considered valuable important and in first thing to learn when I was in school and unfortunately one of the biggest parts that plays a huge does not play it I should say does not play a huge role in clay in modern education as it did in classic education is music schools totally cut back their music programs to emphasize more on reading writing arithmetic okay now arithmetic of course is important as it's one of the foundational steps of the Trivium but when we place too much emphasis on the left brain methodologies and take away the one of the all important forms which is music from the educational system we're keeping our children in a left brain prison which is what I'm going to talk about in the last segment is how this entire system works to help balance the brain if it is used correctly and wisely okay the Trivium and quadrivium together is a technique for balancing the brain and I'll explain how that is and I'm also going to relate it a little bit again as I said to the Hermetic tradition of initiation but before that let's take a couple of calls here we go caller from Ohio you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hi how are you yes this is a great call I stumbled across this because I originally don't dove into the free mate Freeman radio with Dean Clifford about the trust law and stuff and then I kind of stumble across truth frequency excellent so this is great information that's totally right in my line because I'm totally familiar well that's why when I was a kid growing up they forced me from being ambidextrous to being just writing with my right hand to force me to be a logical thinker right and the math and the geometry and and stuff like that was was it taught to me in school I received a diploma that says I'm graduated so I totally resonate with all this information sure so yeah the right the reason that they make children right with the right hand or at least used to force that on them is because they want you in the left brain in the education system because um the left brain controls the right side of the body so if you are left-handed you have a more open and receptive right brain modality which puts you into a truly intuitive and creative state that's exactly right sir and I'm naturally left-handed and was always left-handed from you know the time I was extremely young and fortunately for me no one ever forced the right handedness onto me so it's something I've often looked into as well to see who has a more open and receptive right brain which is so critically important and it often makes me wonder why so few people are left-hand that are born left-handed and even though the few that are they look at that as a bad thing and try to condition that out of a child yeah well I'm totally in tune with while getting in tune with the universal consciousness of what's going on I am waking up fast so you know I stumbled across Vedic math which is heart math which is Lee works the feminine and masculine yes sort of the brain and it opens you up so if I go on these calls every Sunday well this probably helped me out and steer me in the direction I need because because I'm just trying to UM to get truth and freedom when it comes to the system that's trying to run my life that's right and get free from like I said you know I recently came it down to this because I they're playing a right brain game on us or whatever kind of logical brain game on ice in the court system and all that so do you speak about a lot of that stuff also yes as a matter of fact I did yeah not specifically trust law but how Admiralty law which is what we have in the United States varies widely from natural law so um you can I know what that is in my news section I've done a few interviews on some other shows we haven't gotten into that on my program too much as of yet I've touched upon it but if you listen to some of the interviews I've done recently in the news section of my website you will find a couple of shows where I talk getting depth on Admiralty law oh yeah I'm familiar with it because the atmosphere or law runs the world that's right I mean it's UCC so I'm in tune with that but it's just I think I'm going to be coming to this call every Sunday this is totally in line with what I need to do because because with Vedic math I need to retrain myself with the math geometry and then the music sacred geometry because that has everything to do with the fight pi codes inside the bus you know sure with opening up the as above so below you know because I am part of the universe we are all one and who knows what that could do for transforming our creative potentials we have the ability to actually rewrite ourselves and make ourselves over again we're not locked into any form or any specific function we can choose to create a different destiny for ourselves and that's one of the methods for doing it oh yeah man you know what I mean I've been well part of my journey you know I I thought I was in the truth when I was in church and stuff but that's been perverted too there is some well sir thanks um great thanks so much for the call I appreciate it and I'm glad you're finding it useful information keep listening and I'll keep that's right thank you take care sir thanks for the great call one more segment coming up folks don't go anywhere we'll be right back what do you look cific with these eyes we see the sunglasses we see the same things we have to be able to see through their illusions folks and the Trivium and quadrivium are methods for doing that I'm gonna wrap up a few concepts and then we're going to finish up with some phone calls and let me direct everybody's attention to the slides again on the website we looked at slide number six - slide 7 I go back to the Trivium and just reiterate that it is about ultimately information and the accurate input processing and output about information just like a computer that is working properly would deal with information if any one of these things is off the computer is basically not doing its job properly and the human brain acts as the central processing unit of the human body computer if you will and if it's not operating in efficiency or in balance we're going to have junk being output which means behaviors that are not conducive to what we really want to see for a peaceful and prosperous existence here on earth so the Trivium can act as a fulcrum point or a method of balance for the human brain and I want to help people to understand how this entire process works in the brain see the the first step of the Trivium process is the input and in order for that to work properly we can't have a non functioning right brain hemisphere so the right brain has to be somewhat receptive this is part of the problem with why people won't take in any of this new information at all once the brain has become so engrossed in certain electrochemical activity it almost hardwires that way that's how mind control works it's trying to hardwire a set of pathways into the brain you know to get the pathways functioning a certain way and calcify it almost turned it into stone symbolically you know not really but in other words when certain neural activity takes place chronically we get it used to that and almost addicted to the way that is and therefore if the right if that process isn't engaging the right brain because we've always been in this left brain prison okay the right brain is not going to be receptive to new information it's going to reject it without non-judgmental collection of that information which is what part one of the Trivium is all about the grammar stage okay the input stage the right brain has to be somewhat receptive and it has to basically allow the ego to step aside with its likes dislikes preferences opinions etc and just take the information in without filtering it that's part one part two is the filtration process that is the the the logic step ok the processing step this is the part that we're really engaging the left brain and as you saw yes the quadrivium is largely a left brain methodology set of methodologies and I would say with the exception of music music is definitely a right brain method because it involves so much creative energy okay that helps us to come to an accurate understanding of things the problem is in the educational system the way it's set up today the right brain is almost excluded from this process entirely and at a very young age they're giving us a data set that is incomplete that has completely walled off certain entire chunks of reality it has firewalled off and what that does is that puts us into a fire walled walled off brain state that only engages the left brain with the information that has been deemed acceptable in by this control system and therefore we're trapped in this endless processing mode without any connection to the right brain modalities see what the goal is of the part one the input stage is to feed the totality of the information we've taken into the left brain so then the processing of that information can begin if we don't understand the steps for processing which is what the quadrivium is ultimately about okay it plays a big role in that we're not going to come out with an accurate analysis which is understanding okay that's why I put quadrivium on this left side it is the processing stage to arrive at understanding is what the purpose of it is only then can we then feed it back to the right brain which answers the question why and what for what purpose and for what reason ultimately is this is this information has it have I come to these conclusions regarding it and then how am I going to allow those conclusions to guide my actions okay this is all right brain material after the processing stage is finished you have to make a reconnection with the right mind again which is where the process began the right brain hemisphere and it doesn't just go totally to the right brain and then leave out all the logic that you understood it combines them at that point it bridges them so that's why the output is holistic in its function the output the rhetoric or the wisdom is what we do with what we know once we have arrived at an accurate understanding and that is a holistic process it is neither left nor right brain if one has truly used this methodology correctly it is holistic functioning reasoning which is what wisdom actually is because that's what is guiding our actions we are now acting on accurate understanding and that is whole brained intelligence not just left brain intellect so with that being said I just want to touch on the five steps of hermetic initiation and how this relates to the Trivium and quadrivium in Hermeticism one of the most ancient mystical traditions okay for awakening a human being through the process of initiation the five steps were stop lying especially to yourself okay that's what understanding what's really going on in the world is about get out of your state of denial okay stop dreaming and this doesn't mean don't think of ways of making the future better it means stop existing in cognitive dissonance of seeing one way that the world actually is right now in thinking that it's some other way or trying to lie to yourself and saying it's some other way that it isn't stop dreaming about what you think the world is or ought to be and accept it for what it is and then do something about it okay the third step is learn how to think which is what the Trivium is all ultimately about right there in the middle of the five-step initiatory method in the ancient wisdom traditions in the ancient mystical traditions was learn how to think that's the the middle of this process if you don't learn how to think you're never going to come to accurate understanding about anything and the

Trivium was employed at this step in the process of initiation you have to stop lying you got to want to know the truth you got to stop dreaming get out of your cognitive dissonance about what you think is going on and then really learn what really is going on so then that's how to think okay using the Trivium and quadrivium methods and ultimately the fourth and fifth steps were truly live in the present moment which is we already referred to today talked about that that's what part of the quadrivium helps us to do and to activate the physical body the importance of food which we're going to be bringing up very soon on this show and have some guests come on to talk about that and how to really generate health and maintain the health of the body and the brain I'll leave it there for today we took in a lot of information let's go to the calls I see we have our good friend Bob Tuscan on the line who's gonna be a guest on next week's show Bob you can take us out what do you have for us today my friend Bob are you there Bob Tuscon okay looks like he hung up let's go to Mike in New York you're live on what on earth is hi I'm mark thanks taking my call sure I just like to go out and say that if you do not do the steps for the cherien you'll never ever reach the steps of the quadrivium you must take in the processing you must do the information and you must do the output doing those steps helps to balance or helps go back and balance be between the left and right hemispheres of the brain and then the quadrivium once if you actually took it back and studied them all it took a lifetime to do it all ancient cultures with all great ancient cultures were all old masters of arithmetic geometry music and astronomy because they realize that those are truly the tools that God used to build anything and everything around us that's right and do the balance and use of all those things we can help correct our own lives and the lives of everyone else around us that's exactly right Mike thanks so much Mike when are you gonna get your own radio show that's what I want to know you could be doing this probably better than me - Thank You Marco I'll take that into consideration I have a big show it's nothing Ellen continuing great stuff you always have an eloquent way with words and I thank so much for you taking us out today that's all we have time for today folks hope you enjoyed the show stick around Chris our art is up next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #087

Topics: *Trivium, Quadrivium, Logical Fallacies, Truth, Education, Wisdom, Solutions*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio this show is live every sunday from five to seven pm east coast time today is sunday december 4th december 4th 2011 my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website oraclebroadcasting.com and we have a fantastic show lined up for you here today because we are going to be interviewing two very special guests john irvin of gnosticmedia.com and triviumeducation.com will be joining us uh for the entire two hours today and we are going to be joined in the second hour by bob tuskin another host right here on the oracle broadcasting network and uh bob tuskin's site is bobtuskin.com of course he's going to be joining us in our number two so we got a a packed show coming up here for you today on what on earth is happening uh before we get to our guests in the next next segment i want to read a couple of quick event announcements and give the call-in number because we will be taking your calls uh toward the uh the later part of the second hour of the show today so if you want to call in and get in the queue uh that would be a good idea to do to uh so that we can take your calls later on so um the networking social for truth freedom prosperity is coming up here in philadelphia truth freedom prosperity of course a great activist group that i work with here in philadelphia and they have their year-end networking social every year this year it's going to be uh this coming friday december 9th 2011 at 7 00 p.m at media bureau studios where we have the free uh documentary uh screening and discussion evening on the last wednesdays of every month media bureau of course is at the corner of fourth and brown streets here in philadelphia in the northern liberty section so come on out to truth freedom prosperity's year end networking social and meet a lot of great freedom-minded activists in the philadelphia area for more information on this group visit their website at truthfreedomprosperity.org now um we just had as i said the documentary night this past wednesday and it was the most successful one that we've had at media bureau thus far just a packed house standing room only it was great to see so many new faces out and i hope that trend continues as people continue to wake up one other very brief announcement uh people will notice some very slight uh user interface changes to the what on earth is happening website uh i upgraded the content management system this week and i had to make a new template for the site i tried to make it as similar as possible but i added a couple of uh visual enhancements just uh very subtle changes so there shouldn't be any fun functionality changes but if anyone does notice any problems or difficulties please send me an email and let me know so that's all the event announcements i have we're going to be coming back up after this break with our very special guest john irvin from gnostic media and trivia education don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen this is going to be a show you do not want to miss we'll be right back after these messages welcome back everyone you are listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the call-in number for the show i think i neglected to give it out in the last segment is 866-841-1065 once again the call-in number 866-841-1065 we'll be taking your calls in the second hour of the show tonight i'm getting ready to bring on our special guest so here we go jan irvin is the host of the popular gnostic media podcast a show that focuses on utilizing the classical seven liberal arts of the trivium and quadrivium bringing together leading independent and academic researchers to discuss ancient mysteries education politics economics and much more yan's websites are gnosticmedia.com and triviumeducation.com welcome to what on earth is happening mr yan irvin hi mark thanks and uh glad to be here it's a pleasure to have you uh uh you've been a big influence for me and your work with the trivium really stands out amongst uh people who research this important topic so uh why don't we start by having you um tell the listeners a little bit about your background and how you learned about the trivia method and its vital importance uh in a real education well let's see my background a little bit i got into researching all of this i suppose originally i got into it through working with jack hair and the california hemp initiative back in the early 90s and we worked on prop 215 for medical marijuana that helped to you know legalize medical marijuana here in california and now across a third of the country and jack hairs who led me into researching infusions and psychedelics or or psychedelics as they're commonly called and in 2000 december 2005 i published my first book astro theology and shamanism followed up with a dvd the farmer credit inquisition in 2007 and then my book the holy mushroom evidence of mushrooms in judeo-christianity in 2008 i got into researching the trivium because in in october 2008 i launched the gnostic media podcast which was something that was sitting around an idea that i had been working toward for about a year before i actually launched the show and it was at my first year anniversary of the show was when i first had gino denninon who was my or is my mentor in the trivium and brought that information to me and because of my research in my book astro theology and shamanism and all of the recurring sevens that uh that kept coming up in that research the seven ancient planets the seven chakras um the seven stars of the pleiades excuse me all of these sevens kept coming up including the seven liberal arts but i couldn't quite figure out at the time how to approach the topic for that book so uh when when gino denning approached me he had sent me an an email with a long description of what the trivium was and and all of this stuff and sort of baited me with it to see if i would show interest and follow up with him which as soon as i saw his email and started going through it it was one of those epiphany moments of aha this is what i've been looking for and how to connect it all so i immediately emailed gino denning back and said and asked him if he would be able to present this information on my show which of course he replied and said that he would be which is now the famous uh gino dinning trivium quadrivium and kabbalah series on the gnostic media podcast episodes 49 50 and 51. that have really become the backbone of everything that we do at gnostic media and for that matter at the tragedy and hope uh website which is richard andrew groves and he runs the peace revolution podcast which you know we all contribute to so all of these things all of these projects that we've since taken up all incorporate the trivium and quadrillion because it is uh the foundation of of gathering knowledge and understanding information removing the contradictions before you pass that information on to others so obviously this is essential to making sure that we're passing on clear and cogent information to others before or so that we don't infect our downline and we think that that is essential because so much of the media and information being distributed out there is is awash in misinformation and disinformation and just with things that people get on uh ideas that people get on a whim or that they channel without ever fact checking anything and so we're trying to get people back to the core of verifying information before they pass it on to others sort of a a mental antivirus system because bad information when you pass that on it's the same as passing on a virus and you waste everyone's time and your downline from there so we feel that it's essential to help people or empower people with the proper tools so that they can get through all of the nonsense out there in life that's being thrown at them all of the disinformation and be able to sort of uh find their way to through to you know and the trivium being the lighthouse sort of in the darkness there that's a great point john and uh i think one of the most important things to keep in mind is when you talk about uh removing the contradictions from information before passing along that's so important one of the best definitions for truth that i've ever heard anyone give is truth when taken into oneself is that which can do no harm so that's really what you're attempting to do with the trivia method uh get people to basically uh uh boil information down to its core essence so that we can get at what is actually true remove the fallacies from that information and then in passing it along when other people take it into themselves they can do no harm with that information they can only generate order and good with that information exactly and go ahead yes no go ahead oh i was i wasn't sure if you wanted me to add something to that but yeah you're exactly you're exactly right on that uh the trivium logic or grammar logic and rhetoric and in fact if people go to the triviumeducation.com website they can see the trivium logo there which is sort of a triangle with con with truth in them in the middle surrounded by consciousness and what the christians did and if you look at old christian artwork and things like that they'll take the trivium and the three points grammar logic and rhetoric and what they'll do is they'll put god in the middle rather than truth but we think that this really usurps the power of the trivium because rather than looking for truth in and of itself you have to put your dogma uh your religious dogma before truth so by putting truth there we are looking for truth no matter what our predisposed dogmatic beliefs are and uh so which it forces us to or allows us to be able to question the veracity of certain things of religious beliefs and things like that whereas if we put god or deuce in the middle whatever it may be that prevents us from doing so because we think ah okay well i arrived at god and here's this bible that tells me what to think from here so that's the end of my search and by by putting truth in the middle truth becomes the ultimate search rather than some predisposed religious belief i couldn't agree more and i think that's a great point so uh we here's the intro music for the next break stay with us we'll be right back after these words with our special guest john irvin and our topic trivium education don't go anywhere folks you are listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone i'm mark pacio and this is what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting our special guest today is jan irvin of gnosticmedia.com and triviumeducation.com we're talking today with jan about the trivium as part of our ongoing look into solutions that's what this is all about ladies and gentlemen solutions oriented approaches how do we need to shift our focus when it comes to teaching ourselves when it comes to true learning and a true classical education that is different from the indoctrination system that we've been given as part of the public school system here in the western world and in fact throughout the world for that matter so um jan you were one of the great speakers at the free your mind conference back in april you spoke on sunday the second day of the free your mind conference and you gave a presentation there which absolutely blew a lot of people away it was called the trivium meme i thought it was one of the hardest hitting presentations at the for your mind conference can you tell the listeners a little bit about what that presentation was about well it's it was really excuse me it was really about the trivium itself and just trying to give people an understanding of gathering knowledge and information and understanding how mind control systems work and using the trivium as a method to see through those mind control systems and properly process information we're trying to teach people how to install a system into their own minds that properly protects them from bad information like you mentioned the the logical fallacies being able to spot the fallacies and things like that unfortunately we didn't have the time to go into some of the logical fallacies during that lecture but it was really just you know a foundational uh understanding of the trivium is in as short and quick a time as as we could possibly give it and i apologize for stuttering so much for those of you who have managed to sit through the video on that oh no i think it is a fantastic presentation and i think everybody should definitely check that presentation out if you have not seen it already you can go to freeyourmindconference.com click on john irvine's name under the speaker list and watch the entire uh video for free uh it's uh posted up to youtube as well and all right it's it's also on uh the gnostic media page under videos or under trivium study if uh people can get there quickly as well great all of the videos on the free your mind conference have been posted and are free for uh everyone's uh uh viewing and downloading uh if you haven't checked that site out uh be sure to do so john irving once again one of the great speakers at that conference let's talk a little bit about logical fallacies john yawn i'd like to talk about the word fallacy itself for people who may not know the etymology of the word it derives from a latin word uh follow a verb follow f-a-l-l-o faleri and this word means in latin it the meaning of the word is to deceive so deceiver to lie correct that's right this gives a whole new meaning to the term fall of man you know people think of the fall of man as some sort of a degradation that happened to man's nature quote unquote but uh if we look at it in this way maybe it's a grand deception that has been pulled over his eyes it's the deception of man and well it's interesting that you should say that and and i in fact i heard you in your last week's show mention my comment to you about the uh fall of man with the tree of knowledge so before we get into the fallacies would you like me to read to the audience what i read to you last week absolutely go right ahead all right studying the kabbalah it's interesting that the tree when fallen knowledge first which is the da at position is not seen this is absolutely the state of affairs today logic before grammar understanding before knowledge what can possib what can one possibly understand before they know what they're attempting to understand who what where when equals knowledge logic is understanding it answers why but only after knowledge then we gain clarity and wisdom in our rhetoric the tree of knowledge is the tree of life is the kabbalistic tree and this is coming from page 161 and daniel feldman's book on the kabbalah the sephirah knowledge first is always there but in a fallen state we do not see it and then continuing on from me so if mankind has fallen his position of knowledge first the diot position has fallen to earth therefore it has fallen out of use man has fallen out of knowledge understanding and wisdom therefore he cannot see the quote-unquote kingdom is it not irony oh wait you know and this is something that uh you know that it is said that the kabbalah you don't start studying it in jewish tradition until you're 40 years old and i put in my notes here that is it not irony that i've had the feldman's book for two years before i started studying it now that i'm 40 years old now uh the trivium quadrivium and kabbalah make up a functioning system just as grammar logic and rhetoric make up a functioning system within the trivium and within the quadrivium mathematics geometry music and astronomy make up a system well so it is with the trivium and quadrivium and cabala together making up another level of the functioning system so knowledge has fallen from first it's fallen to the literally the anus position or the foundation foundation position in the kabbalah and on page 101 of feldman's book when the sephirah knowledge first position falls and becomes set for a kingdom it takes the gate bet one with it which thereby can connects the kingdom only to suffer a foundation below end quote and a fallen tree has a trunk in a fallen tree knowledge first falls to the small phase position man has fallen out of the garden to earth he falls from a position of the world of at zeluth in the logic and rhetoric down to the world of the yetzera because he is not thinking by asking who what where when first knowledge first so he loses it and he falls so you know in other words man has the fall just like you pointed out so those who put their logic before their grammar are causing the fall done intentionally to them and they're ignorant at that they have fallen from the tree of knowledge and then uh this gives a whole new take to uh the concept of being expelled from the garden exactly exactly right exactly exactly what i'm getting at here so the trivium and quadrivium and cabala i are a higher level functioning system just as grammar logic and rhetoric make up the trivium and arithmetic geometry music and astronomy make up the quadrivium and uh let's see and then uh what i just a couple of side notes that i put here when i've finished filling out the tree i have gained knowledge understanding of wisdom which should open up the crown gate those who do evil purposely purposefully use the tree to keep people in the lower levels so that they can manipulate them for personal gain but this brings the whole of the world down with them that is the entire role of the occultation of knowledge to begin with the occult in general is about secrecy is about keeping secrets keeping knowledge from people so that they cannot develop it into understanding right and and the irony of that is these people that do that they not only keep those who they wish to control below them but they keep the whole of humanity including themselves from reaching a higher state exactly so exactly right so in their own ignorance and selfishness not only are they hurting the rest of us which is all they and their narrow-minded perception can see but they're hurting themselves and that's the you know the pathetic part is they think that they're one-upping ever you know all of us in their own self-gain but they're literally hurting themselves and everyone else as a whole exactly absolutely i couldn't have said it better myself i mean that is exactly what these dark occultists are doing in their short-sightedness you put it beautifully we're coming up to another break ladies and gentlemen you are listening to john irvin talking about the trivium and its importance in our lives and how we need to employ it if we're going to turn this great ship of the species of humanity around and put it on the right course so we'll be right back after these messages don't go anywhere more with john irvin coming up after these words welcome back ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com our special guest today is jan irvin of triviumeducation.com in the last segment we were getting into some of the esoteric meanings of the fall of man and how this relates to man being deceived and falling from a place of knowing a place of having knowledge and that knowledge being occulted and kept hidden from humanity as a whole so uh jan let's get back into what led us into that uh uh that brief aside there when we got into some esoteric concepts and the kabbalah as related with the trivia method we were really uh starting to talk about logical fallacies because we brought up the derivation of the word fallacy so uh why don't you talk a little bit about logical fallacies and how you can apply this technique uh of spotting logical fallacies to actually filter the information that is out there well logical fallacies as we mentioned previously is from the latin folare which is to liar to deceive so there's roughly there's probably about 20 22 main fallacies that uh are known but you can you know there are lists out there that include maybe 90 up to 200 different fallacies but because humans are deceptive creatures there's probably never going to be an end to the new methods of lying to one another that people will come up with so it is important to be able to uh name the fallacies because the having the explicit knowledge of the fallacies enables you to take when somebody's lying to you and having a funny feeling about it to going to having explicit knowledge where you're able to identify the exact type of lie that someone has used against you and you're able to express to someone else that lie and how it was used against you so and and effectively when you are able to name each of the fallacies by name and explain what they are this very act of having them memorized gives you explicit knowledge of of the many different ways that are typically used to lie to you or you know and to other people so in other words the better you get at this explicit knowledge of the fallacies the better you'll be able to protect yourself and others downstream from you and not only that but the fallacies are not just used to catch lies coming in through your five senses from others but it's also used to filter these same lies or fallacies out from your own thoughts before you spread information on to others so it's equally important in two directions and uh so to start off with some of the most common fallacies uh most people have heard of an ad hominem fallacies so like let's say that uh you know i'm talking about the trivium and somebody comes up and and says well john you know anything that he says can't be true because he's just a a neo pinky liberal commie instead of dealing with the information i'm presenting what they'll do is they'll throw a tax at me as a way to divert attention away from the information rather dealing with the specific information presented they'll just use these attacks you know they'll call somebody a homosexual or a republican or because this person is christian they possibly couldn't have anything valid to say or or somebody just mentioned to me that they love your work but because uh you have commercials on your show there's therefore there's nothing that your show could possibly have of value to present uh you know so they're using a cert that would be actually a circumstantial ad hominem against you rather than just going through it and taking out the information that's valid an appeal to authority is a very common fallacy where typically somebody believes someone uh strictly because they have a white coat on like a doctor or a scientist or somebody who sits behind a desk in front of a tv camera and calls themselves a news correspondent or something like that or you know a politician it basically it typically has to do with somebody putting on a funny costume like a code or a hat you know a police uniform whatever it may be and then uh using that as their position of authority rather than dealing with with real facts and information and then you have appeal to belief which is uh if you don't do x uh god is going to come down and and punish you or most people believe that x is true and therefore you should believe it's true because they do that sort of thing um appeal to fear is uh if you don't do this all of these bad things are going to happen if you don't so therefore you have to do it i think larkin rose gives a great example of this fallacy and his presentation you know the uh that he's these people if they don't throw the body into the volcano every year some the volcano god is going to come and get them and i know larkin was on your show a few weeks ago yes and uh he's been on my show as well and he always is an excellent presentation i very highly recommend people get completely familiar with his research and what he's presenting in regards to the myth of government and then of course there's appeal to pity appeal to popularity you know if you do this if you buy this car if you drink this beer you'll have all the pretty girls um appeal to ridicule an appeal to ridicule is a really funny one to use an appeal to ridicule it's it's really you're you you let's say you make a a claim that uh and you present whatever claim in your evidence and i say well mark your claim isn't true because and that's all the evidence that i care to present i just laugh at you so this is known as an appeal to ridicule and it's a very common tactic you'll see uh tv news pundits use this sort of thing all the time a caller will call in with some real information and they'll just you actually think that this or that and that's all the uh the evidence that or the the uh that's all the backing that they'll use to refute the claim which you know these are just tricks and uh begging the question this is a very common one that christians like to use uh let's say uh they're talking about something out of the bible and they say well i know this is fact because it was written by god and you say well how do you know it was written by god and they say well because it says it says so right here in the bible you can't use the same source that you're reading from as proof of the claim that you're making and um there are uh post hoc fallacies uh such as a black cat crossed my path last night and therefore when i tripped over the sidewalk and stubbed my toe today it was because of the black cat that's a post hoc fallacy and uh there are middle misleading vividness uh another favorite that politicians like to use is the red herring fallacy and the red herring fallacy comes from the old days when they would teach a hunting dog how to go after a fox and what they would do is they would while they were training the dog they would take a fish or a herring and they would drag the fish across the trail of the fox and they would try and get the hound to follow the trail of the fish so what you're doing is you're you're laying out an entirely different topic and you're trying to lead that person off the trail of the original topic that they were pursuing onto this completely other unrelated uh topic and uh another similar one in this category is the straw man fallacy and the straw man well a corporation is a straw man for instance but what a straw man is is if i present an argument of something let's say i present argument x y z and somebody will take my argument x y z and they'll tweak it just a little tiny bit to make it look very similar to the undiscerning eye to my argument when in fact what they've done is they've taken key elements of my argument and they've changed them to state their own positions and then they'll attack and debunk those positions that look like mine but aren't and then they'll say haha see i refuted this person with this even though they never refuted the the real argument in the first place uh in other fallacies two wrongs make a right which is a common uh one that people like to use and i also recommend that people get familiar with the latin names of the fallacies as well because having the latin names under your belt can be very helpful in identifying a lot of these types of arguments um it sounds it sounds like overall what all of these um uh appeals to different uh sources of misdirection to try to take people off the course of actually looking at the information what they're all ultimately based upon is fear the same thing that creates all negativity in every aspect of any aspect of fear or emotion in general you know because some of these are like you know an appeal to popularity isn't necessarily appealing to fear you're you know you're saying hey you know if you do this that hot blonde over there is going to come over here and she's going to take care of you that sort of thing so it's not really all of them aren't necessarily working on fear but they are working on different aspects of human emotion and if the and if those aspects of human emotion aren't understood and in fact a an explicit level of understanding placed on top of those emotions regarding the fallacies so that when they come come up you can identify them that's how this is used and so when you lay out the the cabala tree you can see how all of these different possibilities are right there fascinating yon we're going to continue this on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on oracle broadcasting our special guest today john irvin we'll be right back with more from john irvin after these words don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back our special guest today is john irvin of gnosticmedia.com and triviumeducation.com john in the last segment you gave a great breakdown of some of the illogical fallacies that are employed that the trivium helps us to see through to get to the truth of the matter that we're looking at so um i want to talk a little bit about the suppression of this method of uh education of becoming a self-taught individual ultimately is what the goal of the trivia method is and um uh you know this has been deliberately removed from the educational system uh i want you to talk about why you feel that's been done and what the implications are in consciousness and in the sorry of of which part has been done i missed uh trivium has been removed uh completely from the educational system in the modern world and that deliberate suppression i want you to talk about what you feel the implications are of that for human consciousness in general and the direction that humanity is moving in the future uh since we now have outcome-based education system sense the fall out of the garden and down the tree of knowledge sure i mean uh you know the implications of of the loss of the trivium in education and everything are so huge it's it's inestimable really um the the cost of all of this on humanity and all of our well-being and welfare uh right now in the present it it affects everything from the mod the current state of affairs with politics and marketing and our commercial television and radio and it affects uh the law systems and all of these things that these politicians push through to uh manipulate us and control us and it and it affects how people are willing to assign their autonomy over to some criminal politician all for some vote as an allusion to freedom and rather than realizing that it's their vote that gives the consent to these criminals in the first place and i mean the it it affects people at the core level because even uh bachelor's and master's degree students today that graduate from so-called liberal arts educations don't have the true classical trivia quadrivium of the seven liberal arts and they still don't have the traditional means of uh critical thinking so uh hold on just a second please sure yeah it you know it the it it has a method and as far as uh just um it you know it's just breaking down people's ability to think to interact with each other properly to be autonomous self-sustaining individuals and you know take care of ourselves our own lives and not give our our autonomy over to other people as larkin again so poignantly uh points out and it it it uh affects us on a nutritional and dietary level because we believe and buy into whatever they they tell us on the mainstream media and the commercials and things like that when uh this information couldn't be further from the truth you know they want you to believe that that animal fats and cholesterol are bad for you and that everyone should be a vegetarian and meanwhile the brain is made out of cholesterol and if you don't have animal fats you can't reproduce and when you plug in all of these population control and eugenic stuff all of that plays right into this stuff and i know that's going to upset a lot of your listeners significantly so i do recommend people go on my side and listen to the the two recent shows i did with dr glidden and dr wallach just for instance on those topics and uh so there's really no aspect that the trivium and quadrivium don't apply to people's lives and to be able to think clearly and critically with the information coming in via the five senses and quickly determine the proper course of action before leaping to an action without having an understanding of the proper action that you need to take before you make that first step it helps us to engage our responsibility that's ultimately what the trivium does it enables us to be prepared for whatever scenario comes our way so uh great great uh response there i want to ask you about your take on homeschooling and if what steps parents can take to ensure that their children will grow up with the trivium method in hand uh is homeschooling a must for that to happen well homeschooling is not a must it's certainly helpful and in elementary school the most important thing is for children to do mimetic learning in the first place and so you know they're not going to do too much damage to the children at the younger ages it's when they get into junior high in high school that the real damage is done when the kids really get frustrated with uh you know with math and things like that and not having a a firm understanding of of where or why things are being taught and i've heard so many times you know kids say you know mathematics that's taught in high school and the like that they would never have any use for it in real life and what would they ever possibly use it for and this is simply because they don't understand because they're it's not taught in the context of the trivium of being able to walk outside in nature and see how leaves and plants and animals and everything out there is based on the fibonacci sequence and the golden ratio and all of this stuff um so you know as far as uh the education system and everything it's you know it's uh it's well i don't really know how to conclude there i kind of lost my train of thought right there well the the basic question was uh how what role will homeschooling play oh yeah yeah yeah and so you know homeschoolers you know it is and i recommend especially for people that can't handle the workload of it to seek and find out uh homeschool groups so that you're working with other groups of like-minded individuals that are trying to uh teach their children this information but and on top of all of that there isn't really a a good solid book out there right now to teach the trivium to to children there are a couple of uh of christian versions uh harvey bluedorn has a uh a version of the trivium a christian version of the trivium out there uh there's a diane lock here or something like that as a trivium book out there to teach the the children trivia but these uh are very christian slanted and they tell the audience to omit specific researches and the like uh in their teaching the terrible to children which i completely disagree with you don't limit and omit information because obviously by doing that very act shows that you have an agenda to protect but nevertheless these sources out there do have valid information in it and you do not want to kill them the the messengers so what you need to do is when you study these sources you turn on your trivia filter and you just spot those fallacies when they use them in those agendas and navigate around them so that you can get the value uh out of those teachings and you know uh uh harvey blue dorn is probably the leader of publicly speaking right now teaching the trivium to children whereas we focus more on teaching it to to adults which has been omitted uh from the you know from the education system for all of us so there there's a gap out there still that needs to be filled in both and even the like uh the book the trivium by sister miriam joseph that's been around since the 1930s she was a catholic nun in that book is filled with her own agenda and things like that so all of this stuff has to be taken into an account and hopefully you know sometime in the next decade we'll begin to see books coming out that provide the real trivium without any agenda just laying out the facts and the truth without anyone's personal agendas caught up in there and and so far to date as far as i know for the last 2500 years since the trivium was created there hasn't been one interesting so i i do want to get your take on some resources that people can get into to learn more about the trivium we'll talk about that a little bit more in the second hour um what we are going to do uh now is uh get ready to bring bob tuskin onto the show he's going to be coming up in the second hour bob tuskin of course one of the great hosts here on oracle broadcasting his website is bobtuskin.com and we're going to bring him on to join the conversation with ian and myself to continue to talk about the trivium and how we can employ these methods to really regain control over our thoughts as a whole so that we can once again take ourselves onto the right course as an entire species and get out of the mess in consciousness that we have put ourselves into through this fall from a higher level of knowledge you're not going to want to miss that ladies and gentlemen and also coming up in the second hour we'll be taking your calls that's coming up ahead we'll be right back after these messages with bob tusken machine that burns in your hands welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening today is sunday december 4th 2011. i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com the call-in number for the show today is six six 866-841-1065 four one one zero six five call in get in the queue to talk to one of our great guests today john irvin and bob tusken i'm about to bring bob up on the air in this segment bob tuskin is an eternal student of economics science and the arts an organic gardener an activist and an oracle broadcasting radio show host with strong solutions based appro with a strong solutions based approach with the skills of the trivium firmly in hand with bob tusken you can be sure that the truth will be told bob tuskin's website is of course bob tuskin.com he has a great show here on oracle broadcasting every week night from 8 to 10 p.m ladies and gentlemen welcome to the show mr bob tuscan oh thank you what a warm round of applause from the audience i really appreciate that bob i can't imagine anyone who doesn't love you well you know you have to have a sense of humor and some people don't get that john i posted that video about the guy who says he eats toothpaste when i was talking about fluoride in the trivium room because i think part of understanding what's going on is being able to have a sense of humor and take things in context that's an important skill amongst the the many skills brought forth from the trivium is just merely taking something in context you don't know how many times people for whatever reason want to take something out of context i i think i just came up with a new fallacy i'm sure there already is one but it's a taken out of context fallacy yeah what's the name for that what's the last one wouldn't that be a sort of a straw man yeah and i guess in a way it is yeah exactly right uh so you know there's so many different uh takes on on this trivium stuff but i'm sure glad that people are starting to use this as a prerequisite to seeing all the other information that's provided isn't it fascinating to watch it take root in all of the uh quote unquote truth movements i mean uh with armed with the trivium the truth movement could actually become the truth movement exactly right the the true truth movement absolutely so you know it's interesting john how we've seen this uh really start to uh become the prerequisite but we did it backwards we first woke up and i'm doing air quotes here whatever that means and then we started to realize how we have to learn that how we have to learn to learn you know we in other words how we can implement the seven liberal arts to understanding right yeah you know and basically what happened is a few people managed to uh climb up through the kabbalah tree of knowledge and and wake up their crown chakra typically with psychedelics and the like but without having a firm understanding of how to learn of the trivium grammar no uh you know grammar logic and rhetoric and then the quadrivium people become very susceptible to being controlled while they're in that state which is what we saw exactly with the psychedelic movement of the 60s being usurped and in fact you find out later that guys like gordon wassen the so-called discoverer of magic mushrooms who worked for jp morgan bank ended up being you know a chairman to the council on foreign relations and stuff like this so i mean you know today we can look back now with the knowledge of the trivium and see how prior movements were usurped and see how uh the the big bands of the 60s were almost entirely uh the sons and daughters of us intelligence officers and things like this and move forward hopefully this time with a real bearing and a real direction of of where to go and how to deal with this mess well that's the break music and we'll continue this great discussion on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting with my two special guests jan irvin and bob tusken we'll be right back after these messages don't go anywhere welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com today we have on the program john irvin of gnosticmedia.com and triviumeducation.com along with bob tuskin who has just joined us bob i want to ask you what um how were you exposed to the trivium and uh you know tell us a little bit about the role that it's played in your life so far well i'm a student of philosophy and as far as the you know the indoctrination camps and public education systems and uh it's never really jived with me that i have to just you know accept the the answers that the teachers want and regurgitate that to them erica goldson gave a talk as valedictorian of her high school which went viral on the internet and i had watched that and it really resonated with me and made me realize that me not doing well in high school and the traditional indoctrination camps had no real reflection on being able to be a good critical thinker and be able to being able to think for myself and not just to assume something as truth so i've always had kind of as a background this notion that it's very important to entertain a thought without accepting it nor negating it okay so listening to coast to coast am at 10 years old i'm a fairly young guy as many of your listeners know mark i was able to entertain you know some of the coops and some of the you know the other stuff um and uh you know the aliens or whatever was i i was able to consider these things and accept it as truth or excuse me accept it as information built build have those building blocks of grammar um and be able to consider it not necessarily accept it as truth but at the same time uh not negate it all together and see where it fits in as a puzzle piece if you will so it's been very important to me to a have an open mind and then b have a critical mind and to be able to see through the lies so after doing my show for a while i ran into yawn and uh jan and i started to talk about the trivium he showed me the the interview at the time that was fairly brand new with gino denning and came on my show bob and i have bob you and i have done a number of i think you and i had already done a number of shows before that point together too hadn't we yeah we had done some shows before that but then we we kicked it into gear and decided that this was something essential to share with my listeners i was lucky enough to get to talk with geno denning and and do a show with him uh and it just it you know it makes sense at the end of the day that yeah we we are awake if you will but what we're awake to we need to be discerning about you know we we need to not just accept something as truth there's so much disinformation out there that unfortunately uh if if you're not alert if you're not equipped with the trivium you're going to be taking advantage of one way or the other so that that's why i started to implement this to make myself a better thinker to bring to to lend more credence to to my shows and and to my guests and the topics we talked about uh but all the while still continue to keep an open mind and that's kind of where i'm at right now is you know i might not agree with all the guests that i have on my show but i'm able to consider that you know if we if we shut our minds if we say if we go into our reality tunnels as uh the the great uh writer from the cosmic trigger and other books robert anton wilson puts it you know if we get if we close off that reality tunnel to any other information and grammar the building blocks the first stage in the trivium uh then we're not able to process it and make any sense of it and then the third stage of course is rhetoric and that's something that i've always done i i've always naturally been an activist in a sense and taken what i found to be truth and be able to act on that and show the wisdom and that's why my show is so solution oriented i feel is because of that third stage you know yes we can become aware of all these different problems but at the end of the day what we can do about it is in my opinion more important and therefore we need to act in this third stage of rhetoric if you will with the proper wisdom to handle all of this you know to put in place uh the things that have checked as truth or not truth after it goes through the process going through the you know building blocks and then the the the logic stage once we get all those things together we have to know what to act on and what not to act on we have to decide well that's a relevant thing to deal with that ranks here therefore we need to put this initiative into action uh does that make any sense absolutely and it really highlights uh your entire process here that you've laid out highlights something that i talked about at the end of last week's show when i showed a picture of the human brain with the left and right hemispheres of the neocortex and explain sort of the process that that we go through when we're engaging in the process of the trivium when we take in the information at first we have to be open-minded that's a right-brained process you have to take the information in from let me let me interrupt you very quickly mark you actually you should be critically not minded not just open-minded because open-minded you can allow yourself to be infected with things but being critically minded you're using the filter of the trivium and blocking the fallacy fallacies and junk from coming in but still allowing the valid information coming in and you're not dismissing things without studying them first sure well what bob was saying is like you know when he would listen to coast he would be able to remain open to some of the possibilities of the of these concepts but then he would apply the logical uh uh reasoning methods to them and then remove fallacies from them to be able to determine what's true and what should be acted upon that's a left i just i just wanted to make a distinction between being just generally a lot of people sell the idea of open-minded of acceptance as accepting everything right right so you know we need to be i think we need to have a distinction and not just say open-minded because open-minded i think of a lot of uh you know people in the new age movement just kind of accept whatever and so we need to be careful of that and we need to remove the stigma away from being critical minded and re-employ critical mindedness as a good thing because you know when somebody says oh you're being critical they usually say that is negative and they also use like you know like logic they think of you know dr spock and that's not a good thing thanks to my friend george clayton johnson that wrote the first episode of star trek right so um you know we we need to keep these things in mind when we're looking at this so that we don't fall down those traps and the same thing has been done to the word trivium itself it's been trivialized and the word liberal of the seven liberal arts has been taken and spun into meaning uh tax and spend communist or something like that so all of these things are terms that have been misused and i think you know we just need to clarify them and be more specific to quote myself from the free your mind conference i stated that an open mind without critical thinking is a programmable mind and if you're tired of being programmed a be an open-minded thinker but with the skill skills critical thinking they you have you have to have both you know one can't work without the other so it is in a sense good to be open-minded and it's an essential part of uh taking that trip down the rabbit hole that so many of mark's listeners have you allow the information you allow the information in and you pay attention to it but with your filter and you know your trivium filter and your fallacy filter turned on right such that you can not necessarily prejudge it but you can judge it as it is coming into your existence there you go exactly right all right so we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening with my special guests john irvin and bob tuskin stay with us folks we'll be right back after these words welcome back folks listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my special guests today are yon irvin and bob tuskin gentlemen what do you think we take some calls we have lots of callers waiting on the line let's go to the phones what do you think sure okay here we go caller from the 541 area code you are on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today um hi there hi john welcome hello um yeah i just i'm so excited to be on to just be able to talk with you anyway what do i have okay um here's the thing jan i i really want to stay focused with you on this because what an address what you said that i feel critically important here as you just said because with the trivium we can actually make this a truth movement so i want to focus on that very powerful statement and and it's very crucial but what i notice is that the trivium is not being used not even on any show not not and i i don't want to point things listen i love all of you please don't um you know there are about five or six shows out there now that are using it on a regular basis and teaching the audiences so that's right we have to be we have to be so focused okay when we say truth right on this show when we say in the middle of the triangle you're putting truth you have to um define truth you have so so let me define truth okay truth no contradiction okay has no contradiction would you agree on i would agree with would you agree okay you've done your grammar you've gotten all of the available information you you've removed the contradictions you're left with a or b what research either is left or a conclusion yes and that's the truth in the sentence and let me add and also being mindful that you're still keeping your eye on the horizon for any new incoming and for information even though you've dealt with all of the information currently available that's right now young young listen to me now let me show you how on this show right here in this time moment that we have right here how the atrium has been very to our detriment not employed okay and how that is is that um uh okay so so when you're talking about the open mind having an open mind and then bob is saying okay let's just go to you let's just go to this show wanting to screen calls before we came on to make sure bob said oh there might be trolls out there so you wanted to scream no no no no no can i finish my sentence by by blocking information you see using the trivium any information my heart's completely open and with you guys but any information that comes to you you should be able to use to with the trivium and show your audience that even at this caller through using you see we keep abstractly saying the trivium this or driven that but it's not used we would if it was just used on one show we would gain so much more than all this theoretical i mean we can go up we could write on our wall a list of fallacies that would be great we don't need to spend these times in the show of course we need those fallacies and they've been said many times and they could be said many many more times but the is it sounds like she's underwater or there's some digital distortion happening in her life an internet connection she must have called from a magic chat are you still there i uh your line has digital distortion i'm not sure if it's a function of uh you know the volume but um you were breaking up so we didn't really hear what you said there over the last 20 minutes oh well that's really a shame it was crucially important and uh well you know it takes a lot of energy and i think i'm trying for me to sit through a stroke i you know i i think about this right this is i think you bring up some good points i think that uh you know the thing about screening calls it was simply look to look at and to see who had intelligent questions or thought-provoking questions so that we wouldn't waste a lot of time because there's only you know a certain amount of time in the show so we try to make sure that people weren't you know bringing up yeah it didn't have anything to do with the uh but you have to watch too too much of that and you will limit information you will filter out important stuff that we can learn from even this man the idea of screening calls is to filter out the noise and to allow the good calls through so that we're not wasting time i know but it's hard yan you could make a mistake on that judgment call you see if you let everything in and you deal if you let everything in and then you deal it with the trivium not only one we learn the trivium to deal with bullshit as it comes in we get a practical example of you guys putting into your points are good let's uh let's have jan respond to that okay here we go go ahead young i couldn't hear the points i like it here it was way too loud so what was that i'm so sorry she was she was making the point that um even if some people are off point or trying to act as a means of distraction the trivium could be when we get on the phone and we talk to these people you know that's their their opportunity to tell us what they want to talk about and if they're somebody who just wants to call up and say names or whatever the idea is to filter those people out so the people with the message can get through and can be you must not listen to my show yan so uh you know that is that is the whole idea but yeah you do need to be careful and not you know not cut people off before they said what they want to say it as well you have to allow the person to get their message across so uh but that was hold on let me finish and when we watch you on was in between the segments and not during a regular part of the show so anyway oh i don't know what that means but um right so it's very and the reason why i i think i talk loud and irish is i realize there is limited time it's hard to to address these things but but really the the issue is is that we would learn i believe you would learn so much more by doing that little quick filtering you do on air i mean all the things that are bantered back and forth to take a few minutes to actually put the trivium into action with a caller and you're saying that would be uh irrelevant right now right but you're screening off air that the other callers don't get that screen and i'm just saying that's valuable too that's all i'm trying to say right now during the conversation it's it becomes a part of the automatic process let's hear from bob on this i do a show monday through friday as many of your listeners know mark and occasionally we have a caller call up and just want to use the n word and has nothing better to do uh a there's that to it and and also b uh there's the the need to know what they're talking about so that we can integrate it into a program this is a talk show man where the host uses their discretion to cover the things that they find the most interesting or the most relevant to them and their audience it's a learning process and if you want to have that learning process mediated fine if you don't want that learning process mediated by the host go and be an auto did act as i'm sure you already are and learn for yourself as of right now i think you've uh digressed this conversation to a point where i think it would be appropriate for us to move on and if you have any final comments perhaps if mark wants to let you make them now would be a good time well i think she brought up her points and we responded to them so i think we'll move on to uh some other callers because we have a list of them waiting in queue so let's take some other calls on the other side of this break we'll get to that in a few moments for now you're listening to what on earth is happening with my special guests john irvin and bob tusken stick around more of your calls coming up on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it with sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbology you couldn't see obey no independent thought don't think for yourself welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening today on the show two special guests john irvin and bob tuskin we are discussing the trivium and we're going to take more of your calls right now here we go richard in washington state who last week brought up a great point about uh some of the founding documents of this country and uh challenged me to take a look at some of that information which i did over this week and i listened to that truth quest show that he referred to uh with james madison uh richard uh what do you have for us here today yeah yawn is always a gust a breeze a strong breeze of fresh fresh air i truly appreciate it my my plus my philosophy of life says you gather information you retain knowledge you discern and promote truth but those are minor things to the final uh thing is you have to display wisdom and so when i called into both mark uh and bob's show that was to promote truth or just discern truth and i was hoping there would be a display of wisdom uh mark just said that he did my accept my challenge so uh along with you yan i would hope you would talk to bob because my belief and all the study the truth is we are carnivores we are hunter gatherers we were at our prime when we were hunter gatherers uh there's a book called primitive mind primitive body that really gets into it by nora right and and i also recommend people get into uh the western a price foundation stuff sally fallon's work her book nourishing traditions her documentary the oiling of america as well as dr peter glenn's book the md emperor has no clothes and dr wallach who's of youngevity and i am not a youngevity member although i am very seriously considering uh joining up with them after having done a lot of grammar on what they do over there they're doing a lot of good work and i i hope that uh bob and uh mark will also consider having those guys on their show as guests because when you when you look at that research and what these guys are doing it's phenomenal well i'm very much interested in the health topics and after richard mentioned to me nora get goddess in her work i listened to a few interviews and read a few of her articles and i decided to have her on about the primitive diet she calls it beyond the paleolithic diet rather and that will be friday's show for the first hour so richard i'm looking forward to that thanks for that recommendation yeah and i'm going to be having uh uh dr william davis on from wheat belly coming up in the next week or two i'm going to be having denise manger from raw food sos on my show she's the one who debunked that uh propaganda film uh forks over knives in the and the china study book put out by dr campbell which is uh got a lot of false information in it and so she'll be coming on my show soon we'll also be having uh dr greg berzinski and dr stanislaw brzezinski on my show in the coming weeks uh from the brzezinski clinic regarding uh their their cure for cancer and uh you know all of these uh efforts to suppress and steal their work and get them put in jail which have failed for the last uh 20 to 30 years very cool richard do you have anything else yeah just just a final comment uh i believe that we should be seventy percent carnivores and and thirty percent gatherers and that's primarily so we can survive occasional famines but the main point is we need to eat our proteins and fats raw and you were talking that between in the break basically that's that's the uh lack of truth we need to eat all food below our body temperature that's why it was designed that's the way it's supposed to be taken in any well i think i i do think that uh dr glidden and dr wallock have shown substantial evidence that there is a need for wood ash in our food which would come from cooking and that's where we would get a lot of the minerals from you're right though in regards to meat should be cooked you know you should eat raw or or medium uh you know medium medium well meat and it shouldn't be cooked more than that and there's been an intentional effort to get people to start using vegetables and get them to stop using lard and bacon fat you know bacon grease and butter and things like this when these are proven historically to be safe and people have been given a lot of fear regarding saturated fats and cholesterol when your brain is 77 percent cholesterol and the pharmaceutical companies are out there promoting these statin drugs that lower your cholesterol on these low fat low cholesterol diets well if your brain is made out of cholesterol what happens if you're on a low cholesterol diet and your doctor is telling you that you need statin drugs like lipitor it just seems like a disaster waiting to happen if it's not already in full swing happening right now and in fact the uh the new generation being raised right now is said to it's going to be the the shortest lived generation ever my suggestion would be to watch a a carnivore a tiger whoever hunt what they do is they take down the animal and they cut out the insides they don't eat the mussel meat they eat the insides which has the stomach and has all the wood ash products from the the digestive vegetation uh if you actually study the truth the trivium of the whole process we would have to be eating entirely different and we couldn't support a population that that is basically a tenth of what we have and that's really what the powers that beer after they want to protect themselves they're doing nothing more than protecting their territory and we're useless eaters because we're eating out the agricultural uh production of their well they well you know and it's it's their it's their fault though see you know it's like that quote up on my website here um let me pull this up real quick if uh if hold on of course right when you want it it takes a second for a few the rulers suffer your people to be ill-educated in their and their manners to be corrupted from their infancy and then punish them for those crimes to which their first education dispose them then what can be concluded from this but that you first make thieves and outlaws and then punish them and that's from thomas moore's book utopia from the uh uh 14 15 16th century so i mean you know first they're they're creating people they're dumbing the people down and then they blame them for taking the actions that they do when it's the elites that are causing the problems from the top down they're the ones that brought in the depression education system they're the ones that sell us these bad products these religions that tell people to to keep breeding like mormonism and catholicism and things like that and to do things that are unsustainable you know more chloride in the water yawn if you look at well and that's part of the problem it's part of the dumbing down process that i'm addressing rather than educating people so that they can think clearly and teach their children to think clearly and know what they all need but you know right now it's it's these factory farms that are poisoning the food and doing all of these things and these are things that the elites have created and it's nothing that you know us and your local farmer and your local rancher and those types of people are doing and so when you you know when we you know here in california 10 minutes from here is the 395 highway and it goes all the way through the middle of california it's hundreds of miles of pristine ranch land that's mostly vacant and hardly you can hardly buy any of the meat in the country that's raised on that land anywhere out here so i don't even think think for sure that it's that it's a problem of of uh the amount of people that we have in the world as we showed in our documentary film uh uh what you've been missing episode one the noble lie what they're doing is they are creating the the discrepancy between feed to population through their own wars and their own stockholding and withholding money to drive the price of food and stuff up so it's them again that's causing that problem and i don't think you know if if we took them out of the scenario i think that there is plenty of food if even if we were eating 70 meat and i think it's probably more 60 that would be the right number but we would still have plenty of food to feed everyone on the planet if you got them out of the scenario you take the one percent out of the scenario and suddenly the rest of the 99 percent can take care of themselves just fine if you're one of those occupy wall street guys john oh no i think occupy wall street is completely misdirected it because they're not paying attention to clint richardson's work which is all of the the cafe material the comprehensive annual financial reports and all of those people need to be out studying everything on thecorporationnation.com all of clint's videos there and getting a firm understanding of how the kafir material is being manipulated because if everybody understood that information they wouldn't be protesting wall street they would be protesting city hall excellent points i i can't uh acknowledge that enough that that's exactly right on my last comment would be for mark that's what the founding fathers gave us they made us all sovereign individually responsible they gave us a form of non-government that was the the uh constitutional republic which was supposed to keep government away from the sovereigns and that's been perverted and if we as individuals as sovereigns we can restore what they gave us rather than keep playing the games that the international bankers the one percent have given us we are back on track and and possibly yawn's uh perspective of how many people we can sustain is is true a great show uh keep up the good work all right let me let me richard thanks so much let me just say to that real quick before you go richard there that uh you know forget what these people give you forget about that you know we're not after what they give us we have a god-given right to autonomy and we need to stop voting for these people and allowing them to you know when we vote for these idiots we're consenting to whatever crap they do to us so that needs to stop we need to stop giving them our autonomy in the first place and stop asking permission for our rights and take them that's that's it i would recommend that you study uh melodies program also because that's exactly what i said the the founding fathers gave us natural law they you know the constitution like the back of your welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com on the show with me today is john irvin of gnosticmedia.com and triviumeducation.com along with bob tuskin one of the hosts here on oracle broadcasting check out his website at bobtuskin.com and check out his radio show every week night at eight to ten pm east coast time here on oracle broadcast you know why mark knows that everyone because he comes on the show all the time and is one of my favorite guests so there you go i appreciate that bob so let's go back to the callers uh we still have a couple of callers on the line here we go caller from the 212 area code you're live on what on earth is happening skype caller go ahead skype caller hello yes you're on hear me yes sure can oh great i'm sorry i didn't recognize the area code i'm on skype no problem um i have i have a new a lot of questions but uh before i begin i just wanted to say uh thank you to all of you for doing what you're doing and uh and don't worry about the first caller because uh true reason um requires you to bypass emotion and get to true reason exactly and uh if the caller obviously wasn't using reason when trying to get information out of you guys by yelling at you so well that's one of the things i wanted to talk about and i wish we had more time to i don't mean to interrupt the caller but at some point we have to understand emotional intelligence along with this you know intellectual intelligence is understanding emotional intelligence good point caller absolutely and you have to emotion is important but you have to bypass that and figure out when it is correct is correct to use it and this is not the time or place to use it then especially when you guys are giving up your free time to give her so what is your question but um i have a lot of them um the first one i had to do was with a mark um regarding the uh feminine and masculine principle um i'm writing a paper right now it has a lot to do with the ancient alchemy and uh your presentations have helped me so much it's unbelievable because you know more about it than they do well i appreciate um yeah man you are really unbelievable you really all are and uh could you um i was wondering if maybe it might be possible for you to email me some of those pictures you did about the right and left uh brain hemisphere we can talk about that later i don't want to waste much time on that but send me an email remind me that you called and we we can talk about that were you still there sounds like you dropped too calm well uh let's see hold on let's try to bring him back up caller are you still there it looks like too bad connection dropped unfortunately caller if you're listening email me and we could talk about that and if you can get back in i'll bring you back up to pose your question to yon and bob let's uh take another call here we go caller from the six 6-0 uh no that's the wrong one hold on caller from the 603 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yes can you hear me thank you yes i had a question about the trivium and quadrupling as applied to spiritual truth because the spiritual truth and path is what i see in particular i was listening to mark show last week and he was talking about the quadrivian and i happen to think in a moment of inspiration about the four gospels and wondered how the quadra being the four paths or four ways to truth would apply to the four gospels well i would say it's probably directly related i wouldn't be surprised if if it wasn't in fact the the trivium the quadravium and the cabal are found throughout the uh the biblical teachings and the like so it you know would you agree with that that's a very interesting take and i i would say absolutely it does uh i i likened the quadrivium uh last week to the four elements of earth air water and fire of course right which is exactly if you look up even on the catholic uh website for the saint mark's basilica they have right there that uh matthew mark luke and john are the four elements and you know the four directions and everything so that would be a perfect tie-in right exactly so that's a great uh correspondence that you've made their caller one which i really didn't make last week but i i see that that is a definite correspondence that is in place well thank you very much um i'd like to continue this discussion can i email you any questions i have absolutely if you have any other questions let's close them now because we're going to uh wrap this up and now i'm going to ask propose a final question to our two guests so do you have anything else for us um i do but it goes much deeper than time permits okay no problem well thanks for the call oh thank you all right great so uh i have uh kind of one question that i'm gonna ask to both of you and then you guys could take it respectively the current trends that we're looking at current trends and current events that are taking place right now look like we as a people are heading into very dangerous waters i'm sure you know both of you gentlemen are very aware of the passing of this new defense authorization bill a lot of talk about that going on all circles on the internet right now and the implications that it has for human freedom um i want both of your take on what the implications are and what you think uh about how necessary the rediscovery and application of the trivium is to reverse such a course that we are on now as well i i think it's the uh the only thing that's going to wake people up to uh reverse this is the trivium and in fact uh on july 4th weekend there was a canadian article that came out about the trivium stating that the american revolution and declaration of independence were a direct result of our use of the trivium and so therefore to me uh having with most of the population having lost the trivium on us having to get it back out there right now it seems exactly parallel with the fact that this is the fight that we're in right now having to deal with the loss of the trivium and therefore the loss of our freedoms at the same time because what is the seven liberal arts but you know the seven liberal arts as opposed to the servile arts are what the free man learns right the trivium and the quadrivium make up the seven liberal which comes from latin libra which is book but it also means of or befitting the free that's right and so if you don't have the seven liberal arts if you weren't taught it then you are not free let me make that clear a second time if you do not have the seven liberal arts and you are not taught it if you have not undertaken that study you are not free you are a slave and so in fact i've been working on a whole other project uh to to emphasize this called slaves anonymous and i'm going to be launching another website called slaves anonymous.com my name is bob tuskin and i'm not a slave exactly and i'm not asleep no and i am a slave getting people to take that first step and recognizing that they have a problem so that we can move forward from this through the tradition that is the first step that's an important step and my response uh to your question mark is uh it goes back to natural law something we've talked about many times okay and everyone's talking about this bill as you mentioned there's a lot of hype in sure it's a gross violation of our rights it's even more proof of this draconian state in which we live in but the fact of the matter is we know that for a long time now people have been going beyond natural law okay and the second you go beyond natural law and you introduce government which you've broken down and shown it how it literally means mind control you have a problem okay and if we're going to let the tiny dot as larkin rose i guess that you both have had on and we spoke with us at the free of mind conference says uh and allow them to use this you know imaginary system if you will in a sense okay to go beyond our natural law and get into our lives with this large nanny state police state then we're gonna have a problem so i think we have to go back to basics and in our own lives stick to natural law and uh have your your family prepared i i always go back to that no matter what the question is mark i always go back to to the need for preparedness and for growing a garden and getting yourself off of the dependency as much as possible so that you're not dependent on them dictating what you do and don't do so that you're able to be free unto itself and not have to worry about the powers that shouldn't be bob fantastic points gentlemen uh your final thoughts and uh give your websites once again please walmart and thank you for having me on your show and uh i you know i'll all i can tell people is that the path to your freedom is to study the trivium take the time no shortcuts don't ask for one book to read read them all get in go go to triviumeducation.com and go through everything up there and i've also got a trivium study page on the gnosticmedia.com website as well and get up there study everything learn all that you can about it and get your get your feet in there and you you're you're really giving yourself a treat uh my final comments mark learn how to learn and then do it it's time to take action folks bob tuskin to uskn.com thank you very much mark gentlemen thanks so much ladies and gentlemen john irvin and bob tusk and that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening i'll see you here next week on oracle broadcasting stick around chris everard is up next take care mark

What On Earth Is Happening Show #088

Topics: *Solutions for creating real Change, Worldview Healing, Shamanism, Initiation, Human Nature, Value of the Individual, Possibility for Change, Apophasis, Holy Trinity of Consciousness, Unholy Trinity of Religion, Money & Government*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio freedom for the people for humanity and all mankind that is what what on earth is happening is all about that's what you're going to hear about on this show as always welcome everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio thanks for tuning in today today is sunday december 11th 2011. i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website of course oracle broadcasting.com we have an information packed show for you here today we are going to be continuing with our ongoing discussion about solutions when it comes to the deteriorating condition of human consciousness in our world how we can repair and redirect this situation that we are ensnared in right now and uh we're going to be talking about world view healing as one of the primary and foremost solutions that we can employ to help turn humanity around and set it back in the right direction morally and spiritually so that's coming up on the show today world view healing i want to thank jan irvin and bob tuskin for the uh fantastic show that we did last week with both of those gentlemen we discussed the trivium we uh really got into um logical fallacies a little bit with yon and bob there and richard grove contacted me uh during the week to offer some additional information if you go to the podcast section of what on earth is happening you'll see with last week's podcast show number 87 i posted some related links and documents along with the show that uh richard grove had sent over to me so i want to thank him for doing that and that's it's great information um also there you'll find links to jan and bob's websites as well so that having been said before we get into uh the first break here i do have one quick event announcement and that is for the free monthly documentary screening and discussion night that is hosted by truth freedom prosperity here in philadelphia uh this past weekend we just actually friday night we just had our networking social and it was a packed house it was a great turnout a lot of uh liberty minded individuals turned out and had we had some great discussions and shared some good food it was a good time um wednesday december 28th right in the middle of the uh the holidays there at 7 15 p.m wednesday december 28 2011 at media bureau studios they're hosting the movie thrive what on earth will it take a great documentary uh that is a brand new that has just been put out there that exposes the entire control system and the suppression of free energy as well so come on out to media bureau studios wednesday december 28th for a free documentary screening of thrive for more information visit truthfreedomprosperity.org we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening [Music] i was born in my hands behind [Music] welcome back everyone thanks for tuning in today you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark pacio again my website is what on earth is happening.com and i'd like to direct everyone's attention up to what on earth is happening.com to the radio show tab again the website was very slightly modified as far as the uh look and feel goes over the last uh week or so because i upgraded the content management system i had announced that last week it went very smoothly the site was only down for about a minute during the transition and um you know uh there's a very slight changes to the user interface namely in the uh in the tabs and slight color changes and there is um new uh audio player on the podcast section people will probably have noticed that uh the site seems to be working just fine i also mentioned last week if anybody sees any problems with it or noticing anything working as it uh should not be please uh uh don't hesitate to send me an email and let me know that having been said on the radio show page of what on earth is happening.com underneath the player you will see images for today's show and then a series of links of numerical links that if you click on it will bring up a slideshow these are the images that are going to go along with the talk today and now you can click on those bring them up and follow along with the images there on the radio show page so what we are going to be talking about today is of course solutions and ongoing on the show this is basically what we will be talking about from here on out because we've really analyzed the problem we've looked at mind control extensively over pretty much uh over a year period we went into the methodologies of mind control so we've really fleshed that out in vivid detail for people to understand what the uh technologies of the mind that are being used against us are the in-depth knowledge of the human psyche that this controller class this occult controlling class has over the human population now we're really we've been talking about how to get out of this mindset how to get out of mind control we looked at natural law as the first and overarching solution the without an understanding of natural law again we are navigating blind we need to understand how moral law functions secondly we started looking into the trivium and quadrivium and that's what we pretty much wrapped up last week with our interview with uh john irvin and bob tusk and we talked about one of the important aspects of the trivia method which is identification of logical fallacies and again this is so critical because it's a way of applying hypothesis we talked about hypothesis and we're going to talk about it again today a little bit when we get into the subject matter that we're going to explore today for world view healing but um apophysis is uh removing the negative so that we get to that which remains as the essence of a thing in order to know it so it's obtaining knowledge by removing that which something is not identification through the negative through looking at the negative the opposite of what something is the things that and qualities that something is not in order to understand that which it is this is the process called apophatic inquiry and we looked at that pretty extensively when we were um uh analyzing natural law its principles and its manifestations so um apophis is going to be revisited here today on this show as well when we start to talk about the tangible grassroots solutions of which worldview healing is the very first so um i call this entire section and in my presentation and talks i generally call this the way out the way out there is a way out of the situation that we're in that the that is called the human condition and we can create a new human condition something that is extremely better than the conditions that we are living in now we simply have to know that that is possible and then take the necessary steps because yes there are requirements for doing that for moving into a more positive future and then we have to actually enact take action based on what we know and based on what we understand is required to make that great change happen so yes there is a way out that's number one and that's the first slide is a picture of a man and woman holding hands and walking through a stargate of sorts a nice symbolic painting there that i used for the slide in my presentation uh in the section called the way out so if we look at slide number two image number two on the radio show page we will see their the grassroots solutions for change as i see them and as i have outlined them of course there can be many others these aren't you know the definitive this isn't a definitive list by any stretch of the imagination but it's a good start 10 very specific and implementable methods for creating change in our lives these are things that can be done they're not pipe dreams they're not impossibilities they are all possible so i'm going to just read the list we're not going to be getting into all of these today the you know probably one show will be dedicated to each one of these if not more than one show so here they are the grassroots solutions for real and positive change in our world healing our world view which is what we're going to talk about on the show today that's number one two a change in the quality of our attention what do we pay attention to who do we listen to what kind of information do we take into ourselves number three developing true present moment awareness we're going to touch on this today but we'll do an entire show about what true present moment awareness is and how to acquire it number four changing our diet getting on to the right nutrients the right foods and the right mental food that's part of changing the quality of our attention it goes hand in hand with the change in diet very much still within our control the dominators are trying to take that modicum of control away from us but right now we still have a lot of control over what we eat okay if we have the necessary information in hand okay number five detachment from the monetary system that's a very difficult one on this list but to a certain extent it is plausible it is doable we are capable of contracting ourselves away from the monetary system and its influence over our lives but most of all the influence that it holds over our minds so we'll be getting into that number six the non-support of dominators one of the most important solutions again also having to do with the way that we see things and the way that we see people's playing certain roles in society and whether we accept that is just the way things are or if we understand certain roles as fundamentally immoral and we speak up about that we'll list the remaining solutions and then start to get into world view healing on the other side of this break don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we were listing the methods for creating real and positive change in our world we were on i believe number six which was the non-support of dominators and we'll be getting into uh this on a future show on how to approach discussing the issues that we've been talking about in regards to morality with people who are in positions that basically are based on violence and immorality to help them decide to get out of that way of being in the world and to start taking up right livelihood as they refer to it in buddhist tradition so number seven is to develop true mindfulness becoming the watcher of our own actions and this is where meditation comes in and contemplation comes in very very handy in understanding what is true mindfulness and how do we develop it number eight the use of entheogens in a conscious context very critical that caveat in a conscious context anthogens are otherwise known as psychedelics this is a traditional methodology of shamanism which we're going to be talking about today a little bit shamanism and um these substances are not toys they're not jokes they're not things to be played around with but if they are used in a conscious context for the purpose of consciousness expansion they can act as guides and they can act as teachers uh to for us to develop a higher state of awareness now number nine is the power of positive thinking and remaining in a positive thought modality and this is one i struggle with the most on this list myself uh this is something i continually have to attempt to practice and not fall into extreme negative thinking um because of the level of darkness that we are currently in sconced in and it's it's not funny it's not a joke it's quite sad as a matter of fact when you see how devastated the consciousness of the people of this planet really really is you know collectively and on an individual level um but this is something i do know that needs to be practiced and i attempt to do this as much as i possibly can and try to um resist the temptation to fall into negative modes of thought because really that's pretty much wasted energy now i do understand that that is what needs to be done do i struggle with it i always struggle with it so that's probably my most difficult one on this list personally the tenth and final one is once we have the picture when once we have acquired the big picture of what is taking place around us and we do understand what the solutions are we have a responsibility to speak that information and carry that information forward so that others may also partake of it so we have a responsibility to assist in the awakening of others and people will say well that's not your responsibility nonsense new agers will sometimes tell you know make that claim it is the responsibility of the awoken to help wake up other people and people will say well sometimes people don't want the information and i've also refuted and disagreed with that they will say that they don't want this information but if you truly understand that this information is the only thing that can alleviate suffering it is that which alleviates suffering in our lives and the the individual you're talking to will say to you will answer the question do you wish to continue to suffer do you wish to continue to live in a world that is going down a path of suffering ever deeper and into more deeper and fuller expressions of suffering that person will inevitably always answer the question absolutely not i do not want to suffer i don't want to experience harm and suffering that very answer implies that they do want this information whether they will consciously tell you that they don't want it or not so in other words they're lying to themselves when they say i don't want to hear that i don't want to understand that i don't want to know about that and we're going to talk about this concept of lying to the self today when we talk about initiation so these are the 10 basic methodologies for creating real lasting and positive change in our lives and in the world at large so the first thing that we're going to talk about today with this show is going to be about his worldview healing and i've depicted this as a tree with rays of light coming through it the tree of life you could call it okay the original tree of knowledge okay this represents life and power and the life-giving essence of the sun which you see the rays coming through and bathing the tree in its brilliance okay so it's a great image for the healing of world view because this is what we have to turn ourselves into a tree of knowledge and a tree of life and what the traditional method of worldview healing has generally been called throughout time is shamanism okay shamans are way seers the word shaman actually means one who sees in the dark i would give an even better definition for what a shaman is than even one who can see in a dark i would say it's one who can see through the darkness to the light and as such he is one who sees in dark times when the rest of the consciousness has gone dark the shaman is still light and he can see through the darkness so that he can help to assist in guiding his people who he recognizes as one with himself out of that place of darkness and to the light so a shaman isn't necessarily tied to a specific set of techniques shamanism is techniques that are used toward worldview healing as a whole that's what the whole branch of healing called shamanism is and those methods could differ depending on time place and circumstance so to say that someone can be a shaman in the modern world and not employ techniques that may have been used in the ancient world by shamans is accurate i mean shamans don't necessarily have to use the techniques that have been used of old what we would call classical shamans okay or maybe a paleo shamans there's a concept called uh a neo-shaman okay which is a shaman of the modern world and i would consider myself a shaman and i don't think that's an egotistical claim to make it's it happens to be that i am able to see through the deceptions and lies of the dominator culture of that is currently ruling this world under the paradigm of beliefs that people hold that that keep it there that keep this domination system in effect i i can see through that darkness and to the light to the truth and i am acting in the capacity to be a way-shower for others so that they can make that shift in consciousness and that shift in paradigm so that they can usher a new and positive world into being so that's all shamanism really is it is methods for worldview healing techniques and a shaman is someone who knows how to employ those techniques he knows what they are and he knows how to use them so you know some people make shamanism into something so much more mystical than it actually really is but the key thing that makes somebody a shaman is they're taking action based on their knowledge just knowing it does not make one a shaman doing it does and assisting others to bring that knowledge into themselves and to start to become a shaman shaman always has stewards who he's training and helping to become as knowledgeable as he is we'll pick this up on the other side of this break we'll be right back folks this is what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio we're talking about world view healing on the show today as the first grassroots solution for creating real and lasting and positive change in our world and this is very much an internal process something that really needs to be done on a one-to-one basis we have to do this with ourselves it's an inward journey that is made to create worldview healing yes there can be guides like shamans along the way but ultimately this is work that we each one of us does for ourselves so uh slide number four showed a generalized image of a shaman uh as depicted perhaps in the native american culture and i described it as being one who can see through the darkness so that he can lead his people in dark times to the light uh image number five in the slides on the radio show page of what on earth is happening dot com brings up the concept of initiation and this is what world view healing really is it is the very beginning of the journey in consciousness this is the classical methods of initiation as given by some of the most ancient mystery school traditions okay initiation means beginning and as i've said the occultists the dark occultists that i happen to fall in league with and work with in the past had a name for the people that they considered completely unconscious and it was not the lower level uh occultists the lower level dark occultists that used this term they generally referred to people who were unconscious and not doing anything as the dead and i've said that many times on this show before a horrible phrase to call living beings but that is what lower level dark occultists generally refer to the normal population as the dead the higher level occultists do not refer do not usually use that term at least in circles i was in they used a more cryptic term that i didn't understand what it meant for many years after i heard it spoken and was left in a confused state when i heard it they call people the unbegun i've heard this many times in dark occult circles used to represent people who have not even started looking at any information that can get them out of the level of mind control that they are under and that means one who has not started the unbegun one who has not gone through the process of beginning they have not been initiated into a higher level of awareness or consciousness so i understand the term now in hindsight when i when it was said to me at first i was like unbelievable what is he what is this person talking about but now i understand it they're saying they're completely uninitiated they have no idea the esoteric knowledge that we possess and that we're really ruling them through because we're using it as a tactical power differential advantage over people without that knowledge so what is the process of initiation traditionally it involves five basic steps and of course yes this corresponds to the elements and spirit put together the four physical elements and then the spirit the traditional five points of the star so to speak okay here they are in no particular order now some people will label these and give them an order you have to work on all of these simultaneously okay there is no specific order say do this first then do this then do this these are things that you do all at the same time while you're doing others you work on the one specific one okay stop lying stop lying and this is a hard one for most people for me this one hasn't been that difficult because when i encountered information to the contrary of what i previously thought yes it would take me a little bit of time to integrate it and to let go of the old but i was generally able to do that quite smoothly did i have to say over and over again i was wrong i was wrong about that i was wrong about that constantly and i still find things that i'm wrong about and have to admit it when new information comes to light to show me that i'm wrong about something then you have to say you have to be willing to say i no longer think that that is accurate or true i've come into some new information that has disproven this old information and i'm going to go where the truth leads if you continue to hold on to the old information and tell yourself that it's true even in light of that new information you're lying to yourself and that's the key thing here when we say stop lying what it implies most of all is stop lying to yourself especially to yourself and most people can't get past that one they keep telling themselves that things are a way that they are not even when they can see that they're not the way that they claim that they are they don't want to believe the truth they don't want to accept the truth really that's what it really comes down to has nothing to do with belief because truth doesn't need to be believed that needs to be discovered and known the second step of initiation is to stop dreaming and all of these have to do with worldview healing okay these are this is a process an overarching process for the healing of worldview is becoming initiated into knowledge stop dreaming and this doesn't mean stop thinking about positive of positive future that could be if we do certain things it doesn't mean stop believing in yourself it doesn't mean um stop um uh using the imagination do not think it means that that this is not what this is referring to it means stop believing that things are a certain way when there is evidence to support the fact that they are not that way okay cognitive dissonance is what i call this this is what has to be cut out cognitive dissonance is what we really need to stop get out of the psychological condition of cognitive dissonance holding two contradictory thoughts in your mind simultaneously when clearly you can see evidence to the contrary of the original belief system that you're holding that's why you're in a trance or in a dream state as most people are the third step of initiation is learning how to think not what to think but how to arrive at truth how to think critically and we looked at this over the last several weeks about the trivium and quadrupium methods okay this is the process of how to think grammar logic and rhetoric or knowledge understanding and wisdom information input processing and output it's a methodology for how to think how to accurately arrive at information processing and coming to accurate conclusions regarding that information or in other words how to arrive at the truth of any given subject four is live in the present moment and again one of the solutions i proposed in my list of ten grassroots solutions was developing true present moment awareness this is something we're going to get into in future weeks here on the show and then five activate the physical body the body is the temple of the spirit it is the vehicle for the spirit's inhabitation of the material realm so it is not to be neglected it is not to be hated it is not to be uh shunned or not paid attention to or not cared for the body is just as important as the mind they go hand in hand there is a mind body spirit connection and the body plays a critical role in that trinity as we're going to see today so it's not to be neglected it is to be cared for it is to be respected it is a temple a living temple inhabited by the spirit so what we put into the body is of critical import and we're going to be talking about what we should be putting into our body we talked a lot about all the poisons in food that the pharmaceuticals that people put into their body the artificial ingredients in food the pesticides chemical pesticides food additives we talked about you know the depletion and the nutrients of soil the way um factory farming depletes our food of nutrient density in on the shows that we did about food the dangers of what's going on with our food system we're going to get into the positive aspects of this and how we should nourish the body and hand in hand with that goes the nourishment of the mind in which we're going to talk about the change in the quality of attention because activating the physical body most definitively deals with the care for the for the brain and what we put into that [Music] so those are the steps of initiation traditionally in the mystery schools we're going to look specifically now at world view healing on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth okay everyone we're back this is what on earth is happening the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we were talking about initiation in the last segment as a technique for world view healing now we're going to talk about world view healing itself and what this really means what needs to be done to accomplish world view healing what is a sick world view what is a healthy world view we're on slide number six now for those who are following along in the images with the podcast or perhaps um uh if you're following along live on the um images for today's show underneath the player at the radio page of what on earth is happening dot com image number six shows a chart of what worldview healing is all about the middle of this chart is labeled worldview aspect so what a worldview is is just what it says it's the way we view the world it's the way we view ourselves and our relationship to others in the world and it's the way we i i guess you could say it's the axiomatic view that we have of the world an axiom is a fundamental underlying way of seeing something that we build everything else upon is it's a foundational view a foundational vantage point okay that's what you could call an axiom so axiomatically if we hold a very poisoned view of our world and our relationship to the people in it our experience is going to become poisoned because that which is above is like to that which is below the correspondence principle is in effect so if our thoughts are dark if our emotions are dark and poisoned and slanted toward the negative that's going to color our own behaviors and if that is done repeatedly on a quantum level that effect builds up and builds up and builds up and eventually the world is going to be a dark harmful nasty uncomfortable place to live which it is rapidly becoming freedom is going to be taken away there's going to be very little love or joy people are going to just loathe being here at all which already many do because of the world view that is held by so many which is completely dark and poisoned and this is what the dark occultists want because they feed on this negative energy and their masters feed on this negative energy they want people in a sick poisoned worldview that's what is creating the chaos that they manage so that they can come out on top and that we give our energy to them for being the savior and solving these chaotic problems as we talked about with chaos sorcery problem reaction solution dynamics what is a poisoned worldview what is a healthy one well there's three basic aspects of world view and the three aspects of world view are our view of human nature our view of our own value the value of the individual and this isn't just the self it's the value of each individual in the world every living being that dwells here and finally the third aspect of world view is what is our view for what is our view of the possibility for change do we think things can change or do we think it's eternal it eternally must be this way because it has been this way for so long the views that we hold in our mind about these three aspects largely determined determine what happens both in our lives and in the world at large depending on how many people hold a specific belief about these worldview aspects so the first is human nature we've talked about this on past shows a lot of people see human nature as fundamentally damaged or flawed this concept of original sin in religion which is something we're going to be talking a lot about religion later on in the show do we see human nature as fundamentally flawed that people are just inherently evil and that's why what's going on in the world is the way that it is well i would suggest that's an extremely poisoned poisoned way of looking at the world and looking at the people in this world they don't call it the human condition for nothing it has nothing to the world being the way that it is does not have to do with human nature it has to do with the conditions that we have allowed to be built up around us through erroneous beliefs or in other words through religion thoughts that ultimately hold us back beliefs that hold us back because they are just that they are beliefs they are not it's not knowledge that came to us as a result for seeking of seeking truth the desire to seek truth so if our worldview of human nature our view of human nature this one first aspect of world view claims that human nature is just completely flawed and dark and people are just born bad they're bad seeds and they're always going to be like this our behaviors are going to reflect that belief and we're not going to really work to try to make anything better because we're convinced that it is a certain way by nature itself nature did not make man the way that man is right now a newborn baby doesn't come into the world inherently flawed or evil and yes you could talk about genetic psychopathy and we do on this show and that is a a caveat to the discussion of human nature that is a genetic condition of it is a problem within it's a genetic condition within the genome of our species such that a very small amount of people are born with a disconnect between the neocortex and the limbic brain which makes a normal range of human emotions impossible for about one percent maybe slightly more than that of the human population but that is not what is creating our entire human condition that small tiny one percent yes psychopaths grow up and they try to basically influence the world such that they get what they want and they don't care about the result of what they do to other people but the problem is they get people to believe in an erroneous worldview they get them to believe in religions they get them to believe in things that do not exist never have existed and never will exist which we're going to talk about on this show today total illusions that do not exist that people believe in as a religion with their entire being and don't want to let go of they don't want to admit that they were wrong about those things they don't want to stop lying to themselves one of the things we need to stop lying to ourselves about is that all of human nature is just fundamentally flawed and people are just bad and that they need to be controlled in order to be in order to ever act good what we need to do is shed erroneous ways of thinking shed falsities see through logical fallacies and understand what the truth actually is and the truth is that generally human nature is essentially fundamentally good we have to understand that conditions in place influence people much more so than anything they inherently possess and come into the world with somebody who may come in with a you know a small amount of talent who is born into an extremely poor area and and no no money is available forever even uh funding any kind of artistic talent or musical talent might not ever really develop those innate qualities because of the conditions they come into the world embroiled in conditions play a much bigger role than any inherent qualities that we are born with i've said before in the debate between nature and nurture it is largely nurtured largely nurtured which means our goal needs to be on working on changing the conditions that are around us so people can have the opportunity not to be bombarded mentally with all of this poison that surrounds us [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening today on the show we're talking about world view healing as the first grassroots solution for positive change in our world we were looking at image number six on the what on earth is happening.com website on the radio show page and we have here a chart of world view healing show showing the world view aspect and then what a poisoned world view or healed world view looks like we were talking about our view of human nature as the first worldview aspect and i was taking the position that it is largely conditions that determine how people react and behave if we have conditions of manufactured lack and artificial scarcity people are going to be living in an r complex mode behavior because they're going to be on survival mode and that prevents a higher level of awareness and consciousness if however we create an environment of abundance where um there isn't this suppression of advanced technologies that could take care of our energy needs there isn't this uh manufactured lack paradigm based on uh money and differential of haves and have-nots and we realize there is enough we are already living in abundance but these resources are just completely controlled due to the belief in money more than anything else and authority two things two religions we're going to talk about later if we pulled down that entire paradigm of scarcity and manufactured lack and fear and we put in conditions that reflect nature itself which is inherently abundant the human mind and behavior would change in rapid order so that's what we have to understand is much more prevalent and determined deterministic of the the actual manifestations that play out in our world than is any thought about human nature people generally want to get along not bother anybody else and live their lives that's what human nature really is it's not something that's inherently nasty or evil or completely flawed from the the onset like this notion of original sin contends so that's how we have to shift this worldview aspect our view of human nature has to go from god created us inherently flawed to human beings are generally good but conditions are something we really need to understand and have a look at to understand how they affect human behavior the second worldview aspect is our view of the value of the individual and this is extremely important because what everybody seems to think their worth determines how they behave especially toward others the kind of respect that is shown to maybe a psychopathic billionaire versus somebody on the street who may be out of a job not you know able to even have a house and might be an extremely wise person but they might be living you know on the street in tattered clothing and they'll be spit upon by people [Music] when that same person will show incredible respect to someone who is stepping on other people's lives but has tons and mor tons of money in a nice three-piece suit and chauffeured around in a limousine we'll talk a little bit more about the view of the value of the individual and world view healing in general when we come back don't go anywhere folks this is what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio we were talking about our view of what the value of the individual is as a part of world view healing how does this need to be fundamentally shifted and transformed do we really respect individual rights and sovereignty how do we look at people's worth is it based on how much money he has he or she may have is it based on the size of their bank account the size of their house the quality of their clothes the kind of car they drive the kind of social circles they hang out in all of these are illusory all of these are ephemeral and transitory it has nothing to do with who a person really is inside whether they are a moral being whether they have respect for other people whether they treat people with basic dignities and respect their natural law rights their inherent natural law rights that are god-given rights our view of the value of the individual needs to shift away from seeing them as a number and seeing them as being worth however much money they may have to understand toward the view that understands that the value of the individual is infinite and can have no number placed upon it because that being is here as a result of the dynamic living intelligence of the creator itself and as such no limit can be placed upon that individual's value that is how we heal the worldview aspect of what we consider the value of the individual to be and that's very difficult for most people to do because they've been so conditioned and trained so conditioned and trained to think that money is the only measure of value in this world because it's their religion as we will see money is their religion most of the people of this world worship money that's their god their god isn't the god of creation their god is money and that's what determines their entire belief and value system so the third worldview aspect is to heal our view of the possibility for positive change most people will say yeah i understand that what you're saying is true and i just don't think anything can be done about it there's nothing i can do about it that's just how the world is i hear this all the time that's how the world is powerlessness is in that kind of speech there's no power there that's somebody who's saying it's always been like this it is this way now it's always going to be like this and that's not the case because we already looked at the determining factors of manifestation called natural law the natural law principles and the natural law expressions determine what happens in our lives based upon ultimately our choices but yes there is the law of the laws of cause and effect deter based upon what we choose certain things will manifest and they it works like that flawlessly all the time we choose fear will have a manifestation that is governed by fear we choose love will have a manifestation that is governed by love natural law is always in effect always working flawlessly but that does not mean that we cannot begin to choose different and therefore create a difference in the manifestation it doesn't mean we can't create powerful positive change for the better by changing the quality of our thoughts and our decision-making process therefore we're changing our actions our behaviors and if enough people do that the external manifestation will change for more information on how that works go back and listen to the natural law section of this podcast which we covered for probably a good 10 weeks on this show so that's how we heal our our world view by fundamentally shifting the way we think about these three concepts human nature the value of the individual and the possibility for positive change and yes it is that simple there's not really that much more to it i'd recommend a couple of good movies about this if you're into allegorical fiction okay the our view of the value of human nature i can't recommend any movie more highly and i've said it in the past on this show than the movie trading places that was directed by um or produced i should say by aaron russo who sadly died a few years back is no longer with us but uh he's certainly here in spirit and he lives on through the great documentaries that he made as well as the movie trading places which is one of my favorite movies of all time because it demonstrates exactly what i've been saying people should watch it if they haven't seen it or if you have seen it watch it again with new eyes and understand that this is these these old men in the stock exchange arguing about human nature and they make this bet that they can take what one of them bets that he could take one person and tournament who's who's good and has a great life you know and is a a stock broker and turn him into a criminal and simultaneously take a bum off the street and turn him into a uh you know um a successful businessman and he proves his point you know that conditions largely determine how a person will behave not every person some people are higher more highly polarized toward a a true north in the sense of morality they have an active moral compass and even the conditions that surround them won't make them degenerate into behaving like an animal that's what a stellar man is so um that's a movie i think it highly illuminates this talk of human nature versus nurture and aaron russo knew more than he even let on you could tell this man was initiated by what he understands and puts forward in his movies and in his documentaries regarding the possibility for change i'd recommend the movie a beautiful mind and the value of the individual this is about john nash and his equilibrium theory in mathematics having to do with game theory that there doesn't have to be a winner uh losers to be a winner that everyone can win out that everyone can get what they want and be happy without their having to be this power differential and winners and losers in the equation a beautiful mind is a great movie that illustrates that principle very well we'll be right back folks this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network [Music] [Applause] welcome back everyone [Music] this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we pretty much just wrapped up the section talking about the methods of worldview healing and what i'm going to get into now deals with world view healing but if people can really understand what i'm about to lay out it's going to be so powerful to understand how the manipulations of the dark occult priest class have been carried out over thousands of years in this world and the deception is three-fold it's always threefold there's a there's a holy trinity and an unholy trinity as we're going to be seeing okay and ultimately the deception that they are carrying out is based upon religion but it's not what people consider religions with an s the world religions okay we talked about world religions in the past as all being having a fundamental astro theological basis while simultaneously containing seeds of truth that most people miss because they're so concerned with the exoterra cover story told about these religions so they have to get past that and understand the esoteric meaning of some of these cover stories so that they can get at the seat of truth that lies within we'll get to that in a moment but what i want to re-emphasize is a slide that i showed back at the very early stages of this radio show and podcast about the body mind spirit connection this is image number seven on the uh uh if you're following along in the slides where i put a basic chart of spirit mind and body in that order as you could see spirit is at the top you could look at this as the highest fundamental aspect of life in general and then body is on the bottom because it's dense it's it's three-dimensional it exists in the physical plane so i labeled body the yang or the masculine aspect of this which reaches up toward the spirit and i labeled spirit the sacred feminine or yin aspect of this which which comes down to meet the body on the pla in the plane of mind which is in the middle it's this middle ground or this middle space every single problem that exists in this world okay now you could you could leave naturally occurring issues out of this earthquakes hurricanes tidal waves some people would argue that's even connected with this because the earth is a consciousness itself and it may be responding to the type of consciousness the people upon it have uh and are put injecting into the earth's morphic uh morphogenetic field okay which can prob maybe arguably create certain conditions uh in the natural world but let's leave natural disasters out of this for a moment okay and talk about man-made problems things that are created by man that cause suffering in the world all start at the level of mind therefore all solutions that are ultimately effective toward eliminating and alleviating suffering must have to do with the change in mind and a change in mind is not really possible unless you know how the mind functions unless you have knowledge of the human psyche and how it works which is essentially knowledge of psychology the psyche the knowledge of the psyche and as i've said many times that's what the occult world is and always has been it is ancient knowledge about how the human psyche functions and if you can amass that and hoard it and keep it sequestered from a number of people you will always have a power differential advantage over them because you know more about how the mind functions and therefore you can easily create deceptions and manipulate people at the level of mind if you just try to rule them out right at the level of body they're going to know that they are slaves and that they are under direct control and eventually in short order rebel against that physical control spirit you're not going to rule anybody at the level of spirit because spirit is is undifferentiated oneness that cannot be controlled and ultimately that's what we are but we have so many blinders on and so many levels of veils and and deceptions and things that we believe in that are completely erroneous and illusory that that spirit that spiritual essence of ourselves is not showing through we have spiritual blind spots everywhere as a species the dominators the dark occultists of this world always have to control the mind of the people and that's why we spent over a year talking about mind control techniques on this show to expose what their techniques are now we're going to talk about how do you shift your world view to understand that you are under mind control and therefore develop a desire to get out of that fundamental mind control most people don't think that they're under mind control most people don't think that they have a religion even if they claim oh i don't have a religion okay i'm not a religious person they have a religion because there are two universal world religions and they are both owned and controlled by the dark occult priest class because what all of the ways that hold this world back and keep it in a vibratory prison of low consciousness and lies and deception is religion and i don't mean the world religions yes they're a small function in that and a waning function in the realm of the world of mind control it still plays a role it's not as powerful as it once was world religion was the direct method of mind control of the old world order now this is not a function that is as favored to control the minds of people because one it's very fractured and there's many world religions and i have a picture in slide number eight of the three big world religions christianity judaism and islam and on the right hand side in image number eight i show that religion comes from the latin word religare and yes it does come from this word i'm so sick of the arguments against this this is where the word religion comes from ladies and gentlemen okay it does not come from leg legere which means to read it's not rel relegan relegion okay that's not what the word religion is it's with an eye it comes from ligeo liguerre ligare i should say which means to tie so religare putting re the prefix re in front of ligare means to tie back because re is back or again religare means to hold back to bind and that is where the word religion comes from the latin word for binding because it is occult magical binding or if you prefer to not use the term magical in place of you know dark magic it's sorcery binding you could call it dark magical binding that is where the word religion comes from it means to thwart or to hold back to tie back to buying so that forward progress is not possible what forward progress the forward progress toward truth toward higher consciousness we'll look at how religion serves that function on the other side of this break we'll be right back don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone going to continue to power through this information because we only have a couple of segments left i probably won't be able to get to any calls today so let's uh hopefully uh next week i'll be able to take some calls on air religion is what we're talking about we're i'm getting ready to lay out what we really need to pull back from which is all of the world universal religions and i'm not talking about christianity judaism islam hinduism buddhism etc i'm talking about the real universal religions that regardless of what anyone claims is their religion meaning in the exoteric sense what religion do you subscribe to as it's traditionally used overarching belief systems that is based on falsity and things that do not exist never have existed and never will exist that everyone largely in the world believes in and will rather die than stop believing in them easily given the choice they will choose death rather than to abandon the religion of the two things i'm going to explain to you today as the two universal world religions so religion is there to hold us back and what what is it there to hold us back from well slide number nine shows this it's there to hold us back from the truth religion is this outer layer placed around the esoteric traditions and the truth to hold us back from getting into that inner circle where we can then have access toward the methods of understanding for the truth which lies at the very center of the mandala and this is done through exoteric stories intended for exoteric means intended for or likely to be understood by the general public current or popular among the general public relating to the outside world from the greek exoterracos meaning outer or outside it is the outside shell that is erected around the truth as a barrier also around the esoteric traditions because they have access in the inner circle to the truth esoteric means intended for or likely to be understood by only a small number of people with specialized knowledge or interest from the greek esotericos meaning within or into in the new testament it is said according to the words of jesus that the kingdom of god is within we must go within to ourselves change our world view so that we can develop the mindset of the kingdom that is where it lives and breathes and we're not going to get to that by simply accepting exoteric cover stories based on astro theological bases okay we have to get go through the mystical traditions and even past that to get to the the hard core the bull's-eye of truth as i have called it and ultimately what that's all about is the self and religionists will go wild with that statement and say oh it's not about learning about the self that's how you get out of mind control by studying the psyche by understanding how the psyche works and functions and what the all the manifestations of our thoughts are what all of our desires are about what underlies our fundamental behaviors and our motivations etc and that's what the dark occultists know like the back of their hand and most people have never looked into for a fleeting moment in their entire lives and that's why they are under mind control and that's why they're controlled by people who are chess masters in this game and are always going to be the master for as long as people refuse to look at the components and methods that the by which the human psyche works they're always going to have that tactical advantage over us until we go within and learn about the self and that's what the holy trinity is actually all about see the exoteric cover story says that it's about these external deities or entities that aren't part of us in the christian exoteric tradition it's the trinity of the father son and spirit okay naturally the sacred feminine or mother is left out of that equation for a very good reason because it's all about what we care about okay people don't relate this to us because they've been put on to the notion that this is outside of the self the trinity image 10 shows what the real trinity is about we looked at this in practically on day one of this show the mind-body spirit connection our thoughts our emotions and our actions the three aspects of consciousness thoughts originating in the mind the creator of our experience hence the creative principle or the father of what we create our emotions and inward quality that work within us the spirit in which we do things hence the spiritual aspect of ourselves this is the feminine or inward principle it is the mother the sacred feminine the nurturer which we have to develop care and the emotional intelligence and the emotional qualities to have give birth to desire to get out of this mess that we're in in consciousness and finally our actions which is the byproduct of our thoughts and emotions or in other words the child of our thoughts and emotions the father and mother and it's a male child because actions are what we do external to the self we take actions in the world in which we live it's not an inward process it's an outward process so this is the masculine principle or the sacred child who is male or the son now the dark occultists know this and they've done a great job hiding this from people this trinity and hand in hand with hiding this true trinity from us with the exoteric cover story provided by world religions which always have a trinity figure in it holding people back from the real knowledge of what the real trinity is okay we have their methodologies for control which is the unholy trinity as i call it and this is image number eleven and if you really understand this chart something so powerful will be opened in your mind if you really understand the depth of mind control and how much wool has been pulled over our eyes so to speak how much we are hoodwinked that every aspect of our lives is a deception and a lie just about what we are living in this matrix of control there is a father a mother and a child in the unholy trinity as well one is the basis of the old world order one is the mother that is going to give birth to the new world order the basis for the new world order and one is the new world order itself and i don't mean the positive new world order that we're trying to create change toward toward making happen in our lives meaning a world of truth love peace freedom prosperity etc i'm talking about this dark new world order that these dark occultists want to see come into fruition which is a world of tyranny and enslavement all of these things that i'm getting ready to talk about are all mind control and they are all religions all of them are religions meaning things that hold us back from the truth now the first of course is the father the architect of the entire matrix the controller of all of it the puppet master it's the priest class through which the dark occultists work and that is religion they are religious individuals they are they have a religion and as i've told you i've explained what their religion is in the section on satanism i believe that was podcast number 71 if i'm not mistaken if you go back and listen to that that's what their religion is i expose what this religion is what its tenets are what it is all about i gave you books on it i told i gave you articles on it i gave you um applications that they make people fill out with psychological profiling i was a part of that religion and i'm telling you they call it the old religion that is their name for it they don't call it what you do or what i explain it to people as they don't call it uh luciferianism or satanism when you get into the people in the higher up aspects of this they call it the old religion that is their name for their ideological system of beliefs okay because they are the priest class of this religion and this is the old world order direct mind control through religion i'm going to continue this on the other side don't go anywhere folks we'll be right [Music] back [Music] all right folks let's jump right back into this this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening we're talking about this concept that i referred to as the unholy trans trinity it is the basis for all forms of control over consciousness thought control emotional control and bodily control the control of our thoughts emotions and actions we're talking about religion as the father of this trinity it is the basis for thought control and i'm not talking about just world religions i am talking about the concept of religion meaning to hold back to thwart from forward progress to tie back or to bind that is what i'm referring to when i talk about religion here in all capital letters okay it is the basis for mind control for thought control because it is the perpetuation of ignorance keeping people in a state of not knowing the truth that's what it is that's what it's holding us back from in the meaning of the word it holds back from truth okay it is based upon belief or dogmatic belief systems unquestioned beliefs not for the cert on the search for truth that's not what religion is based upon ultimately this father aspect of this trinity is controlled by a dark occult priest class that are satanic that are luciferian okay they are the ultimate deceivers the puppet masters of this world religion which is their invention is the essence of all mind control and it is the basis for their old world order which over thousands of years broke down and that's why they invented a new system probably starting around ten thousand years ago okay because that old world order was based on direct rulership under the divine right of kings of these kings that you know these beings that claim to be given power directly from god to rule over other people and that notion is no longer really accepted by people yet it has been replaced by two universal world religions which are the bride of this father this priest class and then finally the child which is ultimately going to bring in their new world order the antichrist if you will is this child okay money is the mother of this dark priest-class father the religion okay money is the mother it is the feminine aspect it is all about flow and energy as we've already talked about okay it is largely an internal process is largely an internal form of control because it's based again on belief so this is they're getting us to emotionally identify with the accumulation of money and being in fear if we are without it because we believe nothing can be done without this substance because so many other people believe that nothing can be done without it which is all a lie all the deception all untrue money never has been real isn't real now never will be real it's a a stand-in for energy a proxy for energy but it is not energy itself you cannot eat money to get energy okay yeah you can burn the bills with some fire and use it for fuel but the actual construct of money is not energy it is a a uh deception for energy again it is something put in place of energy a proxy food is energy water helps us to to stay alive clothing keeps us warm fuels keep us warm and cook our food etc these are forms of energy money is is a construct that exists only in the mind and they get us focused on it emotionally so it perpetuates apathy about anything that is real anything that is true we're focused on this illusory thing that doesn't exist and i said i have a mistake here i'll correct it i'll correct the slide after the show it should say the new god i accidentally typed an s there but the new god to which human beings now entirely devote their care attention and energy human beings worship money this is their new god this is the new god of the new world order it is the ultimate religion because even people who don't believe in the authority of man believe in money this is a complete belief and it is the ultimate religion to which people will eventually have to say through apophysis this is not true this is not what the truth is i once believed that this was the case and now i am saying no to it that's what apophis means to say no as i said apophis ultimately is the system of pulling back from all of these three things this unholy trinity through which the dark force works in this world through religion money and government all of which are illusions all of which money being the ultimate religion as the new invention of the father the priest class the religionists who are really controlling the game as the puppet masters money is the basis for their new world order government is the child it is the byproduct of these occult priests these occult controller class this occult controller class and their bride which is the financial system that they have everybody emotionally focused upon and putting their attention and care and devotion toward making money the fake money the one eye in proxy of the real one eye which is in the enlightened mind government the child is the enforcer for the occult priest class and their bankers their brides okay it is about bodily control whereas money whereas religion is about thought control and money is about emotional control government controls actions of people it perpetuates cowardice because people don't want to stand up to the entity that has been granted this monopoly on violence which doesn't exist you can't grant somebody the right to do it wrong because it's not a right it's wrong government is based entirely upon the erroneous belief in this concept of authority the authority of man which as we've already seen derives from this original divine right of kings of this occult dark priest class this satanist and luciferian dark priest class that claims that they are our rightful rulers because the gods gave them the right to rule over us and this belief in authority is perpetuated by everybody that believes in the concept of government which as we've already said simply means mind control government is the violent enforcer for the father the dark occultists and the mother the banksters the financialists and it is the implementation of their new world order this is how this system of control works and this is what needs to stop being believed in this is how it fits into world view these things are part of our world view we believe in them as real we identify with them and take part in them as a people and that needs to stop we need to say no we need to employ apophysis and say no to these things why because they are all illusions as you'll see in slide number 13 they're all illusions none of them are real and they never have been and they never will be now in slide 12 i put a slide in there to show you that the dark priest class of this world here we see a group of them at bohemian grove in 1904 as far back showing this very principle in the painting behind them they're artists in more ways than one they're artists okay but look at this train of people this this line of people who represents the people of earth being controlled all the way at the rear end you have bar uh hunter gatherers and then uh agrarians and then you have the the uh uh the the poor and then you have the uh aristocracy above them and then at the very beginning at the beginning on the left-hand side moving toward the left at the very front you have the herald of the dark magician in his dark magician's hat and his coat his robe with tails okay being shielded by his servant with the umbrella and that is the religionist that is religion that is the dark occult priest class behind him is the banker carrying the briefcase full of cash that's the money system which is his bride and then behind them the strong man which insulates and protects them from the rest of the unwashed masses that is the government or the child of that unholy trinity it's right there laid out right before you for all to see by these dark occultists who attend bohemian grove yearly our worldview challenge is to stop believing in their illusion which is the ill us eye on it's what ills turning the third eye on for all of us that's all we have time for broadcasting radio network is on a mission

What On Earth Is Happening Show #089

Topics: *Solutions, Worldview Healing, Initiation, Apophasis, Holy & Unholy Trinities, Lying to Your Self, Cognitive Dissonance, Illusions of Authority and Money, "Arbiter Of Truth," 2012*

welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday December 18 2011 we have an infra Matt information-packed show here for you today on what on earth is happening and this is going to be the last water on earth is happening broadcast for this year for 2011 next Sunday is of course Christmas and the following Sunday is New Year's Day so I'm going to put the show on on replay for those two days because most most folks will be of course spending time with their families during that time and it's a it's actually a good thing because it's a time of that we could use this time for reflection at the end of the year and really focus our attention inward upon ourselves and ask ourselves if we're truly doing what is necessary and required to build a world of true freedom so over the next two weeks I'll play a couple of good replay shows and then we'll come in strong for the year 2012 supposedly a year of awakening as they say as it is prophesied to be some people look at it as a prophecy destruction period but I believe that that is firmly in our hands and that is up to us and that is up to whether we come out of cognitive dissonance as a people and stop lying to ourselves which is really what this show that I'm going to do today is going to be about we're going to continue talking about worldview healing as one of our primary methods of engaging in solutions oriented approaches when it comes to consciousness and we're going to continue to focus on worldview healing specifically the aspect of really looking inward and stop lying to yourself about the great slavery religions as I call them money and authority so that's coming up on the show today I do have one quick event announcement on Wednesday December 28th 2011 right here in Philadelphia at me bureaus Studios 725 North 4th Street that's the corner of 4th and Brown in the Northern Liberties section of the city as part of a group that I work with the truth freedom prosperity a great group of activists in the Philadelphia area I will be screening the documentary movie thrive what on earth will it take this is at 7:15 p.m. at media Bureau Wednesday December 28th 2011 so I'll be talking a little bit about the Thrive documentary today and what my take on it has been because a lot of people are speculating about this movie and trying to discredit it in many ways so as part of the discussion on worldviews I will be getting into what I think of the documentary film thrive today so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening stay with us folks you won't want to miss this one we're going to be continuing to cover the topic of world be healing I'm mark passio this is what on earth is happening we'll be right back after these words ok welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com for those who want to follow along with The Associated images that go along with the concepts and ideas I'm going to be discussing here on the show today go to what on earth is happening dot-com click on the radio show tab and underneath the player for the show you'll see images for today's show I got these up kind of late today so if you don't see them just refresh the page and there are 9 images there that you can click on 9 numbered links that you can click on that will bring up a mini slideshow and you could follow along with the images so I want to give the call in numbers before we get started on the topic for today and you can feel free to call in at any time I will attempt to watch the switchboard and take some calls today we haven't gotten to a lot of calls recently so hopefully some people will call in and on the concept of worldview healing and worldview in general the calling number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five we're talking today about worldview healing and this is the topic that I introduced last week as the primary practical solution for change in consciousness for positive change in consciousness which I listed ten methods which we're going to tackle in order over the next many weeks here on what on earth is happening so the first we looked into last week as worldview healing and today isn't going to be so much a whole lot of new information as it is going to be a review of what worldview healing is all about and how to really go about making that happen in our lives and it's really the apophatic path i said that at the beginning of last week's show and touched briefly upon it at the end but it can't cannot be overemphasized how much worldview healing is not really about taking a whole lot of new things into oneself as much as it is about letting go of things that do not serve us as a species do not serve us as individuals at all because they are illusory they are based in fear they are primarily flawed fundamental axioms of belief that we need to shed that we need to remove like veils that are obscuring our eyes from the light this is the apophatic method of awakening okay we looked into the concept of what apophysis is that spelled a p o p h ASIS apophysis you can go back into the shows where we covered natural law which is where I introduced this concept of apophysis to understand what apophysis actually is and how we can employ it in our lives it is one of the most powerful methods for awakening ourselves and helping others to awaken because it shows us that again and I've said this countless number of times it is so much more about what we have to stop doing and believing in than it is what we need to actually do and the put into action and to accept anything new we are addicted to erroneous belief systems okay and we're addicted to the concept that things have always simply been this way and there's no choice in the matter that it's just an endless program that is running and it's always going to be this way when that is simply not true that axiom itself is untrue change is possible because we are the ones who are holding this system up through our beliefs in its primary tenets which are money and authority what I call the great religions of universal slavery the great slave religions that's what these are these are two completely illusory erroneous ideas that corrupt their way into the the contract of the human mind and set themselves up as viruses and people continue to go along with these belief systems with these religions which is what they are that's why I'd say religion is the father of all mind control it is the father of all slavery a belief system for which one has no actual evidentiary basis just blindly accepts because it was told to them and and they accept it on just on its face okay prima facie acceptance well that person said that their perceived authority figure and therefore it must be true an acceptance of a claim we're going to talk about that a lot today how these things are claims and then other people simply accept the claim that is made that is erroneous to begin with okay so we looked last week at worldview healing I that's slide number one if you're following along with the slides and we talked about how what this basically is is changing how we perceive ourselves and others in this world our relationships to each other and that's a very difficult thing to do because these are Konqueror ties belief systems in some cases in people and no matter how much they suffer they want to hold on to the way they see the world because it's all they know and that's really gonna bring more and more suffering to them until their ego caves in finally if it does within their current lifetime and they have deemed that they have suffered enough and finally they let go of their preconceived notions and their erroneous beliefs and say I'm ready to change I'm ready to accept truth because I want to now go off on it on a seeking of the truth on a search for truth and the subsequent discovery thereof it's not about believing anything it's about searching for truth and discovering that which is and again this goes back to the idea if you don't believe there's any such thing as truth if you don't think truth exists you're doomed from the beginning because that means you're a solipsistic that it is only perception that governs this reality and nothing could be farther from the truth there are laws that govern this reality and we talked about that in the section on natural law so if you're new to this and these ideas sound like you know they're too difficult for you to grasp just you know based on what I'm saying here today you have to understand that this knowledge is based upon prerequisite information that you can get by going back to the earlier podcast and listening from the beginning when people tell me where should I start with this information I say jumping in at podcast number 80 or you know 85 is probably not going to be the best thing to do for you you need to go back and listen from number one start at the beginning that's the best place to start because these are building blocks and the the top portions of these floors rests upon the foundations that are at the the bottom level so this is a tapestry and it's actually a linear tapestry that's being woven and you know it's not saying you wouldn't get anything valuable from listening you know at this point but you would it would really really bring so much more value and make a whole lot more sense if you had the prerequisite knowledge that is in the former podcasts so I recommend that for listeners that may be new to this show moving on to image number two I break down the word diagnosis and what diagnosis really is which is really what worldview healing is all about it's taking an honest look at ourselves and then making an accurate diagnosis about the fundamental causal nature of the problems that we are experiencing as a people so we'll look at diagnosis on the other side of this break stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio today on the show we're talking about continuing to talk about worldview healing as one of the primary solutions oriented approaches toward healing and consciousness and effecting true positive change in our world we talked about this concept as being related to shamanism being a form of shamanism one of the techniques of shamanism I guess you could say on the last show and part of this is making an accurate diagnosis about what the actual causal nature's of the problems that we are experiencing are and then how to go about changing them how to go about fixing them so slide number two shows what a diagnosis is and of course we look at the language that is derived from which is Greek but the image there is kind of like a piece of dark humor a snarky image about a doctor taking a look at a patient and saying that he's done a thorough examination and it is safe to say that it there is absolutely no sign of goodness in the patient I came across this searching for some images on diagnosis and thought that it was kind of appropriate in a dark kind of humorous way but I think there is really good in our species that's the whole point of this is to show that you know if our worldview is that we are not really good and that we are fundamentally flawed we talked about this last week we're not going to really be able to see the solution we're going to think that it is just eternally hopeless and the people are just fundamentally flawed from it from the inception and if we hold that view and really believe in that view then we're going to ultimately fall into the next aspect of dark world view which is believing that change is not possible so this is kind of what the dark occultists want how they want us to think that there's no good in others okay that there is that we're fundamentally flawed and in thinking that way we'll abandon hope and we will not actually try to get to the causal factors try to get to an understanding of the causal factor so that we can effect a change from the causal level which is what making a diagnosis is all about more than this it shows that the the real way to affect change is not by ignoring the negative you have to look at the problem most of all in yourself which ties into the thing that I really want to talk about today which is lying to yourself the concept of cognitive dissonance which is the first method of getting out of a dark worldview is stop lying to yourself if you continue to do this you're not really initiating yourself onto the path of truth you're not really initiating yourself onto the path of the stellar man as it is called in the mystery traditions specifically the hermetic mystery tradition and that's really what we're talking about is setting off on a path of spiritual discovery and diagnosis is something that allows us to look at the problem and not flinch in fear because we're using a method of inquiry that is based in knowledge and again the apophatic inquiry is extremely powerful in this because what you're really trying to find out is what should not be there what needs to be removed what is creating the problem where the imbalance and then work on removing that okay if there's a lack of something that does need to be there then you need to put that thing there like in the case of malnutrition if you're not getting enough nutrient density you need to put it there but I don't care how much nutrient density is there if you're continuing to put poisons in and you're not working on removing those poisons you're gonna get sick the same goes with belief systems if you're continuously putting fundamentally poisonous beliefs into the mind the minds going to be sick no matter how much positive information you're exposed to and that's what's going on today we're drowning in a sea of poison worldview so many people are pumping out poisonous and erroneous notions because they think that they're the arbiter of the truth and that they can make up what reality is instead of actually trying to discover what is true they think that they can state that the universe is a certain way and that makes it so we're going to talk about that a little bit later people who think that they're the arbiter of truth okay which is another extremely poisoned worldview and it's as poisonous to accept their claims so part of worldview healing is stopped believing in erroneous claims that have no basis in fact and we can only do that if we understand what is true and what is not true the getting to the idea to getting to the understanding of the difference between truth and fantasy okay and again part of this is a diagnosis of what the problems are and Dia which is the first part of the word diagnosis dia in Greek Delta II Oda alpha means through or by way of okay and then gnosis GN o is in English that's gamma nu Omega Sigma iota Sigma in Greek means knowledge so when we put these two Greek words together dia and gnosis we get through knowledge or by way of knowledge that is how we acquire the solution because we have acquired understanding of what the fundamental nature of the problem is and again on day one I quoted from Mark Phillips who had that great quote in transformation of America that the way to solve problems is by acquiring as much information about the nature of the problem as possible I apologize folks my internet connection seems to have dropped out there I think I'm back online so I was talking about um rising up above the flames of effects of manifestation getting to the level of causes treating the problem from there because of the mind cause is being generated okay and then that's going into manifestation through our actions and creating the world in which we live in we can't ever treat the problem by in the realm of effects we have to get to the plane of causes to fix it we'll be right back okay we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Pasco I apologize for the technical problem in the last segment hopefully uh the connection will be rock-solid from here on out so we're talking about diagnosis how to make an accurate diagnosis and really this starts with being honest with oneself which is why the very very first method of initiation which I'm going to cover some of those methods recover them again in when we get to slide number three is stop lying to yourself because if you continue to lie to yourself and exist in a state of cognitive dissonance okay existing in a perpetual dreamland within your own mind believing yourself to be the arbiter of truth versus a seeker of truth then you're never going to get to the causal factors that are creating the problems in your life or in the world okay so when we look at the doctor-patient relationship here on slide number two in reference to the word diagnosis we have to understand that we are both of those characters we are the patient and the doctor okay we have to make the diagnosis about what the imbalances within ourself ultimately are and do them in an honest way which is very difficult to do to see the lower case as self objectively we have to make a fundamental shift from seeing ourselves the way we usually see ourselves to seeing ourselves from a higher-level perspective the perspective of the higher self and that's a fundamental shift in worldview in perspective in how we see through the lenses that we see through and ultimately we need to remove the lenses that we see through so that we have a clear line of sight direct with no obscuration in between our eyes and what we are viewing then we will be able to make an accurate diagnosis and that will be done through knowledge once we have accepted truth and we have the building blocks for knowledge that's what the grammar and logic part of the Trivium is all about arrival at understanding will only happen through knowledge and the accurate processing of that knowledge taking the blinders off and seeing things as they actually are versus how we want to perceive them or how we wish they should okay we dropped out again for a few seconds I got back in right away that time but I'm not quite sure why this is occurring and hopefully uh if it's a problem at Oracle's and they're taking a look at it but it may simply be my connection here so that is very unusual usually my connections rock-solid so I apologize for that once again going back to initiation these five steps have generally been observed in every ancient mystery tradition regardless of what they are and they're in no particular order okay they all have to really be done simultaneously and they are stop lying especially to yourself stop dreaming or existing in the state of cognitive dissonance learn how to think meaning employee the methods of the Trivium and quadrivium and other methods of the discovery of truth look at yourself as a truth seeker and learn how to think according to a logical and intuitive processes combined okay and then live in the present moment true present moment awareness something we haven't really gotten to talking much about but we will in future weeks and activating the physical body meaning get the poisons out and get the good stuff in and we're going to be talking about food coming up on the show and hopefully bringing on some guests to talk about nutrition and to talk about what we should be putting into our minds you know who do you pay attention to who do you listen to well of information you take into yourself on a daily basis that's just as important as the food that we eat version of this we talked about what a poisoned version of this looks like and we also talked about what a healed view a healed worldview looks like so I won't be recovering these three things except to basically say that until we address each one of these within ourself and this is all something that is an internal work it's done within ourselves it's not something we really so much do outside in the world as far as our actions go this has to do with getting our mind right and take reclaiming ownership of our own mind as opposed to giving over our thoughts to all of the negative and poisoned influences around us so this is part of work that we must do upon ourself to change how we see things in the world and if that work isn't done all of our actions are going to be colored by the worldview that we hold and therefore they're always going to be geared toward chaos they're never going to be geared to to any what any positive method for creating change that we say we want to experience in our life we're going to continue to experience self-inflicted suffering for as long as we hold those poisoned worldviews when we can abandon those poison worldviews and take on a more positive view of our relationship to others in our world into the world as a whole then through that healing process we're going to be able to create a more positive manifestation in the world and we looked at the two concepts that I call the holy and unholy trinity this is also all about worldview because if we understand that the real sacred Trinity exists within us and is all about consciousness and is all about the aspects of consciousness that are at work within ourselves and we stop X analyzing these things which is what religion world religions and also religion as far as what the two great religions that I talked about of the two religions of slavery are they always want to get us to externalize these things okay and ultimately that is attempting to externalize your personal responsibility for what you create in this world that is ultimately what all religion is attempting to do get people to believe that they can somehow hand over personal responsibility for their thoughts emotions and actions and this cannot be done that is an illusion you cannot hand away those responsibilities for what you think how you feel and how you act you own them whether you like it or not whether you want to or not whether you want to give them away or not you are Sultan responsible for those three aspects of consciousness and you can never be separated from them they can exist in turmoil and confusion and opposition within yourself but they are always yours get over it that's how it is and most people see that as the biggest problem in life they want to abandon these things they do not want to claim personal responsibility or ownership over these three things and that is the the most dangerous problem when it comes to worldview this is what worldview healing is all about is understanding that this is what the Trinity is these three things are what you are actually made of and how you express yourself in the three dimensional reality in which you live which is why this court these three aspects correspond to our three dimensional realm and ultimately you need to know definitively that you can never abandon these things in yourself no matter how much you attempt to it's all folly and illusion to even attempt to do that you own these things they are yours while you were in your your body while you were in this manifestation in this incarnation you need to claim ownership of them and you need to take personal responsibility for these three things then you need to bring them into alignment and remove contradictions between these things as they exist within me that is getting to the state of non-duality no opposition within the self we're going to talk about this a little bit more on the other side you're listening to what on earth is how Oracle don't go after great comeback folks this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Basia we're talking today about worldview healing in the last segment I started to talk about the concepts contained on slide number five on the what on earth is happening website on the radio show page underneath the player a Holy Trinity is that which we carry within ourselves that is not something that is externalized to ourself it is the mind body spirit connection it is our thoughts our emotions and our actions and on this slide you see the correspondences our thoughts associated with the mind arising in the mind and not specifically the brain the mind which is outside of the brain okay it the brain is the physiological antenna or mechanism through which the mind functions but it is not the mind itself this is the creative principle or the father of this Trinity the essence of it everything exists as thought before it manifests this is the first hermetic principle the principle of mentalism which we talked about in the natural law section our emotions the spirit in which we do our actions in which we take action in the world an internal aspect of consciousness that is experienced within this is the feminine principle as such and it is the sacred mother of the Trin that is within us our actions is the byproduct are the byproduct of our thoughts and our emotions taken with the body done with the body is an externalized principle or a masculine one and as such it is the child of our mind our thoughts combined or the father combined with the emotions or the mother aspect to give birth to this child which is male it is a son okay the male child is action this is the real Trinity and that's where a fundamental worldview shift must begin if we don't start the worldview shift with the understanding that these three aspects of consciousness are the Trinity and it exists within us it is not something that is external to ourselves and we need to take ownership and responsibility for these three aspects of our consciousness because if we don't then our consciousness is actually being controlled and therefore we are being controlled through it like a puppet from someone else that we have attempted to hand over that responsibility the responsibility for these three aspects of consciousness - and I say attempted because they can never really be handed over to anyone else we could only say that we want to hand them over and tell someone else that yes you have the the right and and I am giving you the responsibility for these things but that will never make it so and it's it's a cop-out ultimately and it's all about people wanting to stay at a level of spiritual mental and emotional immaturity so the unholy trinity the exact opposite of these three sacred aspects of consciousness within ourself is what we'll all to gladly be willing to act as the receiver of that attempt to give away responsibilities and to take take that you know those aspects and use them for their own gain and benefit and of course it really is an illusion it's not something that can take those things from us it'll claim that it can we will in our rush to give those things away to give the responsibility for our thoughts our emotions and our actions away as a people will claim that yes I can give that I can give these aspects of myself over to these external eyes authorities and people will will believe that continue to believe it but that doesn't make it actually real or how it actually works okay it's still an illusion it's still folly it's still something that you're attempting to do that can't really be done in actuality it can't be done in the realm of actual truth in the fantasy worlds that we've created for ourselves yes we can give away responsibilities all day long but in actual reality we always possess responsibility for our own thoughts emotions and actions and that responsibility can never be given to any other being because we own it whether we like it it MIT it want it to be that way or not irrelevant so we looked at on if you're looking at the slides this is image number six last week we talked about this Trinity also being related or corresponding to this family of father mother and child and ultimately what controls it all was the dominating father figure which is religion and I don't mean the world religions yes that exists as part of this control structure that is in place but I'm not talking about religions with an S okay as far as Christianity Judaism Hinduism Buddhism Islam etc that's not what this word religion Capital all capitals is referring to here this is the concept of religion keeping people back tying them back binding them from truths the concept of getting them to believe in illusions and lies and deceptions in general is religion now will world religions fall into that as a subcategory sure we talked about how they're all actually actual theology in disguise and now the Astro theology is only there to keep people from the real core or seed of truth that is contained within them but has been completely covered over by all of these cover stories wrapped in astro theological metaphors that you need to break past even that esoteric tradition to get down to the the very seed of truth that lies deep deep deep down within them and that's what dominators have to do isn't is veil all of that truth with all of these stories and and deceptions to get people to focus on things that are external to the self so that they never do any real corrective work never make a diagnosis and then never change the worldview and therefore change the manifestation that's how dark occultism works that's how it accomplishes its work as such they have essentially created all of the world religions this is the father this is the Old World Order how they used to control things direct right to rule it given to the kings and rulers by God himself herself itself whatever the Divine Right of Kings this was known as religion as a concept is the ultimate thought control it perpetuates ignorant because it is based upon belief not the search for truth as we've looked at it is ultimately controlled as is this world by a dark occult priest class and I proved this in an image I'm going to put up again which is from Bohemian Grove and show you where their mindset is these dark occultists religions the essence of all mind control and it was the Old World Order direct rulership over subjects simply by a claim of authority and then those subjects subsequently believing in that claim money is the mother of this Trinity it's what the system want of control wants to get us to care about and focus all of our attention and energy upon as such it is the new God it is the God that is given to the subjects to be ruled by the father Dominator occult priests class that is the religion that they have made to Institute their form of control it ultimately supplants and is higher than all of the world's religions with an S the little religions this is one of the slave religion one of the two major slave religions capital our overarching belief systems and fundamental illusions and false flawed fundamental axioms that have nothing whatsoever to do with reality I call money the ultimate religion because more people believe in it than any other religion on earth even authority more people believe in money than believe in Authority less people can see through the illusion of money than can see through the religion of government or authority government is the child and this is the pecking order okay it's in order for a reason religion is the highest level of control money is the intermediate level and government is at the bottom it's ruled by money and then buy the occultist the religionists who rule the entire pecking order government is based on bodily control perpetuates cowardice and is Bullock based on the erroneous belief in authority which is what I'm going to talk about on the other side of this break we'll be right back everyone we're talking about world beauty okay we're back I dropped off again not again not sure why that is occurring it seems to be happening intermittently but we're talking about the govern the two great world religions money and government and these are exist underneath the ultimate control mechanism which is religion which is getting people to subscribe to a belief which has no basis in truth and we were looking at government as the child of the father and mother religion and money and it is based upon this erroneous belief that there is Authority in man that there's Authority in human beings that human beings can set themselves up as the makers of law and as such that they can set themselves up as the arbiters of truth because natural law is not based on what we think or our perception that's based on truth it's based in creation we didn't put it there the terms of morality are not dictated by men they can be discovered by man the laws of morality but they cannot be made by men so a lawmaker sees himself as the arbiter of truth because he thinks he can make something moral by decreeing it or make something immoral by decree it we talked in the natural law section about how ridiculous the concept of the laws of men even is because if a law of man is in harmony with natural law it's completely redundant because it's like stating that something is true yes stating the two plus two is four is true but you wouldn't make a law saying that two plus two is four that's just simply true you can make a law saying two plus two is three all you want it's never going to make it three and people can believe in that law but if it's not in harmony with natural law no one is duty-bound or has any moral obligation to believe in it or obey it therefore whether man's law is in harmony with natural law or not it is irrelevant because ultimately men didn't put natural law into position and he is not the arbiter of truth to decide what is right or what is wrong he is only in a position to make a discovery regarding what is right and what is wrong and those things are not changeable they're not subjective regardless of how many people want to think or claim that they are this is the whole problem with life on earth is that people think that morality is somehow subjective and not objective and is not based on objective reality natural law actual law is based on objective reality and truth it has nothing whatsoever to do with opinions likes dislikes anything of the sort this is what more more relative relativism comes from the idea that we can make up what's right or wrong depending on what we like what we're comfortable are uncomfortable with nonsense so we're going to look at how this is all illusion and how to get out of it on the other side we'll be right back folks this is what on earth is happening on your host Martin Casio by website what on earth is happening com1 approach if halting numbers again anybody wants to call in talk about worldview and worldview healing caller number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five talking about the illusions of religion and I mean the great religions not the lesser religions I'm talking about the real belief systems that are holding humanity back from evolving in consciousness and ultimately they are money and government or the belief in authority which is ruled ultimately by the belief in money because as we know financial institutions control governments of what are the financial institutions ultimately controlled by and that is a priest class and I proved that last week according to their own worldview not mine their own worldview proving their pecking order and their hierarchy as they have set it up with the image I showed at Bohemian Grove which I'm going to analyze again today a little bit more in depth we have to understand the illusion of these belief systems and get out of that illusion realizing that they're simply fake there's nothing else really to be said here they're false they're based on complete lies deceptions they're based on claims that have no basis have no fundamental routing in any facts whatsoever and as such they need to be abandoned we need to say no to them apophysis means saying no remove all that which is harming us which is acting as a poison getting it out getting rid of it that's it these aren't systems which need reform they're systems which need to be abandoned because they are poison they are based on poisoned worldviews that cannot help us not that they just don't help us they are not capable of doing any good in the world and that's why they're called illusion which is why I want to pause here on slide number seven for a moment to get into the green language of the word illusion and this is a concept many people dismiss completely think that there's no basis for it don't understand the power of words the power of language the living dynamic of language and words and will dismiss the power of the actual ways that we speak a word and the actual vibratory energy that comes out of our mouth when we speak at what we're actually saying and how this works out in English above all other languages that's why English is the ultimate green language or what has been traditionally called in occult schools of thought the language of the birds or the bard because it's an angelic language it's a language that is telling us truth through the vibratory energy of the words that we are speaking if we only quiet our left brain analytical mind enough to see the pattern illusion is the word ill us and ion put together ill is being sick having a sickness us means all of us the collective group of humanity and ion an ion is a charged particle meaning the energy that is within us is sick because of illusion because we are in illusion and ion if we then extrapolate IO n and take the eye okay to mean either I myself the higher self and on which is a word that in the ancient world meant light okay the light within myself within all of us the collective I of all of us is ill due to illusion and again people I understand not everybody thinks that green language is real again that will never make it not real okay because words having insuk vibratory energy and they're telling us something all the time it's just are we receptive enough to hear it so that which ills us at the place of the i-ight on as we saw was a word a green language word used to in reference to the all-seeing eye consciousness the internal aspects of consciousness within us when someone was awakened when someone had the light within themselves turned on they would call that the opening of the third eye the Ozma chakra if you will the balancing of the brain hemispheres coming together to activate the pineal gland and to activate the entire brain holistically and then activated at the prefrontal cortex which is the center of conscience and creativity turning the ion so illusion is that which is making us sick in the third eye and that's exactly what illusion is and it you could see it in the word right in the word all you have to do is write it down on a piece of paper and break it down and then look at the components and we'll see what you have that's called green language this is occult language and scoff it at it all you want scoff at it all you want for those who think that words don't work like this we're constantly being told I'm going to talk about the concept of being told what is going on and continuing to ignore it a powerful experience with that late in this week but let's look at image number eight quickly to show you that these illusions are at the very front forefront of humanity taking people to a place that they have no idea where they're being taken two and it is the dark new world order the brave new world as the occultists liked to call it and look at it okay and how they see themselves in this pecking order this image number eight on the website here is an image from Bohemian Grove in 1904 posted online by I believe a family member whose elder father was an attendee at the Grove at the Bohemian Club attended in the late 1800s and 1900s and then subsequently died these images were found and posted online and they did a service to humanity by doing that because it gives you an insight into the dark occult world view which very few people ever have the experience of having even at this level let alone at the level I experienced that dark worldview at by being a part of it at a very low level but this is how these Psychopaths mind works it is shown in the image behind them taken in this picture at a artists encampment at the Grove in 1904 and the image behind them on that big long banner shows you how they see each other and how they see their control system in place and I hear the intro music so we'll analyze this image on the other side in the next segment to show you to give you a glimpse inside the mob that's what we were looking at before the break I apologize ladies and gentlemen another drop out there but we were looking at the image of the Bohemian Grove okay the this is all about getting out of erroneous belief systems this is all about getting out of religious thinking which is based on belief not facts not truth belief okay we need to abandoned abandon the ideas of of money and government these are the world slavery religions as I call them not based in fact whatsoever based on erroneous beliefs and the dark occultists are all too happy to tell you that they are in total control over these religions they invented them as a matter of fact and the image that we were beginning to look at was from Bohemian Grove and it was slide number eight on the water on earth is happening website in the radio show section and if you look at the banner behind the individuals at the Grove these are cultists that from as early as 1904 you'll see on the right-hand side of the image these are sort of primitive hunter-gatherers or nomadic people's they're living in harmony with the land they're using only what they are able to gather on any particular day the idea of give us this day our daily bread not hoarding form or using what they can on the land but in a state of balance which is really the way that we're pretty much meant to exist in the world in a state of equilibrium with nature not in a state of domination over it and they put them as the most backwards people on the earth there are the people at the very back they need to lead out of their delusional ways when in fact it's the exact opposite way but in front of them you have the farmer you know who's practicing animal husbandry and you know agriculture okay then in front of them you have the masses okay so you have the slovenly lazy people at the very back who don't want to be do anything basically you don't want to be brought forward that's the image of the fat man there okay then you have the extremely poor and destitute going forward you have the middle class and then the aristocracy the cultured people with money but they're like I guess you could say the nouveau riche they're not really you know bloodline rich they're not old money rich but then there's a disconnect and in front of them you have the three religions okay you have the two great religions out in front and then the leader of them all religion itself were the occultist the dark ocultist himself we'll get to that in a moment out in front of that ballerina character there you have the strongman which shows you the pecking order government is just above the the masses of people controlling them as a religion that they believe in and think should be in place but they're telling you this really this institution represented by the strongman who represents the police and military or government in general is only there to institute to insulate the two leaders of this of this train so to speak okay from the rest of the the members on board that train that is being led by the two leaders which is money and the occultist himself out in front of government or the strongman is the man carrying the cash he's the banker he's the financial arm of this control system that represents money in general as the second great world religion so you have these two overarching world religions clearly controlled by the occultist who is the man in the black coat and Tails and the black top-hat okay at the front who is being shielded by his slave with the umbrella and then he is being heralded by the herald out in front who is announcing his coming announcing the birth of his great new world his new world order the dark occult new world order right there in that very image they're telling you the control structure of the world out in the open blatantly hidden in plain sight in a image in a painting telling you through symbol they're becoming increasingly more aggressive that they're almost wanting to come right out and tell you through word they rarely do that but this is one of their primary methods of communication and yet I could show this image to 50 people and hardly anyone will be able to even analyze that image and tell me what it means with very few exceptions there are some who can see it upon looking at it but very few and what I was getting at just beginning to get into before the last break was that these religions are just claims of being true and then it requires people who are willing to give away their ability to think for themselves to accept and believe in this claim so Authority is the best example because it is clearly a false claim nobody is the authority or master of another person unless you believe in slavery you know oh if you believe in slavery I would just suggest that you're just simply a completely wrong and bad human being because you're saying that someone else is allowed to own another living person as property as their property you know that's about as immoral as it gets and that's what all claims of authority are you must obey me otherwise I'm allowed to commit violence which is saying you're my slave I can do violence against you if you disobey let's face it that's the ultimate that's ultimately what Authority is that's what it's about it's saying I'm in charge you're gonna do what I say if you don't I'm gonna do violence against you if you attempt to disobey that's all authority is so this is a claim that is made it's false no one is a ruler of another person no one does have authority over anybody else and it's a claim made by individual who are psychopathic and who actually believe themselves to be arbiters of truth they believe themselves to be lawmakers that they can state something and then it can become true not stating something that's already true and saying yes I've discovered this truth it is in effect in the natural realm but say saying well regardless of whether things are a certain way or not I can speak this and then it becomes true you specifically the concept of illusion the first method of initiation stop lying to yourself we need to get out of the belief that the great slavery religions of money and authority are true that is an illusion they are based on complete fantasy they don't exist in the natural realm and we need to abandon them and we need to understand how these psychopathic the psychopathic ruling class thinks of themselves as arbiters of truth that they can make up reality the reality isn't something there to be discovered truth is not for discovery but it's for them to speak it as the gods of this world but that claim of authority requires a belief in it and that's where worldview healing comes in because for as long as you're willing to stay in the worldview of believing in authority you're always going to be enslaved for as long as you're willing to stay in the worldview of believing in the system of money itself it doesn't matter what form of exchange it is as long as you're willing to believe in the system of a proxy for energy instead of something that is energy itself you're always going to be enslaved by that system because that is the invention of the dark Oh cultists mind they put that system in place they made it they invented it to set themselves up as the gods of this place so as long as you're in that system of belief you're one of the bricks in the wall you have to smash that worldview it has to be abandoned there's no easy way of saying it apophysis is not easy saying no is not easy admitting you are wrong is never easy that's why people continue to stay in the system of enslavement they can't admit that they were duped in that they were wrong and I think two great allegorical movies for people to check out about this entire process of being wrong and having to atone in some form for all of the erroneous ways of your thinking and acting is one the Star Wars trilogy ok specifically if you look at the very last aspect of it Empire Strikes Back and Return of the Jedi gets into the whole concept that the father of this matrix you know is the one who's the the Dark Lord who's following the system of fear and control you know the represented by the Emperor Vader is the father figure okay an occultist a lord of the sith following this spirit of fear the emperor himself and he doesn't he's like he's become psychopathic he wasn't born as a psychopath but he's a secondary psychopath and he never backs off until he realizes that he is murdering his own child that this system itself is murdering its own child his own child and my internet connection dropped again folks home apologize again I'm gonna have to look into this it may be on my end and I'm gonna have to look into my setup here to figure out what's going on but uh moving along was talking about the Star Wars trilogy and Vader being a representation of the father figure of control and you know putting his son into this system of enslavement and finally and he you know won't back off until finally he realized it's going to kill that which you know is flesh and blood to him and that's the moment he develops a conscious and that's you know what I think we're gonna have to go into as a people with this the people who back this control system and believe in authority are gonna have to realize that until they understand that they're putting their children into permanent bondage and enslavement they're probably not going to back off and as I was saying even then they may not because they you know their ego has them to the extent that they can't admit that they were wrong which is what this is ultimately going to require that's what a shift in worldview requires is admitting that you were wrong about your formerly held worldview and being willing to change it another great movie about making the shift is the movie equilibrium with Christian Bale and if you watch equilibrium it shows you a were in a world where emotions have been outlawed the Sacred Feminine is illegal and punishable by death you know one of their one of their enforcers in this enslavement system when he realizes it affected his wife and children finally wakes up in this matrix of control and then has to do what he deems is right and necessary in order to bring this system down and he has to go through the process internally of changing his own worldview in admitting he was wrong so I highly recommend the movie equilibrium in general regarding the myth of authority I would highly recommend the book by Larkin rose the most dangerous superstition that goes through extensively and covers how the entire belief in authority is all illusory so that's uh that's what I wanted to say on authority in general and regarding cognitive dissonance and how difficult it is to get out of it no better image comes to mind than the book 1984 another great piece of allegorical fiction okay in which the people all convinced themselves that the exact opposite of what they really want which is peace freedom and strength or prosperity are the exact opposites so their slogan was war is peace freedom is slavery and ignorant is strength and they actually convinced themselves to hold those contradictory ideas in their mind simultaneously the people of that inseok Society in the book 1984 by George Orwell so listeners of this radio show are probably familiar with it but anyone who isn't should definitely read that book maybe I'll post the PDF - to the website along with maybe some other parts of allegorical fix of allegorical fiction that display these concepts but 1984 is something everybody should read to understand how cognitive dissonance works in a population and if we're ever going to come out of that level of cognitive dissonance we ultimately must stop lying to ourselves we must stop telling ourselves that government is not violence enforced at the point of a gun telling us that the believers in government and the believers people who believe themselves to be lawmakers do not consider themselves as arbiters of truth or in other words as God on earth we can only seek truth and discover it we can never create truth truth is pre-existing it is that which is it is that which has happened we can discover it and we can state it but we cannot make truth be something different be something that we say it is other than something that it already is understand that that is part of worldview healing okay so one other thing I want to talk about before we get to calls in the next segment is another aspect of worldview healing which is getting out of this paranoia based thinking that everything every single thing is bad every single person who is trying to reveal truth in any way is an agent of the system it's himself or herself this is delusional paranoid thinking that is based on unhealthy doubt and unhealthy skepticism doubt and skepticism can be healthy I've always said question everything don't believe anything do your own research discover truth for yourself so you can understand it somebody can tell you what they've discovered but they can't make you understand that when you do your own research then you could really understand it and integrate it into yourself but thinking that everybody is an agent is paranoid thinking and where this comes into play reason I bring this up is because so many people are talking about this movie thrive as if it was something bad or some kind of a putting people off the path and I don't think anything could be further from the truth I think foster gamble did a great job I think there's more he could have went into and told but for what he told he did a great job people talk about the 1i symbolism on the Thrive movie poster and the V in the moon in the Thrive word itself you know forming a chevron shape we've already talked about these symbols and what they really mean the one eye is a symbol for enlightenment and coming on line and awakening the V is a symbol of the Sacred Feminine these are ideas that Gamble is trying to express and put there deliberately in symbolism so that people pay attention to this movie and take in its ideas and then act upon them he did leave out the dark occult I don't think he wanted to scare people off but I think he knows about it he'll be right back for the last segment your calls on the other side welcome back everyone this is the last segment of what on earth is happening for the year 2011 this year flew by 2012 coming up will it be an age of awakening or destruction that is ultimately up to us and whether we can come out of the illusions that we are under as a species the beginning of the year the end of the year I should say you know moving into the beginning of the year is a time traditionally for reflection and to make resolutions and here's where the word the power of words come in again you know we need to get back to a solution which is what a resolution is about will we be resolved to create creating a true change within ourself that will then be reflected in externalized change in the manifested realm in which we live ultimately getting out of illusion is the ultimate solution it is about abandoning preconceived deeply held beliefs that do not serve us that's ultimately what world view healing is all about okay so the last thing I want to say is regarding this unhealthy skepticism this everyone is an agent thinking oh you know which was applied to the movie thrive and foster gamble himself who I think that an overall excellent job you now I would like to see him get into talking about the world of the dark occult and this hidden priest class of being at the top as opposed to just finance ears because they are not at the very top there is an occult class that rules them and guides their actions as well so that is something I'd like to see him get into but barring that the movie was excellent and that's why I'm going to show it at the next truth freedom prosperity documentary night and I think it's a film everybody should see and it's something that is excellent for beginners because of the very high production values and clear methods of explanation that are employed specifically I love the way his wife made her case of how she came to understand this information reluctantly in the film and that can be very powerful to her you know family members and especially toward women who sometimes will struggle with these concepts especially if they're in a family and they don't want to expose their family to how deep the rabbit-hole goes and how dark the nature of this information is I see it and met with members of my family all the time so her role in the movie was particularly exceptional I thought and I definitely recommend the film so that having been said another aspect of worldview healing the people cling on to is the like perpetual infighting in it goes hand in hand with this overly doubtful and skeptical and paranoid thinking and no better example than Alex Jones people constantly try to accuse this man of being an agent while he may not be 100% totally enlightened to you know the entire control mechanism he sees it largely for the most part okay he may still believe money is really me still believe government is real we need limited government I personally may disagree with that but that doesn't mean I can't respect what he has done and all the work he has done and he's woken a lot of people up to the psychopathic nature of this control system specifically this past Friday I'd like to comment on something he said on his show he said that if you really know what the the dark new world order is you really know who controls it and what what it results and it is about death and he's dead on about that what do they really want they want death and I can't overemphasize that it's not just about control they are antithetical to life antithetical to life itself and ultimately they are agents of death that's what these dark Psychopaths who are currently in control one they are an abomination against life itself okay and he got that dead-on and he said to not to not tell people the truth about this system or fight against it would actually require the most insane form of courage that exists and I couldn't agree with that more what what people who are truly exposing this because they've seen the depths of evil inherent in this system they're almost not the most brave people in the world the people with the most crazy form of bravery are the people that may see the system and do nothing to expose it or talk about it and get people to understand what it is because they're actually standing up against the force of creation itself and I wouldn't want to be in that position ladies and gentlemen woe unto those who are in that position and that's something everybody needs to think about and reflect upon what are we individually doing to help reverse this system of enslavement and to get people out of these erroneous ways of thinking what are each one of us doing how are we taking personal responsibility and Alex also said that's why he does what he does just to warn people that this is what is out there you were told you were warned and that resonated very strongly with me this was all I think in the last segment of our number one of his show on Friday the 16th December 16th and when I was listening to it live I went immediately after the show was done back into the archive and downloaded this show because what he said in that segment resonated with my heart so you know somebody doesn't have to have every single aspect of the picture to really get it in general they can be wrong about certain things and still get the big picture about what's going on okay so just attacking somebody because they say one thing you don't like to hear and then calling them an agent or you may not agree with that you know is paranoid delusional thinking and it's one-dimensional thinking and we need to be more mature about that and get out of it and realize everybody's bringing to the table the pieces of the jigsaw puzzle that they happen to have not every single person is going to have every piece of the picture some will have more than others but just because someone doesn't have certain pieces of the picture you may have doesn't mean that they're an agent for the system of control okay so finally let's let's go to the phones so here we go that's really all I wanted to say when we come back in next year we're going to be really getting more into solutions based approaches and we're going to start talking about what we really need to do with the physical body as well because that's just as important as the mental and emotional aspects of this about understanding how to get out of illusion sometimes you know the the physio physiological and Norrell part of this can be as challenging to break and that's what's holding back our development in our thoughts and our emotions as well so what we put into our body is vitally important and it's going to be a big part of what we talked about in the early part of next year so let's go to the phones to wrap things up for this year here we go Mike in New York I couldn't think of a better caller to help take us out in the year 2011 as we look forward to 2012 Mike how are you and what do you have for us I'm doing great thank you Mark for taking my call and I thank you for another year of great dedication and truth well the biggest problem that what these two main religions that you talk about their end goal is the destruction of one's self through through the physical dishes by just by destroying one's self internally externally and through the system the main reason why people get caught up and that is because they usually they have trouble discerning the mind from the soul I think because of that it usually leads to mass confusion within oneself and it usually leads to serving just the body so I'd like everybody to try and balance and find a way and between all three and to master that aspect of oneself because if you know oneself if you know thyself you can you then are enlightened with the power to do the things externally that you never thought possible before that's absolutely correct Mike and part of that that you mentioned is the identification with the lowercase self in the physical body is always gonna hold people in fear of what they have to lose or you know how they may be hurt or you know what what position or status they may not no longer have in in this 3-dimensional reality which they think is so real and is the ultimate reality it's all about making that fundamental shift in worldview and recognizing what is not ultimately the true basis for self the true basis for self is not matter is not the physical aspect of of us that is a part of us but it is not the essence of who we are then worldview the fundamental worldview shift that I'm talking about ultimately comes from getting out of that identification with the lower self and toward the understanding of the higher self which is that we are not the matter we are the spirit that is the animation of this matter that is actually in control of those three aspects of consciousness that we need to take responsibility and ownership of our thoughts our emotions and our actions so Mike that is just a great point do you have do you have any other points that you want to make here well yes I'd like to everybody mention reflection that's a big thing that really helped save my life in a lot of ways you know without spending it a couple months even just reflecting you spend ten minutes but you know I urge everybody to do that brilliant know the self and you will know the universe and the gods ladies and gentlemen it is all about the internal work that we need to do upon ourselves to change our worldview and as a result change our world that's all we have time for folks we'll see you next year stick around Chris Everard is up next on Oracle broadcasting

What On Earth Is Happening Show #090

Topics: *Solutions, Worldview Healing, Initiation, Illusions of Authority and Money, Self-Respect, Self-Love, Self-Forgiveness, Generative Principle of Care*

freedom matt that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome everyone you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pascio this show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time that's four to six p.m central time today is sunday january 8th 2012. we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of solutions to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness and as it as it is in regard to the freedom that we experience or do not experience and of course those two things consciousness and freedom are always directly related to each other that's what we talk about here on this program all the time how if we ascend in consciousness we will become more free if we do not ascend in consciousness and if we continue to be unconscious about what is actually taking place around us and within us we're going to go deeper and deeper into bondage and servitude so today on the show we're going to be continuing talking about the way out of the mess that we have gotten ourselves into and we're going to be continuing along the topic of world view healing for one more week and i'm going to take calls in the second hour of the show today and this is because over the holidays okay over the uh christmas and new year's break i wasn't on the last two weeks i played replays since the show fell on both of those holidays um i saw an overarching dynamic when i was around other people during different get-togethers and that dynamic is what we're going to discuss here today and how this is directly related with the way people see themselves and interact with other people in the world so we're going to be talking a lot about the love of self today and how that is directly connected with world view healing and then we're going to get into some other topics and more solutions as the weeks go on here in this new year of 2012 so i hope the holidays were good to everyone and everyone is ready to go for this year of change as it is prophesied this year 2012. so i do have one quick event announcement at the end of this month january 25th the last wednesday truth freedom prosperity is going to be hosting their monthly documentary screening and discussion night here in philadelphia this always takes place the last wednesday of every month this wednesday will be january 25th 2012 at 7 15 p.m at media bureau studios that's at the corner of fourth and brown in the northern liberty section of philadelphia this month this month's film is going to be i am fish head a strange name to be sure but this movie is all about human psychopathy and that's something we really need to understand very deeply if we're going to be aware of what's taking place around us the dynamic of psychopathy critical to understand at a very deep level we'll be right back after these words folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com let me give the call-in number because i will be taking calls in the second hour the call-in number for this program is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five so call in and get in the queue and hopefully we'll have lots of calls for our number two okay so let's get started i was going to lay the topic of world view healing uh to rest and move on to uh different uh grassroots solutions i was going to be starting to talk about the change in the quality of our attention developing true present moment awareness and the change in diet things that are certainly within our control uh most certainly still very much within a modicum of control in our own hands these are things that um we can affect on a day-to-day basis just by applying some willpower so those topics are coming up in future weeks and we'll touch on a few of them here today but um i wanted to continue a little bit with world view healing for specific reasons which i'm going to get into today and we're specifically going to be talking about loving oneself and i don't mean from an egotistical or narcissistic perspective i'm talking about truly developing self-respect and self-love because this is one of the greatest obstacles and barriers to affecting a solution and really creating positive change in this world so many people are caught in a state of self-loathing we're going to talk about that a lot today and we have to look at these dark states of consciousness again so much of the solution is in the apophatic sense meaning to simply say no to the things that aren't contributing to our betterment to say no to the things that are not helping move us forward in consciousness and we need to pull back and away from those things and once we do that a solution will practically organically present itself it's so much more as i've said time and again about what we need to stop doing than it is about what we need to start doing we are trapped in a completely ineffective way of thinking about ourselves and our world and that is leading to completely ineffective actions and behaviors and destructive actions and behaviors that are absolutely holding us back as a species so in the previous weeks we've been talking about this concept of a way out of the world that we have created around us and our forebearers have created all around us through negative ways of thinking feeling and acting through poisoned consciousness and we outlined a few grassroots solutions that we're going to cover in upcoming weeks we've already looked at the first one in depth world view healing and i'm going to briefly review some of the things that we talked about when it came to world view healing and there's nine other grassroots effective solutions that we can employ listed on the website if you go to the what on earth is happening website and click on the radio show page if you're not already there as always there are some images listed underneath the player there are numbered links that you can click that will bring up a slideshow of some of the images that go along with the concepts and topics that i'll be discussing here today on the show so image number one is simply this concept of the way out or our ability to affect a solution in consciousness when it comes to how horribly astray humanity has gone so we talked about world view healing and again slide number two is simply the grassroots solutions that i've outlined that we're going to be covering slide number three simply shows the topic that we've been discussing over the last uh several few shows uh world view healing and slide number four is the the chart that outlines the transition in world view that needs to be made by each one of us we need to move from a poisoned world view to a healed worldview and worldview is really at the center of the solution this can't be stressed enough until we heal the world view we're not in a within ourselves we're not really in a position to help anyone else so we have to understand that human nature in and of itself is not fundamentally flawed and people aren't just out of the womb horrible people like religion wants to teach people now yes again we did talk about this condition of psychopathy that exists within a very tiny fraction of the population as a whole and there is something to be considered there which is why i'm showing the film i am fish head at the next truth freedom prosperity documentary night here in philadelphia because if we don't understand the dynamic of this disease this psychological disease and it's it is a genetic disorder as well psychopathy we're not really going to understand the mindset of the the ruling class that has its stranglehold over the population at the current time so yes that is a tiny fraction of the population but this by no means means that the entire nature of humanity is in some way fundamentally flawed our nature is fundamentally good but it is also largely determined as we live it is very much dependent on the conditions that we surround ourselves with and that does um we do have a modicum of control over what conditions are created it isn't like just things are just simply happening to us we are creating a lot of the conditions that are all around us and through our thoughts we don't want to change we want to hang on to certain ways of thinking okay through these um habits these horrible habits in thought we're just letting these conditions continue and therefore nothing is changing and most people think oh it's just because people are horrible no it's because people are attached to ways of thinking that have absolutely nothing to do with their betterment and can't possibly better them in any way but because it's all they've ever known it's all they've ever been taught and most people don't truly want to think for themselves they want to be lazy and try to give away personal responsibility they think that they can continue on these poisoned ways of thinking about the world and other people uh around them and some and things will just magically change for the better well it doesn't work that way folks we have to change our thinking first we have to change our world view first and then the external surroundings the conditions in which we live will change and we'll be able to thrive once that worldview takes place we'll be continuing talking about this on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone your listen to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio before the last break we were discussing world view healing we were looking at the chart on image number four on the what on earth is happening radio show page that shows what a poisoned world view looks like versus what a healed worldview would look like the three worldview aspects that need to be ultimately be changed within ourselves is our view of human nature to get out of this idea that uh people come into the world born of sin born of original sin and we need to uh feel guilty about that we're all deserving of death and horrible things to happen to us you know uh versus the idea that people are born basically good and it's a matter of what conditions they live in that determines whether uh they develop into somebody who becomes a caring individual or becomes a psychopathic or secondarily psychopathic individual and that brings us to our next uh aspect of worldview healing which we need to change is our view of the value of the individual because if we constantly think of um people only in the sense of what can they do for me or how much are they worth how much am i worth as far as physical things a bank account a house a car etc this is all largely again determined people have these views largely because of the conditions that they live or don't live in people don't come into the world having a certain view of what the value of a person is they acquire that view over time through the conditions in which they live if the conditions are improved the mental condition and outlook and world view will also be improved they go hand in hand the physical and mental go hand in hand that's why it's a body mind spirit connection they are tied together inextricably a healed world view which is what we're going to be talking about today when it comes to the value of the individual is one where of true self-respect true self-love and the understanding that we are all of infinite value that each one of us is a unique creation within this dynamic creation and no monetary value or numerical value can be placed upon an individual and that ties together with the concept of the love of self we have to get out of a self loathing world view what we're going to talk about today is changing this aspect of world view the value of the individual but what we're going to really look at is the value of the self in the world view and i don't i'm not talking about the lower case s self not the bodily egoic self the flesh i'm talking about the higher self do we love the essence of who we are or do we have loathing because the lower case s self can't come into the fullness of the higher case s self the true self do we hate ourselves because of our laziness do we hate ourselves because of our lack of will do we hate ourselves because of our cowardice do we not have enough self-love to want to motivate us to change and what can we do about that so the third worldview aspect that needs healing is our view for the possibility of that change to happen in a positive way how possible is it well i would say it's absolutely possible but it depends on how much we want it how much do we care about that change happening so care we're going to talk about a lot today versus its murderer its antithesis which is apathy which if we fall into that and give into that we're essentially lost because again care and i'm talking about care with a capital c okay true care to want to align ourselves with the will of creation to want to align ourselves with the capital w will not egoic desires i'm not talking about that i'm talking about to want to get into the slipstream of the creative dynamic force that is behind all existence where real power lies and step into that slip stream and be a part of it and that's what this year supposedly is all about in all the ancient prophecies of all the different uh civilizations that talked about this time of change and this great convergence are we going to step up to that challenge change our worldview develop true self-love and make that change come into fruition or are we going to fail and go into deeper bondage that than the human race has ever seen because both of those things are distinct possibilities anything can happen it's not set in stone it's up to us if we want to change it for the better for the positive that's possible if we want to sit back do nothing not care give up the power of the generative force which is care ultimately that's what love actually is okay the power to ascend in consciousness and create that positive change if we want to step up to the plate and enact that then the transformative event that has been prophesied about 2012 will happen if we don't care if we give into apathy the entropic nature of the uh uh decay force that is basically the default settings for the universe the way time moves forward is also the way entropy works and as time moves forward things naturally tend to break down and go move toward entropy and chaos we have to employ will through care through self-respect through love of self if we're going to avoid that entropy and that chaos and it it all comes down to how much we care about ourselves so you know religionists who want to talk about oh the love of self is is a sin it's you know that's not what you should be focused on i say bull and bunk to all of that the problem is there isn't enough love of self in this world and i'm not talking about again getting into the ego and being a narcissist that's not what i mean by love of self i'm talking about developing true self respect because if you don't develop true self respect you can't ever have any respect to give to others to see them as also a a dynamic and creative and caring individual that is unique and has a unique creation so you won't have any respect for anyone else if you don't truly respect the self how could you possibly give any love to someone else if you don't truly have it for yourself it has to start with the self before it can ever flow out to anyone else so in looking at world view we also talked about the challenge of initiation beginning see this is where the most effort is required to take the first step on the path to begin this journey in consciousness and in spirit because again another just natural law of the universe is that objects at rest tend to want to stay at rest just like people who haven't begun tend to want to stay in that unbegun state this is inertia [Music] when you want to try to get momentum built up the hardest part is getting it started once it started it's easy to keep it rolling we'll continue to talk about this concept of initiation beginning the journey on the other side we'll be right back folks [Music] welcome back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio continuing to talk about world view healing specifically as it relates to the dynamic of love of self and how important the love of self actually is if we're going to affect a solution in the problems with humanity's consciousness in the modern world this is largely these are largely problems we have inherited from past generations who have made the world the way that it is through choices because they have been attached to attached to certain modalities of thought and feeling and in those erroneous ways of thinking about themselves and others and the world around them they've essentially erected a prison society that's the conditions that we currently exist in whether you want to accept that or not whether your eyes are open to that or not you want to live in denial about that and pretend that nothing's wrong pretend that you have freedom that you don't have go right on ahead pretending because it all comes down to the very first step of initiation of beginning down the path to truth to love and to freedom that's what the initiatory journey actually is all about and that's why the dark occultists of this world the satanists and the dark luciferians of this world call the majority of people out there the unbegun that's one of their names for you i don't mean the average listener to this show maybe perhaps somebody who's just happening to pick up this podcast happens to wander into the site or the show for the first time they call people out there the unbegun they actually call you the dead their rationale being if you don't really have haven't activated your thoughts emotions and actions then essentially you're unconscious therefore you're dead and they they wash their hands of anything they might do to you that's harmful because they say we're not really doing it to a living person they're the dead they're the unbegun they haven't even be begun living because they are uninitiated they haven't begun down the path of the spiritual journey in consciousness and mainly the first reason the people have not begun that journey is because they continue to lie to themselves they continue to lie to themselves and one of the first things they lie to themselves about is that they're okay that there isn't a problem see part of what i attempt to do with people is to explain to them yes you do need to love yourself okay but you can't be thinking that you're perfect you can't no one is perfect okay wanting to improve upon yourself because you do care about yourself deeply doesn't mean that you think it doesn't mean that you hate yourself but it also doesn't mean that you love yourself so much or like yourself so much i should say that you don't think there's any room for improvement or that you have any where further to go there's always room for improvement there's always things that you can perfect upon because no one is perfect so when i'm talking about self-love i'm talking about developing the desire to want to improve yourself you know you're not perfect you know there's always room for improvement so you want to move toward that state of perfection even if you never get there that's what love of self actually is now the new age movement differs with this greatly because they want to try to teach people in a lot of their teachings and a lot of the teachers what they espouse is that everybody is okay just the way they are this is the opposite end of the imbalance that's not self-loathing that's thinking that nothing is ever could ever be your fault that you're perfect just the way you are and you don't need any improvement and that's also bunk that's the opposite of the original sin garbage that you're just totally flawed and you deserve to suffer until you accept a certain savior which is all about the sun anyway we've talked about that in astro in the astro theology section but again we've also talked about how that astro theological metaphor covers up a deeper inner core tradition related to truth related to the soul related to the light related to the love of self and others related to world view healing and resurrection initiation making the journey in consciousness and truth so the first step is to stop lying to yourself admit what your flaws are don't hate yourself over them don't beat yourself up over them but admit them don't live in denial that's what where most people are at most people not all but most it's true most people live in denial all the time they don't think there's any problem with themselves or the world and there is it isn't all okay people aren't good the way they are it doesn't mean that they weren't born essentially good it doesn't mean that they can become good again but most people are pretty screwed up psychologically bodily spiritually and it's largely because they haven't developed true self-care true self-respect true self-love and i'm going to talk about that dynamic and give specific examples i'm going to give an example that happened over this holiday break in within my own family just to briefly recap the steps of initiation and these are in no particular order you need to enact them simultaneously you need to work on all of these all at the same time it's not a linear process these work in parallel it's a parallel process okay stop lying especially to yourself stop dreaming meaning don't engage in cognitive dissonance thinking that things are really one way when they're exactly the opposite holding contradictory notions in your mind simultaneously well in truth there is no contradiction in natural law there is no contradiction so get out of that state in your own mind the dream state believing that things are a certain way when they're not learn how to think the process of critical thinking we talked about the trivium and quadrivium and how these could be employed to truly learn how to think and to remove logical inconsistencies from sets of data live in the present moment something we haven't gotten in too much depth on but of critical importance and it's one of the actual grassroots solutions that i've outlined that we're going to be discussing in depth later on activate the physical body this has everything to do with care of self self love us really start with the physical aspects of the self if you don't take care of the vessel which your spirit inhabits and travels in how could you possibly say you have any love for self you can't completely ignore the physical egoic self it has to be cared for as well it's your vehicle it's what the consciousness is within inhabiting so what you put into your body and mind has everything to do with how much you care about yourself we talked about the things that are ultimately holding us back in slide number six i called them the unholy trinity they're all religions i use the term religion here not about the world religions like islam or judaism or christianity or hinduism or taoism or buddhism etc that's not the concept i i'm using religion in here i'm talking about religion as a concept of mind control of holding one back from where they really need to go from the latin relegare meaning to tie back to hold back to thwart to hold back from forward progress by binding by tying that's what religare means and that is where the word religion comes from in the positive sense yes true religion could mean to reconnect to tie back to in the negative sense which is how i'm using it in this connotation i'm talking about religion as a whole of holding us back in consciousness and that's what the world is being held back by false belief systems that do not serve us based on things that are not real like money and authority there is no such thing as authority does not exist in a three-dimensional space-time continuum there's no such thing as money it is a construct that only exists in the human mind it does not exist in nature it is an aberration of the mind these things completely holding us back they need to be abandoned [Music] welcome back folks i'm mark pacio and this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network my website is what on earth is happening dot com we're talking about the things that hold us back as a species and how developing true self-love will help us to heal our worldview and stop believing in these fantasies they're phantasms they're things that are not real that do not exist in nature that are only put there to hold us back their ideas their belief systems they are not truth truth and natural law are the only authorities and they are not worldly things authority in man does not exist truth is the authority that's it natural law is the authority you're bound by those things whether you like it or not whether you believe it or not whether you want to understand it or not doesn't matter irrelevant when it comes to truth and natural law the universe does not care what you think get over it i don't know how many times i can continue to say that but that's how it is most people don't want to accept that they want to think that they're the arbiter of truth that it's all relative that there's no objective truth you know they want to think that authority exists in the in the physical domain and that they can impose their will on others and get away with it forever and the joke's on them they're kidding themselves they always have been kidding themselves many of them just don't know it in the incarnation they're living in right now but the idea of authority and government as being one of the members of the trinity this unholy trinity that holds us back it's it's the newest incarnation of these mechanisms to hold us back to a low state of consciousness and evolutionary progress ultimately there's a father and mother of this trinity again these are the the basis the basis for this old world order this direct uh bloodline rulership of kings that had authority given to them by god granted by god or the gods to rule over man and that's where ultimately kingship and um priesthood came out of in the ancient world that i'll be the interface between you and god you can't go direct to speak directly to god you have to go through me and i have the authority that was given to me by god the divine right of kings wonderful concept basically people convincing other people that they have the right to rule them that they were given that right by some supernatural entity and therefore government is divinely appointed it just sounds a lot better than i came over from the next neighboring territory across those mountains and you know set up shop here and i'm gonna rule you now and people buy it they always have bought it just like they've always bought money this other illusion this other thing that doesn't exist in nature that people believe in as a religion it's their one and only god it's the ultimate religion this is the god of this world set up by the old world order to bring in the new as the birth giver of the new world order the divine the unholy mother i should say of this trinity of unholiness so these occultists created this system so that they can get everybody worshiping it everybody believing it as as their religion and i i don't care whether it's fiat money or any other kind of money gold silver it doesn't make a difference it's all a representative construct that does not is not actually the things that do carry energy gold is not food gold is not water you're not going to eat it and get energy from it it is not sunlight okay that's what energy actually is that's what real money is real money is actually something that's within us a power that's within us that's why it's called the one eye it's the power of the soul that's the real money but energy money representing energy is an illusion the only for real forms of energy we need is sunlight water food air etc real resources that enable us to live because they nourish the physical vehicle that we live in while we are in incarnation here on this world and i don't care how much you want those things to to represent those other things that you do actually need for sustenance try and eat some gold and you'll find out just how much it actually is the food or water that you need to subsist it only represents it and it only ever has represented it once you get into that form of thinking that this is that because it represents it oh i'm going to use it as a medium of exchange and that's that will suddenly that will suddenly make it okay and it'll never turn into a form of bondage just as long as we all agree that that's the medium of exchange it doesn't make a difference how voluntary an illusion is it's still an illusion money does not never has and never will exist in nature and by believing in that construct and accepting it as representations for those real-life physical natural things you're always going to go down a path of enslavement always every time and i i'm not a communist or a socialist i stand totally against those other those forms of tyranny and enslavement and control by the state because ultimately we need to get to a point where we recognize there's no authority in man and there is no money those two religions need to be abandoned that's the ultimate solution if you really want to get down to it now how can we do that only by raising our consciousness to the point where we understand that we are all one and that as one suffers all suffer that's why people can't stop abandoning and start abandoning and believing stop believing in those things because they're not at that level of consciousness that's the very reason they're unable to give up these religions because their consciousness has not evolved to a point where they understand that they are one with everything around them that's why they still stay attached to these constructs that some people have authority over other people that we need money to live you hear that one all the time you can't live without money no of course not if you think that's your god if you have no imagination if if the belief in this religion has destroyed your imagination to a point where it is impossible for you to even imagine that it's possible to live without this construct of the mind then of course yeah it's going to be impossible to live without money and you're going to create chaos by not having it around when in fact it's really the thing that's creating chaos in everybody's life and blocking everybody from self-fulfillment and yet people still want it around and still think it's absolutely necessary and as long as they do they're never going to evolve to the point in consciousness that they need to be at to truly truly affect a solution so let's talk about the word solution because we're going to really talk about what one of the ultimate solutions to all of these problems are again it's apathetic it means you have to get rid of something it means you have to abandon self-loathing you have to abandon the things that you don't like about yourself by developing the willpower to improve upon those things that's what development of self love is and that's one of the ultimate solutions as we see on image number seven on the slides the love of self is about the the rise in consciousness is about working upon yourself is about raising the energy and the vibration within yourself and that all starts at the heart that's why this it all centers around the heart chakra there in this image it's about care the dynamic of care when you do that within yourself when you develop that dynamic energy of care within yourself that is what is ultimately going to change the conditions that's what's going to help to change your surroundings we have to do that on an individual level and as that fans out it will express on a world level we'll be right back hey guys it's chris stay asleep when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it from the sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbolically you couldn't see this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're talking about one of the most effective and powerful solutions when it comes to affecting a change in consciousness as truly developing self-respect and self-love and in the apophatic sense this would be abandoning self-loathing as we abandon self-loathing beating up on ourselves hating ourselves not wanting to improve upon ourselves because we think it's too hard or we're too lazy or it's not worth it as we stop doing those things because we're developing care we want to become better we want to move forward we're going to be affecting the solution more and more and more and more and as each one of us contributes to that dynamic we're going to see the world change at an external level but as long as we stay in that condition of self-loathing we don't really ultimately care about ourselves enough to change ourselves to employ the will to go against the natural flow of entropy then we're going to stay exactly where we are and things are going to get worse and worse and worse if we don't employ that effort and that will because that is what love is love and will are essentially the same thing i'm talking about again will with a capital w not your will to impose anything on anyone else i'm talking about will capital w will developing the desire to effect change in accordance with the flow of creation the dynamic evolutionary creative intelligent and caring energy that flows through everything so i'm going to give some specific examples later on and we're going to talk about the word solution itself what that actually means through in occult terms in green language terms let's look at the word solution itself also be taking calls starting with the next segment we have a caller waiting on the line i'll be getting to him in the next segment let me give the call-in number once again so people can call in i'll be taking calls throughout this hour in number is 866-841-1065 once again 866-841-1065 we're talking about the dynamic of the love of self and how this is so important if we're ever going to get out of the situation that we're in in human consciousness so let's look at the word solution briefly if we break down the word solution which is what this is all a part of soul sol when we say that we're saying the word soul s-o-u-l they're they're phonetically identical by sound okay and the soul is the sun the light okay the savior it also means one sol soul solitary so all of these concepts tied together in that root sol okay the light the sun the soul oneness and then the second part u-t-i-o-n phonetically that's saying at iowa about the third eye turning it on coming into the light awakening the soul developing the higher aspect of the self the one eye the all-seeing eye the light or the spark of the divine within each one of us that's what enacting the solution is all about we'll be right back [Music] ladies and gentlemen have you figured out yet write in the word solution it's telling you the light at the third eye the light at the one eye to turn the eye on with the light of the soul it's right in the word the word solution means that at least in green language which again people will just completely dismiss and go right ahead it's fine it's almost a mockery of the people who were sold dead who are asleep at the switch because the word is right before their eyes even though they can't see it with the eye if you take my meaning let's go to the phones caller from new york you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark thanks for taking my call mike how are you excellent thank you so much good to hear from you happy new year to you too and i want to talk about a great show and let me tell you all these past shows from one to now have been absolutely amazing and the way you broken it up broken out could have been better uh i'd i'd love to talk about uh something that has really hit me uh this past year and something as a solution uh within my own life that you know i that didn't didn't hit me until these past couple hours or weeks even i don't know i've been reflecting on a lot and it comes down to what you're talking about you your your emotions your your education the things you take in it all has to do with the word relationship it's your relationship with your higher self your true self your relationship with your creator uh the relationship with the people in your life everything comes down to the actions words uh that that you put out and also that taken that that you taken that are reflected back at you um and i think improving them in every way possible and strengthening them whether it's whether you want to or not or sometimes whether it's it's it's difficult to do and sometimes there are some things you you have to learn to say you're sorry for or some things you have to forgive and you have to let go and uh you know it may take a long time to do that within your own life but i think it starts really releasing yourself from this matrix matrix the solution is the relationships that you build upon in your own life within yourself as well exactly and part of what you said there really resonated with me uh in that forgiveness really has to be enacted from within as well see we think of forgiveness all too much in the sense of forgiving someone else people need to forgive themselves before they can give forgiveness to anyone else just like they need to have self-respect before they can give respect to anyone else be just like they have to have self love before they can give love to anyone else so many people can't forgive themselves for whatever reasons you know they they feel like they're just irreparable that they cannot make themselves whole that they cannot fix themselves with the the problems that they are encountering or what they may have done to themselves they feel like it's too far gone but it's never too far gone you could always pick up in the moment activate yourself in the present moment through present moment awareness and say yes that was all what was going on in the past that's how i was before but i can create myself anew in the moment through an act of my will and that's what forgiveness self-forgiveness is all about and uh that's something that i think people really need to uh take to heart and keep in mind that you can forgive yourself no matter what you have done in the past you can say you know as long as you're willing to make the corrective action to stop doing those things and to start doing the right things you can say i forgive myself and let go of all that negative baggage from the past that was holding you back from moving forward in your life self-forgiveness is a huge part of it that's right and you cannot you can you said you cannot give it away unless you have it that's right it all starts it all starts with there's some relationships that i've even had in my own life where you know i can no longer say i'm sorry to the person whether they're not here on this planet anymore or you know due to the fact that you know there's no contact or anything like that but you know the best thing you can do is you can take the negative from that and say listen i'm gonna i'm gonna live a better life and uh live more responsibly and correct that the actions that i've done in the past and it all comes down to yourself are you will are you so willing to to to forego your conscience and continue on and live in a materialistic and negative self-serving way and that's that's you'll never get out of it unless you forgive yourself and correct your actions and try to repair the relationships in your life and create better ones that's exactly right mike a great way to put it and uh that all really does start with the self it's something that we have the power to make that choice in the present moment no one but ourselves is holding us back from making that choice and that decision so it's a matter of enacting the will and again letting go of the the the attachment that was holding us back in the past and saying i'm gonna just make this change i'm gonna be this change i'm not going to stay attached because i think well i did this for so long it's pointless to try to change now it's never pointless to try to change no matter how late in the game it is so mike as always brilliant points i want to thank you for calling in uh and um is there anything else you want to wrap up with oh thank you mark i encourage more people to start calling in and start voicing their opinion if they keep it inside their head they're only doing one part of the action you have to you have to speak into existence the reality for which you want to create and i urge everybody to start doing that that's right thank you mike always a pleasure to hear from you okay great call so let me give the call and number once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again call-in number is 866-841-1065 i want to briefly talk about uh something that i mentioned uh on a show before and um this came up over the holiday break as well because uh three days after christmas on the wednesday between christmas and new year's we showed the film thrive at the truth freedom prosperity documentary night in december and people keep attacking the gentleman who made this movie uh because it has a high production budget and it's very slickly made and oh where did the money come from who's funding him well obviously the guy has some money himself foster gamble uh he and his wife put a lot of money into this project obviously i thought it was a great film um clearly this guy knows a whole lot about what's going on behind the scenes i don't think that you know his solutions were 100 percent perfect i think he could have talked a little bit more about natural law and certainly could have put more about the occult or something about the occult inn he left it to the you know as the top of the hierarchical food chain of control so to speak as the the international bankers um of course we all know anybody who's paid attention to this show that dark occultists lie behind the monetary system we have proven this time and time again but um i i think that gamble knows these things but he did not want to put that in for fear of uh turning people off to his message for fear of uh that many people would think that's too far out there you know that they're not ready for that you know even though we put some things on uh extraterrestrial intelligence in there so it was an interesting dynamic but i want to mention talk a little bit about people attacking it on the other side we'll be right [Music] was back a shotgun in my hands behind the gun i'll make my finals day welcome back everyone i'm mark pascio this is what on earth is happening before the break we were taking some calls we were continuing to talk about getting out of the destructive habit of self-loathing and developing true self-love and i was starting to talk about thrive the movie thrive a little bit and how many people are attacking it saying oh because this person came from the gamble family of procter and gamble that it has to be a deception or some uh you know uh disinformation campaign and this is nonsense i mean just look at the movie watch it for yourself with an open mind he's talking about just about everything that's really going on in the world if you don't agree with every one of his solutions okay not everybody's going to agree on everything you know and many people aren't a hundred percent awake to every aspect of this uh global takeover of humanity you know he's doing his best he and his wife doing their best to put out what they have discovered and what they do know and they're putting it out there in a format that i think is very exceedingly well done and most people would not be able to do as good of a job is all i have to say and you know that that's what we're dealing with armchair quarterbacks people who haven't lifted a finger who haven't opened their mouth who who think that they're know-it-alls but then you know when it comes to actually putting that information back out there as mike said you know as and like i always say the universe has spoken into existence we have to knowing isn't good enough we have to then put it out there for other people you know i asked these people who were complaining about different things when it comes to what other people put out where's your website with hundreds of hours of audio on it where's your documentary that has hollywood like production values and a phenomenal message you know and you you find out what these people have is a big goose egg that's what they have not you know and they they want to complain about what other people are doing it's it's almost like people who complain about the commercials on this show i don't like commercials anymore than anybody else does but i would never for instance let's just give an example here let's say henrik palmdran of red ice creations a phenomenal website if people don't know about it you should okay an incredible repository of knowledge with just about every guest you could possibly imagine and henrik does a great job um let's just say he wanted to start putting ads in his podcasts like do you think that i would email him and say it's horrible that you've put commercials in your podcast henrik they're his podcasts he can do what he wants if i'm downloading it i should be grateful that i'm getting the information that this gentleman is taking the time to do this and line up all these guests and the other thing i want to say about commercials is i do not sanction or you know these commercials have nothing to do with me it's the net on the network end they're not my um sponsors they don't necessarily agree with what um i'm saying here and i don't necessarily agree with what their products are are what they're attempting to sell you i think most of the things that oracle puts on their site are on their uh you know uh radio are pretty decent products but whatever that is neither here nor there i don't have any control over what ads are being placed on oracle okay so uh that's the network to pay for bandwidth this is a live radio network ladies and gentlemen try finding out how expensive that is to run okay and let me tell you something i i've said before you want to have a live radio show okay and you don't want to um have ads to pay for the bandwidth find out how much money that's going to run out of your own pocket and see if you would be able to do it and if you can wonderful put the network together out of your own on your own dime and get all the great uh radio hosts lined up and i'll come and do a show on your network that's ad free that you pay for out of your own pocket i haven't seen anybody do it yet so when they put their money where their mouth is they'll be an ad free commercial free radio network that's live until then okay if you don't want something that's live do a do a podcast and then you don't need commercials in it this show is a live radio show on a live radio network that's why there's ads in it it helps pay for the bandwidth i understand that business model okay whether you agree with it or don't like the ads who cares tough deal with it i'm tired of hearing i'm tired of getting an email i don't want one more email about this it's a waste of my time to even open it it's a live radio network bandwidth costs money right now in the world we live in the end deal with it people in the ancient past had to die die to get this information sometimes to get this information to other people they gave their lives to protect some of the mystery tradition teachings you can't deal with a few commercials that's the kind of problem that we're really facing in the world is people with that kind of low willpower okay i personally would be able to deal wade through mountains of junk just to get to the one nugget of gold that i need to hear or see it doesn't matter who's delivering the message how convoluted their way of delivering it may be if i want information i'm going to go and listen i'm going to enact my willpower to extract what i need to extract from the person that's giving the message out and i don't let what they look like dissuade me i don't let what the ads on their site or on their podcast dissuade me because that's not what i'm worried about i'll tune that right out if i don't want to deal with it or or hear it you know and it's just it's nonsense it just shows you how little willpower people have out there to really go after information and change themselves they would rather fight among themselves that's what all this infighting is all about too people who don't really love themselves who don't really care about really affecting change that just want to point fingers at other people and i'm personally tired of that and don't want to see it continue but you know people you know are going to do what they're going to do so that's my two cents on people who want to attack other people who have made put great information out into the world and they've you know the person attacking him has done nothing or people who want to talk about commercials and why they won't listen to a particular network or show if it has commercials in it it's it's all nonsense and it's all ultimately a big distraction and it ultimately does nothing to advance the cause of human freedom which is what this is supposed to be about let's go back to the calls here we go we'll continue taking calls and let's see here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us here today hello mark it's bob from cincinnati bob long time great to hear from you how you doing oh it's so good i'm getting my patio fix here like everybody else so i'm feeling good awesome hey uh in the old days of entertainment uh people would would say don't read what your critics write about you it'll it will affect your performance uh please pay no more heed to the emails bloggers and other fools uh it is a waste of time and you've hit the nail on the head and upset on that uh uh you brought up the name of neil donald walsh about a year or so ago forgiveness of self oh yes what a transformative he he wrote something that was transformative in my life uh because a lot of people can't forgive themselves mark because they reached that that point where i knew better i knew better i i knew i knew better but but neil donald walsh pointed out what uh instead of focusing on that one should ask what was it that drove me that was the driver at the time that i made that poor or horrid mistake or decision in my life and i can tell you in my world uh my mistake was fear i was living in a world of fear and that as you pointed out over the last year and a half uh fear is is not what it's about it's the false polarity perceived polarity of love that you need to be in that's exactly right would you stay with us through the break bob sure great all right folks we'll be right back we'll continue with the call from bob from cincinnati and then we'll be getting into a few more other few other things before uh the end of this edition of what on earth is happening don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back after this commercial break [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening and i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com before the last break we were on the line with bob from cincinnati who was also talking about the dynamic of forgiveness of self bob are you still with us yes sir okay you continue oh okay yeah but but that uh that neil neil donald walsh uh you pointed out uh is an excellent resource for people if you are seeking forgiveness of self uh neil donald walsh uh i believe you said his book was conversations with god yes uh i believe it's a a series of books that are all about these conversations with god this automatic writing that he has experienced uh the sort of like a channeling of of higher consciousness information coming through him and um i read these books a while back the first uh in the trilogy it was a conversations with god books one two and three and they're very uh life transformative uh now again neil donald walsh i don't agree with every single thing that comes through him with his books i don't i think he's somewhat new-agey but i have respect for him i don't need to agree with every single thing he says i can take the things that he has put forward in his material and take the things that i resonate with and that i want to put into practice in my own life and and leave whatever i say oh well i think he might need to go a little bit further in his understanding of that aspect or that aspect and not condemn the guy because i don't agree with everything he says he's not an agent i think he's a guy who's trying to help the world he's putting out what he knows he's putting out what's coming through to him from the universe and i think he's doing a great job you know um not every single person will have every single picture of the puzzle not even me that's what our task is to learn what we can and bring all the pieces of the big jigsaw puzzle to the table so we can get it all assembled collectively help to shift and change our world view so that we can really do this um uh self-healing and self-forgiveness and and develop self-love together and enact a solution for consciousness so that we can all benefit from that that's what the whole name of the game is and i think uh walsh is an excellent resource for people who want to uh look into higher states of consciousness uh self-healing forgiveness as you've said uh yes he is a great resource and and i'm with you mark and the last point um i just want to throw three names out there that you mentioned before but i want to put it put them out there and i thank you sir uh royal raymond rife yes he was the doctor who was hounded and destroyed in the 30s that's right uh who he came up with uh fighting cancer and other diseases through frequency and sound waves which they're just picking up on now and so if if he was able to do that uh they are able to create a disease through sounds as well so we need to be on guard for that uh wilhelm reich and his oregon energy uh he was hounded and finally murdered i believe in prison uh uh wilhelm reich's oregon energy and then the last one our old favorite nikola tesla ether physics and free energy these three men uh use the sacred secret of masonry which mark has has pointed out and that is care the generative principle the g and the compass and the square the unison of thought emotion and action or knowledge understanding and putting it into action which is wisdom you have to act on it and i've learned that kind of the hard way here at the 11th hour marker i'm sorry five past midnight now that this new criminal legislation treasonous legislation ndaa oh outrageous mark ladies and gentlemen there's no time left uh you have to become aware and conscious continue to wake up your friends mark thank you for your voice you are care in action good night sir bob always a pleasure to hear from you thanks so much for the call absolutely uh these uh three uh wizards you could call them these three alchemists using technology for healing purposes using technology for the betterment of humanity all had their very prime understanding of nature based in resonance resonance okay vibration coming into unison as you said bob unison in thought emotion and action but these sound waves these vibratory energies that each one of them worked with it all had to do with resonant frequencies okay and that's what the the dark occultists the the dark controllers the one who's who want to put out all of this poisonous energy and infest the world view of humanity okay they're putting out things to disrupt resonance and to disrupt unity to disrupt unison in our vibratory energy and thought forms because that's what creates disease that's what will continue to keep us in a low state of vibratory consciousness and help to keep us in a state of self-loathing where we won't want to forgive ourselves admit that we were wrong and then simply take the the willful steps to change those actions and behaviors if we really think about it it isn't that difficult it's a shift in perception followed by a shift in action it can be done in any aspect of our lives whether it comes to eating different taking in different forms of media paying attention to different things and people behaving differently you know thinking differently etc holding a a different way of seeing ourselves so let me give a few more examples i really want to give some examples okay people who are attached to the way things are to believing that it has to be this way it has to be the way that it always has been if we let up on this level of control oh there'd be chaos it's all fear-based thinking as bob said that's the thing that ultimately always holds us back is fear that's why we can't forgive ourselves there's something we're afraid of that we don't want to admit to ourselves you know look at in the past i gave the example of a cop who was an african-american cop who said that he would enforce segregation if it was enacted into law tomorrow he would oppress other african-american individuals and step on their rights and make them be segregated from the rest of the population if the law writers if the legislators said this is law now because this isn't a person who ultimately cares about himself he can't possibly how could you possibly make a statement that you care about yourself or even anyone else for that matter when you're willing to take totally immoral action just because someone in a position of perceived authority told you that it was okay it doesn't make a difference what's law what's written down is law by man only makes a difference what's right or wrong this whole belief in authority all ultimately stems from someone who thinks who actually believes in his the base essence of himself that he can ever hand away personal responsibility to another person oh the response i'm just doing my job is the is the tagline that's the mantra of these individuals these self-loathing individuals oh if alcohol segregation came back today and people who had every right to drink a beer today if they told me that was outlawed tomorrow i'd go and bust their head is what that that guy would say well if they told you you were allowed to just go and indiscriminately kill and rape you'd probably do that too wouldn't you if you're being honest and not lying to yourself the answer is probably yes because somebody like that hates themselves so much that they just want to give away their responsibility to think that's the truth ladies and gentlemen no matter how hard you want to rail against it no matter how hard how much you don't want to accept that reality that is the truth that's the condition that a person like that exists in that they hate personal responsibility they hate thinking for themselves because ultimately they hate themselves that's it no one would ever ever act like that if they didn't hate themselves ever okay the people the the people like soldiers who follow orders and going off to foreign lands to wage imperialistic wars of aggression over natural resources they can't possibly really truly love themselves or anyone else they can make a statement that they do they can claim that they love themselves or someone else but that also will never make it true your actions are ultimately betraying how you really feel you can't have any true self respect and still do those actions because you're attempting to give away something that you can't ever give away that's a part of yourself that's your own personal responsibility to think for yourself and to make your own decisions and you can't ever give that away to another person i'm going to give a couple of other examples on the other side i'm going to give a personal example on the other side that happened during this holiday break in a couple of weeks that i was off okay and then after that i want to talk about the allegorical television series seinfeld yes you may have never thought about it that way before but i want to talk about how that's all about not truly forgiving oneself and where that and hey guys chris geo of truth [Music] frequency [Music] welcome back everyone this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening [Music] i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com i want to get into two dynamics before i wrap up the show here today i'm going to give an example of self-love and self-forgiveness really it's the opposite of that unfortunately it's the dynamic of self-loathing and the refusal to forgive oneself and attempt to set things right and do the right thing when you are at a higher level of consciousness and then you're around other members of the family who fail to see what's really taking place fail to really have developed that dynamic of care so that they can truly open their eyes and then change their actions and behaviors um it can be difficult but uh i'll give a personal example without mentioning any names i was at a family member's home who was with a meal that was otherwise fairly decent was drinking aspartame laden diet a diet drink and i said well look at that ingredient it was diet iced tea you know a powdered diet iced tea uh mix made with unfiltered water from the tap as well so we're talking about a sludge of a chemical cocktail let's let's be honest okay um and i said hey you know what that is you know what that's doing and i've made this these individuals aware at many other times these are excitotoxins that you shouldn't be putting them into your body in any quantity because they affect the central nervous system and the brain in extremely horrid ways and i said i'll go and make a fresh pitcher of iced rooibos tea bring it over here right now i'll sweeten it whatever you want natural sweetener that i have raw sugar uh raw agave nectar or um some organic stevia extract whatever you want me to put in it i'll put in it to sweeten it if you like it sweet if you like it unsweet and i'll make it that way and i'll go do that right now and bring it over here all you have to do is toss those glasses that you have poured and tossed that pitcher and i'll bring over you know an or a pitcher of good organic roibos iced tea and they wouldn't do it now you know i don't live far from these individuals uh and i was like well what's holding you back from doing that well what the the three dollars that you paid for the the t mix you know i said i'll go give you the bag of tea that i got of organic tea that i have across you know uh at my home and um you can have the remainder of it to make your own iced tea all i want you to do is toss that because you're hurting yourself wouldn't do it couldn't admit that they were wrong couldn't admit that they're doing something that's harmful that's poisonous and just even if there's an alternative that even tastes better just didn't want to admit it to themselves i said you know i just want to know what that is why can't you admit that what you're doing is harmful and you know what it all comes down to is it's not even just ego that they don't want to admit that they're wrong it's that they don't care enough about themselves they don't really have care of self to want to develop the desire to want not to do that they don't care about what they're putting into their body because they truly don't love themselves and this was so much as admitted when i was pressing the individual to say you know why won't you develop the desire to want to do something that you know is better for yourself and they basically said i just don't care enough i don't care about myself that much they basically said that that was their answer and it was honest at least i i i actually left not feeling bad because at least there was that honesty at least they had gotten out of that very first step of stopping lying to themselves they weren't continuing to lie to themselves about why they were doing it which is what you know i was actually looking at the positive aspect of that even though it's a horrible thing to say i don't even care about myself enough to stop drinking something that i pretty much know to be poisoned you know i'd rather i'd rather have the convenience and and the good taste in the moment and the the the habit that i know rather than you know make that little bit of effort to confront the unknown and try something new and change my habit you know exercise that little bit of will to change the existing habit at least they were honest to say the reason i don't want to do that they they weren't bs'ing me okay they weren't just blowing smoke up the rear end of the person who was uh calling them on it okay they were saying the truth they were saying i really don't care about myself enough to make that change and i thought that was refreshing honesty dark as it may be see that's maybe where it starts maybe it just starts with stop lying to yourself say the truth even if it's dark say the truth even if it means that in the moment in the current conditions you have a long long way to go start from where you're at okay so that's that i'll leave that dynamic of self-loathing and versus self-forgiveness there for now because i just want to briefly talk about seinfeld and why i have an image of the four major characters of the uh former us tv series very popular tv series seinfeld uh on the image number eight on the on the website and this is because this is actually a kabbalistic allegory about what happens when people stop caring about themselves or anyone else see they say that this was the show about nothing but it wasn't really it was actually a very involved allegory about callousness and apathy okay and the individuals who write this show study and practice kabbalah okay um the gentleman who plays cramer i believe it's michael richards is a high-level freemason jerry seinfeld studies kabbalah okay these individuals are attempting to make an allegory that they are putting out there to the american public to show them what path we as a people in this country are on the last episode is the telltale sign after all of the episodes the many seasons where these four individuals notice there are only four not five okay earth air water and fire the material elements the four material world elements but lacking the fifth lacking the spirit or the quintessence or the essence the soul these people are highly worldly obsessed trapped in in ego they are apathetic to the needs and sufferings of their fellow human beings and in the last episode they witness direct suffering they witness somebody being accosted and hijacked and beaten and they just callously disregarded laugh at it when they could have done something to stop it or they could have done something to get the person help they just go about their business they ignore it because they don't care they don't care about themselves or anyone else they don't have any self-respect they don't have any self-love true self-love so what ends up happening is they go to jail under a good samaritan law now i'm not picking up for like the idea of the a court puts them away okay what it's showing you allegorically is that this is humanity these four individuals are representative of humanity and in abandoning their care in abandoning their conscience in giving in to the murderer of conscience and care which is apathy okay not caring they have effectively landed themselves in a prison cell and that's how the television series ended this is an allegory it's a allegory about the mystery traditions of consciousness it's an allegory about natural law and freemasonry and kabbalah and all of the other ancient mystery traditions showing you that if you abandon the generative principle of care you always end up in a prison so the last slide on the page in image number nine is just reflecting that very dynamic that the true opposite of goodness is not really evil it's what leads to evil which is apathy if we do not forgive ourselves and start caring about ourselves and other people the only place we can possibly end up is in a state of enslavement but that is our choice in the moment and that's what we have to reflect upon and make this great prophecy here of 2012 the about that very choice about whether we're going to start truly caring for ourselves and others that's all we have time for folks we'll see you next week on what on earth is happening stick around chris world's first and only swiss gold

What On Earth Is Happening Show #091

Topics: *Solutions, Changing The Quality Of Our Attention, Poisonous Nature Of Mainstream Media, Amusement and Entertainment, Admitting The "Negative," How Our Quality Of Attention Affects The World*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio freedom for all mankind that is what this show is about welcome everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark capacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website oracle broadcasting.com today is sunday january 15 2012 and we have a great show lined up for you here today going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of solutions oriented approaches solution oriented approaches regarding the problems of human consciousness and today on the show we're going to be discussing our second practical grassroots solution that anyone can employ in their own life today we will be talking about changing the quality of our attention the mental food that we take into our mind which is just as important arguably more important even than the uh physical substances which we take into our body on a daily basis we have to really monitor and know what it is that we are taking into ourselves through information and media so that's coming up on the show in a little bit i'll also be taking calls in the second hour the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five you can call and get in the queue and we'll be taking calls like i just said in the second hour of the show today i do have a couple of really quick event announcements the first is the free documentary screening and discussion evening the truth freedom prosperity and activist group here in philadelphia holds at the on the last wednesday of every month is coming up january 25th 2012 at 7 15 p.m at media bureau studios here in philadelphia that's in the northern liberties section of the city on the corner of 4th and brown 725 north 4th street this month will be showing the film about human psychopathy and people taking ssri drugs to numb out their emotions it's a dual-edged film partly about psychopathy partly about the dangers of antidepressant uh pharmaceuticals it's called im fish head i am fish head again as i said last week a very strange name but if you check out this great documentary you'll understand why it is named that way the second event announcement is that i will be appearing on the bob tuscan show this this coming week it will be wednesday january 18th at 8 p.m bob tusk and another great radio show host here on the oracle network his show is live every week night from 8 00 to 10 p.m eastern time and i'll be on with bob this wednesday january 18th at 8pm eastern you won't want to miss that well we're coming up to the first break so we'll see everyone on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com the topic today as part of our ongoing discussion of solution-oriented approaches or what i have called the way out is going to be changing the quality of our attention and really understanding what that means and what it will take to truly do that so if you'll go to my website on the radio show page of the website underneath the player as usual there are some images for the show today these are slides that i prepare that go along with the concepts and ideas that we'll be discussing there's 13 images up there for today's show you can click them and get a small slideshow presented with a small slideshow with those images so image number one again simply is uh the slide for the the section of this uh radio show presentation that i simply entitled the way out which is all about solutions image number two is a recap of the ten overarching solutions that i have proposed that we actually undertake in order to change consciousness here on the earth so um we'll be talking about these one at a time probably one or more shows dedicated to each one of these i've done three shows on world view healing and today will be the first show on the change of our quality of it of attention the other solutions listed of course developing true present moment awareness which will be coming up very soon changing our diet because what we take into our body physically goes absolutely hand in hand with the mental food that we take in as i've already said these are kind of twin solutions if you will they go hand-in-hand with each other they complement each other you cannot really decide you're just going to change your diet and not really do anything about the type of information that you take in because these are all simply forms of energy and vibration that we are taking into ourselves so chain wanting to make your physical health better is not going to go as far as it will if you also change the quality of your attention and that's why i'm doing changing the quality of your attention first before we even look at changing your diet because really getting your head right is even more important than getting your body right as critical as getting your body right is and how that goes hand in hand with the mind if we don't understand what we should be pay paying attention to again as we talked about on past shows attention is a form of spiritual currency that's why we say pay attention what will we be spending our time looking into this will largely determine our world view it will largely determine how we view ourselves and others and it will also largely determine how we act in the world toward ourselves and each other it will largely determine our behavior based that is based upon what we have taken in as mental food so uh changing diet will be coming up detaching from the monetary system to the extent that it is within our possibility to do so the non-support of those who support the dominator culture okay the non-support of dominators the people who are uh with their very actions with their body that they have sold to the state ushering in the dark new world order and how we can basically combat um the actual view of that as something that is in some way necessary or in some way something that we should be respectful of okay so we'll be looking at how to go about showing people that we should not be supporting these dominators people who think that control is something that uh needs to be in place in the world in any form other than self-control okay so uh we'll also be looking at mindfulness and methodologies of meditation we'll be looking at using enthiogens what is traditionally known as psychedelics in a conscious context the power of positive thinking trying to stay positive through dark times and then we'll be looking at the responsibility that goes hand in hand with knowledge and that's putting that knowledge back out there into the world even though you've taken it in and you may know that's not the end of the journey that's the beginning of it putting it out there into the world for others to help awaken them is part of the responsibility that comes hand in hand with having awoken yourself so with that having been said let's jump into the topic for today which is uh presented here on slide number three changing the quality of our attention and there is sort of a tongue-in-cheek uh image there about where most people in the world happen to be particularly in western society you see the typical couch potato lying back in a recliner with the beer in hand and the television remote control this is unfortunately where the quality of our attention uh as a people as a whole still lies largely and that's a very sad thing but it's something that could be changed it is not something that has to be that way this is a choice this is something that we can change through an act of our personal will will power and care plays a huge role in this aspect of change it plays a huge role in this aspect of the total solution so changing the quality of our attention is one of the mechanisms it is one of the methodologies that can actively be employed by us and we have almost total control over it now we can talk about sources of information and how that could be in some ways limited if you're only paying attention to mainstream media of course but if you broaden your horizons from that you go into other forms of media there is so much information out there from such an eclectic variety of sources that it is almost entirely within your control what and who you pay attention to and before we go any further with that let me just tell you that one of the very first things that is talked about in the occult when you are initiated into a specific occult uh tradition or school one of the very first things that they will get into is where does the information you are going to be paying attention to come from who do you listen to is one of the first things talked about and discussed okay they know this they know that the quality of your attention has everything to do with how you're going to behave what you're actually going to do in life and this is both light and dark schools of occultism it is not limited to just a particular school of the occult or a particular mystery school branch okay this is all forms of occultism even in the dark occult it is one of the things that was talked about and discussed primarily is where is the information you're going to be paying attention to coming from what are the um what is the overall picture that you're going to get as a result of taking that information into yourself as part of your mental diet okay so that's number one who do you pay attention to we'll be talking about some of the poisoned information stream as i like to call it versus getting onto a healthy pure stream of information okay that's coming up we'll be right back after these messages folks don't go facing anywhere alone gotta keep my cool make them think i'm made of stone welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio today on the show we're discussing changing the quality of our attention attention as we've already said is a form of spiritual currency when we pay it we get something in return and what we get in return for the attention that we pay depending on what we are paying it to and to whom we are paying it to we will receive a certain form of change okay so this is these are all monetary terms okay we pay attention we get change in return okay what kind of change that will be will be directly related to what or who we paid attention to and incorporate it into ourselves and thus changed as a result so you could understand how imperative it is that we get our mind out of the muck so to speak that we get our mind away from the poisonous information stream that is out there and it is ever present and ever flowing okay we're going to be talking about how important it is to get off of that poison information stream and on to clean pure quality of information or in other words truth people who are telling us things that we can actually employ in order to change for the better in the ways that we say we want to change for our betterment okay for our prosperity in ways that truly promote harmony and peace and prosperity in our lives and in our world so if you're following along with the slides image number four has all the mainstream media propaganda companies listed on it and uh essentially we looked at in the control over mass media section many many weeks ago months back even we saw that these media corporations have basically been completely owned by only a handful of companies for the past 50 or more years and i think the number was about six companies we looked into who those owners were there's even a document on the on the website in that section previously when we looked at mass media mainstream media that shows you who these uh owner conglomerate corporations are and i'm not even sure if it's even that high now might be five companies own it all but it's it's an ever decreasing number of companies that get to decide what the vast majority of people see and hear on a daily basis and they're ever centralizing their control over the information so if you're getting your information from any of these mainstream corporate owned sources you can bet it is completely biased it says nothing negative about the people who own and control uh them from a financial and monetary perspective okay so you're not going to hear anything bad about the government the military the pharmaceutical companies the oil industries these are the people who actually own mainstream media so they're not going to allow on their networks and in their papers any negative information about that therefore you're getting a skewed perspective you're not getting all of the data that is required to make informed thoughtful decisions that is based on a total picture you're only going to get parts and pieces of the of the picture and even those will be slanted and spun in the ways that the financiers of these media corporations want you to think about it and they the way that they want you to perceive it so when we look into mainstream media we see that not only are they steering perception is it pure perception management but it is also directly related to world view poisoning okay we just came off a three-week uh look into how to heal a damaged or poisoned world view in the world view healing section of the solutions of the way out okay but if you're looking at slide number five now mainstream media always attempts in acting as the gatekeepers for the um the the true wider perspective that we could gain if we go outside of them okay they're always trying to keep us in the box in the box thinking they want us to think of the world as perpetually dangerous stories about death you know the whole idea of if it bleeds it leads are going to be highlighted anything that promotes human nature in a negative way because they are trying to control your worldview they're trying to get you to think negatively and most of all to think fearfully to keep you in a vibratory state of consciousness governed by fear which is the dark force the dark polarity that leads to wanting to control and then ultimately leads to the extermination of freedom and chaos in society which is where we're rapidly headed if we don't change that worldview by getting off of this poison okay they'll always highlight anything that emphasizes how much they say you need the state okay anything that you know if if people are in some sort of chaotic or disorderly form at any given time okay they'll always talk about the role that authority needs to play to make that right they're always teaching poisoned worldview the worship of authority that control is good and necessary okay and this is all ultimately about one overarching way of seeing the world and that is in a state of separation that's the main thing to keep in mind when it comes to the mainstream media they are trying to focus on keeping your world view in a state of poisoned poisoned aspects of looking at ourselves and others but most of all they're trying to keep people in a state of separation constantly battling against each other because in that way they act as a sort of a steering committee they act as sort of a um a sheepdog for the globalist controllers the occult elite okay who are trying to control people they know that unless they constantly spout proper fear-based propaganda at them okay their worldview would change for the better so they have to keep people on this poisonous way of looking at the world okay in a state of separation that's the main thing to keep in mind and if you do that and you stay in that level of fear you're always always going to be easier for a manipulator to manipulate and control because that state of consciousness makes someone conducive to manipulation it makes someone conducive to control through fear alright so image number five shows that that the media is always going to highlight crime stories if it bleeds it leads journalism okay always talking about that you know the state must control people bow down and worship authority okay never question authority the authorities are your friends the quote authorities okay and it's always going to highlight fear fear of the unknown fear of natural disasters you'll see floods fires earthquakes and they'll harp on these stories forever okay to keep people in that panic mode in that fight or flight modality of consciousness so i want to read a brief quote by the artist and philosopher ian williams goddard who i'm going to read another quote from later in the show he said regarding the media the road to human freedom questions authority the road to serfdom obeys authority without question dropping any pretense of independent investigation the major media obey and relay the word of governmental authorities without question the road that the major media would lead us upon is quite clear it is the road to surf them with that we'll be right back after these words don't go anywhere more on the change of quality of attention coming up [Music] welcome back everyone i'm mark pacio and this is what on earth is happening we're talking today about the change in our quality of attention as one of the solution oriented approaches that we can employ actively through an act of our own will in order to create positive empowering change in our world we were looking at image number five on the what on earth is happening radio show page underneath the player images for today's show we were talking about all of the ways that mainstream media negatively influences the human consciousness it paints an incomplete picture which lacks unity this is of course done because they are corporate owned it promotes ego identification through constantly highlighting separation this ultimately creates a scattered schizophrenic world view driven by fear and of course the mainstream media is constantly teaching people to obey authority the externalization of authority never looking at yourself as a sovereign being in control of yourself your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions okay i read a quote by ian goddard that the road to human freedom questions authority the road to serfdom obeys authority without question dropping any pretense of independent investigation the mainstream media obey and relay the world the word of governmental authorities without question the road the major media would lead us upon is quite clear it is the road to serfdom to enslavement so we have to disconnect from this poison stream because if it's not one that is highlighting all of the fear and all of the separation as we see in slide number six they're going to feed you mindless forms of amusement and entertainment just pure nonsense that is completely unimportant okay if you like sports and you enjoy being an athlete wonderful i'm not completely saying uh that sports are evil in any way okay i'm not i'm also not saying don't enjoy a movie every now and again yes it's a form of art and allegorical movies allegorical fictions can be wonderful ways of looking into the world seeing how art imitates life so um my point here is that they are going to highlight all the trivial aspects of amusement entertainment celebrity sports gossip etc and this is done for a reason it is to keep the mind entertained to keep us amused there's a reason for that we need to really look no further than these words that i've just used you know i constantly talk about the power in language and the meanings of words i mean just look at the word amusement the word amusement if we break it down into its constituent elements and then do an etymology on it it's amazing what you'll find a in latin as a prefix that means away from or the negation of right muse comes from museo which means to think and then men's men mentis meant the mind from where we get the word mental from so it's to take the mind away from thinking that's exactly what the word amusement means the word entertainment the etymology of the word entertainment people would be fascinated to understand that in terror in latin means during or while tane is derived from teneo tenere which means to hold or to keep and then men's mentis again mente mind so it is to hold the mind during or while something is taking place well they're holding your mind that's what entertainment is about they're holding your mind while something else is going on and that something else is not for your betterment i can assure you we need to get our mind away from wanting to constantly be amused and entertained because these are holding it in states of not thinking not critically thinking for ourselves about the events that are taking place all around us or even more fundamentally than that about what's really going on inside of each one of us paying attention to what's taking place within the psyche within the self so if we're going to really heal the quality of our attention fundamentally shift it and change it we have to get out of the uh wanting to be a little baby constantly eating candy you know constantly being entertained and amused it's about growing up it's about emotionally becoming a true emotional adult and wanting to look at the truth developing a desire to know not to have ill formed and opinions but to eclectically take in information from a wide variety of sources filter it analyze it and understand it so that it can be truly employed and used for the betterment of humanity so that's all i'll say about the media focusing on forms of entertainment amusement celebrity worship etc it's all just there to hold the mind enthrall because that's ultimately what this all comes down to as we see in images number seven and eight you know it's about holding the mind in a state of fear and depression of hypnosis okay because that's what the media does it's a bombardment of information to keep you underneath the rubble so to speak okay it's a barrage and you just look at the word hypnosis you know i wasn't really even planning on talking about that derivation but it comes to mind i mean you see these images here are all about basically putting somebody in a trance in a state of thrall in a hypnotic trance so to speak the word hypnosis hip in latin or hypo means under and gnosis is knowledge or information okay so it's burying somebody under information now that could be positive or negative hypnosis is not just something that's that's negative you could do powerful forms of positive hypnosis as well putting someone under under the information that they need for a time you know basically getting them to go under into the subconscious mind and learn the information that is there that's also what hypnosis is but they're using it to influence the mind for the negative to keep people in a state of trance so that's what image seven and eight highlights keep people in fear they're easier to control tell them to buy all the products that are no good for them get them to identify with wanting those things because they're incomplete without them and ultimately it's all about as we see in image eight i blew up the slide there on the bottom left of image seven showing what they're really trying to do is get people to just bow down worship the authorities act like a good sheep that is easily herded by the sheepdog because that is the role that the mainstream media plays and let me tell you something folks if you think these people aren't doing this knowingly some of them yeah they're just you know go along to get along and they just want a paycheck and they just like the lights and glamour of of it and some of them get off on this little mini god complex of we can shape reality in the minds of other people but let me tell you something a lot of these people actively know what's going on they want the perpetuation of all of these wars because somehow they're connected to that money they want a perpetuation of control because they worship the state it's their god authority is their religion and of course money is their ultimate religion and they're doing it in full knowledge of what they're doing licking their master's hand and getting other people to blindly accept what they know to be utter nonsense and bunk but they'll do it anyway because that's their meal ticket that's their gravy train they've gotten used to living a certain lifestyle and some part of them gets off on it they love that they're acting as a form of a controller themselves and as long as they can get that little petty power trip that's the only thing they derive any pleasure or enjoyment from in their lives because ultimately the people who work as part of these major institutions known as the media as we talked about on the show last time have no true self-respect and they have no true self-love ultimately they hate themselves and that's the hard truth that they don't want to accept they look into the mirror and they see something they don't like ultimately that's the only reason anyone would continue to help the mind controllers of this world and do their bidding we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere the oracle [Music] [Applause] [Music] okay everyone we're back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark casio my website what on earth is happening.com i'm going to be getting to the real meat of the matter of changing the quality of our attention now and why this is so critically important we looked at the first eight slides on the radio show page of what on earth is happening dot com and now really the center piece for this radio show here today is slide number nine i'm gonna focus on this slide for a bit because it's so important to really take this in and understand it the slide is titled how our quality of attention affects our world what i'm ultimately going to be showing people through this slide is how through our choices we are creating a quantum effect upon the manifested reality in which we live okay that's what's this is another expression of the basic law of attraction that how we think and then ultimately what we do is going to manifest the experience that we must collectively share at a macro cosmic level okay this is how the collapse of a wave function works quantum means amount how much of something there is and the very small the mat the microcosmic or quantum level the individuated choices that we make regarding our consciousness and the quality of our attention what we pay attention to what we take into ourselves these tiny choices that that we do every single day every moment of every day ultimately build up and then they create a macro cosmic manifestation which is ultimately the experience that we then must live with so this slide shows you two large information pools or streams and you can look at these as infinitely large there's a there's an infinite amount of positive empowering information based upon truth based upon principles based upon natural law morality etc it's out there believe me and it's practically infinite no one person could take it all in within a lifetime you could get bits of that picture you could take in a good amount of it but you're not going to drink it all in it would take thousands of lifetimes millions probably okay the same could be said for the negative it's just as infinite it's just as deep it's just as widespread and believe me we all know that that's out there every day it never rests it's bombarding us constantly to try to hold our world view back to try to keep us in the box to try to keep us enslaved think okay to try to keep us identified with ego in a state of separation and ego identification so i call these two streams these two pools of information these information reservoirs the positive is the pure information stream that's where we can go to get truth that's where we can go to assemble bits and pieces of the puzzle that is life that has the puzzle that life has become on our planet life doesn't have to be a puzzle but it certainly has become that way here okay so we can go to that pure information stream and drink from it and take into ourselves information and principles that can do no harm when we put them back out into the world that's what that stream represents conversely on the opposite side of the image you see the poisoned information stream the one that promotes this dark negative poisonous world view based in separation and ego and authority and and scarcity and fear you name it anything negative ultimately if we continue to drink from that muddied poisonous water we're going to become sick we're going to develop a poisoned worldview ourselves we're taking that information into ourselves and all information is as i've said many

many times is energy we're made of energy we're made of information everything is made of information everything is made of energy so ultimately it's not too difficult to realize that we're all open in some form or another we have valves that open us up because we are a the body is a receiver transmitter of information specifically the brain and the heart really are receiver transmitters of information we're always open to both of these streams we don't have to be open to one or the other we can close one or the other down but it's all of the that information is ultimately available to us if we want it okay it's like a radio right or a television all of the radio frequencies that are available in a certain area are always around us it's not like you know uh for example in philadelphia radio station here is 93.3 fm okay that radio station the waves that that carry the information of that radio frequency are in this room where i'm at right now okay i would need a receiver called a radio and tune it to the dial at that frequency in order to pick up that incoming information but it's always here so you have to be attenuated or attuned to the frequency that certain information is being broadcast to you on in order to receive it to pick it up and to ultimately carry it okay to move that information to other people this is what receptivity is all about in certain occult schools they may call this teachability index or receptivity index how open are you to certain information and believe me ladies and gentlemen there are a lot of people out there who are hardly at all receptive to the message of truth they're trapped in their head not wanting to admit that they've been duped or lied to by people that they consider authorities by people that they consider experts by people that they consider out for their interests by people who they've traditionally considered that they rely upon them they rely that they're being told the truth by them it's a very very very naive and childish outlook of the world it's the world view really of someone who hasn't emotionally grown up because they don't want to accept that the information stream that is called the mainstream media has been poisoned that it has been overtaken that it has been bought and sold they don't want to admit that dark truth see another part of people's not wanting people not wanting to be receptive comes from this idea that the people who are trying to tell them things that are currently taking place that may happen to be unpleasant okay they look at that as negative the whole uh i don't want to hear anything negative or focus on anything that's going on that may be uncomfortable or negative because that's going to bring more negativity no it's not ladies and gentlemen that's not how it works if you think that's how the law of attraction works you yourself have been duped by charlatans awareness is never negative now if you're going to sit there and dwell on the fact that the world currently does happen to be in this condition in this horrific condition all day long 24 hours a day and never do anything about it then it it'll become negative yeah we're not talking about dwelling in it and writhing in the negativity we're talking about admitting it meaning yes taking it in admission okay that's what it's all about admission means you enter you go in okay we have to admit that it's going on and then work to change it because we've become aware of what is actually taking place by looking at the negative i'm going to continue with this metaphor of how our quality of attention affects our world view on the other side we'll be right back it's chris geo of truth frequency rating all right everyone we're back on what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com [Music] talking today about the change in the quality of our attention and what that can do for the world as a whole [Music] we were on slide number nine i'm gonna set that aside just for now this is a short segment so we have a couple of callers on the line let's try to take a call right now and then i'll get back into that slide and break it down some more uh in the next segment so here we go caller from the 214 area code you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us today hello caller are you there going once going twice okay looks like they got disconnected or decided not to uh go through with it so let's here's another caller here we go caller hello you're live on what on earth is happening hello can you hear me yes i can uh hi it's uh alex from serbia hey how are you oh i'm good i'm very good i can say luckily how are you doing well yeah you know i'm listing your show very very often and on the archives good good stuff some real real good information that you're bringing and in all of this show you know you have so many information you just have to see for yourself what you can feel what you can see that's working for you you know it's so many information people they think that some other people are yeah cointelpro whatever because they have some information that you don't agree with right i don't agree with a lot of information even what you say but it doesn't matter that's we all have to figure it out what's real and what's not real you know but there is one thing one special thing that i i don't get you know in all of these things everybody's saying how we have to find some some oneness or whatever we have to come with each other and feel this earth and cooperate with earth not destroy it but i i'm a vegetarian for like i'm 32 years old but i'm a vegetarian for like 25 years yes in my life and now when i think in my life the one thing we all want we have to mention the peop the the term we evolve we have to evolve all of us people don't mention that so much but we cannot evolve as long as as we eat animals because eating animals is not only thing of eating hormones antibiotics and all other crap that they are putting in these animals but there is a spiritual level where we eat their souls we eat their pain we eat their aggression we eat everything what they let loose when we kill them for for for what for later shit them out of our asses i'm sorry fame that's okay yeah you know and people don't mention that i really you know uh when i talk to the people the the animal lovers i call them hypocrites and i tell them i don't like animals then they see look at me in my eyes they say oh you don't love animals sure yes i say yeah i hate animals i say when i see a dog or a cat i give them a kick in their asses i say oh no but it's not good say yeah but you love animals you have pink pancats and 10 dogs and a chicken on your plate right you get me sir i'm in total agreement with you as a matter of fact i know that'll be hard for a lot of people to hear but um um i think what you're saying is actually very accurate it's the truth i i feel that what we do to another living being to other or any other living species will ultimately be done to us in turn i think it's part of the suffering we've inflicted upon the animal kingdom is why we're in the situation we're in i appreciate that thank you so much i hear i hear the music today yeah i'll bring you guys stay with us i'll bring you back wait okay thanks we'll be right back [Music] we're back this is what on earth is happening before this last this last break i was on the line with a good caller from serbia alex hi smart how are you yes yes i am can you hear me yes we can you can continue yeah yeah i was just trying to make make a point you know it's all about the evolution how we evolve with this earth that we are living on how we treat animal even insects around us the ants the flies whatever is around us plants and the biggest problem is because it's all about evolution how we treat the earth and nobody's imagine mentioning one important thing because look how we feed up how we how we let our kids grow up we learn our kids to love animals to love the dog to love a cat to love a lion or whatever but at the same time we learn them that it's not bad to eat the chicken on the plate or a piece of pork or a piece of whatever for them that have animal that that that's pain that's that's real pain but we we create some kind of double morality you know we we teach them to love the animals and we teach them that's not bad to kill animals if not i mean if we have to survive you know and you have to kill the animal that's a different thing like the indians did and africans did but but what we're doing is simply madness as long we we think about freedom and we think about against new world order or whatever but as long as we think for the positive but we don't start changing ourselves stop this is the crucial thing of our involvement we cannot evolve if we eat meat that's there's only truth i feel in myself the rest illuminati or whatever pineal glands chakras i don't know about that but this thing i feel real deeply in myself if we as a human species want to evolve we have to stop eating meat and start respecting the animals because there are more spiritual beings that we are we have the mind we can think but they're more connected to the earth as we are and we have to respect that you know what i mean can you understand alex i'm in total agreement with you i want to thank you for bringing up that point and to tell you the truth that is why i became a vegetarian i didn't become a vegetarian for dietary reasons i became a vegetarian because i wanted to respect all consciousness and alleviate the suffering of all beings not just human beings there's a phenomenal movie out there if a phenomenal documentary i've talked about it before on this show if people could have the constitution to make their way through this entire movie i think it will change some of their perspectives on uh what we do to animals it's called earthlings earthlings okay and if you watch that movie i guarantee you you're going to think differently about the entire meat diet and i know that's going to upset a lot of people and that's fine you know just uh you know um i i what alex just said resonates with me you know i i looked back let's say about seven years ago before i became a vegetarian i've been a vegetarian since about two thousand and uh five well 2006 okay so i've been a vegetarian for about six years now yeah about late 2006 i think it was or mid-2006 so about six years okay and before uh when i knew what was really going on in the world okay i started to reach this understanding that alex is talking about that if we're going to alleviate suffering here it can't even just be about human suffering it's got to be about suffering period okay suffering for all beings so i was sitting there thinking about what i knew i happen to know at the time and sitting there thinking how am i in any kind of unity consciousness when i'm eating meat knowing that i'm contributing to the suffering of other beings wanting to be free and i said to myself eventually eventually if if i want to evolve past the state where i'm at and go to a higher realm of understanding and knowledge and go to a higher realm of being able to really truly alleviate suffering and solve these kinds of problems i knew in my being that i would have had to become a vegetarian i was going to have to at least stop eating meat okay and the thought seemed impossible at the time it was like how am i ever going to do that that is that even possible that was my thought it was so over the thought was so overwhelming to me that i was like how am i even having this thought because i i can't even imagine that i could ever possibly do that and you know what happened what once the desire once that seed of desire was planted and i knew why i wanted to do that okay and again i wasn't planning on talking about this it just happens that you know we go with the flow the caller called in that's what he wanted to talk about you know no taboo topics and again as i've said this topic will probably make some people offended or upset you know but whatever i'm going to speak the truth as i understand it when i after i planted that seed of desire in myself to want to do that when i started we i said i'm just gonna i'm just gonna start weaning off of meat we'll start i'll start with red meat then move my way to white meat etc and i'll wean off of it well during that weaning process it seemed like it was so easy i just said well i'm gonna just try not not you know eating it and just doing it just you know being a vegetarian and just not eating meat at all and i just stopped suddenly one day after beginning this slow wean and i never looked back and i've never eaten meat since that day so it was so easy the process was became so easy in the physical body because i had already mentally and psychologically planted that seed of desire that i knew why i wanted to do that i knew that there was a deep seated spiritual reality a deep-seated spiritual underlying reason why that desire was present and that's what made it so easy for me now maybe other people might struggle with it and would have to apply a greater amount of willpower to do that but to me it was one of the easiest things that i've done stopping eating high high volumes of sugar was much more difficult to uh for me to to conquer than uh making the shift from being an omnivore to a vegetarian ever was so a great call i appreciate uh what you've said there so uh we'll take some other calls uh um uh in the next segment i want to go back to the chart and talk about this in the remainder of this segment the beginning of the next of how our quality of attention affects the world at large that we live in so we saw these two information streams one that was pure that had truth within it that had powerful empowering information and the other was poison that was based on separation uh and it was based on uh the inversion of truths uh falsehoods coming through the mainstream media etc what we have to understand first and foremost is that no information is inherently positive or negative it's just information okay we can't label it and say that's that's um negative to look at that okay we have to be aware as i've already said awareness involves admitting information even if it's unpleasant even if we're not comfortable with it we have to employ our will to take it into ourselves and know that it's there that's different than being obsessed with it that's different than revel dwelling on it okay writhing it okay but awareness is what is needed and it's not negative you know if there's a storm coming getting prepared for that storm that you know is coming is not negative it's admitting that which is and then doing something about it we'll pick this up on the other side we'll be right back the constitution like [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we're talking about the change in the quality of our attention what do we pay attention to [Music] what do we become like as a result of what we pay attention to how does that then affect our behavior and then subsequently affect the world at large well we're looking at image number nine slide number nine on the what on earth is happening radio show page or with the podcast if you're listening via the podcast this would be show number 91. um image number nine shows how our quality of attention affects the world okay these two reservoirs of information the pure untainted information stream and then the poisoned information stream that we get from the mainstream media and other uh negative sources and i when i say negative i don't mean what we've already talked about as negative information as something that's unpleasant i'm talking about people who are deliberately promoting a world view of separation deliberately teaching falsehoods to people as truths okay so we're all like in this image these buckets of of water okay these containers these vessels for information the flow of information is coming into us as receivers for that information vessels containers that we become full with that information and then we outlet that information to the world based on what we have taken in so i've labeled input at the top of the bucket and output at the bottom of the bucket just imagine that there's like a little um valve two little valves or faucets on the bucket just like you would see on a sink okay one if you turned it on and let information from uh one of the reservoirs into that bucket would fill the bucket with pure information or truth if you turn the other valve on it would bring sludge and sewage and pure slime and muck into the bucket from the poisoned information stream now most of us are are a combination of these two forms of information some people have some truth some people buy into some of the nonsense and lies some people have fed themselves a continuous diet of poison mentally from pretty much the day that they were born it's been fed to them and they've then they've continued continued to feed it to themselves even after they had a choice to turn that poison tap off well we are all these individual units of consciousness at work in the world okay the quantum okay the packet the amount the monad of consciousness some traditions call this okay what we then contribute to the world as a result is a direct result of what we have taken into ourselves so the output line shows that this flow of information then goes into the pool that we all share we're all swimming in that one pool that's the world representatively okay and therefore we're all contributing that to that pool of information that is the world that is the manifested reality in which we live that has become that way as a direct result of what we paid attention to and therefore what we output it's just like a computer if you put good programs into it it can do amazing things and when you output something the output will be amazing okay the output will be absolutely breathtaking and stunning okay if you input garbage into it then your output is also going to be garbage so there's no way you can make that swimming pool nice and crystal clear and pure full with pure water if you are maintaining a connection to that poisoned worldview stream of information and that's what the mainstream media is it isn't to say they can never tell you anything that's accurate okay it's like the poison pill phenomenon okay if you want to hand an animal or or some kind of a animal that's um perceived as a pest a piece of poison okay i i don't uh think you should do it but i think you know many people have done this they disguise the poison by wrapping it in something that the animal likes and it's largely the thing that the animal likes because it only requires a very tiny bit of the poison to kill them so it may have 90 even 90 percent truth but they're wrapping the poison around the thing that the animal will take okay and that's what a lot of the disinformation specialists that are out there will do and there are disinformation people out there it isn't like they don't exist i think people are overly paranoid about how many people are in for our disinformation but it does exist so we have to be discerning about what we take in just like we're discerning as to our diet our physical diet as to what foods we take into our body which our body then processes we need to be discerning apply the methods of the trivium rigorously and filter information and basically take in that which is pure and leave the rest behind that's why i tell people don't just automatically agree with and accept every single thing that is said even on this show or any source of information for that matter like alex said in the previous call you have to do your own research you have to do your own homework and find out according to the best of your capabilities what is accurate what is true and what is not but that involves taking in information from all avenues it means to keep an open mind to be eclectic about the sources of information that you take in when it comes to the mainstream media understanding how they're financially connected to these larger corporations and business interests is going to show you that almost universally in any form of mainstream media these people are not going to be giving you the big picture they're going to be steering you in a certain direction for a certain purpose and that's why the mainstream media is so dangerous especially in the modern world because it's it's not about real journalism or telling the truth anymore it's about money it's about their god their universal religion money so let's uh let's take a call real quick here we go caller from the 702 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome welcome uh yeah this is richard state of washington but i'm on the road and so i'm a little uh uh what absent of of information i'd like to give you but i i'm kind of challenging as i challenge bob uh tuscan's approach to the vegetarianism uh the books to read would probably be the secret life of plants but more important that and and uh bob got nora on the show would be primal body primal mind and what these are telling you though they don't specifically uh enlarge on this is the fact if you study the digestive tract of the human being it is eighty percent designed to be a carnivore it has exactly the digestive tract of a wolf a dog or whatever it does not have the digestive tract of a sheep all vegetarian animals have multiple stomachs or most do if they do any efficient digestion and we only have one and it's based on hydrochloric acid which is for the breakdown of proteins so if you actually go with the biochemistry and you keep what i call the trivium versus the trivium i think it's a tri perspective uh if you keep that intact then you have to go with what the biochemistry of the body tells you and the only way you can do well for your body is to give it the right nutrients and you get those by using the parasympathetic digestive tract to get proteins and fats to rebuild the body in the appropriate way very interesting and alternative perspective there and i uh respect i respect your perspective so um i guess we would say that we would agree to disagree i i will look into vegetarianism on the show on food that's coming up welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com an interesting caller in the last segment i don't dismiss everything that he is saying however i uh from washington state um but uh i am going to get deeper into the choice of vegetarianism on a future show specifically when we talk about solutions regarding food and what we can eat and how we can change our diet all that i will say is yes there are some truths to what the last caller just uh brought up however i still think that it is a choice to move away from the former animal ways in which the body had been built okay toward something that is a higher level in consciousness that will help to evolve the body and mind possibly to make it not require dense food such as meat for any kind of nutrient density i think there are alternatives to this now and i think we can even refine that to a point where we would amaze ourselves we would actually completely surprise and even shock ourselves as to what is possible regarding food intake but i'm going to leave that for another show and i'm going to give my perspective and my take on where we need to go with food in those uh upcoming shows uh when we talk about changing diet i want to get back to changing attention in this show and we still have a couple more callers online i'm going to get to them but i want to talk about that quantum effect once again that we have to keep in mind that we are all individuated units of consciousness taking in information processing it making decisions based upon it as we see in image number nine these individual buckets that are then going to be outlet or poured into this pool okay actually create the reality that we must share that we must collectively experience now imagine there are seven billion of these buckets all connected to these two infinite reservoirs of information what we are choosing to take into ourselves we are then outputting into the waters of the world so to speak into the giant pool in which we all live and dwell and that is determining how healthy that environment is that's why it's so important to make sure we are on a clean information intake a clean mental diet on information we need to be taking in information that is promoting worldview healing and breaking down this idea of separation moving toward unity consciousness moving toward true self-respect moving toward personal responsibility moving toward an understanding of natural law and sovereignty and the alleviation of suffering for all beings based upon the knowledge that as one suffers all suffer it's not an easy task to get the mind to that place in consciousness based on where we're at now and what we're constantly being exposed to through mainstream sources of media one of the ways we can do this is in image number 10 which shows a library shelf of quite old books i was going to take a shot of my library maybe i'll add it in um in the aftermath of this show i didn't really get a chance to take a a good shot of it but um i think i'll take a a shot of my wall of books here in my home and uh show it to people um and it's not the only bookshelf in the house it's it's overflowing you'll see in the picture that there's a stack of books in front of it uh because uh i have so many books in this house that it's become extremely unwieldy to even manage them i have to start weaning my collection a little bit but um my point here is about books in general and people thinking that they only need to take in oh i could just take in information through the internet or through the tv or through uh you know my mp3 player etc ladies and gentlemen books change the nature of the human brain for the better reading is something that we all need to do more of including myself i read an unbelievable amount but i wish i was a faster reader i've said this before on the show i want to improve the speed at which i can read books so i can power through even more of them i'm not happy with my reading speed so there's always even room for improvement but the point is developing the desire and willpower to read books at all most people in our society want instant gratification and that's why books have have such a a downplayed role in our society hopefully that's coming back up with the advent of digital books and digital book readers i don't have a problem with reading books digitally it's the same printed information as long as you're going to take it into yourself through reading it go for it the kindle the ipad the android tablets whatever you want to use just read read books not just pamphlets or articles or um essays i'm talking about books that elaborate that go into detailed breakdowns and explanations it improves the mind okay and then you've got to choose the right books too i mean you got to choose books that do promote the idea of unity and sovereignty etc but you also need to read books about the problems you also need to read books about the alternative viewpoints out there i mean read books about the enemies mindset read books written by some of these twisted psychopathic individuals you're you'll get it into their head a little bit you'll learn about how they think about the world that's also important you can't just read things that you agree with the word book as we've said on the show before many times in latin was liber l-i-b-e-r and that is the same word as the word free in latin liber where we get the word liberty from that's how important books were to the ancient romans that the they had no different word for free and book they were the same word that's how completely unable to be separated the concepts of reading and freedom were in the ancient world so understanding even the etymology of the word liberty helps us to understand how important knowledge and information and reading are to any society that wants to be free the next thing i'll say on this and then we'll take calls in the last segment is the the internet this is one of the most valuable important resources that we should cherish and understand how empowering and important it is and what kind of a world of information it opens up to the minds of human beings and we need to protect it as a resource and make sure garbage like sopa and other bills that are trying to murder the freedom that the internet represents the intellectual and mental freedom that it represents uh you know from from going through and and taking that away from us so people should cherish the internet as a resource as a library a living library of information that is constantly being added to and expanded upon yes there's a lot of junk out there on the internet of course there's lots of things that can distract you on the internet and get you paying attention to trivial nonsense too and just things that are disinformation or just things that aren't true at all but again that's where applying the tools of information input processing and output can come in to play to determine what is true to weed out the negative to weed out the trivial to weed out the inconsistencies and the incoherence uh the um the the the non-um uh uh togetherness okay the things that that don't fit can be separated out and weeded out okay the things that don't make sense the things that aren't based upon true principles things aren't based upon morals and natural law we can identify all that those poisonous elements and filter them out just like we would filter water okay that's what the trivium is there for that's what any critical thinking system is there for it's a filtration system so that poison doesn't get into our mental intake and that our water so to speak is as clean as possible for when we are then going to output it to other people i have a couple of quotes to end to wrap this up on and then we'll take calls in the last segment thomas jefferson once said that if a nation expects to be ignorant and free in a state of civilization it expects what never was and never will be ignorance ignoring what is and freedom do not exist simultaneously they never have and they never will it's a pipe dream if you expect to remain ignorant and suddenly magically be free it doesn't work that way folks we'll be right back i'll read the last quote to wrap up the presentation and then we'll get to your calls [Music] welcome back one and all this is what on earth is happening this is the final segment for this edition today talking about the change in the quality of our attention cover a lot of ground here today i read a quote by thomas jefferson right before the last break i want to wrap things up with a quote from someone i've already quoted earlier today here's a second quote from this is ian williams goddard artist and philosopher of the modern day and he said that a society whose citizens refused to see and investigate the facts who refuse to believe that their government and their media will routinely lie to them and fabricate a reality contrary to verifiable facts is a society that chooses and deserves the police state dictatorship it is going to get and there are many who would feel that those words are harsh and that you know there is a certain amount of uh vitriol contained in them and while i would agree with that i would also wholeheartedly concur with ian goddard on this point moving into a state of slavery as a whole is ultimately our choice because there's not enough people who want this slavery to come in to physically control us they are manipulating and controlling us based on the quality of the attention that we pay or do not pay to the truth about what's really going on and that ladies and gentlemen is a choice we have a choice whether to pay attention to them to these manipulators to these mind controllers okay to these psychopaths who worship greed and money and power illusory worldly power or we have a choice whether we're going to change the quality of our attention and as i said at the very outset of the show this is still largely within our own control and can be affected by an act of our own will to disconnect from the poison stream and get on to the stream of purity and truth so with that having been said let's go to a few calls to take us out mike in salt lake city you're live on what on earth is happening welcome thanks mark i really like your idea of of uh taking different information streams and winnowing them on your food special that's coming up i would like you to read a little bit i i bought some of these books a man named joel salatin he owns a farm called polyface farms now his could you spell his short s-a-l-a-t-i-n okay now what he points out is that for 200 000 years humans have used animal products and in fact have managed the great herds the bison and the elk and the deer and the ibex everywhere and so um the type o blood type which is the ancient blood type really needs high quality protein in order to work the type a uh can handle some heavier grains the type b does really well on vegetarians and the type a b has some particular requirements and these are evolutionary requirements that came about because various populations lived in areas where there was various food sources so your serbian friend is correct and that we need to evolve but it takes a long time and and i could concur with that i would also like to just interject i'm type o positive and i'm a vegetarian who doesn't struggle or wrestle with that at all and i consider myself do you use ovolactin do you use eggs or any of that i do milk that's good that's good that's high quality dairy milk i don't use dairy milk i uh i will occasionally occasionally use it i'll drink almond milk okay i make my own almonds these things well there's no such thing as a raw almond anymore did you know that the fda is required that almonds be processed either through heat or a chemical and they can sell them as raw but there's no such thing as a raw almond anymore once you get off of the tree they're essentially pasteurized with heat yeah yeah well they also pasteurized a little chemical in there too right so there's terrible but i would say this lastly his gist is this um chickens eat pests and poop in the grass and create topsoil vegetables require tillage tillage burns topsoil we need a mix i mean this everything's it's not all vegetarian all meet all the time there is a balance on this planet that we have created and humans have not absent minus in this equation we have been doing this for hundreds of thousands of years if we came to north america before columbus and all the diseases this all the understory was burnt nut trees everywhere the understanding of america is a pristine wilderness is vastly overrated it was not like that and we have always used animals we have to have them they build top soil we can't we can't live without them and if we and if we just gave up on chickens and cows and pigs and everything else i'm afraid we just then you have to create chemical fertilizers perhaps we could keep them on uh the the growing areas but simply not slaughter them and then consume them ourselves i mean they do in india it's political that's absolutely possible so mike uh great points great points that you've brought up i'm gonna move on to a couple other callers and try to get them in but thank you thanks so much for calling in great here we go caller from v251 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey hello hey um yeah mark i love your show i've been listening to all the podcasts during work great thanks uh written really awesome information i really like the you know you're the you're probably one of the only ones out there giving out this kind of occulted information well i appreciate that yeah yeah i wanted to address it yes sure go ahead yeah um have you ever seen the documentary uh ring of power oh absolutely i think that's a pretty good one yeah yeah yeah um not four people the connections there's a lot of i don't even know i've only seen the second one i've been looking up just find the the first one i didn't know there's four parts um i'm not sure i think so but uh i have seen it i i definitely enjoyed it and thought there was a lot of good information in it yeah there's a lot of questions i had with it but it was a really alternative perspective that i liked um another interesting thing i found out when you're talking about um um the dollar um bills and things like that are our silver dollars they were coined at um 0.77 ounces interesting 40 ounces yeah yeah i put that up i thought you'd like the information if you hadn't heard it could be coincidence you know but uh you'd be surprised how much numerology is in things that are all around us that's there deliberately but interesting oh yeah yeah yeah there's just so many coincidences it's just it's beyond coincidence i want to thank you for calling and i have one more caller that i'm going to try to take before we wrap it up thanks so much all right thanks a lot thank you all right last caller for the day from philadelphia you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey hey marcus mike hey hey mark you know um i'd love to talk about ladies and gentlemen michael kelly a speaker from the free your mind conference mike welcome hey thanks mark you take this out by the way um yeah you know i have one question i'd love to talk about the nutrition but that would take hours but one of the things i found really great about in your grassroots solutions all this stuff is really positive the problem here though is one small one and it's detached from the monetary system oh yeah the deck is stacked against us so badly um how can we possibly do that when you know you have the tax man breathing down your neck for his cut you know and you have to use federal reserve notes or you have to use the the digital exchange how can we possibly break loose one of them without having difficulty one of the most difficult mike we're going to talk about it on a future show and hey mike we got to get together because we could talk about that a little bit and then maybe bring up some solutions on a show together what do you say that sounds like a plan i'd love to awesome ladies and gentlemen michael kelly from the free your mind conference this guy really this is one of the guys who woke me up folks that's how long he's been in this he's been awake way longer than i've been awake so listen to people like science believes you deserve

What On Earth Is Happening Show #092

Topics: *Quality Of Attention, Alternative Media, Incursions On Freedom Of Speech, Personal Responsibility, Chemtrails, Solutions*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website oraclebroadcasting.com today is sunday january 22nd 2012. the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time that's 4 to 6 central and we have a great show lined up for you here today with our special guest bob tuskin coming up this hour bob's going to be with us for the entire show today we'll be taking calls probably during the second hour and we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion with bob on the change in our quality of attention and what type of change inattention is required if we're really going to move forward and solve some of the problems that humanity is beset with at the current moment in history so we're going to be talking a lot about alternative media freedom of speech the encroachments that are coming down upon freedom of speech in our world in the modern day and uh anything else that we might get into with bob that's coming up after the next break so i do have a couple of quick event announcements i just want to go through quickly um at the last wednesday of this month january 25th there's going to be a film screening that's actually this coming wednesday at um media bureau studios which is at 725 north 4th street here in philadelphia this is hosted by truth freedom prosperity an activist group here in philadelphia and every last wednesday of the month they have a documentary screening and discussion night and this month they're going to be showing i am fish head i am fish head is a film about psychopathy human psychopathy something everybody needs to really understand if we're going to know what we're up against so that's coming up this wednesday january 25th at 7 15 p.m at media bureau studios here in philadelphia also i have two radio interviews coming up this week i will be interviewed on red ice creations with henrik palmgren later this week look for the show later in the week or possibly next week depending on whether uh when henrik uh gets it up online on his site at red icecreations.com an incredible invaluable resource for seekers of truth i highly suggest if you don't already know all about red ice to go over to red eyes creations and check out henrik palmgren's incredible site uh with a wealth of information also i'll be interviewed on the anti-matter zone network on the show called occult empire with bob from cincinnati a frequent caller to the what on earth is happening radio show that'll be taking place this thursday january 26th at 8 o'clock p.m east coast time the topic will be alchemy and the alchemical tradition so look forward to that one i'll post the link on the wall on earth as happening website to remind people about that one here comes the break music we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen with our special guest bob tuskin don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone [Music] we have a special guest here on the show today bob tusken another host on the oracle broadcasting network bob's show is every week night from 8 to 10 p.m eastern time you don't want to miss his show he brings on great guests he talks about all relevant issues about what is taking place in our world and what we can do to improve it solutions oriented approaches are something bob always focuses on ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening our special guest bob tuskin hey mark thanks and you're one of my favorite guests that i have on my show and for folks that missed it mark was on wednesday was it yes and that's of course at the archives bob tuscan.com and the intelhub.com my two sites um mark there's a lot of things we can talk about today but why don't we just let the primary talk out of everyone's system okay folks here we go gingrich gingrich romney santorum gingrich and that's enough of that did everyone enjoy that commentary i hope so it seems to be the forefront of what everyone is talking about but we're going to be focused on a little bit something a little bit more abstract the freedom of speech is probably going to be the uh the center piece for the topic today but in general what i've been talking about on the show and the reason that i brought you on and the reason i wanted to talk to you regarding this topic is i've been discussing a solutions oriented approach that i call the change in our quality of attention the kind of change in attention that is required if we're going to solve the problems in consciousness that we're currently experiencing so i want you to speak to that to what you personally did to change your quality of attention in other words you know what did you do that woke you up how did you change your personal attention to get off of the poison stream of media and start to concern yourself with matters and issues that really really affect us the truth in general what was that process like for you and what woke you up sure it's an ongoing process and folks it it's really difficult uh it you know requires baby steps uh a lot of us are born into this world in this climate of just constant mind control and propaganda everywhere you look with you know subliminal messages and whatnot uh and i came from a fairly you know liberal uh secular family that gave me some some moral you know guides uh that gave me a little bit of a moral guide as what i'm trying to say here uh so i had the you know the fundamental morals always in my life i've always considered myself to be somebody who's you know against wrongdoing and uh you know it's not a messiah complex it's a matter of ethics folks you know if somebody violates natural law that has never sat well with me okay and i've always been somebody that doesn't just sit back uh and be apathetic while their neighbor's house is burning down i i'd go and you know help the neighbor uh and even though my parents had taught me this in a sense uh and not just my parents or a product of more than just our nuclear family even though i learned this in my environment i still was around so many people that just didn't get the big picture you know they can apply it in some context they can apply the the ethics in certain contexts but in other contexts they drop the ball uh and i realized it was because they're consumed with information that is vanity filled uh you know job filled money filled consumer filled and that was taking us away from our true self so at a very young age mark i got out of the whole vanity-based lifestyle the whole you know i'm cool i'm popular as a kid you know because as a kid growing up in south florida in a very cutthroat culture that's the thing to do to go for the vanity ego identification yeah and and that ego death was probably the first part of of my journey that i'm on uh and it's a required part to all of this uh and and that's something that i think we should pause on here and look at a little bit deeper other than just my personal story because really it has nothing to do with me and that's what i discovered which led me to be able to consider things with a critical open mind so when you when you put your ego aside and theogens was definitely part of that for me uh when i got a little bit older but even on a more simple level you know just putting aside your ego and putting aside you know changing your your value system opens you up to to learning and to getting beyond the paradigm that the powers that shouldn't be want to keep you in as a useless eater and a consumer and that was probably one of the pivotal parts of my awakening if you will was just letting the ego go and i i know that might sound condescending to some you know everybody has an ego and yet it has its place uh and there's a balance of of course uh but intellectually speaking if if you're a know-it-all if you you're somebody that doesn't uh you know that is told something by the teacher and therefore you accept it because your ego tells you that's an authority figure and that you should accept what they tell you then you're gonna be a a product of the mind control in our world today and if we allow ourselves to question that authority which is something i also didn't just uh you know inherently then we can go beyond the paradigm again that the lame stream wants to put out for us absolutely i think uh understanding the proper role of the ego is so important in that process it isn't that the ego needs to be completely destroyed it needs to be put into its place it needs to serve its proper function of helping us to deal and interact in the physical reality in which we live it isn't about total ego destruction it's about not letting the ego run the house of the human spirit uh it's about using it as a tool which is as it is intended to be used as but not letting it be uh set up as the uh the keeper of the house so to speak right and and it's important that people get that early on if they want to allow themselves to really be able to see what's going on that's the first step and and like i said there there requires uh it requires baby steps because some of us get it faster than others yeah but at the end of the day we are just so uh submersed in in all this propaganda and mind control around us that if we get stuck in our ego of wanting to just be right and be okay and be happy and uh you know just sit there fat and uh you know worship gluttony in these sorts of skills and or not skills but these sorts of qualities then we're going to be a product of the mind control we're going to be a product of of the world we live in exactly we have to be willing to give up attachments to the things that don't serve who we really are as a people and if we're willing to admit that we're wrong and give up those attachments then we can make forward progress so you bring up really great uh really great and relevant points uh there with uh with those aspects of the the shift in attention and the awakening process i want to um ask you about your your pro background uh as how as far as how you got involved in the alternative media community and radio in general so i'll think about that and we'll pick up on that topic on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest bob tuskin another oracle broadcasting host here on the network we'll be right back after these words stay with [Music] in us facing it alone gotta keep my cool make them think i'm made of stone [Music] all right everyone we're back with our special guest bob tuskin bob before this last break i started to ask you about your professional background and how you got involved in the alternative media community can you speak to that mark it started at a young age when i was listening to coast to coast i mean i've been listening to coast to coast for 15 years now almost and i'm only 25. so when i was what 10 11 i was tuning in late nights to arbel uh and i started to gain a passion for talk radio at a very young age a very bizarre passion and at that time of course i was kind of succumbing to the neocons on talk radio and even the howard stern type stuff and at the age of 15 i i did my own talk radio show on an am station in miami which we did weekly and was kind of a prank call type show having nothing to do with what's going on in the world and and then eventually i did a show a talk show with a guy named craig worthing who was one of the longest-running talk show hosts in south florida and at the age 18 i was co-hosting with him on a weekly basis uh with his talk show also in south florida and i i really got out of it to be quite honest mark and at about 19 or so right around there i started to learn about what's going on in the world now granted i always had the backdrop of coast to coast which allowed me to keep an open mind and listen to all sorts of things and entertain all sorts of different thoughts i had the background of the the study of in theojins and my thirst for knowledge when it came to that and at that point i had already witnessed an election being stolen by bush and so many other fraudulent aspects of what was going on in the world that had always been very much against war and that kind of thing so from that anti-war movement eventually came uh you know movies like fahrenheit 911. how many years ago did fahrenheit fahrenheit 911 come out mark uh what was that oh three or four i mean it was shortly after 9 11 if i'm not mistaken like i think it was eight or something 003 yeah yeah so i that was i remember going to the theaters and watching that with my family uh and as we know now fahrenheit 911 is only scratching the surface but from the point in which fahrenheit 911 came out i began my trip down the rabbit hole until i found in plain sight and like so many people listening right now 911 waking up to that was the aha moment in my life which took the passion that i had for talk radio that i was using to just satisfy clear channel on the other conglomerates that are brainwashing people with their controlled media and that includes mitt romney's company that he owns which owns most of clear channel uh you know i realized i said to myself mark wow this is really messed up as a lot of people did i got to do something about this you know this turned on my activism i said this you know in my lifetime and again i don't mean to sound like i have a messiah complex but this in my lifetime i'm not gonna let this go under uh you know go unheard i'm not gonna let this go away i want people to know and at that time nobody really knew so that was the time in which uh we were a lot of us were first starting to wake up and we didn't know if we had other people out there that thought the same thing we did that saw through the lie that was deeply disturbed by this huge ritualistic trauma-based mind control and that was a pretext to killing millions so what i did was what anybody would do i took my passion for talk radio and i took my newfound passion for being an activist and i put the two together and the rest is history and i i've been learning using the talk radio as a platform to learn well bob and in some ways i don't think you give yourself enough credit because it's not something that just anybody would do there are a lot of people out there who know and still stay silent and that's one of the worst places to be i've said over and over again on on my show you uh took the role of a person who really listened to their conscience that's what you did you saw something that you knew wasn't right and you decided you weren't just going to let it go you were going to speak out about it and then you took action based on that conviction so not everybody does do that um i would say you know a small percentage of people actually listen to that clarion call and actually take action based on that knowledge so uh you you definitely stand out in that regard because uh again there's many less people who actually take it into the right way mark what would you do i have not okay it's a it's a lame stream show and i don't have a television i threw my tv out years ago years ago but occasionally i come across something on the web and it catches my attention and this is an abc piece or something like that from the live stream uh and the the basic premise is they set up scenarios where somebody's uh doing something that uh you would think somebody would intervene if they overheard uh and somebody would say something right like in other words people's rights are being infringed or maybe they're being mugged or something like that yeah there's there's the case of the drunk that's about to get in the car would you stop that okay okay you know things like scenarios like that um and i love this show because i end up in tears and i don't know if this is how they presented i'm giving myself away as a softy but i end up in tears and i always end up in tears because i see people not knowingly that they're on camera you know they have no idea it's can camera type situation i and they actually do do something they actually see the kid and say i'm not gonna let him uh be in this situation and they actually do get involved wow and and it touches me to see that there are people out there and i know we feel alone a lot uh but there are people out there that will do something and and i realized mark that these are the same people though that when you ask them about what's going on with 911 or the geo engineering operations taking place in our skies or the massive rings of pedophiles okay that are really behind the scenes in washington uh rest in peace sandusky with your weaponized cancer because i had a feeling you were gonna blow the whistle uh that aside i digress the fact of the matter is on a micro level people will act and then again i contradict myself because on a micro level we've also seen them not act where the case of uh the lady who was being uh raped and there was 20 people around nobody did anything because they all thought somebody else was going to it seems like when they feel that they're they have some level of personal responsibility or maybe they're the only one who can respond to it then they'll jump into action but if they feel oh this could be left to someone else and they could pass the buck along then they're willing to do that that's exactly right so if it's out of sight out of mind who cares it's not in my backyard but these same people when they're when they're put into the actual situation they'll do something about it and they touch me it touches me it really does but those same people mark however as we saw with the milgram experiment will put somebody to death with electric shocks because an authority figure is telling them to do so ah the belief in authority one of the great religions of the world as we've talked about in past weeks on this show it has such a powerful sway over the human mind and people believe in this illusion and they give their they try to give their personal responsibility over to it thinking that they're not responsible for those actions exactly right and i see it time and time again i would say the the number one way in which the powers that shouldn't be lie is through the use of an appeal to authority fallacy uh and it's so prevalent these days it's so common i've seen it in so many different you know parts of my life whether it's dealing with somebody on the phone through telemarketing i mean everybody these days and i could sit here and go through the different scenarios but everyone these days is so quick to accept some something somebody tells them because of a perceived authority because they have fancy letters next to their name because they have a fancy rope or badge on and not by the content of what they're telling them that's why we have to apply the logical fallacies in critical thinking in accordance with the trivium to be able to see through that big lie we'll be right back after these words folks you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest bob tusken [Music] stay asleep obey when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it with sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbolically you couldn't see obey no independent thought welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio today on the show bob tuskin of bobtuskin.com another host here on oracle broadcasting the bob tuscan show is live every week night from 8 to 10 p.m east coast time right here on oracle broadcasting bob uh give us your take on the uh the sopa bill the uh stop online privacy act and uh and pipa the uh protect ip act these two bills that are considered attacks on free speech they're currently making their rounds through congress uh let's get your take on those well where's the outcry about the internet kill switch that obama nasty had uh where's the outcry on the internet two plans that they have perhaps this is the start of internet two but people are genuinely upset about what's going on it's very interesting that i was just reading an article at the intelhub.com that they made a stop sopa app for androids and iphones did you hear about this i have not i know you got an android right mark i do they got the boycott sopa app for android uh it's been a huge help supposedly with the nationwide grassroots efforts against the draconian sopa and pipa bills uh and they reported today in the news that another file sharing site was taken down you were just telling me about this mark uh file sonic yeah and willingly pulled their own services after the uh the raid on mega upload another file sharing service file sonic was not even rated by the feds and yet pulled down their own file sharing services earlier today so the fear is obviously working yeah and it shows you that that's all they need they don't need any fancy legislation uh to push the fear uh and then we see a lot of flip-floppers in congress that said they would support it then they wouldn't support it uh we had uh reverend al franklin franklin was that his name frank franken franklin you know the guy from saturday night live yes anyways uh we had that clown go back and forth and with a little bit of pressure they they say oh well maybe we won't uh the vote's coming up here in just two days and the 18th of course was a day in which a lot of the internet was blacking their sites out including wikipedia and even google which makes you wonder you know that google might as well be called nsa i mean they're working so closely gathering information and gathering data for echelon that's not even funny at this point i see no separation between facebook youtube and google completely co-opted uh the only difference between here in china's internet is that china openly announces that they have an internet censorship campaign taking place operation gold and shield in china was introduced uh what was it 2005 something like that and it was a 70 plus million dollar campaign to censor the internet and to be able to look for key words like falun dafa or falun gong or the dalai lama those kind of things uh and uh it was another sign of of where we're headed here in the east excuse me in the west right and the fact of the matter is is that we we saw them take down the internet in egypt which i believe was a operation that was taking place to to test the waters if you will to see what kind of uh you know a response they will get and then at the same time they take the internet down there in egypt they have suck accounts puppet accounts from intelligence going around causing all sorts of trouble and tweets and all what and all that which they've announced it's because of how powerful and influenced the free flow of information can be when it comes to waking people up and showing them what's going on within their very own society that they would not ordinarily get to see and hear this is why this resource really has to be protected and we have to watch out for all encroachments upon it because right now it is our window to an accurate understanding of our reality so um what do you think could be some solutions that you would propose of what people would need to do to start really trying to go on the offensive even about uh stopping and beating back these egregious attacks on free speech and free assembly in general right one of the ways we can do that is take ourselves off the dependencies to their technologies and i've talked to hackers and people who are a lot more technologically savvy than i am about this and they don't think that it can be done they don't think they can take it down so i don't know that i've wrapped my head around what you can and cannot do i i guess there is talk of and we talked about this on a show i did a couple weeks ago that maybe they could take down the dns directory or whatever it's called again i'm not good with specifics on all this but if you have a list of the ips where you can get around that dns problem sure the domain name system basically routes a name typed in to a a url cert uh address bar to an actual server to an ipv an actual server right yeah and then you know if we have the direct ip then we can get to the sites but here's what i say and this might sound completely radical but i don't believe that we should be dependent on the electrical grid at all we're so vulnerable right now to a major emp taking down the grid and if not an emp something else and the fact of the matter is if we're dependent on electricity then i i think you're in for a rude awakening because the internet is going to be the least of your refrigera concern know refrigeration right uh you know just basics is sanitation everything sanitation yeah all of these things we take for granted um in addition to that i i would suggest ham radio if we're talking about communication and we're talking about you know what we're doing right now getting out the work to to the masses and organizing with people and don't get me wrong why we still have the internet we need to use it for all it's worth we need to melt the heck out of it because it is a brilliant tool of course it's a double-edged sword because it's a vacuum it sucks up all sorts of fluff and junk but if you use it like we use it in a way that takes you down the rabbit hole if you will and brings you to different research like marx or whoever's then it could be an invaluable tool it really is uh and it's expedited my process of learning like you wouldn't believe that's what it's all about it's about changing your attention through these resources while they're at our fingertips while they're available whether you do it with digital uh information whether you do it through listening to lectures whether you do it by reading books we need to change that quality of our attention and then bring that information by word of mouth to other people speak the universe is spoken into existence don't be afraid to speak don't be afraid of what other people will think of you it's about getting out there and getting in other people's face with this information not being timid about it if you know it's the truth speak it to other people attempt to have an influence in their life and help them to change themselves don't be timid about it i totally agree i i've always said that you know there's those people out there that don't want to get a confrontation oh i know i don't want to i don't want to disturb anybody you know forget that and maybe it's appropriate that i i come from uh pushing new yorkers and my family and i'm from south florida which is the sixth borough of new york uh because you know i always felt that so that we we we should not be timid about this we need to be bold we need to get the bull horn out i've had my bullhorn stage where i go out and protest and you know shout on the bullhorn right uh we need to tell the guy drinking out of the water fountain about the fluoride even though that guy wants to kick the crap out of me i think i've told you that story before yes yes i mean he looked at me i was just volunteering i said you know and it was very polite i said very casually oh what do you think about the fluoride you're drinking in the water fountain you know i'm waiting my turn i'm about to dose myself up with it too i forgot my reverse osmosis water and he looks at me like i just said the nastiest thing to him last time i checked if somebody's poisoning me you might want to know you might want to know and i i would say thank you to the guy telling me i said oh okay i'll look into that even if i don't know if he's telling me the truth or not even if i think he's just some crazy guy with a bunch of big hair and a tinfoil hat yeah it's it's great that you mentioned reverse osmosis i mean the quality of water that goes hand in hand so much of us is water ladies and gentlemen you know the cl the cleanliness of water is going to have a lot to do with the the clarity and cleanliness of our mind and our body uh reverse osmosis systems are definitely uh we use one and i i can't recommend them highly enough i mean uh you want to get the the drinking water that you're going to use on a daily basis as clean as you can make it uh because the municipal water supplies they're they're not they're not good for your body and your mind they have and not just your drinking water sediments uh pharmaceuticals fluoride as bob bob has said yeah and not just the drinking water i wanted to interject that what are you showering water right yeah transdermally you're absorbing all the junk uh and you know i gotta i gotta call myself out on this i need to get a good shower filter i have yet to do so so see folks i'm human i'm not perfect i don't have everything figured out but i sure as hell need to get one soon well bob since we got into this topic tangentially maybe i'll post a couple of resources together with the show because i do have some information on on filters like that so cool like something i'll post with the resources attached to this show on the podcast page i like that and especially with babies folks with with their brain you've got the soft spot you don't want them in that kind of water jeez right all right ladies and gentlemen coming up to another break i'm going to give the uh call-in number in the next segment so people get can get in the queue we'll take some calls in the second hour of the show but uh we'll be right back with our special guest podcasting radio net [Music] welcome back everyone i'm mark pacio and this is what on earth is happening my website what on earth is happening.com today on the show we're talking with special guest bob tuskin his website is bobtuskin.com go over and check it out definitely check out bob's show he has a great radio show every weeknight here on oracle broadcasting from 8 to 10 p.m eastern bob i want to uh give the call-in number so we could take some calls in the next hour from listeners i'll do that and then i have a couple more questions i want to direct your way before uh the top of the second hour so uh the call-in number for the show ladies and gentlemen is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five call in get in the queue we'll be taking your calls in the next hour uh with our special guest bob tusk and anything you want to ask bob is fair game call in and give us a shout so bob i want to talk to you about personal responsibility and the role that this plays in the change in our quality of attention because as we all know it's really still largely up to us the type of mental food that we take into our our makeup as a human being and i want to get your take on personal responsibility and how people who believe in some way that they have the right to to do this quote enforcement of infringing draconian laws against the freedom of speech of other human beings uh how how does that go along with the dynamic of personal responsibility in your mind yeah well they they take it uh unto themselves to violate natural law uh which is something that we've talked about time and time again and i i think it goes together with the idea of personal responsibility uh and taking control of your own situation first and foremost uh and not waiting for a savior to come and help you you know this is what the powers that shouldn't be want uh the uh you know election process to do is to distract you and take it the onus away from yourself and your community and your family and put it into something somebody else uh and especially uh someone who is you know bought and paid for right uh and even the ron paul campaign to a certain extent you know there's a balance that needs to be had there uh i i don't uh put down ron paul i i'm not a huge supporter per se i i know the intel hub and myself cover it quite a bit because i i think it does bring attention to a lot of different issues right but at the end of the day i'm more of a grassroots guy i'd much rather sit here and talk to you about how you are are doing uh you know different things to change the situation that we're in uh talk about growing a garden uh getting off the grid or whatever it may be everybody has their own different you know way of going about this but people are afraid of failure mark they're afraid of failure they're afraid of rejection right so they don't have enough cuspa to get out there and do something okay because they're they're afraid of being put down and put in their place and they don't want to get hurt uh and that's unfortunate because you know if if they would realize that it is up to them uh to uh allow for these scumbags uh to get away with what they get away with right it is up to them uh you know who said it best uh martin luther king day happened just recently there comes a point where your silence becomes complicit that's right the only the old days if not you who if not now when you know we have to realize there's nobody holding us back from forward progress in consciousness and evolutionary development and freedom except ourselves and the longer we sit back and wait and rest on our laurels and don't get involved in this in this war which is what it is i mean let's not mince words it is a war and people can say that strong language or that's divisive language or that's dualistic language but we're in a fight here we're in a fight against the forces of darkness tyranny and enslavement and if we don't get involved in that struggle and make it our personal responsibility and say yes we are responsible for what happens or doesn't happen in this war um then we're going to sit on the sidelines watch life pass us by and watch the uh the default state of tyranny overtake us and ultimately rule over us and it's a lot easier mark at the end of the day to pass the buck right let's pass the buck let's not worry about it let's just pass the buck and that's why so many people result to the appeal to authority fallacy because they say well they pass the buck they don't they're not auto died acts they don't think for themselves they don't look into it for themselves they say well because the doctor told me or because the president told us that that makes it so right this is the exact line of ideology that is dwelling in the minds of these so-called controllers the police and military classes they're attempting to hand away their personal responsibility to others and say oh i can't be held responsible for my own actions i'm actually doing these actions i'm actually creating violence i'm actually putting these people in cages for uh what someone else told me i'm allowed to to do that for even though i have no right to do that because no one has been harmed as a result of their actions but that's what exactly what they want to do pass the responsibility on to someone else even though they're the people taking the actions and then so and we wonder why the nanny state has has gone out of control you know how they regulate just about everything because unfortunately uh the powers that shouldn't be they they buy into the leviathan to thomas hobbes and his work where you know you know human nature is all nasty and we need somebody to control us right because we're inherently bad we're inherently not able to take for ourselves and we're always in the survival of the fittest mentality the poisoned worldview yeah and this social darwinism that's so prevalent and i'm here to tell you folks that it doesn't need to be the case that we as human beings have certain qualities that go beyond the rest of the animal kingdom and in fact if you take a look at darwin's writings he only mentions the survival of the fittest that he's so famous for but a few times in fact he talks about human beings evolving to a place if you will to a uh where we're you know able to love beyond our kinship and love beyond our direct you know surroundings and whatnot and we have all these other qualities these benevolent qualities that exist in humanity that doesn't exist outside of the animal kingdom and rather than realizing that we as human beings have an amazing ability to be the custodians of this earth to care for our children and provide them with an abundance that the earth provides and i don't i don't i hope i'm not sounding too hippy-dippy with this mark i hope you see my point because absolutely i think that if we uh look at the alternative which is the divide and conquer the quarter out of chaos the fact that there's you know and if as long as they keep us in that frame of mind where we believe that we have to be in this state of chaos or in survival of the fittest then they're going to be able to play on our emotions and our fears it's all about a fundamental shift in world view and attention is what's required to get out of that attachment and that way of seeing the world that's been around us since we've been very young we've been conditioned to see the world like that uh basically from the cradle and it's passed down from generation to generation a poisoned world view like that and as you've been eloquent in saying that's really not the case you're here to tell people the good news that that's not true that's really not who we actually are as a people we don't need all of these multi-faceted levels of control in order to live a quality existence on this planet what we need to do is be vigilant about when freedom is being taken from us because we understand natural law rights and we have developed the willpower to be willing to protect those rights when they come under threat that's what's ultimately required bob i want to get your take on another dynamic that we saw during these uh this past uh i know you know we don't really put too much stock in the whole election because it's fraudulent to begin with and it's all ultimately giving away personal responsibility to other people that we think can in some way represent us you know which is insanity thinking to begin with that anybody can actually represent your interest for you but um i don't know if you saw when ron paul advocated that we treat other people as we would like to be treated in one of these uh debates that just passed and the crowd actually booed the golden rule oh my gosh oh my gosh if that's not a sign of the sickness of our world today i mean the golden rule is so fundamental so important uh so basic uh and it goes beyond uh just treating people like you would want to be treated because if you're a if you're a sadistic individual who hates themselves well that doesn't count uh in my opinion so i i approve of the golden rule enhanced in the sense that for those who want to be sadistic fine but that doesn't mean you should treat your neighbors like it either absolutely right we have to get out of this mentality of do unto others before they do unto us this idea of preemptive aggression is insanity and we do need to get back to these core principles of the golden rule which lie at the foundation of all wisdom traditions regardless of time regardless of place in the world great segment bob we'll be back at the top of the hour and hopefully we'll take some calls you're listening to what on earth is happening with our guest chris geo of truth frequency i was born [Music] well hopefully ladies and gentlemen we won't have to make our final stand behind the gun hopefully we can make it behind the philosophy [Music] let's never forget that's what this show is all about that's why i do this show so it doesn't have to come to anything like that that's the number one thing that i have in mind is keeping it from going and escalating to the level of force we don't want it to have to go to that we want to help influence people to understand the philosophy of freedom and live that way and be willing to respect that in for all other people so bob uh this is the short segment and uh we'll go to some calls in the uh in the uh later part of this uh in the next segment but uh you had a project a special project that you're working with some of the gentlemen from the telehall ball that you wanted to tell the listeners about go right ahead and uh yeah i appreciate that mark the intelhub.com of course as you know i work very closely with them and we're working on a new podcast series that takes an in-depth look at some more topical situations if you will uh for instance the strange sounds did you hear about this mark uh yes i did i'm not really too sure what to make of it i mean it seems like in some way this may be connected with the earth's magnetic field i really hope it isn't that isn't the case because that could bring about all kinds of different uh possibilities for uh what may lie in store with us as far as mother nature is concerned but it's something i have looked into and it's kind of disconcerting yeah there i mean there's a million different possibilities with this it could be a viral marketing campaign for a movie uh so anyways the the point of me bringing it up i don't mean to digress uh i did a show on that by the way um what was it friday night oh quit uh yeah check it out it was pretty good we had lucas911 and francis walsh and astronomer and scott all from different backgrounds with the different insights right into what's going on um and back to the intel hub news brief uh it's meant to take something like that and give you about 10-15 minutes you know just to give you that concentrated in-depth look at what's going on you know we do live talk radio and i love live talk radio right we can take calls uh it has a more natural feel to it we don't pre-record any of this stuff folks it's all as it comes and folks you don't realize that that although it's a double-edged sword and may allow for prank calls to get through or whatever it allows us to be genuine and to allow us to be off the cuff which i like but the podcast on the other end also allows us to go in depth into different topics and make it brief we want to make these brief to the point we did one on ron paul and i had michael batten eric former presidential candidate on for a podcast we did a couple weeks ago uh getting his take on the madness and so much more so we're trying to keep these up to date and topical uh releasing two to three every week at the intelhub.com just go to the website the intelhub.com with the banner up there and if you're not familiar with the intel hub.com where the hell have you been you know because uh mark they really do have the best source of alternative news it is a very good site and uh uh these gentlemen also are responsible for hosting the uh for your mind conference videos that we post to the youtube that's right you've been getting a whole lot of hits absolutely not for sale the number two nwo is our official youtube channel i've posted countless videos including my recent chat with freeman fly freeman came into town and of course i talked with him at the freer mind conference where he spoke and yeah the videos are going viral it's a great channel with over 4 million uploads which tells us that people want to hear what's going on uh when we see that our alexa rating surpasses chris matthews three four times it tells me not that we're doing not that i i necessarily am trying to pound myself on the back but that people genuinely want the truth and they're tired of the lame stream media they want something different they want something that's going to show them what's really going on and not lie to them and pander to the establishment at more so than at any time in human history believe it folks more people are ready to hear the truth you're not going to get it from the mainstream you have to go to the alternative media you have to go to books you have to go to podcast to get that so great project bob we'll pick it up on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio today on the show we're talking to radio talk show host and activist bob tuskin bob we have a special caller on the line you want to take some calls yeah let's do it let's let's uh hear from the people all right on the line with us is freighter rex uh oh what do we this guy is a member of nine nine different uh secret societies okay i prefer esoteric orders esoteric orders all right i like the secret society thing though because it sounds mysterious right how are you doing bob doing well i hear uh you had a good show last night with carolyn goyda yeah yeah it was excellent and greetings as well to mark thank you thanks for calling in well it's been a great show the first hour i've been listening i i was uh really excited to have the opportunity to catch your show live mark i listen to it every week usually in podcasts but today i had the opportunity so right here i am and i want to say i had an excellent uh exchange in the chat line with about 20 of your uh avid listeners there in the chat yeah the chat is pretty lively during the show and people uh are generally pretty uh pretty good in there and you know act civil toward each other uh to you haven't been seen so i'm glad that the chat room is there and acting as a supplement to the show i hope uh people will keep it uh that way definitely i i don't know if you caught it or not but i had a little exchange back and forth with an anonymous listener who uh claimed to be a scottish right mason so i asked him some direct questions and uh he admitted to me right there in your chat that uh basically the scottish rite is superfluous as i've said many times it has become something that is far from its original intent that's for sure yeah so it was really it was a good opportunity i liked being able to talk to him directly like that so thanks for that but anyways i love your topic the topic of freedom the idea of i was thinking right away when you opened the show that you know who who won the revolution in america if not people of you know with freedom in their hearts you know and and it's not it's not lost in my mind that when the revolution was finished they quickly got rid of guys like thomas paine because they needed to bring back their you know elite control of society and they you know had to really extinguish that fire freedom real quick that's right yeah common sense who needs it right well you know we gotta we gotta get these expansive ideas back into check really is what it came down to i mean what we we're talking about politics we all know uh that politics i mean the politicians are there just to give the illusion of the freedom of choice aren't they absolutely oh yeah it's it's it's dialectical mechanics it's just you know a false choice leading people down to the same authoritarian ideology that there should be people who represent our interests that there should be people who are our authorities government mark as you know to me and if you break down the meaning govern to control meant meaning uh mind that's right mind control there you go that's government and as i've said many times it is simply another form of religion it is a the belief in something that is illusory and not attempting to imbue that illusory thing with energy and make it real in our lives such that it has power over us and that's all uh any form of uh religion in the sense of that which holds us back as we've broken down the word many times is there to do simply control hold us back from forward evolutionary progress in consciousness true religion which is based in truth which is based in philosophy the love of wisdom in actions that are grounded in natural law and do no harm and serve our best interests true religion acts as a reconnection to the divine that exists within all of us so that distinction has to be made between religion so-called which is really false religion and what a true religion or a true uh philosophy based upon truth and natural law can actually do for us i absolutely agree with mark yeah i mean you could call it spirituality you could call it mysticism i mean it's it's uh it's a distinction from the religious you know spirit that's held humanity captive for well what john lash calls the uh infiltration of the abrahamic patriarchal religions you know the organic infiltration but you also talked about water and i uh i was i was reminded of the i had a conversation with max egan last month and and you know we spoke about water and the basis of consciousness and how his theory is that when a person dies the water goes back to the ground table you know the water table and basically uploads all the impressions and experiences of the individual back into the main water source very interesting what is what is the substance if it's not calcified in the pineal gland it's water right yeah it's a liquid well i mean even though i've actually heard that it's a crystalline substance it's actually silicate but there could be you know actual crystal in there well that's very interesting it makes it even more fascinating but as far as i know water is connected and then you have the experiments that the japanese scientists did with looking at water pictures of water uh and the different projections that he would put you know he'd put love and and i've seen some skeptics take that on uh and i think it's interesting but at the same time i think when we start to say that simply projecting a thought will bring uh you know something into our lives is a bit naive uh it requires action okay so i don't like the secret i'm a big anti-secret law of attraction guy uh and it's not because okay well hold on hold on before we go down that rabbit hole let me let me just put this in perspective the reason why that's okay i want to hear your opinion there but the reason why i brought it up is because water he who controls the water you know his point when he made it to me was the corporations the global corporations out there as you have pointed out so often bob they're taking control of water and if they get control of the water they put additives in there they change the molecular content of the water they're changing our consciousness through water right yeah a lot of people this is one thing it's a form of thought transports for thought transference in and of itself water if you even look at the pineal gland it has some of the most high volume blood flow of any other uh uh part of the body um and blood is comprised mostly of water as we all are comprised mostly of water so if you can actually control the quality of water as you're talking about freighter wrecks which is what these conglomerate are attempting to do in all areas of the globe you will have a an inroads to be able to affect human consciousness on a grand scale absolutely as a matter of fact one of the whole shows i'm going to do as far as solutions when it comes to food is going to be on water and one of the the most pure forms of water that anybody can take into their body i'm a believer in ro systems i know bob you have one as well but uh more so than that we need to look to the water that is distilled by nature itself and that's why i'm really huge on juicing and if you look into the power of juicing and how high energy that body is you are bringing the energy of the sun you're bringing light into the body by taking the water that's distilled by nature and fresh fruits and vegetables water by itself you know even the reverse osmosis is broken in a sense i've looked at robius the robius plant red tea it's called sometimes on connection with making whole water fascinating a lot of people don't realize real quick here before we go to break uh we went to war with iraq everybody talks about oil but they have the largest freshwater aquifer in the middle east exactly great point bob we'll be right back after these words folks don't go [Music] anywhere welcome back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com today on the show we're talking with fellow oracle broadcasting radio show host bob tuskin bobtuskin.com is his website bob we were talking to fredericks and uh he wanted to get into uh the law of attraction a little bit with you as you were going to uh talk about the uh the law of attraction that's making its way through the new age community and the the quote secret and how that differs from the true law of attraction so uh let's go back to freighter x and get into that with them a little bit and we also have other callers waiting on the line real quick to call in numbers 866-841-1065 call in uh pose some questions for bob tusken and uh here we go fredericks are you still on the line with us cool mark i mean basically i would like to hear what bob had to say about that because i think i uh i'm interested in his uh in his assessment of the secret and the natural law of applications of such good bob well i don't mean to be a party pooper here folks but the the mere fact that you're thinking about something and you know therefore you're going to attract it is complete bs yeah you can think about things and think things through and have critical thinking and learn about something and meditate perhaps and you know ponder on something that's what philosophy and all the things that we've been talking about today on the show is all about uh but this notion that if you think about money or for instance here's here's one example that i see somebody told me the other day that if you think uh it works both ways here either you can think about getting sick and then get sick or you can think that you don't want to get sick and then when you do get sick it's because you're not supposed to put out what you don't want so i've heard both ends of that said and i don't buy either way i don't believe that i believe that with every action there's a reaction and that we need to look at the process and be pragmatic about it uh and again yes there is a sort of thinking and deliberation that takes place before we act uh and and of course if you don't think about uh you know being an activist uh for geoengineering and chemtrails or uh if you don't think about waking up to 911 or whatever it may be or if you don't think about the occult or whatever uh then you're not going to learn about it but if you think about it then you learn about it it's as simple as that that's what the the secret is the secret is is that if we think that we're going to be able to put our intentions out there and that that alone is going to help us it's no different than uh what we were talking about earlier where we we think that somebody's going to save us the savior complex i'm in total agreement i think that uh positive intent can play a role but it can't act for us we have to do the work you know we can put out an intent we can put out a general um uh feeling about how we're going to be receptive and open to information or even healing for that matter you know there is information to suggest there is such a thing as the placebo effect and you know you can believe that you're being healed and then that can change energy fields in the body but i don't think it's going to go out into the world and just magically change the the world for the better if we don't help people to understand what they're doing that they don't have a right to be doing and then stop taking those actions you know it's an act of willpower that ultimately changes the world because ultimately behavior has to change just thought okay alone is not going it's the starting point it's not the ending point the ending point is actually making a willpower decision to change behavior that's where the law of attraction ultimately plays out in the real world in the realm of manifestation so i'm in agreement with you there bob power of intention is one thing but thinking that that's going to get it all done is quite something else and it's a watered down version of the real law of attraction so uh fredericks does that answer your question about where uh bob's take on on the law of attraction that's going around the new age movement uh lies yeah i think it's really clear and i too i i agree with you both and i couldn't have put a better mark than the way you summed it up i mean it is i think very easy to get uh sucked into oversimplified generalizations about things the secret is a clear example of that the movie is an oversimplification of the laws of you know the natural laws that we have all studied closely and you know this is something that that is very you know it's manifest i think throughout our this industry here in truth-seeking and the idea you know you're gonna people are gonna rise up with these over-simplified generalizations and you see the fruit of it it always comes through over time but in the end i think i i completely agree with you guys and you know uh one thing that's was a little bit of an aside i think the flaw of the approach that's laid out in the direct oh just think what you want and it will manifest approach is that you know in sigil magic for example you have uh you create a diversion where you you symbolize your intent in a thing that is usually a mixture of letters of a word or an otherwise directed practice of will and you the reason why i said that mark you brought up a clear uh assessment of is because you discuss the action phase we need to do things to improve our consciousness we need to do things to improve our behavior and this is the only solution is actual dynamic action and if you lay back on the notion that if you just wish a thing into a into an effect or into existence then it's to you know come to you it's like the whole savior concept it's the same same principles you know i think i one other aspect of this that i want to mention in real short real briefly here uh is the fact that somehow you would have the nerve to say that people being slaughtered in a genocide in africa somewhere by machetes uh you know children in a village that somehow they attracted that to themselves and i just don't buy it that doesn't sit well with me that you know you have a case of of a nursery where the kids are just slaughtered you drop bombs on them i i don't think that the law of attraction brought that to them i don't buy it i it doesn't sit well with me uh and i i think we need to go beyond it well it's a whole different pattern of consciousness that would deal with that sort of you know experience yeah it's completely beyond that i completely agree with you but you know the point i raised the only reason i bring up the the example of sigil magic is because the reason why a person would turn to sigil magic as a practice is because the idea of focusing on your intention creates a corruption in the sense that you instead of bringing about the effect you get what you do is you create a groundswell of what you lack you see by wishing for a thing what you're really telling the universe is i don't have this why do you're making that statement frederick's why do you think they use sigils on our money to keep us from the thing that we actually need the most which is the awakening of the one eye interesting that's why that that form that specific form of magic as you're discussing sigil magic is used in that negative aspect on money so phenomenal points really great call fredericks thanks so much for calling in and contributing to the show okay look forward to hearing from you anytime and uh maybe i we have to do an entire show with you as a guest in the future hey no problem give me a call and uh great show guys uh good good job we'll be i'll be listening for the rest and uh thanks again for taking my call fantastic thanks writer take good care all right bob uh i want to quickly uh ask you about your take on chemtrails which is something that people really need to shift their attention and just take a look up in the sky to see that this is going on around us at all times sure they're spraying the heck out of us folks barium aluminum oxide and strontium and just today i was enjoying some exercise playing soccer and i looked up in the sky and there was a plane spraying a fresh aerosol you know fresh trail of aerosols and into the sky and right next to it literally right next to it was another plane with absolutely no condensation trail nor chemtrail from the back of it so it's something that i'm working on we're working on a film and we're working with the epa and our city commission to get the word out here locally to put an end to the geoengineering operation i want to pick this up from this topic up a little bit on the other side before we take some more calls so stay with us ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio talking with bob tusken of the bob tuscan show here on oracle broadcasting today bob we still have a couple callers on the line you want to take some more calls yeah let's do it all right here we go rich from sacramento you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey mark bob nice to talk to you guys doing well um i felt compelled to call it and i remember mentioning to bob a couple days about the uh the scientists do study and that water stuff anyway i'm not going there i just read a book people figured out for themselves but uh what i didn't want to talk about is uh what i am doing in action uh i work with uh firearms quite a bit so i deal with law enforcement and military all the time and be honest with you i'm probably the last person that you would ever think to be working with firearms i don't really having a fascination with them i kind of just fell into the position and in the times they are i needed the money so i took that position but in light of doing that it made a perfect opportunity for me to talk to our first lines of defense and the sheriff's department lieutenants ex-military military still in or things like that all the time getting their perspectives on what they think is really going on right now yeah very important they are victims and as marquez pointed out in his presentation the powers that shouldn't be think of them as more of uh the the bottom uh feeders than even the us the the normal goyim yeah i would say their take on them their mental attitude toward them is lower than a slave as i've said many times they literally call them their pets sadly i've seen it i've seen i work with a military guy he's fresh back from both iraq and afghanistan and i've seen his perception on the world change dramatically in the last six months probably because he's been working with me for the past six months but uh yeah just the other day shows me an example maureen walks in and in full garbage i'll watch this i'm gonna walk by him and he threw out a call where there's a simple command from the uh drill sergeants and this guy jumped two feet out of his seat turned around and didn't know what hit him just based on commands and talking about all repetitions that he remembers being put through uh it clearly it's a it's a form of mental torture it is bob your take on that um well you know it's pretty clear that uh they should be treated with with respect but the powers that shouldn't be don't treat them with respect because unfortunately they look for the dumbed down people we heard reports that uh police are police agencies are allowed to discriminate in hiring people because of too high of an intelligence score okay so you know it's not only are they actively recruiting people with lower intelligence into these positions they when a court they win a court case that they can discriminate against people who are too intelligent so that combined with the fact that the sheriff's office should be a a buffer for us and protect us and that these oath keepers should be on our side and hopefully not be used against us but another topic i wanted to mention was the chemtrails where i am in location we have extremely clear skies and you can see all the way the horizon with no development uh so it's very easy to see when the sky is marked with 10 20 30 lines gritted out like crazy and every time it's a clear day and i can meet somebody at the door first thing i said interesting skies today huh and get a reaction give a quick profile this individual would take the mention of a chemtrail lightly or not and further progress in a conversation otherwise and what are some of the reactions you've heard from bringing that up um usually if it goes right over their head and they're like yeah it is strange or you know it clearly they they have no forethought of what a chemtrail might be i kind of i kind of sweep it under the rug but if anybody feels any inkling of interest and i've had everything i have plenty of marines i'd say that's interesting and then i'll turn them on to uh what is it what in the world are they spraying right great documentary by george griffith with j edward griffin and in that position i'm in these people are coming back on a regular basis so i'll get follow-up comments from them having seen those videos and things like that and bob on you know bob i know you weren't planning on going much deeper into this topic but it is something i'd like to get your a further take on from you insofar as this connects in with the quality of our attention how do you suppose it could be that we live in a society where people can see something right before their own eyes and still deny its existence and try to pass it off as something which it clearly is not which they call a a persistent contrail condensation trail of water vapor at altitudes by which frozen water vapor could not freeze and form into a contrail and they're seeing these uh sprayed into the skies on a practically daily basis and yet they can completely ignore i mean what does that have to say with where most people's quality of attention lies well it's two things mark real quick here it's two things we we've talked about the fact that something right in front of your face is usually a good place to hide and you know that's one aspect to this but the other aspect to this is that if we were to open ourselves up to the possibility that there is this massive aerosol operation taking place on our skies then if this is true what else is true and then the other thing people do is they say well i'm not sure of the motive and even i'll be honest to tell you that i don't know the motive 100 so therefore i should neglect the fact that we have samples of barium aluminum oxide and strontium and we can show you time and time again that the atmospheric conditions have very little to do with these persistent contrails right it's it's i just find it so amazing that people who don't know what they're actually doing who aren't privy to that highest level of that intent for that action would still go ahead and take the action just because they believe in faith with faith with religious zeal that the people who are directing that agenda have the best interests of the people in mind i can't it's hard for me to even fathom that people can be that naive or completely uncaring and disconnected from morality that they could go up in a plane and spray something that they don't know its actual intent uh onto us a civilian population it's it's unbelievable so if anybody's on the left that wants to get a good uh a good sight of some chemtrails you can visit lake tahoe anytime on any given day in lake tahoe you're about 6 500 feet closer to the sky and the chemtrails just go crazy it is insane it's jaw job well richard it really is i want to thank you for the call bringing up some good points and good questions for bob so let's uh go to another caller here uh doc in florida you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest bob tusk and welcome it's great to be with you guys thanks doc hey is that bob yes it is yeah what's up sheriff bob tuskin oh no it's just uh bob tuskin or bob not so far anyway yeah i spent about 30 minutes with popeye earlier today oh on a show online yeah yeah uh popeye's a good friend of mine he has a show on the uh orion talk radio network correct that's exactly right yeah the same time but check the archives out because you know that's the beauty of this thing is that we can promote each other's shows and not really care about it because you guys have no excuse to not check out uh one show versus the other right i've been on interviewed on popeye's show he has a great show putting the truth out there people should definitely check it out oh you guys got a simulcast one day sure yeah those work out well in my opinion yeah i did one the other day on on you know much smaller network and it worked out fine it was a good opportunity to kill two birds with one stone so and increase each other's listening audiences you know i mean it's not a competition we're all in this for the same reasons precisely you know that that sort of cornering of this truth market if you will uh is not a good thing so i like for people to work with each other and support each other it's important uh you know at the end of the day anybody can contact me i read all of my emails i'm very accessible anybody can email me bob tuscan at the intelhub.com uh and what i'm doing should be no different than anybody else who's out there concerned about the issues we talked about that's right get out there and take action and uh don't be afraid to speak can't be overemphasized enough bob did you want to ask another question or specific question of bob what's that in mind you talking to me yeah yeah what's up yeah yeah i had uh i brought up some pretty newsy items uh on his show and one of them is on uh conspiracy cafe about the shipment of explosives taken to the canary islands which is something everybody certainly needs to know about interesting yeah that would create a tsunami dock that would uh potentially take out the entire east coast mark perhaps when we get back from break here we'll talk a little bit about that absolutely this is something i have not yet heard about so i'm interested in hearing this alrighty all right folks this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network we're right back with our special guest bob tuskin don't go anywhere we'll be right back for the last segment [Music] okay we're back for the last segment of what on earth is happening for this sunday january 22nd 2012 edition with our special guest bob tuskin of the bob tuskin show here on oracle broadcasting we had uh on the line doc in florida doc are you still with us here i am okay we were you had um a question about a source report that you heard uh that you read at uh conspiracy cafe and it was regarding shipments of explosives to uh through the canary islands and bob was about to respond to that okay yeah well tell me a little bit more what what do we know for certain as as far as these uh explosives where were they sent and what's your take because it would be very uh interesting to see a false flag of some sort lead to a major tsunami which they've talked about the canary islands blowing on their own why do they need explosives when it seems the the geology already is fairly uncertain well every false flag or whatever you know big event like japan uh there's always been an exercise there's always been they want to accelerate the process they don't want to wait they're running out of time they're being discovered etc they're running scared are you looking at the same website now no i i don't have the link pulled up here i i can but just tell me in in short what what's the take here well they've offloaded tonnage of explosives there and there's no other reason for it except for that i mean the shipment was originated didn't originate but it stopped in finland and the captain of that ship was arrested because the container shipping containers had cruise missiles uh the latest version and all kinds of explosives and the shipping crates were marked fireworks destination china now china makes fireworks they don't import them interesting bob your take on what this might mean might be a good time to get off the east coast uh with the nuclear facilities in abundance here it's probably a good idea to get away in general i i'm not quick to say that this necessarily means we'll see some sort of false flag attack happen but it wouldn't surprise me so i think it's good that we bring this to the listeners attention and doc i appreciate the call yeah i would say that the time to watch for anything like that as always comes up around uh that season of sacrifice from the beginning of spring to the midpoint of spring i can't emphasize that enough for people to pay attention to that time period the occultists love that and they definitely believe that that is a time to offer blood sacrifice to the earth we have another caller mike in new york you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest bob tusk and welcome hey mike how's it going buddy hey thank you for taking my call thank you i appreciate the great show um i'd like i'd just like to say something i've said it before on air uh the biggest solution anybody can can do in their life is really improving their relationship with themselves and their their creator or their higher self absolutely and also the people in their lives all the guns all the gold all the seeds cannot protect you um when you lay your head down at night to go to sleep if you've done nothing for the people in your lives you don't deserve sleep and uh i just like to throw that out there absolutely we have to be the change that we want to see and the the greatest solution is the work that we perform upon ourselves i'm going to be talking about that a lot this thursday night on uh occult empire with bob from cincinnati because we're going to be talking about the great work of alchemy and that's is exactly what that process is all about bob your take on that yeah and i again i'm a little reluctant to say that we should completely discount uh being pragmatic and prepared for the sake of helping others but yeah we do need to help others we we do need to realize uh at the end of the day that karma is important uh whatever that may mean to you uh and i've seen it in my own life karma at the end of the day does have a mysterious way about it absolutely and uh it is a that is a good point you know you can only prepare yourself but uh at the end of the day but you if you've done nothing for somebody else or not done nothing good for somebody else when somebody was in need that will that will affect your that will affect the change you want to say that'll be the reality in which you find yourself stuck in and collectively if we think about how selfish of a society we become and self-centered focused upon our own gain as opposed to really wanting to uh extend uh the the um uh way that we perceive our rights and how our rights should be respected and protected and extend that to all others and just again it's the golden rule in practice treat others as you would want to be treated allow others to express their individual uniqueness and their rights as you would expect yours to be uh respected and honored uh and if we don't do that for others we can't expect that for ourselves so it's a great point that you're making there mike exactly and i think that's sort of if i want to get a little philosophical for a second i think that's sort of the the conundrum if you want to believe in a creator or soul creator i think he also said that to him in rehearsal that uh you know what kind of a god would i want to be you know and what kind of a person do you want to be on this planet because i think the reflection you put back on this planet is really the reflection of what's going on in the struggle for humanity as a whole within yourself absolutely my great points bob manny responds to that and then i'm going to get your final thoughts mike thanks so much for the call yeah always good to hear from mike uh and you know yeah mark i i think there's been a lot said on this program tonight that i hope resonates with people and i'm sure it does because the people that listen to mark's show are very much interested in learning and using critical thinking i want to refer people to the programs we did on the trivium and you know take a closer look at all the various things that you've pointed out in your great research and i want to thank you mark in the final moments of this show because you've been an inspiration to me uh and i've appreciated having you on the show throughout the years and i appreciate that bob hey everyone should know bob got me into internet talk radio through a mutual friend eric who i met at a tesla art show uh that i had helped to curate uh uh eric put me in touch with bob uh when he was broadcasting on revolution broadcasting and bob got me my start in internet radio helped me get me get a foot in the door to do what i'm doing now so everyone should thank bob uh for that and i i'm eternally grateful to to you for that bob well you know it's it's been a good partnership that we've had mark because we've gotten the word out to more and more people uh and your reach has grown exponentially and then we had such a great uh freer mind conference in philadelphia that you put together and organized uh which was something that i've never been a part of before and i was completely impressed with how that went and i appreciate you making me a part of that i know there's a lot of pressure for a free mind conference uh number two we're going to be talking about it it's uh we're going to talk with some of the organizers and see if we can put it together i'm not promising anything definitively but we're going to be uh discussing that about making that happen later in 2012. well i encourage all of mark's listeners that are familiar with the free of mind conference uh whether or not you are an affiliate saw it live or you caught it on our youtube channel in which we released all of the videos open source which really was a testament to the fact that this was free your mind this was about getting it out there and getting the word out and i i encourage mark's listeners to bug him about it you know okay and and mark's going to kill me for this thanks he's going to kill me for this but you know tell him how much you appreciate it and and that you want to have a similar event because it's good that we could meet face to face with people i mean people came from all over to this event they came from canada uh we met uh some great folks from canada mark uh we had uh one guy dr what was he from ohio he drove all the way in from people came from florida from up up in new england all over this country yeah yeah it really was an awesome experience uh and uh perhaps that's a good segue to remind to you know my final comments here uh wanting to remind people to get face to face with people and even if there's only one or two activists in your area meet up with them and start to get that community because no man is an island i got off the grid and was living in mexico mark as you know in complete abundance with a complete uh water system and food fruit trees and vegetable gardens in the ocean but i was all alone and we need a community at the end of the day we we need to get back to our families and uh i love everyone listening right now i know that sounds a bit pollyannish but that sort of unconditional love needs to be reintroduced so that we can take the power away from the powers that shouldn't be in their scummy ways and what better way by coming together and putting our intentions into action to change the quality of our attention for ourselves and ultimately for our world bob phenomenal show i want to thank you so much for coming on you're welcome back at any time ladies and gentlemen bob tuskin go and check out his site at bobtuskin.com and listen to his show here on oracle at every weeknight at 8 pm eastern bob thanks so much thank you all right folks hope you enjoyed this edition we'll see you here next sunday stick around up next here on oracle broadcasting chris average ag is a symbol for silver on the period

What On Earth Is Happening Show #093

Topics: *Grassroots Solutions For Real Change, Changing Our Diet, How Quality Of Food Intake Affects The World, Importance Of Organic Foods, Food Purity, The Food Pyramid, Food's Relationship To Energy And Matter, Juicing, Water Purification*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday January 29th 2012 we have a good show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing solution oriented approaches to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness and today we're going to be getting into one of our great grassroots solutions for real positive and empowering change namely changing our diet for the better something that is within all of our control still and is within reach for each and every one of us if we only apply a little bit of willpower and it's very synchro mystic that today's show would be show number 93 and we're talking about something that does require willpower to do which is to change one's diet change the quality of the food intake that we put into our own body and as a result change the quality of our mind of our thoughts and therefore change the quality of our behaviors our actions toward others in this world so today on what on earth is happening the kind of food that we should be taking into ourselves and the purity that we should be taking in as a result of what we eat because we already went through all of the problems with food we're not going to be dwelling on all of that okay we talked about how dangerous some of the poisonous food that's out there is we talked about artificial sweeteners we got into additives in food we got into chemical pesticides and and things that are used to make soil turnover faster than nature actually allows and therefore depletes the nutrient density of the food we talked about the problems we're going to get into what we should be doing with our diet now the positive approaches so that's coming up on the show I do have a couple of really quick announcements I was interviewed by henrik palm gran of red ice creations this past week on I believe it was Wednesday so Henrik is working on editing the interview he's going to be putting this up on the red ice creations website probably by the middle of this week sometimes so look for that on red ice creations dot-com I did a two-hour interview with Henrik ponderin and that should be posted to the red ice creations website and by the middle of this week either Wednesday or Thursday so keep an eye out for that I want to thank everybody who attended the truth freedom prosperity monthly documentary screening and discussion evening this past

Wednesday we showed the film eye on fish head and it was very successful thanks everyone to coming out the next one will be coming up on the last third the last Wednesday night of February the film hasn't been announced yet but I'll be announcing that when we make the decision as to what thumb will be showed so everyone stick around changing our diet and how that's completely within our power coming up on this edition of what on earth this happened we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today on the show we're going to be talking about the powerful and positive potential of what we put into our body physically and that means food and water we're gonna be starting with food and then we're going to be getting into water later in the show and how important that is to maintain the optimum purity of the drinking water that we take into our body I'm also going to be getting into juicing a little bit and how that's the water that nature itself distills and how we can tap into that potential now next week I hope to have a special guest on the show who is a water purification expert if he cannot do it next week maybe the week after that and we're going to talk about methodologies for water filtration and purification so that should be a very interesting show coming up but let's begin by let me direct everyone to go to the what on earth is happening website to the radio show page ok if you click on the radio show tab underneath the player you'll see some images for today's show you can follow along with the concepts that I'll be talking about with this little mini slide show they're on the water on earth is happening radio show page there are some things that are not up there right now that I may add and tack on to that image set I do have a document that I'm going to be referring to regarding alkaline forming verses acid forming foods and this chart is very very informative and it's critical for people to know what food forms alkalinity in the body verses what foods form acidity in the body because we want to maintain an alkaline pH that's the key to offsetting disease that's the key to staying in an optimum state of health we want our blood pH to be alkaline we don't want it to fall into the acidity range which is when diseases can art capable of growing and festering within the human body our alkalinity of the human blood should be over 7.3 7.35 to 7.45 is probably a healthful alkalinity that we would want to maintain and it isn't to say you should never eat any acidifying acid forming foods it's you need to maintain a balance that is weighted toward the alkalinity foods the alkaline forming foods we should probably take over 70% of our diet from the alkaline forming foods and the remainder 30% the acidifying foods go easier on those okay for obvious reasons body pH and blood pH has everything to do with health with human health so we're going to talk a lot about a lot of different aspects of food here today food purity is one of them okay alkalinity versus acidity is another one okay how alkalinity not only will ward off disease it will keep inflammation down whereas eating a lot of acidifying foods will create inflammation which is the precursor to disease we're going to look at the effect of food on human behavior and I'm going to suggest some resources for people to check out to get more information about that how this directly affects our neuro chemistry and our bio physiology and so many people have done great work in that field it's almost too huge of a field to even name all of the people it's just you have to go out there start doing your own research on food so many people and the freedom movement ladies and gentlemen are not eating a proper diet they're eating garbage they're still eating GMO foods they're still eating foods that are laden with tons of chemical pesticides additives preservatives artificial sweeteners high-fructose corn syrup they're still drinking water that is from dubious sources and is laden with pharmaceuticals and fluoride and chlorine and chloramine and you name it this is actually the aspect of freedom that came to me the latest and I regret that more than anything else yes I knew all about the control system I knew about Satanism I knew about the dark occult forces and I did not have the consciousness to know about what was going on with our food and that kind of the quality of matter that I was putting into my body that was making me who I was and making me think the way I used to think that the this aspect of the control system was exposed for me after everything else which is almost odd I look back at it and I'm like how could I have eaten the things that I once ate and maintained that type of diet and lifestyle even with all of the other awareness that I had it's unbelievable and this shows how the poison food system is a mind-control technique because it controls the body okay it's actually making the body it go into a denser vibratory energy because that's what the key thing the key aspect of food we have to understand that this is energy that's why we're taking in food because we need energy this is common sense that everyone knows but the vibratory energy that is contained in food okay will either help our consciousness to rise and grow and ascend to higher levels of awareness if it's pure okay and we're going to also talk about density when it comes to food okay that's another critical factor to keep in mind because that has to do with how efficiently our body breaks down the food and takes those nutrients and especially micronutrients into the cells of the body okay so when it when it comes to density it's it's very important that we understand the states of matter and density have to do with the energy flow within the body it has to do with how efficiently we take in our nutrients and that's why juicing plays a vital role and I don't mean drinking bottled the juices that you'll get in the stores I'm talking about fresh organic unpasteurized juice made with a juicer from fresh organic produce fruits and vegetables okay and I it's actually incredibly synchronistic that today Barb and I started a 10-day juice fast we made this decision decision to start it on this day actually Oh probably over a month ago and it happened to fall on the day that I would be covering food on this show synchronistically not planned like that okay and it also happens to fall on show number 93 which I don't believe is a coincidence whatsoever because this has everything what we're gonna be talking about here today has everything to do with willpower willpower okay self respect for the form for the vessel that our consciousness and habits true self love which is what we talked about a couple of shows ago which is such an important dynamic okay and care how much we care about how healthy we are and how our health will affect our behavior and how our health not only will affect our behavior but will help our ability to help others to enlighten themselves and to take care of their body and ultimately take care of each other it's all about care and then ultimately about the will power the knowledge must be present as well which is what we're going to talk about what we should be doing as far as food is concerned but then the willpower to enact this in our lives we'll be right back folks [Music] all right folks were back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting on your host mark passio [Music] so let's take a look at some of the slides of course the entire section about food and changing our diet and how this could be powerfully transformative in our lives and how can relate to a higher form of consciousness and awareness is all part of the section in my presentation and on this radio show that I refer to as the way out because it's the way out of the horrid mess that we've worked ourselves into as a species and the old adage that you are what you eat could not be any truer what we put into our body physically becomes who we are ok it's literally true just like what we put into our mind we talked we just came off of the section talking about the quality of our attention and last week we rounded up that section with our great guest Bob tusk and I want to thank him for being on the show we talked about mental food and how the purity of that mental food that we take in is so it's so affects the quality of our world of our entire collective situation and food is no different which is why I'm following up the section on quality of attention with the quality of our food intake I'm going to be getting into more abstract and mental and brain balancing techniques about how to change consciousness coming up in on future shows but we'll spend a couple of weeks at least on food and water and hopefully maybe I could have a couple of guests on on this topic but after this I'll be getting into present moment awareness I'll be getting into brain balancing techniques meditation concentration contemplation we'll be looking at what I call mindfulness what many people have referred to as my mindfulness and how to quiet the mind and the chatter of the left brain ok well we'll be looking at all kinds of grassroots solutions coming up on what on earth is happening here from here on out because we're trying to mitigate those mind control techniques we're trying to Olay them and we don't want to stay dwelling on the negative okay it's about empowerment and positive change it's you have to be aware of all those techniques and what's really going on in the world which is what we talked about for over a year and a half we looked at that side okay and now this is how to say no to it and how to say yes to something better and empowering so changing diet is something that is completely within all of our will power potential to do in our own lives it only requires a shift in our habits and you could start with small shifts in your habits in your daily day-to-day habits and then you can build up to larger ones and the thing is this is about momentum the the more you do it okay and the more you build up incremental e the easier it becomes like anything it's difficult to get the process rolling when you're trying to move a large weight maybe it's on wheels and you have to push it and at the very beginning it seems like it's almost impossible but then when you finally get it going momentum takes over and that's that is because you are habituating the energy flow through the body and as you do it more and more it becomes easier and easier okay for some people they may have to work on their willpower they may have addictions to certain kinds of foods or chemicals that there have been putting in their themselves for a long time certain people's taste buds will need to change slowly over time because they're so used to the taste profiles that they're taking in people are constantly eating salt and sweet and they vary between sweet and salt tastes you know we don't really delve into in the Western world and especially in America the astringent tastes or the spicy tastes you know these are so important to developing our taste buds which has to do with what we like to eat you know it's so different what we will like to eat versus what is actually good for us but you know if you can change your taste buds by engaging in different taste profiles as well it becomes easier to take in foods that are healthy and good for you okay I'll tell you what my breakfast was today it was a glass of green juice okay and what was in it was nothing short of the energy of the Sun litter in liquid form okay and I drank that and I literally got III I'm not making this up I literally got chills up and down my spine from drinking this glass of green juice okay the I could feel the energy flow literally tangibly in the body upon drinking that glass of juice and that will hold me for a few hours and then I'm gonna have another one okay I made a huge batch earlier I went out to a local grocery store picked up a whole bunch of organic produce okay and I did juicing before coming on the show today and that was my food for the day and will be my food for the next ten days because I'm I'm on a detox 10-day juice feast along with barb we're doing this to improve our health to improve the clarity of our mind to even further sharpen focus and willpower and that's what drinking in that high-density energy will do and I feel great today okay so I just made a batch of juice consisting of the following spinach kale broccoli romaine lettuce celery cucumbers green grapes parsley cilantro fennel turnips radishes lemons limes beets apples mint and the water of a whole young coconut that's what I put in the juice that I made today and it came out deep deep green the color of balance the color of the energy of the earth the color of the heart chakra the color of love okay and taking that in like it's almost impossible to describe until you've done it okay put that through a juicer because we're gonna talk about juicing we're going to talk about unleashing the waters that are in high water foods and how that energy density is so much higher than even solid food intake juicing should be part of everyone's diet I'm not saying it should be here only food I'm doing we're doing a 10-day juice fast which in which that's the only nutrient taken in I'm not saying go on a liquid diet okay don't confuse it and think that's what I'm saying I'm saying you should be supplementing your diet with juicing green juicing okay and we'll talk about methods of doing that and I I'm going to get into purification of water we'll get into juicing I didn't at the end of the slideshow you'll see a reverse osmosis system similar to the one I have in my home but I didn't I neglected to put a juicer up there I'll probably tack that on in the post-production of the show when I put the podcast up because having a juicer it could it's so important last week I posted some links for ro systems and juice juicers I think shower filters as well I don't think I posted juicers I'll do that today certainly with the podcast but for those who are following along with the slideshows if we we you know slide number one just shows that slide the way out that's what this whole section is about a slide to shows the grassroots solutions that we have been and will be discussion discussing over the many future weeks on what on earth is happening slide number three is this section change our diet showing some good organic produce which should be the bulk of people's diet organic fruits and vegetables moving to slide number four we're going to start to take a look at just how a model like we looked at the quality of our attention this is a basic model of how the quality of our food and water intake will eventually have a trickle-down effect and affect our entire world so when people say why is this so important because it does affect everyone we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere this is what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Hasse I'm talking about food today and the vital importance of taking in the proper nutrition and the proper nutrient density into the body to nourish ourselves to create our body and especially our brain such that we can think with greater clarity and ascend to a higher level of consciousness and ultimately this will affect our behavior if you want to look into a great neuroscientist that talks about the connection of food and behavior I would highly recommend the work of dr. Russell Blaylock because he gets into hell if we eat a crappy diet and take in all kinds of chemical poisoning in the foods that we eat our behavior is going to reflect that greatly and we're going to have all kinds of different mental problems clarity and thinking will decrease will have disorders psychological disorders come about and it will ultimately create behavior that is completely the antithesis of natural law behavior of respect for other individuals and their natural ball rights conversely if we eat a high nutrient density diet and you know we could get into the arguments forever about what is organic you know that but the purity of food is what we're talking about you want to move away from the less pure you want to move away from the more highly poisoned okay and if people are completely paranoid and they want to say well nothing's really organic anymore and everything is tainted in some form or another okay you could make the argument they're spraying chemtrails so eventually that's falling down to the ground and getting into the food and water table okay absolutely you could say oh well there's cross-pollination and you know GMO stuff eventually makes its way on the winds and gets into organic fields but let me tell you something you'd make the change between eating conventional produce and eating organic produce and if you tell me you don't feel that change I call you a complete liar to your face because I'm telling you you can tangibly tell the difference and it is not just in the mind it is not a placebo effect okay it is tangibly felt in the body just in the taste alone it can be felt and sensed and in the energy effect that it has on the body how much energy you have you feel when you eat higher purity foods is there any such thing as perfection no you you want perfection you're gonna have to be living off ether itself you're gonna have to be living off of spirit itself and and forget taking in any solid matter okay but until you're that grand angelic being get off the notion that there's any such thing as perfection but I would say also don't go into the realm of total paranoia that there's absolutely no such thing as foods that are better for you than conventionally grown produce with all those additives chemicals fertilizers and pesticides in them that's just not the case okay and it's it's a it's a not only a paranoid way of thinking about food but it's also incorrect because I'm testimony to that I've done this change in my life I know the difference between the conventional and and organically grown food and produce and fruits and vegetables you can taste it it's immeasurable its knowable until you've actually done that okay and made that change for yourself you're not gonna actually know it from a perspective of gnosis of direct experience of having done it so I can speak from that perspective and I'm telling you there is a definitive definitive difference okay that having been said what does any of this have to do with human freedom what does this have to do with what's going on in our world well as we said it affects behavior okay how we eat affects how we act and any parent can tell you that to give a child good healthy organic food see how they behave then start get feeding them chips sugary juices you know the McDonald's meat diet and all other artificial foods that are you know treated with chemicals to maintain shelf life and add you know taste enhancers and MSG and all the things we talked about we talked about poison food and medicine section in the poison food and medicine section and you'll see the radical differences in that child's behavior and this is true for adults as well because these foods are becoming the actual physical substances that go into building the body in the brain it's only it's only common sense as we've said what you put into your body becomes what makes up the brain and a quality brain is only going to be nurse nourished and created by quality nutrients that are physically put into the body this is not rocket science ladies and gentlemen the problem is just like we're addicted to negative ways of perceiving the world too poisonous worldviews that we feed our mind with and tell ourselves are true when they're not and stay attached to those ways of thinking okay we are addicted to poisonous foods and the energies that they contain that negative and harmful energies that they contain and our willpower becomes more and more shocked the more we stay on that poison stream and therefore it affects all of our other actions and behaviors in the world so people who are on just absolutely destructive food aren't gonna want to take the willpower to improve the world and to improve their minds and to help improve other people okay if our bodies are healthy our minds will be healthy they're connected the bind mind/body/spirit system is one whole dynamic living system that you can't separate any of those parts each one affects the other okay so slide number four on the radio show page of what on earth is happening shows how our quality of our food intake ok our quality of food intake affects our world at large and this is very similar or even identical to the flowchart that I made regarding how our quality of attention affects our world one is simply mental food and the other is physical food there's a poisoned stream or a poison reservoir and then there's a pure stream or a pure reservoir both of these could be it could have connections to our individuated cells represented by the buckets there ok we're largely containers or vessels of water ok and what we take into ourselves we have to have exercise willpower over and we have to purify as much as it is within our capability to do so if you want to get hung up on nothings organic there's no such thing or it's this isn't different than conventional produce go right ahead and think that way ok but ultimately you can increase the purity of what you're putting in in an overall sense into your body by making these dietary changes that is possible it is real ok it you've got to look at it like the two intakes on the top of these two buckets representing individuals have little valves ok like little faucets and you could you could open it open it or close it to a certain extent ok you could open the positive pure food and water intake and open it all the way and you could also open the poisonous food and water intake you can open that all the way ok and you're going to be putting different qualities of energy into the vessel now if you want to purify that vessel if you want to make it better if you want to make it higher energy there's only one thing to do you have to open up the pure food and water intake valve on that bucket ok to the greatest extent that you can and you have to shut off the valve that's letting into poisonous food and water intake into the vessel this is simple common-sense understanding it can't I can't even make it any easier than that a first grader could understand that if you want to clarify water that happens to be in a vessel you take in the most pure thing that you could take into it and you shut off the things that are sludgy and dirty and cloudy and poisoning there's there's not much to this the thing that it requires is the willpower to do it and as you do it more and more you'll develop more and more willpower the more and more you're addicted to the poison the more and more it will be more difficult to develop that willpower even to make that change so people who have been eating a poisonous diet for a long long time it's going to be very difficult to shift them that momentum to build that momentum is going to be difficult at the beginning but as it is done in small increments it will become easier and easier and then finally the output that then goes out into the world is how we behave because our nutrition and the quality of our brain and the neuro chemistry of the brain that is built by the nutrient intake will affect our behavioral patterns the more people that get off of the poison stream the more it will improve behavior and ultimately that creates a quantum ripple effect throughout the world as more people purify and detoxify the body so we're going to talk about just how to do that on the other side what are some practical methodologies that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen and be right back therefore these words [Applause] [Music] welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio talking about in detail how it is so critically important to changing our behavior and increasing our willpower purefoods raise our vibratory rate we are all energy we are made of energy everything is made of energy and while our body requires energy what we want to feed it with is higher vibratory energy and that can be done by attempting as much as as it is within our willpower capability to affect to take in the highest nutrient density food and the lowest the lowest of poison density food the highest purity with the lowest chemical consistency because that's what a lot of foods have been turned into nothing but chemicals they're not even natural anymore at all they're something that the earth never actually gave us all this processing and adding to what nature has already provided as if to say that's not good enough nature didn't do a good enough job and hasn't provided us what we actually need when in fact nature has provided us with everything that we need we only need to accept that gift and stop trying to change it so let's look at what we should be doing to change the the quality of the vibratory energy that we take into ourselves through food because these these high energy foods will help bring on a whole new state of consciousness for us they will help us to feel calm they will help us to think clearer okay they will create less attachment in our lives to things that don't serve who we actually are and as I've already emphasized though over and over again they will help us to increase our willpower to go and make even more empowering changes in our lives and to be an influence and an inspiration for others also attempting to change their lives for the better so if we look at image number five on the slideshow this is this section people should be spending the bulk of their time in when they visit a supermarket or a grocery store fresh organic fruits and vegetables is what we should be filling our carts with in the greatest abundance okay some other foods we could take in and use them more sparingly but this is what we should be this should be the bulk of our diet I I would say this should be upwards of 70% or more 80% of our diet and do I always do that I'm pretty good but I'm not perfect not always and hey sometimes we'll go out and we'll eat out we'll eat the food that is prepared in restaurants I'm not a total extremist when it comes to this I'm not a total raw foodist okay I am a vegetarian a strict vegetarian I don't eat meats I don't eat fish or seafood barb will still engage in seafood from time to time she's they even limited that but fruits and vegetables make up the bulk of my diet okay fresh organic fruits and vegetables and you know I'll eat grains and breads eggs cheese you know I will eat some some dairy products like that beans lentils nuts berries seeds this is what comprises my diet on a daily basis okay now what I'm doing right now again with the juicing is I'm doing a detox and cleanse and this is to step up the absorption of the nutrients in the body okay and also to clarify the mind and to clarify the immune system to dislodge poisons and dislodge things that have been trapped in the intestinal tract and in other parts of the body the kidneys the the blood the entire body the mucous membranes etc so that's what a detox people have called this a reboot in certain circles it's like rebooting the computer the body computer ok just like sometimes a computer starts to slow down we reboot it and it it's like regenerated for a time so that's what this juice fast is about that I'm doing over the next a week and a half so slide 5 here shows you excuse me what should make up the bulk of our diets because these are the foods that are grown from the earth and you could see how much green not only other colors yes there's Reds there's oranges but how much green comprises this image it's the bulk of the image just like the color green represents the the color that the earth produces in the greatest abundance once again this is the the light frequency that is the dead center or middle of the visible spectrum of light because that's what is being presented and is being gifted to us as a present by the earth it is love energy it is the energy of the Sun converted into a usable form by us the way that we can use that nature has provided freely for us to use as such it is a presence or a gift it is of that which can help keep us rooted in the present moment keep us in a state of balance and in feeling love energy embodying love energy that again the color of the the heart chakra is green and has been depicted as green in many different mystical traditions throughout time green is the color of love that's why the earth produces it that's why what we should be taking into us in the greatest abundance on a day-to-day basis is foods or foods that are collard green you open my refrigerator right now Green hits you in the face okay my refrigerator looks similar to those shelves and that's what people's refrigerators should be looking like because you're gonna get the greatest micronutrient density into the cells and you're gonna feel the highest amount of energy when you eat the most green foods and and believe me I know there's alternative theories out there of what we should be eating trust me on this this is how you are going to feel the best as a matter of fact don't trust me actually I shouldn't even say that that's just a figure of speech I I do know that that's how you're gonna feel the best because I've done it for myself but don't trust me on it you should do it yourself and find out okay find out if you are regenerated find out if you have more energy find out if you feel healthier and younger and rejuvenated and restored and if your skin is much better and more youthful looking and if you lose weight all it takes is to do it there's nothing to it but to do it and just try it and see what it does and if you don't like it you could always go back to eating whatever you're eating now but if you tried eating like that I guarantee you you would feel the change in the body the physical tangible change in the body it would start happening weight would drop energy level goes up and the higher the pure purity of those foods that you take in okay if you can grow it yourself even better if you could find them in the wild even better people talk about wild foods a lot and how they're even more powerful than organic foods okay but for most people they're gonna visit their grocery or supermarket choose organic it's it's about biodiversity it's about not over running soils with the same crop and depleting nutrient density okay yeah there's still problems with or even organic farming techniques it's not perfect it's better than the other stuff that's out there it's about making a choice to go from something that is not good to something that is much better if you're look for perfection in this world you're not going to find it here folks there's no such thing in the 3d realm there's no such thing as perfection we have to do things that are better than what we have done it's a stepwise progression okay and so don't get hung up and you know I don't recommend being an extremist about this either moderation and balance is the key you feel hungry eat that's what your body's telling you don't starve yourself either okay if you feel like you can take more on if you wanted to try a detox cleanse or a juice fast go for it okay you have to listen to your body it is speaking the wisdom that you need to hear at all times your body is always telling you what it requires if your ego is if you can exercise enough willpower to get your ego out of the way then you'll hear the wisdom that your body's speaking to you about what it requires and what if you put into it it will then give you in return more clarity more wisdom more willpower so let's talk about what a proper diet should consist of on the other side of the break let's talk about my kind of variant of a food pyramid and I found this on another website but I thought it was highly accurate and it's similar the way that I eat nutrient density I take in is encapsulated in there so we'll look at that on the other side guys it's crystal geo of truth frequency ready [Music] but on most mark Hasse that's what on earth has happened I'm talking about food today your own show how it affects human behavior how it affects our energy levels our vibratory rate and ultimately our consciousness and if we want to improve ourselves we have to improve our diets because so many people are not eating right there's so much poison in the food supply we have to strive toward higher quality higher nutrient density and higher purity foods we also want to take in fresh organic fruits and vegetables in the greatest abundance that should be the staple of our diet particularly green vegetables again that color and the energy level associated with that color cannot be overstated it is the transformed energy of the Sun in physical form that the earth provides and it is the color traditionally associated with love energy and the heart chakra so if we look at image number six on the slide on the slides that go with this show if you're listening by podcast it's of course podcast number 93 as we already talked about the synchronicity involved with that number and its relationship to willpower take a look at the food pyramid here which I loved when I saw it because at its very base was not even food and that's extremely significant the base was water this is something that's left out of almost all food pyramids water really should be something that we take in in great abundance now I drank juice and going along with the juice fast water is also something that you should drink because water is a carrier of energy and information that's what water is that is the role that water plays ladies and gentlemen it carries information from place to place over a distance and water carries the nutrients that we take into our ourselves through eating food through our body and then takes it into the cells therefore if we're dehydrated and we don't have a proper adequate amount of water in us the nutrient density is not going to make its way properly it's not going to propagate effectively through the body and get into the cell membranes and ultimately into the nuclei of the cells where it needs to be needs to be going okay so one of the most critical things which we're going to be getting into is how important the purity of our water is and that's why I hope next week to have a local water purification expert on the show because he can tell you much much better than I can how to go about obtaining pure water and the methods that are out there how effective they are or may happen not to be it's important to know you know you don't want to be hosed by different technologies out there that are claiming that they're doing something good for your water and they really aren't so either the next week or the week after I'm gonna be bringing this gentleman on and he's going to wow you with his knowledge of water purification systems okay so take a look at this food pyramid water is at the bottom it's required to bring any nutrients through the body and into the cell the cells okay then fruits and vegetables make up the next great bulk and this is stuff that should be done daily eaten daily oh lesser than fruits and vegetables grains legumes seasonings and healthy fats and then more sparingly eggs and dairy and that's at the end of things that you might want to take into yourself on a daily basis I personally won't whose eggs and dairy even everything every single thing maybe we have the other day something like that and coop [Music] Oh [Music] welcome back everyone that's what we want we want to get close enough to kiss the sky that's when no one would be able to stop us as said in those lyrics there and taking in high nutrient density foods high energy living and raw foods will help us to get to that goal in consciousness and ultimately to better ourselves as a species increase personal willpower increase personal energy level help us to be an influencer for others to help them to motivate themselves toward real change and ultimately to start caring about and doing something about true freedom in this world so with that having been said let's get back into a further breakdown of this food pyramid on image number 6 on the what on earth is happening radio show page or in the images that accompany the podcast the base of the pyramid as we said was water than fruits and vegetables or at organic or as high quality fruits and vegetables as you can find okay grains are above that some people will limit grains as well because some people might have problems with certain forms of gluten with gluten in general certain forms of grains contain gluten some people will limit it because these are basically carbohydrates and they might want to limit their intake of carbs for various reasons and you know nothing is a hard rule here it's a general outline a general guide moderation is the key as well if you build a diet based with fruits and vegetables at the bottom of that pyramid you're not gonna go wrong okay if that's the the bulk of what you're taking in you won't go go wrong legumes are above that then you have herbs and seasonings and healthy forms of fat you know you see avocados there I think that's a jar of not not butter of some kind then eggs and dairy above I do take these into my diet I try not to go crazy with them I love cheese hey no one can put down a pizza better than me trust me folks you know there if something will tempt me that's it you know so I'll take in greens and and cheese as well but I tried not to go overboard with them okay and I feel better when I don't go overboard with things like that I feel better when fruits and vegetables is the staple of the diet and I'm taking them in in as effective of a form as possible which is why I'm going to talk about juicing in a later segment so above that you have fish and seafood and lean meats we lean meats which I list in the weekly section of this pyramid and I would say that's if you eat them at all I personally don't eat anything from that section of that pyramid and I've already explained ad infinitum and ad nauseam why I've chosen to do that people will disagree with that and that's fine they have the right to disagree with that there is also some scientific research that can be brought forward to say okay even in the Paleolithic diet meat is included some people will try to take the fat content of their diet in through-through meats and raw meats even okay I feel that this aspect is a choice because I don't feel that we have been given dominion over the other living beings of this planet I think we have been given dominion over our own thoughts our own emotions and our own actions and nothing else I think these beings have a right to life just as we do I don't want to contribute to the suffering of the world by ending animal life and then consuming it and consuming that suffering therefore I've made a decision over five years ago now to not consume animal flesh okay yes I'll still use eggs and dairy on a more limited basis and cheese and things like that but again it's not the staple of my diet and who knows maybe I will eventually go up we know of those as well but to directly kill the animal to eat it and I'm not saying that isn't even done with the animals that are used in the other forms of dairy okay because of course we know that it is so I would rather have these animals be present used and in conjunction with the the atmosphere that is used to grow to grow food because animals I believe are needed for the proper production of foods and the proper upkeep of soils if we're going to be doing agriculture animals are necessary okay of course animal fertilizers definitely have been used throughout time in farming methods so I'm not I'm saying I don't think we should kill these animals what you know if we're going to use their presence on a farm to increase the nutrient densities of our soils I just don't feel they should be killed and eaten that's a personal choice on my part it's not even a dietary choice as much as it is a choice regarding life and consciousness and the right of those beings to have their expression of consciousness just as we have a right to have ours that's why I'm a vegetarian and I've explained it before I don't really want to get into that aspect of discussion I want to talk about nutrient density and food I want to talk about the the density of the food itself in the forms of matter that we take it in and now I'm going to get into that in the next slide okay solid forms of food liquid forms of food and then going into forms of food that we don't really take in much because we're really not as a whole even at the level of consciousness overall to even recognize that there's another form of food besides solid and liquid foods we can get into talking about you know living off of the breath or the prana or the life energy itself as many mystics have called it so people will often think that's impossible or doesn't even exist you know someone like Wilhelm Reich talked about Oregon energy and how we can collect that and take that in and in different ways into ourself so or use it in different ways so we could get into talking about things that are actually more abstract and etheric when it comes to tip intake of energy and we will get to that a little bit but I want to just continue to go on with this food pyramid on slide number six the weekly section again that's something that I've removed all together from my diet but I'm not telling anybody definitively to do that I'm telling you why I did that and if you wanted to make that choice you would need to experiment with that dietary choice yourself okay so but in any event I wouldn't say these should be taken in as frequently as the foods listed in the everyday section that's why I drew this line and applied you know weekly to that section because we've made a shift here into another color in the pyramid as you see the everyday foods are our blue collared and then you shift into that yellow Aryan these are things we should use more sparingly the very sparingly the things that should be used very sparingly sparingly or not at all we're talking about you know super saturated fats hydrogenated oils alcohols sweets high sugar refined sugar these are things that we should either be using extremely sparingly or eliminating altogether in the diet that's why it's at the very top of the pyramid representing things you should use the least in the least quantities and the least abundance so when we come back let's take a look at foods relationship to matter and energy as a whole and the states of matter and how this relates to the types of food that we take into our body I also want to look at alkalinity versus acidity and I'm going to post a great document on that aspect to go with this podcast we'll be right back folks here listening to what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm I'm gonna give the calling numbers in this segment I apologize to a couple of callers who seem to have dropped off the line they have been holding on I'll give the calling number now four people want to call in I'll try to take some calls in the last couple of segments so the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the callin number eight six six eight four one one zero six five be patient if you call in I apologize for not getting to those other callers who had held on and looks like they dropped off the line so call in be patient I'll get to your calls probably in the the last segment here we go we're talking about now in this section foods relationship to matter and energy okay and this chart will help people to understand how the body deals with different energy densities when it comes to food and there's three sections of the chart there's density the state of matter and the correspondence to that state of matter and these correspondences are used in many different mystery traditions of consciousness throughout time specifically they are generally attributed to the alchemical tradition and I want to say regarding that that is something I neglected to mention in the announcements section that I was also interviewed by Bob from Cincinnati a frequent caller into the show on his show on the antimatter antimatter zone Network his show is called or a cult Empire occult empire and Bob brought me on during this past week on Thursday night to do a show on alchemy so it was it was an entire two-hour show on the alchemical tradition and that's listed on the front page of what on earth is happening in the recent news you could also check it out in the news section highly recommend people to check out that podcast we covered a lot of ground got into a lot of great information regarding alchemy and it's a very enlightening subject matter and by a bob also does a great show with his show people should check out a cult empire on the antimatter's own network so what is foods relationship to matter and energy okay so this chart shows us the density of food the states of matter and then the alchemical correspondences or the correspondences that have to do with consciousness and who we actually are so this is sort of the mystical or you could even say the esoteric way of looking at food in general as a form of energy but this chart generally holds true at the bottom we have the denser forms of matter which are the solids okay we generally consider the states of matter as solid liquid and gas this is taught in elementary school science people usually leave out plasma which is a form of gas it's ionized gas it's gas that has been somewhat ionized which is electrically charged okay so gas / plasma I put up there as the most rare form and what I mean rare I mean you know it's not as dense it's not it doesn't have as many particles per unit of volume all right so solids are packed tight with matter okay as they are less densely packed we have a more rarefied form of matter which gets us upward in the in the in the density versus rareness scale toward a liquid okay and all liquids are less dense than solids but they're more dense than gases or plasmas now we get into a rarefied form of matter okay so solids what we are eating as far as solid food go I attribute to the earth correspondence and of course it's colored green okay so green foods is what we should be eating if we're eating a lot of solid food matter that's what we should take into ourselves I feel you could take in the nutrient density of the foods what the the nutrition that the food is carrying within it even more effectively if we take that nutrient those nutrients into us in a liquid form and the reason for that is you're getting the solidity the most dense vibratory pattern of energy out of the way and the thing that the nutrients are carried in is the water okay that's the role of water is to carry information and to carry energy from one place to another so if we're we want to get even more nourished by the flow of energy we want to take in the nutrients that we need in the most rare form that is possible so liquid is better than solid okay this is why they tell you chew your food really really really well we should be chewing our food and most people don't do that and I'm bad with that believe me especially when I'm hungry and everybody knows what I'm talking about when I say that you know you're hungry you want to dive into something you know you a couple of bites a couple of chews on it and then it swallow it down you know that's not how we should be chewing our food actually we should be taking our time chewing it until it becomes literally like a liquid in our mouth practically you know as or as liquefied as we can tolerate that process this way the cell walls are being smashed by our teeth that's what the role of our teeth are for to smash the cell walls of food in the solid form so that the energy is more readily absorbed into the lining of the digestive system and then into the bloodstream where it is then used okay so liquid is a more efficient form of taking a nutrient density and that's why it's in the middle of this chart okay it's a higher form of nutrient density flow than even solid matter at the bottom of this chart where we have solid matter the body has to expend the most energy from the system okay in order to break down the food because it's in solid form and ultimately it's going to be used in liquid form in the body okay if we take in the liquids by themselves already in liquid form which is what this juice fast on on right now is about the efficiency goes up that goes through the roof okay and you're taking the might of the micronutrients and the phytonutrients in that plant matter food and getting them into the cells and into the blood much more efficiently and effectively than if you're eating solid matter that's not to say I guess I've already said just try to make your whole diet liquid I personally won't recommend that I would say that you should eat a certain amount of solid food but I would highly supplement the diet of whatever forms of solid foods you're eating with juicing because juicing again is liberating the energies in foods in plant foods that are that are created that are distilled by nature itself that living dynamic process that nature knows how to do okay that is just part of the creative energies of the universe itself and that living dynamic intelligence of the field of energy itself is present in nature and it is actively using that energy to distill the waters in the plant foods that grow abundantly on the earth when we take that water from its housing okay from its carrier okay from its containers the juicing it is one of the one of the most efficient ways of taking nutrients in the body and this technology that has been available to us for many years is one of the reasons technology is here for us to use at this time it's one of the powerful and positive uses of technology to better ourselves as a people and as individuals we'll be right back after these words you're listening - what on earth this happened don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Pascale let's jump right back into the chart on image number seven on the radio show page but with podcast number 93 titled foods relationship to matter and energy we looked at the solid form of food and the liquid form and as I was saying before the break juicing is so important in this process again I would say definitely you don't want to try to just make your diet liquid that's not the point here it's supplementing your diet of the the solid food that you are eating with juicing and juicing takes those phytonutrients those micronutrients that are in plant foods and takes them into the cell walls takes them into the the the blood so much more efficiently than even eating the actual raw plant material and when you see what goes into making a juice a good green healthy juice that is not pasteurized and is made from good organic produce then you understand you would not be able to eat that amount of matter if you see what's remains the the fibrous material that remains after making you know a big batch of juice and understanding how much even goes into a glass of that juice you would realize nobody's gonna eat that much and so you're you're ramping up the ability of taking in that nutrient density by packing it into a form that is more easily able to be taken in by the body and more readily absorbed by the body so when we go up into a rarer state of matter the gas and plasma States again gas the most rare form of matter and plasma an ionized form of gas I've corresponded these with air and fire of course another word for gas air you know we generally look at them as interchangeable our air that we breathe containing many different types of gases but the ionized form plasma I've related to fire okay now these forms we won't Wilma immediately recognize in some correspondence to food because we generally look at food and water or solid food and liquid food okay there is such a thing as gaseous food ladies and gentlemen and if you don't believe that you want to look into many different cases of individuals who have lived four times on nothing but pranic energy look into prana look into lifeforce energy also look into orgone energy as I've already talked about wilhelm reich a little bit on this show this is a study that needs to be made by the individual to even break down the barrier that there is such a thing as this and that it can be done by the human body that a human being is capable of not living on solid or liquid food at all okay now again very few people are at that level of consciousness but if you want to take a look at one that was actually looked at in a scientific way and they trained cameras upon him and had people observe what he was doing was a boy in I believe it was India named ROM Baum John and he fasted without food or water yes he did not drink water for ten months he did not eat or drink for ten months he used a pranic meditation and breathing technique in conjunction with each other to literally take in the lifeforce energy that is all around us in the air okay that is put here by the radiant energy of the Sun it was almost the form of living off of free energy and he did not actually have to masticate solid food nor did he have to drink anything at all including water and yes it was done okay I do not believe it was a hoax people will say oh that's impossible it was it was all a hoax I personally think this person just came online you know he just he Seve the light if you will and I do accept the literal face of the explanation that this person just desired to meditate and he sat in a tree by his village in India for 10 months without moving practically without moving he moved the bit but if you watch him up close it's a very end maybe I'll post the video there's a documentary about this called the boy with divine powers now do I think these are divine powers no but I think these techniques are knowable I think this is legitimate and can be done he he went to an extreme method and people saw this as some kind of a miraculous thing and then they started trying to profit from it they wouldn't leave him alone they wouldn't leave him to his meditation they had a big circus atmosphere around the village where he was from and all he wanted to be allowed to do was be left alone and meditate and they couldn't even leave this young boy alone to do that I believe he was 15 years old when this all went down but it's an interesting story look it up maybe I'll post a link to the video the documentary you could check out but this is about pranic energy ok which is a gaseous form of energy with the ancients called the breath of life and yes it is possible to eventually get to the level of body mind spirit consciousness where we would be able to take in simply a gaseous form of energy and ultimately we will get to the highest level to live off of light energy alone do I feel that people are there at that level of consciousness now no this is why we still require things like solid food and liquid food so I don't recommend anybody just trying to live on pranic material just off of a whim because you'll probably go into nutrient starvation and die so this individual was aware of where he was at in consciousness and was aware of certain techniques to use in order to do this so an interesting story but I'll leave the the state of matter and correspondence there I just thought I should put this chart up to help people to understand the different forms the densities of food and how the liquid form is a actually a more readily absorbable and efficient way of taking in nutrient density into the body and of course gas and plasma would be even higher efficiency okay so that's just something to look at take in and understand how those states of matter work together and how they they correspond related to energy levels and efficiency levels of taking in nutrients image number eight goes into the importance of water okay and I put an image number nine a water purification system known as a reverse osmosis filtration system okay I'm gonna post some links to reverse osmosis systems we're going to talk a lot about them next week when we or the week after when I have a water filtration and purification expert on the show but it can't be overstated how altom utley water is the thing we're really talking about here because this is the carrier of information and energy and it's what we ultimately have to make sure we take into ourselves in the purest form so purify your water in his best way as you are capable of doing it in whatever way your budget or monetary means at the current time allow you to do it again it's all about making small steps and making the the steps that we are capable of doing in our life and that we are capable of applying in the moment so if you can only do certain forms of filtration that you know a RO system is out of your monetary scale to buy for yourself then do what you can okay it's about getting from a place where we're at to someplace a little bit better than a little bit better than a little bit better that's how this stepwise process of purification and working on perfecting ourself goes it's not doesn't have to be an all at once type thing it's making small moves and small changes that ultimately add up to big ones okay so with that having been said I want to talk about alkalinity versus acidity and then in the last segment I'll wrap that up and take some call but if we are acidic our body becomes wracked with inflammation we have joint pain we feel tired we're lackadaisical we don't have energy and ultimately then disease grows in the body this is ultimately caused by too acidic of a pH of a body pH we need to raise our alkalinity I want to read from a document I'm going to post along with this show an intro to a chart about alkalizing versus acidifying foods and as I've said it isn't about just eating all the things on the alkaline side it's about a mixture and we should probably have about a 70/30 mix from you know 70 toward the alkaline side 30 toward the acidic side so let me read this paragraph human blood pH should be slightly alkaline between seven point three five and seven point four five below or above this range means symptoms and disease a pH of seven point zero is neutral a pH below seven point zero is acidic a pH above seven point zero is alkaline so we should be slightly toward the alkaline side an acidic ph can occur from an acid forming diet emotional stress toxic overload and/or immune reactions or any process that deprives the cells of oxygen and other nutrients the body will try to compensate for an acidic ph by using alkaline minerals if the diet does not contain enough minerals alkaline minerals to compensate a buildup of acids in the cells will occur leading to disease I'm going to continue reading this short introduction to this document that I'm going to post with this podcast on the other side of the break and we'll take your calls to take us out for this edition of one on earth is happening we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen [Music] welcome back everyone with this final segment of today's edition of what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I'm gonna do a whole show coming up soon on nothing but juicing and we're gonna look at ways that we can add this very very important aspect of using food and nutrients into our lifestyle and maybe even bring some recipes to the table to encourage people to incorporate juicing into their life and if you do I guarantee you will recognize how important it is how beneficial it is and wonder how you ever lived without doing it okay so that's coming up again a whole show on water purification and the importance of pure water coming up so we're going to stay on this topic of solutions through food and water for a few weeks before we move on to other topics let me finish this document that I was reading about alkalinity versus acidity alkaline versus acidic forming foods and I will be posting this with the podcast with a extensive list of foods that are alkaline forming versus acidifying if the diet does not contain enough minerals to compensate a buildup of acids in the cells will occur an acid an acidic balance will decrease the body's ability to absorb minerals and other nutrients decrease the energy production in the cells decrease its ability the body's ability to repair damaged cells decrease the body's ability to detoxify heavy metals making tumors tumor cells cells thrive cancer cells thrive and make it more susceptible to fatigue and illness a blood pH of 6.9 which is only slightly acidic can induce coma and death the reason acidosis is more common in our society is mostly due to the typical American diet which is far too high in acid producing animal products like meat eggs and dairy and far too low an alkaline producing foods like fresh vegetables additionally we eat acidic producing processed foods like white flour and sugar and drink acid producing beverages like coffee and soft drinks we use too many drugs which are acid forming and we use artificial chemical sweeteners like NutraSweet spoonful sweet and low equal or aspartame which are poisonous and extremely acid forming why do you think they want them out there ladies and gentlemen one of the best things we can do to correct an overly acid body is to clean up the diet and lifestyle to maintain health the diet should consist of 60% alkaline forming foods and 40% acidic forming foods and I said a 70/30 split this document has a slightly different take you do what feels right and what gives you the most increased energy I feel 70/30 is closer to the mark he says 6040 okay to restore health the diet should consist of 80% alkaline forming foods and 20% acid forming foods that's for a detox or a cleanse okay to restore health meaning if you're already in a really bad state of health 80/20 is what you should go toward okay generally alkaline forming foods include most fruits green vegetables green vegetables peas beans lentils spices herbs and seasonings and seeds and nuts generally acid forming foods include meat fish poultry eggs grains and legumes so I'll leave it there and I will post this document with the podcast and it will have a chart of just about every food that's out there and which side it's on whether it's on the alkalizing side or the acidifying side and you have to strike a balance as you see fit like I said I consider a 70/30 split he says a 60/40 maybe even somewhere in between there but if you're detoxing if you're storing if you're trying to regenerate after living an extremely unhealthy lifestyle you have to even kick it up to there and go to an 80/20 mix mixture at least between acidifying between alkaline and acidifying foods alkalinizing and acidifying so I'll leave the discussion I'll leave my presentation there I should say and let's start a discussion let's take some calls on this very vital and important topic namely the kind of foods we should be putting into our body hopefully I could take the couple of callers that are on the line before the end of the show here we go caller front e86 to area code you are live on what on earth is happening welcome Oh welcome Bob I heard your presentation I thought it was kindly I am just about I was gonna be on a fast I invited someone else to come on the fast with me it will be a little bit more extensive and it you you brought it right up and so that's one of the reasons that brought me to call because I mean you brought it right home she's doing it for one reason right but I have another reason in mind and that's health consciousness also you talked about a few things see my premise is that if what we're doing it's totally right then we should reap the benefits from what it is that we're doing right and it's a die there's not giving us those benefits then we have to look at you know the diet because it's it's not giving us longer life it's not giving us you know superior health is not getting better memory better eyesight no that's happening so we need to check out what it is that we're doing the other thing that you brought up and I hope that you you know do post that video on to your website because I would like to see that I read about it years ago where you have breakfast Ariens matter of fact I showed the article at my job where this guy was 82 he had eaten no food and drank anything for about 70 was about about 70 or 57 years Wow and he was from India yeah and people could not fathom that that that was not something you know and but that is not the first time I read it vegetarian I've been a vegetarian since 1978 I was in college and someone talked about nutrition and from that point on I just changed my diet I've never heard back so I've been on it when people say well can you make it well you have whole country is that what actually vegetarians is it's not something that just pops up and all of a sudden but I think we're gonna need that and I think your your presentation is timely as the one thing about these particular global is they took over the food supply that's right Santos is saying right Monsanto's had taken over the sea and so when you get this genetically engineered material into your body and they have claimed all seeds and those seeds end up into your body do they actually have possession of your body of course yes we have ownership right that's right of your body because they're seeds going in that makes you no longer you it makes you them because they have genetically engineered to see they have the patent on it and so I'm just asking you that's what the whole works is the whole purpose is to take over the body and to take over the mental functions that ultimately determine human behavior so people can be more readily and easily controlled and it's one of the greatest techniques of doing that is poisoning the food genetically modifying the food ultimately that end that equates with poisoning and genetically modifying human beings that's what's being poisoned that genetically modified us and that's happening not only on a physical basis but on a an epigenetic basis as well through the entered the types of energy fields that result of of this this poisonous nature to the food and and the the degradation of the food supply that normally would be a living dynamic part of nature itself coming into us we're taking in a completely degraded form of energy density and vibration and therefore it's changing us not only at a physical level but at an epigenetic level as well so call our phenomenal points that you've brought up one of the great points that that call are really brought up was if you're gonna do any kind of a change in diet or a juice fast or anything like that do it with someone else that you care about when you do it together it makes it even more powerful and the willpower can even be strengthened because it's to two or more people who are setting an example for each other and they're helping to support each other during that that lifestyle change so great calls caller thanks so much for the call let's go to our final caller on this edition of what on earth is happening a restricted caller you're live on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us hello yes you're on live hey hey hey Mike it's Franco from Montreal hey how are you pretty good oh you know you're very hard to actually reach her I was trying with your the regular phone number but the in Canada it looks like there's a solder that the phone number dude that you gave us doesn't work so I have to pass through Skype Ashley died I'll do a trick take a quick picture actually delete you yes Franco has a radio show up in Montreal called tu gair one fee I was interviewed on that before and I'm going to be coming up on that in February actually take this out oh no you go right ahead you take this out you're you can make the final comment okay all right so guys be healthy in your mind it's a it's good to be able to in your mind be spiritual but the constitution what the

What On Earth Is Happening Show #094

Topics: *Water Purification, Water's role in our lives, Toxin and contaminants in our water, Water Distillation, Reverse Osmosis, Survival, Solutions*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio this show is live every sunday from 5 to seven pm east coast time that's four to six pm central time my website is what on earth is happening.com the network's website oraclebroadcasting.com today is sunday february 5th 2012 we have a great show lined up for you here today and we're going to be having a very special guest on for all two hours starting with the next segment mr fernando salguero who is a water purification expert and a specialist in survival tactics fernando is the host of the meetup.com group survive and thrive right here in the philadelphia area which meets on a regular basis here in philadelphia to teach survival skills it's a survival skill sharing group okay and on the show today we'll be discussing techniques and technologies for water purification and the critical role that water plays in our everyday lives and this is part of our ongoing solution oriented approaches last week we talked about food and we're not finished with that topic we're going to get into it a lot more in coming weeks today it's water purification and you're going to see that this gentleman is one of the foremost experts on that topic so that's coming up in the next segment i do have a couple of quick event announcements that i want to uh read off the first thing is that the red ice interview with uh henrik palmgren that i did a couple of weeks back is still not posted to the site i announced last week that it would be posted to red ice it looks like there's a couple of people in the queue for new guests right before me but if you go to the radio show page on red ice creations you will be able to see that i'm in the queue i think i'm third in the list so look for that in about a week or so probably i would say within a few days to a week but it will be posted there soon uh tomorrow february 6th i will be interviewed on the radio show two gal one fee uh with uh franco huard and um his other co-hosts this is on the radio h2o network out of montreal so um check that out i'll post some links tomorrow for the show and um next week february 12th i will be interviewing franco huard from the radio show two guy one fee on what on earth is happening and our topic will be present moment awareness um also the truth freedom prosperity group will be hosting their free documentary screening and discussion night at the end of this month wednesday february 29th at 7 15 p.m at media bureau studios media bureau is at 4th and brown in the northern liberty section of philadelphia this month we will be screening michael tosarion's architects of control documentaries so definitely look out for that one come on out if you want to learn all about the techniques of mind control and who these architects of this system of control are and what they're all about that's coming up february 29th at media bureau studios for more information visit truthfreedomprosperity.org ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back stay asleep when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it with sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbology you couldn't see obey no independence welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com let's jump right into it with our special guest for this episode fernando salguero welcome to what on earth is happening thank you mr passion so um we're going to talk a lot about water purification today we're going to talk about the technologies involved we're going to talk about what kind of technologies you recommend or don't recommend but let's start out with uh you telling the listeners a little bit about your background you're a big activist you're a big actor we're getting a little bit of feedback on the line right here i'm not sure where that's coming from but uh let's see if we could mitigate that um okay uh you're a big activist no it's still fernando are you hearing that feedback hello not sure if we just lost him hold on folks we'll try to sort out these technical difficulties um let's see if i can pick up fernando i'll drop him and pick him back up bear with us fernando are you there i am here can you hear me yes i can okay great so i was saying that you're an activist in the philadelphia area and you also host the uh meetup group called survive and thrive which teaches a uh a set a big huge set of survival skills to people completely for free you meet up very very um um often in the philadelphia area in the northern liberty section of the city at uh liberty's pub on a bi-monthly basis i believe it is so why don't you tell the listeners a little bit about your background and how you got involved in doing uh what you do now okay uh simply put i was born to a junkie of a single mother i was dragged from uh from shitty house to shitty house uh often living in uh squalid conditions um uh often with no heat in the wintertime living as squatters most a lot of times no heat in the winter no running water no electricity obviously no telephone so i had to at an early age really deal with a lot of violence both from within and without the home inside and outside of the home um because i was very much a loner and an independent thinker i was frequently targeted for violence uh on in some of the worst neighborhoods in the city that we lived in um so i've been on my own since i was 15. uh thankfully with the judicious medicine work uh the usage of lsd as medicine i've been able to rewire my neural network elevate my consciousness and i have been a do-gooder of one sort or another since i was uh 15 or so um and i've i've somehow always tried to to champion the underdog so working with environmental groups political groups i've done a lot of uh uh homeless outreach and animal work and just a lot of stuff that i just try to make it a better world than what i was born into and that's ultimately what it's all about is taking action and getting involved not just learning about the things that are wrong with this world but taking uh tangible measures to correct those wrongdoings and to actually bring balance about through our actions it's all about ultimately taking action i could tell you fernando definitely does take action so um let's get into what got you into um uh your current line of work you you work in better purification what i was explaining was that um uh my uh my my do-gooder whatever it was um uh savior complex price complex however with christ consciousness whatever it is that i'm striving for brought me into working for clean water action which is an environmental political group working to hold politicians accountable for their actions helped make pollutant polluters clean up their own messes that's where i got my start in water testing and understanding the dynamics that happen within water right standing broader issues with water chemistry or the chemistry that goes into water these days that really broadened my understanding um about 15 years ago i began to work for a water treatment company and my my vocation is uh i am a water treatment specialist i i have a laboratory of my own um self-employed and i what i do is i go out i test people's water for a wide variety of contaminants and then help first i'll diagnose what the problems are and then tailor solutions and uh and help set them up with a solution great why don't you tell the listeners a little bit about what kind of contaminants currently exist in water that we uh turn on on our taps every day what kind of contaminants are in there in the water that we shower in and the water that we drink and the water that we use to cook etc what are the kinds of contaminants that exist in water well i think at this point it would be prudent to take a step back from that mark and really take a look at what water is sure because water has as all things do physical and metaphysical properties and they're not clearly understood one way or the other exclusively but they really have to be understood in combination so some of the physical properties of water include essentially all the water ever does is carry different forms of energy through space and you think about that for a moment different forms of energy through space it carries so it carries matter when we wash our hands brush our teeth flush our toilets water is carrying things away for us right if we're hot on a summer day and we sweat our our dna has uh uses water to to dissipate the heat we cool off or we jump into a pool and instantly all that thermal energy is dissipated carried away now the human body is made 70 percent of water but the brain itself is 90 percent water now this is not insignificant the planet itself has covered 70 percent of water and as current science understands it water itself is extraterrestrial now this is important as science currently understands it uh the bird was a uh a molten iron uh spinning with uh with with what we call magma and it was just this angry boiling rock fernando hold it right there we're coming up to a break we'll continue this on the other side our special guest for this edition of what on earth is happening water purification expert fernando salguero stay with us everyone we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio we're talking with water purification expert fernando salguero fernando you were uh getting into um what water actually is yes what it does and the possible uh origins of water on this planet so why don't you continue with that okay so very simply uh the earth was a spinning ball of iron and magma the collection of if you follow the big bang theory or at least one degree or another the this is all the stuff of stars so part of the manufacturing of our sun of our star uh there's by-products that include h2o comets and in fact uh the h2 the water comets the ice comets smacked into the earth cooling the surface of the earth to a crust while it's still keeping it boiling on the inside the steam process combined with the electromagnetic force of the spinning iron in the center of the earth um created what we know to be uh the levels of our sky the atmosphere ionosphere stratosphere on out from there uh the blanket um so all forms of life that we know of on earth require water to live uh and water itself did not come from the earth itself so it is by definition extraterrestrial so again water only has one basic power no matter what it's doing it is moving different forms of energy from one place in space to another place in space whether it's thermal energy uh bioelectro uh chemical and this this is where we need to talk about dna the role of dna dna is a living code that takes food matter and uses water to rearrange those molecules to create new cells so we all know that we shed hair and skin cells we shed billions of skin cells a day but we don't think about so much the fact that we're also shedding heart cells and liver cells and kidney cells and bones so our dna is constantly self-replicating these codes it's a self-replicating code and it uses water to distribute now it uses water to carry the good stuff through us like oxygen nutrients antibodies but it also it uses water to carry the toxins of waste out of us also it uses water uh through the central nervous system so the brain again is 90 percent water uh because of its conductivity to be able to communicate uh to travel uh with electrical signals chemical signals uh we are this big biochemical mechanism so understand that water carries things and that it starts to do that on a molecular level h2o now that's very difficult level for most folks to imagine how small that really is but water has some very interesting properties and one of those properties is it's it has no choice but to erode things dissolve things put things into solution and so water always on the earth water always follows a path of least resistance so when it rains rain hits the ground snow melts and it will it will creep along and it'll either go rivers lakes streams it'll be all surface water or if it's easier it soaks underground becomes ground water but anyone who's ever had a leak in the basement or leaking the roof knows that water will find a way so the contaminants that are picked up now are very different than the contaminants that people have dealt with for millennia we're no longer just drinking out of puddles and streams dealing with natural rock dirt and even natural biological uh issues all right we're dealing with a lot more complex chemistry more complex most people can actually wrap their minds around a few things that we should think about the number one cause of water pollution in the united states alone is nitrate contamination now they're all rotting organic materials things that once were alive but are no longer in their decaying so that can be leaves and sticks but also most of the nitrates in the u.s water supply are coming from human and animal feces animal feces let's look at factory farming hog farms dairy farms chicken farms pack mainstream americans refrigerators all that manure is constantly running off it's considered farm runoff so they don't have to clean up the chicken poo and so there's a lot of nitrate contamination from that also we all flush our toilets and so when the water comes our sewage waters clean basically the same way all over the country they run the water through different sized net filters to take out larger chunks from the sewage then they run the water through gravel filters then they run the water through sand filters they pour a few other chemicals in including chlorine kills off all the fecal coliform and the gut bacteria and then our treated sewage water clean to minimum federal standards is released downstream and it goes on downstream to other folks thing is we all live downstream from someone else so their sewage water and everything that goes into it has an impact so human and animal feces number one cause of water pollution second largest cause of water pollution in the united states are household cleaners soaps detergents lotion shampoo cleansers conditioners toilet bowl cleaners so most folks don't think about the tilex content of their water how many scrubbing bubble chemicals from dupont are in you know getting into their pasta and their rice when they boil it a lot of people think that boiling water makes things disappear but it doesn't it just cooks germs to be dead so household cleaners second biggest cause of water pollution the fastest growing form of water pollution in the united states are pharmaceuticals now mark you've heard of folks uh you've heard of drugs in the water before haven't you of course we've actually talked about this on uh the shows that we did on food and drugs uh talking about how the overuse of these uh different pharmaceuticals uh ultimately makes its way into the uh the the water supply and then we end up drinking that and taking in those in lower dosages but chronically over a long period of time and what's your understanding as to how the pharmaceuticals get into the water in the first place i don't really have too much of an understanding of that why don't you enlighten us myself and the listeners well a lot of folks are under the misconception that it's old pills that get flushed down the toilet when they expire but the reality is that most people ingest their drugs and so again with humans and animals you gotta think about big agriculture right big agriculture uses um anti antibiotics to treat pus content in the milk supply or or cut down on different kinds of diseases uh also steroid use is rampant for commercial agriculture but what people take on a daily basis i mean hormones steroids birth control antibiotics antipsychotics antidepressants today alone on this day there are tens of millions of children in the united states that are taking some sort of psychotropic for add autism something under the autism spectrum so ritalin or adderall or abilify or there's a lot of them and every time those kids go potty they urinate all the drugs out all drugs pass through the humans and animals that ingest them so that's important now when when the drugs come out of our bodies they either come out metabolized which is broken down to smaller parts or they pass through unmetabolized and our excretory system just pushes the drug out whole now there are no long-term studies on chronic low-dose exposure but the reality is that there is chronic low-dose exposure on the american people for all pharmaceuticals another interesting point is the uh the body within the federal government that is supposed to look out for our best interest the epa actually they set the maximum contaminant levels for what's in public drinking water and through the very aggressive lobbying efforts of the pharmaceutical companies those those pharmaceuticals are never sought for in the max contamination fernando hold it right there we're coming up to another break ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere we'll be right back with more from fernando salguero talking about water purification i was born a shotgun in my hands behind the gun welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com let's jump right back into it with water purification expert fernando salguero who was discussing uh contaminants in our water and how they get there so uh we just touched uh briefly on the pharmaceutical aspect that is actually kept off of the national radar by pharmaceutical pharmaceutical lobby the epa and you know it's the same with the the relationship between monsanto and the fda the epa and large polluters have a lot of people in common and a lot of interests in common that don't include necessarily the health of the people as a whole yes so there's that aspect of it that we should be mindful of and then in addition to that you have every other thing i mean you know each of our cars and trucks all of us who drive fossil fuel run vehicles all that fuel we put in one way all those thousands and thousands of gallons over the years all of it doesn't just disappear it just breaks down to smaller parts and goes up into the atmosphere so in the united states alone from our cars and trucks we put tens of billions of tons of the of uh heavy metal laden toxin-laden uh smoke into the air and all that gets rained out because again water only has one power now for as long as it has rain water has purified air that is the natural order on this planet that water purifies air pulls the pollen pulls the dust out so now it's pulling out all the pollutants from our manufacturing um you know and you know the commercials running there for fukushima you know and and a lot of the filters that that sell these that sell on radio shows uh oftentimes don't actually perform as well as uh as well as you'd like them to i've tested big berkey water filters and they've consistently come up lacking i've tested a wide variety of filters that get sold like brita pitchers refrigerator filters faucet mounted filters and they consistently mislead the american people by improving taste and odor unfortunately that's where most people's consciousness lies they believe that you know if they can see a different smell of difference taste a difference then there is a significant difference and there's not the majority of those filters that the brand filters that i just rattled off do little or nothing to remove many of the contaminants they just improve taste and odor and so the american people are often suckered by their aesthetics so you have insecticides and pesticides and all the trash that any of us has ever thrown away sitting in a landfill somewhere if it didn't go to a trash to steam plant where they burned it then it's sitting in a landfill somewhere and landfills are big holes in the ground and they have liners on the bottom of them and those liners have holes in the in them so that the water itself does not fill up in the landfill and make you know a big a big few days of rain you know and and your average landfill could turn into a big stew pot of human trash and all that batteries and paint cans and baby diapers and everything so what happens is landfills have holes to allow the water to strain out so leaking landfills a leachate it's called is a huge source of water pollution and then you know we just keep throwing our trash away they come along once or twice a week pick it up and we don't have to see it it's out of b out of sight out of mind but it's not out of our reality and so i think that more and more people are becoming aware uh through the good works of people like yourself and and there are others uh that are out there working to improve the state of consciousness for mind body and soul and in my own small way that's what i also try to work to do is is help improve consciousness excellent fernando can you address things that are deliberately added to the water supply in municipal water systems and after we address those things i want to talk about solutions what technologies would you recommend and how those technologies actually work to effectively uh filtrate water so uh talk about things that are deliberately added uh to uh municipal water supplies okay well uh the the one that obviously is gonna come to mind especially for listeners if this show would be rate uh would be fluoride okay so sodium fluoride is uh um is a is a as a molecule that will attach itself to the what are called carries the microscopic cavities on the enamel of the teeth and will actually essentially work like a bit of spackle over a small hole in um you know a hole in the wall so a small hole can be spackled over and it won't continue to grow bigger and bigger so there's surface contact benefit for fluoride with with the enamel of the teeth unfortunately alcoa a large aluminum manufacturing uh refining corporation uh back in the 50s realized that there were some studies that linked fluoride to the benefits benefits to the teeth what they did is they hired edward bernays the father of modern modern uh public relations and um they wanted to sell their waste product you see when they all when they mine aluminum out of the ground they have to separate the pure aluminum ore from other impurities that include sodium fluoride which is so highly toxic it's actually more toxic than lead and so they hired a pr firm that hired a bunch of dentists and helped to rewrite textbooks to sell sodium fluoride to be put into the water water supplies for the american people over time we've seen that there's been negligible impact on the dental benefits in fact the american medical association has actually recently come out to to remove fluoride from the water for infants and toddlers because it is not a vitamin fluoride does not ever help the the dna doesn't put your fluoride to put fluoride to use the dna does whatever it can to get rid of it but uh through the excretory system but the um the damage that can be done the carcinogenic uh the impact of fluoride is intense it's related to bone cancer and there are also other studies that show that fluoride calcifies the pineal gland now the pineal gland is key because it is in fact the physical manifestation of our third eye and the pineal gland is loaded with rod and cone cells it's the most one of the most complex chemical manufacturing plants in the brain it is not fully understood by science at this point in time but it is very important and i personally believe that the pineal gland is the seat of the soul the the connection port in which the in the eternal consciousness uh divine spark of of of consciousness that we all are riding a wave of some sort where it actually plugs into the meat suit i believe that the pineal gland is the seat of the soul from which the mind is operated and then the body is operated i totally agree and uh that's why this this attack is ongoing this deliberate attack is ongoing against the awakening of consciousness by trying to damage and and hold back the pineal gland within the brain and that is done one of the methods that that is done through is the fluoridation of water supplies right and and the fact that uh you know if you take a look it's not really diverging from our topic if you take a look at uh the federal schedule of illegal substances uh on on the schedule one the most illegal substances are those that empower the mind lsd dmt which is manufactured dimethyltryptamine is an endogenous brain chemical manufactured uh most likely by the pineal gland also may be manufactured in the lungs but but dimethyltryptamine is an incredibly important neuro neurochemical that is linked to human consciousness and i personally believe is the master key for unlocking human consciousness but so schedule one drugs include uh lsd psilocybin mdma and dmt whereas then the schedule two not quite as illegal are the ones that hurt us the most and often get imported uh by the cia fbi other alphabet soup agencies um for covert funding and whatever it is that they're doing but the coke and the heroin uh that get funneled into inner cities the fact that we're guarding and you know uh poppy production in afghanistan has jumped i believe it's now 700 from before we invaded afghanistan incredible fernando we're coming up to another break on the other side i'd like you to address chlorine and chlorine derivatives as contaminants in water okay great stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest fernando saguerro we'll be right back after these words welcome back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio today on the show we are talking with water purification expert fernando salguero and fernando we were talking about all of the different contaminants in our water we just kind of wrapped up talking about fluoride but i wanted you to touch on chlorine and chlorine derivatives sure uh the two main uh two main first off when your city tap water is treated uh what they do is they take it from the source whatever river lake stream uh they run the water through different sized net filters to take out leaves sticks trash and animals you'd be surprised how many aside from wild animals actually a lot of pets when folks don't have the money or inclination to bury their animals or if the vet bills are too much the water treatment the guys who work in the plants that's what seems to freak them out the most is the stream of cats and dogs that they see but so they run the water through net filters then they run the water through large gravel filters then through fine sand filters and then they pour in a disinfectant most of the time it's chlorine chlorine is a very powerful toxic chemical that will kill microorganisms and this is a cheap and easy way to uh sterilize the water and water sterilization is important i mean on an average day on this planet there are 34 000 babies that die usually from dysentery or diarrhea they get a case of diarrhea their mothers can't stop uh from from drinking infected water okay microorganisms that are attacking a small undeveloped immune system and so the babies can't handle it and they often die in their mother's arms that's 34 000 times a day so water disinfection is important to maintain your homeostasis how it's disinfected also matters so chlorine is a cheap and dirty way to do it it also leaves a strong smell behind so oftentimes those municipalities that are using or water companies many of us don't realize that we're actually paying bills to a company with publicly traded stock so their profit motives they do the least amount they can they charge as much as they can for it so after they pour chlorine in they'll add ammonia and that will actually help to gas or off gas the smell so you won't smell it as much but they'll still be a lot of chlorine in the tap water and they put enough chlorine in the line from the beginning to make sure that even with dissipation there's plenty of chlorine at the end of the line some municipalities and water companies are switched over to a hybrid chemical called chloramine and that is basically a bonded chlorine and ammonia molecule also disinfecting now there are a lot of other ways to disinfect water sunlight ultraviolet light filters um ozonation is a safe and healthy way to do it but in the united states at least we are uh we are grounded and grandfathered in with uh old and dirty ways to get things done as i understand it also uh fernando chlorine is one of the things that will damage the lining of the arteries uh and create heart disease by making uh molecules such as cholesterol stick into the artery walls uh have you heard this research fernando are you still there did we lose him again all right hold on i'm going to drop fernando and try to pick him up again i apologize ladies and gentlemen hold on bear with us fernando i think we lost you are you back you have an issue yes there you are i'm sorry okay i'll repeat the question i i was saying are you familiar with uh the fact that it is uh shown that chlorine is one of the most dangerous compounds to put into the body because of what it will do to the arteries specifically the arteries around the heart which will become grooved as chlorine molecules pass through the bloodstream and they will create grooving along the inner walls of the arteries and that will allow cholesterol which would ordinarily pass unobstructed through the artery uh through the arteries to stick in these grooves that are created in the artery walls yeah can you hear me okay yes i can you're back you're fine well you did a pretty good job of summarizing it right there uh that's exactly what happens the chlorine etches the arterial walls and and enables the arterial plaque to build up and that's what causes the hardening of arteries uh which leads to heart attack different kinds of heart disease so that's true now another thing that people don't realize is we take more chemicals especially chlorine we take more chemicals into our skin with 10 minutes in a hot shower or a warm bath and we if we were to drink one gallon of tap water within 10 minutes through thermal absorption uh we we soak in um we soak in those chemicals a really neat way experiment you can do this for yourself is grab a pool test kit take two glasses of warm water out of your tap and uh stick fingers down into one of the glasses like three fingers and let them soak for about two minutes and then you pull your fingers out then if you put the equal amount of the oto the chemical that turns yellow with a chlorine test kit you put equal amounts of of that chemical oto into both glasses you will see that the chlorine is almost completely removed from the glass that had fingers soaking in it for two minutes so dermal absorption is a very real ongoing um reality that our bodies do and deal with so chlorine absorption you know a lot of folks think about their water and their health related just through their uh what they directly use for consumption um but don't recognize how it relates to their pasta their rice their showers their uh the detergent residue that doesn't get ripped off properly that's left on the dishes different contaminants that are on the dishes um you know people don't see it clearly and so they don't think about it very clearly as a general rule there are also things to watch out for in the future uh it's my understanding that there are various lobbying efforts uh to put lithium in the water supply in different parts and there may in fact already be parts of this country that have lithium in the water there's also um there's also as i understand it an effort by the company uh eli lilly who manufactures uh lipitor the number one that is the number one selling pharmaceutical in the country um that there's an effort to put lipitor into the water supply this will regulate the country's cholesterol level let's clarify for listeners this is a statin yes and what this what this does is uh explain what what a statin does and how this is dangerous because as i understand it statins decrease the q a coq10 enzyme and that is what regulates the beating of the human heart exactly so there are a lot of again you did a good job summarizing you know there's a lot of ground for us to cover here sure but uh but the the statin drugs uh are excreted through the urine and so statins are in the sewage water supply and so other folks are drinking them that way uh and then if this uh if this uh if this uh uh move gets through you know through lobbying you know it might sound crazy to some folks oh how would that ever happen yeah well we can look at a lot of things that happen uh that seem crazy and yet they're going on um the you know there's also one other thing i wanted to touch on with fluoride before we get away from different contaminants sure is fluoride is a uh is a component in um a number of antidepressants including zoloft and paxil fluoride has been put into the water supply in high doses to control uh groups of people in the past it's been used by the uh by uh during the the bolshevik revolution when they would send folks off the siberian work camps to keep their heads down keep their spirits down keep them off center um also in the uh uh prisoner of war camps in nazi germany the german officers the german soldiers had a different water supply from the jews and it wasn't just because one you know they didn't want to cross-contaminate with you know whatever their philosophies were about why they hated jews but it was it was specifically so that the fluoride would not impact the german soldier and interrupt his mastery and keep to keep the jews and the communists and everyone else who is rounded up uh as passive as possible that's a great place to take a break we're going to be back for the second hour where we will be getting into solutions specifically how can we clean up our water that we drink that we take into our body that we shower in and we bathe in on the other side of this break water purification expert fernando saguero is our special guest on this edition of what on earth is happening stay with us everyone welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com today on the show our special guest is fernando salguero water purification water purification expert and also a specialist in survival tactics fernando is the host of the meetup.com group survive and thrive i'll be posting the links for that actually we can give the link it's actually meetup.com survive and thrive philadelphia region but you have to put dashes between all of the words okay if you type that into uh your url uh field in your browser you'll get right to the meetup page you could also simply go to meetup.com and do a search for survive and thrive philadelphia and it will uh be the first uh search result returned by meetup.com so um we got into all the contaminants in water in this uh hour we're going to be talking about how we can clean up our water purif water purification techniques and technologies before we do that i want to give the call-in number because we're also going to open up the phone lines later in this hour for fernando so the call-in number to the show is 866-841-1065 once again the call-in number 866-841-1065 give us a call get in the queue we'll get to the calls a little bit later after we've had some time to talk about water purification techniques and technologies fernando uh why don't you tell us a little bit about some of the technologies that you recommend that we can employ in order to get these contaminants out of the water that we drink bathe and shower in okay so let's just start by getting a few things out of the way and those would be brita pictures refrigerator filters uh faucet mounted uh filters like the pure uh also the big berkeys um uh most of those things uh will consistently fail um also uh water softeners most folks if you've ever heard of a water softener what they do is they pour salt into the water essentially there's a heavy sodium residue uh it actually generates a level of chlorine uh so they're actually not good for people to drink because the elevated sodium over time uh is related to heart disease hypertension these sorts of things so focusing in on what actually works are two things you need to pay attention to one is a very high quality of uh multi-stage filtration with a back wash this is important any filter that doesn't have a level of back washing of uh separation of clean water and dirty water into different directions is going to end up failing you or or whether you realize it or not it will end up failing you the so for example um the only reliable technology uh for a a man what's called a physical uh cleansing of the water as opposed as opposed to the chemical when you do a when you actually break down the water molecules uh you can either distill water or treat it through reverse osmosis now reverse osmosis is a set of filters that include very fine paper usually it's a multi-stage like three or five different stages for reverse osmosis and the pre at the the beginning stages are usually very tight very very tightly wound paper very tightly spun paper and carbon filters to remove chemicals so you have particulates and chemicals coming out and then it pushes the water through membranes and essentially it's like a skin that is tightly wrapped and uh only essentially at the end of the day it's only the water molecules that will get through fernando hold it right there this is the short segment at the beginning of the hour we'll pick this up on the other side of this next break not a problem talking with water purification expert fernando salguero we'll be right back chatting online exactly get into the chat on the wall on earth is happening radio show page folks we'll be right back after these words welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio today on the show we're talking with water purification expert fernando salguero fernando you were just getting into what reverse osmosis is all about and how it works would you like to continue that sure now there are different grades of uh functionality for reverse osmosis and different grades of efficiency for reverse osmosis so an inefficient reverse osmosis system will produce one gallon of water uh for every uh five or six gallons of waste water that it's a very inefficient system most reverse osmosis systems that you can pick up at big box retailers like home depot or lowe's uh for a few hundred dollars uh generally speaking they will produce one gallon of water and then about three or four gallons of wastewater uh the high efficiency reverse osmosis systems uh are at a one to one and a half ratio um now reverse osmosis basically it squeezes the water molecules through these filters that are so small that uh essentially only the h2o is what actually makes it through um there are incredibly mind like a good reverse osmosis system will remove 99.999 percent of uh of impurities um pharmaceutical grade water uh which is maybe triple distilled uh that's going to be very difficult for your body to deal with and it will leach out minerals but basic distilled water and basic reverse osmosis water will not have that negative impact on people's health that's one of the topics coming up on the chat box uh here and and we're talking about that right the um the ro system that uh i have installed in my house has a um filter that um uh goes down to the point zero zero zero five micron level i would would you consider that that's something that people really want to look at how how fine of a gradation the filtration filter actually goes down to yeah those uh those zeros and decimal points really do matter um because uh most microorganisms uh aren't going to make it past something uh that is point zero zero four uh oh i'm sorry point zero four microns a micron is one ten thousandths of an inch so uh you know micron itself is relatively small um and then when you're getting down to point zeros as long as you have uh something that cleans better than point zero four microns uh for a reverse osmosis system that's where you wanna be great so good stuff now another another technology just because we're probably going to run short on time here i want to keep moving a technology of distillation is very important to understand now there are distillers that you can purchase um that will essentially what you're doing when you're using distillation is you you're using the natural physical properties of water um so when water is in its liquid or frozen state it carries things when it's in its gaseous state it doesn't um it will actually release all the matter that it was holding so um you'll see a lot of folks can see if they rinse a glass off in their in their tap water and just shake it off and let it sit still the water itself will evaporate that goes up to the clouds but the impurities from the water they're left behind on the glass so if you hold up the light you have spots on your glass so when water goes to a gaseous state it releases the impurity this is important so distilled water that you can buy that's a great way to go a lot of folks with a lot of health problems including kidney disease uh their recommended it's recommended by their doctors to drink distilled water um so distilled water is a very good thing now in a grid down situation or grid teetering situation for whatever reason if there is no way for you to get your hands on potable water and you have to refine urine stream water um uh just any sort of waste water can be reclaimed using distillation so there are different kinds of distillers that individuals can learn how to make and i would highly recommend that everyone familiarize themselves uh with the different uh different ways of distilling their own water now one is called a solar still the solar still uses the radiation of the sun to heat up um a closed in space uh essentially very simple solar still is when you were to d if you were to dig a hole in the earth that is half as deep as it is wide so for example if i were to dig a three foot hole i'd dig it down to be like a bowl and at its base it'd be about a foot and a half deep what i would do is then place maybe some uh some black cloth maybe some t-shirts around in the set and then in the center of that bowl that i've dug out of the ground that hole i would place a collecting vessel maybe a cup and then i would pour whatever waste water or urinate on the black cloth um or you can also uh you can also pull weeds and grasses and put them in there anything that has any kind of water to it and what you do is then seal it up you seal it up with a clear plastic um a piece of clear plastic and you uh put stones around the outside make sure it's covered up with dirt so there's there's really no airflow and then you've got this nice and pot and then just above the collecting vessel that little cup on the inside just above that you place a stone in the center so that as the heat the radiation from the sun heats up that it creates the greenhouse effect um and as it heats up the water and the water evaporates from whatever kind of dirty water it was it will evaporate and then get caught on the plastic and the weight of the stone pulls the plastic uh points the water flow down into the cup so after a whole day uh you you know you can make several of these and you can actually have a significant amount of drinking water uh from the distillation process another simple way to do that if you were to take and this is a great experiment just you can anybody can do this at home right now uh take a uh uh a teapot a place a glass preferably a taller glass over top of the spout bring the water to a boil and as the steam comes out it will touch the glass and will begin to condense again and then have another a a cup or something to collect that water that comes out from the inverted glass so that's got three parts to it it's got the the at the end result the clean water glass it's got the glass that is uh collecting the steam and then it's got the teapot so in the teapot you can put all sorts of dirty water but in the at the end of the day all that you're going to get through the distillation process is h2o so that will also remove radioactive contaminants whether it's uh the radioactive iodine 131 from uh radium uh from or stromium from fukushima or if you live near a nuclear power plant if there's ever any sort of meltdown also chemotherapy patients they're always excreting radioactive substances before water distillation a very critical skill to understand and practice for yourself we'll be right back with more from fernando salguero and we will open up the phone lines in this hour stay with us folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com let me give the call-in numbers once again for anyone that wants to call in and ask any questions of fernando the call-in number is 866-841-1065 once again 866-841-1065 fernando you were uh wrapping up with water distillation was there anything further you wanted to say on that well uh there are strengths and weaknesses of both reverse osmosis and distillation um the the uh the simple distillation process the solar still is what i just described uh for digging the hole and then there's the uh then there's the uh stovetop now both of those require a significant amount of time and energy uh to uh to procure clean water at the end of the day which may be necessary depending on whether or not you're in uh depending on what the state of your quote-unquote survival situation may be the downside of reverse osmosis is that it has to be pressurized so if for any reason the taps stop flowing if the water companies for whatever reason do not provide water to flow out of your faucet um then you know there are different uh modifications you can do to pressurize a reverse osmosis system but they do need pressure in order to function um if you were to take an ro membrane uh that end filter that they use if you were to unfurl it and and maybe uh stretch it between your arms to make a a a little bit of a pool if you poured water on top of that the water would just sit the water would not seep through but if you were to fold it over and over and then squeeze it then the water would be squeezed through the membrane so it definitely needs pressure in order to function um and really people are just kidding themselves with anything else uh be a big berkey or britta or fridge filters or you know a lot of folks will say oh it's good enough and the other thing too is also the immune system in the excretory system that we have developed our dna uh does an excellent job of dealing with a wide variety of contaminants so um i know right now you're going through this a great super juice diet and i i know you've been vegetarian for a few years now yes um but you've had more than your fair share of wendy's hamburgers in the past oh you know it i do know it i'm going through my own issues and and and figuring out my own way in this world in that respect um but but the fact is that we are resilient that's right and so you know for all the what seems maybe like little doomsday-ish you know all the pharmaceuticals in the water everybody's peeing out the the uranium and whatever it is uh these are real issues that we should be mindful of and we should be mindful of carcinogenic and mutagenic substances um but not not to a point where we live in a bubble and we're frozen by uh fear into inaction because that's that's the worst thing to not do anything um so we we ought to have a healthy balance of understanding what the risks and the benefits are uh for uh for for doing nothing and as well as for uh for going ahead uh setting up a reverse osmosis system exactly now fernando you mentioned uh the juice fast that barb and i are on this is day eight of it and it is going extremely well we have great energy we've stuck to it and uh it's definitely opened up a lot of different areas for exploration and it's definitely shown us uh psychologically how much we are addicted to certain kinds of food and even the ritual and the process of eating in general um but it shows us that the nutrient density in juicing that we get from the water that is actually distilled by nature itself within the plant kingdom uh really has all the nutrient density that the body needs to survive on a day-to-day basis so it's been an incredible learning experience it is the first fast i have ever been on in my life so um this is the first time and you know most people do a one or two day fast i we just jumped right in and did a 10 day juice fast this is day eight we have two days left it's going very well i thanks i want to thank you for uh reminding uh everyone of that and uh you know for the support uh in regards to that but um we do have yes i gave you your last your last solid meal actually there's actually a question that's come up on the online chat i'd like to respond to that sure i was actually just going to post that um a chatter is asking what is the best way to store water so would you address that sure okay now uh when can you hear me okay yes i can uh when storing water uh there are a couple things you want to bear in mind one is if you're storing water it's for a rainy day for whatever reason the taps are not flowing and so you need to sustain yourself just remember that it took the federal government five whole days to get water to the 50 000 people that were stranded after hurricane katrina in the superdome five days for them to get water uh so fema recommends uh for whatever that's worth to the listeners of this show fema recommends that all households in the u.s have at least two weeks of water food medicine and sanitation supply for storing water there's no magic to it okay water does not decompose water itself does not go bad so if it's stored properly you can keep the microorganisms from growing in it all right now storing water let's just say most folks are going to be starting with tap water that is chlorinated you can filter out that water you can store reverse osmosis water uh or distilled water um but it's not necessary okay i'm gonna say that right now and that's what i do for a living and i talk to folks about it all the time uh about the benefits of cleaning their water but the reality is that you will die much faster for for uh from dehydration in three days or so for most people in most situations you'll die much faster of dehydration than you will of carcinogenic or mutagenic contamination which may manifest years decades down the road so it's important to keep a certain balance in this but for storing water uh to answer a ban from florida's uh question um the best thing you can do is gather food grade bottles whether it's from juice or tea bottles don't use the do not use the cloudy plastic one gallon bottles they will degrade and they will start to leak after a year or so uh don't even buy them in bottled water from the from the from the store don't if you plan to stash them for a rainy day don't use cloudy plastic use clear food grade plastic there are different kinds of fillers that are put in there that make the cloudy plastic degrade much faster so the point is this when filling just bear in mind fill up to what's called the meniscus level you fill the water up one of the unusual properties of water one of the many unusual properties is that you can fill a cup or bottle in this case just to overflowing and you'll actually see that there's a bubble of water the water itself will actually bubble over top of the rim of the uh of the cup or the bottle that you're filling so what you want to do is fill it to the meniscus level um so it's bubbled up you want to get as much air out of the water as possible that's really where the danger comes because with air as long as you have chlorinated water or very clean uh very clean reverse osmosis and clean bottles is that background music yeah that's the music for this next break coming up hold your thought right there and we'll pick up more on water storage after this break great ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest for today fernando salguero we'll be right back after these messages okay folks we're back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio we're talking with water purification expert fernando salguero on the show today fernando in the last segment you were getting into water storage and how to uh effectively store water so that contaminants don't get in it and so that it doesn't leak and the types of plastic to use are not used so you can pick it up from there okay uh also there are a number of uh questions that are coming up from the online chat that i've i've told folks i'm going to go ahead and try and answer them they've asked me to answer them on absolutely you go right ahead that's a great way of taking our questions absolutely so to just to wrap up there's no magic to storing water water doesn't go away as long as there's an air type water tight seal it's not going to go away so as long as you get as much of the air out as possible that's ideal if you want to go the extra step and put a little bit of chlorine bleach uh just a minuscule amount of bleach uh for for one gallon of water uh you should need more than eight drops of chlorine um and that will be enough to effectively oxidize that will kill all of the organisms if there are any but if you already have chlorinated tap water just store it back that itself is shell is self that that itself is shelf stable now another question that's come up what about food grade 55-gallon drums is that a good way to store water absolutely yes it is um that's what i that's what i do me personally i have a year of water without having to look externally i can take care of my family for at least one year and all of their hydration needs without having to look to rain water gathering or any sort of purification um that's what i use for the bulk of my stash the another question that's come up is what about bpa by bisphenol a which is a chemical additive uh in the plastic that mimics estrogen it's related to uh cervical cancer and breast cancer in women it's related to lower testosterone levels from early childhood exposure in men so men usually come up with lower testosterone about 70 percent or so of their with their natural testosterone levels food and should be um so that my response to that what about the bpa of plastics uh it's an acceptable risk uh again you have to keep things in perspective and if you're preparing for any level of an emergency whether it's a hurricane an earthquake um a terrorist attack chinese hackers that shut down the grid system on the east coast or wherever it doesn't matter for whatever reason if the tap stop flowing you need to hydrate even if it's relatively dirty water it's still going to keep you alive and you have your immune system and your exercise system working for you so that's one question and now another person brought up a question about benzene and other chemicals that are used in fracking for those of you who don't know an issue that's going on across the country right now is hydraulic fracking that is when uh natural gas companies uh by the rights to drill down deep into a mountain and force pressurized water in over 300 different chemicals uh and what they do is they actually collect the natural gas from little pockets on the surface they collect it on the surface but they've permanently destroyed the water table they've permanently put these chemicals in unfortunately there are some of those chemicals used in the fracking process that cannot be removed by any means of filtration known to humankind other than distillation which is not truly filtration uh reverse osmosis filters um the the membranes are actually a fine polymer plastic and they will melt when they come in contact with some of the fracking materials with some of the fracking chemicals so anyone who lives in a fracking area is probably aware of a lot of these things that i'm talking about uh but fracking may be uh something that sickens us on a genocidal level over a long term we shall see that's a big issue in in pennsylvania right now and and i know many parts of many parts of the country absolutely i was going to say pennsylvania is one of the place where fracking is going on the most particularly in northern pennsylvania so someone talked about silver silver the metal silver has a number of very interesting properties including the fact that it's a natural disinfectant it's what's called bacteriostatic so many carbon filters have their they are silver impregnated they're they're soaked in silver nitrate and what that will do is that will allow the carbon filters to absorb things like chlorine and chloramine but will not enable bacteria to live and grow in the filter itself um back in the old days back during the depression uh when people had milk deliveries they would put a silver dollar into the bottom of the milk jar to keep the microorganisms from growing so silver is a very powerful way to disinfect water you can use colloidal silver you can also manufacture your own colloidal silver and it's a excellent way to purge microorganisms unwanted microorganisms from your from your body silver uh bacteria um colloidal silver has personally impacted me in a very positive way uh not directly related to the water but um uh silver is a very powerful uh uh tool that we have at this point in time in space yeah we do have another question uh but before that i just wanted to reiterate uh to clarify for some of the listeners when you were talking about you know adding a possible into these the storage water when you're storing water a little bit of chlorine bleach we're talking about for survival situations ideally we want that removed in our everyday drinking water but what you're talking about is for survival situations where you want to uh basically take care of and kill the the microorganisms that may happen to be living in water that could possibly make you sick that is a viable alternative to use that in small amounts so that you uh basically um uh make that potable and safe to drink so that you're not going to get sick from the stored water that you're drinking that's correct and again if it's tap water that's already chlorinated you're probably best off just storing it that way and while that may seem counterintuitive um all things being equal uh if you take things into account all the different situations uh you're gonna be better off with that than nothing at all right okay so uh we do have a question from our mutual friend uh walt walter rhodes was once a guest on what on earth is happening and he has a question for you go ahead walt hey fernando what's up brother um if you're in a uh survival situation where the only kind of water you can access is dirty mucky stagnant water how much how much bleach would you have to add to a gallons worth of water and how long would you have to wait before being able to drink it great question um first off there are things that you can do the more of the more particulates that you can remove little bits of grass and dirt and wood because you won't see them but although every little bit of particulate that you can take out is um refuge that microorganisms will not have so the more prote the finer you can filter that out the better whether using a t-shirt or some cheesecloth um refine that water as best as you can and then from there for one gallon of one gallon of water it should be one teaspoon of bleach and that should be allowed to set for at least 30 minutes that's very important um that you make sure you give and i'm glad you brought that up walt because i've made that mistake before and a lot of people have not giving chlorine enough time to kill the organisms and it doesn't have to be just chlorine you can also use iodine uh there are different kinds of iodine iodine for campers and hikers you can buy little tablets uh that will um it will also kill the organisms but still you should give it 30 minutes otherwise you know you can be dealing with those gastrointestinal issues someone in the chat brought up something called gsc for uh killing parasites in water um do you know anything about that gse does not ring a bell if i had it maybe if i heard it through a different name i might understand but i've never heard of gse okay so to reiterate it's it's critically important to wait uh a certain amount of time if you're going to add some kind of a bleach or chlorine derivative to the water in order to uh kill the parasites and the microorganisms that exist in in uh dirty or stagnant water yeah i'll share my story very quickly because this really illustrates the whole picture um i uh my pool in my backyard my family and i was a couple years ago in august we've gone away i forgot to put the cover on the pool we had some storms come back everything's green and it's got like little bugs and lots of stuff in there fernando hold it right there we're coming up to the last break continue with this uh anecdote on the other side of the break in the last segment and then i want to talk to you a little bit about survival which is your main forte and we'll probably i want to bring you on the show again in the in the future to talk about survival skills so we're talking with water purification expert fernando salguero we'll be right back for the last segment after these words welcome back everyone this is the final segment for this edition of what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we're talking today with water purification expert fernando salguero and fernando you were just going into a personal anecdote about uh pool water that you had dealt with silver the role of silver and the role of uh chlorine and organisms yes so i had allowed my pool because i'd gone away over the summer i'd allow my pool to go all skunky and green so it got time uh to clean it out uh so i poured a bag of cool shock in which is complex chlorine and after about five minutes i mixed it around and then i got in with the with the uh net and i began to swim around and it was actually it was a hot night it felt good and so i walked around with the net and i'm scooping out little bits of leaves and such um about a couple days later um i noticed these little tiny white spots popping up mostly on my lower half where i had more contact with the water um after about two weeks i was covered especially in my lower half by what's called hot tub folliculitis that's in a particular bacteria that infects um hair follicles and so all over my feet legs stomach chest uh the the my hands and and wrists and oh god oh my scrotum i was loaded with these very painful um plus packs uh coming out of my um these infections coming out of my hair follicles i went to several different mainstream doctors they gave me prescriptions for antibiotics that never did anything to cure the sickness and after years of going to these doctors i went and took it into my own hands and i found colloidal silver and colloidal silver knocked it out like no antibiotic ever could um and so uh i have not had any of those issues with folliculitis for a few years now but that was uh that was an important lesson i'm glad walt brought up about you know the amount of time uh allowed i should have allowed 30 minutes and i would have saved myself a tremendous volume of pain exactly so are there any other questions in the chat that you might want to take if not i wanted to uh basically talk about survive and thrive a little bit yeah let's uh let's go on to survive and thrive okay so um this is your your skillshare that you have put together here in philadelphia and uh why don't you tell people a little bit about what it is what you do there and uh how they might want to get involved if they're in this region okay well i i will mention uh that you are an assistant organizer for survive and thrive and i'm also going to tell the public that you are one of the inspirations for surviving thrive um as i watch you put together your what on earth is happening um um a presentation and you actually gave one of your first presentations in my living room that's right um as i watched your uh drive to uh get information into the hearts and minds of people while still had time to make change um uh that was that was uh that planted the seed and later that seed really germinated when i was doing some important medicine work with dimethyltryptamine myself i follow a more shamanic path of understanding the physical and metaphysical worlds and their relations and i was given a very powerful powerful vision of creating a i've been a closet a closet prepper all of my life i've always been ready for blips and whatever disruptions but i'd always been very quiet about it never shared that information with with anyone around me uh except my immediate family um so this medicine work i was given a vision of empowering the feminine aspect of our culture i saw visions of single mothers being able to provide water for their thirsting children pictures of women being able to care for elder elderly parents um in in grid down in grid teetering situations uh so i started survive and thrive uh with the help of you and barb and a number of others we are now pushing about 600 members it's a skill sharing collective uh made up of a wide variety of folks um and we all come in and we all learn and we all teach or not all of us teach but so we teach everything from understanding uh basics of natural law and sovereignty in relation to your own survival own your dna own yourself resist enslavement through various means that include uh the the gmo or what else gets put into your body uh there are a lot of things like that we touch on um we also talk about the basics of how to purify water how to gather it how to find it um fire how to heat your home without the grid how to start fires with no matches how to use alcohol as an alternative fuel which creates no carbon monoxide if you burn alcohol in a closed in space we teach um wildland survival skills how to make traps and snares uh how to how to do fishing uh in different ways um so really just a wide gamut of survival skills grid down skills uh we do sheltering in place we do understanding hazmat i am also a montgomery county uh pennsylvania firefighter i've been a firefighter since 2002. i'm a well-trained firefighter so i try to pass a lot of my hazmat training along for folks a lot of my basic fire training that includes ropes and knots um how to deal with a wide variety of situations so we deal survive and thrive is always free there's no profit ever and we really do help a lot of people we have meetings that are once or twice a month uh the next one is a wild foods and medicinal um tour uh for our plant and uh tree identification uh so we do a lot of wild foods identification uh uh growing food in small spaces how to store food by canning or jerking or different methods of drying how to grow sprouts growing sprouts right there so simple and can make the difference between life and death i mean sprouting just for using a juicer that's right as a matter of fact i just uh did sprouts in the juices that we made on this fast and sprouts are high protein they're high nutrient density foods uh people should definitely look into sprouts it's something i haven't mentioned much but we're going to talk about them and it's an excellent survival strategy if one has the uh the uh the functional instinct for self-preservation which not everyone does and that's okay it's okay to check out but for those who are not willing to check out without a fight um it's an excellent survival strategy you know you talk a lot about a lot of different things and one of the things i respect about you and your work mark is the esoteric um bigger picture uh when i talk to other people about you and your website um i tell them how you and i met at a 911 truth meeting on easter sunday that's right and i tell them that when i met mark pacio i already had a lot of the dots and i had them connected in some way but you pointed to me some outlying dots in the big picture and then connected them all with a sacred geometric pattern that made perfect sense so that's really um that's i think that that right there the freedom of consciousness is probably the most important thing we have going for us but there are those that are out to enslave us and i personally believe that there is a there are hard and soft hill operations soft kill operations in the form of small steady ways that sicken us weaken our wills and deteriorate our health hard kill operations are more direct blood sacrifice more direct war um that that are enacted by powers that be in groups entities uh that are uh bent on manipulation uh through for malevolent means so anything that i can do to help raise people's consciousness uh help you do your work help others do their work as long as you know it's it's it's moving in the same direction i'm uh i'm i'm dedicated to living the rest of my life that way fernando that is phenomenal and unfortunately that's all the time we have for this edition thanks so much for being a great guest on what on earth is happening we'll be sure to bring you back talk about survival skills on a future show ladies and gentlemen don't forget to check out survive and thrive meetup.com survive and thrive philadelphia region put dashes in between those words okay or just search for survive and thrive on meetup.com that's all we have time for this week folks we'll see you next week right here on what on earth is happening stick around chris everard is up next across the sands of time from

What On Earth Is Happening Show #095

Topics: *Present Moment Awareness, Illusion Of Linear Time, Consciousness, Intuition, Brain Balance, Compassion, Intelligence Of The Heart*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is dot com the network's website oracle broadcasting dot com today is sunday february twelfth two thousand twelve we have a fantastic show lined up for you here today we are going to have another very special guests come on the show today to talk about solutions mr franco eward from the radio show two guys one girl on the radio h2o network out of montreal quebec canada and today on the show franco and i are going to be discussing present moment awareness something we haven't really touched too much on on what on earth is happening yet but this is one of the most important solutions that we can employ to actually start to reverse the problems and consciousness that humanity is actually experiencing at this time in our history so that's coming up on what on earth is happening today on the show we're going to be talking about uh what present moment awareness is and how to actually stay rooted in it so that we are actually truly experiencing the now and that power of being in the moment in all of our actions and really maintaining that um full effect of truly being aware of our surroundings okay that's intimately tied in with higher levels of consciousness okay and how to get out of lower levels of consciousness so one of the most powerful and effective solution oriented approaches that we can employ in our own lives once again keeping with the themes that we've been discussing with in the solutions section something that we all have an enormous level of power and control over in our own lives if only we employ a bit of um understanding and then willpower to uh putting this uh type of solution into effect in our lives so that's coming up i do have a couple of very quick event announcements um the radio interview that i did with henrik palmgren for red ice radio is finally online it went up uh in the middle of this week this past week so you can check that out at redicecreations.com it's right there on the front page right now it was a two-hour interview the first hour is free the second hour is in the red ice members section one of the greatest repositories of knowledge on the internet i want to thank henrik palmgren again and you could also check that out on the home page of my website what on earth is happening.com or in the news section also the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion night last wednesday of every month this wednesday it's on the the leap day of this leap year 2012 february 29th 7 15 pm at media bureau studios in in philadelphia media pros at 7 25 north 4th street 7

15 p.m michael tosarions architects of control where you don't want to miss that one if you're in the philadelphia area we're coming up to our break we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen welcome back everyone you are listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com today on the show special guest franco eward he's one of the co-hosts of the radio show two guys one girl which is broadcast from montreal quebec canada on the radio h2o network franco is going to be coming on the program today to discuss with me the topic of present moment awareness as one of the solutions to the consciousness problems in which humanity currently finds itself welcome to the show mr franco uard hi mark franco thanks so much for being here with us today oh i appreciate that and thank you for you to being on our show also for uh thank you you came last uh two times yes uh i was on in i believe it was uh late november and then um uh we just did a show this past monday on uh two two guys one girl and um i i believe the podcast will be posted shortly and when it is i will uh get it up on the wall on earth is happening website as well yeah actually it should be online uh tonight okay if i have the time okay since uh we have another show tomorrow so um i have to to put it online right but yeah a great show also we actually last week was pretty much the uh the well the prequel of what we can actually talk today uh about the the true moment present because last week we we actually talked about nutrition that's right and how to get your your your your whole body into into balance that's right that's what we discussed on franco's show this past week uh i will be returning to the topic of nutrition and uh coming up i believe as early as next week on the show i'm going to do an entire show just on juicing i'm going to take people through the process of juicing i'm going to actually share some recipes that i use i might do a hybrid show on juicing and raw foods okay so that's coming up on a future edition of what on earth is happening but today we're going to get into present moment awareness now i'm going to introduce this topic and then i'm going to turn the floor over to you franco and then you could take it from there because franco has prepared a tremendous amount of material he really knows this topic well and he's going to basically take us through an entire presentation on present moment awareness for the show so what we mean by present moment awareness is the understanding and this may sound like common sense to some individuals and it may even sound very foreign and alien to others who haven't explored this dimensionality of time as we experience it but when it really comes down to it ladies and gentlemen there is no such thing as the past or the future there is only the ever continuous present moment the eternal now in which we exist and everything unfolds in the past for all intents and purposes has already occurred it is over there is nothing that can be done to change anything that has occurred in the past we need to release attachment to that understand that that is what has occurred in the collapsed wave function that we have experienced as the present moment the future uh very similarly is not here yet it has not arrived the wave function that is the present moment has not collapsed to create the condition that is uh something that lays in the future so there is no point in being anxious and worrying over that because it is not has not actually occurred yet so we spend so much of our time staying in this uh imbalanced state of consciousness worrying or i should say regretting

having regrets over what has already occurred which we cannot go back and change and having anxious anxiety anxious feelings over what is to come when that has not actually occurred or happened yet what we need to learn how to do and it sounds easier than it is to actually do is to stay rooted in the moment of the present the ever present moment of the now which is where all of our decisions that we can employ really ultimately take place it's where any action that we put into into practice into manifestation occur so franco from that building point i'm going to turn it over to you and you have more to say on this topic i think it's amazing the way you actually uh put it there because it's pretty much the way i wanted to show you everybody um i think i hope that we have all the time that we need to actually show you the whole stuff uh that have prepared uh it's a short six page of uh ages of uh tricks i think i can tell like a good uh like maybe a good starter point for you guys to actually um try to be in a present moment because you know our whole life right now is based pretty much on uh like thinking about the past thinking about the future and not being in the present moment and and and i think that like the the stuff that we're gonna actually gonna talk to you today will help you to go back to that to your roots to be like what's happening right now like right now when we actually talking to you right now what you what are you actually thinking are you listening to to us or are you actually listen uh thinking about oh what i should do after um should i go to do the grocery or did i did i forgot uh to do something uh like i don't know like uh in your house like when you're actually thinking about those things you're not in a moment you're not in a present moment so uh so i made a quick sheet um so in order to achieve like the the true the true moment prison the present moment um what it will give you at the end everything i'm talking about is all about my experience so i'm not asking you to actually believe in what i'm saying but do your own experience and i think that's the most important thing because some maybe some of the stuff that i'm gonna tell you in in the next minutes maybe it's not gonna be the right fit for you but just find your way find your way to actually uh make it work so for me to be in the prison moment uh it makes me uh to be a act i have my intuition uh very active since i'm no longer uh thinking uh when i say thinking it's just like thinking about the past or the future i'm just being in the present moment so my my my brain actually is uh is just like uh i'm just not thinking about anything in my head but because of that i let the uh left side of my brain my uh my uh my my intuition comes out and decide like tell me stuff or be careful some some of those things so um not thinking about the the future not thinking about the past you're here right now in french we actually say uh what is the lebanese happiness so for us the banner is is to be alabana so to be right now so happiness is right now like the the the the the the present moment is right now so uh being in the present moment means also working in conscience so when you're working on uh when you're actually uh working on something doing your work while trying to do it in the moment that in the present moment because it's that way your work will be like done the the the the the perfect like the nice nicest way that you that you can actually do because if you actually like for example building a a ring or building any uh crafting anything well if you're thinking about something else you're not gonna be able to to fully put like all uh all the attention that you actually need to your uh to your work that's right and attention as we've talked about many times on this show is actually what we need to focus in order to create something that we want to create so if we take attention away from something the creation that we uh bring forward is not going to be what we want we'll be right back after these words don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen oracle broadcasting radio welcome back everyone i'm your host mark pacio and this is what on earth is happening today on the show i'm speaking with special guest franco eward of two guys one girl radio show out of montreal quebec canada and our topic today is present moment awareness now i don't know if anyone was able to uh tell but uh franco uh was on a line that had a little bit of background noise there because he was in a car um there were certain uh personal circumstances that he had attend to that unfortunately came up just before uh the show today so he had to uh drive someplace and was on his way back uh to his home where i'm gonna be able to bring him in on his connection on his computer i'm going to reconnect with him because he arrived at his home during the break and um i i dropped him from the call and i'm going to attempt to bring him back into the call in about a moment what i just want to say is what franco was touching on was taking our attention off of whatever work we may happen to be doing at any given time and i don't just mean you know any physical manual labor or what you're doing as a job i mean any task that you set your attention on to accomplish a goal if we get our attention and there's there's franco back on the line great uh finally i'm back in my studio so fantastic okay so franco do you want to pick it up from there you were talking about attention and how the focus of attention has to do with staying in the present moment yeah uh so i'm gonna give a little tricks for for the people so i think i i already talked to you about the carpman drama triangle i don't know if you're a listener are you used to that word um so it's created by stephen carp carp man in 1968 so pretty much what is that triangle it's pretty much what's happening in our world right now so to fully understand what is that triangle uh it's pretty simple so you get the three sides on the triangle which is the persecutor the rescuer and the victim so uh persecutor uh pretty much you're gonna see it uh in your whole life it's um let's say for example that uh your your your wife uh she's actually late for something like for example uh you've been waiting for 15 minutes and then you told her like you're late and you you pointed you you you pointing to her like oh you're late and because of you i'm missing that that that and that so she's becoming the victim because you're actually like putting the blame on her and then uh she cut into emotion and then she turned it back to you like she and then she said no i'm not late it's because of or something or maybe she can turn it back to you saying like for example uh oh no it's your fault for for something and then she's taking the the persecute persecutor aside and then you're becoming the victim um there's also in some situation always a like a rescuer like some somebody in your life that you can save everything like like i'm the savior i'm coming here i can change the whole situation so he's coming try to like save the situation and usually that's the guy who's always getting uh screwed up because he's going back to the victim size because when he's trying to save somebody well he's going back to the victim so um so that triangle actually shows us like the whole world right now so there's always somebody to persecute uh somebody else there's always a victim and there's always like somebody who wants to save the world but before saving the trying to save the world right yourself save save yourself now so in that example so for example if like i'm persecuting somebody what's happening there's also another triangle that we call uh emotion discernment and judgment so if for example i'm telling you mark oh you you've been late for 15 minutes it's it's your fault what's happening you well you're feeling emotions you know you're getting maybe some some people if they're not in the present moment or they might be pissed and and when you get into your emotion what's happening you're losing your your discernment and judgment so you're taking actions with uh emotion when you shouldn't do that kind of action i know i know if you actually understand what i what i'm trying to say exactly because when we're simply in a reactive emotional state which often comes by chronically dwelling in the past or in the future we're not making informed decision making we're simply reacting you know we're we're engaged in the negative emotions of the midbrain of the uh limbic system and that's actually rooting us deeper in the base consciousness modality which then further imbalances our outward behavior exactly so with with that mind so you you actually see that you're losing uh two important stuff in your and you're actually uh in that situation so take an example of a from from now on when you go outside and you actually see people like complaining or try to to to to victimize some some some some people then you can actually just imagine the triangle and try to see where those people fit in so the goal in their in in that the exercise is pretty simple it's pretty much to uh being aware of that so when you're aware of of those triangle try to not be in that triangle try to uh to um for example in the example that i that i gave you that you let's say you talk to your wife and tell thing telling her you uh you know you're late uh i've been waiting for 15 minutes and because of you i will be late at work so the good way that you can actually see and now it's just uh we can say it's changing maybe the way to changing the words changing the way that uh that you communicate with the people so they don't feel victimized or they don't see if they don't feel uh persecuted so uh you can actually say like uh honey uh my time is running out you know i'm really feeling bad about this situation but uh i might get uh maybe something's gonna happen that might work so you don't pulling like the responsibility to the other person but you you put it inside you put it to yourself so this way uh you you're not going into those triangles and you're not putting the other person around you in those triangles so you're not keep putting that into a low mind just like you said mark sure because ultimately what this has to do with is maintaining a balance because the present moment and now you could look at as that is the balance point that is the zero point from which we should work from which we should take our actions from which our um uh thoughts and emotions and actions should spring from okay if we're again chronically living in a place that is in general not real it is an imaginary uh place the past and the future uh this is the power of the human imagination which is an incredibly important valuable and powerful uh gift that we possess but one of the downsides the consequences of such a powerful imagination is we can actually imagine things that aren't truly real and the past and the future are two of those things that can be imagined to take our attention and focus off of what our task is now and again it should also be understood uh this is another uh topic or uh point to bring up when we talk about present moment awareness is it doesn't mean obsessed with every single uh minutia with every minute detail of you know your your surroundings it's talking about maintaining general awareness by not living in the past or in the future by being here now so for example like if you're always thinking about the past well you're not aware of what's happening right now it's it's okay to know the past like like knowing your past makes you uh who you are right now how it can be in the future that's all fine you can it's important to know what's happening very important yes but you have to accept it you have to to make sure uh that doesn't uh like affect you in the in the future for example and and that's a good point for for example um let's say that you're not fixing stuff that from your past what's happening but sadly it will come back and come back and come back until you actually understand that's right it's happening and when you understand now you can move on and go further we have to confront the things that we did not cleanse purify and deal with in our own past okay and again as franco said natural law is going to keep bringing those same negative often negative experiences to us until we do deal with them and grow from that experience we'll be right back folks we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com today on the show talking with franco heward about present moment awareness and franco i just want to say uh you uh you scanned some of your notes uh for me earlier today and sent them over by email i don't know if you want me to attach any of these with the podcast that's up to you entirely i'm following along with some of these notes with you and they're very powerful you went over the triangle of persecutor victim and rescuer and i'd like to just comment on uh something that you have written here you gave the example of you know the blaming someone for for being late and uh you know saying because of you i will be late you know now um this situation actually occurred to me today okay um i had a radio interview which is why didn't even have the time to even fully go through these notes earlier because i was uh out this afternoon doing another radio interview for the show called the panic hour with n.a poe and steve miller and uh the video of that will be posted to on my website uh probably later this week uh it was a great show uh uh really fun and funny guys and um we did a show on mind control today between 1 and 3 p.m um i just you know made it back to the house around four to get ready for uh this show uh and the interview with franco but um before uh uh the show today uh the the panic hour show um barb was getting ready for for you know because she went with me and she was actually on the show with me and did a great job i have to say but she was running very late she woke up a little later um you know took a while to get her her shower and put her makeup on and get ready and i was kind of rushing her and saying hey these guys are dependent on us we're going to be late we're going to be late and i was getting angry because we were you know leaving you know what i considered very late we just barely got there on time as the show was beginning but um uh this situation happened to me earlier today and in my own mind and people you know i i have to be totally honest and tell you i have dark thoughts i get vindictive thoughts i'm not immune to any of this you know things can affect me just like they can affect anybody else i could even know it and still be affected by it you know so it's constantly a an internal struggle to walk uh that that path and uh you know do what you know is the correct thing to do while i'm sitting there in the car saying oh she's late and i'm getting i'm i'm kind of stewing and you know getting a little bit angry uh i'm thinking i what i should do this is my the ego in me you know chattering away and saying what you should do is you should make her be late for something that she uh finds important okay and i'm not going to do that i'm going to use my will to say what franco has listed here on his notes he says you know that's the bad situation that's how we shouldn't react to what we consider a time-bound situation we should the good way to approach it is saying uh you know we're kind of running late here you know missing something that uh you know it is i feel is important to me i i feel bad about this situation and i think you know you should you know employ some of your willpower to correct that and that's how i'm going to approach it i'm not going to be vindictive about it and try to you know do the same thing that was done that i didn't like because the golden rule is don't do just what somebody else happened to do to you that you didn't like treat them how you would rather be treated and uh that's a simple way to put into effect something that will have positive repercussions in the world and that's actually if you really think about it all tied up with the present moment see the ego is chattering to you saying here's what you should do in the future you have to bring yourself back into the present frank i want you to touch on that and then there's a second triangle that you go into further in your notes i'd like you to get into that as well sure sure but you got it exactly because the way if for example you're you were doing like you were saying to her like this is your fault and blah blah blah what's happening to her like in her head now she now her her mental her ego or whatever you want to call it now she's going to tell her more stories in her head saying like oh my god it's my fault oh my what i'm going to do and and and then you and then that uh like everything is falling down from from there so that little part she's no longer in the present moment because of that right it's a chain reaction it's a chain reaction exactly so one quick uh question i'm always asking myself and it's not uh new age stuff or maybe it's not like the secret book or any of that kind of crap it's uh i'm always asking that that question and the reason why i'm gonna ask you this question is because your ego and your mental can actually not uh answer it and prove me wrong it cannot answer it so my in every situation i'm always asking myself what will love do in that situation and then asking you the same freaking thing about what's happening with your in in your car um instead of like when you're you heard about your your your ego like saying oh you should do that that that and that ask yourself what would love do in that situation and then and then what's happening your ego will step apart and then you're going to be really focused in the right moment and receive the correct answer and that is the process that i had to go through internally today to say i'll i'm going to let this go i'm not going to react in the reactive mind in the reptilian mind and uh you know in a future situation you know i'll try to handle it better and i'm not going to attempt to do the same thing to somebody else just because you know what i perceived is that they did something that you know caused me a little bit of inconvenience and that's the whole point is to better your yourself better your own thinking about uh you know what happened to be uh actually occurring to you and to make the higher-minded choice yeah exactly so to go further uh the other triangle that i uh draw out by the way all the sheets they were for everybody so yes please if you can put it there on your website i will be more than happy if people can share this information or talk about it it's handwritten but your handwriting is pretty good i can understand everything you wrote here so all right perfect in the car my girlfriend was looking at the paper it's like you made a mistake here it's not that word it's that word and that i was like honey well that's okay if you want to send any uh written material as well i'd be happy to post a pdf or you know a word document whatever you want however you want it sure sure right so no problem so um so the other triangle we talk about emotion uh discernment and judgment so let's say uh again again in your car uh you took that uh decision like uh well let's say instead of uh not saying anything you wanted to tell us something okay so the first like where did you feel exactly like that the where where was the emotion on your body um i would say in the torso you know but uh again i'm just thinking in the mind you know i i the the physical reaction i guess within the the the center part of the body the torso the silver plexus area the gut you know tightening up i guess you know that would have to be my answer that's a perfect answer you got one golden star for that um so yeah so all your like for everybody pretty much everybody your emotions what's happening when you you have like a situation like that you've been victimized or you want to pursue persecute somebody well your your your plexus uh you're like where is your chakra there is actually you're feeling bad there's something there that like your body is telling you something so if you always stay in your emotion you're losing the the two order uh important stuff which is the judgment and discernment and because of that well you're gonna make uh a call or you're gonna say something that since you're not centered well it might not be good so that's that's why it's important to actually identify like who's the persecutor who's the victim who's a rescuer and then from there um like ask yourself what's happening right now in my body like okay my emotions are way too hard right now so okay so i cannot discern and judge quickly so just step back like when you see the situation like just step back like slowly and ask yourself like i said before what would love do in that situation and i can tell you like mostly uh eight out of a ten it's always working you re like you coming down you you're going back to your to your roots and then you can actually think clear maybe you me maybe you're going to make a mistake later that's another story but like at that mo present moment you will think clear and you'll be able to make maybe a better uh decision so uh it's important to remember that the emotions are there to protect us against any uh any emotional threat uh it makes us remember previous similar reaction that your body used to protect the integrity of your being so sometimes you like your emotions it it it it's good in certain situation but uh it's important that when you see an emotion coming out try to step back to actually see where does it come from do you did you have something similar in the past if so then well how do you react in the past and then it makes you a clearer idea of what you can do so your discernment and judgment are are still there and then you can actually act upon and even if you uh perceive that you failed or you didn't make the highest minded choice in the past there's always the opportunity in the present moment to make a different choice and to make a better choice yes so we're coming up to another break franco uh phenomenal material uh the notes that you made here are great we have a lot more that we're going to go into on this topic and then we're going to open up the phone lines in the second hour take your calls with our special guest franco eward we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio today on the show we're talking with franco eward of two guys one girl radio show out of montreal quebec canada the topic is present moment awareness franco you were talking about simply asking ourselves the all-important question what would love do in this situation and if people only took a step back in this time-bound culture in which we live in the illusion of time in which we live if to ask that question and then answer it honestly we would be able to step out of the ego and we would be able to truly live in the present moment and we would see that the problems that we experience in consciousness due to this time-bound awareness would slowly dissolve over time if we were able to simply put that uh into practice in our lives you want to pick it up from there sure sure so yeah it's it's a simple question and like i said it's not like a new age stuff it's it's pretty simple like like like we said before uh present moment everything's is simple like there's no complication like pretty much like all the complication comes from your head uh you've been talking about it like i think a couple of shows ago about the 666 666 versus the 777 uh the the the difference because the hell it's pretty much in our head right now so once you actually understand how your body works as you how your brain works well from now different from from from there you can actually move on and and really find out who yourself is uh is really well like who you are really you know that's right so uh got two questions for for you people uh the first one so can can you walk on the street and always looking behind you of course not you can see the obstacles that that shows in front of you and it could result by hurting yourself so it's pretty much like the the what i wanted to explain is don't say in the past because you don't see what's happening right now you know so be keep keep doing it in in the present moment and for the other example well the other question is can you walk on the screen and always looking out in the sky of course not because this same thing applies as the the first question you're going to see up you're not going to both see the obstacles so don't look in the don't look too far in the future and don't look at don't keep looking in the past be right now so this way you're going to be able to see every obstacle one by one and then work on it to make sure that it it doesn't come back after because the life is made is so well done that everything that you didn't fix in your past will probably come back even maybe more stronger uh later because the the life is very done well it is well done you know so uh my moral for that is looking for in in the in the present moment to see what's happening right now so uh i got a book that i will suggest to everybody who wants to to to to have more information about that the the order is uh eckhart tolle uh and the book uh in the book in english it's called the power of now so it's pretty much i don't know if you heard about that excellent book yes uh i'm very familiar with eckhart tolle's work and uh this is a great book he also wrote another one called a new earth which deals with present moment awareness definitely a uh critical author to check out his works on this topic in particular he also has a lot of videos and uh he has a lot of audio lecture series that uh he offers uh on uh um on mp3 um and an audio um cd so um eckhart tolle is somebody uh that i think people should definitely look at i would say uh you know he doesn't get into some of the other areas of the the control system and and uh you know uh top you know topics like mind control or anything like that but his present moment awareness material is essential to understand and take into yourself if you're really going to activate present moment awareness within yourself and understand what it's really about so on on that topic in particular i would say he definitely knows what he's talking about and i would definitely recommend his books yes so it's a good suggestion for you guys so now let's talk more about the brain so we have to understand how our actually our brain works so like i said it's it's my it's just my own uh um research that i'm actually talking to you uh so just do your own thing do you do you do diligence so making sure that you actually understand fully what i'm saying because even if i say it you really need to live the experience so the mental so now i'm going to talk to about the the left side brain so uh actually in french i call it also which is the mental some people are actually saying the the ego um so um in the hollywood movies you actually sometimes you see you see that like you have a little devil on one side and then get the angel on one on the other side exactly well it's close to the truth so uh let's talk about the the left side brain so the left side brain is uh um like like i said like it's your little devil on your shoulder so he's always trying to rationalize things he's uh always making you doubt like are you sure did you think about you know he always make you doubt uh it doesn't feel any things uh he's insecure sometimes brought to fears doubts confusion control that's an important point envy etc so that's your left side of your brain so uh we actually need this part because it's actually pretty important in our in like to be in balance we actually need because that's right it's where rational and logical thinking are are made possible from in the physiology as well exactly exactly so you actually need that because if you only on one side then for sure you're going to get uh screwed by any any situation so the mental is uh what the way i sit you it can only seize in three dimensions so the dip depth width and hate i'm that uh yeah yeah that's too much height depth width and height exactly thank you so uh so if the mental is confronted to a situation that he can explain the first thing you will try to uh uh to do is to actually create uh like a uh uh psychological phenomena box to find a rational explanation to this situation so for example uh i don't know um something uh like something's happening like a supernatural and your your your brain can act actually uh your mental cannot actually explain it so he's gonna find to uh he's gonna find trying to find a way to actually make it uh explain let's say uh a spectacular ufo sighting that can't be explained by any human technological means something like that yeah so for any reason the mental can explain it so what what's gonna do why are you gonna then you're gonna start to um having a fear since because you your your body uh there's a doesn't like something that that he doesn't know and you know i think you you yeah i think you're okay with that too fear of the unknown it's one of the most deeply rooted fears and something that absolutely will take us right out of the present moment and get us rationalizing yeah but what what's happening when you actually beating that fear is after that you no longer fear so you no longer staying in that side of the brain because you actually know right so uh so it's normal it's normal that your your your left side brain actually uh uh like it it's it's it's okay because it's rationalized he can give you likes sometimes he's gonna make you dumb we're making sure that you actually uh that you're actually sure that you're making the good decision but it's not good to actually stay in in that uh and that in that part of the brain so um imagine now that your brain your left side brain uh is a horse and you're the the knight on it uh if you if you're not trying trying to guide it and controlling it uh like controlling the mounting what will happen your horse will be excited and run everywhere and make it and maybe take roads that you probably never wanted to go there so it's the same thing with your left side brain the the actual the goal here is making uh having a true balance so uh not giving the whole power on your on your left brain but also to your right brain that's right and unfortunately this is the biggest level of chronic imbalance that we as a society are in a left-brained chronic modality which again as franco said will actually imbalance the entire uh human being it'll imbalance the entire brain and if we don't lend the balance to that dynamic of the logical rational left side of the brain with the intuition and compassionate nature of the right side of the brain we are going to be out of balance as an individual and as a society exactly so to go further with that in your life you can only control four things that's only four things you get that you can actually control in your life your action your thoughts your voice and your decision that's the only thing you can actually control in your life and let me give you an example mark uh you don't even have control to your to your body you know why because for example stop eating for a couple days and tell me how your your body is gonna react that's the thing so your body cannot you cannot even control your body so and so if you cannot control your body how you want to control your your like your whole life right that's it those are the three things that we basically have control over our thoughts our emotions and our decision making for our actions those are the only three things so we're coming up to another break franco stay with us and we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen talking with franco eward of two guys one girl radio show out of montreal quebec canada we'll be right back welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pascio my website is what on earth is happening dot com the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time today on the show we're talking about present moment awareness as one of the solutions to the problems in consciousness which humanity currently faces my guest is franco eward of two guys one girl radio show out of montreal quebec canada franco we were talking about the left side of the brain and i'm really i'm so glad that you brought up brain function and how this fits into present moment awareness because present moment awareness is one of the things that we can learn as a brain balancing technique so i'll let you pick it up from there for sure well we actually like i said like we we've been talking that in the past about the how have like a balance into your body but your brain needs also to be balanced like what your mind needs to be to be in in balance so we've been talking previously just before the break about the the there's only four things that you that you can actually control in your life and like if you try to control somebody else then you're trying to take their powers that that's pretty much what's happening because in your life you're just supposed to uh control your action your thoughts your voice and your decisions so why trying to control everything around you when you don't have power over that that's pretty much simple as like that try to control your own thing first and then you're gonna be able to see other stuff but uh don't try to control the whole world when you can't so if you cannot control your whole body for like i said like uh you're stopping eating for a couple days what's that what's gonna happen your body is gonna tell you like dude uh you don't want to feed me up i i'm gonna react uh like uh in a way that you're not gonna like same thing if you don't wanna go to uh to the bathroom if you decide to not go to the bathroom don't worry about that your your whole system is gonna show you how does it work and it's gonna go out no matter what so uh that's pretty much what i have right now for for the left side brain let's go back let's go now to the right side brain which is the um i call it the intelligence of the heart or the into a intuition so uh that's a great way of putting it people think that intelligence only lies in the brain but that's not true that's lopsided intelligence uh holistic intelligence actually deals with the heart in conjunction with the mind so that's a phenomenal way of putting what the right brain is all about the intelligence of the heart i really like that thank you thank you so so so the way i see it so the weight of the way of the heart usually shows up as a failed uh feeling intuition and sometimes as uh like people now if we go back to the hollywood movies uh it's associated with the with the angel on the on the left shoulder no like you can't just like you shouldn't do that and then when you're actually doing it then you receive it uh you receive a message back saying like i told you that you shouldn't do it why because your left brain i mean sorry your right brain was actually like talking to you saying like this is not the good that you shouldn't do that like he's trying to like telling you something that you you couldn't you couldn't understand because why because you you were not in the present moment and you were pretty much on your left side of the brain because you're the left side of the brain which is a mental for me so it was telling you like no you should do that and it was actually creating you like a super nice movie and that big movie was only in your head when the reality well your left your right side brain was actually trying to tell you like look dude um this is weren't that the good solution over here but and and that's because the right side of the brain represents our compassionate nature our emotions our intuition and our conscience ultimately exactly so uh yeah like you said like uh love compassion peace joys joy serenity fullness respect gratitude creativity etc so this was the short segment at the top of the hour i'm going to give the call-in number on the other side of this break because i want to have some people start to call in to get some questions ready for our guest franco heward ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network with my special guest from montreal quebec canada franco eward we'll be right back after these words welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening today on the show we're talking with franco eward on the topic of present moment awareness i'm going to give the call-in number because i want some people to call in and let's uh have some questions ready for our special guest franco eward the call-in number for today's show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five the topic present moment awareness call in get in the queue i'll bring you on to fire off some questions for our special guest franco you were talking about the right side of the brain the qualities of the right brain hemisphere and how that fits into present moment awareness so you could pick it up from there yes so like i said before uh we talk about love compassion peace joy serenity fullness respect gratitude creativity so that part of the brain is pretty much important and we can even go further than that uh all the um for example like uh all the uh spiritual sites uh spirituality stuff uh can be uh used from from that side of the brain for example uh channeling uh we talk about uh clairvoyance which which is um uh some not predicting something but you know when you see um you can see a kind of future but it's not really the future but you can see stuff like reading auras uh from from people out the uh uh everything that the the the left brain cannot explain where you can actually do it with the left brain with the right brain sorry so uh when i'm for for example um uh i was talking to you like in my show in montreal that me and my girlfriend we actually uh develop a lot of uh uh telepathic uh communication between me and her because our link is pretty strong and uh sometimes like for example out of nowhere i'm thinking about something and since she's connected to me uh well she's bringing bringing me the stuff like right in front of me and it's vice versa some stuff like like stuff like that for example you actually shaking a hand to somebody and then certainly you feeling something about this person why because you actually being in the present moment that's right since you're not using your your left side brain well your your right side is actually giving you probably more stuff that you you shouldn't know you're receptive to that signal that comes through wordlessly it's not communication through language it's communication through direct experience a one-to-one channel of communication and that's what balance in the right brain hemisphere opens us us opens us up too exactly and and that's what's happening right now that nobody wants you sadly like like they never want you to actually reach that that level why because they can give you more control like they can have like more control of you and because of that you're like if you're not in that like a present moment well you're you might give your power away to somebody else so by by being in the present moment by being like a tree truly yourself being in the present moment like right now and well nobody can steal your your you're actually your power you will you're you're you're thinking right you're thinking clear and then from there you can take proper uh action excellent franco we do have a caller on the line would you like to go to a call and then what i want to do later in the show is i want to get into actual techniques that you feel could be beneficial for helping us to experience the present moment get into uh the present moment awareness and get out of that time-bound awareness which actually holds us back so would you like to take a phone call right now of course great okay here we go this is chris from ottawa a fellow canadian you're on what on earth is happening with our special guest franco eward welcome chris yeah hello um i must say i'm a phd psychologist and i've studied mystical teachings in modern science for over 40 years especially the issue of consciousness and i disagree with absolutely everything your guest is saying um the consciousness of love and creativity and and the heart and conscience is not up in the right brain it has to do with the psychology of the heart and mystics say that self-realization which is waking up in your essence involves the disillusion of the false mind into the lotus of the heart the ego whether left brain or right brain it's still part of cognitive functioning and your true self is within the heart and deeper states consciousness has to do with the awakening of the heart and not to do with the uh functioning of the right hemisphere this is complete policy i i think what's being said is that the balancing of the brain opens up that pathway to make the connection to the heart it's it's a communication that is taking place between the brain and the heart no one is saying that the act all of that function and and the the essence of that state of consciousness lies in the specific specifically in the physiology of the brain they're saying that the physiology of the brain makes possible that experience and if we bring that into balance with certain brain balancing techniques we can open up that communication and experience that heart-based consciousness that you're speaking of exactly i still completely disagree with what you're saying the weight of the consciousness of the heart you are already established in the consciousness of the heart and you don't get there through a mental approach you have to in your present awareness you need to connect with your blood flow because your consciousness in your body has to do with the blood flow in your body and your consciousness isn't all up in your head it's all through your body related to your blood flow well i i would have if that technique worked for you and going into that place space directly i think that's wonderful that you did not have to go through that uh sort of linear process of uh engagement in the mind in order to do that i can say that i'm a living example of that transformation in consciousness that did happen in the way that you're saying that it's it it is not possible to happen because i did do it through cognitive functioning and understanding uh and taking in knowledge through the mind to transform that level of consciousness to uh emerge in heart based consciousness it did actually occur for me personally in that way so i would say maybe for some it may work differently than others so i'm not saying i'm not dismissing your experience and saying it can't happen that way i personally think it happens that the way you're describing it much less frequently than it does through uh the cognitive awareness approach uh because most people are already rooted in a left brain modality that's how it happened for me i'm so i'm i'm saying that i don't believe that uh it is impossible to do it that way i know it's possible to do it that way but if it works in the direct approach that you're talking about i wouldn't be dismissive of that and i would say if that worked for a certain individual uh wonderful well maybe i can add something to you sure to to to to the topic and by the way thank you very much for having that question because it's okay i'm like like i said i might not hold the whole the truth you know be do your home diligent like do your own work and that's perfect like the way you actually brought it it's good and maybe the way i can actually answer that uh when i heard two voices i'm always hearing two voice i had my voice in my head which is i call it the mental and then when i go back to my heart the other voice is actually somewhere around that but when i'm talking about both ranks uh like like i said like the right right right for me pretty much is connected to the yard so maybe you're hearing from your your like from down there and which is good because i'm actually hearing also from that part of the of the body but franco hold that thought right there and callers hold on the line we still have a couple more callers we'll get to your calls after this next break we'll be right back world's first and only swiss goal all right folks we're back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we're discussing present moment awareness with our special guest from canada franco eward franco i'm gonna let you uh respond to chris from ottawa's call i'll continue with your thoughts on that and then we have a few other callers still holding on the line to ask you some questions excellent so chris you're still there oh chris is no longer there oh yes i am i think okay okay okay okay so if i understand correctly what you've been saying because i want to learn too see uh so what you're saying is that like the the the brain the mental is one part and then the art is uh like when we're talking about being in your heart is downstairs right the self is within the heart the ego is within the mind in the head okay that's that concept is in the vedic yogic teachings kabbalah unnecessary judaism christianity secret doctrine of blavatsky and elsewhere the the jews say that the truth is under your nose all the time meaning it's within the heart well yeah the truth within your heart that's right but i'll email you franco i i have a book published called of the heart doctrine mystical views of the origins and nature of human consciousness i think thanks for being open to my critique and and i'll email you and give you a connection to my ancient egyptians are in the mystery school traditions out of ancient egypt also viewed the heart as the center of the soul as well the seed of the soul yeah like and weighed the heart upon death right well right now the only part we actually talk is about the brain i didn't talk yet about the heart because what you've been saying right now is absolutely true because i've been using the same thing too but it's important also to know exactly what's happening in to the brain so yeah very interesting to read about your book so you can just actually send it to uh like send me an email at info radioh2o.ca and we'll be more than happy to actually talk to uh uh talk more about that because for sure like when i know right now what i am right now will be different in two days in in 10 minutes because i might i might know something in my opinion might change like hour after hour so for sure exactly frank i'm going to uh bring on another caller we still have several other callers waiting on the line to uh ask you some questions so here we go caller from the three zero four area code you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest franco heward hello this is uh bill billy is who he was looking for uh 304 area code yes you're on the line you have a question for our guest okay well i actually i want to verify i verify what your guest is saying and i'll back up what you said and chris i believe he's probably like like your uh caller said earlier speaker said that he's probably right but as in my present day awareness uh i hope that he learns today that his present day awareness is able to change too i fractured my skull in 1986. the fracture was on the right side i've been left-handed all my life the fracture started at the base of the ear and went to the top of my head and i was in a coma for 10 days wow actually 10 days in one hour when i woke up out of a coma i looked around and the room was full of family and i thought what in the world's going on here i know i was in the hospital because i've been there before and what it was my left brain kicked in gear who had been my buddy all my life because i i always said i was kind of like a bipolar closet case no harm in it except that i had this guy i talked to all the time and i think it come from being basically left-handed at the beginning in a right-handed world where my father and everybody tried to teach me to be left-handed well they created this left brain entity i call them phil and philip that's why now my name is phil billy i woke up out of this coma an hour after i was due to be unclubbed and since then it's been 25 years i have been working all this out and i am to the point where i used to say from my heart i'm speaking the truth now i say from my present day experience i'm speaking my truth so i am i am only speaking from today's present-day experiences and i'm able to grow tomorrow sure because what what the past is is nothing more than the steps of what we take to get here today and mark i want to say that you're bri you're brilliant in what you say and and you'll hear from me again now that broke out of my closet well i appreciate that i always had this guy that i always had this guy kept in the closet and he was my other ego like bipolar opposites twins right because i was born in gemini sign and i've always accredited that extra voice to the other guy and we'll talk again but i ain't going to type too much more time but i just want to verify what your your host is or what the host said and what your speaker is saying fantastic phil thanks so much for a great call uh franco you want to comment on that and then we'll go to some other callers well it's actually amazing and i honestly uh you i can actually sense that this guy is a wonderful guy with a big heart and he works hard see it takes takes a lot of courage to woke up from a coma and then move on from from from from from what happened in the past sure and oh no amazing and this guy i sent him i sent him all my my heart my love to this guy he deserve it and i know that he will he will live well for for the rest of his life for sure right here we go caller from the 610 area code a fellow pennsylvanian you're on what on earth is happening with our special guest franco eward welcome hey mark it's fault walt fantastic this is uh walter rhodes he's been a guest on what on earth is happening before he's a personal friend of mine walt do you have a question for franco no i just have um i just have something to to comment on sure um so there's the left there's the left side of the brain that's logic and then there's the right side of the brain which is emotion compassion then there's something that you need to develop which is the observer the watcher the one that isn't pulled either way the one that completes the trinity right that completes the human being that completes the maturity and that's timely matter timeless awareness right right doesn't matter left side the right side you know where the heart is you know none of that really makes a difference but you have to complete the race right in order to progress it's it's it's about the unity between all of those things and that uh observer consciousness that that thing that steps back and can see the entirety of the experience is what time-bound awareness is uh i'm sorry non-time-bound awareness timeless awareness is actually all about and that's what pure consciousness actually is it's also what the the moment present present moment it is there's no time it's right oh that's it walt uh great points uh do you have anything else yeah and it um basically after you've you've developed this this observer you have to use this this point of view let's say to go over all the incidences of your life and put them in perspective from a higher perspective absolutely it's that's what true self-reflection is all about and uh when we become uh contemplative and reflective of ourselves that's when we're really growing and that's when we're evolving and that's when we're entering higher states of consciousness uh sadly you know oftentimes in our culture too few people want to do that work upon themselves because they're afraid of what they might discover but uh that um that process of discovery is the most rewarding thing we can undertake absolutely well thanks thank you so much for a great call man uh always a pleasure to hear from you we'll hang out again soon all right brother all right talk to you later man take care man franco your thoughts yeah one thing i can actually add about that is um in french we call it the the mewari inside so it's uh uh like everything pretty much in your life could be like a mirror so let's say you have a situation somebody is against you or telling you some stuff well try to contact the truth on there what's happening what's reflecting to you what what do you have to to work on that and sometimes you will find stuff that you could never imagine that your body will actually want to tell you exactly so we'll take another couple of calls on the other side of the break then we'll get back into some techniques that we can employ and maybe even go through a eyes it's what sentence see when he looks at it with the sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal psychology you couldn't see obey no independence welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com talking today with special guest franco eward from montreal canada on the topic of present moment awareness franco would you like to go back to the phones we still have a couple of callers on the line and then uh later in the show we're going to get into a simple exercise that people can take themselves through to uh help uh get in rooted uh into the present moment of course of course let's go to the phones brian from washington you are on live on what on earth is happening with our special guest franco eward welcome yes how you guys doing today uh i i decided to take you take a cue from your uh you're uh referencing the cartman drama triangle and i looked this up on i looked up the wikipediapedia entry for more details on that and what it is appears to be you're talking about a person being a victim a persecutor and a rescuer seems to be uh situations where i and i've been in in them and get in them at times where where it isn't clear who i mean the roles in this drama are are entangled in such a way to where it's unclear as to actually who who's the person doing the action in any given situation and you also have people who have covert motives who don't really admit uh or you can't approach someone and say well you know what are you doing here you know what's your what's your role in being here and they won't tell you the truth you know and it's like and it's like in that situation situations i've been in where it's like where it's like being kind of in the dark about about um when when i know personally there's things i that i've changed in the past that got me into problems you know that i don't want to repeat you know certain behaviors and certain attitudes and stuff you know but um then when you're in then you're when you're relating to someone having a discussion or a relationship and and you and you're with someone who's got another uh card to play that they're not showing then then i've often wondered you know is it really that simple when people aren't being honest or trying to shield even their emotions from you when they're you know when you're asking them well what are you doing here you know why do you need to be here you know for whatever purpose you know and it's like in a society that that has a lot of uh uh um societies currently that has a lot of things hidden from the average citizen as to as to what is going to what people may do what people will do and what to do to protect yourself you know what i'm saying i mean i'm not saying that's really a question but it's just ideas to put out there maybe you can comment on that franco your thoughts yeah uh happened to me also a lot uh sometime there's a situation you you it will be cloudy but at the end like if you if you're getting like if if you have the minding of of that triangle that's already a very good first step because you will be able to step aside and try to look and in the present moment you're gonna feel it you're actually gonna see like oh my god this person's acting like this and this and that and maybe it's just the experience like uh further that you you're gonna you see the things you you're gonna be able easily to identify uh who's the persecutor who's the savior who's the and then you you'll be able to to to act on it and and it's going to be important for you after that and the choosing properly the word making sure that you're not joining that triangle so but i'm not telling you telling that that is actually easy to do at the very beginning it took me probably uh with my girlfriend probably a good year and year and a half to fully understand and fully uh act upon but it's it's practicing pretty much uh making sure that you you you take a look at this all the situation if you go to a court for example for you going to a court uh the judge actually the the persecutor like uh that the the guy behind with the with the with the lawyers is the victim you can actually see like triangle pretty pretty simply so just something just go outside go outside uh take a look at the people and look at them how they react each other and then you're going to be able to easily like identify who's who's and where they are playing which role right exactly and from there you're going to be able when you're going to go back in that situation then you're going to say oh my god i i'm i'm that kind of person right now then you realize and when you realize then you can actually step back and then try to diffuse the situation caller thanks for your thoughts and now let's go to another call 617 area code i love that there's so many callers and that this is a popular topic because this is critical to understand and it's uh one of the things that we all have within our power to work on upon ourselves to become uh truly in the now in the the present moment and that's one of the things that can help balance ourselves center ourselves and really get us out of the time-bound awareness that leads to so much imbalanced behavior in our world so this is one of the most critical solutions to understand at a fundamental level so uh great that we're getting so many calls on this topic uh here we go caller from the 617 area code you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest franco eward welcome hey guys how's it going great good i just wanted just wanted to share something this might be old hat for uh franco but um just wanted to say there's a whole uh fascinating research literature out there on exactly what you're talking about with this present moment awareness under the name of mindfulness in uh the psychological literature and um it's been essentially what you're saying i mean it's a sort of a relaxed moment to moment non-judgmental awareness of what's going on and uh you know when coupled with relaxation techniques has been found to be very effective at things for example like decreasing chronic pain symptoms with uh decreasing symptoms of depression and anxiety uh which really um again it's it's fascinating that these topics especially uh on this show that keep coming up have their parallels and um you know sort of the harder research areas that are coming more and more of this is coming to light that these are tools that can be used to enhance positive adaptive coping and positive well-being so i was just wondering to what degree uh franco you've seen uh you've seen this literature people like marsha lenahan um stephen hayes john cabot zinn uh sort of overlapped some of the buddhistic meditation literature but yeah i mean a lot of what you're saying is very much uh is very much legitimate uh from my own research so i was just curious to what degree you've seen that that's a great question caller franco do you want to comment on who some of the researchers are that you've uh taken some cues from on this topic to be fully honest i don't know at all all those person i've actually not uh been familiar with the ones that the caller just mentioned but uh i you know i have heard of eckhart tolle who speaks on this topic rahm das his phenomenal uh book his you know great work be here now is something everyone should be familiar with uh i've personally looked into some of the research of deepak chopra and wayne dyer and people like stuart wilde and other uh researchers who talk about this aspect of consciousness and staying rooted in the present moment their work has been very critical very very invaluable to me on my personal journey uh do you have any other names frank like you'd like to add to that list for uh uh listeners to uh research on their own and take a look into for sure well pretty much like all the the research i've been uh studying it's pretty much in french so obviously like maybe that uh those people will actually like that the book i read uh probably um that they also have based uh on what you what the college has said before uh but uh for french people there's my one of my friends sylvain pacquiao uh who said uh who have their website uh kids immorial.ca so i'm gonna write right down into the chat room uh he's having a book uh talk a lot about the spirituality and uh mind techniques and buddhist techniques uh there's also a dtc which is a conf conference person who's talking about the buddhists and the meditation stuff and true present moment awareness um but to be fully honest if you have the document i would be more than happy to actually read it especially if it joins what actually what i'm saying uh like most of the stuff that i've been talking about it's uh i've been like uh like i said like uh like the truth it's in your in you it's not like mostly like outside trying to truth inside you and pretty much like what i've been doing for the past three years uh lots of stuff is based on meditation um connecting myself to my higher self and trying to getting an answer from from from from my higher self so maybe most of the stuff that i've been talking uh reflecting maybe some research but i would be more than happy if i can have like access to those documents for sure well franco any resources that you want to make available with the podcast of this episode which will be uh episode number 95 you're more than welcome to send my way and i'll link them or post them right directly to the uh what on earth is happening website for uh viewers to take a look at with this podcast for one that the caller you're still there oh no he is not okay but when he was talking about the uh the effects on your body like uh uh treating some uh disease and stuff like that when you are in a in a true prison moment uh you can actually ask yourself like what's happening in your body and your body is one he's gonna actually answer that's right the body will always tell you everything that you need we talked about that a couple of weeks ago on the show and it's very true franco someone said in the chat room the present moment is a gift and that's why it's called the present absolutely so we'll take one more call on the other side of the break and then we'll let franco wrap up and do a an experiment welcome back everyone this is the final segment for this edition of what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website is what on earth is happening.com talking today with franco eward of the website of the radio show two guys one girl on the radio h2o network out of montreal quebec canada our topic is present moment awareness franco uh what do you say we take one more call and then we can get into the uh little uh exercise uh that you wanted to uh take listeners through to help guide them uh into getting into the present moment a little exercise that they can all perform uh whenever they feel that they need to do that to uh to get centered and rooted in the present moment excellent okay here we go uh caller from the 267 area code i believe that's right out of here in philadelphia you're live on what on earth is happening welcome um hi is that me marcus sarai hey siree how you doing hi how are you good good um let's see since um like since we were talking about how to be like in the present moment um wouldn't it behoove us also to look at the past as well so we don't repeat the same mistakes in this moment and in the future um since humans normally tend to forget stuff from like generation to generation and repeat the same mistakes i would think it would also i would think that you know like i said before behoove us to remember the past so that we don't repeat those same mistakes again like i just wanted to know your thoughts on that i'll comment on that first and then i'll turn that question over to you franco i think the past is absolutely essential to have a working knowledge of because if we don't as you've said that old axiom is absolutely true those who do not understand the past will be doomed to repeat it because they will not see the failures of our ancestors and what things that they did incorrectly in consciousness the actions that they took that they should have made better decisions upon why those failures happened and uh take measures in order to correct those failures in the now in the present moment now that doesn't mean dwell on the past that doesn't mean obsess on it that means learn it understand what occurred understand where the failures were made and then take the corrective measures in the present moment to to uh actually take action and uh reverse those failures uh to br bring about a better tomorrow so franco your thoughts on that well uh i think you're absolutely right you need you need to be aware of what's happening in the past like i said before um also like like like i said like if if you don't understand we'll come back and maybe we'll come back stronger and stronger and stronger until that you're you're reaching a breaking point that you don't have the choice to actually understand and make it pass through or you're going to leave the the plan you're going to leave here that's right plain and simple so that's how natural law functions it brings us what we need to learn and grow and if we ignore those things they're going to keep repeating and keep repeating and we're going to go through actually higher levels of suffering if we keep ignoring the lessons that those that wave function of time was bringing to us in the present moment as a gift as a as a an opportunity to learn and grow we can't keep slapping that away out of the hand of the universe and saying no we don't want that no we don't want that eventually we're going to be made to face ourselves we're going to be made to confront the darkness that lies within ourselves and uh have to go through that painful lesson so ignoring it is not the answer working through it in the present moment is the answer and even i will push it further for me i actually firmly believe that about about the reincarnation and so in my thinking like the way i i see it is when you come unheard you actually have a plan some somebody call it the uh uh i don't know how to say it in english but you kind of have like a plan you actually wrote it down before you come here so if you're not executing the plan that it is actually made that you that you your soul actually made it for you to actually leave it here well if you not complete it what's going to happen is you're probably going to repeat it in your next life so maybe it answered um some of the question of the of the caller um but yeah you have to like if you're not fixing it now you you're going to have it you're going to have to fix it a way or not absolutely so sorry thank you for the great question and i hope that answers your question franco um we have about five minutes left on the show so why don't you take uh listeners through the exercise that you have planned to show them to uh help ground them in the present moment and we'll let you wrap up with your thoughts after that your final thoughts actually i have two two really quick sure the first one uh i took it from uh from a class uh that i have with the uh the buddhist uh priest so pretty simple uh the way to realign your left side and your right side brain uh into uh one one big brain uh taking your two hands like you're like let's say for example you you want to pray but you're taking your two hands and put it right uh up to your plexus uh keep it there for almost like let's say uh 10 to 12 seconds don't think about anything just like relax and just put your both hands there and you will see well actually when i'm doing that i'm going back grounding back to my present moment uh sometimes we do doing it with the with the kid uh actually taking it for the kid is actually taking uh seven seconds when he's way too excited uh the kid my kid is actually like doing a lot of meditation with me but when she's doing that oh my gosh she's going back to a true uh prison moment uh within her and it works very well um so just try it at home and tell me later if it's working or not second thing we've been talking about a little bit about meditation but for me the meditation is something like is actually like helping me to bring me peace in me uh clear my mind uh able to to use both sides of my brain at the same time give me access to a higher conscience so if i want to contact something else like maybe maybe higher my higher soul well i will try to do it with meditation so simple exercise like i said mark was he's gonna bring it uh put it on on the website um so i just sit down relax to a quiet place uh put the relaxing song for example uh uh playing putting some back music like a air orchestra suite um so when i start to play the play that song i close my eyes real simple uh i imagine the stair so i just like uh i started going down and i slowly i walked down the stairs and every time i'm i'm reaching a stair i'm just like removing like a something that bothers me so i'm just like removing all my metals inside me each tape each step that i'm doing uh so yeah i'm removing a problem a problem at the end of the stairs i see a door so it's a it's a big uh pinky uh crystal door and from when i see that door well uh the i can talk more the crystal later but i go through that door and when i go through that door uh i find out my inner temple uh from there uh i imagine that i sat down again and i just making my mind free so i don't think about anything i just make peace i send love if i want to send love to somebody like uh sending care about somebody and just sending love right there i just imagine the the person giving them a big hug and after i've done that in silence you can do it for x number of minutes i just step back i imagine i step stepping up back going back to the door and slowly uh walking the stairs up to my conscience and then when i'm back to my conscience i slowly opening my eyes and then i can really feel like more more calm and more in the present moment so that's it franco that's fantastic and that's a very simple visualization exercise that anyone can do when they feel that they are being pulled out of the present moment and taken into that time-bound fight-or-flight awareness that is all too common in our present culture so you do a simple exercise like that a visualization exercise that will root you in the present moment that will ground you that will center you and again as franco eloquently put it it will take you into your inner temple and that's where the work ultimately needs to be done so frank i'll let you a wrap up there's a about a minute left on the show you can uh take us out with whatever words you have for the listening audience please give them your website let them know when your show is on and on the floor is yours to end the show for sure so my name is franco eward i have a show called two guys one girl in french uh sadly for you for most of the people but still it's on the h2o radio network so it's a radio h2o.ca my show is on the um every mondays from 8 to 10 pm but i also have a daily show called the h2o show monday to friday uh from 1 pm to 3 p.m eastern time so please join if you want to join us you're more than welcome it has for my final word pretty simple uh be in your heart uh we've been talking a lot about the the the mental the ego uh the left side of the brain right side of the brain but be in your heart and ask yourself what the love will do in that situation and this is ignorance and with that in mind you can't go wrong you know that's that'll never leave you wrong if you ask that question and follow where it leads frankie franco thank you so much for being a phenomenal guest here on what on earth is happening we'd be glad to have you back anytime ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition we'll see you here next sunday at 5 p.m eastern time stick around on oracle broadcasting chris average is up next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #096

Topics: *Solutions, Changing Our Diet, Raw Foods, Raw Food Recipes, Juicing, Juicing Recipes, Physical & Mental Purification, Alchemy*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website of course oracle broadcasting the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time today is sunday february 19 2012 and we have an information information-packed show for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion about solutions to the problems that humanity faces and as part of that one of the biggest solutions we've been talking about is getting your body into a proper state of health and homeostasis so we're going to be continuing talking about nutrition today on the show but specifically today i'm going to talk about raw foods and juicing it's going to be a dual show today we're going to have the first hour dedicated to or maybe even a little bit more than the first hour dedicated to raw foods and then the remainder of the show to juicing so the these are two of the things that we can take charge of and actually really get a hold of our health using our own willpower it's something that everybody has within their capability of doing if they apply themselves so that's coming up on the show today i want to thank franco heward for being on the program last week on present moment awareness it was a great show people should check it out in the archives i will be returning to that topic and combining it with the other solution of mindfulness which goes hand in hand with present moment awareness on a future show i do have a couple of quick event announcements so i i'm gonna be on three different radio programs coming up this week uh i will be on a show called grow it build it live it uh that will be on um that will be on tuesday evening uh from i believe um 10 10 p.m east coast time to midnight east coast time i'll post more uh information on the show on the uh the website about the show i'm also going to be on the vinnie eastwood show on thursday night february 23rd from 6 to 8 p.m vinnie eastwood broadcasts out of american freedom radio so i'm looking forward to that one and then on friday the 24th at um 10 p.m east coast time i will be on down the rabbit hole with popeye of federaljack.com so that should be a great show as well also um coming up at the end of this month the last day of february on the leap day of this leap year february 29th truth freedom prosperity will be hosting their monthly documentary screening and discussion evening this month at media bureau studios on 4th and brown in philadelphia will be showing architects of control great documentary by michael casarion and henrikh palmgren that's it media bureau studios wednesday february 29th at 7 15 pm for more information visit truthfreedomprosperity.org we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen i was born a shotgun in my hands behind [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com i'd like to uh send everyone up to the website to check out the images for today's show there as always posted with the show on the radio show page right underneath the player you can see the um numerical links listed if you click on any one of them it will bring up a little slideshow and you could follow along with what i am talking about uh on the show today so image number one what we're we've been talking about is solutions and i just call this entire section the way out it's the way out of the lower modalities of consciousness and it's the way to the higher states of consciousness which will ultimately result in peace prosperity living in harmony with natural law and ultimately human freedom and that's what this show is all about image two shows the grassroots solutions for real and positive change which i have outlined over the past few weeks we've already covered the healing of our worldview as the uh probably the biggest and most important solution and it's one of the most difficult uh boundaries to actually get past because so many people's worldview is completely poisoned so um we talked about the change in our quality of attention how we need to get off of poisonous forms of of media and information and on to uh good quality information and then in keeping with that we started change of diet because in addition to changing our mental food we need to change our physical food because there's so much poison in that as well you know it's just a an unfortunate an unfortunate truth of the state of human affairs that we have completely polluted food supplies and processed foods foods with all kinds of chemicals additives preservatives pesticides you name it artificial sweeteners hydrogenated oils just things that are horrific for the human health and actually create an extremely deteriorated brain in the sense of the uh neural connections in the gray matter of the brain in the neocortex of the telecephalon of the brain so you you've heard the old adage you are what you eat and it's literally true our brain and our bodies are completely made up of the nutrients that we take into our bodies that actually then become our cells so the quality of the cells of our body are going to be determined upon determined upon the quality of the nutrients that we take into our body through our food okay and as a result the quality of our behavior is ultimately going to be determined by the quality of the physiology of the brain and body it follows logically ladies and gentlemen therefore the quality of our world since it is going to be determined by the quality of the collective behaviors of the individuals in it is ultimately going to be determined by the quality of what we do or do not put into our bodies and what we do and do not put into our minds it's it really is that simple people will insist and claim that that's reductionist thinking no it is not the truth is not overly complexified it is simple it is elegant it is that simple we have to simply change the quality of what we are allowing into ourselves through an act of our own willpower and the result will be positive change self-betterment higher consciousness and ultimately more freedom in our lives and the lives of everyone else on this planet so we started with uh in the food section understanding what we need to do to change our diet that this is something we've said and reiterated time and again is within each one of our controls still to a great extent we have control over what we put into our mouths so slide number three simply shows this solution we need to change our diet for the better i put up a food pyramid for people to look at the basic generalities regarding food and the categories that they fall into what what foods we should be eating every day what foods we should be eating on a weekly basis or sparingly and uh what foods we should basically be eliminating from the diet altogether things that really aren't foods to be quite honest so that's in image number four that food pyramid and i put it up there just as another general reference for people to uh to take a look at image number five shows food's relationship to matter and energy which we covered on show number 93 um and showed the density the state of matter and the correspondence to uh the alchemical tradition because ladies and gentlemen make no mistake what this is all about is physical alchemy okay i did a show with bob from cincinnati on his uh great radio show called occult empire on the um anti-matter zone network a few weeks ago that's posted up in the news section of my website and the show was all about alchemy and this is a topic an occult tradition that we're going to be looking into on future shows uh probably maybe as we get a little bit farther through the solution section i'll take a break and uh we'll look at another occult tradition i also want to take a look into rosicrucianism i i've i've said this in the past we're gonna also delve further into other uh traditions that we've already looked into so um that will though that will be coming up on future shows but make no mistake what we're really talking about here is a process of alchemy that is performed upon the self it's purification it's distillation okay and this chart here on image number five just shows that the body has to work harder to break down the more solidified what we're putting into our bodies is uh you know the more solidified it is um we have the body has to work harder to break it down so solid food is going to require the most energy liquids will require much less energy and then air which is what we breathe is processed extremely efficiently and with the least amount of energy and what you will also notice that that's what we need the most as we go higher in this chart the rarer things are what we actually need the most we can live only for a minute maybe without air a couple of minutes at the most before then the brain begins to die okay liquids we need even more than solid foods but less than air you you could sustain yourself probably for about three or four days without liquid and then you'll start to have serious health effects and eventually you will not be able to survive solid food okay you know you could go for a longer time without that if you take in nutrients through liquid foods but um we talked we're going to talk about juicing in the second part of the show today and how this could be done on its own or as a compliment to the diet now i just did a 10 day juice fast with my partner barb it was the first fast i have ever done it was tremendously successful we felt great we both lost some weight i didn't really need to lose too much weight i uh dropped about five pounds on it but um i felt great the entire time um lots of energy and uh it was an exercise in willpower which everyone including myself can always use so you know i wouldn't recommend as i've said again to be on any kind of a liquid diet constantly but you can supplement juicing to your existing diet and you can combine it with raw foods and we're going to talk about raw foods in the first part of the show today and i'm gonna have specific recipes this is gonna be a recipe show ladies and gentlemen i'm gonna give specific recipes i'm gonna post these recipes with the podcast they're not posted to the site yet but they will be with the podcast okay and uh we're gonna take people through the process of how you can do a month-long raw food diet i've done this twice so far month-long raw food only diets i've done a 10-day juice fest and again we should be combining raw foods and juicing with our existing diets as a supplement to our to our diets we'll be right back with more on raw food and juicing after these [Music] words [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio today on the show we're continuing our solutions section we're talking about raw food and juicing and how we should add this arsenal of nutrition to all of our diets and it's something that all of us can do there's no excuse not to get started we're going to talk about the equipment that's involved in eating like this it's not that expensive you can find organic foods in supermarkets in your area you can grow your own in gardens if you have the the land the space to do it even if you live in a city it's possible to do okay so you can combine foods that you grow for yourself with foods that you might find in a store or a farmer's market and get started on the path to physical health which is completely interconnected and inseparable from mental health okay these two things go hand in hand as we've already discussed so um image number five we were on on the chart on foods relationship to matter and energy i think i've said what i want to say about that in general and a couple of weeks back we had uh water purification expert fernando salgueira on the on the show to talk about water purification we got into reverse osmosis technology we got into water distillation it was a great show check that out in the archives as well image number six shows a basic um reverse osmosis water filtration system that goes under your sink and provides extremely pure drinking water and water that you could use for cooking this is almost identical to the system that i have installed in my home so i highly recommend these you can find them for probably as cheap as one hundred fifty dollars if you look online for some deals uh mine was i believe a hundred and ninety dollars shipped to my door okay so again these aren't that expensive there are whole house water purification systems that run into the thousands of dollars if you can afford that wonderful if not this is the way to go all right uh we've talked about the what the importance of the quality of our drinking water to a great extent so um image number seven uh this is an image i put up uh after one of the podcasts that i uh did i think it was in podcast number 93 and it was a slide just called what's an hour refrigerator so this is barb and and myself refrigerator at home uh a few weeks ago and this is what it looked like in in it at the time every ingredient just about every single ingredient in that refrigerator at the time was organic okay and i had a batch of green juice in there i had spinach you could see the spinach up in the upper left in a little tupperware tub there kale celery romaine cucumbers parsley bok choy cilantro carrots tomatoes radishes turnips beets blueberries grapes apples oranges grapefruits pineapple lemon lime coconut mint squash soup chia seeds flax seeds hemp seeds flax oil hemp oil and and for uh to drink i also had some raw almond milk that i made and some raw kombucha which i uh also ferment here which we could talk about that at another time but um this is what happened to me in my my refrigerator at the time of taking that image uh near the time that that podcast was done a couple of weeks back um here's another image in slide number eight which shows my refrigerator last week okay that's what a refrigerator the inside of a refrigerator should look like and i you know i know many people's refrigerator does not look like that and i'll tell you something for for damn sure is mine did not always look like that okay so this is something i know is you know a change that some people can do sooner than others some people will do it gradually but if you're not your health isn't in the right place again your thinking is not going to be in the right place and your willpower is not going to be in the right place okay so when when if you would have saw what my diet was like even only about six to seven years ago it was horrific okay extreme amounts of processed foods extreme amounts of meat extreme amounts of dairy and just extreme amounts of food period okay now that looks like a whole lot of food and a whole lot of perishables to people which they'll immediately say but when you're juicing and when you're eating a lot of raw foods that and there's two people doing that basic diet that's you know not really that much you know and that's not that much money some people would think that that will cost a ton of money for the inside of your refrigerator to look like that that's maybe that's probably under 200 dollars worth of food what's in there right now what you're seeing in that image on an entire 10-day juice fast we spent under 300. for two people to do it so about a hundred and fifty dollars per person okay over a ten day period that comes down to fifteen dollars a day which means about each meal was five dollars if we broke it down into four meals it was even less than that because i believe we we juiced about four times a day okay so today on the show we're going to get into raw foods and you know i say about 60 to 70 percent of our diet should probably be raw foods as opposed to processed or cooked foods we want to try to get it at least up to 60 percent 50 is is great you know that would be a good start half and half but if we could do it up to 60 percent i guarantee you'll see a dramatic change in your health in the quality of the way you feel in your energy level and um just in in all around well-being all right so we're going to talk a little bit about the equipment that you will need to effectively do a raw food diet okay you don't again this is something you can complement your existing diet with slowly make a transition or if you want to jump right in do a raw food diet for two weeks 14 days nothing but raw uncooked foods okay and we'll talk about how we can make that palatable enjoyable and you can have fun preparing some of these recipes and if you have more than one person to do this with that always helps okay it helps with the willpower aspect you encourage each other you keep each other going with it you know and it just it it builds a synergistic energy to do this with another person so that always helps as well the image on slide number nine shows the juicer that i own okay and we'll be getting into juicing in the second part of the show this is the breville juice and blend now um i got this recently a couple of weeks back i used to have a jack lalanne juice man juicer and it was kind of dated it was aging um i i wanted to upgrade to something a little bit more professional and easier to take apart and clean so i looked for uh this breville juicer uh it was a little out of the price range that i wanted to spend if you buy this new you'll have to pay about 450 dollars for it and yet that that is pretty expensive okay i do think it's worth that price tag because of what it can do for your health that's a small investment to make if you're looking at a long-term health investment i went on craigslist and found this for sale on craigslist barely used just very lightly used for 175 dollars uh it was kept in great condition with all the original materials and packaging and uh i picked it up at that price so you can get lucky and you can find deals on things like this we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere [Music] all right folks we're back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio talking about raw foods and juicing on the show today as part of our solutions section changing our diet getting onto the higher nutrient density foods pure foods unadulterated foods so that's why organic is the way to go you saw an image right from inside my refrigerator people ask me many times what's your diet like what do you eat i'm sharing what my diet largely is like to you now why would barb and i still go out and eat something why still order a pizza from time to time sure i'm not 100 total extreme when it comes to this some people are some people like that but at the same time i think i'm way farther into this than where most people are at with their diets okay i am vegetarian i don't eat meat products i i will eat dairy still i'll eat some cheese i'll eat you know eggs all you know sometimes very rarely but sometimes uh drink dairy milk i generally drink almond milk as a substitute for dairy milk we're going to talk about how to make almond milk today on the show so image number nine we were looking at the juicer i own now while this is a more expensive juicer because it has a blender component too you can get juicers for much cheaper than this even a breville juicer which is a pretty good juicer brand you can get out of cheaper price so there's a huge price range that you could uh find what that which will fit your budget okay i'm gonna give you five examples there's a breville compact juice fountain it's called okay it's only 99.95 new and you could find it even cheaper than that used if you're not opposed to buying a used juicer from someone as long as they took good care of it okay but 99.95 new and i'm in no way uh endorsing any of these companies i'm just telling you here's the prices you could find some decent juicers at okay i'm telling you what i use i'm telling you what's out there that's all um black decker makes a um 400 watt fruit and vegetable juice extractor okay 29 and 88 cents 30 for a juicer everyone could afford that yes it's not as powerful you know as something like a thousand watt breville but if you're on a budget it's better than nothing okay you it will still get the job done all right might not be as efficient as a higher end one but hey if you you're really uh well to do not many of us are these days but if you you have the money to invest go for go for a norwalk juicer even just take a look at the norwalk uh to see what it can do it's very impressive but also extremely expensive you know over two thousand dollars for one of those so you know there's a price range that would fit every everyone's budget um of course that's probably the rolls royce of juicers the norwalk because it's so efficient you know and um just uh extracts more juice than probably any other juicer out there um hamilton beach makes a product called the big mouth pro seventy dollars okay uh they also make something called the big mouth juice extractor sixty dollars right uh there's something called the big boss juicer forty nine dollars so again i'm just showing you you can go on amazon you can go on google shopping wherever you want to go price grabber okay any site ebay type in juicer look at what what is out there what is available you can go on craigslist like i did that's how i just got a great juicer at a very affordable price you know i'm uh thankful that the people would be willing to sell it at that price you know i'm not really sure why they wouldn't want to continue to use a great juicer like that but i'm i'm gonna take the uh opportunity you know and uh put it to great use which i'm doing right now i'm drinking a glass of my mean green juice as we speak i'm gonna give that recipe for what i i made for what i'm drinking right now later on the show okay so tons of juicers out there you also need a blender especially for a raw food diet a blender is indispensable a food processor also okay now i don't use a large food processor i go with this magic bullet item which is kind of popular these days that's listed there in image number 10 and they have a whole line of those a series of those you could check out these bullet type food processors there's tons of them out there too i have a magic bullet it works great i like it i make a great peanut butter with it as well we could talk about uh nut butter recipes uh later in the show so let's let's get into some of the recipes okay let's talk about what raw food will do for the human body one you're taking in higher quality foods if you buy organic okay i wouldn't even recommend doing a raw food diet unless you're going to do it or organic okay if you can't find an item organic okay substitute a conventional item like i got just about everything organic when i went shopping last week they didn't have organic grapes they only had conventional grapes i guess this time of the year usually i can get them organic i bought the conventional ones okay i'm not going to totally not get something you know if i want to add it to my diet if i want it for juicing just because they didn't have happen to have it organic where i shopped okay some people will say absolutely not i'm only going to get the organic stuff some people will make you know more exceptions i'll make a couple of exceptions when i go shopping but if they have it organic that's how i'm gonna gonna get it all right so what you're doing is you are eliminating as much toxins and free radicals in the food that you're taking in as possible while through not cooking the food on a raw diet you are keeping alive all of the enzymes that the body requires and what that is going to do is it's going to take in the most nutrient density into the body as i said a few weeks ago the the formula for eating right is so simple it's almost silly how simple it is it's maximize the nutrient intake minimize the toxin intake that's it that's the equation ladies and gentlemen and yes it is that simple okay so you want to drink a lot of pure drinking water during a raw diet as well okay because that's what's going to move and carry the nutrients through the cells of the body through the digestive tract and through all the cells of the body so one of the first things you're going to definitely want to do on a raw food diet for any length of time however long you're going to be doing it some people make this their lifestyle okay i'm not a total raw foodist i i will probably do one or two months out of the year all raw foods nothing else but raw food but then i'll incorporate raw food into my diet through the year so um i did two months of 100 raw food for two straight two months not straight but two separate months 30 days straight okay two months of 2011 and i will probably return to doing that uh probably in the spring one month in the spring and one month in the fall of this year okay so um we're going to get into recipes for raw food eating okay one of the things that's going to make one of the the bulk staples of this diet is salads fresh organic salads and you could put whatever you like in them as long as it contains raw organic vegan food there's no dairy in a raw food diet okay so there are cheese substitutes there are milk substitutes and they're actually very very good they're very palatable very tasty okay you have to experiment with them i'm going to give you some resources a couple of web resources to look up information on raw foods but if you type raw food recipes right into any search engine guaranteed you're going to come back with so many recipes you won't know where to begin okay there's tons of information out there on this okay so knowing that salad is going to be one of your main staples of the diet during a raw food recipe and people should be eating salads on a daily basis anyway a good salad dressing is something you're going to want to research a good raw salad dressing made with all raw ingredients okay so i'm going to start with this recipe for raw vegan ranch salad dressing and people will say well how could you make ranch dressing that's raw well believe me it can be done and when you hear what's in the recipe it's all extremely good tasting stuff and when you combine this and make this raw dressing it's nice and thick it's creamy it tastes incredible on any salad that you happen to put it on it's not that high in fat okay and it's raw so we'll start with that one after this next break and then we're going to go to about 12 or 13 other raw food recipes and then later in the show we'll get into juicing we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen [Music] okay everyone we're back let's start to get into some of these raw food recipes starting with a compliment to a nice big raw salad and that is raw vegan ranch dressing okay now some people don't like thicker dressings personally i do um there are many other raw salad dressing recipes out there okay this is one that i found that i liked and you know you don't want to go nuts with this on the salad you want to put it on lightly to you know give the set to complement the taste of the salad that you're eating okay so here's the recipe and how to make it you start with um some soaked cashews okay so you do one and a half cups of cashews and soak them in water now i have found that if you have a powerful blender you don't even really need to soak the ingredients that are you that are you know by default they tell you to soak my blender the horsepower uh is phenomenal on it okay it's got a great um turbine so i don't i don't usually have to soak uh nuts when uh they're called for in a recipe i could just add the water and it will blend them just fine okay if your blender isn't that powerful or if you're you know using a food processor or something then yeah you need to soak them okay so one and a half cups of soaked cashews okay a cup of water filtered water okay three tablespoons of lemon juice one third of a cup of apple cider vinegar raw apple cider vinegar one third of a cup of cold pressed extra virgin olive oil and this is small amounts as you can see it's not over the top with the oil and vinegar okay three tablespoons of raw agave nectar agave is a low glycemic sweetener that puts a bit of sweetness into the salad dressing if you don't want it's sweet at all don't add the agave okay and when i say a little bit of sweetness that's what i mean this isn't gonna make it super sweet okay two cloves whole cloves of garlic one teaspoon of garlic powder three teaspoons of onion powder one teaspoon of dill or some freshly chopped organic dill one teaspoon of sea salt and you don't want to use refined white salt if you're going to use any salt at all in any of these recipes use sea salt himalayan sea salt okay it's like pink has some other hues in it but that has decent mineral content and isn't refined like the refined white table salt so you want to use salt sparingly anyway but um in any of these recipes especially when it comes to a raw diet if you're going to use salt at all definitely go with the himalayan sea salt okay so that was one tablespoon of sea salt one half of a teaspoon of basil and you could also add fresh basil if you want substitute fresh basil now you're going to put all those ingredients into a blender and you're going to blend it very well turn it up to your high setting liquify setting okay you may need to add some more water if the consistency is too thick okay so you could add water to take it to your desired consistency after blending in addition you could add in some very finely minced parsley about a quarter cup or less of finely minced parsley or and you could also add another half of a teaspoon of of uh very finely minced dill okay that will add a nice uh flavor uh to the already blended dressing and when you taste this on top of a good fresh organic raw salad i guarantee you will go nuts okay this recipe as well all of these other ones be up on the site okay with this podcast now soup and salad go together but on a raw diet you can't heat anything okay it's no cooked foods on a raw diet now again if you're not doing a raw diet you just want to make a soup like this you could do it and then heat it up okay but we're talking about going onto a raw diet for a time we're incorporating more raw foods into the lifestyle because all the enzymes are intact and the highest nutrient density is there when the food is raw okay that's why juicing is so good it's uncooked it's unprocessed it's not pasteurized okay so um with with a soup um a raw soup will of course be served cold okay and this next recipe is a great compliment to a salad that you may be eating okay so that makes a great meal a raw salad a raw soup okay so this is raw tomato basil soup all right you start with four large chopped tomatoes okay this is all going to go into a blender as well the blender is going to be your main friend on a raw food diet because so much um uh processing uh in in the way of chopping food needs to be done on a raw food diet to create different taste profiles and to create different combinations of foods you know you could do a raw food diet where you just eat the food the way it is you know chop it up into a salad or just eat it plain grab an apple and eat it grab an orange and eat it grab a banana and eat it okay so these are basically recipes which require some uh blending of the foods or chopping and mixing of the foods to create you know some kind of variation so that you don't get bored with just you know raw um completely um the way they are out of nature foods which i'm not saying is a bad thing if if that's if you can do that and not want any other combinations wonderful do it go for it this is to i'm giving some recipes like this to help transition people onto this diet and keep it interesting that's the main key to keep in mind here okay so raw tomato basil soup four large tomatoes chopped a quarter of an onion chopped one quarter a cup one quarter of a cup of cold pressed extra virgin olive oil one tablespoon of dried oregano one tablespoon of dried basil you could also substitute fresh basil in there or fresh oregano okay a pinch of salt a pinch of pepper sea salt again organic crushed pepper you can also add fresh pepper in there if you want okay excuse me two cups of filtered water and now here's the secret ingredient to add a little bit of thickness to this is one half of a cup of brazil nut milk or raw almond milk okay and i'm going to give the recipe for raw almond milk coming up you put all of those ingredients into a blender you blend it up make it nice and smooth pour that into a bowl and that's a great cold raw tomato basil soup to go with your raw salad you do just those two things you're gonna keep it interesting eating a raw food diet okay one thing i want to say about a raw food diet is you will need to spend some time with food preparation if you want to keep it interesting so you'll need to chop up your salads you need to prepare all of this stuff okay you need to take some time blend some things up in your blender with some of these recipes but if you take the time to do it you're going to understand that why that's a spiritual currency as i've been saying over and over we say we spend our time well if you spend your time doing things like this you're going to get so much in return for that payment of time that you're going to wonder how you lived your life without doing these things because the way you're gonna feel and the clarity of your thoughts the clarity of your intuition everything is gonna all come together okay so that's a soup and salad combination okay you can make your salad however you want make a raw dressing this is just one example of a raw dressing add the soup with it and you have a great raw meal right there okay now for people who generally eat meat or used to even used to eat meat and like it or used to like it some people on a raw diet may miss the consistency of meat now i'll sometimes eat a meat substitute like a um boca burger or something like that i don't try to overdo anything like that because eating a lot of soy i tried is probably not good for you either so i try to make sure it's non-gmo okay so this is a raw recipe substitute which sounds like a contradiction in terms but it's not we'll get into it on the other side stay with us folks welcome back everyone this is what hurts happening talking today about fall food restaurants and juicing and as a pathway to health improving the body and ultimately improving the consciousness so let's get right back into the recipes because we have a lot more of them to go through let me give the call-in number right now because um i want people to call in with any questions or comments uh i'll be taking calls in the second hour actually we're at the top of the second hour i'll be taking calls later in this hour okay the call-in number 866-841-1065 once again the call-in number for the show 866-841-1065 boy that first hour certainly flew so let's get right back into the recipes i was getting ready to give people a meat substitute recipe okay that resembles the texture and flavor of turkey salad okay but it's all raw vegan and organic all right this is called raw vegan quote turkey salad okay one cup of walnuts and if your blender isn't powerful soak them first okay a couple of ribs of celery one teaspoon of fresh thyme one tablespoon of fresh sage finely chopped one spring onion finely chopped two tablespoons of parsley chopped okay one to two tablespoons of lemon juice depending on your taste two teaspoons of tamari ground add salt and pepper to taste blend in a blender now again if your blender isn't really powerful it doesn't have a good motor in it all right you want to take it slow with this and and add a little bit of ingredients at a time my blender you could put anything into and it will go through it i mean it will just slice and dice its way through just about anything you know you can't kill it so if you have a really good one just load all of those things right in the blender blend it on high and add water as you're blending to reach the desired consistency some people will like this really thick okay and it gives you the it's like a ground up turkey salad okay and you got to try it because you won't even believe it it's just it's great i didn't believe it when i tasted it that it approximates of course it's not going to be exactly the same as real turkey salad okay i'd be lying to you if i told you it was but it approximates that and eating it fills you up nicely and it gives you that texture that maybe you're mentally you're psychologically looking for you know when it comes to oh i've been eating a raw food diet and i want something that resembles something more substantial or solid okay this is a way to get that in that idea into your system and your mind while you're eating so that you have the the strength the willpower to stay on the diet more okay uh and i guarantee you do this raw diet you'll you'll knock out type 2 diabetes that's one of the ways to just knock it out through diet and this is something that you know your medical doctor will often not even tell you type 2 diabetes is beatable this way okay so uh i'm going to post a lot of resources links with this podcast i'm going to post some whole books on um health and nutrition and juicing and raw food diets lots of resources are going to go up with this podcast so you'll have to excuse me if it doesn't go up like immediately after the show because i'm going to be preparing resources to post on the site and and posting links and whatnot so um you know give a little bit of light on that this podcast on the other side we're going to get into raw guacamole dip raw almond milk raw fruit smoothies or green smoothies [Applause] raw bread on hot butters trail mix with dessert and more stay with us [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com during the break i uh snapped a photo on my webcam of me drinking one of my uh juice concoctions and i'll post that with the podcast people should get a kick out of that i'm going to be giving the recipe of the juice i'm drinking right now in a little bit let's get back into the recipes for raw foods so then we can transition over to juicing for the second part of the show okay so we just finished with the raw vegan turkey salad raw guacamole dip here we go i don't know who doesn't like guacamole i think it's great uh it's a great compliment to a vegetable snack like some celery or some carrots you could dip them right in there and now this is great tasting guacamole dip three ripe avocados one large tomato one quarter of a white onion three quarters of a cup of fresh cilantro cut the leaves off okay you know um you want to cut the stems off use use the cilantro leaves okay chop and finely mix together you could use a magic bullet to do the processing uh you don't you want to make sure you don't over process it with the bullet because it will liquefy it okay so um you want to use the uh press and release technique that they demonstrate in the manual and in some of their videos okay and afterward you could add about a teaspoon and a half of lemon juice and some sea salt to taste and that will make an incredible raw guacamole dip now raw almond milk this is a great substitute for dairy milk i drink almond milk all the time it's high in antioxidants and it tastes great if i eat any cereal any organic cereals i use almond milk okay if i add a little bit of milk to oatmeal i'll use almond milk okay so you start with one cup of raw organic almonds now sometimes it can be difficult to find raw almonds they they are available you can find them depending on on what store you look uh whole foods in my area will often sell raw almonds okay so you just want to make sure they're not roasted almonds okay uh you want to get organic unroasted almonds okay soaked if necessary again we talked about when to soak um add four to five cups of water in a blender okay one teaspoon of pure vanilla extract you could add one eighth of a cup of raw agave nectar for a little bit of sweetness okay which will also combine well in something that is cold as opposed to having to go in something that's hot to dissolve like sugar okay and then blend it on high okay after that blends let it settle for a little bit take the lid of the blender off strain it through a mesh strainer a mesh mesh kitchen strainer okay into another container i strain into a glass milk bottle that raw milk comes in and um that's it that's all that's your raw almond milk and it is delicious okay now you could do things with the raw almond milk one of them is you can make raw fruit smoothies just like you might make a smoothie with some regular dairy milk well you can make a raw smoothie with almond milk okay here's a recipe for a general recipe for raw fruit smoothies start with two bananas add some berries you could add strawberries blueberries blackberries raspberries whatever you like okay add some raw nuts so almonds pecans cashews um peanuts etc okay as much as you want add some raw almond milk some ice blend it up in your blender use the ice crush mode to crush up that ice if you have a good blender with a nice crush mode and that is an awesome fruit smoothie that will give you high energy okay yes there's natural sugars in it but again these are sugars that are found in nature and the the waters that are distilled by nature in these high quality fruits nothing could be better for you so that's a great way to get uh you know nice treat it's pretty sweet tasting it's totally healthy for you and i don't know anybody that doesn't like a good fruit smoothie so uh that's that recipe now for a more nutritious smoothie you would want to make a raw green smoothie okay so once again you're gonna start with some water and ice okay uh add a banana or two depending on your taste add a ton of spinach in in the blender add some kale put an apple chopped up okay a hair a pear chopped up right and you might need to blend this you know and then add a little bit of ingredients blend it add some more okay use common sense when it comes to working with the blender of course you could add some berries in there blueberries strawberries blackberries raspberries goji berries okay are excellent for a smoothie like this okay then add some hemp seeds some superfoods hemp seed chia seeds flax seeds blend it all up together and just drink it down just like that put the remainder in the fridge okay that'll that'll keep for a couple of days you don't want to keep it too long after that okay but that's an incredible high nutrient density and high antioxidant and high alkalinity uh raw green smoothie i make these all the time you cannot go wrong with these okay now people will say well what do you do after you make the almond milk when you have if you're straining all of that out into another you know into another glass container and you have all of this almond meal as they call it leftover this is the very finely blended the finely ground almonds chopped up real fine that you know most of the nutrient density went into the the almond milk and the antioxidants okay through the infusion of the almonds into the into the water during the blending process what do you do with that leftover bulk material that is called almond meal while you can actually make a raw almond bread from it okay this is a recipe for raw almond banana bread and it's absolutely delicious you could you can make sandwiches on this kind of bread you can make um i i made raw peanut butter and jelly sandwiches on this kind of bread and they're incredible okay so um for start with four bananas a half a cup of flax seeds a half a cup of almond meal a half a cup of raw agave nectar a half a cup of almond milk you can cut back on the raw agave nectar if you don't like it too sweet it also kind of acts as a as a binder for all the other ingredients okay a half a cup of raw almond milk two tablespoons of sesame seeds one teaspoon of cinnamon a half of a teaspoon of nutmeg blend all of these together very well in a mixing bowl if you have a you know a baking mixer uh that that will work really well to blend this up in a mixing bowl okay pour it out into a pan or you could also even pour it into a bread pan you don't want to pour too high with that into one of those though but if you have a kind of a flat baking pan poured out into that dehydrated at 95 degrees in a dehydrator if you have one or you could do it in an oven if your oven can go down to a very low setting under 100 degrees at no more than 100 degrees because other than that you'll start to kill the enzymes in the living food you want to dehydrate it at about 95 degrees and you will have an incredible you'll have to do that first [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcast today on the show we're talking about raw foods and juicing we're going to get right back into the raw food recipes because i have a few more of them and i want to get into the juicing section so here we go raw peanut butter okay now you can find raw peanuts again it can be difficult they can't be roasted okay so you want to look for raw unroasted peanuts okay you want to chop up a bunch of these in a blender okay and then pour that peanut powder i guess you could call it peanut meal whatever you want to call it pour it into a bowl so you could scoop it with a spoon okay and you're gonna take five tablespoons of raw peanuts very finely chopped peanuts i put i throw them in a blender and just chop them up until it's like you know as small as they get and it works really well again it does in my blender anyway okay i don't want to contribute to destroying anyone's blender so know your equipment before you start doing this okay make sure you have something that can handle something like that all right uh five tablespoons of raw peanuts into the small magic bullet um container the small magic bullet cup okay i'd make raw peanut butter in the magic bullet food processor okay if you don't have one of those i recommend one or something similar to it because they're only forty dollars i mean that's what i paid for mine you could probably find them cheaper than that it's a nice quality product i have made incredible peanut butter i mean peanut butter i'm making that will knock your socks off i'm proud to say it okay i like peanut butter it's a great source of protein as is green leafy vegetables are great sources of protein as well so you're going to get a lot of protein on this diet but peanut butter is a good source of protein on a raw diet too okay so i'm not saying go nuts with it you know but compliment the diet with it okay you could do a peanut butter spoon even if you don't want to spread it on anything else i made raw peanut butter and jelly sandwiches as i said with that raw almond banana bread and i'm going to give a recipe for raw strawberry jam in a few moments so five tablespoons of raw peanuts very finely chopped into the magic bullet the small magic bullet cup okay one teaspoon of peanut oil want a half a teaspoon of raw sugar okay raw organic cane sugar okay you could also use a little bit of agave nectar if you want to substitute that for raw sugar or you cannot put sugar in at all okay it's up to you that part's up to you that's optional also the salt the salt is optional of cour i use a quarter of a teaspoon of sea salt a little bit okay process all of that in the magic bullet with the flat blade attachment okay not the chopping blade the flat spinning blade okay and process that until it is of peanut butter consistency then scoop it out put it in a ball mason jar or something like that that's what i use uh to store it and just keep repeating that process of those amounts in the small magic bowl container until you have enough peanut butter that that you're happy with and uh i'm telling i make this for myself i make it for family members and it is incredible it is probably one of the best uh recipes that i personally have gotten into making uh on raw foods okay um now if you're not on the raw food you use um you use um regular roasted peanuts and now we're really talking incredible peanut butter okay so you could do it with the raw peanuts and it tastes great you could do it with the um regular organic roasted peanuts and it's better than any conventional peanut butter that you'll buy in a store to do this to fill up a standard peanut butter size jar will take you about an hour maybe a little bit more but it is well worth it and you'll have peanut butter for a couple of weeks okay so um that's the raw peanut butter raw almond butter and pecan butter can be made the same way and you don't even need any additional ingredients just add about five or six tablespoons of raw finely chopped almonds into the magic bullet blend until it's a nut butter consistency put it out into a ball jar just keep doing that until you have the desired amount that's raw almond butter okay and you got to use raw almonds for that some people will blanch the almonds i don't even bother to do that i just leave them whole and right into the blender blend them up and then right out into the magic bullet okay same thing with pecans blend them up so that they're finely chopped process them in the magic bowl with a flat blade and you have incredible pecan butter if you want to add a little bit of raw sugar to the pecan butter you could do that to taste and these nut butters come out absolutely incredible they're great snacks on their own or you know spread on some of the raw bread okay there's also some raw crackers that you could find in stores that are dehydrated crackers and you know the enzymes are still intact within the living foods so that's those are available at some health food stores or whole whole foods markets etc all right so raw strawberry jam start with a pound of fresh organic strawberries three pitted dates for a little bit of thickness okay one tablespoon of psyllium husk okay that or or you could do soaked chia seeds in lieu of the psyllium husk that will act as a binder and add a little bit of thickness to the jam blend that in a blender until they're smooth and that's incredible raw strawberry jam okay to complement the nut butters that you just made all right now you can make a great raw trail mix just with whole organic raw nuts and berries add in a bowl together almonds cashews peanuts walnuts macadamia nuts pecans raisins dried cranberries dried blueberries dried cherries dried goji berries and if you want a little bit of flavor of chocolate of course processed chocolate isn't uh available on the raw food diet isn't allowable on the raw food diet but you could add some raw cacao nibs which is raw organic chocolate unprocessed and that gives a little bit of a hint of chocolate to the trail mix and this is an incredible trail mix people have come over my house and just like devoured this trail mix it's uh just a great tasting combination and um anybody can make that very easily and relatively inexpensively raw now here's a dessert okay for a little bit of sweetness everybody has a little bit of a sweet tooth i don't know of anybody that doesn't like chocolate okay you can make raw cacao coconut dessert treats okay so what this is is like a a it's basically a ball of chocolate and coconut okay to put it simply uh some people don't like coconut there's probably some things you could substitute like peanuts in lieu of the coconut or you could add peanuts and raisins to it to give it a little bit more of a solid consistency i've done that in the past and it's come out great okay so one and a half cups of shredded coconut raw coconut unprocessed okay um you could also just get that from an actual coconut drain the water out scoop the the flesh out let it dehydrate a little bit and you have great uh shredded coconut okay three three quarters of a cup of agave nectar three quarters of a cup of raw cacao powder that's raw chocolate okay and it comes in in powdered bag bags of powdered cacao uh it's excellent if you're not on the raw diet you can make a great raw uh hot chocolate with it with it's non-processed it's not cocoa which is processed this is raw chocolate okay so um you're going to add three quarters of cup of raw cacao powder a teaspoon of vanilla extract a quarter of a cup of coconut oil raw coconut oil okay and then a quarter of a cup of chia seeds as a binder and a thickener and that's optional if you don't want the chia seeds chia seeds are awesome they're a superfood you blend that together in a mixer a mixing bowl with a baker mixer a baking mixer and then freeze it okay put it in the freezer all right let it set up a little bit let it freeze a little bit take it out and then you could form it into small balls okay and put it right back in the freezer and you'll have a great go-to treat when you have a sweet tooth attack to you know go into the freezer and get a raw chocolate coconut treat you could also add raisins or some nuts in there uh to taste so uh i have two other quick raw food recipes in the last half an hour we'll be dedicating juicing we might even pick this up on the next show we'll see what happens after this break we'll be right back folks all right folks two more quick raw food recipes actually i'm not even going to go through the entire recipe i'll post them on the site because these are pretty complex and have lots of steps to them and this is for people who want to go deeper into the very uh you know the variations of the types of food and the mixing that you could do and the kind of style and art form it can become i'm not so good at it i've actually made one of these recipes that i'm gonna give you i don't think it probably came out as good as the guy who designed this recipe uh you know can make it but uh and i'm gonna give his website as well i'm gonna give a few people's website out in the next half hour um so raw lasagna and raw pizza okay this is something that you know i grew up with i'm italian i'm an italian from south philadelphia okay so you know i ate my share of lasagna and pizza in my life and uh on a raw food diet you might want to revisit those things it'll be a little bit in a little bit different form but uh you can make these things so that they come out tasting so good that it's it is comparable to a lasagna it is comparable to a slice of pizza it's not the same thing as obviously as a slice of pizza but it's uh has some of the nutrient a better nutrient quality than any uh pizza dough white flour pizza dough that you you'll ever eat and it's very satisfying and filling so uh both of these recipes are by a gentleman who calls himself the raw chef his name is russell james you could check out his website at the raw chef the raw chef dot com the rawchef.com russell james and i'm gonna post the recipes of the raw lasagna and the raw pizza topped with pesto and caramelized onion uh on the website i'll give the the links on the website and i'll actually post the recipes all of these recipes that i've given today will be posted with the podcast so when the podcast goes up again it's going to take me a little bit to put it up this time maybe i'll have it up by tomorrow i'll try to do it by the end of the night but i'm going to have to amass this information uh i have it just listed as kind of like raw notes here that i'm reading from so i'll have to organize a little bit better and then i'll post them all up as pdf documents okay so um maybe all in one pdf document on different pages i'll have each recipe on a different page something like that so look for that with the podcast let's get into juicing but before we do that um i'm going to tell you who my main juicing information came from of course jack lalanne championed juicing i had a jack lalanne juicer for years and um i i've until very recently i just got a breville as i said i got a breville juice and blend combo um but elaine is one of the guys i really uh listened to about juicing uh back in you know in in my uh youth i saw a lot of the commercials he did you know a lot of the videos he put together and uh his information is is rock solid when it comes to juicing his juicers are also great he has since passed but uh good juicers of the lane series of juice man juicers um another person i like his information um is matt monarch some of the stuff that he has on his website is a little expensive for my taste but he's got some good information on the raw food lifestyle okay somebody who probably helped my health more than any other individual is kevin trudeau and a lot of people will not like him because they'll say oh he's about money kevin trudeau knows what he's talking about his information has come from the areas of the occult he has worked in similar capacities with occultist probably at higher levels than i have i know that kevin trudeau knows what he's talking about his information is coming from first-hand sources and his book natural cures everyone should read and understand the information that's in that book okay it's close to a 600 pager so about 560 575 pages something like that read it power your way through it understand what's being said in that book you'll do yourself a favor okay that book helped change my life about the way i thought about food and so i'm indebted to kevin trudeau for putting that information out into the world he's got a great radio show too at ktradio.com i highly recommend checking out his work if you're not familiar with it okay so i'm unapologetic about that i know some people don't like him they say oh he was into some you know shady things i think the government wants him done in because he's putting information about food out to people and helping them to get off the pharmaceutical dependency that they've been living under the pharmaceutical tyranny that they've been living under that's doing nothing but destroying human health not bettering it so that's what i have to say on kevin trudeau and um dan mcdonald i cannot recommend highly enough if you want good information on juicing this guy is great he's high energy i love his uh his passion i love his energy his website is regenerateyourlife.org regenerate your regenerateyourlife.org check out his work check out his videos on youtube i'm going to give you some of his recipes right now for juicing okay now all i'm going to say about juicing is don't be timid get in there do it don't take little tiny amounts get the vegetables get the fruits shove them into the juicer that's all that's required ladies and gentlemen it's a it's a power straight ahead approach that you don't need to be dainty or timid about just get in there put the stuff through the juicer drink the juice that's it real simple okay don't be timid about it just get in there and do it as i've said before there's nothing to it but to do it that's the mantra that you just need to put in your mind get in there and do it okay so when i'm giving these recipes it's like take a bunch of these things shove them into the juicer let it process them get the juice what i do is i process them into the container that comes with the juicer if you don't have one you could use a nice glass a pyrex um uh a mixing uh pouring um uh container okay and then what i'll do is when that fills up i'll pour into like a large pot okay and then i'll i'll blend all the juice that i'm gonna make up if i'm gonna make a large batch okay and i'll blend it up in that pot then i'll strain it okay i'll pour it back into the into the pyrex container okay and uh the measuring cup and i will glass okay and then i will strain it through a um a mesh strainer again into a glass containers like you know very uh good washed out cleaned um raw milk uh jars um bottles or uh some raw um some uh uh like uh quart milk bottles too i if you'll also have like um juice containers like old um uh like tang used to come in you know something like that like uh with a plastic lid on top that has a poorer mouth okay you could use one of those you could use lemonade pitchers cover it with some saran wrap that's what i'll store my juicing or you could store in mason jars are excellent for storing juice because you could actually fill them up to the top so you get a little air um you know there's no air above it and then screw the mason lid on and it will keep any air out and that they'll store for a few days like that if you need to go beyond a few days with juice with unpasteurized juice you need to freeze it okay and freezing is something you could also do to enhance your juicing because you could actually make pops you can get little popsicle um containers pour juice into there pour fruit juices into there and make fruit pops fresh organic raw juice um pops uh and have a go-to snack that's made of all pure organic juice in your freezer whenever you you want to treat like that okay so that's something that we do here barb has been a fan of that and uh i have lots of juice pops in my freezer right now okay so um kids will love that too all right so dan mcdonald regenerate your life he has a great dvd video called green juice recipes for detox and regeneration i highly recommend it okay you could check it out on his site and here's the recipes he gave these are inexpensive recipes that you could start out with to experiment with green juicing i'm gonna give some fruit juice recipes not necessarily recipes just you know explain what you could do with fruit juicing and then i'm gonna top this section off with what i call mark's 21 gun mean green juice which i've been drinking throughout the show today and i'm going to show you a picture of what it looks like on the webcam i'll post that with as image number 11 after the show okay so let's start with dan mcdonald's juice recipes the first is carrots and celery okay that's it real simple carrots and celery it starts getting used to the green mixed in with the carrot because carrot is kind of a sweet taste most people will like carrot juice you add celery into it and that will give you a nice combination grapefruit parsley and ginger this would be a little bit of a tart one okay but the flavor combination is great and it's a total detox juice grapefruit parsley and ginger the parsley will make it a nice deep green okay the next wheat grass which will you will need an auger juicer for which is another kind of juicer cucumber and coconut wheatgrass cucumber [Music] welcome back everyone this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening before i get back into the green juice recipes and then a couple of my own one of my own green juice recipes i want to also throw a shout out to another individual who really helped me change the way i think about food diet nutrition in general and that's deepak chopra um deepak chopra before he became a purveyor of spiritual information i believe was a gastroenterologist if i'm not mistaken involved in western medicine until you realize the shortcomings of it and he really got deep into ayurvedic medicine and ayurvedic health techniques and some of his books on on nutrition that contain informational nutrition really helped me to uh turn my diet and my uh nutritional practices around so uh deepak tropras and other individual people should definitely uh consider the advice of when it comes to food okay so um i also want to um say thanks to bob from cincinnati because in regard to um uh ayurvedic medicine okay um and alchemy he sent me a nice quote that i had i did not know this information so that was really uh nice to learn something new regarding alchemy and the eastern indian uh practice of ayurveda okay um he sent a quote and here here it is quote east indian medicine known as ayurveda means the science of life okay that's what it actually means it is ayurveda is a life science the science of long life okay unique to ayurveda is the process of bodily purification known as panchakarma okay panchakarma and the process of physical and mental rejuvenation known as rasayana rasayana in ayurvedic medicine is known as it is the process of physical and mental rejuvenation rasayana is a sanskrit word with the literal meaning juice path the path of juice okay in in sanskrit ayana rasa is the word for juice and ayanna is the word for path so it is the juice path they call rasayana the elixir of life okay and it is used to describe chemistry and alchemy all right so very interesting quote the process of physical and mental rejuvenation called rasayana in ayurvedic medicine and it is literally translates to the juice path or the juice way and that is what this is ladies and gentlemen this is alchemy that is what you are performing when you transform your diet and ratchet it up to a higher level of purity you are performing alchemy upon the self so with that in mind let's get back to the juice recipes and hopefully we'll have enough time to take a couple of callers all right the last recipe from dan mcdonald that i had spoke about was wheat grass which requires an auger juicer okay we don't have time to get into that but it's a different form of juicer if you want to juice wheat grass you'll need an auger juicer cucumber and coconut okay great combination another combination watercress and lemon this is purely for detox you will have a sour and astringent taste in this one so this will be one of the more difficult as far as drinkability but incredible as far as detox is concerned okay more drinkable versions of these green juices celery cucumber spinach cilantro and jerusalem artichoke a great combination i've used these recipes myself and they're incredible another combination celery cucumber bok choy cilantro lemon garlic tomato and jalapeno for a little bit of spice to it another great combination what he calls the lemon ginger blast an apple lemon ginger celery parsley cilantro fennel and a habanero pepper to add a little bit of spice okay a little bit hotter than even a jalapeno a lot hotter actually okay and finally apple pear celery lettuce and lemon and i believe he used that as like a tonic or a relaxing uh recipe all right so there are eight great green juice recipes i'll be posting them with the podcast as well and i highly recommend checking out dan mcdonald's videos for single fruit juice recipes for single uh fruit juices apple i just made a great batch of apple juice that's in my fridge right now orange i also have raw organic orange juice in my refrigerator pineapple juice coconut water just break apart a young coconut strain the water out of it drink it down okay grape watermelon okay you can make berry juices you can mix berry and watermelon a great combination i've come across where i make freeze pops with it watermelon strawberry blueberry raspberry blackberry juice those pour into a fruit pop container put it in the freezer it's a great snack okay now finally the last recipe i call this this is what i've been drinking on the show i'll post an image of me drinking it i call this my 21 gun mean green juice made with 21 components okay here it is celery and these are all the green components and i'll tell you what the non-green vegetables included are and then the fruits and then there is a a is a root okay so celery cucumber kale romaine hearts spinach bok choy green chard broccoli parsley cilantro watercress and fennel okay so that's one two three four five six seven eight nine ten eleven twelve components that are green and that's the life force energy that's the energy of earth itself all right now the non-green components to add a little bit more water content a little bit of sweetness and drinkability carrots which are high in beta-carotene and other essential nutrients tomato and parsnips okay high water all right carrot tomato parsnips then the fruits that i'll add in for a little bit of sweetness and drinkability apples pears grapes coconut water and a little bit of lemon juice just a little and then a little bit of ginger just a touch of ginger i'll mix this up into a pot pour it out into glass containers store it in the roof or mason jar store it in the refrigerator for a couple of days i'll have juice over a three day period any more than that you don't want to keep it in the fridge i would say okay you want to finish what you're making within that amount of time preferably the closer to making it that you drink it the better all right but you can store it in the refrigerator for a couple of days after that if you're not going to use it within that time frame freeze it freezing it will keep the nutrient density and you could thaw it in the refrigerator and then drink it down but don't keep unpasteurized juice in the fridge for any more than a couple of days okay and again just get in there don't be timid do it grab the buy the vegetables grab them put them through the juicer drink the juice that's all there is to juicing anybody that tells you that there's anything else to juicing is lying to you or trying to over complicate things so that you get discouraged that's all there is to juicing ladies and gentlemen and it is the path of alchemy okay and it's the path to longer life and it's the path to health and it's the path to physical and mental rejuvenation and purification so with that having been said let's go to the phones hopefully we have a couple of callers yes we do on the line here we go caller from the 541 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah mark uh this uh we've talked before uh i just want to give a caveat to what you've been saying i challenge you to use common sense in the trivium and that would be to search out radioactive update studies that would indicate if you juice it should not be done more than a couple of times uh every couple of months and should not be done more than than say three days at a length because you're actually taking away from the body if you study the human uh situation you'll find they were made entirely of fats and proteins and the radioactive uptake studies will show you that you get almost no fats and proteins uh when you're doing a juicing kind or or a raw food diet i do believe in the raw food but the raw foods as any hunter gatherer society will tell you should be fats and proteins those are the sources of our integrity as as a ideal human and if you're like upset about eating raw meat raw fish raw dairy products or whatever you can prepare them with acidity just like your stomach does to to uh safeguard yourself that's how you are safeguarded and uh you could use as in with your nuts peanuts raw peanuts may have a mold you can use hydrogen peroxide food grade to actually protect yourself in that perspective but the bottom line is where hunter gathers we need raw proteins and fats which you cannot get from any kind of carbohydrate agricultural products i think it is possible to get some of those fats and proteins and in higher quantities also from some of the raw fruits and vegetables grow on the earth particularly some of the vegetable and the gum content so we can talk about that later on a further show we're out of time for today folks we'll see you next week on what on earth is happening stick around chris everard is up next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #097

Topics: *Solutions, Present Moment Awareness, Illusion Of Time, Spiritual Currencies, Green Language, Mindfulness, The Observer, Consciousness, Meditation, Brain Balance*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting com today is Sunday February 26th 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time and we have a good show lined up for you here today we are going to be continuing talking about solutions as we will be for the next many coming weeks on this show focusing on what we can do about the problems that humanity faces we talked about the problems for months over a year in fact and now solution oriented approaches are what we are focusing on we just finished a series on food last week's show was a really good one I gave a lot of recipes out about raw food and juicing I want to point people to the podcast on the podcast section podcast number on 96 was last week's show and with it I posted a whole lot of documents on raw food and juicing I posted all of the recipes that we covered on raw food and juicing on the show last week as well as many other PDF documents on that topic so I posted something called fresh vegetable and fruit juices by Norman Walker he was one of the leading authorities on juicing I posted something called how to get started with raw foods I posted a book called how to halt diabetes in 25 days using nutrition alone type-2 diabetes that is I posted something called the juicing detox diet and another book called rawesome maximizing health energy and colony culinary delight with the raw foods diet so definitely avail yourself of that information and check out PDF documents posted with last week's podcast I do have one quick event announcement before we get into the topics for today which are is going to be present moment awareness and mindfulness so we have a great show coming up today on deeper aspects of consciousness that will help lead us to a solution but one quick event announcement first this Wednesday February 29 2012 at 7:15 p.m. here in Philadelphia at media Bureau studios at fourth and brown that 725 North fourth Street in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia truth freedom prosperity will be hosting their monthly documentary screening and discussion night this month we are screening Michael - sorry yawns architects of control produced by henrik palm Graham of red ice creations you won't want to miss that one if you're in the Philadelphia area this Wednesday February 29th architects of fallen media Bureau Studios 7:15 p.m. for more information visit truth freedom prosperity dot org we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark SEO my website what on earth is happening calm so we covered what you can do to improve your health and the quality of the physical body this is one of the steps of initiation activating the physical body one of the other steps of initiation that we've talked about in the past is living in the present moment truly understanding what it means to live in the present moment now two weeks ago I had on the show a guest from Canada from the radio show to two guys one girl that I have appeared on twice now Franko Huard and we discussed present moment awareness I'm not going to reiterate everything that we talked about I'm going to touch on a little bit more and then combine this solution with another solution that deals a lot with brain balancing and quieting the mind which is mindfulness and becoming the observer so we're going to talk about how these two solutions that have to do with introspection and have to do with a deep understanding of consciousness and the qualities of self fit hand-in-hand okay and how they work together to bring about a different level a different quality of consciousness and awareness so that's coming up but let me give the callin number because I want to try to wrap this topic up and then take calls in the second hour okay so hopefully we'll have a lot of callers to take calls in the second hour and you could basically ask any questions up to any of the solutions that we have covered so far you know bring up anything you want about solutions oriented approaches okay specifically topics that we've already covered in the solutions section so the calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five calling get in the queue be patient I will be taking calls as soon as I wrap up the information I want to cover for today in the second hour okay so let's get into this if you go up to the water on earth is happening website to the radio show page underneath the player as is the case with with most of my podcast you will see images for today's show listed as numerical links and if you click on any of those numbers it will bring up a little slideshow and you could follow along with the images that I'm going to be discussing today that are associated with the concepts and ideas that I'll be talking about so the first image shows the graphic that I've chosen for this whole entire section of solutions called the way out and we're familiar with this people who have been following along I've seen that graphic so that's slide number one I just put it up there kind of as a header okay image number two shows the grassroots solutions that I have outlined for real and positive and lasting change okay so there's ten overarching solutions combined with a deep understanding of natural law they are the way out okay which is why we covered natural law as the first and foremost solution that needs to underlie it needs to be the foundation for which all of these practical solutions need to be built upon okay because without that understanding you could attempt to apply any of these things and it's only going to make if anything a very limited difference without a deep understanding of natural law principles so you can of course go back to any of the podcast on in which we covered natural law and listen to those if you're not familiar with that material as always anyone was a first-time listener or who is new to the material that I present here on what on earth is happening my recommendation as always is to be at the beginning go back to the start of the podcast at podcast number one and then listen forward because this is information that is built upon prerequisite knowledge it is linearly given I guess you could say it is given in a linear context in a linear fashion the early information is kind of the ABCs it's the building blocks and then as we build later on that foundation you know we cover more and more complex subject matter and things that in order to really comprehend them you need to understand information that was covered at the very beginning so that's my recommendation for any new listeners to this material so we're going to talk about two solutions today development of true present moment awareness and combining that with the process of developing what is termed mindfulness okay or the observer quality of consciousness okay so as I talked about with Franco a couple of weeks back present moment awareness in its most simple basic element simply means knowing that there really is no such thing as time time as such is an illusion it is something created by a consciousness that is kind of in a state of duality okay there is no time as such there is only the present moment the past can never be reclaimed it is gone it has happened so I described it in kind of almost like a scientific way in a way that a quantum physicists might describe it okay in quantum mechanics there are wave functions that govern what actually takes place these are functions of possibility okay and our choices collapse that wavefunction onto what actual occurs in the present moment so the past okay had all kinds of possibilities within it at some at some past moment okay but the the current moment which is where all of the possibilities collapse down to an event or a series of events that actually have taken place in other words right now right now in this moment there are practically infinite possibilities for what could be 100 years from now the possibilities of what could exist in 100 years of what we call linear time okay here on earth 100 of the Earth's revolutions around the Sun as we measure it okay there is practically an infinity of possibilities of what could occur but when we get to that so-called future moment okay it will be the present moment at that point in quote time there will only be one possibility and that's the events which are actually occurring in the present moment 100 years from now okay so I know that's a heady and abstract way of looking at this quality that we call time but you have to understand it like that in the moment okay all possibilities from the past have collapsed and formed what actually is occurring so there is no point in worrying about the past there is no point in having regrets over what has already occurred it is what is as prominent that which is it has become truth in the present moment it cannot change the future can be changed but again that's not here yet either we can only work in the present moment to change what is to come we'll be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone [Music] you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network today on the show we're talking about present moment awareness as one of the solutions to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness and as a result the problems that they face regarding human freedom so developing true present moment awareness and true mindfulness these are methods of freeing the mind freeing the mind from ego identification freeing the mind from time bound existence freeing the mind from the prison of the left brain as well barriers to self-realization that we've talked about in the past so now we're presenting some solutions okay understanding time is an illusion true present moment awareness the present moment is all that exists the past is gone it was once filled with limited possibilities I'm sorry our unlimited possibilities okay that through choices those wave function possibilities were then collapsed to the eventualities that actually occur right now in the present moment similarly you know this present moment is filled with all kinds of possibilities that we could work toward for a future moment what you could call a future present moment because we only ever exist in the present in the now okay so as we talked about with Franco Huard a few weeks a couple of weeks back we have to learn to live in the now to observe ourselves in the now that's when mindfulness is a huge part of that now in a similar way that the past really doesn't exist because it is gone it is that which has already occurred the future doesn't really exist either because it's not here yet we're moving toward it those wave functions of possibility are collapsing toward that moment becoming more and more limited as we approach a moment that is nearer in the future but essentially until it actually occurs we need to focus our attention on the now that's where the magic happens that's where you can actually make a difference that's where you could actually create change for the better it isn't always always about having your head in the future and thinking about what is to be it's actually thinking about what you need to do right now right here you know we mentioned the concept of the power of now put out by that book put out by Eckhart Tolle a great read people should be aware of that material and the phenomenal book be here now by Ram Dass who you know is a phenomenal teacher and anyone who was not familiar with his material should definitely become familiar with it also great documentary on Rama das called fierce grace because he had a stroke and was actually unable to continue teaching for a time and it showed how he didn't really deal with that situation as he thought he would as an advanced spiritual being because again no one is perfect we all fall from our understandings even if you know this stuff it's a matter of practicing it constantly trying to engage it over and over you think I constantly and perfectly live always in the now you're crazy because it I fall out of it as well myself no one is perfect when it comes to this it's a matter of practicing it and doing it and trying to make it habitual okay so regrets for the past are pointless they're futile it's wasted energy anxiety over the future is equally as futile it's wasted energy focus on what you can do here and now that's what true present moment awareness is all about and this is kind of visually demonstrated in slide number four on the images on the web this is a depiction from a gnostic painting of the crucifixion of christ okay but it's a symbolic spiritual allegory through this painting okay the awakened Christ consciousness who is depicted in the center okay is the present moment he is the gift of the creator in the form of quote the Son of God okay and that's where all enlightenment rests in the present moment in the now okay you see he is of course depicted crucified side-by-side with the two thieves in the biblical story of the crucifixion okay on the left the thief on the left-hand side of the image what would be Christ's right hand okay is the thief who has his head toward Jesus in this image this is depicted as the past okay he is looking toward the present moment because the past moves toward the present okay but he's gone so focusing on it is thieving or taking away from the present moment consciousness that's why these are both thieves the two thieves of the present moment that steal from our present moment awareness is the past and the future and the past looks forward to the present moment and the future looks away from or it goes away from the present moment okay which is why the thief on the right side of the image to Christ's left side is depicted looking away from him now in the story yes the thief to his right side kind of embraces his idea okay and that's another interpretation of the painting and the thief to the let his left hand side refuses to embrace the idea that you know they kind of were bad individuals and then were punished for their crimes but Jesus didn't do anything wrong and therefore didn't deserve his fate upon the cross you know the hole that holds biblical story I would call the exoteric understanding of what this allegory really means okay the esoteric understanding is an allegory related to the present moment to present moment awareness in which the thieves of the past and the future robbed from present moment awareness which is enlightened consciousness in the now okay so this is a phenomenal allegorical painting that we can use to understand this conceptual idea and understand how it is something that can help lead us to a much higher state of consciousness what has been traditionally called a cry stood state of awareness whether you believe in the exoteric aspects of Christianity or not we talked many times about how that's all veiled and told through an astro theological underpinning the ashen or theological story and that's all there really to hide the esoteric elements it's all there really to hide what the allegories of true esoteric Christianity are all really about they don't want people getting down into that material of consciousness because that's what it deals with and it offers a true way out it offers a way out of the control system it offers a way out of low base consciousness and a path to higher consciousness and that's why they want to obfuscate it and confuse it as much as possible with all kinds of exoteric stories and interpretations but if we cut through all of that and we understand what was really being taught we will come out at a much higher level of understanding of ourselves and that's what these traditions were originally meant to do that's what they were meant to provide for the initiate so we'll pick up on present moment awareness on the others [Music] [Applause] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking about a true present moment awareness how to step into that power of the present moment how to let go of regrets for the past and anxiety about the future and what the future may bring we looked at a esoteric allegorical interpretation of present moment awareness in the last segment and what I want to talk about in this segment is what present moment awareness most certainly is not and how some people with a limited understanding of this topic will try to twist and distort what present moment awareness actually is and sell people something that is definitely the opposite of what present moment awareness is all about and that is tunnel vision okay present moment awareness is not tunnel vision as I've depicted here on slide number five if you're following along with the images it's not obsessing over the minutiae or the tiny minuscule details of the physical reality all around you okay or even the tiny obsessive minutiae of you know what may be happening in internal processes now I'm not saying don't try to know yourself as best you can I'm not saying don't know your situation as best you can because that is what present moment awareness is all about but when we lose sight of the forest for the trees that's when we're getting into trouble and we get into muddy waters okay we need to understand that present moment awareness isn't like trying to memorize every detail about what's going on in a room so that you can remember it you know five five weeks from now okay it isn't obsessing on every single detail your physical surroundings you know and try to remember what color shoelaces somebody happen to be wearing like you know three months ago that's not what it's about okay that's tunnel vision that's obsessiveness you know that's compulsion it's not being truly in the present as far as awareness is concerned now what it really means is pulling back and seeing the big picture being able to assemble patterns because you were paying attention you were giving the currency of creation forward paying it forward and receiving an important result in return for the attention that you paid okay and that is true understanding that is wisdom is what you will have received as a result of paying that attention and spending that time see spiritual currencies we're going to talk about currency connected with this concept of present moment awareness that's something Franco and I really didn't touch upon too much and I'm going to open that side of it up and you're gonna see how a lot of green language works its way into this concept because we're going to talk about this is actually a prelude of a topic that's coming up on this show in the next couple of weeks in the next many weeks probably and that's money and getting out of monetary attachment next week I'm gonna have Kevin tells nur of the podcast caution tinfoil hat area a show that I have actually appeared on in the past we're going to talk about this fake monetary system and how to start to get out of it I'm also probably going to be bringing on Mike Randazzo who is another activist in the Philadelphia area hopefully he'll be able to come on with Kevin next week some people many people will know kevin as kevin tinfoil through facebook or through his a podcast and in the next couple of weeks I hope to be getting in touch with Michael Kelly who called in a few shows back and said that he was interested in coming on on this topic as well a detachment from the monetary system Michael was one of the speakers at the freer mind conference he gave a phenomenal Asian on neuro-linguistic programming and hypnosis the differences between them what they can be used to do or not do and Michael is an old friend of mine and he is one of the people that really helped wake me up this gentleman was awake long before I was and put out information in a very open way and uh has very deep knowledge about a lot of the events going on in our world and was directly instrumental in helping me to come out of my trance state and my poisoned worldview so I hope to secure him as a guest it's nothing is confirmed I have to get in touch with him he did contact me I'm gonna contact him this week and try to secure him for you know coming on in the next couple of weeks hopefully so a monetary detachment an important topic that's coming up on future editions of what on earth is happening starting next week but to go back to this concept of present moment awareness not being tunnel vision what it really is is instead of obsessively focusing on minutiae it's pulling back and seeing the big picture seeing the larger pattern at work such that we can increase our understanding of that pattern and then have knowledge direct first-hand knowledge on what we really can do about that situation that's what present moment awareness is okay it is understanding how systems work together now people would think oh one has nothing to do with the other they are directly connected if we are truly in the moment if we are truly in the now we're gonna be receptive to understanding wider patterns that are taking place and specifically we're gonna get in tune with understanding patterns of behavior which is what this is all about changing patterns of behavior okay so we need to pull back and see the big picture as I have depicted in image number six this is the global situation the thing that will make all similar that unites us all they were all in the same situation together what ladies and gentlemen we're all on a huge spinning rock floating through space in case you haven't figured that out okay that in itself is so utterly amazing okay that it's so mind-blowing that that is our actual present moment situation and this is the only planet we know and and call home and you know we're basically warring with each other here violating each other its natural law rights constantly engaging in transgressions against natural law and other people's inherent natural law rights polluting and degrading the living planet upon which we rely for life and focusing on things like celebrity and football and all kinds of other trivialities and distractions as opposed to really truly being in engaging our consciousness in the present moment to understand what our present situation is globally and how we're all connected and we're all one and as one individual suffers or experienced it experiences injustice so do all individuals because there is no separation at a fundamental level of consciousness okay so that big picture that global picture is what we need to try to take in and as we do that we're going to be able to see the solutions more readily and we're going to be able to apply them more readily in our lives that's what the development of wisdom is all about so as our awareness pulls back even more and becomes greater and greater I would say you know I've put these next two images in here just to give people an idea you know we need to get to global awareness first and the understanding of what situation humanity is truly in that's the first step but you know once it goes past even that we need to pull back and understand galactic awareness galactic consciousness the local neighborhood in other words of the other star systems are and you know as consciousness expands even beyond that point we'll be able to take in cosmic consciousness depicted in slide number eight and again these are just images of you know the constructs that are in our universe you know planets galaxies and you know planets stars that form galaxies and then galaxies and huge clusters as depicted here in the this is the Hubble Ultra Deep Field image taken by the Hubble Space Telescope that was pointed in between the stars of our galaxy so could look out past the Milky Way galaxy just to see what was out there and it depicted this is what it what this is the image the Hubble brought back which was called the Hubble Ultra Deep Field depicted him on slide number eight there's probably over 10,000 galaxies just in this little tiny tiny speck of the sky I mean this is like you know less than an arc second of sky or something like that it's an amazing how small the area of sky that this was pointed at was and in between the visible stars of our galaxy and this is what's out there it's limitless just like the limitless possibilities that surround us that we need to choose from and we need to chew [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc past day my website is what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking about true present moment awareness we've covered basically what that is all about I talked about it fairly extensively with Franco Huard a couple of weeks ago it was a great interview if you haven't heard it check it out in the podcast archive on my site I want to talk about how this concept of linear time is connected with money in our psyches and it's a very nested embedded concept you've heard we've all heard the expression time is money and it is money but not in the sense that people traditionally use that phrase to mean you know they're using it in the sense that the more time I waste you know the the less physical currency in the form of these fake fractional reserve banking notes I could receive because I'm spending my time to basically get those fake Federal Reserve notes okay it's all an erroneous concept of time used to justify spending your time to accumulate an erroneous concept of money we need to understand how real time is connected with real money and I'm going to explain what I mean by that another concept that we need to get out of thinking of time as being is endless repetitive cycles that lead to nowhere as in the movement of an object around another object okay in a single plane this defining our year for example as the image I put here even look at the arms on a clock on an analog clock they just keep going endlessly cyclically now on the same plane okay in reality the true movement of a wavefunction is like a spiral okay yes it's an up-and-down progression and a backwards and forwards progression but it's also also a forward motion a true progression progress okay that's what the shape of the spiral represents we take that spiraling energy into a three dimensional form we get like a torus shape which is a very important shape that underlies a lot of what we call physical reality it's the basic function of the field in which we exist is the basic form of the field in which we exist at all levels the torus so if we look at this endlessly repeating cyclical physical notion of time it's going to do a couple of things it's going to portray the idea of helplessness of unchanged ability okay of pointlessness this is what this linear concept of time is meant to do this cyclical notion of time actually is what it is that just one year follows and that's just like one week follows the next just like one day follows the next and it's endlessly repeating it ultimately leads nowhere different nowhere that changes this is a poisoned worldview when it comes to how we look at time and ultimately we need to internally change that it's a it's a concept of worldview change this change in our notion of time and how we see it okay so the notion of time being fake money needs to get thrown out and the notion of time being an endlessly repeating cycle that ultimately leads nowhere needs to be thrown out because neither is true we need to see time as it really is it's an illusion created by our physical experience of reality ultimately there is only the now ultimately there is only one moment the present moment okay now let's take a look at how real time is connected with real money you know this whole we've talked endlessly about how the fake monetary system it calls itself the 1i mon i mono the prefix for one and ey tacked on to it Mon I and people will again dismiss this and say oh that's not really where the word money came from in English this is the reason that they set the word money up to be like this it is supposed to be the incarnation of the one I which is the rep we went over again practically I didn't phone ID him what the symbolism of the one I meant and that's on past podcast you can go back and listen to that I won't be reiterating all of that but I'll just essentially say it represents the true divine essence the spark of the divine the spirit oneness unity consciousness etc the unified field of infinite energy if you want to call it God go right ahead many people are uncomfortable with that term I have no problem with it as I've said many times that's what the real one eye represents it's getting in touch with that infinite dynamic intelligence that underlies all of creation call it what you will okay so what we call money is currency okay and ultimately everything that exists is an infinite ocean of consciousness so it is all the sea this is why they use again this concept of maritime law to usurp people's individual natural law rights their inherent natural law rights because they know that we're all living in a huge sea of infinite energy of living dynamic intelligence the Unified Field it's a sea of consciousness it's an ocean okay and now this word sea as we follow this green language progression from money being related with time okay because time is a spiritual currency it's a form of money in the true sense of the word money we use time in a certain way we will have an activated one I we will have an activated consciousness spark of the divine living dynamic intelligence that dwells within all of us it will become active the one I will be opened okay so this concept of the sea the ocean of awareness of pure consciousness is what weird welling in okay that's why they use this concept of the law of water to usurp rights these sorcerers these dark occult ik magicians if you will the occult controllers whatever name you want to use for them they're psychopathic so-called elitist that consider themselves elite that are simply using mind control techniques to fool people into the belief in two religions Authority and money neither of which actually exists at least the fake money doesn't in the sense of a medium of exchange even to the people who think oh money is only a medium exchange of energy that's fake - ladies and gentlemen we need to go past that in consciousness or we're never going to be free we don't need exchanges of things that represent something else if we want to have an exchange exchanged the real thing as soon as you get into a proxy of the real thing you're in trouble so do I think even you know all of this symbolism is really what the real thing is all about no it's a symbol that represents something a story can be told as a result and information can be conveyed as a result of the understanding of that symbol that's all could they actually do have effects upon our subconscious and psyche absolutely we are inherently affected like that that's a function of our basic nature forms and art types do affect our subconscious hey that doesn't mean that a symbol actually represents the real thing the real spark of the divine is different than the all-seeing eye it's just a symbol for that thing okay so understand the distinguishment understand that dichotomy they've just said to go back to money and how time is connected with it in present moment awareness we're all in this current sea of infinite energy in the present moment it's an ocean of awareness existing in the now that's what currency really is we'll be right back to continue with this green language word flight stay with us ladies and gentlemen [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone [Music] this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking about present moment awareness and mindfulness and we're gonna be getting to your calls in a few moments I'm gonna wrap up this green language allegory hopefully in this segment and then we're gonna get to mindfulness in the next segment after that and then I'm gonna try to get to your calls we have a couple of callers on the line already I'll give the callin number again it's eight six six eight four one one zero six five call in get in the queue and we'll be taking calls coming up this hour so the true nature of time as a spiritual currency which we spend on what we pay attention upon we're spending our lives the energy of our lives in the form of time and attention and we get something in return for that that's the true exchange that takes place the true money ahman i terry exchange okay and that's currency and we breaking down the word currency in green language it is the current see the flow of the water the flow of the ocean of consciousness current means flow and the CSEA the ocean of awareness current see that's what you're really saying phonetically when you say the word currency it's the same yes there's a tea in there in the word current but when you say it quickly together it's basically phonetically pronouncing that same series of sounds okay that's what green language is now current also means the present moment and see also means to see as in to look at to be aware of by looking at which is where attention comes into it so in the present moment what we pay attention to is what we get in form of currency what we are currently aware of through looking through paying attention you see how this language works it's all right there in front of us these aren't coincidences and this is something I know the left brain among us have the most enormous problem with this thing because what you know what they're really railing against you want to know what they're really upset about they want to convince themselves because they're in such a state of imbalance in the mind in the psyche in the actual brain that the universe is not a magical place ultimately that there is no such thing as a higher form of consciousness that doesn't operate according to their limited perceptual awareness coming from their left brain prison hood that's what the people who the totally dismiss green language that's what why they think that way okay it all comes from a shortcoming within the self to not want to look at a possibility and I'm telling you this isn't just the possibility this is let the language of creation that's always speaking to us we just have to be open-minded enough and have our heart and our mind open enough to hear what is being told to us at all times and places and sadly many people are cut off from that flow from that current and as a result they do not see so what are some other financial terms connected with money we have the word account and our currency goes into an account right but our current see what we're paying attention in the present moment right goes into our account balance okay our accounts what we're going to be held accountable for under natural law our responsibility as an individual based on what we paid attention to and the knowledge that we received as a result we're going to help to account it was ultimately what the universe is trying to do in this huge monetary system that is all of nature is to create a balance Mui say org has moved and expecting [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio today on the show we're talking about true present moment awareness and the development of mindfulness and I was going through a green language exercise helping people to understand that time and attention is the real spiritual currency that we use to really advance and gain and progress within ourselves that's what evolutionary progress is all about see we are activating in the present moment our attention so that's what current see is look at it now pay attention now be here now be aware now and as a result we're going to gain through balance true money one-eye because that's how the one eye awakens that's how it comes online through the balance of the brain hemispheres through the balance of the energy of the heart through the balance of love the energy of consciousness which brings balance and this is a financial term a balance is how much you really have how much of the true one eye the true maaan I do you really have forget the fake stuff the paper stuff isn't worth the paper it's printed on I'm talking about the internal money the spark of the divine how much of that do we have within us well that's directly related with our income what we take into to ourselves what comes in and that's all we've been talking about over the last few weeks what we put into ourselves through our worldview how we view ourselves and others through our attention the quality of our attention what do we pay attention to what kind of media do we take in what kind of information do we take in from where what kind of sources the food that we take in through our bodies the water that we take in that's all income all of that is income it goes into our account and ultimately creates balance so that we can have true money and that's what time and attention are spent to create it's all about money just not the kind of money most people think about sadly they think about the fake money all the time and give very little time and attention to the real currency the real money so hopefully you've enjoyed that little green language exercise and hopefully you understand it hopefully you know where I was going with that if you can perceive green language you're probably part of the way toward balance already if you can't or if you snicker about that or if you dismiss it completely you're probably in the prison of the left brain and likely to remain there unless you engage in the topic I'm going to talk about now which is mindfulness for those who are really super trapped in that left brain modality and are so obsessed with of this world is all there is worldview you know can't really grasp any higher spiritual understandings and are only concerned with the physical the financial the you know the political aspects of this world and this life well that's definitely signs those are definitely signs of left-brained prison hood okay and those who dismiss the occult in general dismiss that there are correspondences that these individuals are using there relate to this type of language and these types of symbols and it doesn't as I've said many times it doesn't matter whether any individual in particular believes in any of it things that you don't believe in can affect you believe it or not your belief is not required for something to affect you in your life you're not the arbiter of truth meaning you're not the arbiter of what has any effect in this reality that's not really up to you you can determine how you handle it you can determine how aware you are of it but you're not really did you're not really the determiner or the arbiter of what has effect here okay you're not the creator of natural law you're not the creator of the universe in case you haven't figured that out but many people think oh if I don't believe in something it doesn't affect me we've gone over this many times you know somebody acting on a belief system can affect you whether you believe in their beliefs or not so it's a matter of knowing how many individuals who have real do wield power and influence in this world because of what they've gotten people to believe and accept as true as real oftentimes which have absolutely nothing to do with reality or truth and therefore what they are the actions that they're putting forward based on what they believe you know of a fundamentalist in any given religion is acting on their beliefs so their belief systems since it's driving their behavior is creating an effect in the world because their behavior has an effect on other people in the world it's a very simple and logical thing to perceive anybody would even put forward the notion that well I don't believe in that stuff so it doesn't affect me is is utter it's utter insanity it's nonsense for anybody to think like that in all honesty they're a very immature child in a psychological development because it's a very clear and logical thing to see that you don't your belief is not required for someone else's belief system to affect you in life as long as they're willing to act on their beliefs okay so with that having been said let's look at mindfulness because this is becoming the observer watching your actions stepping back from the role that is being played by you in the physical domain not identifying with the physical five-sense reality stepping back from that and being able to watch your actions being able to watch your reactions and believe me once again I'll caveat this with the statement I'm not always in this state 24 hours a day as a matter of fact before the show I was getting very upset with something that was going on a piece of technology not working right and I was falling out of that state entirely because again I'm not perfect and you know I have flaws but I try to work on it I try to catch myself as much as possible I try to look back in hindsight and then say I'm not gonna I'm gonna endeavor and strive not to fall out of that state of higher consciousness in the future and mindfulness the main practice the main way to become adept at being that observer of your actions is through the brain balancing of meditation and we'll talk a little bit about medicated techniques on the other side of the break and then we'll go to your calls you're listening to what on earth is a G is a symbol for silver on the periodic table [Music] we're back everyone I'm going to try to wrap off the concept of mindfulness in this segment and get to your calls so let's jump right back into it mindfulness really can seem like a paradoxical term as well and I've - this mind ful Ness the state of being full with the mind okay that's what this really means it mean it means becoming filled with the true mind capital M okay we could look at that as the sole the development of the qualities of the soul and this is done through again paradoxically it would seem emptying the mind but we're not emptying the higher case M mind the true mind were emptying the lower case and mind the ego mind okay we're trying to purify the lower case M mind the small me we're trying to get that into a state of connectedness with the all mind that's the difference between these two forms of the word mind mine with a capital M mind with a lowercase M we can say the same word and it can represent an entirely different concept based on the context we're using it in just as we did with self and self the true self for lack of a better term versus the ego identified physical world identified lowercase as self okay as we showed on previous shows the the differences between those two concepts the same applies here with the higher mind the all mind which we want to become imbued with which we want to become full with our vessel to fill our physical vessel with that state of consciousness that quality of consciousness and we do that through quieting and ultimately a laying the chatter of the left brained ego mind the lowercase M mind okay this is like the turning down of the volume because that left brain is constantly chattering away at high volume but this all mind this higher case M awareness is always speaking but it doesn't raise its voice it always speaks in a calm clear tone it's a voice of holistic creative intelligence and it's speaking to us everywhere at all times and places it's the voice of balance it's the voice of true reason it's the voice of truth and the way to quiet the left brain chatter is through the brain balancing technique of meditation we're going to do an entire show on brain balancing techniques if you're too left brained as in this instance I'm talking about you would employ some meditation to bring about some balance the development of the true money balance connected with the heart okay connected with true care that's what this is all about conscience being awoken all right and again this voice of truth this voice of reason and this voice of balance never really speaks above a whisper it doesn't yell in your ear but it's always there that the our job is to turn our volume knob down as I depict here on the last image on the slide show so that we can connect with that voice of balance and that voice of truth and what form of meditation should we use to do this well there's infinite amounts infinite forms of meditation it's what works for you there is no right way of meditating there's no one way of meditating you could look into TM you could look into you know brain wave meditation yeah that is done through guided audio you could look at musical meditation you can get into meditation through you can get into meditation through rhythmic drumming you I can go on and on and on a name a million different ways it's what works for you there's walking meditations where you don't even need to be still to do it just look it up there's tons of techniques I might post some documents on different techniques of meditation with this podcast but ultimately at least do it for a small amount of time now again balance is called for you don't want to get into right brained imbalance by meditating obsessively as we've talked about in the past on this show yes you can do that you can create more right brain imbalance which is a different type of problem by meditating too much about a form of balance has to be struck and you'll know that you're in that state of balance when your your behaviors start to show improvement in the quality of your life your life will improve you won't have the kinds of same self-inflicted problems that you had in a state of left brain and balance or right brain imbalance whatever the case may be at a future show we're going to talk about right brain and balance as well and how we can correct that with concentration techniques and we'll talk about techniques to balance the brain toward the left side if you're extremely right brained you know in a state of right brain imbalance and then we'll talk about contemplation on a future show which is a technique used to maintain balance once it is already there contemplation the lost modality of human thought so mindfulness ultimately is there to help us to turn down the chatter of the left brain so we can hear the voice of balance that voice of holistic creative intelligence that is always speaking to us and that's done through a meditative technique that works for you that's the key thing to keep in mind when you can when you can engage this and start to quiet that chatter within you you will start to go into what's generally referred to as pure consciousness and you will then become the observer of your experience the observer of your action then you will be able to step back from identification with the physical domain not to say it's not important to engage in action in the physical domain but you will in other words help yourself to be in the state of consciousness such that you are in the world but not of it and that's the goal of mindfulness or the observer in other words so I'm gonna leave that there and let's go to the phones okay because we have a lot of callers on the line and I want to take your calls in up till the end of the show so here we go caller from the 267 area code your live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark it's Kevin can you feed okay hey Kevin how are you great to hear from you what Legion here on the show next week we're going to get into methods of detachment from the monetary system and to promote sustainable living so Kevin welcome thank you yeah I'm very much looking forward to that show actually it was nice that you came on my podcast and and left a really great set of information there and I'm looking for doing the same for you next week grow what I specifically wanted to mention it is about a decade ago or so when I was first like hanging out with my wife and we had first met she had introduced me to a couple friends person like this is that one of the friends had told me about a dream of hers that was very I don't know if it's just do something that really stuck close to my heart and it really meant something to me not only that she shared it with me but like the content of it and essentially the dream is that she said that she'd never really had very many dreams in her life that were like full-on color and this was very much in like full lucid color and the people in the dream the normal people in the dream and so on and so forth they they became that they all were people who were who used to be wealthy in a monetary form in that they could not like actually difficult she affirmed of money and then there was a whole group of other people who are learning something nearly where they were sharing this energy between each cut between themselves and that energy became the true wealth Wow and all the other ones versus wound up becoming wrath that is a child wealthy and the people who could exchange ever we're coming up he came that early well Pema we're coming up to break hold it right there that's extremely interesting I want to pick that fought off on the other side stay with us looking for great talk radio [Music] behind the girl I'll make my all day [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting we have two more segments and want to take your calls in those two segments until the end of the show the call-in number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five let's go back to Kevin and Philadelphia Kevin you were telling us a story about a dream and there was a form a different form of energy exchange taking place from people who had once been I guess you could say a well-to-do or quite wealthy but now they were learning how to engage in a different form of energy exchange and take a couple minutes to wrap that up and then we're gonna take some more callers actually the the really it was almost kind of sad for the currently wealthy people of like cash monetary wealthy because those people all essentially became the poor interesting in this future dream of hers and all the people that are currently poor learned this way of exchange energy and information with each other and passionate like literally like the way she described it like there was just an energy exchange it went in between the two people and it's very like like bright and colorful and so on and so forth but this is again the minds allegory right now when there's someone are dreaming like they're they're pulling these ideas together of the things that they already know Kevin have never seen and I've ever seen the movie The Celestine Prophecy or read the book a kind of a sounds similar to what was going on in that in that a book and movie as a matter of fact yes I have when I when I'd come across those those those books specifically I definitely felt a very kinship huge kinship to them because of Niger ISM is well dreamed that she had mentioned and it was just very synchronistic that that like these ideas are all coming together as well because I think other people are really starting to see that that that concept coming is that like money is an illusion so it's really even when like our currencies get devalued and so on and so forth in them and the economic forecasts and so on I laugh and I it makes me happy because I'm like we we all know that monies are an illusion in the first place so like why why our wire are illusions becoming devalued and not just we're taking up our time spending our present our gift in the present moment to obsess on this thing that is an illusion that's the real crazy thing about it though at the expense of the true present moment you know we're engaged in this pursuit of an illusion and that's ultimately win and that's the other quick thing I want to toss out sure that's the other quick thing I want to toss out is the calendar of consumption that's one of the things really actually opened my eyes up I saw the movie idiocracy saw the beverage ambulances and specifically I was working retail at the time at a place called Party City and essentially they continuously bring in resources from our products and stuff from China like like American flags napkins you know that's really patriotic right you're right if your seasonal allergies during a barbecue are under that as you can imagine but you know that people don't really think about this they just buy to stuff and it just goes into the garbage ambulance and they do it in this calendar consumption fashion New Year's Eve there's a whole product line that came out specifically to be sold as party favors right and then each progressive new season comes along most of them religious and/or government nationalisms so on and so forth and between religion and government they pretty much control I guess about 90% of the quote unquote holy days and they're all based off of this calendar of consumption to keep people feeding The Economist why they're going finance worth it they don't need that's why they're called holy days or holidays because it's all dedicated toward their God money you know that's what they're trying to set up as our God and that's what they have people focusing all their time and attention on their spiritual money their spiritual currency giving away the real thing for the fake thing Kevin thanks so much for those great points and I'll I'll be talking to you next week on the show thanks so much man thanks for having me on see you next week you got it all right let's go to the next caller John from Canada you're live on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us can you hear me yes yes I can your own life okay thank you yeah I was I agree with you what you're saying about currency being worthless and money being an illusion I tried testing it out that the idea one night I went to the grocery store got her till the car was brought is when I came to the cashier you know she gave me the total it was like eighty seven dollars and something and I said the currencies that I have in my pocket I could give you but I am sharing with you something which is much more real and that is my attention and my consciousness right and she said well you're gonna have to come up you know with eighty seven dollars and I know Reserve notes it's worth yep the money is an illusion worthless right because a manager in the guy isn't Danny because there were a few people in line you know behind and she's gone surrogate the paper to grow it was sure their name systems though their belief systems will be so bound to it that you know that situation could escalate to violence rather quickly in in our current world sure you know so no but the beauty of it what yeah but the beauty of it was they couldn't arrest me or anything because I hadn't walked out the store with the Roasterie oh sure sure yeah in in a note in no way in my attempting to suggest that everyone is there yet and in no way am I suggests that the people who do know about this illusion are not unfortunately bound by the mind control of the vast majority who do continue to buy into this illusion but maybe if we can get people up to that level of consciousness we can all you know just desist in this madness and we can create something that we you know are barely even scarcely able to imagine of what this planet could become like the possibility for a future incarnation of this planet most of us can barely even scarcely imagine what that might look like were we to do away with this complete nonsensical illusion that we call money and really start to do something that is more geared to our higher evolutionary progression so absolutely yes do you have a like I just you advocate like not doing business with having a checking account and that sort of thing well if you're gonna do put money in any bank it should be a small one or a credit union you know the big banks definitely don't don't fuel those but my whole detachment from the monetary system comes in the form of AI I will not work where any any type of 3 way of middleman is employed in what I do I I give my labor for you know the exchange of what I agree that the person is going to give me in return for that labor that's a mutual exchange and I only work as a sovereign being I'm not a corporation I don't get I don't use any kind of identification numbers I don't have a social security number to give to anyone so I I you know what work are you able to do what kind of work are you able to do on that day period I do essentially to secure these fake reserve notes so that you know I can have you know the limited amount of money that I do to do the things I need to do on a daily basis I do some computer repair work and computer tutoring work and that's it and it's a one-on-one exchange with people who directly ask for those services and I provide them and that's it there's no middleman but you don't but you don't you you do accept money for the services or no in some instances yes and I could also maybe barter for them if the person has something that I'm interested in borrowing for so sometimes it's an exchange of something that's not quote monetary and sometimes it is but are you read I own home yeah and I mean do you make mortgage payments or you own it outright or unfortunately yes yep so it's it's you know in my situation is in snow in many ways as far as the financial situation is concerned in the world isn't different than most other people except I've taken a rather extreme approach that you know I'm not going to help fund murder you know I'm not going to give of what I happen to earn on a daily basis to fund murder and pillaging throughout the world I just won't do it and I because I know who those individuals are who are doing it because I worked with them in my past and I know that they're also pedophiles and child killers so nothing but they have to have the need to have the bank account you need to be Social Security you have to give them your social security number right no I I don't engage in any anything like that I work for cash only if somebody gives me mob but I mean but I mean to make your mortgage payments you're using us a checking account right now I'm not using mine no so but I mean that's you know all I'm gonna give out a pump personal you know financial information but it's not done through my name so that that that's how I handle that so we'll talk about ways of getting out of that system starting next week so let's go to the brace geo of truth frequency radio if you missed our six [Music] welcome back everyone this is the last segment of this edition of what on earth is happening I'm gonna wrap up my response to John from Canada's question regarding how I personally detach from the monetary system then I'm going to take some other calls and the callers were all on the line please off be as brief as possible get your comment or question out there so I can get a response out to it because we have limited time and there's many people hanging on the line still so I detached from the monetary system to the extent that is within my capability to do so by not participating in the taxation system and by working as a sovereign individual only that's how I do it I don't put my money in banks but when I do go to the grocery store yeah I have to bring those worthless Federal Reserve notes and pay for the groceries with those worthless meaningless FRNs also just like everybody else does because I'm bound by other people's belief systems just as much as anybody else as long as people continue to believe in that and that's one of the main ways that we can get the foods that we need to sustain ourselves unless we can ramp up production to get all of the food that we need by growing in our own land I happen to live in a city like most of the other population of this country and I don't live on farmland where I can grow all of my own organic food so when I go to the grocery store yeah I pay with the fake form of money as well and you know the real form of money is still seen as largely valueless to most people and most people would kill or die over the fake money that's just the way it happens to be right now in the present moment and we're working to change that in the present moment by bringing awareness let you know through information like this to the world and ultimately it has to change if it doesn't humanity's not really going to be here to be debating you know what methods we use to get out of this system because ultimately it's going to devour us all and I'll leave that there and let's go to the next caller call her from the 607 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how's it going hey welcome to the show hey first time caller I wanted to ask your opinion on the Higgs boson and whether or not we're living in a universe that's in a black hole yeah I think the idea of the Higgs boson being the god particle is kind of ridiculous the idea that there is no further possibility of division is as insane as there is an end boundary to the universe itself the universe is infinite in both directions it's infinite in the very large there is no edge or boundary to it and it's infinite in the very small you can keep dividing it to infinity and people have a science has a hard time with that because it's pure left brain you know it's not it can't incorporate that idea of infinity that comes from the holistic intelligence of the the balance between the brain hemispheres so the Higgs boson is not the quote god particle there is no such thing as the god particle because there is no such thing ultimately as a particle it's all just vibrating energy in this sea of awareness that's called consciousness ultimately and that could be that's infinite in its boundaries it's infinite there is no boundary it's infinite in its expansiveness I should say and it's infinite in its ability to be divided into smaller and smaller parts so yeah they're trying to build larger and larger super colliders to find smaller and smaller particles it's madness absolutely I wanted to hear your opinion on UFOs maybe next week I know you want it that's the more whole shows on that after we complete our solution section and within the many weeks to come out generations and then I'm gonna get into some other esoteric topics that I've held my tongue on for a long time okay so we will get we will get into those topics but it will be many many weeks from now probably several months from now okay but we will get into them in on future shows so thanks so much for the call let's go to the next caller caller from the 303 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Hey Kevin's in Colorado how are ya hey welcome to the show I'm doing well good I just wanted to chime in and the present moment awareness and meditation and some one of the things that in June is uh Vikram's hot yoga have you heard of that I have not check it out it's the hour and a half and a 105 degree room 50 degree humidity and one of the best deal because I've ever done interesting I would guess the doctors that gets the body's purified by sweating those toxins out through the skin absolutely and the people who do it they say I mean I they sleep on the class or six years old they look like they're thirty interesting that's pretty cool yeah so check that out see if there's a Bikram Yoga where you live and go check out the class if you like it great and thanks for advice on juicing I recently bought a juicer and I've been juicing up and I can totally totally feel the difference of energy and that organic juice absolutely ah nice big glass of it during the entire show today as I do many times so that's fantastic to me it's great that you are you know took that advice and you're putting it into practice that's what it's all about yeah thank you for the warehouse of knowledge that you're a podcast is giving me I'm a guy who's gone through just about every episode from the beginning and what a life-changer very good and very good stuff well I appreciate that very much so you have anything you have a good day and keep up the great work thanks so much my friend you take care thank you bye bye alright here we go caller from the 4-1 to area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show [Music] what Pittsburgh hi I'm like ask you are you talking about your strongman you're saying that you got rid of all your identity specifically I haven't spoken a about the the concept of the straw man this all fits in with maritime Admiralty law but I've made my position on the straw man pretty clear that there is no political or legal solution to eliminating that what we need to do is reject it absolutely on its face as a concept and refuse to be bound by it absolutely say I'm not participating in this nonsensical system of illusion and you know being bound by these things that completely usurp natural law it's not a matter of trying to beg their system to provide us the solutions or try to do something and jump through all these hoops in their legal system which is all about authority and control and that's an illusion in and of itself to free ourselves it's a matter of absolute refusal to cooperate with their nonsense you know and say you're not you're not my owner you're not my master I you cannot ascribe to me certain characteristics and qualities that I do not you know agree to under these legal fictions you know so I I don't it doesn't matter to me what they say I have that that's somebody's claim and that needs to be recognized by an individual who accepts the claim as being real or true and I I do neither I don't accept it as being real and I don't accept it as being true and nobody can bind me to those things if I don't believe in them myself the object is freeing the mind of even believing that any of those things are real because they're not it's all a fantasy it's all a fiction to get you to identify with it such that you're running around in circles you're trying to find some kind of solution when the solution is not to believe in it at all and the refuse to be bound by it the problem is here's the problem with this so few people have that level of mental freedom that they're still willing to go along with this system and they're not willing to get behind other people who are also refusing to be bound by this system and stand up physically if need be to these dominators and controllers there's just not enough numbers there to do that so we're basically still teaching this from an underground perspective and trying to free people from that identification of accepting these claims and accepting these legal fictions as being true or real so I hope that answers your question do you have anything else based on that Oh so when it comes to maritime law your feelings on that oh it's all a fantasy created by people who want to dominate and usurp our other people's inherent natural law rights it is made up it is made up it has nothing to do with reality there is only natural law that governs the experience that we create through the behaviors and choices that we make through our thoughts our emotions and our actions and I've done many shows on natural law I would highly recommend going back to help really get a deep understanding of how natural law works and functions to deliver the reality that we live in and experience and that's the only reality that's the only actual truth what I call the real law of attraction how the universe functions this maritime Admiralty system is all fantasy and illusion and again it is a claim via dominate that requires someone else's belief and the acceptance of that claim that's a great way to end the show here today we're going to be talking about the monetary system next week and how that's tied in with these systems of control but for now that's all the time we have on this edition of what on earth is happening we'll see here next Sunday 5 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time you've been listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast world's first and only Swift gold

What On Earth Is Happening Show #098

Topics: *Solutions, Detachment From The Monetary System, Money As Illusion, Sustainability, Scarcity vs. Abundance, Money As Main Motivation To Commit Violence, Meditation*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday March 4th 2012 we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be we have a special guest coming on to discuss a very important topic we're going to be continuing our ongoing solutions oriented approaches to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness and as part of that solution we have to begin to understand the fact that money is an illusion created to enslave us all and that's something that many people really have a very difficult time with a very hard time even imagining a world without money but these are the topics that we're going to discuss today with our special guest Kevin tells nur Kevin is an activist and talk show host from right here in my hometown right in the Philadelphia area he does a great podcast called a caution tinfoil hat area yes a comic name for a podcast but he discusses some very serious subjects on that podcast I highly recommend checking it out his podcast is linked right now on the radio show page you could participate in the chat room as well on that radio show page for the show today so I have one quick really not an event announcement but I want to thank everyone who turned out for the last truth freedom prosperity documentary night at media bureau studios they braved a very rainy damp cold evening and came out and I'm very glad that they did because we showed one of the most empowering documentaries that we have to date and that was Michael - sorry owns architects of control and boy was it a hard-hitting and powerful one and I think you know the right people were there to witness at the people who really wanted to see that and use their willpower to come out in a in a bad weather situation came out and they were there and they they were the people that need to be there and see that so thank you for showing up everyone that did show up for that last documentary night the next one is going to be on Wednesday night March 28th the 28th of March and we haven't picked a movie for that as of yet but I will be making the determination as to what movie we will be showing coming up in the next couple of days so I'll be announcing it here on the radio show and you can look for that on the truth freedom prosperity website as well which is WWE freedom prosperity org for those who want to know more about those meetups you can go and check that out and you can get on the on the Meetup list if you're in the Philadelphia area and come on out and join us we have a very enlightening documentaries and discussions are always that media Bureau on the last ones they have every month so coming up in the next segment we have Kevin tells nur and again we're going to be discussing the monetary system as a mechanism of enslavement and how to three our minds of that illusory methodology of enslavement cut that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show our special guest is kevin tills nner an activist and talk show host from the philadelphia area kevin is the creator and host of caution tinfoil hat area on the talk show network will be discussing solutions to the corrupt monetary system which currently has a stranglehold over our country and the world as a whole this will include the exploration of topics such as sustainability resource-based living and free energy technologies among others Kevin welcome to what on earth is happening thank you very much for having me on mark I really appreciate it absolutely thanks for being here with us today so Kevin um the idea of money as an illusion we talked about this in the mind control section on the site what we want to start doing here today is helping people to understand that fundamental truth and help them to start dis identifying their minds with this concept of money and thinking that we need money to exist to survive as beings you know that that this is something that eternally must be here and must exist in order to us to function and have a society and have civilization at all so um you know let's start exploring that topic and getting into that a little bit and let's saw here your your thoughts on that and how we can begin to free our minds from that illusion that's holding us back as a species I guess one of the first places I want to start off that is kind of where you were just taking it is that like someone else had mentioned that saying that humans cannot live without government is like saying animals cannot survive without farms and I feel that there's a very easy juxtaposition to be created with the concept of money as well as the concept of government in that in that quote sadly we really are kind of lost in our mentalities in many ways like it's almost disturbing the amount of propaganda that's floated towards us even through things like say children's films like as long as Sleeping Beauty's are attracted to men with resources you know dreaming men will wage wars and to try and gain and maintain that attraction and we need to shift our consciousness clearly out of this mentality of we must like buy and be corporate slaves to our consumeristic greed realistically and and like I wish to be said nicer than that but but sadly too many people are are into that consumeristic mentality as even the third mall from the Sun is built and even more than just the fact that people cling on to a materialistic lifestyle it's more of a fact that they their minds have really been so degraded that they don't have the the capacity anymore in many cases to even imagine a situation without money one of the quotes that I've put out there you know myself is that the ultimate form of mind control is the of the extermination of the human imagination once the imagination is gone once you can't really visualize your way out of a situation it you're really enslaved by it you're really trapped in that box of limitation you know it's it's some it literally is a prison for the consciousness not to be able to imagine that a current condition can ever be changed and this is part of worldview this ties in with something I've been talking about as a huge solution to the problems that we face is changing one's worldview from this powerless worldview that you know things have always been this way and they can't be changed and that there is you know lack in the world and you know we need to be in competition for resources and this simply isn't true this is just simply a worldview it's something that if we simply choose to not believe in anymore again that apophatic pathway of this did you know disconnecting ourselves from it taking a second look at it deciding this isn't what is for the betterment of myself or anyone else and I'm just gonna walk away from it I'm gonna I'm gonna stop thinking this way I'm gonna put this set of ideas and beliefs which is what they are down and I'm going to refuse to engage in them anymore I'm going to go over here and do something completely different but unfortunately that requires an activated imagination which unfortunately I should say most people don't have that activated imagination what do you think we can do to start really turning people on to the idea that things aren't set in stone we've made things this way because of what we believe and we can we can change that change those things those situations those circumstances anytime we want but we first have to change our minds what can we do to assist that process well that's exactly it you use a nail right on the head it Psychopaths run our world and we let them by believing in money which they print out of thin air to fund our oppression and then they say it's for our own good and and it's it's it's laughable it really is and and the fact that we don't recognize this early on in life and I think a lot of children actually do and they see through that illusion and we just pound it into him by teaching him this this nonsense I mean even the other day I was trying to teach my son about money and I said the first thing you do when it comes to money is you do not steal from other people when you want to fill your box full of money to try and purchase something you want to purchase because these are the rules again and we I got to teach them to them doesn't mean I like it and I'm the the other ways of getting out of this idea is that we need to kind of encourage people to go beyond the revolution and start to evolve our new source of power needs to mean not money in the hands of the few but information in the hands of the many the whole open source possibilities are really endless the idea of anything being considered a copyrighted and and oh this is my idea you can't have it that that kind of John Galt mentality of this is my idea how dare you steal it from me even though it's a even though it helps the world I'd rather destroy the world in all of its processes instead of just offering solutions that anyone can use that's right or if it's our perfect example such as taking our current resources of trash and turning them into housing that's sustainable exactly and we're gonna get more into earth earth ships later on in the show but to go back to this idea of open sourcing information this is something that I've been hammering on since day one helping people to understand that if we want to be free we have to put things out there freely that's why it's called freedom because and that's why we have so little of it because we're unwilling to do that we're unwilling to simply free that which we create we want to hold on to it stay attached to it attachment is not freedom but it's the exact opposite having not no attachments to something is freedom okay we're not binding ourselves to anything we're releasing the power of the imagination we're not keeping it inside a box anymore so um you know one of the best ways I I think I've put that out there is if you look at the copyright on my podcast if you go on like you know for example the podcast directory on like Apple or something like that where what on earth is happening is listed and it says what is the copyright for this podcast right next to that little copyright symbol it says this information belongs to everyone that's what we ultimately need to get to that level of consciousness that ideas are not mine alone there are things that belong to everyone in creation we'll explore more of this on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening today on the show we're talking with activist Kevin Pilsner about the corrupt monetary system and how to free ourselves from it first in the mind and then free ourselves from it in the external reality in which we live Kevin we were talking before the break about the idea of attachment and how people think that things have to be a certain way and part of the first method of starting to free ourselves from this corrupt system of financial tyranny is freeing the mind from its identification with it so let's explore that out a little bit more and also you had a quick event announcement that you wanted to make regarding this topic and I want to give the call-in number too so we'll get into that in just a moment let me give the callin number then I let you make your event and now announcement then we'll go from there the call-in number for the show ladies and gentlemen we'll be taking calls an hour number two is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number for this show if you want to call in and ask any questions of Kevin tells me or myself is eight six six eight four one one zero six five calling getting the cue we'll be taking calls in our number two so Kevin you had an event announcement and that will continue to flesh out the the mental detachment from this system that we've been of oppression and enslavement that we've been living under well when I first started to notice things start to fall apart was actually just before like 2001 and like in around 2000 so I saw like a lot of the system starts to fall apart I noticed my own financial capabilities were not what I had hoped they would be after high school and in in going back to school I learned a lot about technology and that was really helpful and it helped me get a couple of new jobs but then I started to still think that like this is ridiculous I'm not doing what I really want to do and what I really want to do is just simply be free and I don't even know what I want to do so I'd like to just be free to explore first so I start looking into different sustainable systems that could be created as cheap as possible and I stumbled on there earthships and a guy named Michael Reynolds created a movie called garbage hoarder and it is very akin to the ungrate film that was played at the at density I'm sorry Adam at TFP this the other day I know you had a movie night that showed unguessed so that's right I actually chose to show that one we showed that a couple months back so the point to all this is that Earthship Phillie having a seminar there was originally $400 it's now I found basically a way to get through through them they've got 100 $200 tickets now that are available for the April 6th 7th and 8th seminar it's essentially on sustainable autonomy for everyone or safe as they call it and you can look that up online at Earthship comm slash Philly - oh shit - seminar - discount - ticket dot HTML we'll post a link there is a link when I'm looking forward to learning all the more from it Kevin will post this link with the podcast of the show on the what on earth is happening website I know it's a one-off event but you know I'll keep it up there as long as the event is going you know prior to the event but um yeah if anybody wants and learn more about earthships as well the movie on grip is great at seeing an Earthship actual actually in action that is being inhabited the gentleman in the movie who's the the main person of interest in the movie also not only brings out ideas about sustainable living in this film which is why I encourage it but he really gets into the concept of sovereignty that we really need to step up and basically let it be known that we're not someone else's subjects that were not their slaves that they don't own us you know and that's what ultimately all of this is is about it's about ownership and what people think you know who become so attached to the concept of money think that they could ultimately start doing with it with the quote power that it affords them over other people's minds and ultimately their behaviors and that that's why so many of these people out there you know in different control based institutions are willing to do much of the you know complete horrors that they take part in on a daily basis the complete and flagrant violations of other people's inherent natural law rights because they're paid to do it they're given a paycheck and to them that represents a value that represents power and ability to do things in the world because of you know how our current financial system is set up and you know they'll do any and all immoral deeds as a result of being paid to do them and we're going to get into that as well so keV let's go back to the idea of an attachment to a certain way of thinking and how this keeps people in this idea that you know there has to be money first of all well the first thing I want to say on that is Daniel Pinchbeck had a perfect quote he did also the creator of the earth I think one of the founders at least of the Evolver group oh yes he said that capital is ultimately a social relation hence a belief system and a collective agreement that can be changed or revoked that's right and see this is when people start to worry because they're like oh no the foundations of my house of cards is being you know the table being shook right and like compassion isn't weakness and concern for the unfortunate is not socialism is another quote and another one is when I give food to the poor they call me a saint when I ask why the poor have no food they call me a communist right look let's let's address this dichotomy right here first of all because this is very important the first thing I want people to understand is I am NOT a communist I am not a socialist as a matter of fact I believe in no systems of oppression government and authority at all I think authority is another religion that is actually it stems from this belief and money they play hand-in-hand that they play into each other hand in hand it is a Hegelian dialectic 'el worldview okay that is that is fostered and promulgated by the sorcerers of this world if you will okay to get people to think well if you're not a capitalist you must be a communist okay if you're not a believer in the free more free market economics with the kind of money that we have now then you must be some kind of a socialist and just because a is not true doesn't mean B must be true okay we have to understand that there is third fourth fifth sixth and an infinity of other ways of being in the world that doesn't include either of these two systems of oppression and enslavement because ultimately that's what they both are one is a financial system of tyranny and one is a state of sponsored system of tyranny and unfortunately we have both of them going on right now if you think you don't live in a fascist society you're absolutely out of your mind because the fascism is the murder of corporate power and state power and that is absolutely what is going on and if you don't think we live in a communist and socialist society you're also equally out of your mind because that is a system that continues to give power to the state take away all private property rights and inherent civil rights of the people and give them hand them over to the state which they deem as the efficient managers of all of those things so I'm not a supporter of either one of those systems there is again as I said many other ways of being in the world other than those two and if you think just because you don't support one that you must be a supporter of another that is extremely immature unit dimensional thinking and you have bought into a method of mind control called the Hegelian dialectic and again the dark usage of that dialectic I should say so Kevin let's uh let's talk about that a little bit thank you very much for actually bringing all that up because that's part of what comes up often when dealing like International and so on who just want to like yell about the zeitgeist movement of The Venus Project being a cult of Marxist robots or I'm gonna free the minds of our labor force or no and like that that's really what it comes down to is the fact that like people are waking up we're starting to understand that there's more light going on and do we have a few moments I've got a hold on a quick break that I'd really like break them so what's I'll continue to explore that on the other side stay where this ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking today with Philadelphia area activist and talk-show host Kevin Pilsner about the corrupt monetary system that we live in and how to ultimately free ourselves from it Kevin you were going to get into an anecdote about you know how production has changed and how therefore more people are actually out of work and can't afford things uh than ever before it's exactly right we've gotten ourselves to such a high level of production that through mechanization that a lot of people are put out of work like you just stated and because of that they can't even afford discounted prices say at Costco so Costco gives a whole bunch of their food that's going to be like expired in the next day or so and they give it to Christian charities who then give it out to the poor so a lot of the ideas behind say The Venus Project which is really like taking all the sustainable systems that are in an Earthship and switching them into a citywide design and in so doing we would then have say large vertical farms where they create large amounts of food and just give it away for free there's a guy who works for NASA named Douglas douglas mallette and he has put out a movie you can look it up on youtube very easily it's called our technical reality and it goes over all of the basics of how we today have a lot of the technologies that they suggested in Star Trek and we're kind of on this path of paradise like pass to paradise that's possible but we're also on this trail to oblivion that that's also like really nipping at our feet if we don't pay attention and that comes from all this advanced technology and all this advanced technology and methods of production all around us which I'm not not against I think we can live sustainably with technology it's just a matter of how we're going to use it we have all these means of production and we're using it to pump out so much more than we can use in certain areas and then other people are living in other areas are starving you know and and literally they're making more than than can be used in the shelves in their own stores but then having to actually try to give that away before it spoils I mean this it's it's like madness if you really think about it instead of simply you allowing production to continue to go up like that and then just making it available you know why have to use this medium of exchange we were talking before the show Kevin on the very concept of the medium of exchange how this is a fallacy to begin with people always who are monetary apologists and supporter of supporters of this insanity called the monetary system think that it's just a store of value or a medium of exchange both of those concepts in and of themselves are dangerous both of those concepts ultimately lead to slavery you can't believe that something is something that it is not okay that this worthless piece of paper actually represents the real thing that I can supposedly get as a result of exchanging this with someone else that whole concept is the problem with the monetary system to begin with you know the the concept of creating a medium you think about what that means it means in the middle and money is the farthest thing from balance that we could ever possibly imagine it's not balanced they're trying to present they use that word that word of exchange or medium a medium of exchange as a deliberate obfuscation method as a deliberate mind-controlled technique to get you to identify mentally with this concept of a medium of exchange as a way of balancing one's life which it is absolutely not also a medium is an intermediary like a me a psychic medium and intermediary between you and the spirit world were a priest acts as a medium between you and the the God had a medium between you and the divine force of creation and these are also concepts that are obsolete and ultimately they're as a mechanism of control just like money so Kevin you want to speak to that a little bit yeah please forgive a little cynical ribbing here but a lot of times this is when people start to say oh it's not a money's fault if guns killed people you know pencils would misspell words it's all people they're using and misusing the money and that well that's true and all it's you have to understand that you know as people put this money thing up on such a pedestal you know anytime you put something on a pedestal you kind of deserve to get kicked in the teeth as Michael serenus put it and I really like live and die by that anymore and and that's part of the other issues that like we don't really focus on and consider that it's who would we trust to make this new money if we have this sound money for America I love the idea don't get me wrong I would love a currency that was actually based in in in some sort of truth that actually worked then I don't know maybe even a time bank or something but but like some sort of calculation of how you're putting towards society it would be a wonderful thing but we need the basics to survive and and and people need to understand that money came from like people say that all this money came and helped create all this technology that gave us all this abundance where it's really kind of the other way around where technology came along and it created abundance and capitalism kind of rode the wave of it and yes it greased a lot of palms and a greased a lot of wheels to make things go but in the end money is much more like lawn darts it's an old and dangerous game then maybe it's time to manatee put it on the shelf of some of the other toys from our childhood that's right all we need really is human ingenuity human creativity creativity is the way out of all of this ultimately that's what that's what we really have to become focused upon you know that's where we need to put our and our intent and our intention on becoming creative individuals on developing the capacity of the imagination so that we can imagine our way out of this current condition and you know um we also were talking about before the show Kevin uh we I did a speech at one of the end the federales I think it was the last one that I gave and I talked about the power of the human imagination and I you know said that this is what ultimately these psychopaths want to keep down in us they they they want to eradicate that because if we can't imagine a world any other way than what it is we can't get out of these conditions it worked it's that's that simple and when I ask the people if they could imagine a world without money act an end the Fed rally please take note okay it was almost as if you could hear crickets chirping in the background okay it was like I felt you could feel the empties into silence except for like me and one other person that was like yes yeah and therein lies the entire problem the entire problem is that this religion has a bigger stranglehold over the mind of humanity than any other thought at all than any other belief system this is the biggest one and where that's where it has to be attacked it has to be attacked at the level of the mind first before we can even really ultimately propose any solutions in the physical world we have to understand we're dealing with an illusion that doesn't exist in nature ladies and gentlemen that has to be changed in the mind first and foremost so have you can address that and uh you know if you wanted to get into that that anecdote as well I know you wanted to talk about the anecdote about pretty much the whole thing on that one I mean the other anecdotes that are possible or like we have all these different ideas that can take care of a lot of problems for us I mean we want to end poverty create a bunch of vertical farms it does Malena let I was mentioning works for NASA he's trying to create a little farm like that it's like a building you can just drop it somewhere and it just continuously generates food because of a hydroponic system that works with aquaponics it's basically using tilapia fish and it generates all the nutrients and basically creates a as an ecosystem right and generates the food and it just pumps it out and it's all mechanized and he's actually get some funding for it currently but it's not like these things aren't possible right people talk about the chemtrails in the sky and they're all choked up about it and I like to joke that it's really a simple solution ground dog planes take that we won't fly concept as far as you can and we can make mag Lev technologies are out there pop science has had it out since the 90s they can make a tube like a vacuum tube that that sends your money to your bank and when you're sitting in a car it sends it it basically will send a train a monorail train from New York to London in a few hours and it's not like these things aren't possible it's just that the greedy won't let it happen it cost too much money to make something like that and then what you want to give it away for free and let people ride it for free and well yeah combine that with the attitude that these are elitist take toward any technology or energy system that could ultimately free us from this system of enslavement like free energy you know and that suppression just continues so we're going to talk about that on the other side we're going to talk about free energy technologies and what it means to really transition from a system called limitation and lack okay scarcity to a system of true abundance we'll talk about that on the other side we're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio today and over the next few weeks we're going to be talking about freeing ourselves from financial tyranny methods on doing that practical methods on doing that but first and foremost getting out of the idea the belief system the religion of money itself so today on the show we're talking with activist Kevin tills Knar about how to begin this process now Kevin you have a sort of an outline of five things that you have observed about and questioned regarding this concept of the free market so I'm going to let you start breaking those down and through that we'll get into the the understanding of the dichotomy between scarcity based thinking and abundance based thinking so I'll let you pick it up from there thank you I guess the first one I'll just lay right into it Roxanne Meadows of The Venus Project specifically has stated in today's society you are only as free as your purchasing power and even in a true or enlightened capitalist free-market acknowledge we're not in one now and that's obvious we're much more like a fascist corporatism it's but nonetheless it still creates a wage slave because you have to work for money or you starve in that system to so the question comes down to why must humans pay to survive on this planet as the saying goes were the only species who does right yeah I know other species uses money you know we it seems we are degraded from the other species on the planet in this regard with all the capabilities we have that allegedly makes us a higher category of being than them we're using this illusory concept of something that doesn't exist in nature and chaining ourselves with it actually enslaving ourselves through a capacity of the mind it's it's absolutely amazing so I definitely I toe we agree with that the second one was kind of like this I don't know maybe two of them I'm gonna have to say are kind of a little iffy because they look at government as well and this one is specifically the free market directly led to crony capitalism and government based monopolies through this monetary system well so what happens baby that could happen this man gives you the finger is George Carlin at right Kevin let me stop you for a second that could happen through the very concept of differential status in and of itself like saying this person has more of value and has more ability to do things in society just based on how many of these monetary units he happened to acquire not because he's an actual better human being or because he's capable of actually producing something that is truly worthwhile toward the many you know he could have gotten rich on uh selling plush dolls dolls that really don't serve any actual utilitarian purpose other than some you know aesthetics or you know people who appreciate such things but the whole point is you know what did did the maker of let's say Cabbage Patch dolls get incredibly rich while our Cabbage Patch dolls solving the problems of humanity okay yeah babies might like to play with them but you know is that actually doing anything ultimately for improving the quality of life for the people on the earth you know but that person could get incredibly rich in a system even in an open true open free market system okay but did that person actually contribute to the betterment of his species I would argue no so that this is the point you're trying to make here but that's definitely a huge part of it even and we mentioned number three earlier where even in the free market someone has to create money and capital so who can we trust to create it I mean are we considering the idea of making like a million more Ben Bernanke's here I the fourth one is a we live on just one finite planet and I know you want to get into this here with it with scarcity and such and that's really what it comes down like before I even get into number four here I want to throw out a minor anecdote about Australia where realistically we could actually move everyone one the planet to Australia and basically build a sustainable environment on that saying we should I'm just saying that we could and since that's the second smallest continent it pretty much proves that we don't have an issue with overpopulation and that's pretty much a myth well we're here like I'm glad you brought that up I'm glad you brought that up I saw I'm very glad you brought that up because I wholeheartedly agree overpopulation is not the problem the way that we're interacting with this planet is the problem not the population of the people that that is as you said that's that's a myth and that's something to promote a eugenics actually exactly like we live on just one finite planet with many finite resources the true free market is based on infinite desires and infinite growth how can this be sustained it can't I mean the idea of that there will always be more resources to exploit turn into things and then sell is folly you know so I totally agree with that abundance based living doesn't mean you could perpetually take things from the earth and convert them into things and you know never have consequences to deal with as a result of doing that before we continue to talk about that now I want to go back a little bit to number three and talk about this idea of who would we trust to create this you know type of money that we're using right now even in this so-called honest monetary economy you know the sound money principle that is often discussed oh we need to return the monetary creation power to the Congress where it rightfully belongs quote-unquote you know return it to the people who are on the take from the international bankers now and there are going to be extremely moral people and do the right things with that kind of power and capability so you saw you know I totally see where you're going with that that you know the whole point of whoever is the quote maker of money okay this fake form of money is ultimately going in a going to be in a position of exploitation over other human beings the system is a system of exploitation of other human beings period that's what the Coll monetary system is always has been and always will be that is what it is that is its nature that is the nature of an illusory exploitative system called money the real money is what we have to become makers of and that is the the balance of the mind the opening of the heart and the connection to higher consciousness that is what real money Mon i1 I as we talked about with green language you know called a symbol language is all about that's where we need to take that power into ourselves not give it over to anybody to create this fake form of it so I just wanted to say that about observation number three before we get back in the talking about you know abundance versus the scarcity based mentality which we have now yeah thank you for bringing that up I'm sorry I skipped past it so quickly but that's exactly what it comes down to we have the technological capabilities to literally create a paradise and if we're and people want to yell at me oh no I'm a utopian now me utopium yeah no no sorry again that's creating this dialectic and like there's they're all social planners and and what do you call them central planners they're all evil this had the other thing well you know okay fine if you want to say that and then fine it's not like you couldn't cur we can't create these things to that people can then be taught easily how to maintain them and doing in a decentralized way that doesn't involve authoritarianism precisely and in the end maybe it would come down to some trade barter like hey I produced like an extra bushel of oranges this week dude does anyone in our neighborhood have extra strawberries we could have we'd like to have them for something and that sort of trade I don't have a problem with barter at all I think it could be an effective stopgap and interim solution toward going to a truly free open economy like a gift society you know that that's ultimately what we're really talking about moving toward understanding we're all one family and that we all basically have the same needs and the same requirements to live on this planet in a body you know so ultimately that would be happy pretty market right how about a true free market where we just give away for free yeah that's why it's called a free market that would be the definition of a free market I'm going to market why would I need money if I'm going to a free market that's part of the problem with the free market it really the free in free market is doesn't can't that's right if you were truly free you wouldn't need to be told that you were free exactly we be so uh what's flush out point number four a little bit more that uh you know while we live on a finite planet we could still embrace this concept of true abundance for all and there's the break music for this next break we're gonna be coming up to the top of the second hour I'm gonna give it a call in number again let's have some people start calling in and we'll take some calls throughout the second hour for Kevin tous nur talking about the system of monetary enslavement that we're living under and how to get out of it we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is how you guys it's crystal [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio today on the show we're talking with activist Kevin tells nur about the monetary system the depth of corruption of the system that we live under right now and how to ultimately free ourselves from that system first through this identification with it at a mental level and then through some of the practical methodologies that we can employ and creative means that we can employ to promote sustainable living in a system without money Kevin welcome back to the show and let's continue with your observations on the quote free-market system we were on part number four where we were discussing the dichotomy between scarcity based thinking and true abundance yeah well as always suggesting with the whole like that Australia concept not to actually move everyone there but what clearly we had enough space to then let what natural resources we already have go back to nature and maybe even the happy hunting grounds of old we'll come back that the Indians used to the Native Americans used to speak us and I I would love to see something like that where we're like I I understand your feelings on on being a vegetarian and so on but I I also kind of understand the thrill of the hunt I guess it comes almost from like my father teaching me how to fish and so on and as a child and I still eat fish and so on myself but the idea that we have these resources available we could very easily make a world of Plenty back during the like beginning of the last century oil was coming into this big paradigm shift and we got away from using different plant-based oils that we could have gotten into such as Ford apparently made a car completely on hemp out of hemp oil plastics and then it ran on on like ahem style ethanol so the sort of sorts of things are possible and we're holding these ideas back for greed are we really going to let a bunch of like greedy people just ruin our planet I guess it's so that is something that some people can maintain their power and their profit at the expense of other people at the expense of actually the evolutionary progress of an entire species which is what the holding back the deliberate suppression and the violent suppression of free energy technologies is actually doing I mean just look at what they did to Nikola Tesla at the turn of the 20th century you know basically broke all of his dreams for a future that would have had unlimited and free abundant energy through wireless electrical systems that he championed and pioneered and actually proved that would be able to work and be sustainable that we could actually as he said hook up our machinery to the very wheelwork of nature you know technology is something that could very well serve humanity if we use it in the right ways and with the right mental intentions the right consciousness employed to the technology and we could then create something that is extremely powerful and sustainable and serves the needs of all and that's what Tesla won they're doing as a result they pulled this funding and basically shut him down and you know turned him into you know a broken individual as a result of not being able to give what he wanted to freely give to humanity out and get it out there and just like today there are even further biological answers that we can use to help fix things the guy out there named Paul Stennis and he has a video that you can look up called six waves mushrooms can save the world and not a single one of them even has to do with a food production which is the funny part of that right they all have to do with how clean up our environment I mean one of them have to do with it's literally like you got the oil field it's better like land baby touch and another one we've been eating the radiation out of Chernobyl amazing that as we beat Kevin hold it right there we're coming up to another break we could also talk about the uses of hemp and how that's suppressed as well on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com today we're talking with local activist Kevin tills Knar about the monetary system and what we can do to free ourselves from identification with it and ultimately change reality as a result of sustainable methods of living in our world so keV you are fleshing out a little bit more of your observation number four regarding abundance true abundant living versus the scarcity a system which is ultimately fear-based that we have now before you get back into that I want to give the call-in number one more time eight six six eight four one one zero six five to call in and join us we have a couple of callers on the line so I'll let you finish flushing out that point we were also talking about the suppression of technologies that could lead to true abundance and then we'll take a couple of calls in this segment hopefully that was one of my favorite things is that out there is these things called rep wraps or maker box came across them and they just made me happy because you can actually download programs off the internet and have them print out various items like summer tools whatever you can create with a 3d printer now some people don't even know what 3d printing is just to give you an idea it's basically like a type of engineering where they it's additive engineering they call where they basically add a layer and then add another layer and add another layer and eventually of a three-dimensional object you can create all sorts of really amazing designs with it because it's you can create whatever you can whatever your imagination can come up with I want to and design it into a computer and then it will just print it out so imagine like Toys R Us and 20 years is actually not it could theoretically not even be capitalistic it's just like hey I'm going to a toy site this is where it's listed you don't need to go to a store anymore you just print it out and your garage or whatever so you have your own little personal works with like a basic polymer mini a lot cheaper it works with the basic polymer material type thing yeah you basically it's it's made out of it you use a plastic and eventually you could use if the laws were and restrictions were removed from hemp you could very easily make a hemp plastic out of it that might even be stronger than the stuff that people are I'm sure would be filled yeah a lot of people don't know hemp can be used for building and it it creates such an enormous ly stronger building material than most of the substances we're using now you know and it's it's just ludicrous that this industrial form of hemp is uh you know has been made illegal when it was one of the foundations of this country the growing of hemp you can also scale out the the console crafting stuff as well like you can scale it out so that you're not just like making little tiny stuff like like hooks and and like wrenches and stuff like that but you can make buildings right now cement right and and these things can just like work tirelessly overnight and print out building after building after building conserving not only on home construction resources but also saving the lives of construction workers and oh no these people are all going to be put out of work well you know if we design a system that's sustainable and globally abundant where people have access easy unfettered access to say instead of a Wawa you would go down to your local vertical farm and just pick up what you need absolutely and you know that's the thing that we need we need to grow the food where we're going to eat it instead of growing it off-site and then using more energy resources to truck it into the areas where we actually live growing food where you live is one of the keys to abundance based living so phenomenal points Kevin what do you say we go to the phone and take a call in this segment yeah I'm all about it angry okay here we go caller from the Philadelphia area you're live on what owner is happening with our special guests Kevin tells nor welcome hi mark it's Mike Mike Kelly just the man I wanted to talk to hey Mike listen while I have you on the line before we even continue do you want to come on next week to do a show with me I'd love to fantastic then Michael Kelly is the guest next week it's that simple ladies and gentlemen we'll be continuing to talk about this topic with Michael Kelly next week so Michael what do you have for us today well moeraki Kevin you know this is an interesting show but I have to disagree with some of the things I've heard and I think what you guys are not you have not come up to is the point of human nature you know the psychology people have we're not much different than other animals you said no other animal uses money and that's true but that it's money is one of the greatest inventions and if you want to know what human nature why the problems occur with money it's mostly because of government is a problem and not the people you know if if you look at other animals like I watched some squirrels in my backyard and one squirrel was going into the nest where they the nuts were from another squirrel there was a bloody war between the two over those nuts people are the same way and you have something you want to keep it you want to maintain what you have that you've worked for you know if I had a farm now Kevin was just talking about getting hemp you just walk down to your farm and sort of the local farm and grab it well wait a minute if I put in the labor to grow that why what gives anybody else our right to come in and take the fruits of my labor I don't can't we're not saying we're not saying take it against that other person's will we're saying the people who would grow it would willingly put it out there for free if everyone did something like that if everyone was at that level of consciousness see Mike I'm not disagreeing with you that that is our current condition what I disagree with is that that's our nature it's the current condition of our mind which you could you can make the argument that is what our nature has become like I don't believe it's the default condition of our nature nor do I think it has to be that way I think once consciousness changes enough we can willfully choose not to be like that anymore in the world so I'm not bound to those restrictions in other words that is not my nature at the level of consciousness I exist that if there was a pool of resources in other words in a local situation in a local environment and you know even if there wasn't enough to completely go around I would not have to choose I would not be constrained to choosing the behavior of fighting and killing over those limited limited that limited situation of resources I can employ my consciousness to not engage in behavior like that I agree with you though that not everyone is at that level of consciousness that other people's nature has been I guess you could say degraded down to a point through the conditions that they're living in and through the mechanisms of mind control that they've been living under - that their natures have become like that but I don't believe that that is their default condition so like it's like that the word nature itself doesn't even describe it very well it's the condition that they currently exist under the their state of being I think would be a better term to describe that's exactly it BF Skinner did all sorts of studies on conditioning and on turn it on basically pigeons and how you can make them turn around by just like the word turn and it's all based on conditioning they put them in a scarcity environment giving them all less food so that they would automatically jump to perform a media minutes and Kevin Clegg it right there we could talk I heard and Kevin hold it right there we'll talk more about behaviorism and Skinner's up methods on the other side Mike you're gonna come on next week and talk about some solutions to this right I sure I'd love to mark ran you got my number AG is a symbol for silver on the periodic table of elements [Music] welcome back one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting today on the show we're talking about sustainability we're talking about abundance based thinking solutions to the monetary enslavement that we are living under in this corrupt financial system our special guest today is Kevin tells nur and Kevin I want to get I want to thank

Mike Kelly for the call and you know well we can disagree about certain things and that's fine and Mike's gonna come on next week and he's going to give some of what he sees as practical solutions to getting out of this form of financial tyranny so another individual I would really like to bring on the show I think I'm gonna try to get a hold of him over the next week or so is James Yaeger James was on the show before talking about the Federal Reserve System and the the system of financial enslavement on on the the show that we did about the problems related to this current system and I'm gonna ask him back to propose some of his solutions because he wrote a phenomenal article up on his website at Jagger research Yeager Research Institute dot-org called non-monetary civilization and I may even quote something from it later on in the show because I thought it was so powerful and I'd like to get his take on this as well one of the points Mike did bring up that I think is absolutely on point is how government plays hand-in-hand with this financial system to create enormous violence in the world and that's what the whole monetary system actually contributes to more than anything else so Kevin this was actually your observation number five so I'm going to turn the floor back over to you and let you get into this one thank you very much yeah he's right that our nature is exactly like that I mean if we're in a scarcity environment we're gonna add just like those squirrels there's only so many nuts to go around so we're gonna hoard them and we're gonna fight over them and it's just like money that's the reason why people stab each other in the street first sneakers and four gold chains which is hysterical as far as I'm concerned that we kill each other for chains but that's beside the point it goes down along though with that violence and that we think that we can buy this sort of violence as well and buy this authority through money I mean all state violence is is bought through money and it would it's purely based for these like people who are psychopathic enough to commit the violence for nothing is just not something that's really going to happen on a regular basis I think most people have to be driven to it or like that that carrot is put in front of them for for it and money is often a very large carrot because it can buy a lot more carrots and yeah you take money out of the equation and who would commit state violence you think about how many people are doing the jobs that they're doing that ultimately their own internal natures don't really want them doing and they know it's extremely harmful to the soul what they're doing I actually did a special podcast I haven't actually posted this on the site yet I have to get the link from Popeye of federal Jack calm but I did a special podcast with Popeye last week on the very topic of violence in the police forces and how it's on you know actually escalating now more than ever and why these individuals do the things that they're do that that they do I'm actually going to do a series of shows on this when we get to the solution called the non-supportive dominators and I'm going to do probably an entire show maybe maybe multiple shows just on the psychological factors that contribute to the types of behaviors that the beings will do for money an entire show on just that topic alone maybe multiple shows on that topic alone so um we have to understand that money you know as this illusory force as this power that people have made real by their belief in it it may not exist in nature but because they have believed in it so strongly they have made it real to themselves okay and they believe in it so much that they're willing to actually harm take actions that do harm to other living beings just to stay employed so that they can keep receiving that money and so much of that is people's motivations just a paycheck without that paycheck how many people would still do that there would be a few true Psychopaths that just want to hurt people but I guarantee you without that paycheck coming in most of those people would walk away from that system they wouldn't even flock to it and to begin with they would just not do it at all they would say well if I can't receive money to do that those actions I'm not gonna do them there would be a number that would continue to do it anyway they would they just get off on the sheer violence of it because they like to hurt people that is their nature because they're actual Psychopaths but that's some definitely a limited number compared to the people who stay in that system because they feel like they're trapped and they need to do something to make money and this is in their minds and their limited perceptions all they're qualified to do so definitely money plays a huge role in that and like as you said it buys all state violence essentially a level of violence that goes on in the state could not be accomplished unless the state had the money to give these people to continue to do those actions and the Federal Reserve prints it out of thin air and funds at all so therefore it's an unlimited then they tax you on it and subject you to further state violence if you don't pay the taxes on basically the interest on on the said debt of creating the money for you in the first place and since they have an unlimited supply since they are the creators of that fiat money and they control the issuance of it they control how much of it is in circulation and when when it is printed they can just continue to buy however much violence they feel that they need as you know to accomplish their their goals their objectives as long as there are people out there who are willing to do certain behaviors for monetary compensation see the whole idea is we have to get to a point in consciousness where we can't be bought I cannot be bought ladies and gentlemen if I if I know that something is wrong I don't care how much money somebody's going to all for me to do it I'm not gonna do it you say hurt that person over there put that person I don't like what they're doing even if they have a right to do it and I want you to put them in a cage for me I want you to put them you know in some you know limited box okay where they're gonna be kept because I don't didn't like their behavior I didn't like their action whether whether you think they have a right to do it or not take this money and go and put that person in a cage for me and I would laugh at you it's it's it would be hilarious to me that you would even think you could get me to engage in a behavior like that because I can't be controlled at that level because I won I don't identify with your garbage money as real at all it holds no value for me I don't really care about it okay if someone wants to help contribute to the work I do by saying oh here take this and do something valuable and you truly valuable and useful with it can't help to put your information in to the world I'll take a donation or a contribution I don't demand anything like that from people but if they would want to freely give it wonderful I don't have a problem with using a resource at someone's disposal that they want to voluntarily there's the key contribute to someone else but you know I'm not gonna take any amount of money to go and go against my principles and and that's the level of consciousness we need to get at so Kevin your thoughts on that I I couldn't agree more I mean that's realistically the problem I mean I kind of exist because of this this whole system in a lot of ways I was put up for adoption because my mother couldn't didn't think she could afford me I I was then adopted by people who thought they could afford me because they were so engraved into the system that they were doing exactly what you were talking about like my uncle it was a it was there's a retired cop my my father who's now passed away was our prison guard and like the whole family is in that institutionalized mentality and and if they met I don't think we're never able to get out of there they were always yelling why don't you act as a normal person why don't you go get a real job why don't you work for the face and this side the other thing I'm like I don't want a job I could pick people with occupy no offense meant or rather foolish putting up signs saying I demand the right to a job and because I don't want the right to a job that's like saying I am sure I should work at McDonald it right there [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio talking with kevin tills Knar today about solutions to the system of financial enslavement that we currently live under we were talking about how not everyone has a price you know that whole oh that poll saying everyone has it has its price well not everyone does people at a high enough level of consciousness have no price and can't be bought so I guess we could leave the whole violence concept there about how the monetary system is the ultimate contributor to violent behavior and funds that behavior and tries to keep that behavior in existence ultimately to justify its own existence and justify its own means and keep the status quo the way that it is through its enforcement system which is all based on violence so our Kevin we have a couple of callers hanging on the line you want to take another couple of calls in this segment yeah that's fine right all right here we go caller from the three-30 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome alright are you doing and I'm actually a farmer in a while here and we do you know all grass based stuff and you know just getting the land back to you where it needs to be getting back to you with that I just wanted to throw this out that um there's a lot of you know older farmers that don't have you know people to take over their land and maybe restore it in the way it needs to be restored and just want to throw that out as an option to anybody who wants to get into you know organic farming biodynamic there are farms available for you know leasing and it's just another option to throw out there with I mean things are just still abundant you know it's just that people don't really realize it so that's just one of the things I want to throw up you guys in your audience and yeah it's a great show I mean I just started to actually I'm about like 30 well maybe like 30 it's show but I just started getting into a Marc show after hearing them on the red-eye so uh yeah great job guys fantastic yeah but yeah you know it's just wondering like for resources like you know because one of our main things you know on a farm obviously is like you know fuel and energy and you know course there's solar you know and there's you know wind technology and so forth but I'm really trying to get deeper into some better you know real free technologies that would really be useful on you know on a farm and so forth so I'm really it would be open to whatever sources you have for those I mean every author I think I'll try to do an entire show on energy because energy is the real form of money and money as we understand it today is only a proxy for energy and ultimately once they do away with that proxy we understand there really is only once we do away with that proxy we understand that there really only is energy and it's it's all about the means of distributing that energy efficiently and um you know this is why we need to really understand and learn more about free energy technology radiant energy you know harnessing the power of the natural energy that exists all around us ultimately I think the biggest resource that goes completely untapped that provides everything we ever really need is the Sun you know ultimately we need to understand how to harness the energy that is constantly bombarding this planet from that huge light in the sky called the Sun that ultimately makes possible all the life here down on the earth and this is something that people will say oh it can't be done and you know it's not it we you you can't harness it efficiently enough nonsense we just haven't put the energy the time the attention into figuring out how to actually do that and I think that there are scientists out there who have done this and realized that you can tap into this at all places at all times and then effectively distribute that energy from where you're at on the earth and this is another thing that's being actively suppressed the power of solar energy ultimately so I think I'll have a whole show in this monetary segment you know in the the thing the ways of actually freeing ourselves from the monetary system maybe I can get somebody from the Tesla Science Foundation to come on and do a show with me an entire show just on free energy and just on the whole type of abundance based thinking that would result if we were able to have freely available energy and what that would do to change where we put our resources in the world what we have to think about how much money you have to acquire in order and then spend in order just to keep your energy needs met you know we have free energy all of that goes away and a huge part necessity of the monetary system goes away with it so I'll Kevin your response to that I all I can think is to add that there are also other ideas that it's better out there too it's not like I'm just trying to promote The Venus Project is a way of global sustainability we you may need to start small and local on one like using permaculture ideas and like in in in a small town in Germany I read that they put a bunch of little like propeller type things underneath their bridges and that creates a bunch of free abundant electricity and it's out of the way and it's not harming the environment and they just attach them underneath the these bridges that met though that goes through the town and it now generates all the electricity they need for the municipality they don't actually like their mu their municipal electrical needs are fully sustainable by this little grid system under bridges yeah I think another resource people should check out is thrive because uh they painted some nice visualizations in that movie about what some of this free energy technology could do and how it would completely put you know an end to these uh strangleholds that these huge international corporations have over our our energy requirements our energy needs and how dependent we are on them it would actually just a small piece of technology that could harness energy and distribute it sustainably and effectively would take away all of the dependency that we now have on these huge oil companies and these you know electric companies that charge outrageous rates for bringing power into our homes that that's the biggest bill that most people have in their homes aside from maybe the mortgage that they're paying is the electrical bill is always the biggest bill in the house I mean unless they're really huge on using you know minutes on their phone but you know electricity and communications are the two biggest bills that we basically pay if we look at it every month and this is the kind of stuff that Tesla was championing and you know trying to bring the world for free free energy and free communications once you have those things what else really you know do you need as far as energy goes not much that that that would basically meet those needs for everyone on the planet and it can be done it's a matter of engaging our imaginations and then engaging our ingenuity along with it let's go to another caller Alex and Serbia you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hi mark man I spoke to you a few weeks ago yes it was also about the food I thought you that I am a vegetarian for about 20 years longer and you have great topic today and a great guest today so I want to join the conversation absolutely you go right ahead yeah you know I started following this stuff like two years ago at the New World Order and everything and it was just like too much information at one it's a short time so I was really paranoid and afraid I was like Oh depopulation the bureau Helen e chemtrails food poisoning every everything so I was like yeah what should i do I should prepare I should do this I should it is that I don't want to have children I had the son at that time but I was like yeah I'm afraid what is the future being today at one point as I was listening more and reading more and researching more I was like how do you fight population you make more children you don't vaccinate them you educate them to be something different that we are now I took garden I invested like 200 euros for a garden 40 meters by 40 meters I bought some seeds 400 euros organic by a biological seeds I make my plastic houses I make my glass houses I protect myself as much as I can from chemtrails I have my own food without any chemicals and I was talking to people about all these kind of stuff about science about if we not the Freemasons just maybe but if people don't see that you change they will not follow you anyway they would say look at these guys she's talking some crazy stuff but ignore him but when they see you stop smoking the three plants you have your own garden you have your own normal life people without following you know they would say at one point no you guys not that crazy that's exactly right therefore we all have to do that's exactly right me up to lead by example that is the best way of teaching people so we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us ladies and gentlemen hey guys it's true [Music] you can't stop an activating imagination someone who has activated that gift within themselves can truly change their reality you're listening to what on earth is happening this is the last segment for this edition with our special guest Kevin tells nur we were on the line with Alex from Serbia who was talking about his awakening to what's really going on in our world and how that created an initial response of fear but he went through that process and emerged out into the light on the other side of that dark tunnel Alex are you still with us and I'll let you continue your story and then if you want to propose a question for Kevin and we'll get his response yeah yeah I'm still here great so great so yeah if the feel is the only things we have to feel you know III had the Sun I told you like four years ago and now I'm waiting for another Sun in April and you know I'm I believe in all these conspiracy theories and there is a plan to depopulate earth and there is a plan to make us afraid and to control us but when you see what I set up with less than 500 euros I will have a red for whole year it's incredible what men can do but the next thing I want to say is I now with the internet we have all these names we have all these conspiracy theories and people are waking up I think that the elite is not that crazy that they will push the agenda that fast I think rather they will go let it go for next 50 years slowly and slowly they make paranoia more than its real reality of course they are taking away freedom of people but not on the local levels because I see it on the internet I read it in the news but in my area I don't see it that much there are regulations of course that forbid us being free as we want to be but it's not that bad yet and they want to create some kind of mass hysteria and we have to we have to remain calm we do not have to be afraid to make children we have to make children we have to make them smarter we have to make them think out of the box we really need to be be smart with all this information and not get into some kind of mass hysteria where we will just snap and make even worse than it is that's right we just have to wake up and do it on a local level start changing ourselves our friends will see that these guys doing very well I want to be like him and as more people do that then we can win otherwise if we get weapons if we get aggressive that's what they want we will lose the world just like we lost all the wars till now that's right I'm sorry Alex what we need to do is um set that example and start with the youth because the youth has a chance to change before they even get sucked into all that indoctrination they have a chance not even change but just express their unique creativity and imagination that that is instilled within them from the very beginning of their lives and we start with the youth and you know try to instill these positive and empowering ideas into the youth of our world it will organically spring from there that's like planting a seed when you know it is at the most fertile and that's what the youth represents so Kevin let's get your yes that's got response to that yes teaching our children how to learn is truly the most important thing like III can't like tell you how much I've been trying to throw in little tidbits for my son as we play about even fallacies I've been trying to teach him lately such as like that all the different ones that are out there I mean I can't go through every single one of them all in one shot because he's a little kid he's only taken so much at one time but I as you teach them how to learn and and how to I mean it's as good as George Carlin put it it takes it's less on teaching the kids how to read as to teaching them how to see through all the BS in the world and that's that's really when I got a friend of mine on the line Carl Roberts he an artist from the UK and he is another one of the types of examples who get to keep he takes these ideas that are actually very almost Illuminati style and he puts them into his he takes them back and kind of creates them for himself and I guess that's kind of what we have to do I think a lot of people are really scared when they first look into the zeitgeist movement because a lot of the suggestions if they're really studying they're going to learn about things like agenda 21 and how it's almost like a depopulation plan that's based on sustainability well it has nothing to do with The Venus Project and like I'm even gonna like mention a couple words from like Jacque fresco himself here he says the Venus Project is neither utopian nor Orwellian nor does it reflect the dreams of impractical idealist instead it presents attainable goals requiring only the intelligent application of what we already know the only limitations are those which we impose upon ourself exactly and another quote that I find even just as enriching and kind of needs to like go hand in hand with the last one is it some our deepest fear is not that we are inadequate our deepest fear is that we are powerful beyond our imagination it is our light more than our darkness which scares us we ask ourselves who are we to be brilliant beautiful talented and fabulous but honestly who are you not to be alright while we allow our light to shine we unconsciously give permission for others to do the same we will liberate ourselves from our own fears simply we can then liberate other ourselves and others from our own fears simply by our own presence that's right that's right and that's what setting that example is all about be the change be the light in the world you know release yourself from fear so that you can inspire others to do the same that's what it why it's called encouragement you know putting courage out there into the world it's infectious and as Alex was saying you know it's all about not buying in that fear not reacting yeah they they are I think on a try to keep it going in their incremental ISM people have a less of a tendency to see it that way what David Icke has often called the totalitarian tiptoe you know its incremental ISM a little bit here a little bit there and then you wake up one day and realize you're and you're in a prison so we have to be watered a little bit a little bit and a little bit here a little bit there is also how we get out of it we can use our imaginations let's sort of do the same thing you've got as silly as it sounds people think about like the whole Venus Project and they're like oh they just want to use this giant robot to control us all and it's like no no no think doctor Theophilus from Buck Rogers you know the whole disk thing there was a computer that they asked that Twiggy carried around they just asked it questions like okay what's the easiest route from here to there and and it would use algorithms to to create that data and then people would act upon that data it was met they there was a whole group of them that were called the like ruling council but the they were really just guides that we would ask questions of and they would give us the best most scientifically devised answers based on these again scientifically devised algorithms that could help us design future concepts and all it's all about evolving ideas ultimate ultimately as you said in that quote as fresco was saying in that quote it are the only limiter is our own imagination of what we can actually do of how productive we actually could become and how free we actually could be you know if we like being kept if we like being held back that's how we're gonna end up but if we want to be free the only limiter in that equation is the human imagination that's why we have to develop true critical free thinking skills and start to really understand the ways that we can go about living sustainable sustainably and in harmony with natural law Kevin I want to bring up one other quote and get your take on it to take us out this is by James Yaeger he says if you are a creator of money the last thing you want happening is a situation where the demand for more of your product is static or decreasing this is why the that this is why the money creators constantly increase the money supply and this is why the memes of quote money creates demand and quote money is a store of value are promoted even more viciously than the memes of government is indispensable and government is there to protect Liberty the meme of money is necessary is the most promoted viciously promoted meme your take on that and then your comments that take us out again it's everything that we've been talking about throughout the whole show and it's all about like you're just saying I I can't even wrap my head around it sometimes as to how people deal with money the way they do I am maybe I'm maybe I really am some sort of insane person or do I have it actually in such a mentality that it's possible just I understand that it's Tom that's right I understand it's put it took a lot of work it's gonna be a lot of hard work a lot of momentum a lot of resources being given to people so that you can just create these types of new paradigm Kevin that's what it's ultimately all about is creating a new way of seeing the world that's all the time we have for thanks to our special guest Kevin tells nur we'll see you next week on water on earth is happening stick around Christopher are the world's first and only

What On Earth Is Happening Show #099

Topics: *Solutions, Detachment from the Monetary System, Fiat Money, Fractional-Reserve Banking, Federal Reserve System, Commodity-based Money, Dark Occult connections to Banking Institutions*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday March 11th 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time and we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing to talk about solutions and what we can actually do to change the dynamic here on our world and today we're going to be bringing on a very special guest Michael Kelley who's going to discuss solutions regarding the monetary system this corrupt and fraudulent monetary system that holds such a stranglehold over our country and over the people of the world in general and we're going to be talking about what we can do to counteract this monstrosity of a system and Mike is a person who is definitely very special to me in my life because he is one of the people who really helped to wake me up many years back and started that process going through his great publications and we'll be talking about some of the the things that Mike has done in the past as far as waking people up and putting out a great publication called secrets from the next dimension a newsletter that was pretty big here in the Philadelphia area that discussed quite frankly the topics that we talked about here on what on earth is happening and this really opened up my mind and helped to change my paradigm change my worldview and it was definitely instrumental in shaping the person who I am today so we'll be talking with Michael Kelly coming up in the next segment I do have one quick event announcement at the end of this month as always the free documentary screening and discussion evening hosted by truth freedom prosperity this happens the last Wednesday of every month here in Philadelphia Wednesday March 28th 2012 at 7:15 p.m. truth freedom prosperity will be meeting at media Bureau Network media bureau Studios is at 725 North fourth Street here in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia and we don't have a film chosen yet for this month's screening I'm still basically looking to try to decide what we should show it's probably down between a few a few films I've had a few suggestions from people but if anybody is willing to make any good suggestions on documentaries that we could screen at this one screening feel free to send them along to me via email so that's coming up once again Wednesday March 28th 2012 7:15 p.m. at medium bureau media Bureau is at fourth and Brown here in Philadelphia for more information about the documentary screening nights hosted by truth freedom prosperity take a look at their website which goes to their meetup.com group at truth freedom prosperity dot o-r-g that's true freedom prosperity org and we will be right back after these words ladies and gentlemen with our special guest michael kelly stick around [Music] [Applause] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're going to be speaking with our special guest Mike Kelley Michael Kelley has an extensive background in medicine holding a BS from Pennsylvania State University with a degree in medical technology and a master's in cardio pulmonary perfusion from Ohio State University in 1989 Mike was recruited to the hospital of the University of Pennsylvania as a staff perfusionist and became the clinical education coordinator for their school of perfusion Michael completed hypnosis training from the American International Association and became an NLP that's neuro linguistic programming master practitioner for natural healing Michael was the co-owner writer and managing editor for next dimension publications which featured a monthly print newsletter called secrets from the next dimension michael has been a guest on numerous radio and television shows over the years discussing discussing with discussions ranging from government conspiracies to fraud to extraterrestrial phenomena me and Mike are going to be talking today about the monetary system and solutions for disentangling ourselves from it and obtaining true freedom as a result of that disengagement so Michael Kelley welcome - what on earth is happening hi thanks for being here it's so interesting when I first started secrets from the next dimension one of the first things I did a series of six issues on the banking system and the fraud and corruption involved especially in government and governments management or not management but regulations of the banking system how government is corrupting the system as much as the individuals in the industry absolutely and we can talk about that today how every time the government tries to do something to so-called regulate the the money supply or bring any kind of stability they always end up causing further instability through inflation which is a hidden tax and you know government's not the answer to this problem a change in consciousness of course is the answer to it but what I want to get from you is what do you see is that the major crux of the problem related to our monetary system and how what can we do as a people what can we do as individuals to help to start to turn that tide and and to you know create a solution as far as this system is concerned Wow that's a real tough one to start off with what we can do is first we need to follow some the three basic principles first don't be awed by government whereby a banking system if you work as an individual to involve yourself in these things you're more likely to get the results you desire then by getting a large group of people being confrontational with either the government or the banks and it just creates more attention and it's harder to get what you want as you stated in the beginning of the show I used to write secrets from the next dimension and I was involved in a lot of political movements and I found that it's useless at this fun my whole thing was it just I saw no changes positive changes occurring the more you work with the worse it got and there are no change so what I did do though is I found a way to find liberty by being an individual and not getting into the groupthink and group dynamics and I found myself I feel much freer there's still a lot of restrictions that are done by society but overall I don't get into the proselytize you know of my thoughts and the way I believe things should be what I'd like to let people know that you ten as an individual take along the government take along the banks and and I don't think we can stop the the problems but you can find freedom and happiness it's like anything else ultimately we have to disengage our mind from the Beast that is feeding on us first we have to stop giving our cooperation over to it it's about having no respect for a system that treats people with complete disregard with uh you know just as a resource that it feeds off of and so many people still have this respect you know in their minds for you know money and government and things like that and really it the process starts with realizing that these are parasitic entities that these are parasitic organizations that ultimately don't care about anything but their own continued survival and whatever they have to do to continue to feed on their their hosts as it will as it is and that host is us and we have to stop giving our consent over to it through the the attention that we focus on to it in our minds the disengagement of our minds from that corrupt system is really where it has to start and that's something that we could all do as an individual not as even a group or getting together with other people but as an individual that's where that process starts yeah that's right um the three principles I find or I first not to be awed the second is not to do it the right there are confrontation and the third is do not organize these three things basic principles will bring you happiness it will not stop inflationary process it will not return to a commodities based market money market what you will find at yo uses you said that's a parasitic in today and it really is but when it comes right down to it and you go into a government office or a a banking office you are dealing one-on-one with another individual and if you can sort of just clear your mind the whole thing that they put in front of to make themselves appear to be on spiring or confrontational then you can just blank them out and focus on the single individual that you have to deal with as a human being and you would be amazed at how much you can get done that is to your advantage and once you have that advantage other people can also do the same thing and things seem to work out as long as you're coming from a deep moral principally principled way you're going to be fine you know you go into that government office and you treat them like a human being these common things are smiling you know speaking clearly and concisely not if you do get angry do not shell you know those kind of things you know sometimes that's called sometimes a long process but I've found that not working against the government or against the banks or against any organization what it's always dealing directly with the individual especially knowing what no equity with with neuro linguistic programming help to because it makes it easier to deal with these people even if their regulations say this must be you can always walk around the exception fill holes Mike we're coming up to our first break here on the other side of the break I want to talk a little bit about the newsletter that you used to publish and you had a lot of information about there about the Federal Reserve System it's something that originally woke me up to what the Federal Reserve System was and I want to get into that and I'll get into some of the things that you wanted to talk about regarding the Fed on the other side of this break stay with us everyone our special guest today on what on earth is happening Michael cowling we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening under host mark pascal today on the show to talk about solutions the monetary stranglehold over our nation and the world with our special guest michael kelly Mike you wrote a phenomenal newsletter that I have many issues of here in my home called secrets from the next dimension it was a great newsletter published here in the in the 90s in the Philadelphia region and like I said it helped wake me up to many things and you know I was actually still involved in the dark occult and in Satanism at the time that I would get your newsletters and it's one of the things that helped me see the psychopathy that was involved in the organizations I was involved in and and realized wow these are the people that he's talking about here and I'm directly involved with people like this so you you talked a lot about the Federal Reserve System in those newsletters and this was one of my first exposures to to that system of fractional reserve banking I wanted you to give us your views on the Fed and I'll you know talk about solutions what we might be able to do to release the stranglehold of this monstrosity that it has over you know the the monetary issuance and and value here in the United States first of all for Ron Paul I don't see a quicker way out of that system but the Federal Reserve is a real horrible and it is unconstitutional to have central banking in the United States but what happened is which are Wilson wanted to inflate the money supply us because you know if you inflate the money supply if you have a debt prior to that inflation let's say $100 you inflate the currency after you know now you saw $100 at that even though the value of the dollar is now cut in half so you're only paying half the amount that you actually busy quizzes it's the contract is for $100 now tooling value to 50 but that's basically what widget or else would do is inflate the money supply hidden tax because you know if you let's say if you put $100 in a savings account at two percent interest and the inflation rate is four percent at the end of your year and you go to get your money yes you get your $100 pleasure two percent but you've actually lost money because the inflation rate is 4% this is a hidden way they steal money from you what the the Federal Reserve itself was set up because the United States was broke on three occasions they called upon JC Morgan to bail them out he successfully did that on three occasions he got sick of it and decided to convert Lea set up the Federal Reserve with the help of other high moneyed interests they it was even an article in The New York Times at the time that happened when they went to Jekyll Island to set it up saying that they're aware these high-powered individuals the train station going down south and they wouldn't talk to the press and it was really quite the scandalous thing but they were performing quite and illy or unconstitutional it was unconstitutional project and they set it up they pass it into law forced by Morgan and and Woodrow Wilson and that was the beginning of the end of Liberty in the United States and just to be clear these were private interests this was not a governmental organization these were private individuals extremely wealthy had come from you know very old you know rich families that had taken their their wealth basically over to you know to the United States and worked their influence in the United States from offshore and that they this was a subversion of the United States government systems through banking through the banking institutions they did this all covertly you know in in in secrecy and these were all private individuals not members of government just to clarify that so what do you think we could do to help mitigate or or negate in general this fractional reserve system because if there's never enough money in circulation since they control the amount that's in circulation and the interest rate to pay back all of the interest on the debt that's created the current fractional reserve monetary system represents nothing but debt it isn't a store of value it isn't value at all its debt it is a debt based system our our monetary system represents nothing but debt so what can we do to try to get out of that entire way of the operation of money you know what can be done as far as transitioning ourselves away from this fractional reserve banking system and getting out of a debt based monetary system in general well first of all fractional reserve banking is that if you put money in the bank the bank is right now unless on my check the bank is only required to hold four percent of the total amount deposit and in our bathroom and that's checking and other business accounts with savings accounts they're required to keep zero amount in their bank and the RUS can be lent at interest at interest right now if you go to the bank for a loan and let's say you want $100,000 they don't have to have on two thousand dollars in their buildings to give you all they happen that money is created when you sign the debt note that's wrong you sign the contract there is no money there that $14,000 one hundred thousand dollars does not exist inside that and it only exists when you pay as you can pay it back to them with their with the interest so you're not only working to put some money there but you're also paying them the interest rate so you're really screwed the the whole thing that was a matter of fiat money as well as fractional reserve banking and fiat money is just money that the government says each day that you wanting to wake up and find out what that the head of the Federal Reserve is calling a dollar if you check with the US Treasury Department a dollar is one point one seven or but four ounces of silver or in gold it's I think it's $35 is one troy ounce of gold but that no longer holds true because we don't have papers certificates anymore that can be redeemed for commodities right it's just a dent note now that's all it is and you know they the Federal Reserve will print a one dollar bill or a hundred dollar bill and their cost is four cents I think at this time however the government and that means our taxes have to pay them than face value back in within that money that you know they send out the government $100 they cost them four cents and we've still pay them a hundred dollars and our labor to return that you know what that's what we owe them so as a result of that ultimately since there's never altom utley enough in circulation to pay back all of that debt that's being continuously created all real assets would eventually flow to the banks by default exactly not only to the banks but when the garment takes loans to you know pay off their debt or sort of proton whatever they're borrowing the money for the borrow from foreign entities and the only thing that the government has she uses collateral is private property of the citizens of the United States you know they say the United States never defaulted on its debt and that's not true so at a time when the United States did its default with Japan I think it was in the late 8th 1980s there was a default and the government had to give up their collateral the a company purchased the debt from Japan from the country of Japan and they in exchange got univer I think you remember was Columbia and Universal Pictures and that Sony became that Sony was the one that got it in that fashion they got because they paid the United States that and took that collateral so you know these things do happen and that's how the government secures their debt with your if you own a house your house could be part of the collateral so that's the way that works fiat money is just a part of it like you don't know well Mike we're coming up to another break hold that thought and we'll pick it up right there on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest Michael Kelly stay with us everyone we'll be right back after these words you don't like [Music] [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host Mark Hasse oh my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking with special guest michael kelly about the monetary system and the kinds of solutions that we can employ in order to release ourself from its extreme stranglehold so Mike you were giving your thoughts about the Federal Reserve System and fiat money and fractional reserve banking in general what do you see is the one of the major solutions to this problem the quickest solution is a return to commodities based money when you have gold silver Oh first let's talk about somebody's base money in general it started out like thousands of years ago they would use barley or peppercorns as their money but they found it superior race I mean you can't plant and some of this stuff again and grow war but because it's a natural product that are a living product it was deteriorate with age so they got rid of that with the salt so that's where it's the word salary comes from and salt used to be used as payment so it was very very difficult to get it was very limited supply some people took salt because it was easy to carry and you can actually use it for your health purpose for your food what salt would also change its weight depending on the humidity so you know you couldn't you could inflate your currency just with water so that you could lose it all but too much water so salt was eliminated they went to metallic substances gold silver and copper all want were highly desirable for their all sorts of artistic purposes and beautified them but they were very much valued by people and they work because they didn't change the governments would inflate some of the currency simply by scraping off the sides of the money you find ancient coins or see them on TV and you can see it's like a flat edge because people scrape it off the people were scraping off the money where the government was just - is how you have last but would be still payment as hole now you know you'd have a whole one whatever one dollar coin and you know if they scratched off 25 percent of it was still a dollar you know but you weren't getting the same value in gold so but really a return to gold and silver is our quickest solution somebody because the way coins are made now and minted and happened in the United States since the US Mint started you cannot change the size of the coin the government cannot change size of the coin the coin is a specific weight and measure and that's our best way because how can they inflate the currency except put more in into circulation a problem occurs using precious metals though because if you I'm sure you a lot of it sappers recently about the inspections that are desired at Fort Knox and that there's probably no gold there right I personally think there is gold there but I don't think we own it I believe the stories that asked the are turned that over to European countries especially in Germany after World War two our during World War II after World War one the Kaiser was being forced to pay reparations to a lot of nations in Europe for his crimes and he didn't have money in gold and silver so he just ran the printing presses inflated the currency worldwide because he's paying off all these nations they were using it for trade and that's what precipitated the stock market crash starting my stock market crash back in the 20s a lot of the people who here who saw that happen thought it was a wonderful thing for governments and big industry to being able to have that power and that's why they slowly precipitated the the use of just paper currency because they like the idea of being able to fling currency and right now today you can see this happening with the United States doing it but to some extent China's doing it to a vast extent they owed so much money and they just simply inflated their currency paid off with the currency they had a much lower rate and didn't have to spend as much money to pay off their debts and now they're doing that against the United States because the monetary policy in the United States is pretty flimsy advanced and they're kind of left holding the bag of debt yeah and you know and you know think you know that was what precipitated the war in Iraq you know if you look at the war what had really happened at the war in Iraq you know the United States made it out to be one that they were holding they supplied the terrorists that struck the World Trade Centers in the Pentagon and September of 2001 and then they said they were rich in uranium or they buy and yellowcake material and what the real reason was is Saddam Hussein decided that he was no longer going to accept US currency right for oil sheiks he was only going to accept the euro and that's what precipitated the war messing with our money sure but the garment here never once admitted to the fact that was about money of course not and we we have to paint a patriotic fervor and a righteous cause before we send our troops off to to kill and die in a war of foreign aggression but it's always over money or oil or resources that's all its ever over you know I like the idea of you know precious metals as at least a stopgap for the kind of out-of-control inflationary system that we have now you know at least it would it would prevent that kind of counterfeiting government and and Federal Reserve counterfeiting but you know only as a stopgap I mean I I do like the idea of resource based money cut as you call commodities based money because that's the only thing that's real all we really need is food and energy you know that's what money essentially really is that's the only things that people really exchange that they truly need I mean you could you know take it out further and say well clothes shelter from the elements etc things like that but we need energy you know money is this representational form of energy that isn't the real thing it's a proxy for the real thing you know go and go into a commodities based system as you suggest what at least get us onto the real things that we need to exchange among us so that we can have the energy that we require to live for life so I I do see that as you know a good solution and it is very similar to what people have turned the resource-based economy yeah you know I know when I used to do this all the time and talk about the money supply I carry around a 1908 $20 gold piece and I always hold it up and let people see it it's a four ounce of pure gold well almost sure I think it's 97% gold must be hey that's got to be worth what about $1,700 today everybody know I I show this back to when I was doing this house of gold was about $800 that same coin has the same purchasing power up same tendency as it did in 1908 when it's run into if my I would always say do you how much there's a suit of clothing people would say good suit of clothing is about $600 and I hold up the classic this is a $20 gold piece would a tail or take this coin in exchange for that suit and most people say no way but that's not true because the value of that coin right now you know just the the monetary value of the quite not gonna see how historic value of it being from

1909 but the monetary value is the same as it was then my $1.00 silver my $1.00 of silver coin will pay it by the same amount of goods today as it was in 1960 so so you got to ask people then what has changed and the answer is the value of the dollar the missing power of the dollar has changed it's been deflated it's been been basically robbed of its purchasing power through this in you know inflationary this hidden inflationary tax if you listen to the politicians definitely there's practically no inflation we're close to zero percent inflation while and they're lying they're lying I mean they don't go to the grocery store yeah it's like come on buy a box of cereal for seven dollars come on what is going on here it's it's the paper money they can just inflate it as they see fit you know Ron Paul made the point to Berkey this past week and in a session of Congress I know there's someone who's near and dear to your heart Ben Bernanke Ben Bernanke what a wonderful man he is such a coward and he was talking about the price of gasoline and and Ron Paul said I think it's the money supply and Bernie's horse sighs no it couldn't be so Ron thought this the same thing guy he held up the silver dollar he says tell me how comes this dollar combined me fifteen down gallons of gasoline today but your dollar can yeah there's no inflation so I it's much harder for the government to manipulate where the Federal Reserve is manipulate I told you solvent and you know it's a real Fortnum you didn't make this point I have to reiterate the point that we heard the guy government gave you that's right my clothes I've thought right there we're up to another break and we're gonna give the Colin number on the other side so people could get in the queue to call to ask some questions in the second hour we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening when he looks at it with his eyes it won't be seen he looks addicted the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal suburbia courtesy of a no offended [Music] that'll put your true eyes on so you can realize what's really going on as that great allegorical film they live what that's all about we're talking with Michael Kelly here today on the show about solutions to the monetary problems this the the monetary system of corruption and debt that were entangled in and we're gonna get back with Michael Kelly in a second I want to give the call-in number so that people can get in the queue to call in to ask questions - Mike the callin number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five calling to join us be patient wait in the queue and we will be taking your calls starting in the second hour of the show today so um before I get back to Mike I just want to say thanks to Kevin Pilsner for being on the show last week that a great interview with me here on what on earth is happening that's in the podcast section I believe that was podcast number 97 if I'm not mistaken I'm sorry that was podcast number 98 I also posted a bunch of documents and video links up on the podcast with that so be sure to check out that information and let's get back to Michael and talk about you were getting into the fact that the Federal Reserve every emphasizing the fact that the Federal Reserve is not a government entity it's a privately held corporation it's a privately held cartel and you're gonna talk about who is really behind that system who they answer to yeah yeah well you know it's really funny when you look you know anybody said this they said oh you're crazy when you say the Federal Reserve's not a government agency and a simple way to prove it is to tell them to find a telephone book I know that's hard to do these days but if you look under government the US government and find the Federal Reserve's phone number in there I'll give you a million bucks because they're not there they are a private corporation as you said they are a fraud quite well and it's really funny cause the Federal Reserve started as the banking system for the United States and central banking seemed at first to work very well here and everybody else adopted at that system in Europe and a lot of countries in Asia adopted it now it's pretty much universal on our planet to have central banking for each nation but an asset fee arose and I don't really I could never find out exactly when they started but it's the central bank to the central bank's all the central bank's answer to a company in Zurich Switzerland for the Bank of International Settlements so in the Federal Reserve wants to inflate our money supply they have to get it from these unknown entities in Zurich it's really strange it's really tough to find out good information about them they're so secretive when there are the Bilderberg meetings a lot of people are assuming certain members that are there that are hard to find out their identity as they walk in are the people from Zurich and Davos in Switzerland who are controlling the worldwide worldwide money supply so it's it's really strange that our central bank and we answer or our government answers to the Fed and the Fed controls the politics of our country but who's controlling the politics and say not Ben Bernanke it's whoever these are he's a good little puppet he's a good little lap dog who does exactly what he's told he's told by his owners exactly right and his owners are in Davos and in in Zurich and I can guarantee you if you really found those individuals I can guarantee you're going to be finding dark occultists dark Luciferians Satanists of all orders of magnitude you're going to be finding what I call sorcerers you know these are people who have deep connections to the occult and some of the groups that you helped me to become aware of through your newsletter publication back in the 90s some of those individuals are I'm telling you the people that I worked with as a member of the Church of Satan in my past they were connected with some of these other groups they were connected with the Bohemian Club they were connected with the Club of Rome and other international think tanks and I'm sure some of them went up into institutions like what has become the Bank for International Settlements in the modern world be is this is an institution people really need to look into and understand and understand that this is connected with other secret orders secret society networks and dark occult organizations as well those those people are definitely evolved and are involved more than just in politics and in banking they are involved in the Catholic Church not as much today as in the past during the reign of Pope Paul the sixth but yes you know there is a battle in this world right now between who is going to control the world banking system there is a in the works of a single world currency going on the World Bank the IMF the Federal Reserve some other groups smaller groups like NATO wants to be involved but the biggest challenge is coming from the Vatican Bank I do not want to see the Vatican Bank at all involved in anybody's monetary policy except their own the problems associated with the Vatican are first that they are a sovereign nation and no matter what happens there you cannot investigate only they can investigate and if you try if an investigation does begin because of their religious vows if something goes wrong as they're giving an order of ballot there they take a vow to be obedient and if they are given the order to be silent they will be silent that is the probably of all of them that is the worst group it's probably the one organization that is best in a best position to become the bankers of the world I don't want to see a world currency I don't certainly don't what the United Nations involved in it but even worse than that is the Vatican you know you talk about the cultists that you're involved with and they have in vain they were in a big part of the Vatican during the reign of Paul the sixth you know I don't know if you were familiar with the stories and you know the whole Vatican Bank scandal it occurred back in the 70s and 80s sure and how it was connected with some of the darker and clandestine lodges of Freemasonry like propoganda do a or P to write the P to lodge the bank ambrosia no Roberto Calvi and Bishop NAR Sanctus I'm Calvi what wasn't he the one that they referred to as God's banker he was God's banker and you know it's funny because when Pope John Paul the first was elected he only lives for 30 days and they said he died of natural causes I don't believe it he was the head of another Bank which was taken over by the Vatican Bank by a bishop more Sanctus and he was kicked to the curb Marcinkus was furious at what happened with all this and when I can't remember John Paul the first name but when he became the Pope there are a lot of speculations that because he spoke of the Lord our God and both male and female that that upsets so many people that somebody would kill him for that that seems really far-fetched to me but what doesn't make sense is that he knew what was going on with that Bishop Palmer scientists he knew the scandals and he knew the covert operations of running drugs from Turkey to New York City laundering the money through the banking of Rossano and the Vatican Bank in order to run guns to Poland that's the whole scandal in a nutshell and Marcus did not like the idea that the new pope was from a bank that he overtook and kicked it a curb and John Paul the first knew about it he also knew about the Masonic and the occultist goings-on within the Vatican that was headed by Paul the six and he was going to do away with it all and more safest is a person who has never known to be out of bed before noon but somehow at six o'clock in the morning or 7:00 a.m. in the morning he was walking through the courtyard under the the papal apartments when John Paul the first was found dead I think he was poisoned I can't prove it but it seems to be that way and all about money all about corruption and all about who's going to control everybody else and that's bottom line with a lot of it about it's absolutely what it's about and that is a leading theory that he was poisoned he he was a albino Luciani Pope Pope John Paul the first so um yet people should definitely look into these connections they should definitely look into these occult connections to the banking system and I'm really glad that the discussion went in this direction and there's nobody better to talk about with regarding those connections than Michael Kelley so Mike stay with us we're going to get into our taking calls on the other side when we pick up in the second hour ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we'll be right back after these words [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show our special guest michael kelly we're talking with them about the financial system the corrupt financial system and how we can begin to free ourselves from it and you know one of the first parts of that process is really understanding who we're dealing with the knowledge of who these individuals are what their organizations are all about the kinds of connections that they have to much darker organizations and institutions has to be understood you know this is essential knowledge and Mike wanted to wrap up discussing some of the occult connections to the banking system in a moment we'll do that just want to give the callin number again real fast because we already have a couple of callers waiting in the queue we're going to get two calls right after this short segment the number to call in to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five give us a call and join the discussion with Michael Kelly Mike I'll let you take this rest of this short segment to finish up talking about the some of the connections with banking in the dark occult yeah market it's absolutely crazy you know when when you look at the people in high places they do have their own clubs you mentioned the Bohemian Club they're just stories put out by father Malachy Martin before he died he wrote a book about twelve of six and when after his inauguration into the or whatever it's called money who became Pope he had a black mass and it was it was broadcast in Rome and so place in South Carolina with a bunch of speakers big banking figures big corporate figures involved and each church they had in Rome they had a little girl there but was given some valium and she had her puppy dog they taught the dog on to the altar at st. Peter's Basilica and killed the dog and then they raped the little girl multiple times multiple men and they erase them among them was called the sex according to father Malachy Martin some say it was just fiction but you know if you think about Paul the sixth the Pope you know you can can you tell me that you remember his funeral I'm sure you can remember the funeral of the Blessed Pope but and maybe some people can remember the funeral of John the 23rd but nobody remembers the funeral of Pope Paul the sixth you know I would take Martin's testimony almost at face value because while you know I'm no big fan of organized religion as people who listen to my show well know if you listen to Malachi Martin and some of the interviews that he's done over the years you can hear the genuineness in his voice and you can hear what a good human being he actually was so I wouldn't have any problem believing if that came out of Malachi Martin's mouth that it was actually the case he actually put it in writing so I said one of his books I can't recall the title offhand but as much as you know if you tried try to get somebody to remember the funerals of the Pope's you can remember a lot of them but nobody remembers the funeral of Paul the six he was such an anti Pope that they stuffed his carcass and a wooden box and stuffed it in an unmarked grave well somewhere that's the horror of this man you know you know you know we were talking in the break a little bit about some of the symbolism involved in some of these ritual murders that go on a connected with these dark institutions and you know when they when they you know possibly killed Pope Paul John Paul the first you know we were talking about his name it means white light his name actually means white light in Italian and they killed or put out the white light you know and imagine that the symbolic overtones to that is are just incredible it really you know and another thing we want to think about the only corporate heads and military Noah crying either nobody did it better than the movie eyes white guy and showed that even if you are wealthy position you're not a member of the elite that's right yeah not not older right there Michael pick it up on the other side and we're gonna get to your calls in the next segment you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] behind the girl I'll make my mind all day [Music] that's why they call me [Music] well definitely a lot of these international bankers are certainly bad company as the song says a very appropriate bumper music come in to this segment with I know I just want to touch on before we go to the phone's Mike in the last segment you talked about the film Eyes Wide Shut that's a phenomenal allegorical movie not even allegorical it's really non fictional and this is what really goes on in the world and you know just touch on that a little bit to help people to understand this is who the banking system really is that the super elite who's really running society and you know who's calling the shots behind all of our institutions these are dark occultists and they're keeping people silent through brutally violent methods as they're depicted in Eyes Wide Shut exactly same people who killed Roberto Calvi from the Vatican Bank scandal you know just you know a point of interest where with me is Roberto Calvi was found a hung under the Blackfriars Bridge in London he was a black friar in his Masonic Order and they hung him under the bridge with his feet dangling in the waves of the banks of the river and in his pockets were cash and some bricks now that could have been a hit by somebody else and make it look like the Masonic kid but it was too well executed to me it did not have been a Masonic hit and it was performed by people in his Lodge which were other people his same classes same stature in in his banking world it's not just the banking world it's also the military industrial complex part of that complex is the pharmaceutical industry so you know they do these things you know we've all heard stories of the antics at the Bohemian Grove you know the people that lived in that village out there always have complaints of the prostitution the drug use the craziness that goes on at the time and this is the world elite you know get together to get drunk and and just do crazy things in you know of which might actually include human sacrifice there are two reports that a human sacrifice one of a child of run by of one of the people who work there whether the server's there but because of who they are and the protection is guaranteed them under the National Security Agency even the State Police were not permitted to investigate amazing um you know even if they're only doing some mock rituals out there you can see the intent behind them and I've covered this before on shows you can go back and check out the show that I did with neo on on trauma-based mind control I also did another show on Satanism and what they're what they're ultimately all about what their whole ideology is about dark occultists and I did a show that included some images from Bohemian Grove to show you what the elites actually think of people I think that was on the show that I did about how money is it like a form of a religion and it's these people who are ultimately directing it so you have to look into the occult connections behind money and not having that knowledge as part of your arsenal is one of the solutions to be knowledgeable is to be armed against these individuals because we're dealing with evil evil entities that really are at the highest ends of the at the highest positions in these institutions so Mike a great segment on the occult related with with money and banking institutions what would you like to go to the phones sure I love alright great we have a couple of people on the line let's go to Steve in Wisconsin you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Michael Kelly welcome oh hi mark thanks for taking my call sure um would you allow me to read a couple paragraphs from the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke oh absolutely I think this is an essential book that people should check out I think Locke proposes a lot of solutions and this is philosophical work that Pete that is required reading as far as I'm concerned so go right I love this book market I thank you from the bottom of my heart for mentioning it I read it reread I don't know how many times but I had I do have a question that's really been burning in my mind for a ball at month that I wanted to ask you sure here we go chapter two earth there's a dark conspiracy which has clouded the minds of humanity throughout all ages this conspiracy is evil incarnate and controls vast mountains of human emotions work thought and speech it has been responsible for the deaths of hundreds upon hundreds of millions and the slavery of nearly every being who has ever lived if you accept a single principle that you have infinite worth then this book will give you the vision necessary to see the world as a genius you know want to infer all that the dark conspiracy is not strong but weak that evil is not going but dying and my question is this to the both of you is it dying I think it is I agree with mr. Locke I think I think they are weak in certain respects you know they're very cunning conniving and whatnot but are we seeing this whole thing about the collapse and I know we have to take personal responsibility for own help spirituality we have to take action I do agree with that it's not like we can just sit back and do nothing right but I think he's right some sense what do you think guys Steve what a great question Mike I'll let you respond to that first Dee do you think evil is in its death throes and therefore is struggling to tighten its grip on the reins of power no I I do not think evil is a sign now I think they are strong as they've ever been and it just all you have to do is look around at what's going on and things are not getting better things are still bad now you know there's I guess it depends on what you mean by why they get how I think the embarrassing there's that but to me I look at it as even though our standard of living today is higher the evil is allowing that to happen and precipitate a lot of it but they're poisoning the minds of everyone which is the stuff they put in our water supply stuff you know there's more fluoride in fresh fruits and vegetables than in a glass of water now I thought you know being honest with these things evils no ramp it so it is it a function of it's always been this bad but now that just there's just enough information that has made its way into the populace as hands that they can see then the depth of this evil all around us and I think that is the case that knowledge has come to of state of open free flow to a point where we can see the nature of our situation but that doesn't necessarily mean that we're it doesn't necessarily mean that we're on the way out of that situation it can mean that but ultimately what is going to determine whether evil is going to increase its stranglehold or whether it is slowly losing its its domination it's losing its grip it's losing its control is what kind of action will we see by the people in the know now what matters will they take into their hands to actually correct these situations and to do something about what they now know about what they can now see as a result of that light being shined on the state of affairs of the world and that's ultimately what it's all about so great question Steve in Wisconsin thanks for posing it to us and that you have our basic take on that so we'll be back on the other side of this next break with more of your calls and we'll continue to talk with our guest Mike Kelly stick around everyone [Music] but back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today we're talking with special guest Mike Michael Kelly on the monetary system its connections with the occult solutions what we can do about this corrupt monetary system that has a stranglehold over our world and we were taking calls from our listeners the call-in number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five and let's continue to take some calls let's go to Richard in Washington State you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Michael Kelly welcome welcome to you great show mark as always first just a quick response to Steve and on all the other Oracle hosts I've made a challenge and I challenge you because you responded to my last one so read the vegetarian myth by Lear Keith ke I th it deals on more than vegetarianism it actually deals with the cause of where we are now but in response to Michael I can only quite quote our founding fathers and Thomas Jefferson said our best paper is poverty it is only the ghosts of money and not money itself experience has proven to us that a dollar of silver disappears for every dollar of paper emitted well the international bankers and I'm sure your guest as aware of this has turned us from a money system to a fractional reserve system which is really a lean debt system right and as long as they control that debt lien system and there is no more money or really money is not being brought to bear in the system we are in and pretty much deep trouble absolutely Richard great points Michael your response to that I agree another thing problem besides just inflation but a direct saturation of our earnings Jesse said wise and just government never takes from the mouth of labor the bread is earned it actually is unconstitutional to tax wages so they get around that illegalities by calling in and income tax they have a right to tax your wages but the federal government does not you know it's it's really all about like rewarding people who aren't even creative they're not really creating any true value for civilization for people in general they're making money off of money you know they're making wealth I guess you could say off of something that really isn't isn't even valuable in its own right they're just it's a manipulation game it's a mind trick it's it's what it's ultimately about it's waving a magic wand and making things you know appear in people's mind you know and these people don't have any real creative capability they don't make or invent any technology they don't create any new innovations that enhance our life or make it easier to deal with the natural world all around us they ultimately do nothing you know this is the real solution is stop believing in their in their magic because that's what it ultimately is it's it's dark magic it can't really be said any simpler and you know I thank Richard for his points so let's move on to another caller and let's go to Kevin from Minnesota you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Michael Kelley welcome hello gentlemen thank you very much mark and Mike as an as a Anishinabe descendant of the indigenous people of North America it's definitely well worth the powers that be to continue the systematic genocide of the indigenous people because the native peoples of North America did not have a concept of ownership an a a purpose of buying things when the Anishinabe people were i know more of since it's my ancestry that they got their status or they received their status within the tribe by what they gave not what they accumulated and when to hold on to and they there's no way that the powers that be and North America to have the indigenous people survive to spread that concept that's right of non ownership because it totally defeats the system that has been established that's a phenomenal point Kevin and now this is the reason behind the extermination of the true indigenous cultures that were here before we came in and conquered this land you know that we looked at it as this was our birthright or manifest destiny to take this entire continent but we conquered it ultimately we took it from people that were already really living here and they were living in harmony but for the most part with the land and their their systems of their their paradigm their way of seeing reality their worldview was in a much healthier state than the the people who came over here from the from the eastern hemisphere so Michael your response to that regarding the reason that the this banking culture this entire monetary culture needs to keep down the influence of the Native American cultures and there are there are philosophies in general if they want to continue to do what they're doing that's why they keep them impoverishes well I think it's horrible what the government does to these people but it's not as just a unique concept to the Native American population its concept of the count's the Franks started out that way until they the Romans monetize them so you know in history you can find other cultures around the world that were very similar but bred it's that when they the power elites get into power you know and get the stronghold and that's what's happening we could look into the the suppression of the Moorish legacy we could look into the suppression of the indigenous Maya legacy by the Aztec empire and those who came after them you know if this is this is has been going on throughout the world because ultimately the indigenous people the indigenous tribal cultures have a deep-rooted connection to the earth and the ways of the earth itself the ways of creation itself you know and how that energy system flows and exists naturally and his abundant is endlessly abundant and is always giving and I love the idea that Kevin brought up that the the real Chiefs in this in indigenous system of which he was speaking were given their status as a result of their giving qualities not of the the taking qualities or even quote leadership qualities but they were they were given their status as a result of how giving they were to the people around them and that's ultimately what we all have to learn that's the lesson we ultimately have to learn is that we need to get back to a consciousness of giving and sharing if we're really going to solve these problems that's where the ultimate solution lies and that's why they want to suppress any cultures that dealt with those notions on a very deep basis they can't have that getting out into the the mass cultural mindset of people because then people will stop again believing in their illusion believing in their paradigm that they want to entrench and things would rapidly change and it would change in their in the controllers eyes for the worse because they would certainly lose their influence and power so Michael your response to that you know some of what you said I agree with um but there's already a system in place that is corrupting this whole thing and if you listen to the mantra give back to the community what did you give back to the community and it's so offensive to me that I took something that I did not belong to me and I owe the community who is the community the community is a group of individuals right and everybody has their own thoughts I didn't take anything I don't owe the community anything so you know you can you can have these things but it only goes so far my purpose is individual liberty and self-governance absolutely and so you know they have corrupted this by forcing students in high school cannot graduate and so they do so many hours of community service don't get me wrong I'm for only I'm for voluntary sharing absolutely no compelled or compulsory taxation I'm completely against all forms of it you know my whole my whole deal is contribute what you will contribute what you freely have to give of yourself and want to give not because you're compelled to do so that's the level of consciousness I'm trying to help us steer people toward that the great thing about great Michael we'll pick this up on the other side with more about our listeners calls we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on their host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so we were taking people's calls with our special guest Mike Kelly talking about the monetary system and Mike we do have yet another caller on the line here we go caller from the to14 area code you're live on what on earth is happening with our guest michael kelly welcome i am i believe they allow these things or i rather i don't believe in a lot of these things that don't believe in money as far as how other people are deifying it there's the profit is the new religion of the world yes and i don't believe in that anymore but i have to have money you know i survive this world is built upon this predication that you'd have to have money in order to make it in order to have a roof over your head and some kind of decent level of living right so how do i get around this issue of the w-2 and all the other well your we're all bound we're all bound by other people's belief systems see while belief you know isn't going to make something that doesn't exist in nature suddenly come into existence it is going to affect behavior of other individuals so if other people believe that you have to live a certain way and you have to do a certain thing to receive something else okay you know in other words I need these paper bills in order to receive food okay and that's their operating principles their behavior is based on those general principles it's going to bind other people's ways of being in the world it's going to actually contribute to how we experience reality even if we don't believe in the same thing they believe in the problem is of course that almost the majority in time our majority almost the entire whole of humanity believes in this system of money the percentage of people that don't believe in it is negligible as compared to the people who support it uphold it and continue to enforce its its behaviors so ultimately what we are the very tip of the spear in putting forward the idea that this is all this is all other lis illusion this is all something that doesn't serve who we are as a people and we need to continue to help assist that change in mind so that people will stop taking those behaviors that chained us that's really the ultimate solution I'm in no way suggesting that you could just immediately abandon any interactions with their monetary system right now today and probably have any kind of an effective existence because other people believe in this so strongly they'll let you starve in the street that is their mentality of course so you know the the the answer really is is to continue to put out the truth about what this system represents so that people stop believing in it and upholding it and holding it up and therefore they will stop binding our physical ability to live in a world on a planet without this ridiculous illusory system Mike your thought your response to the caller's thoughts I'm just had a hard time with the concept I don't believe in money it's like saying I don't believe in bread wine or cheese money is there you have to use it don't there right now the way things are as you said yeah it's a necessity what we're talking about in the sense that it really isn't the thing that you're exchanging for it there it's it's not a part of nature it's a construct that is invented by the mind of man to represent something else it would be like saying well marbles now represent batteries okay marbles aren't batteries you try to power a device with a marble it isn't going to happen a battery is a store energy a model is not money is a construction and construct real concept that exists in the mind that is used in place or by proxy or by way of a real thing so that's what the user is basically talking about and we understand fully that there is such a thing as actual a monetary system and you know these forms of currency that people use as a mechanism of exchange we're just saying that ultimately human beings don't really need that to actually live on the planet if people would simply stop believing in that construct or concept yeah you know I still see money as probably the greatest invention and it is an abstract concept but it's still to me the greatest invention which is allowed for the highest standard of living we enjoy today you know is because it did allow for a diversity of the workforce so you could be in the arts and not have to exchange your artwork for your food you know you could be an engineer you could be a scientist you could be a tail or whatever and it was money that allowed for that right it's now that we've attained all of these things that some people say I think we're going against human nature as we are now that there is so greed and if everything is there for the taking simply because it's there how are you going to stop the violent and greedy from making aw that's the main concept I thought I was talking about today and I could only be done as a result of removing that impulse toward greed and the violence that it would spur on by improving the conditions of the environmental conditions in which we live such that that level of consciousness would not be prevalent because the conditions it isn't like just the people are violent and greedy conditions lead people to violent and greedy behaviors and yes then you could say well then if that persists long enough that becomes like their nature I argued last when you called in that this was is not the actual human nature that it is the current human condition and condition means environmental conditions that has created this way of being in the world that is greedy and violent and I'm in no way disagreeing with you human beings have become greedy and violent animals and you know if you just simply tried to remove this system overnight yeah they would become greedy and violent regarding the things that they require to live on a daily basis it's the consciousness change that has to happen first and when when that consciousness change occurs then we won't have any need for this kind of system of exchange because we will contribute freely and share freely among ourselves because we'll understand that that's the only way we're alternately serving who we truly are now how do we the crux of the situation chicken and egg scenario isn't it but it's like you know now how do we go and enlighten the ruling elite who because Saddam Hussein said he wasn't going to take US dollars we'll send military troops in to kill millions of people ah but that's the key yeah they're just telling people to do those things those people have to be willing to follow them and again the thing that's that so their impetus for doing that is often money is getting that paycheck because they feel that that's the only thing that they can do to earn money in many cases no I disagree I think that it's not money it's a false sense of nationalism and an honor that doing these things it's a whole mind-control thing we're doing a mind-control a question how many people do you think if you pulled the paycheck from military and police would remain in those capacities as a paycheck you know the military paycheck is so low that there's a WIC office on that where US military base in the world write their paychecks are horrible do their that do it for money they're just let's just let's say you said you if you want to continue to do this you have to do it pro bono completely for free how many people would stay in that capacity well who could do their normal job that they are earning their living with by pulling their paycheck nobody could write doesn't matter if you're doing that or here you're talking to a nurse in a hospital nurse and honestly you don't get paid you have to go in there and take care of sick people all the day so how is she gonna put food on her table what I thought what I would argue is if if someone is truly passionate about what they're doing they would do it regardless of whether they're paid for it or not ladies and gentlemen I'm not paid for what I do I do this and I'm not paid for it yes I receive Federal Reserve notes too you know debt notes to pay for food that I have to eat on a daily basis by doing other tasks but this is my real passion and I would do this and and do do this and will continue to do this absolutely for receive with receiving absolutely nothing for it I don't need anything back in exchange or in return for speaking the truth because that's what I'm passionate about but to bring up another concept Mike I want to recommend this article that I had been telling you about I told you a little bit about before we went on their air tonight that I posted on the website it was an article by James Yeager called non-monetary civilization and the subtitle of this is called how we can evolve an obsolescence of money and James is another individual I've had as a guest on what on earth is happening in the past I may be bringing him on in the future to talk about solutions to the monetary system but Mike I want to read you a little bit of this and get your take on some of James's thoughts on the other side of the break how is that sound that great great all right we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] welcome back please and gentlemen you're listening through what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today on the show we're talking with special guest michael kelly about the monetary system and solutions to the stranglehold that it has over ourselves our situation and our consciousness so Mike I wanted to bring up the article from last week's show which was a phenomenal article that I found on James Yeager's website the Yeager Institute Yeager Research Institute James Yeager's a filmmaker he's from the Philadelphia area he made the great documentary film on the federal reserve system called Fiat Empire which is absolutely required viewing material for anybody wanting to know about the nature of the Federal Reserve System so he shared your solutions approach when it came to commodity based money he said as a stopgap in this article to going to a system where we wouldn't need money at all that a commodity money system would need to be established the commodity could be anything accepted by human participants and as production of these commodities went up the purchasing power of the money the monetary units put into circulation to to purchase these commodities would also increase increase so in other words you would set create a month a money supply nut'n unchanging money supply would not be able to be inflated or deflated you would have a set amount of money in circulation and then you would have you and ramped up production on your commodities and then eventually you would need less and less and less money to purchase more and more and more goods so the the value of the money would tend toward would would tend toward a zero you know the money itself would would buy more and more I should say and that the Sesa t for it would tend towards zero because you would eat so little of it in order to buy so much of the commodity that that it would be almost meaningless at some future point it's really a great concept and i think you can equate it to if you just look at life in the United States just after World War two one man could hold a job make about fifteen thousand dollars a year and have a family of five or six and not only have his home in the city but could also have a vacation home how is that possible with one where person working and a household of six or seven people it's because it works now this article it's on podcast number 98 I'll repost it again with this article for people to check out definitely want to get your thoughts on in private Mike after you check it out and read it but I thought it was a very enlightening and I think James has put a good solution forward as a stopgap to slowly transition away from the kind of monetary system we have now to one where money would be obsoleted and we could interact without it and I think that absolutely could work if people really read this article it's called non-monetary civilization and the subtitle is how we can evolve the obsolescence of money I've posted it on the site in in the podcast section right at the top under podcast 98 and I'll post it again with this podcast which is 99 in a PDF format and the PDF is only three pages long it's just a short essay on this topic and uh James again I have to bring him on the show in the future to talk about this very concept and get his take on this uh on this essay that he wrote so we have one more caller on the line you want to take that and I'll let you give us your final thoughts how does that sound like that great alright great here we go caller you're live on what on earth is happening from the four one six area code you're on live with our special guest Michael Cali welcome hi guys Nikki McCall I just had a question about the recent putting out the posture of moammar qaddafi I wonder what you think of the notion that one of the major reasons why they did that was that he was trying to create an gold-based currency to the continent of Africa and secondarily what does it say about where we are in the world if we have to rely on people like Gaddafi or I'm a demon Ahmadinejad for some kind of backup against these forces good question Mike results on that wait you know it makes perfect sense that NATO would go after Muammar Qaddafi because of the gold he was going to put in it I can't argue with that I agree but how to fix this problem is is we have to we have to stop these the ruling elite how do we stop the ruling elite this is difficult I don't know that it's going to happen without a bloody revolution I don't think they can be enlightened because they are so entrenched into into the dark side and you know there's a lot of speculation that the reason we went into Libya was because he didn't want to put his people on to our type of fractional reserve fiat currency system controlled by the central banks yeah that's true um you know that's one thing about him though but there was a lot more bad stuff but no matter how bad he was it was none of our business to go there and the president United States committed US troops to there without consent of the Congress which is an unconstitutional act it is a high crime you know it is not a misdemeanor and he should be impeached he should also be impeached for the murder of US citizens abroad who he considered terrorists and they're saying they can kill us towers without due process these are the problems in it you know what the bottom line with all this stuff is to keep everyone on control we prop up these dictators when it suits our purpose and then once they go against the the the real owners of this country then they send their their lapdogs called the military in to clean up their problem Michael one quick question from a Skype chatter is what do you think of the Liberty dollars and I'll let you take that question and then you can give us your closing thoughts it was another that was another crime for the government to go in and take the Liberty companies money they call the counterfeit money but I how can you have a Federal Reserve Note and say that the silver is counterfeit it's just it's not a crime by the federal government and as simple as diet and it's there just to eliminate competition to their standard which they want everybody hooked on and having no no recourse to if the Franklin Mint decides to put out in circulation currency are they going to close down and the Franklin Mint probably but like that's who Prince there to Mister there are nickels and dollars they're thinking that all the old coins that we use today Mike we have two minutes left I'm going to give you the floor give us your closing thoughts give us what you think people should look into the solutions that they should look toward and you know the floor is yours till the end of the show well alright first of all if you want learn about the estate of money it's a book by NA Ferguson it's a great focus to describe some money the bubbles why they happen doesn't give any solutions just gives the the facts on how money works in the real world but I'd like to end with one of my favorite quotes by Spooner he said whoever desires Liberty should understand these vital facts that every man who puts money in the hands of a government puts into at an award which will be used against him to extort more money from him and to keep him in subjection to its arbitrary will while while that is extraordinarily powerful because that is really what this is all about your you're putting the power behind the sword that's being ultimately used to take you down by feeding into this monetary system and ultimately I would still argue the main solution is to pull our mental energy back from this they want us focused on this more than anything else the main thing to pull is the pull our mental energy back from the monetary system and stop focusing on what we can do to make money start focusing on making the real money which is the awakening of the mind and treating each other as the true value in this world rather than something that is made at the waving of the wand of a black magician mark you know this has been a really fun experience I haven't done this in a long time I want to thank you very much for having me and I think you just brought me back to the fight absolutely Mike again you were one of the individuals who helped pull me out of my sleep out of my deep trance so I want to thank you eternally for that and you've been a great guest that's all we have time for on this edition of one on earth is happening thanks so much for listening everyone I hope you enjoyed the show with Michael Kelly I'll see you here next Sunday at 5 p.m. East Coast time you've been listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network stick around Chris Everhard show is up next [Music] silent fashion it I love gotta keep my cool make them think I made up stop

What On Earth Is Happening Show #100

Topics: *Occult Season Of Sacrifice, Satanic Ritual Abuse, Trauma-Based Mind Control, SRA Healing Methods, Heal Worldview, Change Quality Of Attention, Change Diet, Forgiveness, Emotional Freedom Technique, Orgone Energy, Orgonite*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio today is Sunday March 18th 2012 my website is what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central we have a great show lined up for you here today today is a special edition of what on earth is happening it is episode number 100 it's a milestone for this radio program and as as part of the 100th radio show for what on earth is happening I wanted to do something a little bit special a little bit out of the ordinary and instead of continuing to cover you know that the outline that I developed for solutions for the topics that we had planned for solutions I want to bring on a very special guest today my friend Jay Parker who is going to talk about solutions oriented approaches for ritual abuse and trauma based mind control Jay you may remember he was one of the speakers at the free your mind conference back in 2011 and he did a phenomenal presentation there that enlightened a lot of people you could check that out on YouTube you could also look it up at free your mind conference com go to the speaker page click on Jay's link and you could watch the entire presentation Jay came on this radio program as neo before he came forward under his his actual name to speak at the free your mind conference so many of you will remember him from show number 17 where he discussed satanic ritual abuse and trauma based mind control today we're not going to rehash all of that horror we're going to stay focused on solutions and what people who may have gone through some type of extreme trauma like this can do to basically psychologically heal themselves so that's coming up on the show today and I'm really looking forward to it I do have one quick event announcement and that is regarding truth freedom prosperities monthly documentary screening and discussion night that's coming up as it always does on the last Wednesday of every month Wednesday March 28th 2012 at 7 o'clock p.m. note the the time change 7:00 p.m. instead of 7:15 we're meeting as always at media Bureau studios here in Philadelphia Media bureaus is in the Northern Liberties section of the city on the corner of 4th and brown the exact address 725 North 4th Street in Philadelphia this month we're going to be showing the great documentary slavery by consent slavery by consent is a documentary that exposes how we are seen as nothing more than chattel by the entrenched rulers of the global control system it also explains how humanity ultimately enslaves itself by giving our consent to be ruled by these Psychopaths and agreeing that we must somehow obey their dictates our true power will only be found when we develop the courage to stand up and emphatically say no once and for all to human slavery but will we join us for this great documentary slavery by consent Wednesday March 28th we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen welcome back everyone we're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we have a very special guest as kind of a celebration of our 100th episode and that special guest is Jay Parker here's his bio Jay was born into a multi-generational satanic illuminati family and received monarch trauma-based mind control as a child for the first seven years of his life Jay was subject to satanic ritual abuse in a large cult setting on the show today I'll be discussing with Jay some holistic recovery and healing methods for satanic ritual abuse survive survivors among many other topics Jay welcome back - what on earth is happening well it's great to be here mark your 100th show congratulations thanks man I appreciate it and I appreciate you being here well in the time since I did the what on earth is happening at show number 17 and today I have to say that my healing is gone very well that's really great to hear I'm sure people will be really happy to hear that and uh they're going to be also anxious to hear about how what kind of techniques and methods you've used to accomplish that coming back to balance psychologically and spiritually we're going to be talking about that and getting in depth on those methods on this show today but before we do that one of the things that I would like to briefly talk about and get your take on is the occult season of sacrifice and this is something that I talked about fairly extensively on what on earth is happening in the past and the reason I mention it is because tomorrow I would say is the unofficial beginning of that season with March 22nd 3 22 being the actual real official beginning of that occult season of sacrifice now I talked about this concept on shows number 51 and 52 so if people are not familiar with what the season of sacrifice is I'm not going to completely go over it again I've I've put the three images that I discussed on shows 51 and 52 on the radio show page for this show so if you don't see that you can refresh the page it's right underneath the player on the radio show page of what on earth is happening or it is posted with podcast 100 if you're listening to the podcast so those three images are showing the occult calendar the the the calendar of the Sabbats the midpoints of each season and then explaining why the spring equinox is seen as an extremely special time kind of like the renewal of the year when the Sun breaks the midpoint or the zero Degree point of it's the Earth's plane of orbit the Sun of course due to the Earth's plaintive orbit is visually seen to go from 23.5 degrees south latitude of the earth to 23.5 degrees north latitude of the earth depending on the time of the year and the midpoint where zero-point of that is the spring equinox and also the autumn equinox but it is seen to be rising during the spring equinox signaling a time of rebirth and renewal but also in the dark occult sense this is a time of sacrifice when blood is to be given to the earth and to the Sun in order that a bountiful harvest may be received during harvest season so that's the short explanation of what the season of sacrifice is and if you look at these three images it basically explains that this is a 40 day period 40 being a very significant symbolic occult and biblical number from 322 or March 22nd to May 1st which is the midpoint of the spring season which is the Sabbat known as val purchased nacht val purchased nacht happens on May 1st and it is the highest occult holiday of the year so if you look into history and you look at false flag operations and you look at covert sacrifice rituals done in the name of showing people how horrible these things are and that we have to do something you know to gain control over this situation like school shootings and bombings and terrorist events etc a high percentage of them take place during this 40 day window and just a very brief example I'm sure I'm forgetting tons of them I just compiled this quickly right before the show the BP oil spill happened on April 20th Waco the siege at Waco occurred at on April 19th the Oklahoma City bombing happened on April 19th the Columbine school shootings happened on April 20th the assassination of Martin Luther King happened on April 4th the Virginia Tech school shootings happened on April 16th the massacre at Port Arthur happened to 8:00 on April 28th all within this 40 day window that is known as the season of sacrifice so one of the things I want to start off talking about is that this season is is getting ready to open up as a matter of fact again I would say that the unofficial season is March 19th okay which hat which starts tomorrow that's three days before the official opening of this season which is March 22nd okay and they that's another symbolic reason the three days before the official rising that that the son is dead as of March 19th and then finally really truly breaks the the horizon of the zero degree latitude mark on the 22nd of March 322 again another symbolic occult number and it is highly associated with the dark occult organization known as the the Skull and Bones the order of Skull and Bones or the order of death so this season is something that we have to be vigilant during especially so not to say we don't need to be vigilant during other times of the year but especially during this season so I'm putting out a call for people to be on look out for false flag events for fake terror events for bombings and shootings etc okay or justifications to go to war they're constantly trying they've been trying to push to go to war in many different areas okay Iran not the least of which Africa now with this uh you know Kony situation you know that they're trying to flan out there when this person hasn't really been a a threat in Africa for years and they're trying to trot that out in front of people to justify going into going to war in in the Uganda region of Africa so the the situation the actual time of this year is ripe for a false flag event and we really need to be extraordinarily vigilant during this time in particular so Jay I want to turn the floor over to you before we start getting into satanic ritual abuse and healing methods for it I want to get your take on the occult season of sacrifice knowing that you came from an occult family tell us what your take is on that what you think we should be on the watch for well growing up in my family everything you know in the religion you know basically yeah you know all about it bow purchase not all the different holidays you know different rituals but well we're gonna pick this up on the other side of the break I know this break just just got us it snuck up on us but I'll turn the floor over to you when we come back from the break and you can tell us what your position is on the season of sacrifice and you know what you think we should be looking out for some of the things that you think they might try they might try to sneak in past us during this this time that they look at as they must give blood to the earth in order to get there their manifestation to take place we'll pick that up on the other side stay with us everyone welcome back everyone I'm mark Cassio and you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network my special guest satanic ritual abuse survivor Jay Parker we're going to be getting into healing methodologies for SRA satanic ritual abuse a little bit later on the show but I opened up the show with a warning to people that were about to enter the time period known as the occult season of sacrifice which I covered rather extensively on podcasts number 51 and 52 I went into a list of events that happened during that season and I turned the floor over to Jay tell us what your take is on the occult season of sacrifice and maybe perhaps what we should be on the lookout for during that time period well when it came to the cult I was in my father claimed to be ninth generation Illuminati and that his family was in the Illuminati senses 1720s basically the entire first seven years of my life every time you turned around there was some sort of ritual or special holiday I mean it's very much like the Catholic Church every time you turn around it's it's some saints feast most of the time they didn't need a reason to kill somebody for let's say Halloween they did what they did based on religious practices they that go back for them probably 3,000 BC so when I when I look at my let's say early spring memories of being in the call for me it's the same it was the same as any other time or whether there were there was always raping and torture but if there was a human sacrifice to be done it meant it was wasn't really that big a difference for them to do it May first or to do it during the equinoxes the summer solstice they they didn't need a an excuse of reason they they just did we kill people all year long they would rape people all year long but when it comes to what you're talking about with the season of sacrifice that's where you get into the Illuminati mind control manipulation of society in general and then so this is an event on a mass scale done to to push consciousness in a certain direction on a mass scale well when you talk about mass consciousness manipulation my favorite story my family was watching the JFK funeral with my mother father and two brothers and my father saying to my mother that he had just finished talking to the head of our town cult and he said to my mother this is a ritual it's called the death of a king and we did this and the driver of the limo was our man and I'm just saying and this is just like the death of Diana this is something the killing of the king or queen is something that I talked about if people go on the news section of my website I got into this with Bob from Cincinnati when he brought me on his show a cult empire a couple of months ago and we briefly discussed the ritual known as the killing of the king I'm not sure if I went into that during the season of sacrifice shows or not I can't quite remember but I do know I touched upon this topic on occult Empire with Bob from Cincinnati and you could check that out that was a show that was actually on the alchemical tradition alchemy that I did with Bob on a cult empire a couple months ago you can check that out in the news section of the of the what on earth is happening website but jaehwi you had mentioned another one during the break just off the top of your had you threw it out there the Battle of Lexington the battles of Lexington and Concord actually happened on this date April 19th it seems that for mass killing for mass murder this date is so favored April 19th and April 20th are seemed to be extreme favorite dates in the mindset of these dark occultist you want to touch on that well of course April 20th is Adolf Hitler's birthday so you always have to try to give kudos to the master of eugenics on his birthday now I can see why these eugenicist would want to sort of you know tip their hat in other words in a very sick and twisted way so this date these dates in particular April 19th and 20th are you know absolutely be keeping your eyes open during that we'll talk more about it as as it approaches but again I consider the unofficial beginning of this season to be tomorrow so that that is what I would consider really the opening of the season of sacrifice is March 19th so I guess you know that's really all I wanted to say about that and just put it out there for people to really really be aware of it don't obsess over it study it understand it understand that this is the mindset of these twisted psychopathic individuals that are the occultists who are really running things in the power structure of our world but this is their belief system you know I'm not telling you that there is any kind of special magic that occurs because they can find a way to manipulate a situation where thousands hundreds or thousands of people are killed during a certain time of the year what I am Telling You is that that's what they believe they believe that and are certainly willing to act upon that belief system so it's important to understand their beliefs and keep an eye out during this time of the year so let's let's move on and start getting into satanic ritual abuse healing methods the first thing I would I guess I want to ask you is what helped you to come out the condition that you were in as a result of all the trauma and abuse that you suffered during your childhood what did you specifically do or what happened to you to help you start to bridge that gap psychologically mentally emotionally spiritually tell us you know what basically led you from that condition of deep imbalance pain and suffering to the condition that you're in today being an awake and aware individual well the journey of you know thousands of steps and one step builds onto the platform of the previous step and you rise up out of the mind control I have to say that because of the adage birds of a feather flock together many of my friends were abuse victims and so one of the things that helped wake me up was that one of my close personal friends was a satanic ritual abuse victim also and he had woken up to the fact that he had been raped and tortured as a child and he started reading books about it and then he gave them to me because once he got enough understanding of his psychology he took a look at me and said oh that's why we're good friends because subconsciously we both had been through the wringer interesting what would you say that it would also have a great bearing upon whether someone be starts to go in the direction of healing the kind of people that they would choose to associate with perhaps even after the the direct trauma has been done to them one of the amazing things when I look back at when I first started breaking my programming first started breaking down one of the main reasons with this is I stayed away purposely from my father who was my primary hand without him able to reboot my programming it started the lease of power so physically removing yourself if it is within your capability from from doing that if you know that this kind of abuses is being done to you physically leaving the scenario if you can muster the courage to do that and if you know that the cult that is doing this to you does not you know want to physically keep you held hostage in a physical way physically removing yourself from that scenario is step one absolutely I will pick this up on the other side of the break our special guest today jay park we're back everyone our special guest today Jay Parker survivor of satanic ritual abuse and we're talking about healing methods for SRA satanic ritual abuse Jay was saying that the first thing to do is to physically remove yourself from the circumstances of the cult from the actual physical surroundings of the cult that you may be surrounded by and this is obviously doable to a certain extent depending on the the nature of the the type of cult that you're dealing with this was possible to an extent for you many people were under such strong mind-control that they can't mentally bring themselves to do that but many people I guess some of the their role in the cult setting is valuable enough to the cult members that they will not physically be allowed to do that so if it is possible that is the very first thing is as Jay was talking about this concept of people of like-minded consciousness will continue to breed that same consciousness so it's very important to physically remove yourself from those surroundings so Jay do you want to touch anything more on that do you want to move on to the next technique well well one thing I remember from that time of becoming aware of reality as opposed to my programmed mindset was the emotional horror of finally pulling the curtain back and starting to break through the amnesic barriers of the trauma and having body feelings and memories coming into my mind from what I had experienced as a child and emotionally it was really painful but I was fortunate that in my own consciousness that when I realized how I had been duped and used as a tool you know of that of the cold I was angry enough that I actually decided that I was gonna get better from it I wasn't going to wallow in the negativity I was going to find positive things and heal myself and because I understood enough about human life in general that we are to a basic extent computers and it's garbage in garbage out and whatever you're focusing your attention on that's where your energy is going to be and by reading healing books psychologically and this for its spring Myers book on how to make a monarch Mountain control slave was really helpful to me because I was able to see the clinic way of looking at these rituals and and understand the why and how of what I had experienced so quality of attention plays into this in a big way and this is one of the things that we've already talked about on the show as one of the overarching solutions for how humanity can change its consciousness and heal its imbalances so that plays a huge role in recovery from ritual abuse as well what you pay attention to is ultimately what's going to manifest in your life of course with mind control and mind control triggers the kind that are embedded in trauma-based mind control that could be an even taller order for people who are just let's say hooked on certain forms of media or you know hooked on certain forms of frivolous entertainment so that that will obviously be a tall order for people who have been through this ringer of trauma-based mind control but why don't we stay focused on on that aspect of it for the time being and talk about who are some of the influences some of the people that you really kind of paid attention to to help to you to to change your worldview and your mindset well all I have to say is thank God for the Internet and III have to say the the process of break one of the things that will happen when you're a monarch or you go through any cold abuse and and this bisko's work and any quote endquote just off-the-beaten-path religion people are susceptible to emotional abuse and emotional manipulation in group settings and all I have to say is when I woke up I had already because of the web and started to read books by by authors that expanded my awareness of reality let's say I was a big fan and still AM of nasty hair mine I I like the work of dr. Bruce Lipton when he talks about the epigenetic nature and the reprogrammable nature of human consciousness both physically and mentally and when I was waking fighting the let's just call it a suicide programming of Monarch because once you really put your foot down and say okay I see what this happened to me I know who my abusers are you'll go through a period of several months where this and it's nothing more than suicide programming where emotionally and mentally you'll be up against the wall and your your mind and body will be screaming at you kill yourself there's you know don't don't try to heal from this just give up look at your whole life was a fraud bla bla bla and I just fought through that because of my understanding that I didn't know everything and that there was a lot to learn and understand I hadn't given up on life because of what had happened to me I realized that I had been given an opportunity to literally reprogram myself okay so we talked about removal from the physical surroundings if that is within your capability to do so the change in the quality of attention who you pay attention to what you focus your attention on will redirect the manifestation that's taking place in your life let's move on to another technique what would you say is the next most important thing to start to do to reverse the tide and heal of the world view and heal the psychological and and the physical damage that has been done you know as a result of the direct mind control techniques particularly the trauma based techniques well it in in the books I was reading I was reading a lot of psychology books based on trauma both call an on call sexual trauma I was reading a lot of information based on the sciences and history and just generally speaking I adopted myself into a a conscious state where learning and understanding became an important thing to me when I realized what that my family was totally called and you know basically my brother even my older brother tried to reboot my programming at one point as I was pulling away okay and when he did that and I realized that not even my most beloved brother was my friend anymore now most people when that realization we hit them they would be crushed totally but for me I realized from that it's it's it's it's something that I guess I just read enough psychology to the point where I had developed some critical thinking skills of my own and instead of being really I was angry at my brother for being caught and trying to reboot my programming but I also had read enough of Fritz spring Mars work and some of the other trauma based psychologists to understand that until people take a step back from their personal programming whether it's trauma based or whether it's religion or whatever it is and look at it through critical thinking they're nothing but prisoners of their programming so what you needed to realize in the instance with your brothers that he was simply a prisoner of his own programming and doing what his programming dictated so part of your own healing was letting go of that resentment that he's still under the the mind control and your coming out of it and to basically let that anger go regarding the state of consciousness that he still trapped in oh absolutely I when when that particular incident happened although always mad at him I also had read enough that I had an understanding about basically the robotic nature of people or programmed would it be fair to sum up that basic aspect of Oh as a technique for healing from this type of trauma would it be fair to group that under the category generally of forgiveness in general oh absolutely I think one of the biggest things you have is lighten up on yourself absolutely that's very important to you know basically look at things in a positive way the power of positive thinking that's something we're going to talk a lot more about on in the future on this show we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen our special guest Jay Parker you know welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com they only show our special guest Jay Parker survivor of satanic ritual abuse we're talking about healing methodologies for people who have been put through this horrific form of trauma-based mind control so Jay you were talking about the you know the the necessity for forgiveness for people that are still trapped in this kind of abusive setting and you know are operating on you know their automaton programming and realized that that really isn't the individual that really isn't that the true person that's not the true individual that's not their real soul they're operating on under programmed conditions and circumstances that have been instilled there that programming has been instilled there by trauma that they themselves went through so I said is that fair to call it as a general technique practicing forgiveness and your response to that well let's just talk about my oldest brother that when he tried to reboot my programming under direction of my father you know I just looked at him and that's the last time I actually saw him physically and that was over 10 years ago and basically when that incident happened and I realized he was in on it I always extremely angry at him but but we had had asked my programming was breaking down I reached out to my brother to try to discuss some of the things I was remembering from our childhood and my brother looked at me and with tears in his eyes he said to me I don't want to go back there I don't want to think about that time at all I can't deal with it and I said I want to know what happened you know I have these memories flooding back to me I'm going to understand this and so you go on line and and some of the first memories that that came back to me were sexual abuse and also some of the training time that I actually spent alone with my parents being told the true nature of reality in the world that the Illuminati controlled the world that we were an Illuminati family and the things we did were because we were part of the power structure and so then you you start to search out Illuminati secret societies what are these things what are these memories and you start to read people like David Icke and you start to go down the rabbit hole and you start to study and and research and try to find answers to the memories that you have which that's what I did so what would you say that wanting to look at what actually occurred is like a prerequisite for healing uh psychologically and mentally and and emotionally can people do you think that they can fully heal from this type of trauma if they refuse to admit what occurred and and not look at it and not want to know all about what really happened and why you know is it possible for them to heal without doing that homework you know or is that a prerequisite is that something that people really need to you know basically buck up and do that work look into it no matter how dark it is to really fully recover I went through an interesting time mark in the first several years of my recovery process and that by reading a lot of books by mainstream psychologists and let's say abuse therapists and psychologists I found that they had what I all I can say is a mentality of wallowing and of victimization of constantly constantly rehashing the trauma rather than reprogramming and I don't know why maybe it's something in me but I wanted an understanding and then I wanted to release it and then reach out and bring something empowering intimate into me so that I would truly be rise above what had happened to me so it's the idea once again of knowing but not focusing on the negative knowing about it knowing how it works but not obsessing on the negative there's so much negativity and there's so many mind-control techniques and you know dark things that are taking place in the world if we obsessed on it we would you know basically shut ourselves down and we would never come into any kind of personal power or personal empowerment we need to be aware of the darkness as which is why I spent a year and a half on mind control techniques to make people aware of all the multi-faceted techniques of control that are going mass control that are going on all around us at all times and places but at the same time we moved on from that because I don't want to just dwell on those things we're talking about how we can set things right ultimately you know empowerment is what we want to focus on we want to be aware of the dark but then turn our attention to well what can we actually do to heal from those dark things that are going on around us so it's absolutely important to keep in mind be aware of the darkness but don't dwell upon it and let it take over your everyday waking consciousness there's a big difference between those things and sometimes it could be a line to walk you have so many people that constantly talk about all the negative that's going on but never really bring up solutions well what we do here as part of what on earth is he's discuss solutions and what we can actually do practically and pragmatically to bring about a change in the current situation so that's a very key thing there J and I'm glad you brought it up so let's talk about some of the physical things like I know you wanted to get into food and how the change of diet can really help with the change of mental attitude worldview and psychology as well so what do you want to say in regards to what you did practically to change your physiology and what you were take you know taking into your body nourishing your your your body computer with so to speak well one of the things I used to love to do in my life before I woke up was I love to work really hard and party really hard so I would drink after work practically every day and one of the things I had to face as I woke up was that was a program in me to keep my subconscious memories and to keep what was stewing deep down inside me mentally from surfacing was just have a drink relax forget about it and so I stopped drinking to excess and I started learning about nutrition and I started realizing more and more from the scientists and philosophers I was reading that you're basically the sum total of your own personal knowledge so if you're ignorant of something you're not you're not going to do yourself any favors and and this especially when we talked about diet and this is a big issue with you and you look at what's being fed to the human race today one of the first things you can do to make yourself feel better and heal yourself is the stop eating

GMO poison just get away from aspartame alcohol and drug abuse you literally stop feeding the deme and start feeding the healing and it takes a little more effort and at times I have to say I look at my organic diet now and I'm not a chef so it's it's somewhat bland but that's the way I keep it the price down is I don't go crazy and keep it simple but I noticed absolute changes in my physiology in the last three years especially since I went totally vegan and organic and I just I stay away from the garbage it really is a form of vibratory energy that we're taking in through our food so how you put it is so appropriate when people feed low vibrational food to their body they're literally feeding demons that are controlling them they're keeping them on that program because that demon acts like a parasite at once that that that entity wants to feed on the low vibratory form of energy and it once you constantly down in your energy system so that it can stay latched on to you because if you get healthy and you get on to high vibratory energy foods living natural foods living organic foods those energy vampires that are all around us are not going to feed there they can't they can't stay and attached and feed off of that different vibrational energy through high quality food so we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen stay with us welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio into the second hour of show our special guest today Jay Parker were talking about satanic ritual abuse and then methodologies for psychologically and mentally healing from this type of trauma-based mind control and I want to give the calming number because um we're going to be taking calls this hour a little bit later in the program so the callin number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the Colin number eight six six eight four one one zero six five is the number to call in and join us live be patient get in the caller queue and I will take your calls after we cover a couple more topics so Jay you want to wrap up on food and how important that really is to to set the body right the the the vibratory energy of the body ultimately needs to be in right harmonic vibration oscillation in order for the subsequent healing to take place mentally emotionally psychologically and you want to talk about some of the people that helped you to really recognize that so that you could put that into practice in your life well when when I first woke up I I had some fortunate things happen to me because of my situation of my life for many years being being a zombie in the system most of the people I worked with in business and in personal friends were either former abuse victims or in the Illuminati themselves so I just want to tell this one little story because it deals with how I got to where I am today there was a bar owner in the neighborhood here in Philadelphia and I would go over to his bar and drink and it'd become known to most of those people that were in my circle of friends that I had realized that I was a traumatic abusive victim because I was talking to people who were who were close to me about what was going on with me so it kind of got around the grapevine of the cult in Philadelphia that I had woken up and so I went to this one guy's bar and I'm sitting down and having a beer and he looks at me and I could tell that he was in he was in the call I don't want to get into details with it but let's just say he looks at me and he says do you have a TV and I said yes I do and he said it's really not good for you and you know being being an aluminous he could have literally you know hurt me if he wanted to but because he personally liked me and he heard that I was waking up he decided instead of putting me down and stepping on me with his heel he decided ah the guy's got some consciousness in him after all well I'll give him a little pointer a you know a way out of the of the Me's and he just and I'll never forget him looking at me and saying that TV it's really not good for you and the way said it to me was as a handler would give a point of direction to a slave almost as if he was just outright admitting in very few words that they are the controller's of that device they are the people who put the vibratory energy that they do out into the world through that device and what the results of that kind of of consciousness intake of the intake that that type of information would be upon the consciousness exactly alright this is the short segment so we'll pick it up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen here on the oracle Broadcasting Network we'll be back with our guest Jay Park we're back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio our special guest today on the show satanic ritual abuse survivor Jay Parker we're talking about healing methods for sra and we covered several and we were talking about food and how important it is to get on healthy organic foods because that's vibratory energy that's also affecting consciousness that's affecting our emotional makeup and our psychological makeup and it's something I talked about extensively on the show we did many programs on all the dangers and poisons that are in food and we did many shows on what the right thing to do regarding food is Jay was talking about television and how poisonous that form of intake of media is and this is something we talked about in the change of quality of attention section as part of solutions to overall mass mind control what it seems to sound like to me more and more is that a lot of the healing techniques for extreme traumatic mind control such as Jay went through and many others have they dove tail and go hand in hand with the solutions for mass mind control they're basically doing the same thing to the person's consciousness putting it under a form of control of behavioral control ok they're they're using different methods to do that the methods are more subtle and long-term and chronic when it comes to mass mind control but under trauma-based mind control they're more extreme and they're more highly focused and they're done in shorter orders of time it sounds like though the general solutions are basically very similar to each other Jay your comment on that and then if you want to continue on food and and quality of attention through cutting out television go right ahead well I absolutely believe that no one should watch TV except for maybe one two good entertaining programs a week if you're watching TV more than three hours a week you've got a problem it's I mean physiologically and what it does and bringing down your brainwave pattern put you in a state of hypnosis so that the subliminals can be put into your subconscious if you want to do that to yourself good luck with that one of the things that my healing process was fortunate to have was I was taught to be a reader and so when I started waking up I didn't do anything but try to get information and web has been a great tool but also you know hanging out with people like you mark people who are actively using their entire life force to get to the truth about what the human race is here for you know what are the big questions I mean what happens in our society is we're told to think small minded and it thinks selfishly and not to really get a big overview about history philosophy spirituality what you're really here for and fortunately as I woke up David Ickes books were really good in getting me to open up because the Illuminati control system is a system of scarcity and it's a system of I wouldn't say just disempowerment but it really is a small box that you live in and you're not allowed to look outside that box absolutely and that's the thing that they continuously reinforced through their media which is going to be enforced through the television and that's what part of what holds people in such a small limited perception of the reality in which they live in on a day to day basis I want to comment on what you said about David Icke he was a researcher that really really helped my awakening process as well and for people that you know have a lob cited or slanted interpretation of this man's work I would say stop going on what you have heard from other people or that even that you've just watched in a five minute YouTube video you need to sit down and read his books from the beginning from the early ones start at his very first book which I thought was I think truth vibrations he wrote another one there wasn't really about consciousness that was about the Green Party movement I think it was called it doesn't have to be like this which is also an excellent book his first book and what you can consider alternative information and higher consciousness was truth vibrations and I would highly recommend people start reading his work from their from his earlier books and proceed to some of his later books that are much larger and jam-packed with even more information but then you'll really get a sense of what a kind of researcher that man is you know and and how proliferates his work is prolific his work is I mean the amount of research that he's put into even one of his books you could research on those topics for a lifetime because they're so well documented and they're you know there's so many references provided particularly in some of his larger books like and the truth shall set you free or the biggest secret I mean they could take you into thousands of topics on their own just from the endnotes from each chapter so people who have a colored viewpoint of his work really should stop paying attention to hearsay again or what they've seen in a brief clip somewhere and actually sit down and read what he has written over 20 years of his life through I think now eight 17 or 18 books something like that so that's what I have to say on that Jay we want to get into a couple other topics too you wanted to talk about the Trivium a little bit you have emotional freedom technique was another healing modality that you all want to direct people toward if they're not familiar with it or know about it EFT and I want you to tell the listeners about your work with orgonite as well so let's start with the Trivium what kind of work have you done regarding that and how could people employ that well one of the things they happens to you as you as you start to read David Icke and Josh I I think when it comes to understanding the mental faculties of being a human being people like Kevin Trudeau and Bruce dr. Bruce Lipton their lectures have been indispensable healing tools for me and I'm not saying that Kevin Trudeau and Bruce Lipton had a hundred percent lock on truth or accuracy but some of the concepts these men do you deal with on a daily basis and try to teach people uh like I'd be genetic biology with Bruce Lipton is that you are source programmable and you can program yourself with positive things and make yourself happy or you can program yourself and keep feeding yourself garbage and the garbage you manifest it's your choice it's individual and responsibility but I really think that you know Andrew Grove and Yan Irvin with the Trivium have been real inspirational to me as far as guys that are teaching about the ancient philosophy of critical thinking absolutely and that is one of the most important methods for truth discovery so if you're going to get out of this parasitic worldview and the worldview that's basically been leeching off of you you have to have a method methodology for discovering and understanding the truth and the Trivium is as you've said indispensable in that regard ladies and gentlemen stay with us our special guests on this episode of what on earth is happening Jay Parker we'll be right back after these words the oracle brought you can't stop people the client Victor come out all situation see so tire as satanic ritual abuse and I'm glad to be joined by one of them right here today on this broadcast Jay Parker so Jay we're going to continue talking about SRA healing techniques you brought up the Trivium where we want to talk about emotional freedom technique or what is commonly known as EFT and I want to I want you to tell people about your research and work with orgonite and some of the some of the theories and technologies of wilhelm reich so we'll get into that coming up but we do have a caller on the line do you want to go to the phones and take a phone call sure great okay here we go Richard in Washington you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Jay Park and welcome yeah thank you for having me on my background is a probation officer I was trained educated in physiological psychology brain behavior and through my career as a probation correction officer and counselor what I found was there's a close connection between habitual behavior which is makes us as a human being very successful and addictive behavior and I've kind of challenged you before as far as you know looking into what we consider to be food as possible addiction especially to carbohydrates and grains the vegetarian myth is a exposition by a vegan vegetarian who when her health started to deteriorate she really checked into it and found out the whole background of of what was happening not only in her condition but in the world in general I highly recommend that the Eric Keith is her name last name Kei th now what you find and just what I found in AAA is people go from an alcohol addiction to say an addiction to coffee cigarettes and donuts and they're just trading addictions and I don't want to sound insensitive here but but this seems to be somewhat about what you're talking about now the personality and we can take this on a spiritual level the personality seems to want to just trade addictions without really acknowledging the fact that they've gone from the habitual positive aspect of things to the addictive losing sight of reality perspective I'll give that as my my opinion and if you want to answer that and then ask me again for a little more input I'd be happy to to let you respond I actually like to talk to you a little bit more about the aspects of diet but one thing I have to say is a well-rounded mental outlook has been one of the things that has really healed me when the Trivium gets you to really critically think about the information that you're being given you start to look for the strings on the puppets in all aspects of your life and you start to say well this person is telling me this but is it because they're a organic vegetable seller I mean what's the motivation behind the people who are giving me information and I'm incorporating it into my worldview and into my life and when you start to cut the strings of the puppets in front of you and make up your own mind and do your own research then it becomes your life and your decision and your responsibility and your manifestation and and this is something that it literally took me eight years to even get baby steps onto a platform of self responsibility and Richard I'm not really quite sure what I mean this is what you were saying regarding that have to do with ritual abuse per se in particular I mean you've lost it yeah yes there's been great points made an out last one was was it an exceptionally great point that's what I'm saying is possibly what you're mistaking for addiction and programming and we all get programmed from youth that's the nature of turning to hood and I don't want to sound insensitive because you're sure you know I can't put myself in another shoes and nobody knows you know their experience you mean for like other modules I was referring to like people who may still be in that mind in that mindset right right but I do ask and as part of the last good point was due diligence partakes of taking opinions and and in research from other sides of the perspective and that's why I've challenged you and and I challenge the guests to read the vegetarian myth this will give you a true perspective and I call it the Trivium my background is in Latin rather than a Trivium like it's not trivial it's it's a triangular a perspective three sides and and I just asked you to look at that and investigate the fact that carbohydrates and like I said grains maybe something can contributing to an addictive pattern and not really to a vibratory enlightenment sure you know I think definitely we have to limit the intake of carbohydrates in general I don't think you know I think that's it's dangerous that they did that the conventional food and health system seems to want to put those as the very bottom or basis of the pyramid of the food pyramid and I and I've talked about before how I think that is definitely not the case because it's not something that we need to make the staple of our diet I've said that you know the actual living energy that's contained in foods that grow from the earth that are that are actually living like fresh fruits whole fruits and vegetables as well we should make the very staple the the basis of the of the diet because that's taking in the living energy of the Sun so a great call there Richard and we don't have any other callers on the line but the number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number to join what on earth is happening with our special guest Jay Parker is eight six six eight four one one zero six five the lines are so call in and I'll put you right through J let's get back to another healing technique that you wanted to cover which was EFT or emotional freedom technique you want to tell the listeners a little bit about this because this is not something I've talked about on what on earth is happening as of yet and I want you to break it down and tell people what it is what it's about and how you've employed it well well as I've stated previously to lecturers that I really like one being Kevin Trudeau who has his own radio show quite a few books out there he's anti New World Order and anti Big Pharma so and he's got my vote but Trudeau talks about he has a series called your wish is your command and it's basically an understanding of human subconscious and your own personal programming now it's very much like the secret but the secret is something where they'll tell you the first two methods out of a five method belief system and you're not going to go anywhere with it but there are some truths in the secret and in your wishes your demand that are paramount in understanding human psychology but Bruce Lipton's work he goes into a an eight-hour lecture called the wisdom of your cells once a person understands that the first six years of their life they're on complete download programming they do not differentiate any information coming in whatsoever they're just making the the sub conscious processor of their biological computer that means the first six years of your life you're being completely programmed your conscious mind only represents one percent of what's going on in your life you need to understand that if you got problems in your life you might want to reprogram an EFT emotional freedom technique is a reprogramming of the subconscious I personally cannot recommend Kevin Trudeau and Bruce lift and highly enough these are two individuals people really need to understand that series that you talked about your wishes your command is invaluable people really need to check it out listen to what Kevin Trudeau is saying understand some of the sources that that material came from as well and who's using those techniques and check out Bruce Lipton's work on you know junior grade welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark casio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking with special guest Jay Parker on this 100th episode edition of what on earth is happening about healing techniques for satanic ritual abuse psychological mental physical emotional Jay we're talking about an emotional healing technique known as EFT emotional freedom technique you were talking you were setting that up telling people that they need to really discover some of the work on a law of attraction that that Kevin Trudeau has done and also some of the work that the former cell biologist Bruce Lipton has done regarding behavior environment and genes and his work like the wisdom of yourselves and biology of belief now transition that into talking about emotional freedom technique and what that actually is why that research of Trudeau and Lipton is important regarding that and let us know what he can actually do in a person's life and I know that you've used it to great benefit well my favorite there's an entire new psychology that's known as energy healing and basically most of them and there are quite a few different varieties there's a touch and breathe there psyche a there's a emotional freedom technique which I find to be the easiest and simplest that though but basically you would form a thought in your mind as to a negative belief or a feeling you have or it could be anything but you put something in your mind and then you tap on acupressure points in your body while saying a phraseology that will help you to heal or deal with the trauma or the fear that you have and one of the reasons I really like EFT is for you just go to Amazon put in EFT and there's a bunch of books on how to do it properly Gary Craig is a person I really respect when it comes to EFT there there have been EFT counselors that have dramatically healed post-traumatic stress disorder War veterans in VA s in the space of two or three days taking people who are literally basket cases emotionally and getting them to a point of emotional healing over the trauma that they went through in war and EFT has a post-traumatic stress disorder book out there tell us about what EFT actually is like what is the technique that is used in it well when it happened was there was a psychologist in Los Angeles by the name of Taliban and Calormen was treating a woman who had a severe phobia of water and he was also at the time studying some Asian medicine and acupressure and acupuncture and he decided one day when this woman came over for her session with him and he had been working with her for years over her phobia on water and he decided just as I'm beginning to talk to her I'll just tap on an acupressure point on her collarbone and say to her don't worry about the water the water's fine you know and what had happened by accident it's subconsciously reprogrammed her and she immediately ran into his backyard and stuck her feet in his pool and this is a woman that would literally have a heart attack if she got near a pool and so Calormen understood that he he had discovered something and so he kept doing investigation and research and from his investigation he came up with the energy psychology healing technique which Gary Craig went to kalamoon and developed the FT so to be clear it's tapping on different pressure points in the body while sort of repeating a I guess either aloud or to yourself some sort of a mantra that you're going to change a behavior or a belief that you don't particularly like about yourself we're a write a an aspect of the server to say a setup that one does and let's say your fear is rats and you would say to yourself while tapping on a particular acupressure point you would say I have no more fear of rats rats don't scare me and then as you go through the entire gamut of pressure points you would say let's say the word rats and you would do this several times and basically you can go online and see Gary Craig's YouTube videos where he demonstrates emotional freedom technique in action and all I can say is I've spent a lot of time with different psychologists in my life and I can say for myself that EFT it's been a really wonderful technique for me because not only do I start clearing away the baggage of my personal trauma but it also brings out of my subconscious other issues that my mind wants to get rid of so I'll do an EFT session with myself based on some things I went through in the SRA and other issues will come to my mind and I'll tap on those issues because EFT has the ability to really bring out of your subconscious deep hidden issues and you know I think it's more than just a belief in the mind that doing that is going to make a difference like the actual tapping I think it's actually redirecting energy from these pressure points I mean you know about the system of acupuncture and and other healing traditions that use pressure points in order to release certain energies in the body or redirect the flow of energy in the body so I think there's something physically tangibly to this technique that actually makes it a viable solution and makes it actually work would you agree with that oh absolutely one of the things that I've been doing and you know this about me is I'll listen to interviews on red ice radio and if I if I like something I'll get the book and I read it red ice Radio Camelot productions I'm constantly on the web feeding my mind a varied diet I'll even listen to people I don't particularly agree with because I want to sharpen my mental ability to sift truth from fiction okay and I realize from listening to your work Marc that we're here as conscious beings to learn and to grow and we're not here this in front of a television and eat aspartame poisons exactly and what you're saying makes a really valid point something that I try to continuously reinforced is that we really do need to be eclectic about our information gathering we can't limit our scope we have to take in information from an extraordinarily wide variety of sources and then boil it all down you know to - well as you've said hone our ability our mental ability to try to separate truth from fiction and that is part of why we're here because that this is what helps us to grow as human beings in consciousness so extremely valid point J I know something that's really near and dear to your heart that we could do an entire show on if you're through basically saying what you wanted to regarding EFT and I love all the names that you've dropped during the show these are people that I also highly respect and think everybody should really look into their work and get some of their books and other materials because they've put out such an extraordinary amount of information that is uh for the betterment of humanity but let's talk a little bit about orgonite and the work of Wilhelm Reich and the work of people who have come forward with how to make orgonite with everyday materials I know this is something that you do and this is a form of radionics is it not yes yes well hem Wright was murdered by the FDA in 1956 and basically he was a psychologist and a medical doctor an amazing amazing honest scientist but will hemorrhoid used to make these large boxes let's say four foot by five foot where a person could sit inside the box and it was basically panels of inorganic and organic material put together and people would sit inside these boxes of fiberglass and steel wool and be healed amazing and that's simply from again the redirection or transmutation of energy was made possible by this form of Technology we're going to talk a little bit more about orgonite on the other side orgone energy in general and orgonite specifically on the other side of this break we're coming up to another break and I will come back with the last segment of what on earth is happening for this 100th episode welcome back everyone this is the final segment for this edition this 100th edition of what on earth is happening now before we get back into it with our special guest Jake Parker I just want to tell everyone I am going to begin a new podcast page I'm going to keep 100 podcasts in the archive on on this page that I have now going and then when we go to podcast 101 next week I am going to start a new page so be aware that none of the podcasts will be taken down next week I'm just beginning a new page and then you'll need to click next page to see the rest of the archive this is just so that the page doesn't get you know really really huge and big and cause loading problems for some people on slower connections so just be aware of that and I'll remind everyone of that next week as well so with that being said let's go back to Jay Parker who was talking about Oregon energy some of the discoveries of Wilhelm Reich and orgonite in general Jay tell us what the fundamental difference between Oregon energy and orgonite is and who basically is the the main inventor of orgonite itself well Wilhelm Reich he died in 1956 in Lewisburg penitentiary on trumped-up charges from the FDA but he was a protege of Sigmund Freud when it comes to the great scientists in Europe of the 30s Wilhelm Reich was one of these men you can also also look at we like to talk about this era the 20s and the 30s where some of the greatest geniuses that ever walk the face of the earth got shafted by the new world order system will hemorrhoid is one of those great minds royal raymond rife is another great mind that got shafted by the new world order system and but there was one more person i think his name was Tesla and yeah that guy yeah and so when you when you look at what these three men will hem right Nikola Tesla and royal Raymond rife were attempting to do for Society in the 20s and 30s and the answer that this evil society gave those men we would live in a totally different world have these men been honored but as far as orgonite I'm a member of a group here in Philadelphia called the free Ormonde conference and one of my partners in free your mind conference the executive producer Michael Fattah and I we have a little orgonite partnership here in Philadelphia so we make a lot of pendants we make pyramids basically the technique of organ accumulation that will hem right discovered with his layers of fiberglass and steel wall panels Wright discovered that throughout the entire universe there is life force energy and he turned this orgone energy and he found that if he simply took organic and inorganic materials and place them next to each other it would accumulate this naturally flowing you know in alternating layers okay now what what I do it would direct this life force energy in like a certain direction or accumulated actually actually a mass in a certain location yeah the orgonite devices I make as far as the science that I know they not only accumulate and broadcast positive organ energy but they also transmute negative organ energy there's actually an Union yang energy system that were a party to here very interesting now who developed a technique of modern orgonite now will home right to Scott you know bait is basically the discoverer of this form of life force energy referred to as Oregon but who started with orgonite itself well Wilhelm Reich had in Maine a a Institute of research and study in his psychology and physiological work a lot of people were protégées of his and so it just was a naturally occurring thing that if you had organic and inorganic panels and you made boxes out of them what would happen if you took metal and which is inorganic and organic fiberglass resin and made a 50/50 mix would it have the same or don't accumulate your effect and they found that it did and then people started energy sensitive started to realize that if you added quartz crystal and other gemstones you could even enhance the property of the energy coming through and who are some of the people that are pioneers in that well work if you you know just do a google search on orgonite and or on YouTube and you'll find many people but my favorite the man who introduced modern orgonite portable devices to me of course is dawn Croft and Don Croft is the web his website is etheric warriors calm and etheric warriors calm is probably the worldwide headquarters of modern orgonite gifting throughout the world some people will remember back before the free your mind conference when we had a little contest that I did on the question of the mystery traditions and the prize was an organized pyramid Jay was actually the maker of that pyramid and his his techniques have actually even been refined since then I'm sitting here in the room with three of orgonite right here now as we speak but Jays modern techniques that he's using to create orgonite are absolutely fantastic and he does a great job with them and it's all done with very positive intentions and positive high level of consciousness put into the work so Jay I'm going to turn the floor over you for the last few minutes and you could say anything you want about you know what people can do to help heal for from the type of traumatic a ritual abuse that make that they may have gone through and what we need to heal as a society in general the floor is yours ought to take the show out well mark I just want to congratulate you on your hundredth show and I can't stress enough how much your friendship has meant to me over the years in actually healing some of your work on natural law it's been greatly beneficial to my heart and mind because one of the things abusers do is they take away your rights and they tell you that you don't deserve anything and natural law and good philosophy tells you that you're part of nature and that you belong here and it's a good thing I've been a gifting orgonite with a Michael falsetto for quite a while now I guess we're over a year now and we're hitting energy vortexes and different lay line configurations in the Philadelphia region trying to do our part to fight back the cell tower radiation which is turning people into zombies as far as healing from SRA you really you need to do EFT because I've sat with and paid a high price and I've sat with satanic ritual abuse counselors and it's a good thing when you find a good sra counselor but they're few and far between in the traditional psychiatric world and if you want to alleviate the pain and suffering of waking up from severe abuse EFT is easier ticket out fantastic J always a pleasure to have you on the show and I just can't thank you enough for your convictions and for putting this information out there for people that's what it's ultimately all about ladies and gentlemen we can go through that our experiences but how we ultimately face them and then share that experience with other people is what's going to define us as a human being and that's ultimately what's going to determine whether we get out of this current situation that we're in in human consciousness or not okay so it's all about putting that information out there for other people and J once again I want to congratulate and applaud you for doing that for our listeners of this program that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I want to thank you all for listening and I'll see you here at the same time next week right here on Oracle broadcasting stick around Chris Everard is up next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #101

Topics: *Alternative Media, Internet Radio, Change Our Quality Of Attention, Occult Season Of Sacrifice, False Flag Events, Activism*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past ago welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday March 25th 2012 and we are now into the season of sacrifice as I mentioned last week on the radio show and we're going to be talking about that again a little bit this week today on the show we have a very special guest Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show from American freedom radio look really looking forward to bringing Vinny Eastwood on the show he's one of my favorite radio personalities in the alternative information community and Vincent does such a great job with his show the Vinny Eastwood show I encourage everyone to check it out and we're going to be talking about how Vinny got into doing what he does how he changed his world view and what woke him up to the global control system what some of his proposed solutions are for how we might get out of our current global situation so it's going to be a great show with our special guest today Vinny Eastwood and we'll be opening up the phone lines in the second hour to take some of your calls with our special guest of any Eastwood so I do have one quick event announcement and that is of course for the free documentary screening and discussion evening hosted by truth freedom prosperity here in Philadelphia as always this takes place on the last Wednesday of every month at media bureau studios which is in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia Media Bureau is at 725 North 4th Street here in Philadelphia and we will be meeting on this Wednesday March 28th 2012 at 7 o'clock p.m. please note the time change for this month we're bumping it up by 15 minutes to 7 p.m. so this month's documentary is going to be slavery by consent a great documentary that I think everybody check out features a lot of great interviews including Jordan Maxwell so the this documentary exposes how we the people are seen as nothing more than chattel by the entrenched rulers of the global control system it also explains how humanity ultimately enslaves itself by giving our consent to be ruled by these Psychopaths and agreeing that we must somehow obey their dictates our true power as a people will only be found when we develop the courage to stand up and emphatically say no once and for all to human slavery but will we do that that is really the question that we must ask so we're coming up to our first break on the other side we'll be talking to our special guest vincent east one of the vinny eastwood show don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen you don't want to miss this one you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening - you're on Oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark passio and my website is what on earth is happening calm today on the show our special guest is Vinny Eastwood a radio talk show host from Auckland New Zealand with a background in the telecommunications industry Vinny made a conscious decision to transition out of mainstream media and began to make his own news by interviewing activists about real issues that truly affect New Zealand and the world Vinny's main effort is to encourage activists who live and breathe the issues and are not bound by corporate or political parties to become pundits reporters and watchdogs on the multifaceted agendas of the global elite he hopes to one day be part of an alternative media revolution that will replace the mainstream media with something that is truly relevant Vinny's radio program the Vinny Eastwood show is broadcast every weekday from 6 to 8 p.m. Eastern Time on the American freedom radio network ladies and gentlemen welcome - what on earth is happening our special guest vincent eastwood vinny welcome to the show she is mark thanks for having me absolutely it's a pleasure I'm a big fan of your show I listen a lot I think you do a great job putting the issues out there putting this information out there for people to take in and you inject a lot of humor into what you do I appreciate that effort and it's a it's definitely a unique take on what's going on in our world yeah yeah it's something that I pride myself on as being indefinable right to be a complex organism means you can't really be defined you can't really be put in the box okay and there really is nothing like me nor is there anything like you mark and people need to start recognizing that when you're looking at an individual that's when you're looking at what the best there is in the world that day that's ray people really do have that that huge amount of there you just being a single person just doing what they're doing and that's why you get so many comments on social networking sites and what-have-you of people saying that exact thing keep doing what you're doing because they appreciate it they they value it they know it needs to be there and and I've been getting donations as well and people subscribing for like five dollars a month and I give them audio well should we say commercial-free edited archives and special exclusive interviews like last night I think it was or well the other day anyway with a Henrik Palmgren from red ice radio and he gave me an extra hour and a half of his time excellent after already giving me two hours on the Vanier's would show and we've now got that as an exclusive video for subscribers but the thing is anybody can see it you know it's not unlisted or anything like that you don't technically have to pay to see it and that's the whole point of the the business aspect of being a truther is that it's basically you can get what you want you know you can listen and you can view the content you can make a donation if you have to if you think that it's necessary if you really support it if you understand how important to this that's right to have a platform for activists who simply just get sandbagged and soundbite it all the time yeah it's very important for that assistance for us to continue to do what we do and we always appreciate anything that anyone voluntarily contributes it's a it's always a help and we're always going to put that toward the effort to expose what's going on in this world and help to make it better and Vince and I want to commend you you do a phenomenal job on your radio program and it is unique and that uniqueness of the individual is something that is so crucial in to really helping to fundamentally change our overall old view which is going to what's going to lead us to a higher level of consciousness and lead us out of this mess that we're currently in so why don't you tell some of the tell listeners a little bit about your background and how you came to currently do what you do as a radio talk-show host well how long is the show you have the floor for as long as you need okay um well we've got it until the the segment coming on oh I've been thinking about this the other day because there's there's a lot of different aspects to how I woke up how things kind of came together like a separate different Transformers who become the league the arm the the head of the of the big giant transformer beast that is Vanna Eastwood and it comes down to a few parts like I got busted for selling cannabis when I was 19 I got caught with 13 grams of it and it was rolled up you know ready for sale you know I was selling it and the police told me that if I was honest with them and did everything that they said that they'd go easy on me so naturally I told them yes I'm a I'm a drug dealer I've been dealing for about eight months I'm selling about an ounce a week you know total belief in the system just writing it open straight up you know and in fact in my defense the fact that I was a very naive young man came up you know that was how strong my belief was in the system and to suddenly realize that even though I had been that honest with the police they still made stuff up and the guy in front of me in court for sentencing it was there for I think it was resisting arrest sexual assault and growing cannabis plants in his closet he got a hundred and fifty hours community service I was caught with it's 13 grams of cannabis I got 300 hours community service and I'm very lucky that I did go to jail for up to eight years for a first offense for something that grows naturally in the earth yeah yeah yeah and if I'd asked you know can you can you show me a victim of my horrendous crime yes imagine that all these victims over here in these people who were just blaze you know certain they were big smiles on their faces Jeepers Creepers I beg for forgiveness imagine crime needing a victim you know what a novel concept that is another novel concept that I realized was that I didn't have any friends as soon as I had been busted and everybody knew that I wouldn't have any tweet all those different people that were coming around to see me and talk to me and have fun with me and all of that kind of stuff disappeared I didn't see any of them again strange well it kind of in times of trouble and distress as they say you find out who your friends truly are and that kind of form of betrayal both by the application of the police force the application of law and sentencing the application and human behavior as a result of this it basically conclude me up to think that the the legal system and the social structure that we all live as completely and utterly weird it's strange it doesn't make any logical sense whatsoever completely insane would actually be a more accurate term because that's what it is it's insanity but we'll continue with that on the other side of this break now use and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with our very special guest Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show we'll be right back after these words stay asleep obey when he looks at it with his eyes is what we see when he looks at it with the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal civility courtesy of a no he defended welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking with Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show here today on the show and Vincent you were just getting into your background and how you began to become aware of the insane nature of the control system when you had been arrested for the use of a natural plant that you were basically putting into your own body and engaging in voluntary exchanges voluntary interactions with other people no victim of this crime people who actually wanted to interact with you in this way no compulsion or anything involved and then the control system comes in arrests you and then you started to realize everybody else who had been your friend suddenly backs off and wanted you know basically nothing to do with this situation because you know it was a something that I guess was involved some heat on you and continue with the story and tell people what that led to as far as your awakening well didn't my flatmate started stealing all the stuff from me and it was real blatant as well like we went away for a couple of days on the weekend you know my mum took me away for the weekend to kind of help me calm down a bit because this was an incredibly stressful time probably the most stressful time of my entire life no no doubt you know and when I came back came into my rooms like all my stuff's gone you know most of it you know Mike Mike locks radio my lava lamp my stereo and you know everybody would walk into the room and notice like pretty much all this stuff gone wasn't they Wow and my change job we've been saving these five and 10 cent coins for some time now I've well over a year with my friend Liam and we've been planning to pay off his fines with it in cash of course walk into the police station with the camera and paper fides were the with coin giant sack of coins you know and the credit and we'll probably do it at Christmastime as well you know that kind of cheeky behaviors what I was sort of thinking about doing but you know things get kind of a bit of a damper wrong once you realize that everybody who you thought was your friend wasn't isn't and basically you'll never see from them hear from them again ever and it's all because the only interaction they had with you was a financial one right it's it's a false social atmosphere so the difference between your drug dealer and your friend you know there's a very difference for example the the shopkeeper down where you go and buy yourself a coke is he your friend or is it just the shopkeeper you know in most cases you just be the shopkeeper and people forget that distinction because when you're doing illegal activities together you have a sense of kind of like false trust and interesting sidenote here when the netherlands amsterdam what have you relaxed their laws against cannabis prohibition the social structure of the country changed quite quite radically to a point in which the general usage of cannabis went down from I think it was between one and seven people one in eight people were using it and then it went down to about one in twenty one people very something of that nature Wow and those people were asked why did you stop smoking it after it was no longer illegal and they said well my my social circles changed predominantly I realized that I didn't actually have anything in common with these people other than the fact that I was a criminal and now I was not a criminal so now I don't have anything in common with them at all Wow now that is how it works that is how the underworld of drugs and alcohol and all the social lubrication works because after I was arrested I took five months of not taking anything whatsoever no cigarettes no alcohol no caffeine no nothing and you know what I found what's that I had no social interactions virtually of any kind because you think about it now how is our entire society lubricated hey bro do you want to meet up to have a coffee do you want to meet up to have a beer do you want to meet up there for joint do you want to meet up to such an salary okay no such interaction could occur and it was very strange for me because as soon as I gave up that stop that five months suddenly my social life returned you know it really our society really is structured like that this is just odd that you don't really have much of a choice if you're going to be associating with people you load it in some way it's all thing it's almost as if we collectively somewhere in the subconscious mind of people we realize were under such control that a lot of people want to use substance in some form of escapism and I'm talking about people who aren't using it for any kind of consciousness expansion like in the in the context of of psychedelics or you know entheogenic compounds to set that aside for the time being just general social interaction and as you turned it like social lubrication you know this is because I think we realize were a tightly controlled society and that freedom really isn't present in our lives in any real way and therefore people look to substance as a way of as you said a lubrication a loosening up you know a I call it a form of escape of not actually dealing with the real and sharing something for example you asked I asked an old smoker once you know why do you why do you smoke you know you mean smoke can fly 40 50 years or something and he says well when you're at the party where is all the interesting conversations happening outside with the smokers and it's like whoa I thought about like that that's true because outside you can actually hear other people speak you know it kinda it kind of makes a commentary though about how we tend to alienate people that aren't like doing what we're doing or acting like us or behaving like us in a certain way it's it's a form of closed mindedness on many people's part and people feel like they have to in some way conform in order to fit in and I say that because I film dance parties you know for a little bucket money here and there and you know I go out and I'm joining I'm part of the party too and you find something very strange is that when you approach people when they're under the influence of substances a B C or D whatever doesn't matter what they're doing they are all much more open to talk about conspiracy theories and and deeper philosophy and alternative information without just blowing you off like they normally do if they were at work or on a lunch break so you can use this some this interesting mind Gizem soup that people are being knowingly subjecting themselves to as a form of escapism to actually inject the truth into their life in a way that while they're in a state that they're far more likely to accept it it's very fascinating very interesting take on how to slip the truth in there kind of get it in by the back door so to speak I like that a lot so on the other side I want you to tell people how you came to do what you're doing in radio because of that this is probably a very interesting story as well and you know a people a lot of times you really want to know what led you into this field in particular like you know what was your background in the telecommunications industry like and what made you see things differently to leave you want to what you do now so we'll pick that story up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest Vinny Eastwood's we'll be right back we're back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on their host mark passio today on the show we're talking with our special guest Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show Vinny were telling the audience a little bit about your background and I wanted you to get into what led you into internet radio in particular and you have a background in the telecommunications industry you could tell us a little bit about that and how you managed to transition that into what you're doing now as far as being an internet radio talk-show host well I've got the saying in the end everything comes back to the beginning and so to talk about my beginning in radio I need to talk about the end of work and I'd been employed by this company and I was a Tele salesman you know residential just calling up people at home and selling them a new phone company basically and there were times when I was getting up to a 50% hit rate every every second person that picked up that phone and said hello I would sell them I was really really really really really good I was top of the boards for six months you know cuz I could talk and I got promoted and I thought that my promotion job was gonna be something that where I could just you know help people out you know with their business accounts and that kind of thing but no it was just another sales job and and I had been I'd gotten tired of sales because I've gotten as good as really good and I didn't really it wasn't really that much of a challenge for me anymore I didn't want to do it so I started looking at other things that needed solving when I wrote a 7 page essay about what was wrong with the company about what was wrong with its training practices and and everything you know because I've been there for quite a long time and I'd done been able to freely associate with people all over the company talk to them and private want heavy and there was a meeting called for about 15 minutes and we got to like maybe halfway through the second page then the who called the meeting you know the head honcho and whatever just goes and nothing gets said about it send him an email go what's what's happening about the the concerns that were raised new because everybody was agreeing with me that they safe they need to change and all the staff were and well in agreement that there were some problems around here and it wouldn't be that hard to hire now he says as far as I'm concerned the issue is closed couple of days later my boss tells me coming coming in with coffee next door might go they have a coffee next door he swipes a piece of paper down in front of me and I say what is it you go sign it it's we're basically gonna pay you six weeks pay to leave right now like pack your stuff and and get out of the office in like the next five ten minutes and I said to myself you know what I haven't had a summer holiday in quite some time six weeks pay that'll that'll do me for a while and I can always get another job and I'm sick of working here at the moment anyway so I took the money got out of there and after that money ran out it started to beat dawn on me that hey I had to get another job and the same thing happened bunch of people employed me didn't care about me didn't value my ideas in a video I got into debt working for them and then another person employed me um who was abusive abrasive calling it like 10 o'clock at night on a Friday telling me to get up off the couch of my mates place put down the beer find a pen and paper and write down the number of a client to call on Monday that kind of intrusiveness you know the three jobs and the telco sector again and again and again the same thing and that was what him when I recognized that the world of work is is wrong all of it it wasn't just individual employers or anything or anything like this but the entire system is geared to make your employers into douchebags to screw you over if you don't do what they that's what the world of workers and I could no longer work I mean I've come up with a new term called employer phobia I'm a phobic about becoming employed no no I can't do it and I started getting into activism because because I was a very good salesman the very last job that I had was a bonus month and a half and I sold 93 business landlines and toll call packages and broadband internet streams to businesses all over the all over the city and I got eleven thousand nine hundred dollars worth of Westfield Shopping that is like this big mall chains you know and so I could spend it at anything that was in one of those malls and there was one just down the road from me so I went down got myself some equipment so I got myself a little Sony Handycam and an Apple Mac and I just said you know what the thing that's been bothering me a lot of I've been listening to a lot of Alex Jones and a lot of and watching a lot of documentaries from the states and that's the interesting thing New World Order's everywhere but all the people that are fighting against it and all the material that comes out against it is coming out of the US seemed like it to me or at the very least there's very little coming out of New Zealand if anything and so I said well I've come up with this idea called guerilla media because the people that are actually capable of being talked to and having a lot of fun worth and knowing the issues that they're talking about and are exposing the truth those are the people that you go and you ask your questions to you don't go and ask some kind of pundit who belongs to a business so certain things that can I can't say you don't go and you talk to a politician from the political party because there's certain things that can I can't say right if you want your information you go to the activist because the activists are the ones who live breathe bleed and sweat the stuff it comes out of every orifice usually their mouth and and they answer questions completely all right you there's none of those dodgy questions they all go over here now if you're asking an activist if they know the answer they will answer it in full won't they and you become far more informed just because that one person has been doing all the work so the best idea if you want to inform the public is to give those voices of those people who do all that work to the people and that's what I sort out to do those people are not constrained by any motivation that is put there by the the desire for money or for advancement in a career or power or anything like that their motivation comes from purely from putting the truth out there into the world so that it can benefit people and help make the world a better place whereas in being yes they aren't film bankers they are radio show hosts they don't have time to edit to upload to blog and to do all this stuff I do have that time right so I interview them I edit the videos I upload it I've designed the DVD covers and put these people in their presentations on a DVD and allow it for sale and if they can sell any of themselves or they can print copies or whatever to get them out there so you're giving these people who are used to repeating themselves to different people the ability to instead give them a DVD or send them a link to a radio interview or direct them to a webpage that's being created for them it's an entire new media platform that that you're helping to create in that capacity using your own essence of word that aim and this was even before I had a radio show right I've been working with a guy named Jonathan Eisen who runs a good website and magazine called uncensored uncensored code in Z dot Co n Z and he was actually the person who convinced me to quit you know my my last job I called him up and I said you know John I really don't like this job anymore and it's it's just driving me nuts I'm incredibly stressed all the time he says well quit then if you don't like it quit I say really he's like well think about it does it feel right to quit I thought about it I was like yes yes it does and he goes then do it and I did I never looked back and the problem is when you never look back you realize how little you've actually got left okay and you're kind of struck out on your own unfortunately over very understanding and supportive girlfriend who's been supporting me all these years because it's been a real hard road I got into radio because I was running doing all this YouTube thing and a guy called much sense hell saw my videos really like them and liked my style and because on American freedom radio.com they were having a show with Brent Johnson and Dave von Kleist who've made 9/11 and plain sight they were co-hosting the show together and Dave had to leave the show so there was a call for new co-hosts to come and do the show with Brent and brink was doing this trial thing and and what have you by anyway I wound up co-hosting with him and then they liked me so much that they can the whole show and then gave it all to me and as they say the rest is history yeah that's how the vinny eastwood show came to be ladies and gentlemen were coming up to another break we'll be right back with more from Vinny Eastwood stay with us I was born a shot garden behind the girl I'll make my father all day welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network our special guest today Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show then he was just telling us about how his show came to be and we're going to be getting back into that in a moment I want to give the call-in number for the show if you want to call in get in the queue I'll start to take some callers in the second hour of the broadcast the calling number is 866 eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's the number to call in and join us with our guest Vinny Eastwood Vincent I want to talk a little bit about your tag lines for your show because there's some of the best out there and like I said you do inject some humor into your show and it's a great thing it's a very unique perspective and you know more hosts out there should be taking some more of a light-hearted attitude about some of these topics they're very serious topics too but we do need to maintain our sense of humor so my favorite of all of your tag lines is jamming a finger in the face of scumbags and pointing out their scumbag eree yes scumbag array you have a t-shirt with that phrase on it as well yeah yeah you know the I Love New York t-shirts of the I heart in Y you know I've got the ones I had to expose scum beggar oh that's great or another ones just I heart scum bakery with the Vanier's would show calm you know it's um we do live in a world that is currently in my opinion infected with a virulent strain of scum beggary which infects virtually every branch of government every political party every media apparatus it affects everything you know if you have a broad base awareness and this takes a couple of years of deep research in order to have just an awareness of only what's around you specifically not what's going on overseas not what's happening in the universe and on astral planes and what-have-you but just physically what is happening to you with all of the different products and all of the different things that you do in each and every day takes years of intense study in order to work out okay that's how much bad stuff was being done to you on a daily basis that's how much you need to learn about it and when you think about it you got a wonder how does anybody stay sane in such an insane world yes and it's through humor okay you think about the the funniest comedians ever that have taught you the most things they are the George Carlin's the Bill Hicks the Lewis blacks etc you know the people who are incidentally angry but funny yes how exactly can you try and replicate that in a radio show well I've tried to do it and people like it and I think it's because that they're mature enough to understand that there is a lighter side to genocide and we do need to expose scam beggar in any way possible and if we can do it by laughing at it then why wouldn't we okay everybody's got their own style and I encourage everybody to do their own show you know it's not that hard these days if you have a headset and a computer you can do a radio show it's pretty straightforward you can do a podcast and do anything right YouTube videos you can write blogs anybody can do anything it isn't that hard and it really frustrates me when people come up with all these excuses about why I can't use Skype or I can't do this or I can't do that you're restricting yourself boy you're restricting what you're capable of doing by denying yourself access to technology okay Dee reckon the Amish community would grow exponentially no because they're using inferior technology everybody else needs to recognize that technology can be both a bed and a good thing absolutely and if it's been created for bad you can take it and use it against the people who created it they created Facebook they created Twitter they created YouTube ergo the answer is to use Facebook Twitter and YouTube to expose them that's pretty straightforward and it's our own special talents our own unique talents as an individual to step up take action and do what we can do it isn't about making excuses it isn't about sitting back and watching the world go by like a movie on a screen it's about stepping up getting involved making our voices heard giving other people a platform to do the same and that's what of this alternative media revolution is actually all about and as you said anybody can get involved in that it's all about understanding what you're capable of doing and then stepping up to actually take that action and do it and be vigilant while you're doing it as well because this is a very harsh mistress getting into conspiracy theory going up and ambushing prime ministers and heads of state as I have with the camera this can be something which will jar you jolt you and you best be prepared for the consequences of your actions before you go and do it right these people do not play games but for the most part you don't actually have to worry at all you know why because you're invisible you're everywhere you're just like everybody else you know I snuck into Helen Clark the current third top lady at the UN and got like a allegedly some kind of nine million dollar salary and a nine billion dollar budget for sterilization programs in Africa or something like that and all the UN Development Program scary lady very very scary so we dressed up at for her award ceremony we just turned up there claimed to be with local media I made a phone call to the guy or whatever and we're dressed like wankers you know nice dress shirts and suits the whole the whole kit and caboodle so we fit right it and then we got to ambush her and talk to her about the United Nations being a tool for world government we wouldn't have been able to do that if we didn't take the initiative and you know what kind of consequences we had from doing that nothing nothing whatsoever no people following us no nothing you know why cuz we were decent respectful covert operations and we had a camera there so you don't need to amplify it because it can be repeated later on online concert we managed to talk to the the former Minister of Finance for about seven or nine minutes as well about the fractional reserve banking system and how it works in New Zealand don't go up to people and instantly have a chip on your shoulder about it and say you you're a part of the New World Order you're trying to kill me in my family Bowl you're not going to get any information out of them you're not going to be able to expose them with their own words if you're instantly hostile you need to talk about them and talk about the things as if they're abstract as if you're talking to a human being and eventually you'll start to solicit these in the quantities of information as long as you show knowledge about what you're talking about just as in any conversation with any normal person you just have to act cool don't be a douchebag you know if somebody on the other hand is a clear clear and absolutely horrific scumbag to the point in which they are surrounded by security and they are hustled and backdoors and out with stuff like that hell why not why not yeah why not use a megaphone what else can you do can't really do it can't really do a whole lot you can't go in for an interview you know it's about picking your battles and it all comes down to staying within the natural law staying within our right if we stand in right the universe is not going to stop us it's going to grant a level of protection for us to continue to do what we are doing because we are in the right you know right is what might actually is right is real power being living and operating within the boundaries of natural law of right is what grants us power and is what grants us protection in this realm yeah you know and if that doesn't work wear a disguise okay well you know for example I've come up to the the Prime Minister John Key and I'm wearing a cheese cutter hair and these big kind of John Lennon sunglasses for upstairs yeah for the big fluffy beard it's great image comes to mind just even thinking about that many hold it right there and we'll pick it up pick up the conversation on the other side at the top of the second hour ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio today on the show we're talking with our special guest Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere we're back everyone this is the second hour of what on earth is happening for this Sunday March 25th 2012 edition my special guest for this episode is Vinnie Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show on American freedom radio and then some before we get back into continuing to talk about you know the work that you do and you know the the general idea of helping to bring this alternative media community up to another level and continue to expose the truth through these these methods and through the this medium I want to just very briefly touch on a topic that I brought up last week and if you'd like you could contribute your take to this if you have anything to say on it but this is the short segment so I just wanted to briefly interject this I told everybody last week I actually talked about this a lot last year and we did a show an entire show on it at one point it's a thing called the season of sacrifice and I mentioned that at the top of this show and this is a window of opportunity by which the Old Religion the occultists who are really controlling the things behind the scenes and believe me ladies and gentlemen they do have a religion we've talked about it pretty much ad infinitum on this show about what the dark occult is actually all about and there's this 40 day time period from the beginning of spring to the midpoint of the spring season in which these occultists believe in their twisted sick psychopathic way that they must spill blood that they must give blood to the earth in some significant quantity or amount in some sort of a mass murder ritual or a human sacrifice ritual and they they have done this innumerable amount of times I gave a whole list of incidents that quite possibly could be examples of this sacrifice event that takes place usually in April okay they favor April 19th and 20th is a hugely favored time but very beginning of this season known as the season of sacrifices March 19th the beginning of spring and you know the spring equinox into March 20th which we just passed and I told people last week on March 18th last Sunday that they should look out for a potential false flag event a potential murder event or a mass killing event the very next day on march 19th which as I said I consider the unofficial beginning of the season of sacrifice March 22nd is what I would consider the actual opening to this window of time called the season of sacrifice May first being the endpoint of it the the occult holiday known as vol purchase nacht and an event took place in Toulouse France a school shooting where several people were killed on march 19th this was huge news it was blown up all over the met the mass media the mainstream media it was really obviously talked about you know a whole lot in France and officials were on high alert even people here in the government agencies went to high alert there were police officers position that Jewish synagogues etc because this shooter allegedly targeted Jewish individuals and this happened on March 19th the shooting this mass shooting and then on March 22nd the alleged lone nut' gunman was killed himself so these are one significant occult days Vinny if you want to chime in on this go right ahead what do you think about all that's it I think they're gonna make a movie about us and it's gonna be like the sequel to that Van Damme moveme movie nowhere to run it's gonna be starring jean-claude Van Damme again as the shooter and that's called nothing to lose and there is that green language once again ladies and gentlemen and benny picked it right up on it the city that this was done in was too to lose see how they intersect the language in there with everything it's always there ladies and gentlemen its there they're having some fun with us it's a game to them and they're laughing about it I just wanted to get that in there if you want to comment more on along the other side of the break that's fine we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening you'll be right back alright ladies and gentlemen we're back listen - what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the call a number to join us in this second hour which will be taking calls in is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's the number to call in and join us if you have any questions for Vinnie Eastwood feel free to call in and we were just briefly talking about the this season of sacrifice in which false flags seem to happen in abundance during this short window of opportunity and I believe that the the shootings in Toulouse France were an example of this they were done at the very beginning of this season and the the the then supposedly gunman was killed himself on March 22nd the official opening to this season and I think what it really emphasizes is when we see a false flag event happen we have to maintain our calm pointed out for what it is realize that this is an event that is staged and done simply to to get a reaction out of us to get a fearful chaotic reaction out of us in a state of confusion okay so that then we're willing to give up our freedom to somebody who is promising us protection against these hard events when in fact they're the ones who really staged them and planned them and made them take place the way that they did from the very onset from the very beginning so uh Vinnie you want to say anything about false flags in in general and you know what your take on that is and you know what you think people should be on the lookout for or you know their general advice on how to respond when something like this does happen mm-hmm that's a good question you know false flags are a very important thing whenever you have a look at a news article or disasters shoot-'em-ups anything involving terrorism environmental degradation economic catastrophe etc they're pretty much all inside jobs you know just as a general roll you know most things that happen on earth you know some people say funny not everything's a conspiracy and I'm well I agree with you as long as you agree with me that most things are let's let's not be childish about it or anything but let's face facts here powerful people have seize control of the world and they reckon that the best way to manipulate people is to behave huge hairy terrible action Airy well broadcast repetitive events where there is lots of death and destruction and scary business going down so that they can demonize somebody so that they can advance some other agenda either by distracting you with this particular one or using this particular one as a justification for advancing their agenda which they had planned the whole time anyway that's exactly right this is basic dialectics it's an example an example of the dark usage of what's known as haggles dialectic the Hegelian dialectic we've seen it we've looked into it on this show many times and there they continue to use it and and they continue to use it for a very specific reason it continues to work people have not in general overall on a societal level come up in consciousness enough to recognize this technique see it when it is being employed and changed their reaction about it and not react in fear and terror and and you know in a chaotic and confused way but recognize it as hey there's more to know here there's more to see about what really caused this event and it isn't always a lone nut' that then obviously either kills himself or the police kill them so no more information can be garnered about what really created this situation you know it's the same pattern it follows the same pattern over and over again and people seem to continue to fall for it we need to be a little bit more mature about this when we see this happening don't react don't immediately say oh give up my my guns and my rights and take my freedom away just to protect me and say you know there's a pattern here there's more to know I've seen this before where have I seen this where have I seen the same type of event go down and you know that followed this pattern and that that's how we have to change our thinking in regard to this and therefore this technique won't work anymore in the future if we do that if we change that basic way that we view it so I liken it to the snake oil salesman that was on a Simpsons episode once and he was selling a monorail to Springfield except it was made with all these cheap materials and it was and it broke down that kind of thing and was destroyed it turns out that he'd done this to a lot of other places and when he was on a plane to escape it he is there just making an emergency stop and some little town and he's like wait a second I recognized that name oh no and then all of a sudden there's all these people there with torches and pitchforks that he'd screwed over long ago and they will run on board the plane and beat the hell out of them you know that kind of thing it's just that simple once a whole bunch of people have been scammed and they know who you are if you ever show your face again people will take you the frak out right however the biggest and best and baddest airs scammers in the world are invisible you never see them you know what was the last time you saw David Rockefeller on the news that's right no you was last let's let's backtrack a bit then there was the last time you saw George Clooney on the news oh yeah that's right now he's a big-time advocate at the UN as knee is a public face is not the private puppet behind the curtain you know the puppet masters work and their hands are very very busy and they're always denying with their mouth what they're doing with their hands that's right yeah they're dealing with is people who apart you're not dealing with people who are Chicka players here you're dealing with chess players who think more than a few moves ahead that's where exactly right and they're invisibly entrenched within the deepest levels of the institutions that we all take for granted as being things that are always going to be here that they need to exist these institutional bodies you know and that's why they hide in them they've convinced people so thoroughly that these institutions always must exist or there would be chaos in society that they can then take their entrench position within that institution and it almost guarantees that they're going to remain enthroned in power for the foreseeable future because in people's minds they feel that that institution is absolutely necessary when the reality is it's absolutely irrelevant most of our institutions nowadays are no longer relevant at all you know and my personal quest is to create a new form of media because the existing form of media is absolutely irrelevant it doesn't matter all the stuff that they're talking about now doesn't matter you know you ever look last night what was oh yeah somebody got hit by a car somebody got stabbed with a knife somebody got ripped off somebody got rescued from a from a top of a car and a flood somebody had a damage to the to their car by a four-year-old who was driving another car or something like that okay now at what point does any of these particular stories which a flash one after the other like they really important actually have any relevance in any way to me what do you what eventually anybody else all a form of distraction and it's a poison scream I've likened it to a poison scream no different than putting poison food into your body putting tainted media into your mind does the same thing we'll pick it up with that idea on the other side of this break and then we'll go to some of your calls ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting network with our special guest Vinny Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we're talking with Vinnie Eastwood of the Vinny Eastwood show on American Broadcasting on American Freedom radio I'm sorry and we were talking about alternative media in general and I was going to pose the question to Vinny how important do you think it is Vinny for people to truly change the quality of their attention in regards to the type of media that they're taking in how is that connected to overall societal change how important of a of a solution is that when it comes to changing fundamentally society at a large level well I think if you want to change society you have to fundamentally you have to fundamentally change yourself and how you act in that society because thoughts don't bring around a new society only actions do and they were the only thing that ever has the masses don't bring around at big changes through society as it's only ever being the small determined group of individuals who are working day after day for a better world that actually eventually wind up constructing one the masses don't matter conformity doesn't matter all the matters is you the individual figuring out what is wrong and figuring out what part you can play in how you make it right okay and some people you can abdicate your responsibility I think that thoughts bear responsibility in and of themself and you've got to take it to the next level you can't just think oh man that cops over there he's arresting somebody for no good reason you know he's beating the crap out of them and the guys clearly submitting I'm just gonna keep walking well why don't you just go up to that copy you say hey what's it what's your badge number okay you've been assaulting this person here not and I'm gonna and I'm gonna act as a witness you know think about it think about standing up for other people think about standing up for yourself at the end of the day yourself is really all you've got and you protect it and part of that I think is doing good things for other people and and not doing it because you want some kind of reward but because you can and you choose to write that that volunteer type aspect you know most of the videos that I've made most of the activists that I've covered most of the interviews that I've already done I haven't received a dime for doing them but the the experiences that I had through doing that have enriched me in other ways there are many many important things that you need to be listening to looking at and hearing about virtually at all times the reason why you need to always be looking out for things is because you never know what you're going to be missing okay the person who thinks that they know it all obviously knows bugger-all the person who thinks that they don't know much at all probably knows enough because of that fact you don't know how much you don't know the more you learn the more you figure out how much you don't know and if you want to do something great if you want to do something big if you want to do something meaningful don't just put your head to it put your heart into it and it'll flow and it'll make itself work it always does every single time when I wanted to do a video or I've wanted to go and ambush somebody or if I've wanted to have somebody on my show I just really think about it for a very short period of time before I start acting and making it happen you know just kind of consciously thinking I'm gonna have that person on my radio show and send him an email now you know thought action thought action thought action people get stuck in the thought process they don't put it into action and they can they sit around wondering why they are and accomplishing anything why the New World Order's only getting stronger why I'm only becoming more alienated from my friends and family as always exactly problems lie within that's what wisdom is is converting what you know into what you do that's the hallmark of wisdom we have way too many armchair quarterbacks as they call them here in the united states - uh you know you know going on i mean too many people are just pointing out what they think is wrong or what other people are doing wrong instead of actually getting in and taking action based on what they've come to understand you know and what they know in their hearts is the right thing you have to actually do something ladies and gentlemen that's what it's ultimately all about so the change in quality of attention goes hand in hand with that so it is very important to get off of that poisonous stream of media that that they're in dog training and brainwashing people with 24/7 and get on to a form of media that is telling people the relevant issues that they really need to go and look into for themselves not telling them what they should think about it but giving them the information and then saying you need to look into this for yourself and determine you know what what how that is relevant to you and your life and then what you're going to do in regards to that so that's what it's all about it's it's all about that fundamental worldview change and and then subsequent change in behavior that goes along with stopping looking at these distractions and starting to look at relevant information and that's what this alternative media community is is all there to provide that platform for people so uh Vinnie would you like to take some calls we have a caller holding on the line what do you say we take a phone call great all right here we go caller from the four to three area code you are live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Vinny Eastwood welcome hey guys what's going on man good how are you yes it's really good to catch our session this conversation man I'm a little buzzed though I want to make a point that you guys are trying to stress sure it seems like that everybody wants to point a finger at everybody that listen to but they don't want to listen to success I mean you know unless you guys ah I come up from coming to listen to ours Jones for a long time and I come up with listen to McKenna David Icke you know I mean any fun once you get so far you wanna I mean nobody's gonna ride in on this horse in point to you who is favorite because I mean we learn everyday I mean 10 years ago what we knew then is not no it's not what we know now right you know what I mean I do learn you know we don't have to part a finger so where are our stones of this or a day that I go to rip to you or whatever it has to be that this is what we know together you know I'm saying exactly that's exactly right ven your take on that well the thing is the info has stayed the same the whole way through okay the other people that were doing this kind of thing that we're doing today back in the 60s knew a lot of the same things that we knew they knew what the agenda was but but of course there was not enough public action and outcry and people getting out there and doing it and spreading it and mate and making the change happen but the information stays the Sun it's it's how much if it may we get deeper than want to find out you know he goes this direction I don't agree with that and then we want to block that out well you know it's like David outreaches a lot of people and Terence Mckenna had the best thing to say and I was Jones is reaching a lot of people we need to realize so what it means don't talk bad about them because everybody needs to hear all this we can change because that's what this is this is wellness is now at the moment we live in and we think we can't take any information that says they don't agree with our agenda that's worn out and block people from learning more information every day that's right yeah yeah all right great points caller because that's exactly right we need to take information in from an eclectic variety of sources even if there are small parts of it that we don't 100% totally agree on that someone's unique take on the totality of the situation and we need to take the pieces that do concur with us and integrate them and that's part of what learning true learning is all about you know and that will encourage us to go further in our quest for knowledge and in our quest for truth and that's what's going to help again vertically integrate us but build us up to a stronger tight-knit community of people who are seekers of truth when we stop as you've said pointing fingers and just say oh well he doesn't agree with me on this particularly thing so I'm going to throw out all of his uh you know huge amounts of information that do have accurate you know aspects of the global situation so great point caller thanks for calling in and bringing that up Vincent let's take some more calls on the other side of the break we have a few more callers holding on the line so we'll continue to take your calls with our special guest Vinny Eastland on this edition of what on earth is happening we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen alright ladies and gentlemen we're back you're listening to what on earth is happening under host mark passio my special guest for today vinny eastwood of the vinny eastwood show on american freedom radio so we are we were talking about we're talking about kind of like truth ISM and sort of different different people you can and should listen to or whatever and subject of Alex Jones always comes up and there's so many people who really really hate Alex some people who really really love them and I'm sort of in-between you know this thing there's things that I like and things that I don't and you know to make a point make not make too fine a point on it I would not be here if not for Alex Jones most of the truth movement would not exist without Alex Jones it's just that simple he's woken up there many people that you cannot in any way say that he hasn't had a good effect right even if he has done some bad things or whatever and I've been I've been told and and shown some some pre some pretty rough things I don't I don't mention them on on open-air radio I don't talk about it with people in general because we're all in this together and like it or lump it we really do have to join hands and sing Kumbaya once and a bloody well while just because the truth always offends both sides of any argument because both sides of motor most arguments are always wrong some people say Alex Jones is evil somebody would say he's good and I'd say that he's just like every other human being right somewhere in the middle so up to a large extent you know don't criticize truth is because you don't agree with them or you don't like something that they've done just become a better truth yourself that's read by example you don't get to the top of the junk pile by obtaining down everybody else you get to it by climbing that entire junk pile and it's like you know we were talking about this a little bit off air someone like Alex Jones he's a good in for people who are new to this information what I recommend the people continuously just listen to that and not go forward and to other vistas of information absolutely not you'd be missing a huge part of the picture alex is an introductory aspect for people who are new to understanding the entire control system and he does a great job in that capacity and that's the role that he is playing and he stays generally within those parameters he stays within that role he knows generally that that is his forte that he's he's there to help bring the people into the truth community to bring people into a state of just paying attention and looking at all of these issues you know you grow from there and you move on to even deeper topics and vistas of awareness and to stay at that point wouldn't probably be healthy okay but don't then say oh because he may not be talking about this aspect or this thing or this thing that you throw out everything that he all the work that he has done and I've mentioned this before on my show and try to you know clearly explain to people my take on that individual because it's asked to me a lot and that that's what it is and you know I think we're on the same page as far as that's concerned and it goes the same for anyone again as we were saying you need to be eclectic about the information you take in you can't just listen to one person or even a small group of people you have to take in information from a wide variety of sources and then start to filter it and integrate it into your own worldview and help that to change you and to encourage you to then take action based on all the information that you've come to understand as a result of that information gathering so uh then we do have a couple more callers on the line you want to take another call yeah yeah take them now so it's the only time we go fantastic here we go alright caller you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Vinny Eastwood welcome hello yes you're live hi hi mark hi Vinny how you guys doing really good well I'm 54 and when I was 19 I did extensive studying into aleister crowley's works and the golden dawn and I've studied everything from witchcraft to esoteric Zen Buddhism and as far as Alex Jones goes let's just get that out of the road right off the way yes he's a gate but he's not the end result he's the weed he's the weight of the truth movement you know he's the gateway drug I mean exactly yes and he is controlled in a way but he's giving you enough data to get you on the research path that's right that's exactly right because we're all ultimately we're all self reliant we're all here to educate ourselves and so he does serve a function but he doesn't take you all the way down the path I totally that's why I totally agree with that absolute no one person can take you all the way down the path of you noticed it really does take a huge wide spectrum of research yes no one person can know it all yeah and that's where this energy comes in to working together that's right yeah absolutely all right I have to yes go ahead I'm gonna bring you back to one little checkpoint before I go sure the ultimate aspect of our whole experience in this existence is that we are the observer we are not the experience and so no matter what we encounter or what we get locked into we're still the observer that's exactly right I talked about that point when we went into the concept of mindfulness as one of the solutions in consciousness and that's something that we really do have to understand and keep in mind when we're dealing with any of the situations that we encounter in life so call our phenomenal points thanks so much for calling you inventing your take on that hmm well I think everybody's got their own line and that's why they call it your life and you got to live it you know you can't expect anybody else to solve your problems for you if you're sick for example then start taking care of your health if you feel depressed then start exercising start talking with people who who inspire you start listening to things that actually make you feel happy and better don't sit around just trying to waste your time you know get angry if anger gives you enough motivation to get off the couch and start doing something if you're deathly afraid of the New World Order and they're puppets and this scam beggary then by all means grab a cheap air as a video camera and go down and find an agent of scam beggary wherever you find them chase them down ask them questions be a pain in the neck and you'll be surprised at how much in in bullies learn this at an early age how much fun it is to pick on people all right now the difference being here is I encourage people to bully bullies all right it's like the double whammy its it feels like justice you know smells like victory sort of like napalm in the morning because when you go in after these people you recognize that they don't really have a leg to stand on they have no moral authority right over you or anybody else and ego you can use that to justify just invading this space just a little you don't need to assault them you don't need to insult them just make them aware that there are people who know who they really are and what they're really up to and that we're watching them and that at any point we could come up on you and this is another part of my operation as well it's about psych warfare okay if you can make your enemy afraid your enemy begins to start making mistakes once they start making mistakes because they're angry or because they're frustrated or because they're hot under the collar or something like that that's when they'll do something stupid that's when they'll expose themselves and there's an old saying how do you expose a fascist you get them to act like it's okay if anything we're trying to I'm trying to taunt these people into coming after me into making something of it you know so I'm armed with the truth I don't care what weapons you have you don't have the arsenal capable of taking me on and ideas can never be killed an idea a person can be but an idea can never be slain yeah I'm a man I can be shot I can be stomped okay but ideas of bulletproof and nothing can stop an idea whose time has come and what these scum beggary individuals need to recognize and be very very cognizant of of all times of the day is that their time is almost up people have started to awaken and once people have all really gotten the idea that they're all being screwed into the ground like 10 pigs holding up this giant marquee for a circus full of clowns and jugglers and fat disgusting throttling patrons who have nothing better to do with their lives once you realize that you're part of that structure any one of us can bring that whole big top down on itself just by and built upon us and have been built by us and we can take it down just as we put it up just by refusing to hold it up for a moment longer phenomenal point then we have another caller holding on we'll get to them on the other side of the break and then we'll have your final words in the last segment we'll be right back folks welcome back everyone this is the final section of this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm our special guests for this edition vinny eastwood of the vinny eastwood show on american freedom radio benny we do have one more caller holding on the line would you like to take the final call um you go for your lunch my great here we go richard in washington you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Vinny Eastwood welcome yeah great last segments and great callers the only thing that I have found has been consistent is the fact that fear is used to divide and conquer so the the powers that be whatever you want to call them consistently use this and they create different and I like Hal Anthony's terms since homosapiens have got to every corner of the world I like his fact that we're the open-air prison and there's just various tribes in this open-air prison and what I think we need to refer to these powers-that-be as unethical though influential merchant banker tribe that takes all the evil or the you know a goodness or the religion or all these these divisive aspects of things out of the picture and you can address the issue like you said as an individual and one thing the individual has to do is educate himself and then become involved he has to take a stand every second he has an opportunity to make that commitment to taking a stand great point Richard Finney your take on that well I do see it as a kind of tribal warfare you know there's the the slave tribe versus the ruling tribe and and this kind of thing happens all throughout history you know it there's an old saying that there's nothing new Under the Sun and it's very true and the interesting thing about today's society on the other hand is that one person can have their voices amplified through the internet or videos can go viral and that sort of thing so when you're ambushing somebody or you're trying to make a difference or you're asking questions or whatever just but think about who your target is okay what kind of concept are you targeting here are you targeting climate change are you targeting vaccines are you targeting unjustified Wars or anything like that and then think who your target audiences what kind of people are going to actually want to watch this video what kind of people will see me asking this particular person a question there's something inspiring or something informative you know think about that for a moment before you go out and doing things and somebody asked me in the chatroom here what if it's done in a group you know like if one person is asking the questions one person's filming one's holding a boom mic or whatever you know does that work and you know when it comes to finding out your own way of fighting against the New World Order my same old answer as anything and everything okay do anything you can and do everything you can to fight these people okay you don't need to break laws you don't need to damage things or or anything like that just figure out what you as a person can do it doesn't matter whether you're a musician a butcher a baker a candlestick maker if you can't be in front of that camera or whatever you'll probably see on the YouTube or something like that somebody who can and if you have a few spare buck or two to help that person continue doing what they're doing send it through to them okay figure out what sparked your playing are you part of the the enemy team are you gonna sit there and just find truthers to attack because you disagree with one thing out of the hundred thousand or so things that they've said and use that as an excuse to block them on your Facebook or your YouTube and never listen to them ever again because they said one thing you didn't like this is the this is the insanity that we have to deal with as truth is on it on a daily basis and we and we all know if you are a truther you should know okay very early on in the piece that the reason why a lot of conspiracy theorists have been called crazy and whatever it's not because we're crazy it's because there are actually a few crazy people that do share a lot of the views that we do and they go nuts they know they're very rude they use all camps they throw wild accusations out of absolutely nowhere they're completely out of control and they're really annoying but conveniently they're also a very small shrieking shrill minority who very few people actually actively listen to but on the other hand when it's your content that they're commenting on and calling rubbish and calling you a sure I've had people call me an agent of Israel I'm in bloody New Zealand for crying out loud you know just just this mindless twaddle and the thing is it's outnumbered usually about fifty to one with people saying yeah that's awesome frickin cool you know it's just like hey sometimes you can think back and wonder to yourself was I too concerned and getting offended and staying up for three hours arguing with these people who were angry idiots who don't know what the hell they're talking about who I can't convince of anything anyway when I could have instead been talking to listening to or or being with somebody who inspires me cares about me and believes in me that's right and that's how COINTELPRO works that's how they're just trying to take you off of your game because they don't want you reaching more people and so they're trying to redirect that energy into a into a you know a frivolous enterprise on your part you can't let that happen you have to stay focused you have to stay on point and continue to do what you're doing so uh Richard great call do you have anything else for many yeah the question there would be the summation of this whole thing is there an ultimate cause and effect of this whole thing and my bottom line is where the Cimmerian of the aspect am i and the egyptian the roman empire's that civilization is there something causing the rise and decline of these civilizations and I think I've kind of challenged you before mark read the book the vegetarian myth by Lehrer Keith Kei th once you read that book you find out what the real cause of the rise and fall of every civilization is for us Homo sapiens I have actually taken you up on your challenge I'm not going to comment on on this today but I will on a future show and I'll leave it at that so if any of you want to well respond to that well yeah I would find it very interesting to find out if there's one particular cause of rise and falls of civilizations but as far as I've seen it's always because a small predatory class has risen to an extensive amounts of power they go nuts start to think that their gods start to believe that there's no consequences to their actions stop caring about other people actively try and manipulate them using all of their power and this is the definition for conspiracy theorists in my mind and I use the term conspiracy theorists in a different way to others I see it as a positive thing and I think because the conspiracy theorist has been used as a negative word a negative connotation to people for so long we need to change that meaning back to mean a positive thing the way it should be because conspiracy theorists back in the day were called investigative journalists and researchers you know the people who actually found out what was really going on and today I take the meaning of conspiracy theorists to be a person who believes that powerful people who have a lot of influence use their power to gain more influence it's pretty straightforward when you think about it like that isn't it because if you have a look at the opposite side of the spectrum what's an opposite to a conspiracy theorist a coincidence theorist right somebody who think that everything happens by it's just random now if you take those two people and you put them side-by-side coincidence theorists versus conspiracy theorists what's one of them sounds more insane right and naive okay that's the person who thinks that everything happens by accident that everybody in general when you ask this question to will think is completely and utterly naive and just completely crazy which is the opposite to how they're currently thinking about it that it's conspiracy theorists who are really crazy and the people who don't question everything that walk around as if nothing's going wrong as if everything's sweet as a nut they're actually the real crazy ones exactly because they believe the notion that powerful influential individuals with tons and tons of money never come together to make plans for the same agenda you know and that happened that is happening 24 hours a day seven days a week all around us we just need to be conscious enough to say it many of your final words to take us out great show thanks so much for being on well if you'd like to listen to me and Aslan's pastor lindsay williams says you need to listen to the vinny eastwood show every day because things are moving so fast and I want to say share something positive with everybody when it comes to making decisions in your life you've only got one moment to make it that's this moment okay it's a continuous one that moment has stretched all the way out through history and it will continue to stretch all the way on through eternity so in a way we get to share a moment with everybody who has ever lived or whoever well and that is an encouraging thought and that's why they call it the present because it is a gift then you've been a great guest thanks so much for being on you're welcome back anytime check out the vinny eastwood show calm ladies and gentlemen that's all we have time for stick around Cris ever art is up next

What On Earth Is Happening Show #102

Topics: *Solutions, Non-Support Of Dominators, Emotional Mind Control, Police & Military Complicity with Human Slavery, Objective Truth vs. Perception, Frequency as Alignment with Truth, Absolute Nature of Truth, Apophasis, Saying No to Evil*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website oraclebroadcasting.com the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time today is easter sunday 2012. sunday april 8 2012. and we have a an information packed show here for you today on east star sunday we're going to be talking about solutions oriented approaches this is what we've been doing for many many weeks on the show i've had guests on for the last several weeks last week i do want to apologize i did not announce two weeks ago that i would be taking the the week off uh last sunday i had a personal event to attend a friend's birthday party so um i did play a replay of the show that i did with jay parker a few weeks back on healing methods for satanic ritual abuse so my apologies for not letting everybody know that last week's show would be a replay a couple of weeks back today we're going to be shifting the topics a little bit and talking about the non-support of the dominator culture and how that is actually a big problem even for people in the so-called freedom movement they don't see this in its fullness they don't really understand the philosophical change the nature of the change that needs to be made philosophically to understand what domination is what the aggression principle is versus the non-aggression principle and this is going to be a long discussion it's going to extend over many weeks but today i want to begin delving into this topic as one of the biggest solutions to the problems in consciousness that is taking place on this planet and i'm going to start with two basic concepts that need to be understood and that's emotional mind control and this is what i call heart control we talked about mind control but we've talked very little about heart control and that to my knowledge is a phrase that i have coined myself heart control so we'll be talking about that today and we'll also be talking about the concept of apophysis which we looked at when we took a look into natural law but we're going to delve into it again today on this show and in the many weeks to come because it is one of the premier solutions uh in understanding what is actually taking place around us and what we really need to do is employ it to say no that's what hypothesis is after all so i do have some event announcements but i have a actually have several of them so i'll read those on the other side of this uh first break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network stay with us folks great show coming up we'll be right back after these words [Music] [Applause] [Music] so welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on this easter sunday 2012. i'm your host mark pacio let me get into the event announcements because i have several of them so truth freedom prosperity will be hosting a networking social here in philadelphia on saturday april fourteenth two thousand twelve that's this coming saturday at seven o'clock p.m this will be taking place at media bureau studios on the corner of fourth and brown that's 725 north fourth street in the northern liberty section of philadelphia another event announcement is the official end the fed rally the rally for sound money day here in philadelphia will be taking place sunday april 22nd now i'm going to have to make a decision as to whether i'm going to do the show on sunday april 22nd because there's actually two events here in philadelphia that i will be attending i don't know whether i'm gonna just attend and then rush back to to make the show and maybe report a little bit about the events on the show or whether i'm gonna put the show on replay for that day as well and um and just interact with people there all day so i'll be making that decision in the coming couple of weeks but sunday april 22nd is the official end the fed rally here in philadelphia uh hosted by truth freedom prosperity this is going to be taking place at 11 o'clock am at the federal reserve bank of philadelphia that's at sixth and arch streets okay and the big announcement the big news for many people here in philadelphia is the freedom uh rally philadelphia freedom 2012 and they're spelling freedom p h r e e d o m uh you know as a play on the word philadelphia so it's the philly freedom 2012 rally this is taking place also on sunday april 22nd at 1pm and the big news that was just announced this week for this event is that ron paul will actually be speaking live at the philadelphia freedom rally here in the city um you know say what you will about ron paul i personally think he's generally an honest uh human being and tries to do uh good things i don't think government is the solution to any of our problems in no matter how limited its capacity is that's my take on it uh i'm i'm a total anarchist you know i don't believe in government whatsoever i think it's an illusion based on control and there is no political or uh legal solution to the mess that humanity is in because it's a problem that's generated in human consciousness and that's the only place that it can be solved we're going to be talking about these ideas here today on the show uh when we get into emotional mind control and hypothesis okay so um but that having been said many people are going to want to come out to hear ron paul's message and um i think that's healthy because it was going to wake up some people here uh who haven't really been exposed to those ideas so it's a step at least a small step in the right direction um you know some people say what's the difference between a libertarian and an anarchist uh and the answer is a couple of years at best and hopefully that is the case for people that uh you know are on that path toward understanding that government is not this the solution to any problems it is the creator of the problems that humanity has beset with so uh going back to this event announcement philly freedom 2012 is going to be taking place at independence mall right on the independence mall lawn eleven o'clock i'm sorry one o'clock p.m sunday april 22nd 2012 here in philadelphia independence mall uh at the corner of fifth and fifth and not between uh chestnut and market streets okay uh at fifth so uh come on out for that that should be a great event other speakers for that event are in addition to ron paul michael schuer and james padaleoni jr so that should be a good event coming on april 22nd finally the free monthly documentary screening and discussion evening hosted by truth freedom prosperity also i actually uh barb and i actually picked the films for uh this night and this month they're always the last wednesday of every month here in philadelphia uh this month it will be april 25th at seven o'clock p.m at media bureau studios also at 4th and brown and this month we will be showing the great film the great documentary film by ben stewart kymatica so climatica film screening wednesday april 25th 7 o'clock p.m at media bureau studios 725 north 4th street here in philadelphia for more information on all of the events that i just mentioned going down here in the city of philadelphia please visit the website truthfreedomprosperity.org that's truthfreedomprosperity.org okay let's jump into the uh subject matter for the show today and again over the past many weeks i've been interviewing people having people on the show to do interviews and i've been taking a lot of calls we're going to shift back toward more of a lecture type information format here for maybe the entire program here today maybe i'll decide to take some calls later but more likely than not i want to focus on this subject material and this will probably be the trend for the next many weeks because the concept of the removal of the support from all forms of the dominator culture is the solution to the problem it is taking action that needs to be taken in order to get out of this situation that we're in you know a lot of the concepts i bring up here on what on earth is happening can definitely be heady and abstract but ultimately you need to convert that wisdom that is acquired by the unders through the understanding of that information into action that's the only way that it's it really becomes wisdom you have to put it into action so that's what why i read event announcements like that you have to get out you have to get involved you can't be an armchair quarterback and complain about the way other people are putting the truth out there you have to do it yourself you have to get out there interact with other people you have to change people's minds that's what this is all ultimately about and that's the hardest work that there is to do is to actually change someone's mind and that's what the whole concept of the removal of the support of dominators getting people to change their mind about how they see the real creators of the new world order which we're going to talk about here today how did they see these dominator people these order followers the people who go out and do the bidding of their dark occult masters who they don't even know who they never met who they don't believe exist and they'll argue with you until they're blue in the face from oxygen deprivation uh that that doesn't exist you know so will a lot of people in the truth and freedom movements you know they don't want to accept that the occult is real they don't want to accept that these people have a religion that they believe in and they're acting on and it doesn't matter whether you believe it or not but if you don't know your enemy you don't know his mindset you don't know his strategy you're lost in this game you have to know that first then you need to act but you do need to know about your enemies mindset and what their beliefs are what drives them then you have to put it all together and decide how you're gonna take action in light of that new knowledge that you've acquired we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio i also uh neglected to mention uh in the last segment that i will be appearing on the bob tusken radio show this monday so actually that's tomorrow april 9th bob's show is live right here on the oracle broadcasting network every weekday from 8 to 10 p.m east coast time so bob will be bringing me on his show tomorrow night as a guest i'm not really sure what we're going to talk about but i'm sure it will involve natural law in some capacity i'm sure it will uh involve human consciousness in some capacity and bob's a great uh talk show host here on oracle um always a pleasure to be uh asked to be on his program so let's get into the subject matter and i want to direct everyone to the website what on earth is happening.com click the radio show tab of the site and there underneath the player will be images for today's show these are images that will accompany the concepts and ideas that i'll be talking about on the show today you can follow along with them uh it's a uh they're numbered links when you click them it pops up as a little mini slideshow so image number one there shows that this is a continuation of the section that i have been calling the way out on this program what are the solutions to the problems that humanity is beset with in consciousness image number two shows the grassroots solutions for real and positive and lasting change these are consciousness oriented solutions they involve a fundamental shift in world view which is why that is the number one solution healing the world view we've already covered many of these topics many of these sections of these solutions we looked at world view healing we looked at how to change the quality of our attention okay how to develop true present moment awareness and mindfulness we looked at changing our diet and getting on to the right foods we looked at detaching from the monetary system to the extent that it is within our capability of understanding that that's an illusion to begin with completely and it's there as a mechanism of control and we have four sections left in the solution section and then from there this radio program is really going to become more free-flowing to be quite honest we'll review some things we'll bring in some new concepts i will also be covering some additional occult traditions in future shows to expand on a knowledge base that we've already begin uh begun building in that regard i'll be having many many more guests on the show in the future we'll be doing open call uh shows again in the future we're going to focus on getting these solutions wrapped up okay we're going to focus on fleshing out these last four solutions and the non-supportive dominators is definitely one of the biggest and this is going to take several weeks i may cover this as long as i covered natural law okay and that's beginning today uh we're also going to look at the use of anthogens in a conscious context and perhaps bring on a few guests in that regard to talk about psychedelics and how they should be employed in order to change human consciousness these are helper spirits their helper consciousnesses that really are here to help us to dissolve our ego we're going to talk about the dissolution of the ego here today because that is tied inextricably in with emotional mind control okay we're going to look at in the future the pow employing the power of positive thinking and becoming a teacher ourselves which is really what we need to be doing not just sitting there absorbing everything absorbing it absorbing it never actually then converting it into wisdom which is taking action on it and that's again going and helping other people to change their mind carl jung the philosopher and alchemist you know put it best when he said enlightenment is not just imagining figures of light it is making the darkness conscious making it conscious through action making people to change their minds obviously you can't force that change but you could influence it and he goes on further to say in that quote that that latter procedure you know the one that he mentioned last there okay is very unpopular because it's very difficult it is difficult it require it requires the most effort and therefore most people don't want to do that work they want to complain about someone else they don't want to actually change themselves and this doesn't mean that you can't say someone is responsible for their actions and point out what they're doing is wrong that isn't what i mean by pointing fingers i mean really thinking that it's the just a small group of people at the top who's who are the cause of all the problems that have beset humanity that nothing could be further from the truth these people are influencing people yes but they're not the ones actually taking the action they get other people to take the action through influencing their minds and in their spiritual weakness these people at the bottom many many many more of them than there are these mind controllers at the top of this hierarchical pyramid of control they're the ones who go out and take the action they're the ones who bear all of the culpability and and the the karmic consequences upon their soul it isn't the elite going out with machine guns and gunning people down it's not them taking away people's natural law rights by corralling them and putting them in cages for non-crimes and offenses that that you know are made up they have no right to take them away for because the people are acting within their rights no police and military do those things we're going to talk about these two groups of people because this is what the dominator culture is it's also people who give their consent to those people it's also the people who think that they're doing a great service to humanity who think that they're heroes and again i'm going to come out and you're going to hear things in this whole section through the dominate the non-supportive dominator culture ladies and gentlemen that are going to be abrasive harsh but they are going to be absolutely true absolutely true and i'm not going to mince any words i'm not going to pull any punches so we're going to get into things in this section like repressed sexuality which i haven't talked much about at all throughout this this entire series but we're going to talk about the sexuality of these individuals and how that plays into how they behave all right we're gonna get into how religion plays into this in people's minds we're gonna get into the worshipers of the state their mindset what made it that way why don't people want freedom why do they fear true freedom and personal responsibility what is going on in their psychology in their psychological makeup that makes them take these stances take these positions ideologically we're going to look at the fact that there is no political solution to this problem there never has been there is only a philosophical solution so when we come back i'm going to begin this section this solution section which is called the non-support of dominators and we're going to start by looking into emotional mind control of what that is and how it works we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere

[Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark casio my website what on earth is happening dot com so if you're following along with the images i want to let everyone know uh i did make a last minute change to the images so if you only see 12 images on the radio show page please refresh the page they're supposed to be 13 images i did neglect to upload one and i made that correction during the last break so refresh the page you should see 13 images on the on the radio show page underneath the player or with the podcast you'll certainly see them image number three is a representation of the dominator culture and it's uh from the film star wars obviously it's a bunch of stormtroopers in their white uh uni forms meaning one form okay meaning no individuality no uniqueness everybody's the same okay and if you take the helmets off of course if you're a follower of the star wars saga you'll recognize that it's actually all the same individual underneath every one of those helmets because the stormtroopers were a cloned army all cloned from the same individual jango fett in the story okay so they're all clones literally meaning copies of each other and that's what the dominator culture wants people to become a carbon copy something that's not really even alive something that is made it is the facsimile of life made from something that was once alive but it's just a golem okay it's a golem it is a thing that is imbued with motion but it doesn't really have any real life to it it's not making its own choices or decisions it's not thinking it's not feeling it's just acting you pull the strings or put the little electrical impulse to it and then it it acts it jumps that's it it's impulses can be completely controlled and that's exactly as the dark occult to see these individuals we're going to do a whole show as i did at the free your mind conference on how the dark occultists see these individuals i'll give a whole show maybe two shows to that topic and we'll go over the occult mockery of the people who are actually the order followers and do the bidding of their masters it's like a a master who hates his dog and just kicks his dog constantly constantly commands it gets to do whatever he wants it to do but he still loathes it with his whole being because at some fundamental level he identifies how could this dog continue to do what my sick twisted brain is is asking of it that means it hates itself at some level that means it it it it's so is only concerned about what it can get from me that it has no care for it its own self whatsoever is totally given up itself this is another concept we're going to tie into the the non-support of dominators the concept of the loss of the self this will be an entire section within this section i call many researchers other than myself as i've also called it selflessness not selflessness in the sense that you don't you're not selfish that you care about other people but selflessness meaning you have actually lost the qualities of the true self you have become a non-self the self the original true self is gone and there's only a husk a shell that once was okay so the next slide shows the two main groups of people and again there are ancillary groups who assist the new world order but these are the two groups of people who bring it in the dark new world order i want to be very clear about making that distinction we talked about the concept of that there's really two new world orders that one is a a place where truth and freedom prevail and one is a place of utter devastation to the human soul and the utter destruction of freedom where enslavement is the order of the day okay so what we have to understand is that that dark new world order doesn't get made without these people's cooperation in slide number three it does not get made without the police and military's cooperation as a matter of fact what we're going to see is not only does it not get made without them there's a reason for that because they are its creators the dark occultists are not the creators of the dark new world order they are only the influencers of it but they are not the ones who actually perform its creation the police and the military are the ones who actually perform its creation and if you're having a difficult time with that topic that gets us to the very first subsection within the solution of don't support the dominator culture withdraw your support say no to it because that involves the getting over of a form of mind control and it's called emotional mind control and i have a depiction of it comical though it may be in slide number five and this is the traditional image of the three monkeys one with his hands over his ears one with his hands over his eyes one with his hands over his mouth see no evil hear no evil speak no evil okay you don't want to hear or see or talk about the things that are really wrong you want to think that we can somehow get to a place of rightness of goodness of order of prosperity without taking a look at what currently is wrong or admitting the fullness of that wrongness in other words people want to look at little sections within the wrong doing and they want to think well it's this aspect that's responsible for the whole mess or it's this group of people that's responsible for the whole mess and not that group you know they want to pri they want to pick and choose they don't want to look at the totality of the situation because they have something that they're holding on to something they're attached to something that they can't admit or let in to their own mind to their own consciousness okay they can't let it in because they're holding something so close to them that somehow they feel forms part of their identity okay we're going to look at that when it comes to emotional mind control heart control they're holding on to some feeling about something that they don't want to let go of so let's give an example let's give an example of a okay whose father was a cop so he has fond memories of that individual he believes in his heart okay and in his mind the son does that the father did good things now notice i said that he actually did good things in his role as a cop let's leave out the father's role as a father for a moment we're talking about his role as a cop the son loves him for all the things he did for him and the family in his role as a father or a husband okay so we're talking about two different roles two different ways of being in the world of functioning one he's an order follower that's the reality of his role as a cop he's told this is your job this is what you do if you don't do this you can't do this job you cannot say no i'm not going to do what i'm told to do and be a cop it doesn't work like that if you say i'm my own person i'm not going to do this just because this is told to me to do then you're not a cop you you cannot continue to do that job and keep your job in that role in that capacity and still be your own person following your own conscience it is these are antithesis they are diametrically opposed ideas a cop by definition is a follower of orders and those orders come down to him through man's dictates called man's laws and then he is told by his superiors in the political structure okay in the governmental structure this is what you must do or must not do he's not actually making those decisions himself and you could argue this again until you're blue in the face but when you really look at the situation that is exactly as it is it is in some other way so we're going to pick that up on the other side and continue to look what is the sun feeling when you when he hears this knowledge what goes on in his mind and in his heart we'll be right back folks don't go [Music] anywhere welcome back everyone i'm mark pacio and this is what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting coming to you live on this easter sunday of 2012 talking about the non-support of dominators and the dominator culture as one of the prime solutions to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness and as the beginning the introduction to this we need to talk about emotional mind control or as i have coined it heart control okay we we've looked at mind control and all the ways that this goes to work on us cerebrally but we have looked very little at heart control how are our emotions controlled and they're controlled the most when it comes to the people who we know who are actually the servants of the dark and don't even really know it and in many cases that blinds us from be being able to understand that that they can only be bringing by what they're doing chaos into the world it is impossible for them to be creating order harmony safety any of those things because their actions are based in fear and confusion and coercion and as a result they can only ever create chaos which is why i said that the the dominators the people who are actually order followers who believe that they have the natural law right to do things that they most definitively and absolutely do not have any right to do are the creators of the dark new world order themselves it is not their occult overlords and i'm not making any excuses for those people the dark occultists they are evil in their own right and in their own way but at the same time they do tell people what they're about to do before they do it and they have to get some sort of complicity or acceptance and they may even tell people wordlessly through symbol but they tell them okay and ultimately they're not the ones going out and doing these atrocities they're not the ones out in the fields murdering people in the killing fields they're not the people on the streets who are slapping handcuffs on people and throwing them into a cage someplace they're not the ones doing that they're not taking that action and as a result their culpability is is negligible next to the people who are actually doing that action with their body employing that behavior you can look at the atrocities committed by people in soviet russia or in the third reich in germany okay and understand the leaders were a minuscule component of that population tiny tiny fragment of it a portion their secret police their military that's who actually did those things to people these were people and it's the same way in any culture that's why it's called a police state okay it's the same thing in any totalitarian police state ultimately those people do not have developed consciences they don't know what real conscience is and that take it however you want ladies and gentlemen get offended i don't that's not my business that's if you're offended by that statement perhaps you are under emotional mind control they're the people actually doing it to the other people they have a choice in the matter you can say no to it they didn't did not really have a developed conscience conscience in them was not truly born otherwise nothing can make you do that to another human being it ladies and gentlemen it would not matter what the circumstance or situation was you would never see me being given orders to shoot somebody who i know did nothing wrong did no wrong doing to someone else and then me saying yes i'm going to do it it wouldn't make a difference if you said you're going to kill me i'm going to torture your family i'm going to kill and torture everybody you've ever known it doesn't matter i have a developed conscience which is the true objective knowledge between what is right and what is wrong and then the willful choosing of the behavior that goes with the right and not the wrong the behavior that is in harmony with right right action that's what a conscience is so no one no matter what they do is going to get me to violate somebody else's natural law rights for a paycheck for threats on my body or any other reason again i i say threats of torture are even meaningless and not just for me i'm going to choose not to cooperate with evil no matter what evil does the end see that's what truth is that's what serving truth is it's not wishy-washiness it's extremity and when people say oh you're an extremist i take that as an absolute compliment truth is extreme this is one of the things we have to understand when we look into emotional mind control that truth is extreme and it does not matter what form truth comes in truth can come in a beautiful appearance and it can come in the form of a horror it can come with a soft spoken voice or it can come shouting through a bullhorn this is another aspect of emotional mind control let me wrap up the first one we talked about the son who can't give up the idea that his father he knows his father to be a genuinely good person in his interactions with him but when his father was doing the role of a cop how many people did he lock up for putting a substance into his own body then yeah he came home and loved his family and brought a paycheck home and put food on the table for his his uh daughter and son and you know and wife etc but what does that ultimately matter if the person is violating someone else's rights when he goes out to do that job you know how many protests was he asked to shut down during his career how many people whose property did he go and take because they failed to pay their extortion money to the dominator culture called attacks all of these violations of natural law and the person who's doing that job is never saying i'm going to look at the action that i'm taking based on whether it is in definitive harmony with natural law principles do i have a right to take that action is it harming someone else is the person who i'm being asked to stop from doing what they're doing are they harming someone else or they have a right to take that action no none of those things are even thought about in the mind of of the storm trooper of the clone of the copy the cop it's this is my job this is what i do my behaviors go unwaveringly along with what i'm asked to do because that's what my job requires other if i don't do that i don't have a job see because that's the whole thing ladies and gentlemen you can't be an enlightened person following your conscience and be doing that job it's not possible that's an antithesis it's diametric opposites those concepts do not exist simultaneously they can only exist simultaneously in a diseased psyche it's called cognitive dissonance it's a psychological illness that you can believe you're a totally good person following your conscience and still following orders if you're following orders you're not following your conscience you're following what someone else is telling you to do and if you're following your conscience you're most certainly not following anyone else's orders you're only following the truth which brings us to another concept how people hear things how does this tie into emotional mind control how they perceive what they hear many people want to hear you know things that tell them what they want to hear that's all they will accept into their mindset as soon as something that doesn't go along with what they want to hear is being spoken to them they push it away immediately they react with fear it's not a it's not any kind of a cognitive process going on it's a reaction acting on impulse on stimulus response which has which has that's rooted in the r complex of the brain not in the part of the brain where higher ordered thought is made possible which is the neocortex when people hear something and react to it immediately that's emotional mind control that's coming from the lower centers of the brain [Music] the r complex and then the lower functions of the limbic brain now we can talk about a little bit about that about brain function and how that goes along with human perception we'll pick it up right there on the other side of the break don't go anywhere folks you can't stop a person who has called true conscience i can't control a person who has developed true conscience [Music] they are only following the path of truth not anything rooted in the human world they're not following human orders they're going to where the truth leads and when you're walking that path only order can result but when you're walking the path of following human orders only chaos can result because a person in that modality of consciousness is not obeying their conscience and this is where emotional mind control comes in a family member of a person like that who's following orders their whole life they want to identify their personal feelings for them in the role as a family member as a maybe a protector of the family a per in that role that person may have acted justly they may have acted in harmony with natural law regarding their family taking care of their family provided for them etc but the person is identifying their emotions of how they perceive the individual in that role and they're grafting it onto they're transferring it to the person in the role as an order follower in which his behaviors were not in harmony with natural law in which he followed other human beings orders regardless of whether they were in harmony with natural law or not so his behaviors were not just they were not good they were not order li meaning they did not really create order they created chaos in many other people's lives and subtly maybe not in 100 percent seen ways they create chaos in their own lives through the actual manifestations of natural law and how that works in our lives to bring us the experiences that we must experience based on our behaviors so the person in emotional mind control can't reconcile these two roles that this individual was playing and this is part of where the real mind controllers have us have the majority of us we can't step back and disidentify ourselves from our role with that individual and i this is what i'm trying to explain to people is so vitally important to do if your father or your mother or your brother or your sister or your daughter or your son or any family relation is not in right relation with truth and natural law it isn't up to you to say oh but they're my mother oh but they're my son oh but they're my dad you have a much more powerful responsibility to attend to than a family bond the family bond people want to think is somehow the highest responsibility that any person has and it's not true there's a much higher responsibility that should be tended to long before you ever tend to any kind of a bond in the family and that's the responsibility to the truth and to what is right you have a responsibility to go where your conscience leads not just saying oh they're my father so i forgive them for it if you truly know the difference between right and wrong putting somebody allowing them to just skip out on it on some kind of a cop out because you didn't want to hold them to account or you didn't want to check them on their wrong doing is is a cop out yourself and that's an advocation of your own personal responsibility to speak the truth just because you didn't want to create an uncomfortable situation we'll pick this up on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com talking about the non-support of dominator cultures of the dominator culture and the people who enforce its dictates on the rest of the population and how emotional mind control or what i call heart control plays into that dynamic you know breaking these bonds particularly when their family bonds with an individual who is in this kind of disharmony with natural law and developing the courage to start speaking with them about it to help change their mind about what they're doing can be very difficult because it's deeply rooted into the human psyche but more than that it's actually rooted into the physiology you know these functions become like addictive patterns because of how they work in the brain when you're forging an emotional bond with somebody you know the limbic brain is sending certain kinds of chemicals into the body you become very used to that and dependent on those substances that's why you miss someone when they're not around it's like a form of withdrawal you know these chemicals are like drugs they are mood altering their body altering they are released from the limbic brain they go into the bloodstream you become used to them like any other substance that you continuously would put into the body so someone becomes identified with that feeling when it is when they're thinking about it relating to another person in their family and then it becomes i don't want to logically think about what they're doing i don't care about that i'm just i'm just going on feeling an emotion here doesn't make a difference what they do and once again this whole idea that family bond is the strongest makes us look the other way when one of our family members is doing something that's wrong meaning intentionally harming someone else and it doesn't even matter whether they think they're doing the right thing this is another defense that's constantly used against the dominators they think they're doing the right thing the universal natural law does not care whether you think you're doing the right thing that this is another thing people need to emotionally get over gravity does not care one iota whether you don't understand it folks and neither does behavioral natural law it's going to bring you what you have acquired as a result of your action whether that comes from stepping off the cliff because you didn't know about gravity or whether it comes from deliberately trying to take someone out taking someone else's natural law rights because quote unquote i didn't know it was the wrong thing to do natural law doesn't care it's not it doesn't work like your mind or my mind it doesn't have human emotions it is in a law that works unwaveringly 100 percent of the time the same way people have a difficult time wrapping their minds around this and it's part of they don't want to accept that there's anything that works like that and that they're subject to it you are a slave to causality to natural law that's how this universe was built the end you cannot do anything about that you can learn how this law operates and then decide to live in harmony with it or not that's it they're your choices it's the ultimate hegelian dialectic if you will but it's the one that is real so in that regard do you really have free will hey maybe not because there's only natural law which binds you and you have a choice to make it's your free will decision but you're the one who makes it do i acknowledge this law that is in place that happens to bind me here in this physical universe while i'm in it and do i want to work within the parameters of that law in which i don't create suffering for myself in which i can create harmony and order and wonder and beauty and peace and anything i could possibly even dream or imagine or do i want to constantly buck the flow of that natural law i want to believe that i'm god somehow i could do whatever i want with no consequences and i'm just going to create disharmony suffering endless suffering and chaos for myself see ladies and gentlemen you could ignore reality all you want but you cannot escape the consequences of ignoring reality that's what's not possible it is possible to ignore reality you're uh utter fool to do it and because you're you happen to be uncomfortable with what that reality is you don't want it to be that way that's why most people won't even look at natural law i don't want it to be that way well once again you're not the creator of the universe who cares what you want you need to learn what is and start getting your head around the concept that you need to accept the way certain things that weren't created by you are they weren't created by any humans they're just the natural function of this domain that you don't have a say over this is why in many secret societies or in many mystery tradition schools people who don't believe that there's a higher power than man won't even be dealt with and i understand why that is i get it because they think they can get it to make up what the truth is based on their likes or preferences or their emotions i don't like that that bothers me that idea i'm not even going to look into whether it's true or not i'm going to look into whether that happens to be the conditions i'm surrounded by and surrounded with and that i'm binded by or not i i have no care looking any of that because that makes me feel uncomfortable i don't like it so therefore it can't be true which brings me to the next slot couple of slides you know i call that the arbiter of truth syndrome i get to make up what truth is based on how it makes me feel and here's the the flip side of that coin is when people hear the truth they react in different ways based on how it makes them feel not on whether it's accurate not on whether it can actually be verified whether it's true the veracity of the information no no no i'm going to judge it based on how it makes me feel so if i don't like how this person looks or the sound of their voice or if that information's making me uncomfortable or i don't like the way he presented it or he left this little tiny detail out that i think is important even if the rest of what he's saying happens to be true i'm throwing it all out this is such an immature way of seeing reality and coming to any conclusions of what is but unfortunately this is where most people are at and this is a symptom of emotional mind control many people in again in the freedom and patriot movements are under emotional mind control and i'm going to give you an example in a way how i'm not under that kind of mind control or heart control when people hear people shouting or screaming something or saying it in a harsh or abrasive way they want to think it isn't true so i put this up as slide number six so you take a look at you could take a look at it during the break and i'll get more into it on the other side you know people can shout two plus two equals four at the top of their lungs it's always going to be true we'll be right back folks [Music] first part of this is understanding what emotional mind control is and how it works how people graft emotions onto other people in their family their circle of friends and don't want to objectively logically look at what people are actually doing the role that they're fulfilling in the creation of the dark new world order that was the first part of this the second part of this has to do with human perception and how people want to perceive reality versus accepting reality as it is or even being able to see it at all as it is this is one of the biggest problems that humanity has and many people fall into the trap of if i don't like the way the information is being presented it's not true so i put in two images up here to emphasize this form of mind control which is called which is heart control it's more about controlling someone at an emotional level than it is controlling them at a mental level because they're not thinking with their mind at all the mind is being removed from the process and they're being controlled from the feelings of the body [Music] that's why this is a powerful form of control that most people never even see or understand how it works i'll be the first person to admit my voice isn't the most pleasant to listen to never thought that it was i don't like listening back to the things that i do because i don't like the sound of my own voice as many people don't that's a common thing but when i do listen back to try to see what am i doing right what may can i improve upon i generally feel i do do a good job i listen to the concepts i present i think i present it in a clear way in a way that could be easily understood by anybody i don't over complicate it and i think i do a reasonably good job to explain these concepts so i i gage myself not on how i sound because i don't like the sound of my voice when i listen back to it i'll take a look at what did i actually say and then i'm going to be honest about did i do a good job getting that idea across that's it doesn't matter whether i don't like to hear it and this is again something people don't even know that they're in sometimes i'll give another example okay manly p hall old man before you know he died i believe at age 93 or 94 something like that i think it was 93. but he lectured on us on the circuit into his 90s and when you listen to an older gentleman speak at a monotone very slow pace you know deliberate it can be taxing it can be something that is wow that's that takes willpower actually sit there and pay attention to that because it's it let's face it it's boring literally i mean you know it's something that's not really very exciting or holds you in wrapped attention but the information that he's giving is like whoa i mean this guy is a beacon of light you know what he's exploding onto the world with what he put forward over his years so i'm not paying attention to the sound of his voice or whether it makes me bored or even sleepy i'm listening to what he's saying and again if it's super harsh we could bring alex jones up as an example people call him a blowhard they say oh he's super over the top of what he does none of that matters all that matters is is what he's saying accurate regarding the control system so you know in image number six here i have all these people shouting and looking upset and they're yelling right at you they got your finger up in your face and they're all saying the same thing two plus two equals four which is unequivocally eternally definitively absolutely true and can never be any other way that is a mathematical natural law reality it doesn't matter how anyone says it to you they can say it in the most pleasing wonderful tones that sound like angels singing or they can be a blowhard yelling through a megaphone all relevant the only thing that is relevant is is it true was that accurate does that reflect reality image number seven shows the exact opposite of this the news broadcasters our wonderful friends in the mainstream media they're always talking in such pleasing tones and now now the news take it away ellen sure jim and now they're gonna then they're gonna spout the most absurd ridiculous propaganda that anyone has ever heard and most people are gonna gulp it down they're going to shovel it in with a spoon they're going to slurp it up with a straw and they can't get enough they can't get it in fast enough more please more please yes i'll have i'll have another because they like hearing what they want to hear and they like it being told to them in sweet pleasant tones even if it's total bunk all of these people are telling people every day that two plus two equals five and it doesn't matter how sensuously it's put it doesn't matter how nice the female anchor dresses up and does her hair and sits you know with her legs crossed and looks very attractive it doesn't matter how much humor they interject into it how they smile at the camera it's always going to be nonsense but many people will buy it just because it's told to them like rocking a baby to sleep you know in those plea soft and pleasant tones they're never going to even go out and check whether it's accurate they're going to take it at face value because they're gauging information not with the human mind they're gauging information through how it makes them feel in the body and that's what emotional mind control is and this is the same thing that happens when you say you know what your father may have done great things in his role as a father but in his role as a cop he abused people's rights all day long whether he knew it or not because he didn't he wasn't following natural law he wasn't following his conscience he was following human orders and what happens boom emotional reaction in the body that makes me feel bad because i remember the emotional connection i had to my dad as my dad and now i'm going to react to the truth of that statement by getting angry i'm not going to look into the statement's veracity whether he actually did violate natural laws in his role as a police officer i'm just going to react to the teller of that information to the bringer of that information because he touched a nerve with me because i have a deep emotional connection to daddy you understand how emotional mind control works and how dangerous it is and how it is keeping things the way they are in this reality let me give you an example of how i will respond to new information i'll go out and check whether it is accurate okay so i'm i happen to still eat eggs i'm a vegetarian but i eat eggs so i eat some dairy products i'm trying to work on that because i recognize there's a lot of harm that comes from animals as a result of being in the capacity of providing even milk or butter or cheese or eggs okay so i've stopped drinking dairy milk i'm going to tell you about what i've done regarding eggs on the other side of the break we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere we're back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting your host mark pascio my website is what on earth is happening.com [Music] continuing with emotional mind control we have to understand first it doesn't matter how information is delivered we need to get over that that is part of the calcified human ego is believing that what our perceptions of the messenger are is directly related to the quality or veracity of the information and nothing could be farther from the truth because you could get total absolute truth from a homeless destitute individual lying in the street in a cardboard box and that happens to be his situation he may even be drunk he may be slurring and he could give you wisdom and yet you could go to the executive of the board way up in an ivory tower someplace in the middle of of of the middle of a city in the board room and that could be the devil incarnate basically in a in a ten thousand dollar three-piece suit telling you exactly the opposite of the truth it doesn't make a difference what the truth looks like or sounds like you need to do the work to definitively verify the information that's it that's part one of this part two is people have such difficult concepts with the idea of definitiveness definite absolute all one way extreme these are things we've been conditioned from birth to think oh those are bad things that's bad you know the middle the middle of the road is the best shades of gray is how everything is everything is relative relativism never really look at whether something is has an objective reality that is independent of my perceptions of it and yes there is such a thing no everything is not independent uh dependent on perceptions truth is not dependent on your perception ladies and gentlemen you you think that's the case you have bought into some bunk when it comes to relativistic science regarding the observer effect that that isn't how that's intended to be understood there is such a thing as objective reality that is independent from my perception of it that exists it's called truth and it can be known and it is not shades of gray truth is not shades of gray truth is all one way there's a there's a bumper sticker for you truth is not shades of gray it's all one way this is another thing people under emotional mind control cannot comprehend because they want it to be the way they've been told that it is that they've come into a state of comfort with that it elicits a certain emotional reaction in the body oh it's it's not all one way it's relative it's it's that's comforting that means that you know uh this isn't something that really is in is independent of me it's dependent upon how i perceive it how i see it and that's where all moral relativism comes from the idea that we can get to make it up based on how we feel about it oh i like taking people's rights away i like following my orders that that doesn't necessarily mean it's wrong i could i could be doing this and actually be right because it makes me feel good never looking at is there an objective reality about whether what i'm doing is right or wrong or not never looking into what natural law actually is how it operates how it brings you the experiences that you must undergo as a result of your behaviors no i'm gonna just base it all on my feelings and what i've been told looking into it for myself are you insane that would involve work and taking on the personal responsibility of then knowing right from wrong and having to make my decisions based upon definitive knowledge oh we're never going to do that we're just going to just base it all on emotion base it all on feelings how it makes me feel how about let's be just based alone what i get from it do i get the cookies that my master throws at me as little dog lap lap dog that i am do i get the little biscuit treat afterward you know do i get my paycheck is my are the bills on my house still going to be paid as a result of continuing to do this in moral behavior which you know ultimately these people all know it's immoral nobody's that dumb folks it all really comes down to that you know when you're doing harm to someone else everyone does they just want to tell themselves that they don't they think that they can continue to ignore reality flip their middle finger up in the face of natural law and they can escape those consequences and i assure you ladies and gentlemen the universe does not work that way and the people who think that and think that they continue to get away with that kind of behavior are in for the shock of not their lies they're in for the shock of universal time to say the least but to go back to this idea of the second aspect of what emotional mind control is about is that the truth is all one way it is extreme it is absolute i i briefly before we get into this i want to give an example one other example i was shown how badly the chickens who lay eggs are treated in certain uh factory farm conditions and then are slaughtered as well even though though they may have just been chicken uh eggs used for chickens they're then taken to slaughter as well so knowing that i stopped eating meat because of the harm that it does because it's not a human right as people have been conditioned into thinking that it is and again you can get as offended about this as you want and look up contradictory data that is made up and is based on religious assumptions to try to get people to accept that you know this isn't a wrong practice okay and i haven't really gotten too deep into this because i've been trying to hold my listeners and not offend them to a point where they just say i'm not going to listen to anything he says but again this goes with emotional mind control and people just need to really be told what is really going on regarding this wholesale slaughter of animals all over this planet in a just a harsh way in a just way that you know look if you can watch the movie earthlings and not have a conscience about what's going on with animals on this world you are a psychopath and at the very minimum a secondary psychopath if you take that documentary into yourself and be honest about it and you say that that isn't wrong i i fear for your soul is all i have to say and i told you that's the only movie in my collection i won't watch again out of the thousands probably tens of thousands of movies i have in my digital library okay i wouldn't watch that one again i got it i got it the first time and i made myself watch it again just to hammer it home a little harder so what i did yes i don't eat meat anymore but okay i don't eat dairy milk drink dairy milk anymore i make my own almond milk i still happen to consume eggs now do i know that that practice is still contributing to some suffering with with chickens yes i i do so i do want to make it even better i do want to go beyond where i'm at it's still not good enough so barb and i have tried to locate a source of non-slaughter eggs eggs that come from chickens that are not slaughtered and we finally did get a make a contact with someone we are now we're still eating eggs as part of a vegetarian diet not a totally vegan one certainly at least not yet anyway who knows what the future would bring but the point is the eggs that we get do not come from slaughtered chickens that will be slaughtered at all they come from a place where the chickens are cared for basically kept as any other pet that we would keep and the egg is taken when they when they lay them and uh they're come from again chickens that completely are not slaughtered so that's one more way i've been able to pull back and exercise apophysis the saying of no to the suffering that is generated by what we're doing to animals it's less it's a it's one less contribution to the support of that agenda which is exactly the way we need to go when it comes to dominator culture we'll be right back [Music] folks when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it with sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal symbolically you couldn't see obey no independent thought welcome back everyone last segment of this easter sunday 2012 edition of what on earth is happening let's jump right back into talking about emotional mind control and the extremity of truth image number eight on the uh image section shows that truth is an unwavering line represented by the horizontal black line in the image we represent the sine wave pattern okay the wave form and if our frequency is high we are more in alignment with truth because we hit the absolute in many more places but if our frequency is low we're lucky to hit the truth a couple of times in a lifetime [Music] this is what is really meant by high frequency coming into a higher frequency of consciousness versus a low frequency wave truth is not something that waivers we are that which waivers in this reality in this dimension if you will and we have to make it our task to bring ourselves into alignment with truth align meant and when you have a high frequency or when you have things that are uh bunching up sounds that are bunching up together like uh you know if you create a little sound and then increase it increase increase in its frequency you eventually develop a tone a tone meant or at one because that's what the truth is it is the one it's not more than one thing alignment atonement as these are terms that have to do with frequency truth is that very middle point in the wave from which the wave grows out of what it is centered around it's our goal to align ourselves with that through reaching a high frequency and hitting it at all points so the idea of the absolute nature of truth needs to be understood and we need to get out of this emotional um way of seeing things as relative because that somehow comforts us and it means oh we get to make it up and it's not something that is independent of us that you know binds us that has uh you know is a higher power than man is let's look at the word absolute for a moment because much meaning can be found in the word itself and through green alchemical green language and alchemy is something that i've talked a lot about this has to do with alchemy as well and if you missed the show i did on alchemy with bob from cincinnati on occult empire on um uh his network you definitely want to go into my news section and check it out because it was a great show and i'm going to do a show just many many maybe many shows on the alchemical tradition in the future here on what on earth is happening so the word absolute it comes from partially from latin actually pretty much the whole term comes from latin but ab is a latin prefix meaning away from and solute is the second part of the word that comes from the latin salve okay which we're going to get into in a moment but a solute in english is a substance that must be dissolved in a solvent in order to create a solution if a solution has a solute and a solvent okay so the solute is the hard thing it's the calcified thing it's the solidified thing it's a solid that you are going to dissolve into a solution to create a solution which is what we're trying to do is to create a solution well in order for the solution to be created the solute must be dissolved so you need a solvent well then that means what we need to look into is what is a solvent because if we're trying to dissolve the hard thing to make the solution and the hard thing is the ego the the people's hard heads okay they're calcified beliefs well what is the solvent that we're looking for to create the solution what is capable of dissolving the ego well what it is is the speaking of the truth and the refusal to accept evil saying no to evil that is the solution saying no to the dominator mindset is the solution that is the solvent that we're looking for the solvent from latin from the word salve in latin means to release to unbind to untie to free and to open and i would suggest that every one of those terms okay should be followed by the word mind to unbind the mind to free the mind to open the mind to untie the mind to release the mind from illusion that is what the solvent is and the calcified egoic mind is the solute that needs to be dissolved in order for the solution to be created now this has everything to do with language and truth and again the biggest barrier to this is understanding that the people who are the creators of the dark new world order is not are not the people at the top of the pyramid the people who are the creators of the dark new world order are the people who are following the orders at the of the people who are at the top of that symbolic hierarchical pyramid they're the ones who are actually doing it and until we are honest enough with ourselves to admit this we are still in a calcified egoic control we need to get out of that state of mind and into consciousness which is true understanding and that means knowing the difference between right and wrong through the understanding of natural law and employing hypothesis which again this was a concept we talked about in the natural law section which means to say no from the greek apophenai and this is describing what something it is by saying definitively what it is not so this is not the truth i'm going to filter it i'm going to remove it from the solution this is not in harmony with natural law well then i'm not going to engage in that behavior this does this does not create peace this does not create harmony this creates suffering well then i'm going to remove it from what i do it's been called affirmation through negation learning the truth by learning the opposite of it by looking at the negative and admitting it you know it means more than just to say no it means not to speak so there are two ways we can employ apophysis there's a there's a dark form of it you know and i i put this image at the end this image 13 to explain the two sides to hypothesis this look kind of a dual symbol the dark mystery traditions don't want their initiates to speak they want them to remain silent they know that the universe is spoken into existence and we need to communicate our knowledge to other people by word of mouth in order to get them to understand it and ultimately to change their behaviors so they want them their initiates not to speak but in the positive sense this means apothecis to say no not to say yes to not speak the word yes to evil to say no to evil is the positive form of hypothesis and i would suggest that this symbol can be looked at in a very positive manner if we understand the concept of hypothesis of saying no to that which is wrong and that is the ultimate solution or at least it's the ultimate solvent the thing that can break down the calcified ego so that we can then create a solution that's all the time we have for today the time flew by we're going to continue with the rejection the saying no to the dominator culture next week on what on earth is happening thanks everyone for listening stick around on oracle broadcasting chris evart is up next [Music] me

What On Earth Is Happening Show #103

Topics: *Solutions, Non-Support Of Dominators, Emotional Mind Control, Absolute Nature of Truth, The "Merovingian Allegory," Conscience, Natural Law, Consequences of Ignorance, Personal Responsibility*

freedom **What On Earth Is Happening Show #103**

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascoe [Music] the liberation of your soul and mind that's what this show is all about welcome ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I am your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday April 15 2012 it is tax day how appropriate how absolutely wonderfully synchro mystic is it that I'm going to be talking about the non support of the dominator culture on tax day of 2012 it could not have been planned any better than that and indeed I did not plan that this just happens to be where we're at in the subject matter we have a power-packed show for you here today I mean the information I'm going to be giving in this show is full of true power if you are capable of grasping it if you have the eyes to see in the ears to hear this information is empowerment personified we're going to continue to cover the ultimate in the way of solutions and that is to stop giving ones support and even to stop giving ones respect in the form of some form of admiration or or thought that there must be present in you some kind of obligation to obey some sort of a moral obligation to obey the dominator system that has been erected all around us this completely immoral system of control that wants to make us go against our conscience we're going to be talking a lot about conscience in the show today and justifications for wrong actions so that's coming up when we get more into how to pull our support back from dominators and the Dominator culture and understand what the domination of other people really is by understanding what our natural law rights are and what they are not that's coming up on the show today I do have many event announcements I have five event announcements so I'm going to start them and we'll continue them after the break the official Philadelphia end the Fed rally will be taking place this coming Sunday April 22nd 2012 at 11 o'clock a.m. at the Federal Reserve Bank here in Philadelphia that's it 6th and arch streets 6th and arch in Philadelphia and we'll be gathering outside of the Federal Reserve Building for the end the Fed rally it's called the rally for sound money for America this is hosted by truth freedom prosperity for more information on this event go to true freedom prosperity org I have four other event announcements I want to tell people about that are happening right here in Philadelphia coming up this month actually a two of them are about radio show appearances on making actually so we'll continue that on the other side of the break stay with us folks who are listening to what on earth is happening [Music] okay we're back the list - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast under host mark passio I went cite what on earth is happening dot-com continuing with the event announcements we talked about the Philly and the Fed rally happening next Sunday April 22nd the same day very close to the same location just across a at Independence Mall park across from the Federal Reserve Building will be the Philly freedom rally and freedom is spelled pH REE do M as a play on the word Philadelphia this is happening the same day Sunday April 22nd 2012 at 1 o'clock p.m. at Independence Hall Park ok so they have the entire park reserved in front of Independence Mall and in front of the independence Visitor Center this is called the Philadelphia rally for freedom 2012 featuring the speakers dr. Ron Paul who should bring out thousands of supporters michael Scheuer will also be speaking he is a former CIA intelligence officer and James paddle Ione jr. of students for liberty here in Philadelphia those are the featured speakers I believe Larkin Rose is also speaking I believe he's speaking at the end of fed event so that should be great to hear lark and Rose speaking as well on Sunday here in Philadelphia performing live musical acts as part of the philadelphia freedom rally on Independence Mall Park will be Jordan page and Tatiana more rows for more information on this great event the Philadelphia freedom rally 2012 you could visit wwf/e 'dom 2012 calm freedom spelled p h/r edom or visit truth freedom prosperity org the monthly documentary screening and discussion evening for truth freedom prosperity hosted by barb and myself will be on Wednesday April 20 fifth 2012 at 7 o'clock p.m. at media Bureau Studios the corner of 4th and Brown at 7:25 North 4th Street in the Northern Liberties section of the city this month we will be screening the documentary film chyme Attica about the esoteric agenda and what we can do to end it and to achieve true and lasting peace and freedom in our world it's a great film people should really be aware of it and take it in because it does propose a lot of great solutions now I have to event announcements regarding radio shows actually three I want to tell you about radio shows that I was on this past week interviews that are posted to the site and I want to tell you about upcoming interviews I have coming up in the next couple of weeks I was interviewed on the Bob Tuscon show this past Monday April 9th that's in the news section it's also under the latest news items on the front page of the site what on earth is happening calm I was also interviewed by Doug oh and on blacklisted radio here on Oracle broadcasting on Tuesday April 10th I was brought in on the second hour we talked about food and juicing and on the Bob Hoskins show the topics were natural law objective truth the usage the dark usage of the Hegelian dialectic and false flag terror attacks and more so those interviews are posted to the site in the news section I have two upcoming interviews that I'm really looking forward to and I'm excited about on the vinny Eastwood show this coming Tuesday April 17th I will be making an appearance being interviewed by Vinny Eastwood on the American Freedom Radio Network his show is from 6 to 8 p.m. Eastern Time and he'll be bringing me on as part of a roundtable discussion on the occult with freighter X ok of the middle chamber on American freedom radio and also the illuminated one Curtis Davis this is going to be an awesome roundtable discussion I'm definitely looking forward to it that's coming up April

17th on the vinny eastwood show American freedom radio 6 to 8 p.m. Eastern Time on Monday April 23rd from 8 to 10 p.m. East Coast time I will be interviewed on the occult Empire radio show on the antimatter's own Network hosted by Bob from Cincinnati I've been on Bob's show before he's a great host I liked his show on the occult occult empire with Bob from Cincinnati I'll be making a return appearance to that show Monday April 23rd 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. and the topic is going to be the Rosicrucian tradition of occultism we're going to be getting into the deep esoteric aspects of Rosicrucianism and the Rosicrucian tradition in general you you're not going to want to miss that show it's going to be a great one so those are the upcoming appearances I have scheduled for other radio shows and that concludes the event announcement so let's jump right into the subject matter for today's show which is a continuation of the section the solutions section known as the non support of dominators now if you want to follow along with all of the images as always go up to the what on earth is happening website click on the radio show tab and underneath the player on the radio show page you will see a series of links of numbered links these are the images that I'm going to be referring to you can click them to bring up a slideshow to follow along with the images that go along with the concepts and ideas that I will be discussing discussing throughout the show today image number 1 is simply the freedom rally poster so you could check that out image number 2 is this image that I put up here for this entire section of solution-oriented approaches and I will continue to be using this image because it's extremely powerful and there's subtleties in it that are put there deliberately okay so I call this entire section the way out because it is the way out of the mess that we have created for ourselves it's the way out of the cage that humanity has made for itself okay and it shows a man and woman holding hands and walking out into another world into the light seemingly out of a dark tunnel and into a world of light and you can see where their hands are joined you know that is like the bottom of a heart kind of okay symbolically it's also the symbol of the the Grail or the the inverted triangle which represents the Sacred Feminine which is such a huge part of the solution which is true care turning on one's conscience the knowledge between right and wrong and the willful decision to employ that knowledge for the right and to not participate in the wrong and the letter Y joins directly at their hands that's also not just synchronistic or synchronistic that is deliberate okay and in how I designed this image in this slide the the letter Y and the the question why is we're something we're going to be talking about here today on this show okay this also is this image of the Grail or the chalice okay this sacred feminine symbol and it is the ultimate solution it is the ultimate secret to everything in the universe the question why that's the thing that too many people do not ask and that's why they do not have the solution in hand why is what power is all about it is what empowerment is is the ability to ask that question it is the will to ask that question and then to seek an answer to it we'll be continuing with the non support of dominators we're going to talk about emotional mind info what solutions really are the absolute nature of truth conscience and its employment and much science believes you deserve the right to have a long and healthy life [Music] behind the girl I'll make my all day [Music] welcome back everyone we're talking about solutions as we will be for many weeks or months and today we'll be continuing the coverage of the section called the non support of dominators as one of the biggest solutions to the problems which humanity faces image number three on the slides that I've prepared for today is just a listing of the grassroots solutions that we have been and will be covering on this part of the water on earth is happening radio show we've already covered many of these we're up at the top of the second column and we've basically gone through the first column of solutions and also mindfulness in the second column we'll be continuing with this list of solutions as the show progresses but we're going to be spending time on the non-supportive dominators for probably several weeks and as I said last week there are several things to keep in mind when I go through this section and the first thing is that the gloves are off that's the first thing I want to let everyone know you're going to hear me say things that are seemingly harsh throughout this entire section take it however you want get as offended as you like as always I'm not here to make friends this isn't a popularity contest I'm here to tell people what the truth is that's it and to explain to them how they're creating their own self inflicted suffering I don't serve this race called humanity I am NOT its servant I am a servant of truth that's it that's my only allegiance I don't have only gence to any race of beings so I'm not doing this because I love humanity I'm doing this because I love and serve truth and it's the right thing to do and that's the only reason I do it you know it's a beautiful wonderful spring day here in Philadelphia with shockingly no chemtrails in the sky for today a May amazingly I should say you know I could be out enjoying the day I could be out you know having a great time on a beautiful spring day but instead I spent all day inside preparing this show and preparing the slides for it so you know I'm not doing this because I want to be doing it for people I'm doing it because there's a moral obligation as someone who knows this information to speak it to other people and maybe you could even hear a hint of bitterness in my voice regarding that because yeah I could be doing what I want to do what my ego self wants to do versus what I know I should be doing and I give of my time freely in that capacity when I could be doing other things and that's really that's the kind of sacrifice that is going to be required if humanity's going to turn this situation around and I'm not saying I'm any kind of a martyr because of it but I'm telling you I go through the whole gamut of emotions just like anyone else might when they're making a sacrifice and giving up something you know that maybe their ego driven desires want versus what they know they should be doing with their time so you know if everybody contributed a little bit toward that great work it would get done easily but unfortunately most people sit back on the sidelines complain or do nothing or you know just feel sorry about the situation that they're in don't exercise their will don't get involved don't get into the game they sit on the sidelines armchair quarterbacking and pick out little minutiae that they don't like about other people's work and and and the work doesn't ultimately get done the true great work doesn't get done of awakening conscience in humanity because sadly most people you know are going to sit back and watch and wait for other people to take action instead of actually getting involved in the game them game themselves so going back to you know what I was talking about is the gloves are coming off and I'm not an apologist for people like so many new AG lecturers or or hosts are okay I'm gonna give you the straight deal regardless of how painful it is and that's part of paying attention to that and accepting that is part of not being in emotional mind control which we talked about last week hearing things that make you uncomfortable about what's really going on in the world or even really going on within yourself and then you rejecting it because it makes you feel uncomfortable is what emotional mind control is all about and so many people are under that form of mind control you know if it makes you feel uncomfortable you choose to ignore it or you choose to believe that it can't be true or you know oh I don't like that guys delivery I don't like his style I don't like the sound of his voice I don't like his hair I don't like you know the clothes that he wears this or that well then I'm going to ignore his message that's all emotional mind control that's the ego saying to you well this doesn't resonate with one of my preferences and therefore I'm gonna cast off the message and I'm gonna choose to believe that that message is also bogus because I don't like something about this person personally you know or maybe his voice just doesn't resonate me with me and it grates on me or maybe I think he's boring or maybe I think you know he's not passionate about you know enough about what he's saying or maybe he's overly passionate passionate about what he's saying any of these things but the bottom line is people under this form of emotional mind control aren't listening to the message the actual information they're listening to how it's delivered or they're looking at the person and saying well I don't like his look or I don't like his style all forms of emotional mind control another part of emotional mind control as we covered last week is when people have in their mind and identification with another human being for exams for example perhaps the role that they play in a family like a father or a brother or a mother or a sister our daughter or son okay and therefore they graft that role on to another situation so how a father might treat a daughter in the family has nothing to do with the father's actions as a police officer or as a soldier he could go and commit complete and utter transgressions against natural law in certain roles and in other roles that he plays in his lower self his ego self okay he may play a completely different role in a relationship with someone else and that emotional attachment to a role that someone plays can be transferred or grafted on to another role that that person plays in life so a daughter seeing her father as a cop or as a soldier for an example she will graft on her identification or her idea of what that being actually is like as a father but refused to look at the role he is actually playing as a soldier for example this is another form of emotional mind control it is a form of emotional attachment to a role that we identify someone with in life such that we are justifying their behaviors in other roles okay and it's a powerful form of emotional attachment with extremely difficult bonds to break because they're rooted in the physiology specifically the physiology of the limbic brain which generates emotions and emotional attachments when we feel an emotion a a pattern is set in motion in the brain of neural activity and it gets routed like that because we're constantly exposed to this person in a particular role so when we try to see them in a different light in true respect you know not respecting what they do regardless of what it is that's not what I mean by that by taking an look at which is what the word respect really means from the Latin ream eaning again and SPECT Oh SPECT re which means to look at we need to really respect that individual to take another look at them in this alternative role that they are playing in the world and judge it honestly not with an emotional attachment we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on talk radio [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio continuing to discuss emotional mind control why this form of mind control which I call heart control and to my knowledge that's a term I've coined myself why it's so difficult to break is because it has physiologically rooted a physiologically rooted nature within the brain in the limbic part of the brain where we can form emotional attachments and fall into a pattern of not taking a look honestly or in this case as I've said taking another look honestly the word respect truly respecting someone else's role in a different position in life just because we've formed a certain form of an emotional attachment to another role that there they happen to be playing so another kind of emotional mind control I covered last week is when people deliver a message in a certain way even if they're saying the truth many people will not want to hear them because they want it delivered in sweet and pleasant tones without ever pointing any fingers or without ever raising any alarms you know or anything like that they it's like a baby that can't chew a piece of food that needs it mushed up or put you know through a straw okay these are people who don't have a mature psychological sentence any mature psychological sensibilities they don't have the psychological acumen to be able to handle being told truth in an upfront and direct way and again this show is not for those individuals I'm not addressing those individuals I'm addressing the people who are real men and women and who can handle hearing something that is true and I'm trying to reach those individuals I'm not trying to reach babies among us okay to put it quite simply and harshly those people are going to have to go through enough pain and suffering to get the message unless they decide that they're going to grow up and come out of that emotional psychological and spiritual state of infant hood okay because that's what they are they're infants in those capacities mentally psychologically and spiritually and I don't make excuses for people like that and never have they're making a willful decision to remain in that state of consciousness you could blame it on mind control and fear all day long but ultimately it's because they hate the personal responsibility that comes with knowing that's all it really is about and let's start calling it as it is instead of making excuses or trying to justify it we're gonna talk about justification later in the show so an image number six here image five I put an image of what emotional mind control looks like the the monkeys with their hands over their eyes ears and mouth the see no evil hear no evil speak no evil image because that's what emotional mind control is about you know not wanting to take a look at the ugly truth that we're basically living in a prison here and it's a prison of our own design brought on by our own spiritual immaturity and refusal to take personal responsibility for our own actions image six is this idea that I'm talking about about people speaking the truth but perhaps we can get in a harsh way or in a way that is loud or abrasive and people refusing to listen to the actual message they're not seeing the two plus two equals four see what are what are their eyes and ears go to right is it going to the message that's in that speech bubble which is true unwaveringly true for all times and places from the beginning of creation till the end of time it's true and has no other solution to it okay or are they paying attention to what the guys hair looks like or what color lipstick the woman's wearing or how her hair is cut or that the one woman speaking through a microphone or the other guys wearing a suit all of this is and things that have no bearing on whether the message is true or not but people under this form of emotional mind control when it comes to hearing truth uh will accept the message coming from people who dress nicely and have wonderful posture and will put on that lovely mask oh the plastic face the plastic surgery face even that you see in in so many newscasters and Hollywood celebrities etc you know and OU will dress in our fancy three-piece suit and we'll have all the flashy graphics you know and well we'll talk to you like you're in in kindergarten okay well and well we'll treat you like the little baby that we know that you are and speak in such sweet and pleasant tones and yet we'll lie right to your face and tell you that 2+2 is 5 that black is white that war is peace and that slavery is freedom is slavery and vice versa and nothing can ever make what's in the the speech bubble in image number 7 true ever it will never be true no matter how sweetly it said no matter how much people want to accept it no matter how much people want to believe it's true and this holds true for anything else not just mathematics this holds true for laws of behavioral consequence for natural law for issues of right and wrong and that's why people have such a hard time when you tell them if you're focused on the people at the top of the pyramid and you're not trying to educate the people at the bottom you do not understand what is creating the prison you live in those people are a paltry infinitesimal few and could do nothing to the bulk of humanity on their own that their influence would be completely negated if the bulk of humanity had and exercised conscience and that's why people who are under emotional mind-control when it comes to the roles that individuals in a dominator culture are playing ok don't want to hear the truth that's written on slide number eight that it's the people at the base of the pyramid who are creating the problem not the people at the top those people at the top are influencers they're not actually taking the the violent actions do you see David Rockefeller taking violent action on other people this this bony old man who's practically infirm who could be blown over on a strong breeze is he the person who's physically injuring and harming other people and take physically taking their freedom away from them for non wrongs for non harm is he the one who's stepping all over other people's rights by acts of violence no he's perhaps not perhaps definitely influencing those actions but he's not the one taking those actions these are the people who are taking those actions and therefore they are the creators of what we have termed the dark new world order and that's unwaveringly continuously and forever the case it is true that statement is true definitively it's not an opinion and it's definitely absolutely the truth and if you don't understand that you you don't get it yet you don't get it yet okay so here's the here's the thing people go into this shutdown mode when they hear that there is such a thing as absolutely absolute nature of truth because this it doesn't resonate with what they've been told and programmed with through mind control since the day they were born they've been told truth is shades of grey it's not absolute it's not black and white and this is bunk this is New Age bunk and it's also mind control bunk because the truth is a particular way it is as things actually are it is what is that which is it's not open to interpretation it's not open to shading it's not open to to color of opinion it is a certain way causal dynamics that play out as physical manifestations in our world happen as a result of things playing out a certain way and that is called the truth that which actually does occur that which goes through the formality of actually occurring in physical manifestation is the truth of our situation and that's not open to an interpretation it's that which is we'll pick this aspect up on the other side of the break stay where there's folks to keep my cool make them think I made up stone [Music] we're back this is what on earth is happening on mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm talking about the absolute nature of truth the truth is extreme ladies and gentlemen it doesn't care what you think of it it doesn't matter whether you understand it or not its unwavering and unyielding that's how natural law operates grow up get over it the object for the successful navigation of this dimension this realm this universe however you want to look at it is the recognition of those natural laws and the willful decision to live in harmony with them because you are subject to them the end for all time that is what an adult has come to understand the nature of the situation that we're in here all bound together all one under immutable laws that we did not create as separate monads of consciousness as separate individual consciousnesses or you can look at it as individuated drops in an ocean which are formed of the same thing and are basically indistinguishable from each other in that ocean of consciousness all with the same rights but with different individual unique properties truth is absolute that's extreme it's contrary to what we've been told it is it works the same way at all times places and and scenarios the word absolute we covered it comes from Latin Bob which is a prefix meaning away from an solute which is the solid matter that needs to be dissolved in order to form a solution the solidity which is the ego which is what we're looking to dissolve in people to come to acceptance of that which is and that doesn't mean accept things the way they are even though they're wrong that's not what we're talking don't get it twisted into some nonsensical new-age bunk of there always has to be evil no evil is a choice made in the moment it's not something that is just forced it upon us that we have no choice but to accept and that is eternal and always must be this is new-age bone is what it is and if you believe that bunk your under mind control and I Got News for you you're not even under mind control by New Agers you're under mine controlled by the Satanists and the dark Luciferians that invent that new-age bunk and put it out there so you'll swallow it down like the bunch of crap that it is with a fork and a spoon to continue evil is a choice made by the rejection of conscience in the moment that is what it is perpetuated by ignorant and the refusal to accept personal responsibility for one's actions the solute is the ego that needs to be gone away from and you get rid of it by dissolving it with truth which is the solvent it has to be dissolved in a solvent it has to be broken down that's what this process of spiritual alchemy is about breaking down the calcification of the ego the solute so that a solution can be formed and enacted the word solvent is probably the most interesting when you break it down using atom ology and green language it comes from the Latin as well I'm on slide number 10 now it comes from the Latin Solvay which means to release to unbind to free to untie to open up think about it the solvent is the truth it is the solution the understanding of natural law saying no to evil saying no to domination saying no to ignorance this is the solution it is the solvent these are truths in which the ego must be dissolved and come to accept if you break down the word solvent soul vent the venting of the soul to vent something is to release it is to free it is the freeing of the soul the freeing of the light within a soul the Sun the one the uniqueness within the individual the unique value of every individual the infinite value of every individual the soul vent green language most people still can't see that and still think it's some kind of a coincidence that that's not some cosmic there's not cosmic significance to the way English language worked out I mean if you still think that I feel sorry for you that your perception is so devoid of wonder and so devoid of that pure simplistic Majesty that that is how language is telling us truth that I don't know what to tell you in many ways I think people that can't grasp that are truly something less than what they not only can be but were intended to be and that they are damaged in many ways they're they're their soul sick the the world is devoid of Wonder and magic to them and I think that that's pathetic and I feel immensely horribly sorry for an individual in that state of consciousness because the with a wonder of language and words in communicating ideas and knowledge and telling us the truths that we need to hear and understand just in the words alone is absolutely incredible how that works out synchro mystically but if we break it down even in language the word solvent comes from Latin meaning one okay and it's where the word son comes from the light of the world the bringer of life to our world and then vent comes from the Latin verb there's really not a V sound in classical Latin it's pronounced with a W so it's ven io is the verb and it's pronounced when yo when yo when ER a went us and that means to come or to be come present to arrive so think about it we break it down like that with the etymology of the the second part of the word vent from when he o entus in latin went us it means for the sun to arrive the light to arrive that's not amazing right no it's just a coincidence it's nothing to see here move along the light to become present the soul to become present the one to become present unbelievable and that is the solution the acceptance of the truth of the light of true unique individuality and the value of the individual the acceptance of that truth that is the solution that is the fundamental worldview shift that brings the solution into manifestation through the dissolving of the ego and the acceptance of truth now what we're going to talk about throughout this section involves the understanding of causality and natural law which we've already talked about we've talked about it to a point of practical sickness that I've repeated the same things over and over so much but unfortunately that's what's necessary to keep saying the same thing over and over again for people to really get it for it to sink in is that a form of mind control yes it is for the right reason it's a form of mind influence when it's done for the right reason it's not mind control it's the influence of people's psyche to put them on the right path so that they truly understand and grasp it for themselves at some future time but repeating it over and over and over and over again plants that seed in deep ground it plants the seed so can have deep roots and grow to be something strong in the individuals consciousness we need to keep repeating the same things over and over even if we don't like them having to do that so I'm going to pick up with an important aspect of causality on the other side of the break and we're gonna meet the Merovingian and you understand what I mean by that on the other side I'm gonna break down a very key scene in the Matrix trilogy the Matrix Reloaded part 2 on the other side of the break all right science believes you deserve the right to happen [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark casio my website want on earth is happening calm go up there to the radio show page to pull up the images that go along with today's show I'm getting ready to explain image number 11 this is a slide that I posted on Facebook this week and wrote a bit of an explanation of because I think it is the greatest seen in almost any movie ever made and it tells the ultimate secret to the universe basically it's from the Matrix Reloaded the second part of the Matrix trilogy movies which very few people understand from an allegorical perspective and they really need to understand what these movies are telling us because there's some incredible truths revealed through these allegories I just want to say if anyone is holding on the line who is called in I will not be taking calls today on the show and probably not for the next few weeks because this material is so important I'm going to just hammer on it okay and it's just gonna be me talking over the next few weeks so phone calls coming in several weeks let's just say that now okay so don't bother to call in for the next few weeks I'll let you know when I'm taking calls again I'm going to put this material out into the world in the way I want it put out there over the next few weeks because this is the things the people need to understand these are them these are the things people need to get regarding the dominator culture and I'm gonna put it out there in a completely unapologetic an unwavering fashion with no distraction so that having been said let's continue the Merovingian character is probably one of the greatest characters that has ever been invented in any movie and he hits the nail right down dead center drives it right home if you can understand what he is saying I'm going to explain the scene I'm gonna read the scene to you and then I will explain what the scene is about the scene is in the Matrix Reloaded the second part of the the trilogy which again many people think is somehow so much less than the original movie and it's not it actually holds much greater spiritual truths then even does the original one the original one is actually set up for the truths that are to come in parts two and three so the heroes are going into the stronghold of this character known as the Merovingian who is holding another character hostage the character is holding hostage is called the key-maker okay and the heroes want to get the key-maker out of this guy's custody they've been told to do this by another character called the Oracle in the movie and we'll all get to what all of these characters represent okay but let's listen let's listen in on the scene okay the characters the heroes are Morpheus Trinity and neo in the trilogy okay and they represent the three aspects of consciousness thought emotion and action Morpheus thought or the mind Trinity emotions okay the Sacred Feminine and neo who represents right action The Awakening - right action through the neocortex okay so the higher thought functions of the human brain are in the neocortex that's why as he's named Neil and he is the new human the emerging human with a conscience with a truly developed conscience the next evolutionary version of what a human being actually is who has a truly developed conscience so we'll get into the reading of this scene on the other side of the brain and then I'm gonna break it down for everybody if you're listening to what on earth is happening you're on Oracle broadcast and we'll be right back alright folks we're back let's jump right back into the subject matter we were talking about the scene with the Merovingian in the Matrix Reloaded so I'm gonna read the scene for you now on this slide number 11 called meet the Merovingian the heroes enter the room and sit down with the Merovingian and Morpheus says to the Merovingian you know why we are here and the Merovingian replies I am a trafficker of information I know everything I can the question is do you know why you are here Morpheus responds we are looking for the key-maker the Merovingian responds oh yes it is true the key-maker of course but this is not a reason this is not a why the key-maker himself his very nature is a means not an end and so to look for him is to be looking for a means to do what neo responds you know the answer to that question and the Merovingian responds but do you you think you do but you do not you are here because you were sent here you were old to come here and then you obeyed it is of course the way of all things you see there is only one constant one universal it is the only real truth causality action reaction cause effect the Morpheus character responds to this by saying everything begins with choice and the Merovingian replies no wrong choice is an illusion created between those with power and those without and this is the nature of the universe we struggle against it we fight to deny it but it is of course pretend it is a lie causality there is no escaping it we are forever slaves to it our only hope our only peace is to understand it to understand the why why is the only real source of power without it you are powerless and this is how you come to me without why without power another link in the chain neo responds to this by saying this isn't over and the Merovingian gets up from the table and says oh yes it is the key-maker is mine and I see no reason why I should give him up no reason at all that's basically the conclusion of that scene it goes on to where the characters basically fight to get the key-maker out of that building and they eventually do get him the heroes of the movie but um this is the absolute crux of the entire matrix films and I'm probably going to do an entire presentation soon on the Matrix trilogy live here in Philadelphia all booked at some place but it's something I've been wanting to do for a while and it's probably one of the next presentations I'm going to make I am in the process of talking to some people at a scene food market may be doing another lecture series there perhaps on natural law or maybe even perhaps something on the The Matrix trilogy would be pretty fun to do there so look for that in a few draw of course make announcements on the show when I have something booked definitively so I wrote a small essay describing what this scene represents so I'm gonna read that right now so I put exactly what I wanted to say into specific words okay here we go this is what this scene actually means in this scene from the Matrix Reloaded the heroes of the film Morpheus Trinity and neo representing thought emotion and action respectively have come to the stronghold of the villain known as the Merovingian now the Merovingian represents the dark o cultists those dark keepers of esoteric knowledge who are currently ruling over the people of earth right now okay that's who he represents he is one of the ultra elite that is set up that is a made man so to speak he is in the club okay he is in the dark occult and he's in a position of power over other people because he has knowledge he is a trafficker of information he has knowledge that they lack he understands things about the causal dynamics of the universe that they do not understand and as such in that differential of power through that differential of knowledge he can basically rule them and until they acquire that knowledge and then use it for the right reasons they're done done they're going to be slaves eternally as a result of their own ignorance and stupidity so going back to what I've written here the Merovingian is holding the character known as the key-maker hostage the key-maker character is the means for unlocking people's minds to the true nature of the control system in which they are embedded but more than that he is the means to impart the understanding of why the world became that way that's who the key-maker represents that's what the key-maker represents the key-maker is the means to understanding the natural law nature's law of cause and effect the causal relationships between choices that are made behaviors that are enacted and the manifested results that happen as a result of those behaviors the key-maker is the means to understanding the natural law of cause and effect and therefore he is the means to acquire the understanding of how not to create self-inflicted suffering that's what the key-maker character represents the Merovingian in this scene is mocking the heroes because they don't even understand what the key-maker is and yet they want him see they subconsciously know they need him because the Oracle told him to go get them they want the solution they need subconsciously know there's a problem they've been become cognizant of the control system that's been built up all around them but they have no idea why that it is that way what made it that way the heroes don't even understand what the key-maker is they do not get that he is the ultimate solution to all problems he can unlock all the locks on all the doors on all the cells in which we have caged ourselves the heroes were told to find the key maker by the Oracle character she represents our subconscious and intuitive capacities simple knowing but not at a conscious level we'll pick this up on the other side I'll continue to break down after these words we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Pascale I'm jumping right back into the subject matter because it's so important talking about the scene of the Merovingian in the Matrix Reloaded probably the greatest allegorical scene in any movie ever made I was breaking it down that the heroes were told to find the key-maker by the Oracle character who represents our subconscious or intuitive capacities now many people fall into the error of thinking oh this is about us being sent to the earth or making a decision to come to the earth that's not what this allegorically represents the the Oracle is our intuition and she is sending us to the elite see intuitively we know there's a problem and we're looking to the people at the highest level of the pyramidal hierarchical structure as the solution that's what we have to go to get the solution to get the key-maker this has nothing to do the truth is we don't go to the elite to get the solution we have to understand the causal link between behavior and manifestation that is the solution to the problem and that's why the Merovingian is practically laughing at the heroes he knows they're a joke at this point because they don't understand the lie and he tells them as much and this is where the truth and freedom movement is ladies and gentlemen to have to break it to you in a really you know seemingly negative way and in a way that seems like it's you know has abandoned all hope the truth and freedom movement very few people within it really understand natural law and what rights are there are some there are some I'm not going to say that Arnon there are some people that do fully get it and it's encouraging to see those people to meet up with people like that as a matter of fact just last night at the truth freedom prosperity social I was talking with people who really did have a firm grasp and understanding of natural law and its principles and it was extremely refreshing to know that there are people like that out there but again don't make the mistake the people who do understand that please don't make the mistake of thinking that you're in the majority because nothing could be further from the truth this is a world full of dark souls that have not even the beginning of an inkling of the understanding of natural law or what rights are and or not so let's go back to the analysis of the scene this part of the allegory is explaining that even most of the people who have intuitively become aware that they that they are living in an artificially created consisting of control they have very little or no idea why that is the case or what type of change in their thinking and behavior is required to bring about a betterment of their current conditions the Merovingian then goes on to explain what could easily be termed the ultimate secret of the universe in elegant and devastating simplicity our behavior is the root causal factor which inevitably and unwaveringly leads to effects in our reality two manifestations two manifested effects in our reality upon taking certain actions certain effects are created and we must experience the consequences that arise as a result of that causal link between behavior and manifested reality right action guided by conscience and in harmony with natural law will lead to desirable consequences such as order peace and freedom while wrong action perpetuated by ignorance the refusal of personal responsibility and cop-outs such as quote I'm just following orders unquote will bring undesirable consequences such as chaos and ultimately enslavement these laws of causality are always operating and we are always bound by them whether or not we understand them like them or are even aware of their existence and sadly most people are not even aware of their existence only by discovering and understanding these natural laws of behavioral consequence can we ever ever hope to improve our condition as a species and gain true freedom without that knowledge and understanding we are forever forever enslaved by our own ignorance and as the Merovingian says just another link in the chain of slavery that is what that scene means and he's telling people even choice at some level is an illusion because you either have the free will choice decision to align yourself with with natural law which you are already bound by or you have the freewill decision to ignore it and suffer as a result and that doesn't mean natural law is here as a prison condition because the universe is a prison this is more nonsensical dark occult mixed with dark new-agey nonsense it's a construct for the experience of the spirit and these laws are here as guidance that can create effects that we can scarcely imagine as far as their wonders and possibilities and potential if we do side to live in harmony with those natural laws of creation we can have and be and do whatever we want so long as we are not violating other people's rights to do those things so this scene is incredibly empowering if possibly under if properly understood but most people have about a nursery school child's capability of understanding allegory they want to take everything at face value and just see it as a science fiction film when it's a powerful spiritual allegory wrapped as a story you have to peel back the exoteric and get to the whole the incredible esoteric truths to underlie the story stop seeing it just as a story the story is there for entertainment value to make the truth easier to accept so that people don't fall into the emotional mind control of just rejecting the message at face value because they're uncomfortable with it they're entertained they're in right-brain mode they're there you know in a calm state waiting to be entertained and then BOOM some powerful spiritual truths are hit them in the jaw like a right hook that's what an allegory should do if it's properly made so what we're getting at here is without the proper understanding of conscience and then the proper application of conscience humanity is doomed this is what we're here to learn ladies and gentlemen we're here to acquire the knowledge of conscience and then to put it to the right use to put it into use not just know it but to use it so I've put together a slide like this before but this is a new one on what conscience really is and it comes from the combining of the prefix con with the word science this is not a belief system I don't know how many times I have to say that this is a science of nullable and repeatable results is what the knowing of the natural laws of behavioral consequence are all about it is not a belief system or a religion it is science is it look what is consciousness and how to employ it on the other side we'll be right back [Music] [Music] we're back this is what on earth is happening on your host mark pasión well I want to thank my partner barb during that last break she brought me a an ice pop made with fresh organic mango and man was it good I feel totally recharged and rejuvenated after eating that during the break so thanks for that let's get back into conscience this is what we were talking about and we really need to have a good working understanding of what conscience really is if we're going to turn this around if we're going to harmonize ourselves with natural law conscience of course is we break the word down con science now what is the word con it comes from Latin it's a prefix that means together and the verb to know in Latin is ski Okyere so we put it together conscience means simply to know together it is common sense and also during a break I was taking a look in the chat room at the water on earth is happening radio show page it's always there for anyone who wants to join in on the chat room it's underneath the player somebody said in the chat room that this stuff is all pretty simple but it's not very common and I saw that comment and I was like he understands yes exactly it's all simple none of this is extraordinarily complex and impossible to grasp or understand you can understand language you can get this you can understand it there's no superhuman capability involved a shift in the quality of attention is involved and a shift in worldview is involved and that's it and everyone is capable of that ladies and gentlemen the people who think that there are just some people who can never get this you're wrong everyone can understand this information it is nothing that is difficult to understand people are under conditioning and mind control but more so than that they really don't want to get the information they don't want to know the truth because they know subconsciously that that implies personal responsibility to act based on knowledge so they would rather willfully remain ignorant so they could somehow attempt to justify their inaction by saying I don't know I didn't know that and you know what that's called utter nonsense it doesn't matter whether you think you can just put your hand out and say no please don't want to hear it I don't want to know how bad things are and that somehow absolves you of your personal responsibility it doesn't work that way you are still responsible because you are not Nash and the word nisshin's we talked about as being a form of not knowing but it's something you could not possibly have known the knowledge was sanitized and was not present at all that's completely different from ignorance which as I said a couple of weeks back on the vinny eastwood show I think we should stop calling it ignorant and start calling you ignorin s-- and emphasizing it like that because then people will really sit up and take notice of what ignorin s-- really is it's ignoring something that is present the truth is present in our world it's not absent from the world it's here it's all around us it's at your fingertips in a way that it never was before and most people are just continuing to ignore its presence and continuing to remain in a state of ignorance see how a little shift in just the pronunciation of a word can make take on in someone's mind a whole new meaning that's what ignorin siz about ignoring that which is present if someone's in a room and you're aware of their presence and you won't interact with them you refuse to interact with them that means you're ignoring them you're not nation' you are not unaware of their of their existence in the room you can clearly see them and hear them you're deliberately ignoring them and that's what the situation is like with the truth and this is totally related to conscience because most people know they do have a conscience and they're deliberately ignoring it they're betraying their conscience willfully by refusing to step up speak and take any action based on truth they think that they could ignore reality and that there are no consequences for doing so well you know what you can't ignore reality you could ignore it all you want but what is impossible what is not possible is escaping the consequences of the decision to ignore reality that's not possible ladies and gentlemen yes you can't ignore reality but you cannot escape the consequences for doing so and there are consequences that come with that decision that choice that freewill choice so conscience when we understand it in its proper etymological breakdown is to know together or it is common sense and as the gentleman in the chatroom or perhaps lady in the chat room not sure said this is all simple but it's not very common common sense is not present in the world ladies and gentlemen we don't have common knowledge of the definitive difference between right and wrong sadly and largely that's due to ignorance not nation' snot because it's not possible to know it's because most people don't want to take that knowledge into themselves because they think that they can shun personal response by continuing to claim ignorance and again it doesn't work that way so my working description or definition for what conscience actually is is conscience is knowing it is the possession of the definitive knowledge not opinion not belief but the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong under natural law definitive knowledge it means that there aren't shades of gray when it comes to the understanding of right and wrong you know what right is you know what wrong is because it harms others and that which harms others is not one of our rights what is the what does it mean to actually use conscience or to exercise it to employ it in the world the next slide number 13 explains what this is the exercise of conscience and again in these two slides I've put an image of an angel in the background whether you agree with such an idea or construct or being it really doesn't make a difference this is a symbol that has been generally used throughout time immemorial to represent a concept of the higher self the the soul a higher form of consciousness which is constantly speaking to us and telling us the right thing the exercise of conscience is the willful choosing of right action over wrong action once the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong under natural law has been acquired so you have the knowledge then you act upon the knowledge and the betrayal of conscience is having that knowledge knowing the definitive difference between right and wrong and choosing the wrong action over the right action that's what's been termed the sin against the Holy Spirit or the unforgivable sin in Christian tradition in Christian parlance okay that's betrayal of the Sacred Feminine aspect of the self the emotions the intuition care you're betraying your conscience when you choose the wrong action over the right action even though you do know what the difference between right and wrong is now people want to claim that most people don't know the true difference between right and wrong many people claim that they do and have no idea what the real difference between right and wrong is that's really sad when somebody who doesn't know tries to claim that they do know and you ask them to explain it to you and you hear just absolute verbal diarrhea pour out of their mouths like just an endless liquid brown sludge sorry to be so graphic but it's true you know they'll say I know the difference between right and wrong and cannot enunciate it or elucidate on it one iota not even a little tiny bit they can't even put it into words how they could practically spell it so it isn't that people don't real most people don't really know the difference between right and wrong it's their willfully choosing ignorance they're willfully choosing to go against their conscience they don't want the responsibility that comes with right action with knowing and right action they want to remain perpetual infants in consciousness and really the only thing that can turn that around is the development of willpower and courage stop being afraid of what the consequences are and do the right thing in the moment we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen [Music] [Music] the back folks last segment of what on earth happening for this edition on Tax Day of 2012 talk about wrong action and violence we're talking about conscience and the definitive knowledge between the difference between right and wrong we really covered this extensively on the section where we covered natural law as what needs to be the ultimate foundation for enacting any solution in the world you know until we understand that knowledge we really shouldn't be doing many actions at all we should really be reserving our action until we really understand that that's why natural law really needs to be taught to young people you know from as early as they can start comprehending language so that when they do start taking actions regarding other people in the world in relationship to other people in the world their actions will be in harmony with natural law and that's the problem we're not teaching natural law to anyone because we don't know it ourselves as a society it hasn't been taught to us and therefore the the propagation of ignorance goes down generation to generation so uh there's many slides there's four three slides here from the natural law section as a brief review I won't spend a lot of time on this but the word right is synonymous with correct because they are based in truth right means both moral and correct because it's based in truth and natural law if something is correct it's based in truth if something is moral it's based in natural law and it's based in truth and it's correct it's right actions that are based in right do not result in harm to other sentient beings wrong contrasted with right is incorrect it is immoral that's why we use it for both meaning both incorrect you're wrong about that you're you gave the wrong answer and immoral we what is not true it leads us to immoral behavior incorrect not based in truth immoral not based in natural law that's what wrong is and the reason that it's wrong is because actions that are based in it result in harm to other sentient beings and that's common sense you know when suffering is being caused to another person and if there is no soft suffering being caused to another living being that has provable cause the provable result of harm that has been done to them then there's no wrong action that has been done and someone has a right to take that action you know someone brought up the other day that okay the the Islamic law that prevents women from showing their face could that be in harmony with natural law absolutely not it's an it's an impossibility for that to be in harmony with natural law is it a right or not for a woman to show her face to someone else in public of course it is a right why is that a universal right it doesn't matter what a religion says about it it doesn't matter what a government says about it doesn't matter what any individual says about it at all times all places in the universe you are allowed to bare your face in public why is it right because you're not harming someone else as a result of that behavior so let's look at smoking marijuana for an example is that a right or is it not a right it is universally 100% unequivocally at all times and places in the entire universe a right why well one because you're doing it to you shoving the joint in someone else's mouth lighting it and forcing them you know holding your your fingers over their nose and your hand over their mouth until they're forced to take a breath is not a right because you're doing it to someone else that may not want that so you're coercing their will their free will whenever there's coercion of free will involved it's not a right because harm is being done the person is saying no and you're refusing to accept their refusal which this is what the show next week is going to be about entirely the whole show on apophysis and the power of the word no and I'm gonna go into some allegories again through popular fiction of the usage of the word no I'm going to look at three particular modern movies that the most powerful word in the universe is explained in allegorical fashion the word know which we need to start falling in love with and understand apophysis which I'm going to touch on at the end here today but this is the difference between right and wrong you're allowed to smoke marijuana under natural law because you're doing it to you you are taking something into your body that's your property you own this vehicle while your consciousness inhabits it in this realm someone else doesn't own your body therefore they're not allowed to tell you what you're allowed to do with your body via putting something into it it doesn't matter what justifications or reasons they come up with now that means you're responsible for what you do with your body after you ingest something you're not absolved of personal responsibility do you want to take some substance and then do something that is then subsequently subsequently do something that is immoral you need to be held accountable for the action it doesn't matter that that you took something you made a decision to take something that affected your judgment and then you did the action so you're accountable for it under natural law so understand what natural law is this is slide number 15 a living being must be harmed or defrauded in order for a violation of natural law rights to have taken place and rights that do not exist for an individual can never be granted by man's law to any other individual or any group of individuals you can't make up a write that other people don't have and saying well now this group of people has that right and this is what we think we can do with government and police and militaries etc and all kinds of bureaucratic institutions rights that other people do not have and they'll claim this nonsensical so non-existent social contract bunk as a result you know to justify their immoral behaviors and there is no such thing doesn't exist there is no such thing as a social contract there's individuals either choosing to live in harmony with natural law with each other or refusing to live in harmony with natural law and they're therefore creating chaos instead of order so we need to know what right is versus what wrong action is and the best way to know what right is is through the negative and I've keep emphasizing this over and over again stop accepting this new age bunk of never look at the negative or don't try to define things in the negative sense that's the best way to define what a right is is to take a look a good hardcore look and an honest appraisal of what is wrong what is a wrong is what you need to truly understand to understand what a right is because a right is anything which remains if there is no wrongdoing which is a harm to another person through your action so if I sit here and drink a beer that would have been illegal in 1920 even though I was harming no one and now suddenly magically today that's legal they can make something from immoral to moral or from moral to immoral at the stroke of a pen yeah you didn't know how that's how it works morality and immorality have nothing to do with nature's laws it has to do with the whims of a dictator who writes something down in a little book and now says well that's now a moral anybody that I catch doing it is it can be punished by whatever dictates I happen to also pen down that they will be punished according to it was moral to drink a beer in Maine in 1920 after prohibition was passed just like it is moral to do it now why because I'm putting it into my body do I have a right to hold someone down who says that they don't want to drink any alcohol and pour a beer down their throat no I do not and never will because that's someone else's vehicle for expression not mine it's all about ownership and the understanding of self ownership and look we've covered this extensively in the section on natural law which I encourage everybody to go back in the podcast and listen to it again even if you heard it once for those who haven't heard you need to go and listen to that material this is just a quick review I believe it was in the 70s up through the 80s is where I covered not word the the 60s up through the into the 70s something like that in the podcast section natural law holds true regardless of population you know people think oh that works when there's only a few people in the world but oh when we have a big population no we can't respect these rights are these rights we have to curtail those rights natural law holds true regardless of how many people and when in doubt whether an act is in harmony law visualized scenario with only two people and if it's right then it's right it's wrong it's wrong twelve of seven billion we're going to talk about apophatic equally apathetic nature of truth next when it comes to saying no to this control system that's all we have time for stick around Chris ever know that murky water purification system

What On Earth Is Happening Show #104

Topics: *Solutions, Non-Support Of Dominators, Conscience & Its Exercise, Natural Law, Blanket Statements, the Impossibility for Conscience to be truly manifested in those who "follow orders," Apophasis, Justification for Immoral Behavio*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you are listening - what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday April 22nd 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time and we have a great show planned for you here today we are going to be continuing our ongoing discussion regarding solutions to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness in other words how to get in how to get out of the mess that we've created for ourselves here on this planet and we have been covering the solution known as the non support of dominators for the last couple of weeks and we will continue to look into this in incredibly important solution over the next many weeks and we're going to look at things like conscience and justification and apophysis as a solution this is a word that not many people know about or understand a lot about but we've talked about it before here on what on earth is happening and it's basically called saying no if you want to really put it in very easy to understand terms it's what we shouldn't be doing what we have to start refrain from doing ok so we're going to talk a lot about the power of the negative of saying no no as being a word of power indeed the most powerful word in the universe for that matter so that's coming up on the show today I have a couple of event announcements and I want to really recap a little bit about the events that went on earlier today I'm fresh back from the and the Fed rally for Philadelphia and the Philly freedom rally at which Ron Paul just spoke here in Philadelphia and I have some constructive criticisms that I'd like to give for these events I'm not going to just praise them completely because I think that there were some things today that could have been done a lot better than how they were done so you know it's good that people all got together in the name of a good cause but there's still a lot of work that needs to be done in making these meetings really effective truly effective so I'll be talking about that in the next segment I do have a couple of quick event announcements I'm going to be on occult Empire I will be interviewed on occult Empire tomorrow evening ok that's Monday April 23rd at 8 p.m. I'll be interviewed by Bob from Cincinnati on the occult Empire show on the antimatter's own network I posted a announcement and a link in the news section of the website also in the news section look for the show that I just did on the Vinny on Vinny with Vinny Eastwood Vinny Eastwood brought myself later X and Curtis Davis onto the show for a roundtable discussion on general occultism and it was a really great show that's posted in the news section as well I have a couple of quick but quick event announcements when we come back stick around folks we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio want to get back into some event announcements for events taking place here in the philadelphia area and i want to talk a little bit about the events that took place today here in philadelphia and offer some constructive criticism in this segment so i mentioned that i would be on a cult empire in the last segment on tomorrow night and i neglected to mention the topic the topic will be the Rosicrucian tradition so we're going to be looking at the teachings of true esoteric Rosicrucianism and that should be a very interesting topic to talk about with bob so the truth freedom prosperity documentary night for this month as always happens on the last Wednesday of every month this month that's Wednesday April 25th and we'll be meeting at 7 o'clock p.m. at media Bureau Studios which is at the corner of 4th and brown exact address is 725 North 4th Street in the northern Liberty section of Philadelphia the film for this month is chyme Attica which is an excellent film talks a lot about the change in consciousness that is required to overcome the problems that humanity is currently beset with and I I still think that so many people still do not understand that a tremendous change in consciousness and worldview is required that we are not going to vote our way out of this mess that there is no political solution that there is no economic solution there is only philosophical solutions there is only solutions that are rooted in consciousness and natural law nothing else is going to get us out of where we are at right now so if you want to continue to believe all the opposite junk that's that's sold out there to people as a little cul-de-sacs before you reach the goldmine before you actually reach the real truth regarding the why the actual causal factors regarding why this is actually happening to humanity and how to get out of that state go right ahead and believe whatever you want to believe it's your suffering it's it's it's ultimately your funeral you know so I'm again as I've said many times on this show and will continue to repeat I'm not here to make front friends and tell people what they want to hear I'm here to tell people the truth so there's no political solution and too many people still don't understand that and I saw a lot of that today you know but I should have expected as much but you know we still have a long way to go folks is what I'm basically trying to say so let's see I will also be interviewed on occult science radio with Curtis Davis he is also known as the illuminated one and he will be interviewing me on Monday May 7th 2012 at 8:30 p.m. on his show occult science radio that's broadcast I believe on blog blog talk radio so enjoyed appearing with Curtis and Frater exon Vinny Vinny Eastwood show this past Tuesday again check that out in the news archive so it should be a great interview and I'm sure we'll be getting into all things occult on that radio program so look for that coming up in the near future so I want to get into the end the Fed rally for Philadelphia that happened earlier today and the Philly freedom rally at which Ron Paul spoke earlier today and I have to say that overall I'm a little bit disappointed and I'm sure some people will say well who cares who are you I'm not anyone special but I just want to offer some constructive criticism because there's things that could definitely have been done better and I think a part of the first thing is that the end the Fed rally looked more like the Ron Paul rally and speech than an end the Fed rally you know I mean first of all people who hardly ever show out to an end the Fed rally here in Philadelphia we're all there because Ron Paul was speaking later you know which of course you're going to expect because you know a big political candidate is making a speech in a major city but you know these people need to come when there's a regular end the Fed rally and Ron Paul isn't speaking but you saw a big increase in numbers today for a rally like this simply because he was speaking and of course many people will just expect that yeah and say that's how it is but it shouldn't be that way you know people should you know be coming out and supporting this effort regardless of who's speaking at it because it's the right thing to do and because you recognize the people at the Fed or one of the at one of the core problems and issues that is basically keeping people in extremely low consciousness by making them have to fight for survival because of their the machination is that they do with the American dollar with the with the the currency unit that is actively being used and believed in by the public so the things that they do are so incredibly immoral and need to be pointed out and understood by people and and here that this brings me to the next part not only did you know a bunch of people come out that aren't ordinarily there you know just because they're political candidate is is making an appearance but we also saw what I noticed is that hardly anyone uses these opportunities as outreach to the general public they come out in this in the sense of well I'm going to take part in an event with all people who are like-minded you know people who think like me and that's all great and wonderful and you know you should basically gather with people who are like mine and it's good to do but the point here is you're trying to call attention to the wrongdoing of the Federal Reserve System so that people can strive to put that immoral system to an end and hardly anybody comes out with any flyers or handouts or information to give to the unaware public myself one one or two other gentlemen and a few a couple of organizers tops at the rally actually brought information I want to say thanks to two Kevin who interviewed me on his show tinfoil hat area he brought out a ton of DVDs Kevin tells me a ton of DVDs a whole box full of DVDs documentary films to give to people that's great that's what this is supposed to be about a March is supposed to be about outreach calling attention to yourselves so that you can get other people to look at the information you have to present them with it's not a just about getting out and yelling in the street and being alongside other like-minded people like a party okay and too many people don't understand this so there might have been three or four people actually giving out information and that's not gonna get it done ladies and gentlemen I'm saying this not just even for the Philadelphia rally I'm saying any kind of action that is being taken you need to come prepared with information as a as a weapon this is a weapon in the information war you know and if you're not coming armed what's the point you know there's a war on for people's minds it's an information war and people are coming unarmed to the battlefield which is the streets of America you're not going to convince anybody or change their mind about anything that's going on if you're not prepared to offer them information and I saw too much yelling and screaming and chanting and way too little information sharing so I don't really care who said it takes umbrage with me for bringing up this point I'm gonna call it as I see it and I also want to talk about the pace of the event March which was way off and that you know really is a detriment to the entire thing people have to be better prepared and understand the psychology that needs to go behind something like this because we're not getting it done ladies and gentlemen so I'm gonna pick this up on the other side and then we'll get into the subject matter we'll be right back folks welcome back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark SEO my website what on earth is happening calm I'm going to continue with a little bit more constructive criticism of the and the fed and filly freedom rally that took place earlier today here in Philadelphia the good things where people turned out it was a great turnout even on a rainy day I mean it was a terribly dismal day here in Philadelphia today cold damp raining constantly just a miserable day basically and yet there was still great turnout that's good I mean that's a good show of willpower on the part of the people here in Philadelphia and the surrounding area to come out even in really bad weather but as far as information goes I would have really liked to see better information sharing at the end the Fed rally and I would have liked you know the Ron Paul stuff to be toned down at the end the Fed rally because it wasn't about supposed to be about Ron Paul yes he does bring attention to the Federal Reserve and you know how bad they are for this country but you have to make it about what the March is about and too many people came there with Ron Paul signs instead of n the Fed signs you know or information about the Federal Reserve that they want to give to people and then your cross mixing your messages in the minds of other people you know are you here to talk about the Fed are you here to support a political candidate and yeah I understand he supports the ending of the Fed but again people in the vicinity who don't know what your march is about are not going to receive that message they're going to only focus on the Ron Paul stuff I think this is an overarching failing on the part of the end of Fed rallies in general that it brings out you know Ron's Ron Paul supporters because he supports the ending of the Fed but people aren't hammering home the message about the Fed they're drawing too much attention to Ron Paul as a political candidate and then that turns a lot of people off to your actual message which is supposed to be about what the Fed is what they're doing and why they're bad for everybody in this country and really throughout the world so the other aspect of that I really saw as far as some of the organizers of the March dropping the ball is that the the pace was way way too fast way too fast and again I'm not trying to create any divisive Nisour division here I'm trying to offer some constructive criticism you're not offering first of all when you're doing an action March like this you want to be seen and you want to be seen for as long of a period of time as possible and this the pace of this march was rushed of this end the Fed March was rushed so badly that it felt like it was over in less than 30 minutes it probably took about 35 minutes and I think this should have been dragged out over a period of two hours minimum you know to walk that distance that we walked today it should be slow a slow deliberate leisure almost leisurely pace so that you have time to engage with people on the sides of the march put information into their hands talk with them briefly and then maybe catch up with you know your place in the in the crowd that you were at I mean you stopped hand somebody a flyer they were a block down down the down Market Street and this is it's just that's unacceptable it's it's something that has to be worked out beforehand so that the people at the head of the line understand you're setting the pace and they walked like they were running a marathon not like they were trying to educate their fellow American citizens in a major city okay so I have a big problem with how that was conducted at the front of the line whoever was out up there dropped the ball as far as I'm concerned so I wasn't happy about that because I mean like I said you try to sit and engage with somebody for a second to hand them a flyer about what the Fed is they don't No you know you want to just briefly give them a sound byte of information so hopefully they'll look it up and start learning on their own and you know the the March is you know way up and you can barely even catch up to it so that should be discussed and strategy like that should be discussed and be known about and people should be on the same page about it before something like this is even conducted and it seems like that really wasn't done and I've actually mentioned that in the past that the spaces have been too fast for these and this one was the worst out of them all it seemingly got even faster so that's something that definitely needs to be looked at and barring the bad weather which obviously there's no point in complaining about that it is what it is that's the weather the speech at the independence Visitor Center where Ron Paul spoke in front of I wish that I could tell people in the audience what Ron Paul even talked about today but I can't because I could barely hear him the PA system was deplorable people eaten even a little bit far back from the front and I wasn't that far back there were people that were a probably a city block behind where I was standing okay you couldn't hear it all it was completely muffled and the PA was completely inadequate for the job for the task at hand and I'm told that this was not like this in in past speeches that there were significant PA systems brought raised up on you know PA pole systems so that they're up above the stage and this didn't seem like it was done it would seem like it was a completely inadequate PA to transmit sound to a size of this magnet crowd the size of this magnitude and covering the land area that they covered I'd say it was a great crowd there were several thousand people out there but you didn't have the organizers did not have a PA setup that was adequate to the task at hand that's it and I can't even tell people what Ron Paul speech was about because while I could decently see him from where I was standing I couldn't hear him at all it was completely muffled I mean it sounded you know to not to even make fun about it but it sounded worse than Charlie Brown's teacher that's how muffled it was okay and that's I'm sorry but I have to call it the way I see it and that's unacceptable if proper planning was done and I'm sure there was monies were there to adequately there to provide for whatever or sound specifications need to be needed to be provided for I see all I also see this as a dropping of the ball and and again you know you could say oh who are you to mention this I'm someone who's trying to get the message out that's who I am and the way I see it Ron Paul came here to Philadelphia to deliver to deliver a message and the venue was not even equipped to make him able to do that and that's the bottom line is his message could not really reach people's eyes and ears because the sound equipment was inadequate for that task so that's all I have to say about what took place today overall I have to reign it a tremendous disappointment for myself other people may have seen seen it differently but I'm gonna say it how I say it so perhaps if you were up in the first couple of rows and you had a great great seat and you you were able to hear it wonderful I'm happy for you but the majority of that crowd and a lot of them came from places outside of this area did not even get to hear what was said they did not even get to hear the message and if they did at least they didn't get to hear it very well because again it was extremely muffled and very low and you had this strained here and if there was any even slight rustling or noise around you which there always is and except in a size of that crowd it was extremely difficult to pay attention and hear because there was not enough volume generated by that PA system or clarity for that matter so that's my word on the two rallies I hope people you know try to start getting it together a little better and make the more professional effort when it comes to doing this because we have very little time to get this word out to people folks so I know that we can do better let's put it that way I know we can getting into the stretch at everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening dot-com website the radio show page underneath the player as with most of the shows that I do there will be links for images for today's show you can click on any of those numbered links and it will bring up images with slides basically that are related to what I'm going to be talking about here today on the show those will also be posted with the podcast and this will be podcast number 104 so the first image is of course an image I've been displaying here every week that I've been talking about solutions because I call this entire solutions section the way out it is indeed the way out of the the quagmire the absolute prison of consciousness that we have created for ourselves here on earth these are real solutions that can be enacted with enough willpower to change consciousness and to change our current conditions so that we can stop creating self-inflicted suffering and actually thrive here on this planet slide number two is the list of grassroots solutions that we've been talking about and will continue to discuss and continue to have guests on the show to discuss these solutions with we've covered most of the ones and all of the ones actually in the left-hand column and we've covered developing mindfulness in the right-hand column we've been looking at over the past few weeks the non support of dominators and the topics that I've been talking about are directly related to understanding why we need to stop supporting these individuals namely police and military but also everyone else who is involved in government jobs in the entire institution of government and authority this is what we are trying to pull support back from this is a religion ladies and gentlemen if you didn't catch the shows that I did on what really what really is okay and what the actual religions of the world that people truly believe in are go back and listen to that in the podcast section because religion is the entire problem with this planet and I'm not talking about organized world religions like Christianity Judaism Islam etc there's problems with them yes we talked about how they're all astro theologically based and are basically telling a cover story to obscure the real mystery tradition that does lie at the heart of those traditions if one digs deep enough and gets past the astro theological garbage to recognize the real allegory that lies beneath that's all about the human soul and all about the human conscience but so few people do dig deeply enough to do that I when I when I say religion in this context I mean the things that are actually holding back the evolutionary progress of humanity that's what religion is it's that which holds back from the Latin verb relig are a meaning to hold back to thwart to bind to bind by tying okay to hold back by tying and that's what this is this is tying up the human consciousness tying up the mind mind control binding of the mind and the human psyche and the human conscience so when I say religion I'm talking about government and money the religion of authority the religion of money these are religions that people believe in unquestioningly this is dogma is what it is and that's what the non-supportive dominators is ultimately about what I'm really actually attempting to ask people to do is to abandon a religion to give up their religion of authority that this is no small task and only a person with an extreme amount of willpower is even going to try to take on the task to get people to abandon their religion because they know how powerful religion is over the MA that's why it's used as a form of mind control so this solution is going to take many weeks to explain to get all the concepts out that I want to get out I'm going to take my time what we don't cover we'll do in future shows and as I've said before it will take as long as it takes I'm gonna spend a lot of time on this topic because without understanding that there is no right to forcibly dominate and impose your will on other people just because it a law has been scribbled down by any man or group of men okay men and women for that matter or group of people okay rights don't automatically become invented you know rights do not become created and then you're allowed to do those things to forcibly impose your will on other people who aren't harming anyone and people need to understand this and this is the apophatic understanding of rights you understand what your rights are by understanding what they are not what you do not have the right to do to another person too many people believe that there are rights that don't exist and that they have these rights magically just because someone wrote down something in a book or on a piece of paper so and this is a religion you know believing in that level of authority is a religion which I am attempting to help people to give up to quit to quit a religion this is an addiction of the mind it's actually an addiction of the soul because people are addicted to something that to a belief system that is untrue that is not based in reality that is not based in truth that is not based in natural law and is completely erroneous and has absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with the laws of nature or of reality itself it is a contract that exists only in a diseased mind so we began talking about the concept of not the concept the reality of what conscience actually is last week what caught is conscience and how is that different from the exercise of conscience actually using conscience because the two are not the same one can have a conscience and not really exercise it not use it I'd say that's a very very bad position to be in to have a conscience and not actually exercise it or use it and because then you're really bearing a lot of moral culpability you know when you really do know the difference between right and wrong and you're wilfully choosing the wrong over the right that's some bad news you know I wouldn't want to be in that situation but most people don't even have a conscience most people don't have common sense anymore it's not present in humanity in any large quantities because most people do not have the definitive knowledge of right and wrong which is what conscience is so we talked about last week conscience comes from the Latin words con which is a prefix meaning together or with together or with and ass Chios quiere which means to know or to understand so when you put them together a conscience okay science means to know it comes from CEOs quiere knowledge okay and this is what this is all about an actual science this is about a science of the soul okay a knowing of natural law a discovery of these laws of creation which are already in place which man did not create that nature created regardless of what you want to think of as that force you want to call it the Creator you want to call it God no problem go right ahead okay whether people are comfortable or uncomfortable with that term I could personally care less but call it whatever you like I like to determine the dynamic intelligent underlying principles of creation itself that basically determine reality okay that that make this construct that we call the actual physical universe alive dynamic extant at all in existence period that's what gives rise to natural law and do I know why it does no it is that way we need to understand that it is that way that there are laws in operation that govern conduct that govern behavior and the experience that must be lived as a result of certain behaviors or not taking other behaviors you know we have to understand there are consequences for the behaviors that we choose yes we have freewill choice to determine how we're going to act but ultimately we don't have free will when it comes to the experience of that choice that must come into manifestation and be experienced that's it in other words you could ignore reality but you can't ignore the consequences of reality you make a choice okay which you have free will to choose how you will behave but ultimately you don't have the choice as to whether to experience the consequences of that behavior you are going to experience the consequences of that choice okay and whether you make that choice or not whether you're actively making the choice or even you're if you're sitting back on the sidelines trying not to act because you don't want the responsibility that comes with action it doesn't matter you're still going operates focus we talk about cons justification and open system oh yes is happening calm they'll be over talk about conscience and I was basically breaking down the word conscience and defining it in slide number four is what we're looking at if you're following along on the slideshow on the what on earth is happening radio show page so conscience means to know together to come to a state of knowing of knowledge together it is common sense knowledge common sense understanding okay and what kind of knowledge it is is it is the possession to have conscience means that you are in possession of the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong under natural law natural law the laws of creation you could call it the laws of behavioral consequence or the laws of cause and effect many people have termed it as well these were not made by man the universe created these laws and they're not suggestions or opinions it's not natural suggestions its natural law meaning you can attempt to go against it but there are repercussions and consequences for that it's always in operation just like gravity well you can attempt to defy gravity you know jump off of a tall building and try to defy gravity guaranteed you're not going to get away with defying a natural law like that you can think you are all you want but it's in effect you're bound by it while you're in a physical body you know when you're not in a physical body then let's worry about that you could jump off that building and you know somehow flow through the air or when superhuman capabilities have evolved in humanity then perhaps that might be possible but you're right here right now in 2012 and a physical human skin suit and good luck with that you want to believe you can wonderful enjoy enjoy what you're gonna get and that's like I feel like every day that's what I'm really trying to explain to people with all of this information people who are determined to leap off that building or that cliff and they want to tell me all the way down that they don't believe in gravity well enjoy good luck enjoy what you have you know don't expect it to improve either because natural law is always operating it's always in effect and you're always bound by it period the end for infinity that's it the problem is people hate that and they think that that's some kind of a prison and not guidelines that are there to help us to progress in evolution and in consciousness so that we could basically become co-creators with that force that dynamic living intelligence that underlies all of creation itself and then be basically be able to make whatever we want to make because we're aligning ourselves with the power and majesty of all creation of the universe itself of the all but people can't wrap their mind around the concept that that's why natural law is in place to help us to evolve to a point of becoming conscious co-creators with the divine no they want to rebel against that understanding they want to rebel against that they want to they want it to be pavatt both ways they want to say I can do whatever I want and there's no consequences for anything I do so I could be as ignorant as I want and somehow I could still magically be free and I told you ladies and gentlemen the gloves were coming off that like I'm not going to be apologetic for human stupidity anymore because this needs to just be explained in as overt and as upfront and and if necessary and as harsh terms as is needed to get people to sit up and pay attention because there's no more time for baby to hit the snooze button on the alarm clock of the universe anymore the cosmic alarm clock the snooze button is broken and now baby is gone who needs to become an adult he's gonna get dragged up by the hair thrown on the floor and kicked around until he decides to wake up alright there's not enough time - baby spoon feed this stuff to people anymore they need to become psychologically and emotionally mature before they destroy themselves so the possession of the definitive knowledge of right and wrong under natural law is what conscience actually is it is knowledge conscience is knowledge that's what something people don't understand it isn't the behavior itself okay the exercise of conscience is the taking of certain action that is either in keeping with natural law or not in keeping with natural law so the exercise of conscience I explained on slide number five this is the willful choosing once you do know you're making a willful choice to act in a certain way it's the willful choosing of right action over wrong action you're recognizing one is better than the other that one brings you that which you do wish for in desire and one does not get you the correct results that you're looking for this is how simple natural law is there is right and wrong you need to discover what a right is so that you can take action that is in keeping with right you need to know what right is by understanding what wrongs are here's the things you may not do under natural law because it brings harm to another being and then just say no to that stop doing that which is why I love the images that I've chosen to use behind this and whoever made this it's I think they may even have a very deep understanding I don't know the person the person who actually you know portrayed an image of an angel the way that they did in the background of these slides but I love that the angel is holding their hand up as if to say stop as if to say don't do that this is the concept of the negative the affirmation through negation coming to a place of conscience by stopping oneself it's about self-control it's about saying no I will not do that saying no which is what apophysis is okay and that's what the this you know archetype will image of an angel is putting their hand up as if to say no don't do that don't go there because you know that road only leads to death and destruction and chaos when we choose the wrong over the right the con the exercise of conscience is the willful choosing of right action or wrong action once the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong under natural law has been acquired by an individual so you know first you take the knowledge into yourself first then you don't have doubt about it you know what right is you know what wrong is the knowledge is not shades of grey it is not relative is absolute it is objective it is definitive so you have definitive knowledge of what right is and what wrong is what rights are not and then you willfully deliberately actively choose the right over the wrong because you know that that is the decision that will lead to the greatest amount of prosperity success happiness peace freedom you name it and the the willful choice of the wrong over the right is always going to bring the opposite of those things destruction chaos suffering enslavement and I would say many people do not understand that this is how the universe works not only don't they understand they hate the people who try to explain to them this is how the universe works because they want to believe you can defy gravity and prosper they want to believe you can walk off that cliff and just magically float and that even if you're in a 1g field like you are here on earth you're not going to hit the ground and and break bones or die that's not going to happen to me I could defy the laws of nature and be completely and utterly insulated from the repercussions and the reason they hate that these laws are in effect and they hate when people try to explain it as simply clearly and concisely as I have been explaining it is because they don't want the personal responsibility that goes along with that knowledge they want to remain eternal cosmic children thinking that they can bear no responsibility for their own actions and somehow prosper well good luck folks that's why we're in this mess that's why are being inflamed because the belling's at that book walk it's a natural law the next three slides are a brief review of natural law I briefly did this last week I'm going to repeat that information again not take up a whole lot of time but I want to just hammer this home because I want to get to talking about why I'm gonna make a very controversial blanket statement okay there has never been in the history of humanity any police officer or soldier who has truly exercised his conscience it is an impossibility and I'm going to explain why I'm going to make a blanket statement like that okay that person does not have a fully developed sense of conscience and is not willfully choosing to exercise it yes they can have moments where they are exercising conscience but that's not what I'm saying I'm saying they cannot be a being that is willfully choosing to exercise their conscience and to allow their conscience to direct their actions and there has never ever in history been a being who is still doing that job and in that in an institution like that that has ever been a follower a true follower of conscience blanket statement people hate blanket statements because blanket statements reveal in many situations where they are true the absolute nature of truth people hate the absolute nature of truth they love relativism relativism gives them excuses gives them reasons for to make excuses it gives them opportunities for justification which we're going to talk a lot about okay and there are blanket statements that are not true and there are other blanket statements that are true people have to understand we've been sold this absolute bump new age and political lie that and this comes from these outcome-based education schools too you know pushing this propaganda crap down children's throats that any statement that ever begins with all or always where every can never be true and this is utter bunk this is utter complete nonsense there are blanket statements and I've talked about this in the past on the show that are absolutely true all every in every circumstance in every situation unequivocally every time and you can follow that up with certain qualifying statements and that would be true so I'm telling you every cop and soldier in the history of the human species has not been truly following conscience and I'm not even using the term their conscience you'll notice and that's deliberate because conscience isn't different for me than it is for you that's why it's called common knowledge common meaning shared meaning together meaning it's all the same for everyone rights aren't different for some people than for others right and wrong isn't different for some people than it is for others it is the same for everyone at all places at all times everywhere in creation and that's why there isn't my conscience or your conscience there is only conscience and whether you are following it or not whether you are exercising it or not it's a powerful yet absolutely true constant to get into your head without me doubt that's the case Oh apartments and natural law and slide number six has a chart that I posted during the podcasts the radio shows on natural law and I'm going to briefly revisit three of these slides because they're directly related with conscience they're directly related with the definitive knowledge of natural law the difference between right and wrong truly and which so few people have it's so sad they have to for I even look at it as bizarre that I am going on the air waves and attempting to explain the difference between right and wrong to an entire population and I know that the listening audience the general listening audience the Oracle gets a lot of what I'm saying maybe some perhaps don't but I'd like to think that the majority understand this material to some extent or another but to know that the mass is at large have no idea about any of this you know and have been brainwashed into believing that everything is relative it's it's bad I mean we're we're in a worse situation that we would imagine when just like I saw today we can't imagine that just because we know this other people don't I mean we walk past some people on Market Street that you could just tell weren't even present you know their mind was somewhere else they're not in the present moment they're in reptile brain mode and behavior and are all focused on survival the next buck the next thing I need to buy you know they're not thinking about anything conceptual they're not thinking about real ideas they're not worried about what right and wrong is I mean they're so degraded down to a level of consciousness that barely resembles a human being and I'm telling you I'm not the per and to just directly help these people like that people who do understand this knowledge need other people to get it so that they can help in this battle you know it's it's you know it's like a tag-team effort and it's like the people who have been in this battle for a long time and really understood this deeply for a long time are tired and need somebody to tag out - for a little while you know that's why I say I'm doing this for to create a more vertical approach for this information I don't really care if people who are resistant to this knowledge now don't get it now as I'm explaining it I'm trying to create other teachers that's who this show is for you know people make the absolutely erroneous have the absolutely erroneous impression that I'm doing this to try to educate every last one of the masses who absolutely don't get it at all that's not what I'm trying to do I'm trying to bring people who want to get this up to a higher level of understanding so that they can become lights in their communities that's what my role here is to act as an intermediary for those people you know someone that could you know transmit a little bit of this information out so that other people can get it and come way up to a higher level than they once were and then they can go out and start working on those lower those individuals who are in lower states of consciousness because quite frankly ladies and gentlemen I don't have the patience to do it you know I mean I I see where people are at and man dude it is bad I mean one gentleman on Market Street today as we were marching tried to accuse me of being racist what he knew zero about me and who I am and what I know and how I think I mean imagine that because and that was because of the Ron Paul signs because he buys into this corporate mainstream BS that Ron Paul is somehow racist you know because he doesn't want the government telling people that they have to choose right over wrong you know forcing them he wants people to make that decision and come to under standing on their own and perhaps even decide I'm not gonna frequent an establishment that is bigoted and does treat people differently based on race maybe that is what should happen maybe instead of the government telling everybody how they need to behave or not behave people should have common sense know the difference between right and wrong and then decide I'm gonna make repercussions necessary to be experienced by someone that decides to open a business sense a business and say I'm not going to serve people of certain racial groups of course they should suffer consequences for that but not because government wants to say that they're not allowed to do it I think nobody should frequent an establishment like that you should use your will to say no imagine that there's that concept again I'm gonna say no to what's wrong and that's how I'm gonna do right by saying no to evil you know and the New Age movement is another propagandizing tool to try to get people to think that this is not about anything negative never look at the bed only focus on the good the world is all happiness and flowers and peace and roses and we're going to look through our rose-colored glasses at the world that has absolutely nothing to do with reality and yet believe that it's some magical wonderful place that we want a light like to think it is and we don't really have to be confrontational at all with other people we don't have to call them on their BS you know we don't have to get up in their face ever and say look you're doing the wrong thing and I'm not gonna take it anymore that's it no no the New Age movement is about sitting in a lotus position meditating and suddenly manifesting a better reality and not one iota of action is required what what a absolute it's not even a word for it okay if you buy into this I feel sorry for you okay and too many people do they get into that whole mode too because they don't want to hear anything harsh oh I don't want to hear any harsh words I want everything told to me in the most sweet and pleasant tones imaginable you're a child let's face it that's what a child is like and that's how society has made these individuals well let's get back to the slides on natural law the first slide shows the difference between right and wrong very simply and succinctly there's a reason the word right is used for both correct as in factually correct and in and moral meaning doing the right thing because if your information is correct is factual is based in truth you're going to take actions that are based in natural law that are moral that are based in morality okay your actions that are based in right what you have a right to do actions based in right do not result in harm to other beings period I put sentient beings this is all beings individuated beings okay that includes animals people everybody you know we want to think it's only about people and that's a species astrology that includes animal as animals as well I would say if your actions are resulting in harm to animals you're doing wrong you don't have a right to do that and there are people who will argue this because they believe this biblical bunk that we've been given dominion over animals by God know if anything and this could be even be pushing it we're stewards to help guide them in their evolutionary effort if you should felt better in the ways of right and paws in fat so us do understand stay asleep Oh bang what do you look civic with these eyes is what we see when he looks it into the sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal sit wannabe courtesy of a Norwegian pet the dog it's matter we're talking about conscience and natural law you were looking to slide number six on the water on earth is happening calm radio show page or in the podcast archive the difference between right and wrong and a very simple concise and clear chart and just let me just briefly say I'm not going to be taking phone calls now or until the end of the section on the non-supportive dominators I've mentioned this last week so for as many weeks as it takes me to go through this material that's you're only going to be hearing me on this show that's how I'm doing it for this section I'll probably do a call-in show and let a bunch of people call in voice their opinions but for the non-supportive dominators section I'm giving this presentation and I'm gonna say what I want when I want because I want to put this information out there the way I want it to go out there if you don't agree with any of it or you want to elaborate on any of it more even if you do agree you could get your own show and do that but for the weeks that are required to go through the information on the non-supportive dominators you will only be hearing mark passio speak on the show I'm gonna go back to taking calls on the show after this section is done you could talk about what I presented after that but I want this material uninterrupted okay so the slide continues with the definition of wrong and the reason we use the term wrong in the context of being both incorrect and immoral is because it is the same thing incorrect is immoral actions that are not based in truth meaning they are incorrect will also not be based in natural law so if we are wrong meaning we have wrong information our actions will be geared toward non harmony with natural law and therefore will be creating chaos the simple definition of wrong is that actions based in it result in harm to other living beings other sentient things and as I was saying before the break that includes living beings period you know we want to be speciesist and think it's only about people but it's about animals as well and you know part of the reason I've said this before I'll repeat it again I am always repeating and again that's deliberate because just like repetition is a form of mind control it's a way to take someone out of mind control they keep hearing the same things over and over enough they'll start thinking about them a seed will be planted and eventually it will grow you know so you know what we do to animals is a big part of why we're experiencing what we're experiencing and I'll tell you a very simple truth what we do to others not only will it be done to us it must be done to us now you put that in the context of what we do to animals as human beings what we do to animals as a species and you on you will understand what is coming and you know in a lot of ways I don't have a problem with what's coming you know I'm trying to prevent it because I don't like to see beings suffering but is the suffering that's going to be experienced richly deserved you better believe it is you better believe that it is because we're allowing so much violence and wrongdoing to take place on our watch that it's deplorable its reprehensible and people just don't want to hear it spoken like that you know they want you to tell them they're wonderful beings and they're always doing the right thing and it's not true that isn't the truth so I'm not going to get up here and lie to people on the microphone and tell them that everybody is just a wonderful being that really is following their conscience because they're not and that's why they're in this mess and sometimes following your conscience means you might have to variants personal pain you might have to pull back from a situation that's going to result in some form of pain in the immediate present tense scenario but in the long term you're doing work upon the soul which is about your evolutionary progress as a being as a consciousness and therefore the reward comes in the long-term that's what people can't understand doing the right thing may involve personal pain in the immediate sense and that's all people want to avoid they want to avoid pain in the immediate sense because they're never looking at things really down the road they're looking at what am i doing that's actually they are in the future moment - but what I mean when it comes to pain is all they care about is this going to create pain for me right now in the short term you know they're not worried about the pain that might come as a result of them continuing to do what they're doing that is wrong so I'll leave the slide for right and wrong there there's much more I expanded on this a lot in the natural law section which I highly encourage people to go back and listen to again even if you already heard it the next slide is about knowing what natural law is all about natural law is basically putting forward that you can do what you want so long as you're not harming or defrauding another person it's that simple harm none do what you will that's it that's how easy natural law can be explained but the first thing is harm none that's it that's the first and foremost that means that's the principle harm none do what you will harm none is first principle first thing the first violation that natural law means of the violation of natural law means that a living being must be harmed or defrauded that's how you know a violation of natural law rights has taken place and so many people are enacting violence and destroying people's natural law rights for no violation of natural for something that people do have a right to do these cops or soldiers are coming in and saying well you can't do that because our owners told us you would that they don't like it and that's it and now I'm gonna stop you from doing it like the Pittsburgh thugs did at the g20 a couple of years back taking people's natural law right to speak their mind away because their owners their dog masters that they have these little puppies on their leashes and they think they're real men okay told them commanded them you're gonna go out and stop these people from speaking because we don't like what they're gonna say yes master right away and I'm a real man part of the problem is they know so much that they're not real men they hate themselves and that's why they want to go and be psycho fans to these to these complete lunatics to these total Psychopaths and we're going to talk about that self-loathing topics coming up that are going to explain why police do think the way they do why they have the psychology that they do we're going to talk about self loathing we're going to talk about repressed sexuality and a lot of repressed homosexuality when it comes to the police we're going to talk about trauma and bullying how they've lived through trauma and can't get over it can't get out of the past to live in the present moment and then they identify with the perpetrator or the victim of the trauma identification with perpetrator identification with victim these are all upcoming topics in the non-supportive dominators section and then ultimately the big one is the hatred for personal responsibility they want to remain eternal infants when it comes to making responsible choices for their own actions so they want other people constantly direct their actions for them so that they feel that they're never personal were you responsible for that which they do all of these things are coming off the future shows I might have a whole show that it came each one of them no like I've said this sections gonna be a while because people forget why not go and act that way they're gonna understand the why and that's the real source of power right back oops we got our natural law we're gonna be talking about justification and hopefully we can get to apophysis in the last segment continue with slide number seven rights that do not exist for an individual cannot be granted we talked about that a little bit earlier man's law cannot grant special rights to people and that's the entire problem with creating a government to begin with this is the abdication of personal responsibility and thinking that you can grant to an entity that is comprised of certain groups of individuals rights that individuals themselves do not have and this is folly and that's why there is no such thing as government that can ever work men are cast s-- don't get it they're not really on the path of higher consciousness because they still believe in authority and the grant of rights there is no such thing as the grant of rights ladies and gentlemen rights are inherent the Creator gave us the rights regardless of what you want to think of that force as again I'm not religious that's not a religious statement okay I told you I think of it as the underlying universal intelligent force that binds everything in creation that makes life possible at all that makes existence possible at all it is consciousness itself okay it is truth itself it is natural law itself that force granted me rights and you rights because it created the laws of right and wrong it created the laws of behavioral consequence or natural law therefore that's why I have certain rights and don't have other rights and everyone else has the same rights there are no special rights for me man cannot just decide this person has a right no you either have the right or you don't have the right it's not because man decided it you need to discover whether you have the right or not know it you can't grant rights to anyone else for any reason creating the government is folly because you are in the business then of granting rights to other people that don't exist for individuals and I again all I can say is I feel sorry for people that don't understand that you're creating suffering for yourself and others and you don't know it you don't know that that's what you're doing is that you are creating chaos in the world by even thinking that way this is the problem people continuing to think that authority is real and legitimate is the problem the next slide to understand what rights are we have to look at them in the apophatic sense and that's why understanding apophysis is so important we have to look at the negative and say what are what are my rights not what don't I have a right to do because it creates harm and another beings life okay then refrain from those actions say no to them and that's how you're doing right by not doing wrong people have a tough time with that concept of affirmation through negation it is all about I'm not even trying to tell Pete I'm not in any way trying to tell people what to do what I'm trying to tell people is what they should not do because there are things that you do if you engage in them you are creating suffering that is self-inflicted and you're creating chaos not only in the world for other people but for yourself in your own life chaos is getting created because you're not going to be insulated from the repercussions and the consequences of those decisions you're going to experience negative effects from them I highly recommend the works of Richard W Wetherill a listener to the show recommended them and I was not familiar with them and I have since become very familiar with his work and checked it all out and read some of his material that I was able to find online and I'm telling you this guy understood it beautifully beautifully and he was from the area that I'm from he was from the suburban region of Philadelphia I'm right in the city but he was from the outskirts of the city of Philadelphia and I believe died back in the 1960s or 70s but this gentleman was so on point and people should become familiar with his work but to continue with the slide about natural law and rights we need to understand them in the apophatic sense we need to understand what wrongs are before we could really understand what our rights are and so few people think that what they're doing is wrong that is wrong you know they think that they have the right to do this and that and that and that and they don't because they're creating harm and they're trying to suppress the rights of other people and they don't have those rights natural law holds true regardless of population it doesn't matter how many people there are in the world there could be two people or two hundred quadrillion people and their natural law still operates the same way so to say oh well you can do that if there's only a couple of people but hey we're living in a population with tons and tons of people you know no it doesn't make a difference how many people there are either you have a right or you don't have a right numbers are irrelevant when it comes to rights and the people who think that somehow population makes a difference as to what rights people have are under mind control it has nothing to do with population but a good way of thinking about rights is if there were only two people what I have a right to do it so let's say you're on an island there's only two people there okay nobody else around for hundreds of miles or even to envision there's only you and one other person on the earth you climb up a tree every day because you know how to climb to get some berries at the top or whatever okay fruit whatever and somebody else who isn't maybe capable of doing that maybe there's tons of other food available okay it doesn't mean that's the only food I'm not saying that and you're preventing them from eating when you're in a position to help there's tons of food but they want that fruit that's up in that tree and they're telling you every time you come down no matter how much you have I'm taking half you have to give me half you have a moral obligation to give me half well that's the fruit of your labor literally pun intended okay and you're under no moral obligation unless you want to voluntarily give or trade with him but he can't coerce you and force you he's not being kept alive by that he just wants it because you have it he can't say if you don't give me that half of that fruit I'm going to take a club and beat your head in okay now you know maybe a person could look at it like well you're not being very nice by not sharing but the whole point is sharing needs to be something that is voluntarily driven by a state of consciousness maybe you would climb up and decide wilfully to give him some of that fruit but he isn't automatically entitled to it just because you were able to climb the tree and he wasn't you did the labor okay he can't say to you I'm taking it and if you don't give it to me I'm gonna take violent action against you and that's all taxation is we have to understand that's not a right we can give voluntarily willfully if we want to give something to you be used for certain purposes but nobody can tell you you must give a certain amount of your the product of your labor or they're gonna do violence against you that's not a right that's not a right if there's two people it's not a right if there's two billion people it's not a right if there's 200 trillion people you can never make that into a right by writing it down and saying now it's right and now our enforcers are coming to get you in or take your property or take your money or take your freedom as they do with people who try to keep the products of their earnings because they don't want to be coerced and told how they need to spend it and even if the spending is immoral and it's going to wage war and kill people nobody's gonna tell me how my resources are going to be spent for immoral things no it isn't happening you're not gonna tell me yeah we're gonna go and kill these children now with the money you handed us not from not from me maybe from you but not me good luck because you can kill me a billion times and you still won't get a penny so when in doubt as to whether an action is in harmony with natural law a good visual visualization exercise to do is imagine a world with only two people and then if it's a right it's right if it's not you have no right to take that action it doesn't matter how many people are who told you you are allowed to do it so the people on slide number 9 the creators of the dark new world order as they definitely are people want don't want to hear that they think it's harsh you know they think that that's overstating things or you know not putting the emphasis or the blame where it really belongs and that's who it really belongs with the people on this slide they are the people leading the human race into bondage and enslavement I don't really care who gets upset over that pound your head against the wall if you like bang your fists on the desk go break some glass go break some plates get is angry about it as you want and get as offended about it as you want those are the creators of the dark new world order who listen to their owners listen to their masters who obey like the non men that they are these aren't real men real men stand for truth and real freedom they don't operate their lives on a leash I was born a shotgun in my hands behind the girl I'll make my day that's why they call me so today you're following along in the image today's images on the water on earth is happening calm radio show page we were talking about the police and military images depicted on slide number nine and these are the people who are really leading us into enslavement not the dark occultist the darker cultists are the people whispering in these people's a year telling them what they should and should not do and because of the inherent self-loathing because of the weakness spiritual intellectual psychological weakness of these individuals and because they loathe personal responsibility to choose right action over wrong action they want to be led like a little puppy dog on a leash and they want to be told what they are allowed to do and not allowed to do they want to be told what time to get up when the when to go to the bathroom when to eat when to sleep and they think they're real men and women they think they're real beings when in fact almost everything that makes up a genuine individual has been completely removed from them and they're being told at every turn that they're no longer a real individual they dress alike they walk alike they act alike they talk alike you're being told that you're a clone it's mockery by them even putting you all in the same uniform you're being told you're a clone like the stormtroopers are a clone in Star Wars and I might do an entire two programs on the occult mockery of the military and police like I did at the free your mind conference and if anyone hasn't seen that presentation you should watch it and I should go over that again on the show because it's something I didn't touch on extensively but the dark occult is who who owned this planet right now because we've let them own it through our ignorance as a people they loathe these individuals so much more than general population that it's impossible for me to even really describe it I could not communicate to you the hatred and loathing that they have for these people it would practically be impossible for you to grasp it unless you were in a room with them because you can palpably feel the seething hatred that is coming off of them because they know howdy graded as a being these people are and have allowed themselves to become and that's ultimately what they hate more than anything else that's why they want to eradicate people who have allowed themselves through their weakness to become like that and let me tell you something there are not times when I don't feel like that there are times when I feel like that what the difference between me and the dark occultist is is I stop just thinking that what needs to be done is these people need to be done away with because I think that if you give people accurate information instead of holding back knowledge from them not all of them but most of them will make a willful decision to decide to choose the right over the wrong conditions have a lot to do with that as well which is why the improvement of conditions has to play into that choice you know watch Trading Places you change conditions externally and you watch someone's behavior change the movie trading place is a beautiful elegant Masonic allegory by Aaron Russo that displays that human nature is not some predetermined thing that is set a certain way that you change the conditions you will change what the nature of the person will become like and that's a higher order of understanding that was taught by all the mystery school traditions so I'm going to talk a little bit about justification and the show I'm going to leave the section on apophysis and I'm going to leave those four slides as a teaser for next week I'll just briefly tell you that I'm going to break down four allegories about a path and about the word no okay and I'm we're gonna look at the matrix equilibrium Rise of the Planet of the Apes which is the first episode in the new Planet of the Apes saga I believe it's going to be a new saga okay and a movie called the box and these are all allegorical fictions allegorical works of fiction all about the situation that Humanity is in right now and suggesting a very very very powerful solution on how we might extract ourselves from the dangerous and perilous and extraordinarily suffering Laden state that we the condition that we are in as a species how we might help to free ourselves from that a way out and that's what apophysis is it is the speaking of the word no in other words it is saying what I'm going to do by saying no to what I will not do to what you will not make me do to why I will not willfully choose to do apophysis coming from the greek noun by the same name apophysis which comes from the greek word a perv a puffin eye which means not to speak to remain silent or it could be construed as to say no not to say to say no so that allegorical breakdown I'll save for next week rather than rush through it this week but what I want to talk about is how these non selves how these beings who are anything but a true self and a true individual these collectivists these group think mentality people in the police and military come up with all kinds of justifications for why they do the immoral things that they do and worse than that people who are even oppressed by their immoral actions come up with justifications for why they need to continue to do what they do well if it wasn't for our society would exist in total chaos no no no ignoramus it is because of you that society is in the chaotic state that it is you do not insulate anyone from chaos or suffering harmony with natural law does that one aligning their actions with natural law is what insulates someone from chaos and self-inflicted suffering not violent action taken under the authoritarian dictates of your psychopathic owners you can never be exercising your conscience you can only be making justifications for your actions in a capacity such as this and what justification means as seen on slide number 10 it comes from the Latin words use which means right or law and fat GRA which means to make or to create okay we get the word fascist from that too to force on someone to use force to create or to make fascism comes from the word thought facio thought GRA which means to make to make someone do something well this in the sense I'm using it justification is to create a right and I put create in quotes because you can never create right right is self existing it is inherent it always exists it is always one way you can't make new rights no more than you could eliminate or strike rights out of creation and that's what justification is it's man saying to himself I'm gonna make that right in my own mind I'm going to create a right that doesn't exist slap a label on it saying well that's a right now that's okay that's alright that's right yeah you didn't know you know everything that was done in the Third Reich was totally legal under man's law everything that was done in Soviet Russia was totally legal under man's law laws were passed to justify all of that immoral behavior and this is what justification always leads to ladies and gentlemen a field full of bodies nope are knit into your memory know that that's how you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #105

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Diametric Opposition between Order-Following and Conscience, Justification for Immoral Behavior, Apophasis, NO as the Most Powerful Word In The Universe, Allegories containing the concept of Apophasis*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday April 29th 2012 have a great show lined up for you here today and we are going to be continuing our ongoing solution oriented approaches for changing human consciousness and today we're going to continue to talk about conscience justification and apophysis or saying no and I'm gonna get into an allegorical examination of four major Hollywood films that deal with this concept of saying no that deal with apophysis that's coming up today on what on earth is happening I have several event announcements some pretty exciting things to talk about in the first segment and then probably into the second segment a couple of quick things about minor issues or problems with technical things last week there was a minor audio issue going on with the bumper music where it was cutting me off and there was no overlap between me and the bumper as soon as it came in that has been cleared up and that should not be a problem this week so I wanted to apologize for that it looks like it was an oversight on a setting on my part in the broadcasting software that we use to send the voice out over the airwaves so I took care of that and it is now corrected and that shouldn't be playing the show anymore the second minor technical change is I did upgrade the content management system software on my website what on earth is happening calm and I shortened or truncated or abbreviated however you want to look at it some of the URLs for the web pages and the subsections within the web page within the website so if you had bookmarks to certain play you might want to update those bookmarks all of the links within the site should still work and you just want to update your bookmarks and if you're seeing that certain links don't work before reporting them just empty the the cachet of your web browser and you might want to quit the web browser and then restart it as well that will often get rid of those glitches so I just want to let people know it was a minor upgrade to the content management system that's done it will probably not be noticeable at any level by most people but if you are noticing certain links not working try to refresh or empty your web browser cache a first and if you still find that things aren't working then you could send me an email and let me know I was on the show occult Empire with Bob from Cincinnati this past Monday April 23rd and Wow was it a memorable one we want to tell you all about it and tell you where to go to listen to that and to check the resources that were discussed during that great show this past Monday on the other side of this break stay with us ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm alright let's continue with the event announcements and I have some really good news for people today some bad news - the part of the good news is that the show that I did with Bob from Cincinnati on his show a cult Empire this past Monday April 23rd is up in the news section it's actually the first news item on the latest news section on the left-hand side of the website and while this show was phenomenal if I dare say so myself we got pretty deep into esoteric Rosicrucianism and if you go to the news page or click on the news item as it is right now under latest news the first item you'll be taken to a page that is headlined mark explorers the Rosicrucian tradition on a cult empire and you can listen to the broadcast there you could also click in to go to a cult empires page and underneath are the the player and the image for the show there are a ton of resources about the Rosicrucian tradition that will basically explain what this tradition is all about - any who are curious who any who want to go deeper into this form of occultism and understand what it is really teaching people and it will help to dispel a lot of misconceptions on Rosicrucianism and also on the light occult in general so there are probably over 50 documents posted something to that effect maybe maybe a somewhere a little bit less than that posted to the news section on of the headline that says mark explores the Rosicrucian tradition on a cult empire please do check out those resources there's also a great oh there I didn't get a chance to mention it on the show but it's called the Rosicrucian science of initiation which is a lecture by Robert Gilbert who is an excellent Rosicrucian initiate who does a great job of explaining this positive occult tradition so check that video out as well and let me let any feedback is welcome also so I have one piece of bad news the venue that we usually hold the truth freedom prosperity documentary night screening and discussion night at has gone away the building has been sold the business I I think is either relocating or packing up shop I'm not sure which but one thing is definitely for certain a media Bureau has sold the building that they were operating out of and therefore we no longer have access to that venue so I have a couple of places in mind I don't know whether they're going to work out I'm going to try to work something out over the next week but if anyone in the Philadelphia area who may be listening to the show has any ideas that could pan out could actually pan out regarding where we could host the truth freedom prosperity documentaries please send an email to me mark at what on earth is happening calm and let me know because we need to find another venue and hopefully we'll be able to find one before the last Wednesday of May which will be Wednesday May 30th okay which is the next scheduled documentary night for truth freedom prosperity I don't know if that will be happening yet or not because it will be dependent on whether we have secured a venue for the screening so that's the piece of bad news another piece of good news is that I will be appearing on a cult science radio with Curtis Davis known as the illuminated one on Monday May 7th 2012 at 8:30 p.m. so be on the lookout for that I'll post a link to that show in the new section as well now for the big announcement and I want people to really listen up because this is going to be huge okay I still to this day get tons and tons of complaints on a regular basis about commercials mark your information is powerful but I can't stand the commercials okay there's so many commercials on your show blah blah blah I have to listen through them and it distracts my train train of thought my attention span etc and people are constantly complaining about this personally I kind of think it's just because people like to complain you know like to have something that they can you know babble on about but that that's me maybe it's just their attention span is very weak due to years of abuse or neglect or not working it personally I have the attention span of probably a thousand people and I could barrel through any information no matter how dry unpalatable unpalatable presented boring or commercial Laden it happens to be because that is the strength of my will and if I want information I'm going to gather it regardless of what I have to put up with that's me and I realize that's not everyone so I've come up with something to finally let these people put their money where their mouth is so to speak okay and we understand why there are commercials you know because there's bandwidth required to put on a live radio network this isn't a podcast yes it goes into my podcast section after it is archived after being recorded live but this is a live radio network it isn't something that is recorded in a studio and then post it afterward to the website this is over-the-air live so that we can actually talk with people get feedback interview guests you know in person and as it is happening okay and there's a dynamic that goes along with a live radio show that makes it very much more preferable to many people rather than a podcast format that's why people tune into radio stations and listen to them live they want to hear new fresh information okay that is happening while they're listening to it that is going out over the years while they're listening to it so to finally give people an opportunity to make this particular radio broadcast commercial free I have come up with a plan and approved it with one of the owners of Oracle broadcasting Doug Owen and he's willing to work with this plan what we're gonna do is make the radio spot that is normally open to a commercial sponsor able to be purchased by anyone who wants me to continue to speak in that spot ad-free in other words a listener out in the listening audience can support the network and this radio show by purchasing a radio spot that would ordinarily be bought by sponsors okay and they can then if we get enough of them we can I can talk through those spots okay so if you're willing to buy that spot that that ad space okay a three-minute segment let's say because that's like I believe what it is you can get in touch with me and I will tell you who you can get in touch with to work out arrangements to actually purchase an a segment of ad space so that that radio that commercial segment will be removed and I will be able to continue speaking through that segment commercial-free I'm going to tell you exactly how to do that on the other side of the break stay with us ladies and gentlemen and you are listening to what on earth is happening made of stone all right folks were back we're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark Cassio to continue with the big announcement regarding a possibility to support the network to support this show and to make the show go commercial free you can get in touch with me at mark at what on earth is happening calm you email me if you are serious about purchasing a spot I do not have the costs available right now okay we can you you will talk to someone at the network regarding that all right I won't give that out over the air someone who is serious about purchasing an ad spot to make it go commercial free on this show can email me mark at what on earth is happening calm in the title in the title I'm sorry the subject of the email you want to put commercial free sponsorship commercial free sponsorship put that in the subject of the email so I will know it is re in reference to you being serious about buying an ad spot on Oracle to allow me to continue to broadcast the information here on what on earth is happening commercial free okay and now if we do not have people stepping up and the show you continue to hear commercials on the show you'll know it's because no one wanted to actually step up support the network help pay for the bandwidth that is required to send this information out over the airwaves live okay and put their money where their mouth is so to speak and you know all of the opportunity is available to do just that right now okay so I want to thank Doug Owen for you know accepting that proposal to work with that idea and hopefully we will have some takers on that we will have some people who do want to step up and not just complain but actually do something about it and again it would be purchasing a 3 the 3 minute had spots so that I could talk straight through them and you know if you want to do it in groups you get together in a group you know people can put up each person could put up a portion that is required and you could all do it together you know so as long as the network is being supported and bandwidth costs are being you know covered the network is willing to work with this plan so I don't want to hear any more complaints I've already said that many times but people continue to send me stuff so I thought about it even a little bit more and said let's think outside the box how can we make that happen and there is a way to make it happen but people have to be willing to put their resources invest their resources into something that they want to see happen and something that they want to see a car and then they can make it happen so that's a huge announcement and again send email to mark at what on earth is happening and in the subject put commercial-free sponsorship and i will get back to you and let you know who you can contact to discuss what that would cost and again if someone doesn't have the money to do it by themself some may some may not you could partner with a group of people and put this together but as long as the network you know receives payment for that time slot it like another commercial sponsor would purchase that slot they will open it up and let me talk through it so we've worked out an arrangement and there it is on the table for anyone who really wants to make this a commercial free show here on oracle okay so that having been said I have one more quick thing before we jump into the subject material today is the 29th of April in two days it will be May first it will be the end of what is known as the occult season of sacrifice and nothing huge has occurred during this particular 40 day time period known as the season of sacrifice between March 22nd and May 1st I'm gonna go out on a limb and say May 1st may be the day to watch for and if nothing happens one but if something does happen people will be able to say hey I heard it on this show and you know there's a correlation being made here May 1st is a huge date in the dark occult okay it is the highest Sabbat or holiday if you want to look at it that way of the occult a year it is known as vol purchase nacht or the night of st. vigeous okay also called Beltane in older occult traditions and this is a day that is traditionally associated with sacrifice in occult traditions because it is the midpoint of the spring season and crops have basically been planted and you're looking for a bountiful harvest so a blood sacrifice traditionally in the form of an animal may be offered to the earth during that time period to kind of appease the gods or appease the spirits of nature appease the Sun and the earth so that a bountiful harvest will come about during harvest season at the end of the growing season this is where this belief goes stems from okay but it is extraordinarily twisted and perverted to a high degree in the modern world resulting in this practice of sacrificing large numbers of people or staging an event such as a false flag event during this 40 day window this forty day time period known as the season of sacrifice from the spring equinox to the midpoint of spring we've talked about this before on the show I did a show almost an entire show about it you can look that up on the podcast page in the archives and listen to that and there's associated imagery along with that but I just wanted to say this Tuesday okay is May 1st which is the end of this particular season of sacrifice window and Tuesday as we know is a day that dark occultist also like to pull different events false flag events etc because it is the Astra Theological a day that represents the God of War Tuesday in the French language is marady and of course that stands for the god Mars or the planet Mars who in the Roman tradition was the God of War this is partially I believe why 9/11 was chosen to be conducted on a Tuesday because it was a false flag event or a sacrifice a human sacrifice event that was geared to bring us into war and therefore invoked upon a Tuesday this is how the dark occult works they love symbol they love ritual okay they love repetition they do things on a schedule they do things according to ritual so I'll put it out there to say just watch for the possibility of some kind of a terror event or false flag event this coming Tuesday I'm not saying it's definitely going to happen I'm saying it would be definitely within the keeping of the tradition and rituals of dark occultism for them to attempt to pull something on this day okay so that is just out there I wanted to put that out there and that's all say about that so I want to direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening website on the radio show page as usual underneath the player are images for today's show they are numbered numbered links okay you can click on them and follow along with a virtual slideshow of the concepts and ideas that I'll be discussing here today on the show in the first part of the show I'm going to review some information about conscience and justification and then hopefully at the very top of the second hour I will be getting into apophysis and the allegorical meaning of the four movies that I want to briefly break down and look into today on the show which is which are the matrix the first Matrix movie equilibrium Rise of the Planet of the Apes and another film known as the box that's coming up on the show today stay with us ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting we'll be right back after these words welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcast radio network last week we continued to talk about the concept of the non support of dominators and this is going to be the topic over the next many weeks I'm going to cover this until I feel comfortable that I have said what I wanted to say and I'm going to say that in an uninterrupted way as far as taking calls goes I'm not going to be taking calls today or in the next few weeks until I'm through with the non support of dominators solution after that we will have two entire call-in shows and people can voice their opinions bring up information regarding this topic this solution that I have proposed and basically talk about it in whatever way they wish to bring up on the air but today I'm going to continue with the examination of what conscience really is and statements that I made last week which could have possibly been taken in a very harsh way or in an unpleasant way or an even in an offensive way by many people and that's fine they're they're totally entitled to feel that way that's not going to change the truth of the statement that I made one bit because I said that no one who has ever ever done the job of being in the institutions of the military and the police have has ever truly had a developed conscience they are not in ownership of a developed conscience if your job is to follow orders and you continue to be a part of that institution institutional body it is an impossibility it is a contradiction in terms it is an antithesis of what it means to actually be in possession of a true one chance and you can have a problem with that statement all you want and as I often say on the show get is offended about it as you like it does we'll never make that statement untrue okay and I know that's extremely difficult for most people to comprehend because they're under a form of mind control that we talked about at the beginning of this section called emotional mind control this is the inability to separate out one's feelings from the rational thoughts regarding what is true or what is not true you're not hearing the actual truth that is contained in a statement you're thinking about how does that affect my feelings and in trying to think with feelings you're not ever reaching rational logical truth you're not actually able to comprehend and take in the understanding of conscience you're not able to take in the understanding of natural law the understanding of what a right actually is versus what a right is not ever okay and that's what why we're in this mess folks we're in this mess because of that level of emotional mind control that people can't separate out their feelings and they want to graft their feelings on to an external situation feelings that they have for an individual and often it's because they know someone who was involved in these institutions and so do I my grandfather served in the military so did my father okay it doesn't make one iota of difference I would tell them that they really deeply did not have an understanding or a true hold true possession of what a conscience actually is and there's a reason for that okay so in looking at the images on the slides on the radio show page one and three or images that have been up there over the last few weeks okay this is the section called the way out in the series of talks or presentations or radio shows however you want to look at them I put the actual solutions that I have listed in the next slide slide number two slide number 3 is the solution known as the non-supportive dominators and this we have talked in this section about knowing what conscience really is it is the DS essing possession of the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong under natural law and that is that definition for what conscience really is is given on slide number four and conscience of course comes from the latin language con ski area which means to know together okay con meaning together prefix and ski eres Kyousuke re meaning to know so it's common sense knowledge okay this is something that we should know together that we should be in common possession of conscience is about ownership it is about possession of knowledge having knowledge not having an opinion conscience has nothing to do with an opinion it has nothing to do with feeling about information it only has to do with whether you definitively know whether something is right or wrong that's it and that can be known because right and wrong are not objects are not subjective they are not something that are open to interpretation or likes dislikes feelings anything like that they are objective realities objective realities in natural law that work 100% flawlessly 100% of the time and people have a problem with that because they don't like to hear that anything is absolute we've been brainwashed into thinking that the entire universe is something that is relative and it is not when it comes to natural law there is no relativity relativity does not apply to behavioral consequence laws and maybe we should stop even referring to it as natural law because people go to Darwinism when they hear the word natural that's where their mind has been conditioned through mind control to go oh you're talking about the survival of the fittest no I'm not talking about survival of the fittest not in any way shape or form I'm talking about the antithesis of survival of the fittest I'm talking about survival of those who really understand the laws of nature and have raised their consciousness up to a higher plane to understand causality that's what I'm talking about when I talk about natural law but unfortunately most people's brainwashed mind cannot take in the concept of the award that is carried by the word natural they immediately think Darwinian evolution and survival of the fittest and and the law of the jungle meaning oh let me just take whatever I can and do whatever I can to you to survive that's not what natural law is they immediately think of animals and law law of the jungle as it has been you know indoctrinated into people's minds to believe we should maybe start calling it the laws of behavioral consequences that there are in escapable consequences for the result of the behavior that we enact into the world that we will experience that which we put out period that that there is no escape for that and unfortunately people's behavior is completely in contradiction to natural law is it completely in contradiction to conscience and right from wrong and therefore they're bringing more and more and more chaos into the world as a result of this lack of understanding and their behavior that is in opposition to the laws of behavioral consequence and until they make that recognition and then adjust their thoughts and then subsequently adjust their be hey to align it with the laws of behavioral consequence or in other words conscience don't expect the external conditions ever to improve ever ever because the laws of reality and the laws of the universe do not function that way they do not allow for that level of ignorance you are going to be bringing on negative results meaning suffering pain chaos unto yourselves and others for as long as you continue to break those laws of nature the end for all time it doesn't make a difference what you think about that that's the reality that we are all living in whether any of us like it or even understand it or want to recognize it that's it it's not not because I said so either and again if you're just thinking I don't like the way he just explained that that seems a arrogant that he's so cocky and sure of that well you're under emotional mind-control because you're not actually hearing the information all you want to hear is how it's being delivered and I'm not gonna back down on how I deliver something and there's a reason for that because in a lot of ways I'm not trying to reach the people that are under deep emotional mind-control I'm trying to reach people who can work with them and help to take them out of that state because that's not me I'm here to work with the adults ladies and gentleman or I've said this before that's why I said the gloves are off now I'm here talking to people who at least have part partially opened their eyes and want to be treated like adults and they can go and work with the little children who need to be baby spoon-fed because that's not what I'm prepared to do welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening let's jump right back into the subject matter because I have some more to cover before we get to apophysis in the next hour in slide number five I talked about the difference between having conscience and exercising it using it putting it into practice in our lives the exercise of conscience is about using the knowledge that we have acquired of the definitive difference between right and wrong under natural under natural law pardon me the exercise of conscience is the willful choosing of right action over wrong action the willful choosing of right action over wrong action once that definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong has been acquired it's that simple you now know what the difference between a right and a wrong is so therefore you willfully choose only to exercise actions which are your right to take and you say no to doing things which you know definitively no you do not have a right to take actions which you do not have a right to take it's that simple and again ladies and gentlemen I've said this before many times it is so much more about what we need to stop doing what we need to say no to and that's why in the second part of the show today I'm going to be explaining the entire dynamic of apophysis were saying no the most powerful word in the universe no we have to understand this word we have to use it and the New Age the New Age movement people won't be happy about that and tough you know they want to make everything about affirmation and nothing about negation when in fact it's almost entirely about negation it's almost entirely about the refusal of things recognizing them as that which will lead to chaos and suffering and saying no I will not go there I will not do that and sadly there's so little courage in the world to make that statement too wrong to say no to to the doing of wrong deeds because people want the little trinkets that are tossed before them by their masters for doing things that they have absolutely no right to do and again their masters aren't doing this that's why I keep trying to explain to people yes the dark occultists of this world understand how the mind and how the motivations operate and they're all too willing to dangle that carrot out in front of you but you're the one who's doing the action and therefore the culpability lies with the one who is doing the action the overwhelming bulk of the culpability and consequence under natural law lies with the one who is actually taking the action and a lot of people will fight and argue over that to go right ahead it'll never change the reality that an order Barker one who is just barking out orders okay is not going to deal with the same level of karmic natural law consequence than the person who follows their immoral order will that is the reality of how natural law functions so you can blame it on the elitists sitting up in their ivory towers telling people do this do that all you want they're not the people who are actually destroying people's rights the police and the military are the ones who are actually taking those actions to destroy other people's rights which they have no right to do themselves but they're the ones taking those actions on the next slide I reiterated in so many words in a in a slightly different way what I said last week about these people do not have conscience they do not have that definitive knowledge in hand or at least they're not exercising it whether they have it or not regardless of whether they have it or not they're not exercising it so I wrote on an image in front of images of the police and military by definition by the very definition of the term if you are following orders you can not be exercising conscience these are complete diametrically opposed opposites they are antithesis antitheses completely diametrically opposed ideas it is an impossibility to do both of these things at the same time and yet there are so many people that will tell you that that's possible it is not possible it is not possible because even if you're following an order that you believe is right and you're following it because you're under orders you're not really doing that action because you know it to be right you're following it because you were ordered to if you're if you're following orders and if you know something is wrong whether you know something is wrong or not if it is wrong and your thought choosing to follow it you're certainly not exercising your conscience people who willfully act out of conscience do not do so because they're saying that they're following orders that's not why they're doing it they're doing it because they definitively know the difference between right and wrong and are choosing the right over the wrong and that is not what any cop any soldier in the history of humanity has ever been doing they have been following orders and they're all too happy to tell you that and this goes back to you know I want to even Drudge up some old things you know I want to put I'm gonna put on the the podcast that video that I posted back months ago of a cop who would was an african-american cop in a major USC I think he was outside of Washington DC or in Washington DC and he said if I were ordered to do it I would UN force segregation laws against African American citizens in other words if the if the Congress passed a law saying there's now segregation laws are now back in place we're going to begin discriminating against all African American human beings I would as an African American even you know which is showing you it has nothing to do with the fact that he's he's African American it's because the reason I even emphasized that in the show when I brought this up is because this this beings belief in authority his religion his religious his erroneous religious beliefs okay his Dogma is even more powerful than his identification with whatever race he claims to be a member of and this is the case with almost anyone who believes in authority that trumps every other form of identification and I've talked about how race is basically an illusion as well and you know people who identify with that don't understand what's really going on they don't get it you know regardless of where that racism may be coming from or who's enacting it or who's putting that those ideas out there it's always an illusion of false identification of identification with the false ego self and that cop even he probably even has that level of racial identification and that is completely and utterly trumped by his identification with authority because he's saying even if you want to oppress people I generally identify with in other areas of my life I'm still going to say yeah I'll oppress them because I believe you have the right to do that because you passed the law and I am the enforcer of that law that's all I do is follow orders that's the definition of not having a conscience this this individual does not possess a conscience he does not have that knowledge he's certainly not exercising a conscience making a decision like that or claiming that he would make a decision like that and this is the most reprehensible type of human being that exists there is no foul or form of human being that exists on the planet you are no your be up below an animal animals don't make choices like that you are below beneath animal consciousness far below it and it's sad it's not something you know I don't want to hate people like that it's so sad you're so ill you don't even understand how ill you are you are so destroyed you your real self is devastated is totally annihilated is totally destroyed and you don't even care enough about yourself to even know that and that's extraordinarily sad extraordinarily sad but these are the people who are building the dark new world order ladies and gentlemen until you get up in their face and make them see the error of their ways whether they want to see it or not they're gonna keep building that dark new world order unchallenged we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc pastor Ward into the second hour of the show today I want to say a few words about justification which I brought up last week near the end of the program the people who continue to tread on other people's rights think somehow that they have some kind of a right to do this think somehow that they own someone else when they don't even own their own selves they don't even own their own minds or actions okay they've want to give away personal responsibility to some master who's gonna tell them everything that they need to do and that'll make it okay endlessly justify their actions and so do people who other people who think they have these imagined rights who think that they're allowed to be doing what they're doing because some psychopath in a suit and tie wrote it down in a book you know you you can write anything down and say you have a right to do it but that'll never make it true you can claim you can you know put infant children on spits and roast them over coals and eat them but that's not gonna ever make that true it's never gonna make it true it's always gonna be a wrong forever for eternity writing it down is not gonna change a thing which is why people have to get out of this mind control that somehow written down laws that are penned by man are somehow always in harmony with the laws of nature when nothing could be farther further from the truth as a matter of fact the vast majority of Myr are not in keeping with natural law and therefore leading people deeper and deeper into a chaotic manifestation of reality justification people love it because they try to use it to absolve themselves of their personal responsibility for making the right choice or the wrong choice as the case may be it comes from Latin yes which means right or law okay which is the root word for justice we will have justice when we are really living in harmony with true law natural law that's when we will be living in a state of right action these come from the same word the verb thought cherry myth would which means to make or to create forms the other part of it and that's what justification is doing it is a feeble attempt to turn a wrong into a right or to create a right quote unquote create a right which does not exist you can never create a right which is why I put it in double quotes there's no such thing as creating rights rights are not made by men rights are inherent to creation they are they are already self existing and the universe put them there the curt because the creator of the universe put right and wrong in place that's it so there is no such thing as creating a right granting a right which is why all forms of government are moderna sense and completely unjustified meaning it's wrong you can't justify it people think that somehow an authority figure can claim that they have rights that other people don't have there's no such thing as laying claim to a right that is a wrong you can never say oh that's wrong anybody else does it it's wrong but I'm going to claim it as a right that I'm allowed to do it but that's what justification is I'm gonna do this wrong and then I'm gonna claim somehow make a claim that it was okay for me to do for whatever reason I'm going to invent a reason in my head people need to stop falling for this and they need to stop supporting the people who continue to do this practice because they're wrong no matter what justifications they use to support their immoral behavior we'll be right back and talk about apophysis stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we were talking about justification slide number eight with a disturbing image of bodies piled in a field and I said as long as people keep justifying immoral behavior expect to see more and more of this in the human future atrocities committed by all kinds of regimes throughout history doesn't matter where or when it's all based on people and their belief in authority believing that they need to continue to follow orders who will never say no they're yes men the most dangerous kind of individual in the world somebody who unquestioningly blindly accepts authority and says yes to it completely putting their conscience into a grave and ultimately if enough people continue to do that action they put themselves into a grave and humanity as a whole is moving toward this condition they don't understand just how quickly they're moving toward it they want to make it about the people at the very top you know espousing whatever tenets our ideologies they may espouse but ultimately you bought into that idea and actually took the action and once again that's why that's what I want to emphasize about why we should not be supporting anybody who is a follower of orders you shouldn't have a whole lot of respect or admiration for these people these are the people that whose behavior is look should be loathsome to us I'm not saying hate them attempt to continue to change them and not saying go along with their actions either that doesn't mean you may need to physically stop them from taking their actions okay so what I'm saying is we need to get the information about how wrong what these people are doing and that they don't have a right to do these things into their hands before they bring something far worse down upon themselves and everyone else around them because that's the direction we seem to be headed and the answer for the non-supportive dominators and for what these quote dominators themselves because they're not the real dominators they're taking orders from the real dominators okay they think they're in control they're nodding can the police and military are in control of nothing nothing their mind is handed over to people who actually are in control of them they own their body they because they own their mind and they can't see that people under this level of mind control think they're somehow in control of their own actions and this is what they want to do but they're still taking that action they're still taking it and I would even argue yes it's still an act of your will because you bought the idea you bought the idea from the psychopath you bought the idea from the globalist or the elitist or the psychopath or the occultist you bought into their worldview that's utter nonsense and now you're taking actions based on their commands an order follower and somehow you wear that as a badge of honor you're not that's not I've said this before that's not a man or a woman that's the exact opposite of that that's the lack of individual self that you know that doesn't make you bold or courageous or something that should be admired that makes you weak and deplorable and something that should be looked at with pity because you're ill you're ill you're psychologically ill you're mentally ill you're spiritually ill you're completely ill and many of you have no idea you don't even know it well someone needs to reach out and try to help these individuals become well become whole again because they are fragmented within their mind and within their heart and they're ultimately their true self is destroyed for the most part as to whether it can be resurrected the answer is in saying no to develop the courage to say no to things that you know are wrong that everyone knows is wrong you know when people are suffering you know when you're not doing the right thing you know when you're hurting someone else you know this everyone knows this everyone but you want the paycheck or you want the prestige or you want to just maintain the job or you want to maintain your living situation or your conditions or whatever it doesn't make a difference all of that is justification trying to make a wrong into a right I'm gonna do this because if I don't I might lose my house cuz I might not be able to pay my bills well then lose your house that's it that's the kind of resolve and courage this is gonna take you may need to live homeless for a while by choosing the right thing yes yes that is what I would tell someone yes that is what you do need to do if you can't if you absolutely have no other recourse oh maybe you might even need to starve I won't have any food I won't have any money to buy food well maybe you should still choose the right thing and starve how about that how about that I'll look somebody in the face and tell them that yeah a a secret police from you know Soviet Russia given orders to go and kill someone or otherwise hey maybe you go in the bread line with everyone else or even worse grow a set how about that and stand up to evil no you're too spiritually weak for that which is proof these people are not real men and women they want to think of themselves as some kind of tough guys but they're not real men they're cowards they're cowards when it comes to actually standing up to evil they won't tell their superiors to shove it no I'm not going to do that laughing laugh at orders as if somebody thinks they have a right to order someone else around tell them what they should be doing and the fact that people even buy into this shows what kind of psychological infants children they are but more than that really ultimately what it really goes down to showing unequivocally out in the light of day is that these people are self-hatred haters they hate who they are that's why they want to continue to bring about more suffering upon themselves something inside them hates what they are and ultimately the only thing that can truly heal this entire situation is for people to come to grips with their weaknesses admit them admit that you're weak admit that there's something wrong with you that you have an imbalance that you have an illness that you are weak that you are ill that you are sick and that you need help and there are plenty of people who are willing to come and help people I don't personally want to see anyone suffer like that one to be sick want to be in this existential sickness of self-loathing behavior because somehow you can't develop respect for yourself that respect is only truly going to come about by saying no apophysis saying no let's look at it in depth let's talk about what it actually is and then let's break down some examples of it in allegorical fiction we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening stay with us everyone welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio let's jump right back into the subject material on slide number nine I have the concept of apophysis which we want to really explore today and take a look at in allegorical fiction apophysis apo phas is apophysis otherwise known as apophatic inquiry the opposite of cata fatik inquiry okay what this is is affirmation through negation it means to arrive at an understanding okay to arrive at knowledge by way of the exclusion of known negatives it has also been called describing what something is by explaining that which it definitely is not so you're going to arrive at an understanding of something by saying well it's not this it's not this it's not this it's not this until you have a list of that which it definitely is not and then you come to know more about what it is by definitively recognizing that which it is not so you arrive at knowledge which is an affirmation which is a positive thing by way of negation we're saying that which it is not okay and that's what the word actually means apophysis is a Greek noun okay alpha Pi Omicron fee Alpha Sigma iota Sigma is how it is spelled in Greek apophysis okay it's a noun that is derived from the greek verb upon AI which means not to speak not to speak but see there's a connotation to this verb in Greek it doesn't mean to remain utterly silent it really means to say no to say no to say that which something is not okay negative description would be a good way of defining the word apart the verb upon I saying that which it is not the symbol of apophysis has been used in many different ways in the mystery traditions symbolically and I place this image on the left on this slide with the initiate who has arrived at an understanding of natural law and as such he is standing in between the raised pillars that are depicted as Jed pillars in the Egyptian tradition or I should say the Commission tradition with the winged disc of Motte the goddess of justice and law higher law order peace prosperity justice higher law natural law is what this goddess represented as the lintel a BA in this doorway or this gateway this star gate that the initiate has passed through because it is a star gate of understanding he is now in understanding of the laws of nature his feet arranged in the Masonic Square the up right square knot the inverted square that lies under the compasses but the one that has been turned up right a 90-degree angle a right angle that's why it is the symbol of the master of the lodge okay turned up right grasped by the balance point he is the balance point represented in the image as the middle pillar in between the other pillars that leads to the solar disk the Stargate the Sun the light the way the truth the life the light of the world Aleut cosmic illumination cry stood consciousness and he has his finger up to his lips in the typical pose you know shush in someone but that's not it doesn't mean don't speak stay silent it means say no say no to that which is wrong that is how you say yes to that which is right you stop doing action which is immoral which is morally wrong which is not within your natural law rights to take in the world and we talked about apophysis is how you arrived at the understanding of what you have a right to do and not do you describe that which you do not have a right to do because it causes harm to others it causes suffering the natural law transgressions which we talked about in the natural law section go back listen to those podcasts listen to them over and over again if you have to understand what a right is not that's how you know what your rights are your rights are actions which you may perform that do not cause harm to another living being through the four natural law basic natural law transgressions which all boil down to theft taking something which you do not have a right to take taking something which is not yours again this is all about ownership self ownership possession you see these words come up over and over again even in the definitions conscience is the possession of knowledge sovereignty is self ownership the ownership of your own mind thoughts your own thoughts emotions and actions not giving them away to someone else because you don't want the personal responsibility of using them wisely this is what apophysis is and it is the Apollo oh gee it's the same thing this concept represents the apology Oppo logos we could break that word down see the the noun son I in Greek is to speak which is that where the faceis comes from Oppo faceis apophysis okay an op ho means the negation of or to take away or to remove - so to take away speaking not to speak to say no apology means to take away the word op o logos apology to remove the word well that's how we speak through the word it means you're giving the word back you're saying no to evil and as such you're saying yes you know the theft of the logos is what the original true sin is about because it what you're really trying to do is say through your words your justifications that you have rights which you don't have that's what all quote sin or all transgressions against natural law are about making a claim that's your word you're making a claim you're lying you're saying something is right when it isn't you're saying you have a right that you don't that the Creator did not give you inherently and that's what making an apology is about giving back the word where it rightfully belongs not saying that you have a right to do things that you don't have a right to do anymore Apollo G to take away the word and ultimately that word is saying yes to evil you're removing the yes and replacing it with a no to evil so it's the same as apophysis again that's why this symbol of the enlightened initiate in the Stargate with his hand over his finger up over his lips that's why this is used it's an ancient concept that still applies today more now more than ever is when it needs to be employed we need to step up and say no we need to say no to people trying to take our rights and the people who are appointed to enforce those wrongs need to say no to their owners and stop doing those actions stay with us we're going to break down these four movies on the other side of this break engine for you we're back everyone talking about apophysis today on what on earth is happening a concept many people have never heard of but should become very familiar with if they want to really understand what's going to be required to get us out of this mess that we're in in consciousness here on the earth and there is a another aspect of apophysis that people may recognize of course yes the beginning see this has to do with speaking of course okay it has to do with vibration the kind of vibration we need to be in to say no to know that which is right and that which is wrong it's all about vibration the connection that we need to make to get into that vibration to the divine force of creation regardless of what you want to call that look at that as okay again that's someone's personal connection that they need to forge on a one-to-one basis I'm not here to tell anyone what that force or that intelligence that divine creative force is that's up to you to forge that connection okay but the word does also derive from the Egyptian God Apep okay we talked about before on the show and the Greek variant of that God was Apophis the the this was a God of darkness of chaos in many ways of the abyss of the void and there's a reason for that there's a reason why he stands against the word why the name comes from the negation of the word because yes vibration is that divine force everything is the word the universe the one word the one song the one sound it's all about vibration vibration stops things collapse back into the void or darkness there is no light the universe is spoken into existence so very important to keep in mind this does not mean not to speak the truth this is not telling the initiate never say anything that's that's how it's completely misinterpreted or that's the interpretation given by the dark occult to their initiative this information that you now know it is to be spoken of it is to be shared widely and freely there should not be secrecy and hiding of information if you really want to see order brought into the world so a pep who is going against the word in other words closing down those vibrations the light okay to bring the world into chaos it's named after him for a reason the removal of the word hey that's in a dark sense yes but again if you're taking away the word from where it rightfully belongs okay instead of leaving it with that divine intelligence where it belongs meaning you're trying to take or create rights which you do not have okay you're acting like a pepper or apophis you could look at it as Satan where the dark incarnation of Lucifer it doesn't matter it's all the same concept but the concept to take away the word and give it back to from man and give it back to where it rightfully belongs we are not the word see we are not the logos we are part of it but no man is it and that's what people who take the word and make claims that their God and they have a right to appoint rights to themself or deny others rights that they do inherently have we're trying to delegate rights to other people that they don't have that's what they're trying to be they're trying to be God they have taken the word by making that claim I hope people can understand that I know it's a little bit heady of a concept but if you really meditate or contemplate on it you wander stand all the connections in language to this word there's not many people not many researchers talked about this concept I know one of them is Michael - sorry on who says we need to fall in love with the word no and he's right you know he does talk about our apathetic inquiry I like to think I've expanded on it even more so because this is such an important concept so let's look at these movies in the in the remainder of the show the first is the matrix well first of all in slide number 10 I've just posted here in no uncertain terms that the most powerful word in the universe is no that's it it isn't yes it's no that's the mode that's the word of power and you might even say it is the lost word as they call it in the mystery traditions or in Freemasonry specifically know is the lost word is the word that we have seemingly not been able to say with any true power with any true force behind it we keep saying yes to evil and we refuse to say no to evil and these three images are places in these powerful allegorical films which the heroes of the film have found the courage and the power to speak the word of power which is no I will not cooperate I will not accept your worldview I will not do what you tell me to do for another instant that's when you have all the power that creation will ever afford to you that's what real power is I will not do what's wrong and it is found in the negative ladies and gentlemen and the New Age movement doesn't want you to know that it's put out there by a lot of dark occultists not all of them there's some good information in even within that movement I say I don't state that as a blanket statement and never have but a lot of people in the New Age movement are useful idiots because they bought into this completely erroneous idea of what the law of attraction is really a affirmation through negation apophysis saying no is what the real law of attraction is about and you will attract to yourself the greatest amount of power when you negate immorality when you negate doing things that you know you do not have the right to do and you say no I will not be part of that at any capacity in any capacity to the extent that it is within my capability so this slide kind of summarizes the movies that we're gonna look at and I did not put one of them in there because there's not actually it's kind of about the fail the failure of a pop apophysis the last movie I'm going to talk about and I don't know if I'm gonna even get to the last slide I might leave that as a mystery image you know Pete I almost didn't get a chance to discuss the initiate and the Stargate on that show I rushed it in the last few minutes of the show but I might even let this one dangle over and explain it in another in next week's show or something I really want to talk about these movies the matrix okay one of the greatest spiritual allegories ever made neo the hero of The Matrix who represents the higher mind the neocortex okay finally finds his real power as the one his name means new neo means new okay and you rearrange the letters to form one meaning the balanced individual the individual who is living in harmony with natural law the individual who has United his thoughts his emotions and his actions the individual who has United the the left and right brain hemisphere so that the brain the neocortex is operating in a state of balance or oneness okay in conjunction with the heart or conscience in the at the end of the movie when his heart is revived by the Sacred Feminine see his heart is physically pumped back to life by the Sacred Feminine represented by Trinity thought emotion and action coming together to reignite the pump the center of the self okay the heart the generative principle true care he finally steps up and stands up to the evil ones and what does he say the first word that leaves his mouth when the when the agents hold up their weapons and prepare to give him orders is no no is the word that neo speaks to truly become the one and then there's no stopping him he is able to manipulate the matrix at will he is able to stop bullets by thought I'm not saying that's a physical actual reality I'm saying that's where the real power to stop the inevitable chaos lies in saying no to evil not going along anymore refusing orders this is so beautifully portrayed in this movie because the allegory of the matrix is absolutely one of the highest level spiritual allegories that has ever been made and very very few people really understand it with any depth and it's sad that people can watch allegory and it can go right over their head I'm going to break down the last three in the last segment I think I'll leave that on in for next week you'll be right back ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the auricle Broadcasting Network stay with us welcome back ladies and gentlemen last segment of what on earth is happening we're today let's jump right back into the material image number 12 shows scenes from the movie equilibrium and again that is considered to be the lost word of Freemasonry because equilibrium is what leads to the saying of the word know coming into harmony equilibrium balance just like in the Matrix movie when the Trinity is in the heart okay neo finally says no well when there is balance true balance the hero of this movie the grammaton cleric John Preston who is standing up to the man as God father of the Tetragrammaton the totalitarian world government okay who look at themselves as God tetragrammaton being a name for God okay he finally says no the idea in equilibrium is that all emotions are outlawed the Sacred Feminine itself is outlawed you're not allowed to display emotions you could be incinerated for doing so literally so he's one of the enforcers he's one of the cops in the allegory of this totalitarian regime led by father who you see there on the right and this is a Masonic allegory as well because the other grammaton cleric who he finally has to go to war with I believe his name is Brant in the movie you know Christian Bale who plays John Preston the grammaton cleric represents the white pillar the pillar of jackeen in Freemasonry and then his opponent Brandt who is trying to basically make him slip up or you know show display emotion and ultimately turns him into the tetragrammaton the it turns him into father and here these are basically scenes from the end of the movie when he has finally turned in and they're getting ready to you know try to put him down but he ultimately puts them all down okay that this is the light and dark pillar of Freemasonry people would think Oh what has to do with race it has nothing to do with race they are putting a african-american man in the role of Brant to represent the dark pillar which represents darkness the moon pillar the lunar ok yes it also represents in the synthesis between the masculine and feminine the the feminine but if you look at it from Freemasonry as representing especially in the first degree tracing board as I explained it if you turn it to its side you look at it as a stepwise progression from darkness to light which is what the tradition is actually about the progression from ignorance to knowledge from not understanding natural law to fully understanding it and choosing to live in harmony with it ok he is the dark pillar Brant the the evil grammaton cleric and John Preston is the light pillar that represents the Sun the light ok that you have to come to an understanding of natural law you have to arrive at knowledge which is what light is represented as light in Freemasonry okay so you'll you see this pillar symbolism in the movie as well especially when he comes into the chamber to do battle with Brant and father the the one who thinks he's God you know so there's also an interesting couple of interesting dynamics brought up in this movie first of all the symbolism is very powerful you see the Tao cross and the equal armed cross formed by the conjunction of the four Tao crosses in the bottom right hand of this slide but you also see the octagon around it representing the hypercube clearly someone had high amounts of occult symbolic knowledge to put this in the controller's room these are all symbols of the control system in the occult okay and the room is octagonal if you look at the end scene one of the scenes leading up to the end the fight scene at the end the big dramatic fight scene but uh John Preston displays no emotion see it's showing the emotional mind control was over and now he's ready to really say no he's not thinking with his emotions anymore okay that's what this galvanic skin response test that he's hooked up to when he's in the offices of Father is about and I highly recommend people watch this movie it's difficult to explain the entire thing just in a few moments but basically this former order follower who finally has a moment of conscience and refuses his orders is coming after his totalitarian oppressors his former masters and he's they're interviewing him to see if he's has emotions now and he's displaying all these emotions they they now know you know he's outed himself and the father character is saying well you've now given a given us given yourself to us calmly and coolly without without any incident and that's the moment that his emotions go flatline and now he's going to step up and do what needs to be done totally without thinking about it in an emotional sense which is sadly what it may need to come down to everything I do on the show as I've said many times is to avert that is to avoid it having to ever come down to anything like that like what we had to go through in the first American Revolution and it's always a failure to have to do it that way but there are many people who will definitively choose to continue to do it that way if it can't be done through consciousness because they're not willing to just say no I'm gonna cast in all the chips and say I'm done and I'm not going to give anybody a chance in the future to resist this tyranny and oppression so it's always done in an act of love that level of rebellion in the physical sense but at the same time recognize that it's always is a failure at some level because you're probably gonna have to go there again because you haven't gotten it done in consciousness and you haven't really taught people so that's a hard lesson to learn in the movie and I figured I'd comment on it a little bit Rise of the Planet of the Apes is the next movie depicted in image 13 and the star of the movie is the ape Caesar he's the hero who is evolving into something more than what he was okay and now humans are trying to hold him his evolutionary development back and still treat him like an animal which is what this control system is all about he's different than the other Apes there are qualities to him that are different even if you think you need to exercise control of over feral animals he is something different and has evolved to a place that is beyond the regular ape creature and he is being controlled by this other guard in this facility the guard is named dodge and you see him hitting him with a pain stick with a pain compliance thick an electrical like a cattle prod and Caesar finally recognizes his moment of truth and his moment of power by finally saying no depicted in the bottom left here too dodj and then he goes on to lead his fellow Apes to freedom you don't know what happens well maybe you do because it kind of you know what happens eventually you know he can't really control the other apes at some point in the future but the point here is he doesn't find his power as the most intelligent of them recognizing that Brandt I'm sorry Dodge is doing something that is he doesn't have a right to do and he's wrong for doing he doesn't recognize that true power and come into a position of true leadership until he says no and then finally the movie the box the last image I'm sorry the second-to-last image number 14 a stranger with this distorted face comes to a house of a couple and presents the choice he gives a box to them with a red button inside of it that they have to open and press and if they press that button they will receive a million dollars in cash but someone that they don't know will die so they have to ignore their conscience if they want that million dollars and press that button and of course they do woman presses that button she won't say no is something that she knows is wrong and ultimately the movie I highly encourage everyone to watch it is about the consequences that will inevitably result by the refusal to say no a great movie the box with Cameron Diaz from 2009 check it out we could talk about about these words Borg has moved

What On Earth Is Happening Show #106

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Apophasis, Saying No To Evil, Allegories that deal with Apophasis, Obedience To Authority as the Antithesis of Virtue, Finding the Courage to Say No*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i am your host mark pascio my website is what on earth is happening.com the network's website of course is oraclebroadcasting.com today is sunday may 6 2012. we have a great show lined up for you here today on oracle broadcasting we're going to be continuing talking about solutions and one of the biggest solutions being the withdrawal of our support from the dominator culture and those who continue to support coercion control and the abuse of other people's inherent natural law rights we are going to be talking about saying no to domination in general saying no to the entire mindset of being a controller or being controlled we are going to be talking about saying no to evil ladies and gentlemen because that is one of the biggest solutions this system cannot continue to do what it does without us supporting it and giving life to an immoral system of control so that's coming up today on what on earth is happening i do have a couple of quick event announcements before we get into the subject material for today's show i'm going to be appearing on occult science radio with curtis davis the illuminated one on monday may 7th that's tomorrow evening monday may 7th 2012 at 8 30 p.m i believe it's a two-hour show so 8 30 p.m to 10 30 p.m east coast time tomorrow evening occult science radio with the illuminated one curtis davis i'll be posting a link to the website tonight in the news section of what on earth is happening happening.com also it looks like we have found tentatively i will say a venue for the truth freedom prosperity documentary night and i'll be announcing whether that's definite tomorrow on the show here in philadelphia of course the meetup group truth freedom prosperity a great group of activists in the philadelphia area usually meet every uh last wednesday of the month for a free documentary screening and discussion evening this month i'm planning on showing max egan's new film transformation which i found to be excellent i just downloaded it and watched it a couple of weeks back when it first came out and that's the one i'm planning on showing this month it looks like we have a new venue here in philadelphia at essene food market essene food market which is on fourth and monroe streets here in philadelphia there's something about 4th street you know the freer mind conference happened just off of 4th street media bureau where we hosted the documentaries previously was on 4th street and now a little bit farther south uh below center city into south philadelphia we may be moving the documentary night that's tentative it's not definite if it works out it'll be on may 30th but more about that on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com before the break i was talking about the um moving of the venue of the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evenings here in philadelphia you know this is a unique meetup group here in in philly because i don't know of anyone else that's hosting documentary nights like this i wish there were more of them i wish more people were doing things like this but unfortunately i i don't really see many of them especially not here in the city i know that um betsy metz does her um 911 and other truth films at the anthony wayne theater in wayne uh pennsylvania just outside of the city limits but here in the city the tfp documentary night's one of the only documentary discussion screening and discussion evenings that i know of so very important i think to keep them going because we're definitely reaching a core audience of individuals who want to go further in their understanding and take their consciousness to a higher level so with that having been said like i said um i've been in discussions with one of the managers at a scene food market and it looks like it's going to work out i just have to find out the availability if the last wednesday of the month is available if not we may have to move it to another night during the week but if it is available uh and i will know that by probably sometime this week i'll announce it and uh it will be taking place on may 30th tentatively so um that's that announcement um there is one other quick announcement regarding the announcement that i made last week about ad-free sponsorship for this show so many people complain of the commercial breaks them being too frequent i've explained numerous times about why they're necessary it pays for bandwidth on the network this is a live radio show not a podcast as are the other shows on this network so um for the people i said who you know still wanted to complain about that there's now an opportunity to put your money where your mouth is literally so um i announced last week that there is the opportunity to sponsor this show uh to to have it go radio free i i was thinking outside the box about this scenario well the network needs to make make some money to pay for bandwidth costs and people don't like the commercials and the frequency so if someone would be willing to pay for blocks of ad time there they would have to take you know uh a section of of time um and i believe that the network is working it out that this actually has to be done in a month uh a several month basis in other words like for three months so they don't have to change the programming and then change it right back so um it's actually the rates are reasonable i've i've seen the rates i'm not going to announce them over the air if you're serious about uh doing this sponsorship to make the show go commercial free during the two hours that i'm on the air you can get in touch with me at what on earth is happening.com and i could uh have you get in touch with uh the uh uh individual who handles this at oracle broadcasting and they will give you the rates okay so that's how i'm i'm working it instead of just announcing what the cost would be on the air but i have seen the costs now and i'm realizing it is quite reasonable it's not something that would be you know way out of reach for many people so um uh perhaps people could go together and buy a three-month block of time okay and i already have one individual who's very interested in this and it looks like it's going to be going forward so at least for three months in the foreseeable future that this show will probably be commercial free now how long that will continue is up to the listening audience if they want to continue to sponsor the show uh and help the efforts of myself and oracle broadcasting they could contribute a little bit team up in in a pool of individuals and and contribute that way uh in that sense it wouldn't really take very much in the way of resources from what i have seen regarding the cost so if you are interested in perhaps teaming up with someone to do this uh get in touch with me and i could uh put you in touch with the individual at oracle you will need to speak to uh to get the exact rates but again like i said i have seen them and they are reasonable it is not something that i consider to be beyond feasibility so that's the last announcement that i have and let's jump into the subject material for today's show last week i was going into hypothesis in depth and for again this word is something that people many people have never heard of it's spelled a-p-o-p-h-a-s-i-s apophysis and it basically is a method of reasoning that is employed to arrive at knowledge by way of the exclusion of the negatives the exclusion of things that you definitely know uh something is not okay so you're removing the negative about something in order to understand that which it actually is okay so they call it apophatic inquiry okay it is affirmation through negation learning more about what something is by describing all of the qualities that actually have nothing to do with the thing that that it definitely is not and then by process by way of elimination you're actually left with the essence of the thing okay that's what apophis traditionally is what it means in its etymological roots if we go back to the greek uh root of the word it comes from the greek verb apopheni which means not to speak or in a in an actual deeper connotation it actually means to say no okay so apophis is to say that which something is not okay what we're really getting into here is how apophysis needs to be employed in order to stop giving power to the dominator system that is controlling us as a species stop propping up evil stop propping up immorality stop propping up coercion and the control of other human beings and the elimination of other people's natural rights and this really can only be done once we know what rights really are and apathetic inquiry of course we saw in the section on natural law and again uh reiterated recently is so critical to the understanding of what rights are we have to see our rights in the apathetic sense we have to know what they are by knowing what they are not by knowing what things we do not have the natural law right to do because those actions cause harm to other living beings so this section is about all about withdrawing our support as the battery that powers the dominator system that's what we've been talking about over the last many weeks if you go up to the what on earth is happening website on the radio show page click the radio show tab underneath the player for the show uh as always there are images for today's show and there are numerical links you can click them to bring up uh the slideshow of presentation slides of the concepts and ideas that i talk about on the show so as over the last many weeks the first three images are basically the same because we've been in the same section of this uh this information which is the solutions we're talking about solution oriented approaches and the solution that we're on is the non-supportive dominators so i want to pick up with image number four and five we talked about hypothesis that was image number four i want to go into image number five because i want to revisit these allegories which i really didn't have a chance to cover super in depth and i want to break them down a little bit more in depth this week on the show that's coming up stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] welcome back hypothesis or saying no to domination and i'm going to continue breaking down the four fictional allegories which really contain the concept of apophysis embedded in them at a deep level for those who are paying attention and really understand what these allegories are saying what they're all about uh one would recognize uh apothecis saying no as one of the huge uh central themes of these allegorical films and again people should not get hung up in the fictional aspect of these films they are they're like parables there are fictional tales yes but they're told to explain to us something about the real world in which we are living in and help us to gain a deeper understanding of that of those dynamics that are taking place around us in the in the world of the real not the the fictional okay so we have to understand that yes they're fictions but they're not really fictions they're allegorical fictions which are telling a deep moral teaching a deep moral lesson and wrapping it in the guise of a fiction of a story okay with that having been said last week we focused on four of these allegorical fictions and i i really kind of broke it out at the end of the show so i wanted to give a little bit more time to this that it because it does deserve a little bit more time because these um these concepts uh embedded in these films are so powerful when properly understood so we talked about the word no as it has been used throughout time and has as it has been used allegorically in these fictional um moral lesson teaching films and i called the word no the most powerful word in the entire universe people will say love is the most powerful word in the universe yes perhaps is the most powerful word you know truth the word no trumps them all ladies and gentlemen that's where real power may be found once we refuse to stop cooperating with the dark force once we refuse to stop cooperating with domination coercion control and we take control of ourselves our own thoughts our own emotions our own actions and bring them into unity with each other that's the only way we're going to develop the courage ever to say no to what is wrong in the new age movement again i know i harp on this a lot but it wants to tell you that this isn't how we should be approaching this and they're incorrect they're wrong they're basically trying to sugarcoat everything for people and tell them that it's never about saying no to anything it's only ever about saying yes to things and that's not the case as a matter of fact it's almost entirely the opposite as opposed to what we do need to be doing in the way of new things there's there's very little of that required okay we don't need to be doing all these different new things we need to stop doing the things that we are doing now that we don't have the right to do that are wrong that's how all of these problems that humanity is beset with would largely clear up practically in cosmic terms overnight if we started saying no to that which is wrong and the new age movement is a deflection away from that understanding they want you to think it's all good and it's all positive and never want to point a finger and say you know that's wrong and you should not be doing that they want to try to tell you all the things yes you should be doing this should be doing that see it's all about affirmation but it's never about negation never look at the negative is how the new age movement puts its message out there and again this is one of the most serious deceptions that is out there it is what i've called and many other researchers who understand this trap have called the last cul-de-sac before the gold mine before getting to the real alchemical gold which is apophysis which is the deep understanding of natural law and how it is being tr transgressed against at every turn by people who think that they have rights that they do not have who try to make justifications or creating rights that don't exist like we talked about a couple weeks back and last week also this movement you know of overly optimistic individuals perhaps who are misguided and then i would say at the very highest levels ultimately deceivers who are dark occultists who are trying to keep back the understanding of natural law and hypothesis at a deep level from people by feeding them this uh swill that they're feeding them about never looking at anything that's that's wrong or negative and telling them that that's bad and it'll bring it on when in fact you need to understand what's wrong you need to understand that because that's the answer to why you're experiencing what you're experiencing and that's what you need to stop doing if you no longer want to experience that self-inflicted suffering that is a direct result of taking those actions and it isn't just about telling people to start doing the right things it's it's all about i wouldn't say all but largely largely about telling them to stop doing the wrong things and then the self-corrective measures will organically take over at that juncture and yeah you do need to know what the right good things are to do but but i'm telling you it's largely about stopping the negative stuff largely about that and again the new age movement wants to tell you it's not that they and they can scream that until they're blue in the face and it will never make it true and again so many people who listen to information in general like this you know don't want to look at those negative things they want to believe it can all be solved or there's some you know by just you know doing positive work and never saying to people look you're still doing this and it's wrong and you need to stop doing that if more chaos isn't going to be created as a result and this is what they don't want people to do because they are cowards who fear any level of confrontation and there i said it that's what the people who will only engage the positive are all about they really don't have any real courage to stand up to a bully because that's what the lesson is here ladies and gentlemen that's ultimately what the lesson is saying no to a bully okay saying i'm not going to take this anymore for and mean it but also say i'm also not going to do your bidding anymore and mean it see hypothesis works it's a two-way street it's the people who are being oppressed by other dominators who need to say no i'm not going to continue to allow you to oppress me like this but also it's about the dominators telling their owners their masters you know who many of them don't even think that they have they think they're at the top of the food chain and that's pathetically laughable you know people in the police and military think they're the ones who are actually making the decisions that govern their actions you know and nobody owns them like a pet on a leash like a little lap dog okay it's pathetic i've talked about it before it's pathetic that these people think that they're real men or real women when they're not even really human beings at all at some level they've allowed what it means to be a human being to be completely taken and removed from them so they're they're taken they're chess pieces that have been taken you know in street lingo they've been took and don't even understand how they've been took and at some level it's absolutely pathetic that someone thinks that there's some kind of a real person and really they've completely given themselves up entirely over to another person another being just because they hate having to think for themselves and exercise true personal responsibility don't go anywhere we'll be right back folks [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone let's see what this happened i'm your first podcast here talk about fictional allegories containing the concept of hypothesis today and we're going to be breaking down four of them i'm gonna want to jump right into this right now because we only had a brief time to do this last week and i kind of rushed it so i think it deserves a little bit more time because these are phenomenal uh moral allegories if they're properly understood as something more than simple uh fictional movies so if we look at image number six it's a representation of one of the scenes in the movie the matrix from 1999 the first in the trilogy which i think all of the matrix movies all three of them are extraordinarily powerful allegorical um movies that explain not only the situation that we are in but also explain why we are in it the trilogy of the matrix actually gives us the answer to why this is happening and it's something many people don't understand they can't see the allegory in the matrix particularly the second and third movies these films resonated with people were huge box office successes but many people still the allegory escapes them and it goes right over their head even people who love the first one think that the second and third are you know weak in comparison when the deepest part of the allegory is contained in those films particularly film number two the matrix reloaded uh with the scene with the merovingian that i broke down of a couple of weeks back but this scene in image number six is at the end of the first film and it is when neo the hero of the movie played by keanu reeves uh he plays the character neo and this is an allegory for the neocortex the part of the brain that has to become one the one in order to unite with the heart which is the generative principle of care so that he can actually affect reality through his own will okay that's what the movie is about so when he finally realizes he is the one or in other words he has come to a place of balance and unity within his thoughts his emotions and his actions are one the aspects of his consciousness the left and right brain hemispheres are have become one they are no longer divided okay they're no longer chronically in a state of imbalance but they now have come into a state of balance okay his neo cortex operates at higher level thought in conjunction with the heart the generative principle of care meaning that which creates ultimately creates our experience that which we care about and then put our mind toward making a manifested reality by an act of our will okay so in this final scene in the movie or semi-final scene near the very end okay neo is dying he's brought back to life by trinity again this is another allegory trinity the three aspects the triune aspects of the self okay thought of motion action she represents the sacred feminine in the trinity of heroes which is morpheus representing thought trinity representing emotion and neo representing action or will okay she brings him to life okay so the generative principle of care our emotional qualities the emotional qualities of self the sacred feminine ultimately have to be brought back to life to inspire right action in the world when he realizes he is the one the first word out of his mouth when he stands to face the agents in the matrix who represent the control system depicted in the upper uh right hand panel on this image number six on the what on earth is happening radio show page or with the podcast for this show which i believe will be podcast 106. um the first word that leaves neo's mouth and i tried to catch the the scene tried to catch the frame in the upper left hand panel there as he is actually mouthing the word because he says it sort of quietly as his head is coming up from looking down but nonetheless the very first word that he speaks is no and upon saying that the realization of the power that he now holds is fully within him and he puts his hand up and is able to stop the bullets that leave the guns of the agents at will in other words he can now actually affect manifested reality and it doesn't mean that you're going to be able to put your hand up once you say no to the control system and fit and literally physically stop bullets of course this is an allegory it means that when we say no that's when this will be stopped but as long as we continue to give our support and say oh it's wonderful what our military boys are are doing it's wonderful what the cops do for us they're so necessary these institutions they keep us safe that's what they're here to do don't you know without them we'd be oh it would be a horrible situation for humanity you know as if somehow it isn't now a horrible situation and a much worse situation actually then of not having any idea what has led us into this mess rather than see the direct experiential results of k of actual chaos i would rather take my chances with that real chaos that real physical chaos that might happen if you let off controls off of people suddenly okay which sure there's an there's a potential for that am i afraid of that absolutely not i'll take my chances rather than live in a system that attempts at every turn to hold back and dissuade people from an understanding of natural law and therefore they don't understand how they're creating this chaos that they're living in they don't even understand that they are living in a state of chaos right now and what's called punctuated chaos which means it's very difficult ever to get rid of it or to jostle it free because you don't even understand what's causing it or why it's there to begin with no understanding of the causal factors which again is explained to the heroes in the movie in the second part of this allegory they want the solution to stopping all of this control they don't understand what's what really is causing it okay taking action is so important toward that end but you have to know the causal factor as well if you're really going to stop creating that which you do not want that's how the real law of attraction works you have to know how attraction operates you have to know how natural law works to bring us the experiences that we have on a day-to-day basis through our choices therefore you can make different choices and therefore change the experienced manifested results of those choices but so many people think that they can magically make it happen without actually having to do any real work upon themselves make any real change make any real changes in thoughts and behavior and suddenly the external reality is going to magically change or we can do little things that don't really involve any change like vote for someone give give someone else our support we don't actually have to change and we could somehow vote evil out of office and it never works that way it's not how reality operates people who are holding onto power are not going to want to give it up we have to say no to helping them with their plans ultimately to say well if you want to try to get that done you're going to have to do it by yourself because i'm not helping you that's where the real power to create change lies so everybody listening within the sound of my voice if you're still involved in an institution that you know is not helping humanity move forward or evolve there is no other solution than non-compliance with that institution it isn't about voting to get other people to tell those institutions hey stop stop oppressing those people or just oppress them a little bit less you know don't beat them on a daily basis why don't you try beating them on a weekly basis instead you know that's the equivalent of begging dominators for your rights you know let's try to vote for less aggressive coercion and violence please daddy don't beat me every single day take a day off here and there yeah it'll that'll work sure we'll continue to break down these four allegories we'll move on to equilibrium next we'll list two what on earth is happening here on the oracle podcast and radio network stay with us ladies and gentlemen [Music] all right folks we're back i'm not passing though my website is what on earth is happening.com let's move on to the next allegorical movie and break down the concept of hypothesis we're saying no contained within that film this movie is equilibrium depicted on image number seven on the website this is a masonic allegory the entire movie is a masonic allegory and i would say it is a light masonic allegory it is put out there by someone who understands freemasonry at a pretty deep level is familiar with its symbolism okay and is telling a moral teaching a moral lesson in this movie and hard moral lessons i might add things that many people will be very uncomfortable with okay they're not mincing any words they're not uh pulling any punches okay they're not holding back in this allegory it is hard harsh lessons about reality that are taught in this film let me see if i could set this up okay and again people should definitely check these movies out for themself and watch them a number of times not just once to really understand and let the allegory sink in but it's a totalitarian state okay that has basically taken over the world after uh i guess you know humanity uh basically fought a bunch of wars and almost destroyed themselves similar in that regard to the new allegorical film the hunger games i just uh saw that i thought it was excellent and i also uh read two of the books i'm in the middle of the third one uh you know nobody sent me any spoilers because i'm anxious to see how it turns out but uh also a powerful um allegorical film about you know it's a warning about what could happen if we stay on this course that we're on but um to go back to equilibrium there's a totalitarian state that has taken over uh they basically call themselves the tetragrammaton that's what the name of the government in this dystopian future is and that's a name for god and it's very appropriate they think they're god they think they own everyone they think they can slaughter anyone who goes against their will at whim okay just you know immediately take someone out they instantly incinerate summarily judge and incinerate people put them into incinerators who basically disobey them okay and basically they have outlawed all emotion it is illegal to show any compassion or emotion that's how far this totalitarian state has gone okay now they call people who break these laws quote unquote sense criminals or sense offenders sense offenders meaning if they have any compassion or emotion they're cr they're criminals sense offenders they call them okay and this is like an underground group of people or resistance movement that is basically uh you know deciding that they would like to stay human and not to completely destroy the emotional aspect of themselves so they have this um by by the way this uh tetragrammaton government basically keeps people drugged they give them this drug um i i believe the drug itself i can't remember the name of it i think it's called equilibrium it may not be but i'm not sure if that's where the name comes from but um basically they give them a drug that they inject into themselves on a daily basis that keeps their emotions suppressed and this is what television media entertainment indoctrination etc it's that's all it's an allegory for it's a veiled reference to that okay so they have a population of totally emotionally numb people and then there's the sense offenders who basically want to keep their emotions and want to keep art and culture and reading you know if people are found with books they're they're killed they're shot or immediately uh taken and judged and incinerated if they're found with art all art is outlawed and all displays of emotion are outlawed so how they enforce this is through their regular police forces in black uniforms of course all looking like storm troopers and in with a a special clerical or priest class of controllers that are called the gramaton clerics gramaton clerics now look at the words here in this allegory okay gramaton based on words in other words okay the word play the word magic that is all what the law is about okay trying to say that they own natural beings and you must obey them and you must follow their orders and dictates regardless of whether they're moral or not and cleric is a priest someone who's involved in a religion they're telling you this by the word choice people look at this and hear the word tetragrammaton and have no idea what that means unless you've studied the occult or studied at least you know old uh hebrew occult philosophies or even religions the word is sometimes brought up in judaism as well but it's definitely known about in kabbalistic circles and occult teachings as well because it's all about the four elements the four elements that come together and are bound together by spirit earth air water fire and spirit the five elements the quintessence is the fifth again we've talked about that i've talked about this on other shows like um occult empire when i got into alchemy and also rosicrucianism but tetragrammaton means four letter name okay that's basically what it means and it's the forces of nature that comprise the physical world earth air water and fire and then there's the fifth element or the quintessence which is the spirit that imbues them all with life okay so this tetragrammaton or total totalitarian state that thinks it's god is basically run by this central um figurehead called father okay because this is an allegory to god the father okay so father is depicted here on the upper right the upper left is the hero his name in the film is john preston he's played by christian bale father is played by an actor named sean pertwee okay and basically this scene is depicting the end of the film where father has become aware of christian baal not only beginning to feel beginning to develop emotions and display emotions and want to help people in their suffering and want to even help animals because there's a powerful scene with a dog a part of the movie with a dog portrayed in this that finally starts to reach this uh psychopathic individual or at least secondarily psychopathic individual the tetragram the gramaton cleric known as john preston when he starts to experience emotions his partner brandt another gramaton cleric basically wants to turn him in and he does everything he can to alert father to hit to um john preston's betrayal of the tetragrammaton so bale tries to play it up that you know it's the other agent who's really the the uh the traitor and uh who has been working with this resistance effort of of uh sense offenders there's a very powerful there's two other powerful characters in the movie one is named mary o'brien this is the representation of the sacred feminine who reminds preston of his own wife who he lost to the tetragrammaton for showing emotions they killed her basically this woman mary o'brien okay represents the sacred feminine mary the blessed mother okay the sacred feminine the goddess the holy spirit care okay because that's what this movie is about she has a conversation with the christian bale character uh john preston okay and explains to him the purpose of life is to feel because he says well she tries to ask him why do you do anything that you do you know and he wants to say it's all for the power and the glory of this thing [Music] it's so much so far beyond that so deeper than that that ultimate defines pr and that's our inner selves the core of our being which is all about our care explained to him by a woman named mary we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere flawless science believes you deserve the sleep stay asleep when he looks at it with his eyes it's what we see when he looks at it from the sunglasses he's seeing the same things all the way through the subliminal [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening let's continue to break down the allegory of the film equilibrium from 2002 featuring christian bale about apothecis saying no and i said that this is a masonic allegory okay and that really comes to its fruition near the end of the film when christian bale is uh or john preston the tetragrammaton cleric is taken to father's resident he resonance he requests an audience with this psychopath father who is the head of the totalitarian government known as the tetragrammaton because he basically handed over the resistance to them and this was supposed to be a a plot okay so that he could actually kill father father is tipped off to this by the other the partner of john preston who is brandt and basically uh is now letting the christian bail character john preston know that he was aware of his deception he was aware he's a sense criminal and he's basically hooking him up to a machine proving that preston shows emotions so now he he's exposed and known about and he also has the resistance movement in his custody so father is telling john preston you've given not only the resistance over but you've given yourself over to me now you know through this failure of your little uh insurrection and your your plan to kill me and uh just for a moment i'd like to step back and uh i saw in the chat room during the break that someone did alert me to the name of the drug in equilibrium and thank you for that it is prosem and this is extremely allegorical because it's very similar to prozac because that's what it does it's it's an antidepressant okay it keeps your emotions at bay keeps you from really truly feeling the demon drugs as i refer to them selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors ssris so very similar to prozac and it is based on the word prose meaning words again word magic and this movie is all about the word words tetragrammaton gramaton cleric proseum and of course the name of the movie itself equilibrium which for anyone who understands anything about freemasonry they will recognize that as the lost word but what i would say is i no longer even feel that equilibrium is the so-called lost word of freemasonry it is the pathway to the lost word it is the only way you get to the lost word because ladies and gentlemen the true lost word is no that is the lost word that is the word that must be spoken in a chorus of humanity in order to free ourselves and it is the only word that can leave our mouths that has the power ultimately to free this species equilibrium is the pathway balance is the pathway to taking the power into ourselves to speak that lost word of no the most powerful word in creation coming up that was the short segment we're coming up to another break after this break i'm going to continue to break down this masonic allegory here on what on earth is happening and then we're going to look at two more allegories rise of the planet of the apes and the box stay with us ladies and gentlemen you won't want to miss this [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting let's jump right back into our breakdown of these allegorical films that put forward the idea of hypothesis or saying no we're talking about equilibrium a masonic allegory of course and this is really shown in the last scene particularly with preston and brandt dressed in their their light and dark uniforms respectedly respectively uh preston is dressed in all white representing light and brant dressed in black which is representative of darkness father of course wearing all black which is representative of darkness and chaos and evil and control okay so before i break down the last scene i want to talk about one other character the leader of the resistance named jurgen and he explains to the preston character that there are some times when good people in the protection of right need to basically realize a psychopath for what he is and do something about it because they're not going to back down on their own they need to be told no and if you can't convince other people not to say no to them eventually someone has to make a stand against them just like had to happen in this country 230 six years ago you know that's the whole point is that ultimately we're not going to ever get this done the right way unless it's done through understanding unless it's done by the people who do understand right from wrong use their words to put this out into the universe in such a force that people ultimately choose the right over the wrong through an act of their will if that doesn't happen we'll continue to have to do this through the same method which always ends ultimately in failure which is through the necessary use of force and it never succeeds ultimately it always comes back around again because it's never going to ultimately six that's why they call it a revolution a revolution of force always ultimately comes back upon itself that's why we didn't free ourselves after the american revolution because we could not convince people that people should be allowed simply to live free and stop oppressing people's rights because some psychopathic insane individual called calling himself a king thinking that he's god told you to do this just like some psychopathic insane individual thinking himself that he's god a politician told you to say you don't have any natural law rights and we're shutting down your freedom of speech or we're taking your guns etc etc any other number of means that dominators called police and military oppress people's rights every single day of the year and won't say no to their owners to their owners like the good little pets that they are and again they're all too happy to call them that i'm going to be giving coming up on the show i'm going to be giving the uh information regarding the occultic mockery of police and military in this segment similar to the information i gave at the free your mind conference except i'll probably even elaborate on it a little bit more i'm going to be look we're going to be looking at culpability who is morally culpable for what when actions are taken that aren't in harmony with natural law we're going to look at why these individuals do what they do and i've said this before on the show we'll be looking at trauma having experienced past trauma identification with the abuser and victim of trauma we'll be looking at the repression of sexuality especially if it doesn't fit in with a religious notion of what sexuality should be or a cultural notion of what sexuality should be and then the repression and subsequent frustration that develops out of that uh that leads to violent and immoral behavior because these people simply can't accept who they are because culture tells them it should be some other way or religion tells them it should be other way some other way with that being said uh back to the allegory of equilibrium the um jurgen character you know after the mary character mario bro mary o'brien explains to them the importance of emotion the jurgen character also explains to him the importance of sometimes keeping emotion in check because we can't think clearly if we're in emotion we're not if we're in an emotional frenzy we have to basically understand how to control our own emotions as well and sometimes that needs to be pulled back almost entirely to recognize you're not dealing with something someone who's actually like a human being you're dealing with someone who is more like a reptile or an animal whose circumstances or conditions or perhaps even genetics in the case of a primary psychopath okay which we're not going to get into why a primary psychopath exists maybe at a future show we may speculate on on that okay but know that they do exist i've talked about this condition before on past shows and you're not going to talk down a primary psychopath they are simply a stimulus response creature that is never going to listen to reason they're incapable of feeling and ultimately that means they're incapable of truly understanding why they're doing this to themselves at some level they're bringing down upon themselves what always comes down upon them which is an inevitable backlash and again i i told you before it's still a failure it doesn't ultimately get it done so we'll keep going through this this cycle over and over and over and over and over again until enough people wake up to a point where we can convey this information through words and not have to get it done through force because revolution means another turning of the wheel of suffering and that means you have to get it done through force this time well you'll be going around again ladies and gentlemen on the big wheel until you get it right the right way you not only have to get it right meaning free yourself you have to do it the right way which means through the understanding of natural law not just destroying the dominators when they won't back down and have backed you into a corner because you aren't teaching people natural law and this is the failure we're up against now we we went through through it the hard way in the american revolution whether you believe however you want to believe that war was fomented there's so many theories about that the bottom line is lots of people here did want true independence and true freedom and didn't want the creation of a government either they wanted to stop at the declaration of independence they wanted to really institute natural law rights in a real way watch the movie 1776 the abolition of slavery was being discussed in this country back then but because there were certain people who went this far and no further you know i'm gonna have a quote about this at the end of the show about the halfway people the people who go so far and only want things to be good for them okay they want to be free but when it comes to giving everybody their unequivocal freedom then they pull back and say whoa whoa let's not go that far [Music] we'll continue with these allegorical breakdowns on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcast we'll be right [Music] was back a shotgun in my hands behind the gun i'll make my finals day [Music] how appropriate is that this music would play during this exact time when i'm talking about the failure that is inherent in forceful revolution i'm not saying that that may not sometimes be necessary but it's always a failure if it's not followed up by massive true education in the realm of natural law and unfortunately this country massively massively fell short and dropped the ball when it came to doing anything close to that and let me tell you something ladies and gentlemen everything i do on this show and in my personal life is to attempt to avert the necessity of another forceful revolution in this country and i don't use the word violence i use the word forceful because i know the difference between force and violence violence is what is being done to us people who know understand and value their natural law inherent rights under natural law force is what people who are in a defensive mode may need to use to stop a violent aggressor which they have every right to do and i'm telling you right now everything i am doing and have been doing is to attempt to avert that necessity if it becomes necessary it will be chosen but i'm trying to avert that scenario by making it not required not necessary if enough people decide to say no to this control system peacefully willingly and back down from following orders that other people are telling you to do that you have no right to do that aren't right because that's what the whole problem is is order followers who don't question their orders and shut their emotions off don't use their emotions as a guide a moral compass okay and just follow orders because they don't want to think for themselves they don't want to truly have uh take on the personal responsibility for making their own decisions and their own actions and that's what largely police and military are people who hate personal responsibility and hate thinking for themselves they want to be told what to do and think that following orders is some kind of a virtue when in fact it is the antithesis of what virtue is all about because virtue comes from the willful choosing of right over the wrong after having taken in the definitive knowledge of natural law because virtue is about following your conscience obeying your conscience and you can't be going with your conscience if you are obeying the orders of any man no matter how smart you think they are or even how virtuous you think they are virtue is not about listening to me even if you think i'm right virtue is about finding out whether what i was saying the information regarding natural law and right versus wrong was right and then doing the right things things that don't inflict on other people's natural law rights things that don't cause suffering for others so that's what john preston in this movie equilibrium is finally at that level he's finally ready to say no and he's in father's uh stronghold you know and he's uh realizing that they have him and they also have the resistance movement because they've basically played him particularly brandt his the father figure through a screen says to him while he's hooked up to this uh galvanic skin response machine that's displaying his emotions there you see it on the lower left in image number seven the needle's going crazy showing that he's in a fit he's in a rage internally and when father says well you've given us you've given yourself to us calmly and coolly you've given us the resistance and all of this you know you've you've turned over the resistance to us through the failure of your plan and you've also turned yourself over to us totally calmly without any incident whatsoever well at that moment the needle goes completely still meaning that he has now turned off his emotions he is no longer in this emotional frenzy he is now seeing things exactly as they are not on their emotional mind control anymore the emotions are shut off and he can see perfectly clearly as to his situation and what is required and upon that all of the power flows into him and what is the first word that he says you got it no just like neo upon all of that power flowing into him when he knows he's the one when he knows he has come into balance in a state of equilibrium the name of this particular movie john preston just like neo the first word he says is no and he follows that with not without incident meaning maybe you've taken me in the resistance but it's not going to be without incident there will be a price so he goes into finally father's chambers where he's confronted with his guards he takes them out and then he fights with brandt finally and takes brandt out in a very striking fashion watch the movie to see what i mean by that and you'll see in the lower left uh right hand corner of this image here on image number seven uh preston the light has conquered the darkness and he is standing in the middle of the stronghold which is what the octagon represents the octagon and the tau crosses which i went over last week as far as symbolism goes but again that's the hypercube or tesseract which is the dark occult's main symbol which was in the middle of father's offices at his stronghold at the tetragrammaton headquarters the octagon right on the floor so they're they're explaining to you this symbolism and they're explaining to you the allegory that he is the light pillar the power of the sun the light the jockey pillar who conquers the darkness okay he comes to equilibrium with the unification of the left and right brain hemispheres with unification of emotion and action it's a beautiful allegory if it's properly understood he then goes on to turn off the signal turn off the media eventually you know get people off of their prozium and hopefully to re-educate the world about natural law such that this doesn't have to occur again and that's always the failure people want to do the revolutionary act but then they don't want to do they don't want to become a teacher and often it's because they don't still know natural law themselves they waited till it was too late to do it any other way they did it with force and then they still are in a place where they don't understand how it got to be that bad how they how it they got backed into a corner like an animal like that and that's often why they don't start teaching people natural law to see that that same disaster is again averted in the future that's why we're back to the same situation we were in in 1774 and 1775. we're back to the same situation ladies and gentlemen and like i said all i'm trying to do is avert the same outcome because ultimately that forceful revolution is a failure unless it is backed by an enormous re-education effort a mass true education effort to educate people in the realities of how natural law operated to bring them that experience through their own decisions and their own chaotic choices when they went against natural law principles and chose wrong over right they created that situation [Music] i'm going to pick up with the next two allegories on the other side of the break rise of the planet of the apes and fox we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen stay with us welcome back this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio let's move to the next allegorical breakdown of apophysis in a major hollywood film namely rise of the planet of the apes this came out last year in 2011 and of course it's the beginning of the story about how a basically a race of super apes came to be with highly advanced intelligence and this was done through some sort of genetic modification in a laboratory uh the uh main ape in the film is caesar okay who basically was modified to have human-like intelligence okay and in some ways even beyond human intelligence so upon reaching this state of awareness he doesn't appreciate uh continuing to be treated as an animal kept in a cage and you know just commanded and told everything what to do similar to what is going on on our world right now people being treated like animals in a cage and herded back into the cage whenever they attempt to do anything outside of the dictates of the their dominator owners and then you know they have someone sick people on them with a pain stick just like uh the character um dodge is doing in the scene with caesar there depicted in the upper right hand panel on image number eight in the slide presentation so dodge is kind of like one of the villains who you know wants to keep the apes under wraps he basically hates himself they show you this that he's not you know a popular human person and not a very popular uh man and you know he has a lot of issues psychologically he really doesn't you know he's kind of like borderline psychopathic and he just wants to hurt someone who he considers beneath him that's all that you know he's you generally it's easy for him to do because the apes don't have you know human level intelligence but upon attempting to do this to caesar caesar is a different breed of animal you know he's far in the way of intelligence above these other apes that he is gathered together and jailed with basically and upon getting hit with this pain stick a number of times caesar finally does something that no one has ever heard him do even though he's displayed above average intelligence he speaks for the first time and yes ladies and gentlemen you guessed it the word the word that he says that he screams at the top of his lungs at the top of his voice repeatedly over and over again is no he tells dodge the controller the cop if you will no i'm not going to continue to take this and he basically puts dodge in his place and ultimately gets his other ape friends out of their uh jailed quarters and leads them into freedom in the forests but you know i was saying last week we ultimately know you know if we've seen the other planet of the apes series i don't know what direction they'll take this if they go further with it this is supposed to be like a prelude to all of them what happens is the educational effort really isn't present in the real smart apes okay who who understand the truth about what should be said to control which is no which caesar at least understands in this movie anyway but you know in the future they become the same types of controllers and then they take humans on as their pets and keep them in the dark about their history that they took over the world from them as humanity basically exterminated itself and the few remaining survivors are kept as slaves by the apes again it's the same cycle repeating because people can't ultimately let go of domination of the desire to control other people they can't let go of that because there's something deep inside of them that is still unaddressed imbalances within the individual that is still unaddressed things that they haven't worked on upon themselves things that they haven't dealt with by looking in the mirror and facing it honestly and directly you know it's all things that they don't like about themselves that they're trying to avoid psychologically ignore and somehow think that they can prosper as a result of that ignorance you know and that's what this is all calling people to do is take a look at yourself how much are you involved in what's actually going on have you really withdrawn your support even by what you say are you still saying that this control is necessary these levels of control are you not speaking out about how wrong it is for basic rights to be attempted to be taken away from people like they're doing with saying you're not allowed to protest at national conventions you can't go and speak your mind or even assemble supposedly they're trying to say it the republican national convention coming up they don't even want assembly let alone protesting they're going to set up free speech zones that are miles away from the actual convention people don't have a right to do this you're allowed to assemble and speak period no one's allowed to tell you that you're not ever that's why that's written in the first amendment to the constitution that we allegedly have well you know huma the united states doesn't have a constitution let alone the world we have no constitution we're made of nothing because we won't say no and stand up for rights so ultimately the paper is meaningless the words printed on and are meaningless and the word constitution is meaningless because if you don't have an internal constitution it doesn't matter what's written down on a piece of paper ladies and gentlemen that's why the name is called a constitution it's supposed to be about what you're made of well if you will tolerate that kind of treatment to be corralled and herded like an animal and told where you're allowed to go and what you're allowed to say you deserve that treatment because you don't have any constitution you certainly don't have any courage and ultimately that's the kind of treatment you deserve how about that so until we develop the courage to say no like caesar does in this allegory and say you're not going to continue to treat me like a penned animal and i'll do something about it when i'm confronted with that kind of immoral behavior that you do not have a right to regardless of what some psychopath politician told you you were allowed to do ultimately you have no rights unless you're willing to step up and take courage into your own hands and do something about it you'll continue to get pushed around you don't want to tell anybody that's wrong i think the wives and children of those cops who show up for work should tell their own fathers husbands brothers your disgraceful scum of the earth who think you have rights that you don't have and i'm not going to support you i'm not going to stay with you i don't want to talk to you i don't want to i don't want to be around you until you decide to be a moral human being but no that's not going to happen because hey that it's all about the money you put food on the table you you buy me this and that and that and and and you know we go out to eat and go shopping and i have my nice house and television and you know 100 cable channels you know because that's ultimately what their constitution is isn't it isn't that right ladies and gentlemen that's why people won't even tell these people they don't have a right to do what they're doing because they don't have any courage in constitution ultimately they're as big of a piece of slime trash as the people who are willing to step on someone else's rights are in their silence they're totally complicit by not saying anything to them and that's what someone like that is a piece of human trash they're not really a true human being there's something far less than a human far less than an animal and far less than an ape is what i would say they are i would say most apes have more constitution than that and we think they're somehow lower than us i'll tell you what a lot of animals are made of so much more than most people are you could tell by just looking in their eyes at least they don't worship money as their god at least they're still involved in the natural world and the natural processes and they haven't left the true essence of what they are been ripped away from them and sold for a bag of silver coins as it goes in another allegorical tale so that's the truth folks that's what most people are made of and that's why most people won't say no to these scum thugs i'll break down the box and then perhaps we'll get to the enigmatic image that i left over from last week in the last second the first part on earth is happening here on the broadcast stay with this right back segments [Music] [Music] okay folks last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening let's take a look at the allegory called the box a great film from 2009 starring cameron diaz i highly encourage everyone to check this out it's probably the least known of these four films that i'm talking about that contain hypothesis and this film is about the failure to engage in apophysis the failure to say no um basically what it's about is a choice a simple choice that is made to a 70s suburban couple okay uh a strange gentleman his name is arlington played by frank langella depicted in the upper left with a huge uh disfigured uh scar to that bunch of scar tissue on his face it's actually like a hole in his face really um arrives at the doorstep of this couple uh they are the lewis's norma lewis lewis norma lewis is uh played by cameron diaz and her husband is arthur lewis well this strange character arlington steward shows up at their front door and presents a choice to norma lewis played by cameron diaz he says i'm going to give you this box and it's got a glass dome on it with a button underneath the glass dome the dome is unlocked with a key he gives her the key and he says if you open it and press the button someone who you do not know will die you don't know why you don't know where you definitely don't know them but you don't know what the circumstances are but they will die so you don't know how they will die or why they will die but you will be directly responsible for terminating the life of another human being at your will but if you do it you will receive one million dollars cash free i'm sorry one million dollars tax free in cash delivered the day after you press the box the button on the box well they debated and debated her and the husband and finally she presses the button seen there in the lower right hand image and then the rest of the movie is about the consequences that the couple have to face for doing it for not saying no to clearly an immoral decision that is returned in payment for in payment with money with the fake money federal reserve notes and it turns out that this character played by frank langella our arlington steward is not really human he's a dis corporate entity a disembodied entity that actually inhabits human beings and can actually kind of possess them in large numbers even and basically he has traveled to the earth from somewhere else in the galaxy you don't know where or what he really is in order to present these tests in the form of these boxes to human beings all over the planet to get a cross sampling of the moral fiber of humanity and if enough people press the button which they seemingly always do they will not stop pressing the button they always take the money and think that they can escape with the consequences of an immoral choice okay he he basically tells people that what he's doing well he tells people who are involved in his organization at langley which is uh uh cia okay he tells or nsa he tells people there when pressed as to why he's doing this that he's working for someone else and presenting the data to them and ultimately humanity is doing this to themselves and he's just a data collector that's all he's charged to do and he's going to present the data to his employers and then humanity's fate is going to be in the hands of his employers probably meaning some cosmic entity or some cosmic uh principality that will ultimately be charged with dealing humanity its fate because of what it is doing you know forces of nature in other words that's what the allegory represents you can continue to do immoral things but don't expect good things to happen as a result the universe is always bringing you what you've earned what you deserve it's always working flawlessly that's why we're in the situation we're in because of the moral fiber we have displayed thus far up to this point in our lives we won't say no to evil we won't say no to aggression we won't say no to domination we have that desire to do things that are only good for us regardless of how much suffering or even death it causes for other people and also the other people around us won't even stop us from doing it how much how complicit is the husband who's sitting there with the box in the room and just allows her to press it even though she's the one who's making the decision he doesn't really really truly try to talk her out of it or make it impossible for her to press it he basically lets her do it he softly tries to talk her out of it asking her a few questions about her you know you sure we should do this you know don't you think it's wrong but it's not anything that's even really truly impassioned he certainly doesn't slam down the lid of the box and say are you crazy are you sick is there something dementedly wrong with you for even thinking about doing that you don't hear the husband say that in the film he basically sits back and lets her push it for the most part so that's what the film is about the failure of apophysis not saying no and what it will lead to the kind of suffering it's going to lead to because the sins of the father shall be visited upon the sons and that's ultimately what you see in the movie allegorically because their most beloved person in the world their child a son ultimately is the one who gets this the repercussions of this choice taken out upon him and he suffers the most tremendously so watch the movie the box it's phenomenal in the last couple minutes i just want to say what this image of the clown is all about that i put up here last week it was the last image i never got to it but i'll tell you what this is and it's a story i don't know if i've told i may have mentioned it in an interview or two i really haven't gotten into it much here on what on earth is happening but i emailed a dark occultist that i worked with in the past back in i believe it was early 08 after i had kind of begun my lecture series and uh you know the whole uh truth movement and 911 truth movement was picking up a little bit of steam and people seemed to seemed to me to be waking up i put seemed in uh i'm doing a double air quotes right now um but things seem to be progressing back then at least to me anyway that was my perception of it and i asked him and it's meaningless for me to even drop this person's name because you won't know who it is it's a dark occultist who lives on the east coast that's really all anyone needs to know i sent him an email and asked him i i forget exactly how i worded it what i really wanted to say is what do your owners think about what's going on with the truth movement or with the freedom movement but i didn't use the word owners like because in all honesty he's never done anything to truly insult me or to or you know be vicious toward me i know he still works in the dark occult uh hierarchy okay and still has that mindset and heart set if you will still feels the same way still thinks the same way still lives the same way he has not had an awakening in conscience in any way shape or form may be a genetic psychopath for all i know but um basically had decent conversations with him and was treated respectfully when i was involved in the church of satan and attended certain uh functions where he was present so i just said what are the higher-ups i think was the word that i used what do they think about the truth and freedom movement of what's going on and in the dark occult when they don't really want to be bothered with you they'll often just answer you with a symbol or an image well he didn't send back any words he hit reply on the email and sent back this image a jpeg that he probably just found on the web someplace of a clown as a response to my question of what do the dark occult think of the truth and freedom movement a clown dressed in a polka dot suit with a frilly you know a neck neck piece and frilly arm pieces and you know a multi-colored afro wig and you know a hat uh and uh you know a party horn and the big floppy clown shoes that was the answer and to this day four years later i wish i could say that he's wrong but in a lot of ways i can't because people still do not understand the why of what they're doing and therefore they have shown up without power like merovingen has said because they do not understand the why on the nature of truth buddha once said that there are only two mistakes one can make on the path of truth not starting and not going all the way think about it folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #107

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Apophasis, Dark Occultists' View of the "Truth & Freedom Movement," Natural Law, The Plane Of Causality vs. The Plane of Effects, Order-Following as the Antithesis of Conscience, Moral Culpability*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm today is Sunday May 13 2012 the show is live every Sunday here on this network from 5:00 to 7:00 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central we have a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be continuing to talk about solutions as we have been for many weeks and will for many weeks to come we are in the section in the solutions section known as the non support of dominators I've been covering this over the last several weeks I have a few more weeks to go with this topic today we're going to be talking about moral culpability I'm gonna wrap up a little bit about what I got to in the later part of the show last week and then we're gonna move on to the topic of culpability or in other words who is at fault is there such a thing as blame and who can be blamed when things go wrong and chaotically is there such a thing and if so who is really at fault that's what moral culpability is about we're going to be discussing that today as part of the non support of dominators section in the entire solutions section of this podcast radio show if you will that's coming up on the show I have a couple of quick news and event announcements this past Monday May 7 2012 I was interviewed on occult science radio with Curtis Davis the illuminated one of the occult Network and we discussed occultism a dark versus light occultism we discussed objective morality we discussed natural law and it was a great night and that is up in the news section on what on earth is happening calm it's the first news item you could check out that interview there as I said last week the truth freedom prosperity documentary night we lost our venue here in Philadelphia for those who generally come out to these meetups we showed documentaries that talk about the causes of the problem and proposed solutions so media Bureau which is where we had been holding them was sold and or at least the building they were operating in was sold so we are unable to meet at the usual meeting place I have arranged with a seen food market on 4th and Monroe streets here in Philadelphia to have the meetings there but we are working out a night of the week it will no longer be on the last Wednesday of the month that is not available at a scene we're going to be doing the Madison market I'll be making an announcement through the meetup group and on the show probably next week as to the new night I'm guessing it's going to be Thursday night but that's still to be determined the ad free sponsorship offer for this show is still on the table as I talked about the last couple of weeks at the beginning of the show contact me if you are interested we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen they're listening to what on earth is happening welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host Mark Hasse a my website what on earth is happening calm if if my voice is a little bit shaky today ladies and gentlemen you'll have to forgive me I was out all morning at an event here in Philadelphia it was the Susan komen Cancer Walk and a bunch of activists went out to this to try to give some information put some information into the hands of some of these people who came out to support cancer awareness and and cancer research etc we handed out about a thousand DVDs cancer is curable now it's a phenomenal documentary if you haven't seen it I highly encourage everyone to check it out because it explains how the cures for cancer have been suppressed for well over a century and there are now active cures for cancer to be found great interviews done in that documentary as well including no less than bruce lipton who i also encourage people to check out his information but i've been talking to people all day and just basically saying the same thing we were we were giving out these dvds we were making people aware also of royal raymond rife who also cured cancer almost a hundred years ago and was shut down as a result of doing so and his work confiscated and many people also feel that he was killed while hospitalized himself being given an overdose of a drug whether that was a deliberate effort or you know some sort of an accident or oversight it makes you wonder but I've been just putting out a lot of information for people today and trying to get them to take different pieces of information so I've been using my voice all day long since this morning so if it is a little shaky again I apologize I want to thank some of the other active for coming out to spread that great information to people on this walk and show them that there are alternatives out there there are there are already cures out there you know like Rick Simpsons check out the Rick Simpson story about hemp oil a concentrated hemp oil definitely look up Royal Raymond rife and check out this documentary maybe I'll post a link to it cancer is curable now but I want to thank Tim John Chris and Brian for coming out and doing a great job in distributing that information earlier today you know and it's all about really true care it's all about outreach you know telling people that there are alternatives to these treatments that are get quote treatments that are given today for these diseases that are often more harmful and dangerous than the disease itself so thanks to Tim John Chris and Brian for coming out and doing a great job earlier today in distributing some good positive information so I want to direct everyone to the website to the radio show page as we're getting ready to launch into the topic for discussion today go to the radio show page and underneath the player you will see images for today's show and there are as always a series of numeric links there that you can click on that will bring up the images that go along with the talk for today and of course that will be also posted with the podcast this will be podcast number 107 so as has been the case over the last many weeks the first three images are remaining the same this is the section called the way out or in other words solutions I list the solutions on slide number two that will be taught have been and will be talking about over the next many weeks and the section we're taught the solution in particular we have been talking about is the non support of dominators I'd also like to remind everyone I will not be taking calls today and will not be taking calls until I am satisfied find for myself that I have covered the section on the non-supportive dominators to my own satisfaction that's when I will be taking calls again when I've covered the topics that I want to cover and feel that I have exhausted this section then I will be having I will be doing two entire radio shows with nothing but calls on this topic okay so after I'm finished laying out what I wanted to want to lay out on the non-supportive dominators uninterrupted then I will do two entire radio shows with nothing but phone calls on the topic of the non support of dominators so no no that there is no I will not be taking calls today or probably in the next few weeks over the last many weeks of the show one of the the main topics the main concepts that I have been hammering on is the concept of apophysis apo pH ASIS and this is basically saying no this is learning about the the truth about something by eliminating everything that something is not so it is describing what something is by way of the exclusion of the known negatives regarding that thing okay so you're saying this is definitely not what this is this is not one of its characteristics this is not one of its characteristics or something that that can be said to describe it and then what you're left with is the truth of the essence of that thing or that concept so that having been said apophysis is a powerful method of truth discovery the apophatic inquiry is also known as affirmation through negation finding out what something is by eliminating everything that it is not and this is the way that we really need to understand our rights we need to understand our rights through apophysis through saying no to wrongs we need to understand what we do have a right to do by understanding what we do not have a right to do because it causes harm to another living being it's that simple and the solution on a grand scale is to say no to people who are abusing rights to say no to people who do think that they are God here and have authority over other beings and can just dictate or the way life is going to be and other people are expected to agree that they have some moral obligation to follow somebody just because they're making a claim of authority there is no authority in the three-dimensional realm no man no woman no group of men or group of women or a group of men and women are an authority here and never will be there is no such thing as Authority in human form as I've said numerous times in numerous times WOD infinitum the only authority in this realm is truth itself the only authority here is natural law the laws that govern creation the laws that govern manifestation that's the authority in this realm no man no woman put those laws in place they are inherent to creation itself and the Creator put those laws in place regardless of what you want to think of that force that entity whatever you look at it as that consciousness that intelligence those laws are put in place by something that is not you is not me is not any man or woman the all the totality of creation consciousness itself if you will the living dynamic intelligence that underlies everything put those laws of behavioral consequence in place that we are bound hard and the problem is we're not living according to them not even close you think we have rights that we don't we won't respect rights that do exist we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on the host mark passio before the break we were talking about apophysis or apophatic employee it's about saying no to control ultimately that's what it's all about that's why I put it and featured it so prominently in this section saying no to dominators refusing to support their efforts which ultimately lead to nothing but chaos people think it leads to safety people think it leads to some sort of order but it leads to nothing but chaos in the physical domain the object of life in general is to recognize that the control game is one we should not be participating in at all that's what this image of the initiate in the the cosmic gateway the Stargate if you will between the two pillars okay with the the lintel having the Sun the wind solar disk that's the disk of MOT the goddess of justice and truth and right morality and the the laws of math as they're set down in the Commission tradition or for the in the Egyptian tradition if you will okay are all apophatic they are all about what you did not do in life you have you are asked questions about did you did you do this form of harm and you need to be able to answer I did not do that form of harm in the negative it's all about apophysis saying no did you say no to what was wrong did you say no to evil did you say no to the control game see the the left hand path of Kabbalah could be likened as they call it the path of severity okay now yes it is the the path of looking at the internal nature of self and in the positive light but if we looked at the the left-hand path as a skewing as a going off course just like the right-hand path would because it's not neither one of these are the most direct route from base consciousness to unity consciousness the most direct route is the middle way the middle path the path of wisdom the path of the will this is who the initiate represents standing in between these two opposing pillars the left-hand path would be the path of being a controller you allowed your consciousness to go too much to the left brain hemisphere and therefore you acted as a controller as a Dominator of others the other path of imbalance the right-hand path and again this is one interpretation of the Kabbalistic paths again they mean other things of course but this is one way of seeing these paths as taking someone away from the centering of the self which is not playing the domination game at all not playing the game of control but to go back to the right-hand path this would be not exerting your rights enough not standing up for yourself and allowing yourself to be controlled saying yes to would be masters who are claiming authority over you so the the real name of the game to reach the Stargate okay to reach the light which is what his head is directly pointing at okay and his feet are in the square in the upright orientation of the square meaning morality meaning self mastery meaning really knowing the difference between right and wrong and not being a pawn in someone else's game see this initiate who is saying no that's what the the finger over the lips is it's not doesn't mean silence it means not to say not to speak like the word apophysis is based upon but it ultimately means connotative li to say no that's what enlightenment is all about saying no to that which is wrong you recognize what wrongs are you recognize what you do not have the right to do so this is a powerful image and it's an image used in the mystery traditions and has been used for many many years the initiate is the middle pillar he has recognized all forms of control are an illusion and a game we should not be playing therefore he is now centered he represents the middle pillar which is the spinal column and the awakening of the energy that leads up to the crown chakra of that at the top of the head at the top of the the brain he is the illuminated one he has the illuminated eye on top of his forehead okay he's the middle pillar not being a Dominator and not being willing to be controlled by someone else taking orders he's not an order giver or an order follower he is his own self the self the true self has been born within him so that is what we have been discussing over the last many weeks apophysis and this will be coming up again and again but I want to move to that enigmatic image that I started describing at the end of the show last week this image of a clown in a wacky suit with big clown shoes and a horn okay and a multicolored wig I was explaining a story about a few years back after I began speaking and giving presentations I contacted a Satanist that I used to work with when I was a priest within the Church of Satan and again I said for me to give his name is meaningless because no one would know who he is anyway he's not a known figure he's just an individual that I encountered while affiliated with that group with that organization and I sent an email after my awakening and subsequent leaving the dark occult and starting to speak on these topics and I asked him what do your masters for I didn't say it that way to him but for lack of a better term that's really what I was asking him what do the people who still own you because I know you're still involved in Satanism and the dark occult I think I just worded it as what do they the higher-ups quote unquote you know or the people above you in the hierarchy think of the quote truth movement the truth and freedom movement in double quotes okay and in the occult when someone doesn't really isn't really taking your your question even seriously or is brushing you off very often you'll just be given a symbol or a an image as opposed to them taking any time to write any thoughts out or even speak any thoughts to you it's almost like a subtle form of dismissal or laughing at you okay this is an image he emailed me back with no words he sent this image of a clown back to me saying that that's what they think of the quote truth and freedom movements and I left the show I went off the air last week on a dark note saying that I cannot tell anyone that this is untrue I cannot disagree with that statement at the risk of offending my own audience and any but one who takes the quote truth and freedom movements very to heart and seriously I cannot tell anyone that I disagree with his assessment or what I should say is his owners assessment okay the real dark occultists who are really still controlling the game I cannot tell you that their assessment incorrect I wish I could and I'm going to explain that a little bit on the other side of the break about why I personally do feel that way so stay with us and you'll understand what I mean by that you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting radio network we'll be right back folks welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio I was describing this strange image that I was sent by a Satanist years ago when I asked him what the higher level dark o cultists that he still works for thought about the quote truth and freedom movement and I continued to say quote truth and freedom movement because it has not really truly blossomed into a true truth movement or a true freedom movement it is the semblance of one okay it's the quote truth and freedom movement in a guys it's the guise of truth and freedom it's people who say this is what they want but when they're really pressed to go down to the cause of why what is happening is in fact occurring they are absolutely clueless to explain it because they don't have the understanding of natural law in hand and they want freedom for themselves more than anything else you know they don't want freedom for all it isn't about true care it isn't really about truth to them that's the whole problem see what in the equation truth love freedom that's the order that it has to take place in you're never going to get freedom until you go through truth and care true care not mushy Hollywood roam and romance novel depictions of love true love true self respect true self knowledge true self mastery and you're never going to get to that unless you understand the truth about why what is happening is occurring you need to get down to the causes forget about dealing in the realm of effects and unfortunate the quote truth and freedom movement bickers among itself and that this is again I want to make it very clear here this is not what I am doing I am NOT bickering and pointing out things other people specific people are doing wrong and saying you need to do this you need to do that I'm talking about overarching attitudes overarching ways of seeing things that is continued continuing to hold us back because there's no unity see these dark occultists have unity the universe is always going to respect unity even if it's for ill purposes for ill will done in in the name of evil people have a hard time with that concept why else would they be defeating us why else would they be winning and they are winning the people who think we're winning this battle are delusional absolutely delusional I don't know what they're seeing I don't know what they're saying they're seeing the tiny cracks of awakening happening and thinking it's some massive flood of light pouring into the world and it's it's not there's a few people who really understand this dynamic from the level of causality a handful and who are attempting to convey that to people everyone else is focused on infighting trying to disprove this person's theory of how the towers were taken down and then saying anybody who says anything other way is an agent you know disinfo agent bickering about religion bickering about race bickering about any wet thing that divides people or separates them and that's what they're doing creating more divisive nosaka reading unity not getting down to the real causes not getting certainly never talking about natural law there's a handful of people on the earth that discuss this topic there's a handful of people on the earth who really understand it that's why and this is what the dark occultists know they know this ladies and gentlemen they know this definitively they know this is how it is and I can't say that they're wrong about this I can't tell you that their assessment that the truth quote truth and freedom movements are a joke is incorrect or inaccurate I really wish I could say that it really sticks in my craw to have to admit that they're correct about this you know it doesn't make anything that they're doing morally right okay I'm not saying that I'm not saying I agree with what they want to do or what they are doing I'm telling you that regarding this they are correct at least whoever the individual is that suggested that this other Satan has send this image to me I would suggest he has an accurate understanding of the dynamic although he may be on the wrong side he may be on the evil side he still understands how it works he gets it these people know how natural law works and they have successfully subvert it it they have successfully made it such that they are basically getting around it they are bending natural law not fully breaking it that's not really possible but they are bending it to the extent that it is possible to bend it and that's what we're going to talk about here today how they successfully accomplished this this is something a lot of people ask me if natural law is real why do these psychopaths continue to get away with they're getting away with and I'm going to explain that dynamic today on the show why do they continue to get away with what they're doing and you know what ladies and gentlemen I'm going to tell you something that's going to be painful to hear they're going to continue to get away with it for as long as we refuse to say no to them it's going to continue and it's going to ratchet up it's going to get worse it's gonna get more painful it's gonna get more chaotic the more people don't understand the objective nature of morality the objective right and wrong that is inherent to creation and continue to say yes when these people bark out their orders and expect you to just go along and follow it the longer that continues longer that dynamic stays in place the longer these people are going to stay in power and continue to be granted their way by the universe that is how the laws of manifestation work and the New Age movement doesn't want to tell people this they want to put this big smokescreen in place that it's all about just feeling a certain feeling or visualizing something it is about being unified within yourself such that as you think so you feel and so you act and the people who claim make the claim that they want freedom don't have that unity they're not unified in goodness in the way that the dark occultists who are controlling this game are unified in their evil and therefore that evil is always going to triumph get is mad about that get as upset about that get as offended about that as you want that's how the laws of manifestation work and they know it they know this and they have us clowned they have us clowned over it because we don't get it we don't understand that that's why we're having our ass handed to us to put in quite plain and frank terms in this war and like I said get get as mad about that as you want that's how it is you have people bickering over all the things that divide people but never talking about natural law god forbid you know that might imply a little bit of personal responsibility that might imply the will power in your own self to actually say no to exert your will now we can't have that we need to look at what the other guy is saying or doing and try to just punch holes in it you know talk about the littlest my nudist details that this person or that person is doing wrong instead of all the good they have done you know and try to create whatever divisive mistake an in a lot of cases it isn't you know a direct SIOP by an disinfo agent it's just a moron who doesn't know what they're talking about and doesn't understand really what they're doing they're they're they're just an idiot you know they can't really they can't really think on the level of the laws of cause and effect they're incapable of thinking on that level they're incapable of truly assuming real personal responsibility otherwise they'd be doing something profound themselves they wouldn't be sitting there talking about what someone else is doing and again I don't really want to spend too much time on that on anybody in particular I'm not gonna bring up anybody in particular I'm talking about the overarching ways that they're going about trying to do anything about this that are completely ineffective they're never really getting down to the mechanics of how manifestation works and that's why they're powerless to change it so let's really start looking at that how the do those mechanics work and why are we failing so miserably recognizing that we're changing it at any level we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark pass you was explaining the enigmatic image of the clown in a slideshow that goes along with this podcast as being an example of what the dark occultists actually feel and think about the quote truth and freedom movements they don't look at it as a threat at all and I I agree with their assessment because it's completely fragmented it's not unified people don't understand the causes of what they're experiencing and therefore they have no power to change them in the long run the vast majority of these movements actually are still under the erroneous perception and belief system that you're going to be able to change things through politics or voting or a reform of the financial system they think that there's a political or economic solution to the problems that humanity is beset with and that in and of itself displays a complete lack of understanding of the laws of manifestation they're looking for the easy solution they're looking for the solution that doesn't involve introspection that doesn't involve true internal change will just rearrange the furniture on the deck of the Titanic and everything will be wonderful everything will be fine you'll see they don't understand you have to go beyond the realm of effects of already manifested realities to change things at the realm of causality and this is what the next slide is about I analyzed the allegory contained within the matrix regarding the plane of causality a couple of shows back I think it was three shows back and in this movie there they're telling you something in a hidden form and really putting it right out there it's not even so veiled it isn't even so veiled it's pretty blatant as a matter of fact if you know what's being said if you kind of already have some inkling of you know how things actually work the Merovingian in this first movie I'm starting the second movie this is the Matrix Reloaded I'm talking about he is given the name for a reason this is one of the quote Illuminati bloodlines it's one of the ancient bloodlines of occultism that stretches back into the ancient world the Merovingian bloodline that's why he's even named that he is representing the true hidden power the true hidden elite that is actually controlling the entire world because they understand how the realm how the laws of manifestation operate and they also know how to somewhat bend those laws whereas we don't understand how they work at all and are ultimately creating in a completely unconscious way and then work complaining woe is us look at what I made look at what I created it's an utter mess it's a complete mess well you didn't understand how the laws of creation worked and then you want to complain about you created a mess maybe instead of taking all kinds of action that you probably should not be taking or definitely should not be taking you should understand what results are going to come about what manifestations are going to occur as a result of taking those actions before you take them so you won't end up with a big pile of crap on your hands as a result of taking actions that you didn't understand what they were going to result in and unfortunately that's what we have a bunch of people who don't understand the why which is what the Merovingian is explaining in this scene he's telling people you don't understand causality it's the only constant in the universe there are natural laws you work within them you generate one particular kind of result you go against them you generate a different kind of result that's it it always works that way it's not a debate no debate there's no asking even you know how did it become that way all of that is irrelevant completely irrelevant it is that way that is the truth that you need to accept at some level of your being by recognizing simply that's what is that is the way things actually are pointless is it to debate how gravity came into manifestation gravity exists it is manifested you are bound by it it does affect you you can witness the effects you can measure the effects you can calculate the effects and we think it's so different the the laws that govern behavior and the laws that govern the consequences of behavior just because they're not as physical or or as seen but see they are just as physical they're not as seen they manifest the same physical realities but there's a time lag often present this is the great difficulty in recognizing natural law it doesn't immediately display its results it reorganizes the Fiat the dynamic field of intelligence to bring us experiences and sometimes that happens over time so it isn't like you do a wrong and a brick hits you in the face immediately if only if it were only that simple we would get it because there would be immediate physical repercussions for wrongdoing but it doesn't work that way we keep choosing the wrong over the right and slowly over time things become more chaotic more disorganized more painful for us to experience we experience more suffering in the physical domain we experience more controls placed over us in the physical domain and I would argue more my control so it becomes even harder to come out of it the more we make these choices and that's what that's what the manipulators of the world are working with they're they know that's how it works they already know this so they're manipulating people's minds into continuously choosing the wrong behaviors and therefore more chaos results but they're insulated from it because of how they've already positioned themselves and set up society so that they benefit from all of this chaos and ultimately people say well how do they continue to get away with it they're not the ones doing it which is what we're going to talk about today but take a look at that Matrix Reloaded seen again with a Merovingian it's it's posted as a video on the site a few podcasts back and understand what he's saying the nature of the universe we struggle against it we fight to deny it but this is a lie to deny it is a lie causality there is no escaping it we are forever slaves to it but our only hope our only peace is to understand it understand it you are in a physical domain bound by the laws that govern consequences of behavior that's that's immutably true and the proof of that people want to know what the proof of that is the proof of that is the manifested experiences the results the effects that is the proof that those laws are in effect what is happening is the proof that those dynamics are in effect and we are governed by those laws you only need to look at the manifested results to understand the causes and you need to understand the causes to change the manifested results the Merovingian is telling people to understand natural law is the only source of power without the why of what occurs in the plane of causality of causes you are powerless to change the realm of effects the manifested world and he's telling the heroes of the movie in the second movie of the heroes of the trilogy in the second movie that they have come to him asking for you know a favor asking for him to release his power over them by giving them this character the key-maker when they have come to him with no understanding at all why should the The Game Master relinquish all of his power when the people who are asking him to relinquish it are Know Nothings are know-nothings and in this sense I totally agree with the darker cultists of the world he says he sees no reason why he should give up that power no reason at all because they have come to him without power because they have come to him without the understanding of live without the understanding of causality we're gonna pick this up on the other side and break down the plain of causality versus the plain of effects on the other side we'll be right back ambu all right folks you're listening - what on earth is happening on their host mark cassia we're already into the second hour of the broadcast today where does the time go so let's start to pick up on causality versus effects the plane of causes versus the plane of effects this is such critical information to understand and it can be abstract it can be heady you really have to sit and think about this you need to contemplate it you need to actually put it into motion in a scenario in a visualization exercise in your own mind in a contemplative experience not meditative not concentrative but contemplative contemplate on it run through a visualization exercise about this ok let's start with ultimately there's really only two planes of reality on on the mental level there is the plane of effects this is the actual manifested physical realities that have already taken place they have formed they have they have calcified they have hardened they have solidified they are that which is and it's already done it happened it happened in the present moment nothing can change it you're not going to go back into the past and change the manifested reality that already occurred that led to this present moment it's done you can start right now creating consciously in the present moment if you want to change the manifested results but this is the world of effects the plane of effects manifested realities which formed because of their causes and you just look at the word because here's more green language they'll be cause the cause that led to its being be-kaws right in the word you're being told the way that be happens or the actual manifested reality is because of a cause that occurred due to a cause no power to affect any change lies in the plane of effects it is that which has already occurred it is done you are witnessing the result of the cause played out in the physical domain this is where human consciousness seems to be trapped and I put that in quotes because it's a willful decision actually nothing is really holding consciousness there except our stubbornness and being trapped in ego based consciousness in low base conscious awareness and there's many reasons for that yes there's mind control but ultimately it's about the lack of self-respect it's about people who really loathe themselves they love the suffering and enslavement that they're in because at some level they ultimately hate themselves and people want to dismiss that and think I'll know everybody really loves themself everybody might love their lower case as self the physical body and not want to be harmed or not want to experience physical suffering but they don't really love that their true essence the higher self they really don't want anything to do with it they want to run away from it ultimately because they want to run away from personal responsibility which is all this all comes down to that's the ultimate solution be willing to take personal responsibility for what you are creating and 99.9 you know how they say the 99% the 99% ladies and gentlemen does not want that responsibility but the manipulators of this world they're accepting that personal responsibility believe me they accept it they know that they know what they're creating and they take full-on responsibility for it they're creating consciously we're creating unconsciously and that's why there's been no contest up to this point we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we were looking at the plane of effects and how on this plane of manifested results that has already come into manifestation has already played out as a physical reality that we experience there is actually no power in that domain to create or effect change you cannot affect change from the realm of that which has already manifested you have to raise your consciousness up to a higher level of awareness which is the plane of causes okay our consciousness is trapped in the plane of effects and I say trapped in quotes because it's not really being willfully held there by some force that we cannot overcome it is being held there by our erroneous notions our erroneous worldviews it is being held there by the human ego that has run out of control it is being held there by the lower self that isn't who we really are the false aspect of self it's being held there by the identification and attachment to that false notion of self and these completely erroneous worldviews that do nothing but create more chaos and suffering in our lives that we cling to dogmatically as a religion because we don't want to face our true higher selves and we don't want to admit that we have created all of this chaos and suffering as a result of our own ignorance there's no one else doing it to us at some fundamental level you could even say the dark occultists aren't the ones actually doing this are they psychopathic yes do they have a completely horrific poisoned worldview yes is what they're telling people to do moral no but are they the ones actually doing what they're telling people to do no see that's the key lies right there ladies and gentlemen they're not the people who were doing the wrong they're the ones who are telling people to do the wrong that's what has to be grasped that's what needs to be understood and that's the reason they get away with what they get away with and will continue for as long as we continue to do their bidding and specifically for as long as two major groups of individuals continue to do their bidding the plane of effects no power lies there and our consciousness unfortunately is still trapped there as a whole as a species mind our mind and our will has to take a higher road it has to go up toward the plane of causality which lies above the plane of effects you could look at this as precipitation you can look at the plane of causality as the layer that generates the weather and then there's actually precipitation that forms and goes down to the ground where it then becomes part of our daily experience and that's the plane of effects look at it like that the higher realm is where it's generated then it actually is manifested and we experience it in the lower realm if you want to make a change to that you are not going to make changes to the weather on the ground you have to make it in the in the stratosphere in the light the layer of the atmosphere where weather actually occurs so you have to rise up to that plane of reality that plane is the plane of causality or simply the plane of causes what lies underneath the the manifested results I call the plane of causality the why in all capital letters bold and underlined it is the why that the Merovingian talked about in the Matrix Reloaded that's what the plause allottee is it's the why the reason that underlies and proceeds all manifested reality all manifested results in our daily experience and as such as that being the prime generator as that being the why or the reason things happen all the power to create and effect change lies in that domain in that mental realm the plane of causality this is where our consciousness needs to quote go it's not us actually going anywhere it's us making a fundamental worldview shift and a shift in understanding this is what the paradigm shift that has been heralded is about its making a fundamental change in our consciousness that reflects the understanding of how natural law operates to bring us the experiences that we actually live with so if you want the qualities of those experience to get better to improve and to be less painful so that we're not in as much suffering you have to change things from the level of causality you change the behavior by understanding what causes are those behaviors going to set into motion that are going to play out on the realm of a in the realm of effects it always works the same way you're never going to change the way that works that's how it works folks I'm not telling you because that's my opinion I'm explaining how a law operates I have understood it that's all I'm not the first I'm not gonna be the last there's nothing special about me for having understood that no more than there's anything special about anyone who has understood how gravity operates but unfortunately most people unlike gravity that they accept because they can see it at face value and in real time most people want to reject this natural law that is just as real as gravity because they don't see it play out in real time the direction of manifestation is always from that higher realm to the lower realm it starts in the realm of generation the realm of causality and proceeds down to that lower world the plane of manifested results or the plane of effects it never operates in the opposite direction that's what that arrow there to the left is there to demonstrate and the arrow to the right is to demonstrate that if we want to change what takes place in the plane of effects we must raise our level of understanding and our consciousness to the plane of causality without that you are powerless you have no power you will never create any positive lasting change ever and that's the reason this slide right here the lack of understanding of what is written on this slide is the reason why humanity is that clown that that dark occult this sentiment that's the very reason and we're going to remain clown until we understand that let's pick up on the other side with who's actually generating these negative results it's it's really almost all of us but there's two particular groups that make it particularly bad so we'll pick up with that on the other side of the break stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we were talking about the difference between the plane of causes and the plane of effects and how we are never ever going to change the manifested results that we experience until we raise our consciousness to the level of causality and understand why the manifested experiences that we are living on a day to day basis are taking place most people will reject that till the day that they die and that's fine they obviously want to suffer and love their chains they love their enslavement and they will have it they will have it generously for as long as they stay in that mindset so the people who are really truly bringing this on massively are the people who have decided for a whole lot of different reasons to become people who are engaged in the game of control as what they think of as the controllers the people who actually give orders when in fact they are the order followers and are the dogs are the servants are the actual pets of the dominating manipulative priests class that is actually running this place because we've given our personal responsibility to choose right over wrong and have decided we're going to follow their orders this is the truth this is the unspoken truth of humanity that all too brilliantly was put forward in the New Avengers movie I had a chance to check out and the words of Loki were the most brilliant truth spoken in possibly any film in the last hundred years the villain once again speaks the truth in the movie see this is kind of a little game that they play in Hollywood they put them the the biggest piece of wisdom the biggest piece of truth and knowledge that is irrefutable into the mouths of the the the psychopathic villain who wants to control and dominate everyone it's almost done so that you'll dismiss it well look at that crazy person who's told people the truth you know it's kind of a PSYOP and its own right for anyone who has seen it they'll know what I'm talking about there's a scene where Loki the villain in the Avengers movie comes forward and and you know he's got human he's got this whole crowd at his mercy with his a high-tech weaponry and he's telling people to kneel before him he commands them all to kneel and of course they get down on their knees and kneel because all they're concerned about is their physical well-being so he he tells them this is he says something to the effect of isn't this so much simpler this is the unspoken truth of humanity that you love your servitude that it is your very identity that you love your chains and that in the end you will always be on your knees and then someone speaks up and says not to people like the men like you and he says there are no men like me and the person responds there are always men like you you know but he's telling people the truth he tells them also they were created created to be servants and that's an even bigger unspoken truth of humanity which I won't be getting into today but maybe in the future he's telling people in the open this character in this movie you know basically he's telling the people in the audience looking right out into the audience and telling people the truth about what they are it's the truth folks I wish it wasn't but it is unlike other people I accept what is that's the truth people love their chains they don't want to think for themself they don't want to understand how things work for themselves they would rather live in the chains there is so easily the yoke that is so easily placed upon them by their manipulative overlords because they don't want to think for themselves and they don't want any personal responsibility to do the right thing but the joke's on them that's why their clowned you can't give away that personal responsibility it is impossible you are always responsible for everything that's manifesting always whether you're creating consciously or unconsciously you're the one creating the manifested result whether you know it or not or and whether you understand how it works or not those laws are always in effect you are always using them you are always living with them and under them and you can never give away responsibility for what you're creating it's not possible and these individuals on on image number eight believe that they can give away that personal responsibility as order followers they believe that they can say someone else was giving me orders and I had to unquestioningly obey those orders I had some sort of a moral obligation to obey someone else's orders even if they were wrong these are infants cosmic infants infants in consciousness ultimately people who low themselves at some fundamental level and that's what we're going to start talking about in the very near future on this section coming up on this section on the non supportive dominators why we need to stop looking at these people with any respect whatsoever they're not to be respected if anything they're to be pitied because they're so ill they're so sick and I mean not just mentally emotionally spiritually these are ill people at every level of being they are mentally emotionally in many cases physically and the physical brain damage is able to be measured but most of all spiritually ill individuals who only want to crave some little portion of domination over others because ultimately there they're striving to try to destroy what they hate so much you know they want to project themselves out and see themselves in other people and then go and control it because ultimately they hate themselves we're going to talk about self loathing more in this section I'm gonna have an entire day an entire show on trauma and bullying how these people are or often the bullied not the bullies they became the bullies because they be psychologically identified with their abuser at some point we're going to look at psychological identification and transference these are important psychological understandings to have and and to really keep in mind when we look at the reasons that motivate these people's behavior the reasons they have justified in their own mind for their behavior identification with abuser or victim we're going to have an entire show on repressed sexuality and a complete show on repressed sexuality particularly repressed homosexuality because that's another big huge huge part of why these people go into these roles gigantic part that needs to be understood and I'm probably going to do a whole show about the utter hatred the loathing of the inescapability of personal responsibility that that can never be abandoned and ultimately that's what people want to do more than anything else is abandon what they can never abandon you can never get rid of that it is an impossibility under natural law you cannot abdicate personal responsibility but this is what people try to do it all turns because they don't want to be an adult they want to remain this cosmic infant this cosmic no nothing and it's a perfect word no to nothing they won't say no to anything no nothing it's because they don't have any knowledge of what is true and what is real and how the laws of manifest and work that's why they won't say no you see how the language works have I have I made it clear over this this 2-year period how it really operates green language is amazing if you really get down to grasp in it we're going to look at conscience and following orders on the other side of this bridge stay with us we can't stop someone who has raised their consciousness up to a truly high level and understands the laws that govern our manifested reality unfortunately there is such a small number of them and it looks like that number really isn't growing too significantly if I had to be honest about what I see you know I try not to blow smoke up people's rear end and give them false hope and tell them everything's going to be ok and everybody's getting it and the world is waking up I would love to be able to come on here and tell you that but do I see that actual reality shaping and taking place I personally do not I have to be honest about you and I'm not saying I'm honest with you I'm not saying that I don't come on here and say that to discourage anyone or make people feel bad or tell you you shouldn't continue to go forward into truth and speak truth and be an activist or anything like that that it's all for naught it's not all for naught even if we don't accomplish what we are setting out to accomplish in the physical domain which is true freedom doing what we know to be right is victory in and of itself because this realm is not the higher realm yeah the the evil ones may actually win the physical game but they're not gonna win the game in the higher realm and they're ultimately gonna pay a price for what they do here I do know that that's not my belief either I know those laws exist and they're going to be held accountable they ultimately know this they're not fooling themselves see you know in a big way that clown suit really belongs on them to be honest they've ultimately clown themselves they think they've clown us but ultimately they've clown themselves they've played themselves these dark occultists they don't understand that it doesn't really make a difference even if they win in this realm at a cosmic level of awareness yeah it's going to actually matter it's gonna affect a lot of people's lives that experience is real you could go down and go down to the understanding of that matter actually is only vibratory energy and is not real as such as hard physical thing and it's just pure energy at some fundamental level but the experience of that realm is real because it takes place in mind in consciousness which is real so ultimately these people the jokes ultimately on them yes we're allowing ourselves to be played but at some higher cosmic level they're ultimately playing themselves these dark occultists the whole maxim of you know what does it benefit someone if they gain the whole world and lose their soul lose true connection to their higher self which is what is of real value and real importance so let's look at their minions because that's who's really bringing in the dark new world order is the minions of these dark cultists the people who are willing to follow their orders and dictates because they think that they are an authority that they have to follow the dictates of these psychopathic people and many of them many of the people in these institutions such as the military and police are psychopathic and secondarily psychopathic it's another reason they gravitate toward an institution that is there to inflict pain they know that at an intuitive level what they want to give you some nonsense BS excuses about how they really want to help people these are people who really want to hurt people otherwise they would if they you wanted to help people truly wanted to help people and you really take took a look at deeply the best way to help people you would understand there's only one way to do that and that's through true education you have to get to the truth about what's really taking place and educate people about and that's the only way you can really be of true assistance and help to the people of this realm not by trying to control them not by trying to create some BS fake form of order that equates to nothing but slavery you through your actions military and police are putting people into deeper and deeper and deeper chains and you don't even understand that you're putting your children into deep chains of bondage because of who you're listening to who you're paying attention to and who you're ultimately obeying and I'll tell that right to one of your faces right to one of your faces because that's the truth and it doesn't matter that it came from me it's the truth no matter who spoke it that's why we're going into a hell world the prison planet if you will that's the very reason is because people don't understand you're never going to create any positive change by dealing with the manifested results you only can create any true lasting positive change by raising your consciousness to the plane of causality and then teaching how that those laws actually govern and create and generate the manifested results that you're getting so until you change that way of thinking and ultimately that way of behaving that is generating those results do not expect those results to change and this is the fatal fundamental flaw that the truth and quote truth and freedom movements make on a daily basis they want to rearrange the furniture on the Titanic and expect a different result they want to do the same thing and expect a different result oh yeah you can vote you can vote the controllers out of office you didn't know yeah we just need a reformed monetary policy and the problems of human consciousness wall evaporate boom just like that overnight just like that yeah you didn't know that's how it works and yeah I'm being sarcastic because I mean these people are so insane that they actually believe you can do the same thing and get a different result that end which is the actual definition of insanity that's what a crazy person does that's what somebody who has lost all mental faculties does they keep doing the same thing the same result is given to them over and over and over and yet they continue to do the same thing claiming all the while they want a different result and are horribly upset with the result they've already gotten and yet they continue to do the same thing it's madness that's the definition of madness people say it's not all cops and not all soldiers you know this is part of not going far enough in your understanding and thinking that there is no such thing as a blanket statement that can be true this is part of relativism as it is taught to people hammered into their heads from the day that they're born the any statement that starts with all or always is automatically false in a lot of people's minds and that's not the case there are some blanket statements that are totally true and that there are some blanket statements that are not true that are made by ignorant people you can't just say someone who says all or always or everyone is automatically incorrect because that's not the case there are some instances where you can say all every always every time everyone and it'd be an accurate statement there are some things that are absolute truth is absolute so by definition if you are taking the role of an order follower and you're saying I'm going to do what I'm told by definition you have abandoned conscience every person who does that not some not a few not most all people who have done that have abandoned conscience every / who steps into the role of an order follower has abandoned the exercise of their own conscience of conscience I don't even say I don't even want to say their own conscience strike that of conscience itself conscience is the same for everyone there is no my conscience your conscience his conscience her conscience there is only conscience common knowledge that's what the word means con meaning together with or common and science from ski o ski ra in Latin meaning to know to understand knowledge common sense common knowledge knowledge that is true for everyone that is the same for everyone that's what conscience is the definitive understanding of the difference between right and wrong objectively and these people have abandoned this knowledge they don't want it they don't want the personal responsibility that goes on with the taking in of the knowledge of conscience of common sense therefore they want to give away their powers of mental judgment and behavior okay of control over their behavior to someone else here you have the reins on my behavior you tell me what to do that is by definition the abandonment of conscience and no one can refute that that is the definition so every one of those people has made a decision to abandon conscience and as a result cannot be actively for themselves choosing the good over the wrong choosing rights over wrong it is an impossibility those two things are antithesis of each other biometric opposites we'll be right back don't go anywhere welcome back everyone this is the last segment of this edition of what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the diametric opposition the polar antithesis of being an order follower and being one who exercises conscience these two things cannot exist simultaneously they are diametrically opposed one is the exact opposite of the other people don't want to accept that truth they want to believe you can go into an institution that is all about the following of orders and still be a person that exercises conscience and that's an impossibility it doesn't exist it never has existed it never will exist by definition it cannot exist but because people's mindset is clouded and has been bombarded with these notions of respect and admiration for the this control class they actually believe that these are people of conscience that they could be people of conscience maybe they could have conscience and exercise it in their daily lives not operating as one of these controllers but as soon as that role is taken up and you're saying I will follow orders you have abandoned conscience so in that role you cannot have conscience and be following it actually be exercising it it is not a possibility I don't know if people are even capable of comprehending this I think that most people literally have been dumbed down to such a degree that it's not even possible for them to comprehend that basic philosophy conscience is doing what you know to be right following orders is just that taking an order from another and then doing the action regardless of whether the order is right or not that's what an order follower is somebody who's unthinkingly acts because they've given up their logical processing thinking critical thinking capabilities and said you just tell me what to do that's the definition of order following which is why we have to get our mindset out of respect for this modality of Conch of unconsciousness it doesn't is on it is unworthy and undeserving of any respect whatsoever it is deplorable and loathsome and should be avoided at all costs and should be pointed out as something that is horrible this is what how bad people think and behave it is the hallmark of bad thinking and bad behavior doing what you're told you shouldn't do anything because you were told to do it you should do anything because you know it to be the correct and moral thing to do and it will not generate chaos in your life or anyone else's slide number 10 people should just put this on their screen blow it up as big as you can and contemplate it for hours if that's what it takes that's the result of following orders period this is what order following gets you in life and always has brought us now regardless of where that picture was taken it could have been taken in a concentration camp in Russia or in Germany or in Poland ultimately this is an archetypal image that shows people this is going to be result the result if you refuse to say no to order following and if you refuse to say no to the people who think they have a right to just follow orders unquestioningly both groups of people need to say no humanity who is being accosted and having their rights devoured by these unthinking people who think they have rights that they don't and that those people themselves need to develop develop enough self-respect for themselves to come forward and say no to their owners whoo look at them as dogs that's another thing that's gonna be coming up on the show after I go through the all the physical things and the worldly aspects of this even the philosophical ones as well okay if why these people act the way they act I'm then going to before we go to the the two shows on taking calls on this I'm going to go to the occult aspects of this the dark occult aspects of how the occultists view their order followers and you would think oh they love them and want them always to be around and they couldn't get done what they're going to get done without them and so they're gonna treat them with respect and nothing could be farther from the truth they loathe them more than they loathe the general population they call them their dogs their pets that's their name for them and I'm going to show you all the ways they ritualistically through symbolism symbolically Mock the beings that they call their pets the military and the police at every turn they're being viciously wickedly mocked but never through direct words sometimes sometimes it's not true very occasionally through their actual words of these this psychopathic class but it's much less frequent that it's ever done verbally it's always done symbolically and ritualistically that's how they love to tell people what they think of them through a symbol or an image okay the excuse the justification the moral justification that I was just following orders is never a valid excuse or justification for immoral criminal behavior and should never be accepted by anyone as such that's the problem as too many people are willing to say well it's not the police and militaries are doing you know they're just following their orders as if that makes it okay see it's justification the process of creating a right that does not exist exist creating a right making up what is right saying that's okay that's right you're allowed to do that it's okay that you did that and it's never right it's never a justification it can never be made into right it's always wrong so I was just following orders it should never be accepted as a valid justification for immoral behavior these people are doing criminal behavior when they abuse rights or harm other people by thinking that they have rights which they do not possess that no one possesses so here's the question I want to leave people with for the day okay and this is something I want to talk a little bit more about at the top of the next show but I would like people to here's a homework assignment for the show for this show okay so for the listeners and the people listening on podcast here is a homework assignment start this discussion among anyone you are acquainted with or are affiliated with your family members your friends co-workers whoever you can begin this conversation with ask this question first of all you should think about this question very deeply contemplated here's another slide you should put up on the screen and think about this the answer to this question for hours who is more morally culpable and culpability means who is at fault who is the one who made the mistake who is the one who can be blamed for the negative consequences or repercussions of that behavior having been taken that's what it comes from the latin noun culpa which means fault or blame in the latin language that's where a culpable comes from meaning able to be blamed there is such a thing as fault see the New Age movement this complete fabricated consciousness quote quote consciousness movement called the New Age movement once that's how people there's no such thing as blame no one's to blame it's nobody's fault no one actually did the harm there's no harm done no one's at fault nobody's to blame go back to sleep children you can never point a finger and say I didn't act like that you did you created the chaos you created the harm you created the suffering you got to be honest are you involved are you actually doing harm to and if you're not I would say you need to call somebody out on their crap on their junk that they don't have a right to be doing so who's more more morally culpable or at fault the order Giver or the order follower and I would say without any hesitation it's always the order follower who bears the brunt of the moral culpability and we're going to look at this next week finally I'll wrap it up with that same quote from Buddha there are only two mistakes you make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way that's all the time we have this for this week folks we'll see you next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #108

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Planes of Causality and Effects, Moral Culpability, Belief In "Authority" As Psychological Illness, Milgram Experiment, Stanford Prison Experiment, Third Wave Experiment, Exercising Conscience, Conscious Co-Creation*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com today is Sunday May 20th 2012 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time today we have a great show lined up for you ladies and gentlemen we're going to be continuing talking about solutions we're going to be continuing the topic of the non support of dominators and we are going to be continuing to talk about moral culpability who is really to be held to account in the event that orders are given and then orders are followed who is really truly the responsible party who is more morally culpable is what we're really going to be discussing today and we're going to get into some behavioral and psychological experiments that were done over the last several decades to understand that there's this religion that is so strong in our world that it has people giving themselves over to it entirely giving their entire being over to it abandoning their conscience abandoning their personal responsibility to act within the confines of conscience and to simply obey orders and this religion is of course the religion of authority it's a fake religion it is a religion that does nothing but hold the species back in its evolutionary development always has and always will and yet the vast majority of human beings continue to completely abide by this religious dogma so that's coming up on what on earth is happening I do have a couple of quick event announcements we have secured a venue for the truth freedom prosperity documentary night here in Philadelphia the is a local meetup in in the Philadelphia area and it's a different documentary film is screened every month and then it's followed up by a discussion on the film so this documentary discussion screening and discussion evening will now be taking place every last Thursday of the month we've moved it from Wednesday to Thursday every last Thursday of the month from 6:30 p.m. to around 9 o'clock p.m. at a scene food market and cafe a scene food market and cafe is it 719 South 4th Street again I talked about the syncro synchronous synchronicity or syncro mysticism of 4th Street here in Philadelphia simply being a seemingly being a focal point for energy in this area but we've now moved to a scene food market 719 South 4th Street the last Thursday of every month this month May 31st we'll be having our first meeting at our new venues and we will be screening transformation the new documentary film by max Egan will pick up with a couple other quick announcements on the other side and then we'll jump into our topic for today we'll be right back folks stay with us the open welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio before the break I was getting into some event announcements for this area so the first one was that we have a new venue for the truth freedom prosperity documentaries it's going to be the last Thursday of every month instead of the last Wednesday and it is now moved to a seen food market 7:19 South fourth Street and it is a new time also 6:30 p.m. sharp start time the first meeting may 31st 2012 at 6:30 p.m. we're showing the movie transformation by Max Egan a great new documentary put out by Maxwell Egan second event announcement I have is that I will be making a radio appearance on two guys one girl out of Montreal Quebec Canada hosted by Franco Huard and this is going to be taking place on Monday May 28th 2012 from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. East Coast time on the radio h2o Network I've been on two guys one girl before it's a great radio program great hosts very knowledgeable and uh going to be glad to be back on there for another two-hour interview the ad-free sponsorship offer for what on earth is happening is still on the table I have had a couple of people a couple of interested parties contact me I'll actually be contacting them to see what we can actually make a car make go through with the the owners at Oracle so you may be seeing what on earth is happening go ad-free people have requested this a lot of people have endlessly complained about it and a couple of weeks back I made the offer put the offer on the table that if you wanted to put your money where your mouth was and sponsor this show to go commercial-free that you could get in touch with me at mark at what on earth is happening calm my email address and inquire about it and that I would get you to the appropriate person within Oracle to discuss the rates for doing that I have since the rates they're not that bad they're fairly reasonable and as I've said we do have a couple of tentatively interested parties so this may be happening I'll leave it at that and just state that if you are still interested you can get in touch with me at my email address about ad-free sponsorship just put ad free sponsorship in the in the subject line of the email so those are the event announcements I want to direct everyone now to the what on earth is happening website where as always underneath the player on the radio show page there are images for today's show listed as numerical links you can click on those links it will bring up a slideshow that you can follow which deal with the images their deal with the topics that I'm going to be discussing today on the show as I said many weeks ago for the section on the non-supportive dominators because this is such a critical an important solution to have a deep understanding of and a deep understanding and what these dominators are actually creating in our world that I would not be taking any calls until I have satisfactorily covered this topic according to my own expectations and I'm going to be continuing for the next few weeks at least on different topics related to the non-supportive dominators today we'll be continuing talking about culpability and consequence I'll be talking about these experiments that deal with authority and man's perception of authority mankind's perception of Authority next week on the show I'm going to attempt to shift to trauma and bullying traumatic experiences and bullying and how these affect human consciousness and how we become identified with either abuser or victim and this is such a big part of why people do the things that they do related to domination and abuse of rights I'm also going to do an entire show at least an entire show about repressed sexuality and how this plays a huge role psychologically in why people do what they do regarding domination I'll also be doing an entire show about the loathing of personal responsibility and how much people want to cast away what cannot be cast away something that is forever ours personal responsibility whether we like it or not to create that which we are creating we are always co-creators with the universe we are always co-creating our experience whether we are doing it consciously or unconsciously is the only question and personal responsibility goes hand-in-hand with that level of co-creation and can never truly be abandoned it can never truly be abandoned someone can only make the claim that they are abandoning it but why would they ever want to do that we're going to be talking about that why do people hate and loathe personal responsibility how does that play a huge role in the dominator culture so I'll do a whole show on that and I'll also be doing an entire show on at least one show probably two on the occult aspects of this the occult mockery of the military and the police so that's at least five to six shows right there minimum then we'll do a couple of call-in shows on this topic of the non-supportive dominators as I've promised but that's coming up several weeks from now so no calls for today so don't call the calling number again to entire what on earth is happening call-in shows on the topic of the non-supportive dominators in several weeks that having been said let's jump into the slideshow as always in this section I have simply begun with the way out and the grassroots solutions for real and positive and lasting change these two slides have begun the entire section on solutions and will continue to be presented at the beginning of the solutions section the third slide is simply the non-supportive Dominator which is the present solution that we are covering and slide number four I'm gonna briefly review something that I talked about last week which is really a master key for understanding why we are experiencing that which we are experiencing in our world at the current moment the understanding of this law not opinion not perception but a law that is inherent to creation itself it is the law of cause and effect and it is the understanding of the plane of effects versus the higher plane of causality which we must raise our consciousness to in order to understand why the reason that certain effects are manifesting themselves and playing out in our experience this is a as I've said a master key this is the the the understanding of this principle unlocks all the keys that bind us in Chains it is a master key sadly so few people understand the simple truth and I broke it down last week that as long as your mindset is operating in the physical manifested effects that which has already occurred and which are already surrounded by and it it stays there you're going to be trapped in a cage you're going to be trapped in a prison of your own making through your own ignorance of how things actually manifest from a higher level of reality from a higher plane known as the plane of causality we'll continue to look at this principle on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcast we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Hasse oh I was reviewing the differences between the plane of causality and the plane of effects if we stay in the plane of effects we have absolutely no power in order to manifest real change and unfortunately that's where most people have had their mind lured and trapped there they continue to focus on what has already occurred and that's don't get me wrong that's an important thing you need to see that which is you need to be honest to yourself about that which already is but if you stay there and you don't ask the question why why is it that way why has it become that way what factors have gone to work to caused that particular reality to manifest itself if you don't ask those questions and therefore raise your mind up to the plane of causality you remain powerless to effect change in the realm of effects this is a deep understanding of how manifestation operates and the direction that manifestation flows it always flows from the higher plane to the lower it flows from the plane of causality to the plane of effects causes go to work first then effects are created as a result of those causes it's a one-way direction the direction our mind must go is yes observe the effects but ask the question why and when we learn why then we're going to be able to create on a conscious level and not a moment before so that's a very brief review of I talked about last week regarding this dynamic and what I would simply state is a law of manifest station okay this is on slide number four let's look at start to look at the main thing that I basically left people on last week toward the end of the show which was moral culpability who is at fault or who is to blame whenever actions are taken that are completely out of harmony with natural law and I asked the question who is more morally culpable you have to listen to the question as it is asked who is more morally culpable I didn't say that an order giver has no moral culpability in the situation the question was who is more morally culpable the order giver or the order follower one who barks out the commands and tells someone to do something that ultimately both of them really know that they have no right to perform that they have no right to do an action that they actually have no right under natural law to take I would say the order Giver most certainly knows that in most cases the order follower almost always knows that as well but some little trinket or bauble is dangled over their head or before them like you know a carrot dangled before a donkey you know to get them to continue to pull the cart and they completely abandon any conscious thing conscience they may have had they don't exercise their conscience and they just decide to go along for whatever reward earthly reward is promised to them so in that instance who is really truly responsible who is the truly responsible party who is the more morally culpable party in that instance and as I said last week and I I will continue to reiterate and I asked people to bring this topic of discussion up in your own circles bring it up to your family members bring it up to friends see what responses you get and I guarantee you your result will be similar to mine you will have a dichotomy almost right down the middle whenever I've done this I've seen a dichotomy a split in people and just about 50% sometimes it's a 60/40 split one way or another but it's rare when it's an overwhelming split to one side okay it's usually a near 50/50 split or a 60/40 split and I would say that's part of the problem is that too many individuals don't know immediately the answer to this question and can answer it at the snap of a finger because there is a correct answer to this question it's not a matter of opinion the order follower is always always more morally culpable not sometimes here we go again blanket statement put your emotional mind control detectors on because this is where people fall into emotional mind control he's making blanket statements yes yes because some blanket statements are true ladies and gentlemen not all but some are and this is one that happens to be true all ways every time an order is given that is outside of the boundaries of natural law and an order follower obeys that command and then actually performs that action every time the order follower is more more morally culpable I didn't say that the order giver has no moral culpability in the instance but I did say every single time this instance occurs no matter where it occurs or when it occurs the order follower always takes on more moral culpability and the word culpability we saw last week comes from the Latin word culpa which means fault or blame who is more to blame who is more at fault this is part of the problem that the quote freedom movement cannot get around the fact that it is not it is not not not the 1% or the high ranking masters of whatever hierarchy or oligarchy that you happen to be looking at okay it is not ultimately the high level dark occultists it is not ultimately those who are really behind the priest class or the religion of the day meaning money Authority etc okay they are not the ones who really are to blame for this situation do they make it worse oh uh sure idli they make it much worse okay they actually compound the problem by stepping into this role and continuing this cycle of abuse and violence which humanity is trapped within but ultimately they're not the highest level problem they are not ultimately the people who are bringing about this negative reality you you could tell yourself that all day long and that will never make it the case you have to be honest and start looking at what really is the causal factor here and the causal factor in all of this is that there is anyone that is willing to follow orders that are outside of the parameters of natural law and attempt to usurp or crush someone else's inherent natural law rights 100% of the time when those orders are followed those unjust unlawful orders our problem is 100% at the time of order power which people have a very hard time with that and don't want to accept welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about who is more morally culpable order giver or the order follower and here's a very easy experiment to just do very easy contemplation to do yourself right here you do it right now take a look at slide number five which poses this question right on the what on earth is happening radio show page underneath the player click on number five and look at the scene in the background behind the words take a look at a stream a river of dead bodies probably all people or I would say definitely all people that did not deserve this fate this was done by dominators two people that they wanted to cleanse or who refuse to obey their unethical orders as I said last week it certainly does matter the situation and where this was I'm not trying to you know say that that's those things are not important we need to understand everything we can understand about specific events in history to understand what was really going on and taking place what I'm saying is this could be any mass cleansing event throughout time the same thing applies the same ideologies the same basic principles apply when it comes down to understanding why things like this occur and who is responsible for them so you could look at this as just an archetype or image of what happens when orders are followed because that's what this represents this scene you can get all hung up about where it was or when it was and and who did it and all of those details as I've said are important to know but not to get hung up on the specifics but to understand the general principle that this is the result of following orders now knowing that and looking at that scene you know and really think about a scene like that don't try to cast your eyes away from it look at it think about it and answer the question honestly honestly who did this who did this I'll repeat the question one more time who did this an order giver or an order follower and if your answer is an order giver did this my response to you would be Wow he must have really had a super powerful voice to do that and I would also say to you you're not being honest with yourself you want to tell yourself what you want to hear you're not listening to the question and you're not giving an honest response to yourself most of all because an order follower always has done this no order giver has ever done that in history no matter where it took place no matter what place no matter what time do you understand that that that is not my opinion that is the truth an order giver can bark out whatever immoral commands they want to bark out and it's all irrelevant and meaningless unless there is an order follower there who is willing to actually take the action that was ordered the action cannot occur the immoral action can not occur unless an order follower is willing to do that now okay you can say well maybe the order giver might follow his own commands and then go do it himself well he's not really an order giver then is he he's someone who's owning his own actions as are the order followers whether they want to claim they own those actions or not they still own them this is what I'm trying to get across the people you are always responsible for your own actions and behavior always now is the order giver responsible for what he's telling people to do yes he is but let me tell you something ladies and gentlemen and again this is gonna be another hard pill to swallow for people the order giver while he is still doing something he is not right to do by even issuing a command like that trying to get other people to do his dirty work for him he will never be as much as morally culpable listen to the statement don't hear what you want to hear hear what's actually being said he is not as morally culpable he is less morally culpable than is the person who actually carried out the action who did that and who did that was order followers if you're being honest with yourself which most people don't like to do they want to tell themselves what they want to hear and they want to blow smoke up their own rear end and have other people blow smoke up there too that's the sad case of what this species is right now what they have become you want people want to hear what they want to hear they don't want to hear the truth again this isn't a popularity contest and never has been I don't do this because I'm trying to make friends with people personally I don't care about what anyone thinks about me for stating that which is you could believe and think whatever you want and you could believe and think whatever you want about me I have nothing to do with whether this is true or not you need to set aside opinions set aside what you've been conditioned to think and ask yourself is it true am I being honest with myself have I really looked at the truth regarding who's more morally culpable do you have an opinion or do you know that and I'm telling you I don't have an opinion regarding that I know the answer it's a simple simply being honest with yourself as all you need to do take a look look at the image tell me if an order giver did that and if you're being honest with yourself the answer is no way an order giver did that only a group of order followers could ever have done that but sadly like I've said most people want to lie to themselves that's part of the problem the entire overarching dynamic that's one of the biggest problems people will not be honest with themselves they want to tell themselves what they want to hear so do this experiment ladies and gentlemen you'll be amazed at what you find you will be amazed at how many people will give the answer of order giver to that question that's part of the dynamic that keeps freedom away from the human species because we do not understand the right answer to that question let's start to look at some the experiments that we're going to talk about for the remainder of this program these are experiments that have been done they're social experiments they're behavioral experiments psychological experiments done to try to get at why the reason ok look at the answer to the question of why people give over their own responsibility for their own actions or a tempt to give away that responsibility to someone else that they see as an authority figure and they actually believe in their own distorted thinking that they can give up responsibility to this other individual this authority figure they've actually bought into that notion somewhere along the line in their irrational illogical thinking that is not in keeping with reality they're conditioned thinking because this is how people are conditioned to think from the moment they're born and parents are a big part of that conditioning teaching children to obey a why and yet they never give the answer why not because I have more experience and I understand a lot more about how the physical world works and you might understand a lot more about how natural ball functions Thank You Pat well to learn and understand that don't take that construction and go suffer as a result not because I speak but because people have to experience negative consequences of break natural talk most parents will never attempt to explain any of that dynamics to a child we'll just tell them do it because I said so and plus the false doctrine of obedience has a virtue comes in great right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're going to start looking at a few social experiments that we're done to try to get a deeper understanding of why people behave the way that they do in situations where orders are being given and thus it revealed an enormous amount of data about how people perceive Authority and the sad revelations that came with these experiments show us that ultimately humanity has not really evolved much over millennia were stuck in a morass of slowed evolutionary progress some would say it is not just slowed but it has reversed and we were once more moral of a people than we are today because this religion this universal religion known as Authority infests every nook and cranny of planet Earth the first experiment I want to look at today is known as the Milgram experiment mi LGR a.m. the Milgram experiment this was conducted by the Yale University psychologist Stanley Milgram he did this experiment in the 1960s I believe he started in 1961 and the the this experiment basically went on I think for a couple of years I think he published the results in the mid-60s sometime anyway what Milgram did was he put out an ad and had some people respond to the ad he told him that he would pay them money to help them help some scientists perform a study of memory and this was basically a bait put out there it was it was a lie because what he was really doing was trying to find people who he could conduct the experiment on blindly that we think they were helping conduct the experiment but really they were the test subject themselves so the people who answered this ad were the test subjects so what he told them when they entered the experimentation area is we're conducting a test on memory you're going to read some questions to the person who were conducting the test upon and based on their answers okay if their answer if they were able to memorize the answer to the question okay or the series of words that they were asked to memorize and they give the correct answer you continue with the test if they give the incorrect answer you're going to give them an electrical shock they're hooked up to this machine okay here's the button that you or the switch that you press in order to administer the shock and they told this person that the shock would be an impetus or kind of like a spur to help them to nudge their memory and remember better so that they would be able to give the correct answer later on in the test so it was like an electric stimulus that you know they said well perhaps this will help jog people's memory that's the ostensible reason for the experiment clearly that was a lie and all they're really trying to do is see how far they would be able to push this person okay to continue to administer increasing in their intensity electrical shocks all the way up until on an over hundred volts shock which would be deadly I think the 450 volts shock or 450 volts shock was the highest-end shock that could be given and that's a deadly shock so you give 450 volts to someone you'll kill them okay so I posted on image number six a little image that shows basically how this experiment was set up in the main room is the person who is ostensibly conducting the experiment the scientist okay so that he's labeled either okay I guess that stands for Executive okay the person who's in charge okay now the letter T stands for the teacher of the experiment this is the person who answered the ad okay who answered the fake ad so he's actually the subject of the experiment at the letter T there and the learner the one who is being given the shocks sits in another room okay now the learner is an actor as is really the the executive okay the person who is ostensibly in charge of the experiment the person who's giving the orders in other words okay they're all just in on the experiment okay they know what the experiment how the experiment is really set up okay and who's really the subject so okay it's a single blind the only person who's blind to the experiment is the teacher they're at letter T who's giving the shocks because that's who we're trying to see how far is he willing to go how many shocks is he willing to give before he says no I won't do this anymore before apophysis is realized within him and he says no to Authority before he exercises his conscience by saying no okay so they start the experiment and you know he might give a wrong answer and so the person is told okay administer the shock they shock him read him the right answer at some point in the experiment the person on the other side okay who's being shocked now III hear that they didn't actually do this in person they had a taped a tape recorder playing on the other end loudly what would depending on the shock that was given it would present whales or screams or and eventually it would be saying I don't want to do this anymore okay the person at L would be heard saying the person in the other room who was being given the shocks would be heard saying upon being given a mid-range shock I do not want to do this anymore I do not want to be part of this experiment anymore let me out of here let me out of this chair I'm done with this okay so now he has expressly said he has expressed meaning put out there for others to hear that he is no longer a free will participant in the experiment that is being done and now he is being held against his will okay that's the line of you have crossed natural law even if you did say okay this person is willing to do this okay to participate in this experiment you might even ask the person you're a willing participant no one is coercing you up to the point where the person has now said I'm done with this that's immediately where anyone should have stopped even if you did any of it at all you you really have not broken natural law until the person said I'm uncomfortable now now I'm being harmed and I have asked you to stop I do not wish to prove seed I am no longer a free will participant in this experiment let me go that has been spoken to the person conducting the experiment and they have heard it okay and it has also been heard by the person who is the order follower who is pressing the levers okay what the executive okay of the experiment then says the scientist says to the person who's giving the shocks is he says please continue and he was actually given ratcheted up variants of the I want you to continue in other words he's telling orders in a more progressively harsh manner there were four basic responses orders given please continue which is like you know saying it at a very nice level then the second one was the the experiment requires that you continue the experiment requires that you continue if they still didn't want to continue they would be pressed further and the the executive would say it is absolutely essential that you continue and finally he would tell the of the teacher you have no other choice do mosses continue okay so we'll pick up with the Milgram experiment on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we're back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking today on the show about moral culpability who is more morally culpable the order giver were the order follower and we're looking now at three different experiments conducted to attempt better to understand the psychological motivations in the mind of an order follower why do they behave this way what are the implications regarding the belief in authority that is inherent to this understanding of human behavior that was gleaned through these experiments and it's quite disturbing actually and it really tells us a lot about the path that we're on so we were looking at the Milgram experiment by Stanley Milgram conducted back in the early 1960s and I explained how the experiment was set up and that these shocks would be given to an actor who was supposedly the subject of the experiment but the real subject was the person who was chosen to give the shocks okay and when they give a shock that the person who is receiving the shock has finally said I'm not comfortable with this anymore I want to stop so they have expressed their free will and said no I do not want this done to me anymore I'm through with this experiment the person giving the commands would say please continue to the person giving the shocks and if they said no I don't want to continue I'm uncomfortable with this they would say the experiment requires that you continue then they would say if he still didn't go on it is absolutely essential that you continue and if he still didn't go on finally the conductor would say or the commander would say you have no other choice you must continue now if he still refused after those four prods okay after those four commands if you will then the experiment would end and the person would basically be given the status of one who decided to say no to Authority now they made some predictions before they did this experiment okay as to how many people would stop and would not go past a certain point and certainly would not go all the way through to the lethal shock the Milgram's team made a prediction that only three and a half percent of people approximately would administer the lethal shock so he thought only three and a half percent of people would agree with Authority and bow to Authority and give away their personal responsibility in other words they thought that ninety seven out of a hundred people would have would exercise their conscience and wouldn't go all the way in this experiment to administer you know although it'd be fake they didn't know that what would be considered lethal shock to another human being who had already said I don't want to be part of this anymore just by being prodded by a so-called authority figure you know what the actual results were how many people went through to the end of the experiment sixty five percent of all of the people that act is the subjects of this experiment and both treats in an administered means shop just close link between to think about the implications of that for a little while ladies and gentlemen the other side stay with us alright folks we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio talking about the Milgram experiment a social experiment conducted to find out just how deep the belief in Authority is entrenched in human beings when it comes to conducting immoral behavior and the results were enormous ly disturbing if you're even paying the smallest bit of attention because it really showed the people bow to authority as a dogmatic religion and believe in it so strongly they actually believe that they can give up their own moral culpability they actually believe they can give away their own personal responsibility for their behaviors to another human being people actually believe this misguided and completely confused and ignorant as they might be that's their belief system so there was a couple other very enlightening results of the Milgram experiment as I said in his initial experiments sixty-five percent of human beings went all the way through to the deadly shock just on prodding from a so-called authority figure that they must continue even after the person who was acting as the the person being shocked willfully stated I'm through with this let me out of here I'm going to put a video reenactment of some of the Milgram experiments online with this podcast podcast 108 so a couple of other really interesting aspects of the Milgram experiment was what would happen if the person who was the subject of the experiment first witnessed someone else saying no and what would happen if the person who was the subject first witnessed someone else saying yes and going all the way through with the lethal shock would this have any bearing on the outcome on the percentages of people that would continue all the way through to the lethal shock and the answer turned out to be yes very definitively yes it would have a significant impact so listen to this this is actually I would say more important than the original percentages of the experiment alone this is the more interesting aspect of the experiment when people would be allowed to see other people saying no to the authority figure so what they would do is they would take other actors and put them in the role of the person who is administering the shocks and that they would arrange it so that the person would sing know upon the other the person being shocked would say he didn't want to be part of it anymore okay so they would watch a couple of people say no and exercise conscience and say I'm not gonna continue with this because this person has just told me he doesn't want to be part of this anymore so I'm gonna respect his rights I'm gonna respect that he does not want to participate in this and he cannot be held any more against his will and I'm not going to help you do this when a couple of people in front of the person of the the test subject would say no would engage in apophysis okay and say no the percentage of people that would go through with the lethal shock dropped to 20% now that seems encouraging but you know what that's still one in five so it's not too encouraging but it is somewhat encouraging what that means is people are affected by what they see by example that is being set so if we set an example of good conscience of following conscience instead of orders okay of exercising conscience there will be a better probability that other people will decide to take a that same course of action because they'll see it an example being done and then they'll say hey this is an example I should follow whether they even understand that or not at that point it's a good start they should we need to understand it consciously but setting an example for someone is the next best step to a conscious level of understanding ultimately we want to build them up until they get to a conscious level of understanding that this is simply the right thing to do under natural law because they have discovered how natural law operates in the physical domain now here's the really disturbing part of the experiment if you weren't disturbed by the 65% number which seems to be our human baseline sadly of how many people that much are conditioned to the overarching belief in authority you know I I think if they did this experiment again today I think they have in certain instances I have to look at the published results I'll bet you would be up over 70% today if not more but when the opposite was true regarding a plant in the experiment before the actual test subject so actors being brought in sitting in the in the order following position and the person who's administering the shock in their chair and then going all the way through to the end okay if if the real subject of the experiment would see this being done a couple of times before he went into the room the proclivity to go all the way through to the end with the lethal shock would jump from 65% are you ready for this ladies and gentlemen are you ready for this number to 92% and why am I not surprised that the number either why am I not surprised at that number okay for those who paid attention when we talked about occult numerology they I need to say nothing 92% of people would be willing if they had seen someone else do it would be willing to go forward with the lethal shock absolutely amazing and disgusting at the same time but that is what authority does to people that's what the belief in authority does to people does to their own mind that's what they allow it to do to their mind is what I should say it doesn't do anything it's just a claim that is put out there by someone else oh you're not responsible I'm responsible oh you have to do this I told you so these are all just claims ladies and gentlemen not resembling reality whatsoever what we allow by taking the claim and accepting it and saying yes to it yeah I'll go along with that what we are allowing that belief in authority to do to us is what's driving this dynamic by their nature it would seem only about 35% 3 and 10 people would actually say no overset 6 out of 10 people between 6 & 7 out of 10 people will unquestioningly obey Authority because that's how they've been conditioned since the day they were born just do what you're told just follow orders following orders is a virtue we have to do better than that a lot better than that we need to get that number by default up over 90% who will say no and will not go along with orders let's look at a couple other very enlightening experiments on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening DOM we're taking a look at social psychological experiments that deal with the belief in authority and what people would be willing to do what behaviors they would be willing to do if they were told that they weren't responsible for them we looked at the Milgram experiment a similar experiment not quite the same thing but something that showed when you give power over other people okay where you claim you're making the claim that you're giving power over other people to a group of individuals what will they do with that how will they behave so in a in an experiment that might involve prisoners and prison wardens okay or jailers prison guards let's say how would all involve all parties involved behave what would their psychological states become like this brings us to the Stanford Prison Experiment just incidentally images six and seven were depictions of the Milgram experiment on the slides we're looking at slide number eight the Stanford Prison Experiment this was an experiment conducted by Philip Zimbardo a psychologist he did this back in 1971 and he was trying to look at the psychological impact of be either being a prisoner or a prison guard and what would this level of authority or the loss of control over ones freedom what would that do to the human psyche but this was basically a obedience experiment okay you give you give this assumed authority to a group of individuals and tell them they have authority over or someone else and they could basically do whatever they want what's gonna happen what's gonna result and basically he put 24 people okay into a mock prison okay and he made some of them guards some of them prisoners and it was going to go on for two weeks they had to stop the experiment after only six days less than one week elapsed okay Zimbardo the conductor of the experiment the actual psychologist who set the experiment up didn't want to stop the experiment at first see what happened was the guards became so overly abusive to the prisoners and were completely degrading them doing all kinds of subtle tortures to them in in as little as five days that's all it took for them to become enormous ly verbally and then physically abusive and the prisoners brought down into categories as well some of them would blindly follow whatever the guards told them hoping hoping the guards would just be easier on them and other ones became very you know staunch in their refusal to go along with things that they knew that these guards had no right to do but all of them ultimately became very depressed and saddened all of the prisoners because they were being completely dehumanized degraded looked upon as something less than a human being just because some other people were told you could do whatever you want to these people and accepted that claim accepted that false belief see the reality was they're all in the prison together they're all prisoners whether the prison guards knew it or not and there are all creating a hell world in the prison because they wouldn't recognize the false aspect that needs to be recognized that there is no such thing as Authority that authority is that falsehood is that false aspect that they're told is real Zimbardo told them hey there's authority here there's a breakdown here the prisoners you're the guards well none of them had to accept that they could have said I don't have authority over anybody why do I need to be a prison guard why can't we all just treat each other as equals and then we could have a good time in here for two weeks no they accepted the claim and played the role and it turned into hell does it sound familiar it should welcome to your life Zimbardo himself did not want to stop the experiment he was like the person pressing the button in the Milgram experiment people had said in this experiment in the Stanford Prison Experiment I'm done with this I don't want to participate in this anymore this has crossed the line of an experiment to me and it is gone real world it is gone real life and I don't want to be part of it let me out of here I want to go home now I'm done with this Zimbardo was fully prepared to just make them stay there for all two weeks he was just going to ignore their free will as people who had willingly decided to take part in a an experiment of psychological behavioral experiment and he was going to just totally usurp their free will and just continue the experiment through to its conclusion for 14 days thankfully cooler heads prevailed I should say more conscience people with higher conscience prevailed when one of one of them as Umberto's colleagues got involved okay it was a female colleague her name I should have it here with me her name slips my mind right now but a female colleague of Philip Zimbardo the psychologist heard about the experiment and when Isambard ou told her that you know some of the members want to stop but I'm gonna keep it going she said to him you know are you are you nuts are you crazy what is wrong with you that's so immoral you can't do that this is this is a person with freewill they're telling you I'm done with your experiment I want to be let out of here I want to go home you can't keep them in there you're turning it into a real cage you're turning it into a real prison and you're the warden and you don't have a right to do that these people have done nothing wrong they're trying to help you conduct an experiment and they're telling you now that's it enough it's undone so he was gonna be one of those people that would just you know continue and let it go on just because he wanted to get his results he wanted to you know he wanted to know more about what was going on in their minds and was ignoring their actual pain and suffering to left brain not enough right brain okay he was all about the logic all about the you know let's conduct the experiment you know according to the protocol I've designed but he wasn't actually paying attention to the real experience experienced by the people in the experiment so finally this female colleague of Zimbardo can convinced him you can't do that you're absolutely wrong you're immoral for trying to do that and he finally saw through the help of this woman that what he was doing was wrong and he decided to step in and stop the experiment after six days thankfully because he was putting these kids through some bad traumatic experience this was trauma just like it is now in our world except it seems no one is here to stop the experiment so a very enlightening experiment the Stanford Prison Experiment I'll try to also post a video about that I have a pretty good one I'd like to think about that some great resources on experiments on projects it would check that out if podcast goes up and links to some of the resources you know you'll definitely be enlightened by what you find it's show of another experiment about following blurs and arts level on the other side of the break we'll be right back this on the oracle broadcasting rate welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening talking about some social experiments that really show us the result of following orders instead of conscience we looked at the Milgram experiment and in the last couple of sections we looked at the Stanford Prison Experiment conducted by Philip Zimbardo in 1971 now during the break I was able to look up the individual who reached the conscience of Philip Zimbardo and got him to stop the Stanford Prison Experiment and lo and behold will wonders never cease her name was Christina Christina Maslach a graduate a graduate student convinced Zimbardo to stop the Stanford Prison Experiment her name ladies and gentlemen was christina synchro mysticism in action it's amazing the third experiment is known as the third wave or some people simply refer to it as the wave okay this was conducted by a a high school history teacher his name was Ron Jones okay he had a sophomore class at a high school in Palo Alto California this was done in the late 1960s 1967 and he was teaching the the name of the high school was a Cub Earl a high school in Palo Alto he was teaching his students about fascism and as an experiment he decided to basically knock democracy knock democratic republics say they're really not as strong as other forms of government and there's there people are weaker and their societies are weaker he was saying this to get the students to basically go along with his experiment and show them what fascism really is okay what following orders is all about and what he did is he formed this group within his class of students and it then propagated beyond that class and it was a group that was based on non democratic principles okay it was based on following orders discipline Authority okay playing your part playing your role taking pride national pride et cetera all of these dynamics that's what he hammered into this group that he called he gave it a name they gave a gave it a a symbol you know like a sigil for themselves okay they had mottos he called the third wave okay to make it similar to the Third Reich all right there's a great television special about this known as the wave this was done in 1981 and I'll try to post a link to that I think it's up on YouTube but it's a great TV special about this experiment conducted by the high school teacher Ron Jones so he made a group he called it the third wave he gave it a sigil like a big wave okay you know like a big cresting wave okay and he developed a motto for the students their motto was strength through discipline strength through community strength through action and strength through pride that was their motto for the group called the third wave what happened is these students became more and more collective mindset oriented they punished even the smallest deviation from the group norm okay they got in fights arguments over this it created stress in their family created stress in their personal life with their friends certain students were ostracized not allowed to take part in social activity if they weren't members of this wave group they self policed themselves and basically put themselves into strict rigid rent regimented routines and rules and ostracize whole other groups of students that they had once befriended and gotten along with harmoniously just because they identified more with the group think with being a member of that group you know because this gave us benefits and it made us stronger as a tight-knit community but everybody else who's not part of that Oh cast them aside push them to the wayside we'll walk all over them and this went on and on and became progressively more abusive people also asked Ron Jones to stop this experiment and finally he did he gathered them all into an auditorium and basically told them that this was an experiment about fascism and how it works and how it got them to basically create a completely disharmony is community and they were willing to do all kinds of wrongdoing to their former friends just because this groupthink dynamic took over and he likened them to German citizens during the Third Reich who were willing to follow Hitler the authority figure just because he was their commander he was their Fuhrer he was their better and he was their authority figure he was going to lead Germany to ever you know bigger greatness and they just had to shut up follow what he told him to do just like every other dictator throughout time whether it be Mussolini or Gaius Julius Caesar or Genghis Khan or you name it anybody now say Tung Joseph Stalin the whole idea was they gave their jewelle selves over to group think this is another show I'm probably going to do what does it mean to abandon the self that's something that needs to be understood in this section on the non support of dominators the abandonment of the real self because that's what all collectivist groupthink mindset does to someone it ultimately gets them to hand over their own free will to the group collective dynamic and they're no longer thinking are my actions that I own whether I want to own them or not I'm responsible for them are they in alignment are they in accord with natural law am i harming someone as a result of what I'm doing taking on this groupthink dynamic because that's always how the oppressive Dominator mindset works it's divisive it looks at everything in terms of us and them this is what the military and the police have to get out of this is an illness it's a psychological illness people don't want to look at it like that but that's exactly what it is these individuals are diseased they have the disease of separateness they actually believe that there is such a thing as groups of people that were not all in this situation together that's the only thing that really makes us alike we all have the same basic needs concerns once dreams hopes and we all want to be free but that's never going to happen through collective groupthink dynamic that's only going to ever happen by each individual truly of their own willpower developing an understanding of natural law and making the freewill decision to live in harmony with those principles that's it it's the only thing that will ever do it get is angry about that being the case as you want that's the case that's how the laws of this domain operate I'm not telling you that because it's my opinion I don't care whether you believe it or not believe whatever you want to believe I'm telling you this domain operates according to law and if you want to live in harmony if you want to live in order if you want to live in peace if you want to have freedom you need to understand how those laws operate in this domain and stop thinking with collective groupthink dynamic that says everything is separate and this group being amount as a member of this group we have to do only what's good for us and screw all these other people who cares what happens to them and that's exactly the mindset that the military is in that's exactly the mindset that police are in protect our own care for our own and anybody that we have to step on to get our way and get what we want or to get what we need to get done done because we're being given orders and that's how we get our paychecks okay we'll step on whoever we have to to get there this is collective groupthink dynamic and it's the same in every totalitarian society it operates the same it doesn't matter whether you're talking about Soviets whether you're talking about Roman centurions whether you're talking about Mongols on the plains whether you're talking about you know secret police in fascist Italy whether you're talking about SS guards a concentration camps during the Third Reich in Nazi Germany it's the same collectivist mindset that brings on that chaos we'll be right back with the last segment and wrap it up they're listening to what on earth is happening okay folks last segment of this edition of what on earth is happening time really does fly we've been talking about some fairly famous and some lesser-known experiments that show the effect of claimed authority on the human mind and behavior we looked at the Milgram experiment we looked at the Stanford Prison Experiment in the last section we looked at the third wave experiment and I just want to go back to a couple images in the Stanford Prison Experiment in the slide show image number eight shows some of the prisoners and the guards in the experiment and the roles that they took on how some of the prisoners were completely dehumanized given numbers you know dressed in in bedsheets etc okay and basically just treated as animals and it Philip Zimbardo himself saw the parallels to the absolute human rights atrocities that took place in Abu Ghraib prison and image number nine shows the famous image from Abu Ghraib and how it has overtones to the Stanford Prison Experiment but even more deeply sad is the fact that this is a real-life situation and not a psychological experiment that was an image number nine image ten showed a frame from the television special called the wave from 1981 and again I will try to post these references on the podcast page for this podcast it shows the teacher Ron Jones standing on the stage where they he then projected behind him the image of Hitler and was explaining to his his audience of students that they would have made excellent Nazis during the Third Reich because they made such excellent fascist in the wave experiment so that's what that image represents a couple of resources that I really highly suggest people look at I can't suggest lark and roses work highly enough when it comes to this if you're not familiar with Larkin Rose become familiar with his work I interviewed him here months ago on what on earth is happening you can search his name on the podcast page and his book the iron web is an excellent fictional allegory about authority okay in the claims that it makes and how people have bought into it so willingly that they don't understand that their own actions are immoral an excellent book for people to check out even better than that again that's an excellent allegorical fictional work but his book the most dangerous superstition is perhaps one of the most enlightened books written on the topic of the disease of authority the disease that Authority actually is of the belief and that the belief in Authority is I should say this psychological illness needs to be healed in humanity if we're going to have a chance at continued survival and at progressing our evolutionary development so please check out Larkin Rose's work especially the most dangerous superstition I mean this book is of vital significance everyone should have should already have read that book hardly anyone has even heard of it but if you haven't read it yet you really need to pick it up and read it because it so eloquently and logically explains how this belief in authority is a complete illusion and that's what's holding this entire species back so to conclude here some of the statements that I made last week and in the weeks before I want to just reiterate by definition it is an impossibility an impossibility to be an order follower and simultaneously be exercising conscience it cannot be done if you think that that can be done you are wrong that's it it's like saying I think that I can drink this glass of water okay and after drinking it it can simultaneously be in my stomach and the glass at the same time that is the equivalent the two things are diametrically opposed you either have still have it in the glass or you have drank it already okay so if I drink a glass of water the water is not present in the glass anymore the whole old adage of he wants to have his cake and eat it too meaning you want to eat the cake but you still want to present on the plate after you've eaten it well the universe doesn't work that way and you are either a exerciser of conscience meaning you have the definitive knowledge of the natural law difference between right and wrong in hand and in mind and in heart and you obey your conscience you say I know what's right I know what's wrong and I'm going to choose the right over the wrong not I think this is right or untold this is right listen listen the word was I know which is right I know right from wrong and that's the problem the problem is most people don't know the difference between right and wrong definitively because they have had their mind so convoluted by erroneous belief systems but that statement is immutably 100% true you can not be exercising conscience if you are an order follower because even if the order is within natural law you followed it because you were following the order not because you definitively knew it was in harmony with natural law and if it's outside the parameters of natural law right then you have no business taking that action at all whether you're commanded to or not so if you're commanded to do that and you follow that order and it's outside of natural laws boundaries of course it's wrong it's going to be going to be wrong whether somebody gave you that order you did it on your own but if you do which if you happen to stumble into doing what's right just because you were following orders that doesn't mean you did it in consciousness in knowing you did it in an unconscious state haphazardly that's not what we're talking about here we're talking about getting to conscious conscious creation of our reality through consciously making the decision to operate within the parameters of natural law the the phrase I was just following orders shown in slide number 12 is never a valid excuse or justification for immoral criminal behavior never never it is never an excuse it is never a justification ho people will try to claim it all the time he'll continue to try to claim it I was just following orders it's just my job just doing my job if I don't do this I don't get a paycheck if I don't do this somebody frowns down upon me and tells me I'm a bad boy for not obeying if somebody if I don't do this I might lose not be able to make the payments on my house if I don't do this oh I might not be able to send my kid to this fancy school he's attending or maybe I might not even be able to feed my family well you know what you put yourself in that position by even joining a herd think a collectivist think group that's your responsibility what you need to do to unmake that situation is also your responsibility it doesn't make a difference you can give all the justifications in the world slide number 13 shows what justification means you're pretending to make it right you're making another claim just like the claim of authority is only a claim and doesn't exist justification is only a claim and doesn't really exist you're pretending to create a right that isn't there you want to make something that is a wrong into a right and you can never do that now I ended the show on this for the last two weeks and this is the yet another week I'm on it maybe this will become the closing statement for the show there are only two mistakes one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way remember that folks that's all for today we'll see you next week on what on earth is happening thanks for listening

What On Earth Is Happening Show #109

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Planes of Causality and Effects, Moral Culpability, The Abuse-Victim Cycle, The Power of WHY*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our solutions section on how to change human consciousness for the better and get out of the situation that humanity has been trapped in for eons of time and we're going to be continuing to look at the non support of dominators why it is so important not to have respect for the dominators of our world not to have respect for authority at all to recognize authority as illusion to recognize government as illusion okay to recognize physical power over others and the desire for it as illusion that only leads to suffering and chaos in our world so this section is one of the most critical in the solutions section and we've been covering it for many weeks and will continue to do so for several more weeks today on the show I am going to be getting into the cycle of abuse and victimization or what has traditionally been called in the world of psychology simply the cycle of violence because that's what this is all about violence people doing actions that they have no right under natural law to take that do in fact cause harm to other people so today on the show we're going to look at trauma bullying and the cycle of victim and abuse okay that's coming up on the show I have a couple of quick event announcements that I'd like to read the truth freedom prosperity documentary night will be taking place at its new venue and new time this thursday may 31st at a seen market and cafe here in philadelphia that's at 719 South 4th Street it will begin promptly sharply at 6:30 p.m. because we are on a limited time schedule at a scene we have to leave the store when it closes at 9:00 p.m. so 6:30 p.m. sharp start time for those who will be attending arrive a little bit early to get a seat and we will be screening the new max Eagan documentary called transformation a great film that really analyzes the problem and proposes great solutions so we'll be screening that this Thursday at a scene Market & Cafe I will be appearing on two guys one girl interviewed by Franco hard on Monday May 28th that's our mark night welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Hasse oh I have a couple other quick event announcements I talked about the truth freedom prosperity documentary night and the fact that I'll be on two guys one girl tomorrow out of Montreal Quebec Canada radio h2o dot CA that's tomorrow evening at 8:00 p.m. eastern time looking forward to that interview and something I want to let people know about is the status of the Tesla Science Foundation's Tesla conference for this summer the Nikola Tesla energy independent celebrations people have been asking me about this and I have not had much information to tell them until recently because there was kind of a sort of a conundrum and a near disaster but it looks to be averted we lost our event space for the scientific conference recently so we usually have it at Liberty to place here in Philadelphia we usually have the entire second floor reserved for the science conference portion of the event however that space will not be available to us this year or probably not any year in the future unfortunately I won't get into why that is but that building is no longer of availability to the Tesla Science Foundation so we have been talking with rubra Hall which was the location of the free your mind conference in 2011 and I will be having an announcement about a potential for your mind to coming up next year here in Philadelphia but to go back to the Tesla conference information we are talking to rubra Hall and it looks like this is the potential occasion for the Tesla energy independence celebrations for this year it is not confirmed yet we are working out you know details and logistics but I will have an event announcement for this within a week so I will probably know for sure by the end of this week the the event location and then we'll begin announcing further details so that's a quick update about the Tesla conference for this summer it will be taking place July 7th 8th 9th and 10th with the main events taking place on the weekend of the 7th and 8th the science conference being that weekend and there will be some Tesla birthday celebration style events on the 9th and the 10th so I'll have more details in the next week or two lastly the ad-free sponsorship offer for this show to make the show go commercial free is still on the table I started this offer because people had endlessly complained about the commercials not just the fact that there are commercials on the show but the frequency of them this was explained many times about you know the the necessity for this being bandwidth costs for the network and I decided to think outside the box a little bit try to come up with a way to rid the commercials get rid of the commercials for the show if there was still the support for the network obviously so I put out the offer that if people wanted the show to go commercial free that they would put have to put their money where their mouth was and get in touch with the network to find out what the costs of that those commercial spots would be it's quite reasonable actually maybe not for one person to plunk down all at once but it is not even in the $2,000 range it's under under that okay so I'll just give you the approximate figure okay it's it's under fits between a thousand and $1,500 so this is not a gigantic sum of money to do this for a three-month period of time that's what the network worked out that someone would have to sponsor that for a three-month period of time in order for them to change their programming okay so if we get a bunch of chip ins for this maybe we can make it happen if someone can't put down that much you know initially maybe I could set up a fund on the website to have a chip in to reach that amount and then you know I'll give that to the network after you know it's donated and maybe we can make it happen like that you know with a group effort if anyone is interested in doing this on their own get in touch with me mark at what on earth is happening com or perhaps in the next week or so if I don't see any further interest I will decide to go forward with a possible chip in effort on the website itself that being said a once this three month initial period is over okay I believe the network will possibly work a month at a time I'm not quite sure of that but you know once the main programming style of the show has changed perhaps they'll do a one month at a time thing and it will be less expensive for an individual to sponsor for a month so that's the update on the ad free sponsorship offer it is still open no one has officially taken it up so if anyone is interested get in touch with me mark at what on earth is happening dot-com and if I don't see any individuals coming through with you know wanting to actually go forward with this then again perhaps we'll do a chip in effort and try to make it happen that way so those are the event announcements let's start looking at the material for today and as always you can go to the what on earth is happening web page what on earth is happening and you can underneath the player on the radio show page you can click on the links where it says images for today's show these are numeric links they will bring up images that act as a slideshow to go along with the topic of conversation for today which is the non support of dominators once again this is part of my solutions section image 1 shows what this entire section of solutions I've called it the way out it is the way out of the degraded form of consciousness in which humanity currently finds itself as a species and the actual grassroots solutions are listed in slide number 2 we have gone through all of the ones on the left-hand side and now we are beginning with the right-hand column non-supportive dominators we've actually covered the development of mindfulness so that is also one that has already been covered on the right-hand column there image three shows a allegorical some symbolic image that to represent this concept the non-supportive dominators and you're looking at stormtroopers from the allegorical film Star Wars because that's what dominators are people who are actually have destroyed their own sense of selfhood individuality they have gone into groupthink or collectivist mindset and they operate basically as a hive mind in order to destroy human freedom that's what the Dominator culture the entire Dominator mindset is home now spotty snow silence deprivation it I love it's gotta keep my cool ii think i made up stop okay folks we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio over the last several weeks we've really taken a deep look at conscience and the exercise of conscience and I would dare to say that these have been quite effective shows because according to the listener feedback that I've been getting it seems that many people really are appreciating how in-depth I've been going on these topics and they're coming away with some additional understanding that they had not gleaned previously perhaps in their own study or just you know in looking at these topics on their own so that's pretty encouraging and I think it's very important for that to be taking place when it comes to this topic in particular because that's what this is all about is really the true birth of conscience within the individual and the de-identification from a collectivist mind state that ultimately has no conscience there is no exercise true exercise of conscience in a group setting groups don't have conscience individuals have conscience that's why one of the topics we'll be getting into over the next couple of weeks probably in two weeks or so will be the abandonment of selfhood the abandonment of selfhood itself giving away one's own individuality to the group mind to the the hive if you will and we'll be looking at that in relation to some allegorical films in a similar way that we looked at apophysis allegorically when it came to some movies that contain that concept and actually express it quite brilliantly we'll be looking at group hive mentality and how this completely takes over the individual and gets them to abandon their own individuality and self hood to the group it's a very important dynamic for the dominator culture to have in place if they're if they want to be effective in taking over the individual and therefore taking over the society so with that having been said let's go to a couple of quick review topics and then we'll jump into the topic for today which is the cycle of violence and abuse what we're trying to get to is the why behind everything why do dominators act the way that they do if you're going to change their behavior if you're going to change any negative behavior whether it's about yourself and what you do on a daily basis or whether you want to look at someone else's poor behavior they you know that they should not be engaged in you need to ultimately understand why that behavior has become present why is this individual in the condition that they are in and so behaving such as they are without that understanding without the understanding of why that situation is the way that it is if you do not have that knowledge in hand you are powerless to change the active manifested reality that is currently taking place so people will say well it's you know it's not my job to know about what's going on in someone else's mind well if you want to effect change in the outer world that is your job that must become your job you need to understand their psychological state of mind you need to understand their motivations you need to understand the conditions that led their mind into the state that it currently is now why are they behaving the way that they are behaving and if you want them to change you need to ultimately get them to understand why they are like that now that will work for a large percentage of people if this work is done there is a tiny small percentage probably around 1% that no amount of understanding no amount of coaxing no amount of educating even in the true sense of education will be able to create a change in them because they are primary psychopaths and we are setting aside that tiny anomaly okay because if you were to affect the people that are not actual genetic or primary Psychopaths okay you would change the vast majority and you would have you would have this tiny seed of psychopathy perhaps left in the world okay but it would be easily mitigated it would be easily kept in check by the vast majority who was operating in conscience unfortunately we have a psychopathic society at large the vast numbers of people are in some state of psychopathy whether it be primary or secondary the vast numbers of people are actually in a low-level state of secondary psychopathy they don't care that's why the situation regarding freedom and regarding the chaotic and disorderly state of our world that's why it continues to go the way it has been going because not enough people have turned on the generative principle in order to change the manifested result this goes hand-in-hand with the understanding of the two basic planes of reality planes PLA and okay meaning like a dimension if you will and without this understanding in hand don't expect that external reality to change don't expect to be able to reach people on a wide level because all you would be doing is treating the symptoms just like conventional medical science does now they don't look for the true cure they look for treatment of the symptom so that you'll keep going back to them they don't want to cure anything really that would be them being out of business if they did that and that's why there's so many charlatans and fraudsters in the in the New Age movement in the even the alternative media community they they want the problem to continue so they're still in the spotlight or in the limelight or and you know making money they're not they don't have the key in hand which is the understanding of why certain mind states are present they're not operating on the plane of causality depicted here in image number four on the radio show webpage website or with the podcast this is podcast number 109 if you're looking at the effects if you're looking at the manifested results of a cause okay if you're looking at the symptoms you are powerless to effect change that is not where change is effected from you have to rise up in your understanding rise up in your level of consciousness in order to understand how that condition came about why is that symptom present why is this condition the way things currently happen to be without the Y there is no power and therefore there's no ability to create positive or lasting change you would be spinning your wheels going around in a cycle which is what we're going to talk about today we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting don't go anyway sleep stay asleep Oh bang would he look civic with his eyes is what we see when he looks it into the sunglasses we saved the same things all the way through the subliminal sympathy couldn't see from bein no he defended oh don't welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening heroes let's jump right back in to our subject material we were talking about where a problem is ever solved from a problem no matter what it is is never solved from the level of effects once something has already manifested itself you're not going to solve that you have to understand why that happened the way that it did and then solve the problem from that level that's where a solution gets implemented from the plane of causality what caused this what was the cause of that set this situation into motion we need to look at the Y that underlies and precedes the manifested reality that's where all the power to affect that change that we are seeking lies none of the power lies in the plane of effects so that's something we talked about for the last several weeks and the last couple of weeks we looked into a topic that always sets off a great amount of debate but I'm I'm happy to see that more people agreed with my statement not my and I'm not going to call it my opinion on the matter on my statement that when we look at the question of who is more morally culpable okay I understand both groups of people in this dynamic are morally culpable but that's not what the question is see people have a hard time hearing what's actually asked a question gets asked and they hear what they want to hear as opposed to the real question that has been been asked and the question posed over the last couple of weeks was who is more morally culpable maybe I should take this slide down in the slides and take it back into my editor and underline the word maybe make the word more red and hot and underline it like six times and then maybe people will hear the question properly when they read it in their mind maybe that's what needs to be done people need visual cueing like that okay the question is who is more morally culpable the order giver or the order follower and I've made the statement over the last couple of weeks that there is a correct answer this isn't a trick question it's not a matter of opinion there is a correct answer to this question and the correct answer is the order follower is always always more morally culpable because he is the individual that is performing the action actually doing the thing that is commanded by the order giver the person who takes the action bodily in the physical world to make the request or the order however you want to look at it a manifested reality and put it into the plane of effects to allow it to manifest itself whereas if they were not to have done that action it could not have manifested itself that individual who is the order follower in our scenario is always not sometimes always 100% of the time blanket statement another thing people hate hearing and they think there's no such thing as a true blanket statement and this is mine control okay 100% of the time is the one who is more morally culpable that doesn't excuse the order Giver as being not morally culpable they most certainly are but they are not as morally culpable as the order follower that is the truth and we under we looked at the reasons why that is the truth last week so I encouraged people to show that slide to other individuals and try to set off a debate about that and it won't be hard to do because people have wildly differing views on this and there are some individuals who understand the correct answer and why that what I just explained is the correct answer to that question and there are many people who have a completely uninformed brainwashed and mind-controlled opinion about that answer because they've never really sat down and thought about it from a perspective of conscience they've never really looked at it from a true logical point of view because you could solve this conundrum seeming conundrum I should say with pure logic alone but if you bring conscience into the equation if you have an awoken conscience at any level you could simply look at that image that's behind that question as I encouraged people to do last week contemplated really look at it imagine the scenario regardless of where it is or what time in history that happens to be and ask the question who did this who actually did the actions that led to this manifestation in reality and I guarantee you it was no one who gave the orders I guarantee you it was everyone who followed them is who did that action depicted there in slide number five so with that having been said let's move on to the real meat of the discussion here today which is why and we're going to look at this over many weeks okay we're going to look at this in different sections okay why do dominators or if you will order followers why do whether there are even order givers or followers why do dominators in general behave in the ways that they behave now one of the first things that of course you will need to look at and understand especially when you're dealing with the high-level dominators is that as I talked about earlier on the show there is such a thing called psychopathy and there is primary and secondary psychopathy today we'll deal a little bit with looking at what makes a secondary psychopathy but we will not be touching on primary psychopathy perhaps I'll do a show on that in the future but again that is a small percentage and it is the exception to the rule let's call it primary psychopaths are so small in number that again their actions could be mitigated easily if we took the vast majority of people who are under secondary psychopathy or not caring and healed those individuals because they are capable of being healed secondary psychopathy has a solution it has a cure it is possible with great effort with work to heal individuals in a state of secondary psychopathy there is no known cure or reversal for primary psychopathy it seems to be a genetic disorder or a disorder that is inherent to the human genome the way our genes currently are written so to put a whole lot of time into looking at primary psychopathy I almost see as pointless you know it's like trying to say why are there Lions on the earth why are there these types of animals why do birds exist while they do primary Psychopaths exist we could do a show where we look at the possible potentials of why they exist it would be quite interesting and a lot of speculation has been done on that and that's what a show like that would be it would be a great deal of speculation as to why that condition exists the why we're looking at is why do people who aren't primary psychopaths behave the way they do keep that in mind okay we're not talking about primary or genetic Psychopaths we're talking about people who currently are in the condition the psychological condition that they don't care that they don't want to know and that they want control over other people and this describes the vast vast majority of police and military personnel which is who we're really talking about here the order followers who are the ones who are really assuring in the dark new world order see it's called an order for a reason the people who are trying to bring it in who are bringing it in are the followers of that order and it has nothing to do with genuine order meaning orderliness as a matter of fact it means chaos for everyone we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so we're just about to get into the the heart of the topic for today which is why do dominators behave the way that they do and I preface this by saying we're not talking about primary Psychopaths here there are different reasons for why they behave the way they do so this could apply to the general population this could apply to secondary Psychopaths and it most certainly applies to all of the individuals who operate in positions of quote power positions of quote Authority and I put those things in quotes because there's no such thing as power over other individuals there's only a claim of that there's no such thing as authority over other individuals that also only exists as a claim in someone's mind and then that claim must be accepted in the mind of another individual who doesn't understand reality who has a religious belief system last week we talked a little bit about the very concept that Authority is not only a religion it's a it's a cycle it's a psychological illness and people will upon entering a section like this in general people will immediately start making claims like I'm unqualified to speak on the subject because I'm not a clinical psychologist okay and my answer to this is no you're absolutely right I am NOT my knowledge goes a lot deeper than 99% of those individuals because it is derived from occult teachings that predate any of those quote Sciences okay and ultimately deals with human the science the true science of the human soul so I would say I'm eminently more qualified to talk about that as our other deep Oh cultists who are using a cult knowledge for the correct reasons what it's intended to be used for and you could even say who are using knowledge that was once occulted for the correct reasons because what I'm doing is do cultic this information so you could look at me as a light do cultist there's a new term for you okay and that knowledge is deeper than anything that's coming out of medical textbooks and scientific textbooks in the modern world it predates it is ancient and people have been working with this knowledge since time immemorial and the understanding of this knowledge has actually degraded into what you would call scientific knowledge scientific knowledge has pieces of occult knowledge but it is not the totality of it and I would say it doesn't even go as deep as a lot of the understanding that is contained in occult schools goes so I don't put any stock in somebody just because they have a degree I listen to what they're actually saying just because it's even written in a textbook doesn't make it legitimate doesn't make it real the question of who are you going to listen to ultimately has to go down to who has achieved results what works what actually creates the manifested reality you want to create so this is just like talking about addiction in 12-step programs it's the same thing we're trying to get people out of an addiction here that's what a cycle is a cyclical pattern of behavior isn't an addiction so a lot of these 12-step programs and you know programs under this guru or that guru they don't necessarily have the key in hand the true understanding of why that it became that way which is what you need if you're going to ultimately change that addiction to break that cycle and free yourself from behaviors that you don't want to currently see because they create more and more chaos and never create true order so here's an image number 6 the mascot for what on earth is happening ok the Merovingian is now the official show mascot I hope people like that okay because as we talked about this allegorical this fictional character in the allegory the matrix gives people the deep occult secret the deepest occult secret really he explains to them the causality is everything that if you don't understand the laws of cause and effect you have no power you are powerless to affect change and that's all the choices really are in our world that's all they're about those with power those without power those who have power to actually effect real change that's real power that's where real power lies not the illusory power of controlling other people you don't have the right to do that you have the right to control your own thoughts emotions and actions and exactly nothing else self control is legitimate and real that's what real power is ultimately derived from self control self-love mastery of self embracing true self hood an individuality and sovereignty and the understanding of natural law rights and the rights of all others choosing how to behave within that context within that framework within those parameters of natural law and deciding the right over the wrong actually choosing the right over the wrong that's what the exercise of conscience is as we talked about on previous shows so in image number six here I put the Merovingian up because what we're altering here is we're trying to get one of those keys that met if you will the master key is the answer to the question why and most people don't want to look that deeply they want to look at the symptom they want to look at the actual external circumstance and say oh I just don't want that to be that way well good luck to you because without understanding why it's that way you'll never change it good luck enjoy what you have it's not going to get any better if that's your your level of digging for what what made it that way is you say I don't well I don't need to know why it got that way you know what I liken this to I fix computers for Federal Reserve notes since that's what people generally take for food because they're under the mind-control that money is real but I'll fix computers for individuals and I'll sometimes see things that they did to create a problem and say you know I could explain why it got this way and perhaps that will not make it happen again and you know I don't have to do that because that could potentially avoid me a customer it can make this customer not experience that problem again and then I won't be I won't be needed or called again and I'll make less money but I still offer to show them and you know what over 75% of the time the answer that comes back is I don't want to know just fix it and then you know it'll probably happen again and I'll just call you to come and fix it again and that doesn't make me happy actually you know I I don't really want it to be that way I would rather the person want to knows to avoid the problem because I'm genuinely trying to help keep something running smoothly and orderly I'm not just about the money I'm trying to do a good job but over 75% of the time don't bother me with that I don't want to know I don't want to know how it works just fix it and that is almost assuredly going to result in a reoccurrence of the problem a real manifestation of the same issue because in their knowledge or I should say I'm sorry in their ignorance in their lack of knowledge of the cause of the problem they're operating at the plane of effects never getting to the understanding of why that reality manifested that they don't want and therefore they're trapped in a cycle a sigh kill yeah green language a cycle killing of the mind to do things over and over and over and over again with the same result is does result from the mind being dead the psyche being dead not being in touch with the inner recesses of the human psyche to understand the why so the Merovingian is our official host for this section the cycle of violence the cycle of abuse and victimhood we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening we all behind the girl I'll make my mind that's why they call me ladies and gentlemen this next hour of what on earth is happening is brought to you by the Merovingian the person who challenges and taunts you to understand the why because without the Y you have no power and you are just another link in the chain so let's continue let's look at what is this cycle this cycle the thing that ultimately crushes the human psyche and we go around and around and around this is all about preventing another cycle or another revolution of the great wheel of suffering I tell people everything I do on this show is to avert another revolution another forceful revolution we need a solution we need the soul at ion a solution to be implemented at the soul level of the individual and only a solution will take us out of the cycle the revolution of the wheel we're doing the same thing over and over and over expecting different results never looking at the cause never rising up to the plane of causes to look at the why well if we see behaviors taking place in other people and we want them to change we first of all have to really ask ourselves are these behaviors present in us you have to look within first because if you're part of the problem you're not part of the solution you're helping to perpetuate that dynamic which is leading to more and more disorder more and more suffering more and more chaos ok so the first thing you have to do is be willing to look within and be honest with yourself about what has happened to you how you've reacted to it how you've dealt with past trauma how you've dealt with past situations are you in the present moment a big part of this of what we'll be getting into is present moment awareness this subject ties directly in with present moment awareness on so many different levels people can't let go of a painful experience that happened in the past they keep reliving it they want to somehow make up for it by a new action it's called transference you're transferring a traumatic thing that happened in the past you're projecting it into a new situation and then you're treating that situation as if somehow doing this kind of destructive behavior here in the present moment is going to make up for that past trauma or it's going to make it right or it's gonna rectify it somehow this is flawed logic it's flawed thinking this is all because of the unwillingness to accept that which has already occurred and that which has already occurred we've talked about many many many times is called the truth truth is that which has occurred people don't want to accept truth they want to make up they want to be the arbiters of it they want to deny it most of all we can't slip into patterns of denial this is about direct confrontation with what is the embrace of truth that's the first step we need to make when looking at why certain behaviors are present we'll take a look at the the chart that is the hub of this information on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting we're just about to get into the crux of the matter or today which is the abuse victim cycle why do people who desire power over other people act the way they do what made them that way and the this is not the entire answer to that question but it is a big part of it okay we're going to look at some other things that contribute to it but you could say as a general guiding dynamic the thing that makes them that way is the experience of trauma and then they develop the desire to control because they're trying to regain power that was denied to them during the traumatic experience they had no power in that situation they had perhaps had no control at all and it was done completely against their will and therefore they go into a low state of consciousness that is in the r-complex of the brain fight-or-flight mode and you're not thinking critically you're certainly not asking why at that point you're just reacting you're not actually taking any action you're reacting you're taking reaction it becomes a stimulus response game at that point so let's look at this flowchart that I've put together for the show today in image number seven so we can understand how this abuse cycle perpetuates itself it's almost a it's almost a mechanism that runs itself that's how insidious this is it's like it's like a machine that is so difficult to break out of this pattern and so few people understand this pattern so a few people have ever looked at this information from a psychological standpoint at the top of the flowchart we're talking about situations that involve an abuser and a victim so I call it I say this is where traumatic or chronic abuse occurs the type of abuse does not even have to be it for an extended period of time it could be sudden and traumatic or it could be chronic it could be prolonged over a long period of time whether deliberately or other circumstances you just led to the formation of certain conditions and you're trapped in that condition we're all in a condition of chronic abuse chronic stress okay right now our whole society is a system of chronic stress that is ultimately trying to push us into one of the two negative pathways as you can see just by glancing at the image there are two negative pathways and one positive one the middle pathway that comes off of the top of the flowchart is the solution but unfortunately it is taken by the least amount of individuals and it is very rare for individuals to go down that metal path very rare I would say over 95 or greater percent of individuals that's an educated guess go down the left-hand path or the right-hand path on this flowchart and end up repeating the cycle so let's take a look at what these negative pathways are and then we'll briefly expect expand on what the solution is which is really this whole section of this podcast is the solution of how we need to change our self in our mind through knowledge we will get to that later let's talk about the the results that are generally seen in the world the vast majority of people manifest these results when chronic trauma or abuse is taking place what occurs in the mind of someone who is the victim of abuse what actually takes place within their psyche often they're in such a physical if it's physical abuse they want to try to make the physical violence go away therefore they may try to escape and if they are incapable of escaping they will go into sometimes a psychological condition of an altered state of consciousness this is a defense mechanism of the mind we talked about this when we talked about trauma-based mind control and how they dark occultists deliberately tried to put people into this physical abusive situation this physical trauma that they have no ability to escape from because they're being physically held captive and that will fracture the mind into multiple personalities or alters that can then be programmed when the abuse is physical the person either attempts to escape if they can't escape they might go into an alter but ultimately one of the things that is happening underneath the surface of the fight-or-flight mechanism that they inevitably go into everyone practically everyone does when there is some kind of trauma or abuse situation present one of the things that takes place is the beginning of a psychological state known as identification the person is trying to make some sort of semblance of sense with the events that are taking place that are chaotic and painful that result in suffering the mind wants to say how could I possibly bring a resolution to this what are my options so a Hegelian dialectic of sorts starts to be formed when in fact these two dialectical choices that most people form within the psyche are both incorrect they're both wrong they're both negative pathways and the positive pathway often never occurs to them simply because they don't have enough knowledge of self there are not already in possession of enough knowledge of self when the trauma is occurring had they been in deep knowledge of self upon the time of the trauma being experienced they may not choose one of these net to negative pathways of identification see the middle path is the path of the true self the one who has a self who has not abandoned himself and we're gonna see as we move forward on this chart why this applies to people in positions of so-called authority or dominators who think that they have a right to do things to other people that they have no such right and again mostly what we're really trying to get to the heart of it who are talking about is military and police so we'll pick up and continue to expand the ideas on this flowchart in slide number seven on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting stay with us we'll be right back welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Hasse oh my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're looking at the abuse victim cycle understanding why dominators often behave the way that they do why is there this desire for control over other individuals why will people continue to do things that are not within the parameters of natural law and inherent rights to other individuals and it isn't just because they're being paid that's part of it because that's another religion that they have the religion of money that's their God in this world but a deeper motivating factor can be understood if we understand the factors that perpetuate the cycle of violence in general what I call on slide number 7 the abuse victim cycle so traumatic circumstances or chronic abuse occurs the person goes down one of three pathways almost never taking the middle pathway but going into one of the two extremes the middle pathway leads to healing true healing the extreme pathways lead to identification and the two things that someone who is experiencing trauma will choose to identify with one or the other is either the abuser or the victim the one who is being abused think about it let's look at a situation with a child right who is watching his mother be abused by his father this is a good example of this form of identification that involves a third party that is an experiencer now I didn't I didn't put that the person is necessarily the victim I I deliberately left that term out of this flowchart because I'm calling the person this chart is basically applying to the experiencer of the traumatic circumstances or the experience or of abuse you can be a third party experience er to abuse and this is a perfect example of it a child who may not be being abused himself he's in an abusive environment the mother of the child is being physically abused by a dominator father let's say the child and the mother are both probably going to go into these states of identification with either victimhood or abuser but the child moreover is going to look at the situation if they're old enough to even understand that at all even if they're not old enough to really understand it at the subconscious level they're going to be already in this state of identification and be making this dichotomous choice as I say this is a dialectic at work in the human psyche they will say I want I'm going to identify with either the abuser the father or the victim the mother in this situation of abuse or trauma and if the individual in any traumatic circumstance we could continue with this example of the child looking at someone else being abused or even them being abused themselves whether it be physical mental verbal emotional sexual abuse it applies in for any of those situations if the identifies the experiencer identifies with the abuser the one who is doing the wrong doing the harm he will often do that because somewhere in the psychological makeup he's saying I have two choices there's two dynamics there's abuser and and victim these are the dynamics that are taking place someone doing the abuse someone receiving the abuse so the mind the psyche tries to break down this data by saying I need to make a choice I need to identify with one or the other of these roles when both in fact are the wrong answer okay and if they identify with the abuser they're doing that because they have chosen what they have perceived erroneously to be the person who is in the superior position who is stronger because they were able to do this violence to the other individual that's flawed erroneous logic obviously but nonetheless this is how someone who does not have a lot of knowledge who does not have deep knowledge of self arrives at an erroneous conclusion so they have identified with the abuser in this circumstance now let's take a look at what happens once someone identifies with the abuser for whatever deep psychological reasons that occurred okay we know that this is a wrong choice just as the experiencer becoming identified with the victim would also be a wrong choice but let's take a look at what the manifested results are upon this false choice on the left being made okay the person still has undergone the trauma that's not has not changed so they have residual effects from the trauma see once you get out of fight-or-flight mode that's not usually the end of trauma the limbic system which is where emotion are made possible to be generated and then experienced in the body it holds on to traumatic circumstances as well and and exchanges information with the both the higher-order brain the neocortex which is trying to rationally analyze the situation if that can ever really be done with trauma because it's not a rational act okay abuse is not a rational act certain traumatic events that happen in nature have you know reasons for them that aren't you know because of madness of people but we're leaving that aside for a moment we're talking about human generated events here the limbic brain communicates both with the neocortex or the telencephalon actually the higher brain and the lower brain which is the r-complex so in turn in trauma the arc complex is dominant in fight-or-flight mode in abusive situations and circumstances therefore the negative emotions are going to be predominant in the neocortical part of the brain in other words you're going to be experiencing a lot of fear and anger and hatred and what we would call negative emotion not necessarily emotions that should never ever exist or be present but just ones that produce negative situations and things that in the body produce more suffering more illness more disorder these negative emotions can be channeled in various ways they can be truly dealt with through knowledge most of all knowledge of self or they can be funneled in two directions which they probably should not be funneled in they could be sent outward and directed against other P or they could be directed inward against the self not actually dealt with and transmuted but actually used against oneself we're going to look at both of these situations as regarding negative emotions on the other side of the break we'll be right back don't go anywhere you're listen welcome back you're on Oracle broadcasting talking about the abuse victim cycle and what happens when the experiencer of abuse identifies with his abuser the negative emotions that have built up during the abuse or trauma are usually funneled or channeled into one of two equally erroneous paths they're not actually dealt with from a perspective of knowledge and willpower because this requires higher level knowledge of self especially this is especially true for trauma that takes place during childhood because the the individual has not really had that much experience to take in the knowledge of self so when this happens during childhood it's even worse and unfortunately that's what has occurred in a lot of people who go into these positions police military government agents etc in a lot of ways they're all still in a state of childhood because they have not really dealt with this at a psychological adult level at an emotional adult level and still don't have the knowledge in hand to be able to deal with the trauma that they have experienced they need to do a whole lot more work upon the self a whole lot more digging about the nature of consciousness and reality and self you have to look in the mirror and most people don't want to do that but to go back to the negative emotions they could either be channelled outwardly in which you're then looking for someone else to take out this negative emotion upon or you can channel it in wordly and start looking for ways to do a number on yourself and a lot of people fall into that category as well they do abuse to themself so when the negative emotions are turned outward the experiencer of the the initial trauma becomes like the abuser I shouldn't have even written becomes abuser that's almost like somebody might think well he is now the abuser and that's his actual self that's his essence that I should have put double quotes around the word becomes okay he takes on the role of abuser now he is not only identified with it and turned his emotions as negative emotions as a result of the initial trauma or abuse outward to other individuals he has now fully stepped into the role of the abuser and decided this is how I'm going to live my life and these are the kind of behaviors I'm going to live out in the world because I've decided my my you know he doesn't know it but his erroneous choice his completely wrong choice of the identification with the abuser has told him well you have to go out and be the abuser otherwise this will happen to you again and again when in fact he can can choose to break that cycle again most people fall into one of these left or right pathways and never go down that mental pathway to the solution so when the experiencer becomes an abuser right he could experience himself either way he's taking on the role of the abuser he's going to do abuse at this point he's going to actually start abusing someone so he'll do it to whoever's present usually - if the truth be told when an experiencer becomes an abuser and now they are the new abuser they are abusing both others and self if you look at any form of abuse it's it's both because we're all connected we are all ultimately one at a fundamental level we're all in the same situation there is one consciousness here at a fundamental level as one suffers all are experiencing suffering there's just individuals who have not recognized that truth yet still living on planet Earth as a matter of fact they're the majority the vast majority so once the experiencer of trauma or abuse steps into the role himself as abuser he looks for others to abuse and he can also do some abuse to self either way the cycle is perpetuated it goes through another stage and now as he abuses others they go back to the top of the flowchart and the cycle starts over again and therefore you have more and more accumulation of not only these negative emotions not only these negative pathways of dealing with those traumatic experiences but you have more and more abusers and victims being created so of course let's look at the other side how is the victim created well the top of the chart really starts with the victim it's an abuser end victim situation but trauma for it to be done to someone that person has been the victim they didn't deserve it it was done to them you know and you could look into enabling there is such a thing as a CO abuse you know where the person is actually not really doing anything to get out of the situation they're allowing it to continue I would say the American people are Co abusers of themself they're not only being abused their rights are being abused but they're doing it to themselves at some level by not saying no and it's ultimately because they don't know their rights that knowledge isn't there they don't know what right and wrong actually is the definitive knowledge of objective right and wrong under natural law they're certainly not on that middle pathway they're in this right-hand path where the experiencer of the abuse has identified with the victim not with the abuser and if they identify with the victim they may be doing that because they're saying well look at what's being done to this person they don't deserve that I would rather be in that situation than the person who's doing the wrong at least in this situation they recognize the other the abuser has no right to do what they're doing but they're still making an erroneous dialectical choice by identifying with the victim and that's not to say please don't confuse this with me saying don't sympathize or empathize with a victim okay it what I'm saying here is there's they're projecting themselves into the role of victim and saying if given the choice between abuser and victim I'll choose the victim that's what the that's what the process of identification is so when the person steps into this identified choice of choosing the victim instead of the abuser their negative emotions that they've experienced during the trauma are not being directed outwardly but they're turning them inward upon themselves so they're still not dealing with the actual situation the actual trauma the actual emotions that were generated as a result of that they're taking all of that bawling it up keeping it inside the selves not dealing with it turning it inward upon themselves and then what happens as a result of that is they start actually doing abuse to themselves they become the victim now there's two ways to do abuse to oneself directly or indirectly so when the experiencer quote becomes the victim okay they taste up into the role of the victim after this abuse or trauma has taken place to them and they've turned their emotion their negative emotion inward they could either do direct abuse to themself okay which they're the victim see in that middle one at the bottom in that middle part of the flowchart at the very bottom experience or abuse itself in that instance they're both the abuser and the victim that's why they both come together there at that point and that's what our society is abusers and victims on the far right hand side underneath when the experiencer becomes a victim they could allow themselves to be victimized by others by never standing up for their rights self-loathing is a big part of this welcome back folks last segment of what on earth is happening for today's show time does fly we're talking about the abuse victim cycle and we completed the flowchart in the last segment and what I wanted to reiterate was that anywhere you end up as a result of taking these two pathways at the bottom of this chart whether an abuser of others an abuser of self or one who allows themselves to be abused by others to be victimized by others the cycle perpetuates and continues you have not broken out of that actual cycle and the suffering and chaos experienced with continued abuse and trauma continues only through applied knowledge care and willpower can this cycle ever be broken and it starts with knowledge ladies and gentlemen you have to actually have the knowledge of self you could say actually that's even you could say that that's not correct it really has to start with care you have to care enough to want to break the cycle want to understand enough about the self so that you don't make one of these false choices in this false dichotomy between identifying with the abuser or identifying with the victim that's the only way that you can get out of this cycle you have to understand why this cycle perpetuates itself by knowing enough about the human psyche and this false dichotomies choice refusing to identify with either the victim or the abuser because you are neither of those at your fundamental essence the higher self knows that this game should not be played that all end up being played by it as a result of stepping into either one of these rolls these identifications you have to say they're both bunk and I want no part of any of this I'm not going to play the control game where there's all abusers and victims I'm going to step outside of it and recognize I am a true unique individual that is that is sovereign under natural law rights and other people also are sovereign as am I and I have no right to engage in these abusive tendencies that may have been done to me in the past but I'm going not I'm not going to do that to other people so the only way you ever get out of the cycle is by understanding why you have to know what creates this false choice and why it only leads to more suffering in the perpetuation of the cycle those who don't understand that are gonna make one of those false choices and they're gonna go right back into the exact same situations circumstances and manifested results let's look at a couple of quick situations okay a boy is beaten by his father throughout his childhood he identifies with the abuser the father his negative emotions about being beaten throughout his childhood ultimately are turned outward against other people he may become a bully okay then he's going to want to try to take on a role later in life that allows him to continue to channel those negative emotions outward against other people so he becomes the abuser he may join the military or the police where he perceives that he's going to be allowed to take out physical aggression on others and therefore he may abuse others externally so he may go into the army and commit some atrocities under orders that he follows ever so readily because that's all he's being he wants to do is just being be unleashed on someone else to take out this pent-up aggression and frustration then when he comes home he may become a cop or a mercenary right and continue that that which he's always known perhaps the only thing he's always known or maybe he'll be come home after doing those atrocities and at some subconscious level recognizing just how wrong they are he may go and drink and become an alcoholic and abused the self let's look at an example how about a child who watches their parent their parent their mother be abused by an abusive father okay well he identifies with the victim let's say not the abuser and then hit let's say it's a female child right the negative emotions of seeing this happen turn inward they become reclusive they become pent up they become isolated perhaps maybe even self-loathing thinking well I didn't couldn't do anything about it etc all kinds of thoughts can creep in but in in any event the person takes on a self-loathing attitude and ultimately becomes like the victim and then they'll either fall into a pattern perhaps will fall into a pattern of self abuse maybe through alcohol or drugs or they will fall into the same pattern and find you know a significant other that may be abusive and then they stay in the role as victim because that's all they've known and the cycle repeats itself in their life this happens so much more frequently than anyone realizes there's a couple of examples what about the example where the person who witnessed the trauma identifies with the abuser then they will become like an abuser and maybe perpetuate the same abuse in relationships that they have child watching his father beat on his mother saying oh look that person is the weaker this person is the stronger I need to make sure I don't end up like my mother I'm gonna you know step into the role of my abusive father that he you know takes on I'll be more like him because I don't want to end up like mom so his negative emotions or you know pent up and he turns them outward on other people through this identification he becomes the abuser in the relationship that he is in and again that also goes hand in hand with self abuse as well because so many of these people who have this kind of mentality this psychology drink as well they become alcoholics they become drug addicts and that perpetuates the cycle as well because they're in a state of not understanding in an imbalanced mind state brought on by the abuse of substance and they can't break that cycle ultimately see on image number eight I put there this is the flaw that our that most people step into regardless of which side of this equation you're on since I've suffered I need to cause suffering in some way that is the the absolute wrong negative erroneous mindset to take on I didn't have time I was rushed in getting these image images up today I wanted to put jail cell bars across this image to show that this is the mentality of a person who is trapped in a prison cell in a cage that they're never getting out of as long as they think like that maybe I'll do that and repost the image okay but that's the mentality of a slave that can never actually break their chains the only way the only way to ultimately break this cycle is to heal the psyche the psyche is in a cycle it has been destroyed if the psyche is healed through knowledge of self then you will begin to understand why these situations and circumstances not only were created but are perpetuated and then you're in a position with that knowledge in hand to break that abuse victim cycle but not a moment before until that knowledge is grasped as the key to creating this change in the realm of causality not in the realm of effects where the abuse and victimhood takes place but in the understanding of the psyche which is the causal realm that leads to that negative manifested reality if we understand the circumstances and situations in the psyche or causal realm that led to that manifestation then all the power flows into our hands and we're in a position to create great and lasting change that's all the time we have for this week folks I'll see you here next week on what on earth is happening right here on Oracle broadcasting

What On Earth Is Happening Show #110

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, The Abuse-Victim Cycle, Slave Mentality, Psychological conditions which influence dominator behavior, Intellectual Inadequacy, Sexual Inadequacy, Repressed Homosexuality, Self Respect*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central here on Oracle broadcasting today is Sunday June 3rd 2012 we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing talking about solutions we're going to be continuing to talk about the non support of dominators as one of the most important solutions for us to understand and to enact in our lives if we're going to really change the manifested realities that we are experiencing right now in this world that we do not wish to experience and part of what we're going to talk about today is more reasons why dominators behave in the ways that they do this is so critically important to understand the why what is going on in the psychology of a Dominator in a person that wants to coerce and control other people what is taking place in their mind what has taken place in their past that that compile it drives them that gives them the compulsion to want to do these types of things to want to enact these types of behaviors often times they don't know it themselves so us becoming aware of it is a huge part of the solution to that problem I have a couple of quick event announcements and I'll try to get through this in this segment if not we'll pick it up in the next one I was interviewed this past Monday evening May 28th on the radio show out of Montreal Quebec Canada called two guys one girl on the radio h2o network and that went really well the interview is up on the news section of what on earth is happening calm topics of the discussion on two guys one girl included the current protests that are taking place up in Canada right now we talked about the planes of causality in effect we talked a lot about natural law and I got into a little bit of the dark occult mockery of the military and the police so if you're interested in checking out that show it is the podcast is linked up on the news section of what on earth is happening also finally I have the finalized information about the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 here in the city of Philadelphia coming up next month in July July 7th through 10th the the Nikola Tesla energy independent celebrations and it's going to comprise it's gonna be comprised of basically three different events there's the Tesla science conference the awards ceremony and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble and a Tesla Knight birthday party thrown right in front of Independence Hall at the independence Visitor Center here in Philadelphia I'm going to tell you a little bit more information about these three great events as part of the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations right after this break stay with us they're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone we're back you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was telling everyone a little bit about the upcoming conference here in Philadelphia in July around Tesla's birthday the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation I'm going to be a part of this event I'm going to actually be hosting sort of a a workshop or a brainstorming session if you will in a in a secondary area of the conference not in the main conference hall but I'm gonna be leading a discussion group about Tesla Royal Raymond rife Edward Leedskalnin and Wilhelm Reich all individuals who work with advanced technologies and who worked with resonance and frequency and we're gonna have a brainstorming session about how we can really bring these four gentleman's incredible visions for a brighter human future to manifestation because they all had solutions to problems which plagued humanity and they were all basically stopped from accomplishing for from implementing those solutions and accomplishing that uplift of humanity that is so desperately needed through such technologies as they championed and pioneered and discovered so that'll be a smaller part of the conference but I want to tell you a little bit more about the three main events the Tesla science conference there's going to be many speakers to be announced will be taking place the weekend Saturday and Sunday of July 7th and 8th and it's going the whole day from 10 a.m. to 6 p.m. and it will be taking place at rubra Hall we did secure a new venue again I let people know a few couple weeks back that we had lost our venue at Liberty to place one of the big skyscrapers here in Philadelphia we had a whole floor that we were doing this Tesla science conference in previous years but we are now going to be moving it to Ruby Hall which was as people will recall the location of the freer mind conference and worked out very well for that purpose so we're working with the folks at Ruby Hall and the Tesla science conference will be taking place there Ruby Hall is at 414 Green Street here in Philadelphia tickets for the conference are only $25 per day if you buy them in advance through the Tesla Science Foundation website and they will be $30 at the door on the days of the event there will also be social gatherings that will be taking place at the end of each day's conference from 6 p.m. to 2 a.m. the cabaret room at rubra will be open on both days of the conference for discussion and just social gathering so the next big part of this event is the awards ceremony and concert a theremin concert featuring the divine hand ensemble who played for the last two Tesla celebrations and they're phenomenal act people really have to check them out to even believe it what this gentleman mono Davina can do with the the theremin which is an incredible beautiful instrument this is uh this concert will be taking place July 7th that's Saturday night at 8 p.m. after the main conference is over for that day and it will go until about 10:30 p.m. also at rubra Hall in the upstairs in the upstairs conference room tickets for the conference I'm sorry for the concert are separate and are only twelve dollars and then finally there'll be a Tesla night birthday party on the evening between July 9th and 10th from 10:00 p.m. to 2:00 a.m. at independence visitors center lawn at fifth and Market Streets here in Philadelphia this event is free to attend for the entire public and will feature live music and the demonstration of a large Tesla coil so that is the events for this year's Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations I hope to see a lot of people out there and get involved in a lot of great consciousness expanding discussions on Tesla and much more so for more information on this great conference coming up here in the city of Philadelphia you can visit wlwt's Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g okay let's jump into the subject material for today's show which is once again the non support of dominators if you're following if you want to follow along as always with these shows there are images for today's show posted underneath the radio show player on the radio show page of my website at what on earth is happening calm or you can look at these images with the podcast if you're following on the podcast page this is podcast number 110 so this section as always as the way out it's just solutions for changing consciousness and creating real and lasting change and positive change the solutions are listed on slide number two the section is depicted on slide number three the non-supportive dominators these would be been the three introductory slides for the last many weeks as always there are no for this section there are no calls from the public today because I'm putting - all call-in shows at the end of this section because I want to present this material uninterrupted but I am going to make an exception today for a special instance okay in keeping with the theme of the non-supportive dominators I have a very important question to ask a specific group of individuals so I'm going to open the lines only for a specific group of individuals and if none of them call I will tell you why I open the line at the end of the show okay but I don't want to present the question I want them to call in and allow me to ask question that they don't know what it's going to be until I actually ask it to them on the air this call-in line will be open and listen very specifically please to who I want to call only those who have served in world war ii only those who have actually served in world war ii in any capacity of combat operations I don't want a World War two veteran who is had a desk job or you know some other ancillary position I want to combat someone who saw combat in the European theater of operations preferably if you were in combat during World War two in the European theater of operations that is the only person I'm people I'm opening up the lines to today so if you call in and you're not someone who saw combat during World War two and the European theater I'm hanging up on you okay immediately that's and I want you to tell a little bit about what you know you are involved in okay what capacity you served in in in the World War two okay so if you meet that criteria you can call into the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five toll-free eight six six eight four one one zero six five I'm only taking calls once again from World War two combat veterans who operated in the European theater of operations okay that's it you're not that individual don't call but I know that that limits it and obviously the person want to be probably fairly elderly at this point this far along it's almost difficult to find people who are still alive from from this era but if you meet that criteria call in world [Music] we're back everyone we were talking about the abuse victims cycle and how it is perpetuated through the identification with the abuser or the victim and how the way out of that is through true self respect and knowledge of self knowledge of how these issues build in the human psyche if they're undealt with if they are not confronted if they are not looked at so that is the answer healing through applied knowledge knowledge of the psyche knowledge of the self through care the wanting to correct an imbalance that is present and then will actually taking the time to work upon the self and to actually do that healing it's a rarity when anyone takes that narrow path toward that healing most people take the approach that is shown in image number six which I showed at the end of the show last week which is the person who has been beaten down and then takes on the attitude of since I have suffered therefore I shall cause suffering to others and what I said last week is that I didn't really have time to before the show last week to put the bars that I wanted to put over this image like a jail cell so I got around to doing that for this week's show image number seven shows exactly what that mentality is that mentality is the mentality of a slave who is locked away in a prison and will never get out of that prison for as long as he takes that attitude since I've caused since I have experienced suffering that I have to cause suffering to other people and perpetuate that cycle of abuse and violence and as long as that's the attitude taken by individuals they're gonna end up just like that jail the cage and I don't mean in an actual physical jail cell or prison I'm talking about they're going to be jailed within their own consciousness and the conditions that they dwell in are always going to be confining they're always going to be like a prison their experience is going to be like a prison and that's why humanity is in the situation that it's in because most people take this attitude I called it the attitude of a slave last week you know people who think that they're gonna somehow make it better by becoming abusive or even the opposite way by allowing the abuse to just continue unabated not get involved to actually do something to correct it I'm gonna play the victim role the woe is me role well what can I do things are so bad what can I do its victim mentality and that's largely the two states of imbalanced consciousness that most people in this society are trapped in either I'm going to go out and do harm to other people because people suck and that you know they've done bad things to me so why not go out and just do whatever I can get them before they get me and the other approaches well things are so bad and I've been beaten down so bad and everybody's so beaten down why bother to do anything let's just allow it to allow it to all fall apart and again this mentality is the prisoner mentality I shouldn't even say prisoner a prisoner may not want to be confined it's the willing inmate mentality that's actually a better description because a willing inmate goes along with all of the conventions and rules of the prison and through that mental attitude through that psychological state they're ensuring that the prison cage bars stay locked and sealed you know prisoner necessarily doesn't want his imprisonment he may just happen to be in in that condition of being in prison but he wants to get out so there's prisoners here on earth and there's willing inmates I would say if this is your attitude you know since I've suffered I'm gonna go and cause some suffering then you're a willing inmate not a prisoner who seeks really true freedom so let's look at why people take this attitude that's the important thing understanding that there's people out there who have this attitude is one thing but let's understand why they have it okay so one of the reasons that people again there's many reasons for this psychologically what we really want to look at is a couple of the deeper seeded psychological aspects of why people think this way okay so one of the first things is feelings of inadequacy dominators often have deep-seated innate feelings of inadequacy and sometimes those feelings are well-founded okay that they are inadequate in certain ways but they don't want to do the real work to improve upon those inadequacies in self okay and it is true that inadequacies can exist and be real okay yeah not everybody is born with the same innate talents capabilities and gifts it's that's just the case some people have to really work on doing something that is beneficial for themselves you know they have to really apply themselves in many cases far in far greater ways than some people who things come naturally or easily too but we want to look at specific forms of inadequacy that is that are foremost when it comes to a Dominator a person who is turning those inadequacies toward the coercion of another human being that's the main thing we want to look at so these two specific and addict wheeze inadequacies that I'm going to be talking about some people will have a problem with some people will be offended by this and again I say go ahead if you want to be offended be as offended as you want I'm talking about things that are real things that are actually going on and things that we need to look at with a mature perspective and a mature attitude if we're going to understand what is happening and why so one of the inadequacies is and you know the first image that I've put here dealing with this is image number 8 and it's kind of a comical one there's a gentleman sitting there and he's looking depressed and he says I feel so inadequate and that one of his friends or one of his associates says to him everyone thinks that and he answers and he says everyone feels inadequate and his friend says no everyone thinks you're inadequate and you know it's kind of a comical approach but to kind of lighten the mood but the whole point here is there are real inadequacies in certain individuals and they don't want to deal with them in proper ways in channels that are in harmony with natural law and that main way of dealing with it is through direct confrontation and introspection through developing true respect and looking within they want to take it out on other people because they feel bad so they you know the whole saying misery loves company they want to then take out their aggressions and their feelings of inadequacy of inadequacy on other people so that they make them as miserable as they are you know that's the entire problem here so one of the first inadequacies that we need to look at is intellectual inadequacy and intellectual inadequacy means is what it sounds like someone who happens to be challenged when it comes to being able to understand things and this is real this does exist there are different mental capacities for different individuals not everybody comes into the world having the same intellectual acumen or capabilities some people can learn things really easily some people really have to work a lot harder you know they have to really spend a lot of time and effort like building up a muscle okay building up the brain is very similar to building up the body you know if you sat and did nothing with the body muscles would atrophy and if someone threw you a medicine ball you know like an exercise ball you wouldn't be able to handle it it would practically knock you on your rear end because the muscles hadn't been used and they were not built up and they were not strong well some people who already are kind of weak physically you know they have a hard time when they first start to start to try to work out or to try to you know build up their muscles physically in a physical capacity and then they get discouraged so they don't bother you know this is hard it's hard to do it takes a lot of time it takes a lot of effort you know I have to use a lot of energy to do this and so they stop it's the same thing when it comes to building up the mind making the mind more powerful and stronger it takes work it takes time it takes effort we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening calm talking today about the reasons why dominators those who want to control and coerce others psychologically feel the way that they do why do they have these desires this is so critically important to understand we're talking about innate inadequacies within the individual that either they possibly cannot or will not work out on their own or with the help of others now one that can be helped is intellectual inadequacies because the mind can be worked upon it can be improved it is as we said like the muscles of the body that will atrophy if they are not used but if they are put to use they can be built up and made stronger you can look at an example of you know an individual who doesn't come through any form of Education whether it be even you know typical indoctrination outcome-based education even knowing the slightest little bit like it's like how they even got through the indoctrination techniques and and schooling is a miracle in its own right they were basically just pushed through by educators who don't want to see them left back so it makes a bad name on you know the educational institution the so-called educational institution that they're a member of you know we hear the stories of people reaching high school and they still really can't even read people getting to college on purely let's say sports scholarships just because they're good at a particular physical activity or sport and really they you know basically done ha throughout their entire schooling and again in no way am I even suggesting that this is real education but even in that left-brain intellectual capacity you could see the absolute inadequacy in the individual you know the dumb jock you know in high school who's the star of the football team but you know can't do basic algebra something like that there's a reason someone ended up like that it's because they started at some point in the past attempting to really use their mind attempting to understand things attempting to put their intellectual capacities into use and they saw it in relationship to perhaps someone else's and said wow I'm not good at this I'm not this is this is somehow really hard for me I don't understand not even nearly as well as maybe this person over here does and in their own mind they basically gave up at an early age and they said all of this thinking stuff isn't for me I just want to do things and the problem here doesn't even lie esses airily all with the individual it also lies with the system that they're involved in and it lies with the people that they were around because those conditions led to this feeling of inadequacy that could have been helped to go unaddressed and never to be dealt with certainly never to be dealt with by that individual through encouragement and through helping them to overcome this inadequacy because intellectual inadequacy can be overcome just takes more work for some individuals than it does for others so no one ever encouraged them or help them to give birth to that desire for self-improvement within themself oftentimes their parents or friends or teachers gave up on them and said all this person's beyond help and that isn't the case that isn't true everybody is capable of working with the mind everybody is capable of deeper levels of understanding some just may have to work on it harder than others that's all it isn't true that some people just are incapable of grasping it now maybe you could say if the brain deteriorates to a point where the conditions of the brain are so horrific so badly damaged that could be partially true and a lot of work would need to be done to help the person even get back to basic cognitive functions that would help them to understand anything deeper or anything at a philosophical level of understanding but it still can be done with enough effort and work the brain is very very very plastic meaning it can bounce back from even some of the most egregious abuses you would be surprised at how pliable and plastic the brain is and how it can come back from different self-imposed injuries to it and I don't necessarily mean physical injuries I'm talking about the kind of things that you see on in brain scans and the kind of things that diminish intellectual function in the brain and I've shown images of these types of scans before in the past on image number nine here I just put up another comical image of sorts with a person's brain looking completely empty it's actually an x-ray and it says space for rent and unfortunately this is where most of the people fall into the class of dominators really are people think oh they're oh they have to have a certain level of intelligence to do what they do actually many of them now have to prove that they don't have a certain level of intelligence to be admitted into doing what they're doing there are actual places in the United States where if you test above a certain IQ level you cannot go into the police force in that area this is actually what's taking place they don't want intelligent people capable of understanding what's really going on they want people who will listen to orders and follow like a robot or in other words what they really want is what is referred to generally as a posthuman someone who is completely annihilated the self the true aspects of the self within themselves and they don't have the qualities of humanity anymore we're going to talk about this we're going to talk about post the post human being one who has succumbed to the destruction of the self of true self hood the condition known as self less Ness the loss of the self that's going to be coming up probably next week on the show depending on what I whether I get through the material I want to cover today but that's going to be one of our next topics so I don't put an image up like this to to mock anybody but it is really the case that we're working with really damaged and I'm not talking about even metaphorically damaged individuals like they're damaged goods or something like that I'm talking about real brain damage real physical brain damage and that's exacerbated by the conditions that they're even going to be going into which is adrenaline pumping into the body in the brain and the bloodstream doing even more damage look at the diets of some of these individuals to understand why they think we're more accurate accurately don't think the they do their diets are horrific in many cases GMO Laden tonnes of sugar tons of artificial sweeteners like you could not believe in the diet of dominators particularly police i've sat and watched police near a police station here in philadelphia going over to a 7-eleven convenience store and just drinking diet soda like it's going out of style and eating hot dogs laden with nitrates and preservatives and you know all kinds of other horrific food additives Mountain Dew donuts full of hydrogenated oil unimaginable damage that they're doing to the body and brain and don't even know it in many cases that's another factor that plays into this why these people don't have the cognitive function that they should because they're destroying their body through poison that they're putting into it on a continual basis and then you know their television watchers you know they are you know they're and on any of their off time they're going right to that idiot tube and sitting there and worshiping at that altar with many of their other friends who think or I should say don't think just like they do I know it sounds harsh folks and I know it sounds like it's completely insulting but I'm just telling you the truth about what's really going on in these people's mind it needs to be healed by bringing it to people's attention we'll be right back don't go anywhere ound the world people are it [Music] okay everyone we're back jump right back into the subject matter which is looking at the reasons that dominators think the way that they do and we're looking at perceived or actual inadequacies in their makeup so some of them can be perceived I'm just not a good person they may have been told that you know I just can't understand things and it may not actually be true they might have the intellectual acumen to really grasp things or it could actually be real because of what has been done to their brain through certain conditions what they're doing to their own brain by putting themselves in chronic situations of stress which routes us in the r-complex of the brain where we can't do any higher-order thinking because higher-order thinking is done with the higher brain the telencephalon the neocortex of the brain particularly the prefrontal cortex as well which governs conscience moral thinking ethics you know a great book to check out by Malcolm Gladwell is I'm trying to think of the name of it was a about thin slicing about a blink it's called blink bri NK he talked about how we use the intuitive capacities of the brain to make judgments when we don't have a lot of information and this is what a part of a cop's job often is to thin slice the situation because they can't sit there and you know try to analyze every detail about what's going on and most of the time they don't come to accurate conclusions about what's really taking place they make a snap judgment that is out of harmony with truth because they're not don't have a developed intuitive capacity of their brain they're very left brain dominant and the intuitive capacities come from the right brain hemisphere they're not working with those elements of thought they're not working with that emotional empathic side of the personality they're always in linear left brain physical world survival mode that's all left brain in our complex the right brain and the emotional brain is largely left out of the equation in their line of work so all of these factors contribute to why these individuals don't have good logical thinking and also don't have good intuitive thinking and that's what holistic intelligence is about combining it's about combining logic with intuition or in other words left brain thinking with right brain thinking to come up with a holistically intelligent human being and I have to say ladies and gentlemen there really aren't any holistically intelligent dominators it doesn't matter what level you're at whether you're all the way down you know at security guard or police or you know a rent-a-cop or whether you're at general of an army up to you know a CEO of a bank or a Federal

Reserve Chairman or somebody working at the International Bank of settlements or a high-level priest of the dark occult it's all left brained it's all none of it is holistic intelligence so yeah there is an actual inadequacy present in most of the people who do a job like this it isn't just imagined part of it can be a perceived thing that went on addressed and they do actually have the capacity for understanding but it's very few if any actually have a balanced brain and I have already arrived at a condition of true and balanced intelligence coming from both sides of the brain so we're going to look at other forms of inadequacy to contribute to their decision-making and patterns of behavior on the other side of the break that's coming up on this next hour of what on earth is happening stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on the host mark passier okay we're talking about perceived or real inadequacies of people who join coercive institutions basically go and take out their pent-up frustrations out on other people against their natural law rights this is part of the abuse victim cycle but it's driven not necessarily by abuse but on not dealing with an inadequacy that is either perceived or real can be a form of abuse this just goes untreated this goes undealt with in the person's life and they build up those negative emotions by not dealing with it and then therefore they look to perpetuate that cycle of violence they want to take it out on someone we looked at intellectual inadequacy now let's take a look at another form of inadequacy that really has to be dealt with when it comes to trying to understand the psychological mindset of dominators and that's sexual inadequacy so when we're talking about sexual inadequacy we could basically be talking about two basic things we could really be talking about three basic things we're gonna get into the third a little bit later in the show but we could be talking about physical inadequacy and we can be talking about performance inadequacy when it comes to sexuality so for physical inadequacy you don't need to really have me spell it out or hopefully you don't but for a Dominator you know they may not feel like they are equipped in certain capacities there is an inadequacy there and they want to deal with that situation in a way that they don't have a right to deal with that situation okay I think most people can understand what I'm talking about without me really just coming right out and say it but this can also be performance related when it comes to bedroom issues okay and maybe they couldn't get the woman that they wanted to get maybe they couldn't keep the woman that they wanted to keep for certain reasons and therefore again there's this pent-up frustration pent up feelings negative emotions inadequacies that they're feeling within their psyche they don't want to address them they're often embarrassed by them whether physically embarrassed by them or embarrassed by certain situations that have taken place in their life in those capacities and they they don't want to deal with that they want to shove that emotion away they want to press repress it this is all about repression of negative emotion not actually dealing with things as they should be dealt with by looking at the self even if there is a real inadequacy there there are techniques and methods to make it better now with this physical aspect that I'm talking about part of that just involves accepting yourself for how you actually are and many people just cannot bring themselves to do that it isn't the end of the universe in most people's minds that seems to be all they're concerned about and that's why they go on the types of rampages that they do because they can't accept the way that they are we're going to talk about repressed homosexuality as well that's the third aspect of this sexual issue when it comes to why these people act the way that they do they don't want to deal with their own sexuality and embrace it and admit that they are a certain way because of the way it will be perceived or the way you know it will be seen by their family or friends or religion you know the way it's viewed in their religion in its dogma but when it comes to sexual inadequacies again some may be actual some may be perceived it also could be feeding the desire in a completely unhealthy way that leads to wanting more and more and more you know not actually tempering it not actually balancing it with anything of higher than physical higher than the physical domain people falling into the just the giving into the pleasures of the flesh that can lead to all kinds of other mental psychological disorders because they're out of balance it's all left brain it's all physical there's no dealing with anything spiritual or emotional there so out of touch with the emotional side of the self that they just want to rack up as many women in the sack as they possibly can and that could lead to deviant sexual behavior if that's not fulfilled that can lead to all kinds of other deviant mentalities and what and desires for control these aspects of the psyche have to be looked at openly and honestly it's something this is something we haven't talked about much on this show but it should be openly discussed so some of these individuals may feel like they're just not up to you know par in many ways okay performance wise maybe their girlfriend left them for a particular reason maybe their wife left them for a particular reason all kinds of ecological issues going now you say oh they give them a psychological test to make sure that they're psychologically sound well that isn't necessarily the case that this test actually proves that they're psychologically sound it proves that they're in a psychological condition that is adapted to the task that the people who are hiring them want them to perform that doesn't mean that there's real psychological balance present don't confuse the two things and think one is the same as the other because it's not psychological health and balance that I'm talking about is of a far higher standard than what someone is hired for a to be a cop or a military personnel upon they want to make sure that you're psychologically adapted in the ways they want you to be adapted so that you're pliable mentally and emotionally for their deeds that they're going to put you to task on they don't want real psychological balance present otherwise if you are in that condition of true balance you won't even be there asking them to give you a position in their dominator institution so they certainly don't want you in that level of balance they want you in a state of mind that you are willing to obey because you're going to an institution and giving yourselves over to them you're giving your body to them you're giving you actions to them ultimately you're giving away your conscience and saying I will obey I will do what you command whether it's in harmony with natural law or not something I know absolutely nothing about that's evident by the fact that I've shown up asking for this position [Music] we continue to look at this on the other side stay with us ladies and gentlemen G is the symbol for silver on the periodic [Music] [Applause] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we're talking about perceived or actual inadequacies that are present in dominators who that they're basically fester within them and drive them to go into the institutions that they do so that they can take out pent-up frustrations and aggressions out on other individuals and for people that say oh this isn't psychologically accurate you need to go and do your homework and research what really goes on in the human mind and be honest about it because this is exactly what's taking place in other people's minds then make these decisions I know them better than they know themselves and I'm not afraid to say it trust me there's probably nothing going on in the minds of these individuals that I don't completely know about and part of the reason is because I've been there and I conquered that condition in myself true healing through introspection and self-awareness and hard work through an enormity of effort and through great suffering so we were looking at intellectual inadequacy and now we've shifted the focus and started to look at sexual inadequacy in these individuals whether perceived or real and you know look at these symbolic correlation to this hasn't anybody ever really looked at the fact that weapons of war and destruction are almost always phallic-shaped think about it Spears clubs gun and gun barrels bullets bombs missiles all of them are phallic-shaped do you think that's a coincidence or an accident or do you think something that is nested in the psyche is manifesting outwardly well if you think that's a coincidence I say you're a very naive individual to think that that's just a random coincidence because what's going on within the psyche always has an outward physical manifestation and because these individuals may be upset about the size of their gun or about their ammunition or something to that effect they want to go and take it out on other people they have that issue they have that problem and they need to go and take that aggression out because it hasn't things haven't worked out well in their life as a result of those things and they're not sated in certain ways so therefore I need to go and take out my frustration by making someone else's life miserable in some form and that will put me on equal par because I'm miserable in this way that'll put us on equal par the same slave mentality that I talked about earlier I have suffered and therefore I shall cause suffering to others let's make the big wheel of the abuse victim cycle turn again and again and trust me ladies and gentlemen there's nothing that these individuals or you could possibly bring to my attention that I don't already know about what's going on in their mind I've studied human psychology probably more than most people who would live a thousand lifetimes have and there's probably nothing these individuals could tell me about why they do what they do what they have experienced that I don't already know and I'm not saying that to be cocky or arrogant I'm saying that because it's the case because deep understanding of the occult is the deep understanding of the human psyche that's what it is that's why they're using these techniques and these manipulation efforts upon us that all hinge upon deep recesses of the human psyche to actually go to work and work upon us to get us to do what they want us to do that's how mind control operates you could call it psyche control if you want this is more than just the control of the mind it's the control of the decision-making capabilities and qualities of the mind that lead to the control of human behavior which trust me these dark occultists have an are gonna let go of easily the only way you're gonna get them to let go of it is understand the things that drive your decisions and the things that drive the decisions of these people who who think that they're in control and are being mocked and abused ritually and symbolically by these occultists who are really running the show and yet there's still people who will deny that the occult the dark occult lies behind the conditions of the world they're not the puppet masters many people deny the existence of the dark occult altogether because there are no nothing's and if they were in certain situations like I've seen or people who I've known seen they would take a crap in their pants like a two-year-old in his diapers to put it quite bluntly so we need to understand the deep-seated psychological motivations that are taking place in the recesses of the human psyche that are being preyed upon and manipulated by the dark occultists they understand these things they understand them as well as I understand them possibly better than I do because that they're holding some knowledge that is so ancient has been around for thousands of years within their bloodlines within their families within their institution that they're using against us they know us better than we know ourselves and that's the problem people aren't learning about these drives and desires within themselves and feelings of inadequacy and trying to work through them instead of taking out these aggressions on other people when they're there just pointed it in a direction just like a gun and then let loose and say go and do your worst go and take out your aggressions on these people that's why the dark occult call them their dogs literally call them their dogs their pets you're my pet my dog and it's not a slang term like yo dog no it means I own you like an animal on a leash and you sit when I tell you to sit you eat when I tell you to eat and you attack when I tell you it to attack and they say yes master right away let me sit when I'm told so I get my treat and let me attack and bark when on command and bite on command which isn't the hallmarks of a man that's the hallmarks of a little boy a little baby acts like that who's never grown up an animal acts like that who's never grown into anything better than an animal and these are the hallmarks of an animal acting on command trained very well and the occultists detest and despise them like you could not imagine I talked about this briefly on the show with up in Canada the two guys one girl show hosted by Franco Huard and you know I told people I saw these people mocked and ridiculed want to try to get a picture a painting of it maybe I'll ask an artist out there to try to paint me something that is reminiscent of what a scene I actually saw with a cop not too far from the scene who was actually outside of the place where we were at and he was being left that's so hard a statement that I knew was crying with tears streaming down his cheeks laughing at this person and other people like him who he knows would obey his commands no matter how ridiculous and absurd it was he could he can make him dance on the strings like a little puppy and he was practically pissing in his pants [Music] all right everyone we're back before the break guys [Music] was talking about a situation that I really want to have painted or drawn or you know something for that effect so I could post it I said maybe I'll even attempt the belly laugh that I heard the blood-curdling belly laugh out of the mouths of a Satanist at a ritual who was practically peeing his pants laughing at the police knowing how much they owned them and direct their behavior and totally control their mind and they don't even know it and you know I told this story briefly on the two girls one two guys one gal girl web interview that I did with Franco Huard and others this past Monday you can go back into the new section that checked that out but tears streaming down this individuals cheeks laughing uncontrollably hysterically at how much they mock the police behind their back and they can't even perceive it we'll be getting to that too on a future show I'll probably look at a cult mockery of the police and military in a couple of weeks and perhaps represent my presentation from the freer mind conference then so the next aspect of this the sexual reasons that people have for acting the way that they do and wanting to take out these pent-up frustrations and inadequacies out on other people is repressed homosexuality now this is going to probably open up a big can of worms because there's so many people who have their head up their rear end when it comes to sexual orientations and they buy into the BS religious dogma they buy into the total BS divide and conquer techniques and strategies that the elite the so-called elite you know want to propagate to keep people fighting amongst each other and people buy into this nonsense you know that somehow certain sexual orientation makes you a bad individual okay the whole idea here is be what you are so long as you're not harming other people so someone has a homosexual orientation and there is total compliance with that on the part of the other person the other individual is also the same persuasion once to engage in the activity and behavior there it is it is not coerced okay it is something that is agreed upon all right so it is a behavior that is completely agreed upon by all parties involved it's not compulsory it's not coercive it's mutual well there's no wrongdoing in there then because it doesn't fulfill the requirements of natural law transgression which has to involve coercion it has to involve the coercion of the will it has to involve some form of theft which all forms of natural law transgression involved taking something which does not belong to you so rape yes is coercion is theft of someone's sexual freedom to engage in sexual behavior with who they wish to who they will but homosexuality itself does not fall into that transgression so is not a transgression against natural law as long as it is mutual as long as it is consensual both parties consent they're both actively wanting to be involved in the activity there's no coercion it doesn't hurt anybody who doesn't want to be involved well then that's acceptable behavior whether you find it tasteful behavior or whether you find it attractive is is irrelevant if you don't find it tasteful of are attractive don't be involved with it see this makes me always go back to the notion to the psychological understanding that if someone's really talking out so heavily against homosexuality I have to start to think in my own mind that there's some reason that that individual who's speaking out against it so heavily might hate it so much probably because they have this latent desire or maybe active desire within them that they do engage in participation and homosexual acts okay which again I'm not saying there's anything wrong with or against natural law but the people who do make this argument and who do talk against this are often people who are homosexual themselves and repressing it now let's look at Rick Santorum as an example Rick Santorum is so rapidly anti-homosexual homophobic that there is no way that I can help but think that this person is gay and just hates himself and so he wants to take out his pent up sexual frustration because of whatever whatever complete crap religious dogmatic notions he's bought into and other people have gotten him to buy into in his own pathetic mind okay and now he doesn't want to act on his own desires and admit what he actually is and therefore he wants to go and take up all of those pent-up frustrations and desires out on other people who don't deserve it so he wants to control them and he wants to target that to what he really is he wants to take it out on other people who are like him that's called classical classical identification and transference in psychology classical I mean this is plain - this is plain to see for a heist school student that would be taking a course in psychology 101 that's how blatantly obvious it is and the same is true for dominators same is true for police and military who go and join these institutions and are often latent ly homosexual don't want to admit their orientation for a number of reasons so let's look at the reasons why people won't acknowledge their sexual orientations well one they have this notion of it's wrong in some capacity it's been they bought into this it's been told to them and again that's religious dogma there is no basis for this in logic or natural law this is religious dogma you can only really think that if you've bought into a religious notion as most people do and I guarantee there's people who listen to the show who do well congratulations you have a religion which means you're being held back from higher level understanding particularly that of natural law you'd still don't know what wrong is because wrong always involves coercion of someone's will and there is no coercion in homosexuality but yet people religiously and dogmatically accept this notion and therefore they act upon it and suppress their actual sexual drives desires and orientations which is a completely unhealthy thing to do another reason they do it is they're afraid of what other people will think of them oh you'll be called fag you'll be called queer etc or any of the other insults thrown at people by other people who just you know want to do this because they're inadequate in some way and they want to take it out on someone else through verbal abuse you know it's all done at many different levels doesn't have to be physical abuse and the person so afraid of what other people will think of them that they don't actually just act as who they are so then that emotion gets built up it gets pent in there not talking with people about this they're not dealing with it they're not accepting it they're not working with it and therefore they want to take it all out on someone else they want to direct all of that negative emotion outward now and say well since I can't have what I wanted because of whatever ridiculous notions I'm thinking in my own distorted mind I'm gonna go and physically actively toward this person so I could make them feel miserable in some way and that will equate to the misery I feel internally and this is always nonsense and it's always the mindset of a child and the mindset of a slave as I've said and I don't use that word lightly taking on this mindset and staying there keeps you a slave you think you know what a slave is you think it's only certain instances or circumstances that you have notions over pictures of in your head and put there by Hollywood or through certain books or images and I'm telling you that's not what a slave is a slave is someone who is chained by something that is embedded in their own mind they don't have to be necessarily shackled by physical chains and that's part of why what's going on on a grand scale is happening because people won't deal with these internal issues and accept themselves as they are if they're not hurting someone [Music] we're back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening last segment for this edition at the beginning of the show I asked for calls on the line only if the individual was a salt combat in the European theater of operations during World War two I know that limits the potential callers to a great degree because you'd probably have to be in your late 80s by now something around that so we haven't had any callers that fit that description so I'm going to extend that offer to next week I'm not going to tell why I wanted that and again that's the only reason I'll be taking your call don't even try to bother to call in because I'm not going to take the call and I'm taking no calls until the call-in show that is going to be after I'm finished the section on non-supportive dominators please understand that and respect that wish and don't bother to try to call in because I'm not putting you on the air so then the next thing I want to put on the table to ask people is please try to find me someone for next week to call in who did see combat in the European theater during World War two I would really like to do an experiment here on the air live without the person knowing why I'm asking them to call if someone can get a World War two veteran who saw combat in the European theater of operations during World War two I would like them to call into the show next week I'm sure with all the listeners to the show we can find one person who is still out there alive and with it who can call in to my show and I could ask them a question on the air next week okay that having been said let's jump back and I'll wrap up the topic for today so repressed homosexuality is a gigantic part of why individuals behave as control freaks okay they can't deal with who they are they want to deal with they want to keep all of this desire and emotion pent up they may lead secret lives that they don't want to come out in the open about okay in hence the picture on image number 10 of the closet okay the the traditional closeted homosexual homosexual okay that's in the closet because they're in fear this is all fear-based mentality in case you haven't put that together as well okay so an individual like that has to be in fear to act the way that they do and then what's the next stage after fear confusion you don't know what to do so then you want to reach out and try to control something external to yourself that you have no right to control and you have no natural law right to create coercion and oppress other individuals let me tell you something ladies and gentlemen and listen very carefully to what I'm saying there is so much more closeted homosexuality in the police and military than you would ever imagine that if you knew the real number you would be practically knocked unconscious okay let me tell you that for certain if you even came close to cognizant the amount of repressed homosexuality that exists in the military and in the police you would not even believe the figure because I'm telling you people think it's like in the single-digit numbers it's probably a lot closer to like 30 or 40 percent of the people in the police and military and they're all inundated with these religious notions of this being wrong they're all completely afraid of being found out quote-unquote okay god forbid you be found out that you would rather give your love and a fan affection and a sexual energy share that with someone who is of the same gender than the opposite oh whoa let's uh you know let's stop the presses here god forbid and again as I've said the people who repress this they're doing it because they're afraid of what people will think they can't accept themselves they don't have any self-respect they haven't looked at the reasons why they want to control and and why they want to dominate the way that they do they don't even many of them don't understand that why they want that themselves like I said I understand more about what's going on in these people's minds than they probably ever will unfortunately because they don't want to come out of this state they love the depraved state they're in and so many other people don't want to help in assisting them to come out of that state everything I'm doing and explaining here is is not to mock ridicule or in any way put anyone down it is to say you need to accepting of these things even if they're only perceived inadequacies or perceived things that you think are wrong about yourself and in this case it's there's nothing wrong with you being homosexual if that's your sexual orientation it is not against someone else's natural law rights so long as you're not raping somebody and you're doing it with someone consensually then go right ahead please I could care less what sexual acts people do in their own privacy you know if you're not trying to involve me against my will then go right ahead by all means the reason I don't care about that is because I'm not someone who has repressed homosexual emotions that wants to take out my pent-up sexual frustration because I'm not expressing my actual sexuality and I don't want to take out that aggression on someone else I'm not that person rick santorum is that person you know and many people in the police and the military are that person but it not me I know my sexual orientation i express sexuality I'm not repressing something that is natural in myself that I don't want to deal with so if your sexual orientation happens to be homosexual and you're repressing it it's one of the big reasons that you want to do damage or some form of harm to other individuals and it only makes sense you're depriving yourself of something that you shouldn't deprive yourself of because of ridiculous notions that are antiquated and totally based on religious dogma and this is uh you know this is it's not even I would say it's 19th century it's not even 19th century you know this is me this is Dark Ages stuff okay folks this is Dark Ages when are we gonna get past this stuff and what are people who shouldn't have anything to do with someone else's private sexual life or orientation gonna get out of their business no because they want to have control they want to make themselves feel better about themselves being a closeted homosexual and and also they fall for this all the other people talking about this somehow being wrong fall for this divide and conquer strategy you fell for it you got played you got divided and conquered okay you don't really understand what's going on in the world you don't really understand the chess moves that are being made against you because you're quite frankly not psychologically sophisticated enough to even understand those chess maneuvers you're not psychologically sophisticated enough as a human being you're intellectual and into intuitive acumen is not developed enough quite frankly if that's still your mindset you're still worried about race and you're still worried about religious orientation you're still worried about sexual orientation and class and gender and all this other crap that only serves to divide and conquer people you got played you got played right into a corner and it's checkmate you didn't figure it out never figured out the mindset of your enemy how they're playing you so to wrap up finally like I said last week the only way to break this cycle of abuse and victimhood is to understand why these people feel this desire to control and that's what we've been doing and exploring and ultimately the solution is self-respect respect comes from the Latin word

SPECT re which means to look at and re is a prefix meaning again so you need to take another look at yourself to look within to really deal with the real self the true self that lies beneath the facade and all the masks that you're putting up in all the closets that you're hiding in you need the closets are for clothes as they say keep your clothes in your closet be who you are as long as you're not hurting someone else take another look at yourself and develop real respect because that's the only way you can ever truly respect someone else that's all the time we have on this edition of what on earth is happening thanks everyone for listening we'll see you here next week [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #111

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Self-less-ness, Carnism and Natural Law, Destruction of the True Self, Allegories dealing with Self-less-ness, Individuality vs. Collectivism, Self-Respect*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday June 10th 2012 we have a great show planned for you here today going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of solutions particularly the non support of the dominator culture in general and we're going to be talking today about the concept of self less nests not what is traditionally thought of when you use the term selflessness okay and we're going to talk about the difference between those two terms we're not talking about traditional selflessness but the concept of self less nests the absence of the self the destruction of the self the loss of the connection to the higher self and the condition of slavery which that inevitably leads to and that's largely where we're at as a species ladies and gentlemen so this concept of selflessness we're going to discuss in relation to the master slave hierarchy the system of hierarchical command and obedience that's coming up on then in this edition of what on earth is happening I have several event announcements the first of course is the big event coming up here in Philadelphia this summer next month only about a month away the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebration is actually really less than a month now July 7th 8th 9th and 10th here in Philadelphia the Tesla science conference will be the centerpiece of this event July 7th and 8th 10 a.m. to 6 p.m. at rubra Hall 414 Green Street where the free your mind conference was held last year tickets are only $25 per day per person in advance and only $30 at the door tickets available through PayPal at the Tesla Science Foundation website Tesla Science Foundation o RG there'll be also a social gathering at the end of each day of conference event 6 p.m. to 2 a.m. on both days at rubra Hall in the cabaret room there will also be an awards ceremony and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble a theramin centered ensemble featuring mono Davina you cannot miss these guys they're absolutely sensational July 7th 8 p.m. to 10:30 p.m. at Ruby Hall also upstairs in the main room tickets for the concert are only twelve dollars also a Tesla Knight birthday party on Independence Mall park at the independent independence visitors center featuring live music and a Tesla coil demonstration July 9th into the 10th from 10:00 p.m. to 2:00 a.m. fifth and Market Streets here in Philadelphia that is free to attend for more information visit the Tesla Science Foundation website at Tesla Science

Foundation org we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network [Music] stay asleep obey when he looks at it with his eyes that's what we see when he looks at it sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal okay that we defended [Music] you have your sunglasses on because you're gonna need them too many of us don't have a pair if you know what I mean so let's continue with some event announcements the truth freedom prosperity documentary night here in Philadelphia is going to be taking place Thursday June 28th the last Thursday of every month and that will be at a seam food market a scene food market is at the corner of 4th and Monroe streets here in Philadelphia just south of south street will be showing PSYWAR this month I actually need to update the meetup page for that event but PSYWAR is a phenomenal film about mind control and that this is the direction that these documentary films have gone since Barb and I have actually taken over you know the responsibility to host the this event as part of truth freedom prosperity every month so you won't want to miss that if you're in the Philadelphia area and especially if you haven't seen the film PSYWAR yet I will be making a radio appearance on occult Empire with Bob from Cincinnati good friend to this show June 21st the night of the summer solstice on any matter broadcasting Bob and I will be discussing natural law and I'll be going in-depth on the topic so you won't want to miss that on the antimatter Broadcasting Network that is on June 21st that is also a Thursday evening Thursday evening and I believe it will be from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. I'll be posting more information about that radio appearance on my website this week and I will be announcing it again to remind everyone next week so one other quick announcement I made an appearance on the Bob Tuscon show this past Thursday night and it got very interesting in the second hour I got into a heated exchange with some callers to the show specifically callers who advocated the practice of carnism or eating the flesh of animals and I haven't made a big deal about this on this show yet I've made my views pretty clear how I stand on this topic but the ignorance of some of the callers started to get to me and I I started hammering back so you can hear that it's in the new section the top item in the new section of the show and I definitely got angry and I feel it's justifiable anger because if you understand and know that the principles of Correspondence and cause-and-effect are in operation in this realm it's part of the big reason why humanity is farmed this is a farmed species ladies and gentlemen whether you understand that or not is irrelevant we are farmed animals who don't have actual freedom certainly not in the physical domain you can be free spiritually you can also be free mentally you can free your mind but you're still on a farm let's make no mistake about it and let's not mince words about it either earth is a farm and the farmers who control us will continue to do so for as long as we continue to embody the domination principle that we own the life of another and that's all it really comes down to you could talk about dietary nutritional needs and all the other things that go along the ancillary or secondary topics until the end of time until the end of all time but if you'll notice when you listen to this show the principal meaning the first thing is ignored by the callers all except the caller Mike from New York who is actually brilliant and really should have his own radio show I would listen I'll tell you that much okay but all the other the other callers who called in and advocated for this practice and again this will set off a big chain reaction and a hot heated debate among people I don't want to spend too much time on this because I'm gonna do probably either an entire show or maybe even two shows I'm tacking that that on to this section on the non-supportive dominators because what better practice to explain the entire mindset of domination than the killing of another animal and eating it there is no better example of domination than that and we don't understand as a species we still can't really truly grasp the nature of the universe as a mirror the law of Correspondence is a law it's a principle and a law that which is above is that like to that which is below it's not up to you it's not a belief that is not my belief ladies and gentlemen the universe is like that and I'm stating that as fact it's not my belief system effect invariably follows cause that's not my belief that's a fact that's the way things actually are that's natural law that's universal law another thing people don't understand is that natural law doesn't mean dog-eat-dog it doesn't mean survival of the most ruthless it's not macro biological Darwinian evolution in the physical domain that's not what natural law is natural law is the laws of the consequences of the behaviors that we choose with our freewill and how that those decisions are always being reflected back to us so if you go to the first item in the new section where it says mark is interviewed on the Bob Tuscan Show June 7 2012 I posted there my response to the to the show okay and I'm just gonna briefly read that I posted a note there and I said I would like to stand behind every word that I said on this show every word and if it offends any of you feel free to get as offended as you like there's the tagline for the show I would also like to point out how not one person who advocated the taking of animal life on the show addressed the fundamental the fundamental primary natural law issue that the taking of another the taking the life of another being does not belong to you it belongs to that being and thus the taking of it is theft and therefore a violation or a transgression against natural law when listening to the podcast please take note of how this primary issue is completely ignored by all but the last caller I think he was last caller Mike from New York the previous callers only offered endless justifications and non sequiturs also note one caller claimed to understand the natural law principles of correspondence and cause and effect yet stated that he doesn't believe in them he doesn't believe that those principles actually exist and are in operation in our lives I asked my listeners to please try to understand that this level of ignorance is the very reason and here's the magic word ladies and gentlemen why we are an enslaved race of beings and unless and until we evolve in consciousness to truly grasp natural law without making endless justifications for actions which violated our situation is never going to change but indeed it will become progressively worse chew on that contemplating and I'll do a whole show on this topic in this section coming up in a few weeks we'll be right back [Music] [Music] okay we're back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening to view on oracle broadcasting without belaboring this point but for too much longer I just also want to point out that on the news item for the Bob tuscan show which i appeared on this past Thursday June 7 I also posted underneath the show X excerpts dealing with the concepts of nutrition assimilation the law of assimilation which is something we have not covered here on this radio show as of yet but I have posted a little bit of information on that natural law and natural law itself on these were excerpts from Max Hine Dells book the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception a magnum opus of occult information and these three sectional excerpts actually really give the take on why we really should not be engaged in the eating of animal flesh in general but moreover they explain the deeper reasons that this is particularly when you look at the law of assimilation you'll understand why it's not good for you and to when you look at the natural law issue that dominates above everything else that that is just the that is the end of the discussion as far as I'm concerned and you know before I go further let me just say I didn't become a vegetarian overnight and that's not what I was advocating for either that's not what I'm telling everybody to do what I'm telling you to do is if you recognize the fundamental natural law issue involved in this topic to begin mentally to even transition away the desire has to be born first to want to get away from that cultural practice of eating meat then you could take baby steps in order to do it and begin to wean away and understand you have to make a study of this this isn't something you just do out of the blue willy-nilly you don't just do this you have to make a study you have to make a plan a game plan I didn't just automatically stop eating meat one night and I wouldn't tell anyone to do that and I'll tell you another thing I struggled with this at first to the extent that I'm telling you and when I made the mental decision to do this to stop eating meat I never thought I would have the courage to or the strength to be able to do it I didn't think I would have the will to do it I sold myself short and while I knew that I was still engaged in a practice that was helping to continue to perpetuate enormous amounts of suffering and pump that energy into the morphic field of the morphogenetic field of the earth okay and and really was taking consciousness down as a result of Minh Tinh Ewing to do this practice I was still eating me having known that in my own mind I was still doing it so I was in contradiction and that's a painful place to be I remember one day barb had left for work she works in the evening and I was going to make myself dinner a late dinner and I went to my freezer and I pulled a hamburger out of the freezer and I literally began to weep I literally wept like a child because I was thinking to myself I'm so weak how am I ever gonna do what I know is the right thing to do this owns me is what I was thinking I sat at the kitchen table and wept like a child literally tears streaming down my face because I said I'm too weak to do this I don't have the willpower to do it I'm never going to be able to change myself and I'm all I'm gonna eternally be in contradiction I'm gonna eternally be a hypocrite is what I was thinking in my own mind I'm going to teach the law of love I'm going to teach natural law and I'm gonna continue to put this kind of suffering into the world by by engaging in it by adopting it and I sold myself short and that's just a little Prelude you know to what I'll do on a future show but I did have the willpower to do it and when I began when I actually looked into what I needed to do and then started to do it it was one of the easiest things I ever did I had all the willpower to be able to do it and again I'm not commanding anybody to do this I'm explaining there's a natural law issue that is bringing certain eventualities into all of our lives as a result of our practices as a result of our ways of being in the world it's the law of cause and effect and for as long as we do these practices they will be done unto us that's the law of

Correspondence so as long as humanity farms humanity will be farmed and I mean for the farming of animals so check out that very enlightening information on the news page the excerpts dealing with nutrition assimilation and natural law by max Heindel he was absolutely brilliant and I don't but I don't believe in or acknowledge every single thing that this gentleman ever said but he had it right about most things okay and these are some of them so with that being said I want to tell people about the policy on the call-in number today I am provisionally accepting calls okay and here are the provisions if you saw actual combat meaning you actually engaged in combat operations in the European theater of operations during World War two only okay then please call in to the following number during this show eight six six eight four one one zero six five I want to ask you a blind question you have no idea what the question is and if no one called no one called in last week I asked for callers on this topic last week I will screen the call to you you will need to show me in some way that you were in your world war two okay I'm not going to just take the call on the air I'll take it off air if you were in World War two European theater of operations you saw actual combat then call in to this number eight six six eight four one one zero six five I'm not taking calls until the dominator section of solutions is over then we'll do two whole call-in shows about the non-supportive dominators but for this show only if you saw combat in the European theater of operations feel free to call in okay let's begin with the actual topic for this show today and as always you can go up to the what on earth is happening radio show page where there are images for today's show posted under the player on that page and the first slide was the Tesla energy independent celebrations poster feel free to print those give them the friends repost them okay the second slide of course is the way out that's this entire section of solutions the third slide is the grassroots solutions for real and positive change listed there we've covered the majority of them we are now on the non-supportive dominators slide number four shows the section the non-supportive dominators and slide number five is what we're going to be talking about today the concept of selflessness and I've hyphenated it and you will please take note that the s in the word self is capitalized because we are talking about the higher self in this instance okay part of what I want to get into is that people don't listen to the actual meaning of words as they are being used by an individual they will try to make their own definition up or they will go with what they already think something means in their own mind without actually listen to the person's state what they're talking about so people will see this word and they'll say all that that's all about being good to others that's not what this word means you have to look at the context that I've written it in i've hyphenated the word I've put a capital S at the very beginning there's a reason this doesn't look like the normal English word selflessness because it's not it it's different its self nests see we need to stop hearing what we want to hear and actually listen to what's there actually see what's there okay so I'm gonna break down the difference between these two terms selflessness and self less nests this concept on the other side of the break don't go anywhere folks we'll be right back [Music] behind the girl I'll make my mind stay [Music] you know folks we really are in bad company III really do believe that humanity is come almost completely retarded and you know get as offended about that as you like as well because it's it's true I went for literally probably three minutes explaining that I wanted only callers who had seen combat in World War two in the European theater and yet still people call in you're not gonna get on the air I'm gonna screen the call in an off air segment and and make sure that you meet the requirements so people are still trying to call in to make whatever point they want to make and I'm not interested in hearing anything anyone has to say right now I have a question for a world war World War two combat veteran if you're not a world war two combat veteran who saw combat in the theater of operations in Europe I don't want to hear a word from you right now I don't know how much clearer I can be about that you know like it's it's children we're dealing with children this is why you're in a cage you're in a cage because you don't even understand your own language let alone the language that your owners are using to dominate everything around you the wordless language of symbolism that they use on you and on the other people who control you every day of your life you can't even understand verbal language it's sad it's really sad so without getting too much without focusing too much attention on that back to the actual topic at hand which is selflessness part of what makes people not able to comprehend simple language I guess okay so self selflessness the normal in the normal sense that people use it okay means having exhibiting or motivated by no concern for oneself by oneself we mean the lower self the body the ego okay it means selflessness means unselfish altruistic this is on slide number six now we're focusing on in the traditional sense this word without any hyphens or capitalization okay it means you're not concerned for yourself your concern is toward others it's altruism okay it's it's being unselfish okay it's motivated by the desire to improve and evolve one's higher self which we all really share we're all one at that fundamental level the higher self is what you're aspiring toward when you engage in this modality of consciousness which is selflessness okay what we're going to that's not what we are going to be talking about today on the show this is a wonderful high-minded ideal that we should strive toward this is good this is what is really going to unite us this is what's going to bring us toward a solution to our problems in consciousness selfishness is selflessness is what we should strive toward but what we should try to avoid at all cost is self less Ness the hyphenated form where the S at the top is capital this is a construct this is a an idea it's a concept that means something that we're going to be talking about today that dominators are all trapped in this modality it's the exact opposite of selflessness okay selflessness I've shown a picture of Orcs in Lord of the Rings these completely degraded beings who what used to be like elves which are magical and high-minded creatures yet these beings are completely destroyed they are degraded they have they have gone so low in consciousness that they have devolved into something which they were not originally intended to be like but they're low consciousness brought them into this form of degradation okay so self less nests in its hyphenated form is the condition of having lost the connection to the true self you've lost the connection to your real being you're completely identified by the lower nature the the lower animalistic instinctual elements of the being okay you're motivated only by base instincts of the lower self self less Ness okay is complete selfishness it's selfishness you're only concerned about you what it means for you that's all that is of any import to you you are driven only by lower self preservation meaning the body the ego that's all you're concerned about this is a satanic ideology in the purest sense of the term it is that which destroys tears apart create strife creates opposition creates suffering this is the whole entire dynamic that leads to all of the creation of suffering in our world so what we need to do is transcend this condition of selflessness but before we can do that we really need to understand what it is we need to know what its characteristics are I'm going to explain this in allegorical terms and I'm going to use two popular fictional allegories now if you look at the slide that I gave for the concept of selflessness okay you will see there a picture of the character Gollum from Lord of the Rings okay Gollum now who Gollum was was a being that used to be a hobbit type creature if you're familiar at all with the Lord of the Rings series the Lord of the Rings trilogy in the in the book The Hobbit the prequel Gollum was so attached to the desire to possess the ring which is power over others control wealth okay only focusing on the physical world and trying to maintain control and dominance and physical wealth that's what the ring represented in Lord of the Rings which is why it had to be destroyed it had to be destroyed and there were so few that were even worthy of attempting that task because it's so tempting to hold that power in your hands so of course the character Frodo eventually is decided that he will take the ring because he's the purest among them and even he ultimately is isn't truly up to the task the ring weakens him and it has to be given back and forth between people but to go back to Gollum Gollum is a destroyed being he had the ring for so long in other words had this desire for power for so long power over others that it destroyed him and it turned him into something that he wasn't it turned him into Gollum he used to be Smeagol and it turned him into Gollum the ring he is a complete husk a shell of his former self he is nothing like Smeagol was Smeagol may have had some desires and some tendencies toward power but in general he wasn't the kind of essentially wicked and depraved creature that Gollum is so that's why I chose Gollum for this image because it really does depict a true slave it depicts a true destroyed being it's a perfect example of a destroyed being and in all honesty this is the closest thing there owners or claimed owners the people who think they own other people okay let's make that distinction they're not really our owners they're people who would claim to be our owners they're people who think that they have the right to be our owners and farmers okay this is how they look at people this is how they look at most people out there they look at people as this creature their creature a creature of their making of their design a golem or a golem one who has life breathed into it but it was just clay it was molded it was formed by the hands of the master and then they animated it like a flesh robot a biological robot and you know what it depicts the condition of self less Ness perfectly it depicts people's modern servitude perfectly this is a perfect example a perfect allegorical symbol of what a person in this state of consciousness actually is like they're like Gollum or a Gollum it's a very accurate depiction so let's look at a little bit of the allegory of Lord of the Rings and how all of the the beings in it are kind of degraded the ones who are working for the Dark Lord in this movie stay with us folks we'll be right back you'll be getting to the star wars allegory which are not going to want to miss later on [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com getting ready to explain the characteristics of selflessness the loss of the connection to the true self through a couple of popular science fiction allegories and these are beautiful allegories really that most people do not understand the allegorical nature of the information contained in these works of seeming works of fiction they're not fictional at all when you really look at it they're fables they are parables to tell a story about what's really going on in the world but to just put it in fictional terms so it seems more exciting and people will be willing to pay attention to it for longer periods of time you know most people don't want to hear about what's really going on in this world but maybe if you make up a story and you throw in the lesson you throw the moral lesson in there maybe people will pay attention you know it's the example of art imitating life and how you could slip something into someone's subconscious mind and that could be done for good or ill that's true but in these cases I'm telling you that these are done for light purposes these are done to enlighten the reader or the watcher if it's in movie form people often have the wrong ideas of allegorical fiction often it's these stories are told by people who really do know what's going on in the world and they're trying to explain it to people but they know they you know that people have such a shut down mind and are so unwilling to listen and have such a short attention span they can't just tell it to them straight out they can't do what I've been in essence attempting to do for the past two years just treat someone like an adult it's that they can understand that they actually have the the acumen to even grasp a conceptual idea and just tell it straight out that's my approach I treat the listeners to my program like rational thinking adults with the capacity to understand and change because I have respect for them I think many still need to have more respect for themselves in general in the world most need to have more self respect I mean I did a whole show on the concept of self respect that's what this is altom utley going to boil down to folks in the end is to look in the mirror and decide to make that change toward the higher self to bend the lower self to your true will to the will of creation and help it to evolve so if you have the will to do that because we've lost that connection to the higher self the people who listen to this show though I believe their intent is to go up in consciousness to make that climb to make that ascension and you know so the you know I don't want to be too hard on people who are trying to get it you know that they're doing the work and and doing the work even slowly is better than not doing it at all most people aren't making any progress they're not moving they they love where they're at they want to stay exactly where they're at they love it they don't even see the problem and that's why the dark occultists call them the unbe gun they have such a destroyed connection to the true self they haven't even started attempting to make any change there's not even any desire born in them to make any changes in their life or in society in a wider sense and that's why all of us are enslaved and it's our job not to say well well whatever who cares about those people we need to help them to to give birth to in themselves that desire to want to change themselves and to want to change society for the better we can be influences for that process it isn't all about just working on ourselves and saying well who cares what anyone else does yeah you do need to work on yourself first okay but well if you're in a position where you're you've built the strength up and you have a deep enough understanding you then have a responsibility to help assist others up in that climb who may not be as strong as you and that's a hard hard level of consciousness to get to I understand that believe me I struggle with it all the time all the time and I have to make a continual renewal of that effort a continual renewal of that will it's horrible sometimes I'm not gonna lie but I'm gonna keep doing it because the the people who think they own this world and who own me are never gonna break me you don't understand the will you're up against it's a transhuman will it is it is epic human is beyond human the willpower that imbues me it's not of this world it is of the higher self that's where we need to get to so let's look at this allegory of Lord of the Rings by JRR tolkien a Dark Lord wants to take possession and control of every body in the realm that they call middle-earth he wants to enslave everyone okay Sauron his name is and you don't really see him you see him in a physical body at the beginning of the movie but he's a dis incarnate entity meaning he doesn't really have a body throughout this series it says he was slain but not fully conquered or beaten because the ring that he held was still kept and held onto by man he's supposed to be like Satan he's supposed to be the the concept of the true adversary of all freedom in all life the destroyer okay you could call it Apophis were set in the in the Egyptian tradition Satan okay he's been called many many different things Kali is a destroyer in the Hindu tradition you have apollyon another destroyer I believe that's Greek and you can go on and on I like the name Apophis personally because it's all about the opposite side of that god apophysis Isis and Apophis okay and that's that process that truth is a destructive process the concept that truth is a destructive process truth breaks down everything it doesn't create anything new it just shows you what's already there by chipping away at all the nonsense that you covered the truth up with and the ability to see it all that the grime that's covering the ability of us to perceive the truth has to be destroyed us to be wiped away what we're talking about here in Lord of the Rings is the actual destructive process the thing that actually creates disharmony and strife and chaos and discord and destruction in our lives suffering it's the force that tears us apart from within and then gets us to go to war with each other and try to have control over other people because we're so destroyed from within the self is in such a state of disarray and chaos and an internal confusion then all week then do all the lower mind the base mind the reptilian mind does is say well I'm gonna go and turn out all my aggression on someone else and I'm gonna try to control them since I have no inner self control that's what all the desire to control stems from internal anarchy anarchy within there's no ruler in the self because there's no connection to the self so you're not actually governing yourself you've lost that ability to govern yourself and therefore forces are going to be rearranged through the laws of correspondence and cause and effect to bring you this the scenario that you need to learn those measures of self control and that's gonna be since you're out of control within and you're looking for control without you're going to be controlled without that's what the universe is going to bring you and let me tell you folks this is not a belief system this will people have to get out of their heads this is how nature works this is how the living universe that you are part of operates whether you like it or not it's not about believing anything it's about the discovery of natural principles that are inherent to creation we'll pick up on the Lord of the Rings allegory and then get into the Star Wars stuff coming up stay with us [Music] okay we're back you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're looking at image number seven on a slide show which is the allegory of Lord of the Rings and how it embodies this concept of selflessness the loss of the connection to the higher self the abandonment of self the giving of oneself over to another entity that is commanding you keeping you on a leash keeping you chained keeping you in Chains as a slave to their will and let's look at some of the beings in this allegory we took a look at Gollum this creature who was one Smeagol lost his connection to that self to his higher nature in any way and became Gollum because of his desire to possess the ring and he held it for hundreds of years it gave him this unnatural long life and you see the result he's this totally crippled hideous deformed degraded sheller husk of his former self okay he's in the upper left corner there that's Gollum and then the orcs I touched on them already a little bit these are like the police of the order of Sal Ron okay they do his bidding unquestioningly many of them look alike they have all the same qualities they wear similar uniforms they wield weapons and they attack on command like dogs and they were once higher beings they once had an elf like nature magical it is explained in the books and in the movie series and yet they lost that connection they be Kame degraded because of their desire for control because of sour ons influence so we have to understand this is all this entire work that's going on is all about influence nobody can truly make anyone change but their's influences at work where are we going to be on the side of the negative influence letting the negative influence us and then negatively influencing others by propagating their poison or we gonna be positive influencers I'm not trying to tell you you can make anybody change you can't assist that process however that is possible you can be an influencer you can be an inspiration meaning help to help someone to imbue themselves with the spirit to put the spirit into themselves to open themselves up and receive the spirit which is what the path to truth and higher consciousness is all about it is about opening up and that can only happen if you have the courage to open up that courage is inspired often by others by others influence that's what alchemy is it's not making forcing something to happen it's influencing it to happen and then it becomes an organic process that's self-running once somebody starts setting foot on the path forget about it you know that it's going to snowball it's going to gain momentum it's going to start picking up steam accelerate and the exact opposite is true for the dark process that process can also steam roll and accelerate as it starts picking up that's what I think that's where we're at now people say oh there's a rapid acceleration in consciousness taking place well there's certainly a rapid acceleration and the degradation of this species taking place I'll tell you that I see it ending in small pockets for those who are on the path to higher knowledge certainly not to the extent to the acceleration that it's that people are going down into the abyss right now and we have a lot of work to do to reverse that process ladies and gentlemen don't kid yourself we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio let's jump right back into the subject matter we're talking about the concept of the destruction of the true self the loss of the connection to the higher self the higher mind the soul if you will and we're using Lord of the Rings as an allegory to express these concepts and I'm going to be getting into Star Wars as a perhaps an even better allegory to explain this loss of self and what it leads to which is slavery so continuing with Lord of the Rings the orcs they are completely given over to this dark force they're like the police minions of Sauron just turned loose whenever the Dark Lord wishes them to be used and that's exactly what they are used used and abused doesn't care what happens to them you know treats them as his pets just like the dark occultist treat the police as theirs and you know they they may have someone lower than them you know in the chain of hierarchical obedience you know that they get to give orders to and and clobber and cut up and you know etc these works that's the general people who live in the population who lives in middle-earth but they have owners they have masters Sauron is their owner and master they do his bidding they're even commanded by his general the I don't have him pictured here he was a sour man the white wizard who became the Dark Wizard okay and we look at some of Sauron generals in his army like the ring wraiths now look if you notice you're going farther and farther away from the self as you go higher and higher up this chain of obedience or command because you start with Gollum Smeagol you know he's some looks like his former self but he's held on to the ring for so long he's become Gollum the orcs look even more hideously deformed than even Gollum does if you compare them certainly to elves they're a world apart and now we get into the ring rates that don't even have a body they're like just this husk of a former self they're just cloaked beings that seem to have form like a body but there's no face they're like all the same there's no actual face and it says they were once men so you compare them to men and you get down to a wraith that's just a shot a hooded shadowed figure that looks like the semblance of a man but it's nothing that's why they call it a race it's a husk a shell there's nothing left nothing there okay and they do Sal Ron's bidding they are slaves and then of course Sauron is depicted throughout this series this trilogy has simply an eye a disincarnate eye at Mordor the mountain of doom okay he doesn't have a body at all he's just this concept this eye and again it's all to represent the ego eye that's the thing that keeps people in this slavery mindset you think he's not enslaved he thinks Sauron is Lord of anything really he's bowing down to the force of the desire to want to control which is fear which is chaos which is confusion ultimately it's the loss of the connection to the real either real self so Lord of the Rings is a great example and it goes a lot even further than this I mean this is just the tip of the iceberg when it comes to the allegory well what I really want to get into is a favorite allegory of mine because it even better explains the chain of obedience see we got to stop looking at the chain of command and start looking at the chain of obedience okay so the chain of obedience is what's really driving this slavery system I posted a video to it previously and I'm gonna post it with this podcast again I think because it's so important to keep that concept in in mind the chain of command isn't what's controlling things it's people's willingness to have respect for the chain of command to think that they should obey that they have any moral obligation to obey people who think that they are authorities to give any respect to these institutional authorities that's the entire problem that's the nature of the problem is that there is a chain of command that there's a chain of obedience I should say I'm sorry we have to get out of the willingness to obey that's what's keeping this dominator culture so entrenched in our world so Star Wars I put a classical depiction a drawing of the characters and Star Wars here great montage great collage there of some of the characters in the first movie that's image number 8 in the slides if you're following along or if you're following in the podcast which will be podcast number 111 so we're going to look at two aspects of this great allegory we're going to look at the master/slave hierarchical relationship that's contained in the allegory and I really wanted to make a pyramidal structure with this but maybe I'll tack it on to the end and show you know this in pyramid form but what I just did is explain some of the characters and who they have control over or at least seeming control over okay and who they are slaves to who they have completely given themselves over to so if we start looking at this master/slave relationship that is throughout the Star Wars saga one of the first beings that you'll recognize is the stormtroopers okay they are again supposed to be the police or and military they're the the so-called dominators the ones who are ostensibly the control forces okay and they're called stormtroopers which is very very German in its implications or I should not use even the term German it's not C in its implications in the Third Reich the SS okay was the the police of the Nazis okay and they came from they were actually derived out of the SA which is the former contingency of German police and that's storm optin that's what sa stands for SS was the Schutzstaffel the secret police but the the SA stood for the storm opted along which is the storm forces the storm contingencies in other words storm troopers that's what they were called so they're the master of the citizens and they bark out and give the orders call the people who they think are under them but look at how many people they're enslaved by and who they answer to and who they bow down to they bow down to their generals they bow down to Darth Vader they bow down to the Emperor and ultimately they bow down as do all in this chain of obedience to the dark side of the force itself we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone if you're sitting out there listening and you have a grandfather or a great-uncle or someone who was in World War 2 ask them to call in we're calling for them and put them on the line I have a question I want to ask it may be somewhat uncomfortable to hear but I want to get their take on it and I'll keep the lines open until maybe someone calls in I know it's probably rare to find someone that is uh you know still alive and kind of you know with it and together to want to call into a radio show they would have to be probably up near close to their 90's at this point at least but if anyone is out there listening call in eight six six eight four one one zero six five only for combat veterans I don't want to talk to someone who worked a desk job someone who actually fought in World War two in the European theater of operations that's only who the lines are open for that means if that's not you don't call you will not make it onto the show because I'll take the call off the air in an off air segment to verify and then I'll ask you the question on air okay so let's get back to the material we're looking at the allegory of Star Wars and how most of the beings that are fighting for the Empire the Galactic Empire or I shouldn't even say most of us should say all of those beings have given up their former selves and are slaves so the stormtroopers very clear illusions in Star Wars allegorically to the Third Reich throughout you'll see this on the next slide as well a uniform that looks quite like a Gestapo uniform as well but in image number nine we see the stormtroopers they're all alike and as we learn later they're all clones of each other we learned that later in the series okay they're all the same actually underneath their inner essence is the same even even as well as them looking the same on the outside okay the the stripping away of all individuality again the destruction of the self self less Ness no connection to the true self this is all about conformity herd conformity giving away individuality giving away thinking for oneself giving away one's own conscience giving away one's own personal responsibility to some other force that you're going to take commands from whether they're in harmony with natural law or not whether they cause harm or not the stormtroopers are quote master of their the commanders quote unquote of the citizens of the Empire which was once the Republic they are slave to all of these individuals the generals who command them the emperor a Vader I'm sorry Darth Vader who is the Lord of the Sith the commander of all the forces of the Emperor the Emperor himself and the dark side of the force itself which all of them are as a slave to we look at image number 10 we see the next level up of this master slave hierarchy the generals okay so there's the infamous Grand Moff Tarkin there on the left in his Gestapo uniform all right he's the master of the stormtroopers and the citizens or if it's not closer to a Gestapo uniform maybe closer to a Wehrmacht generals a uniform possibly but you look at who he is the quote master of he commands the stormtroopers and then of course the citizens below them and again this is only if people believe in this claim a lot of the citizens of their this quote Empire do not acknowledge the claims of these individuals and are fighting them okay so who is who is a general like Tarkin a slave - well he certainly a slave - Vader and so were all the other generals because if they do the least thing that Vader doesn't like he kills them as seen there on the right you know that that general didn't do a good job bowing low enough to his holiness Darth Vader or unholiness as the case may be he didn't do a good enough job as pet as dog for his owner so his owner dispatched him he did away with him I don't like the job you're doing goodbye and we bring in another selfless fool to fill in the the position that I just nullified that I just emptied with your shell I got rid of your shell your husk is now gone goodbye husk I in comes another husk now ready to just give himself over and all of these people actually think they're tough they think they're men that's the funniest part they think this is all manly when they're little girls little girls cowards a no bear is a little look I don't want to insult the female persuasion by this that's actually wrong of me to say they're not little girls that is so insulting to girls and women everywhere and to even say that they're animals is insulting to the animal kingdom you know how much lower do we want to go bacterial slime molds well that's insulting to bacterial life as far as I'm concerned there's nothing as low as somebody who obeys someone else nothing you're not making the decision on your own and you're obeying because then I'm given orders and that's what I do I obey you're lower than every form of life as far as I'm concerned so this the the generals are slave to Vader first and foremost who commands them directly and they're also slaved to the Emperor and they're also slaved to the dark side of the force as again are all of these individuals or I should say the opposite of individuals are all of these collectivists okay now we move to Vader himself one of the key characters and the whole both trilogies the the first trilogy of episodes four five and six and then the second one of the prequels one two and three Vader plays a great role so you look at who he is the quote master of or the commander of well he commands the generals below him the stormtroopers below them and the citizens below them so he's up there in the hierarchy now whoa we're getting up there right getting up to the real tough guys it'll have that many people over them but he's still a slave and you see him bowing down genuflecting on his knees praying to his God his Lord the Emperor so he's a slave Vader's not a real tough guy he's a slave who gets on his knees when commanded he does the bidding of someone else he's not really making his own decisions he's a slave to the emperor and of course the dark side of the force let's not forget that force of fear internal confusion internal anarchy and ultimately the severing of the connection to the higher self that's what the dark side of the force is selflessness every one of these people are self less the self is the true self is gone in them otherwise they would not do what they are doing they would not even put themselves in this position of being a collectivist agent for an agenda that they are a part of and have given up their conscience to so we'll look at the emperor on the other side of this break well certainly there's no one above him he's the top of the food chain right wrong we'll look at the Emperor and then we'll start to look at what led to the creation of beings like this they all have their story of what led to their creation how their original self was destroyed stay with us ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark pass yeah we're talking about the master slave hierarchy as it is embodied in the allegorical science fiction series star wars one of my favorite allegorical works of fiction and we are looking at the character of the Emperor who seems to be at the top of the food chain and he may be at least in human form right at least in human form something we haven't gotten really too much into in what on earth is happening but we will in the future if we have a future the emperor is the seeming master of all quote-unquote master okay he's the seeming master of all because he's the master of Vader the generals the stormtroopers and the citizen he commands the entire Galactic Empire who's higher than him but you know what this old broken-down puppet of a man is a slave himself he is still a slave see this is what a lot of people would aspire to I want to get to the top of the food chain where there's nobody over me well you know what as long as your mindset is I'm gonna own other people I'm gonna give them commands and they have to obey me I control them I'm their authority you're never gonna get out from being on your knees you're never gonna be free you're never gonna be a slave you're never not gonna be a slave I should say you will always be a slave you will always be enslaved by that dark force itself which is fear and here's the one with the most fear that it's all trickling through him down to the other people he is a slave to the dark side of the force the force of fear itself which is why he has the greatest desire to control and he has to subjugate everybody under him because he's so fearful just like when Yoda is first introduced to Anakin Skywalker who became Darth Vader he says I sense a lot of fear in you and that's the path to the dark side he also says that to Luke but Luke is able to overcome that fear eventually see there's another phenomenal allegory in Star Wars the main hero who ultimately brings real freedom to the people is Luke light in other words knowledge he has to wield the green lightsaber not the red one not the blue one are we getting it yet you know when we talked about colors and frequencies in the past red is the left brain that's why Vader wields the left one blue is the right brain which is why obi-wan wields that one an event why Luke starts wielding that but then ultimately wields the green saber which is the middle of the frequencies of light and the heart chakra it means you've really forged the connection between the mind and the heart and he's fighting for the right reasons I'm not that obi-wan was not but he allows himself just to be taken out at some point thinking that I'll do more work in that in the higher realms you know then right here down here on the ground it's it's it's the allegory is that the spiritual pole is stronger than the the middle way for him for obi-wan but Luke is grounded he has the connection to the higher self but he's doing his work here on the ground on the earth so he's the real magician and his name means light that's not an accident nor is it an accent that the person George Lucas lucious light created this entire world of beings and allegory that's not an accident either because he knows what's going on he's in the know so let's look at who these people were before they became what they are now and just by the way if anyone is gonna call in on the call-in number if you've seen combat in World War two European theater of operations that's all the lines are open for do it now and get it get on the line because I'll have to screen it after this segment and then bring you on in the last segment so let's look at who the Emperor was the Emperor used to be Senator Palpatine who worked in the Senate of the Galactic Republic and he became the Emperor this husk this shell of his former self self you can see the comparisons between Palpatine would he used to look like in the Emperor now I'm not saying Palpatine is any uh you know anything to really look at you know he's an old man typical of like you know what a politician might look like but he certainly doesn't look like what the Emperor turned into you know this is showing you he's degraded and he's all wrinkled and he's a husk a shell of his former self because of this desire that's within him to control everything it has destroyed him has destroyed a significant part of him at least all of these characters share similar characteristics and again the main character who Star Wars is really all about is Anakin Skywalker the father of Luke okay he you know this whole thing is who the darkside is now was your ancestry and he and Luke doesn't want to look at that when when Vader finally tells him I'm your father I'm where you came from he doesn't want to look at that he doesn't want to acknowledge that at first he finally accepts it but we have to look at our past to really understand what's going on now and there's a lot of horrors to be found there you know we want to think it's all glory of even how this country was founded on supposed principles of freedom and yes principles of true freedom were contained in the founding of this country but look at what we did in practice we took this land took something that wasn't ours that other people were using that other people were living on we conquered this land from the indigenous peoples who were living here and we don't think we're gonna reap any consequences as a result of that karma is not going to come back to bite us natural law is not gonna have an effect in that situation we're living proof that natural law is in existence and that the sins of the father will be visited upon future generations this concept is contained in the story of Star Wars as well Luke's father brought about the whole scenario of the Galactic Empire that he's living in so showing you the father is enslaving the child and this is a great allegory for people in the military and the police you're putting your children into a cage you're putting your children in Chains by what you're doing in your state of unconsciousness in your left brain prison hood so Vader used to be Anakin Skywalker and he was a decent looking young man a strapping young lad okay and he was on the right path at first and then his desire okay to want to make things better and put things the exact way he wanted them not to allow for freedom and the ability to people to make mistakes which is what the military and police is all about especially the police force actually believe that nonsense that you're going to help people through controlling them you're going to physically put them in Chains or behind bars and somehow you're gonna change their mind about things or somehow you're going to make the world better and that isn't going to come back to bite the entire world that you're not trying to address the nature of the problem you're not trying to address the causal factors that led to the conditions of these people's imbalances that led them to take negative behaviors you just want to control them you just want to put them in a cage not actually do any real digging any real work upon the self nothing of that nature let's just segregate them from the rest of society and think we don't have to deal with that problem you're a fool little boy a fool how's that is that simple and straightforward enough you have no idea how the laws of nature work if that's what you think that's how you think you're gonna make things better zero zero and you better start learning because the level of ignorance that we are at and that these people are at in this hierarchy is so great that nature will is not going to tolerate this scenario for that much longer and yeah you can say oh there here comes the doomsday prophecy and you're blowing this up into something bigger than it is and fear-mongering but let me tell you something at some point nature finally says no no that accept it because it's the truth at some point it says you've had enough opportunities and the light was present and the knowledge was present and you decided to spit in its face you decided to slap that gift out of the hand of the universe put it on the floor kick it to the floor trample it spit on it and ignore everything that could have gotten you out of your situation finally nature's gonna say enough is enough at some point [Music] so we see what Anakin became the husk of his former self that he became the destruction of his inner being we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone this is the last segment for this edition of walk on earth has happened we're talking about the destruction of the true-self how people hand themselves over to institutional bodies hand themselves over in the chain of obedience abandon their conscience and become a husk of their former selves so we were looking at the characters from Star Wars and we saw that Darth Vader was once Anakin Skywalker who had all positive intentions wanted to do good things but thought that he was going to do them through control and he became Vader this husk of his former self the shell as you see there depicted on the right and image number 14 we finally see what Vader looks like when he is unmasked at the end of episode six Return of the Jedi the stormtroopers are perhaps the most interesting and we did we did not get any callers from World War two I'm that's unfortunate I'll keep that open next week and you know since I'm still gonna be talking about the dominator culture and how to stop supporting it and I'm not I won't be taking calls from the average listener I will continue to keep the line open only for world war two veterans next week and I promise not to put you on the spot too badly it won't be insulting okay all I want to ask a simple question regarding how you feel about something and get your honest on-air opinion about it okay so if anybody is hesitant to call them because they think I'm gonna come down on them real hard or anything like that that's not the case okay so if anybody's out there who did serve in that capacity call me and I have a simple question for you that's all okay so the stormtroopers are perhaps the most interesting part of this allegory one because there are many of them and they're they're all the same you know you could even look at okay there's only one Darth Vader there's only one Emperor there are many generals yes but they generally look different from each other the most non individuated the most conformist character in this entire series is the stormtrooper because we learn in I believe it is episode 5 attack of the clones we learn that all of the stormtroopers are in fact the same being they are cloned from the same man Jango Fett so if you took the stormtroopers helmets off you would see the same being underneath they all look exactly like Jango Fett there's none of them who are any different at all so this isn't a hinting that or an allusion to the fact that people in this capacity are the most controlled they're way down on the hierarchy and they've given up all aspects of individuality they're just part of a herd they're just slaves who just because they are given this tiny little bit of power here you have you could have this group of people under you will tell you you're allowed to command them ok and therefore okay that that fulfills your little beastial animalistic requirement to have some physical control over someone else so you'll give yourself over as a slave to us and you'll give away all of the uniqueness of your being all of your individuality and that's what the stormtrooper represents and that's exactly what the police are clones and I would I would go so far as to say so are the military clones of each other you could see this just in their uniforms that's why they make them wear these same uniforms bring him into group identity train them in the same way Brit to bring him to breakdown their former self and and build this new husk that they're going to have them in half which is a biological robot or a golem it's all cult techniques one of the things I want to look at perhaps I'll look at it next week is that the training techniques of military and police are identical to every cult in existence the techniques that are used to indoctrinate someone into a cult are identical to the training techniques of the police and military whether in police training or boot camp military boot camp same thing and it's provable so they're all clones they're copies from this character Jango Fett who is Boba Fett's father in the storyline okay if we look at image 16 I'm trying to show the example here of how exactly identical this this is not just an allegory this isn't seemingly far-fetched it's exactly what is happening in the world to these individuals they all look alike they all look the same there is no individuality tolerated you don't step out of line your little wind-up toy soldier wear your uniform one form don't break out a form formation don't be free-flowing don't be a true self don't be a true individual that's the message here oh yeah we'll give you we'll throw someone to you so you could beat on them sure why not we'll put you in combat you can get all your aggression out there because you know you're a slave subconsciously you know you're a little lap dog pet and you're not nothing like a real man zero people think that this is somehow manly there's nothing like a real man in this belonging to an institution a real man a real woman a real being a real human is a unique sovereign individual that takes pride in their uniqueness and standing out from other people not going and being a herd member of a group that's gonna dress you the same cut all your hair off so you don't look you don't maintain any individual look to yourself so you all look the same in basic form dress you up the same like a little doll and then go send you to die the same way kill and die the same way on the altar we made this altar of sacrifice for you so we don't even have to do it for you we don't have to march you up pyramids anymore and carve your heart out with an obsidian blade Oh remember those days that was tough on us we'll just send you out into the battlefield to do it yourselves and you do like well-trained little lap dogs that you are and for people who think that's harsh like I said get his offended as you want that's exactly how it is and I'll continue to tell it exactly how it is the bottom line to all of this ladies and gentlemen regardless of what you want to think or believe is that it comes down to respect it comes down to self-respect okay you need to take another look at your own self and your own actions and that the answer lies in the mirror the mirror is where that's going to be found image number 17 is what it's altom utley all about okay Latin it comes from the Latin language again the word respect it means to take another look at and that's ultimately what we have to do to take another look at our own actions so my final words here in all of this is stop trying to be something that you're not stop trying to fit in stop trying to belong don't be a copy be a unique individual not a clone okay because trying to continuously fit in and be like everybody else and not express your own uniqueness not express your own individuality is the problem here not allowing for that is the problem we need to step outside of these confines of these hierarchical institutionalized structures and express our own unique individuality and stop identifying with collectivist think and with groupthink and to do that one has to have true self respect respect for themselves is where that ultimately comes from the philosopher Vernon Howard perhaps put it best that human sickness is so severe that few can bear to look at it but those who do look at it will become well the answer lies in looking within looking in that mirror and being honest about what you see and remember as we head out because that's all the time we have for this episode there are only two pants that one can make only two mistakes one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you next week on what on earth is happening thanks for listening everyone [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #112

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Self-less-ness, Herd Mentality and Group-Think, Techniques Of Cults, Isolation, Conformity, Indoctrination, Repetition, Physical Trauma, Mental and Emotional Trauma, Intellect vs. True Intelligence, Respect, Responsibility*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com today is Sunday June 17 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time 4 to 6 p.m. Central we're a great show lined up for you here today going to be continuing to talk about solutions today we're going to be discussing groupthink the abandonment of personal responsibility and the techniques of cults to indoctrinate and brainwash their followers as part of our ongoing discussion of the non support of the dominator cult sure we have to stop supporting the entire concept of domination if we're ever going to get out of this mess that we have worked our way into as human beings in consciousness and the subsequent loss of freedom that goes hand in hand with that level of unconsciousness is really what it needs to be called so those topics coming up a little bit later on this edition of what on earth is happening I have a few event announcements that I want to go over the first one is that I will be making an appearance on a cult empire with Bob from Cincinnati on the summer solstice coming up June 21st this Thursday at 8 p.m. on the antimatter broadcast broadcasting network so I posted a news item on my news page of what on earth is happening as a reminder for people to check that show out Bob and I are going to be discussing natural law and really going into natural law what it is how it operates in our lives and how we really need to bring our will into alignment with it we're gonna be going into that in depth on the show this Thursday night on a cult Empire I did make an appearance on down the rabbit hole a last-minute appearance this Friday that just passed which was June 15th down the rabbit hole with Popeye a great show that discusses problems similar to what I discuss here on what on earth is happening and proposes solutions and Popeye and I also got into natural law a lot on this show I don't have the archive yet but I will have it within the next couple of days and I will post it to the news section truth freedom prosperity as always a group that I work with here a group of activists I work with here in Philadelphia presents their documentary screening and discussion night the last Thursday of every month at a scene food market fourth and Monroe streets here in the city of Philadelphia this month we will be meeting on Thursday June 28th and the film that we will be screening is PSYWAR an excellent film about mind control and propaganda so I have one more big event announcement on the other side of the break and then we'll get get into our subject material you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark pacion I have one more event announcement of course this is the big event coming up this summer here in Philadelphia the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations July 7th 8th 9th and 10th here in the city of Philadelphia here's the events the Tesla science conference will be taking place July 7th and 8th from 10 a.m. to 6 p.m. both days at rubra Hall rubra Hall is at 414 Greene Street tickets are only $25 per day in advance $30 if you purchased them at the door tickets will be available via PayPal at the Tesla Science Foundation website Tesla Science Foundation org there will be a social gathering after the conference on both days in the cabaret room at rubra from 6 p.m. to 2 a.m. there will be an awards ceremony and concert a concert featuring the divine hand ensemble a tremendous classical ensemble centered around the theremin an electronic instrument and the divine hand ensemble has to be heard to really be seen and appreciate believed and appreciated because they are an incredible classical ensemble and if very very unique this will be taking place July 7th that's Saturday from 8 p.m. to 10:30 p.m. also at rubra Hall tickets are separate for the award ceremony in concert and are only 12 dollars the Tesla Knight birthday party featuring live music and a Tesla coil demonstration on the evening between July 9th and 10th from 10:00 p.m. on July 9th to 2:00 a.m. July 10th at the independence Visitors Centre right outside of Independence Hall 5th and Market Streets and this event is free to attend for more information on the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 please visit the Tesla Science Foundation website at Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g okay I have one other quick announcement that the phone lines will be open again today only for military veterans who engaged in combat operations in the European theater during World War two only that's the only people I'll be taking calls from today okay so we will have a - all Colin shows coming up on the topic of non support of dominators shortly probably within less than a month because I only have two more basic topics that I want to cover in this section and that is the after I finish for today that is I want to cover the occult mockery of the police and the military and how they are owned by dark occultists and they are ritualistically mocked through their symbolism that they are made to wear and I want to talk about carnism the practice of eating meat and how that is one of the ultimate forms of domination that is keeping humanity as a farmed species so those two topics will be coming up and after that then we will have to all Colin shows there will be a free-for-all on the topic of the non support of dominators so for today I just want to ask a question to military veterans who served in World War two but actually actually saw combat in World War two that's one of the stipulations so if you actually engaged in combat during World War 2 in the European theater call in to the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again if you saw combat in the military theater of uh in the European theater of operations during World War two call in two eight six six eight four one one zero six five I have a simple question that I want to ask and I want to get your honest answer on the air live I realize that that's limiting the number of people because obviously whoever served in that capacity will be quite old at this point in well into their 80s most likely and perhaps into their 90's so if you know anyone that can call with an open mind and just allow me to ask a simple question and get their honest response on the air have them call in okay as always I'd like to direct people up to my website at what on earth is happening comm where if you click on the radio show tab underneath the player you will see images for today's show and a bunch of numeric links you can click on those to follow along with the slide show presentation that goes hand in hand with the topics and ideas that I'll be talking about here today on the show so let's jump into the subject material image number one is simply the poster for the Tesla energy independence celebrations here in Philadelphia if you have anyone you want to share that with download it print it and give it to other people share it on your website or whatever you'd like to do with it is there for you to do with as you will image number two shows this whole overarching section of solutions which I call the way out image number three is the list of the grassroots solutions for positive and lasting change okay and we've covered most of these we're on the non-supportive dominators now in the future after we exhaust this particular topic I will be talking about the use of entheogenic conscious context the importance of attempting to keep our thinking on the positive end and not get into 100% doom think I know that's pretty difficult believe me well where we're at I understand that but it is something we should strive to do and then helping others to awaken which is part of personal responsibility once you understand enough to at least be able to elucidate it verbally and communicate it to other people then you have a responsibility to help other people out of their trance so those topics will be coming up in the solutions section and then I will be looking for people to come on that talk about solutions and I'll be interviewing many people and having a lot of interviews that I'll be conducting with other guests and we'll have some you know people call in and ask guests questions I want solution oriented approaches that's really what I want to cover people who already obviously know the problem but are really talking about how to make a dent in the problem so that we can move toward a solution in consciousness okay so this section of course has been the non-supportive dominators which we have been covering for the last several weeks and we have a couple more weeks at least to cover on this topic and then we'll finally be reopening the phone lines as I said last week on the show we covered the concept of selflessness and how it differs from selflessness which is the concept of really being unselfish and altruistic motivated by our desire to improve and evolve our higher self that's true selflessness we talked about self less Ness this concept of the abandonment of the true self the condition of having lost the connection to the higher self okay and the in this state the person is only motivated by lower instincts by base consciousness they're only motivated in toward selfishness they're driven by self-preservation only such a preservation of the lower self the body okay the ego in the body but they're not motivated for anything higher not to add truth or trust justice toward freedom only what they can get out of the situation this was called selflessness as we described it last week and I'll continue to be talking about that a little bit before we jump into our techniques of cults that are used against willing followers we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio I was briefly reviewing the concept of selflessness the loss of the true self becoming self unless before the break and image number five shows that very clear distinction between the concept that I was talking about last week of selflessness and what we traditionally think of as selflessness and in fact they are really polar opposites they are antitheses of each other so image number six I kind of wrapped up with a you know explaining last week that we really have to develop a true sense of uniqueness and individuality and treasure that and not want to be part of a group groupthink mentality can you work with other people absolutely but to identify with that group is something altogether different that means you're taking your identity from it and you're not a unique individual anymore you've been dissolved into the group and a group really doesn't truly have a conscience all only people only individuals individual people have a conscience once you're involved in a group the group has its own direction that it wants to go that's all about preservation of the whole preservation of the the group and its directives its agenda now on that isn't to say that there's no such thing as a group of people that can accomplish good aims that that is certainly the case that is possible but it that only happens when the people in the group continue to see themselves as unique individuals working toward a specific goal that they know to be correct they know to be right and they're not identifying with the group and its preservation and unfortunately this is what all of our institutions in the world today are all about there are all about self preservation which is a low modality of consciousness you know just survival only is is base brain modality of consciousness that's the r-complex mode of behavior and it doesn't take into consideration any higher minded ideals or philosophy so the warning I gave at the end of the last show was we have to strive not to be a copy if you your that's your motivation to be like everyone else to fit in to be a copy to be a clone okay you're gonna fall into the scenario where you're ultimately doing the bidding of evil and often without even realizing it and that's why I put these images here in slide number six of police and military being remarkably like the clones called the stormtroopers in the allegory of Star Wars and this is meant to be disturbing or shocking or even insulting because people need to be snapped out of the trance I mean when you look at an image like the lower left there of Marines standing there in formation you should not be getting a warm fuzzy feeling and looking at that with admiration and respect there's nothing to be respected in being a hard conformist there's nothing to be respected respected in giving up your individuality as a unique human being that that actually is to be loathed it's something that we should be trying to avoid at all costs because again it leads us no matter how good our intentions are down the path of following whatever the group wants of us and we can't be group think followers herd mentality is the problem here that's why we're in such a mess as a people because none of us are actually truly listening to our conscience and acting in accordance with it we're going along with the group and following its dictates following its agenda what it wants of us and and we're basing our behavior we're basing our decisions and our actions on what we what we think the group expects of us and it can't be like that if we're ever really going to prosper if we're ever going to move into a way of being where we thrive and we're not creating an unimaginable self-inflicted suffering for ourselves and ultimately by this group think by this herd mentality and behavior that's exactly what we're doing is creating a self-inflicted wound we're doing it to ourselves we're putting ourselves in chains it's not something really that's being done to us is there are there groups you know covert groups and dark occultists working toward an agenda of enslavement you better believe it but the whole point is that they are an expression of our willingness to obey of our herd mentality and wanting to fit in wanting to go along with the group they're bringing us all into that herd into that big farm and getting ready to lead us to the slaughterhouse if we don't turn this around real quick so today we're going to be looking at again just knowing that people are like that isn't good enough we in this section we've been trying to understand why they are like that because without the Y there's no power there's no deep understanding and you're never gonna be able to reverse that situation without knowing why the problem is not enough people know why people are in that state of mind they don't not have enough information about human psychology and certainly they don't have enough information about the techniques that are employed against them by people wielding techniques of cults of heard conformist mentality that's really what a cult is it's a herd conforte conformist group that is acting on behalf only of the group and has abandoned their own personal responsibility their own responsibility to truth their own responsibility to what is right and they'll go along with whatever the group wants of them whether it's right or wrong whether it's in a Gordon's with natural law or in flagrant violation of natural law so I subtitled this or gave it an alternative title if you're looking at slide number seven now it's called the techniques of cults this section or alternatively how to brainwash willing followers who want to give away personal responsibility for their own actions that's what all cult members are that's what all people who join a dominator group are and I'll read that again cult members ok people who join a cult ok are willing followers who want to give away personal responsibility for their own actions that's what a cult member is ok and this is everything I'm warning against everything I'm trying to explain to you for as long as you continue to exist in that modality of consciousness that you believe that you can give away personal responsibility to do what is right to someone else you're you're walking willingly over a cliff into an abyss that's what you're doing whether you know it or not whether it's that it's at a conscious level or not you are literally going over the edge of a cliff so there the part of it is that this whole desire to do this is an illusion it can never be done it's not possible it's someone who thinks that they can do something that isn't possible like live outside of the boundaries of natural law and somehow prosper and not suffer that is impossible you can believe it's possible all you want and it will never make it so the same goes with the abandonment of personal responsibility you can only believe and imagine that you can do this it's one of the really negative uses of the imagination okay we have this powerful imagination and it's there to make us capable of doing great things but it can it be abused yes it can be abused people imagine that they can do things that they cannot really do that are isn't possible they can engage in illusion through the abbé use of imagination there is no such thing as giving away your personal responsibility you're always responsible whether you like it or not whether you know it or not or whether you want to accept it or not we'll be right back folks stay tuned you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] okay everyone we're back you're listening to you what on earth is happening we're talking about the techniques of cults today on the show or in other words how to brainwash willing followers who want to give away their personal responsibility for their own actions something that can never really be done giving away your personal responsibility with something that absolutely can be done is how to brainwash someone who thinks they can give away their personal responsibility see people will ask well you said you're gonna talk about solutions so why are you talking about the techniques of cults you know what in this go hand-in-hand with the problem yes that's true but understanding these techniques and moreover understanding the mindset of the person who allows themselves to fall for these techniques shows you why we're doing what we're doing and that's part of the solution is to understand the psychological factors at work in people who join group think institutions in people who continue to obey orders without actually listening to their conscience we need to know why they want to do this if we're ever going to help them to come out of this brainwashed condition it all comes down ultimately to self respect at some level people like this don't like who they are don't like themselves and in many ways they shouldn't like who they are but they don't have yet that developed willpower to want to make a change they haven't developed enough love for themselves for the high the connection to the higher self that I don't I'm not talking about love for the physical body or the ego self or the little identified role that we happen to play I'm talking about love of self higher case s the true self the real essence of one's being okay which isn't just the sum of your thoughts emotions actions it's a higher connection to oneness to to the divine if you will that is a spark that exists within all of us and the person who is in this condition doesn't has not made that a connection to that divine essence within them they may may be even bought into the idea that it doesn't exist or it's not there in other words that they don't even have a soul and there's this self-loathing component within them that makes them want to then turn that self-loathing outward and take it out on someone else we need to understand the psychological factors at work within someone's mind if we're ever going to help them come out of that condition if we're going to be assistance to the process of change we need to know why they're already there without that Y in hand you come to the situation powerless so let's look at techniques that are used against people who are in this low state of self esteem and why they're so easy to reel in why they're such you know joiners they run when there's herd mentality present to go and join it okay instead of actually really thinking for oneself and really acting in accord with one's own conscience so the four main overarching techniques of cults are there more than this absolutely these are the four big ones okay that form the umbrella under which a lot of the other techniques are a subsection a subset of techniques okay but these are the four overarching techniques that every cult every herd mentality group uses against their joiners were followers and these four techniques are isolation that's number one isolation number two conformity number three indoctrination through repetition and repetition is key here this is a key element we're gonna get into all of these separately and break them down one by one over the course of the show and number four is trauma traumatization of the follower so isolation conformity indoctrination through repetition and trauma are the four overarching or umbrella techniques if you will of cult initiation and no I'm not saying the word occult this is an occult initiation this is cult member initiation okay in other words how to make a robot a human robot a biological Android someone that will follow orders unquestioningly give themselves up give up the true-self give themselves up even bodily hell not even just give up the true-self give up the lower self to give up both selves okay the higher the connection to the higher self is abandoned already and they're giving up the body as well you know and any of the actions and behaviors that can be taken with the body to the the group or the master see that this is what I'm this is what this entire show is all about I'm not looking for followers I don't want you to follow me I don't care whether anybody quote believes what I'm saying because belief has nothing to do with any of this and I'm not asking anybody to believe in and what what I say here I said that on show number one the worst thing that you could do is just absolutely believe what I'm saying without actually discovering these things for yourself through seeking the truth I want people to become seekers of truth themselves not followers of anything okay if you want to follow anything follow where the truth leads you that's what you need to follow except that which is not what you want to leave is there and certainly I'm not looking to be anybody's guru or master it's difficult enough to master oneself without trying to hold other people up okay now that also doesn't mean I'm not saying once you understand what's really going on you have no responsibility to help others to get to that level of understanding you do that is our personal responsibility that's what part of our responsibility is and I'll be talking about that on a future show but you know what I'm talking about is wanting to directly control somebody control their actions that comes from a deep state of the lack of self-respect and self-esteem for oneself even having that desire at all wanting to control somebody else's behavior I'm not interested in controlling your behavior I am I trying to influence people toward looking at the truth and looking at what's really there yes I'm trying to be an inspiration to do that but I have no desire to want to form a group and have that group follow me believe me you wouldn't not be following anybody who is unique or special in any capacity except maybe that I have a drive to seek the truth a little bit more than most other people do that's about it and that I shouldn't be special in that regard and nor do I want to be I think other people should develop that capacity and I should be no one special even in that capacity so this has absolutely nothing to do with me saying you need to believe me I don't want you to believe anything I want you to know that which is that's it the whole reason we're in this mess is because of belief people believing in things they can't really don't really have any empirical evidence to support so the firt let's look at these four techniques and break them down individually the first technique is isolation and this is they're all really equally important this is because if you don't do this it's very difficult to continue the other techniques without anyone disrupting them or breaking it up or saying hey why are you letting this happen why are you doing this and to the person who's doing it and why are you letting this happen to the person that's being done - most people would would recognize this for what it is if it was really out in the open but because it's done in secrecy and private for the most part it's done in an isolated section of the world it removed from the rest of the community see that that's the key point is that you have to be not allowed to be in constant contact with anyone who's outside of this group that's why all cults isolate their members in some respect or another whether it be you know a religious cult that makes people go and live with them okay in some kind of a communist something like that or whether it be military boot camp in which you removed from the general population the civilian population or a police academy which i believe is what this image is a depiction of on slide number eight so physical separation from the rest of the community is absolutely essential otherwise people will be questioning what's going on they'll be able to compare notes you know those outside of this little separatist group you have to create an us-versus-them mentality this is also the key this is also essential to create the imagination or the perception of separation between self and others brakes coming up wilt it will stop it right there we'll pick this up the breakdown of cult technique number one isolation on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast and don't go anywhere we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the techniques of cult member initiation on the show today we're looking at the first out of four overarching techniques the technique of isolation from the rest of the community this also involves the creation of an us-versus-them mentality you have to demonize people who are Outsiders you have to demonize those who don't belong you always need an enemy a cult needs an enemy to point their finger out and say see there the entire problem see it sounds so similar to saying that followers are the problem but there's a difference when a cult does it they're pointing at people who really aren't the problem of humanity's woes the entire problem is the entire dynamic of wanting to be a follower unfortunately that does exist and so to say yes that is the problem is not like trying to indoctrinate somebody into a technique of a cult it happens to be true what they're doing is saying this person's the entire problem and that isn't the case they just want somebody to believe that to get them to follow with their will and get them to do what they want them to do you know Hitler had the communists you know we have the Arab Arab fundamentalists everybody always has somebody that they're gonna try to demonize and it's almost always even a contrived situation because the Communists didn't burn the Reichstag down Hitler's own secret police did Arab fundamentalists did not do 9/11 rogue elements within the United States government and occult forces did so it's always an invented enemy as well but they need an enemy there to create that dichotomy that opposition the oppositional consciousness of us versus them this always gets people to look outward never inward see I'm always asking people you need to look turn your gaze inward are you part of the dynamic that's creating the problem and if you see any part of your your self that is part of that dynamic you need to withdraw from it saying no that's what the process of apophysis is all about taking a good hard look at the self stop pulling the finger outward we need we need to point the finger inward upon ourselves as individuals and then help other people to do that same process that's what development of respect is about taking another look at oneself and there's too little of that and there's too much external finger pointing I coined a term on the down the rabbit-hole Show on Friday night with Popeye I coined the term the my freedom movement so we don't have a real freedom movement of people who really want to affect a true lasting positive change a true solution we don't really have that yet in mass numbers we have what I call the my freedom movement because it's people who are interested in them selves being free but when it comes to the freedom of all and it comes through being told that hey you're a part of this dynamic that's destroying human freedom in certain things you're doing they don't want to hear that then I'm the bad guy for bringing that message then I get demonized for pointing something out that's in contradiction with natural law see everybody will listen to somebody up to a point where then you start telling them hey there's something you're doing here that is problematic that is contributing to the problem and then I don't want to hear anything I don't want to hear a word forward from that because you touched a nerve you know so from now on I don't call it the freedom movement whatever we call this thing this alternative research community that we have I call it the my freedom movement because it's largely a group of people who have recognized that their freedom their personal freedoms being accosted but when it comes to the freedom of all it's you know a very little consequence or significance to them you know my wallets being affected you know my personal liberties are being affected but hey if it's been done in that country or this place or over here and I don't see and it doesn't really affect me then I'm what so what the my freedom movement but to go back to these techniques isolation is probably one of the most important because without that again these all of these techniques would be would come into question they would be called on these techniques in doing them again on both sides both you know halves of this group think dynamic the the master and the person who's being conditioned into the their form of slavery would be questioned by outsiders you know the master you know would be you know it would be put to him why are you doing this you know do you think you have a right to do this to another human being and the follower would be questioned something would be said to him like why are you allowing this to be done can't you see what this person is trying to do but in an isolated setting you know no objections ever get raised and it just can continue on unabated the indoctrination techniques you know so let's move on to cult technique number two cult technique number two is found on slide number nine and it is the dynamic of conformity bringing people into a semblance of sameness which can be very difficult to do because people are all individuals and they're all unique in one form or another you're never gonna find two people that are exactly alike doesn't exist we're all unique beings we're all unique creations and we should treasure that uniqueness and not try to squander it and give it away see and here's another I just want to you know interject with this whenever the words I talked about this on another show the dynamic of you should this is something that people insist insist should never be said to another person because it's the immediate engagement of the ego and I say that that's utter bunk because this is the problem ladies and gentlemen no one is ever saying you should not do this you should not be acting like this they don't want to step on somebody else's sensibility and wound their ego because then they just say oh that that's turning them off the problem is that you're a - accepting of their bad behavior and nobody's calling anybody else on their bullshit to be quite frank that's the problem nobody's willing to step up and say you should not do this this is wrong this is against natural law you don't have a right why do you even imagine that you have the right that's the problem there's no no one's stepping up and calling people on that by saying you shouldn't do this okay and it's more about saying what you shouldn't do again it's it's apophatic in nature the negative the wrong things that people are doing they should be called on them so this whole thing of you know you should never say to anybody you should or shouldn't do this or that is his New Age garbage okay it's walking on eggshells around evil and nobody should walk on eggshells around evil they should look evil in the face and call it what it is so this technique of conformity works in a number of different ways the first is you set all the ground rules in the environment so that people you know if they act outside of those ground rules they are they are completely ostracized and isolated and punished given either physical punishments or you know again ridiculed in in the group dynamic so no individuality can be tolerated in groupthink in herd mentality all right the old identity is to be broken down completely this is why they're there this is why they're in that state of isolated separation from the rest of the community it's to break down the uniqueness of the individual to get get rid of this the true self any connection to it whatsoever so one's old identity has to be completely shed so that this programming can be accepted the cult programming can be accepted this is how all cults operate and you're looking in that example of two of the biggest cults in the world and that's what they need to be seen as what they are the military and the police are cults make no mistake about it we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening you're on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the techniques of cults today on the show they're used to indoctrinate their followers their cult members who want to give away their personal responsibility bring them into a conformist or herd mentality mind-state so that they will abandon their conscience and do whatever the cult leader or the group demands of them whether it is right or wrong whether it is in harmony with natural law or in complete opposition to natural law so we're looking at cult technique number two conformity how no individuality may be tolerated by the group and the old identity that the person you know brought in when they first joined the group has to be completely shed it has to be broken down so that a new molded personality can be built up that can only act in accordance with the group's agenda that's why there has to be total conformity and the stamping out of any uniqueness among the members and some of the methods that are used to accomplish this are uniforms the shaving of heads as we see in the military uniforms make everyone look the same externally even though they have unique features can have unique body shapes it gives the impression upon immediately looking at the individual that they're all completely the same symbolism put in the same places on the body is another technique used to do this it creates sameness and appearance that's really all this is about that that's the reason for uniforms one form bringing the group into one form not separate forms not separate individuals but getting them to act as one mind one controlled mind so that's what uniforms and the shaving of heads and the symbolism put on the body etc that's all there to create that illusion really of the sameness in appearance there is also techniques used to employ sameness in speech and behavior this is the idea of you have to answer a question in a particular way you have to answer it you know with a certain level of volume you have to stand a certain way when you say it you have to start and end with sir sir yes sir sir no sir you know all of these are techniques to induce conformity in the herd and again get them to completely look at whoever the instructor sergeant or you know the drill instructor perhaps or you know whoever their master happens to be at any given time that's the authority and you follow you get in line the chain of obedience is what this is about forget the chain of command it's the chain of obedience that we're talking about here so sameness in speech and behavior has to be emphasized as a value this is what you have to aspire to you know and again this is all done to get the person to eventually abandon their conscience that's why this is all being done you got to abandon they've already abandoned personal responsibility by even coming to the group you know and asking the group to handle their problems for them to give them you know you know the conditions of security and the conditions of predictability etc that's another reason people join groups and cults like this you know they don't want any surprises in their life they what they want that sameness it's all based on fear ladies and gentlemen all based on fear of a person who really doesn't want to take a look at themselves and deal with the world as it really is we'll be right back after these words stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone we're listening to what my life has happening today on the show we're talking about the techniques of cult indoctrination how would be God's turn their followers brains into mush because they're the follower is so intent on giving up their personal responsibility something that's not even possible trying to do the impossible thinking that they're gonna get away with it thinking they're going to be successful in doing it and so that they can claim wasn't my fault I was only following the orders of the master it doesn't work that way ladies and gentlemen it never has and it never will so we were looking at technique number two which is conformity no individuality tolerated the old identity must be completely stamped out use uniforms and other techniques to create complete sameness and appearance and then re-emphasize sameness in speech and behavior get people thinking inside the box acting inside the box hell even looking like they're inside a box because they are let's move on to cult technique number three indoctrination through repetition repetition is one of the most critical techniques of all cult brainwashing you have to do things and say things over and over and over and over and over again and people will say hey you do a lot of repeating that's right I do because one of the methods of deprogramming the brainwashed mind is also repetition people need to hear things many times over for it to sink in and they need to hear things for it many times over to get something out of their mind that doesn't belong there that is doing damage that is insulting to the soul that is destroying the individual's unique individuality their uniqueness okay and who that is really destroying their conscience their connection to the higher self and their ability to act in accordance with conscience with right and wrong principles so how do people indoctrinate others we talked about this a lot when we talked about the section on indoctrination and you will take note if you're listening to this presentation whether live or in the podcast this is podcast 112 by the way that all of these techniques are also used in schools and corporate institutions the techniques are the same no matter what kind of hierarchical structure we're talking about no matter what kind of hierarchically structured institution no matter what kind of compartmentalized institution we're talking about these techniques universally apply so by all means these are the techniques that are used in schooling and I notice I'm not saying real education there the techniques techniques used in modern schooling or indoctrination so we talked a lot about what indoctrination was but we want to talk about how does this work through repetition because that's the main methodology that indoctrination is used in in the military and the police here you see images of military cadets and training on the left there is sitting in a class at rapt attention and there on the right you see an image of a drill instructor at a police academy marching his his unit in step and chanting so let's look at the word indoctrination first to get a better understanding of what this really is about indoctrination means speaking in two through three ways that's what indoctrination is or simply just simply speaking into three ways that's what the word indoctrination actually breaks down to in its etymology three methods of speaking into so indoctrination isn't real education if you look up the etymology of the word education it comes from a Duke Oh in Latin which means to lead out a do care a in Latin means to lead out of and what education is doing is to lead someone out of ignorance out of darkness that's what real education does that's not what indoctrination does that's speaking something into someone that's putting a program there that ultimately doesn't belong there if they're going to be led out of Darkness the real education could also mean to draw out that which is within then this goes to you know back to a great concept that was spoken by words in the Gnostic gospel attributed to Christ that if we bring forth that which is within us that which we bring forth will save us will be our salvation in other words if we bring forth the inner self what we will save ourselves but if we do not bring forth that which is within us that which we do not bring forth will destroy us this is all about self-respect this is all about making the connection to the higher self if we do that we're going to be okay if we don't do that we're gonna be doomed we don't deal with our inner self with our psychic garbage we don't look at the shadow self at the demon sides of the self that's gonna come back and bite us we have to deal with our own darkness and negativity it can't just be brushed off repeatedly and not dealt with not looked at which is what a lot of the New Age movement wants never look at the negative oh that battle you'll draw more of it too you know the whole problem is is most people aren't dealing with the negative that exists within them and trying to transmute it into something more positive to work with the shadow material and eventually integrate it so that it's not ruling you could even have it be there and continuously making a freewill decision to conquer it to veteran to be better than that shadow self to be better than that lowercase s self I mean if you think I don't have a lower self or lower instincts you're crazy you're out of your mind I make a continual renewal within myself to be better than those lower instincts every day of my life so that I'm not I recognize that they're there I'm not ignoring them I know those instincts are present but I don't let them rule me that's what what we have to do that's what Y we have to work with that shadow material and anybody telling you that that's not important work to do and you shouldn't be doing it or is lying to you and trying to deceive you and that's a big part of why the New Age movement is out there now I mention that because that's another I keep mentioning the New Age movement because this is another cult that is out there that is trying to keep people back from a lot of the real solutions to get us out of this because a lot of these New Age movement techniques are put out there by the dark occult and we have to understand that repetition gets us into the reptile brain you're speaking into somebody through in three ways to control their thoughts their emotions and their actions that's where the three comes from and the best way of accomplishing that is to put them in the r-complex of the brain the base mind we'll look at how that's done this is done on the other side don't go anywhere folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] rear die radio with Lee Rogers the most dangerous top show in America weekdays at 9:00 p.m. central on Oracle broadcast [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone I'm your host mark Cassio you're listening to what on earth is happening through an Oracle broadcaster we're talking about the techniques of cults today on the show we're at overarching cult technique number three out of four the indoctrination through repetition this works through again indoctrination is speaking into through three ways or speaking into to change three things that's the best way that you could put the definition of indoctrination if you look at it from its etymological perspective and the things you're trying to change or the things you're trying to control is thought emotion and action and you do this by speaking into not trying to lead someone out of not trying to draw someone out something out that is within the being okay the draw out the essence of the true self okay and and allow the person to work with that higher essence you want to completely stamp that out and just program them through words okay so this is programming through words in three ways all right through thoughts emotions and actions telling people things that aren't true so that they believe them in their mind okay and then working through the technique we're going to talk about which is a physical exhaustion in many cases traumatization through physical exhaustion also because keeping some somebody in a same place seated in a certain position or walking and telling them something while they're walking you're working with the mind and the body and these people become emotionally traumatized as a result of all of this as well and emotional abuse goes along with this technique as well and again this can be found in school settings today in the way that we continuously try to put our children through a form of Education that really isn't beneficial the human brain so some of the ways that repetition is used in military boot camp and in police academy training is through rigorous schedules and instruction you have to have people going through the same thing over and over again on a daily basis again regimented behavior is stressed things being the same all right conformity always doing it the same way never diverging no uniqueness so rigorous schedules are part of it repetitive behaviors obstacle courses you know a very demanding physically demanding things obstacle courses drills formation marching in step all while being told things speaking into okay words being used while these repetitive behaviors are going on push-ups I should have put push-ups on there talk about repetitive behaviors you know that's another thing calisthenics you know all different exercises I guess that goes hand in hand with obstacle courses and drills as well getting people to form specific formations with their body so that you are you are looking at yourself as just a member of this group you know and that's part of the reason that reinforces this person's abandonment of personal responsibility that's what they want they want to just get lost in the herd lost in the group so there no one unique see it's all about giving up your uniqueness because they're trying to give away their responsibility and they think oh if I just looked at as a member of this one unit this group that acts as one then it's not me who's doing it you know I can't be blamed I was just one in that whole bit look at that big huge formation of people are just this one tiny tiny little insignificant being in there I can't be held responsible this is where people's mindset is at ladies and gentlemen they actually believe their own BS that they can somehow give away that their own responsibility for their actions and it can't be done you're always responsible for your own actions doesn't matter what group you belong to doesn't matter who told you to do it doesn't matter why you did it does not matter why you did it if you did it you're responsible for it the end that's the truth and the truth is extreme and no one wants to hear that because that forces you to point the finger at yourself not at anyone outside yourself and that's why we don't have a freedom movement that's why we have a my freedom movement and that's why that my freedom movement is unlikely to make any damage in the huge agenda for global human slavery it's unlikely to do it I'm not saying that to discourage people or to make you feel bad I'm saying until it stops being the my freedom movement and still people start pointing the finger within and say how am i part of this entire enslavement vehicle how am i giving my energy to it don't look for any change don't look for any lasting positive beneficial change that leads to more an increase in freedom and a decrease in slavery because you're not going to see it as long as the finger is pointed outward so another method of this repetition techniques is literal the repeating of phrases chants or songs and you see this in the military and in police academies when we march in step we're gonna you know keep chanting left right left right left right you know or we're gonna sing some ridiculous song over and over and over again during the march non-stop repetition it puts you into the r-complex of the brain doing the same thing over and over not only are you doing the same thing over and over again with your with your body with your extremities you know you're doing it with your mouth with your voice and this is all going into the ears and going into the subconscious and it works their nests there it's all about getting you in the box and believe me people are there they're in that box they're in the cage it's about getting you into the cage so you can't even ever think of getting outside that cage now hand in hand with these repetitive methods I broke cult technique number four down into part a and B because trauma has really two components to it physical trauma and psychological trauma or what I called mental / emotional trauma okay mental and emotional trauma and then physical trauma alright so let's look at 4a which is physical trauma and this is one of the clearest examples of bootcamp mentality is you got to put the people through the paces you got to put them through that hard physical training high levels of physical activity to such an extent that it takes the recruits the followers to a point of exhaustion of physical collapse sometimes and you do that on a daily basis over and over again so there on the left you see a drill instructor you know mocking a person who's reached the point of complete exhaustion and the other troops joining in on it join in on the mockery of this person who's physically collapsed low sleep time and distraught disrupted sleep because it this is key if you don't get enough sleep your mind become so deteriorated you can become really insane without the proper sleep you're not entering rapid eye movement sleep REM mode of sleep people make horrible decisions without getting enough sleep people will will listen to and follow people that they shouldn't be following that don't have their best interests in mind when sleep is disrupted or chaotic or you're just not getting enough so this is another technique that is used against these followers and one of the biggest is food the poison that is in food feeding these recruits a high carbohydrate and low nutrient density diet there you see it with it you know the noodles all with white bleached flour now one of the biggest staples in a military diet pasta you'll see this over and over again in any cult high carb low nutrient density critical you'll be right back at these words folks stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] but they are we defendant welcome back everyone we're listening to you what on earth is happening we're talking about the techniques of cult indoctrination here today on the show we were talking about technique for a which is on slide number 11 if you're following along on the radio show page of what on earth is happening with these slides that are listed there or with the podcast which is podcast number 112 physical trauma is the first traumatic induction technique here the traumatization of the followers through high levels of physic physical activity to the point of exhaustion or even collapse low sleep times and disrupted sleep sometimes you know cadets will be woken up unceremoniously from sleep in the middle of the night and put through you know some kind of you know crazy exercise or you know ask to react as if they're under attack or something we're just made to do some repetitive behavior that involves movement and chanting or for inspection you know this is a well-known technique and it's done to disrupt REM sleep because you know that you're creating suggestibility in the mind when the proper amount of REM sleep has not been attained has not been obtained that will lower someone's defenses that will open them up to suggestion it will make them not make accurate decisions and so they will rely on the suggestions of others more readily and then of course the diet high carbohydrate low nutrient density again the brain is not getting what it needs and in many cases it is being disrupted because of an overabundance of carbs potatoes are another huge huge aspect of military food and bootcamp food and we talked about pasta you see that example in the image high carb high flour breads pastas potatoes etc will be the bulk of the diet and then they'll have some meat and maybe some beans and proteins and things like that but that's it plant diet is highly de-emphasized in this regimented and controlled form of traumatizing the body is that's what this is all about it's about throwing the body into a state where okay it'll have enough energy to do what it needs to do in the short term but ultimately high-level thinking isn't really going to be possible in any of these states you're not going to be thinking at high level when you're completely exhausted when your sleep is disrupted and when you've been eating a crap diet that's really poisonous to the body and mind so this all forms these all form parts of the technique for a which is physical traumatization mental and emotional traumatization is technique number 4b which is in slide number 12 this comprises comprised of verbal and psychological abuse yelling at the follower cadet abusing them with words just completely degrading them verbally telling them they're a piece of trash telling them that they're worthless okay and this is all to break down the old sense of self get them to completely and totally look at their instructors their masters is the only person who they receive any kind of direction from they tell me what's good they tell me what's bad because Who am I I'm nothing I'm no one I can't I can't understand those things on my own I'm a piece of trash okay and that's continuously reinforced I'm worthless I'm I'm not unique I'm a piece of trash this is what's being told to these people constantly eventually you somebody tells you something enough constantly if you're already at a low sense of self-esteem and wanted to give away your responsibility to begin with you believe it quite readily all of those things see the problem is it becomes a self-fulfilling prophecy because then you're willing to go in listen to these people who don't care about you who don't only have their agenda to serve and the group's agenda to serve and you will go and do things that only a piece of trash would do that's the problem once you've come this far it's really easy to just let yourself go all the way and then do things that are completely immoral at the the beck and call of the beck and call of the master okay so the the problem here when you're already in this low state of self esteem and someone's coming in and telling you that you're worthless you're very highly susceptible to believe that and then to act like that because you didn't go in with self-respect and the respect that they talk about in the military is all illusory respect it isn't real true self respect it's all based on violence it's all based on power in the physical sense not real power power with a lowercase P I'm not talking about real true power that comes from alignment with truth and natural law that's power with high with a higher a capital P all of their techniques are all based on illusory power the desire to control somebody else low self-esteem no real respect no real true self respect and this is all fear-based every part of it is based on ultimately if you go low enough down into the motivating factor it's because someone who is afraid and therefore they want to control the actions of someone else because they're afraid and that my friends is the psychology of a child that's not a true adult that's not a true human being that is an infant who knows zero about anything when when you're in that mode of consciousness there's no real power there there's no real self-esteem there's no real self-respect and the problem is people think that that's what this is all about the military and the police power respect it should command none of those things to a person who's really thinking clearly and understands the real dynamic that's going on it's the exact opposite of all of those things it's low self-esteem it's fear it's infantile it's not something that is adult you know that's by a person who's truly mentally psychologically spiritually and emotionally aware and has reached a level of maturity in those capacities it has nothing to do with that it's all based in fear and the desire to control in a in a completely illusory sense so those are the basic techniques of cults let's just wrap up with the mental emotional trauma again verbal and psychological abuse the unexpected and unexpected sudden and shocking scenarios being presented okay again we look at the example the troops are woken up in the middle of the night you're under attack ooh you know fallen formation you know you know and meanwhile sleep has been disrupted they're in a suggestible state just coming right out of sleep that's why it's done upon coming out of sleep that's when people will follow orders the best because they're conscious mind isn't even activated fully yet they're still in that in that some some knob you elastic state okay between waking and sleep it's like a sleepwalking state at that point and that's when the biggest suggestions for control come in at that point these are make no mistake the people who practice these techniques well know how they work they may have known for thousands of years how these techniques work the problem is is that the willing idiot who joined who is the joiner and the follower has no clue how these techniques are being used against them there are no nothing idiots and if you look at the etymology of idiot it means one who knows not the self that's what the word idiot means and that's exactly what an idiot is someone who doesn't know themselves that's why they would go and even join something like this you're being used used hard-core used up and when they're done using you up they're gonna throw you out like a piece of trash that they think you are because that's exactly what they think of you as and I'm not I'm not asking you to believe me I'm telling you I know that's what they think of us as I've been around the people who practice these techniques and whose ancestors developed these techniques whose bloodline ancestors developed these very techniques and what they think of people who fall into this trap is lower than dirt lower than slime the bottom line to keep in mind is if you're going to control someone's mind and ultimately through controlling their mind you're going to control their behavior you need to keep them in a perpetual atmosphere of fear in a perpetual state of fear-based consciousness otherwise that level of control over the mind is not possible [Music] think about that while we take another break we'll be back for the last segment you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone this is last segment with this edition of what on earth is happening I just wrapped up with the techniques of cults that are used to indoctrinate and ultimately to control the minds and behaviors of followers who actually believe that they can give up their personal responsibility something that I've realized over and over and over again is impossible you are always responsible for your own actions regardless of what you claim that happens to be an immutable truth and I wanted to talk about when I say that people who do this are idiots they're morons they're not really smart they're not intelligent at all at all people will say well you're just trying to insult someone no that isn't what I'm doing what I'm doing is stating the fact of the matter someone who falls for this and even does it if we won't even talk about it's all of them it's not even just the people who fall for them it's the people who are doing this to these people who are taking them into this scam this scheme to control their mind none of them are intelligent because they're all ultimately either left brained and balanced or right brained imbalanced see a right brain imbalanced person is a person who doesn't really care about themself who allow someone else to dominate and control them and in that state they could be molded into an even you know into a left brain individual or further into the right brain as a victim identifier once you're in the state of being controlled you can be controlled and the the output will be determined by the person controlling you once somebody takes control over that which is being input into someone's mind they have control over what the outcome is going to be they have control over what that person is going to be like when they output them from that program okay this is literally like a computer program garbage goes in garbage goes out bad input leads to bad output it's that simple it really is that simple of an equation so when I say that these people are stupid that they're not intelligent I mean it literally they are not intelligent people and this leads to the question what is true intelligence so when we use the word intelligence in the modern world it's often a complete misnomer and we do not really understand what this word means we think intelligence in the modern world is equated with intellect with left brain only intelligent intellect not intelligence okay these are this is not intellect is not intelligence intellect is a component of intelligence this is what needs to be understood so when people say oh you say that soldiers are dumb or cops are dumb that they're not intelligent okay I know a lot of intelligent police I know a lot of intelligent military personnel no you don't you may know police or military that are intellectual that have developed some capacity of intellect but they're not intelligent these are not the same and cannot be equated intellect there's only one component of intelligence okay and it's the left brain half it's the masculine component the part that is analytical logical precise repetitive and organized but it has absolutely nothing to do with true intelligence I'm shouldn't say has nothing to do it is a part of that but it is not the totality of true intelligence true intelligence is the intellect combined with the right brained aspects of the individual which is intuition the feminine component of intelligence which governs our creative self our creative aspects the imagination looking at things in general terms holistic terms intuitive capacities conceptual thinking that seeing the big picture which most certainly people in that left-brain mindset put run through the wringer of military and police training which is what you do to an animal trained them through repetition that's they're not there they don't have true intelligence they don't have all of these creative compact capacities and big-picture thinking at high level conceptual thinking because largely that's made possible by a connection to the right brain which they have abandoned so they're not really truly intelligent they may have intellect but that doesn't equate with true intelligence true intelligence is when you combine the masculine and feminine components or the left and right brain and the third eye is opened depicted by this symbol the blazing star not the Star of David of Israel but the blazing star of awakened intelligence the truly awakened higher self this used to be called the Seal of Solomon but an even older name for it is simply the blazing star because it is the combination of the male blade which represents the intellect and the feminine chalice which which represents the intuitive capacities and creative capacities and nurturing capacities both of them need to be combined and we shouldn't be imbalanced toward one side or the other and both of these need to be united ultimately with care care is the real third principle the heart has to come into play to develop true intelligence that happens when the left and right brain are operating in balance in true balance in with true intelligence and look at the word Intel it the first part of intelligence intellect Intelli intellect it's the left part of the brain and it's the left-hand side of the word when you read it in English the right side is gents Gen comes from genera in Latin meaning to create so intellect plus creativity is intelligence it's right in the word ladies and gentlemen right in the word and hardly anyone ever sees it so we need to stop associating an identifying just intellect which is just left brain modality with true intelligence because the two are not the same and the real solutions to all of this is personal responsibility and self-respect we cannot give away personal responsibility in slide number 14 I'm showing you where the entire human species the whole human race is going not some of us all of us because we're all tied together we're all in the same situation together whether we like it or not and if we stop if we do not stop trying to give away quote-unquote give away because it can't really be done our personal responsibility this is what we're doing we are lemmings walking over a cliff to our doom that's simply the case personal responsibility is yours whether you like it or not it's an inherent immutable law of nature by the fact that you are in the cosmos you are responsible for your actions and by the fact that you are in the cosmos in the form that you are currently in in a human form means by definition that you are responsible for your actions and you cannot give that responsibility to another slide number 15 saying no is the solution and this is an image of a single individual refusing to give the Nazi salute as Adolf Hitler is passing during the Third Reich in Germany a single individual standing out amongst the crowd who are all going along who says no I won't be part of that I know that is not the right way and therefore he stands out as a unique individual who has reclaimed the part of his personal responsibility in that moment at least that doesn't always follow that that will be the that way for the rest of the beings life but the whole point is it's the beginning of making a decision that has to be reaffirmed to keep that responsibility and not try to give it away that can only be done through self-respect as I said last week which comes from the Latin Ari meaning again and SPECT re meaning to look at we need to take another look at ourselves if we're going to create any real change outside of ourselves look in the mirror because that's where the answer lies I closed last week with the quote from Vernon Howard and I'll do it again this week the philosopher Vernon Howard said that human sickness is so severe that few can bear to look at it but those who do will become well this is all about the willingness to take a look at ourselves which is the development of true respect for ourselves which we cannot give to anyone else until we have it first for ourselves respect and responsibility is the answer with that said that's all the time we have for here on this edition of what on earth is happening remember ladies and gentlemen there are only two mistakes than one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you here next week on what on earth is happening thanks for listening [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #113

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, Occult, Hidden Knowledge, Dark Occultism, Satanism, Consciousness, The Human Brain, Dark Occultists' Contempt for Humanity*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website of course oracle broadcasting.com today is sunday june 24th 2012. the show is live every sunday from 5 to 7 p.m east coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m central time we have a great show planned for you here today we are going to be continuing to talk about solutions oriented approaches in consciousness and today we're going to be continuing to cover the solution of the non-support of dominators those who uphold the dominator slavery system that we are living in whether we recognize that or understand it or not and today we're going to be getting into the occult side of things when it comes to the military and the police and we are going to be talking about how dark occultists who ultimately own these organizations and own the people who are members of them they own their minds they own their actions ultimately therefore they own their body we're going to be talking about how they ritualistically and symbolically mock these individuals for even helping them to carry out their evil agendas how they loathe them infinitely more than they loathe the general population so today on the show the occult mockery of police and military personnel and we're going to be going through tons of symbolism this is probably going to take a few weeks to complete this it's probably it's the first time i'm going to cover it in great depth on the show to help people to understand what the so-called elite the powers that should not be think of their um minions who carry out their orders how do they really consider these individuals so i have a couple of event announcements before we get into the subject matter um i was on a cult empire with bob from cincinnati on june 21st last thursday and this is now posted to the website in the news section it was a great show we talked about natural law we talked about how it operates in our lives its principles its expressions we went in depth i posted a ton of resources in the news section on natural law so please be sure to check that out on the what on earth is happening.com news page also i finally got up the first appearance that i made on down the rabbit hole with popeye uh which took place on june 15th hours one and two of that show were posted in the news section as well i also did another two hour broadcast and actually did an extra hour for a total of three hours with popeye this past friday june 22nd and i will be posting that to the news section of what on earth is happening very shortly so keep an eye out for part two of me talking about natural law on down the rabbit hole with continue with some other event announcements and then we'll get to the occult mockery police casting radio network is on a mission i was born in my [Music] [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm going to continue with a couple of event announcements and then we'll jump into our subject matter so truth freedom prosperity a local activist group that i work with here in the philadelphia area will be hosting as always their monthly free documentary screening and discussion evening it happens the last thursday of every month at a scene market and cafe a scene food market is on 719 south 4th street that's the corners of 4th and monroe streets here in philadelphia the film screening will begin at 6 30 pm sharp so be sure to arrive a little bit earlier and this month on june 28th 2012 6 30 p.m at a scene food market we will be screening the documentary film psy war cywar is an excellent film about propaganda it's history and how it is used but let's be honest what the film is really about is mind control that's what we're really talking about here when we talk about this film psy war and it's an excellent documentary everybody interested in mind control should definitely check it out we'll be screening it and having a discussion about it this thursday at a scene food market in philadelphia the big event coming up in less than two weeks now is the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations right here in the city of philadelphia july 7th 8th 9th and 10th the events are as follows the tesla science conference july 7th and 8th 10 a.m to 6 p.m both days at ruba hall the event of the free your mind conference from last year 414 green street here in philadelphia tickets are 25 dollars per day if you get the tickets in advance uh through the tesla science foundation website and only thirty dollars if you elect to purchase them at the door tickets are available at teslasciencefoundation.org via paypal there will be a social gathering at the end of both these events between 6 and 2 a.m at ruba hall in the cabaret room there will be an awards ceremony and a concert the concert will feature the divine hand ensemble a theremin ensemble a classical ensemble centered around the theremin instrument the electronic instrument this will be taking place july 7th from 8 pm to 10 30 pm in the upstairs room at ruba hall tickets are separate for the concert and they are only 12 there will be a tesla night birthday party featuring live music and the demonstration of several tesla coils i actually put a single tesla coil on the uh the poster the flyer for the event but there will be several tesla coils demonstrated and fired at the stroke of midnight uh which is when tesla was born between july 9th and 10th this is july 9th from 10 p.m to the uh morning of july 10th at 2 a.m uh at the independent visitors center on fifth and market streets here in philadelphia this event is free to attend for more information on the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 please visit the tesla science foundation's website at teslasciencefoundation.org i want to make one other quick announcement about the tesla energy independence celebrations on the 8th which is a sunday i will be at the tesla event and i'm going to attempt to broadcast live from the tesla energy independence celebrations for that show it looks like we will have a reliable internet connection at ruba hall and i want to actually bring on some of the speakers and some of the people who were involved in putting on this great conference uh toward the end of the day uh i'll broadcast from the cabaret room at ruba downstairs from five o'clock uh east coast time so that is the plan hopefully it will work out uh technically and there won't be any uh issues or difficulties with that but that's what i'm planning to do broadcast from ruba hall on sunday july 8th so with that being said uh let's before we get into the uh subject material i want to say uh there are still no not going to be any calls taken today uh until i get get past the non-support of dominators section entirely and the we're down to really the last two issues that i want to cover which is the occult mockery of the dominators the so-called dominators they're not the real controllers they think that they're in control and nothing could be further from the truth but uh this is one topic that's going to take a couple of weeks at least maybe three weeks or maybe more depends on how uh covering the uh presentation goes and then i want to talk about carnism or the practice of meat eating as a form of domination and as a significant factor in what is holding humanity back and keeping us really as a farmed species ourselves due to the ignorance of the law of correspondence so that's going to be coming up on a future show i may do two shows on that as well so no calls until that's completely over and then we will do two entire call-in shows i also want to let people know why i asked for callers from combat veterans who served in world war ii and fought and saw actual combat in the european theater of operations because no one called uh it was a long shot anyway to uh see if someone would uh call who served in that capacity no one took me up on the offer the question that i wanted to ask them i didn't really do any coverage of this year's bilderberg group at all people who listen to my show will know who the bilderberg group is their origins what they're about how they're globalist trying to usurp the sovereignty of every nation on the face of the earth and bring in a form of fascist socialist dictatorship worldwide and what i really wanted to ask a combat veteran who had fought against the spread of nazism in world war ii specifically in the european theater i wanted to ask them what they thought of a group that was begun by an avowed nazi prince bernhard of the netherlands who served in the ss the shutstoffel and also an availed socialist who was instrumental in ushering in the united nations joseph rettinger and what they think of police serving in the capacity of protecting a group that was begun by avowed socialists national social socialist and otherwise who have the stated goals and intentions of destroying the sovereignty of the united states and ultimately bringing its people into a one-world socialist dictatorship how do you feel about the police serving in the capacity to shut down uh stop people from exposing that and basically harass them and arrest some of them at the protest and in doing so protecting this socialist group when that's what you really fought against gave your blood and the blood of your fellow men against during world war ii how do you feel about public officials in the united states protecting people like that but no one called in and took me up on the offer so we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere all around the world [Music] people welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com okay i want to direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening website radio page what on earth is happening.com click on the radio show tab underneath the player you'll see images for today's show and then under that you'll see a special section and yes your eyes do not deceive you there are 148 image links posted on the radio show page of what on earth is happening these will be the slideshow presentation that go along with the topic of the occult mockery of police and military personnel which we are about to dive into if any uh there's any difficulty with this since there's so many images here i have also posted underneath that a pdf document link where you can download a 7.7 megabyte slightly compressed pdf document but all of the slides for this presentation are contained right in that document hopefully that won't put too much of a strain on the web server it seems to be up to the task but we'll see what happens uh so you could take your choice you could follow along with the pdf or with the slideshow of separate images uh the advantage of the slideshow with the separate images are that there are a couple of animations uh within there's maybe about 10 or 12 animations throughout the um presentation and those animations will not show up in the pdf document obviously uh they will show up as separate frames so that's the only difference but essentially all of the the main information is in both places so here we go this is part of a talk actually this is the talk that i gave at the free your mind conference in 2011. this was my topic at the conference and i had to give a very abbreviated version of the talk i'm going to try to cover some things in a little bit more detail i did cover a little bit of this when we talked about symbolism obviously but um this will be a good overall general review of a lot of things that we've covered and really bring it home about how the occult feels about the people that they employ whether they understand that they are their employees or not so this presentation was originally given in abbreviated format in a little bit over an hour on sunday april 10 2011 at the first for your mind conference it is entitled the occult mockery of police and military personnel i began the talk by quoting george orwell the author of the book the dystopian novel 1984 about a totalitarian police state future orwell said that if liberty means anything at all it means the right to tell people what they do not want to hear and really if you think about it that's what this entire show has been about it's been about telling people hard truths that they're uncomfortable in dealing with that they don't want to be true let's face it people don't want this to be true and they think somehow that matters as if what you want to be true can somehow affect reality instead of recognizing that you have to come to grips and to terms with that which is if you're ever going to change it for the better you can't exist in denial so this is all about helping people to confront that which is because really all suffering comes from the refusal to do just that what we can't fall into if we're uh now looking at slide number three i'll try to uh be conscious about telling people which slide number i'm referring to now so the title slide was slide one the orwell quote was slide two slide number three is what we should not allow ourselves to slip into in a knee-jerk reaction or in a guttural visceral reaction when we first hear about such a topic this is what i have called emotional mind control or simply heart control many people will have friends relatives family members that are involved in these capacities in serving in the military or in police forces and they have an emotional attachment to the role that that person plays within their life therefore when they hear that they're being used in an immoral capacity and in a capacity to usher in enslavement of people they will immediately reject want to reject the information based on their feelings toward the individual their feelings toward the individual is dictating their perception of the veracity veracity means truthfulness of the information being presented this is falling into a psychological trap known as emotional mind control you're basing whether something is true or not on how you feel about the material how the material initially makes you feel which has nothing to do with whether or not it is actually true whether that material is in fact correct and is the way things are so we have to get over the notion that only that which makes us feel good or feel comfortable is what we should accept as true and in many ways i'm not asking anyone to accept any of this in in every way really i'm not i'm not asking anyone to believe that's in a way also a form of emotional mind control people falling into uh you know wanting to be told what they want to hear and then they just mad they just automatically believe it that would be equally as harmful i'm asking people to look into some of this information for themselves that can be difficult in many cases when it comes to subject material that is as esoteric as we're going to be covering because much of it is only known about within occult circles the that is changing however and occult information is being brought forward to the general population more and more and in greater amounts as time moves forward because of technologies because of people uh who have been involved in certain occult organizations in different capacities recognizing what some of these groups are really truly about and their true hidden agenda that isn't put forward in their mission statement so to speak so keep in mind emotional mind control blocking out what makes you feel uncomfortable is what we don't want to slip into you have to try to take on the role take on the the level of consciousness really of attempting to listen with an open mind and heart without prejudging the information first listen take it in and then try to verify it for yourself that's how any scientific methodology is based observation and then try to verify it in your own experience so don't pass judgment on it initially because some of it will make you feel bad some truths can make people feel bad you know and a lot of lies make people feel good so that's what emotional mind control is about and that's the warning going into this presentation another quote that i gave was by the philosopher soren kierkegaard who said that there are only two ways to be fooled one is to believe what isn't true and the other is to refuse to accept what is true i actually gave this quote in the very first what on earth is happening podcast the very first show that i've ever did this is now show 113 and this holds true this is really the only reason that people ever suffer they believe what isn't true and they refuse to accept what is so we'll pause right there heading into this next break we'll pick it up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark passion we're talking about the occult mockery of the military and police and we'll be talking about this for the next few weeks probably going through these slides on what on earth is happening.com's radio show page or with the podcast we were on slide number four moving to slide number five which is the definition of the word occult of course this will be a review for many people who are long time listeners to the show what i'm attempting to do here in this section on occult mockery of police and military is to really in an extended way document uh this entire topic so bear with me if you're already familiar with the concepts again i said much of this will be review but this is intended to stand alone for people as an audio series for people who uh have not approached this topic yet and perhaps inspire them to go back and listen from the very beginning of the podcast uh of the beginning of the what on earth is happening podcasts follow that progression through in order to really open up their consciousness so i won't spend a lot of time on reviewing a lot of the stuff we've already covered but i am going to at least touch upon it so the word occult of course from the latin verb o cultare which means to hide to conceal or to keep secret the word occult should not be looked at in the connotation as meaning evil but instead simply looked at based upon its derivative meaning its derivation its etymology which means hidden the occult is hidden information uh slide number six shows how hidden knowledge is used by the so-called power elite it is compartmentalized and put into a hierarchical structure when you put these two aspects of any given institutionalized structure together you have the makings of controlling the human mind and controlling people's behaviors because people in different isolated institutions who are not aware of the directing agenda at a higher level they're all just putting their heads down doing their job not really asking questions and often aren't granted access to the answers even if they were to ask questions about what's going on at a higher level of the institution they happen to be working for so compartmentalization and hierarchy are critical if you're going to basically limit people's perception of what they're involved with they're not going to understand what they're really involved with the left hand doesn't know what the right hand is doing that's what compartmentalization is all about but one small group of people is really directing the agenda and they know how all the pieces fit together all the different departments fit together hierarchy is like the chain of obedience as we've talked about many many times it's everybody being a master and a slave simultaneously someone that they command and then someone above them who commands them and who they bow down to and obey so you put these two together and this is how occult knowledge remains hidden and that's ultimately what we need to understand the knowledge that is really kept by these people is knowledge about ourselves that's what all occult knowledge is really about it's information about the human psyche uh moving to slide number seven this is how the hidden controllers keep themselves as the so-called elite they are manipulators they are sorcerers if you will using the forces of the psyche against people who they have kept in ignorance not it's not we can't even just pin the blame just on these hidden elite you know it's people who don't want to know the truth who have no desire to step outside of their limited scope of perceptions and step outside their own little selfish world and think of things on a larger level than just things that immediately in the physical sense happen to be affecting them today in the in the instant that you're talking to them you know they don't want to look at anything in the wider sense see the bigger picture of anything because they're selfish so it's it's also largely that people have allowed this to happen through their refusal to look at truth to look at that which is in an objective way and their continuation of remaining selfish wanting to remain only caring about themselves they don't ultimately care apathy ignorance and apathy and ultimately that leads to laziness they don't want to actually do anything they don't want to get up off of their lazy ass and actually do something in the real world to actually correct the situation that we're in they don't want to take any action so that's how this hidden controller class can continue to do what they do because they know all about our motivations they know about the human psyche and its drives but we don't we don't know anything about ourselves because we haven't looked into the hidden aspects of the self now what qualifies me as i put forward in the uh at the conference and also in earlier shows obviously on this radio show to talk about the occult is because i was at one point directly involved in it for many years from i would say the uh earlier part of the 1990s up through the early part of the 20 uh 21st century the early 2000s i was involved in a dark occult organization known as the church of satan headed by anton levay who is now deceased he was the writer of the satanic bible the satanic rituals the satanic witch the devil's notebook many other books as well and uh pamphlets and publish uh publishings publications so levay himself as the high priest of this organization appointed me a priest within this group because of ideological similarities and the ability to effectively communicate the ideology of satanism we talked about satanism i believe it was back in podcast number 73 or 72 71 or 2 something like that we talked about the that this is an ideology that is ultimately controlling the world and its people i was involved in a direct capacity with this particular institution and let me just unequivocally state i consider the church of satan the girl scouts of the satanic hierarchy i consider this very very low level when it comes to where the hierarchy of satanism and luciferianism ultimately goes because it goes up into politics law police military and right up to international central banking and then far beyond into the ultra police priest class which is controlling religion and just about everything else in the world money religion etc so this organization is a psychological filtration system that is the main thing to keep in mind about what the church of satan and other um low-level groups that interface directly with the public are all about they're attempting to identify through putting out certain publications and building certain communities throughout the world they are attempting to identify those with psychopathic tendencies whether they be actual direct um primary genetic psychopaths who don't have the capacity to experience emotions due to certain genetic conditions or whether they are what is known as secondary psychopaths who don't have no care or feeling for anyone else based on conditions and circumstances that have been put into place in their lives and which continue to fester in our world it doesn't matter why someone is psychopathic organizations like this are looking for psychopathic individuals to take up into their ranks and groom once they know that they are have the particular qualities that they are looking for to groom them to help their agenda move forward to step into certain power positions to step into certain roles in society and ultimately bring the enslavement system to greater fruition so these next two documents were sent to me by the highest level officials at the church of satan anton levay and his mate blanche barton you'll note the dates on the documents and you'll also note that it doesn't have the name mark passio on it this is because when i was involved with satanism i did not use my actual last name i took a ritual or symbolic name the name rokhar which you see there r-h-o-c-h-a-r that's who my priest priest uh hood was granted to under this name not under the name mark pacio this is indeed me um the word rokar comes from a gnostic text known as the pistus sophia or the faith wisdom and as i am born under the sign of leo this is a demon in the in the gnostic tone the pistus sophia which has a cat's head and i'll explain a little bit more about that on the other side which is the reason i ultimately chose this name [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back don't go anywhere folks [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com we're on slide number eight this is the appointment that i received to the church of satan years ago i believe this was back in 1996 so it reads from the office of anton sandor levay the high priest of the church of satan be it known on this day march 19th again the beginning of the season of sacrifice no mistake or error or coincidence that he made his priesthoods he um granted his priesthoods in this organization on that particular date uh year 32 which is the 32nd year anno satanis or the year of satan as it is called within this organization because levy instituted the church of satan in 1966 so it says mark rokhar has been appointed to the office of priest of the church of satan and is empowered to act in that capacity and then it is signed by levay rokhar is the name i chose as part of an initiation into satanism when i held this sick twisted depraved ideology during my younger years before i really understood what it was what it was about how i was helping to contribute to the chaotic dynamic in society how i was shackling myself and everyone i loved or ever cared about and that awakening in conscience is what allowed me to pull back from my involvement with a low-level group like this before i became even deeper involved and thus to subsequently expose their ideology along with many others who are doing this work but um rokar comes from gnostic text the pistus sophia which means faith wisdom and in that text there is a conversation between the figures of jesus and mary magdalene about hell its nature its structure and they uh jesus talks about it's a huge dragon with its putting its tail in its mouth therefore sealing itself entirely uh so that nothing can escape its bowels and all the souls who did not and again this is all allegorical please don't take it literally it's it's putting forward a story about an allegory of what's really going on in the world um there are different demons who rule over the souls of the unjust the wicked and the people who you know essentially didn't want to wake up didn't want to understand anything about themselves and continue in their horrible ways that violate natural law and that uh have absolutely no care for the well-being of any anyone else ultimately um in this hell world there are different levels of torments or dungeons as they are referred to as in the text a demonic ruler rules over each of the dungeons and it has a different animal form if you read that this part of the text is actually quite interesting and it's all about here's where liars go here's where thieves go here's where murderers go etc um and there's a different demon that rules each one of those punishment areas i guess you could look at them as where people i guess have to uh relive what they did etc to recognize the wrongness of it so in one of the hells in one of the dungeons within this hell world there is a cat faced demon and his name is rokar this is where i took the name from having already been a student of some of these texts not really understanding them at that point just trying to take the darkest symbolism from a text like this and you know embrace it or use it as a trapping which is the reason in my occult initiation i took the name rokar because i'm born under the sign leo which resonates with the the large cat and the cat face demon being rokar so that explains the why you see that name present in these documents the second document again 20th of march the beginning of the season of sacrifice uh uh 32 anno satanis it says mr mark rokar philadelphia pa my address is blurred out there it says dear mr dr levay has been favorably impressed with the skill and mastery you have shown in various opportunities to represent the church of satan and satanism in general you have proven yourself to be magically and materially adept therefore he felt it was high time you were granted the title of priest in recognition of your dedication knowledge and ability may the fires of hell continue to strengthen and inspire you hail satan blanche barton which was anton levay's uh life partner at that the time i believe up until his death which was in 1997 or 98 or 99 somewhere in there and um so this was uh i was actually given this appointment uh shortly before levy's death within a year or two or three this is um where i say why i'm qualified to speak on this because in various meetings with satanists that involved rituals and that involved groupings of people from just about every walk of life you name it there were representatives from that institution education politics judges police officers military military personnel um financiers um people involved in medicine people involved in um commerce uh i mean you name it they were there it doesn't matter what walk of life you can name any walk of life satanists were involved often held positions of power in certain institutions and again in no way am i attempting to tell you that i was involved that like the with the real big movers and shakers because this organization is a pup a puppet organization okay again it's there to act as a direct interface to the public so that the real super elite doesn't have to do that work and it's it's a vetting system it's it's attempting to psychologically filtrate the those with the psychopathic tendencies who would be willing to help people with this agenda of slavery and gradually groom them and take them up into higher think-tank organizations political organizations and occult organizations at much higher levels that's what you have to understand the church of satan is and their ideology again was astounded uh in was espoused in the other podcast that i put forward not a spouse but it was it was uh explained in other podcasts that i put forward that i believe were at the early 70s so check that out in the podcast archive at what on earth is happening it's all about hidden knowledge it's all about controlling knowledge of self that's ultimately what this is all about and people who are involved in lower levels in organizations like this don't see the bigger picture until they get enough information and that can happen simply by the nature of direct experience in many cases as it did with me because in my dealings with these individuals i learned really what was going on behind the scenes in the corridors of power i learned what these people how these people were involved in higher levels of power in different institutions in every walk of life and what their ideology how they viewed people what they ultimately wanted to do with people this was told in confidence in many cases and they were quite actually quite open about it they didn't really lie or hide their intentions when it came to you know how they view other people as cattle as slaves and what they want to do you know to bring them into further bondage into further enslavement always refining their level of control over their mind over their emotions etc again they look at people as their property they look at themselves as god that's what the ideology of satanism is really ultimately all about there's no higher power therefore there's really no such thing as right or wrong good or evil you know it's all about what you want so if you can take it take it and you know there's no they don't believe in any laws are going to stop them from doing that no higher cosmic laws they face no consequences for that if you can get away with it in the physical world do it step on who you need to step on to get power get influenced to get prestige to get money etc for control because their ideology is all about base survival based on fraudulent darwinian evolutionary theory of survival of the quote fittest we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com i'm gonna jump right back into the presentation on the occult mockery of the police and military a subject we will be covering with over 140 slide uh slides of this presentation i think there's 148 images in this presentation over the next few weeks so ultimately hidden knowledge that is kept secret by the occultists at the highest levels of institutional bodies throughout the world is all about keeping knowledge of self from us because if we understand ourselves truly at a deep fundamental level we really can't be controlled by someone else we will attain to self mastery once we have enough knowledge about how we work what our motivations really are and develop the willpower to bring those motivations and bring our consciousness into alignment with the higher will which is the evolutionary force not the evolution that is spoken about in macrobiological darwinian in the macrobiological darwinian sense which is a flawed theory on its face and uh real evolution has nothing to do with what people think of as survival of the fittest uh put forward by darwin and other people who championed this uh and really took the ball and ran with it even after darwin said that his theory would have had to been vetted by extensive evidence in the fossil record which does not exist uh not to you know go off on a big tangent about this but ultimately satanism uh has as one of its tenets the theory of uh the survival of the most ruthless and those who are strong enough to take have every right to do so this is certainly not true it is not true under natural law there are repercussions for behaving like this whether anybody knows it understands it recognizes it or not this is what my work on natural law has dealt with extensively um this is why the luciferians ultimately i would say are you been at a higher level of occult knowledge than satanists because dark luciferians are controlling satanists just like uh i would say they're controlling the police and military to get them to do actions for them on their behalf uh but they're not but they're the ones doing it the satanists are the ones doing it and then by extension the police and military who have opted into this satanic ideology are the ones who are actually doing it and therefore taking on the massive brunt of the uh cosmic karmic repercussions in natural law or the laws of behavioral consequence so again it's the example where the highest level occult initiates the highest level occult uh masters if you will quote unquote they're not really the master of anything they don't even have mastery over themselves they're really getting people to do all of their dirty work for them therefore putting the blood on their hands so that ultimately the universe is directing the repercussions the consequences of natural law to the people who are actually taking the action again we looked at the issue in this section of who is more morally culpable the order giver or the order follower and it is absolutely the order follower who is more morally culpable they are always the ones who are more morally culpable in no way do i suggest there is no moral culpability on the part of the order giver but there is significantly less when you look at it in terms of how natural law is actually going to deal with the situation not how man might deal with the situation but how the universe is dealing with it and the the highest level occultists know this they understand this perfectly which is why they don't really soil their hands they get other people through mind control to bloody their hands for them that's very important to keep in mind how this occult knowledge works to manipulate human consciousness and ultimately to control human behavior so we're going to look at some ten review some tenets about the brain and then continue to get into the symbolism that mocks the occult uh the occult symbolism that mocks the military and police forces stay with us everyone we'll be right [Music] back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening let's continue with the slideshow presentation on the occult mockery of police and military controllers through the knowledge of the human psyche are ultimately all about controlling consciousness because that's how you're ultimately going to control behavior that's their goal they want people to do what they say what they want them to do like a puppet and to do that you have to ultimately control the mind there's no way around that you're not going to control the spirit directly but you can get into the mind and therefore control someone's thoughts and emotions based on propaganda based on uh indoctrination based on injecting certain words phrases manipulating the meaning of the words through symbolism which is a big part of what we're talking about and ultimately you put that all together through all of this these multifaceted mind control techniques which we covered over the course of a year and a half here on this radio program and you end up with the control over someone's actions because these are the three modalities of human consciousness thoughts emotions and actions corresponding with mind spirit and body so to in order to understand how the expression of consciousness works within the physiology we need to look at the brain we're on slide number 12 now there's really three complexes that exist within the overall brain structure we have the reptile brain which is the base brain that it that basically deals with survival mode fight or flight response it deals with motor skills respiration digestion movement um and again survival uh fight or flight modality if there's danger want us to make a decision do i stand and fight or do i run away when you're in this mode the heart is pumping fast adrenaline is being released because the extremities need to be hardened by blood being pumped from the torso and the brain okay being pumped away from the brain okay the heart is pumping it's pumping blood away from the brain and away from the torso when you're in this modality of fight flight when you're in the base brain the reptile mode of consciousness this is to harden the extremities because if you're in fight or flight mode in other words extreme stress the legs have to be the arms need to be hard in order to fight and the legs need to be hard with blood the muscles need to be tensed in order to run to flee this is why disease is a result of operating chronically in fight-or-flight mode this is how the brain becomes imbalanced our society is completely structured to keep us in fight or flight modality in stress mode and we don't have the same outlets for it as we did you know before we lived in quote modern civilization therefore it's built up and has a builds like a quantum effect over time in in a chronic way to fester disease in the body and most of all fester brain imbalance and actually actually damage synaptic pathways in the brain such that certain modes of thought and consciousness consciousness aren't even possible anymore once the brain hemispheres become imbalanced through being in this modality and when i speak of police being physically damaged brain damaged having capacities of the brain cut off i don't mean that if you look at the brain it's going to actually have physical damage to it synaptic damage though is physical within the the uh extremely small structures of the brain if you were to magnify them yes you would see damaged aspects of the synaptic pathways when someone is always in fight or flight mode which is what police and military are almost always in almost all of the time particularly military who are seeing active combat are always in this mode i have to be careful anything could happen at any time constantly watching for an enemy you know aggression all around you constant danger to the physical body this puts people in a mode that is imbalancing the higher parts of the brain and actually doing damage to those pathways in the higher parts of the brain so this is why it's so important not to operate in that mode except for any very short periods of time that it's absolutely necessary to operate in them like when you're actually being attacked when you give a small group of people that role it's always going to deteriorate into them being damaged as a result this is why all forms of standing armies and standing police um organizations are a fundamentally fatally flawed idea it's it's a flawed axiom axiomatically at its level of inception it's a flawed notion because invariably you're going to cause damage to those people and they're not isolated from the rest of the community they're not isolated from you so ultimately you're doing damage to the entire community by the refusal to accept personal responsibility and if necessary to take personal action and you're handing that responsibility over to a small clique of people who ultimately are going to be in this chronic fight-or-flight mode and ultimately that mental condition is going to deteriorate lead to them making worse and worse be uh choices worse and worse decisions because they're not really operating at the higher part of the brain even when they are that function is diminished because of the damage that is done by staying in the reptile brain and therefore they're going to become aggressive they're going to you know take people's rights when they have no right to do that they're going to be become apathetic not caring we talked about this extensively i won't reiterate the whole thing go back to the early podcast and listen and i give many examples and explain how this function works it's all about shutting down access or communication between the mammalian brain and the human brain because the limbic brain otherwise known as the mammal brain depicted in slide number 13 showing the cross section of it this is the glandular activity in the brain you have the hypothalamus you have the hippocampus you have the amygdala you have the pituitary gland and the pineal gland ultimately these uh sections within the brain create the neuropeptides that are then pumped through the body and blood uh through the circulatory system to allow us to feel to actually experience a sensation within the body based on what we're thinking and how we're acting this is our moral compass our feelings our emotions our moral compass for direction in life so to damage the um limbic brain is basically the creation of a psychopath or even cutting off communications effective communication between the limbic brain and the higher brain which is the neocortical brain is ultimately going to express behaviorally as psychopathic behavior this is what needs to be understood about this complex within the brain known as the limbic brain we'll continue with this on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening i'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening talking about the occult mockery of police and military [Music] to build up to how this symbolism is ultimately used we have to understand a little bit about consciousness and the brain this is all review for people who have followed this radio show but again i'm documenting this in a public airing of the presentation that i gave at the freer mind conference and going into depth on many of these topics so we're looking at slide we were looking at slide number 13 dealing with the mammalian or limbic brain which ultimately makes our emotions possible now when we're talking about higher order thought that's ultimately governed by the neocortex this is the part of the brain that is traditionally looked at as the gray matter of the brain uh where there's you know a lot of ridges and and uh crumpled areas uh when we traditionally look at an image of the brain it's it's what we envision so the the human brain is the highest part of the brain it's called the neocortex because it's the newest part of the brain in evolutionary terms as well again it's responsible for higher order thought functions decision making happens in this part of the brain accurately assessing given situations happens in this part of the brain logic intuition creativity scientific thought everything that makes us human this is depicted in image number 14 the neocortex if the neocortex isn't functioning properly the other two complexes in the brain depending on the nature of the dysfunction uh within the neocortex will basically operate as the executive command center of the brain and will guide the actions and behaviors of the individual depending on how the imbalance was was originally structured the neocortex operating correctly in a state of balance is the true executive command center of the brain where decision making is supposed to be made from this is what someone who is truly governing themselves has a healthy neocortex that's in a state of balance we're going to talk about what that balance rep means what it represents in the next few slides if you look at slide number 15 you'll see that the two hemispheres there are two hemispheres of the neocortex it is bilaterally symmetrical and again the neocortex is part of what's called the telencephalon which is really the two hemispheres of the brain the outer portion of it where the synaptic activity takes place is called the neocortex the entire structure is actually the telencephalon but this outer part of the brain is where the real neural activity takes place and where our thoughts actually occur uh through electric impulses etc the left side of the neocortex is primarily responsible for again these aren't hard and fast rules it is an oversimplification at some level but it is primarily responsible for analytical thought logic organized thinking organization and details scientific thought literal interpretations and sequential in other words time-bound awareness chronological thinking um it has been called the solar part of the brain the masculine component of the brain this is the masculine side of the human brain conversely the right brain hemisphere primarily deals with creative thinking creativity in general imagination general thought why why big picture thinking okay conceptual thought being able to perceive symbol and allegory empathic or in other words feeling intuition um non-linear thought nurturing so it's a more feminine the feminine aspects of the self expressed through this part of the brain so this has been called the feminine or the lunar brain hemisphere if there is an imbalance chronically toward the left brain which is what dealing with only phys the physical reality will put you in this is what how work in the western system unless you're involved in some creative capacity which very few people really are the vast majority of people deal with just things taking orders linear thought problem solving all left brain stuff logic during the course of a work day and they're chronically in this mode which is why when someone is imbalanced chronically toward the left brain there is a de-emphasis on the limbic functions of the brain in other words the emotions the person will be more of an unfeeling person you could just verify this in general stereotypes you know the more scientific that isn't necessarily as connected usually with the emotional side again these aren't hard and fast rules they could be seen as generalizations but the generalization effectively holds true when we're looking at how the brain functions the right hemisphere of the brain if it becomes chronically imbalanced someone will be ruled more by their emotions because they won't have a connection to the uh physical uh the physical reality as much and the new agey people uh you know who think it's all about just how we feel and be and behavior isn't as important and actually taking action isn't as important are right-brained imbalanced this is why you know governmental types scientific types etc ushering in the new world order at the helm of the new world order creation the dark new world order i should say are more left-brained and the people who just go along and are more you know uh i don't want to uh look at things that are negative and i don't want to you know uh see this aspect of something that i that is making me uncomfortable are more right brain types and this is what the entire hierarchy the occult hierarchy at higher levels this is their agenda to imbalance someone chronically into one form of brain imbalance or another because ultimately that's what continues that's what fosters the continuation of the uh master slave system where by everyone is some form of a master uh ruling over a slave and yet simultaneously they have a master ruling over them and they are a slave simultaneously so it's important to keep people in a state of chronic brain imbalance through stress or through a belief system that is based on absolutely no care of the physical world and never really standing up for yourself in the physical sense so the goal if we look at image number 16 to get out of the entire control system needs to be to bring balance to both hemispheres of the brain if we use them in balance and we don't fall into chronic states of imbalance through too much left brain activity or too much right brain activity once we identify what those forms of activity are then we will develop a balanced brain this is bringing the two symbols together again symbolism is what we're ultimately going to be talking about here because the occultists don't mock people in words they sometimes they do but more often they mock them symbolically wordlessly through a hidden language called symbolism the symbol traditionally throughout history of the male is an upward pointing equilateral triangle known as the blade the traditional symbol of the feminine is the downward pointing equilateral triangle shown on the left above the image of the moon in slide number 16 which is called the chalice putting them together forms what is known as the blazing star or the seal of solomon the sun and the moon brought together we'll pick this up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting stay with us everyone keep my cool make em think i'm made of [Music] stone welcome back folks this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio the topic today and over the next couple of weeks is going to be the occult mockery of the military and the police explained in depth reviewing some things we learned about consciousness much earlier on in this podcast series and this radio show series when the brain comes into a state of balance we're bringing together the masculine and feminine components of the higher order thinking complex of the brain known as the neocortex symbolically this is looked at as the path to enlightenment through the light the blazing star this symbol is used in different occult traditions throughout the ages particularly freemasonry and uh also some kabbalistic traditions as well so the masculine and feminine in their two respective symbolic forms the the blade and the chalice or the upward pointing triangle and the lower pointing triangle downward pointing triangle come together to form the blazing star representing the balanced brain representing the one who is whole who is not just the half self they have integrated both parts of the self the masculine component and the feminine component they have all of the characteristics that comprise a human being who is a master of themselves and is not owned by someone else they've come into self knowledge and ultimately into self mastery through that knowledge when the left brain is chronically imbalanced again the limbic brain breaks down along with the neocortex it doesn't function properly to provide the emotional feedback see it's because the the neocortex isn't functioning the limbic brain may even still be putting out information but it's not communicating effectively with the neocortex due ultimately to the synaptic damage that is being done with the neocortex through that chronic lack of blood flow to the brain from being in this stress mode all the time ultimately the same form of imbalance happens across the whole neocortex when we're chronically right-brained imbalanced but it's a different form of a lack of communication between not only the brain hemispheres but between the uh reptile complex of the brain and the neocortex so there therefore the limbic brain is ultimately governing the person and they're in a state of emotional they're being ruled by their emotions they can't they can't get their emotions under control and often a person who is living in a state of perpetual fear is very right-brained and balanced as well so we can see there's different gradations and variations of these forms of imbalance all across our society it's the problem is there's very few people who are in a true state of brain health through balance between the hemispheres of the brain now let's look at scientific some scientific scans these are pet scans of the human neocortex in slide number 17 demonstrating fairly conclusively what happens to the neocortex when someone enters specific modes of consciousness chronically the right side of this image is what we really want to look at this is synaptic damage that is clearly shown in the pet scan of the human neocortex this is what's called the ventral view or the underneath side of the human neocortex in other words you're not looking down from above the person's head it would be like as if you are inside the center of the person's head looking up at the higher part of the brain you're looking at the ventral side of the neocortex not the dorsal side so the synaptic damage there that is clearly shown in the prefrontal cortex top part of the brain just behind the eyes which is the part that governs conscience and emotion empathy toward other people largely is the most damaged and when i say damage again this isn't holes in the brain it isn't scoops taken out of the brain the darker or blackened areas are areas of electrochemical deadness where there is little or no synaptic um movement taking place electrical activity moving across the synaptic pathways it is shut down literally dark the brain has become dark darkness this is why darkness has often been equated with ignorance with not knowing with not knowing the self one is in darkness and therefore they don't really know what's going on they aren't in a position to recognize what's taking place around them they don't even have any idea what's going on within them let alone all around them this is a person who in the actual study recognized as a being who ate a traditional western diet watched multiple hours of television and played off in violet violent video games multiple hours a day did not read books was not engaged in the reading of books at any level really knew how to read but didn't really read didn't actually part engage in the activity of reading you know being physically literate being able to recognize words isn't the same thing as practicing reading there's a big difference and also this person never engaged in meditation for a moment in their life you put all these things together indoctrinated into the public school system watches a lot of television eats a crap diet never meditates ever never reads that's what happens to the brain and there's that's physical proof and yes this is what happens to the brain when those things are engaged in chronically deny it all you want the left hand side shows a holistically balanced brain this is what's called global eeg coherence electroencephalogram coherence this pet scan is showing that the entire neocortex is balanced across the whole the person isn't in a state of chronic brain imbalance toward one brain hemisphere or another and the st the subject of this scan was a person who was given a different kind of education a more holistic education probably home schooled not indoctrinated through the public indoctrination system that we laughingly call the education system here in america he ate a good plant-based diet that was largely organic he did not watch multiple hours of television a day he read a lot and when necessary practice meditation sometimes on a a regimented basis on a daily basis and therefore there you have it there is the balanced brain hemisphere with no dark areas the brain is lit up it is full of light meaning the electro uh chemical activity that means that there is synaptic function function taking place across the brain hemispheres the blazing star is activated there on the left-hand side in that image that's where we want to be to not be controlled to not fall into the whole system of control whether being a controller or capitulating to the control and i'd challenge someone let's let's have it done i'll put myself forward to have a brain scan done we'll take a look at my brain versus a controller's brain any any police officer or military officer out there that wants to challenge me will will scan both of our brains we'll actually see if we can conduct a private study pay to have it done put the money up and we'll go get brain scans both of us and let's compare them publicly i'm game if you are so this is actual scientific proof of some of the s esoteric occult information i'm going to be bringing forward and again when you talk about esoteric or occult information you have to understand it matters zero whether you believe the beliefs of the occult practitioners i'm going to be talking about to say i don't believe in any of it it's all bunk it's all nonsense is meaningless because whether you believe in it or not there are people in existence who do and who are acting on it so okay you can say it's all nonsense and it's all not true the any of these belief systems that we're going to be talking about as we move forward into the occult understanding of the ritualistic and occult mockery of police and military but you need to keep in mind just because you don't believe something doesn't mean it isn't happening in the world based on someone else's deep-seated belief in it again i give the example you don't need to believe in radical fundamentalist right-wing christianity for someone to shoot up an abortion clinic and if you happen to be in the line of fire it will affect you [Music] your beliefs aren't going to be too relevant there someone else's beliefs who you don't have to agree with can affect your life because they're willing to act on them this is common sense so let's keep that in mind as we move forward throughout this entire section we'll be right back to show you how these sick psychopathic elites really think about the military and the police stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening this is the last segment for today we're talking about the occult mockery of the police and military and what the real controllers behind the scenes think of their minions who follow their orders and believe me they think of them as less than dirt from their lips to my ears ladies and gentlemen they think of them as lower than scum that's the section i want to talk about now [Music] from my first hand dealings with dark occultists when i was involved with them the loathing and contempt that they show for all people really anyone that they don't consider one of their own ism is absolutely astounding but they hate the military and the police above all else they hate them even more than they hate the general population of who they consider cattle see when you talk about brain imbalance [Music] i put the image 18 of the military and and police in the slideshow after the imbalanced brain to show these are the people who are the most chronically brain imbalanced and therefore who need the most healing efforts because they're largely the the biggest population of destroyed people if you even want to call them still human they're largely what is known as the post-human in the in the march toward transhumanism of machines merging with biology which is a part of the globalist agenda they're taking people into first a place where they act like biological machines because they have no connection to the the limbic brain no connection to the right brain hemisphere and therefore no connection to the part of the brain that uh makes feeling emotion possible so this is what a secondary psychopath is a biological android or robot that goes through life without forging any real connections any real love of another being with another being and that's what these groups of individuals have become post-human in the true sense of the word the humanity is driven out of them and they've become something else something other than that and it's an incomplete thing something that is was there at one point and is their birthright has been robbed from them but ultimately people let it happen you know again i don't want to get people into the notion of let's just blame people external to the self you know to for the lie to be effective it you know yes it is sold but it must also be bought let's keep that in mind at all times so people are complicit with this process because they don't want to do work on themselves they don't want to look at their own shadow self they don't want to deal with their own crap they don't want anybody else telling them to deal with their own crap either they they think they can continue to live in total contradiction and opposition with natural law and somehow prosper never having to do a bit of work upon themselves never having to change anything about themselves and that's the mentality of a slave which is why they're all slaves so when you look at the general population who has no idea about about any of this but isn't quite necessarily in those levels of imbalance and you know they are at low at lower levels of imbalance but maybe not to a point where they're acting psychopathically they're just totally asleep don't care much about anything don't get involved so there you know you could see the different left and right brain imbalances operating through them because you know not to care that's too much left brain not enough right brain not to act as too much right brain not enough left brain so the these imbalances are present across the board in the general population as well just not to the level of severity that they are in the military and the police so that's image 19 showing you know typical image of the completely brainwashed hypnotized asleep population you know the term being used to represent unconsciousness or lack of awareness can't see the patterns we generally gave the working definition for consciousness as the ability to recognize patterns with respect with respect to events that are taking place both within the self and in the realm in which one exists and operates that's the working definition we gave for consciousness over two years ago well the opposite of that is unconsciousness it means you don't have the ability to recognize patterns and understand what's going on either within you or around you that's the general population and the dark occult orders have one overarching word that they generally use to refer to this mass bulk portion of humanity of human beings as and that phrase is shown in image number 20 which is the dead the dead yes that is what the dark occultists call people only when talking to a somewhat higher level practitioner did i hear the term uttered one other term that some of the higher level individuals refer to the uh general masses as and that i've said before on the show some of those higher level initiates call them the unbegun the unbegun is more of an esoteric term which is making reference that they haven't even started they haven't started the process of waking up they're still totally asleep or in other words totally dead totally unconscious they haven't even begun the wake up process let alone have gone all the way through it they are not initiated initiation means beginning they're not initiated into the ideology which ultimately controls the world they don't understand how the controllers think what their ideology is many of them will scoff at it and say it doesn't even exist or it isn't real more proof of their slavery they want to deny you know that which is again going back to the thing i the quote i brought up by kierkegaard people only suffer two ways they did they believe in stuff that isn't true and refuse to accept that which is again you don't need to believe in their ideology i'm not asking anybody to believe in it i'm telling you that they do and for you to remain in ignorance of it is what is keeping you in ignorance of their overall strategy and their mindset and not to know one's opponent is the best way to ensure that you're going to have your ass handed to by them in whatever game you may be playing or in whatever war you may be waging that's the best way to ensure your total defeat guaranteed guaranteed you don't want to know anything about the enemy you won't even deny their existence that's the scenario where a chess game is being played your pieces are getting crushed and you haven't even sat down at the board and that's where we're at folks that's why they are handing us our ass every day that's why freedom slips away more and more because we don't understand how these people who are who are orchestrating this think we can't even put our mind conceptually into their frame of thinking and that's why they know they have us they know it and you know what they're right you get as angry about that as you want i'm not picking up for them i'm not telling you they're right as far as morally goes i'm saying they know how dumb people are when it comes to understanding any of this material that's why they call him the dead you know they're they're they're soft killing us and we're basically saying they don't exist and i don't need to know anything about their ideology it's unbelievable war is being waged on people and they they don't even understand that they're already being murdered that troops have taken up positions all around them and they're sitting there going what war what huh so the dead they call them the dead because they consider the basis for life the expressions of consciousness and i agree they are they are the expressions of consciousness thought emotion and action is the expressions of consciousness and to not have those activated in other words to remain in ignorance apathy and laziness and cowardice the other expression of the lack of action is cowardice in addition to laziness is to essentially not have any consciousness it's to be dead so if you think that seems contemptuousness to embody contemptuousness when you really understand how they view the military and the police the people they get to do their bidding it's a thousand times worse we're gonna get to that next week because that's all the time we have on this edition remember only two mistakes one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way don't answer it

What On Earth Is Happening Show #114

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, Dark Occultism, Satanism, Subversive Symbolism, the Pentagram, the Faustian Pentagram*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday July 1st 2012 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing to discuss the occult mockery through symbolism and language of the police and the military and the people who populate those institutional bodies who think they are in a position of control but in fact are wholly owned by their masters and continuously ritualistically and symbolically mocked by those masters whether they understand that or know it or not that is exactly what is taking place and I'm going to be continuing to go through an extensive slideshow depicting how this occult mockery in fact works that's coming up today on what on earth is happening I have a couple of quick event announcements I will be interviewed next Friday evening July 6th from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time by karen quinn tostado of united we win Emmy on the rents radio network as part of Charlie McGrath's wide awake news.com this will also be simulcast on wolf spirit radio calm so look for that on Friday July 6th from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern the web sites you could visit are united we win Emmy and wide awake news.com I have put up an ad free sponsorship for the show since no one no one individual decided to go ahead with an ad-free sponsorship for 3 months for the show so there is now a chip in for its in the the news section the top news item says help make the what on earth is happening radio show ad free for people who don't like the the ads the commercials during the show we have an opportunity to do away with them but we need to support the network as far as bandwidth Costco so for a three month commitment the network has agreed that they would do that to remove all of the ads for the show so there is a chip in effort you can click the email address on that page on that news item page and get in touch with me and I will explain to you how to make a donation to add to the chip in effort we have two hundred dollars raised so far the goal is one thousand three hundred fifty dollars for a three month time period so if you're interested in that visit the what on earth is happening website and you'll see that as the top item in the news section coming up to our first break I have a couple other quick event announcements and then we'll get into our subject matter stay tuned everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark a CEO of another quick event announcement this is the big conference coming up this summer here in the city of Philadelphia and it's already upon us next weekend July 7th and 8th is the Tesla science conference the seventh eighth ninth and tenth the four-day celebration known as the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 there are three separate events they're going to be comprising the energy independence celebrations for this year the Tesla science conference on July 7th and 8th 10 a.m. to 6 p.m. at rubra Hall the site of the free remind conference last year 414 Green Street Philadelphia PA tickets only $25 per day in advance or 30 at the door tickets are available via PayPal at Tesla Science Foundation org a social gathering will also be held in the cabaret room at rubra on both days following the conference until 2:00 a.m. there will be an awards ceremony and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble a classic ensemble based around the electronic instrument known as the theremin this will happen on July 7th 8:00 p.m. to 10:30 p.m. also at rubra Hall tickets are only $12 for the concert it is a separate ticket the Tesla Knight birthday party featuring live music and the demonstration of several Tesla coils on July 9th into the 10th from 10:00 p.m. to 2:00 a.m. at the independence Visitor Center on Independence Mall fifth and Market streets here in Philadelphia this event is free to attend for more information on the Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 please visit the Tesla Science Foundation website at Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g looking forward to a great event next weekend here in Philadelphia so that's all the event announcements I have let's get into our subject material for today which is the occult mockery of the police and military this is part of our ongoing coverage of the non support of dominators solutions section in the grassroots solutions for real positive and lasting change that I am putting forward in the section of what on earth is happening called the way out the way out of the degraded form of consciousness which humanity is living and dwelling in on a day to day basis on this planet the non supportive dominators is critical to getting out of that low debased consciousness understanding that we all own ourselves and that no one is master of another the idea of sovereignty of understanding self ownership and if you would direct your attention to the radio show tab of the what on earth is happening website if you're not already listening from that location go to what on earth is happening calm click the radio show tab underneath the player on that page there will be images for today's show and then underneath that you will see an extensive presentation of slideshow images there's a hundred and forty-eight images that we'll be working our way through I started this last week got up to about image number 20 and we will be picking it up from there today so I want to begin with image number 19 for those who will be following along with the slides you will also notice that underneath the images there will be a link with a PDF document a link to a PDF document that is seven point seven megabytes you can download that and follow it from there opening that up on your local computer if you wish the only thing that will differ is some of the numbers of the slides will differ because some of these images are animated gif images showing a little bit of animation with some of the symbolism so in that in those instances the numbers will not will not be in sync with the numbers I'll be calling out on the show because I'll actually be using the images that are listed in the slideshow underneath the slideshow images so just take note that there is a little bit of a discrepancy there so I'm starting with image number 19 in the slideshow images and this is a picture of a group of hypnotized individuals people who have been put under a spell they are essentially unconscious and are open to suggestion not actively really thinking not actively really using their powers of judgment of logic of intuition etc but they are essentially asleep they're in a trance and they are going to go along with whatever programming is suggested to them that's what generally a trance state is all about that's what a hypnotic trance state is and this is what we began at the end of last week to explain I was explaining to people what the dark Oh cultists of the world the Satanists the dark Luciferians the people who are really controlling institutionalized structures at their highest levels this is how they think of the general public as completely and utterly asleep unconscious and they have a name that they generally call people like this who don't know what's going on who are essentially in a trance-like condition and are wandering through their lives in that state of mind who don't care who don't take any real action to change anything for the better to actually take off their chains of enslavement and servitude and actually live like free beings they call people like that the dead and this is depicted in image number 20 this is the the slide I believe we left off on last week or maybe we got to image number 21 so that's their name for the average person the dead and there's a reason that they call people that dead it is their rationalization for this term is because they happen to understand what consciousness how it expresses itself the the components of the expression of consciousness in the physical world being our thoughts our emotions and our actions in other words mind spirit and body this is shown on image number 21 these three integrated components of consciousness which we have to activate every one of them we have to activate our mind our spirit and our body bring them into unison with each other so that there's no contradiction between these three aspects of consciousness these expressions of consciousness and since the general sleeping population is not activated in any one of these capacities they don't have knowledge about what's really taking place either within or around them so mind is not activated through their thoughts okay they don't have actual intelligence not just left brain intellect not just right brained intuition but the coming together of these two integrated components of intelligence to to birth real intelligence into being they don't have that because they haven't read and studied another they don't have true care the spirit is unborn within them they don't care enough to truly enlighten themselves to educate themselves and they don't have action they're not actually taking measures in the physical world to change things for the better we'll pick it up on this point on the other side of the break stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast and we're talking about the occult mockery of the police and military today on the show we're gonna be getting into symbolism today as part of this slideshow you can check out all of the slides at what on earth is happening calm / radio the radio show page of my website we're on image number 21 talking about why the dark occultists of the world call the people of earth the dead because they don't have activated within themselves the three integrated components of consciousness thoughts emotions and actions and as such they consider them not really truly living not truly alive if you're unconscious you don't have the aspects of consciousness born within you then you are for all intents and purposes dead to them in their mind again this is how they see it and again no belief is required on any one's part about any of this I'm explaining to you what they believe okay this is a key concept that you need to keep in mind that other people can believe in something that you absolutely don't believe in and still be acting on it so then it's important to understand why what they believe and why their actions are driven by those beliefs you know why are they taking certain actions well it's because they have certain beliefs what people hold in their mind drives how they behave and so for somebody to say well I don't believe in that so it's not important for me to understand it or for me to know that this is going on is nonsense because other people are believing this and are acting on it so your belief is irrelevant when it comes to this I'm explaining to you what dark occultists believe so from firsthand experience which we talked about last week as well you know I'm not making this up I'm not just sick to you that this might be what they believe I know that it is what they believe because I was involved with them myself so image number 22 shows you the two groups of people that they consider infinitely beneath who they call the dead who they hate detest and despise millions of times worse if I could calculate it it's it's probably not even able to be calculated the amount of contempt that they hold these two groups of individuals in in comparison to the people that they call the dead quote unquote is infinitely more contempt okay how they consider the police and the military they hate them and loathe them far beyond the average person because they know that they are so degraded and low in consciousness that they are actually helping to put the chains on their own people they're helping they're willingly doing it willingly putting shackles and chains on their own children on their own family members and on themselves and see the reason they hate this so much about them there's a psychological reason this is its projection again this is more psychological projection the dark occultists know how much ultimately what whether they know it consciously or not subconsciously in their mind they know how much they're ultimately duped cosmically in the grand cosmic scheme of things and they ultimately hate themselves for allowing themselves to fall into the level of being duped that they even have see that you know we think oh they're in control really they're not in control like we talked about in the allegorical movies section when we covered things like Star Wars how there is no real ruler or master everybody in that chain of hierarchy in that chain of obedience is slave even if you get all the way up to Vader he's a slave to the Emperor and the Emperor himself is a slave he's a slave to the dark side of the force yeah people can argue well in the physical body he has no masters but he has a master all right and that is the dark side of the force owns and controls him like a puppet so these so-called elitist these so-called powers that be they ultimately are duped at a cosmic level and they are controlled by dark forces that don't really operate in a physical body you could call them principalities you can call call it the force of fear itself however you want to look at it they're ultimately owned to these so called masters of the dark occult they're just as owned as everyone else in this system who gives themself over to this system of obedience and so they need somebody to hate even more than they hate themselves see this is psychological projection we project and hate what we hate in ourselves the most especially when we subconsciously know that we're ultimately duped and the people you see here in image number 22 all really truly subconsciously know that they're duped the subconscious mind is really all-knowing and they're trying to take it out on somebody else which is why they just get pointed in a direction you put a weapon in their hand of a automaton goblin like a creature that has been created by the dark their dark occult masters and you put a weapon in their hand you point them and say go and attack and you know take out your frustration for being owned and allowing yourself to be owned on someone else who you consider below you it's this abuse victim cycle that we talked about on previous shows so the dark occultists projecting their psychological hatred for themselves onto the police and military have a name that they have given to these two groups of individuals who obediently and unwaveringly conduct their bidding for them these are the people with all the blood on their hands not the people at the high levels that we envision sitting in a dark plotting and planning these are the people who actually carry out their orders who carry out their dark plans so I've said repeatedly these are the creators of the dark new world order not the so-called elitists it is the police and military who are creating that structure of enslavement by their actions yes there's planners for that okay but you know the architects don't build the building ladies and gentlemen the construction people build the building the architects may plan the building but they don't actually get in there and build it that's done by the contractors who actually do that work so what we have to understand is these are the people by their actions who are building the world of enslavement and the dark occultists have a name for them and you could see that in slide number 23 they call them our dogs and this isn't a term of endearment like yo dog okay you know a street term for a friend it means you're my pet you are my pet and I own you I own your body I own your mind therefore I own your body you do whatever I say whenever I say on command I give a command you react and therefore they call them our dogs I have also slightly less frequently heard them referred to by the darker cultists as our pets our pets but they specifically like the term dog because they consider a dog a very obedient animal once it is well-trained and that's how they look at these two groups of individuals you could clearly if you can at least for a moment put yourself into that dark mindset understand why they do this why they refer to them as this it's it's very understandable at least to me you have a people who are a group of people who are well trained who want to attack and who will listen to whatever orders they're given no matter how wrong they are and that's not a human being that's an animal that's what an animal is and does so the term makes sense if you're honest with yourself about what these people really do we'll pick it up from this point on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we're today we're exposing the dark occult mockery of the military and police we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark Hasse oh we're talking about the dark occult Immokalee of military and police personnel be covering this topic probably for the next couple of weeks we're on slide number 24 in the walk at the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page I put this slide in here to remind people that these are the people who ultimately need to be reached you're not going to stop maybe you might eventually be able to stop the progress of the dark new world order if enough people stepped up but you're not going to stop a extremely harsh pathway that is attempting to lead us into the dark new world order unless you reach these individuals it may ultimately still be able to be stopped but not without enormous bloodshed it may be able to be stopped without that kind of bloodshed if we can reach the hearts of these groups of people because ultimately they are its builders and if that offends you good luck get as offended as you like and that's not my problem you need to understand through their actions they're the ones who are making it and that's inescapable absolutely inescapable and anyone who doesn't understand that or doesn't want to admit that is an apologist for the people who actually do wrongdoing and you're never gonna get anything done by apologizing for people who continue to follow orders the whole dynamic of following orders is the problem folks that's what the problem is that anybody would say all of my actions are I'm attempting to give up control over my actions to someone else that's the nature of the problem right there because it's the abandonment of personal responsibility and you can never really give that up it's not possible you can try all you want but ultimately you're still responsible for your actions and as such these are the people who are building the enslavement reality that they're gonna have to live in that their children gonna have to live in that their families are gonna have to live in and they're the ones making it they are the actual creators of what we call the dark new world order whether you like that or not whether that offends you whether you get all emotionally crazed because someone told that to you doesn't make it untrue it isn't the people at the top who's building this system it's the people at the bottom who are building this system so we need to know and understand that come to grips with it psychologically and emotionally and then maybe we'll be able to start reaching these people or reaching what was once people that it has now become something that is posthuman in its form without actual care without actual thought and without any attempting to give up all responsibility for their actions because they don't want to do that work of bearing responsibility for what they actually do so I told people in the original presentation of this slideshow at the free your mind conference last year that the the symbolism that is employed in the mockery of these individuals is largely subtle until you really can see it and you understand it then it's not even so subtle but to a non initiate in the occult it's quite subtle it isn't going to jump out at you like image number 25 the US Navy base at Coronado Island San Diego in the shape of a Nazi swastika and it is indeed the Nazi incarnation of the swastika the inverted swastika not the original swastika of the Indus Valley traditions that indicated good fortune and peace and prosperity but this is the swastika turned sideways turned around 180 degrees that the the Third Reich forward as their main symbol here in the United States because National Socialism is alive and well just as as prospering and flowering as it ever was at the height of the Third Reich and if you don't understand that you're also a very naive fool and you haven't done your homework because there's so much abundant evidence to support the idea that socialism is what has the world in its grips I call it fashion fascio socialism because it's a blend of fascism and socialism socialism is the control of the means of production fascism is the the form that that the government is going to take on to control that means of production so that's that's all it's ultimately about it's a blend between these two forms of authoritarianism and national socialism plays a huge role in it and we have to understand that what we have in this country is creeping socialism called Fabian socialism which ultimately snakes its way and worms its way into the full establishing of something like national socialism these people didn't give up you know like like oh yeah you you beat us militarily so let's just let's just lay down our ideology - since we couldn't uh storm our way all the way across Europe and then across the Atlantic know people like that give up easily right they give up that easy people need to read the works of Joseph Farrow and other researchers who have really talked about the fact that National Socialism is as alive as it has ever been and its way has waged and largely won its ideological war of infiltration against its its enemies and we're too stupid to see that as a people as a nation even though symbols like this are erected right in front of our eyes and we don't see it or think somehow that's accidental yeah that's accidental sure mm-hmm tell me another one keep believing that it's it's these are psychological infants these are Bay babies who think like this because they don't want to accept that it's true they don't want to embrace the horror of where they're already at and that's what a baby does it it pulls its you know a little child pulls the blanky up over its head and it says oh I've pulled the blanky up over my head and therefore the world went away the monsters not there anymore see how that works yeah it works like that yeah so let's get back into the discussion of the symbolism because the symbolism requires a deeper understanding from an occult perspective from an initiative one who has been initiated into what these symbols mean to via cultists again people are all about this ridiculous notion well it doesn't matter that's just a shape and it can mean what I think it means or what you think it means no that isn't how it works you're wrong you're incorrect because a cultists have very specific definitions and very specific connotations that they use these symbols to represent and they're not ambiguous they're not open to interpretation they mean what the occultist intends it to mean and if you don't understand their interpretations of these symbols just making up what you think it means holds no weight it holds no water you need to understand how they think of it then you can understand why they're using it in certain instances and situations then it makes it clicks it makes sense immediately but if you don't understand how they think about these things you're gonna be lost trying to interpret or read this language there's a connotation that they use it as and that is important it is important because you're getting into their head understanding how they think you can see how they're using it against people subconsciously psychologically ARC types symbols they have an effect in the world on the psyche on the mind even if you don't consciously recognize that or not form has an effect you build a building with a certain form it will produce a certain resonant energy the people who who go into that building will feel that resonant energy we're not separate from our surroundings the same is true when it comes to symbolism they it's not an accident that they put these in certain instances and situations what do you think they do it because they just like the looks of them or like the shape and they're not using it for a specific purpose you think these people do anything without a specific intent or purpose behind it they just do things randomly yeah that's why they got into the positions of power and control and influence that they are currently abiding in because they do things randomly right sure again this is it's a psychological infants interpretation of what's being done and the most left-brained among us are the most hardcore when it comes to interpretations like this when it comes to symbolism because they've been intellectually duped by the indoctrination system and they want to think that they're so smart and that there's no such thing as all of this bunk this is all nonsense to them let me tell you something your owners are using it for a very specific purpose and they know how to use it and that's why they own your ass quite frankly so keep thinking it's all just it doesn't have any bearing on anything whether you believe in it or not keep thinking that [Music] welcome back everyone to just what on earth was happening here only talking about the occult mockery of the police and military and why the dark occult has put certain symbolism into these institutions it's not because they like how it looks because they think it looks pretty it's first to evoke a specific psychological effect in the subconscious mind and this is what people don't understand and all the left brain idiots out there who think they know everything because they you know have their belief system in place and they understand they think that because they don't believe in the religion that the dark occultists believe in that that makes it untrue or that not even makes it untrue that that makes it not affecting anything in the world it can't have any sway over anything and nothing could be farther from the truth again you don't need to believe in someone else's belief system for them to be willing to act upon it and you don't need to believe that symbolism is holding some sort of an effect over the subconscious mind through form for it to actually be doing that especially on people who know nothing about these forms who know nothing about archetypal energies these are the people say oh ignorance is bliss or what what you don't know can't hurt you it's exactly the other way around the more you don't understand about these forms the more you're going to be likely to be susceptible to them because you're not reading the symbolism that's contained in that symbol that that actual archetype will form so let's look at the first one that they use repeatedly and it's the five-pointed star otherwise known as the pentagram in image number 26 the pentagram is shown in its what is called pure or original form an upright pentagram with the three points facing up and two points facing downward each one of the points represents one of the forces of nature the physical aspects and then in its highest place in the highest part of the pentagram the spirit or what is also called ether in certain traditions so you have earth air water and fire being the four lower points of the pentagram the physical world the components that comprise matter but these are also about the components of consciousness earth would be the physical body and then air is the intellect the thoughts water is the emotions the spirit the not the higher aspect of spirit but the spirit in which we do things our emotional qualities then fire is our actions and finally spirits with a capital S reigns above them all that there is a higher aspect than just the physical world realities of earth air water and fire and spirit is this fifth element this quintessence the fifth essence of everything that underlies all of the others this is what we have to understand the single point of the pentagram represents the balance point in other words and this is the aspect that it is intended to be in upward upright with the spirit reigning the spirit taking precedence over the others not in the sense that you ignore the physical world reality but in the sense that there is a higher reality than just the one that you're calling physical solid it isn't actually solid spirit gives it form spirit gives it motion and therefore that's why the ancients would place this top point at the highest part of the pentagram you will often see an image of a man / woman in the middle of the pentagram and I say man / woman because it's really the coming together of these two forms it's the masculine and feminine combined which enlightens the individual not in an androgynous sense of male and female combined but masculine and feminine forces combined in other words the left brain uniting with the right brain in conjunction with the heart with care and there you see the extremities of the being representing the in image number 27 the four elements with the head crowned with light the shin character here is light and let's go into this esoteric depiction of an upright pentagram you have the Tetragrammaton the four-letter name of the creator inscribed yo-dee-hey v' of hey at the four lower points of the pentagram then at the top one you have a shin character at the very head or apex of the pentagram well yoda --have of hey spells Jehovah or Yahweh but when you put the Shin character in the middle of it you have the word Yeshua or yahushua and that is the name of jesus yeshua so this is symbolic of if spirit is in its proper place and understood we are in the world but not of it as the dictates in the New Testament the words ascribed to Jesus point us in that direction that's the the way of being in the world that we should be approaching not as attachment to the ego as attachment to the physical body only so this is about the spirit being the prime essence and being the motivating force within the individual even though he's still in a physical body being in the world but not of it the testimony to man's spiritual nature in other words a human being is a spiritual being having the human or physical experience but primarily they are a spiritual being and that's what this is symbolizing that's what the pentagram especially with the figure in the middle of it symbolizes and again it doesn't matter whether you believe that that's the case or not this is the convention that a cultists have taken the pentagram to mean that is their belief system whether you like it or understand it or know it or not that's how it is being used so let's look at the inversion of this form the inverted pentagram as it is known as so here you see an image number 28 this is the inverted pentagram also known as the Baphomet when it is inscribed with the goat head this is the official emblem of the organization called the Church of Satan which I was a former priest in again you see Hebrew characters around the outside characters from the Hebrew alphabet around the outside of the inverted pentagram they start at the lower point which is the primary point the first point being the the inverted point at the bottom that's the character la med if we move toward the right because Hebrew goes from right to left so they're actually writing it from the bottom and then going around counterclockwise so if you go to the right-hand point that is the Vava and then up at the upper right that is Yoda then at the upper left that is Tov and then at the lower left that is nun final nun so we put those together l'm ed is l bob is v yo diz would be an i or Y sound a and I I guess would be the most appropriate then table is T and final known is n so it spells Leviathan in Hebrew the beast Leviathan in the middle you have the goat this represents fertility this represents strength and it mostly represents the earth this is about the physical world taking precedence to the spiritual world that is their belief systems but the physical world is all that really matters and we're going to destroy the spirit that's what the New World Order is about a secular order with the destruction of spirituality the destruction of the understanding of the higher aspect of higher essence of human spiritual nature so we'll pick up this understanding of the inverted pentagram right from the horse's mouth the former high priest of the Church of Satan on the other side of this break we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone listen to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passing on my website what on earth is happening com were into our number two we're talking about the occult mockery of the police and military we were looking at image number 28 which shows the inverted pentagram let's take a look at image number 29 which is a quote from Anton sander lavey the founder and high priest of the Church of Satan from his book The Satanic Bible I highly encourage people to read the Satanic Bible not because I want you to put into practice anything that's talked about in the book but because I want you to understand the mindset of the dark occult and people don't understand what Satanism is at all all of the images that it conveys when you say Satanism to people have almost zero to do with what Satanism really is and people have to understand in an organization like the Church of Satan and in the dark occult in general every single aspect of culture is represented you have people of every persuasion in every institution you have people of every nationality you have people in every country participating in this ideology because that's what it is it's an ideology we're looking for quote groups of people to blame this or that on the thing that's holding all of this control system together is an ideology and the problem is people can't identify or pinpoint the tenets of that ideology you want to understand what the tenets of that ideology is read this book The Satanic Bible read other works by Levay read the books that have been put out by the temple upset by Michael Aquino and go back to the podcast where I talked about their ideology where I talked about their religion I believe it was podcast number 71 if I'm not mistaken check out all the works that I posted there as well on the podcast page and then you'll have a whoo at who you're really dealing with and again it transcends all aspects you know people think it's all this group that group it's none of that it's the it's the dark occultists who hold this ideology and who have inherited ancient knowledge about how the human psyche operates therefore they know everything that they need to know how to control it part of it is starting infighting by people who think they know something who have done a tiny bit of research made up their minds about something don't have any insider perspective like a lot of people do who have been trying to come forward and tell people how this operates and think they know it all and you know they are their know-nothings again a little bit of knowledge is a dangerous thing drink deeply or taste not the perience Pring they're shallow drafts intoxicate the brain and drinking deeply Sobers us again see this is a an allegory about people who think they have it all figured out when they haven't really done their homework they haven't really understood what the power structure is about they haven't really understood what this ideology that's keeping people under their control is all about and it's main tenets and they go off and find a little microcosm and say this is the whole thing it's all the Freemasons it's all the Catholics it's all the a Jewish conspiracy and this is all little tiny baby children who think they know when they've done a little bit of digging and they haven't seen the big picture there's people of every single persuasion and life involved in the dark occult everyone every nationality every race every religion every aspect of life every culture every country and all it will ultimately boils down to is the people who they're getting to do their bidding are the ones who are really putting people into these chains so you want to understand the group who's really doing it you need to change the mindsets of the military and police and get them out of this satanic ideology that they bought wholesale they bought it these eyes they know we defended gold okay - few people have there they live sunglasses on for those people who have seen and understand that out of the allegory there's too few people with their sunglasses on they can't see through it because the dark occult is cleverly constructed so that people never really figure it out and understand how it works and they go to their grave a slave let's get back into the symbolism here image 29 shows the inverted pentagram let's hear what Anton LaVey the high priest of the Church of Satan before he passed in the late 90s had to say about it this is also called the Baphomet remember this symbol is called the Baphomet the goat of Mendes the Baphomet represents the pet quoting from levain now quote the Baphomet represents the powers of darkness combined with the generative fertility of the goat in its quote pure form the pentagram is shown encompassing the figure of a man in the five points of the star three points up two pointing down symbolizing man's spiritual nature and there an image number 30 you see that image in its pure form the pentagram is shown encompassing the figure of a man in the five points of the star three up and two down symbolizing man's spiritual nature the three up representing the Trinity thought emotion and action the two down representing duality opposition us-versus-them mentality divide and conquer that people are constantly falling for because they're duped image number 31 LaVey continues in Satanism the pentagram is also used but since Satanism represents the carnal instincts of man listen to what he's saying Satanism represents the carnal instincts of man man as beast man as no different than an animal given to all the carnal animal passions live like a beast in the field don't use your heart don't connect with your higher self don't use the higher part of the brain live in the r-complex of the brain live in base consciousness this is the ideology of Satanism that's why it's ruling the world ladies and gentlemen and again the the Luciferians who are higher level than the Satanist they're putting this ideology out there for people to subscribe to they know that's what's going to lead the world into more chaos so that they can take advantage of that chaos and come out in control and people are buying into it we have a satanic culture the values that are propagated in Western civilization are based in Satanism whether you want to call it that or not whether you want to admit it that or not you can look at all of the tenets the ideological tenets that we live by they are satanic because they're based on me first whoever I have to step on they get mine I'm willing to do it who cares about the other guy this is all satanic ideology Satanism is is more is more of an ideology than it is a religion I would certainly call it a religion because I know the real definition of religion that which holds us back that which forts us from forward progress is what a religion is from the Latin relig or meaning to tie back to hold back to thwart from forward progress which is where the word came from true religion unites it brings us together with our higher self it ties us back to the truth spiritual law which I'm going to start calling natural law spiritual law because the term natural is so hijacked by macro biological Darwinian nonsense and people who subscribe to that garbage that the word natural it has been destroyed in the English language you can't use the word natural without people thinking of Charles Darwin apparently this is the first term that seems to come to mind you know Darwinian evolution when you say the word natural the natural world the natural order of things Darwin comes to mind from people who have been indoctrinated by the left reined propaganda system called schooling so you can't even use the word natural because people don't understand what that word means anymore it's a destroyed that part of the language is destroyed in humanity so I'd like to start referring to natural law as I've been calling it and other people have been calling it throughout time as simply spiritual law because that's what it is it's the law that governs everything that happens based on our choices of behavior and that's a spiritual law that's in operation let's go back to love A's words here regarding the inverted pentagram Satanists in Satanism represents the carnal instincts of man or the opposite of spiritual nature the pentagram is inverted to perfectly accomodate the head of the goat its horns representing duality there's those two dual points pointing upward in the primary position reigning above that Trinity he says representing duality thus thrust upwards in defiance the other three points inverted or the Trinity denied and LaVey is not talking about the Trinity of the Christian Trinity of Father Son and Holy Spirit he's talking about the real Trinity that that is allegorically representing thoughts emotions and actions or mind body spirit the Trinity that resides within us and again we've looked at how that is the father/son spirit connection it's the sacred family a father mother child male child because that's our actions the product of our thoughts and our emotions one being a masculine and one being a feminine force one being an outward one being a an inward force so levae is explaining that this symbol is used to represent the inversion of man's spiritual nature and keeping him in beast consciousness carnal instincts only reactive mind only lower base brain only where people can be ruled from because that's fear driven that separation driven so let's look at how the five pointed star is used when it comes to military we see it here in image thirty-two the US Army represents a single upward-pointing five pointed star why they are trying to associate the army with something that is spiritually good with something that represents sovereignty man being in the mode of consciousness of being in the world but not of it embodying the spiritual nature that is his true nature but this is nothing like what the arm really presents really represents they're giving you this symbol as a proxy to try to psychologically tell you that this is what it's about [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking about the dark occult mockery of the military and police and follow along with the slideshow at what on earth is happening calm click the radio show page if you're listening via the podcast this is show number 114 we're on image number 32 showing the symbol of sovereignty the upper right pentagram being associated with the US Army there's a reason this is done it is to put the idea in someone's mind that the army represents the same thing that the archetypal image of the upward-pointing star does which is sovereignty which is man in his equilibrium in his balanced form being in the world and not of uniting his thoughts emotions and actions conquering duality and this has nothing to do with the United States Army any of these concepts this is a proxy symbolic proxy it means you're giving someone the fake thing you're giving someone something that represents what they want in their mind and heart but in reality you didn't really give them that thing you've given you've given them an image of it a fake semblance of it an idol and that's how this is being used you're presenting them with the star which says sovereign divine spiritual you truly United not in opposition any more and the army will bring none of those things to the individual the symbol is there to sucker them in because the the subconscious already understands what this symbol represents archetype Ally and therefore it's drawn to it especially someone who deep down in their subconscious and in their psychological makeup knows they don't have any of those things they're the most drawn to it those who are the most dual those who are the most divided within themselves that's why Gollum creatures like they are go into these aspects of institutional bodies in the world particularly in the police institutions often people who are have been former military and are traumatized have PTSD all kinds of other disorders and psychological problems and they take them right in anymore and into other institutions like the TSA image number 33 shows another example of this symbol of the upward-pointing star representing sovereignty representing spiritual nature how it is used here's a recruiting poster for the army with Uncle Sam with the hat with a star it's a band of stars around the brain you're gonna see this motif repeated over and over again again projecting the idea you will be sovereign you will be enlightened you will have the spiritual nature awoken within you come and join us well we can give you all of those things when in fact it's nothing of the kind and again put look at the position on the forehead you'll see this repeated over and over again actually like between the forehead and the top of the head it's right between the third eye chakra and the crown chakra the highest centers of spiritual activity at the top of the brain the prefrontal cortex in the very top of the brain the part of the brain known as the neocortex so again they're giving you a proxy come to us join up with us you'll get all the things you subconsciously crave because they know what that symbol means they know what it represents they know how it speaks to the subconscious and to the human psyche but your average moron dolt out there does not that's why they're so readily success susceptible to this kind of subconscious symbolic proxy reeling in you're reeling in someone through a symbolic proxy that goes to work on the subconscious mind and the human psyche because the subconscious already recognizes the true meaning of an archetype or symbol how it is intended to be used they're not doing this by accident these symbols aren't chosen just randomly and by accident they know what they're doing look at the five-star generals arrangement of stars again used as a symbol of spirituality and sovereignty but see what people have to understand in this image number 34 this is one of the animations I believe this is the first animation in the series is that what you're what you have to look for in much of the imagery and symbolism that is put forward by these groups is the negative space or the hidden geometries so if you look at the arrangement of this symbol really what you're seeing is one large inverted pentagram again duality they're giving you the five small ones in an arrangement of a Penta Penta GaN pentagonal e arranged but if you look at what the joining of all of these pre creates it creates one large inverted pentagram in the negative space so you can see that in this animated gif image which is number 34 we can look at the symbol of the air force in image number 35 which also incorporates an upward pointing star all of these have actually been upward-pointing so far you'll take note because they're selling people on the idea of sovereignty and spiritual nature to reel them into groups like this see there's always hidden aspects to the symbol in the airforce symbol you have to look at the darker areas take them by themselves and isolate them you can see the image of the star in the middle okay but if you isolate the darker areas within the image a clearer picture emerges and this is the face of a demon the airforce symbol is the face of an angry demonic entity with its eyes turned upward horns I mean it looks like the face of the traditional depiction of Satan or a similar demon and again people say oh it's just a set of wings it's not a set of wings it has teeth there's a nose in the middle horns what you could look at is brow ridges above the eyes again turn downward in a in a sneer or a snarl in the last slide of that animated gif number 35 you can see that transformation when you isolate the light space around it so you could look at it in an isolated way if you step back from the screen even it becomes very apparent just look at that we remove US air force from it so you wouldn't know that that's that symbol if you just put those few colored patches anywhere else you posted that up to someone who had never seen this image before they would say what's the demon face about and don't tell me that they wouldn't because that's exactly what they would say just because you know it's the air force the mind wants to say all that's not what it is that's what the ego wants to say and that's exactly what it is image number 36 is the first example where we're seeing the actual usage of the inverted pentagram blatantly and out in the open with the Victoria Police emblem we pick up the analysis of some of this occult symbolism as it is used in the police and military institutions on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us everyone [Music] behind the girl I'll make my all day [Music] welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Accio talking about the occult mockery of police and military personnel we're on slide number 36 on the water on earth is happening dot-com radio show page this is the symbol of the police force the emblem of the police force of Victoria Australia and the inverted pentagram can be clearly seen the British crown of the Queen is above the points of duality and the banner below the inverted pentagram says uphold the right and I would suggest that this has zero to do with the rights of people in the City of Victoria or anywhere in Australia or anywhere in the world for that matter and this is all about upholding the divine right to rule that's why there's the British Queen's crown up above the pentagram well they're clearly upholding the crown that right they're not upholding your rights they're doing everything they can to dominate and control and put people's rights down and uphold the rights of the so-called monarch the sovereign being a queen hold those rights up the divine right to rule as it is claimed by tyrants megalomaniacs kings and queens the world over no matter what time or place psychopaths in other words who think their God and yes these people will take an oath to the Queen and say that they'll do anything she tells them to do the chain of obedience blatantly putting the inverted pentagram right there and this off is right in their third eyeful where you know in their hats as a badge et cetera the Military Medal of Valor in image number 37 is shown what I call one of the most satanic and dark occult Laden pieces of symbolism that I've ever seen all in one thing all in one design so this symbol requires some prerequisite knowledge to understand so I will get to that later in the presentation on dark occult symbolism related to the mockery of police and military but I just want to point out the inverted pentagram there as the main part of the Medal of Valor clearly shown the inverted pentagram with the face of Liberty the goddess in the middle of the inverted pentagram again put into the middle of a symbol which represents the destruction of spirits the destruction of the goddess and you know we haven't even talked about the symbolism over this in the ribbon part of the metal with the trapezoid with the octagon and then with the star pattern that is shown I'll be getting to that later and I have an animated image later on in the slideshow but I just wanted to point out the inverted pentagram for now we'll get to the other parts of the symbol of this Medal of Valor later it's it's basically them giving their dog a nice little trinket you know here we've prepared this nice little trinket for you dog we're completely calling you a complete fool and it an animal and a person under complete mind-control responsible for the destruction of the human spirit well here take it and pin it on yourself anyway in pride you did such a good job doing those things for us well done image number 38 shows the pattern in the street plan of Washington DC directly above directly north of the White House the White House is at the very base of that fifth point of the pentagram in the street system and people always have something to say about this image because oh there's one part of it that isn't complete there's one part that's broken yeah all the other parts of the pentagram in place but why did they leave this one arm broken like that why doesn't it connect in the in the lower left hand arm of the pentagram you see I've represented that by a dotted line and this shows people's ignorance of the occult it shows people's ignorance of the occult of their traditions of their stories of their initiated and initiative traditions all of it because for anyone looking at an image so blatant as the pentagram that is inscribed into the street system of Washington DC for it not to jump out massively and attack you in the face with its implications means you know nothing about the occult by definition that someone can immediately recognize the meaning of that symbol by definition I can tell they've had no understanding or no initiation into any occult systems whatsoever for anyone who has that symbol is pretty clear it's as clear as day this is known as a Faustian pentagram also known as a pentagram or pentacle of pacts PA CTS packed like a an agreement a deal a pact okay the Faustian pentagram is also known in different occult systems as the sign of the cloven hoof or in other words the hoof of a goat which we've already seen associated with Satanism it is called the footprint of the devil the devil is supposed to be a goat or bull like creature in classical depictions I'm not saying that's what it is don't get my words twisted saying that's how it has often been depicted allegorically through symbol the Faustian pentagram is also known as the goat of Mendes and the pentagram of pacts the pentagram of pacts so I'm going to read something from the writings of occult researcher and high-level Mason Manley P hall here's what he had to say about this type of pentagram this is image number 39 now quote the pentagram is used extensively in black magic but when so used its form always differs in one of three ways so okay the pentagram represents one thing in its pure form but when it's used in dark occult equate what he calls black magic quote unquote okay he's saying that it the form will take a different variation it will be used in one of three different ways the star mate that hears the three ways the star may be broken at one point by not permitting the converging lines to touch - it may be inverted having one point down and two points up or three it may be distorted by having the points of varying lengths now anyone looking at this image can immediately tell all three of these circumstances are present in the Washington DC pentagram that exists above the white house it is a skewed or distorted pentagram it is inverted meaning the north side is has the two points up and the south side has the three points down with the spiritual aspect thrust down into the white house building that's at the very bottom of the symbol itself and it also has the broken arm all three of these things that Hall who is an occultist himself talks about being used for dark occult purposes continuing to quote Hall he says when used in black magic the pentagram is called the quote sign of the cloven hoof or quote the footprint of the devil the star with two points upward can also be call is also called the goat of Mendes because the inverted star is the same shape as a goat's head we've already seen how that is used in the emblem of the Church of Satan when the upright star turns and the upper point falls to the bottom it signifies the fall of the morning star now what does he mean by that the morning star is referred to as Lucifer Venus is the morning star associated with the concept of Lucifer Lucifer means light bringer the bearer of the light in other words the inverted pentagram symbolizes the fall of light into darkness in other words the destruction of knowledge that leads people into ignorance and ultimately into enslavement light is associated with knowledge in almost all occult traditions so what he really means here is it symbolizes the fall of knowledge the ushering in of spiritual darkness into man and pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening I'm gonna try to wrap up a section on the pentagram and leave the all-seeing eye for next week so let's jump right back into some of Manley P Hall's interpretations of the inverted pentagram used for ceremonial magic see the name Faust comes from some of the writings of the German author Goethe and if we take a look at gotas Faust will understand what was intended by this pentagram of pacts okay so Faust is the protein the reason it's called a Faustian pentagram it comes from this classic German legend that was written by it's not written by Goethe it's actually much older than that go-to just penned one incarnation of the story of Faust it's probably the best-known version okay but it's a much older tale so Faust was a highly successful scholar very well learned individual but he hated his life and he wanted to have more riches he wanted to have you know a better position in life etc so he makes he conjures demons he conjures the devil if you will and makes a deal with him with him it's chained and he changes his soul for knowledge and worldly desires that's the story of Faust in a nutshell he makes a pact with the devil that's why this is called the pentagram of pacts the Faustian pentagram so the meaning of Faustian has been reinterpreted over time but in general Faustian is used to describe an arrangement in which an ambition an ambitious person surrenders moral integrity in order to achieve worldly power and success think about this folks an ambitious person okay who wants worldly power and success does that sound like the President of the United States why this pentagram would be placed directly above and leading into the White House he surrenders moral integrity to achieve worldly power and success that's what Faustian means it is the proverbial deal with the devil so mainly P Hall also talked about this when it comes to ceremonial magic and then I want to read you a couple of lines from gotas version of Faust to help you to understand also how this pentagram of packs it packs is used mainly P Hall from the secret teachings of all ages said some understanding of the intricate theory and practice of ceremonial magic may be derived from a brief consideration of its underlying premises first the visible universe has an invisible counterpart the higher planes of which are peopled by good and beautiful spirits the lower planes by dark and foreboding and the habitats of the lower planes are dark and foreboding and are the habitats of evil spirits and demons under the leadership of the Fallen Angels second by means of the secret process of ceremonial magic it is possible to contact these creatures these invisible creatures and gain their help in some human undertaking good spirits willingly lend their assistance to any worthy enterprise but evil spirits serve only those who live to pervert and to destroy third it is possible to make contracts or pacts with such spirits whereby the magician becomes for a stipulated time the master of an elemental being for a stipulated time the master of an elemental being fourth true black magic is performed with the age of a of a demonic spirit who serves the sorcerer for the length of his earthly life with the understanding that after the death of the magician shall become the servant of his own demon for this reason a black magician will go to inconceivable ends to prolong his physical life since there is nothing for him beyond the grave does that sound like the transhumanist mentality who want to go into machines take their consciousness into machines because they know that they've sold their soul and I'm not telling you that it definitely is that way I'm telling you look at it in conjunction with what with what is really going on in the world this is these people's belief systems the people who are really at the highest levels of control in the world whether you believe it or not this is their belief system the most dangerous form of black magic is the scientific perversion of occult power for the gratification of personal desire manly pijo I'll read that again listen to this the most dangerous form of black magic is the scientific perversion of occult power and I would use the term occult knowledge for the gratification of personal desires is this what is taking place of course you better believe it is so that's what Hall has to say on that the topic of an inverted pentagram or a pentagram of Pax a Faustian pentagram and this is what he's talking about what Faustian is all about is making a pact with other noncorporeal entities and possibly other dimensional entities in gotas Faust written in 1808 mephistopheles was able to enter into Faust study because Faust pentagram was poorly made one of his angles was broken letting the devil in letting this demon name Memphis ah filiz in to his study see this is about bringing something that is negative bringing a negative energy or a demonic energy into someplace this is why it's put into the executive branch it's placed above the executive branch where the place where a dictator would likely to be to rise from that branch of government there's a reason this was placed here okay mephistopheles says now I'm going to read a couple of lines from Faust but from goethe's faust mephistopheles says let me own up i cannot go away a little hindrance bids me to stay the witches foot upon your sill I see which is foot or in other words footprint of the devil this is what he's talking about he's talking about the pentagram that Faust inscribed as a as a mechanism of protection in this ceremonial magic that he was conducting Faust replies the pentagram that's in your way you son of hell explain to me if that stays you how came you in today in other words he's saying if this is preventing you from leaving how did you get here and Memphis thoughtfully says observe it closely it is not well made one angle on the outer side of it is just a little open as you see so this suggests that while the pentagram is generally understood to be a tool for protection keeping evil off keeping it at bay okay to ward off or keep evil at bay a broken pentagram is a symbol of invocation asking something to come in it is also a symbol of capturing or containment a symbolic means of control the broken pentagram the fasting and pentagram a means of assam symbol of invocation capturing containment and control those are the things it symbolizes in other words the and pentagram is a snare for the spirit and I think I've made my point that this is no accident people say make it a point to debunk this by the the open arm that's the crux of the symbol ladies and gentlemen this isn't a regular inverted pentagram it's a Faustian pentagram but again non initia cult knowledge would have no idea of that at all because they don't read because they don't read and once again you can see in image number 40 the Pentagon being the symbol of force violence I should say really as the heart of America's quote defenses but it's the heart of our aggression really is the center of the pentagram specifically when it is inverted as you can see in image number 41 we're going to pick up with the very end of the pentagram symbolism on the other side and then we'll move on to other symbolism next week remember only two mistakes can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you next week folks [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #115

Topics: *Solutions, Live Interviews from the Nikola Tesla Energy Independence Celebrations 2012 in Philadelphia*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the oracle broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pascio my website is what on earth is happening dot com the network of course oracle broadcasting.com today is sunday july 8th 2012. and boy do we have a special treat for our listeners for the listeners of what on earth is happening here today we are broadcasting live from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations 2012 right here in the city of philadelphia we're live at ruba hall the location of the tesla science conference this is day two of the conference and i have a great show planned we're going to be talking about freedom and independence specifically energy independence and the works and the legacy of the great inventor nickel a tesla and we have 10 great guests who participated in the nikola tesla energy indep independence celebrations this year and i'm going to be bringing a new guest on for every segment of the show so it is going to be a blockbuster and we're going to bring speakers on we're going to bring on inventors we're going to bring on scientists we're going to bring on people who simply attended the conference and they're going to give you uh you uh their take on what is going on here in philadelphia this weekend still have two more days to come as part of this great four-day event as i said we had two days of the science conference tomorrow we're going to have lectures and films at the free library of philadelphia we're going to have a tesla birthday celebration right in independence mall park at the independent independence visitor center that's coming up tomorrow night monday evening from 10 p.m to 2 a.m that's a free event anyone in the philadelphia area is welcome to come on out and join us to celebrate tesla's birthday tesla was born on midnight between july 9th and 10th 1856 he is one of the greatest inventors who ever lived certainly the greatest inventor of the 20th century he brought us the modern world through the implementation of alternating current electricity and we are going to just continue the celebrations and celebrate tesla's legacy uh throughout the weekend so coming up in the next segment i'm going to be speaking with one of the speakers for the tesla science conference a gentleman by the name of russell anderson you're not going to want to miss that because russell is involved with electrogravitics that's right anti-gravity and he has actually done deep experiments with anti-gravity and has functional anti-gravity demonstrations which he has demonstrated repeatedly here as part of the tesla science conference events in the past and this year so stay with us everyone don't go anywhere it's going to be a great show you're listening to what on earth is happening we are live from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations 2012 in philadelphia we'll be right back so we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio we're live from the tesla science conference here in philadelphia and i have my first very special guest mr russell anderson russell anderson works with electrogravidix he is the president of the company applied electrogravitics and he works with serial technologies incorporated russell gave a talk here on day two of the tesla science conference entitled john searle gravity control methods russell anderson welcome to what on earth is happening oh thank you mark it's great to be here it's great conference anyway um i work with electrogravitics it's always been a big interest of mine huge interest of mine of anti-gravity propulsion and space propulsion in general but i realized way way back in the 1970s that we would never get far in space if we defended uh dependent on chemical propulsion or even nuclear propulsion it was just too darn slow plus all the problems with chemical propulsion once you run out of reaction mass propellant you're out of luck but with electrogravidix and anti-gravity propulsion you have all the power available in our universe to go anywhere you want to go you'll never run out of fuel it's uh it's just a better way to get from point a to b plus you're not limited by any speed you can go any speed you want and because of the nature of the repulsion system you can go way way faster than the speed of light and in 1994 miguel alcubierre came out with his warp bubble calculations to support that and already had been theorized in the 1950s and 60s and even before that that speeds uh in excessive light speed or super luminal speeds were possible so it's very exciting and it's the technology is finally finally coming into its own and i'm just so excited and proud to be a part of that russell thanks so much as a scientist and inventor can you tell the audience a little bit about um who your heroes were in these fields and um can you also uh share with them a little bit about the talk that you gave at the day two of the science conference and what that was all about yeah sure mark uh growing up my heroes were probably of course albert einstein and a lot of people probably are not aware most of the people in the audience are probably not aware that uh einstein was really one of the fathers of ravitic propulsion he came up with unified field theory but also relativity shows that since energy and mass are equivalent really a source of gravitation is a high localized concentration of mass but since energy mass or equivalent a source of gravitation is also a high localized concentration of energy and we can use electromagnetic energy for that or pure electrostatics and uh it's it's just fascinating and also einstein did complete his unified field theory and published it in analinder physic it's a prussian science journal and that was january 10th of 1929 and it was published two days later in the new york times it's uh called zur einheit lickenfeldt theory or the unified field theory for gravitation and electricity and it just confirms a lot of speculations and theories that gravitation and electricity are basically allied and are reciprocal and interchangeable and can be used for propulsion and a passive defense and i guess my heroes growing up were of course albert einstein nikola tesla of course uh oh my gosh later on thomas townsend brown the american father of anti-gravity uh werner von braun of course american father well german father of ballistic rocketry robert goddard american father of liquid fueled rocketry and guidance systems oh my gosh um carl sagan probably a lot of people um too numerous to name can you uh tell the listening audience a little bit about what the talk that you gave today was about yeah the talk that i gave today was on the work of professor john searle john roy robert searle of england and he's one of the few people in this world to have built anti-gravity or artificial gravity flying discs of various sizes and they were based on his generator which refused to stay earthbound back when he was a young boy he had two repeating dreams and by the time he was 14 and working at uh electronics and magnet uh factory he decided to uh interpret those dreams and they turn into a generator of unique geometry that ran on its own past a certain threshold speed and the generator when it got very cold didn't want to stay earthbound in other words the earth repelled it with irresistible force and that resulted in both a domestic generator called the uh domestic soil effect generator or domestic scg and the levity disc which now we call the inverse serial inverse gravity vehicle and about 42 of those were built from three feet to 41 feet diameter some of them were not radio controlled most of them were on very powerful 12 meter band ham radio fantastic can you tell the listening audience a little bit about what you do as a part of applied electrogravitics and can you also uh let them know a little bit about your demonstrations of anti-gravity that you provide uh in the form of uh the uh the demo craft that you operate known as beam ships oh yes um well i had been researching uh electrogravitics and anti-gravity really since college in 1982 and i was determined to do this i just i've been a star trek fan all my life and big fan of space and getting us into space and getting us into space cleanly and cheaply which you really cannot do with reaction mass rockets basically i started studying what was called the b field brown effect which discovered discovered by thomas townsend brown american scientist when he was 17 back in 1927 wherein high voltages and capacitor configuration cause movement and of course uh when the movement is enough it will easily overcome the earth's gravitational field because gravity is the weakest force in the universe weak is forced in physics so our artificial gravitation produced electrically can easily overcome gravity and back in 1990 i built my first t-towns and brown flying saucers based on his patent its patent number two 949-550 called the electrokinetic apparatus and its most basic form is just two typical flying saucers with a forward electrode of either wire or copper tubing and i started experimenting with those in high voltages and really got them to work really well by 1999 with some homemade apparati that generated high voltages and uh we have those on youtube just anybody can go to youtube and type in tt brown electrokinetic apparatus and you can see me in nevada flying these discs around the maypole and about a year or two after that i started flying i guess it was about a year and a half after that i started flying beam ships which were based on t-towns and bronze patent also but i built them with instead of heavy sheet metal and copper tubing and perspex insulators i built them with just balsa wood insulators a balsa frame and foil so that i could fly them at a safe voltage in other words they wouldn't be lethal so they're lightweight so i can use a light voltage and not have any problems with injuries and as applied lecture riddicks we sell those and demo them russell absolutely fascinating thanks so much for being my guest in this first segment we're broadcasting live from the tesla science conference here in philadelphia stay with us everyone many more guests to come you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we are taking a break today from our regularly scheduled d programming to bring you some great guests live from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 right here in philadelphia i have two guests for this segment both conference attendees rebecca higgins who is a mixed media visionary artist and graduate nurse kevin stanley i'm gonna go to rebecca higgins first rebecca i'd like to ask you what uh got you interested in tesla and his technologies uh i'd also like to ask how you heard about the conference and what you think of the festivities so far well we only have a short time so i'll do my best but um about 23 years ago i came across the work of robert becker uh in the body electric and promise of electro medicine which i think is very interesting that uh kevin and i were just talking about the health um benefits of of some of this research and um and through that and through a long process i've always been interested in energy work and consciousness as my work and i think that um you know nick asked me to speak tonight i think as a kind of another voice not a not a science or engineering voice um and and coming to an interest in tesla's work and i was very interested in his his um i i think that you know scientists and and engineers and artists are very similar in the sense that we we go to associative thinking in terms of problem solving and invention and i think we have a lot uh to give each other and and i think you know and finding tesla's work i was just so fascinated by this guy why don't we know anything i mean this is like you know 17 years ago and i can't remember if i found a book and then found them on the internet or if i found them on the internet and then found the books or but i just remember just researching them and researching and why doesn't anybody know about this person and and i was also very interested in mind tech at that point so light and sound systems and things like alpha stem ces cranial electrical stimulation neuro feedback systems things that help creativity that help heal that expand consciousness and um i think like many artists we set out uh we set out with this ideal to learn everything to know everything it's impossible but that's what we want and uh and i think that this this kind of a conference just really appeals to me i really really am though i am a lay person in terms of the science and the math a lot of it's over my head i think that the concepts are very profound and i think that the the way that um the way that his work can can change our imagination and how we think about things and free up our our resources so that people can focus on things like art and creativity and invention and improvement um so it's been really wonderful experience for me so far to be here that is really great glad to hear that and that is what this is all about it's about bridging science and spirituality it's about combining that logical left brain linear approach uh that helps us to interact with the physical world with the creative imaginative and intuitive right brain uh that is the spiritual aspect of ourselves and bringing those together and bridging that seeming divide that's what really makes us truly whole holistic beings so uh let's go to kevin kevin uh you uh work directly in the health field i would like to know how you got involved with um researching tesla and his work and uh maybe uh some of your thoughts about how some of tesla technologies can be used in the field of health well when i was nine or ten years old i used to play a computer game called command and conquer and one of the weapons that the player would build to defend the base was a tesla coil and another was the death ray to basically defend your army and kill your enemies and also make enemies so this is sort of how indirectly became introduced to tesla and over the years i became more interested in free energy technologies because i became more environmentally conscious now as a graduate nurse regarding the health of the public and the environment we are shamefully still dependent on oil and environmentally destructive combustible fuels it was nikola tesla's dream to create a world where free energy technologies would be readily available to the masses however our profit-based monetary system has suppressed and still prevents this from happening to this day free energy technology and non-polluting technologies have been around for quite some time and are still being developed today but shamefully oil and coal and the major electric companies dominate the system which prevents us from putting ease into action because they're not economically viable so in a health perspective when i look at this possibility of having a future without pollution a future without environmental destruction i see it as the ideal world that not only we as a species would want but as our energetic messiah tesla uh gave us the vision to create and conferences like the one i met now the nikola tesla energy independence conference are one of the beautiful things that helps put this out public and along in addition with the internet which is where i found out about it because when i became extremely interested in uh things like the venus project the zeitgeist movement i definitely found the nikola tesla energy independence confidence in any other group that was associated with it and uh wrapped my mind around everything i could and i'd encourage everybody who's interested in you know helping the world and preserving the future of not only our species but the rest of the species on this planet i'd encourage everybody to do as much research as they can via the internet and that's what i got thanks so much kevin very profound and i mean that just sums it all up as as i've said a million times and probably will say a million more before it's all said and done you have to understand ladies and gentlemen that the control of energy is the control of human beings if we're really going to be free if we're really going to live free we have to generate clean and sustainable energy in a form that nature really provides all around us to tap into that those natural systems not polluting uh systems that destroy and denigrate the environment that uh we need to live but to as tesla uh said harness the wheel work of nature and work in harmony with it so uh kevin you did a great job in summing that up i had the pleasure of talking to both of you guys a little bit uh before um uh earlier today and uh hopefully you guys will stay involved and uh with the tesla club and the tesla science foundation as members and uh continue to be involved in uh bringing nikola tesla's uh work and legacy to other people through communication and and the arts so i'll turn it back over to you guys and any last words you'd like to say to the audience um i'd just like to thank you for for doing the interview and uh bringing this out here and um i think that you know just to key in on what kevin said earlier i think it's very important um and some of the speakers here that people understand that this technology exists now that it's not it's not future pie in the sky that has existed for a long time that it exists now and that it's really can be directly applied and we just kind of keep working to make people aware of that inform yourself you know look on the internet for the information it's all out there we have to do it ourselves folks no one's going to hand it to us the answer is saying no to the corrupt system the corrupt energy paradigm that's out there and building a new one stay with us everyone more great guests to come you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark pascio coming to you live today from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations 2012 right here in the city of philadelphia we're live at ruba hall and my special guest for this segment is harry ong harry is a a has a background in electrical engineering and he is uh was one of the speakers at the uh tesla science conference i believe you spoke yesterday is that correct yesterday and today you spoke both days okay great so harry i'm gonna bring you on to tell the listening audience how you became interested in nikola tesla and his work and his technology and a little bit about what your talks were about here at the tesla science conference thank you mark i enjoy your show and um as an engineer i am trained in math in science and at my work about say 2008 or so i was looking for something outside of the box i was hoping to look look for new information that would help me in my career in my job to i'll always think about let's say if i'm working on two-dimension then i want to go to three dimensions so i get a new perspective so i could get something new and make a contribution then i found um nikola tesla and fakely i can remember oh um about ac he he did something about ac but that's all that i i can his name doesn't really ring a bell but i do know about a little bit of memory that he he has some contribution on ac and that's about it and then i look into his articles his writings and all that and i knew about more about his stuff and um i from from a background that i can understand his stuff it's he presented in in some simple way but it's hard to believe in the in the first place because from coming from an electrical background he was describing electricity with fluid mechanics so it doesn't sound right and but his explanation is simple so i tried a few things of of his and uh one thing that i did is the pancake coil that he he has a lot in his patent and i tried it and something remarkable that i have not seen before it's there's i can light up wirelessly uh some some light bulb that i couldn't do with any conventional way with high voltage uh that i i can handle but with his stuff um it's marvelous so i know that something is there now so i start taking it uh more and more into his article writing and i can tell you that he has a lot of articles and writing so to follow his work is not easy even for me so i would recommend other people who who has did diligently follow his work and one of the person i would highly recommend is a person called eric dolan d-o-l-l-a-r-d he did marvelous work and he follows from from teenage year to i believe he's probably 60 years uh 60-something years old now so he has he has very good uh understanding of of tesla's work so it's eric dolan d-o-l-l-e-r-d and um so as i also have a little bit of a biomedical background so i know about tesla's x-rays and all that and i remember since childhood i know that for my parents i come from asia and for my parents they always think oh medical doctor do your doctor but i know that myself i have a science background math and i'm not that good in in biology and all that but i deep deep down within myself i i have a uh i felt a connection with people and when people have pain and sickness and i remember my mother died when i was 10 years old so i always want to felt a connection and compassion so i felt that tesla also has a com so in a sense that i can feel his feeling that he has compassion on people about generation next generation about the future and all that so it seems like a lot of stuff come back for me that uh i have for a while i have been like um just getting like nine to five job getting uh daily work and getting money for the family and supporting the child education and all that so dream doesn't streams for me seems to die down a little bit but now with tesla stuff it all seems to come come back i remember when the internet first arrived in maybe late 90s i was looking at like egypt stonehenge and all these ancient stuff and i was wondering where where where where do these people get their wisdom and and all that and what and i'm wondering where where does tesla get his wisdom and he he was describing that he has vision in his in his in his mind that he can see his invention and then when he work it out it's perfect just like he had in this stream and in his vision so uh i believe that's um and okay and also say my mother died when i was 10 and then recently my stepmother died from cancer and also my wife mother my mother-in-law died from cancer and my sister's mother-in-law died from cancer so it seems like you know i i wanted to do like biomedical and uh helping in health in a little bit of that but um so i get a little bit dilute illusion lies and but i i'm now getting starting to see that we are actually creating a reality from ourselves whatever you believe if you believe that it's the world is bad then you lose hope and then the world will become bad and if you but if so it's important to have dreams and important to have hope to to do something and i believe especially with tesla's though we need a lot of scientists who can understand his stuff and work on it and show other people that it really makes sense otherwise tesla would have the impression in people's mind oh this is a mad scientist when he get to old age he only have pigeon with his as his friend and he was talking about death rates so he must be crazy but i can assure you that uh tesla after i look into his stuff all the other all the stuff that i can understand is relevant and it worked out and everything that i tried it it's just as what he said even so one of the very very thing is the wireless uh power transmission he has been saying that it's through the earth so that's something that i couldn't understand in the beginning the earth how can the earth be conducted but a little bit slowly i can start to understand a little bit like lightning and thunder uh creating some rhythm and uh and vibration on the earth so if lightning and thunder can do that what about if we impulse the earth just like tesla said and the earth can actually resonate and then we can actually um transmit energy through the earth as a ground would that be a similar to the concept of actually using the earth as a single wire so that energy would be able to be transmitted anywhere on its surface correct i believe that that that's what it is and for as an engineer as um as scientists we learned that uh we need to we need ground and the best ground we have is water pipe and and all that to have a good ground but why we don't really know the best we can say well there's a lot of electrons in the in in ground so there's uh uh and in tesla's stuff he was um in the radio station he was saying um putting it around if you if you don't do even today our radio station have a solid ground strong ground otherwise it doesn't go too far so the ground is very important so the ground there's something about the ground which is the earth is by itself so if we can as tesla said if we can make the ground as a connector then we can transmit energy through everywhere and i know that this sounds strange how can the earth be a conductor but if the thunder and lightning can make it uh make a standing wave out of the earth maybe we can we can create standing wave of the earth through electric impulse then that's how energy is being transmitted wirelessly through the earth very interesting harry we're so lucky to have you as part of the tesla science foundation and in the tesla uh uh science conference for this year uh can you tell us what you think the future of is going to hold for humanity when it comes to tesla's wireless technologies in general i believe if we can have more scientists and work and knowledgeable people to lead the way of science leading the culture because in a way science is leading the civilization and culture so currently it's not sustainable it's uh destructive but if scientists can have a sustainable mentality and create an energy free energy make use of these free energy concepts that we can actually uh energies like air is free then competition becomes minimum then we can work peacefully um nationwide and and people-wise harry thanks so much for your valuable insights a pleasure to have you on what on earth is happening tesla said it himself ladies and gentlemen science is but a perversion of itself unless it has as its ultimate goal the betterment of humanity this man wanted to give us a gift we rejected it back then when he first offered it but we still have the opportunity to bring tesla's vision for a brighter human future to fruition for us all stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network we'll be right back so welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website is what on earth is happening com we have another great guest from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations 2012 in this segment uh welcome to the show michael r manning michael is a research physicist from temple university school of biomedical physics michael has given a talk here at this year's tesla science conference and i believe your talk was on cancer research is that correct michael in relation to tesla's technologies yes specifically i became involved in a project that i initiated at temple university we were in the school of biomedical physics and school of medicine and what we did specifically was we placed a malignant melanoma tumor on the surface of a mouse while injecting into the mouse a series of cells of the mesothelioma type the type that actually anchor in the lungs and cause lung cancer and we found specifically that we could generate an autoimmune response in the mouse that would kill the lung cancer cells remotely by slowly irradiating with a millimeter wave radiation the malignant melanoma on the surface of the mouse and doing it in a fashion at which we were able to decompose the tumor cells in the melanoma very slowly through a process called apoptosis which took about 48 hours per cell and if done just right we found that the contents of the cell and components of the membrane would be allowed to go into the circulatory system of the mouse they'd be picked up by what are called teacher or progenitor lymphocytes which are cells that carry these tumor fragments to other uh immune system cells which are called the warrior cells the warrior cells in turn then had a chem electrochemical or i should say a biochemical message implanted in them by the teacher cells which allowed them to recognize tumor material as being foreign they then circulated through the lymphatic and blood systems to the lungs and attacked the mesothelioma cells in the lungs and and killed them so the mice could survive and we must around about 50 to 100 mice this way and then we presented this information to the national institute of health in the form of a project proposal but they didn't believe that we had worked auto immune immunization against cancer tumors wasn't popular at the time and not well known by the reviewers in nih so we never received funding so the project more or less withered on the vine before we could perform human tests michael i recall as i sat in your presentation yesterday that you had some information regarding royal raymond rife the great uh optics engineer and uh uh doctor uh i believe who lived uh in the early part of the 20th century and who really came up with a cure for cancer which was subsequently suppressed can you tell us how royal reif's work may overlap with some of the type of research that you're involved with well what royal raymond reiff did was develop a technology for exactly defining and measuring the correct frequencies that cause resonances in cell membranes so for a specific cell type like for instance a cancer tumor cell type you would expect since the cell is bloated that is larger than the cells around it and since the membrane is already stretched out very thin that its natural resin frequency would be different from that of normal cells he using his very fancy microscope was able to identify these specific frequencies at which cell membranes of the cancer tumor cells could resonate and once they resonated they burst and destroyed the cells and this technology was never accepted people didn't believe that it worked and so we're not using it today unfortunately and then this technology correct me if i'm wrong but it left uh surrounding tissue completely unharmed completely different than the types of destructive so-called treatments like uh we're back radiation uh uh to reiterate essentially the royal life technology was very selective since the cancer tumor cells had distended membranes which were a lot thinner and a lot bigger in diameter than normal cells it could they could be literally pinned down with the correct waveforms and caused to self-destruct while normal cells around them would not now this is a technology that existed in the 20s but which hasn't been followed up and i certainly believe it should be in the current uh scientific environment excellent i wholeheartedly concur royal raymond reif is someone that uh is arguably even more marginalized than nikola tesla and his uh work and research really needs to be studied and brought into the light of day uh can you talk a little bit about how you think that uh some of tesla's most advanced uh wireless or resonant technologies uh may have been uh perverted and weaponized and are being used today in the world i know that that is one of your interests well certainly i've been involved in the environment of weapons development for seti which was a subsidiary of aircraft armaments international down cockeysville maryland and while we didn't specifically look at the tesla devices i believe that tesla had something that was very interesting he specifically noted that with tubes like the crooks tube that particles would come out of the end of the tube accelerated by the high emf that he placed across the anode and cathode of these tubes and he could actually feel them hit his arm or his hand and cause stinging sensations so he believed that if the particles were accelerated to higher velocities and the bulges were amplified that he could create a very strong death ray using this correlated particle generator and indeed under the ronald reagan administration this was one of the four avenues of research for advanced star wars type uh defensive technology absolutely fascinating michael uh again we're very privileged to have you as part of the tesla science foundation and the tesla science conference for 2012. any final words to the audience about uh the experience that you've had here as part of this year's conference well it's been very interesting i've learned a lot about technologies that i haven't been directly exposed to and i highly advise that anybody that's interested in the things that are going on in science that are at the forefront of scientific research and development join us in the test of society and indeed come to our meetings and come to our conferences in july michael thanks so much again for being a great guest here in this segment of what on earth is happening and ladies and gentlemen stay with us i'm going to take the first segment on the other side of the break but after that we're going to be bringing on the president of the tesla science foundation mr nicola lonchar you won't want to miss that stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network we'll be right dancing back the desert blowing up the sunshine welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening you're on oracle broadcasting i apologize for the little technical glitch that we had in the last segment it looks like we're back up and broadcasting fine we have a lot of great guests coming up in the second hour we're going to be talking to the president of the tesla science foundation nicola longchar we're going to be talking to the master of ceremonies from the tesla science conference michael river song we have joe sikorski who is involved in a film about tesla and i'm going to be speaking to local tesla enthusiast activist and member of the tesla uh nikola tesla club here in philadelphia dave endorfer to round out the show that's coming up in the second hour of what on earth is happening before i bring nick up in the next segment i just want to uh go over a few things and just tell people there's more events to come as part of the uh tesla energy independence celebrations for this year we have uh events through tomorrow and through tuesday so i'm just going to bring up the program and uh tell people a little bit about the events still to come for uh this weekend's uh energy independence celebrations for this week's energy independence celebrations on monday july 9th from 6 p.m to 9 00 pm we're going to have films and presentations on nikola tesla and his technologies at the free library of philadelphia main branch in the auditorium room that's the downstairs auditorium at the main branch of the philadelphia library that's at 1901 vine street okay come on out to that it's free to attend then when we wrap up there at nine we'll be heading over to independence visitor center you know the the birthplace of this country which was all about freedom and independence at least it was supposed to be about that but our energy paradigm is is nothing uh in like free or independent it's completely dependent and controlled and we need to break this immoral unsustainable energy paradigm and we need to build a new one that is free and independent so come on out and join us to celebrate that spirit of independence as part of the tesla night birthday party tesla was born on midnight between july 9th and 10th so that's when we'll be celebrating his birthday and commemorating his memory and legacy this is uh at independence visitor center on the lawn outside the visitor center at fifth and market streets 10 p.m to 2 a.m and this is also free to attend so anyone in the philly area please come on out and join the celebrations we'll be firing off tesla coils at midnight to celebrate his birthday there'll be some uh live music and we'll have some guests from the tesla science foundation say a few words as well on tuesday july 10th we will be uh having some more films and presentations on tesla at the free library main branch but we will be in the skyline room on the fourth floor on tuesday this will be uh six hours of um information from 3 p.m to 9 p.m on tuesday july 10th to round out the tesla energy independence celebrations for this year so come on out and join us if you're in the philadelphia area we'd be we'd love to have you in all the events i just mentioned are free to attend okay so the last thing i want to say in this segment is whether we already know about tesla or not whether you're new to this information or whether you've been a tesla enthusiast for years the object of all of this is getting involved it's taking action that's what this is about it isn't you know as i've said an innumerable number of times throughout my shows to know is one thing and that's the beginning of the journey but it doesn't stop there that's that's only the very beginning of the process you have to once you know you have to then activate that knowledge and apply it and put it into the world for a good purpose taking action is what it's ultimately all about so you know conferences like this they don't just put themselves on they're they're a product of teamwork hard work and dedication and it's a product of willpower of actually getting it done so come on and get involved with the free energy movement if you know that this is the right thing to do step up and get involved and do it we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen with the president of the tesla science foundation nicola lonchar stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting network i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're broadcasting live from the tesla science conference as part of the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 here in the city of philadelphia it's our pleasure to have as my guest for this hour for for this segment in the in the second hour the president of the tesla science foundation mr nicol lonchar nick welcome to what on earth is happening and uh why don't you tell the listening audience a little bit about how the tesla energy independence celebrations are going so far this year and a little bit about um uh you know uh what has already taken place here this year as part of the celebrations uh thank you for having me mark so far second day it's pretty good and we have local speakers mostly our funding this year was a little tighter than previous years but still we have a really good group of the people where they give really good lectures also you mentioned earlier we have tomorrow and after tomorrow free lectures in philadelphia free library and celebration of tesla birthday tomorrow night in the park as every year we have so i'm really happy so far great nick why don't you tell a listening audience a little bit about your background and how you became interested in nikola tesla i'm sure they'd be very glad to hear that i'm serb from croatia and named nicola so yeah that's that's how i maybe that's how they start yeah but as long as i remember probably when i was five years six years old i hear a lot of different stories about tesla and actually my parents are from area from lika mostly populations is serbs and they they have all these stories about all these people but especially about tesla and as a young boy i remember people have nick jagger or rolling stones or beatles on the wall posters and i always have tesla tesla was my hero and later i started study electricity and that's either bring me a little bit closer to all these things with tesla and that's that's how it started nick i met you about four years at a great place called germ books we no longer have uh a resource like that here in the city of philadelphia but uh there was a uh a meet up there uh i i found that the tesla club through meetup.com and uh it was a very uh basic information on tesla and his work i believe uh they filmed the screen a film screening there and that's where we met uh barb and i came into germ that day four years ago and um saw the enthusiasm that you and a couple of other uh initial members had for tesla can you tell us uh how you got the idea of forming a club dedicated to nikola tesla and uh how that uh went in the early years of the the formation of the tesla club and then tell us a little bit how that grew into the tesla science foundation well first mark it's uh i think is god did is they bring you in our group because you really bring a lot in our group and it's just a unbelievable way how we met somewhere in neighborhood when i was not either driving there before and william called me to show me what they have about tesla and you guys come there and that's how old things started really without any plans with you um originally we started nikola tesla inventors club in 2004 in serbian church in philadelphia but there was not many inventors mostly people where they come inside in our meetings they don't want to discuss inventions they want to discuss life of nikola tesla and they actually you guys build whole movement of the tesla and um and also what happened is uh mostly our members are young americans they're not serbs so we just decide to move around and give different lectures and you give a lot of these lectures you're showing tesla coils and everything so um actually we have uh organization called tesla science foundation what is registered non-profit organization government and but we really i really feel we are more tesla club than science foundation the really majority of the people are for spirit and art and either people would get the best recognitions for this year for this little work there and last year also they are mostly artists so really science and art merged there and it's a really beautiful way how these people did this so the tesla science foundation do some experiments and we do have a little laboratory in serbia we do work with some scientists locally here with some projects but our funds are very limited uh so i don't know what we're gonna how far we're gonna go with that but we gonna try to get the facilities here in philadelphia actually trying this for the last few years it doesn't go easy hopefully we're gonna get also here or something can you tell the audience a little bit about how they could become a member of the nikola tesla club and tesla science foundation and about some of the activities that take place uh throughout the year here in the city of philadelphia oh i think you can tell them this because they're going to understand you very easiest if they go to meetup.com tesla38 and they sign their membership is free and our meetings are all open for public and it's all free have once per month we have meetings in philadelphia library in september we're going to participate in pennsylvania green festival in april we was in a philadelphia science festival so working sometimes with the franklin institute and other things so if you remember you're gonna see a lot of good cool things uh doesn't cost you anything try okay not only will you see a lot of really cool things but you'll meet a lot of really cool people who are working to make the world a better place the nikola tesla inventors club the nikola tesla club and the tesla science foundation form the biggest tesla enthusiast group in the world ladies and gentlemen you could be a part of that it's free all you have to do is have the desire and want to invest a little bit of your time to come and get involved a lot of great people here working to make this event great a lot of people working to make the world a better place as i've said so come on out and get involved that's the main thing to keep in mind uh you know this organization is full of people who actually care who actually want to do something who want to contribute their time who want to contribute their talent and their knowledge again to improving our collective situation and making the world a better place for for us and for our future generations so nick thanks so much for being a great guest this segment your final thoughts thank you for having me and what i would really love to see from our organization i don't think they're going to happen in my lifetime but people going to extend this and fight for free energy and free communications until that time our planet will not really be what tesla was dreaming for thank you everyone that's right nick thanks so much for being a great guest in this segment stay with us everyone we're going to be talking to the master of ceremonies for the celebrations this year mr michael riversong in the next segment you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network stay with us we'll be right back we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com in this segment we're bringing on the master of ceremonies for the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations 2012 mr michael riversong and as we've been talking to you about this sciences this uh science conference is really about more than science it's about the merger of science and spirituality it's about the merger of the uh logical left brain with the creative and intuitive right brain and the arts and music plays a big role in that merger in that uh coming together so michael is an accomplished musician and we're going to attempt to share uh some of his music uh with you michael play is an accomplished harp player and he's going to perform a piece for us live on the air let's see how this goes and then we'll talk to michael a little bit more after his performance so here we go michael river song phenomenal michael and i know you've been itching to do that all weekend haven't you oh it's nice to let it out one of the things i've been doing with this conference and with the other conferences that i work with has been and this goes all the way back to 1984 it's how it's how i got into all this is provide some incidental background music background music is highly underrated in our culture right now but the idea of having someone live who's responding to the moment and putting together music according to ancient scientific principles is something that really helps advance science there was a time way back in ancient greece when the philosophers and scientists they took it for granted music was always there there's always some bard sitting around off in the corner playing a harp or maybe singing a soft melody or something like that this is something that we can bring back into our culture now and i believe helps and i really hope that by the time i'm through with all this stuff i'm doing on this planet that it will become customary to include such music in science conferences part of that involves people knowing how the music works and we are going to face in the future of course we're looking at maybe the whole biosphere the earth will collapse maybe we'll go into a dark ages for a while i live for the possibility that we will have a future and we will have a society that begins to really come together and begins to be the kind of paradise all of us long for and when that happens being optimistic when that happens it will be said that the same principles behind the way we generate our energy the way we get our free energy are exactly music theory very interesting and very powerful i mean after all it's really all about resonance and frequency is it not absolutely tesla understood that for those of you who are musically inclined you look at tesla's power generation system the ac system that we all know and love right now it's called three-phase well if you take that three-phase and you look at it musically you have something very basic the triad the three-phase ac system is a musical chord and it's running through all of our civilization right now also number theory plays into there as well because three is a sacred number that is found in every ancient tradition of consciousness throughout the world absolutely you find this happening all over the place musicians tend to do it instinctively most musicians when they really get a chance when they find a decent teacher they tend to be pretty good at math pythagoras recognized that he was the guy who put together our entire musical system that we use worldwide now that was the hallmark of western culture for a long time and made it different from other cultures it's a simple system it has seven components seven modes and in that system you find an infinity of ways to help people and of course that's what it's really got to be about if the music gets people better in some way or another either spiritually or physically or both then it's legitimate otherwise some of the music we hear these days actually is deliberately designed to weaken people and that kind of music of course we could say we're fighting while we fight it just by playing our music and having events like this where music like what i'm doing is welcome and one of the things i loved about this particular conference was we had mono devina involved uh what an incredible musician was that incredible last night i mean that was just a spectacular performance on the thurman and his classical string ensemble they were just phenomenal and i believe he helped me physically because i slept better last night and that was a very very difficult night here in philadelphia we had a certain type of electromagnetic field passing through the town uh there was lightning to the west of town and yet no rain that really creates serious tension in people but i believe everybody who heard that music last night that tension was blunted it was modified and they were not as bad off as i think somebody who didn't have a chance to hear such music at that time i absolutely agree uh michael uh you're a great uh organizer you were very instrumental in helping to organize this conference we couldn't have done it without you uh you're good at collecting amassing and organizing information as am i we share that in common uh and you're involved with a lot of organization uh efforts at in other conferences as well related to uh tesla and occulted um uh scientific technologies that have not yet seen the light of day to help humanity uh and to bring us into a a better uh condition as as a species can you speak to uh the dynamic of helping to organize something like this on what would be con considered a string budget and how it really doesn't necessarily have to uh involve a tremendous amounts of of monetary wealth to put something together that's really worthwhile so that it's really all about connections with people because people are ultimately the important thing so to speak it also has to do with just getting out there and saying well you got to do something if you sit back and turn on the tv and blank out your mind well that doesn't really help but if you just get out and i'm in a unique position in life i was able to take the time and i could have sat there watching tv like everybody else and he said nah it's more fun to do this and that's a lot of it and you also have to make it fun and you have to learn how to enjoy the ride i've been working on a series of conferences that started in 1984 with the old international tesla society it's now morphed into tesla tech and the extraordinary technology conference that's coming up in albuquerque of july 26 through the 29th so it's right around the corner and that conference is huge and the philadelphia conference could be that huge at some point too and it's not just me because there's so many people worked on it part of it is okay i had an intention that linked with a lot of other intentions and so many people did so many things and sometimes people thought they did something oh man that was nothing well your nothing might have been the one key that made it happen we can't even tell a lot of times and so that's a lot of what it's about too individuals doing things just because they're in the spirit to do that and they're motivated to make things spiritually better somehow and that's what makes a conference come together i'm thankful i was able to have the role i did it was really a lot of fun for most of it a few tense moments but then you're going to have that in anything and i'm thankful for the role i play down in albuquerque as well that's an excellent conference and get a chance to do some serious documentation of new technologies and that's something that helps a lot too michael thanks so much very inspiring words ladies and gentlemen remember the word conference itself you look up the etymology of it it means coming together that's what the word actually means to bring people together and that's what it's ultimately all about michael riversong master of ceremonies for this year's nikola tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 here in philadelphia thanks so much for being a part of the show stay with us everyone we'll be right back on what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network today we are taking a break from our regularly scheduled d programming to bring you a whole lot of great guests live from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations for this year so i have two special guests for this segment mr joe sikorski and victor elefante they're from long island new york they are filmmakers they put together a film called fragments from olympus a true life mystery thriller about nikola tesla welcome to the show joe and victor and i'm going to turn the floor over to you guys to tell us all about your great film thanks mark how are you doing today oh great it's a pleasure to have you guys here today well thank you the pleasure's ours um we're going to tell you a little bit about fragments from olympus fragments from olympus is a true life mystery thriller we're not a biopic which makes it very very appealing to the masses what we're trying to do with our movie is kind of bring tesla to the forefront through the vehicle of movies we are from long island we are with the movie uh fragments from olympus we are trying to help save tesla's last laboratory warden cliff warden cliff is in danger of being sold at this point and uh with our unique budget strategy we're trying to help the organization uh get the funding to save warden cliff to make it a science museum and uh and a place where scientists can come and learn about tesla and possibly replicate his work so uh that's what we are doing here today and we were honored to come and and we were happy to be here and uh we had a fun time today it was really good we learned a lot today it was nice great joe thanks for having us mark uh yeah we actually have a unique budget uh proposal we're actually including the price of saving warning cliff in the actual film budget so we're pitching that uh here today and uh we're telling people about our project um like vic said it is a true life mystery thriller we're gonna try to bring tesla into the popular culture because even with all the great documentaries the great books all the great works on nikola tesla he's still relatively unknown in this country and we want to really help correct history and most importantly continue his research i think saving wardencliff is one of the most noble efforts out there uh this should be a national historic site as far as i'm concerned it's unbelievable that it's not uh who's behind the effort of really trying to you know uh bulldoze that place or to turn it into something completely different instead of saving uh tesla's uh work and legacy that he conducted there even though it remained unfinished again some of the most advanced uh research and science that has ever been done possibly was conducted at that location so tell us a little bit about who's behind trying to shut that down well the trouble is uh you know it was owned by uh it's still owned by agfa corporation and there was a cleanup that had to be done on the property because there was some chemical contamination ironically this saved the property for many many years but the cleanup has been changed uh has been finished and now the zoning has been changed and that's the big uh difference in the equation and now uh businesses people that want to put up condos they're starting to pop up now that the new zoning is available and uh because most people in our area never heard of nikola tesla they don't know the value of wardencliff so uh you know there's really a sense of urgency in uh in finding the the funding and getting this this saved or or just if uh you can go to teslasciencecenter.org and donate directly to uh the wharton cliff organization the tesla science museum run by jane alcorn so um how can uh uh so jane alcorn uh that's the tesla science center at warden cliff at shoreham long island okay that's how people can get involved by contacting jane alcorn in the effort to save wardencliff i think it's definitely a noble effort and more people need to get involved in it if we're going to make that happen so um would you like to tell people a little bit about more about the film and like you know what goes on in or what the basic plot is sure um what we're doing now at this point in time is we're gathering our team um we have a lot of great people that are coming on board um we have leo rossi who was an analyzed this he we are starting out teaser um we just uh and he's also from philadelphia originally which is a wonderful thing um we also sean young has joined our staff oh she's joined on with us and yeah she's a great actress and she's passionate about tesla and uh when we first met her and uh we sat down and talked with her the first thing she said is boy is that tesla really got her he got a raw deal we have to do something about that right and then she's quite a conscious woman yeah she uh you know it was something that she very she has an unbelievable knowledge about tesla i was very impressed by her knowledge about tesla awesome yeah when she she she puts it up and then she's going to do it and you know and she's wonderful that she's even with us we're very honored to have her and then we have howard smith howard smith uh is a dp uh he is going to be behind the cameras for us and he's a steadicam operator and uh you might not know his name but you know the films he's done he's done the matrix and harry potter and he's worked with all the luminaries from woo to um clint eastwood i mean stanley kubrick i mean the lot you know and uh sylvester stallone he did uh rocky balboa the last movie with him and uh what's that yeah another another philly connection um also he is an inventor howard's an incredible inventor and uh he's from england and he knew all about tesla and um we were we were thrilled when he you know we made contact with him and he showed interest and uh and he uh we went to visit him up in hartford where his uh his his laboratory is if you will where he works and uh when he opened up the doors he said keys to the kingdom kids whatever we need to use we could use to make this film and make it happen and um we are also i mean i i said it maybe ten thousand times but we're thrilled to have him on board also these are people of like-mindedness as as you i've heard some of your people that you had on just before us right uh we're all of like mind we all have a single goal in mind and tesla they put money aside they put money aside and we're doing what we're doing is we're trying to save a piece of history we're trying to get warden cliff back on the map we're trying to rectify the the history books give tesla the due credit that he so rightly deserves um and we're doing and continue his research absolutely joe as joe said we want to continue his research um you know there might be a kid today that if we're capable of getting and helping jane save wardencliff with all of us with all of our help you know everybody out there that's listening to us if you want to help us the greatest way to catch us is you can catch us on facebook fragments from olympus www.fragmentsfromolympus.com um and you can learn all about our project and see what's going on from day to day operations and who we bring onto the project but word of mouth if we all work together and we all rode the boat in the same direction there's a very good possibility we could save this and there could be a child out there somewhere that's into science somewhere down the road we'll go to that museum and actually put it together and bring us to a whole new place that the seeds that tesla will come to fruition right it'll be the harvest time as we like to call it that's great that's that's also extremely inspiring and i wholeheartedly concur i'd like to get your guy's take on uh just the the general dynamic of uh telling a story through film uh through this medium you know this is one of the most important ways that we can actually reach out to people to change minds and to help them to understand really what has gone on behind the scenes when it comes to alternative energy as film makers you are doing your part to do just that you know history breaks down to his story and that's not our story if we're going to tell our story we need to become storytellers we need to become creative individuals who activate the imagination and put that into an art form and do that to basically uh help to elevate people to a new level of understanding can you speak to a film's uh role in that and then your take on that uh as filmmakers personally i just want to say well said very well said um well that's why we want to make we want to try to bring tesla into the popular culture and that's what cinema we believe is uh is very good for doing and that's why we're taking more of a of an approach instead of doing a strict biopic we're doing a mystery true life mystery thriller so what it's going to be is there is a thread of the story with the fbi investigation looking into tesla's death ray research which was written from obtaining over 200 pages of fbi documents recently declassified from the freedom of information act and that's the thread of telling the story and tesla story unfolds through that so we kind of think it's like a backdoor way to kind of inspire an interest in science for people more sci-fi oriented they'll watch the death ray story that narrative and they'll learn about tesla's life and hopefully that'll open up you know new possibilities and new uh you know new enjoyment and appreciation for science we have a term that we use on on the fragments team um and the term is instead of calling it science fiction we call it science fact because this is true the stuff that we're telling is a hundred percent true we have the documents to substantiate what we're telling so this is better than any fiction story you could possibly sit there and imagine or make up we're telling a story of an incredible life that's gone virtually unrecognized by people in our country um we have people from all over europe um that constantly contact us via the internet and email and they're they're they're you know cheering us on please make this movie this is such an important cause you know and we're just our little piece of the puzzle we're just a little bit there and uh we are just in love with coming here today and talking to all these great minds and being able to be there not us the people the oracle broadcasting radio you can't stop an idea whose time has come ladies and gentlemen welcome back you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting this is the final segment for this edition boy did the time fly because we had some great guests here coming to you live from the nikola tesla energy independence celebrations 2012. thanks to jose sikorski and victor elefante from the last segment this segment i am bringing on a special guest dave emendorfer dave is involved with the river city to hydrogen project he is going to talk about uh that uh project here in philadelphia with us and how it is going and um uh welcome to the show dave mendorfer hey mark it's a pleasure to be here and it's it's an amazing day today at the uh the tesla science independence celebrations um yes anyways jasper jones uh jasper jones um today he was one of the speakers and basically we went over the river city the hajjan project this is a project that he's been working on um since 2007 he's delivered this to city council and other city politicians here in philadelphia and he recently became a board member of the tesla science foundation um and basically uh since me and him have met the first time he did a um presentation in our foundation um i got intimately involved in this project with him and we've now took new strategies as to implementing it like basically um i configured a new campaign outline for disclosing this information to the public i've configured it with him and lisa hastings she also spoke tonight too she's environmental scientists um from arizona to some and um she's been in the environmental industry like um environmental science for over a decade and she's been she's seen the effects of fracking and that's the great thing about the river city of the hodgen basically to go over it it's a solution to all our fossil fuel problems um which includes petroleum natural gas coal and even nuclear and basically uh we simply need to just configure our existing natural gas utility system here in philadelphia and our water system pgw merge them together and use tesla's resonance technology on water and um and then use our natural gas pipelines over here that's been in existence since the 70s and there we go we have a whole system a way of distributing hydrogen energy in a very cheap costly effect there's a there's quite a process to this and there's a lot of reasons why it's very cheap and manageable um and yeah i'll be going over it as we go through the interview but um yeah it's been it's been amazing and um yeah it's exciting like i really i'm blown away the fact that now tesla's energy is you know coming to life now like on a massive regional scale like we can actually do this i sat in on jasper's lecture earlier and it was uh incredibly informative uh and you're saying this will basically reduce the environmental impact by uh being able to do away with the destructive influence of fracking uh and the impact that that takes upon the earth and all of those completely uh polluting technologies will not really be required to bring energy to this entire regional area if this system is is fully implemented is that correct absolutely like our our needs for natural gas all fossil fuels in general will be nullified um the way that pennsylvania the way that we here in philadelphia have been getting our natural gas has been through fracking which is the dying last attempts of the fossil fuel industry to get fossil fuels and what it is is it's a process of drilling through deep layers like miles down deep geological layers and formulation where we're actually we're cutting past natural ottawa water aquifers and that's how we get our water in pennsylvania that's how we get our water here in philadelphia and over eight communities in pa around these fracking sites all the water is poisoned so fracking is completely polluting to the existing water table that we're all using yeah our water and also the atmosphere there's carbon emissions there's radiation that comes out and lisa hastings she's had um a lot of inside information about the effects of fracking like um a lot of people don't know like even the the um fracking activists that have been doing their work here in the city for years um there's not really that much information going about the fact that they're destroying they've destroyed like a third of the the forest um they've been destroying all all the force around on the fracking but a third of pennsylvania's forests have been bought by these oil companies and you know they're destroying them and that's a huge part like and actually arizona um they used to have um like a lot of forestry um when you us uh colonialism spread towards that area and it stopped because of um the cutting down of the forest like like it was eliminated so like you know cutting down all these trees it it creates deserts and we know this we know this um from south america um you know from the rainforests um like these rainforests are all cut down they're becoming deserts and can you guys imagine a desert here in ppa because like that is a reality if we don't stop fracking but basically um you know going a little bit more into the the technology it uses this this metal called chem alvoy which was discovered in 1950s and it has a unique molecular structure that naturally emanates the resonant frequency of water and divides it into oxygen and hydrogen and by sending a a low frequency current a lower i'm sorry low watt current through um this this alloy we can easily configure this and bring it to a much larger scale to the scale of our water system and then transfer link the hydrogen that's produced over into our natural gas line because one of the biggest controversial issues concerning hydrogen energy is how to transport it and we can use natural gas pipelines to do that as i understand it according the way jasper explained that earlier this system also produces very little to zero waste product that's correct actually it produces no waste product um because the waste product of hydrogen energy is oxygen and water vapor it's at yes yeah the yeah the output and um it's that actually repairs our our environment it adds oxidization to it and water vapor like it continues the whole water cycle and actually like on the system um can use the water vapor output and bring it back into the system so that that means that water will be continuously used within it and we won't be disrupting the ecology phenomenal dave can you tell people how they can get involved with the river city to hydrogen project here in philadelphia yeah they can they can conta contact us at the uh the tesla science foundation on our website teslascience.net and um yeah like as i said like um the campaign is being configured um like we have our strategy set up and basically like there's certain things that we need right now resources but it will be going public soon and i've been working with different people like um and i'm gonna be working with penn environment very soon to deliver this to them so they'll be a partner hopefully soon fantastic dave thanks so much for being a guest for this closing segment of this edition of what on earth is happening it was a pleasure to have you on to wrap up the show i just want to say thank you to ruba club studios for hosting the tesla science conference you can check them out on their facebook page at rubaclubs studios and you can also i believe they have a website if you google ruba club studios you can find their website so that's really all the time we have for for this edition of what on earth is happening live from the tesla energy independent celebrations for 2012 here in the city of philadelphia thank you to all of our wonderful guests and remember ladies and gentlemen there are only two mistakes that you can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you here next week on what on earth is happening oh

What On Earth Is Happening Show #116

Topics: *Solutions, Alternative Energy, River City To Hydrogen Project, Indigenous vs. Imperialist Worldview*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past ago [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday July 15 2012 we have a great show planned for you here today we're going to be interviewing a guest that I actually wanted to interview last week from the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations mr. Jasper Jones who's going to tell us all about the River City the hydrogen project here in Philadelphia that's coming up for the entire show this week on what on earth is happening so stay tuned for that I have a couple of quick event announcements and I'll be bringing Jasper on to the show in the second segment the Tesla conference was a huge success last weekend thanks for everyone who participated and organized that great event if you didn't catch it last week I did a show where I brought where I interviewed people live from the event as we were wrapping up on day two of the Tesla science conference and I interviewed ten people from the conference and that is on last week's show on the podcast section of what on earth is happening on Friday July 6th I was interviewed by karin quinn tostado of united we win Emmy on the rent radio network that is now archived that show is now archived on the news section of my website what on earth is happening calm so feel free to check that out as well the offer to attempt to make this show go ad-free so that there are no interruptions during the show is still on the table we've collected three hundred and fifty dollars toward the goal you can also check that out at the top of the news section if you want to chip into toward that effort so I have one other event announcement as always the third the last Thursday of every month is truth freedom prosperities monthly free documentary screening and discussion evening here in Philadelphia as always it takes at a seen market and cafe at 7:19 South fourth Street that's the corner of 4th and Monroe streets here in Philadelphia this Thursday July I'm sorry next Thursday July 26 will be the meeting for this month um it will be taking place at 6:30 p.m. to 8:45 p.m. I have not selected a movie yet I will be making the movie publicly known over the next couple of days and sending out an email to the people on the truth freedom prosperity email list so look for that over the next couple of days and I'll announce what film we've chosen next Sunday here on what on earth is happening so that's all the event announcements I have everyone stay tuned we're gonna have a great guest talking about the River City to hydrogen project here in Philadelphia Jasper Jones coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening stay with us everyone we'll be right back

[Music] [Applause] welcome back everyone we were listening to what on earth is happening here on these chlorophyll Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we have a guest that I really wanted an interview last week and did not get a chance to he had some other commitments but he was gracious enough to give us two hours of his time today to interview him for the entire show so here we go I'm going to read Jasper's bio Jasper Jones is the executive director ubc a Community Trust for family life improvement incorporated he's the president of data spectrum incorporated the community rebirth organization plan national program and computer distance-learning director he's the chief administrator campus of distance learners the Omni charters Omni Community Charter School and he is the River City to hydrogen dream team senior consultant engineer and project configuration management engineer mr. Jones has over 25 years of experience in the design and implementation of systems for both commercial and nonprofit organizations and audits of electronic data processing systems his experience includes extensive work in software programming for nonprofit as well as commercial organization systems applications mr. Jones's experience include developing operational procedures for alternative education and school programs Jasper Jones is the crop national program director whose successful work in implementing various components of the crop program involving human development support systems in Los Angeles California and on a national level led to u.s. congresswoman Maxine Waters and the OSI Commissioner Arthur Fletcher mentioning in 1992 on nationwide television that the full implementation of the crop program components in South Central Los Angeles could have averted the city's 1992 civil disturbance ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening mr. Jasper Jones Jasper welcome to the show pleasure to be on with you mark great so Jasper you wanted to start off by talking about some things that you mentioned in the crop program these are what you labeled as everyday systems that are meant to sustain us in our daily life that are currently implemented they're really no longer have any are really working for us they're not really serving humanity as they were intended to did you want to go into that yes I do I want to talk about that so that people can become aware that there are strategies that they could follow and take action on that could turn the situation around that we face basically the number one problem that we're having is the meltdown of money the banking finance system the dollars were for about three percent that was when Federal Reserve was formed in 1913 and the Federal Reserve is not making money credit capital credit available to small businesses so we have a situation where there really are no door wage jobs available because small business is the source of livable wage jobs in our time the people I discovered going around the country that people didn't understand that if you don't have pure air for five minutes that you die and our air is filled with chemicals from the chemtrails playing the geoengineering situation that we have so people should be aware that there they should take action on that issue our water is filled with all manner of chemicals that are making people sick and we're under threat from the hydrofracking situation here where we are in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania there are eight counties where the water has been turned to poison because of this process and people are coming to me saying that they've gotten effects similar to what's going on in those counties on rest of the Pennsylvania in Philadelphia the food supply has been dramatically compromised but implementation genetically modified organism type foods and we are participating in this what amounts to a food experiment without full disclosure in our consent to this process and that's making people sick and that was the other issue that I found that people didn't know that if you want to have real food for seven days you generally die the thing that we want to talk about the day our energy supply systems are based on fossil fuels and they have all reached peak production and people can no longer afford fossil fuels people in Philadelphia are having problems peeing for the electric and gas bills so that's the point we want to cover the day dealing with the river city to hide your ending team how people can take action to get from under that problem in urban areas our public schools Alberta's de-facto school the prison systems and cash cows will the local political machines rather than family job like construction centers that function as a school to work network where people can get an education and be attracted to a job and then end up in prison our prisons which is supposed to be educational correctional facilities function has a prison to prison recidivism vehicle rather than a correction process for people reenter interests aside and go to work and living wage jobs the new Obamacare law which somehow got approved in spite of the fact that it's a tax and shouldn't have been approved I don't invest a reading of the Constitution and we are in effect on the require to take health care that's really sick care where you are on drugs get some radiation therapy and you get some surgery they're going to have any support system built for us that allows us to own the health care system where the patient's the doctors the nurses and the staff have control so we end up with wellness care rather than sickness care but we want to put that out there so if people can think about it so that we get to the callin section people can understand why we want to move to this hydrogen technology because that will implement a boon which will actually give us access to the resources to pay for the cleanup of iron climate and making our schools work-related as opposed to well Jasper you you hit the nail on the head on so many things so many problems that we've talked about extensively here on what on earth is happening and uh you know we've kind of transitioned into looking at solutions that's what we've been doing over several months now and that's why you're such a great guest because your approach is completely solution oriented and it's about doing what we can now to transition away from these dead decaying systems that really don't serve us as a species any longer not and that's arguably if they ever even did you know these are really um outmoded ways of looking at the world overall and they really need to be replaced by something that's truly sustainable and truly serves who we really are that is correct I'm on board to that one of the things that happens when I talk to people is I've discovered that people don't really know the true history of the United States the United States in 1492 when the European colonists arrived here they were greeted by the indigenous people and the indigenous people gave them a land grant because God their prophets had told them that they were coming in to make a place one and the mikerickson system that we have is actually a translation in the penis of the protocols of spherical confederation by Democrats and independents Provost now that having to return this package addressed people that brought the people originally over here came from English and other clowns of Europe and the big one invoice its flavor economy Jasper hold it right there we'll be right back after these messages stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone we listening to you what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast today our special guest is mr. Jasper Jones of the River City to hydrogen project here in Philadelphia Jasper we were cut off by the break last time but you were talking about the original intent of this country and how it has gone now wildly off from that and how that's bound us to this unsustainable energy paradigm that were trapped in right now can you continue from that point please yes basically what I was alluding to is that a country originally was on alcohol as our primary fuel then the forces that created the negativities slavery and other issues here got the country in the world on the fossil fuels because that would allow them to control the money but that has created two problems when that peaked in 2007 the world had discovered decades ago that the use of fossil fuels as Tesla had predicted had unpredictable undesirable results in terms of the ecosphere and other issues and now that we have realized that's the problem and the technology that underlies the transition is the system up to hydrogen as our basic fuel is powered by Tesla technologies that have been refined and what makes the transition off of fossil fuels to the green energy of hydrogen so affordable renewal because of the problems created by the addiction to fossil fuels that emerge an addiction to money by people in the rural life who created that system green tags as a revision recall financing is available and the abundance of this renewable non-polluting system that allows you in two phases to get all the fossil fuels the first phase is a mixture when you take the existing natural called natural grasses nothing but nothing and you mix it 20% this hydrogen gas and 80 percent methane requires no modification of the existing system so that allows you to lower the cost of energy and make it affordable to people who currently is not affordable - and what we want to focus in one is that the industrial community of a place like Philadelphia which still one out of five jobs is manufacturing later if you dramatically lower the cost of energy like track you open the possibility of them increasing production and hiring more people now this technology which is basically Tesla technology would allow us to supplant the fracking madness that's going on which is totally unsustainable because each well with hydro fracking this is a 5 million gallons of water in western Pennsylvania that is resolved in eight counties having a water table wiped out in what is the science behind this we are dealing with two different technologies for the approach to implementing a industrial level hydrogen supply system in Philadelphia in super electrolysis of river water flows to a alkaloid screen that's molecular structure which is designed to have a resonant frequency that causes water to split in the oxygen and hydrogen and through their filtering process we separate the oxygen and the hydrogen and we can create an unlimited flow of this hydrogen into our system and because the river and Philadelphia have never run dry we have the opportunity with that source by itself to create a flow of water flow hydrogen from the water that will sustain the city in technology i'm proton I'm sorry I wanted to just jump in for a moment so basically this is using the energy that's already present in nature it's hooking into energy that's already present as a result of the flow of the delaware river right by philadelphia exactly we have a company that we are working seeded the idea as to why this was unbelievable to the establishment is that the technology that provides the breakthrough is a technology called eco augur which allows you to tap the water flow generate an electrical current that pumps the water onto the alkaloid screen without building a dam so you're generating enough electrical energy to operate the proton on-site equipment from a device that has a zero pollution impact does not harm the ocean water life but generates enough electricity to power your equipment so any place that there's are a river yes four feet deep and as v-not to flow you can set up the system to generate the initial supply of hydrogen that you need to begin the transformation to hydrogen and because we also have on the hydrogen dream team in us all which has the patented technology for putting a smell in hydrogen you can use this hydrogen fuel gas energy fuel in the home this has the legal requirement that you have that safety feature available for any gas that's used in the home unbeknownst to most people methane gas does not have a smell we using the called a natural gas because they put a chemical metabolite tamper in they're into the methane give it that smell and that's what allows you to use it in the home and we have the capacity to do the equivalent and we call that domestic hydrogen so this technology will change the game at that level and we wanted to start with that because that's the easiest one to deploy it only takes a few months to deploy that technology because it's all off the shelf in fact the folks on the other side of the river testing a production model of the other device right now this technology once deployed what allows it didn't move to the other technology which is intelligent intelligent aches the other problem that you have with pollution which again was predicted by Nikola Tesla that is the sewage system it's flaring off methane glass into the atmosphere that's burning it off creating air pollution because methane gas is the biggest hothouse gas that we have and is used as the standard in all the other house gasses a measured by instead of that occurring with an intelligent technology you capture the gas and you convert it to steam super steam reformatting technology you know as the second super thing we've described here we first started out with super electrolysis now we're doing super steam reformatting of the bio sewage gas into synthetic hydrogen and that technology has an interesting impact the sewage that we're dealing with raw sewage in that it converts it either - inert carbon material or organic grade fertilizer that's important so this technology would actually help in the cleanup of the entire environment in the entire area then that's right because remember the only bright product from the burning of hydrogen gas unlike gasoline or so-called natural gas is water vapor in the first things where we have an 80/20 percent mixture the reduction in nitric oxide and other hot out there food is so dramatic that we have papers on it that are readily available that discusses and that's why degrees tags as it usually call now call a certified admission is left Pacific is far bell with you all and you she needs to find that's in a good chance for a whole other all right hold it right there and we'll continue on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] [Music] we're back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Tasha my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show was talking to Jasper Jones he's being aired rugged target he's the River City holiday I'm sorry home all on one second Jasper I want to give the call in numbers for next hour before we get right back into it because we will be taking your calls in the second hour so the call-in number for the second hour if you have questions for Jasper about the

River City to hydrogen project is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the Colin number taking calls for Jasper Jones on the River City to hydrogen project here in Philadelphia eight six six eight four one one zero six five okay Jasper let's go back to talking about this technology and you were discussing how we can make this transition to usable hydrogen energy and how this would have a great impact on the cleaning up of the environment yes I was leading off with the that the fact that hydrogen combustion only generates a water vapor as his by-product and that water vapor Pappas didn't have yeah because of the electronics of the electricity factor of it these ionized water paper ionized water attracts particulate matter to and causes it to drop to the ground the other commonality about the two streams of technologies that we were talking about getting the river water and the bio sewage gas converted to hydrogen they both feature turbines which are in effect an invention Nikola Tesla which is why we are at the convention the energy alternative energy convention energy independence these are just refinements of that hundred-year-old technology which was an amazing thing to people to realize that the key element of the super electrolysis process using eco augur use a turbine to tap the flow the mechanical energy from the water the river water that's flowing perversity electricity and that's a turbine that's generating that electrical flow that powers the proton on-site equipment that actually produces the hydrogen the intelligent technology that takes the bio sewage gases from superstream reformatting that steam energy runs a turbine to generate electricity so once you flip the switch on these technologies they're self-sustaining so long as you have a flow of water and you have a flow of bile sewage which unless something radical happens we're always going to have a flow of river water and a flow of bile sewage and that's changes to gain because then what you have done is you have created a non polluting inexhaustible supply of energy that you can make available through our community and you can increase the amount that we produce just by incrementing adding on modules that so long as you are compatible with the available flow of river the water and the available flow of bio sewage gas and this transition would sort of be a gentle one if I'm not mistaken in that it would not involve a immediate tearing down of the existing infrastructure in order to implement it it's a two phase transition would you like to explain a little bit about that yes the two phase transition is that in the first place the 80/20 mixture believe it or not doesn't even require an adjustment of the nozzle settings on the devices that are using natural gas energy because the synthetic mixture sits in gas mixed with the methane 80/20 has been proven to not do anything but reduce pollution in study after study so because you can do that and you can generate cash flow because everything has to be paid for can that process be that reduces the cost of the gas energy so that that reduced cost generates more demand and generates enough self-funding money so that you can then move to the next phase which is sectoring off the distribution network and modifying the distribution network by putting in sleeves that are impermeable to hydrogen that means that the hydrogen won't pass through it the gas pipeline system that we have now is designed so that methane gas can flow through it which has different properties from 100% hydrogen so we sector off the distribution network and we put in these sleeves that allow 100 percent hydrogen flow and we make the adjustments incrementally in the nozzles and in the gas chamber of people that would be using 100 percent hydrogen we still be happy to do that because they already will have experienced the reduction in their gas bill by having the 80 20 percent mixture and then we can even do lowered even further once we go to 100 percent hydrogen because we're not buying this gas of anybody we're making it ourselves and are interesting so that's important that the number before we go to the next thing that I'm going to get people in Philadelphia to get is that is 550 million dollars a year they were giving Big Oil from natural gas now which we can keep that money and to fill out the economy now how does can you explain the process by which the when you're using the existing sewage gases that that basically cleans up the environment basically what's going on now there's been some because I started this process in 2007 and they realized oh we can't keep doing this and the EPA passed they are ruling that methane gas is a human toxin there the burning of methane which is automatically generated by the process of the sewage what we are doing is we're taking something there's a toxin and we're converting it into something that's a non toxin through a chemical process known as super steam reformatting be taking methane which is ch4 I think it is and we're converting it to synthetic hydrogen removing changing its molecular structure so that it's a agent nautical that we now have which once again when you combust hydrogen what do you get instead of pollution you get water vapor so we'll be taking that exact that existing a poisonous gas it would be converting it into usable energy and the the quote-unquote waste product or by-product the output on the other end that we wouldn't be using as an energy and energy source would be pure oxygen right incredible that that's what we're talking about and that technology that intelligence technology is important to understand that that technology takes I'm sorry this is called intellij intelligent is our second part launching this is the this is the part that involves the conversion of the quote natural gas well this is the part that converting the bio sewage gas it's called bio methane which is what they calling it but it's sewage gas basically that they're brain off now and polluting the environment burning it off and instead of doing that we super steam reformatted into synthetic hydrogen and then we use it as a fuel and hydrogen because of its different priorities from methylene has a higher market value and in addition the bio solids associated with the sewage through this technology are converted to inert materials that are non-toxic and one of the products of the intelligent processing protocol is organic fertilizer and we want to be concerned with that because the reason that I wanted to mention the GMOs causing a problem is that we can then move through urban organic agriculture because we have essentially it abundant supply of organic fertilizer sounds like just about every part of this is a self-sustaining system it's something that has sustainability actually built into every aspect of it that's correct that's why we want to get on to this technology as soon as possible because if you watch the news you see there are problems out there with existing systems that have been utilized and that the peaking of fossil fuels spiking the price changed the paradigm for how you want to produce your food you want to have your produce your food locally and you want to get control over that process and one of the inkless that you're going to need is organic fertilizer will just an improvement there an organic food it's anything that contains the nutrients that keeps me healthy such an important aspect of our lives the food that we take in I've talked about it over and over again on this show this assistance that help us to uh improve that situation as well very interesting material jaspera on the other side I want to ask you about the status of the River City the hydrogen project and what the roadblocks are are to its implementation stay with us everyone we're talking to Jasper Jones of the River City the hydrogen project during Philadelphia we'll be right back after these words [Music] stay asleep Oh bad what do you look Civic with these eyes it's what we see when he looks addicted sunglasses we see the same things all the way through the subliminal sympathy birthday that we depend [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast and today on the show we're talking to Jasper Jones of the River City to hydrogen project here in Philadelphia and the common number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the Colin number eight six six eight four one one zero six five we'll be taking your calls during the second hour of today's show call in get in the queue if you have any questions for Jasper about the technology about the River City the hydrogen project you're welcome to call in and ask away so Jasper we were getting into the status of this project here in Philadelphia how is it going toward being implemented here in the city let me take you back to 2007 when I started talking to a certain councilman about this technology and I was going to discover that the city engineer's were unaware of this technology existing in being off-the-shelf and being in reality and you find elements of a being fine attested technologies that are 100 years old one of the things that happened was that the councilmen took some of the engineers over to the hydrogen house in Jersey a design-build engineer and built the house that was running on hydrogen and I was told after they went to the house because the councilmen believe me because he knew me from some other things that yes we could convert Philadelphia to hydrogen after three hours of talking to the design bin engineer that built the hydrogen house they came back to the councilman and said yes we could convert to hydrogen now remember now these are the guys that are in charge of this process and fell off it but telling the councilmen that they didn't believe that we could convert to hydrogen as to the level of the problem that we've had to overcome and getting to the point where getting people mobilized to call their council people and tell them is enough when we convert now because they're tired obtain these ridiculous fossil fuel prices now remember now this is going on in an environment with you that president after president say we need to end the addiction to fossil force but here in Reichle on the ground situation these guys who are in charge of our energy system here haven't even become aware of the existence of this technology and like you said it's over a hundred years old it's just a refinement and extension of technologies that Tesla himself was working on over 100 years ago exactly so aside from the educational aspect of I guess you could say resistance to this or challenges to this project being implemented have there been any other roadblocks thrown up yeah basically there's a guy going around from the oil guy going around offering up resources to the elected officials to privatize the gasps Khloe gasps works which would immediately quadruple the price of the costs of gas and then set up the situation it really is unconstitutional in that the asset belongs to the people of fall-off here and it's supposed to be used to get maximum benefit which is why I was going through this education process with the people in charge of the infrastructure utility to educate them to the fact that for the people are for you to get the maximum benefit from their gas works they need to convert to hydrogen cuz never again the cost of methane fossil fuels be cheap it's got to keep increasing because people in the world was reached in 2007 and in America peak production was reached in 1970 if no years since 1970 has been more gas or oil than produced in the United States and this fracking nonsense which is no calling is nonsense it has the unbelievable side effect of destroying water table and again in three days without water you're dead right so and in Pennsylvania under Article 27 the people are do pure water the water is suppose it's a right so the government actually exceeded its authority when they authorized the fracking process to begin in Pennsylvania without doing a study to see if the taxpayer money and in taxpayer money had to be invested to create infrastructure to get the gas out if investing in some other energy technology would be more sustainable and not impact the air or the war and that other technology is what we're talking about it is it is absolutely ridiculous for us to continue this dangerous and polluting practice of fracking that's already polluting the existing water table and putting radiation into the water table it's unbelievable the things that are being done through fracking when technology like this has been readily available for decades exactly business the problem the guys I work with some this gave up because one of the other technologies that we haven't even touched on that the dream team is involved with involves again Tesla turbines generating but luckily depolymerization a hot gas flow that turns of the turbine and these technologies are really findings again of Tesla's invention of the turbine and they have zero pollution footprint and it will generate electricity from renewable sources without endangering the environment just as Tesla predicted that's why he made this technology his focus was keeping the earth a place where you would want to live with these devices improving your life it Tesla was just so far ahead of his time in so many ways I mean I think it's great that we kind of transitioned the Tesla conference the Tesla science conference into something that involved all forms of alternative energy resources that could be being implemented it's it was this year's conference was something that was uh in many ways bigger than Tesla it was all about hidden and occulted energy sources and technologies that haven't seen the light of day because of certain vested corporate interests and now you know we had everything there from rife technology to antigravity to something like this that is based in hydrogen and existing Tesla technology that again people just simply aren't aware of they haven't done the the homework they haven't read the literature that's out there they they haven't really gotten into the mindset of someone like a Tesla a genius like him who really understood that energy is really all around us in abundant quantities and it's it's just up to us to tap into that in a safe way in an effective way in a way that doesn't degrade the living planet on which we depend for life which is a living organism as well the other reason that the subtracting thing is ridiculous human by generates methane gas as a part of this processes as well right you'll hear anybody talking about capping human beings to get the methane gas right right and that's basically the in terms of the finality what we're doing with our planet which is a living organism and the other technology that people don't understand is nuclear energy thing it's just a Tesla turbine and again that has fission material generating steam to power a turbine now there actually is available how did you modules that generate heat that could be poor allow you to pull the nuclear hot box out and replace it with a hydrogen box that is the other green technology that is not understood it is available but the question is can we get enough people being among the eclectic officials calling them signing petitions can get this transition underway be because what people need to understand is that money is for in the political process it was really holding up this process financing is available because of the worldwide pollution process that fossil fuels has created through verifiable mission rough reductions certification process so once we get the political people to say go ahead do it we're interested Philadelphia the citizens are full off of it only their gas works only a waterworks and are the biggest stockholders and pìkô because it used to be a hundred percent owned by the sea full of you before they because T soon will be sold off like this Jasper hold it right there we'll continue this conversation on the other side of the break we're coming up to the second hour of the program for today taking your calls on the other side ladies and gentlemen if you have any questions for Jasper Jones of the River City the hydrogen project all in and ask we'll be right back everyone stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show we're talking to the river city the hydrogen Dream Team senior consultant engineer Jasper Jones River City the hydrogen project here in Philadelphia is attempting to convert our electrical generating system here in Philadelphia to a hydrogen basis and this would be able to stop fracking this will be able to help clean up the environment through the way it intelligently puts our sewage to use as a means of energy and it's basically would require a very little in the way of a redesign of existing infrastructure because it would use the free flow of water and sewage that already exists here in the city of Philadelphia so Jasper um I have a question for you on this saw this really this technology doesn't require any combustion as I understand that is that correct now that's what's interesting about this the technology of which is the intelligent technology is not involve combustion that's been certified to run by the different viewing agencies which was mixes unique the electrolysis of water the super electrolysis of water uses a ceramic screen haploid screen and it doesn't require in hazardous material in the process unlike some of the other technologies as well the Eco art technology as an improvement to not cause any harm to the water habitat of marine life so we have here pollution free combustion - that's respective say you can locate this in an urban environment because it's low heat and low pressure you and I would say that's one of the hallmarks of new energy systems in general is that they're not really based on explosive technologies like nuclear energy or like combustion technologies as we use them in in engines today for our cars etc these are technologies that basically work through I guess you could call it a symbiosis an existing energy that is already there that you're gently tapping into as a float as opposed to exploding things exploding matter to basically tap into that of that explosive form of energy that really is wasteful and you doesn't nearly have the amount of efficiency as something like this what's important to understand is that you're not destroying the environment these technologies were actually enhancing the environment with these technologies and one that we've given short trophy was the thermal hydrogen technology which replaced the nuclear facility that's important because unbeknownst to most people uranium is reaching peak production it's gonna be problems with supply that starting next year it's been predicted so not only could this system move us away from the existing polluting basis of our electrical generation not only would it move us away from fracking but it can also reduce our dependency on on nuclear energy as well it's not correct yes because remember now when you're talking about with nuclear energy is steam heated by fission material generating heat that converts water to steam so you can replace that each box this behavior is generation droplet we need to be looking at that and the amount of energy Jasper hold it right there worked up this was a short segment we'll be coming right back after this break I want to ask you about how people in this area can get involved in this project and can support it so we'll talk about that on the other side of the break stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening our special guest today Jasper Jones of the River City the hydrogen project we'll be right back ambu [Music] behind the girl I'll make my finals day [Music] that's why they told me welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today on the show I'm interviewing Jasper Jones of the River City to hydrogen project here in Philadelphia Jasper I have another question for you I'm telling listeners how they can get involved in in support of this great project here in Philadelphia if they're in the Philadelphia area what can they do to get involved with making River City to hydrogen a reality well we can sign the petition our petitions that Khan's last petition /r c th which is a petition for electronic petition is online which they can sign they can contact us by sending us an e-mail to the philadelphia new majority counsel which is part of the crop action team which is involved with educating people on their rights because that was the other thing that I discovered that I had to get involved with to get people to understand that they own the government they own all the natural resources let me quote this from the Pennsylvania Constitution all power is inherent in the people and all free governments are founded on their authority and this to you for their peace safety and happiness for the Advancement of these and other they have a at all times an embeddable individual right to alter reform abolish their government in such manner as they may think proper that is from the Pennsylvania Constitution is actually the duty of people to monitor what's going on with the government because under Article 27 which I discovered no nobody knew about in Philadelphia the people have a right to clean air pure water into the preservation of the natural scenic historical and aesthetic guidance of the environment Pennsylvania's public natural resources are a common property of all the people including generations yet to come as trustees of these resources the Commonwealth's your conserve and maintain them for benefit of all the people what that means is that the government doesn't have the authority to use the assets of the people in any way that does not give them a benefit and we see the opposite of that happen their different use of government money or money to put in place the infrastructure to do fracking is the net the net result is a net negative because you've only can frack once in when the fracking process is finished you've disturbed the water table for 10,000 years to take 10,000 years while the table to come back and that's from a multi-million dollar study that was good looking into this problem after the fact and not because this article requires right and these articles are actually in the Pennsylvania Constitution requiring such clean technologies to be implemented and they're breaking their own law there they're completely ignoring the constitution of this state that's correct right that conversation never been had it mainstream media and technically that's that's criminal you know they're they're taking an oath of office to that Constitution and then they're completely ignoring it and that's basically acting in a criminal capacity that is correct and that turn for this offense is treason right it doesn't have a statute of limitations so um to go back to a citizen involvement how could people actually get involved you have something that you call the community rebirth organization plan or crop for short would you like to explain that to the listening audience yes the community we were organization planning action team looked at all of the things the seven right now those seven things that we mentioned at the beginning of the show and said how do we educate people so that they realize that they don't have to take this stuff didn't man in China and not in Europe by the way in Europe only owned the crown bank money they locked you up and people need to understand and be educated so we created that infrastructure and people can get involved with that infrastructure by sending us an email to Philly n MC at yahoo.com that's asking for Jasper Jones and send you information on the new majority council process and I'll be happy to send it to you and it talks about educating people on the constitution because one of the things I did not see a single time occur is someone to read the Constitution over the Eider that listening world is in mainstream media and that's critical for people to understand that they have a right and duty to take action on these issues because it's hurting them even more importantly it really the the elected officials that are acting in completely illegal capacities really need to understand that that document is supposed to have placed restraints upon what they may and may not do and actually it's also basically dictating to these efficiencies elected officials quote unquote what they must do for their constituency in if they're to fulfill that the oath of that office and they're not doing that clearly they're completely ignoring that they're completely uh you know flaunting that oath that they took and just saying well we can basically step in here and take over and do whatever we want and you know as long as people don't hold them to account that that dynamic is going to get worse not better that is correct and that's why we created the community rebirth organization plan the crop action team to provide access to websites and information and to educate people on the technologies that could change the quality of our life and then can you go back to the future that's what I'm okay I actually remember before stuff really got bad here in Philadelphia and they essentially the government worked for the benefit of the people and they have a green program whether they didn't have the word then blood and fell off here the garbage that you produced in your home you put it in a separate bucket and people came over from Jersey they picked it up and they said at the hogs in Jersey then they sent the Hogs back to slaughter houses in Philadelphia and that's how we got a meatpacking industry on the glass and the cans put in a separate thing and that was fed to our glass and steel industries to be recycled paper was packaged up separate and I was sent to recycling for the manufacture of packaging material because we had a big food packing industry and for office in that's their duty that was the that happened because they passed zoning to make that happen that's when the people in the government were doing a job and he got away from that and maybe King the government began essentially doing the kinds of things that they're doing now they don't really benefit the people because the people stop mean talk about their constitution and what bid duties were as citizens to make this to make the government work for them it's so true and only we can really turn this around you know we have to actually step up and take action and get involved that's why things like the the Tesla energy independence celebrations are so important here in Philadelphia because they bring great projects like this to the attention of the public so we'll continue to talk about this solution on the other side of the break my guest today is Jasper Jones of the river city the hydrogen project here in Philadelphia stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] alright ladies and gentlemen we're back to call in number to talk to Jasper Jones eight six six eight four one one zero six five eight six six eight four one one zero six five you call then you'll go right to the top of the line we don't have any callers as of yet if you have any questions you could also type them into the chat room at Walmart is happening calm slash radio the radio show page and I'll do my best to field questions from that area as well Jasper I'm continuing to talk about a movement on the part of the people to get involved in implementing technology such as this that are sustainable and clean well you do have a petition online too for people to sign to get this to push this forward here in Philadelphia you want to tell listeners a little bit about that yes I petitions calm / petition so that's our cth today you'll find River City to hydrogen competition the electronic petition for people to son in support of moving away from fossil fuels using the River City to hydrogen technology super electrolysis super seeing reformatting which will give us energy sovereignty for Philadelphia absolutely not our energy sovereignty and put that money into the stream not our community so people can afford it let me repeat that via URL real quick for folks it's I petitions dot-com / petition /r c th i'll post a link with the podcast as well but once again it's i petitions dot-com / petition /r c th river city to hydrogen you can go there if you want to support this effort to have the River City the hydrogen project implemented here in Philadelphia okay Jasper you can continue okay you send me an email to PLO I in MCA yankem that's our outreach email for people to want to receive information on our mobilization strategies for people to begin exercising their constitution right to freedom people have forgotten that there in the United States with these great constitutions that make you the citizens the collected coins and coins kings and kings of society unlike other societies in the world they have Kings and El Presidente's in America under a great constitutions two people are the kings and queens collectively we are sovereign and we need to start acting like it exactly and this also is a great segue into the other issue that we were talking about bananas the indigenous culture versus the Imperial culture in a digital society all citizens were sovereign right and the environment is sovereign and that everything that we do in indigenous society is in harmony with the earth and in indigenous society that existed here there was no pollution prisons of poverty prior to the advent of the Imperial culture that's right now I'm Jasper just to give folks a brief background we were discussing this off the air you sent me some documentation on the River City to hydrogen project and the crop initiative the crop noon deal now in one of these documents I believe it was a crop New Deal show introduction you had outlined some of the guidelines for behavior that are shared amongst indigenous cultures and there were ten of these guidelines and I just struck me as very profound when I read them with your permission maybe I'll post some of these documents to the podcast with this podcast on my website uh if you want these distributed in any kind of a wider sense I'm willing to do that and post them up to my website it's up to you I'll talk about that with you off the air afterwards but um if you wanted to do that I mean these concepts we've now entered with our people called via forth Pro yes in the fourth crow period is we seek to restore the environment and restore Liberty and that's rx parity and health to the planet which is a living being into all living beings on the planet to a process of introducing people to the hidden indigenous culture which has been an interesting experience for me being born on the third crow where we were required to hide because people didn't understand our society so the other tenants have been kept sort of in hiding they've been suppressed and kept underneath the surface but now the you know we're trying to bring these are these ideals back up above the surface and help them to thrive exactly because this technology which is what in leading the effort to get people off of fossil fuels which is an environmentally destructive technology so these are right these are guidelines that can help us in our daily life to basically exercise our sovereignty and then help to put our knowledge into action in the world such that we can develop solutions such as of these technologies exactly it basically begins the process of teaching people the concept underlying overarching concept with this is that you can't even money right and that's right in western Pennsylvania found that out when they to their horror look and saw that the streams have been poisoned and all the fish had died right they realized it we've been tricked so we've sort of saved the the deepest effort for the end here I guess you could say this is really the underlying fundamental philosophy that underlies your drive to implement such projects without a fair assessment every a fair assessment and that I was raised up under this in the indigenous culture where which is basically operates under the great law of peace and love which is a better translation into English where you respect everything the environment and your sense of the show love which is in Christianity that's basically God is a God of unconditional love in terms of dr. Samuel West who pioneered an explanation how the cell functions discovered that the cellular pump which is basically a hydrogen energy process receives an energy contribution that can only be come from God to actually make it work in this concept of expecting the environment loving one another creates at love potential in the environment and you should be living in working with technologies that are compatible with love of the environment and that's what we're talking about here hydrogen technology the Age of Aquarius because if you want to think about it we're talking about here is getting our power from water right we get our power from water we have no pollution and the intelligent echnology creates organic fertilizer so we have an abundance of food and Jasper think about it water symbolically has always represented care it has represented the spiritual aspect of our existence exactly we want to get people to understand it what we're talking about here not only transforming the energy infrastructure but transforming the way people think in that this transformation to this to these technologies open up the possibility of unlimited abundance as we get people to understand that we're living allowing ourselves to be ruled over by people that don't respect Constitution that's really the problem here we are not respecting the existing Constitution they are applying concepts from an alien culture Earl Anthony United States to this situation you cannot eat money if you you've let go on fossil fuels switch over to these technologies in Philadelphia which is the first free city state to break away it's on the Imperial Europe system then you will have prosperity give Jasper hold it right there we're going to be taking another short break when we come back I'd like you to present to the listeners a little bit about the guidelines for behaviors that are taught in these indigenous cultures if you listed ten of them in the document maybe perhaps we can go over those and I do have some questions from the chat room that I'd like to get to as well so that will be coming up when we come back ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with my special guest Jasper Jones we'll be right back [Music] alright ladies and gentlemen we're back you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host Mark Hasse oh my guest today Jasper Jones of the River City the hydrogen project here in Philadelphia we were talking before the break about some of the philosophies that underlays of the technology that we've been talking about and jasper follows some indigenous guidelines for behavior and these are really what drives his intent these are what drives his actions to do something like what he's attempting to implement here in Philadelphia so I'd like to just briefly read for you these 10 guidelines for behavior that are practiced in these indigenous cultures and I want you to take a really good listen to how these completely overlap and have such significant parallels to all of the things that we've been talking about on what on earth is happening for the past 2 2 years ok so here they are these are these indigenous guidelines for behavior number 1 remain close to the Great Spirit Almighty God the Great Spirit ladies and gentleman spirit because of the decline of spirit the connection to spirit that's why we're in the circumstance the precarious circumstance that we are in as a species so that's number one is remain close to that Great Spirit to treat the earth and all that dwell therein with respect treat the earth and all that dwell therein with respect 3 show great respect for your fellow beings for work together for the benefit of all mankind 5 give assistance and kindness were ever needed 6 do what you know to be right do what you know to be right 7 look after the well-being of mind and body mind and body eight dedicate a share of your efforts to the greater good nine be truthful and honest at all times and ten take full responsibility for your actions take full responsibility for your actions I mean I I couldn't put any better I wholeheartedly agree with that philosophy on life and that those indigenous guidelines for behavior if we practice them and if we put them into practice in our daily lives we wouldn't be beset with the problems that this species is beset with in our current time we wouldn't have the convergence of all the possibilities for disaster that we have right now taking place on this planet we would be living a existence that is in harmony with the laws of nature and ultimately we would not be creating the self-inflicted suffering that we see all around us right now in our day and age so Jasper I'd like to get your comments on those guidelines for behavior that you sent over to me earlier in the week and they disrupt me is so profound I had to bring them up on the air well let me tell you about what I was raised up I actually was taken out into the a my park and into the area down south by my grandparents and I was actually instructed that all of this stuff was created by God and that it all has a mission and my job was behind what the mission of everything was and with harmony with it the actual instructions given to me as a child and one of the other things that I was taught by my deaf father who was a McArthur Marine was how to defend myself and not to take to do the right thing if people don't do the right thing with you that you should deal with them accordingly so that you would be a man basically Atlas it training to live life in harmony with the environment and do to the right thing and to show love for one another and our family and clan that's basically what these rules are about the layout a pattern of life with you except that all existence can you come a creator and that he wants you to live in harmony and love in your life and then you may encounter people that disagree with this but you should be hold steadfast so he's this way of life because in the end the Great Spirit is over you and I find people have problems with that I've been in vigeous imperial religious institutions and the people have a tendency to believe that they're on a power of God in that they have right that from larger brain doesn't exist that's right and that's part of the biggest reason why we're facing the challenges that we're facing as a species because very unfortunately people really think that uh you know they can step on other people's rights with impunity that they can act as a God on earth and not you know control other people and attempt to maintain that control and not just a completely treadle and every but everyone else's natural rights all around them so um these ten guidelines I just think are really from the heart and really on how to display a deep understanding of what I have called natural law which I'm increasingly beginning to simply call spiritual law you know that this higher power that exists above us that operates at all times and places and it's really up to us to understand what those laws are so that we can align our behaviors to them align our actions to them so that we're not creating suffering for ourselves these laws aren't any kind of confines or imprisonment these laws are there for our greater benefit and if we simply open our minds and we'll will come into harmony with them yes one of those the laws did run into all the time because I do noted naturopathic work which is one of the things that Tesla was into right this is energy therapy yes people don't know that if you fail to take care of the body if you put garbage in you become garbage because you be you become everyday but you think eat drink inhale and don't eliminate that's right so you have to follow and become conscious of the mind and body so that you don't pollute the body to the point where your it becomes an unfit home for human spirit and something else will move in that's exactly right see that we see that going on all around us and yeah it took me a while to get that one I started to get it when I was out in South Central LA trying to stop the ninety two dozen and after going through an only ridiculous experience over an 18-month period we've helped thousands of people and got a coalition together the people said oh we want this stuff we did to the last guy because the protocols of the federal government you have to have the last highest level official can send a letter saying they want the waiver program to come in the highest level official asked the community leader who was the no bribe man for bribe and my presence that of course was like studying experience considering what I was working on and that's when I began to look at really closely the difference between indigenous and material society because if the man was from indigenous society he would have known that you know you can't eat money it'd be much better if we improve the conditions in our community so we can all live in peace and harmony and prosperity and him just getting a bribe Jasper related to the guidelines for behavior I have a question from the chat room and it's about care do you see care on the part of the general population on the rise of in relation to the implementation of such technologies do you see people getting involved more do you see them caring about the this technology more I see some people but most people are ignorant technology there was six illiteracy from that I discovered going around the country working on coming up with a mock national model for which is based on the energy technology for rehabilitating the disaster areas like Philadelphia and people didn't have spiritual literacy they have technological literacy and he didn't have basic literacy the most definitely one was spiritual literacy because he has spiritual literacy then you understand the need for these cleaning technologies and the answer is with people that know spirituality and understand technology those people are getting involved with the general public this engineering these things you know they're not getting involved that's why we have to have people who are conscious to begin to try and educate their fellow citizens because we don't have much time to put this stuff in place that's running with a downward trend gets so passed so much momentum a little bit of turnaround jasper someone also asked for links to information about the technological processes can we give the websites I believe one was off for a proton on site yeah if you google proton one site or intelligent those web sites pretty well come up right I can give them I can give them over the air right now and I'll link them with the podcast proton on site calm and intelligence calm i end te ll er gy in each hour jus calm those will be linked with the podcast as well for people to check out the technologies on their own we have one more segment coming up with our special guest Jasper Jones stay with us everyone you listen to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm this is the last segment for this edition of the show we're talking to Jasper Jones of the River City the hydrogen project here in Philadelphia Jasper we have a couple other comments from the chatroom and we do have a caller on the line so one of the comments in the chat room was have you ever thought of trying to pitch this idea in your in the European Union because they seem to be a little bit more eco tech friendly or eco tech oriented have you ever thought of possibly attempting that to take this idea overseas and reviewing access to finance one of the things that's available is finance from European foreign banks for this project they actually have an allocation of green project money allocated to United States projects if we can get the city of Fall Out the government to just say they are interested in this financing through European sources believe it or not it's available Wow curious about the situation so they're willing to throw money behind this but but the city of Philadelphia just needs to show the interest that's right wow it's is off the shelf patented technology let me see that again off the shelf patented technology there's no them configured in this way that we have put forward before this is what makes this a unique project so now there's no time an intelligent and configured their technology focusing around their primary technologies what I did as a configuration management engineer is brought in additional technologies did when you bring these technologies together you implement them in a systematic fashion you get a synergetic effect and because all of these technologies are patented and produced meet all the requirements of glean the Clean Development Mechanism of United Nations and the green tag markers they call them emission reduction credit certificates whatever name you want to use a lot of that financing is through European financial markets and European banks is readily available very interesting another comment from the chat do you think that this technology can come about without a massive insurgence of disapproval of big oil on the part of the general population all the general population and the general population that we're talking about it the city of Philadelphia right residents and citizens is to call City Council and say they've had enough right now there's a full of energy authority that's been created and what currently they were created for from what I could see was to cover the right cover for them privatizing the gas works in spite of knowing about this technology because the impediment offered resources from the big oil lobby of course essentially the only thing that the citizens have to do is stand up now and act like citizens if the people stand up now because this technology is off the shelf that financing is available we can lower the gas bills keep the money in throughout the county create a boom it's important that people understand that it's a local County there were one out of five jobs caused from the manufacturing sector and then being held back by having a peg for expensive energy and we can fix that and in the coming third Industrial Revolution which involves 3d printing technology the technologies that we're talking about implementing here will provide an abundant supply of composite carbon powder type materials that are needed to provide the raw materials for that industry to have a boom so real people be providing that to our industry and create a boom so that citizens have a self interest at this point and standing up and acting like sovereign and stepping to the City Council you notice it's like we've said here on what on earth is happening in numerable times it's all about really saying no to what you know to be wrong it's about saying no to what you know to be destructive to what you know to be counterproductive to human evolutionary progress and if we don't say no we're tacitly sitting by and really saying yes to this continued environmental degradation and continuing corruption that's going on keeping these are these are existing systems that really can be implemented immediately of from coming to fruition so unless we say no to those old outmoded systems and we put pressure on everyone around us to wake up understand what is possible look into it for yourself understand the science behind it and know that it's just a matter of willpower to make this occur you know nothing's going to change magically on its own people have to get involved in some capacity if they just send me an eating on the Philly NMC at yahoo.com requesting information on River City the hygiene program action plan I'll send it to them if they go to the petition and sign it if they talk to their friends you can even leave me a message at 2:06 two or three 26 61 206 203 26 61 I'm happy to get back to you on this issue because we are at critical mass people don't understand how bad the situation is yes the rural financial markets are still in turmoil but this particular market because people in Europe which is something I was alluding to understand how bad the situation more people have died from heat waves in Europe and here in the United States so people in those markets those markets are becoming stronger every year for the type of instrument verified emission reduction instruments that this project creates and so we have the opportunity now but we need to start this process because this will be a national model for every rid of River City in the United States and think about it folks every major city in the United States is a river city so we need to do this and I problem I'll also make those resources available on the site so people can click those links and check out the technology and sign the petition etc this is this for our people this is called the fourth crow and this will heal the Earth making these green technologies that are green and clean that spread the wealth around because one of the projects elements for long term capital finance is to take in thick gasworks and water department to bind them in to the Philadelphia energy and water works and turn it into a direct customer own people own it now but you can restructure it into a modern structure rather than what it is now which is the terror state or socialist corporation in propriety they're turning into an actual modern-day capitalist cooperative structure cooperative structures that utilize modern administrative protocols is what we must move to if we're going to get the full benefit from what we own in our utilities Jasper let's press squeeze in a quick call here we go Richard from Washington you're live on what on earth is happening you have a question for mr. Jasper Jones yeah I'm fully supporter supporting of what Jess was doing and I totally support indigenous guidelines and now that you've restated it the spiritual laws and what I'm saying is is in the hope that we can accomplish what he's trying to accomplish what he has to understand is some zoo says you have to know your enemy your enemy is now the corporations and the Constitution's the Constitution's were not what our founding fathers gave us they were created to enslave us a constitution by definition uses the people the corporation is defined as the people it's not the human beings you're talking about the people are the board of directors which enslave us and some less you understand su you you can't withdraw from the Constitution's which are both the state of Philadelphia or Stata Pennsylvania and the city of Philadelphia you have to start afresh and get out of that system to be successful machine they've tried to draw us into that corporate system by defining us as employees of that corporation your respondents about Jasper well if you look at the Pennsylvania Constitution which is a more true translation of the protocols of the Confederation but then Franklin it actually has in there in article 27 that the people the people own all the natural resources and the resources are to be used in maximum benefit and the government is just a trustee of those resources what has happened which is correct and that they have tricked people and the day is to crown preparations in to become an employee of a crown corporation in the original government process which is the government is only trustee and the people are inside has been subverted Jasper FATA and fascinating and an incredible show that's all unfortunately the time we have for today I want to thank you so much for coming on and being a great and informative guest here on what on earth this happened thank you so much Jasper thank you will it be a pleasure absolutely ladies and gentlemen Jasper Jones of the River City to hydrogen project here in Philadelphia I'll post a bunch of resources with the podcast to go along with this show check it out and see you here next week ladies and gentlemen thanks for listening [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #117

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, Subversive Symbolism, the Pentagram, the All-Seeing Eye, Money as a Talisman, Frequency Control, Brain Balance, Masonic Symbolism, the Checkered Floor, the Hypercube or Tesseract*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pass bill [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday July 22nd 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time ladies and gentlemen I have a really great announcement we raised through the chip in effort on the what on earth is happening website the required amount to make this radio show go ad free for the next three months at least and today I'm coming at you ad free no commercials during the entire show today so thank you so much for everyone who contributed to make this possible and the show will be added free for at least the next three months we're going to put a chip in on the page to continue this effort and to make the show go ad free indefinitely so thank you so much I can't express my admiration and gratitude for all the people who contributed to make this happen it shows what you could do when you put some will behind something and really just ask for something to manifest and people who find this show valuable did put their money where their mouth is so to speak and I want to thank them for doing so so I have a couple of other quick event announcements I was on truth frequency radio last evening July 22nd I'm sorry July 21st and Kris and Cherie interviewed me for two hours on their broadcast for the second two hours of the the second and third hour of their broadcast and we talked a little bit about the tragic events that went down in Colorado from an esoteric or a cult perspective and that show will be archived in the news section this week so look for that you can download the mp3 the podcast to go along with that show I'll be posting it in the next couple of days also the truth freedom prosperity documentary night here in Philadelphia will be happening this Thursday evening July 26th this month were showing a film called war on health the fda's cult of tyranny as always the truth freedom prosperity documentary night happens on the last Thursday of every month here in the city of Philadelphia at a seen market and cafe that is on 719 South fourth Street that's the corner of 4th and Monroe streets in Philadelphia just south of South Street and the war on health is just a phenomenal documentary it's a documentary that details the FDA agenda and its allegiance with the international Codex Alimentarius both of which really are hoping to establish a monolithic food and drug health regime so-called health regime really they're all about the destruction of human health as we've talked about in the past on this show and this will be a great documentary evening coming up this Thursday night with a discussion to follow I have a huge announcement for today before we get into the subject matter actually before I do that I want to thank my guest from last week Jasper Jones from the River City to hydrogen project that was a great interview and anybody who missed it and go back and check it out in the archives at show number 116 and of course thank you to everybody involved with the Tesla Science Foundation and the Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for 2012 two weeks ago of course I had a live broadcast from that event if you missed that that was show 115 and you can go back into the podcast archive that what on earth is happening to check that out I interviewed 10 guests from the conference on that show so today we're going to be picking up with our regularly scheduled deep programming we're going to be going back into the non-supportive dominators but specifically we're going to be talking about the occult mockery of police and military actually continuing this topic we've already been on that topic for a couple of weeks before I took the interlude with the Tesla event and the interview with Jasper Jones last week so today will be resuming my breakdown of the occult mockery of police and military personnel through the symbolism that is employed against them the subversive symbolism that is used to ritualistically mock them that's coming up today on the show but before we do that I have a gigantic announcement I actually announced this for the first time last night on a truth frequency but I'll be announcing it right now for the first time on what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen there will be a second free your mind conference that's right free your mind to will be taking place right here in the city of Philadelphia on April 19th 20th and 21st 2013 that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 19th 20th and 21st 2013 here in Philadelphia no other details as of just yet details will be forthcoming I'm working on building a new website for the free your mind conference dot-com page and I'll be archiving the former material the 2011 material it looks like we're going to be able to have this conference probably every other year we'll do it on the odd years and we actually had our first organizational meeting yesterday and it went really well and you know we're looking at all the different logistics necessary to make this occur so check out free your mind conference calm over the next week it will be changing somewhat because I'll be putting the new interface up but right now you can see the old website for free your mind conference calm with all of the videos for all of the speakers up there from the conference from 2011 so that's the big announcement to free your mind to 2013 April of 2013 here in the city of Philadelphia watch for the the website details coming up over the next couple of weeks we'll be announcing speakers as we book them we'll be announcing a venue we don't have a venue yet but we will be announcing one shortly and we'll be announcing how you can get tickets to this great event ok so I'd like to direct everyone's attention of course to my website what on earth is happening dot-com and there underneath the player for today's the player for the radio show you will see images for today's show and under that you will see the slideshow images that we're going to be discussing today continuing to discuss for the occult mockery of police and military personnel there are 148 images that go with the entirety of this talk we're somewhere around image number 40 I believe I believe we left off with images number 40 and 41 at the end of the show three weeks ago if you missed the the lead-up to this the two shows before that which I believe were 113 and 114 began this discussion on the occult mockery of police and military personnel this is somewhat of a review in some sections because there's prerequisite material to understand some of this symbolism so again I'm putting this down for the record in this format so some of it may be review what wasn't review really is some of the things that I talked about at the end of show number 114 which was an expose of the Faustian pentagram and that's kind of where we left off that show so I'm going to pick it up from there as we saw the inverted pentagram is used when it to police and military we saw it at the White House with the commander-in-chief's office the commander-in-chief of the the Armed Services in the United States his office being at the White House the president the executive branch of the government and we saw the Faustian pentagram situated in the street plan of Washington DC directly north of the White House with the middle point the downward point of the inverted Faustian pentagram pointed directly at the White House this symbol is a symbol of war the North has always been associated with the god Belial and the the concept of war and aggression and as we said this is the center of the imperialistic aggression in the United States so it's very fitting that this symbol were was chosen for you know such a an office to be encoded into the street plan we talked about what the Faustian pentagram was how it is a pentagram of pacts is really what it is and I would suggest that the broken arm ultimately symbolizes that the pact of the dark forces within government agencies and the entities that these occult powers really believe in when some would say worship but you could say call upon for their power you know for their influence over the minds of people I would suggest that that really represents that that that pact is not really fully um has not been fully expressed it has not been it has not come to its conclusion there is still I guess you could say powers being turned over to the people who were seeking them but the fullness of that pact is has not been sealed as of yet represented by the broken arm of that pentagram and we looked at Manley P halls interpretation of this symbol this was on image number 39 so we move dawn from there after breaking down what the Faustian pentagram was and represented on that show and we can move we began to move to other examples of the inverted pentagram in police and military symbolism we looked at one of the most obvious to some some people will say oh it's just a Pentagon but really we have to understand the usage of symbolism through negative space this is how a cultists really love to use symbolism in many cases and the negative space that we're talking about here is the hub of an inverted pentagram which is what the Pentagon is you know I really think if it wasn't so blatantly obvious they just would have went ahead and made it an inverted pentagram for this building but they figured well that's a little bit too obvious so let's do the next best thing and take the the central hub shape you know of the inverted pentagram and make that the symbol of the shape of our building where we're going to wage war and imperialism from so if you look at image number 41 it is an animated gif showing how perfectly within the center of an inverted pentagram the Pentagon building actually fits it's an exact fit the dimensions are precise so I would suggest that certainly not accidental and there is a cult symbolism through the use of negative space being employed here if you even look in the center of the Pentagon there's another Pentagon in the negative space they love that use of negative space we saw that with the army 5 point of five-star generals emblem which is the inverted pentagram employed through the use of the negative space of the arrangement of the five stars another example of pentagonal symbolism where in general star symbol five-pointed star symbolism is the Fraternal Order of Police is logo shown in image number 42 I'm going to break this down later in the presentation on occult symbolism regarding military and police emblems because there's prerequisite understanding for this symbol there's gematria or a cultic numerology contained in this symbol as well as Masonic symbolism so I would just point it out that this is a cult symbolism being employed you of course see the all-seeing eye you see a Masonic grip being employed in the lower right hand arm of the pentagram the phrase yo speedo sliver Atum justice fidelity and liberty so I would suggest that the Fraternal Order of Police certainly represents none of those things although they're employing that were those that phrase on their emblem to try to reel people in to get them to think that that's what this somehow represents but in fact we'll see it's really the raising of duality over unity maintaining an us-versus-them mentality and keeping not only their members but the rest of the public confined to the Masonic floor of the house so we'll look at that after we break down some Masonic symbolism later in this talk a very obvious blatant example of the use of an inverted pentagram is the Victoria Police is emblem specifically as it is used in police hats in a Victoria Australia so if you look look at image number 43 right on the third eye or in other words between the third eye and crown chakras of the body meaning right in the middle of the forehead of the individual they're placing this inverted pentagram which we broke down earlier on I believe it will show one 1:14 we broke down the Victoria Police as emblem with the uphold the right and the crown above it as there there are word on the sachet below the inverted pentagram and I suggested that this is exactly telling people symbolically that they're upholding the the divine right to rule of the British crown they're not upholding the people's rights this is a about as blatant as it gets an inverted pentagram placed at the third eye chakra location this is blatant mockery of the person who's wearing this this is telling them we're putting the symbol of the inversion of spirits you know the raising of duality above unity right on your head right on as a matter of fact the place of the the awakening of spirit the third eye chakra and you know of course I would suggest that the heart really is the center of spirit but in conjunction with the balanced brain that's what's really opening care in conjunction with the balance of the brain is what's really opening our spiritual vision and that's represented by the third eye or the one eye the all-seeing eye and they're placing this satanic emblem directly at that location of the prefrontal cortex in other words right on the forehead of the individual it can't really get any more obvious to me but there are people who say this is coincidental I think the people who are making the symbolism know exactly what they are doing and are openly mocking police through the use of this symbolism on their body unfortunately because police and other members of the general public are completely symbol illiterate they can't see that mockery that is being done wordlessly because they're not initiated into such occult symbolism that's part of why I'm doing this presentation to try to help people become symbol literate so when they see these things they understand what they're really seeing they can read the language of symbolism so let's look at some one eye symbolism when it comes to police and military and really this is all relating to it's going to ultimately to money the 1i the fake one I that's why so many of these people continue to do what they're doing because that's their God that's what they worship you know they don't have any allegiance to truth they don't have any elite allegiance to freedom you know they they just take money for doing actions and that's it and unless that source of money dries up or stops flowing they're going to continue to be the puppet of whoever is commanding them so one eye symbolism is important not just for understanding it from a perspective of money but from a perspective of really seeing the positions that they're using some of this symbolism on because you'll see it use that that at the third eye location over and over again this is an accidental they know where to place something for to have the maximum effect synergistically in the the morphic field of the body you know this is this is a cult projection it's known as your you're projecting your symbolism in the location of the body where it is absolutely the most effective so you'll see symbols being used at the third eye location or in general what we're talking about is right up against the brain that's no accident either they're putting it on or around you know directly around the skull there that's a totally deliberate effort so that proximity is having an effect on the field of the body that you know proximity through through the form being present right near that energy vortex that is it within the body the chakra system the energy wheels we'll talk about that a little bit later on in today's show but let's take a look at all seeing eye symbolism in general we've gone over this actually many times on the show the all-seeing eye is in general the symbol of spiritual awakening people think that it means the dark occultus at the top of the food chain the dark aluminous --tz-- you know the Illuminati it does mean that in its negative connotation or interpretation because as we will see the Great Seal of the United States is a duel symbol we have seen this I've actually broken it down on a previous show I'll very briefly recap it because the all-seeing eye in the form of the grip the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States is depicted here in image number 45 of this slide show and you see it is above a pyramid with the capstone missing a work in progress in other words a stone pyramid not completed with 13 courses of brick leading up to the all-seeing eye in the sky behind the pyramid illuminating the scene with light and the the phrase annuit coeptis above and Novus Ordo seclorum on the banner below with a Roman numeral date MD CCL XXVI which is 1776 in Roman numerals the ostensibly explanation for the symbol of course is that the United States was built in 1776 it is a work in progress and it is aspiring to build up to you know to be more like the Creator more godlike etc and people miss translate the phrase below constantly as new order of the ages which is of course does not mean the phrase we've clearly demonstrated in the past on this show Novus Ordo seclorum does mean new order of the world new order of the universe it could mean it is new world order and I would suggest that this symbol is representing both the light new world order and the dark new world order it is a dual symbol and needs to be understood as such from an esoteric perspective and yes this is a Masonic symbol it represents all forms of masonry both light and dark and I'll explain that briefly annuit coeptis means he she or it favors our project or our enterprise or our work that is in progress okay it's a building project so the question becomes who favors it and the answer is it's either the god of creation who favors it or it's the god of destruction and favors it okay because if we're talking about light masonry building with light if we are working toward removing those barriers between the earth or then the inhabitants of the earth and the divine essence represented by the all-seeing eye we are taking those bricks down we are removing barriers bricks are barriers they are weight okay they are hardened calcified beliefs that get in our way and hold us back that block us they imprison us they keep the light out okay and keep us in our darkness in our mental bondage and that's what the bricks represent symbolically the object is to remove them or transform the bricks in the light so that there is no barrier between earth and the heavens okay in other words no barrier between being in the world and having higher consciousness being in the world but not of it understanding the higher self understanding the true aspects of the self so if we were to build with brick we would be blocking the light out from the scene okay we would be completing the male Dominator pyramid which is the blade symbol the upward pointing triangle only and that would be ultimately obscuring the light because if you finished this scene if you finished this pyramid with bricks and built it all the way up to the top the the light which is behind that pyramid okay would not come down to the earth it would be blocked you would not be able to see it from the perspective that you're looking at looking from this scene into so in image number 46 I basically put an Alex gray image here that's one of his paintings that shows the chakra wheels the chakra vortices in the body leading up to the third eye and the third eye is brightly illuminating the scene and the individual is awakened he has the illuminated halo around his head this is what this third eye assemble this one eye symbol means it represents the awakened center of the being the the the heart chakra coming on line in conjunction with the balanced brain to awaken the pineal gland and develop true spiritual insight within the individual this is a great representation of that and that is what that all-seeing eye actually does represents in the negative interpretation of the symbol it also does represent the hidden elite that is controlling things from behind the scenes the so-called elite the powers that shouldn't be okay they see themselves as God as the divine essence of this world that's the high and mighty image they have of themselves that have the divine right to rule over people because they think they're better than everyone else okay their intellect makes them the rulers of this world and they need to be able to rule unchallenged as God's here as gods on earth and therefore they're keeping others in the brick in the darkness okay in the weight of calcified belief systems that they propagate so that they can continue to horse hold the powers of God in their hands and you know hold that influence over others through mind control so yes you could see that symbol as representing the sorcerers of this world you know playing God here through manipulation so image number 47 really shows this dynamic of the light and dark new world order this is a this symbol is a transitional phase as we talked about you can go back in the archives and pull the shows where I talked about the all-seeing eye symbolism broke this symbol down extensively but it's really the world in transition okay and are we gonna continue to build with brick with ignorance okay creating more Blockheads you could look at it as people who are trapped in their belief systems in which case we're going to block out the true light of the Creator from this world and the hidden elite are gonna rule from behind the scenes a world of darkness and ignorance so that's what this animated GIF image in image number 47 is really all about for those of you who are following with the PDF document which is also listed there underneath the slideshow images you won't see the animation but you can on the slideshow images listed with 148 images image number 47 shows this animation I complete the pyramid to show you what the scene will look like in darkness okay and that's what we're trying to avoid we're trying to awaken the all-seeing eye we're trying to awaken the true center of spiritual vision within each individual to bring them online to what's really going on not only around them but within them themselves so if we do that we will build the world that is the light new world order where there is no boundaries where there are no bricks weighing us down where there is no prison being built all around us represented by those bricks and again this is always built in male dominator imbalance because the thirteen courses represent the Sun and the twelve houses of the zodiac it's purely solar symbolism only if there's extreme left brain imbalance is a Dominator Society going to be made and what we're talking about here is withdrawing our support from that Dominator culture and not falling into that state of extreme left brain imbalance through engaging in just intellect without wisdom you know without the creative and nurturing aspect of the Sacred Feminine right brain hemisphere so the all-seeing eye really represents the balance between those two hemispheres of the brain and you know being able to build the world that is balanced as a result of the people in it having a balanced expression of consciousness and that occurs through a balanced brain so the god of creation the true God of light favors the New World Order if the building project is to remove that pyramid of stone which represents ignorance and imbalanced toward the masculine left brain hemisphere of the brain this is represented this world is represented by the emblem that I created in image number 49 which I call one great work that's the work that is favored by the god of creation a world of truth love and freedom where there is only light where that ignorance has been removed and it doesn't exist in the world anymore there's no pyramid there's no prison Society okay it has been removed and there's unity consciousness if we look at the opposite the dark God okay the god of destruction and suffering once perpetual ignorant so it can rule from the shadows as the puppet master that it is this is represented in image number 49 I'm sorry 48 the one right before the one great work seal image number 48 shows that the sorcerer always wants to play God and work from behind the scenes hidden unseen and keep other people in his manipulation and he does that through money all the money's flowing toward him he's breathing in the money in this scene I don't know who painted this but whoever it is they understand this is a phenomenal image but we can't see the all-seeing eye the one eye symbol as just representing that dark side that's one component but again you need to see the Great Seal the reverse of the Great Seal as a duel symbol because in fact it is it is a symbol of the builders all builders we are all the builders of our experience collectively we all bring our contribution to the table to build the world and as we build it so shall we experience it therefore if we're we want to build wisely we will build with light and we'll build with knowledge and wisdom which is what light represents which is what that all-seeing eye represents if we want to build foolishly will build with brick and will block the light out and we'll stay in ignorance and we'll build a prison and we're well on our way toward doing that folks as I've said innumerable times it's going to take a colossal gargantuan Herculean effort of will to turn it around from where we're at right now just being honest but that's the dual symbol that the reverse of the Great Seal represents what we need to understand is what that all-seeing eye ultimately represents in its original unadulterated form is spiritual wisdom that the knowledge of ourselves as spiritual beings and being in the world but not of it being truly awakened it is the symbol of awakening and that's why they use it in the ways that they do they're putting it on something that they're giving to you in a this is talismanic magic this is ancient manipulation techniques in in it's mind control that's what money is it's an ancient talismanic mind-control technique to give somebody something and tell them you put a symbol on it that really has absolutely nothing to do with the real value of that you know talisman that you're handing them and in their mind though when they see the symbol there's this subconscious correlation to the symbology on that talisman and that goes right to the subconscious mind the subconscious or understands how the all-seeing eye symbol has been represented in and used and it understands what it truly represents it's like in our systemic ancestral memory it's encoded within us this is an archetypal form this symbol a triangle with an eye imbued with light you know bathing everything around it in light this is primal it's a primal archetypal image the subconscious we have this already programmed into us at a subconscious level to know what it represents and when somebody puts it on something that meaning that original unadulterated meaning is actually going right to our subconscious mind if we're not conscious of it it goes right into the subconscious mind if we don't have a working conscious understanding of the symbolism that's why it's so important to become symbol literate to understand the meanings and interpretations of these symbols throughout the ages if we don't have that framework for knowledge the subconscious mind is going to interpret it automatically it's going to automatically interpret it you're not going to interpret it at a conscious level you're going to interpret it from a subconscious and indeed an unconscious level and that's what they're doing with money that's why they put this symbol on the one dollar bill they're associating it with unity they're associating it with spiritual awakening they're associating it with balance most of all especially through the color green because green is the middle of the visible spectrum that's why green is used for money particularly in the United States especially in the United States but money the word as we see on image number 50 actually means one eye it actually if you would just break it down the word money is one mo n Mon mono is the prefix meaning one an ey at the end I we just pronounce it money but it's mom eye one eye okay phonetically there is no difference no variance that the mouth is making the same movements it's basically the same word with a different vowel sound in it the 1i is used on money this isn't an accident that the word is structured is patterned after one eye and there's a one eye symbol on the actual money the bill okay it's all there to put into your mind that this represents balance of the brain hemispheres it represents that the center of everything being the color green it represents the awakening process it represents unity consciousness oneness that's why it's on the one dollar bill not on any of the other bills the all-seeing eyes on the one there's a reason for all of that okay it's there to basically tell you that this bill this useless piece of paper that has no value it's not even worth the paper it's printed on represents all of those things and it represents none of those things zero none of them doesn't represent oneness it doesn't represent spiritual awakening it doesn't represent balance it doesn't represent care doesn't represent centeredness none of it none of those things it's all a proxy they're handing you the fake thing and symbolically telling you it's the real thing that's what it's for that's what a talisman does that's what dark talismanic magic is all about now I'm not saying there's no good use of talismans there are but that this is a dark usage of talent of a talisman which is what the one dollar bill is and this is people's God let's face it the reason we're in this mess as a species that humanity is even in the predicament that it's in is because money is people's God that's the the main overarching reason and they don't want to take personal responsibility for their actions that goes hand in hand with all of this you know somebody pays me know that they did it you know I'm just doing my job I'm being paid to do this by someone else so I completely unthinkable orders that's the Dominator mindset that's the puppet of the dominator mindset oh the one above me is really doing all of this you know we talked about trying to get out of personal responsibility trying to abdicate personal responsibility to someone else and it can never really be done but this is their this is what they try to argue that can be done you know it's just I'm just doing my job I'm following orders and of course that holds zero weight it should never be accepted as a justification for wrongdoing and doing harm to others yet there's still people who out there who believe that somehow makes it okay that you can go into an institution and say well they're gonna command me I'm not gonna exercise any judgement all my thinking gets turned off and I just act blindly I want to talk about acting without thinking or feeling in this presentation because that's a huge part of it and they they're mocking people symbolically as we'll see based on that very dynamic how you're an actor without thinking or feeling and the the dark occultists actually detest that more than anything else yes they are getting people to do those things but in other words they they have such a loathing for somebody who cares so little about themselves that that's how they would behave they just look at them as an animal as it's just less than an animal a lot of animals don't act like that you know they look at them as the lowest of the low the scum of the scum and in a lot of ways like I said I can't really hold I can't wholeheartedly disagree with their worldview when it comes to that I think people who act like that are trash it's a self-fulfilling prophecy you don't want to think for yourself you don't want to take responsibility for your actions that is the definition of a bad person that's what a bad person is ladies and gentlemen we should stop trying to allow these people off the hook by saying oh they didn't know or they were just following orders that the worst way of being that you could possibly be in the world that is the definition of a bad person that's what makes you a bad person is that you're an order follower the definition of a bad person I mean in simple terms is somebody who acts without thinking or feeling and that's what an order follower is you just act you don't you're not paid to think you're not paid to feel you know you just do because I said so and I'm paying you so you know money as this talismanic proxy occultic lee is used as the justification for this immoral behavior of dominators all over the world and I call it that's I'm showing a stack of different denominations of money from all over the world in image number 51 and then I overlay it in image number 52 with the phrase that this is the most powerful religion of this world and image number 53 I put really what it ultimately is is it's the god of this world this is what people worship as God money is the ultimate religion it is the ultimate unchallenged dogmatic belief system that operates worldwide it is the universal world religion and I would say right underneath that neck-and-neck with it is the second Universal world religion which is Authority the belief in authority that some people have authority over other people and can command them as masters you know can command their slaves as masters just because they're who they are they are in a position of authority this is also a universal religion both money and authority are completely illusory they're based an illusion they're based in a deranged imagination the the abbé use of imagination okay the dark usage of a gift that humanity has been given to improve itself and improve its conditions and improve our world and when we go into the abusive aspects of the imagination not using it wisely but using it foolishly we invent things and then started imbuing them with power through our belief and it turns into a religion and that's what money is and that's what authority is these are religions and in the true sense of the word the verb relig re and latin meaning to hold back or to thwart from forward progress the things that are ultimately thwarting this species from forward progress in consciousness from forward evolutionary progress is the religions of money and authority that's it money and government so money drives it all it's the god of this world this is what people have taken as their God and it here's a simple equation ladies and gentlemen it can't really get any easier than this if money is your God that equals you are slave and will forever remain a slave that's it that's an eternally true equation of the universe if you if money is your God and you worship money as your God you will forever remain a slave the end for all time it is that is what is that is the truth and that will never be a different way and unfortunately people actually take that deal and say as long as I have money obviously they love it they love this condition they love it the majority I tell people that and they get so angry when I say that to people how could you be so down on people mark how could you say that you don't give people enough credit you don't give people a chance let me tell you something if people didn't love it the way that it is it wouldn't be the way that it is if people wanted it to be a different way it would be a different way more people want it the way that it is then don't want it the way that it is and you need to come to grips with that because if you don't you don't really understand where your work is that your work is in helping them to see why the majority to see why they need to change their mind about that there mental attitude is keeping it the way that it is and ultimately the reason for that is they like it better that way because the thing that they don't want more than anything else see they'll say they want freedom but they don't really want it because freedom with freedom hand in hand in a separably comes true personal responsibility and that's what people don't want so they'll go slap freedom they'll slap the gift of freedom right out of the hand of the Creator if it because taking it means they have to take the responsibility that goes with it so they'll slap it away and yet they'll continue to maintain oh no I want freedom no you don't if people wanted freedom there would be freedom we get what we want the majority of people if they want something that's how it's gonna be that's what's gonna manifest the majority of people do not want freedom our task as people who really do understand this dynamic and know how it's being generated through what we care about through what we quote worship and we're worshipping the wrong God you know I mean I I don't claim that say that people need to need to worship anything but we are taking on this god of money as our idol and and putting all of our adoration behind it all of our care is directed toward that and that's why I call it the most powerful god of this world the influence of the true god of creation is barely to be seen in this world through through the people and their mindset and their attitudes and their behaviors it's hardly to be found but the god of money is to be found everywhere and people who are listening and being honest with themselves know I'm speaking the exact truth see just like in they live in the movie they live the the phenomenal allegorical movie which if people haven't seen I you know I can't believe you haven't seen this movie it's like one of the greatest cult classics of all time and if you haven't seen it you need to immediately check it out bye Carpenter is the director John Carpenter so in it the hero who is named nada basically finds sunglasses through which he can see the world as it really is and he puts these glasses on and then he sees subliminals that were always there but he could never actually see before you know he puts us he puts a the glasses on and he sees sign saying no imagination don't question authority you know Mary Anne reproduce you know no questions things like that and it's a very interesting allegory about how we need to shut down the mind control we need to shut down the signal that's always propagating the mind control and telling us what to think and what to believe so we can see through all of that to see what the real message is being sent really are that's what this movie is all about and it's also about people being puppets to these hidden elites you know just doing their bidding for you know a pittance you know for a bucket of beans as they say and how deplorable people like that are but in the movie he sees um what money really is about he puts the sunglasses all he looks at a gentleman who has a bunch of dollar bills in his hand and then the hidden subliminal comes through and it says this is your god this is uh images number 54 and 55 in the slideshow absolutely true this is most people's God and that's why we're in a cage and until the people who really want to be out of the cage and want true freedom until they understand what their work is in helping people to understand this is the very dynamic that's enslaving us all you worshiping that as your God that's why you're in an eternal prison until you change that mental attitude you're going to be in a prison for a long long time and unfortunately you're chaining the rest of us who don't want to be in a prison in here with you so money is the great motivating factor it's people's God it's these it's these police these police officers that's their God money and authority are their gods they don't have any connection with the true higher self they have no connection with the the great spirit of oneness none many of them don't believe in God at all in our total atheists and there are also moral relativists and they're also social Darwinists all of these poisoned ideologies you know that are completely building the male dominator prison society that we're all going into and the door is getting slammed shut behind us locked down tight and the keys getting thrown away as long as those who are mindset that that's your mindset that's the prison you're going into that's just how the dynamic of cosmic spiritual law works that's it and yes it is knowable that that is how the universe is operating that you are bound to higher cosmic law which I've called natural law but because of the bastardization and perversion of the word natural in modern colloquial English you can't even say the word natural with images of Charles without images of Charles Darwin and his idiotic theory being propagated in people's minds that has now led to social Darwinism which is a completely insane ideology based on social stratification that you're patterning after this incorrect notion of natural the natural order which has absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with what I call natural law but yet this is the concept that comes up when people hear the word natural that's how that's how completely over taken and seized the word natural actually is in in language that you know I've been just calling it cosmic law cosmic spiritual law that's what natural law is it's the laws that govern behavioral consequence the laws of consequence that ultimately govern your choices of your actions so you know I've been even just calling it something different in language to try to diab you skate that term when I say natural law so let's move into what I call frequency control and understand how this color green has been used and when we look at other colors associated with particularly the police you understand how the red and blue are occult mockeries of them this is why they're lights on their cars here in the United States are colored as such and of course placed right above their heads as well if we look at the visible spectrum of light now we're not talking about pigment not color as in pigment in other words like you know a paint or a marker or crayon something like that that's pigment color we're not talking about color pigments let's please make that abundantly clear we are talking about frequencies or wavelengths of light light energy not pigment okay because when we say pigment we're talking about something different when it comes to blending or mixing together light operates differently than pigment we're looking at the frequencies of light from the low of visible light light in the visible spectrum which is a very narrow band and we're looking at how this spectrum looks when we actually break it down take white light pass it through a prison so comes out into its constituent elements its constituent wavelengths and we can see each of those wavelengths that constant to all of the visible colors of light that we can see with the eye so the lowest wavelength or the lowest frequencies are the Reds the red colors so we have red at the very bottom of the visible bandwidth the visible spectrum as it is known and then we move upward we go into the oranges and then the yellows then the greens then the blues then the indigo and violet ultimately lies at the opposite end of this visible spectrum frequency range so the highest frequencies are what are known as the blue frequencies or the violet frequencies and below the red are really imperceptible to see with the with the human eye the frequencies are too low in other words the wavelengths are too long so we call that infra red meaning beneath the red and then frequencies that are above the visible spectrum that can't be perceived with the human eye because their frequencies are too short a frequencies are too high the wavelengths are too short these are called ultraviolet frequencies meaning beyond violet so very simple to understand why infrared means what it does and ultraviolet means what it does below the red can't see with the naked eye above the violet can't see with the naked eye ultraviolet means beyond the violet so this narrow frequency band between red and violet is called the visible spectrum of light and right in the middle if you put a line directly into the middle of these frequencies you will be in the midpoint of the green colors of the spectrum you will have a very mid green okay it won't be on the yellowish side of the of green yellow it won't be toward the blue greens it will be perfectly green the the most neutral medium green that really you can see with the eye there and therefore that very center point that focal point that central hub right there in the middle is the center of the visible spectrum of light you could call that the center of light period Green is all about balance harmony coming together at the middle the middle ground okay and we'll see that in different traditions Green has been used to represent the center of our self so if we look at the Vedic chakra system the energy wheels as they are known chakras this is a tradition that was taught out of the ancient Indus Valley and it was called the Vedas or simply knowledge okay this is wisdom the frequencies are depicted in this system of energy wheels or energy vortices known as the chakras they operate at places at centers of glandular activity within the body in the middle of the body not on the right side or the left side but along the spine right in the middle what was known as the Tree of Life the the spinal cord the center of the being okay so along this spinal column we have these seven basic energy patterns based around glandular activity within the body we have the base chakra which is at the very bottom of the spine we have this sacral chakra the sacrum chakra this is at the area of the genitalia okay we have the solar plexus chakra which is like right in the middle of the solar plexus region the stomach area okay really a little bit kind of almost higher than the like bellybutton it would be between the bellybutton and where you would put your hand if you were pointing at your heart kind of at the area where you know if someone who had you know was a bodybuilder had a six-pack it would be right in that six-pack region where those muscles are at that's the solar plexus okay it's kind of like where a singer truly breathes from you know they breathe from the diaphragm right below the diaphragm that's the solar plexus that's uh the the will center of the body these three lower chakras represent basically base instincts and desires sexual energies and the desire to basically begin any given Enterprise or set of work and then the will to actually put that into practice the hot the highest of these three bottom chakras being the solar plexus chakra that's the center of will and courage or in other words that's guts that's why it's at that place that you know we call guts in the body you know right where all of the entrails would be so above that is the heart chakra which is the middle of the seven chakras we'll get to that in a minute let's talk about the higher chakras the throat chakra of course at the region of the throat is the speech center and it's the place where we begin going up into the higher chakra centers which is the realm of compassion the brow chakra of course associated with knowledge with knowing with understanding this is the third eye chakra and then above that you have the crown chakra chakra which represents unity consciousness so we were now in the blue frequencies were in the blue indigo and violet area so the crown chakra represents total Union it represents cosmic consciousness all right non-duality total non-duality the heart chakra is the central fulcrum once again it's the focal point it's the middle of all of these and of course you see it's the color green so we started with the lower frequencies red orange and yellow the higher frequencies were blue indigo and violet but at the very middle is the heart chakra okay and this is colored green in this system of knowledge which represents self-knowledge that's what the chakras are ultimately all about they're there to teach you about this is a system designed to teach people about aspects of themselves and the heart is placed at the center because one is the center of the physical body it's right in the middle of the torso okay and this is the the prime generator of our experience what we care about is what ultimately manifests itself if we don't have care true care we're not going to manifest anything that's good for us we're not going to manifest order we're not going to manifest what we really want we're going to manifest something quite different from what we really want and it's gonna generate a lot of self-inflicted suffering if we don't truly develop this center of the self I show this a little bit better in the next image in image number 58 because this is showing you the locations of these chakras on the body and their associated frequencies of light along with the original names for them in the Vedic tradition so the on aha chakra is the heart chakra and this is what we're really talking about as being the center of the self yes the all-seeing eye is a symbol of centeredness and a symbol of awakening but that really doesn't come online ultimately until we've made a connection with the heart chakra with true care so the green six peddled star you can see they're forming the heart chakra and that's an ancient symbol known as the Seal of Solomon once again depicted in the anahata chakra it's the chalice and the blade United in other words the Sacred Feminine coming together with the male the masculine blade the feminine chalice being the inverted equilateral triangle piece of the star coming together United with the upward pointing pyramidal shaped masculine symbol known as the blade so the chalice and the blade uniting form the Seal of Solomon you have the masculine blade and the feminine chalice the cup very powerful symbolism and understanding the esoteric side of it is even more powerful because ultimately this symbolizes the six peddled lotus flower known as the anahata chakra in the Vedic tradition so the heart is the center of the self that's where true balance is ultimately born yes balance has to be created in the brain but if it doesn't have a connection with the heart chakra the energetic connection to the heart it's all gonna be for naught so that's ultimately what humanity's goal really needs to be is to awaken this center of self within them and image number 59 just shows that uniting of the chalice and blade symbols with the green a heart chakra and it shows that Seal of Solomon the Sun and the moon come together so green is the center of the self but it's also the center of nature it's really the center of everything we see around us on our planet that is unadulterated with you know our forms of technology and building green is everywhere on earth if you're on the land the color that you're gonna see if you're in nature is green green is provided for us the best things to eat are green dark green leafy vegetables have all of the components that the body needs for a building and health for replenishing itself you know I talked about the power of green juicing in in the diet adding that to the diet because you're getting the green micronutrients comes from the plant kingdom and then you're getting it in its form that is most easily absorbable through the distilled liquid that's in the plant system the the become the water coming up from the earth into the plants root system and being distilled through that process and then when you juice that you're taking that in and it's readily absorbed by the body so it's high energy and high absorption and it's easy to break down because because it requires hardly anything to break down because it's already in liquid form Green is the power of nature it represents the color of balance when nature's in balance you're gonna see green when we've poisoned it and thrown it out of balance you're not gonna see a whole lot of green so we have to understand that this color is the symbol of the actual spirit of the earth the living energetic system in which we live and are a part of and can't really be separated from we're part of the entire Earth system and not separate from it it's here to provide for us freely energy coming in from the Sun gets converted through the process of photosynthesis into the the energy that we need to take into our body through our food and when we do that where we are in a greater form of balance the brain is comprised of what we take in through nature ultimately if we make smart choices in that regard the brain is going to be balanced and I'm going to be doing a whole nother show on connected with the idea of the non-support of domination in general on carnism that's going to be coming up after I finish the occult mockery of police and military section and then I'm going to have one more section after that coming up on what on earth is happening I'm going to have a show probably one show maybe a second but it'll probably I'll probably be able to do it in one show it's going to be on the role that women can play the the great level of importance and influence that women have when it comes to helping to discontinue the support of the dominator world the support of the dominator culture women have such power in this regard to make this happen that they don't even know how much power they have in that regard and they need to step into that position of power they need to step into that position of a positive influence to speak to some of the men in their lives who are really on the wrong path and help them to come out of that horrible dominator mindset so I'll be doing a whole show on that and that'll be the last part of the section on non supportive dominators and then we'll do two whole call-in shows just on that topic we'll be able to even do that ad free now and have to complete ad free calling shows on this entire section in several weeks so going back to how this green color is really used is the when we look at the manifestations of consciousness the aspects of consciousness thought emotion in action and then how they have physiological expressions in the body from the brain we saw of course the left brain hemisphere is the masculine side solar or we could associate that with the masculine symbol of the blade but also the red frequencies are associated with that side of the brain because the red frequencies are all about physical world identification they're all about paying attention concentration alert being on alert this is associated with waking consciousness so the red frequencies have always been associated with the left brain they're ascribed to left brain I guess manifestations or modalities is the word word I was looking for the right brain modalities are always associated with the blue frequencies so the the color blue is associated with right brain modality we have the creative and imaginative side of the brain when we're talking about the right brain hemisphere now we're not talking about again pigments of light we're talking about color frequencies the reason blues are given to the right brain is because this is the more open side of the mind this is the cut the kind the part of the mind that takes in everything and doesn't filter it like the left brain does this is the part that is open and absorptive I guess you could say it is it's passive in a way that it receives everything whereas the the left brain outputs things through a filtration system which is called logic but the right brain is extremely important in this regard because it acts as a gathering mechanism when we're first taking it any information we have to have this part of the brain active functioning properly and open to all possibilities and that's when its operating properly that's how it's going to pass information holistically taken in information so that all sides of it can be seen into the left brain for the filtration process of moving it into the level of understanding being able to process it and break it down analytically so that it can be properly understood that's why this parallel processing unit known as the right brain is so critically important to have working properly so this receptive quality has always been associated with the color blue so blues represent a taking in or a an open-mindedness if you're gonna you know you want somebody to be paying attention in the form of you want them to accept something you want them to at least entertain it even if they don't completely accept it or believe it even if you're not asking them to believe in it you want them to hear it with an open mind blue is an excellent color to employ because it's saying to the brain open take this here this see this I use the color blue deliberately in that regard not because I'm trying to get people to immediately accept or believe what I'm saying but because I want them to hear it with an open mind that's not an accident I also use the color green in the color from my site because that's associate with that color of balance but blue is the biggest color I would say that I employ through the water on earth is happening site and also the free your mind site because it's all about helping people to be receptive enough to take the information and without prejudging at first then they can pass it to the logical aspect of the mind and engage the filtration system to take what they want to take and leave the rest but the feminine side of the brain associated with the color blue and with the lunar principle the moon so we have the Sun in the moon again the Temple of Solomon which is the whole brain and the masculine symbol of the blade I show here in red on image number 61 and the feminine symbol of the chalice shown in blue associated with the right brain this is on slide number 61 with all the different modalities of thought form that each one of the brain hemispheres make possible blending them together in other words using both brain hemispheres holistically not at one being dominant over the other represents the coming together of these light frequencies not pigment but light frequencies in other words it is joining the left and the right the marriage between the masculine and feminine the alchemical wedding as it has been called coming together to form the balanced holistically balanced brain which is what real intelligence is all about it's not just intellect which is a left brain principle it's not just intuition which is a right brain one but it's the merging of those two modalities coming together to form holistic intelligence this AI symbolized by the green Seal of Solomon the six pointed star of the chalice and blade United and coming together in the middle of the frequencies of light which is the green color of the visible spectrum which represents balance so the center of consciousness the center point or balance point of consciousness is also represented as green the reason that money is colored in this capacity is again to project through proxy through this talisman that form of balance that we're talking about that idea of balance and centered Nest's in consciousness and also representing something that is good for everyone in the form of its natural you know this is nature is providing it because what you know we're coloring it the same color as as nature colors everything that's really good for you we're putting the all-seeing eye on it to also represent spiritual insight and wisdom and balance and ultimately as we've said none of that is true it's all proxy it's all there to convince people in the subconscious that the that's what this monetary symbol that's what this monetary bill actually means for them actually represents in their life when in fact it represents none of that but we see this splitting toward red and blue in other aspects of our life because ultimately that's what they want to do that's what money what money really does is keep us imbalanced in the brain it keeps us chronically in a state of either left brain or right brain imbalance more likely money will push people toward a form of left brain imbalance so if we look at the political parties we also see this breakdown between red and blue with red always being ascribed to the Republican Party here in the United States and blue always being associated with the Democratic Party so you have a red elephant and a blue dong there you see five-pointed stars placed on both of them as well again representing sovereignty and higher consciousness and self ownership none of which you're going to attain by going into one of these political parties or even uh you know supporting them because they're about no such thing as freedom or sovereignty or self ownership or higher consciousness they're about owning you ultimately and they do that through this system of dialectics called politics which I almost have an impossible time even fathoming that there could be anyone alive today that is still naive enough to believe in this crap like I said whenever I meet somebody who still believes in politics I only ask them one question how old are you and do you believe in professional wrestling too that the outcomes aren't fixed there - okay yeah you can say yeah the bodyslams are all real and the damage to the body is real but you really believe that the outcome wasn't fixed and these guys aren't going out for a beer after the show that they're putting on for people and that's the same thing this is a puppet show politics has always been a puppet show anyone who believes in it is a naive child period you can you know say that's an ad hominem attack or I'm just you know saying that without supporting it I think I've given enough abundant evidence to support that over the course of this show and you could take it as an insult if if you want and get as upset about it as you like but if you believe in the political process your naive child period you know and grow up is that's really all I can say about that you know here's the two Skull and Bones members of the order of death Kerry and Bush you know in the 2004 election laughing it up because you know you're gonna get a Bonesmen either way no matter who goes in you know and as they say no matter who gets elected the government always gets in that's what it all really comes down to but the ultimate thing I'm trying to portray here in this image is the dialectic between choosing these two puppets you know you're always going to get smell by whichever hand you choose you know because they're connected to the same body and they're mocking people again symbolically through this color scheme this playing off of red and blue these are the two extreme aspects of the visible spectrum they're not in the middle they're not in a place of balance that leads to awakening they're in the extremity left brain and right brain you know and I would say that's really it's very funny even the colors they give that's I would say the more left brain people are probably the Republicans and the more right brain people are the Democrats and that generally holds true that's a generalization okay it's not a blanket statement by any stretch of the imagination please don't take it as such but in general you could look at that as a generalization that Republicans generally are as a whole as a group more left-brain oriented and Democrats are more right brain oriented then there's a reason for that there's a reason to ascribe these colors and that the ways that they're pushing people into these levels of imbalance it's not accidental but to see how this is put on police cars and used to symbolically mock them I would also say it really represents symbolic mockery of the people who think that these people are necessary or to call them to solve their problems for them you know it represents a failure of the will to behave in and and engage with others in a civilized manner when you know these dominators are called out to handle people's problems for them and they never handle it you know they always show up after the fact anyway you know what what cop has ever really stopped something bad from happening now they show up afterward they're not about education they're about taking someone who's already done something harmful to someone else a lot of good that does right and then what you're doing is you're removing the problem from general population so that the population can say well that problems gone they've been removed we don't need to do anything to educate our young there so that they don't keep acting like this and grow up to Manifest these types of behaviors oh no what they'll just get removed them we won't be able to see and build we'll just be paying for them for the rest of their existence rotting away in a prison cell which isn't reforming them at all it's just teaching them how to be a career criminal anyway you know if they ever get out and uh you know we'll go back to our ignorant ways and I'll keep asking people keep asking male dominators to come and take people who are problems for us away from us so we don't actually have to take responsibility for why they acted that way to begin with that that's what this whole system is all about you know I've said before I've set a very extreme radical thing let's just let all of the violent prisoners out of their cages that's what I want to see happen and I'm not kidding I say do away with all jails that all of those people right back into the communities where they grew up where they came from and let the people have to deal with them you'll see how fast people will begin to start understanding that you need to educate people when they're young and make the education stick it can't be this outcome-based education system you need to really teach true critical thinking skills but most of all you need to teach people about themselves about consciousness and about the right way of being in the world because you need to teach the definitive knowledge of right versus wrong and that's the problem is we're not teaching that to our young the problem is most people don't know it themselves they're already grown up not knowing that quote-unquote grown up and then they're it's the blind leading the blind you know the ignorant teaching the ignorant let me know how that works out for you going back to how this frequency control through light is used on the police you see above the police car image in image number 64 the red and blue light right above their head where they sit in the car right toward the front seat of the car right up above them there's that frequency red and blue red and blue but not green not nothing in the middle it's the two extremities of light that say watch out pay attention and then take this listen don't you know take this without really thinking about it or processing it too much and that's why these two frequencies of light are used that's what not only what the police want you to do to obey pay attention initially and then obey but that's what they're doing to their masters you know they're in at left brain right that left brain red light mode of the left brain hemisphere and they're also bowing down to their masters who are above them and that's why they're in the blue frequency so they're in both forms of brain imbalance because they're they're holy they have wholly given of themselves to the idea that there is authority and that there is a master above and a slave below their master above is anybody above them in their hierarchy of control of male Dominator control and their slaves below or anybody that they're told by their masters above them that they can boss around and that they have to obey them and listen to them unquestioningly you know it's to a point in this country where we're gonna be just like it was in Stalinist Russia we're gonna be just like it was in Nazi Germany where if you disobeyed somebody who was in one of the secret police forces they'll just shoot you on sight because you have to obey their orders or Die that's what we're gonna get to we're gonna get right to that point ladies and gentlemen we're already seeing it I think something was breaking out in a breaking story happening in Anaheim California earlier today where people try to challenge the actions of a police officer oh god forbid you don't challenge to God men you know who are your unquestioned masters and they literally started opening fire on some of these people and you know I see this as the beginning of you know the this is this is how the the prelude to the battles of Lexington and Concord took place I tell people you want to know what year it is forget 2012 the year is 1775 ladies and gentlemen because we're seeing history repeat itself all over again the question is what's going to be the outcome this time but it's an extremely dangerous precedent that's being set and it's because of the mindset that these people operate in that there is Authority that's their religion the religion is money and authority and they just you know believe in the concept that there's people I take orders from and there's people I give orders to and that's it it's the chain of obedience not the chain of command chain of command is meaningless is the chain of obedience they obey and then someone must obey me true freedom entails getting out of all of that where there's no master above you and there's no slave below you you know and Michael to sorry on always talks about that he uses that phrase the hard part about it is being no slave below because people still want to maintain control over something because they don't have total control over themself in their lives so that's one of the things that people have to understand is that real freedom doesn't isn't just about having no masters it's about having no slaves either and unfortunately these people are the most trapped in that because they're imbalanced toward both brain hemispheres as shown in image number 65 they're imbalanced toward the left brain hemisphere because they believe that there are masters of other people and they're imbalanced toward the right brain hemisphere because they unquestioningly follow orders and believe that they have basically masters who command them and give them orders and they don't question those orders even if they're you know not in harmony with cosmic spiritual law so image number 64 and 65 really go a long way toward showing how this frequency through light operates on police and is a symbolic form of mockery on every police car here in the United States yes I understand there's some other callers in other countries but here these are the colors used by the police and this is where the satanic new world order system is set up most strongly believe me yeah there may be some external places externally in the $0.05 that are worse off than living in the United States but as far as mind control goes you're at the pinnacle of it ladies and gentlemen if you're living here in the US the boys in blue as they are called another form of ritualistic mockery you know putting them in their blue shirts because blue is the frequency of basically operating in right brain imbalance and they want other people to be subservient to them through that through seeing that color you know so that's you know a dual form of this mockery they're wearing it showing that they're in subservience to their owners above them and then people who in encounter them and interact with them are seeing that color blue and therefore they're going into that right brained subservient mode so the whole concept of the Blue Lodge where you see the Fraternal Order of Police operating it's one of the affiliate organizations with Freemasonry and the Masonic hierarchy in general you see these first three degrees called the Blue Lodge system degrees one two and three our entered apprentice fellow craft and master Mason most police never go beyond those degree systems which are very low in their knowledge but have often the most people on numbers-wise engaged in them in the lodge system and again this is what is called porch masonry the the portico of the temple okay they're not really in the temple they're on the porch they're on the outside you can see that's even depicted as the first three degrees here in this pyramid system depicted almost as a porch where people are standing out in front of it but they're not at the apex they're certainly not inside or or at the apex of that hierarchical structure I have a problem with the whole lodge system of Freemasonry in general I talked extensively about esoteric masonry and how I am an initiative of that tradition but not Lodge masonry which seeks to stratify and create hierarchy and compartmentalization which I don't think Freemasonry in its true original intent and its original tradition was ever intended to be was intended indeed to being allegorical and a system of allegory and ritual to truly convey concepts of self-ownership sovereignty and morality unfortunately it has greatly fallen from that in our modern world and descended into an old boys club of a slap your back you know you slap mine I'll you know we'll we'll shake hands behind the scenes and you know help each other's businesses or you know engage in some networking here because we're brothers in the same fraternity and that's not what Freemasonry was really originally intended as but to go back to how this Blue Lodge system is employed is their porch Masons in for the Fraternal Order of Police most police officers don't really understand if they get involved in Freemasonry at all what it really is at all they have no idea what it is they never learn about what real true esoteric Freemasonry is certainly in the very low degrees of the Lodge system they're not going to receive that knowledge and they that's where this term third degree is coming from you know being given the third degree it's a Dominator mindset and I would suggest that that's connected with the origins of these first three degrees being known as the Blue Lodge and again that's also I would suggest is connected with them being called boys in blue not just because their uniform but because they are Blue Lodge initiates the first three degrees of the Scottish Rite so let's look at some Masonic symbolism as it relates to police and military regalia specifically police uniforms often use a lot of Masonic symbolism in order to understand this we'll look at image number 69 which is the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry and we've broken down this symbol on the shows on Freemasonry extensively you can go back into the archives and I'll check out those shows so very briefly this first degree tracing board really gives you everything you need to know about the ancient mystery traditions all in one symbol it's it's a book this is you're being presented with a book it itself I would say and have said claim that it is a subtle form of a cult mockery kind of uh poking a little bit of just at the very first degree initiate the entered apprentice initiate because you're handing them a volume in symbolism that you know they can't interpret in other words it would be like a first grader coming into school on the first day of school and you hand them a book about you hand them a book on calculus or you hand them a book that a would be have the knowledge of college-level physics in it and say here you go there there you are you know or you hand them a book of very intricately researched world history and their first grader well they're not going to be able to make any use of that they're not going to be able to even understand what you handed them and that it's the same thing with a symbol a complex signal such as this as the first degree tracing board so many prerequisite so much prerequisite understanding is required in order to decode a symbol like this that uh that entered apprentice initially it has none of that knowledge so it's like you're handing them the finished product and when they haven't even learned the ABCs and that I would suggest is a subtle form of a cult it's an occult jab at the person saying this is how much you don't know yet you know this is how much in darkness you still remain but to very briefly recap the breakdown of this very complex symbol it represents the Temple of Solomon or in other words the human brain and I would also suggest the heart in conjunction with the human brain this is the temple of the self let's put it that way it's really the entire self and we have the two pillars up front representing the world of duality the Sun and the moon light and dark the floor of the house the checkerboard floor also represents that duality it's light and dark okay and it is indicative of a game the game of chess which is a game of strategy and a game of mastery so this tracing board ultimately represents self mastery but what you need to do to attain self mastery and to attain unity consciousness which was represented by that third pillar in the background with a W at its base so the pillar on the left is the jackeen pillar the light pillar leading to the Sun with an S at its base that s represents strength stands for strength and it has a level at the bottom of it which represents knowledge helping us just to level ourselves to help come to a place of balance we can't really do that without the left brain at our command the right pillar is the pillar of Boaz the dark pillar leading to the moon and at its base it has a B which symbolizes beauty and this is the right brain principle and you have at the base you have the plum which symbolizes uprightness and morality and basically guiding our actions upward it's um the the measure of the level of whether something is truly upright at a perpendicular so this aspect represents compassion we need to put both of these together we need to have the left brain aspects of logic and knowledge placed together with the emotions and compassion and the intuition of the right brain if we're going to make the climb out of base consciousness toward unity consciousness and ultimately toward the light and that middle pillar with the W at the base represents the pillar of wisdom so strength beauty and wisdom some would call it the pillar of will you see it its base is the upright square not the inverted square which represents ignorance which represents being on the floor of the house which represents base consciousness but it's upright which means you you're achieving self mastery through this climb out of the material identified world in the the world where you don't really understand light from dark where you're trapped on that gameboard floor the checkerboard floor and you're making that climb up the ladder which is known as Jacob's Ladder and it's sometime this middle pillar is just simply referred to as Jacob's Ladder you encounter the three initiates on the way up the ladder and I would suggest that represents thought emotion in action thought helps you initially get off of that gameboard floor you're being initiated up into knowledge taken above to a higher level of understanding but care is in the middle it's represented here we go with the color green the green initiate represents the heart right in the middle of the self that's why it's C on the middle of the ladder and that's what truly grants us access to the higher levels of consciousness is care and it has a key dangling on a string the key represents that care that is dangling by a thread people of the world are trapped in apathy and therefore cares in a precarious position dangling by a thread but that key is the key to the Stargate it's the key toward the true light of the Sun okay and the all-seeing eye because the middle pillar is on the all-seeing eye it's saying that the way through to the all-seeing eye is through the Sun so this is also a symbol that represents esoteric Christian ideal of the way to the Father represented by the all-seeing eye in other words the God of creation is through the son being in the world but not of it cosmic spiritual awakening or in other words Christ consciousness so that top-level initiate represents true wisdom because it's putting what it knows and cares about into action which is the male principle so you have thought there at the bottom care or emotion in the middle and then action at the top which is converting what we know and care about into action and that's what grants access ultimately to the all-seeing eye to the eye on pillar the ionic pillar again more green language ion the all-seeing eye being on or awakened is in the ionic pillar which is the middle pillar the left-hand pillar is a Doric pillar and the right-hand pillar is a Corinthian pillar so Doric ionic and Corinthian pillars the to ash Lars at the bottom the the cubes they're being worked upon one represents the imperfect ash lar and the other represents the imperfect I'm sorry the imperfect and the other represents the perfect this represents that we have only a certain amount of time to go through life and then the gameboard kind of you know ends there and we need to use our time wisely to help make ourselves as good of people as we can be to help perfect ourselves to the extent that we can and not just stay quote rough around the edges represented by the imperfect ash lar the perfect ash Larwood represent someone who has worked truly upon themselves through their life and done their work so there's so much more to this symbol again you have the three religions encoded into it Christianity being the symbol of the Sun Islam being symbolized by the moon and then Judaism a lies by the all-seeing eye the stars and planets that are hot that are farther out into space we talked about that astra theological symbolism when we talked about Astro theology earlier on in the podcasts it's also all about travel this is about traveling in consciousness it's about evolving in consciousness not staying where you are movement and its movement toward the Sun toward the light toward all of the lights of the heavens and that's why the upward direction is East and if you're traveling toward the Sun you're traveling east if you're traveling away from the light that would be westward travel and that's away from the temple that's not going within into the temple of self that is going without which is a not a place that we're going to find answers and solutions to our problems we need to travel east so that's a good set up for how this symbolism is often used when it comes to ritual mockery of police because you will see this checkerboard floor and all-seeing eye symbolism repeated when it comes to police mockery occult police mockery we're going to specifically see that checkerboard floor used many times and that checkerboard floor represents existing in base consciousness not knowing the difference between right and wrong ultimately certainly not choosing the difference between right and wrong not choosing the right over the wrong it represents man's checkered life okay being a wanderer in the wasteland of ignorance that's what that bottom level represents okay that's what we have to understand about the checkered floor it represents ignorance and being used as a pawn okay we can be manipulated as a pawn by the Masters of the game of chess if we don't understand ourselves enough to rise up up above that floor where we can actually become a full participant in that quote game of life okay it's not really a game that's an allegory but the whole idea here is that the chess master is above the floor the house he's not on the floor of the house where he's a pawn to be positioned as the master of the game wills to position him he's actually making his own moves okay he has mastered himself that's why the the chess symbolism is used so if we go to image number 70 we will see that of course this allegorical system of Freemasonry is actually connected very deeply with an older tradition of Kabbalah the Kabbalistic tradition is one of the places that esoteric Freemasonry grew out of and was derived from and to attempt to study one is really to study the other the lessons allegorically symbolically will all correspond to each other as we have seen we looked into the tradition of Kabbalah I won't completely reiterate all that you can go back and check that out in the podcast archive as well at what on earth is happening calm slash podcast or just click the podcast have at what one earth is happening calm but we need to understand that these three pillars are representative of the three paths of the Kabbalistic Tree of Life as we said this is all about the tree of life within us the the journey upward in consciousness from the base consciousness to the crown to the cosmic consciousness represented by the chakra system the seven chakras represented here by the Tree of Life just collapse it into the middle point collapsed the two outer paths into the central path and you have the seven chakras of the body on the middle pillar but ultimately these three pillars the two representing duality that needs to be synthesized or blended together to create that unity consciousness by which we are granted access to the ladder to climb to higher level of calm to a higher level of awareness the same thing in Kabbalah you have the the left-hand path which is the path of severity the right-hand path which is the path of Mercy that need to be synthesized so that one can progress up the middle pillar or the path of mildness it's the same tradition just different symbolism it's the same basic understanding about the qualities that exists within all of us that exist within each one of us so these are traditions to understand the self in their original untainted unadulterated forms can they be perverted yes have they been perverted yes is there still a true esoteric tradition with the true original intent intact in the world yes and that's why people need to really research these from the real perspective the true original intent perspective of these ancient mystery traditions because they can give some of the most profound understandings and insights into the human psyche that are even possible when we study true Freemasonry esoteric Freemasonry and true the true Kabbalistic tradition and we've looked into these traditions extensively on the past so that's all really say on that I want to get back to looking at how these are employed when it comes to police symbolism again the left-hand pillar in image number 71 represents the masculine solar left brain hemisphere of course it's depicted by the Sun they're right in the image and the lunar pillar represents the feminine lunar right brain hemisphere depicted by the moon so it's it's very the correspondences are almost blatant once you understand a little bit about how the brain hemispheres have been correlated or correspondent to these different alchemical symbols and these different Astro theological symbols then you look at a symbol like that it almost smacks you in the face unfortunately the people who meant much of the symbolism is being used against have no understanding of any of these traditions and have never studied them day one in their life you know I'm not not even studying them for a microsecond so what we're talking about this image representing is the Temple of Solomon as we've and Solomon breaks down to Sun and Moon because it's all about the left brain solar aspects of the self and the right brain lunar aspects of the self okay image number 73 here we go shows where this symbolism is used on the police and their uniforms and specifically where it is used on their body which I said earlier in the show tonight is very significant the checkerboard floor of the house again represents base consciousness not truly knowing the difference between right and wrong being a pawn in someone else's game not being a master of self but being owned by someone else that's what that represents in Freemasonry and what are they doing they're taking this checkerboard pattern and they're wrapping it around the human brain it's directly it's it's a crown around the outside of the brain put placed on these hats of these police in this capacity as you see in the images on image number 73 I mean this is about as contemptuous as I think it can get you're putting the checkerboard floor literally around the Temple of Solomon on the individual right around the temple you know where the brain is at in the temple and just completely telling the person you have no idea at all what you're a part of you have no idea who owns you I mean it's dark a cultic mockery and it's uh you know I hesitate to use the word finest but probably at its most ruthless so there you see it combined with the inverted pentagram and in the and the Victoria Police is emblem on the bottom there bottom right and in the top right you see it on in English police officers helmet I believe it's in English and that you see the that could be Victorian police as well not quite sure but it's definitely either European or Australian and you see the double square which we're going to get into in a little bit actually I'll probably get into a little bit today and will continue the hypercubes symbolism next week but I think this clearly shows the dark occultists disdain for these individuals and these symbols again I mean if you think all this keeps adding up to coincidence I feel horribly sad for you because if your mind can do that kind of mental gymnastics to think that all of this is with the explanation of the symbols that are spot-on and I'm not telling you that I think that's what these symbols represent I definitively know what they represent from being involved with these different occult traditions they do represent what I'm telling you they represent you can go and verify it in your own research for people to think that an inverted five-pointed pentagram coming together with the checkerboard floor of the house right on a police officers brain right around their brain is accidental and that's just random stuff coming together the men level of mental gymnastics you have to do to get from there to here I feel sorry if you're that naive that's all I'll say let's jump to the next piece of symbolism which is the hypercube or also known as the tesseract I think I did practically an entire show about the tesseract and the tesseract is one of the deepest occulted symbols you're not going to find too much in the way of overt explanations of what the tesseract represents because I would suggest it's one of darkest occult symbols in all of dark occultism if not it represents the symbol of darkness and mind-control and perversion and the destruction of spirit and the imprisonment of the spirit high level initiate sin to dark occult traditions often have really taken on a deep understanding of this symbol I really didn't get a full understanding of the symbol until even after I left the Satanic hierarchy after my awakening process begun I saw it used and employed and I know people who referred to it but my understanding of it didn't even evolve until kind of when I was beginning my wake-up process and I was understanding how it was being used when I saw it employed even when I was in the dark occult so we need to understand that this is a symbol of a prison ok this is a symbol of how a dark occultist sees the world in their poisoned dark worldview we can better understand this when it comes to looking at dimensions or densities and again I wouldn't say that this is really how the dimensions of our world operate but it's a rudimentary and simplistic way of looking at it if we imagine a point as having no dimension and a line as having you know one dimension being able to just move backward and forward and then a plane being able to move in XY coordinate system as being two dimensional and then we extrude that plane so you know each one of these is an extrusion of the one before so if you extrude a line meaning a point meaning pull you pull the point down through one dimension you get a line then you take that line and you pull it you know sideways so it you know forms a plane and then you take that plane and you pull it you so that it forms a cube or a three-dimensional space then if you pulled that cube it would form a four dimensional space which is very difficult to envision because we don't live in a four dimensional reality we live in a three dimensional reality but the 4d hypercube is the extrusion of a 3d cube and what you're seeing here in image number 75 is a representation of a projection for an extrusion of a 3d cube as a 4d hypercube so this would be a 2d projection of a 4d object that's what you're looking at there in image number 75 on the right hand side 70 image number 76 does a good job at explaining what the hypercube would look like because it is the rotation in all dimensions of a 3d cube so you're actually rotating the cube outward in other words you're rotating each face of the cube out into another dimension of space very heady abstract mathematical concept very difficult to visualize so image number 76 is a animated GIF image which shows how a hypercube is actually rotating perpetually rotating within itself in this way it can be seen as a self creating shape that is always feeding into itself in a feedback loop and this could be looked at as a box that can never be escaped from okay it can be looked at as a prison of the mind inside the prison of the physical world so being in the world and of it you know not being hid in the world and not of it but really being identified with base consciousness and physical world is all there is mentality okay it's the symbol of that identification and level of mind control so the inner cube would represent the mind being held prisoner in the outer cube which represents the physical world as a prison if that's how one were inclined to see it and this is the dark occult world view the dark occult world view is that everything is a prison that you know natural law cosmic law is all set up as a prison for the soul when in fact that's nothing could be further from the truth it's something that is there to help guide us evolutionarily and it's the boundary conditions that this entire universe operates according to according to that higher cosmic law and it's there for our evolutionary growth and development in this construct for experience the dark world view the dark occult world view sees it as sees this whole place as a prison and their ultimate objective is lets rule it but rule this prison is better to reign in Hell and serve in heaven a very poisonous ideology to be sure he'll pick up and help this dark become our hypercube symbolism is used on next week's show because unfortunately that's all the time we have on this first at Show [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #118

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Aurora Theatre Shooting as Goddess Sacrifice, Tirade Against Dumb Cowards Calling for Gun Bans, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, the Hypercube or Tesseract, the Double Square, the Trapezoid, "Green" Language*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday July 29 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing to talk about our ongoing discussion about solutions oriented approaches in consciousness and we've been covering the non support of dominators for many weeks and ultimately in many ways this is the solution to the problem that we're facing in consciousness is it's saying no to Authority it's stopping believing in the concept of authority and therefore refusal to give your support to the mindset of domination we're going to continue to talk about the occult mockery of the military and the police the dominators who actually do the bidding of the dark occultists who are really controlling human consciousness manipulating human consciousness and how they ritualistic ilio cultic lee mock you know wordlessly mock the people who they get to do their bidding in many ways they despise and disdain these individuals more than anyone else certainly they hold far more contempt for them than they even do the general public the general dumbed down population before we get into the subject matter I have a few event announcements for today the first is that we did make the show ad free and I hope that everything is working properly for today I did not hear from the network last week we had to do a manual launch of the show but I think they reprogrammed the show so hopefully that is technically working well but everyone who contributed I want to say thanks again and I've put a an ad-free sponsorship chip in on the site I've kept it up there so we need to raise some more funds to keep the show ad free for a following three-month period so it shouldn't be too difficult it went really well the first time that we did this and everyone you know joined together and made it happen so we already are I believe about one fifth of the way to our goal for the the next three months already so please uh continue your efforts um it's much appreciated and I got a lot of good feedback from people who enjoyed the ad free show last week so that being said I'd like to announce that I will be speaking I've been added to a conference here in Pennsylvania this week this was a last-minute type thing I wasn't originally scheduled to be on there one of the speaker's happened to not be able to make the engagement and the organizer of the conference

John venturi contacted me and asked me if I wanted to give a presentation and I said absolutely I would definitely be interested so this is going to be the MUFON PA East Coast Conference that's the mutual UFO network here in Pennsylvania they're having their East Coast Conference September 28th 29th and 30th that's Friday Saturday and Sunday at the Sheraton Bucks County hotel that's at 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania 400 Oxford Valley Road Langhorne Pennsylvania Friday Saturday and Sunday there's gonna be a whole lot of speakers I'll be speaking on Sunday September 30th here's the total list a lineup of speakers for this event john Ventre frank Hoshino junior sous y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton will be speaking that should be very interesting Rob's Y Tech Peter Robbins is the keynote speaker on Saturday that should be excellent he wrote the book left at Eastgate which is a great story in the UFO phenomena check that out if you're not familiar with his work grant Cameron Richard Dolan always great to see Richard he's a great guy in a very informative speaker as well Stephen Bassett and the the woman who canceled was Linda berry she was originally scheduled to give a talk but will not be able to make it so I will be taking Linda Berry's place and I will be speaking on the moral issues that are involved in the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena so this is something I don't really get into much here on what on earth is happening I have given a talk that on another conference that I was invited to speak on on these topics in the past and this will be the second conference that I'm participating in related to these types of topics so it should be an interesting event and I'm thrilled to be have been asked to take part in it and I'm looking forward to it September 28th 29th 30th Sheraton Bucks County Hotel MUFON PA East Coast Conference lots of great speakers for more information on that go to MUFON PA dot-com okay the next event announcement I have of course I made the big announcement last week announcing that there will indeed be a second free or mine conference here in Philadelphia next year in 2013 for your mind to April 19th 20th and 21st 2013 here in Philadelphia no details announced just yet we don't have a venue yet we're working that out right now and we have a list of potential speakers but I'm not going to confirm any speakers just yet I'll be announcing that as the website goes online so look for that a free your mind conference calm is the website and it will be changing to the new layout I've been working on that and I'm gonna try to get the new website up sometime over the next week or so so that's the free your mind to conference coming up in April of 2013 now I made an appearance on truth frequency radio with Chris and Cherie geo on July 22nd and that that is now up in the new section at least the first hour of my appearance it was a two-hour spot they have a three hour show on Saturday evening and they brought me on four hours two and three the firt the first hour of my appearance is posted to the water on earth is happening news section you can only listen to the second hour in their members archives so I was not able to post that up on my site but the first two hours are posted there there's another gentleman in the first hour and then I make an appearance in our number two of the broadcast we talked a lot about the Aurora shootings I haven't covered that here on what on earth is happening but in general I talked about how this was more likely than not in fact another false flag event and another goddess sacrifice ritual we've seen this over and over again and particularly when it comes to blood-letting events mass sacrifice of people in order to put an injection of fear into the population so that they will readily give up their rights and obey draconian legislation that is usurping their inherent natural rights as human beings and they can only really do that if they keep people in enough fear and that's what these events are all about that this is clearly this event has so many clear occult markers all over it mainly the name of the town that it took place in which was Aurora the name of a Roman goddess figure who gives birth to the Sun at dawn once again this is the same goddess that is talked about throughout history and many different traditions that represents care that represents giving birth to the light giving birth to the energy and the form of consciousness that ultimately is going to act as a savior and a rejuvenator of the world which is knowledge light knowledge of self knowledge of spirit and they the dark occultist want to murder this they want to put it down they want they don't want this goddess being born into the world because ultimately it represents true care being born so what they want is the cremation of care the sacrifice of care so the we talked about that on truth frequency in the first hour of my appearance and continued a little bit with it an into the second hour and there are so many other occult markers how this was done during the dog days of summer associated with the dog star Sirius which is also a corollary to Isis in the Egyptian tradition so there you have the goddess being invoked once again right there July 20th is the date of the moon landing the alleged moon landing and that date is specifically ritually chosen because it represents in the ancient world the heliacal rising of Sirius behind the Sun at the equinox the spring equinox so there's a reason they pick symbolic dates this is connected with the moon and with Sirius which is connected to Isis goddess symbols and then the shooting takes place in Aurora there's no way that that's an accent specifically when you take into consideration that this was done so close in proximity to another occult mass ritual sacrifice event Columbine Columbine is named after Columbia the goddess particularly in the Western tradition that is her name named after the Dove Kalume means dove again goddess symbolism the dove of peace which they want to continuously put down they don't want peace they want everlasting war and ritual sacrifice that's what war is dressing up people in ritual occult regalia to go onto the altar of sacrifice called a battlefield and kill each other so that the priests class doesn't even need to do the killing they do it for them and people obey this and go and continue to perpetuate this sick demented practice because they're completely unconscious and you know so we talked about all these different occult overtones on truth frequency and a couple of days after that appearance and I'm about to go off on a tirade for a few moments folks so get ready because when I was hearing people call for gun control legislation and the banning of certain firearms and all these more aggressive background checks for people to get you know guns and weaponry so that they can defend their themselves and defend that their freedoms against the encroachment of tyranny and to prepare for the time when that may be necessary I was willing to like kind of look the other way and like almost excuse this they're ignorant people some of them are knowingly doing this so I know that they're part of the agenda as many people in the military I'm sorry in the media are and are on the CIA payroll and will just you know basically say anything that they're told to say commanded to say for a paycheck because they're an automaton robot but I heard something through I'm not gonna mention the person's name let's just say it is a friend who happens to occasionally listen to a radio talk show hosts show in the United States and this is where I'm gonna go off on a short tirade here and basically call this person out as a coward and a traitor and his name is Howard Stern for people who may not be familiar with who this is who may live outside of the United States people in the United States probably recognized the name but if you're you know from another country and you're listening to the show this guy is a radio talk-show host a very popular radio talk-show host from New York and he basically engages in toilet humor and just sophomoric juvenile shows that he puts on he doesn't really ever talk about anything with any real substance for the main fact that he is a coward and you know he just wants to talk about all frivolous topic matter and never really get into anything with substance and he was calling well I happened to listen to mainstream media and even shows on like you know serious radio that don't really get into anything serious I listen to basically alternative media and filter the web for what I'm looking for for relevant pieces of information and information that's really getting at the truth about what's really taking place and of course do real reading downloading books and things like that to to improve my understanding of the dynamic that's taking place around us when you encounter an individual like this who really doesn't read by his own admission and I encountered it again through a friend who happened to have it on and when I was listening I was becoming totally in fury infuriated by the ignorance of this individual he was calling for a ban on semi-automatic and automatic weapons because of the tragic events that took place in Aurora and this is the typical fearful mind controlled ignoramus response to some to an event like this by someone who has absolutely no idea what freedom is zero and who's a little timid lap dog he's a little timid slave this person is not and you can say I'm launching an ad hominem attack because that's what it is get over it yeah that's what it is it's an ad hominem attack I'm attacking a complete idiot who happens to have the ears of millions of people in the United States and doesn't use that with any responsibility at all is then putting out things that are completely poisoning other people's worldview when it comes to an understanding of what these weapons even exist in the world for what they're even for because people have no idea most people have zero idea of what the Second Amendment is even about what that entire idea the concept was put there by the founders of this nation for and it has nothing to do with hunting it doesn't even really have to do with just the the base protection of your home from predators within the population you know thieves vandals things like that that's really not what it's about the Second Amendment is there to act as a guarantee of protection on the people against the government so that you have the ability to defend yourself against encroaching tyranny and the usurpation of your natural law rights your natural inherent rights as a human being that's what it's there for that's the original intent of the people who put that into effect put that out into the world whether you agree with the Constitution Bill of Rights anything or not the idea is that when someone is coming at you with violence you have the right to protect yourself through the use of force and he was making these completely irrational illogical cow fearful claims and saying these weapons should be banned and his rationale for this is that they're not designed for hunting they're designed for the killing of multiple numbers of people and I was sitting there listening to this verbal diarrhea and thinking to myself Wow genius you must have won an award or something rocket scientist brain surgeon were you sitting up for days at a time with an abacus and a slide rule to figure that out that that these weapons exist for the killing of multiple people not just one but numbers of people well you figured it out mental giant congratulations yes that's what they're for because they're for protecting oneself from government agents that have gone completely outside of their scope outside they're originally intended scope and are now engaged in the practice of tyranny that's what they're for and if you ever did any reading coward because that's what his name should be it shouldn't be Howard it should be coward Stern okay if you ever cracked open a book in your life you would understand that every single time throughout history that any kind of mass confiscation or banning of weapons has taken place it is always inevitably invariably been followed by a mass extermination of the population in the region in which that confiscation was done but you don't have a long view of history you don't have any view of history because you don't read books you're not a reader and that's why you're not a real thinker you're just an opinion propagator and an uninformed opinion propagator at that so yeah I am calling you a coward I am calling you an ignoramus and ultimately I'm calling you ultimately somebody who's really been castrated by the state you don't have any balls to come out and speak the truth you're not even a man you're a coward so there's my ad hominem tirade against a person who has millions of people's ears yet doesn't have one drop of responsibility so understood have any long view of history to understand the original intent of the founders of this nation what Howard Stern is what coward Stern is ultimately as a traitor a traitor so I'll I'll just leave it there because that just says it all in plain words that I think anybody can understand and that's the truth that's not my opinion to anybody who's really paying attention to what's going on in this country at this time and isn't horrified by what they see and isn't just a flaw justifiably morally outraged at the rights that are being destroyed by the second by this encroaching police state and Howard Stern would claim to be of some kind of proud Jewish descent as well when he doesn't even understand what happened during the Holocaust he doesn't he has no clue and he doesn't understand the same dynamic is present here right now in the United States and the same outcome is going to occur if we don't wake up stop being a coward and start speaking out against this but I could challenge him to that all day long and he won't do it because he's a little punk coward so there it is there's there's my take on what I heard this moron calling for the outright ban on the weaponry that is going to be probably the last hedge against this encroaching police they and the complete removal of our inherent rights as human beings everything I do on this radio show ladies and gentlemen I've said from day one is to avert that possible outcome of having having to get these people off of our back off that get them off of our jugular vein in our neck that through that method I don't want to see it come to that the knowledge that I put out on this show the purpose for putting that out there in the format that I put it in to try to explain it as clearly concisely logically and in as linear of a progression as possible so that it is understood and all prerequisite material has gotten in the in the earlier section so that you can understand some of the more complex stuff in the later sections all of that method for conveying this information and the reason for doing it the underlying reason reason for doing it is so that it doesn't have to come to that kind of bloodshed so that we can do this in consciousness so that it's a real solution and a real transformation so we don't have to have a repeat of the first American Revolution where we had to do it by forceful means not violent means but forceful means violence was being done unto us we responded with appropriate usage of force to beat back that violence and everyone has that inherent right when you're being accosted with violence you have the right to respond with the appropriate use of force and that's what those weapons are for and anybody who doesn't see that I don't need to prove the case common sense proves the case a study of history proves the case it's out there in the open for all to see I don't need to sit here for hours on end explaining why that is you do your own due diligence into your own homework into human history and understand what has happened when any given government has had more firepower than people the result is inevitable and it's there for anyone to see for anyone to take into themselves and understand just by reading if you care enough to do that reading but these are people who don't care enough to do that reading they don't care to edify themselves to educate themselves to learn the difference between true right and wrong and to dispel the myth of authority and it's ultimately because they have no courage no courage they're fearful little children their children mentally emotionally and of course spiritually and I think the time is long past sugarcoat words and to try to make justifications and excuses for this kind of behavior that's the problem is that we've done that for too long and we haven't called these people on their crap and people need to start speaking freely and openly and calling these idiots on their crap because they're putting it out there and other idiots are listening to what they say and hang on their every word I'm telling you don't believe what I'm saying look into it for yourself do your own homework do your own research and find out that what I'm saying is the case find out what I'm saying is true don't just believe it so I'll leave that there and let's uh because I took up even too much time to do that but it just got to me it really got to me when you realize that someone like this has a gigantic audience and is speaking to the biggest city in the United States and and beyond now that he's on satellite radio and these people hinge on his words and he's giving them the most horrific uninformed opinions that one could possibly spew so let's move on to bigger and better things let's move on to our topic of that we've been covering for the past several weeks which is the occult mockery of police and military personnel we've been covering different symbolism that is used to ritualistically mock these individuals we talked about the five pointed star we talked about the Pentagon we went into different emblems we went into the all-seeing eye symbolism and the the left and right brain hemispheres and how we need to bring those together to form a balance that is represented by the blazing star or Seal of Solomon which is another variant another way of looking at the all-seeing eye we talked about color frequencies how frequency control was used against these individuals mainly through the colors of red and blue which represent respectively left brain and right brain modalities we talked about some Masonic symbolism that is associated with police and military regalia mostly police regalia and the main aspect of that which is seen in police uniforms is of course the checkerboard floor of the house as it is known the checkerboard floor of the Temple of Solomon as it is depicted in the tradition of Freemasonry and the first degree tracing board of that tradition so that's what we covered last week at the at the end of the show we started getting into the symbolism of the hypercube the hypercube as I said last week is one of the most occulted symbols of dark occultism it is one of the most hidden it is one of the most obscure more people are beginning to have an inkling and start to understand what this symbol has represented traditionally in occult ideologies I broke it down last week as being representative of a fourth dimensional space of 4d space or a worth 4d dimension we live in a three-dimensional world the higher dimension which would be like you could look at it like a pond or a lake or a fish tank the fish never go outside of that little isolated world that three-dimensional space that's confined it has a very specific boundaries and the fish live their entire lives in that contained universe a human being isn't confined to that universe though they can enter it and leave it at will so you can go into a pond you can go into a lake you could put your hand into a fish tank you could even possibly remove one of these fish from one location where they would seem to anyone else in that universe to completely disappear and then if you drop them into another place they would seem to reappear almost as if by magic because they had left the dimensional confines of that universe and then re-entered it at another place seemingly without going through the space between this is how we can visualize the fourth dimension as a higher space than three the 3d world I covered it briefly last week when we talked about dimensions or densities if you were following in the slide show I want to mention that there are slideshow images that go along with this entire talk on the occult mockery of police and military on my website what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page click the radio show tab and then underneath the player for the show on the radio show page you will see a huge list of images called occult mockery of police and military personnel slideshow images there's a hundred and forty eight images listed there we've been working our way through them over the last few weeks we got our up to around image 76 last time so I'm backing up a little bit to image 75 as a brief review and we looked at dimensions or densities you can also download the PDF document underneath that set of images which is a seven megabyte PDF document and you could follow along that way if you prefer to do it that way just know that you will not be able to see the animated images because there are a couple of animated gif images in the in the slideshow images above these images and PDF document will also be listed with the podcasts on this topic on the podcast page this is podcast number 118 ok so image number 75 shows the the general concept of of densities or dimensions and I'm not saying it is is exactly like this this is of course an oversimplification just through geometry but we can look at 0 dimension as a point a specific point a singularity there's really no length width or breadth okay there's no depth so it's just one point and one D would be the extrusion of that point into a line so now we have length but not no other dimensions so there is one dimension there if we then extruded or pulled on that line to stretch it out into another dimension we would have what is known as a plane or a 2d space part of me if we then extruded that plane into a higher dimension we would have what we call 3d or a cube this is analogous to the dimension of the subspace time that we live in we live in a three-dimensional universe three dimensions of space you can consider time the fourth dimension some people do but what we're talking about here mainly is spatial dimensions or densities if we then attempted to take this to a further iteration and extrude it into 4d space we would be pulling on that cube into another direction into another dimension of space and this would form four dimensional space which is very difficult for us to visualize because we don't live in a four-dimensional world so on image number 75 the last image to the right in this progression progressing through 0 D 1 D 2 D 3 D and then finally 4 D shows a representation of what a an extruded cube what appeared to us like sorry about the tickle I'm having in my throat lesions on the whole I'm gonna just take a sip of water okay sorry about that folks it feels better okay so if we imagine the 4d space as an extruded cube it's one way of looking at it and this image on the right-hand side of image number 75 is a two-dimensional projection see that cube that you're looking at under where it says over where it says 3d is also a 2d projection that's just a set of two-dimensional lines you know representing an object that's what we're seeing when we look at this 4d object represented by this series of lines that is made when we extrude a cube it's just a two-dimensional projection we attempted to visualize a hypercube or a tesseract in 3-dimensional space it would look very similar to the image on slide number 76 which is an animated gif and you could see the the graphic anime and it simply looks like the cube keeps turning through itself so it's a perpetual loop that is made by turning each one of the faces of the cube in upon itself and this continues forever always producing in the center of this four dimensional shape a box or a cube that is contained within a larger cube so the test or the hypercube is sometimes referred to as the cube within the cube or the box inside the box an image number 77 we see a static image of the hypercube being attempted to be visualized three dimensionally on the left hand side in blue and on the right hand side there in red we're seeing a two-dimensional projection of that shape and this two-dimensional projection forms this octagonal image which you see on the right there in red now as I said last week this symbol I'll pause here on image number 77 to explain what this symbol represents in occult belief systems in the occult particularly schools of dark forms of occult thought the hypercube or tesseract is seen as the imprisonment of the spirit within the physical world it is seen as the entrapment in this world of matter of the the spirit and I say that that's a dark world view that's a dark occult world view because this entire construct of the universe is just that a construct to have experience to gain experience and to grow and learn it isn't in and of itself a prison for the spirit it is a place that the spirit inhabits for a time to learn more about itself and this dark world view of seeing it as a hellish prison because of the confines of matter leads to the desire for control within those confines because it's a projection you're feeling like you've been entrapped and therefore you want to maintain control so it's a psychological projection of that which you lack on to another person feeling like you're imprisoned or trapped is the loss of control within you and then you're projecting that outward and saying well since I don't really have control and I feel trapped and I feel imprisoned I'm gonna do that to someone else so that I feel like I maintain some semblance of control so how the dark occultus view the entire cosmos all of reality is they're imprisoned here and they do not want the laws of nature which govern this entire domain as we've talked about so much on this program what the laws of nature are all about natural law or cosmic law cosmic spiritual law as I've been referring to it now the dark occultists do not want do not see these laws as guides they're here to help us to express and grow and learn within boundary conditions that are set up by creation for our betterment they don't see it as such how they see it is that these laws are imprisonment parameters because they want in their imbalanced mindset through through fear and through this dark world view that everything that all of this is just a prison okay and there's no purpose for it outside of tormenting them they do not want to come into harmony with the laws of nature they don't want the laws of nature to be and this is part of what playing God is someone who wants to be God who has such an exalted view of themselves that they look at the entire universe and say I should be separate from that I despise that this even is and I most certainly despise that there are laws that govern this place I want to be the lawmaker I want to decide what is and what is not and unfortunately that's not a place that you live that's not what the universe is it's an impossibility for that to be and like I said when you when someone figures a way out of this universe and into one where natural laws do not apply then let me know we'll talk about that scenario but I haven't seen anyone come out with that knowledge as of yet and while we're here let's deal with what the situation is now the old adage of be here now it's not worrying about what the conditions are on the other side of a black hole or wormholes not worrying about what the conditions are and some other parallel reality or other you know higher dimensions of space-time let's worry about what's going on in this one where we're living and operating and let's gain more awareness about that and attempt some mastery of our current circumstances situations and consciousness because we're completely ignorant of all of those things as a people as a race there are some individuals who are have very good working knowledge of that but few and far between so to get back to this dark occult world view of seeing the world like a prison this leads to the desire to control and therefore in there a cultic system of symbolism the hypercube or the tesseract represents putting other people into their prison that they have created through completely erroneous belief systems it is the symbol that has come to represent the the soft form of mind control in other words it is while people are in inhabiting the physical world they're their incarnated in the physical world they look at that outer cube as that physical body or physical shell or you could even look at it as the entirety of physicality of the whole physical world but then inside of that tract is mind the mind is being held in that smaller box so that it can't break outside of that and understand the totality of everything as being a spiritual construct that that outer cube is spirit it's not just matter it's ultimately spirit but if you hold the mind in the in the cube in the inside through a form of mind control it can never expand to understand the deeper waters that it's operating within it can never come to fully understand the self in other words so you're keeping someone back from knowledge of self that's what the hypercube or tesseract symbol has come to represent in the world of the dark occult so knowing that that is the symbol of mind control the symbol of keeping someone in ignorance keeping someone duped keeping them dumbed down so that they cannot understand what's going on around them and keeping them in complete ignorance of the true nature of self so that they never expand their awareness and come to a wider understanding of mental emotional and psychological and spiritual dynamics that are taking place within them and around them this is what consciousness is about is understanding those things and the tesseract is about destroying those expressions for consciousness it's about keeping them limited and in a box you could look at it as consciousness control over all not just mind control the limitation of human consciousness is probably one of the best short definitions I could give for what the tesseract or hypercube symbol ultimately represents and that is a prison within this world you know that is technically putting yourself into a cage from once there is basically very very limited options for escape if you harden and calcify those belief systems in your own mind so let's start to take a look at what this symbol how this symbol is being used in relation to the people who are doing the bidding of the dark occultists who basically have ascribed this meaning to this conceptual symbol of the hypercube image number 78 shows a police 8 saw 8 cornered hat as it is known and this is that the general a model for a police hat here in the United States they use an octagonal shaped hat now we saw that the hypercube is represented in its 2d projection and one of its two 2d projections because there are other ways you could envision the hypercube projected to dimensionally but essentially the 2d projection that is favored in the occult world particularly the dark occult world is the Octagon the octagonal shaped hypercube or tesseract where again is this hat placed it is placed directly on top of the human head the top of the head traditionally is the place that is ascribed for what is known as the crown chakra in the Vedic traditions the energy wheels or chakras representing centers of spiritual activity within the body in that tradition the crown chakra whether you believe in the crown chakra or not the occultists most certainly believed in this energy center which is a high expression of consciousness it is the highest chakra that operates within the body in the Vedic system yes there are seven in other systems of chakra and energy work people have ascribed more that lay outside of the physical body and at a higher level above the head however the one that represents cosmic consciousness or coming into non-dual consciousness non-duality is the crown chakra and this octagonal symbol which represents mind control which represents the limitation of human consciousness okay is placed directly above the on top of the crown chakra at the actual place that the crown chakra is said to be located in the body which is the apex of the skull right at the top of the head so they're putting the Octagon right on top of the highest spiritual center within the human physiology and they're putting that octagon right there symbolically to keep that higher spiritual inner energy confined and trap it in the tesseract the endlessly rotating cube prison in their worldview and like I said again you don't need to believe in the hypercube or tesseract as as this symbol that they say it represents but the the the people who are controlling these institutions the military and the police that is their belief system the occultists who control those institutions I'm explaining to you what their belief system is because I've been involved in it and I know what it is I don't think I know what it is I do know what it is I was there with them I held some of these views in my past until I woke up and gave birth through hard work and enormous suffering to what is known as a conscience conscience was finally born in me and I ceased being the dead and was finally born into true life into real care so this symbol you don't need to agree with the interpret interpretation of the symbol I'm explaining to that is the dark occult interpretation of the symbol and many people do believe in and ascribe that meaning to it and that's how they're using it that's why they're putting it there it's a form of mockery you're telling this person you're completely shut down spiritually you're telling them they're in mine can your in mind control and ultimately what they're saying to them by putting a symbol like this right on top of their head is I own you I own you you are owned by me you are my puppet you are my golem you are my creature that I breathe life into and you will take no actions that I do not command that is exactly what these occultists are saying to the police and I'm gonna see if I can have drawn a scene from a ritual that I attended years ago where I was talking to one of the Satanists who was involved and he was laughing so hysterically at the police and saying how much they owned them how much the dark occultists completely owned these people's body and mind and he was laughing so hard I don't think I've ever seen another grown man an older gentleman had to be in his 60s then maybe late 60s and he was laughing so hard tears were coming out of his eyes and it was a deep sadistic belly laugh just absolutely totally mocking these people who do their bidding and he was telling me if we came forward and explained our belief system to the people we have under our control who were actually members of this institution and think what they're doing is you know serving the people if if we came forward and told them all of the different connections of how we owned these institutions ultimately through the financial system and we told them what we think of them and we showed them the symbolism that we use to mock them they wouldn't believe us he said we have them so totally mind controlled that if we can if we ourselves at the highest levels of the hierarchy of occultism came forward and explained it to them they would not even believe us we would essentially not be able to tell them they're so totally controlled and so totally given over to our influence that if we came forward and explained to them exactly as it is they would say oh absolutely that can't be it cannot be I refuse to accept that that's the case that that's how it is and they wouldn't even believe their own masters that's how much that's how deep into the mind-control that they are and I agree with them that's true so what I wonder and I put this sort of comical image here in image number 79 because it it it says so much and so you know with really one word this is what really it's going to take is basically saying stop but it just it shows you where the mindset it's kind of almost on my part even meant to be a subtle jab or a little bit of mockery on the part of these people because it that what the cultists are saying is true what the dark occult is saying about the police is the case I can't tell anyone without being dishonest that what the dark occultists are saying about these people is true they're not intelligent they don't have intelligence they don't know what's going on around them they don't have any care they don't have any personal responsibility they have all proxies for that it's things that they believe that aren't true that that they think represent all those things they think they're courageous but their courage is a proxy because it doesn't take real courage to get behind a bullying institution based on violence that's basically hiding that's not really standing out and speaking any truth that's saying oh I want to be I want to be a member of the team that happens to be the toughest right now so that I uh you know my aggression will will probably remain the least checked because that's how these people think they're a lot of these people are just people who want to do harm to other people and they they filter into an institution that will allow them to get that done largely unchecked due to the belief in authority due to the largely unchallenged belief in authority in this country and throughout the world and that's what's leading us into this dark new world order is this belief in authority but to me this archetype alee represents the typical police officer here in image number 79 you could say that's as harsh as you want or as insulting whatever I don't it doesn't matter because it's the case these are individuals who largely don't have any real learning under their belt even if you can say well that some of them are intelligent oh they can make detective or etc and they have logical thinking ability that's this is all left brain intelligence they have no heuristic thinking ability they have no big-picture thinking their intuition is shut down that's why they're terrible at judging situations at face value and all they want to do is step in and take control that's it take control control the situation don't try to figure out the truth of the situation control it this is all left brain and that's not intelligence as we talked about weeks ago that's not what intelligence is that's called at the very best some intellect which is divorced from the right side or Sacred Feminine side of the brain which deals with creativity intuition nurturing creative thinking and heuristic thinking but police don't have that they're not intelligent no matter how intellectual they are that's not what real intelligence is any real intelligent individual would never do this job for any reason for any money under any circumstances because they realize you can't do any real good attempting to continue to control people the only real good that can ever come about is it attempting to educate people truly educate which means to lead out from from Educare a in latin meaning lead out from that's what education really is and what you're leading them out of is darkness the darkness of a worldview that is devoid of spirit and is devoid of true compassion and this is all at of this whole presentation I'm making is attempting is it is an outreach that is done in true care to attempt to outreach to these individuals to show them how they're being completely accosted non verbally accosted by the people who own them who own their asses and they own their ass because they own their mind they've given their mind over to these people and their worldview and I'm not sure why we're hearing the Whomper music maybe this is something that's coming up at the top of the hour but I apologize for that ladies and gentlemen hopefully this won't go to a break and people are still hearing you through this [Music] ladies and gentlemen we're back I apologize for that break I'm not sure whether they kept in that one break at the top of the hour for some reason but I will talk about it with the producers of the show after um after the show and try to work that out with them but getting back into the subject material we're talking about the hypercube symbolism and we were looking at image number 79 I believe it was which was a picture of a cop holding up a octagonal stop sign we'll talk about later the concept of the stop sign in general as being a representation of the hypercube but just a the thought that I threw this in for is I just wonder when the police will say stop to their masters if ever and really that's what needs to be done is that these people have to say no of the concept of apophysis needs to be engaged in and that's the problem is that not enough people will say no and if we aren't saying no if we refuse to stand up and say no we are tacitly saying yes to this agenda of imprisonment this agenda of enslavement and this encroaching police state that is going to destroy our attempt to usurp and destroy our natural freedoms so let's continue to take a look at some other hypercube symbolism one of the other ways that the hypercube is represented in a more simplistic fashion is a double square okay if you see two squares put together this has a hidden octagon in again the negative space which the occultists always love to use but moreover it represents these two boxes of the prison of the physical world as the dark occultist see it and the prison of the mind which they are holding people in through putting out all of the completely erroneous world views and the lies the blatant lies that they spread through their media so it's mind control and it's imprisonment within the physical body which that is their overarching worldview because they want to be God and they want to not have natural law they want to be the lawmakers and when it comes down to it folks man is not any lawmaker the Creator is the maker of laws natural laws are the only laws that exist it's up to us to discover their existence and then bring our consciousness into harmony with those laws and that is a way that is the only way to peace prosperity and freedom that's it it's not going to happen any other way if you think it's gonna happen any other way I hate to burst your bubble but you are incorrect you are wrong it will not happen through the reform of politics it will not happen through the reform of finance it will not happen through any external shuffling of external institutions around you are rearranging furniture on a sinking ship so the only way that's going to happen is to aligning one's consciousness with the laws that are already extant in nature meaning they already exist and it's up to us to recognize their existence because these are occulted laws they are hidden from sight the Creator didn't just doesn't post signs saying here's the laws of creation you know it's up to you to develop consciousness and develop awareness enough to recognize that those laws are in place and then make the decision to align your behavior within the parameters of right action and the problem is so many people don't understand the difference between right action and wrong action but they continue to choose the wrong over the right and justify that immoral behavior and the police are among the top people who are guilty of that mode of behavior of that that immoral behavior because they don't understand sovereignty and they don't understand the difference between force and violence and what they're engaged in ultimately is violence against the people because they engage in so many activities that they have absolutely no right to on people who have harmed no one else just because someone some other flawed man wrote down a law saying because I want it this way and I've convinced another a bunch of other people that I want it this way that that's the way that it should be having absolutely nothing to do with the laws of nature so a researcher that I highly respect and admire and I've said many times before that if people had 1/10 of this gentleman's courage the world would be free tomorrow morning by tomorrow morning say whatever you will about his research ok if anybody had the courage that this person had we won't have the problems that we have in the world it would solve itself just on that dynamic alone let me tell you and that's David Icke David Icke from his book the biggest secret made this statement regarding the double square symbolism and uh you know a lot of people who criticized this man I want to just have a brief aside I've probably said this before but it always helps to reiterate it a lot of the people who have criticized this individual have never really looked at his research they've heard a couple of things he's done through YouTube or something like that and they've they've they've heard it out of context or they they've just listened a bit I ask people whenever they say something negative about David Icke let me ask you something have you ever read like even ten of his books you know cuz he has like 18 books or something now and I've read over half of them I'm on right now I'm reading children of the matrix I'm about two-thirds through it and if you start his books in progression and really read them and then look at the source material that he's referencing in these books it's a study on to itself that what you would not be able to complete the study of all the material that he references as resources in his books you would go on forever for multiple lifetimes that's how in-depth the research that he does and this and the sourcing that he cites so checking out one of his books will lead you to like a hundred others you know and that will grow from there because then those will have sourced and reference materials as well and it branches out like you know the limbs of a tree but I talks about this double square symbolism in his book the biggest secret and you see here on the left and an image number 81 the Sussex Police logo formed by these two overlapping squares with of course the crown above them suggesting that really what they're upholding is the divine right to rule of the monarchy and here's what Mike says about the double square symbolism he says the double square one square on top of another in any form is more secret society symbolism in the secret language of symbolism one square on top of another means control of all that is right and all that is wrong all that is just and all that is unjust all that is positive and all that is negative in other words we control everything that's what this symbolism means I told you that the hypercube or tesseract is a symbol of control namely mind control and the control of the spirit and once you have control of the mind someone has given up connection to their true spirit and they have also ultimately given up their body because the mind is what directs the actions of the body and if someone else is controlling that they're ultimately controlling you physically so that's why the mind needs to be controlled that's why mind control techniques are used by these occultists they know that they're not gonna just go in and snatch control over the spirit and they know if they just attempted to control the body outwardly that there would be too much pushback and resistance against that because it would be so in people's face that they would know overtly that they are being held as chattel property by the people attempting it so the mind has to be controlled to keep people in what is known as the prison without bars the most dangerous an enduring prison that there is so that's an excellent analysis of this symbolism by David Icke well and he wasn't even involved in the occult and came to that understanding so I have to have tremendous admiration for this individual understanding that and figuring out just do research the next symbol starts to show more examples of how this symbolism is used and you're going to see it again associated with being placed on the head specifically in the region of the third eye and crown chakras which are the chakras representing knowledge knowledge of self and the concept of non dualism or higher consciousness so in image number 82 that's an animated gif if you look at the progression of the animated gif you'll see that it will highlight the two squares on the police officers head and you see it used here in conjunction with the checkerboard floor of the house and I believe this is Sussex police I think this is an English police officer okay from England the first progression of animation shows simply the outlines of the two squares then you see in the in the negative space that is Christ by the overlapping outlines the Octagon this is ultimately what they're placing there's that two dimensional projection of the hypercube inside these two overlapping squares and this is how occult symbolism works we saw this with the use of negative space and other symbols on previous podcasts we're going to see the hypercube symbol in the next image image number 83 okay another Sussex police logo you can see it even larger and more clearly on this police officers head right on top of the head between the third eye chakra and the crown chakra okay and you see the progression and I fill in the negative space with the octagon the next image shows you the usage in conjunction with the checkerboard floor of the Hat of the house I'm sorry it is on a hat a police hat and just take a look at the looks on these individuals faces and I think that tells you all you need to know if you're in any way conscious already you look at the stare and you know that's there already and you know what I'm talking about and that is the stare of one who knows not the self that's what it is the empty eyed look of someone who has absolutely no idea what truth is has no idea what freedom is has no idea what true responsibility is has no idea what true care is and most certainly has not developed the connection with the true self they have never gone within they're trapped in ego they're trapped in mind and their mind is owned by someone else and if they met let me tell you if you if these people even met who owned them just for a brief time just on that alone if you could just sit just to be in the presence of some of these real cultists who I have to admit are some of the most intellectually advanced people in the world because they read I wouldn't use the word intelligent anymore just to describe them because they don't have that connection to the Sacred Feminine the right mind but they know quite a bit they have they possess knowledge that's why they're using it that's why they call themselves illuminated ones they don't call themselves the illuminated ones for no reason they that's because they have the light they have knowledge but they're using that light as a weapon on other people what they know they turn around and use as a weapon of mind-control on someone else they're not using it for the elevation of human consciousness they're using it for the suppression of human consciousness and this is the result here an image number 84 people who think they're involved in something that's good don't understand that what they're involved in entirely the entire foundational ideological basis for what they are involved in for the institution that they serve is violence that is the ideological basis for government violence not the proper justified use of force its violence and on top of their head wrapped around their brain is the symbol of base consciousness and not knowing the difference between right and wrong and not knowing the self the very symbol that represents in a cultism those concepts not knowing the difference between right and wrong not knowing the self having absolutely no idea about how the laws of nature function is the checkerboard floor of the house base consciousness wrapped around the brain of all of these individuals then on top of that as if that isn't a bad enough insult they place the symbol representing the double square or the octagonal hypercube or tesseract which is the symbol in the dark cult representing total mind control the total control of the body mind and spirit I feel very sorry for these individuals it's so sad it's like an animal that's being tortured really is is the the emotional response I really get when I see this as much as I you know despise the actions of these individuals I don't despise them at the essence of their true being at the level of the essence of their true being I want to help draw them out of that spiritual darkness that they're living in every day of their lives so you know I've said people need to present this material to police to help them to understand why I'm exposing this why I'm exposing this symbolism this is this is wordless mockery and you're being made a fool of because you're involved in something that you don't understand what it is at all because you've never really opened yourself up to real knowledge if you did you wouldn't be doing what you're doing you would understand it to be a lie and if you're honest with yourself ah there's the key if you're honest with yourself you would desist in those wrongful actions I can't remember the philosopher who said it he said when an honest man realizes that he is mistaken he either ceases being mistaken or ceases being honest I'll look up the reference but truer words were never spoken if you're truly honest and you recognize the wrongness of your behavior because it's based in violence you'll stop doing it if you're gonna remain honest other than otherwise you'll probably offer some endless justification trying to turn a wrong into a right which can never be done but ultimately these are these are children who can be manipulated in their naive mind State and some would say I was I was once there I don't think I was ever to the point where I was manipulable to this level I I wanted power over other people but it wasn't that you know I believed in the concept of authority to get that power you know I wanted to do it on a personal level in direct interactions with people one on one you know to get a one-up on them in interactions in life situations I never had to desire to go into an institution that I thought was bigger and badder than me and be a team member that would dress up in a in a uniform to go and be able to push people around that was never my mental attitude I don't think I was ever that mentally naive and immature and you know spiritually shut down although my worldview was probably even much darker than how these people think of the world that's why I got involved in the dark occult but to reiterate I don't hate these people at the soul level I hate their actions I hate what they're continuing to do with their body at the soul level I feel horrible horribly sorry pitifully sorry for where they're at spiritually mentally emotionally psychologically it's a terrible state to be in you know some would say maybe I wasn't there maybe I was even in a worse place at one time the when even farther down past that place to the level of the mindset of the people who control and own these individuals if they if they witnessed that world view and they witnessed that energy they could sense that energy just for a moment I think that the goodness within them would would win out and they would they would want not to do what they're doing anymore they would develop that desire but unfortunately that's not everyone's experience I'm I say I'm it was like a curse and a blessing simultaneously to have gone through that experience because it left me on the doorstep of death and the the abyss of unimaginable human suffering yet it opened my eyes to the true reality of the world and what's taking place around me so in that sense it was a blessing in disguise and I would not take back all the suffering that led to my level of knowledge I would not I would do it again the same way probably because it was meant to work out that way it was that was it to purpose that journey so continuing with some of the symbolism I think I've said enough about that image and how I view these individuals but image number 85 again shows the it's an army symbol that shows the double square once again in a different arrangement here image number 86 shows the Army Special Forces patches and it is octagonal-shaped I did put that white border around it to emphasize the shape of the patch because it was really laying on a dark background so I just highlighted the edge of the patch this is an octagonal shaped patch and you'll see octagon shaped patches over and over and over again in both of these institutions I'm going to take a little bit of time on the next image which is image number 87 this is also an animated gif image in which it will go through a progression of outlining different pieces of the symbolism contained in this medal of valor I said a couple of weeks ago that the medal of valor is one of the darkest and most satanic emblems that exists in either of these institutions the military or the police and this is a military symbol prevented presented by high levels of the military to people who they consider have gone beyond the call of duty and it is a complete ritualistic mockery of the individuals who are engaged in taking part in the perpetuation of the Ault the never ending altar of sacrifice in this world known as war this symbol has so many different satanic symbolism so much different satanic symbolism symbolism in it that it is a veritable hodgepodge of satanic imagery so let's start to break it down the first aspect that I want to look at with this symbol is something that I have not really covered much and didn't even touch on it when I talked about this symbol in the free your mind conference and that is the trapezoid the trapezoid is considered a soul catcher in the dark occult you know like a dreamcatcher is considered a protector of the soul the trapezoid is considered an ensnarement or a snare for the soul similar to a pentagram with a broken arm that the the cloven hoof or The Devil's footprint or the pentagram of packs or Faustian pentagram which we covered a couple of weeks back the the trapezoid is considered another catch for the soul similar to how the tesseract or hypercube is considered a catch or prison for the mind this is the spiritual snare okay it is considered the primary shape of Satanism I didn't say emblem I said the primary archetype will shape the five-pointed star is that primary inverted is the primary symbol or sigil of Satanism but the primary shape that is ascribed to the ideology of Satanism by Satanists themselves is the trapezoid and in ritual chambers that I myself participated in and constructed I used mirrored trapezoids trapezoids actual mirrors that were cut into trapezoids so that they would throw light at certain angles the trapezoid is the top of the haunted house okay it's the way that a house is is at the top level on a house that's considered like an old Victorian style house that's kind of you know creepy or spooky there's reasons for these angles being the way that they are angles represent hardened world views curves represent smoothness okay angles often skewed angles like this where one side is shorter than the other are used over and over again in the dark occult to elicit a certain emotional response that emotional response is tension tension this is the energy that is used that is that is gathered in the rituals that are conducted by dark occultists it is negative tense emotional energy and that's what they gather and work with and if you will throw or project that the trapezoid is the main symbol with its skewed nature and the angles that it employs to represent that concept of tense energy and there can be no better example of that kind of energy than war I don't know if anybody can think of any better example of that energy looking at this symbol here in slide number 87 we also can see that a trapezoid is an upward pointing triangle with the capstone cut off with the top or apex of the pyramid or triangle removed and this represents the prison for the soul in the symbol on the reverse side of the Great Seal on the back of the one dollar bill which we've broken down extensively we see that the light is above and then the stone is below and that stone is in the shape of a trapezoid representing the trap for the mine then the trap for the spirit that's the cage that's the prison that we need to break pass break through all those barriers through those walls to reach the light to join with the light that is above us that is the light of the Creator to make a connection to the higher self to make a connection to the true spirit of creation and therefore that one eye is being removed and all you're left with is the base consciousness that the consciousness that is hardened and calcified as a trap for the soul that's why the trapezoid is called a trapezoid I mean it's right there in the word ladies and gentlemen it's a trap this is the archetype 'el symbolic shape that represents a trap okay and that's why they're using it as the hinge for this metal it's the spiritual trap and you're in a spiritual trap if you believe in the principles of the armed forces you believe in their ideology and what they're doing is in any way representing or bringing freedom to the world because they are the enforcement arm for these darker cultists and they're nothing but that and I'm saying it as clearly and succinctly as I can with no apology because there's no more time to sugarcoat this folks we're way past that point now what is embedded within this ribbon arrangement cuz that's what the top part is is a ribbon and then the rest of the symbol hangs on that ribbon is attached to it well we have the octagon the octagon is attached right into the trapezoid so this is another satanic or dark occult symbology being overlaid on the one that is primary which is the trapezoid and I didn't explain that part because it took it takes a little bit to get to that understanding of what the trapezoid represents but go and read The Satanic Bible and satanic rituals yourself by lava he is very straightforward and forthright about the symbolism of the trapezoid he says it right he I believe in the Satanic Bible if I'm not mistaken I could be wrong it might be one of his other books he says that it does represent the pyramid with a capstone missing with the capstone thrown away because that's the stone the builders rejected the the apex or or pyramid Aeon the capstone is the is the stone that the dark builders the dark Masons the dark Oh cultists have rejected they have thrown away the light of the Creator because they want to build that Dominator world that's based in their image and likeness which is represented by the work and progress of the trapezoid but you see now the octagon or hypercube being added to this mix this is it this is a sigil ladies no it's not a symbol the Medal of Valor is a an outright sigil that is communicating dark occult concepts and worldviews to the wearer to the person it's being present and wordlessly like I said they are not gonna understand what this represents they're all oh I'm so proud you know they're not understanding that they're being completely and utterly mocked to their face but without words all with symbols and because their symbol illiterate they are illiterate meaning they cannot read this language of symbols this is a language so going back to the symbolism contained in this metal the octagon again represents mind control so now you have the spiritual trap and then mind control and then we have the double square arrangement inside the Octagon it is it is a skewed double square arrangement that looks like two overlapping planes made from two squares you could see that in the third frame of the animation I highlight the first square in the second frame and then the second square comes into view in the third frame and the Octagon around those star that star arrangement is shown in the fourth frame of the image underneath the trapezoid octagon and double square three symbols of the total control of the being and that's just that we haven't gotten to the metal that's the ribbon you see a trident that is associated with the word valor is a word generally just means courage okay the the Trident underneath is another symbol of dark energy associated with poseidon though in the Greek tradition and the underworld in various occult traditions and you see that the concept of as above so below is represented because it's not only a trident at the top it's a trident at the bottom and it's comprised of intertwining or a helical double helical shape that could be serpentine interpreted as serpentine based on a serpent it's not doesn't have a Serpent's head there but it's a clear reference to serpentine imagery and this ultimately is representing of keeping the again you could look at it as the the serpentine image and then it's ruled by the Trident which is associated with the dark God okay you can look at this as that's the spinal column where that is the middle pillar and it's completely being covered it's completely being ruled by this dark energy and what is that dark energy was these the arrows of war that are depicted behind it I'm not quite sure if the other part is like a lightning bolt it looks like a lightning bolt to me but it certainly arrows which are war symbols and the eagle a bird of prey they like the Eagle symbol of course because of its predatory nature and coming from above from a higher position very similar to why they like the owl symbolism a predatory bird that descends on its prey from a higher position or a higher level of awareness so this is another symbol of the subversion of consciousness in this middle piece of the symbol it is saying we we have control over your entire spiritual nature we have control over all the the energies that are aligned in the central part of the body the chakra system where the we energy wheels that are aligned within the spinal column and we own that you know we're shutting that down and on top of it at the very top of it we're putting the symbols of mind control and spiritual enslavement spiritual entrapment so it can't really get much when just when you think it can't really get any much more any much darker then has already been explained we see the darkest part of this symbol and perhaps are not even perhaps definitely the most overt satanic aspect of this symbol for anyone who is even remotely paying attention and that's the inverted pentagram the inverted pentagram is hanging in the central that's the central part of the metal the the most important part of the metal that is dangling at the bottom part of this metal and again the inverted pentagram represents the destruction of the spiritual nature and the raising of duality represented by the two points above and inside inside the circle that is at the heart of this inverted pentagram which we've already seen as a satanic symbol is the Sacred Feminine the goddess energy contained within the heart of this of the inverted pentagram unbelievable right in the middle of it so the goddess energy the sacred feminine energy of care not being not being invoked here it's being suppressed here it's being put into an inverted pentagram they're telling you good job you've totally annihilated and cremated your care if you ever had any to begin with by participating in the war we told you to go and engage in not to protect the freedoms of the people here that if the military wanted to protect the freedoms of the people here it would be basically standing up to this tyrannical government that we have it wouldn't be going off and waging illegal Wars of imperialistic aggression on other nations and their peoples it would be saying hey I signed and I agreed to an oath to defend and protect the

Constitution of the United States against all enemies foreign and domestic and there's lots of domestic enemies that are fascist socialist communists that are working toward the further centralization of globalist power in this country right in the governmental structure and if you want to defend this country we need to do it from the inside before we even worry about what's going on outside this country so if you're a patriotic and nationalistic which I don't even think is really you know the only reason I think that those worldviews have any weight whatsoever is because at least this country has attempted at one point in its history to really be free and you could set point out all the foibles and and different failings of that effort and yes I would say failings of that effort cuz it didn't really hold it did not stick and it was based in aggression and imperialism not because of beating back the British but because of taking the lands that we took from the Native Americans the native inhabitants of this land which were already here before we ever got here you start a country based on that kind of karmic debt what do you think is gonna come back to you what do you think is gonna rebound and boomerang back to you so has many problems certainly many moral problems there were with the beginnings of this country at least some of the concepts and principles of true freedom were elucidated and enunciated by the founders and they did attempt perhaps too late to try to imbue those principles and and bring them forward so that other people could understand them but they didn't they weren't working with a population that was intelligent enough holistically intelligent enough and didn't really care enough obviously a ninety-five percent of those people like we're content to sit back as you know passive observers during the American Revolution and do nothing about 5% of the population engaged in the American Revolutionary War even in an ancillary capacity so look look at what we were already the ignorance we were already dealing with or at our inceptions as a nation let alone what we've bred now it's it's horrific but not to belabor that point let's go back to some more octagonal symbolism or symbolism of the hypercube and see where this is used that not necessarily in police and military symbolism but just in some other areas of society the stop sign a symbol of mind control and it's read associated with the left rein keeping people in the left brain the word stop is on it which means don't progress stay where you are at and this is a subliminal message it's not even subliminal it's obviously just blatant but it goes down to a subliminal level of the subconscious mind seeing it every single day on every single street corner practically and it's a symbol of the hypercube the symbol of control of the control over the mind of not thinking for oneself of not engaging critical thinking of not reading of not understanding of not making forward progress saying stop say still don't go don't go forward again frequency control being employed through the use of the color red and the shape of course being the two-dimensional projection of the hypercube when we talk about institutions that basically don't help people to think critically but are doing direct violence and damage to the treasure of treasures within man which is the human brain and its ability to to cognize and think and analyze and create and Intuit things and imagined we see the sport here in a number image number 89 the octagon being the symbol of cage fighting in the mixed martial arts world and I'm not saying I have no respect for martial arts ladies and gentlemen please don't get me wrong these are these have definitive proper uses in the world all of the martial arts and they're often combined with spiritual studies but to then needlessly for sport engage in activities which you don't really need to be engaging in until you're ready to truly use these things in defense of your rights and to just go into this octagonal shaped ring this cage and pound on one another until all ultimately someone gets knocked out damage is being done to the human brain this is why sport like this has even been invented and yeah you know I understand people who respect this as an art as an art form and it is that I'm not even going to say these people are highly-trained it's amazing what they can do with the physical body and again there's a place for that but I don't I don't feel that the place is going and competing before you need to actually use these skills in the real world you know sparring may be one thing but this is just all male ego and seeing who that the tough guy is you know and secondly in the modern world hand-to-hand combat is gonna come in at the very last effort you know if it has to come to that that's why it's so important to make sure we don't lose the inherent right that we already have to defend ourselves with physical gun weaponry I I'm not I'm a peaceful human being I don't again I said I don't want to see it come to that but I understand the importance of the Second Amendment and what its original intent was and why the founders only used the term necessary one time in the Constitution of the United States once you just think about that fact the word necessary exists one time in the whole Constitution that means out of all the things they put down and as frugal as they were about language and how they did not use words that they didn't need to use to try to be as specific and unambiguous about their meanings as possible they use the word necessary only once and that was a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free State the right of the public to keep and bear Arms shall not be infringed that's it it's about as unambiguous as it gets and people try to twist the definition of what a militia is a militia is able-bodied citizenry it isn't the Armed Services or the National Guard its able-bodied citizenry it's a the able-bodied inhabitants of the land that's who the militia is and that means that's a well-regulated militia meaning they need to know how to use their firearms they need to be trained and how to use them because that's the thing that's acting as a buffer zone as a preventative for the encroachment of tyranny and the founders understood that and unfortunately you got a bunch of morons in the world today that don't understand that because they're of these little boy and girl sensibilities that because oh I'm I'm abhorred by violence we're not who's talking about violence no one's advocating the abbé use the abuse of firearms there is a proper use and then there and everything else is AB use or abuse I'm not advocating abuse the proper use of them is defense against tyranny that's why automatic weapons exist to defend from the encroachment of violent behavior and yeah it will work just as well on a thief or you know somebody who is raping someone's daughter or wife it'll work just as well on that person but that's even the ancillary usage the primary usage is so that the people can defend themselves from the government and anybody that doesn't understand that I'm sorry again I'm not gonna sit here and give extensive historical references to help people to understand this what I'm gonna do is simply call you a naive child because if you haven't gotten this from even a cursory examination of human history you're you're stupid you are willfully ignorant is what you are willfully ignorant so let's go back to one more example of you just to I know I went off in that tangent about firearms from looking at mixed martial arts because we were talking about defense but you know we're talking about here the frivolous use of this art form of this defensive these defensive tools which are called the mixed martial arts this is a frivolous usage of them I would consider it an abuse of them because you're putting the greatest gift that's given to you by the Creator the human brain in jeopardy for not for no reason when you need to break these skills out that's the time to do it and then you you take a chance endangering the brain but to do that frivolously I have a problem I have a personal problem with that people are perfectly allowed to look at it how they will but I'm telling you I think that's a stupid decision and again the Octagon is associated with this because it's doing damage to the brain and therefore ultimately the mind Fort Knox in image number 90 and again that's another animated image for those following in the image section on water on earth is happening calm the radio show page or along with the podcast is an octagon surrounds the building where allegedly you know ostensibly the gold of this country is stored the vast majority of it many people would dispute that there isn't even any vac any gold stored there not any but not the numbers that we claimed that have available on reserve it's not that it's acting as a backing for the fiat currency that we have anyway but you see here that I would say that this symbolically again represents the imprisonment of spiritual gold sea gold being a symbol of enlightenment of the divine essence the spark of the divine within us has always been considered gold the Sun the light these are interchangeable symbols in the art of alchemy in that in the science of alchemy so they're putting the gold of the nation into the Octagon the octagonal-shaped Fort Knox this is some a symbolic reference to mind control of the population you're containing or imprisoning what is ultimately their spiritual gold or their the essence of the true self in George Orwell's movie 1984 I'm sorry in his book 1984 the movie that was made by it I made it based on it I believe this one was from the early 1980s if I'm not mistaken we have the image of Big Brother this is image number 91 so Big Brother is up on a screen and it's an octagonal shaped screen Big Brother's image representative of the English Socialist Party inseok okay is projected up there for the five minutes of hate and this is where all the people rallied and pledged their support to Big Brother and hate our enemies because we are the we are the good guys and we are the ones who have the real moral fiber and we have to go and get the bad guys on the other side of the world the enemies in in Eurasia and Eastasia which happened to be the particular enemy of the day just dependent upon who the Ministry of Truth decides is the enemy for that day and this is a symbol of mind control once again and it's used perfectly in this movie whether that was intended or not by the makers of this film remains to be seen but you know this could be an example of what is known as synchronous ISM art imitating life and a truth coming through in a creative work such as a film so let's look at we're going to transition now from looking at just symbolism to looking at wordplay and this is something that many people won't get because they're too left brained imbalanced and can't see the dynamic of what is known as green language or if you want to look this up look up the language of the bird this is alchemical pun language it is not meant to be taking taken 100% totally literally nor even as the direct intent of the people who came up with a specific word it could also be an example of synchro mysticism working itself out in the universe to bring certain things to our attention and we need to be conscious enough to recognize the pattern this is why the alchemists called it the language of the birds it's something you have to be quiet to hear you have to have a balanced brain to be able to interpret or read this language it is verbal but it is verbal and symbolic simultaneously and I've given many examples of this over you know in past shows and again this is something that people will completely negate and try to say oh it's all nonsense and that's silly it isn't silly when you understand how these occultists love little seemingly funny innocuous things they're difficult for the uninitiated to see but if people engage in this dynamic and look at how language has been structured particularly in English you will see this language of the birds or what is known as green language come up over and over again so we're going to look at language we're also going to look at number later on in this presentation which is known as gematria occult numerology and how that is often used to ritualistically mock the police specifically the police the military also but the police there's a lot of gematria used in their symbolism but we're going to look at briefly here to wrap up this show some of the word puns that are used in conjunction with police so image number 92 shows the word police okay the word police can be broken down into pol and then I see II if we break it down right in the middle so we have pole and that's the route for people okay and then I see e ice pole eise but in green language long and short vowel sounds can be interchanged you can also in the language that you're using it state the name of a letter so if I wanted to say the letter C in place of C or say the letter P in place of the just the letter use the actual phonetic pronunciation of the word that's another way that green language is invoked what is pol ice so pol that the phonetic variation the actual phonetic word word that you're speaking when you say pol with a long sound is not changed when we add an e so anything that doesn't really change the sound of the word can be used things that can change the sound of the word can be used to add on to things in green language to then interpret the meaning you can in you can interchange the name of a letter for its phonetic pronunciation and you can change long and short vowel sounds okay so pol ice if we break this down pronounce the first part and then the second part as we would normally read it in English we add an e to pol so we we still have the sound pol but it means a pole okay meaning a staff a vertical staff like a flagpole or a telephone pole okay ice we know what that is it's frozen water and again Freemasonry is all about the freezing and thawing of our water which is our care the dynamic in alchemy representing water is the emotions the 32nd degree of Freemasonry is the place where even some advanced masons get to but they never go many never get to the 33rd degree which is the temperature if we think of degrees not as hierarchical system but as literally temperature degrees that that water begins to thaw water melts it is frozen 32 and below but a 33 and above it is free-flowing and that's what this is about not keeping our emotions frozen integrating the emotions so that they are ultimately guiding us where our actions need to go so this is intimately connected with Freemasonry this word itself police is a subtle free Masonic I would say dark Freemasonry dark masonry I don't even want to use the term Freemasonry in conjunction with dark masonry all real masonry is Freemasonry pretenders to Freemasonry are dark Masons they're the dark builders they're not building freedom you know that's what Freemasonry is all about understanding the laws of nature so that you can truly be born in conscience that's what this allegorical symbol this this allegory and symbol and we looked into this tradition for many weeks on past shows just go and pull them from the archives we talked about what real true esoteric Freemasonry is versus what the lodge system of today has become and how it has been infiltrated but the concept of the falling of water is free Masonic the concept of pole symbolism the symbolism of polarities is also symbolic namely the polarity between the Sun and the moon and then the Middle Pillar which is the pole that must be climbed that is known as Jacob's Ladder must be climbed to get off the floor of the house the checkerboard floor of the house which represents lack of knowledge of higher laws of cosmic spiritual the laws of creation and remaining in base consciousness climbing that middle pillar or pole grants us access to higher levels of awareness through the usage of the key in this image which represents true care to awaken to a higher level of reality by going through the Stargate which is illumination a looming illuminating ourselves through knowledge and then putting that knowledge into action which is the climb of the middle pillar which is wisdom putting knowledge into action is wisdom that's why it's the middle pillar the pillar of wisdom or will which ultimately grants us aimed a renewed connection with the divine that is within us which is why the all-seeing eye or the ionic pillar the all-seeing eye is above the ion pillar this is word pun there's there's green language right in the symbolism of the first degree tracing board so police calling them Pole ice is a form of mockery if there is ice upon the pole that needs to be climbed to get out of base consciousness and to arrive at a higher level of awareness and understanding if you're acting as the ice not only can't you climb that pole you make it very difficult for anyone else to make that climb either cuz this would that's what this is all about making a climb to a higher state of consciousness and certainly police are not making that climb they're giving in to the Mind Control and the manipulation that is around them and staying on that floor of the house we'll pick it up from this point next week that's all the time we have for this week ladies and gentlemen thanks for listening - what on earth is happening we'll see you next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #119

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, "Green" Language, Synchromysticism, "Polar-Eyes-ation" vs. Unity Consciousness, Gematria, The Foolishness and Stupidity of "Following Orders"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday August 5th 2012 we have a great show planned for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing discussion of the occult mockery of police and military personnel we've been talking about this topic for the past few weeks it is part of our section of solutions of solution oriented approaches regarding human consciousness and this solution section that we've been covering is the non support of dominators helping to understand why people who want who desire the control over other people want that control what's going on in their psyche what are their situations how are they actually being looked at by the people who are using them as pawns and tools and that's what this section this subsection the occult mockery of police and military is all about showing just how much contemptuous nnessee so-called controlling arm of this dark New World Order that is being built is viewed by their very owners by the people who own them in mind and since they own them in mind they therefore ultimately own them in body so that's coming up today on what on earth is happening I have a few event announcements the free your mind to conference coming up in 2013 I have a couple of changes about it you can take a look at the related images section for today's show on the what on earth is happening calm radio show page and you'll see that indeed the free your mind to conference dates have been changed so take note I announced that it was the 19th 20th and 21st last week that has been shifted back a week approximately a week to April 25th 26th and 27th to 2013 and those dates are now set in stone and are not tentative because we have now finally booked a venue for the conference so the venue I can announce today is going to be the Arch Street meeting house formerly known as the Quaker meeting house the Arch Street meeting house is a historical site here in the city of Philadelphia in the historic district it is about a block away from Independence Hall where the Declaration of Independence was signed the art street meeting house is a beautiful venue and that's why we compromised a little bit on the dates those are the dates that we had originally planned were not open at the Arch Street meeting house when you see the venue for those of you who will come out to this great conference you understand why we made a little bit of a compromise on those dates because it's a beautiful location it holds at least three to four times the amount of people that we could have possibly gotten into rubra hall for the first year so this conference is going to be bigger and better than the first year event that we held back in 2011 so free your mind to April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 we need help in organizing this conference anybody who is local to the Philadelphia area who might want to get involved in helping with putting this conference on who might want to contribute your time your effort your resources please get in touch with me you could email me at mark at what on earth is happening calm if you are serious about wanting to do some voluntary work in helping to organize this conference also we need donations because it is not free to put something on like this insofar as we have to pay speakers to be able to travel we have to give them airfare we have to put them up in hotels for speakers that we may not have enough lodging space for in individuals homes who are going to be helping out in providing fur for that logistics so there will be a donation page on the website I have built the new show of the new website and that will be going online sometime this week it is almost ready to go I am filling in content now so look for the new free your mind conference website look to go online hopefully by the end of this week and the old site will still be contained within it you will still be able to access all the videos from the first year event ok so that's for your mind to the truth freedom prosperity documentary night every last Thursday of the month here in Philadelphia at a seen market and cafe 719 South fourth Street and you know again I just have to give a brief aside here 4th Street in Philadelphia keeps coming up over and over and over again it's definitely some kind of synchronistic event some kind of energy there it's very close to where Independence Hall is that as I mentioned the Quaker meeting house is at fourth and arch streets fourth and arch streets very very very symbolic so as a brief aside I just thought that that's very interesting synchro mystically but to go back to the free documentary night at a scene a scene is at fourth and Monroe Streets closer to the South Philadelphia area 719 South 4th Street the exact address last Thursday of every month this Thursday we have a really special event planned it's Thursday August 20th 2012 we're going to be showing the film original intent part 1 we're going to be doing this over a two part episode two two episodes here over August and September at a scene we're gonna show original intent which is which is a three hour long film about the original intent of the founders of this country and what they really intended America to become the the experiment in freedom that was this country and how we've gone so wildly off from those original and hence of the founders through cultural Marxism and corporate fascism the maker of the film James Yeager who I can also announce is going to be one of the speakers we have him confirmed for the freer mind - conference James Jaeger is actually going to be present at this particular documentary night he's going to introduce the film and he's also going to take part in the discussion in a way of a question and answer session about the film and it's making after the film is screened so that's Thursday August 20th a scene marketing cafe fourth and Monroe streets here in Philadelphia for more information on that you could go to truth freedom prosperity org James Yaeger gonna be live in person at the next truth freedom prosperity documentary screening night that should be very interesting okay I will be speaking at the MUFON PA East Coast Conference this just came through last week because one of the speaker's was unable to make it I wasn't originally scheduled but I've now been asked to speak and have accepted so the MUFON PA East Coast Conference the mutual UFO network September 28th 29th and 30th I will be speaking on September 30th that's Sunday and my topic is going to be morality and disclosure what are the moral implications of the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena not very often that I speak on this topic but when I'm offered an opportunity to do so I usually take the individual up on it so the MUFON PA East Coast Conference September 28th 29th 30th at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania for more information on this conference go to WWF on PA comm a lot of great speakers John venturi Frank Ficino junior sous Y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton Rob's Y Tech Peter Robin grant Cameron Richard Dolan and Steven Bassett in addition to myself we'll be speaking so go to MUFON PA comm for more information on this conference coming up September 28th 29th and 30th ok last week at the top of the second hour there we did have a brief two-minute break cut into the show the producers at the Oracle and decided to keep that break in just so I would have I would personally have an opportunity to take a quick bathroom break if I needed to during the show I know that the show is has been made ad free by sponsorships by chippin effort on part of the listeners I after speaking to the network I asked them to let's keep that two-minute break in there at the top of the second hour just so if I have to use the bathroom I'll have an opportunity to just do that briefly and then get right back in at the top of the second hour so if that is a huge issue for the people that did donate to make the show completely ad-free just write to me and we can discuss it and I'm willing to be flexible about that and even take that one out but for now I told the network to keep that in because it does seem reasonable over a two-hour period I might need to empty my bladder so that two-hour break doesn't seem like a gigantic issue to me if it is to anyone else contact me and we can talk about it all right so regarding the ad-free chip and effort as I put on the web page and on the radio show page we will need to keep that going if we want to keep the show ad free so that this has been going great this is a was a great idea and people have really been coming forward and making this happen so we're already at $400 raised for the next three month period we need to raise a thousand for the next three months to keep the show ad free and that's going really well please keep the efforts going keep the donations coming in I thank everyone wholeheartedly for that it worked out even better than I thought it would so great job to our listeners and it is very much appreciated okay the topic for today is the continuation of the occult mockery of police and military personnel which we've been talking about over the last several weeks we're going to continue that today and of course the slideshow that goes along with these with this talk is on the radio show page of what on earth is happening calm it's listed right underneath the player you'll see images for today's show there are a couple of images there and then underneath that you'll see a cult mockery of police and personnel slideshow images and there's a hundred and forty-eight listed we've gone through ninety-two of these images I'm going to pick up at image 92 and give a brief review that we were that we ended off with last week on symbolic language this is known as green language or alchemical language and I want to explain briefly why it is called green language you could also follow along with the PDF document I have listed a PDF document underneath the images if you don't want to click through the slideshow you can download a PDF document with all of the images images in one place the only drawback there is you will not see the animation when an animated image comes up so let's jump into the subject material green language which we left off talking on talking about last week is symbolic word pun or wordplay language this does not necessarily have to be deliberately constructed by the person who constructed any given language it seems that this type of word pun language which is called either alchemical language or green language it is also sometimes referred to as the language of the birds and this is another pun because it's the language of bards okay of people who are coming forward using their voice to speak truths into creation so green language or alchemical language first of all does not have to be deliberately intended it could be as I mentioned last week an example of what is known as synchro mysticism which is the seemingly mundane is somehow speaking to us through language through symbol through sometimes through art through examples of medium different media that have that has been brought forth into existence through enormous creative effort you'll see this done sometimes through moviemaking you'll see this in art in literature it happens organically it happens I guess you could say by will of creation itself it doesn't have to be an deliberately intended effort on the part of the maker it simply works out that way and it seems to work out that way most often in the English language when you see this example of green language or when you see this aspect of synchro mysticism coming in through language so you have to really look up synchro mysticism and just get an example or a feel for what that is it's a great study unto itself and there's tons of examples on the internet about this we briefly discussed this on past shows so green language I would say is an example of synchro mysticism in action and sometimes it is also deliberately intended on the part of the orchestrator of a particular event or circumstance as the case may be so it can be orchestrated and deliberate and it can be an example of synchro mysticism the reason it's called green language is green is the color of as we talked about in past weeks centeredness the middle of both the visible spectrum of light and the self because it is the color of the heart chakra in the chakra system the Vedic chakra system it is the color that nature provides in the greatest abundance the color that we need to take into ourselves to provide bodily health mental health psychological health and ultimately spiritual health this is care energy it's heart energy green energy so it's called green language because one only really recognizes it when one has become what when one has entered that green space you could look at it as one has come to a place of balance within themselves and the hemispheres of the brain the left brain hemispheres we talked about associated with the red frequency okay logic and the physical world physical world modalities of thought red frequency associated with this blue frequencies associated with the right brain hemisphere taking in without first you know of putting up blocks and filters to information open-mindedness intuition nurturing caring creativity etc these are right brain modalities very much associated with the blue frequencies of light again not pigment but light when we come to the place in the visible spectrum that is right in the middle between these two frequencies of light between red and blue frequencies we have green green is the color that is directly in the middle of the visible spectrum of light we looked at it as not only the center of light the center of the self but also the center of nay which is why this planet again produces a green in the greatest abundance very synchro synchronistically I have here a batch of green juice that I made and it is just phenomenal I mean it's one of the ways I think that we can supplement our diet if we do some organic green juicing you can look back into the shows that I did on food for some recipes on that and it will really help to energize the body and help to put our mind into a state that is balanced so that's why it's one of the reasons this is called green language it represents balance in the brain that is necessary to be able to perceive this synchro mystic connection in language that is telling us something it is the universe speaking to us through the language that we have constructed trying to tell us something about what really is that's what green language is or in other words alchemical language the language of the birds it's a very interesting study in and of itself please do look it up and study it on your own okay so we're gonna look at some examples of green language when it comes to the military and the police in mocking ways in very derisive ways in contemptuous ways so we left off at image number 92 last week and we were talking about the word police pol IC e police now we can break this word down in basically a couple of different ways if we break it down right down the middle pol on one side and I see E on the other phonetically you're saying pol isse pol ice okay it's the same phonetic variant in the way that the mouth organizes the word the way it actually expresses it in green language you could there's a couple of transformations that can be done with the word or the syllables or the letters the first is you can make long vowels in two short valves because you're basically using the same phonetic variations when you say a or AA the mouth is doing the same basic thing you can also substitute letters for sounds or you can substitute you could spell out letters in other words if I have the letter I you know that's the same as the word i ey e I can substitute I in there because you're saying the exact same sound so I as a letter just the letter I meaning me i and i ey e can be interchanged you can do things like that so if we're looking at the word police and we're breaking it down we're taking pol and putting that to the left side and IC and putting that to the right side we can then put in a letter we can put in e pol ii because we're not changing the sound of the word pol and Pol which is the root of people okay and pol pol II the sound does not change that is being made when you speak those two words were in the case of pol a piece of a word so now we have the term pol ice this is a Masonic allegorical symbol okay pol ice referring to police means these are the people who are making it next to impossible to make the climb in consciousness this is represented by the first degree tracing board in the occult tradition of Freemasonry these pillars or poles represent aspects of the consciousness as we have seen in studying esoteric Freemasonry on past shows we looked at what these pillars represent the duality that is inherent in us that we need to transcend okay that the world has programmed into us and that it we will stay in if we stay in base consciousness or physical world identification which is represented by the checkerboard floor of the house thus representing the chequered life or the chequered worldview of people who have not come out of ignorance they still don't know about cosmic spiritual law they still don't know about objective morality the objective difference is between right and wrong and therefore they are Wanderers on this floor of the house and I'm referring to this symbol in image number 92 this sigil that is the first degree tracing board of Freemasonry that checkered floor represents that base consciousness and ignorance of higher law and it also represents the journey toward unifying unity consciousness unifying the left and right brain hemispheres the Sun and the moon the Temple of Solomon Sun and Moon that's what this image represents and that that's the left hemisphere and the right hemisphere of the brain they need to be brought together in balance so that we can make the climb up that ladder which is the middle pillar the path of balance that middle path or middle Pole to higher consciousness represented by the all I of the Creator and when you have the key of care in hand that's how you can make that climb that's why that key is there in the middle of that ladder that has to be striven strived for okay so that we can unlock the Stargate to higher consciousness that is within us this is a highly symbolic symbol that represents putting aside duality getting out of the imbalance of left and right brain hemisphere imbalance and making a journey upward in consciousness to unity consciousness whereby we are not dual anymore within ourselves we think feel and act without contradiction as we think so we feel so we act that's what this symbol ultimately represents so the word police or pole ice is a Masonic green language mockery that is basically calling them ice now that's another Masonic term again ice these are often lower-level Blue Lodge Masons okay specifically the FOP the Fraternal Order of Police is associated with the Blue Lodge degrees of Freemasonry and I would even say Freemasonry I again I have to train myself to get away from even looking at this as actual Freemasonry this is dark masonry is what we're talking about here it's not true original esoteric Freemasonry as was taught in the ancient mystery schools it is dark masonry it is a perversion of that original tradition that was a tradition through allegory and symbol to teach morality and cosmic law and it is again in the modern world we see that it is hard probably fallen from those ideals and it is being used in an occult way to subvert consciousness and this form of green language is one of these ways used as a mechanism of mockery and not even again it's symbolic and therefore whenever symbols are used it's wordless mockery but in this case it is being done through words but words that need to be understood in a context of symbolism so when we look at the calling of police ice we're seeing two different ways of of mocking them one if they're Pole ice that means that if if the pole that needs to be climbed to get out of lower or base consciousness has been iced over it has been covered with ice it is going to be extraordinarily difficult to climb it and that climb cannot be made and indeed these are the people who are ultimately holding back the evolutionary progress of humanity through their lack of understanding of natural law these are the people who are doing the bidding of the dominators of this world these are the people who are physically implementing the New World Order the dark New World Order and have always been doing it they have always been that's why it's called a police state ladies and gentlemen it isn't called a people state when there's horrible tyranny okay it's called a police state they're the ones who ultimately always implement tyranny regardless of who you want to claim is is responsible at higher levels for giving orders the order followers again are always the ultimate architects it can't that structure cannot be built without them they've again they may not be the architects but there are the physical builders of it okay they're the construction workers that actually do the building so another way that ice is used in a derogatory sense when we're talking about Masonic green language here is that they're being told that they're they have not reached the light okay this is another thing that ice means in the context of free Masonic symbolism because reaching the light is the 33rd degree it's the first of what is known as the illuminated degrees of Freemasonry and if you're below that 33rd degree you're frozen okay 32 degrees is the temperature at which water is frozen is in its ice form which means you have not become free-flowing you have not ultimately received the light of the Sun so that you can melt and become water which is the symbol of spirit okay the spirit has not been taken in to oneself through the light of the Sun the knowledge that you take into yourself about higher law and that is why 33 is considered the first degree of illumination the illuminated degrees because it is the first degree of temperature at which water melts because it has received enough sunlight so calling police ice is another form of mockery is subtle yes it is subtle but it is there and again whether you think that's deliberate or not deliberate I would say is irrelevant because if it's deliberate you know we can build the case that it is deliberate based on how this symbolism works out through this kind of language and we could also build the case that okay it's synchro mystic well either way you're being told something as a result and it's something profound to see if you're at a place in consciousness that you're able to decode that symbolism and that language and I would say there's it's definitely an encoding a hidden encoding whether it's deliberately were castrated or whether it's an example of synchronous mysticism I would say I would almost say it doesn't matter it's there for those who have eyes to see and ears to hear so another way we could break it down is we can substitute the word ice for eyes okay they were saying the same phonetic variant ear it's not no different eyes eyes it's the same thing you're you're forming your mouth in the same way to say these words okay so pull eyes right I've written it here on the fourth line of this image is saying the individuals have been polarized these are pole personalities polarized personalities in other words they have been trained and indoctrinated into seeing the world as us versus them which is their mental attitude when it comes to anyone who is not police or anyone who is not giving them their orders it's it's us and everybody else and as long as that mind state stays present in these individuals and they cannot be brought to true unity consciousness and seeing the situation of our world as that we're all in this together and getting out of this us-versus-them mentality see I'm not even in an us-versus-them mentality when it comes to the police that doesn't mean that when police come for my freedom all I would lay down and say well since you're me and I know that you're you know we are ultimately won at some aspect of being that I'm not going to do anything or take any action that doesn't mean that what it means is I'm reaching out to make this effort to explain this to them and help to get them out of that us-versus-them dualistic mindset the fact that I'm doing that is proof that I don't see them as separate there are the ones who continue to see everything as separate we have to try to get them out of this mindset so that they stop serving this evil in the world because that's all they're ultimately acting as what and again people can make a billion excuses about why they have to do what they're doing or why society is so much better with people like that in it no it isn't because it's all based on control which is ultimately based in fear and you cannot create order through fear you cannot create any goodness through fear you can only create chaos you can only create destruction and it's part of the reason that we're heading into a totalitarian society is because these people have chosen to try to control people rather than educate people I've said before you want to look you want to know what the solution is you need the people who are in this us-versus-them mindset and we're gonna control and we're gonna centrally plan everything and we're gonna you know create further centralization of power so we can control people and and that's somehow gonna make the world better if that's your your purely imbecilic mindset that's based on a complete lack of understanding and total ignorance of the laws of nature one understand you will never create anything good with that that's an impossibility that's like saying I'm going to ensure the safety of my house by covering it in gasoline and lighting it on fire yeah I'll create safety like that watch here we go you know enjoy what you're gonna get you're gonna get something that is burnt to cinders and that's what ultimately these people through their ignorance are doing to the world whether anyone wants to accept that or not is irrelevant it happens to be the case it happens to be true and I've said before what they need to do it's not even so much as what they need to do it's what they need to stop doing they need to stop doing its apophatic the pathway the solution of this is apophatic they need to stop following orders order following is the problem okay and that can only happen when you're in a sick demented twisted world view of everything is us versus them and I have to get it come out on top and I have to be the one doing the control controlling you know true freedom doesn't just mean that there is no one controlling you it also means you're not controlling anyone else so this green language to continue it poll eyes is the polarity of these individuals it's the polarization of their mindset into looking at the world as constant strife and struggle between one group and another group and they are picking aside their choosing aside and saying I'm gonna play this role and I'm going to be the aggressor and I'm gonna be the controller so it's a polarized worldview that doesn't see everything as together as unified it sees everything in a state of constant separation the second aspect of this we can change the I apostrophe s as in many eyes or individuals into eyes ey es whole eyes and this gets into some deep mystical symbolism when it comes to vision when it comes to what is the difference between two eyes and one eye why is one eye such an important symbol over and over again and different in different consciousness traditions regardless where they happen to be geographically regardless what of what time period they happen to be found in when you're saying that someone has pole eyes you're saying they see the world in opposition consciousness in dualism they have not unified the eye okay they have not unified themself they're still in a state of conflict and opposition within and their spiritual sight is do alized okay it is still existing a state of dualism that's what pole eyes ey es pol e pole polarity polarized right eyes so they're seeing with the two eyes on top of those poles the Sun and the moon in other words states of imbalance toward one brain hemisphere or another the Sun being the left brain hemisphere which in a state of imbalance results chronic imbalanced toward the left brain hemisphere results in the desire to control others to be a Dominator and in the right brain hemisphere the lunar ok hemisphere associated with the moon imbalanced toward that brain hemisphere results in being an order follower ok bowing down to authority accepting the authority of others and then therefore just doing what they say blindly and this exactly describes the consciousness of police exactly identical they are people who are stuck in the chain of obedience they think they in their right brain and balance because their entire brain is imbalanced it's not just imbalance to the left brain it's also imbalance in the feminine lunar hemisphere of the brain the right brain hemisphere because they're in a state of chronic imbalance there because they're constantly bowing down to the authority of others so as an order follower they're trapped in the right brain hemisphere and then as a order giver as somebody who you know is given a little bit of quote authority to go and command others and bark orders out at other people they're trapped in that chronic left brain hemispherical imbalance so they're not only really truly in these states of chronic brain imbalance as we've talked about a ton here on this show but they're also being mocked in regards to it by being called police the word police means a state of chronic brain imbalanced toward both brain hemispheres when we decode it alchemically when we decode it in green language terms and again people in a state of left brain imbalance themselves will say there's nothing to this this is all just made up in you're seeing connections where there are none well I would say there's no way I'm seeing that connection by accident again you can make the claim that's not planned or orchestrated and fine wonderful it's still there then the universe put it there by our arbitrary choice in language and it's still telling us something if we understand how to decode it in language and symbol so the next slide and you know again more and more synchro mysticism seems to be coming up synchronicity synchro mysticism because I didn't plan when I was making this presentation for this to be slide number 93 the next slide it just happened to work out like that it's not like I said well what's my number 93 slide going to contain okay I didn't do that yeah and I really just noticed this in in relooking at this presentation that this the slide that I put together for the first free your mind conference of slide number 93 was about the all-seeing eye and it was a quote from the Gospel of Luke the words attributed to Jesus regarding the one eye now if there's no clearer example of syncro mysticism and of the universe speaking to us I don't know what is because again if you look at what the number 93 represents it is the number of will it is the number of Ascension it is the number of love it is the number of aspiring to higher consciousness and unity consciousness there's no way that's an accident that this slide just happened to be slide number 93 of this presentation I no one will ever make me believe that that's an accident that's an example of the universe speaking to us and what they call in synchro mysticism a sink wink quite literally the wink of the eye okay so this slide is showing what the all-seeing eye or the one I actually represents and the words attributed to Christ in this Gospel of Luke again here's more synchro synchronicity Luke is another form of the word light looks in Latin light and that's what this is all about the light and the words tell you that this is all about the light the quote from the Gospel of Luke light okay attributed to Jesus is quote the light of the body is the eye therefore when your eye is single your whole body is full of light but when your eye is dual your body is full of darkness now I want to take some time to really break this down and help people to understand what's being said here the words attributed to Jesus here in this gospel are telling people that the spiritual vision the spiritual spark of the divine that is within people is represented by this concept of the eye now that is the word ie ye like something that you see with being able to see the nature of the reality that is around you and being able to see the nature of yourself of what's going on inside of you is key to awakening is key to opening up that eye or that center of spiritual vision within the self and he's saying that the eye has to be single there needs to only be one eye in other words you cannot exist in dual consciousness he's saying the brain hemispheres in conjunction with the heart have to be unified as we think so we feel so we act our thoughts our emotions and our actions have to be brought together as one and when we do that this one I the spark of the divine the center of the spiritual intelligence within us all comes online it has been looked at as the pineal gland in the center of the head in conjunction with the heart chakra opening up and flowering true care being born in conjunction with knowledge and a balanced mind that's what the all-seeing eye is traditionally represented and here in the middle of these two pillars representing duality the two pillars represent the dual aspects of the personality masculine feminine ok the need to be brought together in balance and blending 200 waken the one eye now he's saying when that's done that the body is full of light that means that your actions will be in harmony with the laws of nature your actions will be in harmony with the laws of the creator of the universe you will be in harmony in your actions bodily with cosmic spiritual law which is the light if you see things in that constant state of separation he's saying when your eye is Dule when you have this us-versus-them mentality and moreover when the eye is Dule it also means that your thoughts emotions and actions are not in harmony with each other as you think so is not as you feel or as you act you may think one thing and then do another you may feel a certain way and your actions betray those feelings what has been traditionally called the sin against the Holy Spirit to sin against the Spirit is to know that actions are wrong than to do them anyway you're betraying what you know to be right what you feel to be right what your conscience is telling you is the right thing and that's the state of dualism that's the state of opposition within and the Christ figure here is saying when your eye is like that when it's in that state of dualism when it's duel then your body is full of Darkness that means all of your actions are ultimately going to betray cosmic spiritual law they're not going to be in harmony with the laws of nature and in any way can they not in any way can they possibly create order or harmony or peace or prosperity it's an impossibility when that's your state of consciousness and that's exactly what is being said to these police they're being told at all times and places that this is the state of consciousness you're in and mocked as a result of that there being just by the fact that they're being called police and then they're called officers it's saying the exact same thing in two different words because officer we could apply some rules of green language off then take the letter I by itself and then take the letter C er the letter C er at the end off aye sir well we can look at it just like that off aye sir right it's a person who is has the eye off the one eye is off but if we apply another rule of green language okay we can take the word the letter C by itself and then just replace it with the letter C s with the word C s EE as in to see something so C and the letter C and the word C s EE applying to sight or vision can be interchanged in green language off I see her so the letter C and then e are tacked on to the end of that and that becomes when we put it together the word cr1 who sees and in this case it's one who cannot see because if the eye is off off I see R you cannot see especially if the one eye is off you definitely cannot see the spiritual reality of where you're at in consciousness and this is what these people are being mocked by being called an officer an off I see R and they can't even see that pun intended they have no idea how they're being mocked in this way both the word police so put it together they're being called a pull eyes off I see R a pole eyes off I see R meaning they're seeing with the pole eyes but the one eye is off or in other words they're seeing everything in a state of separation and duality and us versus them mentality and yet they have no spiritual vision and as sad as it is that these people are being mocked in such a way I cannot say that it is untrue ladies and gentlemen it is not untrue is that not exactly what perfectly represents their state of consciousness or lack thereof I would say that it is I would say that it's a highly appropriate term that totally applies to where they're at they need to be made able to see this by putting this in front of their face constantly and some of the people that really need to bring this stuff to their attention is the women in their lives because let's face it yes women become police too but the vast majority of the people who are building the dark new world order are men through the physical force I'm not saying there's no women behind the scenes in the occult because but you better believe there most certainly are who are consciously directing this but the people who are going to be doing the physical work of this dark order are men because it happens to simply be the case that they have the muscular tensile strength to be able to force physical will on other people and that that's not a sexist statement it happens to be the case that men are the physically stronger of the two sexes of humanity for the most part not to say that there's no exceptions to that rule when it comes to certain individual women but I'm saying it's a generalization that does hold true men are gifted with the tensile muscular strength that is largely not present in the female sex so men are going to be the builders of this dark new world order one way or another their actions ultimately have to be controlled as a result of controlling their minds to get them to build this world of enslavement by physically controlling other people so women in their lives ultimately have to come to this awareness and awakening' and then reach them and I'm going to do an entire show on that coming up how women can reach out and help these men transform and get out of the state the problem is they first have to transform themselves and get out of some of the horrible mental states and you know physical world only identifications and obsessions with you know different frivolous things and you know identification with money etc that many women are trapped in it's not just men who were in those states of consciousness of course it's women as well so when women take back that power and transform themselves first they can become an incredible influence to the men in their lives and sadly one of the reasons why the world isn't transforming at a quicker pace is because more women aren't stepping in to that role as nurturers and transformative examples in the lives of the men that they share their life with so let's continue with looking at a little bit more green language we look at the word military military can be broken down into em I then Li T then a ry and if we then just apply some rules of green language we can make the mi part long a long I sound my Li T would become a long I sound which is light and then a R Y we can simply pronounce alrigh so my light awry my light awry and the word awry means it has gone astray it has wandered off the path well if your light has gone astray and wandered off the path and is out of control that's not a good thing it's more subtle mockery through words through this green language pun my light awry no one wants their light their inner spiritual the spark of the divine that exists within us their inner spiritual strength to go awry you want it to be on course you want it to be you know directed and taking it where you want to take it if it's gone awry that's certainly an indicator that your life has gone awry that you're you know headed in the wrong direction in life so we'll pick this up in a couple of minutes stay with us ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we'll continue with the analysis of the occult mockery of police and military personnel and the second hour of the show today we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] okay everyone we're back continuing our discussion about the occult mockery of police and military personnel through the use of green language we're alchemical language word puns we were looking at the word military which breaks down to my light awry well I don't know about you but I don't want to be one whose light has gone awry I want my light shining brightly and directing me on the proper course in life another word that is used to describe individuals in the military is soldier and soldier is another word that is a alchemical occult word pun we could look at break it down Sol and then di er Sol Sol means a couple of different things it's the name for our Sun the light okay Sol is the name of the Sun and look at how many things the the phonetic pronunciation of that term Sol means soul is the Sun Sol is means one once again we see this come up over and over and it also means the soul the spark of the divine within my soul Sol if all of those things have died dire or you could even look at it you could reverse the R and E at the end because it doesn't change the pronunciation of the word it can mean dire meaning really in a bad situation well if the Sun you know our light is in a dire situation if the individual aspects of the personality is in a dire situation and the soul itself the spark of the divine within us is in a dire situation that's really a bad thing see even if we don't reverse that R and E and we just keep a di er saying it's a dire one who is dying the light is dying within us our individuality is dying and ultimately our soul is dying more occult mockery and again you don't have to accept or believe that this is orchestrated in the creator's by the creators of the English language this could be an example of synchro mysticism telling us that that's exactly what this individual is one who has sacrificed all of these things within themselves their light their individuality and ultimately their soul and that's why so many of these people come back from the immoral situations that they put themselves in by following orders and commit suicide were exist in a complete state of psychological devastation through post-traumatic stress disorder and other psychological illnesses that manifest themselves when they're not mocking you in symbolic language in these positions the controller's the occultists of this world will be all too happy to do it in a very direct way for people who you know think oh this is all too subtle and you know it's just seeing connections the next slide image number 96 shows Henry Kissinger making the statement that military men are just dumb stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy dumb stupid animals what did I tell people that the dark occultists of the world call the military and the police they call them their dogs and it once again just to be you know very clear about this that's this is not a term of endearment this is not a street lingo term being used in the sense of yo my dogs absolutely not it means that you are an animal that will listen to my commands you will sit when told you will you will speak when told you will attack when told and you will lay down when told they look at them as animals that have no intelligence and no ability to make their own decisions that have put themselves in the position that they put themselves in because they don't want or like personal responsibility and they want to simply be told what to do they want to be given orders and then the follow those orders like automaton robots and the controllers of the world who were positioning these people in the world positioning military and taking you know troops and putting them into different life-threatening situations this is how they view them he's one of them he's one of these planners Kissinger and he's telling them to their face that you're a dumb animal that I'm gonna use as a pawn in my game of chess of global chess and yet these people will still go into these positions it's amazing because again as image number 97 shows they love being that puppet they want to be that puppet because that to them that means oh I don't really really have to do anything for myself I don't really have to better myself I don't have to change myself I don't think that have to think for myself or come to my own conclusions about anything that I may take in as far as the outside world goes I could just be manipulated and moved and where the puppet master leads me I go no thinking no responsibility that is so true as to why so many of these people love this state of being love it and it wouldn't matter how much they were mocked or ridiculed they have given themselves over to darkness have given them not wanting to ultimately control yourself to want to learn about yourself to want to go within understand what's going on in the psyche work with that material and take the responsibility to transform and better that it means you've given yourself over to evil that's what that means in no uncertain terms and I'll say the state that unapologetically if that's the kind of person that you are you don't want any responsibility you don't want to have to work with your the aspects of yourself and your own personality to transform them and make them better and you want to just give your actions over to someone else and let them make decisions for for you that does mean that you've given yourself over to evil that's what that's the definition of giving yourself over to evil at the at the very base fundamental level and that's that's these puppet masters are all too happy to take those strings there's they're sitting there you know lying in wait to take those strings that people willingly put in their hands because of the lack of that responsibility and again going back with this theme of looking at people as dumb immature animals that absolutely can't think don't want to think we said at the beginning they call them their dogs and they symbolically place on their body when they go send them off to the altar of sacrifice they put dog tags on them some here an image number 98 and this is again this is deliberate because you know they've been calling these kind of people their dogs their animals for a lot longer than I've become aware of it years ago this has been going on for a long time and people can you know find the ostensible origin of the dog tag I understand that there's other explanations given for where it come from let me tell you something what lies ultimately behind that effort is an occultist who decided let's have some fun with our pets believe me if you understand how they think of these people even seeing the symbolism and the wordplay all of that and how they look at them even seeing hearing Kissinger's words were understanding that the dog tags literally means that they look at them as their dogs it doesn't even still do it justice again I want to try to have the scene depicted where I watched one of these Satanists break down hysterically laughing like you know the the the kind of you know let laughter after which you're holding your ribs because your ribs hurt and you think you're one of your ribs is gonna crack from how hard you were laughing tears streaming down his cheeks laughing at the police telling me that if they came forward and told them how much they were involved financially politically militarily in all of the control aspects of society and all of the institutions that they wholly owned their mind and body do what they've gotten them to believe in how they've gotten them to give over themselves you know to these institutions and do whatever they're commanded to do they said that this gentleman said to me if we came forward and told these people that these animals they would not accept it from us that's how complete our mind control over them is it's so total and complete that we have gotten them to accept that that we are not actually their owners that's how much they the illusion of these institutions that we've perpetrated for them to believe in so they don't need to tell them openly that they're their owners you know that they've gotten them so holy to believe in this religion of authority and this religion of government that ultimately they've given themselves over to that even though these dark occultists are the ones who are really pulling the strings behind those institutions of ostensible power so another aspect I want to start looking at today in the second hour is numerology involved in the occult mockery of police and military because we've looked at symbolism now and we've looked at language through green language let's start taking a look at numerology and again this is another thing that people will dismiss and say oh there's nothing to this well I would say there most certainly is something to the numerology because it keeps working out in the same ways because it's it's either the deliberate orchestration put forward by these darker cultists or it's enough another example of syncro mysticism the universe telling you pay attention to symbol to archetype pay attention to sound through through words through language pay attention to number well let's think about this for a minute what are the most basic elements of energy sound form and number quantity this is these are these are the building blocks of everything sound form and number and there we have it form symbolism sound words number so regardless of whether you want to accept or believe that this is a orchestrated coming together of this form of mockery if you don't want to look at it like that look at it from the synchronistic perspective because it's this it's ultimately the same thing it doesn't matter what's being said regardless of whether it's coming from man or from creation is the same thing so when we look at the gematria of police and military mockery we want to look at we want to start with two basic numbers and this is the number 777 the numbers 777 and 666 and we looked at this on a past show when we looked at the geometry involved in 9/11 the number 777 in different mystical traditions has always been looked at as number of man in a state of unity consciousness or having been transformed to the extent that he is like the divine the divine within him is being expressed it's it's at its highest level of expression so therefore he is in the world and not of it you can look at this as Christ did consciousness okay it's unity consciousness thought emotion and action have been brought together no opposition as we think so we feel so we act our thoughts emotions and actions are unified and activated so it's the number you could look at it as the number of the completion of a man our lessons are learned we see things no longer in a state of separation but as fundamental unity and our actions reflect that so that we see the divinity and others and treat them as such as the sovereign beings that they are if we make the gematria reduction which ultimately is adding the digits together and then we take get a result and add those digits together until we come down to a single number so seven plus seven plus seven is the number twenty-one and then to +1 we add the result together the 21 2 and the 1 give us a 3 that is called the gematria reduction of a three-digit number such as 777 so 777 reduces to 3 another number to understand occultic Li in gematria gematria meaning occult numerology it is geometry and mathematics brought together 666 is the failure of all of those aspects of consciousness in man we're not using our thoughts or emotions and our actions to our benefit or betterment we are not in unity consciousness we have failed to arrive there we have we exist in duality in base consciousness so the number of man in base consciousness or beast consciousness is 666 it is the falling short of that number 777 in those three aspects thought emotion and action which each digit represents and there's a reason that it's 777 being the number of man like the divine in other words embodying the principles of higher consciousness because eight eight eight is the number of the godhood the infinite one it's a number of perfection and infinity which no man is in his earthly form as a human being that's why are not number in our highest state is 777 so and this is symbolic again we have to understand this is symbolic it's all about number and form and relating that allegorically to a message to an understanding of ourselves the number nine nine nine represents unifying man in his perfected state with the divine which is in other words the concept of the perfection of all creation or the reason for being of the universe 999 and you know we we look at it as if we add eight eight eight the number of the divine to seven seven seven the number of man embodying the characteristics of the divine in the physical world we arrive at nine nine nine the number of cosmic completion well people will say well how do you add eight eight eight and seven seven seven and come up with nine nine nine well that's really easy if 777 reduces to three we could also rewrite it as 1 1 1 we saw that in the gematria of the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States on the back of the one dollar bill that 777 and 1 1 1 are used interchangeably so add 1 1 1 which is the same thing as 7 7 7 2 8 8 8 and you get 9 9 9 so understanding these two numbers and what these characteristics you know of these numbers represent symbolically helps us a long way on our understanding of how certain numbers are used when it comes to police and military and I'm gonna give it an example here specifically of the police because this is where numerology is used most frequently when it comes to police it's used in the military too but the best examples that I have to present are used when it comes to police so 666 men and base consciousness the number of the beast the thoughts emotions and actions are inactive they're incomplete they're certainly not unified when we reduce 666 we add three sixes together to get 18 then we add the one in the eight together and we get nine so ultimately the number of men unity consciousness is three and the number of men in beast consciousness is nine okay the number nine I've talked about this before represents the carnal nature of men man existing in duality men existing in $0.05 identification and in slide number 100 I give a quote by the founder of the Church of Satan an organization that I was a priest in appointed by the high priest Anton LaVey he's giving a crime giving a quote by from Levay here from his book called the satanic rituals and it's about the number nine levae says despite others attempts to identify a certain number with satan it will be known that 9 is his number 9 is the number of the ego for it always returns to itself now people just reading this for the first time may be confused by this but it will it will all make sense no matter what is done through the most complex multiplication of 9 by any other number in the final equation 9 alone will stand forth solavei here is admitting that 9 is the number of satan or man trapped in beast consciousness in the ego in the state of separation in the state of duality but he does not offer the fact that in gematria when we reduce 666 we get a single digit which is 9 because 6 plus 6 plus 6 is 18 1 plus 8 is 9 so he doesn't offer that he says despite others attempts to identify a certain number with satan meaning 666 but he's not telling you that in occult gematria terms those numbers are identical of course 9 is his number it is 666 reduced that's all it is if we look at what LaVey is talking about when he means that it comes back to itself that nine returns to itself all the time we'll see what he's talking about when we look at image number 101 the properties of nine from a purely mathematical perspective pure purely mathematical perspective it represents the ego or base consciousness returning to itself okay so on the left here we see the additive properties of nine when you add nine to any other value so if nine represents base consciousness man in ego man and duality and when I say man I don't mean male I mean mankind okay humanity humanity and ego base consciousness when we add that to any other value so we start with one we add nine we get ten and then reduce 1 plus 0 is 1 we end up back where we started at 1 meaning we added the 9 and it did not change the result let's do that with 2 2 plus 9 is 11 add the two ones together you reduce it to a 2 we started with 2 we end up with 2 adding a 9 did not change the value you do this with any number any number whatever it happened to have it as its original value you add 9 and it goes nothing changes ok so adding 9 changes nothing and when we understand 9 is the number of the ego it means when you add ego into any situation it changes nothing no value can be brought to the table nothing can be changed as a result if ego is what you are working with or adding into the equation let's look at the multiplicative properties of 9 what happens when we multiply anything by 9 well 9 times 1 of course is 9 9 times 2 is 18 1 plus 8 is 9 9 times 3 is 27 2 plus 7 is 9 9 times 4 is 36 3 plus 6 is 9 we have a pattern no matter what you multiply 9 by you add up the result and you get 9 it doesn't matter you could do this with a decimal value you could do this with a number no matter how large it is how many decimal places it has whenever you add whenever you multiply 9 by anything it only creates more 9 so in other words whenever you multiply base consciousness or ego more ego is the result more base consciousness is the result and that makes perfect sense you multiply something you get more of it so you multiply the consciousness of duality you get more dual consciousness and that's what we're being told symbolically that's why 9 is considered the number of the beast it's 666 the failure of men okay and the inversion of that when we turn it upside down is 9 9 9 the triple-digit 9 is number of completion that's of the higher level consciousness man unifying with the divine which is the purpose of creation is for consciousness to come to a higher level of understanding of it of itself and emerge with what it really is so when we look at a culture mantra one of the main concepts found in it is the ascension of from base consciousness to higher consciousness or to go from the 666 to the 777 to go from base consciousness to to Christ at consciousness from the consciousness satanic consciousness to cry stood consciousness and therefore we could look at it is going from because they're able to be used interchange of not just going from 666 to 777 but going from 9 to 3 and there's that number 93 the number of the will fillet ma the number of love the number of ascension to higher levels of consciousness 93 so in slide number 103 I explained that that is what the number 93 has traditionally represented symbolically in occult terms it is the number of love energy it is the number of will power aligning your will to the higher will of creation and it is the number of the climb out of base consciousness to come off that floor of the house and make the climb up the middle pillar to the all-seeing eye it is the ascension process to higher consciousness so what does 93 have in any way to do with the police for those asking that question you're exactly right it doesn't have anything to do with the police that's the problem what number does have to do with the police again a number we've seen and talked about already which is 9 1 1 the number at least here in the United States that people dial for the police 9-1-1 now add that together and we get 92 just add the two ones together we could also look at it as add it all together 9 plus 1 plus 1 is 11 and that comes out to a 2 which is duality so 92 we can look at 911 92 what that's saying is that you didn't make it to 93 you didn't ascend you're still in duality you're still in base consciousness chaos lower awareness lack of understanding not making it to love energy not making it to with true willpower the alignment of your will with the cosmic Universal will so the number of the police is 92 which is the failure of all of those things not just for them but for us for even relying on them to solve problems for us calling the Dominator to fix problems for us in society not being willing to take on the responsibility to educate ourselves and others properly so we don't have to do anything like that and even even just doing it is the failure of personal responsibility to handle issues for yourself well I won't worry about this individual who you know clearly wasn't educated properly and you know ended up becoming a secondary psychopath not caring about anybody but himself because of the nonsense he's been taught all all all of his life and indoctrinated with and uh you know it's not my responsibility to do anything for a person like that so I'll just let him become a criminal and wreak havoc on society and then we'll call upon the dominator police to come and take that person and remove them from our sight remove them from society and therefore we don't have to look at that problem yeah that fixes it all that cleans it up real nice and tidy doesn't it you failed at educating yourself and therefore you feel that educating others and then this problem manifests you don't want to deal with it so you leave it into other people's hands to deal with it and just remove it from your sight let's just sequester them let's let's move them into with this this private holding area here where they'll really ultimately be taught to be more hardened professional criminals as well and the problem will just correct itself we won't ever have to look at it and deal with the issues that made that in the first place sure sure let me know how that works out for you oh wait a minute all of the evidence is already all around us how that works out isn't it exactly so looking at the number 92 in relation to 93 shows us something even more important if we only arrived at 92 of 93 that's why this number is so important in a dark occult terms 92 or 911 it's because of what it represents when you compare it with the number 93 which represents higher consciousness 92 is duality in base consciousness beast consciousness because it's 9 9 plus 2 is 11 okay you you're the 9 doesn't add anything 9 added to 2 gives you 11 and you're back to 2 okay so you're starting with duality and you end up with more duality because you added nothing but ego and base consciousness and lack of awareness when we look at that in conjunction with 93 ok we can reduce both terms so 92 reduces to 11 and 93 reduces to 12 9 plus 3 is 12 then we do another reduction 1 plus 1 is 2 and then 1 plus 2 is 3 so 92 out of 93 of course the nines you could even skip the middle step there and just drop the nines whenever you see a 9 in any other number or even digits that add to a 9 you could just strike them out because there's zeroes in gematria in occult gematria terms a 9 is equivalent to a 0 so we get 2/3 and as a decimal that is written as a repeating 6 the concept here being that the failure of thought emotion and action continues on forever that no actual corrective mechanisms are being put in place to make this situation better when we exist in base consciousness and then say I'm not going to actually do anything in my thoughts to learn about what's called the causal factors of this problem or I'm not going to activate my care to want to do anything about it and I'm just gonna remain apathetic about it and then to not act not take action and to just continue along that line is an eternal failure of thought emotion and action or in other words an eternal deadness of consciousness remaining dead remaining in the tomb never awakening never rising to a higher level of awareness and that is what we could consider hell is the perpetual remaining in that state of being of the the death of thought emotion and action or in other words the death of consciousness and that's what this world is really rapidly becoming I would say the vast majority of the people of this world already exist in that state of Beast consciousness 666 and I would say they really exist in a state of that repeating six that eternal failure in those capacities they don't want to think they don't want to know they don't want to develop care they like it the way that it is they don't want to act they want to continue to be lazy they don't want to improve themselves they don't want to look at their actions and their behaviors and and analyze why there is imbalance here why there is imbalance present there so 92 is the failure to achieve love consciousness it's the failure to achieve unity consciousness the failure to achieve a higher level of awareness in self and when we compare it to 93 it ultimately represents endless failure and it's again you could say well that's terrible but isn't it so appropriate and isn't it exactly as it is isn't that what the whole concept of 911 or 92 it represents that we failed having to call upon dominators to solve our problems for us as individuals because we didn't want to take personal individual responsibility for bettering ourselves and for bettering our young to properly educate them to draw out what is truly within them that spark of the divine within them no we wanted to indoctrinate them instead which is the exact opposite of real education so let's look at a dark sigil a dark occult sigil in relationship now that we understand what all this symbolism is and what the gematria represents now we can decode a complex signal namely the Fraternal Order of Police is emblem so let's look at image number 107 this is the Fraternal Order of Police a police organization that is connected with the Blue Lodge degrees of Freemasonry and we see the five pointed star which ostensibly represents sovereignty ostensibly represents the individual standing on his own the opposite of collectivism you know unity within and this symbol is being used in proxy of course it's not the real thing it's they're trying to sell you on that idea that this organization somehow represents that when it represents the exact opposite the letter is FOP for Fraternal Order of Police ostensibly once again because when we translate them into gematria terms we'll see that it's quite the opposite we see the all-seeing eye or the one eye a masonic grip on one of the other arms of the star then the words use Phaedo sliver Atum law or justice fidelity and freedom and we see a structure like a fort a fortress with a shield under it with three pillars and a checkerboard strip representing the checkerboard floor of the house and Freemasonry now we'll get to what the letters represent let's look at the symbol on the inside briefly actually we can do that afterward let's look at the numbers first so well you'll say what numbers well we saw that letters can be translated into numbers in gematria we did this with the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States with a date on the bottom the Roman numeral dates MDC CLX XVI and we translated those into numbers that was a nut an example of gematria with this sigil we're going to use english gematria and we're going to translate each letter into a number so if we start with we write the English alphabet we start with a as one and then proceed with B as to I would be nine which is symbolic in and of itself the ego nine I okay J is ten which we would start at one again and then we will repeat accordingly so f is the sixth letter of the English alphabet so f translates to six o is the 15th letter of the English alphabet we're looking at image number 108 now o is 15 when it comes to the English alphabet it's the 15th letter one plus five if we reduce it is six and you'll see I did the reductions for o and P in image number 109 so P is the seventh I'm sorry is the 16th letter of the English alphabet and that reduces when we add the one in the six to a seven so in image number 109 we see the reduced values for F Opie Opie reduces to six six six seven I'm sorry six six seven not 666 what's six six seven so what is six six seven in relation to 666 well we saw that 666 is the number of beasts consciousness man in a state of the lack of activation of thought emotion and action those three aspects of consciousness remaining inert well six six seven represents that only action has been activated has been brought online and someone is acting without thought and without emotion they're acting without thinking and feeling now what does that sound like that sounds like a robot an automaton ones whose actions are automated but ultimately does not think or feel they just perform the actions and this is exactly what police are people who simply perform actions without ultimately thinking or feeling and you I don't know if that came through on the air but there's a thunderstorm rolling through Philadelphia right now and there that was a pretty big lightning strike there just as I was making that point which is I mean you know the synchronicity can't be any greater as far as I'm concerned the synchronicities pas are just piling up enormous Lee you know the strike of lightning as soon as I say that that's a robot that's an automaton that's someone who's acting without thinking and feeling nature coming through and and sounding with with sound and light is amazing to me so this is what is being said wordlessly just through the numbers themselves now let's just look at the word FOP a FOP what is a FOP that means something as well a FOP is someone who's trapped in ego this is a slang term it's someone who's totally obsessed with themselves it could also just be a simple derogatory term as well he's a fob you know he's just someone who you know doesn't really care much about anybody and is just you know he's concerned with himself it could mean that you know he's obsessive and you know is overly concerned with how he looks too but in general it just means the person's overly concerned with themselves they're trapped in ego that's what a fop is cares only about himself and then the numbers six six seven representing the failure in thought and emotion but activating the body so taking action not really knowing why you're taking it and not caring and this is what the basis of every police state is is a being in that state of consciousness or I should say lack thereof the lack of true consciousness now the second satanic aspect of this symbol is the raising as if that's not already bad enough the raising an image in image number one eleven more syncro mysticism one one one the three pillars I did not plan that folks that just worked out like that and the image is about the three pillars and an important aspect about them that the pillar of unity should be raised above the pillar of duality not the other way around and yet here on this sigil in the middle of the Fraternal of Order order of polices emblem we see the pillars of duality are enshrined and held up above the pillar of unity with the checkerboard floor of the house in between them this is representing that the dualistic principles are upheld over the unifying principles where in other words keep them in dual or polarized vision keep them seeing the world as us versus them keep them in those chronic states of duality and brain imbalance chronic imbalance toward the left brain hemisphere or the right brain hemisphere keep them in a state of internal opposition mostly as I said the opposition has to be within has to be internal opposition not just the external opposition of keeping them warring with the the general population that they see as outside of themselves these police you know they don't see themselves as being with us as being part of us they see it as we're separate somehow no you're not you're not separate from anything you're going down and on the same ship and unfortunately you're the ones drilling holes in it and can't see what you're doing because you're under such depth of Mind Control an indoctrination but most of all the thing that prevents them from seeing it is that they're in a state of internal opposition they're ultimately they don't have their thoughts emotions and actions unified they're taking actions that betray conscience that betray what they really deep down inside genuinely no to be wrong they're betraying what they know to be right and they're doing what they know to be wrong they're betraying conscience and that state of opposition is what the word Satan caught where it comes from the word Satan means a poseur one who opposes one who creates strife one who creates opposition an adversary that's what the word Satan comes from in Hebrew language ha Shaitan means the opposer and it is it's not just Satan in in bib in the biblical language when the word Satan is depicted it when I wouldn't when it appears in the original text it is written as Satan hashset on the Satan the adversary the opposer meaning that there is one force that does this and that is the internal opposition that exists within man when he is in a state of dualistic consciousness when he is not in the state of consciousness that as he thinks so he feels and so he acts with no contradiction between those three aspects of consciousness so we looked at all of the reasons why people act like this why is just as important to understand the what more important even the indoctrination the poison all of the it really it comes down to one thing it's all poison

poison going in when garbage goes in garbage comes out you put garbage into a person their behavior is going to be garbage that's all it comes down to so the forms of poison through food through medicine shown in the next couple of slides through mass indoctrination and hypnosis in mass media what these people are taken in constantly all day the trash that they read in the newspapers the trash and magazines the trash that they take in through that idiot box called the television and the trash and poison that they've been fed in the outcome-based educational school system and for people who don't understand that term you better really become familiar with it and start looking into what OBE is and it doesn't mean out-of-body experience it means outcome-based education understand that the form of so-called education which is just indoctrination and indoctrination toward different varying degrees of socialism what this school system came from was national socialist education methodologies from the Nazis they called it man 3 learning and before them the Bolsheviks had the same system and the their system of Education doctrine ation I shouldn't even call it education it should be called outcome based indoctrination is what it is it says call it education as a misnomer because it's not education its indoctrination it's not really drawing out what's within a person it's not leading them out of darkness it's leading them into darkness speaking untruths into them so that they are led into darkness for people who want to become aware of how this system works and how it's propagated you really need to check out Charlotte Ezra beats work the deliberate dumbing down of America yeah it's a big tome but I guarantee you'll learn a lot by reading it and understanding how this education system came to be and what it's doing to the minds of our children so that's a huge part of their actions their identification complete identification with an institution and taking that on as you know ego identification as being who they are playing that role so fully that that is becomes their identity that they think they are that soldier there's no deeper aspect to the self in their mind they are the lower self you know they are the role that they play in society and that's what's turning them into the automaton agents of evil and they can't see it can't see it because all the individualism has been crushed within them they're part of a collective and a collective doesn't really have conscience a collective is only concerned with the survival of the collective the individual has conscience the individual can make a distinct definite determination objectively between right and wrong identification with a group is the the first step toward the death of conscience certainly an identification with an institution is really the beginning of the end of conscience Thomas Jefferson really talked about this even before you know anybody realized what was going on with the takeover of Education here in America you know he understood just from a general perspective he said that if a nation expects to be ignorant and free in a state of civilization and expects what never was and never will be ignorant does not go hand in hand with freedom they can't exist simultaneously period you want to be free you have to be knowledgeable you have to have the light meaning knowledge of what's really going on within you and that these people don't have it they're blindfolded they're hoodwinked and like I said they're all too happy to get on those strings of the puppet master because they don't want personal responsibility image number 119 and 120 show that you know willfulness to blindfold oneself you know see the world through this distorted filter and then ultimately because you hate personal responsibility so much you're all too willing to just jump right in there and be the willing puppet of a puppet master image 121 shows what it really is to be a soldier in today's world thieves of resources of other countries that's that's what it really comes down to and I don't really care who's offended by that like I said get his offend as you like if you're in this institution that's ultimately what you're being used for but you obviously probably like being used or you have this ridiculous childish outdated distorted notion of what a soldier actually is some some asinine version of look T or honour that has nothing to do with being a soldier zero because you just want to be a member of a group of a collective and and be a team member with somebody else so you have something bigger than yourself well here's the newsflash genius there's nothing bigger than the self that's what you still haven't gotten and I'm talking about the capital S self if you have a connection to that you have a connection with the universe but you don't have a connection to that and so therefore you want this connection to to this Big Daddy version of the family and who's gonna take care of me it's just another variant of what is known as the race spirits the familial spirit and the race spirit then the occult traditions referred to as being the thing that comes in and devastates and destroys the individual the spark of the divine within and gives oneself over to the collective and that's why the usurpation of human freedom and the destruction of freedom and encroaching tyranny is always going to be created by a collectivist mindset people have to understand the way out of that is getting in touch with the self and understanding that the magic number is one ladies and gentlemen I've said that before that's the magic number not only oneness you know from a perspective of seeing everything as not not separate but from a perspective of unifying yourself within the self within the context and the framework of the higher-self bringing your thoughts emotions and actions into a state of non-dualism and that is never going to be accomplished by identification with groupthink or with a collectivist mindset on I'll leave it right there and we will wrap up this topic of being a cult mockery of police and military next week thanks for listening folks hope you enjoyed today's show that's all we have time for this week we'll see here next Sunday

What On Earth Is Happening Show #120

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, Ego-Identification, Intellect vs. Holistic Intelligence, Self-Respect, Conscience, Personal Responsibility, Individuality vs. Collectivism, The Illusion and Religion of "Authority"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday August 12 2012 today is my 38th birthday and I'm very glad to be spending it here with the listeners of what on earth is happening spending at least a part of it here and we have a great show lined up for you here today folks we're going to continue to be talking about the occult mockery of police and military personnel and today I'm going to attempt to wrap up that topic of discussion and we're going to be talking about things like true intelligence true self-respect personal responsibility and the awakening of conscience when it comes to getting out of the dominator mindset today so this is part of our ongoing solutions section that I call the way out grassroots solutions for creating real positive and lasting change in human consciousness and it's a part of the section on the non support of dominators which is one of the grassroot solutions that I propose so that's coming up today on what on earth is happening I have several event announcements so bear with me as I go through these the big event coming up here next year in Philadelphia in April of next year the free your mind to conference really excited about it this conference is shaping up so great so far and I have a lot of announcements regarding the conference so here's a brief introduction to what the for your mind to conference is going to be all about free your mind returns to Philadelphia in 2013 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber speakers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event we'll build upon the success of the first four your mind conference with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the dates for free our mind to Thursday April 25th Friday April 26th and Saturday April 27th 2013 the doors will be opening at 8 a.m. each day the conference getting underway at 9 a.m. on each day the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house here in Philadelphia that's at 3:20 Arch Street Philadelphia PA admission prices for the conference on Thursday $30 for the Thursday evening speaker meet-and-greet yes we're having a speaker meet-and-greet with light vegetarian and vegan fare on

Thursday evening it'll be a shorter day for the conference but then we'll have the meet and greet at night in another room at the Quaker at the Arch Street meeting house and that's 20 dollars to attend the speaker meet-and-greet for the conference on Friday $40 and for the conference on Saturday $40 for all three days if you want to attend all three days including the speaker meet-and-greet it's 120 dollars that's a $10 discount you could look at it as you get $10 off the speaker meet and greet the confirmed speakers so far for the freer mind to conference Alan Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan kertus davis freighter x freeman fly james Yeager Yann Irvin Jay Parker Joseph Meyer Laura Eisenhower Mark passio and Mark P blur we have 15 speakers already and we're looking to add probably that many more and to round out the lineup or around that many maybe a little bit less than that but by the time it's said and done we'll probably have close to 30 speakers 28 to 30 something like that and it's gonna be just a phenomenal three-day event and the venue is just absolutely incredible it's gorgeous to have more information to get more information regarding this conference and how you can get tickets by the way tickets are on sale now we're not waiting like we did last year to put tickets on sale at a later date the new conference website is up online at free your mind conference calm so go and check it out put a lot of work into the new website it looks great speaker BIOS are posted there's a couple of BIOS that are still we're still waiting on they'll be forthcoming in the next couple of days or so but the the conference website is up and ready to go and tickets are on sale now so get your tickets in advance getting your tickets in advance ladies and gentlemen will really help us to offset costs costs to bring speakers in you know we need to raise money we're going to be having fundraisers and I'll be announcing them here but to raise money for bringing speakers in to pay their travel expenses it would really help if people get advanced tickets were basically starting the ticket sales much earlier last year we started them in November we're starting them in August this year so please if you can get your tickets in advance instructions for getting tickets are on the free your mind conference website so check it out free your mind conference calm this is going to be the big event on the East Coast here in 2013 and we're really excited about how it's shaping up so far we do need helpers and donations for this conference so if you're in the Philadelphia area and you want to help out you want to be an an organizer and an assistant in putting this conference on get in touch with me okay you can do that through the free your mind conference website in the contact us page or you could just email me at mark at what on earth is happening calm and I'll tell you how you can be a part of this conference how you can be one of the helpers or organizers so we also need donations because again this is something that you know just happens magically on its own costs are associated with putting on something this big and if you're in a position that you can give a little bit and help out there is also a donations page on the for your mind conference comm website so check that out as well and again if you're in a position to help us out in putting this event on please feel free to make a donation of any size every bit helps so that's the free your mind to conference I will be speaking at the MUFON PA conference this is coming up September 28th 29th and 30th at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel the Sheraton Bucks County is at 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania there's lots of great speakers that are gonna be participating in this year's MUFON PA conference including John Ventre Frank fascino junior soos why Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton Rob's why tech Peter Robbins Grant Cameron Richard Dolan Steven Bassett and myself my talk will be on the moral issues involved in the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena and I'm going to be attempting to get at the reason truly why this is continued to be information like this has continued to be suppressed and covered up but moreover even than the why is why that continues who actually assists the most in continuing that continued cover-up who is ultimately morally culpable for something like this for information that humanity needs and information that is so potentially transformative in consciousness that is being held back from the human species and I'm going to look at who's ultimately responsible for that we're going to look at moral culpability when it comes to that and this lecture that I'll be giving so this is coming up September 28th 29th and 30th I will be speaking on Sunday September 30th I believe I'll be this first speaker of the day on the 30th so for more information on this great conference coming up next month in the Philadelphia area please visit their website at MUFON PA comm mu Fon PA comm you can also get more information at mainline MUFON calm okay so I'm excited about that conference coming up I have a couple of other event announcements regarding the truth freedom prosperity activist group that I work with here in the Philadelphia area to events from truth freedom prosperity that I want to mention the first is an event called TFP live this is something new that truth freedom prosperity is doing it's going to be happening at underground arts at 1200 callow hill streets in Philadelphia 1200 callow Hill Street that's 12th and callow Hill Friday August 17 2012 at 8:00 p.m. here in Philadelphia TFP live is going to feature stand-up comedians music sketch comedy and a featured activist an interview with a featured freedom activist every month they'll be putting this on every month at underground arts and after the show the bar restaurant and DJ will continue to provide entertainment for people who come out so this month's lineup includes the comics na po and Steve Miller Miller the musical guest is going to be paid a monsanto and the featured activist who will be interviewed live at TFP live will be Adam Koch Esch there is free parking across the street from the venue the doors open at 8:00 p.m. the show starts at 9:00 p.m. admission is $8 and if you're a member of truth freedom prosperity it's only $5 to get in that's a price you can't beat anywhere for a good night out with other freedom-loving individuals so that's TFP live Friday August 17th 8 o'clock p.m. underground arts 1200 Cavill Hill streets here in Philadelphia the truth freedom prosperity free monthly documentary screening and discussion night is going to be coming up on Thursday August 30th that's the last Thursday of the month as always 6:30 p.m. sharp at a scene Market & Cafe a scene is at fourth and Monroe streets at 719 South fourth Street in Philadelphia this month's film screening is original intent part one by James Yaeger and the filmmaker James Yaeger will be there in person to introduce the film and also participate in a question and answer session at the end of the film so we're really looking forward to having James Yaeger come out and take part in this month's documentary screening and discussion night at a seen market so come on out to that for more information on all of truth freedom prosperities events visit w-w-w or truth freedom prosperity o RG so those are the event announcements I have a couple of quick what on earth is happening news announcements I was interviewed by the illuminated one Curtis Davis who is going to be one of the speakers at the freer mine conference on his show occult science radio this past Wednesday August 8th 8 8 and the interview is now up in the news section and it was a very intense one I really uh brought out you know the heavy guns on this interview so check it out in the news section a cult science radio interview with the illuminated one Curtis Davis at what on earth is happening calm news section I will be interviewed this Tuesday on critical mass radio out of the UK and I'll be interviewed on the show called unpinned the unpinned show with Paul rip on Paul rip on this is at critical mass radio Co you K is the website there it is critical mass radio Cote UK you can check out more about this network and hear my interview coming up on this Tuesday and I believe it's 9 p.m. UK time so if you're on the East Coast I think that translates to 4 p.m. Eastern Time I'll have to get my time worked out for that ya actual time slot but I'll announce it on the on the page look on the news page and I'll put the exact times for that on the water nerf is happening news page I'll post that interview tomorrow there the chip in effort for keeping what on earth is happening ad-free is going really well we've already raised half of the required amount for the next three month period so please do keep the ad-free chip in effort donations going I want to thank everyone who so generously has donated to that cause and it's going really well again we're already halfway to our goal so we have 500 out of the required thousand dollars to keep that going and keep this show ad free please continue the great efforts ladies and gentlemen it is much appreciated okay so let's jump into our topic for today we've been covering the topic of the occult mockery of police and military here on the show over the last several weeks I'm going to attempt to wrap up this topic today there's been slideshow images posted each week as I've been covering this topic to the what on earth is happening calm radio show page go to what on earth is happening calm click the radio show tab and underneath the player you'll see images for today's show on that section there was the free or Maya conference banner I will be making a flyer for the free your mind conference and posting that shortly both to the website and to the water on earth is happening dot-com site haven't gotten a chance to done that just as yet because I've been working so hard on building the new website for the conference the second image up there for under images today for today's show was the MUFON PA conference flyer and then image number three simply showed this section of the entire section on this radio show which I call the way out which is our solutions section image number four is simply a list of the solutions that we've been covering over the past many months and will continue to cover over the next many months we've covered most of these were in the second column talking about the non-supportive dominators three more topics coming up on the second column there in the way of solutions eventually I'll be getting to talking about entheogenic conscious context to help to assist one in changing one's consciousness I will be talking about the power of positive thinking and talking about the responsibility that we have once we have taken knowledge of truth into our self to help others to awaken help others in their process in their journey toward truth so these are topics coming up on what on earth is happening in the future very shortly coming up the topics which will continue the subsection in the solutions section of the non-supportive dominators will be carnism the practice of eating other creatures and how that is really poisoning the energetic field through the amount of suffering that takes place in this regard so we'll be talking about carnism as one of the ultimate forms of domination and one of the ultimate energetic scenarios that is actually creating the situation of our enslavement here on this planet that's a future topic probably coming up as early as next week depending on if I get through all the material I want to cover this week another topic coming up in the in the support of the the concept of non supportive dominators is women's role in this regard how women can play a powerful and transformative role in the non support of dominators solution and how they need to step up into that role and claim it as their own and claim it as something that they are in a unique position and in an empowered position to take action in so that's another topic that's coming up very soon on what on earth is happening so underneath the player on the radio show page you will see a cult mockery of police and personnel slideshow images as haves as has been the case over the past many weeks there are 148 images there you can open them like a slideshow and follow along with the presentation last week we left off talking about the ego identification that is involved in a dominators mindset how they completely take on the role how they identify wholly with their position as a cop their position as a government agent their position as a soldier and that becomes their identity they have no deeper sense of self the true self they are trapped in this role that they are playing and believe that that is their entire identity and that gives them all of their purpose for being in the world and they don't know anything else other than that that is their entire life and if that's your way of seeing yourself as what you do you're already in a mind-controlled state because you're acting under a false assumption because it is not true that that is who you are it may be what you are doing currently you know it may be your current role in life but it isn't who you are it is not who you are and yet these people have become completely identified with the concept of their role as who they are and that's one of the most difficult things to break ideologically to separate from because that's ego death and since these people are so identified with the ego they consider that death to them to the self in the true sense so I'm starting out here rehashing a little bit with image number 117 reviewing just a bit that's where I'm picking up the talk from today and this is part of a colossal level of ignorance when it comes to who we really are ultimately not only ignorance of what's going on in the world they're ignorant of that to make no mistake whether they believe that they are informed whether they believe that they are red individuals they have not really put it all together they have not seen the bigger picture they may have a focus on you know a part of the tree in a part of the forest but they have not pulled back and seen the entire forest and seen then the entire area and then pull back and seen the entire continent and then pull back and seeing the entire global situation they don't have a big enough worldview they don't have a wide enough sense of the big picture of what's taking place on this planet and they certainly don't have the true long view of history when it comes to tyranny when it comes to understanding psychologically the motivating factors of in any given society or time or place so they're not holistically intelligent human beings whether they want to believe that they are or other people want to claim that they are or not intellect is left-brained true intelligence is whole brained and they don't have that true holistic intelligence operating again whether it's claimed to be there or not the case actually is the truth of the matter is that they are these are not holistically intelligent human beings mmm the biggest reason of which is because they are so identified with the role that they are playing they're trapped in ego identification which is one of the main barriers to the to the awakening to the true self the true realization of who we really are and when we're in that level of ignorance don't expect to be creating anything that even remotely resembles freedom you're not going to be operating as an individual you're going to be opt or operating in the collective mindset because you're so identified as being a member of a group we talked about this last week the whole idea of the collectivist mindset and how that is in and of itself a detriment to human freedom and is always gonna be working against it Thomas Jefferson made the statement I read this this quote last week he said that if a nation expects to be ignorant and free in a state of civilization it expects what never was and never will be ignorant and freedom our antithesis of each other they are diametric polar opposites and can really never be brought together to simultaneously coexist where there is ignorance there will not be freedom and where there is true freedom ignorance will have been dispelled especially ignorance of who we are at a deep fundamental spiritual level and that's the problem moving on to image number 119 now the quote Jefferson was 118 119 shows what the people who still believe in authority and still believe in government there they all have the blinders on none of these people are awake to truth none of these people are holistically intelligent none of them are seeing with the true one eye the balanced brain and the awakened spiritual vision none zero no matter how much they may claim to be spiritual a claim and then your behavior your actual actions in the world are often opposed to each other someone's claimed that there are spiritual II activated human being and then their actions sometimes are completely polar opposites and and their actions are a betrayal of their claim you know when people say that there's allegedly spiritual and then they still support the idea of government you know that they're they're kidding themselves they're not only trying to fool you maybe not even deliberately trying to fool you but if you believe it you're being fooled and they're certainly fooling themselves whether they're just outright lying and making stuff up or whether they actually believe their own crap that they're truly spiritually awake and still supporting dominant a Dominator institution like the military or the police or the government you can't reconcile these two things they're diametric opposites and the people in the so-called New Age movement who think that there's any such thing as an enlightened police officer or any such thing as an enlightened soldier there are either one of two things they're naive dupes who don't understand what real spirituality is because it takes into oneself true spirituality takes into oneself the idea that the truth that there is no such thing as authority of any man or group of men any men and woman or group of men and women over any other individual there is no such thing as authority if you believe in the concept of authority you're up rating under a religion a false religion at that and a religion that only does harm only ever has done harm only ever will do harm in the New Age movement again if they believe in this concept that somehow the idea of a truly awakened spiritual individual awakened to the true the true spirituality if that can be that they if they believe that can be reconciled with a believer in authority in any capacity they are either a naive dupe where they are willfully consciously leading you down a path of disinformation they are willfully lying to you in deceiving you because the case actually is that if you're truly awake truly awake you know that authority is a fraud you know that authority is an illusion and you know that that's what the entire spiritual quest is all about what we're here to remember is that fact that there is no authority except the truth and that all of the controls that we place upon people according to the laws of men are all invalid these are arbitrary dictates they okay you can make the claim some of them are in keeping with natural law with cosmic spiritual law but even if one is not that still negates its authority and there is no authority inherent in the ones that are happened to be in harmony with nature's law because those laws were already in place anyway and man didn't make those laws you know stating something that already is doesn't make you the author of it I can state gravity happens to be in effect here on earth and that's the case well that doesn't mean I'm the authority on gravity I'm stating something that is the concept of authority is the major stumbling block when it comes to being truly spiritually aware and the New Age movement once again you know they don't talk about this because they say oh this is something that's negative and we don't want to talk about that and draw more of the negative to us now do we and this is another false teaching this is another spiritually false teaching about this the law of attraction and there is such a thing as the law of attraction we covered it in the natural law section but it's not what a lot of these New Agers are teaching that if you focus on you know something that happens to be going on that's unjust and talk about it and expose it and try to make it right that you're gonna draw that to you that's bunk that's New Age bunk and I'm telling you who put that who put these ideas out there Satanists and dark Luciferians put these ideas out there they told me they were going to be doing it years ago when I was involved in the dark occult they told me wait until you see the ideas we're gonna float out there for the New Age movement the hooks that we're going to sink into the New Age movement and people will bite them willingly they said you they told me you would not even comprehend what people are willing to buy the crap that they're willing to swallow if they think it's gonna lead to their spiritual betterment so they know there's a lot of naive people out there willing to buy ideas like this because they have their blinders on they're ready to go on the puppet master strings you know this is true both for them the chronically right brained like the New Age movement and the chronically left brained like the soldiers and the police that's the whole problem is that you know as we see on image number 120 yeah that puppet met puppet master is there make no mistake about it they're they're those puppet masters they're not imaginary or illusory they're out there but the problem is is that the puppets have the willingness to jump onto their strings it isn't like it isn't so much like that being you know bound and tied and held against their will and made to dance by the puppet master they want to be in that position they love being in that position because it means they don't have to do any of their dynamic movement and any of their true work for themselves they're so ready to be led by other people again the pen is open ladies and gentlemen it's up to us to walk out of it you know the Sheep want to stay in the pen they want the puppets want to stay on the puppet master strings that's the problem and ultimately it all comes from the ideas we're going to be talking about today the lack of holistic intelligence the willingness to be led and be part of a collective the lack of true self respect the lack of true conscience the true objective knowledge of the difference between right and wrong and ultimately the lack of personal responsibility which people continue to refuse outright image 1:21 shows what the military as the Dominator force of the international banks and the Dominator force of you know the westernized world that is controlled by this you know that the money masters and the occultists the dark occultists who lie behind them this is what they're being used for used for and again anyone who thinks that it really isn't like this if any soldiers happen to be listening get as offended as you want to get because that's how it is that's not my opinion that's what is you're under an erroneous assumption that it's not this way because you don't see things clearly from your identified perspective you're being used used you are being used as a hired thug a muscle man to go out and do whatever these international bankers command you to do and take whatever resources they command you to take and if you don't agree with that statement it doesn't mean that that Myia that it's my opinion it's not my opinion it's that which is and it doesn't also does not mean that your opinion is equally as valid because you're under a false or an erroneous opinion as to what your role actually is and you can't see it clearly again from your identified perspective that happens to be the case what I just said that's what is and if you don't see it like that the bottom line is you're not being honest with yourself you haven't stepped back and looked at it from afar and decided to be honest with yourself again there's a very there's a famous quote that an honest man once he has recognized the truth will either once he has recognized that he is missing that he is mistaken will either cease being mistaken you know he'll correct his actions or he'll cease being honest but you know that's so powerful because isn't that really the case what we're talking about here is people who just aren't honest you know they're not speaking the truth they're not being honest with themself above all else so let's cut through it all and just be honest this is what the military's role is and if you don't see it that way you're wrong that's how it is it's not my opinion this is what they're hired to do ultimately to secure resources that this country happens to one and that the international bankers happen to want them to secure in the possession of the United States under the domination of the United States and they go out there and act as hired thugs period and if you're offended by that like I said tough that happens to be true and it's the same way all the time this never changes this dynamic this is how all tyranny always encroaches no matter what society it happens to be so image number 122 is a very powerful political cartoon that the dominators that are soaking up all the resources that other people ultimately need and that we should be first of all in the in the event of oil shouldn't be probably taking out of the earth at all there's been alternative energy systems for hunt a hundred or more years available you know when we look at all the suppressed energy technologies that have been developed and out there since the days of Nikola Tesla and even before all of this raping and pillaging of the earth's resources is completely unnecessary and again that requires a lot of reading that requires a lot of understanding as to what is possible by looking into the science and looking into the the power of great invent inventors like Tesla and others but this is what because of this manufactured scarcity this manufactured lack mentality that the military of this country always is involved in or any other tyrannical regime they're telling you that they come as liberators but what they're really doing is just stealing they're just taking what they want so that they can hoard more for their later use and other people that may be using certain resources in a given area are deprived of it so it's the it's the dominator hoarding mindset that keeps the planet in this state of fear through the idea of scarcity that there's not enough for everyone that there's not enough to go around and again I'm not just talking about oil here I think we shouldn't even be doing what we're doing regarding oil I consider oil the life's blood of the earth and we should not be tapping into the earth the way we're doing it to take as much oil out of it it's it's not ours what is ours is the energy that's inherently abundant all around us that is for our use not our abuse but our use and Tesla and many others had ways of employing that kind of radiant energy and we're trying to explain it to the world but they seem to be too far ahead of their time their minds too advanced for the barbarians that were all around them in the past and the majority of people today are in that same barbarian mindset unfortunately that's why it's so difficult to get people involved and excited about something like free energy or they're so beaten down and downtrodden mentally that they believe that this is some kind of a pipe dream and then it's not possible not only is it not is it possible it was being done a hundred years ago and actively being suppressed since then so another thing that you know these dominators do when are stepping into this sick role is they're actively now involved in torture you know because if people don't want to comply they need to be put into pain compliance police are doing this with tasers and sound sound weapons and the soldiers are doing this with waterboarding and you know all kinds of other sick techniques that you see here in image number 123 you know which synchro mystically adds to a six which is all about failure you know police are raping people's natural law rights telling them they can't gather and speak the the blurring of the lines between police and military the militarization of police so image 123 and 24 shows you really what these sick individuals these psychologically demented beings that have been turned into golems are doing to the human population because they think they have a right to do this no such right exists for any of these activities it does not exist no more than if you just randomly tried to do this to other people they haven't the right period and they should be stopped from doing this people need to develop the will to stop them from doing this because that is a right to stop wrongdoing is a right and when you're shutting down people's right to free speech you're building a totalitarian system and you don't have a right to do that no one has a right to stop someone else from speaking from piece of lis assembling and speaking I don't care what traffic you're blocking this is always used as the excuse or the justification it doesn't matter some someone's right to drive is going to be supe superseded by a huge group of people wanting to air their grievances someone driving isn't there to air grievances okay they can step aside for a moment while a protest is taking place the airing of grievances is more important than a motorist right to happen to pass by a particular street at a particular time and Dead is offended about that as you like that also happens to be the case so if people are getting ready to stand that's the whole point anyway the whole point is to make it uncomfortable for people to inconvenience other individuals so people stand up and say hey maybe this is something I should be paying attention to maybe rights are being violated here by what these people are talking about and maybe I shouldn't be so concerned into getting to where I'm going on time and I should be taking a listen to what's being said you know but no the police don't think of anything like that they say I'm gonna follow orders I'm gonna do what somebody someone else told me to do that I believe I have the right to do and that I believe other people have to obey me have to comply well you're mistaken you're mistaken you haven't the right to do any of those things you haven't the right to go and shut a peaceful protest down you don't have that right you never had that right you never will have that right no matter who tells you you have that right or not it doesn't exist because the action of shutting down someone else right to speak is a wrong it can never be made into a right it can never be justified made into a right you're always wrong for doing that morally under natural law and whenever someone's rights are abused in such a way they already possess the right to stop someone from abusing those rights from usurping them from attempting to take away something that is a right you have a right to stop someone from doing that the problem is there's not enough courage on the part of the population to stop these individuals they believe they can't stop them well believe me if enough people said no and stood up and said we're going to take action to back up that word we're not just gonna sit here and let you do this if enough people did that they would never be able to get it done it wouldn't happen and that's the problem in any totalitarian regime that has existed on this planet not enough people stood up and said no to domination said no to dominators you will not do this we will use whatever amount of force required to stop you from taking other people's rights from taking my rights and the rights of other people in every totalitarian regime there has never been enough people willing to come forward and do that and I don't know about you folks but I don't I personally don't see enough people here in the United States standing up and saying that that's the whole problem they refuse to get involved in the non support of these people and call them on their crap that they don't have any right to do this because ultimately it all comes down to self-loathing it all comes down to the hatred of the self by the individuals do this nobody who's self-respecting could could possibly put on that uniform and go and follow orders it's impossible every person who was involved actively killing people in the Nazi Party could not have had any self-respect you can make the claim again in your words that you have self-respect but you don't in reality you don't have any self-respect to do that you would never treat another person like that if you had any respect again that means to take another look at and it means to take another look at your actions so if you had taken another look at your actions and develop the true respect you wouldn't be doing things that are wrong you wouldn't be taking wrong action with your body because you would respect yourself and you and respect truth you would respect natural law and none of these people have this attitude their attitude is I hate myself so much because of whatever things have been done to me abusively in my life that I'm just going to go and take out my aggression on somebody else and hurt somebody that's their attitude they love hurting other people because they hate themselves and let me tell you something yes I do have this psychologically figured out yes I do understand this dynamic no this is not my opinion I understand how it works in the mind you go deep enough into the mind of anybody who follows orders like this and you're gonna find this dynamic definitively definitively it's not extrapolation it's not interpretation it's not stretching I'm telling you that's the case these people ultimately at a deep psychological fundamental level nested however deeply it may be in the human psyche hate themselves and that's the problem that's the problem and that's what our work is is ultimately to teach these people that you're sick you are ill you are psychologically ill and you need help you need help to become better so that you will not be ill anymore that's the whole point I'm not here to try to beat down these people even further than they've already beaten themselves down through their own self-loathing I'm here to tell them you there's an issue here if you have any care about yourself or anyone else which hey maybe it is beyond that point maybe that's the whole point they don't they just hate everything and have not an ounce of care left in them that's what a true psychopath is you know that people like this are becoming like a true genetic primary psychopath even though they may not have been born that way their what is known as a secondary psychopath one who has become a psychopath in their mindset and ultimately in their behaviors so image 125 is showing you what their mindset is because of their own self-loathing you know police sitting there destroying the rights of other people and ultimately destroying the rights of their own children and everybody else just their mindset is I'm gonna kick your ass and get away with it because people consider me up as in a position of authority through their completely erroneous belief system called a religion and that's the entire point a believer in that religion called Authority is automatically a slave you're not only a slave in your own mind you're helping to put chains on other people by even propagating that belief system the entire belief in authority is a belief system of a slave and the police aren't masters of anybody they're totally enslaved and can't see it and ultimately they they probably don't even care they would probably tell you I don't care that I'm enslaved or enslaving others and that is proof that you hate yourself no one with any amount self-respect would enslave themselves or attempt to enslave anyone else because they love themselves because they have true self-respect and true self-love that's what's present within my psyche I have taken another look at myself deeply probably deeper than most people on this planet are willing to look at themselves and made a radical transformation in my mindset and behavior as a result of that development of self love and self respect and the problem is that these people don't have either and no one's helping them to develop it and again this is because they are a sequestered member of a cult they are sequestered cult members they spend all of their time in the cult locations they spend all of their time taking in the cult propaganda and all of their time doing the cult activities these are cult members they are psychologically diseased cult members I don't know how much clearer I can put it and that the the way to take someone out of a cult mentality is always the same you have to break in on top of the signal of the cult and constantly bombard that person with all alternative information such that the signal of the cult is weaker and the signal of truth is stronger and unfortunately there's not enough people doing that that's why these people aren't walking away from their jobs another big part of taking deconditioning someone from a cult is getting them out of the physical environment and that's so difficult to do because these people will say how am I going to eat what am I going to do for work they're dependent on the system that's enslaving them and everyone else so they don't want to walk away from it so the idea is someone has to come in with information at every possible spare second which speaking the truth unapologetically hardcore not giving something to these people in baby spoon bites it doesn't work that way folks if it did more people would be changing it doesn't work that way we have to stand and speak the truth in no uncertain terms unapologetically without fear and if the person doesn't like it and gives you an attitude it doesn't matter you will have planted a powerful seed if you stand in truth powerfully not in a wishy-washy way which so many people do in the truth movement if you know it speak it forcefully if it's true speak it forcefully again be bold and mighty forces will come to your aid as jack blood says the universe is going to reward the strong the bold I don't mean the physically strong I mean those who's truly stand forward in truth and put those ideas out into creation speak it in no uncertain terms so this whole dynamic of slavery of willing servitude was talked about by the social engineers and mind-control experts of the past century Julian Huxley eugenicist mind-control expert social engineer he said this is slide number 126 he said that a really efficient totalitarian state would be one in which the all-powerful executive of political bosses and their army of managers control a population of slaves who do not have to be coerced because they love their servitude and this is what I would suggest the police and military are already in this mind state they love their servitude they love being pets of their political masters and their financial masters and ultimately of their dark occult masters and again the only way anyone loves their own servitude is if they hate themselves it follows logically ladies and gentlemen it's not even something that needs to be thought about at any you know super deep level if you love yourself truly you wouldn't be doing things to enslave yourself you would pull back and stop supporting that effort if you really understand the oneness of everyone you wouldn't be trying to enslave anyone so unfortunately again it needs to be emphasized these people are the the lap dogs of their occult overlords in image number 127 these are these faces these are the individuals whether you have any level of so-called respect for these people or not whether you're honest with yourself about what role they're truly playing the truth is that these are the ultimate builders of the dark new world order these are the what the construction workers the builders and again that brings us back to the term Mason the concept of the builders we are all builders it the only difference the only qualitative difference lies in what are you working toward what is your building project what materials are you building with and ultimately what are you erecting what are you bringing forth into manifestation what are you building we're all quote Masons we are all builders of our experience collectively through our thoughts our emotions and our actions well if you have the mindset of a slave you're certainly going to be building a world of enslavement if you have no true self-respect you're gonna be building a world where there is no self-respect and no respect for others if you have no love within you you're gonna be building a loveless world think about it folks what is within us we're going to bring forward and it's going to express in the external domain that's an inescapable tree you'll pick it up in this point after this this quick two-minute break we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Applause] [Music] and welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we're into the second hour of the show today and we're talking about the non support of dominators we're wrapping up a section on the occult mockery of police and military which we've really already covered the symbolism the occult language the occult numerology involved in the covert mockery of these individuals by their overlords by their dark occultist masters who are ultimately using them to power the enslavement agenda and again that's what these people need to be seen as and that doesn't necessarily mean that you hate them at a deep level as true individuals the essence of the the soul the essence of the divine that's within them it means you yeah yeah you can hate and despise their actions sure I know I do I think their actions are other utterly deplorable and they should be ashamed of what they're being used for if they were honest with themselves they would take a look at that and if they had a shred of decency within them they would step back from those behaviors and it doesn't make a difference why you continue to do what you do it doesn't matter if you have a family to feed does not matter let me say that very emphatically saying I have a family to feed and this is why I oppress other people's rights is no justification and people will get all up in arms over that how could you say something like that easy it doesn't matter whether you have a family to feed stop doing what you're doing anyway you put yourself in that situation through all of the things you did to make your life the way it is develop the courage to say no I'm not going to continue to do wrongdoing even if that wrong do pays me and puts food on the table for my family go find another job that's the bottom line that's the answer say no to helping with the dominator agenda and let me tell you something folks people who think that this is going to be reformed from within these institutions you're kidding yourselves even harder you think you're gonna keep Authority and the concept of authority and control in the world and somehow you're gonna build a world of freedom where oh yeah these people and the people who who manage them who direct them are just going to use this quote Authority for good things right as if that could ever be done as if the entire concept of authority isn't backed by one concept violence it's backed by violence meaning taking coercive action which you don't have a right to take your your coercing the will of other free beings that's what all government and all authority is based upon coercion which is violence which is never within the right under natural law it does not exist within anyone's right to take actions such as that therefore I don't care why you're doing it it does not matter it's not even that I care or don't care that's even irrelevant the whole point is it doesn't matter to the universe the universe isn't going to say well I understand why Jim continued to oppress the people of the United States in his role as a police shutting them down with sonic weapons whenever they gathered to protest I understand why he drove that LRAD machine and destroyed people's your eardrums I can I told Leo understand why he did it do you think that the universal law universal cosmic justice cares why you did it see the whole point is people are ascribing human qualities to the laws which govern this construct called our three-dimensional universe the universe doesn't have emotions like a human being ladies and gentlemen it is a it is a construct that is based on law that cannot be broken true law not man's law it's based on universal cosmic law that works unwaveringly perfectly at all times and places everywhere in this domain you know it's it's the same law that if you walk off a building you will fall it's the same law that if you put your hand in a bottle pot of boiling water you will be burned that's what will happen there are laws that govern these outcomes so when you're breaking cosmic law you're always going to get something that's negative bad uncomfortable chaotic and ultimately bringing forth more evil into the world that's just a law it's how it works you're never going to change that and it doesn't matter why you chose to do it the why regarding the reason or justification you chose to do that is irrelevant it helps people to understand what's going on psychologically in that person's mind to help try to get them out of that bad behavior that horrible choice to continue to do that thing but ultimately to the universe to the manifested outcome that you're choosing through that behavior the why is irrelevant it's always just going to give you the result you're always going to just be given the result for the behavior the reason why is not going to be taken into account and that's something that again is another big false New Age teaching it doesn't matter whether someone was doing it because they really truly enjoyed it or whether they were doing it because they felt they had no other option and couldn't feed their family otherwise and this is new age crap that is being taught that there is a difference between those two choices there is no difference the outcome is creating the same dynamic you are through what you are choosing you're creating the same dynamic whether you did it to feed your son or whether you did it because you just liked hurting people that's it and people have to get over this notion that these choices are in some way different because of how we justify them justification is meaningless meaningless the behavior is all that matters let me say this again let me say that again you get this idea if you get nothing else the justification for evil behavior is meaningless the only thing that matters is the action taken do you understand do you get that you need to get that it doesn't matter why you chose to do something that was wrong you chose it because you're always responsible for your actions whether you think you are or not whether you want to be or not the fact of the matter is you are responsible and the fact of the matter is that what you're creating as a result of choosing a particular behavior you're always going to get that outcome regardless of why you chose it by choosing a particular behavior you're creating a particular manifestation and it works like that 100% of the time flawlessly and this is the level of awakening people need to get to when it comes to actions when it comes to how we're creating our reality through natural law together not one individual another bunk New Age teaching is that each individual is creating their own reality and everybody's going to experience something different based on what they choose the wrong answer again this is more dark Luciferian nonsense teaching that has been thrown into the New Age coffer and pumped out there you know to people who are so ready to accept nonsense like this because they believe I'm gonna create my own parallel reality that's gonna be different than everybody else's yeah good luck with that yeah you know great wonderful that you think that but you're here with everybody else collectively making a reality that we are sharing that we are all part of the creation of and it doesn't work in that New Age junk way that you think it works that you've been deluded into thinking that the law of attraction works that you just create there's a whole reality based on what you hold in your mind that's not how it works naive person we are collectively creating it the reality that we all share through the experiences that we are putting that we are generating through our behaviors through our actions and those actions are ultimately predicated upon our thoughts and our emotions about what's going on within the psyche of the individual and that's what's driving their behavior and then the manifested result comes out through the behavior through the actions that we take in the world in the physical domain and that is a shared result it is a shared result it is a shared result no one's creating the world by themselves okay the problem is that when you put so many people together willing to do wrong action they act as the battery for the enslavement agenda depicted here in image number 128 this is a slide from the movie the matrix Nia Morpheus is explaining to neo you know that what the matrix wants to convert people into is the battery for its agenda the source of energy that will actually go out into the world and create the manifested result through the rearrangement of energy and resources that the dominators want to see its causality ladies and gentlemen every effect is always preceded by a cause we don't put the cause into manifestation the effect can't come into manifestation and the cause is the behavior we're behaving in a certain way and then the universe is giving us is is generating through that behavioral choice a result and if the behavior is imbalanced and chaotic and it is not in harmony with natural law so will the result be it's it's almost so simple it's almost stupid I keep telling people this is not difficult to grasp this is almost so simple that it's like when you finally see when you finally have that aha moment and say wow that's how it is that's how it actually works you're like how could I not possibly have seen that before how could I have been so deluded and so naive into not seeing it and again it's because of all the other bunk and nonsense that we're holding in our mind that we're refusing to detach from and get rid of we need to empty out the mine again mindfulness is actually about emptying the mind to make it ready for truth you can't fill and already filled glass you have to empty it out if you want to put something new in and that's the whole point people are so full of nonsense that they can't take in this simple to grasp truth that we are collectively creating the reality that we have to experience in this world as a result of our behaviors in the world behaviors which are predicated upon what we think and how we feel therefore the way to change that is to change your thoughts your changing your thoughts therefore you change the emotional reaction to what your information you're taking in and ultimately your behavior will be changed and therefore the outward manifestation that you experience in reality will be changed for the better and police and military don't understand this at all none of them 0 blanket statement folks blanket statement get over that New Agers then no one can make a blanket statement that's true there are blanket statements that are true all the time everywhere and their blanket statements that aren't true blanket statement that happens to be true is that no police officer ultimately understands the law of manifestation or the law of attraction the true one you know they can claim that they understand the bunk New Age one all they want that's not how it works they don't understand what's really generating our experience here on earth none of them zero if they did they would never step into that role or position upon coming to a deep understanding of it and understanding means this is what I'm going to use to drive my action that's what I mean capital you understanding intellectually happening to you know be aware that this is how it's working is different than standing under something that you are subservient to that natural law you are bowing to a law that the universe has put into effect and recognizing that I cannot continue to act like this if I want the manifested result to be better so then I don't continue to act like that I change my behavior so I'm generating a different outward manifestation and therefore you are truly standing under that law that's what understanding capital you understanding means I'm not talking about intellectual grasping that's not what I mean that's different from true understanding of a dynamic that is inherent to the universe inherent to creation so zero police have ever understood the law of attraction the true law of attraction and manifestation until they've ceased being police zero soldiers have ever understood this law of manifestation until they have ceased being soldiers you cannot continue to do that action and truly understand what you're bringing forward into manifestation it's an impossibility those two things are irreconcilable and as a result in that level of ignorance they are all acting as the battery for the matrix of enslavement all of them not some not the majority not the quote bad apples that people talk about all the time in their mind washed their brainwashed mind-controlled state that it's just a few bad people in these institutions wrong it's all of them in their ignorance of how the laws of nature work 100% no matter what time in history no matter what culture no matter what place on this planet 100 percent of police and soldiers and other people involved in government institutions do not understand how the true laws of attraction and manifestation work in reality zero they are they are taking their role and stepping into the hierarchical compartmentalized pyramidal structure that we've talked about depicted on image number 129 in a different way in an in a stylized way you have the god of this world money you know that these fake pieces of paper and digits on a computer screen that people ascribe real value and worth to at the top of this system and what I would say is really there's something lacking here there's the people behind the money system you know which are the true occultists of the world who have invented this occult God to to enslave people in this system they're really running the entire show then you can get into who's running them you know who's actually behind them which goes right off this planet ultimately and again it doesn't even matter who's controlling it the game is always the same the fake beliefs that they want you to ascribe to are always the same regardless of who it is it could be interdimensional beings it could be you know beings from other worlds it could be just dark occultus here could be it doesn't make a difference who it is the who doesn't make much of a difference it's the how they do it and why we cooperate with it that needs to be understood once those dynamics are grasped fully then we can change it you know under them you have the politicians and the royalty and the underneath them you have the priests class the exoteric priests class let's make that distinction there you know the esoteric priests class I would put up higher than that bag of money on image number 129 the esoteric priest class that's running this control system is above that bag of money that money is who they set up as the God for everyone else and you have the politicians royalty below that you have the the exoteric priest class feeding the religions of the world the false religions of the world to everybody below them you have the strong arm you know the the muscle man in the in the form of police and military below them protecting that small clique that small quote elite from everybody else you have the the so-called aristocracy the people who think they're living large just because they could you know have a little bit more baubles and trinkets than everybody else and eat a little bit better than everybody else and then you have you know the working-class idiots and morons of the world who don't even look at themselves or understand anything you know who just magically want the world to change without ultimately changing who they really are deep down inside and changing their thoughts in their mind they think that they can stay ignorant and be free like Thomas Jefferson was saying is an impossibility you expect something that never was and never will be that's just how the laws of manifestation work so this is a great image and I think it explains the hierarchical structure that ultimately the people who are ultimately powering it are all of the people down at the bottom level and I would say the people who are ultimately rocking this structure with their actual physical effort are the police and military without any question without them that structure would fall apart completely yes there's more people continuing to support these efforts above them which is why they're shown at the bottom holding it up the people stopped holding the whole thing up at the bottom there's not enough people to control the population of the world forcefully physically it would fall apart on its own if people stopped giving over their consent and their approval to it start talking about it harshly that's the whole point don't justify it or say oh it has to be this way no it doesn't have to be this way nothing that is man-made has to be the way that it is the only things that have to be the way that they are are things that nature made you're not going to affect what nature does and on a grand scale to this world you can think you're gonna have an effect on that but ultimately if nature wants to have its way trust me it's gonna have its way one way or another you're not that powerful every human being together isn't even close to that powerful not even close nature wants to have its way with this planet it'll have its way and you know depending on the circumstance you'll barely have enough time to bend over and kiss your ass good-bye but anything that's man-made anything that's human created can be changed if we made it we can change it this structure is man-made it's not something that that the universe is holding in place by an act of its will believe me the universe is not as imbalanced as our sick diseased twisted minds the universe did not build this structure we built it and therefore we can take it down we can unmake it what we have made we can unmake it's just an act of will it's like knocking down a building that takes a lot of energy and effort it doesn't just magically happen on its own you know unless buildings just magically turn into dust and powder and collapse into their own footprint and less than you know 10 seconds you know that sometimes occurs but you know what are you gonna do there's an anomaly every now and then you know but structures that we've built we can take down we erected it as a result of our effort and our work and our energy and we could do the same we can take it down as a result of our energy effort and work and what it's all about is taking off the shackles of slavery if we want to take off the shackles truly we have to stop supporting the institutions that are putting them onto us and the ideas that they propagate they that mindset has to be pulled back from because we have to realize altima what we're doing to ourselves as we're putting ourself into a huge prison into a huge cage we're locking it up tight we're throwing away the key and again the images I'm talking about now are 130 and 131 131 shows the prison planet locked by the master lock you know and whose hand is that that's not the dark occultus hand ladies and gentlemen wrong you know whose hand that is that's your hand you hold that key to lock or unlock that lock on this world by changing your mind or keeping it the same way you change your mind you start to understand

Authority as an illusion you start to understand the monetary system as an illusion these are false religions you will be unlocking that cage first in your mind and you'll be helping to unlock the overall dynamic of the world on a quantum scale again quanta means an amount quantum means amount we're locking that lock when we refuse to change our mindset and continue to support these completely immoral institutions that are based on violence start truly understanding what non-violence really is not what you think it is and again non-violence doesn't mean in 100 percent of situations regardless of what happens to be being done to you being peaceful that's why I would say I'm totally nonviolent I am for non-violence but I am NOT a pacifist being a pacifist and being someone who supports non-violence is totally different totally different things someone who is nonviolent supports the non-aggression principle that you should never initiate violence against anyone else because you haven't the right to initiate violence against anyone else but that doesn't mean if violence happens to be initiated against me by someone else that I'm simply going to sit there and take it and remain peaceful that's what a pacifist might do there being you know beaten for no reason for nothing that they did wrong and they're just gonna sit there and not respond well I'm certainly not a pacifist in that regard I'm gonna defend my rights if something like that happens to me by whatever amount of force I need to call for it from within myself or from anyone else to use defensive force in the capacity for which it is intended within my rights to beat back that aggressive attack I am NOT going to sit there and take something that someone else is doing that they have no right to do and that does not make me a supporter of violence that make that makes it that is demonstrative that I happen to deeply understand the right to defend one's rights which all ready exists I have the right to defend my rights I have a right to defend my property I have a right to defend my body myself my lowercase s self the physical self I have a right to defend that why because it's mine why do I have a right to defend my property because it's mine why do I have a right to defend my life because it's mine why do I have a right to defend my rights because they're mine it's all about ownership the principles of ownership and those who don't understand those principles you're helping to lock down that master lock you're helping to lock down the cage of the prison planet and ultimately turn this world into a vision of what's depicted in image number 132 which is a hell world and we're rapidly heading into that reality and don't think it can't happen we are rapidly heading into the reality that is going to be indistinguishable from hell on earth unless we change our mindset and change it very quickly and that's not fear mongering that's telling it like it is based on the dynamic that we're already seeing in place the philosopher Vernon Howard I've quoted in many times this this quote is so profound because it tells what it's all altum Utley about the work that's ultimately going to be required to undo this mess that we've gotten ourselves into and stop supporting dominators and the world that they're helping to build is to look within that's what true respect is about looking within taking another look at yourself Howard said that human sickness is so severe that few can even bear to look at it but those who do look at it will become well and this is the exact opposite of the new-age bunk teachings of never look at the negative now look at the shadow never look at the shadow material all the deep dark dirt that accumulates in the subconscious and the unconscious that's what we need to look at and make conscious bring to the conscious level of awareness if you're not willing to do that work you're lost and you're part of the dynamic of enslavement the idea here is to look deeply within the introspective of the self that's what development of true self-respect is all about so that quote by Howard is image number 133 134 again the dynamic is entirely about respect and that takes place within you got to look in the mirror you have to look inside the self respect again comes from the Latin words re which is a prefix meaning again as in over again okay and SPECT re SPECT Oh SPECT re means to look at so respect means to look at again to take another look at what you're looking at again is your own thought processes you're looking at your own subconscious and unconscious motivations you're looking at your own psyche you're looking deep into your own soul and finding out what you're made of looking at what is there why you're behaving the way you're behaving why you think the way you think what you're holding on to that isn't serving you that's what the development of real self respect is all about it's a process and until you can respect yourself you can't give respect to another how can you give something that you don't have within I can give respect to other human beings because I have self-respect to give I have to have it for me if I want to give it to other people you can't give something that you don't have already to anyone else and that nothing is truer than that than self-respect nothing could possibly be more true you have to have self-respect in order to give respect to any other human being when we go down to the deepest level of this it is all about the awakening of the human consciousness and the the deepest expression of the awakening of consciousness is a deep knowledge not only of who we are but it's a deep knowledge of the objective reality of right and wrong what is right action what is not right action because it causes harm to others and therefore it is a wrong action that is not relative it is not morally relative it is objective it exists inherently in creation regardless of how we happen to feel about it right action is action which does not cause harm to other living beings wrong action is action which causes harm to other beings we need to develop that true objective knowledge of that and then put it into practice through our actions such that our actions are not in contradiction with that knowledge that's what non-duality is about and once you're living like that you have truly given birth to conscience within yourself because that's what conscience is conscience is knowledge it is the objective knowledge the definitive knowledge of the objective differences between right and wrong behaviors the objective difference and its definitive knowledge it's certain it isn't relative it's 100% certain knowledge that's what conscience is and then standing in your conscience actually acting conscience acting within conscience that is action you know that's that's that's wisdom that's putting action into practice putting knowledge into practice wisdom is what you do with what you know so if you're acting within conscience that's wisdom because you've already taken in the knowledge and understood it that's what conscience is knowledge between right and wrong of the difference between right and wrong and if you don't betray conscience you don't take actions that are wrong that you don't have any action to any right to take because they cause harm so what conscience is is it's common sense reality being able to perceive things as they actually are common sense which is what we all should have and the problem is we're all fallen in our senses we are fallen in consciousness consciousness is all about the ability to sense reality the ability to perceive that which is taking place within us and around us we define that on day one of this show show number one so common sense is what conscience actually is and we get that right from the word the word again is always telling us language is always telling us the reality in which we are embedded conscience comes from the Latin prefix con Co n which means together or with and then the second part of it science again science meaning knowledge comes from the Latin verb ski Oh ski ra which means to know so conscience means to know together literally from the etymology of the word it means common sense knowledge and that's why we're in the situation were in as a people because we've lacked we've lost our common sense because we've lost our connection to conscience we have lost the of the knowledge the definitive knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong we no longer carry that within ourselves as individuals on a day-to-day basis and then act within the parameters of that knowledge which is what wisdom is so there's very little conscience and wisdom in the world and the biggest reason for that is the collectivist mentality the idea that I want to try to give up my responsibility to learn the difference between right and wrong for myself I don't want to do that that's hard work that involves exercising my moral judgment exercising my judgment to bring my perceptions into compliance into harmony with nature's laws I don't want to have to do that those are hidden laws you know that's not something that you can see written on a blackboard clearly or in a book clearly it's something do you have to work through as a process and it takes time and dedication and effort and hard work that's what personal responsibility means being willing to put the time dedication energy effort hard work in to get something extremely valuable back as a result truly valuable that has values within it meaning moral values meaning values of truth of integrity of honesty of justice of peace harmony freedom and none of the people who join up with these collectivist institutions deeply have any self-respect none of them have truly developed on their own a deep working understanding of what conscience really is the definitive objective differences between right and wrong or they wouldn't be involved in a collectivist mindset mentality and cult as they are it would not happen so ultimately these people don't have these things developed within themselves as an individual again you can clean words and reality are two different things folks you can make the claim all you want that somehow these people have a conscience as an individual the claim will never make the reality true the claim of that being the case is never going to make the reality true the reality is that by definition because they are involved in an institution that is predicated upon order following they cannot be acting within conscience that's a diametrically opposed dynamic if you are an order follower you are not following conscience the end it's cut and dried it's so simple the only way you can ever possibly be following conscience be exercising conscience following isn't even the right word acting within conscience exercising conscience the only way you can actually be doing that is if you are not following orders because you're making the willful decision the choice on your own to take that action regardless of what anyone else told you to do again a religion is doing something unquestioningly because someone told you it was that way and that's what these people have adherence to a religion and their religion is Authority their religion is authoritarianism that's the ism of their religion authoritarianism collectivism to get out of that religion you have to stop being an order follower you have to make a decision I am going to exercise conscience I am going to definitively know the difference between right and wrong and I'm gonna choose the right over the wrong not what because of what someone else told me because I know it definitively from having looked into it and done that hard work to develop true self respect true self love and being willing to extend that respect and love to everyone on this planet that's what conscience really is that's what true self-respect is that's what true self-love is and it can never be developed in a collectivist mindset because this is something only the individual the true individual acting on their own behalf can do for themselves so what is the ultimate answer here stop trying to be like anybody else stop trying to be a copy of someone else you're a unique expression of the divine essence you're a unique individual why would you want to be a copy of anybody else and I've underlined the word cop which is the root of copy and that works out that way green language wise again it could be a coincidence it could there our significance in the coincidence however cops are copies you know you could write green language you could sound out green language by saying a letter so Co P could be pronounced copy you're not changing the vowel sound cop car right and then P copy copy copy and I would suggest it is an accidental maybe man didn't make that word like that and there's of course other explanations for why the word cop came into being but the whole point is the universe should happen to arrange it whether it was again synchronistically created or syncro mystically created by the universe it's telling us something isn't it if you're involved in this institution and this is the role you're playing in your identified mind state you're a copy the answer is don't be a copy stop trying to be involved in collectivist group dynamics collectivist group dynamics are never based on conscience they can't be based on conscience because conscience can only be possessed by a thinking individual not a group only a thinking individual has conscious groups don't have conscience that's why when I tell people I work with this meetup group or I work with this activist group I'm not a member of a group I work with people who have come together and basically stated similar objectives or aims that doesn't mean that if they say we're gonna go and do something that's wrong I consider myself part of that I'm not a part of any group I'm a unique individual expression of consciousness and I'm not a member of a group at all ever I was once a member of a group when I wasn't conscious when I didn't have it developed conscience but when I developed that conscience what did I do I step back from involvement and identification with all groups now that doesn't mean if I agree with the goals of an organization that I may help them toward that goal but again I don't consider myself part of a group collectivist mindset dynamic at all and that's the entire problem is that so many people identify with collectivist ideology and then they give themselves over to it and call that what you want I call it what it really is mind control you are giving in to a force that is acting to control the mind and there is no bigger example of that on earth than the institution that is present everywhere on the earth globally known as government again the etymology of the word and yes this is the etymology of the word I'm so sick of people trying to say that the second part meant a does not come from the latin verb latin noun mind men's mentis is the verb the ablative form of the word is meant a governments the first part of it is goo burn re govern comes from the Latin verb guber nari which means to control you could also render that in Latin since classical Latin did not use any in the language you could render a be an internal B in some Latin words with a V particularly if it is surrounded by valves as the is GU burn re goober no GU burn are a means to control you could write it as GU Verne ra gu v ER and a GU verno hoover nari so governo govern are a meant a immense mentis it means to control the mind this is what that means and people will say where you could attach meant meant to any other word that uses men yes because meant means the state of the active state of and that's what we're talking about when we talk about mind it is the mind state the state of mind the state of being the state of being is always governed by the mind how anything ultimately is in manifestation became that way that that that effect was put into manifestation by the cause that ultimately came from the mind that's the first hermetic principle the principle of mentalism that's the first general principle of the laws of nature that ultimately what we hold in mind becomes the manifested state of being so of course M ent means the state of the way things are it's the State of Mind that made it that way so you could look at it as a controlled mind state if you want to look at and that's exactly what government is which means you had to be put at some point under mind control to be in a controlled mind state I mean you know people want to nitpick and split hairs with etymologies by saying oh that's not what that means yes it is if you understand while it's a deadly the connotation that this etymology came into being through instead of taking it so left brain linguistically see again this is the difference between Rane intellect and true dynamic whole brained intelligence intellect and intelligence are not the same thing and if we're ever going to get out of that controlled mind state again responsibility is the key and understanding there is no justification on the part of the universe the universe is never looking at the reason why you did it this is new-age bunk teachings to say the universe is gonna care it's gonna make a judgment as to why you did it then you felt like you were trapped in a corner there all your back was up against the wall you really had to do that negative evil action to that other person which you could have refused to do I'll make an excuse all right you know don't worry the karmic consequence for that will be negligible that's what you that's what you think the universe is going to say because you think you had a good reason for doing a harmful action and you have another thought coming you have another thought coming there is no justification for the usurpation of someone else's natural law rights if you steal you are going to be held to account and that's all natural law boils down to taking that which is not yours to take you could break down all of the natural law harms in any way you can harm somebody it comes down to theft that is the universal overarching natural law transgression theft you took someone's property you took someone's safety you took someone's well-being you took someone's life you took someone's rights all natural law is theft is the taking of something that does not belong to you and that's never justifiable I tell people you want me to break down natural law spiritual cosmic universal law so we understand what we're talking about here you want me to break it down as shortly and succinctly as it can be broken down I can give you a sentence comprised of two words don't steal that's what natural law commands don't steal there is one commandment in the universe don't that's it you don't need ten of them you need one don't steal and it doesn't mean steal just physical things it means don't engage in the dynamic of theft in any way you do that you won't be breaking natural law and again there it is it comes back only to the dynamic of ownership what do we own what don't we own and learning that is the highest moral responsibility it's the highest responsibility of the individual which is why so many people want to shirk it they don't want to do that work they don't want to take that responsibility unto themselves a gentleman who I consider a mentor is David Icke and again people write me things about this how could you have respect for somebody with some of the theories he proposes David Icke has never told anybody to believe one thing he's ever said ladies and gentlemen he's put his information out there and he said if it resonates with you you take it you do what you're gonna do with it and leave the rest at in every one of his lectures he begins the lecture that way so I don't know what these people are talking about you know trying to say that in some way he's trying to get people to ascribe the way he thinks he's telling you think for yourself and I again he's putting out things out there that take a lot of courage to put out because of how out there they may happen to sound to some people and that takes courage and I have a tremendous amount of respect for that individual for doing that and I'll continue to state that and that's why he's the first person I dedicated my presentation series - he talks on responsibility in one of his books he says accept responsibility for yourself and your actions your self and your actions thoughts and words they're yours your own actions thoughts and words you alone make choices you alone are answerable to the consequences of your behavior let me say that one again you are answerable to the consequences of your behavior no one else the feeble excuse that your boss required it the establishment expected it holds no truth or justification there is no truth in that there is no justification you can't turn or wrong into a right I continues and we're on slides number 141 and 1 140 and 141 now he says what is the point of having principles if you allow others to dictate your behavior at the end of the day you will judge your performance and the contribution you have made to creation it will not be based on what another expected of you or what you did because you felt trapped and here's that dynamic again ladies and gentlemen it does the universe is not going to care about the reason you took an action because you felt trapped or you felt this was expected of you or you felt too uncomfortable to want to do the work to change it doesn't matter why you did it the only thing that matters is the behavior itself being chosen and acted upon that's it once you do it it's done and you're responsible and it's yours and you need to own it ownership it all comes back to that and there's the problem too many people don't want to take ownership full unjustified ownership meaning you're not trying to pass on that responsibility to someone else by justifying or by saying oh this person told me it was ok we need to take full ownership of our own actions and make a willful decision to bring those actions into accord with natural law meaning we are not taking any actions that are based in harm and coercion violence in other words and the support of violent actions is just as wrong that's like you know getting behind a street and saying go and beat this person up and you're gonna stand there and watch an innocent person getting brutalized and say wow that's awesome I totally support and condone that well that's what you're doing when you support the concept of authority because the concept of authority is rooted in the concept of violence and when you support government and when you support dominators you are ultimately supporting the aggression principle or violence I wouldn't even use the word principle and aggression together I shouldn't even do that it's the aggression ideology which is violence that violence is okay and that's the whole point for authoritarianism for totalitarianism excuse me to thrive to come into being and to thrive we have to be firmly rooted in our mindset in the religion of Authority authoritarianism is the place where all violent aggression against human beings natural law rights stems from and totalitarianism is just its ultimate expression it's the end of the road where that ideology goes - that's what the non-supportive dominators is ultimately all about it's getting out of the mindset that there is such a thing as some people's authority over other people i depict this in slide number 142 showing different authoritarian regimes throughout time and it's always about the notion that underlies it is that authority is real this religion is what underlies this manifested result throughout history called an authoritarian regime or a police state or totalitarianism every one of those is always backed by this religion and it is a religion and it is a false religion because authority is not the truth it does not exist this is an erroneous concept that only exists in a diseased psyche it's an illusion it does not exist in nature it does not exist in man it is a belief system the fact of the matter is that the only authority in nature is the truth itself this is the only thing that we should understand meaning stand under say that our lives are in service to it not to any man or group of men any institution on the face of the earth or any other planet for that matter the only thing we should be standing under is the truth which is the true light of creation truth is the one authority and until we understand that that everything else is a pretender to that throne is a pretender to that creative essence we're not getting out of this prison planet and things are gonna get darker and darker and bener but on the day we do step out into that light of truth we're gonna see the chains of bondage fall away from this world and hand-in-hand together we can ascend to a new level of consciousness and awareness and at that point the stars are the limit [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #121

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Carnism, Carnism as a Religion based on Violence, The 3-N's Fallacy, Morality, Conscience, Justifications, Law Of Correspondence*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc past ago [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting com today is Sunday August 19 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central we have a great show planned for you here today and it is going to be a controversial show indeed today on the show we're talking about the ultimate expression of domination carnism the religion and that's what it is if we're honest with ourself about killing that has the main belief system of killing animals and eating their dead flesh to quote nourish ourselves we're going to be talking about carnism in no uncertain terms here today no punches being pulled on what on earth is happening and let me give the tagline for the show before I even offend anyone get as offended as you like as regarding what's going to be said on the show today because it's gonna be hard hitting and as I said it's gonna be very controversial and what I'm gonna do at the beginning when we get into the subject matter is really define what the word controversial means because it's a word that's actually been hijacked in the English language and we don't really understand its real meaning so carnism a topic that I may be covering for two weeks I don't know it depends on how quickly I can get through this material it's a whole lot of material and it's information dense so that's the topic coming up for today and possibly next week future topics are going to include women's role in the non-supportive dominators remember we're still on the subtopic in the solutions section of the non-supportive dominators and that's why carnism plays such a big role in this again as I said it's the ultimate expression of domination that taking of another's life so we're going to talk continue this topic for as long as it takes to get through it and then I'm going to be talking about women's role in how they can influence men who are dominators in their lives how they can be a strong supporting influence in helping men to get over this need to dominate others and to want to be part of this chain of obedience women can help with that task of changing their minds and they can step into that in a powerful way that's gonna be coming up in a week or two on this show then we'll be doing two entire call-in shows on the topic of the non support of dominators which we've been talking about for many weeks and before we even get to that I want to reiterate this in the weeks before we lead up to the show I am going to have prerequisites if you want to come on this onto the show if you want to call in and speak about carnism only that topic will have a prerequisite or a limitation place if you want to talk about any other area of domination of the non-supportive dominators it's completely open lines but if you want to talk about carnism particularly if you want to speak in defense of carnism I'm setting a ground rule for the show for these two shows I'm allowed to do that this is my radio show and if I want to set a ground rule for a topic of discussion I think that's perfectly fair so the only ground rule when we do these call-in shows in a couple of weeks if you want to speak on carnism or the support of carnism is i will first ask you if you have seen the movie earthlings in its entirety that means from beginning to end not in chunks or sections have you sat down and watched that movie in its entirety then you can talk about carnism but I'm not taking Hall's on carnism from anyone who has not seen the movie earthlings from beginning to end that's the only stipulation that's the only ground rule I'm setting for the discussion on the non support of dominators because I have a feeling that a lot of people are gonna want to call in and talk about the topic I'm going to introduce today because of how controversial it is and we're going to again define what that term really means here today so that's coming up on what on earth is happening I have many event announcements so please bear with me and this is again some people like that I do this some people don't like that I do this I feel this is one of the most important aspects of the communication on this show is explaining to people what events are going on in your area this is Philadelphia is my area that's where I'm from I'm gonna use this as a platform to promote other local activists in what they're doing so and that's also to influence other people to get involved and be active and create a community in their area so I think this is one of the most important aspects of the show and I will be continuing to give local event announcements that are happening here in my area for the people that listen to this show in this area so they know what's going on here other people who have events in their area you should do anything you can to promote them and bring other people out and get them actively involved in spreading the message of true freedom so many events coming up here it's very busy things are picking up I mean it - it is - the year of prophecy change 2012 and I mean things are really accelerating and ramping up and that is shown by the level of activity things that are going on so the free your mind - conference of course coming up next year this is gonna be the biggest event in this entire area in 2013 April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 for your mine returns to Philadelphia a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult free your mind who returns to Philadelphia in 2013 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first four your mind conference with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times challenging times an understatement to say the least the dates April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 doors will open at 8 a.m. on each day the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house 3:20 Arch Street here in Philadelphia admission prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday evening speaker meet-and-greet with light vegetarian and vegan fare $20 for the Friday conference $40 for the saturday conference $40 for all three days including the speaker meet-and-greet if you want the full package a 10% $10 discount on the whole price $120 tickets are already available if you want to get your tickets to reserve your tickets in advance go to the conference website and there's information there on how to get your tickets the featured speakers so far Allen Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan kertus davis freighter x freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Joseph Meyer Laura Eisenhower myself Mark passio and Mark P blur more great speakers will be added as the week's go on here leading up to the conference we are already talking to a few other people and will be announcing confirmations probably as early as next week so for more information on this great coming up here next year in April here in Philadelphia visit WWF really need help and assistance in organizing this conference if you are in the Philadelphia area please if you want to be involved in the organization of this conference in any way give me an email send me an email at mark at what on earth is happening calm or mark at free your mind conference calm we still need organizers to help we do not have enough help I'm sending this call out publicly we do not have enough help this year as it stands we have a very small core team of organizers who cannot do this alone we are admitting that we cannot do this with the numbers that we have we need more conference organizers who are serious about this who understand why something like this needs to be done who understands the issues involved and can dedicate some of their time to helping with this conference if you are in the Philadelphia area and you want to dedicate some time to or helping to organize this conference please get in touch with me okay so in regards to help with the conference from a monetary perspective because people don't just fly themselves out and lodge themselves of course to bring people together which is what a conference means con meaning together and fair a meaning to carry or to bring bringing people together has costs associated with it since people in this world still believe in money unfortunately I wish it weren't that way but to bring these people to a live venue to gather them together and have a great event like this we are going to have costs associated with that so to offset those costs we're going to have a series of font raisers and we're going to bring people powerful information and entertainment in these fundraisers the first free your mind to conference fundraiser is coming up here in Philadelphia on Saturday September 15 2012 at eight o'clock pm at Liberty's Pub Liberty's restaurant and bar pay liberties is in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia at 705 North 2nd Street that's the corner of 2nd and Fairmount it's going to be a 15 dollar donation at the door and this fundraiser will feature a special presentation by me called The Matrix trilogy decoded I'm going to break down the entire allegory of the Matrix trilogy movies and explain what it really means decode the entire allegory for people in a unique presentation people have been looking forward to this for quite a while I'm going to do it as a special part of this fundraiser coming up on September 15th at Liberty's pub here in Philadelphia 2nd & Fairmount 8 o'clock p.m. all proceeds will go toward offsetting the costs associated with bringing in out-of-town speakers for the conference in April conference tickets will also be available at the conference fundraiser this is fundraiser number one there will be several more before the conference arrives ok so the next event announcement is the truth freedom prosperity screening and descri nning and discussion night this is always free this is always on the last Thursday of every month at Essene market and cafe 719 South 4th Street the corner of 4th and Monroe in Philadelphia this will be taking place Thursday August 30th from 6:30 p.m. to 9:00 p.m. this month were screening the film original intent by James Yaeger and James Yaeger the filmmaker and producer will be present to introduce the film and then take questions at the end of the screening of original intent part 1 it's a three-hour film we're going to show part 1 an hour and a half of it at the first screening night this August and the second one coming up in September we will complete the film original intent part two so this is going to be an epic documentary and it's going to be an epic documentary night at a scene because we're going to have the filmmaker of the film James Yaeger who also produced Fiat Empire that the film he's probably best known for introducing the film and taking questions at the end so it's going to be a great night come on out to truth freedom prosperities free monthly documentary screening and discussion night Thursday August 30th at 6:30 p.m. at a scene food market in Philadelphia for more information on this event go to truth freedom prosperity dot org the end the Fed rally for Philadelphia will be coming up on September 22nd Saturday September 22nd at twelve o'clock p.m. this is part of the larger nationwide and the Fed event that's going to be taking place at every single Federal Reserve Bank in the entire country if there's a Federal Reserve Bank in your area there will be an event and end the Fed event taking place at it on September 22nd it's a nationally coordinated event I have been asked by the coordinators of this event to speak at the Philadelphia and the Fed rally that's going to be happening Saturday September 22nd 12 o'clock p.m. in front of the Federal Reserve branch in Philadelphia at 6th and arch streets so I will also actually be speaking with many other great speakers I don't have the full list but I do know that Larkin rose a good friend he has been on this show he was a speaker at the first for your mind conference he will also be appearing as a speaker at the Philadelphia and the Fed rallies Saturday September 22nd at 12 o'clock p.m. in front of the Federal Reserve Bank branch Bank Act 6th and arch Street here in Philadelphia I'll have more specific details on this event as it approaches for more information you can go to truth freedom prosperity org or you could also go to the nationwide and the Fed site at end the Fed 2012 dot-com that's end the Fed 2012 dot-com I will also be speaking at the Pennsylvania mufon East Coast Conference coming up at the end of September September 28th 29th and 30 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania there's many other great speakers for this event including John venturi Frank Hoshino junior sous y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton Rob's Y Tech Peter Robbins grant Cameron Richard Dolan Steven Bassett and myself and I've just found out that I've been put as the last speaker on Sunday right before the panel discussion I have a great spot I'm really thrilled that they've given me that later spot and I think it's gonna really be a great night lots of great speakers on Sunday including myself grant Cameron Richard Dolan and Steven Bassett my presentation at this conference for the mutual UFO network out of Pennsylvania will be entitled morality and disclosure moral issues involved in the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomenon it's a topic I don't often get into especially here on what on earth is happening I have spoken on it at past conferences but this is a great opportunity with a lot of phenomenal speakers for more information on this conference please visit MUFON PA that's m UF o NP a.com or you can also visit main line MUFON comm a group that I also work with here in the Philadelphia area in the suburban region mainline MUFON comm is their website and you can click on annual conference to read BIOS and topics of the speakers for this conference okay I was all this show called unpinned on the critical mass radio network out of the united kingdom unpinned with paul rip on i did this show this past tuesday and it is now up in the news section of the what on earth is happening website so you can check that out I got into psychopathy heavily on this show and that the topics the characteristics of a psychopath and this is something that I think I'm going to actually talk about a little bit when we talk about carnism because carnism particularly the practice of actually doing the slaughter of these animals that are then consumed actually creates secondary psychopathy that is one of the effects of working in a slaughterhouse is that you actually become a secondary psychopath even if you aren't a primary one genetically it can actually make you into through the desensitization to suffering into a secondary psychopath and that's one of the dangers which we'll be talking about today last event announcement I have is that the ad-free chip in for the show stands at seven hundred dollars we need to raise one thousand by the end of October so I want to thank everyone who has contributed it has gone much better than my wildest expectations please continue to make your generous donations and every little bit helps and it is all heartfelt lis appreciated and we can get powerful information out without the kind of kinds of interruptions that you know we were used to here on the show so let's get into our topic for today and again as I said this topic is quite controversial so what does controversial really mean and by the way all of the slides that I'm going to be referring to can be found on the what on earth is happening dot-com website go to the radio show page and right underneath the player for the radio show you will see images for today's show as always these provide numeric links you can click them and follow a slideshow of images that that deal with what I'm going to be talking about here today the first image was for the free your mind conference the second image was for the fundraiser the third image was for the MUFON PA East Coast Conference the fourth image were on the entire topic the entire section of this radio show slash presentation that I call the way out which is all about solutions oriented approaches to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness image number five simply is the listing of the grassroots solutions that I talked about here on the show ten of them overall we've gone through all of the ones in the left-hand column and are making our way through the right-hand column now with the non-supportive dominators we've already actually looked at the development of mindfulness coming up on the show we will talk about using entheogens or psychedelics in a positive conscious context for transformation of consciousness the power of positive thinking and the responsibility that we have ultimately once we have taken enough information into ourselves to then help others to awaken by putting information out there freely for other people that's coming up we are of course still talking about the non-supportive dominators with the topic of carnism being as i've called it the ultimate expression of domination and again this is a controversial topic we're looking at image number seven now on the slideshow the word controversial is radically misunderstood in the English language radically misunderstood people think due to repetition and obfuscation and simply accepting the connotative meaning of a word but never looking at the root meaning of the word or the etymological meaning that conveys so much more and deeper information about the true intent and the true meaning the word through this obfuscation and this repetition mind control technique we have come to believe and accept that the actual true definition of controversial simply means debatable or disputable something that is arguable and can be debated that is not let me emphatically state that is not what the word controversial means the word controversial comes from and is derived from the Latin language the Latin prefix contra and you can look this up in any Latin dictionary any physical Latin dictionary you could download digital Latin dictionaries so you could look it up you could use online ones and confirm this the word contra which is the first part of the word controversial means facing face to face or against up against okay and that's when we're talking about opposition oppositional okay contra it means up against face to face with that's what the first part of the word means so what are we face to face with or up against well we need to look at the second part of the word versio this comes from the latin verb ver so ver sorry and this means to change or to alter and a lot of people say well that word means to turn as well yes verse over sorry also does mean to turn but it doesn't mean physical turning like the turning of a doorknob it means changing like the turning of the seasons transformation one thing turning into something else that's the cut the actual meaning of when when we're talking about which concept of turning the word verse over sorry means in Latin it means to change into turning from one thing to another okay metamorphosis transformation and that's what controversial ultimately means it means coming face to face with changing coming face to face with having to change because information has come your way and has explained what really is versus what you previously believed about it and stayed attached to the belief about it and that's why this topic is controversial not because it's really debatable not because that there is holes in the argument I'm going to make I'm not really making an argument I'm going to state the truth about what is in nature what actually exists I'm gonna state the truth about what this religion is about regardless of whether anyone thinks that it's a religion or not that is in fact exactly what it is I'm going to state the truth in moral terms about what we're doing to ourselves as a result of continuing this practice and I honestly am finished caring who it offends like I said at the top of the show get as offended as you like it doesn't make a difference when we're up against truth we either have to change or we are going to experience horrific consequences and that's not the only reason we should choose to engage in the truth and to align our behavior with truth not just for selfish reasons ultimately you have to do it because we understand that it's the truth and for no other reason because serving the truth ultimately is the will of creation for us and if we do that we're not going to create any self-inflicted suffering and will ultimately ultimately be able to create whatever we want out of this construct that we call physical reality we will be able to manifest our real desires and I'm not talking about lesser lower desires base desires I'm talking about creating what is truly beneficial and good and orderly and beneficial to evolutionary progress in consciousness for ourselves the higher self ultimately so controversial means absolutely means face to face with changing having to look at yourself in the mirror and say now that I know this I know that I'm going to have to change and I'm gonna tell an anecdote about that when I realized this I won't do that right now I'll do that later on possibly even next week depending on how I have a lot of information to get through this is again gonna be an information dense program so I've briefly told the anecdote on the show before but I'm gonna reiterate it and explain to people how I went through this process from carnism to abandoning carnism and how long that took for me so it wasn't an overnight process although when I did start it it wasn't as difficult as I thought it would be it was actually much easier so let's define what I mean by carnism because carnism is not a term that most people readily recognize or have a working definition of and we're moving to slide number eight now carnism is what people have traditionally referred to as being a carnivore or a meat-eater okay it's sometimes also referred to as being an omnivore omnivore carnivore meat eater these are terms that explain the practice omnivore carnivore meat eater but they don't explain the underlying religion the belief system that is inside someone's psyche that drives that behavior a behavior that they would not want done to them but yet they want to do to other beings okay and that's ultimately the only thing that really needs to be understood the we could go on forever talking about health concerns and health arguments regarding this topic but all that ultimately needs to be understood is if you don't want something done to you you shoulda not you should not do it to anything anyone else at all you should not do it to other beings period so when we're talking about killing if you don't want to be killed when we're talking about being eaten if you don't want to be eaten you shouldn't be killing and eating other animals and that's all it alternately comes down to this comes down to the principle of ownership the the absence of aggression the absence of domination the principle of self ownership the principle of non-aggression the principle of non-violence to others that's all it comes down to and this is intimately and inextricably connected with human freedom and why we don't have it why we're not free beings this is one of the reasons we are not free beings when you understand the law of Correspondence not the suggestion of Correspondence not the guests at correspondence the law of Correspondence see that's the entire problem folks in a nutshell people do not know that the law of Correspondence is in effect they believe in their erroneous religious belief system that that is somehow a belief it's not called the belief of Correspondence it's not called the suggestion of Correspondence it's a law that's operating in nature just like any other physical law like gravity like electricity you know the laws of electromagnetism the laws of gravity these are laws that exist they are binding binding they are immutable for something to be a law it is binding and is it is immutable that's what an a condition known as a law is it's something that is unchanging cannot be changed by man because man did not create it nature put it into effect and it's binding whether you like it or not whether you understand it or not it is in effect and you are affected by it and this is what man does not want to be man does not want that to be because ultimately the the true disease in the psyche of man is that man wants to be God and make the laws of nature and you're not that you are not that force you are a part of the totality of that all-encompassing force and intelligence but you are not it yourself and therefore you don't get to make that decision by yourself just deciding arbitrarily what will be it's up to you to perceive accurately that which is and then live in accordance with it that doesn't mean not to try to change the willful behaviors chosen by other people chosen willfully by them when they have a choice not to act a certain way so it doesn't mean don't try to change the external conditions that are created by behaviors through people's choices that's what we're here to do to influence change in that regard once we understand the definitive difference between right and wrong we then have a moral responsibility to work to change that dynamic for the better so let's look at what this concept of carnism is that this is a belief system it's a religion in the true sense of the term religion people do not think of it as such though they think it's just a practice but the practice isn't the important thing to look at more so than the practice the most important aspect to look at is the belief system that underlies the practice that's not based on any truth that's fundamentally that's based in fundamentally flawed axioms an axiom is an underlying belief structure and when you build something on a foundation of junk that isn't firmly rooted in truth you're only gonna build disorder and chaos and the entire religion of carnism okay is a religion that is entirely based upon violence which is an inherently fundamentally flawed axiom regarding how we should conduct ourselves in the world it is a fundamentally flawed axiom so I define and others have defined carnism as a dogmatic religion it is a religion in the true sense of the term that which holds us back that which binds us ties us holds us back from forward progress of where we want to go a dogmatic religion based entirely upon violence the main belief system of which is is that it is morally justifiable and/or necessary to kill animals and eat their dead flesh that is what carnism is that's not my belief about what carnism is that's not just my definition of it that is what the belief system of eating animal dead animal flesh is it is a religion based entirely on violence and its main belief system is that it is somehow morally justifiable and/or necessary we're gonna address this term necessary okay to kill animals to slaughter animals at your whim and then consume their dead flesh that's what carnism is and I call it my term for it is the ultimate expression of domination there is no our expression of one life-form dominating another life-form then completely murdering it and then consuming it eating its flesh if you don't want that done to you you probably should not be doing it to any other animal or Bing because the real expression of the golden rule of the law of Correspondence is a twitch see this is this is the way it wasn't stated in the New Testament the way it was stated is do unto others as you would have them do unto you but that doesn't really get into the why you should act like that why should you behave in such a modality well the reason why and this is even this is just a lower reason why you know this is a selfish reason why you should do unto others as you would have them do unto you the reason is is because the the real law of correspondence is going to state that as you do on to others that will be done unto you that same modality of behavior and experience you will have to experience for yourself you will have to experience it it being done unto you because this entire universe is a construct that acts as a mirror what we are pumping into its field of intelligence it is dynamically changing itself that's why it's called the universe the one change universe re the one changed the one thing changing it it reforms itself it rearranges itself to bring us the experience that we put forward into it the energy we pump into it through our consciousness and the expression of our consciousness our thoughts our emotions and our actions will ultimately be re-expressed back to us in other words we are reaping what we are sowing we are experiencing that which we are putting out so the reason to live in harmony with the golden of do unto others as you would have done unto you is because as you do to others will be done unto you that's just the way the universe works that is the way the law of Correspondence works and that is not a belief system I can't state it enough that is not a religious belief that is a universal scientific law let me state that again the law of Correspondence is not a religious belief it is a universal universal meaning everywhere in extant reality no matter where you go it is true and in effect scientific law it is a universal scientific law it is a reality and it is our job to recognize it as such to understand how it works so that we can bring our decisions our behavioral decisions into alignment with this higher spiritual law and stop creating self-inflicted suffering for ourselves and that is what the main reason that really carnism should not be being practiced by human beings it is morally wrong because it is based on violence which is always immoral and it is an expression of the domination of other beings and if we don't want to be dominated we should not being engaged in domination now we can get into other and Soleri arguments about it but ultimately that trumps any of the physical $0.05 world arguments or concerns of this topic in general the moral issue Trump's all of anything anybody wants to bring up about health aspects so now that we have defined carnism I want to start talking about what this practice does and why people continue to make arguments that it really has to be continued why do people argue that this is something that we have to keep doing that we can't stop eating animal flesh we can't stop eating dead animal flesh we have to continue that the three basic things that people bring up the arguments that they will bring up all the time you'll never hear a carnist really deeply delving into the moral issues you'll never hear them talking about this the unimaginable suffering of animals and again I'm going to link on this podcast the film Earthlings weeks in advance of the calling show if anyone's gonna call in and talk on this topic your views are not gonna get on the air on this program unless you've seen the movie Earthlings in its entirety if you want to talk on that that's what I'm asking in payment for coming on my show you will have to watch the movie Earthlings in its entirety all the way through and do it without looking away from the screen how about if we add that as a stipulation because I've done that twice in my life and let me tell you something if that doesn't make you sick if you're not physically sick like I was when I watched the movie Earthlings I was curled up in a fetal position completely sick and you know what that's the beautiful perfect successful intent of that film and I want to thank its filmmakers for making me that ill I want to thank the filmmakers let me say that again for making me feel that sick I understand exactly what you were doing in the making of this film and the amount of courage that it took to make the film is colossal so I'll be linking that film for those who haven't seen it and I would probably suggest that it is the majority of people on the earth who haven't seen that film and I guarantee there's plenty of people who want to argue for carnism who won't watch that film they'll keep making their you know completely inhumane immoral arguments and they won't bother to watch that film but if you're gonna want to talk on this topic on my show you're gonna have to watch I've watched that film otherwise you're gonna be abruptly and rudely cut off and hung up on and I have the right to do that you want to talk on that topic you're absolutely free to do so I'm also absolutely free on the show that I conduct to decide what topics will be discussed at a particular time on the show to give airtime to to give precious airtime to and I usually have a totally open floor but for this topic since it's too call-in shows on the specific topic of the domination that withdrawing our support from the domination of other beings the non supportive dominators for the one subtopic within that subtopic of carnism if you want to bring up anything regarding it the prerequisite is you will need to see the film Earthlings from beginning to end in one sitting not watching it in tiny little pieces because you couldn't take it all at one time you reserve the time and then actually do it watch it from beginning to end then I'll be willing to hear what you have to say but until then in all honesty I'm not interested in what you have to say on this topic unless you've watched that film I'm not interested in your uninformed opinion on this topic okay because my my entire response to someone who will just wholesale advocate this religion is maybe it should be being done to your children maybe it should be being done to you sometimes that wouldn't even get somebody's emotions up in an uproar you know you want to advocate this being done for other beings maybe it should just be done to you or how about we do it to people you love and care about how about we do it to your children you know you're not putting yourself you're never seeing the suffering of another from your position you're not putting yourself in that position I should say seeing it from their position you know stepping into into the shoes and did the experience of another and I'll say you want to also have a look at what goes on type into Google Images go to google.com hit images and then type into their animal slaughterhouse it's probably a phrase I'd suggest over 99% of people have never typed into the Google Images search engine just do that and take a look at what really goes on in the quote meat industry the murder industry the bloodletting industry the altar of sacrifice industry because that's what it really is occult eclis the poisoning of the entire morphogenic energy field of the earth industry let's call it what it really is the total pollution of the energy field in which we all live that's what the meet quote meat industry is have a good look at a lot of those images you know which I did before the show and probably put some of the most tame images that I found into the slideshow for today and there's some out there I'm telling you that if they will weaken you to your soul if you have any humanity within you weaken you to the very level of the core level of your being for those of us who aren't already turned into secondary Psychopaths or who weren't born as the freaks called primary Psychopaths which we're not really going to get past that condition until we really understand the genetic manipulation that has been done to this species another topic I haven't really gotten into hardly at all on this show and only briefly touched upon it in presentations I've done elsewhere so the advocates of carnism of this religion let's call what they are they are acolytes of this religion all right they are adherence to the religion of carnism they make the 3 ends argument it's called and this is known as the normal natural necessary argument I believe this was coined by Melanie joy and others and Melanie joy is a psychologist who talks about the deep underlying issues within the human psyche the attachments to this belief system that ultimately drive this behavior that underlie this religious practice and she does a phenomenal job helping people to really understand the core belief system that underlies carnism I'm gonna post a video by her as well which I also highly recommend because it really gets you looking in the mirror the video all posts by her Melanie joy dr. Melanie Julie and hey by the way I'll just throw it out on the show now that I've mentioned her name if anybody has a contact for her I'd love to have her come and speak at the free your mind to conference so I've not been able to get in touch with her I've actually made an effort to do so but it has not been successful so I would like to get in touch with dr. Melanie joy and invite her to come to the free your mind to conference to talk about the religion of carnism and why it's one of the main things that's holding humanity back from its evolutionary progress and its true freedom so I'll throw that out as an official public invite and if anybody has contact information like I said just get in touch with me so the normal natural necessary argument as expressed by Melanie joy and many others let's look at these claims these are the physical $0.05 world five cents arguments for carnism and I'm just going to in fat achill e state at the beginning here none of these hold any moral truth at all not only do they not hold any moral truth they don't hold any scientific truth there is no scientific evidence to support these claims they are misunderstandings at the very very best and they are pure fabrications to deliberately deceive and mislead at the worst the three ends argument is normal natural necessary this argument is provably false amoral meat industry propaganda ultimately that's what it is and people who are buying into these arguments have bought into mind control techniques they've bought into mind control methodologies that have been started by the meat industry because they realize that there is a seed that has been actually put forth into the earth a seed of higher consciousness than is an expression of the non-aggression the non-violence principle and they don't want they want to smother that seed they don't want it to express they don't want it to grow because that will mean less profits for them that will mean their gravy training that they've been on since they've got so many people believing that this practice is normal natural and necessary will dry up if people really awoke to a higher level of consciousness regarding the immorality of this religion called carnism so what is the normal natural necessary argument it states that eating meat is normal that because so many people are doing it that it's okay that it's normal you want to be normal don't you you don't want to be that freak who doesn't do things that other people do who is you know alone in the crowd do you see this is a psychologically persuade argument not born in facts it's born in fear has nothing to do with science and knowledge and morality it's all based in fear it's all based in erroneous perception and the management of that perception which call it whatever you want I call what it really is mind control that's what perception management is so the normal argument is simply conveying what the dominator culture the local operating system of domination is telling people is normal it's not what's right it has nothing to do what's with what's right it has nothing to do with what is just it certainly doesn't have anything to do with what is true all it is is playing on perception you want to be like the crowd don't you you don't want to stand out right now because standing out takes courage doing what's right takes courage it takes going against the grain it takes swimming upstream the courage to swim upstream it's it's the courage for the individual to stand up against the group and that's the second part of the term context the green language part of the term controversial see it's contra meaning up against or face to face with verse ra meaning to change and I al in green language it means face to face with changing I versus the all the I the individual versus the group I all face the face with change I all that's not an accident and people can make light of that all they want I know people just totally ditch on the language of the birds and don't understand it because they're so trapped in the left brain I get it I get you don't understand that what a cult language is about I get that you know many people don't understand that there is a hidden language that the is speaking to us at all times and places trying to wake us up because the universe wakes us up through archetype language numbers shape and form vibratory energy it doesn't wake us up through English words this is coming in through those arc types through the language that we have constructed so ultimately the deeper part of ourselves is trying to wake us up through the language we've constructed that's what green languages and there's so many people that absolutely do not get it and aren't going to get it they don't want to get it because to get green language is to develop a deep understanding that you're living in a magical reality you're living in a reality that is so far stranger that you then you could even possibly conceive because again it's ultimately you reflecting back to you that which you really need the most that's what this whole thing is to learn and grow so the normal argument is all based on follower mentality you have to want to be a follower to accept this first part of the argument of normal natural necessary it is the entrenched and instilled beliefs of the dominator culture that makes something normal and all you're doing by grafting on to that belief is you're accepting that belief system that's based in domination and violence as your own because you don't want to stand out or be a unique and individual you want to identify with groupthink I'm telling you I didn't become vegetarian for health reasons I didn't become vegetarian as part of any damn trend I could care less what a trend is going on I became help I became vegetarian for moral reasons that are based in truth that are based in nature's laws cosmic universal spiritual laws when I recognize that and I recognize that my actions we're in opposition to that higher spiritual law I could not reconcile those things I could not say well I know this knowledge I have a deep understanding of this knowledge but my behaviors in opposition to it and that's okay with me no it wasn't okay with me I came face-to-face with changing myself what I is what I had to change and I ultimately made the decision to go through that process of change we will continue to talk about this after this very brief two-minute break we'll be right back here on what on earth is happening to continue to discuss carnism [Music] [Music] all right folks we're back continuing to talk about carnism as the ultimate expression of domination over another being part of our non support of dominators solution section here on what on earth is happening let's jump right back into this topic we were talking about the 3 ends argument of carnist the normal natural necessary with normal being the really representative of simply the normal quote unquote normal belief of dominant culture or the Dominator culture is more accurate to say it is based on follower mentality groupthink and collectivism follower of mentality groupthink and collectivism and has no regard for the actual moral issues involved as does the natural and necessary argument now natural spend a little bit of time on and necessary as well because people believe erroneously through their religious belief systems that it is man's natural state to consume the dead flesh of other animals that he has killed they believe that that is somehow that quote natural order which is the complete antithesis of the true natural order this is based on complete lies and disinformation regarding the linear progression of man's evolutionary progress on the earth and it is based on Darwinian theory this notion that the species with the biggest claws and sharpest teeth come out on top when it is ultimately truly the most conscious being that is the highest aspect or highest expression of nature's order it has nothing to do with the most vicious being as a matter of fact that's the thing that probably holds back the evolutionary progress the most that beastial form of consciousness so the this practice of carnism has nothing to do with nature with us just be natural predators and that being part of our nature part of the art this argument is it well we see other animals that this is their being this is their nature and they eat meat they consume other animals so why shouldn't we do it well the first and foremost answer to that is we're not the same kind of animal as them it doesn't make a difference what somebody else is doing this is the same argument if you see other people jumping off a bridge would you go and do that well you would be the same level of retardation and stupidity to just do that practice just because you see it being done by those who are lower than you animals are a lower form of consciousness than human beings there is a differential in conscious awareness on their part this isn't some kind of myth or belief system there is such a thing as different levels or different places that we are in consciousness and human beings arguably hey I have to qualify that should be at a higher level of consciousness than animals and isn't to say we're not part of this kingdom that we call animali of the animal kingdom the animal world were an expression of animal life and and that just comes from the latin term anima which means soul imbued with the soul an individual expression that's all it means we're different than the plant kingdom in that regard the plant kingdom is connected to the earth soul it is not that we aren't but we are an individual ated expression imbued with movement able to actually be you know not grounded in the earth in its soil and move freely upon it and possibly even beyond it that's what makes an animal different than a plant because people will one of the arguments we'll get into when we get into the occult side of things which will probably be next week there's so much information to cover on this topic I mean I may go three weeks on this topic who knows but part of what we'll talk about is the argument people make well if eating animals is eating plants is the same thing and it's also just as morally wrong and I'm gonna refute that argument and explain to people yes plants have a form of consciousness but what you have to look at when when you understand the deeper occult spiritual aspects of this that means the hidden spiritual aspects of this entire concept of stopping eating animal flesh when you try to apply that to plants the same thing doesn't hold true because they do not have the individuated expression of consciousness and yes that does matter yes that is for real it's not something that is imagined you can come to understand that if you do enough seeking deep internal work and reading to understand the laws of assimilation which we're going to talk about when we talk about the occult aspect of this topic the law of assimilation is what we have to realize when we're talking about what we should be putting into our body in the first place and meat is definitely one of the things that is going to make the body the most imbalanced and unhealthy and I'm very very profoundly sad that I didn't grasp this at a former time than I did earlier it could have made my journey so much easier and I would have come into good health before I had to go through absolutely horrific things with my health and overall feeling and well-being and again that's even it just not even to just want to make yourself healthier and feel better and be more energetic to take on a plant-based diet that's even the ancillary reason as I've said that's the secondary reason for wanting to do it that's still a selfish motivation the non selfish and ethical motivation needs to be the alleviation of suffering for other beings because if you're not concerned with the alleviation of suffering for other beings then you're helping contribute the dynamic to the dynamic of enslavement and you know a lot of people talk about you know they make these other arguments about meat being killed humanely oh these animals are being killed humanely that humanely slaughtered hey the taking of a life by violence is that taking of a life by violence you don't own that life to take it's not yours otherwise it would be called your life a cow's life is not your life and that's another thing if you're gonna speak in defense of carnism I want I want you to be able to make the statement I own other animals lives I want to hear that actual phrase leave your mouth before I want to know people to know that's your belief system that's what you believe before you speak in defense of it on this show anyway you will have to at least make that claim I want you to have seen earthlings in its entirety and I want you to make the claim that another animal's life is yours it belongs to you to take you can make those claims you could talk on the defense of carnism at least for a time you know I'll give you the floor for a little while to make whatever point you're going to make but unless you're gonna be willing to come on and bare yourself in that way to people I'm honestly not interested in hearing from you on the on this particular topic so the natural argument is based on Darwinian theory and it's based on this erroneous idea of linear progression of civilizations as well if you really get into it it's making the argument man is designed somehow to eat meat and we're the we are a part of this quote natural pecking order Oh before I get back in it I just wanted to very briefly continue to address this topic of humanely slaughtered meat there is no such thing that's a complete absolute misnomer and another thing that the meat industry put out there to try to allay people's consciences and not to get them to think about what really goes on in slaughterhouses and I'll tell you another thing people think that oh you know different religions have different ways of taking the animal life one of the absolute worst forms of meat butchering and slaughtering is kosher form of it because the animal is fully conscious upon the life being taken they're not you know given a stun shot to the brain so that there's brain death before they're actually killed their throat is slit without anything just a totally conscious and there's a image of this being done in a full video of this being done in earthlings watch it you know you'll see the inside of a kosher butcher II and just see the kind of suffering that goes on there and it's just unbelievable that people can just think that there is any kind of a humane or religiously acceptable means of taking an animal's life it's killing another Bing that's what it is and then you're eating something that's already dead the life has left it it's already dead and you're eating eating it you know we have to understand what's really being done to the Morpho genetic field the energetic field that we're all living in as a result of this suffering being pumped into it on a daily basis and let me tell you something who's behind this industry is the dark occultists dark occultic religious belief systems lie behind this continual and perpetual altar of sacrifice if you still don't understand that's who's behind the poisoning of this energyfield that we're all living in and ultimately creating the entire enslavement system you don't understand anything it's not just political it's not just financial it has its has it's bigger than banking it's bigger than money it's the old religion that's what the dark occultists themselves refer to it as and it's the religion of domination it's a religion that some people are going to be God here on earth because they detest and despise nature's law so much that they are going to rule in hell rather than serve in heaven and they're gonna become God here that's their ultimate religious belief and that religion spans all cultures all places on the earth all exoteric religious backgrounds regardless of what exoteric religion the person happens to be claiming that they come from it spans all races all religions all walks of life every institution on the face of the earth every age range the sexes you name it because the occult is not limited to any one particular organization institution cultural background or religious background there's people involved in it from every walk of life everywhere on this planet and people need to understand that dynamic because they get hung up and it's this group or that group or this group or that group so let's look at more about this natural quote it's natural argument it's also based in this idea that just because something has been going on for a certain amount of time that somehow lends legitimate to legitimacy to it and that's some kind of a complete logical fallacy it doesn't make a difference how long something has been going on the way it's been happening that will never make it right wrongs could be going on for millennia or even millions of years and still be wrong you know to make the argument well man's existed in this condition for you know hundreds of millions of years who's to say that it shouldn't be that way the laws of nature is to say that it shouldn't be that way this behavior is a choice that can be stopped at any time it's not something that we need I'm going to get to that part of it they'll say it's necessary and just because something's been going on for however many enormous number of years is never going to morally justify it you know that's like saying well human slavery has been going on for tens of thousands of years what why do you have such a problem with it maybe because it's morally wrong how about that it doesn't make a difference it's it's a complete non sequitur and our logical fallacy entirely you're bringing up something that has no time scales that has nothing to do with morality doesn't matter how long something that's immoral has been going on it's never going to make it into something that's moral and the other part I call the we are argument the we are is part of this natural that meat-eating is natural people say we are hunter-gatherers you know we were hunter-gatherers for our entire evolutionary progress let me tell you something there is no such thing as we are something that we are we can consciously direct our evolution if we are in conscious control over our thoughts and understanding what's really going on in our motivations in the deep recesses of the human psyche if we're aware of that then we are in a position to be able to consciously evolve ourselves and there's no such thing as we must be this thing forever we can will ourselves to be something beyond that the we are argument there's no such thing as what we are we are what we choose to be that's another thing that really we have to really deeply understand ponder think about contemplate you know there's no set way things have to be we can consciously choose to make something different and be something better than what we are that's what evolution is all about the willful conscious choice to be something better than you were in the moment before that's what evolution in consciousness is about so we are what we choose to be we're capable of consciously evolving past where we quote-unquote are by an act of our will capital W will another way I would say this is we will be what we choose to be that's our choice no one else's the only thing that's not within our will to choose is what the laws of morality are what right and wrong is that's something that's set in immutable it's its extant it is inherent to creation it's like saying I don't like that stars or stars I wanted them to be something else I want this the Sun to be something other than what it is it's a component of nature you're not gonna change that oh maybe you could develop some kind of technology that destabilizes it at some point of uh you know technological growth but ultimately you're not changing that which is you're not gonna make a star into an apple okay nature created it you're not going to make what you want out of it and this doesn't just apply it physically of course this applies to the moral laws that are inherent to creation which I have called natural law and what I'm now increasingly simply terming Universal spiritual law to avoid the entire confusion and the hijacking of this word natural because in connotative lee in people's diseased mindset they believe that this word means something completely erroneous and completely actually antithetical to what it really does mean diametric opposite to what the word natural really does mean and again natural comes from the term net tear in Egyptian it is the net tear all the spirit all the all spirit everything is spirit this is a spiritual construct for experience and it is all based on the laws of spirit cosmic or universal spiritual law which I have been calling natural law but again I'm actually moving away from that term because it's so hijacked the term natural people think it means this quote Darwinian natural order that isn't even what Darwin said it people think it means now he was saying there had to be a lot of evidence in the fossil record to support his theory that's never been found and yet it's been turned into a religion which is what Darwinism is it's another religion a completely dogmatic belief system not based in truth that holds humanity back from forward progression evolutionary progress in consciousness it's what Darwinism is just like carnism so the we are argument needs to be completely and wholesale rejected it is a logical fallacy in and of itself and it you know it shows the worldview poisoning because that's the dynamic that this entire natural argument is based upon what do you think human nature is what do you think the possibility for change is if these aspects of the psyche about how we view these dynamics of the world that we're living in and our expression of consciousness is poisoned I've called this world view poisoning these are the type of thoughts we're going to have these are the type of views we're going to hold on to and they're completely imbalanced they're completely poisoned and ultimately they keep us in a state of powerlessness and the only way to get beyond that point is the heal worldview by understanding what true human nature is about and understanding the value of individual life we talked about this in the section as a matter of fact that was like the first real solution I got into was worldview poisoning I believe that's the first solution on the the grassroots solutions for positive and lasting change that we listed and talked about if you don't heal the worldview nothing is going to be orderly or healed from that point forward you're not going to create any kind of positive expression or manifestation if your worldview continues to be poisoned and this is part of the natural argument for carnism that we have to get past the third is necessary and the main expression for this people actually have made biological arguments I'm sorry not biological ecological arguments for why we have to keep eating meat which is so ridiculous I'm not even going to talk about it because the meat industry is one of the biggest ecological polluters of the entire world and if you look at how much if you just look at the stats regarding how much environmental degradation it takes to raise a pound of meat versus plant food the stats are absolutely staggering you know I mean we're doing so much destruction to the environment by the practice of animal rearing animal husbandry and and carnism that it's almost incalculable the impact that this is having on the living system of the earth the main aspect of the necessary argument isn't even just this ecological one this ridiculous ecological one it's the fact that we need to consume meat to be healthy and this is complete logical fallacy as well as I'm going to explain and this is all born in meat industry propaganda part of the argument that was made for this was done in the work called the book called the vegetarian myth by Lee air Keith and I do encourage people to read this book okay I'm not gonna tell you don't read the propaganda for the other side absolutely check it out I try to suggest borrowing it so you're not giving money to a diseased worldview like that but we're trying to find it online but when if you read this book with open eyes and ears if you read this book understanding the worldview poisoning aspects if you read this book understanding the attachment the ego attachment that is born that is has reached full expression in many people and you understand the lack of willpower on people's part and ignorance on people's part regarding what real how real health is generated through nutrition this woman seems to make convincing arguments to people who are not really in the know because she argues these things normal natural necessary that's the main crux of her argument very much ignores and takes the emphasis off of the actual suffering of these beings the actual suffering of the animals she knows hardly anything about real nutrition she doesn't understand nutrient density in plant-based foods how to unlock that how to take that into the human body she was doing veganism all wrong completely wrong and I'm not even going to completely advocate just a vegan diet I don't have a problem with the vegetarian diet or what some people have called the non strict vegetarian diet one that incorporates dairy products which are animal by-products if you want to go vegan wonderful make sure you understand the health concerns associated with that to do it and do it the right way this person was not doing it the right way and then blaming the dietary choice itself or lifestyle itself because she didn't have the full information regarding how to do it right you know she's put pushing this Paleolithic diet which again is another form of meat industry propaganda and poisoned worldview based on this Darwinistic notion of linear evolution linear civilization linear progress of civilizations so she makes erroneous statements in the book as well saying that you know we have a dietary need for actuated fat and cholesterol which we don't the liver makes the amount of cholesterol that we need and we can get all of the essential fatty acids from plant-based foods the essential fatty acids can be taken in from the plant-based foods the things that the brain actually needs to build the neocortex of the brain the whole brain but specifically the neocortex which is responsible for higher order thought function and truly human characteristics and especially conscience and more moral concerns all of that can be gotten through plant foods I'm going to talk about what is necessary by the body and talk about what plant-based foods we can derive those nutrients from and believe me they're in these plant-based foods in in in dense quantities there's no reason that the human being now or ever needed to actually consume that animal flesh this is a myth this is something that has been propagated by people who want this practice to continue unabated and unchallenged in the mind and it's provably false the idea that it is necessary to eat meat is provably false first of all I don't need I honestly you know people who love the entire backing up every single solitary claim that is ever made by the human voice you know they want me to provide actual claims for this and I'm going to I'm gonna actually provide the claims what is necessary by the body that the knowledge of what is necessary to be taken into the body and what plant-based foods we can get that from today on the show and the the problem here is that people actually don't think that simple experience is proof of the in invalid nature of the belief that you need meat I'm a healthy energetic intelligent vital being and I do not consume dead animal flesh and haven't for five years five years ago when I went through a deeper aspect of the awakening before I started speaking I finally reconcile this immoral behavior that I was participating in with the knowledge that I had taken into myself and I willed myself to stop doing that immoral practice so what we have to understand is there are people who are simply living proof experiential proof that that argument is a logical fallacy and have been for hundreds of years we're going to talk about that more when we get into the occult side of things I'm going to be bringing up work by high-level Rosicrucians and Freemasons on the topic of the immorality of the consumption of animal flesh I'm gonna be looking into the works of Max Heindel probably next week on this this topic from the Rosicrucian cosmo conception and i'll post links to all this information as well with this podcast we'll be getting into the law of assimilation will be I'll be reading excerpts from the document known as vegetarianism and occultism by the freemason C W Leadbeater and it's a phenomenal short essay I guess you could call it it's not really a book that really gets deeply into the moral reasons and the occult reasons for ceasing the practice of carnism so the necessary argument let's take a look at some of its claims there's this thing known as the protein myth that you can only get the proteins needed for the human body by taking in animal flesh and this is incorrect this is a logical fallacy that is repeated it's a myth that is believed in by people let's take a look at what the body actually really does need the body does need protein this is true the fallacy comes in that the proteins that we need can only be found in an animal matter in animals dead animal flesh and that's not the case okay the amino acids that we really need by taking in protein and having the body break it down that's what the body really needs through protein so there are tons of plant protein sources and if your being a vegan and you're not getting enough protein in your diet is because you're doing it wrong if you're a vegetarian you're not getting enough protein in your diet because you're not eating right you don't have enough information about what the body needs and the particular foods that contain those nutrients in high enough densities and you're not put adding those into your diet on a frequent enough basis and that's it that's why people fail at veganism and vegetarianism they don't have the complete knowledge of what needs to be taken into the diet on a daily basis protein sources in plant foods come from the following things that you need to add into your diet if you're a vegetarian or a vegan legumes which is lentils beans and peas and chickpeas that's what you need to take in that's a big source of protein in the vegetarian and vegan diet all forms of legumes soy beans which are not technically categorized as legumes but if you add soy tofu tempeh tempeh probably better because it's a fermented form of it a lot of people say that it doesn't have some of the possible bad health benefits of some soy products when it's taken in high amounts I think so should be used sparingly and legumes should be one of your main sources of protein grains also have proteins you can get good amount of protein from millet from quinoa quinoa is an excellent source of protein that's a grain a lot of cereals box cereals if you're gonna eat that you know people who you know I guess don't engage in mostly raw food diet diet when it comes to veganism aren't going to touch processed foods like that but cereals have protein in it as well through the grains rice has protein oats house protein we again it has gluten in it which is shown to be somewhat detrimental to certain aspects of health as well but it has protein in it dairy products have protein milk cheese yogurt eggs of course have protein nuts and nut butters so peanuts almonds walnuts cashews pecans that there's basically protein in all nuts and nut butters seeds have proteins at protein sesame seeds chia i'm sorry not chia pumpkin seeds sunflower seeds so tons and tons of plant derived protein sources for people to say you need to kill animals and eat their flesh to get the protein you need in the human diet is erroneous it does not hold any scientific weight at all it's an invalid claim we need calcium in the human diet for bones you can get that from soy tofu you can get that from cereal grains as well okay you can get that from kale kale has protein in it broccoli has I'm sorry calcium we're talking about calcium now kale has calcium in it broccoli has calcium bok choy is another excellent source of calcium legumes also have calcium in them again lentils beans chickpeas nuts and nut butters also have calcium in them and seeds also have calcium in them as well so more more plant vegetable derived sources seeds legumes plants that have tons of calcium in them if you're not eating these foods on a daily basis you're doing vegetarianism and veganism wrong the human body needs iron iron is in many different plant derived foods as well strawberry tomatoes broccolis peppers etc zinc zinc is needed in the diet it's found in grains we tofu nuts seeds beans peas lentils and cereals alright vitamin b12 this is one of the big arguments against that people bring up against vegetarianism or and/or veganism well vegetarians don't really have any problem getting enough b12 in their diet because if you're going to eat any eggs or take in milk there's b12 within those those things vegans will often have to supplement their diet somewhat with things that are in that the things that have b12 within them soy beverages nutritional yeast and cereals are important when it comes to getting enough b12 vitamin b12 in the diet and it is an important vitamin it can be done with a vegetarian diet and it can even be done in a vegan diet in a vegan lifestyle it is not impossible it requires some will in order to do it and do it properly and people who aren't doing this properly want to blame the entire lifestyle and the choice the moral choice and say somehow it's necessary that we need to take in dead animal flesh and again I would say what this really is if you really read the vegetarian myth and try to psychoanalyze what's really going on in this person she doesn't have enough knowledge she harmed her body through the ignorance that she did this type of diet with she didn't go in with full knowledge she harmed her body developed chronic disease as a result then tries and turn it around and blame it on something other than her own ignorance and that is what's going on psychologically with Lee AER Keith it's transference of blame to someone who to the the actual practice of vegetarianism and veganism not her ignorant which actually caused her conditions and she's not only in a physical condition I would emphatically stays in a psyche condition of psychological imbalance and this this is evidenced evidenced greatly by some of the statements that she makes when she talks about when she broke her vegan quote vegan I want to say that also emphatically she didn't really live a vegan lifestyle she binge dawn meat because of urges that she had that's not being vegan being vegan is not eating any meat products any animal products at all okay even animal derived vegetarian your you don't eat meat you don't eat any animal flesh you will use eggs cheese milk etc so dairy products and plant-based foods but she did not engage in Creole veganism number one so that's a misnomer when she claims she was vegan for decades isn't accurate and secondly she also betrayed the psychological underpinnings that were really going on in her mind when she basically talked about when she broke her you know vegan streak and started eating fish again because she loved the tuna fish and she made the statement that when she ate her first tuna fish sandwich after you know being vegan for so long that she couldn't even believe the the absolute incredible euphoric feeling that she got you know every cell in her body was tingling you know she put it like and she said wow this is what it really feels like to be fed and to be alive no incorrect that's what it feels like to be an addict and to be getting a fix because you're still not willfully strong enough to overcome to an immoral practice and you're still so hung up on how it makes you feel meaning not the real you the higher case as self you but the lower case s the sense self the five-cent self she's so attached to how that felt let me tell you something ladies and gentlemen no one in my entire circle of friends and family and you can ask anyone anyone who knows me anyone who knows people who know me I challenge you call them write to them ask people if there is anyone they know in their circle of friends that includes me okay if they know me personally when I was a meat-eater when I was a carnist who could put away more meat than me I want you to go and ask them and fun seriously I know personally no one else I'm not saying there's there's tons of people who are like you know professional eaters and you know they're what do you call a competitive eaters I'm not saying I could put away more meat than anybody I'm saying in my circle of friends and family members I was able to put them put away more meat than any other person that I know personally in my life that's what I am saying and that can be corroborated by asking anyone who knows me the amount of meat that I would eat when I was younger you would have a hard time even conceiving of it I'll tell an anecdote right now we went to a place here in Philadelphia I won't mention a name to plug it but it's a restaurant that brings you continuously brings you meet that is grilled in a South American barbecue style way and basically they give you it's like a total decadent thing they give you a chip on your table that has a green side and a red side literally this is true and you you keep it on green if you want them upon seeing that your plate is empty of meat como bring you more different cuts of meat and when you're finally full or sated you flip it to the red side and they know even if there's anything on your plate or even if your plates empty don't bring any more because you've had enough and we went there Barb and I went there years ago when we were both still carnist we were it was some some occasion of someone's birthday or something we went there with a large group of people there might have been like 12 or 13 or 14 people we sat around a big table at this South American barbecue style restaurant and we you know all started with our chips on on green and started going and they started bringing us food and at the end of the night everyone was so completely overstuffed and just you know gorged literally gorged and me and a one other friend we're sitting there with our chips dawn green I'll say his name his name was John we were sitting there he was a former boyfriend of one of Barb's friends and he was you know kind of a big guy and me and him were sitting and just going toe-to-toe talking about different cuts of meat and just gorging ourselves and everyone else was long done and we were still eating like for 45 minutes after everybody had stopped and they're just watching us like laughing that we could possibly put away that much meat on our own and I think I even slightly outlasted him when he finally flipped over his chip mine was stolen for like one more bit barely you know but that's what kind of immediate or I used to be so again in many of these cases when it comes to mindset when it comes to morality when it comes to excess I was one of the worst offenders you know I think that actually places people in a deeper position of being able to turn themselves around it actually almost gives them the benefit or the edge you know this is the concept of the lukewarm or in the worst position those who are the hottest in other words they're in the the deepest chasms of consciousness they have an opportunity to see it's you know that maybe you don't really see the reflection until you're almost at the very bottom of the chasm of that floor then you finally see your reflection in that and then you have an opportunity to really to spring up to the highest you know Heights that's kind of the way I look at it because if someone like me can do it after the level of attachment that I had to me than anyone can and I'll just tell you another brief anecdote that I said I was gonna get into when I first made the decision to stop eating me it was after seeing the movie Earthlings and basically I had cognitive dissonance going on within my mind and many other people will be experiencing this if you're honest with yourself you know and you're still engaged in this practice and you want to see real freedom and you you know want there to be actual peace and non-violence on the earth and you're honest with yourself you're probably in this condition of cognitive dissonance trying to reconcile oppositional behavior with knowledge of right and wrong and I was in this state for a while after seeing that movie and I made like sort of a subconscious promise to myself it wasn't even a promise it was a deep realization and a recognition that now that I know this now that I know what really goes on now that I know what I'm a part of indirectly I'm an indirect part of it you know and not saying it nicely that's even a euphemism what I'm really talking about is I'm a participatory member of violence by proxy and murder by proxy so I knew that I was contributing to that dynamic and don't get me wrong don't think that I'm saying one person stopping eating meat changes the whole dynamic no it's all about amount for a quantum effect to build and then express a certain amount of people have to make a choice with in harmony with natural law so I'm under no delusions that just me doing this stops it somehow oh it's going on on a beta and we could talk about numbers and I will get into numbers but you know I decided that again it's me versus the all it doesn't matter what the all is doing I need to worry about what I'm doing what are my actions contributing to am I be part of the dynamic of the creation of that suffering am i part of the dynamic of the negative injection of energy into the field of consciousness that we're all living in and the answer was yes I had to ask myself the question that I tell people to ask in slide number 11 you know after I'll talk about numbers a little bit and I'll ask that question but it's essentially what what am i contributing in the way of energy pumping energy into this dynamic on earth am I on the right side of that equation is what my behavior is doing contributing to the negative energetic dynamic on earth and the answer was yes and therefore I had to approach it apophatic lee meaning from the negative perspective meaning I need to stop doing something that is harmful am i engaged in harm were indirect harm that's the question then stop doing that action it's the apophatic pathway to truth is this behavior engaging in harm does it include engagement with harm and engagement in the violence ideology the ideology of violence and domination and if the answer is yes to that question then you have to apply apophysis to your behavior and apophysis is the method of saying no the practice of saying no pulling back from that which is doing harm again I've said repeatedly over and over again it isn't so much about what we need to start doing it's almost entirely about what we need to stop doing to create freedom we're holding freedom back by what we're doing we stop doing those things freedom is the natural expression it is the actual base underlying form of everything we just need to learn how to be in that state of consciousness and stop doing what we're already doing unfortunately you know we've come to such a horrible fall in consciousness that our our condition the default condition that we have created is that you know tyranny and enslavement and oppression and violence is like the default condition here on earth well the only way to really change that is to stop engaging it stop supporting it stop obeying it stop complying with it saying no apophysis pulling back from engagement in actions that are immoral because they cause harm then the manifested result will be peace order harmony freedom and justice on earth until we pull back from those behaviors don't expect any of those things don't expect them to magically manifest while we're still engaged in harmful immoral behaviors the the laws of nature do not allow for that it's an impossibility it just doesn't work that way folks so I mean let's briefly talk about numbers how many animals are murdered in the in the United States alone last year in 2011 in the United States alone over over ready for this figure 10 billion with a B yes 10 billion that's a 10 with 9 zeros after it 10 billion animals land animals only were slaughtered in the United States alone in the year 2011 in one year over 10 billion that's a low estimate it was something like ten point three billion was the actual figure ten over ten billion with a B animals and if you factor in aquatic animals animals that live in water the sea or our freshwater the total number of animals killed for human consumption in the United States alone just last year in one year was you ready for this 65 billion animals with a be 65 billion animals only in the United States that's not the entire world that is 9 times more than the population more than 9 times greater than the population of the entire world as far as human beings go worldwide figures were astronomically higher if you take the total amount of animals both aquatic and land raised amount of animals slaughtered killed at the hands of human beings for consumption of their dead flesh in the year 2011 alone in the world the number is horrific it's 150 billion animals 150 billion animal lives were violently taken in the year 2011 alone by a human population of 7 billion people that is over a 21 to 1 ratio for every person alive on the planet and I ask people to ask only one question when it comes to looking at those figures what is this practice doing energetically to the field of energy and consciousness in which we are all living what do you think it's doing and I asked you to say try not to try to find out what it really is doing versus what you think or believe try to get actual empirical data about what that's actually doing and it's possible to do that work if you really want to know that answer lies within all of us the true answer to that question about what that is doing lies within each and every one of us if we're honest with ourselves if we're willing to do the work to go within ourselves to acquire that answer you may not find that answer in a school book or an encyclopedia or even on the internet but it exists and there is a truth regarding it and I'll tell you what it's doing and don't believe me try to know for yourself that is turning the energetic vibratory energy the vibratory dynamic of this planet into a hell world these animals suffer inhumane and cruel treatment often not even being able to stand treated like a thing you watch the movie Earthlings and put yourself in the position of one of those animals and and if you can't identify with that level of suffering you're you are a species as they call it in Earthlings at the very very best but really what I would say that someone who can't really foot I would say if someone does not really have a deep visceral emotional gut reaction in a negative way to what they see in the movie Earthlings you should be seriously concerned that you are already at least a secondary psychopath and I know that's even that's like you know a catch-22 because how can a psychopath really be concerned about anything well maybe it's not because psychopaths are generally concerned about themselves but they just don't care that they don't care you know that's how psychopathy works so I'll suggest it in a different way if you watch this movie with someone else and they don't have a visceral emotional gut reaction to what they're seeing in a negative way then you will be really empowered to know that you are probably most likely dealing with a psychopath and I would say if you're gonna watch it with somebody else try to be wary about whether they're faking feigning that concern that emotional reaction you could tell if you're good enough at reading people whether they're faking it or not because if it's not gonna produce that you know empathetic painful reaction in the human heart I feel tragically sorry for anyone because they've been turned into something that is quite less than a human being and they've been robbed of a birthright which is to truly feel so that's my challenge and I'll be posting the link to the movie and I've told people in the past I didn't recommend them watching it because of that reason I'm gonna reverse my position on that and say you really want to get involved in the real dynamic of why human freedom isn't a present condition here on the earth and probably is not going to be for a long long long time as long as we stay attached to these erroneous belief systems and these false axioms that we have built our behavior upon I would suggest that earthlings is actually a good movie to view to understand why that dynamic is in place and on next week I'm going to really talk about the occult aspects of this dynamic and really get into the principle of Correspondence you know I put a somewhat comical image if you could even call it that that I found out there floating around as an internet meme a human being laying on a table with aliens around them saying all the different justifications for the continuance of carnism oh we have our own problems we don't have time to worry about whether they suffer or not you know and this guy is laying out on their feast table with an apple in his mouth surrounded by you know vegetables and trimmings this is an image number 12 they kill other animals for our food so why shouldn't we do oh there's that erroneous logical fallacy quote-unquote natural argument don't worry this one was killed humanely quote unquote you know the logical fallacy that you can murder some something humanely I do feel bad but I could never give up my meat it's just too tasty let's be honest that's what the real justification is in every in everyone's mind they don't want to employ the will they don't want to exercise the will to change and be an existing behavior that is ultimately destructive and is ultimately creating part of the done it is part of the creating dynamic of why we are enslaved and if you don't understand that you still don't really get the why you can only see the wat you can see the symptom and you might disagree with the symptom and you mayn't I want the symptom present but you still don't have the master key of Y in hand that it's happening because you do not grasp the principle of Correspondence the law of Correspondence that as we do to others will be done unto us the end for all eternity in all times and places so if you don't want to create self-inflicted suffering and you want to be free then do unto others as you would have done unto yourself and that's the true Christian teaching and the truth at esoteric Christian perspective when it comes to this issue I'll also talk about this fallacy of God giving us dominions over the animals that's taught in fake Christian next movement that's all the time we have for this week folks I know it was hard hitting

What On Earth Is Happening Show #122

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Carnism, Justifications For Carnism, Occult Reasons For Vegetarian Diet, The Law Of Assimilation, The False "Natural Order," The Law Of Correspondence*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pastor [Music] freedom for the people that's what this show is all about ladies and gentlemen welcome one and all you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio today is Sunday August 26 2012 my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting dot-com this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have an awesome show lined up for you here today and it is going to be information packed an information dense show coming your way we're going to be continuing to talk about the practice of carnism and how this is one of the factors that is ultimately keeping humanity in the prison based modality of consciousness in which it currently resides we're going to be getting into today the occult aspects of carnism the occult reasons why this is a practice that we should not be undertaking in our daily day-to-day lives and I'm going to be talking about the moral justifications for a carnism the reasons people give to continue this practice and then we hearing from a couple of high-level occult researchers occult authors who I find their views valid and enlightening and who I do not follow their views their views are ones which I actually encountered after coming into the knowledge regarding the immorality of the practice of carnism for myself after that I actually encountered the gentleman's work who I'm going to be reading from today and these come from a couple of different occult traditions we're going to be talking about reasons for for ceasing and desisting the practice of carnism from the masonic and Rosicrucian perspectives and when i say those terms i mean from the original esoteric intent of these traditions not as they have basically degraded down through the centuries and come to us in the modern form but this these are esoteric teachings that come from out of the ancient world and really date back to traditions that go right back into ancient Greece and Egypt and even far older than that right into the dawn of human antiquity so that's coming up on the show today this of course is an ongoing continuation of the solutions oriented approaches that we're talking about about how to get out of this mess in consciousness that we've worked ourselves into so this is all part of the solutions section that I call the way out and it's part of the non support of dominators and the non support of the practice of domination over any species the it's it's part of removing oneself from the concept of having authority over other beings because as we've talked about many times in the past there is no such concept it is an illusion that is the byproduct of a imbalanced psyche so that's coming up on the show today I have many event announcements and please bear with me through these because it's so important there is so much stuff that's going on and it's good stuff this stuff that's happening and these meetings that are taking place and gatherings of people I mean this is a actually an exciting time a lot is going on and that's a good thing because that means more people are waking up and getting involved so many event announcements of course the first one the big event here in Philadelphia coming up next year in April of 2013 the free your mind to conference it is shaping up incredibly so far and people are coming forth to volunteer their efforts we still need more volunteers so if you're in the Philadelphia area please get in touch with me mark at free your mind conference calm as the email address if you can seriously dead Kait time energy and effort to this project we need help so I'll say that first the freer mind to conference coming up April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 here in the city of Philadelphia it is a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult free your mind returns to Philadelphia in 2013 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first four year mine conference in 2011 with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subvert subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times April 25th 26th 27th doors open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day the location is the beautiful Arch Street Friends Meeting House here in Philadelphia 3:20 Arch Street that's actually between 3rd and 4th right on Arch Street here in Philadelphia advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday evening speaker meet-and-greet with light vegetarian and vegan fare $20 the Friday conference $40 and the Saturday conference $40 for all three days including the speaker meet-and-greet $120 that's a 10 $10 discount on the total package and if you want to get that or the tickets for the speaker meet-and-greet I can announce now that there is a cap limit for the speaker meet-and-greet we can only fit 300 people in the room where the speaker meet-and-greet is going to be taking place so we will cap that event at 300 people we have the first free your mind to conference fundraiser coming up Saturday September 15th at 8 o'clock pm at Liberty's Pub Liberty's restaurant in bar is at 7:05 North 2nd Street Philadelphia PA in the Northern Liberties section of the city it's a 15 dollar donation at the door it will feature a presentation by me entitled the Matrix trilogy decoded where I'm going to be getting into deeply the allegory of The Matrix movies and what the hidden meanings of those movies really is all about so that's Saturday September 15th 8 o'clock p.m. liberties pub conference tickets will also be available at the fundraiser all proceeds for this fundraiser go toward offsetting the costs large costs I might add associated with bringing in out-of-town speakers for this great conference coming up in April of 2013 the featured speakers for this conference I didn't mention them let me just read the list and we have two new confirmations as well Allan Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan kertus davis the illuminated one dr. dream Mark P blur freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin J Parker Joseph Meier Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor who confirmed last week myself mark passio sonja barrett who also confirmed last week and we just got today I haven't even had time to put them on the website I'm going to be putting up speaker BIOS and photos for two new confirmed speakers just confirmed earlier today dr. Lauren Lauren Marais and Ross been great speakers added to the free your mind conference and we will be adding more as more people confirm so we're probably going to have around 25 speakers when this is all said and done it's going to be an incredible unique event and if you can be in Philadelphia in April of 2013 do not miss this one it is going to blow the roof off of the Arch Street meeting house so the next event announcement I have is the truth freedom prosperity monthly free documentary screening and discussion evening at a scene food market and cafe 719 South fourth Street here Philadelphia this month it will be taking place as it does every month on the last Thursday of the month this month on Thursday August 30th 2012 from 6:30 p.m. to 8:45 p.m. the film we will be screened this month is part 1 of the movie's original intent by the filmmaker James Yaeger James Yeager will also be appearing live at this event he will be introducing the film and taking questions after the film's conclusion so you won't want to miss that great documentary filmmaker he's the maker of Fiat Empire a phenomenal film about the Federal Reserve and this film is about what the original intent of the founders of this country was all about and how we have really veered wildly off course from that intent so that's Thursday August 30th 6:30 p.m. at a scene food market 4th and Monroe streets in Philadelphia for more information visit www.gfi.com/webmonitor check it out tons of speaker BIOS already posted a brand new website for the free or mind conference the next event announcement is the end the Fed rally it's a nationwide rally and the Fed 2012 this is coming up on Saturday September 22nd and the official end the Fed rally for Philadelphia will be taking place that day 6 at 6th and arch streets in front of the Federal Reserve branch Bank here in Philadelphia that starts at noon 12 o'clock p.m. 6th and arch streets September 22nd I will actually be giving a speech outdoors in front of the Fed building along with Larkin rose and other speakers so it's going to be a great day and great will march from the Fed building turning our backs on this immoral institution and marching up Market Street and around City Hall and then you know back down Market Street so if you can make it this rally in Philadelphia it's all about saying no to the immoral practices of the Federal Reserve System institution for more information on this event visit end the Fed 2012 dot-com you could also visit truth freedom prosperity calm for more information okay the mufon PA east coast conference that's mutual UFO network of pennsylvania is having their East Coast Conference on September 28th 29th and 30th at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers for Friday are John venturi and Frank Ficino jr. there will also be a cocktail party with hors d'oeuvres on Friday evening Saturdays speakers will be featuring Seuss Y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton and Rob's Y Tech Saturday dinner will feature Peter Robbins the keynote address speaker for the conference and the Sunday speakers are grant Cameron Richard Dolan Stephen Bassett and myself mark passio I will be giving a talk called morality and disclosure moral issues involved in the ongoing cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena for more information on the MUFON PA East Coast Conference please visit MUFON P a calm that's M UFO n PA calm you can also check out main line MUFON calm that's main line m UFO em calm and click on annual conference for full bios and abstracts of the speakers all right that's the main event announcement some what on earth is happening news I was interviewed this past Friday night August 24th on down the rabbit hole with pop I always enjoy being on Popeyes show on Orion Talk Radio Network the show will be up in the news section in the next couple of days I am going to pull the archive from Popeyes show from down the rabbit hole and I'll be posting it to the what on earth is happening new section in the next couple of days I will be interviewed on wide awake radio with Charlie McGrath on of wide awake news.com this Monday night August 27th at 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time you can listen in to that show at wide-awake news.com Charlie's show is also carried on the rents radio network on this coming Tuesday I will be guest hosting for Bob Tuscan on the Bob Tuscan show Bob is on vacation this week he's having guest hosts all week and I will be filling in for Bob on this Tuesday August 28th from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern here on Oracle broadcasting the ad-free chip in effort I have to so commend and congratulate people and thank them from the bottom of my heart we have already hit our goal for the second three month period this is phenomenal news I can't thank people enough for so generously donating to this cause of keeping the two main hours of this program ad free with only a two minute short intermission in between the two hours now ad-free on what on earth is happening so let's keep the chip and effort going the next three month period will be starting the donations for which will be for February March and April period and will need to raise approximately another thousand for that period which the time period to raise that will end at the end of January so I'll be posting that new chart soon but if you go to the ad-free chip-in page in the news section of what on earth is happening calm you'll see that we have hit our goal for the three month period that we were shooting for so absolutely thank you and great work to people who have really put an effort forward to make this show remain commercial-free I will be I want to announce that I will be refraining from doing extra radio interviews during the month of September and October so I will not have interviews on other shows during these two months this is because there is so many duties associated with the organization and promotion of the freer mine conference that I am basically going to take a short break from additional interviews for that two month period to focus fully on the organization and promotion of the free your mind to conference I'll then be ramping up the efforts again starting in November to heavily promote for the show and I'll be doing radio interviews again starting in November but I need this approximate two-month period to really focus on this work for the conference so I just wanted to announce that as well since we are still in the non-supportive dominator section the solution of this radio show there will still be no calls until this entire section is completed which will be in the next couple of weeks the upcoming topics after today's show on carnism will be women's role in discontinuing the support of dominators and the dominator culture and I will be probably doing one show one entire show on that topic starting next week and then I am planning on inviting a guest on the following week to talk on that topic I'm not going to announce that just yet until I have it definitively confirmed but a great guest possibly coming up in two weeks here on what on earth is happening for the full show we'll probably take some calls for that show but the calls for the entire topic of the non-supportive dominators in general will be coming up probably in about three weeks and I'll be doing two entire call-in shows on that topic the one caveat to that is if you want to speak in defense of carnism I'm making it a prerequisite if you want to come on the air and voice your opinion on that that you must have watched the movie earthlings from beginning to end in one sitting without like you know shirking away from it going and doing other things looking away from the screen I want to know that someone has paid attention and watched this documentary film about the horrors in in the practice of carnism and the procurement of meat as a quote unquote food so that's the one prerequisite if you haven't seen that film and you're gonna try to speak in defense of carnism I will abruptly cut you off and hang up because that is my requirement I have a show I bring people on to share their views if you want to share that view I'm not stopping you from doing it I'm just saying if you want to do it on my show then that's the requirement is that you have seen that movie in its entirety because I will have questions that I want to direct for you having seen it and still in the defense of this practice so that's the only caveat or prerequisite to the call-in shows that are going to be coming up okay I'd like to direct everyone to the what on earth is happening calm a website go to the radio show tab and there you will see images for today's show as always that highlight the topics and ideas that I will be talking about here on the show today so let's jump in with the topic I'll just go through the slideshow briefly image number one is of course a poster for the free your mind to conference I finally got around to working one up and there you see an image number one I'll be adding speakers to this flyer as more of them confirm image number two is a conference for the first conference fundraiser the matrix trilogy decode and presentation highlighted in that flyer image number three is the end the fed flyer for the nationwide end the Fed rally image number four is the flyer for the MUFON PA East Coast Conference image number five is the slide that I called the way out which is the title of this entire section so this is all about solutions and the grassroots solutions for real positive and lasting change are listed in slide number six the section that we are on now and have been on for many weeks is the non supportive dominate that's slide number seven last week we started this topic and really talked about health concerns connected with the topic of carnism with the religion of carnism and we basically dispelled a lot of these myths regarding why in the practice of eating meat is natural normal natural and necessary this famous three ends argument which we completely blew apart last week and will continue to do so this week so image number eight just showed this simple etymological definition of the word controversial which I said this topic would be the word controversial is derived from the Latin language the prefix contra means facing face to face or up against and the verb vers ra which the second part of the word is derived from verse over sorry means to change or to alter so when we put them together we understand in its root definition the word controversial in fact means coming face to face with change face to face with changing with having to change and that's why things like this are considered controversial what we really are saying is we're face to face with something that is telling us we must change and that creates discomfort in us because ultimately we don't want to change we want to stay where we are we want to stay in our comfort zone so that's what this issue is ultimately all about evolution always must take us out of our comfort zone and into unknown territories so it is always controversial when proposing behavioral changes to people who have simply done these things in an unconscious state of mind their entire lives and been taught that it is ok and there that there are justifications for these practices we defined carnism last week as a dogmatic religion moving on the slide number nine now as a dogmatic roulette based entirely upon violence based entirely upon violence the main belief system of which is is that it is morally justifiable and/or necessary to kill animals and eat their dead flesh I called carnism last week in no uncertain terms the ultimate expression of domination the ultimate expression of domination we blew apart as I said the normal natural necessary argument last week this argument I've said is provably false amoral meat industry propaganda it is not normal it is not natural and it is not necessary and we looked at those provably false arguments last week we talked about the numbers of lives extinguished needlessly in the animal population just last year alone 10 billion land animals in 2011 alone slaughtered for their flesh if aquatic animals water-based animals are taken into consideration that number in the United States alone in the last year alone totaled over 65 billion with a be lives extinguished worldwide figures were over double that number and places the total number of animal deaths at the hands of human beings in the year 2011 alone at over well over 150 billion animals that is 21 times the population the human population of this planet this week we're going to start in with looking at justifications for the continuation of this practice and we're going to look at them one by one and really there's there's many more justifications than just the number I'm going to list here but I want to foe on six major justifications for the continuation of the immoral practice of carnism it is a religion as I've said it it's not just an ideology in a practice it's a religious belief system it is based on things that are not grounded or rooted in fundamental principles of truth therefore it is a religion a religion is defined by the root word relig RA in Latin which means to tie back to hold back or to thwart from forward progress that is what the word religio relig re means to thwart from forward progress by tying or binding religion is binding we've talked about this before on the show religion can also have an alternative meaning of reuniting or reconnecting to something and that something being truth being the universal spiritual laws of creation the universal laws of consciousness if you will and that's what we need to retie ourselves to reconnect ourselves to reunite ourselves with that is true religion but in the sense of religion being used in this world organized religion and false ideological belief systems religion is a binding practice that holds us back that thwarts us from forward evolutionary progress in consciousness so that is the sense I'm using the word religion in the connotation I'm using it in and we talked about what justifications are justifications are we could also look at the root word of justification it comes from the Latin us meaning right or law and the Latin verb youfuck RA which means to make or to create so when we put these together justification it means to create a right to make up a right that does not exist to make a right out of a wrong to imagine to oneself and to try to tell oneself that are wrong is a right that's what justification are justifying something is doing it is trying to make a right out of something that is wrong morally wrong and justifications really hold no wait they hold no water there something that there lies that we tell to ourselves that's really what a justification is justifications are lies that we tell to ourselves about what we may be doing what we are allowed to do that actually causes harm to other living beings there's no such thing if it causes harm to other living beings you shouldn't be engaging in that practice so justifications means the creation of rights that do not exist and I put the slide number 13 with alien beings a seemingly comical slide until you really think about it you understand this is exactly what humanity is for anybody who's truly aware you realize Humanity is food by our own choice by our own ignorance through our own ignorance we are food I mean you want to really know what the purpose of the present planet is it's to make you food that's what the purpose of it is in no in very simple easy to understand language if you want to really know what the end goal is it's you being eaten and you can look at that in physical terms if you really want to look at it that way I have no problem with you even looking at it that way but you're being spiritually devoured the essence of you is being devoured by the dark forces that currently are in control of this planet and you're being used as a fuel source for them you're being eaten by them by those forces by those entities if you will so this is a ostensibly comical piece of social commentary here in slide number 13 but if you want my opinion it's literally true it's quite literally the case and these aliens have a human being on their dinner table with an apple stuffed in his mouth and all trimmings around them like a Thanksgiving dinner like a turkey on a table during Thanksgiving dinner and they're all making individual justifications the six aliens who are seated around the dinner table around the Hume the dead human being are all making justifications for why they feel that it's okay for them to continue the practice of slaughtering human beings and using them as their food so we'll cover these one by one and I'll talk about what these arguments really are these justifications for carnism which I list on slide number 15 slide number 14 is simply the etymological definition of justification so slide 15 shows these justifications for the practice of carnism and the first is what I call the apathy and ignorance justification the we don't really care about them they're them we're us we don't care about what happens to them we can't care about what happens to them we have too many other concerns don't you know you know after all they have nothing to do with us they're different and separate from us what happens to them is their own lot in life we got to worry about what happens to us the apathy I don't care about their suffering and ignorant if I don't pay attention to it or look at it it doesn't really affect me the ignorance justification I should call it and start using that inflection when using that word ignoring because that's what it really is is a it's ignoring the injustice it's ignoring the suffering the quote that backs this justification up is we have our own problems we don't have time to worry about whether they suffer or not so that's the apathy and ignorance just if ocation and if you want to remain apathetic and ignorant you know what invariably ends up happening enslavement you can't have freedom without care and intelligence and if you want to ignore things you don't want to pay attention you don't want to acknowledge and admit to what's really going on you're gonna end up enslaved if you don't care you're gonna end up enslaved if you want to remain apathetic you're gonna end up enslaved that's how the laws of nature actually do work the second argument oh they kill other animals for food why shouldn't we do the same well we see this happening in quote-unquote nature you know we see animals being carnivores and killing other animals for their food why shouldn't we do the same why shouldn't we just act as other beasts of the field it seems like that's the natural order right well I call this the fundamentally flawed idea of the quote-unquote natural order justification this is this involves an erroneous perception of what nature's laws actually are and it's based on Darwinian evolutionary theory Darwinian of macro biological evolutionary theory which there is no scientific evidence to support and people will horrific aliy react to that statement well go look in the actual fossil record and look at all of the mental gymnastics that is done to support to prop up this theory of macro biological Darwinian evolution Darwin himself didn't believe in this theory at with the religious fervor that people of the modern world accepted he said that there would have to be ample provable scientific evidence within the fossil record over many species of transition transitional species and you'd want to know how many of those actually have been found in the fossil record exactly a big goose egg zero so for the people that just take a look at a practice that an animal happens to be engaging in right now during its evolutionary development we say that's the way it forever has been is now and forever shall be for all time and actually believe darwin's theory this idea of survival of the fittest and survival of the the most ruthless just because we see certain animals engaging in that those carnivorous practices today in the modern world which I've made statements in the past that I do not even necessarily believe that it has always been that way that animals always were carnivorous in the way that they are today just because we see them engaged in certain behaviors and practices today and certainly there is no reason we need to follow an example like that because we are a higher thought capable being then the animals were referring to just because they're doing it doesn't mean you should follow suit and go and behave like an animal you're supposedly something a little bit more in consciousness in evolutionary terms in consciousness then a base animal at least we're supposed to be this idea that man is nothing more than an animal is one of the roots ideologies of Satanism one of the root ideologies of Satanism is man is absolutely indistinct from other animals completely and therefore go ahead and just engage in animal behavior and if you don't believe me go look that up I should know I was a priest in this religion in my past so I should know all about it better than most people right don't even take my word for it go read about it for yourself those podcasts were all posted in the 70s in what on earth is happening for more podcasts go go back in in the early 70s I believe listen to the shows I did on Satanism and dark luciferianism read those resources understand that their mental of worldview and ideologies and that's one of them that the natural order is kill or be killed slaughter who you have to slaughter to get your way and do you know ensure your way of life I call this the fundamentally flawed idea of the natural order which has nothing to do with the actual natural order in nature zero to do with it it's based on a completely erroneous assumption based on very brief thin slicing instances of time and you're making a judgement on what the totality of natural order actually is and it has nothing whatever to do with that erroneous perception we're gonna be talking about that a little bit later on the show the third justification God gave us dominion over the animals I love this one I can't you tell how much I love this one folks this is my favorite of them all God gave us dominion over all the animals so that means we can murder them and just use them as we please yeah yeah that's that's God's commandment to us right he said you can go in murder as viciously violently and abundantly as you want as long as you're doing it to animals not other human beings just go and do it to them because they're completely separate from my my creation you you're my favorite ones but then I don't really care about what you do to them so just go right ahead and Christians actually believe this bunk they actually interpret the Bible in a way that allows for their immoral justifications and their diseased psyches to say I'm just gonna continue this because I interpret that God claim that this was okay and they're not even reading their own book they don't even understand their own book they don't even understand they understand the words of the Christ in their own Bible zero less than zero they have what I call negative knowledge of it not only do they have no idea what the actual teachings the the Christ consciousness is all about but they actually have ascribed things to it which have nothing whatsoever to do with it and to get back to a zero point to a clean slate would involve themselves digging themselves out of a hole for a long time I call that the state of negative knowledge not only don't you know anything you've you've put a whole lot of erroneous beliefs on top of the zero point yeah so you have to dig your way back to zero just read the book of Genesis first of all if you want to even acknowledge this whole notion of you know the Bible says you know to engage in this kind of practice or not engage in this kind of practice I think that's a horrible way of judging what's right and wrong first of all is that men wrote it in a book and claimed that it was the inspired Word of God and therefore I'm gonna just follow that blindly you need to know you need to develop true conscience which is the definitive knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong not have a belief system about what you think is right or think is wrong and then back it up with man written words that you're claiming is the divine and inspired Word of God let me tell you something the Bible is written by flawed men for the reason of reasons of their own agenda and yes they're putting some truths in there absolutely because to have a poison pill be taken by anyone you need to wrap it in a whole lot of good stuff otherwise you'll smell the poison you'll taste the poison and you won't want to take it into yourself that's how that technique of obfuscation works that's how that technique of worldview poisoning works to get the poison in you have to wrap it up in something that is very good and I'm not saying that that's always the case but with the biblical writings and the specific choice of the Canon of the Bible and deliberately obfuscating and eliminating and keeping out of the official Canon and other books that could be said to be as equally quote unquote divinely-inspired this done during Constantine's reign Council of Nicaea do the historical research you know they're leaving out a whole lot of other things that say things that are in direct opposition and contrast to what's being said in other books in the Bible so the Bible's self-contradictory number one and I'm not saying there aren't good truths to be found in it I've talked about them many times on this show but you know let's just give a quote from Genesis that supports the idea that God gave Dannette did no such thing as his claim to give us dominion over the animal kingdom and say we could just use them as our food as we see fit in Genesis chapter 1 verses 29 and 30 and this is before the fall you know in consciousness before this horrific event took place that plunged men in the into the mindset of the animal kingdom really that led to a do munition in his consciousness and awareness the words of God are attributed to this following quote quote I give you every seed-bearing plant on the face of the whole earth and every tree that has fruit with seed in it let me just read that again I give you every seed-bearing plant on the face of the whole earth and every tree that has fruit with seed in it they will be yours for food so far no mention of animals being given to people for food and to all to all the beasts of the earth to all the beasts of the earth and birds of the air and all the creatures that move on the ground in other words everything that has the breath of life in it I give every green plant for food I'll read that again to all the beasts of the earth and birds of the air and creatures that move on the ground everything that has the breath of life in it I give every green plant for food no mention of other animals even to the other animal no mention of humans eating other animals or even animals eating other animals for that matter zero mention of those practices so I would ask the quote unquote religious people they're really nothing of the kind they're the false religious people that's why I call this the false religion justification who don't consider suffering as the main guiding point to bring you to the truth of what actions you should or should not take if it's generating suffering you shouldn't be doing it and I have no problem with the terms you should or you should not that's part of the new-age bunk agenda to tell you you should never point a finger at anyone else and say you're engaging in something that you should not be because why oh that wounds their little precious ego so you don't want to say anything about it ever nonsense that's another false religion called the New Age movement never ever talk about the negative or or you know threaten someone else's belief system Oh cuz the ego reacts right well you know what maybe that's the whole problem maybe people aren't speaking enough about the truth and about what's right and then other people just think oh there's hardly any reaction to this there's hardly any blowback to this so I'm just gonna continue this practice unabated nope no one's really calling me out on it that's the problem folks we don't call each other out on our that's the problem this new-age notion of just just letting people do all the harm that they want never say anything to them never bring up the negative never call somebody on the things they should not be doing is nonsense nonsense and anybody teaching that is a false spiritual teacher so I call this argument the false religion justification because it's coming from these completely erroneous notions of religion and even what their own books have told them and yeah you can find contrary things to the quote I just read you out of Genesis fine you're gonna find contradiction in the Bible want to know why it's a man written book again to justify human agendas and they put a lot of spiritual truths in it so that people would accept it but also in doing so accept the other stuff that they were throwing in the mix and if you don't understand that that's what the Bible is you're very very naive very naive or just trapped in that modality of mind control called religion which we talked about and you don't even understand the Asheboro theological underpinnings of world religions go back into the earlier shows and pull up the podcasts on Astro theology to look that up to understand that so the next argument the next justification in favor of carnism don't worry this one was killed humanely I think now just let's think about that just think about these words killed humanely hmm hmm I can't figure this one out let's try it again killed humanely yeah these are complete antithesis of each other they're diametric opposites treating someone humanely does not involve killing them so these are polar opposite words and yet you're using them back-to-back in the same sentence trying to get them to mean the same thing I call this it is not what I call it it's Orwellian doublespeak so this is the 1984 double speak justification you could put two diametrically of opposing words together and in in your cognitive dissonance attempt to get them to mean the same thing killed humanely right keep believing that folks keep believing that because killing is a humane practice it can be done in a humane whay right you're taking someone else's life without their consent but you could do it in a humane way keep believing that keep lying to yourself in other words the next justification is the I call this the separation worldview justification the idea that we're all separate and opposite you know and opposing in nature and you know there are beings that think like us so oh then we should treat them like we are like we want to be treated but anything that's not like us you know this is alien or foreign to us well we should treat that with this regard or that gives us the permission to treat it with this regard not necessarily that we should but if you happen to start treating it with this regard well that's okay because they're not like us they're not the same as us this is the phrase here is they're not conscious or aware like us so it's okay to kill them for food and then people will bring the opposite of this argument in actually I've heard this brought up as a justification for continuing to eat meat saying well you eat plants plants are a form of life we're going to directly address this today this notion of well since plants are a form of life it's equally as wrong to consume them and make them a part of your diet and people will actually use that justification and say well hey if you're going to eat plants and it's wrong to eat them why not just go right ahead and eat animals anyway and there's no real difference well there is a difference there is a difference and if you understand the laws of assimilation if you really understand the natural laws the true natural order that does exist here you would understand yes we can at this point in our evolutionary development consume plants for our sustenance I would say at some point when you get when you move to be as it evolved that you would not need plants as part of your diet that the physical vehicle would be so light or so non-physical that you would not need plants then I would even go and make the statement you shouldn't be eating plants let them be if you can live on breath live on breath if you can live on light live on light and these things are possible not everybody is at that point in evolutionary development I would say the human physiology is at the point of development where we can live without eating animal flesh dead animal flesh and I don't even see really there being any point in time where we could not have where the practice of carnism was necessary I don't really see there being any time when that was the case that it was necessary to do what we're doing to animals that is completely poisoning the field of consciousness and energy in which we're all living look up some of Rupert Sheldrake's work with morphogenetic fields in Morpho genetic fields it's phenomenal research and it's actually borne out in modern science when you look at Unified Field physics you understand this guy isn't just talking about this from any spiritual just a spiritual point of view this is backed by modern scientific knowledge what we're doing is we're going to talk about that today in the reading you know part of the reading I'm going to be giving how this is poisoning the energy field in which we're all living the practice of carnism to look at the this animal life as just being not like us so it's okay to treat them how we want is total justification and I call it the the the separation worldview argument seeing everything is separate from everything else instead of suffering is suffering and it should be our our mindset to alleviate suffering regardless of what type of creature is experiencing it the final justification is well I do feel bad this is justification number six on slide number 15 I do feel bad about what we're doing to these animals but I could just I just could never give up my meat my meat it's just too tasty I just like it too much and what I call this is the no justification justification also known as the truth because let's face it ladies and gentlemen that's the only truth regarding why people are really continuing to hold on to this practice they like it they're used to it it's too difficult to change they don't have the will they don't have the care they don't have the knowledge that's all it comes down to they don't want to change that desire to alleviate suffering for all beings is not born within them and therefore true conscience is ultimately not born within them get is offended about that statement as you like that happens to be the truth this is the real justification for continuing the religion of carnism I like it too much I'm comfortable with it too much you know changing would be too uncomfortable and too difficult and require too much effort and willpower on my part that's really what they're saying so what I want to do for the remainder of the show is begin to transition this information from the five sense point of view which we really focused on last week about how people think it's normal natural and necessary to eat dead animal flesh and oh I I couldn't possibly be vegetarian I my body wouldn't get what I need I'd be sick I'd feel weak etc all based in ignorance of not doing the vegetarian lifestyle properly okay and these are all arguments that are still based on the self still based on the person who's doing the consuming of the meat they're all still selfish arguments they're all still $0.05 arguments and they're all based in justifications because none of them are based on actual knowledge or truth what I want to transition the second hour of the show too is let's start looking at the occult arguments not even arguments the occult reasons the occult knowledge that lies behind why this practice is deplorable and when we I'm not asking anyone to believe or accept the two pieces of writing that I'm going to offer here today on the show you need to look into this and do your own due diligence you need to do your own research your own homework most of all you need to look within this is an issue that deals with conscience this is an issue that deals with the internal makeup of the individual it doesn't even altom utley rely on anything that is external to the self I said that last week one needs to go in and look at their behavior and ask themselves the reason why do I engage in this type of behavior is this behavior ultimately harmful is it ultimately creating suffering for other beings if it's creating suffering for other beings it's creating suffering for you if you understand the non-separation the non-duality of existence many people do not understand that they do they are not at a place in their psyche where they are even capable of grasping that truth so we're gonna look at the laws of consciousness relating to reasons why we should really desist and stop in the practice of carnism we'll look at the law of Correspondence and cause an effect and we will look at two different occult traditions that have dealt with moral reasons why we should not be eating dead animal flesh as I said last week morality Trump's all arguments in favor of Karnas because this is universal spiritual law to do no harm to choose moral rights over wrong to choose moral right over actions which create suffering for other beings so we'll get into these readings right after the short two-minute break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network we'll be right back [Music] okay everyone we're back we're gonna continue to talk about carnism practice of eating dead animal flesh and justifying it as something that is moral or necessary here on the show this is part of our ongoing talk about the non support of dominators and domination so we're going to get into the occult side of things right now and I want to read some excerpts from a phenomenal occult author by the name of Max hind el hei ndel I've talked about him in the past I've mentioned him extensively when I did the show with Bob from Cincinnati on the Rosicrucian tradition Heindel was a Rosicrucian who very much favored vegetarianism and talked about the moral reasons for ceasing and desisting in the practice of carnism so what i'm going to read here are excerpts from max Heindel 'he's magnum opus his great work known as the Rosicrucian cosmo conception these are excerpts that deal with nutrition assimilation and natural law or spiritual laws the universal laws of consciousness if you will so on the science of nutrition max Heindel said actually quite a bit there's an entire section on this in the Rosicrucian cosmo conception and again i asked no one to believe in this I asked you to listen with an open mind research this material on your own come to your own conclusions based on conscience in okay so here's a quoting from the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception on this science of nutrition quote it may be said generally of the solid foods we take into our system that fresh vegetables and ripe fruits contain the greatest proportion of nutritious nutritious matter and the least of earthly harmful substances as we are writing for the aspirant to the higher life for the aspirant to the higher life and what he means by that when he uses the term higher life he means of higher consciousness who are trying to actively evolve their consciousness to a higher level as we are writing for the aspirin to the higher life and not for the general public it may also be said that animal food should be entirely avoided if possible no one who kills can go very far along the path of holiness we do even worse than that if we actually killed we do even worse than if we actually killed for an order to shield ourselves from the personal Commission of the act of killing and still reap its results we force a fellow being through economic necessity to devote his entire time to murder thereby brutalizing him to such an extent that the law will not allow him to act as a juror in cases of capital crime because his business has so familiarized him with the taking of life and of course he's talking here about those who work in animal slaughterhouses which I mentioned last week that practice turns you into a secondary psychopath whether you were a psychopath or not to begin with it will turn you a normal healthy function functioning brain it will turn an individual's brain into the brain of a secondary psychopath and they will be basically indistinguishable in in behavioral characteristics from a psychopath from a type 1 psychopath continuing the enlightened know the animals to be their younger brother and that they will be human in the Jupiter period the Juke the Jupiter period he's referring to these cycles of evolutionary growth and development that the Rosicrucian tradition speaks of we shall help them then but we shall then help them as the angels who are human in the moon period are now helping us and for an aspirant of high ideals to kill either in person or by proxy we talked about that killing by proxy last week partaking in the results of the murder and therefore you're justifying that act as something that's okay morally for an aspirant to high ideals to kill either in person or by proxy is out of the question several very important food products from animals such as milk cheese and butter may be used these are the results of the processes of life and require no tragedies to convert them into food and I would amend that and saying yes it requires no tragedy but it often does involve them so you want to also if you're going to consume dairy you want to look at how that was made what was that done in a way that isn't tragic to the animals because it often is and those animals often still go to slaughter one of the reasons I've attempted as much as possible to eliminate milk from my diet and I I get the eggs that we consume from a non slaughter source where the the the hens who lay them are treated as practical members of the family by the family who who raises those chickens so he says that dairy products can be used because they require no tragedies on the part of the animals on the part of us toward the animals to convert them into food I would agree with that contention fruits are an ideal diet they are in fact evolved by the trees to induce and man to eat them again seed bearing plants the fruits of seed bearing plants probably the highest energy the one could take into their diet continuing they are in fact the highest in fact evolved by the trees to induce animal and man to eat them so that the seed may be disseminated as flowers entice bees for a similar purpose fresh fruits contain water of the purest and best kind capable of permeating the system in a marvelous manner and Ike we talked about how important the distilled water the distillation process of the plants bringing in that distilled water for the energy of the body is that's what you're really taking out of the plant when you chew it is the distilled water and then the rest of it is fiber which is also good for the digestive system but that's why juicing is so important it has the highest energy substance in your taking out and getting it directly into the human bloodstream continuing fresh fruits contain water of the purest kind capable of permeating the system in a marvelous manner it would be foolish for a man to change an ordinary diet which for years had adequately nourished him and take up a new method without due thought as to which would be the best for serving his purpose so he's saying here you don't need to immediately go vegetarian overnight you can transition weaned from the process and then you may need to do it that way because your body is so used to what you've been putting into it it could be a big shock if you suddenly try to up and quit meat and I agree I didn't do it overnight I wouldn't automatically recommend that someone do it overnight if you want if that's your fervent desire by all means attempt it but you have to be knowledgeable about what you're doing you have to be knowledgeable about the possible repercussions that that's gonna have on your system I would never tell somebody to just do that overnight you know more than I would tell them to just quit antipsychotics or quit antidepressants overnight these are often dangerous substances that need to be weaned off of slowly otherwise you could have all kinds of other side effects and that's one of the arguments people try to start making for why you have to continue to eat me know you're involved in an addiction an addiction has side effects that go along with it especially if you try to go cold turkey from the addiction so what Heindel saying here is absolutely vital to understand regarding the transition from the practice of carnism to a vegetarian or vegan lifestyle to simply eliminate continuing now can to simply eliminate meats from the ordinary diet of meat eaters will unquestionably undermine the health of most persons the only safe way is to experiment and study the matter out first using do discrimination no fixed rules can be given the matter of diet being as individual as any other characteristic the brain is the coordinating mechanism whereby the movements of the body are controlled and our ideas are expressed it is built of the same substance as are the other parts of the body with the addition of phosphorus eat which is peculiar to the brain alone the logical conclusion is that phosphorus is the particular element by means of which the ego and Heindel uses the term ego with a capital e to represent the higher self or the soul is able to express thought and influence the dense physical body it is also a fact that the proportion and variation of this substance is to be found is found to correspond to the state and state of intelligence of the individual so he's saying how important the mineral phosphorus is and I agree and phosphorus is found in green leafy vegetables especially if you look at beet leaves they have one of the highest concentration of phosphorus when I do juicing I juice whole beets with the leaves and stems and you know you want to cut off the bottoms and the skin of the beat the outside part of the beat but I juice the stem the leave and the beat then strain that really well and drink that beats and particularly beet leaves the amount of phosphorus in them is excellent for the body continuing it is therefore of great importance that the aspirant who is to use his body for mental and spiritual work should supply his brain with the substance necessary for that purpose most vegetables and fruits contain a certain amount of phosphorus but it is a peculiar fact that the greater proportion is contained in the leaves which are usually thrown away it is found in considerable quantities in grapes onions sage beans cloves pineapples and in the leaves and stalks of many vegetables carrot leaves beet leaves etc and the stalks also in sugar cane juice but not in refined sugar now he's transitioning these are more excerpts from the Rosicrucian cosmo conception on the law of assimilation the law of a quote the law of assimilation allows no particle to be built into our bodies that we as spirits have not overcome and made subject to ourselves I'll read that one more time the law of assimilation allows no particle to be built into our bodies that we as spirits have not overcome and made subject to ourselves that is the law of assimilation there is life in every particle of food that we take into our bodies and before we can build that life into our bodies by the process of assimilation we must overcome and make it subject to ourselves the more individualized is the particle to be assimilated the more energy will it require to digest it and therefore the shorter time it will remain before seeking to reassert itself so the more individuated the form of energy that you're putting into your body the harder it is to break it down the more energy is required on the part of the body to break it down ultimately the more wear and tear goes onto the body by taking that individuated expression into the body you want something that is less individuated that's why plants are much less individuated than animals animals are an individual for mancha sness not part of the group mind of the plant kingdom that's why it's an entirely different kingdom it is a different individual higher level expression of consciousness than is the plant kingdom which is here to nourish us at the stage of evolutionary development that we are at mentally physically and spiritually this is the main reason that yes it is okay for us it is at this point moral for us to consume plants but not animals we are at their level of individuation their suffering should be respected plants also have a form of consciousness I'm not denying that people write to me and say Oh mark plants have a consciousness - I get it I understand plants have a form of consciousness read the seek the book the secret life of plants is actually an excellent book on that topic what I'm saying is we at this point still require that symbiosis with the plant kingdom through taking their nutrient elements into our physical body we do not require that when it comes to animals therefore it is unnecessary it is a needless act of killing there's a needless act of consumption that's suffering that's going into the world is needless so continuing with this law of assimilation which is very critical for people to understand Heindel says if it were possible for man to use just minerals as food they would be ideal for that purpose because of their stability and the little energy required to overcome and subject them to the life of the body we should be compelled to eat very much less in quantity and also less than we often do now the plant kingdom is next above the mineral it has an organization capable of assimilating the mineral compounds of the earth the plants take in the minerals they assimilate it because of their capabilities we don't assimilate those minerals directly from the earth we do that through the plants animals do that through the plants man and animal continuing now man and animal can assimilate the plants and thus obtain the chemical compounds necessary to sustain their bodies and as the consciousness of the plant kingdom is that of dreamless sleep it offers no resistance it requires but little energy to assimilate the particles thus derived and having small individuality of their own the life in soling the particle does not seek to escape from our body as soon as the food derived from more highly as soon as food derived from the more highly from more highly developed forms meaning animals therefore the strength derived from a diet of fruits and vegetables is more enduring than that derive from a meat diet and the food supply does not require as frequent replenishing besides giving more strength in proportion because less energy is required for assimilation and I am living proof of this law ladies and gentlemen because of you spoke to me and talked with me and met with me and hung out with me when I was eating me the level of energy that I was at mentally and physically is nowhere close nowhere even closely powerbal - how much energy I feel on a daily basis eating the right way and I mean that word in the term of correct and moral I'm now eating right as opposed to what I was doing in the past and I told people last week how I was the biggest meat-eater around that I knew in my friends families and acquaintances no one could put away more dead animal flesh than me so if I could do that I'm living proof that this is doable by anyone continuing now food composed of the bodies of animals consists of particles which have been worked upon and interpenetrated by an individual desire body one of the types of expressions of form that exists within us and on you know going off on a tangent here momentarily there are different forms within the the being there's the dense body the vital body the astral body okay these are all talked about in the system the the spiritual tradition of Rosicrucianism and he's making reference to one of these components of the self here which he calls the desire body so continuing food composed of the bodies of animals consists of particles which have been worked upon and interpenetrated by an individual desire body and thus having been individualized to a much greater extent than the plant particles there is an individual cell soul which is permeated by the passions and desires of the animal it requires considerable energy to overcome it in the first place so that it may be assimilated yet it never becomes so fully incorporated into the polity of the body as do the plant constituents which have no such strong individual tendencies and that's because as I said before they're not an as individuated form of expression of consciousness as our animals continuing quote the result is that it is necessary for flesh eaters to consume a greater weight of food than is required by the fruitarian also he must eat oftener moreover this inward strife of the particles of flesh cause greater wear and tear on the body in general as I just finished saying because it requires more energy they'll under the law of assimilation the body is actually going to wear out at a quicker pace by a heavy meat eater than one who engages in a plant-based diet and science is finally starting to be beginning to show this and admit this and communicate it to people continuing quote therefore when flesh food derived from the herbivores therefore when flesh food derived from the herbivore is such an unstable diet it is evident that if we should try to use the flesh of carnivorous animals in which the cells are still further individuated because they're taking in individuated forms okay which we would be forced to consume enormous quantities of food eating would occupy the greater part of our time but not withstanding that we would always be lean and hungry that such is its effect can be seen in the wolf and the vulture there leanness and hunger our proverbial cannibals eat human flesh but only at long intervals and as a luxury as man does not confine himself exclusively to a meat diet his flesh is not that of an entirely carnivorous beasts nevertheless the hunger of the cannibal has also become the burden of a proverb if the flesh of the herbivore were the essence of what is good in plants then logically the flesh of the carnivore should be the quintesson quintessence the meat of wolves and vultures would thus be the creme de la creme and much to be desired this we know is not the case but quite the reverse the nearer we get to the plant kingdom the more strength we derive from our food if the reverse were the case the flesh of carnivorous animals would be sought by other beasts of prey but examples of quote dog-eat-dog unquote are very few throughout nature this next section are excerpts from the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception on the principles of live and let live so this what is what I would consider natural law underpinnings the real natural order Universal spiritual law underpinnings for a vegetarian diet quote the first law of science is thou shalt not kill of occult science I pardon me I'll repeat this the first law of occult science is thou shalt not kill to do no harm that's the first law of occult science knowledge of the knowledge of conscience natural law the universal spiritual mostly unseen or occult enlasa thou shalt not kill is law number one do no harm continuing and that should have the greatest weight with the aspirant to the higher life the first law of occult science thou shalt not kill that should have the greatest weight with the aspirant to the higher life as I said the moral truth about carnism trumps all of the justifications in the five senses that are used to justify this practice the real question is is it right do you own the life of another to take and use as you will and the answer is No another that's another part of the argument people use while you're killing plants no a lot of plants you don't need to kill the plant to use its fruit or its leaves some vegetables yes you killed the entire thing by by taking it from the ground but if that is also not necessary you can survive on the fruit and leaves of vegetables and nuts and seeds and berries things like that it does not have to be the entire plant destroyed so that's another part of the fallacious argument that your doing as much harm and wrong when you you know eat vegetables and plant matter that as when you're eating animals continuing we cannot create so much as one particle of dust therefore what right have we to destroy the very least form all form is an expression of the one life the life of God we have no right to destroy the form through which the life is seeking experience and force it to rebuild a new vehicle sometimes the objection is made that life is also taken when vegetables and fruits are eating eaten but that statement is based upon a complete misunderstanding of the facts when the fruit is ripe it has accomplished its purpose which is to act as a womb for the ripening of the seed if not eaten it decays and goes to waste moreover it is designed to serve as food for the animal and human kingdoms thus affording the seed opportunities for growth by scattering it in fertile soil besides just as the ovum and seem semen of human beings are ineffectual without the seed Adam of the reincarnating ego and the matrix of its vital body so any seed any egg or seed of itself is devoid of life it is if it is given the proper conditions of incubator or soil the life of the group spirit is then poured into it thus grasping the opportunity so afforded of producing a dense body if the egg or seed is cooked crushed or not given the conditions necessary for the life the opportunity is lost but that is all at the present stage of the evolutionary journey everyone knows inherently that it is wrong to kill and man will love and protect the animals in all cases where his greed and selfish interest where his greed and selfish interest has not does not blind him to their rights man will love and protect the animals in all cases where his greed and selfish interest does not blind him to their rights the law protects even a cat or dog against wanton cruelty accepting quote sports that most wanton of all our cruelties against the animal creation he's talking about hunting for you know the sake of killing it is always for the sake of money that animals are murdered and and bred to be murdered he's saying except in sport by the devotees of sport the helpless creatures are shot down to no purpose saved to bolster up a false idea of prowess on the part of the Huntsman it is hard to understand how people who appear otherwise sane and kindly for the time can trick can for the time trample upon all their gentler instincts and revert to bloodthirsty savagery killing for the sheer lust of blood and joy in destruction it is certainly a reversion to the lowest savage animal instincts and can never be dignified into the remotest semblance of anything manly how much more beautiful it would be for man to play the role of friend and protector of the weak absolutely magnificent as far as I am concerned and people should take a reading like that to heart and should contemplate it on their own so again that was three sections three excerpts from sections of the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception by max Heindel which is posted with last week's podcast and will be posted again with this week's last week's podcast was 121 this week's is number 122 now that was from the Rosicrucian tradition and once again I mean I caught when I say Rosicrucian tradition I'm talking about the esoteric original intent that is ancient that is not born in any particular modern large system of Rosicrucian teaching I considered that that is true to the original intent of ancient esoteric Rosicrucianism as what I'm going to read momentarily is true to the original esoteric intentions of the original ancient free Masonic tradition so this is written by the freemason C W Leadbeater and that is of course a pseudonym because he's you know the beater of the lead the metals the base metals attempting to turn them into gold it's now chemical pseudonym this is from his essay known as called vegetarianism and ocultism vegetarianism and ocultism which was published in 1913 by the Theosophical publishing house I'm going to read an excerpt from the earlier part of the essay and I'm going to skip over the the first entire section of the essay which is all about the $0.05 aspect of vegetarianism the bodily aspects of it okay which I covered last week and you can read this it's going to be posted with the podcast as well I'm going to begin I'm going to pick this up in the section where he talks about the occult reasons for being a vegetarian but first he defines what occultism is and one of the best definitions of occultism that I've read he says Leadbeater says quote how shall we define ocultism the word is derived from the Latin occult asst meaning hidden so that it is the study of the hidden laws of nature ocultism is the study of the hidden laws of nature since the great laws of nature are in fact working in the invisible world far more than indivisible ocultism involves the acceptance of a much wider view of nature than that which is ordinarily taken the ocultist then is a man who studies all the laws of nature that he can reach or of which he can hear and as a result of his study he identifies himself with these laws and devotes his life to the service of evolution and he doesn't mean macro biological Darwinian evolutionary theory he's talking about evolution in consciousness evolution toward the higher life toward the higher self now going but farther in the document to hit the section called occult reasons for vegetarianism he says quote under this heading also we shall have two sets of reasons those which refer to ourselves and our own development and those which refer to the great scheme of evolution and our duty toward it so that once more we may classify them as selfish and unselfish although at a much higher level than before I have I hope clearly shown in the earlier part of this lecture that there is simply no room for discussion in regard to in regard to the question of vegetarianism the whole of the evidence and of the considerations are entirely on one side and there is absolutely nothing to be said in opposition to them this is even more striking leave a case when we come to consider the occult part of our argument there are some students hovering around the fringes of occultism who are not yet prepared to follow its dictates to the utmost and when he says dictates he's not talking about any particular system of occult teachings he means the dictates of the laws of nature which are dictates meaning they're spoken into re into inherent reality by the creator himself and they're not suggestions they're laws that are dictated by the word the energetic underlying intelligence of all creation that's why there are natural laws their inherent non man-made immutable binding conditions which we define when we talked about natural law so there are some students hovering around the fringes of occultism who are not yet prepared to follow its dictates to the utmost and therefore do not accept its teaching when it interferes with their personal habits and desires I'll say that again people hovering on the fringes of these great teachings these laws of nature who are not yet prepared to follow the dictates of the laws of nature therefore do not accept its teaching when it interferes with their personal habits and desires continuing quote some such have tried to maintain that the question of food can make little difference from the occult standpoint but the unanimous verdict of all the great schools of occultism both ancient and modern has been definite on this point and has asserted that for all true progress purity is necessary even on the physical plane and in matters of diet as well as in higher far higher matters in many books and lectures I have already explained the existence of the different planes of nature and of the vast unseen world all about us I have also had occasion to refer often to the fact that man has within himself matter belonging to all these higher planes so that he is furnished with a vehicle corresponding to each of them through which he can receive impressions and by means of which he can act can these higher bodies of men be in any way affected by the food which enters into the physical body with which they are all they are so closely connected assuredly they can and for this reason the physical matter in man is in close touch with the astral and mental matter so much so that each is to a great extent a counterpart of the other so he's saying there's really no separation they're all affected each part of the self each part of the dense vital astral bodies they're all connected they're all feeding off of each other's energy what you do to one you do to all this is part of the non separation the unity aspect of consciousness we have to stop looking at the physical and spiritual in separate terms in terms of separateness they are one continuing there are many types and degrees of density among astral matter for example so that it is possible for one man to have an astral body built of coarse and gross particles while another may have one which is much more delicate and refined as the astral body is the vehicle of the emotions passions and sensations it follows that the man whose astral body is of the grosser type will be chiefly amenable to the grosser varieties of passion and emotion whereas the man who has a finer astral body will find its particles more readily that that it's particle is more readily vibrate in response to higher and more refined emotions and aspirations the man therefore who builds gross and undesirable matter into his physical body is thereby drawing into his astral body matter of a course and unpleasant type as its counterpart and then what do you interact what do you think will be the result of the behavior of that individual in most cases continuing quote we all know that on the physical plane the effect of overindulgence in dead flesh is to produce a coarse gross appearance in man that does not mean that it is the it is only the physical body which is in an unlovely condition it means also that those parts of the man which are invisible to our ordinary sight in other words occulted the astral and the mental bodies are not in good condition either thus a man who is building himself a gross and impure physical body is building for himself at the same time coarse and unclean astral and mental bodies as well that is visible at once to the eye of the developed clairvoyant the man who learns to see these higher vehicles sees at once the effects on the higher bodies produced by impurity in the lower he sees at once the difference between the man who feeds his physical vehicle with pure food and the man who puts into it this loathsome decaying flesh let us see how this difference will affect the man's evolution impure vehicles is the next section quote if it is clear that a man's duty with regard to himself is to develop all his different vehicles as far as possible in order to make him finished instruments for the use of this make them finish instruments for the use of the soul there is alt there is still there is a still higher stage in which that soul itself is is being trained to be a fit instruments in the hands of the deity a perfect channel for divine grace but the first step towards this high aim is that the soul itself shall learn thoroughly to control the lower bodies so that there shall be in them no thought or feeling except those which the soul allows all these vehicles therefore should be in the highest possible condition of efficiency all should be pure and clean and free from taint and it is obvious that this can never be so long as the man absorbs into the physical encasement such undesirable constituents so he's saying garbage in garbage out it's very simple you put that which is of a lower vibratory energy in you're going to have a lower vibratory energy be built as a result these are the building materials not only for the physical vehicle but for the spiritual vehicles as well continuing quote even the physical body and its sense perceptions can never be at their best unless the few food is pure anyone who adopts vegetarian diet will speedily begin to notice that his sense of taste or smell is far keener than it was when he fed upon flesh and that he is now able to discern a delicate difference of flavours in foods which before he had thought of as tasteless such as rice or wheat the same thing is true to a still greater extent with regard to the higher bodies their senses cannot be clear if impure or coarse matter is drawn into them anything of this nature clogs and dulls them so that it becomes more difficult for the soul to use them this is a fact which has always been recognized by the student of occultism you will find that all those who in ancient days entered upon the mysteries were men of utmost purity and of court of course invariably vegetarian carnivorous diet is fatal to anything like real development and those who adopt it are throwing serious and unnecessary difficulties in their own way Leadbeater here is making the contention he's actually claiming that those who studied and partook of the ancient mysteries were in fact almost invariably vegetarian continuing quote I am well aware that there are other and still higher considerations which are of greater weight than anything upon than anything upon the physical plane and that the purity of the heart and soul is more important than that of the body yet there is surely no reason why we should not have both indeed the one suggests the other and the higher should include the lower there are quite enough difficulties in the way of self control and self development it is surely worse than foolish to go out of our way and add another and very considerable one to the list although it is true that a pure heart will do more for us than a pure body yet the latter can certainly do a great deal and we are none of us so far advanced along the road towards spirituality that we can afford to neglect the great advantage that it gives us anything that makes our path harder than it need be is emphatically something to be avoided in all cases this flesh food undoubtedly makes the physical body a worse instrument and puts difficulties in the way of the soul by intensifying all the undesirable elements and passions belonging to these lower planes nor is it the serious nor is this serious effect during physical life the only one which we have to think of which we have to think if through inducing loathsome impurities into the physical body the man builds himself a coarse and unclean astral body we have to remember that this that it is in this degraded vehicle that we he will have to spend the first part of his life after death because of the gross matter which he has built into it all sorts of undesirable entities will be drawn into association with him and will make his vehicles their home and find it and find a ready response within him to their lower passions it is not only that his animal are more easily stirred here on earth but in addition to this he will suffer acutely from the working out of these desires after death here again looked at even from the selfish point of view we see that occult considerations confirm the straightforward common sense of the arguments on the physical plane the higher sight when brought to bear upon this problem shows us still more vividly how undesirable the devouring of flesh since it intensifies within us that from which we most need to be free and therefore from the point of view of progress that habit is a thing that can be cast out once and forever man's duty toward nature then there is the far more important unselfish side of the question that of man's duty toward nature every religion has thought that man should put himself always on the side of the will of God in the world on the side of good against evil of evolution as against retrogression the man who ranges himself on the site of evolution realizes the wickedness of destroying life for he knows that just as he is here in this physical body in order that he may learn the lessons of this plane so is the animal occupying his body for the same reason that through it he may gain experience at his lower stage he knows that the life beyond behind the animal is the divine life and that all life in the world is divine the animals therefore are truly our brothers even though they may be younger brothers and we can have no sort of right to take their lives for the gratification of our perverted tastes no right to cause them untold agony and suffering merely to satisfy our degraded and detestable lusts we have brought things to such pass with our miscalled sport and our wholesale slaughtering all that that all wild creatures fly from the sight of us does that seem like the universal brotherhood of God's creatures is that your idea of the Golden Age of world wide kind leanness that is to come a condition when every living thing flees from the face of man because of his murderous instincts there is an influence flowing back upon us from all this an effect which you can hardly realize unless you are able to see how it looks when regarded with the sight of the higher plane every one of these creatures which which you so ruthlessly murder in this way has its own thoughts and feelings in regard to all of this it has horror pain and indignation and an intense but unexpressed feeling of the hideous injustice of it all the whole atmosphere about us is full of it twice lately I haven't heard from psychic people that they felt the awful aura were surroundings of Chicago even many miles away from it miss pissant herself told me are the same things years ago in England that long before she came in sight of Chicago she felt the horror of it and the deadly pall of depression descending upon her and asked where are we and what is the reason that there should be this terrible feeling in the air to sense the effect as clearly as this beyond the reach is beyond the reach of the person who is not developed but though all the inhabitants may not be directly conscious of it and recognized it as miss Besant mrs. Besant ed they may be sure that they are suffering from it unconsciously and that that terrible vibration of horror and fear and injustice is acting upon every one of them though they know it not the feelings of nervousness and profound depression which are so common there are largely due to that awful influence which spreads over the city like a plague cloud I do not know how many thousands of creatures are killed every day but the number is very large remember that the that every one of these creatures is a definite entity not a permanent reincarnating entity like yours or mine but still an entity which has a life upon the astral plane and persist there for a considerable time remember that every one of these remains to pour out his feeling of indignation and horror at all the injustice and torment which has been inflicted upon him remember for yourself that that the terrible atmosphere which exists about those slope which exists about those slaughterhouses we're remember that a clairvoyant can see the vast host of animal souls that he knows how strong are their feelings of horror and resentment and how those recoil at all the points upon the human race at all points upon the human race they react most of all upon those who are at least able to resist them upon the children who are more delicate and sensitive than the hardened adult that city is a terrible place in which to bring up children a place where the whole atmosphere both physical and psychic its charged with fumes of blood and with all that that means so Leadbeater is saying here the morphogenetic field is poisoned the field of consciousness and energy that we all live in is poisoned as a result of this practice of carnism and I made reference to that last week and will again in image number 12 on the slideshow look at the images and ask yourself the question what is this practice doing energetically to the field of consciousness in which we are all living I'm going to pause the reading here to go to a slide number 16 and just have people take a look at what's being said so far in these in this occult dynamic the the higher hidden dynamic which is really what we need to understand to understand what we're doing not only to these beings but to everyone to ourselves to the entire species to other species most of all okay but we need to understand the self-inflicted effects through the laws of Correspondence the higher laws of nature the laws that ultimately govern the consequences of our behavior I showed this slide last week but with no explanation it was too small fish being eaten or pursued to be eaten by a larger fish and then that fish ultimately being pursued to be consumed by an even larger fish people will look at this thing but at this scenario and they will say well that's the natural order everything eats everything else this form of life eats that life and then that life eats then the life below it and a life above it eats it and this is a completely erroneous worldview when it comes to what the natural order actually is this has nothing to do with the quote natural order so I put on this slide this scene does not depict the quote natural order the natural order is that everything does not eat everything else that is not what the natural order is what this scene depicts is chaos not order chaos is depicted in the scene where everything eats everything else and then is eaten by things above it that have the its same level of consciousness of low consciousness this is not what the creation has intended for its creations the creator has not intended this for all of its creations to suffer in an eternal prison of eating and being eaten this is a choice that is created by a belief system that's what this picture is depicting it depicts the chaos that we have chosen and created for ourselves through our false belief systems or in other words religions of which carnism is one of the biggest on earth along with the other false organized religions along with the religion of authority and ultimately the religion of money which drives everything all of our other negative belief systems largely driven by that belief by that religion that's the religion of the New World Order as I called it is the God of money the middle fish in this depiction is humanity that is the middle the middle fish the one that's eating the smaller fish below it but being eaten by the big fish above it that's us folks whether you realize it recognize it want it to be true or not that's us not because that's the natural order that's where we've put ourselves that's the condition we created for ourselves by ignoring the laws of creation and in that ignorant we're creating this condition this is not the universal natural order the way it must be the way it always has been in forever shall be that's an erroneous worldview that is not based in truth at all the fact of the matter is this is what the human condition has become because of our attachments to religion to false religious beliefs to false belief systems in general so this is what humanity has become like and this is what humanity will be like for as long as we continue to engage in such fundamentally flawed ideologies like carnism and many others that attachment is what is going to keep us in that position and that is what the law of correspondence dictates that as we do so shall be done unto us so if you want to be free you have to allow other beings to be free as long as you enslave and consume other beings you will be enslaved and consumed that is the law of creation you just don't want to acknowledge it you just don't want to admit that's how it is you don't want to admit that that's the reason why you're in the prison that you're in the my freedom movement doesn't want to acknowledge that it wants to say I can have things both ways I can still be a Dominator I can still be involved in the process of murder and and domination over other beings and somehow magically I can still have my freedom bestowed upon me and it doesn't work that way ladies and gentlemen it doesn't work that way understand the laws of correspondence and causality we're creating this prison for ourselves by our attachments to false beliefs we break those false belief systems we can step out of that chain again this never-ending chain is all about the chain of obedience and attachment to falsity to lies we step outside of that attachment we would be that fish stepping outside of that chain no longer being a part of it saying no saying no and that's what it's going to take that level of will that level of care that level of intelligence bringing all three of those aspects into harmony into unison with each other and engaging them now next week I'll wrap up the reading the end of the reading of Leadbeater but it will also be posted to the website I think it bears finishing the last two sections where I paused just to finish it but I want to basically wrap up with a phenomenal quote this is in image number 17 by Gandhi image number 17 in the slideshow Gandhi said that a nation's moral progress can be judged by the way it treats its animals a nation's moral progress can be judged by the way it treats its animals I would ask everyone to watch the movie Earthlings which will be posted again with this podcast and ask me and ask yourself the question how is our moral progress going remember ladies and gentlemen there are only two mistakes that one can ever make along the path to truth not starting and not going all the way that's all the time we have for this edition of one on earth is happening

What On Earth Is Happening Show #123

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Carnism, Justifications For Carnism, Law Of Correspondence, Occult Reasons For Vegetarianism, Natural Law, Women's powerful influence in helping Dominators to see the error of their ways and heal*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday September 2nd 2012 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's for to set 4 to 6 Central Time and we have a great show planned for you here today today's show is going to be information packed as always we're going to be wrapping up the topic of carnism as part of our ongoing solutions section talking about the non support of dominators and the practices of domination carnism of course as I spoke about it in the last couple of weeks I call it the ultimate expression of domination and we're gonna continue a little bit today talking about the occult reasons for ceasing to practice carnism this religion because that's what it really is and that'll be in the first part of the show today and then the second part of the show I'm going to transition topics to go toward another sub aspect of the solution of the non-supportive dominators talking about women's role in the non supportive dominators and strategies that women can actually employ to become a powerful force of influence in the lives of men men who are in their lives to help them to see the truth and to stop supporting dominator institutions and practices so that's coming up in the second part of the show I have a lot of event announcements so please bear with me it's very busy as I said last week but that's a good thing because that means a lot is happening and a lot of people are waking up to the reality that's around them and getting involved so of course the free your mind to conference coming up here in the city of Philadelphia next year in April free your mind returns to Philadelphia in 2013 with a three a conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first for your mind conference in 2011 with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times free your mind to a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult here in Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 at the Arch Street meeting house 3:20 Arch Street in Philadelphia the doors open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day the featured speakers so far we have 19 speakers lined up we're going to probably be booking about five or six more to complete the roster of phenomenal information and speakers who are going to present that information at the free remind to conference including Allen Steinfeld alfred weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan kertus davis dr dream mark p blur freighter x freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Joseph Meyer Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Moray mark passio Ross Ben and Sonja Barrett more speakers will be announced a few more speaker's still to come the complete of the lineup for more information and for ticket information you can visit WWF your mine conference calm that's free your mind conference calm go up to the website check out all the speaker BIOS and information on how you can get tickets is already up there now I have one addendum to the freer mind to event we are looking to get some promotion done for this event as I've been saying in the last few weeks we still need help organizing for this conference we don't have really the full support as far as an organizational team we have a core group of organizers that's making things happen right now but we need some more assistance if you can help in any way please get in touch with me mark at free your mind conference com if you're in the Philadelphia area and you want to help out in a support in a supportive way in the free your mind to conference please do get a hold of me with that being said I have a public announcement I want to make regarding how some people in the New York City area can be of help for the Fremont and to conference you know New York is just a hop skip and a jump from the city of Philadelphia so we want to try to do some heavy promotion in the city of New York of course a couple of our speakers from around that area including the illuminated one Curtis Davis of a cult science radio and what we want to do is have folks print up some handbills if they want to contribute make a small donation to the for your mind to effort you know no obligation to do so but I'm just asking if you're in the Philadelphia New York City areas specifically Manhattan and you can print up some flyers I've posted to the web site on this podcast image number two in the related images section of course always images that I talked about on the show are always posted on the what on earth is happening dot-com website on the radio show tab you click the radio show tab and underneath the player it will say images for Today Show they become the related images for the particular podcast this is going to be podcast number 123 so on the podcast page you can also see the images in the related images section posted with each podcast for today you'll see image number two on the radio show page of what on earth is happening comm is a double a half page flyer for the free your mind to conference you can print this full bleed with your inkjet printer if you print it in full color it comes out even better and then you could take it to a local copy center staples or an office max or something like that a campus copy center and print some of them up as many as you feel that you can get them cut down the middle and distribute them now I'm asking people to distribute these in the New York City area on September 11th there's gonna be a lot of activists out there there's gonna be a lot of people who are conscious who are somewhat awake to what's really going on in our world and it's a prime opportunity to reach them with information about the free your mind to conference so anyone in the New York City area especially Manhattan if you are so inclined to want to help out with a little bit of a promotional effort for the free your mind to conference I have put a three hundred per inch high resolution JPEG as image number two on this podcast you can download it print it at high resolution copy it up get them cut down the middle and if you would be so kind please distribute them in New York I will not be able to be present in New York on this September 11th so that's why I'm asking for the assistance and we're also getting people involved on the existing conference organizational team to do this as well so if anyone in the general public who wants to help out a little bit with that effort it is image number two on podcast number 123 next announcement is the free your mind to conference fundraiser number one we're gonna host six of these before the conference arrives to raise money for bringing in out-of-town speakers into Philadelphia which costs a whole lot so the first fundraiser is going to be taking place Saturday September 15th at eight o'clock pm at Liberty's pub on the second floor of the pub Liberty's is at 7:05 North 2nd Street that's the corner of 2nd and Fairmount streets in the Northern Liberty section of Philadelphia it will be a 15 dollar donation at the door and this fundraiser will feature a presentation by me entitled The Matrix trilogy decoded I'm going to be breaking down the symbolism and allegory of the science for achill science fiction trilogy The Matrix this should be a great presentation you won't want to miss it if you're in the Philadelphia area again all proceeds go toward offsetting costs associated with bringing in out-of-town speakers for the conference in April conference tickets will also be available they will be on sale at the fundraiser so if you want to get your tickets early you can get them at fundraiser number one at Liberty's on September 15th 8 o'clock p.m. for more information of course visit for your mind conference calm the nationwide and the Fed rally is taking place this month Saturday September 22nd in front of every Federal Reserve Bank in the country I am going to be speaking at the Philadelphia and the Fed rally and March along with Larkin rose and many other great speakers this will be taking place Saturday September 22nd at noon in front of the Federal Reserve branch Bank of Philadelphia which is at 6th and arch streets for more information on this event please visit either a truth freedom prosperity org for the philadelphia rally or for the nationwide rally visit end the Fed 2012 dot-com that's end the Fed 2012 dot-com the MUFON PA East Coast conference hosted by mutual UFO network of Pennsylvania will be hosting their conference September 28th 29th and 30th 2012 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road Langhorne Pennsylvania great speakers lined up including John Ventre Frank fascino junior sous y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton Rob's Y Tech Peter Robbins Grant Cameron Richard Dolan Steven Bassett and myself mark passio I'm going to be talking about the issues involved in the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena at this mutual UFO network conference my talk is entitled morality and disclosure for more information on this conference coming up at the end of this month here in Pennsylvania please visit www.cminds.com click go to that site and click on annual conference ok I have three new interviews up in the what on earth is happening new section that I did over the past couple weeks the first is down the rabbit hole with Popeye from August 24th also wide awake news with Charlie McGrath I was on his show on August 27th and I did a guest host spot on the Bob Tuscon show on Tuesday August 28th those three shows are now up in the news section of the water on earth is happening website you could download those and check them out the one on earth is happening ad free sponsorship of course has hit its goal for the second three month period a phenomenal effort on the part of the listeners and I humbly thank you because you cared enough to make it happen and to make this show go ad free for the for both hours of the show so we'll be resetting the ad free goal for the next three month period which will be from February March and April February through April I'll be resetting that over the next week or so and we'll begin that effort once again I'll be taking September and October off for additional radio interviews and the reason for that is I'll be focusing fully on the organization and promotion of the free your mind to conference so you won't see any additional interviews going up in the water on earth is happening news section as that is the place they are usually posted until around the beginning of November when I will start doing interviews again next week we have a very special guest coming on the show - what on earth is happening to talk about sacred feminine energy and women's influence in the non-support of domination and dominate our culture in general I'm gonna welcome next week to the show Laura Magdalene Eisenhower one of the speakers for the free your mind to conference she also spoke it for your mind one back in 2011 I can't think of anybody better to discuss this topic of women's role in the non-supportive dominators with so next week look for that interview full two-hour interview with Laura Eisenhower next week on what on earth is happening in two weeks we will begin our first full call-in show on this topic the non support of dominators and the Dominator culture we'll be doing two full two-hour call-in shows starting in two weeks there will be one prerequisite rule if you want to call in and in any way defend the practice of carnism as part of this discussion on the non-supportive dominators if you're calling in to defend the practice then the prerequisite for doing that is you will have to have watched the movie earthlings the documentary film Earthlings in its entirety and I posted links for Earthlings in podcasts number 121 and 122 so that's for free online you could go and watch it entirely for free the only people who will have that prerequisite are those who want to come on and advocate for carnism so if you don't want to do that it's not necessary that you've watched that to make comments on this topic but I will also be limiting the discussion to this specific topic everything that we've talked about in the solutions section called the non-supportive Dominator so far on this show that's what the topic is going to be for the two call-in shows okay that having been said let's jump into our material for today's show as always you can get the images what on earth is happening dot-com / radio what on earth is happening dot-com / radio that's the radio show page underneath the player for the show you'll see images for today's show and there's 30 of them there the first few images were promotional Flyers the sixth image was a 6th 7th and 8th image is regarding the general topic that I have brought up as a solution to the problems humanity is facing in consciousness and I call this entire section the way out grassroots solutions for real and positive change and we're on the topic the the solution called the non supportive dominators last week and the week before we talked about the religion of carnism in the truest sense of the word religion which comes from the latin verb relig ra which means to tie back to thwart from forward progress that's what religion in its negative connotation actually does it isn't a true religion it's something that is not based upon anything that is really rooted in reality it's not true it's something that's based in an illusion it's based in a belief system it isn't based on truth it isn't based on natural law it isn't based on morality it's based in an erroneous belief system that someone is trying to justify in their own mind and in that sense a religion holds us back while carnism is a religion it's a dogmatic religion that is based entirely upon violence the entire ideology is based on violence if you really break it down and get to the the root of it and and you're honest with yourself this is something that is entirely based on violent behavior its main belief system is that it is morally justifiable and/or necessary to kill animals and eat their dead flesh that is the religion of carnism we talked about this over the last two weeks I called it the ultimate expression of domination which is why we need to understand that what we are doing to other beings is going to be reflected unto us and we are going to be made to share in that experience and if you don't know that that's the case you're not really fully awake you're not really fully conscious if you do not deeply understand the law of Correspondence that it is in operation in the universe not because I say so but because it is a law of nature it is inherent to creation there is nothing you are going to do to stop the manifestation of that law it is in existence you are bound by it as you do to others will be done unto you the end that is a law of the universe and therefore what we are doing to animals ultimately is going to be reflected back to us and we are going to experience it in some form through some expression or manifestation and that's the main reason for stop stopping doing it you know actually I would say there's the bigger reason is because it's simply wrong and that it's causing suffering that's the main reason and you know the secondary reason the the reason that just sits just under that that's almost equally as important is because this is how we're creating our reality you know it again what we do is going to be reflected back to us through the laws of creation therefore if we want our reality to be just we should treat other beings justly if we want our reality to be nonviolent we should be nonviolent to other beings and unfortunately we're bringing all this suffering down upon ourselves and this is one of the practices through which we bring that level of enslavement and suffering upon ourselves through it's a choice last week we talked about the justifications for carnism and I went over six justifications including the apathy and ignorance justification whereby we say we have our own problems and we don't have time to worry about animals and whether they suffer or not that was justification number one the second was the fundamentally flawed idea of someone's completely erroneous notion of what they call the natural order unquote which has nothing to do with the real natural order of the cosmos it's this Darwinian concept of survival of the most ruthless that they believe in religiously this is the concept while other animals kill animals for food so why shouldn't we do the same right we're we're animals just like them well no we're not we're not animals just like them we're supposed to be human beings we're supposed to hold ourselves to a higher standard and not engage in violence and you know yet this is people's absolutely poisonous worldview of themselves this comes from ultimately a lack of respect it ultimately comes from seeing oneself as unchangeable that the will cannot be employed to change oneself let me tell you something if we employed enough will we can change not only our behavioral aspects of ourselves we can change our form we could actually change our deep right down to our DNA we could possibly change but people don't believe that's possible you know they have a very inadequate view of who they are what they're capable of doing and it's just a completely poisoned worldview to think of oneself as no better or worse than any other animals you know this is this is taught in Satanism one of the main tenets of Satanism is human beings are animals no different than any other animal that's one of the main satanic tenets look it up if you don't believe me go read The Satanic Bible by lhave which is a concrescence of modern-day satanic a fil I D illogical tenants is what that book is of course this religion is much much older than him he's only putting it in modern book form that's all but this is a ancient religion they the the adherence of it themselves call it simply the old religion and one of its tenants as I said is man is no better than any animal that walks in the field and we should stop denying our totally carnal nature and just give ourselves over to it and this is part of this fundamentally flawed notion of the natural order quote-unquote the natural order because it's not the real natural order the third justification for carnism that we talked about last week was the false religion justification that God gave us dominion over these animals or so we interpret different clause phrases from the Bible as telling us so and that means we can just murder them and use them as we please when of course this is all false religion handed down to us by man and has nothing to do with the laws of creation the 1984 doublespeak justification don't worry this one was killed humanely you know this is free-range or this is humanely taken life and there is no such thing you put the words killed and humanely together and you could just see it's just Orwellian doublespeak if you're killing something you're obviously not treating it humanely because you're killing it this is plain as day to someone who's being honest with himself but most of us are not the separation worldview justification well these animals aren't conscious in the same way we are so it's okay to just kill them and use them for food this totally ignores what we're doing that's creating the suffering that these animals are undergoing it's not looking at it as as all beings suffer as one being suffers all being suffer it's taking this totally separation' worldview that it doesn't matter their suffering is meaningless to my existence and my quality of being and it's not we're all connected we are all fundamentally one at the universal field level of consciousness and therefore if others are suffering we should want to alleviate that we should want to be involved in the alleviation of suffering for all beings not just ourselves and then finally the no justification justification as I coined it last week or in other words the truth also known as simply the truth and that is well I do feel bad about what I'm doing here but I could never give up my meat quote/unquote my meat you know it's just way too tasty it just tastes too good I'm too addicted to it I could never developed the willpower to really change who I am and desist in a practice of violence or violence by proxy which is what carnism is and those are really the justifications that we use to try to create a right that's what the word justification means creating right making a wrong into a right of course this is an illusion it can never be done it will never be done it's only an illusion that exists in a diseased psyche that is trying to make a wrong action okay in their own mind in their own psyche so we also looked at the law of Correspondence last week when it comes to this practice and the law of Correspondence simply states that that which is above is like to that which is below that which is below is like to that which is above or in other words the universe is self-similar across all scales across all sizes and I would suggest modalities of behavior it is also self-similar meaning if we continue to create chaos chaos is going to be generated for us by something that is above us in the Creole quote not the real natural order okay the universe is going to intelligently rearrange the field of consciousness around us to provide the experience that we have been generating through our behaviors and it's going to reflect that experience back to us so that we will learn the lesson that hey it's not okay to behave like this we should not be engaging in such practices and people look at the image that I presented and they think of it like oh well that's just the natural order Oh life eats life and you know a little bit life that's real small gets eaten by something that's bigger and then that gets eaten by something that's even bigger no that's not the natural order this is the Darwinian notion of the natural order that is a religion that is based on dogmatic religious belief systems this is not the real knack to order this is not what nature does this is chaos this is the state of chaos it's the exact opposite of order things everything eating everything else that's chaos ladies and gentlemen and that's chaos that we have created by not saying no to this condition this is a condition it's not the natural order it's not nature there's a difference between the human condition and human nature we've talked about that ad infinitum on past shows this scene does not depict nature or the quote-unquote natural order as people envision in their minds rather what it depicts is the chaos that we have created for ourselves the chaos that we have chosen through our behaviors and through our false belief systems and we have created that chaos for ourselves we've chosen it for ourselves by staying in that role and I'm talking I'm on image number 11 now try to be better about stating the images I always get ahead of myself in that regard and forget to state which image I am on but if you're following the slideshow this is slide number 11 and again the images can always be found for those who may just be tuning in at the what on earth is happening calm website radio show tab underneath the player for it for the show it'll be the the caption will say images for today's show you can click on one of the numbered images it will bring up a slideshow and you can jump to any image you want from that point we're on image number 11 also these images again are posted with the podcast so if you're on the podcast page you'll see related images and you can also get them from there all of these images are also downloadable so you could download them and maintain an offline copy if you so choose all right the middle fish in this image as I said last week is humanity but this is our condition it's not the way it must always be you know that would be the definition of permanent he'll never being able to change your condition and that isn't the case we are capable of changing our condition see it's part of poisoned worldview to think we can never change anything and that it just always has been this way and always must be this way that is a diseased psyche it is a diseased worldview if that's your take on what's going on and I really feel bad for anybody in that state of consciousness I feel terribly sad for them because they've already given up hope and really there is no way they could affect any positive change you know until they abandon that that's why worldview healing was the very first solution it wasn't way down near the bottom of the solutions it's the top unless you can do that you're done you're not involved in the solution unless you can heal worldview you have to look at what is true nature what is the real natural order instead of this nonsensical to are winning and view that most people have you have to look at what is the real value of the individual and you'll have to look at what is the real possibility for change and be honest about all of those things knots they stay attached to a dogmatic religion or belief system about those aspects of life and until you heal worldview and stop taking that poisonous worldview that we're just animals so what's the difference what we do you know also oh this is just the natural order that's nature that's human nature and that's the nature of things and no it is not it's you're fundamentally wrong you're you're working off a completely flawed axiom understand what an axiom is an ID you're basing a foundational ideology on top of it's your foundation and if that's broken the house that you're building on top of it will be a house of cards people are building entire belief structures on top of fundamentally flawed axioms belief systems which they've held dogmatically for no reason other than it's been repeated to them ad infinitum endlessly by people who they think are authorities or experts on the topics instead of really looking into it for themselves and seeing what really is there and those people's psyches are broken as a result folks they're broken beings because they've accepted this totally poisonous vile worldview and this is one of them the idea that that this image depicts human nature instead of the law of Correspondence based upon our willing choices that are creating conditions that we must experience in reality that's what this image depicts that's what the law of Correspondence is stating not that things must eternally be this way that that's a condition that's created that's generated the generative principle goes hand-in-hand with the law of Correspondence we are generating or creating these conditions through our behaviors and as humans we are held to a higher standard of knowledge we are capable of understanding cosmic spiritual law or natural law we are capable of grasping the laws of the consequences of behavior so this middle fish in this image on number 11 will be humanity it doesn't have to be but it will be for as long as we continue to engage in such fundamentally flawed ideological axioms such as carnism as just one of them there are many many others of course in general the aggression principle the aggression ideology in general as long as we continue to engage in fundamentally flawed ideologies such as that that aggression is okay to continue to do and support by proxy as long as we engage in these fundamentally flawed ideologies we will be that fish getting devoured yeah maybe devouring some others that are below us quote-unquote below us you know that we view as being below us but ultimately will be getting eaten at the same time and I told people last week on the show humanity is being eaten we are being eaten as a result of our ideological practices that's how the law of Correspondence goes to work to bring us justice the universe is a perfect machine of justice and humanity is getting exactly what it needs what it must experience based on where our thoughts emotions and actions are at and that will be our condition until the day we change those modalities of consciousness our thoughts our emotions and our actions when they change the law of Correspondence will spring into effect and bring us a different manifestation manifested result a different manifestation but not a second before we will continue to get what we've always gotten because we're continuing to do what we've always done when we change that the external reality the external manifestation manifestation will also change so I started reading from the essay vegetarian vegetarianism and ocultism by C W Leadbeater last week and I didn't get quite to finish that we were talking about the occult reasons for ceasing the practice of carnism and I want to finish that reading because we got into the second section where he started transitioning away from you know some of the occult reasons we shouldn't do this for our own benefit but there are also occult reasons meaning hidden reasons reasons based upon hidden knowledge the knowledge of hidden laws of nature which is what this show is all about the laws of behavioral consequence as I call them or simply natural law cosmic spiritual law universal spiritual law is what we're talking about again it needs to be clarified because when you use the term natural that has a totally hijacked connotation in most people's minds because they've been hammered from their birth with this concept of Darwinism relating to the natural order when it has no such bearing it has no such connection so I want to continue reading this document to the end of it this is vegetarian vegetarianism and ocultism by C W Leadbeater we're at near the end of the document I want to pick up from the section called man's duty toward nature then I'm going to read the sections ghastly unseen results and the better time to come so quote then there is the far more important unselfish side of the question that of man's Duty toward nature every religion has taught that man should put himself always on the side of the will of God in this world on the side of good against evil of evolution against retrogression the man who changes himself on the site of evolution realizes the wickedness of destroying life for he knows that just as he is here in this physical body in order that he may learn the lessons of this plane so is the animal occupying his body for the same reason that through it he may gain experience at his lower stage he knows that the life behind the animal is the divine life that all life in this world is divine that animals therefore therefore are truly our brothers even though they may be younger brothers and we can have no sort of right to take their lives for the gratification of our perverted tastes no right to cause them untold agony and suffering merely to satisfy our degraded and detestable lusts very strong words thereby led beer and I concur it is our greed our selfish interest our attachment that makes us continue this practice there is known each other need for it it is not a necessity as we covered two weeks ago we absolutely destroyed the natural normal natural necessary argument right here on this show and gave tons of supportive evidence to that fact continuing to quote Leadbeater quote we have brought things to such a pass with our miss called quote sport and our wholesale slaughtering x' that all wild creatures fly from the sight of us does that seem like the universal brotherhood of god's creatures is that your idea of the golden age of worldwide kind leanness that is to come a condition when every living thing flies from the face of man because of his murderous instincts there is an influence flowing back upon us from all this an effect which you can hardly realize unless you are able to see how it looks when regarded with the sight of the higher plane the occult plane in other words the unseen the difficult to see continuing every one of these creatures which you so ruthlessly murder in this way has its own thoughts and feelings with regard to all this it has horror pain and indignation and an intense but unexpressed feeling of the hideous injustice of it all the whole atmosphere about us is full of it twice lately I have heard from psychic people that they felt the awful aura of the surroundings of Chicago even when many miles away from it mrs. Besant herself told me the same thing years ago in England that long before she came in the sight of Chicago she felt the horror of it and the deadly pall of depression descending upon her and asked where are we and what is the reason that there should be this terrible feeling in the air to sense this effect as clearly as this is beyond the reach of the person who is not developed but though all the inhabitants may not be directly conscious of it and recognize it as mrs. Besant did they may be sure that they are suffering from it unconsciously and that the terrible vibration of horror and fear and injustice is acting upon every one of them even though they do not know it in other words our practices toward animals are affecting the field of consciousness the interconnected field of energy in which we all are living we're not separate from that vibratory energetic field and whether we're conscious of it or unconscious of it it is having an effect upon our wellness a pound upon our well-being and ultimately upon the conditions that we are living with that we are living in that are affecting us every day on a day-to-day basis we're part of that dynamic we are driving that dynamic through our behavior the next section is called ghastly unseen results quote the feeling of nervousness and profound depression which are so common there are largely due to that awful influence which spreads over the city like a plague cloud I do not know how many thousands of creatures are killed every day but the number is very large remember that one that every one of these creatures is a definite entity not a permanent reincarnating in devant individuality like yours or mine but still an entity which has its life upon the astral plane and persists there for a considerable time remember that every one of these remains to pour out his feelings of indignation and horror at the injustice and torment has been inflicted upon him realize for yourself the terrible atmosphere which exists about those slaughterhouses remember that a clairvoyant can see the vast hosts of animal souls that he knows how strong are their feelings of horror and resentment and how these recoil at all points upon the human race they react most of all upon those who are least able to resist them upon the children who are more delicate and sensitive than the hardened adult that city is a terrible place in which to bring up children a place where the whole atmosphere both physical and psychic is charged with fumes of blood and with all of it that means and Leadbeater is talking about the City of Chicago back at the turn of the century which was the biggest meat production facility in in the entire country and probably still is continuing quote I read an article only the other day in which it was explained that the nauseating stench which rises from those Chicago slaughterhouses and settles like a fatal miasma over the city is by no means the most deadly influence that comes up from that Christian hell for animals though it is the breath of certain death to many a mother's darling the slaughterhouses make not only a pest hole for the bodies of children but for their souls as well not only are the children employed in the most revolting and cruel work but the whole trend of their thoughts is directed toward killing occasionally one is found too sensitive to endure the sights and sounds of that ceaseless awful battle between between man's cruel lust and the inalienable right of every creature to its own life it's all about the principle of ownership folks don't take what you don't own it's not your life to take from that animal it is their life they own their life that is their right as Leadbeater says the right the inalienable right of every creature to its own life I read how one boy continuing to quote I read how one boy from whom a minister had secured a place in the slaughterhouse returned home day after day pale and sick and unable to eat or sleep and again I guess this is even before some you know child labor laws and the children were put to work in these slaughterhouses back then it's horrific continuing use uh day after day pale and sick unable to eat or sleep and finally came to that minister of the gospel of the compassionate Christ and told him that he was willing to starve if necessary but that he could not weighed in blood another day the horrors of the slaughter had so affected him that he could no longer sleep yet this is what many a boy is doing and seeing from day to day until he becomes hardened to the taking of life and then some day instead of cutting the throat of a lamb or a pig he kills a man and straightaway we turn our lost for slaughter upon him and think that we have done justice I read that a young woman who does much philanthropic work in the neighborhood of these Pest houses declares that what most impresses her about the children is that they seem to have no games except games of killing that they have no conception of any relation to animals except the relation of the slaughterer to the victim this is the education which so-called Christians are giving to the children of the slaughterhouse a daily education and murder and then they express surprise at the number and brutality of the murders in that district yet your Christian public goes on serenely saying its prayers and singing its Psalms and listening to its sermons as if no such outrages were being perpetrated against God's children in that sinkhole of pestilence and crime surely the habit of eating dead flesh has produced a moral apathy among us a moral apathy among us are you doing well do you think in rearing your future citizens among surroundings of such utter brutality as this even on the physical plane this is a terribly sere s'matter and from the occult point of view it is unfortunately far more serious still for the occult disease the psychic results of all this sees how these forces are acting upon the people and how they intensify brutality and unscrupulousness he sees what a center of vice and crime you have created and how from it the infection is gradually spreading until it affects the whole country and even the whole of what is called civilized humanity and I'll jump in there and say exactly this is affecting the entire morphic field of consciousness that we are a part of you engage in these practices they do not stay where they are at and just because you try to hide them and erect huge walls and and fences your that doesn't mean that that energy isn't going beyond that area just because people aren't seeing it if you want to really see what these practices are and I guarantee you what you're even seeing there is not even the worst of it by any stretch of the imagination watch the movie earthlings watch it all the way through try to watch it through without looking away from the screen and I'll bet you can't even do it most people don't have the stomach to do it I congratulate someone who has the stomach to even sit through the entire thing you have a strong constitution and it should affect you negatively that's what it's designed to do and it's doing a good job of it that documentary it should make you feel sick because that's the energy we're all taking in as a result of these practices and you think that that's gonna build a good body and brain please continuing with the document quote the world is being affected by it in many ways which most people do not in the least realize there are constant feelings of causeless terror in the air many of your children are unnecessarily and inexplicably inexplicably fraid they feel terror of they know not what terror of the dark or when they are alone for a few moments strong forces are playing about us for which you cannot account and you do not realize that this all comes from the fact that the whole atmosphere is charged with the hostility of these murdered creatures the stages of evolution are closely interrelated and you cannot do wholesale murder in this way upon your younger brothers without feeling the effect terribly among your own innocent children surely a better time shall come when we shall be free from this horrible blot upon our civilization this awful reproach upon our compassion and our sympathy and when that comes we shall find presently that there will be a vast improvement in these matters and by degrees we shall all rise to a higher level and be freed from all these instinctive terrors and hatreds the better time to come we might all be freed from it very soon if men and women would only think for the average man is not after all a brute but means to be kind if he only knew how he does not think let me repeat that again he does not think he goes on from day to day and does not realize that he is taking part all the time in an awful crime but facts are facts and there is no escape from them everyone who is partaking of this abomination is helping to make this appalling thing a possibility and undoubtedly shares the responsibility for it you know that this is so you know that this is so and you can see what a terrible thing it is but you will say what can we do to improve matters we who are only tiny units in this my tea seething mass of humanity in His only by units rising above the rest and becoming more civilized that we shall finally arrive at a higher civilization of the race as a whole let me read that sentence again folks because that's probably the most important sentence in this essay it is only by units rising above the rest and becoming more civilized that we shall finally arrive at a higher civilization of the race as a whole the quantum effect that I've been talking about that many people have been talking about it doesn't matter if you don't perceive that a lot of other people are doing it it eventually as individual units change themselves a quantum effect will be built up as that amount Rises and it will eventually spill over to the whole it is about numbers but we need to get to that critical mass number when this becomes common sense knowledge our consciousness being elevated by desist in such murderous practices just you know lifting our own consciousness up will be an influence in the whole field of consciousness for the totality of the all continuing the quote there is a golden age to come not only for man but for the lower Kingdom's a time when humanity will realize its duty to its younger brothers not to destroy them but to help them and train them so that we may receive from them not terror and hatred but love and devotion and friendship and reasonable cooperation a time will come when all the forces of nature shall be intelligently working together towards the final end not with constant suspicion and hostility but with universal recognition of that brotherhood which is ours because we are all children of the same almighty father let us at least make the experiment let us free ourselves from complicity in these awful crimes let us set ourselves to try now that's like that I called that on the show breaking in just for a moment I called that phrase on the show on Rosicrucianism that I did with Bob from Cincinnati on a cult Empire that's the ultimate Rosicrucian commandment try we must try to improve ourselves engage the will to make ourselves better than we were the day before if we're doing that no one can fault us let us continuing quote let us set ourselves to try each in our own small circle to bring nearer that bright time of peace and love which is the dream and the earnest desire of every true hearted and thinking man at least we ought surely to be willing to do a small thing as this so small a thing as this to help the world onward toward that glorious future we ought to make ourselves pure our thoughts and our actions as well as our food so that by example as well as by precept we may all be doing we may be doing all that in us lies to spread the gospel of love and compassion to put an end to the reign of brutality and terror and to bring nearer the dawn of the great kingdom of righteousness and love when the will of our Father shall be done upon the earth as it is in heaven and I mean that is just so profoundly powerful that I think it just speaks for itself and nothing else really needs to be said on this topic I mean that is I'm going to wrap up right there the topic of carnism people should read that entire document vegetarian is vegetarianism and occultism by C W Leadbeater and really contemplated really reflect upon it because it says everything that needs to be said it says it all when it comes to this and I think we'll pause there for this brief two-minute break and on the other side for the next hour we'll be talking about women's role in the non-supportive dominators and specific things that women can do to help the influenced men in their lives to cease and desist these immoral practices be right back after this brief two-minute break folks you're listening - what on earth has happened stay with us [Music] [Music] all right everyone we're back this is the second hour of what on earth is happening today is Sunday September 2nd 2012 I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm for the second hour I'm going to transition the subject matter and we're going to begin another subsection the final subsection in the non support of dominators solution this is part of our solutions section that I call the way out in which I present 10 overarching solution oriented approaches to the problems that humanity is facing in consciousness now we've been talking about domination we've been talking about how people are under the erroneous impression that they own the lives and rights of other beings that's what this is all ultimately about that's what this entire planet that's what the the people are on this planet to learn this lesson that's what all the souls who come here are for that's what they're here for to learn what you own and what you do not own that you own your life your liberty and that you're not to take the life liberty and property of others don't steal in other words when people ask me how can I boil natural law down to its primary essence I can do it real easy in two words don't steal theft is the ultimate transgression in different forms against the laws of nature all natural law transgressions boil down to a form of theft murder rape theft trespass murder the theft of other lives and you know attempted murder assault etc it's you're attempting to take the life and well-being of another and that's not you to take rape theft of someone's freedom to associate sexually with who they will you're taking that you have no right to take that freedom of association theft of property taking physical things someone else is using trespass that theft of someone's security within their own layer you have no right to take that from them ultimately it's all theft the theft of someone else's rights is something we're most certainly here to learn and that's problematic for most people because they cannot understand the ideological the philosophical principles upon which the non-aggression way of being in the world is based they can't they don't understand deeply understand self ownership they don't understand the illusion of authority they've bought and are attached to these notions and they're all illusory they're all based on a poisoned worldview and religious thinking believing in something that isn't true believing in something that is not based on nature not based on that which is that's what truth is it's simply the way things are looking at it honestly and coming to an accurate understanding of it that's what the process of the discovery of truth is and unfortunately people are so diseased in the mind there's a disease of the mind and the soul and the body too through all the poisons that people take into their body we poison the morphic field of energy all around us and therefore we can't see clearly regarding these rights in the last document I read Leadbeater defined what occultism was at the beginning of the document he said house we define ocultism the war the word is derived from the Latin ocultist meaning hidden so that it is the study of the hidden laws of nature not the hidden suggestions of nature not the hidden opinions of nature the hidden laws of nature binding conditions binding conditions they are self existing they are binding and they are immutable they cannot be changed we have to wisdom is understanding what actually can be changed and what cannot be changed that's part of wisdom that's part of discernment and I would say that's discernment that's knowledge that's understanding and then wisdom is putting that into practice in your life such that your behaviors are not displaying contradictions with that knowledge so a great definition that Leadbeater gives of what is the study of the occult people still have a lack of understanding of this and they still think that this isn't the most important knowledge to grasp and to take into oneself because they're still thinking in religious terms being told oh this information is somehow evil and that's the only connotation you see it through this information is knowledge of truth about how the laws of nature operate to bring us the experiences that we've ultimately chosen for ourselves through our behavior so I call them the laws of the consequences of our behavioral choices now that's what natural law is get over this hijacked notion of the term natural and understand what it really means it is inherent to creation it is that which does exist so Leadbeater said that the word is derived from the Latin occultist meaning hidden so that what occultism is is the study of the hidden laws of nature since all of the great laws of nature are in fact working in the invisible world far more than in the visible they're unseen in words they're not readily seen you have to make a true study of them through looking at their consequences their manifestations in order to really come to know and understand them okay quote ocultism involves the acceptance of a much wider view of nature than that which is ordinarily taken the occultist then this is what an occultist actually is listen up folks understand what occultism and an occultist actually is an occultist then is a man or a woman who studies all the laws of nature that he can reach or of which he can hear so what you can come to an understanding of through your own direct experience or through someone else sharing their experience secondarily and you you know trying attempting to verify their experiences of it through what they have written or expressed through word that's what the occultist is and as a result of his study he identifies himself with these laws and devotes his life to the service of evolution because the only way we really evolve is by coming into harmony with these hidden laws and this is what most people on this planet in their ignorance and ego absolutely refused to accept that these laws are in existence that they are bound by them and that these laws are not changeable by man this is because we're largely trapped in a completely masculine dominant society a masculine dominant form of energy in which we are bathing and a masculine dominant ideology a mental and psychological framework that is completely imbalanced to the masculine and it lacks the presence of the sacred feminine qualities that's one of the reasons we can't come to grasp natural law people who have a hard time with that concept are so imbalanced toward the left brain they're not in a state of good mental and psychological health regardless of what they would claim or even what modern science might even claim regarding them when it comes to the higher level knowledge about how the human psyche operates and that real health regarding the human mind and body and spirit the people who cannot grasp what I just laid out regarding natural law are seriously debilitated they are in a state of ill health when it comes to the psyche because their actual physical brain is imbalanced toward the left brain hemisphere this has to do with physical brain health which has to do with energy that you're putting into your body through food through water through your emotional makeup through the practices that you engage in on a day-to-day basis and this is why so many people can't see the simple basic truth about how aggression and violence is wrong and the answer is to live non violently not to take that which by force by coercion that which does not belong to us and that's what the entire crux the entire root of the problem that we're facing here on earth is all about it cannot be stated much simpler than that if people still don't understand that that's what the problem humanity is embedded in and it's putting them into deeper and deeper bondage and Chains and enslavement they don't understand anything they have not yet gotten to the root fundamental causal factors that are driving the dynamic here on earth resulting in their enslavement and again that's because there's an imbalance toward the masculine energies and the sacred feminine qualities of the individual have been really left to the wayside and are not being focused on and are not being engaged in and are not being built back to a level of health so when we talk about what woman's role can be we have to understand what we're really talking about is physical gender when we talk about women versus men females versus males in the physical gender of a species and I'm I am addressing physical gender here today not just what would be called mental or spiritual gender which is what I've been talking about when I talk about the masculine qualities versus the feminine qualities that exist in every individual so we need to make that distinction clear first there is physical gender male and female then there is what is known as mental psychological or spiritual gender which has to do with qualities that are existing within every individual and that I would use the term masculine and feminine to describe not male and female and again the problem is that the masculine is dominating and the feminine is not really engaged in in any level of depth in other words the spirit aspect of the mind body spirit is lacking that's what the feminine energy or the feminine principle is all about our spiritual lives it is the nurturing qualities the intuitive qualities the creative qualities that exists within us and the focus again is taken off of these in modern culture especially in dominator institutions so what I'm going to talk about here today is kind of a review of the entire section on the non support of dominators and I'm starting with image number 12 we're actually talking about physical gender as well today how women specifically the female of our species can play a significant role step into a powerful and empowering position in all of society to help dissuade the men in their lives from continuing the practice of domination and enslavement of others and the stealing of the of other people's natural inherent rights women can have a powerful influence in this regard all of the roles that they play in society as mothers as sisters as wives okay we are all in some form or another powerfully engage with and influenced by the women in our lives and I would say the primary role is the role of motherhood influencing the makeup of a child is such a powerful responsibility specifically when it comes to a woman's role as a as a parent what woman's role as parents and of course I'm not taking anything away from the family dynamic of mother father and child what I am and I'm that dynamic is quite under attack as well by cultural marxism and forces that are really trying to break down that family dynamic in order to bring us into a totalitarian system because when there is that dynamic present there's a more of a vehicle and an opportunity to teach morality to the child because a a more stable foundational structure being that family is is present and it's a more nurturing environment now I'm not totally defending all aspects of family life there's hardships to come with that there's a lot of imbalances and neuroses depending on the respective imbalances and neuroses of the individuals within a family largely talking about the parents in that regard because they're the ones who are driving the family dynamic but specifically to go back to the woman's role in how they can help shape and influence the mind of the of the men around them the first and most important way they can do that is in their role as a mother by learning the principles of non-aggression non-violence the absolute illusion of authority and then communicating that deeply to their child one of the ways they could actually practically engage in that is through home home schooling if it is possible for them to engage in that because putting your child into a government indoctrination camp is ultimately going to result in some form of mind control at least in a home school environment a mother and a father can convey moral lessons to their children without the state stopping that from occurring and you know you could teach them the curriculum that they need to pass the classes and everything but the whole point is here you also really have an opportunity to be around them for a significant portion of the day so that you can convey accurate understandings about moral law to them and see this is the problem which is missing this is one of the biggest dynamics that's missing because most people just ship their children right off to a new government indoctrination center where there are no values taught the only values are adherence and obedience to the state that's what's taught in government indoctrination centers total and complete complicity with the authority of the state and a child no matter how much the influence might be good at home if they're put around that four six seven eight hours a day or longer it's going to have an influence on their mind and the way that they think and their worldview so the only way you can really truly control that or have a better effect upon that is not putting them in these schools to begin with and that's a severe a dedication a dedication or act a devotional act an act of love that's it's not easy to do that I'm not a parent but I understand what would be required in order to take on that role of being a a teacher to a child every day I look at it like it's hard enough coming on here once a week and doing a two-hour program and giving you know speeches and presentations out in the world but to have a young influence that's a young mind that's your responsibility to guide and shape on an everyday basis is an absolute incredibly huge responsibility and one that's sacred so that's the first way that women can get involved in this see I put an image of a woman being nurturing to a man on image number 12 and just being supportive we have to understand what the non support of a

Dominator really means what it ultimately means is being supportive of the true self the true being that is underneath the ego role you know the identified role that a man plays in whatever institution he's identifies himself as being a part of so it isn't supporting the soldier it isn't supporting the policeman it isn't supporting the government employee or the politician it would be not supporting that role so you would ultimately be coming in to the support of the true being that is buried by the identification with that institutional role see this you have to go back to the shows I did on ego identification total attachment to the roles that we play in society this is what unaware woman would be trying to help her the man in her life get out of whether it be her son her father her husband her brother any any man that she has a close affinity with an association with so image number thirteen is the exact opposite of what we're talking about we're not talking about supporting what a man is continuing to do that he should not be doing that's ultimately based in domination and and the aggression principle so this image of supporting the troops you know wearing your little ribbon or your button and waving your placard signs to say our family supports our soldier and keep our promises to whatever country we happen to be bombing this week or this month is the exact opposite and wrong notion to be thinking of what I'm talking about helping to support a male by not supporting their role as a Dominator image thirteen depicts the wrong way of going about it which most people think of as oh I want to support you know the person in this role the object here is to try to take the real being back because they've been stolen the real essence of the Bing is gone if they're identified in their roles as police and military and as we said police and military are ultimately the construction workers who are building the world of enslavement whether you want to believe that or accept that or not is is up to you that's the truth there are architects of this plan most certainly there are dark occult architects but they're not the person who are actually doing the work to build the enslavement society the police state society the people who are actually doing the physical tests on a day to day basis to build that world of enslavement are the police and the military and there is no refutation that can be offered to deny it is the case that is the fact of the matter so one of the first things women need to do is to get over if they want to step into this powerful transformative role which I would say is their birthright as women as females who are embodiments of the sacred feminine energy one of the things that they must do if they want to step into that role in a powerful way in an in a powerful powerful and influential way is to themselves become extracted to extract themselves from the dynamic of emotional mind control and that can be difficult for many women to do because they so powerfully embody that sacred feminine energy and quality when the emotions become hyper dominant and this can happen particularly in the female gender a lot of times people can go into the opposite level of imbalance the imbalance toward the feminine instead of the masculine and imbalanced toward that that feminine often results in this dynamic that I've talked about on the show in the past called emotional mind control this is identifying with the emotions that one feels when they are around a person who is playing a specific role in their lives so in other words a woman who is a daughter to a man okay the man's her father and he's a police officer and he's going and he's working and he's abusing people's rights on a day to day basis even unknowingly unconsciously he thinks he's doing the right thing but every day in his role as a police officer he is engaged with evil because he is engaged in the aggression ideology and he's ultimately destroy helping to destroy rights thinking that he's doing something that is good well a woman who's under emotional mind-control cannot clearly see that dynamic because they're identified fully with the role of that male as a father figure to them so she's seeing daddy she's seeing the the provider of the family she's seeing the guy who goes out and plays with her and you know takes her to different places and buys her you know meals and and you know gizzard desserts and you know spends time with her with her mother and you know has a great time in his role as a father so she's identified with that role emotionally and that's blinding her from pulling back from her closeness with him in that particular role and seeing clearly the abuses and the wrongs that he is doing in his role as a Dominator so if someone's still under this level of emotional mind control oh my brother is involved in this my father is involved in this my son does this job and therefore he can't be bad because he's identified with me and I love him and you know he can't be a bad person this is emotional mind control and this is the first thing one has to get over one has to see the truth as it is and stop identifying with the role because then with the role that you are emotionally tied to with that other person because then all you're seeing is them as a good person and you're you're not being honest you're not looking at the situation objectively you're just feeling the situation and conscience is not about feeling conscience is ultimately about knowledge it's about knowing definitively the objective differences between right action and wrong action and then the exercise of conscious is willfully choosing the right action over the wrong someone an emotional mind control cannot do that effectively because again they're attached to the role it's part of ego identification it's part of the healing of worldview getting out of that ego identification it's one of these emotional mind control and ego what we talked about as barriers to the awakening to the true self and if you're still in that lower sense identification you're not really going to have much of an influence and a fan effect so really what we're starting with is you have to wake yourself up first obviously you have to wake yourself up fully and really no natural law know the difference and be able to articulate it as well you need to know the difference between right and wrong and be able to effectively communicate that so I would say in in acting as an influencer you have to have your knowledge be on point and have woken up yourself in regards to true conscience and to natural law and then you should work on your communicative abilities such that you can verbally carry that information to other people in an effective way and if you're an emotional mind control you're not going to be able to do that effectively you have to understand that the men that we're talking about and let's face it the Dominator of society is male-driven again physical gender plays a big role here excuse me physical gender does play a role in this regard men happen to be the stronger physically of the the two genders of humanity therefore they're the ones who are most employed in the task of nomination in these different institutions that employ domination and slide number 15 shows ultimately men are the creators of the dark new world order these are the people who are actually building the prison planet they're building the prison society again they're not the architects they're they're following the orders of the architects often unconsciously and unknowingly and as we saw on a previous show they're often themselves trapped in what is known as the abuse victim cycle this is a cycle psychological physical trauma this chart in image number 16 shows how this cycle works and perpetuates itself unless someone finally steps in and breaks the chain and breaks the cycle through applied knowledge care and willpower and they don't have to do that alone that's again woman's role can be coming in and helping with the healing of this psychological and physical trauma in the lives of the men who they are around so that's part of it if you have you have to understand the abuse victims cycle and you have to see signs of it and talk through it with the person now you have to have a deep understanding of the psyche and what is going on in the individuals life so conversation is a gigantic part of this dynamic and again to converse means to change together Khan in Latin means together or with and verse are a means to change so by conversing you're changing together you're helping that being work through the problem because guaranteed guaranteed a hundred percent there will be abuse victimization that cycle will be present in the life of the dominator invariably unquestioningly guaranteed because if it wasn't they wouldn't be acting the way they're acting or they would have already healed from it you know and they're they're currently not acting that way because maybe they didn't experience that and now they're healed and it is possible to heal from that kind of trauma but you need to go and do the homework yourself and understand how this dynamic works within the psyche you can go back and you know I scratched the surface of it talking about the abuse victim cycle here on a former podcast but you need to really do your own due diligence and do your own homework and really look into these psychological dynamics for yourself in a big way ultimately what you're trying to get the Bing that you're working with pass is the notion that since I have suffered therefore I need to cause suffering for others and that's what all ultimately is nestled and held deep in the psyche and in the subconscious of everybody who's doing the work of a Dominator everyone no invariably as I've said bar none blanket statement yes this is 100 percent of the people engaged in this have have deep in their psyche this notion since I have suffered I must cause suffering and I said on the show in the past when I talked about that slide which is presented here I slide number 17 that is the total mindset of a slave that is the slave mindset that is the mindset that will keep you a slave eternally an image number 18 shows what you really are if that's the mindset you have you are a prisoner yourself you are you are actually willfully by holding on to that attach to mindset keeping yourself in a cage maybe not even realizing it consciously and what you're really doing is you're preventing the development of true respect for yourself because no one who's developed a true level of self-respect continues to hold on to an attachment like that then Oh since I've suffered in my past I need to keep that going you know this is all I know and I just want to make other people feel the way I do about myself ultimately it means you have no self-respect to perpetuate that cycle you can't really like yourself to want to continue to do that it is impossible so part of a woman's role in this regard how they can be a powerful influence in this regard is to be supportive in the process of extracting what that trauma was that's where the Sacred Feminine nurturing energy comes into play you need to really hear what's being said by that individual and again I'm just saying women can do this please don't confuse what I'm saying here I'm saying specifically women can step up into this role they already have very much inherently that sacred feminine energy presence and have that nurturing quality that nurturing side many of them again that isn't to say the masculine form of imbalances and present in women either as far as gender goes so you have to understand it's a complicated dynamic and I'm not saying that men cannot step up into this role as well but specifically we're looking how women in their societal roles with men can help to be a big influence in that regard because they are their mothers and their wives men are very apt and willing to listen to the advice and the opinions of the women who are important to them in their lives at least if they're not a total jerk and a total you know egoic driven mind that really just cut off from everything else but you know I think if if mothers really started telling their their children their male children some of these dynamics because they understood it from a deep perspective themselves I think there would be some receptiveness on their part and that's part of the problem is not enough women have really stepped forward into this knowledge in a very deep capacity you even look in the truth movement it's so dominated by men who are speakers and communicators of this information I mean there and that is not to say that there aren't many women in it but it's a skewed dynamic number-wise you know it's a very skewed ratio of men to women in the in the alternative research and alternative media community that's attempting to convey this knowledge so it's bottom line about helping the person to redevelop true self-respect you're taking the person out of that dominator mindset by helping them to really engage the self and look at what made them hold certain opinions made them hold certain ideological points of view you get down to the bottom line essence of that and you will find pain you will find trauma you will find suffering and I'm not I'm saying that as a blanket statement it is going to be 100 percent true 100 percent of the time that's what you'll find when you start peeling back the layers of that psychological onion you will find trauma and pain and that's what they're holding on to they're attached to that in some respect and therefore they're not really taking another look at it they want to bury that and suppress it this is all suppressed emotion when you suppress the emotions you're suppressing the sacred feminine energy and this is what all of these men are doing and that's the expression is the lashing out violently against others because they're not dealing with something that's going on traumatically within and so the development of respect is a process of doing that internal work you don't have to do it alone you could do it with someone else that's why I suggest women step up and take on that responsibility and I'm not saying just women do that I'm saying women can have the most profound and powerful effect and influence in that role I think they can have a better influence than men if they were to fully take that on if they were to own that dynamic they were to own that responsibility and step into it in a big way in a full expression I think they could be better at it than any man could because of certain inherent qualities and characteristics the female persuasion of our species do inherently have respect again in Latin means to take another look at if we do the adam etymology of the word re in latin means again and Specht are a means to to look at so we're helping them to do introspective work take another look at what's going on inside of them and it's not just understanding things that are going on within it's also looking at things that are objective that are inherent to all of nature its then helping them to understand what rights are the objective difference between right and wrong which is not set or made by man which is part of the underlying aspects of all of creation the Creator put right and raw set the laws of right and wrong in place man did not it is up to man to make that discovery so that he can bring his behavior into alignment with those laws and stop creating self-inflicted suffering for himself and anybody in the position of Dominator doesn't understand that they have not yet really fully received that knowledge or even if it's been around them they've rejected it for some reason because of these psychological imbalances often food and balances another part of the the role that a woman can play in helping to achieve balance and higher consciousness is getting the men in your lives to eat better and stop eating polluted poisoned food because it has every much everything to do with what you're putting into your physical body as much as it does what you're putting into your body through mental food into your makeup through mental food so the physical food can't be ignored either and that's something that I just wanted to touch on briefly women can help with the shopping and the preparation of meals and men can do that too but to be an influence a lot of men don't want to think about that they want to eat whatever they want you know it's that that animalistic quality that that man masculine side of things it's just oh I I can I can eat this and take it and it won't have any effect you know a lot of men think like that women have to try to bridge that and be a balance to that and play the nurturing role in helping to influence a better diet very significant because what we eat is going to become the makeup and comprise our body our brain and then ultimately our mind and that's going to influence behaviors and we talked about this extensively on those sections on food on this show carnism is another big aspect of that you know helping the man to understand the suffering that this is creating and they're a part of that they are not only engaged in it by proxy or even directly if they're you know engaged in the practice of slaughtering these animals in slaughterhouses but indirectly they're being affected by through take the taking in of that food and they're taking in of that energy of suffering what we're trying to help communicate here to the victim to the person who really is you're reaching out to to try to help transmute and transform into some something better than what they are currently is an understanding of rights through the understanding of what is right what is wrong what rights do people have because they don't cause harm so in understanding natural law with these nominators you have to try to convey over and over again that in order for there to be harm someone has to be hurt in some way in order for there to be a violation of natural law so many of these people are going in attacking and caging people who never hurt another living soul you look at the example of a cop who jails someone for using drugs or even selling them voluntary exchange voluntary interaction no coercion involved putting a substance into one's own body that they own the principles of ownership voluntary interaction non aggression non coercion all need to be grasped at a high level so they you need to help communicate the knowledge to them that a living being has to be harmed or defrauded in order for an actual violation of rights to have taken place and if that isn't the case you shouldn't be taking any action against that person and yet that's what these people do these dominators do every single day of their lives and by doing that they're ultimately taking that which isn't theirs the right of others a free association of ownership of their own body supporting the concept of Taxation is another one these people going in jailing people and taking their freedom away for not paying an extortion paying into an extortion racket that said I'm gonna be going used largely to do other murders and someone objects to that and says no I'm not going to do that no I'm not you're not gonna steal for me whether they even object to it on high moral grounds or just saying what's mine is mine and you're not gonna take it from me i labored for it I earned it and you're not just coming in and taking it based on services you say you're providing that I have no right to refuse and that's all taxation is is another form of theft and supporting it by jailing anybody who refuses to engage in that extortion racket is wrong is not a right and they believe that it is because oh the government said that I can do that well this is the second part of understanding natural law the second main tenant is that rights that do not exist for an individual cannot be granted or delegated by man's law to any other individual or any group of other individuals if something is wrong for one person to do steal from another physically hurt or assault another defrauding other then it you can't make a piece of legislation saying because we've agreed that we're going to allow this we're gonna delegate that wrong we're gonna say well this is a wrong for an individual but you can do it in this role you're playing government the people that call themselves government now they're allowed to do it the military they can do it the police they can do it because they're special they have rights that other people don't have and of course this is an illusion and it's all nonsense none of it is true it's all based on falsity it's all based on illusion it's all based with on that which does not exist in nature the creation of rights no one creates a right folks you can never create a right ever you never created a right man never created a right man cannot create a right today men will never and can never create a right into eternity understand that rights are created by the Creator they exist inherently in the universe man did not make right from wrong he did not make rights the rights we have exists because of natural law the law of the Creator not man's laws no man-made rights ever you can write down anything you want on a piece of paper that doesn't change truth it will never change truth man does not create or invent rights man cannot delegate rights that don't already exist inherently in creation it's an impossibility it's an illusion if you believe that can be done you're under mind control and you're under deep illusion you're sick you are ill you are mentally psychologically emotionally and spiritually ill if that's what you believe because that's false it is not the case ever blanket statement it is 100% true that man never created a right ever and never can and never will because rights are not made by men the end nothing else to say regarding that that knowledge has to be drilled in to people drilled in whether they want to hear it or not whether they want to understand they're not the ego has to break when it comes to that folks the ego must break that's what the solution is all about breaking up the ego which is the solute which must be dissolved the ego is the solute you're not not gonna make a solution if it's hardened you're gonna have a suspension you're not gonna have a solution a solution means that the solute the hard substance is broken up is dissolved and that's what the ego is hard headedness and don't be afraid or accosted by the ego as you encounter it in other people you need to stand in your truth stand in truth and keep hammering on it until it breaks and no that has not been done that has not been tried in any kind of a wide sense that's why people are still engaged in these immoral practices it has not been done and that's an effort that women can really come to the table and step into that that place of force not violence the use of force standing in the force of creation the will engagement of will when you're attempting to help this being out of their self-inflicted suffering which they're so desperately clinging to because ultimately they don't like themselves what you're really trying to do is help them to develop self respect and self love being what self respect and love would never be involved in that institution for any reason they would not be able to do being deceived about that being something that's good it's based in violence it can't create order it can't create anything that's good it's not possible according to the laws of creation not just because I said it is impossible it's the way nature works to bring us our experiences through our choices of behavior natural law is the laws of the consequences of behavioral choice that's what it is not because I said that's what it is that's because that's what it actually is in nature and we can come to understand how that force is operating in our lives at all times and all places and that knowledge is the development of conscience which is again what a woman is ultimately trying to bring forth for discovery to a man in her life you're bringing forth knowledge you're you're the bearer of that knowledge of that light that this is the Venus energy the goddess energy that we're talking about the sacred feminine presence the holy spirit be the natural embodiment of that to convey conscience the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong again coming from the Latin language con a prefix meaning together or with and ski o ski air a meaning to know to develop conscience is to develop common sense people don't understand that that we're in the situation we're in because we've lost common sense because we've lost con science common knowledge knowing together what right and wrong are then helped to embody those principles and show by an example how to live that Sacred Feminine truth because the exercise of one conscience is willfully choosing right action over wrong action once you have that knowledge in hand that's what the exercise of conscience is ultimately as a woman in the roles that we're talking about here and being this powerful feminine influence you need to embody that by actually living it yourself exercise conscience and set an example through your own behavior by definition it is an impossibility for anyone to be quote following orders and exercising conscience simultaneously cannot be done this is another thing that needs to be communicated to people in the role of Dominator and again you always hear me saying in the role they are not actually that thing that's not their essence that's not who they are that's who they become identified with they've become identified with that role reaching these people is about dis identifying them detaching them from identification with the role that they're playing in the world and ultimately what needs to be also communicated is that they need to step into personal responsibility and stop justifying actions that are known to be wrong justification again means to create a right which we've already talked about emphatically cannot be done it also comes from Latin yes jus means right or law and youfuck are a means to make or to create justification therefore means to create a right to create right out of a wrong justifications hold no water they should not be given validation we should not be excusing people based on them saying oh well you know I was just following orders we're in two slides number 24 and 25 now I was just following orders needs to be thoroughly renounced and rejected because that is never a valid excuse or justification for immoral and criminal behavior and again women need to call their men on this they need to call them on their crap of saying well it's okay for me to do this because such-and-such said I could do it and I'm just following orders that's my job I'm just doing my job if you as a woman are truly stepping into the role of personal responsibility that's what you have to try to help convey the conveyance of that is part of that duty as an embodiment of the feminine energy the spirit energy I quote the research or David Icke he said this about personal responsibility quote accept responsibility for yourself and your actions thoughts and words you alone make choices you alone are answerable to the consequences of your behavior the feeble excuse that your boss required it that the establishment expected it holds no truth or justification stop just letting these men off on this concept of justification and saying it's just their job no it isn't it's personal you're doing things that are personally affecting the lives of other people for the negative for the worse and taking their rights which you have no right to take and women out there who are taking this to heart and are going to start putting this into practice in their lives with the men in their life ultimately what you're helping to in flow as a spiritual alchemist is to get them to say no and to stop engaging in that practice of domination of others saying no apophysis is the solution that means the ego has finally broken down and accepted the truth what truth that there is no such thing as authority in the three-dimensional realm at all no one here is an authority you are not the authority there is no such concept of authority the right to rule over another and dominate them Authority is not truth the truth needs to be our only only authority in our lives and our highest responsibility needs to be to the discovery and communication of the truth in this realm without having been said what you're ultimately doing by stepping up into this powerful role of influence with the men in your lives and communicating these truths is you yourself are being becoming a sacred feminine reflection of the of the very embodiment of selflessness you are giving over oneself not being motivated any more by selfish worldly concerns but truly being motivated by the desire to improve and evolve the higher self and I'll leave it there folks cuz that's all the time we have for this week next week coming at you a special two-hour interview with

What On Earth Is Happening Show #124

Topics: *Sacred Feminine Energy, Mental/Spiritual Gender, Release From Attachment, Divine Union, Alchemy, Transmutation, Magdalene and Sophia Energies, Worldview Healing, 2012 Positive Timeline*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website is Oracle broadcasting com today is Sunday September 9th 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time 4:00 to 6:00 p.m. Central we have a great show lined up for you here today today on what on earth is happening our special guest will be Laura Eisenhower and she will be coming on the show to discuss Sacred Feminine energy how we can come into contact with it to nurture it within ourselves and to influence others to also step within it's empowering and protective embrace to transform and to heal the imbalances of our world so Laura is coming up in just a moment right here on this edition of what on earth is happening I have a couple of brief event announcements I'm going to give in abbreviated form so we can get to Laura as soon as possible everyone will notice some of the changes made to the website this week the audio for the what on earth is happening website is now all in html5 format and it requires it now requires no plugins like flash to allow it to play this will allow it to play on all mobile devices like iPhones iPads Android smartphones Android tablets etc I'll also be switching the video on the site over to this new format within the next week or so also listeners will notice a new HTML based chatroom on the radio show page this chatroom will now also work on all mobile devices so that's the reasoning that I made a couple of these changes and I think it worked out really well and if anyone has any difficulties or issues with it just send me an email and I'll take a look the free your mind to conference of course coming up here in the city of Philadelphia on April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 you can find more information at WWF remind conference comm we already have 19 confirmed speakers for this great event coming up next year and I'm asking listeners who happen to be in the New York City area on September 11th that's on this Tuesday September 11th the 11th year anniversary of the tragic events of 9/11 - please print the Flyers that I have listed with this show and that the past couple of shows and print them and bring them to New York for distribution I unfortunately will not be able to make it to New York City on this anniversary of September 11 so I'm asking for some help if anyone can go above and beyond the call of duty and just print some flyers for the free your mind to conference I would really appreciate them being distributed in New York City on September 11th the first fundraiser for the free your mind to conference will be taking place this Saturday September 15th at 8 o'clock pm at Liberty's pub on the second floor liberties is at 705 North 2nd Street in Philadelphia there will be a 15 dollar donation suggested donation at the door and this fundraiser will feature a presentation that I will be making entitled the Matrix trilogy decoded I'm going to be breaking down the allegory of the Matrix trilogy all proceeds will go toward offsetting costs associated with bringing in out-of-town speakers for the freer mind to conference in April conference tickets will also be available at the fundraiser this Saturday for more information of course visit the conference website for your mind conference calm on September 22nd there will be the nationwide and the Fed rally in Philadelphia this will be taking place at 6th and arch streets in front of the Federal Reserve branch Bank building and I will be speaking at this event Saturday September 22nd 2012 I'll be speaking in front of the Federal Reserve Bank at 6th and arch streets for the end the Fed Philly rally for more information on this nationwide event visit end the Fed 2012 dot-com I will also be speaking at this year's MUFON PA East Coast Conference the mutual UFO network of Pennsylvania September 28th 29th and 30th at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road Langhorne Pennsylvania for more information on this conference go to MUFON PA comm I will be speaking on Sunday September 30th at that event so next for the next two weeks on this show we will be taking all it would be an all call-in show for the next two weeks so next week and the week after that all call-in show on the topic of the non support of dominators which is a solution that we have been covering over the past many weeks so that's coming up on what on earth is happening so let's get to our special guest for today Laura Eisenhower is a cosmic mythologist global Alchemist and clairvoyant healer and is the great-granddaughter of Dwight David Eisenhower she is on a profound mission to complete his legacy and reveal our true origins with extraordinary intuitive gifts gifts which are deeply connected with the Magdalen and Gaius Sophia energies of love and wisdom these two forces connect many dots that are coming into our awareness now more than ever as our solar system aligns with the Galactic plane in 2012 while residing and traveling independently in over 20 cities in the US and abroad Lara developed a broad knowledge base that weaves together the esoteric and alchemical aspects of nature with our ancient roots the present world and our future potential Laura lectures and those workshops on issues critical to global transformation seeks to empower the individual so that harmony can be restored to our world with great passion and courage laura is helping to return sacred union divine wisdom and the many faces of the goddess that have been buried and forgotten for thousands of years ladies and gentlemen welcome - what on earth is happening Laura Eisenhower Laura welcome to the show hi mark thank you so much for having me absolutely really looking forward to this interview ever since the first for your mind conference at which you spoke and your lecture very much impressed me and I've been looking forward to speaking to you ever since and you're going to be coming back to for your mind - for another round here in Philadelphia and we're really looking forward to that coming up in April of 2013 yeah that's gonna be excellent I'm really excited definitely so Laura why don't you tell the listeners a little bit about yourself the work that you do and the type of information that you communicate well my work really started a young age I was pretty aware of what my work was going to be just you know being in this family and you know really reflecting energetically within myself of you know what's really happening on the planet I could tell there was a massive imbalance I could also feel that this world is running on a program that just felt you know artificial and not really you know based on the depths of who we are and so I was always probing deep into the mystery of you know our origins and really you know what the warning of the military-industrial complex means and it just put a deep focus in to the missing links you know energetically in terms of ourselves you know what's within us that we need to call to our attention to you know awaken and empower so that you know we're not locked in these programs these deceptions these distorted I guess you could say distorted versions of the masculine and feminine and how they relate to one another and you know how it's affecting our planet and why there's so much pollution why there's extinctions why there are these you know technologies that seem to be in fluency nature and this and that so of course all that came to me later but my whole life has really been like this mission and adventure sometimes very dark and difficult at other times very illuminating and eye-opening I was also involved in a recruit and in 2006 to go to Mars so it really put a lot of dots together about you know the the Divine Feminine and the targeting of you know the goddess energy and just how much that that role or that that that part of us has been you know sort of kicked out of out of the way so my work is is just really to you know bring attention back to that and and to really look at you know what we need to understand - you know shift in the most positive way on the Ascension timeline definitely now would it be fair to say that you were kind of always personally awake to these dark forces that are at work in our lives or did you gradually become aware of them over time can you tell us a little bit about you know your personal process of awakening what were you are you always aware of these forces or did it happen in a stepwise progression I guess you could say it happened this you know in gradual steps the first thing was knowing that you know the Divine Feminine energies have been buried and I remember saying to my mom I feel like I've been buried alive and I have to dig myself out and I was like you know eight years old and she was like geez that's pretty heavy and and then of course you know understanding who this man was he was such a big focal point in our family you know Eisenhower and you know what the wars were about what you know these deeper layers of his presidency and you know him as a general in the second world war what what was really going on under the surface because I had you know heard so many rumors growing up about extraterrestrials and treaties and so I'm I discovered how much all of this is connected you know how our ancient history you know the suppression of the Divine Feminine and these treaties with the government that have you know pretty much taken place before the Second World War have you know been to lead us on to a completely different timeline you know heading towards new world order where you know mother earth Gaia is absolutely under you know technological control and that force within us is you know definitely targeted as we see in the media and in television and just the programming that were all raised in and so this was all gradual just sort of opening my eyes to why intuition was so set on understanding this or being in tune with it and so it's just been a gradual unfolding I wrote a book called the Grail of Venus chronicles from Hell and the quest to unite heaven and earth throughout my journey just about you know this deep underworld journey I had gone on to I guess you could say break free of whatever controls were upon me and it really came to a head in 2006 when I was recruited to go to Mars because it's like everything failed in my life and there was almost nothing left but to go to Mars and I was convinced that it was to protect me and to get me off planet and then I later discovered that those that were recruiting we're behind the technologies that are creating these disasters so it really helped me understand that a lot that we see on the world stage is a false flag is in a sense theater in order to absolutely fool us so that we stay very distracted and out of touch with you know the force within us that can create global transformation and help set us free from you know the control agendas of our shadow government which is basically the government and of course religion and you know just all the insults you know that mother earth has gone through and that we're going through you know on a mind-control level and how it's concentrated in certain projects you know that a lot of people have you know exposed whistleblowers and it's it's just so much more monstrous than we can even grasp so you know growing up in this family just allowed me to see just how this all connects and I think people are sometimes shocked like how can you tie in the Divine Feminine and all this mythology and archetypal stuff with extraterrestrials and government stuff but you know what I'm here to reveal is that they absolutely are connected and and so yeah I would say starting from the age of six until now it's been a gradual I wouldn't say so much awakening but mission to recover myself from these forces and to help humanity see where they're being led astray and where they're with how we're all targeted really absolutely and let's let's shift focus start to talk about this transformative potential that you kind of alluded to this is what we are calling the Sacred Feminine energy or the Divine Feminine would it be fair to say that you view this as the energy of the heart as true care yeah it's definitely you know some people get caught up in you know gender viewpoints you know what a woman should be like what a man should be like and a lot of it just really isn't genuine - you know sacred union finding that harmony within ourselves where it's not a power struggle you know where women are you know taking over a mentored you know trying to suppress but that we can find within ourselves you know that dance that relationship that you know utilizes our differences but in a very harmonious way you know brings it into oneness and that androgyny that you know puts us in that higher chakra connection to you know our higher self and how that you know can come into our beings to really resolve the imbalance that we see in the larger world so it you know it has to do with the mystical feminine the the nurturing the the love the the tenderness the protection the unconditional love and just how that's the force of the cosmos and of mother earth and Gaia and that we're absolutely connected to this it's our blueprint and they've tried real hard to disguise it in these these you know exploited roles where you know the feminine is just sort of an object and the man is just the Dominator and it plays out in our personal lives as it's playing out on the world stage and it's just important that we just you know aren't sharing conspiracies but we look at ourselves to see you know where are we feeding them where are we buying into it and where have we become agents in a sense by adopting these programming's in the way we treat one another exactly absolutely now this sacred feminine expression people should be made aware that we are absolutely talking about something that is it is extant within all of us whether it's we're not talking about physical gender of male and female we're talking about the masculine and feminine forces or energies that exist within us all regardless of physical gender it exists within males and within females so can you speak to that distinguishment between the physical gender and what I've kind of termed mental and spiritual gender yes well on a gender level I mean all of us you know have masculine and feminine energies in us and when we suppress one or the other you know we're not really living in balance same goes with our left and right brain if they're not functioning together or just our viewpoints on spirituality and science or you know even you know good and evil it's like these forces need to come together so that they can learn something from each other and you know it's an alchemical process you know the alchemical marriage and so you know men who are in touch with their feminine side you know it's not that they're becoming like a woman but they're in touch with the part of themselves that could connect to their own mother their own nurturing quality their own ability to listen and and be you know available to to really understand you know women and and men sometimes just run this this very dominating control energy it can be very egotistical and then women can adopt that too and sort of you know get out of touch with their Divine Feminine because they're becoming more like a man so you know it's just important that we understand both and that we don't adopt those roles just solitary on their own because the divine masculine understands the feminine the divine feminine understands the masculine and it's not a battle it's it's it's a relationship and so these roles have been so distorted but when we you know allow that ego part of ourselves or the dominating male part of ourselves to recognize the feminine within it's softer it's it's more compassionate it it's less about control and it's more about you know harmonizing like I said and utilizing you know the magic that can come forth from allowing that union to take place not only that it improves our relationships it draws to us you know that perfect complement because we're not attracting what we're lacking to sort of fix that emptiness we're actually embodying it and sending that frequency out which brings you know a more balanced reflection in our outer life and our relationships and so you know it's just very important that you know we recognize both and whatever gender that we have you know is is a more genuine expression because you know same thing with right and left brain we need logic but we also need intuition we need to CERN men in these times and so the feminine role is extremely important because it gives us that connection to the intuition and because it's within men it's not just saying this is a feminine thing but everything has a negative and positive charge everything has a feminine and masculine vibration in nature but it's how the two come together - birth life and it's also about understanding the light and dark and not branding one or the other it's it's it goes for all things we need to understand that the darkness is like the soil it's the creative fertility it's the darkness that births it's not darkness that we should fear but they've taught us to fear darkness and they've you know sort of stepped into that arena so that we don't journey into that mystery we in a sense give our power away because we're afraid of ourselves and that's what they want when we can own our power and step into it you know there's nobody else that can step in there for us and we're actually standing in our sovereignty and we're you know standing in our power and we can make more informed decisions very very powerful I couldn't agree more now can we talk a little bit about the process of releasing from attachment because that's really what so many people are trapped in they are trapped in the their ego identified roles and can't see past that to their true essence so what do you think some techniques could we could employ to help ourselves to release from the attachment to these identified roles that we play in daily life well it's really just you know if we see things in duality right wrong good bad even though we know that there is good and bad but but when we can start to have less judgment and more neutrality you know we can start to you know see what in ourselves is is creating this outer reflection and even though you know it's not all gonna disappear just because we have found that place in ourselves or that divine center it sends out a frequency that assists in awakening others and assist them and stepping up into who they are and so it has a ripple effect you know it's not gonna happen overnight but it will happen if we can all take you know self responsibility so you know ego ego is very much in duality it's very much you know wanting to defend itself wanting to you know fight and battle you know a lot of it's just wanting to be right wanting to have control and we need to understand that you know the things that we sign up for that are uncomfortable and painful are fine for us you know whether it be getting a tattoo getting exercise going to the gym you know doing things that are very uncomfortable we're okay doing as long as our conscious mind is signed up for it what we can't handle are the things that take us by surprise that that causes discomfort we have to be willing to see that these things show up for a reason we can't be in judgment of the challenges and expect everything to be good all the time we have to face it head-on in order to in integrate it and so you know ego you know in a sense is failing higher consciousness just like on the planet the global elite in the patriarchy is you know suppressing the feminine and and higher consciousness of the masculine and feminine together it's targeted the feminine because that such a opening to you know the birthing and the creativity and the power but ultimately it's it's it's the Union and and ego you know likes to suppress it it doesn't want to listen to the higher self it wants it wants for itself it's service to self mentality ego is very much me me me III for us to let go of attachment we have to really ask ourselves are we motivated by serving the greater good in ourselves and in this world or is it just about us and where we're gonna get ahead and where we're going to you know make a lot of money or you know have a conquest you know by winning that girl or vice versa winning that male and just really you know diving deeper you know like where we're in our heart where we're in our wisdom and we actually see each other as spirits and souls and we can you know appreciate that essence rather than that superficial sort of shell of identity that you know really robs us from a beautiful experience in connection where you know people are living in integrity so ego just you know I would say ego service to self and we're in an egoic world right now and I call that you know our connick rulership which rules the lower chakras and kind of keeps us from being in the heart that is the portal to you know our higher self which which anchors heaven on earth and so when we discover that in our own beings we become that force in the world that emits that information so yeah I mean ego you can't get rid of it but instead of it running the show it could definitely be informed and learn from the higher self and take its guidance because that way the willfulness of ego can become divine well it can start to listen to the higher self and act in service to it rather than suppressing it absolutely and this is something that I've often talked about on my show now you know it isn't about the total annihilation of ego it is about bringing the ego reining it in and bringing it back into service with the higher self and the will of creation so I absolutely love your take on that can can we speak to the role of courage in this because look looking within and being honest with oneself truly being honest with oneself taking personal responsibility all of these things require immense courage so courage has been traditionally seen as masculine but really is it not the full expression of the sacred feminine energy of the Divine Feminine itself yeah I mean it takes a lot of courage to dig deep into a place where we're not encouraged to go and it's you know important that people understand that egos not just the arrogance for the mimimi it's also the broken person that doesn't feel good enough or worthy and it's it's that duality of you know it's either arrogance or insecurity rather than confidence and humility which is you know a more honest polarity because they you know work together where you're humble and then you're confident in what you're able to receive and what you're able to surrender to you rather than everything being about the successes and failures so you know courage on a feminine level is is the willingness to let go of you know all these different things that define you know what it means to be a woman in this society you know people are so obsessed with appearances people are so obsessed with you know playing a certain role to appease in a seductive way rather than sharing the essence of the mother of you know the divine nature of this planet you know the elements of earth air fire water and you know that alchemy of bringing in spirit that's able to turn everything around and it takes a lot of courage because you know at first you know it might not draw a lot of attention and you know it might mean that a person's a little bit isolated if they're not around people who understand it but it's the willingness to say who cares you know as long as you're true to you as long as you know you're being honest with yourself and you're willing to just resurrect these hidden parts that do not like to be suppressed you know then not only are you you know being courageous in your own self you're stepping up to the world and saying I'm not gonna buy into this programming anymore we have to understand that our energies are being used against us every time we you know slip out of integrity or we're focused on ego and superficiality you know we're we're creating exactly what we don't want you know when we go deeper they can't reach that place you know the dark side that whatever you want to call it you know these agendas can't really reach that essence because they don't understand it they require us to be split and separate and in duality and in superficial like you know wants and desires in order for them to take our money and take our attention and take our time you know to to support our enslavement I mean we almost hand our freewill over and this is the game you know we can't they can't take our freewill but they can certainly manipulate us and deceive us so that we gladly hand it over because we don't question ourselves so I think the courage is in taking a deep look at who we are going into uncomfortable territory purging the programs purging you know you know all the different stuff that distorts us and and facing our wounds and giving them the love and light of our own wisdom body in nature and recognizing that the Great Mother you know will take care of us and provide for us we don't need this money system it's it's it's it's it's courageous because you know it's basically saying I don't need the system I know and trust in something far greater and it'll take care of me and I don't just say this lightly like some kind of philosophy my whole life has been about proving it to myself by living that kind of lifestyle where you know I let go of so many attachments to just sort of be upfront with myself and spirit and say okay now what am i a victim or am I going to be taken care of because I'm in alignment and there were times where I would fall into fear or you know survival and nothing worked out you know the attackers and the energies that were after me you know increase but the more I stepped into my power the more I just faced myself and resurrected those parts of me that we're missing that what they were preying upon you know and brought it to the surface miracles happened and those forces just started to almost run away like they were more scared of me so it just takes a lot of courage but you know the beauty is it's the most natural thing you know if we could stop worrying about what other people think or thinking that we need to appease you know a certain program in order to fit in or to be accepted by the opposite sex you know then we can you know fall back on ourselves and we can have that self-reliance that makes us less dependent on the system and less dependent on others and and that kind of strength is something that will carry us through and I think all of us needs to get to that place so that it's not about our significant other you know healing us it's not about you know the system you know providing us everything that we need and us being victims to when they don't it's us being able to say we don't even need it at all because there's an incredible magic the cosmos is filled with magic and miracles and abundance and the Yogi's understood this they were able to pull stuff out of the sky so you know my goal is to not only lift the veils between life and death but help us understand that we can return to a place where we can come and go from the physical at will we we can you know return to you know the roots of who we really are without you know living in this bubble of these cycles of reincarnation based on the lessons of duality because it's time to graduate and get it already because this is the time where we need to you know look at ourselves and ask ourselves have we really learnt the lessons that we came here to learn have we really you know taken the time to pay attention to what it's trying to say are we just slipping further and further away into you know amnesia and so you know it's it's radical self responsibility and self-awareness and it's a beautiful thing but yeah at first it takes a lot of courage but once you get it going the rewards and the Bliss that fills one's being you know gives one the indication that that's absolutely the right track well that is most absolutely true and that is really what courage is all about is getting that momentum going it starts practicing it in our own lives on a day-to-day basis the the dynamic of refusal to cooperate with something that is coercive with evil itself this is part of this entire section of solution oriented approaches that I've been talking about that I call the non-supportive dominators saying no act actually refusal to cooperate with this dark force that is in the world that desire to control that's what I've proposed as the ultimate solution to the problems that beset humanity currently and would you agree that saying no is actually a feminine force that that is that is passive energy you're taking a pass you're not accepting into yourself that which is degrading to the higher self and you are passing on it you are deflecting it away it's a form of an employment of the feminine energy in our lives yeah that boundary is extremely important because you know the feminine energy is always birthing it absorbs energy a lot and if it's not in alignment to one's own essence if it's you know some sort of programming or you know distortion that energy will start to you know be birthed into our world and it'll reflect back and it'll just continue to feed you know exactly what we don't want and so you know the feminine force you know being able to say no is you know the same thing you have to say to a molester or just somebody who's trying to take advantage or manipulate you know we have to understand that love isn't you know giving yourself away love is saying I love myself enough to have a boundary I love myself enough to stand in my power and in my truth and I love myself enough to not let people get away with this because it becomes tough love where it's not about judging the attacker it's about saying you know you're not going to do this to me and giving them that energy back to them so that they can you know have it bounce into their court and you know when I was up against the Mars recruiters you know saying no is what set me free and I just I said no and I said no and exposing them bringing it to the light is is what had them leave me alone and you know it was it was so frightening in a lot of ways but at the same time I had no fear I had no fear because I didn't see them as Dane yeah I didn't find them scary I saw them as very weak I saw them as very desperate and but what was frightening is that wow you know people don't even know this exists and you know being up against this and needing to expose it is is is is is a little bit daunting but you know if anything that comes out of it it's not that I care that people believe me it's the power of saying no and and having a boundary and choosing what you wish to birth and create in this world and not letting anything in that is in not in agreement with who we are we are creators we are not here to listen to Authority and have them tell us we need to get off planet we need to do this we need to that do that mother earth is not here to eject us and abandon us or kick us off planet there's agendas that are trying to do that and they're blaming Mother Earth and these catastrophes that they're saying she's creating with an actual effect they're creating them they've created this whole theater and when people are really in touch with their feminine energy they can tell the difference between who the mother is and what her intention is compared to what these controllers are trying to say which is oh yeah that was an earthquake or that was a tsunami or you know those chemtrails are nothing and you know it's like everything is so disguised that we would think it's all natural but it mimics the organic creation and gives it back to us in a distorted version that people think is real and so you know saying no is basically saying that doesn't feel right that doesn't feel good and it's the protection it's the same sort of protection a mother has over her child you know it's the way we protect ourselves and that's the highest form of love is it's standing up and you know not having it just be kindness or weakness it's its power love is power and you know I don't have enemies I don't consider the marg recruiters my enemies I'm just waiting for them to quit it so that I can embrace them but you know I'm I'm not gonna give myself away I'm not going to allow myself to go down a road that I don't want to go down I don't care what that means I don't care if it means I'm dead I'm not here to be controlled that's number one whatever happens to me outside of that I would rather deal with then give my power to anybody and that's saying no and that's honoring the feminine that's saying that one is the temple and only those that you allow in are allowed in everybody else that doesn't belong there doesn't belong there and but they're still universal love and there's still compassion and they're still forgiveness but you know we certainly don't have to open up the door to anybody an attacker a rapist you know it's just it's it's boundaries it's so important fantastic absolutely I call no the most powerful word in the universe you know saying no to the dark forces that are at work in our lives and in this world is really all about saying yes to ourselves ourselves our true selves our higher selves it's about saying yes to the truth and that's again for me that's the highest embodiment and expression of the Sacred Feminine that we could possibly aspire to so let's shift the roles just a little shift gears just a little bit maybe we could talk about what alchemy is what what is your view of alchemy what is it how is it practiced tell the listeners about your take on what alchemy is all about well there's a lot of different forms of alchemy as we know you know there's the the quest for the Philosopher's Stone I guess you can say and you know some might create Ormus or you know different versions of it but you know I like to go to the real organic version of alchemy you know on a soul level you know soul alchemy we're returning lead into gold we're returning the old paradigm into the new by you know taking responsibility with the light and dark within ourselves you know the shadow self looking at it you know casting a light on it and seeing you know where it needs you know connection to one's higher self it's bringing those forces together on the larger world stage you know there's an example with the pentagram upside down how that's you know the force of matter the force of the physical you know in control and in charge with the higher self suppressed the alchemy of of really awakening and taking one's power back is turning that star up right again and allowing the Rays of spirit to come in so that spirit is the dominant force spirit is shaping matter rather than the other way around they want us to be locked underneath you know the physical where we're in survival we're in poverty we're desperate we're you know needing dependency on the system and each other you know locked in that system rather than you know global family and unity consciousness and you know one so empowered in their spirit nature that we're able to shift things like a dream or like a lucid dreamer that's just able to raise oneself into a higher existence and higher frequency which reflects you know that dimensional shift and so you know we see it on the world stage you know as the cosmos and these Venus transits draw a pentagram in the sky the cosmos in itself is alchemical in what its giving us the zodiac for example there's a dark light at the zodiac the dark dark light of the zodiac is the negative polarity of these planets for example Neptune the negative polarity of Neptune would be escapism addiction you know the lost soul but the you know the positive polarity would be the mysticism spirituality multi-dimensional awareness and so you know here we are in the lessons of duality you know on the spinning wheel of necessity during this you know these cycles of incarnations to really learn you know the light and dark the light polarity and the dark polarity our job is to be able to see both and bring them together and understand that no matter how dark and difficult it is there's another side to the coin there's incredible power on the other side and all the gifts that that energy represents if we can just harness it and understand it and so you know the alchemy is you know recognizing that in the depths of darkness in the depths of despair addiction misery you know just being lost and and just really out of it you know that one can actually dig deeper and discover that there's incredible transformation there's incredible you know forces that are waiting on the other side for us to get in touch with it and when we do everything turns around because nothing's linear everything's in cycles you know we go down into the depths but if we don't bring ourselves back up again we're kind of in stuck you know it's cycle but when we you know carry it all the way through we're actually you know like nature does death regeneration birth death rebirth you know just that whole cycle and you know just like when a flower you know dies it composts the soil and the next growth is even stronger and so as a humanity going through the cycles of this wheel of necessity this zodiac we're given the chance to regenerate and come back stronger each time utilizing our lessons utilizing the wisdom that lies in the seed you know rather than identifying with the weeds that want to strangle it because we're not taking care of who we are and we're not standing in the wisdom of our of our unfolding you know so to me we don't need to attain enlightenment we need to maintain it we're already enlightened beings but the thing is if we don't tend to the garden if we don't pull the weeds if we don't give it sunlight and water if we don't take care of the plant you know we're going to be trampled we're going to be you know covered by all sorts of things and we're gonna lose sense of who we really are so you know to me you know alchemy is just that focal point of knowing that nothing on a dark level no radiation no chem trail nothing out there that's dark is a fixed destination and we have the ability to turn it all the way back around and and and I've done a lot of probing into this you know for example the nuclear reactors have plutonium uranium and neptunium as their main ingredients now when we think about those three planets those are outer planets those are planets that we all deal with now the stuck version would be that we're all poisoned and we're we're just suppressed by all these technologies and poisons but the next step is to understand the makeup of these things and seeing the other side the other side - you're honest is a breakthrough it's truth but the negative polarity is breakdown and being you know kind of pushed under the negative polarity of Pluto is death destruction but the positive polarity is transformation and rebirth and like I said with Neptune escapism lost soul and the positive polarity is multi-dimensional awareness and and spirituality so when we can harness the light side of it all and bring it full circle we're actually creating global alchemy but we have to understand soul alchemy first to be able to incorporate it into the larger picture but the two are very much you know going on you know just like the Mars agenda breaking down the Mars agenda is just like breaking down the ego we see it on the world stage a secret Mars agenda just like the secret lives we've been living where we're attached to the ego we break through that we expose it we bust it for what it is and all of a sudden something opens up we take it full circle and we're resonating with our higher self that's all alchemy is the ability to know that there's no stuck destination everything is cyclical and when we get that motor running we actually are supercharged and our creative energy is powerful and we utilize the light and dark the masculine and feminine the good the evil the right and left spirituality and science and we actually turn it into something rather than fix ourselves with a belief or something that keeps us stuck in the middle where we can't you know spin our wheels we're just like stuck in the mud I think that's right on point that's just a really great view of what alchemy really is and what it's intended to do it's all it is all transfer transmutation it's it's taking one form of energy that doesn't serve us and changing it working with that energy working with what is given to us and then changing it into something that we can actually use an employee for our higher benefit and maybe you could speak to the role of physical gender when it comes to this dynamic of transmutation you know transmutation is all about changing one's self first and then becoming a powerful influence to help others to change themselves so how important or maybe that might not even be the right way to say it but could you speak to women's role specifically in a physical gender sense in that overall dynamic of transmutation especially when it comes to the things that are going on right now in our world well it's so clear you know that you know a person all they need to do is look in their wallet and pull out a wad of cash look at a bunch of Illuminati symbols and a bunch of men on a dollar bill there's not one woman on any bill or any coin and so it doesn't take a genius to see that we're being dominated by a male force women have stepped up and decided to play the male role for a woman to really stand in her power and to change the game and to create the alchemy that we need to on the planet right now we need to understand that we don't need to become like men and men don't need to stay the dominator we need to resurrect the feminine energy within the feminine within the masculine because this is the most compromise force right now and you know same with the divine masculine energy which has been kicked to the side you know for the controller forces so you know on a gender rule you know it's very important that women you know are just embodying you know a deep expression of their soul essence that it's not just about the physicality it's not just about you know the sexual aspects it's about the power of creation you know we have the the cosmic mother we have the womb of creation the galactic core is like the mother womb and the natural stargates are absolutely connected to the mother and you know so for us to really on as a feminine gender you know stand in our power we have to resurrect something that's really in alignment to mother earth in the cosmos and and and and this shift time that we're in and it goes beyond the ego identity of how we see ourselves you know it goes into just you know the creation I mean we're creating in a sense and birthing a new world but it's already there but what we're birthing is ourselves out of the shell it I see the ego almost like a shell that needs to be cracked like an egg so the goodies fall out you know because it's just so limiting and it's so like blocked and in a sense it's kind of like the bubble we're in we're veiled and so for the feminine energy you know to stand in her power is to lift the veils because it reaches you know into like all kinds of regions and it becomes you know the force of of you know birthing and and and just you know nurturing and and you know it's an energy that one feels it's not about what one sees it's it's it's it's that essence and so you know I just encourage women you know not to try and play the role of men but to just stand in the power of the creator with a boundary you know with with you know that that knowing of you know just just what real beauty is and that's this is the thing with venus and like the Luciferian agenda it's it's also associated with venus but it's all about the the downward plunging into the material it's about the false light it's about the false light of material obsession fame fortune and willfulness on a Venus you know pleasure level the higher octave of Venus though which is the Divine Feminine you know which is turning the star up right again is all about you know true beauty love wisdom nurturing the maiden the mother and the Crone you know a woman who's able to be in her elder years and just who loves herself just as much as when she was the maiden and it's it's being able to embody you know the triple goddess you know all aspects of the feminine Kali the underworld aspects even the rage you know not being afraid of any part of who you are but allowing them all to work together all these different aspects and owning them rather than limiting oneself because of what men want us to be or what society wants us to be but breaking free of all that and just accepting even the aging process you know and I know we're lifting the veils from you know life and death and we're gonna get ourselves back to just to get the ability to regenerate but until then these cycles that were in our beautiful thing because it's all about you know understanding nature and and the most beautiful way to connect with the feminine is by connecting with nature to understand you know that that purity and innocence again and men need to do this - of course and so it's just shattering the programs the things that we were raised on things that we see and you know just oh I mean everybody women struggle so much with insecurities as they try and break through these programs or they get stuck in the the role or men get so stuck that you know they only appreciate you know this type or that type and it's really time to just shut all that and look at the energy look at the essence and just celebrate the beautiful qualities that we have without all this other stuff that's me is really stepping into the feminine power absolutely and you know the reason I asked the question regarding physical gender role is because when we really look at the domination the forces of domination at work in our lives we I think we should just be honest with ourselves and say that you know it's men who are really bringing in this dark new world order it's it's people who are involved in the military and the police and this is largely physical gender males okay so I was asking that in order to get your take on kind of how can women gently begin to persuade and influence men that this is not the right path to go down to be a Dominator to be someone who engages in coercion in the the usurpation of our inherent natural rights what do you think women can do to try to bridge that divide because there's a big divide there and in bringing these males who are part of this domination system over and helping them to experience Sacred Feminine and energy true care so that they can realize that what they're a part of the agenda that they're a part of often unwittingly is absolutely wrong and needs to be you know step back from they need to step back from that take another look reevaluate it and recognize it for what it is which is evil which is pure coercion and it's wrongness it's the full expression of everything that's wrong how can how do you think women in in who are connected with these men in their lives you know because that these men will all have mothers they will all have sisters and and wives and girlfriends and you know there's women all around them in their in their family and their relationships their personal relationships can you tell us a little bit about maybe what you think that women in these men's lives can do to help transmute these energies that these men have been working with that are poisonous and destructive and helped to eventually transmute them over to something that is more in line with truth and with the feminine energy I love it and that's but you know immediately the first thing that came to me was you know reaching that being for who they truly are not talking to their corruption not relating to them based on the evil that they're doing or that they're not aware of doing don't empower that you know reach to their spirit you know talk to their inner child talk to you know the place that you know exists with them and empower that you know when you speak to them rather than you know getting angry or fighting back or you know just I mean what I do and what I've done you know with law enforcement with Mars recruiters with you know very very controlling men that have been in my life oh my god uh you know I just try and locate their spirit nature their their inner child that that little a boy who's lost you might not have gotten their needs met maybe not in many lifetimes because you know mothers you know have a hard time knowing what it means to be a mother I mean a lot of that is returning people are really you know restoring all of that but you know men might not have been nurtured by their mother they might fear the feminine power because they don't want to be vulnerable they're taught to be in their ego so you have to make it safe for them you have you know a person just has to make them feel safe to be vulnerable safe to be in touch with that inner child so that they are actually looking for the mother so that they can remember they actually missed the mother they love the mother you know because if we keep relating to them as the bad male you know the controller the oppressor the Dominator then you know we're still at battle we're still at war so my approach is to kind of you know not look all that and just kind of let that all just be sort of this false you know she'll that they're caring and go right for the heart and just talk to that part of them and I swear to God in my life it has made all the difference in the world because they feel safe they feel like wow you know they actually feel a sense of emotion they feel a sense of compassion and you know and it's not about you know seducing them so you get their way and get off a ticket it's about you know talking to them you know from the essence of even if you don't have kids but but but we all have the mother in us you know and just relating to them like the mother you know not treating them like a child but talking to them like you know there's somebody that just doesn't know that needs guidance that needs to just remember rather than empowering everything that you hate about them because that's not gonna help so it's just radical unconditional love um you know like the Mars recruiters I I say I thank them and I just you know I say I want I give them love and they just you know they expect me to be angry and you know I even joke around with them and I and I once said to them I said well you know you can kill me but you know I'll reincarnate even more pissed off but you know you know I'm not pissed off at anything except for the fact that we all need to work together and you know I've actually gotten that far in a few conversations and you know there's a lot of just put down their arm or put down their weapons put down their BS and I've actually looked at me with respect and said you know what even one of them said and I swear to God maybe we should drop everything and just follow you and from a group of men that that have their hands on some heavy-duty stuff or at least are associated with people who do that was quite shocking I think I even saved that email cuz I'm like oh my gosh but you know the point is it's like we are a family and and when we dig real deep and we we can see through all these different layers of controls and programs and stuff that they've inherited or that they've been encouraged to be growing up and we can just look to the heart and soul of that being you're gonna bring it out you know and we need to do that with each other in relationships just just communicate with a part of that being that you want to see rather than communicate with the parts that you don't like absolutely I think also playing the the influence of an setting and example in one's own life is also a big influence on other people if we really understand what the the Ellucian - the problem is and how that it is heart based it is something that embodies this expression of the Divine Feminine energy within ourselves that one of the best ways to help people to experience that is to live it in your own life is to really be in a vehicle for for true care be a vehicle for this expression of feminine energy and that will ridi all around you people will see that coming forth through you and that will inspire them to want to take on that energy as well absolutely yeah I mean we need to own you know who we are and you know nobody can really penetrate that if you're standing strong in that if you're not playing into the game you know the game can't be played it takes two people and so you know just being the example just standing in your power standing in your truth and you know having love in your heart and just you know staying as neutral as possible and and just you know compassionate you know really just breaks them down they don't really you know because the whole point is just like a demon they want our fear they want our power but the minute you kind of laugh or you just you know aren't you don't allow it you know they they don't know how to be scary anymore because it's not working you know you can't you can't engage in something that you don't want to engage in you simply have to empower what works and being the example and holding it in yourself is the strongest way to do it because you know I've seen so many you know people wearing you know that Dominator male role energy and and I've seen it break down I've seen it just fall away and and you know just even you know living in DC or visiting you know with some of these people that are just full-on patriarchs you know just sitting down with them and just having a normal conversation where you know they can just see you as a soul rather than you know just some silly female or you know or something you know that they should take advantage of or you know or me seeing them is just you know you're controlling DC freak you know just just getting to the real heart of it can do a whole lot but I would you know we can't do that unless we own it within ourselves we have to accept all these different parts of us in order to raise its consciousness I mean I like to say you know allow the master in you to greet the wounded child to greet you know the broken soul allow the to meet because they have something to share with each other you know allow your divinity to face the evils of the world you know because they have something to teach each other you know but we can't slip our vibration down to a really low level to confront it we have to confront it from a level that we want them to attain definitely let's shift gears again and talk about what some of these archetypal energies are can you let us in on what the you consider to be the Magdalen energy and what you consider to be the Gaia Sophia energy and how these are different expressions of the Sacred Feminine how they differ from each other well I mean I see them as very like I see all aspects of the feminine is one you know and we've all sort of I guess you could say been been a little bit scattered or shattered and we sort of identify with archetypes but you know when one sees like the tarot deck or the zodiac I I like to as a reader and an astrologist and a tarot reader I like to almost help people get to the zero point get to the center of the wheel get get inside the wholeness of it inside the circle so that one is embodying all aspects you know so that they're the wholeness not just because if you're one thing that means you're not the other Li McCloskey put this really well who created a tarot deck you know if you choose just one archetype then then in a way you're saying that you're not all these other things so you know the Magdalene energy to me is is you know that Venus energy the sacred union you know the the embodiment of sacred union within and and and then that outer hero's gamos the sacred union with another you know it's it's that rebalancing it's it's it's getting you know out of the lower creator-god energy you know the the god of the old testament the Demiurge and is raising that consciousness back to the christ consciousness because that you know transverses you know this this this lower world and so the Magdalene energy um is very strong in that and she's had you know a lot of different incarnations that represent heroes gamo sacred union and you know the path of Venus which is going into the underworld facing the gatekeepers and the controllers and you know in a sense purifying the mother womb as she does it you know we have so many controlling energies and technologies dark rituals and abuses that go you know on underground in these underground bases which is like you know in a way the mother womb has been infiltrated and so that the path of the God is the path of the Magdalene energies the Sophia energy and the Venus energy is to go into that darkness at like an on of the seven gates of Hell or you know Persephone who gets abducted by Hades you know there's a period of going into that darkness but the beauty is you rise again you don't allow yourself to be oppressed then you come back out and then you know just like Demeter and Persephone that the things flower again it's like the season we're coming up to our brief two-minute break right after the break let's continue with talking about the Magdalene and Sophia energies ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on oracle broadcasting my special guest this week Laura Eisenhower we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today on the show our special guest is Laura Eisenhower mark in the last section you are talking about the Magdalene and the Sophia energies we're going to get back to that in just a moment but I just want to give the call in number because we are going to take some calls from listeners in the later part of this second hour of the broadcast today so if you want to call in with a question for Laura Eisenhower on the sacred feminine energy let's give the callin number here it's eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the callin number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five questions for Laura Eisenhower coming up a little bit later this hour so Laura I'll let you get back to your breakdown of some of the different forms of the divine feminine energies namely the Magdalene and Sophia energies energy is like you know the embodiment of the Sophia on earth in a sense you know the higher and lower there's the cosmic Sophia and then there's the earthly Sophia and she very much as like a personification of nature and on the Venus path and so it had that's all about alchemy and and you know people understand the Holy Grail well the Grail is the womb of the mother and so you know it's it's it's about purifying that it's about you know going through you know these these cycles - you know regenerate life into you know continue with the process of you know incarnated with with humanity in order to you know get us to where we are today and and so this forces within all of us is the the divine feminine energy it's the part of us that you know it's so connected with nature and it's it's in our soul and so we have fire earth air water in our soul energy and so you know the Magdalene energy is you know working with those forces on an alchemical level and so as a personification of Venus the morning and evening star in sense compensates or redeems the lucifer energy we have to understand that all these forces are in us we can't separate them outside of ourselves so if there's the first plunging in the matter of the Venus energy on a Lucifer level then the the Magdalene Sophia energy is the Venus energy that rises back again it completes the cycle so that you know there's the transformation process to take the lower octave energy of Venus and raise it to the higher level of the Christ afiyah consciousness and this is very much Gaia I mean Gaia is you know what it is going through this and so you know the feminine energy is absolutely linked you know to Gaia Sophia in a sense is morphed into the planetary body and considered also you know the cosmic mother and and in that oneness it's a unified field so it's not about hierarchy it's it's that we're all one in this unified field that it's it's the one is that when we were in the womb of the mother you know all her children and at the same time it's the embodiment of everything before that even happened and that's what we're returning to so she represents you know the feminine aspect of God I guess you could say but you know once it's an earth embodiment it's a little bit different it means you know tapping into the universal energy that we're all capable of and it's being so devoted to that that in a sense the physical body becomes a vessel for spirit the Sophia and you know does this in the physical you know on a deeper level than the roles that we see you know men and women play it's it's it's it's it's living in in connection with nature and in the process that nature is in and she needs us to be in this process with her this is the co-creation it's not for mother earth to do on her own it's not for us to do on our own we're doing this together because we're absolutely linked our DNA you know so when we think we've been dumbed down to three strand DNA we're in a third dimensional reality this dumbing down has to do with the loss of the goddess the minute we awaken to her within we start to upgrade our DNA we start to open ourselves up and we you know become in alignment with the galactic core and also to the underworld which we restore as the mother womb not just some scary hell place but the womb you know where we birth and so there's a Sun in the core of our planet there's a Sun above us the Solar logos but then there's the mother energy and so it's the mask and and feminine working together and you know this is the essence of the goddess and you know people can you know turn it into a figure if they want but they have to understand it's not about that it's the feminine energy within all of us in the most genuine way is absolutely working with nature to bring about this shift and they know that that's why she's been targeted that's why the Templars have been infiltrated the Masons they have all this knowledge they know all the symbols they know her to such a high degree that you know in a sense I would say the Nazis and the real you know energies and these technologies are using this this power in this creative force to fuel their technologies to use against us and the minute we detach we call our power back we're owning that goddess energy and we're in alignment and we're on the ascension timeline we're on the positive timeline and and they want to do everything they can to steer us into the artificial one where they are playing the role of God in a very destructive non godly way absolutely fascinating I totally agree with you that that sacred feminine energy is ultimately a force that is like the force of creation and birth it's it's a womb force as you described it because that's really what it's attempting to do is give birth to something that is new to transform us into something new and give birth to it a new form of being and that's what the process of evolutionary progression and consciousness is all about is it not we say that last part again that's what the whole process of the evolution of consciousness is all about it's a birthing process yes definitely and you know that's why people you know in a sense can say you know I feel like I've lived you know five lifetimes in this one lifetime because we go through death cycles you know the Pluto energy the Scorpio energy is the big one for that and we all have that somewhere in our chart but it's you know that dark night of the soul that is such a necessary experience because it helps us get back in touch with our power that they want us to fear they want to take that away from us and use it so that we're dependent on them and you know the mystery and the power and and and and the womb is you know what we want to return to and what we want to understand and men are just as capable of birthing because it's ethereal is energetic it's it's frequency it's it's it's part of you know just our expression I mean when we talk we birth energy when we you know do something for somebody else we birth new energy when we you know are in union with somebody we birth energy when we're in good relationship with ourself we birth a new energy everything is is constantly omitting something from our beings and so to do the real birth thing to really get in touch with the Divine Feminine is to birth a more enlightened world by planting the seeds of higher consciousness into the darkness and fertile creativity of the womb and when we do that within our own beings you know from our higher self into the depths of our own power and our own creative you know energies you know then we are birthing a new expression into our world and we're bypassing you know these different programming's that you know want us to just kind of go along with what it's saying and so many people don't question it and the thing is the beauty of the goddess and her powers you don't need any of that you know you don't need to question you just need to embody you need to own the nowness you need to embrace the mystery because you know in the now we can take all our energy back and we can navigate forward you know with the freedom of our thoughts and our intentions you know being the guideposts not you know insurance and having a plan and you know knowing who we're gonna vote for next and waiting for the president to change you know something in our world we are the agents of change and we need to look at each other as the leaders we are you know our unified field and our unity consciousness is where our attention needs to be not on who the next president is and I'm not saying you know don't vote but don't do it and put all your coins on this person or you know don't expect something from them expect something from yourself vote for you because it's time you know that we stand in our power because it has it ever worked when we haven't and you know I know for some people they're like well what does that mean because they're so foreign to it but it's you know understanding that the potent work is in facing the challenges when they come up not being in denial not reaching for the next drug not running away from it but looking at head in the face straight on and and and and transmuting it and working with it and not looking at it as a distraction not looking at it as some burden that you know you're off for the day or having a tough time look at it as a real chance an opportunity to change the game because there's so much infiltration there's so much intrusion with these low frequencies they want to throw us off they want us to be in lower emotions that's why the moon is not even real it's just to emit you know frequencies that just throw us into a lower consciousness and we need to face it and we need to say no to it and you know and it's just like you know like to anybody don't want in your life we have the ability to protect ourselves with our biofield with with you know our own boundary of light to emit the frequency we want rather than absorb the crap we don't very powerful not another question you you think it is absolutely necessary for people to go into the depths of fear and suffering in order to change or can they can they take an easier path and and release that attachment to fear and to the ego before it come it comes to something like complete breakdown or even global cataclysmic experiences at a larger scale at the macro scale absolutely I mean that would be more for people that are finding themselves and suffering you know to take it full circle to you know awaken the inner master you know that the part of you that can lift oneself out of that victimhood or fear or suffering but you know if a person is doing pretty good and and a lot of stuff isn't coming up for them you know neutrality is is where it's at I mean we don't really have to go into the trenches if we just allow ourselves to be a new trial they allow ourselves to get out of the ego allow ourselves to really understand that a lot of that work has already been done you know the thing is you know once something happens it becomes a resource for all whatever Einstein is done whatever Tesla's done whatever you know we've done impacts lives it becomes a universal energy that we can all tap into you know we leave behind you know like a trail in a sensor or just information and resources and and and it's available to us so you know it's better to just recognize that our higher self has a connection to all these higher races you know that there's nothing separate from us that we're connected to all of it and we're not victims you know it's not about what the Anunnaki did it's not about Lucifer it's not about the devil as understanding that all those forces are within us and we need to understand how to work with them in our own beings you know because if we fear one or we neglect one we're not really working with it and you know it doesn't take a lot of suffering to just decide who's in charge when you allow your higher self to be the driving force of your being everything else falls into place when we empower our immune system any disease or attack that comes is easily solved by the immune system but you know if a person doesn't take good care of themselves or or buys into what the doctor is telling them and allows themselves to be controlled by it then they're caught in that disease and they're theirs stuck in it you know we can be stuck in suffering or we can decide that we're gonna hold the frequency that can actually deal with it so I look at you know the planet and and just in our own bodies as the same thing you know the immune system of ourselves is able to to deflect anything but when we're broken down and we're having a hard time and we don't know who we are you know disease comes at us because it's a messenger it's telling us this is where you need to be stronger it's not telling us go to a doctor and take a drug and ignore this something's coming for a reason we need to like understand that whatever shows up in our life is coming for a reason we can allow it to break us down and cause a suffering or we can empower ourselves knowing that we are healers we are wise we have the solutions we have the remedy we are the antidote and you know but for some it takes a little bit of suffering and and and going into the trenches and going into the darkness to recognize that again because we've been pulling out of you know some heavy heavy heavy duty stuff you know my dark night of the soul felt like it was you know much larger than just me it had to do with you know military-industrial complex stuff and some of the stuff I took on being a part of this family that I agreed to but on a personal level for people you know it's it's it's it's remembering laughter it's remembering the fool you know just just you know like it's a simple shift of perspective because the thing that fear and suffering does it's about helplessness not feeling like you can do anything that that that you can't change anything and and if we can own the fact that we have the power to do that then we don't have to sit in that stuff very long so I think neutrality you know just you know just having trust in oneself and and choosing what you devote yourself to and what your intentions are and making them very very clear you know because if you don't make it clear your creative energy ends up matching whatever mood you're in because it doesn't know what to do because you're not telling it you know what your intentions are you're just kind of spinning all over the place but if you say my intention is to be devoted and on the ascension timeline to be devoted to my higher self to serve the greater good that I don't think people are gonna have that many problems they'll find the stuff that comes at them it doesn't really have a place to stick but if nobody really knows what they're doing and they're just kind of lost in it all it's very easy to absorb the attacks it's very easy to absorb the toxins or germs or parasites or to be controlled by a male or be controlled by this global elite you know it's it's recognizing the part of us that doesn't need to submit to it and owning it but you know for some it takes you know falling down to get back up but at this point you know I don't think it requires a lot of heavy heavy-duty lifting but for some you know having maybe a difficult childhood or coming out of you know abuse or neglect or abandonment I mean you know yes it can take that to resurrect oneself but we have to remember you know plug into the primordial parents you know we're not just the story of this incarnation with our biological parents and the dramas and situations we've had with our relationships we have to plug into the fact that we're so much more and to carry that confidence that it'll see us through we don't have to get all stuck in just our own stuff we're so much more than just that and that's what the program's want that's why we have dramas in crisis because we're still buying into the reaction part of us it's still ego whether it feels good about itself or lousy about itself it's still ego and it needs to just hand itself over to something much higher which is just a much a part of us I mean God is a part of us we don't need to seek anything outside of ourselves we need to recognize it within ourselves to fully connect and then you know suffering ceases I mean I've had many years of suffering and I could justify well this is why and this is that but you know I don't need to go there anymore I mean I recognize yeah I signed up for this part of it but you know now it's like a piece of cake you know I just needed it to just remind myself of Who I am to stand in my power and to you know to hold that strong and to keep it and I've never felt so safe you know ever since and it doesn't mean that everything's improved it's just I'm not in my reaction nature I'm not in fear of what I'm seeing in the outer world because I know that it's somewhat an illusion it's still very real but my reaction in my perception is an illusion you know and it's it's wanting me to buy into the dark illusion but I'm buying into you know the fact that the illusion is a dream and I can be empowered dreamer and actually shift this and I had a lot of dreams that prepared me for the Mars recruitment and for even this sort of transhumanism agenda you know and one of the dreams you know these robots were attacking me and I got away from them and somebody handed me a whistle and said just play this whistle and I played a song and all sudden they all started to blow up this is before I even really knew a lot about these agendas but it just reminded me that when we play our own tune and we're just true to ourselves when we just sing our song and sing our tune or become a whistleblower or whatever it meant you know we're sending something out that says I'm not going to take this on you know and we have to understand that we are built with the wisdom to protect us and to tell us what we need at any given time we have to allow ourselves to trust that and not just listen to everything outside of ourselves or what this person has to say you know you know let it inspire you to look at your own stuff and find your own answers amazing and very powerful regarding the dream that's really powerful art type of imagery that you know blowing the whistle dispel the evil it's a shedding light upon the darkness is really part of what we really need to be doing in order to create positive transformation in the world that's all part of an overall worldview shift of looking at our personal value in a different light and taking a positive view regarding the possibility for change I called the dark teacher you know let it teach you don't let it oppress you let it remind you of where you're giving yourself away you know don't be a victim to it let it guide you into your power let it guide you into your truth because if something's lacking if it's causing you suffering and pain it means that there's something in you that needs to come to the surface you know but we're all we're so busy reacting and feeling attacked or feeling rundown or feeling like we're gonna be enslaved and that's the belief they want us to have because they want us to annihilate ourselves because as long as we're believing in and owning it we're gonna do it you know and and they're just providing the the stuff but you know would we allow it to help remind us of who we're not we can utilize it and have absolutely wake us up instead of put us in more of a trance and more amnesia definitely now let me shift the focus of the conversation just a little bit if I may I'd like to ask what you could consider a semi personal question you're you're a family woman you have two young sons could you tell us a little bit about how you personally work with your sons in your daily lives to kind of instill values and principles and bring forth a healthy thirst for truth and an understanding of true principles such as not aggression self-ownership and others how I pass that on to my children yes oh gosh I mean my children are just thriving I mean we've had a lot of difficult years they went through the Mars thing with me they've gone through so many broken relationships and it's you know and they've they know so much about what's going on in the world they they know the darker stuff and the deeper stuff and it's just about being very honest and and just you know really allowing them to get in touch with their inner feminine and really seeing me for who I am and not you know treating them like they're smaller or lesser or I'm their controller you know guiding them into being who they truly are you know that's the role of parenting because if we try and control them if we treat them the way the global elite are treating us then you know they're gonna shut down you know their abilities their gifts and their their powerful just purpose and so you know I I just I just I let them blossom I let them be who they are it's just you know III make them feel safe to share anything with me and and I just love them I just give them a ton of love and and I just help them understand you know what I go through and what my path is all about I help them see the larger picture I don't hide it from them I tell them what chemtrails are I tell them what we're up against you know but but I allow them to see things like school is just a way to you know get in the groove of just being disciplined with you know completing a task but you don't have to buy the information you don't have to absorb it to be truth you know own your own truth you know maybe you have to play the game a little bit but you know it's just radical honesty deep deep love just appreciation and respect and recognizing that children are the guides they are our teachers but I'm you know we're it's a mutual guiding you know they're raising me and I'm raising them I'm guiding them to stay safe but they're in a sense guiding me because they're the voice of the new generation and we need to empower our children we don't need you know to step all over them and tell them how it is but we certainly need to be honest about what we're confronting and what the world is for real so they can remember why they came here or else they're gonna shut down their purposes you know our kids should not be sheltered because they're not going to be able to activate the reason they chose to come to this reality right exactly very very good okay how about if we go to a caller what do you think sure okay all right call her you're live on what on earth is happening welcome and do you have a question for la reisenauer hello caller caller from yes jay-j you're on the air or Eisenhower I didn't recognize you normally yeah okay sure I just wanted to thank Laura for our work ladies and gentlemen this is Jay Parker who spoke at the last for your mind conference and will also be returning for for your mind to so continue Jay hi Jay I just wanted to do a thank Laura for everything she's doing and keep up the good work oh thank you so much Jay Jay thanks skin care you guys care Jay cool hi oh I just I'm it's so great to hear him oh here we go another caller caller from the eight one eight area code you're live on what on earth is happening our special guest Laura Eisenhower welcome a Laura and Mark thank you so much for bringing this information Laura you're just fantastic it will be ditto on the last caller but you know I'll tell you being a truther I've been a 9/11 truther for 11 years but almost 11 years and it's very very difficult and it's just like to me that's like the explosion and it's just like there's so many areas of the you know and I see the rabbit hole that I've been down to and it's like I'm having difficulties relating to a lot of my family and friends I'm losing because of consistent and it's hard I was just wondering if you can give me any kind of advice sometimes my blood boils you know I hear you I I had a lot of issues with just how to handle rage anger you know trying to get people to see something I'm the only person in my family that talks about et's UFOs and treaties that relate to Ike so I know know how lonely it can be when people aren't understanding and so I decided one day you know it doesn't matter if I convince them it doesn't matter if my friends get it I'm just gonna focus on the love because the best thing that we can share because everything is about frequency we're in a frequency battle you know it's about putting this into a lower frame of mind it's about separation I mean this is why the wars have happened this is why the war the false flags happen is is to cause us division to cause us fear to cause us panic and and and then to look at them as being the ones who solve it so when we can see the game and we know that it's actually you know our government that's doing it to us that's a whole nother form of anger it moves away from terrorism into just recognizing that that's those are our leaders you know that are playing this theater game on us and that you know obviously brings up a whole another level of anger and the need to inform people so what I've learned to do is just inform people in neutrality I know I'm planting seeds it doesn't matter if they get it right away but I'm putting it out there and I'm putting it out there and I just do it because I know I have to and regardless of the reaction whether I'm hated whether I'm insulted you know which I am a lot the chat rooms aren't very nice sometimes by YouTube comments or you know cruel oh yeah don't you think your plants don't you keep your like I mean this NDA and all that big billion dollars where is it in Utah to spy on all of us I mean that stuff is real that's before the 1.4 billion bullets are real epic the chemtrails light wine up and people all it's a terribly yeah yeah and then you someone and you show the crop circle it's the same thing so and people just don't care they're in such a deep sleep I know it's it's it's it's hard to not you know react because the thing is we have compassion we all want to go together we want our loved ones to be with us on this we want as many as possible because you know we're battling for souls they're battling for souls they want as many people as they can to believe in what they're doing and we want as many people as we can to just join in with us and unite but we have to just you know have neutrality and to understand that you know we're not really winning if we let it get the better of us you know we need to hold a high frequency we need to have compassion you know people just don't know how to accept this is too much for them but the thing is eventually they're gonna get it eventually it's gonna be so damn obvious which it already is to us I mean it's right in our face but when it really hits home then they're gonna turn around and say I remember what he said to me that's the guy who told me and I ignored him I shut him down now I'm ready to talk to him you know it's like people I went to high school I was voted most on it yeah I was voted most out of touch with reality for my senior class I was ostracized a lot in my community a loner I was like really like the Freak that the freak of the freaks and I was really alone and I didn't really tell people then so they just didn't know what I was up against but um people didn't know the man well I I just it's a part of my last name but I use my stepdad last name because I kind of kept it undercover until I got a grip on my path you know until I was really ready yeah I just I was kind of incognito a little bit with it was like I was working behind the scenes I was living a double life you know doing all the stuff most of my life teenage years and people didn't get it and I was you know facing forces that were so heavy and it ripped me to shreds people didn't understand what's wrong with her you know and then when I got a grip on it all and Here I am sharing the truth it's the same thing like what is wrong with her and you know now I'm like I just I don't even care it's like I came here to do something specific nothing's gonna get in my way I'm planting seeds or I'm you know inspiring people to at least be open-minded enough and I can't be responsible for what they choose to ignore but I can just wish them the best and just hope to god that they'll come around but I can't let them get to me any more because I can't carry any more anger I can't carry any more grief it's like my body's like hit that point where I can't go anywhere but up it's like I've experienced too much of these other things and I'm grateful for the process that has put me in you know because it helped me understand how how much I care and how important this is but it's not important enough anymore to tear me to shreds and and to bring me down I just I'm really focusing on keeping my energy up keeping my frequency high and just holding a loving vibration of compassion you know for those that are know what I do okay I mentioned an hour I got that rocks and Valium floor and but I know but I know I have it and I touched it and I it looked like it was like sugar the grains were going to come off and I couldn't get any of those grains off it was like so weird but they're always one last question and I really appreciate all your the comments will write it on and it's touched myself but as far as like you know the jump rules and all the vortexes wormholes and whatever how many of those on earth attached like elevate to Mars oh I don't know how many on earth I mean Andrew basiago would be the expert in that but you know the thing is with these technologies they're gray alien technologies and they're you know they're not healthy at all for the planet um we have those abilities and you know I'm all about opening the natural stargates from the time I was a child I knew that my job was to keep the natural star gates open whatever that means it was just what I was doing and I went to a clairvoyant Institute that validated that I was clearing wormholes in organic entities from wormholes so it's kind of similar to our chakras or energetic bodies in just our own connection to source we need to clear anything that's standing in the way and when we do that for ourselves we assist in doing it for the planet you know my rap might have been a little bit off you know into territory that is that took a lot longer or a compass you know things that related to the family line that I was in just the agreements that I came in with but I mean ultimately that's what it's about is clearing all this stuff and recognizing that we're we're here to get in touch with our light body to transform into the crystalline light body the markaba and you know these technologies in a sense you know rob us from that they it's like you know here they are screwing up the plan and and poisoning everything and then they're going to introduce this transhumanism agenda and all these gray alien technologies is being the solution but it's all these things that have screwed everything up and I'm not going to buy into just you know here's the solution when it's coming from the same people that created the mess I'm about leaving that part behind and getting in touch with you know our own abilities and doing it from the organic nature of just our own awakening the Ascension process coming from within you know III there's backup plan after back-up plan and artificial timelines catastrophic timelines if this doesn't work out there's another one that they've got going you know just - and we transverse that within ourselves you know where where do we feed it where do we walk on it where where we you know what part of us is still a part of that timeline and then pull ourselves off you know because nothing can destroy the positive timeline but we can certainly be swayed away from it and I'm so I'm very wary about you know these gray alien technologies and and you know it's important to disclose them and bring it to the light but my my thing is about you know getting in touch with how we're going to be able to harness our abilities and recall all of it because these are all imitator technologies this is our conic they imitate us and they turn it into something and then act like we need it and I'm bypassing all of that Laura I'd like to interject a little bit regarding the timeline that you're speaking about the 2012 prophecy the you know the time of prophecy the the prophesied opening up of our internal Stargate as a species so to speak and the positive timeline the transformation in consciousness you feel that that transformation that that transmutation and that positive timeline is a certainty or do you think it can go in a another way and if if so you know what will it take to achieve this positive timeline from where we're at right now well you know I mean I don't read a lot I mean usually I just mostly it's just coming from my intuition but if I feel something strong and if I'll like Google and seeds does anybody else agree because I was getting the feeling that you know somehow there's not enough coming in or you know I still don't see the changes so that I would have liked to see you know people I mean they still celebrate the Queen's Jubilee there's still these elections you know even conscious people are still buying into this and I'm not seeing you know the change that I would like to see in the collective but I'm seeing it in individuals and I and I really do think this is an individual thing I don't think that we are at the mercy of the collective like if they don't wake up we're all stuck with them I think that you know they're going to be you know maybe dealing with this 3d reality and they're gonna stay in this time loop and go through these lessons again or whatever they need but it really is all about service to self service to others those are really orientated towards higher self unity consciousness you know thinking in terms of the global family and the greater good all are on that ascension timeline and those that are you know service to self ego based or falling beneath the cracks of it all into despair and addiction and just getting lost or those that um you know just just are kind of in the middle and don't know you know it's it's it's questionable but you know these alignments you know are gonna come back around again I think 2035 is the next time they come back rat on but you know this cycle of this 2012 window period isn't as open as I as I would have liked and you know it's a little discouraging at times because you know it's like a labor of love since I was a child and my whole focus has been on it and sometimes I'm like god I just haven't done enough or if I just did this and I'm like no no don't think like that I know on an individual laced basis you know it's it's it's it's it's what frequency we hold what vibration we hold and there's rays of high-energy coming in constantly and coming from within us and as they come in there's something called an accretion where we take a step up we boost ourselves we upgrade we get to a higher place and very often just as humanity is about to take a big step is when there's a false flag or something in the news and what it does it creates sort of this virus you know and because you know chemtrails have nanoparticles and it's all about kind of plugging us into the artificial intelligence as long as we buy into the program we become susceptible to being plugged into the system in the artificial intelligence matrix and so as long as we refuse to react and as long as we you know stay centered in our service to others orientation and connection to our higher self and aligning with the goddess energy and divine masculine and feminine and sacred union we are on that positive timeline but I can't say that I really feel on a collective level that we're all heading there together as was hopes but I do know and oceania Deann Lisa Rene have even validated this that there is like a power chord that's still connecting that there are those who are ready to go and nothing's gonna like stop them but you know on a collective level it's it's it's not you know it has been hijacked the 5d ascension timeline and in a lot of ways has been hijacked it's not going to be something that everybody just wakes up to there are too many controls that people have immersed themselves and unfortunately but I'm not going to give up I mean I'm all about the positive timeline I'm not having any fixed beliefs about it I'm still gonna do all that I can but um I just don't see the collective being where I was hoping it would be I have to admit okay thank thank you for your take on that let's go to another call area code six zero two you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Laura Eisenhower welcome hello mark yes yes hi this is Ivan from Phoenix hi Ivan how are you welcome to the show oh thank you thank you hello Solara awesome hi there hi I've been listening to you guys here the last hour and a half I'm at work so here's some background noise that's part of the joy here I just had a couple of quick comments real quick sure you were talking earlier Laura about the feminine influencing the masculine that brought to mind John Perkins book Confessions of an economic hitman where he refers to the schwa the Amazon where they're women so the men when to stop when to stop hunting when to stop cutting down trees and all that stuff and how here in America it's like you know non-existent that women emphasize for the men to keep going to get more to keep bringing more money and you know all this stuff and that's part of the disconnection from nature is that you know the feminine has been put aside I wanted to bring that up if you guys have you know touched on that before with John Perkins Laurie comments yeah I mean I'm shocked it you know how the feminine role in the mainstream is is playing out it's just shocking to see the distortions and the programs on both levels you know the beauty of the feminine is the intuition is is the knowing you know the excesses and deficiencies because women are nurturers you know we have the instincts to raise children it's like we know how to meet the needs of the people and you know the masculine role needs to support that needs to provide what it can it helps you know impregnate her with new life I mean it's it's it's a dance it's a union that needs to work and it's shocking that uh you know women you know want you know they want a man with a lot of money they want this from them and they're there solely supporting the continuation of this patriarchal agenda and you know it's different in every country and every culture you know how it's playing out but you know the most successful societies were matriarchal but I'm going as far as to say you know I'm in unity consciousness Society you know that that it's its union its its cooperation its diversity in harmony that's oneness it's not about us all being the same or buying into just the oneness of it all we're we're just the same the same it's about being different and being diverse but having harmony recognizing the web of life of the mandala that we all are and allowing women to have their role just like our shamans you know our you know those that are born to be priestesses shamans I mean they're considered crazy or schizophrenic you know our elders are in nursing homes they don't even they don't remember anything because they have Alzheimer's I mean you compare that to Native American culture it's absolutely different the elders are the wise ones they're the ones that you know teach and you know I mean look what's happened to our culture it's it's when we compare it to those that live close to the earth and that honor the role of women it's night and day and it's it's it's insane yes yeah yeah I agree I was listening to Joe Rogan a while back and he did mention something about that how our society today here in Western exercises how we're lacking any kind of shaman basically you know anyone that would tell people what you're doing is wrong hey you should consider this and you know think about your actions and all this so yeah that's that that's kind of getting around very little but there are some people who are aware of that one other thing I wanted to bring up real quick mark in the previous show you brought up a lot of things about green language and that's one one phrase that I've never heard you define which is freedom and wisdom and everything that that I've heard on your show even today was Laura I keep going back to breaking down these two words to the green language free the million and wives Dominion because people just throw those words around I go wisdom is wisdom but not without realizing you know breaking it down you know and the language of the work of the third you know it's basically wise dominion of yourself with them you know think about your actions how it affects you and others around the environment but people don't do that they just think I'm wise because I'm saving money and have the good house and I'm healthy I workout and stuff like that but that's not retreat with them you know lacking the connection to the environment and you know the causality of all the problems and everything so you know I just wanted to throw that out there I absolutely I think that's a really powerful point and that term Dominion people think that it has a connotation regarding control but what it really is referring to is the control that we have to exercise control over ourselves in other words to bring our thoughts emotions and alignment into harmony into unison which that's what unity consciousness is all about we we think feel and act and no aspect of those three modalities of consciousness are in opposition with each other so that as we think so we feel so we act and that's what that unity that Laura's been speaking about is all about and that is true Dominion because those are the three things that all that all of us each one of us ultimately has the power to control in our own lives our thoughts our emotions and our actions that's what we are here to learn how to master so Laura your take on that I absolutely agree and you know wisdom is just recognizing how our words our actions and our thoughts affect everything and and making you know that part of ourselves more responsible for you know what we put out there and what comes at us and and and and knows how to work with it in a way that can actually raise it to a higher level rather than you know let it get us all caught up and you know this distraction it's like you know we're here to remember that we're masters in that you know our wisdom body has a lot to do with you know deep deep self awareness and you know not just you know knowing how to play the game well but knowing how to treat each other well in treating ourselves well and being you know a force of creation you know knowing that you know setting our intentions and having something that is an alignment to our higher self is the wisdom that we need and and that's everything right now I mean we're being taught our whole lives to abandon our own wisdom true wisdom is gaining it back letting go of attachments and recognize who are you when you let go of all those attachments who is the person that remains get in touch with you that person is and then you know once you get a strong foundation of who that person is you know empower it to the highest good and then be out there in the world and you won't find that your mood is made or broken by people and things and objects that you're in in a level of wisdom it's like you know a homeless person what a homeless person can be a victim and beg for money or a homeless person can sit there embodied and and have one's needs met have miracles happen and and it can be provided for that beam can be provided for if it's holding wisdom and holding it's light if we don't hold that perspective we sink into that victimhood and we have to remember that we are not what we are attaching ourselves to we are not the successes on the material level you know the true abundance and success that we have is our ability to know who we are without all of that and be able to still be creative and have our needs met yes it's all about getting down to the real core of our being absolutely brilliantly said let's move onto another caller Eric you are live this is the six one nine area code I believe Eric is the name you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Laura eisenhower welcome thank you hi Laura the depth of your knowledge on various subject subjects is truly amazing I've been doing a lot of research and reading myself I was wondering if you had any recommendations as far as groups or organizations ancient mystery school type things that you would recommend as being a positive source of information I haven't really delved into any of that myself positive source of information I think gosh you know see to me nature has been my teacher my backgrounds in wilderness expedition leadership and so everything I really know I just learned from you know connecting you know to to Gaia and and just you know learning how my energy affects the things around me you know the kind of animals that come to me the sort of experiences that I have and I found that you know those that were self service orientated in the groups that we travel with ended up getting in and taking out much quicker you know it's like they couldn't last because they weren't thinking of the group they weren't thinking of the hole and so I'm not saying you know go out on a big wilderness expedition but see that was my school was with the wilderness but I would recommend you know just because so much has been infiltrated out there I've stayed clear of everything and I and I'm a little that just just have a lot of discernment about you know what I would recommend somebody signing up for but you know I guess yeah I mean if you want to email me sometime you know I can I can you know look a little bit further into it I can't even think of anything that my friends have been a part of that they feel good about most people have had to leave things and say oh that wasn't for me the thing is to meet institutions and and other things you know their training wheels they help get a person thinking and going but ultimately I think the best place that we can go is within ourselves and then find that independence and find that self-reliance and then attract like-minded people to share that feeling of unity and community but to isolate oneself too much or to be underneath somebody else's authority or leadership when it comes to spiritual matters I'm just very wary abut I know there's probably some really good stuff out there I've just relied on myself and nature to guide me so I'm not the best person to ask but I'm sure there is good stuff so in other words I believe what Laura is saying here is she learned this from a perspective of gnosis direct first-hand experience through getting into actual contact with that energy firsthand so great call so here we go another caller I believe this is Tim Smith or one of the organizers of the free your mind conference he helped us organize the first conference and is on board with the organizational team for free your mind - Tim welcome - what on earth is happening with our special guest Laura Eisenhower talking about the earth Divine Feminine and the destruction of the Divine Feminine I just wanted to mention Sue's me and not just Disney but television in general but specifically Disney there are involved in the destruction of the Divine Feminine because major film betrayed women as a sexual symbol and they don't involve no it takes a a women as specifically a sexual object and you know they're involved in destroying that feminine energy at a very young age I just want to throw that out there and you know just so people are aware of this and if they have any kids in their life that they could just be aware of this and to let just know what what Disney is involved in and that's all I want imagine Laura your take on the influence of Hollywood and things like tim is talking about in influencing the mind toward certain ways of thinking about women in general yeah I mean I think that's like the cheese for the mouse you know it's drawing people in it's looking up to celebrity it's it's thinking that this is what you know one needs to be in order to be liked or to be popular to be liked by the male and then once you you know eat that cheese you're in the trap and then once you're in the trap then you're susceptible to where those agendas go which is you know not through organic Ascension timeline it's not the positive timeline it's it's under their control and you know and it's so dangerous it's so dangerous and it's so devastating I fortunately you know as a kid never bought into it I don't know how you know I I think just lots of past lives is just staying strong on this path but I I didn't I I didn't like it at all I mean I I just I never I was I can't even say I just got rid of all the Barbies and like never bought into just you know that whole thing so you know I I'm not like somebody who broke out of it but I can certainly say you know parents and and just you know young children like you know look to yourself I mean in your own beauty your own abilities your own uniqueness you know rather than emulating somebody on the screen or wanting to be like this it's like look at all the plastic surgery look at all the I mean even you know kids get it at a young age you know before they're even fully developed its horrifying it's all surface and that's what's promoted I mean our whole culture is promoting something that is so against who we truly are on the deepest of levels and in relationship and just amongst each other it's still promoted because people think that's the way it is that's the true reality and it's totally dangerous because you know that's you know that's the way a kid grows up and if they don't measure up to what those pop stars are they get bulimic anorexic they get surgery and they just because it's all about the surface and the thing is you know except the things you don't like about yourself because once you get in touch with your inner beauty you're gonna find that it radiates out to every bit of yourself that you don't like and it's so worth just doing that inner work and finding that that depth of love within yourself because somebody's gonna love you for that and it's gonna last a hell of a lot longer than somebody using you just for you know whatever facade you are able to play in your teenager younger adult years it's not the real essence of our genders it's not the real essence of a male to think like that either it's just all been programmed into us this is what the infiltration is done it's not you know who we naturally are if we were to rip all that stuff away and we were just to raise our kids without television we would totally be emerging into our divine masculine feminine without a problem that's who we naturally are when we cut our skin when we get injured the immune system responses to do something you know nature is wisdom and and love and and we're naturally enlightened beings this infiltration is absolutely throwing us off course and we got to pull ourselves away from it and get back on because it's not taking us anywhere we want to go I'll tell you that and as you know so Laura thanks so much for that response and I'll tell you I've never seen the phone lines light up like this you're certainly someone who people want to talk to we have a lot more callers online I'm not going to be able to get to them all probably within the show but I have another question for you if I may you consider yourself a clairvoyant healer through the application of intuitive gifts and if I'm not mistaken you personally practice the given Ettore tradition and astrology can you give us your view of divination as an intuitive aspect of the goddess tradition of the Sacred Feminine tradition and how you personally employ that gift yeah you know I don't like to actually use the word healer I should probably change it because I'm just helping I'm just assisting somebody in healing themselves I mean they they are absolutely healing themselves and what I do is I show them their wisdom I help them see something that they are blocked seeing in themselves I'm not here to counsel I'm not here to say this is what it is I have all the answers I'm the wise one here I don't do that at all I'm absolutely neutral and I look at the energy and I show them what they're showing me to help them get in touch with who they are so that they you know don't need me or need anybody to to remember that yeah I just get the ball rolling I guess you could say and just facilitate their own personal healing and so the cards for me you know we're all made up of these excuse me we're all made up of these archetypes where we're made up of you know our zodiac prints are our natal charts and just the the different forces that come in our life based on our agreements based on our past lives and you know what we still need to understand our strengths and weaknesses you know how we fall on our face and get back up again and I help people see that but my goal like I said is to get them back into the zero-point energy to break free of the zodiac break free of the wheel break free of the time loop break free of identifying with just different archetypes and to embody the wholeness of the masculine feminine and then to let you know the the power of your expression be your uniqueness and the part of your you know the flavor you came to express to be a part of the whole it's kind of like you know each part of our body you know holds the DNA of the rest of us but everything has a different function our lungs do something our liver does something they're absolutely different but they still function in the one body and the one being just like us we each have our roles but ultimately we're one and ultimately you know that one organ is attached to the rest of it and requires the rest of it to do its job and so you know when I work with people I just help them to see their own wholeness their own wisdom their own higher self so that they can get themselves out of the foreign energies and the programming's and the traps that they might have might have slipped into so that they don't have to continue on this wheel anymore excellent excellent okay so let's take another call here we go area code 8:04 you are live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Laura Eisenhower welcome yes it is hi how are you hi Laura this is Cindy hi Cindy I really like it you know I just it's just about the Sacred Feminine yeah there's the Disney and the you have to like I can't even look at you have to without vomiting you know just totally hijacked the Sacred Feminine and because you know everybody sees that the feminine is beautiful and and nurturing and everything but what I wanted to say is something that's equally repulsive to me as you have to if seeing the political you know the political stuff going on and it's it's like a demonic satanic thing where like a vampire has to be invited in by you they're doing some sort of occult ritual where you know they haven't voted all the elections are fixed anyway and I remember going to an election place in 2006 and I saw this guy who looked visually normal but I could see him energetically he was not human and he looked at me like Oh what are you doing here they are afraid of us because this group whether there are conic reptilian Draco demonic whatever you want to call them service to self however you want to you know group them they're done for you know and I just you know I don't know if it's just the splitting of the way between people who are awake and who aren't I hope we're just not flattering ourselves but I mean I just can't even look at the political stuff going on you know I think there's a lot of you know although religions probably were set up by Draco you know they there might be some truth and that's why I would respond to them but you know they say that you know they'll go into the mountains and wish that the stones will fall down on them because I think they get to stir it here on earth they're being quarantined and you know Alfred Webber talks about how you know the quarantine I was reading in a Barbara hand closed book which she wrote I think in 2006 about how 2011 the quarantine comes down but I don't know if we're being invited back into the galactic community yet because we're still too violent do you have any idea what's going on with that well you know the fallen systems angelic realms have fallen you know there's more than one controller group that's vying for control it but there is you know some collaboration too you know they they they have chosen not to a son not to redeem themselves not to right their wrongs but to use technology as it means to be immortal to stay in on this earth realm to use earth as their stopping point and and to trap as many souls as possible to serve them you know I I firmly believe that those that are ready to leave that are ready to ascend that have you know done what they came here to do and learn whatever lessons they came to learn will move on but you know this this control system the blackhole technologies the dark occult technologies they're very heavy duty and III know that you know in a sense you know we're up against that but you know it's the programming's we buy into that makes us susceptible and you know it's it's a difference between understanding that our life cycle is is that we're ascended as immortal beings to lift ourselves out of you know this this bubble that we're veiled under and that they might still you know run a time line that's that's here but yes it'll eventually come crashing down on them but see they use time travel and teleportation to run their life cycle like the the greys you know they have the 42,000 the p45 and the p50 twos which means 42,000 years in the future fifty two thousand years into the future right as their race is about to die out they time travel they come back they abduct they take our genetic information they're trying to keep their race alive because they can't ascend they cannot reach there their natural immortality or ascension process they refuse to be anything but service to self even though some are trying to help us or some want to you know turn themselves around it's still trying to function in this time loop as immortal beings so they don't have to go through death so they don't have to face their karma but at the same time you know some have chosen to play the dark role to then work out that karma and you know maybe a lower density fourth a fourth density planet and that's what people you know from the Illuminati have said you know who's to know but the point is they have their agreements we have ours we got to stay firm with what ours are and not get them mixed up with theirs but yeah I mean I just see technology as their means to create artificial immortelle in ours you know they envy and that's why they want to keep us trapped because they can't reach that and they want to harvest our souls in order to keep their agenda going and the more of us that can pull away from it the better but just one individual pulling away is enough for that one individual to get out of this I believe it's all about ultimately transforming the self and it doesn't even matter what other people are doing you have to stand in your truth because you know it's the right thing so Laura we're coming up to the end of the show we have about a minute and a half left I want you to tell the listener and he you've been a phenomenal guest I thank you so much for coming on I want you to tell the listeners uh how they can view your work online give them your website and then you have the floor till the end of the show thanks so much um my websites cosmic Gaia Oh actually I'm Jake cosmic Gaia Sophia comm and I'm on Facebook I've got a few pages up there return of the Divine Feminine and you know ones under Laura Magdalene Eisenhower I post constantly because I just I know that's the quickest way to get information out there there's a lot of events coming up 12-12-12 in Phoenix Arizona star knowledge conference I'm going to UFO calm this weekend to speak in Santa Clarita California or is it Santa Clara sorry Santa Clara California and then Asheville North Carolina the 23rd to 26 I believe for another star knowledge so if anybody is able to make it to those things that would be excellent and you know you can find my contact information about doing readings on my website under the readings link and you know I try and keep it updated as much as possible and you can find everything there at cosmic Gaia Sophia calm Laura thank you so much for being a part of this show ladies and gentlemen Laura Magdalene

What On Earth Is Happening Show #125

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Solutions, Natural Law, Care and The Will To Change, Fear of Chaos, Chaos as a Teacher, Apophasis, Carnism, Speaking the Truth Freely and Unapologetically, Subconscious Mental Programming*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course is Oracle broadcasting com today is Sunday September 16 2012 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have a great show planned for you here today it's gonna be an all call-in show and we've been waiting for this for a while because I haven't been taking calls through the non support of dominators solutions section that we've been covering for a few months now so this is the first show that we're reopening the phone lines for the what on earth is happening a radio show and we're going to do this this week and next week all calling and then future shows we'll have Colin as well open back up to it I just suspended the call in for aspect of the show for the non-supportive Dominator section because I really wanted to cover that material clearly without interruption so let me give the Colin number right here at the top of the show so people can start calling in the calling number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five we're going to be talking about the non support of dominators that's what the topic is and I'm going to give some ground rules out after the event announcements for for calling into the show today so I want to thank first of all Laura Eisenhower for her great appearance last week on this radio show got a ton of incredibly positive comments people really enjoyed the show if you missed it you missed a phenomenal show go back into the podcast archive at what on earth is happening calm and listen to it because it's a show you definitely do not want to miss out on so thanks to Laura for being generous with her time and coming on the show for the full show last week the freer mind - first fundraiser for the free your mind - conference took place last night at Liberty's pub here in Philadelphia and I gave the presentation on the Matrix trilogy entitled the Matrix trilogy decoded and it went very well we were a little bit disappointed by the turnout we were hoping that there would be a lot more people there but the people who did show up were very responsive and if I may say so myself I think I really knocked it out of the park with the matrix presentation and it went exactly as I had hoped that it would go as far as reaching people with that information so the people that were there were very receptive and I really thank everyone who came out and contributed and raised some money for the free your mind to conference so thank you to those who did show up the free your mind to conference itself is going to be coming up here in April of 2013 April 25th 26th and 27th of next year for your mind returns to Philadelphia with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solution solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first for your mind conference with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the location for the free your mind to conference is the historic Arch Street meeting house 3:20 Arch Street here in Philadelphia the doors will open at 8 a.m. each day we have 19 featured speakers lined up including Allen Steinfeld alfred Weber Andrew basiago Ben Stewart Bob Tuscan Curtis Davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Joseph Meyer Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a myself mark passio Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett and ladies and gentlemen before I say anything else about the freer mind conference I may have a huge announcement regarding the free your mind conference next week it's going to be probably confirmed during this week and hopefully I will be able to announce it definitively next week but uh you're going to not want to miss that because I have a big announcement coming up regarding the for your mind to conference if not next week almost definitely the week after that but I'm hoping to be able to announce this publicly next week the ticket prices for the free your mind conference for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday evening speaker meet-and-greet $20 the Friday conference 40 a Saturday conference 40 and if you take the package deal and get go for all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet only 120 dollars now I'm asking people if they can please get your tickets in advance that is the best thing that you can do to help this conference out some people have already begun getting their tickets but I would like to see that pick up if you can get your tickets in advance if your know you're going to be in Philadelphia I would really appreciate people getting their tickets now it's as good as making a donation we've been asking for donations to help out with all of the travel expenses and the lodging expenses for the speakers but if you can't afford a donation or if you can't make a donation if you know you're gonna be coming don't wait till the last minute to get your tickets order them now if you can get them in advance reserve them in advance because that will be as good as making a donation to the effort because we will have you know resources in advance to pay for all of these travel expenses and that's really gonna help us out a tremendous amount so again I implore people if you can get your tickets in advance do it from now it would be much appreciated by the conference organizers for more information about this huge event coming up in Philadelphia in 2013 please visit free your mind confer komm next announcement is the end the Fed Philly rally as part of the nationwide and the Fed event and the Fed 2012 will be taking place on Saturday September 22nd that that's this Saturday coming up outside of the Federal Reserve branch bank at 6th and arch streets here in Philadelphia this will be starting at noon there will be speakers there will be a march around City Hall and back to the Fed building so that's going to be taking place this Saturday September 22nd at 6th and arch in Philadelphia at noon ok I will be one of the speakers along with the keynote speaker for this rally in Philadelphia Larkin Rose so it's gonna be great to be speaking with Larkin again I'm still trying to get him on board for the free your mind conference for 2013 we'll see if all I can announce that in the coming weeks hopefully so I'll be talking to Larkin about that at the end the Fed rally for more information on the end the Fed nationwide event please visit end the Fed 2012 dot-com for the Philly rally you can visit truth freedom prosperity org I will also be speaking at this year's MUFON PA East Coast Conference that's the mutual UFO network of Pennsylvania hosting their East Coast Conference this year at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania on september 28th 29th and 30th my show will be a rebroadcast on September 30th that's Sunday because I will be speaking at the MUFON PA east coast conference on this Sunday at the end of the month so other speakers for this event john Ventre frank fascino junior sous y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton Rob's Y Tech Peter Robbins the keynote speaker grant Cameron Richard Dolan Steven Bassett and myself mark passio I will be speaking on the moral issues that are involved in the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena so that's going to be a great conference for more information on the MUFON PA East Coast Conference please visit MUFON PA dot-com that's mu Fon PA dot-com you can also visit mainline MUFON comm and click on their annual conference tab and you get the full lineup of speakers and their BIOS what on earth is happening related news now up in the water on earth is happening news section I I did an interview a pre-recorded interview in late August with Popeye of down the rabbit hole on the Orion talk radio network and in that interview I discussed heavily and got deep into the occult aspects of the 9/11 event so I did a complete breakdown of the all of the occult aspects both symbolism and numerology of that human sacrifice ritual which is what 9/11 was and you can see that in the news section and Popeye has also put up a page on his radio webs website with all of the images related to the show he also made a cool video where the images go along with the interview as I as we conducted it so that's up in the news section of what on earth is happening dot-com also as I announced last week all audio for the what on earth is happening dot-com website is now posted via the html5 embed format and this requires no browser plug-ins such as flash to allow that content to play therefore it will open it up to all mobile devices like iPhones iPads and Android smartphones and tablets in an effort to continue to remove plug-in technology from my page and go to a standards compliant form of for audio and video I am also going to be changing over all the video to the site to make it html5 compliant the video now has been changed over to html5 in the news section but I'm still working on the videos in the actual video section of the website because I need to re-encode them and I'm gonna be uploading them to a new YouTube channel that I just set up so I'll be making that announcement when those go online in the next week or so it's just a time-consuming process to re-encode video and then upload it so when that's done I'll make the announcement and you'll be able to see that on the website also there is a new HTML based chatroom on the radio show page and it seems that that is working out very well I've got no complaints or reports of issues with that so that should also work in mobile devices as well so those are the changes to the website minor changes but I think important to note the ad-free radio the ad-free chip in effort for the to keep the water on earth is happening show radio radio show ad free has hit its goal for the second three month period and I thank everyone who made contributions will be resetting that chart for the next three month period which is between February March and April which we will have to raise the required amount by the end of January probably next week I'll be posting the new chart and we'll start over again with the the chip in effort for keeping the radio show ad free okay so today we are going to be having a an all call-in show on the topic of the non support of dominators as a solution to the problems that humanity faces I have one basic simple ground rule for the show really two basic ground rules first we're going to stick to the topic of the non-supportive dominators so it's not just a free-for-all we are limiting the topics to the solution as we have talked about it over the past several weeks months actually of the non support of dominators and the practices of domination that's what the topic is and I'll be doing a very brief review of some of the topics that we covered that are fair game for the discussion for this week and next week there is one prerequisite that I'm going to hold people to strictly during the course of the Collin show for this week and next week and if people are not respectful enough to respect my wishes for this prerequisite I'm not going to I'm not going to treat them nicely when they call in and they try to circumvent this prerequisite and just try to you know burst in with what they have to say they will be treated rudely and abruptly and that's all I have to say and you know I'm just telling people that out in the open because if you're calling into a host show and they have asked that you call in and if you're going to talk about a specific issue that you have taken in certain prerequisite information otherwise they don't want to hear what you have to say on that topic I think that should be respected I mean if you want to say anything that you want to say without any restrictions whatsoever please feel free to host your own radio show and then you can do that and that there's no problem but if someone is calling to my show and I'm asking that there is a prerequisite met which I'm going to get into in a moment then I feel whoever's calling should respect that prerequisite or not call into the show so with that having been said here's what the prerequisite I'm asking for if people call in to defend or support the practice of carnism of eating dead animal flesh which we talked about over the past few shows which was the one of the last things that we discussed in the section of the non support of dominators and domination if you want to call in to defend carnism I don't have no problem with anyone doing that but the prerequisite is that you yourself have watched the movie Earthlings in its entirety in one sitting not watching it in bits and pieces not watching it looking away from the screen when it showed something unpleasant sitting there in a way that you have been paying attention and watching it and you have watched this movie from beginning to end in its entirety if that is not the case do not call in an attempt to defend the practice of carnism because you will be hung up on if you want to defend the practice of carnism I don't have a problem with you doing that as I've said but if you're going to call in and bring up reasons why you think carnism should be continued to be practiced the prerequisite is that you yourself have watched the movie earthlings which I posted multiple times with my podcasts on the topic that you have watched that film in its entirety all the way through in one sitting if that is not the case do not call in and try to defend the practice of carnism because I'm not interested in hearing from you if that is the case if that is the case and you have watched that film you're welcome to speak your mind on the topic and then we could have I could ask some questions about why you feel the way that you do but if you haven't watched Earthlings and you're going to try to defend carnism you're not going to do it on this show I am going to cut you off abruptly okay I can't screen calls because there there's no ad break so it's going to be basically a you know off-the-cuff thing I'm just gonna take calls as they come in so here's some of the topics that we covered in this section entitled the non supporter dominators let me give the call-in number once again as well eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number start calling in now eight six six eight four one one zero six five here's the things that are going to be on the table for the discussion for today and next week as part of this solutions section we went into the subtopic of the non-supportive dominators and how this is really one of the most empowering solutions that we can attempt to employ and to get other people to employ in their lives we first discussed emotional mind control and this is a very important aspect of this topic because this topic brings up a lot of things that are very uncomfortable for people and very controversial we talked about what the concept of controversial really means if we break it down in language controversial means face to face with change that's what the enema logical meaning of the word controversial is coming from Latin contra meaning against or up against and verse RA in Latin which means to change so you are up against change you are face to face with change that's why this topic of the non-supportive dominators and the practices of domination themselves it is a very controversial topic for people to hear in many cases they are uncomfortable it makes them uncomfortable in many cases they don't like the messengers delivery style and this is most certainly the case when it comes to someone like me who is very straightforward and hammers these things in whether people are prepared to handle them or not I feel we have no time for baby spoon feeding and my approach is some would say without any sort of a soft attacked and that's fine I'd have no problem with that if someone else does have a problem with my attack they can go and listen to someone else you're free to shut it off and not pay attention to a word that is spoken here but I'm not going to change my approach I speak the truth unapologetically and forcefully and that's what I think is required I don't think we have the time the baby spoon feed this information to people so that's part of emotional mind control people not liking the messengers delivery so then they choose to ignore the message you know so another part a part of it is that people don't want a lot of this information to be true you know they want their belief systems to be the way things are in reality and so when they hear something that conflicts with their deeply-held religion then all of a sudden the emotions well up and they you know they come apart at the seams because somebody is attacking their religious beliefs and that's really is what we're talking about here Authority is a religion domination the the belief that that some can dominate others is a religion let's call it what it really is it's a religion so you know that's another thing that we really covered that this this belief system is definitely a religion the belief in authority and that's why so many people are so attached to so we talked about in this section the absolute nature of truth we talked about the concept of what a solution is you know that it's really to dissolve the ego it's the ego is the solute that needs to be broken down so that it we can go into solution approaches solution oriented approaches and truth is the solvent truth is that which is going to dissolve the ego and get people to finally admit yes I was wrong so we we talked about those general overarching concepts of what you know the the nature of truth is doing and what a solution really is from a philosophical perspective we talked about the fact that there's no political or legal solution to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness it isn't about voting in new masters it isn't about perpetuating the control system by continuing to give our support to it and keep it going you know through our our tacit consent that'll never create a solution the only solutions that are really available are those that are based in philosophy and a deep understanding of the laws of nature of the laws of behavioral consequence what we have called here on this show repeatedly natural law I call them universal spiritual laws because that is in fact what they are they are the laws that govern our choices and our behaviors and they are immutable they are always in place and we are always bound by them we talked a lot about conscience that conscience is the definitive knowledge of the the objective differences between right and wrong and what the exercise of conscience is it's actually putting that knowledge into effect it's choosing the right action over the wrong action once that knowledge is in hand we talked about how people make endless justifications for their immoral behavior because they don't want personal responsibility to choose right over wrong we talked about apophysis one of the most important and empowering concepts saying no to the dominator mindset saying no to the Dom the prac of domination and the people who support these practices that's what apophysis is all about it isn't about telling people what to do it's about saying that this is something that is causing harm and suffering and therefore you should withdraw your behavior from those practices you should not take part in certain behaviors that are based in violence and domination that's what apophysis is all about it's saying what the truth is not so that we can come to an understanding of that which the truth is we talked about culpability and and cosmic consequences for our behaviors some would call that Karma and I'm ok with that term but we talked about who is more morally culpable the order Giver or the order follower and we explained why the order follower is always more morally culpable because it is them who is actually taking the the action is them who is actually engaging the behavior and so they are the most responsible for the manifested result that occurs in our world we talked about the trouble about trauma and bullying and how that perpetuates the abuse victim cycle which we broke down and explained and how people become identified with either abuser or victim in that vicious cycle from which it is very difficult to escape unless one knows oneself and one psyche at a deep enough level we talked about dominators reasons for some of the behavior that they express including things like repressed sexuality and feelings of inadequacy and feelings of a deep ingrained understanding of how ignorant they really are and therefore they give up hope that they could ever improve their condition we talked about the concept of self less Ness of having lost a connection to the higher self having lost the connection to who one really is and having forgotten who we are and that this concept of the loss of that connection to the true self as being one of the prime motivating factors for people's violent and repressive behavior we talked about groupthink and herd mentality and collectivism we also talked about techniques of cults all the different techniques of the cults employ to keep their members isolated and brainwashed and that's part of the control system these same techniques that are used in any religious cult are the exact techniques that are used on the military and police institutions and the members of those institutions we talked about how these people ultimately want to abandon their personal responsibility to make their own decisions the the abandonment of personal responsibility is one of the main reasons that this control system is perpetuated in our lives it's why we're in a prison we talked about the symbolic occult mockery the symbolic and language based mockery of the police and the military and I did an extensive presentation of these symbols and forms of green language so that's open open up for discussion on today's show as well and then finally we talked we talked about carnism and how carnism is a religion that is based in violence and how we as a species do not see the effects of the law of Correspondence this law that exists in nature but is largely unseen to the eye because it takes a long time to manifest over a quantum scale in a macro scale and how carnism through our engagement of that practice we are basically putting ourselves into a deeper cage through the law of Correspondence and finally we talked about women's role actual the female sex their role that they can play in helping to influence men who are the main practitioners of the religion of domination in our world to how women can step into their empowering role of influence and nurturer influencer and nurturer to help these these male dominators discontinue their support for this prison system that they're building all around us so without having been said those are the topics that are on the table for discussion here today in our first calling show / this week and next week and we have some callers on the line so let's go to the phones here we go welcome caller you're live on what on earth is happening hello mark Bob from Cincinnati welcome it is indeed hey thank you for taking my call I didn't think I'd be the first one in the queue a pleasure oh thank you mark hey firstly wow your presentation last night in Philly most of us could not physically be there we really missed it there is somebody who kindly put about 45 minutes of your show yes of your presentation on YouTube I hope that they're able to post further if not we're definitely asking that you would do a presentation like you did the occult mockery of police presentation on what on earth is happening sluggard matrix trilogy revealed so to speak yes I was I was thinking either well either one or or both actually I'm definitely going to be posting the video because we did several people recorded it last night and I'm as I said I'm very happy with how the presentation went we did have one gentleman recording it with a tripod at an HD resolution and while the light and sound may not have been optimum for that room in there we didn't like bring a lighting rig or anything I think it's still gonna come across quite well and he is going to give me that video we are going to post it to the what on earth is happening website also post it to my youtube channel that I'll be announcing however other people did record it with handheld devices handheld cameras and and smartphones and if they're they're totally free to to publish that on whatever video websites they want and you know that's fine so I I'm aware that someone has already posted segments from the presentation last night and if they have any more they're absolutely welcome to do that no problem but I may also do a presentation here on what on earth is happening we give that presentation at some future point but definitely the video will be making an appearance at some future time within the next month or so on the website so that will be up they're for free okay thank you mark I just wanted to comment on two points there's so many and the non-supportive dominators however my skype connection is extremely poor I'll be quick sir the first one you you on your your kindness of sharing with us the Rosicrucian or Rosicrucian philosophy of non carnism and like many mark i I still practice carnism I you know you know I'm one of those aliens dining at the table in that very ingenious cartoon that sort it that you shared on your images on the past few shows on carnism um however I can agree with your complete understanding of the ether of the morph of genetic field is what you spoke of it as for the the morphic field of resonance we are indeed all vibration when we come down to brass tacks of the science of it and in this world we only have so much to contribute with our will in action and dining upon our lesser brothers as you said so eloquently is so true that that has to be the focus of why one would want to come to a ending of of dining on the carnal I'm still there but I'll tell you what my friend I think every time I sit down to eat the Beast I'm thinking now and it's it's it's quite a struggle thank you sir purchase putting that in my life and I said no one is required to make any sort of a change overnight this is a this is a deep held understanding and I I do also want to comment it isn't it isn't just a Rosicrucian philosophy it's this is obviously something that has existed for as long as man really has existed for those who have come to a an evolved way of thinking and I want to also REME ffice eyes that before people think that vegetarianism is in some way or another some sort of a religious belief that it is absolutely not a religious belief it is based on a deep understanding of the laws of nature the laws of Correspondence and I understand when I say that word nature it has such a distorted connotation in the minds of the mind-controlled because they've been brainwashed their entire lives through repetition over and over again that to equate the term natural or nature with the concept of Darwinism and social Darwinism this is ingrained in us from the minute that we're born into this left brained locked world okay that natural means the one who has the most ruthless approach the most vicious with the sharpest teeth and claws is the one who comes out on top and that is the exact opposite of the natural order that is what is called chaos that entire worldview leads to nothing more than chaos so it is exactly the opposite way around it is not that vegetarianism is based in any kind of a religion vegetarianism is actually based in understanding and then the practice of it is based in wisdom which is choosing the truth and choosing the right over the wrong action once we're at that level of consciousness the exact opposite is true when it comes to what a religion is it is the practice of eating animals that is a religion that is a religion for at where we the human species is right now in our place and consciousness for people to continue to engage that practice is a religious is an attachment to a religious belief and I know Bob that you don't take that with offense I understand that you are working of you yourself I know are working upon yourself through having spoken with you and talked to you at length it but some people will hear that with offense and take offense to it and you know what I'm going to say to that get as offended as you like because that's the case that's the truth when it comes to this carnism is the religion it is based in violence violence the right to do violence is a religious belief system in by definition by definition because there is no such thing as the right to conduct violence and if you believe that that's the case that you possess that right then you are believing in an illusion in an illusion and that by definition is what a religion is you are both it is a it is an unfounded belief that has no basis in truth in something that is completely illusory and that's the definition of a religion so that's what carnism is it is not what vegetarianism is vegetarianism the only reason it has an ism at the end is because it's being described as such as a practice as a way of being it is not a base in beliefs and for some people may engage in it because they have beliefs regarding it but that's not what I'm talking about when I use the term vegetarianism see people can even engage in the truth in a religious sense in a religious methodology but in the way I'm talking about the lifestyle of being vegetarian it has absolutely nothing to do with a belief system and it has everything to do with knowledge of how natural law operates in our world to bring us the experiences that we undergo right on mark and that in the last piece I'm sure there are people lining up to debate carnism with you and your guide there you will I find as much I say I'm totally psychologically prepared for both of these shows to be all about nothing but that you know but it won't be though people will bring up some other things but I I agree with you that probably will get more than our fair share of that yes they have my meat man I've got to have my meat anyway but the second point non-supportive dominators the assault mockery of police your your Testament of this dark occultism the architecture of the dark occult ring around us through symbolism subversive symbolism everywhere the square superimposed atop the square the octagon but the deeper meaning is the square set within a square the hypercube or tesseract as you've shared in that death portion I would like to point out that upon viewing the brand-new Memorial in New York oh yeah round zero to to to uh to in in noble the victims they stamped the hypercube on top of the memorial itself it is the square within the square the hypercubes be dropping down into a dark abyss of pool water flowing fountain water and down two squares the two swarms exactly together do you have a shameful mark shameful the memorial of the building was called Freedom Tower they bury slyly quickly changed it to New World Trade Center and that speaks for itself thank you for your voice mark good evening Bob thanks so much always a pleasure to hear caller from the 602 area code you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark kind of wait for a second after you Bob I think I think yes I think perhaps my microphone was muted at inadvertently and I I just noticed that and took it off what I was saying is for people to check out Bob's a reference there of the hypercube or the dual square symbolism they talked about at the World Trade Center Memorial you can go on to a site like Google Images and search for images related to the World Trade Center World Trade Center Memorial site and you'll see what Bob is referencing there as far as the symbolism of the new Trade Center Memorial it's very interesting and fascinating symbolism and Bob's right on about how that represents the hypercube so call her welcome and what do you have for us today okay Phoenix Ivan mom hey yeah the press Iraq I was just wondering well I just wanted to mention that Russell mentioned in that Avengers movie they talked about a tesseract and it's that cube but there's in there so they you know totally have it all around it here and there really that's right and it is the source in the movie Avengers of the Dark Gods power Loki who represents a Lord of the underworld in Norse mythology who is the the the dark god of the underworld he is very very closely associated with with Satan and other dark entities in other traditions in other mythical traditions but and in the movie he wears a long flowing robe and carries a scepter of power and he has huge horns that look like ram's horns and are very reminiscent of how Satan is often depicted and the hypercube or tesseract is his source of power that he uses to control so very interesting symbolism in that movie as well and I would say the makers of that film have been under standing of some of the symbolism related to the tesseract or hypercube absolutely right now baby you see it all over the place well first off I wanted to say thank you to you mark because the last like five or six years I've listened to all kinds of information my job is pretty easy so I'm able to just listen to stuff for the eight hours and I've gone from like David Icke micro cesarean Jim Marrs and I got on synoptic media and I heard you on there and then that led me to your work and I listened to all the year episodes and got current and out of everyone that I listened to you were the first one that pretty much challenged me and kicked me in the butt into action when you said to know and not to do is not to know turn or not to care now so that really was founded with me that okay all these years all this information okay you know I would tell people here they're a little baby be a little video okay fine but wasn't doing much so you're the first one that really made me wake up I gotta be something I'm not doing something so I created a website will you know do it yourself thing or I just put a bunch of information links videos and websites and all kinds of stuff and that's a free your mind ain't be calm if you remember I had emailed you up yes excellent website excellent website by the way give it again for the listeners they should definitely check it out and this is an example of someone who is real Ivan is stepping up and he's doing something in his area he's forming a group he's a propagating information and I think it's a great inspiration to people so I'll give your website again definitely okay that's three your mind aids e.com so then I was gonna show the radiation ad for Arizona and I also started a meetup group out here by the same name which is you know meetup.com slash three-year mind AZ although all that connected to the website business music with lyrics video books blogs all kinds of stuff on there and it's not me saying that I have all the answers that I know everything it's me saying hey people look at what's out there look at this information that's being hidden from you that you're not aware of so that's that you know something that I keep you know keeps me busy pretty much that's really great I commend you for that Ivan and again like you said it is true that to know and not to do is not to know that that's actually not my words however that those are the words of the Chinese philosopher Yong Ming but I tacked on that little addition to know and not to do is not to know and not to care so what you're doing is you're taking your knowledge and you're putting it into action and that's the expression of wisdom and again I commend you for doing that and I hope more listeners would follow suit and really you know step up their involvement in this in this cause for and press for truth to touch on the topic that you're sharing about today I made a few notes here so carnism I agree with everything you'd be saying and I know that there's a caller I don't because they might have been gay in Colorado or something that he took challenging me back and forth a few months back sure but I understand both both Dave's point and your point because as I see it it's kind of like after someone shows up here on this planet and these roads you would think oh so that means we need cars no the other way around it cause we have cars we created roads right so Dave's argument that all the human bodies made to their just food and we have you know was supposed to eat food no it's if you go back you know the research that I found like micro caesareans work and even in Kubrick's Odyssey that documentary about David here telling us shows primitive man just eating grubs and stuff and then something external influences him yes and he starts a need and doing that and Caesarion she's on that about man being you know changed somehow yeah so if you go back ten twenty thirty thousand years we've been conditioned to need meat so obviously our physical structure will be you know made to digest food that's like having roads so if you hold you think you need cars no let's gather around since the cars with it then the roads are made so since we start eating meat then our you know each generation started you know being born like okay we're ready for me that's what I think you have a really valid point that people attribute our current conditions to the way that it always has been and I think that's a very dangerous and flawed stands to take because people have very little understanding of some of the things that really occurred in our very ancient ancestral past and you know I asked them sometimes the question how do you even know that the earth was even always like this you know and that this has been the condition of even the planetary conditions first of all if you look at what cataclysms really occurred physical pole shifts occurred in the past and there was probably temperate zones almost covering the whole earth at one point not like it is today you know what if what if the earth was at one point in a zero degree orientation with respect to its plane of orbit around the Sun you would have perpetual spring and food and crops would grow everywhere pretty much in the north end southern hemisphere all year long and there would be no time of death and time that the Sun was not giving its light and warmth directly to either hemisphere so people have to take things into consideration on massive scales of time and when they when they don't do that they are apt to begin to think well man has simply always been like this and always must be like this I again called that in the first show that I did on this topic the we are argument and the we are argument that we are one thing and have always been that and must always continue to be that is a fundamentally flawed and it's a poisoned worldview it's not only a flawed worldview it's one that is it's in infected worldview this is what the dominators want us to think like they want you to think that change is not really possible and that we cannot desist in certain practices that we may have been doing for very long periods of time but that doesn't make them right you know you could do wrong for an eternity and you're never gonna be suddenly converting that into doing a right it's still going to be wrong no matter how long you practice for this concept of or this argument that is often made while that's been going on for millions of years or that's been going on for hundreds of years this is all completely it's total logical fallacy because it doesn't matter how long a wrong has been going on for that's an irrelevant argument all that matters is it's wrong is it causing harm to other living things is it causing suffering to other living beings then it's wrong and the practice should not be engaged in and it's actually that simple right comments they're leaving to hear about yeah eating meat it's like a low steady humming noise the negativity you know not noticeable consciously but on a subconscious level there's all that negative death and just being confident it's like a low hum that people don't notice and they're like well why is there so much you know hate and refinement negativity in the world you know well because we're at war or whatever no it's because everybody's constantly doing this you know suffering suffering suffering because that constantly death every day 24/7 occurring behind the current that we have no idea is going on but yeah we open up first and take out the the chicken and the steak and all this stuff without thinking about where that's actually coming from what effect of doing that you put on the energetic frequency of the planet that's exactly right I think you have really great points and that's what I'm trying to explain that there are actions don't affect just our immediate surroundings they extend out into the field of consciousness and they are affecting the whole and that's where why we're living in a poisoned environment not only ecologically poison but poisoned insofar as the energy that is all around that we're constantly taking into ourselves the energy that we're all bathing in you know what I have a let you see to take out the cause and if I'm gonna stay on the line and if you have some more time in the next hour Ivan great great material fantastic and I will come back to you so great you hang on the line okay all right thank you thank you great call okay let me give the callin number once again we only have a couple other people hanging on the line right now hopefully we can get some more people in the queue I never saw calls like last week's show Wow Laura Eisenhower was very popular the most callers I've ever seen in the queue on any for any of my shows so hopefully we can get some some numbers built up like that so the calls are relatively sparse if you want to call in you'll probably have a short wait eight six six eight four one one zero six five is the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five call in there are many slots open and let's take another call here all right area code five one seven area code five one seven you are live on the what on earth is happening radio show welcome hello sure your name's Adrian welcome yes Gabby okay I'm sorry okay what was your question like in a lot of carnism people who practice kind of them yes oh right like argue your point when people like pointed out you even if you don't point it out wouldn't you do let it go and write good question I wouldn't even look at it as being argumentative or argue with them if you know what the truth is speak it unapologetically regardless of who you think it's going to offend and I know that's that's a tall order that's a difficult thing to do because that requires a lot of courage and stepping out of the mindset of what other people may think of you so I think that's probably the the best and most courageous approach to take that is directly related to truth because if you know what the truth is regarding this practice then you can't possibly do any harm by speaking that truth and I'm not saying you know run roughshod all over them and make them feel like trash I'm saying state it emphatically in no uncertain terms as the truth because if you know that it is then speak it as such and don't apologize for holding that understanding I don't even say holding that belief don't apologize for having acquired an understanding that this practice is not only wrong but is also keeping us enslaved as well people have a difficult time understanding that they're concerned with their freedom that's why don't call I say we still don't have a freedom movement we do not have a freedom movement on planet earth we have a my freedom movement a my freedom movement people are concerned about their freedom maybe the freedom of their family and friends but they're not maybe even the freedom of all humanity but they're not concerned with the suffering and freedom of all beings see they they think that you know they can be free and somehow others can still remain in states of total injustice suffering and and a you know continuous death and bondage while we enjoy the fruits of freedom and liberty and somehow that eventualities ever occur and that this is the cosmic joke this is the joke that's played on all of humanity it's an impossibility to be to have the state where suffering is ongoing and continuous and driven by us we're driving that suffering into the world okay and we can be free people who believe in that believe in a delusion they are delusional they believe in a religion and what you should look at it as in explaining this to people be unapologetic but understand you're talking to people and trying to bring them the truth to help them out of the suffering that they're creating for themselves so don't even worry about if they don't get it at first most people aren't gonna get this at first Ida I'm under no delusions no delusions whatsoever that I'm gonna come out here do a show against carnism explain to people why it's wrong why it's poisoning the morphic field of energy that we all live in and ultimately poisoning ourselves and that people are just magically gonna get it I would expect the vast majority of ears who that my words have fallen upon regarding that concept we'll reject it out of hand just because their belief system is so strong and they'll come up with rationalizations and you know so-called evidence to support their religion but of course you know all this is is attachment to an illusion it's an attachment to the illusion that violence can be continued to be conducted by us indiscriminately and yet magically we're gonna suddenly find freedom somehow it's never ever in eternity going to happen that way ever people need to get that out of their minds as soon as possible that's that's one of the religious beliefs among many others that are holding us back and keeping us in this cage and until we abandon those outmoded outdated dogmatic belief systems about who we are and what we're allowed to do here we're never going to be truly free and it doesn't matter see I'm gonna say that unapologetically to anyone who's whose ears are within range of my mouth and I'm not going to apologize for saying it because it's the truth it isn't my belief system that is not my belief I have no religion I am NOT somebody who is out here propagating my belief system I am somebody who has come to an accurate understand of how certain laws within the natural creation operate that through our choices in in the boundary conditions of these laws we are actually creating our reality the experiences that we are creating that we are bringing to ourselves whether we consciously are aware of how those laws operate or not and I'm going to speak that unapologetically because it is true it is not a belief it is the way it actually does work which is why this program is called what on earth is happening no question mark it is not a question it's about what is actually going on what we are doing you know that's why I said on the first show this is about causal factors and I'm trying to explain how a factor of causality operates in our realm to bring us our experiences and it works that way immutably unchangeably in varyingly 100% of the time flawlessly that is those are the parameters of nature and we would do well to heed someone who is trying to explain how those workings operate because we would save ourselves a whole lot of time and suffering but most people won't listen to words of wisdom because they have a religion and it's a deeply embedded one that doesn't mean you shouldn't keep speaking the truth again forcefully unapologetically if you're in the right speak it and don't worry about how its received thanks so much for the call we'll be right back folks [Music] all right everyone welcome back listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we're doing an all call-in show this weekend next week on the topic of the non support of dominators a solution in our solutions section that I've been covering over the past many weeks here on what on earth is happening we have a wrapped that topic up now and we are taking calls on it so the calling number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number to talk about the non support of dominators as a solution to the problems that humanity faces is eight six six eight four one one zero six five we currently don't have anybody in the queue I will also entertain possibly some questions in the chat room if they are phrased intelligently and aren't posed in a juvenile way I will I will take questions from the chat room as well but for now while we're waiting for other callers to join us let's go back to Ivan who said that he had some additional points that he wanted to interject into the conversation and the other points that he had brought up so far were very enlightening so Ivan are you still with us yes all right here great would you have something further that you would like to bring up okay continuing on your non-supportive dominators I have a little section here I rolled out dominators out of protectors slash guides or suggestions what I mean by that is the intention I guess of people who want to be kind of chamonix or you know trying to teach people what's good for you that turn into command being or ordering people what's good for you so the ones in the position of hey you know what the speed limit at 40 miles an hour because this is for your safety you know if you get into a collision going 50 60 80 you're gonna get you know it's more dangerous than going forward so this is for your own good it went from that to know the speed limit is 40 and they're telling you that's how fast you got a goal and you got to listen to us because you know that's that's the law so it went from you know a protective kind of suggestive for your own good thing to know to basically just do as we tell you kind of thing better that's what I think the dominators are that now yes and I'd like to say something related to that see it always starts off control always starts off under the guise of good intention of that I'm I'm suggesting this as something that will help you and then it eventually decays and degenerates into do this or else and that's where we're at as a species now now when it comes to like what I'm talking about in helping to help people to get to a place of understanding about the laws of nature you could say well that is also a suggestion I cannot make anyone understand this I can encourage them to study it on their own to look deeply enough into causal dynamics and to look deeply enough into governing dynamics in nature and understand how those laws operate which takes a long time it's not like something that someone with very little understanding can just suddenly switch on in their brain and come to an accurate and deep understanding of it's actually years of study are required and this is something that people think that you can do somehow magically you know that suddenly somebody's just gonna immediately get how this works it isn't something that happens magically it look and even if you could say yeah that happens for a small percentage of people in an organic way that doesn't require a lot of effort maybe that's the case but so what that number of people who can do it like that are so small that for the rest of us that's a negligible number we we have to do it through sustained effort and continuous work and so if you're one of the people who just gets it wonderful and great and you didn't have to go through that painful process of breaking down your old belief system your old religion and abandoning those ways of looking at the world that didn't serve who you are and uh you know your the beliefs that just totally led into deeper and deeper suffering and you were able to do it suddenly and all at once you know that's great if that's how it happens but for the vast for a small minority but for the vast overwhelming majority of human beings what is required is often years of the breakdown of this old calcified belief system or religion and then a slow building up of the the real sight of the actual real spiritual vision that leads them to the understanding of these higher laws and that's a stepwise time-consuming process that does really need to be done in quite a linear fashion not only because of how left brain most people are but because you can't build the top floor of a house when there's no foundation that is built you have to build in steps you have to build in a stepwise progression you have to lay a solid foundation and then slowly build on top of that which is how this radio show program has been conducted since its beginning it's a later shows all recrop require prerequisite information that is built up in the first shows and then it builds up to deeper levels of knowledge from there which the earlier information is obviously prerequisite for understanding it's a stepwise linear progression that builds first on a foundation then we build the top floors after the foundation is solid so um one of the things I want to get back to in talking about with your comment here Ivan is that this whole idea of well if people don't accept the truth meaning let's take speed limits for an example that this road will be safe to navigate at probably no greater than 60 miles per hour and they want to break that suggestion they want to go against that suggestion and test the laws of order and chaos that what what is it in a human being that insists that no they may not do that and I'm going to absolutely step in and say I'm going to do something to you to prevent you from doing that what is it in the person who wants to become that Dominator then well you and I know the answer to that yes either you know that's what did you call it a second level or second degree psychopath before it even gets to that level what's the force that's at work inside of that person that's operating to make them you know get to that level of behavior get to that mode of behavior it's fear they're in a fear of chaos happening okay they're in fear of chaotic results in the physical world okay that's the main thing that drives it right so in other words they're in fear well if people drive this fast they're going to get hurt so we have to physically stop them from driving that fast and therein lies the fundamental flaw therein lies the axiom of belief that is fatally flawed from the get-go if you believe that you're going to physically control people's behavior instead of actually educating them as to the reasons why that certain things are in place that they're that the reason you should not engage in this type of behavior because it will create a chaotic result then you're not really doing the thing that will give the best results you're doing something that is in many ways or just about in every way a half-assed effort because you're saying instead of teaching why I'm just gonna say you have to do it because I said so and that's how it is otherwise I'm going to hurt you in some way what what do you think is gonna be more received better received I have an understanding that maybe perhaps you currently lack and you need to know what the consequences of that action are going to be unwavering unwaveringly in many cases because the laws of nature work in an unwavering way now maybe you might get lucky and you might get lucky for a certain amount of time in not having a extremely nasty consequence brought upon you by ignoring certain physical laws and higher laws but you'll never be able to get away with it indefinitely and eventually you will be caught up to and you will experience the extreme negative consequences of poor choice poor behavior so that the Dominator has is making a choice and saying and he's making the wrong choice he's saying instead of doing the work which is much harder to change someone's mind about something because you have helped to take the time and help to ingrain in them an accurate understanding of causal and governing dynamics that exist inherently in nature they don't want to do that that's the hardest work there is to do in life that is the great work they don't have the time or patience for that they just want to say I'm gonna physically stop you from doing it and threaten violence if you do it in some form or fashion and that's all based on one thing the fear of chaos as we talked about we talked about in the primal fears section the ultimate fear that is preyed upon on us every day is the fear of chaos chaos is the greatest teacher I have often said there are two teachers there both who I embody or represent as goddesses there's Isis and there's eros okay these are like sister goddesses their twin aspects of the same force which is truth okay they're both teaching truth Isis teaches it with love and compassion in Ghent in a gentle way and you have to come to Isis the gentle teacher with acceptance with open-mindedness open-heartedness and acceptance and then you don't need to suffer because you can take the truth in an open minded open-hearted way and then not create suffering as a result but if you refuse the teachings of Isis then she turns over the lesson to the disciplinarian who is Eris the goddess of chaos and Eris teaches you in a very harsh punitive way and says you ignored the teachings of my better half Isis I'm the harsh disciplinarian who is going to bring chaos into your experience because you ignored the higher laws and because you wanted to ignore the laws of nature and I'm going to explain to you why that's a completely illogical poor choice that is based in ego that you don't want to understand how things actually operate here and that you're under boundary conditions called the laws of nature and I'm going to bring chaotic results and chaotic experiences into your life so that you can learn that what you did was the incorrect way of going about things it was the it was the incorrect choice and then adjust your behavior accordingly the problem is yes go ahead I'm sorry you you continue in and all that onto it answer or correlation to that is the same story that everybody already knows you can tell someone you know what don't put your hand in the fire you'll get hurt that's wrong did you get burned open-minded this will be okay why do you say that well because it's happened to me okay I'll take your place okay fine but you're gonna have that other percentage that's gonna say yeah I don't believe you and we'll still stick their hand in the power and get burn and and their adolescent that's correct so in a lot of ways we need to almost release attachment from this idea that people should not be getting hurt the world is a dangerous physical place there are there are potential dangers everywhere whether you accept that understand that or not that's the case what we need to shed in the way of shedding fear is the fear of chaotic results chaotic results when we make choices are not har horrific outcomes they are teaching experiences that we need to learn from this most sinister aspect of this control system is due to the fear of the experience the control system is trying to sanitize the world from chaotic consequences this is the most dangerous horrific thing that could possibly come about because then the teaching experience that is made possible through chaotic outcome is also sanitized from the world and people are not apt to then learn what they did wrong and make a different decision what they're going to keep doing is doing the same thing indefinitely over and over and over again continuously creating suffering and that is what this control system once that's what it wants a prison of suffering from which there is no escape because there is no opportunity to learn from your mistakes to learn from chaos all they want to do is physically control but never get you to the understanding of the underlying causal principles and as long as we remain in that level of ignorance we will never understand why we have made the wrong decision and we will never understand why it is that we are actually enslaving ourselves yeah and the hints are all around us in and entertain the media I have a dream theater song here that one of the lyrics is I will not go to the light unto our path through the darkness caverns of my heart so it's like saying you know I'm not going to go you know live my life where everything's you know perfect and pretty and everything you know without learning what the suffering is all about what the darkness is because you need that path and you know because if everything is all you know that night what is that that cookie cutter commuted community with the white picket fence and the little dog and everything is all pretty but you never through the slums and the ghettos to see what the other sites like and you know if you're not going to have a full picture and then that's also in movies that's a line in Batman and I begin where Bruce Wayne is told you know why do we fall so to learn you know the cost as well well you're always facing always protected and then it's you know everything's all pretty you're never really going to know exactly picture you so let's let's go back to the example of you know speed limits on the highway right if people want to just flagrantly ignore that I say wonderful they should be free to flagrantly ignore it now what will happen as a result probably a lot of chaos right I'm not even in denial of that I'm not doubting that I'm not saying no it would be great and everybody would drive 120 miles an hour and there would be no accidents I'm not saying that there would probably be a lot of chaos and it would be a dangerous place to even put yourself into but guess what I would rather have that than what we have now because I'm not afraid of that kind of chaos because if that kind of chaos erupts it erupts onto the world because people just flagrantly try to ignore the laws of physics and totally drive as fast as they want as chaotically and irresponsibly as they want there's going to be a lot of death and that would not be a bad thing because first of all you would have to ask yourself why would there be so many people trying to drive like that to begin with that's first of all a cause one of the causal factors of that chaos and you would want to try to get to the root of what's going on in your head in your in your emotions in your thoughts that you would even express that kind of behavior see that's even brought on people's you know desire to drive like a maniac has brought on because of how repressed they are and right we would start looking at these things if some chaos like that were interjected into our life and we weren't tried we weren't being sanitized from it all the time you know people who are attempting to sanitize the world from chaos are doing one of the most absolutely disruptive and they're doing something that is a disservice to humanity we need to embrace not only Isis but eros as well we need to embrace truth but embrace the possibility for chaos that's how we shed our fear that we say we are willing to allow people to make mistakes even if they're horrific and result in death because we know at some level there is no death you know this fear that oh my god the world has to be made safe for nothing but infant children you know and anything that can't be brought down to that base level we need to purge and do away with it this is an asinine child's view of reality that is all based in total fear a 100% fear and that's ultimately gonna do nothing to put you into a prison you're gonna build a prison of your own design but and put yourself into it and throw away the key if that's the level of fear you live in all day you know 24 hours a day so chaos yes yeah listening to you now that brings up something a little bit off but it's still parallel George Carlin that little sketch she does about infection or bacteria everybody scrubbing this hygienic and all being clean and on it he talked about how when he was younger they used to jump in the East River and swim in liquid crap and they never got sick because their body was always exposed to this bacteria and dirt and filth a new system I practiced and knew how to deal with right there you go absolutely poignant so Ivan we do have some other calls in the queue but thanks so much for coming back on and sharing those great points with us listen if we hit another law I'll bring you back up if you want to stay on the line fantastic great stuff okay let's go to a caller from Philadelphia to15 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah great to talk to you hey Who am I speaking with dr. Lebon if you pull it off yeah great what do you have for us today I think we're just talking about you know looking at some of the laws like the other speed limits for instance it's a great example I live in Northeast Philadelphia all right I live in Center City and I work in Northeast Philadelphia and every morning when I Drive up i-95 the main highway going up there everybody's on their way to work and they're all traveling well over the speed limit with everybody's doing 70 75 miles an hour and yet nothing bad is happening so if the police they really wanted to rev up a revenue-generating machine they could certainly do there but nothing bad was happening from that so all these laws that are being created to try to all these codes trying to control us really doesn't amount to anything other than that juicing the revenue machine and the control mechanisms of the state yeah absolutely I mean that's what they are they're their revenue men for the new king that's called government exactly and they don't they don't see that that's the role that they're playing they actually you know believe in their religion called authority and they accept that you know in their own minds at least they believe that they're doing something that is required and that is good at some level and they don't understand that what they're doing is one again one of the biggest disserve is's that you could possibly do to humanity because it's all based in fear it's all based on the idea that you have to control people's actions and you can't let them make their own mistakes and you know again it's it's this idea that human beings have to be perpetually safe if we can't get over that fear of the potential for chaos and suffering to happen in our lives we can't be free it's an impossibility right and you have some common sense you know so you understand that that's going to burn you so you try to avoid that outcome and you do that because you have some self-respect people who drive like a maniac obviously don't care about whether they hurt themselves or anybody else see it's all about care it's all ultimately about respect if you love yourself you're not going to go out highway and drive like a lunatic because you care about what would happen to you first and foremost actually you know even if you didn't care about other people you know a person who's even totally self-centered you know from a selfish perspective what drive like an animal because you know he cares enough about himself that he wants to stay alive but when the ego is so run amok that you don't even care about yourself then it's all me me me III but not even from a perspective of self-respect or self-care true self care it's like you don't care about anything you don't care about what could possibly happen to other people and most of all you don't even care about what could have possibly happen to yourself you know so that's all based on the lack of self-love an attitude like that and I would also say that the lack of knowledge and self-respect is displayed in police and and other control based institutions because they're in this fear-based consciousness that you know they have to control the outcome and they have to sanitize the world from the possibility of chaos happening and again both of those things are only going to lead us into a deeper and deeper prison society until we understand these dynamics from a philosophical point of view and from a deep perspective of the of working with these this shadow material if you will within the human psyche within each one of us doing that work that's the only way we're going to get out of this mindset that's leading us deeper and deeper into enslavement and a prison society especially the way this country was originally founded when you look at how Pennsylvania for instance was created policing is really a function of the people it was never a function of the state that's why we elect we elect sheriffs and constables and coroner's but in the 20th century all that was changed around like for instance the Pennsylvania State Police was an organization that was created in 1905 by an act of the Pennsylvania legislature but there was no there was no lawful basis in that there was nothing within the Pennsylvania Constitution to grant us that authority but if you want to have a state that can actually enforce its control you need to have your own enforcers and so this is one of the things that happened in Pennsylvania and I happen all across the country obviously yes and that further further subverted the individual sovereignty of the American people yes but the truth of the matter is that the power still remains with each individual citizen within each of the states and within the United States and as long as they are willing to actually stand up and take responsibility for that for the power that they actually have and part of that is partially it's being able to use the word no that's right thing that's right but also being a being able like you were saying earlier to speak out against these and justices that are happening and edgy can we rewrite and educating exactly I mean we really do have we have the ultimate authority this government that is currently being utilized by these dark forces is ultimately still under our control if we simply wake up and take it back and say no to the practices that they're engaging in right absolutely one of the things that I've done is I am I started to try to figure out a way that I can interface with the system as it exists in order to try to get true to some of these dominators I try to wake them up right hand today I within the last three months or so I became a constable in the state of Pennsylvania so I carry a badge now I'm not a police officer right I am a piece on the peace officer right I'm a peace officer in the traditional sense of how the founders thought about the way that we govern ourselves within this country and it's based on the natural law so the whole idea of some state trooper sitting behind the billboard with a radar gun is so antithesis suited for the whole idea of what it is to be a free is an individual yes absolutely well I I think that you know as more and more people wake up I'm seeing I'm really getting very positive feeling about that we can we can take this thing back it's going to work we're going to continue to have to work at it the education process is just daunting if I had if I had zero if I thought there was a zero probability that it could be reversed I probably wouldn't say a word I wouldn't come out and say a word but uh you know even if it doesn't work out that way we still have to continue on and speak the truth and do what we know to be right and that's why I do what I do you know I'm kind of detached from the outcome whatever outcome is granted I'm prepared to handle I'm psychologically prepared to handle whatever does come down the pike but I do still think that we can turn this around otherwise I like I said I probably wouldn't be saying a word so I thought definitely think that's a healthy attitude to take and you brought up really good points I thank you for for calling in and I want a comment on one of the things that you talked about which is um you know that we have to reach out to people and educate them and you so I commend you on what you're doing in trying to help to reach the dominators mindset to reach there yeah you know entire a way of seeing the world their worldview and try to change that from the it from the inside by working with them in that respect and I think you know we could go back to this speed limit analogy that Ivan brought up you know even if chaos happens as a result of people ignoring these laws whose responsibility ultimately is it it's all of the people because they didn't work with each other to bring an understanding of you know the causal dynamics that could lead to these negative consequences to each other they didn't work to educate each other the it was ultimately ignorance that led to that chaotic condition and the willingness to allow that ignorant to grow and spread unchecked so that's why we all have to make the realization we all have to come to the realization that the real great work is the work of Education it's the work of working with people and in a one-to-one basis you know and if you can in a wider scale in a bigger scale if you have access to certain kinds of media to help them to gain an accurate understanding of these laws that we're talking about so that they can make good choices that are in harmony with nature's laws and therefore they don't create all kinds of suffering for themselves and others and put the world into a deeper condition of darkness and despair that's what it's ultimately all about so I think the last caller makes a great point about you know reaching out to people and being an educator yourself so excellent let's let's take another call let's go to area code five one seven area code five one seven you are live on the what on earth is happening radio show welcomed by whom I speaking with pam pam welcome my daughter okay I appreciate that very much and for us we kind of feel like an orbiter led to you and then we can cross you and they're just saying something but we were thinking about the same time and probably agreed well that's this has been like a really first Pam Pamela I'm sorry your your phone line seems to be breaking up a little bit I don't know if there is a way that you could possibly clear that up I don't know if are you on a cell phone okay I'm not sure where the interference is coming from but continue I can hear and pretty much make it out and maybe try to speak a bit louder if you can yes for me it all started when Gabby said to me that I when I was cooking dinner that well see but that's part about this best ingredient is that it's made with love that's right absolutely sweet and that's true and then I thought okay well what if there is something to this what if there is some kind of field and that love does affect that what would be the opposite if it's you know it's not made with love and then I went on further and God about the animals and stuff and like when we eat animals are we eating their pain and their suffering and all ultimately above all else what would be the force that would be being taken into the individual by doing that practice and therefore that explains why there is so much of an infinitude of this force in the world but tell me what that tell me what that force is Pam hit hit hit hit it right on the head you said that there's death and suffering and you know despair in there and yes there is but what is ultimately the force that we are the force the energetic force that we would really be consuming which explains why it's permeating the entire field of consciousness here on earth what do the animals ultimately experience before they die that's right that's exactly right and that explains so much doesn't it we're taking that into ourselves why do you think we're such a fearful people look at what we're doing and then we're consuming that energy but people are so cut off from the the oneness aspect of things they still think of things in such a left-brain form of separation that they think that they're immune to that or somehow separate from it and they're not they're mistaken so you have a great understanding of how it all really fits together and works and how we're taking in that energy that we have ultimately helped to create it's a sad commentary that that's what we're doing as species but at least you have an understanding of how it works and you know I think that's a good way to start because now you can you know begin to speak and educate people as to what they're really doing what they're creating because we're a little more like right brained kind of people sure utter and I and sense you educate the males in our family and if I do say well you're you know eating that animals pain and fear and they're like okay you're strange well let me let me can I give you a suggestion with how to possibly approach people like that who you know are very left brained attempt to appeal to themselves attempt to always put it in in the sense of well if you were in this position if you were in reverse the roles in other words have them try to have them at least for a moment if they're willing to engage you for long enough to put themselves in that position and say what would you be experiencing if that were you that's the only way I think that you could begin to reach people like that it's one of the techniques that I would use but I feel your pain regarding how difficult it is to bring this subject matter up even to people and to get them to listen to it for any length of time because they're so indoctrinated that it is normal natural necessary this three ends argument and that it's just the way things are and that's the way it should always be there that there's that so ingrained in them that they can't even imagine that it could possibly be any different ever but you know I that's a little bit of advice I hope that you know you could maybe practice that or try it and see what kind of results that you get but you know I definitely hear what you're saying and like I said I feel your pain when it comes to that because I know there's a lot of shutdown people out there so Pam do you have anything else for us absolutely thank you so much okay let's go to another caller we have about 25 minutes left in the show I'll give the caller number one more time we only have another couple callers hanging on the line so 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 is the number to join us once again 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 talking about the the topic for the show today and next week for the call-in shows is the non support of dominators and anything that I've covered within that whole solution section over the past months is fair game here we go Wes from Ontario you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hello Mike thank you thanks wait to talk to you I really appreciate your message and I would like to thank you for your show sure thank you know you're the vessel of the information that's but it's great that you're doing it just a messenger that's all and well you do a great job at sending the message thank you I just I guess to be comical again say my name is Watson has been 30 days since I've consumed meet mediators Anonymous I been thinking about it a long time and when you started mentioning it in your solution section I really started in that's getting a deeper it was I guess grappling with the floor and against playing I got sort of caught up with that vegetarian this book my idea to and it created a lot of computers but you've clarified it for me I appreciate that and I made I just and when you put the caveat to watch Earthlings made it a gold and my wife was sort of on the fence of it I encouraged her to and what was the result if I may ask and can you clarify for the listeners what was the basis of that decision it was the wing face-to-face with the actual suffering and there it is you know in the process of having their food CII tell people this is the only consideration in this entire issue there is no other consideration the consideration is the suffering of life that life experiences and if you understand that you understand that you're a part of that and that you're actually perpetuating it not to pull back from it is a willful choice to stay within a system of control because that is being reflected back to you to you according to the laws of the universe and that is not a religious belief system it doesn't matter who calls it that it doesn't matter how much how firmly people believe that that's a religious belief it is an accurate understanding of the causal dynamics and governing dynamics in nature that are bound to the law of Correspondence if someone understands those laws deeply enough they understand you cannot continue in gate to engage in something that continues to perpetuate such forms of suffering and ever be free it's an impossibility so that is the only issue it's the suffering that's involved and now you make a great point there Wes and I I also really had a WoW moment when you were reading vegetarian and occultism by CWA when you were talking a different topic the odd be terrible yes sir maybe what the other guy when you're saying like the highest ideal is to try oh yes that's a Rosicrucian ideal a tenet of the Rosicrucian philosophy and mystery tradition is that we engage our will regardless of what is taking place you never stop trying to achieve a higher ideal I always have friends that quote from Star Wars you know the Yoda character saying there's no prize and though I always argue with and saying no if you don't try you never know if you can do it what to try is to do something you know that is to take action it means that you you know that you may fail or you you have the engage the possibility that you could end up not succeeding but you're going to again get up and do it again anyway and continue it's not it's about not giving up it's about a sustained effort of will and that is what care is all about never stopping caring never becoming apathetic just continuously engaging the will even if you're not immediately seeing the effects even if you're not immediately seeing big changes it doesn't matter you're in the world you're a part of the dynamic contribute your energy to the right and withdraw it from the wrong and never stop trying to do that in a better and better fashion that's what it's all about yes I really appreciated so when you started your solution section you were talking about the notion of being a shaman mm-hmm one who sees in the dark in one who can see in dark times yes when you spoke about that I had huge internal just a yes that's me and spending a long time in confusion and trying to sort things out and had a sense of things being wrong and things could be better but under bite people that were so submerged and everything they didn't see the point of even talking about it right right they want to turn away willfully anymore what's gonna poke what's there yeah unless you brought up some phenomenal points and you know I thank you for you know you're bringing these issues to light and for calling in and speaking with us so great call very much right are you you have a good one thank you all right so the toll-free number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five the topic for today and for next week continuing is the non-supportive dominators anything that we've covered on the non-supportive dominators solutions section is fair game to bring up and talk about and we don't have any new callers in the queue so I'll go back to Ivan and see if he had any other points that he wanted to bring up he had a small list and let's see if he has something else so Ivan from Arizona welcome back to what on earth is happening you have something else for us oh yeah mark the case of the previous callers they pushed on a few of the notes that I had here that I didn't touch on regarding the Constitution and founding fathers again everything seems to be taking a front to back or or backwards so my notes here have that people computing Constitution and founding fathers as giving us or the theaters of freedoms rather than the Constitution our founding fathers being like notaries or recorders or writers on paper okay what is in a banana leaf or self-evident we have already ours so people take that Oh our founding fathers Gables the Constitution gave us one alone that's the group of people that wrote down to share with everybody else turn while we already have yes that again goes to that Dominator is going you know from protective you know not now do as we say so everybody started you know taking the Constitution and founding fathers as oh that's not the source of our freedom and we have great until updated a now what we already have exactly it's a technique it's a it's a mind control technique called obfuscation is yes trying to trying to reverse the roles or reverse the the ideas and get people to believe something that was in no way the original intent and you know I don't think the any of the callers or listeners or maybe some of the listeners might be under that misapprehension but I think most people have a who listen to this show anyway I would hope have a kind of a firm grasp that rights don't come from the Constitution or from you know any the the the the pen of any man you know that their inherent and their inherent to creation and there are birthright born with rights and all that these documents were intended to do was to enshrine the natural basis of these rights and explained that they could never be separated from any man or woman by any other man or woman or a group of men or women so hopefully that is very clearly distinguished and it's very very synchronistic that you would bring this topic up as a matter of fact yeah of course this fits in with the whole idea of domination of the idea of man's law you know and this being the the highest law the highest law is nature's law it's not man's law but um it's it's extremely synchronistic that you should bring this up actually right now during this time because during this week between last week's show and this week's show I actually downloaded a large collection of videos from a BitTorrent website that was called let me see if I remember the title exactly it was called civil liberties and the Bill of Rights and it was a 37 video series about the intent of the Constitution what our civil liberties are and how the Bill of Rights you know attempted to protect them and I began watching the series and I was quite disappointed that in the series the actual lecturer the professor who is giving the lectures these college-level series of lectures on civil liberties in the Bill of Rights actually makes the statement that are the Constitution granted rights or gives us our rights and that was a very big obfuscation or possibly a deliberate misleading who knows you know I don't know the person you know personally who was actually putting these videos out or giving these these series of lectures but it was such an oversight that I was just I thought this was going to be a great series and you know you know go in and it was going to really make the the points that needed to be made regarding such topics but one of the first things the first fundamentally flawed axioms that he approached in the video was us making the statement that the Constitution granted rights in some way and I just you know I did a facepalm at that point and I'll probably still give it a chance and go through them because I don't just immediately dismiss something when I hear one thing that I don't agree with so you know hopefully I could report that it got better as it goes but it's funny that you would mention that point wanna you know emphasize it when this just occurred earlier this week in a video series that I had downloaded and begun to watch the Goldi mentioned C W Leadbeater I read his arianism and occultism yes and then about a week later at work one of my co-workers who also once in a while the six year old and we have like-minded conversations tells me I went to this garage sale and this guy has a bunch of old books that look kind of interesting and I you know it was pretty interesting the time stuff you might like one of them was by some guy called like Leadbeater or something a Meyerson of like what so she let me to sort out after the astral plane I'm like wow interesting isn't it for you yeah his work is very good um you know it's I have to make this statement to qualify it however you know just because someone puts out you know good or accurate work doesn't even necessarily mean that they entirely lived up to it in their lives Leadbeater you could look up had a lot of controversy that went on with him in the in the Masonic institutions and in the of the oesophagus so you know we have to separate the man from the teachings you know I can do things that are wrong in my life and that wouldn't invalidate things that I have said or attempted to convey we have to understand that human beings are not perfect you know and the best we can aspire to is to continue to try to make ourselves better and live up to the ideals that we have we have set for ourselves and and come to understand regarding the laws that we've come to understand regarding natural law so this is another aspect a lot of people's resistance to certain topics or ideas is they say oh well this come came from this person and he may have said that at this point or that I didn't agree with her said this other or done this thing that I found objectionable or questionable well that doesn't mean that it invalidates everything that the person ever did or said there are some things that we do that are in harmony with truth and then there are other things that we can do that we fall short of those ideals of those that higher aspect of consciousness it doesn't mean that one thing somebody ever did or said that you agreed with I'm disagreed with I'm sorry totally invalidates everything that they ever put out there neither should we fall on the other side that if you agree with something on some issue that that means he didn't write something else or do something else that was completely wrong and that you shouldn't go along with so we have to be discerning and the way to be discerning about it is to come to an understanding of not natural law ourselves then we can see is this person really in harmony with that do they have an understanding of it and are they projecting that not only in their works but in their actions in their lives as well take time if you want to continue if you want to continue to go on we can go till the end of the show unless someone else calls in we still have no one else on the line so I'll give the number one more time eight six six eight four one one zero six five but Ivan don't worry about if you have you know a list of things that you brought up I'm liking what you're throwing at us so just continue picture I have you know like on Facebook everybody goes around you the pictures with quotes and sayings and there's something here that you mentioned a little bit of it before and as you were speaking to kind of resonate with this and I can't make out where the quote comes from but I can read actually quote sure your work your work is not to drag the world kicking and screaming into a new awareness your job is to simply do your work sacredly secretly and silently and those with eyes to see and ears to hear will respond kind of quotas unfortunate talking about earlier with you know not putting anything everybody says another thing say this you know even so if you were talking about earlier in the show I kept looking at this like this is what he's talking about you can't force people you know to believe everything I know that determines the right way and I find is another people that would get it like the one of the previous caller said you know that's listening to your show and it's like aha moment did you know different things for different people at different times whether there's something they see or something they hear it'll come around and it's meant to come on for them right plant plant the seed you're planning a seed it's an impossibility for someone to unhear something so to not say it and to just remain silent even if you think that it's going to be a an uncomfortable result or you know a a tense situation possibly might develop I don't think is the way to approach it I think the way to approach it is to speak what you know to be true you don't have to do it in a totally offensive way or in a way that is gonna really make like I said make the person feel like total crap or anything like that well you can say in a way that is backed by the force of truth I'm not talking about violence I'm talking about force the force of truth truth is a force at work in our lives we're very resistant to it as a people but we can speak the truth with force with the force that is behind it and emphatically and unapologetically and put it out there and our words cannot be unheard it still went into the subconscious even if it didn't reach the conscious mind and it can sit there dormant as a seed until it's ready to sprout so definitely you know put put it out there is of the most of the utmost importance to not put it out there means you sowed nothing and therefore there can't be any you know harvest there can't be a reaping of the the the fruits of that labor the labor is to put it out there that is the work so a great point so we do have yes I'll tell you what we do have one other caller why don't I just take that one and I'll come back to you to wrap up the show how does that sound all right great okay hold on the line okay Keith in Arizona you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey fantastic as always thank you I really enjoyed doctor Laura Eisenhower interview she was great absolutely yeah literally and I appreciate your tackling my subjects but a lot of other hosts don't you know buffet oh yeah 9/11 was an inside job but then they won't go any further and look at some other issues that you do one of the keys I found that's helping me it's you know we're talking about self-empowerment right you know eating better and deprogramming Armand and the one of the biggest ones I found instead of working with subconscious programming and it's occurring that I had not heard a lot of people talking about and I'm talking about childhood it's and past lives as well as you know present programming that will constantly get in and I wanted wanted to hear your thoughts on that oh boy is that is that a big influence I mean you know that's something that largely is remains unseen in our lives it's what people have called the unknown unknowns it's things that are so ingrained as as fundamental axioms of our our perceptions and our belief systems that we don't even consciously recognize their presence absolutely and this is done through you know the blind leading the blind it's done through ingrained indoctrination and repetition things that we pick up from our parents and our teachers etc people who we consider authority figures in our lives and we take their we take on their flawed fundamental axioms of belief into ourselves and then make it part of our programming so that's IIIi have discussed this a little bit in the past on the show but it's something that we probably should cover a little bit more and try to go deeper into that and how we can bring some of that hidden programming up to the surface so we can become consciously aware of it the more I do it the more present I am in other words more on acting based on what I'm actually confronting right as opposed years and traumas and hey it's like an onion I need to keep going deeper and deeper in it you're spending time you're spending time working with the self when you're working with that material that shadow material is what needs to be worked with it's not our enemy it's actually our friend when you go into those deeper recesses of the psyche where no one wants to go you know it's that deep dank cellar you know of ourselves and you start working with that to transmute that material that's what self work self respect self-love is all about most people don't want to take the responsibility to do that work but we must if we're going to really change the world for the better and that's you know something that everybody has to do on a one-to-one basis it's about going within and it's really about working with ourselves so I think that's a great point that you brought up and more people need to step into that observer mode of awareness to watch their own actions watch themselves become more aware of their subconscious their deep deeply rooted some conscious programming and bring that up to the conscious level so good point I'm at the point now where I'm reading what other people underlying motivations are that often they're not conscious though you kind of read where they're at and it's a great communicating with you I'm Stephen what appears sure anyway thank you very much we got bit by the out at the end of the show so thanks so much Keith for calling in Ivan calling next week and continue with some other points if you wish sire didn't get a chance to get back to you that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening folks

What On Earth Is Happening Show #126

Topics: *Non-Support Of Dominators, Dominators Fear Truth, Sustained Effort, Individual Sovereignty, Humans held to higher standards than animals under Moral Law, The "We Are..." Fallacy, True Education, Conscious Parenting, Saying NO and Asking WHY*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website is Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday September 23rd 2012 of course this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have a good show plan for you here today it's going to be yet another all calling show on the topic of the non support of dominators the non-supportive dominators a topic that we have been covering over the last several weeks here on the show and we're going to be taking your calls on this topic today I'll give the call-in number right now at the top of the show the callin number is 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 once again the calling number for the show toll-free 866 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 the topic is the non-supportive dominators anything that we have covered in this section of solutions on the show is fair game to talk about here today on the show there is one prerequisite for calling in only if you want to call in to defend the practice of carnism which we talked about as one of the forms of domination which I talked about as the ultimate expression of domination in other words meat-eating and if you want to call in to defend that practice that's fine I don't have a problem with that but if you want to call in to defend it the prerequisite for doing so is that you will have had to have watched the movie Earthlings the documentary film Earthlings if you haven't watched that film I'm not I'm in all honesty not really interested in hearing what you have to say in defense of carnism if you have watched that film I'll take your call and hear your defense of this immoral practice but if you haven't watched it I feel like you don't really understand what you're even defending you have not seen first hand what you are actually advocating and therefore I feel like someone in that state of consciousness and that state of ignorance really doesn't have much worth saying so if you've seen Earthlings and you want to defend carnism still feel free to call in and defend it with that have being the prerequisite that you've seen that documentary film from beginning to end okay in one sitting I'm talking about sitting down actually watching that documentary and really taking it in now watching two minutes of it and then deciding it's too difficult to get through and and putting it down okay so the calling number is 866 eight four one one zero six five event announcements let's get these out of the way and then I want to start in by talking about one of the events that just occurred the end of Fed rally here in

Philadelphia so the free your mind conference of course coming up here in the city of Philadelphia in 2013 going to be the biggest event of 2013 on the East Coast probably for your mind to is a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult here in Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house here in Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day and the featured speakers now Alan Steinfeld Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart's Bob Tuscan kertus davis dr dream mark p blur freighter x freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Joseph Meyer Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a myself mark passio Ross Ben Sonya Barrett and just added I did not even get a chance yet to put their information up on the for your mind conference website but just added to the free your mind to conference Arkan Rose and Randall Carlson so we're thrilled to have Larkin and Randall as part of the for your mind to event I wanted to make it even bigger what I would consider an even bigger event announcement than that regarding who were going to have coming and speaking at the conference we have not been able to fully confirm the presence of a couple of individuals I think people are going to be really excited about but hopefully I will be able to make that announcement by next week we're actually by the week after because next week the show will actually be a replay I'm going to be replaying the show that I did the interview that I did with Laura Eisenhower from two weeks ago because next Sunday I will be speaking at the MUFON PA East Coast Conference which brings us to our next event announcement the MUFON PA East Coast Conference I'm going to be speaking at this event on morality and disclosure the moral issues involved in the cover-up the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena the MUFON PA East Coast conference will be taking place September 28th 29th and 30th 2012 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers in addition to myself are john Ventre frank fascino junior sous y Tech Karen Dolan Stan Gordon Travis Walton Rob's Y Tech Grant Cameron Richard Dolan Steven and Steven Bassett for more information on this great conference coming up next weekend visit WWF on PA calm that's mu Fon PA calm you can also visit main line MUFON comm and click on the annual conference link where you can get speaker BIOS and an event schedule so the ad-free chip in effort has been going absolutely phenomenally I thank everyone who has made generous contributions and please keep up that effort to kee the one on earth is happening radio show for the 2 hours of the showw ad-free the ad-free chip in effort chart has been reset for the next three month period we will need to raise approximately $1,000 by January 31st 2013 to keep the show ad free through the following three month period of February March and April regarding the free your mind conference we do still need contributors and we still do need people who are willing to help to organize this event so if you're in the Philadelphia area and you want to get involved in helping out logistically with the free your mind conference please do get in touch with me at mark at for your mind conference calm or market what on earth is happening calm a donations would be very much appreciated we haven't really got many donations we collected a little bit at the first fundraiser we're going to be having other fundraisers event here in the local area but if you're not from the local area and you want to make a contribution to the free your mind conference which is very expensive to put on a conference and fly people out from all over the country get a venue in a metropolitan area lodge all the speakers it's something that we have you know a couple of benefactors who are helping us with but we definitely could have preached could use some donations coming in from people if you want to make a donation to the free your mind to event please visit the free your mind conference website at WWF confronts calm click on the donations page there you can send an email and you will receive instructions on how to make a donation to the conference buying tickets in advance is probably one of the best ways that you can actually make a donation I mean I would consider that as good as a donation we want to get tickets as far in advance ticket sales as far in advance as possible because we could then use some of those proceeds to help pay for the speaker transportation and lodging so getting your tickets in advance will really help us out and we would really appreciate it people can make their plans as soon as possible to attend and get the tickets that they are going to need as soon as they possibly can without having been said the end the Fed rally here in Philadelphia took place yesterday on Saturday September 22nd and I have to say great job to everyone who is involved as people know the last and the Fed rally that took place I had some you know constructive criticism to give because I felt that there were things that could have been done better and I think at this one a lot of people stepped up picked up the ball ran with it and really improved the effort there was less people out at this event and yet I still feel it was more effective the organization was well done congratulations to Michael Heights Mike Salvi doing a great job in an organization of this event and the March was done very effectively it was at a good pace wasn't rushed and people brought out flyers we outreach to the public I've never seen more people take this information from us than at this rally and I'll tell you another reason I think it was is when we commented on this at the rally there were the the Ron Paul errs did not really come out to this rally it was all focused on the topic of ending the fed it wasn't about supporting a political candidate you didn't see a lot of Ron Paul signs in the crowd you saw people who really had knowledge about what the Fed is how it's a total financial fraud how it's a Ponzi scheme and they were there to stick to that topic it was a focused effort and that's what made it effective when we reached out to people on the street they didn't see it as well this is some kind of a political campaign and who cares about that Kennedy they saw it as what are they trying to tell us you know about this institution and I'd say about 90% of people who I reached my hand out to with a flyer with information about this fraudulent institution took that flyer out of my hand and I've never ever seen that high of a percentage of people who were at least open-minded enough to want to receive the information it was usually about a 50/50 split in the past maybe even a little bit less than that about 90% of people took information about the Federal Reserve System at least out of my hand who I tried to hand it to yesterday on the street here in Philadelphia and that was an encouraging thing to see I also gave a talk at the event and that is up on YouTube I will probably post it to my site in the coming days so that's the event announcements that I have let's see if we have anyone on the phone yet let me go to the call center here yes we do have some callers so again the topic the non-supportive dominators open minds for the rest of the show here we go area code four eight zero area code four eight zero you are live on the water on earth is happening radio show welcome okay thank you very much I just I've been listening to you for about a year now and I want to thank you for for your rhetoric everything that you've been putting out and really thinks sinks in with everything I just want to know I want to ask you if you're familiar with the term aquaponics hydroponics but aquaponics I have heard of it but I don't know how much I know about it I know that I've read into it a little bit but why don't you tell the listeners what it really involves okay aquaponics is a closed loop of water it allows you to raise fish and all the nutrients from the fish water get sent to your plants and your vegetables your the root systems clean the water and send it right back into the front into the pond so it's a closed-loop you just no matter what climate you're in no matter how big of an area you're dealing with that you have even if it's a balcony you can you can be connected to your own food source and you know as I've been listening to that the carnism verses vegetarian I also want to you know just say not a lot of people are calling and we're doing this year about this are they well well I mean I would suggest I would suggest that we might not get very many people to argue the point because of the prerequisite that I set and what I have noticed is that those who defend the practice won't sit down and watch Earthlings or they haven't and if they did preposition will magically almost magically change because they are really seeing firsthand what this practice involves and I and then the reason why I just I really want to get the thing it cost about aquaponics is you know yeah if you're if you if you eat meat you know and you want to start an aquaponics you can you can raise tilapia that's that's the most popular thing to do with aquaponics errs and and you can still eat meat but I think this would be the way that we as individuals in our communities and start you know telling our neighbors hey you know no matter how much space you got you know you know we you know you can do this you can you can be connected with your food source we can start you know start on this track to where you know just getting our families involved in the in the in the actions of all doing these things that we need to more and more I think just like Ivan Alton finish a last call from last last week he's putting together a website he's out in Phoenix I'm out in Mesa out here in Arizona and and we're trying to do feels like the same thing put together a nice fashion package for everybody of resources and solutions for the people that are on the same page and and just just keep moving ahead it seems like there's miracles right around the corner and you know my daughter has leukemia and we're almost through with our treatments and we're hoping to have everything going on our side of town as far as our backyard and being connected with our food source but and and so we don't have that happen again we're you know now we're dependent on a lot of things just like everybody else and we've just got to keep chipping away and it it's there and I really can't thank you enough for for putting all this out there I can't you know I get frustrated every day but it's just you have to keep going absolutely well thank you for the call and what I would say about regarding you know raising fish is I wouldn't look at that as any different than raising any other kind of animal for consumption however one of the points I think that could be taken from this is that we do need to be around our own food I think part of the problem that we're facing in society as far as dependency goes is that food has grown well outside of where we live and then its trunk trucked in from outside and that uses way more energy way more resources makes it more expensive we need to be growing food around where we live and you know walking past our food on a daily basis that's really what a smart society would be doing and that doing it in the city it makes it difficult there are challenges associated but there's a lot of different techniques for people who want to do this and they're researchable and they work and if more people started doing them then it would kind of become an organic process that would become easier and easier to do the problem is so few people are engaged in that practice I can tell you we do have a little garden in our backyard but to step it up to the point where we can get the volume of food that we need it's it's difficult to do it and it's expensive to do as well so that we need to engage in you know practices that are kind of distributed and a lot of people are engaging them and helping out the effort there's a lot of information about this online you could even just look up on YouTube you know growing food around where you live there's projects and communities that are getting behind efforts such as that and I think that's definitely really important and it takes us away from dependency and domination because food is one of the biggest dependencies that there is and that's what the dominators ultimately want to control so good point brought up by the previous caller let's move on to the next caller caller from the 8th 1/3 area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us Wow thanks so much for taking my call mark and I'm sure I'm speaking on a lot of people's behalf and just saying man so much gratitude for what you're doing you know your show is definitely a listening to it from the first podcast the last one it's just a it's been an ongoing spiritual experience for me and I really appreciate that well I appreciate that sir thank you yeah and I'd like to point the finger inward if that's okay yeah you know one of the alchemical green language words that I heard is a the word mirror clue in that the word neuro clue actually means miracle and one of the reasons I really resonate what your show is because you know I I was in the same spot to where you know I had to face my own reflection in order to in order to stay alive you know is either either I had to change or or I was going into the grave but man as soon as I faced myself you know and and came to grips man I got butter and and they say you know I'm a little bit nervous right now so sorry I'm not strong voice shaking no problem just take your time but uh yeah man I mean the place in consciousness that I was before before I went through that process and that you know I used to wish that the United States would just go over to Iraq and make it a glass parking lot you know just total I mean just dark dark place that I was in but the man as soon as I started facing myself you know I got better and just like you said and I remember a few podcasts back you said it's all about self analyzation that's self disclosure and amending the past and that's it part of what I brought up in the speech that I gave at the end of federal yes was that admitting that we are wrong is not a weakness it's a strength you know being willing to look at oneself say no my former actions were wrong and I'm willing to make an apology and the apology is actually changing the actions it's not just about saying that you're sorry it's about men actually reversing the course of your actions and doing something differently so that's definitely a strength and people need to see the admission of wrongdoing the admission of you know a formerly poisoned worldview and you know the actions that are based on that worldview being willing to say no that is that was wrong and I can reverse my position I can change my mind on that then do something different that is absolutely 100% a strength and not a weakness and should not be looked at as such by people the ego wants us in that condition where we can never admit that we are wrong that is a weakness that is what keeps us weak that is what keeps us you know how back from evolution and consciousness and ultimately what keeps us enslaved indeed and I I really gotta say man I love the the simplicity that you boil it down into in that you know we really don't have to go through all the all the conspiracy details about what's going on and especially with the monetary system you know we don't have to explain to people what happened at Jekyll Island and all that stuff I mean there's money it's violently imposed on us and no one can argue with that and and and to see that in your show and you're able to convey that information to such a boil down you know it's just all about right and wrong and it's all about face you know facing our own reflection and you know treating other people the way we want to be treated and the fact that that you extend that into animal practice as well man you know I'm working on that and uh and and I'm noticing immediate differences just in trying and straying away from me you know a couple of days a week and just how much better I feel morally since I feel better morally the actions that I'm putting into the universe this that they're better grounded and in the universe and will respond the universe will read it exactly and it's all about those mirror clues man you know I've been receiving those mirror clues now for fur along for a while for for about eight years and then here in your show has just definitely like it's refined it's refined me it's taught me so much and like I said man I'm sure I'm speaking for a lot of people that aren't able to call in right now but your show is just it is so awesome and I'm so appreciative of what you're doing I appreciate you sir so thanks so much for the call and you brought up a lot of good points there because the truth is always simple the truth is simple it is it isn't about you know bogging people down with an overabundance of details it's about getting down to the primary fundamental axioms of our belief systems and challenging them from that level it's from a deep philosophical level that we have to look at what our deepest deepest held beliefs are challenged them and find out if they hold true and if they do not they have to be let go the attachment must be released from them and that's what people have a difficult time doing because they've been so used to staying in that belief system that they don't know what else there is they're in fear of abandoning that because then their thinking goes too well what else is there what you know if I don't accept this what what is real you know and that's a very insecure feeling for most people we have to always take it back to the philosophical fundamental axioms we get down to the very base foundations of a belief system and analyze it from there take a deep look at it from there that's where we're going to get to the heart of truth and ultimately as this past caller said that's all about looking into oneself that's about looking into the mirror is what that's about so a great points great call thanks for the call let's go on to another caller here we go caller you are live on what on earth is happening welcome we have for us well yes hey work uh thanks for that thanks for the show it's great show thank you uh I come here this kind of like a also good news tip almost like it's it's not for the faint of heart and I would say that it rivals Earthlings in it and it's scale okay I would describe it as like a cultural phenomenon um I kind of stumbled upon an accident like because I yeah I found you on YouTube and YouTube is really great for all sorts of enlightening information but they're also really really great for spreading carnism as like a piercing tannic religion and there's a group that came on about 2010 and they do these they're means their main demographic audiences as I would say from college age college age students to 10 year olds home and what they do is they like get cones and pounds and pounds of meat and then they just do like craft it into things or any like act like they're cannibalizing it like they're you know like they're mad zombies and stuff and I think it's actually related to the bath salts incident as well as possibly the shooting the shooting that happened to Colorado as well as some of these other incidents that are happening with people are just going crazy because I know you know these people are it it's and it's really weird because people don't they don't look at they're like oh it's nothing it's nothing they're just it's just entertainment but it's so much more than that however no order yes there there is a ritualistic setting to a lot of these behaviors and you just need to look into how much pharmaceuticals are injected into these animals you know because of the living conditions that they live in hormones as well you know to make them bigger and it's it's unbelievable what we're taking in through a lot of this food and you know people will say oh well you know then you just go to two animals that aren't treated with moans like that or animals that aren't treated you know with chemicals like that it again as we talked about last week it's still a consumption of fear ultimately you're consuming something that was taken by through violence so you're taking in the energy of violence through the field of energy through the field of consciousness that we all live in the problem is that many people refuse to acknowledge that in our connection they don't want to acknowledge that we are not separate from our surroundings and from other beings around us we are not 100% individuated we are individually at expressions of consciousness but that doesn't mean we're cut off from everything around us and nothing that takes place around us doesn't affect us at a deep fundamental level you know that worldview that paradigm of separation is also what needs to be released we need to release attachment that we are separate from everything else and from the surrounding field of energy and life that is all around us we are part of that there is no separation between us and that and that's what this you know worldview healing is all about is about understanding that oneness that lack of separation to many people from a left-brain perspective are caught in that paradigm of separate separateness and to the extent that we're in that paradigm of separateness we are also in the paradigm of enslavement yeah and man well I I guess I can go from I was kind of being in a general sense but specifically it's like it's a YouTube it's at the 11:11 most popular show on YouTube that does this and I mean I got there I got pulled up on Wikipedia and just a list of episodes but they they've got like a food sacrifice and uh but and with that we've got like the psychology of the upside a pentagram they have Sam hauling it that huh that's the name of it that's that that's impressive nothing like hey I'll take a stew um they do live shows like they're even on Jay Leno so this is very this is really like a they're really really dark but they're it's weird cuz they're really popular kind of you can look when they're armed I've been bringing it right up into people's face you know the whole ritualistic aspect of it the satanic aspect of it they're coming more and more out right into the open because society just you know doesn't it they look the other way they don't even care they they just accept it you know it's like oh yeah it's just some uneven accept some of it are accepting it though some of them are they had one thing as I have a functioning cult like if you go on their Facebook they have you know they have like thousands and thousands of likes from the South Bay of comments talking about eating children and I didn't have they literally have a cult you know and and I'm other video games and movies they're coming out to like this Hunger Games the the hostel movies all these Saw movies that came out well I think the Hunger Games in particular is a pretty allegorical about what we could be facing if we keep going down this path yeah so I think I look at that film is like a warning I think people should check out that film and and the books because I checked it out I read into them and while you know I thought you know the the ending of the third book was it to me seemed anti-climactic I was expecting something a little bit bigger but aside from the literary aspects of it I think it's still a great allegory regarding the path that we're heading down as a species into total you know total serfdom you know complete and slave Manan surf them if we don't wake up and realize what's being done legacy worst answerphone serfdom doesn't even begin to it's a sacrifice ritual is what it is they're sacrificing children in The Hunger Games you know that's what they're doing so absolute the craziness is the people that with the show's called it it's on YouTube it's called Epic Meal Time and it's funny because it's it's abbreviated ent I believe ents are like paramedics yes and it's just it's it's really weird it's like my sister came back one day with some homework talking about spying for the xxx administration it was called FAA but the FAA is like a family independence agency it was really weird but they use these abbreviations I've been noticing more and more to associate things sure but Oh babies if you type dizzy huh oh yeah it just if you could check it out someone trying to tell people about it and trying to warn people but it's just I can't get any kind of validation that you know like like you know I go to my Christian grandmother and I try to tell her that if they say right on their thing that they're trying to create an antichrist and she's just like I guess it's just too much of a paradigm shift and you just can't take it the more carnage the more bloodletting the more fear that's released the closer they are that they feel that their belief system is they're going to absorb and and direct that energy this is part of the belief system in the dark occult is that the energy of suffering can be channeled and then directed by them for their aims whether you believe that or not that's their belief and why they continue to do the practices that they do so I haven't seen these particular videos personally but I'm going to definitely check it out on your recommendation and maybe I'll comment on it on a future show so thank you for the call and I definitely agree that there's an entire ritualistic aspect and overtone especially when you see these big huge gatherings of these meat-eating festivals and uh you know wing bowls and things like that that are all about you know putting people into the mentality of just you know animalistic consciousness and and writhing in that you know and you know over gorging yourself on as much meat as you could possibly take into your body you know before you burst it's there's definitely a ritualistic overtones I think part of it is to keep people in base consciousness and base awareness because that's what you know a degraded form of food and graded practices like that will ultimately do so thank you for the call let's move on to another caller area code six zero to area code six zero two you're live on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us hello mark yes okay this is Ivan from Phoenix five and welcome hi listen today's show if you hear a little bit of noise in the background it's because I'm at work so let me know if you can hear me clearly it's not then I'll cut it short not a problem you're coming through fine okay good well Wow what do I start I have notes still from last week and more notes that I wrote today and just listened to the first few callers here gave me a whole bunch of new stuff to grant one about talking about that YouTube video influencing people or showing all this death and carnage and everything such as on some of the notes I was going to bring up about movies something I noticed in film like Expendables 2 and active manner and other forms of that nature they tend to show a lot of blood and you know guts and everything of mother people being killed you know so if you're not American and it's fine to blow them up and kill them and everybody's cheering and it's cool right everything but the minute that American gets shot or or killed it's like oh my god yeah no matter films like that are reinforcing this insane notion of over nationalism you know like this excessive nationalism that everybody outside of America is bad as if we're the good guys or something like that and it's a a part it's definitely an influence technique that is used by the military industrial complex to actually get people into their way of thinking about you know of foreigners and other countries you know it's taken them into this xenophobic attitude and it's desensitizing them that these people are somehow not even human that there's some now you know that it's okay or justified to treat them like that so definitely that's that's part of the mind control system that is employed through film and Hollywood and at movies like that aren't allegorical in nature they are there to actually get into the subconscious mind and program it so deftly I added a little particular movies in particular that you brought up but I can definitely tell you that's a technique that's widely used right right and just recently we released in the Raiders of the Lost Ark and IMAX and I went and saw it and I was surprised that this technique obviously has been around for a while but I noticed it even in Raiders of the Lost Ark everyone is seeing Raiders of the Lost Ark is probably familiar with that classic humorous being of that sword needle being a Middle Eastern guy that comes out and indeed astronomist you know grab the gun and shoots them and everybody laughs and once I saw that I was like wow even back then just that subtle mind control you know implantation thereof you know Americans you know we can kill anybody up and look at cool they're cool to do it you know people we have the technology to do it right okay and let me see a mem I was gonna talk about apophysis and allegorical movies confiscation you mentioned The Matrix fan of the apes equilibrium hunger games I have pulled off a few clips together on my own showing you know that um all this boils down to basically saying no to Authority and right to reality that was another a thing wrong that was another big part of my theme at the end of fed rally yesterday was saying no and uh you know I really put my lungs into it yesterday and you know shouted the word know extremely loudly that was heard all across the entire arm you know historic area in in Philadelphia here so you know that energy that spirit is what we really have to take into ourselves if we're going to find the solution because the solution absolutely does lie and sing no no to authority no to these false religions that are really holding us back as a species and holding us back from evolution and consciousness their false religions of authority and money and I you know at some point I want to talk about it some interaction that I had with dominators at the end of Fed rally because uh it was very interesting to see where their perspective still is and uh you know I'm sad to report it's not good it's it's definitely at a very very low level of consciousness and in a very brainwashed State but I'll talk about that a little bit later so do you have anything else for Simon I I have quite a bit more so I don't know if you want me to continue now or you know come back later because I don't stay on the line again yeah that would be great so I'll take another couple of calls and then if there's a law I'll come back to you and also if there's a law I want to get into some of the interaction I had with dominators particular dominators at the end of Fed rally it will be an interesting a an interesting story so thanks for the call and I'll definitely come back to you so hold on the line all right thanks mark great all right let's take another call let me give in the callin number again the callin number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the callin number toll-free eight-six 6-8 four one one zero six five the topic is the non support of dominators anything that we have covered in this entire section on the non-supportive dominators is fair game emotional mind control the absolute nature of truth solutions what are real solutions you know that a solution actually is something that dissolves the false self it dissolves the ego in twos and puts into solution that there is no political or legal solutions that's an illusion that these are these are false paths that people get sent down and they're dead ends they don't lead anyplace they keep the control system going the only solutions based in philosophy and natural law we've talked about conscience justification for people's wrongdoings you know that they want to make endlessly apophysis as Ivan just talked about saying no as the ultimate solution we have to say no to evil that the say no to wrongdoing and stop participating in it by knowing what our rights are what they are not you know we talked about moral culpability and karmic consequences on the show and how at a fundamental level the order follower is always more morally culpable than even the order giver not that they're not both morally culpable but the follower the one who actually carries out the action is it even more morally culpable than the one who whispers in his ear telling him what to do we talked about trauma and bullying and the identification with abuser or victim as part of this very difficult to escape trauma and abuse victim cycle we talked about the reasons for dominators behavior the concept of them being disconnected from the higher self the concepts of groupthink and collectivism and the techniques of cults we explored how dominators ultimately want to abdicate and abandon their personal responsibility for their own actions we went into the occult symbolism that is that is attached to the dominators through their uniforms and regalia you know the occult mockery of the police and military we talked about carnism as being a practice that is the ultimate expression of domination and we talked about women's role in the powerful influence that they can have in the discontinuation of the supportive dominators if they step into that that role they step up in into it and own it and how they could be probably the most powerful influence in that regard so all of that's on the table for today and again the call-in number eight six six eight four 110 65 let's move on to another caller area code three zero one three zero one you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey thanks for taking my call sure I'm getting late on your show sounds kind of interesting but what got me to call in is the fact that I went to the in the Fed rally okay and I heard that you went went to one as well and I usually thought well it was in Washington DC where I went to mine what city did you go to the Philadelphia in the bedroom where Philadelphia okay alright and how we can turn out in Washington we had about David Koch cash was their witness megaphone and in front of the Treasury Building and we were there for about an hour and with the people there were signs and I mean Adam Koch cash yes Adam cook ah yes yeah I'm gonna say his name wrong I think you said David I'm going home and Adam oh yes animal - yes and so people got up and took turns on the megaphone and you know talk and well while we were there for the treasure of this big white SUV came by with the window rolled down from the street and you can plainly see that the driver the passenger side had a you can see the but stock of his submachine gun so you maybe there's an intimidation factor I don't know of course they're trying to do that they want to dissuade anyone they can through fear to get them to stand down and you know what that is that's a sign of their fear see when anybody knows that they're a liar and an abuser and a person who engages in violence and a person who is ultimately wrong and everything that they're about and doing is wrong they have to justify that and they have to try to defend that with violence because they're afraid of the truth they don't want people speaking the truth that's how difficult it is to defend the lie truth doesn't really need any defense of it truth stands as what it is period bien and never ultimately goes away man can never destroy truth truth is in destructible it cannot be destroyed people can only ignore it for a certain amount of time but it's still there still always there and these people hate the truth they hate freedom they love being slaves they love their enslavement because what they're trying to do ultimately in their own psyche they believe that it is possible to advocate your own personal responsibility and it cannot happen it's it's not only that that you can't it's not not only like you can imagine that that can happen it's an impossibility in the universe it cannot occur you cannot give up your personal responsibility even if you try to do it you have not really done it you can only make the claim that you're trying to give your responsibility away to someone else that still doesn't make it the case that still never makes it true even if you're claiming I'm not responsible I take orders someone else is responsible and that doesn't make it true you're still incorrect you're still wrong and that's what all these people who love this control system love being slaves love perpetuating slavery because they don't want to do their own work on themselves they don't really want to be free they want to be told what to do because that's easier for them and they think erroneously incorrectly okay that they can somehow take their personal responsibility and hand it over to someone else and that's impossible they're attempting to do the impossible they want to add they don't like the fact that two plus two equals four they want two plus two two equal something else but it can't ever equal anything else that's that's an eternal truth that exists at all times and places everywhere in the extant universe and you know people will still try to make up you know ridiculous nonsense about how that you know that will might work out an arithmetic but not another case as well that's a semantical argument that a left brain moron wants to try to throw in you know some kind of uh that the the most ridiculous thing that might not conform to the rule and say well then the what rule doesn't apply everywhere in arithmetic two plus two equals four no matter where you're at in the unit the end that's the truth you know same is true about responsibility these people believe that they can hand it away and that's that's that's all based in fear fear of growing up you know they don't want to grow up they want to remain eternal infants well you're right most most people are lazy they don't want to think for themselves you don't believe the government propaganda the government lies these people that are in positions of minor authority think that somehow that you know they're at the top of the heap and this and and this and this draconian brutal police state can't be pulled off if people refuse to acquiesce that's right and turn on each other like rabid wolves right you're absolutely right without any demo and later on when we're putting from the Treasury Building yeah you've probably seen these big huge armored cars that the DHS is coming at what they look like Brinks trucks on steroids two of them and 202 black SUVs we're right near this intersection all four of them ran around in a circle put on their sirens for about ten seconds and then pulled away you know I guess another intimidation factor it's amazing that you experience this down in DC because in Philadelphia the the police were extraordinarily cooperative with us and actually helped to uh you know uh steer traffic away from you know the rally of protesters so that you know there wouldn't be any altercations with cars they are they helped you know basically ensure that there was good safety between the the people who were marching up and up and down Market Street here in Philadelphia and you know surrounding traffic and and that's what I think at best which should be their role if they're even going to do that or be present at all they actually perform the function that they should be doing and did not attempt in any way to intimidate anyone here in Philadelphia and as a matter of fact they engage this in conversation and I you know I'm going to talk about that a little bit in a bit the vast it until egos so well because they're such an intelligence divide that it is it's it's sad it's very very sad that weren't really talking about people who are so dumbed down that my I I actually feel pitifully sad for many of them so but but at the same time they were at least respectful and I have to give that a credit as human beings they were respectful of what we were there to do so that you know was definitely very different dynamic between Philadelphia and Washington DC and I'm you know not happy to hear that that's how you were treated in you know the capital city well how many people showed up for you probably rally I'd say we probably had about a hundred people in the total March which is also a pathetic number but again it wasn't about numbers I think it was about focused this time and you know whereas we might have had a few hundred people last time you know two or three hundred I don't think it was nearly as effective as this time because the people who showed up this time more quality knew the issue and were there to do some outreach to the public and that's why I think it was quite effective so you know while we had small numbers and I would like to see those numbers increase for people who really understand this issue and want to support it it wasn't about quantity it was about quality sure and then we marched up in front of the Federal Reserve building and I'm surprised that they allow us to get this close we marched from the public sidewalk up to the steps nearly to the doors of the Federal Reserve Building and we stood there and line and burn of symbolic dollar bills right and just started you know talking about the Federal Reserve and they're like a half dozen Federal Reserve guards almost within arm's reach from a couple of them armed with submachine guns and they just stood there and watch the last time we went there they wouldn't even let us get up that far for a minute how many people were at this rally huh how many people would you estimate we're at this rally about fifty or so I would say okay so even may be smaller than the Philadelphia crowd which is you're not saying much I mean the Philly crowd is it was probably as light as it's been for one of these rallies in the past and for for even it to be less than that in Washington that's showing people that showing us that there are not enough people who are actively getting involved you know and coming out to support these efforts it's beautiful I don't know how much good it does we handed out pamphlets and some DVDs and stuff but if I don't do anything then I'll go nuts and maybe am i doing the right thing I know I'm not doing enough but I feel as if I have to do something and but can I talk briefly is on movies maybe I'm a glutton for punishment but let me and say something real quick about your effort here does not do something what you're doing you know if you want to step up the effort and do more great do it you're capable of but do something don't just sit there and talk about the problem you know reach out to people definitely get involved you know and and if you're doing that you can say hey I've contributed I've done something at least and another part of this though it without even just doing something you know do what you're capable of do we put as much effort as you feel you can into it but keep it going sustained effort is what this is about that's what will is about will isn't about making one big burst you know effort and then stopping that's not what's going to get this done ladies and gentlemen if you think that's how it's going to work you're sadly mistaken and extremely naive this is going to be about patient sustained willpower sustained effort is what is going to be required you know they say you know slow and steady wins the race and it's true what the chains of slavery are going to break through constant sustained pressure upon them that's how we'll make them break not just one quick you know burst and then boom snap and then it's done it's not going to happen like that it's going to be again of a patient sustained effort where you may not see the the results of your effort at first but over time if it's sustained it's like enough people pushing on a fence or a wall with sustained effort in force and continuing to build and build and build and eventually it goes down that's what's going to be required here so I just wanted to say that and then you can get into your other point yeah well I just wonder how many more times we can have rallies like this before the the hammer jumped on us with the police state so I just don't know you know with economic collapse a looming and impossible World War three how long are we going to be able to have this cover well in all honesty to be to be quite blunt and I really don't care who's listening I don't care who thinks otherwise for me saying this at the point that free speech is shut down then the revolution must go hot that's all I have to say once you stop people from speaking then it isn't about words anymore it becomes about bullets and that's all I have it so it cure it's almost at that point now but I don't talk about movies for a minute because you mentioned them earlier and how they could be used for a particular programming and I pretty much have seen them all for Mad Max I saw in green too if you see in the movie the road ah yes is that the one about the survival about the man is one yeah good motion ethically yes good movie but it is about as weak as it can get well if there's maybe makes a hopeful point though that that there needs to be something that is even beyond our desire to survive which is what the Sun represents getting out of just the r-complex mind a based on survival that the father represents and the son was about trying to treat people humanely it is a very dark story but you know it's all ultimately at that movie is actually about compassion it's about keeping compassion alive especially through dark times and I think it makes a valid allegorical point well yeah it's definitely a dark movie for sure about keeping well by keeping the flame of humanity live an entire world right but the ideas are and I don't want to take up too much time I'm sure you get other people calling to you're really fine show here that's a touch there's a you get back you know there's a new TV series on NBC I think it's Thursday evening at 10 o'clock it's called revolution and it opens with a MP attack on the United States where you know everything shuts down all the cars the breakdown circuits are down or the power goes down then it fast forwards 50 years into the future and it takes off with this one survivalist very small interesting once again real quick will coming up at the station break at the top of the hour what is this show called again it's called revolution revolution it's our saw it's good nbc.com and see it at your leisure I think it's me aunt one or maybe two show so far now you know that's all that's all the time we have for right now we're coming up at the station break we'll be back in two minutes they work [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc patio my website what on earth is happening calm today an all call-in show this is the second hour of the show toll-free number to join us eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the toll-free number to join us in our conversation on the non-supportive dominators eight six six eight four one one zero six five I'll bring the last caller back up to finish this point caller you were talking about the show called revolution that is a new TV show that was about it's partially about the loss of freedom that we're experiencing is that correct well I just basically paint a dystopic future where the population is heavily depleted ninety percent loss after an EMP an apparent EMP attack and above his survivals community trying to get by between the militias and the roving bands of brigands that are in the area and Jericho started out promising I know if you saw that series but I love my Jericho I thought Jericho was brain allegory well I think you know I'm real picky I suppose but I think it started out good but they had some episodes that one of the dead ends of it seemed like it wound up being like a post-apocalyptic cheers where people are sitting around and a candlelit bar drinking booze that comes from God knows where yeah I mean there were definitely some you know story writing issues and plot holes and things like that but the main allegory was about it was a false flag attack the nuclear attacks a false flag and think about it the one bomb that did not go off this was highly symbolic and I have no question in my mind that this was deliberate and symbolic one bomb in that TV series that did not go off that was actually that the city was rescued from destruction from nuclear destruction by the main hero in the in the story Jericho was headed for Columbus the name of the goddess the dove Columbus Columbo means dove and Columbus is named after the goddess figure Venus Colombo and Columbus represents the Sacred Feminine or the heart or care the spirit and that's what was being symbolically said there is that you know we need to rescue care we need to save the Sacred Feminine and that I thought that was very symbolic and then they refer to these attacks as the September attacks because they were false flag and it's kind of like an allegory about the September 11th false flags that we experience in New York and Washington so I thought it was a good allegory while yes some of the writing you know could have been a little bit better there you know and they also cancelled the show and then brought it back you can't forget that too now I don't think they wanted people to see the nature of that allegory and that's why you know the probably higher level executives at these TV stations wanted that show put down but the fans actually responded to it so well they they wrote in and and wanted the story finished and they got a few additional episodes for that second season and got them to finish the storyline so yeah the fan base added a reprieve but if you notice that - like on the fight Fight Club updating to the movie you'll see high-rise buildings going down and condemned Alishan sort a lone gunman episode well I'm suppose hit you know so the Avenger would let us know what they're gonna do you know hey thanks for letting me talk and I'm some of the great work you got it thanks and maybe I'll maybe I'll check in next week after you watch the couple episodes of revolution servers and see what you think about it great sounds good all right take care okay you too alright let's move on to another caller area code 7:03 you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello this is David I like serious if there's any way you can get their movies it's mentioned for prereq is it I'm sorry can you just repeat the question I was wondering curfew before he had mentioned a movie that you needed to have watched it for calling correct yeah it only if only if the caller wanted to defend the practice of carnism it's called earthlings it has been posted to the podcast page with the previous two podcasts the two podcasts that I did on the topic of carnism and the movie link is directly there actually you can also just go right - I believe it's Earthlings com or you could type right into a search engine Earthlings movie where Earthlings documentary and you can go right to the page and watch it for free right on their website on the home page of their website you guys don't know those two people no no I don't directly mail it it's available right online for free so anybody can watch this at any time of the day that they want just go right up to the Earthlings website I have it linked on my previous two podcasts what on earth is happening dot-com you click the podcasts tab and then for the two podcasts that I did on carnism which I believe were a few give me one moment I'll tell you the exact podcast numbers the shows that I am talking about were shows number 121 and 122 I linked actually 121 122 and 123 I linked the movie Earthlings in the notes in the in the related videos notes for the podcast so if you go to the podcasts tab of my website shows number 121 122 and 123 all have the links for Earthlings there is there anything else you wanted to comment on or any questions that I just learned if there's any way it goes great okay well actually we get well absolutely if you're interested in checking that out that's how you can I can go about doing that if you just in one moment I'll tell you the exact address I think it was Earthlings calm is just the direct address let me just check that for you for a moment and let's see yes it's earthlings calm earthlings calm El r th l ing s calm you could just go to that site and watch the movie for free and i love it there's an awful busy so yeah exactly - okay that must be a dress you can check it out and a good luck and brace yourself sir that's all I can say - to the previous caller so let's move on to another caller here we go art you are live on what on earth is happening welcome mr. Percy oh how are you doing this afternoon I'm well um yeah that revolution the pilot was not long ago and I believe just a few days ago is the first episode of season 1 but

I'm at nbc.com right now and I don't see the season 1 episode 1 posted yet so I don't know what the delay is on that but it sounds interesting I mean I I don't I don't generally watch television but occasionally I'll download a show if it's allegorical in nature and check it out to see what you know what a moral lesson it may have so sounds interesting maybe I'll check it out well it's not what I originally called in about I was just going to comment on real quick absolutely but it it it does show great promise and I'm with you I thought Jericho is awesome and I agree I saw Illuminati in your face this is one possible plan we have for your suckers more than you know so we know how to I guess all over that when you know how psychopathic these people are you know that they wouldn't hesitate for a moment if it meant maintaining their control they would go as far as detonating nuclear weapons in populated region lovely absolutely but anyway what I called in about what got my attention I've been out building on chicken coops and stuff all day but I came in just about like the last 15 or so minutes of the previous hour so what I didn't catch most of it but what I did catch got me thinking and you were talking about what it takes what it's going to take is would you call it sustainable sustained welp algún yes preservation sustained will sustained effort yes well that got me thinking you know I remember when I was studying law and I never did took the bar or anything like that because I didn't that was never my intention my intention was only to learn the law and how to apply it to my own personal life in my family but when I was studying law we were taught to pay very close attention to case law and how precedent is set and one of the things you look for a very specific standout is kind of quotes that be that the that the court will you know put in their writings and you look at both the the opinion of the majority and the minority you have to look at both of them to see what they say to really grabs a full comprehension of the court's determination in the case and I forget what case it is but the court actually rendered in its determination that the only people and I mean gonna come to a point here the only people who actually will ever because I don't want member the rewarding the actual awarding so I'm just going to kind of summarize but what they were saying the only people who really can ever expect to receive remedy will find the remedy within the system within the court system within the judicial system are those who are willing to be literally a belligerent claimant in person so when you talk about what it's going to take is sustained will and determination if we take that a good the whole principle of being a belligerent claimant in person and apply it to that I think you can be quite successful because if you are absolutely belligerent in remaining three right and sovereign then your will your sustained will and determination is going to take a natural II and you're not even going to think about how to think about what you're doing we're just applying a very simple logical fashion and you can live with her in southern life without any with little or no effort whatsoever and I would also say that is an extreme point of view the truth is extreme it isn't about being wishy-washy it isn't about going half way it's about 100% determination and extremity you know when people call me an extremist I say thank you that item I wear that with a badge of honor I wear that as a badge of honor I am an extremist the truth is extreme it is not moderate it is all one way and none of the other way not even a little bit the truth is that which is and does not waver from that which is so I I think there's a valid point here that we have to stand in the truth which is all one way and not be willing that's belligerence that that's very belligerent that's a belligerent attitude because it's total belligerence against the lie the lie of authority has now I would like I'd like to see us take it even one step further why would we even have to acknowledge that the court system is the only person or the only entity that can insert in any way allow us to be left alone if we haven't harmed anybody and we know that in full knowledge I have harmed none and you don't have a right to a minute of my time unless I'm willing to grant it to you I feel like if I have harm none I don't need to show up anywhere to go to any hoops to jump through one hoop to explain one thing to another person someone else does not have a right to my time to my effort to my will to my money I can apply that but someone else that doesn't say that I'm demanding this of you and you must show up at a certain place at a certain time you know if I've harmed someone then that's a different story then you know I need to make some kind of restitution and you know there could be even possible you know retribution consequences coming my way if in case the fact is I've harmed somebody but for that authority to just be placed in some court in there in that institution's hands I still don't I can't I can't even bring myself to agree with that thing that point it's even like the idea that you know I'm going to file the right paperwork to become a quote sovereign citizen or to be recognized as a free man on the land while I love the idea of having that status the concept is we already have that status that's already present it's already the truth the problem is is that there's this illusory religion that other people believe in called Authority that they believe is vested in these institutions and in other individuals who are members of these institutions that the problem that is the problem is that that lie and that religion is still present and that's what has to be shattered to dust so we so we get to a point we don't even need to justify anything to anybody we don't need to try to prove something to anybody if there's no harm being done by me to another living being I need to be left alone by other people that's the ultimate right that exists but not that's the number one human right is the right to be left alone the right to bow to remain exist and live on accosted so long as I have caused no one else harm to their person or property and that's how that's how simple we have to get it down to yeah and you know I have to laugh when I hear these people talking about you know you gotta call this affidavit of intent and right now yeah thank you wait a minute hold on hold on just a second it's like no more lie and this is what I tell people wait a minute you know this doesn't make any sense you're telling me that I just can't simply stand here and look out there and say look I am a free man you are no right or authority to come in here and get get to me how to live my life what to eat what not to eat what did you think what not to drink where to go who to hang out with that's it Lian ruv died and nothing God's so full stop the end nothing else and that's you want to know how humanity is going to be free that's how it's going to be free with that attitude we project that attitude out into the world nothing can stand between us and our inherent god-given natural rights to be free right there you said it phenomena nutshell but yet they'll sit there and they'll tell you you know just go read this what is it that's lifetime you know if you grow your own food and you got your own chickens for eggs and meat you got your own dick out cattle and goats whatever for milk or whatever you are a criminal really how is this working out for you and this to hope and change you hope that you were looking for America because I tell you what if this is what they would if this is open change you want I want no part of this nightmare this is absolute lunacy anyway mr. Patsy oh thank you so much for your time and awesome great chill man I'm out thank you all right let's move on to another caller area code four as a matter of fact I'll pause here just for a moment because I I do want to bring off before we go to the other callers callers please stay on the line be patient I'm going to get to you lots of other people waiting on the line so that's great that more people have called in I want to just take a couple moments to talk about of the dynamic that I personally engaged at the end of Fed rally because when we showed up I immediately began talking to the police and this is one of the things I think people need to do more and more is like really just directly get involved in conversation with these beings because until we change their minds you know things are going to be increasingly difficult but to say the least we need to reach their minds and hearts and you're going to see how much of a wall how much of a divide is already built by years of indoctrination and by religion and again I'm not using the word religion in the sense of Christianity Islam Judaism Taoism hint Hinduism Buddhism anything like that I'm talking about the universal religions that they are so attached to no matter what religious background they may come from they are so attached to the religion of authority that it Trump's their religion I'm going to give you an example and I going to have some harsh words because I think it needs to be told as plainly and succinctly as possible and unapologetically while as human beings I can respect another individual okay now I could show them respect in the role that these police are playing in the world they are as dumb as a bag of bricks and a lot less useful all right and you could say oh that's being so harsh that's judgmental yes it is on both accounts it's harsh and it's judgmental those who have the knowledge have a right to say other people are really exceedingly dumb that they are completely ignorant you know that's that's not a problem if you really do know better you can look at a child and say that this child doesn't know as much as I do they're very naive and at this point they're not intelligent intelligence is something that has to be built it has to be built over time that's why in the tradition of free masonry it's all about the building of the temple within man it's a process it takes time to engage it and it takes sustained effort to build a structure that is sturdy and worthy okay so when engaging these police officers one of the things and maybe some videos will crop up on YouTube because we had a fairly lengthy exchange in engaging them one of them actually said to me which I thought was a an admission that you know I almost was like sad to hear make it in a way but at least he admitted it he actually said in just hearing you speak for a little bit of time I realized that you are so much more intelligent than me and he used the term intelligent he didn't say intellectual intelligent I'm not even saying this to two my own horn or anything this has nothing to do with me I'm talking about how ignorant the people who think that they know what they should be doing are really truly and were admitting their ignorance he said to me one of the police officers I engaged at the end of the rally said to me you are so much your intelligence is so far beyond mine and I recognize that that it is almost like we are speaking two different languages and I am having a hard time even comprehending the concepts that you're trying to get me to grasp he admitted that to me with his own words which again I thought was profoundly sad and yet I had to at least have some respect because he at least admitted I am NOT at your level of awareness and that's the problem and I told that to him I said I I respect you for saying that and admitting that and therein lies the problem that's the the gap I'm trying to bridge and I'm trying to help you to understand what I've already come to understand because if you and others like you don't come to understand that we're going to be in a world of hurt all of us it's not going to be pretty the eventualities that were rapidly heading toward and at least they were the two gentlemen I engage were willing to hear out of a good bit of the philosophy that I was laying out for them they didn't walk away they didn't dismiss it they were not dismissive at all so I have to have respect at that level that at least they listened for time but the religion of authority has them in its grip I mean deeply one of the things I was trying to convey is that no individual anywhere on the earth or anywhere else for that matter has the right to rule another individual and I tried to keep it at a level of individual see the problem is they're so brainwashed and indoctrinated into collectivism that they can't even any longer conceive that there is action really such a thing as an individual and that's all there is that this idea of a state or a group of people all wanting the same thing we're deciding upon the same thing is an illusion yes there is a whole of humanity you know that is that is right now bound to this planet but the point I was trying to get him to understand is that a right that does not exist for an individual can never be granted to a group or even other individuals no matter whether people believe it can or not so he didn't could not intellectually grasp the concept that there is no such thing as the transference of a wrong you can never grant a wrong to someone to do that's an impossibility doesn't exist you cannot do that in nature you can say you're doing it again it's like trying to advocate responsibility you can make the claim I'm giving up my responsibility to someone else but you haven't really done it actually in reality you haven't you cannot do that it's not possible your responsibility is always yours and can never be given away the same is true with right and wrong a right always remains a right a wrong forever remains are wrong and cannot be turned into a right so I was trying to explain to these police officers that you believe in a religion that states that a wrong can be granted to someone else and then they may be allowed to do it and he couldn't grasp that concept because all he could think about is the collective the people the state somehow gives that power to certain groups to a certain group of people within it I even asked him where do you where do you do you know where rights come from and he got the answer immediately he said rights come from God not men he actually said that and I said well how can you not then see that the concept the very concept of authority is an attempt to elevate man to the status of God to the play of God to reverse those roles and say man is the authority we get to make up what's right and wrong through arbitrary dictates called law and he couldn't see it the imagination was not opened enough you know his in mind was at least open enough to hear some of my words but not open enough to get the concept to integrate the concept but guess what it's progress because if his mind was at least open enough to hear the words the truth cannot be unheard and if that ground is at least somewhat fertile that seed will Nestle there and eventually sprout so with that being said let's go back to the phone's area codes 4 8 0 you're live on what on earth has happened welcome can you hear me yes I can all right this is Nathan again and I don't know how long my phone is for the last year and I apologize for any background sound I mentioned aquaponics at the beginning there and I was wondering I have a website but I'm too embarrassed to put it out or just I still need to fill up you know put in all the meat and potatoes into it but there's a family out there thirdly a website that I would like to - sure and I was wondering if it'd be okay if I put it out there sure okay it's garden pool org family that turned their pool into an aquaponic system and they offer plenty of free resources popping anybody wants to come and check out their website as far as turning their own their own language no matter how small it is and utilize aquaponics and aside from that man oh yeah I hope you take off down the road here because I I really do think that you know my looks like we'll have a lot to offer and I just need to give it out after sure after I really get it going here no problem right thanks for the info and yes we will be taking out other we will be taking calls on future shows absolutely I just did not take them during the non-supportive dominators because I really wanted to hammer home but the concepts in that section uninterrupted so calls will be a regular part of the show as we go forward area code 774 you're live on what on earth is happening welcome greetings mark hey how are you that's freighter Xiao Bai brother welcome ladies and gentlemen one of the speakers for me for your mind to conference freighter X welcome to the show I am honored to be here great show I'm obviously a huge fan of you mark take the Lord Buddha for Mark passio I'm not your show brother as well on American freedom radio I'll give a plug give your website please tell the listeners I'm glad you mentioned that because we actually have a new timeslot the new time next week starting next week for the middle chamber on American freedom radio calm is 6 p.m. Central Standard Time so we're actually 2 hours earlier for all my listeners out there just show up two hours earlier and the same HF awesome give them your website as well little chamber FX dot wordpress.com is the new URL markup reknit middle chamber RF fat horse middle chamber FX wordpress.com all right great all right brother I know you're right I'm sort of dominated I know you're going to have something profound for us yeah I just wanted to say mark I you know I your your campaign on the non non supporter dominated is commendable my friend I was first turned on to this from John lash and his work not in his image the first part of that pointed out the victim perpetrator paradigm yes is the Opera home religious infection produces in the human psyche and it's a transgenerational multicultural information program and you're so familiar with I know yes very very similar to the abuse victim cycle as I've described it on the show yes yeah anybody who learned last night might show with Josaphat well where we talked about features and SIA and the Roman conspiracy to invent Jesus and invent the Christian religion and the means religion as we know is a mental virus a tool of the elite and I commend you sir for being out there in the front lines going into the streets and confronting the police in my position as you know a member of fraternal orders I've come into contact with police I've sat in lodge in a higher rank in the lodge line than the police so that's always been interesting because then we go out into the public and interact and my unique position it's always very surreal and I've been very confrontational as you know you know that the cops the local pigs I mean that's when I got a column because they're mostly asleep you know they're like swine asleep and the local cops they lack the education all of them are master nations and in the fellow craft agreed in the Blue Lodge system it is all about the seven liberal arts the Trivium and the quadrivium that's what you're supposed to be doing and educating yourself and cultivating wisdom and awareness that's right i-i-i-i've all basil I've said on the show in the past the entirety of the true esoteric tradition of Freemasonry ultimately lies in degree to the fellow craft degree it can be setting that is a microcosm of the entire tradition and I feel that almost every Mason that is out there that it's calling themselves a Master Mason or any degree beyond that actually should never have been passed because pass absolutely that what we have heard - when we talk about obtaining degree number two the fellow craft entered his first degree passed the second and mastered his third there are made the most the Masons out there should never have been passed because they do not grasp the lesson at all of degree number two which again I feel at the heart of all Freemasonry true freemason absolutely anisia the original initiatory system was a seven year process from initial to fellow of the craft direct for journeyman you know the secondary was a journeyman like in the local the modern traits they use that term Jerry misses we do not would be a fair assessment to to say how much time would be required to take really in the level of information and knowledge that is required to process to really change your mind that sounds about a fair assessment and now it's done in what a day so if that week we might have would watch it yeah it's it's really not not very not comprehensive at all and not on I don't want to hold in time true but mark I wanted to just that you know to throw out that look and I've been I've been really appreciating the the most recent series that you're working with and I stand you know with relation to the subject of carnism which I am both intrigued and convicted by thank you very much sir but I have to say in fact you have diminished my carnivorous experiences okay I apologize I'm sure you appreciate that well no you actually don't I'm sure you appreciate that I don't want I know Eamonn that's what I read but I'm you get the same process of you yourself you know I've gone through and but what I wanted to ask mark because I think keeps coming up in my thought process I'm listening to what you're saying I just I wanted to get your take on this my question to you and probably someone Richards might appreciate this and then well no work with relation to the idea that you put forth in the most recent shows probably two shows ago you spoke about the furyk universe the energetic universe that they're in which we all exist within and how the suffering of a living thing within this that spirit realm has an effect on all living things within the realm yes and you mentioned how the idea of carnism you know the idea of our awareness of suffering and then the reception of the flesh at the form of sustenance as a result of suffering we actually continue the suffering and a fear that's produced and so what I wanted to ask you mark was with because I can really I can really understand that and I and that that is very compelling and convicting for myself to think about and I think there's a lot of a lot of merit in what you say about the effect that could have on humanity to ingest fear and then to produce it once again and continue with it and so I know that would resonate with someone like yourself because you are studying the occult aspects to creation that which is hidden or is not easily revealed to the sight which takes a lot more introspection and and deep study and work with these concepts to really bring it to the to the surface so that it can be seen that's the difference between one who is an occultist who studies the hidden laws of nature versus those who do not think that it's all about just the physical level of our existence so I guess but that's great point very applicable yes because it's already I'm already aware of that I'm already thinking of charge and so right what I immediately the thought process it takes me to the idea one of the animal kingdom mark what are the predator-prey dynamic how does that relate to what we understand with regards to the moral implications of the awareness of fear right okay so I'll bring up two things regarding this and that's a phenomenal question we're in natural law when people say well animals eat other animals so why shouldn't do it it seems like it's natural human beings because of the the complexity and the different nature the higher nature of their consciousness and their ability to think and reason and comprehend and delve into the laws of nature and understand them so their ability to reason and understand ultimately holds a human being to a higher standard when it comes to moral law than animals are held now that isn't to say that when an animal you know eat another animal that's wrong for them we are held to a higher standard because of our higher consciousness so natural law is going to have an effect upon us for doing that there is also another consideration to take into account when it comes to this and something that has been hinted at in ancient writings that it is very possible that perhaps even in the the quite ancient past or maybe even not in the so distant ancient past but in the near ancient past that this even was not always the case for animals people believed in this linear progression that that species cannot fall from a place that they once were from a higher place they once were we have this erroneous notion through archeology and anthropology and other Sciences who haven't really seen the full picture in scope about how cycles of time work okay and the people think we're moving in a linear progression from less advanced to more advanced and nothing could be further from the truth we have seen higher places of our civilization we have seen lower and time moves in cyclical progressions that are not we're not bound to those cycles but they are tendencies and our choices will ultimately determine what we experience as a result of those tendencies and how we react to those herbs and flows in time of those cycles of time there is a high degree of probability and a lot of evidence through some ancient records that animals were not even always at the base level of consciousness that they were at and perhaps did not engage in the types of practices that they engage in in what we call the natural kingdom you know at some past moment in time so animals may not even have always been like this we're looking at their current condition and just accept accepting the notion just because we see it like this and it for as long as we've been paying attention or keeping records in the modern world believe it it has always been like this and therefore that is how it always should be again this directly relates with worldview what you believe we are or are capable of becoming and I talked about one of the defense's for carnism or justifications for it as the we are argument and you'll hear people saying this all the time we are hunter-gatherers that's what human beings are no that's a condition that human beings were experiencing and actually really even aren't experiencing that except in isolated pockets of the world today we are not anything we can be what we want to create ourselves into other than the makers of right and wrong we can basically be anything we want that's not man cannot ever make that but man can evolve and not be bound to certain practices or ways of being in the world that he may have once bound himself into or environmental conditions may have temporarily bound him to or to to engage in we are not anything that's the whole thing to keep in mind here that's the worldview if you're stuck in the world view that the current condition is eternal you might as well hang up your hat now and walk out and give up and why bother saying a word talking to anybody trying to affect any change except their situation because right now you're a prisoner so could we say human beings are prisoners and that's just eternal and you must accept that and be like that forever no it's ridiculous it's nonsense you have a choice choice is what's keeping us in the prison of our own design of our own making we can choose something different if enough of us wanted the same is true when it comes to what we call nature what we are caught what most people are calling human nature has nothing whatsoever to do with what the real essence of humanity is it's the current condition that they are attached to and identified with and think can never be changed I think that just always was is now always will be and it has to be accepted and that is a poisoned worldview attitude and way of looking at the world so I don't even look at it as animals have always been like this I think animals were once at a higher level of consciousness and didn't do this to each other how about that I think we were out to the higher love that consciousness didn't engage in carnism we're now in a low level of consciousness and we have an opportunity to move to a higher level of consciousness based upon our choices and our consciousness what we can perceive what we can become aware of that is taking place within us and around us and we can choose in any given time once we've developed that consciousness to be something other than what we currently are so those two things together that we're held to a higher standard because of our capability of understanding the the realm of the unseen and the laws of right and wrong we're held to a higher standard than the animal kingdom who is not capable of reasoning at the level that we are that's number one one aspect to the answer to your question number two is that you know people believe that you know this is just the nature of things this is the quote natural order in their mind and I believe that they're fundamentally mistaken that's a fundamental axiomatic flaw on their part not to see in the grand picture of time things have not always been as we see them now that's a great great point mark and you know the funny thing is is that one of the one of one of your listeners in the chat buran mentioned it in the idea of moralistic evolution the idea of moral evolution and what it would at what you said with regards to ancient beliefs triggered a thought in my my picking was the ancient belief that the animal kingdom each species has an over soul which governs that species of the animal kingdom which which changes the dynamic of predator prey there's no awareness of suffering as with the keywords with humanity yes we are aware of an acutely animal yes and it makes it quite a distinction Antonette it's a moral distinction and so that's that's great I'm so oh yeah that really answers the question mark well thanks I really appreciate the question I think that's profound and I hope that that will help clarify some of that in the minds of listeners so I really appreciate you all calling in with that question no problem great show mark and I'll let you get on I'm sure you get other collar and thank you for your time and yeah everyone just uh you know just to make note two hours earlier next week we got Yan Erving coming in to continue his research so I we're really going to have an exciting show thank you Mark for other thanks so much for thanks so much for what you do sir all right Cheryl talk to you soon have another great night bye bye right ladies and gentlemen Frey directs one of the speakers at the free coming up at the free your mind conference in 2013 all right let's go to another caller let's take a call from Philadelphia area code two one five you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello am I on yes Tim and without mic Tim Smith ladies and gentlemen one of the organizers for the free remind conference welcome Tim thanks for calling in man what do you have for us hey I just want to mention first as it a great to hear all your top scholars it gives me so much needed at positivity and optimism you know hearing these people these initiatives on the path of Congressman I've said it before this show has the best callers of any club any show on the Internet as far as I'm concerned yeah I agree man um before I got into the topic I want to cover I just want to reach out to your first caller I think the thing with Nathan yes um I just I feel deeply for him because he said his daughter has leukemia yes and I just wanted to recommend to him a couple movies like as a movie the beautiful truth it's about the Gerson Therapy and not dog therapy to do one also as cancer the forbidden cures and cancer is curable now it I I just covered the cancer conspiracy and you know from what I've looked into the cancer thing is just a part of the eugenics agenda to take down the populations to uh you know a lot of numbers so uh i've been i've been pretty involved in exposing this conspiracy and I just want recommend that you need to absolutely give them the titles one more time okay so it's the beautiful truth covers the Gerson Therapy then there's also the forbidden cures and off I can't do the forbidden tours and then also cancer is curable now great I've seen all three of those in their phenomenal documentaries all of them I know that's I know that's one of your big fundamental issues that you work toward getting out there that there's alternative treatments out there to cancer cancer can be treated holistically could be treated you know through we could prevent it through what we do with our diet and you reach out there to people who are suffering from this you know horrible condition um you know on a day to day basis that's one of the big aspects of your work so thanks for doing that oh you're welcome I want to uh he we went out to the a Susan G Komen Race for the Cure we're out there and handed out information everything is double in fat people want to watch those videos marks in the video too and to go to youtube / signs of the time media and that's my YouTube page and they can I have watched a video called the Campus Crusade I give that one a yute youtube.com slash signs of the time media right okay signs of the time signs plural time singular signs of the time media yep great Pullman um so I wanted to cover a topic of bonanza sort of dominate urges I kind of want to fill in something here that I'm not sure if you talked about yes go ahead I first bought that not only do we not I want to support dominators but we don't want to support ourselves being dominated so that sometimes when we all do a little bit of power we kind of that's right that's right and that's the whole issue that people take down one system of control and then they become the controllers and erect a new one you know we have to take down the system of control and replace it with nothing replace it with no control except self control meaning working with yourself to understand the difference between right and wrong and then choose right action over wrong action that's involves discipline and self-control that's the only kind of control that's real you're in control of your own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions and exactly nothing else so that's a great point Kim we can't become the Dominator ourselves yes yes we call them my free movement where you know everybody just wants to kind of change the system for their own belief system rediff let people be free you know that's right clapping that but I'm not sure if you covered this aspect respond to the non-sport dominators but I find it very important in understanding the causal factors how people have gotten this way and how my people support as a very same people that inflate those I mean personally I find hard to understand like people would want to be controlled by other people you know because we're all just people and why would you want somebody else because person just like you yes I taught you I watched I touched on it a little and I think it all comes back down to the the dynamic of personal responsibility you think about it a master/slave relationship in any engagements with anyone who may be outside of that relationship let's just talk about one master and one slave let's say the master is interacting with another group of people who aren't his slaves you know they may be masters of other slaves or something would be other people that are going to go and interact with the master go and ask the slave anything interact with him on any level that means anything you know other than maybe you know give him a suggestion or command no he's not interested in what the slave thinks he knows that the slave is has abdicated his personal responsibility or at least attempted to to the master and the master is saying I'm your owner you're my property and if the slave accepts that he's basically saying you know the master does all my thinking for me he clothes me he feeds me he keep gives me shelter he does you know I do whatever he says that I have to do but ultimately uh you know once that obligation is fulfilled to him I don't have to do anything I don't have to worry about anything for myself I don't have to be self-reliant I don't have to make my own decisions he tells me what to think he tells me how to dress he tells me what to do on a daily basis you know and that's it and I you know none of those decisions they're all out of my hands and they belong to the master you know even in civil war slavery period in America you look at the dynamic from studying in writings and letters etc that are that were left behind and you realize the slaves that were kept the blacks a lot of the black slaves that were kept in America enjoyed the condition they as I understand how absolutely horrifying that sounds to be in people's minds but many slaves did not want to be freed and many slaves after they were freed in this country they they wanted to go back to the plantations where they looked at it as they had it easier than being free and then having to make a way in life for themselves and that that's also difficult because guarantee they didn't set them free with much money you know and and the system was still controlled by money then and they had to fend for themselves with very little resources at their disposal so most people wanted to go back into dependency into total dependency so it's not a not in any way blaming them for that condition please don't take it as such I'm saying that even when they were being held and viciously beaten and kept in deplorable conditions many of them accepted it because they did not know any other way of life they came up in a system like that many of them had come up from the time they were young raised in a system like that and that's our condition globally that we're raised in a system of slavery and so many people since they don't know anything else they're comfortable with it and somebody telling them this is slavery here's what freedom looks like they say oh my god that's what freedom looks like you can keep it they want to be dependent I also address this issue in the speech at the end the federales that so many people are hopelessly dependent on the system as they say in the matrix you know they're so inured you know they have been so beaten and downtrodden that they are completely dependent on the system and they've grown to like it they like their dependency because it means they don't have to make their own hard decisions they don't have to be self-reliant and ultimately they can pretend to advocate their personal responsibility to someone else absolutely my key factor that I have picked up on the causes a condition of people see that they're dominated is the same people and their children yes I was only I don't parenting skills for the lack of yes absolutely parents treat their children as property as if it's something that they own like that their job is for child until that child comes first instead of actually raising their own children in crisis not it thank you Oh base mindset of you know reactive mindset mindset where it's all respond exactly that's a brilliant point and and this this goes right down to the to the root causal factors we raise our children like we own them you know Adam Mike Adam macrocosmic level the states treating us like they own us you know do this because we say you have to do it or else and that's a lot of parents go about parenting so-called parenting their children that isn't raising anybody raising someone involves helping them to understand the why that's where all the power is at you want to empower somebody you have to help them to understand the why any given situation or problem and this way they know why they should act a certain way what are the consequences and repercussions of choosing unwisely that's what education is real education is all about and it comes from the Latin Educare a a do care a means to lead out from okay what you're leading someone out of is darkness and ignorance you're leading them out of the darkness and into the light if there's a real education conversely if there's an indoctrination that's all based on fear and it's all based on my way or the highway type thinking which is all control based you know you do this because I said so why how many kids that that the two words kids come into this world saying ladies and gentlemen the two words the kids you know maybe they'll say mama or daddy for you know first words but I guarantee you the words that they will be saying in their childhood more than any other words here they are is know and why that's what children come into the world saying and then we breed that right out of them we indoctrinate that right out of them and parents do that most of all don't say no don't ask why just do it because I said so if that's the thinking of a parent you're going to raise your kid to be a good little slave to the state so great point in yeah kids always say why and parents just always say because I said so I think it's important playing so why so then the children actually understand why yes you saw them why you're gonna have two different actions and kids I think one the child's gonna lose respect for you please you'll never give them a good reason why you take the time you take the time to explain your your knowledge your understanding to them that's what parenting is all about a spending time with your children to help them develop understanding that you currently have you know sadly the part of the problem is so many parents don't have that understanding that it's the blind rate you know not raising the blind you know so God continued with your point but yeah I mean just you know definitely brilliant and very apropos to the situation for sure yeah so you created that has no respect for ideal created kids and obedience plays right and then that grows up to be funded Society and this is why we have this problem we have done so absolutely on obviously out a couple things I don't see it because I spent okay I don't say caustic names and say what is wrong with you or what do you stupid or something like that or coal sounds because that goes into this that goes into the subconscious and then they begin to believe it about themselves then they stop trying because oh well I'm stupid and I've always been like that I probably always will be like that and why should I bother to try to educate myself you know you see that with so many people that that's what they've been told and that becomes subconscious programming that is continuously reinforced through their lives another great point God continue instead of a negative one and just tell them things like you know you disappointed me because I know you know exactly and again that's really what parenting is all about and that's what this is all about as education you hear the intro the outro music coming up Tim phenomenal police other callers who are on the line sorry we didn't get a chance to get to you but that's all the time

What On Earth Is Happening Show #127

Topics: *Solutions, True Positive Thinking, false "New Age" notion of positive thinking, Worldview Healing, Teaching Truth To Others, Respect, Remembering, Responsibility, Conscience, Conversion, Conviction, Atonement*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday October 21st 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time we have a good show lined up for you here today I'm going to be talking about solutions continuing our ongoing solutions section to the problems that humanity faces in consciousness today we're going to be talking about the power of true positive thinking and one's responsibility to teach others once they have acquired an accurate understanding of in fact what is taking place in our world so that's coming up today on the show before we get started I have some event announcements and I want to tell people about why I haven't been on the air in the last couple of weeks I'm not going to spend too much time on that just to say that three weeks ago it was a scheduled rebroadcast the last two weeks were not planned I was planning on being on the air over the last two weeks but technical difficulties made that impossible I've been having some problems with my main computer which I'm not going to get into the details of just to say that it really set me back as far as work that I wanted to be getting done and was not able to do that due to some technical problems and three weeks ago I was of course one of the speakers at the Pennsylvania MUFON East Coast conference so that was again a scheduled rebroadcast and I want to say thank you to all the people who made that conference possible it was just an awesome event and I was really proud to have been a part of it I want to thank John Ventre Jennifer Stein Michael Melton Bob Gardner Jeff Strauss Michael false Etta and everyone else who was involved with the Pennsylvania MUFON East Coast Conference I really especially want to send a shout out - Travis Walton who to me was probably the most impressive speaker there I'd like to really thank all the speakers everybody who was a speaker at that conference was really really great and it just went over much better than I even anticipated so it was really great to be involved in that I want to send a thank you out to John to Vani who helped me get back up and running due to some of the technical problems that I had by really helping out and making a donation for a part that I needed so John thanks very much and I probably won't have gotten back up as quickly as I did if it were not for his help so with that having been said let's jump into some of the really big event announcements now that people know why I've been away for the last couple of weeks the free your mind to conference of course coming up here in Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 free your mind returns to Philadelphia with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first four your mind conference with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the location the Arch Street meeting house at 3:20 Arch Street here in Philadelphia doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day and ladies and gentlemen the big announcement of course many people have already seen this on the free remind website but we have confirmed for the free your mind conference for free your mind to Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips the authors of the book the transformation of America yes they will be speaking both of them speaking at 4:00 your mind - on April 25th 26 and 27 2013 we're going to be announcing when we finish confirming all of the guests speakers we're going to be announcing a schedule coming up in the near future the future speakers booked so far we have 22 confirmed speakers probably going to be booking an additional two or three when it's all said and done but right now confirmed Allen Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago then Stewart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honour myself mark passio Lauren Marais Mark Phillips Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonja Barrett just a tremendous line-up of speakers the the lineup is getting better and better the ticket prices are priced extremely reasonably with the Thursday conference only $30 the Thursday meet and greet with light vegetarian cuisine is going to be $20 the Friday conference $40 Saturday conference $40 and if you get the entire package including the meet-and-greet $120 for advance ticket sales I'm going to again implore people please if you plan on being at the free your mind conference get your tickets in advance advanced ticket sales are better than making a donation for the effort because it's going to help us to pay for all of the expenses involved in putting a conference of this size on we have to fly the speakers out to the to the Philadelphia area we have to lodge them in hotels we have to pay for technological cost for printing costs for advertising we're getting thousands and thousands of 5x7 post cards printed up to promote for this event all across the Philadelphia region so please if you can get your tickets in advance first of all you'll be saving money instead of getting them at the door and the further in advance you get them you will be helping us to host the conference by helping us to offset all of those costs for travel arrangements and for promotional needs so again I I can't implore people enough if you know you're gonna be going to the free your mind conference now is the time to buy your tickets an advanced ticket sale is better than a donation so with that being said the next event announcement uh actually one more thing on the free your mind conference we are still very very light in the way of organizers for this conference and we really wanted wanted to set up some teams of organizers but we can't even do that or each organizer is really having to focus almost entirely on you know each on the whole effort as far as promotion and booking and fundraising fundraising is something I really wanted to try to hand off to a secondary team but we don't even have enough organizers to do that so really the core group of organizers is you're being overworked we need more dedicated people if they want to become involved to really and people who are self driven you know who can take initiative that's what we're looking for here people with some organizational skills that understand what this conference is about why it needs to be hosted and who can take initiative to help to organize it and host events if you're of that skill set and you live in the Philadelphia area please get in touch with me at mark at free your mind conference calm or mark at what on earth is happening calm and you you know I'll let you know how you can get involved in helping to organize this great conference coming up but we still need help so and hardly anyone has really come forward and stayed you know dedicated to this effort and really I guess worked on their own you know shown initiative on their own to really help make this better the core team cannot do it alone there's only a few of us and we definitely still need more help so again that call is is going out there once again let's move on with another event announcement the truth freedom prosperity documentary night will be taking place at the last Thursday of this month as it always is October 25th 2012 at 6:30 p.m. a 6:30 sharp start time at a scene food market and cafe 719 South fourth Street here in Philadelphia this month truth freedom prosperity is going to be screening the film ethos ethos is a documentary hosted by Hollywood actor Woody Harrelson it's a documentary that takes a look at where the United States is heading as a society in the 21st century and explores the mechanism in our systems that work against personal liberty I think Harrelson did a good job in hosting this film the film brings up a lot of interesting points so we're gonna be screening it as part of the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evening as part of truth freedom prosperity for more information on these film screenings and all of the work the truth freedom prosperity does please visit their website at truth freedom prosperity dot org the what on earth is happening ad-free chip in effort has been reset the new chart is online we already received one donation it is it stands at fifty dollars right now for the next three month period we need to raise approximately one thousand dollars by January 31st in order to keep the show ad free through the February March and April time period so that has been reset and if you're in a position to do so any donations no matter what size are welcome and appreciated to keep the show ad free okay so let's move on to our topic for today and this topic I'm introducing two basic solutions today and if we get through them all we'll open up the phone lines and take your thoughts on these and really any solutions that we have talked about so far so as always you can go to the what on earth is happening radio show page if you're not already listening through that page and underneath the player there on the page you can see images for today's show now we've looked at image number one which was the free your mind to poster and by the way let me just say this if anyone wants to do any promotion for the free your mind conference on your own you just download these posters print them out you know that's why they're up on the site just print them out and you can you know promote in your local area especially if you're around the Philadelphia area or Greater Philadelphia area that would help a lot so anyone that wants to do that on their own just feel free to go right ahead put them in coffee shops bookstores libraries etc and anywhere where there's people who are gathering and who may be thinking a little bit feel free to do some promotion for the conference on your own so image number two is the entire solution section which I call the way out and image number three is simply the grassroots solutions for real positive and lasting change which we've been talking about on the show for several weeks I have 10 basic solutions that I list in the solutions such and we've already covered I believe eight of them or a seven of them and we're going to be covering two of the last three today I'm skipping over the use of entheogens in a conscious context because I want to dedicate a little bit more time to that topic and also more likely to not have some guests come on the show to talk about that topic as well so that's going to be coming up in a future what on earth is happening shows dealing with solutions today of course we're going to be talking about the power of true positive thinking which is different than the concept of positive thinking as put forward in the New Age movement so we're going to talk about what that really is and then of course we're going to talk about the responsibilities that each one of us has to use the power of our voice to teach others once we have understood what has really taken place around us that is not the end that is the beginning and it is the beginning of us taking full grasp of our responsibility to go out and bring that message of awareness and freedom to other people whether they're ready to hear it or not so these are the two topics I'm going to touch on today but let me give the call-in number before I even jump in so people can get in the you hopefully there will be time for calls in the last hour of the the second hour of the show so the callin number for the show today is 866 841 one zero six five once again the callin number eight six six eight four one one zero six five so let's jump in with positive thinking and what this really means what is this all about you hear that a lot you know stay positive think positive you know don't get down on things and whether people can hear it in my voice or not I I am not always the best at following this knowledge of remaining in a positive mental attitude I find myself slipping out of this mode constantly and a lot of times it does seem hopeless to me so again knowing the path and walking the path are two different things this is one I struggle with the most and still do I said this even before in my presentations on the videos on my website and I have not really fully been able to conquer that in myself and that no one is perfect everyone is still growing and struggling in their own ways and this is one that I struggle with the most I know that my mental attitude should be improved and better I try to be a realist as well and look at things from a realistic perspective but at the same time what the true meaning of positive thinking is about is not this new-age notion that if we only focus on the positive that that's what we'll get and we'll be keeping the negative away from us if we never talk about it please do not interpret what I'm saying as that nothing could be farther from the truth this is a new age deception as far as I'm concerned and is it is put out there by the dark occultists and many well-meaning people have accepted it and grafted onto it and are teaching false information as far as I'm concerned when you ignore the negative as far as far as I'm concerned get more of it because you're not addressing the causal factors that led to that negative manifestation so to ignore something is the worst thing that you could possibly do to address it and be realistic about what caused it is the best thing that you can do to try to learn the causative factor the causative agents that led to that particular manifestation that you do not want is what you do need to be doing so to address the dark aspect and to address the the shadow side of things is one of the most important things if any solution could possibly be worked out that doesn't mean you dwell on it and let it consume you and let it take over your entire mindset and poison you with negative energy because you know the true nature of how negative things really are right now in our world the the aspect of positive thinking I'm trying to explain to people is and again I can't tell you I'm perfect at this because I'm most certainly not again I have have the understanding but perhaps have not developed wisdom in this aspect yet and I'll be the first to admit it because putting it into direct practice in one's life and keeping it there is what wisdom is all about while I understand the power of this solution I may not be the person who applies it in one's life the best or maybe not even that well at all so I'm being directly honest about that ok so and and this has been more true recently than at any other time in the past for me especially with things you know technologically falling apart on me maybe that was you know to really think about what I'm going to be saying here and and being honest about it and talk about it a little bit more because I don't want to get up here and tell people that everything is going to be fine that's the last thing you're going to hear from me things there is a possibility for things to work out and there's also a possibility for things to go to hell what's going to determine that outcome is what kind of willpower we put behind the our desire to see a particular manifestation happen and I think I do do that very effectively I have willpower and I employ it as far as maintaining a positive mental attitude throughout that process that's a different story because you can easily take a look around and see how bad the situation is I think everybody who listens to this show and is even partially aware of what's going on in our world can acknowledge that things are not good things are not where we want them to be the world is in darkness and ignorance but in the respect that I'm talking about true positive thinking it doesn't mean you don't look at that negativity it means that you look at it and you try to make an honest assessment of it and then you try to use your employer willpower to change that situation by using the power of your voice and your knowledge to bring that to other people in as wide of a way as it is within your power to do it and never stopping and giving up doing that and what you're really thinking positive about is your own ability you know it's it's faith in oneself which if you really know what your capabilities are and you know the self it's not even a matter of faith it's a matter of knowing what your capabilities are knowing what your limitations are and then using them to their fullest extent and employing constant effort constant effort constant willpower behind that and never giving up regardless of what the outcome looks like regardless of how dark and dreary the future may look you're gonna do it anyway you're gonna continue to do that make that effort and the employee that will regardless of what the outcome is going to be I'm not gonna stop doing this no matter what the outcome is in some form or fashion you know I constantly think about just completely giving up because oh it's not having an impact it's not having an effort I don't care whether it is or not how about that it doesn't matter I'm gonna do what I know is right regardless of what kind of a now come or in effect it has doesn't make a difference I know what the truth is I'm gonna speak that until the day I die and that's it that's the kind of willpower that it's gonna take to get out of our current mess that we've worked ourselves into so the power of true positive thinking has nothing to do with refusal to look at what makes you uncomfortable as proposed by the New Age movement they say that's gonna draw more of that to you and that's utter nonsense you know looking at a potential destructive energy coming toward you and then making yourself aware of what that is and then taking the necessary measures and precautionary steps to perhaps strengthen yourself and insulate yourself from the damage that that's going to cause is true intelligence it has absolutely nothing to do with drawing that to you that has come from mind controllers that want people not to understand what's really going on in the world because what's going on in the world isn't very negative and they don't want people to look into it because they don't want people to understand the causal factors involved in the problem because if you do not understand the causal factors of the what is creating that negative manifestation you're powerless to ever change it so this injection of this false teaching of positive thinking in into the New Age movement is actually done by people who want the status quo to remain just as it is what I'm talking about here is what I call true positive thinking and again we have to make the distinguish we're using the same term but we're we're separating it from this New Age notion of positive thinking of never looking at the negative we're separating this from that I'm calling it true positive thinking and what this means is honestly assess the situation but you know with a positive mental attitude in mind if you're constantly thinking that it's hopeless and there's no point in doing it you're not going to want to get up and make the effort you know you you can't just sit there and say well it's an impossibility it may look like it may not be willed into existence right now from where we're at I'll be the first to admit that but that doesn't mean I think that it's not possible see and this is where we have to make a big a clear distinguishment between can and will and true positive thinking in the sense that I'm talking about engages the can part of it your actions then engage the will part of it the thinking part is about what is possible and then your actions your working with what you have to work with to attempt to will that into existence so let me see if I can put this in a little bit of a clearer way the the possibility of what can be done is involved in worldview healing if someone is of the attitude that it's impossible okay you can never create change it isn't even possible that capability doesn't exist things are the way they are have always been are now and always will be just as they are you hear this from so many people who you try to explain about what's going on and even if they admit to some of the negative they're like well it's just always been like that and you're not going to change it neither am i this is part of the argument that I hear for people saying why do you even bother to do what you're doing why do you even take up one millisecond of your day attempting to explain anything to anybody because it's never gonna change anything they believe it cannot be changed see now this is real negative thinking to actually have gone so far into a dark worldview that your entire mental attitude is that change is completely impossible it is not even possible to change anything in that aspect people who have accepted that dark and poisonous worldview I say to them well what you've just basically accepted is that you're in hell and you deserve to be there and you're there's no possibility for you to ever get out of that torture and they're okay with that usually they usually don't even offer an argument to that because ultimately the same kind of person who is in this negative poisoned worldview that believes that change is impossible is the same kind of person who ultimately hates themself and is in a state of extreme self-loathing and somewhere in their subconscious mind they feel they deserve what they have they feel they deserve the enslavement that they have and should continue to experience it and an even darker part of their worldview is they actually believe and have accepted deep in their sub consciousness is that so should everybody else continue to experience this suffering just because they are in the self loathing worldview may they not only hate themselves they are ultimately deep down inside have no love for anyone because if you don't love yourself you can't display love for anyone else so this extreme negative thinking about change being impossible is what I'm talking about overcoming it isn't to say that change won't be extremely difficult to achieve if I said that I wouldn't be a realist okay from where we're at it's a long shot folks from where we're at in the 100 practically 100% total attachment to illusions and deception and lies which people have wholeheartedly accepted as reality as their reality and believe that that is how it must be don't think that if this is going to be an easy ride to create real change because it's not it's gonna be a war a war and nothing short of warfare in the spiritual and mental domains and possibly the physical domain very possibly so I'm not saying that it's going to be easy please not confuse anything I'm saying with that either okay what I'm saying is if you start from the Poisson worldview that change is impossible you might as well just sit back and do nothing because if you that's what you believe why would you bother to say a thing why would you bother to try to change anything you know this goes for people that believe that it's impossible for individuals to change to not just as a society but a lot of people think you know a lot of people would look at my background from the Church of Satan and say well this guy is a distant phone he can't possibly be saying anything that's true or real because look at where he came from and this is more this is a deeper part of the poisoned worldview aspect that everything is eternally the way that it is and cannot change we talked about the concept of the we our worldview you know Humanity is this and that's eternal you know it's always been like that is this way now and always will be that way people have to understand as long as that's your mental attitude you're done you're enslaved you are owned owned whole sale in in 100 percent totality you are owned if that's your mental position this is what I'm talking about when I'm talking about developing true positive thinking everyone is not an agent people who came even from an institution that is working toward the goal of evil have a potential in their mind in their heart in their soul to change themselves just because someone was once affiliated with someone who's working toward the dark doesn't mean that they could not have turned their life around and worked toward the light you know and you get so much of this in the you know quote unquote freedom movement they my freedom movement that wants to talk about everybody being an agent so many people you know are of this completely poisoned worldview mind controlled state of mind and don't understand individuals can change they can and if you really pay attention to what people are saying that's what you need to do instead of just looking at a particular background or an affiliation you need to pay attention to what the person is really saying and that's how you're going to gain a holistically intelligent view of what the person is really about because you're going to hear it for you know and look and filter it through the mental process but in in following their work for a long period of time you're also going to get a feel for their heart from an intuitive aspect and that's what real intelligence is it is not just left brain filtration it is not just logical deductions it is also about intuitive processes and feeling the heart of another being and this is what many people still lack the understanding of so the in the sense the true positive space the true positive thinking that I'm talking about here is one maintaining first and foremost faith I will use the word faith okay but really what it is is is deep introspective knowing of what your own capabilities are and being honest with yourself an honest self assessment let's call it that with your capabilities resources knowledge etc and continuously maintaining an attitude of I can do this work I can go out there and help to affect change in others you know I believe that is possible that's that's what we're talking about when we say when I'm using faith in this connotation if I didn't believe that that was possible that's a positive belief that's a true belief it isn't believing in something you can't prove I can prove I have the will to go on and forge forward regardless of what you know the current situation may look like that's self belief in oneself and that's what I'm talking about here as part of true positive thinking that's that glass being half full aspect well okay most of the world is in darkness but I not in darkness you know that's where you're looking at the glass being half full that perspective and I am capable of helping to affect change in others with the power of my voice and and putting forward my knowledge and understanding out there freely for other people that's what I'm talking about when I'm talking about true positive thinking it's its faith in oneself an honest self-assessment of one's capabilities and then its willpower and courage to go out and put that out into the world it's believing that change is possible for other people in addition to yourself you have to know that change is possible then you have to embody that change then you have to go out with the attitude I also believe others can make this change it is possible for them because it was possible for me nothing is eternal there is no such thing as eternal programing that it has to be that way whenever I hear well it's always been that way and it has to be that way why why would anything have to be an eternal way except natural law natural law has nothing to do with man's choices okay man has free will to choose how he will be as long as he's not violating natural law so you have free will to choose how you will be but not without consequence this is part of what understanding natural law comes down to you have to understand you can change yourself what you can't choose free through your freewill is to attempt to break natural law without consequence there's going to be consequences if that's what you want to turn your freewill toward doing oh sure you can go and do it but again not without consequence okay there's always going to be repercussions for breaking natural law when I'm talking about creating positive change you have to know that it is possible to do that nothing is eternally a certain way then it happens to only be the current condition see this is where the other aspect of world poisoning comes into this you could say this is part of worldview healing it's it's part of it it's part of the process of worldview healing it's what you're going to use once you have begun to heal the worldview you're gonna use this solution of maintaining this positive mental attitude to continue the work that you're doing if I didn't have any part of this if I didn't know any part of it I say I need improvement in this regard but at the same time if I didn't have any part of this working for myself I probably would have given up with encountering all the problems over the last couple weeks that I've had because it's been rough okay and I'm tired okay and it takes effort and willpower to keep wanting to go on the energy level that I'm at working with right now is definitely at a low but that doesn't mean I'm going to just say oh screw and I'm not gonna do it I'm gonna continue to use whatever is there as long as I'm drawing breath and again that's what will is all about that's what care is all about so what I'm saying here is part of this is regardless of what the outcome may look like it's going to be never give up refuse to disengage the will once the will is this engage you're done so part of this worldview healing is looking at the potential for others to change and realizing that that's possible that there's no such thing as an eternal way that something must be there's only current conditions that's why you know the negative aspect of worldview poisoning is one of the negative aspects of the poisoned worldview is believing that things are eternally the way they are and must be that way for some reason see this is part of somebody being so beaten down that they have accepted that something must eternally be that way and again I call it the acceptance of Hell the yeren hell and you just accept that that that's where you're at you belong there for some reason and so does everyone else well I don't accept that this realm is just simply an eternal prison I believe we're creating the conditions I don't believe we're creating the conditions I know we're creating the conditions we have freewill to create whatever conditions we want as long as we're operating within the parameters of natural law what we want to do is break all the parameters of natural law and still think that we can operate somehow freely in this realm and that's impossible you operate within natural law and then you could make whatever you want here you don't operate within the parameters of natural law you yourself as a society collectively are building a prison for yourself that's what we're doing that doesn't mean that that prison is eternal and it must be that way you change your mind then you change your behavior and then you can create a different manifestation and that's possible possible again we're talking about possibility here as part of this positive true positive thinking solution to understand what's possible now that's not saying that you know what will be chosen I don't think anybody definitively knows what will be chosen we could look at general trends and and extrapolate from the general trend and if you're gonna do that I can understand how your attitude might not be so good because it doesn't look like from the general trend that many people are really waking up and certainly not waking up in any level of fullness but that doesn't mean it isn't possible it can happen are people going to stay attached through their free will stay attached to illusion see that's what we have a free will to do we have a free will to engage in reality and therefore learn about natural law and prosper and create any manifestation we so desire or we can continue to stay in illusion to use our free will to stay engaged in things that absolutely aren't true and are based in lies deception misunderstanding and complete falsehood and then we're going to build continue to generate through our thoughts emotions and actions ultimately we're going to generate a prison of our own design and we're going to stay there for as long as we continue to engage in that illusion the difference here is in what I'm talking about true positive thinking is knowing that that's always created by us and is never an eternal quality of the universe or an eternal you know law of creation that must remain that way it is not natural law that this place is a prison it is the current condition that this place is a prison because we made it like that and that's as far as I'm concerned the most positive thing that you could ever know come to a full understanding of because that means that you're not being tortured eternally just for the hell of it just for the sake of it just for the hell of it pun intended okay you're we're all collectively creating this manifested outcome because most of us are in the mental state of wanting to stay in that illusion because it's comfortable there and that's not something that can't be changed it is something that can be changed but you people have to provide a support system for that level of change to help someone to acquire intelligence to help someone to Riva fie their care because their care is largely dead and we have to resurrect care to bring it back out of the tomb that it is in bring somebody's heart back to life so that they start caring about what is going on and ultimately to resurrect right action in the world but that's not going to be done if people continuously believe that they're going to that that change is impossible and that this idea of we are this way eternally and it must be this way eternally I don't you know I almost want to hear that coming out of people's mouths unless it's connected to natural law when it comes to natural law you can say it is this way eternally and you're making an accurate statement blank you can make a blanket statement if you have the fundamentals of natural law understood properly and say it is this way eternally see this is what goes back I've alluded to it on past shows there's a prayer in the Christian faith I believe it's called the prayer of st. Francis that talks about having the courage or the wisdom to know what is possible to change and what is not possible to change I don't have the exact words in front of me but it's like knowing what is possible to change in what's not and the wisdom to know the difference between those two things you know that's very very powerful knowledge what can be changed is the current condition because it's based upon our free will choices what cannot be changed is natural law because that's not made by man that's not put forward by man that is a eternal condition of the universe these are the boundary conditions of the entire universe that we're living in so you know talking about what's possible to change we also have to know what's not possible to change but the human condition is not one of those things that's impossible to change it's just exceedingly difficult to change it because of the level of comfort of attachment to illusion that humanity has worked itself in so to many it can seem impossible but it is not the reason they think it's impossible is they think that not enough people can ever develop that will and again here's where will can and will diverge okay we have to also understand that this is a matter of willpower to create change alright and knowing that we have to assist in the development of that willpower we have to be like strength trainers you know like people who help people in a gym the who know the truth you could look at it as their personal trainers but their personal trainers for the aspects of consciousness their personal trainers to help people come into true intelligence to help people to develop true care and get out of their apathy their trainers to help people develop courage and willpower to then go out and themselves affect change in the world and become a change agent so that's a difficult job it's the most difficult job that's why so few people really wanted to get engaged in it and stay engaged in it you have a lot of people that want to skirt the periphery of this and say a few things do a few people and then oh and they encounter some resistance and I don't want to hear it then they just back off and that's going back to sleep folks that's what that is that's just going right back to sleep all right because if you're not actively continuing to attempt to influence change there's no power in your actions you knowing is practically meaningless it's not meaningless but I say practically meaningless because if you don't do anything with knowledge and understanding what's the point of having it you might as we well be one of the ignorant asleep sheeple as people call them the the point here is using the will to put forward what you haven't come to know and part of the problem is you know there's a lot of people who are putting out stuff that isn't true and think that it's their responsibility to put it out there and they haven't even vetted the material enough you know and a lot of these people are you know putting out things that are very negative destructive and based on complete misinformation as well and some people are well intended and believe that they're putting out the truth again the New Age aspect is one of those things that this notion that oh never look at the negative you know where you'll draw it to you you hear that from so many well-meaning people it doesn't mean they're all agents of disinformation but they could have grafted that belief you know taking it into themselves and you know grafted it onto their worldview and now they're just propagating it because they've accepted it it doesn't mean that they're evil you know they've been misguided by something and they believe what they're doing is right you know so we have to again make that that distinguishing between someone who is deliberately and in full knowing putting out bad information and then someone else who you know happen to look at it and say well I could get behind that I could accept that as being true and is just putting it out there because they think they're gonna help somebody else with it which is true for the majority of the New Age movement not saying all of those people who put out that info regarding not looking at the negative are evil people but I guarantee you who originally injected that into the whole movement had a plan in mind and did that by design knowing that it would get picked up by people who with positive intent and propagated and it has been tremendously propagated and I'll tell you what we're going to do - one of the things the the free your mind organizers are going to do is we're going to the big New Age Expo coming up here in Philadelphia the mind/body/spirit Expo and we're gonna promote the living hell out of the free your mind to conference there and engage all of these New Agers and say do you know what's really going on in the world or you just lost in your meditative trance mind mode you know and not really looking at what's truly taking place around you you know because that's what most of the these New Agers are all about they're all about just feeling good it's a drug to them it's a drug to them they're it's just about feeling good being in a community that's uplifting for them and the suffering of other people is their own problem and that's largely true I'm not saying that as a blanket statement not everybody in the New Age movement feels that that way but to be quite honest about it that is largely the case ok you saw I'm making a generalization there and that generalization largely holds true the New Age movement is misguided in the in the aspect that they put forward these this fall teaching of what positive thinking is all about what one of the aspects that I cover that also differs from classic New Age teachings on positive thinking is not only about how it differs from what can be changed and what will change and being honest about that but also looking at this from a perspective of illness that the people who do not have an understanding of true freedom who do not have an understanding of rights who do not understand and have have an understanding or knowledge of right and wrong or developed conscience in other words and who do not understand anything about how natural law works and our free will decisions works in conjunction with natural law to bring us the manifested reality that we must then experience those without any of this knowledge we can't look at them as just evil we have to look at them as ill this is illness they're they're broken in many ways but not irreparably broken but they are broken see the word broken is an interesting term because we use the word broken when something doesn't work when it doesn't work properly it's broken but we also use the word broken to mean some what some a being that has accepted their bondage so when a horse is broken okay that means they are now accepting that they're a work animal that they're our slave to them to the farmer or the rancher or whoever who broke them so this analogy this word play here holds very accurate the people who were trying to help are technically broken their consciousness is broken there are fragmented individual they are dismembered they are torn apart internally they don't have an integrated consciousness their thought thoughts emotions and actions are all over the place they don't have real telogen they don't have care they're drowning in apathy their worldview is completely shattered and drenched drowning an illusion and they have accepted that this is just the way that it is and it can never be changed totally poisoned worldview these people who I'm talking about our ill they're broken they're ill their consciousness is sick and as a holistic being as the total being is very sick so part of true positive thinking is not treating these people as simply bad and evil and that's another thing I often wrestle with believe it or not while I know this fully I hear some of the statements that come out of people's mouths and I just think well you're totally given over to evil you know you are evil maybe you're the essence of evil yourself that's just in a human body I think that all the time about P of minus T I hear things that come out of my own family members mouth and I think wow you are just the essence of evil because they're so brainwashed and their worldview is so sick and poison I have to consciously try to force myself to remember this person is just damaged and broken and that's a very harsh way of putting it but a very accurate way of putting it there are damaged being they're broken they're beaten up and crushed their soul is just crushed in so many different ways it would take a long time to list them all and that's a sad sad sad thing it's a sad state of affairs but what I'm trying to say here is part of true positive thinking you you have to try to disengage the the passion and the emotional aspect to this when you're looking at other people and you have to look at it from a perspective that is pulled back a little bit and is dispassionate from the perspective of getting angry at these people and again this is why I started with this fact is because I struggle with all of this the most as I've already said I struggle with looking on the positive side and I struggle with looking at these people as simply broken and ill and misguided and undermine control but that is the case I do know that that's the case I understand why that's been done have I converted that total knowledge of that being the case and the understanding of how it's been done and why they are like that to wisdom yet in this regard and I'd have to honestly assess myself and say no I have not because I get so angry with these people that I almost go back to the same eugenics worldview of the darker cultists and think they all just need to go constantly and you know I understand why some of these darker cultists who are a billion times more intellectually advanced I don't notice I did not use the word intelligent a billion times more left brain intellectual in their capacity to understand things than the average human being is I understand why they would want to do away with 95% of the world's population most of the time that doesn't mean I agree with their agenda to actually do it I think people can can change I didn't say they definitely will they can change if the proper information is put before them and the poison stream of information is is dispelled from going into their mind going into their eyes and ears and therefore into the mind and their and also the poison that's going into the body is quelled see the part of the reason people are so slow to accept the truth is because they're not only mentally and spiritually broken most of the time they're physically broken they have damaged brains literal damaged brains their brains are so messed up they can't focus on anything I mean I know members of my own family they cannot have a conversation that is in any way directed or focused for more than two two minutes opps tops and they have to go start looking at things in the physical environment playing with you know some type of physical toy or piece of technology or go and doing an actual behavior or activity someplace but to sit and talk which is what we're going to talk about in the second hour we're going to talk about conversation as being a big part of the solution to have them sit and engage in anything that requires the mind or thinking about anything in any kind of a deep level for any amount of time forget it and that that is a sign of brain damage physical literal brain damage I can't stress that enough that means that this person has not used the aspects of the brain for attention on any kind of abstract thinking for so long that that aspect that part of the brain is actually atrophied and if you looked at the brain in an advanced skin like a SPECT scan or something like that it would show that the parts of the brain that deal with that level of thinking are not firing the neurons in that part of the brain are actually have been become deadened and it we require small efforts over long periods of time to constantly go and reengage that person's brain to get them draw them into conversation and hold them there make them pay attention for a little bit longer and a little bit longer and a little bit longer you know hard work that is to do and people say oh that's not your responsibility that's what I say back to that it is your responsibility to do that if you know the truth it is see you know I should just I should just drop names here in in saying some people in the actual new-age community quote unquote I'm not going to even do that I've talked to people personally at book signings and and lectures and things like that and asked them about this well once you come to understand the truth shouldn't we be developing methods methodologies on engagement for other people who are still asleep after all they're affecting everybody else is free they're affecting the state of affairs and I've heard back from some of these people sitting there signing books and getting thousands of dollars to make appearances multiple thousands of dollars and make appearances oh that's not our responsibility we only need to concern ourselves with ourselves and once again I call on that okay because that is not what it is all about it is not about just you knowing and changing yourself and then saying I'm okay so screw everybody else and anybody out there in a New Age movement that's putting that out there is a deceiver it is about using that knowledge in full responsibility to take it to others to help them to affect the change of themselves as well No [Music] [Music] okay folks we're back after the station break at the top of the hour this is the second hour of today's what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about solutions in the form of the power of true positive thinking and how that differs from the new-age notion of positive thinking and talking about the responsibility to teach others which I was just bridging into as part of that that segue at the end of the last hour so many people within certain new-age circles also have accepted that it's only about changing yourself well the dynamic of the total change that could possibly happen on a societal scale is about changing oneself but how do you think that that's going to be possible if you're not putting information out there into the world to influence that change and it is about making people pay attention to it by putting it out there in such a way that it cannot be ignored see that's the problem we're still so fringe and our numbers are so small that people can just ignore it and say well oh this is the other thing that the people who don't want to accept the reality always talk about and I get crazy when I hear them say this oh how many people think like that as if that makes a difference as if it matters the number of people that are saying something is if that has anything whatsoever to do with whether something is true or not I ask people all the time if 7 billion people are repeating a lie does that suddenly make it a truth no it just means 7 million people have accepted a lie and don't know what the truth is regarding that thing but the live remains a lie and if only one person speaks a truth and 7 billion other people think he's crazy does that suddenly make it not true no of course not well if one person speaks it's a truth and it is true it remains true regardless how many people reject it the truth remains the truth even if no one accepts it and a lie will remain a lie even if everyone accepts it and people have to understand that and you know this is what you hear a lot of times with these close down people they because they have no confidence or faith in themselves to be able to recognize truth from deception and they just want to graft on the numbers of people well if this is the status quo and more people think this then than other people then that must be the truth when in fact nothing could be farther from being true it's a matter of fact then more generally accepted something is you can almost guarantee there's some aspect of falsehood and deception within it but true common sense is what we're trying to develop here people being aligned with what actually is and once you have acquired that in yourself and you know that that's the case you don't just believe it you know and you know through direct experience you can test this in your life the quality of your life will change for the better or the worse as you test the parameters of natural law many people have done experiments regarding this I tell people check out the works of Richard Wetherill who shows enormous examples in the way of how the laws of nature regarding consciousness though and right and wrong the the consequences of our actions can be tested repeatedly over and over again with the same results you know it's a science and Sciences works through a method of discovery the scientific method that involves repeatability and understanding through observation direct observation gnosis natural law is no different once we have acquired this understanding of how we are creating our own experience then we inherent by taking in that knowledge we have also taken with with it a responsibility this is part of the reason so many people do not want that knowledge they want to remain eternal children and they want to sit back and they want to not be involved but that's impossible if you're here you're involved and part of our taking into take knowledge into ourselves is the understanding that with it comes responsibility to teach others and this is the second part of the conversation here today which is what do we need to do to really affect change in other people okay what do we need to do to fully step into our role as a teacher again I'm not doing this radio show just to help make other people aware and in that sense I am NOT doing what is called horizontal integration it has been called by many people heart horizontal integration I've explained this briefly before and I want to clarify because so many people constantly think that my goal for this radio show is something different than what it is they think I'm trying to reach the asleep masses and I am NOT and never have been trying to do that okay I am trying to reach the people who are capable of going out into society and teaching those asleep masses in other words what I'm trying to do and you know maybe some of my work will do that and if somebody who's completely asleep will encounter and wake up from it it's possible but that's not my intent okay my intent is something somewhat different than that and if that happens as a result wonderful okay if that happens as an ancillary effect then great I began this show and all of the stuff that's on my website to try to identify and pull forward people with the willpower to become a teacher of this information so all of this that I've done so far all the work I've put out there is not to reach the end result people it's not to reach the people on the fringe who are totally in the matrix quote-unquote so to speak they're totally engulfed in the illusion I'm trying to put build a form a platform here that can help to influence people to become a teacher for this information and therefore instead of there being one person who's putting out some info we have a thousand or ten thousand or a million and then the messages everywhere so what I'm attempting to do here is to influence someone else to step into the role of a teacher and you know I in no way have ever accepted thee and will never accept the appellation or tagline of leader in any form or fashion I've said from day one on no one's leader not I'm not going to be your leader you have to be your own leader okay but I have accepted the tagline or whatever you want to call it the appellation of teacher because that's what I'm doing I'm teaching spiritual truths about how our reality the experience of our reality is created and how were the ones who are creating it there's no one else here creating the experience of our reality except us you know aside from setting aside nature okay natural laws you know weather phenomenon things like that okay that creates a part of our reality that's the randomness aspect of our reality but as far as the deterministic aspect of the reality there is natural law and then we have a free will weather to come into accordance with it or to completely to flagrantly violate it and therefore that setting another aspect of our experience that's determining another aspect of our experience natural law is not negotiable but our actions are changeable okay so what I'm trying to develop here is other people who know natural law well enough that that they can then go out and teach it to other people so we stop choosing poorly unwisely and creating effects creating manifestations that only lead to more self-inflicted suffering that's the goal of this show which I don't know if I ever really clearly stated you know from day one people think oh a mark you're trying to reach all of these people I'm not not trying to build horizontally and reach the court unquote dead one person cannot do that maybe a million teachers with this level of knowledge could it through it dispersed throughout the world then we'd have a real game on our hands instead of the slaughter fest that's taking place right now with people who don't have any knowledge of the entire workings of the game that's going on quote/unquote game you know if we had a million teachers with deep understanding of natural law maybe we'd be having an impact maybe we'd be putting a dent in the dominators agenda but you know so many people are still largely asleep to that aspect of things even though they know that there's a problem you know they know that freedom is on the on the decline but again they're all about their freedom they're not interested in understanding natural law so many of them want to deny themselves that that exists and put labels on it as a religion or something when I've said from day one this has nothing to do with belief nothing to do with religion this is a science of how nature operates but it is an unseen that this these laws are largely unseen and you only acquire knowledge about them through experience and the testing of that working of that natural law by testing it through behaviors and finding out what you'll get in other words an expression like genetics a lot of times the science of genetics is a hit-or-miss strategy you have to do your splicing and then see what expresses in a particular culture and then you find out what the manifestation or the expression is now the testing of natural law works the same way as a science of like genetic manipulation you know you you have to test it see what expresses and now you have knowledge of you know if you do this then that results like an if-then statement because ultimately folks this is all a computer this whole reality is a computer you know and natural law is the if-then statement of the programmer if you choose to do this with freewill then you will get this manifestation or result in that respect this entire reality is so much like a computer program that's running now I probably would go so far to say that it is a computer program that's running but that's for another show let's talk about one's responsibility once you have this kind of knowledge to then communicate it to others and I will use the term forcefully communicate it to others okay not violently communicated to others there's a big difference force means you're standing within the force of truth and you're not going to just baby spoon feed it or back off when the person and can show you that they're gonna be resistant to it you're going to say this is your belief right now but you're still incorrect there is a reality to this that doesn't involve how you believe currently and you're still wrong and you're still causing harm to yourself and others that's when I talk to people who are asleep and are giving me a lot of resistance to what I'm saying that's what I tell them I don't sugarcoat it a bit you are doing disservice to others by sugarcoating the way things are you're keeping them babies you're keeping them babies you're keeping them babies don't worry about what their sensibilities in ego are hammer them with the truth hammer them with the truth the more you baby spoon feed them the the more they're going to stay attached and think that what they're doing is okay staying in the level of ignorance that they're staying in believing in the level of illusion that they believe in they're gonna continue to think oh this isn't causing any harm that's just one person who had a quirky weird idea and you know I told him I absolutely completely believe otherwise and now he's not saying anything to me anymore so he just must have been a fringe not that you know and I'll go back to believing what I was originally thinking we have to cut through the signal with force they're constantly under a bombardment of poison food and poison information we need to cut through the signal with force force is going to cut through the signal not laying down to their ego the ego has to be fought in this regard it's a war you're not going to baby spoon feed the ego out of existence it's not gonna happen that way the ego has to be broken here's that word again the person through the process of the breaking of the ego is going to become unbroken they're not going to be dismembered anymore they will be remembering their true self putting it back together building something that's strong okay the ego is what has to be directly encountered directly encountered because look you look at it this way if the ego isn't directly encountered at some point there's going to be a collapse which directly encounters the ego which is using force to break it down one way or another I've said it before nature's going to solve this problem if we do not and it can solve it in a billion different ways of its choosing of its design and in its time and it's going to solve it for us if we don't do it for ourselves because the ego in its current rulership is going to be smashed if it has to be done through the forces of nature then nature will eventually do that because this level of rebellion is not going to be tolerated for eternity it just will not I suggest we encounter we engage that force and smash the ego by a power by the power of our will and that means when somebody's in a level of resistance you have to stand forcefully in the truth and not back down and and not and you be willing to use the words you are simply wrong you are incorrect and think you are correct okay you are in correct incorrect thought leads to incorrect action which leads to incorrect results or manifestations under natural law and there is no baby spoon feeding way to get somebody out of that you have to say this is what you say you want yet what you're doing is in complete contradiction to that and therefore you're going to get the opposite that's it and the universe doesn't care the universe does not care that you don't understand that it doesn't care the universe isn't a person who cares like you care about something to attribute emotion to all creation in the same sense that you look at human emotion is a totally 100% flawed viewpoint to look at creation from you have to look at creation from a perspective of a computer program it does not care whether you as the programmer have zero knowledge of what you're doing it's still gonna spit back on to the screen which is what your experience is okay what you programmed into it whether you're a master programmer or you're a complete drooling idiot who has no clue what you're doing banging on the keyboard you're going to get a result that you put into it the end it's gonna say here's the the input I process it and manifest the output and that's it and this is what people have to do when they're teaching be as this passion and we're actually cold about it you could say it's very passionate because yeah you're getting fired up over trying to explain to somebody how something works but I'm talking about in engaging the ego you're talking to the ego to try to break it down it has the person see people say well everybody has an ego wrong everybody does not have an ego the ego has everybody it's exactly the other way around or I should say the ego has almost everybody the point here is to destroy the hold that the ego has over the being because that's what's keeping them in that broken state in that enslaved State so in beginning to teach the first thing you have to recognize is you have to be dispassionate about what someone thinks now and simply engage it as forcefully in truth as you can you are doing no service to somebody by giving them tiny little baby spoon and in other words what I'm saying is don't be gentle on their ego you could be gentle with the amount that you feed them in any one given time but if you're talking and that that's an important thing to distinguish okay whether you're being forceful with whether the information is true or not doesn't mean that you need to be forceful with the amount that you're giving them that I would say okay you can't cram so much down somebody's throat at one time that they are overloaded I certainly didn't take in all of this information at one time I did it over a period of years but I might case of the ego wasn't so deep even being a priest in the Church of Satan my ego wasn't so deep that I could not recognize the truth when I was hearing it and ultimately admit that I was wrong the problem is I was a mild case of how much the ego had me compared to where most people are at most people the ego has them so far totally that you can barely see the light at the end of the tunnel a pinprick of light coming through from the the box that the ego has them in so you can't try to give it all to somebody at one time but what I am Telling You somebody to do is stay forceful in speaking the truth and don't back down when their ego when the ego responds you have to recognize that's not the being responding the ego still has the being it's the ego responding you're talking to a program that is running that has the being and has broken it to its will so that that being can never see outside of its parameters its programming so let's look at the power of words in this regard because that's what teaching is all about that what we're talking about here is all about the power of words words hey the universe is spoken into existence the universe is spoken into existence that's how creation is done through word the logos the power of the word someone who I consider a teacher Terence Mckenna once said that the unive the world is made of words and if we know the words the world is made of that we can make of it whatever we wish extremely powerful and poignant if you know what it means if you know what it means what is the power of the word the word reached me through other teachers I put their information together a map completely amalgamated it all you know accrued it assembled it put it together and saw the big picture if it wasn't for all of those people putting forward the word their words I could not have helped I could not have changed myself they were alchemists in my alchemical awakening in that process just like you have to be have to strive to be that alchemist or that assistant in the awakening process for another person and I say to people every day if I had more help this process would go faster all of the alchemists in the world they need more help this is the clarion call the trumpet blaring to come forward and be a teacher you knowing is not enough you knowing is not enough you have to teach others that is your responsibility once you have come to a place of knowing and you're going to encounter extreme resistance it's the hardest work there is to do to speak the universe into existence to change the current conditions is the hardest work there is to do that's why so few want to do it that's why so few are doing it that's why the ones who are doing it are feeling drained and with low energy because there's no one to tag out - there's no one to tag out - if this were common sense knowledge you know you ever hear the phrase many hands make light work that's what we're talking about here there's so few people who know and are speaking the truth in their responsibility that it's a burden at this time and place to do even do it I look at it as probably souls who are coming in here with a lot of spiritual knowledge or thinking why would I want to go in there hardly anybody's helping that means all the weights gonna be on my back and that's the case on earth the worlds is plunged in darkness and most people don't want to help to enlighten it you know like Carl Jung said enlightenment is not imagining figures of light but it is making the darkness conscious making it conscious through constant effort that's what real alchemy is constant effort constant effort not just saying oh well he doesn't want to hear it and that's it I'm with them no continue to speak if no one is is willing to hear it doesn't matter we are charged with speaking the truth into creation that is our charge as teachers for those who are listening and thinking about you know the attempt at this work to begin to try that's who I'm trying to reach it's you build horizontal integration we need more people who are fully awake not a whole bunch of people who are half-ass awake that's not going to help anybody we need fully awake people even if you're not perfect no one is perfect you're you're engaging in a pipe dream thinking you're gonna have to reach some kind of spiritual perfection that doesn't exist before you start saying a word to anybody one of my biggest laments is I waited as long as I did to start doing what I do because I knew it for years before I started speaking it but I wanted to get better I want to improve myself even more and more and more and not begin you know actually putting information out there I wanted to vet the information enough that I knew I wasn't gonna be doing harm by putting it out there and I almost look at it as it was a bad decision in some ways because I feel I waited too long to even begin we need more teachers that are fully conscious to come out there and start working with others that's what our work is our work is not just to work on ourself that's the beginning anybody that's telling you that's the be-all and end-all is either a liar a deceiver or a useful idiot that's the beginning of the process working with others is where it needs to go so what is required in that process well I call this I have a simple catchphrase the 3 R's will lead to the three C's ok the 3 R's that lead to the three C's ok and if you want to then take it further ultimately the big a ok that's what we're gonna talk about here we're going to talk about 7 words in a seven step process which is what becoming a teacher is all about and this is respect remembrance responsibility conscience conversion conviction and atonement and the power of these words when we break them down people have obviously heard all of those words but many people don't even know what they mean even from an etymological perspective from the perspective of the roots of these words and their origins in language where do they cut where these english-language words come from well we've talked about respect a lot on the show and this is the first thing one ultimately needs again if you don't have self-respect you can't begin to teach others because that means you can't possibly have any respect for them for the student while I'm not advocating being non harsh on the student or in other words baby spoon feeding them the truth that doesn't mean you don't have respect for them and what I mean by respect is true respect it's comes from the latin language ree is a prefix in Latin that means again and now we're on image number seven in the slideshow on the website or with the podcast the word REE the prefix re in Latin means again and the second part of respect SPECT comes from the Latin verbs SPECT re SPECT Oh SPECT re which means to look at so you put them together and respect simple simply means to look at again to take another look at to reexamine well what are you reading that means the true development of respect your reexamining the self you're taking another look at yourself that's what true respect is to look again at yourself it comes right in the word the meaning is right in the word you just have to know where the word came from in ancient languages so real respect means you have taken a look at the truth you've taken another look at yourself whether you're in alignment with that truth or not and now you're working with yourself to bring yourself into alignment and accord with that truth that's real respect so unless you're embodying the truth you don't really have true self-respect if you're not living the truth in your own life I would suggest don't try to become a teacher because that means ultimately you're hypocritical and somebody else is gonna look at your actions and say well you're not doing this how do you expect me to do it you know the old phrase of the Buddha you know a child being brought to him after a long trek and the parents saying my child keeps eating candy that's no good for him can you please explain to them why that's bad and to tell them to stop doing it and the Buddha says well I can't do that you'll have to come back in a month and he goes I just made a huge journey across hundreds of miles that to have an audience with you and you're telling me to come back in a month yes you'll have to come back in a month the man comes back with the child in a month and says the Buddha says immediately child stop eating that candy that's no good for you and is doing harm to your body and guy says why couldn't you just do that before and he says because I was still eating that and I couldn't tell him to do it when I was still doing it because I'd be hypocrite so this is what I'm talking about if you have true self respect your actions are not going to be in contradiction with your thoughts and emotions and therefore you're going to be really effective you'd be ineffective as a teacher if you don't have that level of true self respect you'll be the most effective as a teacher if you truly have taken another look at yourself and then corrected those actions within yourself the next R is remembrance okay and one more thing about respect people think respect is something that you give to someone else it is not it is something that you develop within the self that's what real respect is so then you can see the aspect of the divine in someone else and treat them accordingly as you would treat yourself that's what offering self respect is it doesn't it doesn't isn't something you can't give something to someone else that you don't first have not acquired yourself you can't give someone a cake unless you have it first you have to have it in order to give it so you have to have respect in order to give respect this is where people confuse the the actual meaning of the term so the second term is remembrance we talked about being broken most people are broken they're disassembled they are dismembered their consciousness is fragmented it's all over the place we're largely as humanity fragmented beings our thoughts emotions and actions are not aligned they're not you they are not unified excuse me they are not unified okay they are completely separated they are broken down they are in contradiction with each other and they are dismembered dismembered means torn apart ripped up broken up okay the process of remembering means to bring back together you are putting the pieces together not only of the truth but of your own consciousness you're bringing together all of the aspects of the self and you're putting it all back together okay like pieces of a puzzle that have been scattered all over the place that's what we need to do with ourself once we have developed briefs respect there is a process in this it is a it is a stepwise linear process respect has to come first in aspirations for one being a teacher for this information to others I'm not saying these are hard and fast rules these are I would consider these general guidelines I'm not the authority on this okay I would say that I'm putting forward some general guidelines that will help people this is the understanding of this helped me when I was getting ready to come forward and start speaking okay so I feel if it helped me it can help other people and it has held true to this day so remembrance means you've truly remembered who you are you're not engaged in the world you're in the world but not of it you're not engaged from a $0.05 perspective only or a left-brain perspective only if that's the case you haven't really remembered you haven't truly been reminded of who you are that's what remembering is it's a reminder like an alarm going off okay we have to be reminded which is also think about it re minded to reacquire the mind okay to put the mind back together getting a new mind people say well what can I do the first thing you need to do is change your thoughts you need a new mind a new perspective on everything in life a whole new world view if you don't have that that new healed worldview if you have not been reminded then you're not truly remembered you're not put back together yet there's parts of you that are still broken and then going and spreading that to other people is going to have a poisonous or deleterious effect upon them and you're not really assisting in the alchemical process so we have to make sure that we have true self respect develop within ourselves and that we have truly remembered that which we are as a being that is within all consciousness that is an aspect of all eternal consciousness and is not just a five sense being we're having the expression or the experience of being a five sense being but we are ultimately a spiritual being and being reminded the process of remembering is about happy is about developing a new mind from the old poisoned worldview mind to a new healed worldview mind and if that's not the case like I said we're going to be doing a disservice to others when we start bringing this information to them it doesn't again mean that you can't have any harsh words for others or tell them that they just have their head up their ass when they need to just hear that because that's the case with many people with many people they're just completely wrong brainwashed and totally have their head up their ass to be quite frank harsh and honest about it that's the case you know I'm not trying to tell people everybody is in a great place and this is gonna be easy work you're going to practically be trying to practically be trying to do what is have bit has been considered throughout the ages to be practically impossible it's it's not impossible see that's part of healing the worldview recognizing that it's possible to do but we just need more help in doing it we need to awaken more teachers only until more teachers are awakened are we gonna ever reach the masses the amount of teachers in the world is not sufficient to awaken the masses of sleeping cattle let me just say that again the amount of teachers currently present in the world who are fully awake is not sufficient to awaken the hordes of sleeping cattle that exists on the earth it's impossible from where we're at now what we need to do is awaken more teachers to the hut to the extreme level of awakening the totality of it then it will become possible and we will start making a dent and an impact on the masses quote unquote that's what that's what the goal of this show again has been to try to remind that that the potential teachers who are here that this is their responsibility which brings us to the next thing true responsibility and what it is this is slide number nine true responsibility means fully owning everything that we do fully owning our thoughts our emotions and our actions and what we're putting out into the world that's going to lead to a manifestation and that means that we are taking 100% full ownership of our inherent ability to respond to a given situation within the parameters of natural law and I'll say that again we're taking full ownership of our inherent ability as a human being to respond in the world to any given situation within the parameters of natural law that's what responsibility is it's response ability you know just because the end phrase is response ability okay it's just a way of taking a verb into a noun response responsible responsibility you know an adjective and then a noun response responsible responsibility well being responsible having responsibility we're really saying the response ability with an A it's our ability to respond within the parameters of natural law and this is what the control system wants to usurp from us and say oh you're not responsible were the responsible ones and you'll do what we say to do and not do what we say that you may not do you know they want to take that away from people and that's why we have such an irresponsible society people have believed in their claim that were the responsible ones as the quote government you know and the quote authorities and will be responsible and everybody else is just children and we're the parents taking care of the children and we wonder what when billions of people have accepted that lie we wonder why there's so few truly responsibility responsible people in the world true responsibility is about owning your actions it's about not having not engaging in cop-outs okay and saying oh well I'm doing harm but it was only my job to do it I was told it was okay no cop-outs take full ownership of your behavior if you're causing harm with your behavior take the apophatic approach and stop doing it say no and that's what most people refuse to do they're so afraid of the consequences for stopping doing an action that they're already doing that is causing harm we have to get out of that level of fear and say I'm not going to be made to engage in a behavior that is causing harm to another person and I'm going to stop doing it I don't care if I starve to death in the street I'm gonna stop doing it I'm not going to give a dime a penny and iota of energy to someone to go and wage war I'm not gonna do it you know I'm not gonna give one iota of energy to a system that is enslaving me and everybody else and is willing to usurp somebody else's natural rights you're not you're gonna have to kill me but then you'll have a body to clean up but I'm not going to cooperate with your agenda in any form or fashion and people want to turn that around and say well because you eat you're somehow involved in that because oh you know there you know there may be taxes on this food item or that food I look I'm talking about how it is within your ability to pull back from the system and still be in the world in the world not of the world that doesn't mean that because I want to teach people what's really going on I can't interact in any form in society I'd have to go live in the forest or something this is what some lunatics actually believe not cooperating with the system is and here's another big crock of if I may say so myself that people actually believe well if you want to if you want to live free and you want to you know maintain the ability and not be a hypocrite then you need to go live in the forest away from society well you know what you could take that whole nonsense and cram it where the Sun doesn't shine okay because I have the right to be in society and eat okay they're my natural rights that and that's where I'm going to engage the people with information I'm not going to engage them in the forest someplace so nobody's gonna tell me because I have views that are in accordance with truth and natural law and just because they differ from the brainwashed cattle that I'm not going to stay in society be able to eat be able to protect myself from the elements and be able to speak the truth to other people so again you could take that and cram it where you know we're OK the attitude of if you don't agree with the people who run the society now and you know and or quote-unquote you're a hypocrite because you live in a house or that you eat food because you can't 100% pull back I'm gonna pull back from cooperating with the system with whatever is within my ability to do maybe even if it means I end up on the street and then I'll speak the truth from the street if I had to I currently live in a place that is made possible by someone someone else helping me and being able to and supporting my work otherwise I probably would already be in the street but the point here is don't tell me I need to go live in the street or I need to go live in the woods someplace to speak the truth alright that is not what I'm talking about here as far as pulling back from the system ok pulling back from the system I'm talking about stop complying with all of the ways that are clearly in opposition to someone else's natural law rights stop working for the government stop working for the police stop working for the military if you're involved in that in any capacity you can't be truly reminded or remembered you are still torn apart in some form or fashion and you're still ultimately complying with the system so true responsibility is owning that action and saying I'm not going to do it anymore I know that this is my action and you're not going to use it for this purpose I know what the real purpose is and I'm going to stop doing it even if it means in the short term I may suffer that's what real taking full ownership of your responsibility is all about now let's look at the three C's which is what these 3 R's if we put together these three R's the respect remembrance and responsibility into effect in our lives what it's going to lead to is the three things that are ultimately necessary for the manifestation of true awakening in the population and true healing in other words the true solution the real solution that is really going to create lasting positive change for the betterment of everyone in our world and the reestablishing of our natural rights and true freedom is conscience conversion and conviction it all starts with conscience if you have developed self-respect truly remembered who you are and owned your own personal responsibility you are going to come into the full expression of conscience the definitive knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong knowledge is what conscience is okay it comes from the Latin language con a prefix meaning together and ski o ski air a meaning to know or to understand to know or to understand putting those together and we're on slide number 10 now we get to know together or to understand together that's what conscience is conscience is common sense it's common sense knowledge of the difference between right and wrong many people don't understand conscience as knowledge or as understanding they think of it as action the exercise of your conscience is action that is in accordance with your conscience that is in accordance with natural law in accordance with the laws of right and wrong so conscience is the understanding the application of conscience is wisdom all right conscience is the knowledge and understanding and then putting that into practice in one's life which make turns it into wisdom is the exercise of one's conscience so that's what conscience is about and that has to be the first thing that is like fully developed this is what if that's fully developed in our self then we're going to be able to take that development to other people and make them and help them to make themselves into a being that is awake in that respect and has developed conscience or common sense knowledge and is then practicing that in their life through applying it through exercising right action the second C is creating a conversion and the reason it's number two is because nothing the true change cannot be made without conscience first being in place okay the conversion is the change that we're alternately looking for the change that we want to create comes from the Latin language also it comes from Khan which means together as we saw in conscience and the verb verso verse Ra which means to change verse re means to change in Latin so what we're looking to create is the great change the conversion the worldview shift the paradigm shift as they call it in certain circles okay the complete change in one's in the collective worldview of humanity and ultimately then the behaviors of humanity to bring those behaviors into accordance with natural law parameters conversion comes from Latin it means to change together con vers re to change together okay so creating a conversion a mass change see people look at this as a religious word while he had a conversion this is only a one connotation of the word we're trying to create a conversion together a conversion not to any religion but a conversion to the truth that is beyond all religion religion is what's holding us back from the truth from the Latin relic relig are a meaning to hold back to tie back to thwart from forward progress the the real conversion is going to take us out of the religion the things that hold us back you know and in the the sense of the the true meaning of religion that the positive connotation of the term relig re can mean to reunite with to retie to the truth and to the light to reunite with the truth that's what a real conversion is going to bring about reuniting us with the truth with God if you will so conversion is what we're trying to create a mass change chain all changing together for the better and that is made possible through conversation the power of the word this is why these words are almost identical conversion conversation look break them down green language terms in our chemical green language conversion con means together verse over sorry means to change conversion con verse I on converse ion when the eye goes on there's a great change together there's a change that's happening together the ion okay or you can look at it as changing the ion together changing the all-seeing eye that exists within all of us the spark of the divine turning that on you know the idea of the awakened all-seeing eye being the full expression of consciousness awake within the individual look at the word conversation con verse re at eye on converse at eye on it's right in the word folks right in the word all you got to do is break it down to change together at the eye on at the third eye at the place of spiritual understanding spiritual awakening that's what a conversation makes possible unless you're willing to talk to other people and forcefully stand in your truth and help to get them to an accurate understanding of what's really taking place and in the spiritual laws of creation that we're operating within whether we understand that or not we need to converse in order to do that to have a conversation with others the universe is spoken into existence the reason that the bad guys are winning folks is because they're engaging in the word their signal is always bombarding people 24 hours a day I go into anybody's house and my family who was asleep yeah t-that television is on and blaring and more often times than not it's on a channel that's it on the propaganda news almost guaranteed every time their signal is always on and until we can cut into that signal and stop it from reaching the brains of other people we're not getting out of this cage and that's our task to override that signal with a trumpet blare of truth that is so loud that it drowns out that poison signal that's how many people we need speak in the truth that they can't get away from it that's what I mean when I say force that everywhere they go they're gonna see the truth hurt they're gonna hear it they're gonna see it it's gonna be being spoken in their presence and and people say to me this is all you do mark you don't do anything else they look at it as can't you see that that's not balanced yes I can see that what do you think I'm trying to do with this show I want to be able to tag out I want more people at the level of knowledge as me and with the willpower that I have to teach this I don't have that opportunity I don't have that comfort there isn't that well there's a million other people that got this thing that's not present so I can't afford to just stop doing it and you know what I have a problem with that you know if I told you I didn't have a problem with that I'd be lying I don't like it the way it is it's it's a burden I've said this a million times many hands make light or work do we have enough people No so there is an incredible weight upon the people who do truly understand this all of this information and the call is going out that if you understand it you got to stand in your truth and deal with the people who don't that's what our work is that's the great work in case you haven't figured it out yet it isn't about just knowing and saying I'm okay gonna try to escape or I'm gonna try to make my nice little comfortable hovel someplace and go bury myself in it if that's your attitude you don't understand anything it's about engaging the darkness and making it into the light and that's the hardest work there is to do ladies and gentlemen and that's why so few people are doing it but if we do it and we're successful in that great change we would come to slide number 12 which is conviction and again just break down the word you know this is part of why they want to say they part of why that the controllers use the word convict meaning for meaning someone in a prison this is the inversion of green language they know what convict really means so they want they use that term deliberately to represent a prisoner someone who stands convicted but when in fact that's what we need to have conviction we need to stand convicted why do I say that because I know what the word convict conviction actually means it comes from the Latin con together and vinco van carry or vin Chavan chary which means to win to win for it you know people have heard the phrase vanie vidi vici or as it's really pronounced wainy we do Ichi in Latin I came I saw I conquered I came I saw I won the last part of it then she comes from victory to win it's the verb to win in Latin VIN cherry so put them together con then cherry to win together to have arrived at a place of country conviction is to have won together you know they want to tell you that a convict or a conviction is a bad thing well in the sense of it being a prisoner that's why they're using it in that term to take you to make it have a negative connotation in your mind when in fact becoming convinced and fully know the truth without any doubt is where we have to get to when we do that then we will have one together we will have one together we will have arrived at a place of true conviction which is what what we're really saying is the the willpower to live an honest life the conviction that we need to develop to truly live in the parameters of truth and natural law when we do that when we develop the 3 R's which lead to the 3 C's as we've talked about on this show ultimately we will arrive at a place of atonement and we just need to look at this from both an etymological and green language perspective atonement comes from Latin a the prefix means to depart from or to go away from tone are a means to make noise to make a din or a great amount of noise and men's means mind atonement to depart from making noise with the mind to create harmony with the mind in other words not disharmony not discord but accordance to create accord with the mind in other words to become at oneness in the mind act one mind right in the word at tone meant at one mind and what we really are talking about is we are at one with the mind of creation because we understand fully natural law and we are using our willpower to stand in that truth and engage it that's all the time we have on this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I hope you enjoyed it I didn't have a chance to get to the phones we'll do that next week how about this we'll have an [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #128

Topics: *Solutions, True Positive Thinking, Teaching Others, Free Energy and it's relationship to Freedom, the Laws of Attraction, Numerology, Natural Law*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course is Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday October 28th 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. central and we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be doing an all call-in show again this week your calls the callers will make the show and set the topics for today last week we continued to talk about solutions and we went over two solutions in one show the power of true positive thinking not what many in the New Age movement term positive thinking but what true positive thinking can really do for one's outlook and attitude and the responsibility to teach others once you know the dynamic that is really taking place in our world and have a handle on that dynamic you have a responsibility to bring that information to others whether they want to hear it or not we talked about ways to go about doing that and we also talked about the power of words and how we could do a disservice to others by baby spoon feeding them information instead of helping to explain to them exactly how they're creating their own reality so that they can become in themselves responsible adults when it comes to the kind of energy that they're putting out there into the universe that is ultimately shaping the experience that we're all having so let me give the calling number right here at the top of the show people can call in and get in the queue and it's anything you want to talk about regarding any solutions that we have touched on I want to try to keep the show show solution oriented I want to hear from you regarding how you think the dynamic is is going where do you think we're headed do what do you think about teaching others this the section that I did on teaching others are you engaged in that process and if you are engaged in it how is that going for you what kind of techniques are you employing if you're not engaged in doing that work why not that's what I really want to talk about here today and I want to hear people's overall outlook on the nature of things as they stand right now in other words where we're at as a species where people think we're heading and what we can do possibly to turn things around so the calling number for the show is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's toll-free number calling in and get in the queue and we'll be taking calls throughout the show I do have a couple of quick event announcements not too many today of course the for your mind conference the for your mind to conference coming up here in the city of

Philadelphia in late April of next year for your mind to is a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult taking place here in Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 for your mind returns to Philadelphia with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first four your mind conference in 2011 with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the location for the for your mind to conference is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house here in Philadelphia at 3:20 archery the doors will open each day of this three-day conference at 8 o'clock a.m. the featured speakers we have 22 featured speakers so far probably going to add two more to complete the lineup at about 24 speakers the featured speakers right now as it stands include Alan Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rhodes Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Marais myself mark passio Mark Phillips Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet-and-greet speaker meet-and-greet on Thursday evening featuring including um vegetarian cuisine $20 for the Friday and Saturday conference Friday conference $40 and Saturday conference $40 and if you want the whole package all three days all three days of the conference plus the speaker meet-and-greet with a meal on Thursday night $120 for more speaker information for speaker BIOS and more ticketing information and information on how to order tickets please visit the free your mind conference website for your mind to website at free your mind conference calm that's wwf/e your mind conference calm I've been telling people over the last couple of weeks an advanced ticket sale is better than even making a donation to this conference we are going to be able to pay for all of the speakers travel expenses and lodging expenses which need to be done well in advance upfront okay if you order your tickets in advance now we're going to have a schedule probably drawn up within the next few weeks but if you plan on being in Philadelphia for the free your mind conference especially if you're just coming up for all of the days of the conference consider getting the total package for the reduced price of $120 in advance and that will really help us to bring the speakers in and not have to shell out so much money out of pocket so again an advance ticket sale better than a donation and also if people are live in the philadelphia area and are interested in helping out with the organization of this conference we still need help please get in touch with me at mark at free your mind conference calm I know a couple of people I did respond and I will be getting back to you this week if you responded to that with some details on how to how you can help us out in the organization for this event okay last week I neglected to mention an announcement that I wanted to talk about and that is the what on earth is happening website are the videos all the videos for the website are now in html5 format that means that they do not require a browser plug-in to play in the web browser and that they will also be able to be played in any handheld devices that anyone may be using to access the site so video on the what on earth is happening website is now all html5 compliant very closely connected with that announcement is that I have set up a YouTube channel for what on earth is happening that's a long time coming I should have probably done that a long time ago but there is now a YouTube channel for what on earth is happening and you could visit the YouTube channel at www.youtube.com/whitbypubliclibrary all of the water on earth is happening videos are there I also have some videos up from my speeches at the end the Fed rally I have other lectures that I've given including The Wizard of Oz presentation that I gave a couple of years back and coming to the both the YouTube channel and the water on earth is happening website I will be posting the entire matrix series that the the lecture that I did on the Matrix trilogy called the Matrix trilogy decoded and I will also be posting the recent lecture that I gave the presentation that I gave at the MUFON PA East Coast conference which was entitled morality and disclosure so that's coming to both the what on earth is happening video section the what on earth is happening website videos section and also the what on earth is happening YouTube channel the ad-free last event announcement is the ad free chip in for the what on earth is happening radio show needs to raise $1,000 by January 31st in order to keep the show ad free through the February March and April time period the fund for the ad free shipping currently stands at $200 and we haven't yet entered of the month of November so we're just at the end of October and we have $200 in the fund so far so good work on people making a kind and generous donations to the ad free shippin please let's keep that going so we can keep the show ad free for both hours okay so today is an all call-in show and the topic is solutions I'm not limiting the topic to any particular solution although I would like to hear people's take on the show that I did last week on the power of true positive thinking as opposed to what the New Age movement talks about in regards to positive thinking and also the responsibility that we each have once we know to then speak the truth into the universe and to teach others what we have come to understand so the call-in number once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number for the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five we already have a couple of callers so let's go right to the phones here we go area code area code six zero two your I flaunt what on earth is happening yes there's a lot of noise coming from four line I don't know if you could do anything to push that up okay almost completely unintelligible so I'm going to I'm going to let you go and if you could call in on a different line I'll bump you right back to the top of the queue but unfortunately there's so much static in your line that it's impossible for us to take that call because we really can't hear what you're saying as it was coming through on the air so please call back and I'll definitely bump you up to the top of line if you call back in okay let's go to another caller caller you're live on what on earth is happening we have for us well yes yeah the context of positive thinking but I guess one thing I'm one thing I'm doing right now is I got this this speech I'm trying to write or I got this speech class because I hunger you saying something about you know that the world needs more teachers and stuff but I think my problem personally is is that I'm not really sure you know the right way to scientifically kind of go about disseminating as I know we know with the right that's the right tool so that's why I'm taking these all these each class as all these writing classes right now and I'm giving my speech actually on uh on the vaccine controversy yes and I notice I know the you know government's trying to mandate and they children take that so yes this kind of getting that out there and then for an argumentative paper which I'm trying to get into my college trying to spend like spread it around to Zia without faculty there is a something with it focuses something on that with the the cult of abomination kind of it's a whole Authority domination type thing right so regarding your confidence level I think you know that's something that you have to work on and just if you know that you're standing in truth just continue to put the information out there and even if it isn't the you know greatest rhetorical argument that is going to 100 percent convinced you know the most left-brained of people out there you know that you're doing the right thing by putting the information out there as a seed for people to take and even if a few turn it look into it you know it's helping them so it's making a difference and it's helping people that it wouldn't that that information may not ordinarily have reached so that's really what we need to stay focused on we're reaching those who right now can be reached and who knows who you're going to wake up as a result of that process who knows who's going to look into this information and really wake up fully all the way and possibly even become a teacher in their own right so you know I would say the main thing when it comes to this is if you know that you're onto something you know that you're onto something that is good for people and will help to alleviate suffering don't second-guess yourself try to develop that confidence that you know that you're standing in the right you know you're doing the right thing and then just do it so what you're doing I think is great and you know put that information out there for people and those who are ready to take it will take it and they'll run with that ball and they'll do something good with the information that you're given to them yeah I had one more thing um what do you think my uh looks like different types of renewable energy like it say we didn't have this you know like everybody was fighting over Africa kind of thing right um say that that could actually have the Sahara they had this access to like solar power you will serve Apollo the wind power and we actually applied you know instead of our creative technology all going towards war right you know if our creative technology was towards like you know Tesla's kind of work I mean just I mean Africa is it completely rich as far as potential lies why it's amazing that it's so interfered with yeah absolutely I've talked about this a lot on the show and people know that I'm you know a member of the Tesla Science Foundation here in Philadelphia and our am really trying to put out the word regarding the fact that these renewable clean energy free energy technologies have been with us for over a century and are actively suppressed throughout the world because they want to keep people in the paradigm of manufactured lack when you're in lack because everyone needs energy to live when you're in the perception that there is lack everywhere and there's only limited amounts to go around that puts you into the r-complex fight-or-flight fear response mode of the brain and from that that modality of consciousness that's how you can easily be controlled those who are controlling energy on the planet controlling those resources are ultimately controlling people the control of energy is the control of people I've said that hundreds of times and will continue to say hundreds more because it's true those who are in control of the current energy paradigm are ultimately controlling the people of the planet so all these new free energy technologies we need to break that open out into discussion in the world as much as possible so that people know not only is this a potential not only is it possible it is already developed and has been waiting in the wings so to speak for over a hundred years since the days of Nikola Tesla and even arguably a little bit before Tesla these technologies are real and they are in existence and they are actively being suppressed you know I mean hundred there's hundreds of stories about the suppression of free energy Tesla type technology cold fusion other the types of generators that are basically overunity devices and again these big oil cartels they want to mean their domination because they're living high off the hog from all the people consuming the types of completely obsoleted fuels that they're putting out there to them in dribs and drabs and they think that they can continue that indefinitely and it's possible that they can if people refuse to wake up to it because i do not believe that oil is a non-renewable resource I think it is something that the earth perpetually generates it's like blood in the human body when you take a pint of blood out of us the body eventually manufactures more blood it's not like you take a pint out and the body stays at that depleted level forever it's the same with oil it's like the blood of the earth and it keeps regenerating it as our haemoglobin regenerates our blood in the body so they couldn't keep this scheme going indefinitely if they if people don't wake up to it and realize that their being had so that's my take on all renewable energy I think I've made that very clear throughout the entire series of shows that I've done and that's why I stand so strongly behind the work of people that are trying to bring the science and the technologies of someone like Nikola Tesla out in the open like what the Tesla Science Foundation here in Philadelphia has been doing over the last several years also the types of technologies that we're talking about not only are they being suppressed for the general public for energy usages and energy requirements but they have been weaponized they have been turned toward their worst possible purpose of you know mass murder and genocide even and they're being ramped up and scaled up to the most unimaginably horrific weapons of mass destruction that one can even imagine and I would endeavor to say they're even being deployed at a lower level scale on targeted individuals to harass and silence people who are who are whistleblowers and want to come out and talk about the the fact that you know we live in a completely totalitarian controlled system and a controlled paradigm so these technologies not only are being actively suppressed for the right reasons they have been weaponized and developed all the wrong immoral reasons and applications of war as well as something people really need to come forward and talk about out in the open more and more and help people to understand you're driving in a car that's burning this you know so-called fossil fuel that needs to be taken out of the earth and refined and that hasn't been necessary for over a hundred years people think we you know that one of the big arguments for statism is who will maintain the roads and I keep asking people why do you imagine that we need roads with the level of technology that we already possess today now not in 20 years or 50 years or a hundred years now today that is actively being suppressed we don't need roads today we can rip up all the roads we have technology that is an Tigra vidiq in nature that um that could be used in a totally free energy system that wouldn't need to be plugged into any electrical grid and this the prototypes for this were developed over a hundred years ago when Tesla lived and you know we don't even need these ancient dinosaur technologies and ways of thinking in two dimensions flat to the ground that we're thinking about these things now people again it's all about limiting what people believe is possible not only what they believe is possible but what they're willing to accept it already does exist things not only are possible they're already in existence and people you know are their mind is so shut down they can't accept that so that's my take on the whole you know suppressed energy paradigm again I talked about it on past shows a ton and done shows with individuals from the Tesla Science Foundation who are involved in bringing this type of work forward so definitely check some of that material out in the podcast archives right oh right um totally I totally agree with you but now I don't know I can I can imagine being pretty bad I'm actually looking to get into my house I'm looking to get into the a renewable energy and architecture and stuff so I can I'll work on that like you know getting the idea of you know we didn't there's no there's no need for this whole scarcity based I guess yes it kinda mean with you know gives a the internet gives you a uh is pretty much like free education absolutely it's amazing that what the internet is it's if you wanna know the state of the world you can find it on there well you can look at the worst things you could possibly find you know and then that's the state of a really really bad the shadow part that nobody sees if you want to run down like I wanna go young like break it down that's exactly under the shadow you can find it out it's you know it's terrible it's out there it's that same tanning stuff but then you know but then there's also there's also so many ways to connect with other people ways to learn you know ways to innovate ways like a watchdog you know you know watched other leaders and watchdog at what's going on in other countries and stuff so it's really that's where that's where the you know the modernism and I think is being created right now left over that that medium I mean that's really great points that you brought up there and uh you know I want to comment on that what the listener just the caller just talked about regarding the internet the power of the Internet to help us to understand the truth that's why this has to be protected at all costs you know we have the opportunity to learn about what's going on all around us and learn anything that we want that we have a desire or a thirst for knowledge to learn and it's at our fingertips and this has never been available to humanity in this way before this modern time period and it's a precious resource that we shouldn't squander you know I was talking to a family member the other day and what and this individual was saying well how do you know all the things that you know and I said well hey you have one of these truth devices right in your hand just like I do just like we all have access to you have a computer you have a cell phone you have a tablet whatever you're using tap into the Internet you can learn about anything you want to know about you could download books from throughout the ages and read deep wisdom and philosophy you could you know read about anything technical and learn how to do things you know there's no limit to what you can learn now are we going to use these devices and the access to this incredible resource of knowledge known as the internet for frivolous things are we going to use it to play games you know we're going to use it to entertain ourselves are we going to use it for our edification and our growth you know and then helping to put more knowledge out there for others to share freely with others so that they can also edify themselves and become better people you know it's a choice and that choice is available to us and we have to choose wisely so great points caller um you know and best of luck with your you know foray into true education hopefully when it comes to learning about these energy technologies and then get involved in I highly recommend going to a resource like the Tesla Science Foundation and getting involved in their work or any other Tesla groups for that matter because that's at the forefront of this emerging field of science and I think you know breakthroughs are going to happen in these fields over the next several years that are going to make you know the existing paradigm that we are locked in to seem almost you know completely crazy and unimaginable from where we will be and if we do it right if we do it for the right reasons for the betterment of humanity instead of weaponizing you know technologies to kill people more efficiently like the military-industrial complex wants us to do then you know if we do it for the right reasons that we're going to see a transformation in human consciousness that is going to be you know partially driven by these emerging technologies and new energy technologies so best of luck to you in that in that regard so let's go to another caller here we go alright caller on skype you're live on what on earth is happening welcome ro mark hey Who am I speaking with you hear me fine yes which is as well from New Hampshire will how are you I'm doing just well well you're you're fading a little bit can you come in a little bit closer to the microphone and speak strongly into it I'm settings here yeah better that's much better fine right I don't know why the volume control is going nuts on me so I hope it stays can you hear me fine yes I can okay I wanted to thank you and let you know that your work has really inspired me to get a get out there and and start learning some more and doing the best I can to figure out what's going on in this world well thank you I appreciate that yeah now the conversation with the energy before yes I thought that would be kind of interesting because I was looking at Einsteins equation equal e equals MC squared right and if you look at that it's energy equals mass times the speed of light squared now when you look at that equation you really got to break it down and figure out what mass and the speed of light are really describing mass to me equals space while the speed of light squared equals time okay so really energy is the the synthesis of time and space it's the current moment it's the here and now right okay I'm just a way of looking at it and in that in that regard would it not be infinite yes very much so because we do have any infinite quality of space and time right I agree with that yeah absolutely now when people take over the I have to keep adjusting my volume I don't know why it's going nuts you're coming from fine now okay I hope it just speeds there it keeps creeping down on me I don't know why that is really weird anyways it's a level of dependency that the people are ending up in they're ending up in a state of dependency because dependent on the the systems that exist which are not controlled by those people so it's that they have to get their energy needs and requirements from somewhere who are they getting it from they're getting it from these you know multinational corporations and these large fuel companies that are controlled by you know government and at least corporate figureheads it's really ridiculous to think about it that way but it's true absolutely and that's exactly what they want they want to feed off the needs of others to have them dependent on them to go to them for their resources instead of tapping into the abundant wheelwork of nature you know which is infinite and supplies infinitely to us without asking or demanding anything and it isn't about owning nature it isn't about just taking more than you need or and hoarding etc it's about you know what we require each day and using you know what is within our need not about greed and selfishness and just you know using up you know the tape making throwaway mentality that's not what I'm advocating here in the sense but I'm saying that energy is infinite I'm saying there is more than enough present for all of our need and if we simply take the approach that energy itself is free it's it's a it's a gift of God if you will to gift of creation if you will no one has the right to control that and meet it out to people in dribs and drabs in tiny increments that keeps people completely dependent and also in a fight or flight mode ality over the perceived scarcity of it that's not a right it's not a human right to do that exactly and then you have to keep running around in that hamster wheel that proverbial hamster wheel to try to you know make the money so you can pay the pay the rent and pay the fuel costs and pay for your heating and all of these different things sure and that's the structure that humanity really has been in for the last several thousand years right I find it interesting that when I open up the topic of discussion to solutions in general this is the first thing that has come forward that people are recognizing that the control of energy is one of the major problems it's one of the absolute major issues that we're facing that we're up against and the solution lies in overturning that energy paradigm it's one of the biggest solutions you know it's not one of the solutions that I've put on my solution section but ultimately perhaps it should be included in there it certainly is you know my solutions are more abstract and thought based and to about changing our mind so then therefore we can go and change these you know that this paradigm of energy that we're basing the whole planet upon but the absolutely the the overturn of the current outdated and immoral the outmoded and immoral energy paradigm that we're all living on on this planet is probably one of the ultimate solutions and perhaps we should do you know an entire show on that when it comes to solutions of course I you know really kind of did that when we talked with the people from the Tesla Science Foundation that talked about all the different energy technologies that were showcased at the last Tesla science conference but absolutely I think it's one of the most important things that we could discuss when we're talking about solution oriented approaches and for the you know the ultimate form of energy dependence what is money that's really energy that feeds the entire structure which makes all the you know everything turn and everything work that's work but you know I've got a YouTube channel can I try for the link out sure okay it's what makes it tick youtube.com slash what makes it tick you bet okay and uh I've included some of your work in there I've got a three-hour documentary I do presentations with a lightboard a lot of it's esoteric a lot of its you know I guess you could say magical based okay but the information that I do is all you know based in scientific principle things that are evident logically and I'll use things like the Trivium to try to express myself I do the best I can you know I'm just one guy and that's all anybody can ask will thank you so much yes yeah a mess is on population control in particular I don't mean eugenics I mean it's the different systems and structures of institutions that exist and the fact that they are systems of population control absolutely that is going on out there without any doubt and people will look around and you know see well there is a whole lot of people concentrated in two particular areas and it's true but it doesn't mean that if we changed our mind about the way with a manner in which we are living and decided to make more sustainable systems and to instead of hoard people into compact jam-packed cities where we're trucking in all the resources instead of growing the resources that we need all around us you know we what the the population it would not be a factor whatsoever the reason that it's a factor in most people's minds is because it's set up in a sense of energy dependency and lack and manufactured lack and that's because of the way that we're living in these concentrated regions that we call cities if the population were to spread out and the population were to grow their their energy resources that they need in terms of food around them every day in a sustainable way this pot this planet could sustain probably I would endeavour to say possibly ten times the amount of population that we currently have now and a lot of people will disagree with that but that's my take I don't see that that there being a an overpopulation problem on earth at all I see there being a paradigm problem on earth with how people think that we could continue to live in an unsustainable fashion which isn't even possible absolutely hey thank you so much mark for all that you do great well thank you so much great call all right let's move on to another caller I'll give the call-in number once again all two hours your calls on solutions any solution oriented approaches that you want to talk about I would particularly like to hear from people about the responsibility to teach others and how they are doing that and if they're not doing that yet then why the calling number for the show to join us toll-free eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the call-in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five let's go back to the phones area code five zero three area code five zero three you are live on what on earth is happening welcome welcome thank you very much for taking my call this is anthony from portland yes until just one fine on the responsibility thing looking I've done it I just bought a domain name and my plan is to put a website on that and kind of document my process of what I'm going through trying to wake up and whatnot other thing is I've been studying this kabali on yes wondered if you would take a question on that sure well anyway on the principle of rhythm they mentioned something in there called the law of neutralization yes and there's another thing they called the law of compensation and for my take on it is a lot of neutralization is everything's going to swing back you're going to pleasure and pain and whatnot but by using the law of neutralization which from my understanding is you basically bring yourself up to a higher plane you can avoid that swing back into the negative and whatnot and how do you do this was my question my thought was you going there with some kind of meditation sampling that too you think well I don't think that this could be interpreted in the literal sense that if you you raise yourself to a certain vibration you're going to phase out of physical existence and maybe not experience negative consequences in the physical domain of what's happening around us that is not what this refers to I would say that this refers to mental consequences and the consequences that govern our behaviors in the sense of natural law so whereas the rest of the population may be experiencing all kinds of consequences because of how much that they are contributing their energy to the control system if someone raises their consciousness up to a higher level and is no longer feeding that which is immoral then the overall consequences to them in the general sense in what is being generated - for them to be to experience will not be as harsh as many of the people who are ultimately serving that system whether knowingly or unconsciously as the effects that they will themselves experience so it's I believe that this is about natural law consequences not necessarily the fact that you know we might not experience the same physical results the same physical things that are going on in the world like let's say if there is a you know a crackdown on American citizens in general like there was in the Nazi regime it's not to say that people may not experience the negative consequences of something that goes on on a mass scale like that or if there is perhaps an earth event you know an actual earth changes event that you know affects the entire planet in some form or fashion it's not to say that you're definitely going to be insulated against that or you're going to be you know in some kind of an energy cocoon protected from physical results in the world it's I believe that what it's talking about here is that you're raising your consciousness up to a level of non-cooperation with evil non-cooperation with immorality that other people are still contributing to and still going along with and in doing that you're the karmic consequences that you're going to experience in general in your lifetime whether it be in this physical reality or another reality that you'll experience it sometime in the future you will not you will not take on the brunt of those consequential effects as severely as many other people will who did not do that work upon themselves yeah it's pretty understandable conscience doesn't mean that you're not going to experience what every other physical being on this point very right so you can have to experience that but you think of it more as like just changing your constant as you change your frame of reference the things happen but they don't affect you the same way that you say well it's not just about changing your mind it's about changing your mind and then changing their actions see the actions have to follow the change in mind if you know again the old phrase applies to know and not to do is not to know so if you know and and you say that you understand but you're really not changing your behaviors then do you really no absolutely not you know real wisdom is in having an understanding of what's generating the experience and then changing your actions in accordance with natural law to then change the outward experience so you know the action part of that is the most important thing and that's what would ultimately have to be changed if you really wanted the lesson the impact of those consequences on an individual scale or on a mass scale oh one last thing sure I've been experimenting a little bit with these any think these binaural beats oh yes supposedly it's important they give an effect like a brain entrainment and you're talking about balancing the brain they had been effective but the one thing I found if anybody wants to get into this don't drink caffeine in the daily unit say I have some experience with this I'm familiar with what you're talking about and I do think they're also pretty effective and they're they work well the caller is speaking about HemisFair sink which is a their sound patterns and frequencies that basically attempt endeavor to whom through listening to them with headphones to help to bring both sides of the brain to balance through vibratory tones and energy and it's a very interesting thesis that the people who put these out are working with because we are all vibratory energy and we do have resonances within the body and within the physiology and within the brain that can have the resonances when applied to the physiology can have an effect on the way certain structures and functions within the brain work you know we are energy we're existing in a sea of energy and when you change the frequencies around us then the the physiological structures within the body can also be changed healed restructured it's a very sound premise actually and I've actually used some of these myself in the past you could download them on the internet just type emma sink or you could buy them from some of the people to put these out and i feel that they are effective pattern effective frequency tools in helping to balance the hemispheres of the brain now that being said i'm not going to say you should rely on that totally you know not read not learn not understand not you know work deeply upon the self even it within a conscious state but this can definitely help in a relaxed almost meditative type setting to out to work on this in an ancillary way so i think that they are effective and uh you know I'm not telling everybody going rush out and buy them but look into it research it see if you find it of value and if you do then then employ it put add it to your you know arsenal of other brain balance technique and self-improvement techniques but I definitely think there is something to it and there is value in it yeah it so people that have problem with just a strain of meditation it gets you into that state quite a bit quicker yes um anyway that's it for the call I want to say thanks mark take care brother okay sir you got it great call okay hey let's move on to another caller okay caller from Philadelphia to15 area code you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey what's up mark ladies and gentlemen Tim Smith one of the organizers of the for your mind to conference welcome Tim amen I just wanted to uh I got some things written down here on the topic of that positive thinking sure a secret movie sounds like kind of cover some of that my take off sure Tim just speak up a little bit louder or coming a little bit closer to the phone you're a little bit low on on volume there that's much better great all right so when it comes to information you always need to learn how to filter out to bed and taking the good yeah there is always food information within everything but important you take for I think that's that's that's very powerful understanding that we can't throw the baby out with the bathwater even in many things we don't agree with you can filter it and take the things that are true from it and leave the rest so the filtration system when when applying it to information you know many will call that the Trivium process or the Trivium method it is very important in doing that and also recognizing that even if again there are people we don't agree with they could have made contributions in certain ways that you know are valuable and true and then you can leave the rest and the same is true for people you mostly agree with they could put out certain things out there that are that are false and that doesn't negate you know or maybe you know not entirely accurate and that doesn't necessarily negate good things that they put forward you know I'll give an example and then you can continue with with the list there Tim but look at a lot of people are suspect of someone like Terence Mckenna who I say is like a mentor to me because of so much valuable information he put out just because they don't like the fact that he talked about overpopulation he bought into during his lifetime the overpopulation myth and accepted that into his worldview so in that sense was his worldview poisoned yes partially it was but that doesn't make him one of the bad guys just because he happened to fall for that aspect of what the genisis were putting out there and telling people the oh it's it's all about the overpopulation of the world you know it doesn't negate everything else that he talked about make him an agent of some kind just because he happened to buy into this one aspect of worldview poisoning so you know it swings both ways there are people out there who could be put out putting out tremendously positive transformative information and tools for people and they have some things that they aren't accurate on and then there are people who you know might really be the bad guys and they're throwing out some elements of truth out there to lure people in it's about being discerning and filtering the information to take what is true is really transformative in a positive sense and leaving the rest so that's a great point Tim and I would say that's that goes a long way toward a solution because it helps us really to purify you know all the methodologies that we're looking to distill here toward the you know ultimate solution of being truly free and being sovereign individuals and you know living in a non-violent way and you know being in the world but not being of the world and really respecting the the you know divinity and sovereignty and all others and that's ultimately what we're trying the distillation that we're trying to synthesize here that will really truly train form this world for the positive for all of us so that's a really really poignant aspect a very powerful point that you just made there about the way that we have to filter information so good point what was your next though your next point when it comes to the movie I think there is accurate to be taken from it that the law of attraction is real um at consciousness and different types of thought I think this within different vibrational construct and there a magnetic energy and that as you as you focus your mind on certain things that exist in a particular frequency Asian in that frequency people come to you we will come back to you in a synchronous manner and as you practice controlling your add mental focus you will notice this type of synchronous happening to you all the time absolutely you know let me add to that a little bit part of this um the true aspect of the law of attraction that they're putting forward in the New Age movement and in the secret is that if you believe you can or you believe you can't even either way you're right so if you focus if your focus is constantly on that's not possible that's not possible then the the intelligent field of creation that exists all around us is going to rearrange the world to make that not possible because that's what you believe that's what you are insisting that is true you know so many people say well it's not possible for people to really understand rights you know for everybody to understand rights for that to be common sense knowledge I hear this from people all the time I say look the solution is everybody simply has to know what a right is and what a right is not or in other words what a wrong is and then they have to be willing to extend that courtesy of you know choose the right over the wrong when it comes to their interactions with other people oh they say they want that for themselves and they don't want to be wronged by others but they have to be willing to simply do that to live that way to put that into practice in their own life when it comes to their interactions with others and you have people say oh that can't be no one everyone will not do that well if that's how you think about it and probably the universe is going to rearrange things to make it happen that way for you you're going to envision that it's not possible it's not possible then what are you going to be doing to make that the reality nothing because you didn't think it was possible so you won't put any energy behind it you know that's why so many people are not active they don't believe that it's possible to do anything about the situation that we're in and again that's what the dominators want to control the sense of possibility is what they're ultimately trying to control if they have you in that level of mind control you're done like I said the ultimate form of mind control is the extermination of the imagination what you are willing to perceive as possible if they can control that they got you they got you and there is no escape but if that is free if the imagination can roam free then your your mind can envision possibility and if you can envision possibility then you're going to be willing to put your willpower behind that vision to make it a reality so great point Tim and I think that is the true law of attraction and a true you know way that we're going to generate and create our own reality and it's all about possibility what we will what we think is possible and again then what we're willing to put our energy and focus and willpower behind it to create that possibility in reality so good point because they kind of tell you not to look at positive it's not to look at negative things I think it's a little different you need to look at the negative in a positive way and turn the negative into a positive no like that you know true out to be like that so learning from that negative so you can overcome it and if you don't focus on the negative you can never overcome that negative situation that's right learning from mistakes learning from learning in the apophatic sense in other words understanding what not to do so look at the negative is to say hey this isn't working and now I'm understanding that that doesn't work and I'm going to learn from that I'm going to change the behavior but if you don't look at the shadow material if you don't look at the demon side of things so to speak you're not going to learn from that you know and the apophatic methodology of learning is probably the strongest again direct knowledge of something in the way of you did something it gave you the wrong result is probably one of the most powerful teachers again I give the example of a kid who touches a flame over a hot stove you know did he have to experience that no he didn't have to experience it but I guarantee you that's going to be an even better teacher when he gets his fingers burned and blisters up his hand then someone telling him that's hot and because it's hot you shouldn't touch it because there are negative consequences for putting your hand over that flame King doing it himself in contravention to the warning is going to teach him for all time for the rest of his life and he's never going to forget that lesson and you know maybe that's what humanity is trying to do here to to go directly into the flames themselves because they don't want it they don't want to learn from a word teaching from the teachings of words and communication they are only going to be satisfied if they go into the prison themselves but unfortunately I don't know if there's any turning back from that you know I think you know just burning a few fingers is a little bit different than what humanity is seemingly trying to do here by stepping into the the big flames you know of prison planet so to speak and there might not be any return from from that abyss which we're seemingly so keen to go over the cliff and directly into but that gnosis that direct experience of the negative is a powerful transformative tool and again it's one of the best teachers I believe I haven't definitely decided yet but I am leaning toward making my talk at the free your mind conference of for your mind to conference about this event about this dynamic the experience of chaos and the embrace of the potential for chaos may just be my topic acting at the event and I'm gonna be deciding that over the next month or two but that seems to be what on the meanings word because people really need to understand that chaos fees not necessarily the enemy here it can be a palatal teacher it is one of what I call the two teachers so Tim stay with us we'll be right back after the station break then listen to what America's happy [Music] [Applause] we defended [Music] welcome back everyone what on earth is happening here on the world that broadcasting radio network today is Sunday October 28 2012 we're in the second hour of the show let's go back to the phones Tim are you still with us you were talking about some of the positive aspects of the secret and the law of attraction when it comes to positive thinking yes great I think in a matter of vibration and as you as you raise your vibration a higher consciousness will come back to you and if you live exist in a lower base desire type of vibration that's where you're going to exist in life um I think pay to raise your vibration is to learn from your negative experiences in life problems that exist around it so it's not to not look to negative Pleasant work at it deeply as you can and learn from it and raise up so it so then you can commit exactly I think that's what we really need to get out of the law of attraction there sure and and if not if we don't do that what was the suffering for what did we gain and what was the net gain for having gone through that experience nothing you know so I totally agree that is what the reason for the existence of the negative aspects are and if we don't pay attention to them and ignore them as many in the New Age movement would have us do we are completely squandering the lesson it is it absolutely is about looking at and learning from the negative experience without any question and we've talked about that a lot here on the show and talked about how that is a deception in the New Age movement to not talk about the negative things that are going on all around us because again those are some of the most profound lessons that we could learn from so great point Tim what what else do you have um so guys from learning from the negative this is how we raise our consciousness and the vibrational frequency that we distance and as we change our frequency all new information will appear and a new life will emerge for it yes and I think it's all matter of focus help us focus our minds and a matter of that through focus in our mind it's a matter of frequency - sure Tim can I ask you to just speak up a little bit or come closer to the phone again you're fading into the background a little bit again any better here much better thank you continue okay yes so as we are as we learn from the negative and raise our frequency on all new look will emerge around us and I think it's all a matter of being able to control our mental focus so many people in the world nowadays do not know how to focus and control their focus throughout the day you know that's right they're scattered you know and their will is quite low when it comes to putting their attention on something and holding it there and you know the point that you made about if your desires are oriented toward base things that's going to be your experience if your desires are focused on a higher life as it is known then that's going to become your experience if your desire is on freedom and truth and justice and harmony with natural law and respect true respect and consciousness and responsibility you know and uh you know conscience doing the right thing then if all of our focus is on that what do you think is going to express in the world what we pay attention to is ultimately what manifests in the world what is true about the so-called laws of attraction is put out by a lot of the New Age movement is energy flows where attention goes this is 100% the case that is true at all times in places where we put our attention that's what's going to manifest in our reality without any doubt whatsoever that is how it works so then you simply look around and ask yourself the question what are people focused on what is their attention on on a daily basis and the answer if we're being honest with ourself is junk trash garbage low things low vibratory energy low vibratory things you know and it's the big part of the focus is on money and so what do you think's going to be fed by that you know money is going to take the biggest precedence people are going to want to put more attention on that and that beast is going to grow you got to put your attention on freedom you have to put your attention on morality and that means understanding why those things are being diminished in the world it's not to say or don't look at the reason why it's it's it's you know those things are going away no you have to look at the reason why it's going away because if you don't know the reason why any problem exists you're powerless to solve the problem you don't know the causal factor that led to the effect and this is one thing that you'll see is very very mysteriously or maybe not so mysteriously maybe conspiratorial missing from the court unquote New Age movement is the law of cause and effect they don't talk about that one much very occasionally you'll hear it but they'll very rarely talk about if you don't pay attention to the causal factor you cannot solve the problem because you're operating in the realm of effect and you're never going deeper than that to the realm of causality to understand what generated the problem to begin with because you may have to look at negative things there in the lot in the realm of causality and this New Age movement you know this you know fake aspect of the New Age movement they want to try to take people focus and energy off of that those causal factors and that's where they're not doing a service to humanity they're doing a big disservice by telling people don't look at that you're telling people in telling people not to look at the negative you're telling them not to look at a cause and again if they don't understand the cause they can never understand what generated that effect what generated the manifested reality that they are experiencing and therefore there is no way to change that reality so what part of what we're going to do Tim I'm really glad you brought up this aspect okay because part of what the organizers of the free your mind conference are getting ready to do coming up in the next few days actually um it'll be next weekend Friday Saturday and Sunday the second third and fourth here in Philadelphia we are going to directly engage the New Age movement community because there is a big conference coming up here in Philadelphia that a lot of New Agers are going to be present at it's called the mind/body/spirit Expo I'm not telling people about it to promote the event although I think there are some good that you can pick up by checking out an event like this absolutely there is good there um but we are going there to hand out flyers for the free your mind to conference coming up in Philadelphia to try to take the large numbers that exist in this community and try to get them to understand some of the really deeper occult aspects that are taking place around us and start to get these people who partially care but they are still lacking a lot of knowledge about causal factors that have led to the problems we are experiencing and they need to be exposed to more information like what we're going to be putting out at the for your mind to conference so we're going to do heavy promotion at the mind/body/spirit Expo for the free your mind to conference this weekend in Philadelphia so the organizers will be there many of us will be and we'll be handing out we got 5,000 full-color postcard ARDS already made ready to go we're going to be handing them out like crazy at the mind-body-spirit Expo next weekend in Philadelphia so Tim great points what else you have for us oh yeah I just got some Lima where you're explaining I like I like to think of the law of attraction more as the power of thought it's the power of thought on the field of consciousness that exists all around it otherwise the way we think and how it affects through cause and effect and natural law you know that's exactly right a book that I would like to recommend that's helped me a lot understand this stuff is as a man think just by James Allen great book acted at the very easy and short read and but the knowledge is infinite in its wisdom and I he says that a man's character in being is to complete some of his thoughts that's example right yeah I there's a that's a great book and I've read that about seven times it's a short read too for anybody that wants a good introduction to of this you know way of changing one's paradigm and worldview and understanding how we're drawing realities to us by what we perceive as possible it's definitely a great read in a short read as well okay so I just have one more thing on positive thinking something that really real quick before you get into your next point I would like to recommend a couple of books I mentioned his name last week Richard W Wetherill and these are also short and easy to digest works on the book Tower of Babel by Richard Wetherill and that you can you could download these in the first of all you can go to his website and download them for free or you can get them right from the podcast section I actually add in his works to the natural law the first podcast that I did on natural law which I believe was back in the in the 60s oh no I'm sorry in the 70s someplace I can't recall the exact podcast maybe 72 or something like that but Rick any of Richard Wetherill works I would also highly recommend right is might by Richard Wetherill right is might also there's a good synthesis of his work that was written I believe posthumously and it's called be right or go wrong and this is about essentially the law of attraction the the way that we our actions and behaviors are either in harmony with natural law or in contravention to it and therefore we're ultimately generating a you know the consequences the experience and it is if we're operating in the parameters within the parameters of natural law the experience is going to be positive and beneficial and if we you know completely trounce other people's natural law rights and you know refuse to live in harmony with the laws of right and wrong then our experience is ultimately going to be negative and painful and full of suffering so he does a really great job of explaining it the simplicity and understanding how we can really come to understand this at a deep level and test it in our own lives so those two books Tower of Babel and Wright is might by Richard Wetherill and also again the synthesis of his work which can be found on his site or on the what on earth is happening podcasts on natural law which is called be right or go wrong if people are interested in you know doing a little bit of reading when it comes to the real laws of attraction then this is the gentleman that one of the gentlemen I would recommend as the previous caller brought up I would also highly recommend the work of hermetics known as the Cabal Eon so definitely check that out as well so Tim continue your next point so the idea that everything happens for a reason helps a lot helped me a lot with positive thinking yeah it's enough every happens for a reason the one negative thing is it negative anymore everything happens to you for a reason that reason is for you to learn from it exactly learn it consciousness and then what you learn is up to you to find out so that's that and that everything happens for a reason instead of saying what something bad after all why me right think well what to learn from this that's right we're driving that that's what it is we're driving no one's directing this Big Spaceship Earth except us we're the ones who are driving our experience here and we have to own that responsibility we have to come to terms with that and own it if it's happening here on earth we are doing it okay and I'm you know of course the exception of nature as far as the forces of of the physical aspects of nature hurricanes earthquakes and maybe in a lot of ways we might be doing those things too in the modern day at least you know but barring those acts of God quote-unquote we are creating we are generating our experience here on earth we're the ones driving and we have to again come to terms with that and own it and accept the responsibility that goes hand-in-hand with that understanding great point Tim what else ya got the kabali on I think the law of attraction ties in with the the seven principles of Hermeticism especially principle number one the all is mind also the pixel of Correspondence that what you put out contact you I just wanted to throw that out there two of the most powerful pieces of understanding that anyone can incorporate understanding that mind is the generator of everything that we're doing and ultimately it's what we care about that is acting as the prime generator you know what we are taking from our heart and putting into our mind the hearts really the generator you know it's about what we care about and that's where it ultimately stems from the heart and that's what's driving what we're doing with our mind our cares driving the mind but the mind ultimately then expresses what we experience that's the principle of mentalism that the all is a mental construct that is a creation of mind and the principle of Correspondence I mean I can't say enough about that and hopefully my breakdowns of natural law have helped people to really understand that the universe is a mirror and that which we are putting out into it is coming back to us that we will experience that which we generate and put out there into the field of creation it will always come back to us and we will experience it we are experiencing ourselves ultimately well what we are made of is what our experience will be also made of that will be the quality of our experience so absolutely powerful points that people need to accept to understand and accept it isn't about belief it is about these are forces that exist in nature this is just how the laws of the universe work man didn't create them we are subject to them you know there's one thing you're not going to be free of you're not going to be free from natural law natural law is what this entire domain is governed by and again if you can figure out a way out of the physical universe you let me know where there is no natural law you know and there are no contours action without consequence because in this entire universe there is no such thing as action without consequence what you do you're free to do what you will that's freewill but you're not free to do what you will and have no consequence so we have free will but not without consequence there is free will with consequence this is a free will with consequence domain that's where you're at in a domain where there is free will with consequence and that's what the law of Correspondence is all about and in understanding that it has nothing to do with religion it has nothing to do with belief systems it is just like understanding gravity or any other force that exists within nature it is simply that which is man did not create those laws they are in effect you are bound by them the end for all time and again if you don't like that you let me know when you could figure out a way out of this universe and I'll be right behind you but until then you better understand and accept that there are laws in place that govern the consequences of our behaviors and then try to bring your behavior into accordance with those laws so you don't generate self-inflicted suffering it would probably be a wise thing but hey most people don't want to hear that they want to think they can act without consequence and they're going to bring down heaps of suffering down upon them just like bring in a building write down on their head you know detonating a building and being in it at the same time that's what largely humanity is doing here on earth at this current time so 10 phenomenal points do you have anything else for us I just wanted to say that you know you've helped me a whole lot of understanding that fundamental laws and I just want to thank you for that and and that's all I got to have a good nightmare Tim always a pleasure man you keep up the good work that you're doing my friend great call always a pleasure to hear from Tim Smith again Tim is one of the organizers of the free your mind conference and the free your mind conference would not be what it is without his help so let's move on to another call let me give the call-in number once again we'll be taking calls throughout the end of the show not many people in the queue so if you want to call in you'll pretty much be bumped right to the top of the queue um you shouldn't have to hold on for that long so calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again toll-free call in number to join us we're talking about solutions anything that we've covered in the solutions section I would also really like to hear from you about the responsibility of teaching people the information that we've been talking about here since day one on what on earth is happening if you're doing it how is it going if you're not doing it why aren't you so I'd like to hear that dynamic the toll-free number to join us eight six six eight four one one zero six five okay let's go back I believe that this is Kevin who had a problem with his phone earlier let's go back to them and ask if these don't ever are you with us area code six zero two you're live on what on earth is happening welcome is Ivan in Phoenix a little better now Ivan I can hear you much better now there's still a little bit of static but you're definitely coming through okay now okay well it's not very static it's a bunch of background noise I'm at work I don't know much I really want to talk to you about and put out there but that's on yet but you know it that is understood and we'll deal with it because I can at least hear your voice well now so you go right ahead okay I'll just try and throw everything out here in a minute and then you can take it from there I guess I'm pretty much your media correspondent because a lot of my stuff is a reference from movies and TV shows I don't know if you're familiar with the TV show fringe yes I am it has during job okay yeah I don't know if you know this during opening credit I have not watched that I'm checking out season one right now people thinking that's odd somehow but I just actually done really into it a little bit watch out of political connection and see where they're going so I'm kind of okay okay you probably noticed doing G opening credits that they have a lot of words coming across the screen like quantum physics and how long alternate universe and stuff like that well this season is pretty interesting that during the opening credits they show the word unity joy education free thought and the last word assured freedom wrapped around those thin barbed wire and one and all those words are inside a prison very interesting and not for the showing in our future doesn't even take place in the future very interesting yeah I did not I was not aware of that so thanks for that I'll definitely be working my way up to that great and then another thing to more media related things the films and the trust are the second part is out I was not aware even ever I got into pain lines work after watching these two films that's also very interesting concept there which that can be taken in either way the other rich to you know maintain society the way it is or for the regular people like us to realize why things are the way they are I think there's a lot of value in in Ryan's work I don't think that she was like so like why instructs the imagination or no understood a lot of the aspects of the conspiratorial system that you know work all of editing but there is a lot of value in the free market aspects of her work when it comes to promote innovation and freedom so I said so when I wash agree and then there's some aspects of her work that I don't agree with but definitely valued studying her work I would definitely and people to check out Cosby it leans a bit to into the selfish side from agent so actions events like hot over that off what's up all right right and I want that quickly assessment there but not yes one one that quick thing then well I still have a few more things but real quick on up on the movie side there's a film that came out this weekend called Cloud Atlas by the Wachowski siblings who did the matrix and I've seen film already twice it is excellent it's in the top ten list for me and it's very a lot of information that you would probably love and pick up on and listeners of the show Donegan Cloud Atlas flies on a book that came out in 2004 okay Red Cloud Atlas Rada good dialogue and concepts in this film also one particular dialogue that stands out for me is one of the main characters says every crime and every good deed create our future Wow is that we are very very deep very uh you know fundamental kind of ideas that a lot again the Wachowski brothers put in the film yes a lot of people are really getting the idea and putting it out there that we Clark who sees the experience that we can have we're making our bed just lay on it that's all really comes down to it escapes the log for putting us forward in our in elegance so I'll check that one out that's me right right and then one one quick comment or something else up go out there it's past weekend yesterday Saturday morning with David Icke Wembley Arena lecture for what a presentation I don't know if you caught all right or watch it he brought one but a friend of mine Hawk Woodley and is office here not an app the next night was dog food that's when not walk down right yeah it was very informative it's lots of good information from digitized again you found two words regarding Saturn and the moon and stuff like that my thing is that I have a meetup group set up for that I don't know how your meetup groups go back there Phoenix in Philadelphia this searches on your topic of responsibilities I get about 10 to 15 RSVPs for these meetups yes the disappointing part is not only about four or five actually show up so there are people that know the information well or know all the information but they don't really take the time to put in the action the effort into being part of and participate in it so that's a little bit of us being holding us back as you or okay I agree with you and I will share a little bit of the experience that we're having this part of the truth freedom prosperity documentary night meetups I mean it could possibly because they just think that they know this information but we get into discussions there but I guarantee that people who can really learn a lot of the discussions engagement we're also seeing very low numbers issues to have twenty five thirty hundred come out and now over the last couple of meters Nathan had probably fun she's not encouraging and especially now with the time that the critical time that we're in right on how you know I know this is weekly for certain verticals now I'm more than ever so I'm kind of discouraged in seeing the numbers of people who are willing to come out and spend their time to know edify them stop action rather like wow mark I could hardly make you out here I'm I'm losing the constants I'll let you go and I'll try and call back one of your next show them all right Ivan thanks so much great call okay so at least that'll knock out the background noise and I'll continue with what I was saying yeah we're seeing a diminished uh amount of numbers in people who are coming out in the documentary screening and discussion evenings even the last fundraiser for the free your mind conference was very very low on people even though I gave a presentation that I worked for weeks at really putting something very nice together and I thought that the information there was top-notch and yet we had a very disappointing turnout it's very difficult to get people to sustain their energy sustain their effort and that's what is is the solution it's going to take sustained will constant willpower constant effort constant work that's what the process of alchemy is about now is no time to be quitting I feel the the low surge of energy as well I've said that a couple of weeks back or last week and there's no question about it the times we're living in are as far as knowing what's going on truly it's draining on the psyche and that's why you have to build the will build up the will I understand what the strength of will that I have I still feel the pressure to you know of oh it's not having enough of an impact or you know we're not getting enough done or it's it's you know too much of the negative dynamic and we're never going to overturn it but again I even if that's where my current thinking is in any particular day I still say it doesn't matter I'm gonna do what the right thing is for that reason alone because it's the right thing for no other reason again the idea of Smith grabbing neo by the neck and saying why do you continue to fight me when you know you can't win or you know at least a dynamic looks like you can't win and his answer is simply because I choose to free will that's how I'm going to use it I'm not going to squander my free will I'm going to use it and employ it through constant effort even if I feel like giving up I'm not going to and believe me I'm on the I am sometimes on the verge of giving up but I I make a continual renewal a continual renewal in the moment to press forward and that's the kind of effort that this is going to take to get done if you don't have that get off the battlefield you know because again if you think this this is going to be an easy you know stretch and it's not going to be an uphill climb you sorely mistaken I didn't say it would be you know difficult to understand it's simple but easy and simple are two different things okay it's not going to be easy where we've worked our self the corner we've worked ourselves into it will not be easy but the truth is always simple and it requires no special magical effort to understand to create that change though is go is going to be difficult and require a Herculean effort of will and we should psychologically prepare ourselves for that encounter you know because we are pedaling uphill there's no question of that but yeah the the numbers of people again to go back to Ivans of point that he was making about being disappointed about numbers it's the saint we're seing the same dynamic here in Philadelphia you know people say that they're going to come out and then the number the turnouts are always less than the RSVPs but again I think it's because a lot of people are feeling that pressure and they're they're down on things you know it's up to us to renew it and to come up with some creative things to regenerate their interest to help them make that renewal of will and effort that's what it's all about and if we're going to do that you know if we're going to be effective teachers in that regard or at least wayshowers you could even look at it as we don't even like the word teacher just a wayshower you know then we have to at least steel ourselves against that F of energy that we're feeling and say I'm going to make a continuous renewal because I know it's the right thing and then try to reach down into ourselves and generate some creative energy and put something forward that might rejuvenate their interest that's the best advice I can give at the current time close I'm feeling the same thing you are my friend we're seeing the same thing here does that mean I'm going to give up absolutely not so let's go back to the phones we still have some callers on the line for this last half hour of the show caller from the five one three area code five one three you're live on what on earth is happening welcome five one three will be from Cincinnati Ohio of welcome ladies are telling occupants Maddie thank you market is your friend live in Cincinnati mark please you know and I know that we don't we do use you the crutch we please don't be disheartened sir it is it is tiresome there is a an array of electromagnetic low-frequency LF waves constantly bombarding us weakening our sense of strength I myself can literally hear the frequencies in the quiet of the night used to be at three or four in the morning one could quietly gather their thoughts and meditate as we hum of the natural day of the modern world had subsided now this non-stop the electromagnetic low frequency wave is running during this array of towers we must be aware of it I'm like Don Quixote striking the cell towers with my Lance but you know and you're right understand that our strength our resolve does weaken but please keep your resolve up sir trying to I'm doing my best and I know you were recently under some kind of computer attack from your last show you spoke of the all manner of computer things going down there was I wasn't an attack it was simply hardware failure from a design flaw that had existed and I did get it taken care of and it was a painful process but I'm working to ensure that even if something similar to that does happen again I have some I have some insurance in place and you know back up and of course I meticulously backup my actual material and documents on my computer that was know Woori ever but it was simply a hardware issue that I at the time really did not have the did not even have the funds to solve the problem and a friend helped me out by you know coming forward with some funds which I you know thank up John last week on the show if he hadn't done that yeah I might still be down so uh that was just great that you know friend helped come forward with that with that our financial effort when it was needed as well so uh yeah I don't believe it was an attack from anyone anyone outside it was simply hardware failure but again when that one that strikes and you don't have the means for correcting it or the financial means for getting what you need then you know that could be a big problem and that was a problem with me for you know over a week you know it mean into the second week and you know things didn't really work out that that second week so I couldn't come right back on the beard then but uh it's all worked out now and you know I'm again I'm working to take a measure of insurance so things flow a little bit more smoothly for me here in the in the technology department luckily I have a lot of skills in that regard because that's what I used to do for a living you know I work as a technical specialist so you know even with that this really set me back a little bit but it's worked out now and things seem to be going pretty smoothly so thank you you're not CERN in that regard oh we're all concerned mark we appreciate your fine work as always two things to comment a question the comment is congratulations on securing a heavy hitters to the for your mind to conference yes in the form of Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien very interesting should be quite a treat it's going to be great I'm so looking forward to their information that they're going to present and it's an honor to have them as part of the conference absolutely their story is intriguing to be sure and then a question mark I know it's a negative combination of numbers but there are 77 it keeps popping up in my world and I remember that it was a dark occultic configuration can you remind me please and others why it is a dark occult symbol set Shattuck thank you again for your voice mark Wilcoxen yeah I could briefly talk about some numerology in that regard and 77 is generally known as the number of sorcery in the occult I would say that the one exception to that rule would be Crowley's book 77 which I think has very powerful spiritual truths contained within it which is known as Li bear Oz the book of oz um but to go back to the question about why 77 is seen as a sorcerers number and dark occultism that's because it is being looked at in connection to the number 777 in occult or gematria terms 777 is seen as the number of man's completion or man's activation if you will so you're seeing the number seven seven to 777 in relationship to the three sevens the triple seven the triple seven generally represents again man's consciousness coming into full activation and into a state of non-duality meaning that as one thinks so one feels so one acts and there is no contradiction there is no separation between those three modalities of consciousness so your thoughts your emotions and your actions are in alignment and non-duality that is man's positive awakened enlightened activated state from which he is going to generate true freedom if one of those components is in failure or missing altogether then the solution is not possible to enact it is not possible to create true freedom it is not possible to create one's reality wisely because you have to have your thoughts your emotions and your actions all in place and working properly toward the same end in non contradiction non duality therefore the seventy seven represents two of those three aspects but nothing in the way of the other in the way of the third and of course when it comes to the dark occult and sorcery in general the two aspects that are complete are the thoughts and the actions in other words the intellect and the will have come together to their full expression but the thing that is the zero is the emotions is the heart so there is no emotion present and this is what a sorcerer is a sorcerer is one with no emotions but who has intellect and the willpower to back up the intellect to carry out what they want to do but there is no true care there is no true heart involved and therefore that is why seventy seven in certain occult systems of numerology has become associated with the dark occult or the concept of sorcery in general and I would say the again the exception to that is book oz that Crowley wrote which is about the expression of the natural rights of men very much in harmony with natural law as a matter of fact and talks about man being the generator of our experience here that we are actually the creator of our experience and then goes on to list the universal rights of men and it's something I haven't talked about much because I haven't really gotten much into thalamic philosophy on the show other what other than to comment about what the leymah in general represents and some of the things some of the concepts numerologically and in gematria that it works with perhaps I could do a whole show on the thalamic philosophy in general the general tenets of the leymah at some future point maybe break down a cup of Crowley's writings like the book of oz Li bear 77 or perhaps parts of the book of lies that he wrote which is an interesting name doesn't mean what people think it does but part of that is chapter 23 which is one of my favorite pieces of Crowley's writings I've never really talked about the numerology of the number 23 either which I'd like to get into at some future point I think that's very powerful and almost as powerful as the number 93 when it comes to conceptual ideas that it represents you know the chapter 23 in the book of lies is all about getting out of the mental prison that most of us are living in freeing ourselves from mental bondage from the head cage the beginning of book 23 is sefa a cagey cephalic a pajama sefa lay in greek means head and then a cassoulet is the exact correct pronunciation and then the letters kg is green language for caged so Kepha lake a Kappa Gamma head cage TEFL a means head in Greek and then kg cage Kappa Gamma so he wrote in code he wrote in cypher and you know the number 23 is all about getting out you know represents escape not in the sense of escapism but of release from attachment of getting out of your current shackles of your constraints that you're currently under there there shackling you and enslaving you so it's all about getting out of the head cage maybe I'll break that down at some future point maybe you know who know maybe we could do a show on the Lima on a Colt Empire Bob who knows you know we could tackle that at some future point or maybe again I'll do a show on it here on what on earth is happening is another breakdown of an occult philosophy but that's the breakdown of seventy-seven as I understand it in geometry terms and why that has become known as associated with dark occultism and sorcery so I hope that answers the question let's go back to the phone area code two five zero you're live on what on earth is happening welcome roll mark see Who am I speaking with my name is Brad hi Brad how are you doing complete when I write today great just calling because I've listened to you for quite a while and a couple little things maybe you haven't covered and I'm kind of interested in on your take on them so there's not a question the feels the first question is how does natural law view pro-life pro-choice abortion yes that is definitely doing harm so harmony with natural law would not include the practice of abortion charm is being a friend to the living being okay so uh natural law wouldn't wouldn't be affected of course by rape or incest it wouldn't see those two things as a correct those who would be working in harmony with natural law would be attempting to get at the root causes for why anyone would do those practices and therefore address those causes which would then not lead to those eventualities and the problem would take care of itself okay um so it did happen and hopefully it would resolve before it happened well this is the entire problem it's a chicken and egg scenario people say well what about the people who are going to murder people are going to steal from people what do you do about those people well yes you have to address those people you have to deal with those people and you know it isn't about drafting laws that say you can't do things that are already in contravention to natural law it's about simply taking action if someone is going to take those behaviors and act upon them but the problem already exists that the failure is already present because you allowed someone to grow up in the world view in the world view poisoning that would lead to that condition you didn't deal with the problem you didn't nip it in the bud so to speak through proper education in the developmental period of youth this is the entire problem we're a nation of grown children world world grown children that know nothing about how the laws of nature operate and think we're adults and there's 80 year old people who are mental midgets mental infants complete spiritual and mental infants who have never thought about anything worthwhile or anything higher than the most base of functions and needs in their entire lives and are totally self-serving in you know and totally reptilian mindset and then there are 13 year olds with profound spiritual understanding you know so age is meaningless physical age is meaningless when it comes to knowledge about how things actually operate it's all about were you nurtured were you truly raised out of base consciousness how was that how was that computer that we call the human brain programmed what kind of software went into it during the formative years of development which largely determines the worldview and behaviors of an individual and that can be changed even if it's even if it's been a very badly badly programmed as I was when I was a child the worldview that I was taught by my family members was atrocious an atrocity and it took me years to overturn that programming but I did it in an act of will and this all comes down to the effects you cannot treat the effects so when we're talking about what people are willing to do for money or to sate their base desires rape incest theft theft you know murder etc these are the effects the effects cannot be treated you have to treat the causal factors and the causal factors is the programming that we're receiving the mis-education that we're receiving that has nothing to do with truth and has nothing to do with an accurate understanding of how the laws of nature function that's where the problem has to be addressed from and then you will not manifest those behaviors the society will not manifest those behaviors why do you think these behaviors are largely not present and the manifestations of those behaviors are largely not present in truly shamanic cultures because they treat the issue and nip it in the bud they teach people the true way of being in the world that doesn't lead to chaotic conditions like that from the time that they're young and they are not permitted to refuse those teachings they hammer them forcefully into the child and people will say oh that's a form of mind control yes it is it's a it's mind control that's the time to engage true positive mind control you're putting programming you're putting software into the brain of a child so then what gets output on the screen is beautiful and harmonious instead of a piece of junk which the the parents of today's society are children themselves and even but even people who do have a somewhat adult mindset from a spiritual perspective they don't want to do that work they want to leave it to somebody else this is what responsibility is all about this is what the shirking of responsibilities is about a friend of mine or I'd only want to use the word friend because I want to be more selective about who I'll use that word to describe an associate of mine who I do not dislike I actually like at a point in the past said to me I'm not concerned about other people's education that's not my responsibility and I said you obviously don't understand what's driving the dynamic the mis-education and if you know then you will have a responsibility to try to balance that by putting out the information and and helping them to rewrite that software code that is in their brain and is driving their worldview in their behaviors and yes it is your responsibility to educate others especially if you really know the dynamic that's operating so I hope that in general did helps you to understand my take on something as complex of an issue is what when people bring up abortion is it in harmony with natural law it is most definitively not in harmony with natural law it is not a right it is a wrong you are doing something to another being that is harmful and therefore it's not in harmony with natural law regardless really of why it occurred the best way to deal with that bad situation is to avert it by teaching people how to behave in the world that is in harmony with natural law so you don't have people who are going out there raping people so and again rape is one of the big the big four incursions against natural law the big transgressions against natural law murder rape theft trespass so again people want to bring up all of these exceptions it's the old adage two wrongs don't make a right just because someone happened to do that there's another being that's involved now and the right decision would be to figure out a situation in a communal aspect the community would need to step up and address that wrongdoing by doing right by the mother and the child at that point I don't think aborting the fetus is the right solution personally and there are many who will be outraged by me saying that and this and disagree and they're fine to go right ahead and do that I know the difference the definitive objective difference between right and wrong and abortion 100% stands on the side of wrong am I still on the line yes okay great I didn't know if you put me on ute the only circumstance that I see would affect it in a very strange way would be the circumstance of a mother during birth and having problems with that birth and right doctor having to decide whether to save the mother or the child now that this has come up throughout human history and of course you know that there's again more delicate sensibilities involved there but that would have to be a medical decision based on probably what would be more likely to happen in the event that you didn't have access to you know modern medical facilities to do a cesarean section or something of that nature so I would probably tend to agree with you on that sign yes one of the exceptions - it's probably one of the only ones I can think of to actual audit one has to make a decision right Karam yes okay okay the other question I have and hopefully it doesn't we can get you too much fired up it's just a question basically it's a little bit warm the non-supportive dominator side which shown a stepping back um and I'd like to say that as far as I'm concerned the real solution to the problem is the children of the future because without the proper education we're just going to keep doing the same things we buy I agree well that is really the biggest solution is teach your children that's right a difference wrong that's wrong but the other the other question I had was moving quickly is at what level do we decide unfortunately we have to decide to draw a line whether life is insignificant I mean that because you know you talked about animals and humans and trees but there's other life forms on this planet that are much smaller right and make up a larger amount of actual life on this planet and we're into you know the insects bacterial fungal cell for sure whether they fall on the scale of natural law and deciding whether their libraries are just as important why are well well look I wouldn't advocate people being in abject terror of going out and stepping on their lawn because they might step on an ant in the soil someplace that this you know we have to apply some degree of common sense and recognition that okay we are affecting physical matter that may involve some smaller forms of life you know what I'll give you an example of this the other day I did the dishes that were in my sink after a meal okay and I set a pot off to the side and there was some water you know trickling off the edge and pooling in the pot and a fly flew into the water at the bottom of the pot and I actually saw this happen and saw the fly drowning and struggling in the little minor pool of you know droplet droplets that had gathered in the in the bottom of the pot after I had done the dishes for the night and I tried to you know move the water out so that the fly wouldn't drown you know and it was per in pretty bad shape it looked like it was going to die and I said well look what you know do I just get since I'm going to dry these and put them off the shelf do I just no smash it when I'm taking a you know a rag to or something no I set the pot off to the side it's not going to harm me to sit there for a little bit I let the fly dry out and I came back and he had flown away so it for the couple of minutes it took me to make a decision well do I just end this or you know it has he suffered too much earns he is he already drowned really I let time sort it out and figure no if he's going to dry out then he'll be okay and he'll fly away and it's you know what's the big deal so that's what I did and what I'm trying to say is if it's our intent we have to make a decision and make an intent and say am I going to interact with what's there now and I know is actively present and there and make a decision to be kind or make a decision to ignore it and just you know do whatever so again that's another delicate sensibilities

What On Earth Is Happening Show #129

Topics: *Solutions, Use of Entheogens in a Conscious Context, Psychedelics, True Sacraments, Real Medicine, Worldview Healing, Shamanism, the 100% Absolute Right to ingest substances, Self-Ownership*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday November 4th 2012 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time 4 to 6 p.m. central we have a good show lined up for you here today I'm going to be introducing some material regarding solutions to the problems that humanity is facing in consciousness and the and to help to rectify the brain imbalance amongst the human population that is resulting in a horrific loss of human freedom globally and that's what we have been talking about over the past many months is solution oriented approaches we covered all of the problems over the first year and a half that I did this show and we're going to continue to be talking about solutions as we proceed today's show could be considered quite controversial because one of the solutions that I'm going to be getting into today is the employment in a responsible way and in a way that is conscious and in a way that is respectful of oneself of entheogenic compounds or what I would call spirit helpers spirit guide helpers that are of the natural plant kingdom people know these as psychedelics and this is going to be some introductory material to psychedelics or what has come to be called nto gens today on the show so if we have time we will get to some calls later in the show but I'll give the calling number if again if we have time we'll take some calls in the second hour the calling number for the show toll-free is 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 once again the call in number eight six six eight four one one zero six five Before we jump into the material for today I do have a couple of quick event announcements of course the free your mind conference coming up here in the city of Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions this unique event will build upon the success of the first for your mind conference with a continued focus to spread awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the free your mind to conference will be taking place at the Arch Street meeting house 3:20 Arch Street in Philadelphia the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. on each day with the program beginning at 9 o'clock a.m. on each day featured speakers include Alan Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago then Stewart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien Curtis Davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Marais Mark passio Mark Phillips Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett and we will probably be adding two additional names to that lineup to bring the speaker total to 24 speakers so those a couple of last-minute speakers will be announced shortly as we confirm them but the the lineup is looking absolutely incredible so far the advanced ticket prices are $30 for the conference on Thursday $20 for the Thursday meet and greet with the speakers including a vegetarian meal and possibly including a music event we are working on that as well and I'll be announcing that if we can get it confirmed over the next week or so the Friday conference $40 and the Saturday conference $40 for all three days plus the meet and greet and possibly the musical event again once that is confirmed 120 dollars for more speaker information speaker BIOS and ticket information please visit the website for the conference at WWF or your mind conference calm I've been telling people for the last several weeks the best way that you can help and support this conference is within advanced ticket sale get your tickets in advance you'll save some money instead of buying them at the door and you are will be helping if you buy them now if you buy them in advance you will be really helping us to offset the tremendous costs associated with bringing all these speakers from all over the country Travel is very expensive it is not cheap lodging is very expensive it is not cheap we're putting a lot of money into bringing all of these people together that's what a conference is that's what makes it different than any other kind of event it means the word conference means to bring together this is about bringing people together to help build upon their knowledge base and activate them get them motivated have them activate their will to go out and spread this awareness to other people that's what the entire event is all about so we tried to make it as reasonably priced as possible and the best way the people can support this event is to pick up your tickets in advance go to the website and you'll get information on how you can do that I've been telling people an advance ticket sale is better than a donation to the event it will really help us again to bring all of these speakers into town the second event announcement I have is the ad free chip in for the what on earth is happening radio show stands at 200 dollars we need to raise $1000 by January 31st in order to keep the show commercial free through the February March April period so please keep the kind donations coming for that purpose it's been very success so far but again if we don't raise the required amount by January 31st the show will go back to having ads so we don't want that to happen so please continue to support the what on earth is happening radio show and let's keep it commercial free during the two hours of the show I also want to say how the last couple of days have gone with promotion for the free your mind event I told people last week that I would be going to the mind/body/spirit Expo event here in Philadelphia this weekend to do some promotion for the free your mind conference and I have to be honest about what I saw at the mind/body/spirit event there was a lot of nice well-meaning people that turned up but overall I feel that this event is entirely about money and about just you know vending items to people as opposed to really reaching out to people and teaching them something powerful and transformative now not that's not to take away from the speakers that did do presentations and event an event and had a lot of information to share but I feel that it's way way too leaning toward just the positive and not talking about not exposing the negative and that's typical of the New Age movement as I've talked about in the past but overall you see this total hard sell on a lot of what the vendors have to present and and try to sell you there and it really was about product placement and you know getting sales in and a lot of these items too or way overpriced in addition to some of them of questionable usage but I do think that the people are well-meaning and are into what they're talking about but overall I think the event is a way to in the new AG category for for my liking there were some people there who do understand the dark side of things and are working to try to bring some awareness to that and bring some balance to that but for for the amount of speakers that they have if you were to compare the value compared to what something like what we're doing for the for your mind conference there is no comparison only a few speakers for this event and if you paid to go to all of the events that would have put you up back almost $250 or maybe even more than that I'm not quite certain about the exact cost of that but um for 24 speakers and a nice event at the end of the night on Thursday evening on the first day of our conference it's for far less than even half of the price that an event like the mind/body/spirit Expo was charging that being said we did reach out with a whole lot of postcards and promoted for the free your mind conference in April and a lot of people got those and seemed pretty uh psyched about a conference of this kind coming into Philadelphia so I think overall it achieved its goal but as for the event itself and you know some of the people's mindset at the event again to me it was very commercialized and largely about money unfortunately so that's all I really have to say on that let's jump into our topic for today and hopefully if there's time if I cover all of the material that I want to cover on this topic we will go to the phones later on in the show so as always with what on earth is happening you can visit the radio show page of my website what on earth is happening calm click on the radio show tab and underneath the player for the show if you're not already listening there you will see images for today's show and there will be listed numerical links that you can click on to bring up a slideshow of related images that go along with the material that I'll be presenting here today on the show image number one of course was the poster for the free your mind conference and I'd like to continue to reiterate that anyone that feels like they want to help with the promotion of the conference we got 5,000 full-color postcards printed to do promotion but if you want to help do promotion on your own if you're in the general area you know on the east coast of the United States and you want to promote this conference feel free to print this poster I put it up there in color in high resolution you can print it in whatever format you see fit full-page half page color black and white doesn't matter and you know hand them out in your area or post them in libraries or coffee shops etc so that would really help from a grassroots effort to help get the word out about the free your mind to conference the second image is one I've had up on the site for many many weeks because this entire section of what on earth is happening of the world on earth is happening radio show is all about solutions and what I call the way out it's the way out of the complete prison that we've worked ourselves into as a species because we do not understand how we are effectively creating our own reality our own experience through our thoughts our emotions and our actions the third slide is the grassroots solutions for real positive and lasting change that I've been talking about over the past many months we've covered all of them except the topic for today which is the use of entheogens in a conscious context and we'll be talking about what entheogens are some of the the words involved in what have characteristics that have been ascribed to antigenic substances and we'll be talking about what a conscious context is what that means because as anyone knows I am not simply here advocating the use of what people would call illegal drugs these are no more legal drugs than mark passio is a politician okay um that's what people who have no understanding of the transformative power of these natural compounds that are contained in these plants are or what they have the ability to do if we commune with them which is what they're here on the earth so I'm not talking about drugs I would not even call these things drugs people who call them drugs are ignorant of what they really are they are consciousnesses here that we can commune with and learn a great deal from about how to be in the world and how to interact with other people if we use them wisely if we commune with them wisely see use isn't even really the proper term I'm going to be talking about the use of these things versus their abuse their abuse but that's not even really the proper term either no more than drugs would be the proper term for what entheogens really are I would call them again spirit helpers or they are consciousnesses and we're not using them so much as we are we are yes we are ingesting the physical substance but we're doing that in order to commune with a frequency with a signal this is a these are carrier signals that are carrying vast quantities of information in the form of visionary experiences to us if we approach them with great reverence and respect which is the intent of how to put them to use in our lives or to commune with them so I want to make that distinction very clear before we even begin the fourth image on the page introduces the term entheogen and there is an image there of the Amanita muscaria mushroom people know it as the narcoleptic mushroom because it's not so much a active visionary trance state as something like the psilocybin containing mushrooms as it is a sleep experience in which there are dream visions communicated to the participant in the in the communication with this helper or guide it's a very well-known art title image which is why I used it for this section to introduce the section because people you know basically have seen this image in fairy tales and books and things like that and it's been associated with the the Christmas season you know the red and white colors been associated with Santa Claus etc okay there's a lot of myths that go along hand-in-hand with with that with these mushrooms and ancient shamanic cultures that have used them over times over time but I used it because it's a familiar archetypal image in people's mind of the red and white capped mushroom the word entheogenic and again when we break down words and we understand their real etymological meanings we can come to understand what's really being said through the word and why it was constructed that way and this reveals a great deal the word entheogenic and it's been proposed by modern researchers to replace the word psychedelic because of some of the negative connotations that psychedelics have picked up due to some of their abuse by people I think that's still largely fear-mongering the stories of their abuse and there hasn't been as much widespread abuse of psychedelics although it does exist I'm not trying to say that doesn't exist that almost certainly does there are people who will use these compounds on wisely but not nearly according to the media hype that is put out there by the mainstream media and people disseminating disinformation as part of a fear tactic to get people not to look into this material okay but on slide number five shows the breakdown of the word entheogen again proposed as a kind of replacement a more accurate definition of what these things really are a versus psychedelic I personally prefer the term psychedelic even to Anthea gen but I like the word Anthea Jen as well because I think it explains it very fittingly once you understand what the word means through its etymological breakdown so slide number five breaks down the word into its atom etymology en n the root n in the Greek language means within is a prefix that means within okay so that begins entheogenic the part of the word Pheo comes from the greek language as well which is Theo's Theo's means God or the divine okay so the heavenly the godly the divined okay then the last word the last piece of the word Jen comes from the Greek from Latin excuse me Gennaro Gennaro means to create okay so we put them all together and we have create divine within so entheogens are helpers that can help us to create the divine within us and I would say the word genera isn't even as appropriate it sounds very good but we're not really creating the divine within add so much as we are rediscovering it or revealing it it's already there thats part of the divine is already present it may just be completely covered up by all the world view poisoning the dirt the grime that we have accumulated you know through the mask conditioning since we've come out of the womb basically and uh we're not as a species the majority of the human population is not expressing that divinity within them it is completely covered up and suppressed so what I think entheogens do very effectively if they're used properly they're put to use properly is to reveal the divine within okay so I think that would even be a better way of putting what they do as opposed to creating it it's not really creating anything new or that's not already there it's kind of wiping away all of the grime and dirt and showing you what is already there revealing the divine within so image number six on the slides if you're following at the what on earth is happening comm radio page breaks down the word psychedelics psychedelics are what people have traditionally been calling these substances compounds guides helpers however you want to look at it um for many many years probably for decades since probably about the 1950s I I think the term was coined then I'm not exactly sure but of course we've known about these compounds and generally calling them hallucinogens for you know over a hundred years but uh the word psychedelics I believe was coined in the 1950s if remember mocks bacon Sony may correct me on that it may be earlier than that but let's break down the word into its etymology which is the first part of the word psychedelic is psyche okay the word psyche means in Greek mind that's where we get the word sigh the prefix I like psychology study of the mind psyche psyche means the mind and then the verb in Greek de lune means to make clear okay or in other words to wipe away what what is already obscuring something to get all the dirt and grime out of the way and to reveal what is underneath it that's de Lune okay so it means to make clear so what we're doing is we're changing the mind we're making the mind clear we're getting rid of things psychedelics entheogens are things that are purgative they get rid of things that we are attached to that are doing harm to us through our attachment to these erroneous and irrational beliefs and mental attachments the fundamental axioms that are completely untrue and are harmful that we have become attached to through mind control psychedelics can help us to make our mind clear of them to clear the MA in other words basically reset us back to what we should be which is someone who is open-minded so I would say they open they make the mind clear by opening it to possibility is it is if they are employed properly they can help us to heal worldview and that's what this section goes also hand-in-hand with is the healing of worldview and we talked about what is a very powerful aspect of the healing of worldview when we did the worldview healing section as part of the solutions we talked about shamanism and what shamanism is well shamans traditionally have employed and used and helped others to responsibly use these entheogenic compounds these psychedelics throughout time you know we have been calling them these names okay for only a couple of decades a few decades in human history but these actual plants helpers have been here with us for as long as we have been here they have just been on the earth nature provides these for this function to help make our mind clear they are healing agents that's what they really are if they're properly understood again for anybody that thinks that these are quote-unquote drugs and even worse quote-unquote illegal drugs and should remain as such and not be studied and not be used in a respectful and conscious context you have no idea what you're talking about plain and simple straightforward just telling you right to your face you have zero idea what you're talking about you don't know what they are regardless of whether you may even have experience or have heard of someone else's experience with them because you're only reacting to a fraction of what these things are totally about and not seeing the bigger picture the biggest part about what they are about is the transformative possibility that they hold if they are again used wisely and respectfully that's largely due to people buying into a particular worldview and listening to poisoned mainstream propaganda in the form of mainstream media and/or reading one small thing or accepting the quote-unquote authoritative information that comes out of medical literature or even worse politicians mouth or lawmakers mouths okay well I'm going to get into in the second part of the show the issues of self ownership that go along with the exploration of the self through these substances and how that is the only thing that should have any bearing on whether anyone uses them or not there's no other consideration as to the legality of these things and so people will say well are you advocating that people break the law yes I would say I am advocating that because that is an unjust immoral law that assumes the ownership of yourself because if someone claims to that you may not put something into your body they're claiming ownership of your body and I say that that should be wholly rejected at all turns you don't own me you don't own my body you don't determine what goes into it the end the end and that's the only consideration that exists when it comes to any compound whether it be a particular kind of food raw milk sheep you know whatever um any substance if I want to go and take some rye and and drink it down with some water then that's my business because it's my body and somebody may not say oh you may not do that why that's it that's a claim on your own body so we'll be getting into that and how that is slavery by definition as we look at this issue to get back to the breakdown of you know what these things are and what they can do for us ultimately we're talking about real Sacre that's what they are this is these are the active sacraments of old the active sacraments of ancient communication not religions but direct gnosis communications with otherworldly realms that's what these things are this is where religion came from as it became watered down and the direct gnosis the direct experience the direct knowledge from these realms was began to be removed and said this is off-limits for you humanity and now there will be a priest class that will commune with the realm of the divine and we will tell you what its dictates are and we will tell you you know um you know what it wants of you because this was all about control so shamans that had once helped people navigate the landscape of the self through these substances became degraded and became sorcerers and eventually that they just became the common everyday priest the priest class the ones who still maintain connections like this with these otherworldly realms through a lot of psychedelics and entheogenic compounds have become the dark priest class at the highest levels of the occult if you don't think that they're working with these substances and as a mechanism of control in the wrong way because again this can be done to properly help people to navigate the waters of the of the Spirit to properly help help them to come to a greater understanding of the self and as any other tool which is ultimately what these things are yes it's their spirits in and of themselves but again we can employ them in a particular way in which you could look at them as a toolset and that's how certain shamans will look at them as and these tools can be used for ill as well if they're not used wisely and if there's a level of ego into which they're of this priests class is taking these substances from so I would say that is absolutely what has happened and if you look at the dark side of the occult today this priest class absolutely works with these compounds and tries to keep them off limits for other people because they're keeping that their intellectual in the sense that they these tools have helped them to gain great knowledge but they're still not holistically intelligent because they're using them for a completely immoral reason which is to control other people as opposed to help to enlighten other people so we have to understand that the higher levels of the occult this is one of the tools in their tool set as well but that is not to say that the tools are bad in and of themselves if they are used for the right reasons again they can be powerfully transformative of the mind and they can help to affect great healing as far as our worldview goes and I will tell you this before we move on with some of the breakdown of some of these words that are related to psychedelics had I not employed entheogens in my awakening process I don't think I would have come out of the dark and poisoned worldview that I did emerge from and I would not have started exposing all of the elements of the dark cult and it may be possible that I may even still be of that mindset and still working with those elements had I not employed the help and the guidance of entheogens psychedelics I greatly attribute my own awakening process to the employment in a knowledgeable and respectful way in a conscious context and again we'll be talking about more about what that means in my own past had I not employ that in my own past I probably would not be here doing what I'm doing exposing the dark occult and the mind-control techniques and the solutions that we can employ to free ourselves from all this darkness and negativity in which we find ourselves so in that respect they were for me true sacraments true sacraments again the religions controlled by this priest class who is still directly assessing these realms through these substances detaches humanity from them so it can't receive the balance that they can provide and what we'll talk about that in the next slide how they do bring us to a center point or a balance point and act as a true medicine and they become the priests class that is now giving people proxies in the form of sacraments well here take this inert bread you know take some unleavened bread and receive it as a sacrament it's not going to do anything to your mind it's all about your belief in it you know drink this wine this sip of wine and take that in as a sacrament but it's not really going to do anything to you and these are all symbolic analogues for what was really once done taking the small amount of a substance eating it and it transforming you drinking a small amount of liquid and it transforming your mind giving you a visionary experience helping you to commune at a deeper level with yourself and with the divine energies that are all around you and now it has been turned into a proxy of itself now you're receiving an inert sacrament as a part of religion and the priests class the real priests class even controlling the other believers you know who have become priests and are giving this to you know the art the unknowing giving it to the even deeper unknowing okay you know the real priest class controlling Hall religion at the top which is our dark occultus are laughing at people laughing hysterically they find this completely and utterly amusing and hysterical because they're saying look we're giving people what once was their birth birthright as a proxy is we're not giving them the real thing we're giving them the fake thing and telling them it's the you know and to commune with these other realms as our human birthright that's been removed and legislated away by people who actually believe they can do that and other idiots who then go and follow them follow their orders and will will arrest people and put them in cages and try to take their freedom away because of something that is their natural right and their birth right so you know for anybody that's listening involved in law enforcement probably no one like like that probably listens to my show and I know that that's a generalization that I'm making but I feel anyone that's actively involved in that task is completely and utterly asleep whether they will admit that or not that's the case and probably can't hear anything I'm saying because they're so deep in the trance so deep in the mind-control you know and if they got hit with a really big dose of something like what I'm going to some of the substance I'm going to talk about today maybe that would show them you know a different aspect of themselves and show them an aspect of truth that they completely continuously resist in this world because they just love following orders and they just love listening to Psychopaths who tell them what to do and then these people who follow them believe they're real men somehow when they're little infant boys that don't have a lick an ounce of courage in their entire lives and probably never will and dare to think they own somebody else's body and they're going to go break somebody's door down for four you know smoking in a plant or taking some natural substance that grows in the earth the nerve of you is all I have to say the nerve of you to think you ever have the right to do that I would say the nerve of anybody to ever believe that anybody has the right to do that to another human being now again I'm going to talk about the responsible usage I talked about health extensively on this show and I would never say do something that pollutes the body that's not what this is about this isn't about abuse as with anything you can abuse it can these be abused I would say yes they can some of them are would be very difficult to abuse because of the the power involved in them and many people would not start you know doing them at a you know an insane pace or dosage because of you know what some of the experiences would become like so I would say they're probably the most difficult thing to abuse when it comes to any substance but can they be abused yes it is possible to abuse them okay especially if you're approaching it in the wrong way for why you should be using it in the first place and we're going to talk a little bit about that in the form of escapism okay but to go back to the fact that anybody listening if you still think that this isn't a natural right of man to explore his own consciousness and to learn more about himself and the realm that he's operating in you yourself are sick I don't know how much clearer I can put it you are ill it's not even that you're just wrong you're wrong and you are sick and you yourself would benefit from an experience with these compounds because you're the sickness that you have is worldview poisoning you are damaged inside your brain is damaged your soul is damaged and I'm not going to give it you know sweetly to you on a baby spoon or with a little milk bottle I'm gonna tell you you're ill and you need this that's what shamans of old simply would have done they're not going to baby spoon feed people into this they're going to tell you here's what's wrong with you do something about it or continue to be sick and create damage not only yourself but other people around you and then you're going to live in that experience so you're you're you think you're going to be isolated from it somehow that you're separate and you're not you're not separate from it people who would continue to advocate the prohibition of any substance you know I talked to people about prohibition of alcohol here in the United States in the 1920s well when it wasn't prohibited before prohibition laws passed well it was what that is okay well okay that's a moral activity and you're allowed to put alcohol in the body if you want then prohibition laws are passed and suddenly the people who are doing that yesterday aren't going to be jailed for it and their freedom taken away so how is something being illegal how does something being illegal legal or illegal make it moral or immoral it does not that's the answer it's just the arbitrary dictates of a psychopath and thinks they're God telling people what they can and can't do which has it has nothing to do with whether it is right or wrong because if you're doing it to yourself and there's no one else involved with it you have the right to do it the end because it's not affecting other people but if you're doing it like let's say if I was taking LSD okay if I took a hit of LSD that's my right no one has the right to tell me I may not do that or to possibly do harm to me for doing it now if I want to ask if I had LSD and wanted to ask somebody else if they wanted to participate in it and they said yes and they took it from me or even if I sold it to them at a specific price that's also a right a human right because it's a non coercive contract being made by two people and that person has the right to engage in it and I have the right to give it to them or to sell it to them whether anybody believes that or not is irrelevant that's the truth that's the case unwaveringly until the end of time and get over it if you think otherwise it's you're wrong you're wrong and sick if you don't know definitively that that's a human right okay so now people will start bringing up the you know completely extreme situations do you give it to children you know oh what about people who will give this to kids well of course it's not right to give it to children who don't know how to navigate these realms you would teach them you would prepare them for that if they were going to do and then they should make that decision on their own not be forced into it necessarily you know the whole point here is freedom of choice I get to choose what I put in my body someone who has some discernment chooses what they put into their body and then the other rationale goes well people are going to do drugs and then they're going to do harm to other people as a result well then you need to gauge them or you need to treat them accordingly based upon their action not whether they were on some kind of a substance when they perform the action if you take a substance and then go do something harmful you did something harmful you didn't know yourself enough to know what your limits or capabilities were during taking a substance of any kind whether it be alcohol cocaine heroin it doesn't make a difference psychedelics large amounts of sugar it doesn't make a difference redbull you know what you do based on what you had in your body what you had in your body is not does not have necessarily any direct repercussion on what you chose to do yeah your judgement may have been impaired but you need to be responsible for that because you need to take personal responsibility for the act if you drank and then you went and killed somebody because you drank too much then that's your responsibility it has nothing to do with your right to put what you want into your own body the two things are separate and people think that there's somehow completely connected they're not connected whether you do an action on something or off of something you know on a particular compound or off of a particular compound you did the action and you need to be held responsible for the action okay people blaming this all on just whatever compound somebody may have ingested is nonsense now again taking the substance and then going operating machinery you're placing other people at harm in harm's way so I'm going advocate again and this is all part of set and setting which we're also going to talk about I would never advocate taking something like this and trying to operate in normal society especially if you're going to be sponsible for operating the piece of equipment or machinery that would be utterly irresponsible and immoral and of course you shouldn't be taking this and then going and driving or taking this and you know going to work and were you know taking psychedelics and then trying to you know care for the treatment of others like in a healthcare profession or something like that you know while the experience is happening you don't you want to be in your fully functional state of consciousness not in a visionary state while you're interacting in a capacity that entails responsibility you know that doesn't mean that you should outlaw the substance and saying nobody may do them because there's a potential for a chaotic outcome when people interact on these with other people absolutely not that still is your right and if you do something harmful you need to be held to account as an individual according to your own personal responsibility so I hope that clears that up as well okay so again anybody who's advocating that this is not a human right you don't know what you're talking about and your world view is completely poisoned probably because you watch too much mainstream media and you believe in things like man's law you know out of telling people what's moral or immoral so like to go back to the example of prohibition suddenly prohibition alcohol consumption and sales went from being moral to being immoral and now people can be have their freedom taken as a result of participating in that activity well either if the activity is moral or it's immoral there's no in-between either it is a right or it's not a right man does not get to make up what rights are you cannot create a right rights are self existing they're inherent to creation the Creator in created right and wrong rights okay it has it is inherent to the universe that's what rights are man didn't make them man cannot make new ones man cannot unmake rights cannot take rights away that already exists Oh the disease psyche of man believes he can do that but it never actually occurs in point of fact reality which is different than the diseased distortional thinking the act the constructs that exist in a completely diseased brain that has abs one has nothing to do with the other and I'm talking about the actual moral right to do something based upon moral right and wrong is inherent so it is a right for me to consume alcohol it is a right for me to say I'm going to give this other adult human being alcohol if they want it that's a right the same thing applies to any substance any compound doesn't make a difference what it is I don't I think injecting heroin would probably be one of the worst decisions anybody could possibly make but I would die for their right to do it I would die for a junkies right to inject heroin into their arm I would protect that right by whatever amount of force is required to protect it and unfortunately not enough people are willing to step up and do that to take that action to even agree that that's right to do to protect someone else's right to put what they want in their own body because they're trapped by fear fear all about what might happen the fear of chaos and this is again this is part of what I'm going to talk about at the free your mind conference the fear of chaos is what's keeping humanity enslaved the possibility for chaos has to be embraced without embracing chaos itself you need to embrace the possibility for chaos otherwise you cannot be free so I tell people hey drink as much as you want do as many drugs as you want it's your body you're harming it if you don't use it if you abuse it okay but if you go and start harming others then if he comes everybody else's business that's where it's about a right because you've engaged now in a wrongdoing that the understanding according to natural law taking a substance everyone has a right doing an action that causes harm you don't have a right to do so you need to gauge the action that the person is doing to know whether it is a right or not a right if I take a whole bunch of psilocybin mushrooms that is my right if while on the substance I go and damage someone else's property or hurt them that is not one of my rights and I would need to be judged based upon the action that I took that harmed someone else not that I happen to do it with a substance in my body that has nothing to do with and again I would say there would be no excuses if you're drunk impaired and you go and shoot and kill somebody that's on you you did the action if you weren't responsible enough to be able to rein in your action because your judgment was impaired because of what you put into your body that's on you and people need to understand this and make the discernment make the understanding between the two things so anybody that believes in prohibition first of all you got to look at how it doesn't work anyway look in the law Enforcement Against Prohibition leap who I feel doesn't go far enough because they never talk about the self ownership issue but you know look at why they're telling you that that all forms of prohibition don't work you know and you need to look deeper than that at the moral issue involved that you can't make something immoral one day and then then you're going to repeal that law and it becomes moral again either it was moral to begin with or it was in world to begin with and if you understand it has nothing to do except with anything except self ownership then you understand the putting of any substance into the body no matter what it is is moral what meat which means it is within the parameters of right under natural law it is a right and not nothing anybody can ever say or has ever said from the of time until the end of creation will ever change that or make it a different way that is the case that is the truth that is simply the way it is so I don't know how much more definitive and could 100% I can be about that and the proof is in the understanding of Rights and if somebody will say what proof do you have of that the proof of the objective knowledge of the difference between right and wrong is the proof the understanding of natural law is the proof of that statement that it is true and will eternally be true so to go back to psychedelics or entheogens as sacraments as active sacraments we can break down the word sacrament this comes from two Latin words and I'm on slide number seven now the etymology of sacrament sacrum in Latin means holy sacred like the divine sacrum it would be actually pronounced sacrum means holy sacred or like the divine and then we have meant a and again look at how similar this is really almost the the same as Anthea Jen and psychedelic if you really think about it especially entheogen to reveal the divine within and psychedelics means to make the mind clear okay or to unpolluted from the you know worldview poisoning that has it has been infected with okay so the word sacrament means from sacrum holy or sacred and then men's men kay in Latin means mind the actual first-person form I'm sorry dia strip form of the word meant a is I think the objective or ablative form of the word in Latin but the for the first form of the noun is men's men's mentis in Latin so meant a means mind just like psyche a in Greek means mind okay so meant a is a Latin word for mind so when we put them together we have sacred mind sacred mind or to make the mind sacred to make the mind holy to make the mind resemble the divine and I would say to make the mind whole wh o el e to make the mind one because what an active sacrament in the form of entheogens or psychedelics actually do is help to create balance between the two hemispheres of the brain if it is used properly and I would say largely if there is a predominance or a predisposition to the left brain hemisphere chronically these helpers or guides help to bring the mind to balance specifically if it is chronically engaged in left brain modality so it will help nudge that left brain modality toward the right or toward the center now here's what I would have to UM put out a word of caution to people that if you're already of a rut too much of a right brained bent okay and you are much more in the intuitive or nurturing capacity but you have a difficult time with concentration or standing up for yourself or you know grounding in the real world then I would say an overabundance of exploration and the psychedelic or entheogenic domain would probably not be a good thing for you you need to know where you're at before you start engaging in any substance that you're going to put into the human body you need to know what your limits are you need to know what your capabilities are you need to be comfortable with yourself and who you are first I wouldn't advocate for people who are just completely a wreck to just dive into this especially not on your own you would want a guide or a helper in the physical sense who understands this this map of consciousness a little bit better than you do and can act as a an assistant to you and that's not to say turn them into a guru or a priest that's not what I'm saying at all or a leader saying you need to do your own research you need to do your homework your own due diligence and understand what you're going to be doing read experience reports we could talk about all of that and some you know places to do some of that at some resources but this is about largely helping people who are in the left brain mind state to come to a place of balance so I would say for the right brain among us you probably would not want to again engage chronically in the use of psychedelics I would say it would be okay for to revisit this as a cleansing experience every so often but if you got into doing it too much you're going to push yourself toward that extreme form of right brain imbalance which is lack of grounding in the world and therefore it's going to make you ineffectual to do real work here stay focused say uh you know a high level of focus or or energy or concentration to carry out real-world tasks which is very important about this is connected with will that left brain side is as important as the right brain side it has to do with getting things done with engaging the will with reaching out to others and you know holding of point of attention and focus so the right brain among us I would say could Bend from the usage of these in a sparing capacity but the left brain among us would probably benefit in a much greater way from these substances and probably need it more so much more so than those who are already have characteristics that are largely skewed toward the right brain in their personality already the left brain need it far more because they're of the dominating type they're of the completely worldly with no spiritual vision with no open mindedness toward the spiritual world and therefore these substances can really help them to open their mind and break out of that prison of the left brain that we talked about as one's a big packet of mind control and helping people to stay in the denominator of mindset it's up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening right back after this crook station [Music] okay folks were back this is the second hour of what on earth is happening for this November 4th 2012 edition we're talking about entheogenic being used in a conscious context as one of the solutions the grassroots solutions that humanity can employ to come back to a place of balance and consciousness to heal our worldview and get over the problems that we're currently inflicting upon ourselves in our ignorance as a species so we were breaking down some of the words that are associated with entheogens or psychedelics they are true sacraments they are active sacraments as opposed to being inert sacraments which modern religions offer the proxy of a once active sacrament but moreover and I would say probably more so than anything else what these things really are is medicine true medicine is what these things are and in the sense that they heal or help us to heal worldview we have to be open to working with the spirit to commune with the spirit that we are working with okay we have to be open-minded enough to do that this isn't about just that you take it it does all the work you have to take it again in a proper set so set and setting is something I wanted to touch upon that is often heard regarding the proper respectful employment of antigens set means mind set it's short for mind set your mind set should be prepared you shouldn't be looking to do this for escapist reasons and if you're looking to do it as such very few people get away with that at least for any length of time that they're going to be working with these things yeah you might get a joy ride once or twice but after that you know Terence Mckenna described it as you know they're there with a clipboard you know these these spirits and the other and the other realms that you'll be communicating with they're like you know got a clipboard saying well has he been here before why is he doing this has he shown any progress in the real world when he goes back you know and they're there ticking off the checkmark boxes on that clipboard and they're going to give you the that the spirit guides in that realm are going to give you the experience that you need if you're using it for the wrong reasons and that's why it's difficult to get into an abuse pattern with some of these things I think with some of the synthetics that is more possible and we'll talk about cannabis abuse a little bit toward the end of the show too but in general some of these things I'm talking about are so powerful and transformative that it's difficult to abuse them many would say that us psychedelic mushrooms don't have an abuse profile nor does dimethyltryptamine which I'll be talking about as well but I would say with anything be potential for abuse is there it all depends on the level of self-knowledge that you're bringing to the table in your approach and set is part of that you need to know your own mindset I wouldn't say if you're you know in a completely fragile state of emotional you know of upheaval that it may be a good time to do that I mean some people think that that is the time to do that again you need to know when is the right time as far as your mental preparation and your mental stability goes for the mentally unstable I wouldn't recommend you know using this at all I would say get your mind to a stable place first by you know confrontation with the self but again some of these compounds can do that they do provide confrontation with the self so you need to try to make your own fully informed decision based on research based on you know not just jumping in and saying oh let me just try this you know because somebody told me it was cool you know that's not what I'm advocating here I'm advocating doing your own research understanding what you're going to be ingesting and communicating with and doing that for a reason that doesn't involve escapism or just wanting a joy ride on some substance that's what this is about this is about transforming consciousness for the better activating oneself getting to know oneself at a deeper fundamental level and getting over existential angst about consciousness ceasing at physical death I think some of these substances can help one to do that in a very profound way dimethyltryptamine certainly helped me to do that in a profound way I tell people after I commune with that spirit helper if you will that

that was the end of all my existential angst about consciousness being the cessation ceasing at physical death death being the cessation of of consciousness when the physical body dies because there is nothing that could possibly explain the strangeness and the profound spiritual connection in that realm um when when you're looking at it from a perspective of consciousness versus the the physical world so I would say that people really need to have some basis of self knowledge before jumping in with both feet into the water so to speak it's not about just going into this blind and there's a lot of research on the internet there's a lot of experience reports you won't you want to be familiar with what you're going to be quote-unquote getting into okay and you want to be going into it again for the right reasons which is knowing the self even better okay coming to understand natural law even better because these things will put you into touch with what you're doing to others they will make you empathize you will be confronted with your own negative behaviors in many cases these guides do this in the throes of the experience I would say there's a compound while psilocybin certainly will do that LSD has been known to put somebody through the rigors of self psychoanalysis as well if boga has that potential as well in African um entheogen so if someone isn't ready to confront themselves I would say these are substances which most people will want to steer clear from again and that's many people's take on them wow that really made me confront my own shit you know so I don't want to go anywhere near that again a lot of people have that experience the first time and then they never want to go back and and go for another spin luckily I that wasn't my case ah fit I did some I had some experiences where it was really making me look at my own worldview and how I was completely mistaken and I went back and repeated the experience over and over you know so it's a level of courage is involved especially if you go to higher dosages with some of these substances because it can get into deep waters uncomfortable places DMT is about as strange as it gets I mean to me that's about as far as you can go and still maintain any connection to the physical world at all you know still still come back to the body you know some people express amazement at coming back to the physical body after the immersive DMT experience we'll talk about that a little in a little bit but I wanted to uh continue to talk about how these things are truly medicines they are true medicines because they can help to bring the brain back to a point of balance and heal worldview that's what they're healing that's the illness that they're healing if you're open minded to that healing you have to be open to it you have to work with them it's not like one and done it's not like you do one of these substances once or commune with these substances one time and then you're going to be healed immediately that's not how they work okay about revisiting that realm and working in that realm and confronting yourself when you are not on that compound and you know after it drops you back down and takes you up the elevator and drops you back down on the ground Florence and so now you know where your work is what your work is to do upon yourself that's how it's been described by many researchers you know it doesn't take you up to the top floor and just leave you up there it takes you up to the top floor on the elevator it opens up the doors show you shows you what's up there and it says that's what you have to work towards closes the doors drops you back down on the first floor and let's and kicks you out of the elevator and says now go and do the work to get up there on your own that's that's the best play I would have to describe what entheogens psychedelics are true sacramental medicines really are they show you what your work is to do but you have to do it yourself this isn't a crutch anybody that thinks that this is a crutch you're sorely mistaken anybody that thinks this is all about a joyride you're sorely mistaken this is about a tool through which you need to do work that's what entheogens are actually about if they're used properly for those who know what their intended use is and yes there is an intended use I hear people say I can use them however I want well yeah you can you can use a hammer however you want to it doesn't mean it's always going to be in a wise capacity yeah you have the freedom to go and abuse them but good luck with that let me know how that works out for you especially with things as powerful as what I'm talking about okay so medicine let's break down this word it comes from Latin two Latin words many people never looked into the etymology of the word medicine and it's fascinating when you do so true medicine okay which is what entheogens are meant the word medicine comes from the Latin Medi which means the middle the center or the point of balance the middle the center or the point of balance Medi in Latin m e di and then see INE the second part comes from the Latin Cena's sin us as most people would pronounce in Latin it would actually be pronounced penis penis means ruin or destruction ruin or destruction so let's think about this for a minute Medhi penis right to bring ruined to a place of balance to bring destruction to a point of balance back to the middle back to the center to bring devastation or destruction back to the center from the from the total extremes that aren't assisting us or helping us back to balance so from either you know particularly what they're talking about is left brain imbalance but medicine can bring one back from in the in the in the case of psychedelics or entheogens medicine in general can bring you back from either right brain and balance left brain and balance but different forms of bodily energetic imbalances it's about bringing ruin back to a place of balance back to the middle back to the center from the imbalance that led to the destruction so very interesting etymology of the word medicine in and of itself that many people do not know so let's talk about what some of these medicines are and how they have been used traditionally in shamanic cultures by shamanic cultures to do worldview healing to assist in worldview healing one of the most known entheogens which many people will not categorize as an antigen i certainly would is cannabis the two main forms of cannabis being cannabis sativa and cannabis indica cannabis sativa this is you know more commonly known as marijuana it's a family it's the the cannabis is within the hemp family and this is um you know commonly known as pot weed marijuana a million other names eh but cannabis sativa and indica are the two main varieties of cannabis which contain THC tetrahydrocannabinol tetrahydrocannabinol which is the active psychoactive ingredient in cannabis the sativa variation of the plant will give an energetic change in consciousness or an energetic high it will basically put you more into an active modality where you want to do things or be up a wake aware you know during the experience the indica variation again and it's very rare to even find a 100 percent strain without any because a lot of hybridization has occurred with these plant species over time so there is almost invariably a blending between the sativa and indica varieties but the indica if it is much more of an indica screen or hybrid will produce more of a body effect and a calming effect or a Down type of effect than the sativa variety this plant in general has been demonized for reasons that are very understandable if you know the real reasons why they're demonized this substance can help one to transform their worldview heal many physical illnesses not necessarily in the smoke form but in if you take a tincture a tincture of its oil the oils contained in the plant have very powerful healing properties from a physical point of view especially when it comes to different forms of cancer and the dominators want all of this ability through this plant suppress now if you even look at the variations that don't contain tetrahydrocannabinol or THC these are powerful building materials because they're so Hybris they form fibers that can build materials harder than wood or even concrete and at a much cheaper price so the corporations that control building materials don't want to see this use the medical corporations and form big pharma don't want to see this medicine used because it will put them largely out of business in their cancer treatment business because it's all about a business it's all about raking in the dough from sick people from dying people with their nonsense chemotherapy that is just murdering people and people think it's doing some kind of good when in fact you know you got to pray that it kill it kills the tumor before it kills you because it's totally indiscriminate radiation but the other reason is they don't want people to experience the transformation in consciousness if the substances use wisely and again can it be abused can cabinet cannabis be abused absolutely it can it will probably be an abuse profile that is far less dangerous than something like alcohol or heroin or cocaine or anything like that or crack or you know things like that much harder and more dangerous substances that are totally synthetic we're talking about plants that grow naturally in the earth and you want to get it organically grown if possible not treated with any chemicals because a lot of since it's illegal black markets open up things all kinds of further degradation you know and there's very unsavory types in many cases growing this because there's a market for it and you know who knows what they're adding to it are spraying on it so you do have to be careful for the very reason that it's illegal you go to a place like Amsterdam where it's legal you'll get some of the highest quality strains you know we're cared for grown by conscious people and it's absolutely amazing what the difference is that you'll see compared to you know some generic cannabis that is grown in the United States simply for profit by who knows what drug cartel down in Mexico or anywhere else so the illegality actually the quality all the time and that that actually makes creates more harm that there's prohibition laws passed in regard to these substances making them type 1 compounds even you know they're that they can't even be researched on by the medical community no because they don't want people understanding their transformative capability they don't want that they're not interest the dominators are not interested in that they're interested in keeping people totally in the left brain prison because that's where they can either be controllers for them or become controlled by other people especially if there's two forms of brain and balance present towards the left and right side where you believe you can be a controller and you can control other be controlled by others or answer to others in a hierarchical system and this form of left and right brain imbalance is highly highly prevalent when it comes to anybody in the control system thinking that they're you know the controllers like military and police military and police aren't just in left brained by imbalance they're in left and right brain and balance I've talked about that many times where they believe they're in charge of somebody else but they also believe they have to completely answer and follow the orders of someone else so you know wanting to dominate would be left brain and balance and accepting that someone else gives you orders and you follow them unquestioningly is the ultimate and right brain imbalance so there's nobody who could probably benefit more from some of these medicines than people in the state of consciousness or I should say unconsciousness as people like that but um the the substance is suppressed the plant is suppressed for a reason they don't want the communication this is communion that's another word I should have should have put up as a breakdown maybe I'll add it afterward okay communion is what these things are see that's what we call a sacrament in traditional Christian religion the sacrament that is given is called communion which means to come together okay and muni ohm unary means to think so it's thoughts together okay it is it is interaction at a mental level at the mental plane with this these spirit helpers you're taking the mind into that realm that's why it's called travelling tripping in many cases with some of the substances we'll be discussing you are traveling you're traveling into a different mental domain and you're encountering knowledge information knowledge about the self knowledge about that realm in many cases as with of psilocybin based mushrooms and DMT you will encounter what would be considered spiritual or noncorporeal entities and again you also have to realize you'll be encountering consciousnesses in here some people will say these are all aspects of ourselves that we simply have to deal with and come to confront and know better and some will say oh they are actual this corporate consciousness is in the you know a spheric field of energy that exists all around us I would say both are true you encounter both aspects of the self and you probably encounter aspects of entities that are do exist around us hey when you will understand the unified field of existence of course it's all one thing and that is all just consciousness and it's all aspects of ourselves okay so fear cannot be taken in to this realm it's difficult because you're you'll be encountering encountering strange places especially at what people call heroic dosages of these compounds and well one of the substances that makes travel like that possible is the psychedelic mushroom that contains psilocybin you see some of these substances that are all-natural grow from the earth I'm not going to talk about any synthetics at all in my opinion the stuff that grows in the earth is what we need to commune with and the exception that I would make to that is the extraction of DMT into its actual base form of the concentration of DMT coming out of leaves grasses or root barks um I still look at that as a natural psychedelic people will look at that as a synthetic because it is going through a chemical process to do that but the the alkaloid is simply being removed from the from the plant um there is a slower form of DMT absorption known as ayahuasca which I'm going to break down as well so let's look at the we talked a little bit about cannabis and it is a entheogen particularly in a higher dosage I would say it can produce a similar mental effect and a similar immersive effect as something like LSD especially if it is consumed as opposed to being smoked that's why many people will bake it into cookies or brownies etc and eat it it definitely has a more powerful effect when consumed orally ended directly into the the stomach and gut than it would if smoked so um we looked at cannabis a little bit let's look at psilocybin containing mushrooms so a siphon produces a when ingested and again mushrooms usually taken either in smaller doses is up to about you know maybe be five six seven gram region of dried 50 gram 50 to 60 gram region if they are still fresh very high dosage would produce an effect almost similar to the dimethyltryptamine experience but would last several hours so Simon and DMT are chemical cousins very similar in dole ringed molecules okay and the if you look at the chemistry of these compounds they're very very simple they're not very complex molecules the DMT molecule only 20 atoms I believe the psilocybin molecule which is for phosphorylated DMT is very simple and the molecule the molecular complexity would account for the variety and strangeness of experiences that is that is encountered Dornan's people say well when you engage these compounds how do you know you're just not making up the experience with your own mind well that's a question that obviously is asked by someone who has not experienced some of these realms that I'm referring to now with cannabis you probably won't get into any kind of a deep immersive otherworldly realm but certainly with a high enough dosage of psilocybin containing mushrooms such as selasa baked you Benzes and others you most certainly would so psilocybin mushrooms are what are traditionally called magic mushrooms very much differ from the mushroom that I depicted in the the background of the word breakdowns and on the introductory slide for antigens that is the Amanita muscaria mushrooms which mushroom which greatly differs from the psilocybin containing variety if you are going to attempt to commune with the mushroom in general please be sure to most certainly know the difference between these two forms of mushrooms especially if you are going to perhaps get one of them obvious some sort of a botanical supplier are coming to muscaria they call it the narcoleptic mushroom is not a active experience it is again an experience that you engage in during some sort of a trance type sleep so you will be unconscious to the real world the physical world in taking a large dose of on the needs of muscaria whereas on psilocybin containing mushrooms you will still some what it you know be able to engage the real world on lower dosages but very higher dosages it will also put you in more of a trance-like type mind state for a couple of hours now the and again the entirety of the experience the rise peak and and return to normal consciousness would be in the realm of several hours with the psilocybin mushrooms possibly up to eight or ten depending on what you took and the the dosage and strength but it's a very visual experience in comparison to something like cannabis which largely will work upon the mind and body the divisions that you will see are highly geometric often containing you know of all the audible hallucinations and are often involving communication with seemingly spiritual realms or entities and again you want to know yourself first and you want to venture in to the lesser waters before you go plunging into the greater waters there are people who disagree with that approach and say just jump right in with both feet and take the heroic dose immediately I am NOT an advocate of that I know Terence Mckenna sort of advocated that I happen to disagree with his approach in that respect I think for more experienced people that's fine I think that uh you would not want in many cases that I think that will scare people away who don't have enough open-mindedness and willingness to work upon themselves and their own you know shadow aspects or the shadow self I think for someone with a little bit of trepidation or hesitancy you would want to start off small and work your way up to the bigger dosage I think that's more prudent quite frankly and I think it's better advice I would say you know maybe the one place that that doesn't hold true because I almost look at it as the dimethyltryptamine experience is practically all or nothing that's not exactly true you can have a non immersive experience that is somewhat you know transformative but with with DMT you want the full shebang so to speak and it can actually be difficult because of the method of ingestion which is smoking unless people were you know actually had medical grade DMT and we're going to take it intravenously which I also don't really recommend because you want to be comfortable and that to me is in a comfortable way of experiencing a spiritual helper but um when DMT is smoked it is active because it is inactive orally because of its chemical structure on the mono amine oxidase of the intestinal tract breaks it down and prevents it from entering the blood barrier if it is ingested orally therefore you would need to take DMT with some type of an MAO inhibitor a mono amine oxidase inhibitor if it is not extracted in its base form from whatever plant material you would begin extracting it from so DMT or dimethyltryptamine another indole binary ring indole molecule that varies is very very very similar to serotonin or 5ht serotonin is the neurotransmitter that is essentially responsible for our normal waking state of consciousness when you ingest DMT the serotonin gets pushed out of the neural pathways DMT latches into the receptor sites and provides an completely immersive hallucinogenic experience or psychedelic or entheogenic experience in which the visual aspect is the most profound there is auditory elements as well but visually the real world in if you get enough of the dosage into the bloodstream and into the blood-brain barrier the immersive experience is total meaning that the real world with eyes open or closed goes away so to speak it is not there you cannot interact at all with the real world you are completely immersed in a geometric realm that contains consciousnesses that you can communicate learn from etc very strange experience strange beyond any words you know I could go and try to tell you my experiences but they would all fail in attempt in their attempt to communicate the experience through words because it's so strange it cannot be even imagined if you have not experienced that you can not imagine it it's not anybody could try to tell you what it's like I have a few images listed to even begin to scratch the surface at attempting what the visuals you know approach but they don't even exactly depict it some of them get sort of close the ones I chose but I would say they do not depict it exactly and it's almost impossible to imagine that's and that's the way I the way I look at it is that experience was so strange it most certainly did not come from my mind it was made possible by the carrier signal through the the substance the helper Spirit that I am communing with in order to produce that experience that's that's why it was possible people would say well can we get there on our own through meditation I would say a similar to McKenna's um a take on that I would say if somebody got to the DMT experience entirely on their own I'd be almost a little bit worried because um yes meditation can put you in you know highly relaxed mind states that you can get some immersion similar to DMT but I would say it is not the same as the the entering of what people call the DMT space again a breakthrough experience is different than any deep meditative experience I have ever had in my life a breakthrough DMT experience you'll know that you're there you'll know what the difference is but again to talk about doing getting to this level of consciousness on the natural as they say I think it it is possible to transform one's consciousness so that you're at such an elevated state of consciousness that you would not need the assistance of DMT or any other psychedelics such as psilocybin or THC or LSD or any anything like that to remit to stay there in consciousness say people will say well you have to go back and revisit these realms constantly I would say no that's not necessarily true if you truly transformed yourself if you've truly healed your worldview if you're healed you're healed and the medicine would not be required on an ongoing basis you would not be addicted to it or have to take it forever okay some people over all of that opinion that you have to or should go back and revisit it I would say if you that is your desire and you would want to then absolutely that is within your right but I would say at some point of transformation of the world view that it would not be required to continue to revisit that and I differ and disagree with certain you know a shamanic communicators in that capacity and you know that may make me unpopular in that regard so be it but I don't think anything is as far as communicating in this realm or you know engaging in a substance of this is eternally required or necessary okay once it has done the task at hand then I would say you can choose to participate in it or not but many people stop working with these substances out of fear of what they are basically being made to confront during the experiences and therefore they stop their work and do not go all the way to that level of truly transforming one's worldview and getting out of the fears you know associated with not changing their actions and behaviors and ultimately their thoughts so I want to talk about a form of DMT which is a known as a DMT containing analog known as ayahuasca many people will be familiar with this and is gotten a lot of press and a lot of hilarity over the last few years due to several documentaries made about it and information basically brought back from largely South America where people engage in ayahuasca and have for you know hundreds of generations but Iowa's qey is again it's a plant analog which means it contains two active compounds or ingredients the first is DMT now being the DMT component is not what is known as the ayahuasca vine and many people confuse this and think it's the other way around that the ayahuasca vine is what provides the visionary experience and that is not the case the ayahuasca vine which is called its scientific name is banisteriopsis caapi okay Donna stereopsis copy is the ayahuasca vine and that is the MAO inhibitor containing component of the ayahuasca a DMT HANA lock okay um that is the substance that will make DMT or dimethyltryptamine orally active if consumed orally okay the DMT containing component can be anything that contains DMT in nature and there's many many things that contain it the most popular usages in modern culture because they have the higher concentration of dimethyltryptamine containing grass leaves barks I'll give you one of each the leave that is the most popular is called chacruna that's the native name for it but its scientific name is Socotra viridis psychotria viridis or otherwise known as chacruna this can be combined with banisteriopsis caapi to make traditional Amazonian of style or Brazilian style by Maya wasa okay so that's one of the analogs another or of ayahuasca is combining the banisteriopsis caapi vine with the most hospitalists root bark okay and mimosa hospitalist has a very high concentration of dimethyltryptamine alkaloids in it as well that's another ayahuasca analogue a third would be combining the vine with the the phalaris grass okay it's called phalaris or Indonesia or I believe it's called Rio canary grass reed canarygrass something of that nature but if you combine any of those three DMT containing plants with the ayahuasca vine which is the MAO inhibitor then you will have an ayahuasca experience which is a slowdown of the very intense pure DMT immersive experience and it will stretch it out it will it will make it more gentle and stretch it out over a period of four to five hours this is the traditional way that the DMT substance has been ingested for visionary experience in indigenous tribal or shamanic cultures throughout time especially in the Western Hemisphere and that form of taking DMT as a visual visual visionary experience through ayahuasca is how the indigenous peoples consider is the proper way to commune with the dimethyltryptamine visionary component and when asked how they understood out of all the species how to combine this vine which is what makes the DMT orally active the answer that many of the shamanic cultures and the shamans of their culture gave was we were told to do this by the plants themselves by the force we commune with them in our normal waking state of consciousness by simply coming into our you know own presence and our own quiet state and listening and meditating and we receive this information in those altered states of consciousness that they said if you want a deeper immersive experience then this is what you combine these are the medicines to combine and is looked at as a sacred indigenous medicine by many religions throughout the world I believe the you know to vegetal is one of the more widely known they want a big court case that went up to the Supreme Court about the right to use this as their sacrament because they wanted to try to make it illegal in the United States sick people who think that they have a right to tell other people what they can and can ingest when so far as to try to take a sacrament away from a religious group and say you can no longer engage in the traditional traditional tribal sacrament that you've been engaged in your people have been engaged in for thousands of years I think that's you know just as insulting as them telling that any anybody else that they may not ingest anything into their own body you know but because it was for a religious purpose it garnered a lot of media attention and they did finally win their court case from the dominators uh you know court ruling to finally say we're allowing you as a as a religious sacrament to be an exception to our law you know but again that's all I really uh there's one other psychedelic that I think I want to cover which is iboga okay at boga tavern anthem boga it's its scientific name and this is a root bark that is traditionally commune with in the african continent namely the western region of Africa the Gabon region and this is a helper that definitely is can bring balance to the brain especially when one is in the severe state of imbalance through the abuse of their substances this is also why tavern and iboga and its extracted form which is Evo gain is not promoted in the United States and many people do not know about it because it can help if it is used properly and again iboga can be one of the more dangerous entheogenic compounds because at a certain dosage it can actually kill you it can become poisonous and kill you you have to very carefully weigh out the dosage of a compound like that which is again why caution know yourself know what you are about to engage in do your research before attempting to do anything as with with anything it's all about knowledge it's not about this again I'll reiterate it's not about a joyride it's not about escapism it is about knowledge and transformation so know what you're dealing with and in the case of iboga strong caution if you're whatever attempt to engage in it you need to know exact kilogram Nolan two kilogram ratios of you know how much you weigh versus how many milligrams of active ingredient you're going to be putting into the body or it can kill you so if boga can actually be and it can and is being used in treatment centers through its again it's a derivative form known as ibogaine to treat addiction and again they don't want this known in the United States it's actually illegal in the United States of course because they hook people on methadone when they're addicted to harder street drugs such as heroin which is arguably ten times worse than even doing the heroin itself because it's systemic it gets into your bones it's more addictive it has a higher that the profile then even heroin and it's a very very much more difficult to even come off of then heroin is itself so with that being said I'm not going to go deeper into a breakdown of more of the entheogens or psychedelics I wanted to touch upon and this is in no way meant to be any kind of a extensive or all-encompassing presentation I'm putting some of these out there for you to go and do your own research on and decide if one of these medicines would be something that would be needed based on the level of consciousness or imbalance as the case may be that any one happened to be at if you want to take a look at some of the visuals I put three very very nice and cool and beautiful visuals regarding what some of these realms can look like in the mind's eye under a stronger dose of psilocybin or dimethyltryptamine or ayahuasca so um the first one is image number 10 which has a lot of green and blue hues and a lot of spirals and is similar to fractal patterns see that is what some of these antigens will do is show you the fractal holographic nature of reality this is the unified realm from which all consciousness arises I would say this is the realm of the real the truly real not the Maya or the illusory realm that is the physical domain the the physical matter that is being imbued with vibratory energy and appears solid this is the void where the the the the room if you will that we enter into through these spirit helpers and the carrier signals that they help us to engage and lock into to see the base version of reality you know this is the construct so to speak this is the the holographic realm that then gets infuses through the void through this actual geometric the spiritual room infuses the vibratory energy into this realm which we call the physical world and that's how it generates this seemingly physical holographic reality that we call the universe I like the work that david icke has been doing on the nature of reality I like the work that David Talbott in his book the holographic you um or what Michael Talbot I believe his name was the holographic universe I like the work that Terence Mckenna has done in explaining trying to verbally explain the experience in some of these realms and I like nassim haramein x' work with the void the potential energy of the void and another gentleman to check out when it comes to the unified field of consciousness is John Hagelin who is a physicist Kozma theoretical physicist I don't know if he's a cosmologists but definitely a theoretical physicist that has talked about not necessarily psychedelics but the unified field level of consciousness and how that is the projector for the physical experience that we day-to-day experience that we live in so a lot of this backed by hard science but again these are the helpers to get to the realm of realizing this of showing it directly to yourself in a one-to-one experience it's gnosis it's not theory it's direct experience with that realm of the divine and on another image slide number 11 if you're following on the slide shows a depiction of what might be considered a being a noncorporeal being or entity encountered in one of these realms and yes it does get that strange have I encountered uh entities are being similar to this who during the experience with deep DMT absolutely and it gets stranger than that that would I would say would be mild if I encountered a being such as that it gets even stranger no people could say oh what is it just geometries blending you'll know if it's just geometries blending together looking like a face because they will attempt to communicate with you most certainly and again I could go in my experiences they get very strange most certainly but um it's again it's almost pointless because words would fail and it would be impossible to describe and it's also impossible to really describe what they're communicating because they don't communicate like us it's almost nonverbal communication and it's often communication through geometric forms so you know different people can decode it differently and it can actually be uh you know that information can be taken into the real world and employed in different capacities so it will be different for everyone the key here is the existential doubt that it has the power to remove and therefore transform your understanding of reality as a result one of the most accurate depictions that I've seen so far is image number twelve and this is very similar to what an immersive DMT experience will produce and I mean you will be that will be wrapped around you and it can get even stranger than that the motifs of the Aztek the Maya other set Inka other South American cultures um the hawaiian motifs of the Tiki idols the Tiki gods etc you will encounter these types of motifs very very often often you'll see the green motif the the forest woodland the green man motif comes up over and over again elfs fairies gnomes all different types of entities you know descriptions of entities ascribed to different things that are encountered in some of these realms is it real I would absolutely say that it is is it powerful it is beyond powerful if you approach it the right way again the set and setting being important setting meaning the actual physical surroundings the physical location that you're going to choose to partake in such an experience you should have a exorcise a modicum of control over the environment you're going to do it in again as I said mindset is the first thing to consider but then the actual physical setting that you're going to partake of whatever experience you're going to partake in you want to make sure you're going to control that environment you know make it comfortable make sure there's no distractions or noise as I would say as quiet as possible unless you prefer music but the setting can be as important as the mindset that the experience is approached from and again this is all about personal responsibility you need to be responsible for your own actions I'm not again advocating the irresponsible use I'm advocating the responsible employment of substances that can be powerfully transformative in human consciousness it is all about the balance of the human brain particularly if again you are the left brain bent these can help bring that devastation that has been done through the imbalance of the brain to the middle to the center to the point of balance and to a point of healing if if big if it is approached with the proper mindset okay which is that sacred context but I'm talking about the use of entheogens in a conscious sacred context and again many people will disagree with that and say go and use it however you want again I feel that's foolish I think there is a proper use and an abuse there is a proper way to use a tool and there's a proper way to really screw things up using tools well so with that being said it's all about self respect as everything else comes back down to responsibility and respect okay and those are two of the r's the third are in the solutions that I talked about is remembrance this can bring us back together if it is used wisely and ultimately okay it is about self ownership the the prohibition effort has gone on for too long and needs to just be refused refused and people need to step forward and say yes we are going the experiment with our own consciousness yes this is a human right no you are not going to jail anybody for doing it and if you attempt to do so we're going to put down that effort by whatever means we have to do to put it down and that's the courage it's going to take to say no because these Psychopaths are not going to stop with their abusive immoral laws they're not going to just stop doing and say oh we were mistaken sorry that's not going to happen where we're at believe me I would love to see that happen but unless more and more people educate cops as to what rights are and what they are not don't expect to see that happen if you continue to buy into the ball bowl that this isn't a human right to use your own consciousness as you will and doing just whatever you will into your own body as long as it's not harming someone else then you don't understand enough to rectify the wrongs that are being done by police and governments throughout the world it's telling people what they can and can't put into their body that's called slavery ladies and gentlemen when you say to someone else you may not ingest this that is a claim of ownership on their physical person on their physical body and that's called slavery to tell someone I'm telling you that's off-limits for your consumption now again that doesn't mean certain choices the put of what to put in the body would be not be bad ones there are bad choices of what to put in the body and again I'm being discriminating here I'm exercising discrimination and discernment okay it is not about harming oneself it is about working with the self okay working through the dark aspects of the psyche working through different encounters and experiences that can help us to come face to face with who we are and we so choose than to change that for the better that's what this is about and that is a human right to do that and anybody telling you you may not do that needs to be thoroughly thoroughly rejected and told no you are not going to stop me from putting what I will into my own body the end so we need a complete radical readjustment in our thoughts when it comes to all kinds of prohibitive laws about what we do and do not have a right to ingest if it's your body and you own it and you're not the slave of someone else you have a right to ingest what you will into it again providing you're not harming someone else so you don't have a right to take as much alcohol and pour it down the throat of another person as you want but if you're going into your own mouth then that's fine do I have a right to dose someone else with a hallucinogen no because they didn't agree to that's coercion that's not right that's wrong but to take it into my own body of my own free will of my own accord not being coerced that's my human right so I think I will leave it there because we're running out of time I'm sorry to anyone holding on the line that I didn't get the calls this week how about this we'll do an all call-in show on the topic of entheogens next week antigens and psychedelics anything you want to call in to talk about questions that you may have and we can even open up the line for some experience reports next week on what on earth is happening we'll continue the discussion on truth sacraments angiogenic substances that are televising spirits

What On Earth Is Happening Show #130

Topics: *Solutions, Use of Entheogens in a Conscious Context, Psychedelics, Communion, Worldview Healing, Violence vs. Mutual Consent, Self-Ownership, Consciousness Expansion, Psychedlic Experiences*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting com today is Sunday November 11th 2012 today is 11:11 a huge day with spiritual significance as far as numerology is concerned because the 11:11 in numerological terms occult eclis is a light workers call and I would suggest that's why it is also Veterans Day because the dark occultists who own the minds of order followers want to associate that with doing the light workers work when it has absolutely nothing to do with that when in fact the following of orders without question which is what all military service my light awry service is all about it's about dispelling the light and it's about doing the bidding of one's occult globalist masters it has absolutely nothing to do with spreading the light but of course they want to associate it with that great that true great work so 11:11 the light workers call many people have brought that to the forefront over the last many years and many people have experienced the synchronicity of seeing the numbers 11:11 especially those who are waking up to the true nature of the reality in which we are all embedded so today on the show we're going to continue with solutions oriented approaches and I'm going to open up the phones for the whole show because last week I had apologize at the end of the show I did not get around to getting to your calls we talked last week about the 10th and really the final grassroots solution that I wanted to outline in any kind of depth of course we can get into many other solutions as the week's progress but as far as the Big Ten grassroots solutions for positive change as part of the section that I call the way out in the presentation of the material here on what on earth is happening we talked about entheogens entheogenic compounds also known as psychedelics and how if they were used in the proper context they could significantly open consciousness and open one up to the nature of the true self and essentially motivate someone to take part and take responsibility in a deeper sense of exposing the truth in our world and working toward really empowering people to make positive and lasting changes in their lives so that we can rectify the problems that we've been experiencing here on earth in human consciousness so last week we got into things like how entheogens if they're used properly can help to bring the brain to a place of balance and that it can set right in certain imbalances in certain modalities of consciousness in the physiological sense within the brain we talked about the importance of set and setting the mindset that you approach such an experience with and the the actual environmental conditions that you are going to engage such work within we talked about the difference between the use of these helpers these spirit helpers is what I call them and the abuse of them using them for the wrong reasons or just simply in the wrong ways and I believe there are proper methodologies for their use and improper ones we talked about personal responsibility being something that has to be engaged in this type of activity if one is going to undertake it at all times and places you're always responsible for your own actions and we talked about a of all else the concept of self-ownership that no one has a right no one has the right to tell you that you may not engage in such activity of the employment of entheogenic substances if that is your will to do so because you own your own body you own your own mind your consciousness is yours to explore as you see fit so long as you are hurting no one else therefore no one else may say that that is off limits for your exploration and before we move on and get into this in a deeper way I do have a couple of quick event announcements before we do that I want to give the call and number for the show the calling number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number toll-free eight-six 6-8 four one one zero six five call in and get in the cube because we're going to open up the phone lines for the entire show your calls and I want to hear from you on the topic of entheogenic o dellux okay we're talking about psychedelics here that's what entheogens are just a different name for these spirit guides that are here to help us to expand consciousness when in fact we find ourself backed into a corner as far as consciousness is concerned and having a difficult time breaking out of the very shallow confines that we've worked ourselves into as far as what is possible what is real truth versus falsehood etc so I want to hear from people who have successfully employed entheogens to their benefit as far as opening up their own awareness goes I want to hear personal experience reports if you care to share them I want to hear your thoughts as to the the absurdity of the continued prohibition of these compounds and sent people saying they have absolutely no therapeutic value when in fact that is exactly what they are intended to be use for by nature itself if you've had a negative encounter or experience with them I want to hear about that too so your calls will make the show today we're talking about an theo genic compounds or in other words psychedelics and we're talking about them specifically in the context as a solution to help us to expand human consciousness and awareness and how they can be used as such if we take the time to understand both themselves and ourselves and they can be tools and helpers to help us to understand ourselves better but if we employ these tools with a healthy level of respect in their proper in a proper context in a sacred context I have called it so that's coming up on what on earth is happening today and I have a couple of quick event announcements of course coming up in April of 2013 the free your mind to conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult here in Philadelphia Pennsylvania on April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house here in Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street the featured speakers Allen Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Moray myself

Mark passio Mark Phillips just announced this week I haven't even gotten a chance to get his bio up onto the conference website I'll be doing that in the next day or two Marty Leeds will be speaking at the freer mind conference we're really thrilled to have him aboard Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonya Barrett 23 speakers lined up so far we're still going to fill I believe one more spot so there'll be 24 in total over this three day unique event here in Philadelphia next year advance ticket prices very reasonably priced for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet and greet with vegetarian food served we were we are also planning on having a musical event as part of the meet and greet that is to be announced only $20 for that event the Friday conference $40 and the Saturday conference $40 for all three days the whole package including the meet and greet with a meal and a concert and I can say that more likely than not we are going to be able to confirm the concert I don't know that for a hundred percent certain but it is about 95 percent I'm going to hammer out the details during the week and I should be able to make the announcement for next week hopefully but for the entire package with all of that you get with a conference with 24 speakers plus the meet and greet with a meal and a concert $120 advanced ticket price an advanced ticket sale ladies and gentlemen is better than a donation if you're planning on coming out to the free remind conference get your tickets in advance advance tickets will help to offset the cost upfront for all of the travel expenses and lodging expenses that the organizational team for the conference is going to have to shell out in order to bring all of these great speakers to Philadelphia this is going to be the biggest event of its kind on the East Coast next year Bar None get your tickets in advance for more information for more speaker BIOS and ticketing information please visit the conference website at WWF Rio your mind conference calm the free your mind to conference April 25th 26th and 27th right here in Philadelphia the truth freedom prosperity documentary and screening documentary screening and discussion evening we'll be taking place Thursday November 29 2012 here in Philadelphia at a scene food market on the corner of 4th and Monroe streets 719 South 4th Street the exact address here in Philadelphia 6:30 p.m. sharp screening time because we have a bit of a longer documentary planned for this month and this month we will be showing the documentary Turning Point a new documentary on the Bilderberg Group the globalist think-tank the dark occult organization known as the Bilderberg Group Turning Point is an excellent documentary I have highly encourage people to check it out if you're in the Philadelphia area on Thursday November 29th come on out to a scene food market and catch truth freedom prosperity truth freedom prosperities free documentary screening and discussion evening featuring Turning Point for more information please visit truth freedom prosperity org ok the ad free chip in effort for the show stands right now at still $200 we didn't get any new donations this week so ladies and gentlemen please keep the donations for this effort going any small amount helps we need 1000 raised by the end of January in order to keep the show ad free during the two hours that it is on the air so if we don't want the show to go back to having you know tons of commercials in the middle of this you know segments please make a even a small contribution many hands lighten the work so even a lot of small donations will add up so the ad free chip and effort you can go to the water on earth is happening website and right there in the top of the news section you'll see the the link to make a donation to the chip and effort and you will be able to see the chart at where the the donation stand currently alright so last week we talked about psychedelics as a solution in Christmas to help expand awareness if it is if they are employed if they are communed with in the proper context now two things I did neglect to do I actually talked about one of these things but I said that I was going to post the picture I didn't get around to making that until the middle of the week so I posted it with the images for today's show that are up on the radio show page or with the podcast image number nine you can go to in the radio show page underneath the player where you'll see the numeric links listed for images for today's show and image number nine is the image that I briefly talked about last week that I was going to post the word communion and I did have an inaccuracy in last week's broadcast regarding the etymology of the word communion which I want to clarify today I inadvertently said that muni ohm unary meant to think but it does not it actually means to build up or to strengthen or to fortify that's what muni o means so communion then means to strengthen together which is why it is a coming together okay in a communal sense and communion is sharing together and in doing so you are building strength among the community okay so true communion is strengthening together fortifying together and what I would suggest that internal communion does when you take true a true sacrament not an inert one an activated sacrament is it is strengthening together the left and right hemispheres of the human brain to build that temple that is within mankind to build it more strongly to build it up to strengthen it to fortify to protect this is what the word the verb in Latin muni o muni rate means okay so when you put it together with calm communion it means to build up together to strengthen together to protect together a very interesting connotation regarding what the word communion actually means from etymological point of view the other thing that I neglected to do last week that I want to do briefly here at the the top of the show before we start with starting with callers is there was a quote on the last slide last week which I didn't get to read because we you know we ran out of time by Terence Mckenna who I consider a very very profound influence in the employment of entheogens psychedelics in my own life and many will have you know different takes on McKenna and that's fine I happen to think he largely was a very well-intentioned human being and he was off on some of the things that he got into and spoke about but I don't hold that against anybody not every single person will have every single aspect of the picture or puzzle therefore I do look at McKenna's work as very valuable I highly recommend his books especially food of the gods and the archaic revival if you haven't already checked those out they are I think essential reading he got into his time wave theory in depth within his book with his brother Dennis McKenna called the invisible landscape which I think was also excellent but a very technical read but um Terence Mckenna was a wordsmith he understood the power of words the power of language to affect and influence the mind and he had a way with words and he could also have been you know comical and ironic at times as well so I had a quote at the end of last week that I didn't get to so I want to read that now and it's a quote by Terence Mckenna Terence once said that if the words life liberty and the pursuit of happiness don't include the right to experiment with your own consciousness then the Declaration of Independence isn't worth the hemp it was written on and that's just it that hits the nail on the head as far as I'm concerned because the entire issue about an Theo genic employment has everything to do with self ownership then if you are the one who gets to decide how your consciousness is going to be directed and steered okay if you're the one doing that and no one else is actually in charge of that or owns your consciousness then how can anyone say that an experience that exists within a human being is actually off-limits that's the definition of tyranny as far as I'm concerned that is the definition of slavery as far as I am concerned because what someone else is saying to you is that they own your body and they own your mind that it is theirs and they can get to determine what you may experience with your body in mind so I don't see how it could possibly be any more clear-cut but maybe we have people who actually disagree with that so let's go to the phones and we'll take your calls for the rest of the show the toll-free number to join us once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five call to join us on what on earth is happening our topic for today is psychedelics okay here we go area code six zero two you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hello exciting from Phoenix Ivan welcome good to hear from you I found much better this week yes not bad connection okay because I'm at work but not in a different section so no problem okay well yeah I looking to you show last week and that you were speaking there are a few thoughts that came to mind so when you were talking about infusions and the mind being kind of dirty or in cleaning it out that reminded me of micro cesarean the the word sanitize yes the clean make clean yes and yet how that word it's so close to the word insanity right where the mind is dirty underneath to be cleaned and that's right that's always stuck with me that's always stuck with me how everybody everyday brushes their teeth takes a shower bathes and all this to be clean but yet no one thinks to cleanse what's in their head in their mind and the brain that was acting and and I would think that these entheogen these natural plants are like a natural way of cleansing the mind and surrounding the brain the word psychedelics itself the etymology of the word psyche in Greek means mind and delune were the word the second part of psychedelics comes from de Lune is a verb in Greek that means to make clear or to make clean amazing that the right in the word means to clear the mind or to clean the mind and in that goes hand-in-hand with sanity sanitized sanitation to keep clean and insanity is the opposite its dirtiness of the mind it is you know you know sludge built up in the mind all the negative and untrue and completely erroneous axioms that we have taken into ourselves and built up over time these things can help to clean to cleanse to to clear away very powerful as far as words just the simple meanings of words go how much we can understand about you know what these helpers are really here to do to help us to do right I agree and there was another thing I call on the same line how some people kind of don't require and seojun's on their own to their own life experiences they can free themselves from the dirty mind this insanity whereas some other people like let's say law enforcement or left brain people right they kind of need that extra boost they need the soap they need the concentrated dosage and what the infusions I would suggest is for people of that mind that it's something that forces them to face you know dirtiness or whatever I would agree and I would say that you know the individuals who may not require such deep cleaning so to speak are those who the the the balance of the brain hemispheres is probably not that far out of alignment maybe slightly have a slight tendency toward one side or the other but it's not really way out of alignment and it's not chronically out of alignment when it's chronically out of alignment one brain hemisphere particularly the left brain hemisphere that's when these helpers these spirit helpers and guides can really be of very beneficial use if they're used the right way right right and then one last thing along the same lines that reminded me of a story that ROM das1 mentioned about his teacher how he gave him a whole bag full of bees and Theoden and his teacher consumed the whole bag and after May is this working and in you know Wanda my world I took the whole bag and nothing's happening around I was like oh my god you could overdose and he talks about how someone who was already but open mind already and likes and can take these things and it's like yeah I'm already there where's it supposed to take me right right it's all about cleansing the mind's eye it's been called many different things it's been called the third eye you know it's been called the one eye it's been called the center of the self it's been called the seed of the soul it's been called you know the doors of perception many different things that's been called but ultimately it's our connection with the higher self and our ability to see reality as it truly is and that's really that what has become fogged and clouded up and you know just tons of dirt thrown on top of it and again these things can be cleansing agents if they are used properly and if they are used with respect in a conscious context if we have the will to employ them in that way I think they can be very beneficial symbionts for Humanity to really help us to get through the the dangerous and devastating stage in consciousness which most of us here on earth are trapped in at the current time in history exactly and that's why the powers that should not be will tell people you're not dirty that's the way you should be is being covered in gook and you know being on that that that's fine that's the way it should be that way people won't go out and look for ways of cleansing themselves for example cannabis that's bad that's illegal marijuana mushrooms ayahuasca all the stuff those are illegal don't do that that's wrong because they know once people try these things their perceptions will change and see the crap for what it actually is and again keep it mine ladies and gentlemen none of us are advocating irresponsible usage or AB use we you know we accept that there is a proper usage for these helpers and then there is an abusive use or even to use them for simple escapism you know and I'm not saying you couldn't uh you know smoke some cannabis you know to relax or to just you know kick back with friends or something like that but I'm saying if you're going to really use psychedelics in their proper perspective and their proper context it isn't about just escapism or having fun and I talked about the joyride experience that you may get on the first couple of usages in that in that mental frame of mind but that won't continue really indefinitely from the majority of people they will begin to make you start to look at your own shortcomings and make you analyze yourself you know make you do some psychoanalysis upon yourself in the throes of the experience whether you really want to or not and I would suggest that's why they do not have any kind of a high abuse egde rate because when people attempt to use them for the wrong reasons oftentimes they get bit in the process by the the helper or the consciousness that is within these compounds itself it actually will bite them and say hey this isn't how this is really intended to be used and you don't see a lot of people abusing these because one of their extreme power as far as being able to change and modify and expand consciousness and - that they will make you look at your own crap it for lack of a better term they'll make you turn and look at it you know it's like holding your face in front of a mirror kind of and at least that's been my experience and been many other people who I know is experienced with them so that's I believe why there's some of the most difficult things to abuse can they be abused yes they can we talked about that briefly last week it is possible to abuse even these substances but it's much more difficult than something like you know a street drugs such as cocaine or heroin or crack or something like that these are not the same class of compounds and that's the first myth that really needs to be dispelled is that all drugs can be categorized in the same class as the same class of substances and that is absolutely not true whatsoever but that is what the dominators want people to think is true because they want to lump all of the beneficial things like cannabis or psilocybin or dimethyltryptamine in with the more possibly destructive or abusive classes of compounds such as heroin and you know concentrated cocaine such as such as crack that you know they want that obfuscated in the human mind to say oh it's all just grouped together you lump that all together and those are drugs and like I said last week that the compounds we're talking about here are no more quote-unquote drugs than I am quote-unquote a politician they're worlds apart world separated from that anybody that doesn't understand that clearly has not done the research they have not actually looked into what these compounds actually are so ivan a fantastic call thanks so much for calling always bring some great perspectives I did you have anything else not right now offhand but like I said I'm at work and I'm listening to your show through my phone so I'll just stay on the line and if you have another you know any downtime or anything to go is just come back great always a pleasure to hear from you my friend you take care all right you too mark thank you all right let's go to another caller area code five six - you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark thanks for having me on hey what's your name Raj Robb Raj Raj Raj welcome what do you have for us first just quick shout-out to Popeye he had you on I don't know a couple years ago wherever I listen to my show and you were talking about the occult in your tithe to the church as a nerd forget which position you held when you were on the dark side so hop on these preciate Papa having you on and now I'm on your show and your show has a lot of insight and great I just I feel like you offer a lot other shows have been offered even other great shows show hosts and so I really appreciate your work yeah I appreciate the compliment and Popeye from federal Jack he's a great guy he has me on frequently onto his show on Orion talk radio so that's great that you are heard about me in the show through Popeye and you know glad that you've been been listening and taking the information in and find it valuable exactly and back to the subject I guess I guess I want to touch on the historical aspect first because it's funny how I just you know what 15 60 years ago these drugs were just all illegal pretty much and I remember advertisements hundred years ago said if you had a toothache just rub some cocaine on it right so I guess it's I'm not advocating advocating cocaine use or heroin use or anything but ever what you said last week now you must fight for someone's right to use even heroin even though how hurt or crazy that might sound because that's personally knowing people who've used that and just not not fun stuff oh absolutely well as far as that I guess it's funny how people forget you know it's just very their grandparents and even their parents they listen times when everything's legal is just second nature go to local drugstore to get errands to get cannabis to get whatever and now it's just Australia's 1971 the drug war it's put all these memes and then people and people having researched MKULTRA which which is funny I find that because US government believe that the LSD that they're dosing people with could actually change them and mold them which I think that can if they keep on doing it every day right but I feel like it's do it once in a while it's exactly the effects the opposite effects proven for to help people with PTSD man-made version of some of the other options available at rooms in DMT but my personal experience in shrooms and DMT I think we're more on the joyride level and I feel like I agree with what you're saying is that I don't think I took in the proper environment so I feel like I need to you know get that set up get my mindset set up and write this when you're in college when I guess when you're in college or whatnot it's just a joyride everything is it's so important the set and setting it could it could make or break the experience because I think it it is really determining the the respect that you're approaching the entire experience with and III believe that the the consciousness that you're communing with in that in the psychedelic experience kind of can sense that or it feels that and it knows where you're at and therefore it's going to kind of the experience is going to be tailored for how you have prepared yourself to approach it without any question and yeah what you said I wanted to touch briefly on what you said about the government attempting to use these substances for mind-control purposes people really need to look into that and that's definitely accurate MKULTRA if people who aren't familiar with this should definitely research it we could do you know ten shows on MKULTRA there's so much material and talk about the sick doctors and scientists who did these experimentations on human beings you know back in the the 50s and 60s and you really and leading up to the current day this is really an ongoing thing but you know they tried to use psychedelics to control the mind and really I feel that that fully backfired on them people will say oh well you know they were successful in a certain regard but as far as the psychedelics goes largely that opened up people's mind to a higher level of awareness and let them look at the absurdity of what was taking place all around them I don't really think it succeeded to the extent that a lot of people believe that it did I think it really backfired on them and they kind of let the the jack-in-the-box out so to speak and it was very difficult to put that that cover back on that lid back on after that you know that possibility escaped of what these things could be used for in a transfer transformational capacity so that being said it isn't to say that there can't be abusive usages of these against other people they absolutely could be done but again these substances are actually much more difficult to employ or use like that and I think that's what some of these mind controllers who are you know trying to use them toward that aim found out as part of MKULTRA is that hey this had an actual opposite effect and we're getting blowback from even attempting to have done this with the wrong choice of compounds in effect it got out and helped spark somewhat of an awareness now I still think that that usage back in the night the way that it was used in the 1960s wasn't as responsible nearly as responsible as it should have been and therefore it really didn't have a truly powerfully transformative effect on consciousness globally but it did open up some people's minds at least temporarily to see you know that society was largely about control and violence and you know help spur a lot of people on to dig deeper and do some further research in their own respect that being said not every one of the people that you know experimented with psychedelics back then fully awoke and many of them got a glimpse and then went back to sleep so you know it's all about sustained effort and it's all about really understanding the tool that you're going to be working with and then understanding yourself enough to engage a level of respect with you know your toolset and with the the the consciousness that you're gonna commune with however you want to look at that you know I want you could look at as a tool you could look at that as a consciousness that you're actually going to be interacting with at a personal level I think either way of looking at that is basically fine as long as you you understand it in in context of why you're doing this you know what you want to achieve and then again doing that in a responsible way and to bring it back full circle set and setting is one of the most two of the most important elements regarding that the mindset your pre-existing mindset has to be in the right place you won't want to do this in states of you know extreme emotional trauma or stress and you would want to do it in a trusted environment in a secure environment in a place that is set up for such exploratory usages and a place where you feel comfortable and safe and you can really you know delve into the experience in a immersive way and in a way that you're not going to be you know putting yourself in a position of irresponsibility by you know being around circumstances and situations that you might you know do something or mess something up in some sense or you know hurt somebody else you know it says make making the environment around you during the employment of these substances as safe as possible so that you one you feel safe and your experience is as transformative as it can be and again you mitigate the possible dangers that you might employ somebody else in a altered state of consciousness again we talked about last week you would certainly not want to be in any kind of a position of you know responsibility for other people in engaging these substances you would certainly not want to be around operating any kind of equipment or machinery that would be a completely irresponsible usage of something that is potentially transformative in a positive sense so great points that you've brought up regarding mind control and regarding the personal responsibility that needs to go into the the choice of the the proper mindset and this and the environmental setting when you're going to do such work so great points do you have anything else for us yeah yeah points and I wanted taking about comments on that soon heard anything about Silk Road and the online Silk Road and B connection with bitcoins I am not familiar no have you heard of what because I know that Bitcoin yes okay so what these people have done these quote-unquote drug dealers then created an online system through tor or nothing or Toria store is the free internet VPN virtual private network service it's basically a no so you could surf the web and on exactly log on or and you use the board and I think the website you can look you can search this up obviously I'm not advocating it but I think it was awesome article but no quite quite interesting yes for those who don't know what bitcoin is very briefly it's simply an online secure currency that is an electronic form of currency that is very secure and anonymous and it's relatively new it's been being used for the last few years it's starting to become a little bit more popular and I guess they're using Bitcoin in conjunction with an anonymizer a web anonymizer called tor and explain what they're doing with it yeah so what they're doing is they're bypassing to the you know the FBI V of all the law enforcement and they're going privately and they're having this forum this marketplace for drugs basically and you could buy anything you could buy in the ethno gin are you ask a les D shrooms DMT ecstasy cannabis I mean you name it you can get a prescription drugs and it's all anonymous you pay through bitcoins it's all pretty much done trackable it's like ship it to wherever you want I mean they've it's busy I mean they're estimating it I forget the number a couple million right now in sales but you know you know how it is it's all under the table so we don't know the way I'm amazing is heavens inherent rights are being abused they're gonna do whatever and runs they can to get around that abuse in a non-violent way and in that sense I don't see a problem with anybody doing that because it is a voluntary transaction and again there's no violence involved meaning there's no violation of someone else's inherent rights if they're all adults if they're all consenting then there's no no harm no foul it is a right that being said I think that the people who are so attached to want to control other people's body and mind are going to basically have there will be blowback from that and they'll try to shut this down you know as they always do because their will to control is so strong and they're so disease than sick they're gonna keep coming and coming and coming and coming because they actually believe they own other people's body and minds they believe they are our owners that's all this ultimately comes down to and I don't think that that's even going to be sufficient to just get around them at a technological level I personally think eventually someone is going to have to stand up to these people let them know 100% openly and forcefully we are not your slaves you do not own us I own my body I own my mind I am the one who experiences my own consciousness and therefore I may do with it as I choose so long as I am harming no one else and I'm going to stop you in whatever way I need to employ to stop you from abusing and usurping other people's rights because you are not in the right to do that you have no right there is no inherent legitimacy for you to stop anybody from exploring their consciousness as they see fit so long as they are harming no one else that is not a human right and it needs to be stopped people not only need to try to do end runs around these people or ignore them they when they see rights being abused they need to actually stop people from doing that behavior because to just continue and allow that behavior to go on unchecked is not it is wrong in and of itself its participation in or wrong you're watching somebody else do harm and you're sitting there and ultimately doing nothing and that's why I think there needs to be even stronger pushback against people who say no you don't have a right to explore your consciousness as you will we do it's a natural inherent right it is a right that is given by the creator of the universe and no man or group of men or women can take it away the end so I guess you could say I support efforts like that you know I I don't see any moral reason that doing something like that is wrong so um that's my take on on that yeah yeah no it's tough it's great that people are fighting back in their power in the technology and everything just synergistically working together and people just not waiting on the sidelines saying hey we're not going to wait for the government or whoever we're gonna create our alternative systems to combatants and you know they created the internet through DARPA and you know I'll take nothing else Rockefellers words you know he said we should have never created the internet so they created it we use it against them and I feel like we have to do that in every front you know it's same with YouTube they're censoring a lot of videos but it's still where most people get their videos and you know I'm happy you got kind of YouTube channel an outside I subscribe to that so thank you for having me on in Florida absolutely thanks so much great call okay I mean when I agree that that I believe there are positive uses of technology to get around the types of control that people believe they have a right to and have absolutely no right to I think ultimately what we need is a whole lot more confrontation with dominators who actually believe that things that they do are their rights to do when in fact they have zero right to do what they're doing see no police officer can ultimately be a moral human being blanket statement folks get as offended about it as you like blanket statement if you're a cop you're not a moral human being no truly moral human being throughout history has ever been a cop upon becoming truly moral if one was a cop they have to stop being a cop the end that is a blanket statement extreme absolute truth why because a cop by definition is the follower of orders called laws which are arbitrary dictates of men that do not always align with morality with the laws of nature with the laws of right and wrong under the creator of the universe therefore they're saying this arbitrary dictate is law now and I am a follower of the people who dictated this law court unquote therefore I'm going to now enforce I'm going to use force against anybody who is going against this arbitrary dictate so if I see somebody driving down the road and they're not operating their vehicle in properly you know they're not operating their car improperly they're just simply traveling on their way and they have a substance that I deem that the law quote/unquote has deemed isn't is off-limits for human consumption consumption and ownership then I get to physically stop them physically take their freedom away find them demand money of them demand their property take what is theirs take their property from them the nerve of this attitude this is violence and people can't see it because they're so brainwashed they initiated force when they had no right to initiate force because no but because no one else was being harmed the only time anyone has a right to initiate force is when someone is being harmed and you are attempting to stop that harm from continuing then you have a right to initiate force you never have a right to initiate violence because violence by definition is the initiation of force that you had no right to initiate see the differences who started the force if you're the one who started who or initiated the force you're not in the right there is not a right to begin using force when no harm was taking place and this is what every single cop throughout history does not understand and the people who support police and support military they don't understand the non-aggression principle they don't understand that none of this is a right it's always based on violence the entire institution of police is based upon violence because all enforcement of law are enforcement's of arbitrary dictate you do not need law enforcers you need people who are willing to exist in harmony with natural law and if people abuse them people in the community already possess the right to stop them from doing it the problem is they want to shirk their personal responsibility and hand it off on to someone else and say no you act as the protectors of society and people will say well then all people would be doing is for trying to protect what they already own in their own prime maybe that's what it would be but why would it be like that because you didn't educate people from the beginning about what a right is and what a right is not it isn't because human nature is so bad that people the majority of people would just act as complete lunatic animals and go and steal rape and pillage that is not human nature and anybody that believes that it is is sick themselves with a poisoned worldview it's the current condition of ignorance about what a right is and what a right is not and that not being drilled hammered into the brain into the mind into the psyche of the youth from the time they're out of the womb and people will say well isn't that mind-control yes it is ladies and gentlemen and I've said it before on the show that's the proper use of the influence of the other of another person's mind you start when that computer called the brain as young and you have to put proper software into it the problem is we have viruses we have virus programs running in the brain in the computer called the brain right now as an entire society as an entire species because proper software wasn't loaded when we were zeros six years old when the brain is a completely absorptive computer taking in everything all stimuli from its environment practically unfiltered and accepting it running it through that computer that's how the brain operates at a very young age they call it the formative years why do you think they call it the formative years ladies and gentlemen what's being done is a format of the hard drive a format that's why it's called format of years format --iv formative the format is being done to the harddrive formatting a hard drive is setting up the file system so then it can accept an operating system and it can accept software see the whole analogy to the computer system to the matrix is so relevant to the actual reality of this world and people don't think about it at that level because this all is a computer folks if you haven't figured that out yet you're living in a quantum hologram it's a quantum computer that's what you're living in that's what the whole experience of life is all about and if you don't believe that if you don't accept that as true then I would suggest that dimethyltryptamine might be able to help you out our friend Demetri might be able to render his services for you okay and he'll show you that this is a quantum hologram very very abruptly he will show you that okay and those who have who have been there understand exactly what I'm saying you'll know you're living in a quantum hologram believe me but see that that's the problem people are attached to this notion that they're distorted perceptions are reality and they're attached to the notion that because some six psychopathic lunatics calling themselves lawmakers told them so that they have rights that they don't have like to take people and take their freedom because they're engaging in a substance in their own body or even perhaps dealing with another human being you know and and and conducting a voluntary transaction of a substance that harmed no one else that both parties were fully consensual for you know they had fully had their consent on both sides there's no violence no violation but the word violence is based on violation the violation of another person's rights has to have taken place in order for there to be violence so who's initiating violence the police are when they try to take someone's property away or someone's freedom away because they're engaging in a consensual or nonviolent behavior it's absurd anybody that can't see the absurdity on the face of it for the drug laws is undermined control and guess what I was once under that level of mind control I actually believed in drug laws years and years ago in my youth I thought it was right I thought it was acceptable you know I had to admit I was wrong a long long time ago I had to admit that I was wrong and see it from a perspective of rights of natural law forget man's law from a perspective of morality is it right for another human being to engage in violence against someone else because you don't approve of their behavior that's consensual and not harming anybody else of course that's not a right to do so all police are engaged in this even just by being in the police force you're you're part of an organization of a structure of a strata of society of an institution that supports violence against other people and therefore you cannot be considered a moral human being it is an impossibility for you to make the claim I'm moral when you support violence no one who supports violence can be a true moral human being and in order to stop supporting that you would have to walk away from that the answer is quit your job literally it isn't about trying to you know just say to other people hey this is wrong maybe we shouldn't be doing this it's about saying I'm not gonna be used for this purpose under any circumstances no matter how much I'm paid and therefore withdraw withdraw support that's the answer in every situation where there is injustice where there is a wrong taking place simply withdraw your support from it and stop engaging in that behavior that's the answer and that is that hard yeah you damn better well believe that can be very hard to do is it a simple solution it is very simple realizing what the solution is is not hard is not difficult to recognize but doing it is the hard part the willpower to actually do that because of all the attachments that are entailed that go along with working in this position that this has become your identity you're surrounded with certain kinds of friends you have a certain lifestyle and a home and a family etc and therefore all these these attachments come into play and then somebody just becomes committed to just doing what they know is wrong and that makes it doubly worse and I'll bet you there's a lot of cops out there who know what they're doing is ultimately wrong in a violation of a right they're not so brainwashed to believe that this is actually good what they're doing that they're acting they actually have a right they know that and still do it which makes it willful partition participation in evil and that is what has to ultimately stop and if they're not going to stop it on their own I suggest that other people have the right to stop them from doing what they're doing we're coming up to the 2-minute station break we'll be right back and we'll continue with your calls on the other side of the break you're listening on what to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting we'll be right back [Music] I was born a shotgun in my hands behind the girl I'll make my day [Music] that's why they call me [Music] how appropriate just as I was talking about the fact that there may come a time to have to physically stop people from abusing other people's rights that song plays and like I said and have said many many weeks on this show every single piece of effort that I put behind anything I do whether it be my presentations my videos this radio show all of the information that exists on my website everything I do in personal interactions and communications with other people is 100 percent all of it is geared toward attempting to stop or prevent that eventualities I am doing this to try to raise conch to raise consciousness to a level such that we don't have to have a hot revolution I don't know whether it's working so well folks though you know the more and more I see the state of people's consciousness out there in the world is it changing yes but all too slowly all too slowly and I think that the people who are still attached to the pods of the matrix so to speak they love it in that little comfortable warm pod they love being attached have all having having all of those hoses you know all of those hooks in them and they're willing to fight on behalf of the machine and so be it is what I have to say because a lot of the people in this world who do understand freedom aren't going to go quietly into the night ladies and gentlemen you can bet on it so that being said the topic for discussion today on the show is psychedelics entheogenic employment the employment of entheogenic compounds for the transformation of human consciousness regarding what last caller said about YouTube I do want to reiterate there over the next couple of weeks I'm you know working try to get some of these videos up very shortly I will have some time hopefully and I will get the matrix present up online on my YouTube channel and on my website and the presentation that I gave at the MUFON PA East Coast Conference as well I also have coming up another presentation on natural law a condensed presentation on natural law similar to what I gave a couple of years ago at survive and thrive coming up at a future survive and thrive meeting here in Philadelphia so hopefully I'll get that on tape as well and be able to put upload that to the website I think that will be very beneficial to have out there in video format and I will also be speaking I haven't announced this yet I'm gonna get all the exact details and hopefully make a public announcement next week but I'll be speaking at the Tesla memorial conference in New York City at the New York or hotel on the anniversary of Tesla's death on January 7th I'll be speaking the day before that on January 6th in New York City on Tesla and covert free energy technologies that have been hidden from the public and not brought out for reasons of control so hopefully that will also be put down on video and I'll be able to get that up on the website as well I really want to enhance the video section and start to build a little bit more on the YouTube channel so I just wanted to briefly mention that before we go back to the calls all right the calling number a toll-free eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again toll-free call to join us the topic is psychedelics and drug prohibition in general eight six six eight four one one zero six five your calls this whole hour here we go Dave in Montana you are live on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us good to talk to you clean leave a can of this yes a cop thought one time he had the right to smash my head against the wall and kick me in the shin me smoking plant for possessing and smoking a plant imagine that imagine clothes house you makes you threw you medicine that's right that's right but uh I called up about the psychedelics I think it's like everybody should witness a birth yes change the world I think yes the same way with psychedelics I think it's like open my heart to more love that I never experienced before can be amazing that I would something that I wouldn't attempt to think you know and stuff like that yes I was in communicate like communion with the earth because I could feel you know it shows you a penny how many perceptual blocks that we really have operating within ourselves because it opens those gates so to speak and allows information that is always all around us to be directly experienced and communed with and it shows you when you when you engage this experience it shows you how formerly shut down you really were and then hopefully we can maintain a level of openness as we go about our daily lives after that experience happens to be over but we're we're changed at a fundamental level that makes us a little bit more open to the totality of what is really there and all around us and within us opens your eyes up to the discipline of life yes it's it's so amazing how many people are just so dead set against that level of possibility it's like what do they hate so much within themselves they would make them want to lash out at somebody for just wanting an experience that is all about more connectivity to the the all to the totality of everything around them and that has the potential of making them a more empathetic and sympathetic being what would they be opposed to what could they possibly be afraid of what could they possibly fear you know it's all about them ultimately not liking who they are it's about them hating their SLOS it's a level of self-loathing has to be present in within them too for them to lash out like that against another human being just for having an experience experience and what witnessing of birth as my eyes to I think if everyone witnessed a birth by the time they were 16 years old and was part of a delivery right there would be a great great change in the world did I go through the whole life without even witnessing that anything it's like the same thing with with these like mescaline mushrooms LSD PCP that's now can I ask you a question why but you worry might in Betsy we determine I personally but that's like the mess in your mind like you were talking about you have to you have you have to have be be open kind of yes like in a good setting you know like you all you guys I was talking about before it's it's a certain level of preparation mind the work Minds me I've learned this word animosity yeah that's what it really does man it shows that we are all divine right and we all are do this divine respect that is within a soul right and namaste such a beautiful word is to recognize the divine another I recognize this and in you right I respect it and and you know - we all want liberty and freedom and these things that we're talking about brings liberty and freedom because without trust without respect without onus absolutely can I ask you something the birth that you witnessed you witnessed it in person it wasn't just you know I mean I've seen no food never witnessed an in person that must be really powerful oh man like I said there would be a better world we would live in a better world as everybody witnessed herself a human being and took part and bringing that baby into the room one there's five people in there than all the sudden six it was wonderful a lot of people think it's a bloody mess yeah but that's what life is man right oh that's what life is and we got a deal with that what looks like and if you're an adult you could you could deal with I see a lot of people don't want to leave that on the early of the mom and right so they look to the government they look to religion like real cops they're more like Sanhedrin now they're they're implementing a way of life if you don't go along with this way of life you're a sinner right back you're not going along with the religious midst a new religion exactly yes and and psychedelics also showed me that money is like the most anyone that is had the experience they may think I'm crazy because I'm telling the money is insane anyone who has had on the crazy one because I don't have gold fever anyone who's had the experience of simply even attempting to use over engage the concept of money in during the throws of a psychedelic experience well almost all agree it is the most ridiculous funny absurd thing that you have ever encountered in your life it's how much horror and evil just and then it makes you look at fractional reserve banking you know then you go over money or what's that money about then you learn about low fracture oh that's that's like money so evil and I could see right through it it shows the comedy of our whole experience it really can't you know laughter is a big part of the psychedelic experience the throes of to see insofar as you know getting the laughing fits etc and that's all I think showing us the absurdity of what we have built up around us and out of all possibility that we could have made we chose to make this prison you know it is and it shows yes bid of your existential angst I have called it or your existential doubt you know believing that you are simply the body and and the mind you know you are the the thoughts you know it can get rid of that it can show you that you're something far beyond all of that and you are one with consciousness at a unified field level of reality itself you know that you're you know really at one with the all if you get a powerful enough experience if you you know engage it in a certain frame of mind that can become the experience and for those anyway you don't really need them drugs to do that right exactly it shows you the way yes and it gives me a glimpse into the unseen like the spirit a lot of people think it exists you know but those are the people I think that are caught up into the physical because there's the seen and the unseen and and get a little glimpse into the unseen and sometimes you don't want to see what's in you and seeing because it's you sure sure I think that's again a lot of the reason that many people will dabble in the psychedelic experience but they won't really do much work as a result because they don't want to see what it has to show them about themselves ultimately this is all about self-knowledge and it's what these things are really doing is they're they're forcing us to deal with ourselves at some level you know I don't want us awake they don't want they want us to think that der to God their money is to God in their ways to way so of course people wouldn't you know who are in positions of control and power don't want anybody experimenting with something that can really show you the true nature of reality and the true nature of yourself they want you to continue to exist and therefore psychedelics draws you to earth and you know who is the one that gives us life and the son short dear well you brought up some great points on that very very large it's great talk and you you let me speak my mind you take care of my friend and I I think you have a really really great point of witnessing a birth could really totally help wake up a lot of people because they would you know be able to see that that divine expression you know in all of us through the actual birthing process so really great call and a lot there to consider a lot there to uh to ponder okay let's go to another caller area code 9 0 5 9 0 5 you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark Canada I'm sorry and I think that your name book Lucas Canada Lukas welcome I um today I want to know if it's alright if I go over my dimethyltryptamine experience and salutely hopefully gave your interpretations of it absolutely that's what we want okay so first right after I took the DMT I started feeling a tingly adrenaline rush okay and then I saw vivid colors and sharp edges then all of a sudden patterns started coming up yes Saturn is that were like all encompassing yes then I became a part of the pattern and then there was eyes in the pattern and they seemed feminine and they're looking at me and then the pattern started moving and then I was moving with the pattern Wow and then I felt like I was good and I felt like I was glitching and then um yeah I felt like I was glitching and um I was losing all perceptions so like left right up down we're all collapsing in on each other um I saw my like I saw a bunch of numbers going across the screen like I was glitching in a computer Wow and then I thought I saw my skull and then like some a third person perspective right it kind of like let go like it was it does and I had my last breath and then all these like light alt light just left me like it was like I was made out of like legging it was all leaving me and I was all in darkness I was kind of sad because I thought I'd died and then I I guess I like I was I was just floating in space at that point and then I felt like I was in a rollercoaster like it was bringing somewhere through space sure it was it wasn't intense but then I was moving towards something I the only way that I could describe it as a highly advanced collective database and I felt like I was I was a storage like saved file on it and then it showed me like my I guess my file wouldn't complete like that's the only way I interpreted it was showing me like I don't like a file or a battery of some sort and was like green on the inside but it wasn't cold yeah but I thought it was like it's not like I'm not dead you know and then I went into the the database and then it was an entity of itself and then I was still moving towards it like God all I thought was like a blue light and then I was running by like these blue or clear loving entities commands they're they're just they're just showing you like love and then I recognized the police before I like I knew I've been there before I guaranteed I was laughing I was how and I was like huh I've been there before I've been here before and then they brought me into like a white box like a giant white box and then the feminine entities like left me and then I was a swirling ball of like blue light in the middle of the the white box and the boxes they look transparent like there's a lot of other boxes surrounding and then a black and white face popped up on the screen and one color was like inverting and yet one was like expanding and he felt like well it felt all powerful and it could be scary and dangerous to mess with but I felt like it was like loving and kind at the same time and I showed a bit of fear and then it like it sucked up like my fear like it ate my fear like I don't know it was like yeah I don't know how to really explain it but it was the fear of sand disappeared and then I felt like get it pardon I'm sorry it's amazing the level of clarity you were able to remember the the experience and the the progression of the experience in usually it's more hazy for people but that's great that yeah what did you happen to write it down like after it happened is that how you wrote yeah I had a yeah I had a recorder going so right when I came out I started but I recorded it that's a great way to do it yeah okay yeah continue I just wanted to clarify that but and then I felt like he liked that entity like that was on the front screen of the box looking at a block and wait I felt like it had expectations on me like I was like mighty at some point right now I felt like really embarrassed like I don't know I didn't know what to say and I felt really awkward and then he just kept laughing at me like it just just kept laughing at me I didn't understand and then I kind of felt like I was at its heel like I was a like a dog kind of in a submissive you know like head down and he was kind of like the more like I don't like above like looking at me you know like on a higher level and then and then then since I didn't say anything like I felt like I was leaving and then I think he ate me but then I I saw like black and white flashing like checkerboard and then I was always leaving like I didn't want to waste my time because I wanted to say something and I said I'd help defeat the New World Order and then I was like spinning out of it like in a vortex and he was laughing at me and I felt like everything had been predetermined like everything I don't just didn't feel like I don't know and then I felt like getting more in contact with my body or like a vortex feeling and then I thank the spirits for my experience I felt very clammy and like I was a like a big energy conductor like I was a big watery energy conductor like my body and then I just felt more in touch with life and like less stressful and everything Wow now this as seemingly bizarre as it seems to people is somewhat typical of the strangeness of a really deep experience with dimethyltryptamine what would be considered a breakthrough experience with complete with entities I liked at the beginning how you described that the geometries that you were seeing became you became that you were like at one during the entire thing this is something I've experienced during the employment of dimethyltryptamine as well that it's all one substance if you will that you're visually seeing a representation of in the throes of the experience because I think what that is is you're seeing the unified field level of consciousness and it's all one thing but presenting itself in different forms or structures or geometries and the the entities that you encountered I feel are representations of the higher self and they're they're beings they're presences that are there to alert you to certain work or changes that perhaps you have to work on in yourself and I think you becoming the the submissive dog is you saying I'm open to the work that I still need to do and I am willing to do that it isn't that you know you were like in a challenging position with him it was like them saying well you know you were saying that you were under them and they were over you so I look at like that is like your lower will is saying I'm willing to do the higher wills work the higher wills bidding the bidding of the higher self you know to help raise consciousness up and defeat this dark cabal that you know you as you said you called the New World Order and basically I think it the laughter is all about the the Divine Comedy the the absurdity of everything that we've built up around ourselves and how really what we need to do is simply take a step back from it take a look at it and realize the absurdity of it and then leave it let it go release it release attachment to it so many people don't have that connection with that you know complete absurdity of what we've built up around us that they are still in that serious frame of mind to believe oh that all of this stuff that we think is real actually is real you know and it matters and it has to be protected and we have to make people conform like the gentleman on the last call said it's a new religion and it's all about making people accept that making them conform to it and I think an experience like this shows you how important the release from attachment is and what you're ultimately doing in releasing from that attachment is you're stepping into the slipstream of the higher will and then the journey of life becomes more enjoyable bearable tolerable and you know that what you're doing is geared toward the the the higher will and it's geared toward the right you know so that's to me is my interpretation I'm an experience like that but in all honesty no one can really interpret your experience but yourself and it sounds like you've integrated it very well there's you know the that after experience known as integration where you have to really attempt to make sense of what you were shown because what you were shown doesn't necessarily translate in this world you know you have to revisit it mentally and go back over it again and again and you know take a deeper look at some of the symbolism or geometries or presences that you experienced in the throes of the experience or the trip and again travel you like you you said you were traveling that's another big motif in the DMT experience of actual travel you know from one place they would not yes so um it sounds like you did a lot of good preparatory work your set and setting was very good and you integrated the experience very well especially through writing down you know actually taking a pen and paper and writing the experience down afterward so that you could have clarity because the freshest that's going to be is as soon as you come out of it and that's the time to record it and that's something I didn't really take work to do I have a fairly decent memory which you know I'm lucky to have but I wish I would have even written down some of my experiences right after because it does seem that they really dissipate very quickly almost as if a dream right after you're out of the experience so that's something the I think you did that is very good that other people should take note of to thank you and just a little thing like I remember Terence Mckenna he had a quote saying that uh dimethyltryptamine was like divine wisdom falling through the cracks of your fingers yeah yeah exactly yes it dissipates very quickly once you know the the experience is wearing off it's it's like a dream leaving you that you're you know struggling to remember kind of hazy even though the experience is very vivid and distinct you know afterward it's it's very difficult to remember or to really attempt to make sense of and again I think that's why it's a good technique to use an audio recorder or to have some form of note-taking capability by your side so that you can you know put as much down as you can and then go over it so that is an awesome experience report I want to thank you for sharing that did you have anything else for us no Beth oh thank you very much absolutely : great colleague and it gives people a little bit of a verbal um you know ability of through words to try to put it into words for people to take in the experience from a verbal point of view and what I would say is of course words are always going to fall short when it comes to such a deep level experiences of the psyche so the only way to really understand what this experience can show you is to engage it and that has to be done in a respectful way and let go of fear and simply want to engage in an experience that can show you some higher aspect of the self if you so wish to see it and what I would suggest for people is to go and read and listen and watch other people's experience reports you can go to youtube and type in DMT experience you know DMT report you know DMT type DMT experience reports ayahuasca experience reports on the web read the experiences see what other people are encountering and that won't necessarily color your experience I found that even engaging in the experience multiple times with similar substance it can be completely diff each time and have a completely different motif and a completely different message for you for me it was different every single time and I've seen other people that will say the same thing that they'll pull different things from the experience at different times that they did it around different situations with different people so it's a unique experience it's tailored for you it's personalized for you there's a message in it for you and ultimately you know you can go to other people for their interpretations but ultimately the introspective work that you do to decode the experience that's what it's all about and it's there for you so again thanks for the very interesting report and a very detailed vivid a recollection so thanks for that let's go to another call and see what we have here area code two six nine you're live on what on earth is happening two six nine welcome to the show what do you have for us hello mark yes thank you for doing what you do who we speak wanted pardon me who are we speaking with my name is Kyle Kyle welcome thank you I just wanted to relate a healing experience I had entheogens sure a number of years ago I had a near fatal asthma attack okay and and was hospitalized and intubated and while I was so I went through this experience for ten days and then I was I was thought to I was it was assumed I would die and somehow I came out of it and sometime after that I was around a group of friends who began to tell me that while I was in the hospital they were sexually abusing me Wow while I was being intubated and so it is I mean you talk about mind body consciousness and natural law every one of those was violated in just just in being told this and I've always been an intuitive person who's been very you know giving and and so I began to feel very betrayed by this circle of friends that were telling me this right and and at first they were telling this I thought it was some kind of a joke and because this particular hospital I was in was he had a very open attitude about allowing people to visit and you know they were very loose about allowing friends and and family to visit okay you know I don't really have a family you know my family I always thought my family was my friends and so they began telling me one after the other that they were abusing me in various ways while I was under the influence of whatever drug they were keeping me under while I was intubated Wow and just began to freely break me down hello did we lose you know I'm just having trouble talking about I've never talked about this before and I began to realize that all these people that I thought were I trans warrants because what friends would say that to you right and so anyway one more time went on and I you know just kind of sucked it up and dealt with that and I put these people behind me and um not not as far as they should have been behind me at the time and then I went on I went to Europe to do some work and and then I experienced DMT while I was in England okay and that began to open doors to make me realize that that these people were sick sure they were saying and and it began to uh it really helped me and and the more you know and and when I came back I I began to experiment with more entheogens and it's it's I just wanted to say that that it's it's been very healing for me at least to understand the sick the sickness of the people that would say this to me you know as helpless as I was tell me that and I don't know it's very it's very difficult to talk about I've never spoken about it before so these words have never really you know passed my lips before so it's you know as I'm getting a little emotional ISM oh that's fine that's understandable but the the experience of looking at it from a different perspective through the use or the employment of the antigenic substance really helped go a long way toward your healing and actually moving past and you know and getting over the the trauma of that experience would you say that that's yes it yes mark it really helped me get past that I mean I mean there were several elements one of these people were my employer okay Oh ever since then I'm not I'm no I've not been employed for several years I mean it's in many ways the whole thing destroyed my life and and left me you know without many friends really even to this day and this is writing six years ago this happened and you know I found myself rather removed from the rest of the world because of that and but I will say so I was I was I you know I began to shake uncontrollably at one point and I really at the time it started happening I didn't really know what caused it I just started shaking and so I saw a doctor and he put me on some antidepressant medication mm-hmm this only made things worse sure I think citalopram was the drug I was put on but yet thankfully they want people on these substances to numb out the emotions so that they can't actually come to a level of empathizing and come to a level of deeper understanding through work within the self of you know the imbalances that do exist both within themselves and other people they just want people ignoring that and pushing it away pushing it away and not being able to experience the emotions which is the worst thing you could possibly do because those are our guidance system for the proper direction that we need to go in life as far as compassion and empathy toward other people goes so I assume you eventually worked or weaned your way away from those compounds and you know really did that the internal work that you needed to do with you know with yourself your own consciousness your you know working through these issues within exploring you know again the underlying reasons and imbalances that these people did what they did and hopefully coming to you know some level of being able to you forgive at a higher level and then move on with you know your life for yourself but you you eventually weaned off of these antidepressants that these doctors had you on well I was on the citalopram and it really made me worse right because there was an inner an inner force that was causing me to break through whatever mask the pharmaceutical was trying to plan yes yes and so it broke out even more so I finally and then people kept true these people actually had the nerve to keep ribbing me about this and in my it did this bled into my entire social life and I finally went to the police it made me feel like I was raped I mean here I was intubated and helpless and I actually began to remember things and whatever medication they had me on and that's another discussion I was traveling through time on this stuff and and all sorts of things but when I finally came out of it you know when I finally came out from under the citalopram I went to the police was who laughed at me and and then they investigated it but only on the most perfunctory level and it was kind of you know it just didn't go anywhere and I felt like you know I shouldn't have I just it just drove me to crazy point so I finally turned to because it was hard to find any and I had remembered when I was younger taking certain entheogens like mushrooms and things like that and now of course it's difficult to come by these things some insurances of course but I didn't want to make it as difficult as possible well they sure did and but I'll tell you our healing substance that I found was something invented by Sasha Shulgin who was who I'm sure you know I'm talking worse who was experimenting with synthetic forms of mescaline and one of his synthetic forms of mescal a substance called 2c e right and twos bi well I found to see I was an extremely healing substance it was the best thing I could come to you know to getting my hands on legally because a number couple of years ago you could actually buy that stuff right but I actually found it and got some and was working with it and it really really helped me and it helped me get off the the citalopram and and I'm obviously I'm still dealing with this ashram maybe I'll always deal with this satanic situation that was being imposed on me but at least I think what these substances helped you to do is build up your own will to actually deal and confront the situation instead of numbing out the emotions that the situation may have made you feel and I think that's better than you know doing nothing or just accepting what conventional quote medicine is going to give you in the way of antidepressants you know that that means you're not actually dealing with the root causal factor of the trauma you're just burying it and masking the symptoms so that you're closing receptor sites so you can't experience those emotions and that's always a bad thing because those emotions are there for a reason and ultimately to do the work to deal with that shadow material with that darkness is uh will bring you through the experience stronger on the other side so it sounds like that you're it sounds like that is what happened ultimately with you and you came out on the other side stronger as a result in spite the experience right I really did and and you know I'm it's it's an ongoing work and you know I'm I'm getting better and I feel better about it I'm glad I was able to talk to you about it to the extent that I've been able to communicate it and sure well I want to thank you for for sharing the experience we've had so many great calls and uh you know that takes a lot of courage to open up about a traumatic experience and share with how entheogens helped you to move through that and you know like I said emerged stronger on the other side very much so thank you Mark you got a thanks Kyle for the call and for sharing that experience Wow we've had some great calls here today so far and that was really uh you know again took a lot of courage for someone to come out and relate a traumatic experience like that but that is the power of some of these compounds they can really help us to engage the emotions and work through something that has been traumatic and you know show us deeper levels of ourselves and even confront the all-powerful but very difficult work of you know moving past something that has been extremely painful for us also forgiveness can be incorporated in that as well which is a big part of moving through trauma so a very very interesting call there let's move on to another caller let's hear from Nathan in Arizona Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I'm well I just a couple things I'd like to bring to light be honored uns recent research anybody you know it seems like it's created quite a wedge and then psychedelic community and I really think you know we want to just point out that without critical thinking you know psychedelics have been used for manipulation and be done right and yeah and it has been well I don't write and John Irvin is gonna be there for long conference right sure yes yeah you know I I have countless experiences throughout my teens and twenties I have a family so you know pretty much pretty much now but I'm frustrated with the fact that they are scheduled one most long to do drugs and we can't get proper research we cannot get proper set in settings and our mind our minds as the general public have you know we haven't been provided we've been provided compulsory curriculum you know like Russian education system all these years and generations have gone by and critical thinking everybody puts their logic before their grammar and to really get the full potential out of an experience or a psychedelic re experience if you don't have proper filters installed from you know the Trivium and quadrivium right it's not putting the cart before the horse more or less you know I think that's really really haven't gotten as much you know we really have not been able to progress and the most important area that we need to progress I think as a species so I would like to just say you know like a guy was talking earlier about some seeing the birth of a of a human being happy sure you know would it be too much to say what's everybody you know that the chat all these experiences consider I mean all we all view we all have most of us sometimes fine but really this um you know if we want it to not be expendable one animal to drug we want to be criminalized all these these things that can actually get real progress and not in this world but and I guess maybe the kingdom from within actually letting it come out you know maybe we should all be a little bit more summer in determined and use that determination to really figure out what it is to be liberated what it is to be independent from and I don't know that that's the only thing I have so many experiences that I can share with you guys I'm sure well I think I think those are all really great valid points and you know we have to be aware that yes anything can be used for good or ill depending on whether it is being used for its intended purpose or whether it is being abused used in the wrong way for methods of control I think there's probably many other things that have worked more effectively for control of in the dominators toolset than psychedelics television being the biggest drug in the world I think the most abused drug on earth is television and television is a drug that's something that people would not consider a drug and it is and these things which are psychedelics and and entheogens which many people would consider drugs I don't consider drugs I consider television a deeper hardcore drug than any entheogenic compound in the world personally and that's a drug that most people are hooked on and you know couldn't put down for a day without serious withdrawal that's a mind-control drug you know they're being fed a specific version of reality that they're addicted to that they are hooked on and you know it is about breaking those attachments and absolutely what you said is valid you have to go in with knowledge you can't you know the like you said people put the logic before the grammar and that can't be done you have to gather your information first ladies and gentlemen don't step into something blind do your homework do your research the reason people have experimented with certain things and put out information there is so other people won't necessarily have to take the torturous route route of trial and error and you know self-experimentation and you know making a whole lot of painful mistakes you can gain a lot of knowledge simply by doing your own homework on all of this material and entering into the experience in an informed way so that's really good advice as well regarding um you know the infighting that you were talking about in the psychedelics community about who's involved with what and you know whether somebody was genuine not every single person is going to have the full picture there are statements people are going to be made that are wrong that are based on their worldview not being you know fully healed and intact there are also you know you know things regarding um you know what is actually going on in the world the people have wrong or could have bought into that are put out there by others but that doesn't necessarily make one you know an agent of the dark side either so I think we have to engage you know logical filters there as well to say okay someone might have held this opinion which is kind of similar to an opinion of one of the dark you know side but that doesn't necessarily make them one of them it just might make them uninformed or wrong about that particular aspect that they happen to be talking about so I mean that's what I try to also caution people to just because you don't agree with what one person says doesn't make them working for you know a you know a mind-control operation or you know means that they're their it shadow op insiders it simply means they might not be correct about that one aspect of reality that they're talking about at the time and their worldview may not be fully healed and integrated so that's another thing I think we should be careful about but all really great valid points especially the part that you bring up about really you know doing your homework knowing what you're getting into before engaging it and that's all openly available to us at this time in history through that little thing called the internet if we use it properly as a tool you know for our edification and our uplift in conch so thanks so much for the call nation real Nathan really are great points that you are brought up for consideration so thanks let's let's take another call at area code 6:02 I'm sorry six one seven six one seven you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark my name is Brandon Harry hey Brandon how are you coming in loud and clear alright great I just wanted to thank you for didn't listening to the show since the very beginning and he's taking me through quite the journey my friend so um during supporter of everything you do you're so passionate about everything and you use open my eyes to symbol literacy which I really wasn't getting but uh so I just wanted to thank you but honor blossom I appreciate that very much thank you yeah I start trying to pull you up here in Boston as much as I can but uh you know the prints of the fliers around the colleges for the free of mind to conference but uh I wanted to talk about it in Jim's stay on topic here sure what I would have experienced as a friend who you talking about that that crucial chakra let's say part moment where it's me and Joseph Campbell talked about this where you can either go up or down right you cannot invade it or you can how to go to the deep level of it and I'm a friend we're kind of opposite I'll take the anti Asians and I'll go inner and I want complete darkness I want to talk and have a anion battle conversation with and symbiotic entity that is exactly as it seems like you know they have a pattern to almost a scientifically verifiable method it can be falsified you know all these different things about it but a great whereas he he doesn't really want he's afraid of going down I think it's not the heart chakra but one was astonish opera he's afraid of going below and really facing the demons that are within himself so what he does is he opens his eyes he runs around and you know plays gaining those push-ups and runs up mountain yeah that's all great and great experience nature and touch and feel and see all these great things and stuff and but I mean I think the real way to do it the proper setting is to experience and high doses and complete silence and documents and yes many advocate that approach yes yeah yep and what I've learned is you know when I was that first time have it's me I started to get nauseous and I ran to the hillside just kind of collapsed that's what I was going to die and then I heard a buzzing in my ear kind of kind of lose almost like at home who is this got really loud and after that I love solids and almost in tears and I close my eyes and the darkness all of a sudden I could I could focus on little little pieces of light and when I did they became clear and they trance into those photonic solids that we talked about they overlapped each other and they were geometric and I realized it was an entity and and I laughed and the first thing I said was there you are that's the thing I've been looking looking for for my whole life it was right there and Brayton between my temple very my eyes between my eyes so well another thing that's my experience is not one more thing is it something it brings to that archetype what a level as well you get to see people as archetypes and friends right that I turn old man at one point I think it is a important thing about you know stimuli during a trip or experience but I setting setting should be really reverential to the to the the plants or substance itself and you know because we really don't know too much let me know a lot but we don't know too much and I and it has to be combined with some sort of other spiritual practice whether it be you know some kind of meditation or you know even if it's you know read again you're not going to read anymore sure my meditate is reading and I think you know if you don't combine spiritual practice with infusion the combination of both is great but if you just go would be anything agent you get things like burning and yeah you'll end up with a right brained form of chronic imbalance if you did only that with no you know other practice like you're talking about we maintaining balance is the key here and again these are the most transformative to those who are already in a left brain overly five sense attached a worldview that left brain modality that when it's chronically dominant one becomes like a Dominator or you know you know overly analytical logical and and you know not engaging enough in the intuitive and in the creative aspects of life and in the nurturing and empathic side of the personality so that's those are the people I think that it can have the greatest benefit for if they're open-minded enough to give it a chance to and it can work wonders on them if they have that open minded approach but I agree it is not simply to engage over and over and over just because you feel like doing it and therefore you know can put you if you did were to do that in order to use it in some form of escapist means it can put you toward that right brain form of imbalance in which case you're not really paying attention to much of what's really going on around you and you end up not caring because you're like drifting in some sort of a spiritual haze or fuzziness that is there's no grounding in the real world then you know right and I'll give it just a really quick example this this friend of mine they were always opposites he went up to a place in California to paying a canyon right off the cliff some mouth called it's called tribal laces this big kind of Burning Man 13 acre Indian Reservation place so we went there and did took some do Jennings and I sat there and I sat in one room in one position and you could hear every little noise making of from I mean it was a whole village can make the sense is extremely acute you know yeah and this is assume the mites nature he's sorry but he just he he we came in he was so loud he was like looking at Hey look at this look at Matt he's like you know what no look I'm gonna do it you're doing I'm gonna sit and meditate right and that's the you can't will you don't will yourself humidity I'm so first laughing to myself and then men blown behold a person came up and said me shut up no we're trying to sleep and I said man he was very much aware of what happened right right yeah it can definitely in that heightened state and get you to a tune your sense is with nature and again it can also expose things that you are doing that you're not consciously aware of and you know expose that and then make you aware of your own behavior and how you might need to make course-correct mints or adjustments to that behavior so I want to thank you for sharing that experience and we're running almost out of time here on the show us a minute left but so thank you so much for the call and all really phenomenal calls the whole show today uh the the listeners who called in I want to thank for sharing their experiences with us and bringing up some really valid points remember this is all about use versus abuse and understanding the proper calm that the sacred context the conscious context to employ these powerful transformative tools in it's all about personal responsibility and ultimately it's all about self ownership

What On Earth Is Happening Show #131

Topics: *Consciousness, Mind Control, Occultism, Psychology, Conscious Parenting, Personal Responsibility, Cosmic Respectability*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark passive [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website of course Oracle broadcasting dot-com this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central and we have a great show lined up for you here today today on what on earth is happening for all two hours I will be interviewing book author video producer public presenter radio talk show host host personal consultant and musician mr. Lennon honor it's going to be a great show today and we're going to get to hear a lot of wisdom from Lennon honor I do have a couple of event announcements that I want to read before we get into the interview with Lennon of course the free your mind to conference coming up here in Philadelphia in 2013 April 25th 26th and 27th through your mind returns to Philadelphia with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house at 3:20 Arch Street in Philadelphia the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day featured speakers include Alan Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien Curtis Davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Moray myself mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet and greet featuring of vegetarian cuisine and I can confirm that we are in talks with the divine hand ensemble to bring them to play a concert in theremin concert after the meet and greet on Thursday night should be a great event I'm going to definitively confirm that probably by this time next week and I'll be able to announce it for sure but it looks like we are going to be able to get the divine hand ensemble to contribute their beautiful music for the free your mind conference on Thursday evening so for that entire event on Thursday evening $20 Friday the Friday conference $40 and the Saturday conference $40 for all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet and concert on Thursday night $120 for more speaker information and BIOS and for ticketing information please visit the conference website at WWF re your mind conference calm the free your mind to conference if you're anywhere near Philadelphia in late April of 2013 you do not want to miss this one the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evening will be taking place November 29th 2012 at a scene food market as it always does the last Thursday of every month this month at a scene we will be showing the documentary called the turning point which is about the Bilderberg Group its purpose and its goals and attempting to expose them which the alternative media is basically having to do the job of what the mainstream media should be doing exposing I think a globalist think-tank such as the Bilderberg Group that's what this documentary film is all about Essene food market is at 719 South fourth Street and the start time is 6:30 p.m. sharp the nationwide and the fed and end the words rally so the end the Fed rally is coming together with the pro peace movement the anti-war movement and coming together for a dual rally and March every Federal Reserve branch in the country on Saturday November 24th at noon the nationwide and the Fed and end the wars rally in Philadelphia this event will be taking place again at noon on November 24th in front of the Federal Reserve branch Bank of Philadelphia which is located at 6th and arch Street they usually do a few speakers out in front of the Fed Bank building and then there's usually a march up to City Hall and back if you're going to be present at the end the Fed and end the wars rally in Philadelphia stick around because afterwards the group that's hosting the rally truth freedom prosperity is going to be having an event called TFP live at underground arts at 1200 Cal o Hill Street and they usually have some comedians they'll have a band play a musical act and then afterward they do an intensive interview with a featured activist and this month for tfp live the featured activist is Larkin rose so everybody who's going to come out to the end the Fed and end the wars rally on November 24th stick around and come out to truth freedom prosperity at the underground arts venue at 12th and callow Hill in Philadelphia a couple other quick event announcements I was just interviewed by the guests that I'm going to be bringing on in a couple of moments Lennon honor on his radio show on this past Friday November 16th the interview is up online and honors website right now and I want to announce that I will be posting the interview also to the what on earth is happening website later today the ad-free chip in keep the show ad free for what on earth is happening needs to raise $1,000 by January 31st to keep the show ad free through the February March and April period the the ad free fund currently stands at $250 so we're a quarter of the way there good job that everyone has who has donated so far if you can help to contribute to towards that effort please do so you can click keep the what on earth is happening radio show ad free it's the first link in the news section of the website and it has instructions there on how to go about making a donation so let's get ready to bring Lenin honor on with us here we go I'm going to read his bio before bringing him on the show so give me a moment I'm going to pull that up right now okay Lenin honor is a husband father musician video producer talk-show host personal consultant lecturer and writer he has written a self and self published two books the first writings for the fathers of the World of Tomorrow was written to encourage healthy relationships between fathers and sons his second book deep in the garden of consciousness delves into metaphysics spirituality and consciousness Lenin is currently working on his third book entitled the 911 fear-based mind control program which we'll explore how September 11th 2001 has been used to subjugate the global population into a state of mind control via psychological warfare Lenin has produced six major documentaries dealing with spirituality religion media mind control subliminal manipulation transhumanism the occult politics and the end the entertainment industry subliminal propaganda transhumance our eugenics and much more as a musician Lenin has produced five albums of music and has performed in the United States and abroad his most recent music album titled in the land of the ancient ones was released in June of 2011 launched in January of 2012 Lenin honours new website marks the next phase of his work wherein focus has been placed upon helping others to realize the internal spiritual power that is inherent within the human species Lenin honours websites our Lenin honor comm and Lenin honor films come be sure to check them out ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening mr. Lennon or letter it's a pleasure to have you here with us today oh thank you so much mark I do appreciate you allowing me to come on to your show of course we had long laughs oh yeah last week and if you just blessed it so so for me to be on your show here I am so very thankful and I'm also thankful to all the listeners with me and at this time absolutely it was really fun to do the interview on your show this past Friday and as I said I'll be putting that interview up on the what on earth is happening website as as quickly as I can get it up there so Lennon won't we get started by having you tell our listenership a little bit about your personal background and how you got started in doing the very important work that you're currently involved in sure yes it goes back many many years I always when I have really need to get on I always ask the question you know what is your background because in many cases people have a misconception that where an individual is at when they meet that individual is where that individual have always been yes yes but there are it's a journey and there are challenges there are obstacles there are failures there are successes there's blitz there's pain there's suffering there's goodness all throughout life that gets one to where they are at and my journey from the beginning has been a remarkable one I think everyone on the planet you have all each and every one was we've had a remarkable journey up to where we are at today and I was born and raised in San Diego California here in 9 States of America and I had I have five one brother in for assistance and I was raised as a musician so at a very early age my father was a musician has no I had a lot of family members were musicians so my outlook on life really revolved around music sound and vibration later on as musician out in the Borna college at University of California Irvine while steady music performance there during that time I was also actively involved in community groups I was the president of the African American Student Union so there was a lot of political movements if you will that I was involved with and even at that time I was asking critical questions about the nature of reality here on planet Earth and I should say the collected reality that we all are connected to to some degree some of us are able to unplug on different levels but the general consensus reality I had a lot of questions even been coming out of college as a musician I continued to perform and toured in the States and also outside the states and that was a wonderful experience as well and by the time I was 25 I really had some critical questions and I was always asking questions about you know spirituality you know questions about my life purpose questions about the significance of bohemian species on the planet and throughout my life I have so many spiritual experiences what we would call the spiritual experience that I had I just could not quite understand but by the time I was twenty five things began to come into place and that was when I was doing the most amount of personal work and refining myself as a human being as a young man and I met my wife in Oakland California when I was 25 and that was really the beginning of the next phase of my life and about two years later after in my life we were pregnant with our first son and I say we because I take a collective approach when it comes to the masculine feminine male and female it was interesting because at that point my wife and I we really had to think critically in terms of our children's future and what we were going to expose them to or allow them to be exposed to so then again all of those questions that I had about this collective consensus reality and all of the various degrees of manipulation that takes place this manipulation designed to stagnate the spiritual progression of the human species on planet Earth so that the spiritual the spiritual quality and nature of the planet would also be devolved my wife and I we had critical questions about that how much were we going to allow our children to be exposed to this type of thing I remember that once my my second son was born we had gone to the library and this is how I got into the world on film work and analysis got into the occult got into the alternative information got into know certain spiritual ideas we went to the library and there were some films that were available in DVD and there was one called angels in the outfield of the film that was produced to Disney and one of my sons he likes to play with balls like many young boys do and I said maybe he can check this out I brought it home in my wife and I even then we scream he's green everything we did not vaccinate our children we had our first two children again this is going against the consensus reality because we wanted our children to come onto and materialize and manifest onto this world in the most pristine blessed uplifting high vibration level possible that we were able to manifest and provide for them this movie I put on because we screen everything I should also mention that our last four to last three children we actually did home birth here at home and I brought them about with my wife and they were born into my own hands unassisted this is what I mean by when you talk about uplifting the human species and getting us back on track to what I call cosmic respectability there are things that we can begin to do ways that we can begin to think actions that we can begin to take and one of the things that we must do is be very careful in terms of the manipulation of the mind of human beings especially our children so I was walking watch this movie we watched probably about the first 15 minutes maybe 20 minutes of it and it was called demons in the outfield and by the first 15 minutes my wife and I realized that there was something wrong about the 20th minute we said there is no way that we are going to allow our children to watch this film what I did after that without took the film I even took it out of the house and put in the coop and only ones inside my home and up the tamam taking it back to the library what we found in men and not already been studying different people you know I had already been into Jordan max rod Bennett today that I got been to various individuals I mean I can give a whole list of individuals who you know their information had caused you to begin to question this consensus reality Michael tipps Arion being another one there's so many different people what we found in that video was that there was a lot of subliminal programming subconscious programming that was being projected through the film that had a connection to what people call pedophilia and for my wife and I as we watched the film we were just thoroughly disgusted by this and I just said to myself how is it possible how does this Disney film that it's very well known I remember even watching it when I was a child how is it that this could could even be on a DVD and the Dean but it's all along it's a conscious enough but most people do not realize it so I remember once I hit the film back I told my wife I said you know one day I want to start to do analysis because I'm really big into taking an intellectual approach to things and doing analysis breaking things down doing the research look at the symbology look at the occult aspects of things which means as you stated so eloquently it just needs a secret aspect the things that are hidden that most people do not proceed even though it's in plain sight and I said one day I'll come back and do this to a doc and ready to take on share with it because I think people should be aware that they can protect their children's mind that's so very important and it wasn't until about a year later that I had read a book by dr. Wilson Brian key we titled the age of manipulation what he deals with subliminal messages and it's the impact of the secod in fact it's a little messages have on subconscious mind and I got into him because I read it read one a big actually read all David Ickes books except the last three but in one of David Icke book he talked about the subliminal aspects of manipulation and then he gave reference to dr. Wilson Brian key I wasn't got a whole bunch of his books read his book and in one of them he gave reference to Michael Jackson beat it and he did not go into analysis he just made it as a proposal that there was a subliminal message that was embedded within that song and video that has do with homosexual male masturbation and when I read that I get that guys absolutely insane not that there is no where I've seen that video so many times on your song as a child I knew the dances there's no way this is Michael Jackson is just music this shatters my reality because one of the things about me even if someone makes a proposal that is absolutely ridiculous to me at the time I do do I do my due diligence to look into it do the research do the analysis and come to my own conclusions or my own conclusion and all of us we should do this yes which do this if markets of any information do your due diligence do the work do the analysis do the research trying to find things that confirmed what he said is I propose something you should do the same you have to train ourselves to do this because the consensus reality tells us to accept whatever someone says at face value without any critical thinking this is mind control so the more and more I looked into because often I'm going to look into this I listen to Michael Jackson beat it and everything that dr. Wilson Frankie has proposed and his book was absolutely true that shattered Maserati get it hurt as a musician it hurt that someone of a child seeing this song over and over again beat it beat it beat it well this is they're talking about male group homosexual masturbation this shattered my reality and at that point I said I have to do what I have I have to do something so my first film was part of what lies in plain sight and I do an analysis of Michael Jackson's needs to show people how the degrees of the methylation see most of us we think that the war is a physical war we think that the war is bombs explosions martial law we think it's someone coming and taking your children from you because you didn't vaccinate no the war is psychological it is about the manipulation of the mind it is about if I can say the manipulation of human consciousness on planet Earth that was how I got started on this journey and since then I've produced many many documentaries I started my own radio show going back years ago and I've just addressed so many different topics because the depth of the manipulation as you know mark is quite profound yes it is I mean they know more about the human psyche and how it operates than almost anyone on earth this dark cabal that we're talking about that is doing this mental manipulation this psychological warfare on the human public and the the real key that we what we need to do is we need to understand ourselves more much more to the extent that that knowledge will help us to steal ourselves to protect ourselves against such manipulative efforts without that knowledge we're defenseless but with a deep knowledge of the human psyche we can protect ourselves against these mental and psychological manipulation techniques yes absolutely and that means that we have to study we have to research we have to understand aspects of human psychology we have to understand the manipular technique there are so many when you're aware that there are relieved I mean we can go category by category trivial effects we can look at religion and the indoctrination you know procedures that people are in document into accepting these belief systems that if you really think about it intellectually they make no sense I mean even if you want to look at it spiritually it makes no sense because ultimately it causes this individual to externalize their power they feel weak they feel helpless they feel like something out there in space is going to save them and in the process they don't do their due diligence they don't do the personal work they just externalize their power onto something else which is just part of the control network as long as we external eyes power we will continue to be as a species we will continue to be oppressed it's really that simple we can look at educator education system my wife and I we do homeschooling you didn't vaccinate you homeschool this is another area if y'all remember y'all for those off was born and raised in the public education system that is not a place where individuals are given information that we can use to protect ourselves from the various key people immigration in point of fact it is merely an indoctrination procedure that we engage in for either public education so we go down so many different levels you outline so many different levels and that's why it's so important that each and every one of us we have to study we have the research we have to look into individual like Mars past or some the other individuals I've already mentioned and there's a whole host of other folks that we can get into and it's not that we simply accept what mark says or what I feel would anyone else is the idea is that to do your due diligence you research you educate yourself you begin to think critically you ask critical questions and then you come to you you draw your own conclusion and based upon what you have learned you use it to empower yourself once you use it to empower yourself the suffering in the manipulation in this to say that all the degrees of manipulation because we can we can go over a list I mean it is it is so profound what I call the super structure in the very degree the manipulation regardless of the degrees of manipulation it always comes back to the individual in the end we have the power in the end we either consent via ignorance or the understanding to a particular reality it's up to us we are the content all we don't we choose to create something different my wife and I we are choosing to create something different and that's why I try to I'm trying to inspire folks adjust reclaim your power at first it's about reclaiming your sites you can see the various degrees of manipulation but a lot of fun gets stuck there that was my whole model reclaiming your site see the manipulation see the various degrees of manipulation whether it's in government whether you know the politicians whether it's an education system whether its vaccine whatever the case may be see that yes see it for what it is but ultimately come to a place of personal empowerment we're and now you begin to create a reality to transform the nature of our collective reality on planet Earth that is a creative process but as you say that we have to do the research and we have to be you have to study and we have to take the time to think to ask critical questions and if we do that we can set ourselves on course to where we can begin to make appropriate decisions and we can make the best decisions for our children as well that's exactly right and again that is all only possible if we do our own due diligence if we do our study and if we do our research into human psychology again if we remain in ignorance we're going to be open to all those manipulation tactics not only for ourself but then we're going to be exposing them to our children as well and future generations are going to be growing up with the same problems that lead to all of the self-inflicted suffering that we are currently experiencing yeah absolutely it perpetuates itself see we all have to understand it this system has been here for a long time it's not anything new in ancient it isn't it absolutely it is ancient we have this misconception once we begin to see it again we reclaim our site we have vision we think that it just started no it has been on planet Earth for such a long time so what that means is that unless we begin to transcend space and time meaning that we can transmit information cross generationally that will empower the next generation it will continue to perpetuate itself so as you stated we have to we have to engage in the process of educating ourselves researching but then also passing it on to future generations that's what you're doing us and I'm doing and I'm doing it over the Internet but I'm also doing it inside my own home can you imagine mark if we were born your mother and father no knew what you know now oh wow it would be hard to imagine the past that my life would have taken if that were the case oh my and I can only imagine myself I could brother I can only imagine myself so we have to put that in context for those who are with me in that we are all we have an exit opportunity that if we so choose we can take what we have learned continue to learn but take what we have learned and an idea is to use it to benefit ourselves it's not enough just to know it's not enough if we have to it has to become practical that's one things I appreciate about you is it's not just about a lot of giving people the lens through which they can begin to perceive that there is to be the manipulation you also give solutions see that that's it it's about the solutions what can we do with this information to empower ourselves and it must transcend space and time we must reach into millennia into the future we have to reach into the future not to simply holding back to the past see the way forward is never to be in the past the way forward is to have vision for the future and one of the things what my wife and I was very clear we have made so many sacrifices we have made so many commitments that a lot of folk are simply unwilling to make but we recognize that our objective is to raise whole children who will be beacons of light on planet earth and they can carry the information we will bill upon into the next level and then they can be so that upon their own to invent in the process other people this is what it's all about and imagine what kind of impact people who have been raised in a holistic environment in a truly holistically intelligent environment can have when they grow up themselves to begin to spread information and awareness such as this I mean the the impact would completely snowball it would just build and build upon itself and that's what we need that's the service that we really need to do if we're bringing children into the world I know this has been such a huge important part of your work conscious parenting and you know working with people to help them to understand techniques of how to help to raise children so that they can themselves grow up to be conscious adults would you like to speak a bit about of that work that you've been doing yes absolutely and we've had some wonderful radiantly if you get some spoken about this the one that comes to mind off the bat is denise barceló another one is mary cocoa you came on and spoke a couple of days ago there is a need and we can get into spirituality and metaphysics there is a need for this species to come back to the realm of cosmic respectability there and you talk about this there are spiritual laws absolutely yes there are spiritual laws that govern this particular dimensional reality and when you come to understand these spiritual laws you realize that you have as you eloquently stated you we have free will but then there are also laws that govern the direction of our experiences here and you gave quite you gave a couple of examples of fastening to all the fine I like to say yes we're in a free will zone but there's no such thing as free will without consequence we choose we make behavior we are you know act and then there are consequences for those behaviors absolutely that that is the consequences and one thing that have happened is that the human species has become so devolved I'm saying collectively and I'm part of this we are all part of this I don't say like someone left someone greater is I'm talking about the speech if you want whole orientation it's how do we get this whole species back on track the cosmic respectability this is when you know as a species we come into a level of understanding as to particular spiritual laws and one of the spiritual laws that governs this particular dimensional reality is that we must be responsible for all that we create and so when I say responsible that is absolutely but you are speaking of that there are consequences and we are responsible for what we do and the consequences of what we do now let me tie this to because two children because the greatest greatest creative acted an individual asset as a human being that we can create do I on planet Earth is to bring forth another life so therefore if we bring forth another life there is a search a law that says that we must be responsible for that life you must care for that light we must raise that like we must educate that like we must nurture that life we must love that life you must give it we must give to it all that it needs so that it can flourish and become its maximum potential you see the manipulation that we find is what takes away that sense of we're reaching towards our maximum potential it is the maximum potential that we call true ascension on planet Earth we this is going to get back into the realm of college of respectability so part of what I'm saying is that when we really look at it that way when we conceive children it is serious business as a matter of fact whenever you create anything it is serious because not only is what you're going to create be something that you must be responsible for but what you create is also going to impact future generations here on planet earth it's going to impact the quality of life on planet or so struggle through your your lecture series when you do your radio show this is your creation your creation is manifesting in the physical people are listening to it is impacting human consciousness it is transforming that vibrational field here on planet Earth you are responsible for that's right so see so whatever it is that we create we must be responsible for it and when you talk about conscious parenting which above all else when we have these beautiful beautiful children who are symbolic representations of ourselves we must be consciously aware of all that we are doing from conception to birth and beyond and guess what ladies in order to come on to that level of understanding this is what we have to do the internal work the person responded am I the best man that I can be am I the best father I can be can I become greater see these are the critical questions that we have to add the power structure that we find ourselves under it stagnates our progressions in life to such a degree that we don't recognize our true power it's all about externalizing talent see that's what this whole system is about it is about externalizing your power so instead of you raising your creation you externalise your power to raise them and educate them and then you hand your child over to the state to be raised within the school system instead of feeding your children nutritional foods the system is designed to have you externalize your power so now it's about McDonald's in Burger King see this is the externalization instead of coming into your own spiritual understanding you externalize your spiritual abilities and your spiritual potential to offend you externalize that into a religious institution that tells you what spirituality is see it's all about the external instead of you transforming the nature of your reality you external I to a politician expecting them to change barack obama to change your reality that's all about externalizing times so when we calm weather with conscious parenting whether it's coming into a level of human consciousness where and you begin to make the choices to empower yourself in the first place you must we all must not externalize our problem see this species is far more profound and powerful than we have been told eternity when we begin to understand this all things I have this saying this this whole power structure when we understand our true power as human beings as spiritual beings when we embrace the spiritual component of ourselves the control network in the power structure becomes nothing more than a faint mist surrounding a Blazing Sun you are the raising fun all you have to do is shine when you shine that faint mist begins to dissipate and then you shine your light onto the cosmos but we have to get to the point when we stop externalizing all power stop seeing ourselves as these being who are lowly who are birthed in sin no we will burn in love see the transformation of our whole orientation as it relates to the cosmos must take place if we're going to get this species back on track the cosmic respectability very very powerful what what a term cosmic respectability I mean that's ultimately what it all comes down to it has to begin with respect which is taking another look at oneself if we are unwilling to do that we can never truly reclaim our power and reclaim our personal responsibility for that which we create absolutely and you talked about spiritual law this is one of the primary ones so I'm saying this to everyone out there you must be responsible for all that you create and if you're going to be responsible you also have to have a level of understanding prior to creating a thing as to what is the intent of that which you are creating we have to be very clear about this because sometimes we may create things and we may think that it's going to benefit someone else but in actuality there are consequences it brings a backlash we have to be more consciously aware of what we are bringing onto the planet this includes children documentary work music etc coming to a level of consciousness to whatever it is that we create it is a conscious choice the system the manipulation has people making decisions not consciously but based upon programs all the subliminal manipulation all of the subconscious programming see there is this this biological you can be called human being this is why when we talk about the power structures they are individuals who are very very clear you can call them think tanks who are very clear as it relates to the psychology of this species yes and they understand that the species itself just like all things that pure lies in this particular dimensional reality is comprised of two parts that are married together there is a biological component let's learn an honor that you're all here who's working here here okay that's mark castle here right that you can listening that is your biological component and then there is the spiritual component this spiritual component is where your true power lies and that is where consciousness lies in the first place it is not a material thing it is a several thing the biological component is a physical thing it is married they're not separate they are not in opposition they are part of the whole that's right just like me this particular creation screen design decided to extend itself out into existence it separated itself into masculine and feminine and in separating itself though they were still whole now it could perceive the masculine perception of reality and the feminine perception of reality she goes who will manipulate human consciousness they understand these basic principles so part of what has happened to the human species is to deny our awareness when I talk about ruling consciousness we're dealing with the mind of the human being to deny to our mind the awareness of our spiritual component we call that the soul this soul is transcendental it is it is beyond time in space if it's wisdom transcends the normal human experience it goes deep into time where time was no longer was not even present its understanding of the nature of reality is more profound than as simply a biological issue we can even begin to conceptualize so let's deny the human species this aspect of their being let's make them go on jury to find out their true power let's make them believe that they are simply biological and that they must become somehow spiritual not realizing that there spiritual in the first place y'all see the manipulation you know if I go and people say I want to become more spiritual no you just simply want to know thyself train but we say I want to become more search of what we're saying is that we are suffering from spiritual amnesia we do not know the full breadth of ourselves what am I getting at here to make a short story long is this human species just as there is a masculine feminine there is the visible and the invisible there is also the biological and the spiritual and it is about bringing into balance both parts of ourselves not just a biological part but also the spiritual component now this directly relates to the consciousness of the human beings the consciousness of the human being is comprised of two parts we're all comprised of at least two parts ladies and gentlemen we are all comprised at these two points we are multi-dimensional this mind of human beings there is a higher level of this mind or human consciousness and we can call that conscious awareness and then there is a lower quality here and it's not that it's less than because it's all for the whole that is the subconscious mind and there's that line in the middle that is the subliminal it is liminal below that limit of liminal is below the normal auditory or visual perception of the human being what has happened is that the vast majority of the here in species has been programmed to operate based upon their subconscious programming not based upon their conscious mind the conscious mind is closely associated with spiritual consciousness the subconscious mind is largely associated with our based carnal reality here on planet earth that's why all the various degrees of manipulation if you already take a look at it it's directed toward causing us to have particular emotional responses that are tied to our lower nature exacting exactly fear it's all about death destruction carnage sex it's some of the most graphic pain and sexual projections that you can even imagine pornography comes into the picture this is appealing to that base level in speak of human being ladies and gentlemen the biological agent we called him being its biological nature is that of an animal the spiritual nature is illumination it is elevation it is transformative the idea is that when you begin to operate based upon your conscious awareness you begin to ascend the workings of the biological entity that we call living you see this is true spiritual illumination this is what folks had called her in octet or the Sphinx in ancient Egypt or ancient Kimon you have the head of a line in the head of a human being in the body of the line the body of the line was the lower nature racially holistic quality of the human being that's exactly right yes and I know you know this because you probably did the head means it is it is conscious now it is a human being that is reaching to its higher nature you can even look at the chocolate system going up the same rule apply so what has happened is that move because we've been manipulated to deal with the scope of our lower nature and when we talk about getting the species back on track of cosmic respect decision so it can't come that way see the espiritual agreement that was made between that which created the human species which was a physical entity in and of itself I know we want to believe that somehow is this God being out in space not the whole nother topic for another time it's to his externalization of power in creating this human species on planet Earth there was an understanding that it operated initially as nothing more than an animal that's why most of us we operate just like animals we have these autonomic functions we don't even have to think about we don't have to tell ourselves up heartbeat we don't have to tell ourselves open and close your eyes we don't have to tell ourselves ok greenie because this is all part of the autonomic nature this is part of our autonomic functioning it tied to our biological biology are physiologically all of the to be encoded within our DNA this dynamic in terms of the human species in terms of it progressing beyond its current it's a condition when it was first created it would not provide for its elevation spiritually so there was a and I'm using it symbolically speaking ladies in a spiritual contract which was made if you will we're in now there were spiritual beings it went into contract with the biologically that we called me being that spiritual being is the other half of you ladies and gentlemen this is consciousness itself which does not exist in the earthly domain it is projected from the Asaro through what we call spirit into the material which animates this biological entity so that it can begin to reach beyond its autonomic functioning what has happened is we have been locked into a prison of autonomic functioning how so because we have been programmed to operate based upon our subconscious programming and see that is why all the degrees of manipulation it is designed to impact natural consciousness because your consciousness reaches beyond this domain it is not to manipulate your soul being if you will it does not have the power to do that it is in it is issued so as to manipulate your subconscious mind which is told it we can tie to your animalistic nature so this is to say that in many cases we believe we are making choices conscious choices but it's nothing more that than programming that was was embedded into our subconscious mind until we come into a level of consciousness as it relates to our perception of reality as a human being when we begin to operate based upon our higher mind if you will nothing is going to change see so long as we operate based upon our subconscious programming we will continue to operate as animals see when we talk about cosmic respectability we cannot operate like animals because you're up like animals we're just going to basically be perpetuating what we find here in nature but the great earth mother herself wishes to continue to grow see this is in part why we are here on the planet we're not here to suffer we're not here to create and then abandon our children we're not here to have horrible male-female relations we're not here to be put in fear about the Unruh Minotti and the Freemasons and all this but that's not why we are here we are here to help that with which which gave us life in the first place we are here to help to ascend that beam which bestowed upon us life in the first place but we can't do that if we operate like animals because nature works in this way nature functions to maintain nature and is and this is fine however once the that was created something wants to reach beyond that and lets you become something greater we can no longer simply operate within the scope of our natural tendencies as a biological entity this is the say ladies and gentlemen that if you are a human being and you are not consciously aware of what you are doing then you are simply operating like any other animal on planet Earth and this is what the species was doing from the beginning right once coming to a level of conscious awareness now you begin to transform the nature of your engagement on planet Earth now you can begin to make conscious choices now you can begin to do those things that will get this reaching back on track to cosmic respectability and she's that um subconscious manipulation programming that uh the Cabal is constantly projecting at us it's all designed for ultimately one purpose and that's to get us to identify with that lower nature which you were speaking of if we are identified with that and we believe it is our perception that that is who we are that is our overarching fundamental worldview then we're going to continue to elicit all of the responses of that lower nature and the conditions that we're going to generate or create in the world are all going to be geared toward an animal existence as opposed to a higher existence and one where we're creating consciously and not experiencing enormous amounts of self-inflicted suffering yeah absolutely and if he and this is one things that I really appreciate you appreciate about you mark is you put it in the terms were in ultimately we materialize the suffering right that is so very true it's not it's not that there's someone else out there who is making anyone else suffer you know if that's not it it's whether or not we accept that base level perception of reality that is being indebted of and to our subconscious money we can either make a choice to accept it or to reject it it really comes down to that it's not that someone else is causing us to suffer right it is based upon our Schwarzer that's right and if we make conscious choices well then we would have conscious results if we make unconscious choices and we will suffer we will basically buy into whatever the program is and then we will materialize without even thinking about that's what these animals to see they run a particular program every single day they've run the same program everything all day if we're going to assume the species back into the realm of cosmic respectability we have to spirit spiritual eyes the biological components unsoundness dynamic so we think that somehow we got to go find spirituality no you are spiritual eyes the other half of you the objective is to change your orientation to the cosmos you are not just a human being that is subject to all this manipulation you are a conscious being that is far more profound and we have ever been told that is bestowing spirituality unto yourself you fulfill that upon yourself this when you come to a level of consciousness this means that you make conscious choices now that reaches beyond the autonomic marking of the human being this is a say that there are people who are walking around that are basically operating even if you took away consciousness from the biological entity spiritual consciousness because if you take spiritual consciousness away from the biological entity it will still function passing it will still reproduce it will still eat it will still do everything they were still breathe was to do all the things that any other animal would do see all responsibility me and what it means is that we have to connect make the connection it is a spiritual connection between one half of our existence that we have been led to identify with which is being so manipulated over time right make the connection between that half of ourselves in our spiritual self when we do that we can also take it to the next step and say what am i cool em I is letting honor this biological entity talking with y'all here but what am I I am a cosmic being that is bestowing upon this biological entities spiritual consciousness so this is biologically you can begin to reach down on its autonomic function and as it reaches beyond its autonomic functioning it becomes more spiritual eyes it begins to do those things that are in line with that which needs to be done for cosmic respectively yes the true challenge here so powerful I mean I just can feel the energy of what you're speaking of because that's really what this is all about that's the entire way out is to reach down deep into ask ourselves that ultimate question of who are we and make the connection that you're talking about between the physical aspects of ourselves which are of course important we don't want to abandon that because that's what helps us to have an experience here in this domain but to ultimately go even far deeper and pass that and to make that connection to the spiritual reality of ourselves as cosmic beings and when we do that the entire worldview that we previously held completely changes and as a result we are empowered we step outside of that identification with that lower self and we make that connection that bridge to the higher aspects of the self from there all possibilities become possible and the the program that we were running this lower nature program does no longer maintains control over the totality of the being absolutely empty it's instant because as you stated this understanding this is what the occult is yes yes is that all it is you know and I mean you you Berkut broken it down you know it just mean that it's hidden its secret yes if there are those who would call us a cultists Lenin and while that may be the case we have studied the principles of the occult and occultism in general I like to refer to people like us as do cultists we are taking that which has been hidden from humanity for all too long and revealing it to the light of day so that people can put it into practical applications in their lives and therefore heal themselves and create a better experience in their world and that's what it's all about you know and as you say there's this uh there is this misnomer if you will you talked about you know etymology and the manipulation of words and how people they may hear one word but it means something totally different yes people have this reaction whenever they hear that River just means secret what is the secret knowledge that has been denied to the human species that will allow the species once understood to begin to move beyond its autonomic functioning in a very degree the programming much of which is subconscious you know dismissive psychology that's all it comes down to what is the it's psychological warfare what the secret recipe to know and we can go through I mean there's so many different levels to this if we can get into it when we talk about you know what people were considered to be the occult but fundamental to this is the realization that we are much more powerful than what we have been told you as long as the externalized power we and this is part of Berkeley and documentary okay you must external eyes your power you go to school and while you're at school you're told what you need to learn you're told when to go to class you're told when to go eat winterville to resist it's externalization to power whatever the person says that's teaching you you cannot question it you cannot ask any critical questions and then if you get through school if you like to go into you know a higher education then you've got to find the same dynamic play itself you get to get mind control to the next level to the next degree yet they say so the more degrees you have that just means that you've been indoctrinated further along into the system it's all about externalizing power we go to the church and there's some dude sitting up there on top of the pastor and telling people what spirituality is how is that possible how is it possible if we are infinite beings how is it possible that one person can tell you what spirituality is to use their faith are the secrets it's your work that's your work to do to discover within yourself absolutely if there's more empowering see but then what happens is that as soon as someone hears the word of cool but something means secret or hidden people start to dig this without no what you're doing is you're reacting it is based upon the subconscious programming it is based upon the manipulation calling the individual to react this way it not realizing that that which was hidden from them with what they need in order to progress analyzes from full blinding human beings they have a spiritual connection to confidence itself that's the secret lathe engine that is exactly right exactly and that's all the occult is its ancient psychology psychological knowledge that has been hidden from humanity which is really its birthright this knowledge is humanity's birthright and we are simply trying to unveil it to unmask it to take it out of hiding so the people can grow and prosper as a result of holding that knowledge within themselves yeah absolutely absolutely and as you know mark and those in any of anyone out there who've done this kind of work you know that that we give so much resistance from people we can we can try to help people in certain see it's all sincere it's not like we have ulterior what we just want to help the species to continue to spiritually evolve right you see that's that's the whole calling yeah I have this understanding that this species is here to assist that which created it so that would create it can continue to progress spiritually so in this sense we have to be very careful when we have children our children are there to assist us and growing spiritually did you all know that see we've been told the opposite we've been told children are a burden you know there'd be cost too much you know you know children's are going to take up all your time you're not going to be able to do your life is over other people see things like this about creation itself you know your life is over once you have children what a testimony as to the level of ignorant see this is the this is the antithesis of the secret this is the programming that we have been given this is the total disempowerment of the human being because when we are able to materialize a new version of ourselves we are extending ourselves beyond our space in time as a single human being now we're reaching into future generations and that's what my children all they are me much my daughters they are the feminine representation of me my sons they are the masks and representation of me I am moving forward through them in time when I leave this body I will still be here in their form this is the secret but we've been told the opposite we've been told the children you know they're they're just going to take away from your life all these different types of things and it becomes apparent at a certain point whilst their parent not a parent but it becomes a parent at a certain point but the various degrees of manipulation would initialize so that we will deny ourselves of this capacity to reach into the future and impact the future in profound ways I have this understanding that if we can get this species back home on track of cosmic respectability we can begin to serve that which created us and assist that which created us in its spiritual progression let me say this that which created this biological entity was not some masculine projection of power and domination out there in space somewhere who has a beard that's not what created this human this union station if I ask you people who are listening here to this that I'm talking about we've talked about in power that they're lettin profound words hold on we're gonna take a quick station break for two minutes I'll give you a chance to compose that thought and finish it and we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen with our special guest today on what on earth is happening mr. Lennon honor stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcast and I'm your host Mark Hasse oh my website what on earth is happening calm today my special guest on the show is hugs and father musician video producer talk-show host personal consultant lecturer and writer mr. Lennon honor and we're going to get right back to Lennon in just a moment I want to give the call-in number for the show because if time permits I'd like to take a few calls for Lennon from the listening audience the call-in number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the the guest is Lennon honor if you want to call in with a question for Lennon the call-in number to join us is toll-free eight six six eight four one one zero six five I see we already have a few people on hold in the calling queue so please be patient we'll get to your calls are later on in this second hour of the show Lennon you were talking about that ultimately we're really here on earth and we're serving our Creator through the very expression of our lives and what we create here on earth so would you like to continue with that line of thought yes see thank you so much Margaret thanks again for having me out there anything absolutely a pleasure to have a guest of your honor and your wisdom here with us today oh thank you so much when we talk about the occult one of the things that have happened in terms of the subjugation of the species is to have the species externalized its power into space somewhere and this is a Pitta mies with what we call the god concept now I have an understanding also that all things exist somewhere I mean even non-existent exists someplace there are things that exist simply in a person's mind but that is real to them and reality is relative in the end in distance it is relative one person can have a particular reality stream going in their life and someone else may have another reality going on and there like one person may be experiencing a glitch the other person may be suffering and not know what this is and then there is a collective consensus reality that we abide to so the complexity of it all goes on on and on but part of what I'm saying is that when we externalize our power to some God being out in space and not saying that it does not exist what we are doing in essence is we are denying our true creator now when I say creator I'm talking about the biological components of ourselves the spiritual component that the whole nother topic for a whole nother show if I ask anyone who's listening here if I ask you now if I could think about beige critically and just use adequate discernment if I actually what created you multiple and some people always say most but some people say it was a god being out in space but God being out in States has nothing to do but raiding you and when you do that you deny that creative force that actually created you so it is a form of disrespect unto that which created you see all things that you create are materialized and manifested to help you in your own spiritual progression if they deny you if they say you did not create me then they are no longer serving their purpose they are no longer assisting you in your spiritual progression so we thought about cosmic respectability we have a whole species on planet earth that was created not by a god being and many of these many of the individuals in this species are externalizing their power to this mask of and projection of power and domination just prove out there in space and waiting to judge you at some point you understand this and I'm talking about the base level interpretation that we have especially in religion centric arena when we get into the quote aspects in terms of what's really taking place in the Bible that's a whole nother topic for a whole other time right our base what I'm talking about is I want to make that clear here Astro theology if you will I think I'm talking about the manipulation here so for though y'all were in the know when we talk about the ancestral our theological aspects I understand where you're coming from so please bear with me Hugh and I'm talking about to the vast majority we talk about the manipulation to have people externalize who this mask and being out in space and this mask and being is saying things like you were born in sin and therefore at a certain point I'm going to judge you to see if you get into heaven she would what religio centric of entire view of the creator is all about is that it is in itself a projection of the current conditions of humanity incarnated in that worldview you know we're living in this totally male-dominated society this you know society based on domination and control and that is actually that that vision of God is actually a projection of the current conditions here on earth in people's minds as God absolutely and this is to say that some of you all you are creating your God based upon your mentality you give power to it this is in some of my earlier work to talk about this see you know being has any more power than you do in existence no being does only to the degree that you externalize your power unto it using even a subversive use of symbolism seem like you understand it once you understand the symbolism it no longer impacts you right because you're bringing that out of the subconscious level you know that animalistic level of programming and you're bringing it up into the conscious mind which directly connects with the higher self absolutely profoundly faded you see so when we will be externalize our pound we say that some godly math is being out there created you this is an abomination why I want to I want to ask the question what if ever as a masking being materialized in the physical doing anything of an organic nature it has never the mask and project it cannot and this is okay because it has a compliment called the feminine that it works with in order to create in the material when I'm talking about of an organic nature sure we can make us guyscraper sure we can you know make a house we can build so I'm definitely I'm talking about of an organic nature the biological Anthony it is a the violence is a recording and being it is an organic nature whenever in this dimensional reality have a mask and being created anything of an organic nature anything so below as above so below why didn't we expect some mask and being out in space to be able to create something of an organic nature here Oh Leonard it cannot be done it's impossible if you as a man can't do it then this God being Matthew projected on a face can't do it either because the same law applies that nothing in this material realm that is masking can create anything of an organic nature we can go on to the we can go into the laboratory trying to create things but everything that we use as men to create it comes from something else that created it that was of an organic net in that which we use is of an organic nature and that was sourced from something else and I asked a critical question what it was it sourced from this is where it gets deep eerie nothing of an organic nature exists here on planet Earth irrespective of that which created these things and it was not a massive being out there in space that created that meaning but we externalize our power to love your soul we are held in such low regards in the cosmos right now to speak because we have denied that the Creator if I actually what created you you people looking here let me out there god no it was your mother who did it it was your mother who created you who held you and formulated you literally in her womb for nine months gone through the process of creating you putting you together giving you the head giving you the arm giving the legs in your circulatory system living in the heart she bestowed this upon you not some God it's such a disrespect to that which created you I'm talking about you you human beings it was your mother again will it ever have something that is of a mask and quality created anything of a organic nature in the system it's a real never but we can say in point of fact that that which is feminine in nature casts and continues to create things of an organic nature here on planet Earth if this was not true then you would not exist here right now everyone who's listening here it was your mother your mother creates you open we have to understand this lesson because we're going to get the species back on into cosmic respectability we have to transform our orientation there's no wonder it's not by coincidence that all of the various degrees of disrespect and brutality exhibit towards women is still some the basic principle that we do not realize that that creative was not announcing being it with a filament being in essence that went into connection with a napkin being an imagined being being the initializer not the Creator but the initializer there's a difference between the two so if we can say now that it was your mother that created you and this is the logical and you can look at the spiritually metaphysicians take a scientific approach with your mother that held you in your room in her being a physical being now we take it to the next level what is it then therefore they created the human species itself and I'm going to tell you all that that would create it the human species is that which gives you air to breathe which gives you water to drink just like your mother did which you brought you up to her breast to suckle that gives you all of the materials that you need or to live and then to create things so if you can have a house and a roof over your head understand this ladies and gentlemen when you create when we talk about that basic principle spiritual law that you must be responsible for all that you create your mother is responsible for you every single day by providing with the urge to breathe watching using the food that you eat the water that you drink the food shelter all that she provided I'm saying she she does it and what is she she is the great Earth Mother just like the fruit on the tree this species was spawned by the earth when we understand this ladies and gentlemen we began to restructure our whole orientation on planet Earth and instead of projecting the appreciation on to the God being out in space that is waiting to judge you someday and be a brute and it's all about war death and destruction I'm talking about the base level interpretation of things when we talk about the religious centric programming when we come to this understanding and stop externalizing power now we get back on track toward cosmic respectability we are here as a species to grow learn and become more spiritual why because as we spiritual eyes our biological experience here on planet Earth we spiritual eyes the nature of the great Earth Mother experience that's why we were creating responsive beat up in other words to make a short story long ladies and gentleman we were not heat we didn't come here in sin so that some day we can be judged so we therefore can go to heaven to go to hell that's not it I mean come on look at that Fanta call come on that's not that is that it's okay that's not why we're here we're simply here to help our mother to spiritually of all that's in all Z and all of the manipulation is designed to get a side track from this all of the manipulations that we've talked about and we can go into even more all of it is designed to get us off center so that we are not dealing with our higher nature and higher consciousness this higher nature in higher consciousness allows us to move beyond their autonomic function and therefore we can become more spiritual eyes and as each one of us becomes more spiritual eyes what takes place on planet Earth is the energy field of the earth itself continues to grow in spirituality this is the marriage this is the physical earth and the spiritual domain coming together this is what it's all about the union of America infinity you will have a hidden in the scene the union of the biological nature and the spiritual nature the union of the lower nature and the higher nature and yet the union of the earth and her spiritual component when they are brought together she calms it's a wholeness and completion and on that day we will be able to say that we have common to a level of cosmic respectability absolutely profound you know and ultimately that that cycle at a lower scale of us helping the earth to spiritually evolve and progress has a fractal dynamic on the even wider scale because the earth will help the solar system to progress in the solar system that the galaxies in the galaxies the universe yes yes yes mark you are so wealthy thank you so much thank you so much you I mean you are so on if you I've been on toes I've talked about in their people they sit back like okay it got crazy but you know now I totally understand what you're saying and it's it's so profound sitting here like in all and I really I just appreciate that bro you know and see I didn't even have to say that but you know it expands out into the universe it seems it extends out into the omniverse and it made it just extends out into all the existence and that's why we can't to take this life experience a lot more seriously better than if we don't enjoy cuz that's part of it I'm talking about the value of ourselves as human being like this is we are so powerful we are creating ripples in space and time we are creating ripples into the solar system we're creating ripples into the universe into the Omni birth we are creating ripples that go all the way back to existence when it's a mistress pond itself out into NASA and inform us how powerful you are I mean we you talk about cosmic responsibility there's there's no better way of explaining it than what you just laid out there we are more powerful than we think and we ultimately responsible for more than we even think that we are absolutely absolutely well fed line Lennon before we go to some callers um would you like to talk about the the books that you have already written and the book that you have are basically in the works and I also want to talk about some of your videos as well and your website but can we start with you giving the listeners a little bit of information about the books that you've already written and the one you have in writing currently yes absolutely John one of the books and what I'm sorting a lot of information I'm talking about here at this time dealing with spirituality consciousness metaphysics and cosmic respectability all this is outlined with charts and graphs as well in my book deep in the garden of consciousness and this is a book that I was so hesitant to write because there are certain of information that we were seeing some information we kind of find along the way and we study release or something there's also information that we actually receive from the cosmos you will end when I say cosmos I'm talking about your soul self projecting onto your mind and this is done to what I call bio spiritual interfaces these levels of understanding that is projected through spirit and this spirit is actually received by the bowels which interfaces within the biological music all human being and then this is it this is code within sauce field we decoded as salt now so a lot of what I talk about and what I've been talking about this is information that stems from this orientation however you can also find validation about all this if you look into what a lot of folks would say is our cold information it's just hidden and it's hidden for a reason and it's out there in the ethers it's not like anyone no one it's not like you can't access it yourself as a human being it's just a matter of connection to spirit if you will so in this book I outlined on this relationship between the human species and the earth also outline the spiritual significance of our existence here I talk about consciousness also talking about 2012 and ascension all these different concepts that I authorized you know that I've talked about over the years I have it inside of this book it's called deep in the garden of consciousness and I've also written a book for fathers it's kind of writing for the fathers of the world of tomorrow and for the women who love them because as I stated one of the primary spiritual laws that govern this particular dimensional reality is that we must be responsible for all you create and I must say that men we are so very important as it relates to getting a species on track to college with respect to distance because we are to be the front line of defense of all of the manipulation that is taking place that is our responsibility as a masculine being weak and that's a hole on top of a hole at a time I mean I've done I've done so many radio shows on that particular topic and I'm going to be starting back my radio show visions of manhood in 2013 to address more of that you can find both of those two books on my website linen or calm just look under products and then there's a link there that's a books so that's a short wrap-up of those and then I'm now working on a book and I actually had hope to have it done by September 11th this past year but there are so there's so many things that I've been working on but I plan on having it done before April because that's what I'm going to be coming through your mind actually the conference that you're putting together now yes so I will be there in the lower depths in Pennsylvania right Philadelphia yes so I'm going to have it available for that event and this book is dealing with a 911 fear-based mind control program and this is a fascinating dynamic it's really getting deep into the human psychology and the manipulation of human consciousness in use the use of failure because that's one of the major mechanisms of domination and control I propose that one of the mostly and you talked about this one that's the most powerful means of controlling someone is simply put them aside fake a fear and then they externalize their power they look for someone else I mean everyone who goes the vote is because it's out of fear they have a problem that Excel you can't solve their fear they expect someone else to solve it sort of not some fear-based mind control programming it is initialized every single year about four months prior to September 11th and we get particular stories that are issued on the news again this is psychological warfare that are dealing with playing problems bombs explosions Al Queda Osama bin Laden the same type of rhetoric that was presented on September 11 2001 and then you get the images of September 11 you get all of the stuff you know dealing with terrorism and it's done everything what you have been tracking is over time and what has happened and I talk about this is inside the book is that on September 11 2001 as an act of psychological warfare people were traumatized on a subconscious level because most people could not process the event of September 11 2001 in real time and what happens in terms of human psychology is when we are really experienced a traumatic experience what happens is our subconscious mind kicks in in order to protect our conscious mind from living and experiencing the trauma and that trauma is submerged therefore and let me go through a process of hitting it continue to be submerged and if your psychic self inside of it the project monitor you understand all this stuff okay but for those y'all who are listening in so what has happened is that the human speech itself on September 11 2001 it was it was it was given programming that initialize a level of mind control control via fear by putting the global population into an extreme level of fear that initializes the conscious mind and the whole experience has been submerged within the global population subconscious mind now what a vision is this is the same technique by which trauma-based mind control and operates except this was done on a mass scale Nathan perhaps for one of the first times I mean not the first time but in the biggest way in modern times we witnessed a mass trauma-based mind control event absolutely or so on it mark absolutely it's trauma-based mind control it's psychological warfare so what happens that in that most people didn't heal and see until you have clarity after the event you're not going to get to a point of killing the actual Tron itself and see most people we just don't have clarity enough we don't we have another orientation has been so emotional there's a reason why bring up September 11 people are still getting emotional all these years later it's because there is trauma associated with it it is that goes to the submitted embedded within the subconscious mind now what has happened is the manipulators this what I mean when we first start off the show they are they have their understanding of this biological entity and the psychology the volunteers if they got it down to a science what has happened is that in order to reenact the love same levels of fear in and around September 11th every single here is the same type of programming is issued to media and what happens is it functions here we go again the channel based market so it functions as a trigger people are triggers on a subconscious level to relive the death and destruction they do with every single year and what does it do it causes people to again relive the fear and then they externalize power all over again this is done every single year since September 11th it is simply the triggering I call it a 9/11 fear based mind control reinstallation program and it's on my book I outline how this is being done by outlined the psychological mechanism to check various techniques that we use to do this so this was saying that if anyone if you're out there and whenever September 11th comes around you start to feel as if it's September 11 2001 understand that this is because you are in the state of mind control and you have to be you have to have courageous enough to admit that because once you are able to admit it and you realize it now you can go to the process of healing yourself so that you won't be put back into a state of fear that mind control on September 11 that fear based mind control it was so profound it was a global phenomena and what better way to subjugate the human species then to give this mass death ritual as a fear-based mind control program submergent within to the goal population subconscious mind where they're not even aware of it and then in order to continue to dominate them because they externalize their power at the event simply tremor in them the trauma it's called triggering the trauma over and over again what happens now therefore as people every single year trip are triggered the trauma is triggered to the externalized power and they are maintained serving position aside been done September 11 2001 and it shows you that they have to continue to reinforce that manipulation through that triggering technique that you're speaking of in order to keep people in their grip in order to keep them in the throes of manipulation where they want them yes absolutely one of the fascinating dynamics of human psychology that even the mind-control victim if you allow them time in space to where they are operating without being without their mind-control being reinforced right they will normally and naturally begin to break their mind control programming and that is why the programming is initialized over and over again that's right yes fascinating absolutely spot-on point and not just so great to hear somebody with a profound understanding of what this ritual which is indeed what the events of 9/11 2001 was ultimately all about so uh Lenin would you like to take some calls from our listeners afternoon I love you thanks I'm like mark alright great here we go color from the six zero two area code your vibe what on earth is happening especially desk London on welcome hi mark this is Ivan from Phoenix when Ivan vofled thank then lemon nice to hear you on the show I'll be seeing you in April I'll be going to Philadelphia for the conference oh great house is it you know think we're in this city always seems to pop up now that I'm aware of it because a week ago I came across this book by Ken named the most dangerous book in the world 9/11 at the mass ritual and here you are but just as I call in talking about 9/11 being a mass ritual yes so all this information that's out there I it's starting to take some get some traction because like I said you're talking about it there's another book that came out about it mark patios talking about it and now learning this language I kind of can see the numerology and the geometry about it and it's pretty scary how things that are about us all the time China talked to us you know but nobody's really listening and the ones who are listening nobody's listening to them so I really appreciate the work that you're doing and Mark is doing and a few others out there trying wake people up as to the world that we're actually living in so thank you so much and having said that that puts me kind of like in our interesting situation because having this information now the netbook that I mentioned predicts upcoming events for Christmas in Phoenix Arizona which is where I'm at and now that animalistic instinct tri stic again telling me get out of Phoenix for Christmas but then the awakened part or the spiritual part tells me no you be responsible and start speaking this spreaded not like a madman but point people to the information and maybe prevent it instead of you know like I said just running and hiding and then oh it did happen the information was right kind of thing yes and I know that I'm sorry go ahead knowing and not yeah I know that something Marcus talked about many times about knowing and not doing is not to not know or not to care so this is kind of like Tigers my test now and whoever else is you know let this book and just you know like okay this guy's crazy you know but if the informations there investigated and you know bring it to others attention you like to comment on that sure you go right right ahead I'm gonna I'm gonna meet you up for a minute and get on Lennon's response to that yes yes and first I want to say thank you for a synchronicity that is some serious stuff there because it happens it's a once we when we work on a particular area of our lives if we work on our mental condition you will find that individuals will come into your life who resonate on that level whatever level you are on and as you progress and I have the thing that is that there are forces in the universe that will help you as long as you're in the process of working on yourself the we'll work with you as you are working on yourself so this happens all the time it's good that we are completely aware of it because it shows that there's more going on on planet earth and justice human experience but I want to say this that there is a lot of information out there and I've talked a lot about this I call it fear based mind control program you notice trauma-based mind control president is in love with mind control but there's fear one is something that's probably and I've quite a bit and one of the things that I coined and I stick to it at that time always tell people have heard me say it's a long time at the time we'll always tell the truth and one of the things that happens is more instead of fear the anxiety and we're running and we don't necessarily think okay let me be patient and let me see what happens and this to say that if someone proposes something to you and say that on this date something is going to happen we can use it now for 2012 December 21st etc whatever you want you know you can use so many different examples we get going to get the double witnesses in 1913 I believe others 1950 and projections and all these these they were being baked are coated with saying all the stuff it's on this date I've been hearing they puts people in a state of fear and for some of us we hold on to that and we're not patient enough and we don't allow time to tell the truth and when time tells us we ignore the truth and then we fall back into the next fear based upon control program for instance without our programming in dealing with the Olympics were in people were expecting some terrorist attack and bombs explosions and Al Queda attacks and etc a lot of people inside of us they fear well this is no different than that 911 phase mind control programming with the exception that it's not a globalized ritual it is more individualistic but it's still impacting human consciousness and the reason I'm saying is is that at some point this species you have to stop living in fear now we have to stop living in fear and we have to be willing to take a step back and relax up another one of my sayings but if someone says it's something horrible is going to happen in hurricane irene is going to kill billions of people as if billions of people live on the east coast or if Hurricane Ike the same program was issued a couple of years ago it's repetitive the leader puts things out and books are written to put people in the state of fear or they don't you know there's going to be this new age of Ascension coming up here short think so time always says if you these types of things that say over and over again and I'm not saying that we should not be aware of what people are proposing what I am saying is that we have to the intellectual fortitude to be patient enough and then also to have a level of discernment so that when time tells the truth on this individual or on the media or we're all on this book or on this author that we can say you know what this individual was wrong and in some cases this individual lied to me with malice intensity if you put a person in fear this is a form of what is the best term I can use without being too strong if you put someone in fear if this is a form of psychological assault emotional assault so I'm very clear about this that I you know there is nothing out there that puts me in fear you know and and this doesn't mean that I have not been because I was always fearful apart reptilian shapeshifters I was fearful of you know female death can occur but when you get to a certain point you have to act oppression time always does work time till the truth moment and time and time again time has told the truth and when you get to that level of awareness when the next program calms you can have a level of your sermon just because someone says if something horrible is going to happen does it mean that it's going to happen sometimes horrible things happen because people believe them into existence if we change our mentality we say you know what okay they may be saying something horrible is going to happen but I'm going to use my conscious awareness coming to a level of spiritual spiritual responsibility comes with of cosmic respectability and I'm going to materialize the opposite see there are a lot of things that are transpiring on the earth that are transpiring because we are thinking on particular levels and this fear gets us thinking on those levels and if we didn't think on those all these things would not materialize so I'm saying this just to be clear I'm not saying that nothing is going to happen in Arizona but I want you to be clear time will tell the truth and if nothing happens you got to be clear about that and then when someone else supposes that there's going to be the doomsday experience that you face you can say well you know I've heard this before see one of the dynamics that takes place not all staying by anything that the caller is in the state of mind control on just I am using this as an example individuals who are in a state of mind control lose track of time if you want look at trauma-based mind control problems one deal with 911 fear-based mind control that's why anything September 11 people think that it's a 10 11 2001 they still have the same reactions that they had on September 11 2001 even though we're 11 years later they've lost track of time what better way to keep continue to subjugate the species then they have math and lots of people lost in time you can't progress when you're stuck in the past you can't regret that it's because you can't come into a level problem expect ability so to make a short story long I'm going to say dear brother just be patient and let time tell the truth and if when time tells the truth when that day passes because some people right now they're very antsy about you know there's 2012 an age of Ascension coming up here shortly once it passes act yourself that I believe in something that was not true and then acts the net take the next step to say was this that was proposed what it proposed with malice intent and if or suppose and malice intent and you have an active vertical question about the individual promoted it and then if need be you have to stop looking into that in the person's information why because if you are put inside of fate of fear if any information put you inside of the state of fear then understand that your spirituality has been compromised if we have to have courage and part of what we have to do is to purify our information stream anyone that is put you inside of a state of fear whether it's this alternative information ball that makes you it's no difference if you go on to eternal FoxNews it's all fear-based mind control programming in the alternative news to a great degree it's all fear-based mind control program I'm not saying do not look into it what I am saying is make sure that you allow time to tell the truth and once you learn the lesson that time tells you use that to empower yourself and move beyond that paradigm excellent response Lennon so let's go to another call area code two six seven you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark and Matt lament great show ladies and gentlemen Jay Parker one of the speaker's are coming up how for for your mind to here in Philadelphia in 2013 Jay welcome to the show great to hear you trio discussing these very important concepts and we're going to be hearing more and more about individual responsibilities and how we broadcast into the field and attract each other and we will learn about these are thinking where we self in power and they realize that the awkward Bob system is just simply a non control disempowerment and I'm looking forward to the conference with bated breath definitely learning your response yeah and that is so important what you spend about taking things to the next level when it becomes about personal responsibility and mark I'm sure you're aware of this you probably have this experiencing when we get into the alternative information and there is a there is a progression you know and it starts from birth really it's not like you know all of a sudden you start to realize something's wrong with the world's really it's the progression that we take throughout our lives I never at the time when I was under so much fear I mean I was and while I was in that fear I was externalizing powers Moreno loominatee did it it was the reptilian changsha's thats why I can't succeed you know it was you know it was harmed someone turned on harp and that's why it's not raining today I mean I was so I was externalizing power to such a great degree and I was not productive during that time I was so fearful but I just want people understand that even if you're at that point and it's just part of the process and it's okay it's okay and don't get just don't get stuck there because a lot of people wherever we always see for instance 10 years from now mark will be on a level that is that it you mean he's already for found but in 10 years now you know oh wow can you believe this frankly with me 10 years now I'm going to addressing because the idea that it's all about reaching to a greater height you know every program and part of this deals with coming to a level of personal responsibility I think that now on planet Earth this is the most important thing for us as a species to come into a level of personal responsibility that's exactly right I was actually going to ask you what you think is the number one solution the most important thing and I guess you just answered it before I even ask the question it's all about individual personal responsibility and the choices that we make and in the behaviors that we choose absolutely and you said the same thing thought yes yes I just wanted to add one thing you guys touch upon this that when I realized that I came from Illuminati family 12 years ago one of the persons did was i forbade my father to have any contact with me whatsoever because I realized that he was rebooting the mind-control program hmm all I have to say is if you have any kind of situation in your life where your and this could be a personal relationship a business relationship or religious relationship there you in your core are unhappy you need to get away from the nipple action you need to take a step back and be your own person make your own decisions find out who you are know thyself and one of the things I went through the worst culture and trauma that you can go through as a child and it's all yeah murder is fear-based agony but now that I wrote truth I fear waffle mmm that's right that's it and that knowledge will also grant us a layer of protection to continue to do our work and to get the truth out there for other people that fearlessness is such an important aspect of doing this kind of work you can't be worried about what might happen what you know somebody might do to you that getting the truth out there is has become the purpose for what we're doing and in accepting that role and accepting that purpose and that work I personally believe that there is a layer of protection that is granted to us by the cosmos itself absolutely absolutely well fair I'd like to also add one other aspect since we were talking about personal responsibility and you know connection with fear that maybe being injected by people who want us to uh you know go into a shot-down mode of consciousness based on what might be coming or what might not be coming hand-in-hand with that we also have to look at certain individuals and certain lines of information that deal with the the polar opposite of like bad things and cataclysms and catastrophes happening we need to look at people who are talking about um you know cosmic help coming to us in the form of you know other beings you know that are going to just basically come down and rescue us you know from the situation that we have created ourselves and you know take us into their protection you know and basically we get off the hook without really having to do any deep work or introspection upon ourselves I think that's almost equally as dangerous to buy into as some of the really you know destructive or or cataclysmic prophecies that we hear so much about yes absolutely and it is no different in essence in terms of the programming because it also causes people to externalize power no one's coming to save any of us ladies and gentlemen and if you think that there's some offworld being that's going to save you that's not you in the first place then you have been dismissed mislaid in other words you have suffered from a level of spiritual amnesia because you are in essence it's the other component of you you are that spiritual dynamic that has the power to influence consciousness here on planet earth is nothing being out there that means ethereal eyes them you know being out on another planet or the group of you know solar beings there's no that's not it at all and one of the things that has happened especially as we get closer to this horrible 2012 age above you know what suspension etc and spiritual lumination is that this program has caused people to really shut down their efforts to do the personal work they're simply waiting on the day I call it date based ascension right and it's getting a paradox in essence and the reason lies the paradox is because consciousness itself does not exist as a physical thing it can materialize through the work that you do physically but consciousness itself is not a physical thing it isn't a zero thing this in India theorem there is no time so to us and we get to the point and it's just take a lot extreme I think it to a point when we take that somehow at a particular day or a particular date that content is going to be illuminated all of a sudden it's a paradox because constant itself transcend space in time the people understand this I mean it's I mean it's basic logic it's not associated with time we have to do the work with we wait on a date based dissention no we have to do the work so one thing that has happened with a lot of this quote unquote spiritual information healthier and it's called people to get complacent and simply wait and if they expect someone else to save them or their finish date they wait for the date and all of a sudden all the problems are solved they're gonna send into the fourth fifth sixth seventh in this book some sort of a biological purgatory everyone else who does not assess and and read and I'm just thinking to myself what if you have children if you have children and you were sitting in your children's on the sand and what does that mean I mean there's so many ways of looking at this so in other words it can be it can be problematic when we begin to externalize our power that it's based on what I call and I hope it's not a too strong of a term sooo those spiritual concepts because spirituality is not about externalizing your power and expecting someone to come saying gee that's not good spirituality is recognizing that you are spirit in the first place and that if there is anyone that is going to say to it is you you can look at it at the biological component of you or that still biological component is married to your spiritual component so in other words stop projecting your own spiritual consciousness out into someone else out there in space and waiting for them to come to save you save yourself how do you save yourself you save yourself like the caller said know thyself know that you are just not biological that you are spiritual too and it has nothing to do with time 2012 has nothing to do with the Ascension Ascension and comic respectability have to do with what are you willing to do here on planet earth to uplift this spiritual spherical species so that it can be spiritual life and it can come back to the realm of cosmic respectability and once it does that it can contribute to that which created the great Earth Mother that's what spirituality is it's not from being out there in space it coming to thank you that's exactly right London that is just so profound I could not agree more that is that is perfect Jay did you have anything else for us today well that's one guys and uh that's a walking that all your endeavors oh absolutely like love to you okay great call so far let's take another call Richard from Washington you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Lenin honor welcome yeah great show great show my problem is I'm a generation earlier I was late seventies early 80s I also delivered for my four kids in the middle of nowhere Oregon by myself and you know you go through cycles that's what what I want to interject the the path for spiritual development is not linear it's cyclical and we have to learn from that and as a generation ahead I've already gone the same path you were and explored it just like you're exploring it now you have to understand that you then go on the downward side of the cycle have you read genesis of the cosmos no no no I have let you know and I would recommend that book highly and there's another book called the parable of the tribes by Andrew schmuck ler that would be another excellent read but what you find when you get to my grand old age that I have a lot of what we think is truth is really brainwashing how they keep you in fear one of the primary ways and I know Marc doesn't want to acknowledge this is by feeding its vegetation that makes us dependent on fermentation and sugar and that gets us addicted to the fear scenario the sympathetic nervous system if you study the body chemistry and you don't have to kill animals to use their their benefits you can ferment you can you print key through you can partake of the eggs or the chicken you can do a lot of things to get the carnivores perspective I'm actually I am actually vegetarian not a vegan so I do partake in dairy products and you have to understand everything cyclical so you want to eat the vegetation during the day when you're in sympathetic automatically and then at night you only want proteins and fats and support that digestive capability that you as a carnivore have to experience to regenerate in the parasympathetic system you guys are right on top of it but like I said it's a cyclical thing and you guys are going to get old just like I did and you'll find out that some of the things you were talking about when you were younger have to be re-explore Daz we get to the down cycle the catabolic state of our life but keep up the good work enjoy the show as always and you know great presentation Rick thank you Lennon your response oh no I have no respond okay let's go to Nathan in Arizona Nathan you are live on what on earth is happening with our special guest today Lennon on or welcome oh gosh hi guys there today well not here not here in Phoenix at Nathan and I've had some weird dreams happen in my life and you know when I hear about things playing towards you know Phoenix Arizona and and growing up that definitely you know next new you know scared initially but I think everything's looking like we're going to stay here and continue what our plan and you know what we made of what we decided to do and we're going to worry you're going to do this I just you know we're definitely going gone through it though because there has been some weird we're doing good that have happened and that's just you know the things that I'm battling with and I got so many videos that was in the Valley of Phoenix that's a lot of curveball so if anything I would just say if you have family at Lawrence or something like that you know maybe spend Christmas with more perfect because you know I mean why not be safe in a certain situation like that you mentioned the Olympics and the ceremony at the beginning you know went up in flames and I think I was one of who are the things that this can't boom the points out and then got the it's all good I think I think we'll just stick it out and and continue on right you've got a lot of plans for the next two months with ground up here so you know we'll have to take that risk education and Garrett I definitely I think it's a time of action no matter what and and that's that's what I'm going to finally do in my life is see and follow through with what trying to get people to talk about and yeah it just initiates things to like you guys you're talking about it so hard only actually doing something when you when you know you've got the planet definitely and not going to tuck tail and run sorry I don't know I feel I just wanted to put that out there that you know you do have to relax you do have to you know make sure you see the whole picture first before you you just react you have to respond and that my tax responsibility so I'll leave it at that and in taking for those wonderful conversation kids and putting out into the air absolutely thank you Lennon your response the same thing I said earlier uh time always tells the truth and we have to keep that in mind I'll use a quick example I remember here in United States of America and California when the Fukushima power plant it was a disruption there and there were people here who were in such a level of fear that it was staggering and they believed that there was going to be a nuclear fallout here somehow the radiation was going to come over to see and that means that people are going to die and on the news of course there were a different I guess you could say solutions and one was to make sure that you lost your car because you get all of radiation off in the car and then you can drive to work and there were people out here in California who were washing their cars trying to wash off radiation expecting some doomsday catastrophe none of it was logical and in the end time told the truth so we got to just be clear about that once you learn that lesson then the next time the fear-based mind-control program comes along you can simply make the conscious choice not to engage it's not to succumb to fear right it's just like the the paranoia about a possible radiologic attack and people going out and buying plastic rolls of plastic and duct tape to try to insulate their house from you know fallout and things like that hiding under the table that was the program the nuclear bombs its hide under it's a nuclear bomb yeah tuck and roll you'll be fine time always felt icky let alone I wanted to one of the things I really didn't ask you much about and that I wanted to get your take on and find out how you got involved in what you do was your music now you said you grew up in a family that um really expose you to music and you kind of grew up in a musical environment but can you tell me a little bit about the specific kind of music that you yourself have composed and written and put out there into the world how what kind of style is it maybe some of the influences yes yes in there's different kinds because I've done that vocal music that was more in line with I guess you can say someone like Stevie Wonder ah those type of that type of the found come more recently if feeling more you know like the title in Orlando the ancient one soul vision it's many more with a more meditative spiritual quality and tapping into consciousness if you will so there's been progressing over time and I play so many different styles of music and one of the ones that I study for price sometimes was willing to call traditional jazz people like Miles Davis John Coltrane Charles Parker I go on and on but these days when I do engage the music it is more dealing with consciousness and that's probably where you know once I began to pick me back up and deal with it even more than I having over the last four years it was the musical we still be in line with that because ultimately I have a sense that in order to help people we're going to help people musically than the vibrations the vibrational quality of what we produce has to be in cosmic alignment and therefore their particular styles of music that can tap into that cosmic lemak alignment and then as you know there are also particular styles and downloads of music that are the antithesis of that cosmic life exactly not what instruments do you play my main instrument is flute that's what I studied as a child and in college and I also play other instruments like piano saxophone and I know the fundamentals of a lot of other instruments not cause you know at school that private

private music schools etc but my main instrument is the food fantastic yeah I actually played in two bands in my you know earlier years and I was always a vocalist of the frontman in the band so I think of in many ways you know the performance art doing music kind of prepared me in a lot of ways to be out and you know speaking in front of people you know getting over fear of being in front of large groups etc and always using the voice has been the central focus and theme throughout my life yeah yeah and it does and I just go to show you that everything is in perfect alignment there is a cosmic order and we make choices like you said in the beginning and there are consequences and every choice we make even though there's some of them may not be the best choice they always fall back in line so you know for me as a musician a lot of what I learned how to position especially as it relates to sound and vibration I have certain spiritual experiences by law performing and spirituals by while practicing and you look back later on in life you look at your experiences as a musician or to whatever capacity whatever image whatever an individual has gone through you realize that everything was there for a purpose and it all leads up to where you're at now and the idea is can you take where you're at now and move it to the next level that's right and I'm going to say this that regardless of what one may believe that each and every one of us we never have to come down we never have to descend and we never have to simply give up and say I'm going to succumb to the mind control programming I'm going to come to succumb to the fears okay well you don't have to do that this is the favorite we can always be on it continuous crashing towards our highest high it is a choice in as a matter of mentality and if there was one thing that I can just bestow upon everyone just recognize that wherever you are at right now you can become something random and it is a matter of your mentality it is a matter of your focus it is a matter of your motivation if you wish to move yourself beyond zircon Paragon you never have to go back you never have to come down you never have to give up you can move and continue to move to higher and higher heights this is what this planet means right now no stagnation right stagnation there are cycles that tap into new cycles and those cycles tap into new cycles and into new cycle the next one cycles going to different in Italy because it's not a circle it's a spiral yeah up and up and up and if you look at it from the perspective of overhead you might be looking at it as if it's you're going around and round and around but really you're going around and up simultaneously in a spiral direction it is all creation extends itself not in a cycle but in a spiral either England or outward the inward being the feminine the outward being the mass and bringing the two together you got completion and you can ascend and definitely it is about the balance ladies and gentleman be it be clear about that thank you so much for saying that too much she left us all into perspective we have to be clear about these spiritual walls and understand that as a species we can continue to progress and there is no need to backtrack it is a progression as you said so eloquently and in the word progression there's progress yeah thank you so Lenin arm we're coming down to the end of the show we have about two and a half minutes left I want to give you the floor for the end of the show please give the listeners any information about radio shows that you do give them your website what they can expect to find on that site and now the floor is yours until the end of the show okay they can get them you can go to my website Renan on comm on there that's all of my more recent work we have radio shows lined up there I have radio need to get everything on Friday at 6 p.m. Pacific Standard Time 9:00 p.m. Eastern on Saturdays we also have rate of you get on a case and there's a calendar on intercom that I just started yesterday initial titled metamorphosis transforming our perception or our vision of male-female relationships on Sundays my wife and I we do a live video stream at 6 p.m. Pacific Standard Time on lynda.com we talk about male-female relationships raising chosen family love etc come join us today we're going to be having a very special show today because it happens to be my birthday and I want to say this mark I cannot think of any other experience right now in my life at 37 years old then to spend two hours on my birthday with you I am so I'm saying I am I did not even know that I'm ever surprise happy birthday in the friendship thank you and last year I was on my birthday and he did not know overall in a cold science radio I've replicated I was on his show do you think are the stages yes is beautiful so I just want to say that I don't want to say anything else and promote anything else thank you so much more it has been an absolute honor to spend this time with you I appreciate you and I have so much respect to you and what you're doing and I'm going to continue to support you and I will see you in Philadelphia next year at the free your mind to conference ladies and gentlemen you've been listening to a phenomenal interview with a profound individual with lots of wisdom to share mr. Lennon honor Lennon thank you so much for being on the radio show and sharing your profound insights with us today oh my pleasure better much lucky you take care absolutely ladies and gentlemen there he goes Lenin honor and that brings us to the end of this edition of what on earth is happening cosmic breeze

What On Earth Is Happening Show #132

Topics: *Solutions, Consciousness, Momentum, Synchronicity, 2012, Cycles, Choice-points in Time, Teaching Others, The "Walking Dead"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past ago welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website is Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday November 25th 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be having another all call-in show and this time it's going to be focused on any solution that the callers want to talk about we're going to review the entire solutions section as we've been laying it out over the past many months on what on earth is happening so any solution that we have touched upon or if you have new solutions to offer to help to affect the current state of human consciousness for the better that is what this show is all going to be all about and it is going to be made by the listeners by the callers so let me give the call-in number right here at the top of the show the calling number to join us toll-free is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again eight six six eight four one one zero six five your calls coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening as we talk about grassroots solutions to affect real positive and lasting change in our world I have a few event announcements and thanks to go over I want to thank Len and honor first and foremost for coming on the show last week and doing one of the best interviews that I've personally ever done with anyone Lennon was just phenomenal and if you haven't heard the show definitely go back into the show archive and listen to that one because it was a great show that's show number 130 in the podcast archive on the what on earth is happening dot-com website I'd also like to thank all of the people who helped organize the end the Fed rally in Philadelphia yesterday including Mike Salvi Michael heist Michael hice Bob Gardner and Darren wolf it was a vent that was definitely light on turnout because we had pretty cold weather yesterday and I would really have liked to have seen a lot more people there for this and the Fed rally but the people that did show up were very well informed high energy and it went well overall and we did some outreach to people on the street which I'm going to touch on a little bit when we jump into the topic for tonight because it was you know Black Friday weekend the day after Black Friday it was yesterday Saturday and you just see the the general state of consciousness on the street in a place like Center City Philadelphia and it was just as far as the people we interacted with on the street practically deplorable I mean people really are walking around like zombies literally it's you know during the holiday shopping season it seems to be worse than ever um just people with glassy eyed you know a glassy eyed look you know stumbling around just not really paying attention there's no alertness in their eyes I want to just briefly touch on that dynamic when we start the show start the topic of discussion and just see where other people you know sense consciousness being at do you see it uh you know progressing do you see it getting better or do you see it really really taking a turn for the worse and descending at an even faster pace so um thanks to all the organizers of the I and the Fed rally yesterday for their efforts and outreach and I want to thank Larkin Rose for appearing last night at truth freedom prosperity live TFP live Larkin did a great job and he was the featured interviewed activist at TFP live last night at underground arts so of course ladies and gentlemen the free your mind to conference coming up here in Philadelphia in April it is just going to be an incredible event we're really excited about the speaker lineup and I have a new announcement to make for it today so free your mind to a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult here in Philadelphia Pennsylvania April 25th 26th and 27th free your mind returns to Philadelphia in 2013 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house at 3:20 Arch Street here in Philadelphia in the historic district of the city the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day with the program beginning at 9 a.m. each day the featured speaker so far are Alan Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien Curtis Davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Moray myself mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonja Barrett we'll be adding one more speaker to complete the lineup the advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet and greet $20 and I can announce today confirmed after the speaker meet-and-greet we will be having a theremin concert the divine hand ensemble that has been known to play at the Tesla celebrations of the Tesla energy independence celebrations when we have those in Philadelphia the divine hand ensemble center around the therm played by mono Davina and his 8p string ensemble will be playing after the meet-and-greet in the main hall at the Arch Street meeting house we're really excited to have the divine hand ensemble on board we are not going to increase the price for the meet and greet everyone who buys a ticket for the meet-and-greet will get to go into the concert for free so for $20 you get the meet and greet with a meal of vegetarian and vegan cuisine served at the meet and greet plus the concert featuring the divine hand ensemble I mean you can't beat that anywhere that is just an incredible deal and we will also be offering just admission to the concert featuring the divine hand as a separate ticket so even if you don't have a ticket for the meet and greet you can purchase a ticket to just see the divine hand ensemble play at the at the Arch Street meeting house as well so for the Thursday meet and greet with a meal and with a concert afterward $20 the Friday conference $40 and the Saturday conference $40 for all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble $120 are very very reasonably priced the best way to help support this conference is to buy an advance ticket the advanced ticket sales we are counting on to help offset the costs that we need to put up up front to bring all of these speakers into Philadelphia we have to pay their round-trip fares into the city and then back to where we're bringing them in from so that's all you know that is very expensive and we really need advance ticket sales to help cover those costs so if you're planning on coming to the free your mind conference for your mind to conference please get your tickets now now is the time to pick them up pick them up in advance we have to cover the all the travel arrangements by no later than mid-february at the very latest so we're really hoping to have a lot of advance ticket sales come in over the next couple of months so an advanced ticket sale is better than a donation if you could make a donation help support the effort that's welcomed and encouraged but an advanced ticket sale is even better than a donation so that's the free your mind to conference coming up April 25th 26th and 27th 2013 here in Philadelphia first speaker BIOS and ticket information and venue information and much more please visit the conference website at WWF renew our mind conference calm I want to thank Franco you word of h2o radio network in Montreal Canada for agreeing to run an ad for the free remind conference on his website so for those who listen to the h2o network in Canada you'll be hearing the ad spot for the free your mind conference if there's anyone else that would like to run the ad spot that we had made for the for your mind to conference please get in touch with me and I can send you the file for running it on whatever radio network you happen to have if you want to take part in helping us to promote for the free your mind to event I'd like to announce that I will be appearing on these changing times a radio show out of the United Kingdom I was invited by Tony Calvert to appear this Wednesday November 28th from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. UK time that's 3 p.m. to 5 p.m. Eastern Time and the website is these changing times radio times is spelled with a Z so these changing times with a Z radio Ning comm you could check out that radio station out of the United Kingdom also the truth freedom prosperity documentary night the documentary screening and discussion evening will be taking place as it always does on the last Thursday of every month this Thursday November 29 2012 at a scene food market a scene food market is at 719 south fourth Street that's the corner of 4th and Monroe streets in Philadelphia this month we will be screening the documentary the turning point which is a documentary about the Bilderberg Group it exposes the Bilderberg Group what this international think tank of high finance years politicians media moguls etc is all about what their agenda is and why it is so important for alternative media to cover this since the mainstream media refuses to do so so the turning point documentary our featured documentary this Thursday night November 29th at 6:30 p.m. at a scene food market fourth in Monroe in Philadelphia for more information please visit truth freedom prosperity org one other quick announcement about the documentary night this Thursday is that we will be joined by a special guest who is coming in to Philadelphia for a few days this uh this weekend this weekend and appearing at the documentary screening and discussion evening at a seen market on Thursday will be my friend freighter x from the american freedom radio network so freighter x will actually be joining us in person for the documentary night and he will be getting involved in the discussion as well so if the the break documentary we're showing isn't enough you want to come and meet freighter X and maybe even get in a discussion with him about the movie and about anything else that's going on in the world come on out to a scene food market this Thursday evening at 6:30 p.m. the ad-free chip in effort for the what on earth is happening radio show currently stands at $350 donations are steadily coming in slowly but surely so thank you so much for that effort to keep the show commercial free for the two hours that were on the air with only the small to out two-minute break at the top of the hour of the station break at the top of the hour we do need to raise 1000 by January 31st in order to keep the show ad free on the network through the February March and April period so again it's a ad free chip and effort and it goes for a three month period at 350 so we're over a third of the way there so good job to everyone who has donated and I'll keep up those great efforts okay let's jump into our topic which is solutions and just as a very brief review I'll go over the ten grassroots solutions that we've covered in depth on the one on earth is happening radio show over the past several months these are basic grassroots things that people can do and put into practice in their life to help to heal themselves in their own worldview and ultimately to bring others to a balanced state of consciousness as well to help to bring others to that balanced state of consciousness which we so desperately need in this world before we encounter disaster head-on so we've talked about ten basic overarching solutions of course you know we can get into uh you know different sub solutions within these and there are other things that kind of fall under the umbrella of these solutions we didn't get really in-depth into but we've done that over time like free energy you know again you know getting off of the polluting and unsustainable we're currently addicted to I guess you could say that even falls under the detachment from our current monetary system because it's just basically acting as a form of energy but we need the real thing we need to tap into the real unlimited energy supplies that are actually all around us in nature we've talked about many different solutions the healing of one's own worldview getting out of the poisoned worldview the poisoned paradigm the way of looking at the world that we've been fed through the media and through indoctrination and manipulation techniques over the years really since we've been born were continuously fed this poisoned worldview you know that there's too many people that were always you know going to be low consciousness beings that that's just human nature and that you know there's nothing you can do about that and looking at the individual as you based on their role in life or how much money they have in their bank account you know these are all completely low consciousness ways of seeing oneself in the world and it's you know something that real really needs to be overturned through the process of world we world view healing and some people call that process shamanism which is the ability to see in the dark what has been done to the human condition so that one can actually envision solutions and then help to put those solutions into practice in our lives so the healing of world view is where it has to all start and that's why we took that as the very first solution we went over the change in the quality of our attention how we have to get off the poison stream of media and get out of the indoctrination that we've been put through really overturning fundamental axioms that we've been fed and that we've grown attached to and that's all about getting on to positive empowering streams of information in the alternative community we talked about the development of true present moment awareness not a lot of the concept of you know tunnel vision that we often get when we hear the term true present present moment awareness in the New Age movement but what true the development of true present moment awareness actually is being in the moment and actually using all of your attention your care and your will to affect change to affect the outcome to actually make a difference in the in the physical world it's not just about you know focusing on minutiae or hoping that something better is going to come but it's actually about being truly present so you could put your full energy behind creating change as a true change agent in the world we talked about changing our diet as the fourth solution getting off of the poison um uh so-called sustenance that we take in the so-called food that we take in on a daily basis which is really nothing of the kind it's basically been poison and tainted and we need understand the importance of high nutrient density organic fresh locally grown foods and how that can really help to change not only our body but of course our mind and ultimately our connection to spirit because it's all interconnected it's all you know one in the same system it's a holistic interlocking system the mind the body and the spirit so changing the diet is such an important part of that process of coming out of low consciousness and helping to purify oneself it's a process of alchemy as we talked about the fifth solution we went over with the detachment from the monetary system which has such a stranglehold over humanity and humanity's mind we talked about money as a religion and one of the three uh aspects of what I call the unholy trinity of religion government and money and we talked about how difficult it can be to detach oneself from the existing immoral monetary system that is in place we went over you know talking about some briefly some alternatives to the current monetary system we did a series of shows on the sixth solution that I've talked about in depth which was the non support of dominators probably what I consider to be the most important understanding that there is no such thing as authority and to stop bowing down to it and accepting it in our lives thinking that these people somehow are justified in doing what they're doing when all they're doing is taking other people's rights and they have no right to do so they're not in the right and it's time to stop showing them what we call respect which is really just again cowering to them and their demands they don't deserve respect because they haven't showed any respect to themselves first of all by being a controller and a Dominator and not understanding that you have no right to control anything except their own thoughts your own emotions and your own actions and you're not in control of anything else and get out of the headspace of even talking about the people who do these jobs with any sort of respect or with any kind of you know bowing down and putting yourself on in a lower space and them up on a pedestal and or you know worshiping them is some kind of heroes or people who are doing something that's good instead of unknowingly serving evil in their ignorance harsh words absolutely true absolutely so we went over the concept of getting out of the support of dominators stop thinking about them in the ways that we've been conditioned to think about them over many weeks and of the tail end of that was talking about how we our dominators in our lives even through the practices that we engage in through food so carnism was a part of that talking about how that's the ultimate form of domination the killing the taking of another's life without need without necessity and uh you know eating there the flesh of dead animals so that was part of the non-supportive Dominator section that we went over we talked about the development of mindfulness which is essentially a brain balancing technique it's a way to come to a place of balance in the mind in the brain through forms of different forms of meditation and just general watchfulness and becoming the observer of your own actions in your life a simple yet very effective and powerful solution we also talked about the use of entheogens in a conscious context this is the last chronologically the last solution that we went over in recent weeks and we talked about how these substances these spirit helpers which is more what they are than just simple substances or compounds they can help us and help to guide us and take us out of this left brain form of imbalance that many of us are trapped in and help us to heal our worldview if they're used in a conscious context we also talked about the solution of true positive thinking not again what is goes around in the new-age circles as positive thinking just envision it and you'll get with what you want but this is more in the sense of believing in yourself and not being negative about what's going on just continuing to push forward and push ahead with sustained effort and sustained willpower not getting into such a funk about what's going on in the world that you just stopped your effort and say oh it's not worth it you need to believe in yourself and you need to know that what you're doing is helping to put the truth forward and in doing so engage the will completely and not give up so of that aspect of true positive thinking we covered as one of the solutions and then the final the tenth solution was to help others to go through the same process of awakening that we all have in coming on to the truth from the hypnotized and manipulated state of consciousness that we've all come out of now that we are aware of what's really going on in the world so helping others to awaken is the process of ourselves becoming a teacher becoming that world teacher that worldview healer that shaman if you will the one who sees in the dark and helps others to make that journey through that darkness so important to do that work and I would argue that that is indeed why we're in the situation that we're in that we have so few people that are willing to do that great work of becoming that teacher because um it really takes a lot of energy to do it it takes a lot of effort sustained willpower belief in oneself and study and knowledge to know the truth and have enough confidence in yourself to come out and speak it and communicate it and not everyone is at that level of consciousness of course but um it is important to understand most of all that knowing is not the end it is the beginning and then we have to do something with what we know we have to put it into practice in the world and help others to come to that same level of knowledge and awakening in themselves so that was the tenth solution and that complete a brief outline of the things that we've talked about in the grassroots solutions section which I call the way out of course the related images for the show are always posted on the what on earth is happening radio page during the show and then with the podcast after the show with each related podcast so um you could take a look at the list of grassroots solutions which I have just been going over the outline of its image number three on the what on earth is happening comm radio show page okay let's go to the phones your calls this entire edition of what on earth is happening the topic any solutions that we have covered our fair game if you want to bring up new solutions you go right ahead and propose what you think would help humanity to move forward in these troubling times let's go to the phone lines area code six zero two I believe this is Ivan in Phoenix you're live on what moments what's happening okay I'd like you I'll just go back I don't know if it's popular I keep Denise well so you know what I'm going to go ahead and call you back after four o'clock your second hour where you're licking these machines and I'll put in my information at that time okay I'm fine thanks okay bye-bye a little bit of background noise there or maybe a little bit more than a little bit but give us a call back when you're a little bit of a choir location and we'll doubt definitely always a pleasure to hear from you and you bring up a lot of great points and interesting things to consider on the show when you call in so call back and I'll bring you right up all right let's go to another caller the calling number again eight six six eight four one one zero six five toll-free eight six six eight four one one zero six five let's go to another caller caller from the 9:05 area code you are live on what on earth is happening welcome a little mark awesome to talk to you yeah hearing me okay you're coming through loud and clear what's your name awesome okay my name is Ron and first of all I just want to say lots of love owed to you and lots of love up to the listeners they're listening now first of all just a little bit about myself I've been going through about a five-year process and it takes time and I managed to deprogram myself of the military because I was a soldier for 15 years and also as a child I was raised as a Jehovah's Witness so I carried a lot of religious guilt all my life and I find that now the things that I've gotten rid of are suicidal thoughts no more self-loathing my consciousness level is through the roof it's like I'm on a rocket ship right now I've been listening to your show since last last summer and I'm now a vegetarian and that's even taking my consciousness higher and higher and it continues to go higher and higher the one thing that I realized before I even started listening to your show is that you know what I've spent all these years now gathering this information gathering knowledge from hundreds of different sources hundreds of hours and I said to myself you know what I got to do something like this I can't sit on this stuff it would be wrong to not try and speak to people if I can't and for quite a while I would say I was banging my head with people but now I sort of learned that you know there's there there's some certain words I can apply to this and I would say the first word is in get engaged engage people engage them wherever you can and whatever you can and you don't have to stand there and talk for hours I've engaged people for five minutes just on any topic you want to talk about that's relevant to what's going on whether it be I you know I I get my water from the country a countryside spring and I come back to the city and and and somebody in my building she's bringing it up and right away over laughing oh you got water blah blah blah and it's like yeah I don't drink for days water you and this is why blah blah blah I've talked to him for like two minutes right over weight you can see if shaking something in their head that hey they're going to go look on the internet or something there and check this out well I just told them plan is a little that seed can grow a future point and your words cannot be unheard at least they hear it even if they don't readily understand it right at that time it can it confess her in there as a seed which can eventually sprout yeah and that's a that's another thing like for instance now I've got a woman at my gym she asked me out for coffee because she had trouble sleeping I talked to her well he ever tried meditation she goes no I'll look into it check it out right and you know so she wants to check it out she wants to hear more so I'm actually going to go out with her right and the other thing is you know keep keep momentum going I mean once you've got it keep it rolling like don't don't just stop like it's and there's places you can engage people that are are more aware and one example for me is uh the organic market I go to when you go there there's people there they're already either awake or on the verge of being awake just because that they're being responsible about their eating right away I have engaged so many people there and and it just you know it just goes on and on and on like don't feel frustrated if you can't stand there and talk for hours about you know mind control and all this stuff just little bits here and there and and refer people to the Internet you know just tell them hey go go look this up on the internet bla bla bla you know so you don't need to be an expert in every aspect of this it's even pick some to actually do understand well and focus on that with people and and try to bring that to them if they're unaware of it it's whatever your personal strengths are or what you're good at communicating and everybody has that's different in everybody I mean for me of course it's the mind control techniques and natural law those are the you know what I consider my specialities or Forte's to communicate to people but you could do you know anything as long as it's something that you feel comfortable talking about and you can communicate well get out there and do it like you said um just don't stop just don't give up like you know even if someone persons unreceptive to it another person will be receptive to it and you'll make a difference in their life even if it's a small one and as you say etymology is a great weapon because people actually love like people like to hear when when you go you know what this word means you know what this word means you know this is what it actually means they go oh wow right and then they're like you know a little bit stunned right and this sort of thing now just on the other on some other point I want like when you talk about empty Oh gins well as a young as a young man I went through all of those stuff but in a recreational way so I kind of know what it's all about but some other suggestions that I would make the people along the same lines if you don't want to try the anti-aging thing is hey I tell people you know what go on say YouTube and type in native elders speak okay and and you listen to native elders and what they've got to say amazing stuff another thing is eight is if you got the money you know what's just as good as an entheogen is go travel to India okay and then see how the people live there and how you can humble yourself that way and just the other thing is have you ever heard of Ormus oh of course I will delete rearranged monoatomic element ironic element yes okay I've been on it now for about a year if you want to raise your consciousness and do it seriously and you have the money to afford it I highly recommend it I've been on it and it's helped with my emotional healing too so exactly right for listeners that aren't aware of this it's a monoatomic elements often gold and other trace minerals that are order orbitally rearranged to make them into mono Atomics mono atomic gold maybe one thing that people are somewhat familiar with and you take small amounts of this powder gnorm of mono atomic elements and allegedly there is a benefit to the balance of the brain the creative capabilities and again emotional healing as well it's been shown to affect so I do engage also in taking a monoatomic gold I usually I think it's a product called aetherium gold and I found that it kind of helps with sleep as well it the sleep cycle mark mark market helps with everything I mean and the reason I know that it was working right away like it took it it's taken about a good eight months to kick in like full but the first thing it did to me believe it or not I had an old like I used to play sports and I had a bad ankle injury that would wouldn't heal my might my ankle was screwed for for a couple of years and then all of a sudden everything came back to my ankle so I knew something was up this stuff actually does repair things in your body too and but like I said now I have knows more self-loathing I had that all my life okay and my emotions are so much better and and and you become so positive guess what you're attracting all the positive people a positive energy and those are the people you can engage as your as your consciousness Rises your going to notice that your going to be around whole new groupings of people that are going to help that process accelerate even more and even faster yeah exactly I'm attracting like people that I would never have attracted before and you know what there's no negative people coming towards me either and it's really it's really I don't know it's it's beautiful you know a little bit bizarre but it's beautiful so it's really provided the more we are in tune with higher consciousness and natural law that's that is proof of the law of attraction that that is what is ultimately governing the quality of our experience in life so yeah so you know more conformity with that the quality of your life is going to get better I guess as a final note I just like to say to people out there don't be discouraged I mean it you can get down you can you can bang your and and I've done it myself plenty of times but when you do start to engage people and you get the good feedback then that's where the satisfaction comes from yet you know I fall into those states myself a lot of times um although my you know best efforts to attempt not to it still happens and all I can say is you have to really shift your your focus to uh you know not so much dependency or you know total hinging everything on just the outcome but realizing it's about the work itself it's about doing the right thing for the sake of the right thing not necessarily whether it's going to definitively have an overall impact on the masses again I have told people what I do isn't even geared toward the masses I'm looking to try to build up the other teachers that are latent that are out there but are not you know have reached the full expression to a point where they want to come out and really start speaking this out in the open I'm in I'm in I'm in that category exactly and like I said it took my own process took like about five years by night but to where I am now it's like it's like like I said it's like I'm on a frigging rocket ship well that's absolutely fantastic and I want to congratulate you for doing that work upon yourself to get yourself to the place that you're at now thank you so much and the other thing is I'd like to say do look look to the natives you know there they have some wonderful knowledge absolutely absol great caca near you to go okay great caller Oh what he was saying is so true and appropriate and it's great here of someone who has made that transformational change from someone who had undergone a lot of heavy programming I mean heavy religious programming heavy military programming and still came out of it and healed his worldview and is on that rocket ship ride that you know ascending rocket ride to higher consciousness and you know in his own words and it's so true it's it's a stepwise progression once you make it once you set foot on that path you know they say the journey of a thousand miles begins with the first step once you set foot on that path there's really no turning back you know once the process of the breaking down of the big lie begins it's just in an it's inevitable it's a matter of time before it all crumbles away once you're on that path of truth as well you'll notice that synchronicity will develop in your life things that didn't happen or that we're cumbersome and you know took so long to happen before will happen faster at a more accelerated rate the pace of awakening and the discovery of truth will also accelerate almost to a point where you'll wonder how can I take it all in you know how can this is coming at me so fast how can I even take it all in and that's why you just need to maintain that openness and that receptivity and that may just make a decision within your mind that you're not going to stop that you're going to go forward and go all the way to the end of the journey and like you know there is really no end you know but you're going to go all the way in this world to where it takes you to the inevitable end that it takes you to which is really getting out of all of these fundamentally flawed axioms and worldview poisoning that you once held attachment to in your life once that all breaks down you can see the truth as it actually is and then once you you know develop some uh you know a true deep self respect and true uh deep confidence in yourself which is really what we're talking about here is courage then you're going to put yourself out there for other people too so they can learn from what you have already had the benefit of learning and experiencing and then you're going to help them make that same journey that's what this is all altum Utley about and again that's what I've said repeatedly that's why I do the show I don't do it to try to reach the Walking Dead you know as the the saying goes the the zombies that are part of the zombie apocalypse um and there those people are out there I mean you know as harsh and you know unfriendly as that can sound saying it uh all you need to do is just look at people's actions on a weekend like this you know where the holiday shopping season is in full effect and all these deals are being made by these merchants and you know people are just you know treating each other like animals acting like animals over physical goods that you don't even really need you know consumer electronics and smartphones and you know games and DVDs and it's just it's so ridiculous that we've come into this level of identification with material consumerism that people are willing to maim and even kill trample people to get a thing to get hold of a thing for cheaper than they ordinarily would you know it just is it's an indictment against the human species in a lot of ways but you know while there are many people who act that way there are many people who are on the higher path such as the gentleman who just called so um I just want to briefly touch on that before we go to the next caller I mean we saw people on the street yesterday I mean my heart just goes out to some of them because they have been degraded to a point of it's it's almost can you call this being a human being can you call them truly human I don't even know what to call them they have been turned into some form of creature that is somehow less than human they've been turned into like a golem literally um it's like there's no responsiveness and some of their eyes at all it's like they're just looks staring off into the distance like they're looking through you like they're not even there there's hardly any personal engagement at all you could tell they have their mind a mile into the future they're not present in the moment at all of what's going on around them you can tell they're focused only on themselves obsessive self-focus obsession with the self and I'm not talking about the higher self I mean the lower case ego identified five cents physical world is all there is notion of self and it's so sad to see because these people are just being there being soft killed they're being murdered and don't even understand that they're being murdered they don't understand that there's a war on them they don't understand that their food is poisoned they don't understand that all the media they have access to in their life is completely untrue and just you know laden with poison that that can only do harm to them if they take it into their mind they don't understand that they're being you know hit with radionics and you know chemical spray in every other form of poison against the mind the body the consciousness that these sick twisted Psychopaths can throw at them they don't understand that any of that's taking place they're at war and they're casualties of war and don't even understand that they are and uh you know we need to try to figure out some methodology of snapping these people out of this state because there is way very down down deep buried deep within them a spark that possibly if ignited could heal them and again you can even hear the hesitation or doubt in my voice when I say that because you know some of the people we came across yesterday you could not even imagine and it's like you know they're all out there - feeding into this whole uh you know feeding frenzy of go out and consume go buy prices are lowest they're going to be you know and you know even handing people a flyer on the March yesterday was even difficult because so many people had bags in their hand in both hands you know could couldn't carry anything else and those are the people who would like the least receptive the people who are the most crazed with all of the you know physical goods and all the consumer items were like totally wrapped up in their own stuff and didn't have a moment then that didn't have a second to even divert the attention to a flyer for five seconds you know and say oh then let me just take it I'll read it later not even that can't be bothered so it was a big dichotomy from the last March which I saw a lot of receptivity so it's very possible that changes during the course of the year depending on what season is depending on what kind of energy is out there to be maybe even depending on what the weather is like we had really cold dreary cloudy weather yesterday it was the coldest day in a while and I think that affects the energy system of the mind and body of people unless they're at a high enough level of consciousness to kind of counteract that and you know sustain themselves through that low energy point but most people who aren't at that level of consciousness they you know take the brunt of that energy hit on their their allowing themselves really to be victimized by these herbs and flows in in the quality of time that many different researchers have talked about you know over time and they really don't have the the consciousness energy the muscle if you will to really offer any resistance to that you know it's like a weight that's upon them and they don't have the strength to lift it and you just saw that yesterday on the March at least I did I don't know if anybody else that was involved in the and the Fed rally in March here in Philadelphia or in any other cities saw that same level of just energy depletion and overall lethargic miss in the public we again have to renew our efforts to somehow combat this and get these people to engage because they are under attack this is a war that we're waging it's a war in consciousness you know and it's a war against the people of the earth and we need these people involved in the battle this is a spiritual battle that's being waged whether anybody wants to admit that or not or understands it or not that's what it is and we need these people to engage on that battlefield of life so if anybody wants to offer some suggestions or talk about the dynamic that they see playing out in their area especially if they're at activist I would definitely like to hear from you once again the toll-free number to join us to talk about solutions is eight six six eight four one one zero six five I briefly talked a little bit about the dynamic I saw on the march to hand out information about the Federal Reserve System yesterday and I'll have another little anecdote when we have another Mullen callers but we have another caller on the line so let's go to the phones again David in Idaho you are live on what on earth is happening welcome David a market of David and thanks for having a show and I just had a question in reference to an older show drama we were talking about the pentagram and how it increased in its ability to influence the user if he's good in the middle and then it was open had an open side and I just wondered how that related to the Pentagon on 9/11 and being the fact that yes we did briefly bring that up and again this isn't unnecessarily my belief it is simply something that I was covering about what the beliefs of a cult this happened to be and how they view the pentagram as a symbol and its capabilities and what it what they use it for so uh you know I I don't want people to say that's my belief system it is something I'm making people aware of that is a belief system that is out there and is deeply held by people who are into the occult especially the dark aspects of the occult to summon beings and use them for their purposes for their egoic selfish purposes um they feel that that can be done that is part of their belief system whether it can or cannot is up to each individual to decide for themselves but uh we talked about this as being part of a summoning to summon an energy from a higher dimensional space and that is very very possible indeed why the entire events of 9/11 played out the way they did with one aspect of the pentagram they Pentagon which is the hub of the central hub of a pentagram being bro we talked about the broken pentagram in that symbolism B as being in the occult world especially the world of ritualistic magic as being a symbol for a pact with an extra dimensional entity or a demon if you will okay so the broken pentagram is often called the sign of the cloven whom for the pentagram of pacts and I do believe this was the symbolism that was invoked on 9/11 it is part of the entire ritual that 9/11 was and that breaking of that one side of the Pentagon as being an aspect of the pentagram is definitely an aspect of invocation to what entity to what form of energy that's you know anyone's call but I would suggest what they're really invoking is the force of fear itself and if you want to call that Satan you know I've you know explain to people that Satan is derived from the Hebrew term Satan which simply means the adversary or the opposer and our adversary an opposer added the at the ultimate level is fear itself because this ritual was an injection a mass injection of fear an invocation of fear summoning it and then injecting it into the mass consciousness of people so that they can be more easily controlled and are more apt to give up their inherent freedoms for so-called protection so that's my take on what that was about and I I think you know I also covered that in the section that we did on symbolism when I talked about the pentagram of Pax I'm not sure off the top of my head what podcast number that was but you can go back and pull it up in the archive on the podcast page of the website you know I've been missing much of the information that you've been giving out and it's just a pleasure to glean from your knowledge and clean this a little bit here and there and I mean you reference a book I can go find it and I read in it and then I'm able to share with people around me and then if you groves and the solutions that he put forth on curing this ill or in and carnism all the corners and it affected me more than and you know I reflect on it each time I read and I think try to decrease my meet by 75% and so I don't have very much further to go I wasn't meeting that much before and it's just kind of a goal that I have in my line of obtaining that peace within and having no fear and I appreciate your show mark thank you so much I appreciate you sir thanks for the call all right great callers as always to the show your calls for the rest of the show coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening to call a number to join us toll-free 866 eight four one one zero six five I want to hear from people specifically to talk about what they're doing to try to wake people up what they're doing to help to affect change at a grassroots level I want to talk about the dynamic that people see playing now in the world where do you see it at what do you see our chances as being to turn this thing around in this late hour eight six six eight four one one zero six five yeah the last caller brought up some great points it is all about just continuing to go down that path and it becomes easier as it goes personally of course the work that we have to do on a world scale does not really become too much easier maybe at one point that will accelerate and become a lot easier too once we increase the numbers of people who are actively doing such work but on a personal level the awakening process you know it begins like anything else you need to exert a lot of effort and momentum at the beginning to get it rolling but then that momentum takes over and it becomes easier to engage that effort and sustain it over a longer period of time so yeah when you're engaged in something like changing dietary habits at first it can become difficult you're attached to the way that you used to eat the way you know might have made you feel in the past the the flavor and taste profiles the shopping habits all of it you know they become habituated and ingrained and therefore there's momentum built up to those and stopping something that momentum is already built up to four can be difficult you know because you have to exert a lot of force to break that momentum it's like a train that's already been moving at a high speed you have to exert a lot of force to slow that thing down less force than you would to keep it simply moving at that pace so again momentum is a key thing to keep in mind here the acceleration of any given process whether it be toward the negative or toward the positive toward the awakening process again then you have a lot of momentum behind their efforts to shut people down and that's why if none of this information reaches many people's eyes and ears and they don't take it into themselves they're not receptive to it they're going to be shut down at a faster and faster pace because that momentum that is working toward the dominators side toward the mind controllers side they have a lot of momentum built up behind that and it's going to be easier for them to sustain that process or even accelerate it that's why it's so critical now at this time at this juncture in history for people to really fully awaken themselves and get involved in the process of helping to awaken others it isn't just about listening to the sound of people's voice it isn't just about hearing what I have to say it isn't about just listening to other radio show hosts or watching videos you need to take it in but then you need to put it back out there you know I was doing the same thing at one point that a lot of people are on the edge of saying well should I step forward and make myself you know publicly known and start doing this or that and reaching out to people and you know they have all these doubts in their minds well what if I'm not accepted what if people don't want to hear what I have to say what they don't believe me what if I'm not an effective communicator etc etc etc and there's a million different excuses that the Evo is going to come up with for why you should stay silent and why you shouldn't get involved in the battle why you shouldn't take your knowledge to a higher level by putting it into practice on this field of battle okay the ego will try to come up with a million different reasons for not doing so and I was there at one point myself and I told this anecdote before and I'll briefly tell it again we went Barb and I went to a meeting in Virginia the state named after the virgin the goddess okay and a woman there said you have all this knowledge what are you doing with it and I say well not really much just kind of you know still building on it and she said what makes you think you're allowed right back [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening you're on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're live into the second hour of the show I apologize for completely missing the station break as it was coming in it was very low in my headphones and I talked right over it so I want to go back and reiterate this the anecdote that I was telling about how I waited a very long time to really get involved in opening my mouth even with all the knowledge that I had and the personal things that I had been through in life and I kind of still kicked myself or beat myself up about that from time to time because I feel like I waited too long and I should have gotten involved in doing it a lot earlier but um how it really manifested or how it I realized that I couldn't stay silent any longer is Barb and I went to a lecture in Virginia and during the lecture um a woman who was attending I got in a conversation with her name was Pat and you know I started basic we started talking about a lot of different things and some other people were you know in and out of the conversation as well and during the course of this conversation this woman packed kind of just said to me you're knowledgeable about so much I can tell you've done so much study and had a lot of personal experience what are you doing with what you know and I said well not much not really anything really because I'm just continuing to take in more I'm amassing information I'm you know a a reading listening watching and that's basically it and her answer like made me take a step back and you know do a double-take because she said what makes you think you're allowed to do that you know and it was like kind of a go or a punch you know that hit me and I really thought about it in the days and couple of weeks following that and had to say yeah what does make me think I can just sit on all of this info and not do anything with it because having this knowledge inherently implies a responsibility to do something good with it to put it out there for others so that they may benefit from it and that's what really kick-started me gave me that kick in the rear end you could say to start doing what I'm doing now to make a presentation to you know eventually do a radio show and put all of this information out there for other people to take in so that they can really accelerate their own personal growth and their their journey and consciousness and their discovery of self so that's some you know an anecdote I wanted to reiterate again just to tell people even I started with that same attitude that I'm just going to hang back and watch and wait and listen and learn more and more and more you can't stay in that position forever you know that that's that's hurting the overall dynamic what you know well you got to come forward and start bringing forward to others even if you don't have the whole entire picture no one has the entirety of all of it of all the pieces that would mean that there would be nothing left for anyone to learn that for that person to learn no one has that everyone is still learning you know all the good teachers of this world included so it isn't about having to vet every single detail of every single piece of information that you've ever heard it's about having a good enough piece of the picture that you can see it clearly enough where you can communicate that to someone else to help them heal that's all it's about and that is a act of courage ultimately it's an act of hair of course that goes without saying you have to care enough to want to get involved but ultimately it's an act of courage to step out of the shadows to step out of you know anonymity and start doing something out in the open with other people so that's what's ultimately required is courage and willpower and again no one is perfect no one needs to be perfect to do this work you simply have to have the care the knowledge the care and the will to make the effort and again as I've said many times over the last several weeks many hands make slight work the more people that get involved in this effort the more the awakening process for others is going to accelerate and we can make that happen faster and faster if more people will get involved in bringing this information to people we have to raise our voice as a course no one can do it alone no matter how popular they are individually it has to be ultimately a group effort all right we have some more callers on the mind so let's go to the calls all right let's go back to Ivan and Phoenix and see if he's been able to clear up the noise issues on his line Ivan are you with us yeah I'm here at mark Ivan much better we can hear you well now okay well I'm in the break room so I'm away from the machines already have worse today I got quite a bit hopefully I can get it all in here doubt first of all to help the listeners understand when I'm reference referencing if I can just give up my website again that I gave you a few shows back free your mind az.com so that's free your mind av calm the abbreviation of Arizona and on that website I posted a audio reading of a book that I got from John Irving topic media website called no treason Constitution something about the Constitution by Lysander Spooner I don't know if you're familiar with that from like 1860 something he kind of breaks down the Constitution how it really kind of doesn't apply to us because like every other contract is everything that everyone signs today is a contract but yet none of us alive today trying to out the suture is simply a set of restraints on government employees that's all it really is typically right right like all right somehow all it is is a set of it's a set of what people in government are being given the ability to do by the citizenry granted the right to do by the citizenry and what they may never do a list of restraints on what they may never do quite simply my problem with it is that it tries to grant or delegate rights that don't exist that's why I'm not what you would call constitutional list but I understand the general um intent that was put forward for a limited state of government that that was birthed by the Constitution but I happen to think no matter how small government you start out with it always grows into tyranny because government itself is a fundamentally flawed axiom all forms of government except in drag uh direct by the individual you know control over one's own mind by the individual is true government its internal government sovereignty and that form of government I think Israel and we do need to enact within ourselves but no one can do that from an external place which is why I say I only accept two forms of government monarchy and anarchy monarchy being the state of internal rulership by the one by the self so I own myself I am a kingdom of one and I am the monarch of that Kingdom and my rulership extends only to the kingdom of one I rule over no one else and I understand that every other being in this world is also a sovereign being and they rule themselves and therefore I don't intrude upon their inherent sovereignty and they should not intrude upon my inherent sovereignty that's what a monarchy a true monarchy is not an external monarchy that's an internal monarchy and I believe in external anarchy which simply means the absence of masters that's all anarchy means uh right now what we have is the opposite we have internal anarchy within people which means they have not mastered themselves and therefore we have external monarchy this uh globalist uh you know elitist hegemony called the new world order if you want to call it that you know the global elite quote-unquote you know the psychopathic masters of the world the money masters etc the occult overlords you know the darker cultists who ultimately are in charge of the earth in a de facto sense because people do their bidding because they think they're doing something good when in fact they're serving these evil Psychopaths uh that is the form of external monarchy that is really reigning over us right now as people we need to flip that all around so that we have internal monarchy and external anarchy right and there are two phrases or two words that using your what is it uh green language that I mentioned to you before free Dominion and wise Dominion freedom and with wisdom so that's I guess the same as anarchy and monarchy and there was another thing also on the website you were talking about being out and about this weekend and how the zombies or excuse me the public within a day's with their shopping on the website okay I wish I would have really taken some video footage I didn't because I was busy handing out flyers and engaging keep trying to engage people in conversation but uh you should have just saw it it is sad to witness and I really don't know what we can do to turn it around at this late stage but if you have any suggestions go right ahead oh yeah I know what to talk into my opinion in the past those hordes of people at midnight waiting to get in to buy the $20 DVD player yeah I see I've seen those before but on the website I posted an article that came out in 2009 that I was forwarded in Facebook by Peter Joseph and it's called the gospel of consumption and that is a very good detailed article breaking down how in the early 1900's the workweek was only 30 hours six hours a day how a little bit of money that the population earned they were able to make it you know last was a little food they needed the clothing they needed and you know shelter and then gradually would be a you know growing of the industrial you know society more cars more productivity so everything started changing and the powers that should not be gradually started changing society's perception that oh we need more money where you can buy more stuff and that's where we're at now that everybody thinks oh I need the new iPhone I need the 50 inch TV I need this year's new model car and so that article breaks down very detailed and very succinctly how we got to where we're at now and then it's very very good article I recommend people checking that out on the website excellent and um Ivan your site I've checked it out really good job on everything you put up there this is a great example of someone who's getting involved and you know putting information out there for other people it's it isn't as difficult to do as people might think and the more voices that join the stronger that course is going to be and the more effect that is ultimately going to have so Ivan great job on your site as always I'll give that give the address once again for people WWWE your mind a.com for your mind a commas in free remind Arizona you know we should have a cleaner find every state you know everybody should I was thinking about that yeah you know boosting our efforts and you know information and form a meet up etc then just do it nationwide and don't wait for orders from headquarters just get out and do it that's it there is no leader back centralized effort you took the initiative to do that you know on your own and just go ahead and do it that's all it's about and that's the kind of efforts of truth will and true courage that we're talking about here right I have one more thing and this stems from last week's show that you had a Leonard hammer on and I caught in and brought up something about an event and things um it gets a little touchy cuz some people I understand Lenin Lenin the point of view about fear and that time will tell we're sorry I'm also applying what I've learned from you about symbolism and I picked this up listening to Microsoft Aryan you know synchronicity again I listened to some of it separately we get into this my take on the whole thing with false flags is very clear it isn't about giving in to fear it's about understanding what the possibilities are based on patterns that we witness and I think if we write enough about that we can change the outcome so um you know there's got the possibility of something doesn't necessarily mean we're giving in to fear about it or empowering it it's talking about potentials possibilities and it's I think creating awareness of how these people think in their patterns of thought and behavior so that we can become more conscious of you know how they operate and work to avoid these scenarios so with that being said go ahead and offer this scenario exactly exactly a couple of weeks ago listening to a few other shows the author of this book his name is uh Kent Bane and the book is called it's the most dangerous book in the world 9/11 as mass ritual he's been on a local show here called Maria hazard show he was on red-eyes and he was on beneath wood so I downloaded the book and I'm about halfway through but even before Ivan did we lose you I'm here there you go oh you come here come on milk you can continue oh okay maybe I'm about to say something some people don't want me to say and they're trying to cut me out yeah anyway okay so basically I started applying what I picked up from your show about pattern recognition and symbol literacy so I broke down Phoenix Arizona and Phoenix it's seven letters that was only seven letters there's your seven seven and then for the Christmas holidays we have December 21st 2012 and we see how and uh you know 40s and 50s they really narrow down this gates of get pinpoint December 21st of 2012 when you take the December that one and two that's three the 21st two and one that's three and a year twelve that's another three so we got three there add them up you got the nine you're playing around with these numbers I was like holy cow well everyone's out there thinking about the mine and the end of the world or celebrating a new consciousness or celebrating maybe into the pain whatever December 21st represents for them the darker coaxes will use all that energy and possibly do something somewhere and you know use all this energy and focus it in their negative direction that's what I came on my own not to mention you know from all the other conspiracy quoting for websites and you chose talking about you know homeland security purchasing seven hundred some odd million rounds social security games and 400 something million rounds my FEMA planning for mass funerals and all these little pattern recognitions let me to think maybe something can be in the works not not on the fear but more of a awareness and maybe this needs to be pulled out there so that the consciousness we can do a what is it apophysis and you will know to bring apart upon the positive but note this is not going to happen we will not let you do this gallery see that's what they want people focused on a particular thing that they can then I guess you could say direct that type of energy that attention that's why they want people focused on the you know all the possibility of a negative outcome or a negative a cataclysm cataclysmic event or a destructive event of some kind that that's what they're counting on they're trying to inject that into the public consciousness I never looked at 2012 as anything that was cataclysmic or destructive I always looked at it as I said really when we started the year here on this program and talked a little bit briefly about the the quote-unquote prophesied year of 2012 that it was about a window of opportunity that we're already in we've been in it for many years and we'll probably continue to be in it for many years after 2012 but it's this window of opportunity in time by which all of the circumstances and the the unneeded things that we have in our life like the internet like all these different forms of electronic devices that we can use to better our minds and to take in all this information that is around us now this would be an opportunity for us to amass all of this information the knowledge of truth that has has always been all around us but now we can aggregate it in a way unlike we've ever been able to do before in human history and concentrate it and focus it and send it okay we're able to send directed information at and in a more targeted and focused way to receive it and to send it in a more targeted and focused way than we ever have before as human beings that is a unique golden opportunity to reach people and help them to awaken first of all it's a golden opportunity to awaken ourselves and come out of the mass mind control techniques that are used against us on a daily basis but then it's an incredible opportunity to help to awaken other people so if we this window of opportunity is all about what are we going to do with all of these capabilities at our disposal are we going to use them wisely now we're going to put our full care our effort our willpower behind it in an act of courage and in an act of love and transform consciousness with all of these tools at our disposal or are we going to squander that opportunity and at some point I believe the universe would arrange a very negative scenario or outcome for Humanity if it decides even with all this opportunity around us we're not we're going to do nothing or we're going to lay down and take what you know whatever default condition is handed to us or we're just not going to do anything with all of this information we're going to ignore it we're going to ignore it if that's the case we're in for a really rough time on the other side of this window of opportunity but if we take this window of opportunity and we leap through it you know a full a full steam ahead on the other side we can see a world again that like I said that we could barely even envision at this point it is so trance transformed it has been transformed into some something that is so empowering and so amazing that we can even barely envision something like that from our current you know condition our current place in consciousness and the current conditions that are around us in the world that's what I see 2012 as again that window of opportunity so I think the whole fear mongering type thing the whole injection of fear and the all the putting forward of all these you know horrible dastardly scenarios of you know destruction and Cataclysm and you know poles shift etc can go on and on and on all these different scenarios Planet X that people talk about having an associated with 2012 that's all planned by the dark aspect the dark elements involved in this in this chess game in this battle hey that's planned by them to try to instill fear in everybody if they can get everybody on that page of fear they only need to maybe press button you know just doing some small act around that time and it would set off that fear bomb you know so to speak uh you know allegorically or you know as an analogy uh that they have rigged that they have already pre-programmed and that's what I feel that all of the negative and cataclysmic stuff for the 2012 time period is all about it's all they're doing again to try to plan for a false flag event of some kind we need to say we're not going to fall into that level of fear we're going to understand this is an opportunity to do the work that we need to do here to change consciousness for the better and we're going to do that and not have any fear about what these possible potential outcomes might be we're going to do the work that we know we need to do here get involved and step out on the real spiritual battlefield but I think all of this other stuff about 2012 is simply a distraction for to take people off the path so they're out of the game they're there they're sitting on the sidelines just watching it this isn't a movie ladies and gentlemen it's not there to be watched life is there to be engaged in not to be watched from the sidelines so take an example from Ivan in Phoenix get out there and start doing something with the information that's out there don't just say oh I know it and that's it that's the end no that's the beginning you need to take this information and bring it to other people who need to see and hear it so I rewrite the great points on the whole concept of this 2012 prophesied time period and for bringing up that you know are those numerological significance is but you have anything else for us today now that that should be about it for today I gotta start getting back to the noisy area so I'll do in you to listen to your show here through the phone and talk to you next time on watching work with your side my friends all right thank you you can take care bye mark [Applause] all right great always great to hear from Ivan in Phoenix all right let's see let's go to another caller here we go Richard in Washington you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah great show I was going to just present a cyclical perspective and have you consider this in the 20th century every 20 years is a cycle that's directed toward the youth in the tens it was Upton Sinclair with the jungle and Frank Norris with the pit which is the today's version of the Earthlings in the 30s we had the Victorians with a George Bernard Shaw and Eleanor Roosevelt the 50s The Beat Generation Allen Ginsberg 60s my generation or 70s my generation the hippies 90s to save the planet PETA Al Gore John Robin spans the slop we've got to save a small planet etc and then today we have and I'm including you in here as a bastion of this we have the same cycle coming around and now we have John McDougall talking about the all starch diet and why I'm bringing this up is the body is also cyclical we start out being anabolic and in a growth stage up until about the 30s or 40s and we start hitting the catabolic downhill slant so in that cycle of things we start dealing with issues we didn't deal with that we were when we were in the anabolic stage and why I kind of harp on this a little bit and you know I know you you've caught my my what carping is the fact that when you're in a vegetarian perspective when you're young when you can run on sugar you're actually setting yourself up for a earlier problem when you get into the catabolic state because you can't run on the sugar in that state you hit what I call hitting the wall and my last ten years of my kind of productive life was dealing with people much like and you read the book linearities people that got older we're following the cyclical perspective and all of a sudden they hit the wall and and that's all I try to bring out is the fact that you know everything is variable depending on which stage of the cycle you're in and and what you can do in your youth sometimes doesn't even seem possible or likely when you hit the older cycle and in conjunction with what we talked about when I called your show last the spiral upward either Yin or yang is always balanced by the spiral downward the yin of the yang so it ends up to be a totally cyclical perspective and and that's something that I just wanted to push bring out to people to think about okay great thanks Richard my response to that is if this is true there are cyclical progressions and what I would say and how I would slightly add to this or offer a slightly varied viewpoint regarding this is that it's not a cycle in the sense of a circle it's a tendency toward a certain outcome or an ebb and flow okay so there's a current that is somewhat pushing things in a particular or specific direction what I would say is that that is not an assured outcome it is not a sight cycle in a sense that it always goes in a circle I said last week with Lenin that it is a spiral progression and there's always an upward movement and of course there can be a downward spiral movement as well it's not to say that it's always going up but if we're alert to the changes if we're alert to these tendencies of progression and the ebbs and flows that come forward in time okay that we can use that knowledge we can use that consciousness to even transcend some of these tendencies of flow this is what is called in the ancient mystery teachings the mystery school teachings as the laws or the principle of rhythm the principle of rhythm it's based in the principle of polarity that things have a tendency to sway from one polarity to another okay there is an ebb and a flow all right there is a tendency toward a particular outcome but that outcome will only sweep you up in it if the consciousness is low if the consciousness is high you can transcend that tendency this is what's called raising yourself above the law lowercase L you are raising yourself above what is generally seen as being something that is inescapable as a law or but it's not a law capital L law which is truly an unbreakable inherent condition in the universe that is what I call natural law you will not rise up above natural law by right raising consciousness raising consciousness will get you to a deep understanding of natural law and keep you there but raising consciousness through availability of information opening oneself up to possibilities opening oneself up to truth is going to help raise conscious your consciousness up to a point where you can transcend this lowercase l law and by that I don't mean man's law either I'm talking about things that people see as it's inevitably going to go that way it has to go that way you know it's a cycle it comes it's always happens this way a good book to check out regarding this that and I don't agree with everything this gentleman says but I think that he has a good point regarding the spiral and fractal flow of time is Gregg Braden I definitely recommend his book fractal time because in it he talks about these ChoicePoint moments and we're in one right now that this is a massive choice point and the beginning of my show at the in the very introduction I say you know as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice that's what this whole thing is about we're in that window of choice that window of opportunity tunity right now based on this seemingly cyclical but actually fractal and spiral Evan flow of tendencies okay so there's a tendency that comes around every once in a while every cyclically so often within time but it's an opportunity for growth and development if we're receptive and are willing to get the message so that's my response to that where I don't see it as cyclical in this flat two-dimensional graph with a circle on it that you go up and then you go down and then you go back up and it just repeats over and over and over again that is not how I see the progression of consciousness in the universe I see it as something that is like a coil of a spring that is cyclical and we can progress upward and as we go around and reach that same degree point okay which let's say it's a you know of 45 degrees on the on the spiral there's going to be a tendency at that point which is going to give us an opportunity to learn and grow in which case we can go up the spiral and then maybe there'll be a tendency at that same point that deals with similar issues but at a higher level and we can work there and go up higher if we fail to do that we're going to be sent back down and around that spiral until we and maybe even have to face something that is even darker and that that's the time period that we're in right now and perhaps we can jump levels in that in that spiral without having to go through the entire cycle over again you know you go up to a higher step of the spiral and because you got the lesson that that choice point presented and you don't need to go through the entire revolution again another turn you know within that that spiral that looks like a circle but really it either sends you up or it sends you down so that's my take on the sickness cycles again is this something that exists yes teachers throughout history have been talking about cycles of time is it something that is flat two-dimensional cyclical that it always just comes around and then repeats in a different form no it's a tendency and consciousness will determine the outcome consciousness will have to do with the level of consciousness you're at will have to do with whether you learn and grow from that tendency being presented to you or whether you're taken down and ratcheted down a notch or given the hard lesson or the whipping if you will and unfortunately I think Humanity is kind of rejecting the lesson that we're all here to learn at this choice point that we're at and I think it's going to take the whipping personally again I want to hear from people on that point do you agree do you disagree do you think we can turn it around and change it and have and be able to avert that negative outcome I'm not so sure after seeing the kind of people that I saw on the street yesterday and I want to so moving on from the the topic that Richard brought up on cycles I want to touch upon some a couple of other things regarding things that I witnessed yesterday on the street during the street action with the end of Fed rally and it's it's kind of telling where people are at because uh and this could even be seen as a controversial dynamic and after this I'll get to some other callers but all of the seemingly well-to-do individuals on the street not super rich people by any stretch of the imagination but you know upper middle class seemed to be the least receptive you know people who you know by the way they dress the items that they may be carrying etc you know are have money put away they haven't they have a job obviously where they have a lot of savings they have a lifestyle that is very comfortable they're not they're not needing for anything for certainly not for physical things or for money there's certainly needy in the spirit but that's another issue these people are are the most the least receptive to the message they think they're okay because they have some money they think that's the only determining factor for whether you're okay quote-unquote in the world or not and you'll hear this phrase you'll hear the phrase no that's okay I'm okay no I'm not interested in that I'm okay they'll actually say the phrase I'm okay and this is like an art almost on our title phrase that is coming out of their mouths out of the subconscious that the ego has them believing that they're okay they don't even understand they're in a war they don't even understand they're not okay they're destroyed they're actively being destroyed at all times and places their spirit is devastated their spirit is almost completely destroyed and yet they are using this phrase I'm okay I talked about this with some other people including Barb who has said no that's that's what they all continue to say oh I'm okay you know like oh I don't need to know anything you could possibly have to show me there's no information you could possibly put in my hands that I need to know where I'm at I have it all figured out I know what the world is I'm in a good place because I'm covered as far as my physical need needs go right in this particular moment and I'm okay and I think that is the most arrogant ignorant just diseased thing that could pour out of a person's mouth who is a complete no nothing a no nothing again these are the people who I say have negative knowledge and believe me if for a couple of them that do give you the two seconds that they're willing to grant to have a very brief interchange or dialogue with you know that they know nothing you know because they have no idea what the Federal Reserve is they don't know what fractional reserve banking is they have no idea about the all of the machination that went into creating this financial crisis that is plaguing this country and will continue to plague it and they think because they're in a position right now with have a little bit of cash that somehow they're quote-unquote okay and all I have to say to these people if this information probably won't reach their ears but if it ever does trust me you're not okay you're in a very bad way whether you understand it or see it or not right now you are most definitely not okay and again the dynamic that you see always has to do with the people who seemingly are comfortable in the job or money-making role that they play in life you know they have a cush job and therefore nothing else is of any import whatsoever their information is meaningless knowledge is meaningless to these people and one of the things you see when you engage them is a smirk on their face there's this smug smirk as if to say what could you possibly have to tell me what could I possibly be able to gain from hearing one word that comes out of your mouth or one thing on a slip of paper that you have to hand to me possibly this arrogance and smugness is ultimately what's going to be these people's downfall they're not going to transcend the cycle they're not going to transcend the law capital I'm sorry lowercase L let alone opera no one's going to there is no such thing as transcending the uppercase L law but this lower form of law this F this sick seemingly cyclical flow that is an ebb and flow of tendencies throughout time they're going to get crushed by that wave crushed and they've done no preparation mentally psychologically spiritually definitely obviously not physically for the eventualities of this wave that's coming to run them over like a tsunami and you could say hey that's really harsh talk yes it is because I can't even imagine how someone this agree and poor in knowledge and poor in spirit can be so smug and you just see it over and over and over and over again like what I don't even know what that is what is this thing this thing that calls itself a human being that you would like try to make a degradation of someone else's will and effort that you're not doing anything you're sitting on your ass watching television not getting involved in anything to make the world a better place totally self-absorbed totally in your own head and you are dare to scoff at the efforts of someone else to bring solid reliable information to other people whether you agree with the cause or not I want to go and scoff at someone else's political cause you know I'm not scoffing at the people who go in march against cancer in these anti cancer walks these March for the Cure walks their intentions are good they just don't understand that tours for cancer are already in existence they've been with us for a hundred years under actively being suppressed you know that this this whole medical paradigm this model that we have of what real science and medicine is is never going to give us a cure for cancer because it's only addressing symptoms and not underlying causes and they're just misguided they're well-intentioned but misguided but these people are a whole nother animal and I use the word deliberately there are a whole nother animal they're not even a human being they're like an animal that is so obsessed with its own self and its so obsessed with only what it can get out of something my own selfish interests you know my own little worldly desires that that they actually have a smug laugh you know this smug smile you see it over and over and over again and not just toward me just toward everyone who's on the March you see someone I'll watch someone try to put a flyer in someone else's hand say here you go sir here you go ma'am would you like some information on you know why we're marching and what the Federal Reserve is doing the financial situation of the American people and they just not only won't take it won't even bother you to even engage you with speech but they'll just have this smug smile like oh god you actually think that information is important you actually believe that there's some there's something that that you could give me that I don't know about how life works and I just find it totally disgraceful and in a lot of ways it's like you almost are rooting for the negative outcomes so the people like that just get smacked by the Mack truck right in the face you know just so they never even see the blindsiding coming and experience the deepest aspect of suffering that could possibly be experienced because the whole world is going to be toppled on top of its head and they saw none of it coming and they're going to be in total psychological in a psychological sewer worse than they are now because they thought that they were okay and insisted that they were okay and you know I have to try to fight with myself with the lower aspect of myself to say no we don't want to see that outcome we want to continue to try to press forward and bring the effort forward to try to truly educate these people and get them out of their mind-control stupor but it's very difficult when you see people with that kind of an attitude literally not only not wanting help but scoffing at people who are trying to help them it's amazing that people are that degraded I mean these are literally troll goblin creatures they're not even like I said they have much much much much work to do to get back to being a base human being getting back to base consciousness they're in total D monic consciousness demonic consciousness they're in a place that's so low there's nothing lower than it beyond death you know beyond physical not you know non-existence of you know the animated body to have an experience within consciousness just go back to the void you know that's about the lowest layer of consciousness in the physical world that you can get is to think you have it so figured out that no one could possibly put any information forward that you could gain or benefit from in your understanding and that's the worst place you could possibly be at and I saw the biggest number of those individuals yesterday because of the timing of this event right after Black Friday this sales craze and to continue this anecdote before we go back to the phones I just want to say that there was one other encounter that I had old two other actually in front of the Liberty Bell in Philadelphia we handed out many flyers about the Federal Reserve and there more people were receptive but even there you had people do the same attitude you're standing in line to see one of the symbols of the American revolutionary spirit one of the symbols of the founding of this country which attempted to enshrine sovereignty in the hearts and minds of the people and combat and fight against tyranny and Beyond eternal vigilance against it and you don't even have the dignity to say when an activist is coming up to you saying these people are destroying America and you need to know about it the mainstream media is not going to tell you about this that people standing in line to go into and see a physical artifact okay the Liberty Bell thinking that somehow they're participating in freedom you know by just going and visiting in person a physical object from that time period I'm not no disrespect against the whole concept of the Liberty doll fine whoever wants to go and see it and you know get a glimpse into our you know past American history I have no problem with that but I'm saying the people in line many of them did engage in taking the information from our hands but many had that's the same mocking or skull scoffing attitude and a lot of them you could tell have this attitude of these people are just troublemakers they're just malcontents they don't they think they have it so bad why don't you go live somewhere else I'm not saying there aren't worth places in America of course there are but there's no good places in the world the whole planet is a prison essentially the whole planet doesn't understand sovereignty the whole planet doesn't understand truth the whole planet has no conceptualization of what real freedom is doesn't matter where you go you're just going to a worse place within the global tyranny the whole place is global tyranny so this whole attitude of America love it or leave it people can take that attitude and cram it up their ass sideways as far as I'm concerned and I'll say it that harsh ok because I'm not going to leave this place I'm in here for the long haul whether it comes to a physical revolution or not I'm going to continue to wage the revolution in spirit and in mind and if it comes to a physical revolution I'm still not going anywhere I'll be here and I'll be fighting on the side of truth and freedom so you know don't tell me where I need to leave because this place is where I was born it's my birthright and it's where the people who founded this country fought and defended human freedom with blood so again anybody that has that attitude about real Patriots people who are really trying to free the minds and hearts of the people in this totally brainwashed mind controlled country you know what you could do with that attitude ok so that's all I have to say about people like that one other quick thing I want to bring up is in front of the Constitution Center ok now just think about this for a minute in front of the building that is represents having a you know land that is about We the People there was an entire family with tons of packages seated on the steps of the Constitution Center waiting for a tourist trolley and maybe they weren't from the United States I don't even know ok but I went up to him me and another activist and attempted to hand them a flyer and the they said what's this like a barb said you know commented that it was as if you tried to hand them a recipe for cooking babies as comical as that sounds and the ridiculousness of the notion it brings to the mind it was like that was the mental that was the physical look on their face just taking out a single slip of paper and attempting to put some information into their hand it was like you had you know attended them to look at the most the grossest atrocity that has ever been committed by humanity you know like this look came over their face like yeah like you're trying to hand me something with words on it and they're like what's this about the the father the mother and the children all with this you know how dare you stranger approach us you don't speak to us on the street we're a busy about our shopping and tourism or whatever you know how dare you attempt to hand us a piece of information and I said well you know this is a march to raise awareness of what the Federal Reserve System is doing that's completely immoral and basically making the American people destitute with a complete Ponzi scheme which is what they're fractional reserve banking system is we find that's immoral we're speaking out against it we're trying to raise awareness of what they do and here's some information about it and I said then this is also a rally to end the illegal wars of aggression that are made possible by funding the federal by the funding of the Federal Reserve System it makes all these illegal Wars offshore wars of aggression that are pre-emptive possible been able to continue for so long and they said we have better things to do with our time than to waste our time with junk like this literally that's exactly the response we have better things to do with our time then to waste our time with junk like this and I said junk like this like what's really going on in the world you'd rather remain ignorant about it and do nothing about and you're sitting on the steps of the Constitution building in Philadelphia I said enjoy your slavery that's you can do nothing for someone in that state of consciousness they are a golem they have no consciousness they're not really a human being there are there are there are an animal in human form calling themselves a human being but they're there they are the dead the dark occultists call these people the dead for a reason they are the dead someone like that is beyond help now I'm not trying to say get discouraged and stop the effort but someone like that ultimately needs to be drowned by the chorus of truth that we need to raise we need to have so many people speaking the truth that it is impossible to ignore and that they are uncomfortable in their bubble of ignorance we have to make it uncomfortable for people to remain ignorant than to go to the truth regardless of how uncomfortable that is that's how many people need to see people disagree with this approach that they think no pressure is involved let me tell you something to make a diamond pressure is needed we need the pressure applied to create something that is good it's not going to happen without willful effort and pressure people say the truth doesn't need to be a defendant it doesn't need to be defended but it does need to be spread it does need to be spoken into existence and in doing that you are creating a pressurized effect that eventually it's like walls closing in and no one can escape it unfortunately it's that dynamic is turned upside down and the pressure is all coming from the mind control syndicate they have more they're applying all the pressure not the truth the real truth activists not the my freedom activists I'm talking about people who really know what's going on we need to apply more pressure folks and do that in an unapologetic way so you know I took some time to relate some negative experiences that went on yesterday but I think it's very telling about where we're at in consciousness let's go to the phones to wrap up the show here we go caller from Philadelphia you're live on what on earth is happening welcome is this Jay Parker yes Jay what's up I just wanted I just wanted to say mark that you know this spring with the free mind conference and the end the Fed and the wars I mean I I believe we're going to start to see some real activist groundwork in Philadelphia so don't just bear well it's certainly what that's right it's certainly stay with me for a moment Jay if you will let's take let's take this call out to the end of the show since you've called in we can hype up the free your mind conference a bit for the listeners as well but I want to touch on what you were saying I do think it's true that there's a lot of activist work going on here in Philadelphia most certainly okay there's a lot of groups here I mean you know what what on earth is happening is here armed truth freedom prosperity is here the through your mind conference is here the Tesla Science Foundation is here we have a lot of stuff going on here in the city you know arm so there's no shortage of events that are promoting truth and freedom most certainly the thing is simply not coordinated it's not only that it's not coordinated isn't it the same people involved in all of these groups it's a tiny core group that's really involved in all of these groups they're the same people that you see over and over and over again regardless of where you go you know they call Philadelphia it's a small metropolitan city it's one of the small big cities you know it's like New York it's it's you know Philly is its younger brother and it seems like it's a it's a big town but it's a small town as well and you see the same people coming out over and over and over again you know so what do you think can be done to engage more people to get involved in all of these efforts so that we can start spreading this in a more targeted way but we've had this discussion before and also with Michael falsetto and and basically the outreach of free your mind this April is going to incorporate an entire room of over 30 vendors dedicated the healing arts and also information that's going to empower people psychologically and financially and that's where we have to start in just the street level you know grassroots and build organizations that are truly grassroots that's right the problem with campaign for liberty and the Ron Paul organization was basically they wanted to be Republicans and the truth is neither Democrat nor Republican it's it's the truth they they want to become the new establishment instead of ultimately removing the quote unquote establishment you know the establishment if we have a revolution then the oppressed become the oppressor right exam and I'm really hoping that you know I know this is going to sound the new age cornball but I'm hoping that you know the Mayan calendar and actually we get a small fundamental energy shift in in frequency here on the planet and it helps open people's minds up to new ideas excellent Jay great way to take the show out and wrap it certainly very possible ladies and gentlemen Jay Parker one of the speakers for the upcoming free your mind to conference in April of 2013 great to hear from you Jay that's all the time we have

What On Earth Is Happening Show #133

Topics: *Psychopathy, Characteristics of Psychopaths, the difference between Primary Psychopathy and Secondary Psychopathy, the Non-Agression Principle, the Right to use Defensive Force against Violence, Righteous War*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday December 2nd 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's for 2 p.m. Central Time we have a good show lined up for you here today we are going to be getting into a discussion on human psychopathy today on the show what is a psychopath what is psychopathy what are the kinds of psychopathy what are the characteristics of a true psychopath what are the defenses against a psychopath and I want to open up the phone's later to talk about a dynamic that many people are loath to begin to talk about at what point do you have to physically deal with a psychopath I want to ask a question and open up the phones today for the listenership to ask were the actions of the people who actually founded this country and had to physically beat back the British had to physically take action against what was oppression against their natural inherent human rights was their actions what they felt they needed to do and then ultimately did an act of hate or was that an act of love that's coming up on what on earth is happening today I want to give the call in lines right at the beginning of the show so people can get in the queue to take calls the call-in number to join us on what on earth is happening is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the toll-free number to join us is eight six six eight four one one zero six five we're going to be talking about human psychopathy and about when it is time to lay down trying to convince somebody and pick up arms against an oppressor so I have a couple of quick event announcements and thanks to give out here at the beginning of the show I want to thank fraida Rex for coming over and hanging with me the forum Ian barb for the weekend and attending the truth freedom prosperity documentary night he led the discussion for that evening that just passed this past Thursday and for attending in person the for your mine organizational meeting for your mind to organizational meaning that we just had this weekend so thanks to fray directs and I want to thank Christopher Gordon who made a great for your mind to promotional video for the for your mind to conference and people can see that on YouTube by simply typing in for your mind to conference and they could watch that promo video oh I will probably be linking it up on the for your mind to conference webpage as well this week I was on the uk-based radio show called outside the box with a host Kate of Gaia and Tony Zee that this is on the freedom reigns radio network out of the United Kingdom and I was on this program on November 28th the mp3 of the audio the podcast can be found in my news section at what on earth is happening calm so I want to thank Kate and Tony for bringing me on to their fine program the free your mind to conference ladies and gentlemen coming up here in Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 it's coming at us very quickly a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house in Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street and the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day featured speakers we now the final confirmed the lineup of 24 speakers Alan Steinfeld alfred weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr dream freighter ex Freeman Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a just confirmed this week mono Davina of the divine hand ensemble will actually be speaking at the freer mine conference he's going to give a talk on noetic Sciences myself Marc passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonja Barrett rounding out the lineup of 24 speakers over this impressive three-day event coming up here in Philadelphia in late April of 2013 advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble $30 I'm sorry for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet and greet and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble $20 the concert is actually going to be offered as a separate event for those who don't even have a conference ticket at all for only $10 at the door so that that event will actually be open to the public as well the concert at the end of Thursday evening featuring the divine hand ensemble the Friday conference $40 the Saturday conference $40 for all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet and concert $120 I'll be updating the free your mind poster the postcard that I've been posting with each show to reflect the final changes namely mono Davina's a speaking role and the divine hand appearing at the end of the meet-and-greet so that will be forthcoming on the conference website as well as right here on what on earth is happening for more speaker information for speaker BIOS for views of the venue for ticketing information please visit the your mind to conference website at WWF raw - calm the ad-free chip in for what on earth is happening to keep the show commercial free currently stands at $400 we need to raise 1000 by January 31st in order to keep the show ad free through the February March April a three month period so please keep the kind donations coming in for that effort it's really been very effective in doing the job and I thank everyone who has made a contribution to that goal okay so that having been said the topic the main topic of discussion for today is going to be psychopathy we want to talk about what it is and we want to talk about the types of psychopathy that exist now the first thing I want to get out of the way here is I'm doing this show because I have brought up the concept the idea that there are many people who are completely resistant and are in psychological denial about the condition known as psychopathy now this condition is now euphemized and has been termed sociopathy by medical professionals and healthcare professionals and mental health professionals I feel that that's a softening of the term they're basically the same condition and sociopathy is simply a euphemism for the term psychopathy some people say it more accurately describes the condition because it is someone who is basically breaking down the fabric of all of society and it's a sociological pathological condition while that is true I think it far too much de-emphasizes the psyche aspect of this disease because the biggest problem of human psychopathy is not the first type which we will be talking about primary psychopathy the biggest problem is secondary psychopathy and as we make the distinguishment between these two different conditions you will understand why the bitten far larger problem in society is secondary psychopathy now the denialists about this condition people who want to try to put their head in the sand like a good New Age little boy or little girl and stay in their condition of childish naivete they don't want to believe that this condition exists at all they don't want to believe that there is such a thing as primary psychopathy that there is an inherent condition in humanity that is with us called primary psychopathy and that exists from birth this is too horrific for people to comprehend and it's horrific for a number of reasons which we're going to get to on the show namely because of the implications of that fact see the implications that it forces one to look at and to recognize and to struggle with are far too uncomfortable for most people to deal with so they'd rather put their head in the sand and pretend like it doesn't exist and this is arguably more atrocious than the condition itself that the level of psychological denial that people are in that there is a different if you will species with us on this planet than just what we consider regular human beings because regular human beings have a capacity to experience human emotion unlike a psychopath that is part of a great part of what makes us truly human being able to feel being able to express emotion being able to actually feel in the physiology as we take action the REE precaution of that action that we take with or upon someone else a psychopath does not have that capability let me re-emphasize that it's not that a psychopath has num that a true psychopath has none that capability out of themselves and is just suppressed it's not there and never was there we're talking about primary psychopathy primary psychopathy defers from secondary psychopathy in that the conditions the characteristics are there from birth and are not generated by any conditional factors it has nothing to do with environment it has nothing to do with a worldview it has nothing to do with how they were brought up by their parents it has nothing to do with the influences that they were around a primary psychopath is born with an amputated capability namely the ability to feel for others they cannot feel they cannot empathize with others that ability is not present at all and this is because of a degradation in the brain it is actual brain damage and I this is one of the reasons I find it so difficult for people to believe that certain people can be born with brain damage I mean different brain damage conditions happen at birth this happens all the time maybe conditions in the womb contribute to the malformation of certain characteristics of the brain what one thing I want to emphasize is I'm not a neuroscientist nor am i a medical doctor but the whole point is that I have put a great deal of study into the condition of psychopathy and even more so than that I have really truly sat down and wrestled with the question of why it exists at all why is it here why does this exist and those implications are why most people want to run away from this issue and don't want talk about it they don't want to truly understand that humanity is not here alone we're here with a different form of animal than us something that is far less than human they see themselves as greater than human because they look at the conscience as any kind of a moral code as being something that holds them back from doing what they really want to do in life no matter who it hurts but the truly discerning and that those who truly have some wisdom will recognize that a primary psychopath is something that has something that is there something that is far less than a true human being they have an amputated capability that a true human possesses and the psychopath lacks it's like being born primary psychopathy is like being born without arms okay the the capability to manipulate objects with hands isn't there because you don't have hands that's it it doesn't matter how much you want to develop it it doesn't matter you know who could show you you know how to have dexterity with the hands you don't have that physiological mechanism to engage that task at all so a secondary psychopath is completely different than a primary psychopath the characteristics which were going to list in a few moments are the same but they were created over time they weren't born like that secondary psychopathy means you weren't born like that you have the physiological mechanism to experience emotion but it has been numbed out through trauma through abuse through conditioning through a poisoned worldview so we have to understand that there are two types of psychopathy primary and secondary and let's just look at the word psychopathy so we even get a clearer definition of what it is psychopathy okay psych in Greek means the mind and one of the things I want to also tell people is I didn't prepare slides for today's show I want to get people really to look at the the ideas here the concepts to really deeply understand without absolutely any distraction perhaps I will add some slides for this show in the future and put them on the podcast to just break down some words and things like that and maybe point out the areas of the brain again to people we've covered that extensively on the show but you know perhaps I'll make a slider or two or three just to as a review to go with the podcast but to go back to what I was talking about secondary psychopathy is a created condition created by the conditioning factors the environmental factors that the person has undergone in their life worldview impressionable circumstances that of an events that have taken place to them in their life that are that have colored their conditions but again what we're talking about here is if we look at it from the word an etymological point of view the word psychopathy means sickness of the psyche or sickness of the mind this is a mental condition the the word psyche in Greek means mind and pathos in Greek that's this is the word that we get pathological or pathology from illness sickness okay a depression of the mind something that has suppressed the true self the higher self and this is what a great deal of humanity is actually suffering from the condition of secondary psychopathy the numbers of secondary Psychopaths are far far far greater far in excess of primary Psychopaths primary Psychopaths the number is debated amongst clinical psychologists and clinical psychiatrists you know the number is numbers different numbers are kicked around and some of them will push the number as high as up to four percent of the human population which I've always felt is drastically overinflated drastically I don't feel that the number of primary or in other words born Psychopaths and yes there is such a thing as a born psychopath I don't put that number as anything higher than 1% and that's a estimation what I would call well educated guests but nonetheless I wouldn't say it's definitively that number but I would think it's something less than that I think if it's point five percent that that's a lot and you know different people will argue the number I don't think the number is what is important I think the understanding of the difference between a primary and secondary psychopath is very important and I think the character understanding the characteristics of a psychopath to know what we're dealing with you have to understand what the enemy is and yes there is an enemy the New Age movement when they want to tell you that these people are not the enemy of humanity are are frauds and charlatans quite frankly real simply that's what these people are these New Agers who want to tell you that oh no no that they're just ill they're not that's you know that has nothing to do with the problem humanity is experiencing they don't want to admit these people are in control of humanity they're running all of the social institutions that humanity believes in and continues to support and prop up and they're at the highest levels of all of them primary Psychopaths are and they have their hoard of secondary Psychopaths doing their bidding and people still in denial of this condition and so totally ignorant of it excuse me they're ignorant of it let's get the pronunciation of that word right I'm going to stop saying using the pronunciation ignorant and and totally conditioned myself to constantly saying they are ignorant because of the emphasis of ignore the population who would say oh we don't want bad conditions here amongst humanity you know we want to prosper we want to thrive you know we want to have true freedom etc these are the very people who are ignorant of the actual condition that exists in their midst they don't want to look at it because it makes them uncomfortable oh we don't want to look at the negative god forbid you might learn something and you might be able to come up with a strategy to protect yourself and you might know when it's time to actually physically rebel against captors that have no right to do what they're doing so let's look at what a psychopath actually is what is this condition what is this sickness of the mind that we're talking about this illness this mental illness that unfortunately while I don't want it to be the case that's irrelevant what I want to be all of our suffering is generated from us refusing to accept that which is and then dealing with it it doesn't matter what I want of course I don't want psychopathy to exist but it does it is real it does exist in the world and being ignorant of that fact isn't going to change the conditions that are being perpetuated by the Psychopaths of this world because they are the enemy of humanity and this evil does exist here and it is real and you is evil because and that's why people want to ignore it they want to ignore it because they would have to wrestle with the one overarching all-powerful question called why that's the question they don't want to look at that's the question they don't want to deal with they don't want to look at the why because if you start wrestling with that question you open up a huge can of worms and it will extend into the things we're going to start getting into here on what on earth is happening that question of why does this condition exist here with humanity at all and we're going to enter some speculative realms in future shows you know maybe I'll have to temporarily call the show what on earth Maeve Airy well be happening because none of us have definitive proof about some of the speculations we may cover in the future on free on future shows here up to this point I've dealt with facts things that I can confirm definitively do exist and are happening here on earth but when it comes to psychopathy we're talking about something that has been with us since time immemorial prehistory the ancient past the dawn of human antiquity and a lot of that knowledge of what happened during that time period is lost to humanity because of different cataclysmic events and deliberate purging --zz of information that have occurred in the ancient past so we need to get out of our ignorant when it comes to this condition everyone should understand this condition and its characteristics and everyone should also have an understanding that you have a right a natural inherent right to defend yourself I'm talking even about the lower case as self in this instance your physical self from the influence of Psychopaths and how they want to manipulate society you have an inherent right to physically defend yourself against these animals because that's what they are a psychopath is not really a human being a psychopath has all of the characteristics as we're going to list here as an animal in their behavior they are no different than any animal any vicious brutal animal that may attack you in the wild so for all intents and purposes they are not human beings try to rationalize that however you wish you can go and do all the kinds of mental gymnastics that you want to just try to see these people as sick okay now the secondary psychopath is is sick they can be reformed and we have to continuously make this distinction there are those that can be helped and then there are those who are simply come into the world broken there is a tiny fraction of people that are born like that now if you didn't have the in there influence if you didn't have people allowing them to grow up and not isolating them not containing their influence right if there were so many people that would be willing to contain their influence because they knew about this condition and they were on guard on vigilance and defending against it then then these people wouldn't be such a problem they would be negligible because they would be telling people hey do my bidding do this do this do that and people would say you're sick that would be the immediate response I know that you're sick you're broken you know you're something other than what we are you're not really human truly you're just a broken computer that somehow not get infused with the capability that other humans are infused with and no I'm not gonna listen to one thing you have to say because you are just the influence of evil in the world amongst us that's it but too many people are willing to follow them to do their bidding to follow their orders to accept money in return for the evil acts that they tell people to go and commit and so we do it to ourselves for them and that's done through secondary Psychopaths their hoard as I call them the hoard of the primary Psychopaths who are really in control they give orders down to their hoard of other animals that have the capability of becoming human what whereas the primary psychopath does not and they they issue these commands and then these other pseudo animals called secondary Psychopaths that just follow orders carry out their commands and do their evil for them so what are the characteristics of all Psychopaths whether they be primary meaning that they are simply born like that those are their actual broken computers the body computer is broken is damaged they're there they come into the world inflicted with a virus that cannot be purged from the system that's it and again I don't care who's unwilling to believe that that's the way it is and it's the way it has been really it's the way it has been since we've been here that this tiny percentage has always existed among humanity and again then we get to the implication of that fact why why has there always been this influence here among us this condition this other species if you will that looks and sounds like a human being but is not a human being why we're going to talk about that maybe on future shows we'll address that question that may maybe several shows but let's look at what psychopathy actually is its characteristics the personality traits and characteristics of a psychopath whether they be primary or secondary a genetic psychopathy or in other words one that isn't a psychopath from birth created that way made that way from birth or one that has been influenced to become a psychopath which is called secondary psychopathy through conditions worldview poisoning external factors in life you know buying into certain fundamental axioms and and belief systems etc so here are the characteristics aggressiveness okay that's number one they they are willing to engage the aggression principle which is basically attack even if they have not been attacked initiation of violence in other words is something that they're willing to do to have their way callousness total disregard for the feelings of others doesn't matter what what amount of suffering they cause for others they don't care they don't care how it makes you feel they don't care that it does harm to you the complete absence of conscience no conscience perhaps that should be better stated as the complete absence of the exercise of conscience a psychopath may even in their own intellect know whether an action is right or wrong but they don't care they'll do the wrong they'll willfully choose the wrong over the right if it means more for them and then getting a tactical advantage and power over someone else a complete absence of empathy no regard for the feelings of other human beings if they're being harmed if they're being hurt doesn't matter I'll do it anyway we're already seeing that this is a big bulk of human behavior this can account for a whole lot of the way people act a whole huge portion of humanity the way they act this is also the characteristics of just about every institution on the face of the earth that you could possibly imagine or think of banking education corporations medical industry in many respects they claim to be people of care when in fact it's all about the pharmaceuticals you know it's all about making as much money as we can reel in on sickness government so more characteristics of the psychopath cunning thinking a very sharp cunning intellect not holistic intelligence but left-brain intellect these are intellectual people but they're not truly intelligent they don't have holistic intelligence because they lack the right brain aspects of consciousness and we're going to talk about the physiological mechanisms that actually are responsible for you know bringing forth these characteristics in an individual what part of the brain is malfunctioning what what part of this body computer that we call the brain and the central nervous system in the physical body what part of it is broken and what conditions does that create in the the personality and the psyche of the individual another characteristic of psychopathy is a willingness to engage in strongly immoral conduct even criminal conduct to get one's way see these are willful individuals willingness to engage in strongly immoral and criminal conduct if necessary so they have intellect plus we'll but what's missing is the spirit the Sacred Feminine is gone it's missing the emotions aren't there they're the emotional system the developed emotional system of the human being oh I shouldn't even say human being in the secondary psychopath yes it's there's still a human being the primary psychopath is again a different animal you want to speculate about what that animal may be why it may be among us go right ahead but the conditions are the same there they have a strong intellect very sharp keen cunning intellect and a very strong will but the emotional development is stunted from birth they don't have the normal range of human emotional capacity and therefore that makes them for all intents and purposes not human it's it's a different species than human beings what when whatever genetic factors and conditions come together to create the material for this being in the womb and and you could even speculate perhaps womb trauma may have something to do with this the conditions of the development of the fetus in the womb I'm willing to open up the floor to tons of speculation when it comes to this condition scientists don't really know truly where psychopathy came from but again that problem that speculative problem is why so many people don't want to look at it because they don't want to wrestle with the implications more characteristics to be listed the willingness to take what they want and do as they please at any time regardless of who is hurt or who is wronged willingness to take what they want theft isn't a problem for them they'll take your right to remain safe they'll take your right to remain unharmed they'll take you right not to be stolen from they'll take your property they'll take your rights they'll take your freedom they'll take your life if necessary they're takers a psychopath is a taker they don't care what they have to hurt to take more more is their only goal because they operate in the reptilian brain with the left brain the left hemisphere of the neocortex totally overactive completely chronically over engaged those are the only two parts of the brain that are really truly working properly in the psychopaths the are complex and the left brain the right brain almost nothing happening you put a true psychopath into a high-tech brain scan like a SPECT scan or a PET scan or something like that you looked at the right brain hemisphere the neural activity in the right brain and in the prefrontal cortex as a whole is going to be almost non-existent or significantly diminished and you can do this online go look at the brain scans of a psychopath maybe I'll post a couple of them with the podcast as well you'll be amazed at how different it is from a normally functioning human being because it's not a human beings brain it's some other thing it's some other animal an automaton robot animal that looks breathes talks walks like a human being but is not a human being and I know people say oh those are strong words Marc you're saying that there are people here among us that aren't really human yes I am absolutely saying that because it's true these people are broken irrevocably the primary psychopath they aren't human and they're never going to be human ever ever ever they cannot be reformed there's a reason for this and we'll get into that we need to focus our attention on attempting to reform secondary Psychopaths and see here la in lies the problem you have to know you know you'd have to have a case history you'd have to have examples from their youth that their parents or maybe perhaps willing to bring forward you'd have to talk to a Psychopaths parents where they always like this or did they become like this over time what kind of behavioral characteristics did they display as a child you know you know what a great television series that is an allegory about all of this it's called Dexter I highly encourage people to watch this television show if you don't watch any other television download this series on off of BitTorrent or Usenet or something like that and watch it because this is what it's all about psychopathy and this particular Bourne site or maybe possibly not born psychopath but one who became a secondary psychopath very young in life decides to deal with the other psychopaths of the world that's all I'll say I don't want to ruin the premise for people it's basically a serial killer who only kills other killers that's what the show is about based on books that were written I believe by the author's name is Jeff Lindsey but to go back to the characteristics of the psychopath we have to understand that it doesn't matter to them who they hurt or wronged they're going to continue with their actions because they have a very developed intellect and a very developed will they're not going to back down Psychopaths don't back down they become like robots that are programmed to do a particular action so do secondary psych op Psychopaths they operate the same way it's like a robot you're not really when they're still in that condition you're not dealing with a real human being you're dealing with an animal robot that is programmed with code just like a computer is programmed getting you know angry about the actual condition or ignoring it it would be the same it would be the equivalent of getting angry at the way a a computer program actually then executes its code forget about getting angry with it you got to deal with it either you go into the code and you change the code or you still get the same result and for a secondary psychopath it is possible to change that code with enough work on the individual now with a primary psychopath at some point yes if we develop advanced enough technology and we could talk about that in a little while would it be possible to develop a mechanism for dealing with primary psychopathy we could speculate on how what that technological solution or genetic solution might look like okay but I'll put that off to the side for a moment let's get back to the characteristics psychopaths all have a deceptive ability to appear to others as being benevolent as being the good guys as being caring and this is what they don't want you to realize the psychopath is only effective as long as they are concealed they have to remain hidden once their work and their their personality traits are brought out into the light of day game over for them because then people are going to be aware of what they're truly dealing with and unfortunately right now they're not they're not aware of it so beware of people that are you know excessively charming appearing outwardly benevolent but really that they have a hidden agenda and they'll never tell you about this possibility that we'll never talk about psychopathy you know they would want they're the people who would want to ignore this most of all forget about bringing that forward and putting that on the table as a topic of discussion they don't want anybody looking into this they want this condition well concealed and hidden and they want people to think of it only as a medical condition that is just dealt with at a you know psychological or psychiatric level when in fact these people are not only all around us they are in the highest levels of all worldly institutions running things running things in positions of quote-unquote responsibilities but it's not responsibility it's control they're in positions of control the psychopath has a deceptive ability to behave in superficially charming ways that's what that's what you have to keep in mind superficially charming ways but that's only to get people's guards to go down so that they can continue to advance their hidden motives they have ulterior hidden motives and agendas that they will do anything to get forward and it put make the public off guard to take their guard down they have to charm you they have to make you think they're out for their self-interests this is what all politicians do they need to make you think you need them most of all they have a willingness a total willingness to use intimidation and violence to control others that's no problem for them we have to kill how many people in order to get our agenda through 3,000 no problem do it that's it just like that just like that snap of a finger and people don't think that people like that exist in the world because they make a fundamental mistake they tried to graft on or attribute their moral sensibilities on to someone else and you can't do that you cannot make the erroneous and dangerous assumption that in a given situation other people will make the moral decision that you would make people will sell they wouldn't do that when real in reality what they're really thinking in their own mind is I wouldn't do that and then they're transferring that that's psychological transference onto another and they're making the erroneous assumption that they wouldn't do that and that again as I said at the beginning of the show that is the naivete of a child the naivete of an innocent child and that's a bad form of innocence in this case because we need to get street smart when it comes to dealing with a psychopath and again the psychopaths are in control of all the institutions on the earth government military police they this is who we're talking about they are the psychopaths bankers people in education even people in the New Age movement alternative religions and religious institutions themselves covering up sex crimes for pedophiles pederasts they're Psychopaths and religion they're willing to violate anybody's inherent human rights rights forget right your life doesn't mean anything to them you think your rights mean anything to them what right and wrong is means nil zilch nothing because if you just go back and take note of everything I've been saying aggressiveness apus absence of conscience absence of empathy cunning thinking okay strong will willingness to violate others with you know by initiating force and violence every one of these things is animal behavior every one of these things is descriptive of how an animal behaves and people still want to believe in their childish naivete that these people are actually human you don't want to believe that there's another species here with us amongst us again it's pure wishful thinking it's psychological denial it's cognitive dissonance and most of all it's unhealthy childish naivete more characteristics the psychopath has willingness to intentionally violate the inherent human rights of others they have the complete absence of any sense of guilt or remorse I mean if they have the willingness to go and violate people's rights and even take their lives if necessary you think they have any remorse or feel any guilt for what they do they feel nothing they feel nothing except the motivation to acquire more and more and more regardless of at whose expense it may happen to be because that's what a reptile does that's what an animal does that's an animal's behavior not a human behavior an animal behavior and before we even get any further into speculation on the part of people thinking that they understand what this is this is not what human nature is ladies and gentlemen I want to emphasize that right now but I'm going to go over that again a little bit later this is not the the the nature of the human being this may be the nature of a tiny tiny tiny tiny tiny fraction of humanity but it is not human nature quote-unquote human nature to think of this in that sense is such distortion and worldview poisoning and sickness of the mind itself that that's what's keeping us under the control of the psychopath is that think that's how human nature is and that's just the way it's always going to be and that's the thing that line of thinking that line of distorted reasoning is actually what allows them to keep controlling the bulk of humanity because people have that poison worldview well that's just the way it is that's just human nature no it is not at all what human nature is this is a condition that exists within the human genome for reasons which we can speculate on later that happens to be present and ultimately simply needs to be dealt with whether we try to figure out a way to get rid of it from the genome whether we try to figure a way to mimic human emotion through technology and use technology for the purpose of you know essentially building some kind of apparatus to make these people be able to feel and that would be a positive use of implantation of technology into the body or using technology in such a way to again through algorithms and software mimic the complexity of human emotion and then integrate that with the bio physiology of this small tiny class of people but again that's you know an speculation and an argument that we could talk about another time I want to continue to focus on the characteristics so we talked about that they have no sense of guilt or remorse at all zero they don't care they just don't care they have no care for other people they want other people not to care so that they can actually create this pecking order of them ruling the roost and then all of the secondary Psychopaths that they created to be like them doing their bidding for them rationalization is another one of their things justification in other words they're willing to justify and rationalize away their own immoral behavior to create rights for them that don't exist in nature justification deference psychological deference is another one of the characteristics of this condition that's making constant attempts to lay blame upon someone else for your own conduct passing the buck so to speak oh it's but you know I did this because this person did that I behaved like this transference deference psychological denial is another part of the condition of psychopathy itself you're denying your own outright wrongdoing not claiming any responsibility for your own actions that's not my fault you know oh it caused tons and tons of harm to other people and it was a direct result of what I did but I bear no moral responsibility for it I'm not responsible uh turd denial utter contemptuous nests are the feelings of other beings contempt they look at people with a conscience in contempt you're lower than me you're less than me and you could say hey you're doing the same thing yeah I am I'm saying these people really are the ones without completeness they are the ones who do truly lack something that other people have the ability to feel again they look at that as a detriment that they're pleased not to be burdened with oh I'm so pleased not to be burdened with the ability to feel anything in the physiology as a result of my behavior therefore I'm unrestrained I can do whatever I want no matter who it harms why wouldn't I want to be like that that makes me better than somebody else wrong it makes you infinitely less actually incapable of even perceiving the entire purpose of human existence which is to develop the essence of the spirit and that's only possible through the gift of human emotion that's only possible through the heart and again I'm saying things that are going to be harsh and unapologetic and things that people do not want to deal with they don't want to bring up they don't want to acknowledge them they don't want to talk about them because they're in denial themselves the people who don't want to look at this condition are in cognitive dissonance high-level psychological denial and that's a mental illness in and of itself back to the characteristics pathological lying or does that sound familiar that goes hand in hand with psychopathy pathological lying again every one of the leaders of every institutional in the face of the earth comes to mind politicians people in government people in banking high finance ears every corporation on the face of the earth they lie pathologically to get what they want or to manipulate other people into doing what they want them to do they don't care if they have no allegiance to truth no care for the truth a bit they'll say or do anything without concern for accuracy without concern for truth in order to advance their agenda they have a totally distorted sense of the consequences of their actions they think they can continue to do things and get away with them endlessly the consequence for my behavior that's rubbish that's some religious rubbish that's what a true psychopath thinks when somebody is on the verge of psychopathy secondary psychopathy okay primary Psychopaths just think there's no consequence for anything they do they can continue to do things and get away with them forever that's part of their distorted logic process well you talk to a person who's even developing beginning to develop secondary psychopathy and you'll encounter that same total denial oh there's no consequences for what I do no none whatsoever ladies and gentlemen we're at the 2-minute station break at the top of the hour we'll be right back we'll be continuing to talk about psychopathy on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about human psychopathy what is a psychopath what are their identifying personality characteristics what is the difference between primary and secondary psychopathy and at a future point we'll look at speculation on why psychopathy even exists at all that'll be for another time I want to get back into the identifying characteristics of psychopathy we talked about pathological lying we talked about a severe least or distorted sense of the consequences of their own behavior of their own actions now here's a another one is the total failure to accept any personal responsibility okay that goes hand in hand with the distorted sense of the consequences of their own behavior they have a strong belief that they'll never be brought to justice okay contempt for other people that for their will to do anything about it they think they'll continue to abuse others endlessly and no one will ever do anything about it and let me just emphatically state this here on the air under no uncertain terms they are wrong very wrong just so that is stated for the record you're incorrect about that they will be brought to justice and I would like to see them brought to justice here in the physical domain regardless they're going to be brought to justice one way or another but I think we should bring them to justice the people who do truly have the ability and the capacity to feel and to know right from wrong and to know truth I feel that's our responsibility we have an ability to respond to this condition and it would be right for us to respond to it it would be right for us to do what is necessary to purge this condition from humanity once and for all and I think we need to do that by working with people who are either in or on the borderline of secondary psychopathy constantly you know a one-to-one basis if necessary or in a group setting if necessary to bring them in some form out of this cult that they're a member of that keeps them psychopathic regardless of what institution it is military police government banking etc education medicine these are all cults for all intents and purposes they are operational cults that only care about their own continuation the continuation of their own existence their own survival and all they're doing is continuing to condition people to get them to comply behaviorally with the factors that are necessary for the institution's survival regardless of who is being harmed in the process and that's more characteristics of a psychopath the survival of their themselves and their agenda is paramount to everything else that's the number-one tenet of all dark ocultism Satanism dark luciferianism the number-one agenda Satanism dark luciferianism dark cobble ISM dark masonry every one of these things the number one thing is self-preservation above all else survival no matter who needs to be harmed in the process I go forward whether I'm doing what's right or wrong or not if I'm doing what's wrong it doesn't make a difference regardless of what has to be done I go forward and self-preservation is my highest instinct which again is an animal instinct that's not people think oh that's human instinct that's human nature no that's animal instinct that's animal nature and people will say well human beings are just another animal there's where you're wrong again human beings are not just another animal human beings are an animal with the capacity to grow to so much more than that base animalistic nature because we have more than one type of nature there is an animal nature that dwells within us but that doesn't have to rule we have to develop a true human nature and people confuse that with our conditioned nature and condition are not the same thing we needed to develop true human nature the current human condition has nothing to do with human nature it has to do with animal nature that is ruling the human condition I hope people can grasp that and grasp what I just said to you really sit and think about it so one characteristic I haven't gotten to is perhaps the most important ok Psychopaths have the ability to feign to fake the normal human emotions even though they're not real feeling them this is because they grew up with this condition a primary psychopath grew up with this condition when they were young they interacted with people and recognized very early in life that they were different drastically different than other people and they knew that if they were exposed as being completely different they would be recognized for being something that is less than human or in other words being a full animal having no true human nature looking as a human having the guise of a human being able to walk breathe talk you know like a human being but really not being human they recognized they were something other than a normal human being another species if you will and in order to go through life unrecognized to hide in plain sight if you will they became very very good actors they watched human normal human emotion at displays of normal emotion in context in society and then practice that literally practice it to try to fake it and you know I would go so far as to say well if you're thinking well what do they do standing in front of a mirror and actually practice different emotional responses yes yes they actually did that and may still actually do that they practice literally to try to make their responses as genuine seeming as possible when in fact in the heart they feel nothing in the body there is no physiological response going on and there's a reason for that the part of the brain that actually generates the ability for the physiology to feel emotional responses in in the body when certain conditions are present when certain situations are taking place that part of the brain that puts those neuropeptides and meters into the bloodstream okay is not functioning properly in the Psychopaths and from in the case of the primary psychopath that part of the brain is actually broken from birth it is not functioning this is the limbic brain the midbrain the middle chamber as it is called an in the esoteric sense is not functioning now we could speculate about why that's the case but in the case of the primary psychopath it's important simply to understand that that condition exists from birth in a secondary psychopath the same basic thing is taking place but it is because the being through their conditioning and through their bad choices okay and not working with the brain not working with the psyche not doing psychic cleansing to clean and maintain sanity sanitized conditions within the psyche okay had that part of the brain has atrophied the midbrain has actually atrophied and the r-complex of the brain is actually ruling the individual and this is also happens because the left brain is chronically over engaged and the right brain creative thinking heuristic thinking in other words big-picture thinking has not been engaged peep someone has only focused on individual physical tasks everyday physical tasks they need to do for whoa here's the word here survival that's all they've been focused on they haven't been focused on any abstract thinking they haven't been focused on anything creative music hasn't been a part of their life art hasn't been a part of their life they're only about money I need money to survive so I got to do this physical task to survive and that's all my entire existence is about that's the path to becoming a psychopath a secondary psychopath I want constant lyrium ffice eyes the difference between the two you have to get clear about the difference that a secondary psychopath has created through conditions and factors in life in other words the culture creates the secondary psychopath the culture that they're in the cult that they're in that they're identified with that they believe in unquestioningly you can break them outside of the cult cure then you can change the thought patterning and conditioning that created this like secondary psychopathic condition I don't care what you do with a primary psychopath you are not going to change their condition because they are let's for all intents and purposes call them a midbrain amputee the midbrain is there it's just broken it's like look it's like if you put it's like if you put a component in a computer that doesn't really function in the computer there's no driver for it okay you put a video card in a computer and you don't have any driver for that card it doesn't make a difference you could plug a screen in you're not gonna have the manifestation on the screen because you while the driver may be present which is what we're talking about in the mid I'm sorry while the physical card may be present in the computer which is what we're talking about talking about the midbrain if you don't have a driver I don't care what's gonna happen when you turn on the computer I don't care if there's a card in there I don't care if you have the nicest monitor you're not going to display an image because the driver isn't there so for all intents and purposes the functioning between the software and the hardware is broken that's what a primary psychopath is so therefore again you can speculate about what might we do to solve this condition that's even if you don't want to wrestle with what put it that way they begin with you know like I said you might find what created that problem in the genome and correct it at an atomic level if we ever get to that advanced level of genetic understanding may that would work maybe you could again build some kind of a biofeedback device in the for the physiology that mimics through software and algorithms the normal range of emotions and I'm totally against putting any technology in the body I'm not a try I have no transhumanist leanings I don't want to see anything you know like that done to normal human beings but again technology exists for a reason and this what I would look at as a possible positive use of technology that operates with the physiology look bionic limbs for people who may be an amputee I don't have a problem with that that's not wrong that's the positive use of an advanced technology hey if you're going to give someone a functionality that is there that they're lacking and suffering as a result of not having there then fine do it and I'm saying this would only be necessary for a tiny tiny tiny tiny fraction of the the bulk of humanity I'm not saying that all the people who are currently psychopathic would need you know any kind of a technology put into them to correct that condition that's not what I'm saying so don't get it twisted okay I'm saying for the the person who is the amputee from birth the primary psychopath you're not going to solve this by working with the individual you're not going to even solve it by changing the conditions they live in you can go and take a primary psychopath and put them in a Tibetan Buddhist you know a ashram and have them chant with the Buddhist monks until they the day they die they're still going to be a primary psychopath they're not going to feel anything as a result of that it's irrevocably broken the midbrain of a primary psychopath barring any kind of physical intervention or interaction through technology is irrevocably broken and never going to generate human emotion in their physiology get over it get over it that's the case that's true that exists among us the end if you're in denial of that you yourself have a psychological condition called cognitive dissonance you don't want to look at what reality actually is you're ignorant ignorant ignoring reality thinking you're going to somehow prosper in that condition which is a psychological pathology itself so understand the difference the primary psychopath has the actual midbrain there's no driver driving it therefore there is no ability for them to feel so if human human 'ti got technologically advanced enough maybe to write a driver quote-unquote maybe we could help those people but right now we're not at that level of technological expertise and know-how because to be able to write an algorithmic program that would be able to mimic the full range of human emotions would probably take more super computing power than all the computers on the earth multiplied by a thousand times that's how complex interaction with you know the interaction of human emotion actually is and maybe that's not the point of trying to solve it that way maybe the point is that these people just need to be identified and mitigated they need to be dealt with they need to be isolated I would prefer them just being here and being a mild annoyance and every once in a while when they raise one of their ridiculous immoral notions people just brush them off because there's at such a level of higher consciousness and they say you are mad and sick I feel bad for you that you were born like that but go away now and they're there they would be no problem if people as a whole came out of their mock or secondarily psychopathic conditions started actually Haring healed their own worldview and decided we're not going to do the bidding of the primary psychopathic animals that are here running things and that's wishful thinking in many ways because are there enough people to counteract the psychopath the primary psychopath I would say not even close folks and if you think there is I would also say you're pretty delusional and you're probably on a very new age you know bent in life and you you think that things are much much much more promising or positive than what they really are I tend to look at things as a realist and not try to put my hopes and projections on what's really happening but instead of actually look at what actually is happening what actually is occurring hence the name of the show what on earth is happening not one on earth I want to be happening deal with the reality the truth as it is and then make a decision what are you going to do about it so so one of the things that people have termed psychopaths is an interspecies predator and it's it's somewhat accurate but in many ways I won't even use the term interspecies predator I would simply refer to them as a different species that's preying on humanity okay they lacked the actual qualities that allow for human beings as a body of people to live in social harmony as long as these people are running things there will never be peace there will never be social harmony in humanity this is the problem and the problem is that we continue to let them rule that we won't say no to them the problem is that there's a whole other subspecies of you a subsection it pardon me a subsection of humanity that is do doing the bidding of the primary psychopathic animal that is ruling over the body of humanity they're saying yes animal psychopath I'll do your bidding for you what do you have for me you have a nice paycheck for me oh great I can get my widescreen television I can get my my house out in the suburbs with a three-car Garage and Alexis great I'll destroy my own people in their future for you for this other species just I just need a big enough number in my bank account let's go let's start the work unfortunately that's the animalistic nature that most human beings display they don't care they don't care they're so jaded and they've become so lowered in consciousness through all the food they take in through all the the poisonous media that they watch the poison worldview that they've taken into themselves the horrible things that they are willing to listen to come out of other idiots mouths that has nothing to do with reality trivia inane banter sports nonsense you know entertainment that has nothing to do with allegory or or morals and there's a few things out there that do you know try to put the moral tale in with the entertainment it's a it's a desperate attempt to get people to comprehend allegory to be entertained by something and then oh whoa I see what he was saying there it works on so few people it's not enough that's not doing enough folks it works on too few I'm not knocking allegorical fiction I personally love it but the bulk of humanity is not getting the message they don't understand something like Dexter they don't grasp what's being said they don't understand something like Lord of the Rings or Star Wars or Harry Potter or you know The Walking Dead another show that's a highly allegorical because they're the walking-dead themselves how are they going to comprehend what's really being said in an allegory you need a certain amount of brain development you need a certain amount of psychological development to even grasp what an allegory is let alone what it's saying to you so an interspecies predator is how many people have viewed the psychopath eye again almost look at them as an extra species predator they're outside of the the real humanity they're not really truly human there's something else altogether that looks human but is not the condition of psychopathy is at the root of the problems in which we find ourselves and very few people are even talking about it IRA I talked about a quote on the last couple of radio shows that I was on that there are more people in the world adults living in the world that would rather believe in Santa Claus that would rather condition their mind to continue to believe in Santa Claus okay then there are people who are willing to turn their attention and deal with the reality of psychopathy particularly primary psychopathy and there's a reason for that and not not only just to recognize that it exists but to recognize that it actually that the the primary psychopaths are who is actually ruling humanity as our masters more people would rather believe in Santa Claus then address that truth the main reason for that is they would have to wrestle with the uncomfortable implication of why does this condition exist in the first place and again I said we'll get into that not for today's show however I want to go back to a couple more things regarding the psychopath and then I want to pose a question and open up the phone lines so I 'kathy is not human nature as some people would lead people to believe this is just not how people are don't be misled into that don't be misled by the opposite the New Age movement doesn't want people to look into this or focus on it to learn more about it they don't want you to understand this is who's ruling you because there are responsible largely for putting a lot of the New Age material into existence this cult of Psych psychopaths so you know it's very dangerous to ignore this you ignore it at your own peril and at the peril of your own family your own freedom the peril of your own freedom and the freedom of your own family and loved ones but the opposite to think that this is human nature is also just as dangerous and poisonous again tiny tiny portion of humanity has this in them as a genetic psychological condition because the midbrain is AI is basically operating without a driver that's how you can look at the analogy it's there but the driver is missing the software code to actually activate that midbrain is not working properly you could look at it as not there at all or maybe infected with a virus however you want to look at it to make you understand the concept you know is is fine okay so psychopathy is not just a psychological disorder this is the other thing that we have to learn it is not just a psychological disorder it is also a learned behavior primary psychopathy is a psychological disorder that is inherent in the human genome but secondary psychopathy is a learned behavior you can actually acquire it over time by taking in the worldview of the primary psychopath it is a communicable disease as such it is it is able to be transferred from the diseased psyche of one person over some time to create disease or pathology in the site in the psyche of another individual and that's what a communicable disease is yeah it's not an airborne symptom it's an energy borne symptom it is an ether borne disease it's not an airborne disease it's ether born the psychopaths are putting their worldview out into the field of energy around us and we're latching onto it and taking it onboard ourselves and it's infecting our psyche so they'll tell you Oh psychopathy cannot be caught yes it can be caught it just happens over a long period of time by taking in a diseased worldview as your own so it is a communicable disease again the Psychopaths ability to remain hidden rests with their ability to feign a normal range of human emotions and that's what allows them to stay well hidden in the places that they operate once enough light is cast in their direction exposing them and their agenda less peep more people okay become wise to their ways to their methods of manipulation and eventually when that's done a psychopath scatters and their influence becomes negligible in society to perpetuate their control psychopaths are always skilled they're very adept at manipulating other people into thinking that they need to they need them that they need to continue to do what they're doing in that particular society otherwise the society would somehow collapse into mayhem and chaos so part of their whole MO is they need to convince you that they're necessary that their ways are sorry that their worldview is necessary and that society as a whole could never survive without them that's part of their main manipulation tactic that somehow they perform some vital and necessary service for Humanity and if they were ever to be exposed and routed out and society would be without them that total chaos would result and they're playing on that primal fear of chaos nested deep within the human psyche to get people to stand down not expose them and not ultimately deal with them in whatever way they need to deal with them to mitigate their influence okay one of the ways that they continue to reinforce this untrue notion okay is fear and dependency fear and dependency that's what they want to continuously re-emphasize they want you to always be afraid of something always be afraid of something that's how they can continue to manipulate if you're afraid their tactic of controlled opposition or I'm sorry of hegelian dialectic is also going to work because this is how they work through chaos through the fear of chaos okay and they're going to create chaotic situations in in our midst once they get people to have a fearful reaction to it you know this chaotic event happens and the people have you know a fearful reaction has been invoked on the part of the general population then the psychopath steps in they want to pose as the savior they offer their totally self-serving solution that advances their agenda that they already have planned for the very problems which they themselves initiated okay they have one overall objective they need to make others as similar to themselves as possible so they need people to take on their worldview if people don't take on their worldview their influence is completely stifled in society because there's so few of them they need the huge horde of secondary Psychopaths to be willing to take on their worldview to do their bidding or to simply accept reality as their vision of it dictates is you know they're they have a vision of reality that they want people to accept is the way things are and and for other people who just don't care which is a form of becoming secondarily psychopathic to just say well that's the way it is nothing nothing you can do about it and to stand down never attempt any change to affect any change in the world so many people are in this condition let me tell you something so many people in my family are in this condition and probably many listeners as well they don't care that the world is the way that it is they don't care that there's injustice they don't care that there are rights being violated constantly around every corner they look at their world view is that's other people's problem doesn't affect me and they're wrong they're just as wrong as the psychopath is wrong that they're never going to be brought to justice they're just as wrong see this can their rule can only continue when we're only focused on our own gain on ourselves that's it when we worship money greed selfishness okay we remain in ignorance in ignorance I'm sorry even amongst the incredible amounts of information that exists in our world we don't want to really learn about morality we don't want to really learn about what rights are and what they're not what we have a right to do what we do not have a right to we don't want to extend the non-aggression principle to others around us you know we don't want to take that into our own understanding and then extend it to all others and we don't even even want to understand that we have a right to defend ourselves against the psychopath physically if necessary humanity wants to remain in all of this ignorant and selfishness and self-centeredness and think we can somehow prosper and get out of the control that we're under and it doesn't work that way Psychopaths can only be contained when people refuse to start refusing to taking on their worldview and being like them in any way we have to stop basically exuding the same characteristics of the psychopath at a lower level until we can get above where they're operating from from a place of consciousness nothing's going to happen and if enough people can't do that I would make the very uncomfortable statement that the people who can do that the small group of people who can do that then it becomes their responsibility to physically act to move humanity forward regardless of what that may mean for them in a physical sense a sacrifice then has to be made if you will and this is exactly what the founders of this country decided they attempted to deal with the psychopath in the first way that is attempted that is stated that they can be dealt with escape go somewhere or leave the psychopath isolated or leave them where you're at if you if you can and you go someplace else either isolate them or isolate yourself from them and that's YP a lot of people came over here one of the reasons now of course are their hidden agendas within because Psychopaths infiltrated that yes okay they had right from the big that's why they wanted to control people's worldview that oh you can't cross that ocean they want to put notions out there oh that can't be done they know it could be all the time that knowledge was always there and hidden from the people to cross over to the quote unquote new world they wanted to keep that knowledge from them so people would just stay in their tyranny and then when people said no I'm gonna make the effort to go over the ocean to the other continent that we know is there and I don't care what that may mean how much of a hardship that may be to you know to build up from from nothing we're gonna do it anyway because we want to get away from these Psychopaths see the problem was consciousness still wasn't high enough they still couldn't really isolate the influence of the psychopath and prevent the psychopath from coming over there and then when the British decided we're going to come over here with our psychopathic hordes called the the British Navy you know and the British army and land troops on the shores of a people who simply wanted to be free and to be left alone those Psychopaths came over here and how did the founders decide to deal with them how did the people who wage the revolutionary war against the British decide to deal with those Psychopaths you want to know how they decided to deal with them they decided to shoot them that's it I'm sure they had many a conversation attempting to warn them about the error of their ways and ultimately the psychopath the secondary psychopaths that were the British serving the primary Psychopaths of the crown would not back down because you didn't have enough psychological influence presence you didn't have enough truly morally educated people present you didn't have enough people truly at a higher level of awareness and consciousness and so the only other option that would be available was exercised and that was to defend one's life liberty and property against incursion of violence through the use of defensive force and debate physically back there pressors by whatever amount of force was required to do it now I'm going to open up the phones for the rest of the show and the question that I want to hear answered from people first and then we can talk about psychopathy but this is the question that's going to be on the floor for this show the next show and probably the one effort because I'm going to continue to talk about this dynamic for the next two weeks minimum okay is did was what the the Revolutionary War fighters in America at the time of the American Revolution did was their actions were their actions acts of hate against their fellow man or were their actions acts of love for their fellow men that's and why do you think that I on my I'm sure people can easily extrapolate where I fall in this dynamic what what I feel it's probably no secret but I would like to know where the listenership is at with this and feel why and hear why they feel on either side of that dynamic so let's go to the phones and get your take on this here we go caller from the 6:02 area code I believe this is Ivan in Phoenix if I'm not mistaken you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark yeah it is Ivan okay Ivan let me pose the question to you directly do you feel that the actions of the fet of the founding fathers of this country and those who waged the revolutionary war against the British in you know 1775 and six do you feel that what they did were acts of hate or acts of love and why hmm that's kind of I don't want to see a loaded question because obviously to start killing you know the British is kind of hateful you know who using violence but I understand that yeah they wanted to be free I have a place for their kind the people I wanted to leave England to be free so that was an act of love you know to get out from under that you know tyranny so yeah it was that act of love but yeah I guess it's kind of twofold that yin-yang thing you know has the good stuff we have to make the distinction between was an action were actions already being done to them that drove them to take counter action in other words of course just just killing would of course be a violation of natural law you know Mert murder meaning the initiation of killing would of course be a violation of natural law the the the revolutionaries were not murdering the British regardless of what anyone thinks that was not an they were not acts of murder they were acts of Defense who are the aggressors who are the initiators of force were the revolutionaries the initiators of force or were the British revolutionaries of force in other words all things being equal would the revolutionaries who picked up their weapons and fought the British never have initiated violence against the British if they were left alone right yeah I see what you're saying yeah you're right you're right they would have been left to their own that everyone in no violence there would have been no usages of force the violence was initiated by the British they listened to a psychopath who gave them orders got on a wooden she wouldn't shift before there were actual bigger actual you know well-made ocean vessels like there are today with scurvy and disease and all kinds of you know poisonous deleterious conditions on a boat going across the Atlantic Ocean just to oppress people who they never met in their lives many of them and we're doing the same thing the United States people who are call themselves Americans are doing the same thing here to other countries listening to the whims of the psychopath who want to remain in who wants to remain in control getting on a ship or a plane going to a foreign land and oppressing people that they never met for resources and control it's a disgrace it's a total loathsome disgrace that these people should not even be called human beings they are so vile and I hold them in total contempt that's how vile these people are the nerve of them to think what they're doing is somehow their right you have nerve is all I have to say to those people and I'm talking about the military of the United States you have nerve thinking that what you're doing is somehow a right on your part when all you're doing is serving psychopathic interests just like the British were serving the interests of the psycho psychopaths of the crown of the King okay coming over here to oppress people and then you want to say that when they fight back physically against you you're gonna call them insurgents you're gonna call them terrorists well that's just like saying that the founding fathers were terrorists which was what is what these psychopathic police training manuals and training seminars want to try to condition and brainwash police into thinking that the founding fathers of this country were terrorists from wanting their freedom being a terrorist for not wanting to be a slave really you're a terrorist for not wanting to be a slave and for saying that if a psychopath keeps coming at me and refusing to acknowledge that I am a free human being and trying to make me be their slave that I have no right to physically defend themselves and kill that person if necessary they're out of their minds that is a human right ladies and gentlemen and the revolutionaries exercised it they said enough is enough and they exercised that right and they did what was required they took the secondary Psychopaths out just like we did in World War two we had to do it again unfortunately and I don't look at that as something it was a manipulation yes you can look at all the ways World War two was manipulated but to simply stand back and allow the product of that manipulation called the Nazis to just take over the world would have been a massive wrongdoing on the part of the people and they did have that we did have to go in there and wage war on these Psychopaths and in a lot of ways now were the new Psychopaths were the new Psychopaths America wait we're the new Nazis waging war on the other countries of the world to try to take their resources and control their people and this is what the imbeciles calling themselves soldiers who have never looked at the truth because they've never worked with themselves they've never done any psychic cleansing in their lives and God forbid if they've ever really opened up a book in their life okay don't want to look at the truth of because they don't want to understand that they're the bad guys because they're secondarily psychopathic and they've been trained to be they've been conditioned to be we talked about that on the show we talked about the techniques of cults the techniques of cults used against the military and the police these are occult techniques that have existed for thousands and thousands of years and are being used to great effectiveness in putting the police in and military into secondarily psychopathic conditions whether they were genetic or a primary Psychopaths or not so you know there has to come a time when we understand we always maintain the right to use defensive force against people who will not stop coming against our rights we have a right to exercise what is a right actions which are rights people don't have a right to stop us from exercising rights anymore than they have a right to do something to us that is not a right that is causing harm and and and is actually a wrong they have no right to initiate that force what you need to look at is who is initiating the force to know who's in the wrong and then the right always exists for a retaliatory response in the physical you don't have to engage that response but does the right exist absolutely yes it does if you are walking in open territory and you are accosted you have a right to defend yourself with physical force by whatever means you have at your disposal to do it a gun a knife a club fists feet anything doesn't matter a broken bottle a stone a stick whatever you have at your disposal that's your inherent natural law right okay and these Psychopaths want to convince you you don't have that right to respond to violence with defensive force they want to convince you you don't have that right that that's the that they have to act as an intermediary you need to go to the priests class called the police that's just like a priest as an intermediary claims being an intermediate or an intermediary between you and God the nerve of that claim a police officer claims to be the intermediary between you and those who had caused you physical harm that's and saying you don't have the right to use defensive force you have to go through us the nerve the abyssal the absolute unmitigated gall of a person who believes they have rights that someone else does not the right to prevent someone else from using one of their rights to defend their physical body imagine and for those who say I'm getting too three-dimensional and you know I'm talking too much about physicality here okay they need to understand there's no distinguishing between the physical and the spiritual this is another big lie okay the manifestations that happen on the physical plane are a result of what is taking place in the spiritual domain so if for all in effects it's just a cause-and-effect relationship and they are one in the same this is the whole problem with religion and science religion places the spiritual in higher context as as a super superior to the physical and science is place the the physical in a superior position to the spiritual and both are incorrect they don't have a holistic integrated view that the spiritual domain and physical domain are essentially one and the same through the relationship that they share which is what all of the great mystery tradition teachings of millennia have been trying to get humanity to understand so this is a huge problem in the whole worldview of people they're convinced that they don't have rights that they do and taking up arms when someone is an oppression is one of our rights as a matter of fact the founders really attempted to enshrine it in the founding documents of this country saying that you have a right and duty to abolish oppressive government saying that the only thing that they felt was necessary they used the word necessary one time in the Constitution a well-regulated militia necessary to the security of a free State the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed necessary because they knew firearms were for the defense of freedom against encroaching tyranny and that was their proper use firearms are not for hunting firearms are not even for just simple home protection or protection of for your physical body as you walk among society that they are ancillary or secondary mechanism secondary purposes for the defense of use through weapons of weapons the primary use is so that you have the ability to defend yourself from encroaching tyranny of government and the founders understood that and attempting to enshrine the right to use physical force in the founding documents of this country was not acts of hate or acts of terrorism regardless of what any distorted logic may get people to believe they were acts of love they were acts of higher consciousness understanding that freedom is a gift of the Creator and needs to be defended at all times and places regardless of how it needs to be defended so I think I want to make it very clear where I stood for people where I stand on this issue the founders of this country didn't kill didn't murder anybody they killed people yes they didn't murder anybody the British were the murderers and you know let's not get tied up in where people are from in the world people from the UK may be listening right now I'm not talking about you right now the people who did those acts were murderers who came over here and attempted to oppress the people on these shores were not killers they were murderers there's a difference between killing and murdering murdering you initiated the the force when you had no right to so it was violence murder is a result of violence killing can be either a result of violence if it is murder or if it is not murder if it is defensive use of force then it is not murder it is simply killing someone who would not back down coming at you with violence so the distinction is this simple I'm walking on the street I happen to be carrying a concealed firearm someone comes up to me with another firearm and says give me all of your property give me all your valuables your money your whatever jewelry you may have on you your wallet etc and I like those shoes while you're out of take those off in their mind - I take out my firearm and put right through the chest done there they're dead I murdered no one ladies and gentlemen as a result of doing that if you don't understand that you're under mind control that was a defensive killing because the other person come at came at me with violence and the intent to murder if I did not if my will was not if I did not agree to the usurpation of my will to his will and therein lies the act of coercion that I have a natural law right to defend myself against and this is what we're up against in the psychopathic condition of humanity and these Psychopaths want to try to condition us and brainwash us into believing that we may never fight back we may never actually physically take our freedom they want to think it can never be done like that well let me give you a pointer here let me give you a little piece of advice that's the only way that it ever has been done it's never been done any other way do you see human consciousness rising to the point before it needs to be done in that way such that humanity will just suddenly wake up and say no my god what are we doing were so wrong did the British do that were there enough people to convince them of the wrongness of their actions that the Nazis do that did any other oppressive regime did the Russians under Stalin under Lenin etc do that that the people today living in the United States are the people today living in the United States under the regimes that we're living under today calling themselves presidencies ultimately directed by high-level globalist think tanks the UN and other organizations directing the globalist agenda are do you see the people rising up in consciousness to no to this agenda do you see massive amount of military refusing to follow their orders in these illegal wars of aggression do you see massive amounts of police refusing their orders to continue to impress to continue to usurp the natural inherent rights of other people no you don't see it I don't see it I would love to see the evidence of it I would love people to come forward and bring this evidence forward to me and show me where this is happening at but I see no evidence of that happening that's why we have to really understand the reason that we have the ability to use defensive force if it was never there to be used we wouldn't even have the capability of doing it we have to understand that that's a sacred obligation and it needs to put into effect when there's not going to be any other way to preserve human freedom now that's as controversial as it gets and I don't really care who's listening I don't care who's listening no more than if I was in the Revolutionary War I would have cared that the crown was listening let me tell you something the people who put their signature on the Declaration of Independence knew that they were signing their death warrant in that very act they knew that they were either gonna fight and then their freedom or they were gonna fight and die and that's where we need to get to ladies and gentlemen we need to get to that deep of an understanding of human freedom that it doesn't matter who's gonna get it or who's not gonna get it we're gonna be willing to act take that for however you want to take it that's the truth ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have on this edition of what on earth is happening next week we'll continue with this we'll continue talking about psychopathy and taking your calls on this very important question that goes hand-in-hand with an understanding of psychopathy and how to deal with it you've been listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle

What On Earth Is Happening Show #134

Topics: *Psychopathy, Characteristics of Psychopaths, the Non-Aggression Principle vs. Aggression Ideology, the true meaning of Anarchy, Force vs. Violence, The Second Amendment, the Inherent Right to use Defensive Force against Violence*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting calm today is Sunday December 9th 2012 this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing to talk about human psychopathy and the possible defenses against it and we are going to continue to take your calls on the topic of was the acts of the founders of this country during the American Revolution the actions that they decided to take against their oppressors for the preservation the security of the freedom of those who would come after them were those acts that they took acts of love or acts of hate and why you think so either way so let me give the call and number right here at the top of the show to join us toll-free on what on earth is happening call eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five I have a couple event announcements of course coming up here in Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th of 2013 the free your mind to conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult taking place at the Arch Street meeting house at 3:20 Arch Street here in Philadelphia the doors will open 8 o'clock a.m. each day the featured speakers Allen Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stewart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien Curtis day this doctor dream freighter X Freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a mono Davina Mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonja Barrett 24 speakers over a three-day event advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet and greet plus a vegetarian meal and a concert $20 featuring the divine hand ensemble a theremin a classical ensemble senator around the theremin for the Friday conference $40 for the Saturday conference $40 and for the entire three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet only 120 dollars for more information on this great event coming up in April of 2013 here in the city of Philadelphia please visit www.youtube.com / t FP live truth freedom prosperity live hosted by Mike savvy and truth freedom prosperity will be taking place Friday December 21st 2012 yes the end date the prophesied end date of the Mayan calendar 12-21-12 I'll be the featured activist at this event at underground arts at 1200

Cal o Hill Street on Friday December 21st at 9 o'clock p.m. for more information check out www.cannainsider.com/trends [Music] hours that we're going to have this money bomb campaign for for your mind - it's going to be taking place on American freedom radio where a freighter X broadcasts out of and this is going to be taking place on January 13th ok so Sunday January 13 2013 it's going to be a 12 hour marathon from noon to midnight on January 13th on American freedom radio we're going to have different hosts hosting the event for the twelve hours and we're going to be interviewing some of the featured speakers at the free your mind conference and attempting to raise as much donation money as is possible so that we can help to support the effort to bring in US speakers from from out of town so you won't want to miss that Sunday January 13th from noon to midnight on American freedom radio the ad-free chip before I talk about that I want to alert everyone that I will be interviewed tomorrow Monday December 10th on the h2o show this is the new incarnation of the show that used to be called two guys one girl out of Montreal Quebec Canada hosted by Franco uard so the new show is called the h2o show it's broadcast out of the h2o radio network the website for that is Radio h2o dot CA and I will be interviewed tomorrow on the h2o show from 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time so check that out on that great Network and I will also be posting that to the news section of my website if you check out the news section of my website there is also a couple of new things posted I was interviewed this past week by Vinny Eastwood and Frater ex on their new video podcast called dark oak halted mysticism this happened on Thursday December 6th of last week so you can check that out that is in my news section of what on earth is happening dot-com and that was a great interview where we covered topics of course ocultism but we also went deep into human psychopathy the non-aggression principle force versus violence and you know natural law so it was a great interview by two great gentlemen who I'm very happy to be on their show I believe this was the the first episode of dark occulted mysticism I could be incorrect it might have been the second one but it's a new show by Vinnie eastwood of the vinny eastwood show and freighter X of the middle chamber also in the new section and on the videos section of what on earth is happening calm finally I got posted the video was completed by Tim Smith who recorded and edited the video Tim is also one of the organizers of the freer mind to conference as well The Matrix trilogy decoded presentation that I gave as part of fundraiser number one for the freer mind to event we're going to probably be putting on some other fundraisers in the new year at underground arts I'm waiting to hear back from them to get confirmed dates but we'll probably have be having at least a couple of fundraisers a couple more fundraisers before the free remind to event so be sure to check out the video I am very happy with the way the video turned out Tim did a great job he edited slides from the presentation right into the video and I think I did a really good job decoding the Matrix movies allegorically you know explaining how these are allegories spiritual allegories and what the symbolism in the means for us in the modern world in which we are living so be sure to check that out the presentation called The Matrix trilogy decoded in the what on earth is happening news section and videos section it is also posted to my youtube channel at youtube.com slash what on earth 93 which is my official YouTube channel last announcement is that I the ad-free chippin to keep the show ad free here on oracle broadcasting currently stands at $500 we are halfway there and we are right about at the halfway time frame so we're right on course we need to raise a thousand by January 31st in order to keep the show ad free for the February March April time period so to those who have donated to that chip in effort I thank you very much the donations are very much appreciated and people who are making donations are doing a great job to keep the show commercial free with the ad-free chip and campaign okay let's jump into our topic for discussion today which is a continuation from last week and it is on human psychopathy and defense against the psychopath now I'm going to post a couple of videos with this week's podcast and I have do have some images last week I had no images because I really wanted to focus and hammer into people the characteristics of the psychopath the personality traits and characteristics of the psychopathic personality so I didn't even want any images to get in the way last week so that people can really focus on what this horrid condition that plagues humanity is actually all about this week I made a few images and you can find those as always on the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page click the radio show tab and you will see listed underneath the player for the show images for today's show now that is when the show is live of course when the show is not live I take that off of the radio show page and it goes into the podcast with the show okay with each podcast so you can find the images also in the podcast section of the website under related images for each podcast that is posted there today we have five images the first image was of course the for your mind to event poster and the next image begins will do a review from last week which is the characteristics of psychopaths and I put some lovely imagery to go along with these couple of slow image number two shows definite Psychopaths that are basically involved in the daily administration of our world and I'm sure people are just thrilled to see such wonderful pictures here with such in-depth listings of the characteristics of these sick twisted individuals so let's to do a brief review let's go over some of the characteristics of the psychopath that we talked about last week and with the podcast I'm going to post a couple of great documentaries this week I think very important documentaries to see about the psychopath there's two of them in particular is defense against the psychopath which is a short documentary I believe it is under is right around a half an hour or something like that and this video really does a good job explaining what psychopathy is and what are the best defense strategies once we recognize that people certain people that we are interacting with may be or in fact are psychopaths we need to wake up to this on a mass scale because psychopaths are actually running all of the institutions the people place their faith in as a society and you know that's not a good idea any way to place your faith in institutional institutionalized bodies because they're all essentially corrupt and the main thing to keep in mind is that they are ultimately run by psychopaths at the highest levels Psychopaths have infiltrated the institutions of the world so that they can work their way into positions of influence and power and thereby hold power and influence over people who basically externalize their power through their belief in these institutional bodies and the belief that they should be directing humanity and taking care of humanity and so forth and so on we need to start to with draw our support from these institutions and specifically these so-called leaders the whole idea here is to get away from the collectivist mindset and understand we don't need leaders we need to be our own leaders so as a brief review before we start going into other material and into the phone lines let's take a look at the characteristics of psychopathy these include aggressiveness now I'm referring to what is listed on slide number two right now aggressiveness callousness the complete absence of conscience the complete absence of empathy toward other human beings cunning thinking now this isn't to say actual intelligence true holistic intelligence but cunning intellect would probably be even perhaps better left brain intellect only the desire to control ok adeptness at the manipulation of others very good at manipulating people the willingness to engage in strongly immoral criminal conduct to get their way the willingness to take what they want and do as they please regardless of who is hurt or wronged no care for whether someone else suffers and I know it's very difficult for most people to believe that this is a condition that exists within the human psyche of people who have absolutely no empathy and do not care how much anyone suffers as a result of their actions but it is the case and this is again split between two different categories of Psychopaths the primary psychopaths who it is a genetic disorder in the human genome and they are born that way it doesn't make a difference what environment they are put in they simply are that way it is a damaged computer from birth again something many people do not want to face and want to think does not exist and that doesn't make a difference whether they don't want to believe it or not this condition is here with us what created it we'll get into on other shows and and possibilities for that but they don't want to admit that this condition exists due to the implications that it actually means for us here on earth the implications are quite disturbing they're not comfortable whatsoever they're very disturbing implications because again we have to wrestle with that question of what put this condition here with us why does it exist so let's continue to list the characteristics the willingness to take what they want and do as they please regardless of who is hurt or wronged the a deceptive ability to appear outwardly benevolent oh yeah they'll make you think that they have your own interest in mind but they absolutely do not they have only their own selfish motives in mind so they can appear they can behave in superficially charming ways to hide purely selfish motives make you think they have your interest in mind when in fact they're not interested in you at all they have your interest not at all in mind only their own they have a willingness to use intimidation and if necessary violence to control others in order to satisfy their own needs so it's their own needs the their own gratification above all else no matter who has to be harmed in the process the willingness we're on slide number three now moving forward the slide number three they have the willingness to intentionally violate the basic inherent human rights of other people a complete absence of any sense of guilt or remorse so not only don't they feel empathy for what they do they don't feel guilty after the fact there is no guilt or remorse shown for the harm that their actions caused to other people none whatsoever they rationalize their own immoral behavior you know they try to basically its justification they try to create rights that don't exist and say oh well that was necessary I had to do that when in fact no they didn't they wanted to do that they revel in what they're doing and then they try to tell other people that it was necessary or needed or it was for the common good it was for it was for the long-term good when in fact all it was is to satisfy their own twisted sick depraved desires that they want to satisfy at the expense of anyone else they have denial about their own wrongdoing they'll deny it outright they'll just lie and say no I you know I'm not responsible for that that's not my responsibility I didn't cause that when in fact they were directly to blame or directly at fault or they were the direct cause of the suffering that was created an utter feelings of utter contemptuous Ness toward the feelings and desires of their fellow human beings so what your cares or wants or needs or desires are absolutely meaningless to them it does doesn't make a difference what anyone else may need or what may be important to anyone else that is completely irrelevant to them and they have utter contemptuous nassif act that you know they have needs once desires but at the same time what these psychopaths are doing is doing nothing but trying to fuel their own depraved desires to to satiate their own depraved desires so utter contemptuous nough splayed toward the feeling feelings and desires of their fellow beings willingness to lie pathologically they'll say anything without any concern for truth in order to advance their own hidden agendas they have the ability this is one of the biggest characteristics that people really need to understand and get a handle on psychopaths have the ability especially primary Psychopaths okay secondary Psychopaths can learn this over time but primary Psychopaths have learned this since they were very very young okay so this is more of a characteristic that is mostly attributed to primary Psychopaths they have an ability a well-developed ability to fake a normal range of human emotions and empathy see they watch other people's emotional responses and then they mimic it even though they're not really feeling those emotions they mimic it so that they fool other people into believing that they're just like them and you know then the question comes up well how do you identify these people you know that's that's a very good question and some people emailed me about that now these could be anybody these are basically any party in society I mean they're well hidden they're well entrenched and they're entrenched in positions of power it's very difficult to identify who these people are you have to know them by their behavior number one first and foremost you know the saying the axiom that you will know them by their deeds you will know them by their actions that's one of the main thing things to keep in mind you'll know who these people are by how they behave first and foremost we could get into speculation about other possible screening for the psychopath but again that would be much more difficult to implement we have to become streetwise about their behavior in order truly to identify them so that we can be on the defense against them and again none of this is to inspire fear or hatred in people this is about being informed about a condition that does exist is basically these people are predatory in nature they they are preying on other people they are referred to by many people as interspecies predators they're there within our species and again I don't really fully agree with that definition because I don't even consider them the same species I consider this a whole nother animal that looks like a human being walks and talks like a human being but ultimately is not really a true human being there's something else altogether because what truly makes a human human okay what makes the characteristics of a human being truly human is the ability to feel and if we lack that then we're not truly human we've become something that is degenerated from a human being then is less than a true human being and for anybody that wants to that's divisive or separatist or you know is a very dualistic go right ahead I I really I'm not interested in some new-age nonsensical interpretation of what is actual in the world okay instead of calling it what it is looking at it honestly people want to euphemized things okay so they don't have to actually acknowledge the horror of the current human situation you know it's all about euphemisms making things appear less bad than what they actually are and ladies and gentlemen what I'm doing I can't articulate how bad it actually is trust me everything I have done on this show is an understatement regarding how bad our current situation is in the human psyche it's so infinitely worse than what I could even articulate in words people have no idea and yeah you know people will call me a pessimist as a result of saying that out in the open but believe me it's worse than whatever I'm saying okay I'm actually under playing where we're at as a species you know uh for for some reason I want people to still accept the notion that we could turn this around if we worked hard enough to influence people in consciousness to come up and maybe maybe it's possible but you know in a lot of ways I don't really even know if I believe that myself and I'm just being honest with people I'm just being honest you know if that makes me a pessimist so be it I consider myself a realist regarding where the human dynamic and consciousness is really at based on what I see on a day to day basis in the world and I try to be as honest as possible about that instead of sugarcoating the situation and telling people what they want to hear but so many people will sell people on that telling them what they want to hear you know there's so many people who are so good that the New Age movements a big part of that you know telling people what they want to hear making them think it's better than how it actually is to sell hope hope is very sellable believe me it's sellable all you have to do is look at presidential campaigns and elections then people think that this you know a new guy getting in there is gonna mean new hope and they'll constantly sell people on that because they're just telling people what they want to hear I'm trying to be honest with people I'm not in this as a popularity contest alright I'm not interested in a who likes me or who doesn't like me that's not why I do what I do I'm trying to be honest with people about where we're really at so we need to understand that it's worse than what I'm saying and while I don't think that the numbers of primary Psychopaths are all that impressive I think they're very low I think they're lower than what a lot of clinical psychologists placed the number at I think it's far less than 1% you know the people who say oh it's the 1% I think it's maybe maybe the 0.5% and I think that might be a high number about how many true primary Psychopaths there are in humanity yet they're still running the entire show here they're still in charge because they have infected the rest of the population with their worldview that's the whole thing we think largely like the psychopathy to a certain extent their worldview is still infecting our psyche and so many people have become secondarily psychopathic meaning through conditions and through the acceptance of a particular worldview they are taking on the characteristic traits of a primary psychopath even though they are not and they were not born that way okay they're behaving that way because of fundamentally flawed axiom and belief systems that they have taken into themselves and are fundamentally attached to and letting go of those false fundamental axioms letting go of those dogmatic belief systems and engaging in new different information that is has the possibility to transform and elevate consciousness it by doing that it is possible to get one psyche out of that state that disease state that pathological condition that's why it's called psychopathy pathological based in an illness okay now other things are required in the physical domain as well you know we need to clean up the body the body has a lot to do with how we think we don't often associate that but the mind and body are intricately and inextricably interconnected so cleaning up one's diet is a huge part of how we think so that has to go hand-in-hand with disconnecting from the poison information getting on to a positive and truthful information stream eating better you know disconnecting from other poisonous influences around us meaning the other people with poisonous worldview infections that constantly feed us negative negative information about the worth of humanity and about you know who we truly are as a people so let's go back to some of the characteristics and wrap this up because I want to transition this into the defense against the psychopath and then start to go to the phone's Psychopaths okay again the ability to feign normal human emotions that's very critical and again the question then becomes how do we identify them again we need to know them by their actions and then we can speculate about possible other techniques to identify these people they have a severely distorted sense of the consequences of own actions see they don't understand that the universe is going to bring things to balance by one means or another it's going to bring it to balance no matter how catastrophic that may need to be depending on how out of balance things have become guaranteed the universe is going to balance the equation and these people don't want to understand or accept that aspect of natural law they refuse see they only want their own desires fulfilled and forget about what creation once you know forget about the will of creation you know the true evolutionary progress that is happening throughout creation true evolution in consciousness that's meaningless to these people they're trying to stop that from taking place because they want to rule the roost they want to maintain their positions of dominance and power illusory power over other people because they're being given that power by other people who are externalizing their power in an illusory sense and through this nonsensical illusory belief in authority which doesn't actually exist in man so this severely distorted sense of the consequences of their own behavior they have total failure to accept any personal responsibility for their own actions forget acceptance of responsibility they always want to deflect blame somebody else it wasn't my fault I refused to take responsibility for what they clearly have done and you know this is part of the human condition on a wider sense we don't want to take responsibility as a people for what we have allowed the psychopaths to do and what for what we continue to do because they're ordering us to do it see this refusal of responsibility to accept personal responsibility this goes our refusal as largely as a people is a reflection of the psycho paths refusal to accept personal responsibility because they don't want to accept responsibility okay they try to pass the buck down to the next person in other words if they could get away with it they would prefer not to actually do the behavior but to tell someone else to do the behavior that's how they think they're going to shield themselves or insulate themselves from the repercussions of natural law they're going to get somebody else to do their dirty work for them and then most of us will do that we'll just do it for a paycheck or do it to make our lives easier in some form or fashion okay because most of us don't have a developed sense of conscience we won't say no and this is the whole problem we continue to uphold the Psychopaths there are a tiny tiny tiny fraction and yet they're ruling billions of people because we can't continue to do their bidding and they have the hordes of secondary psychopaths in the police the military the government educational institutions medical institutions pharmaceuticals etc you name any institution in the world banking okay the secondary psychopaths largely are running these institutions just put your head down do what you're told do your job and you'll get your reward for doing it it doesn't matter who you have to hurt okay we'll try to shield you from seeing the suffering that you're causing okay they're really good at continuing to do that you know and most people will just go ahead and do that and in doing that they're numbing out their emotions and they're ultimately turning so very slowly it's a stepwise progress a progression over time turning into a secondary psychopath who is act are acting as the hordes that do the bidding of the primary psychopath masters that are ruling at the highest levels of the institutions and this is what we need to understand that the only way to stop the progression of this tyranny in our world is to stop be Hey like the psychopath meaning if you know that something is wrong and you know it's ultimately violating the rights of someone else you have to pull your actions back from that through the process of apophysis saying no the lost word the most powerful word in the universe say no to that which you know is not a right that to that which you know is causing harm to someone else and if that if more people did that the psychopaths could never possibly have their way they could never create the world that they want to create because no one would help them do it unfortunately too many people are willing to help these Psychopaths create the world in the image that they want to create it in because since they've worked their way up to the positions of power already and infiltrated those positions you know these institutions shouldn't even exist to have these positions of power that's the entire problem we believe that there is such a thing as power invested in institutions that is going to tell people how they should behave and act that's the entire problem that's a collectivist worldview and the whole problem is Psychopaths invariably unwaveringly will worm their way into those institutionalized positions of power take them over and then once they're entrenched it's very difficult to get them out they run those institutions generationally passing down their influence to the next breed of psychopaths and this is another reason that a lot of psychopaths especially in royalty are huge into inbreeding because they want to keep the characteristic traits of primary psychopathy which is contained in the genetic information to a large extent in the family so that their bloodlines can continue to stay in those same institutionalized positions of influence and power at all it may only make sense I mean if you just sit and think about it it makes perfect sense so to finish up the characteristics of the psychopath the final characteristic is that they believe that they'll never be brought to justice they think they can do what they're doing indefinitely and never be held to account and I said last week in a very strong forceful and no uncertain terms they are incorrect about that I know that they're incorrect about that because in one way or another whether it happens in the physical domain or not they are going to be held to account and so is everyone who is helping them just let me repeat that one more time regardless of where or when it is going to take place they are the Psychopaths of this world are going to be held to account for their behavior so is everyone who is helping them and you could not believe that if you want but your disbelief will never make that statement untrue that is how the universe functions to bring balance to creation now as to how or when I can't necessarily say but guaranteed it will happen the the universe will will that into existence at some point in time now I think the way that they should be brought to balance is through our actions to counter and defend ourselves against the psychopath I don't think we should leave it to the spiritual justice of the universe quite frankly I think that's a cop-out for our experience in the physical domain so I we have the right to bring these people to justice ourselves aya altom utley believe that's how the universe would prefer to bring these Psychopaths to justice through people who are acting within right behavior see if that doesn't happen oh that means ultimately there wasn't enough there wasn't a quantum number of people who were willing to get involved and make that justice occur so the universe is going to do it for us in a very unpleasant way and in a way that is going to not only bring them to justice but it's going to ultimately bring all the other people to justice for not acting on behalf of the universe and holding them to account in the first place and this is where humanity is almost at that point people will say oh that's alarmist you're inspiring fear and saying something Bad's gonna happen if people don't act well it's the truth you think that we can just let these Psychopaths do immoral behaviors forever and there's nothing that's going to result to us nothing bad is going to happen that this is part of what tyranny is ultimately all about because we're not be cause the causal factor that we are not bringing them to justice that we are not standing up for our inherent human rights the youth the world is slipping further and further into global totalitarian tyranny that's one of the ways that we're being punished by the entire you know construct of natural law because we're not doing what we're supposed to be doing in getting these people out of these positions of power stop externalizing our power to these so-called leadership institutions and start actually being our own leaders and live for what we know is right not enough people are willing to do that not enough people are actually engaging in that behavior so at some point the universe is gonna step in and say enough is enough there's been a stagnation here no progress is possible and that therefore cleansing is going to be required you know like when weeds choke a garden ultimately they're going to have to be uprooted and if we become like those weeds choking the garden which is evolutionary progression in consciousness which is what the purpose of the garden is for if we become those allegorical weeds then we're gonna have to be uprooted at some point when no further growth is possible and the universe will be all too happy to provide that service for us do we want that to occur that way I think it's a very bad choice personally but ultimately that's what's going to happen so the next part I want to get in into this is understanding that we already inherently have the right to defend ourselves against Psychopaths about people that don't care about right or wrong that don't care about conscience that don't aren't acting within conscience that are just doing what they want to do to get what they want and this is the whole let me just be very clear about this this is the whole dynamic the whole personality characteristic or the rationalization of I'm just doing my job okay that whole thing that people trot out as a justification ultimately it means here's what you're saying I want people to be very laser focus on what I'm saying here when someone is saying I'm just doing my job and the action that they're taking is actually hurting someone else or usurping their rights through some form of coercion that they had no right to initiate all right when that's happening and someone is saying I'm just do my job what they're basically saying is my collection of money or resources or acquiring a position that I might want usurps someone else's freewill to engage in their rights or to not be harmed not have initiatory force carried out against them when there was no right to do so okay they're basically saying I don't care about that person being harmed that is the definition of not having conscience of not exercising conscience you could even make the argument whether the person has the knowledge of right or wrong which is what conscience is knowledge con science to get to know together science the root of it being ski Oh ski are a the verb in Latin ski Airy which means to know and the prefix con being put in front of it which means together or with so to know together to know with everyone else common sense of right and wrong that's what conscience is common knowledge common sense knowledge whether they actually possess that or not they're not exercising it they're not acting willfully acting with in harmony with conscience with that knowledge so therefore they are abandoning conscience by saying I'm going to do what my job says I need to do to collect my paycheck or to maintain that position regardless of who it's harming by definition that is a psychopathic characteristic you are taking on at least one of the characteristics of psychopathy well its rationalization of your own immoral behavior okay its attempt to lay blame upon someone else for your own conduct you're saying the people who gave me these orders are ultimately responsible you're denying your own wrongdoing outright okay you're willing to violate the inherent human rights of other people you're willing to engage in criminal conduct to get your way and and it's all to just again have your needs satisfied or met at the expense of someone else's rights and I would suggest a large portion or if not the majority of people who are in institutions where they're saying I'm just doing my job and are ultimately violating the rights of other people have become secondarily psychopathic at the very least and what our job is people who understand the non-aggression principle who know that if someone else is not violating someone else's rights you do not have any right to initiate force against them that's what the non-aggression principle is it's all about statements in the negative if someone else is not usurping someone else's rights or using violence okay then you do not have a right to initiate force against them it's all apophatic it stated in the negative you have to understand what you don't have a right to do people think that rights that do not exist actually exist for certain groups of people they think that rights that no one on earth has a bunch of people can come together create that right and then grant it to another person or a group of people and that cannot be done there's no such thing as the delegation of a wrong this needs to be deeply understood by people you cannot delegate something that you have no right to do to someone else or do any number of people doesn't matter how many people believe erroneously believe you can do that it still can't cannot be done in nature you could do it in an erroneous construct that exists only within the diseased human psyche but you cannot do it in actual point of factory allottee meaning in nature it cannot be accomplished nature is not going to recognize creation is not going to recognize that as being real it's your illusion that you've given substance to by believing that you can do it and then acting within that illusory capacity but it's not real in nature it's an illusion in a diseased mind that you can delegate a wrong wrongs cannot be delegated to anyone because no one has the right to do them by definition they're in opposition to right they are in opposite opposition to morality and natural law than they cannot be engaged in by any justification or rationalization see this the only way people believe that they can engage in a wrong or delegate a wrong to someone else is if they accept the fundamentally flawed axiom called moral relativism moral relativism must be accepted somewhere in the person's psyche in order for them to believe that a wrong can be delegated because if you understand the absolute objective nature of right and wrong you understand it is impossible if someone does not have a right meaning if the behavior is wrong because it causes harm to others then and no one on earth has it as an individual that action can never be delegated to a group of people any other individual or group it's an impossibility to do in point of fact reality yet humanity does it every day in every corner of the world giving rights to police and military that the public that they'll say that the public doesn't have we need to understand we already possess the right to defend ourselves we don't need any institutions to exercise in herre rights to self-defense against people that would cause us harm who don't care and the institutions who are ostensibly doing that defense which they're not really doing they're serving the desires of the psychopath if you are honest with yourself that's what they're doing they're the army for the psychopaths the people who we say who we claim are actually you know the the defend defenders of the people they're nothing of the kind they're the army for the Psychopaths to defend the Psychopaths against the people against the bulk of humanity they don't have the rights to do what they're doing and rationalization and justification to say I'm only doing my job by usurping your rights doesn't hold any water and it shouldn't be accepted by anyone so moving to image number four we need to reexamine something that we talked about in the section that we talked about on natural law and that is the dichotomy the total polarization these are diametric opposites people that use these terms synonymously and they are not synonyms they are antonyms they are exact diametric opposites they are the antithesis of each other force and violence have nothing to do with each other people really need to deeply understand this from a natural law perspective violence has nothing to do with the proper use of force you can look at it in terms of use versus AB use use versus abuse you have a right to use force you have no right ever to engage in violence now what is the determining factor or characteristic between these two types of action the determining characteristic is the initiation who started it a big part of brainwashing particularly in American culture but I would probably suggest that this is this brainwashing goes on all over the world is that it matters who starts violence I'm sorry that it doesn't matter who starts violence the the brainwashing is that it it doesn't matter who starts violence what I'm telling people is all that matters is who starts it that's what defines it as violence when someone is breaking the non-aggression principle it means that they have initiated or started to use force that they had no right to initiate or use and they're using it in a coercive capacity they're not using it in a capacity which force is morally intended to be used in if there was no moral use of force we wouldn't have the capacity to engage in in the universe of course there are moral uses of force there is no such thing as a moral use of violence and see I want to give a couple of examples here I want to look at this dynamic what is force versus what is violence how are they diametrically opposed what are their characteristics I want to give a couple of examples and very clearly delineate which behaviors in the examples would be violent and which behaviors would simply be forceful which behavior if it is violent means it is a wrong and the person had no right to engage in that behavior versus what actions were simply the proper use of force and the person had every right to engage in that behavior okay and then I want to read the Second Amendment to the constant tution of the united states and again I'm not a constitutionalist I've made no bones about it that I don't believe in Authority I don't believe in government these are illusory contracts that exist in a diseased psyche I am an anarchist I understand that there are no masters there are no rulers there is only claims of authority and then the acceptance of those claims by dumb eeper we'll get into this on the other side of the station break stay with us ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] okay everyone we're back I want to hammer in a couple more concepts here because I want to get to the phones I didn't leave enough time to go to the phones last week I apologize for that again I want to leave plenty of time to get to the phones today so let's start delving back into the material by taking a look at the difference the diametric opposition between force and violence and again before the break I was saying there is no such thing as Authority there is only the claim of it the claim that you could do violence to someone else and be right in doing it okay the claim that you could be a master of someone and they have some moral obligation to obey your commands okay you can only make that claim and then that claim can be accepted by other people but it will never make it true in reality because it's not true there is no such thing as masters over others there is only people who are making the claim that they are an authority and then there's other people who don't know enough about themselves and the workings of nature who are willing to accept that claim in their ignorance and I just simply referred to them before the break very harshly as dumb people because that's what they are they're just dumb if you think there's any such thing as Authority and man you are dumb you are not holistically intelligent and you do not know the truth because the truth is there is no such thing as Authority anywhere in the 3 dimensional space-time continuum in physical form the only Authority is the boundary conditions of the universe which is natural law that's what the authority is and I don't mean the the fake Darwinian natural order that people think of as whoever's these the has the the most viciousness and the the biggest teeth and the sharpest teeth and claws wins that's not what I mean by natural law again I I feel I need to keep emphasizing that because of how hijacked the word natural is we're talking about the spiritual laws that govern behavior in the universe cosmic spiritual law another word we need to start really taking back and understanding more deeply just like natural what natural really means instead of this Darwinian notion this twisted worldview based in moral relativism and social Darwinism we really need to take back the word anarchy okay because believing that I'm sorry knowing that there is no such thing as authority knowing that there is no such thing as masters over others knowing that there is no such thing as rulership over other people needs to be called what it is the term voluntary us I don't like it's a euphemism it waters down what we're really talking about we need to take back the word Anarchy and help people to understand what it means not only in its etymology but in its actual real definition not the mind-controlled connotative illusory meaning that people have ascribed to it and accepted that it means anarchy comes the word anarchy comes from two greek roots the first is a or an in greek is the negation of or the absence of meaning not presence absent or just simply not not being okay that's a or an the prefix a or an in Greek so apathy no feeling present all right anarchy comes from a and not not present okay not there absent and then the second part comes from the Greek word Archon Archon in Greek means ruler or master okay someone who is a ruler over someone else or in other words the owner of slaves an owner of other people a master of slaves so when you put them together you have the negation of masters over others the absence of ownership of other people the absence of rulers who own other people however you want to put those words those concepts together that's what anarchy is it means that there are no masters and slaves well if you believe that there are masters and slaves then you're not an anarchist if you do not believe that there are masters and slaves then by definition you are an anarchist whether you know it or not if you advocate for any amount of the right the so-called right to coerce other people to coerce their will to usurp their free will and make them do what you want them to do even if what they want to do is a right then you are not an anarchist you are an arc honest one who believes in masters over others one who believes that certain people are masters with authority inherent in them and other people by definition are slaves who have the some he'll have the moral obligation to obey the whims of the master and there's no other there's no other grades of that people think oh there's there's variants and gradations of that in between your painting and as black and white and there's all shades of gray in between wrong absolutely incorrect there is no gradations there are no shades of gray there are either masters and slaves or there is not get that through your head any amount any amount of the advocate of the aggression principle and I want to wrap the word principle in quotes because aggressing against others is no principle at all but is not based in truth and it causes harm the aggression ideology let's call it forget aggression principle there is the non-aggression principle and then there is the aggression ideology that is based in violence meaning the violation of someone else's rights that's why is called violence violent it comes from the word violate to go to intrude a pond go somewhere where you do not belong you are thieving the the inherent rights and security of others by engaging in violation violence of their rights so we need to take back the word Anarchy and help people to understand it just means no masters and slaves to say that you're an anarchist means you understand that you are not a slave that's what being an a true anarchist means not this twisted connotation that people have that you play a word association game with them and they think it means chaos that's what the dominators what the Masters who want to maintain their slaves mindset so that they'll continue to lay down to their commands and be they're willing slaves want people to think the word honor kee means when it has absolutely nothing to do with chaos as a matter of fact chaos can only breed in our kana stick conditions meaning where there are masters then you have a condition of chaos when there are masters and slaves you have chaos when there is freedom you have order only when there is true freedom meaning the absence of masters a master/slave relationship no masters no rulers that what anarchy means and nothing else so let's take a look at one's inherent right of the use of force versus something that is never a right which is violence force is by definition the capacity to do work or cause physical change okay it is energy strength or active power power that is being applied we have the capacity to do work and then we're applying it in the world through an act of force we engage in force every single day of our lives if you build something if you clean something if you go from one place to another all of these our work is required energy is required active power is required you are engaged in force to do any of those behaviors once you use the ability or a capacity to cause physical change in an immoral way meaning that you're using initiation of coercion you have crossed the line from the application of force into the use of violence violence is the immoral usage of physical power to coerce compel or restrain when you had absolutely no right to engage in that behavior that's what makes it violence what makes it violence is that you initiated it you are not being harmed or attacked and then you initiated coercive force that's the definition of what makes it violent force is action which exists in harmony with morality in harmony with natural law for the very reason that it does not violate anyone else's inherent rights violence on the other hand is initiatory action meaning you started it it's core initial taury coercive action you started it and it is the action coerces someone else's free will when they were harming no one this is always in opposition to morality and always in opposition to the laws of nature because for the very reason that it involves the violation of someone else's inherent rights force is action that we always possess a right to take under natural law it is in harmony with natural law therefore we may take that action and this includes the inherent right to defend oneself meaning if violence is being done if initiatory coercive usage of force was initiated against you that means violence was done unto you then you inherently already possess every individual already inherently possesses without going to another human being you already have the right to defend yourself against that incursion of violence by applying whatever amount of physical force energy strength or active power is required to stop or negate that act of violence I don't know how much clearer I could be I think that's about as clear of a definition of what force versus violence is when you're engaged in violence you never are in the right there is no such thing as the right to conduct violence because that means you are initiating you are starting it but you always have a right to use defensive force when you're being attacked by violence and you know I think we've been under violence and the threat of violence for a long long long time not only in this country but throughout the world taxes are threats of violence pay us what we tell you you have to pay us or we're going to either take your property or put you in a cage it doesn't make a difference why someone is demanding that you can't demand that someone act and say you're not acting is a right you don't have yes you are allowed to sit there and do absolutely no action you don't have to take action now I would say if you're seeing violence being conducted and not taking action then we're getting into a very hairy moral territory because you're witnessing it and you have the capacity to to do something to change it and you're sitting back and saying let the violence continue let that person's rights be completely usurped and just allow it to continue now all kinds of rationalizations are used for why what's being done with that money is going to be a good thing this is how people rationalize the violence of tax collection away this is an example of violence okay it doesn't matter how you rationalize it you're saying you have no right to refuse that's coercion and if you do refuse and try to keep what you have earned then you're threatening the person with retaliatory force for simply engaging in a right which is to keep that which you have produced this is not a right taxation is not a right people think that it can be granted to a government or a group of people and that right can be delegated well there is no such thing as the right to collect taxes because it's based in violence and therefore it's not a right it's a wrong therefore cannot be delegated to any other human being or any group of human beings no nothing that someone individually may not engage in can be delegated to another I don't know how much more clear I can make that hopefully this is being understood and and really sinking in to people if it didn't in the natural law section but if you don't have a right as an individual to do something to another person to coerce them and say you have to give me this much of what you have produced or earned then no one can do that because no one has that right so no one can give it to someone else rights already exist inherently no new rights can be created rights cannot be changed their inherent forces in the universe that's it they're part of natural law which are existing conditions that are binding and immutable that's what rights are and rights are actually based in what is wrong they're they're based in the apophysis wrong doing needs to be understood so we can understand what a right is not first and foremost once you understand violence which is wrongdoing which is coercive action the coercive use of force which one had no right to take then you can understand anything that falls into that category is a wrong is violent behavior and is part of the aggression ideology everything that falls outside of that ideology is a right because it's part of the non-aggression principle do not initiate or start coercive force against anyone else so long as you were not being harmed if you're being harmed actively by an act of violence you have every right to respond with any amount of defensive force required to put down that attack and this is what the founders understood of this country and in men in many ways they didn't understand fully enough the non-aggression principle because they still put things into the Constitution like taxes you know they weren't perfect they weren't fully enlightened they were still in partial darkness they were very enlightened in comparison to where people are at today but in comparison that doesn't mean they were truly enlightened fully enlightened all the way this is why I end the show with the whole quote from Buddha many times that there are only two mistakes that one can make on the path to the truth not star and not going all the way well the founders had a good start the foundations of America were a good start into a deeper understanding of natural law and they enshrined those principles in the Declaration of Independence and partially enshrine them in the Constitution definitely took a step down from that you know one document to the next because there are things that are in opposition to natural law in the Constitution but and and I believe even in the Declaration of Independence the creation of government at all you know but the Declaration I see is a higher consciousness document than even the Constitution but at least they were partially enlightened and they were attempting to get people to go further along that path certainly coming out of the tyrannical States that government had existed in previous to the foundations of America so it was a stepping stone and we should have ratcheted up further and further instead we've gone slipped back down into tyranny because we didn't listen to the founders advice so please no one should think I'm a constitutionalist as a result of reading something that I happen to resonate with from the US Constitution I'm an anarchist it should be I'm I fully embraced that term I'm okay with that terminology I understand what it means I clarify to people what it means I embrace the non-aggression principle I live it in my life I don't believe that there is any such thing as masters or slaves that's why I'm an anarchist I live according to natural law and that's it meaning moral law doesn't matter what is legal it matters what is moral legality is the whims of flawed men and women moral law comes from creation or God if you like people want to get offended about that term go right ahead I'm comfortable with it I know that rights come from God period okay they don't come from man man does not get to get to make up what is right or what is wrong this is where man is sick because he believes he can do those things when he absolutely cannot so the founders tried to enshrine the inherent right for defensive force into the Constitution and let me be I want to be very very clear about this too it is the only thing in the Constitution that they said and they were very frugal in their words and they did not put extraneous concepts into the Constitution that they did not need to articulate upon they put these words into the Constitution and said that it was the only thing that was that they deemed necessary for the preservation of freedom let me say that one more time the founders only deemed in the Constitution of the United States one thing or concept necessary for the preservation of freedom they only deemed one thing necessary for the preservation of freedom okay think about how important that very concept right there is now the word necessary in the Constitution was used exactly six times but in the context of something being necessary within the the structure of America the it is only used in that capacity or that context that connotation one time and that is in the second amendment in the bill of rights to the Constitution now I want to read though the text of the second amendment as it was adopted by the Congress and put into the Constitution in the Bill of Rights and I want people to understand that in this older style of writing this part of the Bill of Rights which and all parts of the Bill of Rights are all parts of the Constitution actually are only intended to ever be restraints upon government people need to understand that about the Constitution it is not a listing of rights for the people it is not a restraint of anything for the people it is entirely a set of things that the people were going to allow the entity that they were creating called the US government the United States government to do and a much bigger set of restraints upon what the government could never do in anybody's life so it is written very much so in the apophatic sense the Bill of Rights is all about what the government may never do because these are actions which ultimately take away if done would take away freedom from people the First Amendment being the right to free speech free religion and free assembly and free press so the Second Amendment is about the right to inherently defend oneself against the incursions of violence and here's what it says and if we understand that this form of language is not really spoken today we need to understand how it would be written if it were written today then it becomes very much less ambiguous as to what the intent and meaning of the Second Amendment was and I'm deliberately bringing all this for see folks you have to understand there's a method to my madness so to speak I'm putting these things together okay psychopathy a deep understanding of it in the characteristics verb you know force versus violence and an understanding of what the foundations of this country attempted to enshrine about the inherent right of Defense and there's a reason I'm doing it now with all the things that are going on regarding false flag events mass shootings and then the justification is to try to take the ability of people to defend themselves thus leaving them completely defenseless against tyrannical government this needs to be understood now not at some future point we should already be at a level of understanding that someone like myself is at and unfortunately most people are not at that under level of understanding here's how they drafted the Second Amendment into the Constitution this is the exact text a well-regulated militia comma being necessary to the security of a free State comma the right of the people to keep and bear arms comma shall not be infringed now I personally think it's very clear right there and there's no ambiguity about it whatsoever but because it is written in this older form of English as far as sentence structure is concerned the connotation is not as clear as it could be in modern English so I've suggested that if we wrote this today I'm not saying we need to rewrite it I think it stands on its own as it is but if we were to attempt to get a better understanding of what was actually meant by the people who wrote this we could very simply rearrange a couple of words and I'm going to add a word and I'm going to change a form of a verb and that's it I'm gonna add one word and I'm going to change the form of one of the verbs the verb to be in the in the second phrase within the sentence being necessary I'm going to say is necessary I'm changing the form of the verb to be from being too is that's it okay here's how we might write it in modern colloquial English how we would speak today since a well-regulated militia is necessary to the security of a free State the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed now the meaning is perfectly clear and unambiguous now what did they mean by these terms since a well-regulated militia capital M militia that's that's some grouping of people isn't it what is that entity what is the militia and they're saying it is necessary to the security of a free state of being this this capital S state doesn't just mean the state of Pennsylvania the state of Rhode Island the state of New York the state of Delaware that's not what we're talking about the capital S state just like the capital M militia and capital a-arms means the totality of something militia is not small M militia one specific grouping of people in a specific isolated place the word militia has a specific connotative meaning to it that is defined right in the sentence later in the sentence of who that group of people is the word state is capitalized meaning state of being a state of life so they're telling you that this well-regulated militia capital M is necessary to the preservation the security of the continuance of a free condition a free state of existence meaning if you don't maintain this inherent right if you don't maintain this readiness to engage force if it is required you will not maintain the state of freedom that we fought to put in place to secure the right of the people to keep and bear meaning possess and brandish to possess and carry arms that doesn't just mean projectile weapons that means any defensive weapon capital a arms anything that can be used to defend oneself shall not be infringed under no circumstances period period period period at the end of the word infringe nothing after it full stop end of sentence shall not be infringed not shall not be infringed if people abuse this inherent right and then start using violence with arms No shall not be infringed period that's it it's absolute and this is what people don't grasp especially fearful little children fearful little Punk's who think they somehow have the right to disarm people from defending their physical body when someone is coming at them with violence imagine there are people in the world that actually believe that bullshit ok and let's just call it what it is out in the open that's what it is these are fearful little punk children who is the militia that is being talked about in the Second Amendment it's not a particular group of people it is the people it is defined in the sentence since a well-regulated militia is necessary to securing freedom to keeping us free the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed be cause the people are the militia able-bodied citizens who can pick up a arm a form of arms a weapon regardless of what it is arms capital a and have a right to defend themself with arms against the incursions of violence you shall not infringe upon that right the end it is so cut and dried it is so obvious it is so unambiguous that you have to be a total ass to think that it is in some way ambiguous or to try to interpret it in a different way debt is offended about that as you like say I'm harsh I'm unyielding I'm unapologetic and you're absolutely damn right so I'm going to open up the phone lines now after having gone through that analysis of the Second Amendment to the bill of rights in the United States that was put forward for very specific reasons by people who were far more intelligent than the bulk of humanity is today and understood what was required to keep freedom and defend it from tyranny and the question is going to be ladies and gentlemen whoever wants to call in the call-in number is eight six six eight four one one zero six five toll-free eight six six eight four one one zero six five the question is were the actions of the people who waged the Revolutionary War in this country against the British and they're mercenaries conducting acts of love or acts of hate and why do you think so either way that is the question for the rest of the show today so let's go to the phone lines and that is what we're doing if you're on on the phone that's the question I'm taking here I the other topics right now are set to the back burner we are talking about the question of I would say if someone wants to comment on psychopathy that's connected with this topic so I'll take calls on that as well but what I want each caller to do if they are willing is to say whether they think the actions of those who waged the Revolutionary War in the United States against the British and their mercenaries were engaging in acts of love or acts of hate and why they think so so let's go to the phones here we go Emily from Pittsburgh you are live on what on earth is happening welcome and what do you have for us I was actually just listening okay no problem I am a John I am enjoying the show I think it is I think it's an interesting topic really answer if you would like to join in on that while I have you on the line you are welcome but if you're simply listening don't feel compelled that you have to do so I don't want to make you feel uncomfortable but if you want to go ahead and chime in on that question you're more than welcome to do so okay I mean I would think it was like an act of love simply because I mean it's like you're fighting for your freedom you know what I mean I I think that you know it would be classified as an act of love not like an act of aggression now let me ask you a question you went toward the side that it was an act of love I'm in full concurrence with that I agree with you completely but let's look at what they had to do they actually had to kill other people they had to pick up arms and and snuff out other people's lives in order to secure that freedom like would you consider that hateful acts the devil's advocate here yeah I could give you my answer to that and why I think it's one way or another but you know I'm just interested in what some of the callers think about this so you know it well the British were coming over here to try to continue their reign over the people they sent their mercenaries and their armies to collect whatever oppressive taxation has stopped them from using colonial script you know to you know coerce and regulate the trade that they were engaged in and ultimately to basically tell them how they had to live here and it started turning into the these psychopathic British soldiers that were stationed here looked at it as well this is an open field day and you know since the King has our back and you know the king is God on earth we're just gonna start raping their women taking whatever we have because we feel like it you know setting up our shop in their house doing whatever we want and they'll just sit and take it he'll take it endlessly because after all the king is God you know and that's the kind of behavior that was started to be engaged in by these psychopathic lunatics called the British soldiers and they're mercenaries so um I go back to the original question that I posed you say it was an act of love many people you know might have ambiguity about that because they'll say well they picked up weapons and actually fired weapons or you know thrust bayonets into other people you know fired you know muskets and and and bullets and and killed people they actually snuffed out other human lives how could you say that that was an act of love so how would you frame that you know - if your answer is that is an act of love it is an act of love it entailed some very brutal things that they felt needed to be done so comment on that well I think that like in that entire situation you know I mean a lot of stuff was happening to lead up to you know that confrontation it wasn't just kind of some type of you know flippant decision you know made overnight or anything like that ignore you know you kept being pushed and pushed and pushed and pushed and pushed until you you know you have to decide it's me or them you know what I mean and I think that anybody can you know we relate to like a situation where if you and push that far and you have to make you know you know tough decisions it doesn't have to be like violent decisions but you know you can connect that to you know any type of difficult situation where you just cannot allow something to continue yes why what I'm trying to get at is there action can only be based in love if it was based in write an action cannot be based in love if it is based in a wrong so when I'm talking about that they were killing were they killing within their right to take a life is there such thing as a right to kill or a right to take a life I would suggest that there is there is never a right to murder no such thing doesn't exist murder is always wrong because murder is the initiation of killing someone when you had no right when though that when there was no in cursive act of initiatory aggression against you but if there is an initiatory act of aggression against your body or against your rights that is an act of violence and you have an inherent right to respond to that violence with an act of force so in other words the felt the the people who wage the Revolutionary War were not engaged in violent behavior the British and their Mercia mercenaries were engaged in the violence because they were initiating the force the revolutionaries were responding to the force they were responding to the violence I'm sorry with force and that resulted in the taking of life because the aggressors would not discontinue their immoral behavior which is an initiation of violence they had no right the British had no right to do what they were doing they were in the wrong there is a right and a wrong and it all that matters is who started did we start the attack during the Revolutionary War we did not now we're here and refusing to leave people alone and exist in there right we responded to that with force now you could say what is America doing today America is waging wars of aggression preemptive aggression against nations that did not attack us they are not over here waging aggression okay and yet we're waging aggression over there the roles are reversed we are the modern-day British army and mercenary waging war in other countries because ultimately you have to understand that that regime never fully went out of control they infiltrated their way back in and the British Empire still ultimately runs this country and the world along with other institutions psychopathic and a cult institutions but ultimately what I'm trying to get at is if the act is based in love it has to be based in right which means it could not have been an act of violence it was an act of defence of force so I think I thank you for your you know your your take on that and your contribution to answering that question and I'll I didn't want to you know add that you kind of you know disagree was like just kind of going back earlier like in the show with like the idea that you know psychology like being a psychopath or whatever it's like intrinsic to people I don't think that it's like a genetic thing I think that people just use that so flippantly and and and you know without really understanding genetics or how that works the vast majority of people who suffer from psychopathy are not primary Psychopaths we have to understand psychology is not one thing it is - that right there is primary psychopathy and secondary psychopathy what are you're referring to as not being a an inherent condition in a small tiny portion that expresses that genetic disorder is called Andheri psychopathy the vast majority of people who suffer from psychopathy you are absolutely correct it is not genetic in its origin it is not an inherent condition and it can be changed with enough work there is also another kind of psychopathy among us the primary psychopath so this is where the distinction comes in and what I would suggest is you not need not only to look into human genetics and the human genome but you really need to look into the difference between primary and secondary psychopathy I would suggest that there is such a thing as primary psychopathy but it is an infinitely small number compared in comparison to the whole of human the human population certainly much smaller much much much smaller than the amount of the population that suffers from secondary psychopathy so that's what I would encourage you to do is to look into the difference between primary and secondary psychopathy and to understand that there is such a thing as a difference between those two forms of psychopathy but as far as secondary psychopathy is concerned I'm in complete agreement with you it is curable well there is things that can be done to mitigate it or reverse it if enough will and effort is applied not only by the person who's suffering from it but by the community of people around him primary psychopathy although I cannot argue that III cannot tell you that it is anyway fixable curable not at least with the technology that we have now I do not believe that it is what I'm thinking is that I was actually thinking about like a study that was done that came out of Sweden probably like 25 years ago it's like not a very well known study or anything like that but it did show something interesting and like like human connections to you know different animal populations or and they found that you know human babies when they're born they're like baby birds they imprint on you know the first thing that they you know see like so whenever they open their eyes after their right after they're born that's what you know they they relate to and I think just because we live in such you know medicalised society you know just having like babies born and this is highly medicalised non like non I'm feeling non human type of situation I think that that actually breeds that type of madness rather kind of trauma can initiate it right at the the situation of birth right yeah it's very possible you know and I say at birth you know I don't mean it's a you know destroyed soul you know coming into incarnation from the very in its very inception you know there are conditions I talked about this briefly last week that possibly created in the womb and possibly birth possible possible birth trauma but again well you know we're kind of splitting hairs by saying well it's it's conditions created at birth that therefore the person is like that from the time that they were born maybe maybe yeah I'm open-minded to the possibility that maybe if we completely changed the environmental conditions that are actually giving form to the human being during the whole gestation period and birth maybe we wouldn't have primary psychopathy it's possible it's possible you know I tend to look at it more that it is a genetic disorder that is inherent to the human genome and there's reasons I have for looking at it more along those lines which I'll get into on future shows but okay but for now I will say I'm open to the possibility of that what you're saying may be possible then maybe it is also conditions prenatal in the womb or right at the time of birth that's very possible I'm not close-minded to those possibilities I happen to think that the answer to primary psychopathy lies elsewhere but I'm not totally closed to looking at that potentiality as to why it exists or at least exists in the prevalence that it does so thanks for those for those comments I'm going to okay thanks so much I'm good yes oh yeah yeah I'm saying I'm thanking you know I did enjoy the show absolutely thank you for the call all right I'm going to go too and I'll leave you on the line since you're listening by phone okay okay I'm going to go to another caller now let's move on to Ivan and Phoenix you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark can you hear me okay yes I can you sound good coming in loud and clear okay well I kind of already answered your question last week and right in the middle of it I guess you kind of changed my mind and woke me up that you're right it is out of love and the violence that comes of it it's kind of I would compare it to like if you're in your home with your family and some terrorist or somebody comes in with like a grenade are you gonna just stay in there and let it blow up and everybody get killed or are you gonna try and like force the guy out you know of your home and doing so you get blown up with them so it's alladhi and very disgusting and nobody wants to see it smell as an act of love yeah well you're absolutely correct see it's all about defense we're not talking about aggression aggression and defense are two different things one implies that you are initiating the force therefore it's violent behavior that's what aggression is defense is retaliatory or responsive force that is used to counter violence so again when people say you don't respond to violence with violence you know that's a wrong way of looking at it you're never going to respond to violence with violence if violence is initiated the response is enforced not in violence this is what people have to understand and I'm not just suggesting you know a total ideology of vengeance you know of you know an eye for an eye necessarily I'm saying if sorry it is coming at you in the moment attacking you and aggressing against you with violence you have every right to use whatever amount of defensive force is required to put down that act of aggression in the moment and you know right I agree the problem is people never look at what's going on in the totality in the aggregate of how our rights are being usurped and violated as an as acts of violence that are current and ongoing but indeed that is what's going on we are under violence and threat of violence daily on a daily basis just the fact that something called a property tax exists is violence that means you are existing in a constant level of the threat of violence because if you don't pay your tribute to you the master who is claiming ownership of your land and house then they can come and physically buy with violence they're saying we have a right to put you off of your home out of your home and make you homeless and people don't even conceive that this is what all property taxes are this is what all taxation is another examine let me give you this example right I tell pas people would you categorize the sport of boxing as violent would you describe boxing as a violent sport yes or no mMmmm now you kind of have me trapped I don't know what did it say yes or no let me jump it let me jump it for one moment okay subscribe clarify I want you to just give your instinctive gut response like don't don't overthink it at first what would what would you ordinarily say to that question is boxing violent yes or no got you know right away no okay why well because I looked at it from maybe I don't want say artistic but sporting because you got to think strategy you know hit whether it the body the weaken it like that strategy involved in things like that but that's not what makes it not violent I want to know why it isn't violent you're and you're correct boxing is not a violent sport and that people hear that and it sounds so strange when they hear it but if you really understand the difference between force and violence you'll understand that that's absolutely true but why right now I guess I understand what you're saying because you're not violating anybody's right there's no audience involved both of you are participating consensual I'm going to hit me because you're gonna let me hit you and there you go at it it is a contest of strength or active power or a contest of force that is engaged in consensually and there is why it is not a violent sport it is a forceful sport it is a competition writers but in the definition see this is where this is mind control ladies and gentlemen I want you to really pay attention to this mind control works through the obfuscation of the definitions of words when people don't understand the meanings of the words that they are speaking they could be made to think anything they could be manipulated to think anything that's how mind control works through a little bit mind control there well no I'm saying you you passed the test that in that respect you're not under mind control you get the distinction and the dichotomy between force and violence you said boxing wasn't a violent sport and when you were pressed to give an answer as to why that was your answer you gave the correct answer it's not violating someone's rights because the participants are engaging in the activity voluntarily they're not being coerced to engage in it no usurpation of freewill is taking place it is a consensual activity which is a competition of force you absolutely our spot on excellent ok so how many people how many people either were ivan how many people would have responded that yes it is violent and because by definition they do not truly understand the meaning of the word violence they don't understand because thinking of the blood and brain bouncing around and the trauma like are called hey that's violent know it but you know yeah yeah I smart choice to participate in that activity for a paycheck I would probably know because you know I understand the art form involved I understand the the training and the the strategy involved in it and and you know I can have appreciation for those aspects of discipline that's involved in that but to actually engage in combat when combat is not necessary but to me is you are you are not having enough respect for the greatest gift that you have which is that which exists within the temple of man right in the in the human head right behind the forehead which is the human brain which distinguishes us and makes us completely different than any other animal in the animal kingdom and I have too much respect for that wonderful piece of god-given machinery then to engage in unnecessary displays of force for for any reason that would be an abuse of your brain you're abusing it it could be construed as self abuse yeah I would go so far as to say that's probably the case but again that someone else is free will because it's their own body so I can't tell them not to engage in that behavior but I wouldn't think it's one of the smartest decisions to make well it's not one of the most intelligent decisions to make all right touching on the psychopathy real quick this is probably going to take you to the end of the show I had quite a few different ideas real quick and observations real quickly let me put them out here real quick while you were talking last show on this show and why the secondary psychopathic this I think this is like a cyclical self-preservation kind of thing and I say that because coming from the background that you come from I've seen a few videos with veena lebay and Nicolas Trek aha there's and there's a classic example of the psychopath I mean yeah it doesn't get any more obvious that you're looking into the eyes of a psychopath ladies and gentlemen Ivan just let me briefly tell the people if you want to look at into the eyes of a psychopath directly just type this name into Google or into a YouTube Nicolas Shrek Nicolas Shrek I believe he spells his last name schr EK aur shr EK nicholas shrek he was involved in the Church of Satan and then he and Xena lavae the daughter of Anton LaVey decided that the Church of Satan was not even hardcore enough for them and they got involved with Michael Aquino and the temple of set there are interviews and you absolutely enlightening to look watch and listen to these interviews and listen to watch Nicholas Shrek's eyes watch his responses his overall way that he carries himself and what he thinks what his ideology is and this is what the globalist ocultist the psychopathic globalist occultist are all about they have the same worldview and mindset Ivan thanks so much for bringing that up if you call in next week I'll bring you on talked about that a little bit more that's all the time we have for this week's this week folks thanks so much for listening remember there are only two mistake

What On Earth Is Happening Show #135

Topics: *Inherent Right to use Defensive Force against Violence, the Gun-Control Agenda, Righteous Anger, Non-Aggression Principle, Courage vs. Cowardice, Motivations of the American Revolutionaries, the non-existence of the "right" to voluntarily choose Slavery*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday December 16 2012 the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central Time we have a good show lined up for you here today we're going to continuing be continuing to talk about our inherent human right to defend ourself from violence something that is so pertinent and poignant in particularly today's times with what is is going on and has been going on with a continued effort to encroach upon that right and to take it away from American citizens and actually people all over the world the event that just took place in Connecticut everybody has been talking about usually I do not talk about just current event issues but I'm going to make an exception for the show today because it's amazingly synchronistic that this event would take place during the time that I have been hammering on the topic of self-defense the Second Amendment the inherent right to own a weapon and to use it in the defense of one's self when violence is being conducted against you we're gonna continue to talk about that here today on what on earth is happening before we get into the topic I also want to give out the calling number because I want to take calls on this topic I want to continue to ask the question that I've been asking for the last couple of weeks here on the show and that is were the actions of the founding fathers of this country and the others who waged the revolutionary war against the British Empire to begin the foundations of America where those acts acts of love or acts of hate and why do you think so so I'll give the call and number right here at the top of the show the calling number to join us toll-free is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five the topic is the inherent right to defend oneself from violence the grabs at taking away that right that are being made as a result of such orchestrated events such as these school shootings that we've seen over the last decade or more and gun control in general but I really want to get people's take on whether they think that the people who waged the revolutionary war against the British Empire to basically found this country were they engaged in acts of hate or was that an act of love and why do you think so so your calls coming up a little bit later on the show today I have a several event announcements there's a whole lot going on this is going to be the last show before the fabled Mayan calendar nd that everybody is you know making all kinds of predictions about I said at the beginning of the year coming into the year 2012 that the the thing that I see this time period as this prophesied time period as is simply a window of opportunity that the message of truth and freedom is either going to be accepted and integrated into the human mind and heart or it will be rejected that is what this and then wrecked cosmic retribution will need to fall upon humanity and I look at this whole time period when all of the truth is being unveiled and being revealed and spoken to the people of earth that this is simply a window of opportunity for them to either accept or reject the message of truth and that's what I've always seen this time period as since I became aware of all the prophecies associated with it I don't see it as necessary cataclysmic time nor do I necessarily see it as some time of sudden awakening that it is put forward by a lot of new-age channels and new-age devotees I look at it simply as an opportunity that the ugliness of the the truth about what's really going on in our world will be put out there so that people cannot claim ignorance of it I'm sorry that so people cannot claim nations of it I should say and they will either accept it and then act upon that information and change things for the better or they will stay in ignorance in willful ignorance and then they will reap the negative consequences of such willful ignorance that's what I've always seen quote/unquote 2012 as so I fully expect to be here next Sunday I don't think anything catastrophic where cataclysmic is going to occur between now and then so with that having been said let's talk about some events that are going to be happening over the next couple of weeks into the future the free your mind to conference of course the the huge event coming up here in 2013 we're all still going to be here I've said before there's no way we're going away because we have way too much work left to do so much work is left unfinished you know so plan on being around in 2013 and plan on being at the freer mind to conference here in Philadelphia a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult here in Philadelphia Pennsylvania April 25th through 27th 2013 the location is the arch street meeting house at 3:20 Arch Street here in Philadelphia the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day the featured speakers for the freer mind to reference Alan Steinfeld Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr dream freighter x freeman fly yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a mano Davina Mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett incredible lineup of speakers we may have a surprise announcement of another speaker that is going to be added to the for your mind conference we will be able to report that to you within the next week or two the advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet-and-greet with the speakers including a vegetarian meal and a concert afterwards featuring the divine hand ensemble Orchestra centered around the theremin instrument played by mano Davina this is a phenomenal event on Thursday evening only $20 to attend that and the concert concert featuring the divine hand will actually be a separate ticket $10 at the door and you don't need a conference ticket if you just want to attend that so anyone in the Philadelphia area can come out on out to the concert at the end of the night on Thursday and see the divine hand play at the Arch Street meeting house the Friday conference only $40 the Saturday conference $40 all three days the whole package including the speaker meet-and-greet with a meal and a concert afterward $120 for speaker and ticket information visit the conference website at free your mind conference calm okay another conference coming up in New York City I will actually be speaking at this event the Tesla Science Foundation presents why Tesla matters taking place in the The New Yorker Hotel the New York or hotel the the place of Tesla's death at 480 1/8 Avenue in New York City January 5th 6th and 7th of 2013 this event is going to mark the 70th anniversary of Nikola Tesla's death he died on January 7th 1943 at The New Yorker Hotel I will be speaking at this event on January 6th I believe that is on a Saturday if I'm not mistaken I'm incorrect that is on a Sunday so I will be speaking on Jan you Sunday January 6th at the Y Tesla matters conference at The New Yorker Hotel in New York City so if you're in the New York area come on out it'll be a great conference over three days tons of speakers lined up for more information on the Y Tesla matters conference the 70th anniversary of Nikola Tesla's death visit WWF Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g the for your mind to conference is going to be hosting a money bomb event we're going to be having a money bomb radio marathon to raise money for the free your mind to conference this is going to be taking place on January 13th that is Sunday January 13th from noon to midnight on American freedom radio American freedom radio is hosting the event it is going to be hosted by Freeman and Frey directs Freeman and frayed Rex will be bringing two speakers of the freer mine conference will be bringing other conference speakers on to American freedom radio for the entire day on Sunday January 13 2013 from noon to midnight a 12 hour Money bomb radio marathon to raise money for the free your mind to event so I probably will be doing my show on Sunday and and maybe incorporating that into the money bomb marathon that's going to be taking place on American freedom radio so I'll probably be simulcasting the show and those two hours will also be broadcast on American freedom radio so join us on American freedom radio Sunday January 13 2013 from noon to midnight for the freer mind two Money bomb Radio marathon okay let's see what other events we have I will be interviewed as the featured activist at the next truth freedom prosperity live event TFP live it's called this is hosted by the main organizer of truth freedom prosperity mic Salvi and this is going to be on the fabled end date of the Mayan calendar Friday night December 21st 2012 at underground arts 1200 callow Hill Street in Philadelphia the event starts at 8 o'clock p.m. it's going to feature the guys from the panic hour na po and Steve Miller Miller they're going to be doing a live podcast live radio broadcast of the panic hours show starting at 8 o'clock then there's going to be a couple of comics use achill act and then I will be interviewed as the featured activist for the event truth freedom prosperity live tfp live always features great stand-up comics musical artists and local activists from the truth freedom prosperity activist group here in Philadelphia so for more information on that event check out truth freedom prosperity org and also check out TFP live.com TFP live.com the free monthly documentary screening and discussion night hosted by truth freedom prosperity will be taking place as it always does on the last Thursday of every month at a seen food market and cafe so this month it will be happening on Thursday December 22nd 27th two days after Christmas 6:30 p.m. sharp start time as seen market is at 719 South fourth Street that's the corner of 4th and Monroe streets in Philadelphia the film for

Thursday December 27th will be innocence betrayed innocence betrayed this is a documentary which demonstrates how gun control has been historically used to disarm citizens and make them helpless before governments commit genocide mass exterminations of the human population and this is a movie like this helps us to develop a long view of history by showing us what has always happened the inevitable pattern that takes place we're going to talk about this a little bit today whenever there's a mass genocide you can bet you can bet it was preceded by a mass disarming of the population in that region because people who have been disarmed cannot fight back against the tyrannical government and that is why we have gone rights that's why we have any right to own a weapon and defend ourselves it's not a right that's granted by government it's a right that's always attempted to be taken away by government it's an inherent right we need no permission to defend ourselves we have that right at all times and all places and people need to get that through their thick skulls because there's people who are so completely retarded when it comes to and and that's that word is not a slight against anybody that suffers from some debilitating condition it means that they're slow on the uptake that's what it means it means slowness retardation slow they don't get it it takes them a long time to understand and to get something therefore they have been retarded they have been slowed down and that's what the indoctrination system is all about in the in Western civilization really all throughout the world that's what it's all about it's too slow people's mental faculties and make them retarded or slow so that they cannot understand inherent rights that they already possess and don't need to ask anybody permission for to exercise so we're going to get into this deeply in a few moments but this film innocence betrayed is about how genocide has been committed by tyrannical governments in variably following gun control being put into place in that particular region of the world and it helps people to again gain that long historical viewpoint of understanding the pattern that takes place over and over and over again you know the old saying those who do not learn from history are condemned to repeat it they are doomed to repeat that mistakes of the past because they ignored the pattern they ignored the events that took place didn't want to see it didn't want to learn from it they wanted to stay in their ignorance and their retardation their slowness you know that's what we have to gain from the insight that this film has to put forward that long view of history and this film does a great job in breaking that down and explaining it to people who are otherwise really slow on the uptake okay so that's why I'm we're screening it this month as part of the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evening so come on out to that again you could always check that out and join the meetup group for any announcements of future events for truth freedom prosperity that website once again is true freedom prosperity org my matrix presentation The Matrix trilogy decoded has been put online as of last week at what on earth is happening calm you can go into the news section to check it out it's still on the most recent news our it's also in the video section at the bottom and it is also on my youtube channel at youtube.com slash what on earth 93 what on earth the number 93 93 so I've been getting a lot of great comments back on the Matrix trilogy decoded presentation that I gave as part of the first fundraiser for the free your mind to conference if people find this information of great value I ask if you are in a position to do so make a donation to the free your mind conference this was part of a fundraiser effort you know I put this presentation together to attempt to raise some money for all of the transportation and lodging costs that have to be put up front and the building rental costs that have to be put up front for the for your mind to event this isn't done for free yes the name of it is free your mind but there's tons of activity and you know putting out of financial effort that needs to be made that mean needs to be done in order to host a conference like this people think that this just happens for free somehow magically people step forward and volunteer you know oh oh oh I see you're doing something good for Humanity so let me let all these people on a plane for free you know it doesn't work that way you know train conductors aren't coming out and train companies saying oh I'll let them on the train and come into Philadelphia for free just because we think you're doing something good for people that's not how it works folks there's tons and tons and tons of fees associated with putting something like this on to make something like this happen and bring all these people together you know yeah we would like to be able to host it completely for free but if people aren't volunteering the building space for free if they're not volunteering the transportation for free tons of money has to be put out to make something like this happen so we need to recoup it we need to recoup that in donations or in ticket sales so you feel the work that has been done as part of the effort for the whole free your mind to conference and the fundraiser effort that we just put on the featured this presentation the Matrix trilogy decoded if you're in a position to do so please make a donation for the for your mind to event and you could do that by just getting in touch with me and I'll let you know market what on earth is happening calm or mark at free your mind conference calm and I'll let you know how you can go about making a donation to the free your mind to call us any small amount any bit is appreciated you can make a donation as small as you want or as large as you want so if people found that matrix trilogy decoded presentation valuable to them and they gained a lot of insight from it please make a donation to the for your mind to conference alright I was interviewed on the h2o radio show hosted by Franco uard and Bo tracks on Monday December 10th 2012 that interview is now up in the news section of the what on earth is happening calm website we got in to carnism on that a little bit we talked about natural law we got into diet and nutrition and fasting we talked about willpower and of course we highlighted the free your mind conference as part of the interview so that is up on what on earth is happening dot-com news section right now check it out the chip in campaign to keep the water on Earth is happening radio show ad free currently stands at six hundred dollars we need to raise 1000 by January 31st in order to keep the show ad free through the February March April three month time period so keep the generous donations coming in for that effort you can click on the button on what on earth is happening calm on the home page to find out how to make a donation to the ad free chip in effort people will also see that I added a general donation button to the what on earth is happening calm website again if people find the information valuable and want to help support the general effort of what I'm doing feel free to make a donation to what on earth is happening by clicking the donation button and then emailing me and I'll tell you how to go about making a donation - what on earth is happening a general support donation again any little bit is welcomed and it is very much appreciated and it helps a lot to help me be able to continue the work that I do alright so that's all the event announcements that I have for today let's get into the topic we have been talking about on the show over the last couple of weeks psychopathy and we got into all of the different characteristics of a psychopathic personality we talked about the very very important distinction between primary psychopathy and secondary psychopathy primary Psychopaths are born the way they are it is a disorder in the human genome along with many other genetic disorders that exist in the human genome again we were going to get into in future shows why the human genome has so many disorders inherently within it and you don't see things like that in other species on this planet we probably have more genetic anomalies in our genome than almost any other species on this planet and there's a reason for that and it's a controversial reason and we'll get into that on future shows I happen to think that psychopathy is one of those disorders that has expressed in the human genome because of the underlying reasons that all of these different genetic disorders exist or have expressed okay I think psychopathy is one of them and it's a very difficult thing for people to accept because when you're wrestling with the question of when you when you it's hard enough to come to the acceptance that psychopathy exists in our world that there is something as deranged and crazy as the inability to feel emotions for any human being that you only care about yourself your needs being met and you could care less about any suffering that happens to any other living being it's it's difficult enough to come to terms with that that that this condition does exist it's even harder to come to terms with the question of why does it exist what put this here with humanity this condition why does it exist at all and again we're going to begin to shift slowly over into that question I don't want to take calls on that question today okay we're talking about gun control we're talking about the inherent right to keep and bear arms we're keep talking about the inherent right to defend oneself against violence and you know we can comment on this Newtown school shooting and then the subsequent gun grabs that are inevitably going to follow an event like that because that's what the whole thing is geared to do you know pin it on the lone not gunman and then justify gun control and gun grabs because oh you don't want to see this happen to more children do you you know it's always a play on human emotion and those who are under the most emotional mind control who think with the emotions instead of understanding the reasons that gun ownership is so vitally important for the preservation of freedom they'll just buy into the whole drama of it and say oh yeah guns need to be taken away from people and again this is because they've been so dumbed down and so indoctrinated that they have been actually turned into people who are literally retarded completely slow in their understanding of an issue as important as this which the founders of this country made so abundantly clear there is no place for a missive interpretation you literally have to be completely dumb not to understand or be to interpret their words their words were so clear so precise they were so frugal about their words that they did not want to obfuscate the issue at all they were so abundantly clear that it's impossible to miss translate their words unless you have been put through the wringer of indoctrination and obfuscation through the media and the so called educational system here in America one hope that I have when it comes to all of this is that America has the highest gun ownership rate per capita in the world by far than any other country on the earth Yemen is a very very distant second and that gives me hope that's one of the only things I take any hope in when I look at a gun ownership map of the world and I'll probably I didn't get a chance to post that maybe I will post that in the image section for today's show again you could always check out the images for today's show on the radio show page of what on earth is happening while the show is live after the show is archived I put that up with the podcast with each respective podcast the images go with each podcast on the podcasts page of what on earth is happening calm so the images for today were just basically a repeat of last week's images I of course put the free remind two poster the white Tesla matters event and then I had the characteristics of psychopaths relisted you could check those out I won't go into them again we reviewed that last week and then there was the chart of what force is versus what violence's the force versus violence dichotomy which people really need to understand I will review that this week and then the Second Amendment worded as it appears in the US Constitution and then also worded in a way that we might worry if we were writing it today in modern colloquial English which i think makes it even more understandable and unambiguous people need to understand that the Second Amendment was written with very specific intentions and it there is no room to interpret it at all it is very clear and abundantly specific and for people to think oh there's tons of room to interpret this you're wrong simply wrong there is no interpretation for this the founders were very clear by what they meant by all the terms involved in the sentence of the Second Amendment all abundantly over-the-top specific and we could get into you know a couple of quotes a little bit later about you know what they meant by specific terms in the Second Amendment and again this isn't just about the Second Amendment the Second Amendment does nothing folks it does nothing it's words on a piece of paper that are expressing an an idea a concept okay it doesn't grant one right or take a right away okay it's it's attempting to communicate that something should never be allowed to be done by the people that government should never be allowed to infringe upon anyone's right inherent natural law right to defend themselves against violence and that it that means whatever weaponry is at your disposal period I don't care from a stick from a pebble from some sand that you can throw in somebody's eyes up to a nuclear bomb let's let's go to that level of extremity yes people say well would you want people having to each individually carrying tactical nuclear warheads wonderful idea how about that okay so we get the the complete logical fallacies out of the way yes it doesn't matter the the extent of the weapon it's about your capacity to wield it and it's about nothing else meaning if you're put in harm's way if you're put in a situation of Jeopardy of life you have an inherent right to use your capacity for force to defend your life the end there is no internal stop nothing after it there is no interpretation needed or required and that means any amount of force necessary to put down that act of violence period I don't understand what people have such a hard time with about this it's so simple it's almost stupid how simple it is and yet see it's because people's mind goes to the fear place but what if always follows but what if somebody gets hold of this weapon and then what will they do well then if they use it in an abusive way that's violence and other people have a right to defend themselves so you come right back to the principle period guns exist if someone gets a hold of the gun and uses it for violence other people with weaponry have a right to defend themselves with force period you go right back to the defense principle there's two principles that need to under be understood the non-aggression principle and the defence principle that's it these are principles they're called principles because they are based in truth and they do not take away rights they do not use surprise you are not taking away someone's right who has attacked you with violence if you respond to that violence with force let me just say that again and be abundantly clear about this you are never taking away someone else's rights if you respond to their violence with force you have that right to do that and you're not taking away their right you're not responding to violence with violence that's impossible if violence has been done there already exists an inherent right to respond to it with force to put down that act okay you already have that right inherently and it cannot be taken away by man it doesn't matter what he writes down on a piece of paper it doesn't matter what other people who are willing to conduct violence will go and do the right still exists cops can try to take guns away from people all they want it doesn't make a difference you're not taking the right away somebody has a right to keep a gun for their defense and to brandish it if violence is being conducted against them and put a bullet in somebody to stop that violent act of aggression you have that right it doesn't make a difference what law is passed everywhere where there's gun control laws the rights still exist in those places it doesn't matter if there was written somebody can't say you no longer have this right to do this see people have to understand the absolute nature of rights rights are not relative they can't be granted they can't be taken away they always exist and they are forever is that an extreme position you absolutely better believe is an extreme position you better know that it is it's an extremity truth is extreme it is all one-way it is not black-and-white there are no shades of gray involved it's all one-way rights are absolute they either exist or they do not exist no shades of gray the right to defend oneself exists and it cannot be taken away by man the end that's it you either understand that because it is a law and you accept that you are under that law you are standing under that law it is above you because it is natural and inherent to creation you do not supersede or stand above that law either you understand it or you don't understand it now if you don't understand that it doesn't mean the right goes away it doesn't mean that nature has suddenly been changed and there's something that you think that it is because you're ignorant of what it actually is it still remains unchanged that's why it's called a law because it is inherent to creation and it is immutable meaning it is cannot be changed by anyone's whims or fancies it is it exists and it is inherent to creation it is binding at all times and places meaning there's nowhere you can go to get out of that law there's nowhere you can go to change that law as long as you're in the three-dimensional physical space-time continuum that we call our universe you are bound by that law an inherent law inherent natural law under inherent natural law you have a right to defend yourself against violence the end and this is what people who are all for gun control laws don't understand no man can write a law down that supersedes the laws of the universe and yes this is the laws of the universe it's not man's law this has nothing to do with man's law man's law cannot say in one place you don't have a right that exists somehow magically exists somewhere else so in New York you can't carry a handgun I mean imagine this they're telling people you don't have a right to inherently defend yourself from violence New Jersey you can't carry a handgun I mean this is this is Nazi gun control laws that's what it is it's Stalinist gun control laws it's Maoist gun control laws you know the this is Cambodian gun control laws North Korean gun control laws and we have the beginnings of this being implemented all over America and fearful little punk boys and girls who are know-nothings have never read anything in their lives don't read books don't don't ever think about right from wrong don't ever understand morality don't understand what inherent natural law rights are give their support to the government that wants to continue to infringe upon the natural inherent right to defend oneself it's disgusting these people are disgusting they're not even it's like they're not even people there there's some there's some kind of dumb degraded retarded animal who have no idea what a right is and what a right is not they think it's all relative and decide and based upon what some psychopath in a particular area calling themselves a politician what their whims are that somehow right and wrong can magically be changed they ought to be ashamed of themselves for even thinking that way it's sickening it makes me sick it makes me angry this is another thing I want to talk about this new age bunk New Age movement wants to tell everybody you should never get angry about anything Oh anger that means you're oh you're not exercising true self-control no folks there is such a thing as righteous anger when you see things that are being done that are being conducted and orchestrated to take away your rights if you're not angry there's something wrong with you you've been degraded in some way you're not a full human you're not expressing the full range of human emotions which includes the so called negative emotions you should hate what's being done in the world today you should be angry about it anger gets you up to the place of consciousness of being able to see the difference between truth and falsehood anger is one of the levels of consciousness that takes people up above to a higher level of consciousness it can if used properly if felt when it's supposed to be felt and not suppressed can take people up to a higher level of awareness I'm not suggesting you just simply stay and stay angry and I wrestle with that because because the condition is perpetually so bad I feel myself constantly being angry many times but the anger should be transmuted it should be channeled okay so you can hear the anger in my voice its anger should be there if you're paying attention if you're really paying attention to what's going on in the world folks and you're not angry there's something wrong with you so get over this complete bunk bull notion that there's never a time to experience anger that the New Age movement wants to sell you this is all to get you to lay down that's all it is it's all to get you to lay down so you won't take any action so you won't do anything and so you will accept your slavery if you're not angry you're going to accept your slavery use the anger to spur you on to a higher level of awareness and help you to understand what you should be doing should be advocating and we need to come together and speak out forcefully against this grab that is going to be going on and is going to be pushed harder and harder as they do more of these orchestrated events these total human sacrifice rituals and if you don't think this was another one of them the footprints are all over it folks all over it the fingerprints of this being a false flag event that just happened in in Connecticut in this new town okay by this look so called lone nutter gunman if you don't understand that this is an orchestration and it's being used to justify the continual erosion of people's inherent human rights to defend themselves because they want to take away the ability to defend yourself against tyrannical government that's what guns are for the ancillary thing that weapons are for meaning the secondary usage of them ancillary secondary usage or secondary reason is self-defense on the street against other citizens or self-defense in your home against intruders into your home those are ancillary and then for people that you know believe in the violence and aggression ideology hunting which I don't think is really all right I think you're just taking animals rights as a result of doing that you're going and you know engaging in violence against other beings not human beings and somehow people think that's acceptable or should you know be continue to be engaged in in practice you know that will set off a whole nother round of controversy but you know go back and listen to the podcast I did on carnism you know if you don't think that what we're doing so at the animal kingdom is being done to us it's one of the reasons that all of this this whole prison continues to perpetuate itself called the earth the conditions that were experiencing on the earth one of the main driving causal factors is what we do to animals if you don't want to understand that you're also completely ignorant that the correspondence principle the principle of Correspondence which is one of the expressions of natural law is actually going to work when we do violence to animals and it's going to rearrange the the end of the field energy that we exist in and it's going to ensure that ultimately violence is done to humanity which it is being done to us every single day until we understand we can't do that to our animal brothers and sisters and expect it not to be done to us we're not going to make any progress but again I'm not here to that's not the topic of discussion here today I'm talking about what gun rights are in inherently exist for the right to own and brandish a weapon against an attacker is an inherent right and an ancillary usage or an ancillary reason for owning guns is hunting home defense and self-defense when walking in open territory those are ancillary usages of weaponry in general the primary usage of weaponry is to defend your freedom from the encroachments of tyrannical government and get that through your thick skulls out there people that's the primary usage of weaponry to stop encroachments against your inherent freedom against your inherent rights as an individual by government regardless of what form that takes and you can look up tons of examples of what form it takes meaning how government goes and encroaches upon people's rights and ultimately wages genocide against them once they get them disarmed time and time and time and time again you know whether the dictators name is Pol Pot or Joseph Stalin or Adolf Hitler or Genghis Khan or Julius Caesar guaranteed they're gonna go and try to disarm the people that they want to conquer and they're gonna tell them you can't have weapons we can have them but you can't have them the people who conduct the violence are going to tell people who aren't being violent you can't have weapons you can't have guns we can have them were the authorities we're allowed but you're not and this is just no clearer example can be made of the acceptance of human slavery that's that's all it is you could color it up you could dress it up you can tie a nice bowtie on it make it look pretty but all it is no matter how you gift wrap it is the acceptance that someone else is your ruler and you are their slave that's what the acceptance of all gun control laws are and it's deplorable totally deplorable the nerve that other people actually accept I'm a slave meaning themselves they accept in their own mind that there are slaved someone else and someone else's their authority that may command them what they can do what kind of weapon they may own I mean it's just such a foreign idea to me it's so unimaginable let me tell you something I never thought that way when I was the darkest occult Satanist you know that you could have imagined I still didn't think that way that's where I don't even know where this is coming from you know it's so unfathomable to me that I can't even grasp what kind of degradation mind state you need to be and believe me I was in the past in a degradation mind state in my worldview I'll be the first to admit it openly when I was involved in the dark occult but I never had that mind state never I mean I don't I have no idea where that comes from I guess it's because my mind state was inherently more you know earlier in my life was just more imbalanced toward the left brain hemisphere the left brain when it goes chronically dominant the personality becomes dot more Dominator you know wanting to dominate other people so I never took the slave mentality I went into the left hand path of imbalance but never the right hand path of imbalance where I was okay with other people ruling me telling me what I can and can't do as long as I'm harming no one else and telling me that they're my authority and therefore I'm their slave to be ruled over that they have some kind of moral right to rule over me and I have some kind of moral right to obey their whims and commands I mean I I don't I have that's so alien and foreign to me I can't even conceive of where that comes from the only place that I can tell you that that comes from is self-loathing folks you have to hate yourself to think that way you have to absolutely hate who you are to think that way you have to be totally ruled by the emotions never understand that there's a time to defend oneself from violence and you have to be willing to say go ahead and do whatever violence you will to me I won't lift a finger to defend myself which is called a total coward that's what someone like that is a total coward and if you're a total coward that means you hate yourself because you couldn't love yourself if you're a coward you would never stand up for yourself and defend yourself if you're a coward you would just lay down and let people run roughshod all over you do whatever they want to you it has to come if you just think about it just from a psychological standpoint that level of that mind state has to come it must come from self-loathing being present within the individual psyche it has to come from a place of self-hatred if you truly love yourself you understand what freedom is you love those who you value in your life your friends family spouse children etc you're gonna be willing to stand up and defend yourself viciously if necessary if you're attacked and this is what people are daring to come out and say needs to be forcefully taken away from people really you're gonna take away my inherent right to defend myself against violence I don't think so not while I draw breath what gives you the right where does that right come from in your diseased mind not in this lifetime here the anger and know it comes from a righteous place if that turns you off then shut the radio off right now don't listen to it if it turns you off if you're some meek timid coward that is never going to stand up for your rights and defend yourself against violence then none of us want your help were needed okay we could go to the quote of Samuel Adams you know a brilliant philosopher who truly understood the inherent right to self-defense one of the founders of this country one of the people who because of his courage helped to foment the American Revolution which if it didn't occur believe me things would be a hundred times worse you want to look at where things are headed folks I'll tell you where things are headed go watch a documentary about North Korea that's where things are headed that's the human future a state exists right now that is arguably a hundred times worse than Nazi Germany ever was you want to take a look at that regime go look at it and know that's coming to America if we don't turn our mindset around and understand what real freedom is that's going to come to this country sooner than anybody realizes you know when samuel adams was talking to people about needing to set aside their own personal desires to come together and fight for the common cause of human freedom in the american revolution he was trying to explain to people that you can't love your life more than you love freedom if you love your life more than you love your freedom you're ultimately a coward if you love your job keeping your job more than you love freedom you're a coward if you love comfort comfort in your slavery more than you love freedom then you're a coward and I mean it's like we don't even barely have anyone today that really understands this to this level or can put it in such eloquent ways it's it's like something has been lost from humanity you know I'll read this quote from Adams you know and he's the person who I quoted for the freer mind - event that's you know last year I quoted from Jefferson and put that at the bottom the footer of the page and you know on the program for the for your mind to event about that Thomas Jefferson said I swear upon the altar of God eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man you know a quote about mind control he understood you have to control the mind to control the body you have to control the mind to take away people's inherent freedom get them willing to give it up this year I quoted Samuel Adams about natural law the natural Liberty of man is to be free from any superior power on earth and not to be under the will or legislative authority of man but only to have the law of nature for his rule that's it natural law that's all there is he was he understood there is no such thing as the authority of man there's no such thing as the rule of man of man being an authority on earth that true freedom is only to have the law of nature for one's rule natural law the founders understood this Adams understood natural law perhaps better than anyone I mean maybe with the acceptance of Thomas Paine who I feel had a grasp on it to a very very high level here's a quote by Adams he said if you love wealth greater than Liberty the tranquility of servitude more than the animating contest for freedom then go forth from us in peace we seek not your counsel nor your arms crouch down and lick the hand that feeds you may your chain set lightly upon you and may posterity forget that you are our countryman if you're not willing to defend your freedom with force if necessary you're a coward and the people who really understand freedom don't want or need your support or help that's what he was saying to them when they were responding for a call to arms to fight against invading attackers against America they wanted to take their inherent rights away they were saying well oh if we lose the crown might take my business away imagine that's what they were concerned about instead of the freedom for themselves and future generations so we're going to open up the phone lines in our to we're gonna take a quick two-minute break we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] alright folks look back you're listening to what on earth is happening you're on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening com we're talking about the Samuel Adams quote about loving wealth greater than freedom and this is something that unfortunately has spread like a plague in modern America you know we didn't take the founders words to heart we you know continue to love wealth more than Liberty it's it's a disgrace it's peak that this has become people's God you know money is people's God and if we don't come out of that mind state soon we're we're going to be the subjects of that God called money and that God called money wants to put everybody into chains and Adams was explaining this to people he was helping people to understand if you are putting a value on money and making and elevating that to a greater value than something like freedom truth and freedom you're going to that level of cowardice an inversion of values is going to put you into your chains literally he understood that that's how natural law worked see but there I want to read another quote that I think is very powerful from Samuel Adams and this is a quote about willingly giving over a couple of quotes actually about willingly giving over rights to other people so he said quote no people will tamely surrender their liberties nor can be easily subdued when knowledge is due used and virtue is preserved on the contrary when the people are universally ignorant and de botched in their manners they will sink under their own weight without the aid of foreign invaders so he was saying when morality and the lack of understanding of one's rights is on the decline you'll be conquered from within you won't even need to be conquered from without people in their ignorance will just give up their freedom and that's what is happening in the United States he prophesied it right there himself in that quote he said it doesn't take a majority to prevail but an irate tireless minority keen on setting brush fires in the minds of men I'm gonna maybe I didn't not make slides with these quotes for today but maybe I'll add them to the podcast so you could look for that in the podcast I'll definitely make a couple of these quotes that I'm going to read today as slides and add them as images and you know keeping hand in hand with this Samuel Adams also was quoted as saying that a general dissolution of principles will more surely overthrow the Liberty of America than the whole force of the common enemy when now listen to this here this is so powerful and important when while the people are virtuous they cannot be subdued but once they lose their virtue then they will be ready to surrender their Liberty to the first external or internal invader he understood that a dissolution a dissolving of principles and virtue is what's going to ultimately conquer America it's I'm not sure who it isn't might be Samuel Adams it might be another maybe it was Thomas Jefferson he said that the Constitution was written for a holy virtuous people and for no other meaning that if the people aren't virtuous doesn't make a difference what the so-called law of the land is they're not going to be living under natural law and therefore they're gonna be conquered by tyrants they're gonna willingly give themselves over to tyranny because they don't have any inherent virtue and their value systems are degraded and what they value in their life is not what they should be valuing if they're going to have any chance of protecting freedom so before we go to the phone's I have one more quote this is one of the framers of the Constitution who actually co-authored the second amendment to the US Constitution his name was George Mason and he said see what we we read last week the the second amendment in turn you know interpreted some of the words that trying to get people to the understanding of the true meaning of some of the words that are used in the Second Amendment and in getting down to some of the meanings of words that people have lost their understanding of the meaning of and the word militia was one of those words people have this completely erroneous notion of what the term militia in the second amendment means they think it means something that it does not mean okay and this quote by George Mason helps to completely remove the ambiguity of what that word is he said what is the militia quote what is the militia it is the whole people to disarm the people is the best and most effectual way to enslave them that's a quote by one of the co-authors of the Second Amendment to the United States Constitution what is the militia it is the whole people let me just repeat that again the person who wrote the Second Amendment here's the quote by him what is the militia it is the whole people what part of that is an ambiguous what part of that is open to miss construing or misinterpretation I'd like someone to explain that to me but people don't think that's what the militia means and then he goes on to say to disarm the people is the best and most effectual way to enslave them how could you be more clear and non ambiguous I don't think it can be done and yet people still think that this statement should be interpreted in some other form or fashion and that any amount of gun control is somehow acceptable because they actually believe other people have a right that doesn't exist you have a right really as an individual to take away someone else's ability to defend themself from violence well if you don't have that right no one has that right that right does not exist for anyone and therefore it can't be granted to another person it can't be granted to another group of people that you're calling government and somehow saying you're going to magically imbue with a right that doesn't exist it cannot be done you can claim you're going to do it and other imbecile moron retarded people can actually believe that you somehow magically develop that right they can accept your claim your erroneous claim that doesn't exist in nature but that will never make it true let's just be very clear on that that will never make it true it will never make that a right no one has that right that right does not exist in nature so with that quote let's go to the phones and see what people have to say again the toll-free number to join us on what on earth is happening is eight six six eight four one one zero six five again to join us the topic is the inherent right to defend oneself against violence the insane fascist / communist grabs that are going on and try to beat attempting to be justified by people to take away people's inherent right to defend themselves to take away people's guns and we're also asking the question today do you think what the founders what the American revolutionaries did alright not just the founders but the people who waged the American Revolution what they did was an act of love or an act of hate and why you think so so here we go let's go to the phones Ivan in fact you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Ivan Ivan I'm having a real hard time I've and I'm having a real hard time hearing you there's a lot of background noise I know you usually call in from your place of employment and there's some background noise sometimes but it's kind of over the top today so I'm gonna put you on hold you want to try to make a reconnection if you can get into a quieter place I'll put you to the top of the line all right Richard in Washington you are live on what on earth is happening welcome yes mark I hope we can have a short dialogue because I believe in everything as the concepts are saying but I'm thinking that as a practitioner of the Trivium and the quadrant a ssin what we have and I will defend is freedom to my death is we have the right to make a choice and and the the real word is choice we have a choice okay you only have a right if you have some find a foundational perspective and that's what quote unquote the Constitution gave us it gave us rights based on that Constitution but that's the next distinction natural law was a philosophy of man the law of nature is something that we can believe in as as the Trivium and the quadrivium so you know those those distinctions are really important a pacifist can make a choice not to use violence and not defend it I would make a distinction that the the that natural law is inherent there is a philosophy or an understanding based upon natural law which is philosophical but natural law is in is inherent it has to do with inherent rights and whether an action is a right because it does not cause harm or whether an action is not a right because it does cause harm so I would say it's not in itself a philosophy of man but the understanding of it is a philosophy that's the only distinction I would make but I agree with what you've said there well that's exactly why I want to make that distinction because if you use the term natural law that is the John Locke's philosophy as well as other philosophers but the law of nature is a physical objective reality of the Trivium and the quadrivium that because you can get people confused by the fact that you're not talking about gravity you're talking about a concept that is oriented around the egocentric perspective well I I I call it natural law as many other philosophers throughout time have understood these principles call it you could rearrange the term and call it the law of nature I'm not trying to split hairs on the term if John Locke called a specific philosophy natural law that doesn't mean it's the same thing I'm talking about when I talk about natural law I think I've been very specific about what the term that I'm using meaning natural law means that it is about only agree when you find it very adequately but but but that's it you're defining the laws of nature in the Constitution it says the god of nature yeah and nature's God right and these are no laws of nature god that's right they are mice correct but as you caught with Adams Adams referred to natural law because he was a follower of John Locke they agreed to the same philosophy but that same philosophy is not a law of nature and and we can we can point that out by by what Thomas Paine because you and I both agree that he was one of the most outstanding of the founding fathers knew if you Ramon I'll remind you that I was the person that asked you to rethink the founding fathers but in in Thomas Paine's time he said it is a duty of a patriot to protect his country from his government so I think because I believe now the times have changed I think it's the duty of a patriot to protect himself from all governments yes because we have evolved yep oh sure and it this is something that I I totally agree the founders did not have a total enough understanding of natural law true natural law they had somewhat developed understanding of it but they did not go far enough which is why again I keep bringing up the quote by the Buddha that on the path to truth you can only make two mistakes not starting and not going all the way the founders started the path to truth but they did not ultimately go all the way it's to us today to understand we need to go all the way and understand all government no matter what it is is inherently illegitimate because it is all based on the violence ideology and it is based on taking away choice from people and ultimately that is the equivalent of making them slaves exactly and the second quote by Thomas Paine and this will get to the heart of the question you ask it is my religion to do good ok I believe that religion was instituted starting with the Caesars the downfalls of the Caesars and and then picked up by the Holy Roman Empire because they want a continuation of subjection is the religion is being used to subjugate us and because of that we use that as a mistaken and fraudulent foundation to give definition to words and those words unless you use that religious framework don't have the same connotation excellent point I definitely agree and and that's why I'm so specific about using the term laws of nature right and if that then explains your question there's perhaps less ambiguity in that term than just natural law see what one of the things I've been trying to do instead of even using the term natural law is take it to a different level in the phrase the phrasing of the concept and call it the underlying spiritual laws of creation then it's very difficult to misconstrue what we're talking about and that this goes to the true meaning of the word natural the etymological meaning of the word natural comes from its derivation as an Egyptian word net tear a net tear meant spirit so when we're talking about natural not tear all it means spiritual so natural laws are the spiritual laws that ultimately govern the conduct of human behavior exactly and that's why it's so important if we're talking about spiritual concepts or philosophical concepts as humans or talking about things we have to deal with in nature the laws of nature and then to ask your question is that love or hate it's new that's a human concept the the choice I would defend my right to have choice because I believe that's what I have as a multicellular organism but the concepts of love and hate only exist if two or three people get together and we choose to agree to our terminology they don't they aren't laws of nature they're totally misleading concepts that get us away from the true thinking of what do we have to deal with in nature and that's why I've always recommended the parable of the tribes by Andrew schmuck ler if you read that that concept and the second title is the problem of power and social evolution you'll find that that sometimes we get confused and distracted because we don't distinguish between what we as humans egocentric lis called philosophy and what we as humans as multicellular real organisms have to deal with in nature you're talking about the difference between the map and the actual territory the actual landscape and that this gets into areas of you know definitions of words and semantics well I think people are clear enough about what I'm talking about the expression of love which I've talked about before as really something that helps consciousness to expand and to flower versus the expression of fear which is the counter acting force to that force that wants to unfold consciousness and make it expand and grow so in that context is what I'm asking people not in the context of what do you love what do you not like preferences or choices in that sense I'm talking about is this an act that has helped people to grow and move forward evolutionarily in consciousness or was it an act that should not have been taken because it you know makes that process that natural unfolding of consciousness move backwards or stagnate so again I you know I could clarify that a bit but I am putting that out there not in the terms of whims or likes or general preferences but in the true sense of those of those terms I would say that love is a force in nature is that force which actually helps consciousness to expand and grow whereas fear and then ultimately anything based upon that such as hatred will help to shut down that process so that's the connotation that I'm asking it in and I think most of the people who are within the sound of my voice and hearing what I'm generally talking about will not you know split hairs or go into a semantical argument but I agree it is important to clarify that because many people will not you know understand exactly what we're trying to get at when we're using terms like that so that's a valid point so thank you for that well that's why it's so important that we use the correct term of choice versus rights no organism has the right or a right all we have is choice all organisms have a choice now that choice can be to defend yourself but like I said the pacifist choice is not to use violence in any situation so you always have to make that distinction between philosophy and natural law of nature and that's a good point we could maybe talk about on a future show pacifism and I could get into all the reasons that I do not think it is a good idea and that why I think that it is something that actually goes against the laws of nature to remain completely non forceful in a situation where your rights are being usurped and violence is being done unto you or those around you I do not think that that falls into harmony with rights under natural law or under the laws of nature under cosmic spiritual laws of creation so maybe that's a good topic for a future show Richard and what in Washington thank you for the call great points that you've brought up let's go to Russ in Minnesota you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yes I know that Richard is quite a fan of this nuclear fellow anyway yeah and Richard you know Richard thinks his idea of a great launch is tackling a buffalo and eating its intestines I'm time making light here I'm not trying to be hypercritical but sure well did you have anything to contribute to the discussion on gun control in general the inherent human right to defend oneself or perhaps you want to chime in on the question of what do you look at the actions of the American revolutionaries as where their actions the proper ones that ultimately helped consciousness to move forward and or were they should they not have taken those actions and should they they have not responded to the violence that was being done onto them with force as they chose to do I think they made the right decision okay I do - what why do you think so well pretty I mean I think that you know when we wouldn't Richard turns to talk about nature versus you know and he says we don't really have rights you know well yeah rights or something you know that we create that humans do this but it's a human creation you know and it's like saying that you know a guy can't just come up to me and and take my money out of my wallet you know I I don't I don't agree that it is a human creation again I think a right is something that is inherent to creation because laws that govern creation Douce that govern our choices see our choices are governed this is what we have to understand we have freewill to make choices but not without consequence there are always going to be consequences for the actions that we take based on choices that we've made and those laws that govern that are fixed they're not mutable they're not changing they're not open to our interpretation or whims or dislikes or preferences or likes okay they are fixed laws that are inherent in creation that are always going to give us a specific type of result a specific energy and we're creating as a result of those choices in harmony with natural law or in opposition to it with a lot these laws of creation okay these spiritual laws of creation those laws have within them okay the inherent concepts of right and wrong the inherent distinction energetically of what is going to result if this action is being taken because it is not moral or whether this other action here what it's going to create because is in alignment with morality meaning did the action result in harm or did it not result in harm now when you talk about the actions of the founders people can look at them and say well their actions resulted in harm I'm not the founders I shouldn't use that term the revolutionaries the American revolutionaries and I'm being specific let's say the people who actually brandished weapons they brandished firearms they shot firearms and they killed other people who were coming over here to this land from England and other places in Europe to continue to oppress them at the the hands at the request of the British crown okay so the revolutionaries you could say well were they causing harm to the physical bodies of other people yes but what was the reason that that was that that that they chose to make that action well that's because first harm was being conducted to them they were being stolen from their rights were being stolen their physical safety was being stolen in many cases they were being put away for non crimes when they had not done anything except disobey the orders of the crown and their freedom was then being stolen so all of these things are acts of violence ultimately all transgressions against the laws of nature are acts of violence and they all involve theft of some kind whether you're taking someone's property without the right to do so whether you're taking someone's safety and you have no right to do so when you have when you're taking someone's life or freedom or rights it's all theft so the people who were here that from the at the behest of the crown the way they were taking people's rights they were taking people's property they were taking people's freedom they had none of those rights to do that and yet they were conducted in those acts of violence and aggression well that made us you know that makes you able under natural law to engage in a behavior that you ordinarily would not be able to do without negative repercussions or Consequences namely use force against that person's body the reason you then have the right to do that is because prior to that act you were already being you were already having violence conducted against you therefore that right already existed but see the only way way you have the right to engage it in other words you have the you reserve the right to use force but you then have a right to take force to actually use that force only if violence is being done unto you first when that's being done which was being done they then had the choice do I want to engage my right of this potential to use force and put it into actual physical manifestation or do I just want to continue to take this and let it go on accosted in the physical domain and this is what I'm trying to say I think when people make the choice of pacifism and there is violence continuing to being being conducted on a constant basis and their people's rights are continuing to be eroded and they're being put further and further into chains and slavery I feel that it is a wrong to continue to remain a pacifist you know if someone hits you in the jaw one time you know and then walks away you know I'm not saying you have a right five or ten years later to go and put bullet in that person okay you know the act has to be ongoing and continuous for you to respond with force what I'm saying is is if someone kept coming to you every single day and hitting you in the jaw and you're just gonna sit there and take it that's not a right I'm sorry that is a wrong you are now operating within wrong in that one instance when there was no pattern and it was just a wild random act perhaps you have a choice and you can say well I can choose to respond to this with force or I could let it go but if it keeps happening if there's a continuous train of usurpations and abuse as was the reason for the the Declaration of Independence being signed in the separation from the crown to begin with okay if there is a continuous train of usurpations and abuses being conducted and you still sit there and do nothing you are within the wrong you are not operating within the parameters of natural law at that point so the the the the ideology of pacifism I do not look at as a philosophy I look at it as an ideology that is not based in a deep understanding of the laws of nature of cosmic spiritual law at all it is based in an ideology that is ultimately based in some form of self-loathing that you will continue to take abuse and never respond with your right to defend yourself with force that is what the New Age movement wants to convince people is the right path to take in life and that is what religion is also in a big way trying to convince people through ridiculous notions such as turning the other cheek which I do not in any way feel that the teacher in the Middle East who is referred to as Jesus Yeshua yahushua whatever you want to refer to him as ever told people to do i feel that was added in to the bible it is one of those things that was added to the bible as a result of dominators in a given area wanting to control the minds of people and again that's even we're not getting into the whole Astro theology of religion even if you do accept there was a teacher or set of teachers that were teaching true deep cosmic principles about the laws of nature in the in the location of the Middle East in general around the time of the first century AD again I don't think that was part of that teacher or teachers philosophy I believe that that was added in post that era to the Bible to get people to stand down and never engage their natural law right to defend themselves with force if required and if set off if a perpetual train of abuses and usurpations against their rights were being conducted your response to that I mean in the Bible it's really sometimes difficult to figure out exactly who said what I mean I just read a verse the other day where it says God did not send his son to judge and then a few chapters later it says either says it was for judgment that I have come to this world right you know so yeah I mean the Bible's full of I think was written by a lot of different people and whatever one guy itself and one day he would say and another guy would say something else and you need a tribute quotes to Jesus probably we never made I think a lot of the conversations that Jesus has with his his followers you know like if you've read like the Socratic dialogues you've got Socrates talking with the MCUs and all these other fellows I think that's just Plato to put giving his views through Socrates who is just a fictional character interesting and I think Jesus I think Jesus said in the same way he's been being you sort of as a per neg protection elf peace right in a literary work yes it's it's quite possible and you know if you have anything else go right ahead I have a quote that I want to read about Jesus's idea about peace in the world about maintaining peace and what you know a quote attributed to him is about that I find I think is one of the most encouraging and one of the most profound statements that is made in the Bible philosophically so do you have anything else for us Ross well if I could just hold that and listen I'd appreciate that oh absolutely thanks so much for the call great points and you know here's a quote that I do take the heart that was written in the Bible in Matthew chapter 10 Jesus is quoting quoted as saying do not suppose that I have come to bring peace to the earth I did not come to bring peace but a sword for I have come to turn a man against his father a daughter against her mother a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law a man's enemies will be the members of his own household anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me whoever finds his life will lose it and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it now I look at that as a totally beautiful spiritual allegorical statement that is talking about very similar to the same things that what Samuel Adams was talking about in his quote from I believe 17 74 or 75 that I read earlier on the show he's saying that the truth is not about peace Jesus always you know referred to himself as the truth this is the voice of truth and he's saying he didn't come to bring peace truth is here to stir things up it's here to create conflict he came to bring a sword because so many people have begun accepting that which is not true as the way things are you know accepting illusion and fantasy as truth and he came to turn people of their own family against each other those who would be willing to see the truth and go wherever it leads and those who would just stay in their ignorant continue to engage the illusion and that's going to create dichotomy it's going to create conflict especially in families see if you want to just maintain peace you're not on the side of the truth the truth is an uncomfortable process to go through to recognize the reality of the world it shouldn't make you comfortable it shouldn't make things tranquil it's a stirring up process it's here to stir the pot it is here to rock the boat that's what the truth is about you shouldn't be comfortable in the illusion and in coming out of it it's a a process involving turmoil and tumult it's it's a mulcher assess and he's saying if you love your family more than you love me meaning truth then you're not worthy of the truth you're you should have all of the negative things that are going to result as a result of your willful refusal of truth to happen to you that's what that's what's being said here it's just like you know if you love wealth you love your business because you have a business you don't want to fight against tyranny you'd rather be able to keep your little pittance that you make in your business than have real freedom you know you're not worthy of freedom then which is what Adams is basically saying to these cowards that he was speaking to and Jesus is saying if you're unworthy to go and fall with the truth wherever it leads take up your cross regardless of how uncomfortable it is going to be to engage truth and spread it to others if you're not willing to do that you're not worthy of the truth the way the truth and the light the way the truth and the life and he's saying whoever finds his life will lose it powerful statement a meaning if you love your life more than you love truth and freedom your ultimate ly gonna lose your life because what's your life worth you're it's not you're saying your life is worth more to you than truth and freedom so you would defend your life meaning you would stay in your shell stay in your shackles you would stay in your bindings as long as you might you wouldn't have to take a chance to endanger your life see that's what he means by those who finds his life who it also means those who loves their life loves if you love your life more than you love truth and again this is a connotation of the word love it means if you're willing to preserve just your life because you won't get your hands dirty in the fight for truth and freedom because you won't speak out out of fear because you will you're willing to stay in your shackles of safety and so-called security rather than come out onto the battlefield for truth and freedom then you're not worthy of your life you'll ultimately lose your life you're gonna lose everything that makes life worth living and he says whoever loses their life for my sake for the sake of the truth will find it they'll have true power they'll have true life their life will be imbued with meaning and purpose if you lose your life meaning you're willing to lay down your life for the truth you don't care more about your life than you do about truth and freedom just like many of the revolutionaries who fought the Revolutionary War did and they lost their lives physically literally in this engagement for truth and freedom I don't know if we're at that level of courage as a people I somehow and have a very negative stance when I look out the window when I walk down the street and I see these dumbed down golems that have been made into a retarded form of life they have been slowed down to a point where the mental processes are just not engaged enough to even understand what freedom is let alone to have the willpower to be engaged enough to fight and protect it but I do think there's that small irate that tiny irate minority that Samuel Adams talks about that may be able to put a dent in this and make a difference you know I still think it's possible as for the masses I think they are so hopelessly irreversibly dumbed down that I don't put too much faith in anything that they could do in the way of creating real change here but in that irate tireless minority if we really go even further go all the way and engage the will maybe we can make something powerful and positive happen let's go back to the phones Jane from Baltimore you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah mark I don't question your intentions your sincerity but I do have a problem with your idealized interpretation of the American War of Independence which really was a civil war and not a popular revolution and it was under to mystical II undertaken on the basis of securing support from other empires including the Empire of Spain the kingdom of France the Dutch Republic under the house of orange and Frederick the Great of Prussia both for against the British have explained those explained those reasons it is because the revolutionaries would not have had the ability on their own to be back a full invasion by the British of course they went to other ruling elites in England and made deals with them to get the support that they needed otherwise they would have been crushed you know they went to other ruling elites to fight against the crown by promising certain things to get the the resources reserves an actual physical men that they would need to command in order to to have any fighting chance you know III don't think that that means that their their intentions were necessarily bad I think it's they did what they felt had to be done in order to have any fighting chance whatsoever without coming in and being crushed with a swift stroke you know in the narrowest invasion they were in the middle of a world war and and to credit the cleverness and the brilliance of colonial diplomats like Franklin and John Jay were able to exploit and take advantage of this world war in order to get these other empires to gang up on the British and especially French money French troops and the French Navy which was pretty much completely responsible for the victory at Yorktown by bottling up the British so I mean this was strategically critical and this is the classical strategy of the enemy of my enemy is my friend of course they engaged in that I don't again I don't think that inherently makes them evil in any way or means that they themselves had any like motives to enslave the the American population well I think they were appropriately cold-blooded and cynical about it and that's how we should be when it comes to the Chinese Communists the Russian gangsters the Muslim

Brotherhood whatwhat about an other forces that exist out in the world what about the forces of communism and totalitarianism and fascism that artwork right here in the United States would I say we may find ourselves in a position of having to play them off against each other and we shouldn't have any illusions that somehow or other we're going to be able to adhere to some high-minded perfect principle it's going to be ruthless and it's going to be dirty now I and the problem you're pointing to is in the midst of all this blood and filth and betrayal and intrigue and subversion how do you maintain any integrity how do you maintain the honesty of your intentions this is the other thing either this is a revolution is ultimately failure all revolution if you let it get to the point where you need to do that is going to involve coming down a notch to go forward a notch so to speak so what were the failures of the American Revolution clearly they failed to abolish slavery right but you guys aren't out to be a disaster well there's a heavy first thing is in the signing of the Declaration of Independence they couldn't even get that through without making capitulations to the South to strike out the anti black slavery clauses that were included in the original dress that's one of the first things that was a failure that started I think that that moral failure paved the way for all of this coming back an encroachment of tyranny that's one thing another hair it is also the alter the question of the Native Americans and the limits of the frontier that they bring this land to begin with that it was already inhabited by people we didn't just Co inhabit it we came in and conquered it that's another thing that is that can't be ignored of course aren't the Indians weren't the Indians really losers in the revenue let me put it's like not all the but worth the charge that were aligned with the British which I think were the majority they really lost as a consequence of the American rule I agree and again in no way am I saying the American Founding Fathers were angels in any sense nor should my words be construed to be interpreted as such okay they were not fully enlightened they did not go all the way toward the truth in understanding high levels of how natural law operates nor did they understand the fundamental Unified Field aspect of reality of oneness from a deeper spiritual perspective they were not in non-duality they were still in certain levels of dualistic mind state in their mind and in their behaviors so they weren't perfect they were as good as what we had available at that time period in human history what I'm saying is we need to go far farther than what the Founding Fathers did to create the pocket or the level of the maintaining of freedom that they were able to accomplish by no means was it perfect that in many ways it was a failure because we won't be talking about the need for a possible second revolution if it was successful we would be truly free and really you know engaged in our natural inherent rights without usurpations on those rights and that isn't what occurred so ultimately when it gets to a point where it has to be done like this you have to recognize you've already not be doing the real great work of changing consciousness enough you didn't have enough people to get on board with that work and that effort and if you want that chance to be able to happen sometime in the distant future you're going to have to physically beat back the attack of aggression and violence that is actively being done to you because you weren't getting it done in consciousness all along the founders a major failure is that they did not properly put the the country I don't want to use the controls they did not properly put the force of philosophy into place in the re-education of the the public that was living here in the colonies and then in the States after the American Revolution they did not help to help those other people out of their lower mind state and consciousness and to get up to their level and to even go beyond it they did not do that enough they still took it upon themselves as well we're just gonna accomplish this physical task and things will be okay because we'll have this breathing room but they didn't exercise enough force and put enough effort into the re-education of the populace after that physical act was was completed and accomplished that I think is their major failure and that brings us to the question of sovereignty right because who really has it you children have it do minors under the age of 18 have it do women have it women were not accorded the vote until 1920 all people displaced were the slaves sovereign people know they were property were the Indian sovereign not land they negotiated treaties as nations but every one of those treaties was torn up the only people who had sovereignty in the beginning were property owners right and it took it took it took several generations in reality all people are sovereign there is no such thing as a being that comes into this universe that's not sovereign we all need someone who's willing to fight for their freedom only someone who's willing to fight for their freedom and kill for it and die for it is sovereign in my view I would say they're the people who are deserving of the painting of that freedom without it without them having to understand the importance the value of it without at first being taken from them I still wouldn't say that inherently that means that they are no longer sovereign see this comes to the point and I think you've made some great points Russ I don't want to uh you know say that the points that you have made aren't really worthy of considering but I think we have to understand the difference between what is someone who is inherently sovereign and that sovereignty can never be really taken from them even if they claim that they're ok with being a slave and this III want to let you go because I want to read a line to people I want to read a quote to people about I'm sorry uh this isn't Russ this was Jane I'm sorry I apologize I'm gonna mute mute you up and you can continue to listen but I want to read a quote another quote by Samuel Adams that really speaks to this point okay and it's it's one of his lesser-known quotes in that he was writing in some of his letters let me bring it up here because I think it's extremely powerful and it's a quote that I think is underrated and people really haven't been exposed to very often and here it is quote it is the greatest absurdity to suppose it in the power of one or any number of men at the entering into society to renounce their essential natural rights or the means of preserving those rights when the grand end of civil government from the very nature of its institution is for the support protection and defense of those very rights the principle of which as is being observed as is before observed are life liberty and property if men through fear fraud or mistake should in terms renounce or give up an essential natural right the eternal law of reason and the grand the sieve of society would absolutely vacate such a renunciation the right of freedom being the gift of God Almighty it is not in the power of man to alienate this gift and voluntarily become a slave now if you really sit and break down each individual component of that particularly in the last sentence of it if men through fear fraud or mistake through fear through fraud having things done fraudulent fraudulently to them and being put through the wringer of mind control and mistake should in terms that means over time that's an older way of saying in terms means over time should they renounce or give up their essential natural rights meaning admit you have the authority to do this to me even though it doesn't exist in nature the right to do such a thing and I'm going to accept you as an authority and I'm going to accept that I have to obey your authority meaning that I am a slave okay it says that such a renunciation of rights would be absolutely vacated by the laws of nature in other words you can claim all you want that you're a slave just like they can claim all they want that they are masters but it will never be so it will never actually be such in nature see this is where the distinction that Richard brought up earlier about what people perceive versus what actually does exist in nature has to be made very clear there is no such thing in nature as masters and slaves it will has never existed and will never exist in a diseased psyche there has been a condition created on the earth through the disease of the psyche of the experience of the relationship between a master and a slave but know that that is only an experience that as is a result of a diseased psyche in nature itself those people who were that the commander's or the masters were not really commanders or masters they're playing that role they're being perceived as such if you were a completely objective observer that could somehow exist independently of this universe and look in on it you would see these are just people having an experience that they that this side claims is a master and this side claims that they are their slaves or their subjects or servants and in reality that's not so nothing in nature makes that arrangement such these are just choices to believe in certain completely unfounded and poisoned worldviews that have no bearing in truth or fact or principle and to latch onto those diseased ideas and accept them as being true when in fact they are in no way true that that distinction has to really be understood that they're in in nature there is no such thing as a master or a slave because in nature there is no such thing as the authority of one being over another does not exist if you think that that exists in nature you are delusional d lusion 'l doesn't exist never has existed never will exist because no such right exists in nature under the laws of creation there is no such right as a right to to command as a right to be an authority as a right to conduct violence against someone else and have the right to do so the right doesn't that right doesn't exist you're always committing a wrong in engaging in that behavior so what Adams is saying here is since freedom is a gift from God and it exists inherently in creation it can never be separated from man nor is it in man's power to separate it from himself you cannot in nature in reality say I'm a slave and you're my master it cannot be done since that is against inherent laws of creation you can only make the claim but it will never make it true nobody can entirely be a slave if you're you think you can do that and accept slavery you are wrong meaning you are existing within wrong you are not in harmony with cosmic spiritual laws of creation no one can voluntarily say I am a slave and make it be so you are always free you are always sovereign you always have been sovereign you are sovereign now and you will forever be sovereign meaning there is no one above you natural law is the only thing that you stand under and cannot supersede cannot stand above that's it that's the truth of creation for all time not because I said it do I happen to understand it yes I do many other people have understand it throughout time many people after me will understand it there is nothing special about me except perhaps for the fact that I've been able to come out of the mind control to such an extent to understand natural law to the extent that I do other people are still in that retarded dumbed-down mind state who can't see this clearly so let's go to another phone call here we go area code 905 you're live on what on earth is happening we only have a couple of minutes left what do you have for us hi if you have someone that's totally intent on doing violence won't listen to reason or anything yeah isn't the most loving thing you could do for them it's in the to block then from doing that violence by whatever means I would agree and that's where we're at that's the decision that we have to make are we going to continue to allow people who are conducting violence to just continue to do it unchecked and it's that or up or is that that won't that won't make safety you can't just once reasons being rejected you can't make safety by just letting the criminals carry on actually right see the way you stop it the way you do provide a level of insulation against that negative eventualities is you make sure from the time that the being is young that you amer the understanding of the laws of creation of how we create our experience into them this is why shamanic and indigenous tribal cultures do not have the rates of violence by any stretch of the imagination even per capita even by numbers of population that we do in the Western world or again throughout the world really they teach their children the laws of creation they teach their children inherent natural law rights from very young ages and they are not really permitted to refuse those or they get ostracized from the society

What On Earth Is Happening Show #136

Topics: *Inherent Right to use Defensive Force, Gun Control, Emotional Mind Control, Non-Aggression Principle, Self-Defense Principle, Force vs. Violence, True meaning of Anarchy, The Great Work: Truth-Love-Freedom, non-existence of the "right" to choose Slavery*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com today is Sunday December 23rd 2012 we have a great show lined up for you here today this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central today on what on earth is happening we're going to be continuing to talk about the inherent natural right of self defense against violence something that is been coming under increasing attack in the media because of the tragic school shooting that just occurred in Connecticut and we cannot allow emotional mind control to be used against us as a technique of manipulation because when such tragic events occur automatically we're in reactive mode and we're not thinking clearly about what is one of our rights that usurpers want to get us to surrender to them so that they can gain more control over us and that's what this is actually all about whether it's an orchestrated event or whether it's something that just happened the dominators always are there to take advantage of the situation and to try to turn it into their favor that's what the dialectic is all about never let a good crisis go to waste as they say and that's what they're playing off of that emotion this is a technique of manipulation that I have referred to as heart control we hear a lot about mind control but not heart control which is playing off the emotions and that's exactly what that's about so we're going to be continuing to talk about this on the show today I have a few event announcements before we get into that topic first of course the free your mind to conference coming up here in the city of Philadelphia April 25th 26th and 27th here in Philadelphia and just an incredible lineup of speakers that we have planned for this year at the free your mind to conference a conference on consciousness mind control in the occults the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house here in Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street the doors open 8 o'clock a.m. each day and the featured speakers include Alan Steinfeld Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr dream freighter x freeman fly Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Moray myself Mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett and ladies and gentlemen I can now confirm we've received verbal confirmation just added to the free your mind to a list of speakers Fritz spring Myer I don't have his bio up on the website yet that'll be coming in the next few days but Fritz spring Meyer has verbally confirmed to be part of the free your mind to conference it is great to have them on board just adding to the tremendous lineup of speakers advance ticket prices for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet and greet featuring a vegetarian meal and afterwards a conference featuring the divine hand ensemble $20 for the Friday conference $40 for the Saturday conference $40 for all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet and concert $120 for speaker and ticket information please visit the conference website free your mind conference calm hand-in-hand with the freedom mind conference we are planning a money bomb radio marathon fundraiser and this is going to be held on Sunday January 13 2013 on American freedom radio calm hosted by Freeman and Frater x2 speakers from the conference and they'll be interviewing various speakers from the conference as guests on the radio marathon this is going to be taking place Sunday January 13th from noon to midnight Central Time that's I inaccurately reported that last week I said it was Eastern Time it's noon to midnight Central Time that's 1 p.m. to 1 a.m. Eastern Time ok and that this has been posted on both the what on earth is happening comm news section and the free your mind conference webpage and you can also take a look at the poster by clicking image number 2 underneath the radio show player on the water on earth is happening calm radio show page or with this podcast so the freer mind 2 conference Money bomb radio marathon Sunday January 13th noon to midnight central time on American freedom radio hosted by Freeman and Frey directs don't miss it use this opportunity to learn more about the upcoming conference and to help the effort of bringing in all of these out-of-town speakers by making a donation to the freer mind to event I will be speaking at the Y Tesla matters conference this is a Tesla memorial conference taking place on January 5th 6th and 7th 2013 at The New Yorker Hotel 481 8th Street New York New York I'll be speaking on Sunday January 6th and this is going to be a great conference about Tesla's legacy it is being held on the anniversary of his death Tesla passed on January 7th 1943 so I'll be speaking Sunday January 6th for more information on this great conference hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation please visit Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g the free monthly documentary screening and discussion night hosted by truth freedom prosperity will take place this Thursday December 27th here in Philadelphia at a seen food market and cafe at 7:19 South fourth Street the free documentary screening is hosted by TF P always take place on the last Thursday of every month at a scene food market this month's film for December 27th will be innocence betrayed a documentary by Claire wolf which demonstrates how gun control has been historically used to disarm citizens and make them helpless before governments commit genocide dramatically covers major genocides in the Soviet Union Germany Uganda Rwanda China Turkey and other countries it shows how gun control in the United States has been used to victimize minority groups and erode civil liberties I could not agree more and that this is very synchronistic that I chose this film on December 13th the night before the tragic shooting in Connecticut so very synchronistic timing happening there because I've been hammering on this whole topic of the inherent right to defend oneself against violence which more people need to understand as an inherent natural right and just amazing that an event like this would pop up into the world just as I'm covering these such topics synchronistic to be sure okay I was interviewed as the featured activist at the last truth freedom prosperity live event TFP live hosted by Mike savvy and true freedom prosperity this happened on the big Mayan calendar end date of December 21st 2012 a couple of days ago on Friday and you know while the entire event was a non-event we reached a lot of not the TFP live event the Mayan calendar nd which you know I fully expected that that day itself would not really cataclysmic or catastrophic to the world like I said the whole 2012 prophecy in general I've always seen as a window of opportunity to elevate consciousness and get ourselves out of this situation of slavery that we exist in here on earth or to reject truth and go into an even worse place than we're already at it's a window of opportunity it is a it is a choice point in time that doesn't exist on one day but it's a period of time okay so while nothing occurred worldwide on the famed Mayan calendar end date we did get a lot of good information out to people that came out to TFP live so I'll be putting the video of the interview up on my website shortly but in the meantime if you go to TFP live.com you can see that on that website as part of the mics alvey's world website TFP live is a subsection within there but you can reach the TFP live section of mike's alvey's world by just visiting TFP live.com and the first video that's posted there right now is a video of the past TFP live that just took place this Friday where I was interviewed you'll have to skip ahead at least an hour or so to get to my interview but it is it is in there so I think Mike said that he was going to be making a clip diversion with just my interview so I'll be posting that to the website when he gets that over to me the ad-free chip in for the what on earth is happening radio show to keep the show commercial free during the two hours that it is on the air currently stands at $700 thank you so much to everyone who is donated to this effort you guys have been doing a great job continue the good work and we need to raise only 300 more by January 31st to keep the show ad free through February March and April also on the website you'll see a general support donation button if people have found the work I've been doing valuable and I feel that they want to make a voluntary contribution to help me continue this work please feel free to click on the general support donation button and make a contribution okay that having been said let's get into the topic here today what I want to do at the top of the show is give the calling number for the show because I want to have people in the queue because I'm going to be taking calls during the second hour so the call-in number for the show is 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 once again the calling number eight six six eight four one one zero six five the toll-free number to join us we are talking about we are continuing to talk about the inherent right of self-defense and how this has a long history especially in the United States this is something that the founders of the United States wanted people to deeply understand and they wanted them never to lose sight of it they wanted them to grasp this concept fully to grasp the understanding of this inherent right fully and last week you know I said we were going to review some of the things about natural law like force versus violence and the Second Amendment I didn't really get into that to the extent that I wanted to because I kind of went off on a tangent about all of the people who are calling for gun grabs at this time in a completely emotionally driven mind state in which they're not really thinking clearly and they're just listening to the suggestions of the state that is always going to propose the the solution quote-unquote to any problem any given problem or set of problems that leads to the greater amount of control over the populace for the state of course but there's a language barrier in place and another thing we have to really keep sight of is when we're talking about our inherent rights we can't get caught in semantics and start splitting hairs we need just speak very plainly and clearly about right versus wrong that's all this is ultimately about ladies and gentlemen and anybody that's claiming that they have a right to disarm somebody and make them a helpless victim is wrong period the end that's all you really need to understand about gun rights or gun control that gun control is people control it's not about guns it's about control and if you take away someone's right to defend themselves you're leaving them as a helpless victim that really has no option to do anything except lay down and beg for mercy guns are an equalizing force in society and again I am someone who advocates 100% fully the non-aggression principle I'm telling people violence is the entire problem of the world that there should not be violence that anybody who's conducting violence is in the moral wrong and should be dealt with that's what I've been telling people you know we don't have a right ever to use violence so I don't know where people come off with the idea that somehow gun ownership is connected with violence that's a state of mind that exists in each individual it has nothing to do with the ownership of a gun people will acquire a gun for many different purposes those who really understand what guns are for the their primary usage as opposed to their ancillary usages which I did talk a bit on last week the primary usage of gun of any gun is for defense of freedom when tyranny is encroaching that's the primary use of a gun to keep your freedom and the ancillary or supportive usages of guns or yes for protection on the street when walking in open territory against maybe just the average citizen psychopath okay not the government psychopaths and then the other secondary reason is for defense within your home against the average citizen psychopath but that doesn't mean that those are the primary usages again those are ancillary usages the primary usage of any arms is for the defense of your freedom when a psychopath calling themselves a group of psychopaths calling themselves government are coming to take your freedom away when they have no right to do so that's what guns are for and people say well what do you need a battle rifle in your house for why because the government has them that's the answer plain and simply the answer of why anybody needs battle rifles is because the government has battle rifles okay if you don't understand that you're a naive fool that if they have better weaponry than you there's going to be tyranny and they do that's why there is tyranny now and to give up more defensive use defensive capability through giving up guns is just plain stupid and it means you don't understand your rights you don't understand the primary usages of guns and you certainly don't understand the principle of self-defense when violence is being conducted against you I tell people I am 100% for peace I am peace filled I am filled with the spirit of peace because I live my life in the non-aggression principle of being I do not ingress against other people's free will I am NOT a Dominator I don't tell people what they can and cannot do so long as they are not hurting me or anyone else once you initiate force coercive force that's violence initiation of coercive force that's called violence no one has that right I am for non-violence does that mean I am a pacifist absolutely not I think pacifism is a totally loathsome ideology the is also morally wrong now how could I just make the statement

I'm totally for peace and considered that I am filled with the spirit of peace and yet I consider the ideology of pacifism loathsome and morally wrong well very simply pacifism is different than non-violence pacifism is different than the non-aggression principle combined hand-in-hand with the self-defense principle pacifism is the ideology is an a right brained imbalanced ideology chronic right brain imbalance is where the ideology of pacifism comes from and notice I do not call it a philosophy because it is not the love of wisdom a pacifist doesn't have any wisdom a pacifist is self-loathing because they will sit and take violence when it is being done to them and not respond with defensive use of force even if they tell the person you have no right to do this you can give them that chance to back off you don't have this right I don't wish this to be happening to me you're hurting me stop I'll even go so far as to say try that first sure but if they don't stop and you sit there and continue to take abuse ultimately at some level of consciousness that means you hate yourself quite simply quite plainly you have to have self-loathing within you to continue to act that way you have to believe somehow that that person has the right to continue what they are doing and I find that morally wrong I think that's not a right to sit there and not defend the self even if it is just the lowercase s self because by doing a disservice to that lowercase s self by letting people usurp your natural rights in this world do violence against the body when you don't wish it being done you're ultimately doing disservice to the higher self the true self the soul and the spirit if you will and I don't see anything right in that this is why we need to understand both the non-aggression principle and the principle or the inherent right that exists in nature to defend oneself against violence so we talked about the Second Amendment and how the people who founded this country and attempted attempted to put this understanding into the populace we're very unambiguous about it people think oh there's all these interpretations and reading into quote-unquote reading into the Second Amendment there is no reading into the Second Amendment ladies and gentlemen if you think there's reading into it you don't know what you're talking about there is no interpretation of it now not to say that this is somehow God's Word or anything like that it's not the law of nature it's not natural law it's not cosmic spiritual law it's common sense is what it is pure and simple and instead of trying to read into it and interpret it I have you know put forward the radically crazy notion that maybe we should just go to the words of the people who actually wrote it wouldn't that be something if you want to know what they meant why not ask the people who wrote it why not look at their writings and they were totally completely unambiguous about what they meant by it see it's a mind control tactic to tell people while it's open to interpretation no it's not open to interpretation you're wrong you not your wrong and stupid if that's what you think the second amendment is not open to interpretation very specific clear clear unambiguous concepts were laid down in that that the founders of this country intended and we're not ambiguous about in the slightest bit and their words will tell you how they were not ambiguous about it the problem is there's a language barrier here's where the the complications of human language come into play because they spoke a little bit differently in their colloquial form of language meaning that the the way that they spoke language on a day-to-day basis everyday colloquial usage of language and they wrote the same way people tend to write how they speak colloquially therefore there's this language barrier and people say well it was English then it's English now that is true but colloquial English is not the same today as it was in the late 1700s the herein lies the problem they they had different sentence structure and grammatical constructs in general they they used words in a different structure than we use them today yes they have the same words because it's the same English language but again the colloquial usage and the way that they wrote is slightly different than the way we speak and write today and therefore because of this divide in language from colonial English and early American English up through modern English we believe that erroneously believed many many people today that there is somehow a way that the Second Amendment can be interpreted through modern language and through misunderstandings of their form of colloquial English and therefore somehow it can be interpreted completely different than as the founders intended the actual writers of the second amendment as well intended it so I made this slide a few week weeks back to help people understand the difference how the second amendment appears in the Constitution as it was written by James Madison and George Mason it said quote a well-regulated militia comma being necessary to the security of a free State comma the right of the people to keep and bear arms comma shall not be infringed period and because of the sentence structure and the usages of commas in there in the way that it is is stated people feel that that somehow open to interpretation I've tried to explain to people that we might write this amendment slightly different in modern colloquial English if we were to write it today we might say quote since a well-regulated militia is necessary to the security of a free State comma the right of the people to keep and bear Arms shall not be infringed period end quote it becomes much less ambiguous if we write it in modern colloquial English people can make the connection because of the way it's written that the well-regulated militia that is being talked about is indeed the people because if it wasn't why would you say then the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed see these two these two phrases cannot be separated from each other and taken out of context they're together so then you have to understand well then what is meant by the militia what did the founders the writers of the second amendment actually mean by the militia and people think that that they can read their own interpretation into this I swear if I hear another moron saying that the word militia meant colonial militias back around the time that the Constitution was written the they're imbeciles they're complete morons that's not what the word militia meant it doesn't didn't mean that then and it doesn't mean that today and they think because the state militia in whatever state happened to have been dissolved the official state militia was dissolved in the past that means the militia doesn't exist anymore and again they're wrong they have no long view of history they don't understand anything that the founders of this country were trying to him to embed into people's mind and they warned them over and over and over don't let these ideas be lost understand them well and we didn't heed their words and that's why you have a bunch of socialist educated idiots out there today who actually believe the crap that they're taught in the indoctrination system called public schooling that there's somehow interpretation that can be applied to the Second Amendment when there is no such thing the word militia was very very very clearly defined by Wow magically the people who wrote the Second Amendment imagine that that you need to go no further than the people who actually wrote it George Mason James Madison and they would be all too happy to tell you and did tell you and did leave it to posterity in their writings what was the militia when I quoted I had a quote and it's also up this week on the image section image number five by James Madison co-author of the Second Amendment what is the militia it is the whole people which is why the phrase that follows since a well-regulated militia is necessary to the security of a free State comma the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed it's because the militia is all of the people that's simply what it it is all people that are capable of brandishing arms that's it of using arms for their self-defense that is who the militia is and if you think that it's not you're wrong that's it you're incorrect that is what it actually is it is not some sub entity of government it is not some paramilitary group it is the people that's it you are the militia if you can pick up a weapon aim it fire it you're the militia surprise most people don't know that because they've been lied to and misled and told it this is something that existed two hundred and some-odd years ago and it doesn't exist today wrong you're incorrect that's a lie that's a deliberate obfuscation or quite frankly just a lie George Mason the one of the people who wrote the Second Amendment said what is the militia it is the whole people to disarm the people is the best and most effectual way to enslave them to disarm the people is the best and most effectual way to enslave them ladies and gentlemen I want to know if anyone can call in and and propose how you could be more unambiguous please make a suggestion to me because I can't see how it could possibly be less ambiguous there's no statement that is less ambiguous than that that's about as unambiguous as it gets you cannot confuse that meaning with that statement what is the militia it is the whole people and if you take arms away from the people you're going to end up with an enslaved populace and if you want to see from a long historical point of view how that process has traditionally come about and only in really modern examples I mean you can go back even farther into the ancient world and see any time that a tyranny was coming in they tried to take away whatever arms were available to the people of that day this has been going on for thousands of years the same tactic you want to impress people and make them your slaves well they can't have weapons to defend themselves against your aggression your violence it only makes common sense which is unfortunately what morons who've been indoctrinated don't have because their state worshippers they are the worshipers of violence they don't understand the state is violence then it's not free will its violence it's the initiation of coercive force against free will that's what government is there's only two kind of people you either believe in the non-aggression principle and a truly free society in which there are no rulers and there are no master/slave relationships or you are what I now call I don't even like the term status I want to call the people who believe in the violence ideology it's not a principle it's not a philosophy it's an ideology those who believe in the right to violence okay the violence ideology the erroneous violence ideology okay I want to start calling them Arcanist s-- because that's what they really are there's anarchists and there's Arcanist s-- and i think that really explains the dichotomy even better than saying statist s-- because most people don't even grasp what that is and i understand while you're using an even less used word an arc honest what what what the hell is that most people will say but see it makes that distinction in the the etymological root of the language of the word the word Archon is where we get the word anarchie are arkhan means ruler master master over a slave a ruler over a subject that's what Archon means in Greek I mean you don't even take my word for it get a Greek dictionary go look up Greek translations online type in the word Archon a r CH o n it means master or ruler meaning one who has slaves or subjects and an anarchist is one that inherently rejects a master/slave relationship it does not mean chaos anybody that thinks that you don't know the meaning of the word you've been conditioned through mind control tactics of repetition and obfuscation repeating the same thing the repeating the same lie over and over again anarchy means chaos anarchy means chaos no it does not that's just the rep the repetitive lie you've been fed since the day you were born to get you to accept a totally contradictory definition of a term when that word absolutely has nothing to do with chaos Anarchy does not equal chaos Anarchy equals the absence of masters or rulers the word anarchy comes from Greek the prefix a or an in Greek means the absence of or the negation of and again don't take my word look it up if you tack on a or an in front of a word in Greek it therefore makes its negative or its opposite or meaning the absence of in other words this thing not being present the second part of the word anarchy comes from the Greek word Archon which I just told you meant master or ruler so if you put them together an Archon anarchie means the state of their being the absence of mass there is no master/slave relationship because there is no master there is no ruler it doesn't mean no rules there are always rules present in nature natural law the cosmic spiritual laws of creation that govern the consequences of behavior are always in place and can never be escaped you can never be free of that law you are a subject to that because you are in the universe you are a subject of moral law that is the only master that there is we have chaos because we're breaking that law which is about morality and not committing violence against others not usurping other's rights that's why we have chaos if we had true anarchy no one would believe in the inherent right of a master to own a slave or a subject they would reject that outright because they would understand all anarchy is is the condition where there are no masters present now if you write on a piece of paper and you do a sociological experiment with somebody who's not very aware and hasn't studied language and hasn't studied history and isn't truly awake you know break down on a piece of paper no masters no rulers do this actually do this don't just listen to me say it when the show is over go and take a piece of paper find a person who's asleep I'm sure there's you know that's an easy thing to do regardless of where you're at there's tons of them around ok write down on a piece of paper no masters comma no rulers and ask the person flip that piece of paper over and write the first word that comes to your mind word association first word that pops into your head that comes to mind when you read this phrase can only be one word and I will almost guarantee you 99.999% of people there might be one statistical anomaly here or there but I guarantee you almost 100% of people are going to write down the word freedom almost 100% and you just handed them a piece of paper with the definition of the word anarchy on it that is the definition of the word anarchy no masters no rulers and they'll tell you that it means freedom very quickly they'll write it down I will guarantee it you want to know why I can guarantee it I've done it many times and invariably not one person I've ever done it with has written down any other word except freedom on the back of that paper 100% of the time I've ever done this experiment with human beings they have written down the word freedom on the back of that piece of paper and what they don't understand is they just wrote down the word freedom as being equivalent to the word anarchy but-but-but here's the but this is how you know they're under mind control you give them a piece of paper with the word Anarchy written on it and again I'll give you a statistical average probably I would say 99.5 percent are going to write down the word chaos and again I've done this and I have gotten occasionally a different response when you write down anarchy and you say you can only respond with one word that's the key no phrase is no sentences don't try to write a definition down it's a word association game anarchy and then give me the word that first pops into your head and 99.5 percent are gonna write down the word chaos guaranteed again do it I'd like to hear people how about this here's a great here's a great social experiment how about next week we open up the phone lines for everybody who has done this social experiment and you give me your results you report your results on the air and tell me about the people's reactions when you tried to educate them about what the word really means because they have been conditioned and brainwashed into thinking that the state of no rulers and no masters called anarchy means chaos because that's exactly what our cons want you to think it means a master or a ruler wants his subjects to think there would be chaos if he wasn't ruling them anymore that's why they put this word obfuscation into the mindset of the people and contrived to convince them to believe that's anarchy look at that bad behavior that's anarchy no that's called violence violence is not anarchy violence is when there is this erroneous belief of authority and therefore you have rulership over somebody which is the coercion of their free will which is the definition of violence so I propose we start using the term arcanists which has much less ambiguity than the term statist because then you have to get into the whole concept of are you you know does the person even understand that the state is violence but that's the definition of what statism is and most of them don't understand that maybe we can get them to a better understanding of just the claim of rulership over them as a subject and a slave if we use start using the term archons Archon are you an arc honest or an anarchist there's no in-between either you believe that we have inherent either you know that we have inherent sovereignty that we are not the subjects or slaves of any other man woman or group of men and women or you advocate the violence ideology at some degree or another there is no in-between folks there's no real gradations of government either you're an anarchist or you are a narc honest either you know that we're already inherently free and sovereign and you don't and you advocate the non-aggression principle of non-violence or you are a narc honest that advocates violence and the erroneous notion of the authority in man and some some subset of humanity's right to rule and the vast bulk of humanity having some sort of a moral obligation to obey their commands that's Archon ISM otherwise known as statism there's really no in-between all it is is shades of violence you could call it that but you're still advocating violence and that's for men artists constitutionalists and otherwise if you advocate government you advocate violence because they're equivalent government is violence it's the claim of authority and other people being your subject under your jurisdiction you're their master you can dictate arbitrary commands called laws and other people have a moral obligation obligation to obey it and if you think that you're wrong you are wrong you are advocating wrong Nest's wrongdoing that's why you're incorrect see this when you're incorrect it leads to violence it leads to wrongdoing that's why it's important to understand the difference between right and wrong and the difference between truth and falsehood because when we believe in falsehoods like Authority invariably wrong is going to be done because we've accepted that into our worldview that's why we have to be right or correct we have to know the truth not believe in anything know the truth again for people who happen to come at this even from a religious perspective and I gave a quote from Jesus about last week from the New Testament the book of Matthew how he didn't come to bring peace he came to stir things up here because this world needs stirring up and to turn people against each other actually those who were for the truth and those who were for the violence ideology and again that doesn't mean that I accept Jesus as this historical figure I understand Ostrow theology you know people write and say oh you do understand you know Jesus was a you know a fiction it doesn't matter folks I get the philosophy of the words that's what's important you want to split hairs about whether somebody existed or not and that's what you want to make your whole you know energy spent toward go ahead I think that's useless if there's wisdom in something then I'm going to follow it I'm gonna put my energy behind that I follow where the truth leads that's the only thing I follow I'm not a follower except of the truth I don't follow anything that goes on in this world I follow the truth which exists inherently and independently of anything that's going on in this world the truth is simply that which is it doesn't change things that take place in this world this is the place of all change but that doesn't mean we can't understand truth and put it into practice in our lives it means it's not inherent to physical circumstances or conditions here it exists completely independently it exists inherently in and of itself regardless of what happens taking place so that's the force I follow the force of truth which leads to the expansion of consciousness which is love that's why truth comes first in the equation truth love freedom the true great work the threefold great work the three-in-one truth has to come first because your actions have to be based on correctness rightness you have to understand what natural law is and get it right and then base your actions on that then you're acting in harmony with truth then that is the expression of love to actually do that work is the expression of love that put it into action that's doing the will capital W and then the expression or the result will be freedom true freedom capital F it's a progression you can't take it out of order just like you can't take the Trivium out of order you can't take the great work steps out of order truth love freedom love doesn't come first truth comes first the acceptance of truth is the expression of love and then the manifestation is freedom so going back to the concept that either you're an anarchist or a Arcanist either you accept the non-aggression principle and sovereignty or you believe in master slave relationships and violence to keep it that way there is no in-between get out of the head cage folks of thinking that there are gradations when it comes to this there's not it's all one way the truth is all one way it's extremity people will say mark you're an extremist yes I'm an extremist because the truth is extreme you need to get out of all of the mind control if you're still believing any amount of government you're under mind control you're still in the head cage to a degree you may be in less of it if you believe in menarchy or you know constitutional republic then people who advocate you know socialism or communism or fascism or other forms of oppressive government regimes but you're still in the head cage you're still under mind control go all the way folks this is why I keep repeating the the phrase of wisdom given by the Buddha said Arthur got Siddhartha Gautama and again whether you believe this is a physical historical being or not that's not relevant here again I get what asteroid theology is I talked about it enough on my show I think I understand it pretty extensively actually we're not splitting hairs we're talking about the the wisdom the idea here the philosophy he said there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way for those who are already on the path don't make the mistake of stopping and setting up your tent halfway up the mountain go all the way to the peak all the way to the summit you'll get a better view from up there trust me don't trust me just do it actually just go all the way you'll see the truth as it really is the world as it really is from that peak that summit so again all of these statist s-- these are conness these ones who want to advocate the continuation of master/slave relationships basically they are advocating slavery if you advocate for the continuance of government you are an advocate of human slavery this is what people don't understand and they want to say that's an extreme point of view it is absolutely a an extreme point of view it's a point of view from having gone all away in consciousness not looking at it from a distorted lens of mind control go all the way to get out of the mind control and you will understand all government is inherently illegitimate because it is based in violence is there a right to conduct violence no there is not so all forms of government are inherently illegitimate when it comes to moral law the right to rule does not exist in nature the moral obligation to obey a ruler and their arbitrary dictates does not exist in nature no one has that moral obligation you have only a moral obligation to follow the moral law to follow conscience common sense of what is right because it does not cause harm to another and what is wrong because it does cause harm to another that's what you have a moral obligation to obey and again that means that those are the rules natural law is the rules cosmic spiritual law they're always the rules they're always in place anarchy is not the absence of rules anarchy is the absence of rulers understand the distinction it means there are no masters and no slaves here we don't have that state that's why we have slavery because we don't have anarchy externally again we can flip it over and look at the internal world within a person that's where there needs to be rulership that's where you need to be the Archon within not externally without trying to rule someone else you need to rule the kingdom of the self the kingdom of one that's what you need to rule we need seven billion monarchies mon one arkon ruler mon Arcon from greek roots meaning one ruler well if there's one ruler internally you are ruling your own house you are ruling your own kingdom that exists within you you are ruling your consciousness you are ruling your thoughts your emotions your actions it's called self control the only form of control that is real one ruler that's the kind of Archon I want to see self archons not archons who are trying to control others that's external Archon Archon ISM okay internal being the internal Archon means you are a self ruler you govern the self which is the only form of governing of control that is real self control meaning you control your thoughts your emotions and actions such that you live in the non-aggression principle do not commit initiatory violence initiatory force against others without the right to do so you never have the right to initiate force against others do you have a right to defend to use violence once to use force once violence has been conducted against you yes you do that's retaliatory defensive retaliatory you are responding to something that has already been conducted against you see when again when someone tries to take someone's right to walk on accosted on the street and keep their property hey I have my wallet in my pocket that's my property whatever is in there is my property I'm walking down the street my body is my property I have the inherent right to keep that property safe and protected and not have it be accosted and put under threat and jeopardy by another person who is going to initiate violence against my will if I respond to that act of violence when someone comes up holds a weapon up to me and says give me your wallet and I respond to it by taking the gun out of my other pocket and putting a bullet through their head I did not just commit any violence folks that's what you have to understand defensive force was used but that is not violence I picked this up on the other side of the station break we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening don't go anywhere [Music] [Applause] [Music] okay we're back this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the inherent right to defend oneself against violence and how that should never be even attempted to be taken away from anybody here on the show today I ended the last part of the show by talking about if you respond to violence with force that's an inherent right you don't have to make that choice you can make a different choice you could sit there and take it you could ask the person to stop but we have to understand that the right is still there to respond with force if that's what we choose to do because the person has no right to continue to commit that act and the one who doesn't wish it to continue because they're being harmed by it has a right to put that act down by whatever amount of force is necessary to put it down up to an including deadly force so I had a couple of quotes by Samuel Adams that I read last week and I want to repeat one of them and break it down a little bit more and then we're gonna go to the phones Samuel Adams of course is who I quoted for this year's for your mind to conference I'm sorry next year technically you know it's going to be 2012 and about a week week in two days this year flew by it does really seem that time is accelerating but the quote that I put as the tagline for the free your mind conference next year was by Samuel Adams and he said that the natural Liberty of man is to be free from any superior power on earth and not to be under the will or legislative authority of man but only to have the law of nature or his rule so this expresses anarchy perfectly there's no superior power over man on the earth a subset of man does not constitute a superior power some supernatural entity that has hold sway over over man and that man has some sort of obligation to obey the natural Liberty of man is not to be under the will or legislative authority of man but only to have the law of nature for his rule again no rulers no masters but it doesn't mean no rules it means you will still have the law of nature for your rule you will still be ruled by that force and it's that those boundary conditions called the laws of nature cosmic spiritual law which ultimately governs the conduct of our behavior the consequences of our behavior is there as boundary conditions in the universe they it exists we are bound by it as long as we are in the universe this is what this is the ultimate lesson that needs to be learned if we're ever going to have a chance at real freedom and people will say well it's not real freedom if you can't break that without consequence wrong wrong it is real freedom because you no one has the freedom inherently to conduct violence against someone else and that's really all natural law the parameters of natural law are saying you don't have a right to commit violence you don't have a right to commit wrongdoing you only have rights to enact that which is one of your rights that's why it's called a right you have a right to do that which is right not to do that which is wrong otherwise it would be called a wrong you don't have wrongs wrongs are done to you or by you you have rights which means there are actions that are under your control that you can do that don't cause harm and that's called a right and this is what people need to understand quite simply the distinction the objective difference definitive and objective meaning it's not open to interpretation it's not open to a like or a dislike or a whim or a preference it exists inherently in nature a right exists inherently in nature a right exists inherently in nature by definition it is an action that does not cause harm to another being period that's it if you are coming with coercive force that's causing harm that's usurping rights and you have no right to do it Samuel Adams another quote I want to break down is he said quote the liberties of our country the freedoms of our civil Constitution are worth defending at all hazards again the right to defend freedom it is our duty to defend them against all attacks we have received them as a fair inheritance from our worthy ancestors they purchased them for us with toil and danger and expense of treasure and blood it will bring a mark of everlasting infamy on the present generation enlightened as it is if we should suffer them to be rested from us by violence without a struggle by violence without a struggle or to be cheated out of them by the artifices of designing men manipulation trickery that's what artifice means and that's what we're allowing to happen through emotional mind control heart control as I call it whipping people's emotions up into a frenzy as a result of a chaotic event and then jumping in and taking advantage of that situation by telling them the only way you can solve this problem and be safe is to give up your rights and that's what Adams here is calling being cheated out of our rights by the artifice of designing men and it will bring a mark of everlasting infamy upon this generation should we allow that to occur the founders of this country did their best to make sure that wouldn't occur by telling people about their inherent right for self defense and putting it down in a document that would hopefully get people's attention to look at what they meant by it study it deeper and understand it in a deeper way and unfortunately again you have idiots out there idiots out there I'm not gonna be nice about it if you don't understand that the right to own keep and bear and use arms of any kind is your inherent natural right to defend yourself you're an idiot I don't need to be nice about it I don't want to be nice about it there's no there's there you shouldn't be nice about this to people how about that how about we go that far and say anybody who thinks that shouldn't be treated nicely you don't deserve to be treated look nicely because you are advocating violence you are advocating that someone else may come and take away my right to defend myself and again yes I'm angry about it if you're a new-age idiot who thinks that should never be a time to get angry about anything please turn the show off and go listen to some guru a chanting or meditating in some ashram somewhere and go wait for the the modern-day Nazis and the modern-day communists to come and take your weapons away from you or just take your rights if you don't have weapons but if that's your definition of what you should do then I say your self-loathing you ultimately hate yourself at some level that's why this is all taking place anyway folks let's just get right down to it and be honest about it the reason all of this problem that humanity is going through right now is humanity doesn't have enough self-love ultimately people hate themselves we have so much self-loathing and people say oh no that's not it people are too much in ego yeah well being rooted in the ego is self-loathing ultimately if you don't understand the true self if you haven't expanded your awareness to understand the true self you ultimately hate yourself you can't possibly love yourself because that expanded awareness is true self love and true self respect it's taking another look at who you really are as opposed to who you think you are have been told that you are from the day you popped out of the womb the people who will sit and take punishment and abuse and not do anything in the physical domain ultimately our self-loathing individuals who will not stand up for their rights and you know what historically that's what most people are because the state constantly teaches people you're less then you're less then there's all this stuff that's greater than you you're so less than this you're so less than that you're less than us we have a right to control you you have the moral obligation to obey us your little you're powerless you're small they keep hammering and reinforcing these notions when the reality is we are everything we are ultimately all-powerful when we stand up stand in truth stand in righteousness say no to violence say no to evil and exercise our rights then nothing can stop us the full force of the universe is behind us is at our back be bold and mighty forces will come to your aid as jack blood says those forces inherent in the universe will have our back if we are bold and and in truth and stand-in right and this is what Samuel Adams was trying to impress upon people our inherent rights are worth defending in the physical domain with physical force if necessary when violence is being done and if we should suffer them to be rested from us to be taken away from us by violence without a struggle that is a mark of everlasting infamy this was a person who was actually enlightened he understood the spiritual is not different than the physical is not separate that's where the dualism comes from in thinking that spirituality is somehow operating on some different plane or domain than the physical this is the spiritual domain ladies and gentlemen you're in the spiritual domain this is a holographic construct in case you haven't figured that out or you're not up to speed on modern quantum physics they have proven it not not put forward a theory or a notion it is proven experimentally in carefully controlled conditions that there is no solidity to physical matter your existing in a spiritual quantum hologram that is a unified field of energy that reacts to the consciousness that we are actually generating that is expressing through us and then moving out into the field of energy and expressing as the physical events that take place around us in our society that's true it's not a theory so that a lot of the founders of this country were simply theists they believed in a spiritual reality but they didn't place any importance they weren't they didn't place the spiritual in a superiority to the physical nor did they put Northern where they met here ulis they didn't place materialism in superiority to the spiritual they understood that there needed to be these two seemingly opposite or seemingly polar polarized domains were in fact one in the same and they brought them together that's why they understood to allow your rights to be usurped and taken at the point of the threat of physical violence or the conducting of physical violence is really an insult to the soul it's an insult to the spirit because what happens here is the expression of spirit of the spiritual domain quote unquote if you will again these domains are not separate they are one in the same he understood the difference between force and violence force as we've defined it the capacity to do work or cause physical change violence is the immoral usage or the abuse of physical power and it is when it is used to coerce or compel someone to do something they don't wish to be done or to do to be done to them or to do so violence is the initiation of coercive action you're taking freewill away it's theft again all forms of wrong are ultimately theft you are taking something that doesn't belong to you someone else's rights to act as they will so long as they are harming no one else violence is always in opposition to morality always in opposition to natural law it involves the violation of other others rights all the time and no one ever possesses a right to conduct violence but if violence is conducted without right as it always is without right inherently there exists a right to defend oneself against that action we always have a right to respond to violence with defensive use of force always that is always present it is inherent in nature and it can never be taken away by man force is always an action that exists in harmony with natural law because you're not violating the rights of others you're responding to an action which has already violated your rights therefore to put that action down through physical force you're not violating the other person's right to remain unharmed they've just forfeited it by taking the violent action so let's just look at a simple example of theft someone on the street we're walking in open territory turns to me with an with a gun or a knife and says give me your property doesn't matter what it is give me your shoes your shirt your coat your wallet your handbag it doesn't make a difference if it happens to be a female walking down the street with her purse okay the person who is initiating this violent action has no right to do it no one has any right to do that that's their property they're using it and you don't have any right to it you have no claim of ownership on that and yet you're telling them either give it to me or I'm threatening you with physical force with physical violence I'm sorry I'm threatening you with violence I'm gonna conduct violence if you don't do what I say that's coercion of the will coercive action and threat has been initiated that is violence that person has just in doing that behavior forfeited their inherent right to remain unharmed they have a right to remain unharmed but not when they're conducting violence then someone else's inherent right to self-defense Trump's their inherent right to remain unharmed the person who's on the receiving end of the violence has an inherent right to put the violence down so that they may remain unharmed so if let's say for example the woman who's been accosted and the person who's demanded their purse okay she takes out a pistol shoots the person right in the head and they're dead it's hard for people to understand but that was a right action she possessed the right to do it and she acted did it kill someone yes it did did she have the right to kill that person yes she did and again this is so antithetical to the brainwashing of the New Age movement that they want to convince you there's never a time that you can ever rightly exercise force because they this is a controlled opposition movement ladies and gentlemen the New Age movement to try to get people to stand down and not stand in truth and stand and right and defend their rights that's what it is that's why it's out there so prevalently and they'll never talk about this they'll never talk about it because they're frauds that's why frauds who want to believe that the world is all peaceful and harmonious and ascending to a higher level of consciousness yeah in unimaginably molasses low rate maybe because some people are waking up to the real truth not the New Age bullshit that's out there that somehow you don't have a right to defend yourself against violence just because or that you don't have a right to defend yourself against violence just because it's calling itself government your master but then they'll never talk about that No we need to understand that when violence is conducted against us we have a right to defend ourselves with force up to and including the deadly use of force when a government comes to take your rights through violence you have an inherent right to defend your freedom against that aggression against that aggression of violence with deadly force if required I want to point people to a video that was made by Larkin rose after this horrific shooting in Connecticut and I don't want to take anything away from the suffering of these family members it is real it should be respected everything I'm talking about yeah you know if we really understood this stuff like this could be averted actually if we really understand this right there in basically victim disarmament zones you're making a victim powerless you're turning everybody into a powerless victim and these lunatics psychopaths on psychotropics and SSRI drugs they know this just cuz they don't have emotions doesn't mean they don't have any logical capabilities believe me their logic is probably more enhanced because their emotions are so numbed out they're thinking only with the left side of the brain so they're doing calculations like a robot like a computer and saying well this this zone has absolutely no guns in it better my chances of putting more holes in people before I get put down that's exactly the way these lunatics psychopaths are thinking their emotions are totally suppressed and wrapped up by the SSRI demon drugs that they're takin they don't care but they know where to go to conduct the the the biggest Killzone before they get stopped yeah they know they know exactly how to do that because that's exactly what gun control does but I want to tell people I'll post it with the podcast the video check out Larkin Rose's new video on YouTube type in gun control is gun violence by Larkin rose and he makes the perfect point when somebody is enacting gun control they are enacting violence they are coming to someone's property if someone doesn't want to give up their property their weapon okay because of some arbitrary dictate passed by a tyrannical government they don't want to give up their battle rifle if a gun control law against a battle rifle is passed and they're saying no you have no right to take this from me I'm standing within my right to own this and defend myself with it if necessary when tyrants come for my freedom and they're telling them we're gonna send people with guns to your property to take your property or to put you in a cage if you resist us gun control is by definition gun violence all the people who were think that they're doing such wonderful good work by advocating gun control are advocating more violence in the world things that people don't have a right to do and all the idiot police that actually believe they have a right to do this to any person are going out and conducting violence because they've been told they're allowed to do it oh you're allowed to conduct this violence you can usurp other people's rights you have rights that other people don't have you can go and take people's property and rights away from them the nerve the unmitigated gall that you actually believe your own bullshit finally before we go to the phones I want to read one more quote by Samuel Adams he said it is the greatest absurdity to suppose it in the power of one or any number of men at entering into society to renounce their essential natural rights or the means of preserving those rights okay when the grand end of civil government from the very nature of its institution is for the support protection and defense of those very rights I happen to sort of disagree with them on that I don't believe that the institution of government is for that purpose I think it's for control but he says the principle of which as is before observed our life liberty and property if men through fear fraud or mistakes should in terms renounce or give up an essential natural right the eternal law of reason and the grand end of society would absolutely vacate such a renunciation let me try to explain you know in fewer words or in less confusing terms again the the colloquial English used at the time is much different than the way we speak today so I'll try to clarify what he is saying is it is an absurdity to think that if someone says I'm going to give up a natural right that that is somehow valid that is never valid it is automatically invalidated by common sense is what he is saying no one can say can claim I'm giving up this right you can only make the claim in words but you can't actually do it in nature in reality you are stuck with your rights folks just like you're stuck with natural law you're also stuck with your rights you have a right because it's inherent to the actual universe you live in and once again ladies and gentlemen please call in write to me let me know if you have a method of getting out of this physical universe by all means please enlighten us okay if you know the way to leave the physical universe where laws of nature no longer apply I would love to hear about it but until you do this is where you're at so be here now and deal with this at hand natural law exists inherent to it is right and wrong therefore you always have your rights and you can never renunciation to someone else you can make the claim that you're doing it but in point of fact natural reality you are not doing that that's what he's basically saying so he says if men through fear fraud or mistake should in terms over time that means renounce or give up their essential natural rights the eternal laws of reason vacate that renunciation they mean that means it invalidates it completely it invalidates that person's renunciation of their rights and he concludes it by saying the right of freedom being the gift of God Almighty it is not in the power of man to alienate this gift and voluntarily become a slave let me just read that last sentence again the right of freedom being the gift of God Almighty it is not in the power of man to alienate this gift and voluntarily become a slave you do not have the right to choose slavery because slavery is based on violence and when you advocate violence when you are saying I feel it is okay for violence to continue that is not one of your rights you do not have a right to be the advocate of violence you are harming other people by advocating that their freedom be usurped and that their rights be taken away from them in the very act of advocating that violence the master/slave relationship so all statism no one has a right to advocate for government it doesn't exist in nature so you know in this way is Adams even contradicting something that he said earlier in the statement yes because he said that the grand end of civil government from the nature of its institution is for the support protection and defense of those rights and I believe he believed that but when you really get down to it whenever you're instituting a government you're saying here's where rights exist for these group of people that don't exist for the totality of of people and that's not a right you're trying to create something that doesn't exist in nature you're trying to make a right which is called justification so while Adams was very enlightened I don't think he was fully enlightened again until we're fully enlightened we're gonna continue to be conquered until we are fully enlightened as to our rights and fully enlightened to the non-aggression principle we are going to be conquered we are going to be enslaved and ultimately who's doing it we are by our ignorance through our lack of understanding of moral right and wrong definitively and objectively and through our lack of understanding of our inherent rights we are going to enslave ourselves so I think it's a powerful quote that deserve being gone over again re-emphasized what I want to do until the end of the show is start going to the phones and getting people's take on everything that we've covered up to this point in the section where I've been talking about the inherent right to use force to defend oneself from violence and your comments are completely open on that topic that's what I want to talk about I want that topic to be discussed when we go to the phones next week I want people during the week you have a homework assignment for what on earth is happening okay if you choose to accept it of course it's voluntary and you will not be penalized for not doing your homework but if you choose to do this homework assignment here it is take two slips of paper on one right down the term the phrase No master's no rulers all in big capital letters no masters no rulers okay write it down very clearly in print big capital letters print it out if you want and tell people who you feel are not very enlightened about this so you don't get skewed results because if let's face it if people are enlightened they're gonna get the right answer but you know use the average population maybe go in the center of your town as people walk by or even better yet how about a college location a college or a university all that would be great we'd get such great answers there wouldn't we the the indoctrinated brainwashed the youth of this country hand them the piece of paper and tell them give them a pat on the back write the first word single word that comes to your mind let them do that take the paper back and you don't even have to do it with the same person you can then go to another person just give them the other slip of paper okay so maybe they don't put two two two and two together so to speak just get their gut reaction in a controlled way you know in a controlled circumstance like a you know a laboratory control so to speak okay hand them a second paper with the word Anarchy on it written in all big capital letters printed not handwritten try to print the words if you can or you know write them print handwritten but in print style so they're very clear and easy to see and understand and you don't have to explain anything and then tell them first word one word has to be put on the back first word that comes into your mind that's how word association goes so you're getting their gut intuitive reaction to the word and you'll see that I'm I was correct about what the results you will get and at next week I want to take calls on this social experiment okay and we'll see what your results were you can give me total numbers we can calculate a percentage maybe at the end of the show so that'll come up we'll do that next week on what on earth is happening let's go to the phones for now and get people's take on the sex which is a solution I say we'll be continuing to cover solutions this is a solution ladies and gentlemen this understanding will go a great way toward putting the solution into effect in the world okay the the solution to getting out of human slavery and I consider this understanding one of the great solutions deeply understanding your inherent right to defend yourself against violence with physical force is a solution in and of itself so anything that's been covered on this solution section or anything new that anyone anyone wants to add is up for grabs in this call segment let's go to the phones Ivan from Phoenix you're live on what on earth is happening welcome there's a little bit of background noise if you could just speak a little bit louder into the phone I think we'll be okay okay which is essentially the same thing I mean you know true freedom is independence it's it's a splitting of orders but I would accept it as basically the same meaning so they all they all responded by saying that no masters no rulers meant freedom okay what about okay that's very interesting because yes no one would have the right to rule over others so all would be equal under natural law okay so great answers that came back from those people in that term what about the term chaos have you done that yet No here at the end I think I'm sorry not the word cast the word anarchy which of course many people want to write chaos you know what I meant though but yeah give us a call back next week and continue with that social experiment let us know what the results were and we'll we'll analyze the results on the air you have anything else you're really breaking up on me now and I'm sorry to say that the last part was really garbled I could kind of hear you when you were talking about the social experiment on paper but the last part of it kind of went downhill from there because of the background noise so I'm going to let you go and if you can call in a better location before the show ends I'll put you right through so but call me back next week if you can get into a somewhat quiet area and let me know the result of that experiment here we go let's take another call here on what on earth is happening caller from the five for one area code you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah how are you oh great yeah well uh so I'm doing your experiment right now I've got these two pieces of papers card here and I'm actually having a really hard time because I actually know the difference between the two sure and try as I might I can still look at the Anarchy card and and think that the two are totally opposed you know one is completely chaotic and destructive of course that's my social conditioning talking I'm sure it's amazing how long if someone says the same thing to us that we will gravitate toward just accepting that that's what it means and believe it with you know absolutely no truth to back that up and no understanding of where that word actually came from how was derived in the English language from its etymological roots and when people will say well you can't term you can't define a word based on its etymology you absolutely can that's what the makers the originators of the word use those etymological roots to put the word together because they had a very specific and non ambiguous meaning in mind for the word which is why they derived it or made it from derive means to make from the ancient languages that it comes from it absolutely is where the meaning of the word comes from and it is a very accurate way to pinpoint a definition or an original intent meaning of a word versus the completely obfuscated connotation that people believe it means today so we have to be clear about the definition of a word versus the connotation that the word has come to represent erroneously in modern colloquial colloquial English yeah I'm thinking about the word Anarchy right now I'm trying to source back as far as I can go to where I would think where I'm thinking my conditioning would come from and I'm thinking something along the lines of being eight years old watching CNN and right being the basically the end of the Cold War farce long TV and you know I some kind of association with some kind of communism or your Red Planet you're exactly is going to turn you off to this B's association through imagery is what solidifies words that the context or the connotation of words in our mind so whenever the word anarchy is used by the media they're always going to show scenes of violence and unrest and tell you that this is the equivalent because that's what their masters one associated in people's minds they want when you hear with your ears the vibratory of essence the vibe the vibration that the word anarchie makes in the mind they want the imagery to come up just like it's being pulled from a computer drive when you press a key on a keyboard you're opening a file they want all the imagery that they have associated with this obfuscation mind control technique with that word to come into your mind rather than the actual definitive meaning or the definition of the word which is no masters no rulers it worked on me no problem and I and I claim to know better too well I'll tell you what if you want to continue that experiment do so and call me back next week and I'll try to remember that you came in from the 541 area code and I'll put you through so if you want to do that with more people you know get a few results and like I said we'll analyze the results on the air and this will kind of give us an idea of where humanity is really at in understanding you know just through the power of words I've said from day one the work the world is controlled through words if we don't understand the words we are speaking we are going to go deeper and deeper into bondage because that's how it works through obfuscation if we think verbally if our thinking structure so to speak is based upon our words our word structure and we are ascribing definitions of meaning based upon words if they can change those definitions to suit their agenda and to suit their goals we are totally controlled and that is what the manipulators of language have done so L thank you so much for the call and if you want to do so continue that experiment and give me a call back next week and let me know your results okay you got it you take care bye-bye bye-bye great excellent call all right let's go to another caller caller from the six six one area code you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hello caller oh there yes I mark it's Bob from Cincinnati Bob my friend great to hear from you Howard have you been doing well I'm doing well how about you and Barb mark good we're hanging in there excellent mark am i coming in okay yes you are perfectly the great work as defined by you tonight truth love freedom you are reaching a crescendo of the what on earth has happened in cosmology after two and a half years of starting this radio show you have taken us to a giant step in consciousness by defining truth and sovereignty tonight as corollary to each other powerful my friend thank you Bob I want to make a slide with like you know the the archetypal image of the tree of knowledge you know the tree of life on it and you know incorporate this in a meaningful way you know like say something to the to the effect maybe I'll add it to this podcast or something or maybe next week freedom is the fruit of the tree of love whose roots are truth so if you picture that in your mind the roots of the tree are truth itself and from there it grows to the tree which is the expression of consciousness and love and then the fruit that is born of that tree of love is freedom that's how we have to envision that you know allegorically through symbolism you know symbolically I think maybe I'll make a slide with that phrase on it I think it's just a great phrase indeed and Mark staid quickly congratulations on scoring fridge Spring Mayer and an archetypal image in the world of conspiracy / alternative research he's got horrible mark thank you Bob he's gonna be really great he's someone I'm really looking forward to hearing speak because he's been doing this longer than most of us much longer and he's brought so much to the forefront about what takes place in the occult in the worlds of the dark occult so we're really thrilled to have him we're honored to have him come and speak and participate in the free your mind to conference Bob I know you're going to be there and really looking forward to it and thanks so much for the great points you've called in with and we have to get together Bob and talk about the possibility of another appearance on a cult empire because I'd really like to get into a fillet make falafel a some of Crowley's writings with you we briefly talked about it before but I think now would be a perfect timing so maybe we could set that up for early next month after the holiday season is over and we could do a January a cult Empire on a Crowley and thelema what do you think it it's set then there it is thank you again for your voice mark good night sir Bob thanks so much always a pleasure to hear from you okay well we don't have any more callers on the line right now if anyone wants to call in the toll-free number to join us we have about 15 minutes left in the show eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again toll-free the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening is eight six six eight four one one zero six five we're talking about the inherent right to defend oneself against violence through physical force if necessary and why it is so important to maintain that right and never have it be usurped or taken away attempted to be taken away so in the remainder of the time that we have I'll just basically go over a few things regarding the impossibility of forfeiting one's rights again I think this is so important to understand because you'll hear a lot of people say well if somebody wants to be a slave that's their right I hear this all the time that somehow people have a right to give up their rights and voluntarily be a slave and I want to make sure people understand in no uncertain terms that that is not a right that no one inherently possesses that right when someone says I accept slavery they are committing a wrongdoing under moral law it is not one of their rights to say or to advocate slavery that I'm okay with slavery that I'm okay with being a slave that I'm okay with their being slave owners and slaves that's not one of your rights see you can look at it like this let's take a look at the slavery period the horrific you know times of slavery that we had here in America and not that we don't still have slavery but we had physical you know in your face slavery okay during the Civil War period and before did anyone have a right to say this is okay this can continue if a slave tries to escape I'm going to harm them and get them back to their master as soon as possible it was that within their rights ever well it was legal you know it was a league you know it was actually legal if you didn't capture a slave if you knew that they were slave and bring them back to their master or keep them until their master came to claim them because they were looked at as property imagine that just imagine that you the law of man was saying to you if we know that you are helping a slave to be free we'll do violence against you they were telling people if you do right by allowing a being a human being to be a free being we will come and do violence to you of course that right doesn't exist but moreover the right to even advocate that it was right to do this to people doesn't exist and people get offended when you tell them it is his it is a historically known fact that many slaves did not want their freedom we're okay with the situation they didn't want to go and be free and and live in society and make their own way especially after they were released because it meant a big shake-up in their lives and it meant you know they had to take more personal responsibility and they weren't being kept in the way that they were regardless of the violence that was used and again people can twist my words any way that they want to try to twist them that is the case many slaves were physical slaves kept during the Civil War period and before when release did not want to be free of course many many of them did and absolutely you know embrace freedom I'm not trying to tell you in all of them were like that but there were many slaves kept as slaves that were okay with the situation and wanted it to continue and again that's what we're seeing today we have Worldwide's human slavery it may be a softer form of slavery it's the threat of violence constantly being done to us but in many ways we're being held in debt slavery and our rights are usurped on a continual basis our property is constantly taken from us under threat of force threat of violence called taxation property taxes which is a oxymoron it's a complete contradiction in terms it's in a they're those terms are totally antitheses of each other and yet people believe that they can somehow exist you know in coexistence with each other we have slaves today the dull that are okay with slavery everybody advocating for the state and advocating for the continuation of any form of Lexa's any form of property tax you know any form of drug laws of telling you what you can and can't put into your body every single person who advocates any of this ideology is basically saying I'm okay with slavery and I feel that it should continue because every one of those things I just mentioned our forms of slavery taxation is slavery drug laws are slavery property tax is slavery it's telling you you may not own property outright for you to keep the usage or stewardship of this land or property you're going to have to pay an extortion thing otherwise we'll come with violence and put you off of it and I can't even fathom how anybody can see it any other way that they're actually that brainwash that they can believe that there is such a thing and it's morally okay to institute a property tax regardless of what you're going to claim you're going to do with the confiscated money that was taken under threat of violence they can't make the the jump in basic human logic that that was done under threat of violence or done under direct violence it's the same idiots who can't understand how gun control is violence you're coming and saying I'm going to take property from somebody that's used to defend yourself against violence and I'm gonna leave you victimless and if you don't obey me I'm gonna take your property anyway and put you in a cage that's violence I mean plain and simply that's violence gun control is violence taxation is violence statism is violence it's slavery what a novel idea that I'm advocating we not have slavery what a crazy idea that I'm advocating we not have violence and that we deal violence as it is something that no one has a right to conduct and put it down if we have to we can ask them we can even ask them multiple times I'm okay with using our words first I think it's abundantly clear that many people are using their words and telling people I'm not okay with violence and slavery meaning you're giving them a chance to stop you're saying stop doing this I've been telling people from day one I don't advocate violence I don't have a cait slavery I want people to stop conducting these practices if you don't stop conducting these practices against me or other people who recognize them as violence I feel every person who recognizes it as violence has a right to defend themselves and defend their rights and defend their property against these usurpations and against these violent actions with force with deadly force and that's the reason the that right exists in nature and it's the reason that gun ownership exists and should be continued to to exist and be defended and you know that's the answer you people should give when they're asked what do you need a battle rifle in your home for what do you need a semi-auto in your home for to defend my freedom against tyranny that's what I need it for because the government has it and they're tyrants and slave masters that's what they claim to be whether they say that openly or not that's what they are against people who claim authority over me when I have harmed none that's what I need a battle rifle for that's what you need a battle rifle for whether you understand it or not and again it's slave think to not even understand that you know I want to start using that term all the people who advocate for the violence of the state its slave think you know you know we have Orwellian doublethink and Newspeak but let's call it what it really is slave think is that harsh is that a harsh thing to say yeah it's harsh is it true yes it's true to say I'm not interested in being non-caustic caustic means it's dissolving it's breaking something down it's acidic it's vitriolic there's another term in alchemy vitriol which if you really break it down in the Latin it means visit the interior of the earth and by purification you will find the hidden stone or rectification by up writing and purifying the phrase vitriol vitriol means vicious speech caustic acidic speech I'm very vitriolic and I have no intentions of changing that I hear people say I'm patient and have a laid-back approach I'm surprised to hear that I feel the emotion in my voice when I talk about topics like this I expect that many people feel them as well I guess because I don't outright start screaming or yelling I will raise my voice occasionally but I guess because I don't you know raise my voice to the level of someone like Alex Jones or someone like that people tend to think I have a more laid-back approach but you know to to wrap this all up folks speaking of Alex Jones one of the best things I ever heard on that show is a gentleman who called in with a response to the question why do you need yeah he had fifty semi-autos on them and they call that an arsenal okay and they when when he came under threat of the state if they said why do you need fifty battle rifles in your home and he gave the greatest answer I've ever heard folks he said to hand out 49 and I'll leave on that note that's all the time we have on this edition of what on earth is happening thanks so much for listening and remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth not

What On Earth Is Happening Show #137

Topics: *Non-Aggression Principle, Repetition, Natural Law, All Wrong-Doing Is Theft, Property, Earth Is A Prison For Thieves, Truth Is Indestructible, "Servants" Of Truth, Definition, Real Meaning Of Anarchy, Anarchy Is The Will Of Creation, The "New Man"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Oracle broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Oracle broadcasting dot-com this show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. East Coast time that's 4 to 6 p.m. Central time today is Sunday December 30th 2012 this is the last show of the year hope everyone had a good Christmas I hope everyone's new year is happy and healthy and we have a great show lined up for you here today on what on earth is happening really it's going to be a call-in show we're going to take your calls throughout the show I do have a couple of concepts that I want to go over as a pretty much reviews but I want people's calls on where they see things headed in the next year and in the years to come where they see the human future had headed and in their own personal experience do they see Humanity waking up and understanding the control system that they're embedded in and doing something to help to free themselves or they see things rapidly progressively growing even worse and the human family headed into even deeper bondage as the years move on so you can call in and just give your take on that really anything that you want to talk about is fair game for today I would like to get some calls on people that took my homework challenge from last week that I asked people to do a little social experiment in words in showing how words are so obfuscated in our culture and the definitions of words are not clear in individuals minds whatsoever I did this experiment with a few people with a small group of people and I'll give my results on the air and if anyone else wants to give their share their results we can take a look at how people are doing as far as their general understanding so the calling number for the show let me give it out here at the top of the hour is eight six six eight four one one zero six five once again the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening is eight six six eight four one one zero six five that's toll-free I have a few event announcements as always the free your mind to conference rapidly heading toward us only about four months out now coming up April 25th 26th and 27th here in the city of Philadelphia a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult for your mine returns to Philadelphia in 2013 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers from all across the country who will shed light on our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting housed in the historic section of Philadelphia the historic district this is at 3:20 Arch Street doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day of the conference the featured speakers Allen Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr dream freighter x freeman fly yan Ervin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Marais mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben Sonya Barrett and last week I announced and I'll mention it again this week we just added Fritz spring Myer he's confirmed I'm working on getting his photo and bio up on the site and I will be adding his name to the conference poster as well I'll probably be taking care of that during this upcoming week the advance ticket prices for the conference for the Thursday conference $30 for the Thursday meet-and-greet and concert featuring the divine hand ensemble $20 the Friday conference $40 the Saturday conference $40 for all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet $120 for more speaker BIOS and ticket information please visit the conference website at WWF reader mine conference calm that's the free your mind to conference coming up April 25th through 27th here in Philadelphia the free your mind to Money bomb radio marathon we're going to be hosting a money bomb radio marathon at 12 hour radio marathon to raise some funds for bringing in the out-of-town speakers for the free your mind to conference this will be taking place on American freedom radio at American freedom radio calm on Sunday January 13 2013 January 13th that's coming up in a couple of weeks and it will be taking place from noon to midnight Central Standard Time so that's 1 p.m. to 1 a.m. Eastern Time so we'll be telling people how they can make donations to the to the conference and how to get tickets advance ticket sales are as good if not better than a donation so if you can get your tickets now now is the time to do it we have to get the funds out to the speakers so that they can make their travel arrangements no later than during the month of February so please if you want to make a donation to the cause or if you want to get your tickets now is the time to do it we may even be setting up a Bitcoin address for the for your mind to donations Bitcoin is a new electronic currency I've been getting into it and understanding it more and more and I'm gonna start using it to accept donations as well both for the free remind conference and what on earth is happening so check out check that out look into Bitcoin it's very interesting it's a new digital currency that can help us to transition away from the you know horrific and immoral Federal Reserve System another event announcement event announcement the Y Tesla matters conference is going to be held by the Tesla Science Foundation on January 5th 6th and 7th in New York City at The New Yorker Hotel 481 eighth Street New York New York this is a Tesla memorial conference and Tesla Spirit Awards benefit conference ok marking the 70th anniversary of Nikola Tesla's death which took place on January 7th 1943 again at The New Yorker Hotel January 5th 6th and 7th I will be speaking at the white Tesla matters conference I'll be speaking on Sunday January 6th and I'm going to be giving a talk about Tesla's technology and how it relates to a an abundance paradigm versus the current scarcity paradigm that we have now when it comes to energy and what that is doing to human consciousness so that's gonna be my talk at the wide Tesla matter matters conference coming up on January 5th through 7th in New York City for more information on this great conference check out Tesla Science Foundation org that's Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g all right a couple of other other quick things the ad-free chip in for what on earth is happening to keep the show commercial free currently still stands at $700 we need to raise 300 additional dollars by the end of January in order to keep the show commercial free through the three month period of February March and April so if those who have made donations thank you so much it is enormous ly appreciated and everyone has been doing a great job keeping that up we still have a little bit more to go so if you want to make a donation just hit the make a donation to help keep the show ad free button on the what on earth is happening homepage actually that's on all the pages in the left-hand column and you'll receive instructions of therefore how to go about making a donation now I am going to be adding Bitcoin instructions to the what on earth is happening donation pages because again this is something that I been getting into more and more and I'm going to you know try to promote that effort for more people to get involved in the Bitcoin community truth for your and prosperity an activist group I work with here in Philadelphia actually just held the East Coast Bitcoin summit you can watch all that at Mike's alvey's world.com Mike savvy and truth freedom prosperity actually hosted a conference all about Bitcoin how it works how to get involved with it and that is actually up on Mike Salvi's world website so check that out if you get a chance I watched it and it was very enlightening and interesting so I opened up a Bitcoin wallet and again I think it's a good alternative in a form of an electronic currency of the type of fiat currency that we have right now promoted by the Federal Reserve System and basically keeping us in debt slavery so the last event announcement are not really an event announcement is there is also a general support donation button on the what on earth is happening website this is separate than the the effort for the chip in effort for keeping what on earth is happening radio show commercial free so those donation buttons are right on the left-hand column of what on earth is happening and if you are in a position to do so if you feel that there is value being given through this radio show and the work that I do if you want to make a donation any amount is welcome and very much appreciated so with that having been said let's jump into our discussion for today I'm only really going to review a few things and then we'll go to the phones I've been really hammering on self-defense the inherent right to self-defense and when I talk with people and when I really tried to put my finger on the pulse of where people's mind is at when it comes to this topic I have to say that their complete lost their completely destroyed and they have no idea what rights are what rights are not they have no definition of what rights are at all they don't know what wrong actions are okay harmful actions wrongdoing they cannot clearly define what a wrong is and therefore they cannot clearly define what a right is and this is the problem with humanity this is why we're in the cage that we are in and people can't even see that they're in there living in a prison that that the society you're already living in is a prison society they can't see that they can't accept that they won't accept it their their mind their ego refuses to allow them to see the truth about the world that they're slaves within it and now it doesn't have to be like that again that's not I'm not promoting a negative worldview I'm not saying that this is our lot in life and it can't be changed I'm saying this is how we've made the world we have done this to ourselves because we will not live in a moral capacity we will not understand what rights are we refuse as a whole okay as a society in general more people refuse to accept and live by what right is and will continue to engage in and support wrong actions harmful actions and condone harmful actions when other people are taking them as well and they do this constantly and will tell you no I don't do that because they don't know truly what a harmful action is they can't get to the definition because they have obfuscated understanding of words and when words are obfuscated your definition is lacking you can't make an accurate definition and what is a definition what is definition definition is clarity when we talk about the word definition okay from all of the possible things you are explaining what something actually is you're define knighting definite not infinite definite okay you our making something clear to understand better that which it is when you have a higher definition you have higher clarity that's why people want higher definition TVs so they can be brainwashed better through higher clarity okay now but seriously when we talk about definition a higher resolution a higher resolution monitor means that there is more clarity higher definition more clarity the resolution is better okay that's what we're talking about when we talk about definitions and I went over this last week that the the meaning of words is so obfuscated in people's minds that you can't even begin a philosophical discussion with them because they're operating on a completely different connotative meaning of what they think a word actually means versus what it's real definition is and you'll get people that even will insist there is no such thing as an actual definition of words people will actually say so one person's definition is as valid as another person's and it's all a matter of opinion these are salep society the dangerous poisoned worldview ideology that we covered in very early sections of the show right on on day one I talked about solipsistic worked dangerous ideology that there is no actual truth that nothing can be defined nothing can be you know pinned down to what it actually is how it actually occurred you know that it definitely exists this whole New Age crap that there is no such thing as truth you can never actually really know you can never actually really get down to the 100% definitive truth of something it's New Age garbage put out there to try to obfuscate meaning and when you can obfuscate meaning you can get people to believe whatever you want that's why we have people that don't understand the meaning of the words that they're speaking you can't even have a conversation with someone who can't grab what your how you're using a word they won't even let you get to the point of defining attempting to define what the word as we're using it means they have their own internal dictionary definition in their twisted brain matter and they are insistent that that's what it means because the meaning that is wrong that is the obfuscated meaning has been hammered into their mind through a process of repetition over and over and over and over what I want to do here today is it to just start the discussion is to suggest that what I think we need is we need to be repeaters ourself we need to keep repeating the same thing over and over and over and over again I joke around with with friends and with you know other activists in the area that I call myself mr. broken record that's what I refer to myself as because I just keep saying the same thing over and over and over and over and over and over again endlessly repetitively because there is nothing new to say there is nothing new Under the Sun as the old occult saying goes there is nothing new this the truth has always been here with us for eternity it will always be here it can never be destroyed that's why that's the last tagline on my website always love fear as illusion all beings are free truth can never be destroyed it is an impossibility truth is inherent to creation it is that which is it cannot be destroyed only an ignorant and ignorant mind set okay and an ignorant population can refuse to look at the truth but it's always there they're just ignoring it and that's what people who have completely obfuscated definitions of words are doing they're ignoring the truth and they refuse to their ego is so calcified it refuses to allow them to see the reality that they're already embedded in whether they want to accept it or not ego just wants to say no just keep believing what you believe don't look at what the truth is don't look at what's actually there it's all about beliefs it's all about opinions it's all about likes and dislikes okay and forget about what the real meaning here is to forget about what the real definition is keep believing your erroneous connotative meaning that's been put there through mind control repetition what the people who do know real meanings of words need to do need to do in mass is to keep repeating the right the correct definition of words over and over again for people and keep repeating simple axioms that are true over and over and over and over again we need to be endless repeaters of the truth endlessly putting it out there see when you have a repeater when you connect a wireless repeater for example a piece of technology it keeps extending it it gets out to a wider and wider range that's what repetition does is it a form of mind control yes it is a form of mind control it is probably the most effective form of mind control that exists in the world that's why we need to start using the same techniques to combat that the form of mind control that takes people away from the truth the same methodology can be used to take people toward the truth keep repeating the same thing if it's true over and over and over and over again we are already free inherently we are sovereign beings there is no such thing as Authority it doesn't matter whether you believe it is or how many people believe that it is that's the truth keep repeating it over and over and over and over again you already have inherently the right to defend yourself with force if you are attacked with violence or if you are under the threat of violence keep repeating the same thing over and over and over and over again that right exists in nature it is yours it is your property you cannot be alienated from that right period whether you want to or not you can't be no one can voluntarily choose to be a slave and advocate slavery and condone slavery being conducted to against others that's not a right keep repeating that over and over and over and over and over again that's the ad vacations of violence which no one has a right to do to say I think you can continue just continue to harm that person to take their rights and make them your slave and stand by and do nothing and watch it happen that's not a right no one has that right it does that right doesn't exist in nature you're committing a wrong just by advocating it keep repeating it over and over and over eventually it will stick into the mind it will go into the subconscious mind the truth cannot be unheard that's why it's so important to continue to speak it continue to speak it endlessly endlessly that's what this is all about willpower you've heard the phrase history is going to reward the ones with the loudest voice it's true the universe is going to reward the people who use the will to speak their message endlessly repetitively and it it's gonna come out on the side of whether the person is operating within right or wrong it doesn't matter the universe isn't even gonna make that distinction that's why evil is winning right now because they keep putting their message out there forcefully and repeating it over and over and over again as an act of their will the universe is going to ultimately reward that and I know people will hate me for saying that the universe is gonna reward evil yes it is it is it's not going to make a distinction it's about a quantum event a quantum amount whoever is the majority it's going to be rewarded that's why the world is the way it is because more people want it this way then don't believe it or not that's another thing people can't stand me for saying how could you say that mark because it's true the world wouldn't be the way it is we wouldn't have the slavery that we do if more people can don't didn't condone it more people condone wrongdoing theft acts of theft acts of slavery acts of violence then don't that's why the world is full of violence and slavery if less people condone that we wouldn't have a world based on that but we do because more people live that way and condone living that way and is that harsh absolutely it also happens to be true no one wants to hear that because they don't want to hear we're doing this to ourselves they want to hear this is something that is being done to us somehow and we're all victims in it we're not we're the ones doing it to ourselves I said before I'm not an apologist for Humanity does mind-control exist yes it does ultimately is that an excuse for what we continue to choose no it is not it is not an excuse it is it is a manipulative effort it is an influence upon the conscious and subconscious mind but that doesn't mean that that's what we must continue to choose you know you could call it mind influence more than mind control direct mind control is something very hard to put somebody under that exists to hard core hard-wired mind control like trauma-based mind control but when we're talking about manipulation techniques method methodologies of manipulation we're not talking about hardwired mind control we're talking about mind influencing mind manipulation and everybody has a will everyone has free will and if you choose you can see the truth you can step out of the darkness and into the light and you could choose to see that which is but the problem is people are comfortable where they're at as a whole as a society and they're just choosing to remain ignorant because it's comfortable in that place of ignorance it's very comfortable there it doesn't involve work where we're at right now to stay ignorant okay that just is the fault condition right now and you could just do nothing if you want to stay that way learning the truth requires effort you have to read you have to study you have to give up things make sacrifices meaning give up the things you are currently attached to do different actions than what you're doing now let go of other actions that you're doing now that are harmful or are condoning harm people don't want to do that they want to have their cake and eat it too I want to continue to do this action and yet I want a different result well guess what it doesn't work that way sorry but that's not how the universe you're currently living in operates hate to break the bad news to you you know that's like saying I want a poor I want to pour scalding hot water on my hands and I don't want them to be burned well good luck enjoy to enjoy what you get and that's what we're saying collectively as a species that's how retarded we are we are retarded meaning we have been slowed down our progress in consciousness has been retarded means slowed blocked held back stopped forwarded from forward progress that's what retardation is and that's what we are we are currently a species of retarded people we have been retarded held back because we've been held back from truth and who's ultimately holding us back we are because we won't give up the attachments the egoic attachments we want to have our way we want to say theft is OK that's and it's not going to affect me the continuance of theft and the condoning of theft isn't going to keep me in a cage we want to believe that we think that we can believe that and therefore it becomes true so what I wanted to do here is talk about just as a review at the end of the year harmful actions and what earth really is what earth has been come not what it is eternally not what it needs to be it doesn't need to be like this does not have to be like this it the the way that the planet is now is not an eternal requirement it can be changed anytime we want to step out of the ego anytime that we want to give up our ways that are attached to theft okay and stop supporting violence and stop supporting wrongdoing wrongful action which is all violent and all forms of theft okay and learn the one spiritual law the one law of all creation there is only one law all moral law all spiritual law all natural law they're all the same thing it comes down to one law all right so let's do a brief review and then I want to go to the phones and see if people did how to have any results about the little experiment that we were going to do regarding the word anarchy I'll explain that before we go to the phones but if you're taking a look at the slides that are posted with the on the radio show page and will also be posted with the podcast you'll see that slide number one was the free your mind to conference poster slide number two was a poster for the free your mind to Money bomb radio marathon coming up on American Freedom radio on January 13th slide three was the white Tesla matters conference and slide four is the slide that I posted with last week's show on anarchy okay and I'll go back to that as we go to the phones let me skip ahead to slide number five which is a review of harmful actions what I called natural law transgressions I've written it here in parentheses transgressions against natural law okay and you know I'm not gonna split hairs about and get into semantics about the word natural or the phrase natural law people can go back and understand four by listening to the podcast that I did on this topic what I am talking about when I use the term natural law and people need to stop being baby spoon-fed the meaning of terms as I'm using them first of all if you come in and you're listening to a show late in the game this is episode number 137 in this podcast series and on this radio show bad idea to start here obviously okay you need to go back to number one start from there and proceed in order because this show this podcast this series of information is a tapestry and it is not meant to be taken out of order it is very specifically tailored in a linear progression to build information upon prerequisite information that means you can't study chapter 8 until you've studied chapter 1 that chapter 1 is a prerequisite for chapter 8 well shows number 100 and shows number 1 through 136 our prerequisites for show number 137 that's how it works we're building on top of a foundation that we've already established and that's why as we move forward it's going to see more and more confusing to people who won't listen from show number 1 ok so I want to emphasize that and I want to continue to emphasize that that this is a progression that is built for those who are largely trapped in the sick worldview ok of statism and authoritarianism and it is meant for people who are largely in the left brain that's why it is organized in a logical sequence a linear progression to take people who are of that bent through the information in a logical stepwise progression that's how people come out of the mind control okay so with that having been said this is a form of a review of stuff that we did on natural law and again I call it spiritual law the word neck tear in Egyptian or Commission ancient Egyptian okay means spirit that's what net tear the word natural net tear all comes from the word spirit in Commission so we're talking about spiritual law and again the term natural law has just simply been used to mean the that which everything is governed by the natural world it doesn't mean your erroneous notion of the natural order as defined by Darwin and other eugenicist s-- okay that's not what we're talking about the natural order has nothing to do with natural law the fake natural order that of you know the most vicious rules the roost that has nothing to do with reality at all because that isn't how it works anyway in reality and it has absolutely nothing to do with natural law the term I'm using which means the inherent non man-made binding and immutable conditions that govern the consequences of all behavior in the cosmos that's what I mean by cosmic spiritual law or the term quote natural law unquote so when we look at the transgressions against natural law we see there is no form of wrongdoing that cat that is not a form of theft every single wrongdoing that exists that man is capable of taking every single solitary harmful action that any human being on earth and who are else is capable of taking is a form of theft just do this as a mental exercise sit meditate upon this don't meditate upon it contemplate upon a better choice of words contemplate this okay sit there and contemplate think of a wrongdoing think of a wrongful action think of an action that causes harm to another being every single solitary form of action that a human being is capable of taking that is harmful that is a wrongdoing that is a transgression against cosmic spiritual law is a form of theft every single one you you murder that's taking someone's life that life was not your property it did not belong to you therefore you stole it that's a form of theft you take a physical object from somebody that doesn't belong to you let's take a look at gun confiscation that's not your gun that's not your property you have no right to it it's someone else's you try to take it from them you engaged in theft wrongful action transgression against spiritual law taxation you're taking someone's labor the the fruit of their labor regardless of what it happens to be whether it's physical goods money a car or some form of currency you are taking something which you did not earn it's not there you have no rightful claim to it you're telling them you're my slave basically I'm gonna take what you have that's all it is I don't care what you're gonna do with it how altruistic or humanitarian this is the claimed purpose of you taking it is it's still a form of theft it's still theft period all taxation property taxes either some things your property or it's someone else's property I don't see how people can't clearly understand that because their mind is stuck in Orwellian doublethink they think a equals B and B equals C you know they can't understand the concept of a is a B is B C is C they don't get that simple objective reality does not compute with them because they just believe whatever the state says that's all it is there's brainwashed statist authoritarian estate they're an arc honest that's that's my new term for forget the term statist I mean don't forget it understand what it is and means but I'm supplementing that term you know authoritarian Astaire status I like the term arc honest to me that explains it more fully you support the archons the masters the rulers those who think they're an authority those who think they own other people imagine a scumbag psychopath who thinks they own another living being they you own me really you own anybody really you do for real well the time is coming when there's going to be more people who are willing to stand up and prove that you don't own anybody the time is coming we're getting we're not there yet but we're getting closer and that is going to be the real New Age you you want to talk about a new age movement that's gonna be the real New Age that we're gonna move into when enough people say no and mean it and back it up with teeth that's gonna be the new age now again I can talk about a quote where an idea that somebody else had and I don't have to subscribe to the way they lived or think that they were some kind of great person so I'm gonna do a show and I might even do shows here on Crowley's ideas and some of his philosophy and I might do a show on Thelema which grew out of Crowley's philosophies but one thing I happen to agree with on Aleister Crowley is the concept that he meant by the Aeon of Horus the Rising Sun the true will being born into creation and what that's going to look like in the world and people think it's gonna be some wonderful peaceful thing and it's not it's not it's gonna be the time when enough people decide to say no to living under slavery and you think the Masters and the ones that they have under their command are just gonna back down folks they're just gonna say oh sorry about that we were wrong let us make it up to you that's not how it's gonna go at all when the Aeon of Horus dawns it's gonna be really really ugly I don't believe in these new this New Age nonsense of some cosmic spiritual enlightenment that's gonna hit people like a big set Tory lightning-bolt all at once that's not there's no evidence for that at all at all what there's evidence for is that the will to power is growing stronger and stronger and yet there's an undercurrent of a will to freedom that's also growing stronger and stronger and that irresistible force and immovable object are going to collide at some future point that's what I see the future holding personally to give you my take at the beginning of a new year that's how I see this going and I don't see it being a pretty thing I see it being a bloody birth of something new and wonderful but bloody nonetheless because you got to understand the golems the trolls that these scumbag psychopaths have created the trolls that the slime they're not even human these statuses they're Psychopaths themselves they only care about themselves that's all they care about money is their God to a large extent they care about nothing they have no compassion for other living beings they condone violence and theft that's it whether they can see that that's what they do or not is irrelevant they're still doing it they're still taking the action they're still supporting violence and enough people eventually are going to rise and say no I will not continue to live like this see I tell people I'm not humanity's servant I'm not a slave to humanity I'm not their servant but see is a waiter in a restaurant a slave no they are a servant though that's the form of servant I am I'm not a servant in the form that humanity's my master and I'm serving them I am a bringer of information of truth to people it is up to them whether they take it the whether they take the plate from me and then serve themselves you can bring them the food you can't make them eat it think about it it's called a waiter and that's what I am I'm a waiter welcome to mr. broken record the waiter show that's what this is I say the same thing over and over again and all doing is waiting for other other people to catch up when they finally understand and think about it it means you're waiting a waiter a servant so in that sense I am a servant of humanity but I'm not I'm not that they're not my employees when you go to a restaurant you know your employees are the restaurant establishment owner therefore my employer is the truth and in this place called Earth I'm a waiter I'm a servant I bring the truth to people I serve that force that's it so that's what I'm here to do as far as attachment to the outcome of what the people are choosing on the menu whether they're accepting what's being brought to them or not that's not up to me that's their Karma and people think I am so emotionally invested in this just because I put some passion into my voice and I get angry that people are daring to infringe upon my rights and other free beings rights well I should get angry and so should you it's called righteous anger that doesn't mean I have emotional attachment to what humanity as a whole is choosing don't get it confused don't get it twisted that's other people's Karma not mine I've already made my choice and cast my dice okay the die has been cast for me I've chosen the right side I've already chosen the winning side whether anybody recognizes that it recognizes that or understands it or not the truth can never be destroyed it doesn't make a difference if humanity is going to be destroyed truth will still exist this is why the psychopaths hate themselves so much they hate the fact that they are living in a universe where truth can never be destroyed doesn't make a difference just like it said in that Twilight Zone episode I'm just a reminder to you that you can never destroy truth that's what the librarian in the episode of The Twilight Zone called the obsolete man says to the authoritarian dictator who is looking down at him at like you know it such content because he's a librarian and he dares to have books that can convey knowledge of truth he tells him I'm justi'm constant reminder to you that you can never destroy truth and that's all this is about serving truth and what people do with it is their karma that's their business so I don't have an emotional attachment to the outcome of this prison because that's the the other part I want to get to after we finish with the harmful actions okay and understanding every harmful action is a form of theft what earth in the current form is now and again it's not what it is eternally or what it has to be it is not made to be like this for eternity it's what we have turned it into perhaps would be a better way of putting it okay so do the mental exercise every form of wrongdoing is a form of theft whether you're stealing life freedom or property think about it that's why life liberty and property is what the Declaration of Independence was supposed to really be protecting and talking about standing up for instead they changed life liberty and the pursuit of happiness which is something that is a lot more ambiguous and people get into well what makes you happy and that's different than what makes me happy but property that should have been kept in there because that's about ownership ownership rights and there is such a thing the people think that there's no kind of no form of property you need to get your head out from up your rear end and understand there is property that's what this whole thing is about folks the whole thing is about property what property is what you have a right to own and what you don't have a right to take that's what this whole spiritual construct called the earth is all about pretty rights you own your life your freedom your rights and the physical things that you happen to be using your property and there is such a thing it's not a construct it exists in nature property is not a mental human construct it exists in nature it exists in nature because it's based upon rights and this is what people gotta get through the thick skull the the calcified ego that is just like it's like an 8 inch bone inside the brain you know it's just hardened into just stone instead of there being any real active gray matter there literally that's how that's what people thats why people are Blockheads they're blocked they've been made into retards retarded is that harsh yes it is it's extraordinarily harsh I'm not talking about people with specific you know genetic or degenerative conditions I'm talking about people who otherwise are in good health but their brain is burnt of their own design of their own choosing they have a burnt brain and again I'm not this isn't gonna get any more pleasant folks I'm not here to be your friend I'm not your friend I'm not here to be your friend it's not a popularity contest I'm not interested in being liked I don't care whether you like me I'm here to serve truth that's it I'm gonna be more increasingly vitriolic more vitriol I talked about that before that's an alchemical concept visit ah interior ah tear a rectification column lop Eden that means visit the interior of the earth and through rectification through making it upright again you will discover the hidden stone purification making it upright rectify it it means go within yourself go within that calcified ego break it down vitriol acid I'm not about pleasant speech in case you couldn't tell from day one we need to be more vitriolic stop being apologetic for speaking the truth two morons two idiots you need to pour the acid upon them vitriolic speech imbued with righteous anger that's the approach I think is going to be most effective forget placating their ego this is New Age folks placating people's ego baby spoon feeding them something that is true that they don't want to see and in the meantime advocating violence and the abuse and usurpation of other people's rights and you're gonna baby spoon feed them with nice speech where has that gotten us in the last 40 50 60 70 years nowhere into a deeper cage that's where it's gotten us folks into a deeper cage stop using the baby spoon stop being nice to people who have the case effed you need to tell them idiot you're an advocate of theft try to understand it I know your brain is totally burnt but think about it you're advocating something that isn't yours being taken this person's what they make doesn't belong to anybody else it's theirs it's their right to keep it they can voluntarily give to somebody but once you force somebody to give something to somebody else that's called theft and it's backed by violence stop advocating theft and violence stop condoning it if you look here's where it comes down to if you support government in any form no matter how little you're an advocate of theft because you're an advocate of authority government presumes to tell people we may take this amount from people that they make I don't care how small it is again I saw this thing on Facebook about slavery is often defined as one hundred percent of someone's labor and property being owned by someone else someone having a right to take somehow being magically imbued with a right quote-unquote to take 100 percent of somebody else's the product of their labor and then it posed the question at what percentage is it not slavery is it not slavery at 90 percent of taking some the product or someone else's labor or property let's say you leave them with 10 and you take 90 is that not slavery anymore how about 50% well we now call it slavery then what about it 20% I'm just going to take 20% you don't keep 80 but I'm taking 20 of what you earned or made is that not slavery anymore because it's only 20% what about 10% making a demand on someone else's property and telling them you're going to commit violence to them if you don't give it hand it over because I say I'm right with what I'm gonna do with it therefore I have the right to do what as I please with it and confiscate it from you by violence at 10% is it not slavery what about 1% does that suddenly magically make it not slavery anymore you gotta understand property rights property rights either you have the right to have property or you're a slave either you have a right to keep property or you're a slave and that's what we're living in we're living in feudalism slavery that's the all forms of government are all forms of government are feudalism slavery that's it that's all it is there is no such thing as an amount of government that will be good this magic number we're gonna reach this magic ratio of control and freedom yeah that's that that's that's gonna be constitutional republic over here on this imaginary uh you know political spectrum and that's just the right mixture of slavery and freedom please get out of your own head get out of the head cage because that's where you're at that's what you're in you're in the head cage deep in it too because the ego doesn't want to let it go and you want to continue to advocate and condone theft and that's all comes down to folks every form of wrongdoing is theft there's no wrong anybody here can claw up with a form of wrongdoing and I will explain to you how it's theft all you need to do is think it through and you will understand anything that you have no right to do is a form of taking something from someone else that's it and that's all you're here to learn so life is property rights or property freedom is property and I put this down on slide number five really study it that's a very very powerful message what is up there on slide five print it out look at it study it give it to other people ask them what they think about it you have to understand that you have to stand under these this principle the principle that is put forward here is above you it's above me it's above all of us it is natural law by definition we stand under it whether we accept that or acknowledge it or under store or recognize that or not we are understanding natural law meaning we cannot stand above it literally not figurative speech I'm talking literally you can't that's why this is above you in a cosmic sense as far as it binds you it binds your actions it is the only thing you are slave to and can never be free from if you won't even use that term I don't even look at it as it enslaves us binding and enslaving are two different things in this sense binding means holding together this is what actually makes us integral integrity holding together bound together slavery is coercion this isn't the universe's form of coercion it's the universe's form of making sure we are intact that we this is what actually keeps people is a form of taking something from someone else that's it and that's all you're here to learn so life is property rights or property freedom is property and I put this down on slide number five really study it that's a very very powerful message what is up there on slide five print it out look at it study it give it to other people ask them what they think about it you have to understand that you have to stand under these this principle the principle that is put forward here is above you it's above me it's above all of us it is natural law by definition we stand under it whether we accept that or acknowledge it or understand or recognize that or not we are understanding natural law meaning we cannot stand above it literally not figurative speech I'm talking literally you can't that's why is a form of taking something from someone else that's it and that's all you're here to learn so life is property rights or property freedom is property and I put this down on slide number five really study it that's a very very powerful message what is up there on slide five print it out look at it study it give it to other people ask them what they think about it you have to understand that you have to stand under these this principle the principle that is put forward here is above you it's above me it's above all of us it is natural law by definition we stand under it whether we accept that or acknowledge it or understand or recognize that or not we are understanding natural law meaning we cannot stand above it literally not figurative speech I'm talking literally you can't that's why this is above you in a cosmic sense as far as it binds you it binds your actions it is the only thing you are a slave to and can never be free from if you won't even use that term I don't even look at it as it enslaves us binding and enslaving are two different things in this sense binding means holding together this is what actually makes us integral integrity holding together bound together slavery is coercion this isn't the universe's form of coercion it's the universe's form of making sure we are intact that we this is what actually keeps people safe the understanding of natural law the understanding of what wrongs are so that you understand what rights are and then you live within those parameters set by the cosmic law and that is the gateway the pathway to true freedom the problem is we think we're above that we think we can somehow stand above natural law and somehow we're going to prosper well attempting to do that is what puts us into chains that's the very thing that level of calcification of ego and insistence that you have rights that you don't and insistence that you're going to conduct theft and advocate other people conducting theft is what puts us into bondage and people need to understand that's the dynamic that is the dynamic we need to grasp so what is the earth what is this place you know what have we turned the earth into is a better way of looking at what on earth is happening here on Oracle broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I was just about to get into what we've created for ourselves here on the earth what we've turned the earth into in its current form in its current incarnation and I've listed this on slide number six for today's show earth in its current form is a prison for thieves a prison for thieves you want to know what kind of prison planet this is this is the prison for thieves it's a cosmic prison and it's where thieves go to work out eyes of humanity all the individuals when you put all of that together that forms a big we there is a finite amount of people living on the planet Earth and I'm called referring to all of those individuals as we've meaning every being that is a human being living on the planet the collective we quote-unquote we have done this to ourselves because more of us want to live a the aggression ideology they want to live in a way where they're still conducting violence against other people or condoning dialogue of violence against other people committing and condoning violence so human beings are confined to the earth you hear one of the things I do agree with with some of these strange new agey concepts is that the earth is quarantined absolutely true you're not going anywhere anywhere they say death is no cure for ignorant believe it know it you're not getting out of here till you get the lesson so you understand the law and again this has nothing to do with me folks nothing whatsoever it's not because I say it's this way I understand this that's all and I am in that sense I am absolutely not special I am not any more privileged I have no magical powers than anyone else lacks okay there is nothing that inherently makes me different that I can grasp this and somehow it is magically eludes other people I am NOT different in that capacity I just happen to understand it I happen to have a grasp of the non-aggression principle and the one spiritual single spiritual law that's it and the one law all natural law can be some down into one phrase two words two words nine letters nine letters with an apostrophe don't steal that's it that's it understand what your property rights are understand what they're not don't take that which doesn't belong to you the end the end I don't know I don't know if anyone has actually really condensed it down that succinctly if that's what natural law is that's what the whole earth right now in this current incarnation is about it's a prison for thieves all people who want to continue to be a thief who want to continue to steal who want to continue to advocate theft and you're all here to come to an understanding with creation with natural law understanding meaning you're going to continue to be held bound in in this prison chained here by your own freewill choosing nothing else is holding us in this prison nothing else is continuing to make this be a prison except our own erroneous use of free will that's it we don't know how to consciously create and therefore through our ignorance we're creating unconsciously we will continue to exist imprisoned on the prison planet called the earth the theft prison the thieve prison okay until we stop committing theft and stop condoning other people from committing theft stop condoning that action stop committing it ourselves and stop condoning that other people be allowed to be thieves with impunity that's it it doesn't really get any simpler than that folks that's about as simple as I can boil it down in simple English language terms if you can't grasp it there's something wrong with your brain it's because you can't ask for a simpler definition what is natural law don't steal that's it understand what's yours understand what's not yours stop taking things that aren't yours that's natural law that's it and because we won't live by that law we're in a cage that's why we're in jail we're in a cage we're in a prison collectively because we want to continue to be thieves and not understand that we're taking that which doesn't belong to us and we we want to continue to condone that act that's it so concurrent to this understanding last week we talked about one of the biggest groups of thieves in the world all governments all governments no matter what kind of government it is no matter where it's at on the face of the earth no matter what culture has brought it into existence no matter what time period of history every single government that has ever existed on the face of the earth external government let's call it okay because there is real government called internal government meaning that you control your own thoughts emotions and actions and that's real every sorry form of externalize government the claim of authority on other people every single person who is doing that or advocating it as a thief and their slave it is the ideology of slavery it is one of the two religions of slavery government and money the two religions of slavery fake money again you got to understand there's a real version and there's a fake version just like there's a real government which is internal there's a fake version which is external the real one eye is spiritual enlightenment the fake one eye is all forms of what we call currencies we talked about this group the arcanists the ones who accept that there is such a thing as masters and slaves all people who acknowledge government condone its existence can don't condone its continuity our arcanists we talked about what the word anarchy really means last week and I put that in slide number 4 the word anarchy comes from two greek words a prefix and a noun the prefix and in greek it's spelled alpha nu okay means when you tack it on to the beginning of a word without or the absence of not present in other words lacking not present absent okay without not having this however you want to word it or look at it that's what an A or an means so an at the beginning of an arc e means without or not presence or the absence of and then the second part a RC hyr key comes from the Greek word the noun in Greek Archon AR CH o n transliterated into English in Greek this would be spelled alpha Rho Chi Omicron new Archon okay so what is an Archon in the Greek language it means a Master as in one who owns and keeps slaves or a ruler as in a king who has subjects that must obey his whims that must obey his authority he owns other people he is the owner of other people that's all an Archon is if you believe in government you are an ark honest that means you believe certain people are masters other people are slaves certain people have rights that other people don't have and certain people have a moral obligation to obey the whims and commands of those who are their masters and that's what all government is if you're being honest with yourself if you want to be a liar if you want to be a person who is ignorant and who wants to ignore reality of what it really is go and tell yourself that's not what government is it'll never make it true you can go and believe whatever you want about what you think government is but what it is is a claim of authority on other people's lives that's it it's the simplest way of putting what government is and how it's perpetuated is right in the word caverna Luverne RA or goober negau burn re in Latin means to control men's mentis and yes that is the second part of the word etymologically whether you understand that or acknowledge it or not yes it is it means to control the mind men's mentis means mind so government literally is to control the mind and that's how they get people to believe this nonsense that doesn't exist that's an illusion in a diseased human psyche by controlling their mind by influencing and manipulating the mind so all anarchy means is the absence of masters no masters or you tell people well there's no masters here there's no masters and rulers there's no masters and slaves we don't have masters and slaves relationships here okay that doesn't exist here and what would people say well you know you have a free society then you have freedom you have a quality under under natural law everybody has equal rights nobody has rights that other people don't don't have that's called freedom people living according to the non-aggression principle natural law but no people think this means chaos it could never happen we could never have this condition that's crazy you could never have a state you can never have a condition on earth when there where there are no rulers and masters where there is no authority they actually believe this nonsense they actually believe their own nonsense that that could never exist that this is the natural spiritual condition of humanity everywhere no matter where intelligent life exists in the cosmos this is the natural state anarchy no masters no rulers the only thing the entire cosmos is ruled by is natural law that's it you are ruled ultimately by the all if you want to call that God go ahead I don't that does it it's meaningless to me that that term people get all hung up on it whether you want to acknowledge that that's the creative force the underlying unified field aspect of creative intelligence that is inherent to the universe however you want to word it it doesn't matter to me that's your business this is an intelligent creative field that we are living in it is the authority that's it that means the totality of everything has put natural law into effect along with freewill natural law is the deterministic component to the universe free well as the chaotic component to the universe that's it that which really cannot be controlled because we always have the ability to make a choice at any given time so you have the randomness component called freewill in conjunction with the deterministic component called natural law and that's what we create through do we guide our freewill in conjunction with the law of that ultimately governs and binds us and what the experience we get as a result of our behavior is so you could say well then free will becomes an illusion if you want to look at it like that does that mean you're a slave that you're ultimately you know somehow in a big cage called the universe I don't look at the universe like that this law exists because it is the balanced principle that is put here for our betterment and our spiritual uplift that's what it's here for it's not here to torture us natural law is here to care for us it's the only authority we need to bend the knee to to live according to the non-aggression principle stop putting your ego over over other people's rights stop believing that you can condone theft and somehow that's okay that's called justification you're trying to create a right that doesn't exist by saying it's okay for violence to be conducted here no it's never okay for violence to be conducted don't get that confused with the defensive use of force understand the non-aggression principle goes hand in hand with the self-defense principle if you're being accosted with violence you have an inherent right already to respond with defensive use of force that's it it's so simple it's stupid it's so simple you have to be such an idiot not to get it I mean people should be horrifically ashamed of themselves in don't pat something back go oh dear there there there it's just so good terrible that you don't get it No hammer them tell them it's not okay for you to condone this it's not okay for you to support violence you're not right you're not in the right you don't have the right you never had the right get out of your ego get out of your head start understanding what violence is start understanding you don't have a right to it start understanding what wrongdoing is start understanding you don't have a right to it stop acting like a child stop acting like an ignoramus it's not okay it's not okay this New Age approach needs to go folks it needs to go it's junk it's junk doesn't work people are not getting the message I'm telling you I went to them the this mind/body/spirit Expo here in Philly and there it's full of Satanists full of people who advocate the continuance of government and think it's okay they don't understand the non-aggression principle at all at all at all and they call them so spiritual they call them some spiritual they don't get it at all because they they've been they bought a lie they've bought this junk lie that enlightenment is all about my happiness it's all about me being as elated as possible at all times of the day and never letting anything disturb my field of energy around me so I could hold the space you know what to do with that you know where you can cram it okay it's it's bunk the whole thing is just all its I call it the last cul-de-sac before the gold gold mine they're not getting spiritual gold they think it's never about getting angry about anything they think it's always about being happy at all times let me tell you something enlightenment is not about your happiness folks if you believe that you believe new age bunk religion enlightenment is about getting pissed off when you see that we've built the prison here out of all infinite possibility that we could have created it's about seeing all the dirt that exists in the world and recognizing it for what it is and being honest about it and it's a destructive process it means the truth is coming in and destroying the lie and you're seeing as the room fills up with light that there's there's feces smeared oh all over the walls okay that's what enlightenment is this New Age idea of enlightenment is junk junk and it needs to be rejected the light is not here to make you feel so elated and happy that you're like a drug you're like you're on drugs because that's what these New Agers are like they're so dis grounded they're so floating in some spiritual coma that it's it's like and it literally is they're on a drug they're had they have been Dorf ins flooding into the brain from from constant meditation and this constant non engagement with true reality that what is an endorphin folks it's an endogenous morphine they are on drugs that's what in him right brain imbalance brain is all about you're pumping so many endogenous morphine's or endorphins into the bloodstream and in the brain that you're totally in a state of imbalance get out of this new-age bunk ideology it's not true it's not true it's another religion to get you to stand down and give up your rights and these people all believe in government and believe oh yeah we should have government yeah all add vaq 'it's of violence and theft every one of them and just because you don't have the imagination to envision a world of people living without this sick institution of violence doesn't mean it isn't possible that's your limitation of your imagination because it's been stifled and retarded it has been stopped from flowing that's the problem with the world is that the imagination has been retarded in people look up the definition of the verb retard the word retard is not a noun it's a verb it's an action it means to slow down to stop the forward progress of to hold back understand the real meanings of words instead of what you think it means so we did an experiment I know I've talked way more than I even wanted to I wanted to get to the phones let's go to the phones we have several callers hanging on that's all I'm gonna say that's my year-in-review okay how's that this is what people need to know and understand and stop being polite about it with people that that time is so far past so far past to be polite about this with the state of the world that it's in now that if you're still in the New Age baby spoon I'm on a baby spoon that these little candied apples you know candied carrots to the little baby if you're still in that approach I don't know what to tell you I think you are you have been retarded yourself you your spiritual understanding has been so slowed down if you think that's what we're here to do we are we need to be putting this in people's faces directly and unapologetically why because this position is the right that's why if you have the right do not be fearful to bring it forcefully to people not violently but forcefully to people forcefully full of force use your will to speak it into creation and say it over and over and over and over and over and over and over and over again and never stop saying it because it's true I want to hear if anybody did the social experiment that I gave people last week that I suggested do people have an accurate understanding of simple words or are the definitions and the meanings of words completely obfuscated in their mind now let me give you my result before we go to the phones I did this with four individuals around a table okay and I gave them a slip of paper with the word Anarchy written on it and I gave them a second slip of paper with the phrase no rulers no masters written on it and I asked them on each piece of paper just flip it over to the back and write down one single word that you equate in your mind word association you associate with this word or phrase don't think about it too much give me your intuitive gut response of what word jumps into your mind when you see this phrase or this word now not one person wrote down the same thing and that's what the experiment is actually all about it's to see if you know that when I gave you the slip of paper Anarky and then I gave you the slip of paper no rulers no masters I actually gave you the definition of anarchy so if you wrote down no rulers no masters or on no rulers no masters you wrote down anarchy you would be correct simultaneously you would also be correct if on both pieces of paper you simply wrote down the word freedom because that's what both of these states are so that the two correct responses but see you could you can't write down no rulers no masters on anarchy so you would have to phrase the absence of rulers or masters in one word which would be anti-authoritarianism which is a long word but that would probably be an acceptable response for both if you wrote down under Anarchy anti-authoritarianism and if you wrote down under no rulers no masters anti-authoritarianism you'd be correct but think about it what is the state of anti-authoritarianism that means there is no no rules and no masters there is no master and slave relationship that is this condition called freedom so the real right response here if we really want to be honest there's only one right response to write down for both pieces of paper and that would be the one word freedom that's it so that didn't happen for anything except no rulers no masters everybody writes different things for anarchy most people write down chaos one person wrote down guns one person wrote down like I guess it was something to the effect of like strife or it was in some sort of an equivalent to chaos like uprising that that was it uprising okay so I got a couple different words for for Anarchy - I got chaos I got uprising I got guns I don't know how they you know they sort of equate the word anarchy and guns in their mind and that's okay you know if you think that's what it's gonna take to get to that state maybe you know that's somewhat accurate unfortunately but almost everybody under no rulers no Verret no masters writes down the word freedom they seem to understand that intuitively enough but for the word Anarchy they can't make that equation because they've been conditioned through endless repetition to believe through the media and the mind controllers to believe that anarchy means chaos you know it does not mean mayhem there is no accurate definition of the word Anarchy that means chaos from a.m. so let's go to the phones if anybody did this feel free to share your responses that you got and if you didn't anything that you want to talk about about the future of humanity is fair game for today's show so here we go Ivan and Phoenix you are live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend hello mark can you get me good today yes you're coming in loud and clear thank you okay good I went ahead and held on so taking my break until now so that way I can make sure you can hear me clearly okay yeah I did do a social experiment yesterday ear at work I had about 36 participants awesome that is awesome I I broke it down evenly that way I could have 18 on each okay so what were your results all right there so no rulers no masters I had 11 that were pretty good answers and then the remaining like seven were you know the people who had no idea what sound like love selfish release school college you know okay let's say love isn't a bad answer for that not that's fine because I also agree that that is the state of love absolutely so that's that's pretty alright so how many rotated him how many wrote down freedom okay I had four who actually wrote down freedom out of eighteen wow that's bad you need to make it five you can make it five because one or found no slaves okay kind of went against the instructions but okay alright well I only show them basically just write down the first thing that comes to mind I instructed people to write down only one word when I did it so that Matt can find their answer on the other side but that's okay and one person wrote down love that's that's an interesting and what I would call a correct response what else what other responses then you get for that phrase okay under no rulers and no masters beat for I love together which were pretty interesting I got lost confusion whoa whoa hold on hold on take them one at a time lost in math Wow like a pet let's see how do you see the worldview of people yep some people literally like a domesticated animal that's the first thing that came to their mind they didn't even associate it probably with themselves but they tells you what they really think about themselves a domesticated animal and lost all and that's that is telling and that that's I feel very very my heart just goes out to somebody who's in that mindset no wow okay what other words another word will confusion why do you think thing of law Wow and see here here is the actual internal state okay that they believe you have to have an external master to keep from happening confusion is actually the result of internal no rulers non rulership when there's internal anarchy that's a bad thing you need internal monarchy controlling the self see and they equated the state of no and no masters with confusion externally in society there would be confusion everywhere if we didn't have rulers and masters imagine that this is where people's mind is at at least this was the majority these four people put things down light lightness what were the other two all right prevent crime of course you need an you need a master for there to be good behavior so you need a master for there to be non-violence absolutely didn't you know oh these people are sick sick the last one what again be put to work but yeah no brain so I guess brainless if brainless oh my god folks just I mean do you see this is a great example do you see where some people are at can you see where most people are at I would say I mean this is brainless you are brainless if you believe that you're not a slave wow-wow is all I can say you know folks another thing that people get very angry at me for saying in person often too is if I ever were reunited with some of the darker cultists that I work with in my past I absolutely would not in any way want to do anything violent to them I would absolutely not want to even speak harshly to them I would go up to them I would offer a hand of I would extend a hand of good greeting and friendship and I would say well done sir I never would have believed that was possible that is how I would greet my former occultist cohorts you know whatever you want to call it companionships associates however you want to look at it but that is what I would do I would just say where you have brought human consciousness or unconsciousness as the case may be I never would have believed that it was possible and I would shake their hand and I would say magnificent magnificent job you know just incredible incredible as far as just being standing back in awe at the work that they've accomplished horrific though it may be it is awe-inspiring and I would say I would simply say you have my respect as an opponent if you will and in you know this construct but I would not I don't hate them I do not hate these people at all now who you can say I harbor resentment and ill-will toward and who I don't think anything good at all should ever happen to is someone who thinks like that someone who thinks like that is a damaged animal a damaged animal and if I were there I would tell them that to their face and if anybody gave me a response like that I'd tell them to to their face that they are broken and what broken means is that you've been turned into a domesticated animal that's what the term broken to break an animal means to domesticate them and make them accepting of their slavery and that person is broken you could tell them I said so if you want you don't have to but that's what I would tell them if I was there and trust me I'd tell them to their face you want to put them on I'll tell them to their face okay I'll give them my address if they have anything to say about it so what responses that you get for anarchy well well finishing off this no rulers and no masters I only had two that gave the word anarchy and there was one of them which he brought a smile to my face when he said it because he knew really got he made he already knew government and though the governor terrible and this and people think that Ivan there's obviously and there's obviously an al-qaeda operative there I mean you know come on somebody who doesn't think don't slave you know put him away I mean that's a dangerous person in society so okay what so what else did people write down for anarchy alright so now for Anarchy I lump these five together and they're your regular response I had to that said chaos of one that said mayhem of course mayhem of course one that rebel or labelled okay that made one that's that's better than some okay at one set criminals Wow now the exact opposite of the meaning people who are advocating the non-aggression principle and not committing crime not committing violence not committing theft and they are calling them criminal that that's what they are in their mind because that's how effective the mind-control technique of the obfuscation of the definitions of words is ladies and gentlemen if you can manipulate language listen to this very carefully if you can manipulate language you can manipulate thinking if you can manipulate language you can manipulate thinking this is why these people cannot think for themselves because they do not have they do not hold in their own mind the accurate meanings of words they have no definition no clarity the world is made of words ideas are made of words if you don't understand the words you are speaking you are creating unconsciously and you could be led and manipulated into believing anything anybody wants you to believe or accept Ivan very illuminating very illuminating okay great I got more attention oh yeah well this one is more mainstream Media Cana because when I said anarchy or and gave them the paper with Anarchy right away two of them put down the word Sun s ons so they were thinking of the TV show Sons of Anarchy not yeah that's the word that they can equate with it is Sons of Anarchy as in a TV show as if that has a thing to do with the concept of Anarchy unbeli we are living in a golem that you talk about zombies the zombie apocalypse is upon us ladies and gentlemen it's not coming it's here you're living among them okay these are golem creatures they have been made they have been molded like clay and just infused with some form of animation that vaguely imitates true life these are golems these are creatures these are zombies that's what they are Ivan thank you only one person and I would shake that gentleman's hand if I were you and I would go and talk to him you know I would become friends with that person because he knows he or she was it was an old mineral woman I was a male already knew the act that he would put because of someone that we speak okay brilliant brilliant shake his hand for me tell him I said wonderful so right great man Ivan thanks man you put a smile on my face as horrible as some of that is that's what enlightenment is about that's what something that is truly enlightening does it shows you what's there that's all it does it's uh what you say on the show you can see it in the real world it's not just you talking on the show saying oh this is this now when you go out here and talk to people and bring these questions up you're like you know there's like wow mark wasn't kidding he's right this is well people think Ivan thanks man I thank you for doing that you know and again you've we brought it out there for people that allow them to see where other people's mindset is that this is where the world is right now so what you're talking about your little submarine here in the last power I would have to see we're talking about you made me think of this documentary it's little new agey but the tidal had this problem and the solution in the title is that Tom Shadyac documentary I am unfamiliar I don't believe I have seen this one I have to check it out oh okay yeah yeah it's a little new agey but yet the the the title is what got me because the problem is who is the maker of i'm chad yak oh come share yaki is a big Hollywood director he's the one who did a liar liar and few of the Jim Carrey movies now then he had some accident and life-changing experience and he started you know looking going into the direction trying to think whether I did see this at some point in the past but I'll check it out again I am okay great well I brought it up because but you were talking about is is answered right there you know the problem is I am what's the problem I am because people let things happen were that we just that's right what's the solution act solution is I I am different because when you start taking action and doing things differently that that changes things that came to mind when you were talking that's awesome yep let's go back into the negative real quick here I work at the post office and sorting with these machines that are loud and disrupt our shows all the time but I came across a magazine cover from be a Smithsonian magazine and on the cover it says born to be bad and it's about the the new science of morality and that cover picture is a little baby with horns playing with the pitchfork like it's erotic so that's when you find similarity born to be bad babies so this is what's being put out there babies was hard the pitchforks unbelievable trying to skew people into thinking that's what human nature actually is there were somehow born right waterborne evil and that's not what human name at all we may be people yep and when they born into horrible conditions but even that's no excuse for condoning violence and theft you know the truth is always there everybody knows what wrongdoing is because they've been on the receiving end of it and they know what it feels like and therefore you know that it's wrong to do that to others and that's all it really comes down to we have to stop making excuses for people Ivan phenomenal all as always my friend you have a great new year all right you too mark and I look forward to seeing you in April but I'm sure we'll talk plenty of times before and after you take care of my friend all right you too great let's go to another caller call her from the 9:05 area code you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hello yes what's your name from Canada welcome it I think and I asked two people this social experiment okay and I label farm they both Nobel to be world order and the control system that surround us and the first individual that I asked about the first word that came to mind when you say no rulers yes good freedom okay and the second one anarchy was chaos right so still in that internal state of contradiction because he does not know the true meaning of the word Anarchy so oh did you did you reveal the meaning of the word through the etymology to him oh yeah his response because that's like basically the contrary of what everyone in society things like a miniature on top yeah because that's a minor control technique through the obfuscation of the real definition of a word and did he accept that

that's what the word anarchy really does mean no rulers no masks yeah it shows you this contradiction exists even in people that are already aware that they're living in a control system because they don't understand how powerful the obfuscation of definitions are how powerful that is as a mind control technique and the second individual that I decided to ask was will in Toronto in Toronto Ontario he's like a pretty like I guess respected alternative media journalist or a whistleblower I guess you can I guess you can call him and I asked him first what is what's the first word that comes to mind with no masters and he said any group dynamic works like like works like that and there's always going to be someone who ends up on the top yeah he's creating hell along with many other people doesn't realize it but that's that mindset is the generator of hell you can let them know I said that to that very mindset is what generates a prison that's where we're at enjoy that's what I would sell somebody like that your mindset and because more people like you have that same mindset that's why we're living in a cage thanks that's what I would do unbelieva the second one when I asked about Anarchy he also had said he said no such thing can exist you might as well be talking about dragons fairies and unicorns it's a nice theory you know it all exists I'm gonna tell you one of those it's going to exist when there's no more people like that person in the world then it will exist chew on that let him chew on that that's exactly when it will exist and that's that state is going to exist it's going to happen nothing can hold it back from happening do you want to know why and you could tell him I said this because that's God's will that's what God's will is is the true anarchy come into being in the physical domain as a matter of fact it already is in existence and it was put there by the Creator the the thing is it's the will that it's the will of creation that humanity goes back to living in that natural state and this little peon actually believes him and other idiots like him can thwart the will of God he believes that he believes his ego is stronger than all of creation combined he's gonna find out how wrong he is he may live he may live to find out how wrong he is I'd like you to tell him that I said that that I told him that because somebody like this you're never going to convince them or get them to see the truth they just need to hear you will be here to see how wrong you are your consciousness will exist to find out the depth of your wrongfulness the depth of your transgression against right and the depth of your illusion your consciousness will be here to find that out you will know it whether it's in this this lifetime this reality this incarnation or another you will be experiencing the truth that your ego is not more powerful than the will of creation so good luck with that man I mean again that's he's a perfect slave you know let me tell you what he is the occultists the dark occultus I work with have a name for him they have a name for him like I told people they call people the dead you know that's their name for the general on a totally asleep member of the population just as in general they call the population the dead okay they have a specific name for somebody like that who is so totally wrapped up in the aggression ideology and that it must always be like that and that there must always be masters and slaves and that anarchy is impossible to to achieve okay they have a name for him because that is the end result of the the perfection of their mind-control techniques and the name for him that that Satanists dark Luciferians dark occultists call that individual is the new man that's their name for him they have a special term they call this individual the new man it is their creation they have made something that that the Creator didn't make they made it as the gods of this planet they made this ball of sewage that they fashioned into a golem okay and imbue it with thoughts that are in its own and tell it what is and what isn't and it accepts like a computer program this golem creature this complete ball of sewage that they have they've molded like clay and that's what he is he's the new man according to the dark occult that's a term understand that term that's essentially what it is you can do research on it to them other people have brought this out i've directly you know enacted with people who have used that term as as Satanists telling people we are making the new man he is being made as we speak in society that is what they call him he is their new man because they made him for all intents and purposes that's what the powers of a god small G are you can make someone in your image and likeness and they've made him in their image and likeness out of much much lower and less powerful level but his mindset ism is the baby fide version the little miniaturized version of their mindset and they made him and they call him their new man and that's what he is sad tell him sure please do and I ask them well you might if I expand on this sure okay I asked him what is the reason why you feel Anarchy would not work and he said basically how would everyone get along when there is no one you know basically telling people what to do because he has that wouldn't mega-structure ego no imagination as to how human beings could accomplish anything no masters have to tell us everything do we need to do in life yeah yep you want to know the real reason that's the reason he told you but let me tell you this and you can tell him this so let him listen to this show okay the real reason he does not believe quote-unquote or accept that this could be here's the real psychological under underpinning underlying reason the real reason is because he hates himself that's the real reason he looks at himself at as a slave and in his own subconscious he feels slavery is all he is worthy of and therefore so must everyone else live in that condition ultimately self-loathing is the reason why anyone thinks that way he hates himself and you can tell him I said so or let him listen to this show okay and just want to touch one other point here I was I got into a bit of an argument or a debate with someone who is a facilitator and one of the occupied Rana movements okay and I got into an argument with in the boat he was trying to advocate more more gun registrations for more gun restrictions because most people are leftist and you know they have socialist leanings that and think that the state should be in control of everything and you know it's a very hairy field of endeavor when you're dealing with the occupiers you know some of them get it very few and far in between most of them are very ignorant and lack knowledge and have not don't really have a long view of history it's a shame they they really not study in history very much at all and they don't understand what historically happens when guns are confiscated in any given vicinity you're creating victim disarmament and then a government can run roughshod all over the people and it happens over and over and over and over again and there's thousands of historical accounts for it and yet these people just turn a blind eye because they want to believe what they want it was actually when I posted the video of and it sends betrayed or anybody comments early and he probably water you probably didn't even watch it how are you gonna even debate that this happened to the Armenians to the Russians to the German people how are you been even debate this in Rwanda in Cambodia in Chile everywhere where gun control has ever been passed it has been followed by a genocide historically everyone and that these people are still gonna argue that the world is some way magically that they think it is when it is not that way and here's a couple points I like this person's a child a child who has no long view of history he's stupid you know that's all I I don't have patience for this that's all I tell people you're dumb your unread you're dumb your unread you're an unread person you have no long view of history you don't read enough books go read more books that's what I tell people like that I don't even waste my breath arguing with them they're a dumb person a dumb person is not capable of creating any change he thinks he's gonna go and change the world as a part of the Occupy movement he doesn't understand something like that retarded slowed down because he doesn't read enough I mean some of the justifications that he was trying to use were some some points that uh you actually talked about in some of your previous shows so first I said if anyone has no one has the right to disarm someone's last means of defense you know for self-protection right because that's an inherent birthright right and he says you you mix up you you confuse instincts with right no you basically what is what he doesn't understand is what property is and he is an advocate of theft of property he believes also that sir people have special rights and I tell people please explain to me how anyone gets a right that I don't have if this person over here can carry and wield that weapon and own it how can I not and no one could explain this mechanism to me maybe someone will enlighten me in the future how can a right be born into existence that some that someone else doesn't have either every single individual has the right or no one has it and they're all the same there's no special rights for special individuals every single person has the same exact rights and he doesn't get that he doesn't understand that because he's an advocate of theft that's all he is a simple advocate of theft he's condoning violence and he doesn't get it that gun control is gun violence it's people coming with guns saying give me your guns you don't need to practice another sickening deplorable ideology that if anybody is app I don't even want to hear from pacifists I mean if you that again this is more self-loathing if you hate yourself so much that you would say I'd rather be killed than defend myself with force I don't even know what you are you're not a human being you're some kind of a degraded animal I mean imagine this this this ideology the sick twisted ideology of self-loathing called pacifism you have to be joking joking you're gonna sit there and take violence conducted you we're gonna try to curl up into a ball you're gonna run away like a little boy please grow up and grow a pair you know I mean I that's all I would say to him you know he doesn't care about himself or his rights or anybody else's rights he there's no self-love it's all self-loathing self-loathing well thank you thanks for the call great points that you brought up I'm going to take one more caller before we end the show here we go I think this is Jay Parker in Philadelphia Jay you can take us out great show mark and Happy New Year and really looking forward to the Marathon on American freedom radio on the 13th of January definitely I know you'll be like reading mind conference that's right Jay we'll definitely that we're not going to uh send out some really interesting points and get people to start thinking this all comes down to the bacon control of information through the school systems and we're looking absolute as long as you program people with the big lie then then you get what we've got that's right Jay thanks so much for the call

What On Earth Is Happening Show #138

Topics: *Free Your Mind 2 Conference, Occultism, Self-Exploration, Self-Respect, Empowerment, Overcoming Fear, Consciousness, Monetary System, Satanism*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] all right folks I apologize for that brief technical issue we are live today today is Sunday January 20th 2013 this is the first what on earth is happening radio show of the year had some technical difficulties of beginning the show today but we are live so I apologize for that once again thanks to Doug Owen from Oracle broadcasting for helping me sort that out I appreciate it Doug all right so I'm your host mark passio welcome - what on earth is happening calm the show is live every Sunday from 5 to 7 p.m. Eastern Time that's 4 to 6 p.m. central my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Oracle broadcasting comm we have a great show planned for you here today we are going to be interviewing for the first hour the illuminated one Curtis Davis one of the speakers at the freer mind - conference coming up here in April and we we had a fundraiser last weekend this past weekend for the free your mind - conference on American freedom radio it went pretty well we ended up raising about three thousand dollars for it I want to thank very much wholeheartedly thank Freeman and Frey directs for being the guest hosts of that radio marathon on American freedom radio and it was successful as I said it'll help I'll bring in several speakers for the free or mine - event and Curtis Davis the illuminated one was scheduled to be part of that radio marathon unfortunately circumstances that came up for him in his personal life made it impossible for him to join us during that time so I figured let's bring him onto the show today talk about before your mind to conference a little bit talk about a little bit of a preview of what Curtis is going to be getting into and share whatever else is on Curtis is mined today so we'll be bringing him up in just a few moments I do have a couple of quick event announcements I want to let everyone know about the freer mind - con difference of course coming up April 25th 26th and 27th a conference on consciousness mind control in the occult held that the arc street meeting house in the historic district of Philadelphia 3:20 Arch Street the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day 24 speakers over three days featuring Allen Steinfeld Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr. dream freighter x freeman fly fruit spring meyer yan Ervin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonja Barrett advance ticket prices on sale now the Thursday conference $30 the Thursday meet-and-greet with the speakers plus a concert featuring the divine hand ensemble classical Orchestra $20 the Friday conference $40 the Saturday conference

$40 the All Conference special all three days plus the speaker meet-and-greet and concert $120 get your tickets today an advance ticket sale is better than a donation check out the speaker and ticket information on the conference website at WWF re your mind conference calm free your mind conference calm we will have another fundraiser for the free your mind to conference it's going to be coming up in the city of Philadelphia on Wednesday February 20th this is fundraiser number three we did the first fundraiser back in September when I did my Matrix trilogy decoded presentation the second fundraiser was the American freedom radio Money bomb marathon for free or mine - and the third fundraiser is going to be coming up Wednesday February 20th at underground arts that's at 1200 callow Hill streets in Philadelphia the doors will be opening at 7 o'clock p.m. and it's going to be an all musical fundraiser we're going to have bands from Philadelphia and the surrounding area coming in and playing to support the free remind to conference so we have one band booked so far we'll be booking a couple other bands as special guests so far we have the maniac agenda great band from the Philadelphia and South Jersey area going to be coming in and playing for the for your mind to fundraiser number three Wednesday February 20th and underground arts I think the door price is going to be set at either fifteen or twenty dollars we're going to have three or four musical acts on the bill so I will be posting the poster to the one on earth is happening and the for your mind to free your mind conference websites in the very near future probably sometime this week the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evening as always takes place on the last Thursday of the month and it is held at a scene food market and cafe which is on 719 South fourth Street in Philadelphia this will be taking place Thursday January 31st from 6:30 6:30 p.m. 6:30 p.m. start time and the documentary that we're going to be screening for this month at a scene market is called inside North Korea and the description for the film is if you want to see the globalists model for the United States in the near future this is the film to see a rare glimpse into the totalitarian regime that currently rules the people of North Korea filmed with hidden cameras understand that this is our future and the future of the world if the sleeping citizenry of America doesn't wake up soon the documentary film called inside North Korea to be screened at a scene market in cafe as part of the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion nights on the last Thursday of the month coming up at the end of this month Thursday January 31st 6:30 p.m. at a scene food market for more information please check out truth freedom prosperity dot org that's truth freedom prosperity o RG I appeared this Thursday January 17th on a cult Empire with Bob from Cincinnati and I did a show on the Leymah the occult philosophy of Thelema and Aleister Crowley this is now the show is now up on the news section of what on earth is happening it's also in the latest news items on the left-hand column right now so be sure to check it out I prepared a slideshow with it there are images related to it posted under posted right underneath the show player there is also related documents a whole series of works by Aleister Crowley posted there and I also posted his Thoth tarot deck to go along with the show so that's all right on the news section of what on earth is happening and I want to thank Bob from Cincinnati once again for providing the platform to do a great show on Aleister Crowley and thelema the ad-free chip in for what on earth is happening currently stands at nine hundred dollars we only need to raise 100 more by the end of the month we have ten days left to do that to keep the show ad free through the February March April period so if you haven't made a donation to that cause if you feel inclined to do so there's a chip in button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening calm website we only need $100 more to keep the show commercial free for the two hours it's on the air by the end of this month there's also a general support donation button on the what on earth is happening website donations can be made via PayPal Bitcoin or postal mail via check or money order so if you value the information that you've heard on this podcast so far please feel free to make any size donation any size donation is welcomed and appreciated very much so let's see if we could bring Curtis Davis on the air again I apologize for the difficulties that we had during the beginning of the show let me read Curtis his bio first and then we'll try to bring him in okay Curtis Davis also known as the one is the founder of ton t om the occult Network you can find that at WWE occult network.com he is also the founder and host of occult science radio you can locate occult science radio and listening to the great podcast that Curtis has done so far at WWE talk radio calm / illuminated - one illuminated - one not the number one spell it out oh and E ok BlogTalkRadio calm Curtis has interviewed many of the biggest names in the esoteric genre such as John Anthony West Robert Bauval dr. Carmen bolter LAN Milo Duquette and many others born and raised in Brooklyn New York Curtis began his study of the occult sciences at the age of 18 after having experienced christianity and islam his search for something more first led him to study silva mind control and the works of dr. Nathaniel Brandon Curtis his studies then took him further into the works of dr. Connie's wig and Aleister Crowley as well as the kinetic sciences he then decided to share this knowledge with the world via occult science radio which he launched in April of 2008 in the age of digital content Curtis then wanted to make this knowledge of the occult science take this knowledge of the occult Sciences to the next level and so he founded the occult Network Curtis Davis currently resides in New York City alright let me see if I could bring Curtis into the call [Music] [Music] Curtis are you with us yes I am okay I apologize for the technical difficulties that I was having at the beginning of the show but they are ironed out now so ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening the illuminated one Curtis Davis Curtis welcome glad to be here my friend you know I listen to this show of faithfully every Sunday and I come away of always all the more smarter my friend and it's a real honor you know what a privilege to be on here well I appreciate you being here and taking all the time to be here with us today so I why don't you uh why don't we begin by having you just give other listeners a little bit of background information about yourself what led you to some of the information that you now share with people and tell them about your websites and projects that you have on the horizon excellent well are pretty much like you said you know in the intro of Marc you know I started my occult studies around the age around 1718 and much like yourself you know at a young age when I looked around me and I saw the crazy things that were going on in the world you know I asked myself what on earth is happening you know there's gotta be you know more to this than what my young eyes are seeing and so I began really looking into the occult studies and I also began studying a union psychology which led me to really study um you know vast portions of our psychology dr. Nathaniel Branden dr. Connie's Vigo dr. Jeremiah Abrams and in addition to reading Aleister Crowley and you know he really really fascinated me and then as I began to delve more into a union psychology and dr. and Nathaniel Branden along with what I was learning about Aleister Crowley and the occult I began to mix the two and the main thing that jumped out at me and I found that was very empowering and liberating was that Oh with regard to mind that in order for one to make changes in one's world it had to start from within you know or not without and I was really know also I was also reading a little bit of Neville Goddard back then and one of the things that I encountered in his writings was that where there's a difference between you know resisting evil and renouncing evil you know when you resist evil you give it your attention and therefore it keeps perpetuating in your reality when you renounce of what people may classify as evil you turn away from that and turn to what you want by your imagination via visualization and when you concentrate on that then that's when your reality will change and then when I went back it basically I'll turn the light on inside of me and so you know with my young eyes at the time I said you need to tell me that I'm not the victim of others that I can create my own reality and once I became aware of that that's when things begin to change you know so that's why when I look at this conference and the name of the conference free your mind you know one of the things that I'm going to be talking about is basically how to really free one's mind how to change your inner world in order to affect your outer world because one of the things that you know to fight or to try to change the outer world before you change your inner world is very futile that's exactly right and people have to really grasp that at a deep fundamental level that the external reality that we're experiencing is actually a consequence of what we are holding in our mind it's a consequence of our deeply seeded belief systems and our attachments to those belief systems and if we want to create external change in the world around us that starts with creating change in what we think and believe that's where the change actually begins then it progresses through our emotional makeup and ultimately into our behaviors and the the amalgamation of all of all of that internal for all those internal processes in the totality of the population is what ultimately creates that change at a grand scale at a mass level precisely precisely so now one of the things that I plan on well the main thing that I plan on illuminating at the conference is basically you know because when I look at what's going on around us you know I know you and I whereas you would say oh we're the new media and when I look at things that are being thrown around like the Illuminati and al-qaida you know and things of that nature those are all just fair tactics being used by the mainstream media to keep people in a state of powerlessness helplessness and when that's that when those feelings and emotions of powerlessness and helplessness become embedded in one psyche then that's what would be that's will continue in your reality so it's basically something to keep people really scared all the time and they want people to believe that you have no control over your reality as long as you believe that there's an Illuminati out there you know there's a hidden hand out there that's controlling things and this keeping you helpless then oh you will feel that well you can do nothing about it you know so basically you know that's what you and I and many other great speakers are here to do with regard to this conference to let people know that the Illuminati is not controlling your reality not al-qaeda you know or not or the bilderbergs that you are in control or your reality and the only way that these things are going to these evil empires you know if you will for lack of better way you're putting it the only way that they're going to be all brought down is if we empower ourselves right no work and the inside out that's it aptly right it isn't to say that they don't have influence in the world through the current power structure that exists they certainly hold sway of influence but what you're saying is we do not need to give in and do their bidding if if we understand the difference between right and wrong we can exert our free will to choose the right over the wrong regardless of what we feel the immediate consequences may be to our checkbook or our our bank account or anything else for that matter it's about stepping out of the mindset of I need to choose to do what's best for me in this given moment and into the mindset of I need to do what's right at every moment regardless of what the consequences may be you know that's what's gonna improve the overall situation of our reality on on a mass scale on you know ASIS on a societal scale so um this is an impact a message of empowerment it's it's about telling people while these people may hold certain influence based on where a lot of people's mindset is at right now it doesn't need to be that way it can change it can be changed if we make a decision to change the way that we think and the behaviors that we're going to take as a result of the beliefs that we hold in our mind so it's a message of empowerment that's absolutely correct mark you know because like I said I listened to your show or every Sunday faithfully and you know being in New York City and I see what's you know going on in the world around us and how they're imposing all kinds of laws on they are the populace and people are just going along with it and I ask myself why and then the answer came rapidly that people have that feeling of powerlessness of helplessness you know and when I look at but you know law enforcement oh yeah you you really all went in on several shows about them law enforcement the military you know many of those people unfortunately are brainwashed you know they think that they are doing the bidding of a cabal if you will that is just not realizing that the people that are giving them their orders as you are said so beautifully on your own several of your shows that oh well you guys are our goons you know you're our dogs you do whatever we tell you to do and I really would like it is my dream if this conference can be a broadcast to every home you know military personnel and you know law-enforcement personnel if every each and every one of them can hear this and really wake up to see what's going on then perhaps they wouldn't be so quick to do the bidding of those who really don't give a damn about the populace and it just you know using the ignorant populace as the pawns in their game that's exactly right and you know we did a great show on this on a cult science radio several months back it was on you know the enforcers of the the dark new world order system and how they're basically going against natural law at every turn and doing things that they really don't have any right to do and how they really need to understand that they're being used being used completely that the people who are using them really don't care about them or anyone else they only care about advancing their own selfish agenda that show that we did I felt it was a really powerful hard-hitting information and you know some people will say that you know I went into places that were kind of harsh toward these enforced quote-unquote enforcers but I think um it was it stated the truth and in no uncertain terms and I wonder how that was received by people who listened to your your radio show do you have any uh have you ever gotten any feedback about that oh absolutely yeah you know I mean when we uh when we had that show and I recall it quite vividly as a matter of fact that has to be one of our highest-rated shows and to this very day you know my listeners are asking me when is Mark coming back and I said that we're gonna be bringing him on quite soon you know very soon you know within next week or so but you know cuz so many things you said in that interview mark is what a lot of people are thinking but once again are afraid to say right because when you have a feeling of hopelessness of powerlessness you know and you're afraid that you know I well I don't want to say or do certain things because I don't want to lose my job you know I have a family thank you or you know to support well that's the main thing that oh the controllers you know really all play on that you know you're giving the illusion of freedom but of freedom within limits okay I mean and if as I heard you say so many times on your show when I totally agree when if people really take the time to really consider what freedom really is then they would look at the society that we're living in and realized that we're not really free you know that we are the we are being used by those who are occultists you know and one of the tricks and you know this as well as I do and one of the tricks them one of the main fix that have been played on the masses is to tell the masses that the study of the occult is something to be avoided ya know it's a bad thing you know I mean this is devil worship you know and walk to the light you know you know if you want to be a good human being then go to church and study Jesus so go to the mosque and study Islam or not realize these people aren't realizing that you know there's nothing wrong with the Bible the Bible is one of the greatest if not the greatest occult book ever written where people have gone wrong is their misinterpretation of the Bible a literal interpretation yes exactly you know I mean people have been brainwashed into believing that oh the Bible is literal and and historical and people like you and I you know I we've been we endeavor to let people know that know the Bible is neither liberal nor historical it's metaphorical and Adam allegorical you know the Bible teaches you who you are you know and the powers of the mind the powers of the occult so what the controllers want to do and they've been doing for a very long time is miss educating people as to what the how the Bible is to be interpreted and that's why the church has become so strong in our society on people's fear and mis-education that's exactly right and you know one of the things one of the quotes that you put forward I believe in your bio for the for your mind to conference was it that after you learned the truth about what the occult really was and how it was all about self-examination and self-knowledge that you couldn't go back to the world of what you called organized distorted doctrine I love that phrase that you've coined because that's really what organized world religions are they're they're something that is there to hold us back it's it's in the etymological definition of the word religion from the Latin relig re to hold back or to tie back to thwart from forward progress that's what the distorted literalist doctrines of organized world religions are doing instead of encouraging people to go deeper within themselves and find the true spark of the divine that lies you know at the heart of every individual and to explore the self at a much deeper level and that is indeed what the occult studies are all about it's about hidden knowledge and ultimately it's about knowledge deep knowledge of self and how to go within and understand that we are part of the totality of the all and that everything is ultimately a manifested part of the underlying Unified Field of reality and more over than that to bring forward that hidden aspect of reality so that we can understand the laws that ultimately govern the consequences of what we are choosing in other words how we create reality that's what the occult is ultimately all about it is the understanding of the self and the laws of nature so it's it's it's a synthesis of the the underlying information that deals with the self in connection to the all or the the mind of God if you will that's what occultism is all about the studies of the hidden laws of nature and the self and that is exactly what the controllers do not want us understanding because if we understand that we can't be controlled by them that's exactly right you know because once you teach people that their power is outside of them you know that they're their power is some guy in the sky or some bad guy in the ground then you already have you already have disempowered them because then once you know as above so below once you have people believing that even their spiritual power is outside of them then naturally what are they going to do they're going to look at man and various governments and this agency and that agency as having power over them and even the Bible tells you that once you begin to empower yourself and realize who you are that no weapon formed against you shall prosper so now as we begin to evolve as people begin to get this information that you myself and so many others are really trying to bring to the masses especially those are great speakers that are all going to be at the conference then these people the controllers they'll start shaking in their boots because now people are really coming into the true knowledge you know that there's no external God in the sky or no external demon in the ground that everything and everyone is within is within you know that what you're looking at right now is a reality that you create so now when we look at our reality and if we see that we are being controlled by outside forces or what we perceive to be outside forces it's because somewhere in our inner world in our psyche we believe ourselves to be powerless to be helpless and that something outside of us is stronger than us can conquer us so once we really get that into the minds of the people then there won't ever be a 911 bombing there won't be any more Wars you know then you know we will begin to see the changes here on earth that you and I dream of seeing every day and I just want to say a quick happy birthday to our beautiful friend Oh Anthony Michael Costello happy birthday absolutely it is Michael falsities birthday today and ladies and gentlemen let me tell you this is the driving force behind the free your mind to event and without Michael none of this would be happening everybody owes him a debt of gratitude for stepping forward in the capacity that he has to help to co-host the for your mind events and you know it's its unsung heroes like that that we we owe debts of gratitude to on a day-to-day basis and it's his birthday today so absolutely happy birthday Michael falsetto so um let me give the caller number for the show Curtis in case anyone has any questions for you the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening we have Curtis for another half an hour is 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 once again the calling number if you have any questions for Curtis Davis the illuminated one from the occult network 8 6 6 8 4 1 1 0 6 5 call in with your questions Curtis uh it really is all about self respect you know it's about what humanity feels that it's worthy of you know you you ask so many people well you know can humanity truly be free and live without rulers without government that is about violence controlling them and so many people just have such a low opinion of humanity and themselves that they no human beings are too evil they're too bad this is our nature you know and that it has to always be like that a relationship of masters and slaves I mean I can't even imagine that this is how most people think but you know I I came on the air and I tell people it's true more people unfortunately think like that than not because if more people didn't think like that the world wouldn't be the way that it is today that we wouldn't have these power structures running our lives basically and you know threatening us with violence if we you know don't do as we as they say we must do so how give me your take on how you feel self-respect uh plays into that whole dynamic do you concur with that and do you see it that way oh yes indeed you know because Oh with self-respect when you have a high level of self-respect then that's gonna radiate out into the read into your your environment you know because then you're gonna have you're gonna have just as much respect for for the people and things around you right and you know when you have people thinking that well you know I'm helpless you know I can't do anything about what's going on around me I'm just a victim of it okay whatever laws they pass in Washington DC I just have to go along with it and the main thing here that has really gotten our society into the mess that it's that it's in now is that people unfortunately began to adhere to man's laws instead of universal law you know and in my mind you know when you talk about the fall in the Bible no it's not uh it's not God or casting Satan out of some mythical you know a fictional heaven to me I interpret the fall as when man began to follow the laws of man instead of following universal law yes absolutely I couldn't agree more I think that's a great take on what the fall is ultimately all about the fall into ego is when man started believing that that he was the maker of the law capital L you know and he wanted to subvert the the laws of creation with his own law you know that that was the beginning of the fall into a you know the prison society that we're living in right now today yes indeed I mean because when we look at our society I mean we look at let's take this on the good old US of A here now the good old US of A would have you believe I mean in god we trust' you know I mean and then oh the good old US of A supposedly lives by the Ten Commandments and you know when I look in our society today and what law enforcement is doing we're living in the society now we're basically if two people get into a skirmish on the street you know the law enforcement or personnel will take these people to jail but yet instill were also live that same system if you don't adhere to it or if you buck against it and believe me I had a guest on my show her name is uh cher until Jack s'en yes former IRS agent cheated her she could attest to this courageous woman oh yes oh yes and but this is the same society that if you don't go along with its laws it will hit it will not hesitate to commit acts of violence against you you know so now when we talk about freeing our mind you know one of the first things we have to do is get in the goal within ourselves and get to those feelings of helplessness of powerlessness and bring them to the forefront you know the first thing that we all have to do collectively is admit that we have been Mis educated you know we have been bamboozled we have been the hoodwinked and we need to talk us that's one of the reasons why you see all of this media coming out now their iPhones you know the three million channels on cable TV and all of this stuff that's being thrown at us on the Internet is to keep people constantly looking outward because when you keep people looking externally that keeps them away from themselves and going within and the controller's notice that if people turn from the external and go to the internal and begin to develop themselves from the inside out then what they're looking at now is going to crumble you know so basically when I look at all that's being done in society today with these are you know these mass shootings you know it's basically to keep people looking at out word you know so now in order to truly free our minds and I've learned a lot about how to do this from reading the works of dr. Nathaniel Branden and of and reading a great book romancing the shadow by dr. carnies why dr. Brandon has what and I'm going to share this at the conference I can I can't wait for that conference there's a he utilizes something in his in his own writings called the sentence completion technique and this is a technique where people take pen and paper and they basically do a send a series of sentence stems you know to really illuminate what's inside of them and then when you begin to bring to the forefront okay what was the origin of the current feeling of helplessness or powerlessness that I'm feeling now that has been constantly reflected back to me in my external world and once you get to the root of that and you can always change it through visualization and imagination and then when you get to the root of your helplessness of your powerlessness you know of your hurt and your anger then you begin to change and then your outer world begins to change so now people have been going about it the wrong way you know when they don't like something that the government is doing the first thing I want to do is march on Washington or protests or Occupy Wall Street or occupy this place that place but when you try to change things externally you're gonna fail every time right okay if you want to I tell people all the time okay if are the Illuminati if there's such bad people you want to bring them down yes then you're not going to bring them down with tanks and battleships and and it and aircraft carriers the way that you're going to quote-unquote bring the Illuminati down is to empower yourself right and and that that is a reflection of the principle of cause and effect you're talking about going past the effects that we see in the external reality that we experienced going deeper than that layer of effect and getting down to the root to the causal factor then the the realm of causality because those causal factors are what generate the effects and it's like a projector and a screen you could look at the screen as the effect but the projector is the generator it's the causal factor that is putting that image on the screen if you don't like what you're seeing on the screen you have to go back to the projector and change the projection from there from the source and that source is what's going on within ourselves that's correct you know I mean let's look at what's been going on recently in our society we had the situation in Connecticut you know we had the situation in Colorado where you know it the mainstream media wants people to believe that these were people who went off the deep end and picked up firearms and slaughtered many people but and I'm gonna and I have no problem saying this out loud and in public for as long as I've been doing this mark and you've been doing this a long time too you know let's go back to the scare tactics that the oppressors used once again as we always talked about to keep people looking outward in my estimation I believe that when we hear about these shootings where somebody picks up a rifle and goes into some mall or some school and kills several people that these are all things that are orchestrated by the oppressors you know once again and you know what's their objective once again to keep people fearful and once you keep people fearful you know then that just magnifies they're there they're already having feelings of powerlessness and helplessness and so when you have people fearful now what's going to happen now this is a reason to bring in their or nonsensical laws and if you look at many of the laws in this country yes they have no basis in reality and they are very nonsensical so now Obama just passed um laws where they're going to be are possibly confiscating people's guns on making it difficult for people to purchase firearms but now what's really going on here let's look at this deeper okay you want to disarm the masses okay in order to make it easier for the dogs you know the goons as I call them to really smack the masses around more than all what they're already doing because if you have an unarmed or population and a heavily armed military and paramilitary unit okay who do you thinks gonna win that fight exactly you know so now if you have people who are unable to defend themselves okay cuz I mean I mean I'm in New York City and I mean let's not kid ourselves we have a lot of people out there who are behind that badge and that gun who do not utilize it to help people you know I've seen in many instances where the police have abused their authority so basically what they're doing now this is just another ploy to keep people fearful keep them powerless and make them easier to manipulate because now we're living in a society now where people are really going where people are really being incarcerated for nonsense yeah you know I mean I'm here in New York City now we have the the police running around arresting people for merely smoking a joint Curtis I I just took a look at a little mini pamphlet that law enforcement in this area sends around to different locations I got it through a friend and it was a you know mug shots of people who have you know been incarcerated recently you know and basically over 75 to 80 percent of those people were put in jail for nonviolent offenses okay non crimes essentially where they did not harm anybody else just arrested for the possession of substance and or other things that had absolutely nothing to do with at the actual hurting of another human being and that's what the the jail cells in this country are full of that they're full of people who have actually done no harm to another living human being and their freedom has been taken away nonetheless and there are so many people who think this is acceptable and that's okay and and all they're doing is condoning the theft of the freedom of other people just like I said last week on the air the this whole place Earth has become it doesn't have to be like this but it has become because of what we have turned it into a prison for thieves and all the people who are being trapped into this prison are either committing theft or condoning theft the people that the police who put these people in into jail cells and the judges and the politicians they are thieves they have stolen something that doesn't belong to them those individuals freedom and all the people who support that who think that that's okay and is somehow moral when it is absolutely not are the condoning they condone theft and that's why they're in this planet which is I called it the planet which is a prison for thieves the print the prison planet is a specific kind of prison planet that notion of the prison planet like Alex Jones coin has been around for a long time but it's actually a prison for thieves that's the specific type of prison that it is I want to get your take on you know my view of that that I put out there last week and I totally agree with you on your point that police aren't doing this to protect anybody their revenue men for the new king which is called government and all they're doing is out there doing things that have absolutely they have absolutely no right to do in a large proportion of what their job is all about there's you know a small small portion that they're doing that that is taking a violent criminal and and you know making sure that they're dealt with but as far as the vast majority of what these people are doing they have absolutely no right to do it and it's putting people into this prison faster and faster at a faster rate and the people who are condoning it are part of that process your take on that oh yes I agree you know I mean once again this is a classic case mark of man or attempting to raise his laws above universal laws so now when you begin to incarcerate people for trivial things what are you creating I mean we're living in a society now where extensive background checks are done and in many instances if you've been arrested even for something as a as small as being in possession of a marijuana joint okay that's going to come up on your background check and most likely what's going to happen you're not going to get the job so now what are they doing to people now they are creating a society and mind you people we are not talking about some third world country we're talking about the United States this is going on right here in the United States so when you begin to incarcerate people enlarge numbers and or and stay and/or smear their names if you will what's gonna what's the cause and effect here now you're gonna have a large populous out here that is unemployed and then once people are unemployed they cannot secure a job okay people are going to do what they have to do mark to survive and in many instances unfortunately people are going to resort to quote end quote illegal measures to make money and then if in the event you know while they're doing whatever it is they're doing to make money once again the law enforcement personnel is going to catch up with them again and then they're going to incarcerate them so now once you're incarcerated what they're doing they're taking that all of these inmates and using them for free labor forced labor that's right forced labor you know and I saw it up close and personal because I was a state correction officer in the largest prison system in the country okay the Texas Department of Criminal Justice and when I saw how they were taking these inmates and bringing them out to fix the highways clean the highways and clean the streets that's when it all became clear to me because now instead of having to pay some city worker to all fix a pothole does you know why it will just get inmates to do it and pay them Oh five cents an hour and they'll get the same amount of work done now does that sound like the works of a just government as a matter of fact absolutely not and as a matter of fact I would go so far as to say it's no different than something like Auschwitz or Sobibor Treblinka or any other forced labor camp that has existed before in totalitarian regimes we may not be exterminating these people or working them to death but we're still making them basically do this work for slave labor wages and also that takes a work out of the the circulation in the population at large so P other people are are harder pressed to find jobs and it's it's completely immoral and this is all it's a form it's a different form of slavery especially for all the people who have been put there for absolutely no offense to another human being they have not actually caused harm or broken a universal spiritual law they have simply broken this thing which is called man's law which is the arbitrary whims of politicians and the the Finance ears that ultimately own those politicians like puppets and it's completely amoral and it's no different than any other forced labor camp in history true I mean my thing is you can't legislate morality I mean when even when you look at drugs okay in my estimation and I'm quite sure many people out there will agree with me on this or whatever drugs are out there it is our right this is our body this is our mind if we want to ingest whatever drug is out there as long as we're not doing it at the expense of someone else we have a right to do with our bodies what we want right and anything anything short of that is slavery I mean you know that what like the prison system that you're talking about that is that is all about forced labor that's a form of slavery making a claim of ownership on the body of another person and telling them what they may or may not put into their own body is a claim of ownership on the person's body and that's a form of slavery and people just they can't see it as such it's amazing that they they they can't understand ownership at that level to understand that that's slavery I talk about it all the time taxation property taxes all forms of taxes it's slavery it's saying your labor belongs to me I'll take the product of your labor at whatever you know value I happen to set at my whim and you have to pay it otherwise I'm gonna do violence to you or put you in some kind of a prison cell and that's called slavery that's the definition of slavery I challenge challenged people a couple of weeks ago or last week I forgot when it was did call in and tell me what value what number what percentage is it not slavery anymore when you're telling people you have to give this amount of the product of your labor to me for whatever reason I say it's going to be used for no matter how humanitarian or you know socially I claim that after that you know usage is going to be and you know I'm gonna say 10% has to go to me you must type 10% of your the product of your labor to me is that not slavery just because it's 10% you know a hundred percent we all recognize that would be slavery but what number is it not slavery is my question exactly you know that's why I implore people you know anyone who's out there who's within earshot of this broadcast April 25th 26th 27th in Philadelphia Pennsylvania you must attend this conference because the things that you that you hear myself and Mark discussing now on how they're working everyday to take more and more of the citizens rights away come to that conference because you have a very powerful lineup of people there that have the answers you know this isn't a conference where you know we all just get together have cocktails meet and greet and spew a bunch of rhetoric and everybody walks away and as still as clueless as they were when they walked in no no no my friends if you go to the website the free your mind conference website and you take a look at the lineup of speakers that are going to be present at that conference I guarantee you that anyone who attends that conference if you walk away from that conference still feeling powerless still feeling helpless you know still feeling that or you can't fight city hall you can't fight the government then you sat there for three days and you didn't listen whole worldviews are going to be changed as a result of what we're going to be doing this spring that's the goal of the for your mind to conference to shift and change entire world views in people's minds and get them out of their state of learned helplessness and empower them that's what it's ultimately all about Curtis um we have a couple of minutes left I want to give you the floor I have you tell the listeners more about your website and radio show and anything else you want to share with the listening audience the floor is yours thank you my friend you know for those of you who are interested in hearing or my broadcast as well you know I mean mark has been a frequent visitor on there and get ready to be on the show or several more times you know because we're brothers in the struggle if you will please you can google a cult science radio and it'll take you right there and if you really want to see what we're doing visually you know I really wanted to begin a network to really show this type of information visually as well because when I looked in that mainstream media I realized that they are not going to put out the type of information that you hear for myself and Mark and many others so for those of you who really want to get ly educated if you will just visit the occult network.com we have a free content and you also have our premium content as well thank you so much for being here we're coming up to the station break at the top of the hour we'll be back with your calls stay with us [Music] alright ladies and gentlemen we are back you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the oracle broadcasting radio network on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we were joined in the first hour by the illuminated one Curtis Davis and a great great interview there Curtis brought out so many poignant topics it's gonna be a pleasure to have him as part of the free your mind to conference coming up here in Philadelphia in April on April 25th through 27th so we're gonna have open lines this hour free discussion no taboo topics anything you want to talk about related to the state of the world human freedom and the topics that I've been covering over the last few weeks here on what on earth is happening so without further ado let's go right to your calls here we go I Ivan in Phoenix you're live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend Ivan are you there okay looks like we're having a problem with the call so Ivan if you're listening I'll give us a call back and I'll try to put you through Paul you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Paul are you there going once going twice okay not sure what's going on I'm hoping this isn't a problem with the switchboard let's see Nathan in Arizona you are live on what on earth on earth is happening welcome Nathan hey oh hey we got one out of three okay yes you're live welcome uh-huh okay yeah no I was a hold of you guys and I had another call come in and just made it in time like it ha ha you guys are talking some good stuff today I want to appreciate or show my appreciation first and you guys are dealing with for your line and I just wanted to put it out there to your listeners and you guys the right of self-determination as an international public and private law or enactment that individuals can use to for people to look into the book law of nations by the TEL and then with your with really you know the Matrix trilogy presentation that you put out that there actually is such a thing called the the Leon Keith matrix I don't know if you guys have heard of that but if you guys there's plenty of search results that come up and for your listeners to just maybe look initiative spell it for so I'm not like to check it out I'm mopping and I'm not close to it l I think it's just all do in key IES and I can't remember the guys first name but it has to do with economics and supposedly it was implemented into into what we've got going on today so there really is kind of a matrix going on here and as far as what I've read and it's just a really interesting subject and I was loving if people would check out the right of self-determination the law of nations and the Leon Keith matrix I just want to put those guys out there into the air absolutely thank you for that thank you you're not take care all right let's try to go back to 905 area code I believe this is Ivan and Phoenix welcome hi mark hello mark yes partner is this Ivan hi sorry no this is our Ron in Canada oh I'm sorry okay you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark I've been listening to this the program just before the break-in is it's awesome radio I could listen to this for eight hours I wish I didn't have to listen or call me to a radio show to actually have these kind of conversations with people I hear you what about going back to the earlier part of what the guess was speaking about those about finding your inner self and this is a solutions-based so I just like to offer some of the things that I did just in case people aren't you know aware of how to go about this because it's been a few years of doing this for me I think the first thing you got to do get rid of all the stupid distractions in your life that are out there to make people mindless right for me it was like getting rid of things like sports sports reading television partying you know useless hanging out and and then the other thing that you should do too is just humble yourself you need to learn to humble yourself and realize that you're just one little thing in this great universe and I think you need to take a lot of lessons from nature like stop and watch a spider weave a web you stand there for five minutes it's the most amazing thing because you're learning patience you're learning diligence like how hard they work to make this beautiful thing you know nature puts all these lessons out for us the other things you can do to empower yourself like to change your diet like he's spoken about and this sort of thing be getting into actually finding wild edibles study some of that stuff and gradually you're empowering yourself because you're becoming more self-sufficient that's right abs on and it it's all about stepping into the the flow of creation and and making a connection with the natural world again as opposed to wrapped up in the artificial world which is the matrix that exists all around us that is there to control us Nature has given us all the things to give us lessons out there which is your animals and and your plants to survive off of and these sorts of things the other thing is to like you realize what you're doing in your own life with your own behavior and and some of the worst things that I find out there that people get caught up in is gossip and rumors I absolutely hate that stuff and you know I was certainly not perfect with that but once you avoid gossip and rumors there's certain energies that I feel they get spun when you do that right and it just creates you create animosity amongst people and this and that and if you avoid that stay away from that guess what you're not making any enemies it's very much a divide and conquer strategy to get people to highlight their differences and the ways that they you know see each other as separate and that's that's ultimately what all that is out there exactly I mean you aren't there to see what may have happened in a situation between a couple people so therefore it's not for you to judge you are not the judge so don't judge people if you don't like something about what somebody's doing or something you know pisses you off about them avoid them and and that's what he was talking about with eagle and instead of like taking it head on and fighting it you know get it away from you right and go towards go towards the light yeah I mean that I definitely see as a solution is non-compliance the problem is is if not enough people do that and if you know these are oppressors want to keep coming with their tyranny at some point someone's going to ultimately have to stand up to them and that's why maintaining the the right to inherent self defense is so important that we never give up that right or let it be usurped from us slowly over a period of time but I agree actually what when you talk about that Martin I live in Canada our balls have been cut off already right right yeah it's on these opportunity many countries throughout no nobody in this country from coast to coast is allowed to carry a weapon at all and they did this so-called like I'm ex-military of many years ago and I know about all about the weapons and you know an assault weapon can be a brick they want a monopoly on they want a monopoly on the use of force they want to tell you only government has a right to use force the general population never has a right to use force in defense of themselves their Liberty their property and that's not true that's a lie it doesn't matter how many laws are ever passed that say that that's so the people need to reject it and live otherwise and will be willing to defend themselves as someone else comes up and says you don't have this right yes I do you didn't give grant this right this right exists inherently in nature and you're not taking it away let me tell you what happened you mentioned Sobibor and Treblinka well then you're gonna end up on a train going more like I'll tell you what in this country it's gonna happen differently they picked the wrong place to try to take the firearms away from the people that's all I heard oh I certainly hope so because you know what I love Americans you have a beautiful country and I just hate your government but your government is part of the world government which also governs so I mean even I do dismally thing our government already sent one aircraft over it's just one aircraft but you know it says that okay we're into that Mali thing - we want the friggin gold - right so we'll send you an aircraft it'll haul - yeah no - get in there to your people to kill and all that but anyway I don't want to keep you from other colors and stay too long I mean that's about all I had to say for today no problem I thank you very much for the call great points you take care you got a great call yeah I definitely agree with that caller put forward I want to add to it a little bit that on the the gun confiscation thing that they're trying to put forward in this country you know and Obama's saying that he wants to put executive orders through and the Congress not not rising up like it should and saying you know that this is gonna I mean well I really believe what they're trying to do is to foment a civil or in this country and in all honesty I think they're going to get it I think you know there's enough people here in this country that aren't gonna lay down they're not gonna hand in their firearms no matter what the law says and the sentiment on the street that I have been privy to I won't you know go into any details or names obviously but the people I have been talking to on the street just in this vicinity alone where I live let me tell you something I think they grossly miscalculated this chess move is all I have to say because the firearms are owners who I know are ready for a move like this to say the least and if they try this it's gonna be a very bad miscalculation from where I see it the perspective I see it at and the American people who own firearms are not going quietly into the night that's I mean that's all I have to say I mean you could extrapolate what you will from there but good luck getting the guns away from American citizenry good luck because I wouldn't want to try to be on that effort on the side of that effort the people who were on the side of that effort are taking a bigger chance than I ever would that and that's all I have to say on that so let's go to another caller here we go another 9:05 area code I believe this is up in Canada you're live on what on earth is happening welcome or did I just go to the same caller yes you're live okay Lucas welcome hey I want to just clarify your stance on okay well first I'm going to money I realize that money is the emotional control like you said that congratulate apathy it's it's basically the mother aspect or the care emotional aspect right that the tapes takes our care and focuses it into something that's artificial and artificially created that doesn't exist in nature so that it actually takes our care and attention away from things that we really should be focusing it upon absolutely yeah proxy yeah so I'm would I've been trying to look for some solution been trying to introduce them into my community and stuff like that and the thing that comes up about community currencies with the year stance on the community currency would that be going far enough or would you say completely perfect well I think it's a stepping stone it's a stepping stone to get away from the totally controlled fiat currencies that are you know that the interest rates are set by central banks and the amount of money in circulation or is set by them and these are immoral people these immoral controllers you know are using this as a boom and bust cycle for basically seizing all liquid assets within a society that's really how fractional reserve banking ultimately works as a stepping stone to neo feudalism in a nutshell but I think a community currency would be a stepping stone to getting away from that a barter system would be a stepping stone to getting further away from it and I think ultimately what they call a gift economy or simply a gift economy is ultimately a higher level of consciousness that's where we need to ultimately get to realization that there's only people and needs they all we all share the same basic needs for survival and if we understand that we are one and we are one human family and that other someone else's suffering is our suffering it's there it's one in the same if one suffers all suffer that's ultimately the highest expression of the teachings of the mystery traditions and you know people who are you know not who think what I'm saying is communism don't understand what I'm saying I'm totally against communism because that's rule of resources by the state this has to do with a higher level of consciousness being the ultimate goal of understanding that there's no separation between us and others at a fundamental unified field level of awareness of consciousness and that we share the same basic needs and we have the same desires for freedom for being left alone for being able to express ourselves to be able to do what we want so long as we're not hurting anyone else and ultimately I think resources need to flow freely between people at that level of consciousness simply because they recognize themselves as the same family you know you wouldn't charge people in your family to share resources that you have amongst yourself and your immediate family the higher consciousness is simply all about extending that understanding of togetherness and oneness out to a global level and a universal level galactic and then ultimately to a universal level you say that to people and they can't many people cannot really understand that State of Mind because they're not adding they're still in the me me me my freedom aspect of consciousness even when it comes to people who understand the control system but still don't think that money could ever be gotten rid of and think of it as some kind of a great you know invention that it acts as an a medium of exchange let me explain something currency is not current okay current in an electrical system the flow of energy it is the limiter of energy money limits access to energy in a system as such it is the resistor in the car in the circuit it is the resistance in the circuit that's what money access this is what people need to understand you've been duped into thinking that it's a system a medium of exchange it has nothing to do with that it has absolutely nothing to do with that that's what the controllers that the money master sorcerers want you to think that money is money is the resistance to the flow inside of the system that's my clarification on where I think it needs to go as far as a a new monetary system paving the way to a no monetary system it's all about no that's what we have to get to that level of consciousness is what we have to get to stripping away all of the things that do not serve ourselves truly the serving the higher self you know and getting rid of them you know it's it's not about reforming anything it's ultimately about doing away with the things that are false that are untrue that aren't based in in nature and ultimate reality that's what it's all about it's about know the lost word which is that higher state of consciousness to which I'm furring thanks for clarifying that up oh absolutely anything okay um I've been trying to introduce some of these ideas to a lot of people in the school and as well just generally any this need Occupy movements and all these other I wanted to just clarify my socialist I mean collectivist but that's what they are yeah midnight uh I wouldn't use a blanket statement there's summit within that movement that do understand but yet you are correct in general to make a generality which I'm okay with that that is true for the majority of people within a movement such as the Occupy movement I kind of stated my stance on this a little bit last week and on other shows earlier that they're a movement that you know they they have good intentions but they don't have enough knowledge they need to do their homework more particularly about world history and about really the occult they that many of these people are completely ignorant of the world of the dark occult and don't understand that that's ultimately what's running things behind the scenes they're very ignorant of occultism secret society secret societies mind-control think-tank organizations and their machination zand world affairs and they they just really need to go back to the drawing board and do more homework and read more books quite frankly as harsh as that may sound that that is the case I I understand they have good intentions but without deep knowledge good intentions paved the way to hell as they say so yeah so you guys will continue meaning the way that I see why they're trying to justify collectivism is because of the whole manmade global warming and this is being pushed into schools in the whole Occupy movement and they got people so terrified that the world's going to overheat and we're all gonna sorry about this right that's all going to die so therefore we need to collective ID in this groupthink where we where we do this for the greater good and we can you know basically get rid of people unwanted ones that are you know 13 environment so to say or stuff you know making justifications for the greater good right right which which is what all collectivists ultimately do and again don't confuse with what I'm saying about getting of a monetary system and replacing it with ultimately a gift economy or resource based economy with collectivism the right so you don't have to be respected at all times and places above all else and you know I'm not talking about theft I'm not talking about taking from people who have earned something and and making them give it to other people that's theft that's what taxation is you know so that distinction should clearly be made so I'm glad you brought that up but yeah global warming is another big misunderstanding in science that people and and an agenda as well and a misunderstanding by certain scientists and an agenda by others to uh you know continue to propagate this agenda for further control over minuscule my new aspects of people's lives and ultimately to bring him into a totalitarian collective absolutely right what would you suggest to hammering to these people's minds like it like just say that in the garbage science like how can I introduce these things that people without them just I want only look up Climategate first of all really here's one of the best things to do really get involved and start studying solar science okay if you don't understand how deeply and fundamentally connected the cycles of the Sun are to climate here on earth you understand nothing about how this entire solar system operates that's the number one thing to look at if we're trying to we're trying to look at climate change in the course of what a small amounts of of man-made pollutants we're putting into the atmosphere that is contributing it is a contributing factor to what may be happening with climate overall but nothing is more of a contributing factor or a larger factor than that large light in the heavens that illuminates the day called the Sun you may want to look into that you may want to deeply look into that about a climate cycles aren't just a suggestion but but I follow solar weather every day the Sun is what is responsible for life being on the earth and being able to sustain on the earth you want to look at solar cycle progressions in particular sunspot progressions things like that and you want to look at geomagnetic flux solar wind you want to look at all of the different variables go to all the different great science sites that take wonderful pictures of the Sun through advanced satellites and try to understand solar science a little bit deeper and understand how fundamentally interconnected that is to the climate that we experience here on the earth that's one of the things I would tell them to do instead of being so focused on just man-made activity and man-made pollutants and I'm not again don't confuse this with saying I'm for pollution of the environment I'm not for the production of the earth we depend on the earth you know for life as well and it should be respected and not polluted it is a living organism on which we depend for life absolutely is a we are part of that holistic dynamic of life that is the earth and but saying that of the the climate change that we maybe experience at any given time is just the direct result of how many units of carbon a necessary substance for the cycle of life that human beings may be putting into the atmosphere is utter pseudoscience and nonsense and people really need to look at solar cycle progressions to understand the progressions of changing climate okay thanks yeah I saw a correlation well I think correlations between you know having knowledge of cycles and how do you think can be predicted so the way that I look at it is we had a priests class back in the day that would predict eclipses where happening yes they scare people they scare people shitless yes if you don't do what God's gonna say you know the sun's gonna go away I hope another cycle which they have knowledge of there Oh Colton's right because they were just they were just the astronomers of their time the rest of the people were ignorant of that science and that knowledge could be used as a weapon against the ignorance that's how occultism that's how dar ocultism let's caveat that with the word dark that's how dark ocultism operates exactly great point okay thank you very much that they all had thanks absolutely thank you so much for the call great points you brought up as well I always have the best callers here on this show I've say time and time again the points they bring up or right right on target and hit home and get to what people really need to to understand so thanks thanks for the calls let's try Paul or Gilles Paul it says on the screen yep yes you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to smart actually my name is Martin so I want to talk about a way to demystify occultism like you mentioned that earlier circle right hand one way I was thinking of and they may have been partnering on this is the idea that the logos is really the way of explaining the human condition how the knowing the words themselves is a way to know yes what's taking place like we talk about the law of attraction and the law of causality or a lot of correspondents but really they're just the words themselves causality attraction if you just know the word you understand that it's a constant in the universe that's right and like he was talking about distractions earlier and how distractions you know that's that's a the law of attraction right there that's right and boy do I have so many of them in today's modern society you know people are dead trapped in that maze of distraction and it's preventing them even myself sigh real yeah yeah yeah not to be affected the even TV being turned on them I can't help but like turn my head toward towards it and like you just have to have a really stern mind just if your mind is weak you'll easily be affected by it you know now for economics I want to mention that Charles Eisenstein and it's really good source he wrote this sacred economics and he talks about gift-giving okay interesting um I really recommend that book I highlighted it give me his name one more time Charles Eisenstein okay I will do it um and he was just talking about that's another thing so many listeners bring to my attention many things I have have not been aware of myself and I do go in and research the things that our listeners bring to my attention so thanks for that definitely is a great source as well he he's from Yale University and just as far as getting more credit or more like distinguished individuals as you know packing this these ideas up because he you know these ideas are not just like from like people are just something themselves from these ideas because you know it seems to be from a group of people that are really you know mainstream but they're prevalent everywhere it's just he just to find the right sources everybody's spoken about I feel like the amount of sources who was it that wrote the book on like um he was from Stanford wrote the book on skull and bones I mean as far as distinguished individuals people with the highest degrees what's her name Katherine Austin Spitz for example very distinguished I'm from her work in exposing the immorality in our current financial system and I think she does very good work as well yep um I got most of what I wanted to get across I'm just glad I got on the line so that other people have a chance to talk so thank you oh absolutely thanks so much for pointing out what you did and I will take a look at some of that research that you talked about by eisenstein thanks okay great okay let's take another caller let's go to private caller you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yes you've been talking a lot about you know theft and one of your slide says we will continue to be imprisoned until we stop committing and condoning theft yes and I completely agree with that I've heard you time and time again speak about the enslavement of our species and I want to know do you yourself can zoom and contribute to the enslavement of other species no I do not so are you a full-out vegan I'm not a vegan I'm a vegetarian but the sources of eggs that I get for some vitamin b12 is a non slaughter source okay so no I actually wasn't even thinking about eggs you know but dairy products milk and cheese those are products that would not be possible without enslavement right best of the cattles breath I don't drink dairy milk anymore I make my own almond milk from an auger juicer I will I will still occasionally consume cheese so but I've definitely limited it to raw cheese's that are from pasture pasture fed cows so I know so I will still consume some cheese but it is probably the last animal aspect animal source aspect of my diet that part of it I will would concede may come from animals that are not treated humanely but it doesn't have that doesn't have to be like that cheese can also be taken from a non slaughter a source not slaughtering no that's okay I understand what you're saying that the source is the main the main thing the the animals that are that the cheese is coming from is are definitely not treated humanely and many of them are on factory farms absolutely yeah I know and I'm not even talking about factory farms you know you're the whole thing you're about is education and I think it's this we need to educate people so I'd like to contribute to that as well even on an organic dairy farm you know where it's family-owned a lot of the time the milk is you know the cat the cows are raped and impregnated so that they will be able to lactate because you know like like your girlfriend or something crickets aren't gonna lactate if she's not pregnant so what they do is they rape the animal even it's organic and they're pasture-raised they rape it and they take their young away the theft you know here's your focusing on theft they steal the child and they never they never see each other again the mom and the young and and then they enslave it so and on a one-year podcast I listened to last night that I'm glad I heard you were talking about um if it's it so is it so fast if it's 20 percent theft I think you're talking about taxes and you implied yes it is but you know it's not fast anymore if it's only 2 percent so if your diet still contains 4% dairy then yeah you still are contributing to death but personally I see the enslavement of humankind is the polarity or microcosm macrocosm or effect of us enslaving those who have less power than us jealous of the elite and place humans those who have less power than them so I see it as totally hypocritical to be complaining about enslavement of theft enslavement or theft if you are consciously contributing to just that right yeah it's something that I would definitely need to work on in the future and I've again cut down my cheese consumption greatly over the years and again I try to get it from as organic and raw sources as possible but I understand those animals are even on smaller farms still undergo things like that again the idea of doing that the idea of doing away with cheese for forever I don't think is necessary because it can be what I'm saying is that it can be done in a humane way people lived with animals and took milk from them and and made cheeses out of that milk in a humane way in human history it's just we need to go away from these farming methods that we've seen these animals as simply resources and you know production mechanisms you know and go back to treating them as life you know instead of as commodities so I'm what I'm saying is cheese can be made properly and eggs can be taken from chickens properly yeah yeah for sure like me and my friend we were gonna get a chicken and we agreed that if the hen or or hen if she ever showed any signs of distress of her egg being taken from her we don't take it from her right but if you're getting eggs from the humane source there's there have been hens who freaked out and have like they're traumatized for like six hours walking around looking for their for their eggs because they're not ours to take and I can guarantee you that the organic raw cheese that you're getting staffed was involved in Slavin was involved and I challenge you to find any farm that says oh we let the mother hang out with her young and she doesn't get separated and the young does get to taste her mother's milk once but it doesn't happen yeah I am totally breech and I think we need to be a little bit more consistent with what we have problems with because you know it's there's no room for hypocrisy on what on earth is happening right and again I concede that that is can still still taking place and going on and I concede that I still do you know partake in the eating of cheese you partake in enslavement and you are I think you're amazing I recommend you to so many people your your website is awesome you are part of the reason I woke up but what I'm also advocating attempting to tell people they can do it differently cheese's can be made in a different process I'm telling people that yes it is a contribution again if I I think if everybody why would you contribute like I'm not going to contribute I can't you know if I can't go and complain about it if I'm part of it right so I so it's something I haven't gone 100% all the way you're correct I concede that to you you are correct all right okay yeah but I do want to say you know thank you for everything you do but yeah no it's perfect so well thank you so much for the call and you're right on point with all the points that you brought up so thank you like you know if you start to make changes in your diet or you do find some miraculous form that you know doesn't doesn't it doesn't steal from the cows you should cheat you should let your viewers know because I'll be listening well I again there's a some ways of making your own cheeses I mean people can get into you know doing that as well I've seen a lot of recipes for raw cheese you know that you can get it get milk from cows that are treated humanely as well and do that process yourself you know so but yeah I hear what you're saying most of it it's going to be very difficult to find anything like that all right you got it take care bye-bye yeah and this goes to the principle of Correspondence that you know as we contribute to things that ultimately are in some way contributing to enslavement of life that's going to be reflected to us in proportion you know I I definitely think if more people simply began the process of going toward a diet that didn't include the suffering of animals in a larger way like stopping eating animal flesh we could maybe move the consciousness consciousness of humanity forward to a point where we could get farmers not to treat other animals like that you know you know cows for the production of milk or chickens for the production of eggs and you know use those biological processes of life which again I don't see as inherently something that mankind shouldn't be using but not in the ways that we are currently using them in the ways that we are currently procuring them so the caller makes a very valid point and I thank her for that so here we go let's take another call also a private caller you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello yes your lives at all mark Who am I speaking with this is this is box from Poland the awakened one welcome hello so thank you basically I got technical questions related to the COS that were participating I wrote a couple of miles yeah but I would to ask you about for example degradation and level about their faces is it myth or fact repeat one more time I didn't quite catch you said is it matter of fact something a degradation of I couldn't win on wrong graduation I mean the experience experience graduation okay yeah their faces and there is the phase 1 phase 2 phase phase 3 and phase 4 so my question is this or miss if the phases phases of graduation are you talking about in like universities no and Church of Satan Oh Oh Church of Satan okay that's what I that's the point and I missed okay you're saying that there's uh there's different levels of like priesthood within the Church of Satan phases yeah while I was involved while I was involved I did not encounter anything like that I do not know if the the the hierarchical structure of that organization has changed since I ceased to be a member of it so I could not tell you whether that's true today when I was involved in it in the 90s it what that was not the case there was there were there were ranks as far as a priest there was a Magisters which are higher level priests and then there was of course the high priest but I did not encounter anything as far as phases of involvement go so yeah second questions join a beat sounds will be but it's related let's say for satanic witches and the color-coding there's no stupid questions the only stupid questions are the ones that are not asked so go right ahead so I am not using the corporation I won most major 80s most people are involved in this organization and I spotted a few let's say color codings that girls involved well yeah okay so for example it's a combination of white and black mm-hmm red and black a gel and black and let's say Fiat and black yeah yeah I definitely know what you're talking about here there is a science of color and color combining that is spoken about within dark occult orders and circles that to illicit particular reactions you could look into the science called Marco tone to understand some of how this operates but also there's just resonant frequencies frequencies that resonate with certain modes of consciousness so if you want somebody to pay attention and accept simply accept if you want to want a concept to go to the subconscious so that may it may resonate there it may fester there if you will or be planted there as a seed you would want to use a lot of blue hues okay so the news you'll notice on the news the nightly news in any given area the on television they'll use blue frequencies when they're telling the stories in the news because they want to accept the worldview that they're propagating and putting forward Reds will often be used to incite action and to agree exactly something that is left brain that needs logical thinking they'll use a lot of red in the frequency you'll see this in sports a lot too because they want to shift you in the left brain mode when you're watching a sports game the meta masculine energy you'll see a lot more reds used in in sporting events and things like that but even in dress this has to do this also has to do with modes of dress so yes colors are definitely spoken about as being important in dark occult organizations and and are used accordingly so that is true yeah so I'm getting the real estate a nice mmm right as far the first question about phases go again you would have to ask someone that is involved today again I was not afraid to that at least at the level of involvement that I was at okay but according to that I know how to behave if we start patients that somebody's from this organization so how how should I let they behave I think all you can do what you're saying is you think you know somebody who's involved in a satanic organization who you know personally is that what you're saying how how well should you approach that person it could be a period what you're saying is you think that you know someone who may be involved in a satanic organization and you're saying how should you behave to them is that what you're asking am i clear on the question how to behave ask directly or twice to people you don't know what it's cooking on well it all depends on you know what you're trying to do with that person are you trying to wake them up to you know truth and reality and help them the other way from something like that I would confront them directly you know that's what I wouldn't that would be my approach I mean if you're frightened or scared of the person in some way you might want to want to uh you know play it a little bit more slyly but if this is somebody who you know who you're concerned with and you know what they're involved in and you want to help them to get out of a cult like that because it is a cult then I would just confront them directly and you know say I'm concerned about you and you know try to point them in the direction of some good information and you know tell them that you would be available to help them I mean that to me that's the only thing I think you can do that person's going to literally run life and make their own decisions you could try to be an influencer if they're open to it and I would say if this is a person you do care about want to help them get out of something like that I would say definitely use a direct approach okay but I I said master go to handbook so if they are not to play playing the diabolical feature let's say and they will deny and lie yeah it's very possible that is very possible yes because that's one of the things that there this is these are lower level secret societies that's what they are or not they're not very powerful in the world these are grooming grounds they're grooming grounds they're looking for psychopathic tendencies and people to groom them up to higher levels within the hierarchy absolutely and so they give them those tactics honk yeah yeah we are basically in the fear mode yeah they give them those tactics or an aisle did you know deception deflection to take away interest from people who they feel they shouldn't be involved or asking those questions again I think this is their pens largely on how well you know the person most of all how much of an influence you already have in their life is going to play a big factor okay break basically okay I have one question buddy came out of my mouth mine okay well III think I think okay you have some other callers on the line but I want to thank you for some great points hey thank you Mark I'm still listening to your podcast right then t.o.p so far yeah absolutely so thanks someone over the call you got it take care okay right okay you still have a couple other callers on the line let's go to Ross in Minnesota you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I was surprised to learn just now that you were at one time a Satanist now when you were practicing that did you the part of their view that you should have attempt to you know consciously attempt to try to do evil deeds that's an oversimplified way of putting it it's it's an ideology that is rooted in self-preservation as the highest law moral relativism social Darwinism and eugenics at its as its base fundamental tenets I take it you're relatively new listener to the show is that correct no I've heard you show probably six seven eight okay yeah that's I would say that it's definitely not a broad enough picture an encapsulation of all of the work that I've put forward to get the big picture of what I'm trying to put out there for people the best way to go about it is if you go back if you go to the what on earth is happening comm website and go to the podcast page go all the way back to podcast number one and take the time to progress through the podcasts check out the information and the slides and the related documents and you'll understand the worldview a shift that I'm talking about here coming out of a worldview like that and talking about the information that I talked about today if you want to get just a brief synopsis of what Satanism truly is all about I'm gonna look on the page right now and see if I could let you know what podcast these were they were in the the 70s I believe I'm just bringing it up now you want to check out shows 70 and 71 I went into some detail particularly in show 71 on what Satanism really is and gave a whole lot of resources in the related documents links on the podcast page of my website on Satanism I think the show number 70 and 71 the show number 70 the topics were the dark occult esoteric agenda what the dark new world order is ultimately all about you know their whole worldview and show number 71 went into specifically what the they call the old religion the religion of the dark new world order left-hand path Satanism Satyan ISM and dark luciferianism and it really broke down the tenets of those ideologies and then the caste has a ton of documents that are related with that topic show night or 71 70 and 71 but specifically 71 I suppose you could find a hundred Satanists and get a hundred different points of view but I was just wondering when you were a faintness in your own personal experience did you try look kinda liberally to do evil no that that was not my driving influence for getting involved in the Church of Satan and other satanic organizations it was to maintain power in my own personal law life over other individuals by manipulation and influence because that is what they teach that is one of the things that they teach how to influence the mind of other people to get what you want selfishly to get what you selfishly won it's not about serving the good of anybody it's about stepping on someone else and duping them so that you can get whatever you want to get out of them that's one of the tenets of Satanism ultimately it's self pure selfishness with no apologies and not looking at anyone as just you know your equal or someone that you share all the same rights and dignities with but it's all about just getting what you want at other people's expenses and feeling great about doing that and when that's what Western society has become we're living with satanic values our our value system is satanic that's why we're going into a cage the cosmos is putting the earth and the people in it into a big prison cell here called it the earth that's going to be ruled by a totalitarian regime that is ultimately satanic because our value systems we have allowed our value systems to slip into a satanic mindset that's why this is happening ultimately and when you were manipulating other people to get what you want did you feel a sense of that you were doing did you get a sense of accomplishment out of that when you were involved no not really it really didn't enhance my life for the better the universe kept throwing more and more obstacles and suffering in my path that's what happened it was like saying you know you're here to understand this for a brief time but you're not you're not here to stay here and the longer you stay involved the longer you're gonna suffer and suffer hard and that's what led me to ultimately getting out of it I recognized that my going against cosmic universal law was bringing that experience of suffering into my life and therefore you know I eventually my conscience eventually became strong enough to say I can't be involved in this anymore and I pulled back from it and their response was go ahead little boy go ahead Punk you know do your worst you think you haven't in other words they were saying you haven't seen where this really goes to you could only imagine where this really goes to when you're not privy to you know health connected this really is up into the highest levels of you know control of society we've told you about that but you haven't been directly privy to it yourself other than the people that you've seen here from you know different organizations and different walks of life but it was like oh they were like you know go and tell people what you want to tell them and good luck trying to wake up the dead because that's what those people are that's their word for the average person on the street the dead and they said you're not going to be the one to wake up the dead and I beg to differ the work that I have already put out is helping to wake other people up and it will help other people to get themselves awake to the extent that they can help to wake the dead so again it's another miscalculation due to an overinflated ego and a sense of godliness already when they're not God and they can't see every single thing that comes down the pike and they can make mistakes so because they're they're human and they're less than human actually because they're psychopaths who are running you know the whole satanic hierarchy and they're that's something that's even less than human they just have to put human beings into a smaller level of consciousness that they're already in to get them to be manipulable manipulatable you know to their forms of mind-control but once you step outside of that box you recognize humanity true human of infinitely greater worth value and power than anything that they're putting forward so that they're making a gross miscalculation you know and you know my thing is I hope they stay in that hole totally overinflated ego mindset because they're going to make these grabs and attempts at you know taking more power faster which is ultimately going to serve the wake more people up I think this gun grabbed thing that they're trying to put forward is waking more people up faster than the truth movement ever could but don't you think some of these some of these pewters like this jared lock they're in this really recent one don't you think perhaps that they're into Satanism many of them maybe absolutely and the main thing with them is their own psychotropics their own legally prescribed SSRIs and SNRIs which I talked about in many shows here on what on earth is happening the selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors and selective nor neuro epinephrine reuptake inhibitors and these are the most dangerous substances that anyone could be on because they're basically limiting the full range of human emotions that were meant to experience and ultimately turning people into automaton robots and an automaton robot is easily programmable and controllable you know they don't have a real will of their own they're waiting for someone else to tell them what to do or how they should feel or you know how they should be in society and there are perfect candidates for mind-control for direct mind-control operations that involve alright Patsy you know perfect candidates people on these substances my sister and my niece are both on zoloft and they're telling me that they think that I should be on it is that a drug that you're referring to here yes it is an SSRI a selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor and it's I call it the demon drugs II sir the best thing rent recommendation I can make is go back to the podcast page on what on earth is happening calm go to podcast number one and move through the podcast one at a time you will get it will form a progression of information in your mind a linear progression it is meant to be taken one I can tell you began listening to the show while it was already on for many many many months okay that's it it's you know I'm not telling you not to continue to listen to these shows what I'm saying you're at the one of the top floors right now and you haven't made your way from the ground floor to the top floor you know if you try to build on you know at floor number 100 and you haven't solidly built floors 1 through 99 that's gonna be problematic the the information on this podcast is a linear progression and deliberately designed to be as such so I recommend checking it out from the beginning you will get to the shows that I did on selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors and other psychotropics and an antidepressant class of medications and understand what those are and I provided a lot of research and links and things like that so that's all in the podcast archive just go to what on earth is happening calm click on podcast and all of those shows are there just go back to number one they're all up there for free you could download them to whatever device you want to play them on as well that's my recommend recommendation to you but have you ever taken any of these SSRIs yourself no I have not I've never taken one of that class of pill in my entire life and never will there are one of the most dangerous things you could start putting into the body so I wish you luck and please do research from the podcast section of the site that it is what it is therefore to avail yourself of that information so thank you so much for the call thank you you got it take care ok so let's see we have one more caller and we're very short on time John in California you're live on what on earth is happening take us out my friend hello um my question is to the area in the North Bay near San Francisco about the Zodiac killings back in the 60s how a lot of people have based it on just one killer and I think that it was a government propaganda how it was Santana how a lot of these military men were on SSRIs and how they were power driven to kill some of the victims

What On Earth Is Happening Show #139

Topics: *Mark Parts Ways With Oracle Broadcasting, the New WOEIH Podcast Format, V.I.T.R.I.O.L., Vitriolic Speech, the Appallingly Ignorant, the Semi-aware Armchair Quarterbacks, Serving Truth, One Reason For Hope, the Implications Of Occulted Knowledge Upon Humanity*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Saturday February 2nd 2013 it is midwinter today is Candlemas or in bulk this is what on earth is happening episode number 139 number 139 and the big announcement to come right in with it at the top of the podcast today is that I will no longer be broadcasting live on Oracle broadcasting on the Oracle broadcasting radio network and today on the show I'm going to be getting into some of the some of the reasons that I have made the decision to separate from the Oracle network and to go on my own with a non live podcast and I'll be getting into the reasons that I've made that decision a little bit later on this show today so I want to let people know a couple of things last week the show was on replay on Oracle broadcasting because I actually had a case of laryngitis I was not actually sick I had talked my voice out from actually trying to explain some things to some people that I had been around over the last couple of days preceding last Sunday and in getting into conversations with them I just blew my voice out so that's the reason I wasn't on the show last week live it took a couple of days for my voice to recover and it wasn't so much that I was really getting into any kind of heated debates or arguments with these people they weren't exactly rejecting the information that I was talking about with them but it was a environment that was kind of noisy and so I was trying to talk over noise and when that happens I tend to strain my voice so that's the reason I wasn't on live last week but with the new podcast format I'll be able I'll have a lot more flexibility in what I want to do on the show so some weeks I'll be doing shows that are longer than two hours maybe we have a topic that really needs extensive in-depth discussion and really expanding upon the information and so podcasts that week maybe longer some weeks I may do something that's really quick and it may only be 45 minutes to an hour and it's going to be on an irregular schedule as well the podcast it may not some weeks I may come out with three or four and some months I may do two podcasts in a month or even one this is going to allow for greater flexibility and I think it's going to really ultimately let me have a greater modicum of control over the entire show and the quality of the content so that being said before I get into my reasons for leaving Oracle and how I'm gonna progress going forward I want to read a couple of event announcements as I always do the free your mind to conference of course coming up April 25th 26th and

27th of 2013 it's going to be the biggest conference of its kind anywhere on the East Coast for sure and we're really looking forward to it a lot of excitement about it advance ticket sales now coming in it's the best way you can support us we are going to have to put out speaker expenses over the next couple of weeks so if you can get your ticket sales in now now is the time to do it advance ticket sales right now much better than a donation even to the conference cause advanced ticket sales for the free remind to conference will be on sale only until April 1st April 1st after that no more advanced ticket sales we will only be selling tickets at the door from that point forward so free your mind to a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult right here in Philadelphia Pennsylvania April 25th through 27th 2013 the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house in the historic district of Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street the doors will open at 8 o'clock 8 a.m. each day the featured speakers Allen Steinfeld Alfred Weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr dream freighter x freeman fly fritz spring mayer yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren more a mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett advance tickets for the whole conference only $120 you can get more speaker and ticket information at our conference website WWF reor mine conference comm since we're on the topic of the for your mind to event I want to take this opportunity to play an audio commercial that we made that's been running on a couple of different networks for the free your mind to event this is something that now is possible since I'm doing my own podcast that's not on a radio network an internet radio network doesn't allow for just playing some audio just right in with the my voice so I'll be able to do this now and I'm also maybe looking to even expand capabilities like this by maybe getting a nice multi-channel mixer in here which I currently don't have I'm simply running through a microphone plugged directly into my computer but at some point I would like to get a multi-channel mixer and an even better condenser microphone to have a little bit better control of the quality of the sound so with that having been said let's run the for your mind to audio commercial and this was done by my partner barb she did a great job on this and it's been running on many different internet radio networks so here it is the official for your mind to audio commercial 3 your mind to a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult April 25th through 27th in Philadelphia Pennsylvania world renowned whistleblowers gathered together to shed light on our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions three days 24 speakers your mind set free free your mind to April 25th through 27th in Philadelphia Pennsylvania [Music] for speaker and ticket information visit free your mind conference calm [Music] okay what a great job barb did on that commercial and very proud to have it out there running to promote the free or mind to conference so also having to do with the conference we're going to be hosting a fundraiser this will be the third official fundraiser for the free your mind to event the first one was held back in September at Liberty's pub the second one was the radio bomb marathon that we did on American freedom radio in January this one is coming up February 20th that's Wednesday February 20th 2013 at underground arts 1200 Cal o Hill Street in Philadelphia this is the freer mind to conference fundraiser number three and it is going to feature all musical acts bands will be playing at underground arts the headlining band is the maniac agenda and we're going to be booking two other great bands that are still to be announced I believe that we do have confirmations on those acts I simply have to receive their their names and get them onto the flyer but I have a preliminary flyer posted to the conference website and in the news section of what on earth is happening so it will be $15 to attend the event that will go to the organizational fund to offset costs associated with speaker travel and lodging expenses $15 at the door the doors will open at 7 o'clock p.m. and will be starting in with the bands probably around 8:00 or 8:30 so this is the free remind two conference fund raiser number three at underground arts 1200 Cal o Hill Street Wednesday evening February 20th 2013 okay other event announcements I was on the Jack lud show on no agenda radio on Friday February 1st Jack interviewed me for an hour it went really well had a good time going on the show with jack blood and this interview will be posted to my news section of what on earth is happening calm very shortly so look for that coming in the next day or two all right so that's all the event announcements I have for right now let's get into the reasons that I decided to leave Oracle and strike out on my own with a non live podcast one of the first reasons is that I feel that the overall quality of the network has just been sort of deteriorating over the past many months I think Oracle was a much better network in the past and to be honest when I listen to the network and I have been doing a lot of listening to the quality of the information coming out of Oracle broadcasting over the last several months but really a lot over the last two or three months it just III just can't even really believe some of the things that I hear about what people think is actually going on and you know particularly some of the conjecture regarding who is actually behind what's going on in our world and I'm not even going to dignify you know some of the outright disinformation or non comprehension on the part of some and again this is not a reflection on everybody at that network but some of the hosts and some of the people putting out information over the network now also I just feel that the quality of listenership when you look at if you just follow people going into chat rooms and just take a look at what people are saying regarding any given show it's it makes me want to stay away from radio networks altogether because it's just what people I mean I just have to come out and say it people are just so appallingly ignorant it's just there is so much dross and chaff out there you know a people's minds are just they're burnt they really are burnt these people are operating with burnt brains I mean that's the that's the only way I can say I can't be nice about it and I just want to just distance myself as much as possible from all of this and that's about as honest as I can be about it because the level of ignorance that people have come to they they really do deserve what they have and they really do deserve what's coming the problem I have with it all is that there is a smaller segment of people who don't deserve what's coming they don't deserve to go through the kind of suffering that we're going to witness in our lifetimes because they do understand freedom and they do understand the causal factors that are taking place and that's the reason I continue to put out information I'm not giving up by any stretch of the imagination I'm transitioning to a different level of focus and to do something that is a little bit more targeted and it's just out there for people who want it and hopefully people will appreciate that and if they do that's great and another thing I'm going to talk about is a little bit later in the show is people who really aren't doing that much you know

I want to get back into taking action which is going to be a theme for today's show and doing it in a way that you are making some sort of an impact and not just pointing fingers at other people and being an armchair quarterback so the the shockingly appallingly ignorant at this late stage in the game is one of the reasons I want to just separate myself from everything you know and just do my own thing not be associated even in anyone's mind through you know logical fallacies like guilt by association I just want to do something that I have a little bit tighter control over that is more focused that will be out there just for the people who want it because they'll have to come to my site to get it and I'm really taking a step back from interaction okay I to be honest I really want to be honest about this and before we even get into more about that let me just go back to Oracle for a moment and say that I want to thank Doug Owen from Oracle who is one of the owners of the network and who has always extended a hand of hospitality and friendship toward me and any time I had any technical issues or problems he was always right there willing to help out and always did a great job as you know a host of that network so thanks to Doug and I wish him the best in his future endeavors and I wish him well of course so this has certainly nothing to do with how I was treated by the network again I think the quality of the information coming out of that network has gone into a decline and could be stepped back up to say the least but that's not the only reason for me stepping away from Oracle the other reason is again I want to do things on am in a more irregular fashion again I may do some shows that are six hours long and go super in-depth on a topic on an esoteric topic and I may do a show that's a half an hour where I just rant for a little bit and I want I want to have control over the time that I put this out you know when I do it you know I may want to say something on a Wednesday evening and I can't do that on it on a network you know I may want to put something out right away on the website and I have to wait until some a Sunday to go on the air live and then and then I only have two exact hours to get the message out so again this is going to be a more irregular approach of course as a podcast will be so with that having been said I think you know I've said enough about my reasons for leaving Oracle and I really want to talk about the the donations now that came in from people who were chipping in for keeping the show commercial free now of course a podcast is going to be commercial free but I'm no longer with a network and that was the intended purpose for people sending me some of those some of the those donations so here's how I want to handle the ad free chippin which did meet its goal for the last three month for the three-month period okay people who donated between November and January of 2013 from November 2012 to January 2013 I of course since separating from Oracle and one of the reason otherone of the reasons is I just felt like I did not want to use those resources on on something that I didn't I didn't fully feel that it would be the best use for those resources i I in all honesty could not do it in good conscience okay and you know that may sound harsh maybe just you know some people but I feel like if the quality of the network isn't where I feel it should be and people will say well you know you're bringing the quality of the network up with your information again I don't even really want to have this information associated with some of the other information that I hear going out on other networks and which is why I'm just saying I'm I'm speaking for mice I'm doing this on my own it's my own thing from here on out again the information isn't mine that belongs to everyone but the the format is my own particular format for information and again doing an on live podcast just affords me that a little bit greater level of fine-tuning and control over what I'm putting out there and the overall way that it is being put out there that being said will this podcast not reach as many people more likely than not that's true it won't reach as many people as I was reaching on the Oracle Broadcasting Network perhaps it may it depends on how many people want information like this you know how many people are waking up how many other people turn them on to it and again another thing I want to say is this podcast will be sort of open source you can look at it as if any networks want to pick up any of these podcasts in total or in part they're welcome to do so and run them on their network I don't there's no copyright on this information you know I just share it freely and do what you want now I don't want my words being taken out of context and edited it up okay and you know put in you know a different context that would give people the impression I'm saying things that I'm not you know so I don't think I don't want people to chop up my words and put them in nonlinear ways that make it sound like I'm saying something that I'm not so as long as people keep the podcast intact I don't care if you want to run one hour one week one day one hour the next day do what you will with it it could be picked up and rebroadcast by anybody that feels that this information is valuable and worth sharing so that being said let me go back to the ad-free chip and since I did not turn the money over to Oracle broadcasting that was raised during the ad free chip and I want to let people know how the ad free chip and money that was donated over the last three months will be handled and I'm going to give people the opportunity that if they are upset that I am leaving Oracle and will not be on that network anymore and I'm striking out with a podcast on my own that they can get a refund so if you don't want that money to be used for any other purpose you can write to me if you donate it between November 2012 and January 13 to the ad free shippin not the overall what on earth is happening donation that's a separate fund the ad free chip in effort if you donated between November 2012 and January 2013 you can write to me for a refund the email address is on the website on the contact page of what on earth is happening com that's the first option the second option is if you would like to specifically ask that the monies that you donated be redirected to a certain cause then I will do that so you can write to me and say I'd like my money to be redirected to for example the free your mind to conference and if you don't want me to just decide the best usage for it I'll put it toward the free your mind to event you could write to me and say I want it to be used to make the what on earth is happening podcast better maybe put some of that money toward a new multi-channel mixer or a new quality a car to your cardioid condenser microphone something of that nature so you you can write to me for a refund or you can write to me to let you know how you would like the donation to be redirected the third thing is if I don't hear from you at all just you know if you don't write to me at all about the donation that you made in the last three months then I'll take that as that you are trusting me to redirect the funds into what I feel is the most appropriate usage for them so three options there for people who donated to the ad-free chip-in since that money was not going to Oracle at the end of that period because again in good conscience I do not feel it was the best usage for that money and again some people will be upset with that and that's fine they could simply write to me and I'll issue them a full refund of whatever they donated if they are okay with that and want to specifically request how them money be redirected you could choose the free or mind to conference or even the Tesla Science Foundation or the what on earth is happening podcast or anything else for that matter if you would like me to redirect the money if it's a decent cause or charity if I don't hear from you I'll take it as you trust me to redirect that into whatever I feel is the most appropriate usage for those funds and more likely or not it will be split over the free or mind to conference or the what on earth is happening podcast improvement effort okay so that having been said let's look at some changes that I also made to the what on earth is happening calm website over the last week of course since I'm not doing the radio show live there is no radio show page anymore on the water on earth is happening dot-com website there's also no chatroom and this goes hand-in-hand with how I'm simply pulling back from interaction with the public I feel that the public in general and again people who do understand should not take offense by this statement who do have a real inkling of what's going on in the world the public is so unfathomably ignorant and the people who come some of the people who come in the chatroom are such I mean the only way to even say this is they're animals they're not even human beings they're animals the racism is rampant in a lot of these people's mindset they totally fall for the divide-and-conquer ideology the divide and conquer manipulate or e tactic the method of control they're totally caught up in the dialectic and they're just they're degenerated animals they're not even humans as far as I'm concerned and yet you do have some people who also come in and really understand and want to have a legitimate discussion but in all honesty it's just like the effort for even making a chatroom like that now not that I hand coded it myself but to even go onto the site sign up for an account set up the chat room you know find a plug-in for my site and post it it's not even worth it for the kind of content that goes through that forum that that medium it's not worth it it's just it's a it's a mudslinging fest usually in there and 90% of the people who go in there have absolutely no clue what is going on on the earth at all and the the things that they say and you know again people who they blame they really really have their head so far up their ass that they may never get it out you know to be just completely honest and wicked about it because that is it's just just the truth their owners are so let are laughing at them so hard that I'm telling you these people are probably responsible for the largest proportions of sales of adult diapers throughout the world than anyone else because that's how much the the real owners of the people of this world are laughing that they're just absolutely wetting themselves absolutely and just looking at what they say and just you know where they have been able to work their minds into the place that the manipulators of this world have been able to work the minds of some of the idiots of this world into all they can do is laugh their asses off to a point where they're wetting themselves so I mean that's all III I don't even have any other words to say what I think of what I have seen going on in different chats including my own over the last few months and people will say oh you know you're falling into the whole thing these are just shells these are hired people to go in and and say this stuff what's the difference there's still people who actually are willing to do that who don't care about what the world is who don't care about what's going on around them it'll take money to go in and try to create opposition inside a chat room of that's trying to explain something that's really taken place what's the difference whether that person's paid to do it or not or is just a complete clown idiot that actually believes the nonsense that they spew you know to me there's no real difference between those two things it's still the same end result somebody's still doing that action so is it this heartening I think that it is because it just shows you how destroyed people are there they're so mentally and spiritually destroyed and degenerated it's just unfathomable to me that this is still where we are in the age of of total information we are in an age where information is at everyone's fingertips and they actually act like degenerated animals you know it's it's it's so sad that and they don't even understand they're the ones who are keeping the prison going they're ignorant is actually keeping the prison going they they don't care that they're slaves they love it they love being slaves they love it they can't get enough of it they can't get enough lies they can't get enough disinformation they can't get enough slavery they love their there the word troll is very appropriate because it's this degenerated loathsome you know retarded creature that is just so they're just such a golem husk you know that's what their owners their owners just call them the dead and the golems that's what they they refer to these things as I don't even want to call them people they're things okay and you know people say man I mean you're so harsh it's so such you know vicious criticism yes it is it's it's wicked bitter criticism it's called vitriol vitriol VI TR IOL vitriol now as in vitriolic and I was briefly letting people know a couple of weeks ago that vitriol is actually an anagram in the alchemical tradition VI TR IOL vitriol means in the alchemical teachings a visit aa interior or a tear a rectify can though in the ends Oh Colton Lapidus so visit ah the V interior a-- i terry t terry the are wrecked for rectification I envy ends l occult them and I'm sorry oh oh Colton and L Lapidus so visit ah interior a tear a rectification viens occult Amla peetam the translation of this out of the original Latin from the alchemical tradition is visit the interior of the earth and through rectification you will find the hidden stone or by way of making this up right again rectifying rectification you will find the hidden stone you will uncover the hidden stone visit the interior of the earth and through rectification you will discover the hidden stone from the alchemical tradition and this means that you need to start looking at yourself you need to look inwardly to understand what's really controlling things what's really going on in the world is a direct result is an outward manifestation of what's taking place within each individual and the only way to really understand the the causal factors of our experience in the external reality we have to go within and there we will find that generative force because it is ultimately coming from us and I did a show with Bob from Cincinnati on alchemy I don't know if we got into vitriol I may have gotten into this a little Anna Grammatik saying on that show I'm not I can't quite recall whether I did or not but if you want to listen to more about the alchemical tradition I suggest going back in the news section and checking that out maybe I'll do a show in the future on alchemy right here on what on earth is happening but in the English language derived from the Latin vitriol 'im is and that meant an acid like a a very strong acid like hydrochloric acid or something like that I believe is what that meant in in Latin but the English word that is derived from the Latin vitriol 'm is vitriol and it means vicious were bitter criticism acidic biting speech okay very acidic speech so I use vitriol all the time I don't apologize for my use of vitriol acidic speech is there to wear down the lye and show people the lye is something that hat that should not be respected at all and anybody who backs it up anybody who reinforces it if this isn't you know this whole New Age garbage this New Age deception of we have to put it in sweet pleasing tones okay and if you get angry about anything oh it invalidates the argument this is such nonsense it's such nonsense and we just really need to understand that the veracity of information has nothing to do with how it is delivered and look I just want to even just give a example that probably will not be received very positively by many people and I I don't care whether it is or not see it's your karma whether you will take information that is true and do something with it that has nothing to do with who said it to you their karma is that they have said it and that it was accurate and it was true and they passed it along they don't need to put it in some pleasing tone that resonates with your emotional state of mind that that resonates with how you like something to sound because liars are all too willing to tell you a lie and make it sound so beautiful and wonderful and put it in sweet pleasing tones this is what the media does the mainstream media does all the time they wrap everything in oh such Pleasant speech we're gonna talk with this nice cadence and we're gonna tell you a whole bunch of lies but we'll make it sound wonderful and attractive to you you know look the example that I think immediately comes to mind to me is Alex Jones appearance on Piers Morgan a few weeks back a couple weeks ago people got so upset oh he got angry and yelled and you know even mocked peers and he comes off as looking like an idiot everything Alex said on the show was accurate he was telling people the truth about what's really happening if you don't like the way he said it that doesn't invalidate or negate what he said and guess what you should stop making excuses for anybody who does think that way therein lies the problem the problem is that people will listen to a lie if it's presented so beautifully and I wouldn't suggest falling for that going you know do to do that I wouldn't say well since that's what they are responsive to go and do that be is nice and pleasing and pleasant to them as possible wrong they need to be snapped out of that mindset itself to be recognized that's mind control it's more than mind control it's more insidious than mind control it's what I've called heart control it's emotional mind control they're playing upon how a tone makes you feel how a person's voice makes you feel I'm not here to make you feel good I'm here to tell you the truth the truth doesn't have to make you feel good to be true I don't need to present it in sweet pleasing tones so that you feel good once again folks this all comes down to the two kinds of people in the world that are really ultimately causing the problem and no it's not the dark occultists no it's not the globalists no it's not the super financial elite okay it is that the two real groups of people besides the police and military or the order followers who are actually following the bidding the orders of the sick psychopathic a cult priests class that is really running the show or at least barking out the orders the two groups of people who are really making this situation continue are the the the 100% appallingly ignorant the people who it doesn't matter how much information is out there they don't want to hear it they don't want to know about it they can't be bothered okay willful ignorance of truth and the other group is what I call the semi aware armchair quarterbacks so we can let's see let's even have an an a little acronym for them okay the appallingly ignorant they're the AI they're not the artificially intelligent they're not artificial intelligence they have no intelligence they're the appallingly ignorant they're the AI you want to know what AI what form of AI is destroying the world there it is the appallingly ignorant then let's give another little acronym for the semi aware armchair quarterbacks well will hyphenate semi aware semi aware armchair quarterbacks the sacks and what are they sacs of use your imagination okay I'm sure you can come up with something but they're the sacs so the AI and the sacs are the ones who are really causing the overall problem and the the continuance of human slavery because these are either people that can't be bothered to look at truth or they're people who you know they've gotten a little bit of the picture but then what they want to do is point fingers they want to point fingers about how other people aren't doing a good enough job or that I would have covered it like this or I would have got angry and and you know used any harsh inflection and my voice here yeah but here's the key word here people you would have you didn't do it you're saying you would have but what's happened in actuality see the actual action that you took was nil was null was big goose egg zero null and void okay and this is the problem that everybody wants to talk about what somebody else is doing or not doing but when it comes to them actually doing something please we can't be bothered with that I can actually get on the field of battle I have to sit here on the sidelines and be an armchair quarterback and these are the people who are actually really keeping the world in the total state of ignorance and slavery that it does exist in and that's why I say that you know a big portion of the podcast today is going to be vitriolic am I making attacks yes I'm making attacks are they personal attacks well I would say they're semi personal yes okay because I'm directing them in general at a type of person I'm not gonna single out any one individual person but I'm going to say the people who are ignorant and who and the other group that is semi aware who just wants to sit around and say and comment on what other people are doing my entire question or series of questions to them are the following here's what I ask people and and you know I've actually sent out this series of questions to several individuals this over the past couple of weeks not just one not just two several who wrote to me to suggest that I do things differently or that I you know they don't like the way I'm doing this or that or they are nitpicking about this particular aspect of what I said or you know this piece of information that they don't find IG's is exactly accurate and what I what I write back to people like that first of all you can go and look every time every single time you get somebody who's a complainer you will go and look you can take their name their email address you put it into a search engine that's one of the first things I do let me see what this person is actually about let me see what they've done and you know what you find every time not not just some of the time all of the time 100% of the time it's almost impossible find anything about them online there is no record you can't type their name even in double quotes like to find the phrase on in an internet search engine you type it inside double quotes okay and it'll bring back pages that it has to have those two words together so like first and last name if you type mark passio without the double quotes wrapping it you'll get a lot more results than you will if you type mark passio inside double quotes because those two things those two phrases those two words I'm sorry I have to appear exactly together as a phrase so you'll know that those pages contain something about me if you type it in in double quotes into an internet search engine well you do this with other people's first and last names and you get nothing nothing these complainers these nitpickers they want to sit and complain and they've done nothing so I write to them and I say I would like you I'm I'm very happy to answer your question okay about what you nitpick about but I would like you to tell me the address of your monstrous web site that's packed with so much information total gems of wisdom and it can totally help to liberate humanity it's getting to the very crux of the issue to the heart of the matter and the taking in of this information that you have so freely and of your own accord put out there for Humanity is capable of liberating humanity if it is deeply understood where's your track record where is your testimony where is your site okay or even barring that you have a site how about radio interviews or podcasts that you've done with other hosts or that you've put together yourself okay even if you don't have your own site where is your radio show do you have a radio show on blog talk radio or talk show networker you know someplace or even a blog on blogspot or something okay where is the testimony of all the information that you're putting forward for other people to pick up on so that it can help them change their lives and again people can say well I'm doing that in my own life well guess what if you're not using the availability of information that can get the information out to as many people as possible you're still not really putting the information out there if you don't have a website a podcast a book going on other radio shows some form of media that is preservable that can be put out there or given to other people easily handed to them you know you could put a podcast on a disk hand it to somebody you could put it on a thumb drive or on a hard drive okay where is this for other people what have you actually put into the world giving freely of your time and your resources to explain things like the non-aggression principles the principles of self-ownership natural law true freedom what it really is mind control and how it operates you know where is all that data that you're putting out there that so it's so drastically different from mine and I'm so wrong or it gets the parts totally right that I get wrong or that other researchers get wrong see I don't care who it is doesn't have to be me that you're attacking you know whether you're attacking David Icke or whether you're attacking Alex Jones or whether you're attacking lesser known people you know it doesn't matter who it is Deepak Chopra way bigger known what Wayne Dyer William Cooper I don't know Terence Mckenna Jordan Maxwell Michael - sorry on you know it doesn't matter Stuart Wilde I don't know Graham Hancock Robert Bauval it doesn't make a difference who it is anybody out there that's putting information out at least they're doing something they're they're putting information out into the world that they feel is appropriate and and can help people I don't care whether you even think that there's they somehow have an ulterior motive here's the point the point is what are you doing what are you doing what you're doing is you're writing to somebody to nitpick about something instead of actually doing something that is effective in helping people to understand that we're enslaved I mean you look at the actual situation folks there's slavery operating on the earth you're in it you're ensconced in it it is affecting you you are not separate from it and what you want to do is go and attack one of the other people who are being kept in this same same state of slavery they have us all in a cage and you want to go and attack the other prisoners instead of actually work toward real liberation and this is why I need to separate myself and take a step back and refocus my efforts not redouble them but just refocus them I need to take a step back because I have to ask myself what kind of an effect am I is what I'm doing really truly having if this is where people's mindset still is what effect is anything that anybody is putting out they're really having and my answer is not a whole lot not a whole lot their minds are still wholly owned and the owners have them where they want them it doesn't have to be like that but that's what they're choosing for some strange reason let me get back into some of the things I write to people and it's vitriolic it's bitter it's nasty I'm not telling you that I'm always a very nice person I never made the statement I was always a very nice person I could be crude to people that doesn't mean I don't understand the non-aggression principle that doesn't mean that I don't understand true freedom okay it means people can still piss me off and make me think my god we are totally and utterly doomed if this is the quality of people that's even remotely interested in any of these things we are doomed if that's the case and again I want to go later in the show I want to reiterate why I even do any of this because again for anybody who's just starting to listen or has been listening and you think I'd do this because I like people that I want to say quote-unquote save people please I'm not anybody's Savior okay I don't even like people to be honest I do not really like people I want to be left alone that's my that's why really what the goal I want out of this all okay I want people to understand the non-aggression principle and the principles of self-defense I want them to understand what true freedom is I want to understand what rights are and what rights are not and I want to be left alone and I want them to leave other people alone if they want to be left alone I'm not in this for a popularity contest I don't want to be liked I don't want new friends I don't want any new friends I don't want you to like me I don't care if you like me all I want you to do is understand the information on your own go through it on your own make of what you will of it and then go do something with it and you don't need to take it from me it's not because it is me okay you can go take it from somebody else I don't care how you acquire it understand what's real stop believing in fantasy like authority and government and stop advocating for human slavery by the continuation of those belief systems that's all I care about and I'm doing this not to serve people but to serve truth I've said that repeatedly I don't even like people okay I'm being totally and completely honest about this I want to be left alone as much as possible that's what the non-aggression principle is about leaving other people alone that's the number one human right is to be left alone so I want to go back to the things I tell people in this vitriolic bitter speech it's bitter I'm bitter about even having to do this I'm bitter that this is what my life has become this is what I'm doing because there's a responsibility to do it and I'm fulfilling that responsibility that's it I know it's right I do it because it's right and and don't tell me I don't I don't I can't choose to be bitter about that because I want my life to be something better than what it is right now and there's nothing wrong with that I'm not wrong for wanting not to have to do this here while I'm alive here on earth don't tell me that makes me any kind of a bad person because I don't want to teach ignoramuses what I already know I don't want to do this people say well why do you keep doing it because I have a responsibility because there's ignorant people they're gonna create total chaos in the world unless somehow their mind is taken out of the absolute garbage sewage state that it is in and brought up to a higher level of awareness and consciousness do I have to like that job no I'm cleaning out the sewers folks that's my job I clean the sewers of the world along with many other people who do work like this we are drudging up all of the garbage that has accumulated in the mass psyche of humanity trying to somehow clean it out that's what we are we are garbage people we are garbage haulers you could look at it as I told people it's like being a waiter serving something to somebody and you're waiting as in you're staying there waiting for them to catch up waiting for them to take this into themselves so that they are as filled with the knowledge as as other people have become as very few other people have become and that involves waiting a long time that doesn't mean I'm their servant I happen to be a waiter like a waiter in a restaurant it's a very appropriate name in green language terms because you're handing something something to somebody that came from elsewhere okay that truth is actually putting the information on the plate then I'm taking it and saying here here it is take a look here it is here it's a it's arranged like this take it take it into yourself and I'm sitting there waiting for them to catch up to be full with the knowledge so the waiter is very appropriate for what this job is about and I would also look at it as sanitation I work in sanitation now mentals emotional and spiritual sanitation so how many people really would think that that's something that people would so love to do no but is it necessary it's necessary is it a responsibility it's a responsibility that doesn't mean I like it or have to feel good about it I want my life to live in peace to do what I want to do with it I would like to go and learn some gardening techniques I would like to get better as an artist I do some art work I do digital graphics and manipulation of graphics and I think I have a pretty good aesthetic eye I've tried my hand at painting and I think I have some talent there but I would like to work on that more with my time and really hone artistic skills and capabilities which I think are latent within me and I don't spend that time doing that because I do work like this you know I would like to have more time that you know do other forms of you know volunteering maybe with animals or something I love animals I want to spend more time with my animals but I spend time doing this work because this is the main responsibility in the world right now if we don't want to see the world collapse to total and utter crap quite frankly which it's well on the way to doing and is already most of the way there to be quite honest and you still have people nitpicking so do these nitpickers what I write is show me your big website with all your data that you've put thousands of free hours of work into accumulating where is it where is your testimony to the world on line not written on some paper work in your house where nobody can see it online okay where's if you don't have your own site show me the other forum that you work out of okay podcasting forums or you know being on other hope show show's hosts shows I say where can I pick up your latest world-changing book where can I pick up your latest world-changing documentary video you know or maybe you're you don't have a knack online so maybe you write books you get them published and you sell them throughout the world where is your big book or your series of smaller books okay I want to know where's all this data where is it all hat that you're helping humanity with you have so much time the right to people and nitpick their work but where's your work at you know barring that how about profound web videos you've made maybe you can tinker around with windows movie maker or iMovie or any other open source moviemaking software okay where's your where's your web video point me to a YouTube site a YouTube channel where I can see all your videos and check them out you know where's um you're alive presentations hey you could just take your phone you know have a friend hold it and give a presentation and then post it where's that at you know where it is blah that's where it is it's nowhere nowhere a big goose egg sound the gong press the buzzer B 0 all the time not just some of the time all of the time I'm telling you ladies and gentlemen I am not lying to you 100 percent boring none 100 percent of every criticism I have ever received I have asked please show me your work that you have put out there that refutes this and not one person ever writes back with a list so much as a link as a URL in the email to say this is my work I have put this out here it is check it out I would at least have respect even if you wanted to totally crush some aspect of my work and I would go and look at it and if it ndele I would even say I was wrong but you never get no you never even hear that from anybody you never even hear that from you never hear one word of response when you ask them where is your work nothing silence comes back ladies and gentlemen silence and again this is another part of why I'm going to vent on this show I'm going to express vitriolic speech and I'm going to take a step back and re-evaluate things and I'm going to refocus my efforts in a different way okay so that's what this first podcast is really ultimately all about I want to reiterate why I do what I do it's going to continue in a different form and ultimately why I feel like I need to take a step back because I'm burning myself out trying to cast pearls before swine in many cases and it's not to say I'm gonna stop and withhold information because information isn't mine to withhold it belongs to all of humanity it belongs to the universe okay the truth is no one's property and I want to play a little video that deals with that concept a little bit later play the audio from a video it's a great video that goes along with some of the topics that I've been talking about it was brought to my attention from actually from Bob from Cincinnati well I want to thank for sending me the link the video was called the implication of occulted knowledge upon humanity which i thought was even a great title for a video and perfectly encapsulated a way what's really going on on this planet in a nutshell so I'm gonna play that a little bit later and it's about how you know the truth doesn't belong to anyone no one has a monopoly on it you know I'm not gonna withhold anything or just stop doing what I'm doing but I am gonna do it in a slightly different fashion from this point forward and for the people who truly want it they'll get it they'll they'll they'll go out and take it and again I'm cutting back on interaction with people people have been disappointing me over and over and over and over when I when I want to have a little bit of faith in people that maybe they're changing maybe they're getting it they always continuously disappoint me and show me my whatever amount of hope or faith I may have had in humanity is misplaced this is a totally ignorant barbaric lazy cowardly apathetic mongrel animal race and you could say oh you're slipping into a dark degenerated poison worldview maybe so folks I don't know in many ways how the level of ignorance I see most people at and the level of just where their mindset is at in general instead of actually doing something I sit back and think maybe these dark cultists were correct I don't know you know I almost see myself not totally agreeing with them but saying you know I can understand why they think the way that they do that's all I can understand why they think the way that they do and why they want to do what they want to do to people that doesn't mean I think it's right but I can understand it I can understand where it's coming from in their mind because that's there's a small part of me that still not necessarily thinks like that but it's capable of at least resonating and seeing why they they have such a level of total contempt for people who are existing in this state of willful ignorance because I'm done with the excuse that it's not willful ignorance it is willful ignorance ladies and gentlemen it has nothing to do with nations with not knowing because you had no ability to know people who are in a state of not knowing in this world today have chosen that state they are will fully choosing to ignore information that is all around them capable of liberating their mind capable of helping humanity out of the prison that it is currently trapped in so please do not try to convince me that this is not willful ignorance of the truth because it absolutely is so just to go back to some of these questions I asked to people I say give me your website give me your podcast that you've been on radio shows your articles that you've written about the non-aggression principle the principles of self-ownership natural law occultism true freedom you know where are those at you know where's your big where's your big life-changing book where's your big life-changing documentary video your worldview changing book and documentary video you know your series of profound web videos your YouTube channel live presentations you've made how about just point me to groups of activists meetup groups how about that that you help organize events rallies that you've been behind you know political activism even of some kind as you know you know people can debate the effectiveness of all of that but even that know even if it's just for awareness purposes educational outreaches you know that you've helped to organize you know how about conferences you've helped to personally organize and spend thousands of hours of unpaid work unruhe mediated work to bring together truth towers or whistleblowers you know where is all of this stuff anybody that wants to write to nitpick or to complain about what I happen to be doing or not doing or other people happen to be doing or not doing you don't like the way Alex Jones just went on Piers Morgan and blew up Adam and talked over them and told people that if they give up their guns they're idiots or if they you know if the government continues to come and try to keep taking firearms from Americans that there's going to be a second hot revolution in this country well go put out your own message then go do your own work go do something else people who complain are usually doing squat so I mean that's really all I have to say about these armchair quarterbacks they're they don't really understand the nature of the situation what I want would like to do let me tell you what I would really like to do with the armchair quarterbacks if I had one wish if someone can make let me tell you something how about this let's go this far if there's a dark occultist out there that can make this happen for me somehow okay and I know that'll they'll never agree to it so I'm wasting my words even saying this but what I would really love to be able to do is to just have them come to a ritual of dark occultist of Luciferians dark Luciferians Satanists Seton's any type of dark occult ritual but at least somewhat at a level where it's dealing with people who are in the power structure not just enthusiasts of dark occult ism or a particular dark occult ideology so similar to involvement at the level of involvement in the dark occult that I was at in the past unfortunately my connections to that are so severed I couldn't just make a phone call and say hey can you take this person in and let them witness a ritual first of all they'll probably not do that anyway but I would just love if I had the capability of just putting one of these people in the evil into the midst of the evil and the psychopathy that you would witness at such a gathering there is no way you would ever ever again waste your time writing to anybody no matter who it is trying to tell people the truth about what's really going on in the world and waste your time nitpicking on any of their other their work no matter how off you may have thought one particular thing or any number of particular things they said was because you would recognize in your own mind where you're at you'd recognize it boom like that in a heartbeat and you would know the level of evil that you're really trapped within and you wouldn't waste energy on stuff like that you would not waste energy for another second on stuff like that I mean just imagine just let me try to put this into perspective folks to vent just a little bit more imagine imagine if I were to write to someone like I'll use three people as an example because I think some of the work they put out has been the most proliferates they have so much information and dated that they have put out into the world that it's almost incomprehensible to me okay David Icke Michael - sorry Yan and Jordan Maxwell imagine if I and I put quite a bit of information into the world but imagine if I were to write to them and go you know imagine if I were just to write to David I can go David your concept of how the dark occultus view the feminine the Queen you know in in the symbolism as you talk about it I don't happen to personally 100% agree with that and I look at it like they're actually trying to kill the Sacred Feminine more so than it's their worshipping that aspect of the dark feminine now I'm not saying that it isn't true okay that they have this concept of the Queen in their work most certainly and the feminine aspect of the dark side of the occult is something that is very prevalent but uh but just imagine if I were to write to him with all the work this guy has put out whether you even agree with it or not whether you like him or not that's not the point the amount of stuff he has put out into the world okay almost twenty books countless videos incalculable numbers of radio shows and interviews to a point where you can't even imagine this person has actually talked and given that much of his time talked so freely and given that much of his time to do that much work okay imagine if I were just to write to him to say this one aspect of your work makes me think you so don't know what you're talking about in regards to any of this that I think it invalidate sever ething you've ever put out and I can't recommend your work to anybody could you imagine the hubris that I would have to even be at to even make write something like this or say something like that to somebody like that I mean you have people have to be completely out of their gourds I mean I'm just I'm dumbstruck I'm dumbfounded I don't there's I'm speechless I don't even know what to say you know people will nitpick on the tiniest of things about an aspect of the monetary system they'll nitpick on a word etymology they'll nitpick on the interpretation of a symbol you you I mean if you see the emails that I get that where people just want to nitpick on something instead of actually do their own work who cares whether you don't accept any of my interpretations who cares quite frankly how about that let's just say it just like that go do your own homework I told you this from day one on the podcast not to believe me take what you will and leave the rest go do your own homework come to your own conclusions and then act upon it okay I'm not interested in whether you agree or disagree with me I don't care all I care about is if you understand the non-aggression principle you're willing to leave other people alone who want to be left alone and you don't advocate for the slavery of other people through things called Authority and government that are not real have never been real and are never going to be real it's a claim on somebody else's body it's a claim on somebody else's property it's a claim on somebody else's labor that's all these things ever have been and that equates to slavery they've only ever been slavery and if you're advocating advocating them you're advocating humans every whether you understand that or not it's true that's what I care about whether people understand get the heart of it first you want to nitpick on the details you're wasting your time and everybody else's the core message is the important aspect of this understand that and teach it to other people that's the best usage of your time people say well other people write to me and they thank me for everything and they say what a wonderful great job I'm doing and I I don't even look at emails like like that as so wonderful and great they don't make me feel that great I mean I'm glad people appreciate what I'm doing but you want to know the emails that make me feel good somebody sends me a link with what they're doing that's an email I feel good about getting okay you know and I'll go and look at stuff like that because you're actually taking some action you're actually doing something there's more people in the world since you got involved in doing what you're doing putting this information out into the world so I feel good about those I don't feel as good about when people say mark you're doing such a great job you thank you so much for this information as I do when people say to me I took an example from what you did and I did this or you know even if they say I don't agree with what you did here and I did this instead I'd feel better about that because at least they're doing something instead of doing nothing the armchair quarterbacking is going to do nothing to change our situation folks get involved get on the field choose a side and get on the field of battle because this is a war and if you don't understand that you don't understand what's going on you're in the middle of a spiritual war and if you're doing nothing to put information out into the world to change other people's mindset and worldview you are not helping you're actually helping the other side you're helping the dark side if you say you want true freedom and you say you don't want tyranny if you're not getting involved in actually putting something out and doing something on the battlefield then you're you're actually helping the other side as far as I'm concerned because that's what they want in action and I'm telling you the people who are really running this show right now the people who are who are the owners who are who are the slave masters these darker cultists are laughing themselves into a stupor they are laughing so hard that they have people in the mindset that all they'll do is attack each other divide and conquer and people could say well you're doing the same thing right now no I'm not ladies and gentlemen I am pointing it out to explain to people how stupid it is and I'm not gonna spend more time on this topic okay I'm going to future shows are gonna be dealing with more information and information dense material so I this is the podcast where I'm trying to explain to people this is what we need to get out of doing I'm explaining these are the people who are doing this these armchair quarterbacks and people who think everybody's a shill because they said one thing they don't agree with oh he said he didn't talk about this aspect of of this and so he must be a shill in trying to hold that back well it doesn't occur to somebody maybe he didn't want to focus on that aspect or maybe he doesn't even know about that aspect know that doesn't occur you're automatically an agent of the state you're automatically a show or a disinfo agent this is nonsense total nonsense thinking and I'm telling you the real owners are just they're pissing their pants they ki they they are the belly laughs that I have personally heard come out of the mouth of a cultist I want to find somebody to draw for me a scene that I witnessed at a ritual that I attended if there is any artist out there that could paint a CH sketch draw you know do a cartoon I don't care whatever if there's any visual artists that can paint depict a picture of a ritual that I attended because I want somebody to try to put on paper the demented psycho psychopathic evil laugh just two and maybe I'll even do try to find some sound recording of the let of a laugh that it can even approximate the laugh of this occultist that I once heard who is laughing at a cop who was actually guarding the house while the ritual was being conducted he was actually laughing and calling this cop our pets our pets while he was gorging himself on food and smoking a cigar in this dark grey suit with this ugly tie and just he he looked like you know the father from Harry Potter you know that the Harry father's foster father not his real father you know the Dudley's I think their name is the father Dudley I can't remember what his name is but that's what this guy who that this guy looked like or at least reminded me of and again this was way before the Harry Potter stuff ever came out in retrospect thinking about his face that is who he looked like I would just love to have this drawn I could describe the scene I could describe what the inside of the place looked like and I could describe how he was laughing at this person where they were standing in relationship and just maybe I could even you know go find a sound file to play the the the belly laugh that I heard I don't even want to try to approximate the belly laugh because one I will probably butcher it and not get it right I'm going to go on on sound pages and just try to find a deep laugh that approximates how this psychopath was laughing at this cop and just like if I could put somebody there for an instant I just wish I could go back in time and just put somebody in that position to just show them who their owners are it's my only wish to be honest because then your whole worldview would change in heartbeat you would see what your the level of evil and sickness that you're really up against and you won't waste one iota of energy nitpicking on the people who are actually trying to change this thing so you know when people say mark you get worked up about it you get angry you get bitter all of those things yes because what are these people doing the answer is absolutely nothing and that's the problem and you're damn right I'm gonna be bitter about that because I've given my life up I have given up my life to bring this information to people then you have other people that they hear a bit a tiny piece of information and they then they don't even bother to go to your site to look at what what kind of a body of knowledge is there and they ask the most ridiculous of questions like do you have any information about mind control no I don't have any information about mind control you heard a half-an-hour interview I did and that's the question you go right to my contact page on my website you click that you know and and that's the first question that you ask you didn't bother to even look at the site I know I don't have any information on mind control I just spent a year and a half of my life breaking it down for people a year and a half of my life to put shows together that deeply explain it and go through all of the methodologies that it's that are involved with it but I don't know I don't have any information on mind control this is who we're dealing with people these are the people who are who people will say their hearts in the right place that they want to do the right thing they want to learn this is this is who's our team this is who we have on our team you know what this is this is this show is and always has been a Comedy Hour it's it's a comedy show for the dark occult laughing set saying look at what he's doing for nothing pissing themselves laughing you people think we're gonna be free you think we're gonna be free it's a big goddamn joke people who think that they're a big goddamn joke and that's all I have to say you know on this topic what I want to go through and again that's not the reason I even do this I don't even do this because I think humanity's magically gonna be free I do this because I'm speaking the truth and I serve truth that's the force I serve I do not serve human beings I don't even like human beings okay I think human beings are devolved golems the most the the the vast majority of them on this planet there are some very good beings on this planet who are truly working to help other people understand to help get the truth out there to people to serve truth okay there are some people who really understand true freedom I consider them my brothers and sisters in this war but most people are degenerated animals and they deserve what happens to them the problem the moral issue that I have is that they're dragging other people into that total cesspool of suffering with them if they could do it it's very unfortunate that we're all one and we're all connected very unfortunate because if we could somehow separate from that dross from that chaff that isn't even really true humanity I don't know what it is it's again it's some degenerated animalistic golem then it would be great because they could have what's coming to them and we could have what we really truly should have which is true freedom and a world that is governed by the principles of non-aggression and actually then turn our lives over to doing what we really want to be doing instead of doing this which is saying the same thing over and over again over and over again to a bunch of ignorant asses who don't even want to understand or know and that's not what I consider good quality of life quite frankly you know and you say well that's selfish yeah it is there's nothing wrong with me wanting my life to do what I want with it instead of having to say the same thing over and over again to people who really don't want to understand it I'm doing this because I am NOT gonna let truth be lost in the world and this is why other people are really doing it they have a responsibility to truth which is a responsibility that is higher than a responsibility to any other human being including one's self lowercase s my responsibility to myself does not supersede my responsibility to the truth and which is why I'm gonna keep talking don't think I'm going away but I am pulling back my contact with other people I will be putting things out be putting new videos out soon I'm gonna be putting out the lecture that I gave at mufon Pennsylvania at the MUFON PA conference Tim Smith I want to thank him for doing a phenomenal job on the videos that he just produced first of all he did the matrix presentation the Matrix trilogy decoded presentation video which he did a great job on that he did a phenomenal job on the MUFON presentation that I gave right now that is had been offered as an exclusive video on the free your mind fundraiser so I'm going to hold that video for about another month or so and maybe I'll post it on the first day of spring that would be a nice new addition to the the work on my website on my video page and on my youtube channel at the beginning of spring I think I'll do that I also have the video I did at the Y Tesla matters conference also produced by Tim Smith did a phenomenal job on that as well I'll probably post those together when spring begins let's let's look at that as a tentative date for those to hit the water on Earth is happening website so new Tyrael will be going up this will be an irregular podcast format okay so don't look for it every the same time every week you'll have to just check the website every now and again and new episodes you know will be going up again I may do another podcast tomorrow I may do not I may do two podcast this week I may not do a podcast this coming week I may you know do one next weekend I may I may do six in a month I may do one or two in a month it's gonna be on my schedule when when the urge strikes me and again it's going to take on a little bit more of a targeted and focused format so that's all the venting and the vitriol that I want to get out there for today and again it isn't to necessarily just to go on an attack or a rant it's to point this out that this is a bad use of energy it's not I don't recommend it as a good use of people's energy go do something that's truly productive put this information out there for other people that's the reason why things aren't changing fast enough you're spending time nitpicking on stuff instead of putting information out there for people I don't even care if you don't have it all right you can go and edit it later you can go and say later after I put this out I read it I no longer think this I can go back and say hey information in podcast whatever number whatever I didn't have this right please accept my apologies that I put out beta information and here's my change here's my revision you could always do that you know I feel like I waited too long to even start talking I've said this before in the past I I sat on this knowledge for a while doing nothing until someone shook me out of that with vitriol with harsh words not with saying it's okay that you're doing that and not really speaking and you know all of this and you're doing nothing no they said hey what makes you think you can do that what makes you think you have a right and that you don't carry your responsibility to put this out there for other people that's how they said it to me I thank them for saying that to me like that Pat from Virginia who I may not have probably would have eventually you know woken up in to action but it may not have been for another couple of years if that person didn't just say that to me in a vitriolic way so I think that's great and she might not even think it was a vitriolic way whatever you know I would say it wasn't at least pleasing to make me think that to stay comfortable in thinking I was doing the right thing because I wasn't silence is not the right thing and anybody that's an armchair quarterback who's staying silent you're not helping you're hurting the war effort the spiritual war that's going on so that's really all I want to say on that topic I want to Lee I want to end the show today by with two things and people will people will probably think the first thing that I'm going to say is leave leaving on a negative note I'll leave on a more positive note by playing the video that I had suggested for people that was recommended to me from Bob from Cincinnati the first thing I want to say is people will ask me do you have any hope for Humanity do you have any hope for our situation the answer to that is largely no I don't have much hope but it's not 100% gone there is a tiny tiny bit and it's there for one reason and really one reason only and it's not because I think humanity is intelligent truly intelligent or operating on any kind of holistic intelligence it's not because I think that they care you know because they have developed a lot of care and what and desire to know it's not because I think that there have so much courage and they're getting ready to stand up for their rights it's not because I think that they know what rights really are it's not because I think that they want to do the right thing I don't have hope for any of those reasons I don't have hope because people are you know have such a strong developed will and they're so ready to get involved and do something and make things happen I have hope for none of those reasons as a matter of fact those things I recognize that humanity is apathetic they're ignorant they're lazy they're cowardly and in a very very huge proportion there are more people who are non-activated who are not not intelligent who are apathetic who are not actually taking any real action that could help help for the better then our the the proportion is staggering okay you know I would say if we have if if 1/10 of 1% of people are aware and active I would say that would be an encouraging sign I don't think we're anywhere even close to that who really understand and are really doing something about it who understand the call the true causal factors and then are actually trying to help other people to understand those true causal factors that are rooted in natural law I would say it's far less than 1/10 of 1% of the whole human population far less than that maybe maybe Oh point zero five percent maybe I'm being exceedingly generous I think so you know with that having been said then people will say well why do you have any hope at all and the the graphics that I'm gonna post with the podcast I'm only going to post four of them today I will also post a related video the video and I'll post the related audio file of the free your mind commercial the audio commercial if anyone wants to pick that up and run it on any network or show absolutely feel free to do so it will be posted with this podcast the the video will be posted as well that I'm going to play to take us out today and the four images the first two were related to the free your mind conference the freer conference poster was image number one the conference fundraiser poster was image number two at least it's a preliminary poster we're gonna add the other bands logos to it and put out a finalized version in the next couple days the third image is explaining the alchemical acronym of vitriol and the fourth image is the reason that I have any hope at all it's a chart that shows the gun ownership rate in the world worldwide gun ownership per 100 people average firearm ownership per 100 people and if you look at the chart America stands alone and to me it's one of the most beautiful visions and hopeful visions that I've seen in years in years and let me tell you something folks the only reason that the world is already not a 100 percent locked down totalitarian society similar to or worse than Nazi Germany Hitler's Germany mouths China Sol ins Russia or any other wicked totalitarian regime that has ever existed in the world the only reason that the world has not gotten to that place yet is because America has not yet been declawed and defined by becoming disarmed and as long as I draw breath I'm going to continue to fight to preserve and actually enhance the level of firearms ownership that exists in the United States and people will say how could you consider yourself a spiritual teacher when you're teaching people that firearms are good because I understand not only the non-aggression principle I understand the second pillar that goes hand-in-hand in the synthesis of principles the Sacred Feminine encapsulate the non-aggression principles of do not do harm to others do not infringe upon their inherent natural rights but the second pillar of principles is the self-defense principle which means if someone is incurring making incursions upon your natural rights your life your liberty or property you do possess inherently the natural right to use defensive force to protect your life liberty and property against those incursions and no government no matter how much they want to claim they have a monopoly on the use of force they do not and do not ever possess the right to take that inherent right to self-defense away we've talked about this ad infinitum on previous shows and it will be continue to be a theme that I refuse but this is the only reason I have any hope for America ladies and gentlemen and let me tell you something I would rather than those guns be in the hands of ignorant people then not be in the hands of people at all that's how much I believe in the ownership of firearms because once you take away someone's defensive capability you own them you own them you could do what you want with them and that's why the government is making these intrusions as soon as a government even starts trying to take away the citizens protect protection against encroachment of tyranny as soon as they try to take away that capability or start making inroads on taking away that capability in any way in any form that those are the conditions that are ripe for tyranny and you can guarantee they're getting ready to go hot with that tyranny and this is what's happening in the United States today and we have people nitpicking on researchers on different researchers still talking about you know is the Federal Reserve private or how much of our tax money gets paid to them for word etymologies or meanings of symbols when they're trying to take the firearms from the citizenry of America this is happening now because they're trying to declaw and defang the last line of defense against tyranny and people will say oh we could never fight back against this government anyway even if they did go hot with tyranny you don't think so I beg to differ and I'm telling you the American military and whatever other parent military police forces they have in third world countries can't deal with that resistance you don't think that angry American resistors can get the job done and put down a tyrannical regime quickly why would suggest that your little to brainwash by the mass media and what you know the power that you think this government really does have I don't care what kind of advanced weaponry they have good luck that's gonna do against 80 million gun owners good luck with that wouldn't want to be on that side won't want to be on that side of that war not saying that this might not if it goes hot if the tyranny goes hot and then a revolution has to go hot to suppress the tyranny I'm not telling you there aren't going to be enormous casualties on both sides but I'm telling you I wouldn't want to be on the side of the people who try it here I wouldn't want to be on the side of the people who would dare to try it here so my you know the two words I have for them is Molan Labe try it try to come and get them and I'll just wrap it up on that that's the image that brings me hope I look at that image every day because it's the only thing anymore that puts a smile on my face and I hope people understand what I'm saying when I say that so let's end with this great video that was brought to my attention from by Bob from Cincinnati of a cult empire thanks for sending me the link to this Bob this is a video that really talks about some of the things that I went over today on the show and it gets into the implications of occulted knowledge something I've been talking about since day one on what on earth is happening and will continue to talk about on many future shows on the what on earth is happening podcast so I'll take us out with this video and it's very well done I commend the maker of it who really put so much in so little I will also post it with the podcast so you can see the good visuals that he associated with this this breakdown of what occult knowledge really is and its impacts upon human society and ultimately the internal world of the psyche within each individual so we'll end on that and I'll see everybody here when I see you you know I'll I'll be putting out podcasts again on an irregular schedule so just check the website please help to promote for the free your mind to conference I ask people to spread those posters invite your friends on the Facebook page for the event you can find that on Facebook just type for your mind to conference and get involved just keep doing something don't just complain about other people and their work do something yourself that's the message I want to end on and we'll take you out with this video the implication of occulted knowledge upon humanity ladies and gentlemen you've been listening to what on earth is happening podcast number 139 and remember there are only two mistakes that one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you next time folks peace and blessings the following is a short video presentation for the sacred breath archives on the current collective psychology of humankind and in particular the implications of secret societies and those who hide that is those who are cult knowledge from their fellow humans first it is important to briefly explain the extreme as above so below or as within so without reality many understand the psychological and spiritual challenges we face within us as individuals will reflect themselves into so-called real external events and phenomenon likewise the psychological and spiritual challenges we face as a collective people will also manifest in events and phenomena that follow similar archetype or patterns only on a much grander scale one such way this happens that many may be familiar with is through the divination arts such as astrology contrary to popular belief of the masses astrology is not the study of how heavenly bodies affect the individual the heavenly bodies act simply as a map to the archetype or cyclic or patterning of man psyche or degree that it is absurd to say that the earth turns as it does because of the effects of some mysterious force that clocks have on earth a clock is simply a way to track and map the revolution of the earth the same applies for astrology although further explanation of this is beyond the scope of the presentation in a similar manner I believe that many ancient stories that we have incorrectly called myth are indeed the retelling of actual events that occurred in literal history they may not be 100% accurate and they may be embellished in certain details they may not also be originally associated with the peoples of whom we have received those stories from many stories have passed through many different cultures but the names and places are often changed so as to relate to the particular culture these events have archetypal themes that continue to manifest as maps and guides to the spiritual and psychological issues that we as humans have not dealt with just as it was said earlier that the individual will attract certain life challenges and situations to themselves based on their psychological and spiritual state of being in particular it would appear that the humanity's current state of apathetic detached zombie-like psychopathy is in large part because of people's both past and present who have held knowledge from the general masses of humanity this includes those who did and do so with malicious intent and those who have mistakenly done so with good intent there are those both past and present who have felt that knowledge of the spiritual and psychological inner workings of both man and the universe should be kept secret and only disclosed to a certain few who are deemed worthy I can understand the thinking behind wanting to keep certain knowledge secret so that it does not fall into the hands of those with malicious intent however the following problems arise even when intent is sincere firstly no one has the right to own truth there is no monopoly on the truth and every man has a right to it therefore to purposely withhold the truth is against the laws of nature or God secondly having another human or group of humans judging who and who isn't worthy of certain information is to go against the halacha called nature of the universe where each man must be deemed righteous by his own conscience that is his own link to the divine wound it is not for another to judge who is and isn't worthy of truth as nature itself has accounted for this in its laws Nature herself judges who is and isn't worthy of truth through means of initiation and rites of passage in the form of moral challenges for both the individual and the collective we can notice how man has attempted to replicate this through such things as the lodge system of Freemasonry and other secret societies we are already members though of the Grand Lodge of life so to speak and law and truth herself will guide us to her if we pay attention in the kinetic or ancient Egyptian spiritual system they gave the image of the weighing of the heart with the feather of truth those whose heart was not in balance with truth were devoured by a mint a creature that was part crocodile part lion and part hippopotamus the three largest man-eating animals know into the comedic people those who are not worthy of truth in accordance with their thoughts emotions and actions are devoured by their own shadow lastly on a global scale while keeping truth hidden man as a collective is like an individual who has intellectual knowledge of the truth but refuses to live accordingly they locked that true somewhere in the shadows of their being they continue to live a life of greed materialism and selflessness because they refuse to look within at the self this leads to a contradiction of being and a house divided amongst itself which as we know it cannot stand and so we get both an individual and the people rife with mental illness and in many cases psychopathy if however the truth is disclosed to all people if all have free access to information about the occult knowledge of man and the universe then they would without hindrance be able to address the self recognized rites of passage in their life and see life as one great initiation into the mysteries of the universe they would be guided to truth by truth herself and would quickly recognize the ways in which they are failing through an understanding of the laws that govern moral behavior it is therefore the moral obligation of those who come to truth however small that portion of truth they have come to is to speak and live that truth you have no obligation to convince others of anything there is no point banging your head against a brick wall but humbly present people with what you know live so that there is no contradiction in your being and let the truth do the rest you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #140

Topics: *Feedback on the new podcast format, Mark looking to start a Natural Law class or seminar in or near Philadelphia, "Liking people" has nothing to do with whether something is True, Vitriolic Speech, "There Is Nothing New Under The Sun," Pope's resignation, Russian Meteor, the Immorality of the high costs of Organic Food, Planned Obsolescence in Technology, "I Don't Care" Creates A Prison For Everyone*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Saturday March 2nd 2013 we have a great podcast lined up for you here today I'm going to be getting into the topics of organic food today and I'm going to get into technology a little bit today as a topic I'm going to be talking about planned obsolescence a little bit later on in the show but I have so many notes and event announcements that I want to go over so much is is happening and going on I haven't done a podcast in about a month I've been taking a lot of time reorganizing my priorities really focusing on getting the free your mind conference together and making it be the best event that it possibly can be so we're doing a lot of work on in the organizational front with regards to the conference and I again as I said last week I've just been refocusing my efforts and rebalancing myself because for a while there I feel that I wasn't being effective in what I was doing and in order to do that I wanted to take a step back so I did that for a little while and again the the podcast may again come at a rate that is less frequent as they've been right now and at some point I may start ramping them up and doing them in a very regular fashion again but for now I think you know I'm going to pace them out and put a lot of material together I want to talk about and come forward with it strongly instead of doing it in small batches and again the organization for the conference is taking the bulk of the priority of my time right now as the conference approach is rapidly now coming up in April so let's jump right into the event announcements and I want to go over a few short notes and comments that I have here and talk about some issues that are going on in the modern world and then I want to get into our dual topic today of the state of organic food and I want to talk about planned obsolescence when it comes to technology so the free your mind to conference of course rapidly approaching coming up April 25th 26th and 27th here in the city of Philadelphia for your mind to is a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult the location is the beautiful Arch Street meeting house in the historic district of Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street the featured speakers Allen Steinfeld Alfred Webber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien Curtis Davis dr. dream freighter X Freeman fly fritz spring Meyer Yan Irvin Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren

Marais myself Mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Randall Carlson Ross Ben and Sonya Barrett an all-star lineup to be sure it's good just gonna be such a phenomenal event really looking forward to it the best way that you could support this conference is to buy an advance ticket advance ticket sales are only going to be through the end of this month April 1st will be the last day for advanced ticket sales you have to have your your envelope postmarked April 1st or we're not going to honor advance ticket sales beyond that so April 1st is the last day for advanced prices advanced ticket prices for the free your mind freer mine conference is also going to feature a healing arts Expo on Friday and Saturday days two and three in the the West Room I'm sorry the East Room of the the venue of the art Street house and we're going to have vendors in there for all kinds of healing arts and powerful information as well from local activist groups so you'll definitely want to check that out when you're at the free your mind conference and the advance ticket prices very reasonably priced thirty dollars for the conference on Thursday twenty dollars for the meet-and-greet on Thursday evening also featuring a concert a theremin concert by the divine hand ensemble $40 for the Friday conference $40 for the Saturday conference and for the All Conference special all three days plus the speaker meet and greet and theremin concert featuring the divine hand only $120 for the whole package for more speaker information speaker BIOS and photos and for ticketing information please visit the conference website WWF re your mind conference calm to support the goals of the free your mind conference will be throwing the fourth and final fundraiser for the free your mind to conference on March 30th 2013 it will be an online all day radio marathon right on the free your mind conference website for your mind conference calm you'll be able to tune in to the radio stream March 30th 2013 from noon to midnight Eastern the radio marathon fundraiser fundraiser number 4 for the free remind 2 conference is going to be hosted by Bob Tuscan Freeman fly myself and the illuminated one Curtis Davis four co-hosts of the for your mind to fundraiser number four Radio Marathon on freer mind conference calm be sure to tune into that from noon to midnight Eastern Time on March 30 we'll be interviewing a bunch of speakers from the conference and we'll also be doing some prize giveaways as well on the air so definitely check that out and support the conference goals and let me tell you something folks a conference of this size and magnitude does not just throw itself it takes a lot of time effort work resources money all of it and people are putting this work in out of the kindness of their hearts because they want to see humanity be free and they're putting hundreds of hours of work into this endeavor for free so please help us support the conference and help us to pay the travel expenses of a lot of these phenomenal speakers that were bringing in and it's quite expensive to do that to bring speakers in from all over the country especially you know with many speakers needing travel arrangements made to be flown in to Philadelphia and to be lodged in the city for a four-day duration because many of them are coming in on the day before the conference begins and then staying for the three days of the conference's duration so check please do check out that fundraiser on March 30th right at free your mind conference calm also coming up in March I'm going to be releasing two new videos on the water on earth is happening calm website and the one on earth is happening YouTube channel I will be releasing videos of presentations that I gave over the last couple of months one of them was at the pencil Pennsylvania MUFON the mutual UFO network East Coast conference and I gave a talk at that conference called morality and disclosure it'll be the first public video that I've posted relating to extraterrestrial phenomena and some of my takes on that so I'm sure it'll be very much look forward to by some people who want to hear my take on that I don't get too deep into you know speculation it's really about the moral issues that are involved in the ongoing cover-up so that is coming out that will be coming out on March 20th along with another video a shorter video that I did as part of the Tesla memorial conference called why Tesla matters in New York in January and at that conference I gave a talk called scarcity to abundance which was really about why free energy technologies have not manifested themselves in our world and why we're still stuck in an energy paradigm that is based upon scarcity and the depletion of the earth's resources and it's about the the mindset that is holding us back toward the manifestation of free energy holding us back from the manifestation of free energy I should say so that's what I got into that in that lecture so two two presentations coming up both filmed by Tim Smith of signs of the time media and he did a great job on the filming and put spliced in the the presentation slides into the video he was the gentleman who also put together the Matrix trilogy decoded video which he I think he did a great job with that as well so these two new videos will be hitting the website on March 20th I decided to do that deliberately on the spring equinox so look for those in the next couple of weeks also a new project that I am looking to put together here in Philadelphia I want to mention this to find out if there is anyone in the Philadelphia area that might be able to help me to manifest this I have been considering instead of just simple presentations putting together more intensive seminars that deal with natural law and human rights and what true freedom really is and what sovereignty really is and doing it in a form of a all-day workshop something like that or maybe not even necessarily an all-day workshop but maybe you know like a six hour workshop with you know you know a three hour session a break and then another three-hour session something like that at a local venue somewhere in Philadelphia or in the suburbs of Philadelphia just outside of Philly someplace I posted to my facebook page this idea got a lot of positive response but still trying to find a venue for this I actually also contacted the folks from citizens for liberty an activist group I'm going to talk about it with some people at truth freedom prosperity and find out if there's someplace maybe we can do this where you know we have like a classroom environment and it would be like oh you know attending a class or a seminar on natural law and really going over the basics even having maybe handouts for people and you know bringing this information to people in a face-to-face setting instead of just talking about it over the radio on the internet with some slides you know doing it in a face-to-face setting and making it somewhat interactive working with people working them through their mental blocks to what natural law is really about and what sovereignty is all about and true freedom and you know looking at scenarios looking at specific examples things like that so if anyone in the Philadelphia area again please limit this to the Philadelphia area if you know of a good venue that we can do this at that would house maybe you know 30 or 40 people something like that and would be open to allowing something like this and you know we could do this maybe over you know maybe even over a couple of month period maybe like do it like night a week for or one day a week you know in the afternoon or something for you know a month you know I'm willing to break it up in two sessions even if anybody has a venue in mind please contact me at mark at what on earth is happening calm and again it has to be local to Philadelphia I'm not looking for something outside the city to do this I want something in this area that's easy for me to travel to and set up at and you know basically teach an intensive course an intensive workshop or seminar on natural law so that being said let's move on to another event announcement on March 28th we will be having the truth freedom prosperity monthly free documentary screening and discussion night at a scene food market on 4th and Monroe streets in Philadelphia and this will be the last time that this meetup will be happening at a scene the last Thursday of the month is when we host these we've been doing them at a scene food market but we're going to be switching the venue of this past month we just showed the first in a four-part series it's called occult history of the Third Reich a phenomenal documentary series that explains the occult underpinnings of the Nazi ideology and agenda and for people that don't understand that Nazism was a solar cult it was a cult of the dark Sun the Black Sun the Schwarz Sun as the inner occult order in the Nazi movement referred to it as if people don't understand that this was an occult ideology that drove the Third Reich you just are still asleep you know and if people don't understand that this is the same solar cult that's still ruling us today you just don't get what's really going on so we really got into a good discussion and a good bringing forward of a lot of the key players in the occult underworld you know that that put together than the Nazi regime and the Third Reich enter the the these same ideologies of course you know not the same exact people they passed down their ideologies to their successors of course but the same ideologies are at work in our world today and one could say that we are in the fourth reich so we're going to be continuing the the series that we started this past Thursday we did it on February 28th at a scene and we showed the first part of this four-part series it was called a cold history of the Third Reich part one the Enigma of the swastika and it got into the symbolism that drove the Third Reich's mentality part two is going to delve into the Schutzstaffel the SS the protection squadron Hitler's secret police and their ideologies and how that was really based on dark esoteric occultism as was really as I said the entire Third Reich it was a solar cult and again their successors are really the people who are behind the Fourth Reich which is dominating our world today so come on out to a scene on March 28th for part two of this four-part series and then there are two more parts that we're going to be will be picking up the second half of this documentary series when we move the TFP documentary night to underground arts at 12th and callow hill streets that'll be coming up in April and May I'll have to move the date on the one in April because of course the last Thursday of April is the beginning of the freer mind conference so I think I'll move it to the the week before in April or maybe we'll skip April altogether and start them in you know May at underground arts off to see how hectic the the mid part and end part of April actually is okay I attended the second ammendment rally that was hosted by the group called citizens for liberty an activist group in the Norristown Pennsylvania area I attended the Second Amendment rally that they threw it was called gun owners against crime and this took place on February 23rd two to three and it was awesome I mean they really did a great job great speakers uh two hundred people turned out with their weapons and there was tons of people with battle rifles in the street standing for the Second Amendment saying we will not be disarmed and I thought it was very very encouraging anybody that has been following the work I've been doing on the Second Amendment and just you know the inherent natural law right to defend oneself inherently the fan ones you know the inherent right to defend oneself against violence well no I'm a huge supporter of gun ownership rights and I feel that whenever a society is enslaved it has to be disarmed first for it to be truly enslaved and that's why they want a gun grab agenda to be put into effect here in the United States because they want to take away people's right to defend themselves against tyranny anybody that doesn't understand that's what guns and gun ownership are for again you're still asleep and you need to wake up and understand that the Second Amendment is not in place to protect just your right to defend your home or to hunt in the wilderness which again I don't I don't even look at as a more use of firearms because I'm not for hunting or sport or game or eating dead animal flesh but I do deeply understand that firearms are for someone's protection of their freedom when someone else is encroaching against their freedom that's what they're for make no mistake about it and let me tell you something the people who showed up at this rally understand that fact it's not an opinion it's a fact that's why the Second Amendment was ever put into place to protect an inherent natural right that exists in creation and the people there understand very encouraging that they understand those rights don't come from man they come from the creator of the universe and they are not going to sit and idly by and watch those rights be taken by any man when they weren't granted by any man so I just want to say to the organizers of that rally excellent job keep up the great work and you know it was an inspiring day for me and I don't say that very much when I meet with large groups of people but that was encouraging let's just put it that way so the feedback so far for the new podcast format has been very good very encouraging a much better than I thought it would be I thought people would you know miss the old radio format but every single person that wrote to me bar none I couldn't even believe it myself said that they thought I made the right decision I made the right move were glad that I had parted ways with Oracle and that they supported a new podcast format and not one person who who donated for the ad-free chip and asked for their money back and everybody said please put it into what you feel is appropriate so what I did with part of it and I still have plenty left over that I'm going to do more things with but I bought a mixer it's a simple six channel audio mixer and I bought a new condenser microphone so hopefully that quality comes through in the podcast I don't know whether you know people will hear a radical difference I'm hoping it does come through I did a couple of other interviews recently and I think it did come through rather well on those interviews from listening back to the audio quality I was kind of happy with you know the quality that I got out of this new microphone so far so the money is being put to good use and will continue to be and thanks for all the positive feedback that people have given me on the new podcast format I want to make a couple of announcements about some shows that I was on recently I was interviewed by Gary Hendershot on wide awake news on Monday February 25th and I got into mind-control and occultism and natural law a little bit on the show Gary is on the wide awake news network it's the same network that Charlie McGrath broadcasts out of and it was a good show that's up in the what on earth is happening news section I was also interviewed on awake in the dream radio the podcast put out by dr. dream and Laura Eisenhower two of the featured speakers at the freer mind conference they also interviewed me on February 25th the podcast was actually broadcast the next day on the 26th on their radio channel their podcast Channel we got into natural law self ownership we I talked a little bit about the sacred masculine principle of the inherent right to use force in a defensive capacity the right to self-defense we got into a lot of other topics as well check that out that is also in the news section of what on earth is happening calm last week I made our last podcast I should say I made some comments that I don't really particularly like humanity I don't really like people in general and some people took that the wrong way or commented that well when you say that people who are hearing what you're saying in your podcasts read into that and say well you don't like me and my answer to that kind of is I don't have to like you for the information that I'm saying to be true you don't have to like me for the information that I'm saying to be true I kind of stress over and over and over again that for people to understand the non-aggression principle you don't even really have to like each other uh you could even find someone completely distasteful and still exercise the non-aggression principle not commit violence you know an undue force against them so the whole thing of having to like somebody or even trying to project that you like them is is to me it's like the New Age hooks that are in people and I'm gonna really be getting into this in the free or mind conference my my presentation at the free your mind conference is going to totally tear apart the New Age movement that's what the whole thing is going to be on all of the deceptions and falsities that are in the New Age mentality and one of these things is that you have to talk and sweep pleasing tones to people and appeal to their ego and you know try to try to you know sweet-talk them and that's not what I'm about that's not what I've ever been about since day one I'm not going to pretend that that's what I'm about or that's what I'm like I've been very open and honest I told people from day one I'm not an apologist for humanity I don't think that humanity is evil by its nature I think it has become sick and pretty much become destroyed that's not its nature you know that's basically what they we've allowed to happen to ourselves in our ignorant and apathy and lack of will and you know my comment from last podcast stands I don't really like human beings I don't like what human beings have become and again I'm not doing this for human beings I don't know how much clearer I could on that and more honest and open about it I can be I'm doing this because I'm charged to put truth out into the world so the people who choose to do so may learn and change their ways that's it that's why I do what I do not because I like anyone I love truth I love freedom and I'm putting these words out and these teachings out to protect those things because I'm on the side of those forces I'm their servant I'm not humanity servant and I you know I'll keep re-emphasizing that as needed but I just you know wanted to put that forward once again for people who that you know are worried well people will hear you say that and they won't listen well don't don't listen shut the podcast off right now as a matter of fact I'm not concerned with who does or does not listen to this show if I wanted a ton of people to listen to the show I would not be telling people things that they don't want to hear I would try to appeal to their ego and tell them everything's going to be fine you know the the you know the the Starfleet force from you know Andromeda is coming any day now no action is required and just sit tight and it's all going to be taken care of that's what people want to hear you know people who put that crap out on there you know information based websites or or radio shows get hundreds of thousands if not millions of people tuning into their junk because that's what people want to hear I don't need to do anything I don't need to really change myself or anything about Who I am or what I think or what I do you know somebody else has got this in hand saviours coming in to rescue us from ourselves yeah keep waiting let me know how that works out for you you know that's what people want to hear people don't want to hear what I'm saying because it it's telling them massive changes required that starts with the way you think oh good luck selling that to anybody you know only the people who are ready to hear that message and what it entails are gonna come here and listen to this information so you know the AHA this isn't a popularity contest nor is it meant to be this is here for people who are serious students of the occult the hidden forces at work in our world and how to change the world and create a better reality for serious students of that that's what this whole show is and has been about and will continue to be about so you know I stand by the comment I don't like people when people change maybe I'll like them a little bit better that doesn't mean I'm gonna stop what I'm doing because the truth remains the truth and that's the force I serve so people also commented on the aspect last week of vitriolic speech and a lot of people say that doesn't work you know you get more flies with honey than you do with vinegar and my retort to that is it's never been tried in mass never been tried in mass people speaking the truth totally unapologetically right to someone's face and calling people on their own it's never been tried it's never been done if you could show me an instance in history word has been done I'd like to see it and I'd like to see you document it because to my knowledge it's never even been tried let alone been done so if more people spoke the truth and actually called other people on their crap things might change but unfortunately most people are too timid to do that they're too afraid of what other people think of them you know they care more about somebody else's opinion of them than what the truth is and they think they're gonna baby spoon feed this to people and it'll take 10,000 years for somebody to get the ABCs of this well we don't have time for that ladies and gentlemen we haven't had time for that you know so I also stand by my contention that more people need to put this boldly and even rashly into the face of people who continue to support human slavery and explain to them what they're helping help them see it in a clearer way even if they're not ready to hear that truth make them see it hold a mirror up to their face and force them to see it it's never been done it's never been tried because people are too timid to even try it so you know I think where we're at in to the level of transgression that we have fallen into as a species and sweet-talking people is not the answer that's gonna make people think that what they are doing and have been continuing to do is okay which it is not so I like the vitriolic approach and I have no intention of changing it I think it's more effective when people hear when somebody is righteously outraged by what other people are doing and the way that they are thinking that is destructive to the ends of freedom and justice in our world I think that has much more effect than being timid and shy and oh you might want to look at how you think about this No be bold get up in people's faces with the truth that's why the lie is totally dominating the world because there it's bold and in people's face you know and the lies speaks to people with a sweet voice you know it tells them what they want to hear and Pat's them on the head and people fall into it they love it they can't get enough of it you know you look at a television news program these people all get dressed up and do their hair so nicely and they dress in their suit and their business suit and you know they get up there and you know they tell people a whole crock of dong is what they do poisonous sewage comes out of their mouth that that can only do bad things that are destructive to human beings but they tell people it with a pleasing voice and a nice smile on the face you know a nice crap eating grin on the face and people just eat it up with a spoon and and slurp it up with a straw well I think the approach toward telling the truth should not be like that we need to get up in people's face with the truth so that they can not refuse to see it so that it will be put up there and spoken in a totally unapologetic manner by those who know and that's all the universe is asking us to do it's not asking us to make that decision for other people as to whether it's to accept the truth or not it's asking us to tell people how it really is and then their karma is whether to accept it or not so I'm not interested in sweet-talking anyone people say I do browbeating you're damn right I do the truth remains the truth no matter how it's said to people it can be again whispered in your ear by a soft-spoken seductress or it can be shouted through a bullhorn by a guy with a loud raspy voice it three inches from your ear it nothing's going to change except your reaction or receptivity to it that's it and that's all in the ego that's all rooted in the ego my friends whether you hear someone screaming at the top of their lungs two plus two equals four just because you don't like how the message is delivered makes no difference as to the veracity of the message whether it is true or not and that's all that ultimately matters and yes that is all that ultimately matters is whether it is true or not not how it is spoken and not even whether it is received or not again that is the individuals karma that wants to reject truth that's not my business that's your business that's their business it's it's each individual's business whether they want to recognize and understand what's really going on and come onto the side of the truth and be a part of that the unfolding of that force or whether they want to keep doing the same thing that they've done and keeping the truth suppressed the ego has everything to do with the perception of information so I totally am NOT for the method of placating the ego the ego has to be broken down and that's vitriol means acid acid wears things away it makes things become dissolved the ego needs to be dissolved the force doesn't want people to admit truth that doesn't want people to admit that they are wrong that's the egoic mind we are not doing anyone any service by approaching people with this New Age attitude of if everything is good now everything is not good there is good and there is evil there is right and there is wrong the a lot of this new age bunk teaching moral relativism I'm so sick of it there's no such thing as right or wrong there's a device that those are dualistic okay and I call you on that it's nonsense this is this is moral relativistic nonsense put out by a cultists who are behind mu a a lot of New Age teachings darker cultists and you have to understand that there's a big deception going on with a lot of the information that's being put out by this community that doesn't even understand the myth the total lie of authority they they Dussel tell you with a straight face people in this movement that there's such a thing as political authority and jurisdiction and you know the the the claims of ownership made by other people on you or valid they won't talk about sovereignty because they're cowards they're cowards now they won't talk about sovereignty because that challenge is Big Daddy you know and his bull whip we can't we can't do that these people disgust me their cow and they're deceivers so look forward to a scathing presentation at the free your mind conference on the New Age movement from me again that's gonna be my topic breaking down the deception and lies of the New Age movement um another thing I want to comment on is that I constantly constantly hear the statement over and over again when I you know see people may be discussing the information that I put forward on the Internet I hear the phrase well there's nothing new here he's not telling anybody anything radically new or you know that this is so you know earth-shattering and in its different mnestheus other things that I've heard before yeah-hoo-hoo claimed that it was when did I ever make the claim I'm gonna bring forward so much new stuff that no one in the world has ever heard before you know radically new concepts that you know you'll have no idea what I'm even talking about at first you know when did I ever make that claim that I had brand new information there's nothing new you ever hear the phrase folks there's nothing new Under the Sun nothing new is going on here on the earth it's all the same old crap there's nothing new same crap different day slavery going on on the earth what what new information am I going to bring forward that hasn't already been said or heard a billion or more times I'm a collector of information and I organize it into a stepwise progression that is digestible there's more readily and easily digestible by people so that they can process it in a linear sequential progression that is the point of what on earth is happening not to bring up anything new cuz they're I couldn't bring up anything new there is nothing new for to bring up the information that I deal with is timeless it is cosmic in nature it is inherent to the fabric of reality that's it so how are you gonna make something new from that you know it's just it's people who are just morons well I mean let's just call these people what they are they're idiots they're morons they're brain dead they don't understand the concept that there's nothing new Under the Sun they don't get that they don't understand what that phrase even means you know and they think oh well because I'm just starting my awakening oh I'm gonna go here and it's going to present something so radically different and new to me that I've never heard before well don't it don't necessarily expect that maybe you will learn something new maybe you won't from what I'm saying but I never claimed that I was presenting anything new I never even claimed that this was my information to begin with because it isn't this information is the birthright of humanity Peary is the birthright of free beings everywhere not even just humanity so you know I never made that claim that I present new information so I don't know where this concept even comes from or why people expect that I'm putting forward anything new when I go and listen to a researcher online I don't expect him to put out new information I want to hear his take on what's really going on which is the same thing that's always been going on here leave since human beings have been here and it's called slavery the only thing that would be new is if we got out of it got out of our self-imposed chains so to all the people who make this ass brained comment there's nothing new here all I have to say is wonderful work genius Brainiac you figured it out there's nothing new here exactly great detective work very proud of you so let's jump to a different topic before we get into the main two topics that I will really want to talk about big news two big pieces of news and you know I have to at least put some kind of a mention on the show on the podcast about these two pieces of news the pope resigned I mean this you know never happens I mean this is huge in the world of organized religion you know I'm not gonna say much about it other than you know whoever doesn't think that this has something huge to do with child pedophilia with pedophilia and uh you know crimes against children in some form or fashion again that's an incredibly naive point of view there's no way the Pope is resigning from his post okay unless something gigantic is in the undercurrents and guaranteed it has to do with sex crimes in the Vatican guaranteed I mean and that's my whole take on that and anybody with half a brain in their head has to realize that's got to be what this is about so I'll throw that speculation out there even though obviously that's not proven as of right now we know enough about his history you know involved in the cover-up of sex crimes and moving you know the parishioners of certain parishes to other parishes to go and do the same crimes against children in other places where they they weren't known work with families behind the scenes giving them you know payment settlements to settle out of court so they wouldn't bring up these priests on charges it's disgusting what this pederast cover up cover up er at the very least if not a pederast himself has been doing throughout his his history is a career in organized religion so and you know whoever's offended by that go right ahead and get as offended as you want about you know your nonsensical esoteric version of Krishna exoteric excuse me version of Christianity which has nothing to do with true Christianity um not having been said I mean that's really all I want to say about the Pope's resignation if you call it a resignation or an abdication whatever you want to look at that as um the meteor that exploded over Russia also something I just want to briefly touch on very rare that any human beings see something like that in their lifetime and live to have one that's just that size that it will explode detonate and maybe just hurt some people as opposed to you know making a gigantic crater where there used to be a city so that's an event usually scientists say maybe happens every 200 years or so and you know we probably won't see something like that in our lifetime but another possibility that that could be you know the goddess herself you know Nature herself you know giving us a little shot across the bow if you will a little warning shot saying you know keep keep going with your immoral ways and you know I'm gonna send the big one next and I'm gonna send the big knuckleball right down the middle of the plate next so you know that's that's my take on that is you know as things become more destabilized in consciousness here we're going to see more and more debility in in earth changes and events that happen cosmic events that happen from space to me it's no surprise but nonetheless phenomenally majestic in its awesomeness to see that meteor come screaming through the Earth's atmosphere at the speed that it did and then explode in the lower atmosphere just an awesome act of nature itself that's my take on on that recent news so those are all the events and minor news items or major news items if you will that I wanted to cover the two topics I really want to briefly talk about here today and I probably won't make this a long podcast and again this is more of a stream of consciousness type podcast I don't have a like a formal slideshow prepared today about any of this stuff I just wanted to come on give an update talk about a couple of topics that have been on my mind recently and you know go from there maybe we'll do some more structured podcasts coming up in the near future but you know for now I just want to have like a kind of a stream of consciousness you know talk about the the state of organic food and the the state of some technology in our world now these are topics that I've been encountering and wrestling with over the last many months and the first thing is the costs of food in general not just organic food but all food if people aren't paying attention I mean you you look at the prices at the grocery grocery stores and at the supermarket's and it's just out of hand food prices are completely out of hand and this is part of you know how they basically degenerate a society by restricting access to good high nutrient-dense foods and forcing people in lower-class strata to compromise and buy foods that are more adulterated and therefore their thinking becomes degenerated because they're not nourishing their body properly I mean it's very simple to understand the cycle and the agenda behind it to keep high quality and low cost foods off the market both simultaneously high quality and low cost and that being said I mean the quality of organic food isn't even how it used to be even recently as a couple of years ago it's just corners are being cut farmers are like doing some of the same types of practices of you know picking things too early obviously not nourishing the crop enough and it's just you can just see even in the organic produce items there is has been a to my perception a degradation in the quality of availab available foods and that the prices that they're charging for are completely outrageous you know I don't make a lot of money largely the you know barb brings in the bulk of the Federal Reserve notes you know compared to the two of us I do independent work with computers but I mean it's so difficult to even have enough money left over for food prices you know once basic utility calls for a house or taken into consideration to even eat high-quality foods to continue to shop organic and high-quality and we continue to do it but it's like you know very it's very painful to do it because you see the toll that it takes on funds for any given period of time or any given month I can imagine what people who have are even less fortunate and make even less have to settle for and this brings me to the topic of organic food in general because I want to talk about the fact that this the prices on organic items are totally artificially driven up anybody that wants to you know be an apologist for these organic farmers who want to keep trying to present the argument that oh you know this cost so much more to produce and if you're serious about your health you'll be gladly willing to pay a premium there full of crap let's just come out and say just openly and honestly these people are just all about the money and I've touched on this before when it comes to like organic grocery stores like Whole Foods you know and Trader Joe's to a lesser extent Trader Joe's prices are fairly reasonable Whole Foods is prices are so out of control I don't even know what to tell you you know and look i'm i do the monthly documentary screenings at a scene and this next month is gonna be the last one so you know i don't really even care their prices are so over the top at a food store like that i can't even believe people go and shop there and it's all done because they feel they can get away with it all these organic grocery stores feel that they could just get away with the rape just completely price gouging people who know that they're being poisoned won't have a desire to eat more healthy and they're going to put out the organic food as an alternative and it's price fixing and price gouging in cahoots with the food producers the farmers and the food packagers all of them together the food processors manufacturers farmers and the food stores the retailer's there is no effective actual reason that organic food needs to be priced the way that it is in comparison to conventional even if you said okay there's growing techniques I can understand that and I know people who are involved in growing food and I can tell you the price justifications are nowhere near reality of what they're claiming they need to jack up these prices to I could even see a small markup from the conventional stuff because of the growing techniques I understand that and I don't want to hear from people they're gonna you know go on tirade about oh this has grown this way and that's what justifies all this extra expense I understand that some of the growing techniques will fetch a slightly higher price but not the prices that you're seeing in stores when you go into organic or resource I'm sorry you're not gonna sell me that I'm not buying it this is price gouging because they have no competition if you had competition for organic grocery stores Organic venues organic produce places that you could go to and get organic produce if you had tons of competition in major cities there is no way that they would keep those prices up that high impossible it's because they have very little competition because the demand isn't as high as it should be because people are largely concerned about the price people aren't shopping for their health they're shopping to get as much food as they can on as little amount of money as they can that's how most people shop that's the harsh reality and you know I watch these YouTube videos about people who say it's so easy you know these these new-age burnt brained morons is all I can I don't even want to be nice about it I don't even want to be nice about it because they have such a skewed version of reality in their mind they have such a skewed worldview about what they think is going on in the world because they live out in an area maybe in Southern California where there's organic produce stores everywhere and there is a lot of competition so prices are probably lower there and that's where they're largely being grown so they don't have to truck them across the country to the East Coast come out here on the East Coast and don't make a You Tube video from me about how easy it is to eat organic at at low prices okay because you're joking yourself these people live in a fantasy world and see the world through rose-colored glasses all day long they're living in a fantasy new age a drug culture the cup the new the New Age movement is their drug that's their drug culture and they're they're wasted out of their mind on the New Age stuff of bliss everywhere and the world is such a wonderful place because I could get groceries at 3 times cheaper than they're sold on the East Coast because they don't have to be trucked out there but because I'm ignorant to that fact I just exist in bliss and make YouTube videos about easy it is to eat cheap organic on the cheap your pranksters you're joking yourself okay completely that that's all I can say about these people you know to and to put it very harshly you know get into the real world and see what's really going on not just what's going on around you that's the problem people have no global view of what's actually going on they only see their little microcosm and that's all forget it let's just shut it off right there you know no need to expand beyond that and find out what's going on in the rest of the world just in our the little microcosm it's so typical of Americans in general of just people in general but for Americans in particular you know so I don't understand where these people get this from or what their salary is like what they're making you know because I you know I live like a pauper working independently and have to you know scrounge and scrape for everything I do and you know they're talking about how easy it is to eat organic on the cheap please if anyone can do this in the Philadelphia area let me know where you're going to get your produce you know and I'm you know people talk about food co-ops and to be quite honest I'm not saying it's not a good idea what I am saying is I've visited them in the past and I really do not like the the ideologies of a lot of the people that are there because they're it's it's a very and I'm not saying food shouldn't be openly shared and you know coops are not a good thing I'm that's not what I'm saying saying in the coops that I've seen around Philadelphia it has been largely people with a Marxist political ideology who is running them and going to them in the brief interactions I've had and conversations I've had with people that are part of them and you know I just look at these people as the completely asleep and which is why I don't really want to get involved in working with them in a any kind of a personal capacity even working with the coop on a monthly basis a co-op is something I'm not really looking forward you know I'm not saying I'm completely closed-minded to it to trying it but I would rather go toward a farmers market solution or just smaller grocery stores that have some more reasonable prices which I have not been able to find that they carry anything that's organic you know you go into markets in South Philadelphia like for instance the ninth Street Market what's traditionally been called the Italian market here in the city in South Philadelphia which is walking distance from where my home is in South Philadelphia and it is just a conventional you know sprayed junk I mean it is you know food with laden with chemicals and pesticides and herbicides of poisons for the physiology I'm not interested in produce like that I want things I'm concerned with how it is grown with what is used to grow it I don't want chemical additives or fertile you know chemical additives using the fertilizer I don't want you know things to added to it to make it stay on a shelf longer these are poisons for the body and I don't want them in my body I want purity in the fruits and vegetables that I buy so one of the things I wanted to stress I mean you know if hey if anybody has any solutions as the word to get reasonably priced organic produce that doesn't break your wallet you know what in one bag of groceries which is what the the stores in this area do please let me know I know again I'm willing I'm you know open-minded hearing some someplace new and trying it out I don't really have much hope because I've researched and I don't see very much I you know I I hear about a couple of farmers markets there's a Amish farmers market that happens a block away from my house and the spring and summer that I visit every week and get a ton of stuff from them and I have no problem with them when I talk to them about the methods that they use for growing and you know they use a what it's what you would call it's not legally certified organic but it's essentially organic methods that are used they just haven't been certified by an agency so I support Amish farmers markets in general but definitely open to hearing any new suggestions when it comes to that what the main thing I wanted to stress here is that please don't confuse people's willingness to grow food in a ecologically and health-wise responsible manner with any kind of true humanitarian reasons they're in this for the business more than they are for the health or you know ecological reasons they're in this to make money and as such they are seizing on a market they are capitalizing on a market that they can rush in and seize at a very high price command a high price because they know they have no competition and they know people are forced into a corner they love it they love that they don't want anything to change when it comes to that they're not interested in trying to have more competition these are essentially immoral individuals because God their God is that dollar bill that's what it's all about folks please don't fall into the naivete of believing that these organic farmers are some wonderful humanitarians and want to provide healthy food that is nutrient-dense for you know all the people of the world know they want to provide healthy food that's nutrient-dense to the people who can afford their price gouging and people may sell that's over the top that's so harsh mark that's how it really is and if you don't think so again you're super naive you you aren't really looking at what's there you're looking at what you want to see there go to the motivation behind it if the motivation was truly humanitarian if it truly wanted to help people they would find ways to bring their prices down and make it available the people who really need it like people in the big cities and inner cities who are eating junk food because they can't afford to shop organic and yes that is legitimate when people say I can't afford it it's legitimate I tell people yeah it's worth investing a little bit more money but hey if you're gonna come back with five times less the amount of food you know people are gonna make the decision to say I got I just have to go with the the lesser quality stuff because I just don't have the money to shop like that I would like to but they can't afford it and that's because this price gouging goes on unabated because these people who are the producers and the growers know that they have people by the balls they know it and don't let them tell you otherwise that Arlo is me the poor farmer who has to keep my prices at rape anal rape levels okay woe is me I'm the one who's oppressed now you're the one who's gauging people okay because you know you have no competition and people have nowhere to turn for better food so they either have to come to you or they have to decide to poison their body and he eat crap that's the bottom line and that's really all I want them to say about the state of organic food which I'm not really even talking about the food itself I'm talking about the social dynamics of eating organic and I think you can tell I'm a little bitter over this because the plan is the starve people out folks that's what the plan is the plan is to starve the body of nutrition so that people can't expand their consciousness and understand what's going on and that's what will happen in the brain when it's fed a diet of poison and of a lack of nutrient-dense foods so the bottom line on all of this is get out of this naive mindset that these farmers are actually your friends they worship their God called Mammon that's their God I don't they want to tell you look let's put this way if it was so impossible to make organic prices you know reasonable why can't I go to one or an Amish farmers market pick up organic produce for totally reasonable prices but if I go two blocks down the street to a supermarket I could get a similar item that's organic probably grown with the same methods and it's three times the price you want to explain that to me no no one can explain it because the answer is it's price gouging pure and simple it's the love of money these people's God is Mammon the almighty dollar they're not really there to help you I talked about this briefly before when we went into food and even food as a solution when we talked about all of negative consequences of you know the the Western diet and you know the whole you know poisoning chemical poisoning of our food and then we went in into solutions and about organic food etc I briefly mentioned this there and told people don't think these people are all out for your interests because they're all about the buck that's it you know I mean the only thing I could say is support local farmers markets that have somewhat reasonable prices and sell organically produced food talk with them about how they make their food I guess that's the best bet but you have to go hunting different farmers markets finding them especially in winter can be difficult the the market I'm I was talking about where amish come in from outside philadelphia and set up about a block away from here they don't do that in the winter so if it's it's even more particularly strenuous to find organic produce at decent prices during the winter season than it is during the rest of the year and again people will say grow your own well I don't have the kind of money to set up a garden and I don't have the kind of green thumb to grow through the winter in a small backyard and in South Philadelphia in the concrete urban jungle I'm sorry but if you know I understand if you're very you know suited to gardening and I want to learn more about it and I'm open-minded learning more about it as well barb does a bit better than I do with you know having a green thumb and gardening techniques but uh you know I don't have land that I can just crack open and go plant stuff and you could say oh you can grow in barrels yeah well that's also extraordinary expensive getting all that soil getting all those seeds etc and you know put you know putting the time and energy every day into doing that and especially making it work in the winter what does you know you're much more limited to what's going to grow in the winter climate so again I'm not a farmer that's not what I want to spend all my time doing right now I want to deal with farmers who produce good food organically grown and will charge reasonable prices not price gouge so you know any suggestions to that I'm open-minded and I'll just I guess leave that you know part of the podcast at that the second thing that I wanted to transition into talking about was something called planned obsolescence it's something I haven't really touched upon too much I've been really gotten into technology much at all we should do a couple of shows just on technology and you know my take on a lot of different things because it's something I know a bit about and you know could even prime een I know so much about computers I could probably you know do a whole podcast of advice on you know on computing in general and you know suggestions and you know troubleshooting and technical support etc it's what I did for a living in the past but I want to talk about the concept of planned obsolescence and this is designing things with a planned lifetime in mind after which the the device is designed to wear out or break just so people can go and have to get another one get something new or get the next model and there's really no need for this there's no necessity for it it's just designed to do that so you have to throw this one away and get a new one planned obsolescence and this came up because over the last the the reason this has really kind of come up in my life and is something that has basically continued to come to my attention so much that I said I have to talk about this in a podcast coming up is because over the last year to year and a half I have recently completely rial fitted my home with all LED or light-emitting diode light bulbs there is every light bulb in my house now is an LED energy-efficient bulb and you know there was a lot of work into looking into the the right type of replacements because I wanted to go to a energy-efficient style I definitely did not want to go to compact fluorescent what they call CFL bulbs these are poisonous these are horrific energy emitters the type of energy that they emit yeah they're more energy efficient than the standard compact than the standard incandescent bulbs but the frequencies that they emit are poisonous to the human physiology they contain mercury inside the bulb that is very dangerous particularly as a vapor if the bulb is smashed on the floor if it falls and hits a hard surface the vapor that comes out of it is poisonous even possibly deadly and you know I just don't recommend them based on the technology is inferior to LED there's dangerous toxic substances in them and the frequency field that they output is just toxic it's poisonous I mean I had a couple of them in in this house years ago and just got rid of them all you know just immediately was able to recognize that these are just bad news and just toss them I went back to regular incandescent until I researched LEDs a little bit more and you know this is a good example of planned obsolescence when it comes to the incandescent bulb many people don't know that a meeting an actual documented conspiracy was convened in the 1920s to keep light bulb hours incandescent lightbulb hours down to a specified minimum they used to make them 2,500 hours and an even greater in many instances and this cartel of light bulb manufacturers got together and actually met to say we need to reduce this time because we're not selling enough bulbs we need to have the turnover time faster for our bulbs so they said well we'll make the filaments out of substandard materials or make them thinner so that they will wear out after 1,000 hours turning the bulb on and off filament breaks after about a thousand hours of usage and you got to get a new bulb planned obsolescence so you know having I'm the kind of person who I I hate having to do things that make me continue to deal with the physical world when I know we need to place more emphasis and time onto our spiritual awakening I want things in the physical as out of my way as possible you know when I deal with technology I want it to work I want it to be out of my way I want it to be available when I need to pick it up and use it as a tool and then put it down and have it be out of my way out of my life I hate having to go and spend more time on technological tasks than I need to I have things I want to be doing with my time productively and not wasting time replacing light bulbs and having to get up in ladders and change them every couple months not interested in that I want to why I buy things I want to buy things if I'm gonna invest money and buying something I want to buy something that's gonna be built to last I don't want to be gouged for something because this person doesn't want to build it properly and they just want to build it out of substandard materials and just reinforce the take make and throw away Society which is not only morally irresponsible and it's it's it's basically totally immoral toward the consume the customer I almost said the word consumer I hate that word it's morally or responsible toward the customer we're not consumers where your customers get it right but it's it's also immoral toward the earth you're knowingly taking resources from the earth at a premature time when you don't need to be replacing those when it can be made better and last longer but know again the God is Mammon once again the God is money people don't care about other people they don't care about morals they don't care about the earth they care about worshiping their God that dollar bill that piece of paper that's their soul their God their soul their reason for being which ultimately makes someone a total piece of trash if that's your God that's the essence of your soul and that's your reason for being you're a total piece of trash if money is what you're about and nothing else and that's that's just everything you live for and breathe for it's the entire problem with this world are people like that with no actual values the value when they think of the word value they only see a dollar sign they don't have any real values no principles so I again recently completely rial fitted the house with nothing but LED bulbs there is no bulb in this house that is not an LED I'm sorry there is one we have a lava lamp an old-school 70's style lava lamp an original one and of course that needs Heat so there isn't incandescent bulb in that one but that's about the only one left in this house they're all LED and I had to do a lot of research to understand the LED technology and to uh you know make sure you get the right color temperature for the bulbs because if you try to replace them a lot of these have you know you can get cheaper ones and they just are hideous in the color frequency that they output because the color temperature is way too high the sweet spot with the color temperature for people who you know just want a little bit of advice and I highly recommend the LED bulbs especially on the directional LEDs over you know these horrible CFL compact fluorescent bulbs you want to steer clear of those 2700 K maybe up to 3,000 K color temperature you don't want to go above that you go above that you're into hues that do not look like incandescent lighting 2700 K is definitely where you want to be at if you're going to be trying to replace a standard incandescent bulb with an LED bulb and that's what I did for this house you know and I bought decent bulbs I didn't buy cheap crap you know each bulb that I replaced in here I spent ten dollars on and some of them for the omnidirectional ones I spent twenty dollars to get those people will go like wow you spent that much money on on light a light bulb well the light bulbs I bought are in the last 30 years they're not they're not made for planned obsolescence they're made to last LED technology is built to last and actually if you really look into it they last even longer than that the brightness will dim to an extent after a certain amount of years but guaranteed LEDs are so long-lasting if you studied what the technology is I guarantee these bulbs will be burning longer than 30 years some of them so yeah I'm willing to pay a premium when it comes to something like that because one it's not planned obsolescence I can put it in and forget about it and I'm done with that I don't have to think about that aspect of the physical world believe me ladies and gentlemen there is enough aspects of the physical world that we need to deal with on a daily basis from cleaning our bodies to cleaning our cars to nursing our bodies to you know cleaning our homes you know to putting gas gasoline and your internal combustion engine vehicles since we don't have free energy technology unfortunately you know all of those things you have to deal with on a daily basis the entropic nature of matter you know just accumulating you know detritus and you know dust and debris etc just cleaning dusting you know I don't want an additional thing to be concerned about what I can simply take care of and you know have it work permanently or at least for a semi-permanent basis you know I might have to buy one more set of LED bulbs in my lifetime if I'm still in this house you know and and you know a total hits the fan situation doesn't happen and war not erupted in this country during my lifetime you know or something else you know if I do happen live to somewhat of an old age I may have to replace the the bulbs in this house one more time and by then I guarantee these bulbs will be down by that year if we're all still here these bulbs will be down to a dollar you know a dollar fifty of a light bulb if that so my point here is that you know people will say well isn't that price gouging no it's a new technology okay these are people who are interested in putting out something that is better for the environment less energy expenditure saving people money on their electric bill they're made to last and think about how many bulbs you would go through in 30 years you'd go through a minimum of 30 bulbs most bulbs aren't gonna last over a year minimum let's say minimum 30 bulbs that's 30 entire light bulbs all the metal all the glass that had to be you know manufactured the shipping of all of those bulbs to to stores me having to use fuel to go into the store and get it and bring it back to the house etc add that up for all the bulbs in the house and then look at the environmental impact on something like that so I'm totally a supporter of LED technology you know I'm not even gonna you know throw out any brand names I'm not this isn't a commercial I'm just explaining this is an example of the opposite the antithesis of planned obsolescence this is what technology should be about making something to last building something that is good for Humanity that is good for the environment that helps save money save money for people yeah it's a little bit of an initial investment you know every single light bulb in this house I could put my palm directly on and there's no heat dissipation you know I could touch every bulb you tried doing that with an incandescent bulb you'll blister your finger up I had xenon bulbs in a lighting fixture over our sink and I didn't make the choice that was done by when we were setting up the house the electrician who wired it happened to choose that fixture and what you know went went with it I replaced the whole fixture because you know there was no LED replacements for the xenon bulbs for 40 dollars I got the fixture replaced but I mean those bulbs were so hot if I put my hand up to that fixture I could get a second-degree burn that's how hot those bulbs burned so you could imagine how energy and efficient they were with the replacement I put up there I could keep my hand on it all day he'll never even feel any heat at all totally cool to the touch all day no matter how long it's burning for if you haven't looked into it I highly suggest checking it out again 2700 K is the color temperature if you're going to approximate the lighting that comes out of a incandescent bulb and you know you want to also look for dim ability if you have them in a fixture that supports dimming you have it on a dimmer so what kind of put me onto this is I was talking to people about what I was doing you know and I even asked the electrician who wired the house hey do you think this is a good idea what I'm doing and you know what his answer was absolutely he said does it make less work for me yeah it does but I'm all for it because it saves people money they don't have to go and replace the bulbs these are built to last the light is just as good as incandescent lighting anyone who comes in this house would not be able to would not know that I have LED bulbs they would think it's standard incandescent bulbs throughout the whole house until I tell them they're LED bulbs they would never even think to ask that's how exact the light that comes off of these are okay and I counted it up I had in the main living room area of this house I had an incandescent wattage over 700 watts going through one room with all the bulbs in the way that the fixtures are in in the in the living room of my house that on the first floor after replacing them with LED it is just over 100 watts in the same room and the same light the same actual approximate lumen rating or light availability is in the room for about a hundred watts that's seven times less electricity being used on a daily basis it's a no-brainer a no-brainer so you know what in having conversations with people different people were you know expressing different sentiments to me you know electrician said this is the way to go you're doing the right thing I think it's great which I thought was very encouraging especially that's his field he gets paid for doing stuff like this and replacing things like this often he's like yeah it'll be less work for me in the long run but I totally am behind it which I thought was awesome you know and then I talked to some other people and they're like well I'm just not gonna pay ten dollars for a light bulb period I don't care how good it is I was just like that's you know like such a closed mind that approach you didn't even look at the technology or see what it's about or see what it can save you in the long term because all people are about is the short term this affects me like this in the short term I don't care how good it is in a long term you know just like the changes we need to made in respect to our thinking they're gonna have a long-term effect on human freedom oh they don't want to do that because it involves a little bit of shake-up in the short term god forbid anything be disrupted in the way I live my life in the short term doesn't matter whether I lose my freedom and my children lose theirs and my grandchildren lose theirs and my great-grandchildren lose their freedom now that doesn't matter all the matters is me me me in the moment yeah so you know talking to some people about it I just got the this total other reaction and it's like you know okay you bought three bulbs here for the you know these fixtures and they were twenty a bulb yeah I spent oh my god I spent twenty dollars for a light bulb yeah but that light bulbs gonna last thirty years you know and save a whole lot of additional resources from being you know dug up from the earth and and you know put put forward and we're and then have it be recycled etc and having to be shipped and trucked and you know wastes of energy when they're when they're actually plugged in and lit to me it's a no-brainer you know thinking about the savings both financially and ecologically not a no-brainer but other people they have that short-term approach only what what's this gonna do for my you know situation just right now in the short term and they won't even bother like I didn't do it all at once it's not like I did this all in one day I did this in sections I said well here's some fixtures here you know on the ceiling I have some recessed fixtures let me replace these six you know there's six recessed fixtures in the area where I do the show and the room where I do my show out of let me get those six you know let me replace the kit that ones up above the the fixture in the kitchen I'll do those I did it in increments in sections so it's not like you have to do it all at once just like with any other type of change I didn't replace you know I didn't go vegetarian all at once I didn't replace all he incandescent bulbs in this house all at one time but it's just even just suggesting a small change to people it's just there's it's so alien and foreign to them and this is what this is what the government is planning on when they because they're going to make the old incandescent bulbs illegal they're gonna actually take them off the market and say you can't get them anymore at some point may I think starting next year this is going to push all these people toward the least common denominator the cheapest thing they can get their hands on which is the compact fluorescent bulbs which are toxic poisonous emitting horrible frequency fields but oh they're a little bit cheaper than the LEDs you can get them for you know a dollar or two well people not wanting to spend that extra eight dollars or for a good omnidirectional LED in some instances that you may need for certain situations if you don't have recessed lighting on your ceilings you know to get the the omnidirectional ones that are comparable to the the light pattern of traditional incandescent you might need to spend about 19 or 20 bucks and you know people are gonna you know have a knee-jerk reaction to that cost and they're gonna go run out when they no longer have access to the incandescent bulbs because guarantee they won't stock up on those and they'll go and get the compact fluorescent bulbs which is exactly what they want you to do because again this is all about undermining the health that's what it's all Tamilian reminding the health through frequency fields and that's what these compact fluorescent bulbs will do just look them look up the data on that it is out there in abundance how bad these things are understand about this technology now because you know I think people should be really looking at LED technology it's there it's ready it's ready for prime time and like I said I'm not endorsing any particular company go do your own research I'm not this isn't a commercial for you know any particular led manufacturer I'm just saying this is a technology that I happen to like and I think it's it is something that's good for the very reason that it's not based on planned obsolescence and when I was trying to tell people about planned obsolescence it was like well aren't you mad at all and see I I wanted to replace the incandescent bulbs in my house not with compact flourescent but with LED because I recognize that all of these a long time ago knew that all of these light bulb manufacturers were all about just keeping the hours down to a minimum so that they could profit I learned years ago about a light bulb that has been burning in the United States for over a hundred years it's in just outside of San Francisco California in a firehouse an incandescent bulb manufactured in I believe it was in the late 1800s and it was used in the early 1900s I think it was 1901 it's still burning a hundred and twelve years later a hundred and twelve years ladies and gentlemen an incandescent bulb built in the late 1800s is burning in a California firehouse for a hundred and twelve years oh yes you did not miss hear what I said look it up it's called they call it the Centennial bulb okay and this is proof of the conspiracy the outright open conspiracy by light bulb manufacturer cartels they I believe they called this the Phoebus cartel and asraam and Phillips were the main people behind that cartel and they decided to get together and say we have to reduce the quality of the material that we make these filaments out of so that they will break after a specified amount of time and they set the specification to 1000 hours and find any members of their cartel the manufacturing facilities that were manufacturing bulbs that exceeded a thousand hours and a grit there's a great video on this actually I came across this about a month ago it's called the light bulb conspiracy very well done documentary on this very concept of planned obsolescence very well done now I'll post it with the podcast as a matter of fact but people have to check out the light bulb conspiracy to understand what planned obsolescence is and how it works in our world and start looking for ways to circumvent planned obsolescence don't put up with it one of the ways I don't put up with it as I no longer use incandescent bulbs I switched all to LED now I don't have to replace any lightbulbs in this house for 30 years I'm quite proud of that personally you know that that's one extra way I get my attention off the physical world and put it where it needs to be on bringing the deep moral lessons of spiritual life of the higher life to people and I don't have to be as focused on the physical tasks of everyday life to the extent that I may have before of course there's many other aspects of physical life that do demand attention but that's one less and that's how I look at it so um you know when I was talking to people about this conspiracy that is open and documented you know and not denied whatsoever you know I'm saying well how does that make you feel they deliberately could have built this out of better materials made it available for the same prices you wouldn't have to replace light bulbs as much they could even maybe even make it more energy efficient and longer-lasting and yet you're basically being taken advantage of they're telling you no we want you to give us more of your money on a more frequent basis we don't care really care about you as a customer and you know the majority of the reaction that I got from just asking people that and once showing them that there is a documented conspiracy about light bulb life incandescent bulb life I don't care I don't care whatever see to me that's there's so much to that that that somebody could just that's the reaction it tells me you don't really have any self-respect you you like being taken advantage of that's the first thing it tells me is that deep down inside you don't really deeply like yourself and you could say oh you're blowing this into something bigger than it is no I'm not psychologically that's what you're saying when you say I don't care to something like that I I don't really like myself you know I'm not saying you know go and develop some skill you know that requires enormous effort saying how do you feel about being taken advantage of you know to say oh well you know you don't have self-esteem because maybe you don't want to develop you know an interest in the arts or music or something you know somebody might not want to actually put that level of work into something that they don't feel deeply and strongly about but when it comes to being beaten for something being taken advantage of for example you know being seen as a consumer instead of a customer that should be treated with respect the this can only happen if the person doesn't have respect for themselves and then keeps going back to the same people who are doing this so when I was replacing light bulbs in the past it was wearing on me because as someone with self-respect I was like why should I have to keep replacing these this frequently I intuitively just knew they can make these out of better materials they deliberately may I knew that they deliberately made them to fail even intuitively before I even learned about the Phoebus cartel so I'm sitting there thinking this isn't something I want to continue to support I want to support products when I buy something I want it to be made as well as it can be made something built to last I don't want to go out and just buy a total piece of junk that being said I don't want to buy something that I have no usages for in the features I'm not gonna buy things with so many extra features I'm never going to use it like I didn't go out and buy a 24 channel board to do a little podcast you know to do a simple podcast with a microphone and maybe two microphones if I have a guest in studio you know I went out and bought something that's gonna work that's reasonable that works well you know I didn't go out and buy a $5,000 Newman microphone you know I picked up something decent that there was reasonably priced better than the mic I was using before it works well so you know this hat it comes down to self-respect psychologically ultimately and when I hear the term the phrase I don't care I just don't care what that says to me is you really don't have any self-respect members of my family who I just you know said hey I replaced all my light bulbs with LED totally energy-efficient saving money on the electric bill every month you know of reducing the electric consumption and in the house at least buy bulbs by about a 6th or 7th easily and they're sitting there like slack-jawed like I don't even want to hear anything about this like because that might involve me learning something having to look something up learn about it a little bit for a few minutes and maybe then go and invest a little bit of money into something new I don't have time for that I don't care about that no but you'll keep going and getting raped by someone who is just beating you because you don't know any better and don't think there's an alternative and that's plain obsolescence and that's exactly the mindset they want people in I don't care so you know I think I should do like maybe some memes you know like put out some memes out there for people like real simple phrases that people can latch on to like a mantra because that seems to be what sticks in people's minds and just keep repeating them over and over and over and over and over again you know the first one should be I don't care creates a prison for everyone there you go how's that sound I don't care creates a prison for everyone that's the dynamic that's at work in the world folks you know that phrase I don't care when that's uttered that means I want to accept the very base minimum of the default settings of how reality is generated for me and everyone around me and it immediately descends into entropy by saying that I don't care there's no ordering principles and I don't care there's no true value and I don't care there's no self-respect and I don't care I don't care generates a prison for everyone not just for you for all now let's put that on some t-shirts or on some Facebook memes I don't care generates a prison I don't care in quotes the phrase I don't care when that leaves your mouth creates a prison for everyone you know we should do some real simple memes like that and keep hammering them into people not caring is what makes you a moral there's another good meme not caring is what makes someone immoral that's the definition of immorality not caring you don't care about social justice you don't care about right from wrong you don't care about the suffering that's taking place in the world you don't care about the continued degradation of the environment you don't care about any of it and I'm not talking about carbon credit nonsense and you know climate change Allah Al Gore I'm talking about real environmental degradation and the real irresponsible use of the resources that come from the very dynamic living energy system that is the earth herself and just pillaging that and plundering it that's what not caring does I don't care creates a prison for everyone not caring is what makes you immoral and this is the response I got from so many members of my own family and what I'm payin people think people are waking up yeah people are waking up right in some fantasy dream world that you live in people are waking up said it being honest about people waking up because people say people are waking up because in the little new-age circles that they live in in there huh they daily hovel lives in their bubble world the other people that they interact with on a daily basis might happen to be semi aware and so they say well the world is waking up just you know spend a day with me and I'll show you how much the world is waking up you know go into the trenches of consciousness you know people are living all on the outskirts of the town they don't want to venture into the inner city and there's there they're looking at the world from the outside and going wow that's pretty good that shell looks pretty clean and they're not going into the core that's all diseased and you know just completely degenerated now they don't want to look deep into that heart that blackened heart that is just all crumpled and wrinkled and ugly because then they might have to face reality and face what their work really is they want to see the all through their little rose-colored sunglasses you know and they don't want to call people on their nonsense when they say I don't care they don't want to be confrontational I don't want to be confrontational you know I want to make that person feel good this is the problem with the whole New Age nonsense it tells you that the goal of life is to feel as good as you can not to serve truth not to put the truth out into the world as in an unapologetic manner as possible so that it can be heard by people no it's to feel good don't you know your hat your personal happiness is life's goal that's your whole agenda I mean this is borderline hedonism what they're teaching in new-age circles these days and it's all nonsense and then they teach people don't call people on their nonsense oh they have a right not to care really because oh that doesn't affect my freedom or other people's freedom so they can just continue to do that unabated them not caring about issues related to wrongdoing being committed against other people them not carrying a bit about the environmental destruction that's being done well see these dike types of dynamics that people say that they have a right not to care about unfortunately since we are connected and living in the self the same planet that dynamic is destroying other people's freedom including my own so I beg to differ with people that they have a right not to care they don't have a right not to care it's an immoral standpoint saying oh I just don't care about the loss of freedom well newsflash Punk you don't have a right not to care about that because you not caring about that is what's destroying my freedom and the freedom of other people who do care and therefore you are morally wrong for even daring to say about an issue like human freedom I don't care and again just something like planned obsolescence is a microcosm within the realm of slavery of things that keep us enslaved but it's an important issue nonetheless and it's a big pet peeve of mine that I can't stand and I think should be thoroughly rejected it should never be accepted it should be one of these things we refuse to accept and we should fight back against it at all times and places to the very best of our strength and and knowledge so I highly recommend the movie light bulb conspiracy and again I'll post it with this podcast and that's really all I wanted to say on planned obsolescence okay this goes on with so many other technologies to folks believe any lightbulbs at the tip of the iceberg I mean they get into it in them in the film with a lot of other technologies as well so it's something people just to put a seed there for people to think about I'll post a couple of links and I'll definitely post a link to that documentary film it's a good one check it out and with that having been said I think I'll wrap it up right there for this podcast and say everyone thanks for listening definitely check out free your mind conference calm the free your mind to conference coming up April 25th 26th and 27th here in Philadelphia please again visit for your mind conference on March 30th we're having our last fundraiser advanced ticket sales you have to have your your ticket requests in the mail postmarked by April 1st April Fool's Day that's it that's last day for advanced sales after that we're going to you know write regular ticket sale prices at the door that's it no more advanced sale prices you can only get them at the door for that so please get your tickets now helping us out in advance that's though it's the way to do it because we put up so much personal money individuals like Michael falsetto who is the main one of the main organizers of this conference you know without him we wouldn't have this conference you know reaching into his own personal finances that to help put this conference on people are indebted to him okay so you know a lot of people reach into their own personal wealth here can make this happen you know I just ask people help give back to that effort a bit that's all even if you can't make the conference make a donation go to the website hit the donate link make a donation listen to the fundraiser on March 30th and please consider making a donation then and thank you everyone for listening and I will wrap it up right there I'll see here next time on what on earth is happening until then folks take good care

What On Earth Is Happening Show #141

Topics: *Free Your Mind 2 Conference, New Videos on WOEIH, Changes to WOEIH Web Site, Mark offers Natural Law Seminar this summer*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today is Monday April 8th 2013 and today on the show I'm really simply going to be giving people some updates as to what I've been doing lately and some projects that I have on the horizon and really mostly talking about the freer mind to conference which is coming up here in Philadelphia at the end of April I'll be getting into new material over the next few podcasts more likely than not that will be coming after the conference is finished and been putting a lot of work into the organization of the conference lately and of course putting a lot of work into my own presentation at the free your mind to conference which I'll be speaking about in a little bit telling people a little bit about what it's going to be about so let's jump right into some event announcements and we'll go from there the free your mind to conference of course coming at the end of this month in Philadelphia Pennsylvania for your mind to is a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult April 25th 26th and 27th the location is the beautiful and historic Arch Street meeting house here in Philadelphia at 3:20 Arch Street the doors will open at 8 o'clock a.m. each day with a preliminary presentation and then the official program will begin at 9 a.m. each day the featured speakers now you'll notice when I read this list there have been two changes to the freer mine roster of speakers we did have two cancellations unfortunately John Irvin has canceled for personal reasons and Randall Carlson has canceled for health reasons so yawn Irvin and Randall cars' Carlson no longer on the roster of featured speakers for the free your mind to conference but fortunately we have refilled their positions in the form of Alex Ansari and Eve Lauren and will excited to bring them on board for the free or mind to conference so here's the list of featured speakers Alan Steinfeld alex ansari alfred weber Andrew basiago Ben Stuart Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien kertus davis dr. dream evil organ freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Myer Jay Parker Jim Fetzer Larkin Rose Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Lauren Marais mark passio Mark Phillips Marty Leeds Ross Ben and Sonia Barrett advance tickets are no longer being accepted ticket requests for advance tickets are no longer being accepted but plenty of tickets will be available at the door if you're traveling to Philadelphia and your concern that you might not be able to get a ticket at the door do not be concerned about that we do have plenty of tickets available at the door no one will be turned away at the door so if you're coming to Philadelphia please let that not be one of your concerns you will be able to come in and get a ticket for the free your mind to conference so door tickets are still available although we are no longer taking advance ticket requests so this awesome event coming up at the end of this month here in Philadelphia for more speaker and ticket information please visit the conference website at WWF read your mind conference calm let me get into the schedule for the free your mind to event because I want to give people a little preview of what to expect as far as what's going to be covered on day one of the event Thursday April 25th the master of ceremonies for the day will be Bob Tuscan and here's the rundown of speakers and their presentations at 8 o'clock a.m. Tim Smith will be giving the first preliminary presentation called conscious immunity and the war on health at 9:00 a.m. dr. dream will open the freer mind to conference with with his Galacta vation ceremony 10 o'clock a.m. Marty Leeds will speak on Pi and English Kabbalah 11 o'clock a.m. Alan Stein felt his talk how to perceive new realities the truth is out there but are you 12 p.m. Jay Parker his presentation entitled true reality versus delusion 1:00 p.m. will be the lunch break for day 1 coming back in in the afternoon session at 2:15 p.m. will be Ben Stuart with his talk called irrational evolution 3:25 p.m. Alfred Webber his presentation entitled dimensions the ecology of the multiverse 4:40 p.m. Laura Eisenhower will wrap up the speakers for day 1 with her presentation called cosmic Gaia Sophia and our alchemy into ascension 6 o'clock p.m. will be the evening break 7 o'clock p.m. will be the speaker meet-and-greet and arrival 7:30 p.m. we'll begin the speaker meet-and-greet and the meal for the meet and greet 9:00 to 9:30 p.m. will be the concert arrival and seating 9:30 p.m. will be the concert that will wrap up day 1 the concert featuring the divine hand ensemble Friday April 26th day 2 of the conference the master of ceremonies for day 2 will be freighter X 8 o'clock a.m. our preliminary presenter will be Jay Parker his preliminary presentation will be entitled satanic ritual abuse 101 9 o'clock a.m. Curtis Davis will be giving a talk called how to free your mind 10:00 a.m. Ross Ben will speak his presentation entitled free your mound and your mind will follow the occult history of American mound griggers 11:00 a.m. Bob Tuscan his talk will be called the birth of a free mind 12:00 p.m. will be the lunch break for day 2 coming back in in the afternoon at 1:15 p.m. with Mark Phillips mind control out of control part 1 - 15 Cathy O'Brien mind control out of control part 2 3:35 p.m. Lauren Marais her presentation entitled gangsters in tiaras driving the Queen's death star 4:30 p.m. our second day dinner break 6 o'clock p.m. the evening session beginning with Jim Fetzer his talk is called when you have eliminated the impossible JFK 9/11 Wellstone and Sandy Hook 7:20 p.m. Sonja Barrett breaking the shackles of system controlled freedom and headlining day 2 will be Freeman at 8:40 p.m. with his presentation entitled operation culture creation thus a TANF occation of America day 3 Saturday April 27th the master of ceremonies will be Freeman 8 o'clock a.m. the preliminary presentation being given by John vibes called breaking the resource control monopoly 9 o'clock a.m. Alex answer e with his presentation entitled solar maximum and the links to cycles of war social change and personal transformation 10 o'clock am evil organ the dark side of cupid love affairs the supernatural and energy vampirism 11 o'clock a.m. freighter x the secret war on human consciousness 12 p.m. will be the lunch break for day 3 will be coming back in at 1:15 p.m. with Larkin rose his presentation called removing mental malware 2:20 p.m. Andrew basiago the Mars project in u.s. time travel history 3:25 p.m. Lenin honor will be giving a talk called the 9/11 fear-based mind-control program 4:30 p.m. dinner break for day 3 coming back in in the evening session at 6 o'clock p.m. with Mark passio my talk is entitled New Age and the suppression of the sacred masculine 7:20 p.m. fruit spring Meyer will headline the free your mind to conference on day 3 with a three-part presentation part one is entitled breaking the spells of the lies we live by part two is called occult knowledge of immortality and part three you are free they are the slaves and then we'll be wrapping up the free your mind to conference on day three at 8:40 p.m. to ten o'clock p.m. with a speaker panel discussion and question-and-answer session with any of the speakers who are still present at the conference that want to take part in the panel discussion and Q&A session and this will be entitled the gathering of the minds so that's going to be the free your mind to conference it is going to be a veritable light bomb going off in the city of Philadelphia you definitely do not want to miss it you want to be present in house at the Arch Street meeting house on April 25th 26th and 27th for what I can guarantee you is going to be the biggest and best conference of its kind anywhere on the East Coast in 2013 you can bet on that so that's a little preview of what the conference is going to be about let's talk about my presentation titled just a little bit before we move on my presentation is going to be entitled New Age and the suppression of the sacred masculine now listeners to this podcast to my former radio shows know that I've talked a whole lot about the Sacred Feminine and how it has been waning in this world and really needs to be needs to have a rejuvenation within us weather and we're not talking about gender here we're talking about qualities that exist within both male and female individuals the Sacred Feminine dynamic being the dynamic of care while the sacred masculine dynamic being the the instinct for self-defense when our rights are being violated and this is what the New Age movement as a religion is there to suppress in the majority of people religion in general is to suppress this natural instinct to defend ourselves when our rights and our property come under attack and this is what I'm gonna be getting into at the free or mind to conference how this natural inclination and instinct and this inherent right of mankind has been selectively bred out of us pretty much and not even really selectively bred out has been bred out almost across the board in people accept state sanctioned violence you know then they want to make people hyper masculine and you know have that hyper masculine instinct within them but for people who are you know just your average citizens they want people completely you know they want your average slave on the plantation they want this instinct completely bred out of people and I'm gonna be getting into that which is why it always makes me laugh when I hear anybody referring to my work as new-age or calling me some kind of a hippie or something it's it's hilariously hysterical to me that I can be grouped into those categories without people even having the slightest notion of what I stand for obviously they you know judge a book by the cover I have you know long hair and so therefore I must be some kind of a liberal hippie or something and or I must you know be a total New Ager I'm certainly neither of those things and I'm really going to be getting laying it - the New Age movement let's put it that way because this is the religion of acceptance and just bend over and take it pretty much that's what the New Age movement is really all about and I've attacked them several times here on this show because it's a deception it's I call it the land me and and many other researchers have called it the last called the sack before the gold mine meaning before you get to true spiritual awareness and true awakening they try to lull you into this trance which is a religion and it's the religion again to get you to stand down and to just take whatever thrown at you because you believe that there's never time for the use of defensive force and I think it's a very naive thing and ultimately if it's taken a to Farnham and extreme I would go so far as to say it's complicity with evil so this is what I'm really going to be getting into talking about and breaking down specific New Age deceptions and then correcting them you know because there again there's that little bit of truth that they have to coat the poison pill in the coating of truth for people to swallow it so there's that truth the bit of truth that they give you that's a coating around the poison pill but we're going to we're going to take a look at what the real core principles are are at that people should understand in correcting III will be offering corrections to these many New Age deceptions that are floating around out there and people are just grasping onto and accepting without any real level of critical thinking or principles being applied to them so that's what my presentations going to be on and I do you know deliberately worded it with very strong language because I just want to call it what it is you know I was gonna call it New Age deceptions but I just said no let me just call what it is it's and we need to call people on their so that's the title of my talk and I guarantee you it will be one for the history books ok so that's that piece of news this week on Wednesday April 10th from 8 to 10 p.m. Eastern I'll be interviewed by Charlie McGrath of wide awake news.com thanks to Karen Quinn tostado for setting up this interview and also I believe Larkin Rose will be on the program with me so that'll be really great another speaker of the freer mind to event you know will lay down some philosophy on Charlie's show and of course promote the free your mind to conference there it's the only interview I accepted during the ramp up to the free your mind conference so I'll be accepting other interviews after the conference is over I've kind of put that on hiatus a little bit because of so many responsibilities due to the conference approaching we had the free your mind to radio marathon fundraiser number four right at for your mind conference calm thanks so much to bob Tuscan and Tim Smith for all the work they did in setting that up this took place back on March 30th and we raised approximately six hundred dollars total we were hoping we could have you know done a little bit better during that radio marathon because so much phenomenal information was shared I mean it was a light bomb if you will of itself on that day twelve hours of radio with many of the speakers and some people who were just supportive of our goals for the free your mind to conference but while they were not actual speakers of the event also participated in it like Rick Simpson and Mary toko and others so it was a really successful event as far as information goes and we're very appreciative of the people who did donate and you know that's not too bad because it does allow us to probably pay for the speaker for travel expenses for one of the speakers so overall you know good job that's how that fundraiser went so I want to talk a little bit about some of the changes to the what on earth is happening website that have gone on over the past month or so before I get into that we just mentioned that two new videos went up on the website this took place on March 20th of the spring equinox I put two new videos up they were both recorded and edited by Tim Smith I want to thank him for his great work on these videos one of them is called morality and disclosure and it was a talk that I gave at the Pennsylvania MUFON mutual UFO network east coast conference back on September 30th this was a great event I was really excited to be a part of it I got to meet a lot of great people and speak with them and participate in the panel discussion with them this presentation was about moral issues that are involved in the ongoing cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena and it was about the psychological dynamics that are involved with it really a cover-up of any kind and I think it's one of my hardest hitting presentations I think it goes right to the point in the heart of these matters it was my actual third foray into speaking at UFO and extraterrestrial related events conferences and whatnot so I think this is an excellent example of taking really hard-hitting information and bringing it into venues where this type of information really needs to be heard so that people can get an understanding of the causal factors that underlie you know why things aren't changing the way they want to see them changing why aren't we getting disclosure okay and that this gets into those causal factors about what we need to change if we want to see the outward manifestation change likewise the second video that you can find on the water on earth is happening dot-com website in the video section it's also in the news section links to these videos you could also view them on my youtube channel which is at youtube.com slash what on earth 93 you can also just link to it on my videos tab of my website the banner up the top links to the YouTube channel the second video is called scarcity to abundance and this is a presentation that I gave as part of the why Tesla matters conference that the Tesla Science Foundation hosted at The New Yorker Hotel this January I believe I gave this talk on January 6th 2013 so this talk was about why we don't have free energy and what we need to give up the psychological mind states and belief patterns that we need to give up if we're ever going to have free energy if we're ever going to see that manifestation of Technology science and human know-how for the betterment of humanity it exists it's suppressed and I talk about the reasons why we failed to manifest it and this is a short talk I believe it was slightly over 15 minutes so really again hard-hitting and I think that a lot of people haven't really heard this information to the level that I've brought it to them in this type of an environment they want to talk about the nuts and bolts a lot it many you know Tesla and scientific seminars but once you get into the moral issues it's it's really not very talked about it's it's something that is very sorely needed we need to see more things like this I don't think I don't want to be the only person doing things like this and bringing information like this to such venues you know I want to put out a call more people need to be talking about these underlying causal factors that's what these videos really delve deeply into I'm definitely happy with the way these talks turned out and again I think they're great production values as well so do check them out and share the information with anybody that you feel needs to see and hear it for sure so let me talk about some changes to the website the what on earth is happening website as act has actually moved to a new server I had to actually have it relocated and this was because of false advertising on the part of the former host of the site who build the features of the site as unlimited in both storage capacity and bandwidth that would be used by people actually hitting the site and you know transmitting data from it to their computers so that means I don't have to pay additional charges if I want to add more content to the site I can use whatever space I like as long as it's related to the site and unlimited bandwidth again means you're not metered as far as how much bandwidth users use when they pull data from your site or so I thought because apparently there's a discrepancy in human language where unlimited means ten gigabytes didn't you know you know this was news to me you know they said I uploaded too many podcasts too many mp3 files and on the actual page on the control panel for the server it says you are using 16 gigabytes out of an an infinity symbol gee I thought that meant infinity but apparently ladies and gentlemen an infinity symbol actually means the number 10 so wouldn't you know that's what infinity means that's what unlimited means so there will be people again who will pick up for people like that who advertise like that and in big bold you know twenty point 25 point font you know they'll have unlimited storage unlimited bandwidth and then in the legal agreement underneath it would that you have to see the link with a magnifying glass click that and then in further 5 print 28 paragraphs down it'll say unlimited applies only to PHP documents and graphics and you know but hey there's no other data that you can put on a website like audio or an videos and you know I won't even be complaining folks like I was you know uploading Hollywood movies and just keeping them on there as a sir and giving links out to friends you know whatever you know III wouldn't have a lot you know I wouldn't complain about it if I was abusing a service like that I wasn't you know the podcasts are direct are the meat in the heart of the site that I put up there an integral part of the site you know that's what I consider directly related to the information of the website it is directly related is the heart of the information of the website so to me that's completely false advertisement and I immediately just said you know after arguing with the person for a minute and saying hey think about if this was done to you you put up a website invested a lot of time and then they hit you with this butter that unlimited means 10 gigabytes how would you feel about it and you know the person tries to make justifications and I just said look if it happened to you you'd be equally as upset cancel the account I'm not taking any data down just let me get my database and I'll move on - you know another host so that's what happened and you know I had to spend a couple of days reuploading the entire website luckily there wasn't really much of a downtime when I you know move the the domain name servers so I don't know of anyone even really noticed it but just wanted to throw it out there because this is you know part of the whole moral decay that has happened in America and you know how people misconstrue things and misrepresent things and again there'll be tons of people who have Stockholm Syndrome that'll just pick up for corporate America like that and say hey they could do whatever they want when in fact it's just it's just another form of no honesty no allegiance to truth greed and just trying to get the money and run you know that's that's all it is and that's all nobody's gonna justify it to me I don't want to hear anybody I'm not interested in your ill informed opinion about them that being okay because it's not it's immoral everybody knows that's immoral if it happened to you you'd be upset you wouldn't want that to continue and yet it continued things like that continue unabated because people have no principles let's face it that's just all it's it's about okay that they'll just lie to you to get the money and then pull a bait-and-switch and then tell you you got to pay more okay so and and I really don't like I said I don't I don't care I'm just saying that's how it is I don't really want to hear anybody's justifications for cuz I know there will be and that's what it's all part of folks Stockholm Syndrome people are so identified with their own abusers that they will just pick up for anybody stepping all over them never never raise their voice never say no they just they love it they love it the way it is there's no concept of greed in their mind there's no concept of deception in their mind and they'll just pick up for these psychopathic idiots okay so I'm just done with people like that and I'm done with trying to convince other people that this is wrong if you can't figure out that it's wrong you're equally of a moron you know so that was the you know situation that happened with having to move the website so you know I have a not a slow DSL connection it's actually kind of is in the upstream direction is very slow I have a 1 megabit upstream connection to the internet which is a disgrace my downstream speed is pretty decent it's 12 megabits but I don't have fiber-optic service here I only use a DSL line and you know sitting trying to upload a lot of data it's painful you know you got it you got to sit there you got to tie up your line when you're uploading it slows down all your other bandwidth in the house so when this next thing occurred it was kind of you know a real bummer the free your mind to one videos I'm sorry the freer mine 2011 videos from the free your mind one conference were taken off of the YouTube channel that they were being hosted at they were being hosted at Intel hub there they had a YouTube channel called not for sale to NWO well Intel hub had to change their name and they went through a I guess a bunch of legal threats from Intel Corporation who sued them over the actual usage of the term Intel you know because they claimed that they owned that word now no one can use Intel in anything they've trademark the word you know and this is upheld in courts believe it or not you know which shows the ridiculousness of human beings in the modern day we can now grant that corporations can trademark whole words and other people aren't allowed to use words anywhere now you know that'll be the next way that they actually eliminate concepts so this corporation has a trademark on this word you can't use it anywhere but anyway you know they they I guess didn't want to get into more legal battles so they took down all of their videos you know instead of just taking the name down like I don't really know the details of what actually occurred but they wouldn't agree to continue to host the free remind one videos I only put them on their account a couple of years back when I did not have a YouTube content creators account now that I do and I have my own channel I have now reloaded them there had to relink all of those videos reupload them relink him it was a lot of work but it was made a lot faster by my friend Chris Augustine who I want to thank he is the gentleman who runs of aliens the truth com a great website check it out chris is the owner and operator of that website aliens the truth com he also hosts the monthly UFO discussion group meetup here in Philadelphia which I attend on a monthly basis and Chris allowed me into his home and allowed me to use his FiOS fiber optic internet connection to reupload those videos which only took a couple of hours whereas for me it would probably would have taken a few days not not even a couple of days but probably closer to a week is more like it to get all those videos uploaded so again I want to thank Chris Augustine for allowing me to knock out the process of uploading those videos in a quick fashion so I did get those back up and those are now all real inked in the proper places on the free your mind one website which you can get to at for your mind conference calm and then going to past conferences and clicking for your mind 2011 and those videos are back up on the speaker pages unfortunately all view counts and everything get lost when you re upload videos to a new place so that is just how it is so um let's see some other changes when I re uploaded the new website I went back to high-quality mp3 files so some people may have noticed about a year ago I guess I started compressing the mp3 files down to I believe it was 24 kilobits per second I've put them all back up in 128 kilobits the earlier ones some of them were like 64 most of the newer ones were 128 the podcast I'm now encoding in 128 kilobit I think most people have reasonably decent download speed connections to the Internet and you know I'd rather have them up in high quality than worrying about the then worry about the few people percentage-wise that don't have decent internet connections you can get your friends that download them for you folks you know I I just I want the podcast to sound good and you know I don't think it's unreasonable to have somebody download a file that's like a hundred megabytes in the year 2013 so you know so that's how they're gonna stay and you know other people complain about the mp3 format and I want to talk a little bit about this again this is a little bit of a divergence from the usual type of material we talk about here on what on earth is happening but I want to just talk about my decision to keep the podcast in mp3 I'm not going to be converting the podcast to OGG or offer OGG Vorbis format as an option to download the podcast in the reason is nobody knows what AG is I mean geeks know what Oggy is you know I'm a geek I know what aughh is but the average person knows what an mp3 is knows how to handle it can download it can throw it on their mp3 player plus you know people don't go into consumer electronics stores and buy OGG Vorbis players there's a reason for that mp3 is that the de facto standard whether you like it or not whether you like the licensing restrictions or not it's what people use folks it's called you know that's practical you know appealing to getting information into people's hands in the easiest way that it can be done without making it so difficult that they have to keep emailing me and asking me technical questions okay I'm trying to focus on content and delivery of the content in as easy of a way as it can be done and that is through the mp3 format I'm not going to be changing that I'm not gonna be backing down my position on that I honestly don't really want to hear anybody try and talk me out of that that's my decision I'm free to make that decision I like the mp3 format quite frankly I like it over OGG Vorbis even though I've Orbis is totally open-source I get it I understand it I'm still gonna use mp3 that's what people know that's what people use that's what players take almost universally so you it out to the widest available you know amount of people that are that want to download the content put it on a portable player and that's how it's gonna stay so that's my talk on my take on the whole mp3 versus OGG thing now I want to just talk a little bit about the Firefox web browser Firefox does not yet support embedded mp3 files in html5 audio tags now I know that's getting a little technical for most people who aren't very technically oriented some of the geeks out there understand exactly what I'm saying okay what it means is if you have an mp3 file and you want to embed it in your web page and you don't want to use a plug-in to do the embed you want to use just HTML which is the normal hypertext markup language Firefox will not allow this to be done in with an mp3 file the reason for this is due to licensing restrictions with the mp3 format and therefore what they're doing is they're eventually going to build it in so that if the mp3 file can be decoded by a decoder that's already installed in your operating system they're going to build it into a future version of Firefox I have removed the ability of Firefox for the what on earth is happening website at least for content and audio content in my web site to fall back to the Flash Player so it's pure html5 with no flash fallback capability I'm completely abandoning the Adobe Flash format on my on my site it I've considered a completely deprecated format that is you know almost universally frowned upon by you know open web development standards these days and I personally don't like it I really never did like it I think it was buggy I think it was slow I think it was resource hogging and you know when html5 came around you know not that many browsers support in certain formats but I think right now in html5 mp3 is supported in Internet Explorer on window Safari on the Mac and Chrome on both platforms and that covers 90% of people and and what browsers they're they're using out there by default a lot of people still use Firefox I think it's taken a big step down in recent years and again right now mp3 does not work in Firefox so if you go to my podcast page in Firefox you will not be able to play the mp3 you can only download them and then play them with a player on your computer that is in that is how I intend for it to work I'm not going to support the Firefox web browser to play mp3s by adding a flash fallback support in the site in the code of the site I don't want to do that I'm not going to do that so be aware Firefox is going to eventually work with mp3s the makers of the program have Mozilla have said that they will be supporting on most mostly all platforms the ability to play mp3s inside the web browser eventually it's not that way right now but at some future release version mp3s will work again and you will be able to simply listen to the audio in on the podcast page and the new section and anywhere else where audio occurs in the site but for now I just wanted to make users aware of that if you want to listen to the audio in the browser you will have to use a different web browser other than Firefox at least right now I recommend on the on the Mac either Safari or Chrome and on the windows side either Chrome or Internet Explorer prior just recommend Chrome on the windows side so that's that let's see what else did I want to get into future material for what on earth is happening podcasts will be getting into speculative areas I want to start talking about things that aren't just philosophical but are speculative and are scenarios that may or may not have occurred in the ancient past because I want to talk about our origins and what put us into the situation that we're in this is when we jump in a new material after the fur your mind to conference is over this is what I want to start talking about and opening the door to a little bit and trying to open people's worldview and perceptions up a little bit about because the world is stranger than we even think it is if you even think just the occult is the end of where the strangeness of this realm goes you have a lot to understand and learn and a lot of left brain individuals will have a very very difficult time with some of that and again I'm not even going to claim everything I'm talking about is 100% true I this is a speculative area of research that we'll be entering so I have joked around in past shows and said maybe we'll change the name of the podcast temporarily - what on earth may in fact be happening you know it's speculation can help people to again open up their mind and try to grasp a larger worldview and understand more is possible than what you may have previously imagined was possible there are wonders in the universe we can scarcely conceive of and if we really want to understand ourselves we have to open our mind to those possibilities and we have to explore potentialities and what may have occurred you know different scenarios that could have led to our current condition as a species so we'll be getting into some strange places as we go forward in the future and I just wanted to touch on that briefly and let people know that's the direction I'm gonna take this podcast in the future because I've basically said everything that I want to say on the dark side of things and mind control and the methods of manipulation that we're subjected to on a daily basis I've also brought forward so many solutions that people can put into place in their lives and there's so many more out there you know but I really want to go into some unexplored areas and take a look at potentials that we need to be aware of if we are gonna really have an expanded understanding of more likely than not what led to us being in the place that we are today so just wanted to put that out there for people and give them a little taste of you know what they have to look forward to on future shows that being said the last thing that I really want to talk about on this short podcast today again is really just to catch people up on some things that I've been doing what I've been working on get them excited a little bit about the free your mind to conference give them some of the the presentation titles tell people about some changes that have happened and why with the the technical stuff on the website and I want to really wrap up with talking about one of the things that I am really the most excited about being able to offer and it's really the direction that I want to take my work in general I'm not saying that you know I won't still be doing a podcast might be doing a live radio show again soon okay lots of things on in the works on board on the horizon for me as far as the the entire truth movement and you know awakening a process goes but this is probably the thing that I'm the most proud to be able to say I'm going to be offering people in the very near future it's going to be a seminar on natural law in person face to face work group working with multiple people in an intensive seminar offering an intensive seminar to actually work with these concepts and ideas and have course material for people as well in the form of pamphlets resource lists possibly books possibly even digital thumb drives if I could get enough people signed up to be able to afford to get course materials in that form and purchase them for people for the course for taking the course we'll see depending on how many people join up so let me tell people a little bit about this this is a six class seminar called natural law the real law of attraction and how to apply it in your life the real law of attraction and how to apply it in your life not the new-age peddled variant watered-down variant of the laws of attraction this these are the real laws of attraction that operate in the world and ultimately through our free will decisions are constantly working to bring the manifestations of our behaviors to us so that we can actually learn and grow from that experience so this is going to be an intensive breakdown of how natural law works with specific examples given again resources that you can look into it's going to kind of be like my natural law podcast but extend it out and really broken down in more detail okay and have face-to-face interaction with people and scenarios that we can go through and understand in those scenarios how does natural law apply what would be the correct mode of behavior correct freewill choice to apply an intensive breakdown of Rights what they really are explore that those ideas in an in-depth way that's what this seminar is gonna be about six classes okay they're gonna be six for our classes each weekend a four-hour class on a Saturday from 12:00 p.m. noon to 4:00 p.m. so this is going to involve commitment on the part of the students I'm not expecting just lightly interested students I'm expecting students who really want to go deepen their understanding this isn't for just the average person who has a passing interest this is for people who want to take their knowledge all the way and want to be teachers of this that's what I'm real this is more of like a seminar to train future teachers of natural law that's how I look at this okay to get people who have a part understanding and a desire to really learn more and go all the way with this and bring them to that all the way help bring them to that all the way point where they can actually grasp this material so deeply that they could teach it themselves that's my goal for this seminar okay so it is a unique six class seminar hosted by me and I built it as information that you will not even find in secret societies or fraternal orders it will be unleashed in this in-depth six class seminar totaling twenty four hours of material and I can say that that is a true claim you can go into a lot of secret societies and fraternal orders and not even come out with this knowledge because they've done a lot of good work in their mind good work very bad work when it comes to the bulk of humanity in occulting that information keeping it hidden keeping it secret so that people have a tactical disadvantage and they the ones who have o coltd it have an advantage over them well you could look at this seminar as ad occult ation taking it out of hiding and bursting it out on to the world alright do cultic knowledge that has been hidden from us for thousands of years so this is going to be this summer June 22nd is the first day and then every Saturday thereafter until July 27th so June 22nd June 29th July 6th July 13th July 20th and July 27th 2013 from 12 p.m. to 4 p.m. and it will be taking place on the second floor of Liberty's pub Liberty's pub is at 705 North 2nd Street that's the corner of 2nd and Fairmount streets in Philadelphia on the second floor we'll have the whole second floor of the establishment reserved ok the enrollment donation for all six weeks and there is no partial class given or offered if you can't make it in all six you know you'll be missing out if you have to skip a course but there's it's the same price whether you want you know one will attend one course or all six and really I'm I really want to see people who are going to be in attendance for all six courses who want to make the commitment want to learn this material deeply to a point where they can begin to teach it to others in in no uncertain terms you know and gain the confidence to to actually that they know this material so well that they could explain it to someone else that's the kind of clarity I'm trying to work toward in this seminar ok so the enrollment donation for all six weeks is one hundred seventy seven dollars and sixty cents and that will help to pay for the course material I'll be doing a lot of printing and again probably buying thumb drives for people and loading those with a lot of information related to the course material in digital documentation etc ebooks audio lectures etc and you know the classroom environment will we'll have tables there I'll have a projector with a projection screen a whiteboard I'll have probably course materials again to hand out physical pamphlets and study sheets etc and we'll really be getting into this in a deep way again such that hopefully what we'll be doing as a result of these seminars is creating new teachers about natural law and that's the goal so hopefully people will get that number that I put there as the enrollment donation one hundred seventy seven dollars and sixty cents one seven seventy six and then you drop the zero 1776 it's you know supposed to be about freedom you know an understanding natural law is the path to freedom you put the one and the six together you have 777 the number of completion in man or man becoming enlightened and really deeply understanding the laws of nature such that he can actually direct his destiny without inflicting self-inflicted suffering upon himself that's what that number represents in occult teachings in many variants of occult teachings so it was kind of like a little play with the numbers there 1776 hopefully people will get it the donation method for enrollment in the six-course natural law seminar that I will be hosting this summer will be check or money order made payable to cash similar to what we did with the free your mind to conference if you make the check or money order to any other name than cash you will not be enrolled in the course and the donation will be returned to you it has to be made out to the name that you make the payment out to must be cash for me to accept it or you have to meet with me if you live in the Philadelphia area and want to take this course you can meet with me and pay me cash in person but and you will be enrolled but you can't write the check to me or any other name only cash to be written on the check or money order then you could send it to my address which is listed here in the flyer that I'm going to attach with the podcast include your email address with a donation so you can receive confirmation of your donation and enrollment in the course okay so you send in your envelope the check made out to cash for the amount specified and you put a piece of paper in there with your name and your email address and I will send you an email confirmation and you can bring that with you when you arrive the show you you enrolled in the course and you know when you check in for the first week so it is a again a full 6 class seminar comes as a package this this seminar comes as a package I really don't want people request even requesting can I take you know one course and give you $30 $35 one class know it is that's the the price for the whole package it is intended to be given as a whole seminar to get the entire information and the full picture so that people can really have a deep firm grasp on this course material and they can start teaching it to other people okay again that's the goal that's what this is for and by the way we already have one enrollment which is great because I only put this up a few days back so that's good news we already have interest I know there's a lot more interest out there so anybody that wants to get involved in this class please contact me immediately and or send your your donation to the address and we'll get you enrolled immediately okay so the the seminar comes as a package no partial sessions are available and it's in person only people you know have already seen this on the website and you know talk about is this going to be online is this come they're gonna be videos audio right now we have no plans for streaming audio or video and this is an in-person seminar only to teach people direct one-to-one face-to-face and work with individuals in person to get them to a higher level of understanding about what we're doing to our Elvis and help them understand natural law in a very clear fundamental way so this is going to be like unlike anything that has ever been offered anywhere as far as I'm concerned I know of no one else that has ever done anything like this okay so I'm thrilled to be able to offer this to people and again that breaks down to just over under $30 for each for our class which i think is very reasonable especially when you get into the understanding I have to rent the room I'm spending a lot of time to develop the course material and be there each week myself to teach this course and then I have to print a lot of materials you know I have to buy thumb drives if where I'm going to be offering that again that will depend on how many people enroll and I think I will be able to do that hopefully and I would like I would love to see 20 people enroll in this class okay and if it goes really well I already have a preliminary agreement with the proprietors of liberties that we could do a six-week on one month off type arrangement where we would have like little semesters we would have you know offer a six-week course and we'll take a four-week break I'll do another six-week course and he said if this works out there I could do that indefinitely so we'll see if people are interested in taking this course and we get a lot of support and we get people who are enrolling in it and you know it goes off as a success I might be able to continue to do this indefinitely we'll see but for now the first one is June 22nd and 29th and then July 6th 13 20th and 27th of this summer so please enroll today if you're interested if you are a serious student and you really want to take your understanding of natural law further and you want to help to become you want to you want to move yourself into the position where you know this material so well that you yourself will become a teacher of it that is my hope and that is my goal so that is my big announcement for this podcast I saved the best for last and really that's all I have for people today again just a light podcast with just catching people up to date on what I've been up to and again check out the show with myself and lark and rose on Charlie McGrath wide awake news.com this Wednesday April 10th and ladies and gentlemen if you're anywhere near the philadelphia area or you know if even if you're not try to do your best to be here for April 25th through 27th the the free your mind to conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult and it is just going to be a phenomenal event over three days with 24 of the best whistleblower speakers from all over this great country and you will not see anything like this anywhere else I guarantee you that and it's going to be the biggest event on the East Coast for sure this year don't miss it make your plans now to be there there will be plenty of tickets at the door I don't know if I will be doing another podcast before the free your mind to conference I'm really you know working with a lot of responsibilities for the conference right now and I'm still polishing my presentation it's not completely finished yet I'm still working on it I'm gonna try to make it as you know good and hard-hitting as it can be so I really make an impression at this year's event and so probably look for new one on earth is happening podcast barring any kind of you know really big event that I want to talk about and cover but probably look for new water on earth is happening podcasts to pick up probably at least a few days after the completion of the free your mind to conference so ladies and gentlemen thanks so much for listening definitely check out the the flyer on the flyer and the article in the new section on my natural law seminar that I'm offering this summer and if you're so inclined enroll in that and you know real help to put this information out into the world in a very targeted and effective way that's all I have for everyone here on this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen thanks for listening and remember there are only two mistakes one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next time on what on earth is happening

What On Earth Is Happening Show #142

Topics: *Free Your Mind 2 Conference, Solar Energies related to Human Consciousness, Off-The-Grid Living, Mindfulness, Worldview Healing*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Sunday May 5th 2013 we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm going to be interviewing in a few moments one of the featured speakers from this past weeks for your mind to conference Alex Ansari of Alex Ansari TV that's coming up in just a moment first I want to let everyone know that the free your mind to conference is of course history and what an event it was I mean absolutely incredible from beginning to end could not have hoped for it to go any better the speakers were phenomenal they shared incredibly empowering information the turnout was great the crowd energy was fantastic I think everyone learned a lot and I think everyone was changed as a result and it was one for the history books as they say so for your mind two very very successful we're going to be releasing the videos in a video-on-demand format it'll be 28 videos we're doing this for a few months to help recoup some losses for hosting the conference because it did cost a whole lot to host it and we didn't quite make it out of the red and into the black so we're gonna do a video-on-demand format for a few months to help you know raise a little bit of funds to help us recoup some of the monies that had to be raised to host such a huge event and bring all these speakers into Philadelphia and how you know Lodge them for four days during their stay but what we'll be announcing that pretty soon after the videos are edited you know a be patient this will take a bit to edit all these videos 28 videos the 24 speakers plus three preliminary presentations and then the gathering of the mind speaker meet-and-greet session at the end of the conference so after those are all edited we'll be offering them on the conference website in a video-on-demand format and then after a few months of that we will be releasing them completely free and open to the public and that will be done also on for your mind conference calm as well as on my youtube channel youtube.com slash what on earth 93 so that's the announcement for the free your mind to conference that just passed here in philadelphia i want to let everyone know about my natural law seminar that i have coming up this summer in philadelphia it's called natural law the real law of attraction and how to apply it in your life a unique six class seminar hosted by mark passio of what on earth is happening calm i call it information that will not even be found in secret societies and fraternal orders will be unleashed in this unique sixth in depth six class seminar totaling twenty four hours of information the enrollment is open from now until May twenty-fifth three more weeks open for enrollment enrollment must be done in advance no walk-in enrollment and this is because it's going to cost you know some money to print all the materials for this seminar I'm even looking into the feasibility of maybe getting thumb drives for all the students of the seminar and loading it up with all the data for the course the dates for this seminar June 22nd June 29th July 6th July 13th July 20th and July 27th those are all Saturday's this summer ok from noon to 4:00 p.m. on all of those dates is when the seminar will be taking place so for hours on each one of those Saturdays and that's a total of 24 hours over the course of those six Saturdays so this will be taking place at Liberty's pub Liberty's is at 7:05 North 2nd Street in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia we have the whole second floor of the pub reserved for the seminar so it's Liberty's pub second floor 7:05 North 2nd Street that's the corner of 2nd and Fairmount streets the enrollment donation is 177 and sixty cents of little play on 1776 177 60 okay and you can get more information about the natural law seminar that I will be hosting here in Philadelphia on the image I've actually posted with this podcast on the podcast page of what on earth is happening calm the image the flyer for the natural law seminar please distribute this to ever whoever you see fit again this is in person only I'll be looking into the possibility of maybe offering this online at some future point but for now this is a an in person only seminar so I'd like to see this distributed to the New Age movement in particular who think that they know what the law of attraction is all about they should come and take it take this seminar and hear about what the real laws of attraction are so yeah you know along the lines of that I want to let everyone know I will be next week sometime doing a podcast with my presentation from the free your mind to conference I'll actually be giving the the lecture here on the air I'll be giving the presentation on this in podcast form I want to do that to elaborate on the information and get it out there even though it's not in the video format with of the the conference you know from the conference that'll be coming soon but I want to get the information out there to everyone and you know do it in annex lightly extended format as well so I'll be taking all the slides and posting them and you know going through the information in an even more leisurely leisurely fashion since I'm not under any time constraints here with the podcast so that'll be coming up on the next what on earth is happening com podcast in a week or two I guess so the end the Fed rally just a couple more quick event announcements before we go to our guests the end the Fed rally for Philadelphia will be taking place on Saturday May 18th and the Fed rally for Philadelphia Saturday May 18th 2013 it will be taking place at the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia which is at 10 North Independence Mall West in Philadelphia this is actually the corner of 6th and arch streets in Philadelphia 6th and arch and it will be starting there and then there'll be a March there'll be some speakers and then there will be a march down to City Hall and back so it's going to be starting at noon and it's going to be hosted by truth freedom prosperity you could check them out at truth freedom prosperity org and also it will be hosted by citizens for liberty CF Liberty org is their website so that's the end the Fed rally and March for Philadelphia Saturday May 18 2013 at noon in front of the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia at 6th and arch streets ok one more quick event announcement the truth freedom prosperity documentary night the free monthly documentary screening and discussion night will be taking place on Thursday May 30th Thursday May 30th at 6:30 p.m. at a scene food market and cafe which is on the corner of 4th and Monroe streets in Philadelphia that's 719 south 4th Street and we're looking into the possibility of maybe moving it to a venue that is more suitable for film screenings which was going to be underground arts on 12th and callow Hill we have not been able to confirm that fully yet but if I I do end up moving the documentary screening I'll make an announcement both on this podcast and as well on the truth freedom prosperity meetup group so for now the location is still a scene market on 4th and Monroe if that changes again you'll be notified through the meetup group if you're a member of truth freedom prosperity for more information you can check out truth freedom prosperity org o this month we'll be showing part three of the four part series that we're going through which is the occult history of the Third Reich should very interesting documentary we're going to be looking at in this third out of fourth video of this series the occult underpinnings of Adolf Hitler's career so should be quite an interesting documentary night at a seen market on Thursday May 30th alright those are all the event announcements I have so let's get going and get to our guest Alex Ansari all right ladies and gentlemen let's go to our in-studio guest for today Alex and Sri al Alex welcome to what on earth is happening Thank You Marc so we just came off of the free your mind to conference you were one of the featured speakers at the conference won't you tell our listeners a little bit about your experience at the conference and also tell them about what you spoke about at the free your mind to conference well this was an amazing conference people came from all over the country on why diverse number of topics and I've been basically looking forward to something like this for a few years there aren't a lot of events that bring together so many different minds from the grassroots and it was really enjoyable to meet some people there that I've interviewed over the years but I've never actually met people like Lyndon on Erfurt Spring Meyer Freeman although I've met Freeman before was good to see him after several years I met him down in Austin in 2005 and Bob Tuscan was there as well so it really seemed like a big family gathering or a convergence of souls and what I was speaking about is the influence the Sun has on not only human consciousness but applying pattern recognition and seeing that at times in the past when we've seen a peak in solar flares we've seen Wars some of these Wars and events being completely staged so I'm trying to introduce the idea to the conspiracy research community that there is a more strategic methodology to the execution of problem reaction solution for example the Boston bombing unfortunate false flag incident took place five days after the Sarge's solar flare of 2013 so my presentation and an e-book that I'm working on releasing later on this year is my purpose is to educate people about the massive changes that the Sun brings and that these changes don't need to be perceived as absolutely positive or negative there seem to be many positive and negative changes that take place when we go through an increase in solar flares which of course are impacted by other things such as certain planetary alignments or other celestial factors so this is an area of research that I think can help people in their forecasts for example of when certain things are about to be staged but also strategy times where he may want to start events launch projects things of that nature exactly I mean it can't really be understated how much influence the Sun has on everything that goes on in this solar system I mean it accounts for 99.99% of the mass of the entire solar system it sends out all of the energy that we need for life and for sustaining life here on the earth so why wouldn't we think that it has an impact on the way that we think and behaviors that flow from that thinking the Sun definitely has to be accounted in you know to those factors and I think it is something that is very under researched as far as these types of patterns go when it comes to human behavior and cycles that we undergo here on the earth absolutely and there's one very interesting piece of scientific research that everyone listening may want to look into for evidence as to how we could be affected by changes in the magnetic field for example it was discovered in 1992 that magnetite exists in the human brain even though they discovered decades earlier that it exists in in pigeons birds and other fish to help them migrate around the planet so if we have this in our brains and there is a concentration of it in the pineal gland what effect of these changes on the magnetic field have on human consciousness moods so solar flares trigger these geo and etic storms which could also be triggered by cosmic rays hitting the magnetic field as well so there's multiple reasons why we can have a geomagnetic storm but it's it's it seems that if someone is not aware of these changes they could flip out and and we do see this a lot because a lot of people don't know how their emotions are affected by these things and that is unfortunate but if someone were to become aware of the intent shifting taking place in their brain perhaps they can use that to their advantage and direct that to something to something that's more conscious sure now let's go back to the experience at the conference a little bit because um you mentioned it was like a family there I mean so many people who have talked to each other the you know radio interviews on skype you know Freeman was there freighter X was there lenin honor myself yourself so many other people that made this event you know an event that no one is ever going to forget in their lifetimes who attended can you give me a little bit of your impressions as to you know some of the information that was shared their speakers that you may have resonated with or information that you heard there that you think is of vital and that really um impacted you I noticed a pattern with a couple different speakers talking about collective manifestation towards something very specific which is essentially where my information seems to be going that during times of increased solar activity were more capable of manifestation so it seems like there's this one hundredth monkey syndrome type of scenario taking place even within the conference in the material that was presented from Curtis Davis to Sonia Barrett even Jay Parker touched upon the holographic universe yes and several months ago as most listeners know the scientific community has been investigating cosmic rays and how they may be you know a piece of evidence in the direction of Arkham our universe may be a computer simulation so I noticed a pattern with that and it seems like we're coming to a simmer conclusion but we're coming to it in different ways the energy was really high there and no one seemed to be talking about exactly the same thing right each speaker was coming with their own piece of information now there was a parallel between Freeman flies presentation and Fritz Spring Meier in terms of transhumanism and cloning right but they each came to their conclusion through their own unique original research and that was another thing incredibly amazing about the event of course Laura Eisenhower is always inspiring sure and she gave a fantastic presentation as well so I'm really looking forward to seeing some of these presentations on video after the fact because to be there is one thing to fill the energy and meet so many like minds enquiring minds but it takes also a long time to process this information and I hope that certain presentations such as yours for example get to the right people that need to hear this information because it's difficult to repeat and regurgitate all this information to people for example like our family right that's a very sensitive issue sending someone a link in many cases is a lot easier and can help plant that seed where they may have a block doing with us for example I totally agree and that is the importance of getting this out there on video as well so that is coming and again be patient we are working on all of that and it will be up on the website in video-on-demand format and then eventually released totally free on the for your mind conference website and on YouTube but to go back to the the the oh the kind of parallels that we saw related to your talk in particular I thought one of the speakers who really resonated with you know the types of energies that you're talking about was Ross Ben because he talked about this from the earth perspective whereas you're talking about it from the the solar solar perspective he talked about mounds and Malon grating and one of the overlaps that I felt there with your presentation was that you both talked about that these types of energies present opportunities for us to actually maybe you know seize upon these types of energies that we can see coming in whether it be in the sense of geomagnetic storms or solar flares or in Ross Ben's case he talked about the types of energies that are actually infused into these mounds along ley line or dragon path energy lines that form the grid of energy around the earth and you both kind of emphasize that these energies can be worked with by us that it's not something that is just happening to us that it is an interaction or an interplay between these cosmic energies or earth energies and human energies so can you speak to that a bit I'd like to look more into Ross Ben's work really interesting presentation and there definitely is a link between the Sun and the moon in a lot of different ways I want to mention one example dr. Birol Paine did some studies on meditation mass meditations and their direct effect on sunspots and he had a group of people meditate on nothing in particular just a state of meditation during the full moon and they found that when they did that they saw a decrease in sunspots now in 9/11 for example there were shifts in the magnetic field around the time of the first plane going into the first Tower and so on and so forth even when the buildings collapsed and all that was televised of course millions to billions of people watching this traumatic event on television right there are detectable changes that took place within the magnetic field so this information suggests combined with Ross Ben's work that we can effect sunspot counts we can't affect the magnetic field we can't affect other things I mean there's so many different examples where people have experimented with mass meditations now this could have positive negative repercussions yeah yeah and perhaps you could be happening unconsciously I think that certainly the case was seeing changes in the magnetic field on the day of 9/11 you know just all this fear combined together you know how one spot somehow affecting the field now what positive applications can that have and I think that's some to to explore further you know I'm interested in hearing what other people's ideas are but I think that it needs to be also realistic sure you know maybe certain things we have to work a little bit harder than just putting our minds together to make it happen because the world we live in today is a result of all these previous choices that came before us sorry we're still on the receiving end of the Karma that we have created for ourselves so when people also ask for solutions sometimes they're having a difficulty facing the basic information of what's going on right and some of these things that we're looking at some of these problems in our world don't have an easy solution because they didn't arise overnight so and and you know a big part of that solution is changing behavior it's not just changing thought and intent and emotion but it's then actually moving into the realm of making that a practical application in one's life and changing the behavior that are on manifest the behaviors that are manifested as a result of those underlying thoughts and emotions so when you tell people that it can be also very disturbing to them because this means not only do you have to think differently but you have to change what you have been doing up to this point and there's a lot of resistance there as well yeah there's definitely a lot of resistance just this concept of self responsibility you know that there's always blaming someone else it's it's habitual and we deal with this a lot and conspiracy research because we don't know what they are doing to us right and what we're trying to do is remind people that we have to be accountable for all our actions mindful relationships yes that is huge to me that's the core to me if we're gonna have a collective shift in consciousness I would expect to see more balance between man and woman including non romantically the point where we evolve a point we realize we're brothers in this were not just you know zombie Homo sapiens wander into our next screw to our next meal to our next defecation we are more than that but if we behave like that's all we are then no we are not a collective utopia like kumbaya type of reality right but we still live in a world where people say that we have entered into that reality and my response to those people is you have lowered your expectations you have lowered the bar you know at some point we have to raise the bar and really start to be the best that we actually can be not find excuses for the way that things are or for the lack of our own self responsibility that's right I like Lenin honours term for that he calls it cosmic respectability and I think that's definitely a mode of consciousness that we all need to step into Alex I'll tell us a little bit about your impressions of the city of Philadelphia and your stay here so far and be curious to hear about that well I think there's a lot of culture in Philadelphia I knew that before coming here that's why I was really excited to come to Philadelphia and you know in a way I kind of wish out another week to explore a little bit more but you know I feel it's time to go back to the middle of basically know where we're having staying since November of 2012 and though I didn't go up there because I thought the world would end in December 2012 but I've been going through my own life cycle you know and and I feel like I'm a sensitive individual not just because I'm a Pisces but for a lot of other reasons so I'm looking forward to going back in an area where it's quiet you know because I'm doing a lot of inner affliction and going into a new cycle in my own life and I've been doing alternative media since 2004 and so after doing the same thing for six years I like the idea of challenging myself and the way the blueness would create these mandalas made out of sand they would blow them away right that's how I feel like certain chapters my life are the concept of impermanence the concept of impermanence and being able to go into Philadelphia without any attachments or expectations and just absorb the variance and in a way it makes me grateful for what I have out there I don't think that I would want to live in a major city at least not at this point in my life and it's got to be a big shift and a big change in energy compared to what you're accustomed to at this point based on where you've been living and I'm living an unstained right now over in West Philly so it's the University District right and I feel like I look more ethnic than some of the people that came directly from East India you know I see the conformity the short hair that tried to conform and the competitive energy and I certainly in that area of the city and university city very much yeah yeah it's like a matrix but there's matrixes matrix sees within matrix sees you know it's like Russian dolls and to go from a very quiet environment and go directly back into that and maintain your Center it's like a Jedi Mind the Jedi mind training this you know situation right so I'm just getting used to going back into different environments and and and being able to to deal with it it was very difficult in Portland towards the last few years living there living in that type of a matrix it bothered me it bothered me that people weren't really growing or evolving the phone enos but i've also reached this point in my life where i care less about what the zombies are doing through the deeper self realization that I'm here to awaken to the deeper levels of my own psyche and that whatever they're doing is actually nothing to do with me it may irritate me but ultimately I'm not here to help them evolve even though I may be trying it's actually in the act of helping others I'm helping myself go to deeper levels alright and so it's a good way to look at it because you know as we are doing to others we are doing to ourself and there is no separation between those two things you know the reason I asked for listeners who may not know a lot about your background is that you're kind of living in an isolated region right now you live in Colorado it's it's a high desert area right is that correct yeah it's hide and right before I was in a Colorado I was in Dallas Texas for a year and that that followed leaving Portland in late 2011 and that was just embracing change a lot of people were shocked they would go to Dallas they would go Alex why would you go to Dallas and it's like why not if you live in the same place your entire life you may prohibit your own growth and through the experiences that we have we can attain greater growth the things that we learn through the friendships relationships job experiences through the people that we interview in these podcasts we continue to grow and grow and grow and I felt that my growth was it was stagnant right something needed to change dramatically so sometimes the change is not enjoyable but the effects that the growth periods could be very rewarding so yeah I'm in the high desert now and it is UFO country for those that have read Chris Chris O'Brien's work the mysterious valley it's not your normal part of the United States that's for sure he actually refers to as area 52 mm-hmm and the reason for that is the number of cattle mutilations over the years although I can't say that I've seen anything out there but I can feel up there is a lot of energy and this is probably what the Native Americans were tapping into and writing about a very long time ago it's an area where the Anasazi or at some point so there are petroglyphs right in the region and you just feel like this is the Land Before Time and by being out there you know for those of us that have spent most of our lives in a big big city and I'm not knocking those that are doing good work in the city I want to state that right out of the gate because we are all where we need to be right and it was a series of synchronicities to begin with that a led me here to the Nelsons absolute we can talk about but also let me there so I've been the more I talk about synchronous city and the more I recognize it it seems that the universe shows me more evidence of this existence working my life right and this is pretty much the response that I get people and they ask me why I don't walk around with a gun and yeah and for the second and then the but how I live my life and how I dress my own fears is my business right and I live a lifestyle that's based on as long as I'm doing good not being afraid of Jax yet because I that experiences where I've lived with less I've dealt with lots of racial discrimination of my life being half Afghani and half white even before 9/11 happened so there's parts of me parts of my skin that have had to be thickened especially in the post 9/11 the world right and I have looked at those challenges and judgments placed against me as lessons to further in my own understanding go beyond duality or go beyond an illusion of separation I think that we are in these lifetimes you know whether we're facing the New World Order the Illuminati that the the darker cultists or stuff in our own personal lives it's all there is a lesson for us to learn from so I've often looked at some of my own experiences with living with less with with judgment what am I supposed to learn from this why is this actually in my lap if we're gonna be operating outside of victim consciousness I think that we should be asking those questions in all aspects of our lives be it the good things that happen to us and the bad things as well absolutely well said and I don't think that the influence of synchronicity can be underestimated in our lives if we step into the the slipstream of higher consciousness synchronicity is going to take us to where we need to go when people often say well where do I begin with this I say any entry point is practically as sufficient as any other because one thing will lead you to the next thing will lead you to the next thing and you know that consciousness will open up as you are taking more and more information through synchronicity itself you'll be led to the next thing that you need to know about so it is a very interesting the synchronicity that led you here to Philadelphia because we had a speaker cancel and we had an opening on the conference a lineup and we had heard that you know someone offered to help you come to Philadelphia and we said let's bring in Alex answering who would be a you know a perfect replacement for the individual who canceled and and actually you know really enhance the lineup of the for your mind to roster of speakers so you know this wasn't even a initially a planned thing but it all fell into place and I think everyone who needed to be at the free your mind to conference was there in person things worked out for the better they worked out exactly as they should have worked out and I would not have had it any other way you know of course when you know there's some sort of a little ratchet thrown into the plans you know we all make plans and then you know the universe might throw us a little curve ball and then we have to run with it we have to deal with that run with it but again I think that's part of the synchronicity aspect of life and it brought the people who really needed to be there and get the message that they need to get out at that conference it made that happen just the way it was supposed to happen and I felt like that was a really supportive sign that the universe sent me the the secret isset II but becoming aware of it like the universe winking at you you know I'm interviewing Freeman you know when a caller calls in asking if I'm going to the free mind conference if I've heard of Mark passio now I saw what your lectures about four or five years ago on Google when people are still uploading on Google and I had a lot of videos that I used to have on Google before they took them down right and I'm never going this is what the shift is these are independent people that aren't trying to be stars that are putting together their own powerpoints and their own information and they're presenting it and now the universe is created means for us to share this information with other people all around the world this is a pretty historic moment in light of all the dark things that are taking place sure and then I started to look more at your work write it on the same time period kind of connect the dots oh this is the main person that's organizing for mine conference and the last one and I was kind of skeptical that there would be any room left I mean we're talking like the last month but Bob came in and made that offer at a time where I had already put it out to the universe in my own of course I'm talking with a friend out there so the universe is picking up on the signal I've got to work on this project and continue to gather data on this very interesting subject because the point that we are at in the timeline the buyers go into the maximum portion of the cycle people are going to be more receptive to the information there are going to be more events taking place that are staged around solar flares again Boston hadn't happened yet but I'm thinking about this with this knowledge comes responsibility and it's not about me I'm just connecting the dots and others will hear the information also start connecting the dots as Alexander chevensky did the Russian scientists that started looking at this 100 years ago and and Raymond Willer and Beryl Payne and Edward Dooley and Carol Moore from the website sunspots and activists strategy I'm like wow there's a lot of people that have been looking at this and it seems like the universe in that case in many cases help make that situation manifest so looking back at it you know I'm thinking as we all should as we start to learn about our abilities to manifest mindfully what do we want to create as we start facing these horrible pieces of news and and what they want to create they want a manufactured civil war they want blood in the streets sure they want us to respond they're baiting but what do we want and that's the interesting question are we mark I I wonder are we ever gonna pull it off to where we have independent communities outside of the grid so we have people doing their thing in the city but we also have other things going on are we going to get to that point or are we always gonna be at war with our ourselves our own egos you know completely forgetting that what we have to deal with is ourselves right ok well an agreement on this or an agreement on that now we don't want a cult we don't want a kommune but how do we bring our sources together to start making some your impacts and I think that as human beings as Souls we have lessons along those lines in this matrix is much more than resistance to just oppression I think what that dynamic ultimately comes down to is reversing the trend of constantly looking to the external looking outside the self and only looking at the problem and it with the trend needs to be to look within and to look at how we're generating what we are ultimately experiencing on a mass scale ok I'm not saying one individual is generating what we're experiencing saying in the aggregate we are all generating that when I tell people that you know the world is the way that it is because more people want it that way then do not want it that way people get very angry when I say that they get very very angry they don't want to hear that that truth that basic truth because that place is the the responsibility firmly upon us collectively as a species more people are still in this mindset of lack are still in this mindset of scarcity are still in this mindset of control and the belief in authority and that it has to be this way and that we have to use these monetary systems and we have to have this scarcity of in the energy paradigm that we have and if more people would change their thought about that and then take actions to actually change the way that it is it would change but since so few people are doing that internal work the external reality is not following their internal changes and it's not manifesting into what we say we want we're just getting more of the same exactly and that's what I appreciate about your podcasts is that I'm hearing some things that I haven't heard from other people and that's what's really good about your program and I think that's why it's so well received by the people that are listening they're looking for something more right and there is there is a deeper level that we need to go in terms of what we need to do for ourselves that's that's pretty much where I'm at my life is part of also going out there was okay I'm gonna go into an environment there's no one else to blame right for anything for how I'm feeling emotionally because I've become increasingly non materialistic you know it's not a whole lot of things I can wine them out up there because I really don't need that many things but whatever state of mind I'm in consciousness thoughts that's all on me right and so if we can find ways of being accountable for ourselves I think we could see more of our increased ability to affect things outwardly absolutely let's just talk a little bit about your current environment um you're living off-grid it I believe if so there's rages to getting off-grid and then there's being self-sustaining so I want to make that that clear what I can say is I survived in a climate where it gets as low as negative 40 and during some of those nights I retain my own body heat and I did it without firewood and I would wake up in in mornings where everything was frozen around me now to really be off the grid and self-sufficient you have to have an ability to get yourself water there's no water out there no running water it all comes from somewhere else where not the river comes from town or no in a neighbor who has well all that helps is is actually necessary really if you're going to have a garden out there right and we all know that we need to start going in that path if we're not already and everywhere the listener may be it's going to be different than somebody else or different listen are different climates sure so I'm trying to learn some of those basics those basic skills that I've been talking about for years on YouTube and I've interviewed about 20 different people in my lifetime on the television showed just about their information on what we needed to do to be off the grid so I was just providing information but I'm not fully doing it at this point it's step by step by step because the other aspect is being able to live without certain things certain people at times the internet I still haven't got a good internet deal satellite wants over a hundred a month most of those companies because we're surrounded by mountains right now how can that be a positive thing we're talking about ancient sacred land where no signals yeah are penetrating right now a term that a look at that in a shamanistic way sure I think this is an amazing place for people that are on the search for truth higher truths perhaps other truths in the area that has some very interesting energy be a positive or negative again like the Sun it's a little bit more mysterious than that it's neutral it's the effect that it has on the individual so when I look at where where I am I can see someone having a shamanistic experience but I can also see why there's an abundance of alcoholics out there right that don't know how to channel their energy in a mindful proper way other than alcohol so people are going to respond to those environments different ways I ain't seen in a yurt that's the other aspect there's not a lot of yurts out there and so this is a circular shaped design so it's basically a glorified teepee there are some people out there that have dug their homes into the ground which will give you more insulation and they've created a sandbag structure along the walls and after they fill the sand bags with dirt usually want to cement that or pack it in interesting and there's another person that has a straw bale home which is a mixture of straw and concrete so there's different tack techniques that that different neighbors have tried it's it's it's cheap really I mean I know my friend Ryan bought us home for like five hundred down and we're talking like 50 to 100 a month in payments Wow and maybe two to three thousand and building materials Wow so I'm shocked at because so these people aren't the brightest some are besson mark and so it's one of those things that if they can do it right you know a lot of other people could and despite the fact that we're reading about drones working for police or police using drones to catch people that are harvesting rainwater or doing certain things off the it doesn't mean that the whole world has turned already into that nightmarish reality where we just can't where it's too late to start there's some people that think it's too late to start right um and what people need to look at if they want to go off the grid is what the building codes are like now in this area the building codes are fairly waxed but in some areas unless you have a septic tank unless you have certain things you can't have a community of 10 15 20 people because the city will come out and find you this is one of those areas where that doesn't happen so right now um you you spoke to the fact that there's so much less electromagnetic soup that you know we're living in here in the cities and that could create a lot of opportunity for like more self-introspection because those signals kind of are out of the way when it comes to the dynamic of not being around a lot of other people because you know there's the population there is so sparse compared with other areas what it what is that dynamic and like for you well you know I'm very opinionated in terms of like you know as you might expect as an avatar in terms of 9/11 and the things taking place and illegal taxation without representation I have my opinion it's just like a lot of other people in the alternative media but I've had to develop the skill to tone that down when you're actually in a real survival situation where you need to know them you can't completely freak them out and you know there's some people that just don't get this stuff right but there are certain needs that need to be met I need more connections for water I need more connections for firewood I need to be able to help people with my own muscles my own body just direct me how can I help you right how can we build this project how can we finish this green house and so I've been psychologically going into a different mode of how I interact with people and and being careful what I say you know there's there's one neighbor that I know and I told him about the presentation and the trip to Philadelphia and he started ranting and raving about how anyone that would study sunspots is a mad person and I'm probably making up what I'm saying how I just pull information off of the end and see here was the ego that we talked about earlier the Buddhist mandala Blanc that's what I did when I left access TV that was a great part of my life those six years of connecting with members of my own community plus it was on the Internet but I mean that's access TV has its own energy to it right that's very powerful Alex Jones of course got his start doing access TV there's something very real about that medium but Freeman as well I believe Freeman as well Austin access TV is great so the ego gets challenged all this work that I've done to help educate people and they will throw that negative energy and it's just no it's like Aikido learning to step to the side okay Kevin all right good luck with that right been walking now with that incident no need to pull out a megaphone right no need to scream or throw flyers in his face or Kohima zombie just walk away and realize the situation I'm in and that no matter what era of time or in we may still be doing with the same percentage of sheeple I don't ever waste my time anymore saying when are people going to wake up because I understood at some point for myself the nature of the suffering that that brought me we may always be dealing with a certain percentage of awakened and a certain percentage of those that are asleep because that just seems to be the way that it's been over time see that whole mindset of someone saying something like that comes from the belief in separation that the whole thing that oh how could it be possible that the Sun could affect behaviors on earth because that's over there and we're over here that's it that's that thing and we're this thing you know this this idea is so entrenched in modern society because we've bought into this you know these ridiculous notions of you know pure Newtonian physics and you know Darwinian macro biological evolution and the primacy of matter you know and it's just amazing how entrenched that whole ideology of separation and that that poisonous worldview is really what's at the very base level holding people's consciousness down because if they can only shift that to an understanding that not only are we all connected we're all connected at whatever distances that perceive distances that exist and the effects of you know energies that that are had upon what we perceive as matter are actually instantaneous I mean that it doesn't make a difference how far it is apart effects happen instantaneously and this is actually born out and proven by new science that people like this are just completely unaware of they're unaware of the experimentation that has been done they're unaware of the new work in physics and the new work in biology and their worldview is based upon science that is a hundred a hundred and fifty two hundred years old and this is because of that divide that dichotomy of how long it takes for modern understanding of science to actually come into the public consciousness there's such a time gap in that and you know just wanted to throw that out there and you know if you have any comments on that and you know go right ahead absolutely but in addition to that climate we know that the climate is impacted by the Sun I mean you sure this is common sense primarily it's not well NASA's admitted that the Sun has an impact on on temperatures on the earth and we have all types of charts that we can access where we look at the the Little Ice Age from several hundred years ago look at sunspot activity at a record low but yet the UN's IPCC we know from the last few years all the informations come out about scientists being kicked out of that organization that have data that shows yes the Sun does impact climate but yet while they censor data that shows that there's another reason why climate is changing you have other scientists saying that we should we should geo engineer we should terraform the planet because well because of global warming we need to reflect particles from the Sun so they deny that there's connection and then their other sign this come around the back door and go and we've got a solution let's legitimize ken trailing and that's a very very serious situation obviously right and since the movie came out what now are they spraying there's been a lot more awareness on this particular topic but I want to see this real quick in reference to the Sun a lot of people think that HAARP is the sole cause of some of the major earthquakes that we've seen simply because there's evidence that harps being used sure but there's really evidence that shows that arts being used at moments that we have solar flares for example with Fukushima there was a solar flare several days before that and Exce one point five but there are these Magne meters that show the HAARP flux that was active that day as well right we could see similar patterns with Haiti show a and and and many other examples as well so it's not that HAARP isn't to blame it's that HAARP seems to be using the energy that's already being created naturally and directing it and Hurricane Katrina is another example this many scientists saying that it came in at a 90 degree angle after the storm already formed right I think that's a very powerful analysis I think you're right on about that that these types of ionosphere heaters that we're talking about when we're talking about HAARP don't necessarily have the kind of power to create that energy but they do have the power to direct it to take energy that is there from natural sources and to redirect that in the way that they see fit so tell the listeners a little bit about what you're doing next what is the next big project for you you know let them know about you know whatever you're working on right now what's coming in the future well there is something that I want to accomplish the next couple of years but this year would be better I would like to make a documentary film about my perception of where things are going to be in 10 years if we don't have a major recorrect ssin and what my forecast is for the next 10 years is a manufactured civil war scenario the world war 3 scenario that a lot of people believe could be any day now at any point be it with China beat with Russia I see as something that they plan for the next solar cycle solar cycle 25 so I want to get more involved in putting together this presentation it could be on PowerPoint there could be a version of it that's in a film but I would like to further delve into the background of China the background of Russia the powers that be behind mal say Tong the powers that be behind the Bolshevik Revolution which Anthony Sun also wrote about the wall street in the Bolshevik Revolution yes well we could see all these pieces of evidence that show the levels of co-option taking place at that time and we look at the world that we live in now with the military industrial complex noise different corporate corporate companies selling weapons around the world and we can see multiple pieces of evidence of just about every single Administration in our own country transferring military technology to China or allowing it to happen something along those lines being a regular serious issue not starting with the clinton ministration but lot was going down around the time of the monica lewinsky distraction you know there was information coming out they called it China gate and what was going on with Long Beach California and the the famous port deal with with the Chinese company Costco Oh Santa Monica Gate came out you know and it really distracted people's focus right so there's a lot of information that I think the American people in fact mark the Chinese people I actually even the Russian people you know my my long-term dream if I get this project done is to have the work translated into Russian and Chinese because I think we have a serious issue not only the plans for world war three which the people of the world don't want or world war four depend on how land chooses to phrase it we've got to make an attempt to break through the firewall if we're aware these things were running we have a responsibility and this is not just about you know the 1776 you know about America I mean this is this is a global Cypriot take a look at September 11 2001 okay most the people know was an inside job that are listening this podcast but how many times do we remind other people that this is a global operation when we can show with quantitative evidence that they got that skill steal out of 9/11 within days and got it shipped to China and we're talking about the nation that has been funding our wars the nation were in debt to and we can see the land that is being sold at a alarming rate to China so when I look at the American Empire and you know the pattern of the New World Order before the British Empire Nazi Germany it's like they use one nation at a time to fulfill a certain agenda it's right and they kick him out of the the car like a whore right and I see the torch being passed and sometimes this is being done symbolically as I believe it was done with the 2008 Olympics you know and and the Chinese secret police having the right to engage in domestic law enforcement that some of the the torch rallies that took place here in the u.s. San Francisco there were some situations and incidents I believe also in England as well so I think that we're being shown these rituals when Obama goes around and bounce before these world leaders you know when the Chinese flag is raised in Washington DC in 2009 even bigger even better a Chinese satellite going over the United States 2011 these are these are subtle rituals yes that that anyone in their right mind would go wait wait a minute this is this is not right how many people know that in the league City Texas there Cheney there they're training Chinese Police Cadets sure and I haven't seen that on Infowars I would like Alex to check out that story at some point because it seems why the Pazzaglia that he would be presenting that information since he's in Texas but you know in Texas the come and take it state there's still a lot of awareness that that needs to manifest Rick Perry the governor of Texas brought in a company called wall Wayne and they make these cell phones the Chinese company the Pentagon has already listed this company as one of the eased wrapping cyberattack companies coming from China so why is Rick Perry a globalist allowing the Chinese company to come in to Plano Texas just 30 miles outside of Dallas and set up shop so these are things that I see is major red flags that are getting that aren't getting the coverage that they shed absolutely and it is that that ritual of passing the torch like you said they use up one country for their purposes to get done and advance their agenda to the level that they want and then they move on to another and we have to become aware of that pattern and understand that that's taking place right now as we speak yeah it is it's definitely taking place as we speak and I was also curious what your analysis was of the the 2012 Olympics having referenced the 2008 and I remember seeing those rituals sure being played out it appeared to me without getting deep and you know any old analysis but just obviously it seemed to me that it was a ritual portraying the death of humanity death of a big baby or Nephilim with the Phoenix symbol being very prevalent in the whole ritualistic aspect of you know being a firearm Oh knees yes so I definitely do see it as that they're going to try to create death and destruction and from that chaos and from those ashes birth their version of the dark New World Order that they want to see come to fruition you know that's what they do they manage chaos they manage death and destruction right you know creating it is one thing but it's the fallout that they're managing afterward because that's when people are in that susceptible state they're in that fight-or-flight mode there in the arc complex they're not really making rational decisions they're not really seeing patterns they're not using pattern recognition which is made possible by the higher part of the brain the neocortex they're operating from the fight-or-flight modality or the reptilian complex of the brain and in that fear mode that's when people can be easily mad or redirected to suit the goals of these manipulators of these orchestrators that have actually created the chaos to begin with now they're managing it through people's fear to rearrange things to come out to build the outcome that they're looking for all along exactly and this Sora cycle and the next one number 25 I think they're just going to continue to get more intense and more intense and more intense and NASA's looking at 2022 they've looked at the Suns great conveyor belt and they believe that that has the key that that is what indicates the speed of the cycle low great conveyor belt speed means more sunspots according to their latest calculations right so if they're expecting an all-time low speed of the great conveyor belt in 2022 that means that the next cycle will be more intense than this one instead of it being more mild and that's what they were initially projecting now why this is interesting is because of the links between saw activity and consciousness leaps in evolution if something really big is coming you know there could be a lot of new ideas and people are talking about the shift in consciousness for a long time if the Sun is a primary conduit of it transfer of that energy through photon waves and light and all different other things that are affecting every aspect of our body maybe potentially this plan to stage this third world war that can cause so much fear trauma I mean think 911 on steroids or that would really freak people out that they may be planning to pull this at a very specific time pull the trigger at a specific time where we have the greatest ability to evolve right where we're even more tapped in than we normally are even though we live in a world where we hear these fears all the time about the grid going down which by the way could lead to a beginning of something new right if we're able to imagine it I would like people to imagine it imagine a world without money or technology where our friends and our relationships are more important than those obsolete things so this next solar cycle I think is going to be really really interesting and by knowing about it and the potential for us to evolve we can avert being played against one another that's right it's becoming aware of those patterns and they're aware of those patterns these dark occultists I mean that's what this is we're deok halting information that has been hidden they're very aware of these and they use those cycles to their advantage they understand these energies they understand what they're capable of doing with these energies and that's why they plan their orchestrations at very specific times in cycles such as what alex is talking about so Alex I want to thank you for being here today I want to give you step aside and just give you the floor for the last few minutes to talk about anything that you want to leave the listeners with please mention whatever work you have coming up and definitely tell the listeners about your website and how they can reach you the floor is yours my friend well my websites Alex answer ETV and since I've been living off the grid of that internet I'm working to get that updated again with fresh news but Saturday nights on American freedom radio calm you can hear me there live 8:00 to 10:00 central and your show is called it's it's called outside the box outside the box assistant with with the name of the radio and television show and and if they want to see what what I've created over the last few years it's youtube.com slash Alex answering and so there's about a thousand videos like that YouTube channel featuring some of them you know early days the 9/11 truth making a lot of noise in the streets of Portland Oregon a lot of maleness tree interviews of those really involved in a lot of local issues and so a lot of the history is there but what I want to leave the audience with you know kind of one of the core philosophies that I'm sharing is that I don't view the world in terms of polarized opposites and I think that we can free ourselves from a lot of misery if we detach from those obsolete belief systems one of those is this belief that in our lifetimes we're all going to collectively shift together we're going to hold hands so we're just going to start levitating and all our problems are just going to go away because the energy says so and I see this as a violation of free of those that are still susceptible allow themselves to be controlled or still are involved in controlling others this planet this world it is it is a small world but it's also still a very large world and it's large enough for us all to have our own microcosmic experiences and to learn that cause-and-effect reality what we put out there comes back to us so the problems in the world don't have an easy solution that can just be easily turned around overnight because all the factors that got us here level factors necessary to get us out and the other polarized worldview that I want to pull people out of if you know they have the ears to hear and eyes to see is that it's dangerous to assume someone's going to kill you because you're aware of plots and plans and deceptions that can really pollute your sense of possibility and your own ability to create if you're owning consuming media whether you identified to be independent media or alternative media not alternative media is is healthy media but some of it is a mix of both we need to discern what is not our information and be very aware of how language impacts our reality especially when we're talking about where we like to see ourselves or where we believe we're going to be in a few years because if we continue to tell ourselves a pessimistic tape about ourselves in our world we won't go anywhere and we're gonna be looking towards others to give us the information that we should be tapping into ourselves I think this is as you say quarantine prison for souls that have stolen but also that people call it a holographic universe I call it a spiritual biological videogame and we're all here from God knows where with God knows where we got this knowledge but we are working with different pieces or tools if you will of knowledge to work us up the levels and I think there are many levels to this matrix and that we have to be beyond in our site the site in the sixth sense beyond heaven or hell and see all the different possibilities of reality that we could enter and that we may have come out of and that this is really about doing the things that we need to do to get to where we need to be and realizing that events from the past whether we believe in past lives or past actions within this life have got us to where we are right now at this moment yes and we need to keep that in the right perspective when we look at the whole globe and and all the fears that people have about the future well maybe that really are billions of people on the planet not as parasites but here to learn something at this moment in time so keeping things in the proper perspective can can heat can keep things can keep the sight clear can he keep one emotionally balanced and centered and I think that's the most important thing people can do right now well said well said give the listeners your website one more time Alex answered on TV and of course you can find me on Facebook and youtube.com slash Alex an Surrey and Saturday nights American freedom radio 8:00 to 10:00 central fantastic ladies and gentlemen Alex answering one of the brilliant speakers at the freer mine to conference this year in 2013 thank you so much for being here Alex thank you Mark great

What On Earth Is Happening Show #143

Topics: *Mark & Barb's Unlawful Arrest For Exercising Free Speech, Presentation of Mark's Free Your Mind 2 Talk "New Age Bullshit & The Suppression Of The Sacred Masculine"*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com today is tuesday june 4th 2013. we have a great show lined up for you here today i'm going to be getting into a few event announcements first and then as promised i'm going to be going through my entire presentation from the free your mind 2 conference that took place back in april and i will be giving that presentation live on this podcast slides will be included with the podcast so you can follow along on the podcast page of the website what on earth is happening dot com this is podcast number 143 so you could listen to the audio and you can click on the images and go through the slideshow as i'm speaking so you can see visual images of what i'm talking about that presentation is going to be coming up later in this podcast i'm going to start with a few event announcements i will be hosting the first natural law seminar and hopefully this will be the first of many to come so far we have a good enrollment but i extended the enrollment because a few people uh asked me to do that and that you know they wanted a little bit more time to get um you know their schedule in line and you know resources together so i have extended the enrollment for the first natural law seminar coming up here in philadelphia to june 8th so enrollment has been extended to june 8th i'll tell you a little bit about this seminar i call it the real law of attraction and how to apply it in your life this is what natural law is all about it's a six class seminar totaling 24 hours in course material included with that will be a thumb drive a flash drive 32 gigabyte flash drive with tons of information on natural law books audio videos that actually comes with it it's going to be over six saturdays this summer starting june twenty second the day after the summer solstice saturday june 22nd saturday june 29th saturday july 6th saturday july 13th saturday july 20th and saturday july 27th from 12 to 4 p.m um i've also just been informed that uh the last session for july 27th and i will have to send out an email to the people who have already subscribed for the seminar actually has to be pushed back by a couple of hours because the room is not going to be available at noon on that day so the last session will take place starting at 2 p.m and it will go from 2 to 6 on july 27th only only july 27th 2 to 6 p.m that's a uh a change in the schedule for the natural law seminar the seminar will be hosted at liberty's pub on the second floor of the pub we have a whole second floor reserved liberties is at 705 north 2nd street in philadelphia that's the corner of second and fairmont streets enrollment donation is 177.60 cents the donation method is a check or money order made payable to cash and you can get more information on the flyer on uh my website in the news section about the natural law seminar or you can actually get it right with this podcast it'll be included in the images section so that's the natural law seminar and we have a great class shaping up for the very first one enrollment is still open for the next few days until june 8th the next announcement is that i will be taking place in taking part in a panel discussion on the occult coming up in new york city this month on june 27th so this is going to be taking place at the meta center in new york city in manhattan it's called the keys to the occult and the evolution of consciousness um also taking place uh also taking part in this uh great discussion panel will be pam grossman curtis davis and gary jansen and the panel will be hosted by alan steinfeld so two speakers from the free or mine conference all three if you include myself three speakers from the free remind two conference uh taking part in this uh great panel discussion on occultism the topics that they're going to discuss is what is the difference between the occult and spirituality do the occult sciences still have value today is there a reason for their secrecy why is this knowledge now emerging and how can we use it and is occult knowledge there to activate a higher potential in ourselves these are the general topics of discussion that are going to be taking place at this panel so this will be happening at the meta center in new york city on thursday june 27 from 7 pm to 9 45 pm for more information or to get tickets you can go to metacenter ny a c e n t e r n y dot com meta center ny dot com so really looking forward to that event and i want to thank uh both curtis davis and alan steinfeld for their work and setting that up and inviting me to be a part of that with that having been said the last uh i guess you could call it an event announcement uh it's an event recounting uh i'm sure most people have already heard the news that after the end the fed rally that took place on may 18th uh here in philadelphia me and my wife my partner barb were unlawfully and illegally arrested and detained outside of independence mall and the liberty bell for doing absolutely nothing except exercising our natural rights to freedom of speech and freedom of the press this is what america has turned into ladies and gentlemen criminal thugs usurping people's natural rights to speak freely in the cradle of freedom philadelphia independence mall where the declaration of independence was signed this has been a news item on my website over 50 000 people have seen the video the aftermath of what happened and us being uh you know uh handcuffed uh i still have damage in my hand that i have not been able to see a doctor yet because i don't have the funds to do so at this point i we these criminals will be being sued and taken into their own court system on criminal charges um going to be starting that process very shortly but um what i want to do before i get into the presentation for this podcast is just read the account that i wrote on my website this is in the news section you can also click into it from the latest news feed on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot com website um i called this article that i wrote a little summary about the event free speech rights are being shut down in philadelphia and throughout all of america so here is this recounting i'm simply going to read this because quite frankly i'm almost tired of telling this story because i've been on many different radio shows talking about it i'm sure other people who interview me are going to want to uh have a recounting on their show so they can get the word out to concerned americans that this country is already a police state forget being turned into one it is a police state now as we speak and measures need to be taken to undo that by the citizens of this country they need to to grow the courage and the will to actually stop this police state so i'll just read the account and um i'm also going to post this in pdf form on the pot with the podcast as well you can download that and distribute it if you see fit to do so so here we go on saturday may 18th at three o'clock p.m i was walking with my wife barb in philadelphia from market street to chestnut street between 5th and 6th streets and handed out a few flyers about how the federal reserve bank is devaluing our nation's currency to people standing in line at the liberty bell location something that i have done almost 20 times in the past i briefly spoke to a couple of them who asked me for more information we then proceeded to continue to walk to chestnut street where we were stopped by two park police officers who said that i could not hand out flyers without a permit i had already finished handing them out actually i had a few left in my hand and was in the process of leaving the area they began citing some obscure federal regulation that i had never heard of i calmly told them that i was peacefully exercising the rights of free speech and free press as i was walking through the area which are natural rights which cannot be granted by man nor alienated from man and which they do not have the quote unquote right regardless of what the terms of their job may tell them to usurp from me or to stop me from exercising that is not one of their rights regardless of what they think and i'm adding on to this here uh you know i'm stopping the the recounting because they kept telling us we're just doing our job and i kept saying no you're not just doing your job you are taking away free people's rights you are usurping natural rights is what you're doing you are taking other people's rights which you don't have the right to do and i was asserting that very clearly which is what should be done when somebody comes over to you and tells you that you can't exercise a natural right if you're not harming anybody if you're not defrauding anybody if you're not stealing anybody's property then no one has the right to accost you and tell you to stop what you're doing i was exercising that which is a right a moral natural right peacefully engaging people with speech and information which is every human being on this planet's right everyone and no other human being has the right to tell any other human being that they may not exercise that right i don't care what anybody thinks i don't care what anybody tells you that's true eternally i don't care what right quote unquote regulation says otherwise it's invalid because it's immoral it's not in harmony with the laws of nature and common sense which is what these people don't have no conscience no common sense their order followers who will do anything to follow an order as long as they receive a paycheck to do so and some petty sense of thug power because that's all these people are thugs and criminals continuing with the recounting i informed them that on the unalienable rights to free speech and free press were also guaranteed and protected by the first amendment of the constitution of the united states of america which as supposedly anyway the highest legal document of american law certainly trumps and negates any unconstitutional federal regulation which they were quoting to me even under their own legal system and to stop again for another moment this doesn't mean i'm a constitutionalist i don't believe in the authority of man period as such i'm an anarchonist and that's the word i'm going to start using for it instead of anarchist i'm an anarchonist i don't believe in master slave relationships i'm not a slave i'm not your subject regardless of what you think i stand against the idea of their being archons people who tell other people what to do even if they're not hurting anybody else that's called telling somebody else you're their master and they have to obey your commands well you're not the archon of anything and people need to understand we need to do away with people who think that there are cons this needs to be gone from the earth it needs to be gone this whole idea that anybody is in authority needs to be gone from the earth we need to expunge this idea from people's minds that still believe in this crap it's unbelievable the year is 2013 and people still believe that there's kings and subjects that there's masters and slaves and most people support this crap because they're house slaves you know what most people in this country are they're their samuel l jackson character from django unchained go watch the movie and that's what the people of america have turned into and you can't even insult them by telling them that because they're too dumb to even understand the reference they're too dumb to even understand civil war period slavery they think of that as the only form of slavery too and then they'll get offended when you tell them that ball and chain and shackled slavery is not the only form of slavery that exists has existed in the world and exists now it's not the only thing that is is slavery slavery is more than that slavery is the notion that somebody's in authority and can tell you what you can and cannot do if you're not hurting anybody else that's slavery slavery is taxation theft against your will of the product of your labor in ball and chain slavery it just happens to be a hundred percent and at the point of a gun and it's still at the point of a gun if you don't do it today prohibition is slavery telling somebody what they can and can't put into their body because it's a form it's it's a claim of ownership against your body and people can't see that because their heads too wrapped up in crap and illusions continuing with the recounting again so i informed them that they were violating natural human rights by even attempting to stop people from exercising these rights and claiming that our free speech rights can be invalidated by an obscure federal regulation and by making the claim that i now needed to pay the federal government for permission i need they were telling me i need to pay the federal government permission to exercise a natural human right of speech and people who say mark you're getting angry about this yeah you're damn right i'm angry about it and something is broken inside of you if you're not angry about this happening something's been robbed from you a natural human instinct for self-preservation has been robbed from you and the preservation of your natural rights that are a birthright from the creator of the universe if you're not angry when those things are attempted to be taken from you your rights and your freedom and you're not angry you are broken that means something's irreparably wrong with you perhaps irreparably and broken means you've been turned into a slave that's what broken means you're no longer even offering any resistance to your own slavery like when you break a horse to allow a br you break a wild horse to allow your you to to ride on it without any any resistance and the horse will go wherever you want to go if you steer him in that direction that's called breaking and when the mind is broken to a certain point people become just like that horse a willing beast of burden continuing after informing them that they were violating these rights i simply attempt attempted to walk away toward 5th street on chestnut street when these park police told me that i was not free to walk away from them and i asked them at that point what have i done have i violated anyone else's rights have i done any harm to another person have i defrauded someone have i violated anybody's property have i stolen anything from anyone and they repeatedly said no no you haven't done any of those things i said well then you have no right to tell me that i'm not free to walk away i've done nothing wrong and you're telling me you're going to take my freedom of movement away and they said yes you're not free to walk away from us so they told me i was not free to walk away from them even though i had long since finished handing out anyone handing anyone any flyers and had done absolutely nothing to harm or violate anyone else's rights they appeared to be viciously angered at my declaration that i had engaged in a peaceful activity that was a natural right and that they had no right to attempt me just to attempt to stop me from exercising it they were just viciously angered that i wasn't totally cow towing and bowing down and saying yo you're the authority and i have to do what you say you're not the authority and i don't have to do what you say if i'm not hurting anybody else you have no right to stop me from doing what i'm doing or or especially to continue on my way in my freedom of movement and this is america ladies and gentlemen this is america now in front of independence hall and once again if you're not vicious if you're not viciously angered by this enough to start taking action and speaking out against these abuses of human rights something is wrong with you and i'll be the person to tell you that you are broken there is something broken inside of your soul if you're not angry at this and you need to get your head right if that's where you're at anybody that thinks that anybody can pass a law this is a crime of every person at the federal level who voted for this the nerve of somebody saying we're going to vote in a law that says you have to pay permission to speak and hand out literature to someone else and i'll tell you what the flyer said in a moment after i'm finished that finished this account so i'll continue they appeared to be viciously angered at my declaration that i had engaged in a peaceful activity that was a natural right and that they had no right to attempt to stop me from exercising it along with many other park police who had gathered while i was speaking to the original two officers they followed me and barb onto chestnut street and violently stopped us from proceeding on our way put handcuffs on both of us and deliberately put mine on so tight mine were applied so tightly that i have now lost feeling in a large portion of the top of my left hand and and knuckles on my left hand it feels like i've been given novocaine and the the part of my left hand has been numb and it the feeling has still not returned this is a subtle form of torture that they do to people who don't obey them like little broken animals which i am not no you're not my master you're you're not my owner and you're gonna get that through your head we're gonna put it through your head that you're not our owners that's gonna be put through your head whether you want it there or not you're gonna find out that you're not our owners you're just a bunch of little boys frightened little boys with some kind of nested trauma that you can't work through for some reason about what your mommy or daddy did to you when you were when you were young and that's no excuse to violate other people's rights i don't really honestly it's none of my business what happened to you when you were young or when you were a teenager that traumatized you and put you in thug victim mentality mindset psychologically that's up to you and the people around you to help you work through that situation and if you listen to these podcasts maybe you'll understand a little bit more about that and start working through that trauma instead of trying to express it and take it out on other people in a way that is violent that you have no right to do that's morally wrong and you know it because nobody is so stupid that you think that you have the right to shut down free speech first of all you're shutting down your own free speech you're shutting down the free speech of your family you're shutting down the free speech of your children you're a moron who's putting your own self into a cage into a prison and you you're trying to say that's not what's happening because you're broken there's something wrong with you and you need to get help because you're mentally unfit to even be walking around in society let alone doing some job that carries some responsibility with it you're a broken boy and for people who think i'm venting i'll tell this i'll tell this to their face i'm not just venting because i'm on the air bring some of these people in front of me you think i won't go back there and and start handing out flyers again you think i'm not going to continue to exercise free speech you're wrong and we'll organize a whole event of just flyering for any cause you want in front of the liberty bell because that's our right to do so and you're not going to stop us from exercising it we're going to stop you get that through your head continuing with the account they put the cuffs on so tightly that they've caused nerve damage in my wrist and stolen something from me which they have no right to steal feeling in a part of my body's been stolen from me these people think they're god they think they can do whatever they want and get away with it and if americans don't show them that they're wrong they're going to continue with this course of action i'm telling you now the time now is to rise up ladies and gentlemen the time is to now rise up because when they're putting down free speech gulags are right behind the right around the corner that's what's next if you study any historical accounts of how an open society gets turned into a closed society that's what's on the way next and people are sitting there with their thumb up their ass doing nothing attacking other people complaining about this and that that doesn't matter when your rights are being shut down before your eyes and you're still not speaking other people you're still just listening to somebody you need to be speaking to as many other people as possible get out of your fear and speak so mine were applied so tight that i've lost feeling in a large portion of the top of my left hand will need eventually to see a doctor about possible permanent nerve damage they unlawfully arrested our freedom of movement for over 20 minutes keeping us there detained in which i launched into a tirade about what was going on in america and you can watch that in the video that is on the news section of the site i'll post the video with this they unlawfully searched my person when i told them i didn't concert to any sen uh searches violating my natural rights my constitutionally protected fourth under the fourth amendment rights that are constitutionally protected on their fourth amendment against illegal searches and seizures because that was an unlawful illegal search and seizure they stole my property in the form of the remaining flyers which i had paid to print took them claiming that they were evidence evidence of what no crime had been committed there's no evidence there to collect and then adding insult to injury they also stole a twenty dollar bill from my wallet which i discovered was missing when they returned it to me after releasing us i mean this is what we're dealing with common thug thieves common thug thieves in a costume in a uniform with a badge thinking that they're an authority and all you are is a thug thief and people have any respect left for people in a uniform with a badge and they think this is just this is just a few no this this is you know what it is it's total bullshit that you people think they're this is just a few bad apples who give the other people bad names bullshit this is the common everyday thing that takes place in america this is the rule not the exception it's the rule and the people who think this is an exception need to get their head screwed on straight and understand this is the rule this is a systemic infection that needs to be routed out and weeded out it's a systemic infection this is standard operating procedure and standard policy because these people think they're god who can get away with any crime because people think they're the authorities that's where we're at in america you got a criminal thug class that is there to protect the ruling class thinking that their gods and that they have authority over other people and can do any crimes that they want including up to killing people and get away with it and the american citizens re is going to sit there on their ass and not show them that they're wrong well i got news for them they think that's what's going to happen but trust me you little boys you little traumatized boys are in for a rude awakening in this country because you are totally out of touch with the sentiment that exists in this nation right now you are out of touch because you're not paying attention your brain scattered you're totally scatterbrained you're not paying attention and you don't understand where the sentiment is at because i'm telling you where the sentiment is at is very dangerous for you and you should be scared you should be scared because i'm telling you i'm the person who's been trying to prevent what's coming in america trying to prevent what is coming i don't want to see a hot armed revolution in this country but that's what you are going to be creating you are going to be the causal factor of doing that not people like me i'm trying to make the transition out of this peaceful you're the one who's trying to prevent that peaceful transition by holding on to a dead corpse called government an authority it's a dead corpse that you're trying to hold on to desperately because people everywhere are realizing it's a bullshit scam and they're waking up to how they've been scammed and you're afraid that that people are going to somehow just take violence out on you when that's not what we're trying to do at all we're trying to avert that uh all the work i've been trying to do is try trying to avert the violence you're the one who's carrying out violence and then ensuring that a hot revolution is going to be coming you're ensuring that by your very actions because i'm telling you go out to um you know things like gun shows and talk to people and the sentiment is very very bad in america people think i'm angry you haven't seen angry you don't know what is out there that people are ready to throw down at the drop of a hat let alone something is as extraordinarily important as the violation of speech rights and i'm telling you this is what the police are bringing on they're the ones that are going to be bringing that on not me i'm trying to avert that with everything that is inside of me to explain to people the difference between right and wrong to help them to understand morality which is what the key to this whole thing is hence the natural law seminar that i'm conducting about morality the laws of morality and these people are continuously breaking and violating those laws flagrantly thinking that they're going to get away with it forever and let me tell you something america may have a very very long fuse but at some point it's going to go and look out when it does because this country isn't some punk country out in asia or europe someplace that's allowed themselves to be declawed and defanged and de-venomized we're not those people we're not those people and you're going to find out how much america is not those people if you keep pushing and pushing and pushing and pushing and it's not going to be pretty it's going to be horrific and i'm trying to avert that i'm trying to give you very simple common sense advice that you are absolutely setting off a bomb in your own living room that's what you're doing you are setting you are setting off a bomb in your own presence right in front of you you're putting a bomb down and you're lighting it off that's metaphorically what you're doing to yourself because you don't understand the powder keg that is this country right now especially after all the crap with the proposed gun legislation that woke up so many millions of americans i'm telling people you better start talking more to people who are in the police and break through them somehow talk to family members who you know that their family members of police because this is what the occultists want the occultists want big bloodshed they want human sacrifice and they're they're going to get it because they're going to push people into a corner they're going to back them up against the wall and then they're going to come forward and the bloodshed is going to begin and i'm trying to avert that once again i can't say that enough my goal is to there to not have to be a hot second american revolution because i don't want to see all the deaths they're going to result in something like that i want people to understand the difference between right and wrong and when you say this to people they get offended like they don't like people think that they understand it now and you don't most people do not understand it now i want to get into that in a minute but let me continue finishing this account they attempted to give me a citation for exercising free speech without a permit which i refuse to take from them i told them repeatedly i do not understand i'm not taking that from you i don't care what you say or do i'm not accepting that the end i said you can't force me to take something against my will i'm not taking it i said do whatever you want but i'm not taking that from your hand i do not understand anything you you are saying regarding that i violated anybody's rights or done something that was quote illegal because i did not and that's what you have to tell them i do not understand i'm not standing under your authority on this issue because i did nothing wrong i'm standing in righteousness within my rights i said i refuse to take it from them because i will not admit that i did anything morally wrong or or i will not have my time wasted to quote unquote defend myself as my actions harm no other being and i was doing my duty beyond a right a duty goes beyond a right ladies and gentlemen i was doing a duty to warn people about the devaluation of their earnings and savings and in doing so exercising a natural right which is quote unquote allegedly constitutionally protected in america allegedly because lawmak quote-unquote lawmakers here think that they could just invalidate a natural right with a little federal regulation and and the sad part about it is assholes in this country actually believe that claim that you can write down we're going to restrict your free speech rights and you need to now pay the federal government permission to exercise a natural right and there are assholes in this country that would actually accept that as a valid claim and go and get a permit to speak next they'll say you'll need a permit to breathe the air to walk or to eat and people will accept it oh well the government said so so it must be true your but these people are a bunch of clowns is what they are a bunch of clowns who don't understand what a right is they told me that a warrant would be issued for my arrest if i did not take the citation from them and i still refuse to take it now since this happened we got um letters from the department of the interior which control the park service saying that all these quote-unquote citations for these quote-unquote violations have been voided and they don't consider this an issue that we will not have to pay any fines we will not have to appear in court they consider the issue closed well i don't consider it closed and these people are going to be taken in on criminal charges criminal charges will be filed for assault for theft for conspiracy because they were all in on this illegal activity together okay criminal conspiracy criminal negligence um a violation of first amendment protected natural rights violation of fourth amendment protected natural rights i'm telling you they're going to be fighting so many charges and have to hire a lawyer to fight so many criminal charges that they're going to be poor by the time this is over because that's the only way you really hurt any of these people they don't they can't comprehend the difference between right and wrong that that's meaningless trying to reach them at a soul level because they don't have one because these are destroyed souls they are destroyed people who are order followers of the state just like good little nazis just like good little german uh um secret police just like good little russian secret police just like good little um you know soviet uh pulley police that were taking people off to gulags because they were commanded to do so anybody who was a political adversary just like the ss jus they're just like the sa really the storm tai lung you know and you look back in history what happened to them when they were done being used by the nazis they got they got shanked okay in the night of the long knives you know that that's what they think of their controllers you know because they're building a superclass of controllers so now we take these people down here thanks for doing our bidding uh for the time and now we're done with you so into the meat grinder you go and this is even evidence of it at a smaller scale they know we did nothing wrong they don't want me going into their court system and waking more people up about what's going on in america so they they're throwing their employees under the bus you know that's how much they even stand up for what they're doing they basically just admitted we've done nothing wrong and given it to us in in legal writing so that's awesome because now uh the the people who did this these crimes have been totally thrown under the bus the last paragraph here is free speech is being shut down in america america is actively right before our eyes being turned into a police state such as hitler's nazi germany or stalin's soviet russia and if you do not agree with that statement after reading the above you either think that quote unquote keeping your head in the sand will make the increasing problem go away or you are a coward who will not speak up for human rights or both the rights and freedoms of your children and their children are at stake when people say they don't care because it happened to someone else and not to them they should seriously keep in mind that it could very well that it could very easily be them next or their children americans need to wake up take their eyes off the television for a few minutes and start to inform themselves about just how far into tyranny this once great nation is slipping and then do something about it do something about it knowing is not good enough what are you doing about it what action are you taking who are you speaking to i'm telling you who you need to go and speak to i'll just finish this but by speaking out to everyone around them and taking action to show so-called public servants that their immoral and criminal activities will not stand in our supposedly free land and then i put the first amendment on the second page of this document it's a pdf you can download it with this podcast or on the news section of my website in which you can see the video also post the video in the related video section with the podcast but my point here is not enough people are speaking up about the criminal injustice that is taking place in this country especially at the federal level you need to talk to police's family members and get them to try to understand that this country is on the verge of revolution which is not going to be good for anyone living in it it's not going to be good for anyone living in it they need to back down and stop following immoral orders they are acting as nazis not seas yes that's what it is nazis it is just as bad as what the nazis were doing at the very beginning of their takeover this is exactly what they were starting to do shut down all political dissent and i'll tell you what the flyer was in a moment but what i want actually let me tell you what the flyer is now and then i'll get into uh a point i want to make about morality before we go into the presentation and again this will be a long podcast today all right it's going to be you know this issue i want to touch on and then i'm going to give an extended version of the um uh new age bullshit lecture that i gave at the freer mind two conference to help clear up uh what the new age religion really is all about the the flyer was simply this it said end the fed the federal reserve bank keeping the poor poor since 1913. this is talking about the immoral monetary policy of the federal reserve system and then it said quick facts about the fed the first bullet point since the creation of the federal reserve in 1913 the dollar has lost 95 percent of its purchasing power second bullet point money creation robs people of their savings by causing the hidden tax of inflation third bullet point most of the personal income tax pays interest on the national debt directly to the federal reserve fourth bullet point the federal reserve enables congress to pay for unlimited warfare by giving them the power to borrow money without the people's consent fifth bullet point the federal reserve concentrates power into the hands of special interests and removes it from the people where it belongs and then underneath that it says get involved truthfreedomprosperity.org and cfliberty.org citizensforliberty.org cfliberty.org so those two websites and that's it that's all the flyer had on it now this is what they're saying and i've received emails from other people saying that they're trying to shut down their speech like christian preachers and things like that who want to hand prayer tracks to people which is their right to do so i may not totally agree with modern forms of christianity i consider myself someone who follows the esoteric principles of christianity of of original early christianity or what i would call simply esoteric christianity the the heart of the christian tradition but i don't believe in modern religion which is a control system just like every other form of religion you know christianity islam judaism hinduism buddhism it's all a control system there's good core principles in every one of those things if you ignore all of the astro theological trappings that they're wrapped up in and ignore all the dogma that they're wrapped up in that's all about controlling people and controlling their minds and what they're willing to look into and helping them not on making them not understand natural law is what religion's all about because it's not really thinking for yourself coming to your own conclusions and deeply and definitively recognizing the objective difference between right and wrong morality which is the core of every one of those traditions but that that's been lost that's been ignored because you're getting all lost in all the trappings that are all nonsense and all the dogmatic crap that the religion is wrapped up in and you can't see the forest for the trees you know you can't understand the simple core principles like the golden rule don't do unto others that which you would not want done unto yourself don't abuse other people's rights don't treat other people in a way that you would would wouldn't want to be treated yourself now we lose sight of that because it's all about hey don't eat this on friday of lent or uh you know uh make sure you sing this uh hymn in church you know see a priest to act as a intermediate intermediary between you and the creator to go confess your sins to or somehow you're you're unclean you're dirty yeah all of those things are about what real christianity is about you know it forget the objective difference between right and wrong forget knowing that forget really understanding the golden rule and its application in your daily life no you know go follow all the dogmatic crap you know it's all about belief not about right action i love that you know salvationism we just need to believe something and and you'll be okay yeah good luck with that a bunch of clowns think that yeah there's no role for right action in the world yeah okay whoever thinks that is a joke a joke and you're no christian you're no christian you're you're not you're an insult to what real christianity is an insult if that's what anybody thinks you're not listening to the words of the christ at all at all even a little bit who was trying to explain to people that action is the way you save yourself right action because you know the difference between right and wrong because you have conscience fully born inside of you and that is the second birth that is what being born again is and you know for all the people that want to say oh christ was you know didn't live as a man i i don't even care about any of that okay i could write books on astro theology like i tell people that that's not the point whether whether it was an actual being or not the teachings are what is valid you know and people get too lost in all that that's just another layer of distraction and not get the message to focus on it just as astro theology no it wasn't just astro theology that's what they use to dissuade people away from the real message that's what you have to understand about it there's a core truth that lies at the heart of it that's all wrapped up in astro theology that's there deliberately to try to get people not to look at the core principles and it's the same in every other religion so you know let me use this as a segue to talk about morality and just ask people this question i want to know do you think if you went back in time theoretically of course to let's say 1938 or 1939 nazi germany and you asked the average working class german citizen are you a good person are you a moral human being do you have common sense do you have real values is conscience born in you do you have truly a conscience do you really know the difference between right and wrong how many of those people do you think would have said absolutely yes indeed how dare you ask me that question i'm even offended by the fact that you've asked that question to me of course i'm a good person of course i have conscience of course i have common sense of course i know the difference between right and wrong and every one of them would have said i wholesale support this government the nazi party is good it's wholesome it's doing the right thing they're good people i support my government i guarantee you approaching 98 would have said that if you had a couple of disowners here and there they probably would have been afraid to even speak their mind but if you had two percent of the people in that time that would have said i truly do know the difference between right and wrong and this gov government is not right very very few people would have said that they all believed that they were part of something that was good and right this is how brainwashed they were and americans are no different they're no different no different whatsoever they think american citizens believe erroneously that they know the difference between right and wrong and i can assure you they do not they do not have that knowledge that knowledge is not inside of them it is not integrated within them and conscience and common sense are not truly born in them they don't even understand that conscience means common sense that common sense is having a conscience is the knowledge between right and wrong and you know what it's beyond that we're beyond nazi germany ladies and gentlemen we are in a worse position than nazi germany because most people not only will tell you that oh yeah i think i'm a good person and if you try to say you really don't understand the difference between right and wrong most of them will just tell you they don't care that they're being honest actually they're saying i don't care what rights are i don't care what wrongs are i have no interest in learning the difference between right and wrong that's where most people in america are at and that's the underlying causal reason that's the causal factor of why we're going into a police state the you wanna you wanna hear natural law in a nutshell without even going into the details it's there's one simple law as morality increases meaning the objective the knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong and then choosing the right action over the wrong action okay so you could even word it like this as the exercise of conscience increases freedom increases as morality and the exercise of conscience wanes or decreases freedom decreases that's it you know i guess i just made the people who are going to be attending the natural law seminar pretty mad because if you know that that's all you really need to know about how natural law functions of course we're going to go much deeper in depth and they'll be like really great information shared in the seminar don't let that dissuade you but um my point here is is it's very simple it's a simple law that it that operates in creation you're incapable of breaking that law just as incapable you uh you are of breaking the law of gravity no different or magnetism you are incapable of breaking that law it's in effect for all time in all places everywhere in the universe and this is what people need to understand that this is all about morality and the difference between right and wrong and what we're drawing to ourselves the horror that we are drawing to ourselves as a result of not truly understanding morality and living it believing that we're good well what we support is violence and slavery that's what all people who believe in government are there people who think they're good but they're not they're erroneous it's that's an erroneous perception that's an erroneous perception if you believe in authority what you support is violence and slavery you let me just repeat that again if you believe that government is inherently legitimate especially this one you are a person whether you understand it or not regardless of your perception of it your perception of it doesn't matter doesn't matter perception is not reality i'm not talking about anybody's perception i'm talking about what is i'm talking about the truth i'm talking about that which is real okay your perception that you are a good person is inaccurate it is absolutely not true it is erroneous because for the very reason that you support government which is based in violence which is based in the usurpation of free will of other people and turning them into someone who must obey that is called slavery that is the claim that other people belong to other people that some people belong to other people it is a claim of ownership i don't care how much of a monarchist you are you are wrong you do not have conscience and common sense truly raised in you you can think you do all you want but you are wrong you are wrong because what you are ultimately still supporting is violence and slavery and this is what i and many other people who do understand the non-aggression principle who do understand that the illegitimacy of all forms of so-called government are trying to teach people we are trying to simply teach people moral behavior explain this is a right because it doesn't harm other people this is a wrong because it does cause harm that's it and if you look at the simple example that was demonstrated here today about our arrest unlawful illegal arrest we harmed no one no one was harmed there was not one person that could come up present and say you know what what mark and barb did today harmed me and if you think that you're an ass that that's all i can say if you think we were doing something that we had didn't have a right to do you're an ass and you need your head examined your there's something physically wrong with you you have brain damage you are broken you are mentally sick you're mentally ill if that's what you think and i want other people to hear this play this for them who think that or tell it to them just like that you need help you're sick you're ill there's you have mental psychological and spiritual damage to your being to the core of your being doesn't matter what you're like physically you could be in perfect generally perfect health you're not really in perfect physical health because if you did a scan of the brain you'd realize how totally screwed up the brain actually is okay so when people say oh i'm in good health and they don't understand the principles of freedom they don't understand right from wrong they're not really in good health because if you looked at the actual structure of the brain and how the brain is electrochemically firing you'd realize something is horrifically broken inside the human brain and that happens by chronic brain hemispherical imbalance in the brain we're going to get to that in the presentation today but my point here is people think that they're good and they're not good people my family is a prime example of this you ask my family members are you good people and they'll say oh yeah i'm a good person i'm moral i know the difference between right and wrong and they're full of shit they're full of shit they're not good people they're bad people they are bad human beings that's the definition of a bad person is someone who doesn't really truly know the difference between right and wrong that's what makes a person a bad person that's what makes them apt to do the work of evil and to keep supporting the work of evil because they're so unknowledgeable they're so ignorant they're they're uninformed they're not paying attention to what is real and what is true they have no obligation to what is true in their life they don't care about what's true all they give a shit about is themselves thinking that somehow that that's going to lead to prosperity when in fact that's the path directly in to the cage that you're going to live in forever until people get their head out from up their ass and realize i can't continue to only care about me i have to care about what's true i have to care about what's right i have to care about what's really taking place in the world that is going against truth and goodness and morality and rights and then get involved and share that and speak it to people the reason this police state keeps coming on is because again there's not enough people speaking that the chorus of voices needs to be so loud and so omnipresent that it is completely unavoidable everywhere you walk that's what the great work is ladies and gentlemen and people are loathe to do it because they're worried about what my family member is going to say about me what's this guy going to say at me what's this guy at the bar going to say what's the people i hang out and go to the ball game with going to say what is any of that gonna matter when you are going to be living in a prison and in fact you already are get out of that fear by whatever means you have to do to take yourself up out of that level of fear do it just start speaking the fear will leave automatically organically once you start actually speaking and i'm telling you who you have to reach you have to reach the police you have to reach them so they begin to understand what they're not the good guys you think you're the good guys you've been led to believe you're the good guys and you're not the good guys look out look through all human history why do you think they even call it a police state it is called a police state because the police are the people who implement the totalitarianism it isn't called a politician state it isn't called a judge state it isn't called a lawyer state it isn't called a bank or state it's called a police state for a reason they're the people who actually do it who actually implement it and all the military who's who's listening who may happen to be listening or if you have people who are in the military they need to understand they're going to need to step up and come and join the side of right instead of thinking that you're all about following orders well all the people you say you have an allegiance to that are your brothers in the military their rights are getting usurped they're they're they're people that are having their rights put down just like you and your family and you think you're doing something good by going and fighting a war ten thousand miles away the war is here it's right here in america because this country has been taken from the inside it's been taken from the inside and people who are order followers and that's all they care about i'll follow this order for a paycheck you don't even understand that this country's been taken from the inside you're not seeing the picture some people in the military are waking up and realize that they've been used and abused like the dogs that their owners call them and thrown away here we give you gave you a set of dog tags because we consider you a dog and you don't even understand the symbolism you where where people are wearing that as a badge of honor thinking that it's a good thing they have shirts and maybe i'll post the shirts that are coming out with military people depicted as dogs on them and they buy them like it's something to be proud of you are being directly insulted to your face directly insulted to your face and you say you fought for the freedom of this country bullshit there is no freedom in this country you fought for nothing you fought for the banker and politician who wants to wage war on another country to get their resources let's be totally honest that's what that's what the military's fighting for you want to fight for a just cause fight here fight here for natural human rights that are being done away with in this country open up a book for once in your life and start reading about police states through history and understand that's exactly what is already taking place here people got to wake up fast there's not that we're out of time forget forget time left there's no time left we're out of time when you see things like this going on i'm telling you right now hauling off people to secret prisons is right around the corner it's already really being done that's what guantanamo is except the word got out about it and for every guantanamo i guarantee there's 10 other secret prisons already operating at least the military have to get out of this notion in their head and people have to help them see it you're not the good guy either you're waging imperialism for the mega super rich elite class in this country you're not fighting for anything that's noble if you were fighting for something that's noble you won't even be going into the military you'd be getting involved in the fight for freedom justice and human rights right here in america so we can make this country a beacon of freedom for the rest of the world and set a shining example of what their people should do and the founders told us over and over and over and over and over and over and over again that morality was the key that once morality left the people their freedom would shortly follow and that's what we're seeing in america this is why they want to hide the knowledge of natural law they don't want people understanding natural law this is the occulted wisdom that the dark occultists are trying to hide forever from people well they can't they try to hide it by telling people there's nothing to that you shouldn't look into the occult it's all bad it's all evil there's nothing to it and by putting continuous frivolous nonsense before our eyes in the in the mainstream media issues that have nothing to do with what's really going on and just endless entertainment and just frivolous trivia you keep feeding people garbage just to keep them from that knowledge they don't want you to understand the objective difference between right and wrong once you do that you're not going to easily lay down to their control you're going to understand authority is an illusion and that they have no rights to do what they're doing and they're totally illegitimate they're just a gang of criminal thugs that never had any legitimacy and that's what they don't want people waking up to because anybody who understands natural law knows that they don't think they know it they do know it and hence i call it the most occulted knowledge so i know not that many people will hear this between now and the eighth but if you do sign up for the seminar you know and i'm not just telling you to do that you know because i want more people signing up i want serious students let me make that real clear i want people who have a dedication to this information and want to take it deeply into themselves and understand it at a deep level so that they can be a purveyor of that information i'm trying to build other teachers i don't want people who just understand and say hey oh i get it okay thanks i'm good no you're not good until you can understand it so deeply that you can teach it to someone else you're not good you haven't gone all the way so i think that's all i'm going to say on this whole issue of free speech being destroyed in america i think those who have eyes to see and ears here are going to fully get it from this recounting and the other ones that i've already done on the website and by the way i've done many interviews since this happened i've been very busy doing interviews i was on the bob i was on freighter x's show the middle chamber uh all of these are in the news section as well uh i was on the bob tuscan show i was on guy next door speaks with ivan from phoenix i was on down the rabbit hole with popeye i've been on syncretism with santos bonacci uh david whitehead did a great job co-hosting i mean i'm guest hosting for santos while he was on vacation i was on breaking all the rules with chief kessler uh a constitutional sheriff here in in pennsylvania who has started a uh constitutional militia in the state um uh he was also uh on he was at a conference so a bob gardner of the watchmen of america uh co-hosted on that show all of these shows are on my um news section and most of them are also listed still in the latest news um widget on the side of on the left hand column at what what on earth is happening dot com so definitely go and check them out uh i you know recounted this story in many of them as well and that's what like i said that's why i'm almost tired of talking about this but i felt that it definitely was uh necessary to put this down officially in the what on earth is happening podcast as well so with that having been said uh let's move on to the the main course so to speak the presentation that i gave at the freer mind 2 conference i'm going to give it here extended in depth with slides and i hope everyone enjoys it and really understands that the new age movement is something that works hand in hand with the control system it is in fact simply another religion and you know i get uh as a lead into this i just get very very i just have to laugh hysterically you know when people say i'm a new ager i'm i'm propagating new age thought nothing could be farther from the truth i've attacked a new age movement i think on day one on this podcast and radio show um i've never been into the new age movement ever okay i recognized quite early that it was a deception because it wasn't telling people about the control that is going on in the world and then propagating this ridiculous notion that if you understand that pay attention to what's going on in the world you're only going to get more control which is nonsense this is to dissuade people from speaking to other people about what's really going on and all the new agers who believe this nonsense version of the law of attraction are doing everybody a total disservice in this world so let me just start leading into this presentation with that statement and if anybody thinks that i am a new ager uh again i'll just go i'll just say there's something wrong with your brain because you're not paying attention or listening to a word i've said over 143 podcasts or in any of my videos and if that's what you think you're a very very dumb person because i've attacked the new age movement relentlessly actually and there's a reason for that it's because this is part of the polarization dialectic and that's what i'm going to get into in this presentation so let's let's go let's start okay this was originally given on april 27 2013 saturday april 27th at the free your mind 2 conference in philadelphia all the videos are still being worked on uh our video editor chris is doing a great job with all that material and we will be releasing the videos shortly please be patient we want to do a good job on it um so they will be forthcoming soon at what on at um i'm sorry um freermindconference.com the conference's website so the title of this presentation was new age bullshit and the suppression of the sacred masculine new age bullshit and the suppression of the sacred masculine

What On Earth Is Happening Show #144

Topics: *Homework Results from the first Natural Law Seminar*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Saturday August 31st 2013 we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm going to be presenting today the homework results for the natural law seminar the very first natural law seminar that was hosted here in Philadelphia from June 22nd 2013 to July 27 2013 and I want to let everyone know that that seminar was a huge success the students were great I think a lot of value was taken from the seminar by all who attended and there will be future ones planned I don't have any information on that currently but continue to listen to this podcast and to check the what on earth is happening website for announcements on future natural law seminars coming up here in the city of Philadelphia and possibly in the form of online webinars so some other quick announcements before we get into the subject matter for today the videos for the free your mind to conference are still actively being worked on Chris our great video editor is doing a great job and the preliminary designs that he's showed me look awesome people are really gonna be happy with the results it's a lot of videos to go through and process so please be patient they're gonna be ready and probably about another month I don't want to make any absolute promises but within the next couple months they will be released to the public I spoke on natural law at the grenade Friends Meeting House in guenon Pennsylvania on August 4th 2013 and that was a great presentation I really went into depth on natural law without making it the length of like a seminar but it did run a little over four hours that lecture and that was videotaped so we have that being worked on by video editor Tim Smith from sign signs of the time media and he is going to be releasing that fairly shortly hopefully within the next couple of weeks we'll see how that goes but that will be coming out and I will have a link to that in my videos section as well it'll be the first extended video on natural law that I've actually you know recorded have recorded for the water on earth is happening website so I'm really excited about that and I think that will really help a lot of people to understand natural law in a bigger way with with a lot of visuals so look for that soon on what on earth is happening calm and thanks also to Gary for hooking up that lecture at the Gwynedd Friends Meeting House really appreciated also thanks to Patrick Mangan for editing out the commercials on the what on earth is happening podcasts from Oracle broadcasting and all the shows on Oracle that I did that are still on my podcast section are now commercial free the commercials have actually been removed from those the audio editing work was done by Patrick Mannion so thanks so much for doing that work really appreciated I was I did a bunch of interviews in the time that I have not been podcasting because I took off the entire two months basically in June and July of not the entire two months but the second half of June and all of July because I was working on the natural law seminar course material and I wanted to dedicate 100% of my time to that endeavor so there were no have been no podcast since earlier on in June when I did the podcast the extended podcast on the presentation that I gave at the freer mine to conference New Age and the suppression of the sacred masculine that video is now really kind of going I don't want to say viral but it's making the rounds in the alternative news community and the truth community as we speak and I think a lot of people are gaining a lot of value from that podcast as well thanks so much to the gentleman who made that into a video slide presentation and posted it on YouTube so the interviews that I've done since I haven't been podcasting over the last couple months are all on my news section of my website and you can check those out I was interviewed on crystal kids radio with nataliemarie On June 22nd I was interviewed on Gnostic warrior radio on July 30th I was back on a cult science radio with Curtis Davis on August 7th I was interviewed by Richard Grove on his video podcast series history so it doesn't repeat on August 18th and I was interviewed recently on birth of a new earth with Jenice barceló on August 22nd so definitely check out all of that material in the what on earth is happening news section I will be speaking at the global breakthrough energy movement conference the breakthrough energy movement conference in Boulder Colorado on October 10th the conference runs for three days October 10th 11th and 12th 2013 at the University of Colorado in Boulder so thanks to Jerome for hooking up my presentation at the breakthrough energy movement conference really excited to be part of this it's going to be a huge event with tons of speakers I mean the speaker line-up is incredible I'll just briefly go down the list of speakers here Regina Meredith Jason verbally Garrett Modell Catherine Austen fits more a king foster gamble sterling Allen Joel garbin Russell Anderson Tom Valon David kneebauer or nide our Ruby carat James Martinez Mitchell Robin Fernando Vasa all Dahlstrom dan winter Jason Mott matazo Steven Ross Sasha stone Michael tell injure David Martin mark dan dan see Jamie John / Daniel Nunez Erik Nunez myself Marc passio Michael River song Mike up stone Josh Tom's mark brash a Randy Powell mark LeClair Russ Gries James Schmidt Mike Waters and Richard Dolan so this is a who's who of the alternative energy community and consciousness movement and really excited to be part of this conference coming up in Boulder I'm speaking on Thursday evening October 10th and again the conference runs from Thursday to Saturday October 10th through 12th 2013 you can go right to the front page of what on earth is happening calm and click the banner on the front page for the breakthrough energy movement and go to that page read all about the conference and there is also a place that you can order tickets right from there so do check out the their website at global de m calm that's global be em4 breakthrough energy movement calm I will also be speaking at the Omni Hotel in New Haven Connecticut this is going to be taking place Saturday October 19th 2013 this is sponsored by pattern recognition time and thank you to art and Chris Capozzi for setting all of this up and this is going to be taking place again Saturday October 30 October 19 2013 at the Omni Hotel that's at 155 Temple Street New Haven Connecticut the doors will open at 9 a.m. advance ticket sales are

$20 donation and that you could send a check or money order to Chris Capozzi the address is on the flyer which will be posted with this podcast and the at the door tickets will only be five dollars more so it'll be $25 cash donation at the door the topic will be natural law it will be an all-day seminar a one-day seminar on natural law all day it's going to be like you know a david icke style lecture where i'm going in-depth into the topic of natural law and covering everything about it and i'm condensing that material into one day of information and hopefully we'll have a nice crowd out there that really wants to delve deep into this material understand it and hopefully they will bring other people who need to see and hear this information that's the key thing that we want to see happen here we want to see people bringing other people out to and say hey this is the the why that underlies everything that's going on that you see going on in the world here's what we can do about it this is the the causal factors if we want to change what's happening in the manifested reality we have to change what's going on in the things that are causing it that and those factors lie in the human mind and the human psyche and the human heart and we need to understand and and recognize those factors if we're going to change what's happening in the external domain so everybody who's in that area please definitely get together with friends and family members and you know tell them this is information that you need to hear that you need to see that you need to be present for let's attend it together and make a day of so that's coming up October 19th in New Haven Connecticut all right so those are all the event announcements and let's move to our subject material for today which is the homework results from the first natural law seminar here in Philadelphia I'll be posting all the slides with the podcast and I will try to do my best to be accurate in giving the appropriate slide number for the slide that I am talking about so this is going to be in four sections there were four homework assignments that had results that were tabulated there was a couple other homework assignments that were essay related or ongoing work with others that were related to ongoing work with other people so they didn't have actual results that were tabulated and analyzed in the way that these other four weeks were so while the seminar itself was six weeks that this is why there are only four sections of homework results with actual pie charts and charts and graphics and things like that so let's look at the homework results for week one of the natural law seminar this assignment was given on week one it was turned in on week two and then these results were presented on week three to the class slide number one is just the title slide for the homework results and you could see that the background pattern was on an alchemical like wood cut or motif of the sacred temple the esoteric temple that exists within humanity which is the combination of the different aspects of human consciousness namely the sacred masculine and the Sacred Feminine components of consciousness symbolized by the two pillars symbolism which we've covered extensively here in former Editions episodes of what on earth is happening so that's the title slide and that's just a brief explanation for why I chose that background image for the natural law seminar okay so what was the first homework assignment the first homework assignment I'm going to read to you right now and this is the results that were actually going to analyze the first class on the natural law seminar dealt with human desires and values it dealt with objective truth versus the ideology of salep season it dealt with freewill and personal responsibility it dealt with the worldview schism or the different types of worldviews that are held by people like randomly randomness and determinism it dealt with the concepts of knowledge versus belief holding a belief system versus actually having real knowledge direct first-hand knowledge of something and it dealt with human the concept of human nature as it is thought about by most people versus conditions that they live in which has often been called nurturing conditions or simply nurture so nature versus nurture was also a theme during week number one the directions for this homework assignment were as follows the students were to choose five people each and ask them the following questions that are given in the homework assignment they were supposed to choose someone other than their own spouse or significant other or their own children but anyone else was fair game in other words I was trying to limit it away from people who actually live in their own homes as a spouse or children because their thinking would probably be much more influenced by the person themself than people who they don't live with although I allowed other family members as long as they don't really you know directly live with them in the same immediate household the further instructions were to ant ask them these questions ask them to answer these questions the five people that you chose as honestly as possible and to tell them that their answers would be recorded completely anonymously so no one would know their names and you know not to feel free to give completely honest answers they were to present the questions to them in as clear audible and steady of voice as possible using appropriate emphasis who are necessary to ask the questions and to make every effort not to influence their answers in any way to try to you know influence them toward one way or another just to get their honest answers and record them anonymously their answers were to be recorded completely anonymously on the provided answer sheets and then to be turned in in next week's class so let's get started with the first round of of results the first question was that they were to ask people is what are the three things that you desire most in life and the the results came back that the number one response was happiness or personal satisfaction some people also said comfort and peace of mind for oneself so their own happiness their own satisfaction their own comfort that was the number one response of what people want okay so I'll say this once again the number one thing that most people want is for themselves to be happy satisfied and comfortable that's the number one response the second number-one response was the second response given was success personal success personal wealth personal prosperity in other words they wanted their career to be successful and they want money flowing in that's the number two response almost as popular as the first one not quite the first had twenty point six one percent of the total responses given for this question the second and again this is slide number two for week one results the the second result was success wealth prosperity career money totaling 16.0 3% of the total responses to this question number three was health personal health their own health okay so in the top three for the responses to the question what are the three things you desire most in life my own happiness and satisfaction my own success and prosperity was second and my own health was third the health comprised thirteen point seven four percent of the total responses to this question fourth was love and personal relationships in my life so for the individual the relationships with other people taking place in their life that's what they want okay so that was twelve point two one percent of the total responses we only get to a dynamic that doesn't really involve the individual the the self in the number five most popular result which was peace meaning I guess peace in the community in the society in the world okay so that was six point one percent but you could see how low the percentage already is in who responded with something that was outside of themselves not directly related to their own particular situation or life the next response response number six was my family's success or my family's health comprising five point three four percent the seventh result was that they wanted a family they wanted to start a family or have children that was four point five eight percent another dynamic so we we there we went back to things related to service to the self or directly related to the individual then we go back to a non self serving response which is freedom now that could mean their own freedom too but in general I think they mean freedom for you know just freedom in the world in general that was two point two nine percent so just over two percent wanted freedom at all these are total responses of all the responses that everyone said only three responses were for freedom totaling two point two nine percent of all responses physical things and possessions like a house a car etc were as popular as freedom while totaling two point two nine percent moving to slide number three in this section it's a continuation with the lower results that only had a couple of responses food power safety or security service to others and sex all had two responses each totaling one point five three percent each for those particular responses then we had varied responses each had one response each and totaling 0.76 percent 0.76 percent each children with morals that was an interesting response connection to nature education equality ethical living friendship honesty kindness longevity loyalty service to God and spreading happiness to others were all had one response each again totaling 0.76 percent each so moving on to slide number four this is a pie chart breaking down the responses that either contained the dynamic of service to self versus the dynamic of service to others so was the response either service to self or service related and when you total all of those results and make a chart or a pie chart graphic like this you see that 84% of the total responses to this first question what do you desire most in your life what do you want in life eighty-four percent of people give a response related to a selfish motive the service to self they only want something that is related to something directly in their life directly affecting them in their in their personal situation 84% only 16% of responses dealt with service to others in any way as in peace freedom equality justice etc anything like that only comprised about 16% of responses so an overwhelming imbalance toward service to self versus service to others I would suggest that this is again forms part of the why that human beings are in the situation that they are in let's move on to the next slide slide number five what are the three things the quite the question number two now what are the three things you value the most in life through the three things you value the most in life not that you desire but what do you value these comprise your personal value system okay the number one response overwhelmingly was family and again I don't think that that's a necessarily bad result to say that I value my family the actual people around me in my life however this familial identification of these are the people who I identify with is still what I would call something that is not going to help to get done what we need to get done it's not morong not saying these people are not valuable to people I'm not saying that you shouldn't value your family members or you shouldn't value those who are very close to you in your life what I'm saying is that family isn't a it's not a quality that you value when you think when you really think of values you're looking at a quality that is present in your life now again we're saying it could be anything we're not saying that you have to choose a value like faith or knowledge or truth or something like that we didn't say you had to pick what is considered a conceptual value that you could say anything so if money is the thing that you value most in life be honest and say money if it's your jewelry or your clothes or whatever the kind of car you drive people were free to say anything here I'm just pointing out that this is what people identify with the things that people find the most valuable and say that they think are the most valuable are the things that they identify with in life so it's interesting to see whether we're getting to things that could and should be considered real values versus things that are simply things that people identify with I just wanted to make that clarification before we continue with the responses number one response family with over 25 percent of the total responses or a full quarter of the people who of the responses to this question were family 25.2% health was the next thing and meaning their own personal health 11.81 percent their own family I'm sorry their own friends or friendship in general was seven point eight seven percent of the total responses their own personal relationships with others or love in other words I would say that this is probably related to romantic love interest in their life five point five one percent we still haven't really hit what I would consider a real value yet okay success wealth prosperity career money again their own personal success their own personal prosperity money in general was was fifth with four point seven two percent their own happiness satisfaction and comfort three point nine four percent that was next I would say we start to hit real values at this point in the chart which is a it's very interesting the things that people desire most in life I would say we started hitting real values o peace we hit at about six percent and then others came in at about two percent we see the same dynamic in general here with education faith freedom knowledge all comprising two point three six percent and we have life itself two point three six percent resilience an interesting response of courage or resilience two point three six percent respect with the same two point three six percent truth coming down at the same level about a little over two percent it was in the results I was pretty shocked to even see the three people listed truth when responding to this question what are the three things you value most in life okay and beauty was next Beauty courage justice security spirituality or religion all came in at about one point five seven percent and then varied responses once again with only one response each comprising about point seven nine percent 0.79% of responses rounding out the list were compassion cultural identity discernment equality food generosity goodness home humility individualism kindness laughter loyalty nature peace reliability service to others and work ethic when I made a pie chart with all of these responses what I was looking for is to try to find out again relating this to the natural law seminar and helping the people to understand these results and how the mindset that people have is not conducive to generating freedom it's not conducive to becoming a truly free people that are not enslaved I looked at all of the responses that have something to do with directly have to do with truly generating a world of freedom holding these values in place for within oneself have to do with making a world that is operating under natural law in a harmonious way in other words okay and those dynamics or values are as follows they are truth knowledge freedom courage justice wisdom etc okay we're talking about actual real value systems okay things that again if people hold them to be truly valuable in their minds and in their hearts and then acted upon those values the world would be free and the people of the earth would be free when you put all of those together and this is slide number seven in section one in homework result one you see that only about ten percent approximately ten percent of responses had to do with values that are capable of generating a world of freedom and again those values were truth knowledge freedom courage and justice not one person on the whole thing actually used the word wisdom to describe something that they want that they valued they the wisdom was not on the chart okay again very telling that people don't value wisdom or philosophy filos the love of wisdom philosophy Sophos wisdom in Greek and felis sophist filos meaning love Sophos meaning wisdom they don't value philosophy they don't value wisdom it wasn't one of the responses I was even shocked to see that truth made it on to the chart with a few responses totaling 2% of the total of what people value most in life and with responses like that with truth coming in that low we can't possibly be free it's not it's not possible knowledge 2.3 percent we're going to see so much cognitive dissonance and mental schism in later results let's move on to the next slide the third question do you think that the following set of statements considered as a whole is true or false and here's what we asked the okay so do you think this is true in general this statement considered as a whole these statements or is it false truth is singular there is no such thing as my truth his truth or her truth there is only the truth there is only one way that things actually are which exists separately and independently from human perception so in other words all human beings can do is align their perception to that truth to what is is there a way that things are that which is and it's human beings job to align their perception to that which is such that they can understand it in a clear 'we recognize it and understand it so what we're really asking here is is truth objective or is it based upon perception meaning is it subjective so we're talking about here general objective knowledge versus subjective opinion which thing is true is everything just a matter of opinion and there is no actually no truth or and it's all based on perception which is called solid sysm okay we're really trying to find out here how many people are solipsistic whether they're outright solid sister or not how many people believe that truth can be known all right or that it even exists at all objectively that it exists objectively okay so the people that said yes truth is singular and it exists objectively independently from human perception was forty two point five five percent of the responses more people think the truth is based on human perception that it does not exist independently fifty seven point four five percent once again a very telling Figg figures here very telling figures moving the slide nine I made a pie chart on this this is what we were really asking though the the question up here is worded in the way that what we're really asking okay we were asking them is truth singular meaning that it is objective or is it different for everyone based upon human perception meaning that it is subjective and look at the breakdown forty two point five five percent versus fifty seven point four five percent that said it was objective this doesn't bode well folks I mean again if truth is totally subjective and is a matter of opinion we can get to make up what's right and wrong that's why we're in this situation that were in people don't think that there's actually a way that things are and it's their obligation to discover the way things actually are by aligning their perception to truth which is objective perception yes it is a it is subjective but what is is objective and it's it's our work to align our perception to the objective truth most people don't see it that way which is why we're in the prison that we're in when you have closer to 60% six out of ten thinking truth is something we get to make up versus about four out of ten who say no truth is something we have to observe and align our perceptions to so that we can understand it the people that actually believe truth is objective are in the minority and that's why we're in a prison as a species one of the many reasons the next slide slide number 10 question number four choose the file choose the set of statements from the following set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking now again you don't have to agree with every single thing written in these two sets of statements so yet is this a dialectic yes it is deliberately constructed to be a dialectic to see in general where people's mindset is at so between these two responses what we're asking them to pick is which response most closely that's why it's bolded underlined and italicized most closely resembles the way you think that's the question here's the two set of statements a the truth about events circumstances situations or happenings in the world can be known reality is not based upon perceptions or opinions reality is quote the way things actually are unquote reality is based upon truth which is objective and knowable that truth is knowable again this deals with is the person solipsistic or they not solipsistic okay that's set of statements a set of statements be the truth about events circumstances situations or happenings in the world cannot really be known perception is reality reality like perception is relative there is really no such thing as quote definitive truth unquote or quote the way things actually are unquote there is no such thing as that reality is subjective and therefore ultimately unknowable a truth cannot really be known okay now the results the people who believe that truth is knowable comprised almost sixty percent fifty nine point five seven percent said a truth is essentially objective and knowable be that truth is really unknowable cannot really be known comprised forty percent forty point four three percent of the responses breaking this down onto a pie chart in slide number eleven the question really boiled down to can truth be known or is it unknowable about says it was about a 60/40 split with sixty percent saying truth is knowable but really let this sink in folks four out of ten human beings and again you could say oh these aren't this isn't representative of the total mass of humanity you only had a small cross-section asked yes that's true however my extrapolation here or best guesstimate if you will would be if you did ask these questions to an extended audience that it was global you would probably come up with similar results to these results because the results are fairly randomized and they weren't they didn't focus on any kind of a particular target audience however I would say that the results are probably very slightly skewed toward the positive because you have to remember the people that are actually asking these questions are very conscious individuals that want to learn more about natural law and attend a seminar like this so they themselves are ready individuals they're open to receiving truth and they are thinking about these things and they're they're conscious they're they're awake or awakening and I would suggest that that very dynamic skews the results toward the positive because they're probably reaching out to some people that they know and by definition since they know them they have influenced them in some ways in their life so I wouldn't say that this constitutes a totally random series of responses because again we're dealing with largely conscious individuals that are asking the questions okay and and collecting the the data by definition right there you have I would say results that are going to be slightly skewed toward the positive so I would probably say that this dynamic is worse in the world at large and probably more than 40 people are solipsistic and believe that truth cannot be known but it's about a 60/40 split which to me is incredibly disturbing already and it should be incredibly disturbing to anyone looking at these results that a full 40 percent of people believe that it is impossible to know anything it is impossible to know truth essentially knowledge cannot actually be acquired you can only have an opinion on something imagine that imagine it's it's amazing amazing moving on to the next slide slide number twelve in Section one homework result one the next question question number five was on a scale of one to ten with one being the least and ten being the most how important is the role of truth and knowledge in your life so we just had a bunch of people in the previous question say that truth is subjective and truth is unknowable and now we're asking them well how important do you think truth is and I think where most people are interpreting this is how important do you think being told the truth to you or being live versus being lied to to you is that you are receiving something that is true okay forty six point eight one percent of all total responses were at ten for this result ten out of ten the next putt most popular response was eight totaling twenty five point five three the next was nine totaling nineteen point one five then seven with four point two six and six with four point two six no one responded five or below the average if you average all of these out was nine out of ten that's how important truth is truth and knowledge are two people and personally I in general think that this is a bunch of BS and call on it okay because the previous two responses show the mental schism you had sixty percent of people saying truth was relative and forty percent saying it was unknowable and now you have a you know overwhelming percentage saying that it's actually important to them in their life I don't believe that for an instant I don't believe they care about truth at all first of all in the responses that they about what they valued in life truth only rated two percent of total responses so how could anybody say that it's truly valuable to them after this was their response in the previous questions and again that's why I add we asked the question later on you could see how the questioning is constructed to get more honest answers okay so nine out of ten people say it's very important to them in their life the pie chart for this is on I'm sorry nine out of ten was the average response about how important it was to them in their life which again I don't really believe the pie chart for that was on slide number thirteen for this section how important is the role of truth and knowledge in your life and there's the breakdown of responses let's move to the next question slide number fourteen question number six choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a human beings have free will human beings have the ability to choose which actions they will or will not take human behavior is not predetermined human behavior is ultimately based upon freewill choice which is each individual's personal responsibility that set of statements a set of statements be human beings do not have free will human beings do not have the ability to choose which actions they will or will not take human behavior is predetermined the behavior of human beings is ultimately bound by conditions and factors which are beyond their control so therefore each individual cannot truly be held personally responsible for everything they do so this free will exist and our people responsible for their own behavior or does free will not exist and people are just like programmed and it's all predetermined and they're not responsible for what they do the responses eighty seven point two three percent of people said a human beings have free will and are responsible for their behavior ultimately twelve point seven seven percent said no we are pre-programmed every behavior is predetermined and we're not responsible for what we do the breakdown of this in a pie chart is given on slide number fifteen do human beings have free well over 87% saying yes and just under 13% saying no and I think that's an encouraging response I do think people are being honest that they do think people have free will because I think inherently people know that that's true we do have free will we do have the ability to choose which actions we will or will not take in the end ultimately everything else is a cop-out by people who just don't want the moral responsibility to choose right action over wrong action they want to try to advocate that responsibility in their life next slide slide number 16 question number 7 again choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking everything in a everything in life is chaotic and it's happening at random life in general was a cosmic accident and there does not seem to be any grand purpose or a meaningful reason for human existence or any existence really for that matter there's no purpose for anything be everything in life is preordained God is making everything happen and God knows exactly how it is all going to play out free will is an illusion because God is in total control of everything at all times and places see both randomness and structure exists in the universe simultaneously the Creator does not control every event within the creation we have been gifted with free will to choose our behaviors but when we act there are consequences to our actions which ultimately create the reality that we experience the people who said a everything is chaotic and happening at random comprised 8.51 percent of responses the people who said be everything in life is preordained and God controls at all 10.6 4 percent of total responses and see both randomness and and structure exist simultaneously so what we were getting at is are there such a thing as consequences to our behaviors yet there is also free will to choose our behaviors so there's that structure and randomness existing simultaneously and questions see 80.8 5% responded with see the overwhelming majority looking at this breakdown on a pie chart in slide number 17 is your worldview one of randomness determinism or a mixture of both that's essentially what we were asking there and you see the breakdown there about 10% each of approximately 20% either falling on the side of randomness which is a very left brain worldview or determinism which is a very right brain worldview with about 80% saying no they think it's a mixture of both and I think that this question is skewed by the way I worded it okay if we just gave him a chance between randomness and determinism they probably would have picked one or the other and not said it's something else if I didn't really elaborate on what that third position could be but having done that eight out of ten people chose that third position which i think is good because I think they inherently know that that's true and it resonates with them and that's why they answered that in the moment because I do think people do think we do have free will and I do think somewhere down the line inherently somewhere inside of them they instinctively know that there's such a thing as natural law operating and that there are consequences to our behavior even if they don't occur in the physical domain brought about by other human beings there are still consequences so I look at this one as a pretty positive result albeit skewed by the way I asked the question next slide number 18 question number 8 choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking beliefs a beliefs and opinions are very important when it comes to determining what is true or false beliefs and opinions also matter a great deal when it comes to determining what is happening in our world things can only really affect me if I believe they are real if I don't believe in something it can't really affect me in any way or have any negative impact upon my life my beliefs and opinions ultimately determine what I think is real or not set of statements B when it comes to what is true or false beliefs and opinions are pretty much meaningless truth can be recognized and discovered and it exists independently of human perceptions opinions or beliefs whether or not something in the world can affect my life does not depend upon my belief in it my beliefs and opinions do not determining what is actually happening or whether something is real or not the responses 34.0 four percent of people believe that beliefs and opinions are very important when it comes to determining what is true or not thirty-four percent think that their own beliefs have to do with whether or not something is true the people who said be formed 65 point nine six percent almost sixty six percent this is broken down in a pie chart on slide number nineteen the question that we were really asking here worded differently is are your personal beliefs important when it comes to determining truth in other words are you the arbiter of truth and a full third of people believe that they are the arbiter of truth thirty-four percent of people choosing saying yes my beliefs ultimately determine whether something is real or not now people will say well hey it's good that more people are you know saying no that's not true almost two thirds but think about how disturbing this is one in three people believe that they get to make up what's true or not based on their belief system at any given time think about that one out of three people believe they can get to make up what's true based upon their belief system at any given time that's what we're really seeing here in this result if that doesn't disturb you I don't know what will next slide slide number 20 question number nine when encountering information that conflicts with something you currently believe to be true which statement below most closely describes your approach to that information a so what we're asking is you encounter information that's uncomfortable because it conflicts with your pre-existing belief how do you handle that a I usually think that information like that can't possibly be true so more likely than not I will not look into it for myself to see if there is anything to it and B or B I will usually check to find out if the information has merit or not after I look into it for myself if I determine it was true even if it conflicted with what I previously thought I will adjust my own views accordingly now this is one of the most skewed responses that we got overwhelmingly imbalanced response toward one answer or another the people who said hey they will not look at any uncomfortable information even if it when it conflicts with their pre-existing beliefs only formed about two percent two point one three percent as a matter of fact only one admitted that would admit that giving response be that if they encounter information that's uncomfortable they'll look into it for themselves they'll determine whether it's true or not and then they will adjust their own perceptions their own views accordingly they will do the diligent research even in the face of the total discomfort that it causes them to look at their own existing belief system and say wow I was wrong about that and then they will admit that they were wrong and they will adjust their views accordingly ninety-eight percent of human beings said yes I will do that and do you know what what just let's look at this for a moment folks let's look at this being one of the most completely imbalanced responses that we got overwhelmingly people are convinced in their own mind that they will look at something that conflicts with their pre-existing belief ninety seven point eight seven percent so this is broken down in the pie chart on slide number twenty-one when encountering uncomfortable information that conflicts with something you currently believe do you dismiss it or do you look into it for yourself and there's the pie chart breakdown slide number twenty-one do you know what this represents ultimately this represents a whole lot of that's what it represents all I have to say is that these people are doing nothing but lying to themselves and I'm gonna prove it we're going to prove this not to not just gonna make a ad hominem attack and speculate we prove this in the next homework assignment which is coming up okay and show that the dynamic is actually almost entirely reversed sadly but for now that's all say about that resultant we'll revisit it a little bit later next slide slide number 23 question number 10 choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a human nature is fundamentally bad people are born with many flaws and they generally stay that way throughout their lives it is pretty much impossible to change human beings nature that's just how it is be human nature is fundamentally good people come into the world in an unplugged condition people can make mistakes in their lives but deep down inside human beings are just good people by their nature see human nature is neither good nor bad the human condition can be influenced toward either the positive or negative based upon the quality of surroundings and life interactions in which human beings exist while an individual may influence positive change in their own condition if they work to improve themselves conditions are still more fundamental to the ways most human beings behave than any inherent qualities or characteristics that they may possess so we ask people which one of those sets of statements they most closely think like 4.25% said a that human nature is fundamentally bad and can't be changed twenty one point two eight percent said human nature is fundamentally good people are under and seventy four point four seven percent almost three out of four people said human nature is neither good nor bad the human condition is influenced based on surroundings life situations etc knowledge or lack of knowledge etc now while yes I agree with that result that three out of four people said that the way people behave is influenced by conditions okay that that's ultimately our nature that we are influenceable and programmable I agree with that what I do highly suggest is that this is another very skewed result based on how I asked the question how the question was worded more people will go with that third response instead of the first two dialectical responses when given a choice to take the third option even though that third option yes I do feel that it is true so again this is a good result but I think a skewed result nonetheless the pie chart is on slide number 24 is human nature good bad or simply influenced by the conditions in which the human being lives so is is it actually about nature or is it actually about nurture and three out of four people are saying it's about nurture which again I believe is true let's go to slide number twenty five question number 11 what is the first single word that comes to your mind when you hear the word occult occult and as predicted the number one response was evil or bad with comprising twenty one point two eight percent of the total responses evil bad darkness danger or negativity the next most popular response very interestingly and surprisingly was I have no idea what that word means I don't know what the word means I've never heard the word before now think about that for a minute seventeen percent of people who were asked what the word occult meant said they've never heard of the word an additional seventeen percent said that they feel that it is simply associated with a particular form of occult practice such as magic witchcraft voodoo or devil worship so those responses totalled seventeen percent as well the fourth most popular response was the correct answer hidden to hide or secret kept secret with 10.6 4% of people actually getting the right answer about what the aquatic ultimi --nz non-related or nonsensical or just completely other wrong answers were one each totaling about two percent each with black brainwash Catholicism control deceive fringe Hollywood incorporeal religion scary science spirit world stars talismans truth or Wow a lot of those don't even make any sense but those were the other responses I broke this down this is the last slide slide number 26 in this section we have three more assignments to go through but in this section the last slide is slide number 26 what is the first single word that comes to your mind when you hear the word occult this is the breakdown on a pie chart with only about 10% of people knowing what the word occult means ninety percent of people do not know what that word even means and we think we're going to get out of this situation with nine out of ten people not even knowing what the word occult means let alone looking into it we're studying it in any form of a deep way for themselves good luck with that okay so let's move on to week number two of the homework results this is we're moving to the next section of slides slide number one is the title slide week two homework results slide number two is the directions for this week's homework in week number two I gave a homework assignment that people had to actually interact with another person and tried to convince them that they were wrong about something that they currently believed essentially so here's the actual instructions choose one person whom you feel is partially or completely uninformed regarding and even possibly resistant to discussing something that you consider critically important to understand during the times which we are living for example the false left-right paradigm the police state measures that are being taken against the public 9/11 truth issues the federal fraud of the Federal Reserve System you United States military imperialism poison in our food water drugs vaccines etc chemtrails eugenics etc any of these topics or anything else you know just something that you feel is very important to understand and you feel that this person is completely uninformed about and don't know about and need to know about and you want to pick somebody who you know that they're uninformed at or that they're even resistant to discussing these topics attempt to engage this individual in a conversation about the topic you've chosen bring any necessary documentation or evidence you wish to show them your specific aim and intent should be to help this person to understand why this is something that is important for them to know about engage the individual for at least 15 minutes pressing them even if they say they are not interested in the topic if their reaction is cold or unresponsive attempt to find out why they don't want to discuss the topic or why they are so resistant to hearing information which conflicts with what they already believe write an essay about your experience citing details about the mental and emotional dynamics experienced by both yourself and the person you chose to engage I specifically want to hear about what the other person said in response to the information you attempted to convey your perception of what the other person was feeling and most of all what you personally were feeling during this discussion do not use names including your own when describing the experience so this is a completely double anonymous thing I didn't want to know who was writing the essays I didn't want to know who they were interviewing all I was interested in is the dynamics the emotional and psychological dynamics involved in the in the end action between these individuals okay so let's look at the results there were nine interviewees all together out of the people who actually did this assignment their ages were 21 30 38 40 50 55 60 368 and 74 for an average age of interviewees were the people who were actually approached to to discuss these topics with with by the students their average ages were 55 the average age we asked people to ask them for their professions if they wished to give it so we had a builder who was can and believe it or not it's very interesting the topics that they chose to can the people chose to confront certain individuals on uncertain topics so the Builder was confronted on 9/11 truth so he should know engineering skills and building you know factors and we'll look at the results but the the law student was approached about the police state measures that are happening the nurse was approached about health and how the modern so-called health system is not really helping people to generate health but instead largely hurting them through the form of medicine that they're practicing and the teacher was talked about so-called education which is indoctrination those were the four people that actually gave their professions so we had a builder a law student a nurse and a teacher involved in this interaction slide that was slide number three now slide number four shows the mental and emotional dynamics of the interviewees the people that are being actually asked to discuss these these things okay there and again many different topics were given and what we saw is that the dynamics that were expressed by the people who were confronted or you know or approach to have a conversation on these things were all either skewed toward left brain imbalance or right brained imbalance there was absolutely no centeredness or no blending of the hemispheres of the brain it was always at every time that they were responding the responses were always imbalanced toward one brain hemisphere or the other so let's look at this slide in depth and look at some of the mental and emotional dynamics that were taking place within the minds of the interview interviewees they were in the in the essays that the students wrote they described that these people contained that the these dynamics were going on in the people that they were quote interviewing or having a discussion with that they were emotionally disconnected and completely didn't care about the topic that was brought up they just wanted to be doing something else they didn't care it wasn't something that they were concerned with interested in it all they were emotionally detached and disconnected and didn't care that's one of the dynamics that you saw throughout the essays they said that they had a lack of imagination or displayed completely inside the box thinking now not to suggest that they should be imagining things instead of try to discover the truth but they couldn't what they were saying is they couldn't imagine that the truth could be something other than the way that the official story that they had already accepted or the official paradigm that they had already accepted was they displayed complete closed mindedness denial they were in denial no matter how much evidence was given to them the evidence didn't matter they were unwilling to look at the evidence they were completely unwilling to look at the evidence if it was in contradiction to their pre-existing belief system or paradigm they did not want to hear it at all okay and this is completely the opposite of what they said in week number one it wasn't the same people but in general people said oh we're open-minded we're willing to learn new things even if it conflicts with what we already think and nothing could be further from the truth they were completely closed-minded and they were in complete denial and that they were they were unwilling to look at any of the evidence there was condescension and dismissal of the evidence even without looking into it at all total condescension total dismissal one of the quotes that was in one of the essays someone said if this were true I'd already know about it imagine that you think you already know everything you need to know that was the attitude I already know everything I need to know if this were true I'd already know about it imagine that they displayed annoyance anger and even sometimes rage at what the people were trying to tell them they kept repeating the same thing over and over as if repeating the lie would make it more true repeating something over and over and over again well this is what we were told this is what we were told it couldn't happen this way and in an example like 9/11 truth or this is what doctors say how things are you know it can't have anything to do with what you're saying it has to do with and in health care industry repetition just keep saying the same thing over and over again and that'll magically make it true they displayed ad hominem attacks over and over again they would not look at the evidence at the material all they would do is say you're crazy you're a conspiracy theorist ad hominem attacks attack the messenger try to say something nasty about the person who's trying to give the information but forget about engaging the information it doesn't matter what the information is you're not going to say I'm gonna refute this based on this evidence to the contrary and provide the evidence no you're just gonna say I think you're crazy an ad hominem attack someone even displayed bigotry when we're talking about what they were talking about 9/11 you know I disdain for Muslims and etc disdain for others who are not like them cell and then there was selfishness some people said well even if I admit that this is happening this doesn't concern me directly or I'm not gonna try to even do anything about it unless it actually affects my own personal life situation in my own personal life whatever other and justices are going on that's outside of myself and I'm not concerned with that until it happens to me someone actually said that in one of the essays selfishness and concern only for oneself and people repeatedly made justifications trying to say well this is okay because etc so forth offering justifications for wrongdoings and in justices that were happening constantly the right side of imbalance the right brain imbalanced mental and emotional dynamics that were written about in these essays after I broke down the essays and analyzed them are as follows people said that they felt that these people that they were trying to speak to and give information to were completely indoctrinated that they had just totally accepted what had been told to them through an indoctrination tactic and weren't interested in real learning that they were that they weren't interested in actually going through an educational process which involved truth discovery methods they just were constantly just wanted to accept and receive whatever the quote experts of the officials or the official story pumped out okay they displayed continuous logical fallacies and inconsistencies in attempting to even refute the evidence that was being presented to them because again these people who were talking with them brought a lot of evidence to support their claims in trying to refute their claims it was all only based on opinions and logical fallacies they never attempted to refute the claim with any counter of information ever so only logical fallacies and inconsistencies were offered as refuse toward the persons the students evidence that they were providing when they made their claims okay another right-brain dynamic was naivete and blind belief or in other words total acceptance of the official information without any supporting evidence to back it up they just believed it like a religion again a hallmark of right brain imbalance naivete cognitive dissonance their pre-existing belief was conflicting with something that could be shown to them and demonstrated absolutely so their pre-existing belief conflicts with reality and overrides the reality they would rather choose to believe in something rather than to accept data or truth which was being shown evidentially with actual provided evidence they were constantly deferring to experts while that people on the news said this the government said this the doctor said this it didn't matter what that could be shown to them to the contrary about those statements they would say well that's what the news said that's what the media said that's what the government said that's what the doctor said etc okay so deference to experts trust of the mainstream media was displayed over and over again one of the quotes by one of the interviewees why wouldn't I have heard about this on the news if this were true the news would be telling us this they actually still people still believe this they don't understand how the media is completely owned and controlled and co-opted and is being used for evil propaganda they don't get it most people still don't get it folks please do not think you're in the majority the people who understand what's going on in this world there's a lot of work to do to bring a whole lot of people over to the side of the truth and we have to get busy doing it so more right-brain forms of embed trust of government not only did they trust the mainstream media by saying why wouldn't they have told us about all this on the news they trust the government why would the government lie to us they're about our best interest they're about helping people they're about providing for us they're about defending us why would they be lying to us about this or that why wouldn't the government be telling us the truth this is where people's mindset is at ladies and gentlemen they still trust the government and finally people wrote that the interviewees express total lack of will to understand lack of will complete disempowerment no desire to want to know no desire to want to change people the older people would say I'm too old to change when people were presented with different things you could do to take charge of your health and give up the unhealthy ways of eating they would say that's too difficult to do I can't do that I don't have the will to do that and then many people would say well even if this is true what can I do about it and we've all heard the same thing from people what can I do I'm powerless I have no power to effect change what can I do about all and these are all again hallmarks of right brain imbalance no will so we had that schism the mind control schism total left brain imbalance I know it all you know I'm going to attack the messenger this can't possibly be true or I would already know about it I don't need to look at the evidence I already know left brain imbalance right brain imbalance I can't do this I can't change other people know better than me what can I do you know why would I why would people who say that they have my best interest be lying to me or trying to control me okay those were the dynamics of all the almost all of the people as we will see who were interviewed or who were attented with this information or who are tempted to have a conversation with about particular topic that made them feel uncomfortable so slide number five shows the mental and emotional dynamics of the actual students of the seminar the interviewers those who are were coming to these people with the topic the natural law seminar students I wrote underneath their nls students or interviewers and this is what they felt in their own essays according to their own words they felt frustration disappointment dejection disheartened meant anger annoyance futility rejection isolation and sorrow they felt like the guy in this image here with all the people around him asleep and he's sitting there awake but totally dejected with his head in his hands unable to believe that all these other people are completely asleep all around him and this is what the natural some natural law seminar students who were the interviewers in this process felt like this is the these are the emotional dynamics that they wrote down about what they were feeling during this process and I totally sympathize with us I totally understand I'm not putting this slide up there to continuously re-emphasize these feelings only to make people aware this is what most people feel when they are attempting to do this work and again this is a small demonstration of what the great work really is attempting to influence people to take the truth in for themselves and go through a process of truth discovery in their own life that's what the great work is ok and this is how doing it makes one feel at first and often continuously I'm not even saying that completely goes away you have to fight through it you have to will yourself through this through all of these feelings to continuously do that work and that's not easy it's not easy to do you have to master yourself you have to be able to take the reins over your emotions so that you will keep doing the great work of putting the truth out into the world so it cannot be ignored most people will do this work for five minutes and give up I try to tell people to push at least for 15 minutes to the point I said back off if they you know get so aggravated that you think it's going to come to any kind of blows or violence you know that's not what we were looking for we're not looking to have somebody end up in the hospital we're looking to try to explain to people this is something you need to know about and I'm concerned that you don't know about it and I'm gonna try to help you to understand it and you're not correct about your current position on it and that's a problem because it affects other people not just yourself okay so if these dynamics are what people are feeling the key thing to keep in mind here is you have to just be aware this is part of this work this is why people don't want to do the great work this is par for the course it's not an unexpected result I expect very much expected this exact result because I know how this goes I've been doing it for a long time and I'm still doing it and I'm gonna continue to do it and nothing's gonna set me off of that path because again while the ego based small s self may feel some of these emotions from time to time when doing this work I'm not self-serving the ego based small s self nor am I even serving the people that I'm taking this information to I am serving the truth that's all it's the way things are there's nothing emotional to get involved with regarding it it's what is the work has to be done almost in a state of emotional detachment I'm not doing it because I truly care about the people who I'm bringing the information to they could be complete strangers and I might not really deeply care about them as far as their personal lives go especially even about how deep in denial that they are and how they hate truth when it's spoken to them I'm not doing this because I care so much about them I'm doing this because I care so much about the truth that's what I serve I don't serve human beings I've made that very very clear in the past and just reiterating it here so these are feelings that you're going to encounter they have to be worked through they have to be willed through I'm not saying don't feel them emotions are very important even these negative ones it's showing you what your work is to do that's what self mastery is about it's about conquering and moving through even when you're feeling these negative emotions they're there for a reason they're showing you what your work is you got to move through them and do the work anyway that's what you're charged here to do and if enough people take on that charge and do it we'll see actual results we will see results start to move in the positive direction in the world the problem is not enough people are doing that work because they can't get past this stage they don't want to experience those emotions they don't want to experience those feelings again courage is not the lack of fear of something it's moving through it in spite of the fear of it and that's what sets so many people off from the great work they don't want to feel like this they think though if I do this like you're doing I'll feel like this all the time and I'm not gonna tell you I don't feel like this sometimes not all the time but sometimes I fall back into these feelings and guess what it doesn't matter I work through it trudged through it if you have to I don't let that that rule me I'm still gonna do the work I'm still gonna put the truth out there so that was the point of this entire exercise and if we look at the results of the exercise on the next slide slide number 6 in this section the overall mental and emotional dynamics were that 8 out of 9 of the interviewees were completely close-minded they were firmly rooted in their pre-existing belief systems to the point that they readily dismissed the information with minimal or zero willingness to look into the evidence readily dismiss the topics that were presented to them with minimal or zero willingness to look into the evidence or to even try something different than what they were already doing they would look at the evidence they wouldn't open their minds to a possibility of doing something a different way at all completely closed-minded and the slide here I put seems contradictory because it's a wide open head but you know the whole idea here is that closed mindedness leads to empty headedness these people don't really know how to think they don't know how to determine truth to determine truth from falsehood they just readily accept anything that's told to them by the so-called authority figures that's why they're in the trance that they're in there's nobody home and not only is there nobody home they think they know this is what I've called negative knowledge not meaning negative in a good or a bad sense meaning negative in the less than zero sense less than zero knowledge they have not only don't they have any real knowledge they have no truth that they've taken in they in the place of truth they fed a whole bunch of lies so to to get back to square one where they know zero you'd have to do a lot of emptying of all those lies out out of out of the head to get back to us clean slate where you could start putting it in with good putting good information into the brain negative knowledge the total percentage here is eighty eight point eight nine percent almost 90% of people displayed total closed-mindedness in this experiment in the next slide now I don't make this I don't make these numbers up folks they are what they are okay so again we're gonna see a little bit of synchronicity here symbolism eleven point eleven percent of people were open-minded eleven eleven for those people who are into the whole eleven eleven phenomenon which I most certainly am and during my awakening process I must have seen eleven eleven millions of times not thousands not hundreds not thousands probably millions of times it's unbelievable how much this number comes up during a personal awakening process I would say that that's what it is it is a call to awakening you know I very briefly I think talked about it in the past but amazingly eleven point eleven percent of people displayed open-mindedness that was one individual one interviewee was open-minded enough to look at the evidence that was shown to him they conflicted with what he already believed and he wanted to hear about why the why the reasons the causal factors and he expressed to the person who brought the information to him gratefulness for having had that conversation with him one person out of all who were quote interviewed so imagine that one person out of those nine was open-minded at all and we saw over all that really that means that moving on to slide number eight that there were really only there was only one conversation that took place all of the other things were confrontations until you get to a point where there's some sort of a mutual exchange of ideas okay and there's a flow going back and forth instead of one person attempting to give information and hitting a wall okay and there is absolutely no flow of information there is no respect back and forth it is just a one-way thing that's a confrontation it's not a conversation and again to converse means to change together you're both learning something in the process not to say that there's nothing to be learned from those confrontations because you could have planted a seed in that confrontation that might spring at a later date I won't use names here but I'll just give a little anecdote about something that could be considered initially confrontation but then eventually blooms later on a friend of ours came to the free your mind conference and didn't know much about any of the topics this person got so scared by some of the things that were discussed at the freer mind - conference that they left took off middle of the conference who said I'm not I'm taking off not coming back went drinking recent events in this individuals life and again that you would say well that's closed-minded or it's so fearful that there's no room for growth here but it's not the case because what they heard during that day was a seed and it eventually sprouted because we've just recently learned that this individual is going through some hardship in their life and as a result of that it's given them a little bit of time to rethink some things and they revisited mentally the conference and what they heard and in having some conversations with some other people during the downtime that they were having for family personal reasons which I won't get into they looked back at that what they heard at the conference and suddenly it all made sense to them and this person wrote and said I've had an epiphany and I understand what your conference was about now I get it I didn't see it before but I understand and I understand what you're trying to do so it that's amazing it's it's it's just that's phenomenal that that fact it's proof that it's not futile to keep pressing it's not resistance is not futile even confrontation is not futile putting the work forward putting the information out into the world and continuing to do that work of speaking the truth is not futile the seeds can sprout at a later time so move through those negative emotions and keep doing it that's what this whole section was about and it became about because I disagree with the hermetic approach we looked at some of the hermetic principles the principles of natural law has put forward by her medicine the ancient past and many have talked about don't try to give this information to the uninitiated to the quote swine you know in theosophy this is also put forward you know Blavatsky weren't told people never try to give people the truth because the only hate you for it I I disagree with those takes not to say I disagree with all the philosophies of these people that we're talking about her medicine Theosophists etc I agree with that I disagree with that particular aspect that we're not here to put the truth out for everyone no one has a monopoly on the truth it doesn't belong to anyone it doesn't belong to me it doesn't belong to you it doesn't belong to anyone belongs to all it belongs to everyone so who are you to say I'm gonna hold this back from people and again that's why I'm gonna start going into topics that are very controversial and are very speculative as well in many cases because people need to start thinking about these things eetu even have it put out there for their consideration whether they accept that or not you don't need to accept it you need to hear it and then look into it and decide is this worth your further pursue so we're going to get into human origins on this show we're going to get into possible interactions with extraterrestrial beings on this show we're going to get into why psychopathy may exist in the human species and what put it there we're going to get into why the human condition is the way that it is possible reasons why there it is the way that it is outside of just mind control that keeps it the way that it is what put it there to begin with the origins of evil the origins of this condition of unconsciousness that humanity is in the origins of slavery the origins of obsession with things that don't really have any truly inherent intrinsic value money gold etc we'll be looking at all this stuff on future shows so what this a result in week two ultimately comes down to is moving on to slide number nine now how open-minded are people really versus how open-minded they think they are so last week in weak ones results which I call on we looked at how open-minded people believe that they are when we ask them the question when encountering uncomfortable information that conflicts with something that you currently believe do you dismiss it or do you look into it for yourself only two percent said that they would dismiss it and 98 said that they would look into it in week number two homework result we see that the dynamic is almost completely reversed on slide number ten we see the truth now come out when we actually did this as an experiment almost 90% of people dismissed the information out of hand and only about ten looked into it for themselves the actual numbers eighty eight point eight nine percent completely dismissed the information without looking into it total closed mindedness and eleven point 11 percent of people actually would look into it they would open their mind enough to say wow this is something I need to look into I could be wrong about this and thank you for presenting this information to me now I'm gonna look into it on my own one person out of nine so this proves my contention that the earlier claims made by people that 98% of them would look into it and see if it was true and then adjust their beliefs accordingly is in fact and this proved it and again I'm not doing this to discourage anybody I'm doing it to show people what our work is to do that's what the work is this showed the class this in a big way and I think they were very appreciative of it very very interesting and profound results let's move on to week number three week number three's homework assignment was again asked people questions and tabulate the results same as week one so here were the questions slide number one is just the title slide for week 3 homework results let's move to slide number two on with the section for week three question number one do human beings have rights eighty seven point nine three percent of people said yes human beings have inherent natural rights amazingly and people would say oh that's great almost 88 percent said yes but amazingly twelve point zero seven percent 12 percent of people think there is no such thing as human rights human rights don't exist human beings don't have rights there's no such thing as rights folks twelve percent that's more than ten percent that's more than one out of ten people twelve out of a hundred people believe that there is no such thing as rights that rights don't exist for human beings we don't have rights you could look at this pie chart on slide number two here and say oh that's a great positive result but I don't look at it like that this should be a hundred percent how could anybody think that there's no such thing as right no such thing as human rights people can do whatever they want you're never violating anybody else's rights because there's no such thing that's what this result is saying 12% of people think like that that's unbelievable unimaginably disturbing slide number three question number two where do human beings rights come from so if human beings do have rights where do they come from a here's the choices a our rights come from the creator of the universe and as such they are the unalienable birthright of every human being choice B rights are philosophical constructs created by human beings so ultimately they come from human beings themselves choice numbers see rights are granted to human beings by governments depending upon the country in which a human being is born choice number D there is no such thing rights do not exist and here's the results number one response was B the number one response was B rights are philosophical constructs created by human beings so ultimately rights come from human beings themselves forty-three percent forty three point one percent of people believe that rights are made up by humans I'll say that once again forty-three percent of human beings believe that we make up what a right is and we want to know why we're enslaved thirty one percent said a that rights come from creation itself the creator of the universe the creative force and as such they are unalienable birth rights that cannot be separated from human beings less than a third of people however the third most popular response was see rights are granted to human beings by government depending upon the country in which a human being is born you ready for this folks twenty four point one four percent almost one in four people think that rights are created and granted by government to people in the countries in which they reside in the countries in which the government rules over your rights come from your owners they get to tell you what rights you have and what rights you don't have one in four people believe this the last response was D there is no such thing with about 1.7 2% of people saying that the pie chart for this result is on slide number four where two human beings rights come from now look at the result here folks if we say let's just look at come combine the results of does it come from people do rights come from people or are they inherent to the universe do they come from creation and that we are already have them inherently and they can never be changed or taken away from us less than one-third less than one out of three people believe that rights are inherent to creation and that they come from the creator of the universe over two thirds of people over two thirds almost 70 percent 69 percent of human beings think about this almost 7 out of 10 people believe that rights come from people whether it's just individuals themselves or by governments 1 in 4 believe rights are made up by government 7 out of 10 believe human beings make up the difference between right and wrong and therefore create rights and get to determine what rights are and what rights are not instead of discovering that based on the objective knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong which exist in nature unbelievable profoundly sad but also profoundly enlightening because this is the why folks that you're getting the why here this is what's going on in people's minds that's creating the external condition in which you are living so this is the why until this changes the external world cannot until these mental dynamics change the external world cannot change understand that and then understand what your work is to do our work is to change this mental dynamic by bringing these very topics up to people and showing them somehow showing them through constant work to constant effort that they are wrong about how they currently think and that is why the world is enslaved that is why the people of this planet are enslaved because of the very way that most people think and this is one of the clearest examples that people believe that rights come from people unbelievable let's move on to the next slide slide number five chu question number three choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a right and wrong or objective they exist independently from human perception right and wrong are not simply concepts made up by human beings they exist inherently in nature right and wrong never change regardless of circumstances they are existent and inherent to nature they are what they are men can discover what is right men can discover what is wrong and they can't change that that's a ok be right and wrong are concepts created by human beings right and wrong are are dependent upon human perception right and wrong can change depending upon the circumstances and I would say really in Intel then this question is you're insinuating right and wrong can change depending upon human perception changing if human perception changes we can change what right and wrong are we could turn a wrong into a right a right into a wrong if our perception changes it's not something that's independent from perception it's entirely dependent upon human perception so that's what we're saying our right and wrong dependent upon human perception so in other words are they subjective or they not dependent upon human perception or the objective the responses the most popular response was be sixty seven point two four percent people believe right and wrong are concepts that are created by human beings and therefore are subjective and can change on a whim once perception changes if human perception changes we can change what right and wrong are over two thirds of human beings believe that response a only received thirty two point seven six percent and this is depicted in the pie chart on slide number six our right and wrong objective and therefore their absolute they are what they are and they can't be changed or our right and wrong subjective and therefore relative they can change on a whim depending on human perception 67 percent of people believe that right and wrong are changeable and are subjective and are dependent upon human perception and therefore relative over sixty seven percent 67 point two four percent thirty two point seven six said that they are objective they are absolute and they are inherent in nature two out of three people are moral relativists and again according to the law of freedom which we talked a lot about in this seminar which states that freedom is proportional to morality therefore you have to have the knowledge about what the objective difference between right and wrong are and then the will to choose the right action over the wrong action and then you can be free you cannot do that in a society that embraces moral relativism because that states right and wrong or whatever we get to say whatever we say they are we get to make it up based on our perception it's not something that needs to be discovered and then aligned with so we could just choose it on a whim and change it on a whim and 2/3 of people believe that and that's why they're in a cage that's why they're in a prison because there can be no freedom in a society of people that embrace moral relativism cannot happen can not happen not only won't it ever happen it's impossible it cannot be done according to the laws of nature can't happen yet this is where our society is and we expect to be free well good luck it's never gonna happen as long as that mental dynamic does not change and I would say not only is it not changing it's growing worse rapidly we're at 2/3 of people over two-thirds over two-thirds and growing and again I would suggest these are positively skewed results based on who's asking the questions over two-thirds of people are moral relativists ladies and gentlemen a society cannot be free as long as that is the mental dynamic operating in that society it's impossible our our work needs to be to change that dynamic unless we change that dynamic don't expect freedom to break anytime soon next slide slide number seven on a scale of one to ten this is question four on a scale of one to ten with one being the least and ten being the most how important is the role of morality in your life so here again we're going to see more mental Schism we're asking people how much is moral behavior important in your life number one response ten out of ten well two thirds of people just said that they're moral relativists we could get to makeup what right and wrong are and now all of a sudden morality is hugely important to them I'm a moral relativist but morality is very important to me it doesn't even make sense in other words what they believe is right and wrong is important to them I guess is what they're saying thirty nine almost forty percent of people said ten out of ten thirty nine point six six percent thirty two point seven six percent David an eight out of ten eighteen point nine six percent gave it nine out of ten five point one seven gave it a five out of ten and three point four five gave it a 7 out of 10 there were no sixes and there were no four and below responses the average response came out to an eight point eight out of ten people believe that morality in their life is about an eight point eight of importance which again I think is because I don't think people really consider morality is very important at all truly if they're being honest with themselves because most people are moral relativists so if six out of ten say their moral relativists i don't see how this answer could possibly really be above a five a four or five if I had to make a guesstimate which means that it's people could take it or leave it they really don't care about what's right maybe it if it affects them then they're interested but injustice is taking place in the world who cares doesn't matter right and wrong whether people are choosing them not that important that's how people really think but they'll say see this is the difference between what people will say and how they really think which we saw in the first homework assignment they'll say that they're open-minded but are they really no they're lying they're lying to themselves most of all and they're straight-faced lying to another human being because they want to believe that about themselves but they're full of just saying it like it is folks sorry if you don't like the way I said it but that's what's true they're just lying to themselves let's move to slide number eight slide number eight is the pie chart about this how important is morality there you see the breakdown I call BS on this too I don't really think these people are honest you know the top three numbers comprises almost 90 percent of the chart if this were true humanity would be a free species not an enslaved one I would suggest that this is a completely erroneous result based on lying next slide slide number nine question number five choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a karma exists and has an effect upon our lives we reap what we sow that which we do to others we will eventually experience being done to ourselves in some form regardless of whether or not that experience is brought about by other human beings be karma is nonsense people can act without any karmic consequences quote unquote the only behavioral consequences we ever experience occur if and when we are caught and punished by other human beings amazingly eighty four point four eight of people say karma exists and is operating in our lives only fifteen point five two percent say no there's no such thing as Karma slide number 10 we go to the pie chart that shows this breakdown does karma exist and have an effect upon our lives over 84 percent say yes now I do believe these people actually believe this I believe this is an accurate response but what I'm totally befuddled and confused about is where do people think karmic consequence comes from what puts it into effect in creation if rights don't come from the creator of the universe and most people are saying rights come from man karma which they're admitting doesn't come from man that's right in the question that karma consequences and coming from other human beings otherwise they would have chosen B and say no there's no such thing as Karma you can only be punished by other human beings based on what your behavioral choices I want to know where these people think that karma comes from these people who are moral relativists most of them where do they imagine this comes from or what puts it into effect this law of karma so again I think instinctively intuitively people do believe you're not getting away with anything you do here that's wrong they know this on an intuitive level on a soul level you know and when when they're asked there they seem to be honest about this answer and say yeah I think karma exists and many of these people are the same people that think there's no such thing as a difference between right and wrong that exists in creation and don't think that rights come from the creator of the universe again I want to know well where in the hell do you think karma comes from then so while it's an encouraging result at least that they believe it exists you know or think that they know that it exists where does it come from of course karma exists it's called natural law and it comes from the creator of the universe the same place rights come from it's the governing dynamic that's ultimately governing our true of behavior we have a free will to act but we don't have a free will to act without consequence and karmic law or moral law or natural law gives us the result of what we've chosen through our behaviors in our lives next slide slide number 11 conscience this is question number 6 conscience is a form of a thought be emotion see action or D knowledge so what is conscience is it thought emotion action or knowledge so is conscience and expression of consciousness meaning is it thought emotion or action the three expressions of consciousness or is it something other than that is it knowledge the correct answer to this question is conscience is knowledge it means common sense common knowledge con science to know together science comes from the Latin verbs quiere which means to know or to understand it is common knowledge con means together or with common together to know to know together common knowledge the exercise of conscience is a form of action and this is what people don't understand the very very very important non-trivial difference between people will say oh that's just a triviality uh you know you're nitpicking no I'm not it's very important this distinction conscience and it's exercise are not the same thing conscience is knowledge which is knowable discoverable it is able to be understood and held in the human mind it is able to be received on the part of human beings it is knowledge which is capable of being known and received then when it is acted upon it is converted into action and if you choose the right action over the wrong action based on our knowledge conscience because of the difference between right and wrong the knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong is what conscience is if we choose the right action over the wrong action that's when we are developing wisdom so the knowledge itself conscience itself is a body of knowledge action based upon it is the exercise of conscience or lack thereof so here's the responses fifty-one percent think it's a form of thought that it only happens in the mind and it's a mental abstraction it's a mental process as thought is and conscience is not just a mental process it is knowledge is more than that there it is based upon a truth it is something that is inherent in creation because right and wrong are inherent in creation and based upon what is true what is real that which is reality 51 percent 51.7 to think it's thought twenty-five point eight six percent think it's a form of emotion fifteen point five 2% gave the correct response and said that it was knowledge and six point nine percent believe that it is action so this is proof people aren't confusing conscience with action the least amount thought that the exercise of conscience is action but most people think it's simply a form of thought and it is more than that it is knowledge so I think we need to do better work to clear that up for people and get people to understand that and in a much more in a way that involves much more clarity next slide slide number twelve what is the worst thing that can be done to a human being in their lifetime and I ask this for specific reason I knew most people were going to say to be killed or to be murdered but I wanted to see how many people thought that slavery is even worse than murder is the worst thing that could happen as I think slavery is the worst thing that could happen in a human being in their lifetime I think I would much rather die than continuously have to live as a slave they were even being held as a slave which again is why I do what I do I want to exist in all forms of freedom I'm in mental and spiritual and mental freedom already I have two out of the three I'm still being held under duress and physical in a physical form of slavery whether people acknowledge that or not or want to believe that want to acknowledge it it's true and so is everyone else on this planet two out of three aren't good enough as I've said many many many times all three need to be and are going to be present because this slavery system is coming down one way or another one way or another whether it gets done in consciousness or whether it gets done physically it's coming down one way or another and there's nothing anybody can do to stop that bet on it bet your ass on it okay so but my point here is I want to see how many people think that slavery that murder is even worse than slavery that's what I was looking for here in posing this question so here's the results on slide 12 murder of course coming in number one with 27 point 27 percent rape being second with fourteen point five five percent imprisonment with 9.09% betrayal coming in ahead of slavery or tied with slaver I should say with seven point two seven percent then slavery with an equal seven point two seven percent to just personal betrayal being lied to and deceived I mean you could put early put that together with betrayal I could have really put this together with betrayal because it's essentially the same thing but just generally keeping it with you know being deceived or lied to five point five percent if you put that together with betrayal it could come to over thirteen percent which we put it ahead of slavery torture five point four five percent isolation three point six four percent and then with one point eight two percent each disrespect homelessness illness injury injustice limitation loss love suicide tragedy in war so he said the worst thing that can happen in life is love you got to be kidding me I mean that's obviously a psychopath responding I do believe we had at least one psychopath being posed these questions whether they are a primary or a secondary psychopath some of the answers that some people gave in particularly I think it was week number week number four was totally indicative of a psychopath uh and I think maybe this might be the same person although I can't be sure of that because it was all done anonymously but uh somebody who's saying love is the worst thing that can happen to somebody in their lifetime is a seriously screwed-up individual and they need a lot of help they need a lot of mental help okay because love is the best thing that can happen to an individual in their lifetime you know and love is actually opening up one's consciousness true love capital L love is opening up it's it's not even emotional attachment to another human being as many people think that it is it true love is opening up one's consciousness to the reception of truth that's what the energy of love really is when you could do that then you can truly have a dynamic interchange with other fellow human beings and really express love that's the best thing that could ever happen to a human being I know it's the best thing that's ever happened to me in my lifetime is to experience that form of consciousness that energy so and and that's what makes good interpersonal relationships possible at all when we've opened up our mind and our heart in that way so how anybody could say love is the worst thing that could happen to somebody in their lifetime they're really psychopathic just an interesting dynamic they're at the bottom of that chart moving on the slide 13 here's these responses broken down in a pie chart for question number seven let's move on to slide number fourteen in this section question number eight choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a taxation is a function of government that is both both necessary and moral so in these next few questions we're talking about different functions of government and are they moral behaviors that people carry out to do these things or are they immoral a taxation is a function of government that is both necessary and moral many humanitarian things are done with collected taxes the quality of human life would suffer greatly if taxes were not collected so taxation should and must be continued B taxation is based upon the coercion of a human beings freewill all forms of taxation are actually the theft of the product of someone's labor by those who did not earn or create those resources themselves people pay taxes involuntarily meaning under duress because any attempt not to pay them is met with violence or the threat of violence taxation is therefore completely immoral and should not be conducted at all okay here's the responses for fifty three point four five percent of response respondents say taxation is moral a it's moral it's necessary it must be continued forty six point five five percent said no it's immoral it's based in violence and it should not be practiced that should not be continued at all in any form fairly good result I would like to see it a lot more skewed toward saying no we we need to do away with this it's not moral so slide number fifteen shows the pie chart breakdown we're still not nearly where we need to be we're not even at half and half more people still think taxation is a moral activity but almost half think it's immoral so hopefully this is moving toward the direction of more green on this chart of more people saying that it's immoral I personally think it is moving more in that direction but we have a lot more work to do in that regard of course taxation is immoral that's the correct answer it's based in violence it's slavery it's a form of slavery it's a vehicle for slavery moving on question number slide number 16 question number 9 choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a drug laws are sensible necessary and moral certain substances are off-limits for human consumption for a good reason if we made all drugs legal people would go crazy taking tons of drugs and society would fall apart in short order therefore laws prohibiting the possession and usage of illegal drugs should and must stay in effect be all drug laws are claims that what a person puts into their own body is not their decision to make this ultimately constitutes a claim that a person's body is not theirs to do as they choose with it even if they are hurting no one else as a result such a claim of ownership upon another person's body constitutes a form of slavery therefore all drug laws are based upon the coercion of freewill choice and are ultimately immoral the responses forty six point five five percent said drug laws are necessary and moral and must continue fifty three point four five percent said no that they are form of slavery they are coercion of free will they are a claim of ownership on another person's body and therefore they are immoral moving on the slide number seventeen this is the pie chart breakdown our drug laws moral or are they amoral and again we have the exact opposite dynamic from taxation with only forty six percent less than half thinking that drug laws are moral with over half fifty 3.45 saying that it should be up to an individual what they put up into they're put into there because their body belongs to them and making the claim that they may or may not put something into their body constitutes a form of slavery this is another good result I think it needs to be better but I think I do also think it's moving in the positive direction I think more and more people are realizing that the war on drugs is a complete utter farce and failure and it is immoral that it is a form of slavery and it needs to be ended so I personally see that as a good result and I think those numbers you know perhaps might be skewed a little toward the positive based on the group but I think society in general is right about where these numbers are at slide number 18 question number 10 choose the set of statements which most which most closely resembles your own thinking drive a driver's licenses are necessary and moral driving a car is not a right it is a privilege granted to people by the Department of Motor Vehicles and the Department of Transportation if people drove cars without driver's licenses there will be total chaos on the roads be traveling upon the earth whether on foot horseback boat car or any other means is a human right and it is not a privilege licences are another way of saying that you need permission from someone before you may do the action that is being licensed a certain group of people cannot claim that they are in charge of who may or may not take an action which is a right meaning an action that doesn't harm anybody else driver's land not what the potential to harm anybody else okay of course driving car might have the potential to harm somebody else but actually driving it doesn't mean you're harming somebody else okay just like owning a gun is the potential to harm somebody else but what the actual ownership doesn't mean that you're harming somebody else it's what you actually do with it so driver's licenses continuing with statement B driver's licenses are ultimately a form of coercion and extortion forcing people to beg permission and pay money to be allowed to exercise a right and they are therefore immoral the breakdown 72.4 1% of people believe that driver's licenses are necessary and moral and that government has a right to decree who may drive and who may not drive and driving as a privileged they don't believe that actual travel in a car okay whether you I'm not talking about driving as a commercial activity which the legal term driving I'm talking about traveling in a car operating a car which is someone your possession and driving it okay regardless of how the legal system sees that term okay 72% of people think that driver's licensing is a moral practice and only twenty-seven point five nine percent think that it's immoral I see this is a very bad result because people fall for licensure all the time and think that it's somehow acceptable that somebody's got to be in charge of who's able to do this activity or not able to do that's this activity even if it doesn't harm anybody else okay so our driver's license is moral or immoral moving to slide 19 this is the pie chart breakdown just under twenty eight percent say immoral and seventy two point four one percent saying that it is moral this is not good it is I don't think this is even going in the right direction I think it's probably going backwards because people fall for this whole licensure nonsense and give their rights away because they make it sound so reasonable that they have to license things that keep everybody safe it's this idea that you'll somehow be kept safe the more things are made illegal which is what licensing is you're making it illegal and then you have to beg permission from the state to engage in that activity at all when it is actually a right and not a privilege you're turning a right into a privilege so let's move on to the next slide slide number twenty which is a question number eleven what is the first single word that comes to your mind when you hear the word sovereign now what the word sovereign actually means is that we've gone over many times in the past here on this show is not a slave the word sovereign means not a slave that is the definition okay it comes from the Latin super which means above okay or not under and then regnum which means rulership or controlled by another so if you are not under rulership or control or another you are not their subject you are not their slave that's what sovereign means so the responses twenty point six nine percent said ruler that sovereign means ruler and it does the classical definition of sovereign is a ruler because a sovereign means one who is not under the rulership of another so the ruler isn't under his own rulership he rules above everybody else that's the classical definition that's where the word comes from not under ruled by another a king is a ruler because he's not owned by a ruled by anybody else he rules everybody else okay that's what each individual actually is though in reality they are a ruler of themselves and no one else that's what a sovereign really is not one who rules over others one who is not ruled by any others okay a the second response was fifth at fifteen point five two percent a government they believe that governments or nations are the sovereigns okay not the individual okay they believe that it is the government that is sovereign good that the response was government was the second response a king is the sovereign and a government is the sovereign and this is exactly proves the human condition of the belief in authority it used to be vested in one person now this con this erroneous notion of authority is vested in a government and they're claiming that they're the only sovereigns when in fact everyone is a sovereign and no one is actually a slave in reality the actual correct answer of free meaning not a slave under self-rule under self-governance was only about 10% 10.35 percent that was the next popular response next most popular response didn't know what the word meant or had never heard of the word sovereign never heard the word spoken never saw it written duck doesn't know what it means equal with the correct answer ten point three five percent people who think it means power authority or control over others which is the exact opposite of what it means not being ruled by anybody else said the eight point six two percent said that people who said it simply means independence which I didn't group in with free it probably could be grouped in with free and then you would bump that up to you know a nice percentage it would put it in at probably the top percentage but I don't really see independence not know dependency on someone else as necessarily meaning truly free free means are not ruled by anybody else there can be dependence on something and the person not necessarily be your owner they could be helping you you could have interdependence I don't necessarily see someone relying on somebody else for help as necessarily being owned by them now that can turn into that situation for sure but dependence is not necessarily slavery I'm not saying dependence is a good thing to be in saying you should scribe to be completely independent but again I don't I also don't feel any man isn't a total island unto himself as long as you're living in a society there's gonna need to be societal interaction and nobody can have every single thing independently that they that they necessarily need on their own many people strive to do this and I'm not saying there's anything wrong with trying to do that but I don't really think that's what needs to happen for people to be able to exist peacefully under natural law we can have interdependence and still be free okay somebody else can I don't necessarily have to be a farmer and a farmer doesn't necessarily know how how to fix a computer okay I could know how to fix a computer and make an interaction with a farmer who grows food and we can have an exchange okay or we can have a barter or we could just say I'll do this anyway just to you know and have a gift economy I'll give this to you you give this to me whatever giving sharing I know it's an alien concept to the vast majority of human beings out there I'm just one of those crazy people that believes we can actually share and not every single person needs to know every single thing how to do every single thing and take up their whole lives with you know having to do every aspect of life for themselves you know I don't think I need to necessarily learn everything there is to learn about electric circuit boards or plumbing or crocheting or whatever else you want to know I think that's what makes life interesting is that there's diversity and different people know different things what we all have to come together on is common sense the difference between right and wrong conscience that's the knowledge everybody needs to have as a baseline then once we start actually exercising conscience and choosing the right over the wrong then anything's possible and we won't we will we will truly be an independent Society in a free society ok so I'm going to leave that down there at eight point six two percent independent people said Bank that that's the first word that comes to mind when they hear sovereign probably because they're a member of sovereign bank a popular bank chain in America unbelievable almost seven percent six point nine percent said that rounding out the results of responses to what the sovereign mean one word that it means when you hear it at one point seven percent each one point seven two percent each absolute alone chaos God Illuminati leadership money political Saviour and stability very interesting respond they're I think that's that psychopath that I'm talking about because in other words what he's saying is it's that there can ever be sovereignty yeah well it can't happen it will never happen it's an illusory dream and it's nonsense and I think that person is probably the same person who said that love is the worst thing that could happen to a human being this is a psychopath or this is what I would call the perfect golem the perfect golem the person who has been completely destroyed in spirit their spirit is completely devastated and they're not coming back from that condition they are the perfect golem just an interesting response there that I felt I should comment on slide number 21 is a question of the pie chart for this question number 11 about what do people think sovereign means and there you see the breakdown with only about 10% of people actually knowing what the word really does mean that it means free or not a slave that's what the word sovereign means a sovereign is a free person a sovereign is a free human being a sovereign is someone who is not a slave that is what the word means no one can ever change that definition because that is what that word means it is the actual definition of the word and only about 1 in 10 people know that which is sad 9 out of 10 human beings don't know that they are sovereign that that that what sovereignty even means and therefore that they are it that it is them that it is everyone that we are all sovereign so that brings us to the next question on slide number 22 question number 12 are you a sovereign are you sovereign and only only 36.7% a little over one-third say yes I'm sovereign and I don't even think they really know what it means again I don't think this result can make sense if only 10% really know what it means how can only 10 percent really acknowledge truthfully and know that they are sovereign so I would say really 26% out of this is people who are just answering to answer and they don't really know that they're sovereign I would really say it's 10% 10.35 like the other result sixty three point oh four percent said no they are not sovereign and I have to clean up this slide I'd noticed an error on their with the pie chart not quite matching the responses I'll clean that up before I put these slides online so kind of even just disregard that statement because it'll be corrected by the time it goes up but the pie chart is right underneath the results next slide 23 very interestingly slide number 23 for people who again follow numerology and know the significance in occultism about the number 23 if this question would turn up on this slide number question number 13 are you a moral human being and yes that is the way out isn't it this result is almost identical to the result of are you an open-minded human being who is willing to hear information that conflicts with your pre-existing belief system almost the exact same result ninety seven point six two percent almost ninety eight percent said yes I'm a moral human being two point three eight percent that one person in this result again I don't think is even number four this was the homework result where we definitely got a psychopath the one person who gave those psychopathic results admitted no I'm not a moral human being this was a psychopath who didn't feel like lying that day because it was anonymous and again this is either the psychopath or the perfect golem and they're one in the same to be honest so that person I was expecting one hundred percent I was very surprised one person that one psychopath gave us an honest answer on this day and said no I'm not immoral he and knows that he's not so there's the pie chart underneath the results and I call 100% absolute and complete on this result because that's what it is like I said if you went back into Nazi Germany Circle World War 2 era around 30 1937 and 38 if you were able to travel back in time and ask the people of Nazi Germany that this same question are you a moral human being do you know the difference between right and wrong truly for yourself do you actively have a conscience and do you choose to exercise your conscience by choosing right action over wrong well action at all times in your life are you a good person they would have said absolutely yes and how dare you even insinuate otherwise by daring to ask me that question to my face that's what those good little members of the Nazi Party would have said and they would have been dead serious about it to you and I would suggest it's exactly the same situation in America today nothing has changed there is no difference these are people who believe that they are moral human beings and don't know the first thing about morality these are people who say that their moral relativists in the same homework assignment I'm a moral relativist two-thirds of people morality is relative we get to make it up and yet I'm moral everybody can get to make up what morality is so according to my own definition of right and wrong I'm moral I have absolutely no idea what it really is or not but I'm gonna tell you yes I'm a moral human being and I know the difference between right and wrong and I choose right action over wrong action in my life yeah sure you do these people are full of just to call it just like it is that's how it is folks they're just full of they're lying most of all to themselves they're lying that's the conclusion of the homework assignment number three let's move on to the last one and we'll wrap up the podcast this was the biggest one and comprised of 17 questions this is homework for the natural law seminar week for homework results moving on to this section slide number one is the title slide for week four slide number two and this was about ownership do you own your own body okay eighty-seven point five percent of people said yes I own my own body and people will say oh that's a great result we had almost 88 percent said yes I own myself I own my body but look at the result that said that they didn't look at the respondents who said they didn't 12.5% twelve and a half percent of people don't think they own their body that they are actually the owners of their body I didn't say do other people think they own you and believe that they're your owners excuse me I said do you actually own your own body are you the owner of your body and maybe they think you know they think that there's more implied in this question do you eternally own your own body can you own it forever and ever and ever and ever for eternity I'm not talking about eternal ownership I'm talking about right now in the moment do you own the body that you're in that your consciousness is inhabiting do you own this flesh and bone and sinew and blood and organs do you own your own body it's a simple question most of the people who were asked this question the response that the students told me most people sat there and thought about it they couldn't spit out the answer just like that the snap of a finger they sat there and thought about it so this and the next question which we'll get to for anybody that can't spit out the answer do you own your own body yes absolutely I own my own body my body is my own property the end if you can't spit that out there's something wrong with you I'm serious there is something mentally-retarded wrong with you and that's the problem here that people don't even know they own themselves almost 13% of people say that somebody else owns them I want to know who they think owns them or whether they're saying oh well God owns my body and I can't really own anything well hey then I'll just take your car or your house or your computer or your food you can't own anything no such thing as property God owns everything I can't actually own anything while I'm here while I'm in carnate know especially the body well then who owns it well hey I'm gonna lop off your left arm then let me use it as a club on somebody else because I feel like it because after all it's not your body so why can't I own your arm then I mean you know it's it's ridiculous nonsensical thinking that has no bearing on common sense and reality it's so self-evident should we even need to be asking a question like this should I need to even pose this question to try to find out what people think this is how totally destroyed the human mind is and that's why I did it to try to explain this to people this is what our work is I mean if you have two-thirds of people who believe right and wrong are completely relative and we get to make them up you have almost 13% of human beings believe they don't own their flesh that their consciousness inhabits we have a lot of work to do people next slide slide number three in this fourth section of homework results question number two do you own your own mind ninety-two percent little more said yeah I own my own mind ninety two point five percent seven point five percent of people say no I don't own my own mind well who owns it then I mean are you admitting that you know that you're under mind control most people don't admit that most people think that they do own their own mind and again I don't really agree with this result the answer is yes most people don't really home there no people really don't own their own mind to be honest someone else does own it but who's gonna say this outright who does some if somebody actually believes somebody else owns their mind who do they believe it is you know do they actually know about the dark occultist that I'll put forward mind control and they're saying yes I know I'm under mind control and I know I don't have ownership over my mind I don't think that's the result I don't I don't know what this result really means to be quite honest with you I'd like to ask these people while who in the hell do you think does on your mind just like who in the hell do you think does on your body I mean just God on your body and mind - there's no there's a probably the same people say there's no free will it's about the same dynamic a little over twelve percent almost thirteen percent maybe that's it maybe they just think God owns at all nobody can own anything I asked somebody this at the when I was talking to some people outside at the Occupy Philly rally when occupy was going on and when I said do you own yourself he said I don't own anything including myself and he was an african-american gentleman I mean imagine that just outright admitting I look of myself as a slave I don't know anything I don't know any property I don't know my body I don't know my mind I own nothing well as long as that dynamic stays in effect you are a slave by definition I know I Mark pacion know that I what I own and what I don't own and I do own my body and I do own my mind and they are my property my property and they are not owned by somebody else regardless of any claims that are made those claims will always be invalid they will never be legitimate and that's everybody should know that they should know it like they know their own name moving on to the next slide slide number four in this section question number three choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a there is such a thing as authority which is vested in certain human beings who we call governments they received this authority because many people came together and agreed to grant power to them to perform certain actions and make certain decisions for the common good of the people that's how they got that authority it's real it exists and they got it because other people came together and agreed you now have this Authority and you can make these decisions for the for the totality of people excuse me B there is no such thing as authority which is vested in humanity Authority is the false claim that some people have the moral right to issue commands while others have the moral obligation to obey those commands and have no right to refuse them that's what Authority is so how many people said a or B 60% said a Authority exists it is real and the government has it and they received it because the people said that they have it and B 40% said there's no such thing as authority vested in humanity Authority is an illusion it's a false claim I'm impressed with this result that that many people think that Authority is illusory but still of course more than half believe that it is real I would probably suggest that this is a skewed result toward the positive and that probably it's more close to it something like seventy five twenty five or seventy thirty if that okay so yeah maybe 8020 is probably a little more accurate in the world at large and that that makes kind of sense to me to say that it's probably 8020 because if you look at the dynamics involved in the American Revolution about two out of ten people really supported independence and breaking free from the quote authority of a psychopathic King we might groan gotten one more person out of five to accept that notion maybe two out of five people think that I don't know I tend to look at that this might be a little bit too on the positive side to be true I I might be more inclined to agree that it's about 30% but there's the pie chart on slide number five is Authority real and legitimate sixty percent still think authority is legitimate with forty percent saying no is it is an illusion it is only a false claim moving on to the next slide slide number six this is question number four choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking hey all human beings have the same rights no one has any special powers or abilities that give them any more rights than anyone else rights are inherent and as such new rights cannot be invented and granted by some people to other people or be some human beings have rights that others do not when certain people enter specific institutions like government military and police they receive rights to do certain things that the public does not have the right to do so do we all have the same rights or are there supermen who have special rights they get to they get granted rights that don't exist for others okay so slide number seven shows the pie chart between this breakdown only three out of four people believe we all have the same rights a full one out of four people on earth or at least in this study which i think is pretty representative of the accurate dynamic that's taking place in people's minds one in four people believe that no certain people have special rights I would say that's probably try to say it's actually really more than that I would say you know we're probably it's probably at about half and half this is probably skewed toward the positive but overall somewhat of an encouraging result that at least we have 75% of people who believe everybody has the same rights and again you have to wonder about that because people are mostly moral relativist so what does that mean in their mind you know they don't really know the objective difference between a right and a wrong next slide slide number eight choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a if every single person on earth except one man agreed that it was okay to steal property or possessions from that man and then they stole from him their action would be acceptable because after all every person except only one agreed that it was okay B if every single person on earth except one man agreed that it was okay to steal from that man and then they stole from him their action would be unacceptable it does not matter how many people agree that something wrong is okay it still remains morally wrong this is the only response that we got a hundred percent one hundred percent of people said B it's still morally wrong to steal from somebody even if everybody agrees to it and I am calling on this response and I'm calling because I believe people say that that's what they think but in practice they don't really live that they think that people have a right to steal that's called government with taxation so again people are in total cognitive dissonance so the pie chart of course there's no real need for it's a hundred percent but he's on slide number nine what we were asking is can majority approval turned wrong into right one hundred percent say that they think no that can't be done that rights are rights wrongs are wrongs and you can't turn a right into a wrong or wrong into a right you can't turn it wrong into a right at least okay I think that's a total answer I think they're lying to themselves and to others and the proof of it is on slide number ten the mental schism or cognitive dissonance that is shown between these two answers okay last week we asked people is taxation moral or immoral in week number three and over half of them say yes it's moral and you could say well then they don't know that taxation is theft okay that they don't know that this is this is morally wrong and they think that it's morally acceptable so there's this schism here between people who think that it's moral and fifth that's 53% of response in the question from week number three but here in week four we're saying can majority approval which is what voting taxation into law or agreeing to taxation through government is that's majority approval you're saying well the government says that we're allowed to do this they've voted they voted it they've made laws on it and now they're gonna send enforcers out to do this immoral activity well that makes it moral okay they passed it into law so there are they're allowed to do it we have to obey it that people don't really believe that majority approval cannot turn or wrong into a right they believe it can this is proof of it this is proof that they're in cognitive dissonance that they say one thing but they actually believe another you can't say that you believe that majority approval cannot turn or wrong into a right on one hand and then on the other hand say you believe taxation is moral the two things are antithetical to each other in reality but yet that's what people claim next slide slide number 11 this is question number 6 choose a set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a if something is legal that means that it is moral and therefore it would be okay to do that behavior if something is illegal that means that it is immoral and therefore it would not be okay to do that behavior when determining whether or not to perform an action someone should first make sure that it is legal and if it is not they should not do it or be just because something is legal does not necessarily mean that it is moral likewise just because something is illegal does not necessarily make it immoral whether or not someone should partake in a particular behavior should be judged on the basis of whether or not it causes harm to someone else not whether it is legal or not now again we got a very very imbalanced result on this with 95% of the responses answering be that legality does not necessarily equate to morality and illegality does not necessarily equate to immorality now again you would imagine this is a very very positive response and slide number 12 shows the pie chart between this breakdown we're asking this legal equal moral and illegal equal immoral ninety-five percent said no that's not necessarily true what we're only five percent said yes if it's legal its moral and if it's illegal it's immoral those are equivalents but do I really believe that and no I don't and then we're gonna prove it and the next question is actually going to prove it that I believe that this is a answer on the part of the respondents and that they're lying not only to themselves but to the person asking them that question this isn't how they really think that's what they say they think and they're liars they're deliberately lying or they're believing in their own mind that they think this way when their actions betray what they say they think and we'll prove this momentarily slide number thirteen question seven choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a if someone considered a particularly immoral for the reason that it punished people for doing something that did not cause harm to anyone else in other words a victimless quote crime that person would still be under obligation meaning moral obligation I probably should have put the word moral in there they would still be under obligation to obey at law until they could find a way to get it changed to change that law or be victimless quote crimes are no crimes at all if someone is not being harmed by a particular behavior then that behavior is a right and no one would be under any moral obligation to obey a law that prohibited that behavior the responses sixty two point five percent of people say a that regardless of whether a behavior is harming someone else if it's prohibited by law someone would still be under moral obligation to obey that law until they could find a way to change it 62 point five percent said that whereas only thirty seven percent of people say no one is under any moral obligation to obey a law that prohibits a behavior that does not harm anybody else or in other words victimless crime laws like prohibition for example okay so this is proof proof that the answer in the previous question does legal equal moral and illegal equal immoral on the part of the respondents is total so slide number fifteen showing the results of question seven do people have a moral obligation to obey laws that would punish them for committing victimless quote so-called crimes and there's the breakdown via the pie chart so let's look at this in juxtaposed to the earlier question slide number fifteen the mental schism or the cognitive dissonance that is involved here the earlier question ninety-five percent of people in the last question just said that legal does not necessarily mean moral and illegal does not necessarily mean immoral yet in this question they insist that someone would still be under a moral obligation to obey a law that prohibits behavior that doesn't harm anybody you would still have to obey the Arty's which this is proof moreso of how many people believe in authority so again when you had a 60/40 split of people who believed in authority yeah it's probably somewhat accurate at least in the people who are asked answering this question there they're showing you this is how they really think the the pie chart on the right is how people really think the pie chart on the left is a lie it's what they want to tell people how they really think but they're full of they're lying to themselves that's what cognitive dissonance is next slide slide number 16 question number 8 choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a it is sensible to me that a particular behavior could be legal in one state or country and illegal in another state or country people in different states or countries get to determine what behaviors are right or wrong and make their own laws according to their preferences likewise a particular behavior such as alcohol manufacturing and consumption during the Prohibition period in the 1920s could change over time from legal to illegal in the same state or country and then become an act that could be punishable under law or be it makes no logical sense to me that a particular behavior could be considered a moral act in one state or country and an immoral act or behavior in another state or country or that a behavior could change over time from being considered moral to immoral or vice versa from immoral to moral if something is right it is right everywhere and at all times if something is wrong it is wrong everywhere at all times the fact that human beings believe that they can change or right into a wrong or a wrong into a right with the stroke of a pen is both nonsensical and pompous the responses which again I think are pretty much lies 60% of people chose be that that doesn't make sense to them and 40% chose a so again not too much of a imbalance here a 60/40 split on slide number 17 you see the pie chart breakdown what we were really asking here is the moral relativism that is inherent to man's law right and sensible and again I would suggest it's probably really the other way around probably over two thirds of people believe that really it is sensible but in this question we're getting 60 percent saying no it's not sensible and 40 percent agreeing yes I have no problem with moral relativism that is contained within man's law very discouraging result moving on to slide number 18 and the result of this is really truly unbelievable which we'll see in a moment but we ask people in question number nine here on slide number 18 what is the first single word that comes to your mind when you hear the phrase no rulers no masters and I'm going to explain a little bit more in depth on one of the particular responses we got here on this slide now no rulers no masters I was expecting overwhelmingly to receive the response freedom so when you say no rulers no masters to most people they come back with a single word freedom okay which is true here that's the result we got forty percent said the word freedom 22.5% the next most popular response came back as anarchy now most people don't know what the word anarchy truly means which is freedom which is no rulers no masters hence freedom hence no slavery okay so I needed to break this down into how many people really understood the real meaning of Anarchy versus how many people were saying anarchy and meaning a different meaning for the word okay so under this um break down here underneath the number nine which is how many people responded saying Anarchy comprising 22 point five percent of the total responses to this question the breakdown was six two and one meaning six people in the next question which was what does anarchy mean we're going to get to that in a minute said that it meant chaos two people said that it meant free or freedom one person gave a response that was nonsensical and had nothing to do with what anarchy really is it was neither what people think that it is which is chaos or what it really is which is freedom or the absence of rulers or the absence of slavery so that's the result the breakdown six two and one so we'll keep that in mind in a moment the people who said no rulers no masters the third most popular result believe it or not was the word chaos think about this folks we asked people what the first word the first single word that comes to their mind when they hear the phrase no rulers no masters nobody ruling anybody else nobody claiming to be the master over anybody else therefore nobody being subject to anybody else nobody being a slave to anyone else and the people eight people forming twenty percent of the responses to this question said that the phrase no rulers no masters to them means chaos that is 100% pure slave think that is total slave think no rulers no masters means chaos to people unbelievable and sickening rounding out the responses 22.5% we had equality false finally insane nature nothing and school okay some of these responses make no sense but a couple I really want to quote on false you know that oh that could never be true no rulers no masters false okay well more maybe they're saying that's the state today the human condition today but the the response in this little in this section comprising one person giving this response I think sometimes we always in a group get that one psychopath he said where he or she said no rulers no masters means insanity think about this it's not just chaos it is insanity to think that there can never be a state where there is no rulers no masters you are insane for even suggesting it for even putting that phrase together no rulers no masters that phrase to him equates with insanity and you know what that proves to me not not that I think or is my opinion it proves to me definitively definitely objectively that person is insane that's an insane person very insane that person is completely broken broken okay so you know maybe if the students to the class are listening if you want to find that person if you know who it was who gave that that comment because I could imagine that would probably make an impression on your mind and you remember who said that you could have that talk with them and tell them no it is they who are insane I'm telling them that they are I can prove that they are and that is in fact their true mental condition and you could tell them I said it okay because that person is broken meaning both they are completely screwed up and they are a slave meaning broken like a horse gets broken or a mule gets broken okay they're broken and they need help they need help the only thing that can help them is the truth and to take it in a big way in their life and to get their burnt brain healed because that's what that person has a burnt brain let me tell you something you want to prove it go and pay to have a SPECT scan done to your brain and they'll show you what your brain looks like and believe me you won't like what you find out because your brain is broken insane no rulers no masters equates with insane I mean you have to be kidding me the pie chart breakdown for this question is on slide number 19 the first single word that comes to your mind when you hear the phrase no rulers no masters however what I'm gonna do in the next slide on slide 20 is I'm going to present a modified pie chart breakdown because I'm taking the word anarchy here comprising 22.5% on slide 19 this orange pop piece of the pie and I'm breaking it down into its constituent six to one how many people said it meant chaos how many people said it meant freedom which was two and then how many people gave another response to what anarchy meant so we're only going to have three responses freedom chaos or other responses okay I hope people understand what I've done on this next slide by that explanation so moving on to slide 20 we have these three breakdowns total other responses twenty percent the two biggest responses what there's no rulers no masters mean freedom was the number one response which should be the number one response it should really be a hundred percent forty five percent and then second response the second most popular response to what the phrase no rulers no masters means is chaos to people in their minds if that's not one of the most incredibly disturbing social experiment results that you have heard I don't know what would disturb you people believe that the absence of rulership and slavery over other people equates to chaos that there has to be slavery in order for there to be order this is what people think thirty five percent of people think that I mean that's utter shock utter dismay and utter horror that this is how screwed up mentally people are in this world and in how much help they need to rebuild their brain and their mind and their soul their broken individuals their broken me meaning that they are literally physically psychologically mentally broken down and that means that they are enslaved broken is to break an animal means to enslave it to your will and that's what these people are the people who say no the condition of no roars and no masters meaning no slavery means chaos you are a broken person you are broken being it's unbelievable I mean I'd like to I'd like to the people who did this homework assignment if they can get people to listen to this podcast the people who gave these responses I'd love that for you to try to get them to hear this podcast the people from the natural law seminar the first one the students take this podcast to people and let them hear this I want them to know I'm saying this about them this is what the great work is it's showing people how broken they are and with that they need to heal you are in need of healing there is something wrong with you it's not acceptable for you to remain in this condition you need help and again the way that you need help is to receive truth and there is a truth no masters no rulers means freedom that's the right answer it's not a matter of opinion it's not subjective that's what it means it means nobody's ruling over anybody else there's no slavery that's called by definition freedom this is how little understanding people have of the basic meaning of words it's not my opinion it's the way it is it's what is it's not my opinion next slide slide number 12 slide number 21 what is the first single word that comes to your mind when you hear the word anarchy this is question 10 of course as predicted with one half of the total responses chaos is the response chaos disorder mayhem lawlessness breakdown and rioting chaos you can just group that all under that one word the absence of rulers or masters which is what the word honor key means to people means chaos and that's probably about the right response that's about right where it's at fifty percent actually me think that that condition means chaos the people who gave the correct answer freedom liberty sovereignty amazingly some person wrote down sovereignty for the answer of that question I was very impressed but people wrote down freedom but look at the response twenty responding and saying it means chaos only five said it meant freedom for a total of twelve point five percent rebellion or uprising 7.5 percent slavery and control think about this folks the exact opposite of what it means the polar opposite two people said slavery and control for what anarchy means to them they said anarchy and they said the first word that comes to their mind is slavery five percent five percent said it means government is the exact opposite of that it means absence of rulers hence no government absence of masters hence no slavery five percent of responses government with 2.5 percent each fight injustice not only where people get that here's mister psychopath again saying insane that Anarchy means insanity okay obviously a total totalitarian authoritarian and a broken slave a house slave let's just call that person what they are okay that's called a house slave that's what that person is it's not my opinion of what they are and I'm not making an ad hominem attack it's not an ad hominem attack I'm calling them a name but it's the truth about what they are somebody who believes that Anarchy meaning the state of the absence of slavery is insanity by definition is someone who who considers so greatly so definitely that there must be slavery that they can only be a house slave they're the perfect golem the perfectly possessed and perfectly destroyed individual whose soul has been completely destroyed that's what that person is to say insane is the first word that comes to their mind when they hear the word anarchy so anybody the things there shouldn't be slavery in the world is insane huh we're gonna find out aren't we we're gonna find out in the post governmental world just how insane the interactions are between people who believe that this form of slavery should continue and those who know that it's illegitimate and are gonna make it stop they're not just going to say they disagree with it at some point it's going to be made to end other responses to this question where nothing writes sons there's that TV show thinking again you know just like Sovereign Bank that response sons of anarchy it's the first word they think of because they're a TV head violence and then chaos I'm sorry and Yahoo which is kind of a cool little response there you know so anyway let's move on to the next slide which is the pie chart breakdown of this question slide number 22 question number 10 what do you think of when you hear the word anarchy 50% saying chaos 12% with the correct 12.5 with the correct answer of freedom government slavery and rebellion rounding out the rest of the chart and other responses forming 20% next slide slide number 23 choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking and again very appropriate that this is slide number 23 asking people is government necessary or not okay which is obviously what they have to understand in order to get out of the mind control 23 being really meaning in the occult to get out of mind-control if a if there was no government there would be chaos human beings could not live peacefully amongst each other without government they would never be able to find voluntary ways of interacting with each other without government government is a necessary institution B government does not prevent chaos from manifesting left to themselves people can use their minds to innovate and find voluntary ways of interacting with each other without government government is unnecessary and human beings would get along just fine without it let's look at the responses sixty two point five percent of people believe government must continue it is a necessary institution and there would be chaos without it thirty-seven point five percent said no we don't need it it's not necessary we human beings could get along and find ways of interacting with each other peacefully without government which of course I agree with slide number twenty four shows the pie chart breakdown with obviously over just about two-thirds of people believing that government is necessary and must continue to exist and they believe it's necessary to prevent chaos when in fact that's the dynamic that's keeping chaos in place because it's based on coercion of free will and ultimately violence and ultimately slavery so what these people are saying the response that they're giving and I believe it is an honest one these sixty two point five percent of people are saying government violence and slavery violence and slavery must continue in order to prevent chaos actually the exact opposite is true violence and slavery are chaos and can never prevent that dynamic by believing in this your continuing violence and slavery through continuing government cuz that's what it is it's violence and slavery so that's that response let's move on to question number twelve on slide number twenty five true or false it is right and virtue for certain people such as soldiers and police officers to follow orders of other people in the performance of their job so is following orders of virtue it's what we're really asking 47.5% say yes it is virtuous to follow orders in certain institutions it is virtuous to just follow orders and act without thinking if you're given an order do it follow it that's it that's virtuous 52.5% said no that's false it is not virtuous to follow orders unthinkingly and we're going to see the mental schism that comes up with this in a moment slide number 26 question 13 if person a ordered person B to commit a harmful act against person C so we have a triangle here we have an order giver an order follower and a victim of the order follower okay so person a orders person B to commit a harmful act against person C which person would be more morally culpable for the harm that resulted to person C response a is person a would be more morally culpable because because he was the one who gave the order response B is person B would be more morally culpable for the resultant harm to person C because he was the one who actually carried out the order and did the action we had a 70/30 breakdown with 70% saying person be the order follower is more morally culpable than the order giver I think this is an encouraging response I think we need to get it up to a hundred percent it's the correct answer that the order follower is always more morally culpable than the order giver because for the reason that he is the one who actually carries out the behavior and therefore is responsible for the resultant arm they're both responsible but the order follower is always more morally culpable so question I'm sorry slide number 27 shows the breakdown on a pie chart who is more morally culpable the order giver or the order follower 70% saying the order follower is more morally culpable good response but we need to get that up to a hundred percent and again let's look at the mental schism with this an earlier question okay the cognitive dissonance involved who's more morally culpable an order giver or an order follower 70 percent say well of course the order followers more morally culpable but then in the same breath they're saying that order following is a virtue 47 percent of people believe order following is a virtue so how can you have almost half of people believe order following is a virtue okay and then think well somebody shouldn't really act on an order and then go and commit harm well if order following is a virtue right then how could you possibly say that the order follower is actually responsible for his own actions it was virtuous for him to follow the order right well which is it was it virtuous for him to follow the order of person 8 and then go harm person C or wasn't it virtuous was what he did wrong and he should have judged the action based on whether it was going to cause harm or not total cognitive dissonance inherent in these responses look at the next slide slide 29 question 14 choose the set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking again this is going to have to do with order following a military officials and police officers are not always personally responsible for certain things which they do because if they are following orders as part of a chain of command I'm sorry because they are following orders as part of a chain of command I have another error in this slide I got to take the word if out of there in the question again you won't see that because I'll correct that before I post these slides to the website therefore the responsible therefore the responsibility for any harm that might be caused by them ultimately rests with their commanding officers okay so we're saying that here the order follower isn't necessarily responsible for their behavior that the order giver is more responsible be every human being is always personally responsible for their own actions an individual regardless of their job cannot be absolved of personal responsibility just because they were following orders of someone else in a chain of command the person who followed those orders is still personally responsible for any harm that they may have caused by taking those actions so the personal responsibility always belongs to the individual 82.5 percent said be we are always personally responsible for our own behavior 17.5% said a that police and military aren't responsible for their behavior because they're following orders the Nuremberg defense in other words we're just following our orders we're just doing our job it doesn't matter who we harm in the process had to do it because we were given an order and we're mindless automaton drone robots that can't make freewill decisions but they about their behavior based on knowledge of right versus wrong and whether someone was harmed by the action or not no we just we are commanded and we do like good little robots and seven almost 18 percent agree with that which is again more cognitive dissonance if people really believed that they were responsible for their own behavior how could 18 percent of people say well people could just get to act on orders and that's right this pie charts broken down in slide number 30 we need to get this to a hundred percent that means 18 percent almost one in five people believe certain people aren't responsible for their own behavior you can look at this and say well it's a great result most of this chart is green in all honesty look at it from the half the glass half-empty side almost one in five people believe that people aren't responsible for their own behavior even if it results in harm to other people because they're following orders slide number 31 shows the mental schism here the cognitive dissonance our individuals responsible for their own actions while 82% of people say yes they are and then again into question a couple questions ago 47% believed that order following is a virtue how can that possibly be if you believe people need to be responsible for their own behavior and 80 almost 83 percent say that's true the people are responsible for their own behavior how could for almost half think that order following is virtuous it makes no sense it's it's lying to oneself now what do i think is the true response I think this half and half response here with 40 almost 48 percent saying order following as a virtue that's probably the correct the honest answer the the non honest answer is I think more than seventeen point five percent believe people aren't truly responsible for their own behavior it would have to be closer aligned to this half number this forty seven point five percent number in the chart to the right because if you believe order following is a virtue it means it's good you should do it and then you can't possibly be responsible for what you did because you were acting on orders which was a virtue next slide slide number 32 choose a set of statements which most closely resembles your own thinking a human beings have the natural right to defend themselves from violence with physical force if someone is conducting violence against someone else the person being victimized possesses the right to stop that person from doing them harm with any amount of necessary force up to an including deadly force be human beings do not have the natural right to defend themselves from violence with physical force if someone is conducting violence against someone else the person being victimizes possesses I'm sorry does not possess the right to stop that person from doing harm to them with force that's what we have police for so do people have a natural inherent right to defend themselves from violence with the physical usage of force eighty seven point five percent says yes 12.5% said no again somewhat encouraging response but you still have 12 and a half percent of people thinking that there is no inherent right to defend yourself these are people who would say if someone comes up and commits violence to you you have no right to respond with force to put down that act of aggression all you can do is try to run or to ask them to stop or call a cop imagine imagine that but it's encouraging at least that were close to 90 percent that we do have that right the pie chart is shown on image number 33 the breakdown do individuals have the right to defend themselves against violence with physical force and there's the breakdown next slide slide number 34 the last two questions is question number 16 true or false personal ownership of firearms for defensive purposes is an inherent and inalienable human right seventy-five percent say yes that's true we do have the unalienable inherent right to defend ourselves and own firearms 25 percent however said no so again partially positive because three out of four people believe and no I would say that that's a right that the right to defend oneself is a right and therefore the ownership of firearms which makes that possible is an unalienable human right but think about it folks 1 out of 4 people believe there's no right to own guns 1 out of 4 people believe there's no right to own guns to defend oneself from violence with the physical measure of force that a gun makes possible 25 percent of people think that that's not a right and would like to have all guns taken from everybody I'll bet you those same people would say it's a right of government that they have right that they're other people don't have the government's have special rights that their own people don't have they're made of people they get special rights granted to them they're allowed own weapons these this asinine quarter of people one quart one-fourth of human beings would say and they would say but the rest of people they're just they're just mortals they don't they're not allowed own guns only our gods are masters can own guns it's called slave think and it shows you where how many people are there in total slave think a full one in four people on earth and again I would suggest that's probably a very accurate result if we took this to global numbers it's probably it's probably more because I mean you're asking this in America where guns are a big part of American culture I mean you go you go out to you know countries in the Middle East you go out to countries in and in the Far East and you forget about it this result will be even worse so globally that it's probably closer to half and half which is very disturbing the next slide the final slide for this presentation slide number 35 on section number 4 question number 17 true or false human slavery has been abolished and this practice does not continue in our society it's been eradicated 90% say that is false that human slavery is ongoing only 10 percent say yes we've completely wiped out human slavery now I would like to clarify that and ask them which I we didn't get a chance to but are you talking about like child kidnapping rings and you know drug smuggling rings and things like that you know prostitution rings or are we talking about humanity as a whole being enslave being kept as a slave species you know do you think slavery is ongoing in human society in general or just in isolated pockets okay and I would suggest that this result most people are talking about these isolated pockets of hard slavery you know shackled slavery physical physically keeping people against their will and making them you know perform sex acts or taking them to other countries to service and you know a rich elite in sex slavery rings or you know get them to run drugs and get them to you know participate in all kinds of allah other illicit activity because these are psychopathic rich elite class of people like you know want people at their disposal and pay their henchmen to kidnap people a certain amount of people and bring them to them through these human trafficking schemes i would suggest that's what they're really talking about here not overall human slavery but a somewhat positive result that at least 90 percent of people think that no we need to do more work as a species and get rid of slavery for good I wish they would really understand that the entire human species is being held under the conditions of slavery and that form of slavery is called government and there's men much mental slavery that is being conducted against the human race and I would say that that is called religion and government there are two forms of slavery and until we eradicate both of those world religions there's of course another world religion you know I'm talking about the big religions you have the universal I'm so you have the geographic or cultural religions like Christianity Islam Judaism etc you have then the big two religions the universal religions that are even above cultural religions okay or in other words the old religions the old religions you know where cultural I identified religions such as the world religions that we know of the two big religions are government and money with I would say authority or authority and money you could say the belief in authority and the belief in money I would say the belief in authority is number two and the belief in money is number one that's the world religion that's the most overarching world religion that has most people under that form of mind control more than any other dynamic until we get out of all of this mind control through getting out of the belief in all of these religions such as authority money etc don't expect real freedom and if any of the responses here or all or all of them taken in the aggregate and understood if you can really grasp the results that you're seeing here are any indication humanity is no where near attaining true freedom in the manifested world as long as the thinking continues the way you've seen it portrayed in the answers to these social experiments as long as it continues according to the dynamics that we are seeing here in the result of these homework assignments it is an impossibility for freedom to manifest only when you change what is going on in the mind can you change the results that are taking place in the external domain that we call the physical world until you address those underlying causal factors in mind don't expect anything to change in the external manifestation I don't put this these results here to discourage frightened or dissuade anyone from continuing to learn the truth and do the great work of bringing the truth to other people I do this to show you what your work is and how far we have to go yet so don't be discouraged move through those feelings of discouragement and develop the courage and the will to press on and actually do that work because you might wake somebody up who really activates themselves and they have a lot of Drive and they reach a lot of people and then you never know who they wake up and then the process moves out in a fractal dynamic pattern from that point forward and maybe we can actually start reaching real numbers that are indicative of make of making a true quantum shift in the way that our reality is manifesting so that's all for today's presentation I hope you've enjoyed the results of these homework assignments and I hope it brings some clarity to people about where people really are at where they are truly at in their consciousness and what our work remains to do remember ladies and gentlemen there are only two mistakes that one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you next time on what on earth is happening thanks for listening

What On Earth Is Happening Show #145

Topics: *Debut Show On Republic Broadcasting Network, Mind Control, Religion, The Occult, the KnowledgeDebut Show On Republic Broadcasting Network, Mind Control, Religion, The Occult, the Knowledge which comprises Occultism, how we collectively create our Reality, how our Reality can be controlled, Natural Law, the One True Divide in Humanity, the Old World "Order" vs. the "New" World "Order," a call to stop euphemizing Slavery which comprises Occultism, how we collectively create our Reality, how our Reality can be controlled, Natural Law, the One True Divide in Humanity, the Old World "Order" vs. the "New" World "Order," a call to stop euphemizing Slavery*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] I have come here to chew bubblegum and end slavery and I'm all out of bubblegum welcome one and all you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my web site what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course Republic broadcasting org and it is great to be here live on the airwaves once again it's been a long time I haven't done a live radio show since January 20th of 2013 and my last pre-recorded podcast was way back on August 31st of 2013 so it's been quite a while I want to thank a few people for making this possible the first and foremost is Bob Tuscan for assisting me to get on the the Republic Broadcasting Network and recommending my name I want to thank johnstad Miller Michael powers and the whole crew at rbn for doing a great job and continuing to do what they do best and that's put quality radio on the airwaves so I want to welcome all the new listeners who may not be familiar with me or my work and I want to give you a little bit of background information about what I do and how I conduct the show usually so the first thing to keep in mind is that this is not show number one of what on earth is happening this is just show number one of what on earth is happening in its new incarnation here on Republic broadcasting this show has been going on for years and it is a tapestry of information that really needs to be understood in its fullness as a whole so for new listeners I highly recommend that you go to my website at what on earth is happening comm and go back to podcast number one on the podcasts page of my website and listen to the shows forward in order without skipping around that's how you'll get the most value out of this show that's how you'll get the the biggest picture will emerge in your mind and your worldview it is possible for it to change as a result of listening to that those broadcasts in order without skipping around from number one so that's how I want to open up the show and explain to people that's how you're gonna get the most value from this podcast and I'll periodically remind people of that so I want to make a few announcements about like what I've been doing because again for people who have been just familiar with my broadcasts I haven't been broadcasting in a while I've been doing some other work of course I had the natural law seminar back in the summer and that went really well my last podcast that I did back in August was about the the homework assignments that we gave for that natural law seminar here in Philadelphia that I gave to the students we collected a whole bunch of information and data about what people are thinking in their mind we asked them questions philosophical questions questions about what they perceive to be going on in the world and I covered that in the last podcast 144 on my website and that's that was back in in this summer now since then I've been doing a lot of live presenting so after that I did another natural law seminar but it was an all-day one-day seminar that was tailored it was shortened and tailored to be recorded and then put online and that was done in New Haven Connecticut back on October 19th and art Capozzi and Chris Capote put that together and I want to thank those gentlemen for doing a great job hosting that event and Richard Grove and the entire tragedy and hope team from tragedy and hope com recorded that broadcast recorded that seminar and they did a phenomenal job recording and editing it and that has been posted to the web a few months about a little over a month back and that is on my videos section of my website I consider that one-day seminar the probably the most important and crucial that I have ever put out into the world and for people who are not familiar with my work I highly recommend to go to my website to go to the videos page it's the first three videos under the videos page and I highly recommend watching that seminar in its entirety I'm very happy with the way it all turned out happy with the way that I put it together and delivered it and I think it's been very impactful and a lot of other websites have picked up on that site picked up on that video and shared it on their site as well so really happy with the way that came out once again thanks to art Capozzi and his brother Chris and Richard Grove and the whole tragedy and hope team for making that possible I also spoke back in December December 12th in Philadelphia I delivered a presentation called cosmic abandonment that was a really I guess you could describe it as this was an advanced class this was for people who already understand the details of the control system and how mind control works topics that we talk about here constantly on this show and it was for people who already grasped all of those things and want to go further in their understanding about why this is the case and why the human condition is the way it is we're going to be talking about that moving forward on the on this show and the future what on earth is happening broadcasts but this presentation cosmic abandonment was also recorded it is on the videos section of my website and I want to thank Chris Augustine from the Philadelphia UFO meetup group here in Philly for making that possible and hosting me as part of that event back in December of 2013 on January 11th of this year just over a month ago I presented at the second annual Tesla memorial conference that was hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation I a great group of people that I work with who are committed to making free energy manifesting in our world and a furthering the the science and the philosophy of Nikola Tesla and you could check them out at Tesla Science Foundation or great group they hosted a Tesla memorial count for on the memorial of Tesla's death at The New Yorker Hotel in New York City I delivered a presentation there that was called free energy from suppression to manifestation question mark and I explained to the free energy movement in that at that conference that if we're gonna make free energy manifest if it's going to manifest free energy technology is going to manifest in a way that is truly beneficial for Humanity that that is unfortunately impossible to achieve while human slavery remains the condition slavery must be ended first before free energy can manifest that's what this presentation that I delivered at the Tesla Science Foundation's latest conference was all about you can check out that video also that's a short one that's only about maybe half an hour or so long that's up on my website at what on earth is happening as well in the videos section I want to send thanks out to Ivan Iola jr. from Phoenix Arizona he is the head of the the organizer of the freer mine Arizona group and he's been hosting this weekend a - a free two-day viewing event it's a free screening of my natural law seminar actually earlier today he hosted part one and two in Phoenix and tomorrow Sunday February 23rd he's going to be hosting part three of my natural law seminar presentation that's going to be taking place 1:15 p.m. at the Cesar Chavez Public Library in Phoenix out in Arizona that's it 36:35 west baseline road Phoenix Arizona we'll be right back after this break folks don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] [Laughter] [Music] alright folks we are back you're listening to what on earth is happening and I'm mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I was talking about some projects that I've been working on since the last time I was broadcasting and I was thanking some people that were involved in those projects and for making them happen and I want to talk about some upcoming shows that I'm gonna be interviewed on I'll be interviewed on starborn support this is going to be happening on Sunday February 23rd that's tomorrow evening from 8 o'clock p.m. Eastern to 10 p.m. Eastern you could find starborn supports website at blogtalkradio.com/ropeadoperadio this is going to be part two of a two-part interview and I'll be posting the first part probably later on this evening or tomorrow during the day to my website you could check out that at wolf spirit radio calm next week's show here on what on earth is happening again this is a gonna be a weekly show here on Republic broadcasting from 9 p.m. to 12 a.m. Central time and Eastern Time it's 10 p.m. to 1 a.m. Eastern so next week on the show I'm going to bring on a very special guest Jay Parker Jay is a satanic ritual abuse survivor and we're gonna come on and just talk about everything that's going on in today's world and get Jays take on you know some solutions as well so Jay Parker coming up next week on what on earth is happening I will be giving a live seminar on all day seminar on Saturday March 22nd 2014 in Asheville North Carolina the topic is going to be new a bs also you could check out my previous New Age BS presentations on my videos page of what on earth is happening calm this one is going to be called New Age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited with even more New Age deceptions exposed for people that know me they know I'm no new ager I talk about what I call streetwise spirituality this is the new term that I want to coined for what I do I come up here and I talk about street wise spirituality not seeing the world through rose-colored glasses but telling it like it is unapologetically even if feathers have to be ruffled and some people get offended so it's not a new-age approach by any stretch of the imagination and people will get the feel for might act as you know this broadcast continues another broadcast continue so this is going to be taking place Saturday March 22nd 2014 at the Lexington Avenue brewery 39 North Lexington Avenue in Asheville North Carolina I as you know explaining to the new age community there's this seminar what it's really about is asking them are they really awake are they really awake and aware or are they just in a spiritual trap that's designed to make them think that they're truly awakened aware okay and again this is about streetwise spirituality and it's about exposing the New Age movement as a religion that's been deliberately created and designed to prevent humanity from developing a deep understanding of natural law and this is the only understanding that can really help us to break out of our current condition of slavery and become truly free we'll be talking about natural law a little bit later I'm going to expose a lot of subtle New Age deceptions in this seminar and you know these are teachings that have really been disguised as spiritual teachings they're so-called teachings but really they're deceptions and they're very subtly put forward by the new-age community I'm gonna expose 15 New Age deceptions and in this seminar and then I'm going to offer Corrections that I'm going to convey in which I'm going to convey deeper spiritual truths to balance each of these new-age deceptions so if you've been lured into what I call the feel-good spirituality of the New Age movement this is going to be a presentation if you're in the Asheville area you're not going to want to miss you need to see this to understand how you're being deceived by the new-age community by the New Age movement I should say so once again Lexington Avenue brewery in Asheville North Carolina Saturday March 22nd the doors open at 9 a.m. advance tickets are only seven dollars very reasonably priced by the host Carolyn who I want to very much thank for putting this all together you can also call eight to eight seven eight two zero eight four zero four tickets advance tickets are $7 once again that number is eight two eight seven eight two zero eight four zero or you can email I walk with purpose at gmail.com once again that email address for advanced tickets at advanced ticket requests to this seminar in Asheville North Carolina I walk with purpose at gmail.com at the door prices for people who don't get their tickets in advance will only be ten dollars just a three dollar markup so very very reasonably priced seminar I hope people can a lot of people can make it out so those are my announcements I have want one other quick thing to announce today is the fifth day of a 10-day juice fast that I am doing with my partner barb we're both doing a 10-day juice fast nothing but freshly juiced raw organic juice from fruits and vegetables for ten days to clean the system to detox and reboot the the gastrointestinal system and the digestive system so while on the first couple of days of this juice fast which again Barb and I are doing together for 10 days I made a decision it was going so well and it still is going so well I feel really great I feel really clear I feel really energetic I've decided that I'm going to extend my juice fast for 30 days I know this can sound somewhat extreme to some people but what this is going to do is give my system a chance to reboot for people who don't know I have type I have diabetes I have type what is known as 1.5 type 1.5 diabetes it's the rarest kind it's neither type 1 which is childhood diabetes childhood onset juvenile diabetes as they call it nor is it type 2 which is adult onset of diabetes it is an in-between type they call it a latent juvenile diabetes or they call it a adult onset of juvenile diabetes so this is termed type 1.5 or adult onset juvenile diabetes this came on when I was in my early 30s I'm now 39 years old and I'm tired of living with diabetes I don't enjoy it I don't enjoy having to stick myself to test my blood I don't enjoy having to take insulin shots every now and again when my blood sugar goes high I'm going to try to defeat it for good and doing some research into juice fasting it is possible to completely cure diabetes while people will tell you that that's impossible you can do it through a reboot of the gastrointestinal system and a digestive system through a juice fast lasting 30 days now I'm taking precautions with this I'm doing a lot of research when I do this I'm getting only the top quality fruits and vegetables to do this and again the juice fast is just freshly squeezed or freshly juiced I juice from an auger juicer a single auger juicer organic fruits and vegetables you could also drink of course water and herbal teas only on the fast so wish me luck hopefully I'll be able to announce at the conclusion of it that it was successful and maybe months after the conclusion of this 30-day test I'll finish now cannon or diabetes is going completely and free and stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] Oh [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio so I was going through some announcements I want to give the call-in number for tonight's show the callin number is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number 800 three one three ninety four forty three you can call in and get in the queue now I'm going to try to take some calls in the third hour of today's broadcast so what I want to the plan for today's show is I want to explain to people what I've been doing for people who are new to the show and give a very brief review in the second hour I want to cover some new material or reasonably new material people may have heard me talk about it before in presentations and on other shows but I want to really talk about what underlies the human condition the psychological dynamics that are going on inside of people that are really contributing to what we're experiencing here on earth in the form of slavery so that's gonna be coming up in our number two and today's topic is going to be abandonment issue issues psychological parental abandonment issues so for people who aren't aware of how I add visual imagery to the show to the live broadcast what I do is I make slides that accompany each show it's like a presentation that you would see someone give live like in a presentation room and I post the slides on my website on the radio show page so if you go - what on earth is happening calm and you click on the radio show tab of that website underneath the player for the live broadcast you will have a section called images for tonight's show that will be there when I am live okay and you can click on the images the numbers of the images that I'm talking on to follow along with the slides as I am referencing them and referring to them this will add a lot of visual imagery to the topics and the concepts that I talk about okay and it will help to solidify those and hammer them home that's why I add that imagery as part of the live broadcast the imagery is then copied to the podcast page when I archive the show on my website in the podcast section okay so you can also get what all past presentation images or slide images that go along with each podcast on the website on the podcast page so with that having been said those are all the announcements and instructions that I really have I want to jump into the show for tonight so let's go to slide number one that is on the water on earth is happening comm radio show page of course this is the title of the show and it's the title card or the title image image for the water on earth is happening website when I conceived of doing of speaking out and doing a radio show way back when I first started public speaking I came up with the name water on earth is happening for what I do because I wanted to try to explain to people what's going on here on this planet you'll notice that the name of the show and the name of my website does not have a question mark it's not at me asking the question what on earth is happening this is my attempt to convey my understanding of what is taking place on this planet to other people and the big difference about what I do that's I feel sets this show apart from what other radio show hosts do is I don't focus all of my time talking about the symptoms talking about the expressions or the manifestations of the illness that we are experiencing here as humanity that we call the human condition okay we could describe the prison for ever and ever and ever that we are in what really needs to be done in order to free ourselves from our self-imposed slavery is to understand the causal factors that have led to this condition until you understand the causal factors it is an impossibility to create any lasting real change in a positive way in the actual world in the manifested reality that cannot be done until you truly identify the causal psychological factors the causal psychological dynamics that are taking place within the human mind that are creating the conditions in the physical world so we're going to talk a lot about that today and I'll clarify this the the reason that I talked about these factors as we go on with this broadcast the second slide shows that this is a tapestry I have a little picture of a person's mind or the head of a human being and they are it's comprised of puzzle pieces that's what we're really looking at here we're looking at a huge jigsaw puzzle to try to get the big picture it's very difficult you're not going to get the big picture just listening to me today okay I couldn't possibly give you the big picture of everything that's going on in the world okay in a three-hour broadcast it's not going to happen you're gonna have to do extensive research extensive study extensive reading and what my podcast is all about what my former radio broadcasts are all about is trying to give people in the right direction give people a tapestry of information that's what what on earth is happening is it's a tapestry of information and it is intended to be taken in to other people the people the listeners and the Watchers of this information are the viewers of it are meant to it's meant to be taken in really in its entirety as a whole not in part that's why I don't recommend going onto YouTube and just watching random youtube videos that people have put up there by me or even that I've put up there on my own channel I would recommend the podcast above all else going back to number one and listening in order okay so that's the best way that the whole picture is going to be seen and understood by the listener is if you take my podcast in its entirety from the start in order without skipping around I know that's an arduous task I know what I'm asking when I ask people to do that I know how much time I'm asking you to devote to that task okay but that is the spiritual currency time and attention that's how we get enlightenment by spending our time and attention wisely that's how we come online to an accurate understanding of what's taking place both within us and around us that's what consciousness is you have to pay for that okay you have to put something out to get that in read that higher consciousness in return and that that is the spiritual currencies of time and attention and I do know that I am asking for those things and I do know that that's going to be an investment to put into that task that work of listening and taking the time and paying attention okay so if you are willing to take that time and attention you will get the maximum value from this show and from this broadcast and you will again this is gonna be later information what we're talking about here I'm not starting from scratch and starting from the beginning this isn't show number one folks this is show number 145 that's the show tonight show 145 okay so there's a whole lot of prerequisite information and knowledge out there on my podcasts I recommend people go listen to them and catch up okay so again what I do differently moving to slide number three here on the the images for tonight's show I get down to the causal factors and ask the all-important all empowering question the most important and empowering and significant question that can ever leave a human beings mouth and that is the question why why is it this way see a lot of people know that a police state is here a lot of people know we're living in a prison system we're living in a worldwide huge spiritual prison people know this okay there are many people aren't and some people are still in denial about it I'd say really most of humanity is but the people who listen to a network network like this they know we're in a lot of trouble they know a prison is closing in all around us and has largely already been built but one of the things many other shows don't do is they don't ask the question what were the causal factors that led to this condition how was this done how was this made and created what is going on inside the mind of people that ultimately led to this condition being possible to be manifested so why is the question I'll be asking the question why more than any other question you'll count count try to count the number of times we even bring it up in tonight's broadcast okay so that's what I feel sets this show apart it's trying to get down to the root causal factors what that's called is making a diagnosis of the problem without a diagnosis you are not in an empowered position to affect a solution to solve the problem you cannot do that unless you've already made an accurate diagnosis and what the word diagnosis means and you'll hear me breaking down the meaning of words and I'll do this in slides and I'll do this on the air throughout the show diagnosis comes from the Greek language it comes from ancient Greek the the prefix in Greek dia dia transliterated into English in Greek it would be Delta iota Alpha this prefix means through or by way of or by method of and the the Greek noun gnosis gnosis means knowledge so diagnosis diagnosis in English means by way of knowledge we'll pick it up from there on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back the cool side we don't is the wall between us so we keep the there's nothing wrong if slavery they can't go on folks we have to end it and that's what this show is all about when people ask me what is what on earth is happening about ladies and gentlemen I just tell them anymore this radio show my website everything I do is about ending slavery that's all it's about you know and my website is about slavery and how to end it it's about the ongoing condition of human slavery and how we can end it and we must end it we must end it because it is wrong and it should not continue so before the break I was talking about really how you understand how to get out of a condition you don't want to be in when you're ill when you're sick you have to make a diagnosis first you have to understand what's causing the problem you can't treat the symptoms that's why this show is called what on earth is happening but it's not gonna be about current events in the sense that I'm not gonna sit here and break down individual news stories and current events that's not what I do other people do that they're great at doing that and you can get that elsewhere what I do is I talk about the underlying psychological causal factors that have led to the current condition and how we can ultimately resolve those factors by doing internal work to heal ourselves to heal our psyches and then in doing so we will change the current condition so that's what making a diagnosis is all about and it means by way of knowledge only through knowledge can that be done now there's things that hold us back from that knowledge these are mind control techniques okay we've talked about them extensively on past shows and ultimately what they all are is a form of religion and I should qualify that statement by saying they are formed mind control techniques are all forms of false religion okay there is such a thing as true religion I'll get to what that really is okay but now when you touch on the subject of religion a lot of people are going to get offended a lot of people are gonna get upset yeah and here I'm gonna attempt to upset everybody right here okay because a lot people who are still listening to me and listening to the show and listening to networks like Republic Broadcasting and others they still have religions they still have a religion that they're clinging on to and trying to make that religion into the truth a false religion that they're trying to make into the truth or a religion that only goes halfway or partway okay and I tell people all the time what we have to do is stop making these partially correct religions or partially false religions or whatever you want to call them okay we have to try to make make these religions these belief systems that we cling to okay we have to stop trying to make them into the truth and we need to make truth into our religion because that's the only true religion that there is the quest for the truth actually identifying what is what is taking place what is going on and being honest about that truly being honest about that and then telling other people about it that's the only religion that it really exists that's the only thing that can really reunite us with our divine essence reunite us with where we want to go where we say we want to go reunite us with true freedom and that's what religion in the in the positive etymological derivation okay religion comes from the word relic gar a in Latin which means to reunite with okay something that has been separated from it means to be reunited with that's what the positive connotation or aspect of the word the meaning of the word religion means but religion in Latin the word relic Garre in Latin where religion comes from in English also means something else it means to to tie back to hold back or to thwart from forward progress so there are major religions that are holding us back from where we say we want to go as a species and many people are clinging to these and not even realizing that they're holding us back from where we want to go so in slide 4 I asked people do you have a religion okay this is important in coming to this show especially if you're new to it to identify if you have a religion and here's the five world religions okay there's five overarching major world religions then many people will not even think of as religion the first is politics okay believing in politics believing that people need leaders that people need government that people need to be controlled that there needs to be political parties that we need to vote etc all of these things okay our belief systems that form the religion known as politics political structures beliefs belief in government whatever you want to call it that's a religion that's one of the big overarching worldwide religions called authority the belief in the religion called Authority which does not exist which is an illusion and it is a product of a diseased mind as we will talk about much later I will talk about very much later on I should say okay not much later in time but we'll talk about it a lot later on as we you know go through the broadcast so a second world religion is scientism not science not true science but scientism this religion that has grown up about modern science that it is the only vehicle that can propagate truth and there is no other mechanism for understanding truth except the modern-day scientific methodologies and scientific paradigm okay and that has often nothing to do with real science it is a belief system as much as any other religion okay what I call scientism the cultural religions comprise and I would say these religions that I've just described the political parties the political structures authority government and then scientism are the left brained religions these are religions which work through the left brain then you have the right brain religions you have cultural religion okay this is what is are thought of as the world religions Christianity Judaism Islam Hinduism Buddhism Shinto you know you name whatever other cultural religion is out there okay and that's what I mean by cultural religions that I group these all together and just call this cultural religion okay that's a right brained form of religion then there is the New Age movement another right-brain religion okay so you have two religions for the left brain you have two religions for the right brain all right and the New Age movement is something I've vehemently and viciously attacked as a mind control technique and a religion repeatedly throughout the one on earth is happening audio series and again I'll continue to be continuing to do that and break down the subtle deceptions of that religion as time moves on again I'll be speaking March 22nd in Asheville North Carolina all day on that topic so we have two left brain religions two right brain religions and then we have the one over arching religion that is the most powerful religion of the entire earth that unifies all of the other religions together and solidifies them in people's mind and it is what all the other religions are ultimately working toward and working to keep propped up as the global Universal world false religion and that is the monetary system that is money as a concept in general we've talked about money being an illusion on past shows you can check that out in the podcast section and of course be discussing that much in the future as well okay those are the religions if anybody is attached to one of those religions and has even been offended by me just coming out and saying that those are mind control techniques and are holding humanity back from where humanity says it wants to go which is to a place of freedom and order in society okay then you yourself are under mind control all right and I don't care whether that offends you or it doesn't or offend you or not get as offended as you like okay one of my tag lines for the show is get as offended as you like I'm not here to make friends with you I'm not here to be your friend I'm not here for you to like me I'm not here to babysit you I'm not here to tell you everything is going to be okay I'm here to tell you the cold hard truth the a fact reality about what has been going on on this planet and is going on right now whether you like to hear it or not that's what I am charged to do that is my work and I am going to do it and I'm not going to apologize about doing it I'm not an apologist through humanity and I'm not going to apologize for offending anybody when I call these things religions and mind control techniques mind-control tactics that are holding us back as a species I mean it because that is what they are we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] I have to escape the devil's grip of mind control we have to get out of the head cage and that is the underlying fundamental problem that we face as a species ladies and gentlemen welcome back to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm it's really great to be here this is the debut show on the Republic rod casting Network the show will air every Saturday night from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to 12 a.m. Central time and before in the last hour we were talking about religion acting as a form of mind control that holds us back false religion the five overarching world religions the two left-brain religions of government and scientism the two right-brain religions of cultural religion and the New Age movement and then the one universal religion that holds them all together and propagates all those forms of mind control out into the world the monetary system money fake money so if if you're coming at trying to understand the world from within one of these boxes for consciousness one of these cages these mental cages you're not going to get very far okay so in slide number five on the what on earth is happening calm radio show page and on the podcast this is show number 145 I explained that if that is your approach you're not going to get very far and therefore you know you already have something that's holding you back from in place that you have to work on so I put a huge you know no sign through all of these things just showing visually that these are the things that hold us back from where we say we want to go and if we want to get to a place of true freedom we're going to have to understand that all of these things are deceptions that we have bought into and see that's part of the problem people have a hard time because they're so trapped in the ego admitting that they're wrong admitting that they've bought into a lie that they've bought into something that is that is an illusion that is fake and that is ultimately holding them back so I ask the question do you have a religion and is it holding you back from where you say you want to go without you even realizing it moving on to slide 6 I'm attempting to explain here this dynamic of Correspondence this is one of the natural laws that underlies all of creation that underlies universal laws in the universe that as the microcosm the very small things organize themselves so the very large thing will be organized that that those small things comprise so this is the concept of as below so above and as above so below okay this is the concept of correspondence the principle of correspondence it is called what I'm explaining here that as there are a whole lot of people still trapped in the dynamic of mind control and the belief in illusion and that's what this slide on number six shows it shows a person with their head as someone who is caged who is behind bars their head itself their mind is is in a prison okay until that dynamic changes and we are able to break out of all the multi-faceted forms of mind control that affect humanity do not expect the outward the so-called outward reality to change so slide number seven says this cannot change so in its really a two-fold slide six and seven until the dynamic of being in mind control changes and we get out of it the external reality of the earth being a huge prison the earth being an entire worldwide police state can change not only will it not change it can not change it is an impossibility for it to change to anything better and different from that unless we get out of those forms of mind-control that are holding us back and that's again what my whole show has been about what all my work is about on what on earth is happening calm in on all the past podcast again so I suggest you go back and listen from the number one forward so um slide number eight explains this dynamic okay the dynamic of how we are ultimately creating co-creating our reality how all of the people of the world through what they are thinking through what they are feeling and through the behaviors that they put forward into the world how we are together in the aggregate co-creating the shared experience on earth okay this is an inescapable conclusion once you understand that it must follow a natural law of Correspondence that as all of the individuals are doing on the earth so you're going to get a society that looks like what those individuals have made and created all right so our reality is built according to this model that I'm putting forward in this slide on slide number eight the bottom I'm going to work from the bottom up okay so we're building a structure and it's a four part structure there's four tiers to this structure we're starting off with a foundation and then we're building three levels on top of that foundation the foundation is the available information that we can take into ourselves the potential knowledge that we can gather process and understand and then act upon all the individuals on earth can do that okay we can gather information okay we gather potential knowledge we take it in we aggregate it and then take it in we're gathering it taking it into ourselves processing it through the mind through the brain we're then coming to an either an understanding and an accurate understanding of it or not an accurate understanding of said information and then we're going to act okay so the bottom level is no knowledge and I put in parentheses under on that that block okay that that tier of this four-part structure underneath it it's knowledge or lack thereof so it's knowledge or ignorance either we are aggregating that information taking into ourselves and then processing it or we're not doing that okay if we do that we can arrive at knowledge if we don't do that we're remaining in ignorance the lack of knowledge okay above that we go up to another level of the creative process of how we're creating the shared reality we all experience together in the aggregate how humanity does this we we take in that knowledge and then we do something with it we're processing it we're processing that information okay if we've taken it in we move to this step number two so decision-making processes are being made based upon the available information that we've taken in the processes these decision-making processes take place in the human mind they take place in our mind depending on how we're we're taking in that information and then you know filtering it and that the decisions that we make based upon that filtration process okay is going to be chosen it's gonna be different and it's gonna be chosen by each individual individual based on how well they've taken in the available information so if a person has knowledge they've taken in information they're going to be able to work with it and then arrive at an understanding of it if that knowledge is present and they they're willing to take it into themselves after they arrive at an understanding okay and again I put understanding or lack thereof that's if we've done these filtration processes with that information and we come to an understanding and then we do something with it and I'll pick that up on the other side of this break and we'll be right back don't go anywhere Oh [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last segment we were talking about how we in the aggregate as a species co-create the shared reality that we all experience so we were talking about this being a four step process or you could look at it as a three step process within a result a generated result so step number one was gathering available information and taking it into yourself and either arriving at knowledge or not and then that was a going through decision-making processes that take place within the mind to arrive at an accurate understanding of what it means what the knowledge you've just taken in means the pattern okay the meaning and those processes of course are our filtration process it's it's a system of processing that needs to be done okay by working with that knowledge working with that available information then when we come either to an understanding of it what an accurate understanding of it or an inaccurate understanding of it we're basing our behavior upon that understanding so that's what's the third level that's being built on top of that understanding or lack thereof okay remember each one of these these steps or block building blocks has its negation its opposite so okay it's the lack of uh knowledge is ignorance the lack of understanding is confusion all right it's not understanding what's going on and then behavior results were then taking action based on our understanding or our state of confusion and each individual's behavior invariably logically is going to be based upon the quality of their decision making processes that they made that they took in the previous step and in turn those decision-making processes are based upon the quality of the available information that they've taken into themselves or have not okay so then we're the human behavior component of the of this creation process is going to be either wise or it is going to be unwise we are going to display wisdom or folly as a result and then something is going to happen in the external world as a result of all of the behaviors that take place that humanity and acts into the world we're going to get a result a generated result where I condition will that condition be good will it be bad will it be orderly will it be chaotic okay that's going to be dependent on did we take in the available information did we process it and come to an accurate understanding of it and then did we act wisely upon that understanding okay so it's about a three step process and then the manifested reality or the generated result the quality of the shared condition that we all experience that manifests in the world in any society on earth or in the on the whole planet is going to be based upon the aggregate quality of the behavioral output of the people of that given Society it's an inescapable inescapable and purely logical conclusion the conditions that manifest in a society are a result of the behavior of the people of that society as above so below that's the law of Correspondence that's how we create our reality in the aggregate we don't create it in the end as an individual okay I don't create the total conditions okay this is what the New Agers want to sell people oh we're making up the world in our minds it's all how we into the individual thinks they're real creating our reality individually no it doesn't work like that the laws of attraction do not work like that in the aggregate as a whole the whole society the whole species is creating the shared conditions together by their combined behavioral output now how do the controller's of our reality control what happens the outcome they're currently in control of the outcome people many people don't want to believe that they are but I'm telling you they are accurately and and like a person riding on a horse with the reins in their hand steering the outcome they are in control of that outcome because they're doing one thing see fewer of a mindset to control try to control reality you wouldn't try you're not gonna control the present moment okay the present moment is what has already manifested okay so to control it you have to try to control a future moment to control the present you have to control what we would call the past you had to have already been in control in the past by directing and steering things then you're going to come into control at a future moment okay so the manifested reality is what is it's what is happening you're not controlling anything from that level okay you can currently be in control you're not gonna seize control in the instant at that level of manifestation okay I hope people grasp what I'm saying there underneath that you could try to control it from the behavioral point of view direct control over human behavior meaning you're going to have to go to each person and physically control them but this is called the process of overt control okay in your face seem physical control techniques and tactics when when people see that they rebel against it because they don't want to live their life as a slave so they're gonna naturally rebelling and trying to control reality from the from the level of human behavior itself physically you wouldn't do it from there well the next level down you could try to control it from the mind and people's decision-making processes but that would mean you're really doing it based on kind of like what I'm trying to do today put change people's mind by talking to them and getting them to reverse their decision-making processes by taking on new information into themselves it's a difficult way to control things or to change things okay because you're only affecting it from that second level and if people have already taken in certain information as people will readily recognize who who know what I'm talking about when you try to help other people to change and to understand that they have been wrong about something that were knowledge that they've already taken in actually acts as a deficit okay it acts as a countermeasure to change because that person already has taken in knowledge that is to the contrary of what your to explain and they're attached to it now again it's not true knowledge it's what they think of as knowledge it's what I have called negative knowledge it's really a falsity that someone believes in and is attached to and clinging on to and since they believe it's real it's like trying to fill put information in the form of light like if we use an allegory of trying to fill up a cup that's already full to the brim you have you can't you have to take matter in the form of liquid out of that cup before you can put anything new into it and this unfortunately makes it very difficult to affect or steer or change things from the level of someone's decision making processes only where reality has changed from or in the instance of a controller is controlled from is at the base level of available information so if we put out new available information and make that widely and openly available to people they could then begin the processing of that information and that may change their behavior which then may change the outcome the manifested reality well what if you didn't put out certain information this is how the control system works they're cutting people off from the availability of certain information or just putting nonsensical information that has nothing to do with really crucial and critical information that people do need to take in to understand what's going on they're putting this nonsense out there and they're dissuading people from looking into the real information that they need to understand and this information technically is still available it is out there it is available it's not that it's unavailable okay we're living in what I call an ignorant society or an ignorant society the information I'm talking about they could lead to knowledge this available information is present but people are willfully ignoring it they're being they're willfully ignoring it because they've fallen prey to many mind-control techniques because they're stunted in their emotional and psychological development we're going to talk about that later and because they've been dissuaded through media and through the powers that be not to look into certain areas certain vistas of information so with your of the mindset to try to control people in control reality you're always going to control it from that level that baseline level of what information is available and has been put out there to people we'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last segment we were talking about how reality is both built how it is created in the aggregate and how it is controlled by the controller's of this world through the availability of information that is put out there and then it's also done through dissuading people from taking in that information not even just hiding it or you know withholding it so one of the things that I talk about continuously on this radio show and on my former podcast is the occult okay and people may be shocked to hear that that's what I really get into and discuss in depth but and and that word frightens many people directly it's a mind control technique in and of itself to obfuscate the real meaning of words so when people hear the word occult many people immediately think bad evil voodoo witchcraft etc all kinds of imagery conjure you know is conjured in their mind and that in itself is a mind-control technique now I am NOT trying to tell you that there isn't a dark side to the occult because there most certainly is and I was directly involved with that side of it in my past ok you can get that background on for more podcasts and other radio interviews that I've done on my website but what is the occult itself when what is it for real really not the not the colloquially derived meaning that people think it means okay in in everyday speech but what is the occult when I am saying the occult what do I mean by this what is the actual definition of the occult as I am using it okay so first let's look at the meaning of the word the word occult is derived from the latin adjective occult us Oh cultists in Latin means hidden okay and this word hidden or occultus in lat comes from the Latin verb occult RA o cult are a means to hide to conceal or to keep secret okay that's all it means now these words ocultist and oklet re and Latin are actually derived in turn from the Latin noun oculus oculus in Latin means I so related to the vision hard to see hidden from sight is what a cult really means ocular would mean related to vision and then occult means hidden from the eye hidden from sight okay concealed veiled not easily seen all right now what it really is is hidden knowledge it's knowledge that has been hidden from humanity or again not necessarily even hidden but Humanity is dissuaded from ever looking into it and the technique of mind control works by telling people don't ever look into that that's all bad it's all evil nothing good can happen if from you looking into it and that's how they keep people in ignorance of what's really going on both within them and around them occult knowledge is knowledge about two very important areas of inquiry or bodies of knowledge which we're going to get into in a moment that is held by very few people in the world and unfortunately because it's only held by a few people they have been using that knowledge as a power differential to keep other people in the dark by way of their knowledge and other people's ignorance so I put this down on slide number 10 in the form of a an image of a pyramidal structure okay with you know the wide base representing the ignorant masses of humanity and the very peak of that four-sided pyramid representing the people who are in the know the knowledge that is held by the very few to keep people in control under their control so let's look at on the next slide slide number 11 what knowledge are we talking about when I say occultism or a cult the occult is hidden knowledge what do I mean what knowledge does occultism comprise and what knowledge does it hide from others so occultism comprises and hides two main body of knowledge the first is called the miner body of knowledge okay or the Minor Arcana Arcana is a latin word that just means knowledge okay the miner body of knowledge this is sometimes called the the lesser Arcana as well and I've put minor and lesser in quotation marks in double quotes here because you should not look at them as less than something else that's not what it's referring to okay there's the term Minor Arcana or lesser Arcana it doesn't mean it's less important or it's a you know of less significance it means that it is the the knowledge of the small world the small things that's what they mean by minor or lesser not as large as okay talking about the small components of something all right it's the knowledge about the microcosmic world or the inner world of the individual this is about the psyche the human psyche the knowledge of the self the knowledge of the human psyche and how that the human mind operates our deep-seated motivations and fears etc all of the knowledge of the human mind it is deep ancient psychology that's what we have to understand about the first body of knowledge that the occult is actually about that's and I'm not telling you this is mine I want to make this clear this is not my opinion or my thoughts on what the occult is it's what it actually is I'm telling you not from book knowledge from hearing about it from talking to people about it from reading about it I'm telling you from firsthand experience of being involved with the occult and schools of occultism that this is the body the first body of knowledge these are the two bodies of knowledge that comprise occultism the first of which is the microcosmic knowledge the knowledge of the self and the human psyche and how it operates the second body of knowledge in occultism is known as the major or greater Arcana again the major or greater knowledge the this is again not more important than or more significant than the minor or lesser Arcana should not be seen that way okay this is the macrocosmic knowledge the knowledge of the very large things the outer world in other words I put out or in quotes even because of course the outer world is determined by the inner world again the conditions of the mind generate the conditions of the world all right so the world or the knowledge of the macrocosm that's the second Arcana the second body of knowledge that occultism is is actually a bell this is the knowledge of natural law you're gonna hear a lot about this term the universal moral laws that govern the consequences of behavior of intelligent beings that's what I'm talking about when I say natural law this is the first part of the greater Arcana and then the second part of it is the physical sciences what we would call modern science what we would call not necessarily modern science but we were what we would call science the physical sciences the science is about the interaction of matter in the physical three-dimensional realm okay the physical science is comprised that macrocosmic knowledge as well and much of that is hidden from public consumption to control people as well we're not getting real science we're getting scientism from the controlled paradigm of science that is directed by the control system and the monetary system so slide number 12 I talk about why is this knowledge the knowledge of the the self and the human psyche combined with the knowledge of the way natural law or in other words spiritual law and the physical laws of the 3d world the world of matter the material realm work why would that knowledge be occult it why would anyone want to hold that seemingly very very important knowledge back from other people well the answer is such knowledge has been deliberately hidden in order to create and maintain a power differential between those who hold that knowledge and those who are ignorant of it so what better way to keep people in ignorance of that knowledge by giving it a scary term and saying you should never look at that and that's where most people are at when it comes to the occult they have not even begun studying any other because they think it's all bad and no one should ever take it into themselves and understand what it is all about and therefore the very tactics and techniques of the dark side of the occult are being waged against them in their ignorance to keep them in a prison that's how it works that's how arc occultism works because people won't look at that these bodies of knowledge and understand them so the major part of this that I have talked about extensively and will continue to talk about is natural law now let me tell you what natural law is not and I'm on slide number 13 now it's called got natural law meaning do you have a grasp of it do you really deeply understand it have you taken it in and integrated it into yourself an understanding of natural law alright what it's not is it's not what people call the natural quote order which has nothing to do with order okay all right this is a Darwinian paradigm of survival of the fittest and dog-eat-dog this is what people have erroneously termed the quote natural and I and I should say it's not natural it's an artificially imposed worldview okay that has nothing to do with nature and it's not order okay it actually can't lead to order the worldview of macro biological Darwinian survival of the fittest and of the most ruthless and of the animal with the sharpest teeth and biggest claws and most most ruthless disposition comes out on top and rules the roost okay that can only lead to chaos it cannot ever lead to oil so the quote-unquote Darwinian natural order is actually the artificially imposed system of chaos that we are living in alright so I'll explain what natural law is on the other side of this break we'll be right back don't go anywhere folks so gnarly we got a dude you gotta cut you down very appropriate music for coming back into this break when I'm about to get into what natural law really is and this is kind of a review for new listeners - what on earth is happening of course I'm sorry it's a review for you know it's a old information that I put out there to the to the old listeners this is this little review that I'm doing here is of course for new listeners to the show that give them a feel and a flavor for what this radio show is really all about so I was talking about what natural law was not it is not the Darwinian paradigm that people call the natural order that is not natural and it's not order it's it's an artificially imposed system of chaos by trying to apply the animalistic Kingdom to the human world okay so natural law is something completely different than that and it is also completely different from what many political writers and theorists have termed natural law it is not John Locke's theory of natural law it is not any body out other political writers or anybody trying to equate a system of man's law to what they call natural law not talking about that this is a this is these are laws of nature that are in place that are put into place by the creator of the universe having absolutely nothing to do with the belief of man ok these are laws which can only be discovered it has nothing to do with a belief system it has nothing to do with a construct that is invented in the mind of a man and then written down ok these are laws that exist independently of man's perception of them like gravity like electromagnetism they are physical laws they determine they are deterministic laws which actually determined what happens in the physical domain based upon behavior that is chosen through free will and that's how the dynamic of free will plays with natural law okay it plays off against it so what is natural law this is my working definition for natural law natural law as I am referring to the term again not what other writers have referred to it not what other people think of it as what how I use this umbrella term natural law in my work the work that I put out there when I say that term this is what I mean by it natural law is the body of universal non man-made binding and immutable laws which act as the governing dynamics for the consequences of human behavior so Universal means everywhere present no matter where you go in the universe at all times and places non man-made just what it says not made by humanity not made by humankind ok put into effect by the creator of the universe whatever you happen to look at that force or being as that's not my business that's your business ok and they are binding meaning they have an effect whether you understand them or not like that they're in effect or not just like gravity ok and they're immutable they can't be changed by anything man does they're in effect certain things man does can shield them for temporarily from their cons consequences but hey as Johnny just said you can run on for a long time but sooner or later God will cut you down ok you're not gonna shield yourself from these effects forever just like we can temporarily mitigate the effects of gravity through flight through understanding you know thrust and lift and you know having you know fuel and a piece of technology and you know temporarily negating the effects of gravity due to flight but you're not gonna stay up there forever ok so it's the same thing when it comes to people trying to break natural law there are mutable laws that are always in effect whether they can be bent or temporarily you know quote broken they're not really broken ok so they're immutable they cannot be changed and they act as the governing dynamics for the consequence of human behavior meaning based on our freewill decisions of whether we make moral or immoral decisions the universe gives us certain results and then we have to live with those results that's what natural law ultimately is what does it mean moving on to slide number fourteen and again these slides these images that I'm talking about can be seen at what on earth is happening calm slash radio what on earth is happening calm slash radio that's the radio show page four for this show on my website underneath the player you'll see images for today's show while the show is broadcast live if you're not listening to it live then this is show number 145 in the podcast section what does it mean to understand natural law slide number fourteen understanding natural law means truly having and possessing conscience conscience is the definitive knowledge of the objective difference between morally right behavior and morally wrong behavior that's what conscience is okay so it's knowledge it's common sense knowledge common knowledge the actual difference the definitive difference between morally right behavior and morally wrong behavior that is what constitutes conscience and understanding natural law means that you definitively have conscience because you definitively know the difference between right and wrong behavior what does it mean moving on to slide number 15 to act in accordance with natural law acting in accordance with natural law means exercising conscience taking action based upon that knowledge that you have taken into yourself and understood okay or in other words exercising conscience means willfully choosing morally right behavior / morally wrong behavior once that difference has been clearly understood by the person who has taken in the knowledge of conscience okay that's what it means to exercise conscience to willfully choose the right over the wrong now do we get the result you'll notice that this is about knowledge understanding and wisdom that's what I just described in the last three slides what is natural law the knowledge of it what does it mean to understand it and what does it mean to act in a court with it in other words act wisely knowledge understanding and wisdom just like I described on the other slide this is actually the Trivium process for people who recognize that that's what it is okay the threefold methodology for truth discovery all right so then we get the result this is the fourth stage okay or it's just a manifested result that we get as a result of how well did we employ those other three stages of creation all right so what is the result this is slide number sixteen now what is the result we get when we live in accordance with natural law and then on the next slide we'll talk about what do we get when we live in opposition to natural law when we live in accordance with natural law when human beings live in accordance with natural law and they are therefore moral beings they have taken the knowledge of conscience into themselves understood it and acted upon it and chosen willfully the right action over the wrong action so their moral beings when they do that which is what living in accordance with natural law is human beings become and remain free and their society exists in a state of order that's what generates freedom and order which is what we say we want but we're not getting because we don't understand natural law okay we don't understand the laws of morality so that's what human beings get when they act in accordance with natural law they become and remain free and their society exists in a state of order conversely in slide number 17 I explained that when human beings live in opposition to natural law and therefore they are amoral beings they are not choosing the right over the wrong okay certainly not willfully they might accidentally do that in their ignorance but most of the time they're choosing the wrong action over the right so therefore there are moral beings that's what living in opposition to natural law means when we live in opposition to natural law we become and remain enslaved and our society exists in a state of chaos which surprise surprise that's where we're at now that's the current human condition enslaved and in a state of chaos you know that the systems of control that we have in place don't prevent Khaos they are chaos ladies and gentlemen they are enslavement and chaos they don't prevent them as people erroneously believe in their mind controlled state the next slide explains what I slide number 18 explains what I call the one true divide in humanity between statist s-- and anarchists all the other things that seemingly separate humanity race religion class income you know a style of dress culture you name it age okay all of these things you know they're they're they're allusions there are things that are just there as a divide and conquer strategy by the you know controllers to keep people warring with each other and fighting it amongst each other but there is one non illusory difference and separation and divide that really does in reality exists between human beings and this is the dynamic of whether you believe in authority or not and that's what a statist is someone who believes in authority and therefore supports slavery supports human slavery a statist is a person not just that believes in government but that supports human slavery because that's what government is that's what the concept of authority is conversely an anarchist someone who doesn't believe in the rightful rule of some people over other people opposes the dynamic of human slavery so I'll pick up with this distinction on the other side of the break and then we can go to your calls in the next hour you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] and welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com it's great to be here on the network this is the debut show on the network but it's show number 145 on my entire radio career I guess you could say I'm doing a brief review for new listeners to the show of some the generals of material that I've covered in the past what I'm gonna do is cover a few more slides these slides are actually at my website what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page it's actually what on earth is happening calm slash radio and it's underneath the player images for tonight's show of course these images will also be posted with the podcast I'm gonna finish up a few more slides and then go to the phones the call-in number for tonight's show is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call-in number 800 three one 394 43 call in no topic is taboo ask anything you like about my work or anything else you want to bring up so I'm just gonna finish a few more slides I've planned on 33 slides for this evening but I'm only going to try to run through slides up to slide number 22 and I'll leave slides 23 through 33 for another show probably the show two weeks from now because next week I will have a very special guest satanic ritual abuse survivor mr. Jay Parker will be my guest next week so let's pick up where we left off at slide number 18 the one true divide there's this concept that there's only one really one real true divide that separates humanity into two distinct types of individuals the criterion for this divide is whether or not an individual believes in the concept of authority the erroneous concept of authority and therefore believes that there is legitimacy to slavery because that's what the belief in authority is if you believe that some people are authorities over other individuals then you are supporter of slavery and I don't care if that offends you or how much it offends you that is the truth that is the eternal truth and it doesn't make a difference whether you don't want to hear it that is what you believe in you believe in slavery if you believe in authority the end that is how it actually is that's not my opinion that's how it really is okay so many people won't come out there and just say something like that they'll want to dance around it or you know try to you know dance around somebody's delicate sensibilities when it comes to that because they don't want to lose listeners or whatever once again I'm not here to be popular I'm not here to be your friend I'm here to tell the hard truth about what's going on on this planet that is what my spiritual mission is to accomplish here and I am doing it unapologetically so if you're offended get as offended as you like okay next slide well just one more note on this slide I put these two memes over here one representing a status one representing an anarchist the status is a policeman you know who essentially contains every single one of them doing that job continues to support the idea of slavery and authority okay and believe that they are an authority over others um the this meme says that statism is the brilliant idea that we give a small group of people the right to kidnap imprison harass steal from and kill people so that we can be protected from people who kidnap harass steal from and kill people it's so brilliant I mean can't you just tell how well it's worked out folks having a standing army live among us in the form of a police force throughout this country a militarized police force it's so great and getting better all the time let me tell you this idea has just produced nothing but majestic order goodness and freedom everywhere we turn has it not okay and then the the meme that I put up there for an anarchist while searching for images a good image for an anarchist you know I didn't want to be totally conceit 'full and like just put myself up there and me and some of my friends who were who were you know really know the truth that there's no such thing as Authority you know I could have put myself I could have put somebody like lark and rose up there or you know any other a number of people who truly do not understand that authority is an illusion produced by a diseased mind but I found this meme online I think I found it on Facebook and it said I'm an anarchist but most of my followers are status --tz-- and it has a picture of Christ on the image now again I don't want people writing to me telling me about Astro theology because I know all about it I could write books on Astro theology I get it I understand it I know what religion is I know how religion is Astro theology in disguise and that's I'm not putting it up here to tell you to believe in the historicity and the actual figure of Jesus okay I'm saying that the message is what is important and what Jesus was was an anarchist whether anybody really understands it or not even the archetype will figure if you don't want to believe in it as an actual historical being okay the teachings of of that being that are propagated and put down in the New Testament are anarchist at their heart it's about having only one authority and that is the authority of the law of God period the moral law that is put forward by the creator of the universe that is the only authority I bend the knee to okay that is the only authority that I respect and live according to and obey that's it the authority of man is an illusion it does not exist in the real world okay in nature does not exist so this is a great I found this to be a great meme very poignant and what it really is is the person on the left there a support slavery and the person on the right there opposes slavery that's what we really need to call this forget even the term status than anarchist there are only really supporters of slavery and opposers of slavery that's it there are the only two kinds of people on this planet and I for one oppose slavery in all of its forms all of its forms and that doesn't mean just shackle and chained slavery that is overt and can be seen that means mental slavery mental bondage financial bondage and slavery debt slavery okay the idea that authority is legitimate and so we have to have government that's slavery all right so I'm explaining this in the next four slides and I'll wrap it up there okay the old world order was a form of slavery that worked according to the concept of a vesting authority in one person in one being he was the king or the priest or a combination of the two a priest king of some sort this old world order system reigned in the ancient world and it was a system that is based entirely in violence the belief in authority vested in one is based entirely in violence and is built upon the erroneous which means false okay and dogmatic belief system which is a religion that one person is the master who possesses the moral quote right to issue commands to other people and all others are his subjects or slaves who have the moral obligation to obey his commands that is what the Old World Order was here on earth authority vested in one being and ruling over everybody by divine right okay now what I try to explain to people is we need to stop even euphemized okay stop you from izing and even calling this authority calling this government calling this rulership this is slavery as I've put their own slide number 20 okay that's the real term for it let's start calling it what it really is unapologetically and openly to other people regardless of what they think of us for saying it this was slavery now what has changed as my question has this changed dramatically or are we still in the old world order one slide 21 I explained what people termed the new world order and I put new in quotes and order in quotes just like I did on the last two slides I actually had order in double quotes okay it's not whether it's chaos slavery is chaos folks there's nothing orderly about it there's nothing good orderly peaceful you know leading to freedom it's slavery is chaos because it creates disorder this harmony you know enslavement the lack of freedom all right it's chaos has nothing to do with order that's what they call it's their order it's the sick psychopathic control freaks brand of order that thinks they're a master of other beings of other people the New World Order or that I depict here on slide 21 is exactly the same the quote new it's nothing new about it it's old it's the same system with a new name and it's not no order it's chaos this is the concept of authority vested in few people we've just divested that authority into a few people and we've created a government it has all the same divinely appointed rights as the king of the old world but we just euphemized it and call it government we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening coming at you tonight with some hard-hitting streetwise spirituality as I like to call it I'm going to wrap up with a last two slides we were talking about the difference between the old world order the system of slavery of the old world and how that contrasts or compares with the new world order and again I put new in quotes and order in quotes there's nothing new about this system of enslavement and it certainly doesn't lead to anything that is orderly okay this is the concept the new world order is the concept of authority vested in few I'm picking up on slide 21 here this system is also based entirely in violence and built upon the erroneous and dogmatic belief that a certain group of people are masters who possess the moral right to issue commands those people are called governments okay their commands are that they issue are called laws while all others are their subjects who have the moral obligation to obey the commands issued by their masters that is what government is that's not my opinion of what government is that's what it actually is if we're being honest with ourselves which most people I recognize or not they lie to themselves from the minute they wake up until the minute they fall asleep okay but if we're being honest with ourselves that's what all forms of government are and have ever been all right and what we really have to do is stop you from izing this new world order or stop you from izing it and calling it government stop euthanizing and calling it one-world government it's called slavery it's called the enslavement of humanity that's what it's called if we're being honest with ourselves as I like to do whenever I can and as I've written it there on slide number 22 part of the problem here is most people won't just come out and say it that way they don't have the courage to say it that way they don't have the intestinal fortitude to say it that way I'm telling you the old world order was slavery and so is the new world order it's a system of slavery and if you believe in government you support that system of slavery because that's all government ever has been is now and ever will be and if you're offended by that statement get is offended as you like that's my spiel for tonight that is my review of information that I have covered in the past and is the serves as the basis for what I do here on what on earth is happening in two weeks I will pick up on slide 23 moving forward with the concept of why is this the current human condition why are we trapped in slavery what is going on in the psychology of human beings that keeps this dynamic in place the way it is and we're going to deeply explore what I call the tree of all evil the psychological framework that has led to the current human condition and I'll just leave it at that as a teaser let's go to the phones Ivan in Phoenix you're live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend hey Dawg mark I didn't have you on the agenda it's a pleasure to hear from you men you're the first caller on the new incarnation of the show so what do you have for us here tonight well thanks for mentioning the screening of your seminar that I'm holding this weekend would have been good to have that announced earlier as always you know in our conversations we always talk about the people who say they are in the know and then the actual people that come out and do things so even though I sent out flyers and Facebook notifications and announced it on several meetup groups that had about 500 members the turnout is always kind of depressing and on just under 10 people showing up to these things so but then again that that goes to show why things are the way they are and why things don't change that's absolutely right I mean it really all is about taking action getting involved partnering not necessarily becoming part of a group but partnering with other people and sharing ideas and then getting out there and actually taking real-world action to spread the philosophy of freedom to other people to help them to understand what's really going on to help them to understand how bad things are actually right now and what we can do to get our own minds freed up and then start helping other people to free up their minds to make this a better place to make this world better so that it's gonna be worth living in for people who come after us so um that while Ivan while that saddens me you know I'm not gonna tell you I'm you know i'm you know horribly surprised by that i mean you know when we do the documentary screenings here in philadelphia on topics related to human freedom and consciousness and mind control etc we get about that number may be slightly more you know maybe 12 to 15 sometimes show up but the numbers are the same here it seems like people just don't want to come out to gather for knowledge you know you can get a hundred you can get a thousand people to come out to to party and just drink beer and you know eat what you bring a bunch of food out you know people just come out of the woodwork you know you barely have to announce it but tell them to come out and prove their mind understand about what's really going on in the world understand the causal factors of the conditions we're experiencing oh i don't have time for that that's too much work that's theory asking me to think now ivan i mean come on you know asking someone else to think and take an interest and care about what's taking place in their world you know that's a big investment right there you're asking for you know the real spiritual currencies here of time and attention and most of all you're asking for people to care you know yeah and people think things are gonna change without that type of an investment and without truly deeply caring about this and it's it's it's sad but true and like i said while that does somewhat saddened me you know i wouldn't let it get you down i would keep going and doing what you're doing i'm gonna keep doing what I'm doing I'm never giving up I'm never saying die you know but yeah I look at shaking the tree and seeing what actually falls out what does the true ones that come out you know and last week I had a meet up get together at the movies and watch the new film the lego movie I saw that about two weeks ago and I thought about this you told me a little bit about it because I've heard good things about it I haven't seen you why all right yeah I saw it just you know with my girlfriend she likes you know some of the car animated stuff so I went with her to see it I'm just there and within the first five minutes my you know ears are perking up but my eyes are like wow allegories and the metaphors that are being dropped left and right in this cartoon it parallels the matrix basically so i was in all i was like wow and and it's pretty much everything you cover and all and all the stuff that actual free thinkers and truth seekers or people that are in the know will pick up on it now the thing that that part of my mind was when I held the meetup again only had about three or four RSVPs from the meetup groups but yet the auditorium was full of you know what's your regular movie-going audience and Mike you know I was wondering how many of these people actually pick up on the metaphors or the allegories that are being dropped in there everything from the villain is called a zit in business right they're telling you that president the leaders of governments are the corporations the businesses that won over people's heads they had you know surveillance cameras all over the place I'm watching you that was right there all the people's head they had the president here you know he's on a commercial talking this that bat and birds in a line will put you to sleep and keeps talking and then take star the movie says hey wait a minute did he just say and they cut to a commercial of a silly TV show called where are my pants and then the guy laughing he starts laughing laughing and then he comes back wait what was I thinking ah doesn't matter the right pair showing people the more things are up for your face but sheers entertainment to distract you all these little things you know we're scattered all over the place in this film and I was like wow how many people pick up on these things it sounds like it sounds like a really great allegory especially for children while I would agree with you definitely a lot of allegorical Phil go over people's heads and they're not bringing them to a conscious level to understand what the maker intended to say as a moral lesson but don't underestimate the power of allegory to reach a person's subconscious mind and to get in there and plant a seed at the subconscious level we're going to be talking a lot about the subconscious mind in a couple of weeks on the show so Ivan I want to thank you so much for the calm and have to check out that movie myself and we'll be right back folks stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] no you deceive me now he is a super [Music] know that you have because as my chicken listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the calling number to join us for the last couple of segments of the show is 831 three nine four four three once again the calling number 803 one three ninety four forty three let's go to Dan in Los Angeles dan what do you have for us tonight mark I had a question and then a comment if that's okay Sharada and my question goes right along with what you've been talking about with moral relativism and I learned the word nation's from your natural law seminar yes and I'm really glad I learned that word comparing that to ignorant and the distinction between those two and my question is kind of more on the philosophical side which I've been kind of wrestling with in my meditations for this moral relativism ignorant and in essence and my question is is if someone or a group of people is mentioned when it comes to knowledge and information or you know this huge one of good versus bad right and wrong and weed or can one be blamed or held responsible for being mentioned and when I and what I've come to understand please correct me with your description of Nicias is completely absent minded to the point of the zero knowledge ordinate or gnosis of knowing something I would like to I would like to correct that perception of the word mesons that's actually not what the word nation's means maybe I should clarify this for both you and the listening audience nations means that the information that you are currently not knowledgeable of is not present in the sense that you are not able to understand it so let's say that how to build a nuclear reactor there is such information in the world okay most people are ignorant of it but they're not gnashing of it because it can be known how to do that it can be discovered the knowledge exists people can come to know how to do that because we are doing it the knowledge of that does exist let's say a cataclysm swept over the earth and every single nucleus not only did every single nuclear reactor was destroyed and was not able to be ever put back together it was could they were completely annihilated but every single book and piece of information on the face of the earth having to do with the building of a nuclear reactor or even the premise on on how they work were also destroyed the pockets of survivors could then be said to be Nessun of how to be how to build a nuclear reactor they're not ignorant of it because the knowledge is gone it's not present in their environment so when I say that our society is not Nash and Nash and coming from the Latin nests quiere the Latin verb nests quiere means to not know because knowledge is not present okay ignorance comes from the Latin verb ignore RA which means that you don't know because you are deliberately turning willfully turning aside your attention from knowledge that is present so ignoring someone in a room means you're aware of their presence you're just refusing to acknowledge it that's what ignorance is so these people would not be these survivors of said Holocaust would not be ignorant of how to build a nuclear reactor they would be national agenda stroyed okay when we're talking about the knowledge of right and wrong is it destroyed and gone from the earth no it's here it's all around us it's it's we're drowning in it as a matter of fact we are drowning in knowledge about the difference between right and wrong we are drowning in knowledge about real spirituality we are drowning in knowledge about what's going on in our world all found us and taking us into police state measures and the destruction of human freedom when people don't know any of these things they're not nation' this knowledge is here like I say in the natural law presentation we're living in post-apocalyptic times people say post apocalypse the apocalypse hasn't happened yes it has because what the apocalypse means is the unveiling of hidden knowledge apocalypse doesn't mean Cataclysm or destruction that's a colloquially understood interpretation or a colloquial you know derived connotation of the word apocalypse apocalypse comes from Greek oppo meaning off of or away from and khalipa meaning to hide or to conceal so to go away from from veiling or concealing to unveil something and to reveal it for what it really is is what the apocalypse is there's tons of researchers and tons of people speaking the truth and revealing what's going on and you know expressing the people the hidden things that have been hidden from our sight and and talking about the mountain out in the open we're living in post apocalypse the apocalypse has happened and you know what people have said to the truth and to the all that knowledge and information I don't want it I want to ignore it I don't care if it's present I refuse to look at it I refuse to take it in that's where most people are at not all but that's where most people are at they're in ignorance deliberately refusing to look at truth they're not in essence the people of Earth cannot be said to be in essence this knowledge is here it is present it is available at their fingertips and it is actually everywhere around them they want to ignore it deliberately and we're going to talk about why they want to do that in two weeks we might talk about it a little next week too but I'll get into it in a big way in two weeks okay thank you for that and I also I just wanted to say my comment which goes right along with this whole New Age religion which is something I've done a lot of research in the last five to seven years and one thing that I wanted to bring up as also may be a potential suggestion for your research and antics and exposing something critical and the new ages this complete and little bee worship of these Indian spiritual gurus that are literally you know in an all-encompassing of that word gathering hundreds of thousands of people around the world worshiping these these people that set themselves up as and I'm literally quoting you unquote like avatars run deities and Carnac and I I live in Los Angeles and Los Angeles is I could really honestly say one of the mecca of this whole new age and and you know dieting of all types and yoga and and not that there's you know only bad things we all like that there's tons of good things through but I live in one of the the heartlands of it and I just can't see it because I see it all the time guru worship and I have seen in front of my eyes it's a cult of magic being performed on these people walking around with big eyes you know all glarey and then and zombied out and they come to these centers they come to these hotels and hundreds of by the boatloads of people coming there getting blessed by them completely getting put in a trance who knows what is going on kinds of a cult magic I mean you know all about dark occultism going on with this stuff and I mean these people dreams don't wake you and this is just another form of mind control that is being perpetuated on the masses and people who don't want their own personal responsibility they don't want to own it are so quick to give their sovereignty away to someone else and say this is my guru here's who I'm going to go to for knowledge I'm not gonna I'm not gonna seek it out on my own this is what I've told people from day one I'm not your guru I'm not your leader I'm not interested in being any of those you have to be your own leader you have to be your own spiritual guru you have to be your own priest you have to forge your own connection with the divine force within you you have to forge your own connection with the will of the universe that's not my work to do for you that's your work to do for you and anybody that's telling you different is lying to you or they're trying to deceive you and control you which is what many of these so-called gurus are doing you know what Dan I'm going to thank you for your call I'm just gonna wrap up on this and then we'll probably take another call but um there is a big thread throughout the new-age community the New Age movement as well with these gurus that you're speaking of that they stressed there is no need for knowledge everything can just be acquired and known by going to them or just meditating and looking inside the self you know it saw that the whole concept here is we don't need books nothing needs to be derived from from books or sharing of information online or anything like that our reading very very very dangerous premise and a very dangerous road to go down you continue to take their calls in the last segment ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio this is the last segment of the debut show here on the Public Broadcasting Network great to be on the network I hope we'll have some new listeners and some listeners that will maybe people who are brand new to my work will go to my podcast section and pick up and start the journey from the very beginning and you know move forward from there so the call-in number eight hundred three one three nine four four three let's saw continued to take some more calls array in Oregon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome uh can you hear me yes okay very good well thank you um I'm enjoying what you're having to say very much after any many years of my own study on these things and along these lines I didn't go seeking this stuff it's just where I guess truth has taken me but I feel like I'm finally starting to get a handhold on some of this stuff and it and it sounds like you ringing some bells for me so I'm appreciating that very much a couple things I know she had a preponderance of Ronnie James deal on Europe music there do you think you had something to tell us I love a guy what can I say I'm really sad to see that he's gone and not with us anymore I consider him a sage in that whole genre so no I really I like him a lot too of you I listen to like more recent Chris Cornell or Maynard James Keenan not so much not so much I mostly in the old school stuff like that you know as a preference well the other thing that that I've heard you say I've heard you talk about and I was just looking around on your website that's the first time I've heard you so this is you you are news to me I will go to your podcast and start looking at those but I heard you say a couple things a cult science was one of them and another one philosophy of freedom are you familiar with Rudolf Steiner of course absolutely big-time Rosicrucian wrote some of the best works in that whole area of occult science so I highly recommend his work as I do max Heindel and other Rosicrucian authors I've discussed that pretty extensively on some of my other radio interviews and also you know what went into Freemasonry quite extensively on my former podcast so you can get into a lot of different occult schools of thought by going forth and listening to to those old podcasts I get into Kabbalah a lot on it as well Tarot I break down the Major Arcana of the Tarot in some of my old podcasts so all of that is there to be to be found all up on my website and in my old podcasts fantastic yeah I I really think I've I mean talked about he might be the most prolific man if you can all his lectures and whatnot maybe ever to have lived that to get into Steiner as wow what a opening a door that never ends and he was trying to tell us what was really going on here and how to how to get out of it he was one of the many people you know that this isn't anything new you know I'm building upon others work as well they saying if I see farther it is because I am standing upon the shoulders of giants certainly applies here there is nothing new Under the Sun it's all been said it's all been put out there before I just have a slightly you know a unique way of aggregating at all and putting it together out there for people so that they can see it in a tapestry that that's what I feel my niche is when it comes to this information so yeah I'll check out the work I'm sure you'll be a very surprised and happy with what you find there and a good luck with it all and if you have any questions don't hesitate to call in thank you very much you got it thanks so much we actually have a second ray in Oregon amazing to raise in Oregon well it's going to be other ray in Oregon hey Mark this is Rick I just came from Oregon from my cave junction ray with you well I was congratulate you on your maiden voyage of you're unique I wonder if your audience realizes how unique your message is no one else on the internet is saying what you're saying and you're doing it the the resonance of truth in your voice your knowledge it has a devastating effect upon conditioned Minds and I think John made a hell of a good decision in putting you on I just hope that the audience listens to you without reacting because they will react to you of course yeah oh that's going to happen and I expect that and all I can ask people to do is listen with an open mind and heart and then research on their own you know it's the it's the notion here that the sign of true intelligence is to be able to entertain a notion in the mind without either immediately accepting it or rejecting it and Ray before you continue I just want to say the listening audience if people are not familiar with who this gentleman is you should become familiar with his work if your work is still online ray if you want to give out any web website that you have your work up on I feel please feel free to do so because Ray was one of the people who actually influenced my awakening in a big way and helped me to go all the way in my understanding of truth and natural law Ray has been talking about natural law for many many many years I got in got into his work back in the early 2000s and when he had a website with many of his podcasts up online I still have all of them right I've listened all of them your work is phenomenal I want to thank you for what you have done and continue to do and I'll open the floor for you to continue and if you want to give out any websites where your work is currently present and available to people feel free to go right ahead and do so well you know Paul the old adage go hold it takes one to know one and and that's that's what's going on between you and i we're resonating with it with one another my website by the way for listeners i've been a longtime caller to republic and john has me on the show several times but people don't get me mine website is enterprises dot-com I have more than a hundred YouTube videos that the one can listen to I'm controversial because I make the statement that I am a Christ but I also make the statement that all men are Christ but they suffer from amnesia while I don't and it is that very powerful we're all Christ in our potential absolutely that's true that's absolute we must we must trance traverse the the deceptions the illusions the satanic conditioning that is our mindset at the present time while we live on this earth we are controlled in our mind by those who the leadership of organizations and they will not relinquish that control so it's an individual journey for people you cannot get it by joining organizations and it's the Traverse from the illusion to truth what truth is dual it's non-dualistic it is what is completely and and when one resonates with that they are in the Christ state of consciousness and they are immune to all of the dualistic attacks that the intellect will wage against one for the sake of power that's how the government operates that's our religions operate they cannot stand a ban or a woman who lives in truth so they they attack they demean they be liable they create all kinds of fantasies which are libelous in nature in order to discredit the individual I've accepted that as being a fact of life I've been doing this for 18 years and I'm presently if people go to my site they will they will look into a couple of recent articles that I've written and the last one is the to the governor of the state of Oregon and I'm asking him to clean up his state of the corruption I have him over the barrel and all other public officials they have control of the media but they cannot control the truth that's right and and that is the power of one who lives simply and lives in a state of no harm that's it there's by little by god's law by natural law that's right the non-aggression principle that's absolutely correct right and when we stand in that truth that's when we're expressing our full potential and that's what we step into our power and nothing can stop us when we do that ray get in touch with me I want to bring you on at some future point for a whole show thanks so much you're quite welcome ladies and gentlemen is all the time we have for this edition I'll see right here next week on Republic broadcasting you've been listening to what on earth is happening you [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #146

Topics: *The State Of Reality, Truth, Cognitive Dissonance, Satanic Ritual Abuse, Consciousness, Mind Control, Energy Manipulation, Morpogenic Field, Emotional Freedom Technique, Orgonite, True Happieness, The Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org this show is live every Saturday from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight central today is Saturday March 1st 2014 and we have a show filled with hard-hitting streetwise spirituality coming at you tonight tonight my special guest is going to be Jay Parker Jay Parker was born into a multi-generational satanic family and received monarch trauma-based mind control as a child for the first seven years of his life Jay was subject to satanic ritual abuse in a large cult setting today Jay speaks on recovery and healing healing methods for satanic ritual abuse survivors he discusses in detail neurological and biological discoveries related to ritual abuse and reveals a specialized holistic approach for sra healing Jay is going to be coming up here on what on earth is happening in just a few minutes I do have a couple of quick event announcements and I want to give the call-in number right at the top of the show me and Jay will both be taking calls from listeners throughout the show tonight so get in the queue and give us a call about anything that's on your mind I'll give the caller number right now it's 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number 803 one three ninety four forty three on Tuesday March fourth that's this Tuesday from 1:00 to 3:00 p.m. Eastern Time I will be on patio radio with Johann Alden camp Johann Oldham camp show and you could check that out at WWE ta PA ta onl petty NL I will be speaking live in Asheville North Carolina on Saturday March 22nd of this year my presentation is New Age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited with even more new-age deceptions exposed and on billing this as streetwise spirituality are you truly awake or do you just think that you're in you're awake and are you in a spiritual trap that's designed to make you think that you're awake so this is going to be taking place in Asheville North Carolina at the Lexington Avenue brewery the brewery is at 39 North Lexington Avenue and the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. and the the seminar is going to go pretty much all day the tickets are $7 in advance a seven dollar donation in advance very inexpensive to attend you could call eight to eight seven eight two zero eight four zero to reserve advance tickets or you can email I walk with purpose at gmail.com once again that's I walk with purpose at gmail.com for advanced tickets at the door tickets only three dollars more expensive a ten dollar donation if you want to show up the day of the event and get tickets at the door in this one-of-a-kind presentation I will be talking about the New Age movement as a religion that has been created to deliberately prevent humanity from developing a deep understanding of natural law the information that they most need to understand in order to break out of our current human condition of slavery and become truly free I will expose many subtle new-age deceptions which have been cleverly disguised as spiritual teachings and then I will offer Corrections for each of these deceptions and these Corrections will convey deeper spiritual truths to balance out each of the new-age deceptions so if you've been lured into the so-called feel-good spirituality of the New Age movement this presentation is one that you are not going to want to miss because you need to see this presentation and to understand how you're being deceived by the New Age movement so that's coming up again Saturday March 22nd just in a few weeks looking forward to it and hope a lot of people in the Asheville area will make it out I am now on day 12 of a 30 day juice fast I feel really great it's going really well I have not faltered on it whatsoever really been doing well with it I've been checking my blood sugar daily it has been perfect within perfect levels since I began this fast and hopefully after the the juice fast is finished I will have rid myself permanently of type 1.5 diabetes that is the purpose of me going on this juice fast for 30 days it originally started out as a 10 day fast but a few days into it I said you know what I've heard reports of people actually completely curing diabetes and completely going off of insulin dependence upon doing this for about 30 days so I said I'm going to give it a try I did some research into it and I decided to go ahead with the full 30-day fast so I'm on day 12 now and again it's going great and hopefully after its completed I will be able to announce that my diabetes is completely gone so uh there also is a support donation button on my website at what on earth is happening com if you go there you'll see it on the left-hand side you can click that if you feel that my work has been of value to you and the information that I put forward is valuable and if you want to contribute by making a donation you could feel free to do so on the homepage of my website by clicking the support donation button so once again the calling number eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three and my special guest for today is J Parker J it's a pleasure to have you here today you've been on what on earth is happening to other times I'm not going to get too much into your background today what we're really planning on doing today is giving a kind of a report or a review or an update if you will on the state of reality that's kind of what your coming on here to do today maybe offer some solutions in the process but in any event it's great to have you here and welcome back to the show why thank mark and congratulations on your Republican radio show it's good to have you back on the mainstream airwaves and you're right definitely wanted to come on I hadn't been on in a while and my main gist is between what both of us know to sit down tonight and actually give a discussion an adult discussion about cognitive dissonance and reality and give me some hard-hitting subjects tonight I am going to talk a little bit about my experience as a monarch mind control slave and the cult I grew up with just to get people to understand that I went through trauma-based mind control but you live in a society of soft mind control and we're going to discuss the media we're going to discuss the New World Order agenda and briefly give an overview of things you need to be aware of to protect yourself from in this world right now absolutely that really sounds like a plan I mean you me Dee Utley brought up the concept of cognitive dissonance this is something that I continuously see just about every day in interactions with people there's so many things that they're still in denial about that we can see that is taking place before with that topic we'll come back right after this first brief when listening ladies and gentlemen to earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network [Music] [Applause] [Music] ladies and gentlemen it's all about a journey to the center of the mind the mind is what is manifesting the external reality and in if we want to change the external reality we have to change the way that we think so my very special guest this evening is Jay Parker a former victim of Monarch trauma-based mind control and satanic ritual abuse and he has actually survived that due to the strength of his spirit and recovered and has freed his mind and understands what's going on in this world but what we see with so many other people is this state of cognitive dissonance and Jay won't you wanted to get into that and I'll talk about some ways that people are still in denial about what's really going on in our world well no one likes negative things mark I mean you really to be happy you want to keep yourself in a place of settled calm happy thoughts and happy feelings you don't want to spend your life as I say gargling with sewage and basically I use that term gargling with sewage to talk about some of the harder things to stomach with our modern society the wars the medical system which is killing 750,000 Americans a year due to prescription drugs unnecessary surgery and bad diagnosis and you know medical malpractice but and that's that's a tough thing to talk about and that there's a myriad of issues whether it's the cancer cure cover-up whether it's the drugging of our schoolchildren whether it's vaccines causing autism there's just tons of real the negative things in our world that people don't want to face up to because these are corporate driven Illuminati driven issues when you peel away the paint and expose pull the curtain back and expose who's doing what and where the reason I wanted to come on tonight as we discussed earlier was to have a review of reality and to talk to people about what I've learned in the last fourteen years since I became aware of my monarch mind control and basically I believe our biggest problem in the world today is cognitive dissonance it's people not facing reality it's people living in la-la land you know and they want to believe that truth is what they think it is not something independent from their own way of thinking that needs to be discovered they want to be the arbiters of truth and believe that if something is uncomfortable uncomfortable to accept that they can just say oh it isn't happening and that magically makes it true somehow like you know that they want to ignore eugenics the eugenics agenda you know they want to ignore that there are people who are so evil in the world that they actually want other people to die and they will do anything to to do that to make that happen to call the population - you know suppress actual known cures for diseases the only thing you know one thing that there's still so many people in denial about even in within the so-called freedom community the so-called freedom movement is the fact that we're being sprayed on on a daily basis aerosol spraying called geoengineering or what has simply been called you know the chemtrail agenda you know people want to deny that that's occurring and think that this is just somehow vapor trails or condensation trails you know at low level altitudes spreading out Fanning and and then falling to the ground you know and high levels of aluminum barium strontium

Agony's and other soft metals you know they're in denial because they can't admit to themself how evil the world has become that they are actually living in so they try to you know make it like I'm gonna pull the blanket up over my eyes and the monster under my bed is just gonna magically disappear as a result you know they think that because of what they are comfortable with accepting that will magically change reality into something other than what it is that to me is what is going on and that's what cognitive dissonance is it really in its essence what do you have to say about that oh absolutely but where does the philosophy of todd- dissonance come from and and in my research the most important thing that I've discovered in the last fourteen years of research because when I woke up from satanic ritual abuse mind control the first thing I wanted to know was how why where who I wanted to know everything about the system I grew up in and who's doing what to whom and I grew up ladies and gentlemen in a satanic illuminati village called Arden Delaware it's pretends to be a former art colony that was founded in 1900 by a bunch of dark occultists and when I lived there in the 60s and 70s my mother an Illuminati which that worked for the DuPont corporation basically well she wasn't actually working for DuPont she taught the DuPont children but let's clear that out but let me say this that the biggest thing that I discovered in my research about cognitive dissonance and about of the mind control is it is a systemic social engineering going on right now the reason people are into solids is amazing people can decide like god what is true and what is not true is because socially we've been engineered that that is an acceptable way to think absolutely you know and they're propagating this through the new religion this ideology gets propagated through the New Age movement that you know there is no such thing as right and wrong there's no such thing as actual objective truth it's all just valid perceptions everybody's opinions are equally as valid as everybody else's and what you see continuously in this insidious movement is the downplay of knowledge knowledge actual ability to know truth is downplayed or just completely you know they claim that it doesn't exist you know that you can never really truly know anything and that's what solid sysm really is that's what the essence of salat is amiss and if they see the reason that they're propagating this and you know as well as I do the occultist behind the scenes they are not solid cysts they're not trying to propagate their ideology in this regard they want other people to believe the truth cannot be known they want to know what the truth is but then they want to use that knowledge as a power differential over other people in their ignorance and keep them in the belief that oh everybody's opinion is just as equal as everybody else's and that person's opinion is just as good as that person's knowledge and you know of course this isn't the case but you know that's how they that's how they have socially engineered our society and people are still to this day buying into it because that's a comfortable worldview for them it's much more comfortable to accept oh it's all just opinion and nobody can really know rather than to think you know what I've been duped I've been lied to and I've bought into something and now I need to reverse my position and admit that I've been duped that's very uncomfortable for somebody to do that is what takes spiritual strength and most of all having to admit that you're wrong so we've picked this up on the other side of this break foot folks don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm my special guest tonight is Jay Parker Jay uh before the break we started talking about satanic ritual abuse and your experience in a dark occult family you you said that you when you woke up you started wanting to research all about the why the who the what the what the where you know all these questions about why are they doing this what what is their purpose what what do they abuse children for why do they put people through this trauma-based mind control abuse well after you free your mind conference in 2013 I talked about some of the friends that I knew in Arden Delaware who lost their lives by being murdered by the cult and I also talked about some of the people I grew up with who are involved in this and that was 2013 I woke up out of my hypnotic trance or my mind control whatever you want to call it in 1999 so it took me literally 13 14 years of study of wisdom gathering of emotional freedom technique work on myself to deconstruct the subconscious damage that they had done to my mind through the rituals for Mom trauma and I just want people to understand that the real core reason that you exist here on the earth believe it or not is to grow in consciousness is to understand natural law and to apply it in your life to actually develop a set of ethics that is to the death that you will not break your natural law ethics even for your life you're just totally convinced you're totally knowledgeable of what's right and wrong and you don't take any crap from anybody and when I grew up being raped and tortured basically the first thing they want to do is in the cult is to get you to believe that God doesn't care about you and that's the first thing they shoot down in your mindset the next thing they do is they break you down through fiscal torture and abuse to where you have low self-esteem so you have no spiritual help from the universe you have low self-esteem and by the time you're 4 or 5 years old and you've been sexually and ritually abused all your life I mean I my abuse sexually started in the cradle as it does for all of the 30 million generational Satanists in the United States this is a program of mind control and [Music] consciousness disruption that goes back thousands of years my mother said that her Illuminati satanic witchcraft history and her family went back 3,000 years to a people written about in the Old Testament called the Amalekite and the reason that they attack a child is several fold the first reason is to warp the synaptic pathways due to the fear and the chemical that the brain releases during trauma so that warps your synaptic pathways a second thing that they want to do is they want to pour the terror and the negativity into the morphogenetic field or the fifty-two grid energy field that we are in we exist in literally a sea of energy and information and then we decode that into our collective consciousness reality and all I all I want to say is through the years of learning and studying okay and really analyzing with fritzman Spring Myers books and with some of the things that Cathy O'Brien has written about when it comes to trauma-based mind control I really was able to take a hardcore look at what these rituals were trying to do to the person they were trying to make me into a satanic pedophile mass child killer but my consciousness would never go there but if they can't if you grow up in a satanic ritual abuse family generational Satanist if they can't get you to join a call then they have Plan B which is basically to put you under a program of hypnosis and trance-like reality but as I came out of this in 99 all I wanted to do was know how this happened and how I could literally lose my life and which is what happened to me and in my studies you know it took years of reading years of psychological introspection but I've gotten to the place where I understand that we're here to grow in consciousness and we're here to know the truth and to be able to discern truth which means you actually have to care about yourself and care about other people because that is a number-one priority to actually knowing the truth it really is all about extending our care first of all beginning that within ourselves having self-respect true self respect and as you said that's a big part of why they do this is because they're trying to stifle self respect from the earliest time of life so if you don't have self-respect you can't give respect to others you can't care about anybody else they're trying to create a secondary psychopath by doing this essentially at least that's what I'm picking up from what you're saying and in doing that they'll propagate their agenda because the more Psychopaths that they have working for them and carrying out their agendas they'll stay in power there there are families will stay in power their entire operation will continue so the the main thing that they're doing societally is a smaller part of this you know they're they're putting these traumatic events out into society to basically break down people and get them to think about humanity in a very poisoned worldview type of a way such that we think oh people are just bad everybody's evil everybody's bed and you know I don't want to care about anything most of all least of all I should say not not getting involved in doing something to try to change it that's what stifles people from taking real world action and getting involved to change this dynamic of what we're of all the in Justices that we're witnessing in the world oh absolutely mark and my my cause today in life is to try to wake up people so that they have their own life I mean when you really start to study philosophy and human education you realize that how many truly original thoughts do you have and how many of your thoughts are nothing but a repeat of somebody else's information and when you actually do the homework and read books rather than watch television and research who you are physiologically who you are spiritually and psychologically I mean I cannot recommend more the work of Bruce Lipton when it comes to his presentation wisdom of yourselves it's a ten hour presentation that you can buy used five CDs on Amazon for like thirty five dollars and that presentation will encapsulate Bruce Lipton's microbiology career into a ten hour lecture where he will tell you and explain to you everything he knew being a top level microbiologist and what new things Bruce Lipton talks about and other people are talking about this now too is the fact that the conscious mind runs on 40 bits of information a second the subconscious mind runs 40 million bits of information a second we are all knit together in a collective subconscious and that's what's making our reality is happening my special guest tonight Jay Parker we'll be right back yes you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen my special guest tonight Jay Parker Jay you were talking about how this ritual abuse goes out and it poisons the actual living field of energy that we're all part of and that actually affects us at a epigenetic level you want to pick it up from there oh absolutely as you know mark I've been friends with you and Michael for seta and some of the other free remind people here in Philadelphia and a great group of people dedicated truth dedicated to helping the human race climb out of the darkness and all I have to say is a free mind group is a great group of people because when someone comes across a book written by someone that has a lot of great information or if someone comes across a lecture by someone like Bruce Lipton or Kevin Trudeau or Rupert Sheldrake we share that information in those books among one another and I've really gotten a core of fairly aware of people now and in my research of trying to overcome the damage motional II from the satanic ritual abuse I personally think truth is one of the most profound things that a human being can have in their mind and I know that my father would always say my pedophile satanic father you can never know you can never know well that's fine he can let walk around his entire life as a zombie repeating the mind control he went through as a child but as for me I want my life I want to create my reality with truth with real reality based on what is actually happening not what I want to believe is happening but what is actually occurring and why it's occurring and I call this the center path where you're neither an abuser nor a victim you're basically here to grow in consciousness and I got you I've had experiences from the universal spirit okay whatever of getting hit like a lightning bolt in my heart and in my mind saying to me you're here to learn and grow and take a stand for truth that's right and when you get on that Center path let me tell you you'll be motivated to help other people you'll be motivated to cut out eating crap in your life and start eating real food and start taking care of yourself and and start warning people about the dangers that they're in in this modern eugenic society but as I digress I'm gonna go back to talking about Lipton's wisdom of yourselves and his good friend Rupert Sheldrake Sheldrake is another scientist that is talking about reality as opposed to what we want to believe to make ourselves feel good Rupert Sheldrake has a book out recently called science set free in that book he talks about ten different Sciences that are completely and totally off the chart off the path of truth and this is something people need to understand when you have a society when let's say cosmology okay when schools are teaching people that it's a helium-3 itami Sun when all the real scientists that are honest are saying it's an electric Sun you've got a major-league problem it's like people following Einstein's physics when in fact the real true physics is nikola tesla and i could go on for hours about this but Rupert Sheldrake not only has the book science set free which talks about how science is totally corporate and government controlled and it's lying to us about reality but also children gets into war 'fuck resonance and the morphogenetic field which is the 52 wave forms of energy and information that make up our reality and we in collective consciousness just we decode that reality and choose what's going on my mother told me basically when I was a child that the entire world was under Stockholm Syndrome identification with victim mentality and basically standing up for your oppressors well yeah what happens through trauma over and over again and if you're really honest and you look at the schooling systems and if you look at the religious systems that are in our societies I mean we're talking fear-based we're talking step out of line you get hit think differently than the norm you get hit and what you being what's being done is you're being programmed you're being compartmentalised you're being shaped and molded into what you can do what you can think and what you can believe and the mainstream media now control by five different corporations spewing out corporate and government propaganda I mean totally totally removed from reality I mean marijuana cures cancer if you take the buds of the marijuana sativa and indica plant and extract the pure cannabis oil like Rick Simpson is doing he has yet to run across a terminal cancer patient that has not responded and gotten back to health from taking pure 96% pure cannabis oil so 500,000 people die in America each year from cancer yet there are at least a half dozen its breast cures and I know us but the biggest one that I find today we that shocks me of course is the cannabis oil or hash oil or the 96% pure THC oil it has a track record that I have yet to find one person that has properly taken 96% pure cannabis oil and not recovered from terminal cancer and I'm Rick Simpson from Phoenix tears dot-com I took on terminal cancer patients gave them four three 96% pure THC oil and all of them recovered and are cancer free and if you don't know about Rick Simpson and Phoenix tears that's one of my biggest pet peeves what you see Jay if we come out with a cannabis based cancer cure how will all these pharmaceutical companies and doctors keep there are four Lexuses in their garages that's what we really need to find out this is what Rupert Sheldrake ensign set free gets into and this is what Bruce Lipton in his talk wisdom of your cells talks about we have a culture where Illuminati corporations and Illuminati infiltrators in government are steering the human race right into a cage and one of the things in order to make that happen you have to take truth away from people ladies and gentlemen that's the end of our 1/4 what on earth is happening this evening we'll be right back with the second hour you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone this is our two of tonight's edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today in studio with me my special guest Jay Parker the call-in number to join us if anyone has questions for me or Jay call 800 three one three nine four four three once again the callin number to join us 800 three one three ninety four forty three we'll be taking calls throughout the second and third hours so if anybody wants to call in and get in the queue feel free to do so now Jay you were on the other side of the break you were talking about how they need to suppress truth in our society in order to keep us in this victim identification to keep that abuse victim cycle going this is all part of social engineering and mind control driven by the social engineer dark occultic you Genesis that are running the show here today and we need to understand that we're all part of a inter connected dynamic living field of energy and a whole holistic living system that is the whole planet that is the earth and everyone on it the all the consciousness and particularly how it operates at the subconscious level it's so important to understand that because the subconscious mind makes up so much of our behavior unless we're actually going into that shadow material of the subconscious mind and actually really deeply working with it through deep introspection a deep self work and bringing those things up to the conscious level those things are running in the background like a background process in a computer that you don't see that just happens you know it's not in a window it just happens in the background and that's what so many people don't understand about how this mind control is propagated so I want you to pick it up from there well I couldn't have said it any better mark the subconscious run is 40 million bits of information suppose to the conscious mind which runs per second 40 bits of information so it's a million-to-one difference between the conscious mind and the information exchange into the field and the subconscious mind basically one of the things I learned from my malachite which mother was the most important thing to the Illuminati is the subconscious which is formed in the first six years of a person's life and bruce lipton in his talk wisdom of yourself gives a great explanation of how the subconscious works and how it drives her life and basically let me say this that even though I had woken up in 99 from my satanic ritual abuse it wasn't until I started doing EFT emotional freedom technique and started reprocessing the trauma that I went through as a child using EFT and actually destroying the synaptic pathways of the trauma and I all I have to say to anyone out there if you have a habit you don't like if you have recurring thoughts that aren't what your conscious mind likes these subconscious programs were given to you by your culture by your parents by your religion they were not put into your mind and running your adult mind through an act of will that you made they are placed literally like a tape player in your mind and that tape player that subconscious will run ninety five percent plus of your adult life and it has an effect of filtering the information that you're willing to take in and the information that you'll broadcast back into the field so when I looked closely at the ritual abuse that I went through I step back and critically thought about well what's that gun to my psychology you know what's the effect of that ritual you know what was their bottom line where they wanted to steer me and in my research for the last 14 years of course I'm not nearly as prolific a researcher as yourself but I'm pretty good one I've run across a book by dr. John Coleman laws Tavistock Institute for human relations and my mother made it clear to me growing up when they were training me to be Illuminati that this whole paradigm of self-destruction of planet ecocide of human genocide is started and finished in the collective consciousness and basically when you are given your subconscious programming as a child you are in a hypnagogic trance for the first six years of your life you cannot differentiate any information coming into your mind it's all just absorbed it really immediately look like like water flowing on to on top of a sponge it doesn't actually of a dry sponge that it doesn't go anywhere it just comes in and that's builds that be the basis for our programming of our subconscious in those first six years of life and there is all of your in cultural in culturalization there is your culture that you grow up in in your family in your religion in your schooling for the first six years of your life make up what you're broadcasting and how you're reacting through your entire life your your padding patterns of behavior and your reactions and things and again as you said before your willingness to accept or even look into other forms of information that perhaps conflict with that early programming absolutely I mean I think one of the things that we can talk about when it comes to cognitive dissonance is fluoride a great topic many people still walk around saying oh fluoride is good for your teeth but ten minutes worth of research on the web you'll find that fluoride is the number one ingredient in rat poison that fluoride is used in what's used in the Nazi and Soviet concentration camps to dumb down and make docile their inmates fluoride calcifies the pineal gland in the middle of your brain which is the third eye the spiritual nexus point for higher-dimensional spirituality and intuitiveness and basically shuts it down and you know 10% 20% loss of IQ I mean it's it's a poison absolutely I mean this could bring us right back to cognitive dissonance because this is something people are still in denial about all the studies that are done about how fluoride basically destroys the nervous system Plus even if as a topical agent it was good for killing bacteria on the surface of the teeth okay what why would you drink it internally you can't control the dosage that way you wouldn't know what that the intake anybody's a particular daily intake of it was so how could they possibly even justify this you know so people don't want to just make the the informed judgmental decision that indeed this is a deliberate effort to keep the population docile and ignorant by shutting down certain cognitive functions of the brain but again they're in this cognitive dissonance State this a psychological state of illness of holding two contradictory notions in the mind simultaneously will pick it up right there on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] you Ciccone the silence when doing this a while between us welcome back ladies and gentlemans you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my special guest tonight Jay Parker so uh Jay y'all let you just pick up where you left off before the break well you know essentially what this show is about is cognitive dissonance holding two contrary thoughts in your mind and also a mark and I both believe that truth can be found it can be known and it can be the primary spiritual and mental focus of your life to actually walk breathe and live in reality as opposed to being under someone's spangle a spell because the the mainstream media and government propaganda that is being foisted on the human race by the five corporations that own mainstream media when you look at the history of what happened to media in America you will find that basically the corrupt bankers decided they'll just buy the media and then they'll buy the government and they will be the arbiters of reality and so far so good for but there is a small and radical group of true human beings like the free your mind group and others out there in the world like David Icke like Michael to Surrey on Jordan Maxwell and we're fighting back for Humanity for humanity to have a chance at something better than what we all I can say is I mean 40 EPA scientists wrote a letter to the White House and the Congress years ago saying please take fluoride out of the water it is a major cancer cause oh now this is the EPA telling the government its own government this is poison and the government just saying tough luck you know I look at the scourge of contrails right now as a number-one mind blower when it comes to people being disconnected from reality all you have to do is spent a evening okay go onto YouTube watch what on earth what in the world are they spraying it's free on YouTube and why in the world are they spraying those two I consider really good chemtrail movies but understand this we are living in a eugenics elite society they wish to remove 80 to 90% of the human race they have said this in their white papers for the last 40 years that it's time to call the herd we are living through this right now when you take into account the GMO food the chemtrail aluminium poisoning and barium heavy metal poisoning that we're breathing from the spraying every day let alone the fact that it's making the soil acidic and killing the microbes that break down the soil to make the nutrients available to plants over 50% of those microscopic bugs are now gone from Kentrell spring and so plants aren't even growing with the the vital nutrients that they need and we're not getting that nutrition in in us to the levels that we once were because of such practices well basically most of our food now is dead if you are living on a diet of processed food your your health is going could go to hell in a handbag and if you take into account the fluoride the aspartame again another neurotoxic chemical that's being put in all the food you can't buy a pack of gum hardly these days without having aspartame in it aspartame is a neurotoxin aspartame when it metabolizes in your system turns to wood alcohol now you wouldn't drink wood alcohol unless of course you wanted to go blind but all I have to say is that's what aspartame is and do some research it's a biological weapon mark I want to get your take on something I I've often tried to explain to people that the reason that this state of psychological denial that we have that psychologists are called cognitive dissonance that we're talking about here tonight in other words looking at the world and seeing one thing but then insisting in your mind that it's not that way and holding a complete contradictory belief in your mind simultaneously to what you see I've often tried to explain to people it's because people have a hard time accepting that there are psychopaths in our midst that there are people who are so truly divorced from any semblance of conscience that they cannot feel anything any repercussions of what they do to other people and it's actually a disadvantage not to be able to envision or understand the mindset of a psychopath people will say well why would want to try to grasp our psychopath thing sir the mindset that there in the and the answer is because that is absolutely critical as part of psychological self-defense as part of your understanding of what's out there of the Predators that are actually out there in our environment so I want you to address that dynamic or give me your take on you know I feel that that's a huge disadvantage and one of the reasons why people still cannot see what's truly going on in our world what do you have to say about that well I I can definitely speak from experience of a monarch mind control slave that denial was one of the program foundations to what I experienced psychologically whenever I would run into a incident with my family in the forty years plus that I was actually under monarch mind control if something's quote unquote slapped me in the face that exposed my family as being dark occult I would automatically instantaneously go right into denial and throw that thought right out the window and pretend that we were a Newman Rockwell family and you have to understand folks if you read books like Tavistock Institute for human relations by dr. john coleman trillions of dollars are being spent by governments and corporate institutions through the media to steer your consciousness into a place where you make a excellent victim where you are disempowered I personally like the fact that I'm on the center path that I know truth exists and I'm going to find out all of it I don't sit in gargle with sewage all the time my life is not spent rolling around in the conspiratorial of agenda 29 I spend most of my time in the positive areas of human growth philosophy like the Trivium and things like that excellent Jay we're going to pick this up on the other side and we'll take your calls after this quick break [Music] welcome back ladies and gentlemen this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're going to go to your phone calls for any questions that you have for Jay Parker or myself and before we do that real quick I want to let people know that Jay is also a radio show host he does a show every Sunday evening on blog talk radio it's his show is called SR a today and you could find his show and his archives at blogtalkradio.com/ropeadoperadio ashram so you could check out Jays show sra today and jay you say that's not does not stand for satanic ritual abuse you've had some other colorful acronyms for what that means right well it actually I I picked that SRA first satanic ritual abuse but I when I did first you know I did kind of different things for okay so people can never think of them right now no worries people could check that out and Jays done I think probably about eight or nine shows so far to date and you can check them out every Sunday so with that said let's go to some calls what do you think take some calls absolutely okay let's go to Jack in Illinois you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Jay parkour welcome I'm mark hi Jay I hope I don't know if you remember me but we've talked we spoke in the past about a year and a half ago about maybe working together but I just want to plot both of you but in particular to you mark I've been reviewing your some of your previous work and getting up to speed on some of your more recent work and it's just absolutely so spot-on it's absolutely splendid and I just trying to pass the word to as many people as I can to get them to watch a lot of your videos so I think you rushing for the work you do absolutely I appreciate that so much and like I said it's all about getting active getting involved and putting the truth out there for other people and that's why it's so great that Jay has also taken up that banner and he's doing his own radio show and let me tell you something his show is a smorgasbord of information you want to tune in and get in-depth information a source by many many articles from all over all over it from a very eclectic variety of sources you want to tune in to his show on Sunday evening so thanks so much jack did you have anything else yes I just have one I guess comment and then one question for both of you the comment more is for you mark in watching a lot of your presentations I can hear the I guess frustration in your voice about the lack of the number of people that are awakening and I guess my comment on that would be isn't is isn't the reality of the situation that it's a wonder that anybody wakes up given the fact it's against all odds yeah we're all stood on every front yeah I've often seen your comment yeah let me just cut and cut in there for one moment I've often said to people it is a tragedy that it only took me 30 years of my life to wake up and it's a miracle that it only took me 30 years of my life to wake up that's my comment on your comment so go ahead with your next part yes okay this next question is for both of you regarding the dark occultist as it relates to animals you know I've listened to your presentations mark about carnism and that's one aspect of it but what it is they're a plan that the dark are cultists actually implement regarding animals and how the slaughter and mass murder of let's say for example the many animals that are hunted that are promoted and actually which sponsors the Department of Natural Resources the DNR like deer hunting and all these other types of things that traumatize animals other than farm factories such as rodeos such as circuses all the lab animals that are absolutely tortured and right down the line is there an actual plan in place by the dark occultist so that that affects the energy level and a negative fashion etc Jack thank you so much for that question that's a great question and thank you for your call i'm gonna let jay field that question Jay what do you have to say about the dark occult Shaw agenda toward animals and if I'm not mistaken you also as I am are vegetarian is that not correct so you try to as much as possible step back from the harm of our fellow beings here on this plow from the animal kingdom I do take care of myself by eating organic occasionally I'll eat meat but very very rare my main thing with staying away from meat is the law of Correspondence also I personally think that animals have some form of consciousness that I do not understand and do I really have a right to take their life but the biggest thing that keeps me away from carnism is the fact that when you research what the factory farms are doing to these animals you won't want to be part of that system and it just comes down to the understanding when you think of the dark occult and the treatment of animals and the law of Correspondence ask yourself why is the UN on a former slaughterhouse on the East River when animals are killed in such a inhumane way over millions of animals and one of the biggest slaughterhouses in New York was situated and owned by the Rockefellers and they built a UN right on that property that property is literally soaked in blood and soaked in the morphogenetic field of death and I just want to say that when it talked when you talk about the dark occult their understanding of the morphogenetic field and Rupert Sheldrake's work on this is something everyone needs to understand Sheldrake and Lipton are two people you've got to understand their work you have to understand some of the work done by Kevin Trudeau especially when he talks about the fact that the additives and foods are nothing but drugs some dangerous stuff out there but when you start to study how they manipulate the energy field then you can look at well how can I manipulate the energy field in the other direction how can I be a light worker as opposed to a demonic possessed robot and I make organize and organize is something that you can research you should have organized in your home and on your person at all times the EMF pollution that's out there is extremely dangerous and not beneficial to your cell walls and the activities of your receptors and your we don't really know what the long-term effects of the EMF electromagnetic pollution on the cell wall is but the doctors that have posted emi pollution on youtube the few that i've honest doctor said I've heard give talks on this totally terrifying that's why I make him promote orgonite and I do a lot of things in my life to help people you know grow and understand and stay safe that's why I taught the speaking out against fluoride I speak out against eating conventional food that has pesticide one one person did a analysis of a head of broccoli and found 33 different chemicals in that head of broccoli fungicide pesticide herbicide now I want you to get this cognitive dissonance concept in your mind Farms have to by law post warning signs if they use herbicides pesticides and fungicides because of the damage that was caused the farm workers back in the 60s and 70s everybody knew that these chemicals being sprayed on the plants were causing genetic damage to human beings and it wasn't healthy now magically those same plants come out of those fields with those warning signs that say danger chemical pesticides get shipped to your supermarket and magically a magic happens and and they're healthy and it's good to eat some transformation what was poisonous is no longer poisonous anymore yeah see what what this all comes down to J is that this is all about the manipulation of energy that's how they're manipulating human beings whether it's by injecting poisons and chemicals into the food supply or affecting the the morphic field of energy that we all live in through this slaughterhouse a factory farm system you know it all comes down to that's affecting the consciousness of people because that energy field is what we live in and we resonate in that field it's an inescapable conclusion we are bioelectrical beings we are living in an energy field if you poison that energy field it would be the equivalent of poisoning the water in a tank of fish it's going to affect all the fish if the water is poisoned it's the same thing with us we are living in a sea of energy and while people may not be able to directly perceive that that etheric energy field is directly affecting the mind it's not just affecting the body it's affecting the way we think too and again the way we think is going to directly influence behavior and then that's going to directly influence the manifested conditions on the earth which is how they do this that's how the mind control works and that's how they keep it propagated let's take another call let's go to a fred in california you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Jay parkour welcome Fred okay Mike I'm disabled in in bed most of the time and starting 2001 when the second power drops I stopped reading novels and wiping history and it took me to places I had not dreamed of I agree with probably a lot of what mr. Parker what you're saying tonight and as I would consider myself a researcher and I really you for the time and the energy that you put in along with all the talk show hosts on this network it's a lot of work and I've come to a point where it's very easy to become what I call a reader repeater and to get stuck into things and to keep an open mind I've noticed that you know you use the word truth many times and that you've been on this this journey for 30 years you can only imagine a family where both parents are working and have kids how much time they have how much energy they have left at the end of the day to do the type of research that we're all doing here and trying to help our fellow man the question I have for you is factually what is true because you use it a lot and and that's my question to you tonight yes I actually did a interview with Richard grow from tragedy and hope calm and he led hid the entire show that I did you could find this on my the news section of my website he led the entire show with this question directed to me so I'll field this and then I'll let Jay you know speak on whether he concurs with my working definition for that term to me truth is that which is it is that which has occurred in the past and is occurring in the present and it is nothing more nor less than that it is a we have to demystify this concept people want to overthink it they want to mystify it and they want to complicate it into something that it is not they want to try to get it what is the mind of God what is the purpose for all existence you know what is happening in other dimensions I I try to stray from from making it about all of that we have to simplify and demystify this concept okay and understand that we're talking about events which have occurred and which are occurring now the reality of the situation that we are actually in is what the truth is the the things that are taking place within us and around us that's the truth the truth is simply that which has occurred in the past and is occurring in the present moment Jay I'll let you give your take on that basically my my viewpoint of truth is something that's based on actual research a clear understanding and not tied to a belief system yeah I'll let me pick up that on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back our guest tonight is Jay Parker jr. before the break the caller had asked you about your view of truth and you were talking about what it is to pursue truth so you can pick it up from right there well for me you know having gone through the mind control of hard trauma being a letter shot raped tortured for the first seven years of my life and then manifesting a life where I basically obeyed the programming that my parents gave me this slave programming and for instance in my business life basically if someone recognized me as a Illuminati slave they could use a simple Illuminati hands they know and I would basically work for pennies on the dollar not a very fun place to be but my pursuit of truth once I woke up has led me into a myriad of studies but it's all based on a simple premise that I understand the Illuminati system in the world that we live under today and if I can say this one truth to you and you can hold this in your mind I want you to understand the paradigm you're in and that truth is let the buyer beware if you are ignorant of reality when it comes to aspartame fluoride the cancer industry cannabis whatever okay GMO food if you're ignorant these corporations and these Illuminati dark occultists okay their understanding is it's not our fault you're stupid enough to ingest that it's not our fault you're ignorant enough to believe that it's not our fault that you don't read books and study reality and study your own physiology and study your own psychology that's you you're doing that you've been brought up in a culture of ignorance and a culture that tells you that you're nothing that you have no power and I'm here to tell you that you are the ultimate power because you broadcast into the field and the biggest thing the Illuminati is afraid of is people waking up and broadcasting freedom and broadcasting self-determination and self responsibility that's right sovereignty absolutely we're dealing with collectivism we're dealing with the state wanting to take over all aspects of human in life that's exactly right it's all about the under deep understanding of our own individual sovereignty and then respecting that sovereignty and all others let's take another call let's go to rob in Ecuador Peru I'm sorry and ecuador rob and effort already you're live on one hand is happening welcome Rob good evening good evening Jai yeah a bit of a bit of a comment bit of a question I think anyone who's who's got the courage to become awake realizes that we're dealing with ultimately a dark satanic force right now in the UK there's a there's a gentleman called Robert Greene who was investigating child abuse he was a ducted out of the UK taken to Scotland by police then they've tried to section him now he's incarcerated just for investigating child abuse and of course they they took all his computer records and all his all his evidence as they went because it goes right to the the very the very heart of and the highest levels of society I'm sure you've heard the name Jimmy Savile in in recent months and and I know it's hundreds of thousands ago missing or a couple of hundred thousand the kids go missing in the in the us and a few tens of thousands in the UK stay with a what James gonna give you his take on this on the other side but stay with us until the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone this is the last hour of tonight's edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest tonight Jay Parker and Jay we were fielding a question from Rob in Ecuador regarding pedophilia within in the highest institutions of government Rob if you're still there if you want to finish up your question and then all that J filled that yeah well that the the the child abuse pedophilia thing we I'm sure you all heard there's numerous people been called out in the BBC and Jimmy Savile recently and it's just it's this this is merely one part of the burden that those of us who who who feel we're slightly awake hear you we have to look at this stuff and this is just one of the intricate web of the negativity that's being that's being foisted on humankind my question is and and you've begun to address it really is we all we understand how powerful the mind is how one needs to be in a positive state to to create better health to be creative to be able to shape our own futures we we have to as you say not gargle in the sewage and because fear is as we start to wake up of course we're facing scary stuff and the first reaction is to just end up completely consumed by by by fear and you know certainly something I've I've been through most I think most of society is is has been so traumatized and I'm not in the same way of course that Jays been through but just by a taught all of the mind controls that you discuss mark most of them just have no interest in waking up whatsoever they they don't even it's almost like the frog in the frog in the pan of water being slowly heated up they they don't seem to have the ability to even a face it and yet when we do we almost need to support each other or come forward with techniques and you've mentioned one I think emotional freedom technique to help those that are coming awake to deal with what they're finding so my question really is around how do we you know can we actually be in against such overwhelming odds is it possible to live a happy healthy life whilst having to look at some of this this this sewage you know that we're waking up to I guess amazing that you were during the break mark and I were talking of course and I said the mark I've never been happier than I am right now having reality as the basis of my existence rather than someone's mind control and true that this is theirs ugly subjects like the pedophilia pedophilia is a satanic or Illuminati sacrament and if you wish to get in with the in crowd of these are conic energies these offworld other dimensional energies that motivate these dark occultists that take over their minds I've seen my parents literally change into other beings right in front of me on a vibrational spiritual level and it's this other satanic demonic force I call it our conic due to the work of the Gnostics and I believe that they have an understanding of what we're going through as a species better than most I just want to say when when I talked to an old friend of mine recently and I've been turning him on to Kevin Trudeau and Bruce Lipton's lectures and I he's very busy man he has a small business he has three kids he hardly has any time to himself but I said to him just listen and read as much as you can every day and get away from the television the television has tons of subliminal programming going on when you watch TV you are put into a mild hypnotic state David Icke and other researchers have talked about this Alex Jones has talked about this the TV is absolutely doing mind-control on you on a subliminal level so get away from it open a book start doing nutritional research one of the first things that made me happiest was when I started eating right when I started not poisoning my body with the processed food out there and really paying attention to the water I drank I got a fluoride filter I don't drink fluoridated water really there's things you can do to change how you feel and one of the best things is of course eating properly not eating the mass-produced poison but eight hundred thousand children disappear in America every year according to the Center for Exploited and missing children this is one of the largest organizations of Missing and Exploited Children in America and they report eight hundred thousand children disappear every year well I know that a lot of those children are ending up in pedophile flavorings I know experimentally a lot of those children are ending up in human sacrifice rituals done for the twisting of Monarch mind-control slaves and Cathy O'Brien talks about this stuff too and all I have to say is I had an old girlfriend that when she broke up with me she said to me I just don't want the Illuminati in my life so she went back to sleep she went back to lala land as if ignoring reality can make that happen as if ignoring reality will somehow change the external situation in our lives and you know that that's that's that cognitive dissonance we've been talking about the whole show that people believe they're the arbiters of truth I can just you know flick my attention one way or another and and that changes reality you know it's not about actually taking action to make things different in the world I want to speak to the dynamic of happiness for a moment because I totally agree with Jay although I have become aware of what the world really is and I tell people hey you want to know what the world really is in one word the world is a farm the world's not just the prison it's a farm where we're farmed for energy human beings are an energy source as dark of an understanding as that is coming online to understanding about the slavery system here on earth nothing could have possibly made me happier in a cosmic sense see it's there's a distinction here that we're talking about Rob I believe Robert was the caller's name the distinction that we're talking about here is the difference between individual happiness based on personal desire versus true cosmic happiness based on doing the great work of propagating the truth and therefore alleviating suffering so I'm cosmically happy am i happy about the situation no am i happy that I knowing what I know have the responsibility to have to have to do this work and to sacrifice my time and energy in the way that I know that I must do it because I have a moral obligation to propagate the truth knowing what I know no I'm not happy about that I would rather not that not be the case but the the happiness that J is referring to here the peace that you can find is through knowing the truth and knowing that you're doing the great work to actually bring that truth to other people to make this world a better place to live in not only for ourselves but those who come after us so I hope that answers your question and I thank you for your call let's go to Diane and Nebraska actually let's hold that and we'll pick up with Diane and Nebraska on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting we'll be right back so gnarly we've got a good dude this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio I'm here with my special guest for this evening Jay Parker we're taking your calls let's go to Dianne from Nebraska welcome to what on earth is happening Dianne well thank you both gentlemen for being here and talking with us all tonight appreciate your work mark I just discovered your work a couple weeks ago and I saw your piece on the cosmic abandonment and it just blew the lid off of everything I've been questioning for years and my consciousness and and my question for both of you I since I'm just recently reached that point where I saw not only the awareness of what's really going on but how evil it is and how deep it run and and made that first realization okay everything I've known about life up to this point has been shattered and I was wondering what techniques or how you both dealt with it when you were at that stage where you first realized well everything is not as it seems sure I'll speak to that first and then I'll let Jay Pickett pick that up and the the first the thing when I understood what the world really was the first thing that I wanted to do was I wanted to tell that to as many other people as possible in the effort to help them to understand what I had come to understand so my only motivation was immediately my mind switched to knowing this just me knowing this obviously isn't enough other people apparently very obviously do not know what I know and therefore I have an obligation to communicate that to other people that's where that's what actually took the pressure off of doing that but see I at first in that process was almost kind of afraid to do that because it was like am i do I really have the big picture right am I really accurate and a person helped snap me out of that like waiting process I wanted to do it but I didn't immediately act on that okay and it was a mistake not to immediately act on that it was a mistake not to start immediately communicating to that it took somebody basically kicking me in the rear end and telling me that I was one of the most knowledgeable people that they had come across but I was still remaining inactive and in so doing that I was not actually fulfilling a responsibility that I have as a knowledgeable person to communicate that knowledge to other people so when this person very unapologetically and almost brutally honestly said that to me it kind of snapped me out of that that a waiting process that holding process that I was in and then I finally came fully online and said you know what I have to take this immediately into the realm of action and start doing what I know there was the right thing to do which was start talking to everybody around me and everybody in his white of a sense meaning on the internet as I possibly could so that's what helped me to deal and mitigate with that initial shock process of really understanding the big picture Jay your process as far as that was concerned well of course waking up from satanic ritual abuse the first thing I felt was rage that my life had been stolen from me and that my entire you know family history was a complete fraud and very angry at my brothers and my parents and how do I deal with that anger well well very simple simply I was angry enough not to go ballistic and start screaming in people and this and that about what I knew worse now basically I was angry enough that I said I'm going to get to the bottom of this right the bottom of all of this and that's what my last 14 years has been and the reason I'm doing SRA today the radio show is to warn people about aspartame the cancer fraud all of it I talk about a lot of negative things but I also talk positive things you see in that negativity that you're bringing forward you're providing a defensive shield that knowledge is what is actually allowing people to empower themselves and defend themselves against these attacks so that's what people have to understand when we talk about these negative things it's not to shut people down and keep them in fear it's to say here's what you're dealing with this is what you're up against this is what you have to be aware of if you want to protect yourself and then ultimately thrive in this environment where we're besieged on all sides by different poisons and and fields of energy and you know lies and deception so that process of actually telling people and warning them about that is actually extremely pot an extremely positive process one other thing I really want to briefly comment on Jay before you continue is your anger that's also a positive thing because that motivated you to learn the truth and then start communicating the truth to other people see this is what the New Age movement has all wrong it's not about not looking at the negative and never getting angry it's about understanding what is regardless of how dark it is and initially getting angry about that now you can't stay in that anger and let it fester and let it eat you alive you have to use that anger as a motivating force to do something with that knowledge that you now possess and that is what the positive usage of that emotion is so Jay you could pick it up from there I feel for you because when the veil drops and you look at our society for what it truly is it's a real punch in the gut it's just like reading a type of stock Institute by John Coleman that'll make you feel like crap for a couple of days another thing I can recommend to someone who's just waking up is you know get one of David Ickes books that are about 700 pages long and you can see a complete overview of the economic political and social history of the human race i right Swilley good books about like that but one of the best things that I found and this is what Mark was touching on that as you grow on in knowledge and wisdom and protect yourself and try to protect the people that you love around you tell them you don't have to take vaccines because you can get a waiver vaccines are very dangerous I mean I have done the research okay I ran into a PhD woman at the train station the other day and I got in an argument with her she said vaccines don't cause autism and and I just shot back with her the CDC recently had to admit that they were suppressing for 30 years research that shows vaccines cause autism they admitted that yes yes there a doctor in England got a Freedom of Information request finally through after ten years and it shows that the CDC has known for thirty years through there's like 24 studies that autism and vaccines go together now you can google CDC suppresses 30 years of vaccine research and you've probably get the article I get was on my show not too long ago but but the thing is if you take the same amount of drugs into your body at a a deepal adult that is given to a baby during a vaccination you would have to take 30 injections to have the same amount per body weight okay per mass that that infant is getting now think to yourself 30 shots of mercury laced squalene and [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're taking your calls the calling number to join us 831 394 43 let's go to Robert in Missouri with our special guest Jay Parker Robert you're live on what on earth is happening welcome greetings guys great conversation great program just all the topics covered you know I I noticed in this I listened to a lot of underground talk you know various networks various hosts and so many people are half in half out there they're unwilling they get themselves you know what they think is awake and then they do to their own preconceived programming they're unwilling to come out further right and we give you an for instance so many people in this you know alternative media movement they still get this hero worship of the military right I'm a marine honorably discharged I got out long ago but we still have this thing to wear joining the Marine Corps the army whatever going off and doing the bidding of Psychopaths we still want to give these guys a pat on the back rather than given the truth in their face right and it's it's getting you know to the point where it's like look the whole world is a slain lift conflict and we've got to get to this point where we say look I'm not going to pick up a rifle for you goons anymore and you know this system you know Homeland Security why would you pick up a weapon and put on a homeland security uniform I just can't get it obviously you know a lack of self-respect you know and a feeling of distant in their own lives than resulting subconsciously in them craving power over others I mean that's really the psychological dynamic that's going on with a person like that of course they're not aware of that at a conscious level but at a subconscious level that's what's operating but I totally agree with you Robert that you know we need to be in the face of people like this telling them that they're not moral they're not heroes they're doing something that's actually immoral and always have been it always has been like that you know and they're just being used by these psychopathic financial elitist to you know basically confiscate the resources of other nations and other people's at their behest J your take on this nine hundred military bases throughout the world does not mean peace of freedom it means corporate hegemony over the world and our military has been viciously and maliciously used by the international bankers I guess over a hundred years now because World War one was just so blatant as far as an Illuminati conflict but of course you know you look at the economics of imperialism is what's driving most of this and you know spanish-american war we did a false flag with the blowing up of the main and declared war and took a bunch of things from the Spanish Empire and became an empire ourselves and we haven't looked back since that's exactly what yeah you know yeah you know i I've been really trying to look into this this thing we call conscious list no no conscience psychopathy and it's you know what I've been reading some like assets here works and you know pike everything all the secret society stemming from you know a lot of the secret society stuff stemming from Kabbalah and uh hmm and I've been getting into some Talmud and it's just like you know when you consider you and your clique as the only people that are truly human and the other you know six point whatever billion people on the planet as in human this is a perfect greeting breeding ground for psychopathy where you you know the skullenbones guys up there at Yale everybody that's not a Bonesmen is called a Gentile right you know if Freemasonry everybody outside the law just called the profane this this mindset has infected so many institutions and so many organizations force us within work were the gods everybody outside you're nothing it will do with you as we please whether it's poison you shoot you up with vaccines we're gonna put a chip in your head will upgrade you that's the story we're gonna give you but it's probably a downgrade and you know all these things that we can experiment on the rest of humanity because guess what will rationalize it on our own minds that no they're not humans they're just animals to be disposed of and used as we please and that's the perfect breeding ground for nutjob psychos and people are unwilling to you know get into this and say hey look I'm not a hater by any means of your ethnicity or tribe or whatever but when you look at me as less than a human then we got a problem buddy and this this big dynamic of the consciousness of separation and it doesn't make a difference what group it is you know it could be the dark occult it could be Satanists it could be Zionists it could be any particular religious extremist group forget the Jesuits of course you know it's the whole idea that there is a group of people that if you're inside that group then you are you know better and elevated than other people and I talk about that there's only want all of that solution you know we're all in the same situation together I talked about and I as I brought up last week and will continue to discuss there is one true divide that does separate people and it's not an illusion and that is whether they believe in the concept that certain people are an authority over other people that is the thing that actually does truly differentiate the level of consciousness from of one group of people over another group and that's what this whole great awakening process is about that's what this whole great work to awaken humanity is about to get them to understand there is nobody over anybody else there is no Authority the only Authority is the law of morality the laws of morality that the creator of the universe put into effect in this entire reality that is the authority in this domain of existence that we call the physical world there and and nobody is that it that you know nobody is higher than God you could just say it outright like that and that's what these people want to think that they are this is about the dynamic that's happening on the earth is about man thinking that he's God man is not God man did not create the universe and put the laws of nature into effect that was done by the creator of the universe and were bound by those laws and if we flagrantly disregard them we're going to live inside of a prison for for as long as it takes for us to understand that we were wrong and then start looking at the laws of morality and living in harmony with them Jay your take on that well I agree 100% with what you just said I am very fearful about what could happen in the next you know 5 10 years in America if everything should go badly for freedom and truth but I also have another part of me that that thinks that I have more faith in the human race and less faith in the people that are pulling the strings in the media I've read I think the common man when push comes to shove I think we might be okay so Robert thanks so much for your call let's move on to Andrew in California you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Jay parkour welcome thank you for all of your work I like to say I enjoyed the cosmic event YouTube thing it's very awesome okay with a cult in knowledge becoming more and more increasingly available through like the internet and things as YouTube documentaries learning this stuff can kind of sometimes still like a bottomless pit especially for like naive kid coming out of like the brainwash education system realizing we didn't really learn anything with any actual true value like I did I've seen friend these touch with reality and I know I've even shot the illusion one in the recent past that sometimes the darkside is a seductive and um how do we know we're a lot we're aligning ourselves with the truth with all these different paths of learning now available how can we truly know we are doing the right thing as it can be confusing at times is there only one supreme understanding and is lie the polar opposite of truth and for Marco what are your feelings on someone like Marilyn Manny okay we'll pick that up on the other side I'll let Jay speak to the answer to that question on the other side of the break and then I'll give you my take on Manson so they'll stay with us since our proprietary music for this last segment of what on earth is happening this evening here with my special guest Jay Parker and we had a call from Andrew from California I want to thank you Andrew for your call how does one really know that they are actually on the path to truth Jay you want to take that one aye-aye-aye personally in my studies got back into classical philosophy looking at what existed in the Western world and the eastern world you know several thousand years ago especially looking at what mark deems to be natural law looking at the Trivium natural law using EFT personally and writing down traumatic experiences and feelings reoccurring ideas in my mind and you tapping on them with EFT and reprogramming my subconscious and using EFT also to bring things out of my subconscious that I needed to work on and and that's I believe you know one of the problems with the human race right now is that we're taught in a psychologically negative system and we need to reprogram our subconscious to give ourselves a break I want to tell everyone out there that's on the path to being a freedom activist or a truth shower that you're not you don't have to be God you don't have to be a messiah all you have to do is speak the truth in love when it's appropriate that's it it's very simple and it's a simple walk and it's not stressful the universe isn't asking you to be Atlas and hold the world up what you really want is a center of knowledge in your heart to where you can look at yourself in the mirror and say I know what it means to be human I know right from wrong that's it that's what it's ultimately all about to answer Andrews question you have to know the difference between right and wrong you have to know what actions cause harm and which actions do not cause harm you have to know what you have a right to own and what you don't have a right to own or try to take away from someone else and ultimately that's all about understanding natural law I highly recommend you Andrew to check out my natural law seminar on my website in the videos section it's a three-part video constituting about eight eight hours worth of worth of work you probably get a lot of value out of that because it is ultimately about conscience the path the truth is and knowing that your honor is when you are doing no harm and you are helping to alleviate suffering for other people so that's the aunt that's my answer to that as well and to answer your question briefly about Marilyn Manson Manson was a laveyan styled Satanist and he was a priest in the Church of Satan he actually held the rank of priest the same degree that I held within the Church of Satan when I was involved with it many years ago and I do think he ideologically grasps and understands the the tenets the ideological tenets of Satanism I don't think that levae himself would have appointed him as a priest in the church if he didn't so that mindset is very very poisonous and I would I would personally suggest that he's definitely one of the people who is working toward the goal of a pure selfishness and not really hasn't woken up and understood what's really going on here in this world if that is indeed still his ideology I don't know what his ideology is now in the present day I'm talking about many years ago at least when he was appointed priest in Levay search of Satan of years ago so maybe he's changed from that ideology but that's generally my take on him he is an ideological Satanist or at least he was in the past again for what he is doing now I can't speak to that because I don't really follow what he does so that's my take on him to answer that part of your question let's go to another caller let's hear from ray in Oregon ray you're live on what on earth is happening with my special guest Jay Parker welcome hello can I give you my take on on what truth is sure absolutely that's your it truth is a vibration it's a holistic a non-dualistic unconstructed energy that everyone has within them the thought of truth is merely a concept based on the intellect which is satanic ly controlled it is based in duality therefore it's divisive in nature and opposing in all things which what is conflicted within and they projected without and create the world that they live in now truth is found in the subconscious mind which is infinite infinite without boundaries the subconscious mind is God itself now one who is resonating with in truth is actually in tune with the subconscious mind which is Christ consciousness for if one listener satanically ruled intellects they are learson under the influence of satanic mind control and that includes every civilized human being that has ever lived now the purpose of life is to transcend that dualistic level of conflict and merge with the subconscious mind which is possible it's not recognized by the conscious mind it will resist it with everything that has been trying to but I can't because truth is what is it has always been it is what is now and the she'll always be now that's the nature of the conflict that's going on in the world and it's very simple one must die to be reborn as a spirit of divine intelligence and that is the transcendence from the dualistic mind to the non-dualistic unconscious mind a similar concept to what in Eastern traditions they've regarded as ego death or transcending the grip of the ego the control of the ego over the personality so Jay your take on that well it's interesting that you know you bring up this subconscious because really doing EFT I have found things in my subconscious that has just blown me away and I personally Marx natural law taught just an amazing and amazing presentation and so uplifting and when you hear truth from ancient philosophers and from people like Mark passio and John lamb lash today and you hear the spiritual psychological metaphysical truths that really basically come to it to me it all comes down to the golden rule but you know do no harm and all I can say and I want to get this point across to as many people as I can you know get a notebook and start doing aft diary and work with EFT and write notes on what you're tapping on and you're going to absolutely if you put the effort forth transform your consciousness J absolutely great answer ray thanks so much for your call was a pleasure to hear from you we're going to come down to the end of the show right now Jay I want us thank you so much for being my special guest today you put out so much great information everybody should check out Jay Show on Sunday evening Jay you're on from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. East Coast time is that correct that's right mark type 1 radio ashram right blogtalkradio.com/ropeadoperadio in our faces there's going to be a natural blowback and people are not going to put up with it we are not like the Europeans they are not like the South Americans we know what it means to be somewhat free so when they try to put us in a cage and microchip us and x y&z us people I just want to say I don't think it can happen here because too many people are waking up and taking action against the floor option and that's why we have to continuously speak out to others to help wake up even more ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes that you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening thanks so much for listening we'll see here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #147

Topics: *The Underlying Psychological State of Humanity, The "Tree" Of All Evil, Willful Ignorance, Fear Of Owning Personal Responsibility, Self-Loathing, Parental Abandonment Issues, The Conscious Mind vs. The Sub-Conscious Mind, The Abuse-Victim Cycle, Political Parties as Psychological Proxies for Parental Figures, A Psychological Case Study of Steven Paul Jobs*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org today is Saturday March 8th 2014 this show comes out you live right here on Republic Broadcasting every Saturday night from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight central we have a great show planned for you here today I'm gonna be getting into some of the route psychological factors that create the human condition that's what we're gonna be talking about here on the show today the call-in number for the show eight hundred three one three nine four four three I'll be taking calls hopefully throughout the show once again the calling number 800 three one three nine four four three I want to thank my special guest from last week Jay Parker did a phenomenal interview did a phenomenal show with me last week if you haven't heard that one that's one you don't want to miss you want to go back into the archives and I'll check that one out both at rbn and at my own website what on earth is happening calm want to make a quick event announcement I will be speaking live in Asheville North Carolina a couple weeks from tonight Saturday March 22nd it'll be taking place this event at the Lexington Avenue brewery at 39 North Lexington Avenue in Asheville North Carolina and the name of the event is called New Age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited with even more new-age deceptions exposed I'm gonna really be getting into the subtle deceptions of the feel-good spirituality called the New Age movement so if you're in the Asheville area you definitely want to come on out and check out this one-day seminar it's gonna really be an all-day seminar so Saturday March 22nd 2014 and the doors will open at 9 o'clock a.m. I'll be starting to speak shortly thereafter advance tickets are only $7 a $7 donation in advance to get advanced tickets you can call eight two eight seven eight two zero eight four zero once again to get advanced tickets for seven dollars eight two eight seven eight two zero eight four zero or you can email I walk with purpose at gmail.com once again that email address for advanced tickets I walk with purpose at gmail.com at the door tickets only three dollars more for a ten dollar donation you can get in at the door so that's my one event announcement I don't have any additional radio interviews booked for this week because I'll be basically getting my presentation prepared for Asheville over the next couple of weeks I am on day number 19 of a 30 day juice fast on a quest to cure my type 1 point 5 diabetes I don't know if it'll be successful we will see at the conclusion of it so far my blood sugar levels have really been perfect throughout the fast so it's really going well I feel great I feel energized I feel very clear minded and the juice fast is going better than I even expected so I'm on day 19 I have 11 days to go I'm almost 2/3 of the way through so that's really all the event announcements it there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening calm website on the left hand side if you feel that this show the information that I bring forward has been of value to you or help assistance to you in your own awakening process feel free to make a voluntary donation on the website what on earth is happening calm so let's jump right into the material for today I have a whole lot of material to go through today and hopefully we will be taking some calls as well I want to direct everybody to the images for today's show these are images that I basically make like presentation slides and I refer to them throughout the show so you can find the images that I refer to on the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page go to what on earth is happening calm you can click the radio show tab or you can click the button at the top left hand corner of the site that says what on earth is happening radio show that will take you to the radio show listen page and underneath the live player the player for the live broadcast there will be a a line that says images for tonight's show there you'll see some some numeric links you can click on those to open up a slideshow and you could follow along with the images that I am referring to for essentially visual stimulation to go along with the concepts and ideas that I'm talking about here tonight so let's get started image number one of course was simply the poster for my new-age BS revisited presentation coming up in Ashville so that's image number one image number two what I'm going to be getting into here tonight is why is the human condition the way that it is and you hear so many people talking about the symptoms see I said on podcast number one way back years ago and even on the first broadcast here on rbn that what was gonna make this show different is that I was going to discuss causal factors causal factors in mind in the human psyche this is a show about psychology ultimately yes it's a show about mind control it's a show about the occult it's a show about the laws of nature that we are bound by and that we have to understand if we don't want to live in disharmony with them with those laws and then create self-inflicted suffering for ourselves all right but above all else this show is about human psychology it's about getting at the root causal psychological factors that underlie behavior we're not going to change the externally manifested reality that we live in unless we change the behaviors that we are enacting as a species and we're not going to change those behave unless we understand the root cause all factors in the human psyche that drive our behaviors and then we can get underneath them you know we can grasp hold of those behaviors we can consciously understand what's going on in the subconscious mind bring that material up work with it heal it okay and then we are exercising self-control as a result and taking full responsibility for our own behavior and we're not just running on programming so that's what this show is all about and I think that's what sets it aside from just about every other show on the airwaves today so image number two I've posted here some small images of what you could call as the current human condition people living in denial and a very small group of people being awake to what's going on it's been this way for millennia okay you know and we you may as people who were awake or partially awake feel like that guy in the center of this image on the right-hand side of this image with his head in his hands with all asleep hypnotized people all around him okay I understand that I feel like that on a daily basis believe me with what I know about the world and with what I know about the mind trust me I feel like that constantly but you can't let it get you down you can't dwell on it you have to do the work see this show is about getting more people actively involved in doing the work of becoming a healer of becoming a vehicle for truth so that people can understand what's going on and get a handle on it okay so the question that I posed here in this first slide for tonight is why why there's that all-important question getting down to the causal route factors why are most people so unconscious that they continue to remain asleep that they continue to refuse to live in harmony with natural law to fail to recognize the rampant presence of evil in their midst and too often willfully participate in that evil we pick this up or any other side of this first break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking today about what are the roots psychological factors that underlie the human condition of slavery because that is the human condition okay so why do most people refuse to live in harmony with the laws of common sense with natural law with moral law why do they fail in most cases to recognize the rampant presence of evil in our midst why do they often willfully participate in such evil either directly or indirectly these are the questions we need answers to these are the questions we have to explore we don't need to just know that that's going on we need to get at the root cause of factors of it so those mind control explain it all as I postulate in slide number three you could find these images at what on earth is happening dot-com / radio can we just chalk it all up to mind control to manipulation by a controlling or ruling class or is there more to it than that is there something that's deeply going on inside of the mass of humanity okay the asleep or unconscious hordes of humanity do we have to look at what's going on there but can we just chalk it up and say oh no it's just some clever manipulators at the top who are pulling all the strings and they're just real good at manipulation well I think there's much more to it than that I've of course covered mind-control for years and of course mind control is going on of course mental manipulation is going on but that doesn't explain it all there's there's more subtle factors that are going on deep in the human subconscious mind then we have to understand and know are there and know how to deal with so the next slide I've included this in many of my presentations and this is image number four now for the presentation tonight I call this the tree of all evil okay and it's if you really understand this little symbolic model that I've come up with for how evil becomes manifested in our world and perpetuates the human condition of slavery you it'll it'll go a long way this will help you go a long way to understanding what's really going on in the mind so if you look at the manifestation of evil in other words the expression of it through human behavior as being having willful ignorance as its main predecessor all right only people who are truly ignorant can behave in an evil way okay can actually support slavery condone it and then enact it and make it manifest in our world you have to be a willfully ignorant person in some form or fashion in order to do that you really have to be willfully ignorant to see it happening and not want to not care not want to do anything about it not want to become involved that level of willful ignorance people would say well that isn't that the root cause isn't that the the root causal condition that we're fighting against no it's not that is a manifestation itself so I put that at the very top of this tree you can look at that as those are the high level high level leaves the twigs very small twigs of the tree okay maybe where the fruit grows from all right the ends of the of the tree of its twigs and its leaves the end very ends of its branches all right that's the thing that eventually bears fruit bears the fruit that we call evil in the world there's something that goes beneath that willful level of ignorance that that cognitive dissonance that's psychological denial and if we liken this model to a tree it would be the larger branches on the tree okay that come out of the trunk of the tree and this is the psychological dynamic of the fear of owning responsibility in life so the fear of owning one's own personal responsibility to choose rightful action over wrongful actions see people don't want to choose that for themselves they think that they can abdicate that personal responsibility to choose right action over wrong action and they can hand that off to someone else and they can say well you make the decisions about what's right and wrong you make the decisions about how I should behave I don't want that responsibility okay I just want to follow orders I just want to do what I'm told I just want to obey this is the psychology of obedience and people may think well well then hey that must be the root factor right that must be the thing that really you know creates that willful ignorance and it does it contributes to it but there's something that creates that refusal to take ownership to take full ownership of one's personal responsibility over their own actions for their own actions there is something that lies beneath that psychologically so in other words we're asking the question really here why repeatedly why so why is someone willfully ignorant and willing to carry out evil what and the answer then comes back they really don't want personal responsibility to choose rightful actions over wrongful actions for themselves they think that they could somehow abdicate that and hand that off to someone else so then the question becomes why do they want to do that so we have to go deeper to look for another causal factor until we get down to the prime root causal factor for these conditions so why don't people want to own their own personal responsibility why don't they want to be a true adult ok we're really talking about remaining a child it all in into it into physical adulthood ok we have a whole lot of absolute grown children walking around in society people who have grown up physically but they have not grown up mentally they have not grown up emotionally they have not grown up psyche psychologically and they most certainly haven't grown up spiritually okay so the question then becomes why why does someone not want to grow up why does someone not want to own their own personal responsibility to choose for themselves right over wrong and the answer to that is there's another underlying psychological condition that precedes that condition and that's called self-loathing the psychological condition of deep down inside maybe not at a conscious level at a subconscious level not really liking yourself and in fact possibly going so far as to hate yourself and this is something that people get very very upset about when you talk about they don't want to hear this said they don't want to hear it spoken out in the ad aloud they don't want to hear it spoken out in the open just like this because people go what you're saying mark is that most people here on earth hate themselves yes that's exactly what I'm saying exactly and most people won't just come out and say it just like that right to you we are self-loathing species we are a species who ultimately doesn't have true self worth and true self respect how could we we would be a free people if we had true self respect and truly valued ourselves and our own lives and our own rights and our own freedom we wouldn't be certainly be in this condition I'm not talking about certain individuals do have true self-respect but I'm talking about society as a whole in the aggregate again generalization generalizations are valid in most cases okay so I'm not making a total blanket statement here and say everybody is in a state of psychological self-loathing but are most people on earth yes most people are in this psychological condition called self-loathing because they never really developed true so have a break we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening here on our bien stay with us everyone listening to what on earth is happening here on our bien I was talking about what I called the tree of all evil trying to get down to the root psychological condition that drives the human condition of slavery we talked about willful ignorance stemming from the fear of owning one's personal responsibility to choose right action over wrong action in turn stemming from issues of self-loathing of not really deeply forming a good and positive relationship with oneself you know we haven't really developed as a species true self-respect we still think that somewhere deep down inside we think that we deserve what's happening you know we think that we're not really worthy these feelings of unworthiness okay of not being good enough of really let's call it what it is self hatred only a self hating people could possibly put up with slavery okay it isn't because we cannot change this condition that it's somehow magically must be this way we're doing this to ourselves at some level because we won't change our behavior order followers do this order followers without order followers okay slavery could not be maintained I'm talking about even ball-and-chain slavery physical ball-and-chain shackle slavery you look at slavery during the Civil War period physical slavery during the Civil War period of American history that was maintained by what you called house slaves and other people who worked on plantations to actually keep that situation in place they could have done that on their own plantation owners couldn't have done that on their own well today you have military and police who act as the house slaves of the modern era you know there are the enforcers they're the people who are the order followers for the psychopathic ruling class quote/unquote you know the those who see themselves as our rulers as our masters and they follow their bidding they follow their orders it's as simple as that and anybody who doesn't understand that that's the case you're asleep you know you don't understand what's going on okay because without those people following those orders they couldn't get a thing done they're a bunch of old men who couldn't fight their way out of a wet paper bag okay so they need enforcers to do their dirty work for them because they're too cowardly and weak to actually physically get that done on their own and if people knew that they were physically being held in in hostage under duress okay they would rebel they would physically rebel but they've convinced people that there's some how freedom in this world through you know the voting process and through the process called government when it's just the state of violence you know it's just a system of violence that it's enforced by violent order followers that's all it is now it's all it ever has been that's all government ever will be whether you understand that or not doesn't make a difference it's true doesn't make a difference what you happen to think now that's the actual fact of the matter so without people being self-loathing they would not do those behaviors so what I'm saying here is are all cops self-loathing people yes blanket statement every single one bar none 100% without one exception every cop is a self-loathing human being is every single soldier in the world who's following the bidding of the psychopathic ruling class so-called elitists a self-loathing individual yes every single last one bar none bar none because to do those jobs deep in the subconscious mind you must hate yourself the end that's the way that it is doesn't make a difference whether you disagree doesn't make a difference whether you don't understand that's what's going on in the mind that's what's going on in their mind whether they understand it or not it follows invariably unwaveringly logically you cannot support a condition of slavery for yourself and your own species unless somewhere deep down inside yourself you hate yourself and I know whoever wants to argue with it argue till you're blue in the face I'm not here to even have it debate about that I'm telling you that's how it is not because I say so because I have recognized it as such understanding enough about psychology understanding enough about the subconscious mind that that is what's going on in them whether they know it or not and yes blanket statement all see the ego doesn't like that word the ego doesn't like every all without exception it hates that rebels against that the ego can't stand a blanket statement well guess what folks some blanket statements are true many of them are not but some are there are certain things that are always true that are always a certain way and I'm telling you this is one of them people who support a system of slavery are self-loathing beings that's it you cannot love yourself you cannot have deep true self respect if you are an order follower it is not possible there are contradictory in nature those two psychological states are contradictory in nature in their but in their very essence and we need to understand this clear as day and state it that way unapologetically order followers are self-loathing your followers are self-loathing beings always have been and when you become a person who's no longer in the state of self-loathing and has developed true self respect you won't do the job of following someone else's orders that's the truth as painful as that may be that is eternal truth so get over it if you don't agree or if you don't think that's how it really is because I'm not here trying to convince you I'm telling you openly that's how it is and this is the problem this is the problem if you want to be free you have to develop your own self respect and then help other people to develop self respect for themselves and that's the most difficult work there is to do in the world think about it to help someone else to influence another human being to be to start to love themselves that was who could think of something that's more difficult to do than that some people would say it can't be done how could you do that no you can't make someone do it but you can be an influence for them you could be a role model for them you could help them in that process you can show them how they've been hating themselves and treating themselves horribly and supporting their own horrible treatment through their own wrong thinking through their own misguided mind controlled forms of thought and in doing so you could help them to start reversing that self-loathing behavior and get on the path to true self-respect which is the only thing that can ever cure self-loathing believe me I know folks I was in this state I was in it deep for for at least ten years of my life or more so it can be overcome it is not a hopeless situation but C is self-loathing the bottom of the rabbit hole is that as deep as it really goes or is there something beyond that psychologically is there a deeper psychological condition or factor at work that creates self-loathing in a human being and the answer is yes there is and while I would put self loathing as the trunk of the tree of evil that's the trunk that's the part we really we can see that's holding up the rest of the evil structure okay the structure of refusal to own personal responsibility and step into true adulthood the refusal to look at that which is to stay in willful ignorance psychological denial cognitive dissonance this structure these psychological structures are upheld by that self-loathing which is the root I'm sorry which is the trunk of the tree of evil but what are the roots of that tree what are the things from what from where the tree actually grows from that are is underneath the ground that is even more difficult to see than even that somebody may not really have true self-respect many people can see that but how many people can answer the question why do people hate themselves so much what are the roots of the tree of evil I'll answer that question the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcaster stay with us welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com before the break I was just going to get to what lies at the root the root psychological cause of all evil in this world and it's something that many people will not have even considered and when I tell people what it is they'll be like that can't be what it is but yes it is see something underlies willful ignorance and the fear of owning personal responsibility and even self-loathing due to a lack of self respect in one's life and that root causal factor is psychological parental abandonment issues once again the root causal factor of the human condition and something that I'm gonna be talking a whole lot about here on what on earth is happening and especially in future shows and in future presentations psychological parental abandonment issues now what does this mean this means literally what it says having been abandoned by one or both parents and not just physically being abandoned mentally emotionally psychologically spiritually it doesn't just mean that a parent is absent physically it means that they are absent or unavailable psychologically or emotionally in a child's life that they did not truly provide positive upbringing values to raise that child and instill values for truth and right within them they weren't there for that child's upbringing or raising okay they were cut off they were emotionally unavailable they were spiritually unavailable and in many cases physically unavailable physically absent not in all cases however so we need to look at the role of a parent first of all to understand why this statement is true to understand what does what does ruin as a parenting actually provide for a child what do parents actually do what is their role what are they there to provide to do for a child that they have that they birth into the world well the parents role is twofold if you break it down as simple as possible it is to provide nurturing meaning provide for the child's needs the physical needs of the child the emotional needs of the child the mental needs of the child the spiritual needs of the child it is a nurturing instinct is a nurturing role that is the first half of what parenting is about the second part of it is protection you are taking on a life that is not yet responsible for itself a mind that has to be positively imbued with values meaning positively programmed given correct information into the body computer that is the mind the human mind so the parents role this twofold role you are nurturing the child by giving them what they need providing what they need and then you are protecting them from harmful influences in the external environment or even possibly ways that they may harm themselves because they don't have enough knowledge about how to operate in the world so it is nurturing and protection that's the key to roles of parenting that we need to understand and keep in mind because it'll make so much more sense when we understand this is what's driving the human condition the people aren't growing up because they're experiencing often subtle and nested subconscious psychological trauma due to parents having failed in their roles of nurturing and protection of the child so what I tell people moving on to slide number five is is that the condition of humanity is that of an abandoned child of a very bratty abandoned child at that I have a slide here that says this is the psychological condition of humanity with a bratty maybe four or five year old boy screaming at the top of his lungs in the foreground of the picture while his parents are sitting in the back background ignoring him with his kids sister on the couch paying attention to her and they're like you know unavailable for him are not paying attention to him and I think this is the ideal and perfect visual image for what humanity has become and currently is right now a bratty psychologically abandoned child that is throwing a tantrum that is throwing a temper tantrum okay what we may not be throwing that tantrum externally but we're throwing it internally in our own mind in our own psyche and our own psychological makeup this is our condition see we have to understand that when something traumatic occurs we don't often are not even often consciously aware of it later in life see that's because the mind is split we are a very schismatic type of being we have a schism that is built-in within us and this is the difference between the conscious and the subconscious minds the conscious mind is the aware part of the mind and to understand this we can look at this simple model that I've built on slide number six moving on to slide six discussing the conscious versus subconscious mind this simple model explains that the conscious mind is the aware part of the personality I describe it as the awake or the aware mind and it forms about 15% some psychologists and physiologists may say even less than that you know some people place this around 12% as low as 12% I'd say it's probably around 15% of the personality 15% of the whole makeup of the beam and the conscious minds function is to process information that's coming at it that's arriving in to the human psyche through environmental sensory input coming at it from the environment and the conscious mind is scanning it's always scanning the environment it's saying do I recognize that do I know what that is if I come across an unknown I have to identify it or try to identify it so it's trying to identify patterns trying to identify meaning it's trying to identify purpose it's trying to identify any threats that may be present in the environment as well that's what the conscious mind does it's our active component are awake component now you could look at things like critical thinking that's done in the conscious mind in the active awake and aware part of the personality when we're breaking down information to try to make sense of it and understand what it means critical thinking that's done by the conscious mind planning strategy and strategizing that's also done by the conscious mind our short-term memory things that just happened that those are all we are all dealing with those memories through the conscious mind the aware part of ourselves our judgment and decision-making processes okay based on the information we have taken in to break down that information and come to an understanding of it and then make a judgment or a decision regarding it that's done by the conscious mind our willpower is part of the conscious mind our drive and I don't mean the subconscious motivations I'm talking about when we're actively making a decision to do a thing that's in this in the conscious part of the mind the conscious awareness and then of course morality is processed through and works through the conscious mind of the individual conscience the knowledge of the difference between right and wrong action is processed and filtered through the conscious part of our personality the conscious mind but if the conscious mind only makes up about 15 percent of our total awareness well what makes up the other percent of our psyche the other percent of our whole personality well that's the subconscious mind and it's just what it means it's exactly what it means the the prefix sub means beneath beneath the conscious awareness at a level that is hidden because it is under and something else it is veiled and you could say it's buried deep down in the dark recesses and we'll look at what the qualities of the subconscious mind are on the other side of this break the mystery - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] and and welcome back everyone to the second hour of what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break we were talking about the difference between the conscious mind versus the subconscious mind we were getting ready to talk about the subconscious mind and what it is and what its function is so it means literally underneath of the conscious mind okay so this is what I would call the asleep part of the personality or the unaware part of ourselves it's where programming operates from things that we do unconsciously things that we do robotic ly alright and some people would say very unfortunately it comprises about 85% of the total makeup of the human being the subconscious mind psychologically things like automated bodily functions you know we don't think about breathing or digestion we just do it well that's ultimately run by the subconscious part of the psyche instinct fight-or-flight modes of response alright instinctual and survival responses controlled by the subconscious are habits again programming is all within the subconscious part of the mind our long-term memory things that happen to us a long time ago that we recall and remember stored in the subconscious and our initial emotional responses to things that we see in here very very important very ruled by programming believe it or not the initial emotional responses to what we see in here all ruled by subconscious programming so what does the subconscious mind actually do what is it what does it do what's its function well the main function of the subconscious mind is to protect the conscious mind from the re-experiencing of past traumatic experiences and see this is a very unique function to the human animal we can relive within our mind in the visualization process in our imagination which is a very powerful force and a force that really can assist us in so many ways but it can also be a detriment the imagination there's a dark side to it there's a negative side to it our imagination and visualization capabilities of our minds can often allow us to re-envision a horrible event that we may have once gone through physically emotionally psychologically okay and we don't want to be in that state again we don't want to relive a past trauma because we're gonna feel the mind is so powerful that when we relive a past trauma mentally psychologically emotionally right we actually generate the neuro peptides that make us feel a physical response in the body this is called stress that's why if you think about a negative event happening and try to relive it your body will tense up you'll be actually undergoing physical stress which is really not good for the physical body it makes blood flow away from the torso and away from the brain higher thought is impeded digestive function is impeded moving the nutrients to places that they need to go in the body is impeded so you don't want to be in stress all the time you want to be as stress-free as possible you want to be aware of what's going on but staying in constant stress would certainly take its toll on your body so but the imagination makes it possible for us to relive past traumas at a conscious level and therefore re-experience physical stress which is bad for the physiology so as a protective mechanism the subconscious mind to nest these former traumatic experiences it holds them in a state where we're not aware of them in the unconscious or subconscious part of the mind and so we can't keep bringing them up to the surface and reliving them now people will say well isn't that a good thing well yes for the reasons I've just described but no for more subtle reasons it's not a good thing it's something that in the short-term helps us not experience relive past traumas and create the physiological responses to those traumas in the body again but long-term it's a bad thing that the mind works like this okay because by not dealing with those past traumas and by this part of the mind just basically putting them to the backburner digging a hole and putting them in the hole and throwing dirt on top of them we're not really truly healing that traumatic experience we're only ignoring it we're only pushing it away or nesting it down deeper into a hidden area of ourselves what I would call the shadow side the shadow self that's what the subconscious is and by doing that we're never really truly working with that trauma to heal it fully and therefore we are still a traumatized individual although at a subconscious level and the conscious mind isn't even deeply aware at an awake level and awake and aware level that the being the personality the essence of who we are is actually still experiencing and undergoing trauma deep down inside that's why this part of the mind it can be very insidious if we don't learn how to work with it and make it an asset to ourselves by going into the shadow material bringing the trauma up here to the conscious level of awareness confronting it working with it healing it very very very painful and difficult work to do but most of us loathe doing that work and that's why we become self-loathing because these traumas that we have experienced are defining who we are to ourselves for the reason that we never are working with them to heal them we're just pushing them away and allowing the subconscious to do this quote/unquote protective mechanism to push these traumas deeper down inside of ourselves so is parental abandonment a trauma well you damn better well believe that it is you better know that it is it's one of the worst traumatic experiences that can ever happen to any individual let alone a child it's it's hard on us enough when a parent may abandon us not want to talk to us anymore or die when we're older when we're adults but imagine how a child takes those things imagine that level of trauma and many people that I'm talking to out there little--it listenership will have experienced this as a child and what I'm suggesting is that most people in some form or fashion have experienced parental abandonment as a child whether it be physical or not because there's many more forms of parental abandonment other than a parent being physically absent we have to keep that in mind again they could be emotionally absent spiritually absent not providing any true nurturing at a spiritual level at a level of values to us whether they're physically present or not and this trauma has been largely undealt with and unconfronted unworked with by the vast vast majority of human beings and I would suggest this is why humanity as a whole is a self-loathing species why we don't have true self-respect why we continue to refuse to own our own personal responsibility and why we remain in willful ignorance to the difference between right and wrong I'm going to pick this up on the other side of the break and then we're going to go to your calls in this hour you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back don't go anywhere [Music] what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm if you're following along with the images for tonight's show you could find them on what on earth is happening dot-com / radio on the radio lish listen page of my website right underneath the player I'm moving on to slide number seven now and gonna talk a little bit about something I've talked about on past shows something that is known as in psychology as the abuse victim cycle and this is something that we also need to understand and how it works in conjunction in many cases with the subconscious mind in order to keep people on a treadmill when it comes to not healing trauma you'll notice that if you look at this graph that I made here in slide number seven it's almost largely red these are the danger areas that we don't want to be in and there's only one place right in the center right in the middle that is green that is you know where you would be healed from and I'll explain this in a moment see we're really talking about the root cause of factor psychologically for the human condition of slavery being a traumatic experience in childhood and you know we're gonna look at this from the microscopic perspective the microcosmic perspective I'm sorry I should say the microcosmic perspective is actual physical parental abandonment issues and again the the parents the biological parents of a child you know not being there in whatever capacity whether physically emotionally mentally spiritually you name it that is still what I would call the microcosmic manifestation of this trauma there is a macrocosmic manifestation of this trauma that I call cosmic abandonment and we're gonna save that for another show another time I'll be building up to that for people that may want to skip ahead or if over skipped ahead by watching the cosmic abandonment presentation that I gave because I had an opportunity to give a presentation as part of a meetup group here in the Philadelphia area right here in Philadelphia actually a couple of months ago I do have a video on my website called cosmic abandonment but it's kind of like skipping ahead at this point I'm trying to lay out at least the microcosmic variation on this theme and help people to understand how this is going on in an everyday sense with many many many people on the earth and that's why we're continuing to support condone and enact slavery on this planet so if we understand that abandonment issues parental abandonment issues in general are traumatic experiences and of course they are we have to understand the abuse victim cycle and here's how it works a traumatic abuse of some type occurs or chronic abuse occurs and in a chronic means it's ongoing it's an ongoing state of abuse that is occurring in an individual's life two things usually happen psychologically within the person's mind who is experiencing the trauma and this is whether they're witnessing the trauma or whether they're directly being affected by the trauma okay this works for direct experiencers and those who are witnessing the trauma take place okay so these two emotional psychological reactions are the negative pathways it's what you would call the things that the reactions that perpetuate the cycle and what we want to do is get out of the cycle we don't want the cycle to perpetuate the abuse victim cycle we want to break it that's the only way we're really going to develop true freedom here on this plan is by breaking the abuse victim cycle so the first thing that could happen is the experiencer in whatever capacity whether they directly experienced or witnessed this trauma will identify with the abuse sir the one who did the traumatic thing to the other person okay and they'll I identify with them because they'll say well I'd rather be the one who's on the giving end of this hurt of this harm than be on the receiving end it's a lot better the B to be the person who's beating on somebody than to get beat that may be one way one perspective that they look at this traumatic experience from okay so then what they'll what will happen is that all the negative emotions that they've acquired through the experience of this trauma they will turn inward toward themselves if they identify with I'm sorry I'm sorry they will turn outward against others not in word it pardon me they will turn their negative emotions outward toward others when they identify with the abuser the one who's doing the abuse because they'll say again I'd rather be on the dishing out and then on the receiving end and then the experiencer the one who either was on the receiving end or witnessed the abuse becomes the abuser later in life because they have not dealt with the trauma in a positive way in a way that can actually bring it forward and heal it so they go out and then they experience they abuse other people and therefore they perpetuate the cycle because then someone else is being abused and then they may do the same thing to others and they may go through the same split that I've just explained half of the experiencer identifying with the abuser their emotions turn outward they become like the abuser and then they abuse others and they can also abuse themselves when they are the one who is doing the abuse because you can become an abuser and a victim simultaneously if you're doing the abuse to yourself okay so you have to keep in mind that's also possible to abuse yourself while you identify with the abuser and become the abuser in this abuse victim cycle the other psychological Dinah that could play out is that the experiencer weather again direct experience or indirect through witnessing the trauma will identify with the victim the one who was abused in this chronic traumatic circumstance and their emotions will instead turn inward against themselves and they will become the victim because their rationale is well it was really morally wrong for this person to do this to this other person I would rather be on the receiving end of it therefore I'm not actively harming somebody else okay and therefore I'd rather take abuse from others rather than dish out abuse to others so then since they're identifying with the victim and their emotions are turning inward they become the victim later in life and they allow themselves to be walked all over and then they are victimized by other people and the cycle perpetuates itself and not only are they victimized by other people in many cases they victimize themself themselves abuse themselves and stay in a in a victim mind state and this is all because they have not gone into the subconscious mind into the basement of those traumatic experiences brought them up to the level of conscious awareness into the conscious mind and dealt with them in a holistic healing way they are loath to do that work because that work is painful because it does involve a certain amount of the reliving of that trauma and there are other methods that you can use to bring it forward to the conscious level I know my guest from last week J Parker is a big fan of emotional freedom technique or EFT and that helps to bring this forward in a physical capacity - and it also helps to heal in a very physical way believe it or not through tapping because you are alleviating stressor points in the body it's a form of acupuncture EFT a gentler formula will pick this up on the other side of the break and we'll be going to your calls in this hour don't go anywhere folks are listening to what on earth is happening [Applause] [Music] we gotta wake up from your sleep if it's your soul that you want to keep great song there by spirit Caravan we're not gonna stop until we wake this world up [Music] that's what we're going to do to drive forward with knowledge care and willpower until this world is awake no matter what it takes to do that that's what the great work is ladies and gentlemen before the break we were talking about the abuse victim cycle and how the vast majority of what it creates are people going right back into the cycle because they either identify with the abuser and then they become an abuser or they identify with the evict with the victim and then they become the victim there's a narrow pathway the middle path that one can take to become healed and that heal healing modality happens through applied knowledge care and willpower and you know what it doesn't have to just be internally from the individual the individual can get help from someone else who is more knowledgeable than themselves from someone else who cares and who has the will to work with them and help them so it's not like that all has to be inborn the person has to want help they have to want to be healed somewhere along the line whenever somebody who isn't in any kind of a cycle that is holding them back whether it be abuse victimization being an abuser you know or addiction of any kind they have avenues that they can go to they don't have to just suddenly magically get this information themselves in many cases they're not strong enough to do that it has to be brought to them this is what interventions are all about I'm suggesting humanity needs an intervention and it needs to be directed by the people who are consciously aware of what's going on and we need to tell these people hey you're not well out in the open unapologetically it's not okay what you're doing you're not mentally well you're not spiritually well you do need healing it doesn't matter whether they want to hear it or not the problem is most people refuse to do that because they're afraid of the reaction on the other side you go up to a drug addict and who's your friend and you say hey you're really screwing yourself up man I don't want to see you do this to yourself you know what's the initial reaction you don't know about me you don't know what I need or what's good for me you're telling me I'm messing myself up that's the initial cognitive dissonance they're in denial that they're screwed up well that's where most of humanity is when it comes to the truth they're in denial about it they think they're not doing harm by their ignorance when every day they're doing more and more harm not only to themselves but to everyone around them and until enough people buck up and get in their face and tell them it's not okay to stay ignorant that way and keep bringing them information whether they want to hear it or not not violently but forcefully meaning keep putting it in their face until I mean until the point where they say I will not talk to you at all anymore I want absolutely nothing to do with you that's the point where I say I'm gonna that's the point where I'll say okay I'll stop you've now told me I absolutely don't want to talk to you anymore but until someone says that to me in which case I completely cut them off from my life from interaction with me at all if you don't want to hear about this you don't interact with me period if I think you're ignorant of it I'm gonna speak it I'm gonna bring it to your attention doesn't matter what your state of readiness to hear it is and if you tell me absolutely don't want to hear it then there will be no interaction from me that's it hardcore hardcore and the problem is the problem is not that approach ladies and gentlemen if you think that's the problem you are wrong you are part of the problem if you think that approach is the problem the problem is the exact opposite approach where people will not speak this information to others that's the problem because they're too timid they're too afraid ultimately because they're cowards and they're still in a state of stealth self-loathing when you're out of a state of self-loathing you don't give a damn what anybody else thinks of what you're saying as long as you know it's the truth and as long as you know that integrated into the personality that information will help and will do no harm and I do know that and therefore I'm gonna speak it I'm gonna speak it and the problem is we don't have enough people with that kind of courage and persistence and will know they're still cowardly and lazy they don't understand what the real great work is so I'm gonna just wrap this part up and I'm gonna pause there I'm gonna take some calls in this hour and then in the next segment I'll next hour I'll get into a little bit more about parental abandonment issues and if there's time this week I'm gonna do an actual psychological case study live on the air of a famous individual someone who I formerly respected and then developed a great amount of disdain for but then kind of was able to somewhat let go of that disdain when I recognized he was suffering from deep childhood traumatic parental abandonment issues and it'll be very interesting to break down this dynamic on the air of a famous individual now I won't tell you who that is you'll have to continue to listen to find out but I just want to finish saying about the abuse victim cycle the way out of it is very narrow most people never break that cycle it's one of the most powerful things forms of programming to break out of because most people make the mistake of either choosing to identify with the abuser or with the victim and again to gain the knowledge of what it takes to break this cycle but to gain the knowledge of the psyche and how the subconscious mind is ruling this trauma you don't have to do all of that yourself you can receive help from other concerned people around you if they have that knowledge on how to do it on what to what to look for and what areas to explore and go into in the psyche see you have to often talk your way through it get at these route psychological causal issues that are on dealt with and that's a painful thing and again I was talking before the break you could supplement that with different healing techniques meditation is one of them properly used okay concentration is another concentrate of techniques visualization techniques EFT emotional freedom technique all of these modalities can be combined and used in different ways to create a healing methodology for someone who's experiencing traumatic circumstances in their life often nested subconscious trauma that has never been dealt with that shadow material has never been dredged up alright so that's what it takes to get out of the abuse victims cycle applied knowledge applied care and applied willpower continuously until that trauma is dealt with and healed until it is brought out of the netherworld the recesses of the subconscious and worked with at the level of the conscious aware mind very very very difficult work to do not blowing smoke up anybody's rear end not telling you that that is easy to do it is not easy to do for me dealing with my own parental abandonment issues which I will also talk about after I break down a case study of this famous individual I'm going to talk about because I'm gonna lay it all out on the table and talk about what I experienced as a child okay we have to get all all that dirty laundry out in the open you know it has to become personal I'm not one for keeping it unperson 'el or dis personal all right I'm gonna talk about my own parental abandonment issues okay and how long it took me to deal with them and in many ways I'm still dealing with them but I'm working with that I work with that shadow material I don't ignore it I bring it to the level of conscious awareness and deal with it and work with it until it is healed and it does not subconsciously program me anymore many people again are very loath to do that work because it is not pleasant it is not pleasant work but unless we do it we don't maintain mental sanity and therefore we become insane see sanity cleanliness of the mind sanitation of the mind that's why we call it being sane being clean in the mind having dealt with all that subconscious crud you wouldn't think of eating off the dirty plate over and over again we're not cleaning our minds I'm going to go to some calls in this last segment and then we'll pick this up in our number three stay with us sighs we don't speak Wow between us so everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting let's go to the phones for this segment and see what the caller's have to say about this topic or anything else you want to bring up for that matter lain in California you're live on what on earth is happening welcome well thank you very much mark I listen to your opening question and I and I thought I had a possible thought answer maybe that might just fit into the conversation and after hearing you know your your your talk on this of course dovetails off into many different thoughts but I just want to say that I can relate to what you're talking about and the bottom line that you know the sword has to face the fire and I was reminded of a couple scriptures in one in the Old Testament one of the New Testament both telling us the same thing and that was because they love not the truth that I will give them up to a reprobate mind that they will believe their own lies and when I when I check that out in the Webster's 1828 dictionary the word reprobate meant rejected abandoned depraved unprincipled wicked morally depraved unworthy unacceptable and I personally have always wondered I'm tying something else and that the thought into this whole pot here I'll never forget something that Michael to Syrian said and I'll throw this in as a caveat he said in one of his talks that it's not hate or violence or even anger that are the root causes of the evil on this planet he said no none of those it's false love and until we as individuals can face that fire and have a desire to know the truth yes we've I can experience I've experienced the parental abandonment that you've mentioned and most of us have but there's something in the core of an a person it must be there the desire to know the truth even if you don't even have the questions to even look up an app that's we've got to have to fire and if you have that if my forces will come to your assistance and they will lead you on your journey that's exactly right Elaine I want to thank you for that comment and those insights because it's exactly true you know if we don't develop the desire to want to know what's going on not only just in our world but within ourselves this is about what's going on inside of ourselves you have a right to know that that deep nested subconscious psychological information about yourself how could you possibly love yourself if you don't understand your shadow side you know it you brought up a scriptural quote about you know turning away from truth and what will happen you know you know you it harkens back to like in the book of Hosea where it says my people are destroyed for lack of knowledge and I would say we're destroyed for lack of self knowledge for knowledge about how we work and knowledge about what's going on deep down inside of ourselves at places we don't see it a conscious level but another scripture what from the apocryphal scriptures that aren't included in the official Canon of the Bible you know you look at the scriptures from the NAG Hammadi library I believe it's the Gospel of Thomas and the Gnostics Gnostic Gospels where the the Christ figure in the Gnostic Gospels is saying if you bring forth from yourself that which is inside of you that which you bring forth will be your salvation and if you do not bring forth that which is inside of you that which you have refused to bring forth will be your destruction I mean very very profound words and it speaks to this very dynamic if we don't bring forward that which is inside of ourselves at the subconscious level deal with it work with it confront it heal it if it's traumatic it needs to be confronted and healed we're going to keep creating at an unconscious level and keep experiencing completely chaotic results that we're getting because we're not working at a conscious level with that shadow material so very very very profound insights there and I want to thank you for your call let's go take another call let's move on to Scott in Oregon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Scott are you still there hello Scott if you're there go ahead you're live on what on earth is happening God dropped okay no problem alright so let's move on to another caller then let's try David in Canada David you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how are you doing well what do you have for us tonight I must I must say that this comment dealing with the net topic related issue that proposition but my my background is very similar to yours Catholic however I was raised by a man who's very knowledgeable much like yourself delve read thousands of books fifteen thousand books at least the whole library lost delved into occult mysteries everything and and unfortunately for myself I was raised by his person he'd evolved some of this information to me through my life however until I got to your podcast and the information that you're divulging and how you developed it a lot of this information was not really I had not collated it correctly now getting to this point of what you're going on here in terms of the tree basically the tree of Ascension to evil and evil ideas he poses he died in 2010 and he posed this riddle to me and he basically said in a spiritual context what what is it that human beings do what do we do what do we all do it's the one thing you all do we all do it and cut to the chase I didn't have an answer and he answered and he said David we we are we do this one thing we we emote we're in moulting machines biological motives and ever since that point I contemplated this idea and how it affects myself and I understand these like I've got two podcast 60 I'm like feverishly going through your material because it has affected me it has brought so many concepts into a light it's open if they the the the art stone has been removed and light is flowing in you something I believe that paraphrasing I'm saying correctly in terms of a Masonic tradition in any case so they keep going back to go to the parents will abandon issues and if we were born as an open slate or fairly relatively blank slate and this concept of we being emotional ting beings then at that very outset of our lives and our experiences within this this world that we've received through our senses through through the methods that the Trivium lays out and whether we realize it or not these are concepts are very it's all new to me as well and but I understand the principles and I do believe that we the truth is that this is how we're affected and and we don't understand understand these modalities understandings of perception of our psyche then we are truly lost and and it is until we come to this concept these understandings that we we start dig ourselves out from the hole we we start to climb Jacob's Ladder that's exactly right you elevate herself you know and that's what this is ultimately all about this is about confronting ourselves people always want to point the finger outward about the problems in the world but so many people are still actively supporting this control system we have to turn the finger finger inward and say how am i a part of this and what can I do right pull back my involvement from that from those dynamics so that I can truly live like a free being that does not support this control system or this slavery for one moment any longer it's a very difficult process but we have to all look at ourselves in the eye in our inner self in our inner eye and go through that process our for ourselves to say how can I pull my involvement back more and more and more each day until I'm not contributing to it whatsoever right I agree it is an insight like I mean did you not like I felt this when I was it you know adolescent that and I felt this all my life but and then you express this is like an ear expressing it is that this is change in this world is not possible any other way other than on the individual way and that's only individual by the individual that's right it happens through understanding the mind because the mind is what is ultimately manifesting our reality freedom man that's what it's all about welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today we're talking about the route psychological causal factors of the human condition called slavery and if we're going to end that condition become truly free beings we have to understand what's going on deep down in the subconscious mind in our own subconscious psychological makeup I propose the model called the tree of evil and our number one the tree of all evil as I call it willful ignorance is the leaves and small twigs of that tree that they're the fruit ultimately of violence chaos destruction slavery you name it everything do we consider bad but underneath that willful ignorance there's this childish notion of wanting to remain irresponsible never really truly growing up psychologically emotionally spiritually the fear of owning one's personal responsibility underneath that self-loathing issues due to a lack of true self respect feelings of unworthiness that are inborn through traumatic circumstances and traumatic experiences that we underwent earlier in life and finally those then those feelings of self-loathing themselves are underlay by psychological parental abandonment issues whether they be physical where the parent is actually not there was not there for the child or whether they are mental emotional psychological and spiritual abandonment she's by parents toward children that gets that trauma often gets buried into the subconscious mind it's on dealt with the subconscious mind is performing this role of protecting the conscious mind from the reliving of trauma through visualization and imagination so when that trauma gets nested it's not often dealt with and healed and we're carrying around these abandonment issues that are affecting our behavior without even knowing it at a conscious level so I'm gonna offer a proof of this and I would say this is a proof it's not just a conjecture or a theory it's a physical proof of what is going on in this world and what underlies it are parental abandonment issues because what happens when we have parental abandonment issues is we attempt to substitute or create what's known in psychology as a proxy a proxy is something that isn't actually that thing that we're going to fill in for the real thing okay so let's say people want to stop smoking so they might substitute a fake cigarette as a proxy for a real cigarette and just so that they have something in their hand something they could do with their hands this is actually a technique to quit smoking some people may substitute a lollipop or some people may suck on lifesavers or something like that there it's a substitute it's a proxy for doing something with the mouth and with the hands okay and in doing that you're putting something in place that isn't the real thing but your ass waging the desire for the real thing by doing that by putting that proxy in place psychologically so in our world because people are walking around with unresolved parental abandonment issues and they want a mother or a father to be present to have been present or to be present now when they are absent when they are in fact absent and again whether that means physical absence or emotional psychological absence okay it it it doesn't make a difference what kind of absence we're talking about a parent could be physically there and still not really be providing what a child requires okay so what people will often do who carry around this trauma unresolved is they will attempt to substitute a proxy in place of the missing parents or the role the missing role that the parent would normally be fulfilling but is not fulfilling and that that vacuum is going unfulfilled in their life so now they're gonna try to substitute something in place of it and this is done through government in our world it's done through the political spectrum of government alright so I asked I posed this question on slide number eight now these images once again are on the what on earth is happening calm radio show page what on earth is happening calm slash radio okay and they're right underneath the player unless you're listening with the podcast in which case this is podcast number 147 and you can get the images there so I posed on quite on slide number eight for this show or podcast do you ever wonder why there are only really two major political parties yeah we have some other minor parties but they're they get no attention they get no media coverage the government hypes up the two major parties this is more than just a dialectical approach like a Hegelian dialectic approach to get people to choose sides and then polarize them there's something deeper psychologically going on here than just a dialectical approach and the reason that there's only ever two major political parties it doesn't really matter what country were talking about almost every country this same scheme this technique whatever you want to call it is practiced in this method of manipulation this is because there's only two parental figures there's a biological mother and a biological father I'm moving on to slide number nine here that's the answer to that question the reason there's only two major political parties is there's only two biological parental figures in any given individual's life every individual was the byproduct of a man and a woman that's how birth is given I mean unless of course you were you know given birth to surrogate birth of some kind or you know through an artificial insemination but that sperm still came from a man and that egg still came from a woman okay there are the archetypal parental figures doesn't make a difference what the living conditions of a person is in their life they may have no no parents they may be adopted they may have one parent one parent may have died you know they may have two mothers and if they're being raised by a lesbian couple they it may have two fathers if they're being raised by a homosexual gay male couple okay so doesn't make a difference what those conditions are everyone is the byproduct of a man and a woman biologically okay therefore there are the archetypal figures of parental figures and again we define the role of parenting in the first part of this podcast as providing nurturing and protection and by and large those roles are grouped by parents not completely both parents can provide both of those roles again this is not a blanket statement this is a blending okay it's a mixture of the two but again the the majority at least archetype early in the mind in the psyche we largely identify the nurturing role as being the mother's primary role and protection being her secondary role as a parent and primarily the father being the protector the primer as the primary role and having the nurturer aspect of the mail father figure being the secondary role largely again not a blanket statement please do not take that as such men can be nurturers women can be protectors okay however as a generalization the mail provides the protection role and supplements it with the nurturing role and the woman provides the nurturing role and may supplement it with the protecting role okay now if we look at the political spectrum and I'm using the I'm going to use the political spectrum or the political duality here in America as our model we'll see that each party each major party acts as a proxy for each parental figure we'll put that up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere [Music] and [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio so before the break I was about to get into a political model for psychological abandonment for parental abandonment I should say these parental abandonment issues manifest in our replacing the parental figure with a proxy called government whereby government then becomes the parental figure and it tells us everything that we need to be doing and it provides for us and it nurtures us and it cares for us and it protects us okay and that's what people are giving up their sovereignty - because they want to remain in this state of no personal responsibility to know and choose right behavior over wrong behavior in a state of willful ignorance and ultimately they're not dealing with nested sub conscious psychological parental abandonment issues that are that have gone unresolved and therefore what they're doing is they're trying to substitute the missing parent with government and here's how it works each political party plays the role of a parental figure and what the person who supports that party is doing is they're saying this is my new mommy where this is my new daddy because they're not present in my life in whatever capacity whether physically mentally psychologically emotionally spiritually etc okay and therefore I'm going to substitute them using this proxy called government and now it's the new mommy where it's the new daddy the nanny state or the daddy state you know big brother state okay so I'll use the political parties here in America as the example the Democratic Party the left-wing the liberal were neoliberal type okay and again yes I'm generalizing here I'm talking about personality types you know in general the psychology and the personality of these types of individuals it is a generalization but it's a generalization that holds true okay I call these all these people's supporters of slavery like if we stop you for maizing what these people really are and just calling them people who believe in government and think governments legitimate and where voters or whatever you want to call them okay if you believe in government you're a supporter of slavery the end ok you may not believe that you may not accept that that's true but once again that's an eternal truth that you're never gonna make untrue no matter how much you don't want to accept it or do you say you don't believe it doesn't matter what you believe if you believe in government and you support government you're a supporter of slavery if we're being honest with ourselves and again I recognize most people are not they lie to themselves from cradle to grave okay so those of us who want to be honest with ourselves are going to call anybody who supports government supporters of slavery if we stop euphemized the terms okay I don't like you foam ization I like cutting not cutting through all the bull and getting down to what something really is all right and those who support government or supporters of slavery if we're being honest with ourselves all right that being said the Democratic or liberal or left-wing types always want government to be the caretaker of the people they think that people don't have to grow up and be truly responsible for their own lives that somebody else should do that and that's what they want government to be they want it to fulfill the role of caretaker from cradle to grave they think that the government should act as our providers our nurturers okay those who are always on the lookout and caring for us all right and that's the role of an archetype or mother and again I'm on slide number 10 here now on the images for the show or the podcast okay so what these and yes all of these people all of them not some all blanket statement now again some blanket statements are not true some blanket statements and generalizations hold true all of these people who that think this way that this is what government should do are putting the government in the proxy okay as the archetypal mother figure because somewhere in their personality and again it does not have to be a physical abandonment issue they are suffering from motherly abandonment issues whether the mother physically abandoned them or was off-limits emotionally did not provide for their mental well-being did not give them help to provide knowledge for them and teach them the right things did not provide a true value system for them okay or did not instill in them a true sense of personal responsibility these people are still children all of these people are still children who believe in and support slavery we can only have a system of slavery if we remain psychological and spiritual infants and never truly really grow up in those capacities so these individuals are all all not some all every last one suffering from motherly abandonment issues whether they are consciously aware of it or not I'm telling you yes I know what's going on in their mind more than they know what's going on in their own mind I am making that statement yes I do know that okay these people are all suffering from mommy issues 100% now let's not leave the other side out of the equation because you know what we're going to treat them just as brutally here just as brutally honestly I should say okay we have to stop you from rising and we need to call the people on the other end of the political spectrum or political aisle just where they are two supporters of slavery so the Republicans don't get off the hook so let's move to slide 11 and look at them okay the P these are also people who believe in legitimacy of government so they are also supporters of slavery these are the Republican members of the Republican Party the Conservatives or the neoconservatives whatever you want to call them the right-wingers okay what do they want government to fulfill the role of what do they want government to be us then what should government be what role should it play in people's lives well they want it largely to be a protector and again that's the father's role they want it to be the protector to please the world and keep people safe from cradle to grave like an archetype Oh father figure so so where as the liberal neoliberal you know you know a left-winger type once government to be mommy the Republican conservative right-wing type wants government to be daddy because deep down inside they have fatherly abandonment issues all of them 100% all you don't start believing in the legitimacy of government just because it is repeated just because a mind control technique and people telling you that that's necessary deep down inside they're dealing at a subconscious level with a father that didn't pay enough attention to them with a father that wasn't emotionally available for them in some capacity or physically available for them just like the left wingers are dealing with an absent mother all of them 100% if you go into it deep enough with these people they are suffering believers in slavery supporters of slavery are dealing in some capacity whether it is conscious or subconscious or unconscious with parental abandonment issues so this is what the right-wing or the Republican or the conservative types want they want government to be the daddy they want it to be the protector again the parental role is twofold nurturer and protector largely the Democrats or liberals or left-wingers want government to be the nurturer the provider and the Republicans the Conservatives the right-wingers they want government to be the protector to fulfill the role of daddy a father okay now there is a third type that we you know don't usually talk about in dealing with the political spectrum that much but I'm not going to leave them out of this truth-telling episode here okay because if the truth be told there are also supporters of slavery regardless of they just think that they want the slave masters to beat us three days a week instead of seven we'll pick this up on the other side today where this folks you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone or listening to what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting so I was breaking down how people at different sides of the political spectrum or the political aisle substitute or a fill-in as a proxy government to fulfill the absentee role of a parental figure in their lives and they're all suffering from psychological parental abandonment issues that have not really ever been dealt with or dredged up from the subconscious level and dealt with and healed there is a third group you might call this form of abandoned child the black sheep of the family you know it's uh it's a lot less prevalent and we call them men are kists it's a term that you know people have called them or they've even applied to themselves you might know them as libertarians or constitutionalists there are people who believe in only a little bit of slavery you know they only condone small amounts of slavery as if there is such a thing okay and I recognize I'm gonna alienate a lot of people by saying that and you know a lot of people may get angry and take offense at that well you know what debt is offended as you like there's the tagline for the show you know go put it on some t-shirts or billboards get as offended as you like I'm not here to be your friend and tell you what you want to hear I'm here to tell you the truth men are kists are still are Conesus meaning they believe in master/slave relationships they believe in and support the archons the masters they think there is such a thing as masters over other people and therefore they believe in slavery doesn't make a difference whether what you say you believe in that's not what you think is part of the ideology of menarche has nothing to do with what it really is and I'm telling you is it better than outright authoritarianism it's a step up not much you know you need to go all the whay you need to understand there's no such thing as any kind of legitimate form of slavery there is no such thing as legitimate government because all government is slavery and there's no such thing as legitimized slavery get that through your skull okay the men are kists out there and like i say you want to take offense to that take all the offense you want the bottom line is what these people are are still children who are substituting nested psychological abandonment with the proxy of government so you know taking the role taking on the role of parental figure in their lives in some capacity even though they want a a minimal capacity you might say they're the estranged teenager that doesn't want their mother and father ruling over every area of their lives you know but they still believe that they somehow have authority over their lives they want I liken it to a slave that once the the slave master only the whip them three times a week instead of seven you know they look on over at the other plantation that they say Wow on that plantation the slaves are only beaten twice a week boy that would be a great thing you know and we should have twice a week beatings whippings instead of seven-day-a-week whippings you know I mean you just you really think of it in that way you hear how absurd it all sounds you know I put it on this slide slide number twelve the final slide for today that the men are kissed wants his parents to abuse him or or her less frequently than the other children's parents abuse them you know it's madness you know and what it really is is fear of truly owning personal responsibility because they have this fear of chaos which can't be feared if you're going to be truly free the possibility for chaos always must exist we must embrace it if we want to be free you have to have the possibility of chaos in your life the end accept it know it deal with it okay what a men are kissed is is somebody who fears going all the way all the way to true freedom and total personal responsibility they may have a little they may have more than most they may have more than other people but they haven't gone all the way all the way and until we get these people to go all the way we're still supporters of slavery I like the joke though what's the difference between a libertarian or Menorca stand an anarchist and the joke you know punchline is about six months you know maybe so maybe a year you know but if we keep working on these people and show them that no matter what level of slavery there supporting they're still supporting slavery you know maybe they'll come around and go all the way eventually and you know take on proudly the label of anarchist you know which is really the truth that there is no authority invested in other human beings over other human beings so that's the presentation for tenth tonight and I want to briefly open up a discussion about or just a you know me giving some information about another psychological profile if you will or what you might call a psychological workup you know that I'm going to do here right here online very briefly to explain how not understanding that someone he was dealing with parental abandonment issues throughout their life or perhaps not dealing with them is better to say affected their behavior and when you look at their decisions in light of that knowledge it all becomes clear perhaps in a snap of the fingers as it did with me when I understood this person I'm going to bring up their history their past and the person I'm going to do a short psychological profiling or workup on is Steve Jobs the former CEO of Apple now deceased born as Steven Paul Jobs okay so Steve Jobs formerly from Apple he died I believe it was about a year back in 2012 if I'm not mistaken and to my knowledge well before I even tell you this I want to talk about my perceptions of Steve Jobs in the past I greatly respected the man in the past when Apple was coming up and in their early days I used Apple's computers throughout the early part of their history and stuck with them through like some of the darkest times now a lot of people will immediately say oh you know they hate Apple they hate Mac's whatever it's a preference some people like Windows some like Linux some like Mac you know so I preferred the Mac platform when I was starting to use computers I liked the graphical user interface as preference to any other alternatives and you know many people know that I still use the Mac OS although I don't buy Apple's products anymore I build what I build my own computer and then I run Mac OS on it it's called making a hackintosh hackintosh in people call it so that's what I use as my main system today because I like the Mac OS but I don't like Apple as a company and I have no desire to give any money to them now Apple that I knew was a vastly different company than they are today when I first got involved buying Apple products in their earlier days of computing you could call this company 24 hours a day and a human being would pick up the phone I'm not kidding either now most people would think that's you know insane they can't even imagine that today ok no voice systems robotic voice systems no you know press this number to go to this department a human being would pick up the phone and say how may I help you sir what department can i route you to who can I put you in touch with to solve whatever issue a problem you're having today ok and then their technical support department would stay on the phone with you if your product was supported ok me it didn't have to even be under warranty I used to call Apple for products that were not even under warranty anymore but if it was on there supported products list back in the day they would sit on the phone and solve the problem with you and stand that technician would be knowledgeable they were from this country they weren't you know outsourced to another country they were hiring people from here and that person would sit on the phone with you and care about the problem until they fixed it and if they didn't fix it I remember back in the day Apple would send a support technician if the product was still under warranty to your house if it was a hardware issue that couldn't be solved I remember somebody coming over I had defective RAM that I had purchased from Apple and they came on site and put a new Ram chip in an old computer that I had on site that's unheard of today this is the kind of company Apple used to be particularly in their darker years when they were hurting and floundering okay now when Jobs came back to the company people don't know he was kicked out of his own company that he started with Steve Wozniak when in the early 80s when Apple was and this is just some background to his psychology when when when Apple was up coming and they had a an Apple team and a Mac team okay he would try to pick these two teams off against each other to drive people to work harder to best the other team and in so doing he created a lot of bad blood inside the company whose trading internal schisms in the company to try to create loyalty to the Mac team to get them to work harder to innovate and Hogan had better a new product and I'll pick that up on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] night divine today trying to run welcome back up again this is the last segment of what on earth is happening for this evening show I want to pick up where I left off talking about how Steve Jobs was thrown out of Apple back in the mid 80s he was kicked off the Board of Directors eventually they did kind of a hostile takeover on his share of stock and he was eventually thrown another company but I want to make a correction he died in late 2011 believe was October of 2011 so I said he died in 2012 it's been longer than that he's been gone for about two and a half years now so without having been said he was creating an internal schism inside his own company by pitting teams against each other and you know extremely rewarding one team and then viciously denouncing another team if the one team you know drove a better form of innovation and the Board of Directors looked at that as that wasn't providing a conducive working environment for many of the people that were working there and they were kind of being put down and stuff like that so they eventually looked at him as unstable and kicked him out of his own company that he gave birth to well this really set him off obviously because well he started his own company next that never really made it although the under the technological underpinnings of their operating system paved the way for Apple's modern operating system that they're using today but without going into too much detail there when jobs when jobs as software was was kind of like I guess you could say an external when Apple purchased next for their operating system jobs came back into the company and he immediately seized the reins of power and you knew he was viciously going to hold on to that power in the company till he became the CEO again you know he was made Acting CEO and then finally became the permanent CEO up until his death he was not going to let anybody take his baby from him again and that brings me to this dynamic okay he always saw Apple as his baby his creation now it was taken from him and now he was gonna ruthlessly hold on to it but there's more to this dynamic than that because Jobs was always a control freak really from day one and people look at him and think oh he's he's the freedom guy and Steve not Steve Jobs of Bill Gates is the guy who's all about control and he's the genesis and he's the one who went once and maintain control at Microsoft well Jobs always had this ideology of wanting to be a monopoly man he wanted to rule it it's just he wasn't as successful at doing that as gates people think of him is so altruistic and the fact of the matter is he really had the same mindset as Bill Gates largely now I think politically he was a bit different on the different political side of the spectrum from from gates and I would not certainly not call him a eugenicist as I would Bill Gates but Jobs was definitely all about control certainly when it came to his company and certainly when it came to what he was going to allow the consumers of his products to access so everybody knew that Apple was all about controlling their hardware because they're a hardware company and you know they always maintained limited access to hardware and use proprietary components and that's because again their industrial design drives their business model and their hardware is their business model not software well now in the later part of jobs is a reign as CEO of Apple before his death he became not only a control freak when it came to the hardware but he also locked down the new systems the software systems that Apple was building into their products namely iOS in the phone in the iPhone first the iPhone and then in the iPad and iPod and this system is locked down tighter than a drum I'm not going to get into all the details but what I mean it is locked down I mean if you even compare it to other mobile platforms it is so tightly controlled and not only is the the hardware and software tightly controlled but the model of programming is so tightly controlled and selling the apps is so tightly controlled jobs came up with the strategy of selling only through the app store and then taking a percent cut of all apps that developers sell through the App Store and there is no alternative that has to be done through the app store there is no other method of installation on at least a non jailbroken iOS device you know factory iOS device as it is shipped from the factory so um this I ideology of total control over every aspect of the product of the creation that he was putting out there okay stems from his own psychological abandonment issues and I never understood this I always thought of him as a control freak in the later years when he came back to power at Apple but I never understood why he was doing it there's that word again that causal factor why was he behaving in this way and none of it made any sense to me until his biography came out in 2011 and it came out that he had been adopted from almost from birth very very very very early on in life Steve Jobs was adopted his birth parents gave him up for adoption because of dynamics that were going on within their family at them as soon as they gave birth to him so he was given up for adoption by his parents abandoned by his parents you could say not really even for valid reasons it was because his parents family didn't approve of his mother and father's relationship they had the means of caring for the child who gave him up anyway I would say it's not even a valid reason family pressure brought this to bear okay so jobs carried this psychological trauma with him throughout his entire adulthood unresolved and as a result he could never fully give his child in the form of his created technology to other people because he was given up so he never really wanted to fully give people open access to that technology now this is how psychological trauma it works through proxy it never made sense to me why he was such a control freak when it came to both hardware and software and it was largely hardware at first then it became the whole package later I didn't grasp it I always looking for reasons like why does he behave like this I want to like the guy you know I like I like at least his software you know Apple always had you know good industrial design and I didn't necessarily want to stick with them hardware wise I thought their hardware was not you know not necessarily top of top notch but it was good enough and it ran their hardware ran their software well the software is why I liked Apple I liked Mac OS that's why most people built brand loyalty to this company at any time in the past I don't consider myself a fanatic it was just an enthusiast and I appreciated their operating system very much so with that being said now that I understood his parental abandonment issues through his adoption early in life it fully made sense to me why he could never fully give people the his creations because psychologically he did not want to do the same thing with his surrogate children in the form of his creations that he contributed to making that his real live birth parents did to him jobs never reconciled this with his birth parents he died never having any sort of an audience or meeting with them I believe his birth father wanted to meet with him before Jobs died from pancreatic cancer in 2011 and Jobs would not even grant a meeting to him so you could see that's house nested psychological traumatic abandonment issues work through the subconscious mind and how they manifest through behaviors and I would say to you absolutely this is exactly why Steve Jobs behavior why he became such a control freak in' and that directed the course that his company Apple took later on in his life and now they are continuing in that tree addition Apple is not relented or led up or reversed their course unfortunately they've become worse than Microsoft in many ways if you ask me and it's sad because this company didn't use to be like that for four former loyalists or enthusiasts whatever you want to call people who stuck with them in the early days of the company many of us will be able to offer testimony that this company was not always the way that they are now many people love them now and think they're so great because of how many iOS devices they sell and oh they drove innovation in the mobile platform I see Apple as a company that's gone extraordinarily downhill since their early times and it's largely because of the nested subconscious psychological abandonment issues of their former CEO Steve Jobs so I was glad I was able to break that down we'll take some calls on the other on the next show that's all the time we have for this one ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you here next week on what on earth is happening thanks for listening you [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #148

Topics: *Self-Loathing, Parental Abandonment Issues, Mark's own Parental Abandonment Issues, What it means to "Be Raised," Self-Respect, Self-Worth, Repentance, Speaking Truth to Others, Low-level Satanism as Psychological Filtration and Vetting for the Slavery System and its Ideologies, Discernment regarding Occult writings, True Oneness*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org today is Saturday March 15th 2014 the show is live every Saturday right here on Republic broadcasting from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight central we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm going to be continuing a little bit discussing parental abandonment issues as the root psychological factor that is contributing to the continued human condition of slavery we'll get into my own parental abandonment issues today as I hinted that we would be doing last week and then we're gonna go to your calls and get your take on this issue and anything else that you want to discuss let me give the callin number right at the top of the show and hopefully I can take calls throughout the show the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening today is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again 800 three one 390 443 you can call me now and get in the queue and as I said I'll be reviewing a little bit getting into my own parental abandonment issues that I've worked with and hopefully conquered completely you know we all carry a bit of this with us and we're all still working with it but as long as we're willing to do that work we're making progress and it is a such a huge issue and it's one that goes so unnoticed because it's very nested in the subconscious mind and that's why many people don't even realize they're carrying these subconscious psychological abandonment issues around with them they're they're not consciously aware of them and it affects so much of their behavior from that unconscious subconscious point of view so we'll be getting into that a little bit more I have a couple of very event announcements I will be speaking next weekend in Asheville North Carolina I'm going to be giving a presentation on Saturday March 22nd 2014 Asheville North Carolina called New Age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited with even more new-age deceptions exposed so I'm billing this as a presentation to ask the question to people out there are you truly awake especially the those who identify and consider themselves members of the New Age movement or the New Age community are you really awake are you truly awake or are you just in a spiritual trap that is designed specifically to make you believe that you're awake this is going to be coming up again March 22nd Saturday March 22nd in Asheville North Carolina at the Lexington Avenue brewery that's at 39 North Lexington Avenue in Asheville North Carolina the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. this is going to be an all-day event it's an a one-day seminar is what it really is not just the presentation I'll be giving a morning session will be breaking for lunch I'll be giving an afternoon session we may or may not break after that and then there's going to be an extended question and answer session where people can ask me any questions about my take on what I've presented there that day or anything else about the New Age movement that they want to talk about so the advance tickets for this are only seven dollars you could get advance tickets by calling eight two eight seven eight two zero eight four zero once again four advance tickets only seven dollars eight two eight seven eight two zero eight four zero you could also email I walk with purpose at gmail.com once again the email address for advanced ticket requests I walk with purpose at gmail.com at the door tickets only a $10 donation so only $3.00 more at the door you can't beat that price anywhere for an all-day seminar with information that I'm going to be presenting that people absolutely need to see and hear to understand how the New Age movement is a deliberately crafted religion I call it the religion of standing down to get people to stand down from taking right action in the world and believing that everything is just okay and is gonna magically work itself out it's a huge deception a lot of people are wrapped up in it and if people come out they will gain a lot of clarity and discernment regarding what this entire movement is all about and how to get your mind free of the trap of the of the snare that the New Age movement want to catch wants to catch your mind in so once again that's Saturday next Saturday March 22nd more likely than not I will not be broadcasting live next weekend okay next Saturday will probably be playing a replay should conditions be very conducive to broadcasting a live show maybe I'll do a live show from from Asheville possibly but right now my leaning is I'll probably not be live next weekend so we'll see what happens the other quick event announcement I have is that I am as many listeners will know I am on a juice fast in an attempt to cure my diabetes once and for all I have type one point five or what is known as latent adult onset of juvenile diabetes they call it la da la da or it's been called type one point five diabetes it's juvenile diabetes that comes on slowly in adulthood this came on when I was in my early 30s over a period of time I was diagnosed with it finally and I've been largely insulin dependent however I can control this with diet I have and I've done a 30-day raw food diet in the past which has basically knocked the diabetes down for several months and it didn't slowly creep back in for another several months a lot of people talk about that you know you may have to do these reboots of the gastrointestinal system and the endocrine system so many so many after so many months and just do another raw food diet for a 30-day period I've done some research and come across a lot of people reporting different types of diabetes cured as a result that they extended juice fast so I started this fast via a few weeks back thinking it was only going to be a 10-day fast as I've done before but after going into it a few days and seeing how easy it was and how good I felt and how much clarity of mind I had during it after about three or four days I said I'm gonna do a full 30 days and you know try to proactively go after and tackle this diabetes problem once and for all because I'm no fan of not a big fan of needles I don't like to have to stick myself to test my blood you know once a day or twice a day I don't like to have to take insulin injections if my sugar levels go high my blood sugar levels so I'm happy to report since day one that I started this juice fast 26 days ago today is day 26 I have four more days to go since day one my blood sugar levels have been within normal parameters they have been absolutely perfectly normal since the first day I started this fast so that's great news and hopefully that will continue after the fast is over after I go back to eating solid food so uh wish me luck four more days it's been an exercise in willpower if nothing else you know not having solid food for that long there's a definitely a mental a psychological component to it you do I did have cravings for solid food I was able to control that you know I believe I have very very good willpower and I've stuck with it I have only taken into myself freshly squeezed juice made from an auger juicer [Music] [Music] [Music] my website [Music] we get into a little bit of a review from the material that we covered last week I was talking about the underlying psychological state of humanity okay and how that's really driven by willful ignorance willful ignorance is really the manifestation you know and from there we get ignoring evil we get ignoring what's going on all around us we getting ignoring all the iniquities and inequities of our world people not caring about each other people not helping each other people not trying to spiritually uplift each other people not trying to present people with information that they need to know just saying I don't care you know which is where most of humanity is at and that comes from a state of willful ignorance and then it allows evil to just run roughshod all over us but underneath that there's another condition and this is people wanting to remain children it's them wanting to remain in a state of not having any personal responsibility and abdicating personal responsibility believing that they can advocate personal responsibility I should say to someone else you know it's not my responsibility to understand this is not my responsibility to take care of myself it's not my responsibility to help out my fellow man it's not my responsibility to teach my fellow man anything no that's somebody else's responsibility you know it's the state's responsibility above all else don't you know you know that's what people want to pass this responsibility off to that's government job you know and then government becomes like the surrogate parent in a society of beings like that in that kind of a mind state and I was explaining to people there's a another underlying condition it lies beneath wanting to remain an eternal child and not ever have any personal responsibility and that is self-loathing a people cannot truly love themselves if they don't want to grow up and take care of themselves how could they possibly love themselves it's not possible people will hate to hear that said directly and I understand that I get it believe me folks one thing I'm not regardless of whatever else you may think I am I'm not naive I'm not a naive person I know exactly where the psychological dynamic of humanity is at I told people last week I will often know what's going on in somebody's mind where they will not because somebody who has studied psychology at the depth that I have at this point you you can know things about people that they don't know about themselves because they've never dredged up these issues these psychological issues and worked with them and dealt with them and confronted them let alone studied them in depth so I know what people think when I say there were a self loathing species I get that they're in denial they're in psychological denial about that they don't want to hear it does that make it untrue absolutely not it's true nonetheless we are a species in self-loathing because only a species in self loathing in the aggregate I'm not saying everybody is don't don't confuse my words I'm not saying every single individual plenty of people have true self-respect not nearly enough but there are many who do but as in the aggregate when we're talking about the whole species of humanity on earth it's it's a paltry few in percentage-wise ok so what I'm talking about here is aggregate numbers the vast majority the vast percentages of people are in a state of psychological self-loathing subconsciously they don't have to think consciously I really don't like myself nobody but most people don't have self-loathing issues at that conscious level and like want to kill themselves or or say that they hate themselves nonetheless they do hate themselves deep down inside underneath it at the subconscious level at the level of the unseen okay this is because there's another reason for this self-hatred see again just to clarify this only a people who are self-loathing and ultimately hate themselves could allow themselves to remain enslaved it follows logically if you just think about it it has nothing to do with the physical enslavement here people are participating in their own enslavement because they will not desist in doing certain jobs because they will not desist in continuing to support the financial and monetary enslavement because they want theirs see they can't transition to the mindset that there's only one family living on this planet it's it's too far beyond their level of consciousness to go to they can't make that fundamental understanding to transition into the level of awareness that there is no separation at the ultimate level and I get it not everybody understands that that is the one level of actual separation consciousness whether people understand that we are really one whether people understand that there is no such thing as authority and no one is higher than anybody else and that doesn't mean there aren't people who are at higher levels of awareness and consciousness when it comes to these truths and I get it that may sound like total alien language to some people listening out there because they're not there yet they're not at that level yet I get it once again I'm not naive enough to believe everybody's at the same level of consciousness I'm telling you what the truth is but I'm telling you not everybody's going to accept that or understand it they're gonna look at you when you try to explain it like you have three heads growing out of your neck okay don't make the mistake of believing people are on the same level of awareness when it comes to the solutions to what really needs to be done because they're not most people can't even comprehend that language let alone really understand the level of consciousness it's gonna take to get there you know it's it would literally - with some people be like trying to explain arithmetic to a dog literally and I'm not saying that to insult people I'm saying it because it's true that's the level of consciousness they're at so this self-loathing condition is what has to ultimately be repaired now that's not easy work that's not gonna be easy to do because the conditions are holding people in self-loathing as well not just their psychological framework or mindset via external conditions in the world are continuing because these people don't have time to work on themselves they're too busy doing things for survival needs you know let alone they're they're barely makin by scraping by with basic survival let alone thinking about deeps nested psychological issues at the subconscious level they're not looking at themselves they're doing everything they can to avoid looking at themselves in many cases so this some self-loathing only true self-respect can heal it breaking out of the abuse victim cycle saying no I don't need to continue to think about it as I need to be to come out on top I don't need to think about it as I need to do what's been done to me or what's been done to other people to propagate the same cycle of abuse we have to get out of the abuse victim game out of the mentality get out of the mentality of wanting to be an abuser and going to continue to be abused that's what real self-respect is pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] [Applause] you are talking about self-loathing issues that are subconsciously embedded in humanity's collective mind you know until we become a self-respecting people that want freedom that want to take personal responsibility for their own lives that don't want to be ignorant that want to be well-informed expect slavery to continue I mean what can I say that's just how it works that's how the laws of nature work ladies and gentlemen you know and I would add we need to get out of this mindset that we need to constantly one-up other people it's all ego I need the profit you know I need to be in a position that is in control over over this person it's all ego based people will say oh it's just survival adaptation no it isn't it's called the ego run out of control and the ego owning the mind not being a part of the psyche but owning it and that's what people have to understand the psyche isn't there that the ego isn't there to be obliterated the ego is how you lift food and put it into your own mouth instead of you know trying to put it into somebody else's mouth or throw it on the ground the ego is what allows us to use a tool to assist ourselves and make our lives better to invent technology okay I'm not telling you I'm talking about the ego run amok run out of control that's different than just the human ego the ego is there to be a tool to be picked up used and then put back in the tool box unfortunately it has come to rule the house and it owns us you know it has us all trapped inside of it we need to get out of that state of mind control we need to get out of that state of ego identification all material I've talked about on past podcasts you go back in the archives I tell people if you want the best value out of this radio show out of this broadcast go back into the archives start at number one what on earth is happening calm slash podcast click the podcast tab on my site go back to number one listen forward and order at your own pace it's a tapestry of information meant to be taken in as a whole in a linear progression that's what you have to do to really understand what's going on on this planet to understand the solutions and going forward this issue that I'm going to be getting into a little bit more tonight that underlies all of these other psychological conditions of willful ignorance of the refusal to take on personal responsibility as an adult self-loathing what underlies all of that deep-seated subconscious psychological parental abandonment issues and again to reiterate what I was saying last week about the abandonment on the part of a parent it does not have to mean that the parent was not physically there the parent can be physically present and the child can still be abandoned or develop abandonment issues because if the child's emotional needs are not met if their psychological needs are not met if their spiritual needs are not met that is still an abandonment issue that is going to be present for that child the parent can still be there and not be providing any real nurturing in those capacities for the child even if they're taking care of their physical needs does not make a difference physical presence is only one aspect of abandonment issues of course abuse comes into this the parent can be there physically providing the for the child and still abusing them and not necessarily even physically abusing them emotionally abusing them psychologically abusing them passive aggressively abusing the child okay instilling horrible thought patterns into the child because that programming is where the child is going to eventually pull their self-worth from especially if they don't by nature have some sort of a strong Constitution which usually a child does not look to a parent for support especially in the first six or seven years of life so we are all affected by these issues nobody can say that they're a perfect parent and provided everything that a child needs parents do their best they try to do their best least good ones do okay that doesn't mean we're going to be unless with certain issues that are unresolved that are nested in the subconscious mind and this is for those of us who even had good parents okay so let me give the call-in number once again again I'm taking calls throughout the show 803 one three nine four four three once again one one eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three get in the queue I'll go to your calls as they come in I want to briefly since last week we talked about these parental abandonment issues we discussed the the conscious mind versus the subconscious mind you know how the role of the conscious mind is the scan the environment make sense of things organize information plan okay the subconscious Minds role is quite the opposite it's automate it takes care of automated bodily functions instinct and fight/flight response habits you know initial emotional imprints initial emotional responses to things its ultimate function is to protect the conscious mind from the re-experiencing of past traumatic experiences because the conscious mind has this very powerful capability called imagination and visualization capabilities you know so that imagination and visualization can actually be a bad thing if we relive horrible traumatic experiences then we're reliving that actually physiologically and the body starts pumping chemicals into the physiology that are can actually be harmful and can actually do damage to the intern organs in the brain when we relive traumatic experiences that put us into fight flight mode emotionally and mentally it's called stress it takes the blood away from the torso where the organs are it takes the blood the bog pumps away from the head the brain and and it goes to the extremities where what we need for fight-or-flight the arms and the legs so it's a very physiological reaction stress reliving the past that is painful and traumatic that was painful or traumatic that's why the subconscious mind has this defense mechanism to protect us from that by nesting it and burying it in the subconscious so we don't consciously think about it but if we don't do the work to bring it up to the conscious level and deal with it not necessarily dwell on it and keep you know trying to re-experience it quote-unquote okay through imagination and visualization but to work with the traumatic experience in a way that helps to heal it emotionally heal it mentally heal that trauma this is very deep introspective self work I talked a little bit last week briefly about EFT emotional freedom technique is it tapping on meridian lines in the body that can help with this and you could release the forms of these traumas that are nested into the subconscious through an energy response similar to acupuncture very advanced technique actually would that doesn't involve having to to dredge the memory up in a in a imagination / visualization sense but I'm not telling you there aren't people with the constitutions that can't do it that way you know by going in and re re imagining the experience it takes a lot of self-control to do it that way a whole lot and not put yourself under an immense stress so we talked about this and we talked about breaking out of the abuse victim cycle this cycle of not becoming the abuser or the victim once a trauma has happened last we also then briefly discussed political parties as what I called psychological proxies you're putting this political party or affiliation or a candidate in place as the real thing for the absence of parental a parental figure we looked at the Democratic Party as giving a providing a psychological proxy for the absence of the mother figure in a mother-child relationship because the Democrats see government as where the Liberals or leftist sort of however you want to word it want to see government as the nanny or the mommy the nurturer and the provider that is absent for them in some way in some respect they think it should be provide for all of our needs from cradle to grave you know that people shouldn't truly be self responsible for their own needs no government should be fulfill that role like a archetype or mother and vice versa the Republican the conservative the right winger looks at government as the father figure the strong archetype will father figure protector that's going to go out and police the world and keep us safe substituting as a psychological proxy for an absent father figure we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening the coin with doughnuts wall between us so Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm talking about parental abandonment issues as the ultimate nested subconscious psychological issue that is driving the condition that humanity finds itself in and that is slavery government is slavery ladies and gentlemen whether you understand that or not doesn't make one bit of difference it is still true until we get rid of this idea called government get it out of our minds that it is necessary what anybody is saying when they say government is necessary is they're saying slavery is necessary and you know just if you even just look at that term you know you see how ridiculous or if you should see how ridiculous it sounds you know that should be self-evident to you when you say slavery is necessary but that's what you're really saying when you say government is necessary that's what anybody is saying when they say government is necessary and they're enslaved by that very system so it's a slave on the plantation telling other people I should be I should remain a slave now how could anyone in that psychological state love themselves it's not possible it's not possible okay so you could hate hearing that all you want to hate hearing it that doesn't make it untrue it's still true that that's where people are at most people are in that state of such deep self-loathing because they want the state to be mommy and daddy because they can't deal or haven't dealt with or refused to deal with their own parental abandonment issues and they haven't really grown up as a result they're not a true adult they are not they could be as old as anybody else they could be as old as an 80 year old person they could be you know in their late 20s in their mid 40s it doesn't make a difference what age they are they could look at adult and they're still a cycle infant there's still a spiritual infant physical age has absolutely nothing to do with how truly grown-up a human being is internally how truly mature they are internally okay so and this is what the state loves the state loves people who are psychological children we're a nation of grown children of psychological infants that's what allows the state to stay in control and they love it and they do everything they can to propagate it talk to us like we're children on the airwaves feeding us nonsense you know mindless forms of entertainment on every channel on the idiot box that people sit behind with their GMO food you know cram and down down their gullet every day after they go to their left brain job you know and their bodies all run down then they sit in front of a device feeding themselves crap food and then watch a mind-control device all night and I guarantee you there's plenty people out there who do the same thing who are listening to this broadcast and think that they're awake think that they know what's going on because they're just don't understand you're on a farm that you're in a pen you're in a barn okay you're one of the animals on the farm and most people have absolutely no idea how that is maintained how that condition is maintained and they support it in many cases they support it because they don't want to truly grow up for themselves and take care of themselves so what I want to talk about here today is my own psychological parental abandonment issues and those of my sibling and I'm going to talk about my sibling my sister here whether she likes it or not or wants me to to bring these issues up or not I'm gonna talk about it because it's something that I want to discuss okay so my mother and father separated when I was five months in the womb okay now how's that for an abandonment issue my father takes off obviously you know marital infidelity played a role in all of this and he takes off and splits when my sister is six five and a half years old and I'm in the womb five months so you know this is obviously a typical story of how families break up you know divorce infidelity Devore leading to divorce leading to one parent raising two children this was the case with my family or you know before I was born actually so you know my mother she's young she wants to raise her two children you know gets a decent job and then essentially can't be home for the raising of her two children largely so now you have the father gone and you have the mother working constantly every day you know only there a small percentage of the time and again the state loves this they love scenarios and conditions like this because again they want to be the surrogate parent they want to be the proxy the psychological proxy for both parental figures so they they have a vested interest in keeping people in these nested subconscious states of undealt with psychological issues because they want you to be emotionally immature so that you'll eventually identify the state as mommy and daddy so many people are right in this trap and don't even know that they're in it so going back to the story parents separate at about five months pregnancy with me in the womb so that means I don't ever really know my father upon being born and growing up at a very young age eventually I did he came in my life at a later point not not in a big way but you know uh in a way such that I never really helped harbored a deep ill-will or resentment started to try to understand young I feel how relationship problems can crop up between people and it's not and didn't necessarily have anything to do with me now that was me and my take in my understanding my sister did not have that understanding it hit her way way harder because she was already born and she was already five years old when my father splits with my mother so now again my mother is working full-time trying to raise us and support us or at least provide for our I shouldn't even use the word raise I should say provide for our physical needs much different than raising if people think that's all there is to raising a child you have no idea what the word raising even means okay I don't look like I was I don't look at it from a true perspective of what I understand the word raising to be I was not raised I was raised by strangers from a condition of psychological infancy immaturity and self-loathing and you know ignorance that's what that's what raising really means as you come out of all those conditions strangers did that for me that I never met personally people I consider my mentors and you know what I don't give a damn let me just make one thing clear I don't give a damn what people think of the people I consider my mentors I could care less what you think about them okay let me make that clear I put who I consider people who influenced my life for the positive in a video and then people say you want to dismiss my video work we'll go right ahead and dismiss it shut it off I don't give a damn okay they're the people who helped me if you don't like them go listen to somebody else you're free to do that you're also free to dismiss my work and say there's nothing to it because he likes these people I think you're a total retard for thinking that way it's a complete logical fallacy okay you know to say that there's nothing here because this person likes this person's work and agrees with them on a lot of things it's utter nonsense it's it's more emotional immaturity and childishness that's all it is you think you can't get gain information or garner understanding from listening to somebody just because they like somebody that you happen not to like or agree with you're a moron you're a moron okay so you could say anything you want about who I list as people I like in my mentors and who I consider who raised me from the standards go right ahead and say you're listening the what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I'm your host Mark Hasse we'll be right back freedom man that's what it's all about our number two of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last segment I was talking about my own family and the the parental abandonment issues that myself and my sibling went through growing up because we were essentially raised in a by a mother who was divorced you know our our father left when my sister was about five and a half years old I was in the womb still yet to be born and that creates a whole host of issues my mother again had to take work and not be around for much of the day so we were essentially living with our grandparents for much of our early childhood and they would watch us during the day and eventually I ended up essentially staying at at that house almost all the time so I consider like I was brought up by my grandparents more so than my parents because again my father wasn't around physically my mother not really around much because she had to work to provide for physical needs and monetary needs for myself and my sister so not to say as I was saying last segment that my mother didn't do what she could and my grandparents didn't do an excellent job instilling a lot of good values in both myself and my sister but I would still not say as harsh as this may come off sounding that these were the people who raised me I was not raised by family members I was my physical well-being was cared for by family Mert was I cared for by family members absolutely that's different than being raised by somebody most people are not raising their children all over the world they may care for their children you know and provide for physical creature comforts for their children but they're not really truly raising children now what I mean by raising again this is a masonic term it means to lift up from a state of spiritual unconsciousness to actually turn the unconsciousness that is a childlike condition or a actual child condition into an awake and aware adult mature responsible condition it is to spiritually of uplift a human being it is to instill a true sense of morality of the actual difference between right and wrong behavior into a human being with knowledge not with just how you feel it should be done you know hoping you do a good job or having good intentions that's what most parents are doing they're flying by their shoe strings okay I'm talking about with actual knowledge raising someone from an unconscious condition to a conscious condition that's what it means to quote/unquote raise somebody and parents in the United States and all throughout the world they're not raising their children a damn bit not a bit who I consider who right now again these are people who physically took care of my needs different than raising I was not raised in my childhood I was not raised until I was about close to 30 years old I would say I began being raised in my late 20s and I was finally I would consider raised by the time I was maybe 30 32 33 something like that I'm 39 now gonna be 40 this year this summer so um who raised me who really raised me people I've never met people I've never met in my life Michael - sorry ons an individual who helped to raise me Manley P Hall helped to raise me Jordan Maxwell David Icke William Cooper Terence Mckenna max Heindel I could go on and on these are the people who raised me I may not agree with every single thing they say as a matter of fact I don't agree with every single thing they say that doesn't mean that they weren't instrumental in raising me many many other authors and lecturers and presenters how about H people of at ski and her work you know how about people like Israel Regardie Graham Hancock Richard Hoagland you know you can go on and on and on you know other other teachers too that I don't pull I don't consider now every aspect of their work true even people you could say in this so-called New Age movement I got a lot of value out of Deepak Chopra's work I got a lot of value out of Wayne Dyer's work do I consider them new agey yeah I do that doesn't mean a lot of things they don't say or are true at heart always work some of it is very very good although there's many things I don't agree with him with as well you know again it's about taking what works and if something isn't working or isn't true and you logically screen it out and leave it that doesn't mean you can't take the rest you know I love people who one thing this researcher said I disagree with wall all of it he's an agent immediately they go to that immediately he's working for the dark side it's all it's all a ploy it's all it's he's he's a shill yeah okay how old are you you believe that nonsense not everybody has every single aspect of the picture figured out folks you know we need to be mature about that and exercise judgment and discernment but see that involves that thing responsibility again and there's what people don't want they want to just randomly throw things out so again there are the people who raised me okay made me into a person who had truly had conscience and again from an amalgamation of all their work no one individual did that a group of strangers who I never met raised me now going back to the actual condition in in childhood you know since we were basically you know cared for and provided for by my mother and my grandparents but largely by my grandparents who are no longer with us today they've passed the the situation took its toll much more on my sister than it did me because of course she was at a an age of somewhat understanding of slight understanding but some understanding about what the actual situation was I was very very very young you know just being born you know not born when the separation happened and you know early on in life I didn't know anything any any different she had lived with my father for years before the split and that took a harder toll on her so these parental abandonment issues were even more deeply rooted in my sister she never really fully got over this stuff and you know I don't feel she's ever really worked with that shadow material and you know there's no talking to certain people in certain psychological conditions there they're gonna it's going to create suffering and pain till they're ready to come out of it unfortunately and unfortunately that seems to be where humanity is that we don't have time you know we're out of time you know the walls are closing in folks and most people are like in the same situation as somebody like my sister who is probably as I'm gonna deal with these issues you know I've looked at them head-on a long long time ago actually and let it go because it's it's first of all present moment awareness has a lot to do with this that's in the past it's not happening now and I've made a conscious decision at some point I'm not gonna let this to find my self-worth this what happened there between those two people even if I was a factor in it where she was a factor in it should not define our self-worth and I made a conscious decision not to allow it to it's a matter of willpower it's a matter of self-respect it's a matter of looking at the issue in deciding what am I gonna make this mean for me I can imbue this with purpose I can imbue this with meaning is it gonna be something that just happened between people who grew apart didn't really love each other anymore and there were children involved because that's what it really was you know at an actual level you could go on and on and on about why people do the things that they do it what happened is what was it's not what is it's in the past first of all I'm not gonna let that to find the quality of my life in the present moment and I am most certainly not going myself Ellie what I think not everybody has that kind of willpower the page I don't make the mistake of thinking that everyone does [Music] [Music] [Music] you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I don't want to spend too much more time on talking about this situation other than trying to help people to understand how this will set a precedent in your life if you let it and most people have let that happen they're not looking at it from a perspective of clarity and understanding okay they're there letting it color their opinion of themselves and their self-worth and I'm not trying to tell you everybody's gonna have the strength to immediately see a situation in that light you know they're there a lot of times when you're young you can't you don't have enough knowledge to do that see I guess I was more insulated from the situation because of my extreme young age whereas again my sister took it so hard that she held that grudge let it you know I guess you could say fester in her own emotional makeup and you know what it did later on because she looked at it from a situation of this has something to do with my self-worth this has something to do with what other people think about me and therefore I'm going to think a certain way about me possibly maybe less than I should and I see I see my own sister or somebody who sells herself short you know thinks that she's not somehow as good of a person or as smart of a person or as worthy of a person as she actually is you know and in many ways she has led that very early happening in her life color a lot of her own self-worth and perspective on on herself again by looking at this and understanding a lot of the psychological issues involved with it later i bypassed a lot of that and again again you could say well because this happened when you were so young it didn't just affect you that much that's partially true but again partially is because I deliberately went into the issue and looked at it and thought about it deeply and I couldn't say can I hold this grudge against my father for the rest of my life no I can't I'm not going to first of all I'm not gonna harbor that kind of energy to to because Italy won because it'll eat me up and to because it's already done it happened it's over it cannot be taken back and changed it's the past okay we can decide what we're gonna do now so now am I gonna look at that and say well that somehow means I'm not worthy or he left left me because I wasn't good enough no I'm not gonna let that color my self-worth just not gonna allow that I am in control of my own self-worth I really recognize that from a young age I am going to determine what I think I am worthy of nobody else is gonna determine that for me and you know what I think I'm worthy of more freedom more happiness more understanding more knowledge more peace everything more of everything that's good why would I sell myself short and think I'm not worthy of that so the whole point here is you're in control of your self-worth no one else is you can only allow somebody else to color it and influence it and take control of that and that means you have to not everybody has that strength of Constitution I get it I get it but if you work with these issues and you bring them up to the conscious level you can start to reverse these nested subconscious issues it is possible to do it's hard work sometimes and if someone like my sister wanted to do that work I'm not telling I'm not saying it would be easy it would be difficult but it is possible and those methods are available to people and you know what did she do later in life she gravitated towards someone with the exact same abandonment issues father abandonment issues her own husband my brother-in-law has the exact same issues fatherly abandonment issues I won't go into depth or detail regarding that but it's funny how we like a trike attracts like it really does it's true so since she had these nested psychological it's not even nested he's very conscious abandonment issues she gravitated toward in her marriage toward a man that has the exact same issues and in many cases they don't they don't even recognize that I would say largely they don't recognize that that that's probably the single factor that drew them together and it's not exactly what you would call you know the ideal marriage or relationship but again that's getting drifting off in other territories the example here is psychological parental abandonment okay parental abandonment in any form whether it's psychological mental emotional or physical but it's the psychological issue of dealing with parental abandonment so you see how this dynamic works last week I explained how this works with worked with Steve Jobs of Apple you know why how he became a control freak that wanted 100% control over everything at his company over the all parts of the user experience it's why to me as a longtime user of a lot of Apple's products I won't I will buy anything from them anymore if they're so about control and you know he put people in charge who he knew we're gonna act as lackeys and essentially keep his model exact you know so don't expect Apple to reverse their trend on what job started you know because he was adopted you know I went into this last week on on last week's show and he could never truly give away his creations like his parents gave him away early in life this is where he was holding on to this nested subconscious illogical parental abandonment issue and it colored all the decisions he made and he became a control freak so you know once you understand how these issues work you can see them so readily it's like handwriting on a wall it's like literally someone shining a flashlight on on on you know in your face you see it so immediately it's so apparent whereas before you know you you're wondering why is behavior like this you know why is this person behaving like this and again I said it last week most of the military and the police they're doing the same thing because they have mommy issues and daddy issues they're little boys who never grew up whose parents didn't pay enough attention to them whose parents abandoned them in one form or another whether physically mentally psychologically emotionally spiritually or all of the above and now the the the state is Big Daddy it's its nanny it's mommy okay and they want to give all their power away and all the responsibilities away to the new surrogate family the new surrogate parents which is the state you know and it's all because they won't look in the mirror in the one place that they need to look to deal confront and deal with those issues that are going on deep inside themselves in their shadow selves the part of themselves they don't want to look at because it's too seemingly painful but ultimately you don't deal with that shadow material you know what it does it rises up it sneaks up behind you and it devours you it pounces on you like like a huge cat of prey and it devours you it eat you from the inside out and that's what they're doing not only to themselves but to their whole damn society their whole society and they're acting as the house slaves of that society doing it to their own kind okay imposing slavery on themselves their own people their own children without even a thought in their head because they have just refused to look at truth they've refused to look at self they say it the self is too painful to look at and it's too painful to look at what I've already become what they already know deep in theirs and down inside of themselves and the subconscious part of themselves already this is what on earth is happening I'm your host Marquez so I think I've really done a brief review of some of the material we covered last week I've gone into some of my own parental abandonment issues and some of the scenarios that played out when I was young talked a little bit about how it affected my older sibling my sister and I've kind of covered what I want to talk about we still have an hour and a half left in the show I'm going to go to the phones this segment and take your start taking your calls so really um the rest of the show is fair game if you want to stay on the issue of abandonment talk about that ask any questions about that any other topic is fair game as well no taboo topics ever here on what on earth is happening call in and ask anything you like you could ask about any of my old material that you want clarification on the callin number to join us eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again 803 one three ninety four forty three in coming weeks I will be expanding on this topic and taking it into the realm that I call cosmic abandonment and this will take many weeks to unpack this ancient story not everyone will agree a lot of people will want to go into shutdown mode and psychological denial with a lot of the things I'm going to be talking about on this show in the coming weeks but over the next many weeks we'll be unpacking the topic of cosmic abandonment and you can get a little preview of that if you go to my videos section on my website at what on earth is happening calm and check out the prelude to that which is the video called cosmic abandonment but I'm going to be breaking it down deep over many weeks here on this show and going into a lot of source material and doing some reading on the air and presenting some other researchers maybe even possibly interviewing some of those researchers if I could secure them for an interview for the show so that's coming too what on earth is happening and a lot of people have been really anticipating this material so with that having been said I do have one other brief announcement I want to make the freer mind two videos from the 2013 conference last year in April they are going online now as we speak our editors are really turning them out now and they're being posted to the conference website and I think it's actually not too bad that it kind of took a little while because if you really think about it a lot of people aren't motivated to go to conferences live anymore so that's why I like the free your mind conference is in every other year event and maybe it might be a good idea to keep it that we have the conference then the next year the videos go out and then you know then we have a conference the year after that this way there's an incentive for people to go live you know because if that you the videos come out immediately after the conference most people like all catch it on video you know this way at least there's a little bit of waiting involved I might have liked to see him come out a little bit sooner but I'm not really complaining that much when I think about the timing because them going up about one year after we did the conference it does give people more of an incentive to attend a live event those who can I realize not everyone can but then we are going to we are have made the information available for free and we all of them will be live they will be forthcoming about half of them approximately half of them are up online right now they're on the speaker bio pages of free or mind conference calm so you could check that out when you get a chance hit up for your conference calm and go to any of the speaker pages and the the people the speakers whose videos are ready their videos are live on their speaker bio page at for your mind conference calm we also did finally put up an official for your mind a YouTube channel and I'll be linking to that in what on earth is happening at what on earth is happening comma and at for your mind conference calm I believe it's already linked it's youtube.com slash FYM conference so youtube.com slash FYM conference as in free your mind FYM conference spell out the whole world word conference no space between those youtube.com slash FYM conference is the new free your mind YouTube channel and the videos for both for your mind one all of the videos for free your mind won back in 2011 or up on that channel as well as the videos that are completed so far for free your mind to well we will be adding these as our editors make the videos available to the organizational team and I will be posting them on the conference website as they become available that having been said let's go to the phone's mic in New York you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I get to take an I call luck this Mike yeah Mike welcome really great to hear your voice my friend what do you have for us tonight well you know in my life I feel that your information came into came into my life at that times when you know it couldn't have been better I don't have to say this topic you brought up is again abandonment and more is really hitting close to home my father passed away back in September 2012 and throughout my life but my father and my parents were actually and bring you a pretty decent people it was so good maybe a little overbearing so much so that I actually I feel instead of more of abandoned that I feel I've actually rejected actually my parents I rejected being scenario maybe they've played the part of I'm gonna influence you maybe you know I like sports he was very left brain oriented so sports and math was was a great subject for him me on the other hand was very right brained and III went off completely in the other direction I think because of that I've actually rejected my parent you know innocence I'm also in turn rejected the world and usually I also rejected my god subconsciously I rejected myself and I also hated myself knowing of the fact that I can never achieve the greatness that I thought that my parents have already bestowed upon me and doing so throughout my years I've caused major self-destruction I've wasted 20 years of my life throughout a dark path of lying manipulation cheating stealing whatever I had to do to survive coming out of that that's the question of why and it you can't you know your information throughout the the videos and stuff that you've released over the years has really come to an telling that yes I truly hated myself and that is why I can never achieve anything in my life nor could I achieve any greatness for anybody else in my life and turning that around and really you product you know visually imagining it or not imagining it but visually bringing out in your head that was the only way the only solution I can come up with to actually go about piece by piece and reconstruct all the damage and all the horrible things that I did and that's the only way I could repent just some of the people that I couldn't even apologize they were already dead and how do you deal with that now could you hang on it could because I have hung up on this deal my whole life and and always hated myself for it no but I have to by improving myself and improving the people around me but with true knowledge and trying to enlighten them in any way I can as you say get in front of them get loud and don't go away I've been I've been more than I've been esta stated but that's okay I have the strength to actually deal with the situation through the information that you you know have come out with and I couldn't feel that your information is couldn't have been more timely and I thank you for that oh my God thank you for that and I want to say you're doing a great job in not only dealing with those issues bringing them to the fore bringing them to the surface out of the subconscious mind and into the realm of the conscious first of all and secondly it is all about standing within truth as you're doing your your your you called it repenting and that's really what it is you're atoning you're making up for the the lack of that responsibility earlier on in your life and you may not have been as knowledgeable you may not have been as mature but when you did develop that that knowledge when you did develop that maturity that personal responsibility you ran with it you took that ball you ran with it and now you're taking that information others in an attempt to help them and like you said you can't undo the past no one can what's done is done you can't beat yourself up over things you did I look back there's a million things I could have done differently that would have saved me from all kinds of suffering but in many ways that also helps us that informs who we are now you know that those experiences if we have learned from them become valuable helpers and assistance to us in the work that we have to do now so then and that's the key in that term if we have learned from them suffering is all futile and pointless if you learn nothing from it but if you learn from it and then you adjust your decisions and actions accordingly it can be a very powerful teacher in your life and that's what you did you didn't let that go to waste you employed it because you allowed it to change you for the better and then you ran with that ball and did the work that you really came here to do which is speak the truth to other people so I thank you for doing that great call as always great callers here on water on Earth we'll have more of your calls until the end of the show today you're gonna make the content for the rest of the show folks you're listening to what America's happening we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys the night 95 today tried to run we can groom here on what on earth is happening your calls until the end of the show so you'll make the content from here on out I've said what I had to say already tonight let's go to Damon in New Mexico Damon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome okay uh Damon looks like he hung up let's go to Ivan in Phoenix Ivan welcome to what on earth is happening my friend hey Mark how you doing doing well how are you alright I'm out and about right now so if you hear some traffic in the background that that's background noise no no not at work like before so I just got into the car and on my phone started listening to your show called like the last 45 minutes or so and it's again pretty much we have this thing of synchronicity every time I'm listening to you there are things I bring up that I just was just doing like you mentioned being raised the ones who raised you and you threw out David Icke last night at work I went back in my old podcast archives and listen to David Icke was it a lion speaks no more humanity get off your knees oh yes that whole fix or hate our thing and it's incredible that after listening to you for the last year and a half two years or so going back to David Icke it's it's different now there are things that he brought up in there that I agreed with but I was surprised that there are other things that learning from you or being raised by you that I didn't agree with anymore that I can see where he had certain like limitations that he wasn't going as far as you were taking it and I think last year at the conference I brought this up to you that listening to other people it seems like we've you and listening to you we've surpassed the research of other greats and that goes to that thing we stand on the shoulders of giants they laid down the foundation but we take it further and many women take where many will come along and take it further than us as well Ivan it that's how it's supposed to go on and on and build up to greater and greater levels of awareness and consciousness so you know eventually someone will come along Eclipse what I or anybody else has done you know what Michael - sorry on is done what David Icke has done what Jordan Maxwell has done and I absolutely hope that they do and go way beyond it because there's so much more out there to learn and understand none of us have all of the pieces of the picture we can we can see the general picture pretty well and we could also envision the solutions pretty well but there is always more to learn there's always more to know there's always more to understand yeah exactly and you bring up the topic about raising that's again synchronistic because for the last couple of months I've kind of had this guilty feeling I have a 15 year old that the Lucis mother were divorced and sometimes I feel guilty that I'm not in his life as much but yet I'm providing you get the child support he has all the material stuff and everything and I see that his mother and and the person she's with now they provide for my son but they're not raising him so even though I'm not in his life once you said that you you kind of relieved me when he's with me I bring up you know the lives of the schools in the governments and society and money and he's still in the school so obviously he has it coming from both sides but at least I know that I'm trying to raise them properly I tell them yes you have to go through the motions just succeed and accomplish but you know distinguish what they want you to learn and then this is the truth and society the money and the way things are so now I kind of feel better that I am trying to raise him properly even though it's not just well he gets child support so I did my part right exactly it could be so difficult with a child being raised by you know separated parents because often they'll get a lot of conflicting messages as well you know one pair or maybe the new spouse that a one parent has taken will teach a conflicting message than what the other parent will be attempting to instill in the child and that kind of crosses the wires in many cases and leaves the child especially if they're young and in a state of early cognitive development very confused you know it can be a real challenge growing up in you know that type of a environment of separation when it comes to the parents and it really does affect the child on deep emotional levels and deep psychological levels that you know stay rooted in the subconscious and again that should be confronted and dealt with as early of an age as possible as far as I'm concerned because the child really should be gently helped to come out of start bringing those issues out of the subconscious mind right away because what the subconscious mind is trying to do even at that early age is bury it deeper nest it down it wants to protect the conscious mind from the re-experiencing of that trauma we we have to understand while that is a so-called defense mechanism it is still allowing for those issues to go unresolved and on dealt with and then they become bigger behavioral issues later on in life so just by the fact that we are aware of those issues is going to put us in a position of empowerment to start nipping them in the bud and tackling them before they become way bigger psychological issues that create very unstable behaviors or even lead to violent behaviors later on in life right okay now one one more part from my end even though I'm already in my mid-40s and I'm learning all this stuff and pretty much absorbing everything you've put out and David Icke and anyone else the last few months I've had this little personal struggle because I can see the goal line but yet I realize that the reality of the situation is getting there from here and I see your you don't eat meat vegetarian I see lurking roles either anarchist you see all these different things from other people and I know that's where I want to go or need to go but then I'm also realizing that I'm learning this there are people who don't even know this so yeah I can take a break from trying to tell anybody anything and just work on myself and who knows that that will take a year or ten years but by the same token I'm thinking well you know what I'm in the same situation as everyone else at least I'm aware of it so I can work on myself and at the same time share this information with others and get them in the direction of anarchy or or get running down their meat consumption and stuff like that let me tell you something yet very a recognition right there that you just laid out puts you well ahead of me when I started because I waited for so long to talk about the things that I talked about I knew this I knew the stuff that I'm talking about now four years before I started and waited and waited and waited and didn't say a word I didn't say a word to my family members I didn't say a word to my friends I didn't say a word to any strangers nothing didn't put it out there online I was like in a shell waiting waiting waiting waiting until finally I was snapped out of it somebody basically said what the hell are you waiting for man you need to be out there doing this your recognition that you need to be out there doing that while you are learning puts you so far ahead of the curve you know I can't even express it it's just this is great to see and you know I just want to commend people that understand it's not just about working on yourself it's about working on yourself while you work on others it's an influencer game that we are playing here the awakening process is a game of influencing other people we have to work on that influence on others and that helps us to work on ourselves see speaking to others isn't just about just trying to influence them that helps you to reiterate and refine your message and it's sinking into you when you speak it to somebody else you're speaking it to yourself and you're further solidifying it and you're further learning it so it's just about doing that work on others while you do it on others you're doing upon yourself as well so just great great observations and insights do you have anything else for us well you know I always have a ton of stuff if I can just blurt it out because that's my linguistic skills are not as sharp as your second just you know spill it all out but at work I gave this lady the natural law seminar on three DVDs the three parts and she watched them and she came back and she told me it was about 75 80 percent of it that she really liked she didn't like the political kind of thing I'm like well well political stuff and she tried to explain and that can picked up the emotional mind control and I was like wow I don't know motional mic and show she was attached to that everything else he was like fine with but the emotional mind control with the political well who's gonna do this that common thing well who's gonna make the row kind of be like wow Ivan we're coming up to a break thanks so much for your call always great to hear from you we'll see you on the other side of this break folks don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] third and final hour on this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm taking your calls in this final hour so you'll make the content I'm settled here with a nice cup a couple of juices I have going here tonight I have a couple 50/50 blends I'm taking in tonight I have a carrot cantaloupe blend let me tell you something folks if you haven't tried that combination of juice go out and get a juicer just to put those two juices together because you don't know what you're missing if you've never tried carrot cantaloupe about a 50/50 blend between them and leave the skin of the cantaloupe on there because a lot of nutrition in the actual skin get organic buy organic always if you can and run that through your juicer and man absolutely delicious I also have another little 50/50 blend going here of a pineapple and apple and again just you know don't skin anything leave all the skins right on that you get a hundred percent of the nutritional value of the fruit that way and it's just awesome so again I'm on day 26 of this 30 day juice fast it's going great I feel good my mind is clear I've dropped a little bit of weight I think I've lost about 12 pounds on this fast I have a lot of energy and really looking forward to speaking in Asheville North Carolina this coming Saturday a week from today my presentation New Age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine and hey very synchronistically uh while we're talking about that let's go to back to the phones because in North Carolina we have Frank on the line Frank from North Carolina welcome to warmer earth is happening well maybe we don't have Frank Frank yeah oh there he is how you doing no I'm sorry he dropped oh he did drop okay all right then let's go to ray in Oregon ray you're on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark I'm glad you're doing this this open forum thing I got for questions that bounce off of you go ahead you said all topics roll tonight nothing that I mean I just as a side note I'm very familiar with what what you're talking about the abandonment issues and whatnot and I think there's a there's a good bit of learning to be done right there but anyway my question has to do with like on Anton LaVey you sounded like you had quite a bit of experience in that particular realm I was a priest in Levay Church of Satan Levay actually appointed me a priest in his organization when he took a look at some of the work that I was doing through literature and music in my past and he actually contacted me because I was espousing the Satanic ideology back in my youth and he asked me if I wanted a priesthood in in the church and to act as a voice piece of the Church of Satan and I took that with great pride back then in my former mentality and that opened up a lot of pathways for me in the dark occult and it wasn't until a few years after that that I became really deeply aware of that dark occultism was running this planet was running the world and these interlocked networks of dark occult orders were actually who were in the highest positions of power in all of the cultural institutions on the earth very interesting yeah well now how does what they fit into that now as I've read I've read two or three his books and I'm reading a quino's book right now and I'm trying to figure out lavay seem to me like a pragmatist like a opportunist he was seeking fame where did he did he start out that way is it just thinking you know the vase started out I believe as a crime photographer for a police department he photographed he was a you know somebody who photographed murder scenes and he also had some connections to the Lansky crime syndicate so the Lansky mob yeah yeah yeah through his family some of his family members I believe his real name was Paul levy or Anton levy I'm not really certain but I know wasn't Anton LaVey that was like his pen name but as I understand it LaVey was really a what you might call a lap dog he was someone who was asked to do what he is doing to essentially recruit but not fully recruit for these organizations again if you listen to some of my work on Satanism and trying to help people to understand what Satanism really is as opposed to what they think it is or this Hollywood variant of what they're espousing or trying to convince people Satanism really is a Satanism is an ideology it's a worldview it has four basic tenets the four basic tenets are that self-preservation is the highest aspiration of man and you know man's own self-interest has to come before anything else regardless of who you have to step over to again get yourself to a higher position of power influence and control the second tenet is moral relativism the idea that there is no such thing as an objective right and wrong that exists objectively from perception that we can make up based on our preferences and whims what right and wrong are that's the second basic tenant overarching ideological tenet of Satanism the third is social Darwinism which is the idea that the most ruthless in society have earned the right somehow to rule over the people who aren't ruthless and aren't vicious and aren't opportunistic and you know will do anything to clash to scratch and claw their way to the top it's it's a variant of macro biological Darwinian theory of quote survival of the fittest which then these social engineers took and applied to their own worldview and ideology and then the fourth tenant is eugenics the idea that since there should be a ruling class but since you know their genes have God there and you know keep them at the top of this you know ruthless pyramid of power then they should have have the reigns over who lives and who dies and get to make the decision over who gets to propagate their genes or not that's what eugenics essentially is so those are the four main pillars of Satanism but as I understand lavas role in this to answer your question is he was simply a what I might call a lap dog for the higher level aspects of these occult dark occult hierarchical networks and he was charged to write The Satanic Bible he was asked by some of these higher level organizations and think tanks to write a book that crystallized some of this ideology albeit at a what you might call a lower level or a less intensified level of the way it's being practiced at the globalist level that the globalist scale and the high level satanic scale if you will he was to do this to send out psychological infiltration feelers out into the general public so that the public members who were on the verge of turning into a secondary psychopath or had a secondarily psychopathic mind state that they would identify with this ideology and want to become a part of it that's how I eventually was reeled into Satanism and the Church of Satan and other satanic organizations and affiliates affiliations with other satanic organizations like the temple of set the the order of the vampire the order of the evil eye Whitehall Church of Satan and some others some other smaller groups to the Church of Lucifer etc I had I had I had contacts and affiliations with many of these groups and I was an official member of a couple of them namely the Church of Satan the order of the evil eye so again the Church of Satan as I see it and how la veille propagated it was a organization to interface with the general public and put out these tentacles or feelers to identify members of the public who fully understood this ideology agreed with it and then mine that those members of the public and try to go into there for people who had certain psychological characteristics and skillsets real-world skill sets like communication writing planning computer skills you name music even they want people to infiltrate all institutional bodies with you know these this ideology so that's what lavell was as I understand it great question if you want to continue and throw something else after another question or two hang on through the break and I'll have you come back [Music] from your sleep if it's your soul you want to keep make no mistake about it folks this is all about saving our souls because there is a lot of evil in this world and there's a lot of ignorance that's fueling that evil and there's a lot of misperceptions about what's going on so we were talking to let me just give the call in number one more time last 45 minutes of the show I'm gonna be taking your calls the calling numbers eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again 800 three one 390 443 I believe we were talking with Ray in Oregon he had asked me about Lovaza role in the satanic hierarchy I explained that in the last segment ray if you had another question go ahead well I've got a few I really wish I could have run into you a long time ago I've been I've read most of those authors that you name before I found some very good and all of the well most of them I really thought Manley Hall was brilliant would you call Manley Hall the right-hand path where Pike would be the left-hand path absolutely I think that Pike also has a lot of illuminating work but I do feel that he kind of strayed off the path off the middle way and went to what you might call the dark Sider and certainly the gray side but I I do feel that Manley P Hall was certainly a true enlightened soul and he really he also I think he started on the left-hand path back in his youth and turned it around pretty quickly he turned it around before he went very deep into it and he really really contributed in the way of spreading a lot of highly illuminated knowledge out to the masses of people and I guarantee you the controlling class did not like that one bit I certainly like Manley P halls work and if anybody is not familiar with him you should

100% check out his books and most of all his lecture series which you could find online for free just type in Manley P Hall lectures do a torrent search for them type in Manley P Hall lectures torrents I guarantee you'll find them all that way they're out there out there for the taking just you could also you know if people are still want to do the ark offer I still make the ark available it's a one terabyte drive full of knowledge you know you just have to get in touch with me email me and say give me the information about the Ark you know I still send out a lot a lot of art drives that people send to me so that offers still on the table all manly P Hall's work a whole lot of it is on there I don't know if it's all of it but a whole lot is on that drive so I definitely consider manly P Hall a very very powerful and positive influence in my life at least that archive do you have a listing of what all the information is on there I'm here contact me you can send it but you that'll take maybe as long as to to read the content listing as it will go through something that information it's it's a lot of data it's I think it's like 7,000 books or something like that and there's like 20,000 mp3 files lectures and audio and radio and then there's about 18 hundred videos 17 or 18 hundred videos something like that it's crazy it's a literally a lifetime of knowledge in one hard drive I was going to eventually expand it to two terabytes I think I have something like 15 or 16 terabytes of data in this house did stored archive digitally so you know I could probably make a 4 or 5 terabyte drive if I wanted to but for now it stands at one terabyte I may eventually in the future expand it to a 2 terabyte drive and throw a bunch more videos on it wow that sounds really cool and I would agree with you about manly Hall you know before the Masons the way I'm understanding it they recruited him after he'd been doing this for a long time before then it just said well geez you know all this stuff we're gonna make you an honorary 33rd degree he never went to you know any of their any other their rituals or anything else like that they just made yeah that's right which which in Mike in my opinion that was done by a lodge that obviously understood the value of what he was teaching and probably espoused and taught true esoteric free miss free Masonic knowledge and the true esoteric Masonic tradition as opposed to this diluted watered-down you know old boys club of the modern large system of what could laughs would laughingly be called Freemasonry which has nothing really to do with true Freemasonry which has really been turned into a man's club of influence and control and Mancala Freemasonry so I believe Manley P Hall was a true esoteric freemason and carried on the the dissemination of knowledge in that true ancient tradition and that is why the Lodge that gave him that honor did so in my opinion yeah I think you're probably right and I agree completely with uh with your breakdown of the of the Masons I've gotten too many debates with many Lodge masters and told them what they believe in and they they didn't even believe me that they believed in I mean it's right there in your dock and your doctrine guys well anyway um okay so back to lavay when when levain that your answer there made a lot of sense to me because I've been trying to pin him just you know who he was was he just the the the showman was he just looking for stardom you know because he got to mix with the with the Stars and he was on the Eagles album cover and he got you know honorary mentions in all these different places and whatnot and I so he was out there mining talent that that actually makes a lot of sense to me when he was writing the the Lucifer core that the satanic rituals he came up with you know a one element or one being for each north south east and west yes st. Lucifer Belial and the Leviathan it was I I had never seen those before and never heard of them since I think he's the only one that is using that what would would you say that that is true no I would say that this goes back to an ancient tradition of the four elements of earth air water and fire each one representing a different quality of consciousness so in his system Satan represented the south which was desire okay which was you know I would say these were it was um you know uh your willpower to it's what you wanted to get accomplished you know then you had Belial in the north you know and that was like he considered that like the the war aspect it was like you know the the willpower okay and then you had in the in the West Leviathan and that would be the waters that was like your your emotional qualities and then in the east there was Lucifer and that was knowledge you know so you had you know similar to the tarot deck you have the the the the different suits of the Tarot you have the the wands that would correlate with with uh with fire you have the the cups which would correlate to to water you have the you know the swords they correlate to air and then you have the disks they correlate to earth so you have you know the earth air water and fire elements that they come from the ancient alchemical tradition and all ancient occultic traditions taught about these four basic signs and again they just represent different qualities you have resources you know at your disposal which is the earth qualities that your essential makeup the essential makeup of the personality the things that you have the work with the innate characteristics and qualities of the being you know you have the air qualities which are intellectual capacities knowledge you know your your actual ability to use an employee intellect not necessarily holistic intelligence but just you know cutting edge cutting intellect then you have you know the emotional qualities which would be represented by water and you have you know the the willpower the will the the actions are active masculine qualities and you know that's that's the fire aspect you know born out of desire and drive you know encouraged so Levay was just taking those four elemental components that are found in many different occult traditions and then ascribing his own you know demonic names of the for what he called the crown princes of hell to those four elemental realms and then you know of course you know ascribing directions to them the cardinal points and making you know the in his ritual system making the altar the western aspect which was Leviathan the waters because it's the the Setting Sun and it all has to do you know the idea of Satan came from the Egyptian tradition the the God set you know because he was the conqueror of Horus the Sun you know this is all part of the the Astra theological tradition where you know you get into you know Horus being the Risen son and the savior of the world because it provides energy for all life on the earth the solar disk then he's conquered at the end of the day by his brother set it has to go in and beyond the world and Russell was set to be reborn the next day so she didn't eat the world again it's all ash no theology lavay was just you know ascribing that to his system within the satanic ritual and system that he came up with so great question we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us [Music] don't listen to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm just to wrap up with the previous caller ray from Oregon ray I'm going to go to some other callers but I just wanted to let you know a gentleman you want might want to check out it's one of lavey sons I believe levae had him when he was about 40 in his late 40s or early 50s he was uh Jes LaVey he goes by the name of Jesse Levine I think his real name was Anthony LaVey if I'm not mistaken but if you look up this guy he's since going on - I believe start up a Christian ministry of some kind and he really talks about what life was like living with lavay and what his real role was how he was Lackey for a lot of the real political and military elite and it was at the behest of these people like people who were in the Bilderberg Group and you know Club of Rome and other groups III think he specifically mentions him having many meetings with the George Bush Senior and other high-level political members who are obviously dark occultist members of skull and bones etc so there that's a pretty interesting person you might want to check out giving it right you know right from the horse's mouth so to speak telling you I've having lived you know among him you know right well there with him and some of the horrific experiences he actually went through you could check out him you could also do a Google search for Jess Levay I'm sure you'll come across the material if not once again like I said it's on the arc Drive let's go to Damon in New Mexico Damon you're live on what on earth is happening and now if people could you know be a little bit brief here now because I'm gonna try to take all the callers in the queue if we can get through them all if we do two callers or so in a segment maybe we can get through everybody waiting in the queue Damon what do you have for us Damon are you there hey Mikey hey Darius David welcome Hey sorry doctor I think all muscle we had satisfies any people in background I just wanted to talk to you about the pinning endorsement of Aleister Crowley I wouldn't call it an endorsement I would say that I've told people to look into his work but not live the way he lived so it's a cautionary tale in other words someone who has a lot of knowledge and wisdom can put that out there and you can definitely gain a lot from learning and studying his writings and words that does not mean to go and try to live like he lived and do the things that he did he fell from the path of spirituality and righteousness so I would consider him a fallen prophet if if that I said he was a grey wizard at best certainly put out a lot of high-minded spiritual writings and again I feel that those writings were channeled writings that came in possibly in altered states of consciousness from other intelligences perhaps and you can actually if you used a sermon while reading a lot of his writings you can see the writings switch and go from what would would more likely than not be a spiritual channel to being his own egoic words so Crowley is an enigma that requires deep study most people have a cursory understanding of his work and then in that very fragmented understanding of any of his work they'll say I totally espouse everything he said and think he was such a great guy and said tell people to go and live like he lived that's not what I've said from day one regarding him if you go and listen to the podcast I did on a cult I believe it was a cult empire on Philemon over again I repeat the same warning look at his writings understand the spirituality contained in the writings which may not have come from the man but don't try to live the life that he lived because he fell from the path I've said it over and over again but with that clarification you go ahead now and continue your point okay concerning any basically how he says magic in theory in practice that sacrificing and raising children is the highest form of magic and I just came to understand how anybody try to proclaim anybody who would say something like that as any person who neglected once again that's more likely than not Crowley himself again see it's it's a very again it's an enigmatic distinction that has to be made okay we're talking about the man and his egoic writings combined with writings that he brought through from a higher-level spiritual intelligence there are two different things and in that instance where you are you are they're talking about the writings of the man which is which is obviously lesser an unconscious work and on what I would call low magic and it's not conscious magic or high-level spirituality yet in Crowley's writings in the writings that he brought through himself there is high-minded spirituality in the writings if we read them with absolute discretion and with judgment and with discernment that's what again it's not I wouldn't tell a beginner to go to Crowley's writings I wouldn't do it I would tell people who have studied the occult for years now start to study Crowley's writings because for a beginner to do it they're going to come away with a complete lack of understanding a total lack of understanding regarding him then they're going to paint anybody that says there's a lot of good stuff in what he put forward and when I say he wrap he in quotation marks there's a lot of good stuff in what Crowley penned with automatic writing just like there's a lot of good stuff that Neale Donald Walsch penned with automatic writing but I don't agree with everything Walsh talks about and I consider him a new New Ager however there's a lot of very good stuff in conversations with God I went and throw it all out and throw out the baby with the bathwater again when it comes down to spiritual information you have to use discernment and judgment that's what responsibility is about you can't say I don't agree with this I'm throwing it all out so I look at look at the example could Adolf Hitler ever have spoken words of truth in his entire lifetime of course he could have does that make him any less of a megalomaniac murderer no it doesn't who would say try to live like Adolf Hitler but if you quote something to Hitler said or wrote and it happens to be true it doesn't matter who it came from if it's true it's true truth is objective a mass murderer could speak truth and then they can go out and do some mass murder that's why I'm saying don't know don't put me up on a pedestal take the information for what it is worth if it is true take it and run with it if it's true it can do no harm if it's not true it's gonna do harm that means don't put any in any individual up on a pedestal I don't put somebody like Crawley up on a pedestal he was a flawed human being that lived a flawed life and he wrote some powerful stuff and not all of it was good and I've made that distinction I think so abundantly clear I don't really know how I can make it any more abundant abundant or clear I thought I repeated it ad nauseam in the presentation I did with Bob from Cincinnati on a cult Empire but apparently still the message you know doesn't really get through or get filtered because I think people selectively hear what they want to hear instead of what I'm actually saying regarding those writings listen to what I'm actually saying not that the judgment that you want to color it with no one is telling you certainly not I to live like Aleister Crowley lived that doesn't mean that a lot of his writings have very very powerful value so I hope that answers the question let's go to a Fred in Iowa Fred you are live on what on earth is happening welcome real well it's all many of the producers fault anyhow a week ago I haze at me on air and you were on and I said to Manny that this guy's on or something I believe what he or is even heard it many don't have okay I'm gonna ask you a question I don't want you to answer me until I give you some back sewer go ahead hey what is your thoughts and your beliefs about God in the Bible I don't answer me now okay I went to sleep but just woke up at 11:30 so I missed the show but I've been on your website I have a cardinal rule and I do a lot of research and that is the word and I got one other and it's this UFOs so I believe in UFOs yes do I believe is there from other planets absolutely not okay I hold Navarro and free high esteem and this last seven or eight days I thought I found the Holy Grail when I got onto rbn people can't be manipulated so easily even very intelligent people can be manipulated and I'm kind of getting off the track and losing my train of thought well you know what we're coming up to a break anyway Fred I'll let you hold over there and I'll answer your question on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting may be right back [Applause] [Music] a segment of what birth is happening for this evening under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I'll answer Fred's call and then we'll go to a couple more callers to round out the show fred was asking about my take on the God of the Bible and I've talked about this pretty at length in the Astro theology section of what on earth is happening in the podcasts this was probably back in the I don't know maybe the 50s or 60s of what on earth is happening if you go back in the podcast archive it's all there but just do a search on the page when you get into some of the earlier podcasts for Astro theology astr o th EO l o gy Astro theology and I make it clear there that while there are many truths to be found in biblical in the biblical texts that they are largely allegorical and not only are many of them allegorical but a lot of the earlier ones are actual historical accounts as well and I agree that this does go into the issue of UFOs and non-human intelligences and I also agree that many of them may not be coming from other extrasolar planets okay it's a lot more involved than that and I would say to Fred stay tuned to this show because we're going to be getting into this in a big way in upcoming episodes of what on earth is happening probably starting in a couple of weeks because cosmic abandonment is a issue that people really have to understand and research for themselves and you'll really get my full take on what I think of the biblical stories about quote God and the gods on future episodes and I think I'll leave that there as a teaser so let's move on to Dianne in Nebraska Dianne you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I heard you mention the all is one tonight and it got me thinking about Doctor Who Lynn and his utilization and teaching of the ancient Hawaiian hula pono pono prayer since all is one therefore we're all a causal effect of everything that happens and I just wondered if you what your take was on that prayer if you've utilized it and if so what what kinds of results you might have experienced you know I'm not actually familiar with that if you have any more info on it please email it over to me and I'll definitely check it out but I absolutely agree with what you've just stated there that we are all creating ripple effects through our behavior through our thoughts words emotions actions all forms of our consciousness we are intricately inseparably interconnected that doesn't mean we're not all unique individuals and and everybody isn't different and has their own unique capabilities and characteristics and and our special on their own but that means we are all contributing to the aggregate quality of experience here on this planet and we have to understand that level of interconnectedness and get over this notion that there have to be winners and losers we are all essentially in this together and I tell people thing out one of the things Dianne a lot of people ask me is how could you put forward the idea that there's no such thing as money and that money is an illusion and that money doesn't really exist in nature I can't imagine how that would work and so much is revealed just in them saying that one the imagination deadened to their lack of understanding that we are all one family here that we are all in the same situation together okay I ask people if there was a family living in the wilderness okay no technology no civilization and there was a mother a father and two children would they develop a monetary system and then some of them not eat if they didn't have money of course not why because they're a family and they would do for each other and provide for each other and care for each other as if the other member were themselves that's the Golden Rule were so far away from that level of consciousness ladies and gentlemen please do not confuse my statement what is in reality with me thinking everyone is there because I don't I know factually and definitively we are not even close to being there we're so far away from that level of consciousness it's laughable it's laughable but is that the truth what I just stated it is the truth and that's where we need to get to and until we do have the imagination to understand that we can get rid of this plague called the out-of-control ego thinking that there have to be losers for there to be winners and that this can be a win-win situation for everybody on the planet there are enough resources to go around we could have free energy with we could develop free energy technology and under a year if the control system were taken down if the slavery system were taken down but that's what prevents it from manifesting then who knows what could happen we could be inhabiting the Stars in a decade possibly with what the human mind and ingenuity and creativity is capable of but the ego holds it back and the lack of imagination holds it back and that doesn't mean there wouldn't be such a thing as property there would still be property you know property means what I am in lawful possession of what I'm using at the current time you know and what I'm responsible for that's what property means it doesn't mean you throw the idea of property out completely and say just because you're gonna die you can't ever own anything no I own the things that I use I own these hard drives sitting in front of me on my desk I own this board this sound board that I'm doing my radio show through I own this microphone I own this keyboard you want to know why because I'm using them they're my property I own my body I own my mind I'm in full capacity over them I lawfully rightfully own them nobody else owns them I make the decisions of what's done with them I use them I am in stewardship of them they are my property I am responsible for them so you know we have to understand property still exists but that doesn't mean we could not share resources widely freely and opening openly in a gift economy or what you might call a resource-based natural law based economy it is possible to do not at the current level of consciousness humanity because we're so far away from understanding how that could even be possible that that's what makes it currently not possible the the mind leads to the external manifestation and since we're not at that level of oneness in mind we cannot actually express that in the manifested reality that we all share and that's what goes right to your point about how what we think what we do ultimately has ripple effects goes out and is interconnected with everything else in the aggregate quality of what we create this is the real law of attraction not the individuated new-age BS version that you make up everything there is in reality no we don't create reality individually we together as a whole species on this planet in the aggregate create the reality that we all experience because we are all connected Dyanne great point great insight you have anything else no I'll send you more email on that information thanks so much absolutely I definitely like to check out that prayer you were referring to thanks for the call let's move on to Elizabeth in Tennessee you're live on what on earth is happening we only have a couple minutes so be quick mark you are my razor I appreciate that this show let me tell you what I am a clinical social worker who got burned out and left the field started listen to you Oh year ago I'm back on the tracks and I am only doing groups I'm not doing individual and I am teaching everything I learn from you and the most powerful thing is get your your emotions your mind and your actions all in unison that's right do not be a warrior self man that has been like the greatest blessing and Elizabeth can I ask are you you're working with children or mostly adults Oh Lori that's fantastic Oh Oh but I only do a part-time now because that's pretty heavy Shh and I have just opened up my whole yard and everything and I am doing organic gardening shear and sewing at the market awesome um but like six months before I'm wealthy actually that's a lie maybe two months before I met you I would just lay on the couch Diane I'm really glad that the information could you know wave back to some you know exercise of will and and driving you forward because that's what this information is all about and if I made an impact there I'm so grateful to have you know taken apart in in your rejuvenation I thank you for what you're doing so thanks so much for the call and and letting me know that you know this show and the information is having an impact I really appreciate that ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this episode of what on earth is happening it really flew by thanks so much for your calls we'll see here in two weeks [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #149

Topics: *The Dark Occult Season Of Sacrifice, Astro-Theology, Freemasonic Symbolism, 322, Blood Rituals, False Flag Operations, Psychopathy, Characteristics Of Psychopaths, Naiveté of "New" Agers, Origins of Psychopathy*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavour to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascoe [Music] [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org today is Saturday March 29th 2014 and this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight central we have a great show lined up for you here tonight I am going to be getting into the occult season of sacrifice a period of time which listeners really need to know about and understand that we have already entered into during the course of this year I am also going to be breaking down the characteristics of psychopaths and basically doing the review of what psychopathy really is and the characteristics that psychopaths embody but then we're going to shift gears and start to cover new ground in this show what on earth is happening we are going to talk about the possible origins of psychopathy as a lead-in as an intro to future material which we are going to ease into a little bit because it's going to be probably the heaviest and most controversial material that I have probably covered since I've started broadcasting so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening let me give the callin number right at the top of the show so people can call in and get in the queue hopefully I'll have some time to take calls throughout the show tonight definitely want to get into calls later in the show but uh you know as as things progress maybe we'll take calls in every hour of the show so the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening 1-800 3 1 394 43 once again the calling number to join us 800 3 1 394 43 I have several event announcements and announcements about what I've been doing so just please bear with me as I go through some of these and then we'll get into the material for tonight I spoke last weekend in Asheville North Carolina I gave a an all-day seminar on March 22nd the official beginning of the season of sacrifice that's the day that this 40 day time period starts each year and it was a huge success I have to say I was absolutely thrilled with how everything went in Asheville it was a packed house a beautiful venue at the Lexington Avenue brewery and I want to thank Carolyn Guillaume for hosting the event she did a phenomenal job from beginning to end with all the preparations for this entire event like I said it was a packed house and the people the quality of people who turned out for this event I can't say enough about there were potential teachers of natural law and potential teachers of occulted knowledge in attendance at the Asheville seminar I could tell we we hung out afterward and talked for hours I stayed at the election 10 Avenue brewery until about midnight on Saturday after the presentation because the energy was running so high that I just like didn't really wanted to end and I think a lot of people got great value from this seminar I think it really hit home with a lot of folks who attended and I think people will be sharing this information with others as a result so that's the news on the Asheville seminar it was marred only by one small mishap and I posted that on my webpage and it's actually been taken care of so what happened was the audio recording was lost and I thought I wasn't going to be able to make a video presentation because I have a lapel a wireless lapel microphone system that I usually use to record my audio the audio component of my lectures or seminars and what happened was I patched that wireless receiver through to a laptop computer on which I was recording the audio and there was no sound engineer on duty it was just me I was like wearing that hat as well as speaking on this particular day that's kind of a mistake on my part I really should have someone professionally at the event that is going to do the recording every time but in this case I figured I had it covered because I had a good wireless lapel mic system and I had a good laptop unfortunately about 20 to 25 minutes into the morning session of the seminar the software that I used to record the the seminar crashed it that the operating system didn't crash but the actual recording software crashed on me and around lunchtime I recognized that we had lost all the audio for the whole morning session so I didn't even really bother to record the afternoon session because I figured well even if I record just that I'm not gonna have anything for from the morning session so I'm not really gonna be able to make a full video so what's the point I put posted word on my website afterward that if anybody should have announced it and I you know in going back into and getting my my head together for the second part of the presentation I neglected to mention it on the microphone on stage that I needed audio recording from someone in the crowd to make a video of the presentation afterward so I posted that on my website and on my Facebook page and finally someone did get in touch with me so that is resolved Steve Mercer from Florida steps forward to save the day with a good audio recording that he made in person right in front of the stage up in the front row it's a quality recording it's going to be sufficient to put out a video with this incarnation of this presentation new-age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited so over the next couple of weeks I will probably start working on that video editing process and hopefully get a video out within a month tops so thanks special thanks to Steve Mercer for saving the day with an independent audio recording and that's why I tell people anytime I'm speaking you want to record break out a video camera break out an audio camera and record away this information is not copy written by me it's not doesn't belong to me this is in formation that is the birthright of all intelligent beings everywhere and it is you know the human birthright and it's our responsibility to get this information out there and is widely available of a way and it as freely away as possible so that's my policy on anybody recording my material a couple of interviews that I did and some interviews that are coming up I was interviewed by Kevin tills neurons I cased Philadelphia radio the zeitgeist movement here in Philadelphia on March 27th and the main topic of discussion was natural law within a resource based or what is known as a gift economy and Kevin and I discussed not only that but we discussed the the true difference between real property versus erroneous claims of property and what people believe are their rights to own you know everything and take it all you know and that was really stressed during the conversation what's real property versus what are bogus claims to property so uh you could check that out that is now posted on the what on earth is happening website in the news section I was also interviewed or actually earlier today a pre-recorded interview from by Jeff Brady from WBAI that's a 99.5 fm I believe that's out of Long Island New York and uh though that will be broken into two live shows they will both err on mondays first march 31st at 10:00 p.m. Eastern on WBAI and then at on April 7th at 10:00 p.m. Eastern WBAI Network 99.5 fm New York and you could check out Jeff's website at New York sky watch comm stay with us everyone we'll be right back after these words [Music] we don't need no mind control ladies and gentlemen we need to get out get out of the mass mind manipulation that is propagated everywhere on this planet I have a couple more quick event announcements before we get into the material for today's show Sunday March 30th 8:00 to 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time actually that's tomorrow I will be interviewed it will be a part two interview on star born support radio great group of people on at star born support hosted mainly by Michael Melton and Chris Augustine guys who have been involved in the UFO community forever in the philadelphia area and like they're the leaders of you know promoting awareness of the topics such as this certainly in this vicinity of the country so uh I'm really thrilled to be going back on there and we're going to continue our discussion of the dark side of the abduction phenomenon and really how we're all under a form of abduction here on the earth so part two of my interview on star born support coming up tomorrow 8:00 p.m. Eastern Time you can check that out at blogtalkradio.com/ropeadoperadio on full spectrum radio four out of Denver Colorado on April 5th I believe that's next Saturday so I'll be doing two shows that day this show during the day from 3 to 5 p.m. Eastern and then I'll be doing my of course 10:00 p.m. Eastern Time full spectrum is available on kzk o radio that's kzk o radio calm so uh lots of interviews lined up for the whole month of April it's gonna be a real busy month for me another great event announcement that I have is the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening night is back in the philadelphia area we had to stop doing this because we lost access to our venue we we were hosting these great free documentary screening and discussion evenings at a scene market in Philadelphia unfortunately a scene got sold to new ownership and the new owner wants nothing to do with the education of the people of the world he's clearly all about nothing but the fake one I as his god so unfortunately you know with money being a lot of people's gods we had to we had to take up a search for a new venue so a scene was out because of that reason and now we have finally located a new venue so the last one we did live was out in a that was back in November the next one that's gonna come up will the first one at the new venue which is Guarin recreation center and let me tell you something this place is great in the middle of South Philadelphia and it has a free parking lot for people who attend the recreation center so anybody coming out to this not only is it a great new venue in which case the people want us there and are really actively involved in wanting to spread information out to the to the people to help them become more informed not only is that the the spirit in which this new venue is accepting us but there is free parking at the venue and you don't even have to worry about parking on the street or look riding around looking for a parking spot there's a huge parking lot that is free for people who attend the recreation center Guarin recreation center is at 16th and Jackson streets in Philadelphia the exact address is 1600 Jackson Street and the meetup will now take place on the third Thursday of every month here in Philadelphia so for people in the Philadelphia area every third Thursday of the month Guarin recreation center sixteenth and Jackson streets the first meeting the first meetup for the free documentary screening and discussion night will be Thursday April 17th 2014 at 7 o'clock p.m. we'll be going each third Thursday from about 7:00 p.m. to maybe about 9:30 something like that and it's just I'm really excited about the new venue the first film documentary film we're gonna show on April 17th is it's actually a repeat we've shown this one before but I we feel that it's so important that more people need to see it and we figured out a new venue where new people are gonna be coming out we really want them to see this film it's called i.m fishhead a very strange name for a film but there's a real reason behind that name a brief description of this film we're gonna show on April 17th here in Philadelphia the film is called again IM fish head it is a well known fact that our society is structured like a pyramid the very few people at the top create the conditions for the majority below who are these people at the top can we blame them for all of the problems our society faces today guided by the old adage that a fish rots from the head the filmmakers have set out to follow that fishy odor and they found out that it is that people at the top who are more those people at the top who are more likely to be Psychopaths than the rest of us and this is going to be a topic we're going to talk about a lot tonight on the show who or what is a psychopath unlike Hollywood's stereotypical image of a psychopath psychopaths are not always bloodthirsty monsters from slasher movies you know and serial killers actually that nice old lady who chatted you up on the subway this morning could be a psychopath so could your elementary school teacher or your grinning boss or even your so-called loving boyfriend the medical definition of psychopathy is very simple a psychopath is a person who lacks empathy and lacks conscience the qualities which guide human beings when we choose when we make a freewill decision between good and evil between moral behavior or immoral behavior most of us however are conditioned most of us are conditioned to do good things with our lives but psychopaths are absolutely not they their impact on society is staggering yet altogether psychopaths barely make up 1% of the population and if I had to venture a guess it's far less than that a the primary psychopathic of type is far less than 1% through interviews with renowned psychologists and leading experts on psychopathy this film I am fishhead delves into the dark world of Psychopaths revealing shocking implications for human beings and our society so this film free screening coming up Thursday April 17th in South Philadelphia the Guarin recreation center 1600 Jackson Street and will be having free documentary screenings there once a month on the third Thursday of every month really looking forward to this new Meetup one more thing there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening calm website if you feel that you've received value from this radio show or the many podcasts previously that I've done feel free to make a voluntary donation through the support button on the left hand side of the water on earth is happening calm website it's the only uh method of support that I have posted on that site you'll notice I sell nothing there is nothing merchandised on my entire website I don't sell advertising even the small buttons from other organizations that are posted on my site are done there through just consent mutual consent because I happen to agree with some of the you know agendas that those groups are working toward and I don't sell advertising on my site I don't sell any products on my site so if you feel that you've received value from the information that I've put out over the years there is a support donation button on the website completely voluntary so I want to direct everybody's attention to the water on earth is happening calm website on the radio show tab if you're not already there listening to the show live from the radio show tab go to that radio show tab because it is there where I post the images for today's show the images for tonight's show can be found right underneath the player on the radio show tab of what on earth what on earth is happening calm you'll see them there they're listed as numerical links you can click on them and a little slideshow will come up [Music] Oh welcome back everyone listen to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm so let's jump into the material once again images for what I'm going to be talking about are posted in as numerical links on the what on earth is happening comm radio show tab okay we are in right now a time period of the year known as in the occult specifically the dark occult as the season of sacrifice so what does this mean what is this time period and what does it represent on slide number one for tonight you'll see the image of the Zodiac wheel representing the course of one year okay I've placed on this image the Sun at the middle because what the zodiac constellations really are about are the path of the Sun relative to the path of the earth that's all it really is it's a way of tracking time as the year progresses the Sun can be seen to rise in front of a different zodiacal house at approximately a one-month period for approximately a one month period then after a month duration it can be seen to be rising on the eastern horizon in front of a different zodiacal house okay this is a just a method of looking at the solar movement or really it's the Earth's movement around the Sun during the course of the year like one big clock you know with with 12 hour hands but there really represent one month okay so each zodiacal house represents about a month's time now that the ancients divided the zodiacal year into quarters okay you had the time period of the year where there were equal a outs of day and night because of the Earth's axis of rotation 'el tilt with respect to its plane of orbit I know that's a mouthful but if you just envision the Sun at the middle and the earth going around the Sun making a revolution around the Sun in its orbital pathway you have to also envision that the earth is tilted with respect to that plane of orbit at a 23 approximately 23 point five degree angle its axis of rotation is tilted so that is what creates our seasons okay and when the Sun is actually at a zero degree angle to the equator of the earth that is when the earth the time period of the year is said to be the equinoxes and equinoxes literally means equal night equi meaning equal and nox meaning night in Latin so it means an equal amount of day and night all right throughout the throughout the world basically this is the spring equinox which is March 19th or 20th and the autumn equinox or fall equinox which is September 21st or 22nd at those two times of the year the Sun is actually at a zero degree angle with respect to the equator of the earth so that's a line that is this horizontal line on this image from equinox the spring equinox at the left to the autumn equinox at the right the vertical line represents the time periods of the year that are known as the solstices the solstices are the the high point of the Sun during the course of the year and the low point of the Sun during the course of the year so the summer solstice is around June 20th or 21st that's when the Sun has made its highest angle with respect to the equator of the earth the Sun is at the highest point that it is going to be observationally located in the northern hemisphere conversely when the Sun is at the winter solstice that's when the Sun is at its lowest observational point in with respect to the equator of the earth it is actually at a twenty three point five degree South angle with respect to the equator so that's its lowest point that it can observational EB observed in the southern hemisphere okay so throughout the course of the year the Sun makes a journey from the 23.5 degrees south latitude with respect to the equator then it goes as the year progresses it goes up to the spring equinox whereas it has a at a zero degree angle with respect to the equator then it rises further into the northern hemisphere and then it finally goes to the its apex which is at 23.5 degrees north latitude and then it finally starts descending back again and goes past the autumn equinox which is zero degrees again right at the equator finally back down to the winter solstice around December 21st 22nd the can't the tropics on the earth these are latitudinal lines okay the 23.5 degrees north tropic is when the Sun is at the summer solstice that's called the Tropic of Cancer because the Sun is actually getting ready to enter into the house of cancer on the zodiac it will be rising in front of the stars known as the constellation of cancer at that time period conversely when the Sun is at its lowest point it is at the Tropic of Capricorn because the Sun will be rising in front of the constellation Capricorn at that time period of the earth that's 23.5 degrees south latitude below the equator so the ancients depicted this quarterly time period the seasons they quartered the year by placing these two arms of the cross these four arms I I guess you could say that the two cross bars of the cross forming four arms the solstices summer and winter solstice and the equinoxes spring and autumn equinox and this formed a huge cross which was what the Sun was then placed upon again this is all astro theological underpinnings of Christianity of exoteric Christianity that is based on Astro theology we're not talking about the true esoteric tradition of real esoteric Christianity we're talking about the astro theological tale that is spun and given to the masses the hordes of ignorant people and told a story about the Sun and they're actually you know giving that to people and telling them it's about the savior of the world when in fact they're giving them a story about the Sun I've talked about this extensively on former broadcasts I'm not going to get into the full story of Astro theology today but another way of looking at this is owed a achill breakdown of the year is that they're really only were two seasons the high point of the Sun when it's in the northern hemisphere which is where most life on Earth is and then the low season of the Sun the time that it was in the southern hemisphere so from the spring equinox to the autumn equinox the Sun is in the northern hemisphere of the earth and that's the planting and growing season and really the the harvesting season as well at least most of the harvesting season is during that time of the year so you could call this top portion of the zodiacal here from you know the the top 90 degrees top 180 degrees I should say from the spring equinox to the autumn equinox you could call this the season of life or the season of light because that's when the Sun is having efficacy and power in the northern hemisphere and that's when crops grow for the majority of people on the earth then there was a season of darkness that's a six-month period where the Sun is in the southern hemisphere where much less of the population of the earth is actually located far less so this was known by the ancients as the season of death okay it's the season that crops do not grow and winter is coming in and you're not going to do any real growing or harvesting of a lot of crops that sustain life you know plant life that sustains life in the southern hemisphere so that was a season of of shutdown that was a season of life going into dormancy that was a season of plants going into dormancy and that was a season of basically bunkering down and having to survive during inhospitable climate during that time of the year hence it was known as the season of death or the season of darkness now the ancients also had midpoints of these four seasons okay spring summer autumn and winter the midpoints were also celebrated as important times of the year particularly in occult circles all right these are known as Sabbath's sa BB eighty and it's one of the places we get the word Sabbath from so the Sabbat was a high holiday all right and it was different celebrations for different times of the year the midpoint of spring in which the fixed sign of the zodiac known as Taurus was the representation of the spring season the bull okay it's an earth sign and again it's one of what's called the fixed signs of the zodiac forming what's known as the great cross the lesser cross is as we've already talked about the cross of the solstices and equinoxes but the Grand Cross was a galactic cross see the solstice and Equinox cross or the lesser cross was the cross of the solar system but then there's a galactic or grape cross which is formed by the midpoints of the seasons who put that up right on the other side of this break stay with us [Music] all right everyone we are back I'm beginning to break down of the occult season of sacrifice to help everyone to understand what this time period is in the world of the occult specifically the dark occult we were talking about the seasons how the ancients viewed the breakdown of the year as two basic seasons one of light and life and one of darkness and death and they had these midpoints that they celebrated depicted here by these red arrows that go right through the mid the middle points of the season and the middle of each central zodiacal house which are the fixed signs of the zodiac forming what is known as the Grand Cross or the Galactic cross because it actually sets the reference for the center and edge of the Milky Way galaxy so the midpoint of spring was known as Val purchase nacht or st. valper juses night and it was May 1st May Day simply that's the midpoint of spring the midpoint of summer was and I'll just briefly tell you what these seasons represented the midpoints represented this holiday represented fertility and the emergence of life and also offering a sacrifice of some kind to ensure bountiful harvests during the covet coming growing and harvesting season so again spring is the planting season where you want to get all your crops into the ground so that they grow bountifully and you have a good harvest so that you can feed yourself and your society throughout the winter period the season of death the midpoint of the summer season was a known as Lamas it's August 1st or simply referred to as midsummer and this was a season of thankfulness it was a harvesting time of the year it was a celebration of bounty and life again and also it was being thankful for what you did have at harvest or prior to harvest because you knew that it was going to be time soon to dig in for the the the time period of darkness in which in which time the Sun was going into the southern horizon and would basically stay there for six coming months the midpoint of the autumn season was known as soin or hallow mass we know it is Halloween and it was celebrated around October 31st at the midpoint of scorpion again the midpoint of Leo is the midpoint of the summer okay Leo is the the lion it's depicted as the lion because that's the the time that the Sun is roaring and it's the time that the the Rays of the Sun are emerging like a lion's mane so very symbolic depictions again the bowl was chosen for the zodiac of Taurus because that's when the Sun is beginning its charge in up into the northern hemisphere and it's charging toward its time period of greatest strength in the summer the scorpion represented the time period when the Sun was losing its power hence it was stung by the venom of a creature like the scorpion and it was on its way down to its lowest point of power the winter solstice so uh hollow mass was always about the going into the season of death and looking on back on lost of lost loved ones it was a reflection time of the year because you knew you were heading into the the darkest and coldest point of the year which is when the Sun is at its lowest point of power in the winter so October 31st or the midpoint of fall Sabbath soin was about reflection and about the pondering of impermanence and death and also about again preparation so the last midpoint or Sabbath was February 2nd which is known as Candlemas or in some other older traditions like the druidic tradition it was called in bulk and this was a time period for looking forward to the coming year because again the beginning of the year was always looked at the time period when the Sun would rise forward into the northern hemisphere of the earth again the spring equinox that was more more celebrated as the beginning of the year than any other time period certainly not like we do in January which is more arbitrarily chosen point the ancients viewed the time period when the Sun would begin to rise up into the northern hemisphere as the beginning of at least the zodiacal year in other ancient traditions they viewed the low point of the Sun as the birth and death point of the cycle so because you know it's at its lowest point or its death and it's also at the point where it's going to begin to come up toward the northern hemisphere again to restart it's a circular journey around our the the course of the course of its perceived rotation a revolution around the earth so the midpoint of of winter what or in bulk or Candlemas was celebrated at February 2nd and this was a time period of prediction of looking forward to the coming year and also of making resolutions for the coming year saying what you were going to do to create change you know and hopefully following through with it so it was a time of looking forward and it was also a time where you know the darkest and coldest period of the winter was you know starting to move on and you were looking forward to that springtime period at the spring equinox when warmer climate would be would lie ahead and you would the Sun would be emerging out of its tomb of the period time the half of the year known as the time period of death or darkness and coming back up into the northern hemisphere so if we move the slide number two we can see this is another representation just showing where the Sun is at at particular times of the year again it's at its lowest point Queen Sagittarius and

Capricorn that's when it's at the Tropic of Capricorn 23.5 degrees south with respect to the equator then it's at its mid points at the equinoxes okay and specifically at the spring equinox it's rising up into the northern hemisphere okay if we then follow its progression it goes up to the summer solstice that's when it's at the Tropic of Cancer at the top of the zodiac and then it turns back around and comes back down back down to the fall equinox the autumn equinox and then back down to the winter solstice and repeats the cycle all over again the special time period I'm talking about is from the time just after the spring equinox again the spring equinox is March 19th or 20th depending on the year it's the time period the Sun is exactly at 0 degrees with respect to the equator of the earth meaning there are equal amounts of day and night and the Sun is rising into the northern hemisphere from the southern hemisphere so this the March 22nd is a very important date and it's some very synchronistic and syncro mystic that my seminar in Asheville on new-age BS was conducted on March 22nd because that's a very dark date or a dark holiday I guess you could say for the dark occult and I use it as an opportunity to spread some light to people in the Asheville area and people came from all over the country for that event I mean there were people from California Florida the New England Ohio Kansas you name it all over the entire continental United States that people gathered to check out the seminar I was awed by it and really appreciative that so many people traveled from so far away and there were some Asheville locals there as well so a really good diverse crowd and this date is very important because it represents the third day after the exact time period where the Sun is exactly at the equatorial point zero degrees with respect to the earth's equator three days after that the Sun is said to emerge from its tomb and again here we come into alignment with the Astra theological story of Jesus he rises from the tomb after three days because he is the light of the world the Sun is the light of our world the Savior that renews us each spring season and stays in the northern hemisphere until he finally goes into that fall period and then dies on the cross of the zodiac at the winter solstice so again this is astro theological taylor of religion and we'll pick this up right on the other side of the break and I'll fully explain when is the season of sacrifice when we come back [Music] [Music] [Music] freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're in the hour 2 of the show this evening talking about the occult season of sacrifice kind of a little bit of a review for longtime listeners but I really want people who are new listeners on Republic Broadcasting to understand this material it's critical to understand especially at this time period of the year so let's go back to slide number 2 on the water on earth is happening calm radio show page was talking about the time period of the year where the Sun actually breaks the plane of the equatorial plane the Sun actually moves from the zero degree mark to just above the position that represents the zero Degree point the actual equatorial plane and when the solar disk fully breaks that plane that day is March 22nd again the equinox is March 19th or 20th and then three days after that the Sun is said to fully emerge from its tomb the light the the the God's Sun emerges from its tomb from its period of death it had died three months prior to that or in other words days during the zodiacal year okay the three month period from when it entered the house of capricorn progressing through Aquarius through Pisces that's the death season of the Sun it's the the darkest time of the year that's winter okay the darkest and cold this time of the year finally when the Sun breaks the equatorial zero Degree point and starts making its way back up to the northern hemisphere the season of life begins again and the world is rejuvenated and that's the time of life bursting forward and spring the emergence of spring and things start to grow again and we move into the planting season and I'm not gonna belabor this too much because we've already really gone into this if people really want to hear a more extensive breakdown you can check out show number 51 and 52 or I break down fully the season of sacrifice but I'm just doing a review here and at the bottom of this slide you'll see a couple of Masonic tracing boards in esoteric Freemasonry this is well known that you know the path of the Sun and it represents symbolically light and darkness within the individual and our journey our path and consciousness that we need to get away from earthbound identification and to hire godly thoughts you know that represent light and so the first degree tracing board which is the tracing board of the entered apprentice again I've broken it down extensively over many in many past shows but just to do a very fast review if you turn this tracing board onto its side 90 degrees clockwise or to the right you'll see that what it really represents is the earth being the checkerboard floor of the house which is that represents the lines of latitude and longitude of the earth and that's the western direction because the earth is currently in darkness and we need to move east toward the eastern direction up the ladder and as we move up the ladder in consciousness we're moving out of the season of darkness which is the you know down in the southern hemisphere the direction south pinpointed there at the bottom which represents the time of darkness and unprogressive up to the to the light of the Sun okay so which is the the light moving toward the northern hemisphere at the summer solstice and the three initiates on the ladder represent knowledge which is the desire to step into knowledge is coming off the floor of the house true care is the green initiative the place of balance holding the key which is generative principle of care of true care and then finally to right action the initiate holding the child at the top of the ladder which represents the solar child the savior of the world which is right action in the world it's a beautiful symbol if it's decoded properly many people don't know the first thing about decoding any Masonic symbolism including Mason's believe it or not first and foremost because they're Masons in name only and they have no idea what the true esoteric tradition of Freemasonry is even intended to be about they're in it for an old boys club of receiving and doing favors for other people not about receiving true moral instruction and the real difference between right and wrong modalities of behavior which is what esoteric true Freemasonry is supposed to be about not the Waterdown nonsense that is taught in large systems today where they don't even teach them the proper decoding of their own symbolism it's similar to what the church has done with esoteric Christianity turning into into exoteric Christianity and just turning it into a control system it's no different but this tracing board on the right hand side is known as the tracing board of two ball cane in the lower right hand corner of slide number two this cryptic tracing board is about the season of death and darkness at the bottom portion in which case the soul was actually in a tomb and then that we need to burst forth from that tomb into the light of the northern hemisphere where the light is actually you know present the season of life and light and enlightenment and unfortunately when we do that we see that the world is in ruins you know it's not a pleasant thing the world is we burst forth from that tomb of darkness of not being able to see the world as it really is when we finally do emerge into the light of day we notice that the world is a horrible place and it's a place of decay and death and ruin and our job is to rebuild it is to rebuild it in a way that is in keeping with common sense and with truth and with right behavior according to natural law if Freemasonry is understood in the proper sense people would would receive those teachings is its original intent in the esoteric Masonic tradition certainly not the exoteric Lodge system tradition as it is taught today but I've again gone over that it's so extensively in former podcasts on Freemasonry you could get that all in the water on earth is happening comm podcast archived just go to the podcast section deuce deuce a search on page for Freemasonry and there I did something like 10 or 12 podcasts on that tradition breaking down all of its pretty much all of its symbolism so not to belabor that point let's move on to slide number 3 about the season of sacrifice this is the last slide about this particular topic for tonight the date March 22nd is the official beginning of the season of sacrifice many rituals and many important you know symbolic things that were carried out are often done on march 19th you could say March 19th is really the beginning of the season of sacrifice because it's the spring equinox so many people will consider that's the actual beginning I would say the official in earnest beginning of this occult season of the year this one eighth portion of the year in other words the first half of the spring season is actually March 22nd and it comprises the last nine days of March from March 22nd to 31st the entire month of April and the first day of May May 1st that makes a total of 40 days again that's a very highly symbolic and biblically symbolic number 40 day time period represents a journey it represents an odyssey it represents a sacred journey in consciousness biblically throughout time actually in all kinds of esoteric traditions 40 days is a symbolic spiritual period now in the dark occult okay it's a very negative period now they may not even look at it like that but for the bulk of humanity this is a dark time period they look at it like a time to celebrate by giving a blood sacrifice to the Sun and the earth this is what you have to understand about dark occultists their God is literally the Sun in many cases of course it's the ego of course it's the dark force which divides the consciousness of humanity which you could call the opposer the adversary Satan doesn't make a difference what you want to refer to that force as its the adversarial force of consciousness I don't look at it as an embodied entity nor do they but the Sun is in many ways viewed as the literal or physical God of their tradition of the dark occult tradition which they will often refer to as Lucifer the one who wants to be like the God of creation because of his form of light and their form of light is dark light the dark Sun that is their their order the order of death the order of the dark Sun what this represents is knowledge being wielded as a weapon the dark Sun it's it's the skull and the bones intellect and action with no compassion with no heart with no spirit will pick up the symbolism of the some season of sacrifice on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back we go [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I've been breaking down the occult season of sacrifice and some of its symbolic imagery one of the images is the Skull and Bones again they use the date 3:22 which is the beginning of the season of sacrifice to actually represent their Lodge this is a clandestine Lodge known as the order of Skull and Bones or the order of death because it represents the dark Sun once again the dark side of the Sun is the dark side of knowledge it's using knowledge which is represented by the skull that's where knowledge takes place within the brain and you know the skull is the symbol of that and then the bones the cross bones represent taking action with that knowledge but you'll notice that there's something that's missing heart or care or the spirit is absent from that equation so that's why they choose that symbolism and you'll see it there on the left hand side of image number three for tonight you'll see the coffin of Hiram Abiff this is the Masonic simple hyerin be represented the Masonic Christ he is the Masonic symbol of enlightenment and it's about the souls journey out of darkness and into light out of the state of spiritual deadness emerging from his coffin and resurrecting okay from a state of spiritual deadness or spiritual darkness to a place of enlightenment to a mindset of enlightenment in consciousness so on the coffin of Hiram Abiff here on the third degree tracing board you'll see the symbol of the Skull and Bones that's what keeps Hiram Abiff in his grave you have to transcend the Skull and Bones and develop true care in order to emerge from the grave from the coffin of spiritual infancy and spiritual deadness it's actually again a very beautiful symbol if it's a encode decoded properly once again many people have a very singular or since yuna dimensional way of seeing Masonic symbolism and imagery and this is a largely propagated because Freemasonry has been co-opted and turned into something that is quite dark and not used for anything resembling its original intent or purpose as I've said before to continue on the season of sacrifice what we need to understand about it is it is a time period which was traditionally about offering a sacrifice in the form of a blood sacrifice of animals or human beings to the Sun and the earth at the beginning of the planting season of the year or in other words the first half of spring if you look at the season of life the 180-degrees section of the zodiac at the top portion in the previous images I I gave you could break that down into four quarters you have the two seasons which you know that's the quarter of the whole zodiac spring and summer but you each break those down into two components so you have the midway points that separate those two seasons the midpoint of Taurus which is May first of all purchase knocked and the midpoint of summer which is August 1st or Lamas day and that would therefore quarter that tops top portion of the zodiac the top half into four quarters and the first quarter of that first season or in other words the first half of spring ok is the season of sacrifice in other words from the spring equinox to the midpoint of spring the middle of Taurus May 1st and like I said officially if you really want to be technical about it it is March 22nd or 3 days after the beginning of spring three days after the spring equinox when the Sun has the solar disk has fully emerged into the northern hemisphere until the midpoint of spring again the reason for this is because this is planting season and if the Sun is your god that you're essentially worshipping as the giver of life on the earth in a physical sense because that's what sustains life and grows crops that you're going to be depend upon for life during the coming year then you want to offer that God the sacrifice at the very point of his coming to power which is the beginning of spring it's specifically the first half of spring so what this is still done because the people who are this solar cult who essentially came out of the ancient world and developed the systems of Astro theology and modern religion are still in control they still rule the world and they are still practicing their rituals of sacrifice and they do it in different ways now they don't March people up a pyramid and carve their heart out with an obsidian blade they don't tie someone down to a stone altar and you know cut them open and let them bleed all over the stone anymore they may do this in private rituals and ceremonies that they keep well hidden from the public but in public a different form of sacrifice takes place and these are commonly known as in today's parlance false flag operations they are psyops psychological warfare operations in the form of rituals these are modern-day rituals of blood sacrifice that are conducted throughout the course of a year of the year and it's amazing if you really look at the patterns and some people will say oh this is you're just seeing what you want you're seeing the patterns you want this is confirmation bias etc and so forth and once again I'll preface this by saying hey believe whatever you want but nobody's going to tell me that all of these things don't amount to something that is larger than coincidence when I read you this list okay especially when you look at all the justifications that have followed these acts and how many people have perished in these acts and how long the media has gone on and on and on about them and how politicians and control based groups have all used these horrible horrific circumstances as justifications to peddle forth draconian agendas all right nobody's gonna tell me that's just coincidence that these all happen during this 40-day time period of the year all right so I'll read a short list all right and that's what that's all I'm bringing this forward for people to keep in mind you have to understand this is a time period these psychopaths lunatics love to trot out an event to get people in deep levels of fear and give up more of their rights so now is the time period to be hyper-vigilant i'm not saying anything's definitely going to happen I'm saying it may very well occur during this 40 day period which we are already in which started on March 22nd one week ago and which progresses until May 1st May Day all right so you really have to be on guard be vigilant during this time this is the time if some event happens it's almost guaranteed it's a false flag event and it's done as a blood ritual a bloodletting ritual during the season of sacrifice okay so let's um let's look at some of the events that have occurred during the seat this season the battles of Lexington and Concord were actually initiated by the British Empire against America prior the opening acts the opening volley volleys of the first American Revolution April 19th 1775 the battles of Lexington Concord and folks let me tell you something they love April 19th and 20th if there's particular date they love that's it especially April 19th and 20th especially April 20th I had to say one particular date they just they love those two dates okay that time period is special for these Psychopaths dark occultists all right I can't tell you exactly why it's around that date but I know they love those two dates and if there's any dates you want to watch and see there's an event gonna be taking place on this date that is there to inject fear into the consciousness of humanity it is April 19th and 20th all right above all other dates of the year so April 19 1775 the initiate the battles of Lexington and Concord April 19th once again 1861 the Baltimore riots in Baltimore Maryland thirteen people are killed during those riots we'll pick up this list on the other side stay right there [Music] [Applause] we don't dare speak while between us the rim so deep welcome back everyone whistling - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting want to wrap up this spot on the season of sacrifice maybe go to a couple of calls and then I want to break into the second portion of tonight's show which is to talk about psychopathy and its origins so this 40-day time period all of these different events have happened that within it the battles of Lexington and Concord the Baltimore riots which in which thirteen people another symbolic number was killed April 19 1861 the sinking of the Titanic occurred April 14th and into April 15 1912 resulting in 1512 deaths and folks if you don't understand that that was about really the murder of one individual and fifteen hundred and eleven souls got caught up in a dispute between some elites you know I feel bad for you because that was about the Rothschild dynasty taking out one of the people who actually could have stood against them because of his enormous wealth as an industrious and an industrialist which was John Jacob Astor and you don't think that these psychopathic lunatics would kill fifteen hundred people to get one person who could actually stand against them because of the enormous wealth he possessed and he was challenging their agenda to bring in the Federal Reserve System at that time you have another thought coming to you so that that's the kind of again like they'll kill 3,000 innocents to usher in some war in the Middle East to seize you know resources that they want you these aren't people who think like you and I or have the moral sensibilities that you are are you or I do to ascribe our moral or ethical sensibilities to a psychopath as making a critical error in judgment and we'll talk about that later in the show so the assassination of Martin Luther King during the season of five April 4th 1968 again someone who was making significant inroads into the challenging of the dominant paradigm and who people were listening to the Waco massacre again the massacre at Waco April 19th 1993 they love this date there's the third one okay here's another one the Oklahoma City bombing April 19th 1995 they were getting into rapid progression now you know almost every year every other year the Port Arthur Australian massacre which ended up with at in total gun confiscation within the whole country of Australia April 28th 1996 the Heaven's Gate cult suicides very strange with occult ritual overtones possible MKULTRA mind control type stuff going on in San Diego California March 26th 1997 I don't have the total number of deaths there I'm sure it's some sort of a symbolic number these lunatics are these lunatic dark occultists do love their ritualistic numbers and there you know gematria the Westside middle school massacre in Arkansas March 24 1998 again at the beginning portion of the season of sacrifice here's a huge one to try to justify you know weapons bands and you know continued gun confiscation the Columbine high high school shootings April 20th 1999 again there's April 20th Hitler's birthday as well April 20th 4/20 the Columbine shootings again that's another one named after the goddess a lot of these rituals and blood sacrifices will be named after the goddess Colombia is the name of the goddess because that's the destruction of care the immolation of care the cremation of care see it's another symbolic of the burning of the goddess another form of symbolism regarding the burning of care so the Columbine shootings April 20th 99 the Iraq war begins on march 19th the very beginning of the season of sacrifice you could say that's even a couple days before its official opening at right at the spring equinox okay so the Iraq war begins with the shock and all bombing campaign which is actually another reference symbolically to the goddess because it's not just shock and all it's shock and awe Shekinah the Shekinah is a Hebrew term to represent the feminine force okay invoking the feminine destructive force actually it's like the Shiva force okay in the Eastern traditions the Shekinah and that was the occult overtones that opened up the war in Iraq on March 19 2003 the second Iraq war that was so then we have the Virginia Tech massacre Virginia Tech University April 16 2007 again another a pre justification for starting to claim that we have to ban certain kinds of firearms okay and again named after the goddess had it done at a school where it's named after the goddess the virgin okay more goddess symbolism in a bloodletting sacrifice ritual April 16 2007 the Moscow subway bombings the metro bombings were done on March 29th 2010 the beginning of the BP oil spill Hitler's birthday April 20th 2010 okay which the toll was still going on uncalculated for that ecological disaster Libya what the United States invaded Libya a few years back on march 19th once again the very beginning of the season of sacrifice March 19 2011 Libya was invaded and just last year too the Boston bombing April 15th at the very almost the middle point just around the middle point of the season of sacrifice April 15 2013 the Boston Marathon bombings I mean if you just think all about you just coincidence I would make the statement you're a coincidence theorist people will say oh you're a conspiracy theorist you think there's something to all of those dates well in relationship to the significance of the season that is actually real and practiced by the dark occult yes that there isn't anything that is just coincidental about that that is something that is deliberately done and planned for is if you ask me again you can call me conspiracy minded but I've been involved in the dark cult myself I know who these people are I know what their personality type is I know that there are psychopathic people and I know they wouldn't hesitate for a moment if it serves their agendas to kill any number of human beings that they feel that they need to kill in a psyops ritual to get their agendas put forward so people need to be aware this is real this is so practiced by this dark priests class and these dark occult religionists this is their religion that's their belief system you don't have to believe in it once again you don't need to believe in what these Psychopaths believe they believe in it and they act on it and if we don't understand their belief system we're gonna still see these events take place and play out and think it's all just coincidence and there's nothing to it when in fact these are deliberately orchestrated events during a specific time period to carry out specific agendas that ordinarily they wouldn't be able to push through so this time period that we are in right now is the time period we need to be the most hyper vigilant about false flags and I think that's all really say on that topic for this evening I think I've given enough information to whet people's appetite and let's go to go to the phones and then we'll move on to our second topic for tonight which is psychopathy let's go to Joe in Los Angeles Joe you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark so nice to finally talk to you I've been listening to you for quite a while let me start with thanking you for all the the massive amount of occulted information that you have brought to the light so to speak you you changed me I I definitely use the ancient mystery tradition of Tarot I use it with regular cards and let me tell you 80 weight talks about not using it for ports and curling but it absolutely works to tell the truth it really really does and the symbols you're talking about with this masonry lecture you see it all fits was so when I was researching it further based on your your podcast I use old masonry dictionaries out alchemy dictionaries to get the meanings of the symbolism and it's mind-boggling the amount of and not only how it's all the same with all these traditions but then the synchronicities that begin to occur in your life yes you start to you start to see these things on bumper stickers and like the plates and everything like that hey Joe stay right there I'll let you pick this up on the other side of the break and you can go to your question just hold on and stay with us ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back after this break your listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening let's go back to Joe and Los Angeles Joe you were making a point and then I think we're going to get to a question go right ahead yeah I was just finishing up on this Petare oh how accurate you are about your your information about the Terrell and all the ancient mystery traditions yes as well as veganism it absolutely opens up the body and the mind I can't even tell you how much spirituality is entering into me especially now that we're in fourth density quick comment about your what you're saying the BP oil spill that is it definitely a blood sacrifice the blood of the earth is oil that's where I don't know if a lot of people if it's a lot of people realize that but it is that is the blood of the earth it if somebody put an oil rig on your body and started sucking blood you'd know it in about two seconds so that was a bloodless tool for the earth herself they were attacking the earth goddess herself right there absolutely and if you don't if you people that don't but I could understand not seeing it and in this awakening process but once you hear that and learn that you don't believe that you're you are like what you call the unbe gun because if you cannot see that I mean they're they're trying to kill us nominate us and this earth and and they're doing it a beaut they're doing a beautiful job just think on all the names all the names okay you know you have you have the Port Arthur King Arthur a killing of a king ritual Heaven's Gate Heaven's Gate you know it's an attack on the gates of heaven Columbine the goddess you know Virginia the goddess the BP oil spill was done to the earth with the you know letting forth the Earth's blood you think all of that is just accidental you know the Boston Marathon done at the place where essentially the American Revolution began and these aren't accidental things I mean people want to see coincidence everywhere you know it's not that people want to see conspiracy everywhere we're seeing patterns these are an imaginary patterns folks these are patterns that really exist if you're conscious enough to see them yeah true though no you're dead on as always it's true and it's always this attack on on the innocent the feminine the children yes you know I mean there's there's there's very likely you know I still think the that coach from Pennsylvania I think he was just like a child pedophile runner the the truth is gonna come out about that that pedophilia ring is going to have its tentacles in our in our government in the Vatican Joe Paterno from Penn State absolutely he was part of a bragger way way bigger look look at how quickly he died after that all came out I mean you think that wasn't an accident I mean you think that that was some kind of an accident or coincidence they needed to take him out before that got out there in a real big way was really going on with a pedophile ring that's at that kind of a level absolutely no doubt about it he was part of something way bigger and you know very very low level person on that totem pole but he was just watching it happened and did nothing you know I don't feel bad for that guy at all yeah you know he got exactly what he really deserves so many people say oh what could he have gone he could have done a lot more than what he did he could have grown a set and come forward and done what was right is what he could have done and he didn't do that you know he just watched it would let it go on unchallenged so if you look at it he is your stereotypical secondary psychopath right he's chasing that he's chasing that golden carrot just like all these other butt heads with their BMWs and their high-level jobs everybody thinking they're gonna catch the carrot there you never are going to catch it man they you are gonna be their bitch and that other people don't really don't realize that that's right but you know here's my question work I mean I could sit and talk to you for days and days and days and I'm telling you but here's my question you mentioned in an old podcast I think was actually an old interview about how how there are off-planet dark forces feeding off our fear lit literally eating off our fear eating our fear please tell me your all your overall art story arc and where your head is like you said at the head of the show tell me we're headed in that direction because some of us really are again I mentioned for some of us are there we are so like I talked about being on this earth and not of it then I don't even belong here and as the vibrations continue to increase some of us really some of these light light workers like me we really need to know what what what do you know because I know there's much much more that you can you know of the minuses and I know it might alienate some people but sure and it will it certainly will not everyone is going to be comfortable hearing some of the things I'm going to talk about in coming weeks on this show let's just say it just like that right out in the open okay but I cannot stay silent about this I've prepared the way for long enough okay I've given people a little hint or taste or an outline you could call it in my video cosmic abandonment on my website in the video section but what I'm gonna do in coming week starting tonight if there's time if time allows I'm going to talk about I'm gonna get into an extensive breakdown of this and go into source material that backs this worldview really is what it is it's a view of what happened here in the ancient past that led to the current human condition that's all it really is and see a lot of people won't want to hear it because in their mind they're dedicated that it is impossible it couldn't happen that way because what they don't want to accept or or come to an understanding of is that Earth is not metaphorically a farm it's literally a farm and I've talked about this before and I'm not doing this the other justification people will say why this all can't be true is they'll say oh people take this story and run with it because they're disinfo agents that are what they're really trying to do under the surface is they're trying to annihilate hope in humanity because if we're fighting something that's truly not human in its origin then what a chance do we have to defeat it and you know what my answer to that is we have every chance to defeat it and no it wouldn't be disempowering to talk about it out in the open because it doesn't make a difference if human beings are at the top of this agenda of control if demonic entities from other dimension at the top of this agenda for control if Satan itself in whatever embodied or disembodied form you might want to imagine that for says it doesn't make a difference what is controlling it because the solution is the same to get out of mind control to rise in consciousness and to use the lost word which is no I am NOT your slave and it doesn't make a difference what you do I'm not gonna be complicit with your agenda to enslave myself or others around me the end and when we step into that power of truth game over no matter what entity lies behind the system of control yeah yeah absolutely in and even further I think people they don't realize that we really are not human well we're human in this incarnate but they've allowed people think that this is it and I Got News for you this is one of many you might you might have come back as a completely different entity as an animal as a hammer I mean it doesn't cancer the thing is we are limitless we are we are actually indestructible our souls are indestructible and people don't think people don't realize that complicity of forms and forms of consciousness consciousness is eternal it goes on there is no beginning or end for it that's what we ultimately are at our essence period we are spirit at our very essence this is just an incarnation for experience to be gathered and for us to learn and grow and we can't be tied to identified in matter that's why so many people are accepting the chains of bondage that we're all in because they're so identified with this life they're so identified they're afraid to die if you're gonna be free you have to get over the idea that you are just the flesh and you've got to get over the fear of dying you want to be free you let it all go you have to be willing to take the chance that you might go into another incarnation you know that's when you'll be truly free you know but most of it they're not there yet he's freedom you know you're absolutely right but once one realizes that all of a sudden you realize you are eternal I mean did you look you look back at your mindset before thinking oh what I got a dis I got a hold on this like oh I don't want to die I mean let me tell you you talk about having no no attachment try having no attachment to your life and I Got News for your man I walk around this earth every day loving that I have absolutely no attachment to that life and I Got News for you it is empowering as you would not believe success now I know so thank you so much they've all really really great insights you brought up I appreciate it we'll continue on the other side of this break folks stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we do have some other callers in the queue but I'm going to ask them to just be patient I want to cover some material on psychopathy and its possible origins and then I'm gonna go back to your calls in the second half an hour of this final third hour of the show tonight and hopefully I could take a bunch of questions about psychopathy and get your take on what it's possible origins may be so I've talked about psychopathy pretty extensively on past shows so this is again another somewhat of a review topic but let's break down the word first and foremost and we're working on image number four slide number four on the what on earth is happening comm radio show page or if you're following in the podcast this is podcast number 149 psychopathy if we break down the word it comes from Greek in its origins and it comes from the Greek noun psyche and there it is written in great Greek script and the word psyche or psyche in English means mind okay and the second part of the word p-a-t-h y sy k and then PA th Y the second half of the word comes from the Greek noun pathos pathos means suffering in Greek so we put them together and it means suffering mind or in other words sickness of the mind or suffering of the mind or in other words mental illness that's what psychopathy is and just think about it you know pathology it's the of illness or sickness so we put that together with the psyche it's about the illness or the sickness of the mind that's what psychopathy is at its absolute essence it is pure mental illness and sickness of the psyche really if you go down to it it's sickness of the soul and there are many people who will still to this day insist I still get emails from them you know there's no such thing as psychopathy it's an invented mental illness as are all mental illnesses there's no such thing as a mental illness I mean this is how naive people are these are absolute New Age children I'm sorry I'm sorry let me rephrase that they're new caged children to borrow the term from Cam'ron day and other researchers okay they are children of the new cage movement that haven't grown up that haven't matured that don't want to accept the real that don't want to accept that which is true like I've said before in many past podcasts except that which is or continue to suffer understand and accept truth or get used to the chains folks get used to the chains of bondage in other words in other words respect existence or expect resistance from the universe itself okay respect that which is respect existence or expect resistance from nature itself because that's all you're gonna get if you want to deny that which is and the people that want to believe it's all of a huge bed of roses here on the earth and there's no such thing as mentally ill people I mean you're naive children you're not looking at what is you're looking at what you want to exist what you want the reality to be there are such a thing as mentally ill human beings mental illnesses are real all you need to do is open up your eyes take off the rose-colored glasses and look at the behavior that's out there and you don't think that's a product of psycho of psychological illness well what's what is it the product of so I mean I don't really want a male's like that anymore okay look folks my mind is made up not because I have a belief system because I've done enough study and homework over decades of my life all right I don't you're not gonna convince me something I know exists doesn't exist I've studied it extensively from a perspective of psychology and neuroscience alright not pseudo-sciences okay psychopathy psychopathology of the mind exists and is real get over it get over yourself and your own ego it's it's again you don't want it to exist you don't want to live in that world war well tough tough it's such such a shame isn't it that is the world however so get over yourself okay now no let's just for you know get over the fact that psychopathy exists and let's look at what it actually is because a lot of people are in confusion about what it is they think it's this Hollywood variant of psychopathy a psychopath oh it's got to be a serial killer right it's got to be a total lunatic wielding an axe and going after people at random that's a psychopath know that sighs know that a psychopath could be that that's not what a psychopath has to be like as a matter of fact most Psychopaths are very good at covering up what they are they've become very good actors you know in order to survive they can feign and pretend to be like a normal human being and they gravitate into positions of power and they put on that mask as you see there an image number for this husk this shale this fake human being that's not even a human being it's an animal that looks like a human being puts on the mask and tries to look like a human that's psychopaths really adept that they're very very skilled at doing that and that's why naive people who are really children in their psychological makeup okay and haven't grown up and haven't become adult human beings psychologically and spiritually want to believe there's no such thing because they don't want to accept that there are other intelligent beings walking amongst us that look human but are not human that are animals that walk on two legs but they are not human beings intelligent so-called intelligent creatures they have intellect they don't have real intelligence but their intellectual creatures that walk on two legs bipedal they walk like a human being they have speech they talk like a human being they look just like a human being but they're not a human and I'm not just trying to dehumanize a class of Peete human beings I'm telling you factually definitively they are not a human being what makes a human being a human being is that they are truly sentient and have the capacity to feel a psychopath does not truly have the capacity to feel they are like a computer program that's running which is why this image here an image number four is so great I saw that I did a search for images that represent a psychopath and this is the one that embodies it perfectly it's some sort of a husk a shell a wraith that looks somewhat like a human when it puts the mask on but underneath it's an empty husk or a shell that that barely even resembles a human being it's some sort of a shadow okay some empty degraded husk form that that has the vague semblance of a human but is not a human most certainly and at O we can understand Psychopaths in that regard you're not going to make any progress in overcoming their influence in this world zero get used to the chains of bondage because that's where you're going to be for a long long long long time until you accept that this condition exists that it is real that it is operating around you and that these beings are not human beings they are something other than a human being so let's look at their characteristics these animals that look human they're aggressive callous and cunning they are adept cunning thinkers they have intellect cunning intellect not true intelligence because true intelligence engages the feminine aspect of the psyche which is the intuition and the compassion and the creative aspect of intelligence holistic intelligence comprises both intellect and the creative generative side of the psyche which these beings do not have they only have the intellectual side they have a complete lack a complete absence of conscience and empathy which we talked about earlier no conscience no ability to feel the repercussions of their behavior toward others we'll continue with this list of the characteristics of psychopathy right after this break stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to water on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting talking about the characteristics of psychopaths let's get right back into it there this is slide number five on my images for tonight's show they're aggressive callous and cunning very intellectual creatures but not true holistic intelligent beings holistically intelligent beings they have a complete absence of conscience and empathy they cannot feel the repercussions in their physiology of what they do to others and when I say that I mean it literally can not it's not possible for them to feel empathy as strange as that is for most people who do have that capacity okay there are beings in the universe that that is true for it would be like if you cut off someone's hand then you catalyzed it and sutured it up so they didn't bleed out they would no longer have a hand they would no longer have the capacity to grasp something in that hand in that limb without some piece of artificial technology the capacity would no longer be there that's what a psychopath is like when it comes to the ability to feel they're very adept at manipulating other people especially emotional manipulation real good at getting to people through their emotions not the Psychopaths emotions through them the people they're manipulating through their emotions they can play up to other people's emotions to then manipulate them and get them to do what they want they have a strong willingness to just take whatever they want and do whatever they please and it doesn't make a difference who is hurt or wronged they don't care about right or wrong it's meaningless to them they're meaningless ideas to them that's all right has nothing to do with natural law they don't care that natural law exists they don't care about the repercussions of breaking it they just want to do whatever they want take whatever they want whoever is wrong isn't it's meaningless to them they're an animal it's not a human being folks it's an animal it's a pure animalistic consciousness embodied in human form that's what you have to understand that a psychopath is and get streetwise about this we need to get streetwise about this because these beings are out there among us feeding off of us and you know what people are still in denial of their existence still in denial because they don't want to believe that's the world they live in Psychopaths have a deceptive ability to peer a peer outwardly benevolent and that's because they're really good at feigning normal human emotions they have a deceptive ability to behave in superficially charming wave stop ways to hide purely selfish motives they have a willingness to use intimidation and violence to control others in order to satisfy their own needs they have a willingness to intentionally violate the basic inherent human rights of others again as I said natural law rights are meaningless to these animals they have a complete absence of any sense of guilt or remorse so it doesn't matter who's hurt they're not gonna feel guilt they're not gonna feel remorse they don't have the capacity to feel guilt or remorse it isn't that they don't want to feel it they can't feel it there's a reason because their limbic brain is not doesn't work the same way as a normally functioning human's limbic system in the brain the midbrain the melian brain is broken in a psychopath and there's a reason it's broken which we're going to get to psychopaths have they rationalize their own immoral behavior so rationalization is a big thing oh I'm not really wrong for doing this there there's a reaiiy of a right to do this I can rationalize it come up with a reason that it's okay that I just did that harmful behavior and there attempt to lay blame on other people for their own conduct that's another big characteristic of a psychopath blaming other people when in fact their own behavior was harmful they will outright deny their own wrongdoing so willful denial of truth is a big thing in Psychopaths they have total contempt toward the feelings and desires of their fellow beings what you want a justice truth right nobody violating your natural rights that's meaningless to a psychopath they don't care they don't care you know if that's two words that sum up this whole list don't care that's what a psychopath is a being that does not care doesn't have the capacity to care or feel period they will pathologically lie say anything without any concern for truth in order to advance their own hidden agenda they here's key a key point of their personality trait and character traits and characteristics they have a very cunning manipulative ability to fake to feign normal human emotions and empathy they watch other people and their behaviors and they observe how they behave in certain conditions like when a loved one dies and they'll observe genuine emotional sadness and then they'll mimic it like an actor they will step into that role because they know they're different than other people they know from a very very young age that they're not normal human beings that they're an animal that looks like a human but is not one and so they have developed this very deceptive ability to act to play act you know what watch the TV show Dexter it's a good example of a secondary psychopath who's play-acting and trying to pretend like he feels the same thing thing that a human regular human being feels while Dexter in that series is not a primary psychopath he was created as a secondary psychopath through of at a very young formatic experience that he underwent that doesn't mean a primary psychopathy does not exist there are beings who are born like this and it is a genetic condition that is a result of a deformation a a mechanism that is not working properly in the human genome in our genomic code the code that makes the human species what it is there are things in that code that are not working right that are not functioning right we have anomalies genetic anomalies in our actual genomic code over 4000 genetic anomalies genetic deformations that express as different types of diseases different types of disorders physically and mentally and psychologically so Psychopaths also have a completely distorted sense of the consequences of their actions they don't see the consequences they just act in the moment like an animal they don't look at the long-term consequences so you say psychopaths are destroying the world that they themselves have to live in well that doesn't compute to them it doesn't matter they're living fully in instinct because they're an animal without a true ability to care about what they're doing in the present moment that may affect the future even if it affects their ability to live in the future that's what you have to understand that a psychopath behaves like it's so unfathomable to the normally functioning human being that the mind the soul could be that broken that the the the normal mind often wants to reject it and say my god how could a creature such as such as this exist you're talking about the proverbial vampire the proverbial demon yes exactly now you're getting closer to them to an understanding if you think of it in those terms of what a true psychopath is they have a total failure to accept any personal responsibility for their own socially irresponsible ways they will not accept responsibility so forget trying to say you're responsible for this you caused this you were the causal factor of this doesn't matter they don't care and they have a strong belief that they will never be brought to justice for their criminal behavior totally smug arrogance you'll never beat me you'll never take me down on the top of the pecking order on the top of the food chain I deserve to be in the position that I'm in and I'll be there forever that's what they think that's what they think let me tell you something folks their reign is not gonna last forever what I want to talk about in the next section is the origin of this condition so stay with us [Music] you know today destroys the night-night divide today try to run we have to break on through in our understanding of the truth and what will lie on the other side of that breakthrough is true freedom if we are willing to go all the way in that truth and we're going to start venturing into some pretty uncomfortable areas and psychopathy is one of them but you know what's even more uncomfortable than understanding that psychopathy exists and this is one of the reasons why a lot of people don't want to acknowledge its existence because once you understand that this exists and there's this creature here with us on the earth called the psychopath which I would say possibly makes up a percent I mean not even a percent a portion of a percent of one percent of the population of humanity if that once you understand that that condition exists what you have to do is wrestle with a profound implication and that is why does it exist how was this condition created because if it's here with us there has to be a reason it's here something had to make it something had to create it and put the psychopath here on earth with us so what did that what is the origin of this seemingly insane condition you know yeah these are insane people but I'm saying that the actual idea of it seems crazy and insane to even contemplate that something like this could even exist so those of us who do have normally functioning emotional make up a normally functioning emotional makeup so my next question that I'm going to pose and people you know who call in could take a crack at answering this is what is the origin of psychopathy now I'm gonna look at just four potentials four possibilities because you know from here I'm not gonna claim I absolutely know the truth of this I'm going to put what I feel is the best explanation of this out there for people's consideration to look folks I'm not gonna claim to know the absolute truth when it comes to this I feel that I have an educated understanding of this condition because I've studied deeply into what it is and all of the possibilities regarding why it may exist so from here on forward in many of the next shows that I do we have to understand I'm going to enter the realm of speculation you shouldn't take my word as gospel truth at any time you really shouldn't I've said that from day one the worst thing you could do is believe me on anything you need to do your own due diligence you need to do your own homework you need to do your own research you need to do your own reading and digging you need to apply the Trivium methodology a truth discovery methodology that is based in the scientific methodology to come up with an understanding that is accurate don't just believe anybody when you read other works when you read source works which we'll be getting into on future shows we'll be looking at you know ancient texts okay we'll be looking at interpretations of those ancient texts we'll be looking at synthesis synthesis of all this information I'll be reading from a lot of texts you can't just take everything at face value you have to compare and contrast it you have to look at a whole wide eclectic variety of knowledge and compare and contrast it weed out logical inconsistencies and come to a logical conclusion by processing that then from that available information then maybe we could bring all those pieces to the table and arrive at knowledge and arrive at truth eventually so you know maybe we should call the future shows on what on earth is happening what on earth very well may have occurred you know and that we have to be willing to be open-minded about looking into so that we can come to an understanding about what very well may have occurred here in the ancient past maybe that should be the name for upcoming shows on water on earth is happening because up to this point I've covered things that are fairly provably true you know and I know are taking place I could state I know that they are taking place here I could say I'm making a best educated hypothesis regarding what occurred here that led to the current human condition so again nobody should be taking this is 100% gospel truth you should again you shouldn't be doing that with any of my work no one should be doing that with anybody's work you should always look at it compare and contrast and then come to a conclusion about it after you've processed the information in great depth that having been said let's look at four possible origins for the condition called psychopathy possibility number one and I've heard this from a lot of people who I've posed the question to hey tell me where you think psychopathy came from and people will say it's completely natural this is a natural evolutionary condition you know what people I personally think this is the most dangerous view to take I personally think that this is the most and not to just color this first possibility we have to consider it okay not to just call her it negative and evil right on its face I'm just saying I personally feel that this is the product of a very poisoned worldview when people think I've heard people say I think psychopaths are the alpha humans these are the people who deserve to be in charge and rule the planet I've actually heard people state that that's like saying how I think of myself is that I actually belong in bondage I belong in slit in enslaved chains that's that that's that worldview it's no different it's no different than saying these are the people I believe should be my rulers and slave masters because they have no emotions and no ability to feel so somehow nature made that condition and has allowed these people to rule the roost of humanity through absolute ruthlessness viciousness and immorality and somehow that's a right condition that should continue in nature because my Darwinian religion tells me that that's the quote-unquote natural order well you know what I think of people who think like that I think they are extensive fools who have bought into a religion called Darwinism who believe that they are somehow rightfully slaves on this planet and somehow total absolute lunatics who are mentally ill are somehow in a rightful position of rulership in this world that's mental illness in and of itself ladies and gentlemen so you know that's my view on this position personally but let's just look at what this position states that psychopathy is a natural occurrence in nature it's natural nature made us this way it made a certain subset of humanity this way that's like psychopathy is a naturally occurring phenomenon it's a set of characteristics which developed in humanity or I should have put down developed in a subset of humanity as part of quote I should have wrapped this in quote evolutionary adaptation of our species to certain environmental conditions and you know extreme survival circumstances can create psychopathic tendencies if you're constantly in fight/flight mode and you're you're unable to leave that condition mentally and psychologically you can become a secondary psychopath I'm not really talking about secondary psychopathy in this question where did psy competent come from I'm talking about primary genetic type 1 or primary psychopathy the kind of psychopathy that is created through environmental stressors or conditions is secondary psychopathy which is reversible secondary Psychopaths are normally were normally functioning human beings with the ability to feel and empathize at some past point in their lives and then they lost that due to a traumatic circumstance which they were unable to overcome or escape ok so prolonged fight or flight conditions can create secondary Psychopaths so you could look at it as did prolonged survival circumstances create a subset of psychopathic people the reason I don't think that's the even though yes that's possible okay is even after prolonged set of survival conditions is in effect and it may be it may no longer be in effect there are still people born with primary psychopathy genetic psychopathy so that's why I don't personally think that this explanation or possibility holds much water there are people who may agree with it and that's fine I'm not going to tell you you must agree with me but I don't believe if you apply Occam's razor in a sense to this hypothesis this possibility number one that it holds up personally that's my take ok plus I don't see that as a true evolutionary adaptation I think true evolution means we're going toward a higher form of existence in consciousness and true evolution means we're moving into a more moral place in our being in our consciousness not a less moral one which is what a psychopath certainly is so people should look at these as the alpha humans they should look at them as the absolute last in line when it comes to the evolutionary development of humanity they are they are the ones that are leftovers if anything from a prior quote-unquote evolutionary lineage okay this is the lowest form of evolutionary life on the totem pole of human form because it is absolutely not a true human being it is something that lacks the genuine characteristics of a real human being which is why I don't accept possibility number one personally once again I'm throwing it out there as a potential okay and people should seriously entertain it as a notion and really think about it absolutely again I have done that process of taking this in and processing it and really deeply thinking about all the possibilities when it comes to this possibility number one that psychopathy is a naturally occurring phenomenon and it is not it was an evolutionary quote-unquote adaptation and I personally reject that as the answer to the reason that psychopathy primary psychopathy so let's look at this second third and fourth possibilities for Psychopaths these existence in our world when we come back after this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone the final segment of what on earth is happening here this evening on Republic Broadcasting I'm gonna just briefly briefly outline these other three possibilities and then I'm gonna try to take a few phone calls so as not to leave the callers hanging I know I wanted to get more calls in but I'll go over these possibilities next week as well as a review before I get into some new material possibility number two for the possible origins of psychopathy and humanity it was created by God God did it and Psychopaths were put here on the earth alongside human beings as some form of punishment to torment human beings for reasons unknown the creator of the universe just made this absolute condition of mental illness and lunacy and placed these animals here with us to torment us and eat us and you know keep us as their slaves somehow as some form of punishment for something we don't even understand that we did I see this also is a very dark worldview as a poison worldview as a dangerous position to take because it leads one to believe that it's all just predetermined and since God did it there's nothing you could do to fight it if anything is disempowering it's that worldview I also don't take this position I look at the two final possibilities that I'm going to propose as really the only sensible or possible ones and that leads us to possibility number three on slide number eight so we went through slide six and seven as the first two possibilities slide number eight possibility number three human beings did this to ourselves we created this condition in humanity because in our ancient past we may have a we may have arrived at a culture a civilization of high technology at some point in our ancient past where we developed genetic technology and we performed a form of genetic manipulation upon ourselves or a subset of our species in an attempt to somehow create new capab in our species or improve upon our species but in our in our inaccuracy in our genetic manipulation we inadvertently created certain conditions in the human genome and psychopathy was one of them so we inadvertently created it ourselves now that's if you believe the world view that humanity was once a very high civilization but it kind of like you know forged its own path and was in control of its own destiny that's not my particular worldview or how I see the ancient past having played out and I'm gonna be getting into why I don't think that this is the case and why the fourth possibility is the one that I most subscribe to for the actual origin of this condition and that leads us to slide number nine that it's possibility number four that something else did this to us something other than humanity in other words something that was non-human regardless of what you think that may be or what its nature is I'm not going to sit here and argue and debate over the nature of what that thing was that non-human form of intelligence but essentially this possibility could be described like this some other form of intelligence that is decidedly not human created the condition of psychopathy within a subset at least a subset of humanity of human beings either deliberately or inadvertently through some form of genetic modification or a manipulation and to me this makes the most sense and I noticed some people they'll say that makes the least bit of sense to them because they won't want to wrestle with the implication of non-human entities having been here upon the earth with us in the ancient past or even possibly still being among us in the modern day in the current day because they don't want to live in that world they don't want to even concede the possibility that that could be possible yet many many many ancient texts talk about this scenario in extensive detail and yet scientism and modern interpretations of these texts claim that these are just mythological stories told by crazy people in the ancient world trying to entertain themselves you know then I guess people think of archivists of information I consider myself an archivist of information now in the modern day think about how relatively easy that is to do to preserve an archive data datasets we have digital access we have access to technology and machines that make that archiving process easy I offer an archive drive it's called an arc for short amazing repository of knowledge one terabyte of information on every topic you could possibly imagine Under the Sun okay to research and study you don't even have to search the internet it's all right there on onedrive really important material but but you know the ease at which that can even be done in the modern day think about our ancient ancestors the difficulty that they had in preserving knowledge the lens that they had to go and then sets of dark the dark priests class and the controllers that they were up against to try to take them out would murder them for attempting to spread this information and in that time period it was a direct risk to your life to your physical life back then we have it easy in comparison to spread this knowledge to do the great work in comparison to our ancestors who were attempting to do this work to enlighten their fellow brothers and sisters we have it simple so think about the level of difficulty they would have to go through to preserve this with nothing but ancient so-called technologies non technological civilization you know different forms of ancient writing pressing forms into tablets into clay writing down things on Pyrus with Reed on huge Scrolls I mean you know we its cake now in comparison we could throw it on digital devices that are mobile take it everywhere you could have a liar of the library sitting right here in my hand a tablet six thousand books on a tablet our ancestors would weep if they knew we had it that easy compared to what they had to do so why would they have just told random stories they were meticulously trying to preserve an account of history as far as I'm concerned and we'll be getting into those histories in later weeks on this show starting next week let's go to your calls for the last few minutes I know I didn't allow a lot of time I apologize for that let's talk to ganzalo and Toronto guns all your live on what on earth is happening are you with am i coming through clearly yes there you go we don't have a lot of time um okay um I just like say thanks for the show first of all true and my question to you would be in terms of psychopathy when did you come across it because funnily enough I see even some musicians and other people integrating their encounters with Psychopaths and pushing it off in their art yeah I've probably been studying it for the greater part of twenty years of my life now so I'm I've been aware of it from for the large larger part of two decades and have studied it in different capacities from a spiritual perspective from you know scientific intellectual perspective in the sense of psychology and neuroscience etc and also looking at its origins or attempting to delve into the explanation for its origins over probably the last decade of my life so it's been a long journey a long study for me and most people haven't even begun a study of this most people are not maybe not most but many many many people are still in denial of its existence let alone having started at an actual rigorous study of it and that needs to change we need to make more people aware that this is something that we really need to become aware of and in depth to understand these beings were all around us you know there's not as many of them as there are good people most certainly but they are out there and they're in positions of power psychopaths weasel their way into positions of power in this world we prop them up we're the ones who prop them up I hope that answers your question let's see if we could squeeze one more call win let's go to Tyler and Tennessee you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Hey sir I don't know what your name is this first time I've listened to you I'm mark passio my websites what on earth is happening dot-com doing a show here every Saturday night 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern and Mark I am an army analyst and everything like that I usually listen during the day but some for some reason never listen to you tonight and I was compelled to call I want to I'm a Scorpio my birth date October 28th and I I just wanted to relay to you a dream that I had I'll tell you what you call into the next show we're out of time unfortunately calling next week I'll put you right through you could tell me about that dream that's all the time we have for this episode folks we'll see you right here next week thanks for listening [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #150

Topics: *Origins of Psychopathy, Non-Human Intelligence, the Importance of Human Origins, Order-Following As The Greatest Evil, How Dark Occultists insulate themselves from Natural Law Consequences, The Predator Mind-Set, how Poisoned Worldview maintains the state of Human Slavery, what it means to do The Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday april 5th 2014 this show is live right here on republic broadcasting every saturday evening from 10 p.m to 1 a.m eastern time that's 9 p.m to midnight central we have a great show lined up for you here today i'm going to be continuing to discuss the possible origins of psychopathy on the show tonight and what we're really going to be doing is going to the phones to get people's opinions on the possible origins of where psychopathy came from within humanity i'm really interested in hearing from people because it's a very interesting dynamic you know when you get into people's minds and you ask them about what caused this where did this come from where do you think this came into being from it tells you a lot about where the human mindset is at so i'd like to try to put my finger on that pulse tonight and in doing so let me give the call in number right off the bat you can call in throughout the show to give me your take on what the possible origin of psychopathy the condition of a human being a subset of human beings having the in ability lacking the actual capacity to feel emotions in the physiology to feel the repercussions of what they do through their behaviors to another living being so the call in number to join us here on what on earth is happening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call-in number eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three all right i did that so um i have a couple of quick event announcements and um i i wanna uh let people know i'll be uh doing three radio appearances this week the first will be on alchemy radio with stevie gibbons that is monday april 7 2014 that's from 10 a.m to noon eastern time the website to listen in live on uh that show is alchemyradio.net i will be on cancel the cabal with stephen roberts this is part of people's internet radio you could check that out at peoplesinternetradio.com i'll be on that show on wednesday april 9th from 7 p.m to 9 00 p.m wednesday april 9 7 to 9 cancel the cabal peoples internetradio.com and of course i'll be on down the rabbit hole with popeye great show on the truth frequency network uh truthfrequencyradio.com you can also check out popeye's site i'll be on uh down the rabbit hole with popeye federal jack.com on friday april 11th from 10 pm to midnight eastern time the truth freedom prosperity screening and discussion night will be taking place on the third thursday of every month at the guerin recreation center that's at 1600 jackson street in philadelphia that is taking place thursday april 17th at seven o'clock p.m thursday april 17th 7 o'clock p.m this month we're going to be showing the documentary film i am fish head i am fish head is a documentary about psychopathy about the condition of psychopathy about what it actually is how prevalent it is in society and most of all how human beings allow this condition to continue unchecked because one many of them don't know anything about it and two they won't stand up for their rights and actually do something about it and take right action when it comes to standing up against psychopaths especially the ones that are controlling our society so that's the event announcements i have for tonight also there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening dot com website uh if you feel that you've gained uh value from the information up on that site and through the radio show and podcast feel free to make a voluntary donation through the donate button on the left hand side of the page uh images for today's show again i always uh usually prepare slides for the show today i only have one it's a light day is regarding uh images that are posted because um again i'm not really gonna introduce a whole lot of new material uh i'm going to basically review uh some things that we've already talked about regarding psychopathy and again i really want to hear people's take on the origins of this condition it's i i feel that's very important because it's a question that is very rarely ever asked how many people are even looking at the causal factor or the origin of this condition where did it come from what put it here with us you know did it develop over time is it something that's natural you know is it something that uh is highly unnatural and uh something uh did this put us in this condition deliberately or possibly inadvertently by accident um you know it you never hear people talking about that because to acknowledge that psychopathy even exists and to understand it you then have to go to that implication where did it come from that's the that's a lot of the reason why a lot of people don't even want to acknowledge it exists i still get emails i told people this last week i tell people this when i'm interviewed on other shows i still get emails from people trying to convince me that psychopaths don't exist at all that there's no such thing as this condition that it's an invented condition you know and and psychiatrists want to make this up so that they could put people on drugs on psychotropic drugs and i realize yeah do a lot of psychologists and psych psychiatrists want to do that absolutely there's no question in my mind that uh there's a lot of invented mental conditions so that they could put people on expensive drugs psychopathy is not one of them ladies and gentlemen and the reason i know that is because i worked with a lot of psychopaths in my past if you're around people like this and you know definitively that they have this condition after understanding a description of it i don't need anybody trying to convince me that this isn't real okay i know it definitively from first-hand experience out around these individuals all right and i'm i'm telling you it isn't just that they became that way over time many of them are just are like that and this is a really great book to read on this whole topic is the sociopath next door by dr martha stout maybe i'll post a link to it in the uh in the podcast uh by the way this is podcast number 150 for what on earth is happening a little bit of a milestone the 150th episode tonight um but uh to go back to what led me into this is uh uh again there's not gonna be a whole lot of uh brand new material for for in-depth study and new material as far as that's concerned tonight i really want to get my your take on the origins of psychopathy and there is one image that goes along with the show tonight it's up on the radio show page or posted with the podcast again this is podcast 150. and it's essentially all of the different possibilities for the origins of psychopathy what i'd like to hear is if anybody has any additional possibilities so we'll go to your calls throughout the show you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us um welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com before we go to the phones i just also i want to briefly mention uh we are in the middle of the uh season of the year known as the season of sacrifice i broke it down last week on this show and um uh lo and behold during the week we had a mass shooting in the middle of the season i think actually toward the beginning of the season of sacrifice um clearly a false flag clearly another uh justification for gun control and the further shutdown of an already closed society uh and i just wanted to mention i mean you look at some of the numerology involved the last four fort hood shooting nine killed and they uh they rounded it out real nicely this time four more killed for a total of 13 between the two you know they they love their little number jabs and and and uh you know little games that they play as far as numbers are concerned don't they but um uh just expect more things like this as this 40-day time period unfolds and i wouldn't be you know uh letting down your guard just yet because uh usually around april 20th they have some big things uh in the works april 19th and 20th and then around may first is another big time of the year to watch for uh blood rituals so um just uh you know just talking about it last week and then it happens right right there very shortly thereafter so um i i the the the phones are open for anything anybody wants to talk about actually i i'd prefer to hear about what you think the possible origins of psychopathy are but that we're not limited to that if you want to call in and ask questions about anything i've covered it's fair game so the call-in number to join us 800-313-9443 once again 800-313-9443 to join us on what on earth is happening let's go right to the phones uh bob from cincinnati my friend you are live on what on earth is happening welcome you were too kind thank you mark mark congratulations on 150 episodes this is a great milestone and it was such a pleasure to see you and barb and the other oh bob did we lose you there we did oh bob call right back in producer will put you back through all right call back in bob great to hear from bob from cincinnati it looks like he had some phone problems there uh hopefully we can get him back on uh let's go to uh rafael in indiana raphael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark nice to speak to you finally um just want to say uh thanks for everything you've been doing and keep up the great work thank you um i have a question sure i'm kind of like being kind of torn and trying to figure out what i'm actually trying to i guess distinguish between um our fronting fathers because you know it seems like they took us out of the old the old order and brought us into like the new world order and that's why i'm getting confused as far as like you know what their real purpose was because some of the founding fathers were freemasons but yet some of them you know try to separate from the old world order so that's you know they kind of want to get your insight on that yeah i've talked about this briefly before um i think there were different factions of the quote founding fathers in this country and some of them were indeed what i would consider light freemasons and were working toward true freedom and were really trying to separate from the crown and trying to uh start a life here uh that was uh unfettered by the psychopathic rule of the old world however they didn't go far enough in their understanding of what true freedom entails um many of them didn't apply that to everyone and uh that came through in their allowing to uh of setting up of institutions such as african american slavery in this country uh that we you know from slaves being brought over from uh africa specifically the ivory coast uh and to allow that to continue unchecked as an institution here in america for you know well over the first hundred years after its founding and uh it's just really an unacceptable uh it was an unacceptable state of affairs it's halfway understanding can't accomplish any modicum of real freedom you know we need to go all the way in our understanding and that's not to say that a lot of the founding fathers didn't have an a good understanding of what real freedom is i mean if you really look at thomas paine he was probably the most enlightened among them and that's why i believe he is highly de-emphasized in the study of the origins of america today because of the people in positions of power and who are writing history now they don't want people to look into thomas paine they don't want people to understand he was an anarchist he was against all forms of any kind of a false religion that holds you back from truth from hold you back from an understanding of morality and natural law so i think while uh specifically a lot of the the founders that were in the northern states had a better understanding if you look at um the uh declaration of independence and how it even was voted upon uh the southern states blocked it because thomas jefferson who yes was a slave owner in uh you know the state of virginia he had already made a verbal contract with uh the slaves that were living on his land to release them from uh their their bonds and uh you know regardless of what this the south was going to do so he deplored the practice to begin with but um it was an institutional way of life in the south and many people just you know that's how they were raised so he took it up and then obviously was ready to set it down and and set it aside and said no this if we want to be free we can't do this to other beings so um he um uh had a a decent understanding and was prepared to do what was necessary to cease that practice uh but um if you look at the the uh southern state representatives during the continental congress they um uh refused and went and they looked at the anti-slavery laws in the declaration of anti-slavery clauses i should say in the declaration of independence and they all were all prepared to to walk out of the uh ratification of the declaration in mass and say we're not going to get behind this we're not going to sign it and it's going to die in committee right here unless you take these clauses out and eventually franklin and adams uh you know uh persuaded jefferson and said we have to fight one battle at a time let's go for independence first and you know we'll we'll uh you know fight this battle you know when we come to it but if we don't get their support the support from the rich states in the south now uh we're not going to have any new new country to uh you know try to set up uh some kind of system of freedom in uh i i feel that that this was the dichotomy that was going on people understood freedom at many different levels and they weren't fully enlightened so i don't take the approach that oh they were all just working toward the crown to try to set up some new slave colony here many of them really wanted true freedom but didn't have a perfect understanding of what it meant to be enlightened or what freedom really meant truly so that's my take on on the founders it's it's uh something that can't be explained in a simple way it's a complex interaction between a whole lot of human beings just like what's taking place today in this country not everybody is has an all the way understanding it's the same dynamic and it's perfect as you said a lot of people are in that child mode where they a lot of a lot of people i talk to they think that uh you know they'll call and say all the founding fathers and a lot of them were christians and this and that and they based this on contrary you know christianity and and it's actually you know totally the opposite they wanted to get rid of you know separate from the old church and old religion so to speak and just start a new you know but i think i think they all had different i think they all had different philosophical and religious beliefs there were christians among the founding fathers there were esoteric christians among the founding fathers there were deists among the founding fathers there were atheists among them there there were also um you know people who uh certain of them uh had an esoteric understanding of mystery traditions like freemasonry or rosicrucianism so it's not a simple dynamic that's one thing it's a complicated dynamic that was taking place there stay with us everyone we'll be right back there's a cool silence that we don't dare speak there's a wall between us that there's nothing wrong there's a code of silence and it can't go wrong welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio oh bob from cincinnati i was looking forward to hearing his call but unfortunately he uh had some phone problems it was great seeing bob out in asheville north carolina came out actually introduced me as part of my new age bs revisited presentation so uh bob uh keep trying to call back in we'll see if we can get you back on the line let's uh i want to thank rafael in indiana for his uh great question uh regarding you know the nature of the founding fathers what they were really attempting to do and you know ultimately uh failed and i'd have have to admit that it's not to say that a new uh incarnation of the dynamic spirit that uh was uh the original driving force behind this country is impossible to revive but uh because they did not really effectively morally educate the entirety of the population and really communicate those values such in depth to people uh you know this country has fallen into tyranny within a 200 less than 200 year period really probably within less than 100 years actually um so uh you know it's a complicated dynamic like i said and you have to study it from many angles and realize that there were many different agendas at work it is not one thing going on were there agents of the crown operating here absolutely i personally think alexander hamilton was one of them were there really good uh men who were involved in freemasonry who are working toward the uplift and betterment of this country and its people yes believe that as well that's absolutely the case so it's not just one thing uh going on there and people who look at it from a uh unidimensional perspective oh they were masons and so they were bad don't understand what was happening in in this country at that time period in history and nor certainly do nor certainly do they understand anything about what real freemasonry is if they try to just group anybody that uh studies it or um you know tries to convey its teachings uh as as all bad so um let's uh go to another caller let's go to melinda in ecuador melinda you're live on what on earth is happening welcome thank you um i wanted to say thank you mark for for who you are and for sharing some great wisdom to humanity in regards to the real truth and a truth based on your direct experience instead of something you learn from somebody else in an educational institution or website it's one of the key elements in changing the world is being aware of direct experience and the knowing instead of a belief system right and um so a little nervous i've never spoken on a radio show but i i am have direct experience with some of the elements that are functioning that are affecting this planet in a negative way and you're speaking about psychopathy and what i'm becoming aware of is that there's a force that is trying to destroy humanity and um i like i believe that they're reptilians in nature and that they're trying to take over humanity and destroy it through division and also through false education so i wanted to hear your comments on that and and uh that's pretty much it i think yeah i'm going to be getting into the possibility of interventionist of aspect of human origins okay and what that means is that the traditional story that we get from archaeologists and anthropologists and biologists and you know uh p people who uh propagate the darwinian worldview um may not be the whole story there may be something else that has been going on here in the ancient past and really led to the condition that humanity finds itself in now and that's why i'm so focused on this uh the answer to this question of what is the possible origins of the condition of psychopathy because if you look at the rest of nature you know it doesn't really fit in it's something that is an anomaly it's you don't see it in really other species you don't see this level of imbalance in the natural world which is why to me if you look at the one slide for tonight's show on the what on earth is happening.com radio page or with the podcast for today um possibility number one that it is just natural nature caused this condition nature caused psychopathy and as a result led to the current human condition of us being ruled by psychopaths doesn't really hold much water a lot of people will look at this and they'll say this is the most plausible condition uh possibility this is the one that occam's razor applies to that it's the simplest that it's just a naturally occurring phenomenon that it's just a set of characteristics that somehow developed over time within a you know percentage of humanity and this was just some sort of an adaptation that human beings underwent you know uh uh maybe environmental conditions drove it etc to me that makes the least amount of sense when you really look at it in its totality and when you uh you know try to come to an understanding of what led to this condition um you have to look in all the possible places you have to say well if it wasn't a naturally occurring phenomenon or some people may think it was uh you know is this just something that was voiced it upon us that was done to us directly and then you have a bunch of possibilities well that could mean it's just this is the way god wanted it you know if you even believe in god you know do would a creator of the universe be so twisted himself herself itself to say i'm going to create this horrific condition here and just leave it here with this species just because what he doesn't like us it doesn't like us um it just wanted to torment us for some strange unknown purpose you know that that's where god gets this the force of creation gets its jollies from well to me that doesn't make any sense either i think those two possibilities one and two make very little bit of sense in my world view and again that's what this will really i think a discussion of this will will show people like what is your world view do you believe nature does things like this do you believe god does things like this do you believe we do things like this or do you believe possibly that some other form of intelligence does things like this and it's not human nature to do something like this you know possibility three from last week was we did this to ourselves we arrived at some technological civilization in our ancient past and you know we thought we were the kings of the universe and we started tinkering with our own genetic code and inadvertently created this condition in the process i'm not ruling that out i'm i'm saying that's also a possibility i'm not saying that's you know uh couldn't be one of the things one of the things that led to this condition perhaps it is um but to me the thing that makes the most sense is that this is something that was done to us to us as part of our origins as part of the conditions that led to our creation as a species and i don't mean our creation as a species by the god of creation and that opens a whole big can of worms that puts people in a fear-based mind mindset often because we're talking about the unknown and then many people will say well you're going to talk about the current human condition being the result of something that a non-human intelligence did to the human species that's a disempowering thing to put out there for people well the truth is never disempowering if that were the truth i'm not saying it absolutely is i'm saying if it were the truth i think it's a possibility but uh if it were the truth would you not want to know that and be in a position of knowledge knowledge is always going to create empowerment only ignorance creates disempowerment so people i hear people who will say i won't even entertain that notion because it's somehow disempowering and fear-based because if people think they're up against something that's not them it's a different species altogether then they shut down completely and they don't want to get involved because they think there's nothing they can do about it and i tell people can you please point to me the place where i ever said ever ever ever there is nothing we can do about our condition because you will never find it you'll never find that in any record of anything i've ever stated the only thing i've said that there's nothing we can can do anything about is the existence of natural law because those are the boundary conditions of the 3d universe they're the boundary conditions of the creation itself and those laws are in place and there is nothing we can do about that except understand that they're in place understand how they work and then choose whether to live in harmony with them or not so we'll go back to the phones on the other side of this break plenty of callers in queue bring whatever questions you have if you want to give your take on the origins of psychopathy that's also welcome we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere um welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com so let's uh continue to go to the phone lines uh fred in georgia you're live on what on earth is happening dot com uh on what on earth is happening welcome hey thanks mark how are you doing i'm doing well uh good i am calling you because i have uh feet on the ground in the trenches with causality known experience with psychopathy okay go right ahead have you ever heard of something called reactive attachment disorder no okay reactive attachment disorder is very common when you adopt kids from eastern european countries and it's because they grew up in orphanages there's a movie that you should find and seek out that we'll explain it to you i think in pictures more than my words could tell you it's called the border b-o-a-r-d-r okay okay uh and what happens essentially wait before i forget before i go into this um i would like if you can i've heard you mentioned it a couple of times to do a show on the original christianity yeah i've essentially done that show already with uh bob from cincinnati on occult empire uh i uh we did an entire show on occult empire on the rosicrucian tradition which is esoteric christianity uh that goes back to the gnostic tradition and the original uh christian tradition in the in the middle east and the turn of the first century uh but it's essentially the same tradition uh one is just the western esoteric variant of that tradition but are you specifically referring to gnosticism or the essene tradition well i think that's probably kind of what i'm referring to because i want to find the original and um yeah if it's in the podcast i'm only up to like 59 now so i would say every real mystery tradition school of thought is teaching that tradition regardless of where its origin is what time period of the world if you want to talk about real christianity it predates the the birth of christ in biblical terms uh that tradition was was still being taught thousands of years before christ was ever born as jesus you know um whether you believe in that as a historical personage or not or you think it's an astro theological allegory is not the point the point is that that tradition the actual gnosis the knowledge of natural law and the knowledge of the way to actually be in the world is the original christian tradition regardless of what other name you want to call it uh true esoteric kabbalah is that tradition true esoteric freemasonry is that tradition true esoteric rosicrucianism is that tradition the tarot tradition of the ancient world is that tradition they were all teaching the same essential elements regarding life regarding the nature of consciousness and regarding natural law and they were they were they were just different systems of correspondences and symbols and uh you know word systems uh t of just teaching people through parable through allegory etc they were just different ways of expressing the same overarching concepts that this tradition's been around since time immemorial it's been here for as long as humanity has been here uh that knowledge really can never be erased and can never be destroyed it can only be um basically uh darkened over you know you could cover it up for a time you know like you could cover somebody's body with a thick blanket or cloth and you know prevent them from seeing what's on the other side of that veil but you what's on the other side is always going to be there you know and it's just a matter of time until we remove the things that have veiled our sight and we'll be able to see and understand uh that those teachings for what they really are and understand they've always been here so uh really if you if you want to get down to it i've really already talked about this in past shows if you want to go back to the shows on kabbalah or freemasonry or you know the show that i did with bob from cincinnati on his show uh occult empire on rosicrucianism they all touch on what i consider to be the true original esoteric tradition it's all one tradition really if you ask me well and that's the feeling i get and and i'm comforted when you say that because um yes that that is the definite feeling when i'm listening to all this stuff so i'll go on to uh the next request i have for you then i'll go into my psychopathy thing um if you can't get jay back on to talk more about um how to help people with psychopathy because um the kids that come from these russian orphanages i think are a clue yes and what you're talking about there fred is secondary psychopathy because they're not psychopaths necessarily from birth this is happening because of the conditions that they're in at a very young age and that's it there's a big difference we have to delineate that difference certainly between primary and secondary psychopathy so those individuals i do believe can be helped without any question without any doubt in my mind secondary psychopathy is reversible with a lot of work with a lot of attention with a lot of care it is reversible primary psychopathy on the other hand is a totally different story and i should have placed in my slide ladies and gentlemen this is a kind of an oversight on my part but i'm assuming that people know what i mean when i'm talking about the origins of psychopathy i mean the origins of primary psychopathy or what's been called genetic psychopathy or psychopathy from birth as a condition as a condition in the human genome that is a defect in the human genome i'm not talking about psychopathy that is generated or brought on by traumatic conditions whether early on in life or later in life so that i should qualify that and perhaps even change the slide and say the possible origins of primary psychopathy and humanity uh the the form that fred here is talking about ladies and gentlemen is uh secondary psychopathy that is is taken on through traumatic circumstance in life and then the emotions get numbed out of the individual and this can happen at a young age so um i absolutely think that's a great idea i think jay has a jay parker who you're speaking of has a lot of great uh techniques for that i've talked about some techniques that can help to balance the mind ultimately you really have to have a lot of people in a caring environment working on that individual that's really what it's going to take one person's not going to do it one just kind of knowledge or techniques not going to do it it's going to take a multifaceted approach from multiple individuals who deeply care and that's what we're really up against ladies and gentlemen we're up against that that's our work that that work that that fred here is talking about to help reverse the condition of a secondary psychopath in in early life that's really our work all the people out there who are still asleep you know they're in this condition of not caring and it mimics secondary psychopathy and they don't care and they don't have knowledge and it's it's our work we have to come together as people who are knowledgeable as people who do know what's going on as people who do care and make that be something that is an infectious energy that propagates to to these people we can't do it one but one on one it doesn't work that way you've heard the adage that like you have to hear something seven different times from seven times from at least seven different people for to even become part of your uh world view that you will even entertain that you will even consider as a possibility let alone understanding and looking into it for yourself and then going you know to uh acquire knowledge about it and understand that it may be true um this is the great work this is the work that i keep talking about that really is ours to do we have to come together and team up on people you know forget about one person trying to convince one other person you're not going to get very far that way just like one person working on one psychopath they're not going to get very far it's going to be very arduous difficult painstaking work that's going to take all the life energy out of that person believe me we need to team up on people we need to bring people information in numbers all at the same time when they hear it from multiple different people then they're going to start saying hey there's something to this they hear from one person it makes that very easy to dismiss that's how the mind works unfortunately that's how we consider the source for a varas for veracity or truthfulness of information unfortunately we say what's my initial impressive impression of this person oh it's not it's not that i totally trust them well then what they're saying can't be true you know we'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay tuned don't never freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening into the second hour of the show this evening uh fred in georgia you had uh uh wanted to uh wrap up your uh comments and uh insights and now we'll move on to some other calls so uh you could finish up go right ahead i will thanks mark first off let me tell you that um your information i think is helping me help my son because he is the secondary psychopathy i think uh by the virtue of being reactive attachment disorder um and natural law is a good rule to be able to explain to him sure and and also the the causal factor of that condition you're probably well aware is the that parental abandonment issue that lies underneath you know it is and and i think based on what i've heard from you it's the destruction of the feminine pillar of care like there's a lack of empathy yeah right and uh it's interesting because i don't know if this has any anything to do with that but he was tested for iq and he's at 98 right his intelligence i'm sorry his intellect he had no problem with the intellect right right his intellect is very high and and he's he's a sweet kid but he's completed his activity and um and you were talking about secondary and primary psychopathy have you ever seen the movie um the uh green lantern i did yes that that is entirely about care the generative principle the green energy the hard energy and they liken it to will because the will is driven by true care you know so that's what that's the force they call that in that movie great movie actually it is you remember the the primary villain wants to make everyone else ugly right right and you know i i i propose to you perhaps the dark occultists being psychopaths themselves want to propagate to capitalism of course if you look at the general trends in society um two parents working uh no close attachment um it really generates this kind of psychology it's atomization it's it's uh basically driving a wedge between everybody in society creating a world whose where the value system is about dog eat dog you know and atomizing people so that they never really come together in in a focused way in a caring way you know that that's what their all their rituals are about the cremation of care ritual is about the destruction of that feminine force that energy of care you know because they know care is what generates our entire reality what we care enough to put our attention on and then put our willpower behind is what gets manifested that's th that's the law of creation that's the law of attraction the real one you know so uh very very powerful insights i'm glad you really understand what they're really trying to do fred because uh many people never come to that understanding and uh they are trying to propagate this disease absolutely they want people to be like them and uh we have to fight that and and you fight that by caring enough and i wish you all the best with your son and i want to thank you for your call and uh i think it can be done it you you're obviously going to have to work on it very very in a very focused way with a lot of other people i i would my best advice in a situation like that i'm not going to just tell you exactly how to do it because there's so many different approaches but my best advice is don't try to take all that onto your own shoulders by yourself work with other people with this individual that you're talking about that you're trying to build up out of that condition the more people who understand the condition and are helping you to do it with willpower i think the better success rate that you'll have the better success you're going to have with with that uh endeavor so all my best to you uh bob from cincinnati back in the queue bob welcome back to what on earth is happening sorry you got cut off last time oh thank thank you mark and and uh i'm so glad i got back through um i missed the last portion of the show and i'll have to go back and check it out but uh thank you once again for your voice from all of us out here on 150 episodes it is a it is such an honor to speak to you again on your relaunch show here on republic broadcasting what on earth has happened definitely and bob it was great hanging out with you in north carolina we had a really great time after the new age bs and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited seminar that i gave there in asheville we all hung out had a nice meal uh talked until about midnight that that evening and uh just really all got together and had a great time and share a lot of great ideas so it was a great great to see you there and and your wife was there as well and it was just an all-around great time thank you yes it was and uh um i've recently put up a few shows some commentaries i've i've posted your um natural law real law of attraction in new haven connecticut yale lecture um as four parts for occult empire but i i did a little intro and i spoke about how it was such a pleasure and how i had to elbow three or four people just to get near you at that after party uh mark entered mark entertained us entertained our questions it was a one-on-one session over a couple of brews with mark cassio that's right i wouldn't have passed i wouldn't have passed that up for uh uh dinner with the uh the uh top of the the food chain mark uh at the at their new york finery but but uh but thank you for taking my call it was such a wonderful time um freeman fly was there she came up from south carolina freeman and jamie they were both there i mean it was it was just awesome afterward because again you could relax with the formalities of a formal presentation and just relate to people as an individual and as friends you know as people who are all trying to do get the same thing accomplished so that was probably my favorite part of the whole evening and uh the whole weekend and like i was saying before we i i feel that there were teachers who were there there were people who are teaching this information not just coming and hearing about it and learning about it themselves they're at the point where they're getting ready to transition and start teaching this information and that's what gave me a lot of hope at the asheville seminar i think it was uh really great and rejuvenating uh you know for me to see that amongst the people who attended and uh as i told people last week i did recover the audio the audio sounds good it wasn't audio recorded at the computer on the stage but it was recorded through a microphone through the air but it was good quality a good quality recorder obviously and i am working on the video as we speak uh so that should be forthcoming within hopefully a couple of weeks at the most uh my video editing skills are not the uh the sharpest or the fastest but i i you know uh charge my way through it and i'll get a decent video out there uh within a reasonable amount of time so look for that at least within the next month yes our our good new friend steve from florida saved the day yes he did and uh what a great person he's going to be a teacher of this information he already really is i mean what a great guy you know uh you could just tell by talking to him how genuine he was and that's the same dynamic i got from everybody there they're they're they're not only hungry for this information they're hungry to start presenting it to other people that's what we need more of absolutely yes more more voices out there uh just doing whatever they can uh posting a blog uh on one of the blog blogspot or wordpress.com uh going on to the radio shows uh like uh my blog talk of course is my venue uh but there's talk shoot everybody guys get out there uh get your voices out there uh speak natural law as you know it uh it is worthwhile uh mark uh any determination on these psychopaths what uh what's driving uh the the psychopath well like i was saying they they want everybody to be as miserable as they are uh you know there's a great carlos castaneda quote regardless of what anyone thinks of of castaneda you know because he put out allegories as kind of like you know real life stories uh but uh i personally really like his work and i think it's the the underlying philosophical messages in the work that are important not what the actual condition was this is where people always get hung up you know what you know was he really there with this guy was he a real guy is he making it up folks he's putting the uh philosophical understanding into an allegorical work of fiction and there's nothing wrong with doing that okay uh you could get all on his case because he may have passed it off as an actual series of events but you know whatever it does the work stand on its own for the value it's trying to teach people i feel that it does and he talks about the predator mindset the don juan character talks about maybe i'll try to find that during one of the breaks and read it to people because it's all about the the condition of psychopathy and how these controllers try to propagate it bob great to hear from you thanks so much for calling we'll see you on the other side of this break we'll be right back folks education we don't need welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio i want to actually uh give people another couple of real quick brief announcements uh i'm going to be in st louis missouri uh it's shaping up to be a pretty good event uh it's going to be taking place at the end of may i think it's the last day of may may 31st so uh keep that date in mind i'm going to announce some definite details on it within the next week so uh look for that to go up on my website and i'll be talking about here next week as well when i get more uh fully confirmed details but the date is set for may 31st in st louis missouri so that's going to be the next uh seminar that i'm giving uh also i just want to i put the word out there in an interview this week that's on my news section of my uh my website what on earth is happening.com but uh i figured i'd announce it here officially tonight for the first time that there is going to be a what on earth is happening book it's actively in the works right now and i'm working with an editor to make that happen so uh there will be probably more than one volume at some point but at least the first volume i'm hoping that uh between myself and the editor i'm working with we can uh collaborate on this project and get it done within uh maybe a year's time so uh within the next year there's going to probably be a book out called what on earth is happening and uh hopefully it will be the first in a series so people have been really hammering on me to put this information out there in written form and uh with the gentleman that i'm working with uh hopefully we could make that happen uh within a short order of time i'm really excited about the whole project and i think it's going to be really great when we do finally publish this in uh in a physical book form so for uh hardcore readers out there and for people who prefer the written form format uh the written media uh you know this book is gonna be uh it's gonna hit huge when it finally hits and um you know it will make a great gift for people too who you might want to wake up to what's really going on so uh you know just thought i'd throw that out here for the first time and uh you know i'm now i'm sure lots of people will hound me by email when's this going to be actually out and and and done uh it'll be finished when it's finished that's the answer and uh but uh uh just wanted to let people know it is in the works so that's a really great news and it's big news because the spoken word is my preferred format not so much the written word but i do realize the importance of putting something like that out there and uh we're gonna make it happen so um let's uh let's go back to the phone so let's talk to oh let's talk to alex in new hampshire alex you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark thank you for taking my call absolutely well i have two brief questions sure uh the first question is uh so these uh these people with this occultic knowledge they understand natural law and they understand how it works right and if that's if that's the case why would they try to do such great evil to humanity knowing that um they're going to get a spiritual kick in the butt okay i have answered this question before on previous what on earth is happening podcast but it is very important okay the answer is they are not the ones doing the evil ultimately the ones who are really controlling the dynamic are issuing the orders to other individuals to carry them out by following their orders the order followers are the ones who are doing this with their behavior with their actions to the people of humanity they are the ones who actually accomplish the task so that is the answer how do they think that they are going to escape from the brunt of the karmic consequences of natural law because they're not the ones actually performing the actions order followers are namely the police and the military the people who are going to take upon their life force upon their soul the deepest karmic consequence when it comes to natural law consequences are the people who actually do the violent actions that they have no right to perform against other individuals and those individuals throughout history have been the dupes the pawns the dogs of these individuals who do understand how this works and that is how they are insulating themselves from those consequences because they're not the ones doing them all they're doing is moving their lips they're writing things down on paper writing things down on paper typing at a keyboard moving their lips what are they actually physically doing has anybody been hardcore assaulted by uh david rockefeller or uh you know uh jacob the rothschild recently they they wielded any uh m4 rifles in anybody's head late of late i i don't i don't see that happening and i'm not making excuse for their level of evil please don't see it as such i'm just answering if they understand how natural law operates how are they insulating themselves against the negative effects of it by continuing to propagate evil it's because they're not actually taking the actions other people take the actions and then the consequences get brought down upon those individuals for the most part it's not to say that there aren't going to be any consequences for the kind of false ideas that they've propagated there are consequences for them they've chosen those less severe consequences because i've told people this before ladies and gentlemen listen very carefully to what i'm about to say okay if i had to choose if someone let's say the creator of the universe somehow manifested itself and said you must choose and you have no choice in the matter you must choose between these two eventualities you will go into the body or into the place of one of the psychopathic world controllers who has actually uh tried to to wield influence in this world and convince other people to do their bidding okay or you must go into the body or into the place of one of the people who followed their orders and actually committed those wrongdoings without asking the question is this something that i should be doing because it's morally right and i have a right to do it in a heartbeat i take the situation where i would go into the body or in the place of the world controller in a heartbeat without even thinking about it for a first second because the karmic the brunt of the karmic consequence is always going to be the strongest the deepest the darkest for the individual who carries out the action and no one wants to hear that spoken no one you want to talk about the one of the most painful things there ever is to hear it's what i just laid out right there folks though that's why they call it a police state they don't call it a bank or state folks they don't call it a politician state nor is it called a lawyer state or a judge state okay or a corporation state it's called a police state a totalitarian closed society for a reason it's called that because those are the people who ultimately make it happen who ultimately create that actuality playing out in life experience without those people taking those actions that actuality cannot form cannot manifest in reality get it through your heads ladies and gentlemen that's how the laws of karmic consequence work and that's these controllers know it and they've done a masterful job of getting other people to do their dirty work for them and they continue to do it they continue to just absolutely lick the rear end of these lunatic psychopaths and say yes master can i have another can i have another beating keep some more abuse on me call me your dog they love it they can't get enough of it we'll be right back you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try this is what on earth is happening and i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we were talking to alex in new hampshire before the break he has the question about um you know if the controllers of this world understand natural law and know that it's an effect why do they try to break it and disobey it and my answer was they really don't they get people to do that dirty work for them and just as a one uh addendum to what i said before the break i just want to tell make the statement on the air in no uncertain terms very equivocally the most evil people in this world are not the people who issue the commands the most evil people in this world are those who follow them order followers are the depths of evil ladies and gentlemen get as offended as you like scream and and bang on the walls cry in your milk i don't care what you think of that statement it's the truth i'm not here to blow smoke up your rear end i'm not here to make you feel good about the truth the truth is ugly i'm not here to win a popularity contest or have you like me it's not why i do this believe me if i just wanted to be liked i'd be telling people what they wanted to hear all day long the most evil people in this world are people who follow other people's orders i don't care if those orders are high-minded with the best of intentions and even possibly in alignment with morality it wouldn't even matter if they were those if the orders were in alignment with morality to just blindly follow is still an evil act because you are giving up the gift of the creator free will free will to choose for yourself right action over wrong action once you clearly understand the difference there is no conscience in following any order any order no matter how well intentioned conscience does not exist within that being because conscience is the knowledge of the definitive difference between objective moral behavior and objective immoral behavior the objective difference between those two modalities of behavior and as long as somebody is following orders they're not exercising their conscience by definition by definition i hope that definitively answers my stance on that and it's good this is good because to clarify things like that that's why i like to do these question and answer shows we really need to do more of them so people get a clarified understanding of the teachings that i've been putting out on these topics and my take on you know uh on what they have to ask okay uh i'd like to do it more i really do have to move to newer material though because i'm trying to build up to a new thesis and uh i'm slowly on on unfurling that and unpacking it but uh this show is kind of like a build up to that uh and i like taking questions like that so uh i believe alex you had a second question i'll let you come back and finish your second question yes thank you very much for the clarification sure um the second question is have you ever heard of a guy named graham hancock sure i was wondering what you thought about his work on the roots of humanity and ayahuasca i like grant graham hancock's work i think his work with the lost civilization uh in particular that three-part series that he did years ago was was brilliant it was phenomenal um i uh i like his work that he's done with uh anthogenic compounds in the book i believe it was uh supernatural i think his work is is very good um i don't think that you know he gets into some of the areas that someone like myself gets into when it comes to the dark occult not many people do because a lot of them don't have that firsthand knowledge and you know they don't want to get into the speculation so in that sense he doesn't cover the the darkness aspect of what's going on i would say to the extent of some other researchers but nonetheless i i feel his work is pretty solid and uh i think uh people's worldview would begin to expand and open up if they uh took a look at his information about uh lost civilizations uh so i highly recommend his work and of people who he worked with like robert pouval for for that particular information and i think he's uh he's coming online to really understand how deeply controlled this society is and absolutely speaking out against it which i commend him for so uh i've i've no problem with graham's work and i think a lot of people should check it out okay very good thank you very much for taking my call tonight sure you got it alex all right let's uh go to another caller um let's uh hear from milton in minnesota milton you're live on what on earth is happening welcome well thank you so much i love your program and i think that there's a hesitancy recognize when you talk about psychopathy the real evil geniuses behind this a lot of people don't want to recognize colonel tom parker uh who laid out the original plan and even has been commented you know on rbn we have uh deanna sangolo one of the hosts on rbn during that time period uh had been living with turtle tampa and had dated help because she had dated elvis presley and was intimate knowledge of the secret society sure the freemasons who were behind all of this you see now the cia was involved but not to the extent as much as the jesuits the jesuit priests were all behind this along with uh what's the name of that one association that they call it oh yeah the illuminati they were there's such a uh interlocking connection of orders of uh interconnected societies that have all been working toward the same agenda it it it's just it's a hodgepodge it's it's again it's a hierarchy a hierarchy that's built upon um order following built upon uh doing things that you are asked without question because you will receive favors in return uh protecting your your brothers in the network you know your compatriots within the network and uh it's it's a it's a spider's web of interconnectivity that's what we have to understand that it's no one particular group it is a group of psychopathic entities that have all come together that they've all said we can't accomplish this dark work on our own we have to come together and say we're going to work together toward this end goal toward this end game you know that's what they do they're very effective at putting their minds together they call it in the dark occult a mastermind literally this is their name for this uh construct okay what see when we consider the term mastermind people think one person and they're the big planner and everybody else follows them that's not what a mastermind is in the dark occult world a mastermind is a group of individuals that are focused intently on the same work they come together they form one large mind okay all focused on that end goal that end game and they will let nothing deter them from their path they're unified in how they think in the methodologies they're going to use to accomplish that goal they're they're unified in their dark form of care it isn't empathic care but it's it's focused intent it's saying i care about getting this done so much this is what i want more than anything else more than anything else in life and that's a form of care i call it dark care because it's not really empathic care it's not emotion-based care it's just i care so much about getting this done i'm gonna make it my my ultimate goal and i'm going to focus all my energy on it no matter what it takes so they have that as well so they have the intellect they have care in the form of dark care and they have the will to act and they're unified on those fronts so the universe is going to respect entities like that even if they're dark and evil because if they're unified and their thoughts emotions and actions are working on the same page toward the same goal on a focused effort then the universe is going to grant them what they want even if it's something that's bad for other people and people can't comprehend that they they get angry at me for saying that how could you say the universe is going to give them what they want easy because they're unified and we're not the universe respects unity consciousness even if that unity consciousness happens to be dark unity consciousness it's going to respect unity over divisiveness and that's why they're on the same page they're working as a tight-knit unit for the same goals we're all over the place the site of freedom and good and order is all over the place scattered to the four winds on the of the earth can't get together over the basics which is natural law that needs to come first everything else is ancillary to that everything else is icing on the cake until you understand the laws of morality you understand nothing we'll put this up on the other side folks don't go anywhere welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening i want to thank milton from minnesota for his call previously yeah he brought up colonel tom parker you know the former uh handler of elvis presley and uh kind of uh reminded me of the interview i did uh a while back with with bob from cincinnati on his show occult empire on alchemy and we talked about the killing of the king ritual i actually uh recently went back and uh checked out a youtube video that somebody made with some imagery uh from that interview and isolated that particular section where we talked about the killing of the king ritual a lot of people don't know what this ritual is it's a blood sacrifice ritual they bring it out every now and again whenever there's an influential person most of the time an influential male in society who has a some kind of a synchro mystic resonance with the king and what the king represents is sovereignty and what the king represents is natural law again the last slide from my uh natural law seminar was lex rex meaning the law is king natural law is king it's enthroned it's god's law on the throne of heaven that's the macrocosmic uh force at the top of the macrocosmic tree of life of the the second tree of the tarot uh if you lay out the tarot cards according to the kabbalistic tree uh the the major arcana is split into two uh two um half halves of 11 cards each and then you take the first and last card which represents the soul and the micro and the macrocosmic world so the microcosm and the macrocosm they would be the dot cards on that tree of life and if you lay out the numbered cards uh you know 1 to 10 and then 11 to 20 on the two respective trees of life in this system of correspondences you have the the magician which is the mastered self at the top of the microcosmic tree and you have natural law or the justice card the king which represents god at the top of the macro cosmic tree god's law you know god's law rules the universe and man rules himself if he is the magician if he is the sovereign you know he then he's in the image and likeness of the creator he's not the creator of the universe but he's in his image and likeness one who is like the creator uh because he's a creator of his own experience in a way that reflects wisdom you know it's not claiming to be god it's not what's being said there it's saying that we reflect the values and the intelligence and the wisdom of the creator when we rule ourselves in a wise fashion instead of trying to rule someone else or allowing ourselves to be ruled by psychopathic lunatics so um maybe i'll post that video with the podcast i think it's uh really you know can clarify about not only blood rituals that we may see during the season of sacrifice but uh very powerful uh imagery regarding uh you know how these uh psychopaths work to try to kill a symbol you know they're either killing the goddess in some kind of blood ritual you know like columbine high school virginia tech school shooting the columbia space shuttle disaster you name it constantly events named after the goddess you know that are ultimately blood sacrifice rituals and then they have this killing of the king ritual where if somebody really wields a lot of influence and is also coming online to uh taking a moral position they like to take them out especially if they have any resonance with the king like the king uh elvis presley uh the king of pop michael jackson who was starting to speak out against the lunatics in power um you know uh john f kennedy who had camelot that's a resident resonator for king arthur you know and they you know took him out martin luther king etcetera and i touch on this symbolism you know the name symbolism in the uh you know interview that i did with bob but uh i think i i will post that video with this podcast just uh for people to check it out and then you can go and check out the full podcast in in the news section or at uh occult empire uh also i think i want to read on the other side of this next break coming up i did find this um excerpt from i believe it's the book the active site of infinity by carlos castaneda where he explains the mindset of the psychopath he calls it the predator and he gives his take don juan at least gives his take in in this allegory where did the predator mindset come from and how does it control humanity it's a great excerpt i'll i'll read it when i have time in the next segment but let's go back to the phones uh and uh take some more calls uh david from ontario you're live on what on earth is happening welcome david hey how are you doing mark doing well yeah i had a i put a couple of uh post couple things on the uh the um chat wing anyways one of them was the idea that i heard from my father about that human beings had actually gotten this time consciousness level and sophistication and technology perhaps even greater yet failed in evolving and of course like like we are right now at a point where if societies that have nuclear power we're actually to have a serious outbreak of illness or breakdown in society who the heck is going to turn and operate equipment yeah that keeps all these you react we may already be in that scenario uh mr gunderson who's a physicist has been saying since uh fukushima has happened that we may already experiencing that it's a time warp effect and down the road we'll all be gone and this whole thing will reset and it's gonna take such a long time that unless you built it out of stone even then it might not exist again and look what you're going to do to all the other species that didn't deserve that fate you know oh absolutely that's that's the part of like where i've become a vegetarian by way of my wife coming to understand through netflix and i used to joke around how how am i i'm a vegetarian because my wife came with vegetarian food because of netflix and watching all the great um informative documentaries are available there and then on the internet anyways sure and then now through what i've learned from you i'm on one 143 now of your podcast and i'll go back and go over them there's so much information and i've experienced so many such as profound change in my life and i've been on this path and never really hadn't realized and you have allowed you've been a great way shower you've shown me a direction to now i've gone on to going on to more this is never going to stop for me well i appreciate that and that's what i'm here to do i'm just i'm just following my calling as it was laid out for me you know what i mean i mean i understand you know that's all that's what we're all here to do really it's just some of us are starting to remember it and do it that's all that's what i'm that's my next thing i i've got a lot of technology that i could i've always wanted to put forth and use some of my music talents that i have to to to achieve that goal but but that's that's besides the point um the other thing i was wanted to ask is like like corporations like i put is it not strange that corporation governments behave in a psychopathic behavior is this not the quantum the fact people advocating or at least claiming to advocate their sovereignty their sovereign responsibilities exactly as above so below as within so without you know we take on those non-values within ourselves what do you think is going to reflect in the outside seemingly outside world it's just a mirror it's just the mirror of what's inside of us that's why people don't want to hear if you want to change the world you got to change yourself you have to do things differently than you've always done you can't just keep doing the same thing and expecting a different result doesn't work like that yeah you're absolutely right that structure is just a reflection you know it's a reflection of people wanting to abdicate that sovereignty abdicate that personal responsibility and just have someone else take that responsibility for them and it can't be done you can only claim you're doing that you're still ultimately responsible for what you create what we all create we are responsible for for the law of principle corresponds as i'm i've been put to i'm reading the caballon understanding these hermetic teachings right i want to you know uh but anyways correspondence is that like you know the hottest day the the closest day that our northern hemisphere is to our sun is june 21st correct right yet the hottest days are always after sure okay and i was on the i started you know the 2012 phenomena and you know all these focus focus whatever i mean just they're not i'm just kind of getting on top what i'm trying to say is that so i've these people are talking about how the sun i now i understand how actually the sun actually moves through space and around the supermassive black hole and it's spinning so fast that it's gravitational plane and energies are on a plane that's why all galaxies are flattened and and like pi later they're flattened right and they're spinning around that thing yet the most powerful razor the gamma radiation is coming out right down that plane and we passed that plane in 2000 1998. and so those energies will be arriving just as the hottest days of the summer after the solstice i hear you great point david thanks for the call we'll continue with your calls on the other side of this break stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back don't you ever freedom man that's what it's all about welcome back everyone this is our number three of tonight's edition of what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com taking your calls today the number to join us 800-313-9443 once again the call-in number to join us 800-313-9443 i want to read this excerpt from a carlos castaneda book i believe it's the active site of infinity if i'm not mistaken where this quote comes from uh don juan the mexican yaki indian shaman tells carlos castaneda the following in this excerpt quote we have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives human beings are its prisoners the predator is our lord and master it has rendered us docile helpless if we want to protest it suppresses our protest if we want to act independently it demands that we don't do so i have been beating around the bush all this time insinuating to you that something is holding us prisoner indeed we are held prisoner this was an energetic fact for the sorcerers of ancient mexico they took us over because we are food for them and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance just as we rear chickens in chicken coops the predators rear us in human coops humaneros therefore their food is always available to them carlos castaneda replies to don juan no no this is absurd don juan what you're saying is something monstrous it simply can not be true for sorcerers or for average men or for anyone and don juan responds calmly why why be why not because it infuriates you you know that's why it can't be true you haven't heard all the claims yet i want to appeal to your analytical mind think for a moment and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief or the stupidity of his contradictory behavior sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of belief and our ideas of good and evil our social moors they are the ones who set up our hopes and expectations and dreams of success or failure they have given us covetousness greed and cowardice it is the predators who make us complacent routineary and ego maniacal but how can they do this don juan carlos asked somehow angered even further but by what don juan was saying do they whisper all that in our ears while we are asleep no they don't do it that way that's idiotic don juan said smiling they are infinitely more efficient and organized than that in order to keep us obedient and meek and weak the predators engage themselves in a stupendous maneuver stupendous of course from the point of view of a fighting strategist a horrendous maneuver from the point of view of those who suffer it they gave us their mind do you hear me the predators gave us their mind which becomes our mind the predator's mind is baroque contradictory morose filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now i know that even though you have never suffered hunger you have food anxiety which is none other than the anxiety of the predator who fears that at any moment now its maneuver is going to be uncovered and food is going to be denied it through the mind which after all is their mind the predators inject into the lives of human beings whatever is convenient for them and they ensure in this manner a degree of security to act as a buffer against their fear the sorcerers of ancient mexico were quite ill at ease with the idea of when the predator made its appearance on earth they reasoned that man must have been a complete being at one point with stupendous insights feats of awareness that are mythological legends nowadays and then everything seems to disappear and we now have a sedated man what i am saying is that we have against us not a simple predator it is very smart and very organized it follows a methodical system to render us useless man the magical being that he is destined to be is no longer magical he is an average piece of meat there are no more dreams for man but the dreams of an animal who is being raised to become a piece of meat trite conventional and imbecilic that's from carlos castaneda's the active site of infinity and while don juan there might be putting out a very dark world view i would ask people to listen to what he's actually saying there that a predator that is not part of us has come from the depths of the cosmos and took over this place took over the rule of our lives and they did it by the stupendous maneuver of infecting us with their mindset with their worldview with their ideology our mind is now working as their mind we are taking up their ways we have taken up their ways they gave us he says they gave us our systems of belief they gave us our systems of belief all of our religions all of them not just some of them all of them they gave us the monetary system okay they gave us the slavery system called government and yet we propagated because we have their same mindset very very very difficult for people to hear don juan didn't want i'm sorry carlos castaneda didn't want to hear it from this wise man he didn't want to hear it and wha don juan asked him why can't it be when when carlos castaneda says this is absurd it can't be true he says why not why can't that be true because you get mad at it so you're the arbiter of truth of what happened here in the ancient past long before you were born see this is where people's mindset that won't look at possibilities that may have occurred i'm not telling you you have to accept it as gospel truth but if your mind is close to the possibility that something here happened in our ancient past that we are loath to accept and understand because of how uncomfortable it is you know we may never understand our true origins if that's our mindset we may never understand what put us in our current condition in our current mental condition first and foremost and what created all these disorders these genetic disorders and defects in the human genome human beings have four over 4 000 specific genetic disorders within the human genome no other animal on this planet has that many genetic defects in its genome none zero we're the only animal that's not naturally adapted to living on the surface of this planet except the other animals that we genetically modified like the domesticated dog and cat you know why would that be the case and people will say that's just natural that's how evolution worked upon us i i don't think that's how evolution works period i don't i don't really accept that personally i think that's a a twisted darwinian world view that is actually really stretching for an explanation i don't think it has occam's razor applied whatsoever to tell you the truth not a bit not at all so you know we'll go to the phones after this uh next break and uh hopefully we could you know take more questions or maybe hear your take on this call in number to join us 800 800-313-9443 stay with us everyone we'll be right back we go we gotta wake up from our sleep if it is our soul that we want to keep very eloquent words and the only way we're going to wake up is by developing an open mind when it comes to looking at the possibilities of where the conditions that we are currently experiencing came from ladies and gentlemen you have a closed mind to that good luck because you're never going to understand the possible origins of our species and let me tell you what one of the best methods of controlling the human species is you cut them off from the knowledge of their origins you have a people who you can cut a people you can cut off from the knowledge of their true origins are a people that you're going to be able to control and enslave almost indefinitely but they haven't succeeded at this they're not going to succeed at it you know the other thing is i i feel that this um i want to go back to this first possibility real quick before going to the phones this possibility that oh it's just all natural the whole psychopathy you know interspecies predation it's a natural development this is like some people think some morons i should say think that this is this is the epitome of humanity this is the apex of evolutionary development and these are the alpha humans that don't have the ability to feel i actually hear this i see i've read this in forums with people discussing psychopathy people praising this condition this sickness this illness of the mind praising it as if it's something that's great and should be aspired to like a psychopath in training it's really a secondary psychopath looking up to his owners to his masters you know i mean it really is the mindset of the perfect slave if you really want to get down to brass tacks and call it what it is you know it's it goes hand in hand this whole world view goes hand in hand with this notion that since it's been like this it always has to be this way must be that way can't be any other way i mean i just feel sorry for anybody that that has that world view it's it's it's amazing how many people are stuck there too unbelievable how many people are trapped in that mental condition and that's what it means to have the predator's mind and that means you're going to be locked in the cage called the slavery condition on the earth for a long long long time as long as that's the mindset expect resistance from creation and don't expect freedom do not expect it you pay lip service to that all you want okay and say yeah i want to be free i want there to be freedom i want there to be justice well good luck when that's your mindset your mindset is actually propagating the exact reverse of that and you know people are a long way off from really understanding how this works you know that the mind is ultimately creating the reality we experience if you want things to be different the mind must change i mean that's from day one what i've been saying on this podcast on this radio show until you go in and change the way you think about what you believe to be true don't expect external conditions to change magically it must be changed from the level of mind before it is changed at the level of manifestation so as long as your mindset is exactly what uh carlos castaneda is explaining there told by the character don juan about how the predator's mindset has been taken on by humanity expect to live in a cage for eternity until that changes so let's go to the phones um amber in vancouver you're live on what on earth is happening welcome amber okay she she dropped uh let's try derek in pennsylvania you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey mark hi derek are you doing the all is mind and that's where it begins right that's what we learned at your natural law seminar this past summer so right on with that um before i get to um discussing psychopaths i just want to say it's fabulous news and i wish you uh all the all the success with that new book that's going to be awesome sure it may take a little while but we'll we'll get there and uh it's going to be it's going to be out there at some point so just wanted to announce it because the first thing of putting it into manifestation is you set that intention and speak it speak it out into the universe so right it will be done it's not it's something for uh all us fans and all those people that love truth and i love your work and want to spread the word and look forward to so yeah um well you know after the the last passage you you read it it sounded it sounds like it's an infection or a virus a good way to look at it actually yeah prior to you reading that i i was uh debating myself that it you know could it sounds like it could be number three as an experiment gone bad i i am open-minded to that possibility certainly yeah i mean think about it yeah what are we doing with technology now unwisely a whole lot of stuff you know like what the previous caller talked about about our nuclear technology you know we're not even considering breakdowns in these places that have this form of energy and then who's running these reactors look at what's going on fukushima still to this day it's worse than it was on day one i mean you know what this is doing to the oceans what this is doing to the environment what this is doing to people and animals i mean we built these systems we built these systems no one else did this to us we put this into effect without thinking about the possible you know repercussions irresponsibility thinking totally you know i'm saying we're just it's unintended consequences that uh we don't look yeah because we wanted to we wanted to murder tesla's ideas you know and and take his name out of history so people can't understand that there's abundant energy flowing all around us and it's just a matter of understanding how to tap that natural flow of energy in nature and not have to create these explosive forms of energy which are which are totally wasteful anyway they're not they're not efficient ways of harnessing energy regardless of what anybody thinks you know nature is it is a conservation engine when it comes to energy and uh that's what tesla was attempting to explain to people through his work and we didn't want to listen no because we know better because tesla was trying to implement that technology for free for the betterment of of all people of the earth so the in the industrialist engineers and financiers of his they couldn't allow that playing field to be lev leveled no because they had to stay in total control you know we can't have anything that's going to benefit everybody here what will that do in the third world nations especially where we have to really you know lock them down on eugenics programs you know god forbid the other the other thought i had on uh on um number four was maybe it was created as some type of like uh what if entertainment project and the reason why i say that is because i thought you know as a kid and a you know a young kid who loved movies i remember watching clash of the titans and the gods would just stand around in a circle with like a you know little game piece or little um kind of platform and just the new you know make like little maneuvers of whatever the um i guess you could say the figure was right so i mean that that's how i i could see that being a possibility derek you may not be all that wildly off with that uh speculation uh you know then you think because it may very well be something just like that you know and those movies they're allegories you know there you can't just look at those as fiction the makers of those movies were trying to say something about what may have really been taking place here in the ancient past and beings that considered themselves titans or gods and demigods and did have interactions with uh humanity in the ancient world and lived here among us i'm going to be getting into this in future shows for sure and just to say that um to uh support what you just said you know people think greek mythology is just kind of like a story but i i mean there's numerous accounts of how certain gods interacted with i guess you could say the earthlings or the humans and created i guess maybe i don't know maybe a new species or a whole new race or a whole new breed of of some type of organism well keep entertaining those possibilities derek and you'll go a long way and then start getting some reading materials on it i'm going to be suggesting a lot of reading materials on this these very possibilities in the coming weeks so stay tuned to the show thanks so much for the call we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen stay with us welcome back everyone this is what let's continue with your calls in this hour gary in pittsburgh you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello gary are you there hello gary yes you're live welcome yeah mark uh gary from pittsburgh i'm the guy with the dvds it was dine international oh yeah how you doing good but i wish i could have hung out for a while but we had a great time and i brought a couple uh i guess newcomers we've got a whole stack of your uh documentaries right here next to me right now we're going to be showing them as we uh move forward doing our uh truth freedom prosperity documentary film screenings on a monthly basis so i want to thank you for all of those great great yeah i got to start uh i think i have your email uh i got i got a new one i was looking at um when you were talking last week we were at another event last week so i didn't get a chance to call um on the way back we were listening to uh your show and you were talking about the season of sacrifice yes i reviewed that last week on the show right and when and when the shooting happened when was the uh fort hood shooting tuesday or something i think so that's the first yeah yeah the first thing i thought about and um i uh you know i keep waiting for something huge to happen here i never realized that 322 was march 22nd yeah what else i learned from you yeah it's right after the uh spring equinox which is uh you know the beginning of this quote season of sacrifice uh it's a highly symbolic time of the year for them because they're you know they're all about the dark sun and the sun you know is the ultimate source of energy and you know their a solar cult it's a dark solar cult ultimately the dark light means uh knowledge being used to control instead of to enlighten and uplift so that's why they take their symbolism after the sun but it is specifically a dark solar cult symbolism well it all makes sense you know i've learned so much from you i've learned so much in the past 10 years um you know like you know waking people up has become a uh art you know uh like you say most people aren't ready for the truth i mean if it doesn't make them feel good they don't want to hear it you know it's it's very disturbing i mean i've become obsessed with bonus i tried to quit doing this for a while and uh i couldn't sleep so it is a great work waking people up and uh once you're doing the great work though you won't stop because you recognize that's all there is to do that's the only work there is here to do that's what we came here to do we're going to wake these people up it's just a matter of how long is it going to take and how uncomfortable is it going to be along the way you know how how rigidly in their calcified mind state are they really embedded but more and more people are starting to chip away at that stone more and more people are starting to come forward and speak the truth unapologetically to others and start to do that great work it's it's happening the question is is is it enough is it in time you know time will tell i can't answer that question i can't tell you i know that definitively but i know more people are coming on to the great work and they're starting to do it they're starting to say i won't resist anymore i'm gonna do the will of creation this is what i came here to do i came here as a spiritual warrior to end slavery on this planet and i'm gonna do that work no matter what it takes you know until it's done and uh when we get more people in that mindset we have more spiritual warriors reactivating on their mission the mission that they came here to accomplish you know i know that you're one of them and the more people that continue to speak the truth other people we're going to have more spiritual warriors coming online and nothing's going to be able to stand up against that force once it becomes like a tidal wave nothing 100 copies of your natural law seminar and i've been giving them out um sweet i don't i don't start with that because it's a little too deep for most people you got to start them out with some light like the gmos or whatever but uh you know it's one thing to wake people up and get them to start looking at the truth that that they i think it's easier to fool somebody than to convince them they've been fooled and um absolutely once you start showing them the truth it still amazes me how people run in fear you know it's like once you see the truth how can you pretend like you didn't see it because that's all they've ever known they've only known the illusion the illusion is the safe cage you know they have their trough there they have their their little box that they live in there they have their mobile box that they go to their slave job there that that illusion is very comfortable it's a very set up nest you know and people are comfortable nesting because it's it doesn't involve the unknown you know it's it's known slavery the known condition is slavery and that's what people are comfortable with and this goes hand in hand with this mindset that since it's always been like that it must always be like this you know that's why people say oh what can i do to change it or it can't be changed that's just how it's always been nonsense uh utter total nonsense this can be changed immediately if people wanted it if we wanted it bad enough if we wanted it as much as we want air to breathe as much as we need food you know if we wanted it that bad we could change this condition practically overnight because all it takes is to change the mind and stop supporting this nonsense you know we do that it's game over and they know it the people who are still trying to protect their paradigm know it and they know it's on a very very fragile edge getting ready to crumble it's going to take the one or two hits to re and it's going to reach resonant frequency and it's going to all shatter like like you know the resonant frequency of of crystal or a piece of glass and when it comes down there's going to be no stopping it it's going to be so rapid that the changes we're going to witness in our society are going to be unheralded and and it's going to be because of people who are putting the word out like yourself and many others that that's the of why that dynamic is going to eventually happen and reach critical a critical mass point i'm not telling you there's not a long long way to go to get there because there is from where the human mind is at now we need a lot more people telling this information to others i can't stress that enough that's what the great work is it's not you knowing it it's you helping others to know it that's the great work that we are charged with amen well thanks a lot for all your work one more sure we used to have a uh a storefront where we gave dvds away we were right beside a laundromat and we had we had a big screen tv in the picture window with speakers out front people could sit down while they were waiting for their laundry well anyway this guy come in um and he was he was talking about 911 and you know he was like demeaning me and you know calling me conspiracy theorists and all that i said listen you know just let me have five minutes your time and i pull up on the computer uh building seven phones because of course he never saw it because they showed it once on the day of the event never again on the mainstream media what was his reaction he started backing out of the store like i had pulled a gun on him yeah and you know what he said to me now this guy was a foot doctor he was a you know he's not dummy he said to me i wouldn't believe that even if it was true yep and that's the state of mental illness called cognitive dissonance that's mental illness see there's a person right who ostensibly is a sane human being that has a job that's respected and looked up to right probably has a family probably has children and he's completely mentally ill literally think about what i just said there deeply that's a mentally ill human being he's witnessing something that actually occurred that was caught on film with his own eyes realizing that can't be explained unless it was a controlled demolition of some kind okay regardless of how you think it was done it was done deliberately on that day okay and it wasn't the result of planes hitting that building obviously okay and he is saying to you i would refuse to accept that our government orchestrated that condition even if it were 100 prove that it was true and this is the mindset that i'm talking about the mindset of i'm the arbiter of truth based on what's comfortable for me as long as somebody's in that condition do you want to know what it really equates to it actually equates to them claiming that they are god what he is claiming indirectly is that he is the creator of the universe because what he's claiming to be is the one who makes truth the way that it is he's claiming to be god okay that's how sick that mindset is that you're saying i am the arbiter of truth truth is determined by what i say it is imagine to be in that position imagine that is your level of unconsciousness that you're going to say because i'm uncomfortable with what really may have happened i'm going to declare it did not occur that way unbelievable a level of mental illness people like that really shouldn't be walking around on the street but unfortunately they are and we're the ones who have to help them gary great call thanks so much we'll continue with your calls in the last segment don't go anywhere so um welcome back folks this is the last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening where does the time fly i mean that is uh that whole show went like in the blink of an eye but uh really having a good time talking to uh callers so let's keep it up and let's uh continue with your calls let's go to phil in boston you're live on what on earth is happening welcome phil hello yes phil you're live go right ahead i um yeah i was i wanted to get into what the other guy last call i was saying about um how to break the news to people about what they see every day sure they don't even know what the days of the week mean that's how that's somehow that's sometimes how i drop the feed to them you know oh that's a good one that's that's a nice gentle introduction you know you even know that the days of the week are named after you know planetary bodies you know yeah and it's all astro theology absolutely and i just keep going with it and then i go into like how and like i had i had like an opinion when i and i started noticing the symbol symbols everywhere around me sure yeah there's this police station i walk by and i notice there's just there's ten lines like the pass on the tree of life and there's a square with a circle in it at the top in a square was it at the bottom and right where doc would be with the windows it was like it was like a symbol stressed like it was polarized out and it was it was all over the police stations oh they're constantly embedding tons of dark symbolism dark occultic symbolism around police and military institutions and and uh you know uh places of operation i mean you know all you have to i'm not sure if uh you're familiar with my uh presentation from the free your mind one conference back in 2011 it was called the occult mockery of police and military personnel if you haven't checked that one out it's definitely one you're going to want to check out regarding this topic and uh to any of the other listeners just go on my videos section or on my youtube channel and uh check that one out because uh these individuals are continuously being mocked and ridiculed by the occultists who are in control um they're uh they're using these uh symbols not only to to mock them but to um place them around the place them around their places of business and work so that they can have a negative energetic impact on their consciousness their mind and uh it also conveys the message to them that they're being actively mocked at a subconscious level not at a conscious level to explain it to them in a conscious way but uh it reinforces that negative energy at the level of the subconscious mind through symbolism through archetypes and uh you know vibratory energies that are conveyed in in form and in color and shape and you know um the the sigils that are all around that institution it's amazing it's an amazing study and you can go really deep into that study and uh you know understand things like the hypercube and the trapezoid constant parts of police and military symbolism again the inverted pentagram used constantly the checkerboard floor of the house i definitely recommend that video but um yeah um they're certainly employing that symbolism and it's a way to wake people up to show it to them and bring it up to the conscious level definitely yeah they're like you can see it in their eyes they're all on a lot of police total adrenaline junkies like to the point where it seems like they're branded you know they're actually brain damaged very very brain damaging chemical adrenaline that's there for the flight fight response when we're in fight mode okay or flight mode whether we want to fight or run away blood is pumping the heart pumps real fast it generates the adrenal response the adrenaline response and blood flows away from the torso and the brain to the extremities where they are where the the the force is going to be needed for fighting with the upper extremities or for running away with the lower extremities that's the state called stress when that happens your internal organs go into a state of shutdown and if it happens chronically enough that's what causes disease in in the internal organs in the torso and the brain is also lacking richly oxygenated blood which ultimately over a long term period causes literal physical brain damage specifically in the neocortical section of the brain and in the limbic brain the midbrain the r complex is getting all the all the blood and all the all the fight and flight is completely controlled by the art complex that's right you know taking over their environment and that's why adrenal junkies are uh especially when it comes to adrenaline junkies that are triggered by violence are some of the most brain-damaged people on walking on the face of the earth people who worship war people who worship violence people who worship you know total control systems you know authoritarianism these are some of the most brain damaged people on the earth on the whole earth literally i'm not saying this figuratively folks very literally damaged brain that the electrochemical mechanisms in the neuro synapses of the brain are severely shut down a brain scan would absolutely reveal this in many ways if a pet or spect scan were done of the neocortex of the brain one hundred percent so even though are throwing their brain off i'm going to the opposite ends of the collar spectrum that a person can see yeah absolutely i mean when they kee when you keep people in these forms of brain hemispherical imbalance what you're doing is promoting more and more unconsciousness and and as they stay in that level of imbalance it's it's a piece of cake to manipulate and control them their their world view is broken when they're in that state of uh brain imbalance only a balance a balanced world view is only going to come into view within the human psyche when the brain is still on its way to being healed and balanced the physiology of the brain has everything to do with the way that we think definitely so we have to and that's the whole point here why aren't we taught about the brain why don't we learn about the human brain from from grade grade you know first grade on forward in kindergarten or whatever you know preschool we should be starting to be taught about our own brains and this is knowledge that is completely absent from all school systems everywhere just about and yet it's probably the most valuable information about how we work we're not taught about how we work no no owners operating manual for the human self you know left out of everything yep externalized pledge allegiance you know to the flag every day they don't even make you say you know give yourself any any affirmation externalize all that power you got it and and then you're just right pickings for the state you know as an order follower phil i want to thank you great call very thought provoking and keep up the great work yourself uh keep putting it out there for people they'll they will listen keep doing it uh let's go on to fred in california fred you're live on what on earth is happening welcome thank you for what you're doing um you're a very brave person i think anybody that uh is a talk show host um discussing this type of stuff especially like on rbn and other talk shows are the front line troops to try and make this a better world or like in my case my children and my grandchildren my condition i've been in extreme pain since 87 and uh bedridden and i'm in pass out pain and uh i read when the towers dropped i started reading history because i wanted to find out what was going on right good way to wake yourself up there yeah i that'll do it fine you know but i found out that uh geez um i had all this time to read and learn where other people are trying to keep their financial noses above water and you don't have time to do it and again that's the big part of the trap get people involved in all sorts of other uh modalities that take their time and that's the spiritual currency unless you're willing to invest at least a decent portion of that currency there's not going to be any return on that investment in the form of wisdom that's the return on that investment unfortunately that's how it works you know there's no easy answer when it comes to that knowledge is the pathway out of this and in order to acquire that you have to devote time and attention great call fred thanks so much for uh bringing up that point very important that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to the truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you here next week don't you ever

What On Earth Is Happening Show #151

Topics: *The possibility of Non-Human Intelligence interacting with Humanity, Why there is so much Psychological Resistance to discussing the possibility of Non-Human Intelligence, Why Governments of the Earth have imposed an embargo on the Truth about Non-Human Intelligence and its interactions with Humanity, Will Power, True Care, The Great Work, Persistence when Teaching Others*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday April 12th 2014 this show comes out you live right here on Republic Broadcasting every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be breaching the topic of the possibility of non-human intelligence interacting with our planet and with our species both in the ancient world and the ancient past and in the modern world so this is previously uncharted waters for what on earth is happening but we have to begin to breach this topic and as I said I'm going to introduce it gently not give everybody everything at once because there's a lot of psychological resistance to even looking at this topic and that's what we're going to start talking about here today why is there so much psychological resistance about this topic so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening let me give the call and number right at the top of the show because I'll be taking calls maybe hopefully about halfway through the show and through to the end of the show any questions that you might have if you want to chime in on this particular topic I'd love to hear from you the call a number to join us 800 3 1 394 43 once again the calling number 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 I have several event announcements so please bear with me the free your mind 2 conference from 2013 the videos are finally completed and they are up at free your mind conference calm you can go to that website and you could check out all the videos there on the speaker biography pages so when you go to a page of one of the speakers their video will be right there and you could watch it for free online we didn't even end up doing a pay-per-view as we had originally intended we just as the videos uh were finished processing and being edited we just put them on the the page and now all the speaker's videos are actually up on the website for your mind conference calm of course there is no free your mind conference this year in 2014 and I have generally stepped down as the organizer or one of the main organizers of the conference I'm still going to be helping out with this conference in an ancillary capacity and within a capacity as sort of an advisor but I can make the announcement that there will be a for your mind 3 conference in 2015 in April of 2015 it will be in the Philadelphia area a venue is being worked on as we speak it is probably not going to be in Philadelphia proper right in the city it's more likely than not next you're going to be in the suburban area around Philadelphia but we'll have more details as things get confirmed but a new organizational team it's going to be kept in in the original spirit of the first two conferences and I will more likely to not be speaking at the third for your mind conference as well so it is on for 2015 as we originally intended to kind of make this conference in every other year event because doing it every year with a huge conference like this to me it makes it not as special you know and it gives something it gives people something to really look forward to when you space it out a little bit so hopefully the event organizers going forward will keep it as in every other year then in the odd years because it's odd topics you know for people who don't generally fit into the mainstream type of consciousness so you could also check out all of the for your mind to speaker videos at the free your mind conference YouTube channel also that's youtube.com slash fym conference once again the free your mind conference YouTube channel is youtube.com slash fym conference on the news section of what on earth is happening right now three new inter that I did this past week on illuminating the Shadowland cancel the Cabal and down the rabbit hole with Popeye you could check those out those are now posted to the news section coming up this week I have three more interviews I'm gonna be on open your mind radio on Sunday April 13th that's tomorrow from 2:00 to 4:00 p.m. the website you can check that out at is o Y M radio calm I'll be on Dark City radio that's a mumble broadcast okay and that is on Thursday April 17th from 3:00 to 5:00 p.m. Eastern and the website or the mumble site I should say to join into that radio broadcast is be a WB AG dot and non net org that's a non-0 argh once again be a WB AG dot and non net org I'll be on PI radio on Friday April 18th from 4:00 to 6:00 p.m. Eastern time and again when these interviews are completed I will as I usually do post them to the water on earth is happening comm news section the news tab of the web site this coming Thursday April 17th right here in Philadelphia Barb and I will be co-hosting the truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion night it's been on hiatus since November of 2013 we finally got a new venue an actual actually a better venue than where we were previously at this is going to be taking place at the Guarin recreation center at 1600 Jackson Street that's the corner of 16th and Jackson in South Philadelphia this meetup will take place the third Thursday of every month and the first one at the new venue is Thursday April 17th at 7 o'clock p.m. the documentary will be screening this thursday is IM fish head and is a documentary about psychopathy the filmmakers studied psychopathy in our society and showed that people who are in positions of power are much much much more likely to be Psychopaths because Psychopaths gravitate to positions of power in our society they are much more likely to be Psychopaths in positions of power and influence then you know at any other place in society so I am fishhead really explores not only what psychopathy is what a psychopath really is but it explores how we as normally functioning people who are not psychopathic in our nature allow these Psychopaths to rule us allow these Psychopaths to maintain the power and influence that they have and essentially rule over society so that's what the film is going to be about it should lead to an interesting discussion I have a new live seminar to announce that I'm going to be conducting I told people a little bit about this last week but I have confirmed it this week and it is now announced on the website in at the top of the news section I will be speaking live on Saturday May 31st in st. Louis Missouri with an all-day seminar it is called streetwise spirituality and the subtitle for this seminar is what does it truly mean to be awake what do we mean by the term awake and what does it really mean to be awake as compared and contrasted with the new-age definition of what it means to be awake we're going to tell people what it really means to be awake in this seminar so I'll give you some more details on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting stay with us [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting so as I was saying before the break I will be speaking in st. Louis Missouri on Saturday May 31st 2014 the title of this all-day seminar is entitled streetwise spirituality what does it truly mean to be awake this will be taken place at the Arden Mead Center the Arden Mead Center is at 17 Selma Avenue in st. Louis Missouri six three one one nine the doors will open at 9 o'clock a.m. I will begin the morning session at approximately 9:30 a.m. I'll go for about three hours and then we'll take a lunch break at 12:30 p.m. for about an hour and a half the afternoon session for this seminar will start at 2:00 o'clock p.m. and go to about 5:00 p.m. and it will be followed by a question-and-answer session with the audience the advance tickets for this seminar streetwyze spirituality in st. Louis Missouri are twenty dollars a donation of $20 you can call the number three one four four eight eight four four five four to purchase tickets or you can email the following email address Rae mum at gmail.com I'll spell that it's RA Y M you mM e at gmail.com so you can call that number or email that email address to purchase tickets for this seminar at the door tickets only five dollars more twenty five dollar donation at the door so really excited to be speaking in st. Louis Missouri at the end of next month there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening website if you feel that you've gained a lot of value from the information that I've shared freely here on this website through this radio show etc through my videos feel free to make a voluntary support donation of with the button that is on the left hand side of the site as always when I present new material there are images that are associated with the show today slides if you will okay there are visual aids or slides that go along with the concepts and ideas that I'm going to be talking about discussing presenting on the show here today as always the images can always be found with the podcast and again this is podcast number 151 but during the live show they are always listed in numerical form underneath the player on the what on earth is happening comm radio show page that's what on earth is happening comm slash radio or you could just click the radio show tab or the radio button on the left hand side of the website so right underneath the player if you're not already listening there you can see images for tonight's show and then there's some numerical links if you click on those numerical link numbers it will bring up a little slideshow and you could follow along as I present the topics of discussion for tonight so the first image of course was just the poster for the seminar in st. Louis the street wise spirituality poster that's again also posted on my at the top of my news section feel free to share it I will probably also be making a Facebook event page for that event and sharing it out with all the people who are friends with me on Facebook image number two let's jump right into the topic for tonight and again the topic is we've been looking at the possibility of psychopathy having a origin that is that was put here there wasn't was not something that naturally quote evolved or just happened in any kind of a natural way or even because of certain sir stances that were present here on earth we were entertaining the possibility that psychopathy was something that was done to the human species that it was created in us somehow by another intelligence an intelligence that is not human for all intents and purposes okay so what we're gonna the topic we're gonna start to breach here is non-human intelligence in general and people you know might say oh what's this gonna become a show about UFOs no not if I couldn't have anything to say about it it is us you know UFOs will be something that we can touch on when it when it comes to this topic but really what I'm looking at is the possibility that we have had interaction in the ancient past with beings that are not human and that that interaction may be continuing up till the current day now when you say something like that there's so much stigma that goes along with this notion there's immediate psychological reaction that goes along with it because of how much ridicule is generally attached to even the the discussion of the possibility that we are not alone here on earth and its really asinine it's childish it's immature it's unscientific it's the sign of a closed mind you know the ridicule that goes along with this topic you know it was said that the mark of true intelligence is being able to entertain a notion without either accepting it or rejecting it and sadly many people in our culture can't do that you know and that's a statement really about where we've gone as far as our mindset is concerned how far gone humanity really is that if you can't breach a topic and talk about it without you know immediately it being dismissed or immediately it being praised and heralded as the second coming you know one of those or the other of those two extreme reactions in mind you know to me that tells me something's really wrong okay as far as the mindset the psychological mindset of humanity is concerned in general so when we're talking about the possibility that the human condition and the sub conditions that are contained therein like psychopathy like the existence of psychopathy in the human genome quite possibly may have had an origin that is not human okay that is born in some other form of intelligent species or intelligent beings to breach that topic again I want to do this in a controlled fashion I want to do this in a way that gets people thinking about some of the really deep causal and psychological questions and factors involved in this topic okay not just saying oh everything is attributable to non-human intelligent beings okay and again I don't like the term alien I don't really like the term extraterrestrial as much because of a lot of the connotations that go along with it I prefer the term non-human intelligence period you know non-human intelligent beings me or beings that have the capacity for intelligence you know such as such as us you know cuz could we really claim that we're intelligent as a species I don't I think that would be a lofty claim there are intelligent individuals on earth most certainly but as a species have we really reached holistic intelligence I don't think I could even make that statement so I consider humanity as species with the capacity for intelligence as I would consider some of these non-human intelligent beings or species or entities that I'm going to be you know getting into talking about on future shows now again the other thing to keep in mind here is no one is saying that they have the absolute truth when it comes to this matter I'm not claiming that never did okay I'm saying that we're going to start talking about possibilities that is that are going to involve some conjecture and that are going to involve incomplete picture of things an incomplete picture of things a fragmentary account or relating of the events of our ancient past and it's like a jigsaw puzzle that's how you have to look at the so you have to look at it as a jigsaw puzzle that somebody opened up the box and threw it in your face in a darkroom that's really what we're dealing with here okay now the pieces are scattered all over the floor in the darkroom okay maybe you bring a couple of friends into the room you know with their phone flashlights or something to that effect and we're going to start looking for those pieces and then we're going to gather them we're going to bring them to the table together and we're going to see if we could see the emergent picture I want to see if we could see that jigsaw puzzle picture emerge on the table as we bring the pieces of the you know a puzzle that are that has been completely disjointed and you know separated because of deliberate obfuscation in many cases and just because of the destruction of knowledge in many cases in the ancient past so let's start to take a look on the other side of this break of why is there so much psychological resistance to this topic in general because you could tell us a lot about ourselves and pick that up on the other side stay with us [Music] you know today disguise the knife night divine today tried to run I'll do the other welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth may very well be happening maybe I should register that domain name what do you think we're talking about the possibility of the ongoing interaction with non-human intelligence with our species and we're asking the question here at the very beginning why is there so much psychological resistance to even consider this possibility why is there so much psychological resistance to the consideration of the possibility of the interaction of non-human intelligence with our species where does that come from in the human psyche and I have some ideas about where that comes from that I'd like to share with the listening audience and again this is slide number two that we're on here the first place that this psychological resistance comes from is probably a place that most people would you know come to the conclusion of on their on their own if they just look at the human condition for even a brief amount of time and that is the fear of the unknown and notice I did not say human nature there okay we're not talking about human nature we're talking about the human condition all right two completely different ideas and what people think of as human nature is largely a poisoned worldview and has absolutely nothing to do with the actual nature of the human being we talked about that on past shows that you know this skewed and poisoned worldview really set p-sets most people thinking down one specific course that can't ever lead to the truth because they buy into a completely psychopathic worldview of what should even be occurring here on this planet you know in their idea of quote human nature what we're talking about here is the psychological condition that our species currently exists in and the psychological condition that we exist in is fear largely okay and we fear what we don't immediately understand see what the conscious mind does is it scans the environment for unknowns it scans the environment that says let me see what's out there do I understand what all of this is do I don't you know know what I'm seeing do I understand what I'm hearing etc it takes an info through the senses it process it and it says do I know about this and if I don't and an unknown comes up then I have to be on guard because that unknown may threaten me threaten my survival etc so then a shield goes up and you know we go into fight or flight mode this fear of the unknown which is largely unhealthy for our species okay really what we should do is confront things with an open mind and a sense of curiosity as opposed to having an immediate fear-based instinctual animalistic midbrain and lower brain reaction to things is put those immediate instinctual reactions on hold for a moment and logically think things through most people can't do that right now because of the condition that they're in the condition of fear so fear of the unknown puts us in the worst place to possibly try to understand anything you're if you're in a fear-based mindset blood rushes away from the brain okay you're not getting richly oxygenated blood in the brain you're not going to do very good thinking in that state of mind okay the the blood rushes away from the neocortical brain which is where a higher-order thought takes place logic intuition etc creativity breaking down and solving problems alright so fear puts us in that state where we're incapable of recognizing the unknowns we're incapable of taking in the data that we're surrounded by and analyzing it and coming to an accurate conclusion about it if you're gonna try to do that in fear good luck you're not going to get very far so another way you're not going to get very far is if you take on this idea that if it makes me some how fearful or uncomfortable I refused to look at it and that's why next to this slide see on the left-hand side of this slide I have this young woman opening a door with some you know mysterious or foreboding light coming out of it you know representing that's the unknown you know that's the place that we're loathe to go the place that we're loathe to look at because of how uncomfortable it makes us or possibly how disturbing it may be and on the right hand side of the image there's a great meme there that says you cannot change what you refuse to confront and if the human condition that we're in that we want to change you know that we want to set back to balance as a result of the possibility of interaction with non-human intelligence and we refuse to confront that out of fear good luck changing it you know you're not again you're not gonna get very far because to solve any problem you have to have an understanding of the causal factors of the problem that's what a diagnosis is about going down to the causal factors not treating the symptoms going down underneath to the causal factors through knowledge and that's what diagnosis means it comes from Greek roots diya is a prefix a preposition I'm sorry in Greek in ancient Greek that means through or by way of and then the word gnosis in Greek transliterated in English GN OS is is knowledge diagnosis literally means by way of knowledge or through knowledge you're going to come to an understanding of the problem so if you don't want to even confront an issue and look at it to even assemble the components of that information the grammar that you need to analyze logically and filter and you know come to an accurate understanding of you're not going to get anywhere when it comes to solving a problem so if ridicule is the immediate response you know I mean good luck if blind acceptance is the immediate response you're going to be in just as disempowered of a position to look at that information and come to an accurate understanding of it neither one of these is we're learning takes place neither one of these reactive places is where true learning occurs true learning occurs when we have some skepticism and some open-mindedness that's where we need to be at that balance point where we'll take information in without immediately accepting it or rejecting it and then analyzing it and looking at it critically so that's what we're going to attempt to do on this show going forward in the treatment of this topic imagine that treating the topic of non-human intelligence extraterrestrial beings the UFO phenomenon etc the the story of the ancient past and possible human origins with an air of intelligence and caution and open-mindedness you know where we're real learning is actually possible from that place you know very few people even attempt to do it from that level of balance so moving forward with this question why are so many people so psychologically resistant to this topic in general the second reason is that many people are in the condition of a completely runaway ego I call this runaway ego calcification and I'm presenting this topic on slide number three here I've called this in the past the arbiter of truth syndrome where people are so in the mindset that it is up to them to decide what is true that ultimately what they're really doing ladies and gentlemen is playing God you know that's what this mindset really is the ego has become so out of control that it is about it is really playing God it's saying what I'm comfortable with I'm going to state that is true doesn't make a difference what the evidence shows I'm not going to actually apply any methodological observation and research and you know the testing you know the data or anything like that no no no I'm just going to say it this is my opinion and it doesn't make a difference whether it's actually real or not I'm going to decide what's true and real for myself because that's what I'm comfortable with now if you don't think that is the epitome of hubris and the epitome of the out-of-control ego mindset I don't know what is you know I can't think of anything else that is the epitome of wanting to be God you know saying I am the arbiter of truth I'm God because I get to determine what's real I get to determine what's true imagine this and here we have a celebrity from Hollywood Tom Cruise making the statement this quote from Cruz here on this slide individuals have to decide what is true and real for them imagine this I mean you know that's what I don't know if that's what he's getting from Scientology or whatever but I'm telling you that's a diseased point of view really really tom for real human beings get to decide what's true and real for them really truth is an independent of us it isn't there for us to observe and come and bring our senses into alignment with into resonance with know that is that isn't what the human task is to do to bring our perception into alignment with truth no no according to Tom Cruise ladies and gentlemen we get to decide what's real and true for us don't you know I mean this is pure mental illness ladies and gentlemen we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so we were on slide number three in the images and we were talking about this idea of people wanting to be the arbiter of truth not looking at truth is something that is objective and independent of their perception just the way things are that which is you know this totally demystified understanding of what truth means okay that which is that the way things actually are you know and people want to insist that no it's all about just what's true for me you know and I just want to clarify this for a moment ladies and gentlemen when I talk about the arbiter of truth syndrome here I mean when it comes to objective events that have taken place you know I'm not talking about any level of subjective perception at all in other words like one person may have a severe phobia of insects and another person may look at insects and have absolutely no you know averse adverse reaction to seeing them you know maybe two people are standing in a kitchen and an insect wanders in from you know the backyard or whatever and one of them looks at it goes oh my god that's the most sickening Eve you know evil looking horrendous you know creepy thing I've ever seen and my immediate visceral reaction is want to want it to die okay and the other person says oh this is just a you know another one of the creatures that we share this planet with and I don't really see them as anything that's you know so bad and you know let me just get him out of the kitchen and take him out back into the yard you know these are subjective ways of seeing the same thing it doesn't change the objective fact that the insect wandered in from the backyard and was in the kitchen when these two people were standing there that's what I'm talking about as truth that's not up to us to decide what's real or true when it comes to that okay that actually occurred it happened it's it's not like somebody could be standing there and say well I I'm determining that this didn't you know that the bug was never there you know I mean that's what we're talking about here the level of sickness when it comes to people and their quote interpretation of events you know it's like when it comes to something like 9/11 you know it doesn't make a difference how much evidence is brought forward that the official story cannot be cannot have gone down the way that the government claims it did these people are convinced this is what I'm going to believe in and it and truth be damned it doesn't make a difference you know what what I say is the way it actually happened is the way it actually happened I'm not going to look at any evidence why because that might make me uncomfortable and therefore it's invalid because I have to feel good you know it's magical thinking is what it really is and anybody who thinks that that's how reality works I mean they're not only an infant they're mentally ill literally they not only have a child infant mentality but they're really really really sick so let's move on to slide number three so you know these are the first two reasons that people want to not even look at possibilities they fear the unknown that which they don't currently understand and they have a runaway ego that I like to call the arbiter of truth syndrome that where they're going to determine what's real based on their likes preferences and whims okay what makes them feel good or bad I mean imagine that but here's the real deep reason you know okay the real deep reason you'll have people say oh what's he talking about this for you know why is he getting into this topic this is tinfoil hat stuff or this has all been debunked and we shouldn't even be looking into this area you want to know the real reason here it is right here on slide number for psychological denial due to subconsciously nested unresolved past trauma in the human collective subconscious that's the real reason people don't want to look to this topic ladies and gentlemen and we've been talking about this issue okay we've been talking about people psychologically having the mindset of a traumatized abandoned child which is where this material is ultimately leading what set that condition in motion what put that condition in place here on earth is the ancient events of our past or very well could be so people are in this state of absolute psychological denial or what's called cognitive dissonance seeing things as they are in the world with their own very own eyes with their very own senses and yet psychologically denying the existence of what is and like I say in the past you need to respect existence or expect resistance from the universe you want to talk about why there's resistance from the universe when it comes to human beings condition and why the universe isn't really coming to our aid and helping us to get out of this condition because we will not respect what is we will not respect and accept truth into our minds and into our hearts and then act upon it when we do that there's no power that can stand against us we're standing in the ultimate power that that governs the entire universe when we're in that mode of being in union with truth but when we refuse to accept truth and we refuse to look at what is and we exist in this state of psychological denial akin to wanting to be God by claiming worthy arbiters of truth good luck getting any assistance from the universe respect that which is or expect resistance so the real underlying psychological condition that is present in humanity that is keeping people from even wanting to look at this or ridiculing it right off the bat without ever ever having done one inkling of research one one not even picking up a book and reading up a quarter of it tenth of it nothing nothing just my completely unresearched and ill read and ill-formed opinion is as valid as valid as your decade's worth of research and knowledge imagine that statement this is where people in our society are at that's what they think is a valid point of view to hold it's the epitome of hubris and ignorant ignorin s-- to ignore what is actually there you know and that's the human condition that's not human nature that's the human condition that we can change and need to change and should change here exactly what I'm saying right there we need to change it and we should change it because that condition is from a moral standpoint completely invalid it is an immoral point of view because you're saying I'm going to willfully deny truth and the only thing that can ever come out of that is immoral behavior and ultimately chaotic conditions and what it leads to is slavery which is where we're at for having been in that mindset for so long but don't get it twisted and don't get it confused that's not human nature folks that's what we had the condition we have come into through what has happened to us and what we have allowed to continue because we haven't taken any action to reverse that trend so here's the second big question for tonight which we'll get into deeper in the second hour if there is evidence to suggest and I would suggest there most certainly is evidence to suggest that there are and have been non-human intelligences interacting with humanity not only in the present day but far into our past probably for as long we have existed on this planet why the question needs to be asked what are the underlying reasons that all of the governments in the world would take up the same position most of the government's in the world you can't get them to agree on anything every single government in the world has taken the same position that they are not going to disclose the truth regarding this interaction that has been taking place you know the slide number five here shows this UFO flap that happened back in the 1950s over Washington DC where these fleets of craft buzzed the US Capitol and that is the US Capitol that is a real photograph and those aren't planes okay and this happened multiple times not just once and it got tons of press coverage back then and still people just completely you know say well we don't know what it was but you know whatever we're not gonna look into it any further there's nothing to see here folks you know crafts that don't obey the laws of physics as we know them that don't observe any of the flight characteristics of any known conventional terrestrial aircraft you know buzzing the most heavily air defended space in the world but there's nothing to see there okay we'll pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I do want to tell people before we continue with the show for tonight that the video from the Asheville North Carolina seminar that I recently conducted the New Age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited the video is about halfway finished being edited and I'm through the morning session I'm through editing the morning session going to be working on editing the afternoon session in the coming week so I don't want to make any absolute promises but hopefully within a week or two at the very most I'll get that up on my site my youtube channel so people can check that seminar that was very successful in Asheville North Carolina last month all right so let's pick up on slide number five where we left off in the last hour again these images are at the water on earth is happening dot-com radio show page what on earth is happening calm / radio or just click the radio show tab on on the site also all as always the images are posted with the podcast for the show okay so the question we were asking is why would every single government in the world faced with the possibility of non-human intelligences interacting with humanity since time immemorial why would every single solitary one of them on the face of the earth once to continue to suppress the truth regarding this ongoing interaction what motive would the governments of the world have to continue to suppress the disclosure of the truth about extraterrestrial non-human intelligences and again when we're talking about non-human intelligence let me just make this clear before we even move forward through this show or any coming shows I am NOT going to get in any kind of a debate about the nature of these beings okay if you want to look at them as simple 3d organic you know beings that happen to live on another planet in this galaxy or another galaxy fine if you want to look at them as extra dimensional beings that live in a higher dimension or frequency of reality fine if you want to look at them as demonic entities that are you know sent here to torment us by you know some evil god or a evil supernatural being I really don't care if that's how you want to look at this looking at however you want the point here is that there are intelligences that are not human interacting with this planet and its people period okay now regardless of what their nature is people may have different takes on that ultimately when I break down what I feel the interaction has been between these beings and us it all comes down to the same thing folks we need to step into our power and step into the power of truth and use the lost word which is know and it doesn't make a difference what their nature is at that point when we decide to do that and decide that we're not going to have anymore of slavery that's when it will end and not a moment until and it won't make a difference what their nature is at that point because once again then we'll be stepping into our sovereignty then we'll be stepping into the power of truth and the universe will not stand against that regardless of what might happen in the physical domain okay so try to answer this question how many people have ever even really sat down and just considered that question you see so many even UFO researchers they spend so much time on the nuts and bolts of the phenomenon you know trying to prove the existence you know the existence doesn't need to be proved to me because I'm an experiencer you know I've witnessed this these craft that can't be explained so you know I don't need somebody trying to convince me of their existence or the possible origins of them are the possible nature of them to me that's not as important as have they been here what have they been doing here what is their relationship to human beings you know what why do they want to interact with us why are they continuing the presence possibly okay and we can get into all of that conjecture and you know even get your your take on it the listeners take on it as well when we go to calls but many researchers you know shy away from this question of saying why what are the actual underlying reasons why no government on the face of the earth wants to come forward and talk about that these beings exist and they have been interacting with this planet well I'm gonna propose three overarching reasons why the embargo on truth has continued and is continuing now and the first of course is the continuity of control alright this is image number six now how do you continue controlling seven billion people in a state of slavery how do you keep seven billion people enslaved a small group of people how do they do that how do you accomplish that well obviously you don't do it by sheer force by sheer violence you know you do it largely through getting them the consent you do it largely through controlling their mind their perception of reality and how do you control that the ultimate form of controlling perception is suppressing what people believe is possible suppressing the human imagination you want to really talk about the highest form of mind control it's getting people into a limited view of who they are their imagination can't break outside of that box they're locked into an ego identity I am my job I am what I do I am my famil family elationship I am the relationship between me and my friends etc you know I am my profession I am my religion you're not any of those things your pure consciousness having an experience in the physical domain to learn and grow oh what a heretical idea that is you know but you know everybody has these limited roles that they willingly put themselves in because they have this attachment to this ego identity the ego role that they're playing out in three dimensional realm in life so when people get attached to that identity they start to take on a very limited perception of what is possible because they believe this and and this goes hand in hand with the worldview we're going to get into talking about that goes into the Darwinian worldview which is a huge part of looking at the psychological dynamic when it comes to this topic huge part okay when you take on this worldview that you are a limited being what you're really doing is you're saying to yourself it has always been this way it is this way now and there therefore it always must be this way nothing can change see that's really what the whole scientism and Darwinian worldview is about human nature is about the survival of the fittest that is about survival only we're instinctual creatures that can never break that programming that's there in nature and somehow that's right and it should be like that yeah you know what that's called more mental illness that isn't just a Darwinian paradigm that's social Darwinism that's Satanism it's the tenets one of the main four tenets of Satanism and most people are in a satanic mindset don't even know what it is have no idea what the tenets of Satanism really are don't even know that they by believing this nonsense being the way things perpetually must be that this whole social Darwinist ik worldview that they have ascribe to the ideology of Satanism and I'm not telling you that I think that's what it is I'm telling you that's what it is I should know I was a priest in Satanism for ten years of my life so you'd think I know a bitter - about about the ideology they espouse wouldn't you we'll pick this up on the other side folks don't go anywhere [Music] Sakuni decides that we don't hear speak between us Largo on truth and not go on ladies and gentlemen it is time to break the code of silence you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking about the possibility of non-human intelligence interacting with humanity since time immemorial on this planet why people are so psychologically resistant to even wanting to discuss that and why the governments all throughout the world have basically put forward an embargo on even looking into that as a possibility and you know shedding tons of ridicule on that on people who want to look into that possibility and explore the evidence for that and the main reason they do that is because they want to perpetuate slavery you know as the farmers of this planet or at least the farmhands you might say they don't want the animals breaking free of their pens then the the way that you keep that from happening is you've got to keep them in a box in the mind you know you have to control what they think you know or at least dissuade them from thinking outside of the box because the ultimate form of mind control ladies and gentlemen is the extermination of the human imagination and I've put a little graphic to that effect on slide number 7 you want to know what the deepest form of mind control that exists is it is the limitation of what people believe is possible and if you put them in that head cage you have them on your strings like a puppet and then you just give the command dance puppet dance golem you know and it's a piece of cake like nothing child's play and that all happens because we have abandoned one of the greatest gifts that we've been given as intelligent creatures or creatures that should be intelligent the imagination the ability to visualize the way things you want things to be the way you want things to be and then make that happen by an act of your will to visualize something different than what is and to understand it doesn't have to be like this it being like this is a choice people it is a choice that is continuously renewed in every moment by the people who are doing it see that's what you don't want to wrestle with because that means the responsibility to change gets firmly placed upon your shoulders okay no one else no one's currently doing this to us we're doing it to ourselves yeah things may have been done to us in our ancient past as a species but that doesn't mean we're not doing this to ourselves right now in the here and now okay and that is perpetuated by the idea that things are not possible to change again this goes back to what I was talking about in the New Age BS material for people who are familiar with that material and for those who are not you could watch the videos on my website in the video section I talked about in there this the the difference in truly knowing the difference of what cannot be changed versus what can be changed and the human condition can be changed you know what it's just a lot of hard work is gonna have to be applied effort knowledge is going to be required care is going to be required courage is going to be required effort is going to be required time is going to be required attention is gonna be required god forbid man now we can't have any of those things expended you know well we got to sit there with a bowl of

GMO popcorn and you know watch whatever craps on cable tonight you know that's what we aspire as human beings in the modern day to do you know not learn about ourselves our origins what's been going on here on this planet the immorality of it and how it needs to change and go away this current human condition and it can but see you know why ladies and gentlemen there is a world of difference between can and will oh there's that little word will how many people are willing this change to take place see it's all about the willpower and aligning our will with the creations will with the will of creation itself with the underlying ordering intelligence that underlies all creation you know getting your egoic will out of the way not worrying so much about what you want what do I want how do I want it too what do I want to be true am I am i comfortable with this being true or not who gives a damn whether you're comfortable with it you think the universe cares whether you're comfortable with what is you little you but wait a minute hold on let's rearrange the entire truth of the entire universe because little you doesn't like it being that way doesn't want it to be that way you know absolutely tough isn't it yeah and no one wants to say it like that to somebody that there are an absolute child in the mind thinking like that no it's not about us discovering what's true and confronting it and dealing with it and accepting it for what it is no it's about what work comfortable with I mean please man you know I don't know how it could get any more childish and in basilic absolutely imbecilic and yet this is where the majority of human beings are at make no mistake these folks look one thing I'm not is naive okay whatever else people want to say about me go home right out and say it don't call me naive ever I have my finger firmly on the pulse of where the psychology of this species is that better than almost anyone alive okay when it comes to the understanding of the current human condition now I'm not saying that to to toot my horn or to you know be playing ego games I'm saying it because it's the truth because this is all I've studied for the past twenty years of my life non-stop every day and you can know a thing or two when you study that relentlessly about the human condition yeah things can be known folks so you know to go back to this idea that the ultimate form of mind control is when you put somebody's imagination in a cage that's it you got to wear it you want them right there that's it and that's our people there is that the current human condition yes it is whose responsibility is it to change that ours it's our responsibility to do the great work by relentlessly hammering on these people to get them to change their worldview because the world is not going to change until that worldview changes if you think it's gonna change by rearranging the furniture on the deck of the Titanic good luck to you hope you got a life jacket on because get get ready for what's coming which is sinking into icy waters if that's what you think the world view must change before external manifested conditions can change get over it that's how reality works folks so you want to believe in this utter bullcrap Darwinian paradigm it's just fine for human beings to behave like animals like beasts in the field because that's all we are see that's identity if that's the identity we're taking on for ourselves are we nothing more than any other animal any beast in the field is that what you think of a human being is that what you think of yourself you see that's what it really reveals what you think of you you know because maybe many people are just like those animals in the field they've done no work on themselves they are beasts in their condition not in their nature in their condition we'll be right back don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so in the last segment I was talking about the ultimate form of mind control being the destruction of the human imagination and this is how governments ultimately you know through the scientism paradigm and the promotion of the Darwinian worldview as well get people to limit their view of themselves their worldview and what they believe is possible and what they believe can and cannot be changed and the human condition can be changed but again there's a huge world of difference between can and will and that's what this is all about the great work of changing the human condition is about willpower and anybody who's telling you that it's not as lying to you lying to you so let's move forward and take a look at the second overarching reason that the embargo on the truth regarding the existence and interaction with human beings by non-human intelligences continues and this is on slide number eight now and it is the continuity of the dominance of the oil based monetary system and again of course you know the oil cartels maintain this through the perpetuation of the fossil fuel fraud that somehow we need to be reliant on oil and we couldn't convert all of our energy needs to sustainable free clean energy sources and there is such a thing many many very advanced scientists engineers inventors researchers have all come to the same conclusions regarding this and every one of them suppressed or killed you know you have nickel the works of Nikola Tesla you know Thomas Henry Moray pons and Fleischmann Eugene mallove Stanley Meyer and you know the list could go on and on of all the suppressed technological innovations throughout the centuries they're all to keep the world on a totally unsustainable energy paradigm that also has the rate of the planet that we need to sustain our life in tow with it great plan folks well I mean it's so brilliant there's so much wisdom in it I can't even begin to tell you how wise it is and on this slide you know there's people who will take offense and I tell them as always get as offended as you want if you don't think this is what the military is for this no this isn't what you think any military people who may be listening or any people who know military people if this isn't what you think you are the tool for you're a tool ok and I mean that in the absolute Street lingo sense of the word a tool ok that is just being used by someone else to accomplish their agenda their goal their task that they just don't want to get their hands soiled with but they're ok wait where you getting dirty to do it and being in a moral order follower in order to do it to go and pillage resources and not in other countries and you know strong-arm the people there to get that done that's all you're just an attack dog and that's what they're all too happy to call you their dogs so these people call you so what they call you their dogs their pets their animals that's my that's my little dog that I keep in the house and then I I I put them on a chain and I unleash him when I want to attack somebody yeah and they give you a dog tags and you're too stupid to see the connection you're too retarded to see the connection I mean really it's like it's like it's like a two-year-old it's what these people are they're like two-year-olds whose mommy and daddy never paid attention to them so let me go and join up here's my new surrogate family called the the military cult you know I'm gonna go join up and go rape the earth you know and then strong-arm a bunch of people I never met - while I'm at it yeah that's gonna make me feel like a real man whatever it's a bunch of clowns is what it is a bunch of clowns these people are retarded children who never grew up and don't want to grow up you know letting people who hate them and call them they call you they're animals people do I need to say any more than that they call you dumb stupid animals I'm not telling you that from book knowledge or from reading a quote I'm telling you that from their lips to my ears okay in the room with them calling you their pets it's unbelievable and these people still can't see it they decorate you with the regalia of an animal giving you a dog tag and you'd wear it as a symbol of pride absolute utter fools utter fools and you know what we're doing to the earth is is just that that's the icing on the cake I mean and all the other species of animals that live here you know responsible for the extinction of more other life-forms than you know than any other species has ever accomplished because this whole paradigm of the oil monopolies of the oil cartels of this unsustainable paradigm is about taking whatever we want were the takers that's the r-complex the reptile mode I'm going to take and hoard you know and then put myself in a position where nobody can ever break that monopoly and they can't even see they're a drug addict they're a drug addict they're imperialists the people who are helping them do this are imperialists creating these false flag events for more justification because the people are tired of these wars they need to create these justifications to go into these other regions and continue to wage their blood sacrifice is called wars it's a it's a self-imposed noose around the neck all by a bunch of mental midgets who are trapped in the arc complex of the brain and addicted to adrenaline you know and think it has to be this way because they have no imagination and I'll be damned if I'm going to be ruled by people like that not without a fight not without consequence there will be consequence trust it know it know it like you know your name not going to go quietly into the night not this one not this one and I know there's a lot of people who join me in that sentiment a lot a whole lot and at times coming because we're not what we're not doing the great work in enough absolute force we don't have the force of numbers that we need to accomplish the work to do this in mind which is why I keep trying to impress upon people the imperative of the time that we are act you need to speak this to these people I was saying the other night when I went on Popeye showing on truth frequency the other last night on down the rabbit hole I want to start a campaign that is about reaching the military and the police because ultimately if we don't reach these people there's gonna be absolute bloodbath on the earth that's what's coming okay we have to reach their mindset to change it that's what the great work is folks if you haven't figured that out yet you're not paying attention you're not paying attention if that's if you don't understand that so I want to do something called cut off the causers maybe somebody can come up with an even better name but you know just just kicking it around kicking around the idea and discussing some people we need to set and people think of this is is what I'm about to say the equivalent of guilting someone guess there's a reason that guilt exists there is a reason that the emotion of guilt exists it is to be felt just like anger there's a reason for to exist than it is to be felt when something is going wrong that is on that is something that is unjust iniquities are taking place around us inequities are taking place around us injustice is taking place all around us that's what anger is therefore to be felt in the physiology so that you will get up off your rear end and get motivated to do something to change that condition well guilt is there for a reason - it's to make people understand that what they're doing is immoral and believe me I felt my fare more than my fair share of it in my life and that emotion helped me to come out of the dark satanic mindset that I was once in that these police and military are still in so we I want to set some a couple of dates like one day we start you know and we it's a campaign we're gonna relentlessly hammer on the minds of military and police personnel with information their families have to do it their friends have to do it anybody you know that is connected with these institutions anybody you know that's in banking government finance military police etc so any control based institution [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I want to go just finish going over this idea for sort of a concentrated campaign of sorts to start hammering the truth of natural law into people and get them to understand that what they're doing is wrong and needs to stop you know this is what people don't want to hear they don't want to hear they want to hear Oh tell me what I should be doing no I'm gonna tell you what you should stop doing that's the solution the solution lies in the negative pathway this is what the New Age nonsense troglodytes you know don't want you to understand you know all the people who have bought the new New Age kool-aid you know they want they want you to think oh it's all about building something new no it's called stop doing what you're doing that's immoral and then the world will change it won't be enslaved anymore no one wants to hear that though they want to hear some crazy over-the-top complicated solution involving you know doing all kinds of new things well you know what that's not the way that the world is going to change we don't need anything new we need to stop doing what we're currently doing that we have no right to continue to do that's the solution there's the solution ladies and gentlemen and no one wants to hear that you want to know why it firmly places the responsibility on their shoulders you're the one who's causing it by your behavior and they don't want to hear that they don't want to hear it now because it's always somebody else it's always pointing the finger you know so I want to do some kind of a campaign like where we tell the actual causes of the problem meaning the people who are working in the control based institutions that they're the people who are causing slavery on this planet over a sustained campaign of like six months to a year and then at the end of that through the whole time we're giving them ultimatums ultimatums um as your wife I'm leaving you if you don't change and stop doing this job within six months to a year I'm out and I'm going to drag you through the courts and take you for half of everything use their system against them I'm gonna I'm going to sue for full custody of the children so you never see your children again because I think you're a psychopathic lunatic that children shouldn't be around you know that's how hardcore we need to get we need to start making these people 100% do what they're doing with no support from us the idea of supporting these people needs to be withdrawn withdrawn is that guilting them yes it is is that right yes it is yes it is somebody would have every right to withdraw all interactions with another human being disown them as their family member how about if a mother said to their child who's in the military I'm not proud of you you're a disgrace you're a dog of some psychopathic lunatic a so-called elitist the thinks of themselves as god of this world and you're there order following pet and I don't wanna yeah you're not my son how about that you're disowned and anything I'm not leaving you a thing when I'm when I'm gone not a thing you're cut off you're cut out cut out of my will of everything I don't even want to call you son how about that you know see we need to put pressure this is what no one wants to hear pressure is required to create change you're not you're not just gonna happen willfully something - these people are not just gonna say oh my god I was wrong the whole time somebody's gonna have to make them see it and no one wants to hear that you want to know why it has nothing to do with New Age garbage that's why they don't want to hear that because it's a full expression of the masculine force of truth and the so-called Christians out there don't even get me started these fake Christians and they think they are they have anything in common with the words and the message of Christ in the New Testament who said he came here to bring a sword of action between people a sword that would cleave people and create division because there would be those who stand in truth on one side and those who stand in satanic deception on the other side and these fake Christians have the nerve to say oh it's all just about belief you know you just need to accept the this astra theological image as your Lord and Savior it's not about right action Nathan you haven't even read their own scriptures they're there but they're another bunch of clowns these religionists which brings us to the next section to wrap up this this overarching question of why would government's want to cover this all up about interaction with non-human entities throughout human history well that brings us to the ultimate folks and um you're going to see a progression that I was leading to here okay just to wrap up that campaign I was talking about you know at that at that point we need you know at the the the one year or six month point maybe then we say we're cut cutting you off we're not going to continue to support you we don't want to be your family member we don't want you in our lives you know if mothers sisters brothers fathers daughters did that maybe we'd start to make some progress on these people because just sweet talking to them and handing them a DVD that you know they're never gonna watch isn't gonna isn't gonna get it done folks it's not gonna get it done it's not the way to do the great work okay if you think that's all it's gonna take you're sickeningly naive and you don't understand the level of absolute satanic illusion and ego calcification that we are up against and what it is going to take to break that mindset you don't get it yet you got to understand it's going to take a level of extremity that most human beings are not yet prepared for and now is the time to start talking about these strategies and methodologies and to start formulating them and doing them the third reason that this overarching cover-up continues and the main reason it continues is the continued acceptance to get people to continue to accept traditional traditional religious and scientist dogma through the suppression of the truth about human origins about how we came to be the people that we are on this planet and how we came into the current human condition and there's two overarching paradigms or dogmatic worldviews that postulates to tell us how we came into this condition and why we are the people that we are and that is the scientism dogmatic worldview of Darwinism and let me tell you something Darwin was probably the single individual who did the most to harm the entire human species one human being who did the most amount of damage on the human mind in the history of the species was Charles Darwin because what he got people to accept as a religion with no actual scientific proof yes with no actual proof in the fossil record where he himself said it would need to be discovered with many transitional species and not a one has ever been found linking ancient hominids to human to modern humans not one and if you think it has been go find me the proof you will not be able to do it no one will because there is not one shared bone in a hominid skeleton that is shared with a human being skeleton and there is not one transitional species that has ever been discovered with a shared bone between those two species 0 and any anthropologist or biologists will admit that fact if they're telling you the truth and not lying to you and people want to take to our winni and macro biological evolutionary theory as gospel truth as if it has somehow been 100% proven as law in the universe I feel sorry for anybody who's in that mindset because it is a complete scientism left-brain worldview prison and it's just as ridiculous as the creationist worldview the earth is only six thousand years old the Creator put us all here to test this you know and the literalist interpretation the biblical worldview their religion propagates there's your right brain form of imbalance [Music] pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divided today tried to run try to hide welcome back ladies and gentlemen third and final hour of what on earth is happening for this evening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I want to wrap up some of the points that I was making about the reasons that all the governments of the earth have universally decided to continue the embargo on the truth regarding the interaction with human beings by non-human intelligences regardless of what their nature may be and we made three basic points that the first reason is to continue control if you think about that what is the role what institution fulfills that role government okay they're the ones who are actually performing the actual control the physical control of human beings the second was the continuity of the fake monetary system that is ultimately backed by oil and the oil cartels so now we have the monetary systems the protection of that paradigm as the second reason and the third reason was the perpetuation of religious dogma and religious belief systems whether it is traditional right brained cultural religious belief systems New Age belief systems or scientism left-brain belief systems it's all religion no matter how you want to break it down or look at it it's just whether it's a left brain imbalanced form of religion or a right brain and balanced form of religion but ultimately they do that through the suppression of our true origins why why does that ultimately keep the paradigm of slavery in place well it keeps this idea that this is how it should be in place in the minds of people and that's the death of the imagination well if it should be like this and if it's okay and if it's right for it to continue what do I need to do to why should I try to change anything I can't change anything that's just the perpetual quote natural order of the way things are absolute bunk nonsense there's nothing natural about what's happening on this planet and it most certainly doesn't in any way resemble order it is the 100% artificially imposed mind control based system of chaos and slavery and disorder if you think this is the natural order you are mentally sick literally I'm sana I'm not even saying this like as some kind of a ad hominem attack I'm telling you literally the fact of the matter is that you have a damaged neocortical brain if you got a brain scan it would verify it anybody who has that kind of a worldview is still in a state where one of the brain hemispheres is so chronically imbalanced that it has destabilized the entire neocortical of structure of the brain and the electrochemical activity that has taken place in the neocortical brain is screwed up and a brain scan would show it ladies and gentlemen there would be physical tangible scientific evidence that there's mental illness present in you if that's your worldview if you think that's the natural order you're mentally ill literally again it's not an ad hominem attack I'm trying to explain literally that is the evidence of a broken brain if that worldview is present the brain is broken so ultimately we've gone forward in ascending order of power when it comes to maintenance of this control and slavery system governments actually at the bottom remember when I talked about back on for a former podcast the unholy trinity the three basic forms of mind control that keep everything in a state of slavery government is the child it's the thing that came last it's the thing that was born out of the other two the monetary system is what is the mother to that child it's what run the government it's what makes the government do what it does people thinking that I have to do this for money I have to have a job this is part of my identity this is part of what I do but ultimately it's religion that's running the show folks and it always has been and if you don't understand that if you think religion has waned you don't know anything about the first thing about what's really going on on this world religion is still as firmly entrenched and in charge of this planet as it ever has been ever has been it is all about religion and how it needs to be ended all forms of it all false religions there's only one true religion truth itself that's it that's the only thing that's capable of reuniting you with your divine essence which we have all fallen from truth is the only force that can do that no religion on the face of the earth certainly not government authority certainly not the monetary system nor the New Age movement or any of the cultural religions has the power to do that sorry to burst your bubble religionists but get over it and religion is protecting that more than anything else religion and science shake hand on hands on this because neither one of them will even go near the third alternative which is interventionism the interventionist theory of how the human condition came to be the way it is they will look at that no they want to protect their little paradigms of Darwinism and the poisoned worldview of original sin etc it's all the same thing saying humans are just like this see you can't people can't understand these are the same ideologies there's nothing really different it's just in the approach there's adopt there's a scientist in a white lab coat tell you that human beings are are bad from from there you know from their genes you know or does religions tell you that God you know made us with original sin we were just made with original sin because we went against God's wishes in the garden and take this literalist interpretation of the Bible it's all points to the same overarching worldview humans are just fundamentally bad and flawed by their nature and it always has been this way and it always must be this way therefore don't even bother to try to create any change in the world now it has nothing to do with how people think because their behaviors are driven by how they think and how somebody thinks is changeable you're not a programmed robot that must behave a certain way you have free will this is what both of these paradigms dismiss it's the scientism paradigm of Darwinism macro biological Darwinian theory and social Darwinism postulates essentially there's no such thing as free will everything's just controlled by genes and then the religious paradigm well God's keeping it like this because we disobeyed him and therefore we just has to be this way it's all nonsense it's all bunk something did happen to us and do something to us but it does not have to perpetually be that way human beings are capable of change human beings are capable of evolving human beings are capable of changing how they think and behave by an act of will by an act of will this is what is dismissed by both of these paradigms free will to make change okar and it is possible will we do it that's a whole different story and the reason they keep these paradigms in place is because one of the most effective ways to control a whole population this is the last slide for tonight slide 11 one of the most effective ways to control an entire population is to cut people off from the knowledge of their true origins because our true origins tell us about where we came from and they inform us of who we are now why we are the Bing now that we have become doesn't mean we have to perpetually be that doesn't mean that's just how it is and that's it just tough it can't be changed no it doesn't mean that but it does tell us about who we are right now in the moment and how we got to be that person that's a course heading we learn about where we've been in the course that we're currently on and when we have that information in hand then we're in an empowered position to change that course your calls on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I'm going to go to the phones and take your calls on this topic let's go to Patty in Illinois patty you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark absolutely thanks so much for calling will you have for us tonight I have been listening to your podcast since the beginning and I'm actually on number of like 35 and you're talking about imagination and it made me think of one of the podcasts I just listened to on better living through alchemy where you have like a I think I'm something about the key to life and death and it was imagination and and apparently is the only thing that can actually create what the ancient alchemists referred to as the Philosopher's Stone the state of consciousness by which we could create real positive change for the human species that cannot be done without the imagination it is the key to that formula exactly and for myself I have been finding that to be incredibly empowering I am I work as a college professor I teach students going into the medical field and and I see the limitations of these students that are getting brainwashed by allopathic medicine with with with the Rockefeller protocols and that the BA don't you know that the body is just a mechanised robotic machine and nutrition has nothing to do with any of it it's all about just the interactions of molecules that's all you know there it's all there just purpose purposeless you know it has nothing to do with energy certainly has nothing to do with the food we take in you know that's all absolutely based on you know ancient Newtonian paradigm and worldview you know brought into the human body now we're going to apply Newtonian dynamics of physical objects to the human body it makes perfect sense to me doesn't make perfect sense to you Patti one of the mechanisms of mind control for these for these young students coming into the field and you're right it it is a very mechanistic way of looking at life we have reduced life to something that can be manipulated and something that is not a magical wonderful and you know just full of possibilities no I find it hard because I went to medical school and I left medical school because I I felt the brainwashing beginning when I was in my third year of med school and I started doing clinical rotations I didn't want to be a drug pusher I had to leave that system and and I'm teaching in the field because I am passionate about talking about the human body but I'm trying to get across to my students the truth without going against the system and you know one of the things you talked about was we have to start being forceful with this message you can't hold back anymore and so you know when one of my students asked me about chemotherapy I flat-out tell them you know this is a cocktail of drugs that kill cells it killed the same immune cells that you need to fight cancer so if you think that's you know beneficial for our person was dying of cancer you know happen I have to give them the truth and let them come up with the conclusion and it's gonna take courage to do that and it may even come to a point where you might have to take a chance of putting your job on the line this is what we need more people to step up and do and you know the more people who do that the faster things are going to change Patti I want to thank you for your courage and thank you for your call great points and insights let's go to another caller let's hear from Rob and Equador Rob you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark hey Tim hi Rob welcome yes so down here in Ecuador I've been showing your natural or presentation over over several weeks to a group of people great bit of a statement here before a couple of I've got it seems your your method of teaching does nothing to overcome the cognitive dissonance that listeners may experience as a result of considering what you're teaching and you make no apology for that I know further I think you might it might be fair to describe your approach as going for the low-hanging fruit and I think I've heard you say words the effect of your style is your style maybe others can can do the babysitting and I and listening to various of your podcasts and so on it seems that it's almost did we lose you rob if you're still there yeah hi there he really is okay continue sorry it's a it's a VoIP connection from South America so yeah I I was just going on there maybe maybe it's even a disservice to try and wake people who what who don't want to be absolutely not I have to 100% completely disagree that is what we are here to do see the New Age movement has people convinced of this absolutely convinced that that is the correct way to go about doing things that's what's gotten us here my friend that's why we're in a situation of slavery that's the very reason because people said well it doesn't make a difference to me what he thinks what she thinks what they think they're entitled to their own opinion doesn't make a damn bit of difference whether that opinion says has anything to do with truth or morality and Who am I to say something to them that's the exact reason we're enslaved the exact reason think about that and okay New Age movement wants to convince people that that's the proper approach to take in this world just let it go let it be what it is don't exercise your will what happens see let me explain something and Rob I thank you for your call okay I want to explain something to folks regarding this of you and how dangerous it is okay there are two forces at work in the universe this is what see this ideology which is what it is comes forward from not understanding the truth about the occult someone who takes this approach does not understand the occult at all at all there are two forces at work in the universe there is an entropic force that breaks things down and prevents ordering and makes things further and further chaotic and when it comes to the will enslaves it in the scientific terminology this force is known as entropy in the occult terminology this force is known as involution the force of involution which means to tighten up inward to curl inside not to unfurl and to allow to unfold and flower but to ball up and suppress okay that means you're not using the will to order things that means you're not using the will to choose the difference between right and wrong and speak that to others that means you're not controlling yourself and taking control over your voice which is what ultimately orders the mind and by extension orders the universe the universe is spoken into existence and there are too few people who are ordering it therein lies the problem thank you rob for your call because you just explained to all the listeners the fundamental problem of our world that is the fundamental overarching problem of the human condition we want to allow that force of involution to go don't exert the will because that is the hardest thing to do see it all comes back to will folks free will the gift of the Creator what are we doing with it yeah what are we doing with it [Music] we gotta wake up from our sleep ladies and gentlemen and that is what I am desperately attempting to assist people with if only they will hear the message this isn't going to happen on its own this is what religion wants to tell people is that's how the way the world works we are the ones who are in control of this process we do it or it doesn't get done people have to start to understand what the great work really is and they still don't get it as I was saying before the break there are two forces in nature involution is the force the entropic force in nature that breaks everything down prevents ordering within systems and creates chaos and this has been called the satanic force in the occult world as well then there is the ordering principle this is the force of evolution it is the ordering principle in nature and when we stand in that force and align ourselves with what is with the truth with morality then that force of evolution creates for us more and more freedom that is the essential law of attraction in operation throughout the entire universe and it's what every occult school of wisdom has attempted desperately to teach the people of this planet and it's what every dark occult mystery tradition has attempted to prevent the people of Earth from understanding because that's how you keep them enslaved and it is an act of will that will order things and that will create freedom for human beings it is not a process that is in the hands of anybody else biological evolution gets us up to a certain point and then the process is taken over by that little thing called free will and as I asked before the break what are we doing with it well you could imagine that most people are just absolutely defecating on it okay put another colorful expletive in there of your choice all right so look I'm sorry for the intensity people okay but the whole point here is there is no time left we're out we're out of time folks in case you don't understand what's going on in the world you need to open your eyes look around if you can't tell the house is on fire I feel sorry for you I don't know what to tell you we need to express this imperative there's no more time the sweet talk to these people the great work is waking the dead if you're not if you don't have the willpower to do that then admit that you're not involved and get off the playing field that's it I'm not here to talk to the people who aren't going to do that work the entire point of this show and all of my work is not to talk to the dead why would I the whole point is to make new teachers who do fully understand these dynamics so that we can cause a course of resounding truth throughout the earth and when we do that we're gonna wake the dead but not until not until we understand what that great work is and we start to give our will to the will of creation to do that great work that's what doing the true will means and that's what people still don't understand in massive enough numbers let's go to Daniel in Ohio Daniel you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark can you hear me yes I can coming in loud and clear mark I just wanted to thank you for all the work that you've done I've worked my way through your podcast twice now and it's it's really just helped me see the I mean this world for what it really is you blendin honor and uh dr. Jim Byrne on YouTube I mean you guys have just completely turned my life around and almost inexplicable terms but uh what I was calling I thank you for that compliment I consider myself in good company with those gentlemen that you just mentioned I mean I thank you so much for introducing me to Leno on that is the vision of manhood podcast is good for anyone absolutely absolutely I mean just brilliant work brilliant why I can't recommend Lennon highly enough it's really good stuff well just say I like the way you you thanked me for what I do I helped you to wake yourself up I didn't do it for you you did it by an act of your will you did that all I did was say hey you might want to take a look at this that's all I'm just an aggregator of the grammar that's out there you know of the basic building blocks of information that people really need to take into themselves if they want to wake themselves up and you know that's what my work is here to do and it is hard work it's not easy I put so much time people don't see the amount of time that goes into this I've sacrificed a good portion of my life to do this work and in these things don't just get made you know you know nothing just happens by accident you have to sit you have to do the research you have to organize it logically you have to do the graphics you have to do the text I mean you know it's it's not something that just happens automatically every single thing on my website ladies and gentlemen I put up there myself I don't have a webmaster I don't have a webmaster I mean think I learned this the you know communication skills and the the computer skills to do that that's what I basically do for making fake money you know I do tutoring and you know technical support work and building websites and stuff like that but you know thank God that background is there you know and I can do that but and people think that just happens magically on its own that's hard work ladies and gentlemen it takes a lot of time to get done that most people are paid a lot of money to do I receive no compensation for that for that work so you know except in the form of voluntary donations that people find value in it and that's fine you know if they want to contribute I won't turn down a donation I do have a donation button on the page to help assist me with the expenses of daily life and helping contribute to the household in which I live so you know uh but I just want to thank you Daniel for the way you phrased that and you said I simply assisted in that process you did the work to wake yourself up I was an assistant in that work that's what an alchemist really is an assistant to the great work definitely and you might want to do like Lennon did you know like he he made an affirmation to the universe that you know because of the work that he's done and because of the people that he knows he has helped that he deserves he knows that he deserves for the people that have that he has helped for them to help him out monetarily because because is something that we unfortunately need in this crazy world and people people like myself and Lennon we will role most of that back into the work that we are doing you think this doesn't require equipment it you think it doesn't require buying DVDs it doesn't require a printer ink you know it doesn't require an in a fast internet can action which I laughingly call my internet connection fast that's not you know nothing but it's not a real modern high-speed Internet connection this crappy DSL line that I suffer through because off FiOS hasn't come fiber optic internet hasn't come into my neighborhood yet unfortunately but yeah I mean I hear what you're saying you know what we do deserve some abundance in our life to help us to do this work because worst a few of the few people who are actually doing it absolutely absolutely people out there if you can hear me I'm gonna do the Boston Cincinnati style have some fucking passion okay you have to watch our we have to watch our language because we're going out or AM and FM affiliates as well so no problem yes have some freaking passion okay all this stuff about you know you talk to people and if you have any kind of passion in your voice people want to not listen to you or anything like that forget that it's too late for that and we we had to take things into another level that's I just have a quick story here moving into a new house and there's a pond right behind it and I told you know parts of my family that I didn't want any fishing on it just simply because I didn't want any animals can be harmed and it's called it's literally caused a rift in my family just because of it I would never in a million years thought that that would have happened what it has and it's causing so many problems it's amazing just because through you know through through apophysis I didn't want it an action to be done but they feel like they have the right to ingress upon that and in and be pissed off about it it's so crazy Daniel thank you for sticking to your guns and employing your will and waking yourself up to the extent that you have and now getting involved in the process of helping to wake others up that's what it's all about thanks so much for the call we'll pick up with your calls on the other side stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening this is the last segment for this evening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm let's see if we could squeeze in a few more calls let's go to Raphael in Indiana you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi Marc oh I just wanted to mention I came across an article talked about 15 years later in the matrix still has us and just wanted to make a comment that that presentation alone you did did wonders for helping me wake up and realize exactly what you know kind of happening in this world and not to mention all your podcast but going back to what you mentioned earlier about the police and these order followers a lot of it you know as you mentioned through your podcast there's a lot of it stems from like its care yeah they're like robots and you know it's both in it all stands down to the general public for because like of care is because they don't care because it doesn't happen to them as long as they're in little world it doesn't matter as long as they get their paycheck because you know you mentioned in your previous podcast is like the brutality and things that happened in the G 20s anybody who watches those videos it's like it's just either just amazed at what what goes on and but people don't care because it's not happening to them yeah and see that care that true care we're not talking about familial love or romantic love we're talking about true care about what's actually taking place from a moral perspective that is the force that ultimately drives the will or needs to drive the will if we're to create positive change and until we can get more and more people to develop that true sense of care what I call care with a capital C you know don't expect things to magically change on their own here care has to drive the right action through the will in order for actual positive change to become manifested in our world that's the real law of attraction folks not this bunk New Age variant that's being taught by all these self-help gurus who just want to make a quick buck by tell people what they want to hear they don't want to come out and tell people it's hard to create real change because you really have to deeply care you have to get out of your poisoned nonsense worldview about how evil human beings are and can't ever change and you got to start working on yourself and other people you know that's what real care is all about and if we apply it with our free will there's no force of nature that can hold us back that's what the evolutionary force is ultimately all about that's what is that's what drives it care and the will and then of course understanding and knowledge you know and then we apply that and that's wisdom and that's what drives the force of evolution the ordering principle in nature it's a Raphael anything else I just wanted to come and I just can't take we know for your passion your intensity and everything you do I appreciate that thank you very much thanks so much let's hear from Ivan and Phoenix Ivan welcome my friend Ivan in Phoenix are you are you there yeah I'm here there he is I can hear you now all right good have you been well everything is good and you doing well still doing a great work they're not gonna stop yeah we hope you've never stopped I've listened to some of your last few shows here the last week and I even message barb that you sounded pretty intense and she messaged back that she can hear you upstairs that you were very loud you know some of your shows well there's no question I'm feeling an energetic shift in intensity it's like the universe is saying to the spiritual warriors on this planet right now step up your game boys and girls because you're on the verge of something now is not the time to let it let it M okay now is the time to move forward and press forward we need to keep up the pressure keep up the pressure that is what this whole time period right now is about I can feel it every bone in my body and that's what that intensity is reflecting yeah yeah I agree with you let me see I have so many ideas and so short amount of time let me try and focus real quick you brought up the word order that's something that I was thinking about about a month ago the word order we don't think about that word too much but every we want a world of order but yes every day we go about placing orders right we're on line spacing on order for what we want we go to a restaurant or a school place or any place and we submit an order for what we want and certainly yet we're doing that all the time because we want you know mommy or daddy government to vote or past this or do that so we're always ordering things that we don't realize that we're ordering when we place votes or pray or go to some church or for somebody to arrest us or constantly put submitting orders and then your about getting something in return for the placement of that order Yeah right in many cases it doesn't resemble order at all in many cases it's absolute chaos right because we're people who are subconsciously ordering what they don't want right exactly I think going back to your topic of your show tonight it just real quickly the movie Noah oh you're that and it's pretty interesting how a lot of the religious people's aren't don't really like that right you know so uh connection with like God or anything but I think what they don't like is that they show this is a spoiler for people who haven't seen it but you know it's been out several weeks they should have seen it right now this base shows supposedly like the

Angels they're light and they get cursed and we get turned into rock no it it's be well they show other earthly or unearthly beings with Noah and they're interacting like that's going on I'm like hello you know they call them the Watchers in the movie I went to see it I highly recommend this movie people should definitely go and see it and you'll understand why a big furor is being raised by the community because they want the one of the movie to tell the literalist interpretation of the biblical story when in fact what this movie is actually about is the interaction with ancient human beings of non-human entities that came to this planet and had factions among them that interacted with human beings in different ways some of them wanted to uplift human beings and some of them wanted them vehemently viciously control human beings and you know the the faction that is the the Creator in this movie is the one that warns human beings about a coming calamity on the earth and that you know the human life was going to be wiped out and I'll help certain contingency of human beings to survive that Cataclysm so it's definitely a story about the ancient past and I I kind of really liked up kind of the message of the movie was that human beings are ultimately in control of how we move forward you know it's not up to the the all-powerful fate of some creator it is it is about what what we think about ourselves are we worthy of moving forward and evolving you know it's a it's a self an idea of self when it comes to our worldview you know are we worthy of something more than this are we worthy of something more than then slavery and chaos and destruction and strife you know and this is part of the problem so many people don't think that we are because they're still in the state of self-loathing they're still in that state of self-loathing brought on by these traumatic you know conditions and in that psychological state of abandonment that leads to self loathing and then that leads to them not want to take personal responsibility to change things the all of these underlying themes were present in the movie and it left I left I think the movie left on a pretty up a powerful empowering note that you know the the main character ultimately had to see that there was worth in humanity and it was worthy to go forward and continue and evolve and become something more than it previously was so I highly recommend the film I definitely thought it was pleasantly surprising to me in contained so much more than what I was even expecting and then synchronize eclis you know every time I call you there's some synchronicity happening I did not know what your topic this evening was gonna be and earlier today I could want an older season King Basin book the mist and there was a moon right there's a movie that ties into what you were talking about this evening about extraterrestrial or unearthly beings or entities or things that exist and how humanity shrugs it off and like no that's not possible and all real quick people should see the myth it shows the three types of people the ones left brain right brain and the ones open that that can accept what impossible and how it addresses everything on different religion to the logical thinking people and how everybody is wrong in there also a great allegorical film I definitely recommend that one as well yeah great points Ivan always a pleasure to hear from you ladies and gentlemen that's really all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening that brings us to the end of the show hope you've enjoyed listening to the show tonight remember there are only two mistakes that one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way oh and one more thing don't you ever say die [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #152

Topics: *Evolution vs. Involution, How Ancient Wisdom Traditions presented Evolution contrasted with how Darwinian Scientism presents it, True Intelligence vs. Intellect, Genetics vs. Epigenetics, the Power of Consciousness to re-write the code which directs our Evolutionary Potential*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday April 19th 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight central we have a great show lined up for you here tonight tonight I'm going to be discussing the difference between evolution as conceived by Darwinism and the adherence to Darwinism versus how evolution was taught as a force within creation by just about every ancient wisdom tradition throughout the history of humanity I'm also going to be touching on the concept of epigenetics on tonight's show so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening I have a few quick event announcements I want to get into and then I want to give the callin number to the show I'm gonna be on alchemy radio on Monday April 21st 2014 from 10:00 p.m. to midnight Eastern Time you could check that out at alchemy radio dot podomatic comm once again alchemy radio dot podomatic comm this Monday April 21st 10 p.m. to midnight Eastern I'll also be going on critical mass radio with Kate of Gaia always great to be on Kate's show I'll be going on her show on Wednesday April 23rd from 7 p.m. to 9 p.m. Eastern Time and you could check that out at critical mass radio cote UK i'll be I think it's confirmed I'm not exactly 100 percent certain but it's it was fairly well confirmed that I'll be going on fringe radio on 6:30 a.m. that's Katie KK out of Salt Lake City Utah this coming Friday April 25th from 10 a.m. to noon Eastern Time so a rare early show there for me this coming Friday one of the big events coming up that I have is the streetwise spirituality seminar an all-day seminar in st. Louis Missouri this will be taking place Saturday May 31st 2014 this is a one-time-only all-day seminar and it's going to be taking place at the arden mead center the arden mead center which is at 17 Selma Avenue in st. Louis Missouri the doors will open at 9 o'clock a.m. I will begin the morning session of the seminar at approximately 9:30 a.m. and go for about three hours and then there will be a lunch break for an hour and a half beginning at 12:30 the afternoon session will begin at about 2:00 p.m. and then there will be a go for another three hours to complete the the lecture component and then there will be an extended question and answer session starting at 5:00 p.m. for this all-day event advance tickets are only $20 a $20 donation and at the door tickets are only a $25 donation you can get advance tickets by calling three one three four eight eight four four five four once again for advanced tickets to the st. Louis seminar three one four four eight eight four four five four or you can email ray mum that's are a Y M um ma ray mum at gmail.com to purchase tickets so I do have a kind of an exciting announcement to make I will be giving away for free tickets to the st. Louis seminar right here on the air today we're gonna do a little trivia contest while I'll be asking some questions and please um you know when you call in after i given the call-in number when you call in later when we do this trivia only take the trivia questions only attempt to answer the trivia questions if you are planning on going to the seminar in st. Louis if you are capable of going to and you are actually going to use the tickets that's what the trivia little contest tonight is going to be for so we'll we'll be doing that a little bit later in the show ladies and gentlemen you're not going to want to miss next week's broadcast of what on earth is happening because for the first time next week my very special guest right here on what on earth is happening is going to be the legendary Jordan Maxwell and I'm really excited to be able to make that announcement that is going to be my guest for next Saturday night April 26th right here on what on earth is happening Jordan is uh someone who I consider a personal mentor with his information and we are going to be talking about his view on non-human intelligence and its possible interactions with our species we're going to be getting Jordans take on human origins and in general the future of humanity so really excited to be able to bring Jordan onto the show next week also we're going to be talking about the unfortunate situation that Jordan has been going through of late people have actually co-opted his name and have been harassing him and trying to attempt them to stop putting out the information that he's been putting out for many years so he'll be able to come forward and talk about that situation a little bit next week so those are the event announcements I have I want to give the calling number for today's show the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening is 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us 800 three one 390 443 okay let's uh let's see I also wanted to mention that there is a support donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel you've gained value from the information I have shared throughout the course of this radio show feel free to make a voluntary donation by clicking that button on the left hand side of the website so I want to direct everyone to ten into the water on earth is happening dot-com radio show page where as always during the live broadcasts I put underneath the player on the radio show page that's the radio show tab of the website images for tonight's show they are listed as numerical links and if you click on them it brings up a small slideshow that you could follow along with the slides that I've prepared for the concepts and ideas I'll be discussing on tonight's show so the main topic for tonight is going to be how does scientism see the process of evolutionary development versus how have many different mystery traditions and mystery schools over time seen this same process and how do these things compare and how do they contrast how are they alike and how are these concepts as discussed by these two schools of thought drastically different from each other so on the radio show page and with the podcast and again this will be podcast number 152 image number one was simply the poster the flyer for my streetwise spirituality lecture in seminar in st. Louis that's there you could feel free to share that on any website or social media or print it up for whoever you might know who might be able to attend image number two is this very simple chart that I have built regarding two forces that are at work in our lives at all times and places these are the two forces that are essentially at work in the universe all around us at all times one is the force that moves us forward one is the force that holds us back we'll pick that up on the other side of the break we'll be right back [Music] [Music] and [Music] [Music] by postmark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the topic for tonight's show is how the ancient mystery schools saw the force of evolution and how they how their worldview regarding this force was different than the way scientism sees the evolutionary force at work in the world specifically through the theories of Charles Darwin and how that's been applied in our modern world particularly through what is known as social Darwinism so slide number two I made a very simple chart or you know just a graph of these two forces and what they involve and on the left hand side you'll see that in the green coloring I've put the force of evolution there and directed arrows moving from left to right the same direction that we you know write text in here in the Western world and you know that's supposed to represent that it's moving forward it's moving from something that is lesser to something that is greater it's moving from someplace that is less advanced to a place that's more advanced and it's moving in a forward progression so that's really what evolution is all about it's about forward movement the word itself comes from the term to unfurl or to unfold to roll out is literally what the word means it means to roll out okay so evolution is an expansive force in creation and you know just as a brief aside I just want to say I'm covering this topic because it seems that the universe wants me to really talk about this because of synchronicities that have happened to me in my life over the past several weeks everything keeps coming back to people's view of what real evolution is in in my life when I'm speaking to people and it seems that one of the major things that are holding back people's worldview in life and holding them in a state of mind control and unconsciousness is their completely erroneous notion of what evolution is based on their religious acceptance of the Darwinian theory of evolution proposed and propagated by scientism and when you see how rigid what how absolutely rigidly they are attached to this belief system and it is only a belief system because it is only a theory and has never been 100% factually proven scientifically as I said last week on the show macro biological macro biological Darwinian theory has never been borne out in the fossil record it is still only a theoretical approach to how biological organisms propagate themselves in diffuse into the future and preserve their their genes and advance their genes and while I would say that I tend to agree with some of the concepts contained in Darwinistic theory like adaptation natural selection things like that I don't subscribe to macro biological Darwinian evolutionary theory that prop propagates the notion that a species becomes a completely different species and then there's a bunch of transitional fossil species in the fossil record the reason I don't subscribe to that is because the main thing that would espouse and support that theory would be evidence in the fossil record there would be many transitional species found in the fossil record for all kinds of species and the evidence just doesn't support that claim especially for human beings most of all for human beings there is not one bone in the so-called hominid ancestors of humanity that is present in any human skeleton that has ever been uncovered on the face of the earth okay so there's many more why I feel it doesn't hold as much water as people think that it doesn't put as much faith in it as other people do which we will get into in the future but the reason I'm bringing this up is because the topics that I'm going to go into in the future on this show coming in future weeks are going to be very dependent on a view of evolution it is going to be about what is better what is worse what really propagates progress what really holds back progress these are really the forces that we're talking about as have been taught by again ancient philosophical traditions ancient wisdom traditions what we really have to see these two forces on this slide as evolution and involution I'm speaking of are the one force that helps us to move forward and then the other force is simply what holds us back and is working against our unfolding okay and against our expanding all right it's that what shuts us down this involution Airy force so let's look at some of the differences between these two forces and how they work against each other the evolutionary force again is the force of forward progression and creation within the universe it is that which is moving things according to the will of creation okay it is moving things in an orderly progression forward in betterment in greater levels of order and complexity conversely the involution Airy force is that which is working to create stagnation it is where it is a degenerating force it breaks things down it doesn't order things it breaks them down okay and it separates and it divides the evolutionary force is sin tropic now many people will never have heard that term it is the opposite of entropy centra P is what scientists have postulated as meaning the ordering force in creation it is that which is the opposite of entropy scientists refer to this as negative entropy because they didn't have a real opposite for entropy we an entropy again is the chaotic force or the force that creates disorder in a system or breaks things down and we see that you just leave something to the default conditions and how it it is already and things become more and more disorderly I mean you don't you don't do anything within a house within a living space for months or years it becomes absolutely you know there is just total breakdown of order things become dirty things become dusty there's just things become chaotic disordered eventually all matter works toward that tendency the tendency to break down the the entropic tendency entropy is always at work in the universe it is a force that is 100% continuously operating through time and as time moves forward and Trippi keeps you know exerting itself and breaking things down further but there is this other force that is actually counter balancing entropy it's called centra P so that's the evolutionary force it is thus entropic force within creation that means that it is the ordering force it is the thing that creates higher levels of order and it does this through will again this is how the occult schools see these two forces it isn't just something that just magically happens it occurs through the will of intelligence that exists within the universe it's not something that is working like clockwork the involution Airy force is something that just works like clockwork okay that works without an intelligent organizing principle behind it it's just there by its nature okay that works against this evolutionary force to provide some pressure or some kind of feedback or something to just give it something to push against okay so and again that's that law of compensation and that law of rhythm that we've talked about when we went over you know the principles that underlie natural so we'll pick this up this breakdown up on the other side of the break stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to warm on earth is happening under host mark passio before the break we were talking about the difference between the two universal forces that are really always at work in our lives as discussed and propagated by ancient wisdom traditions throughout human history they were referred to in occult schools as the force of evolution versus the force of involution again involution is a term not many people may have heard about or seen unless they have looked into a cult schools of philosophy but we were discussing what evolution does and it is the ordering force within creation because it is driven by intelligence it is driven by holistic intelligence it is driven by will and it is something that creates greater levels of complexity and diversity conversely involution is the stagnation force it is the force which wants the whole back worth for forward movement forward progress creation and is it wants to degenerate things now degeneration right in the word you have the word genera genera okaythat's comes from the latin verb genera which means to make or to create so to degenerate means to do the opposite of to create it's to destroy or to break down as such involution is the entropic force the force that goes against ordering it creates chaos and it creates disorder within any given system it is always looking to create lex less complexity by breaking down things down into their more simple constituent forms and until there is absolute uniformity within the system and this is where I would say science agrees these points that we've made so far modern science would agree that that's what these two forces basically do if the even what they wouldn't call it involution they would simply refer to it as an for but up to this point we have agreement between the worlds of spirituality or occult schools of thought if you will and modern-day science now where I'm going to get into a big dichotomy that the whole notion of Darwinistic evolutionary theory completely leaves out is in these next three categories and then we'll conclude this chart by looking at you know what is the end goal what is the end result so I would say that and again as taught by you know a myriad of mystery tradition schools of thought evolution actually contains within it the advancement of consciousness it is always creating more consciousness because it is creating more complexity and order that's what consciousness is all about okay consciousness is the ability to recognize something that has taken place the ability to become aware the ability to see patterns of what's taking place not only within oneself but in the environment in which the self is operating okay and then as a result of that consciousness you have the ability to then use the will to create more order and and create more complex forms and more diversity and the process continues to unfold and again that's ultimately what were is completely left out of the Darwinistic notion of evolution because it leaves out freewill it leaves consciousness at the door okay consciousness doesn't even enter into the equation when it comes to people thinking about this from a scientific perspective okay it's just about matter and genes propagating okay like clockwork like that this Newtonian worldview clockwork mechanism mechanistic view of reality of nature of science okay consciousness doesn't play a role in that so this is where it completely diverges from science the scientific definition of evolution okay and as a result of more consciousness when you are able to see patterns when you're able to recognize the differences between things and then choose by will that which is going to advance you forward okay that which is going to create more order more complexity more diversity more advancement of consciousness what you are going to then understand more about and then choose between and then develop more of is moral behavior so there is more morality morality more morality as the evolutionary force progresses or in other words as we are becoming more and more evolved that by definition means that we are becoming more and more moral as a people so without true morality without consciousness and morality I would say and all of the ancient traditions that attempted to teach wisdom to human beings taught and concurred that that force of evolution would have to contain within it morality and consciousness or it wasn't evolution at all it was nothing of the kind it was exactly the opposite it was involution it was stagnation and it was degeneration so again this is where Darwin and the theories and the people who have adopted his theories and have propped up his theories as religious dogma will never touch will never go near and you hear people kicking around the term evolution evolution you know and they're really not understanding what true evolution is all about what they're doing is they're ascribing the Darwinian worldview of evolution to the actual force that is at work in nature and by leaving morality out of the equation they think that just if something physically survives and propagates its genes that that means that it's evolving that is not what real evolution is okay or if you want to call it simply evolution as taught by ancient wisdom traditions that is not how they saw nor is it how I see the Neri force at work in our lives at all whatsoever so when we have these qualities and we're developing them and they're coming from more order they're coming from more complexity they're coming from forward progress in creation that being consciousness and morality the the result that goes to work in our lives as a species that has the capacity for holistic intelligence what we receive as a result of that is more freedom now what will more freedom produce in our lives it will again play right back into that system like a feedback loop we have more freedom we have more ability to create more order there's more we're going to be able to create new things there's gonna be more complexity and diversity and cult in the culture amongst the species therefore consciousness the ability to recognize patterns and meaning with respect to those patterns is going to increase and as such we're going to be able to more clearly see the difference between right and wrong and then choose the right over the wrong and increase morality and then keep increasing freedom as a result because you could see this is a snowballing effect or is you know it is a feedback loop that feeds back into itself okay conversely the force of involution does exactly the opposite it is always breaking consciousness down through fear because that's what it does it breaks things down it is the entropic force which ultimately creates nothing but chaos and it creates less complexity okay and it breaks things down into their constituent elements okay and when we're applying this in the sense of consciousness what that means is it's always instilling greater amounts of fear so therefore there is less consciousness there is less ability to recognize patterns and meaning and therefore people are not going to be able to distinguish things because they're not going to be really thinking clearly okay and again these things that I've put in brackets here okay to make this very clear these are the forces once again that were the qualities I should say regarding these two forces that are left out by a scientism by the Darwinian view of evolution and/or involution and/or entropy if you want to call involution entropy and these apply to beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence I want to make that absolutely abundantly clear should have put that on the slide but again I just wanted to make this a simple chart without you know too much clutter okay the things that are in the brackets apply to intelligent beings they don't apply to the beings with less complexity and more uniformity that's why they don't apply to single celled organisms okay single celled organisms goal is to evolve eventually into point where they develop more complexity more diversity and evolved to larger beings okay therefore they would have the capacity for more consciousness see that's where we cross the line between biological evolutionary progression okay these four that are not bracketed at the top of the list these four qualities that are not bracketed into the realm of true holistic intelligence or again you don't want to say it's definitely holistic intelligence but it is the capacity for holistic intelligence because human I wouldn't apply that term to humanity humanity is not a holistically intelligent species not yet where some of us are trying to work our way toward that end goal to become a truly holistically intelligent being okay and then propagate that to all other beings in our cult in our society and make it a truly holistically intelligent society but that's not what we are right now by any stretch of anybody's imagination if you if you think that I think you're extraordinarily naive human being okay we have the capacity though for that holistic intelligence we'll pick this up on the other side of the break stay with us everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening okay folks were back in listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking about evolution versus involution these ancient these Universal competing forces that the mystery schools of the ancient world broke down and helped to try to help humanity to understand that these forces were always at work in our lives and that they they governed the free will decisions regarding how we choose to behave and what we get as a result okay when we think about evolution in scientism terms in Darwinistic terms it leaves consciousness at the door it doesn't even consider morality as having to do with evolutionary progression of a species like us that is gifted with the capacity for holistic intelligence it looks at things in a clockwise mechanistic mechanical robotic dead lifeless sense which is an ancient as far as I'm concerned and I don't mean ancient and meaning like you know spanning Aeons of time back I mean as outdated fossilized and completely no longer viable view of a scientific paradigm this is a Newtonian paradigm that has long since been really completely disproven and blown out of the water by modern scientific thought and you know the problem is that these new modalities of science really don't reach the public's eyes and ears certainly not with any level of intensity or level of import you know that that they need to be reaching people so when a new science emerges in the modern world it usually takes somewhere between 15 and 20 years for people in the to even really hear about its findings and that gap is now widening it's not shortening as science you know moves forward and progresses and starts to learn new things about how the world really operates more and more people are trapped in old world views and old notions that have long since been disproven and you know that gap is now probably closer to 25 30 maybe even 40 years amazingly even in the information era so to go back to this chart that we were breaking down this is image number 2 on the wall on earth is happening calm radio show page or with the podcast the three fields here that we're looking at that completely diverged when it comes to seeing evolution in the occult sense versus seeing evolution in the modern day scientists ence is consciousness morality and freedom does the evolutionary force have to do with these qualities of human beings of human behavior and I would suggest that they absolutely have to do with those qualities 100% definitely the more consciousness the more morality the more freedom the more we are moving forward that's what it means to evolve and progress okay and that's what advances human beings survival or the survival of intelligent species or again species with the capacity for true intelligence okay so the involution Airy force conversely when there is less consciousness that is you know unconsciousness at work not being able to see the patterns being rooted in fear and then not being able to really tell the difference between things to distinguish to discern okay which is what real higher-order thinking is about it is about discernment and being able to make a delineation between things that are truly different from each other and we need to do that when it comes to behavior when it comes to right versus wrong behavior which we've talked about endlessly here on the show when we do that there will be more freedom if we choose the right over the wrong conversely if we are allowing involution to take its course and we're not evolving our consciousness we are not progressing in morality that will result in less freedom okay this is the law of freedom at work through natural law as morality increases freedom increases and as morality declines freedom declines ultimately you know and where this branches back into I guess you could call it an agreement of scientism is that the evolutionary force is what advances survival and the involution Airy force or the entropic force is what advances extinction or prevents survival but what I want to bring up here is just survival the ultimate goal of evolution si is a physical survival the ultimate goal of evolution I agree that survival is one of the goals of evolution but it is survival in a more advanced form okay not just biological survival in completely entropic and disorderly and chaotic and conditions that promote more and more suffering and really if you're just biologically surviving in conditions like that is that true evolution is that true progress is that forward progress I would certainly state no it is not forward progress it is anything but so when you get rooted in the whole it's nothing about propagating genes thing okay which is what I am hearing more and more about what people think evolutionary evolution is it's only about propagating our genes it's only about propagating DNA it's about natural selection so that the genes can be propagated into the future in the future time well that's not necessarily what evolution really means ladies and gentlemen it doesn't just mean biological survival something can be biologically surviving and degenerating simultaneously the true meaning of evolution is forward progress you are progressing from the to the complex you are progressing from the uniform tonight the diverse you are progressing from less consciousness to more consciousness you are progressing from less morality to more morality you are progressing from less understanding to more understanding you're progressing from animalistic behavior to truly civilized human behavior you're progressing from less freedom to more freedom you're progressing from less willpower to more willpower and I could go on and on there is a distinguishment there is a delineation there is one thing that is not as good and one thing that is better it is about forward progress from the bad to the good literally and there's so many people who are trapped in this Darwinistic worldview when it comes to what this force means that it only means the propagation of biological material you know anything can do that that doesn't necessarily mean it's more evolved just because it survived doesn't mean it's evolved once again can't you imagine the condition where something survives and degenerates and or and or stagnates even though it's continuing to survive what's the point of survival if you're not really making forward progress in consciousness if you're not making forward progress in morality I would certainly say you're not truly evolving then if that's the case and this is how the ancient wisdom schools taught evolution to their you know acolytes and adherence they were trying to explain there yes there's biological evolution that's at work but only up to a point then when something develops the capacity for true intelligence and being able to choose and having developing true freewill you're not just the creature of biological instinct you're more than that you've developed the capacity for holistic thought both logical thought reasoned thought mathematical and scientific thought as well as intuitive thought creative thought compassionate thought nurturing thoughts okay there there there both of these forms come together to create intelligence that's why people in the modern world and in scientism unfortunately only equate mostly intelligence with intellect in the modern day you know that's they have intelligence quotient and it's all about verbal and math skills well that where's the compassion where's the creativity that has nothing to do with holistic intelligence that's intellect quotient an IQ test that's what it should be called it shouldn't be called an intelligence quotient it should be called an intellect quotient then it would be highly more accurate you know but you're leaving out the right brain hemisphere you're leaving out the the feminine component to the consciousness you're leaving out the right brain qualities you're leaving out creativity you're leaving out compassion you're leaving out nurturing you're leaving out intuition you're leaving out common sense you're leaving out morality okay so that's where the word generate to create comes from the creative side of the mind that's why you have to put that together with the intellect to create intelligence Intelli is intellect and jens's creativity that's why it's called intelligence ladies and gentlemen it's right there in the word so we'll pick this up and move forward with a discussion about genetics versus epigenetics when we come back after this quick break we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone who listens you what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm into the second hour of tonight's broadcast let me give the callin number once again callin number to join us you could talk about anything you want ask any questions you want to ask and we're I'm also gonna start the trivia questions and I'll read that the first question right after I give the callin number the calling number is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us 831 three ninety four forty three we're going to have a trivia contest the prize is four tickets to the st. Louis seminar that I'll be conducting in st. Louis Missouri on May 31st called streetwise spirituality for tickets these four tickets were purchased and donated for giveaway on tonight's show by Jo from Kansas City so Jo from Kansas City thank you so much for that very generous donation of that very generous act to give tickets away to four lucky individuals and we'll make you work for it not too hard the questions won't be exceedingly difficult but if you've been listening to what on earth is happening or you know just have taken in some general knowledge about the occult and wisdom tradition teachings throughout the world it should be a piece of cake I'll read the first trivia question when I take calls if you want to answer please only answer the trivia question I'll ask you if you are going to attempt to answer it but I want the people to answer it who are capable of attending we're not trying to give tickets away and then they go to waste we want people to attend the actual seminar so if you're not planning on attending if you can't travel to st. Louis or if you're not in the st. Louis area around May 31st of this year please don't answer the trivia question okay I want to make that abundantly clear so we'll take some calls after I wrap up with a couple more slides I don't have too many more slides but I just want to breach the next topic which is genetics versus epigenetic and this ties hand-in-hand with evolution versus involution and there's a reason I'm bringing this up and hopefully in future weeks this will make a whole lot of sense why I did this at this time I know people are really hungry to hear more information on human interaction with non-human intelligence and I am going to get very deeply into that on future shows this topic however is going to play essentially into that information and knowledge okay because what I'm really going to be talking about and postulating and looking at evidence for by you know many researchers who have uncovered evidence throughout time by ancient scriptural texts that have been left down meticulously preserved and handed down from generation to generation by our ancestors to tell us stories about what happened in our ancient past I'm going to be telling a overall enactment okay a general series of events that happened in the ancient past dealing with the hijacking of our species dealing with the genetic modification of our species dealing with the willful and deliberate interjection in the natural evolutionary course of development that our species was undergoing and then D railing it from that evolutionary progression by other intelligent beings that are not human and again there's a lot of ancient accounts that discuss this and there's a lot of evidence for it in the in the ancient world and in the modern world as well the problem is people have a particular worldview that they're attached to and therefore they don't want to look at the evidence they don't want to look at any evidence they want to say I have a religion and this told me all about where we came from and therefore evidence be damned or they want to say I follow science I'm a worshipper at the altar of scientism the priests and the white lab coats didn't tell me anything about that you know you know I never heard anything about that from my anthropology professor and you're not going to either you know because there are paradigm protectors there are people out there trying to protect a paradigm all religionists are every religion wants to protect its paradigm they're not interested in truth truth is the last thing anybody who's an adherent of religion once they don't want truth they want reinforcement for their religion they don't want to look at where the evidence leads they don't want to adjust their worldview accordingly based on new evidence being brought to light you know they just want to say this is what I believe because this is what makes me comfortable this is what I'm most comfortable hearing even if the truth is highly disturbing the people who really are seeking truth will go there and they will take it in and they won't accept it blindly they'll look at the evidence they'll filter it they'll decide does that make sense does that fit or is that contradictive and does it not fit that's what the process of truth discovery is all about it's about going where the evidence leads looking at what's actually there not just believing in something and unfortunately modern science has become just another religion that's why I call it scientism and not real science because these people are just protecting a worldview they're not going where evidence leads they're not looking at what's there often what happens in anthropology and archeology if actual real-world physical evidence contradicts the long-standing stories of these traditions you know what happens to it it gets buried not literally buried back in the ground but it gets buried in a basement in some University Museum you know or some historical museum somewhere never to be seen again you know put in a box marked as an anomaly a couple of researchers had ever had their eyes on it this doesn't fit in with our paradigm we have no way of no mechanism for explaining this anomaly and therefore can't show that to the public no way you know the public gets different ideas about the story that actually happened here in the world in our world that the we say happened in the ancient past there goes my tenure can't have that my paycheck would dry up you know I might have only one Lexus in the garage instead of three you know how dare we go where the truth leads where the evidence leads not possible this is the ego that currently controls science ladies and gentlemen they're not conducting real science never have been never have been it's a religion just like any other you know that this you know calls to mind this whole argument between you know when it comes to evolution okay is it macro biological Darwinian evolution or is it creation did God just make it all happen you know never thinking that there's some third position or a fourth or a fifth or sixth you know it's just these two dichotomies these these polarities warring with each other that do nothing but but ultimately create more strength from the paradigm protectors just to keep more and more people off the path of truth that's all it's really about that's all protecting these two paradigms of Darwinian macro biological evolution versus you know God did it all you know suddenly spontaneously spontaneous creation you know we don't want to think that it evolution could just be a continuous force beginning from you know time immemorial forever forgetting having no beginning forget a beginning you know and just progressing continuously and simultaneously working against it is a counter force a counter balancing force that occultists have termed involution and what it's all about is consciousness and consciousness can have abs and flows this can have peaks and valleys to its wave of propagation we can become more conscious at one time and then less conscious at another depending on what happens depending on what ideas were propagated depending on what may have happened us in relationship to other species depending on what natural events may have occurred on the planet that were have we happen to be living on all of these factors play into things you know we don't want to look at it holistically like that we want to say real simple oh no it's just a mechanized force or God did it all see how childish and yoonah dimensional that is I personally think it is but you know a lot of people are just rigidly attached to their belief systems and that's all I'm here to do I'm trying to put something out there to get people to see something in a little bit different of a perspective and maybe that perspective might make a whole lot more sense than anything that they've been clinging to and believing in all these years maybe it just might so let me give the first trivia question and then people could you know start actually well we'll do that right on the other side of this break since there's the intro music [Applause] [Music] all right right at the top of this segment let me give the first trivia question for the night and the correct the first call or the calls in that wants to attend the st. Louis seminar and can actually attend the seminar that gives the correct answer to this question will win a free ticket to my May 31st seminar in st. Louis Missouri the question is name the titles of the first three degrees of Freemasonry I want the titles of the Blue Lodge degrees of masonry that's the first trivia question fairly simple we'll start the mise Ian get a little bit harder as things go on not too much but that's the first question for the night if you want to try to win tickets call one number to join us eight hundred thirty one three ninety four forty three let's go right to the phones in this segment let's hear from Dylan in Washington Dylan you're live on what on earth is happening and the first question I want to ask you is are you going to attempt to answer the trivia question and win a ticket to the st. Louis seminar I will not I okay far away not a problem what do you have for us here tonight well I got two things and your evolution involution slide here pop something into my head I majored in chemistry in college yes and I wouldn't necessarily call myself a chemist because I believe I got taught a bunch of crap but you mentioned that modern science seems to have have both this entropic and sin tropics yes and it seems to fall out of the way when we get into this Darwinian evolution thing and I just remembered my science classes there was just this huge push and I didn't take a lot of physics because this is more in physics than it is in chemistry right that there's only entropy yes everything is getting more and more disordered and there's nothing we can do about it and the fact that we're all alive is totally incomprehensible yeah and nothing could be further from the truth because there there certainly is an ordering force within creation it's called consciousness it's called will it's called true care you know it it involves everything that we are capable of if we put those gifts to use if we put those gifts of creation to use we can become a centric force within creation through our consciousness definitely and and I just wanted to point out that this Darwinian like mechanistic degradation to rubble right really seems to persist in the other sciences as well yes absolutely yeah I agree it's a really great point you know they're only teaching one side of this and saying that's all that exists you know and this other forces and even out there yeah that's why it took so long for scientists to even name this force to postulate a name at the ordering force and it's been called Sentra P or extra P some other scientists refer to it as extra P I like Sentra the the force of Sentra P thus entropic force personally but I just call it the ordering force that's all it's the force that has intelligence as its underlying ordering principle that's how I look at it so yeah really great point did you want to say anything else yes the second thing I wanted to bring up was so a week well you haven't gotten too far into epigenetics yet right what maybe you don't want to answer this quite yet and do it a little bit later it's okay go right ahead like personal looking at yourself and dealing with yourself at the genetics what are like specific techniques for giving over like your own body prison because I mean these beliefs put your yourself in the prison of your own body sure because they'll don't curtail certain behaviors they'll curtail actions that you could be taking you know if you have a hold a certain belief that's going to ultimately affect your behavior and you know that that could have to do with diet that could have to do with exercise that can have to do with activism it could have to do with a whole range of things going on in your life you know and it could hold you back from doing so much techniques well of course employing all of the three modes of thought both concentration meditation and contemplation simultaneously I mean not at the same time but using them all in your life to create balance to create holistic balance in the brain hemispheres you know engaging in scientific thought reading about science you know studying you know all kinds of different scientific disciplines also then getting into studying natural law you know studying about morality you know really understanding that difference looking into consciousness looking into emotional qualities you name the field of endeavor but it has to be balanced that has to be a balanced approach so my real answer that question is anything that is conducive to balance you you want to become a generalist you want to but you also want to be able to develop laser-like focus to okay you want to engage the right brain hemispheres hemispherical modalities of compassion intuition creativity art can help do that music can help do that but you also want to you know be versed in mathematics and be versed in other physical sciences you know to ground yourself and that's left brain thought so anything that promotes holistic thought processes is one of the things that can really help us to get over anything happening in the bodily sense or in the the gene code sense I would also say there's specific other specific techniques like EFT acupuncture and acupressure I mean there's things dealing with actual energy work in the body to what you can do I don't specifically specialize in those but I know a bit about them and one of the things I am going to do when it comes to this is just explain to people how the mechanism of epigenetics works and put people on to a specific researcher that I think his name is dr. Bruce Lipton and he I think studying his work specifically wisdom of your cells and biology of belief people can really understand how we are not slaves to our genetic code and the reason I'm bringing this up at the beginning of what I'm going to be getting into is because the material I will be getting into is so heavy and dense okay that I don't want to tell that information to people without preparing a framework to say we're not bound by this this is something we can ultimately get past and progress past even though it's this bad I'm not here to fearmonger people I'm not here to paint a picture that it's completely hopeless okay I'm not also trying to you know blow smoke up somebody's rear end and tell them it's all just gonna magically work itself out either I'm trying to present a balanced perspective to understand yes has something been done to us probably at a genetic level that is going to be very difficult to overcome yes but can it ultimately be overcome if we employ our knowledge and willpower and our care to it absolutely yes it can be overcome nothing is beyond our reach when we step into the the truth and we employ our consciousness to better ourselves we can progress even beyond that which has already been done to humanity and quite a bit of negativity has been done to us as many people are aware when I get into some of this heavy dark material regarding non-human intelligence some people are not going to want to accept that some people are going to say that's too horrific to even contemplate how bad the situation really then must be but I'm not telling people that to you know completely shut them down and that's you know what some people will try to accuse people who do that although there there's some how agents they're trying to tell us this is all beyond hope and it's other beings that just did this to us so what chance do we have no I'm trying to from the very beginning tell you even if it is that bad even if that is the situation it is still overcome beable we still can transcend it because there is a mechanism within us that goes way beyond physicality that goes beyond just physical genes and that is the force of consciousness so uh do you have anything else or is that it I can keep going it like you got more color than the other thing alright I'll let you stay and ask one more thing on the other side of this break and then we'll get to some other calls [Applause] the cold side we don't dare speak wall between us [Music] little rim so deep we keep rated there but there's nothing wrong [Music] Pasi oh we were talking to Dylan just before the break Dylan I'll let you wrap up with your last question or a point and then I'll go to some other calls okay yeah I just wanted to go onto meditation the first time I heard you was over at peace revolution podcast when you did a new a GPS yes podcast and you made the mention that of yoga and meditation in particular are used but when used correctly to get both brain hemispheres back into balance that's right now I I've been exposed to many methods of Metta meditation throughout my life and that was the first time I had heard that and when you said it was pretty clear like Oh dah that's that's why we're supposed to be doing this and I wanted to know what when I say specific techniques do you use any specific meditation techniques specifically for balancing brain hemispheres I do small amounts of what you might call general Transcendental Meditation for five to ten minutes if that daily and that's it I don't use it for extended periods of time because I feel that that will take you over into right brain imbalance I've had many times on the show about a tale that a researcher and a a spiritual teacher dick Sutphin are told about his friend who was excessively meditating and it literally became impossible for him to focus and do his job you know and he was his relationships were suffering he went to his doctor and his doctor did a brain scan to try to figure out if it was anything actual physically wrong with the brain and while there was no you know signs of tumor or cancer or anything like that he said he said that the brain looked like he had been abusing drugs and he asked him like what drugs are you taking and he said I'm not taking drugs and you know your brain is showing that you're doing something similar to like I don't know like you know taking uh you know excessive amounts of cannabis on a daily basis or using you know opiates on a daily base or something like that you know really abusively and he he said well I do meditate about eight hours a day or you know or something ridiculous number like you know like whenever he's not at work he's meditating and with all of his spare time and it was just like you know well that's it you know that's what was leading him into that kind of brain imbalance so it is there for if you are a predominantly left brain individual you want to use it to hold that state of centeredness that's what it literally means to take it to take or to bring or to carry to the middle that's what the word meditation actually means so it's for people who are predominantly in that left brain modality chronically to balance that and bring it to centeredness and if it's used properly and there's there's no proper specific form of meditation I mean there's there's walking meditations you could meditate you know of while riding a bus or a taxi cab or it doesn't make a difference where you're at you could meditate while walking okay there are different forms of meditation you can get on a exercise bike and meditate you know it's not it's not all the same exact practice or technique so there's many different forms of it I personally like just a simple calm you know sitting in one place quietly and doing a form of transcendental meditation but it's there's many different styles of it and you could choose one that is appropriate for for yourself and what you feel most comfortable with and then just practice it that's all you have a wreck admitted source of where to look at more information about it off the top of my head I mean I would say look into Sutton's work I like all of his work in general I think he puts a pretty balanced approach for when it comes to that but let me let me think about that and if you want to email me on my contacts page I'll try to find some source material I probably have some books that I can put you onto - okay and can you spell that name for me real quick SUT pH en Sutphin great great thanks so much for the call all right yes let's hear from let me read the trivia question again the first question for a free ticket to the st. Louis seminar on May 31st is named the titles of the first three degrees of Freemasonry the titles of the first three degrees so the Blue Lodge degrees I want the titles of those degrees let's hear from Phil in Oregon Phil you're live on what on earth is happening welcome okay sorry about that Phil looks like he dropped from the caller list let's go to Connor Connor is calling from Japan Connor welcomed what on earth is happening hey Mark how you doing doing well I'm assuming you're not going to try to answer the trivia question since you're in Japan no no I I wish I you know I wish I knew the answer and I wish I could go no worries so what do you have for us okay so I got a few things here I'll eventually get to your topic your current topic but I want to talk about the season of sacrifice just for a moment sure that we are still in yes yes and there's a couple things that happened recently there's one in Japan and one in South Korea okay amethy okay April 15th I have a headline here it says government this is the Japanese government government complete call of 112,000 chicken after bird flu outbreak so they so I don't know it's related but they watered 112 thousand chickens on April 15 mass animal put down there yeah yeah and his there and there's April 16th in South Korea maybe you've heard about this one South Korean ship sinks hundreds feared dead in ferry boat disaster and these are over around 200 high school students that are feared bad yeah you know I did hear about this one and I thought about it for a while whether that might be you know an event of this nature or just a mechanical failure of some type that's a tough one to call but that you know I did hear a little bit about that I don't know too much about the the surrounding circumstances but it's something to ponder for sure yeah yeah no I think tomorrow was a date we really should watch they seem to love April 20th you know it's right in the middle of the this season of time we talked about it's Hitler's birthday you know it's oh yeah it's the anniversary of many of these other events that they've done these sacrifice rituals so and it's also Easter Sunday this year which would kind of make it all the more special you know symbolic of the rising of the Christ energy so tomorrow is definitely a day the people should be vigilant okay all right and then also I really like your bumper music I think we're kind of kindred spirits on in that aspect you play do and audience oi I want to throw out a few recommendations to listeners there's some obscure music people might not have heard but from maybe artists that they've actually heard of but they haven't heard these songs for example there's a band Montrose when Sammy Hagar was the lead singer and he has a song called paper money and it's about the Federal Reserve System and I get that from this 7ds I think interesting yeah it's called the song is paper money I think the album might be called paper money too but the song is called paper money by Montrose the singers Sammy Hagar the CEO though foreigner foreigner has a good song called at war with the world is basically about libertarianism and that's from I think the late 70s nice good band there there you know there's so many of the this message there's so much of this message incorporated into music incorporated into art it's how a lot of people choose to put it out there to others because they are in that receptive modality when they're listening to music certainly and you know of course the opposite works as well you know a lot of dark occultists or interjecting you know their message and their review when the music as well so it works both ways but the great suggestions do you have anything else well yeah a couple more or there's an obscure band called the Ashbury I think it's a sh bu are lies the Ashbury okay there you can find them on YouTube I think their whole album is actually on YouTube the name of the album is endless skies and they have some really good to this kind of like American blues ashrak kind of really chunky you know hard rock and they have a couple tunes there's one called vengeance and the other is hard fight okay and it has a little bit of a little bit of a spiritual bent on it I guess you would say about as much as like Lord of the Rings might have kind of like a spiritual bent on it you know kind of like fighting evil I think it's not overtly Christian or anything like that but it definitely it you know it has a method behind it the spiritual major awesome I'm definitely going to check these out Connor thanks so much for your call we're coming up to another break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] and [Music] and [Music] broadcasting I'm your host mark passio we're gonna continue taking some calls and then I'll wrap up with the last couple of slides probably in the next hour but I want to read the trivia question for the prize for the correct answer is a free ticket to the st. Louis Missouri all-day seminar that I'll be conducting called streetwise spirituality on Saturday May 31st of this year you know if we don't give all the tickets away tonight we could probably pick this up next week and continue with the the trivia questions so let's go back to the phones let's hear from Raphael in Indiana Raphael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Raphael are you there oh there he is sorry about that I had not a problem are you going to attempt to answer the trivia question for the ticket for the st. Louis seminar no unfortunately I'm not a problem what do you have for us tonight um always a pleasure to speak to you mark just wanted to mention the odds kind of like would you touch upon earlier today I broke down the word intelligence and in past podcast words such as soldier soul die or government culture just words that have different meanings but you know in talking to people they they'll just be in lockdown because they'll tell you oh that's just English it only works in English and they have that mentality that oh it doesn't work that's odd it's only worked in the English language right there's many different puns that work out in many different languages that are that are also apply to different languages throughout the earth French is another huge one that a green language works in there's many different green language puns the French language but I to my knowledge English is the one that has the language that has the most of these these occults synchronicities that are embedded and encoded within

English and it just mean just like his quarter maxwell expounds on the federal system and the banking system as far as like the banks and the bench at the birth certificate and like when you go to the judge they don't the judge that you can't talk to the judge because he he considers you dead your corpse murray and it's amazing you know but people shut down because he's either nonetheless brain or right brain you know old ali's always talked about in but you know these alters call people they refer to people as the dead that's their name for the general population that is unconscious they actually that's what all the dark occultists that I ever worked with when I was involved in the Church of Satan and other affiliate satanic organizations they never just called them the masses or you know the heard that their name for people was that the dead that's what they called the average human being the dead it wasn't the the non initiate or the uninitiated or the profane or the unwashed no they called them the dead when I was in the dark occult just amazing I mean just through your podcasts are so full of information that everything you give us but so many people wouldn't even give through half of them because once you touch on one of theirs as you talked about their barriers of self-realization they would stop because it's like oh he's touching my real religion he's touching my what I belong to and it's ah you know just everything you talk about it's just it's amazing because just it just expands on everything that you've talked about that stops people from moving forward yeah it's it's all this identification process this is me and that's not me and as soon as somebody you know touches one of those identities and says hey are you sure that's you is this something you're so certain about that it always must be that way or is this something that you've taken on as a piece of probe that you don't even really know where it came from you don't know its origin you don't know why you really think that way that was taught to you that's a learned thing that was taught to you you know and you just accepted it and made it part of your identity and many people can't you know just see through that that's simple you know identification process they can't see through it and if anything tries to put a chink in that armor they're right there saying oh no I can't have any of this you know and their programming kicks into high gear at that point that's a great point and just you know like I have heard in a prior podcast and it's kind of funny but it's a sick joke it's you know when the guy asked what's worse ignorant or at the teen heels I don't know and I don't care no unfortunately that's where a lot of the people when in this world are at and it's up to the people who are conscious and are responsible and are knowledgeable to really help to assist to change those people by putting the truth out there at all times and places so really great points Raphael and I thank you for your call let's hear from Swami in Illinois you are live on what on earth is happening welcome namaste mark good to hear from you again Swami shivananda Giri welcome to the show great to hear from you hey I bet that's the reason I joined in tonight to get this ticket I'm only like a couple hours from st. Louis all right you know if I go for it tell us the titles of the first three degrees of Freemasonry first is the entered apprentice correct then the fellow craft correct you and master Mason you got it Swami shivananda Giri ladies and gentlemen speaker from the free your mind to conference is the first winner of a free ticket to the street wise spirituality seminar in st. Louis Missouri congratulations Swami and what else are you have for us this evening well in regard to your caller who was asking about meditation I have know a thing or two about that sure and it up if he would be interested in guidance from a world recognized certified master of meditation I would be most happy to assist he can check out my website at meditative living dot info my email address is on there what we do is we teach you to focus your attention into the frontal lobe area focusing on what's commonly referred to as the third eye right between the eyebrows and you hold your attention there as best you can and you utilize a mantra which the mantra you know the word mantra means to transcend mind so so we can do battle with the intermittent and sporadic thought patterns by utilizing a mantra and this helps you to then focus and slow the mind down so it doesn't throw off these random haphazard thoughts as quick and overtime with the proper amount of practice I never heard of anybody I mean doing eight hours you're gonna be so green you're not going to be able to function exactly but uh but we start people out at about fifteen minutes in the morning and you just you just work at well the way it works is if you were to take a jar of water and place a handful of dirt in there and then stir it up you try to read the newspaper through it it's not going to work because the dirt is interfering with seeing through the water and that's what most people's minds are like all the time almost yeah yep that's what those thought patterns do because this is just the way we are and if you sit and focus these thoughts will settle down their speed will slow and then you'll begin to recognize the gap between the thoughts and as you begin to recognize the you can then begin to peer through it and eventually you can you can move into transcendental states while being fully functional you're still aware of of your surroundings you know this is not a thing we're in in the system I teach which is purely yogic this has been going on for millennia and it's not about ignoring the physical world is about yoga which means Union unifying the spiritual with the physical so that neither blocks the other out row you have both at all times 24/7 and you're not taking on a left brain imbalance worldview of matter being superior to spirit nor a right brain imbalance worldview of spirit being superior to matter instead there is a whole list that can balanced an integrated view of both of those dynamics right and and when you're when you're holding attention towards the third eye area you're holding it into the frontal lobes no so you're holding it right in the center and you are medicated Swami hold on right there we're gonna take a break we'll be right back you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] No [Music] welcome back everyone listening on earth is happening we're into our number three for tonight's show now and in the last hour just before the break we were talking to swami shiva nan de giri he called in and he won the first free ticket in the giveaway contest here on what on earth is happening tonight to attend the street wise spirituality seminar that i'll be conducting in st. louis missouri on Saturday May 31st Swami if you're still with us before I let you go to take other callers I won't you let listeners know about your website and also your radio network you've got a little network on BlogTalkRadio called the type 1 radio ashram that's type T ype the digit 1 radio ashram a sh r a.m. and we have a lineup of shows I do a show called meditative living which is the name of my website meditative living dot info and if anyone would like to interact with me regarding meditation spirituality no money changes hands I spend time with people all week every week just assisting them to integrate this practice into their lives and reach their own full potential there you go I mean there's just straightforward simple information offered freely by someone who is attempting to offer that information in the service of humanity Swami thanks so much for what you do and everybody definitely check out type 1 radio ashram as well as Swami's website meditative living dot info so hopefully the former caller will have heard that and if he did not if he gets in touch with me Swami I will certainly most certainly put him in touch with you and I'll be in touch with you tomorrow during the day regarding the tick and I'll get you in touch with Ray ok no problem thank you is Bob gonna be there oh of course oh I'll bring Norma it's very great they're like sounds great oh we really look forward to seeing you there all right it's Swami thanks so much for calling in great information we're on our BN awesome all right let's go to another call let's let's hear from mark in Ohio mark you're live on what on earth is happening welcome okay mark dropped off so let's go to MacRay in Denver mccrane Denver Denver Colorado you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark hey thanks for taking my call sure answer the next trivia question which I'll have to read first were you going to try it is a good thing I would guess I would've got the last one wrong I was just the initiator princess master but do you want it do you want to give a shot for a free tip okay I want to ask you you will be able to attend if you win the ticket right what today to get on it may 31st Saturday May 31st I want to make sure because if you give the right answer and you know you win the ticket I want to make sure these tickets aren't going to go to waste so people well you know what you know I'll just go I'll go on to the question and I'll leave for somebody who can not but not a problem not a problem so what else you have for us this evening we just think you thought your work you know everything you taught me about natural law you know I try to express that to people all the time and I'm really my question is uh you know I've been following you for about a year I've been in kind of on the past for about three years on this one I thought and I just see like it with your recent your e recent states going into this like non-human like interaction non-human intelligence you know and and how that applies to our history and you know you've kind of seen it's like a speculation you know so I was just wondering if we could also throw out maybe like a pre human you know manipulation like a uh you know there's a lot of evidence pointing to you know pre hominoid you know so maybe there was a pre civilization before that bits his problem you know that was an intelligent race of beings that was living here before we came onto the planet and it's quite possible I wouldn't completely rule that out and you know that they possibly died off the the thing that I will eventually get into is that there is a lot of speculation and ancient records not even speculation which is written accounts in ancient records that these beings you know left earth left the planet literally like actually went off planet and were from elsewhere and talked about the other worlds that they were from so there's a lot of written information regarding that they were actually from somewhere other than this planet but I wouldn't rule that and I would not rule out yes let's just throw it out that that maybe it was just a pretty civilization that ended up becoming like a super civilization and they were physically bigger than us so we have this plate big daddy complex it's actually like a real thing that you know and then they can't physically do this chair anymore because the atmospheric conditions well I would not rule a hypothesis out such as that and also you know when you are when you look at some of these ancient accounts you know who is to say that there wasn't another human-like civilization like the the the hypothesis I proposed as part of what could have created psychopathy one of them was did we do it to ourselves so what if it was something similar to that in such that it was just a civilization that predated our actual species and they may have done this as we were coming up in our evolutionary progress in our evolutionary development and they did this for reasons of their own that we don't understand it's it's really possible you know and it's something that we should look into an explorer and the other as well I just want to throw that out there just yes I totally read your work majesty there's like going this direction so we should like encompass all the ideas absolutely and that's that's what this is all about this is about keeping an open mind to all of these possibilities and then doing the work and the research to put these fragmentary pieces of the puzzle together to find out what actually did occur here in the ancient past some people think that's not knowable I would suggest that if events actually have occurred and manifested a reality they are ultimately knowable the farther we get away from them and the more destroyed actual information regarding those events you know maybe it may be more difficult to come to that understanding but I think if all of us do our due diligence and we put the pieces of the puzzle that we do have come to understand onto the table for all to see I think we're going to see a clearer picture emerge at some point and that's gonna radically change our overall world view and it's gonna have the potential transformative power to change humanity as a whole you're right it's probably a combination of all these things you're right sure so yeah thank you so much absolutely thanks so much for all really great you know speculation there and it's something that should definitely be considered and looked into so let's hear from Bill in Seattle Bill you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark thank you very much for having me absolutely and I'd like to try to win free tickets to the st. Louis seminar unfortunately I'm not going to be able to attend the event I actually looked at ticket so not a problem not if I don't so what do you have for us tonight well I just want to share my gratitude with you first off for taking the time to share your knowledge with all of us has actually really actually calmed me down it's connected a lot of dots and I've enjoyed listening to all your podcasts and and you know the last couple podcast you talked about the abandonment and I think that it really really struck a chord especially now as people are starting to wake up and hear the truth for the first time and and just ringing and you know it been we know it rings true with our whole be and it's just like yes there it is and then we go to our friends and family and want to share it with them and a lot of times they abandon us yeah and it's you know that's that's you know when and and I'm experiencing now you know and just trying to point out you know that the poisons that they're consuming and and you know just trying to walk the walk myself just like Gandhi says be the be the path that you want to you want to see in the world and you know I have a different perspective because you know I watched the pharmaceutical industry almost killed my wife right you know she was on 20/20 pharmaceuticals she was gray mark I was looking at her and I'm like you're dying you're dying and I live up here in Washington and we have cannabis right and I I thought you know what I'm gonna try it let's let's try the skin a bit she's gonna die happy that's what I thought bill stay right there I'll let you pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere [Music] you know today disguise the night night divide today tried to run try to hide do the other that's all we have to do we have to break on through to the heart of our fellow man and our fellow women so that we can break through that calcified rigid belief system that they've built up that is holding them back from the truth and that's going to take work that's why it's called the great work it's not a vacation it's not called the great vacation it's not called the great play time it's called the great work for a reason it's gonna take a lot of concentrated effort to get that done we were talking with a bill from Seattle bill oh you're still there I'm still here Marcus okay you go ahead and continue okay so before the break and by the way I love Jim Morrison before the break we were talking about my wife and her predicament and just so everybody knows she was diagnosed with juvenile onset rheumatoid arthritis and they had a hard time really diagnosed and it just because it had it just acted atypical and and the tests that they that they did and you know what I found out that they really don't know a lot about about autoimmune disorders you know and they were like it could be this it could be that and and and so I'm like you know that that was my first question and then I started doing the research on my own and then I'd had questions for them and then I saw them getting flustered you know the doctors and and I'm like look this is somebody that I've traded my life to be with this is this is my everything and you know what you're not taken you know the time to answer these simple questions about the interactions in the audio there long story short I decided to get her on cannabis and what I was saying before the break is you know what I I thought because I know history and no prohibition and and knew that alcohol went through a medical phase before they phase it or they ended the Prohibition era and so I thought that's what I was going to do is going to be you know a prohibition so we just went got her medical from a doctor and got some bud and we started smoking it and she started coughing and it put it into a spasm and she started flaring and I was like what the hell are we doing you know and so then I started looking deeper into it and that's when I found Rick Simpson oil oh yeah okay people need to look at this okay Rick Simpson oil and there's a movie out there called run from the Cure amazing man yeah hi I highly recommended people should definitely check it out and understand the depth to which the suppression of the cure for cancer is going because they want to keep that business going that's all cancer has become as an industry to these people and you know I highly recommend you you check out what Bill's telling you look up run from the Cure and watch this documentary about Rick Simpson and the curative power of cannabis oil because it's certainly absolutely real well at knowledge is power mark that's right there's another another one out there it's called what if cannabis cured cancer and that's free as well on YouTube yeah check it out and what an repetition is the mother of all learning okay so watch it over and over and over again get these facts locked down and so when people try to you know discount it we have it we know that we have an endocannabinoid system in our body you know no why does it have such a dramatic effect on our appetite our core temperature you know sleep mood because there's a symbiotic plant with our evolutionary development without any question in my mind right and and and you know what when I saw this when I saw the effect man I and what got me was I couldn't remember last time I heard my wife laugh you know and that's because of all these pills that she was on and and the thing is is that it made her forget about her pain and the other thing is that it made her laugh and made her optimistic and we our body regenerates itself right okay and if you regenerating yourself from a place that you you're so curled up and paying and you know just so moody all day it will understandably so because you can't you know you get through everyday because the pain is so great you know when you can forget about that for a second and laugh right and allow your body to rebuild itself from now an optimistic place and that's what the process is about the process we've been talking about all night is it's the unfolding it is the opening up instead of being you know tightened and you know curled up on top of yourself you know it's like that flowering expression you know that's what we need when it comes to everything when it comes to the understanding of truth the opening our mind to the truth when it comes to opening our mind to alternative types of you know medical knowledge and and you know practices and techniques and approaches and you know another documentary I want to recommend to add to the ones you already suggested is American drug war to cannabis destiny and it's a very disturbing documentary you know if somebody watches that and doesn't feel so sick saddened and enraged after watching that documentary I would tell you that you're borderline or possibly full-blown psychopathic and there's really something missing in your psychological and emotional makeup because you know cops confiscate medical marijuana supplies and Rick Simpson oil from a eight-year-old child that is taking them to eat his cancer in check and that child dies as a result they murder well it media look at mainstream media I mean not makes me media media mainstream medicine but what was his name drew or dr. drew or whatever is on there and he's and he's discounting it 100% because you know they they've got those bills to pay or you know but whatever and let them you know I want to go after the truth you know I got my wife here I and and that's you know I could care less about them and and I see the fallacy of what they're doing because I know what the truth is and I'm Rand then imagine that there's a group of people that would try to say you may not ingest a substance into your body that may actually not only that you have the right to ingest whatever you want into your own body regardless of what its power or capability is but imagine somebody telling you for you or your loved ones you're gonna have to sit and watch them die when there may be something that can actually help improve or possibly even cure that condition I mean and people think this isn't actively going on every day and and hundreds of thousands of people are dying needlessly as a result millions of people dying needlessly as a result so bill this is something that I definitely intend to talk more about on on future shows really great information thanks so much for bringing this to the the listeners attention and it's something that people really need to look into more and more so I want to thank you for the call I want to read the next trivia question briefly so we could um see if we can get some more callers in to win some of these tickets for that that Joe from Kansas City so kindly donated for the Seattle seminar let's um let's give the next question out here we go the next question that if you call in and you answer correctly you can win a free ticket to the st. Louis seminar I'm conducting in on May 31st Saturday May 31st please only attempt to answer it if you're going to attend if you plan on attending the the seminar here's the question name the four major Sabbats or holidays of the occult calendar the four major Sabbath's of the occult calendar I don't want the Minor Sabbats or the lesser

Sabbats I want the names of the four major Sabbats of the occult calendar and you know they've been called different things in different traditions so if you at least have one of the names correct you know for each of the four seasons that will suffice okay so the four major Sabbath's of the occult calendar first person who calls in with the correct to answer to that we'll win a free ticket to my st. Louis seminar called streetwise spirituality on May 31st let's take another caller let's go to Patrick in Oregon Patrick you are live on what on earth is happening welcome know what Patrick hold on right there we'll get through right after this break you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting we were just about to go - Patrick from Oregon before the break caught up with us Patrick are you there yep I'm here mmm okay do you want to try to take a shot at winning the ticket for the st. Louis seminar I'm sorry I can't make it no problem what do you have for us tonight okay just wanted to recommend three scholars related to what we've been talking about sure um you vote you've already mentioned dr. Bruce Lipton about epigenetics sure and I just in one sentence I want a summer summarize his findings he basically says that perceptions or our consciousness affect our proteins in our body and then the proteins affect our genes so our perceptions and our behavior and our base they are consciousness we can use that to heal ourselves I agree that is that is that basically a summary of lift and I believe he's basically saying that we are not controlled like a computer program is controlled by code through our genes and this is what I'm going to get to in the epigenetics slides that I have for toward the end of the show hopefully I'm going to get to him before the show ends he's saying that when what genes really are are a biological tendency for expression okay it's like the the and the environment is informing those tendencies so if we change the environment by changing our consciousness we can influence or even change the tendency and then what the gene codes for it will not be coding for that particular thing and we could switch that particular tendency often switch on other genes which code for different tendencies so in other words through through consciousness through how we perceive things and whether we're taking certain information in and using it and employing it okay we can actually turn off certain genetic code that 10 that codes for a certain tendency of expression and then turn on others so that something different can be manifested or is impressed okay yeah thank you for that clarification sure um and then another scholar that has worked with Bruce Lipton is dr. Luber Sheldrake oh absolutely and he has the theory of the extended mind and the Norfolk genetics field and they they're actually very complementary so when you are study when if the listeners want to look into lip and also look into Sheldrake they're very complementary idea and they're both busily talking about basic simple interconnectedness and how whole systems affect us and we inform whole systems and actually connect and inform and influence everyone else around us as well there's some other in in the movie we just showed as part of our documentary screening night that we host here every month in Philly there was some researchers which I may link to or talk about in a future show I don't have it right in front of me but I am fishhead talks about this level of interconnectedness that we share in social networks and social bonds when we form these bonds and networks with people around us how we affect our three levels of separation of people are for our we affect our friends and and family members we affect those who are friends of them and those who are friends of those friends so it's three levels it's like a ripple effect that we affect directly effect through our consciousness and an hour you know perception we affect three levels three layers of separation of human beings away from ourselves which is pretty amazing and it's pretty interesting and cutting-edge research so I'll probably maybe link to that as well this part yes yes and what I like about Lipton and Sheldrake is that they actually have a hard science you know they they they they're scientists but they do talk about spiritual matters right Lipton comes from you know actually both of them come from a biology background so this is like studying spirit from the physical manifestation of our body yes you know so just as a brief aside real quick I saw Rupert Sheldrake speak here near Philadelphia just outside of Philadelphia at Haverford College and he was he was on tour with his book I think he calls it over in England the science delusion but here in the United States he's selling it under the title of it's a different title it's something about like science as a religion or science as a belief system I can't quite I mean yeah I think it's called free there it is science set free thank you and you know he made a lot of really great points about how science isn't going where the truth leads it's not about research or anymore it's about government grant money it's about protecting a paradigm it's about protecting tenure there's so much ego in science because it's all left brain and many of these people still are working on outdated outmoded Newtonian paradigms that have been turned over for almost a hundred years now these notions of how the mechanized read so-called mechanized reality works and these people are still trying these so-called scientists are still trying to you know apply this outmoded paradigm to the things like the human body not only the physical universe but the body yeah in and I love that title science that free because you know listen listening to you mark and you know watching lifting and Sheldrake and Michael Pitts Arion and David that you know David Icke I really feel set free you know in their feeling is I could just wait that like you know this because this John's mother just kind of weighs you down right and and you take it you know people take it for granted but then there's these people that you know in you to mark you know open people's eyes and you can you see it's like it's like enlightenment I mean who knowledge you know that's you know that's all this is about this is about understanding something that is within our capability to understand it's not super mystical or you know unattainable that's not what enlightenment is and enlightenment is about knowing what's going on that's all just knowing what's going on around us knowing what has already occurred you know through our studies of the past and through that knowledge transforming ourselves to do that very task set us free and the human condition of slavery you know we're not there yet we have a long way to go certainly but you know I'm glad that you say that this is at least motivating you and influencing you to keep going forward that's what I do this for and you know we have to do that we have to continue to do that with everybody around us like the last caller was talking about how hard it is to get through to people I understand that absolutely that doesn't mean you give up that's where that turning the other cheek notion really does come into play your family and friends may have immediately rejected what you're saying and even ridicule you for it you keep bringing it to them that's what that's what turning the other cheek is about not forgiving you know immoral behavior endlessly it's about saying well you didn't want to hear the truth now I'm gonna keep coming back to you with it and I'm gonna keep bringing it to you because I understand this is what you need it may not be what you want to hear but it's what you need to hear you know and if we all do that work we're going to see radical transformation in our world for the positive yeah and one last caller I want to recommend that maybe listeners haven't heard of is Graham Hancock absolute and especially his his more latest work he's also written works about alternative views of history and things like that yes I his more recent work called Supernatural it's about the what's called the ancient teachers of mankind and it's based on a theory that perhaps forty thousand years ago that humans had ingested some kind of plant psychoactive plant that allowed them to communicate with other other dimensional beings and that it could be that the so called UFOs that see now are actually the same introduced interdimensional beings that we were seeing way back then I know we let out at all because the the nature of these beings is something I do not profess to know with any certainty could it be an extra demand extra dimensional nature absolutely it's very well one of the possibilities for sure just a quick side note is that Sheldrake and grant odd Hancock was both banned on the TEDx talk I heard about that yes yeah yeah which that area limiting that you know they're trying to protect the paradigm there the currently introns are dime amazing people who profess to say these are about revolutionary ideas and world-changing ideas and then on the point of meditation you talked about earlier yes and then Swami was talking about working on the third eye and people can look up information on the net for detoxing the pineal gland and there's there's certain supplements and things that you can take to relent and like a certain diets you can follow one simple thing is is what's called GAD FCAT which is just sugar caffeine alcohol tobacco if you really want to practice meditation seriously take those four things out of your your your lifestyle you know at least for a while while you're trying to meditation that's too much refined sugar or caffeine alcohol and tobacco and I'll add one to take the fluoride out of your drinking water get a reverse osmosis system filter your drinking water because that's the one thing that doesn't even more than anything else is fluoride great points Patrick thanks so much for the call we'll pick this up on the other side [Applause] [Music] - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com last segment of the show tonight before we go to some more callers I want to just briefly break down this concept of epigenetics in slide number three you'll see I just put the title here genetics versus epigenetics and put on the left hand side a picture of the DNA spiral you know the double helix ladder molecule and then a fully enlightened individual or representation of a fully enlightened individual on the right-hand side and this is what it really comes down to which what do you really believe that we are do you really believe that we are just a big huge pile of interconnected molecules and cells and that's it and they're just working in a clock clockwork mechanized dead purposeless you know motion they're just to animate us so that we propagate more of those animated molecules that's it that's all that's all that's the purpose of everything in the universe that's what evolution is or are we a living holistic dynamic connected form of consciousness and energy that is living with purpose and that purpose is to learn and to grow and to expand and to unfold to reach higher levels of complexity to reach higher levels of diversity to reach higher levels of consciousness and morality and freedom and we'll you know well given that choice I'll take that that image on the right any day of the week over some random collection of atoms strung together in a double helix that's what I would say we are about ok so this thing that we are just our genes and all the purpose of evolution is is to propagate DNA is again it's a very Newtonian and Darwinian based paradigm that actually has really completely been disproven by modern cutting-edge science in the modern world again that information is very slow to reach people because of how advanced some of it is and how much how deeply entrenched the current currently entrenched paradigm you know is and has hold over the minds of people and also how it works with money when when money comes into the picture again government grants tenure you know of Technology etc you know having to keep those systems propped up so on the next slide slide number four I just put the etymological root of the word epigenetics where it comes from I think people can probably work this out for themselves just seeing the word but epigenetics is derived from the Greek prefix epic we're putting that in front of the word genetics epi epi epi means beyond further than or past not past in a time sense but having gone past something having gone beyond okay so that's what it means beyond further than or past something else and then the Latin verb which is where the word gene comes from it comes from the the latin verb genera genera means to make or to create and again the genes are our constituent elements the building blocks of what make us up they're not what we actually are who we are they are building blocks that make up who we are and code for certain characteristics and traits and behaviors but that is not set in stone genes are not something that it's just this way it always works this way and it always will work this way it's just something that's something that people think regarding this again this outmoded Newtonian worldview about how genes work all right epigenetics literally means that which is beyond the genes or that which goes beyond our genes well is there something that goes beyond genes is there something that is past genes is there something that is further than just these molecular structures called our genes yes there is it's called consciousness consciousness goes beyond genes okay our ability to perceive our ability to recognize patterns our ability to will ourselves to change to go beyond the current condition that we are experiencing right now so we are not controlled by genes I'm moving to slide 5 now to wrap this up we're not controlled by genes like a computer program is controlled by code this is a fallacy propagated by both Newtonian and Darwinian based scientism for almost more than two centuries okay certainly since Darwinism came in in the mid-1800s without any question but what genes are there are only a biological tendency for expression they're not something that locks in what we are what we are like how we behave this is a complete misunderstanding of genetics and this is so important this is such an important important foundational framework for the material I'm about to build on top of this okay so really try to understand what genes are only a biological tendency to express something in the physical manifestation changing our state of consciousness can influence or even change completely this potential tendency for expression that is encoded into our genes when we change our consciousness we can then actually change our code it can be rewritten the genetic code can actually literally be rewritten because we're switching off certain genetic tendencies and we could switch on other codes so you know a different manifested reality can then be created as a result of a shift in consciousness consciousness ultimately lies beyond the genes and it is what is controlling the genes not the other way around genes do not control behavior and consciousness so we're not this code that we say that we are as our DNA her DNA makes up our physical body and it codes for certain things but it can be changed it is not something that is completely unchanging from the minute we're born to the minute we die we are the writers of that code okay we're the influencers of that code I would say we're the co-authors of that code you know there are other forces that created that code the force of creation itself has something to do with it and I would say dark forces also have epigenetically and directly genetically manipulated that code in our lifetimes not in our physical lifetimes but I mean in the lifetimes of human human species but we are the co-authors of that code we always have the ability to ultimately influence or completely change the expression that we're from the information that is informing our genes and I can't highly recommend enough the work of bruce lipton to understand this as the former caller said also Rupert Sheldrake and Graham Hancock are also good resources when it comes to understanding certain aspects of epigenetics especially Rupert Sheldrake so I'll wrap up there and let's see if we have time to squeeze in at least one more call let's go to Ivan from Phoenix before we wrap up the show Ivan you wrapped up the last show so here you go again regular correct now there you go my friend already answer the question can you make it to uh st. Louis I am gonna try and make it to st. Louis but I don't think I have the answer to this one so I'll let somebody else try it out later no worries what do you have for us you take us out my friend oh okay well then synchronistically as always every time it's synchronicity with us you were on mumbles show earlier this week and I brought a manly P ha yeah now I looked at the pictures you had here for this week's show and something resonated with Manley P hall audio that I listened to maybe two nights ago at work I asked forwarded through it and I found it and it was one of his talks here about Armageddon war and in peace so I fast order to a part that kind of resonated with this and we're at right now even with the epigenetics that you're talking about the epigenetics is I would guess the Minor Arcana to what Amy P Hall we're talking about here in this quote which is I guess Major Arcana and this is what I wrote down okay you are not the victim we are not the victims of history we are not the victims of the earth imperfection we are the victims of our own mistakes it is not heaven that brings down a nation it is the works of humanity misunderstood works corrupted works that will bring down the greatest nation the world could produce it is all in the last analysis a problem of man's own development of integrity so that that for some reason stood out with what you were talking about earlier tonight absolutely brilliant what a great teacher Melanie Hall is and I'm glad things are resonating with you Ivan in a synchronistic sense that's what this is all about ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path of truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you here next week you [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #153

Topics: *The Occult, Human Ignorance, Astro-Theology, The New "Age," Non-Human Intervention in Human development, Slavery, Human duplicity involving Money, Cosmic Justice, The Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Saturday April 26 2014 the show is live here on RB n every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time tonight on what on earth is happening I am honored to let everyone know that we have a very special guest that's gonna be coming on with us to share his knowledge mr. Jordan Maxwell a cult researcher extraordinaire a seminal researcher in the field of the occult and religious traditions so he's going to be coming up and joining us in just a moment I want to give the call-in number right at the top of the show so people can get in the queue to ask Jordan questions we're gonna be taking calls in the third hour of the show but I'll give the number right off the off the bat here so people can get in the call q the number to join us if you have questions for Jordan Maxwell this evening is 800 three one three nine four four three once again the callin number to join us 800 three one 394 43 I have a couple of very brief event announcements I'll make them quick because I want to get to introducing our guest for tonight I will be on truth warrior radio this Monday evening April 28th from 10:00 p.m. to midnight Eastern Time you could check out a truth warrior at truth frequency radio.com slash truth warrior I won't be interviewed by Alisa Hawk on Wednesday April 30th 2014 her blog spot page is alisa hawk that's e li s sa h aw ke dot blog spot.com that'll be a pre record interview after the interview is finished I'll be posting it to my website later on I'll be interviewed on a Colt empire by Bob from Cincinnati on Wednesday April 30th 2014 from 8 p.m. 8 o'clock p.m. to 10 o'clock p.m. we'll probably go even possibly a third hour I'm sorry I think it's 7 p.m. to 10:00 p.m. and we'll probably you know it'll probably be a full three hour show and you could check out a cult empire at blogtalkradio.com/ropeadoperadio dot-com I'll be giving a all-day seminar an intensive all-day seminar entitled streetwise spirituality what does it truly mean to be awake so streetwise spirituality an all-day seminar I'm gonna be conducting this on Saturday May 31st 2014 at the Arden Mead Center in st. Louis Missouri the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. morning session starting at 9:30 we'll have a lunch break at 12:30 and then the afternoon session from 2:00 to 5:00 p.m. and then after that for anyone that wants to stay and ask any questions about this seminar and the material presented we'll be doing a question and answer session to 5:00 p.m. advanced tickets only a twenty dollar donation you could email rae mumm-ra y mu mmm e at gmail.com to purchase tickets so ladies and gentlemen my special guest for this evening is jordan maxwell i'll read a brief bio and then we'll get right to it jordan maxwell is a preeminent researcher an independent scholar in the field of occultism and religious philosophy his work exploring the hidden foundations of Western religions and secret societies creates enthusiastic responses from audiences around the world jordan has conducted dozens of intensive seminars hosted his own radio talk shows guessed it on more than 600 radio shows and written produced and appeared in numerous television shows and documentaries devoted to understanding ancient religions and their pervasive influence on world affairs today his work on the subject of secret societies both ancient and modern and their symbols has fascinated audiences around the world for decades his extraordinary presentations include documents and photographs seldom seen elsewhere considering the rapid rapidly moving events of today and the very real part that hidden religious agendas play in our modern war-torn world Jordan feels that these controversial subjects are not only interesting to explore but too important to ignore ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening a gentleman who I personally consider to be a mentor in truth mr. Jordan Maxwell Jordan welcome to the show thank you are absolutely my honor to have you here tonight so I'll start off by just asking you how long you've been involved in the work of exposing hidden knowledge to the public how long have you considered yourself a do cultist of hidden information and what was really the the the thing that put you over the edge to decide to start doing work like this actually I always even as a child always interested women though a hidden world B I realized at that early age I don't know why I just gravitated toward the idea probably something in my personality when to start but I are always new I just had a gut feeling England as a kid that is there's a whole world of knowledge you're not aware of you know there's things going on in the world and in the university you're not being told and then adults around me did not know anything about and so I just always had a hankering do I want to know what's really going on I mean I want to know what's really behind the scenes and so as a kid I started as that gravitated toward looking not just that what you're seeing but when did not see what's the rest of the story and of course my mother always said that no matter what we would hear happening in the community you know she would always say well there's two sides to every story and sometimes those three sides and so I always knew that just because you're reading something in the paper about somebody and what they want they're supposedly have done whatever there's all kinds of other information if you're not privy to know about probably most of it as it's propaganda and the rest of it is prejudiced and so you never know unless you are and you are yourself involved and you will know I remember an ABC News man many years ago on radio made an interesting statement that stuck with me he said if you want to know how corrupt and how corrupt in inaccurate the news that you hear on radio and television you want to know how bad it really is just wait till they do a story on you wait on something that you are personally involved in comes out in the newspaper that on radio well you were the one that was there i watch what they're saying about you what would their watch what the media is saying about the situation about the problem about you you will know yourself what the real truth is and you will now hear the way the media is presenting it so I realized that a long time ago heaven the more I looked into what I was believing what my family was involved in [Music] [Applause] the cold while between us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight my very special guest is a cult researcher mr. Jordan Maxwell Jordan I have another question for you since you've begun doing the work that you do many years ago have you yourself do you see any actual perceivable recognizable difference in what you would consider the overall state of consciousness of humanity or at least I'll qualify that and say at least an increase in the interest in occulted knowledge and information what is your take on that well I know yes yes I can hear okay I would say probably the opposite I would say this there seems to be less interest in anything intelligent today than it was when the Oh back in 60s 50s 60s and 70s it was probably a lot more open and open to here and you know and Monica love interest where today there seems to be so much going on in the world that's young useless stuff baseball and football and sports and movies more to where people really aren't getting it found out the bottom line is people just don't get it what's really going on and so why they become sucked into and a part of the systems to such an extent that I don't really see people waking up very much yeah there aren't going to be those people who are but there's going to be a very small very very small number it compares because there were none so blind as those who choose not to see and so it doesn't mean that humans are so stupid they can see metal on most people at this point in life were scared and they don't want to see they don't want to hear anything that might frighten them all my you know they don't want to engage in any conversation which is not talk about polite company I are you still wonder about that why is it we don't want to talk about bad things certain people have done well even in my family well even if your uncle was a criminal we don't want to talk about that at dinner we don't bring that up why not well because we don't talk about religion or politics or anything unpleasant in polite company we don't want to talk about that well and so the criminals say thank God this way nobody is talking about me I can continue to do what I do if nobody wants to talk about it so I you know I I think that we are less aware today than we've ever been and but those who people those people who are aware are very much aware and doing what they can to enlighten themselves and that's the people that I am directing my voice to I'm not interested in saving the world the world can't be saved period Jesus trying to do work and all the other prophets and intelligent people trying to do something take a like Chester trying to like the world and all he got for her was thrown into a you know thrown into chaos in his life and died a pauper so I know that you're not going to save the human race it's impossible to do what is possible is to help those individuals who are trying to do something to help themselves and to understand the world as the less who aren't directly my comments or those who want to know you know I hear a lot of people think well you know people are waking up today and my comment to that is yes that's what people do when they're in prison every morning Alcatraz and the big prisons of the world people wake up and when they wake up they're still in prison but at least they wait at least they were woken but they're still in prison so it just because people are waking up it doesn't mean they know anything and they have no power even the people who are awakening today in fact have little to no power to do anything about the world situation even though they're awakening and they may be quite a few but there's still the billions of people around the world who couldn't care less and so when I write what I hear people saying that there is a light at the end of the tunnel I always say yes it's a train coming so I don't see that civilization and the human race is going to be acting to be able to extricate itself or get itself out of the mess that we're in I only see chaos coming and when I have to tell you I'm there looking at for 50 years under what I'm talking about I tend to agree that we definitely don't have a mass awakening happening it's happening in small isolated pockets and scattered to the four corners of the earth most certainly I see some more people coming on to the desire for a cultic knowledge and hidden information and starting to look into things and do research for themselves but I I do see that as being a very small movement when you compare it with the you know a multitude of the mindless masses that are out there that haven't even begun researching any of this information oh you know I think if we apply our will to talk about those hidden issues that we that you just mentioned like the the corruption that is going on and many more people do that work then maybe we could start to reverse that trend but I certainly don't see that as something that is happening and mass in any way as well so I tend to I tend to largely agree with your view when it comes to that can you give us your take on you know I've been accused of this in the past and actually up to the current day and I've heard other people calling you a New Ager and call myself a New Ager I don't consider myself a member of the New Age movement by any stretch of anybody's imagination most of all my own and I certainly don't consider you a a New Ager by any means whatsoever can you give me your honest take of what you know many people would call the quote New Age movement or New Age spirituality as a loaded question that's a very very heavy duty question because if you want understand the the Bible to understand which Christians across the board do not one thing that most Christians have in common is they do not understand much of anything and so if they don't understand ancient history you don't understand the culture from which survival has come from and in terms in the words and haven't looked at the etymology of the concepts and the ideas expressed in the Bible and you're never going to figure out what's been what's going on and you've got to call people names well that's what small Minds refer to if you don't understand what's going on you're not educated or not to intellectually discuss something then just call people names and then that'll take care of you you don't have to talk about the subject at all you know how to listen to anybody who knows what they're talking about just calm and they call a New Ager and that implies implication is that they are mentally disordered and demon worship with the devil worshipers and all that well who is it as calling people into Agers is born-again Christians who have no conceptual idea of what new age or age or any of it means they have no idea what it means and there are a few out there who are leading as the Bible said there would be blind leading the blind and both shall fall into the pit and so by their fruits you shall know them as when Jesus said and that is something you need to keep in mind by their fruits you showed those I'll talk about that later very important words to keep in mind ladies and gentlemen my special guest this evening Jordan Maxwell you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music]

[Music] [Music] listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio tonight my special guest joining us is jordan maxwell a cult researcher jordan you were saying before the break you were talking about the concept of you shall know them by their fruits you shall know them by their works i think it's a very very critically important advice for people to take to heart and I feel that the the fruits of what we would call the quote unquote New Age spirituality movement is in action it is uh more than really alerting people of their current true predicament in our world and how the world is going deeper into bondage and slavery I think what they're doing is giving people a watered-down feel-good variant of so-called spirituality that's really keeping them in sort of a trance of inaction would you agree and can you speak to that well I'm sure there's something to what you're saying but what I think is even more important is the fact that the whole idea of a new age comes directly out of the Bible now unfortunately most Christians have no idea what I'm talking about some Jews do but the whole idea of the Bible stories as talks about the new age and today all over the world and especially in America look at the literature published by Christian denominations all over the country I don't care what denomination look and read the literature like I have for some 54 years we the literature and you will see everywhere the term the church age and our and our age today and the gospel age of the gospel age and today we're in the we're in the church age and then they always called and Matthew when Jesus said go for go forth baptize and the name of the Father Son and Holy Spirit and I would be with you to the end of the world that's what it says and then the last chapter in the last verse of the book of Matthew Jesus said I will be with you to the end of the world there's a mistranslation the word and Greek has a on AE om which was mistranslated world go back and do some homework instead of calling people names go back and read the Bible and instead of Jesus and I will be with you to the end of the eight-armed AE o n which is translated correctly age so Jesus that I will leave with you to the end of the age so Christians will then say oh well that that was the gospel legend so now we're in the church age when are you talking about ages the understand and using the word age well from the gospel age now we have the church age could we say that the gospel age is a mind on era as a bygone age and that the church age was a new age and if that is the case and one their ages before the gospel age maybe there was other ages before that was you once you get into the Jewish literature and begin to read the Rabbinical that are true you begin to see that the entire story of the Bible but only new but especially the New Testament is an is an an astrological story and it's talking about the new age that's what Jesus said I will be with you to the end of the age and so what what are you talking about it's a very big story it's a very lot of material handsome to cover but Jesus tells his apostles because the 112 fossils and they were following their their leader godson well he was referred to as the light of the world when was the Sun is a life of the world what else like the world about the Sun and so his 12 followers or his 12 apostles on the 12 signs of the zodiac on the 12 months of the year whatever you want to call it the twelve asked God son now that you're going to die where are we supposed to go who was next and in the Book of Luke and the New Testament Luke 22:10 go read God's Son the light of the world said to the twelve to his 12 followers go into the city and you will see a man carrying a water pitcher go into the house of the man with the water pitcher well one thing Bible scholars know that Christians don't is that nowhere in the Middle East in any country in biblical times out today nowhere does do men carry water pitchers in the Middle East it is a woman's job to carry water not a man period it would have been ashamed to see a man carrying water that's a woman's job this is what Jesus was always talking but to the women at the well women carried water not men period therefore why would Jesus they go into the city and see the man carrying the water pitcher go into the house of the man with the water pitcher well anybody who's got mark of sins knows that the symbol for Aquarius is a man with a water pitchers and anyone who's done any research at all which most Christians haven't but if you have you will know that the symbol for Christianity and the ancient Roman Empire was to fish crossing to fish that's where Jesus feeds his crown with two fish them the Book of Luke the two fish are course obviously the symbol for Pisces they age of religion in the Roman Empire and has started about the 4th century so Jesus represents the master of the of the Age of Pisces he bends and he think this whopper tooth fairy Pisces get it and then with the when he's getting ready to leave the world 2,000 years later he's getting ready to leave the world his 12 followers the 12 signs of the zodiac to 12 months of the year the 12 brothers of the 12 brothers of children the 12 apostles bygone there's all kind of 12 in the Bible and nobody seemed to put it together the 12 on the 12 signs of the zodiac the 12 months of the year okay so when you see the 12 the 12 followers of the Sun asking where are we to go now that we've been in the age of the two fishes now where are we to go well the master of that under the Piscean age says go into the house with a man with a water pitcher well obviously you've got find when it brings out you know the Aquarius follows Pisces and so the next sign it should be the Aquarius and so well let's go backwards let's go backwards before Jesus before the inauguration of the Age of Pisces what would we end there well if you go back at the time of Moses Moses was even before Moses the world was in the Age of Taurus the Bull and therefore the Jews of the ancient Hebrews were worshippers of God's Sun the light of the world in the age of Taurus the Bull that's why you have the golden calf the Sun is golden and a calf is from a bull so the golden calf was the Sun in the age of Taurus now and when this end of the age of Taurus was coming God calls Moses up to the mountain to give him a new law and he goes up into the mountain he gets the new understanding the new revelation the new law and comes back down to give to the Hebrew people and what did he do if he finds the people worshiping a golden cow why is telling you that the people were still worshiping the way they were in the age of of tourists the bull Moses comes down and says we've got a new arrangement God just gave us a new age a new time and he is that that means we are now in the age of Aries the RAM and therefore instead of worshiping the golden calf without supposed to blow the ram's horn and so it's really interesting how today we are we're seeing the Jews worshiping the realm blowing the ram's horn and never ever suspected that it's all astrology the whole thing so astro theological metaphor or allegory who were the proper movement of the Sun through the precession of the equinoxes that's exactly what it is and if you're hearing fireworks it's because there was a big celebration here in the city and fireworks and so don't really excite that does all this not a problem at all Jordan Jordan stay right with us we'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening my special guest the savings are in max well stay with us [Music] welcome back what on earth is happening I'm your host Marc Pascoe my special guest this evening Jordan Maxwell Jordan I want to shift gears a little bit and go into some even deeper waters if we can can you tell us your general view of human origins and do you think it's a possibility that in our ancient past there was a direct non-human intervention in the creation of humanity or at least the creation of the current human condition whether that was done through possibly genetic or epigenetic manipulation your take on that good question there's no doubt in my mind what when I was transpire I've said many years ago that the word evolution and the concept of evolution is is incorrect to look at the evolution is not important the word you need to look at the conceptual idea you need to research is intervention not evolution let me explain the Bible clearly says and I'm fascinated with the wisdom that's encoded in the Bible that was there for anyone to just sit and read but if you do the homework on breaking down the words and the etymology of the words and going back into the ancient language of Archaea linguistics which is a study of the ancient languages and ancient concepts and ideas of the other pre you know the prehistoric world and how it's come down to us today you will begin to see how there's a lot of fascinating stuff encoded in the Bible that Christians and Jews didn't see I would so I would say this that the bible does not say that God created man I am used to sit and talk with rabbis many years ago at the Salomon simon wiesenthal center for Holocaust Studies in Los Angeles I'm talking about many many years ago and even before that back in the 60s with a rabbinical friends of mine and it became apparent that from what they were saying that they were that they were intimating that God did not create man and so I got interested in guys and wintermint what do you say and the rabbi said first of all God the the Scriptures do not say God created man that's that's a new flung that's a new idea it's a new concept when it has nothing to do with Judaism or ancient Judaism of the Bible at all no no where does it say God created man go back and read it correctly and and so I began to see that he was right because the word man in Hebrew is ish is h ish is man in Hebrew well in the Bible and it says in God so he was God was creating Adam and Eve and doesn't saying God can get an ish it doesn't say that the word is 8dm in Hebrew a dumb not Adam we added an a and and become the license on a Jewish name Adam no no not Adam ad em a dump means something in Hebrew and so the scripture says that God said come let us make man in our image when the word man there is not ish it's hot down so the correct translation if you if you do it right and collected you're rich on the room is God said come let us make a dump in our image after our likeness that is in rabbi told me many years ago I am fascinated by this because he said go back and read the scripture correctly it doesn't say God created man is as God said let us make man in our image after our likeness not make man but make a man in our image after our likeness so he will look like us and so I said wait a minute God says come let us who was us and then later on God looks down on the earth and said see man has become as one of us or on Tom has become one of us and so what are you talking about us not talking to himself or no who's he talking to well go back to Genesis 1 when it says in the beginning God created that I've got created to happens of the earth that's not what it says in Hebrew it doesn't say that go back and read the word because in Hebrew the word for God as el e el el is God but that's not the word that is in Genesis 1:1 none at all go back and read it in Hebrew and it says in the beginning Elohim created the heavens in the air not Al and so Elohim is a plural as like putting an S on the end of an English word you have C AR is one thing but CA RS means many cards more than one in the plural so L is God but Elohim is a plural meaning more than one therefore the correct translation if you want to be accurate and Rida in the Hebrew the way it was actually written not the way your pastor said not the way in churches but if you want to go to the original then it would be correctly translated in the beginning that God's created the heavens in the earth more than one so then when we hear that the he brutally Jews of the AGV bros were the worshipers of one god they were the first monotheistic people and in point of fact that is absolutely ludicrous on the face of it the Hebrews have never been a monotheistic people ever in history you cannot prove that at all they have never been a worshipper of one God what the term is is not monotheistic is he no spell H P and O go looking up in a dictionary h-he and O he no means he no theistic means to pick one God from a group so on to understand what I was saying is if you have say 15 guns and they're all equal and they're standing in front of you and you pick one God that you are he is your favorite so you pick one God and you tell him I want to make a pact with you you'll be my god and I will be your Europe your follower well what you've done now is you have picked one God from a group so we could say you are the worship of one God but that's not saying that there's only one God no it's the one God you picked and that's why correctly under the Hebrews were a he no theistic people they picked one God and that's why today we could say that they will worship of one God but then when you understand who were the other gods well that's why in the Bible says God said no Elohim instead they God said come let us make man in our image after our likeness so it's not saying that gods the gods made man ish no no gods made a new kind of man they came here and intervened in our evolution and created a new kind of creature that the Hebrew call them a DM look it up in a dictionary so therefore when you understand and then and to to go on with this whole thing it opens up a can of worms because in ether the Genesis 9:1 after the flood of Noah's day in Genesis 9 weren't this is after the flood mm-hmm it says that God said it means be God says to Noah and his and his family after the flood go forth multiply and replenish the earth so I asked the rabbis is that a correct translation go forth multiply and 3r he replenish the earth because read means to do it again and rabbi said yes obviously if God if there were many people on the earth and God has just destroyed mankind with a great flood well if you're going to have people on the earth again that somebody is going to have to breathe or he do it again replenish the earth make sense and I sent to the rabbi all right exactly the case then what about Genesis 1:28 where God is creating Adam and Eve and he says go forth multiply and replenish the earth do it again does that mean that Adam and Eve were a new creation or recreation of a new kind of creature yes obviously in your face then where there has been civilizations on this earth for millions of years fascinating information Jordan ladies and gentlemen stay right with us we'll be back after these words in the second hour of tonight's broadcast my special guest Duren Maxwell stay with us [Music] you know today disguise the night-night divide today tried to run to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today of course my special guest preeminent occult researcher mr. jordan maxwell before the break Jordan was talking about the possibility that non-human entities had intervened in the possible creation of the human species not only the current human condition but may possibly be he quote gods that the biblical texts of the old text Testament talked about as he said the word Elohim is actually plural in Hebrew and it means God's Jordan I want to ask I want to get your take you know we talked about the possibility that these uh beings came here and had you know their own intentions in mind and didn't really care too much about us they were going to use us for their purposes and you know then certain groups of human beings chose one faction perhaps of these gods or one of these beings of among the many to worship and to venerate but how do you see the possibility of their being part of the possibility of positive non-human entities or presences that are here to not use humanity but to uplift humanity so that we might pursue our evolutionary development on our own do you see any possible presences that are here to assist us I don't think so no no I don't think so I think that if you look at the whole picture something I would add to what we said before remember in the ten commandments that God that particular God Yahweh that was picked by the Hebrews that particular God said one of the commandments he laid down on that new arrangement that those people who chose him he said I am the Lord your God and I shall not have strange gods before me I am the Lord your God not all my the whole universe know I am that God you chose so I am the Lord your God and I shall not have other gods before me you didn't say there were no other gods I just don't want you worshiping any other God because you made an agreement with me and so it's like the guy is on the girlfriend I'm gonna you know I'm gonna be your steady I'm gonna be your boyfriend I don't want to see you with other boys I'm your boyfriend your steady I don't want to see you dating other well the concept of the same they God and they picked said I am the Lord your God and I don't want any other gods coming before me I don't care when it down some of their silly stuff but don't worship many gods before me because I'm the one that you picked I'm the Lord your God so when you understand how this these scriptures are to be interpreted correctly and how the words in the Bible are telling is something that's encoded and people don't understand it being a word than a hand coded symbolic that's why they even asked Jesus they asked Jesus why is it you talking riddles and you're only talking only and the Bible said the only talk and rentals only that's the only way Jesus talk was in riddles and what was the other term that was used but the point being is you're only talking to riddles and then Jesus and I talk in riddles because I don't want you getting saved I don't want you around me I don't want you hearing and getting saved I don't want you around me at all so I speak in such a way that the whole world will hear me but only those who the father calls will understand what I'm really saying only those who are truly spiritual and who are chosen by the father will hear the rest of you will all just young you look with your eyes and don't see in you listen with the ears you know hear and with your heart you don't get the sense of it so that's why I haven't talked riddles and teach in riddles is because I don't want you to understand most people I don't want them in my company so I get the point this is why things are encoded in government government encodes messages because they don't want other people to read these if it gets out people won't be able to read what the government saying because it's encoded and so that's why today I'm saying that of both the old and new Testament are heavily encoded well by God we've heard all kinds of books and lectures about Bible codes when you better go back and look at that idea because it's true there are codes in the buying biblical codes and then so when you start looking at words and terms as little rabbis used to tell me you know the way you Gentiles read something you've got your own take on it and you proclaim yourself to know what you're talking about you've got your home claim when in point of fact there are encodes there are coded messages in there that the rabbinic authorities know that you don't know and so you you need to go back and do your homework if you're going to translate them correctly you've got to go back and look at the culture of the people who wrote it one of the words meant back then not what they mean today and look at the entire picture as an encoded message and when you do that you begin to see that there's more than one God there's many gods and when Adam and Eve and Cain and Abel Cain kills his brother and God is going to now banish him from from his family and take him away and send him out into the wilderness where Cain says that God oh my god don't send me out there I'll be a vagabond and if you send me out there they're going to find me and when they find me they're going to kill me and and God said no I'm not gonna let them kill you I'll put a mark on you so they may find you they're not going to kill me and and you've got to ask yourself what are you talking about this out of and he came in Abel Kane just killed his brother and now God is sending it out to the world and Cain says to God don't send me out there because anybody out there that finds me will kill me and now he's got God believing there's somebody out there and God said no I won't let them kill you if they find you who are you talking about that's in out there that that will that's different from you and they'll kill you if they find you though I thought there was only three people at this point Adam and Eve the cake the table and now now there's only three people because I have one killed the element so what are you talking about well what we're talking about is that there have been civilizations on this earth for millions and millions of years the the history of life human intelligent life or intelligent life goes back millions of years and this is why incest I think again I'm saying this is why it says in Genesis 1:28 when God is being Adam and Eve went down and he you know form multiply and replenish the earth do it again so you need to you need to understand that there's a bigger picture here and most people are no idea I'll make this picture really is how far back it goes we're finding temples enormous structures in the oceans of the world were finding pyramids on the ocean on the ocean floor and the Atlantic were finding enormous structures and temples off the coast of Cuba off the coast of Japan Okinawa we're finding enormous temples around the world on in the bottom of oceans what does that tell you when the oil rigs of drilling into the earth in the oceans they go down miles beneath the ocean to hit the oil but before they hit the oil they're sucking up the something that they're coming through and they're finding handmade artifacts under the ocean floor wake up you need to wake up and find out that the earth has got a history you're not aware of and I think what you're saying in so many words is that in this replenishing of the earth after the deluge what was really being done was they were just rebooting the matrix of slavery all over again we'll be right back everyone stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest tonight Jordan Maxwell Jordan on the other side of the break you were talking about you know that there have been many many ancient civilizations going back for possibly even millions of years and this system of slavery has really been ongoing and has been you know wiped out and rebooted possibly several times to switch that back to what's going on in the modern world obviously we're still entrenched in a system of control and slavery so I wanted to I want to ask you what could be construed as a controversial question but here it goes anyway what is your personal take on the ideology that is referred to as pacifism and let me get your take on that first and then the second part of this question I want to ask is is there an inherent right of self-defense on the part of people who other individuals consider as their slaves or their property to use their our physical ability their physical power to physically rebel and free themselves from that imposed condition that is imposed upon them called slavery well I think that whole thing on the obvious it's really a philosophical question how you view freedom I mean I I'm in the system that I live in i I'm not complaining about it I live in a system I understand it I I'm the ones been talking about for many years about how the system works and but I as a matter of fact I don't have any problem with it as such because I realize it's just part of it is what it is it's part of the continual flow of power over the human creatures and over the intelligent creatures of the years have always been dominated by occult powers by hidden the hidden powers of the world we call them Illuminati today I don't care what you call it obviously at the top of the world you can go like in the organized crime you have the street criminals and then there are captains that cut holes and then down to that you have you know they in the heads of the families and after that you've got the Commission and after that it is and he just keeps going up the ladder and dr. London till finally comes to the bottom line upon line and the big boss boss of all bosses at the top well the boss of all bosses at the top in the steel in this theological world I believe are demonic I believe that this wooden structure says the Bible says that all of your gods are demons and you're worshipping the worship of demons and Devils I think there's probably something to that because I think that's exactly what's happening I think religions today are the are the product of higher of the world intelligences who have are misleading the whole human race and that's the whole race you know go back to the scripture where it says that Jesus will take him to the pinnacle of the temple and shown all the kingdoms of the worlds and I will give you all these kingdoms if you worship Me well obviously you couldn't give all the kingdoms of the world if you don't own them well the scripture actually says the god of this world is the devil and all the religions of the world are from the devil's from evil demonic depravity well again like we started to show up again by saying by their fruits you shall know them so what is the fruit each of the three major religions and the world today Judaism Christianity and Islam is world chaos world wars violence and we can start dissecting each one of those will agenda and begin to see the real story buying what these religions really are where they come from and then you get into the sexual perversions and the lies rubbing it on the entertainment of propaganda Wars and the violence the mistreatment of children independently on the horrible stuff in the circumcision of children and babies and cutting me the foreskins off of children the baby's penis and sucking the blood what is all of this incredible stuff that we humans are subjected to and Noma but he has saved the question where does this stuff come from where do these ideas about God and I remember beckoning in everything else cool then years ago teacher emphasized the point when you're discussing something with other people define your terms understand that other people may have a different view of the word you're using so that's why I always ask if we're talking about theology that's another very interesting word theology because it go back to the word feels which is God in Greek the else on Theo in Greek is God that's what you and so and the ancient Greeks where they used to go to hear about God Christians go to churches well the ancient Greeks and then go to churches they went to the painters so it was called the God show they went to a theater until the DA to talk to them about the isn't part of theology so this is where today we get the idea that when you go into a big show if you're going into a theatre well that's what you do when you go to a church you're going into Church and some theatres a show the God show and people pay money and the and they are entertained and then they go out and leave they are anta fide because they saw a good movie they are no good serving or something does it mean you've learned anything no no saint people have gone to the same church for 46 years and you can ask them a question of theological question and they can answer it they don't know what you're talking about so I kind of say to myself if you've been going to a theater or to our into a class in a theater or to a church for 40 years and I asked you a question and you can't answer it that tells me how kind of an education you beginning and this theater or this church which is by their fruits you shall know them so when you start breaking down religion you find out that the people who are very religious also are totally ignorant LLL inform unread and have no understanding of the word God and where it comes from they have no concept of what they're talking about and it something used to turn Christ freestyles Christ Jesus where did these words come from clove God as I've always said I'm few famous was saying that God has simply don't know all backwards and this way of dogma in the church you begin to understand the etymology of the hidden or occult significance of religions where they come from why did we only have three major religions like Islam Judaism Christianity why three there's a reason why why do all religions almost all religions in the world have a triangle in God's servants you know the Hindus at Brahma Vishnu Siva Egyptians have Alzheimer's Isis Horus the count that Christians have Father Son Holy Ghost and the Jews have Abraham Isaac Jacob all ancient religions have I try Oh God why it goes back very very far that's a very good reason for the concept of a triune God the triune God is one God but three divine persons well it goes back to Sun worship the Sun in the morning was the newborn Savior and the Sun is your Savior and the dose was it rises every morning so he was your risen Savior and if you don't think the Sun is your Savior wait till it don't come up so the Sun shall risen Savior at noon the Sun became known than the ancient where others the Most High why cannon don't get any higher than high new well therefore he's the most high later on he's dying so therefore is the baby in the born in the morning he becomes full-grown at 12 billion and now he's going to die have his old age three persons and one gun hold that thought right there we'll go to another break ladies and gentlemen my special guest tonight Jordan Maxwell stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm this evening my special guest occult researcher jordan maxwell before we go back to asking Jordan a couple more questions I just a couple more questions I want to run by Jordan and then we're going to go to your calls in the third hour I want to give Jordan the opportunity in this second hour second half of this hour to let the listening audience know about a very stressful situation that he's been undergoing regarding actually of all things his own name Jordan do you want to inform the audience about this it is very distressing you have no idea how mistrusting it is it's you know because 70 almost 74 years old I don't really understand the technology of today I've got a I've got a phone cell phone I don't know how to use it I just you know I'm doing the best I can with just working on computers and so I don't really understand the technology of today I've studied my subject and so I have to depend on somebody to help me be because I have nothing I owned I think I have no property I don't own a home I don't have a family I have no checkbook no credit card no car I own and has nothing so I have to depend on someone who's younger because me to help me to do my work all I'm worth is the my work out in the world and do what I do but I need help doing them because I don't understand the technology so when someone comes to visit me which people do all the time they come to visit me and they see how I live with nothing they say oh my god look you know let me help you oh you want to help you and I say I wish you would appreciate if somebody would help me so they say oh yeah let me let me let me do your deed the website for you these is the end and will handle your distribution product and will connect your email for you and will just help you and so all we need to do is we need to get permission to do this from you so we need you to sign this piece of paper that gives us permission to the you webmaster and do all this stuff for you so I do my assignment BB and then they have my web now they have ownership of my website for me and so what happens and and has happened is when I found out the webmaster I had four years ago four five four and a half years ago when I found out that this young girl was not who I thought he was and I found out his proclivity than who he went what when is trying out life is really like I didn't know I'm just an old man and the young man comes in once the hobby but when I found out what he was really all about it shocked me and I had and so I decided I don't want you to be me I don't want you to my company more I don't want you to do anything for me anymore just give me back my website and you go your way and I'll go mine to which he said oh no no nobody walks away from me and so I found out that he went into the back of my website and changed the ownership from my name to his name he changed the email my private email that I've had with my website he redirected my private email to himself and of course he had already redirected the bank account to his personal bank account and then behind my back not knowing that he went to sent to Washington DC and copyrighted all of my all of my books and tapes and videos that I produced over the years and copyrighted them all he'd be by my back and I didn't know anything about it then he went to the trademark Department and tried to trademark my name so that he would actually own my name by products like money my email my bank account everything he owns at all when I confronted him on this he said look it just get out there make me some money and so at that point I I was devastated I didn't realize the death that people will go because I've had people cheating me before but this this took the cake I've never had anyone steal everything I own and then talk to me like I was a fool so I had to talk to lawyers and not lawyers of course would say oh this is terrible we could do something about this but it don't cost you ten thousand I don't have a nickel I never have any money and whatever money I did have it goes the end now so four years so the past four years all the products that have been sold on my own website Jordan Maxwell calm jordan maxwell calm has not belong to me for four years because my webmaster he's the one that has the the codes and the passwords and the username i know i never knew anything about usernames i don't know anything about passwords and codes I'm 74 years old but he does so he went into my web site stole my website stole my money redirected my emails which is mail fraud I'm told by attorneys and now people writing me all over the world goes to him and he answers as if it was me and and you sending out invitations to the ramen to to donate money to Jordan Maxwell he needs your help financial health as well people are sending money to him unbelievable unbelievable criminality and in their face but I can't do anything about it because I'm broke I have nothing but my life's work has been stolen from me and so the best I can do is just get a lawyer if I had the money so I've had some people come in and say Jordan will let us help you you don't have to sign anything you don't have to give us your life's work we're not going to steal from you we'll get you a good attorney and we'll put a kick stone or something up there and on some kind of a donate button to at least get some money in to get an attorney to get your life back to get my work back so that's why I have a little radio show that was done for me I don't know anything about radio let me how to put a show together I just do what I do but I am a radio show now it's a little podcast called Jordan Maxwell show very simple the joint mexico show and on that I've got about 36 little more than 36 different shows it's all free I have guests on tonight talking around Revlon myself on my own show but it's a podcast Jordan Maxwell show and if you go there there's a button for a Kickstarter and there's another button there for a direct donation to me so I'm just asking anyone who would like to help me get my life back and and be able to pay an attorney because I've got a very good copyright motion picture copyright attorney who saw my plight and said wouldn't this is criminal let me take care of this in court I'll do this I'm gonna get your life back you your money and everything else that was stolen from you so well but you know attorneys cost money Vanover heaven for all these he's working on in anyway so I appreciate that but I would like to be able to pay em and I'd like to also continue to do the radio shows but I don't have the money for that 250 you know as long as I can with possible marketing you a radio show patina but I don't have it expect expenses associated with equipment with bandwidth with you know hosting it's not free as many people think you know it's not as easy as people think it is to do as far as you know the technical know-how goes you know right when I edit this podcast I mean I sit here for you know an hour or two even after the show is done edit out the commercials I have to upload it to a site I have to build an article on a content management system it's not like you press a button and a podcast puts hosts itself you know it doesn't have I don't know how to do any of that I don't even know I just learning how to work out the computers I don't know how to do that but I have a dear friend complicated and I've come in to help me and a puppet if they put a website together for their podcast in the show and they put a little like Kickstarter up there so I can have a kick starter and portable by the way I've heard your new radio show the new incarnation the Jordan Maxwell show and I just want to say it's absolutely brilliant it's really great work that you're doing on that show I've listened to them all and I think it's a phenomenal show and let's be very clear and tell the audience the exact website that is yours okay Jordan Maxwell show.com that is your official web site so it is going to any other website that is not Jordan Maxwell's official site and if you are putting any kind of donations toward that site or buying anything through that site that is not going to Jordan none of those proceeds will go to Jordan the only site that is valid for Jordan is Jordan Maxwell show.com be very specific and make sure you get to that correct site to pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening with my special guest for this evening Jordan Maxwell we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Applause] the cold [Music] that we don't dare speak while between us there in so deep we keep rated there that there's nothing wrong earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest this evening a cult researcher Jordan Maxwell Jordan in this segment I'll let you wrap up your thoughts on the very unfortunate series of events that have been conducted against you uh let's call this what it really is this is pure and simple identity crime I mean the individual stole your very identity and and stole you know the proceeds of your your life's work and the research that you've done over the many years and I'll let you I'll continue and wrap up what you want to tell the listening audience regarding that situation well it's true that's exactly what happened when I found out like I said because this is what I found out he what his private life was all really about I wanted nothing more to do with him and I told him that I said because you know you work for me and you know I was supposed to be my friend and helping me you're younger than I am I thought you meant to help me I don't want you around me I don't have nothing to do with you now now in the element so his response was okay I own you now I own you I own your name on your product on your bank account I own everything so now you know you're not going to get rid of me I own you so I was told by every other phone you need to get out there old man and make me some money that I owe you I own your name on your website oh yeah your email the bank account your products you know he fell off he bailed on an affidavit on the penalty of perjury and sent it to the trademark Department to trademark my name then steal my name from me well he got caught on that one such as caught him on that one and so he backed off of that but he's still copulating all my products stole everything from me and left me penniless so that's why my friends have put this on this donate button up to hopefully donate some money so that I didn't pay my lawyer and get my like that's a lot of wine Jordan do you alright if you want out this individual by name on the air here tonight well I think it's I think it's already out there I think it's already out there name was Joseph jos do you have joseph dolars el gol ici a dualism and it's his father and his brother you know three of them in the car there are three of them in the company Joseph Dolezal and Jacob Dolezal I'm glad you're naming them by name because it's good that people should know not to deal with individuals like this and the only way they're gonna know is if they're outed by name right there so that besides that's already out there on the lawsuit if you go to go to the federal trademark departmental to see where they signed it and trying to trademark my name stole my money and down and Jacob Dolezal told me we've done a new plant that you old man you're going to get out there and make us some money so get off your lazy butt and get out there and start making us a bun unreal or at that point I just don't know this is a twenty six-year-old kid and he's telling me at seventy-four stuff like that so that's nice God unfortunately that's the God that they worship you know so I will be sure with this podcast to include the proper link to your site and I'll have a link there for your Kickstarter campaign as well and that is under the player for tonight's show if you're listening at the what on earth is happening calm radio show page you'll see under the player there is a link underneath Jordan's biography his short bio there it says you could visit the Jordan Maxwell Kickstarter campaign so if you feel like Jordans information has been a value to you through the many years he's been doing this research and providing it for people you can make a donation at that Kickstarter page so um Jordan if you want to do a few more questions in the order of this segment and then we'll go to some calls in the next segment and hear what listeners have have to ask ok great just a couple of quick personal questions if I may what do you what would you say to you is the most influential if you had to pick one single influential book that you want to one book to recommend to people what would that most single influential book on your entire mindset throughout your life have been and why well that's really a difficult question because I've had hundreds of reference books and one half of them are prices pieces of working and they are profoundly important but I guess I would have to say for especially if you're interested in the modern day where elders are living in the book is called fire in the minds of men Fira fire in the minds of men as written by James Billington and James Billington today is the chief librarian for the Library of Congress so you don't get any more academically correct than the chief librarian for the Library of Congress and he has written many books but there's one particular thick volume called fire and the minds of men is a mind trip reading this this guy has an incredible storyteller but he documents all of the occultism and politics religion secret societies the emblems of words terms Illuminati where the Democratic and Republican Party really came from and talks about the Illuminati the Mormons of Jehovah's Witnesses of sex the cults and the money the banking industry the whole entire dirty world of hidden knowledge hidden power hidden wisdom thought she library for the Library of Congress James Billington wrote a phenomenal book called fire and the minds of men I should take you about ten years to go through that all right great let's uh let's let's see what other questions do I have here about if you could spend some time with any individual living or deceased past or present okay and you could pick their brain for a while who would it be and why well again I'd have to think about that because there have been so many brilliant people that I've already been in the front and the presence of all my life I have they did blessed to be in the company of extraordinarily brilliant people I think it would be my girlfriend's father my first girlfriend in California her father I would love to be able to sit and talk with him again but that's a personal thing because he was one of the most extraordinary experiences I've ever had my first girlfriend without bothering me up you may have heard me tell the story about it he bound him and my girlfriend when I was 19 years old but he was an extraordinary man and I would love to be able to talk with him again they have you ever heard the story I'm talking about my girlfriend and his father father I have not go ahead well I was in back in 1959 and 19 years old 19 year old kid freshly from Florida and I'm in Los Angeles and North Hollywood and one morning I go into the restaurant in downtown North Hollywood 1959 and there was a there was no room anywhere except one one chair at the at the counter so I'm sitting down next to this young girl on my teaching phone May 17-18 and we got to talking confirm that she only lived a couple blocks from me and Molly lived about three blocks in town she had walked downtown I had to so we walked back home together and so we started meeting each other on weekends downtown and would walk home and so but she lived about two blocks further than I did so she knew where I live when I never followed her home so I didn't know exactly where she lived and one night she came over to my house and she said my dad wants to talk to you and of course I wasn't interested to talk your father she said no my father is very important very interesting and he wants to tell you something so I thought that sounded interesting so I went with her and when I went there to cut it short the her my girlfriend and her younger sister they she the two girls sat on the floor the mother was in the kitchen the father and I sent home alone so far he said on one end I said on the other and we were talking and you know it's a small talk ask me how I am working in how would you like the job how long have you been here center cetera and so I felt all right about him but there was something very very very strange about him but I felt confident and wasn't threatened because he was talking about normal things that I could really do and so in the conversation he then when I was feeling all right about him because he realized that was very sensitive to who he was and and then he said to me and remember back when you were eight years old and when your dad built a new back porch back in Florida and your uncle helped your dad build a new back board remember that before he tore down the old back boards and he built a new one and he built in back boards with green lumber and it smelled funny remember you were about eight years old and and your dad got the new back porch remember doing that happening and it frightened me I didn't want to show tears in front of my girlfriend but it scared me cuz he was right I didn't do my dad didn't follow my voice what I would say and I won't look where would he know that and then he said to me he's and then remember one night you were in bed you were supposed to be sleeping but you got up and you went out in the back porch and looked at the moon then the moon was full you remember doing that and I just looked at him but I do remember doing that and he said then you looked up at the moon and you was you are kicking the wood with your finger because it's so funny like the green lovers and you were picking the pieces though you know with your finger and pretty in your mouth like a toothpick remember and I just looked at him because he was absolutely frightening me I had no idea in the world I knew that and he said to me well how in the world did I know that and I said I don't know how you know that he's our world did you do what I said I said yes you're right needs to what happened I don't that but I don't know he says while I was there I saw you will pick me so there another side of the break stay with us folks

[Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're into the third hour for this evening with my special guest a cult researcher Jordan Maxwell Jordan I'll let you wrap up the story that you were telling about a former girlfriend's father and I'll let you pick it up where you left off before the the last break yeah so he said to me in front of the two girls I said on the floor but he and I all stood on the sofa and he said you know he told me about my dad building a back porch with my uncle which was which he did and he said that he used green lumber and a smell funny which it did and then he said that one night you said you was supposed to be a bear but you got up and he went out and set it on the back porch and you were looking at the phone which I did I remember that this tinkling and he said and then you talked to God didn't you and I just looked at him he said well did you would didn't you I said yes I did and he said well what did you say to God and I didn't say anything to him I just looked at him he so I'll tell you what you said and you said to God that you wanted to do something important with your life you wanted your life to have a purpose for something to do and you wanted to do I'd like to be important to do something with it and he said so is that what you said and I looked at him and said yes that's what I said and he said to me how did I know that how would I know all of this and I said I don't know how you know I have no idea how do you know this and he said I know this because we were there we were right there watching and I said what do you mean we were watching vegans and we were there how would I know everything that you did if I wasn't there and I said I don't know whose name cuz me and he said well it's not important what you need to know is that we've been watching you for a long time we and you did ask after all you did ask so we're going to give you an opportunity to do something with your life and he said but what you're going to do for us you will not do to the very last part of your life so just understand we have something for you to do and you will do it but it will not come until the very last part of your life so I ask them is it so what is it I'm supposed to do and you said that's not important because even if I explained it to you you wouldn't understand now but there will come a day and when in the last one of your life where you will know what you have to do and what you're doing and so and you'll know what what we have for you to do so as it turns out that was very startling that was a very incredible experience but I do know I do know what I have to do what I'm doing and why I do it but I do it they hope my fellow man too long waiting my fellow man and I thought I was doing something of dying to help people to research and wake up and to and so I started talking about the conspiracies a government back in 1959 6061 I was going around giving lectures at little Mickey Mouse occasions like in bookstores and women's clubs and all that back in the early sixties and seventies so you know Hanzo it's been my life's work well now on toward the end of my life sport now I'm 74 years old I now see that all the things I was talking about that were happening asleep the society Illuminati and the Federal Reserve and all the Knights Templars and all of these subjects that I've been talking about I used to talk about these things in Hollywood but years I would go around to the motion picture studios at night and there's the working class people not the executive but the working people will get me in and I'd go into the sound stages at night at and one of others in different motion picture studios and give slide presentations little Mickey Mouse cheap little slide patience to a bunch of people they don't beyond now all these were you know off them working and just sitting on the soundstage if you set up a camera I mean projector and and I wasn't talking about Illuminati in and I'll call societies and all the stuff going on by religion and the dark occult forces in the world and Knights Templars in loominatee and banking and all that well today narrow forces everywhere in Hollywood now it's all over da vinci code national treasure who got that all the rest of it but this is the stuff I was talking about many many years ago and today you are you today I have far more that I had never told today and a lot of the stuff I can't talk about in public but I'm trying my best to alert my fellow man to all the dangers which are going on and what I received for his young people coming in and taking my website taking my everything I've worked for stealing at all and treating me like a fool so I just I just my feeling is at this point I'm very philosophical about my life my mind my mortality I high-end I've already come to terms with that I'm not going to be able to longer so I do the best I can to help my fellow man in the face of people stealing from me lying to me and taking everything I own but I feel the dole Ezell's will eventually have to go to jail because they have really committed some serious crimes and they they have no idea that there are some felonies big time felonies that's going to put them in jail and it does these are come join us wait on the Great Spirit minute call God because I believe in God so I just wait and see what this brief Spirit will do to help me to get my work back and get my life back because I feel but I still have a lot to do yet well sure let us part of my life and and what I can do it you will continue to do it and you'll do it effectively because you doing the great work for a very long time and the universe is going to open up its arms and ultimately reward you for having done that work that I feel that is the the greatest form of protection that anybody can really bring upon themselves is when they step into the truth and speak it and do so unapologetically because it is the right thing to do as you have done because I personally have a very strong belief in the presence of the God that moved out my mind that there's a higher intelligence profoundly wise and all-powerful profaning the universe and especially of us but I don't have any problem with God I have a problem with organised corporate takeover of the world by men who are dark and evil and have sinister plots against the human race well I understand it I know it's all about because I've been talking about it for 50 years but I really would like to get out from under these young punks who are installing everything from an old man and ridiculed me on my own on my own website that ridicule be a public and at the same time they're ridiculing me and calling me names they're trying to sell my client byproducts obviously because they're making a lot of money while they're medically I should tell you something about their men it tells you everything you need to know about their character because their character is based in in the desire for Mammon that's there you know especially that's that's going to bring them cosmic retribution that being though no doubt about it absolutely especially Joseph duo dealt the kid with his pregnant life stuff that I know about I you have no idea and the world is in - so when I found out I want nothing more to do with him his immediate reaction is well okay what are you going to do about it I own everything I'm in control so I changed everything go to me so I own at all and he probably things like with the corrupt court systems and everything that you know they'll side in his favor or something like that and that's probably where the good surprise yeah

I do the better thank you I'm still doing what I can do in Georgia we appreciate you for doing it so you want to take some calls absolutely all right great let's go to the phones our first caller on the line this evening is Jay and Pennsylvania Jay welcome Oh Jay is this Jay Parker yeah Jay yeah I'm gonna get to your call on the other side of the break a comer a commercial break is catching us right here but stay with us and you'll be the first person to be able to ask Jordan a question on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with my special guest Jordan Maxwell we'll be right back [Music] Oh [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm special guests this evening Jordan Maxwell we were about to go to the phones I apologize I wasn't paying attention to the time clock in the last segment so we were on the line with Jay Parker in Philadelphia Jay is one of the speakers of the first two for your mind conferences right here in Philadelphia Jay is also a survivor of satanic ritual abuse and Jay actually hosts his own show on satanic ritual abuse and uh it's a show that also discusses solutions to the problems that humanity faces in our world Jay welcome to what on earth is happening and what do you have for us this evening well I just wanted to thank Maxwell Jordan Maxwell for all the work he's done certainly a great volume of work and although the numbers are small I believe that people who are doing due diligence and researching and studying they they are real human beings and should be encouraged to wake up and to long these secrets of the occult I have a question for Jordan pertaining to something that was on his website years ago that I saw and it was a symbol like it was in a circle and it was like an electronic symbol and you were asking if anyone knew what that symbol was on your website and I saw that symbol I was shown it when I was about five years old in the Illuminati group that I grew up in and they were asking me if I knew that symbol was and I wanted to know if Jordan still had a copy of that symbol and if he could get it to mark passio yes let me are you talking about the symbol where of those little arrows pointing all out all directions from circles and little arrows and long arrows pointing out provide circle is that what you were talking about the one I saw on my left there on my website that I saw this on my on my computer is that there's only one thing yes yes someone someone sent it to you lovin you posted on your website and were asking me people do you know what this is and I have I was shown that exact same symbol when I was about five years old and my mother asked me she was an Illuminati which worse than the DuPont's and she by the way with someone who Mon control program John du Pont the heir of the du Pont fortune that killed the wrestler Schultz she set him up and I just want to say that I really want to get ahold of that symbol again so I realize I don't know how important if you want to email my go on my my website Jordan Maxwell show and and ask for that symbol I'll tell the people who are Manning my site to look for your email and put a cult symbol in the in the title and then I'll I'll send it to you I've got it or I don't I would never forget that symbol so I make copies of it on all my hard drive so yeah I've got it I'll send it to you I wouldn't be surprised to see what you might have to say about them well that's great Jordan and I just want to thank you again and keep up the good work one thank you much I appreciate it and you email me I'll get back to you thank you excellent thanks so much for the call Jay let's hear from Don in South Carolina Don you're live on what on earth is happening with my special guest Jordan Maxwell welcome John hello mark how are you doing it's John by the way Shawn I'm sorry it's okay doing Jordan how are you doing I I just wanted you to know I'm 65 years old and you can this is one person that you can say that you're responsible for changing his life because I kind of grew up with a lot of this stuff when I was coming up I grew up as a Jehovah's Witness and I learned as an early age how wrong that was so I got very interested in investigating things especially in the biblical sense because the entire Western world sat accused is based on their interpretation of the Bible so I spent my early years doing a lot of that and then after my first divorce I was in a hotel room and watching TV this was before a whole lot of things started on the internet and watching TV and on a one of these oddball stations it had Jordan backs well I've never seen Jordan before and it was showing some Illuminati stuff and Jordan gave gave a speech I can't remember what it was but I thought about that for a couple of years and when I found Jordan on the internet I probably spent a month sitting there now watching every video that he did every video I could find and I just you know he really made a big big difference in my life and I just wanted him to know that thank you very much I just do what I do and hopefully whoever supposed to hear me will what was not supposed to hear me wrong so I appreciated them don't get AB any good comments I have I have a question for for you Jordan if I may and also one for mark too you were talking earlier about the Hebrews being you know they're you know phenyl Fiesta car is that correct what about the design astir sect is that do they not or at least put out the idea that they're monotheistic man yeah well scientism is not Jewish as zero nothing to do would be Hebrew or Jewish as a very very hidden well hidden political society it's a very profoundly dark and well hidden operation has nothing to do with Beecher which at all Zionism has zero to do with Jewish and Israeli period and the reason why some of the things you need to know about the Zionists is that when he the original Zionists she and Wiseman and and Herzl Herzl GM Wiseman's the people who were founding Zionism who they really were what they were connected to the secret societies that they were connected to but when the Zionists were looking to for my their own homeland their own base of operations political base of operations the first place they picked was Uganda Africa that's a fact in the of history they take Uganda but the British after looking at it decided that doesn't sound like it's going to work so they they abandoned the Zionists abandoned Uganda as their as a home lamp of the Jews and then they went to they went to other they went to four other places on the earth they even talked about the even had discussions with the president at the time about the president you asked about having a homeland in Texas but detective but detective state in the end the federal government decided that's not going to be very smart having as I oh man in Texas so they abandoned on one of the bottom three or four more on the places that they tried to set up their homeland and finally finally they decided well let's go to the Middle East if nobody knows it's there and so they went to the Middle East well you need to understand that if it was really based on the Bible and the biblical idea of God's chosen people they would have went to Israel to start with they wouldn't have gone to be Conde in Texas and all the other places is in the history books look at all the different places that Zionism one to set up a home that that didn't work out there we're coming up to another break ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back after these words you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] you know today disguise the night-night divide today tried to run hi welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my special guest this evening Jordan Maxwell we were taking a call from John from South Carolina and he had asked Jordan about Zionism and Jordan you were talking about the orders within Zionism had been debating among themselves about setting up a base a political base of operations I'll let you pick it up from that point I said it has nothing to do with God God gave this land to the Jewish people and I and others as a fulfillment of Bible prophecy knows a bunch of bull you go back to go back to the beginning of Zionism and he read what Baron von hearse and she and Wiseman and the other Zionist wasn't what they were really talking about if you go back and read it and find out where the money came from always traced the money and complicated that detectives will tell you that always trace the money where did the money come from and so when you trace the money behind scientist I've been traced to secret societies that gave the money to desireless and then when you see that the Zionists wanted to establish their first home where and like I said Africa Uganda and that didn't work and they will come put in Texas I didn't work well they don't put it through more other places before they finally decided to put it in the Middle East into what we today call Israel and so if you understand where the word Israel comes from and I've been talking about that a long time and you will find out that what we're talking about is a secret society a very old well-established well-funded very powerful secret society in Europe that has been around for hundreds and hundreds of years is connected to the Vatican from again that 282 logic and the Vatican is connected to the Hanseatic League untied insurance as has to do with the whole financial religious system of and from the alcohol society's i'm here's a hell of a story when you begin to unravel this mess and find out where all of the stuff really comes from and trace it back to where did that money comes off dude was financier and there's a very interesting question but it's a very loaded question because I'm telling you Zionism has nothing whatsoever to do with the Jewish people got all the Jewish people don't know that they're dancing around and supporting Zionism today I work for a moment suspected but the same thing is true of Christians and of the Islamic religion to Muslims or dancing around supporting their God Allah never for a moment suspecting where Allah came from and where the concepts of Christianity actually in fact came from so you know it's a point of story we don't find to get into all but all I would say is that Zionism is nothing more than a plan of the secret societies to either look at Giuseppe Mazzini Albers point how the secret society is within the fraternal orders of Europe behind leave leave behind the what was I think royalty of Europe some very dark stuff has been going on behind the scenes but on manipulating and exploiting Christians when they Mulaney lying and distorting the truth for Muslims and and for Judaism so having said that if you know if you want to do something to some we search look up help fuzzy on ugly Tontine insurance you know and where the money comes from and who prints out money today and where that comes from is all one ball of wax is all one story the continuation of something very very big very dark that's been going on for hundreds and hundreds of years in Europe and now as the world by the throat and it's all being orchestrated from behind seasons got nothing to do with being Jewish you better ticket you better go back and start looking in the back and sequence society up again to do 82 and all this die and some of those organizations operating out on the damages ask where you either start looking doesn't they may think they do a big Jewish so then we hear all these stories about the truths our goodness the Jews are doing that now you've been a legend at Bannock Vatican represents Caesar Caesar was they improv for the whole Roman Empire and the Jews were empress of nothing so when I am here about all these things that the Jews are doing this the Jews are doing that though do you let her go back and we look at this picture because it has to do with the Vatican has nothing to do with being Jewish and and Zionism has nothing to do with being Jewish and the big story and I would love to one day Department I was one day I would like to explain this story so that people would hear it and understand it for the first time what's really going on it is a sad story about how the entire world has been hoodwinked and lied to and tricked into believing all kinds of silly nonsense and often the very people who are the most hoodwinked by that society are the ones that are moat the most oppressed by them the people that they get to back it yeah oh you got that waiting enraged account let's uh let's take another caller let's hear from Diane in Nebraska Diane you're live on what on earth is happening with my special guest Jordan Maxwell welcome well thank you and thank you Jordan for being here tonight and for for everything really all the inspiration all your hard work I wish you all the best and getting your your identity back and and getting back on your feet and I'm going to do my part to help read the word and thank you Mark for getting Jordan tonight my question I've been watching some interviews of you Jordan and I hang on your every word you inspire me so much excuse me and one thing I noticed in a couple of interviews you had mentioned that you had brought David Icke over to the United States mm-hmm you regretted it and I was wondering if you don't mind sharing why that was that you regretted that well I don't regret helping David because David never did anything to me no David didn't nothing to be I did bring David over here when I was in San Diego I was working for a company called truth seeker and I was pretty much running the company for two and a half years and so I had access to the the trust fund which was very large and so the company had money and I was pretty much running it at the time and so I brought David Icke over to America at the behest of a lady who younger Alton's came to me and asked me if I would do that if I would help David so it's a long story but I really got to my the people around David II never know anything about it but people here that were promoting David to me and what I did for them I gave them money I gave them a place to live I bought him a car I gave him credit cards on the on the corporate account I gave him jobs paid about $2,500 a month I did everything I could to help this girl and the guy that was with with her because they were trying to promote David Icke and so I gave him a job like I said I gave him a place to live a credit card to keep the money they travel all around the world the two of them and and they spent enormous sums of money to promote David Icke and in and and and used me and used by engineers at E and ultimately took everything from me got me fired and filled out the street and lied about me and got me thrown into the streets with no job at all so that was the thing you I got or or that's a whole story Wow you know how that happened and what I did and how I was treated I lost everything because I fought david icke over here because the girl that came to the ocean was so sweet and she wanted to help uncle unfriend David I don't at the morning enough but she wanted to help David and so I said okay I'll do whatever I can I don't know who he is but bring him over here I won't keep your credit card on and I'll give you a job so I gave her a job $2,500 a month and I am a nine on office and I had the outfit the office and the boys with the guys but there I gave him a job and they have a car so on one of my car and they had that place than them so I got him an apartment and they have to have furniture in apartments I gave them both $3,200 a goodbye furniture as I give them credit cards money anything they needed and the idea was that the two of them would work for me and at the same time they can promote David I do and so everybody was making money off of me and then after David Icke was being becoming now well-known the girl went into the the company headquarters and suggest that they fire me and bring day that I came to take my place in which which ultimately knows what they did so I got fired by the same girl that I am fighting in and giving her money a home a place to live a new car and a job and given her a credit card so she could travel all around the world with our girlfriends all my on the my credit card and for that she got me fired and thrown into the street and the bring David I came to take my place so that the thank you I got from my name was Alice Ferguson Alice they're adorable we'll pick this up on the other side the vertical story [Music] welcome back everyone last segment of this edition of what on earth is happening coming at you right now my special guest this evening Jordan Maxwell Jordan before the break you were answering a call or regarding a situation that occurred to you with promotion and I just like to briefly interject and say you know it seems that whenever there is even modest sums of money let alone when large sums of money come into the picture you just find out where people's real intentions and loyalty lies and you know where they're there you know the thing their value system is that the thing that they really want to put their attention and focus on as opposed to the truth you know do you find that to be the case the case my god I could go for hours and tell you about the people I trusted and the people I have been around that now they come in as they all would just love what you're doing and you know sign this piece of paper and give us this and give us that and I trust and I out why hopefully I'm trusting that to me help me and then if I don't know they went to the bank and took everything out they ripped it off the listing stole the money stole the the products they stole everything and so yeah unfortunately that's what we have to live with in the world they say they have dollar signs in their eyes unfortunately they doubt about it yeah and incidentally you know you mentioned that and the dollar sign you remember the original sign for a dollar was a I going to an S sure when I remember that sure like the word is yeah that's right so so high going through the S the iron stood for the I stands for insurance and the asses for script so the the symbol for money because of money as an insurance scrap and so if you're going to talk about the Federal Reserve and the Internal Revenue and why is the Internal Revenue called the Internal Revenue not for the whole country was the Internal Revenue and why is the intern revenue and the Federal Reserve Home Office in Puerto Rico not in a Marilyn I'm in the u.s. then the state's whole office of the Federal Reserve an internal internal revenues is in Puerto Rico why it has to do what Pirates of the Caribbean and once you see how on the

Pirates of the Caribbean are tied to the Knights Templars because that was a symbol for the Pirates of the Caribbean is a Black Plague it was called the Jolly Roger it was a black flag with a Stalin crossbones and so that was a symbol of the Pirates no no no that was a symbol of the Knights Templars of Europe the ancient Templar order of Europe which was in a Catholic order American water and they are the ones that gave us what we call international banking or Pirates of the Caribbean and that's why ABC television and movies and Hollywood have been making all those movies about pirates of the Caribbean that's why Disney had it and in Disneyland parents of the Caribbean who was a Pirates of the Caribbean the the the order of knights templars the people who gave you what you call international banking and so they can all of their gold and everything that was stamina stealing pirates and Caribbean they hid it on the island of Puerto Rico so that today photo Rico is the capital is the corporate headquarters for the Internal Revenue and the you know for the Federal Reserve so you need to understand that the I asked similar for money as an insurance scrip this is why it goes back to the idea that the insurance companies back in 1871 that was set up were the real powers there was setting up something called insurance companies insurance companies are based on your body the buying and selling of human bodies and has to do with ton tying insurance and they caused the article either you know there's a big story here so if you want to talk about the Federal Reserve and all lifetime stuff there's a far bigger picture yeah I mean is really big and it's old and ancient and well-established and people have no idea how far gone this world really is you know you confront the Federal Reserve you confronting something that's at least a thousand years old it has formation it goes all the way back to the Phoenicians Canaanite system of water law along water maritime Admiralty parents of the Caribbean pirates it's a hell of a story there's one incredible story but there's really reading there really trading and selling people's souls as they see it that's how they interpret what they're doing you know trading their identities trading their you know very soul you could say well I'll tell you what when a baby is born the hospitals will always instead of taking out a fingerprint or thumbprint they roll the the the the ink on the bottom of the baby's son and they and they put the footprint of the baby because that's where your soul is and so that that's what they own they they now own your soul so they own your soul for the baby's soul before he puts his soul on the ground once you foot is on the ground now you are a man on the land but before you put your foot on the soul we say that before you put your foot on anything we we already own you but you were born we but we we got a copy of your soul and now in there in the high-tech world they're even taking genetic sampling at birth exact in your genetics yeah there's that and so if people do not realize to what extent the the Christian Church has said nothing and they do about this the Vatican knows the Vatican's behind the the the Billy Graham's of the world all the holy rollers and and wealthy father stapler gee they know they don't was going on because in in their system canon law lies even behind our Admiralty that's exactly right there'd be like it's all legitimate you know I mean it's a it's a clean whole thing yeah the whole thing is it would you know entire concept we'll have to do another show on just that information sometimes because that's a fascinating study to delve into boy you've got that language you get into churches and where the word church comes from people going to church

I've no idea what that word means where it actually came from and what that word being do be surprised and shocked that the word church really after the ancient goddess seer can write that well it's a really interesting start again and people know Christians use the term Christ Jesus Christ they have no idea where the word Christ are priests those comes from and what it means in the ancient world would priestess of Christ men asked us it has to do argument a I'll give you our again it has to do with sex the whole idea of a Christ a priest owns the Christ is sexual term that was used as sex worship thousands of years ago Kristoff's price sex wake up and smell the roses there's something going on that's why you have all the sexual perversion and pornography and all kinds of stuff going on in religions today with the Islamic religion marrying little seven-year-old girls you can you know marry sickly old marry his seven or eight year old is absolutely outrageous priest was a priestess was actually lubricating a will that's right it was a lubricating oil and that's why the king of queens of the Europe when they became came the Queen their their heads were anointed with holy oil and that when the Queen of England was anointed with the queen she had oil poured on her head that goes back to the the penis being lubricated with oil three stops to Christ sex worship you don't think so do some research on it you'll find out the whole life dia of the anointing the anointing and in an ancient world was sexual lubrication of the phallic before sex incredible stuff going on right in front of you and the people of the world have no idea at all Jews Islamic the Christians have no concept of what's really going on but you can see you can see the residue of it with all the sex going on in churches and all that and all the stuff that we're hearing about every day that's all part of it Jordan we're coming up to the end of the show I want to just say it's been a pleasure to interview you this evening and I want to give you the last a couple minutes of the show the floor is yours well I thank you I suggest if you want to help me I've been trying to help I follow them if you want to help me just go to my website join me thanks world show and if you would like to help me then contribute to either buy it by a buddy donation button or do if you want me to give to my Kickstarter okay so much ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #154

Topics: *Polarizing Dialectics Regarding Creation and Human Origins, Darwinian "Evolution" Theory, Creationism, Scientism, Religion, Brain Imbalance, Poisonous World-Views, Psychopathy, Pacifism, Mind Control, Consciousness, Epigenetics, Free Will, Power To Create Change, Satanic Mockery of Police and "The Dead"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday May 3rd 2014 we have a jam-packed information filled show ready to go for you here this evening on what on earth is happening tonight on the show I'm going to be getting into a breakdown of the two entrenched polarizing paradigms that are part of a Hegelian dialectic approach and these two paradigms these polarizing paradigms are related to creation and related to human origins and I'm going to try to explain to people how these two imbalanced paradigms lead to the continuation of human slavery and human manipulation so that's coming up on the show tonight I'm also gonna take your calls in the second half of the show I'll give the call-in number for those who want to get in the call queue right off the bat the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us 800 three one three ninety four forty three I have a few event announcements before we get started I want to thank absolutely from the bottom of my heart Jordan Maxwell for appearing last week on what on earth is happening he did a great interview right here last week for those who didn't get a chance to check it out do go to the what on earth is happening comm podcast archive the radio show archive and you could check out what Jordan had to say on the show last week I've been getting a lot of great feedback about that show really happy with how it went and once again I want to thank Jordan Maxwell for graciously extending his time to me for that interview there are a few new things on the water on earth is happening comm website if you go to the news section you could check out a couple of new interviews that I've done I was truth warrior with davidwhitehead last week I was also on a cult Empire with Bob from Cincinnati two really good interviews that I'm very happy with how they went and a lot of good information in there so also up on the water on earth is happening calm website in the in the video section and on the news section my new seminar from Asheville North Carolina new-age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine revisited with even more new-age deceptions exposed that whole six-hour seminar is on the water on earth is happening calm website as promised I simply edited it to the slides the audio is a little spotty because again we had some technical difficulties with the audio but Steve from Florida was kind enough to record with a handheld recorder from the front row the seminar so it wasn't a total loss at least we did get some audio recorded and I was able to get that from Steve and therefore I was able to actually make a video of that seminar and the information was not lost so very happy and thankful to Steve from Florida for saving the day on that one and for those who want to check out that seminar with a lot of great information about the new-age deception to subtle new-age deceptions propagated often by wrote as false feel-good pseudo spiritual teachings you could check out that seminar it is live on my website and on my youtube channel as well I have two upcoming interviews this week I will be on ghost in the machine with Steve travesty on revolution radio on Tuesday May 6th 2014 from 8 o'clock p.m. to 10 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time you could check that out at freedom slips com I will also be on truth connections with Kathy Buckelew along with my good friend Jay Parker so both of us are going to be interviewed on truth connections this Thursday may 8th 2014 from 10 p.m. to 12 o'clock midnight eastern time you can check out Kathy buck Lu's website truth connections calm the free documentary screening and discussion night hosted by truth freedom prosperity we will be screening a a new free documentary film this not this Thursday the following Thursday May 15th Thursday May 15th this meet-up takes place the third Thursday of every month and Thursday May 15th we'll be doing it from 7 p.m. to 10 p.m. at the Guarin Recreation Center 1600 Jackson Street in Philadelphia the Guarin Center is on the corner of 16th and Jackson and there's a free parking lot entrance entrance that is on Wolfe Street between 15th and 16th streets the meeting room when you enter the building through the main doors is the last room on the right and again it's the third Thursday of every month it's free to attend there is we do ask if you can make a voluntary donation because we do have to pay for the room it's a small donation that we have to give to the Guarin Center but if anybody you know wants to voluntarily contribute a few bucks it is it is welcome you can also bring your own food and drinks at the Guarin Center the film for Thursday May 15th is going to be a repeat we showed it previously here in Philadelphia at the Essene meetup when we used to do it at of scene foods but on Thursday May 15th at the Guarin Recreation Center we will be showing again innocence betrayed because of how powerful and informative and important critically important this documentary film is a read a brief description the film the documentary film innocence betrayed 170 million civilians have been murdered by their own governments in the 20th century alone 170 million men women and children who were defenseless to protect themselves 170 million victims of gun control innocence betrayed is a very powerful documentary that is produced by the group Jews for the preservation of firearms ownership a great gun lobby group of firearms ownership group here in the United States I think they're probably the most active gun lobby group in the whole world this group produced this documentary called innocence betrayed which explains how government have historically deprived people of the ownership of firearms and then soon after doing that have engaged in mass exterminations of their populations innocence betrayed shows what happens when government alone has all power and how licensing and registration were key elements to disarming populations leaving them vulnerable to methodical slaughter this film exposes facts that the mainstream media has ignored and concealed for decades in a sense betrayed is a documentary that will open eyes destroy myths about gun control change people's minds and save lives so that's the screening that we're going to be doing here in Philadelphia at the Guarin Center on May 15th once again that meetup is scheduled on the third Thursday of every month I will be doing a live all-day seminar in st. Louis Missouri entitled streetwise spirituality streetwise spirituality is going to be taking place on Saturday May 31st 2014 at the Arden Meade Center at 17 Selma Avenue in st. Louis Missouri the doors will open at 9 a.m. with the morning session starting at approximately 9:30 a.m. I'll be talking for three hours with slides and then we'll be taking a lunch break at 12:30 for an hour and a half the afternoon session another three hours from 2:00 to 5:00 p.m. followed by a question-and-answer session I'll continue with info on the street wise spirituality seminar on the other side of this break stay with us [Music] we go [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening and I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I was talking about my upcoming seminar in st. Louis Missouri it's going to be taking place Saturday May 31st at the Arden Meade Center in st. Louis the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. morning session from 9:30 to 12:30 lunch break from 12:30 to 2:00 afternoon session 2 to 5 and then followed by a question-and-answer session to round out the seminar advance tickets are only $20 a $20 donation you can call to reserve purchase advance tickets three one four four eight eight four four five four or you can email ray mummy at gmail.com I've been pronouncing that incorrectly the last couple of weeks I apologized to Ray for that the name is Ray mummy RA Y mu mm e at gmail.com to purchase tickets at the door donation will be $25.00 so it should be a really great seminar about what does it really mean to be truly spiritually awake and I'm looking forward to going to st. Louis to present it I'll be continuing tonight on the air right here to do a giveaway of three additional tickets we already gave one away swami shivananda giri won the first one a couple weeks back when I started this contest we have three additional tickets to give away on the air tonight to the streetwise spirituality seminar in Saint Louis Missouri I'll ask callers when they call in if they want to attempt to win the ticket again it's one ticket that you can win per per call and per correct response because you will have to answer a trivia question correctly and please only attempt to answer the question if you can attend the seminar we don't want to just give tickets away and then people waste them and can't attend so please you know only call in and attempt to answer the trivia questions if you are looking to attend the seminar in st. Louis on May 31st I want to thank Joe from Kansas City for purchasing those four tickets and allowing me to give them away free on the on the air as part of a trivia giveaway so thanks to Joe from Kansas City for doing that I want to just briefly announce that I'll be spacing out some alternative interviews like interviews on other radio shows I've really really been going full steam ahead with interviews on other shows for the past few months and this is I believe because of the natural law seminar that took place late last year in Connecticut when that hit the web in late January it sparked off a whole lot of interest traffic to my site went up I may need to be looking at a faster web server pretty soon because the site is clearly gaining popularity and more people are going there to download content so it has slowed down a bit as well but that's a good thing again that's a good problem to have as problems go but hopefully it won't get too bad but as far as the interviews go when when this seminar hit the web a lot of people contacted me a lot of shows contacted me a lot of sites linked to that interview and that's a great thing because I feel that it is the most critical information that I've put out there that people really need to understand and and integrate into their lives but the pace as far as the interviews go has been pretty demanding so in order to focus more on my content and focus more on live speaking engagements and of course this radio show number one I am going to start spacing interviews out a little bit and limiting interviews mate on other shows perhaps one or two tops a week so I just wanted to mention that on the air so people know that you know as far as other interviews go I will be again not taking a complete respite from that but I will be limiting the interviews that I take again more so than anything else in order to focus more on this show so one other quick thing the there is a support donation button on the front page of the wat on earth is happening comm website I don't sell anything on the website but if you feel that the information that I have freely given here on this show over the past few years has been valuable to you and you've gained value from it if you want you can make a voluntary support donation and you could do that by clicking the donate donate button on the front page of the wat on earth is happening comm site ok let's get in start getting into the content for tonight and as always I like to direct people's attention to the what on earth is happening comm radio show page where the player on the site is at and if you go to uh if you click the radio show link on the tab at the top of the site that will take you to that page underneath the player you'll you'll see when the show is live images for tonight's show and then there are a group of numerical links there you can click on any of those numerical links they are slides that I will be referring to during the course of the show and there'll be some visual imagery there to go along with the concepts and ideas that I'll be talking about so image number one there of course is the poster for the street wise spirituality seminar coming up in st. Louis feel free to disseminate that to whoever you want posted on social network sites it's there to be shared image number two what I'm gonna get into tonight is this polarizing dialectic that goes on it's it's what you might call the Hegelian dialectic in action and again the Hegelian dialectic is named after the philosopher friedrich hegel hegel was not an evil individual in and of himself that the Hegelian dialectic is actually about synthesis between two seemingly polarizing opposites to present a choice that often assure some sort of an outcome whether that outcome is really contrived and or whether I should say that outcome is like kind of contrived that's it's predetermined but it could be for a positive purpose that the Hegelian dialectic does not have to be for a manipulation deceit deception and control okay so Hegel was using it as a mechanism of basically getting people to arrive at a conclusion by way of choosing between things which is what dialectic simply means by way of choice when we break down the the word in its etymology dia in Latin means I'm sorry in Greek means through or by way of and lect us in Latin means choice so it simply means by way of choice but what I'm talking about insofar as dialectics go here is dialectics which polarize people which get people to fight amongst each other which creates a divide and conquer strategy that the powers that should not be that the the sorcerers for consciousness that the mind controllers used to divide people against each other and therefore make them easier to rule over so this dialectic that I'm going to get into today which I call the polarizing dialectics or the polarization paradigms okay they they are in regard to where we came from and really they're in regard to where everything comes from the whole idea of what drives creation and specifically what has driven human beings to get to the condition and the position that we are in today okay so it's about creation and it's about human origins and these two polarizing dialectics one of them works through a left brain form of imbalance and the other works through a right brain form of imbalance and again since day number 1 on this show I have been talking about the imbalances in the masculine or feminine side of the personality and these are reflected through imbalances through the left and right brain hemispheres in the human physiology so and again these aren't hard or fast rules when it comes to it's all just left brain and the left brain only does these things of course human neuroscience is more complicated than that and you can't just say all of these functions only interact in the left brain hemisphere and there is no activity going on in the right brain hemisphere when we're engaged in those functions of course that's not what this overall model for left and right brain qualities and interactions means okay people who are hearing it and that live level of reductionism and simplicity are understanding the generality that is being made here when it comes to left brain forms of interaction with and right brain forms of interactions with consciousness we have to be a little bit more mature and open-minded about that and understand that this is a general model and it's not something that what you know 100% works that way all times and places okay and is you know rigid rigid rule [Applause] Sakuni decide that we don't dare speak wall between us them so we keep their like there's nothing wrong welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on your host mark passio I was talking about the before the break I was talking about the two overarching polarizing paradigms when it comes to human origins and creation and the forces that drive creation so again one of these is an extremely left brained imbalanced worldview and one is an extremely right brain imbalance worldview and I was talking about there are no hard and fast rules when it comes to the interactions of the left and right brain of course every every modality of thinking is going to involve some crossover between these two hemispheres but I'm talking in general terms that largely the left brain is used when it comes to things like scientific thought linear thinking time bound awareness analytical breakdowns of things you know math verbal skills etc okay and largely the right brain is involved when we're talking about intuitive thinking non time-bound awareness seeing the big picture you know you're ristic type thinking creativity of course nurturing compassion etc okay so one is the masculine part of the brain that being the left brain hemisphere one is the feminine side of the brain and personality largely driven by the right brain hemisphere so let's look at the first polarization dialectic involved in human origins and again this is all a lead-in to discussing the answer to the question where did humanity really come from and what created the current human condition as it exists right now because most people come down on one of the two sides of this aisle of this divide that I'm going to be explaining here tonight almost everybody there's so few that don't fit into one of these two Hegelian dialectic 'el polarization paradigms okay that you can practically count them on one hand very very few people don't buy into one of these two paradigms or another and you know what it's some thing that the universe I was starting to say this a couple of weeks ago the universe has almost been telling me this is what you need to hammer on this is what you need to absolutely bring the sledgehammer down upon because this is what's keeping people totally trapped in a mind-controlled state the their belief on how does a human being arrive at the condition that we have arrived in right now so almost everybody has this so completely wrong incorrect believe in their position from a complete state of imbalance not from looking at any facts okay from believing in a religion whether that religion be traditionalist religion type thinking of any given cultural religion or whether it be from the religion called scientism which is also a religion you know it's a religion where your priest class is the guys in the white lab coats and the in the laboratories and research facilities who are telling you exactly how reality is and you're buying it buying into it wholesale and eating it up with it with a spoon and a straw and what's leading to all of their conclusions isn't truth it isn't real research it isn't real science it's what did the government grant money allow us to do this week what did Big Daddy say we were approved and given funding to do because he wants the outcome to be skewed in that direction you know that's what science is in the modern day and I've been hammering on this on interviews lately and I'm telling you folks if you don't think that's exactly how so-called science is done today you are kidding yourself okay I worked in one of the premier research facilities for an Ivy League college I be lead University okay the University of Pennsylvania I worked in their medical research facilities supporting their laboratories in departments that research cancer specifically blood answers in their department that reached large heart diseases and I support computers in those laboratories for years and I'm telling you exactly how their science is done they beg the money for government on a yearly basis they're not interested in looking for anything that's really going to radically transform the world and largely they're involved in agendas that are connected to government that advance things like eugenics and I'm telling you folks it's an animal it's an animal sacrifice factory for 24 hours a day around the clock non-stop not really doing anything with those lives except snuffing them out - I'm not telling you you know if I ever wanted to release photos that I have from what goes on inside those facilities I'm telling you it would bring a hailstorm down upon people maybe I should do it one day I'm telling you people have no idea what passes off as science at all at all and how it's completely driven by money in the financial institutions and totally directed by psychopaths in government they want the outcome of science to be how they want it to be not how the truth is they could give a damn about truth I'll tell you a conversation I actually overheard just while I'm giving this anecdote you know to show people that science so-called science what I call scientism doesn't give a damn about trying to find a cure for a thing I was in a laboratory in the hematology oncology department working on a computer on the other side of a cubicle and I was I was unable not to overhear a conversation that was going on between one of the heads of the department and one of the researchers who had just been hired and brought on board and was in this cubicle in this laboratory doing some research and on I guess gene work sequencing work or whatever and she was I guess doing some research into certain substances that she was working with and how they may have affected animals and or animal tissue and she said to the one of the heads of the department this is a really encouraging result don't you think something to the effect she said something to the effect that if we keep getting results like this I mean maybe this might some at some time in the future lead to a cure for this type of blood cancer and you you know when you hear somebody saying that you would think that the reaction on the other side of this department head who is that basically you know he's the main researcher of this entire department that I was supporting would be very encouraged and so and want to know more about it instead it was as if she just said I'm going to kill both of your children and eat them you know with a little bit of hot sauce on the side now I'm you might have thought she said that to this guy because he like whipped his head around and said don't ever let me hear you say that word again in my presence don't ever let me hear you say that word again in my presence and what was the word he was talking about cure cure she dared to utter the word cure in this research department okay and what he meant by that is if you find a cure for anything there goes our gravy train he said he didn't say it like that of course I'm saying that that's exactly what he meant but he said to her we don't look for cures we look for treatments to be able to mitigate diseases we are not here to try to find a cure so don't ever let me hear you say that that's what you're doing or trying to look for trying to prop yourself up on that pedestal he said this directly to this new researcher who had just been hired okay now that is how modern science is done ladies and gentlemen and if you don't think so you are a fool a fool because that's what scientism is all about it's about the money it's about the tenure it's about just keeping the process going year in and year out so I have my job my job and it's set and it's secure they don't they're not interested in overturning the entrenched paradigm of how science is done they're not interested in finding the cure for a damn thing all right so let's look at this right this extreme chronic left brain imbalance and the paradigm that basically works through it the Darwinian quote unquote evolution paradigm why do I have evolution in quotes there okay what AM what am i saying by putting that in quotes I'm trying to make people understand it's not actual evolution again we looked at this two weeks ago when we broke down the difference between evolution in occult terms or in terms that take consciousness into consideration versus Darwinian evolution which is altogether different there's the break music we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting Network don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] and [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn before I get into more material that I'm covering tonight regarding the polarizing dialectics regarding human origins I want to give the first trivia question because I'll be opening up the phones going to the phones probably in the next hour sometime to take your calls and to see if anybody wants to attempt to win a free ticket to my seminar in st. Louis Missouri so I'll give the first trivia question if someone who wants to attend the seminar wants to try to answer this question and you answer it correctly you will be you will win one free ticket to my streetwise spirituality seminar in st. Louis Missouri on May 31st the question is the trivia question is name the four major Sabbats or high holidays of the occult year of the occult calendar okay name the four major Sabbath's or high holidays of the occult calendar and I want the seasons that they are respective to the seasons that they are in the very middle of so I want the names of the four major Sabbats of the occult year and the and the seasons that they are each individual Sabbath is associated with okay the first person who calls them with the correct answer to that question will win a free ticket to my streetwise spirituality seminar in st. Louis on May 31st so let's go back to the material again we were talking about the imagery in slide number two the Darwinian evolutionary paradigm and again of evolution true evolutionary development is in regards to moving forward toward higher consciousness more complex forms okay more morality more freedom if you are just propagating genetic material you could be evolving but you could also be devolving okay so this force called involution the chaotic force that breaks things down and puts things into more uniformity less complexity less freedom more chaos alright less individuation all right that could be leading to the evolution devolution just because genes are propagating does not mean that consciousness is evolving I think humanity is living proof of that or at least the bulk of humanity is living proof of that not necessarily all of us but that's why I've put this double quotes around the term evolution in this term describing this paradigm the Darwinian model the Darwinian theory is an evolution at all in the true sense when people are calling that evolution it is actually a misnomer it is actually you're applying the term evolution to it which when you really look at what the Darwinian model postulates it's not evolutionary development at all okay all it is is out of control left chronic left brain worldview that sapotes promotes that matter is supreme and everything is just an interaction between you know subatomic particles and the propagation of those particles is all that really is of any significance or concern and the consciousness can be left at the door okay so let's look at this paradigm in depth it's it's basically trying to get people to believe in and again this is a religion once again this is all religion I keep trying to explain to people religion false religion is that which holds us back from where we say we want to go false religion is what holds back consciousness from the term relig RA in Latin to bind to tie back to hold back or to thwart from forward progress most of all in consciousness to thwart from forward progress in consciousness in awareness in growing in morality in understanding of natural law in understanding moral law okay so this left rein Darwinian evolutionary paradigm states matter is supreme and spirit is either completely non-existent doesn't exist okay or it's insignificant we don't even need to worry about that because all we need to understand is the interactions of these particles that we call matter there's no underlying true underlying intelligence or intelligent design or consciousness that is driving nature okay it's just all clockwork mechanism nature's a dead mechanized clockwork that has no purpose no grand purpose there's no real reason for existence you're there to propagate your genes for physical continuation of survival that's all that matters okay humans and here's the main thing what how does someone who buys into this left brain imbalance worldview how do they see themselves often or almost always let's just not even say all often almost always and I would say I'd qualify that and say not always not blanket statement but almost or in all situations when somebody's trapped in this paradigm they see themselves as someone who is completely controlled by genes with no true freewill choice a vast majority of people who buy into this paradigm as a religion think that human beings are permanently and hopelessly controlled by their genes just like a computer program is controlled by you right code and you know you program it into a computer program and you hit execute and then the program runs that program is bound by the code that it was written by and that's how they see us that's how people trapped in this left brain paradigm regarding human origins and creation the processes that underlie creation that's how they see themselves and everybody else in the world they see themselves as controlled not able to truly make decisions on their own because all their decisions are going to be colored by interactions in the brain that are ultimately controlled by genes that are coded for by G and as we were talking about two weeks ago on the show this is actually a completely outmoded and outdated view in science it has been completely overturned and disproven 100 percent disproven but the problem is that the consciousness of the people of the world don't often catch up to new scientific true scientific advancements that are truly born out by actual research repeatability actual scientific methodology instead of paradigm protecting which is what Darwinian evolutionists do they will have to protect this paradigm at all cost it doesn't make a difference is difference if thousands of examples to the contrary are found in the fossil record it doesn't matter if no evidence supporting their theory is found in the fossil record you know we need to sweep all that under the rug and keep putting this forward as if it's absolute gospel truth because all they're worried about is protecting the paradigm the paradigm that keeps their tenure and universities that keeps them writing and making money on textbooks ok that keeps them entrenched at the top of the anthropological societies and archaeological societies it's all about ego folks it's about ego and money if you haven't figured that that's what drives science once again you're an extraordinarily naive human being and I don't know what to tell you it's the mind of a child if you believe that science is actually really all about the discovery of truth in this world you have the mind of a child you like the kind of person that doesn't accept that psychopaths exist which brings me to the next part of this paradigm you know when the left brain is totally out of control chronically and it's all that's dominating the person's thought processes what does it lead to what does this buying into this kind of a paradigm as a religion ultimately lead to and for people who are like appalled by me saying this who are are you know believers in the Darwinian paradigm don't worry about it I'm going to offend the other half what we'll get we'll get to ultimately pissing everybody off and in the process of the before the show is said and done I'll go after the traditional religionists and then that part when we get to the right brain imbalance paradigm of creationism you know that won't be left out because there's got to be two parts to the to a dialectic you know it has to form that strong arch so that both of these structures stand up and constantly do war with each other and keep people from the recognize recognition of truth that's what this is all therefore this war between these two paradigms okay so let's look at what this left-brain imbalance Darwinian quote unquote evolutionary paradigm ultimately leads to or can lead to it doesn't have to lead to this but it can lead to this and let me tell you something folks I have heard this from people's mouths it's not just me like you know reading about this or you know hearing a thing or two about what somebody else heard over said people have said things like this to me about what they believe about psychopathy and there's the break music catching us all pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting Network don't go anywhere we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm let's continue talking about the two overarching entrenched worldview paradigms when it comes to the processes that underlie creation and most of all human origins and I know this can seem like pretty simplistic it can seem pretty simplistic but the reason I'm doing this is because in my encounters with other people especially recently I'm telling you ladies and gentlemen these paradigms are so deeply entrenched and so many people accept these as like absolute gospel truth not only that but again the worldviews that it leads to most of all what I've heard come out of people's mouths when it comes to Psychopaths or when it comes to not having any inherent right for self-defense or when it comes to total hopelessness you know or that we deserve this you know just inherently things like that and you realize that all its leading to all these too entrenched paradigms lead to is inaction all these to entrench paradigms leading to is giving up all they lead to is this is just the eternal way things are and it's just too damn bad because that's how it's always gonna be the destruction of will is what these two paradigms lead to let me just preface this whole next section with that that's why I'm trying to explain how dangerous both of these worldviews are and to get caught in them is to get caught in a trap because your consciousness isn't moving forward when you buy into one of these religions so and you're certainly not going to understand where we really came from or you're going to be very close mine into even entertaining a alternative possibility than the very limited scope that these two worldview paradigms even postulate so let's look at what when somebody's in this left brain Darwinian evolutionary paradigm you know the belief that matter is supreme and genes control everything you know let's see what this ultimately leads to it can lead to this very left brain and bound imbalance belief system that psychopaths are actually the alpha humans that they're the epitome of our species and again ladies and gentlemen this isn't just speculation I've heard people state this okay psychopaths are the alpha humans because the process of natural selection chose them due to their gene set you know of not having any emotions okay you know because they don't have the capacity to feel that's some kind of evolutionary advantage that it allows them to you know survive because though they're willing to do whatever they want to do to somebody else and they're not constrained by conscience in any way you know they're not constrained by empathy in any way whatsoever and you'd be surprised to learn how many people think that's a great thing you would be shocked and appalled I'm telling you that right now I'm not saying that to try to make anyone you know hate other people or be fearful of the current situation I'm just telling you that's how it is this is what our work is to change in other people by telling them how ridiculous that is and what it will lead to is only more suffering and chaos in the world you know they think that psychopaths are alpha humans because natural selection chose them the rule humanity and therefore their existence the existence of the psychopath and the way of being the way of living in the world that the psychopath engages in it's not something that should be decried it's not something that should be looked at with horror no no no we celebrate it the psychopaths are the epitome you know we should actually aspire to them they have this evolutionary advantage that we the rest of us don't you know this is something other human beings should actually aspire to I've actually heard this leave other human beings mouths and it's mental illness that is mental illness folks you know I know most of my listenership at least the listenership that's been listening to me for a while will recognize that at least I certainly hope they will but I'm telling you I know there's probably people listening out there who are just regular listeners listeners the RBM and you know Davin specifically followed my work who think this way like I almost guarantee you there are and if people don't think that's a problem once again there's something wrong with you because this is what's keeping the dark occult satanic powers that be ruling over you by how we think about ourselves and others in the world and I'm telling you that is a mental sickness the people who think like that let's look at the opposite the aura let me let me rephrase that I'm sorry let's look at the oppo same as David Icke likes to say okay love that term because it's so accurately and brilliantly describes what the dialectic is all about you're not presenting the opposite of this thing it's the same exact thing it just takes a slightly different form a right brain imbalanced approach instead of a left brain and balanced approach because you know we have to appeal to the other imbalanced morons out there okay and you know we get them to believe in a very similar not nonsense that ultimately leads to the same conclusion that's what the dialectic is all about leaves are the same conclusion you know Oh what which which maze path are you gonna lead this cattle through because they all lead to the slaughterhouse you know the left-hand path leads there the right-hand path leads there it doesn't matter which one you choose they choose to be led down there going into the meat core finder the same thing with these human origin paradigms so let's look at the right brain half imbalanced half of this equation the creationist paradigm the religionist you know thought system people trapped in the nonsense of religion religious thinking which is equally as nonsensical as scientism thinking both lead to more shackles more chains no I hope you're enjoying your chains I know I'm not you know I am mentally free I am psychologically free I am spiritually free unfortunately I'm still physically chained here with the morons that are here with me you know unfortunately because of the way they think that binds me because of how irrational and completely close-minded and absolutely unwilling to look at where the truth leads because of their fear of what it might mean what the implications might present that then they're gonna have to wrestle within themselves and God forbid you look in a mirror we can't have that now we can't have that you know and religionists are the same you know they're the same type of closed mindedness that scientism that the left rein super skeptical have it's just a different form that's all you know this one works through belief whereas the other one works through we're walling off every other possible place that any truth could come to us from and saying only you know government monetary grant funded science can produce the answers that describe how the universe works you know that's what scientism is well religion is the same limitation putting consciousness into a box saying my religion my cultural religion is the only place truth can come from oh good luck with these two completely idiotic moronic limiting belief systems because they know what they're gonna get you more of bondage and enjoy it enjoy it while you think like that because that's all that and manifested we'll pick this up on the other side of the break don't go anywhere ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening they'll be right back

[Music] [Applause] [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divided today tried to run we got a break on through to the other side in our understanding we have to become more open-minded we have to entertain the possibilities to be a true intelligence true intelligence ladies and gentlemen is about being able to hold a possibility in your mind without immediately accepting it or immediately rejecting it and unfortunately this is what most people are unable to do the overly skeptical immediately reject and the overly you know right brain imbalance the blind believers immediately accept so let's look at this second polarizing paradigm of creationism of course this works through chronic right brain imbalance and it postulates the notion that spirit is supreme its primary to matter matter is lesser and inferior to spirit and matter should be looked down upon it's bad it's inherently bad it's flawed ok God the creator of the universe who is separate from the creation ok not part of it all it's separate from stands outside of the creation ok God separate is separate from the creation controls every event within the creation so there's nothing that we can do to create change certainly nothing we could do to create change in our lives our conditions our situations or circumstances if God doesn't want it to be that way God doesn't will that to be so well then there's nothing that can be done so since the way the way things are slavery I guess that's God's well there's nothing we could do to change it this is actually how these people think you know I mean I asked religionists do you think God wants freedom for Humanity do you think God wants humanity to be permanently controlled to be slaves to be limited in their thinking you wouldn't you think God would want the consciousness of humanity to come closer to his form of consciousness if he is the all being all-seeing all-knowing powerful creator of the whole universe the underlying intelligence that underlies everything in all of creation wouldn't you think that creation is actually trying to move the individuated forms of consciousness closer closer and closer to that level of majesty no no it wants a prison to be here to continuously punish that that's this is such complete imbalance thinking it's the imbalance thinking okay of a person who loves their slavery it's the imbalance thinking of a person who's totally trapped in self-loathing who hates themselves and they certainly can't have any kind of a majestic notion of a living creating god of an intelligent being that whose intelligence underlies the essence of everything no matter what you see that form of consciousness as if you see it that way that it made the universe to torment the beings that it injected into the universe well I think that is a extraordinarily low form of consciousness to look at as a God just my opinion I certainly don't think that place is that God upon any kind of a pedestal whatsoever and it's no God I want to worship it's no God I want to even believe in you know and this whole notion that matter is bad you know spirit is absolutely supreme to matter its primary it's another it's just as imbalance as the reverse that there is no such thing as spirit or it's significant and matter is all that all that is meaningful well this is just the exact it's the oppo same that's it the exact opposite you're just reversing the positions saying spirit is supreme matter doesn't matter or it's bad it's it's flawed it's evil so what will this type of a paradigm if it's held on to if it's stubbornly cling to and attached to for long enough what will what are some of the things it can lead to and I'm saying some of the things it can lead to can lead to this doesn't have to but it can when it's totally out of control it can lead to a form of pure right brain imbalance belief system that the whole entire manifested universe is some form of an unchangeable cosmic prison or a hell so to speak which serves simply as an endless torment for all the incarnate beings within the universe and I'm telling you not just religionists believe this but so do the New Age movement people and I'm telling you they've said it directly to me I was at a conference a MUFON conference once I wasn't speaking I was tabeling I went there to see Travis Walton speak and some some other speakers and I tabled at the conference and met a lot of great people had a good time heard a lot of great great speakers great information but I'm telling you there were some New Agers there let me tell you where their head is at it is frightening it is absolutely appalling solipsistic trapped in ensconced and self-loathing you know people who don't believe in truth at all people who think that there's absolutely nothing we can do to change the human condition you know it's all born out of self-loathing and right brain imbalance people who believe everything is an illusion the whole physical universe and I'm not even I'm not even saying I believe in the total solidity of matter and that everything is so actually real and this isn't some sort of a construct for learning and growing in consciousness of course I accept that's what matter is what else could it be you know things aren't as real as we seem to believe they are in a very left brain from the left brain perspective but don't go all the way into such right brain imbalance that you say the universe is a total illusion so nothing that occurs within its construct matters doesn't make a difference this is all it's all just to fool you into believing this is real well I'm not fooled into believing that it's real in the sense that there's no deeper underlying intelligence or reality underneath the so-called physical matter which is all just a vibratory energy that is here as a construct so that consciousness can have an experience and learn and grow I get that but I'm not going to go so far to say the whole physical universe is such an illusion that it doesn't even make a difference what happens here of course it makes a difference what happens here of course it is important what happens here otherwise what did you learn you know what was the whole point of the experience it is an experience but it's not just an experience as so many new agers want to say that term it's just an experience it doesn't matter how good or how evil it is it's just an experience those are just judgments bull bull good exists and evil exists its called knowing what actions are rights because they don't cause harm and knowing what actions are rights because they do cause harm that's what the New Agers haven't gotten yet that's what most religion is haven't gotten yet at all at all you know their sense of morality is all about whims and preferences I don't like homosexual encounters so therefore they I am deeming that they are immoral well is that true or not you know these religionists insists of a particular preferential lifestyle makes it immoral because they themselves don't find it palatable well I'm heterosexual I don't find homosexuality palatable for me okay that's my sexual preference but that doesn't mean that two homosexuals engaging in sexual relationship together is immoral because as long as it's consensual and it's something that they have both agreed to and there's no coercion or violence or violation of their rights involved in it then whatever do what you want as long as no one else is harmed and this is what religions have become especially something like Christianity in the exoteric sense of the term and the xoxo teracle religious Christianity you know morality is what my preferences are about and that's called moral relativism just like these New Agers think that there's no such thing as the difference between actual right and wrong objectively well because those are judgments that's bad you're judging you know you're saying something is bad and everything has to be positive utter bunk utter nonsense and just it's children these this is a further hallmark of stunted development in con it's being a child in your mind in your psychology and you've never actually grown up to actual adulthood inside of yourself that's all it is that's all it is and that's what these children these New Ager type children and these religionists type children they just believe it's all an illusory contract here to somehow torment also we can never know the truth about anything we certainly can never change it we pick this up on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone I'm your host mark passio and this is what on earth is happening so we were going through some of the world views that can result as a result of accepting whole mindedly this creationist paradigm or just what I would call a right-brain paradigm when it comes to the human condition and human origins and it's the first part of this is a total belief that the universe is fundamentally a bad place okay and it's not a construct for the experience of consciousness so that that consciousness can learn and grow no it's a torment facility it's a construct for torment of consciousness a hell if you will cosmic prison that's completely unchangeable when somebody's in right brained imbalance they go into self-loathing and they believe their situation is totally unchangeable and they also believe it shouldn't be changed because they somehow deserve it and this comes from this belief okay that matter is bad and since we're comprised of matter we must be bad all right and what when we think this way that everything's just an unchangeable prison what do you think is gonna happen you think that person's gonna be involved in trying to change the dynamic that's at work no it promotes total inaction even in the face of total evil going on continuously in our presence and that's that there could be no better description of religion in my book I mean I'm just have I just not described religion all of religion in a nutshell and most of all the New Age movement how many religionists and New Agers are activists they're actually trying to do something to truly change the world hardly any a handful I was saying this on a radio show the other night okay what priests do you see stepping up and talking about the police state measures that are in place how about Buddhists you see any Buddhist monks talking about how people are totally being stripped of their rights and how that's immoral and wrong and should not continue because I don't hear a one not a one where's all the Imams you know of the Islamic faith where were they at stepping out talking about the police state how about the Jewish rabbis you see any Jewish rabbis talking out against totalitarianism and the police state measures that are going on in the United States and throughout the world because they're magically absent as far as I'm concerned if you do hear about them please what point enlightened me point them in my direction I'd like to know about them because I don't know about a one not a single one no they're busy propagating their little box for consciousness that's it because that's what they've been brainwashed and indoctrinated into believing in and now we got to get everybody else in the same box with me in my limitation with me it's called a child a child and they're fearful and all they want really all these religions really one is their 501c3 money you know once they get into that that's it you know then you can't speak out against Big Daddy you can't speak out against it or your tax exemption will dry up real quick you know then Big Daddy will be beating on your doors for all taxes and all of those donations and and you know collection plate money that you get we can't have that all the dialectic all working through money all one hand washes the other and again it's just like idiots that blindly naively accept science you know the whole scientific paradigm scientism let me let me qualify that you know the scientism paradigm it's the same thing with people who blindly accept that religion is somehow something that's good just because they believe in it all controlled by money you know the very tenets of half of these religions the belief systems that don't really have to do with truth all came from dark occultism anyway but people don't want to accept that you don't want to believe you're believing in the same pay in Seoul are cults that the dark occult came from of the old religions you know you don't want to accept that know that you're worshipping an astro theological Sun God no no because my religion has to be right you know all right you want to worship the astrological star gods you know the Elohim you know hey how about the Ashley the Ashley theological moon God moon goddess you know that that's the Islamic tradition just like the Stars or the the Judaic tradition you know after the three heavenly lights the the Sun the moon and the stars we have one religion for each cult you know but most people have never even looked into Astro theology so their religion is right doesn't make a difference whether this was all a construct developed to keep people under control that doesn't matter it's my religion so it has to be right all their times spent into trying to make their religion into the truth but never ever will they try to make truth into their religion you know no because the truth be damned they'll spit in the face and that's what they don't understand all these religious people don't understand God is truth God is truth and truth is God they are one in the same and they're constantly spitting in its face all day long every day you know with a belief system with their rigid belief system scientism is no different it's a rigid belief system it's just left brain imbalance instead of right brain imbalance so what's another thing that this can lead to this form of right brain and balance and I'm not just specifically talking about creationists here I'm talking about anybody that buys into this spirit is superior to matter worldview well one of the other deplorable ideologies that can lead to is pacifism and let me definitively and clearly state the difference between pacifism and non-aggression ISM the non-aggression principle is not pacifism pacifism is not the non-aggression principle okay pacifism embraces the non-aggression principle but it goes beyond that and fully wholesale Lee rejects the self-defense prints enlightenment is about the non-aggression principle which is the Sacred Feminine principle in consciousness combined with wedded to in union with married to the self-defense principle which is the sacred masculine principle in consciousness that's what enlightenment is about no Bing that is claims to be enlightened that doesn't understand any being the claims would be enlightened that it doesn't understand both of those principle principles and has wedded them together in their worldview and has is living both of those principles they're not enlightened they're just claiming that they are so pacifism has nothing to do with enlightenment at all understanding the non-aggression principle absolutely that's one half of understand understanding of enlightenment but pacifism is a belief or a religion that only evil may ever wield force an evil of course wields force in an immoral capacity that's why it's called violence it becomes violence when it's wielded in a way that you have no right to wield force but there is a rightful usage of force and it's called the self-defense principle when you wield force in self-defense that is a right and inherent right but pacifists claim only evil can ever wield any kind of force there's no such thing as a moral employment of this of self-defense for force for self-defense okay and this is stemming from their right brain imbalanced worldview that spirit is superior to matter so therefore if you take any position that tries to defend your materialistic existence your body's existence and preventing it from experiencing harm or even beyond that protecting your rights from being usurped if you do that in the physical domain that oh that's somehow violence and it's wrong and I'm till here telling you it absolutely is not that is not violence number one that is the moral usage of force in the capacity for self-defense and it is not wrong it is an inherent right and these people have to get out of their New Age religion and understand the self-defense masculine principle because you're not in unless you understand it I'm not telling you that's my belief system either I do not believe that I know it definitively that is eternal truth whether you want to accept it or not no matter who wants to accept it or not enlightenment is a twofold principle encompassing the Sacred Feminine principle of non-aggression wedded to in Union and in balance with the sacred masculine principle of self-defence eternally and pacifists are nothing of the kind at all there are people in right brain and balanced religion worldview of spirit is superior to matter so now that I've just pissed the entire world off okay and I've explained the two worldviews of imbalance the left brain imbalance Darwinian so-called evolutionary paradigm and the right brain imbalance creationist or spirit is superior to matter paradigm okay I want to ask a very fundamental and important question for people to consider what do these two polarizing paradigms share in common and will answer that question on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] and listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I left off in the previous segment asking the question what do the two polarizing paradigms that I've just outlined share in common what does the Darwinian left-brain inbound so called evolution paradigm share in common with the right-brain creationist paradigm or the paradigm that postulates that spirit is superior to matter well they share quite a bit in common actually and I think it's what we have to understand is ultimately keeping is one of the factors one of the main factors that's ultimately keeping the human condition the way it is and the very first thing that does that the first trait or characteristic that these two polarizing paradigms share in common is the total dismissal of free will within the individual the total dismissal of free will now just think about it think about it what does the left rein imbalance Darwinian evolution paradigm say about free will well it says free will is essentially an illusion you know it's an illusion because genes control everything the interaction of subatomic particles and electro chemical interactions of matter in the brain are ultimately determining behavior it's a deterministic way of looking at the world ultimately through the idea of randomness it's so far into randomness that it basically comes bright back around to determinism and says well there's nothing you can really do to change because that's just your nature that's just the way you were made okay because the the particle is the physical map material particles that comprise your body your physiology you know there are what they are what our ultimate ly determining the way you think in your behavior forget about epigenetics forget about circumstances forget about programming forget about conditioning forget about consciousness most certainly you know forget that and it completely dismisses the dynamic of four we'll and that's isn't that exactly what creationism or super right brain imbalance religionists type thought does it says well since God is controlling everything of course everything is deterministic you know we can't counteract the will of God things are the way the way they are well certainly God must have wanted them to be this way so what good is our action what good is us trying to change anything the world will change when God wants it to change not when we want it to change you know so freewill is ultimately an illusion in the religionist paradigm and I'm telling you it's just like that in the in the new-age community just like that I've had New Agers look me dead in the face with a straight serious expression on their face and say free will is a complete illusion there is no such thing you don't have free will neither do I neither does anyone new New Ager saying that with a completely straight face and I'm telling you folks if you haven't understood the importance and the reality of free will you are not awake at all at all not a bit you're not enlightened you're not awake you don't know what's really going on you don't know the self and you certainly don't know the dynamic to get out of the mess that we're in if you accept either of those notions whether coming at it from the left rein worldview or the right brain worldview if you accept the notion that freewill does not exist enjoy the chains morons enjoy the chains I don't care how harsh you think that is I don't care what you think of me for saying that saying that like that I'm not here to win a popularity contest or for you to like me I'm here to tell the truth of how the dynamic works that is keeping the current condition the way it is and if you say you won freedom and if you say you want order and if you say you want justice and if you say you want peace and if you say you want prosperity you have to understand how that dynamic works in natural law and natural law includes free will to align your behavior in harmony with laws of creation or to choose to live in opposition to them through your own free will that is the gift of the creator of the universe and everyone has it every being with the capacity for holistic intelligence has free will animals are creatures of instinct we are not just animals we are animals that are also have the component of free will because of the level of the complexity of our consciousness meaning that we have the capacity for holistic and intelligence and understanding therefore we have free will we have the free will to move our consciousness forward epigenetically we have free will to change our circumstances we have free will to change the way that we think and therefore we have free will to change the way that we behave and if you don't accept that you are the perfect slave and you should you should be in Chains if you believe there's no such thing as free will whether you are coming at it from this left rein Darwinian paradigm or you are coming at it from this right brain religious paradigm you belong in Chains as a matter of fact you don't only belong there that's the only condition that you can manifest it's the only condition that you are capable of ever manifesting is slavery so enjoy it enjoy it until you change your mind until you change your thinking your thinking has to change for that manifested result to change the end it's eternally like that get over it and this is the problem this is the problem that people want to think they can keep their flawed fundamental axioms in place and still create the kind of change that they say they want well if you want to keep those flawed fundamental axioms in place that can only lead to the condition of slavery stop saying that you want to be free because you're a liar the next characteristic that these two paradigms share in common absolutely share in common is that they completely dismiss the power of consciousness and the ability of consciousness to create change in the world which is what I've just described consciousness is left at the door do you ever hear scientism believers really talking about consciousness except some types of electrochemical interaction in the brain no they don't talk about the power of consciousness to epigenetically affect change in the world no and certainly religionists often see consciousness as equated with the devil you know New Agers talked about consciousness but they don't really understand what it is you know they think it's meditating your way into some higher state when the way that you bring yourself into a higher state is by aligning your thoughts your emotions and your actions and they leave the masculine active principle at the door they leave a third of consciousness at the door so therefore you might as well leave it all at the door but none of these paradigms embrace and actually integrate deeply consciousness into their equation none they all both of these paradigms externalize all power the externalize ation of all power because look in the left rein Darwinian paradigm this so-called evolutionary paradigm which it's nothing of the kind ok not true evolution we are at the mercy of genes these little molecular structures you know comprised of some amino acids we're at their mercy these tiny little sabotage you know these tiny little collection of atoms you know they control us we're at their mercy like clockwork it's just the universe is just big a big wind-up clockwork mechanism just running on its own gods the the blind clock maker okay and genes control everything and then in the right brain religious paradigm of creationism God controls everything so ultimately human being is just a human being is just a puppet just it's just a wind-up toy soldier doll a puppet on strings you know we have no say in what happens to us everything is just being done to us victim mentality victim mentality can you see can can people who are within the sound of my voice are you really hearing what's being said do you understand how these worldviews have created have maintained okay the current human condition they propagate it they propagate slavery because they are both deeply entrenched belief systems that the human condition can not be changed that's what they both share completely in common they can not the human condition can not be changed and I'm here to tell you that that position is 100% utterly false the human condition absolutely most certainly can be changed will it be changed is another story stay with us everybody will pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Applause] the cool side we don't hear speak Wow between us there are in Seoul [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're into the third hour for tonight's broadcast I want to go to the phones in this section I'm going to just simply wrap up talking about the main topic for tonight which was the polarization dialectics regarding creation and human origins the - brain imbalanced worldview paradigms that perpetuate the human condition I I asked the question and answered the question what do they both have in common their dismissal of free will and consciousness their externalize ation of all power postulating that we are either at the mercy of genes or God and a deeply entrenched belief that the human condition cannot be changed which of course is a lie it is one of the biggest lies that we face that is holding the human condition of slavery in place of course the human condition can be changed of course God doesn't want us to remain in a state of slavery of course we are not at the mercy of genetic code of course we can epigenetically change ourselves and our situation what will power must be applied knowledge must be applied care must be developed and applied it doesn't just magically happen itself so my last question which I will begin to answer next week I'm going to try to take some calls in the last hour of tonight's program and see if I can't give away some tickets to my seminar in st. Louis but the question about these paradigms is of course both of these paradigms are leading humanity to the same place that's why it's called the dialectic they basically are opposed aims that lead to the same place people think that they're so different they think oh I'm a Christian I'm a Muslim I'm a Jew I'm so different than all of those believers in Darwinian evolution and then people say oh I'm a scientist in a white lab coat I'm so different than those people who believe in religion no you're not you're both kidding yourself you're both pranksters your jokesters okay you're both played you're played okay you're both going to the same place and it's called slavery because of how you think your puppets on strings and not only are you puppets on strings by buying into these polarizing dialectics you believe that your puppets on strings by the very nature that you have accepted those polarizing dialectics and you know what the Satanists of this world are doing you know what the dark occultists are doing you know what the powers that be are doing they're laughing their asses off at you their bathroom with big out-of-control belly laughs non-stop and I'm telling you I've heard them do it from their lips to my ears I've been in rooms with them laughing at you and you just keep going on believing in your absolute BS nonsense religion on both sides of that equation okay because you're being mocked you're being mocked and you don't even know you're being mocked one day on the air I don't know if I don't think it'll be today but when I developed maybe I'll practice it off air and try to try to you know get it just right I'm going to try to do the laughs that a Satanist unleashed in my presence one time at a ritual here on the East Coast at Val Purchase not and he was mocking a cop who was watching the ritual house outside the house okay and protecting all of these Satanists and armed off-duty police officer who was a member of the satanic cult coven you know it they're they don't call them covens they call them grottoes and Satanism and this dark occultist who was smoking a cigar and he was wearing a suit and he was eating some hors d'oeuvre that they had served after the ritual was looking outside the window through this kind of like semi octagonal or hexagonal enclosure in the front of this house he was looking over at the patio where this cop was standing watch at the door and he was laughing so hard that his face became red and engorge with blood and I thought he was gonna choke on the food that he was eating and that's how much he was mocking and laughing at this cop calling him a complete unconscious idiot you know for serving the sate satanic agenda our agenda as he said okay and just said these people are power pets there are dogs there are animals on a leash and that's exactly how they look at people and you know what as I've said before people can say Oh mark you're in such a dark world view for even saying something like this they're correct they're not incorrect I'm not telling you I agree with their approach or their worldview or the way they think I'm just telling you they're correct they are they're their pets their dogs their animals that just follow them whatever they tell them to do that's it and the people who believe in these completely imbalanced worldviews are really no different they're just absolute puppets on a string and they've been given their belief systems by these Psychopaths they've been given their very belief systems by these psychopathic lunatics so my question that I'll end the presentation part of tonight's show on is is there any kind of a possible reasonable sensible alternative to these two imbalance prevailing paradigms about human origins about the processes that underlie creation well that's what I want us to try to start unpacking in a deeper way on this show and this is setup or framework material to do that because you have to understand the entrenched paradigms that are already at work and what they lead to so with that having been said that's the end of the presentation for this evening and now I want to go to the phones to see if we can give away some tickets or talk about the topic for tonight or anything else you guys want to bring up the calling number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three once again the callin number to join us here on what on earth is happening 831 394 43 let me give the trivia question for the chance to win a one ticket per call or to the seminar that I'm going to be conducting in st. Louis Missouri on May 31st named the four major Sabbath's or High Holidays of the occult calendar the occult year and I want you to when you give me the names and you can give me any alternative names there's a couple of things that they could be called each okay I want you to give me the seasons that they are associated with that is the full question and to have it right you need all the components of the of the answer correct okay so that's the trivia question call in to answer that and you'll win a free ticket and please only try to answer that question if you can attend the seminar in st. Louis so let's go to the phones let's hear from Brandon in Boston Brandon you are live on what on earth is happening welcome and let me ask you are you going to attempt to answer the trivia question for the tickets to the st. Louis seminar yeah I'll give it a shot yeah okay know who can't attend correct and win you're going to come to the seminar correct absolutely not right away and you know give Moy yeah great okay no problem go ahead he's my best shot you know just getting into this stuff so I'm gonna go with Saul and that is one of them what what season at Halloween that I guess wouldn't he said would be with he's in harvest his went there midwinter I'm sorry no that's not correct you did have one of the holidays correct you said so and and unfortunately it is not in winter so sorry but no win on the ticket to the saint st. Louis seminar but good good try so what else do you have for us this evening any questions or comments yeah I'll just leave the other ones that I had so but uh yeah just this question of fate versus free will you know about God Maryann and if you do and if you don't Brendan heard it right there we're coming up to a break you can continue that on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] and [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio before the break we were talking to Brandon in Boston Brandon are you still with us today mark yep okay continue with your comment all right yeah so you know you know it's interesting that we give up one priesthoods for another you both you want to take you know one with with a white lab coat one with a black coat and they both want to take away your free will the question I have is that you know we are free to choose whether or not we want to follow those things and that in their therein lies our free will in our faith I think we can be faded and furry and the same kind of the same thing we kind of it's kind of a tough thing there's only there's only one thing we are not free to do we are not free to behave without consequence we choose and through our choice our free will we put our thoughts into action through behavior in our lives but there are immutable laws that govern the consequences of those choices so if you want to look at freewill as a dialectic or a paradigm a controlled paradigm in that sense and say well then it's ultimately an illusion that's like that's splitting hairs or I would say that's semantics the the freewill choice still exists but you what you are not free to do is act without consequence there are always going to be consequences because according to the laws of this universe cause invariably precedes effect there is a deterministic component within creation and there is a randomness component within creation called free will what we get to choose is how we will behave we do not get to choose that there will be consequences for the way that we behave that is pre the laws that determine that outcome are predetermined what we have to do is bring our consciousness up to the level of understanding such that we know how those laws operate and therefore we will be able to align our decisions wisely with those laws and therefore we will not create self inflicted suffering as a result of a poor choice so we still have free will but we don't have free will to act without consequence there are always consequences so I hope that clarifies at least my position on that yeah I would agree completely and also with some responsibilities and and and you know - we can do the other people who are suffering around us know that is doing the great work and that is so critically important we do if we understand how this dynamic works we most certainly do take into ourselves personal responsibility to speak that truth and to share it with others so that we call can also help to elevate the consciousness of our fellow men and women great point Brandon thanks so much for the call really all good insights that work you thank you thank you you as well let's hear from David in Boston David you're live on what on earth is happening do you want to attempt to answer the trivia question for an attempt to win a one free ticket to the st. Louis seminar that's not why I call Mott okay so just go ahead and make your comment then or question yeah like there's a comment in a question like that really be easier to us to see how you come down on this because I've only do you show a couple of times but I really already have come to respect your team like spiritual achievement and anyways I want your opinion on this but let me spit it out here so you know what I'm talking about this past Sunday my was what the roman catholics call Divine Mercy Sunday and John Paul the second was canonized by Pope and now he is a known as st. John Paul the great now john paul ii was beatified by his immediate successor who was you know Cardinal Ratzinger who became pope benedict xvi yes and and in all the centuries of the Roman Catholic history it's unprecedented mark that that is that a new pope would be a defy the Pope successor would be a defy his immediate predecessor that some stuff identity and then of course we know that didn't have Bennett Benedict the 16th went on to mysteriously resigned yes yeah now some have speculated that was because of his involvement in the cover-up of a lot of the

Vatican sex crimes that took place during his administration as a cardinal exactly he was Pope John Paul the second right hand men but mark we are asked to believe that pope john paul ii during his he wasn't popular partner for just a year or two he was he was the the so-called visible head of the Roman Catholic Church for over a quarter of essentially he had one of the widest pontificates and we are asked to believe the Roman Catholic Church would have us believe mark that john paul ii he never caught a clue he didn't have a clue what was going on during his pontificate and within his pontificate he didn't have a cool about this global people pedophile William you believe that I have a bridge in Brooklyn to sell you as the saying goes mark not the book in Brooklyn I said I haven't in doubt if you people believe that I have an indulgence up like this Bell yeah exactly yeah a movie I highly recommend a documentary a film I highly recommend on this topic is sex crimes and the Vatican it's extraordinarily disturbing when people watch this I mean they're going to be horrified by what they see but you have to understand what's really going on within religious institutions on the face of the earth and I would I would postulate this is going on in all religions it's not just Christianity it's in Judaism it's in Islam it's in all religion because they're using a lot of these Psychopaths who have infiltrated the religious institutions are using the people's trust to gain access to their children I mean let's face it this is going on yeah no no Matt this is my suggestion to the Pope the Pope Francis you know I don't know if he'll get wind of this but I hope and pray that he does but what my suggestion is now that pope john paul ii now that he's officially a Saint John Paul the great I would I would urge the Pope Francis Toula designate him the patron saint of pedophiles it would probably be fitting because like you said there's no way impossible that he knew during his papacy that this was going on that this was going on there's no way he didn't know that this was going on he obviously was in full awareness of it and allowed the Cardinals to perform the administrative duties of just moving a lot of these pedophilia priests to other our communities and and also using Vatican money filtered through you know of banks that the Vatican operates with like p2 Lodge etc and the bankers associated with them obviously filtered a lot of the Vatican money to pay off family members to prevent them from pressing charges in their local communities so David oh really great points that you've brought up and yeah I I tend to agree with you maybe he should be you know the saint of protecting the pedophiles and they're they're you know crimes so good points thanks for the call I want to see if we can get a winner for one of these tickets in in our st. Louis I'm really anxious to have a give another ticket away on the air so let's go to the phones and the remainder of the show and see if we can get another winner for that you're listening - what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm ladies and gentlemen I have found a representation of the laughs of the Satanists that I was talking about and it's not exact but it's probably a it's it's close enough in spirit to how I heard a Satanist laughing at the police the military the mindless masses of the world because of how on their puppet strings through mind control through the belief in their very systems of belief that they have people and I haven't really tried this I'm gonna just try to play it over the air I don't have a mechanism for just you know digitally playing this but I think it'll translate through my condenser microphone if not maybe I'll give it to my producer and he could play it or put it somehow into the show where I we could cue it maybe next week if it doesn't translate very well but here goes I'm gonna try this for the first time and see how this translates over the air this is a as close as I could find in a short amount of time to a the belly laughs that I heard a Satanist do at a ritual this was probably back I would have to guess it was probably around 1996 or seven or eight or something like that and again he was laughing at a police officer an off-duty cop who was guarding the ritual room or guarding the ritual house I should say okay here here goes this is a Satanists belly laughs laughing at someone who they call their dog [Laughter] [Laughter] like I said that about sums it up in spirit it may not have been exact but it's close enough and I'm telling you that's how hard they're laughing at most people out there that's how hard let's continue to go to your calls let's hear from Jason in Illinois Jason you're live on what on earth is happening and the first question I'd like to ask before you get to your question or comment is do you want to try to win the tickets to the st. the a ticket to the st. Louis seminar sure yeah I'd like to try okay now you can't attend correct yeah I would like two hours away great okay the question was named the four major Sabbath's or High Holidays of the occult calendar and the seasons that they are associated with go ahead okay Walpurgis night or Beltane correct that's correct and then Samhain or Halloween yes would befall correct and then you'll the winter verse Saturnalia I'm not sure I think it's I think it to you all right no I'm sorry that that is not correct that is one of the minor Sabbats which represents one of the lesser arms of these the solar cross the High Holidays or major Sabbats follow what is called the galactic or grand cross and are the midpoints of the seasons the Yule holiday is one of the solstice celebrations which is of the lesser cross so I'm sorry that's not the correct answer but a very good attempt so thank you all right I'll let you get to your question or comment now sure I was gonna ask you about the relationship between like the Gnostic philosophy and American Indian philosophy by your spirituality and then I was ha me questioned yeah a second question was related what do you which since I noticed that you had long hair I was wondering if you like if you think there's some kind of relationship to long hair and intuition okay two interesting questions I would say I'm not aware of a direct connection to from the Gnostic tradition and the Native American traditions I know of course one developed in the ancient Middle East and one is native to the Western Hemisphere but I wouldn't discount that there may be some overlap in their philosophies there I would say where they would differ is in their overarching view of nature to me the Gnostic ideology while I agree with many points of it is very dark in its view of what the nature of the universe is and many Gnostics believed that the Demiurge or a dark God or dark form of consciousness rules the entire universe and the universe is one of these you know hellish constructs like a constructor or is enforce all that we have to somehow transcend or escape from I do not subscribe to that worldview I think it's a very imbalanced part of the some of the Gnostics ideology not all Gnostics think like that but many do whereas I feel that a lot of the spirituality of Gnosticism they do have on point and correct and I would say that the Native American philosophy definitely takes a more integral or integrated view of nature and sees it as a more holistic mechanism which I tend to gravitate more to in at least the worldview of nature or the universe is concerned so it will be interesting to look into deeper connections between those two philosophies or belief systems but I wouldn't specifically tell you that there is any direct connections or any that I could speak to that's the first part that's my first answer the second one was regarding long hair today long hair is a symbol of maintenance of a part of you that is of a feral nature I'm not going to be tamed okay I do integrate the animalistic component of the the psychology and the personality and while I integrate that component I also integrate the higher consciousness so it's that concept of the the serpent and the Dove it's that concept of you know the higher form of consciousness integrated and married and wed to the form of consciousness that is going to be willing to defend itself if provoked or attacked I don't I see it let's put it this way if long hair where the style I'd shave my head bald okay so it's it's it's a non conformist approach to what is the status quo condition and also taking a razor to one's face is all about you know being tamed being you know putting a tie around your neck it's all about being tamed being D masculinized being taking the feral aspect of the nature away and basically bringing someone into a condition that is more domesticated it's a it's a Adi masculine and it and turning someone into somebody a male who is more emasculate emasculated and I would say it's about ultimately domesticating someone so I've left my hair long in the sort of spirit of rebellion that that came with my my origins in being in the the rockin and metal community when I was young when I was in my youth those are the preferred you know musical approaches that I enjoyed because of its rebellious attitude and and its rebellious nature I still prefer those types of music because of those qualities and you know I always like to see more conscious bands coming up that are integrating you know positive lyrics and talking about mind control talking about the the agendas the dark agendas that are at work and and promoting human freedom to get past those agendas and to defeat them so long hair was about that to me I don't really see any kind of mystical or magical quality ethical reason like the Rastafarians of the Sikhs or Native Americans thinking like you know I can understand that they had beliefs I don't necessarily subscribe to those beliefs about long hair to me it's more of the effect as it is as it is seen that you know I'm not domesticated and like I said if everybody was wearing long hair I'd probably take a razor to my head and shave the competitive bulb just to do the opposite ever heard of the urban legend or whatever I don't know what it is but supposedly during Vietnam the military used Native Americans as trackers and then when they got their first military issued haircut they lost their tracking ability interesting marinades for us and they blamed it on intuition I mean I don't know if this is a true story or not but they know I do know many Native Americans don't take the long hair seriously and do believe that it somehow does imbue them with certain characteristics or qualities once again that is their belief system I don't know whether I would say I agree or think the same way but you know my take on it was it's a it's done in the standard of rebellion as far as I'm concerned there's some kind of ancient connection maybe to like Fanta and look light I would say there may very well be and it is definitely certain people's belief system that it has some kind of magical or you know imbue some type of quality or capability once again I don't know I I wouldn't necessarily say that I definitely believe in that but I wouldn't totally dismiss it and just rule it out entirely it's something I would probably want to look further into okay well thank you Mark absolutely good questions all right so let's go to Raphael in Indiana Raphael you are live I actually hold that because we're coming up to another break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back with the last segment of the show for this evening stay with us [Music] [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divided today hi to the other welcome back everyone and you're listening to what on earth is happening last segment of the show for this evening and it seems like I can't give these tickets away come on we need a winner here somebody win one of these tickets make me feel good before the show is over maybe I need to make the question questions easier I thought these were fairly easy to material I've covered on the show before but let's try to get a winner going here Raphael in Indiana you're live on what on earth is happening welcome and would you like to try to make an attempt to win the ticket for the seminar in st. Louis um sorry Marc I will not be um trying for a ticket tonight no worries you can continue with your question or comment then um I just wanted a Paul role powerful presentation as always Marc um I'm not sure if your listeners are aware or realize but you'll really appreciate that you're on the side of truth because flipside is pretty scary thought and just want to thank you for that I appreciate that I'm doing what I can do so if everyone just chipped in and did that and put the word out there to people maybe we could change the dynamic on this planet and build a world that's truly worth living in in the future and we truly appreciate it Marc um I came across some kind of like a comment it was like a like a quote so to speak is from Bruce Lee and I I thought it fit perfectly of what tonight's presentation you gave um it says because the one does not want to be disturbed to be made in certain he establishes a pattern of conduct of thought a pattern of relationship to man etc then it becomes a slave to the pattern and takes the pattern to be the real thing Wow a very profound very profound and very appropriate for what I was speaking about this evening great quote and Bruce Lee was a great individual yeah and he just you know ironically synchronistically I came across at this Thursday and I thought it was fantastic you know and uh today's presentation is epitome of what that is about oh absolutely great point and again a bringing up definitely on an individual who had some deep understanding going for himself in the way of Bruce Lee for sure and you know just just from everything you've talked about I grew up in that same upbringing as yourself and you know people you know that Ray Perrine as far as you know it is God's planned and we're here you know to serve his will and and in their regards I comment nowadays from you know listening to your show it's like so then we're just rated mindless slaves and puppets for an old full purpose or free will yeah just accept slavery because that's what God wants for the human species don't you know you know that's not so kind of a god I guess these people believe in you know a God who wants slavery to be in place for his own creations that makes a whole lot of sense to me I don't know you know I can actually think like that one less common mark I was uh contemplating you know I've been going through your podcasts I jumped around I started all over again had a third way through taking notes and going through stuff and everything and and you know I dawned on me there's this popular TV show it's called The Walking Dead you know they had zombies and and I started thinking about it's like are they really talking about the zombies are they talking about the people that's now it's allegorical symbolism they're saying we are surrounded by the Walking Dead you know these are about people that have lost their mind that have absolutely no ability to think that have completely abandoned reason that a completely abandoned rational thought that have completely abandoned free will you know there's certainly completely abandoned truth and an understanding of natural law without and it's like they're like you said their belly laughing and thinking that these people are you know talking about the zombies and in fact you're talking about them that's right that's right when people are watching that what they are what those zombies represent is the majority of the human population out there in the world absolutely it's a it's a spiritual allegory in many ways you know and it that it's showing what people the will that they're going to have to use to transcend this and then many of the things that they're going to do that are completely imbalanced than that are and that are completely completely out of harmony with natural law as a result of you know this level of imbalance that we have let the world fall into you know so it's I think it's a good allegorical story you know I've actually I've actually engaged in reading the graphic novel for the purpose of uh you know breaking into that allegory and decoding it a little bit and it's it's very disturbing and very graphically violent depictions of things but I think there's some profound statements that are made within it as well about you know what human beings are going to do when survival is at stake what human beings are going to do when they're surrounded by total unconsciousness it's a definitely an interesting allegorical account and I totally agree with you it's not about zombies it's not just a fictional thing it is an allegory about humans who have completely abandoned their faculties for reason definitely and uh and that's honestly what all your Posse has doing your information it'll lighten us with information work you've talked about in the past where you you start that Trek on that hill and once you're halfway through it and then that even once you're on that path and you look back at the level based level and you see all these people there it's like you've met that state of consciousness where they're ads is like really right right absolutely great points you know because that's what that's what our job is to do we have to enlighten these people to transmute them out of that zombiefied condition to get them back to a point where they're able to think on their own you know it's not about doing it for them it's about working you know a muscle that has been completely atrophied and these people have been turned into something that's not really their nature we need to go and help them to build that muscle up again so to speak and you know start to do things for themselves research into things for themselves start working on themselves we have to be an assistant in that process for people who want to you know listen to more about that process which is known as the true great work I just did a two-part series with Bob from Cincinnati on that on is a show a cult Empire it's on my news section so Raphael thank you for the great points that you've made there thanks for the call let's see if you can get a winner for the tickets in st. the ticket in st. Louis let's hear from John in South Carolina John you're live on what on earth is happening welcome and do you want to attempt to win a ticket to the seminar I'll be presenting in st. Louis Missouri mark I'll have to pass on that I'm in South Carolina it's a little little far for me my friend no way what do you have for us this evening I have a question for you just sort of bothering me mark and I would see what you think about it I was watching one of your tapes it's been six or seven months ago and it was only marala G and you gave the demonstration where you were decoding the 1776 dates was the three triangles yes democra and yeah about a week ago I found a video on the net did a candid found of two triads constructed in New York on the World Trade Center site no words there they're steel structures there might be standalone when there's two of them and then on the same site he's got a picture of that plane that was hijacked and it's you know I think it was flight 7:30 or 370 777 and it's got a picture of a triad on it so that's three triads and I was thinking the three triads three triangles the three sevens on the top and the 666 on the bottom right it was just too convenient sanding for me now I'm a you know I'm a light person on this but they just did look too convenient to me is that am I on the right direction on this it sounds interesting I can't really speak to this because I haven't seen this article or this image that you're talking about maybe if you want to email it to me I'll take a look at it and I can give you my take on it at another time but since I haven't seen it I really honestly can't speak to that right now yeah I email it to you a couple of weeks ago you may have skipped past it but I'll send you another copy didn't I do that I will attempt to take a look at it and I apologize I mean my email is so out of control it's it's difficult for me to even stay in touch with people that is very important for me to stay in touch with and I get bombarded with so many questions and comments on a weekly basis is very very difficult to manage and I don't have an assist a secretary or anything like that it's just me so to go through hundreds and hundreds of emails is can be a daunting task so bear with me on that but send it again and I will there endeavor to take a look at it and get back to you with some take on it if there's something there to see so thanks thanks so much for bringing that to my attention John and thanks for your call so let's hear from Bill in Idaho bill you are live on what on earth is happening welcome and my first question is do you want to attempt to win a free ticket to my seminar in st. Louis I would love to and yet at the same time have no opportunity but I'll study upon the issue I was built and Bill I am so sorry to have to cut you off like this call in the next show we're out of time for this show ladies and gentlemen there's only two mistakes anybody can make on the path to truth ladies and gentlemen not starting and not going all the way that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening we'll see you right here next week [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #155

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, Darwinian "Evolution" Theory vs. Creationism as a Controlled Dialectical Paradigm, Scientism, Religion, Brain Imbalance, Natural Evolutionary Progression (NEP), Cycles of Consciousness, Entropy vs. Syntropy, Epigenetics, Free Will*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today is Saturday May 10 2014 we have a great show lined up for you here tonight the show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central tonight on what on earth is happening I'm going to begin exploring the interference theory of human origins and asking some questions about it and perhaps getting some some opinions from the listeners the audience members on this theory so this you know I it's my it's my word for it because people have called it intervention theory I prefer the term interference instead of intervention and I'll explain why a little bit later on but the calling number to join us I'll give give it right at the top of the show for people who want to get in the queue to ask questions make comments or perhaps win tickets to my streetwise spirituality seminar we still have three free tickets that were donated by Joe from Kansas City and still looking for four winners of our trivia contest that I've been hosting to give these three free tickets to the seminar away so you could win that this evening the calling number 803 one three nine four four three once again the callin number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 three one three ninety four forty three I have a couple of quick event announcements before we get started with the topic for tonight the monthly truth freedom prosperity documentary screening and discussion evening that takes place here in Philadelphia on the third Thursday of every month we'll be taking place on Thursday May 15th 2014 that's this coming Thursday so this will be happening at the Guarin recreation center at 1600 Jackson Street Inn in Philadelphia Pennsylvania at 7 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time Thursday May 15th the event is always free to attend if you are able we also accept voluntary donations to help pay for the room because it is there is a small donation to pay for the Guarin recreation center there's also free parking at the Recreation Center for those who are thinking about attending it's free off street parking the entrance of the lot is on Wolfe Street between 15th and 16th streets and after entering the main doors of the recreation center the meeting room where we're screening the documentary is the last room on the right down the hall feel free to bring your own food and drinks the film for Thursday May 15th is innocence betrayed this is one that we showed last year but it's so highly important for people to understand we're going to show this again hopefully with a new audience and an expanded audience I'll read a brief description of this powerful documentary 170 million civilians have been murdered by their own government in the 20th century alone 170 million men women and children who were defenseless to protect themselves 170 million victims of gun control innocence betrayed is a very powerful documentary produced by Jews for the preservation of firearms ownership it explains how governments have historically deprived people of firearms and soon afterward engaged in mass exterminations of their populations innocents betrayed shows what happens when government alone has all power and how licensing and registration were key elements to disarming their populations leaving them vulnerable to methodical slaughter this film exposes facts that the mainstream media has ignored and concealed deliberately for decades innocence betrayed is a documentary that will open eyes destroy myths change minds and save lives that's the film we're gonna be screening on Thursday May 15th come on out if you're in the Philadelphia area it'll be a very enlightening experience and a fun time so I will be speaking at the Arden Meade Center in st. Louis Missouri on Saturday May 31st this is a one time all day seminar special seminar called streetwise spirituality the subtitle of the seminar is what does it truly mean to be quote awake what does that really mean contrary to popular belief were to the new age version of what being awake in the modern world really means I'm gonna give my take on what it means to be truly awake and how most people really aren't awake who think that they are and this is gonna be taking place of course Saturday May 31st May 31st it's an all-day event at the Arden Meade Center 17 Selma Avenue in st. Louis Missouri the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. and I'm going to attempt to start speaking at about 9:30 a.m. after people settle into their seats I will speak for about three hours and then we will take a lunch break at 12:30 p.m. the lunch break will be about an hour and a half I'll resume with the afternoon session of the seminar at about 2:00 p.m. and go for another three hours of presenting until 5:00 p.m. after which we will have a question and answer session from the audience the advance tickets for the seminar are only a twenty dollar donation you can get them by calling three one three four eight eight four four five four and you could speak to Ray four tickets three one four four eight eight four four five four or you can email Ray mummy at gmail.com that spelled RA Y mu M m e ray mummy at gmail.com to purchase tickets at the door tickets are a $25 donation so looking really looking forward to my upcoming seminar in st. Louis Missouri if you're in the area or if you can make it out to the area come on out it will be definitely a intensive and enlightening experience tonight on the show I'll be continuing to give away hopefully I can give away three individual tickets to streetwise spirituality that were donated for giveaway by Joe from Kansas City so far we haven't we've only had luck in giving one ticket away but I still have three extra ones that are still up for grabs so let me give the question right here at the top of the show the question that I want an answer to is name the four major Sabbath's or High Holidays of the occult calendar and the season respectively that each one of those holidays is associated with the four major Sabbats or holidays of the occult calendar and the US and their associated seasons that is the question and if you're able to attend the st. Louis seminar if you want to call in again the call-in number 800 three one three ninety four forty three if you answer that question correctly you can win a ticket to the street wise spirituality seminar that's coming up on Saturday May 31st in st. Louis Missouri so I want to direct everybody's attention to the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page underneath the player as always there are images for tonight's show with slides that are going to deal with the concepts and ideas that I'll be talking about we'll jump right into the topic on the other side of this break stay with us everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was letting everybody know that there are associated images for tonight's show as always during the live broadcast they are underneath the player on the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page just click the radio show tab on the homepage of the site that'll take you to the radio show page and right under the player you'll see images for tonight's show with along with some numerical links if you click any of those links they will it will bring up a little slideshow with slides that I'm going to be talking about on the show tonight as always these slides are always archived with the podcast of the radio show in the podcast archive on my website so image number one up there was the poster for the street wise spirituality seminar I always put any live engagements that I'm going to be involved in in these images sections if you section if you are so inclined to share it you could share it on social media sites or with any friends that might happen to live in the st. Louis area so image number two I just want to say before we get started I planned on having a little bit more intensive of a slideshow but for today's show but unfortunately everyday life interfered with that this week you know and I think this is something I should just mention as a brief aside a lot of people think that you know I have I put all of my time into doing this I put as much time as I am able to put into doing this work you know and if everybody did that I think we'd be making a lot of headway in progress but I'm mortal and human just like anybody else is out there I have to deal with the everyday daily events of life I have to clothe and feed myself I have to keep up with entropy around the house you know I have to prepare meals etc take out the trash and unfortunately this week I ran into a couple of issues with technology that I had to get solved and luckily uh you know there were some very kind people that helped and volunteered their time to to help me with some of that I had a printer break down on me this week and I also had a pretty bad plumbing issue go on in the house that I had to deal with so again I only put a small investment of time into the slides for tonight but the topic is what's ultimately important not just the imagery and I think the imagery does speak volumes but I want to say thanks to both Michael falsetto and Jay Parker for helping me out this week with the problems that I was having so regarding the investment of time as I was saying I put in what I can do and that ends up being a whole lot of time but that doesn't mean that all the other events of life aren't going on I think you know I think a lot of people think I am 100 percent at the disposal of the quote great work and it's not necessarily true we all have things that we have to deal with that take us away from in you know investing the time that we want to invest in this work and I think a lot of people just don't do it they ignore it altogether and they just get absorbed in that I try to strike a balance at least and put as much time in as I can with the great work and then there has to be some you know left over time for what I need to do in my life you know personally individually again this appeal is more about asking people to get involved in this work because as the old saying goes many hands make light work many hands make for light work if we have more people involved in trying to raise consciousness and trying to put the truth out there then that work will go smoother and it won't be such a heavy burden on the small amount of people who are doing this at the current time and investing a lot of time in their life and carrying a whole lot of that burden upon their shoulders and I have you know constantly been saying from day one we need a whole lot more people doing this type of work and when you do it you'll see what an investment it is it isn't just you know you switch on you know the microphone or hit the record button and then just you know it's all off the top of your head you have to prepare shows you have to think about things linearly you have to you know structure things logically so that when they come through over the air people understand them you know and then I put imagery to the information as well because that helps reinforce it and solidify in people's mind so just wanted to put that out there that it's not every single day that I have to put 100% of my time involved in this and people do have to understand that and they also have to understand I'm not always seated at the computer ready to engage with them or you know answer questions or you know any aspect of this because there are other aspects of life also taking place and I'm not telling people to completely ignore those aspects I'm saying the things that we may want to do individually egoic Lee in our own lives may have to be sacrificed and you may have to take a little bit less time for that so you can invest some time in speaking the truth and putting it out there to other people who need to see and hear and understand it that's really what the great work is all about and if even I would say maybe a tenth to a quarter of the human population got involved in it we'd make tremendous headway but we're nowhere near that kind of a number not even close not yet so um let's just review briefly what I was talking about last week which was the two polarizing dialectics and this is beginning with slide number two on the water on earth is happening comm radio show or the images with the podcast I was talking about theories regarding human origins really creation you know Universal creation and the origins of human beings in general and there are two main polarizing paradigms as I called them last week that share a whole lot in common they are the left brained imbalanced Darwinian quote unquote evolution paradigm and the reason whenever I refer to Darwinism I'm always going to put the term evolution in quotes all the time because for people who you know think that whenever I say evolution I mean Darwinian evolution it's unit dimensional thinking it's the kind of people who think a symbol only ever means one thing it can never mean anything different in a different context or circumstance when I use the term evolution by itself I'm not talking about Darwinian evolution if I mean if I'm talking about Darwinian evolution I will specifically refer to it as the Darwinian evolutionary paradigm and I'll wrap evolution in quotes because I don't see Darwin's theory of evolution as actual real evolution I see it as biological progression and the survival of biological material regardless of what in the form of genetics regardless of what is happening epigenetically or in consciousness and therefore when genetic material survives but consciousness isn't growing that's no form of evolution at all I would call that the degradation of a species I would call it devolution de-evolving you're not really evolving if consciousness is not evolving and growing more complex and larger in its scope and more able to perceive truth and more able to align behavior with morality if that's not happening there's no evolution taking place ladies and gentlemen and Darwinism doesn't really take that those aspects those dynamics into account certainly not to any great extent and that's why I wrap it in quotes I do not subscribe to this left brain imbalance worldview of the Darwinian quote unquote evolutionary paradigm I see it as a very left brain scientism based worldview and I think it has led to an enormous amount of harm in our world that really needs to be addressed and corrected so we'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Applause] [Music] [Music] we uh [Music] welcome back everyone Alyssia - what on earth is happening here on the kalmyk Club under host mark Casio my website birth is happening calm before the break I was talking about the two completely imbalanced paradigms regarding the theory of human origins and what they share in common so Darwinian evolution which suggests that you know biological material is evolving over time and in vast tracts of time and ultimately genes dictate what happens in the realm of human thought and behavior and we're ultimately some sort of a victim of genes because all of it is going on is this biological material is trying to preserve itself and survive and we're just involved in that process and you know free will doesn't really enter into the picture this is very actually similar people think it's of the opposite of creationism I call these like David Icke refers to them as opposed Sainz I love the term because it so very clearly depicts how similar these paradigms really are in what they output in the way of the worldview because people think you know Oh creationism you know a biblical worldview it's so drastically different than Darwinism but really it essentially does all the same things as far as what it does to the human consciousness as you know as as far as consciousness is concerned it shuts down consciousness in the same way it keeps the slavery system going because it completely dismisses free well you know this says God's in charge of every event in creation it's all predetermined just like genes predetermined things in the Darwinian paradigm it totally dismisses consciousness and its ability to create change you know why would if God is all-powerful and he's controlling everything well what role does consciousness play in anything then what role does freewill play in anything and not all religionists you know think like that but many do and a lot of New Agers think like that as well they they take this attitude that free will is an illusion complete illusion there's no such thing you know this uh cosmic force is just controlling everything making everything happen you know people are like puppets on strings you know that's why I put the that image in the next slide which we'll get to in a moment but you know the right brain imbalance creationism paradigm I would just say religionists the paradigm really religion religious creationism is a better way of looking at it it's not just biblical or Christian paradigm it's all religion you know I like wonder what a lot of these people think in their minds you know the world was suddenly brought into existence with a snap of a finger by God 6,000 years ago and then some what a hand came down from the sky and placed people already formed on the earth you know place people from the realm of you know God into the world already formed on the earth or do they just magically appeared you know I mean both of these paradigms are really actually childish if you really sit and think about them you know one says there's no purpose for anything to exist except the continuation of matter and the other one says God did everything and consciousness and freewill don't really play into this equation what they both do and this is why the system loves both of these existing the control system the dark occultist they love that both of these paradigms are propped up and that these are the two competing polarizing paradigms they love it because what what is happening in the minds of people is all their thinking as a result of buying into one or this one or the other of these two totally imbalance worldviews whether it's the left brain worldview imbalance or the right brain worldview imbalance is you are powerless to change anything you are powerless to actually create change in your life and in the world that's what this the what both of these paradigms reinforced in the mind in the worldview because they completely dismiss free will they completely dismiss consciousness they completely dismiss our ability through consciousness to create real world change and they externalize all of our power in the Darwinian quote unquote evolution paradigm we are at the mercy of genes and in the religion inspired religionist creation paradigm we are at the mercy of God so human beings don't have any control over their destiny in either of these paradigms by what we think by how we think feel and act that you could throw all out the window the aspects of consciousness throw them right in the garbage can according to both of these paradigms and what that reinforces once again is this enormous Lee entrenched paradigm that people are clinging on to that the human condition as it is right now in the present moment is impossible to change that it somehow must be that way and this is a lie it's a lie ladies and gentlemen that is a falsity if you if you yourself think that way you have bought into a falsity thus the human condition can be changed it is a matter of summoning enough will on the part of the individual people of the earth to change it but it can be changed can and will are two different things and if you don't understand that yet you know I mean just go back into the the archives you know of this show I've been talking about this since day one I've been talking about this totally imbalanced worldview when we talked about randomness and purposelessness versus total determinism and how these were symptoms of brain imbalance almost from day one maybe the second or third show is on that but if you you know aren't familiar with this concept you need to go back in the archives and listen from show number one which is what I recommend for everybody who might be a new listener to this radio series you need to go back to show number one in the podcast archive on my website and listen forward at your own pace at your own progression from number one without skipping around I mean if if you've joined the game to just today okay or even recently you're missing a whole lot of material and the the material we're getting into now requires prerequisite knowledge about consciousness about worldview about the occult etc okay about mind control about natural law that this is the material that is all in the in the archive section and again I recommend listening to it in order at your own pace without skipping around that's how the tapestry is woven it's a very stepwise linear progression so moving on to the next slide slide number three I asked at the end of the show last week is there an alternative to these two imbalanced yet prevailing paradigms regarding human origins and creation in general does a balanced alternative exist or does just any alternative exist even if it's extreme even if it's sounds extreme is there some other alternative if both of these worldviews create the same thing and they're not really any different they're basically the same you know and they both put human beings in the same position which is into slavery do we have an alternative worldview that we can look into we don't have to accept it right off the bat we need to explore it we need to be open-minded regarding it we need to look at it and ask the question does this make sense does this explain the current human condition better then the other two imbalanced paradigms these this is the question we really ultimately want to ask ourselves when we look into the theory I'm going to postulate and that many others have postulated I'm not the first and I won't be the last I just might have a slightly different take on it or I might structure my argument regarding this theory or this worldview slightly differently than some others have I would like to think that I'm going to in a pretty logical progression as I do with most of my other material but you know some people will still insist though he's an agent because he's talking about the possibility of non-human intelligence interacting with our planet you know as if that's such as strange and crazy and out there thing with all the life that is more likely than not teeming in the universe and the amount of planets that have already been discovered you know what people still in 2014 don't want to entertain the notion that intelligent life of non-human origin has already visited this planet and has been continuing to do so so you know again I think that the way I'm going to tell this story or postulate this worldview is going to be a lot more involved and balanced than the way some others put it out there but again I can't just hold my tongue on this anymore because with what I've researched and come to pretty much put the the puzzle pieces together again it's fragmentary and no one has all of the pieces I would be remiss and I would be doing people a disservice if I didn't start talking about this possibility so we'll look at we'll start looking at that on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] as a cool [Music] we don't dare speak so while between us no in Saudi we keep it there but there's nothing wrong cold of size and a catalog welcome back everyone we listen to what on earth is half under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm very appropriate bumper music yes a code this code of silence regarding the possibility of extraterrestrial or non-human interference in our origins cannot be maintained and does need to be spoken even if people only consider it with an open mind as a possibility because what we have now is a dualistic paradigm regarding where we came from that ultimately puts our mind in chains so that the condition of humanity stays in a state of slavery that's what we have right now so I asked the question last week is there an alternative to Darwinian evolutionary theory quote-unquote evolutionary theory and religious creationism and my term for this alternative is interference Theory you may have heard it as the ancient astronauts theory you may have heard it as interventionism I believe when Jordan Maxwell was on the show a couple of weeks back that's the term he used to describe it I believe that's also the term that researchers like Lloyd Pye have used to describe this concept I don't prefer really either term I I like to call the interference theory of human origins the interference theory of human origins and there's a reason for that I mean if you just think about the term intervention I mean that could have you know positive overtones or connotations to it you know an intervention when when it comes to talking to someone about things that they're doing bad toward themselves you know has a very positive overtone it's like oh I'm intervening on your behalf I'm trying to help you out you know and I don't think this was anything pause I don't think this was anything in the way of trying to help us whatsoever if if anything it was the exact opposite it stunted us it stunted our growth that stunted our development we're going to go into some extreme detail on this and later shows but I'm just introducing this concept tonight to put the general idea out there into the people's minds and state it in a way that you know people can consider it without going all the way to the end oh it's just you know aliens and there's no hope all right we have to look at this from a reasonable and logical perspective and ask the questions is it possible if it was possible and and possibly did occur then does that explain things right now and then what are our options if this is indeed our troubled past to say the least - as an understatement you know is that if we did have this kind of traumatic birth or childhood however you want to look at it and our parents are celestial or cosmic parents if that turns out to be the case did treat us or make us as slaves okay and then abandon us what does that say about who we actually are if anything do we have a choice in what comes next you know is there anything we can do about the situation because that's where people disagree with with this not because they don't think it's possible but because they don't want to think about the implications see that's that's why people don't want to even look at this theory they're uncomfortable with the possibility of it the implications of this occurring and so since the implications are so traumatic and possibly dire they say well that can't be that I don't want to live in that world it's just like the cognitive that when you you get when you talk to people about 9/11 being an inside job as a polarizing event - you know wage war in other countries and take freedoms here and at home in America again a friend of mine told me that his sister told him that if it were if it can't the people who did 9/11 came out in the open and admitted it and showed exactly how and why they did it she would still perfect choose willfully choose not to accept that as the truth and willfully believed in in something that she knows to be a lie which is the official story even if that were to get the case and of course says well of course that can't be the case because I don't want to live in that world you see when people put this notion out there that the people who are trying to tell people it may be even worse than you had previously assumed are quote-unquote agents that we're working for the bad guys because we're trying to get to the bottom of what really happened here in the ancient past you know as absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with trying to make people feel hopeless the truth will never create hopelessness the truth can only create empowerment would you rather not know the truth even if the truth is dark and foreboding or would you rather know it and if you know it aren't you in a better empowered position to do something about the situation if that is in fact the truth I'm not telling anybody they have to accept it or believe it I'm saying just like 9/11 you know if you already say I refuse to even look at that as a possibility because I don't want to live in that world well who are you you're the arbiter of truth then you're the arbiter of truth you get to decide what's real or not real see to me there's no bigger way of making the claim that you're God than that I'm not saying I want it to be any particular way I'm not saying that I'm going to accept it being whatever way I'd feel comfortable with who would I be to say that how much hubris would I have to be in to make a claim like that to say something to the effect of because I'm more comfortable with this possibility existing then that has to be the truth or because I'm not comfortable with an alternative possibility existing that that can't possibly be true who would I be to make that statement what I would be claiming is that I am the arbiter of truth or hence God you know I could just make up what's true based on my comfort level it's not just cognitive dissonance I mean this is almost a euphemism the psychological condition of cognitive dissonance has almost become like a euphemism because really what we're talking about goes beyond psychological illness I mean it's somebody making the claim that they control reality that they control what is true or not I'm not approaching this from a perspective that it's true or not true I'm saying let's go where the evidence leads let's take an honest look and then you have other camps of people out there saying well it doesn't it's not important we don't need to know our origins I mean imagine that you don't need to know where you came from it's the number one way almost the number one method of how people are controlled is that they are cut off from the origins of where they came from they are cut off from their past and the past of their ancestors you know if you can't see where you came from and how you got to where you are how are you going to understand where you're headed you're not you're going to be navigating blind there's not gonna be any compass for direction it is absolutely critical that we look into our origins because that will is going to inform us about our current condition it's not necessarily going to permanently tell us who we are okay if you don't want to look at an exploration of origins like that number one because if you think if it turns out we were made as a slave species that doesn't mean that that's a permanent condition because the real force of evolution as we talked about in occult terms the force which moves consciousness forward against the opposing force of involution of entropy okay is still at work and that means we there's no such thing as the way things are permanently except for natural law that is a boundary condition of the universe the laws of nature the way things are aside from that nothing is set in stone we can evolve our consciousness by our free will to choose to learn to choose to grow in our understanding that's a choice right now it's not something that is just running on all autopilot an automated process yeah there's a part of evolutionary progression that is automation I would say that's the biological component the physical component and we'll talk about that momentarily but there's so much more to true evolutionary progression than just the biological component we'll pick it up there on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] and [Music] welcome back everyone our number two of tonight's broadcast of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight on the show we're talking about the interference theory of human origins as an alternative to the too imbalanced yet prevailing world views or paradigms of where we came from which is of course Darwinian quote unquote evolution not actual evolution but Darwin's left brain imbalanced theory that has been taken up by the religion of scientism and religious creationism that God just suddenly made it all happen in a flash and both of these paradigms as we talked about earlier leave free will and consciousness at the door or on the back burner they externalize all power they say that we're not we're alternately at the mercy of either genes or God and they leave people with this feeling that the human condition cannot be changed whatsoever and that's why they are so promoted by the control system they want you to believe that nothing can be done to change or improve the human condition well there is an alternative theory that postulates how human beings came to be the way that they are today not saying who we permanently are and again this is what I was talking about before the break if you want to think that you know there is a permanent way things must be and something is making it be like that permanently forever that's actually an illness you're actually mentally ill that is actually a complete 100 percent extreme form of either either left or right brain imbalance and nobody has ever really described it as such - people that's why many people don't even understand they say oh we evolved like that and so that without we're permanently like that you know this whole notion of you know you hear this postulated in things like well we we have been doing this we have been eating meat for this long we have been living this way for this long we have been being dominated by people who look at themselves as God and but who are actually psychopathic dark occultists for this long well who cares how long something that is immoral has been going on for that doesn't make it right it could be going on for eons and eons of time and it's not gonna make one damn bit of difference when it comes to whether it's moral or immoral so the people who you know postulate this notion that because it's been going on for a certain amount of time and at that time is a real long amount of time that somehow that puts into their mind this notion that it should continue on that that should that's it that that's okay for it to just continue being that way the fact that something has been going on for an enormous amount of time says nothing regarding its its morality and it says nothing regard regarding whether it's true or not okay so you know people have been believing in these two paradigms for a whole a really long time that doesn't make it that doesn't make a difference how long or deeply they're entrenched you know that doesn't say anything about whether they are true or not certainly doesn't say anything about whether they're going to be good for Humanity you know if we accept them and take them in to our makeup because if we take something into our makeup that's untrue and then we act on it of course we're going to get chaotic results only when we take truth in understand it and then do something that is balanced with it are we going to get orderly results so again even though the theory I'm going to lay out here may be very dark and foreboding that doesn't make it untrue and nor does it mean that understanding it won't be an empowering thing if it does turn out to be the case so let's look at this alternative to these two entrenched paradigms I call it interference Theory again because I don't like the term intervention intervention again has a positive connotation as far as I'm concerned it's as if you're intervening on someone's behalf and interference paints the connotation that you're getting in the way you're blocking something you're preventing something from happening you are interfering with something that was already underway and you got involved and you stood in the way of it which again I don't know how well this came out on the slide but this image is actually like a road and on that road you see the bricks in the background and there's a shadow looming and then there's someone that you can't make out standing in the background you know and we're standing in that person's shadow and he's this this person or this figure is blocking the way blocking the way forward that's the way I look at the interference Theory you know I deliver you know it I deliberately chose an image that was kind of shadowy because again this is a shadowy circumstances it's a shadowy topic to go down we don't really have a complete picture of it we need more people who are going to take it seriously and research it we need research that has been deliberately suppressed and put into hiding to be taken out of hiding and shown to the people if we're going to make any headway in understanding this let's look at some of the main points and I think I'm gonna go to some callers and see if we could get some winners of the street wise spirituality tickets in the next segment but let's look at some points in this segment of what I mean when I say interference theory of human origins and how this takes into account natural evolutionary progression or what I would call real evolution real evolutionary progress in consciousness and does it actually incorporate elements it in court this theory incorporates elements of both creationism and what I would call biological evolution because I'm not telling people that there isn't a process in nature that deals with biological evolution nor my telling people that there isn't processes in nature that deal with the creative force creative intelligence that underlies everything or if you want to call it god that's fine I think the truth of course lies somewhere in between and is a mixture but not in the way that either of the entrenched paradigms have put forward so the first point or tenet of this theory if you will is that there is a natural evolutionary progression operating and it works first I call this natural evolutionary progression NEP for short okay so any P or a the natural evolutionary process not Darwinian evolution okay not this theory that it's all just about biological survival about the survival of genes and the propagation of genes okay that happens of course that is going on but only up to a point you see that's not the be-all and end-all of this process that I'm calling natural evolutionary progression because this is about evolution not only in the biological domain but in the epigenetic domain or the domain of consciousness so point number one natural evolutionary progression works first in the physical or / biological / genetic domain and eventually proceeds to the epigenetic domain or the domain of consciousness okay the domain of mind which again that's why mind control is so important in controlling what we are going to do whether we are going to evolve ourselves or whether we're going to remain stagnant understanding how mind control works is such an important part of getting out of the epigenetic manipulation of humanity the manipulation of the mind all right so there's two processes at work in nature there's there is physical biological or genetic evolution okay and yeah there are new forms being generated over vast vast swathes of time but that's not the be-all and end-all that's not the whole purpose for that process ultimately it is to evolve consciousness this is up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] No [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio continuing on on slide number 4 interference Theory of human origins I was a basically putting forward a few main points the second of these four main points I want to go through is this process of natural evolutionary progression is an automated process up to a point and it's directed by creation itself the underlying intelligence that orders everything that underlies all matter God if you will up to a point and that point is until it enters the epigenetic domain now what do I mean by entering the epigenetic domain here in this sentence I mean when biological progress has advanced to the point where now the being is capable of holistic intelligence which human beings are and have been so when it enters the epigenetic domain whereupon the free will of the beings who have developed the capacity for holistic intelligence then becomes involved alright so the process is an automated process directed by creation until it enters the epigenetic domain whereupon the free will becomes involved and again free will is a capacity for beings who have developed the capacity for holistic intelligence that's why animals don't have free will at the same level than a human being has free will animals are creatures of instinct they are largely controlled by instinctual responses this does not have to be true for a human being it can be true when a human being has not done any work upon themselves to evolve their consciousness then you're going to be like an animal you're going to live as a don't as an animal lives in the field you're gonna be at the beck and call of every little biological instinct okay it's called absolutely living for the the base survival needs only okay living inside the pure instinctual response that's not really a human being that's descriptive of what an animal does so we are more than just another animal again the concept that we are just another animal for people who out there who still believe in that nonsense that is Satanism that is one of the actual big tenets of Satanism that man is no different than any other animal man is most certainly very different than all other animals 100% absolutely true we are not that's just the same and just another animal that is a complete fallacy and that's a fallacy that Darwinian scientism has you know really done a lot of damage to the human growth and development as a result of so many people buying into that absolute crap so once free will becomes involved that it becomes involved at the point where the natural evolutionary progression this force that's operating in nature what you might call the ordering force okay thus entropic force that works against the entropy has gotten biological evolution up to a point where then it goes epigenetic it goes into the realm of mind and then creation lets up at that point that's why we're not being pushed forward by quote-unquote God by creation by you know we have to align ourselves with this with that force in order to step into its flow it's still there but it's not it's not willfully pushing us because that would be control God doesn't control the the entirety of the creation controls it up to a point it orders it up to a point then there is free will given when the being has the capacity for holistic intelligence at that point the creation doesn't say you must do anything then it says you have free will do you align yourself with the natural law or do you refuse to align yourself with the natural law then there are consequences for both of those things that's it you you align yourself with moral law you get one set of results it's called evolutionary progression and consciousness and you can create whatever you want as long as it's still in harmony with natural law you want to live in opposition to natural law to the laws of morality well then a different result is handed to you by creation by natural law consequences and that's called slavery and which is where humanity is at stagnation of our evolutionary progression slavery held in Chains not able to move forward not able to evolve it's a choice it is not being done to us and and I will vehemently vehemently oppose that notion to my dying day it is a choice and it all begins and ends with a choice we have the choice whether to evolve our consciousness or not it is absolutely within our capability we have the capacity for holistic intelligence so after this point where upon freewill is operating then the amount of aggregate consciousness a species develops through free will is largely responsible for the future progression stagnation or regression of that species I'll say that again after the point where free will becomes involved in this natural evolutionary progression ok the amount of consciousness that the whole species has been able to develop through their free will meaning through what what are you going to pay attention to are you going to learn are you going to grow okay are you going to try to understand what's true are you going to understand the boundary conditions of creation called natural law do you want to learn about morality do you want to learn about yourself self-knowledge the knowledge of the universe the knowledge of natural law the knowledge of the spiritual laws of creation once the either that species develops through their free will that aggregate consciousness I mean conscious it's called common sense common sense reality alright either we develop that common sense or we don't and that's what that will to do that or the lack of will not to do that is what's going to determine whether we are going to progress as a species whether we're going to stagnate as a species or whether we're going to regress as a species and go deeper into bondage now those first three points were my view of how this progression works how this actual natural evolutionary progression or what you might call occult evolution works the unseen force of evolution that isn't work in our lives not Darwinian evolution the fourth point brings up the crux of interventive interference Theory almost made a Freudian slip there and said intervention theory it's been called intervention theory I call it interference theory this natural evolutionary progression this process could be interfered with on the part of other forms of consciousness who have already entered the freewill stage of that process they have already come to the point where they are at the capacity for holistic intelligence and therefore they have developed free will they are driving their own either evolutionary progress or evolutionary stagnation and they could get involved through understanding technology and understanding physical laws of nature in the development of another species that is absolutely very possible for that to happen that way and you know people have to entertain that as a possibility with an open mind to understand that there absolutely could be other life forms and they don't and again to talk about their nature they could be of all different natures they could be in in the same biological domain as us the 3d universe where they you know may have developed some kind of technology to travel from one world to another they maybe exist in other frequencies of existence like a dimension of some type their nature could be many different things and we'll pick that up exploring that right there on another side of this break stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] you know today disguise the night night divided today tried to run to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark pasión so in the last segment I was talking about the four major points of this theory that I was laying out known as interference theory of human origins the first tenant were point was that natural evolutionary progression works in both the physical or genetic domain and then eventually proceeds to the epigenetic domain the domain of consciousness the second point was that the process is an automated one in the first step or in other words it's directed by creation in the biological or genetic domain until it enters the epigenetic domain the domain of consciousness at that point freewill becomes involved in the beings that have the capacity for holistic intelligence and then they are partially directing their evolutionary development after that happens the amount of consciousness that that species develops in the aggregate through therefore their usage of their free will is what is largely responsible for the future progression of that species however that natural process that I am calling an EP or natural evolutionary progression could be interfered with by another form of life another form of consciousness who has already gotten to that stage that epigenetic stage where they're directing their free will progression and I was saying it's very possible you know what I again I go back to the idea that the reason people don't want to even accept or acknowledge or even entertain the notion at all that this is possible is because they just don't want it to be true that has absolutely nothing to do with whether it's true or not that's arbiter of truth syndrome as I call it so I think I'll leave that right there and I'll leave the last slide for a little bit later on in the show because I want to get to some and I want to see if anybody is gonna win this some of these tickets for the st. Louis seminar so let's go to the phones let's hear from mark in Ohio mark you're live on what on earth is happening in the first question all I ask you is are you going to try to win one of the tickets to the st. Louis seminar oh yes mark alright great go right ahead that question was for the listening audience once again to name the four major Sabbath's or the High Holidays okay not the lower Sabbats or the lesser Sabbats the major Sabbats of the occult calendar and their associated seasons so go right ahead mark okay that would be in bulk I would be associated with winter that is correct uh Beltane which we just passed through it would be associated with spring that's correct I guess I'm pronouncing this right Lamaze would be associated with summer yes and Samhain would be associated with autumn or oh that is correct and there you have you've won one of the tickets for the st. Louis seminar now listen when you go off the air I want you to stay on the line and my producer is going to take your information so I could tell you who to get in touch with so you can get that that ticket reserved okay so but I'll just repeat the answer it was Beltane we could have also accepted for Beltane of all purchased not or I would have even taken Mayday that is the spring season the middle midpoint of spring Lamas or midsummer which is the midpoint of the summer season soin or hallow mass or Halloween for the fall or autumn season and then in bulk or Candlemas for the winter season so mark you have won one free ticket to the streetwise spirituality in st. Louis and like I said just hang on after you're off the air and my producer will take your information for me but do you have anything else for us congratulations and do you have anything else about tonight's topics I just like to like make an observation about the sort of the what I would consider the active an active proof of this interference would be the you know the rampant use of antidepressants you know you know I've directly affecting you know the the pineal gland which you know which is not to balance the brain sure the mind you know and especially you know the the giving of these to our to our children this is a particular sore point with me actually I was I attended the the Asheville your Asheville seminar and spoke with you about this and I know that that would be the part of the shadow I think in the in the background here this which I would consider to be a malevolent interference as opposed to weight but Noble and intervention you know I mean it's not only physical and working on the biological processes of course it interferes in the epigenetic domain as well because it is directing the emotions in the way of numbing them out and that is having an effect on the overall aggregate quality of consciousness in our species there's so many people hooked on these I mean for years and years and years I mean they've been on them and you know just look at it as there is no possibility or chance that they could get off of them I mean members of my family have been taking these things for up upwards of of almost twenty years now you know so basically since they've even been in there more experimental stages and not quite as popular as they are now but they're looking to get more and more children on these things to it's definitely one of the manipulators methodologies we talked about it on in the past on this show SSRIs SNRIs I call them the demon drugs you know because they're people who are the cons of the form of consciousness it's putting people in as demonic and the people who are propagating these things are demonic yeah and you know as far as the children go I mean what better way to to you know keep this going in the future you know I you know yeah I mean the ultimate goal of this is just to have people continue never to want to look at themselves and I won't I won't say the person's name but a family member of mine basically tried to wean off of antidepressants and then when this person felt emotions again they were like oh my god this is so far into me I don't want to feel like this but they were feeling natural emotional response ranges that is nor are normal for human beings to feel and it was so alien and foreign to them they're like I want to go back to the way I was where I was numb and you know leveled out all the time and never never had high emotional uplifting experiences or got really angry or really sad or really depressed depressed it's like they actually began to prefer because they got so used to it the actual numbing out of the true emotional response range that's so sad because what they've essentially given up is what it really means to be a human being to feel right you know as far as as far as children go which actually it's this is my daughter I'm speaking of Hawaii I'm divorced so I don't have the actual control over this situation so you know to me it's just a natural growing process that they go through these you know they go through anxiety like you know teenage years for instance you know and and they're they're being told that oh no you have anxiety disorder so here here here take this this this will help so you know they get this then they get this leveling that they talk about you know and they think oh this is it this and they tell them oh you won't be on these forever but I'll be damned if that's not what happens absolutely and it's a vicious cycle to break because you know once the will is compromised you know that's that's what we're relying on to help motivate our behavior motivate our actions once these things that interfere with the whole process of will then it's going to be very difficult to to wean yourself off of them or to want to go back to feeling a full normal emotional response range so very difficult to break you if you're gonna break the cycle with any drugs or but mainly antidepressants you really have to look up a proper wean and I would say do it under guidance by somebody who really knows what they're doing and knows they're talking about when it comes to these substances and knows how to draw up a proper Wien because you can't just go cold turkey with these it can be more dangerous than the actual effect of the soap this so-called medication the drug itself yeah great great points and I want to say congratulations again on winning ticket one free ticket to the st. Louis seminar streetwise spirituality hang on the line and my producer is gonna take your information off the air okay thanks so much grant you alright so let me give another question because mark just won that ticket so here's the next question to win a one free ticket to the st. Louis seminar I'll be hosting on May 31st called streetwise spirituality and again if you're gonna call in to try to answer this question please only call in if you can attend we don't want to give these tickets to people who won't be able to use them okay because then you'll be keeping it out of the hands of somebody who actually can go and and attend and get a lot out of this seminar so please if you're gonna call in and answer the question be sure that you are going to attend the seminar okay here's the third the question for the third ticket give me the Hebrew language names of the four worlds of Kabbalah of the Kabbalistic tradition in ascending order from lowest to highest I'll repeat the question on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm great we gave a ticket to the st. Louis seminar streetwise spirituality away in the last segment I'm happy that that happened and that Marc from Ohio was a winner number two in our little contest here let me read once again the third question for a single ticket to the st. Louis seminar give the Hebrew language names of the four worlds of the Kabbalistic tradition the four worlds of Kabbalah now again to clarify this I'm not looking for the names of Sethi wrote on the Ceph erotic tree I want the names of the four worlds of Kabbalah in ascending order from lowest to highest okay from ascent in ascending order from lowest first to the highest world okay and I want the Hebrew language names so that's the question for if you have the answer that you can win a free ticket to the street wise spirituality seminar in st. Louis on May 31st let's um let's go to the phones again let's see who else do we have holding we have Jason and Illinois Jason you're live on what on earth is happening do you want to take a crack at winning a free ticket to the st. Louis seminar oh yes I am okay great name the four worlds of the Kabbalistic tradition in ascending order from lowest to highest go ahead okay the lowest would be aasaiya that is correct and then Yetzirah yes then Berea yes and absolute that's correct slightly off on the pronunciations but I'm not going to you know you know hold it to that you know level of specificity that I would I would say if I were to give the pronunciations as closely as I know them to be its hacia yet Zira briea and not salute but I couldn't be slightly off in those but in general yes you are correct that is those are the four worlds of Kabbalah in ascending order from lowest to highest so you've won a free ticket to the st. Louis seminar on May 31st congratulations Jason and again I'll let you get to your point but just after the after your call hang on and my producer will get your information from you okay so I can get the ticket information to you all right so what do you have for us this evening well I have a question will an observation basically like the secret societies that are interested in occult knowledge and like in the Mormons the LDS they all seem to be like obsessed with finding Giants and like ancient because this kind of fits into your whole intervention or your whole theory about like ancient astronauts or whatever they seem to be interested in finding like these bones and nine-foot Giants and stuff like that particularly like Joseph Smith and if you ever heard that what is it the Kinderhook plates in Illinois I have not heard that I know I do know that certain um you know Mormon traditions have extraterrestrial hypotheses and you know deal with that topic but specifically what you're referring to there no I'm not tell me about it okay well the Kinderhook plates that's actually like 20 miles from where I live basic and they thing was 1843 some people were digging in a farm and a mound Indian Mound and they found these brass plates which were buried next to a giant supposedly the whole thing was a hoax and this guy stepped forward and it was in the newspapers at the time this guy stepped forward and said these plates were forgeries and they were trying to trick Joseph Smith but he was a freemason he was inducted into the Illinois Lodge he created a lodge and Nabu when they were here I just wonder if there's any action I mean if they'd if she was like keeping this knowledge alive in the Mormon religion I was wondering if that's why they're interested in you know my take on the whole thing regarding religion is I think a lot of the high-level darker cultists who are behind exoteric religions do know the truth about human origins and are deliberately withholding that so that they can maintain their positions of power over other people in a yeah yeah so that's absolutely I don't know enough about the Mormon tradition particularly to um you know comment on those specifics but in general I would tell you that my take is high level religionists are really the priests class that are running the show here on the earth you know they are a dark occultus and the dark occult has given us our exoteric religions to keep us in line well I like their temple ordinances are all based on Masonic rituals the symbols they have on their their sacred underwear all their have like the chronic definitely enacted connected with masonry no doubt and more likely than not dark masonry not the true esoteric tradition of and they're involved in genealogy I'm kind of to try to treat I'm sure their trail of lines like what like that to go back to you know lineages that had more of the the gods DNA or the gods ancestry many of the people who are in positions of power and are psychopathic and are you know obsessed with bloodline are also very deeply into tracing their lineages back to the point where they believe that their bloodlines mingled with the blood of the gods you know and that also leads to racist ideologies not only does it lead to eugenics ideologies racist ideologies it leads to you know looking for the traits that are that they feel are in their their bloodlines that continue the psychopath psychopathy that runs in the family you know so there's so much connected with with blood with genetics with DNA that has to do with these ruling classes that I definitely there there is involvement and and you know overlap when it comes to religion in this I would say that religionists are doing that just like people in royal families just like people in high-level positions of political power genetics plays a huge role in it and there's a reason for that and it's because these people believe that they're tracing a lot of their power and lineage to the time when the the gods quote-unquote were living and breeding amongst humanity yeah I think that's probably why Joseph Smith was killed because he was trying it's because he wasn't this wasn't a secret he was like talking about this stuff publicly and that might have been one of the reasons why he was killed because he had I mean these ancient origin theories very possible but great points Jason and uh congratulations again on winning the the third ticket to the st. Louis seminar thanks I'm looking forward to it you got it and hang on the line my producer is gonna take your information okay okay great okay thank you all right I'm happy about that we have two winners this evening maybe we can give all three of these away again these tickets are courtesy of Joe from Kansas City who graciously donated them he bought four tickets and then gave them away and you know told me I could you know maybe do a giveaway on the air so that's just what I'm doing and we've given away three of the four we have one ticket left to give away let me give another question since uh our existing questions were answered correctly all right this should be a relatively easy one for people named the three steps of the Trivium in order and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order okay so that's the total question name the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects subjects I should say not steps the three subjects of the quadrivium in order they have to be in order otherwise you know it's not a correct answer the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium now for the Trivium I will accept either the classical Trivium steps or the modern variant of the Trivium steps i will actually also accept the computer analogy Trivium method steps if people want to give that one okay if you want to show your knowledge you could say all of them but as long as we get one that's correct an order I'll accept that okay so the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order and there is an order to both so that's the question let's see if we could get a winner for the fourth ticket let's hear from Raphael in Indiana Raphael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome are you going to try to win a ticket to the st. Louis seminar unfortunately not Marc sorry no worries what do you have for us this evening I just want to say thank you for everything you do I appreciate everything you do and I understand and I realize how hard it is to do what you do on a daily basis and every Saturday night what you present us and I want to thank you for that I appreciate that so much thank you and just commenting on kind of like what you've been talking about in your presentations or is the two dialectics views and you know just how people are buying bound to one side or silver side in I'll let you hang on and I'll let you pick up right there on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] [Applause] we go [Music] welcome back everyone in listening to what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're into the third hour of the show this evening we were talking to Rafael from Indiana just before the last break Rafa are you still with us [Applause] Rafael if you're there you can continue where you left off can you hear me Marc there you are yes okay sorry I just had a comment and also question um you were talking about there polarizations I like this dialectics and just commenting on you know my I came from a Catholic background and I I'm surrounded by people like that and from your presentations everything you give us like far as like the the occurrences in the World Trade Center the Columbine you know seasons of sacrifices the Columbia the goddess Virginia Tech the killing of the king the architecture of the streets the green language all that stuff is like you know everything is like in plain sight right there but but yet those people will reject it but yet they'll still believe in and wait for the revelation of the beast there was a certain aspect which is like toy asinine but you know everything just it's totally contradicting one of the bees the bees Society is right before them it's right out and right open before them yeah but but but they they believe in that word for word literally but they will not believe all that all your presentations everything you you've presented to us that in right front of your eyes that's the parallel religion my friend it's it's sad but true I mean religion is a strong mind controlling force and when people have made up their mind that they're not going to look at evidence and they're just they're gonna believe a system because that's easier than thinking and reasoning things out and seeing the patterns that are right in front of your face you know well you know good luck I mean that that's mental bondage of the first order and all that's going to get you as more and more slavery more and more bondage more and more and I I always ask people like that do you think God wants slavery you think God wants you to be in mental bondage do you think God wants you to be in physical bondage that's gonna result uh that's gonna result from you remaining and mental bondage or would God want you to think and grow and evolve and understand the natural world as that force created it and how it operates so then you can align yourself with the will of creation and then move forward that's all this is about God wants evolution for everybody you know I mean I mean how can anybody hate the term evolution okay the concept put forward by Darwinism that doesn't have anything to do with real evolution okay find you know reject that I personally reject that that notion of Darwinian theory but that doesn't mean that evolution isn't a process in nature that's happening and being is being directed by creation you know I asked Christians you know or other religions you think God doesn't want you to evolve you think God doesn't want humanity to an evolve in consciousness in understanding to align its will with the will that underlies everything that is all about the progression of intelligence of true holistic intelligence toward more morality and therefore more freedom of course that's what the will of creation is all about you know I mean it makes common sense that very simplistic common sense to me but you know there are people who refuse to see it that way and instead they want to read things literally from a fragmented you know series of works that were published by man put out there by man in order to control people thousands of years ago but that's their that's their free will to do that you know and and I was going over um reviewing your natural law presentation and you had a quote you said basically until until you take in the light you'll never discover darkness and I mean going through finishing that Bruce Lee book and one of his cool it says those who are unaware they're working in darkness will never seek the light yeah there it is I mean you know when people are I call it negative knowledge but it's the same thing he's saying when you are so in ignorance the darkness that you actually have bought into a notion that is untrue and then you're attached to it you're not only at the level of where you have no knowledge that would be zero right where you don't have any knowledge but you're not buying into a system that's completely false in addition to not having any knowledge that would be a good place to start that's like the blank slate place you know it would be great if we can get people to that place but instead what religion does is it fills people with a whole bunch of nonsense so that they're not even at ground level at zero level let alone that started making the climb up to higher consciousness to truth they're in the pit of that they haven't even arrived that any knowledge and they have all this false so-called knowledge belief systems that they're clinging to that bear no resemblance to truth whatsoever and that's what Lee is saying in that statement you know it's the false appearance of knowledge you know I call it negative knowledge and that's that's not even being aware that you're dwelling in darkness and that's what the purpose of religion is to keep people rooted in that in that belief system where they're in negative knowledge don't even know that they're in that condition and they stay attached to it very very powerful force operating in our midst and Mark I had a question as far as I I came across that video as far as it talked about some of our jobs create pre Egypt priests and Egypt's findings and and I started thinking on that and thinking of like the correlation of the UGA's and the ages and also you you touched on that a little briefly on your world trade center correlations as far as every can users dream right and just trying to figure out how what are your thoughts and how does that really in actually kind of remind me put me back into your presentation of matrix yes now how when he brought out the architect and it's like a reboot so to speak yeah that's a great question how I see the quote-unquote world ages or the ages of consciousness is that they are waves cycle tendencies they're not set in stone as many researchers have you know think that they are I like personally the concept that these are tendencies that can be overcome if the will is applied so in other words it's like the tide right if what when would be the best time that try to take your boat out to sea when the tide is coming in hard or when the tide is moving out to sea well if you can do it either time it's possible if you use enough will and energy but it would probably be who've you to say well if the tide is moving out at this particular time maybe I should take the boat out now because it's moving out not coming in hard you know that's how I look at the wave cycles of consciousness there may be a tendency in nature where involution Airy forces are really pressing against the evolutionary force harder than at other times because they ebb and flow ok and it doesn't mean that even in a dark period which I would consider that we are certainly in now what many people have called this age the Kali Yuga the the age of Darkness the age of the destroyer ok and I would agree with that I do think we are in what the you know ancient Indus Valley traditions are referred to as the Kali Yuga that doesn't mean that we can't transcend that and it has to all go into darkness it just means there is a tendency of involution Airy forces working against us at this time period and if we want to get the boat out to sea or if we want to rise up the ladder in consciousness it's going to take a lot more energy right now to do it because of the tendency that's how I look at the quote ages in consciousness I don't look at them as anything that are set in stone I look at them as energies that people have recognized these cycles in the past and written about them but it doesn't mean that it's set in stone and it has to have a particular outcome it just means that there are forces at work in those particular ages you know just like whoa hey during the day there's more light out so if you're gonna work outside you know it might be a good time to do it instead of waiting until you know the Sun is on the other side of the earth and you know uh you know you have darkness outdoors if you're gonna work outside you could still do it but it's gonna be a lot harder in that one cycle in that in that cycle of darkness so we can still change it but more will is going to be need need to be summoned and this is what I think people don't understand they've bought into this notion that it's unchangeable that it can't be changed or that it's set in stone that isn't true and people have to get that notion out of their head and recognize it's a function of will we'll pick it up on the other side of the break stay with us everyone [Music] [Applause] between us welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening so I want to go back to the last image in the slide show for tonight image number five and I want to wrap up talking about the interference theory of human origins before we move on to some other callers because I want to make sure I get to this material tonight and if you want to call in to try to win a free ticket to my st. Louis seminar in st. Louis Missouri on May 31st the calling number to join us is 831 390 443 once again eight hundred three one three nine four four three we've already given to set two tickets out on the air tonight and we have one left the question the trivia question for the to win the ticket is named the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order so image number five I put a little rudimentary timeline here that extends indefinitely in both directions because like this is a never-ending process basically and you know we need to basically look at this as just a very simple model you know you don't want to take this at you know 100% face value it's basically painting a generalized picture of how this process works so please keep that in mind and I call this flow that is existing in creation the natural evolutionary progression or what I have called again we looked at this on past shows the force of Trippi the force that orders against entropy entropy being the chaotic force the force which breaks things down Sentra P is the force which orders things it's the ordering force or I've simply called it the will of creation the will of creation is to order things the will of creation is to unfold and to evolve consciousness it is to expand awareness it isn't to shut it down that's the end tropic force or the force of involution that is always working against the sin tropic force or what I've called here the natural evolutionary progression or ordering force within creation this and for short I call it NEP okay NEP the natural evolutionary progression to distinguish it from Darwinian quote unquote biological only evolution this is a force an evolutionary progression force that has consciousness taken into consideration within it as its goal the goal of it is to expand consciousness and awareness so that the being can then take over its own evolutionary progress in the form of free will by it by expanding and furthering its own consciousness so that it is free to choose what it wants to do for itself okay so look at this line as the left side of the line is the ancient past okay and you have this ordering force ordering things into greater levels of complexity and form so the natural evolutionary progression is at work in a species in the physical / biological / genetic domain this is where it's bringing together particles it's bringing together atoms subatomic particles you know molecules coming together you know working up two collections of cells and then the simple organisms and then the more complex organisms this is what we may you know have heard of and generally understand as evolution in Darwinian terms or in scientism terms but what I'm trying to say here is that that moves forward up to a point where you have the capacity for holistic intelligence and then at that point creation doesn't 100% completely stop doing at it immediately okay that's why I've overlapped these two things these two forces or these two aspects of the same force this sin tropic or ordering force it doesn't just immediately stop it may move into that other domain the epigenetic domain for a while but at some point the being is free on its own to move forward or to not move forward to another in other words work upon itself to advance its consciousness or refuse to do that work and therefore its consciousness stagnates and therefore it's evolutionary progression stagnates so you have this biological component working over Aeons of time and then at some point the epigenetic aspect enters into the picture at that point you're starting to develop the capacity for holistic intelligence and at some point the full capacity for holistic intelligence is there and therefore that being has evolved to the point where freewill has fully been gifted to it by creation through this force through this ordering force this is what actual evolution is as compared with Darwinian evolution or what I'm describing here is evolution in occult terms as has been taught throughout the history of humanity in the esoteric mystery traditions of consciousness okay so this natural evolutionary progression then goes into effect in the epigenetic domain or in other words in the realm of mind in consciousness and it works through freewill so again I hope people understand this very simple rudimentary model I don't know how I can make it any simpler you know I tried to just keep graphics to a minimum and just try to you know paint a picture in people's minds by the words I'm using and hopefully the message will be received it will be understood so you have the biological physical genetic aspect of this force operating and then when it orders a species up to a point where it now has the capacity for holistic intelligence that force which is an automated one that force on the left hand side the physical biological genetic that's an automated process it then starts to back off once the being has been evolved up to a point where freewill has been imbued into the being okay which is humanity we are and have been at that point for some time we are not a creature of pure instinct just controlled by genetic material if people believe that they believe old dead scientism that has completely been disproven probably for well over a hundred years but I would say certainly in the last 50 the problem is that that new information often takes a very very long time to reach the mass of people in the public domain and it's constantly being thwarted from reaching the people by bed and this information being put out by the so-called mainstream media by the paradigm protectors as I like to call them now you have this red line with the dot on it in the middle of this green these set of green arrows and I refer to this as the point of the possibility where interference happened with this natural process this natural evolutionary progression by another form of consciousness you have to look at this line as specific to one species or one form of consciousness and at some point in the past there could have been in interference done by another form of consciousness which was not human if we're looking at this green line to be the natural evolutionary progression of what we refer to ourselves as humanity human beings this point of interference was done by some form of consciousness that was non-human and we'll pick it up from there on the other side stay with us everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were on slide number five of the images for tonight's show you could find those at what on earth is happening calm on the radio show page or along with this podcast I was talking about a possibility of in our ancient past of the natural evolutionary progression of the human species or perhaps what we once were you know the in the condition that we once were in had been interfered with deliberately by another form of consciousness and again regardless of what you think the nature of that other consciousness may be we're looking at the possibility that something that was not human interfered with the progression of natural evolution in our species and when such interference like that happens whether it is genetic again we're going to lay out a lot of the evidence for the possibility of genetic modification or hybridization having been done to the human species direct tampering with our genetic code and then you have epigenetic manipulation it's not just genetic it's epigenetic that means it's you're manipulating the mind you're also manipulating the environment in which the being is living in because that has an effect on the conditions that develop in our in our mind and our behaviors and our whole species so whether the interference is genetic meaning it's done directly to the physiology or it's epigenetic it's done in the realm of mind or even in the environment this force immediately begins to act as the entropic were involution Airy force which counteracts the evolutionary force which counteracts what I am calling here NEP natural evolutionary progression and again that's what evolution always has to be keep that in mind it's progression it's not just the survival of biological material you could have a survival of a biological material and still have regression in consciousness of a species so we have to keep in mind when this interference occurred it immediately began to counter the natural evolutionary progression and it acted as an entropic force a force of chaos a force of disorder a force of holding us back okay and we're gonna lay out the case for this possibility in future shows we'll get into reading ancient accounts of non-human interaction with our planet the gods creating humanity quote-unquote gods keep in mind I'm saying gods with a small G has nothing to do with the real God of creation and again regardless of what you want to think the nature of these beings may have been some people tend to look at them as demonic or you know fallen fallen angelic consciousness some look at them as extra dimensional some form of higher dimensional existence there from another frequency of existence you know another brain you know if to use a modern scientific term you know some other dimensional aspect of existence that we don't actually perceive in this realm or dimension or whether you want to look at them as physical biological entities from elsewhere you know just in a more nuts and bolts type of way now they're just traveling possibly with so far unknown technology that is unknown to us and as being deliberately kept hidden in secret because of its possibilities what how it could possibly transform the human condition level the playing field when it comes to forms of energy etc and free human and you know help to free humanity or at least move humanity forward regardless of what you think the nature of these beings were that perform this interference as soon as that interference occurs you have an entropic force at work blocking or standing in the pathway of the natural evolutionary development of a species and my question to people is why wouldn't this be possible you know if you just look at it at that in that way in those terms who is to say that that's not possible to occur what why are people so against that notion just even considering it I mean when I even first heard about this theory I didn't sit there and think well that can't possibly be that's not possible it can't possibly happen of course I entertained the notion and said well that may be a long shot but we have to look into the possibility is there evidence for this you know maybe records of this occurring and the answer turns out to be yes in abundance you know is there evidence in the fossil record perhaps and the answer is yes there is actually an abundance and all this evidence is just glossed over or its debunked immediately it's thrown out because it doesn't fit into the nice neat little package that anthropologists and archaeologists want people to believe in you know so it goes into university basements and it's it's stored in closed boxes for decades and decades and decades because we can't put it in our little paradigm as the paradigm protectors you know we want to maintain our tenure and we want to maintain our role our status as the experts who wrote all the text books on the topics you know we can't have anything to the contrary getting out there even if it's true even if there's evidence to support it well we can't explain that readily in the testing paradigm model well out it goes it doesn't fit into the Darwinian model out it goes religion to say it doesn't fit into the creationist model out it goes that's not seeking truth that's you playing God you're acting as the arbiter of truth instead of saying let me look at all the evidence let me put bring it all to the table and look at it and then order it and then make sense of it then filter it and then see what comes out in the wash you know no we don't want to do things like that as a human species you know in general we want to say if it fits in the existing model I accept them believe in then anything that doesn't fit in it has to go anything that possibly contradicts my existing model throw it out that's how most science is done today and Pete there are people out there they don't want to believe that because science is their religion you know it's just another religion scientism so I've essentially covered what I really want to wanted to cover for today let's see if we can and and again we're going to lay out a case for this with evidence in future shows we're going to read ancient accounts and try to see them in their bigger context than their bigger picture you know not just as the fanciful imaginations of primitive people who had nothing better to do but Sawtelle crazy science fiction stories you know perhaps what they were doing painstakingly was attempting to preserve their history in the language that they spoke and wrote and as well as they could put it down for posterity you know people don't want to think about it like that because again it's a disturbing story we were made as a slave species that's a disturbing story you think I want that to be true I don't want that to be true but if it is true I'm not the arbiter of that I'm not the one who has to say I believe that or not either I there's evidence for and I'm going align my perceptions to what's actually there or it's not that way but to me that model this model of humanity's natural course being interfered with by some other consciousness to me makes the most sense once all the evidence is taken into account and it explains so much about why the human condition is the way that it is and why we're up against the forces that we are up against today whereas none of the other models explain that none of these other paradigms that you know conflict with each other but are actually oppo seems the Darwinian paradigm and the creationist paradigm explain any of those things zero they actually explain none of them while the interference theory at least when I take it into account to me explains all of those seeming seemingly inexplicable dynamics that are within the human experience that up to this point you know haven't actually really been readily explained - at least not my satisfaction so we'll go back to the phones on the other side of this break and we'll see if we can't get a final winner in our contest for a ticket giveaway for the st. Louis seminar I'll be giving on May 31st stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone last segments for this evening for this edition of what on earth is happening and let's all go to the phones and see if we can't get a final winner in our ticket giveaway for tonight let's hear from Patty in Illinois that's a hop skip and a jump from Missouri patty you're live on what on earth is happening do you want to take a crack at the trivia question to try to win a free ticket yeah all right great the question was named the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order okay the three of the Trivium first one is not I'm sorry no that is not one of the Trivium staff but thank you so much for trying but what else did you have for us this evening I was just gonna try to answer those three I wasn't sure if you wanted them the way they were presented or if it was the old school like grammar yeah I said well I said that I would accept the ancient way that the Trivium was presented the modern method that it was presented or the computer allegory way that it was presented so all right no worries um you have any questions or comments well you want to have a line well no I'm just really interested in what you're talking about right now um I am I'm a biologist and so looking at human form and the anatomy of the human being is something that is always kind of interested me just how we're so much different from even our closest so-called relatives on the on the evolutionary scale Darwin but um I'm interested in what your what you have in upcoming shows I was always thinking somewhat of this interference being something that has helped us along the path but see how it might actually keep us stagnant is something I'm looking forward to hearing about yeah and you're absolutely right you bring up some great points while there are a lot of similarities and genetics to our closest relatives the amount of differences is staggering and this is something that you don't hear a lot from evolutionary biologists and people who you know prop up the Darwinian theory you know that amount of difference in the genetics is something that really I feel cannot really be bridged and one of the things that Darwin himself continuously told people is that you know there would have to be a lot of transitional fossils found in the fossil record to show clearly the progression that's never actually been done scientists call this anthropologists and archaeologists refer to this lack of evidence as the quote missing link and they always say it's going to be bridged it's going to be found the gap is going to be closed and it never has been there is exactly zero bones of any of any hominid present in the modern human skeleton they do not exist and there have been exactly zero transitional fossils bones in the fossil record found that bridge the hominid spitted so-called ancestors with modern homo sapiens sapiens never has been actually uncovered within the fossil record it's it's something that has been postulated and put out there as a theory but people have actually never discovered the the actual evidence and yet this is believed in as some sort of a you know gospel truth which is I think making a big jump now and again this is what we want to do in future shows is talk about you know things like this and bring this evidence forward and talk about things like you know the second human chromosome you know which is an anomaly in which you know Darwinists you know say is the best example of you know biological evolution and a lot of creationists say that's the best example of creationism you know I look at it as that's the best example of intervention or interference theory so what we'll be getting into all of these things and many more and you know talking about what we can actually do about it even if it is the the worst case scenario and I'm also open to the possibility that there have been some species that have been quote-unquote on our side or quote-unquote trying to bring some form of balance to it I kind of have a little bit of a bad taste in my mouth regarding that regarding where a lot of the New Age movement thinks that that is because I don't think it's nearly anything like they think it is like it's the cavalry coming to rescue us or anything they want us to do our work for ourselves so we don't have to you know pull us up by the bootstraps and somehow become responsible for us like you know a parent taking on another child you know so we'll look at all of those possibilities so really great great points that you brought up there so thank you for the call Patti so let's let's go to another caller and see if we can't give these tickets away before the end of the show let's hear from Derrick in Pennsylvania Derrick you're live on what on earth is happening welcome and you want to take a crack at winning the free ticket to the st. Louis seminar all right Derrick has uh has hung up so let's move on let's hear from Brandon in Boston Brandon you're live on what on earth is happening and if you so choose you can take a crack at winning the free ticket to the st. Louis seminar do you want to give it a shot sure I'm just a real quick comment first I think that the intervention has been also a catastrophic event very very distinct possibility absolutely that also needs to be looked at cataclysm theory is something that definitely could put on scene it doesn't have to be another form of consciousness either it can be a natural event that and interfere and come in between you know the natural evolutionary progression of a species and you know its future evolution so absolutely cataclysmic events definitely should be looked into and I'll also be recommending some authors to that to that topic as a matter of fact I think next week what I'm gonna do is just lay out a bunch of different authors and researchers for people to just look into all of this stuff right off the bat just put out a bunch of different research and you know we'll pick up specific research from that point forward but I think next week's show that's what I'm just going to do is lay out a whole bunch of different researchers for people to go off on their own and do some research on their own so and of course not Julian James in a breakdown singing Rahman sure sure the question once again was named the three steps of the Trivium in order and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order go right ahead and you'll take different antiquity you know the first the three in order grammar logic that is correct okay and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order yeah I would call this more of the classical interpretation of the order okay and it would be arrested tick music I'm a tree astronomy I'm going to have to call a incorrect on that um you named all of them but not in the correct order unfortunately so really really great great attempt but just the quadrivium was out of order so I'll let you get to your question or comment then no it's just my theory on that is if you look back at like say Plato and have you know in the Classical period of the quadrivium people who taught the quadrivium meanness knowledge that was Bob supposedly music was primary music comes first and last in common is you want to see a really good movie on intervention and how this could have happened yes maybe happy new now is a 2001 Space Odyssey oh absolutely Stanley Kubrick he was privy to a lot more than he let on and I think it event eventually ended up getting in getting him in some trouble by our dark occult friends at least I think so Kubrick obviously had insider knowledge and had been involved with some dark occultists for sure I think Eyes Wide Shut is absolute proof of that in what he was trying to tell the American public about who was really running the show in this country and really throughout the world but 2001 a Space

Odyssey is absolutely about the intervention or interference that occurred in the human species for certain ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have off to give away that final ticket next week but thanks so much for listening and remember there are only two mistakes that one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see right here next week [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #156

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, the Polarizing Dialectic of Darwinian "Evolution" vs. Creationism, Source Texts and Traditions relating to the study of Interference Theory, Researchers whose work should be considered when studying Interference Theory, The Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday May 17 2014 we have a great show lined up for you here tonight the show is live every Saturday from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight central tonight on what on earth is happening we're going to be continuing to discuss the intervention theory of human origins we've been discussing this for the past few weeks and tonight what I'm going to do as promised last week is I'm going to present to the listening audience a slew of researchers and I'm going to also comment on some of their work and let people know about some of their books and videos etc and I'm also going to open up the phone lines and ask listeners if they have any other suggestions on researchers that I may have left out on you know of this particular topic and who they find very interesting and who they think people should look into as well so right at the top of the show let me give the call-in number if you want to get into the queue the number to call to join us here on what on earth is happening is 831 390 443 once again 803 one three nine four four three I do have a couple of quick event announcements before we get started with the topic for this evening I was interviewed there's three new interviews up on the water on earth is happening dot-com website on the news section or in the left on the left-hand side of the page under the latest news column I was interviewed on ghost in the machine on May 6th I was interviewed on illicit talk with Elissa hawk on May 11th and I was interviewed alongside Jay Parker on truth connections radio with Kathy Buckelew a couple of days back and that just went up on YouTube and it is linked on my website as well so if you want to check out the past few interviews that I've done over the last week or so check out what on earth is happening comm and go to the news section on Friday May 23rd that's this coming Friday from 6 a.m. to 8 a.m. it's a really really early interview here on the East Coast I'll be on surface planet radio this is a on a terrestrial radio channel station it's on w g dr I believe that's out of Vermont and you could check that out at w GD r org this Friday May 23rd from 6 to 8 a.m. I will be giving a live one-time-only seminar in st. Louis Missouri on Saturday May 31st 2014 at the Arden Meade Center at 17 Selma Avenue in st. Louis Missouri and the doors will open at 9 a.m. the morning session will begin at 9:30 the lunch break at 12:30 and the afternoon session from 2:00 to 5:00 p.m. followed by a question-and-answer session the seminar is entitled streetwise spirituality and the subtitle is what does it truly mean to be awake I'm going to talk about what real conscious awareness means what does it mean to be quote-unquote awake it's not what the New Agers want you to believe that it is it's so much more than that and it is so different than that state of quote/unquote consciousness that the New Age movement wants to pass off as being awake so I'm going to basically outline point by point what real spiritual awareness and enlightenment is actually about contrary to the typical New Age conception and it is going to be a very streetwise approach a balanced approach between the Sacred Feminine and sacred masculine principles and the Sacred Feminine and sacred masculine aspects of consciousness and that's what we'll be exploring in depth in this seminar really looking forward to it been preparing my slides and again I said this last week I haven't really been preparing many slides for the radio show I'm gonna get into more intensive research and preparation of source material and slides and things like that in coming weeks but really focusing right now on my st. Louis seminar and last week I only had a couple of new slides today I don't have any new slides for the show I'm just gonna basically present some other researchers and talk about their work a little bit so that you know people can get a jump on this topic and realize how huge it is and how eclectic of an array of materials and research are out there for people's consideration so just wrapping up with the streetwise spirituality seminar the advance tickets are on sale there are only a $20 donation you can call three one four four eight eight four four five four to purchase tickets once again that number three one four four eight eight four four five four or you can email reh mummy that's our a y mu mm e ray mummy at gmail.com to purchase advance tickets at the door tickets only $5 more at the door for a twenty five dollar donation so that once again that streetwise spirituality Saturday May 31st 2014 at the Arden Mead Center in st. Louis Missouri okay I believe that is all the event announcements on now I have one more we'll be continuing the ticket giveaway for the seminar this week we do have one ticket left to give a caller came very very very close and I'll talk about the reasons that I feel I didn't want to you know actually say yes that is the actual correct answer a caller gave all the correct steps of the Trivium and he gave the correct subjects of the quadrivium but in my estimation the quadrivium steps were out of order last week so just give the the question one more time for the last single ticket to the streetwise spirituality seminar in our ongoing ticket giveaway these tickets by the way were donated by Joe from Kansas City so thanks so much to Joe for his generous donation of four tickets we gave away three already Swami Shiva Nandi Giri was one of the winners as well as mark from Ohio and Jason from Illinois last week so hopefully we can give away that last ticket tonight the question was named the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order the four steps of three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order that is the question if you want to call in and attempt to win a free ticket to the st. Louis streetwise spirituality seminar that I'll be hosting on May 31st once again the calling number 803 one three ninety four forty three so let's get started with the topic for this evening again this is ongoing we'll be talking about this topic probably for months to come now at least a couple of months because I'll be really doing a lot of digging into some source material and reading into some researchers work as well throughout this entire breakdown of this topic it's called the intervention theory of human origins at least that's what I call it and we'll get into this in a deep way on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic log casting [Music] you know today destroys the night 95 today tried to run I'll do the other welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on Republic broadcasting ok so the topic for tonight as we've been discussing for the past few weeks is the intervention theory of human origins and tonight what I'm going to be doing is just trying to impress upon people just how vast of a field of subject matter this really is by talking about much of the research that goes along with this area of inquiry and of course you know over the past few weeks we've been talking about the polarizing dialectics when it comes to human origins and how the vast majority of the human species falls on one side of this equation or the other on one side of this divide on the other I should say this very polarizing divide and it's very deliberately constructed to be polarizing so that it keeps people in one form of brain imbalance or another whether they subscribe to the Darwinian quote-unquote evolution paradigm it's not evolution at all it's essentially struggle for survival paradigm that's really what it should be called the Darwinian struggle for survival paradigm or the Darwinian dog-eat-dog the paradigm maybe would be a good name for it but it's certainly not actual evolution not real evolution certainly not in any way that resembles truth and I do not subscribe to this paradigm as I don't subscribe to the creationist paradigm the creationist dogma which is uh you know the exact polar antithesis and these two dogmatic religions both of them are religions people can call Darwinism a science all they want it's a religion get is offended about that as you like but you know one the left-brain approach this Darwinistic religion purports that matter is supreme spirit is non-existent or completely insignificant there's no underlying intelligence true intelligence in nature you know nature's just a clockwork machine you know then people extend this to things like how the body works extends it to how society works or should work you know you can see how dangerous the entire proposition is to accept wholesale into your worldview and that's what it's designed to do and of course it paints that picture that you know people should be totally selfish because hey we're all in this as a struggle for survival you know natural selection chooses Psychopaths to rule don't you know because they're willing to do whatever it takes to survive at the expense of anybody else you know so why should you decry psychopathy it should be celebrated right you know it's an evolutionary advantage don't you know - what Darwinism essentially puts the idea in people's heads that it does that how it should be you know and then you have creationism on the other side you know spirit is totally supreme matter you know is insignificant that doesn't make a difference should be looked down upon and seen as something that's dirty you know God's completely separate from everything separate from his creation you know two distinct things the creator and the creation and God controls all the events within the creation so what do both of these paradigms support the idea that change is hopeless you know Darwinism basically says we're at the mercy of our genes and creationism says we're at the mercy of God's whim God's will you know forget leave consciousness at the door don't worry about human consciousness to actually create change to learn and grow and understand patterns and then actually change something here you know no that's that either shouldn't be the way that it is or it's impossible you know that's what these two competing worldviews these polarizing worldviews basically create in people's minds and you know the one thing that they both do very well and completely share in common is complete dismissal of free will leaving consciousness at the door total dismissal of free will as I said last week also the external ization of all power you know once again either the genes have the power or God has the power but forget human consciousness there's no power in that there's no hope for creating change in that you know we're just it's they're both victim mentalities and yet you go and try to explain that to most people one they don't understand that these are both victim mentalities at all at all they're totally tied to their respective religions no matter what side of this polarizing dialectic people come down and within okay and they're completely unwilling to even budge from that position or look at it at an alternative at all because these are both religions they're absolutely religions okay so you know we we went into this and how this creates this schism in the brain in fact the actual brain physiology or you could even say maybe the schism in brain physiology leads people to accepting one of these paradigms or another if they're super left brained already maybe they start to buy into Darwinism and if they're very right brain imbalance and of a religious persuasion then they buy into creationist paradigm so it's very interesting how those dynamics work and we asked the question last week is there an alternative to these two prevailing yet you know totally entrenched paradigms and like I said if you just ask the average human beings on the street just do a social experiment ask your friends and family members where did human beings come from almost invariably you're either going to get the Darwinian evolutionary model or you're gonna get God made us this way you know that's it and you know I think if it's a sad commentary let's put it that way either of those things if people believe that nature just made humanity this way I think that's an extraordinarily sad commentary as I don't believe nature or God made humanity the way we are now okay I think something else did that okay and you know people at people were complete we attached and there they're stuck in one of those dialectics or another and that's what it's designed for to get people polarized fighting with each other and distracted from the truth we're looking into any alternative that can really explain what has gone on here on earth in the past and is going on here in the present in a way that presents it that topic with clarity and makes sense but if you just do a social experiment you'll see almost a hundred percent of human beings fall into one of those categories you will be hard-pressed to find someone a random average individual who will tell you that they do not subscribe to one of those paradigms or the other and I challenge you to do it I just I challenge the listening audience do this as a social experiment you know go and ask people what do you think the origins of humanity is and I guarantee you it will either be Darwinian quote unquote evolution or creationism in some form or fashion guaranteed I guarantee it okay just from talking to people myself and seeing where their their head is at where their mindset is that i 100% guarantee that that is exactly what you will find if you do that experiment you will find some people who will put by an alternative hypothesis out there but i guarantee you they'll be few and far between and you'll certainly not want to you'll certainly not encounter that many people who want to seriously consider and discuss the possibilities like we're going to be discussing about the possible intervention and interference that happened with our natural evolutionary progression by non-human entities here on earth in the very very ancient past so what I'm going to do here tonight is again the purpose here is to try to impress upon people the depth of this ray of this field of research and how eclectic it is you you don't just make up your mind about this okay you don't just say it's not about a belief ladies and gentlemen that's the first thing I want to say all right what I'm going to try to present here is ever not belief that's what science is supposed to be done using evidence actual evidence not just saying this is what I think I believe this that's called religion okay is there evidence to support this and have people uncovered this evidence and have they sifted through it you know and have they filtered it and have they explored it deeply that's what we need to talk about [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about the interference theory of human origins and I'm going to be suggesting some researchers and material for people to look into on this vast topic however I just want to briefly go over what this theory entails we covered this last week this will be a very brief review we asked the question is there an alternative to these two imbalance yet prevailing paradigms of Darwinian quote-unquote evolution and religious creationism and before we you know postulated that perhaps it is a extra-terrestrial or simply non-human some intelligence of non-human origin interfering with the natural development of our species at some point in the ancient past possibly even continuing in the present day we looked at how there is a natural evolutionary process that is taking place in nature and directed by creation so you could look at this as a theory within a theory okay as combining aspects of how science scientism I should say looks at evolution except again leaving Darwinism at the door so to speak not looking at it from that perspective of it's just about a struggle for biological survival and nothing else it may that may happen up to a point with lower evolved organisms but then that work in the biological or genetic domain eventually proceeds to the epigenetic domain the domain of consciousness and that see this is where an entire field of endeavor an entire area of inquiry and subject matter unto itself in entire study unto itself is never going to be talked about scientism doesn't want to talk about epigenetics not much anyway okay you know they're they're still in this Newtonian paradigm in this Darwinian paradigm where it's all clockwork mechanism medicine still applies this to the body politic still applies this to social engineering it's all a clockwork mechanism it's all about matter you know and you know we want to run the body like a machine we want want to run society like a machine you know because after all hey people aren't there is no consciousness is just biological material interacting with itself and it's just like a machine the whole universe is a purposeless machine you know that's what most left-brain scientism puts forward out there and you know then you have the opposite extreme with religious creationism saying oh it's all God God's doing everything there's nothing else at work or anything of significance that is outside of God you know but nobody puts it tries to come up with any balance here nobody puts a theory forward to say maybe it's a blending maybe it's a balance between some aspects of both of these paradigms maybe there is a natural evolution real evolutionary progression not just about survival of biological material okay it works in the biological domain then it proceeds through the epigenetic or domain of consciousness the epigenetic domain and it's automated in the first steps creation is willfully directing it and driving it and guiding it you could call that process god I don't really care you if you are comfortable with that term I mean you know some people aren't whatever but in the early stages of this process and for you know vast stretches of time it's automated by creation until the point where it enters the domain of consciousness then freewill becomes involved courtesy you could look at it like god is controlling things up to a point he's controlling the devil of lower forms that these it's it's controlling this force is controlling the development in the purely material domain up to a point then when a certain level of complexity becomes involved then you have consciousness coming in and then the creative force there then starts to back off and it allows free will because it doesn't control everything it allows freewill choice of behavior once there is capacity for holistic intelligence now notice I did not say once there is true holistic intelligence involved I said once there is the capacity for holistic intelligence creation backs off the direct running of this process in the biological domain and it allows the epigenetic functions to then develop in other words consciousness and freewill and it backs off its control at that point now personally I feel that is a much more balanced approach and not only have I felt that that is how it works this is actually as what has taught how evolution really works in many of the ancient traditions Rosicrucianism teaches that it happens this way true Kabbalah okay true Freemasonry esoteric Freemasonry it's a blending of these dynamic forces the biological and epigenetic natural evolutionary progression and then that eventually proceeds into the epigenetic domain were than a species that has developed the capacity for holistic intelligence takes over its own evolutionary development based on its freewill decision-making processes okay so what this does is it explains that yes nature is directing the process of evolution but at some point a species becomes with the capacity for holistic intelligence becomes responsible for it's own progression or regression and there's that keyword ladies and gentlemen that keyword responsible after a point the amount of aggregate consciousness that a species has developed through its own usage of its free will okay is then taking over the the future progression stagnation or regression of that species that's what's responsible for it whether we have progressed our own consciousness or not through our free will do we want to pay attention do we want to learn do we want to grow do we want to evolve do we want to stop making the mistakes that we've made in the past do we want to become aware of patterns do we want to learn from history well all of the answers to those questions seem to be know in the modern day no we don't want any of those things we want to remain ignorant herd animals in a cage not evolving stagnating and possibly even regressing which is a spit in the face to the creator of the universe and and to natural evolutionary progression of consciousness just spitting in its face and that seems to be what we've become what humanity has become and I'm not telling you it has to be that way I'm saying it's the case right now what we've become but we can change at any time we want right in the present moment that could be changed that's a choice it's not anything that's being done to us and this is what all the people stuck in these two schism paradigms let's call them the paradigms of schism see I just love that word love that word it says so much and it's a perfect word it's a perfect sounding word for what it really means you know a schism it sounds like it's a tense thing it sounds like it's an oppositional thing just in the word itself the way the word is structured because that's exactly what this whole dichotomy between Darwinism and creationism is all about it's a schism there to hold people in thrall and hold them in the notion of powerlessness there's nothing we can do this is this is being done to us yeah it's being done to us and we have no say in the matter we have no choice about the actions that we take do we it's all controlled by genes or the environment or by God I mean give me a break you know what that's called that's called little children who don't want to take personal responsibility for their own behavior and that's all that's called nothing else so this the the point that we were leading to last week is could the natural evolutionary process that is already at work in a species be interfered with let's just say let's just take for example even if it's only happening in the biological or genetic domain and it hasn't even fully progressed into the epigenetic domain could another species come along and affect the progression the natural evolutionary progression of another species well of course just look at humanity it works thinking species by the day we're involved and getting involved in other species natural evolutionary progression every single day and in many cases making them disappear from the cosmos so we're involved in that what makes us think that couldn't have been done to us or that it isn't still happening we'll pick this up on the other side of this break stay with us everyone [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio so what I'm gonna do from this point forward is start putting out some general research topics and I'm gonna also put out some general researchers who have talked about these topics for many years who have a lot of books a lot of material a lot of videos out on the topic of interference theory as I like to call what people have called intervention theory they have called it the the theory of human origins from non-human intelligence they have called it ancient astronaut theory it's been called many different names I prefer interference theory or interference hypothesis personally because I don't look at it as just the you know a type of intervention which you know could take on a possible positive connotation interference in general tends to paint the connotation that you're getting in the way that you're deliberately trying to prevent somebody from going where they want to go or accomplishing what they want to accomplish which is why I like into the the word interference which has a more negative connotation because I believe this is certainly a sinister and negative thing that has gone on and it's a negative ongoing process and again I don't say that to instill any fear in anybody you know that none of the negative things I ever talk about or to instill fear it's just to make people aware and help people to deal with what is so that they can become empowered to change it so what I'll do is I'll present some general material that I talked about in my cosmic abandonment lecture and I just want to say before I even start this that you know the the people stuck in one of these paradigms or another the it's all you know Darwin theory Darwin you know evolution Darwin based evolution or it's all God doing it their attachment is largely based in fear their refusal to look at the evidence again you know most people will say I don't believe I don't feel this isn't about an emotion it isn't about a belief I was saying this a couple of segments back ok this is about have you actually yourself done the research have you actually yourself read some of the source material have you actually yourself read an eclectic variety of research material have you done that work with the time in your life and you know what the answer is most people cannot say yes I have they don't have one book on the topic they may have watched a couple YouTube videos on it and saying oh I think this is all bunk and there's a reason for that and I'm gonna tell you what the reason is I said it let a couple of weeks ago and maybe even last week the reason is these people don't want to even accept that this could be a possibility because of the dire and disturbing implications that the possibility presents therefore their approach to this is it cannot be this way because I'm not comfortable with it possibly being this way and I'm not telling you I'm a hundred percent right ladies and gentlemen I'm not telling you it it is absolutely the way I'm not the way the case I'm going to lay out you know puts forward there you have to be open-minded and that open-mindedness also means you have to be willing to accept that could have went down a different way than how you're laying out your theory I'm not saying I know the absolute truth about the past what I'm saying is there is absolutely evidence that could be looked into and if we approach it with an open mind with a preformed notion of saying it can't be that way because that's too disturbing or it can't be that way because my religion says otherwise or it can't be that way because the scientists the the priests and the white lab coats that call themselves scientists told me it can't be that way you know that's not how any truth is discovered truth is discovered by actually looking at what's there by looking at the evidence and I'm telling you right now and all the people I encounter that come down on this one way or the other in one of those paradigms or the other one thing is always shared in common none of them have actually read or deeply studied the material I'm going to talk about zero never ever ever but they have a strong opinion and a strong belief you know but you ask them well have you actually researched this well what books do you have what authors have you read can we compare video libraries can we compare physical books books in our library I don't have anything on it you don't have anything on it that means you haven't done one damn bit of looking and you think you're in a position he even offer an informed opinion see this is what where humanity is at folks we think that were experts when we've done no digging no research and I'm telling you there is a lifetime there is I couldn't research this if I lived a thousand years in its fullness if if a human lifespan was a thousand years you might start to crack the surface on this topic okay now I'm telling you the amount of research I've done is considerable but it barely scratches the surface and when you ask people what they've looked into you know it comes back a big goose egg and a glassy eyed look on the face and yet they still want to tell you they know something and that's how human beings are attached to their belief systems attached to religion I'm not attached to anything I research and go where the evidence leads that's it and I say to myself well regardless of how many people are saying this does it actually make sense you know you can get people to buy into a notion that's wrong let's not forget that it has to make sense logically and intuitively both in both ways in the left brain way and the right brain way it has to make sense you have to ask yourself does it explain the model of the world as we can accurately see it today and in many cases both the religious paradigms of Darwinism and creationism do not explain the what the model of the world as it stands today certainly not how a human being is today does it explain because I'm telling you if you believe nature made something like this you know called humanity or if you believe God did this you have a very very very low view of both nature and or God and I'll be the first to tell you that and I get as offended as you want by that statement so the first area that I want to briefly talk about is source texts ancient source texts from which these stories ultimately derive end now we're going to talk about researchers who have compiled tons of information looked at different archaeological and anthropological evidence okay gone into the histories of many of these people and painstakingly uncovered details bits and pieces that form a puzzle that form pieces of a puzzle and then what it is is everyone's job to do is bring those pieces of the individual pieces of that puzzle to the table lay it out and say can we form a picture here so that we can now accurately start to understand what happened in our ancient past and once again people don't think this is important they'll insist it's not important to look into that let's just start from where we are now and don't get me wrong I'm not telling you not to be active that's the most important we do need to look at the situation as it is now and deal with it but if you think origins of a species is insignificant and him unimportant I don't know what to tell you I mean that is about as naive of an approach as you can possibly have because if you don't know where you came from you sure as hell don't know where you're going so let's let's just start laying out and just listing some of these source texts - first alright and we'll look into them a read from a lot of these in the future shows okay of course you have the Bible biblical texts mostly things like the book of Genesis the Book of Ezekiel okay the book of Exodus apocryphal so-called apocryphal books of the Bible like the Book of Enoch which is biblical era biblical period that's not considered official canon biblical text the Septuagint also will pick up this list on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] [Music] well folks my code of silence on the interference theory of human origins has ended and I'm gonna be ending it in an even much louder way in coming weeks but let's go back to looking at just some just the general list of some source texts that we could explore the deal in many ways with these topics now of course as I was saying the Bible is one of these texts and people know my take on religion in general and it's that it's mind control essentially that is not to say that a lot cannot be gleaned from studying a lot of the texts of religion not buying into a belief system that surrounds those texts but understanding how many of these ancient texts were written and it is it true that many of them are written allegorically and symbolically absolutely and this is part of the problem with literalist interpretation of many religious traditions they don't understand that there's a lot of allegory and symbolism in ancient scriptural texts but is it all allegory and symbolism and I would highly suggest that no it is not there is some historical significance and there are actual events that are being described in a lot of these texts as well that the trick the key if you will to being able to read a lot of these texts properly is knowing when you're talking about something that's allegorical or symbolic and knowing when it is a historical documentation that the author is laying and people don't want to acknowledge they want to come down on one side of that equation or the other it's that same dialectic it's all the literal word of God or it's all completely symbolic and allegorical and there's no in-between you know see again it's a dialectic that's always at work you'll see this pattern repeat in my work endlessly trying to explain to people often both sides are try they're trying to push you into both sides into one extreme or another because that's where you can be controlled from that's where no discernment takes place when you're in that level of thinking it's all this way or another when it comes to anything other than natural law natural law is the law the laws of morality and there is nothing that is unchangeable except those laws that's it the laws of nature are absolutely set in stone and if you don't understand how they work you suffer the end that's the part that you can't change that you have to understand it is extreme it is all one way and align your perception in that direction okay but when it comes to understanding how ancient peoples mixed different concepts in the ancient scriptural writings of different religious traditions it isn't all one way there it is shades of grey and you have it has to be read like you know a rosetta stone of sorts you have to pick it apart break it down in its constituent elements consider is this allegorical or is this somebody saying something that actually did take place and is talking about historical figures and in many cases there's a mixing and matching of that going out going on throughout even the same books because you think you know necessarily these books were all written by one person they could have been mixed and matched along the way and a scribe wrote them down you know or assemble them they're the work of man as such they're open to interpretation and as such they're not going to be per or complete so that's what has to be understood when it comes to studying any of these texts they can't be taken as the literal word of God in every aspect nor can they be taken as none of this could possibly be historically true and it's all just symbolic both of these are totally naive ways of looking at these topics completely childish ways of looking at these topics so let's just for for lack of time because I want to get to the phones okay and I want to see if we can give away this last ticket too and I want to get your suggestions I want to get to the researchers so let me just give a brief list that I outlined some of these things in my cosmic abandonment lecture all right we have the Bible itself some of the books of the Bible that deal with this Genesis Exodus Ezekiel the Book of Enoch the Septuagint the apocryphal some of the apocryphal texts again these things were left out deliberately by you know things like the the Council of Nicaea you know when the official religion of the Roman Empire was being formed and the Canon was being built for the for the biblical texts because hey these high love this high level priests class doesn't want people really knowing their origins because then how are the how is the priest class going to control their mind you know so we can't have people really understanding about where they came from we have to leave some of that out we certainly have to leave things out like the naga hamadi texts and things like that that's why they were even taken so far away from some of the places where they were written and hidden because you know the many of the people who studied those texts and live their lives by them realize that the the the early church gets a hold of any of these things that's it you know they're gonna be burned or the people who even even preserve them are gonna be burned they don't want people understanding any of their real internal power you know their real inherent power forget that you have to hide that from people you know and you have to only give them the exoteric knowledge you can't give them any information about again their real power or where they came from because then God forbid they'll start using that thinking that you know that the priest class control isn't valid or legitimate we can't have that you know so the Bible is certainly one of these source texts of course people know a lot or have heard a lot about these Sumerian texts the clay tablets the Cunha form tablets and seals we'll get in that material also other epochs of creation similar to Genesis but in much more detail like the Babylonian texts the anima Elish or the epic of gilgamesh you have ancient Indus Valley texts like the Vedas and the Mahabharata that talks about battles between many of these beings the srimad-bhagavatam the Ramayana all right you have other texts from the empires that were coexistent with with Babylon and Sumer you have things like the Assyrian and Akkadian texts and their creation epics then you have some African histories like the the histories of the Zulu tribe and the Dogon Dogon tribe of course you have European myths you have the druidic histories you have the Norse histories than the Norse epic poetry like the Eddas and then of course you even have new world texts you know South American and and Latin American histories you have things like the Mayan Popol Vuh and of course we could get into I'm not as studied in it as some of the other source materials but you have the Native American traditions stories about sky beings as well so there are a slew of histories from all over the world you know there's far eastern texts and histories that go into that some of them a little bit more buried than others but and again you know because of the very draconian types of government that exists in far eastern countries you know a lot of that material hasn't even surfaced so much of this material is even still to this day not in public hands and is sitting again like I said in in research facilities or anthropological and archaeological facilities in basements on categorized on catalogue because they're anomalous and they don't fit into the existing paradigm protection structure of those so-called Sciences we'll pick this up on the other side of this break and then we'll be going to your phone call soon stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com talking about the research that is involved in looking into the interference theory of human origins and what I want to do I've talked about some source texts briefly listing a few we'll be getting into some of them on future shows I want to talk about some researchers that I think are it is valuable to look into their work I don't agree with all of their conclusions very few individuals I agree with all of their conclusions you know in any individual however that doesn't mean you shouldn't look into these people's work because there's a lot of truth to be discovered in it and it brings a lot of the missing pieces of the puzzle to the table so you can understand the bigger picture again it's not about just going where you're comfortable going we're just you know continuing to research things that you already you know think are true or believe it's about looking at all the perspectives and assembling the larger picture and putting it together so here's a general list and what I what I think I'll do to complement this list is with the podcast maybe I may not do this tonight because it may take a little while but over the next day or two along with the podcast I think I will assemble a bunch of links maybe well this will be a big podcast in the resource not the resource section of the website but underneath the podcast my list resources that are associated with the podcast maybe I'll do a really big one and put you know links to all of these researchers material maybe I could do something like link to Amazon or Barnes and Noble's so you can get their books linked to youtube so you can watch their videos maybe I'll make like a little resource page just on this topic within the the podcast section okay not a whole page but like you know a large paragraph with a bunch of links something like that this way that could just stay there as a little resource or reference guide that people can click links and immediately go you know see what what research materials are available by some of these authors and and researchers I think it's a good idea I think I'll work on it over the next day or two okay so let's look at some of the researchers an individual who I think's been doing this for a very long time and is still putting out a lot of great work is Erich von Daniken now von Daniken has been doing this probably since the 1960s certainly since the sixties maybe earlier than that but he's most known of course for Chariots of the Gods the book and then of course the associated video that came out based upon the book and he has a whole lot of other material out there at one of his uh good books that's out there he has a book called history is wrong and that's a that's a good one that lays out the whole alternative hypothesis of intervention or what I call interference theory you know he did the whole the whole series of books on the quote quote-unquote gods you know of course you had Chariots of the Gods he did gold of the gods return of the gods miracles of the gods etc so there's a whole series of books out there on the quote-unquote gods by von Daniken of course I think good starting material for him is Chariots of the Gods and that video I'm sure at least some people have at least seen Chariots of the Gods if you haven't you're missing a great documentary and another thing people a lot of times people will complain about some of these resources all they've all been debunked you hear that constantly these people are asking questions you know they're how many questions are posed by them they're not absolutely making absolute blanket statements and saying it definitely was this way and there's no room for interpretation there's they're asking questions could this have been the case does this make sense what they're trying to do is break this into the public forum for debate looking at it with an objective open mind which most people are unwilling to do because they have a religion and that's what I think von Daniken does well he asks questions okay he leads you with the question and then he provides some evidence okay and he's saying does this make sense when you weigh it up against this and you see the evidence does it make sense that it may have gone down this way and that that's what I think he does brilliantly so I find him to be personally a fair balanced researcher that has really done his homework and has looked into a lot of these source materials and has looked into the archaeological and anthropological evidence and I find his material invaluable personally I don't really care who doesn't like any of these people either you know you're not you think that's any sweat off of my back if you're gonna tell me I think that person is out there materials absolutely wrong and you're you know you're somehow discrediting yourself for saying that you like their material I could care less what you think about who I whose material I like or don't like could absolutely care less okay all I care about is what's true all I care about what's actually going on I care about truth and morality and freedom okay so if this can help to explain why we're in the situation that we're in I'm taking it in with an open mind I'm not gonna be set in stone it has to be this way I'm gonna look at what is there objectively and try to come to a logical reasonable balanced conclusion about it regardless of how dark that may be so another researcher that gets a whole lot of flack constantly and has been debunked from here to the moon is zecharia sitchin of course constantly you know you continuously hear people bashing this guy when how many people have done 1/100 of the amount of research that this gentleman is put out during his life none of them real quick to debunk ok real quick to say oh it's all nonsense and you shouldn't look into any of it and the same people have done absolutely nothing in the way of looking into any of this material it just can't be because they're uncomfortable with it of course Sitchin is best known for his book the 12th planet and the entire Earth Chronicles series but he's an eclectic researcher and you have to understand how much material is in these books see you can't watch a snippet of a documentary a snippet of a YouTube video and this is what so many people do this is what so many people do I'm telling you the people who are completely ignorant of this entire hypothesis this is what they do I'm attached to an idea it couldn't have happened this way because this says otherwise or I believe otherwise because of this and therefore I ask people hey have you actually read that book No are you planning on ever reading it no well then what makes you think you're qualified to possibly even comment on any of this person's work you haven't actually looked at it it's like people who won't watch my New Age BS seminar because they're new agers well is there any validity what he's saying no why because I don't like the title you don't like the title did you hear a word I said in the presentation no cuz I won't watch that I'm offended by the title and you think you're qualified on speaking on any of my work you think that that gives you some kind of an informed opinion when you won't even look at it see I have looked at all the alternatives I've read into all the religions science ok the New Age movement you name it I take it all in regardless of whether I agree with it or not we'll pick up with some of these researchers on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're gonna be continuing with a list of general researchers in the field of interference theory or intervention theory regarding human origins I was talking about zecharia sitchin and how most people dismiss his research you know because they don't like the implications they haven't really ever looked into it you know and that's just where most people's head is at you know most people have absolutely no idea how truth is discovered whatsoever they go on their whims on their preferences on their likes and dislikes and actual digging and looking into the truth and deep introspective study you know doesn't play a role in their in their worldview whatsoever it's a sad but true commentary on this species called humanity you know but another gentleman that I have the utmost of respect for who unfortunately we lost though this past year in 2013 was Lloyd Pye Sitchin also passed away in 2012 I believe and you know these two gentleman's work will definitely live on even though they're no longer here on earth but Lloyd Pye is just absolutely brilliant his videos are astounding and world-changing as far as I'm concerned you have to really check out everything you know is wrong an evening with Lloyd Pye hominids you could check those out on YouTube or download them online he's done amazing work with the Starchild skull showing how there is a non human characteristics of that skull and it is not just birth defects or just random anomalies he has a one of his recent books was alien origins definitely is carried on an advanced a lot of the work of Sitchin and others and you know found himself with an aggressive form of brain cancer this seems to be what happens to people who dig into this material and get you know extraordinarily close to the truth in a way that is quote-unquote scientifically presentable or demonstrable another individual I highly recommend is Michael challenger his book slave species of the gods is required reading and I would tell you if you haven't already read slave species of the gods you're missing a big piece of the human puzzle that's all I have to say that's how important that book is all right but his other work is just also brilliant you could type his name into YouTube and watch hours of his lectures just great work I hope to maybe interview him on the show sometime would uh would be a great show I think another researcher who's been debunked from here not to the moon but from here to Pluto is David Icke and once again I've talked about this gentleman on the show many times I don't agree with every one of his conclusions and I don't have to and nor would he have to agree with it all of my conclusions for me to respect his work I feel that he's one of the people who really woke me up to a lot of truths about this world and again I've commented on his courage many times in the past I think if people were as courageous as this person the world would already be free unfortunately most people are cowards they're ignorant cowards too because they won't even look at his research material and how well-documented it also is you know you could research from one David Icke book an entire lifetime whole lifetime and you know most people know about him he's the reptilian guy yeah well who gives a damn that he has a theory regarding reptilian shapeshifters have you actually read his books have you gone back into his all old books his first books and progressed forward through them I've read I've read like 13 out of David Ickes 18 books okay I'm telling you there's some of the most prolific works out there and you could research just in the endnotes of a chapter for a whole lifetime and yet most people have heard a snippet of something he said on the in a YouTube video or in an interview and they go oh it's a bunch of nonsense I mean this is how retarded people are you know they don't they don't look in-depth in anything you say one thing I don't agree with and the retards rear of their head and go well everything he says is junk everything it's all nonsense I mean this is an absolute child's way of looking at the world and researching anything when if you actually see you know what it's all about folks I'm just gonna tell you right now out here in the open it's the bottom line is the peas people are lazy they don't want to take the time to sit and read a 600 page book that is thick with information and reads like a text book not some not some fiction novel okay because Ike's work is dense with material it's dense with knowledge you have to read it like a text book and then you have to research into a lot of the connecting material and the source material that he cites his research is not a joke and yet people would dismiss it as such because they've never actually picked up one of the books and delved into it highly highly highly recommend and the truth shall set you free the biggest secret children of the matrix let me just go back to to Sitchin for a moment you know let me let me give you some of his books because it's important to just make a general list put put a list out there of some of these people's books the earth Chronicle series by zecharia sitchin it includes the 12th planet the stairway to heaven the Wars of gods and men the lost realms when time began the cosmic code and the end of days those are the seven books of the earth Chronicles series by Sitchin and he has other supplemental material that goes along with the earth Chronicles series and complements it those books are divine encounters Genesis revisited journeys to the mythical past the Lost Book of n key and there were giants upon the earth and he has other documentaries it has been included in many documentaries it's an abundance of material tell injure his main book is slave species of the gods he has another book about getting rid of the whole monetary system called Ubuntu and I also recommend people check that out let me read some of David Ickes bibliography let's see David Icke has I am me I am free and the truth shall set you free children of the matrix the biggest secret the robot's rebellion tales from the time loop infinite love is the only truth everything else is illusion Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center disaster the global guy the guide to the global conspiracy and human race get off your knees the lion sleeps no more he has a new one now called the perception deception I don't have that one yet I plan on getting it but you know just absolutely profound amount of work that he's put into researching these volumes some of these are 6 700 page books ok 600 700 pages and I'm telling you you could in one of the books you could do a lifetime of peripheral research and like I said most people haven't read one of his books let alone all of them I haven't read them all weren't working on that I'm you know most of the way through I have a couple some of his most recent ones I haven't gotten too let's see who else I cos of course brought credo moot wha on the global scene and exposed his vast knowledge regarding the Zulu nation that Zulu tribes of Africa and their their histories so I highly recommend checking out credo moot waz work he was interviewed by David Icke in the video the reptilian agenda and I think he also has a book of his own out I can't recall the title off the top of my head I don't actually own that book but I'll try to link to it Michael - sorry on unbelievable amount of material ok just to even use the word prolific is not enough monumental amount of work that he's done particularly with the origins and Oracle's series and again you could research for a lifetime you know branching off from any one of the topics that he covers in the origins and Oracle's box sets of 22 DVDs all of which are you know around 2 hours long you'll pick this list up on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] you know today destroys the night-night divide today tried to run let me tell you something ladies and gentlemen some of these researchers will help you to break on through to the other side they'll help you to really gain a more clear understanding about where we're really at I'm not telling you it'll be a pretty picture but the truth often is not pretty so let's continue with this list of researchers and then we'll go to your calls was talking about Michael - sorry on and his work anybody who has not seen origins and Oracle's the 22 disk DVD set that Michael - sorry on put out years ago you are depriving yourself of some of the best research that has been probably ever been put out there into the world has been ever do coltd and you know absolutely blasted out on to the earth okay for everybody to see and hear and understand it's just brilliant work and I don't think he could be commended enough for it he also has a great DVD called architects of control and many many in-depth research series of presentation series on YouTube and his own website so also Graham Hancock is another great and prolific researcher in this field he doesn't so much go into the intervention or interference theory and comes down on the equation that a lot of the ancient monuments that he talks about were just human constructions etc but I think it's still very powerful to look at some of his work and I think a lot can be gleaned from it of course he wrote fingerprints of the Gods lost knowledge of the Ancients let me see what else Oh quest for the lost civilization that was a DVD three-part series that he put out which I highly highly recommend the message of the Sphinx super natural and there's some others like I can't recall again I'll try to link up to a bunch of these on on the podcast Michael Cremo again not necessarily talking about the intervention or interference theory but when you talk about forbidden archeology this is one of the main sources that you need to go to how the so-called scientific establishment who I call the paradigm protectors anything that doesn't fit in with their you know linear Darwinistic theory of how we came to be or how the earth is the way that it is now is thrown out the door you know it's not allowed into the body of evidence and his book forbidden archeology documents this in extensive excruciating pain staking detail with tons and tons and tons of accounts I think it's a twelve hundred page book something like that all right absolutely have to check out Michael Cremo work la Marzulli now while I don't necessarily agree with his conclusions about you know some of the religious take on his work I think his work is absolutely vital and is very worthy for people to look into he has a phenomenal documentary series called the Watchers some of the best visuals I've seen in documentaries in this series and some of the most thought-provoking material regarding the possibility of extraterrestrial interference with our species I believe he takes the take that they are fallen angels as opposed to biological entities or hyper dimensional entities of some kind or extraterrestrial entities however I think his research is still very very very important and he has a couple of books on the trail the Nephilim is one of them the revealing is another but I highly recommend the Watchers series for sure and he works with a gentleman by the name of Brian Forester who also has really great research when it comes to particularly the anomalous elongated skulls that have been found that are not a product of cradle boarding which we will get into in depth on future shows and show some of that evidence and talk about why they're not cradle boarded and why that information is totally hidden from the people and even the scientific community and often just completely thrown in backrooms and/or basements of museums and never to be seen again because they don't want to explain these skulls and people will just dismiss them very easy easily and readily you know just again they're it's it's so easy to convince people that you shouldn't pay attention to something so simple you know you don't need to know about that don't look over there here have some of this here's a ball game you know it's just it's a joke like I said most people are just a complete asinine joke and that's why they're living on a farm and that they have no intention of getting off and they're not going to get off of the farm the farm is going to keep rolling right along because they're just pure ignoramuses and don't want to look at anything that conflicts with their little so-called life of comfort when it's really no such thing it's you know again ignorance isn't bliss folks people think ignorant people were all so blissful ignorance isn't bliss ladies and gentlemen ignorance is death absolute murderous death which is what's happening on this planet you know and people have the illusion of remaining in blissful ignorance you know it's nothing of the sort they're being run through a meat grinder and they don't even know it it doesn't make a difference whether on the surface they appear comfortable and you know fed etc it's you you could even be totally comfortable on the outside physically and be dead inside you know or dying spiritual death okay so they're in spiritual impoverishment and often don't even know it so ignorant is one hundred percent total suffering but la Marzulli and Brian Forrester people got to check into their work it's just phenomenal David Hatcher Childress he's done a lot of work in the technology of some of these beings definitely falls into the category of ancient alien hypothesis researchers Trey Smith kind of um I might liken him to LA Marzulli a bit he's done a lot of great work he's got a video series alcohol the Nephilim the truth and has a sort of a religious or a biblical you know take on things which again I I don't just fault people for that and say hey I'm just gonna not look at your research because you believe in an exoteric Christianity and have kama come to some of the conclusions that you you know basically align with biblical scripture and the interpretation of the Christian interpretation of biblical scripture no hey I got a throw out everything you talk about right cuz I don't agree with some of your conclusions no no I'm gonna look into LA Mars always work it's valid I'm gonna look into tres Smith's work it's valid you know I'm gonna look into researchers work like Rob Skiba I don't know if it's Kaiba or Skiba you know you know he takes us somewhat of a biblical approach to there's another great researcher he put out this series Archon invasion you could check that out on YouTube see the whole point here is people hear something they don't agree with and oh that person's work is invalid or or hey they were affiliated with a particular group and therefore I all their works invalid they throw out everything I say cuz I was a Satanist in my past you know hey this person attended you know seminars or taught seminars at the Esalen Institute throw out everything they say you know this person may have been working with some kind of an intelligence agency at one point in their life threat nothing they could say it could ever possibly be true I mean this is a retarded child's worldview that's what it is okay I'm sorry but that is what it is folks you know if you think the truthfulness of information is just based on what a person may have ever done in their life it's the highest form of ignorance and and fallacious thinking absolute fallacy absolute logical fallacy in the thinking process and people can't see it they can't see it because they're totally attached to it totally attached to it and it goes on it goes on and on and on it goes and so does the prison folks and it's the very mentality that's keeping the prison going enjoy it you you seem to love your chains and you want to in fight you don't want to look at the big picture and you don't want to take what is actually the truth and then leave the rest okay you know a friend of mine came over for the documentary night my friend John we were sitting in my living room we were watching a Rob Skibo or Skiba I apologize if I'm pronouncing his name incorrectly we were watching a video by him and he says mark you know you just basically told me that you don't really agree with a lot of this guy's conclusions or worldview regarding his crew you know biblical perspective why are you continuing to watch this I said because there's a lot of great information that I can learn from this guy in this video that's why and he just said that's why I respect you you could take it in and you could hold it and consider it without having to fully accept it that's the mark of holistic intelligence we'll be right back everyone [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the third hour of the broadcast for tonight I'm going to wrap up in this segment with the researchers that I am going to recommend to people and then I want to hear if you have any researchers in this topic that you want to recommend to the listening audience or to myself the call-in number to join us 831 390 443 we also have one more ticket to give away for the st. Louis presentation the question to answer is named the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order so some other researchers talk about another guy who gets a lot of flack it seems like you know you just put it paint yourself with a bull's eye as a target if you get into this field so um you know willfully stepping into that domain and so be it you know let's put the target right on me hey like they say if you're over the target you're getting the flack okay so you know you're being you're gonna be shot at if you're actually getting to something that it's at the lies at the heart of the matter and that's why so many of these researchers come under such brutal attack by people not because not what they're saying is is invalid or has no worth to it because the paradigm protectors job is to ruthlessly beat up on anybody who's trying to overturn the paradigm that is protecting slavery on this planet and that's what these white lab coat priest class do okay that's their job you know keep the slavery system going boys you're doing such a great job of it you know your children are involved in it too they're not exempt from the slavery you know but you don't give a you don't give a damn about them do you know you care about that Lexus in the garage that's what you care about you know couldn't give a damn about your children otherwise you wouldn't be doing that job otherwise you would you would actually care about truth instead of what it takes to keep your tenure or your position of power okay cuz you don't carry your children grow up enslaved now that doesn't mean a damn thing to you so to wrap up this category a few people are really under you know hard condemnation Immanuel Velikovsky okay ruthlessly barbarically criticized for just having theories about the ancient origins of our solar system again this connects in with the interference hypothesis and cataclysms must be taken into account we talked about this I have it take you know that this is intimately connected with the interference our origin theory okay but we'll get to that in future shows but Velikovsky's book worlds in collision as a classic Giorgio tsoukalos he takes a lot of flack for his ancient aliens series and I you know I think that his early work with ancient aliens was very on point I think some of the later material gets a little bit more of a stretch because they were pressed to come up with new material to continue the series and it's some repetition and then some far-reaching but in general I really like his work Robert Schoch again somebody who indirectly touches on this topic through looking at ancient civilizations and monuments and he's basically a geologist that you know goes into like weathering patterns on monuments to talk about their antiquity their age and talk about the nonlinear you know progression of you know human civilization great work of course connected with cataclysms you have to look into the scientists des Allen and JB de l'air Allen and de l'air their book Cataclysm absolutely critical work regarding the possibility of you know cataclysms having to do with what has happened with humanity and its mindset etc in regards to that there's another scientist I'm trying to think of his name off the top of my head because didn't write it down it's Paul Laviolette dr. Paul Laviolette he also gets into Cataclysm theory as well regarding Seifert galaxies explosions another researcher that you definitely want to check out when it comes to Cataclysm theory so they're the basic researchers I wanted to know I'm not it might have a couple more let's see I'll William Bramley I can't not mention him he wrote gods of Eden of course a great book on this topic I personally really dis dislike the word he uses to describe these beings he called them throughout his book custodians I don't think they're that they were the custodians of anything you know I like to look at these beings as farmers okay I hold them kind of in the same regard that I hold farmers when that comes to the treatment of animals and that's essentially what this planet is it's a huge farm in humanity is the animals on the farm you know that's what George Orwell was trying to tell people with the book animal farm you know it's what he was trying to tell people in so many words through an allegorical story it's so much more monstrous than we understand and again I don't say any of that to frighten people or to paint a picture of hopelessness you have to understand where you're at to know where you're going and if you want to empower yourself to get out of that situation you have to accurately understand where you're at so William Bramley great work Richard Mooney he wrote a book called gods of air and darkness which i think is very very interesting and good information to look into I've talked about briefly robbed Skiba or sky but he has a series called Archon invasion out on YouTube some other individuals who might be a little bit lesser-known I have some single books individual books that they wrote I don't know they may have more material some of their books are out of print w raymond drake he wrote a book called gods and spaceman in the ancient East Robert Charo ch AR ro UX I believe he also wrote a lot of material in French but he does have some work Trant translated in English forgotten worlds is one of his books you have let's see Allan Landsberg and his wife Sally Landsberg in search of ancient mysteries another older book possibly out of print now will heart which i think is a pen name more likely than not it is could be his real name I don't really know wrote a good book called the Genesis race which I'm reading now subtitled our extraterrestrial DNA and the true origins of the species which I recommend people to check out based on only uh basically being through it not even halfway but there are some researchers that get people started and let me tell you something right there is more than a lifetime of work with what I just with just the brief amount of names I dropped right there in this one show you wouldn't be able to do all that research in a human lifetime probably okay even if you get started right now because I'm telling you where all of that branches off and leads to is so unbelievably huge of a endeavor and the amount of material that is involved what what we need to do is as the saying goes as I've said many times many hands make for light work we need to bring this all to the table and start putting it in the public discussion and doesn't make a difference what people think of you you got to say hey instead of knocking this have you ever looked into this have you ever researched look how many people are involved in researching this and you know that isn't just a logical fallacy to say a whole lot of people have looked into this yeah a whole lot of people could be wrong - but I'm telling you if you really look into this body of knowledge there is something to it it makes so much more sense than a lot of the drivel that we have been fed keeping us in the dark and feeding us BS that's what the paradigm protectors have been doing for hundreds of years keeping us in dialectics so there's a brief list of names to get people started and we'll look into individual works by these people in coming shows we're going to go to your phones in the next segment ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening [Applause] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening let's go to the phones in this segment I've laid out the researchers that I wanted to bring to people's attention I'm sure many people will have researchers that they want to talk about that I may not even be aware of and you know that they think people need to look into so also let's see we can give away this last ticket to the streetwise spirituality seminar let's hear from Patti in Illinois Patti you're live on what on earth is happening would you like a chance to win the free ticket to the st. Louis seminar yeah sure okay go right ahead the question was named the three steps of the Trivium and the four subjects of the quadrivium in order um Trivium grammar logic and rhetoric that is correct and the quadrivium arithmetic geometry music and astronomy that is correct you've won the final the fourth and final ticket that Jo from Kansas City so generously donated for give away on the radio show so congratulations patty from Illinois they want a line after the call and my producer will take your information and then you'll hear from Ray mommy shortly after probably sometime tomorrow or the next day after that and he'll you know ensure that you need have all the information that you need to claim your ticket okay so um what else do you have for us tonight now why don't you let another caller go ahead because I'm just soaking in this information and I'm already amazed by the vast amount of research I've yet to do so great well patty congratulations and my producer will take your information so thanks so much and congratulations great have a good night okay so let's see who else do we have on the line let's hear from let's hear from Ivan from Phoenix I usually take him like at the end of the show let's hear from Ivan now Ivan in Phoenix my friend are you doing I'm doing fine mark and you doing well hanging in there you know trying to break through the different levels of ignorance and cognitive dissonance it's taxing sometimes but you know the great work seemingly never ends so you have to be up for the challenge yeah tell me about it I'm holding a screening tomorrow all day at my home for selects you people of your natural law seminar I would just answer only about three people really dedicated wanting to learn this so let's see if they actually show up so I barely got the third reservoirs BP about an hour ago so we'll see let me see you mentioned Cradle mutrah that he had a book and I looked up on Amazon real quick and found the title called in Baba my children that's it yep I couldn't think of it but there it is it can't came back to me as soon as you said the first word I remembered yes yeah I haven't read that one I don't actually own that one so I can't speak to it but I'd be very interested in checking it out mm-hmm and then um I don't know if you mentioned him today gay whitener wiener dog yes absolutely he's done a lot of great work on talking about the archons Jay widenar absolutely I'll put him on the list thank thanks for reminding me about him yes right and then this was more on a what is it a fiction or you mentioned it with movies before Battlefield Earth l ron hubbard sure on that that's not necessary research but it kind of been opened people's minds to a possibility yes we oh I should I should definitely some time next week talk about some allegories as well maybe leading into some of the deeper you know a source material because the allegories really are kind of paint this picture in a creative sense i speaking of allegories this is great that you brought this up i was watching the video called Archon invasion the rise fall and return of the Nephilim by Rob's Kiba horse Kaiba again I'm not sure how his name is pronounced and he recommended a film that had allegorical content regarding genetic manipulation of humanity it was called splice and again I found find it very very interesting that things like this fly under the radar and I had never heard of this nobody I know had ever heard of this movie have you ever heard of this movie nice yeah I thought that that will maybe buy five or eight years ago yeah yeah but think about how unpopular that movie was I mean I came in when with one of those two or three weekends at the theater then gone I'm telling you this was a Warner Brothers high quality production with high quality graphics and you know animation you know 3d animation and it was apparently in and out of theaters hardly any reviews written on it and goodbye to that because they did you know and whatever a video a movie is like that you know there's something in there they do not want getting out to the public they don't want the public considering it in a big way right right right and that's funny that you mention a movie like that because I just finished watching 1997 film island of dr. Moreau oh yeah that's a great one right there also and that goes to show that humans in this day and age messing around with DNA and splicing of other animals was not to say that thousands of years ago that wasn't done by a more advanced civilization to it and then it's it scattered around through quote-unquote history and what's called Greek mythology with you with the mannitol whatever those horsemen and with horse bodies and it's like well that's a nice story but there you never know sure I would suggest that is an allegory of what happened in the ancient past and we are all living on the island of dr. Moreau that's exactly what the dr. Moreau is the N key character in the sumerian creation epics that's it right there hey real quick also um you were mentioning about people trying to get this work and everything and how a lot of this information is already out there sure I jot it down a quick note here that the information is coming out because the ones who are putting it out know that folks are too far behind to know what to do with that information basically they lack the Trivium so the the grammar is there yet they don't have the logic for processing it yes and then there is correct because they have so many logical fallacies in their mind that they cannot sequentially process that information to arrive at an accurate understanding of it that is absolutely correct Ivan you pinpointed I and the head so they don't even care the grammar could be all out there and people are just well dismiss that dismiss that this conflicts with my belief system so throw it out we're not gonna even bother to take that in and process it you know nothing right sadly though their mind control works mm-hmm and another quick note I wrote found here you were talking about lazy and I wrote bound they're lazy to sit that this was my personal experience with the last time I tried to show your natural law seminar lazy to sit and watch nine hours of natural law but will work 12 hours for money and you got that yeah yeah and they that's the god of this world you know and like I say if a piece of paper is a species god they belong in a cage you know as harsh as that may sound can can I tell people who their God is a piece of paper that they really truly truly deserve freedom I can't even really make that statement myself I think the people who don't accept that as their God deserve freedom AB son unfortunately these mental midgets okay out there who do accept a piece of paper as their God all right are holding us all back because the the the evolution of a species is what is happening it's not just an individual person evolving like these New Agers believe you're in the same scenario and mess than all these other ignoramuses are ivenn stay with us I'll let you finish up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back folks [Music] [Music] this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we were talking on the line with Ivan from Phoenix Ivan are you still with us here okay continue okay yeah just finishing up on that a little lazy thing we were talking about a while back I tried to share just a short your short little 15 minute video you did some time last year the year before at either the Tesla Science Foundation or something like that yes tried to share that short little 15 minute video with a female co-worker at work and was send two or three minutes she was already inpatient and like just like come on on out with it kind of thing I'm like wow you know so it's not only your laziness it's a impatience they want to buy like you said at the natural law seminar that you should be able to come out and say don't steal and that's it that's I guess yeah so she was waiting for their that they don't want to go through all their information all the research just tell me what the answer is quick quick I don't have time eta gratification society you got it exactly yep and then you mentioned something about farming that the planet it's not custodians but that you were performing and I thought of this as this film coming out in July called Jupiter ascending and that has a little quote in there there's these uh royalty alien beings whatever that they're coming down here to earth and they know about us in all this kinda stuff but there's a line that's in there that says your earth is a very small part of a very large industry you know that's kind of in distinction yet movie puts that out there and you're talking about the earth as a farm and like what's this movie called that's coming out Jupiter ascending and it's made by the the siblings now they used to be brothers now his brother and sister siblings that made the matrix Charlie oh I'm sure I'll be a good one then if it's put out by there yep one last quick thing godzilla came out this weekend and i watched that and it was very good and it's a little line that the scientist says something about godzilla is nature's balance it's nice way of balancing things and that was kind of interesting like the premise of the first Godzilla movie absolutely oh yeah and then real quickly with my last little note here was something about a change can come from something small with the massive effect and vice versa something massive like a global occurrence can have a very small effect and what I mean by that is kind of like in the movie Flash Gordon you had Ming from like across the galaxy causing these global earthquakes volcanic eruptions it's massive stuff on the planet right and I'm thinking those huge events oh that huge event all that needs to do is just trigger their little sphere mechanism in our in our subconscious and that little little drop in the pond right there and that right there just controls everything else awful wagon trommel works in a very funny way and humanity has been traumatized by many different events in our past not the least of which are the way that we were actually created that was a trauma in and of itself and then cataclysms that followed in our ancient antiquity as a species just absolutely did a number on this race and that it's it all adds up to why we're in the current state of mind that we are in you know when when conditions like that happen it has an effect on psychology in very on it and it's still perpetuated what's the first thing that happens at Birth the doctor spanks you in the butt but you get that ear that pain and we're like oh and then oftentimes you're mutilated to at least men are exactly yeah yep Ivan all is always a pleasure always great insights whenever you call in so thank you so much my friend keep at it keep up the great work you're doing great work as well my friend so keep it up sometimes it doesn't feel like yeah and since you said that let me plug my website real sure absolutely boot up read your mind easy calm so that's three your mind ad has in Arizona calm and I know I'm not as I said this before linguistically skilled as you are and I tried I did those for podcasts and put them out there but I gotta give it to you mark you do this week after week after week and the work it takes to do the research and put this together and put it up and keep going it's like my goodness I was struggling to do those it is taxing I won't lie and just tell people it's the easiest thing in the world because it isn't it's it's taxing I'm I I feel drained a lot of the time I feel tired but I'm gonna keep pressing forward and keep doing what I can and don't sell yourself short you're an eloquent speaker yourself and you did a great job on that and on your site and everybody should check out Ivan's site free your mind a Z calm and that's an example you know we have a bunch of people doing something like that putting out videos and articles and you know podcasts you know it will make a difference in the aggregate sense you know that's what we need get involved do the great work and you're an example for people I've and so thank you well thank you Mark you're you were my spark plugs oh I appreciate that you have a good night right if I could take care of it all right all right great to hear from Ivan in Phoenix let's um oh just briefly to before we take the next caller I just wanted to give my take on why did not give the ticket to the gentleman who called in last week and got the steps of the Trivium correct grammar logic and rhetoric of course I could have also accepted knowledge understanding and wisdom I would have even accepted the computer analogy input processing and output those are kind of the three ways that the Trivium has been described one is a modern interpretation the grammar logic rhetoric one is an ancient interpret knowledge understanding and wisdom and one is a computer allegorical interpretation input processing output where I did not give it to the caller from last week was because he reversed two of the steps where the subjects of the quadrivium arithmetic geometry music and astronomy in his ordering was arithmetic music geometry and astronomy and therefore I did not give him the the ticket and while he made a point that he felt and agreed with some of the ancient philosophers take that music was so primary and important to you know the soul and the makeup of the human being and the psyche that they actually placed it right after the the very first or primary subject with which was arithmetic I didn't accept that as as the answer because I personally don't agree with that interpretation even though it is true what he was saying that many ancient schools of thought did have those reversed I mean some ancient schools of thought reversed the steps of the Trivium which i think is a very dangerous thing to do personally but they did in in certain schools teach the quadrivium in a different ordering which I don't find to be valid or something that is going to do justice to the entire subject matter of the quadrivium and I'll explain my take on this very briefly you have arithmetic which is pure quantization quantity measurement okay then you're going to have to study form music always follows form okay is a movement of formed so geometry the study of form has to come first before a flow of form in the form of of music and then astronomy is like the the music of of the heavens the music of the the galaxies and the creator of the universe etc okay so that's the the the sequential progression and the reason for it and the reason I did not accept the answer with music ii and GM 3/3 so I felt it was only fair to briefly explain why did not accept that answer for the gentleman who called in last week although he made a good case for why he felt that that was a valid sequence I but you know I gave it to Patti who gave the correct ordering of arithmetic geometry music and astronomy so congratulations to Patti again for winning the winning of that fourth and final ticket let's go back to the phones let's see who else do we have on the line let's hear from Russ in Minnesota Russ in Minnesota you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello Russ are you there I don't think you're funny okay Russ has dropped from the line so let's move on to John in Washington John you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening hello yes hi how are you doing hi mark I'm doing great I'm I just want to say that I love you I appreciate that I do I love who you are and the work that you're doing you've made such an impact on my life and not to say also in my girlfriend's life Patti who won the ticket earlier side she's my girlfriend group we're a great fan of what you're doing in your work and John hold on through this break I'll let you continue on the other side ladies and gentlemen stay with us last segment coming right at you [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening final segment for the night we're on the line with John from Washington John are you still with us I am ok oh yeah I'm sorry sorry you can continue yes I just wanted to give off a couple names of alternative historians that you know that we were talking are you were talking about earlier tonight sure go ahead they're different authors a couple that that have had an impact on me they're older lesser-known authors a ton of dari okay um the Bible is an English book that's the title of one of his one of his works can you spell his last name mcdhh re ma see the da RI okay Michael the Soren talks about some of his work in his Irish origins yes Commons Beaumont oh yeah he he's written some really good stuff and I was thinking also Ignatius Donnelly yes Atlanta yes oh yeah great great suggestions there I'm familiar with Ignatius Donnelly I'm I've heard of some of Thomas Bowman's work I haven't really read much of it but I'm not very familiar with Conor McGary I do know that Michael - sorry on references him though but yeah great all great suggestions I'll try to include them in the list great I my question tonight I I have a page full of questions for you but I can only of course pick one but well buddy your most pressing question and the one the most pressing question right now is the great work yes and how would you compare the great work to Christianity's the Great Commission in some way please I mean it is it a is it a ministry is I think what you're asking is that fit is that a fair yeah I was like evangelizing people with the truth it is I mean that is what we're talking about the difference is it's not a religion it's what's actually occurring so you know you you could ignore reality but there are consequences that lead to suffering for ignoring reality more than that what when you ignore reality you're actually doing harm to other people because if you ignore reality and you don't understand the difference between right and wrong you don't know what rights are and therefore when somebody else's rights are being shut down okay you're going to sit back and do nothing let evil run amuck and other people are going to be harmed as a result so whenever people ask me don't people have a right to just remain ignorant no they don't when somebody is remaining willfully ignorant of Rights especially regarding what is happening to people around them in their midst do you just possess a right to just sit back and say I don't care that that's happening I don't think that right exists personally because harm is being caused theft is being conducted if people are being robbed of their property in the form of their rights and other people are just sitting back watching it happen they're complicit in that evil act right so the answer is absolutely this is it is in a way like bringing a ministry but it's not a religion that's it's an interested the qualitative difference in in proselytizing a religion to somebody versus telling them the truth there's a huge difference between those two things but I understand your comparison it is a valid comparison I would say it does hold true you know the difference is getting people to believe in a religion isn't isn't necessarily in alignment with truth there can be aspects of it there are in alignment with truth but getting people to and that which is in the form of the natural laws that are operating around us and through our behavioral choices are bringing us the experiences that we undergo okay you either understand that and you don't suffer or you don't understand it and you suffer as a species that's how that works so everybody needs to be on that common ground then we could have beliefs that branch out from there you know as long as you know we're not actively doing harm to other people if it's in harmony with natural law believe you know believe whatever you want if it's a harmless belief the problem is we have harmful beliefs as a society now that need to be dispelled by speaking the truth to other people that's what the great work is again it's a subtractive process it's a breaking down its acidic it is a disruptive process of removing that the illusion of breaking down the untruth and this is why it people are so resistant to it they're attached to those belief systems I hope that answers your question or at least partially yeah in the reason why I ask is because my background is well I became a born-again Christian and legate at 20 and finds a really super hardcore super hardcore Christianity exoteric Christianity and talked about olives and deep super deep and but and evangelizing people bashing people with head with the truth you know in Exeter Christianity viewpoint and then coming out of that right when I started hearing a lot of the material that you were talking about was the great work it's like you know I started getting triggers sure you know it's like you know okay so it sounds like that you know some of the things I've heard from being a Christian you know of you know bringing truth to people whether it fends them or not right and so I am perfectly okay with this you know I just wanted to make sure I was understanding you clearly yeah here's where it differs okay they're not talking about real actual in nature objective morality that's where the the true great work is different than any religion because if you find me a religion that's talking about the points of ownership and property and the actual objective difference between right and wrong and laying that out that distinction out like I have in my natural law seminar and by people who have truly understood and discovered for themselves the non-aggression principle I'd like I'd like to know where those religionists are because I've never met them in my life I've never encountered them ever yeah they're the religionists that I know do not understand natural law deeply in any kind of a deep way they can touch on it they can they can hit on some of its points but could they really lay it out and describe it accurately and do they have do I feel they have it any of them have a deep understanding of it no absolutely not I I wish I could say that they they did I would look I have no problem with anybody's religious belief system as long as the foundation is natural law the foundation is absolute moral understanding whatever your belief that follows that it's fine by me I don't care whether you're a Muslim Hindu a Buddhist a Jew a Christian that's all all just you know meaningless distinctions as far as I'm concerned if you understand the non-aggression Sacred Feminine non aggression aggression principle combined with the sacred masculine principle of self-defense in other words do no harm but take no crap from other people okay then whatever your belief systems are after that you know I'm probably going to be fine with as long as we start with that common ground which is why it's called conscience common sense and unfortunately many just like many scientist believe errs don't have real common sense many religionists don't have real common sense and again that I realize I get that offends almost everybody in the world so be it the truth is belligerent and offensive to most people because most people are not resonating in the truth at all whatsoever well unfortunately so I hope that that clarifies my position on what I call the great work I hope that's answered a question and in any event that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen thanks so much for listening and remember there's only two mistakes one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #156

Topics: *Afterlife Possibilities, Natural Law and Animals, Carnism vs. Veganism, Directed Energy Weaponry and 9-11, Human Origins, Religion, Consciousness, Discernment, Synchromysticism*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today is Saturday May 24 2014 we're live here every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time and tonight on what on earth is happening your calls you the listeners are going to make the show because I'm going to be taking your calls throughout the entire show this evening any questions any comments any speculations any concerns any predictions anything you want to talk about all topics are fair game there are no taboo topics here on what on earth is happening if you have any questions about anything that I've covered in the past that you want clarification on I particularly like to hear from you on that I get so many questions via email it might be even possible we could take a couple of email questions from you know a lot of the questions that build up in my inbox on a daily basis because I do get a ton of email and don't always have the time to answer a lot of it because it's such a high volume of mail comes in constantly but now is your chance to ask anything you want of me right here live on the airwaves so let me give the calling number for people to start getting in the queue the number to join us here on what on earth is happening this evening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us with your questions comments speculations concerns predictions anything you want to talk about 800 three one three nine four four three it should be a pretty interesting show this evening I know when I do a call-in show it usually is and next weekend I will not be on the air of course because I will be live in st. Louis Missouri giving my one-time-only all-day seminar entitled streetwise spirituality streetwise spirituality what does it truly mean to be awake the subtitle of that seminar it's gonna be a one-time-only all-day seminar Saturday May 31st 2014 at the arden mead center the arden mead center is at 17 Selma Avenue in st. Louis Missouri the doors will open at 9 a.m. the morning session of the seminar begins at 9:30 a.m. approximately after people get settled we'll have a lunch break at about 12:30 so the morning session will last for about three hours then an hour and a half for lunch and then we'll resume with the afternoon session of the seminar at about 2:00 p.m. going until about 5:00 and then we'll have a question and answer session from 5:00 p.m. on the advance tickets for this seminar only a $20 donation you can call three one four four eight eight four four five four once again that number to purchase advance tickets three one four four eight

eight four four five four or you can email ray mummy that's RA Y mu mm e at gmail.com email ray mummy at gmail.com to purchase tickets at the door tickets only an additional five dollars for a twenty five dollar donation if you're purchasing your tickets at the door so uh really looking forward to be in st. Louis next week it'll be the first time I've ever been there and what a great way to check out the city and its people by you know giving a live one-time-only seminar there on what does it really mean to be awake not this new-age variant of bit what being awake means but truly being streetwise conscious you know really knowing what's going on in this world really understanding the balance that must be struck between employing the non-aggression principle in one's life and understanding the self-defense principle that's really what it does mean to be enlightened it really is what it means to be a balanced individual to have both the Sacred Feminine principle and the mascot and principle at work within your consciousness and I want to say thanks to Joe from Kansas City for providing four tickets for a giveaway on the show here over the past couple of weeks and I want to once again congratulate our four winners Swami shivananda Giri mark from Ohio Jason from Illinois and patty from Illinois who won the trivia contest to win the for giveaway tickets really looking forward to you know seeing all of them in st. Louis next Saturday so I just want to let people know there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening website if you're in a position where you can give a little bit of assistance you can click on the support donation button if you have found value in the information that I've provided here on the water on earth is happening radio show and on my website what on earth is happening com there is a support donation button on the website on the left hand side you can click that to make a voluntary donation in a number of ways so with that having been said let's see if there is anybody holding on the line yet I don't think so not yet let's give it a little bit let's give it a little bit of time but we will get to some callers in hopefully the next segment so in any event I want to let people know we are going to be continuing with our discussion of the possibility of humanity being not only visited by non-human intelligence but the ancient stories in the ancient past that deal with the interactions of non-human intelligent beings with our species and we're going to be breaking down that information and looking at source material coming up in in coming weeks here on what on earth is happening I want to let people know that we are going to be going extensively into that research basically I've taken a little bit of time off of off from putting a whole lot of in from a whole lot of work into preparing slides and information for the radio show because of course I've been doing a lot of work on the st. Louis seminar and trying to get that prepared and together but after the seminar is wrapped up I will be going back to you know a lot of work preparing information for this radio show and will be breaking a lot of new information forward as the week's go on so just letting people know what has been going on with that you know one of the things I won't personally want to talk about and lead into is what I see going on in the world is just so much more attachment and fear to the comfortable enslavement and the comfortable ideologies that we have been fed like I said a couple of weeks ago and last week also on the show people holding on to worldviews is a huge part of what's going on is a huge part of what's holding humanity back in our evolutionary development when people hold on to these outmoded worldviews that don't serve who we are particularly about things like human nature particularly about things like what our origins are and people say well it's not that important where we came from it's not that important what our origins are over the last several months it has been become so much viscerally clear to me that this is something that really has to be dredged up and dealt with and talked about and put out there for people's consideration because if we don't understand that how we think about ourselves and our worth okay has everything to do with the perpetuation of this control system and the paradigm that goes along with it and we don't really aren't really understanding that the wider picture at work here stay with us everyone we're going to be getting to your calls on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back No [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting so before the break I was just briefly talking about worldview and how it really sets the tone for everything that's going on if we can't imagine that anything could possibly be different than how it is right now because we have accepted a world view of the complete dismissal of free will due to either a left brain scientism based paradigm of so-called quote unquote evolution of the Darwinian model that says we're basically at the mercy of genes and that's our lot in life whatever hand you got dealt there you know there's nothing that's beyond that and you know therefore the human condition if it's just inferior in that regard somehow can't be changed you know we just are the way that we are eternally consciousness is left at the door you know we're at the mercy of our genes and you know dismiss the ability to create change through consciousness and freewill and you know the same worldview seemingly you know an opposite but it's really the same thing the right brain imbalance the religionist worldview you know that god controls every single event in creation and therefore you know also throw freewill out the door and both of these paradigms essentially share a deeply entrenched belief that the human condition how it is which is slavery cannot be changed and so many people are stuck there so many people believe that the situation we are in can not be changed and I'm telling you it can be changed the question is will we summon the will to change it that's what it all ultimately comes down to and that has to be done through care that has to be done with intelligence and then our willpower has to be actively applied through courage so let's hit the phones we have several people waiting on the line let's hear from John in Seattle John you're live on what on earth is happening well what do you have for us this evening hi mark I just wanna say thanks so much for everything that you're doing and let's just absolutely love your show thank you everyone yeah I would like to ask you a question I don't heard you discuss this in the materials that I have listened to on you through your podcast yeah bye okay I'd like to talk about what's called the life cycle of the soul or the transmigration of souls okay the concept is the hermetic concept of ascending through the planet and having to pass through the guardian of Saturn have you heard of this before or I've heard something similar to this you know a lot of times you'll hear about this in mystical writings like there are guardians that guard the the afterlife domain some some traditions have called this the Bardo realm and depending on what you did in life you know you know different events may play out and you may encounter different entities or beings I personally don't speculate too much on any aspects of quote-unquote afterlife dimensions because I'm firmly attempting to get people to focus and what our work is to do in the here-and-now I think if you focus on that you don't have to worry about anything that comes after because you'll have been doing what you really were charged to do here in this realm in this domain and if you do what's right here I feel like you have nothing ultimately to worry about regardless of what happens to us if when we pass out of this this realm this domain of physicality of the flesh you know in the 3d world so that's why I really don't spend too much time on that a lot of people have asked me my take on what happens when we die and I just say well we'll find out when we cross that threshold when we go into that other dimension right personally I'm going to approach that with absolutely no fear because I know that I'm doing what I'm supposed to be doing in this dimension right so I mean III know that I didn't really kind of talk about that particular aspect uh but do you want to say anything more about that and in that Hermetic tradition or were you just basically trying to get it what I think about what may happen in the afterlife yeah it's pretty much I was just wanted to know your opinion about it because you know I'm I'm still worrying about these things not really I came across this I was introduced to this topic by uh and so it's a Bonacci and his work and and so I was something that I've had you know been chewing on for quite a while and just wanted to know what your take on it might be well one thing I can say is that I don't want to necessarily speculate too much on exactly what may happen when we die but I do think that consciousness is eternal I don't think that you know there's just endless blackness and darkness and the cessation of consciousness I think that um you know we're all aspects of the totality of the consciousness of everything of the all if you want to call that the mind of God or God itself that's that's fine with me I don't have a problem with looking at it like that but I I just think that there is no such thing as unconsciousness or permanent death you know that's like an illusory state that we believe in in an existential way I tell people if you want to get rid of that kind of existential angst commune with dimethyltryptamine you know or ayahuasca or you know a powerful other powerful you know Anthea genic substance and I think that will Olay some of those fears because it will show you how really spectacular and amazing the other realms of consciousness can be and people will say well that's all just connected to the brain and the electrochemical interactions within the brain but I don't think those molecules of that are very simple basic indole molecules and a lot of that in a lot of those compounds I don't think that there are complex enough to create an experience that rich and and filled with spiritual experience I think that is there and those compounds are just like kind of an antenna receiver to let you pick up on that on that channel so to speak so I think consciousness is just essentially what everything is and I don't think that ever dies and goes away I think it's always there I think it just changes forms and I think we will find out what form it will change into when we do you know pass out of this body and out of this 3d realm into another realm but I don't think it ends that's basically my take on it and you know I'll stop short of saying anything specific that I think occurs in the afterlife realm because again I'm not there yet neither or any of us you know we may have been there in the past and come back here who knows I think that reincarnation is certainly possible but like I said I think we'll find out what lies on the other side that that threshold of that doorway when we pass over it and again I I feel like if we're doing the work that we are supposed to be doing here which is working to end slavery working to end that it should be changed and is wrong in this world where we're at right here and now I think none of us will have anything to worry about personally right I totally agree so I hope that answers your question and I want to thank you for your question there great insight as well Thanks all right well thank you so much you got it John take good care and let's hear from I believe this is one of our ticket winners patty in Illinois you're live on what on earth is happening welcome crime market is patty from Illinois and I am going to be seeing you next week I'm so excited cool I'm doing anyhow for us this evening well I have a question I have a couple of questions and they're kind of intertwined but I'll try to keep it focused okay I we're actually coming up to another break here patty just hold on through the break and I'll bring you back on to ask those questions on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network don't go anywhere [Music] you know today disguise the night night divides a day and tried to run track welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight on the show all open lines anything you want to talk about your questions your comments your concerns your speculations your predictions for all three hours here tonight on what on earth is happening the calling number to join us is 800 three one 390 443 once again the calling number to join us here this evening on what on earth is happening 800 three one three nine four four three we were talking to Patty in Illinois patty are you still with us yes I'm still here okay go right ahead and I wanted to ask you a little bit about natural law free will and the role that animals play in all of this I've heard previous podcast when you've talked about you know animals and whether or not you know for instance and you mentioned in one podcast the documentary Earthlings yes which I have seen I own that DVD and it is incredibly hard to watch and that was one of the major things that helped me decide that I no longer wanted to partake in that industry so I I do consume a vegan diet but how how do animals play a role with with their own kind of ability to have free will and and how humans interact with them why I would say that animals don't have free will to the extent that human beings do I would say they have a modicum of free will but they haven't crossed into what I would call the epigenetic domain or the domain of consciousness they're still essentially beings that are running on instinct largely and therefore they don't have the capacity to truly understand the objective difference between right and wrong behavior so they're largely operating on instinctual they're instinctual animal nature we have that instinctual animal nature but we also have we've also been gifted with a mind that is capable and has advanced you know in its development to the complexity where it is has the capacity to understand the difference between right and wrong modalities of behavior and that's what makes us bound by natural law when you when you step into that realm of the capacity for knowledge then you are also taking on the responsibility that goes hand-in-hand with it that's why I tell people you cannot look at the animal kingdom and say well animals do this to other animals so therefore it must be okay for human beings to do this to animals or for human beings to do this to other human beings and that's an absolutely flawed illogical fallacious argument it's a logically fallacious argument we are held to a higher standard than the animal kingdom's because we don't just have the instinctual response mechanisms than animals do we also have the higher thought functions that human beings have been gifted with as a result of our developmental natural evolutionary progression the development of our species in consciousness so because we've crossed into that epigenetic domain where we have the capacity for holistic intelligence that makes us bound by the laws of morality so that's where I would say the human beings and animals different you cannot apply natural law as I'm talking about it to the animal kingdom and say well hey that Lions going to have a lot of karmic debt coming down upon it because it took down that gazelle on the plane on you know on the plains of Africa and and devoured it with its pride you know no it doesn't natural law doesn't work that way for the animal kingdom you know if a human being went out and just hunted another human being and cannibalized it yeah there's going to be a lot of karmic consequence because of that because we are held to a higher account because of our level of complexity in mind so I hope that really explains my take on when a chiral law fits in with the human species as opposed to the the animal kingdom we are more than just the right or just a and any other animal but one thing I do want to say regarding your first comment on you know not choosing to consume animals or animal products for food I am in the process of going full vegan I'm I'd say I'm about 98% there my last holdout as I'll still have a piece of pizza every now and again but I've found a good vegan pizza place in Philadelphia where I'm have been ordering from so I've been moving toward going full vegan to eliminate the suffering that goes along with you know of the a no other animal products as well as just the meat industry as well so yeah you know that's something that I'm you know been transitioning to and I'm almost completely there not 100% yet but it's it's getting there so yeah I find that no you talked about unions have the comma involved with if we kill another human but you know if we're necessarily killing in it another animal that that we don't necessarily need would that be a karmic backlash I mean oh I definitely think that it is you know I I think that that level of suffering that is being brought into the world needlessly and you know people will still debate and argue well we need this animal product in our diet it's it's pretty much been conclusively proven we don't really need meat or animal products and in the human diet it is very very possible to live especially in the modern world with the way food production and flow happens in the world to live without any animal products in the diet so you know well I've been using coconut oil instead of butter I've been using I've been making non-dairy ice cream I got a homemade ice cream maker and I make great non-dairy ice creams with fresh produce and you know coconut milk as a base or almond milk as a base and I've been buying almond based cheese and shredding that over pizza or making a grilled cheese sandwich with that quote-unquote cheese you know there's there's a lot of good and easy substitutes when it comes to how we can supplement our diet with non animal-based products that are just plant-based so I think that the argument that you know consuming animals and you know animal by-products in the ways that we do is as being necessary doesn't hold much water for me and you know it's a it's a controversial stand because people are so attached to it like I said carnism is a religion eating meat is a religion literally it's something that we're so attached to we you know it's a it's a programmed behavior that we don't even think about because it's been so ingrained in us from the moment we we've been born essentially well I I agree wholeheartedly and and the more I've gotten into the vegan diet I've been a vegan for over five years now and you know I I'm getting more attracted to just eating very simplicity simplicity um like they're just sweet meals one thread at a time and I've heard people talk about how their ability to connect with different realms is strengthened when they have a very clean diet sure and that goes hand-in-hand with the law of assimilation the law of assimilation as it is called in different occult schools of thought that you're going to have to break things down and so so much less energy is going to have to go into that process because it is less complexified the more complexified the form of energy you're putting into your body the more your body has to go to work breaking it down so it takes a larger amount of energy to assimilate it and you're going to not have that energy available to other to other tasks and other areas of operation that you want to be working on whether in yourself or in the in your daily life so the law of assimilation would definitely you know go jibe with that that you know if you want to that energy available for other things you don't want it to be going to work and the breaking down of of things like meat products and other things that are going to be hard to assimilate yeah and I think that's one of the reasons why you know we're so easily controlled is because our energy is being taken away from us through many different avenues but diet I think it's the biggest one sure and I think about the work consuming all the negative energy that goes into the slaughter of those animals the fear that they're living in the way that they're caged you know the way that they're kept in basically completely inhumane conditions and then they're slaughtered and we're taking in all that fear-based energy you know into our into our own bodies and you know it's this other thing you know people don't even look at it from just a simple you know in terms of 3d physical energy wouldn't it make just a whole lot more sense to get your energy directly from plants which is where these animals get their energy from to grow then you're eating them but really what staring you is what they took into their body so you're taking it secondhand and then that make that makes more plants have to be grown you know and harvest it anyway when if you just went right to this real source which is the plant you're gonna get it firsthand and you know you're going to absorb it more readily through the law of assimilation and the other aspect of this is really wherever all the energy is coming from ladies and gentlemen in case you haven't figured it out yet is the Sun that's where really we get all of our energy through our food so you know what's directly more directly connected to the Sun those animals or those plants I think it's real simple to figure out we'll pick this up on the other side Patti if you have any other questions you could stay with us and ask another one but we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Laughter] [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we are talking with Patti from Illinois I'll get right back to her in a moment I just wanted to say we were talking about veganism and just essentially transitioning to a non animal-based diet and I want to say a lot of the the mistakes that I think people make when they try to transition to a vegetarian lifestyle is one they do it too quickly and I don't think this is something that you should just go cold turkey on I've said this before on my shows I think this is one of the things that makes people fail at doing this they try to just completely get off meat immediately and get off dairy immediately you have to slowly transition off of it I feel you do you don't want to make really quick sudden abrupt changes to the chemistry of the body okay the body is a complex mechanism with a lot of chemical interactions taking place within it and anything you do immediately right away 100% cold turkey is going to be a shock to the whole system so I think that's one of the first big mistakes a lot of people make when they transition to a vegetarian lifestyle is they try to do it too fast or all at once called Turkey and that's definitely the wrong way to go about doing it the other thing I want to say is and and just highlight this in all capital letters with a thousand exclamation points if you're going to attempt to eat vegetarian or vegan not to juice is the biggest mistake that you can possibly make in this lifestyle absolutely the the biggest mistake that you can possibly make if you are going to try to eat vegetarian or transition over to a vegan lifestyle you absolutely must own a juicer and use it just about every single day of your life period and you know if you you don't want to understand that then I don't know what to tell you but because juicing is the most important thing that you could possibly be doing for your health as far as I'm concerned that in addition to purifying your water you got a purify water and you got to get on two good juices I mean right now I'm drinking a big glass right here of carrot kale spinach cucumber I mean you drink that juice every day I'm telling you people will say where where does your protein come from on a vegetarian or vegan diet right there right there and I guarantee you I'm getting more than you just ate in that steak probably okay spinach carrots kale I mean you name it any leafy greens are going to be getting protein definitely in in spinach definitely in carrots also there's protein kale you're gonna get more probably more calcium than drinking any kind of milk vitamin A and C vitamin K of course in any leafy greens usually there's there's tons of phosphorus which is great for the brain you know potassium iron you know it has all the phytonutrients you need right there in that green juice you know and here's the secret folks if you're gonna juice okay greens put a carrot through with the greens that's how you get the maximum green juicing out of those green leafy vegetables you get an auger juicer if you don't have the money to buy an auger juice hey yeah as a matter of fact forget that I used to say a auger juicers are really expensive they're not anymore you can get an auger juicer for under $100 now a good one too about ninety nine dollars will get you a decent augered vertical auger juicer single auger okay which will make you a high quality juice from just about any kind of produce that you could possibly think of all right and you know you put the greens in there and then you know send a carrot through and trust me you're gonna have a great yield when you do it with that method but I'm just saying not to juice on a vegetarian or vegan lifestyle is the biggest mistake that you can possibly make on that that type of it that type of eating in that lifestyle not to juice is the number one mistake and whenever I've asked people have said I've tried to go vegetarian and it didn't work out for me you know I asked them were you juicing the whole time you you tried to go vegetarian no is oh the answer is always the same invariably every time 100% I've never heard anybody that said I tried to go vegetarian it didn't work out for me and the whole time I was making this effort I was juicing anybody who tries it with juicing usually succeeds if they try it and they weren't juicing they have a hard time with it not to juice is the biggest mistake in this transition and I can't underscore that enough so uh patty I let Len a little bit to what we were talking about before but if you have anything else to add go right ahead um actually I agree with you 100% you have to get the nutrition in and when you're getting off the meat products or any of the animal products you know the people the reason why people crave those is because they're mix of chemicals and you're right there is there is epinephrine in the meat and the animal that has been slaughtered because of that fear that they experience and when people eat that they're getting a shot of epinephrine basically and that's where they feel like they're getting energy from from protein products in the form of animal products because it's a false energy you get energy from glucose and the best source of glucose is the glucose we get in plant products fruits and vegetables so yeah great way to concentrate that nutrition yep and there's no way you could eat as much as you pour in a glass of juice if I tried to eat the amount of kale or spinach that went into making this I'd be there for half the day literally you know but I could take a whole glass of that green juice with some carrot in there for a bit of sweetness and and some beta carotene and other good protein and I mean it's delicious number one and you're nourishing all the trillions of cells in the body in the process so people have to get on to juicing I mean I just I hammer that on everybody I talk to they're trying to improve their diet juicing is the number one way to do it as far as I'm concerned yeah that and I really like smoothies as well sure I make a lot of green smoothies with you know spinach and bananas and things like that get get a get a good high powered blender if you could afford it a Vitamix is a great device I personally own one they're a little on the expensive side but it's an investment in your health you know it beats paying a high price the allopathic medical bills you know exactly yeah and people will experience some detoxification as they change and you're right if they if they give up animal products too quickly they will detoxify and that will feel like being sick but in reality it's their body just you know purging the good stuff in so that's to be expected to some extent totally I don't I totally agree with that as well just one quick little follow up question about what we were talking about with regards to diet and you know it comes down to the fact maybe it's connected a little bit to where you're going with your current discussion of you know our human origins but you know I look at humans inability to connect with other life-forms and that's where that disconnect is why we feel so easily I guess it's so easy for us to some extent to just kill animals for food we're in reality I think in our to nature we wouldn't really want to do that and it does that have anything to do with our true origins or what we would yeah I can speculate I I will speculate that I feel that it does because I think that we are largely living in a completely disconnected state from what we were originally intended to be because of the type of manipulation that has taken place with our species and our genetic you know material through our genome so I think that we are living in that cutoff way and part of it is because of what happened to us in the ancient past which we're going to be getting into talking to talking about in coming weeks I think that can be transcended though I don't think it's eternally like that or has to be like that see this is where the danger in talking about material like I'm gonna be getting into comes in and this is where you even get people that say oh if he's talking about this are that he's an agent for the bad guys because he's trying to paint an impossible to overcome scenario and and make people feel hopeless and that has nothing to do with what I'm trying to do exposing what went on here and in our ancient past it's a it's important to know about because in any diagnosis if you want to get well you have to know what's wrong that's why they have to know the negative things that have happened in the human past regarding our origins then we can look at the situation for what it is and say okay well now that we do have the knowledge that empowers us because it lets us know what's truly been going on and what's wrong now what can we do about it is it hopeless and the answer is no when we look at this field we see it isn't hopeless there's something at work called epigenetics that's consciousness that's freewill choice we're in control of that ultimately when it comes down to it and that means we do have power to create change Patti great insights and I thank you so much for the call we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight on the show open lines anything you want to call in to discuss any questions that you want to ask about my work anything that I've covered up to this point any comments that you might have speculations concerns predictions anything you want to talk about any topic is fair game and there are no taboo topics as always here on what on earth is happening the calling number to join us 800 3-1 394 43 once again the calling number to join us here tonight 800 three one three nine four four three okay let's hear from Phillip in North Carolina Phillip you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Thank You mr. Massey oh thank you for taking my call how are you sure I'm doing well tonight I am giving you a call for the first time this is my first time calling in I am relatively new to your work of believes the beginning of March was about well the first time I had clicked on a what on earth is happening YouTube video and I even attended the seminar in Asheville have a little great I've been kind of shy and your information because I have I had yet to hear up until about a day ago when I listened to an interview that you did on September the 12 2012 on down the rabbit hole with Popeye in regards to September the 11th and directed-energy weapon right you made a couple of references in that video that I really haven't heard in the material that I've had the time to be able to absorb so my question is have you had an opportunity read dr. Judy woods book where do the towers go and if you maybe explain and there was even a part in that interview where you mentioned that part of the ritual came from a higher place or the note you maybe elaborate your point of view on that yeah I talked about um you know the ritualistic aspects of 9/11 I also talked about the impossibility of it being a mechanical collapse due to you know fires and bending or melting steel etc you know as the official story goes the pancake collapse theory I talked about that pretty extensively and ran through the physics equations that are required to understand to even prove just in essential Newtonian dynamics which any junior year for a sophomore year or high school level physics class can you know offer you know just knowledge that is a prerequisite in any kind of a physics 101 high school level class can prove can show people that it's the official story is actually impossible according to the laws of physics so I went over that on the show in a past podcast you could check that out on the podcast section and of course I talked about the occult overtones and the occult symbolic aspects of this ritual because it indeed was a trauma-based mind control ritual and it was a highly symbolic ritual regarding the destruction of consciousness a huge injection of fear and trauma into the mass consciousness of the people of Earth and of course um you know there there are other even darker occult elements to this if you really ask me my take on what this ritual was about again in the work that I did covering the ritualistic aspects of this I consider this what is known as a grand rite of manifestation this is a high love Oh cult matte dark working a dark occult magical working that is what I refer to as chaos sorcery and it is what is referred to in dark occultism as a manifestation right it's something that is there to cause such extreme havoc and chaos in other people's lives that essentially since you are going to steer that chaos and you're going to steer that trauma you're gonna end up manifesting what you want to manifest as a result of your management of the chaos hence I call it chaos sorcery it's not what some people have termed Chaos magic different takes on what that is but I call it chaos sorcery because to delineate between the usage of energy and a positive connotation which you might term magic or the use of influence in a positive connotation I define magic as the art of influencing the will in a influencing change to occur in accordance with the will but the will of creation being that will you're not influencing things according to your own selfish desires or your lower will you're trying to create change in accordance with what the universe is trying to create which is the advancement of consciousness the advancement of freedom the advancement of morality and I call this chaos sorcery because sorcery is the manipulation of consciousness or manipulating things to create change in accordance with the lower will to get what you want out of it hence they call this a grand rite of manifestation and this is something that obviously requires many many people coming together to work together on of course it required a conspiracy conspiracy simply means those who have come together in like spirit that's all it means we get the word respire you know meaning to breathe from the latin spiro spero ra okay which means to breathe in Latin okay it's where the word spirit is derived spiritists spiritus in Latin comes from that verb spiro spero re meaning to breathe to have the spirit within you is to have the breath of life within you okay and when we put put this together with the Latin prefix con con spear are a means to breathe together so conspiracy means those who are acting in like spirits that's all it means you know people make this grand idea of what a conspiracy is all you know all that means is a few people have similar mindset came together to accomplish something together that's all it ever has meant so of course this was a conspiracy because you know people in the military-industrial complex people in the high-level banking and finance world you know people in you know black ops aspects of government people in intelligence agencies of course they all had to come together to make to make this SIOP work and to fool enough people for a short enough amount of time or a long enough amount of time to get their agenda across you know in other countries and in this country which is draconian takeover of people's rights and you know constantly you know whittling away at at people's rights a day by day month by month year by year so but I definitely think that directed-energy weapons might have played a role you know I think this may have been what better time to bring out some type of a new technology and show it to the rest of the world you know and not only that you're doing it on your own people it paints this it puts this fear it strikes fear into your so-called opponents you know the administrators of the farms next door you know called nation-states you know let's let's strike some fear into them and say look what we're willing to do to our own people to justify going in and taking resources from another country and you know putting more draconian measures you know laws into effect you know here at home we're willing to do this to our own people what do you think will do to you that's why I think you know ultimately this what this was all about so what better way to to do that than to bring out a new piece of weaponry that you're showing on the grand scale to the other the leaders of the other countries that you don't want to get in your way okay you're saying hey here's what we have at our disposal we're willing to use this against our on our own people imagine what we'll do to you so that's kind of my take-home let I'll let you ask another one on the other side there breaks stay with us and we'll be right back after this quick break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] [Applause] as a cold we don't dare speak wall between us little rim so deep [Music] welcome back everyone even listening to what on earth is happening here honor the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website water on earth is happening dot-com we were talking with Philip in North Carolina who was asking a couple of questions about the possibility of directed-energy weapons being used on 9/11 2001 Philip er he's still on the line with us yes sir I'm still here I wanted to ask you if you yourself had a chance to read dr. Ginni woods book where do the towers go I have not read the book I have watched her presentations I think I saw the new Hiroshima and another presentation she gave at a conference but I have not actually read the book where the towers go presently my reason I ask that is because in order for someone to ask themselves the question what on earth is happening I think something has to happen to that person why you're talking you now I am absorbing their information as our others just like everybody in that conference and I still had a reason for asking themselves what on earth is happening and for me the most important thing that's happened in my lifetime possibly ever with the 911 right so when I tried to direct people to the object objective truth about life I can't think of a fair way of showing them the truth and by giving them that book sure I think I think that's a great plan of attack personally because 9/11 was one of the most transformative events in our times and you know like the saying goes I believe Michael to sorry on coined this one he said did 9/11 wake you up did it shake you up or did it wake you up that's the two effects that it had that it put you into deeper fear or to show you what was really going on in the world and for you it sounds like it woke you up and it showed you what was really going on in the world and you know just how a dire of a situation this is when you know things like this could be going on right under our noses and still people are caught unawares and still don't really understand the ins and outs of it and I think that's why we have to keep pressing forward with this as a main issue this is one of the staple core issues of our time as far as I'm concerned as well I think you're right on point with that and I don't think we should let this go it's not something that's in the past you know it's something that is things are actively constantly being conducted because of allegedly what happened on 9/11 and if that's all based on a lie why do we have all these other things that are going on that are you know so draconian and so you know stamping on all of our other freedoms as a result so I definitely think that that's something that the pressure should be kept up on and I think you're right on point with that absolutely it would actually keep one picture from her book in my telephone when I start to talk to someone I show them the picture of WTC 7 and you can clearly see looking north with WTC 1 and 2 missing WTC 7 this is still there it didn't go away until 5:20 in that afternoon and yet we have 210 story buildings that have disappeared before that time we objectively know that because we can see it through that picture and through a number of pictures so just looking at that and seeing it shows the person and what they thought was impossible is in fact possible because it happened and then you combine that with two other things you know you show them the actual footage of building seven coming down straight into its own footprint with very minimal damage to the building people say oh there were fires yeah not fires that could take a whole 47 story steel and Congress reinforced of office building to the ground into its own footprint like it like we witnessed and then show them the BBC footage of Jane Standley standing up in front of the New York skyline live in a live picture being broadcast to a BBC telling people that the building had already collapsed when in fact it's standing in the skyline behind her because they got their scripts a little bit out of time sequential order and she announced that you know at about 5:00 p.m. when the building was still standing there and wasn't didn't collapse for another 20 minutes well I think we're even more impressive fact is that there are still 1116 people that they have not found a toenail out sure you've got over 1100 people that help disappeared he had seven building that for the most part turned to dust you have 1400 cars that were toasted what vaporizes material like that what vaporizes matter like that it's something all caused disintegration the integration of that matter was was was caused to come apart therefore it disintegrated literally you had a weapon a some type of a wave weapon or scalar weapon of some kind that obviously can take apart matter literally you know and I mean people just have to ask themself the question what's so even far-fetched about this how many decades or even centuries ahead of average technology that is released to the general public is military-industrial complex research and technology you know I mean all the money that they have at their disposal you know all the scientists and researchers they have at their disposal of course it's it's it's at least a hundred years ahead maybe more oh absolutely if you just find me a pilot that will tell you that a 767 can fly six hundred miles an hour at sea level you can't find one because it's an impossibility sure and then it would reach resonance frequency that plane which take apart it would it would come apart at the seams literally absolutely an aluminum certainly cannot pierce through two feet of steel and yes you have a category three hurricane for four days we've added right towards New York for the 24 hours surrounding 911 it basically stay offshore it got a little bit bigger and then headed the opposite direction it all it all smacks of some kind of scalar you know not hurt seeing wave technology in effect there during that time frame no question about it you know I think the only way we're ever really going to know the truth or at least get closer to it is the constantly put pressure and I mean not just on you know public I'm not talking about public of quote-unquote officials I'm talking about just get put this information up into the face of everybody that we know we have to we have to you know bring this to the attention of our friends co-workers family members neighbors you name it I mean you just have to talk about this stuff with people to bring it into the general consciousness until more people want answers answers aren't going to come more people have to demand answers they have to come forward and talk about this without fear unapologetically saying hey this is a legitimate question it's not there's nothing wacky or strange and asking these questions this is talking about basic laws of physics and mechanics that cannot suspend themselves like this you know and that's what the official story asks you to to believe it's the official story is the conspiracy theory and the religion folks I mean that's asking people to believe that laws of physics can suddenly suspend themselves you know that's that's absolutely requires much more faith and belief than believing that there may have been some unknown technology at work that was used by the military industrial complex to stage this grand event so that they could go in and war on other countries and take whatever research resources they want from them I mean that to me makes a whole infinite infinitely lot more sense than you know nineteen so-called radical islamists with box cutters made NORAD's stand down and you know basically flew two planes in in buildings and collapsed three in the process into their own footprint though a great points thanks so much for the call we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting tonight on the show open lines anything you want to talk about your questions on anything I've ever covered your comments your concerns your speculations no taboo topics there never are here on what on earth is happening the call-in number to join us eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three okay let's go back to the phone lines we have Elaine in California Elaine welcome - what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening hi there mark my question to you is with regard to world leaders yes please really calling the shots do you think they are or do you think they're getting some kind of an intervention from another intelligence perhaps offworld and then kind of as a caveat to that question do you think that some of these people that appear before the television screens ie the world leaders even some news people do you think they could be putting clones out there I wouldn't totally dismiss the idea as you know completely off the wall because certainly genetic manipulation and genetic technology is what really lies at the core of what's been going on on this planet for hundreds of thousands of years as we're going to be getting into it is very possible that humanity was some sort of a genetically modified or manipulated or hybridized race of beings as a species and we're not existing in the form that nature originally intended us to exist in so when I talk of that I'm gonna be making a case that the non-human entities that perhaps did this to us and then some of them some of those entities interbred with us as their creation and created yet another offspring another offshoot species so you could say that these purebred nonhumans came here wanted to use us as a resource okay hybridize us with some of their own genetic material and then in interbreeding with us they created this other offshoot that you you know it's the ancient peoples describe these beings as gods they came from the sky or another dimension or wherever they came from they didn't know where they came from okay so they looked at them as supernatural beings or supernatural entities and they considered that they were for all intents and purposes because of their advanced technology gods that they had magic you know we look at we look at an advanced technology and you know as arthur c clarke once said any sufficiently advanced technology becomes indistinguishable from magic at some point and that's how our ancestors looked at these beings that they were supernatural entities or gods of some kind you know gods with a small G nought meaning the god of the universe the God of creation the creator of everything meaning you know supernatural beings that seemingly could do supernatural tasks or perform supernatural feats of course they were just exercising these feats through advanced technology now when they interbred with their creation with the hybridized species that they made then they created what you might call a race of demigods were semi gods because they had the gods DNA in them and they bred with a regular human being as well so it was a hybrid creation between the gods and the human beings that they had created now these demigods I feel is what they used as an administration class or you could say an intercessory class as intercessors that went between the gods and the human beings okay so that was the priest class the original priest class or you could look at them as the original Kings the original government okay the people who were the intercessors on behalf of the gods for Humanity so in other words when humanity had a grape or concern about what was going on down on the planet well these administrator this administrator class that was the the interbred the interbreeding between the gods and the humans they they basically administrated the the dispute the quarrel the situation this was the original priests class it was the original again administrative class or governmental class you know they settled disputes they ruled the people essentially and you know because these beings were kept very primitive they weren't you know allowed to basically know about their the high technology of the gods or really how it operated you know you had some of them that had that perhaps perform some type of duties to upkeep some of the technology that was brought down here onto the earth so some of them had to know a little bit of it and that was kept very secretive because of the consequences for you know basically giving that out or revealing that you know that was being shared with any of the humans but this other class of beings these demigods they were the ones who ultimately had a whole lot of knowledge because they were you know largely the same as the gods not exactly you wouldn't call them purebred but they had more of the gods bloodline in them more of their genetics in them and obviously more of their capabilities so this is who the original again governmental rulers the kings of the ancient world the priests class of the ancient world and then eventually as they bred with humans and have they continued on their own bloodlines they came what I would call the dark occultist the generational dark occult class that has essentially ruled the world ever since so I'm not necessarily saying that they're totally caught that these other beings are still totally calling the shots here but certainly their progeny is their progeny is who came into power and maybe when these pure more pure bred beings left here if they completely did I'm not saying that has to be the case I'm open-minded to suggesting that we're speculating that perhaps there still is interaction with some of these original quote-unquote gods these are you know I don't know I want to find a new name for them I'd like to name farmers personally because to me that paints a negative enough connotation and it describes exactly what they are to me you know I don't like the word custodians as somebody like William Bramley used the word gods it's it's too close even we could spec we could say gods with the small G or every time we use the word but it still paints too much of a closeness in a connotation to the god of creation which I don't even want to liken these beings to because they're nothing like that so you know I would just say the the the archons that's a good the rulers that's a great term for them that's what a lot of other research have had called them I like that word also because of its context a ruler over another being a master over a slave is what they basically were so these archons the original archons I'm not saying that they all had to go but I'm saying most of them are obviously not here with us anymore they look certainly looked quite different than a human being I think their progeny eventually interbred with our the human bloodlines and then you know they they be just became the administrative class which you could call the the government the priests class the priests kings of the ancient world and they basically they're their bloodline has ruled from the shadows ever since and I would say that that those occult lineages are still the bloodlines that are in control of the world today as the administrators of the dark called network of secret societies and dark occult traditions that are scattered throughout the world in a in a loosely knit network but in definitely an overlapping and integrated network that works through hierarchy and compartmentalization to accomplish its agendas I don't know if that answers your question clearly enough but that's kind of my overall take on who's ultimately calling the shots and I wouldn't be it wouldn't be out of the realm to speculate that perhaps they could still be in communication with some of these other original or connick entities but I'm not saying that's definitely the case I think that they are the progeny of those entities very good very good well now I can understand why it's going to be a real difficult situation to get people who are really steeped in their religions to ever ponder the possibility that we were genetically tampered with because it goes against what their their their Bible say basically but it actually doesn't that's the thing the thing is they're just not really they're reading it with a more literalist bent they're reading it with a more you know religionist interpretation as opposed to reading it from somewhat of a historical interpretation and allegorical a mixture it's it's all of those things but if you actually go into the biblical text it's there it's in a watered-down form you know you go into some of the Sumerian texts and the sumerian creation epics and it's or even into some of what you would call the apocryphal books of the Bible books that were deliberately left out because of this type of content it's all there in greater detail but it's there in Genesis it's there in uh you know the early books of the Old Testament we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening so before the break we were talking to Elaine in California and she made some good points on you know that there's a lot of work to undo a lot of the religious indoctrination that has gone on and how people are just totally attached to seeing it one way they won't look at it from any different perspective than what their religion has conditioned them to believe and it has nothing to do with pursuing truth in their mind you know all it has to do with this this is what my religion says this is telling me don't look into this other alternative information because it conflicts with my religion they can't see that that's a control system for the mind it's a control system for consciousness and they won't look at anything from an alternative point of view when in fact if they just looked at the details in some of these stories in the sumerian and akkadian and assyrian cultures you know you would see this story that is told in the old testament richly spring to life in a detailed form and then you would understand what's being told in the the Old Testament and is is unfortunately lacking the detail in the in the biblical texts whereas the detail is filled in in some of these other texts and then the biblical texts make perfect historical sense in light of those other texts but because they're told anything that's not canon a scripture you know it doesn't have the King James stamp of approval on it there can't be any truth in that you know and it's just that it again it's a child's mindset it's it's such a shame how religion has people's where a religion has people's minds it's it's just truly unbelievable and you know that keeps going back to that the theme of this show and my work keeps going back to breaking down the religions whether you believe in the cultural religions meaning the so-called world legends of Christianity Judaism Islam Hinduism Buddhism etc okay or you believe in science as a religion that no truth can if the established scientific community doesn't say it works this way then there is no truth in it you know that's it okay that's called scientism science as a religion government as a religion the belief in authority is a religion the New Age movement as I've talked about endlessly is a religion there I call it the religion of standing down and not taking any action you know we're gonna change reality on thought and emotion alone no actions gonna be required though you're not gonna actually have to do anything no courage is going to be involved you're never gonna have to there nothing will ever be confrontational will meditate the world into a state of bliss permanent bliss don't you know okay you know it's all complete child-like mentality and all it is is believing my religion is right you know but nobody ever wants to look at truth when it all comes down to oh and then of course we have the big religion let's not leave that one out money you know the ultimate religion you could call it the ultimate god of this world you know that's the most deeply entrenched religion out of all the others the other ones have have no hold on the human mind like that one does you know that's the strongest one of all you know so all those religions have to go you want to be free every religion I just mentioned there has to go plus every other one every religion you can name needs to go and the things that act as a religion meaning hold us back from truth though that which holds us back from truth so all cultural religion all government all notions of authority all scientism real science I don't have a problem with but I'm talking about scientism and the New Age religion you can just group that in with all the other religions that's the catch-all incase you don't fit into any of the other cultural religious mind-control will wrap you up in that trap real good you know and then money you know until those religions are destroyed humanity will never be free get over it ladies and that's true that's the truth till those religions are are abandoned you're going to be in a state of chains in a state of bondage period and until people understand that natural law is the solution that natural law is the answer okay that it's about what we need to stop doing that is causing harm to other beings when we stop causing that harm we will be free that's how the law of morality that's how the law of freedom works as morality increases and we stop doing harm to other beings we become freer as morality decreases and we continue to do harm to other Bing's you're going to be more and more enslaved if you don't want to understand eyes that and understand that that's eternal truth because it is the law of creation nothing will change here when people get that through their thick skulls then you'll start seeing some change occur in the world and it's not that way because I say it's that way once again it has nothing to do with me I'm nobody I'm one person who has happened to discover that this is what is true I'm not the first I won't be the last I have no magical powers that allowed me to make that discovery you know I'm not special more special than anybody else because I've come to that understanding of truth okay it's not my belief system and people have a hard time with that they don't want to understand this isn't about a belief it's not about a belief or a religion it's about coming into harmony bringing your own perceptions and consciousness into harmony with that which is and that's all it's about so you know I'm not saying that what I just laid out there is true because I said it it's true eternally because it's what is I happen to discover that that's how it is and again I'm not special because I've discovered that many other people have in the past and millions of others after me will also do the same okay so I mean religion the whole point comes back to that religion is such a powerful force at work in the world holding us back from where we say we want to go and everybody has one it seems or most people do so there are some people who are out all the way from religion from the mind control of religion but not many most people in one form or another still have deep attachment to religion and that's why they're in mental bondage and that's why they're creating the conditions through their mental bondage that create physical bondage in the world and until they stop thinking like that don't expect the physical bondage to go away or to magically transmute itself or change because it doesn't work like that it does not work like that so go ahead link Oh No I'm reminded of what Carl Jung said mental illness in any society I'm paraphrasing it but mental illness in any society is due to a lack of legitimate suffering well I don't think it's necessary for that suffering to happen but I think unfortunately we are choosing it we there again and we don't love ourselves enough to want not to choose that suffering if you can follow that line of logic to in order not to choose suffering and to choose the way that doesn't involve all that suffering you really have to care about yourself you have to love yourself and say I'm worth more than this I don't have to go through all that suffering I'm better than that I can learn what's true and then align my behavior to it and then I won't have to go through all that suffering but no not humanity because we hate ourselves at our core we are self-loathing people at our core and until that illness is healed expect more of the same we have to become into true self love you can't really love anybody else unless you truly love yourself and if you want more suffering for yourself of course you're not gonna care about what other people are in suffering you're not gonna give a damn about that you know you don't care whether you're in suffering let alone other people I mean what why would we expect anything to be different in this world instead of it being full of suffering and slavery you know because we don't even care enough about ourself not to want to go that painful path you know so Elaine great points that you've brought up here have definitely give people something to really think about deeply so thank you so much for the call thank you let's hear from Justin in New York Justin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yo what's up yeah what's up mr. Marcus Justin I don't how are you good to hear from you great great oh no I just figured you know being you have the all the questions going on tonight I figured I had one for you sure Oh me I basically had this friend I think as you know that's but not trying to debunk you for a while and uh yeah she doesn't work whoa don't you know watch day of your work until just recently he watches the cosmic web and in the video right and it's amazing let me just stop you right there he hasn't watched any of my work and he started with cosmic abandonment great that makes a whole lot of sense doesn't it sure sitting down this is pretty amusing also told me he's only concerned with the chromosome tone which is what my question is about before I get to that you actually said - because I explained to him how even let's just say mark is completely wrong on this topic that's like taking a hubcap of a car and saying the car's not useful because the hubcap isn't there right yet he also said though that he wouldn't even care if that theory is true but he's very adamant about proving you wrong on chromosome 2 just just so you know I'm not saying it absolutely has to be 100% true but I'll tell you what it makes a whole lot of sense when you take it into consideration with all the other research that has to do with our origins we'll pick this up on the other side Justin stay with us aw you could ask another one on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys the night-night divide today tried to run track welcome back everyone we're into the third hour of this edition of what on earth is happening this evening yeah tonight an all call-in show your calls make the show the callin number to join us 831 394 43 once again 803 one three nine four four three we were before the last break talking with Justin from New York Justin are you still on the line with us yeah my dear brother okay go ahead you can continue okay yeah I'm sorry Justin you dropped out there for a moment or your call was kind of getting a lot of interference can you just say that part again yeah basically the same dude had messaged me would you mind if I read to you working well just respond sure okay he says at one hour 19 minutes into the presentation because you talked for a minute and clearly say our slicing the compromise on would have taken at least 10 million years no no icing it would take 10 million years I said that in a natural evolutionary progression meaning in long-term evolutionary progression would take that long in other words if if the amount of time that Darwinists say is required for evolutionary progression is to be followed that timeframe is to be followed we would expect to see that much genetic change happen over a multi million year period where in reality the actual amount of time that that genetic change took place in was less than 40,000 years oh ok so he didn't even really get with you said that ok yeah yeah a lot of people do do that Justin I noticed that a lot of people really don't listen to what's being said and go back over it again and hear the words I'm speaking they hear what they want to hear in the words and they don't really hear what I'm saying you know and it's that's why it's important to do things like this to clarify things that and that's why this is great because people can ask questions and get clarification on points like that so that they understand the material a little a little bit better you also have to understand when I'm giving a live presentation like that I'm very regimented as far as time goes we only have the room for a certain amount of time you know there may be other speakers on the agenda etc so you really have to keep to a timeframe and often that you know makes you have to rush in in your presentation style so um you know if there's all day seminars where it's just me I can kind of take my time and unfurl things kind of slowly but in an event like that it definitely was I was very much restricted to hours and it had to be done in a two hour time frame and that's all I had so you know just try doing a topic that big in two hours or even approaching it in a way that makes sense you know it's a very challenging thing I think I did a fairly decent job for the amount of time I had but again you kind of have to talk fast I did make even a couple of mistakes in there with some names that I you know should have probably even noted in in the notes to make corrections but I think people will get the general you know just and do the research on their own and you know find the consistencies in it and find where there was a couple of hours in there as well you know I'm not perfect I make mistakes when I give presentations too but I try to do my best when I'm up there in the time that I'm allotted but this is a great point to make that you know this is why I like to do shows like this from time to time where I give people the opportunity to ask questions and get clarification on top topics such as this so I'll let you continue no actually I mean I've been watching videos and stuff like this here's my opinion that was the best of all the ones I've watched that's kind of odd my gosh definitely not a place to start you know if I had to pick this if I had to tell people to look at some industry my material I certainly wouldn't tell them to start there as I always say go back to my podcast and listen forward from number one forward because that's where you're going to get the full tapestry of the information and it's going to be you know basically rolled out over a slow stepwise progression and the tapestry will eventually come into place as you listen to more and more in order at your own pace that's the best way anybody can approach my material much better than watching my YouTube presentations or just you know hearing you know YouTube videos here and there out of out of order you know disjointed so that's my best recommendation to people who are new to my material you know of course I've been I'm probably a podcast 66 or 65 or something like that but yeah I'm doing it myself great-granny well yeah look I just just a wrap up or whatever but yeah just just to show the mentality of this guy through its the fact that he's more concerned about debunking one little thing than the implications of if it is true cuz I said to him I was like let's just say you're right let's say he's wrong about this thing right I'm also right about the whole thing or oh you're right about Kolkata right and what do they decide like he's just like that doesn't really I don't really care yes though it doesn't matter that he's a slave in in a world of slavery it's all about proving one point of some other guy who's trying to end slavery wrong yeah yeah that makes a whole lot of sense man I mean that no I mean can does that make any sense as to why we're still in slavery because I think it makes perfect sense about why we're still in slavery if you ask me but you know hey I could be the weird one man maybe what we should be doing to get out of slavery is just bicker over little details amongst each other over my new show amongst each other constantly attack each other on things that you know are small details in the in the big huge picture but not get the picture but just fight over the details let's pick out this corner of the this little piece of the jigsaw puzzle in the corner of the puzzle forget the ten thousand other parts we're gonna argue over this one out of the ten thousand parts the the nine hundred and the 9999 other parts don't matter you know we don't care about what the whole picture looks like I'm gonna fight over this one piece and you know forget about trying to actually put the whole picture together and recognize that what it's telling you is that you're enslaved and that you need to take action to not be enslaved anymore no we're not gonna worry about that let's go and attack some of the other slaves wow what a great use of energy that is I'll tell you you know makes a lot of sense to me I don't know maybe I'm just a weird one people pay us best in school you don't have to get a hundred to pass if you get 95 you still piss and he did well some reason in this case in town I don't know so of course Sigurd it always Justin as it all comes back to that religion thing this is a person who would probably tell you he doesn't have a religion he might be an atheist or whatever whatever regardless but the whole point is I was broke he has a religion he is attached to not wanting to look at this as a possibility because of the implications of what it has the implications that it spells out for our society and us our species as a whole and that is a religion staying attached to something and not wanting to look at it even if it is true that's religious thought anyway you want to paint it that's the same way an extremist religionist thinks the same exact method of thought I'm going to look at it this way anything that can't conflicts with how my current worldview is will be blotted out and that's exactly how that person is thinking it's religion its religion and I would say it right to his face it's religious thinking you know and it's not it's not saying that it complimentary you know at saying that's what's holding us back from where we say we want to go as a species that's how I mean the word religion there so just in great points man and again this gives people a lot to chew on a lot to think about regarding where other people's mindset is that and what our work is to do to change it you have anything else force that's it okay all right Justin thanks so much man great to hear from you okay uh let's hear from Swami shivananda giri in illinois swami welcome to the show ah hey so good to hear from you looking forward to seeing you and Barb in a week oh it's gonna be great can't wait pump them yep yep yep and just you know being one of the folks who dares to care and standing shoulder to shoulder with you and Jay Parker Curtis Davis freighter X Freeman you know those we know and love yes what a rare treat they have such good folks around us absolutely Swami hold it right there we'll let you continue on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm all calls this evening open lines no taboo topics we were on the line with Swami Shiva nan de Giri in Illinois Swami are you still with us oh oh you bet you I'll let you continue well I thought I wanted to say thank you so very much - Joe from Casey for making these tickets available and I want to say looking forward to meeting Patti and Jason and Mark from Ohio the other winners yes so really really looking forward now tracing back to last week I wanted to show is my hat in the ring supporting anyone who wants to get a little peek at one of the possible theories of the the truer history of humanity invest the time on YouTube in Michael fuss Aryans Oracle's and origin absolutely all my I mean gay was the one who I had never seen it until I heard Jay talk about it and after I watched that I guess what uh what a great job somebody finally just just threaded it all together you know I don't Michael caesareans worked for prolific and meticulous and it is done in a scholarly way and he's just absolutely brilliant I can't recommend that series highly enough I'm telling people if you want to you know make a serious inquiry into human origins and the events of our past as a species that 22 DVD series origins and Oracle's is absolutely essential viewing that's all I could say about yeah if you can't get a hold of that there's there's like an 11-hour version I think on on YouTube check it out it's worth the investment of your time give it the opportunity to sink in and see how much then make sure also calling back to last week want to mention one of the when you're discussing the ancient texts and things one of the great Eastern traditions were called sutras and the thing with a sutra sutra is the Sanskrit word for thread and in a sutra you'll only get like a sentence maybe two but that is what gets passed down and then you have the Masters of the traditions the gurus the Gnostic the knowers who then flash out and expand upon that sutra and that's the way the wisdom traditions were carried out with through the oral tradition yes so which which have been with us always and that's one of the great you know people can read sutras but without without someone who really knows how to flesh all that out you're not really going to get that much out of it you know cuz you're reading a sentence that someone who is a master of this information can then turn into a four-hour disc or a stone one it's kind of like a boiled down or akan crust idea that's brought into its you know verbal written form in a very concentrated sense but it can be unpacked or expanded right right and and that's one of the reasons that this one he got so into the the Eastern tradition you know because I came upon someone who knows all this stuff and who is a master and and he took me on and taught me and a year swamy you know I mean I'm just a Western guy macaroni and cheese he he kids from the cornfields of Illinois you know I know did he grow up there's any kind of a saintly being or anything you know but but with study and practice in training anyone can reach their full potential that's right and all the full potentials are out there to be reached mark passio is awesomely playing the individuated unit of consciousness of marc-patty you know yes Swami is playing this one and you the listener right now are playing you the listen right now God exists within you and you you just had to forget that for a while in order to play the role of the individual unit of consciousness in the infinite plane of consciousness and once we separate from that ego attachment that we are our thoughts we are our role that we play in life we are our job we are you know bank account or whatever any of the other aspects of the self and you realize that we're an aspect of everything having an experience in the physical domain that is informing the spiritual domain that is informing right the underlying essence of what everything ultimately is so that everything can learn and grow we step back from that individuated perspective of consciousness and that's when we could expand into the essence of the all and then take on that wider sense of care that you came into this call saying agape the wider sense of cosmic Universal care universal love there is nothing but me here and I know this now and that's the whole difference the only way the archons can keep humanity down is to keep imposing this limited perspective yeah if we know the real deal their system falls apart immediately exactly because if you were enlightened to that level of awareness then you wouldn't do a job for a paycheck that involves how many harm to other people we're stepping on other people's rights you know you wouldn't get involved in the paradigm protection racket as I call it you know telling lies to other people and keeping information back that the powers that shouldn't be don't want people to understand and taking a paycheck to do that to be part of the so-called mainstream media you know you you would get involved in uncovering the truth you would get involved in speaking that truth to other people you would get involved in exposing the darkness not just being afraid of it and saying oh I don't want to talk about all this negative stuff that's out there because that's gonna bring more of it no you're gonna say I'm going to expose it I'm going to show people this isn't the way we should be in the world because you know we can step back from that ego attached identified perspective and see that we're all in this together we're all essentially one consciousness experiencing experiencing it itself and as all suffer what is possible that's it yes and then if you take the time and energy and invest in yourself to find the big s self hiding within you not jumping up and down trying to get your attention oh no that's for the stock outside with the objects of the senses the self is quietly within just waiting when you to turn around and start looking and then it will reveal everything to you it's weird but it's like if we turn that constant voice chatter that external chatter down we got a lower the volume on that then we'll be able to engage in that dialogue with the true self that's always there always waiting but it never kind of speaks above a whisper so to speak Swami always enlightening talking to you always very enlightening perspectives that you bring forward for us to consider so I'm really looking forward to seeing you next week in st. Louis thanks so much for the call ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to water on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com all calls tonight from listeners any questions comments concerns speculations are fair game no taboo topics that are never are on this show the callin number to join us 831 394 43 let's go back to the phones and hear from John in Seattle John you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello yes hi John you're live hi hi I'm sorry I'm back on that was the first card sign I hope it's okay oh no worries great I guess I'm just hungry for more true tonight I have a question I would like to know your thoughts about Alistair Crowley and I've noticed between several different researchers that there's different opinions yes on their views about who I really was and his role yeah and our modern society today and like Freeman for instance his material is a pretty-pretty in tiny'mon I anti Crowley yes right and I was just like that I haven't heard you really say one way or the other where you might call I'm going to give you the best location to go to to check out my views on Crowley where I as meticulously as possible give my view of the man and his work that is the show that I did with Bob from Cincinnati on a cult Empire on his show occult empire called Thelema okay if you listen to that show I essentially broke down the thalamic philosophy and I talked about Crowley's work as having to be distinguished from Crowley the man or that his personal deeds okay a teacher can put out good spirit information and then not walk the path and this was early the case with Crowley so and also you have to understand that Crowley wasn't himself consciously always writing his works he was channeling these works or he was writing them in extreme altered states of consciousness and they were works that were you could say coming in through him as a medium so he was a medium so mediumship is when you are allowing your body to be used to write material that may be coming from other consciousnesses that are disembodied or not your own okay this has been called automatic writing or channeling okay so you know there's people like

Barbara Marciniak who do it Bashar Neale Donald Walsch there's a lot of different channels out there Crowley was one of them he practiced channeling so you have to very much make the the discernment that when you read his writings you may be reading one consciousness or another consciousness or his own his own ego driven consciousness at certain times and you have to be aware of that flow in his writing and realize hey it could jump from one state of consciousness to another not on the same page so why what I tell people is Crowley is not what you want to initiate people through a bad idea okay because it's so complex it's an enigma it's a puzzle okay and even like a lot of discerning students into the occult may have a lot of Crowley's material wrong or may you know not really understand that the material is not just straightforward then you have to look at his actions and his behavior and say hey he said this and he did this there's conflict here there's contradiction here so and you know then you have to that doesn't mean you totally call into question what he said it just means you have to say what was the actual character of the man so you somebody could be saying hey live in harmony with each other understand the difference between right and wrong live in harmony with natural law but then if you don't do that in your own life mean that you're lying about what you were saying about natural law it just means you fell from that path and you could actually walk it in your own life so what someone who is looking at your work would then have to say using discernment is well I will I will listen to what that person said but I'm certainly not going to behave like that and this is the case with Crowley it's the it really is the idea of do as I said not as I did okay it really that old adage do as I say not as I do really holds true with someone like him so I tell people read and discern his work and understand it's complex its enigmatic and there's more than one thing going on there it's not just him writing it in his everyday state of consciousness you have to be aware of that but then take the heart what resonates with truth and then you got to look at his behavior and say well he fell from that path he didn't live like he liked he said so don't certainly don't pattern your life after his Hey look at how natural law rewarded him what how did he end up he ended up penniless drug-addicted dying of lung problems because of this drug addiction and his poor health in a hovel alone with hardly anybody around him caring about him that's how that's how he went out of this world okay natural law probably caught up with him in this domain in this realm so that's kind of my take on Crowley I really like his material I like it some of his writings not all of them I don't agree with all of it and I think you have to really discern between the the writings in the the spiritual domain that he channeled versus the consciousness of him the man and his behavior in the 3d world which there's a lot of contradictions there so it requires discernment and it's certainly not a place you want to start if you're starting to look into spirituality or if you're starting to look into a cult ISM Crowley is a place you want to end up at not start right yep I hope that answers my question sure did bring a lot John thank you all right let's saw see we could squeeze another couple callers in let's talk to David in Massachusetts David you're live on what on earth is happening welcome David are you with us yeah ma this is about the third time I've listened to your show me there is I'm sorry go ahead am I correct in assuming or understanding that you you do believe in the invisible world well the whole show is about the occult the occult means the hidden or the unseen you know so that's all the word occult means that which is hidden from sight which is difficult to see which requires deep introspective spiritual vision in order to see and comprehend and understand how it works yeah you know you know you know what a lot of these atheists and not Lisa material people would only believe in the material you know materialist materialists everything yep I'm tight sometimes I'll say just to the market I asked them if they've ever heard of the boy that was born blind and the boy that was born blind he lived a long life and he lived he lived to a ripe old age and nobody could ever ever convince him that the visible world was real Wow yep oh yeah which I could not perceive you know he didn't have vision for that world so he couldn't be convinced of it and we need to develop inner vision and then we will see the world of the occult we will see it as it actually really is it's been there the whole time you know it's our perception that needs to be adjusted so we can see what's really going on in this world yeah great yeah the invisible world is uh there's you know mark it's actually it's the real world the invisible world is actually a loser but um hey if I have time Marquis you might appreciate you might appreciate this story yeah I'm you know I'm sure your audience well I think when the audience but mark I don't know I have it Harvard Square about that I think was a Monday night or something about two weeks ago or something when the young when the the organized Satanists we're going to celebrate the black satanic math that's a group known as The Satanic temple and they were going to basically organize a mock satanic ceremony known as the Black Mass that they were going to have at on Harvard's campus I think they got so much negative backlash as a result of wanting to have that you know psycho dramatic ritual performed there that they had to call it off am I correct that it was called off uh yeah it was called off and a lot of people assumed it was happened at the last minute that mr. Magnum access to Karloff but it wasn't it was the fakeness themselves there's a doctor doctor but here's what's interesting mark and I I think you know oh yeah you don't feel great mark I know go ahead Oh rocky you may tell the familiar with by Johann Goethe's epic poem poem Faust yes yeah something less awful even all that you know y'all be perfect with that with that poem but now we are coming up to the break hold on there David I'll let you pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Applause] the cooler side that we don't dare speak [Music] so while between us it'll rip soul [Music] there's nothing wrong this coal decides to walk last segment for this edition of warmer earth is happening coming at you we were on the line with David from Massachusetts I'll let him finish up his point and we'll take a couple of other callers David are you still with us I'm still with your mock yeah thank you for holding me over my heart but what I'm gonna tell you I couldn't make this stuff up anyways I went on to st. Paul's in Harvard Square and the same clause in the Roman Catholic community and everything the answers of a satanic mass was a benediction service and it was presided over by father Michael player and auxiliary bishop opportunity and they they exposed the Blessed Sacrament on on the altar and we recited the divine praises and so on and so forth but anyways lo and behold the president of Harvard University came over when she plopped there every year that exactly right beside me I was sitting right up on the front row I always sit on the front row of any any event if I can because especially at the c-23 and anyways her name is dr.

Faust her first name is drew Faust her so she's known as dr. Faust I didn't make this stuff up problem microglia at the end of his homily he turned to dr. Faust and he said idiot restless dr. Faust I want you to know that the Cambridge Catholic community joins you dr. Faust there's one community he would know what the hell he's really saying little bit of a synchro mysticism happening there I think yeah anyways I wanna I want up to dr. Faust at the end of the service and I'm I I asked ever heard of st. Faustina that's that's the bit you know about the Divine Mercy cult mark the image of the Divine Mercy in the chaplet of the Divine Mercy are you familiar with that I'm not oh okay that's check check check that oh yeah but anyways I asked her it's a big cult in the Catholic Church now the st. Faustina she was a Polish nun ah and I hope john paul ii promoted it and everything she said she's a saint now her name was Helen Maria Kowalska and everything and then she became a nun known as host inna in everything but I I asked dr. functor she was familiar with posting the same folks Dina and dr. folks said that she was for my surprise so the nicer one well dr. funk faces are you a Roman Catholic I thought you might be since she was familiar with st. Faustina and and she says she said no that she wasn't a Roman Catholic and everything like well what did you just come over here out of a sense of community unity and everything and she says yes and and I and so on but it was just unbelievable when father Michaels layer turn tilted dr. Faust Cambridge Catholic community joins with you dr. house is one yeah isn't that strange huh and so what great allegory overall about what's going on in this world though people trading you know worldly pet their souls for worldly power yeah I almost wonder mock I was almost wondering it's like the the local Illuminati over there in Cambridge if they will actually like exercising the Hegelian dialectics or something just manipulating the just manipulating the public that they're so good at doing and everything but I don't I don't necessarily want to read something in read into it something that isn't really there or something but how did you phrase about what's the term you used that it said it might be somewhat going on the center of mass is emits kind of like a little wink from the universe like a little you know a synchronicity taking place but could be could be somewhat meaningful under the syncro mysticism it's a very interesting study where things come through in in popular works of art and fiction that tell us about what's really going on in the world kind of literally symbolically perhaps without even the deliberate intent of the creator of the piece of art or the movie or something like that actually consciously being aware of it it's just coming through in the creative process should do a whole show on at one time it would be a really interesting show I've touched on it in past shows however okay Michael very quickly yes uh what is the name of that New York satanic organization that was the Satanic temple I'm not sure if they're based in New York I thought maybe they were out farther west I'm not positive where they're based but it was called The Satanic temple that tried to organize that a Harvard event they're the same group that was trying to place a Baphomet statue at a courthouse because of the ten commandments being placed there previously and they wanted they wanted that their religion to be recognized as well I mean I'm all for freedom of all forms of religion religious expression and I'm not looking to shut anybody speech down I I you know I have no problem with anybody coming out and saying what their beliefs are but I think you know if they're talking about anything that is doing away with other people's rights or freedom then I think that should be you know spoken out against and and everybody's voice should be allowed to be heard I'm for the airing of all voices even if those I disagree with you know people have a right to speak period and be heard but I think the voice of truth has to speak we have to speak allow that to speak through us and if we do that then you know we'll be empowering ourselves and putting ourselves in a better position to have freedom grow instead of being curtailed constantly in our lives so I want to thank you for the call David and let's see if we could hear from a couple other callers before we round out this show let's hear from Rafael in Indy Raffaele you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark I just wanted to thank you for everything you do and you know thank you giving out all the information you give us out there and you know thanks to you now I realize how many idiots I'm surrounded by embalming by their beliefs and actions and it's our job to make them up yes that's exactly it you know now we just see what our work is to do so thank you for that and it's not something that we want to do but unfortunately something we have to do because of their beliefs and their actions were bonded by them that's really in this material material world that's right and I just wanted to comment real quick I know you mentioned previous call about synchro mysticism yes and uh you know just want to urge every caller to start back at number one and go back and to listen to all your shows because there's so much value in all the information that you give and you know when you begin to pass the truth synchronistic patterns unfold you know in my personal life things have happened and things have begun got Nicole I guess connect the dots you know like when you talked about I think and with Kevin and his show is how that issue you had with a door lock and you unlocked it with a compass you know and then when you were I think you were supposed to meet or you're running late for a show and and you you're barbers weren't making you late for whatever reason and then the the notes that you had with the interviewer his notes were kind of like when you're mad with somebody it's it's kind of related to the same exact scenario that you dealt with before right and it's pretty amazing was you know always constantly speaking to us through symbols and allegories and events of our daily lives it's just it's up to us to recognize the patterns and see meaning in it because there is meaning and purpose in all of it and it's just we're so all over the place and scattered and paying attention to other things that we often miss those really important clues and missed that important message because we're so focused on the minutiae of everyday life yeah I mean it is it is mind boggling the other things that you do come across you know and information you hand out I mean you know today actually I was listening to a I'm up to 106 and you may the calm you know keep an eye on me first for you know uh any events and sure enough on me May 1st and that evening when he announced I was at the killing of Osama bin Laden oh sure yep oh that was definitely a May Day event ritual for certain of all purchase not they brought that whole nonsense story out to the public they love doing things like that on May 1st you know advertising their victories like you know mission accomplished in in Iraq you know that was done on May the 1st also ladies and gentlemen unfortunately that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening remember there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see right here in two weeks thanks for listening everyone good night [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #158

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, True Open-Minded Thinking vs. Religious Thinking, Truth as The One True Religion, Natural Law, The Law Of Freedom, The One True Divide, Willful Ignorance, Fear Of Responsibility, Self-Loathing, Parental Abandonment, Earth Under "Quarantine," The Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday June 7th 2014 the show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight I'm going to be presenting on air live over probably the next couple of weeks at least my cosmic abandonment presentation the presentation is all about the connection of inter the interference theory of human origins of as we have been discussing over the last several weeks to the current human condition I subtitled it an explanatory synthesis regarding human origins psychopathy slavery and the current psychological and social conditions of humanity I figured before we unpack all of this information and go into detail in some of the source documents and traditions let me lay out the thesis let me lay out my thesis in its entirety regarding where we came from what has led to the condition as we are experiencing it today in our world in the current times in which we live and then we can go and explore the detail but I figured let's put it all out on the table and what better way to do that then give an extended version of my cosmic abandonment presentation here on what on earth is happening so that's coming up on the show tonight I'm also going to be taking calls in the last hour of the show so if you want to get into the call queue the calling number to join us is 800 3-1 390 443 once again the calling number to join us live on the air and the topic will not be limited you could ask base anything you want I just want to leave some time for questions and not just lecture through the whole three hours of the show so I'm trying to leave some time to take your calls the call-in number once again 803 one three nine four four three I do have a couple of quick event announcements that I'd like to read first and Before we jump into the subject matter the presentation that I gave in st. Louis this past Saturday called streetwise spirituality it was an all-day seminar went over with tremendous success I consider that it was highly successful I want to thank the organizers ray mummy and his wife Pat mummy and I want to thank everybody who helped out organizing the event particularly Adnan from UFO hub who recorded it got it on video and also interviewed me after the seminar I want to thank barb my partner for running the the table at the door there and helping out throughout the entire day and everybody involved who made this event go over absolutely without a hitch I think there was over a hundred and ten people there approximately it had to be between 110 and 120 people according to my count and it was a packed room it was a beautiful an absolutely beautiful venue the art and Mead Center and everybody stayed for the whole thing I mean everybody had great questions at the end as well the question-and-answer session went for an hour and a half and people were really ready to receive this information this knowledge and I could tell there's going to be a lot of people there who are going to become teachers of this information as well so I can't say enough good things about the seminar in st. Louis Travel was a lot of fun as well so again highly successful do look for the video coming up in the next probably several weeks I mean I don't want to put an exact timeline on it the video will be ready when it's ready but probably in a few weeks time we'll have a video ready to go live on both the what on earth is happening.com website and my youtube channel there will be on Thursday June 19th that's not this Thursday coming up but I believe the following Thursday the free monthly documentary screening and discussion night from truth freedom prosperity and that again will be taking place Thursday June 19 2014 from 7 p.m. to 10 p.m. at the Guerin Recreation Center here in Philadelphia in South Philadelphia the Guarin Recreation Center is at 16th and Jackson streets in South Philly this month we're going to be showing for our documentary night the film thrive by foster gamble thrive subtitled what on earth will it take ok for humanity to create a civilization that is sustainable that and free and thriving and I think it's in a very important documentary I really like how he breaks things down in that documentary and it basically lays it out there for the everyman to understand and you know we have a new crowd that's turning out with these documentaries so we want to go back and revisit some of the documentaries that we've actually already showed we showed this in the past but we talked about it and thought that this was one of the more important documentaries that we showed so we're going to repeat it at the Guarin Recreation Center so once again Thursday June 1970 o'clock p.m. start time it's at 16th and Jackson there's a free parking lot entrance entrance on Wolfe Street just between 15th and 16th and after entering the main doors of the recreation center the meeting room for the documentary screening and discussion is the last room on the right hand side it the event is free to attend but there is a cost associated with renting the recreation center so we ask for voluntary donations just to offset those costs for anybody that wants to give a donation voluntarily and again free parking and feel free to bring your own food and drinks which are allowed in the recreation center so oh and for more information on that Meetup and that group in general you could check out truth freedom prosperity org I'm gonna make a preliminary announcement here tonight I will be of doing another all-day seminar coming up in Manchester Connecticut again hosted by art Capozzi and Chris Capozzi this will be taking place on October 4th 2014 I know it's a long way off but just announcing it preliminary early here tonight on the air hopefully by next week I could have all the details and perhaps a an event flyer ready to go and to share with the listening audience but it's going I do know the topic it is going to be called demystifying the occult and it's going to be about occult symbolism and particularly particularly I'm going to get into

Tarot symbolism in this seminar in a larger way so it's that the the title of the seminar is demystifying the occult art Capozzi is also going to be giving a presentation as well like he did last time up in Connecticut for my natural law seminar and I think this is going to be a really great event and it's going to be at a really great venue as well and hopefully we'll have even many more people than we brought out last time the last time I spoke up in Connecticut so that's coming up in October October 4th a very synchronistic or synchro mystic date 10-4 10-4 is about reception right 10-4 message received okay so I have one more quick event announcement on the other side of the break and then we'll be getting into our subject matter ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark a CEO of a couple of other quick event announcements people have been asking me about the progress of my book which I told them about several weeks back that I'm going to be working on with an editor and the the progress is going really really well and again when I first announced that I said maybe a year off maybe further I don't know I'm still not going to commit to any date but I just want to tell people it's going really really well and I'm very pleased with the progress of that so far so that's something I'm you know we're continuing to work on and also people have been asking me a lot about the results of my juice fast I did a 30 day juice fast back starting in around mid-february and ended at about mid-march approximately and I am very pleased to tell people that since I ended the juice fast that 30 day juice fast with nothing but juices and herbal teas no solid food for 30 days my blood sugar levels have not been elevated regardless of what I have eaten so I'm not going to come out and just totally state and claim that the type of diabetes that I have is completely cured not yet I'm not ready to make that claim yet however it looks like this really did what it was supposed to do I'll say that for now and so far so good so for people who have been asking me about that there's a little status report if this continues the way it has been going maybe somewhere down the line over the next few months I can make a statement that say yes this work and it is a cure for diabetes that hasn't gone really really far into insulin dependence you know a lot of people are looking at the new research about diabetes and you know there's been all this talk in past years about different types of diabetes type 1 type 2 type 1.5 or what they call Lada diabetes we're juvie adult onset of juvenile diabetes or a lot of stands for latent autoimmune diabetes of adulthood which is the kind of diabetes I was diagnosed with meaning it's not sudden onset right to insulin dependence like juvenile diabetes and it's not very slow onset to insulin dependence like type 2 it's somewhere in between and it's uh you know they consider it insulin dependent an insulin dependent form of diabetes but not as extreme insulin dependence as type one so I was told I could never possibly even control this with diet by the allopathic medical industry which was completely untrue because I recognized very quickly after I was diagnosed that I was able to control it with diet and of course they'll tell you you have to be on insulin for the rest of your natural life which is also untrue I haven't taken insulin since February any amount of it okay and my sugar levels have been perfectly normal I've been monitoring them monitoring it and checking it each day so you know a lot of what they're telling people about this disease is totally untrue to begin with the other thing i wanted to mention about this yeah the the new research that's coming forward suggests that there isn't different types of diabetes that it is all really one type and that it is just a matter of how fast you go from initial onset to total insulin dependence where the pancreas is so damaged that it stops making insulin altogether so clearly the type where the pancreas isn't completely you know hasn't completely gone to insulin dependence and isn't manufacturing any of it at all can certainly be treated with a juice fast and possibly even cured with a juice fast so again so far so good did a juice fast from February to March and my sugar levels have not been elevated since I am what I am planning to do is a maintenance to this is to do a juice fast for two weeks once every six months so to kind of break 30-day juice fast over the course of a year do it for two weeks every six month months as sort of a maintenance for you know what I've already done with a longer juice fast and I feel this is going to keep this in check at bay or completely eliminate it as far as I'm concerned and I'm really happy with the results thus far and thank you for all the well-wishers out there and thank you for all the people who you know I wanted to we're you know we're interested in knowing how it went and wanted a status update so there you have it so one other quick thing I want to mention is that there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening comm website it's on the left hand side of the page you can click show your support by making a donation and that will take you to a page where you can make a donation via PayPal or request information on how to make a donation via mail so that is up there for people who have found value from the information I've presented on this radio show and my pot for more podcasts so if you you know have found value from that and you are in a position where you can make a voluntary donation you could do it through that support donation button on the left hand side of what on earth is happening comm with that having been said I want to direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening comm radio show page and underneath the player on the radio show page this is what on earth is happening comm slash radio or if you just go to the main page you could click on the radio show tab in the middle of the tabs and underneath the player you will see images for tonight's show if you're listening live or this will be listed with the images for the podcast tonight's show is number 158 and underneath the player you'll see two sections of slides with numerical links there is 184 slides this is probably if I'm correct the largest slide presentation that I'm going to with that I'm going to give live on the airwaves that I've done yet and I broke it into two sections so that the links would display somewhat decently on the slide show so there are two sections of 92 images for a total of 184 images if you have any issues with the slideshow or you just would rather prefer to look at the images from your own machine instead of clicking on them and having them open in a slideshow format on the web there is underneath both of those sections of images a section that says all cosmic abandonment slides download here in the form of a zip archive a zip folder of images that is 48 megabytes hopefully if a lot of people grab this all at one time it won't cause problems with the server but you have a choice to do it either way you could either click on each images image as I go through the slideshow or you could download the zip archive and follow from your own computer so with that having been said let us jump into the material for tonight's show and probably the next several weeks more likely than not because I'll break this down slowly and take people's calls at the same time so I will do my best as I always try to do when I give a slideshow presentation on the air to make note of the number of each slide as I move forward so you know hopefully I could stick with that and it usually works out pretty well so here we go this presentation is entitled cosmic abandonment and you could see the title card for this presentation in image number 1 the subtitle once again is an explanatory synthesis regarding human origins psychopathy slavery and the current psychological and social conditions of humanity now the key term or phrase that I want people to take note of here is an explanatory synthesis so what this means is a coming together it's what a synthesis means a coming together a bringing together of a seemingly diverse body of knowledge and information in an attempt to explain the current human condition that's what this presentation is ultimately all about and we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us and we're back this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio let's continue with the cosmic abandonment presentation and I was telling everyone that this is what I call an explanatory synthesis it's not what you would call a total proof okay I'm not claiming that it is I'm saying that in light of a lot of this information that I'm going to present when you put it all together it explains a whole lot in a way that makes sense about what has been going on in human society for thousands tens of thousands of years okay so I originally gave this presentation at a meetup group here in Philadelphia called the Philadelphia UFO meetup group hosted by a good friend of mine Chris Augustine and Chris had a opening in back in December of 2013 and he asked me I attend this meet up regularly actually I try never to miss it it's probably my favorite meetup group in the whole area because of the kind of people that show up that are quite open-minded that are quite well-read that you know are willing to explore areas of inquiry that most other people's minds are completely closed off to and I find that a quite high consciousness meetup group and I've even joked around with some people and said this is my therapy session for the month you know it's where I can go to talk to other people who have done some homework about human origins and you know possible interactions with non-human entities extraterrestrial beings etc the different myriad of possibilities of life throughout the universe and it gets into a lot of discussions about what's going on right here on earth with the control system and you know the shutdown of different technologies and and medical cures etc it gets into all of it you know so it's not limited to just one slim or microcosmic topic of discussion but it really spans the entire spectrum so to speak and Chris asked me if I could present something at the meetup group and he had a whole two-hour block for an open presentation available and I said you know let me jump on this as an opportunity to present my thesis you could say anything I don't even want to use the term my thesis that's incorrect this is a thesis that again I look at myself as a person who has brought together the information who has aggregated it and woven it together in a tapestry with a particular style of explanation presentation aesthetics applied to it etc as again the old saying goes ladies and gentlemen and so many people want to you know attack me personally for things like this there is no new information that you you know people insist there's he doesn't present anything new this is just all stuff that's brought together from all different areas of inquiry and other researchers and you know well of course there is nothing new you're not going to present anything new I'm not going to come up here and say anything that hasn't already been said folks okay slavery is ancient it's still going on today it's been going on for hundreds of thousands of years what would be new is if we ended slavery okay that would be novel okay that would bring something new into fruition in on this planet at least okay but you know this old saying I want to start with it there is nothing new Under the Sun and people hear that or they may have heard it and it's an ancient saying from many different wisdom traditions throughout time in different geographical regions throughout the earth but a lot of people don't know what that for means it means the truth has always been here and it has not changed it exists all around us everywhere the problem is humanity also has not changed so the truth has been there all around them regarding what's going on on this planet and regarding what's going on with their psychological and social conditions okay and humanity has basically ignored the truth so there's nothing new it's all the same information that always has been here what would be new as if humanity took note of that information and then accepted it into their mind and heart and then change their behavior as a result and as a result of that they changed their condition that would be new and unfortunately as the saying goes there is nothing new Under the Sun that has not happened either therefore there is nothing new it's the same old story folks but to go back to the dinah interaction between me and Chris I said I took him up on his offer to speak at this meetup group and I'm really glad I did it because number one it got me to put this presentation together which I had kind of been lagging on and procrastinating doing because it's a it's a tall order okay and I'm putting together the fine points of this now as we go forward and that's a real tall order as well and you know hopefully I'll have enough material assembled by the time I make it through the general presentation the general thesis to really go into the fine details and a lot of the source material in coming shows so I want to unpack this over months not just weeks okay that we're going to be staying on this topic unless something you know extraordinary comes up okay because again I've covered mind control for probably a couple of years I've covered solutions for over a year all right now we're getting into origins theory okay and trying to explain how the entire condition came to be the way that it is now which is extraordinarily important to understand and people who think that this can be ignored don't understand how important the origins of a species are and how much control can be exerted over a species if you hide there are two origins from them I've talked about this ad nauseam on past shows so we don't even need to be labor that point here at the beginning of this presentation but um you know I thank Chris for the opportunity because it gave me a chance to formalize these thoughts in the form of a formal presentation and again give it structure and then you know present that and get that get the general idea out there to the public in the form of this quote/unquote thesis and then I knew later down the line I would be able to explain it in finer detail and on packet so that's what I'm going to start to do here tonight moving to slide number two I dedicated this original presentation and I will dedicate the rebroadcast of this presentation on the airwaves over the next few weeks to the brilliant researcher Lloyd Pye and if people are not familiar with Lloyd Pye I'm telling you right now it's a huge mistake not to have looked into his material okay you need to become familiar with this gentleman and his work period that is how absolutely essential vitally important Lloyd Pie's researches and as you see he died in 2013 just late last year as a matter of fact he died the week that I gave this presentation just before I gave the presentation I think it might have been two or three days beforehand I'm not quite certain I gave the presentation on what was December 12th and he passed away I think it was the first week of December or maybe even just into the second week so I was very very very shortly before I gave this presentation for the first time and he died of an aggressive brain tumor and you know you see a lot of researchers going this way and you know people will say well it sounds conspiratorial what you're saying but you know it it does it would not surprise me if the technology exists to give someone a type of cancer that is very aggressive and fast acting from onset to the time when it goes terminal as it was as it was with Lloyd Pye and you know it's really a shame because he was not that old and I believe he was in his early sixties if I'm not mistaken I could be incorrect about that maybe he was in his late sixties but yeah late late sixties I guess so he um he put out so much work about human origins and tied so many things together and he did an extraordinary amount of work with the Starchild skull okay which is an anomalous skull that was found I believe in Mexico and displayed characteristics that were completely different from any human skull ever found and we'll pick that up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back you know today the skies are nice today and we're back you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we are looking into an explanatory synthesis regarding human origins and the current psychological and social conditions of humanity that I call cosmic abandonment and people will understand why I've termed that that as we move through this presentation again it was dedicated to Lloyd Pye when I originally did this back in December of 2013 brilliant researcher people need to look into his work regarding human origins and hominids okay that's his main work I would suggest watching his YouTube videos such as everything you know is wrong hominids and an evening with Lloyd Pye again he's also done brilliant work with the Starchild skull which he became the caretaker of after its discovery and he's advanced the research of that forward a lot in the genetics realm to try to prove scientifically that it is not of human origin moving on to slide number three this is a quote one of the only few quotes that I might have throughout this whole slideshow presentation from the philosopher the Greek philosopher Aristotle he said that it is the mark of an educated mind to be able to entertain a thought without accepting it and I would suggest it's the mark of a truly intelligent mind to be able to entertain any given set of thoughts without either accepting or reject them okay so I'm not asking people to accept everything I'm saying here but I'm also not expecting them to immediately reject it out of hands hand because it somehow conflicts with their pre-existing belief system or just because it is uncomfortable to even consider the possibilities I'm going to raise the right during the course of this presentation and too many people cannot do this all right unfortunately and it's part of the human condition that we're in you know we hear new information and we immediately try to fit it into one of our boxes does this fit in my religion box no well then goodbye out the door it goes and don't ever bring it back does this fit into my scientism box you know that the truth can only come from established mainstream quote/unquote science oh it doesn't fit in that science says that isn't it isn't that way well out the door it goes and don't ever bring it around me again does this fit into my new-age box you know most things don't because anything slightly negative you know that they're saying something that is unpleasant to hear doesn't fit in the new-age box as we all know you know so if this is asking me to consider anything that is somewhat unpleasant well it's got to go you know can't look at that you know it's just ridiculous is it it's so ridiculous how people think it's unbelievable that we're still in that condition you know does this fit into my paradigm that there's such a thing as Authority my government and politics box no oh well then then it's got to go and god forbid because I'm going to attack the global worldwide 100% omnipresent religion the monetary God in this presentation you know wall doesn't fit in with any kind of a monetary system this information well then it's the devil obviously you know and you know people can say all they want that that's not how the vast majority of people think but that's exactly how it is it's exactly how it is and as long as people think that way as long as people when they hear new information if it doesn't if it immediately conflicts with their existing paradigm their existing worldview their existing programming if they immediately reject it out of hand the human condition cannot possibly change that's the definition of slavery is the inability to think differently than we're already thinking because the way we're already thinking has gotten our slavery folks so by definition if you want to change the condition you got to change the way you think and if you continue to think the way you've already the way you've been thinking for hundreds of thousands of years as a species okay and it hasn't changed the condition what what how could you possibly expect the continuation of that kind of thought to somehow lead to freedom and to somehow change the existing condition which people say that they don't want impossible so I mean this sets the tone of the whole presentation this quote as far as I'm concerned which is why I opened with it it gives us an insight into where the human mindset is already at it's not already on board with my existing paradigm it's got to be thrown out or if hey if I have been looking into that this stuff doesn't make a difference how possibly wildly off were inaccurate something is I'm gonna just take it all in and accept it as true that's equally as dangerous that's a form of right brain imbalance and you know just accepting everything filters have to be up discernment and judgment are required going into research materials going into source materials weighing things in the balance that's what this is all about applying a filtration system applying a truth discovery methodology weeding out inconsistencies asking yourself continuously does this make sense giving the given the current conditions does this make sense as a possible plausible that's why I call the whole presentation an explanatory synthesis it's an attempt at explaining why we're in the position we're at today as a species so let's move to the next slide slide number four and again I'm gonna take my time with this like I did my New Age BS presentation okay when I did it on air well unpack this over however long it takes to do it okay there's the world is not going anywhere right now slavery's not going anywhere right now at least okay so we could take our time with this material and you know try to give people a chance to take it and digest it okay and do your their own research in the process which I'll continuously be sitt suggesting different researchers and putting links in with these shows so this is my caveat or you know a you know little before we begin section all right and here's here it is the information contained in this presentation does not constitute a proof nor wasn't my intention to attempt to provide a proof proof of anything of such magnitude or covering all aspects of such topics could not possibly be accomplished within the confines of a two-hour presentation now that was the time limit that I originally had to give this presentation when I did it live which is extraordinarily short amount of time and I really had to rush through it and I made a couple of errors in doing that which I'll try to correct over the the you know slower unpacking of this presentation over the next few weeks but you know I challenge anybody try to put something together okay that does as decent of a job as this presentation did if you watch the two hour version of it that tries to tackle a topic this large okay and just give people little bits and pieces of all different seemingly disparate pieces of information that brings a picture or a tapestry together in people's minds as well as this presentation did it which I will toot my own horn a little bit and say I feel I did a very good job in that short of confines to ours which I was pretty strictly limited to I think I may have gone over by a couple of minutes but not very many it might have been like two hours and four or five minutes or something like that but it was pretty close to the two hour limit that I was told I had so the second part of this caveat is also please recognize that I am NOT attempting to convince anyone to accept or believe anything contained in this presentation I've said from day one believing me is the worst thing you can do I don't want to present information you hear it and you say oh that sounds good I believe you worst thing that could possibly happen I'm not interested in anybody believing we're following me never have been not not now and they're never going to be all right I want people to research things for themselves extensively eclectically meaning from a as wide of a possibility of sources a wide an array of sources as is possible that's how you put that discernment and judgment into place you research widely not with a narrow focus you have to become a generalist when it comes to these types of topics I am asking however those with an open mind to seriously consider this explanatory model by asking questions and researching these topics for yourself you pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening welcome back everyone second hour of this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I'll give the calling number once again I'll be going to your calls in the third hour if there are any 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us next our 800 three one three ninety four forty three and if there aren't that many callers you know I'll take the ones that do call in and uh plenty of material more than enough material to cover during the the show so let's continue where we left off last hour I was looking we were moving to slide number five slide number five has two images of the title cards from or title slides from two presentations that I formerly gave on the topic of what you would consider the field of ufology UFO non-human intelligence etc the first was it back in 2010 at the Philadelphia UFO Awareness Day hosted by Pennsylvania MUFON the mutual UFO network of Pennsylvania and I spoke with a lot of other great researchers that day and I gave a presentation called don't count on disclosure this is one I have not put on my own website because I don't have the video of it I believe it was filmed but if not if I'm mistaken about that I did give that again at a UFO conference it was one of the

UFO Congress conferences I believe hosted by dr. UFO Pat market ilio so perhaps he might have some of he might have that video and I could get that from him and and pose this although it was you know it was a four years ago I gave that presentation but still really vital material still really material that is very applicable today because it talks about all the reasons that people who were interested in the UFO phenomenon people who are interested in the possibility of human interaction with non-human intelligence should not get their hopes up as two lines of quote unquote official disclosure meaning our governments of the world going to come clean and tell what they know about these phenomena forget it you're not going to see that happen unless government breaks down when government breaks down and there no longer is a control system that's when we're going to see the truth about human origins brought out in a much bigger way because these are the people who are actually holding this information down okay the this is what's locked up you know tighter than a vault alright and this and they don't want this information coming out to the for Humanity to understand because again the control of the knowledge of the origins of any given species is the control of that species and they want to continue to control humanity so it was ultimately all the different reasons why you shouldn't expect disclosure like you know free energy coming forward well these beings obviously are not using fossil fuels and coal you know shoveling coal into some kind of an engine on board their advanced craft alright they're using technologies that we can barely conceive of or understand at our level of development and it's probably technologies than interact with a much lower level of reality than we operate at and I mean by lower level I mean much closer to the Unified Field level of energy and consciousness and it's not based on excuse me it's not based on you know exploding substances together it's based on tapping that unified field of energy and getting down to the very source the underlying unified source of everything where things are undifferentiated it's not about you know even you know chemical molecular or atomic level energy or nuclear or a subatomic even goes much much deeper than that it's what people have called unified field level energy free energy zero-point energy etc that's one of the reasons for cover-up another reason for cover-up is probably religious faiths and traditions would break down because people would become very much aware of how much the inter our interaction with these beings have to do with the formulation of world religions which I'm going to talk about later in this presentation the second slide title card here on the right morality and disclosure I gave back in 2012 at another Pennsylvania MUFON conference this was also a great event I got to sit on the panel discussion group as well with other great researchers like Travis Walton and Richard Dolan and others and this was subtitled moral issues involved in the continued cover-up of extraterrestrial phenomena and what I did in this presentation was explain the overall worldview of secrecy and coercion and violence and absolutely no respect or any kind of allegiance to truth that is necessary to maintain in the ongoing cover-up of the truth of our interaction with other types of beings you know the kind of aggression and violence that has been done to people have tried to break a lot of this information out and the threats that have been made to them I talk about this a lot in this presentation and I use the Roswell incident the alleged crash of a flying disc at Roswell New Mexico in the surrounding area of Roswell back in 1948 as a case study a psychological case study of what kind of psychological dynamics are involved in going cover-up and you know one of the things I did really want to get to in this presentation and didn't really unpack too much is the people who are really covering up this phenomenon are people in the military and the intelligence agencies and the media there who are ultimately responsible you know we have to go and ask that question who is ultimately responsible for the embargo on truth when it comes to these issues and it is those groups of people it's the military-industrial complex who are protecting the energy paradigm ok it's the the oil industry and the executives that run that and the bankers that are lie behind that as well but moreover the people who do it directly are people in the military and intelligence agencies because they're the one who or who are feet on the ground in cover-up operations when it comes to these type of things and then the media just goes along and does whatever you know if it it the repeaters you know the the horace pondan says they're called the prostitutes they just do their job very well of just repeating whatever the military industrial complex Psychopaths tell them to repeat for a paycheck you know no allegiance to truth and i'm very highly proud of how this presentation came out i I still think it's one of my favorite presentations that I've done for how it addresses part a dynamic of a an entire field that hardly anyone ever touches on that dynamic morality involved in the whole disclosure process and how people just don't have it that's the the reason we haven't disclosed the truth about this topic is because again the human species is largely an amoral species of beings and that's not our nature that is our current condition all right you have to make that delineation very clear between nature and the condition that we're currently in so this presentation is going to be given in a few parts we're gonna first do an introduction which I call starting from where we were left off and then I talked about the story of our past and then I talk about the story of our present and then I talk about the story of our future or what we can do about the situation that we are currently in okay so let's uh let's begin section number one and this is slide number six I call starting from where we were left off and the word is in parentheses so in other words starting from where we left off but this is a new twist on us starting from where we were left off okay meaning again that abandonment theme that we were left here okay and we'll get to what that ultimately means later but this is the introduction section and again I address the dynamic of religion here the world religions and again people hear that and this has been something I've you know pounded on relentlessly throughout you know all of my work and all of my radio shows and presentations I keep constantly going back to this theme most people have a religion and I don't mean just a cultural religion meaning that they're a Christian a Jew a Hindu a Muslim a Buddhist etc they have a belief system or a worldview that is holding them back from seeing the truth so we'll continue from right there on the other side stay with us everyone welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm continuing with the cosmic abandonment presentation that I'm sort of giving as a prelude or a setup to unpacking more detailed information about what I call interference theory of human origins other researchers have called an intervention theory like the person who I have dedicated this presentation to Lloyd Pye I consider it interference with our natural evolutionary progression we were on slide number seven and I was talking about the overarching worldviews that hold us back from where we say we want to go as a species what I call the false religions I consider there's only really one true religion and that's truth itself there's only one thing that could take us to where we say we want to go as a species we want to go to freedom we want to go to harmony peace free energy exploring the Stars all the things we say are good for humanity Universal brother and sisterhood etc you want all those things I want all those things most people will say sure yeah I want all those things well why don't we have them because mind sets that control the mind are holding back the manifestation of those conditions because as the mind is controlled behavior comes out in a particular manifestation that prevents those conditions from occurring that the conditions we say we want those are called false religions once again the only way we're going to come to getting all the things we say we want for ourselves is through the acceptance of truth when we accept truth and then we speak truth to others and we understand natural law then we're gonna have all the things that we say we want you know and the universe will come to our assistance as a species and we will be able to do things that we thought impossible before as long as we stay in false religions expect more slavery expect the same old story that has been here for hundreds of thousands of years and most people are still in one of these religions whether it be again we talked about it earlier politics the religion of authority all the cultural religions they try to squeeze everything into my one little box of cultural religion what I've depicted there up on the upper right-hand side of slide number seven you know all the different cultural religions Christianity Judaism Hinduism Buddhism Islam Taoism Shintoism etc and so forth okay then you have the scientism community that doesn't think that they're religious and they've just turned science into a religion and of course the New Age movement and I've broken it down into the you know the left hand the left brain hemisphere of religions authority and scientism and the right brain hemisphere of religions cultural religion and the New Age movement all the things that hold humanity back and everybody who's trapped in one of those religions thinks it's the answer and they've bought into a false paradigm they've bought into a completely false notion of an entire worldview a whole perspective of seeing reality from a totally filtered and cut off perspective see they want to make their false religion into the truth when I've told people the only thing that's going to save humanity is making truth into our true religion getting rid of all the false belief systems the false worldviews that aren't serving who we are but people will try to put everything into their little box for consciousness because their consciousness is too small to expand it outside the parameters of that box unfortunately some people listening to this show right now are in that position some people listening to this radio station are in that position you know it's all fear that holds people back and you know people will say well who-who aren't you including in here you know yeah that's basically going and attacking everybody yeah everybody with an ism everybody with a belief system you know if it's a belief system that doesn't lead to truth that doesn't lead to heart living in harmony with natural law and therefore becoming more free because you are becoming more moral as a human being and then as a species then that's an ism that is holding you back and that's what all false religion is and there's one overarching religion moving to slide number eight that binds them all together and brings them all together in a nice neat little package because it's the ultimate religion that's running the whole planet it has the most adherents the most blind believers the most blind followers than any other religion you know I'm telling you you know as the number one cultural religion in the world Islam and Christianity they're number one and two they have nothing on this one zero okay absolutely nothing all the atheists put together in the world all the scientists and believers everybody who believes in government all put together has nothing on the believers of the religion called money it is the overarching worldwide religion and people never even questioned the origins of the monetary system of all money they want to think oh it's all just about some bankers that came together to alleviate the burden of carrying gold coins okay so they put them in vaults and then charged people you know gave people interest on keeping them in there and then realize that they could you know have actually much less actual deposits in their coffers than they were able to lend out and so they can make enormous sums money it's called fractional lending people think that's the origins of money I mean you know this is utterly ridiculous money was around for hundreds of thousands of years before this okay just because the established history doesn't want to tell us that doesn't mean that money and monetary systems didn't exist before that because money was given to us by the quote-unquote gods beings that have absolutely nothing in common with our better interests who are all about enslaving and controlling us created and gave us all monetary systems and we'll be looking at that as we progress forward in this information as well you know the people the farmers of this world invented money okay gave it to their animals said hey how can we get our animals to interact better so we don't have to control the farm as ruthlessly and brutally and it's a little bit less work to control the farm well we'll come up with this thing called magical pieces of paper or magical chips of metal that they interact with because we've made them so screwed up that you know they're so barbaric in their interactions that we have to give them this fake system to you know get them to interact with each other in a little more civil manner so they're not running around this planet so crazy that they're impossible to control that's where the monetary systems of this world came from and there are people who are so attached to it so you know I deliberately tried to upset everybody here okay because if you accept any of these religions your mind is in a cage and if it stays there you cannot cannot work toward true freedom because your mind is working toward a system of control called a religion that is going to keep the current human condition exactly as it is enslaved we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us the cool side we don't dare speak it's a wall between us it'll rip so deep we keep it there there's nothing wrong this code of fact can't go wrong code of silence about human origins cannot go on not if we're truly going to free ourselves ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we were on slide number one of my cosmic I'm sorry slide number nine of my cosmic abandonment presentation in which I pretty much put up this image of all the religions you know crossed out and explaining to people that if you try to put consciousness into one of these boxes the five overarching religions of the world cultural religion the New Age movement the religion of authority scientism or the monetary system more likely than not you will be prevented from being able to see the bigger picture the patterns okay and you will not be able to see what needs to be changed such that we can actually change the human condition and get what we say we want in our experience in life as a species and you know too many people are in that condition as I've already said and there's a reason for that you know and it has to do with how we were made so slide number 10 there's the one religion that's it you want the one way out of slavery there it is staring you in the face what's already been there it's already there has been there it's not going anywhere it's never going anywhere can't be destroyed you know the problem is humanity refuses to engage it and humanity can certainly be destroyed oh it can go away you know there may be nothing new Under the Sun as far as truth is concerned it's always been here it's colonel it's singular its objective but you know one thing that can disappear from under the Sun is the human species there's nothing that says we have to remain here we can certainly go we're well on our way out the door as a species because of our refusal to engage truth so you know slide number 10 shows what I call the one true religion there's only one true religion it has nothing to do with a belief system it has to do with the acceptance of that which is that which has occurred and that involves looking into the past and being honest about what has happened here rediscovery of what has happened here in the past and the truth is on slide number 11 that we are in a condition of slavery and again you know the people who listened to this radio show that they understand that but as I you know was giving this presentation and I'll give this caveat again here today and on slide number 12 for for the people who don't already deeply understand already that the current human condition is slavery it is in fact slavery that we are enslaved as a species physically enslaved many of us are not spiritually enslaved anymore many of us are not mentally enslaved anymore but if you're a human being living on planet Earth you are physically enslaved you are living under duress because you are living under government externally imposed coercive government therefore your physical body is under the state of duress which is slavery okay so for people who don't already understand that I personally am NOT you know under the delusion that they may have an easy time of you know hearing what's in this presentation I fully recognize that for those who don't understand that that's the current human condition they may not even be able to consider this information with an open mind because this information requires so much was it information which is why I didn't come on here day one and start unpacking this information on day one it's show number 158 that I'm doing that okay for the people that don't maybe on the fence about understanding human slavery okay this isn't the material to start with I don't recommend that you put people on to my work with this presentation and say hey you're you want to check out some of Mark Patheos work go check out his cosmic abandonment presentation on YouTube were on his website bad idea really bad idea okay so if you somehow you are new to this podcast and you know you're hearing my voice now okay this isn't where you want to start folks this is where you want to end up okay information wise you want to go back and listen to the podcast number one and then podcast number one through 157 inclusive before you start listening and listening to this material this requires prerequisite knowledge meaning knowledge that comes before hand so you can establish a firm foundation in order to understand this information that's what prerequisite means okay you can't take calculus until you've taken algebra algebra is a prerequisite for understanding calculus okay this information has prerequisite knowledge that lies in my earlier 157 podcasts and my earlier video presentations so go check those out first before you turn yourself on to this information slide number 13 of course there's my website that I you know put in there for the people at the live presentation slide number 14 I explain to people that what the website addresses is the question of all-power why is this the current human condition and that's what this particular presentation is ultimately going to get into in a very big way now you could look at mind control and say well is that the reason for the current human condition yes it's part of the reason for the current human condition but why are people so success susceptible to mind control and don't want to think for themselves what's the underlying psychological condition that makes them puts them into that condition where they are malleable where they are programmable where they are able to eat pretty easily be deceived through the techniques of soft mind-control so what I'm talking about here in this presentation is the ultimate causal factors that have led to the psychological condition that Humanity is currently in how did we get from there to here what happened in our past that put us into the current condition we're in now very critical to understand and of course you know in explaining the human condition we have to understand that the reason that the current condition continues is because humanity does not live within the boundary conditions the parameter is known as natural law moving to slide 15 I started explaining that in this presentation and I consider this presentation an adjunct or a continuation of my natural law seminar and my new-age BS seminar as well because if you don't understand natural law you know you're gonna have a hard time with understanding this material and understanding the causal factors that have led us to experience what we are the condition we are in right now which is slavery so what is natural law okay why is it so important why do I say it's one of the main factors for the continuation of the current human condition did something put us in this condition yes but does that thing absolutely hold us in this condition no ignorance holds us in this condition you know the information that we need to understand is there unfortunately humanity continues to reject the information and does not want to understand natural law because understanding it places them in a position of adulthood and responsibility and as children who have been abandoned we want to fall back on that and say well we're just helpless children who are like this through no fault of our own and while there's a component to that that is true okay it doesn't mean it has to remain eternally like that you know it's it's this idea you know you we could just liken this for a brief moment to somebody who has gone into a state of self-loathing and then perhaps addictive patterns or addictive tendencies like let's say some drug addiction because they looked at themselves as inadequate because their father or mother had nothing to do with them when they were a young child and this happens all the time this is it not a rarity this is like the rule not the exception to the rule a lot of people who become drug addicts and who you know really do horrible things of themselves through drug abuse have abandonment issues parental abandonment issues psychologically and the rationale goes something like this well my father let's say wasn't around when I was young he took off and abandoned you know my mother and me when we were when I was very young this somehow is some kind of a reflection on me perhaps I wasn't good enough okay he didn't want to be around he wanted to take off he wanted to be with someone else okay and then therefore I'm gonna see that as a reflection on my self-worth and I'm gonna let that color who I see myself as we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening let's continue with the cosmic abandonment presentation I was talking about this dynamic where people fall into a pattern of self-loathing because of parental abandonment and then you know they want to blame their continuation of staying in a condition perhaps like drug addiction on the fact that their parent abandoned them you know during the early part of their life and they're you know people who were 25 30 35 40 years old now well this is the past you know it's just this is completely applicable to the current human condition the story that I'm going to talk about happen in our ancient past it's not what's taking place actively right now our origins are one thing and what happened to us in the past are is one thing but we don't have to let that define who we are today and color our worldview today and this is why you know people say because I even talk about this okay I have to be some kind of a worker for the dark side because I'm trying to paint a hopeless picture in people's minds about the impossibility of changing things I've never said that things are impossible to change ever once from show number one in to this show to in in any of my former videos ever okay I've always constantly maintained change is possible it can the situation that we're in can be changed will it be changed as a different story can we summon the will to do what is required to change the current human condition that to be seen if enough people understand natural law and teach it to others we certainly can but the point I'm making here is you we we have to understand while this is something that this trauma happened in the past you can't let it define you in the current moment you can't be that person who's in a state of self-loathing saying oh my my father abandoned me when I was a child and therefore I'm going to continue to you know do horrific things to myself with drugs because my self-worth is still in the toilet bowl because I'm letting that scenario that happened 40 years ago determined Who I am and how I look at myself today the same thing has to apply here we have to understand yes this was a tragic thing that happened in the past you know woe is us it occurred okay but it's not what defines us in the moment and we can change we can do something different we can respond to it we can change ourselves epigenetically through consciousness through awareness then change behavior and then the manifested conditions will change and this is how natural law works to bring us our experience it works in the domain of consciousness and awareness with the capacity for holistic intelligence in the beings that have the capacity for holistic intelligence that's where the epigenetic boundary conditions of natural law are operating you know again well let's let's move forward slide 15 is this slide that where I define what natural law is so it says got natural law why not well what is natural law natural law is the body of universal non man-made binding and immutable conditions which act as the governing dynamics for the consequences of the behavior of beings that have the capacity for holistic intelligence I'll say that one more time natural law is the body of universal non man-made binding and immutable conditions which act as the governing dynamics for the consequences of the behavior of beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence you know people get confused about this sometimes I could tell people send me emails and I could tell they don't understand exactly what I'm saying when I explain the dynamic of that natural law doesn't apply to the animal kingdom it doesn't mean that humanity shouldn't treat the animal kingdom with non-violence okay i-i've said many times I have been a vegetarian for many years and I'm trying to go full vegan I'm about what I would consider about 98 99 percent of the way they're still wrestling a little bit with cheese every now and again I'm trying to cut that out completely though as well but I'm almost 100% vegan and have cut down my consumption of any even dairy products by probably about you know 95 percent or greater okay so you know probably over the next few months to a year I'll make that transition 100% complete but you know my point here is when I say natural law doesn't apply to the animal kingdom I don't mean it doesn't apply to our treatment of animals of course natural law applies to human treatment of animals okay how could it not there are other sentient beings what I mean is that the boundary conditions that govern human behavior are not the same boundary conditions that govern animal behavior because we are more than an animal okay so an a lion who takes down a gazelle in a field and eats the gazelle is not going to experience the same natural law consequences then let's say a human hunter that goes out with a high-powered rifle and shoots a deer all right because we have the capacity for holistic intelligence and we have we can understand that that's not a necessary behavior whether people you know through their religion called carnism still believe that it is or not okay versus an animal is a lion is an animal that is existing in Opera pure instinct and does not have the capacity for holistic intelligence because their brain does not have the complexity of our brain affording us the level of consciousness that we can arrive at which I am calling holistic intelligence meaning having both logical and intuitive and creative capacities working in balance together in hence intellect plus the generative capacity called creativity you know and that also includes nurturing and care and you know compassion for others for all beings so that's what natural law is and it's why we're in the situation that we're in continually until we understand natural law and live in harmony with it we can't come out of this condition okay so this is different for what got us into this condition it's a different story what keeps us in this condition is our ignorance of natural law what got us into this condition is what I'm talking about in this presentation but I'm making that distinction clear here in the early going what does it mean to understand natural law slide number 16 understanding natural law means truly developing conscience truly having conscience possessing what is known as conscience and conscience is knowledge it is the definitive knowledge of the objective difference between morally right behavior and morally wrong behavior that is an objective difference that exists in nature it is not a construct it is not a human conceptual construct idea that exists only in the human mind because the actions take place in the physical domain and therefore they are inherent to nature itself they are happening in the world of nature so their difference the difference between moral morally rights behavior which does not cause harm to other beings and morally wrong behavior which does cause harm to other beings is objective it is not something that is subjective and the knowledge of that difference is what conscience is so what does slide number 17 now what does living in harmony with nature law actually mean living in harmony with natural law means exercising conscience putting conscience into practice in our lives putting the knowledge that we have developed called conscience the difference between right and wrong behavior into practice into action in our lives through exercising behaviors that are in harmony with right action and not taking actions that are harmful to others so exercising conscience means willfully choosing morally right behavior over morally wrong behavior once the difference between the two is clearly understood and integrated into the consciousness of the Bing slide number 18 what happens when human beings live in harmony with natural law when we live in harmony with the laws of morality and therefore we are we have become moral beings the human condition turns into a condition of freedom and it stays that way for as long as we continue to live in harmony with natural law so when human beings live in harmony with natural law and they are therefore moral beings they become and remained free this is called the law of freedom conversely when human beings live in opposition to natural law and are therefore amoral beings they become and remain enslaved which is why we're in the condition we are in right now we'll pick this up on the other side don't go anywhere welcome back everyone we're into the third hour this evening of this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm if anybody wants to call in I will be taking calls this hour the number to join us 800 three one 394 43 once again 800 three one three nine four four three all right while we're waiting for some callers to call in all continue with the presentation Kosmic abandonment we were on slide number 18 and I call this the law of freedom what determines whether a species that has the capacity for holistic intelligence is either free or enslaved and it is the answer is whether or not they are living in harmony with the laws of morality which are natural law when human beings live in harmony with natural law and are more therefore moral they become and remain free when they live in opposition to natural law and are therefore immoral they become and remain enslaved and that's how it works 100% flawlessly throughout the cosmos if you want to change the human condition from slavery to freedom you have to change the human condition from immoral meaning in opposition to natural law to moral meaning in harmony with natural law and the problem with that is what I call on slide number 19 the one true divide that exists within humanity most people believe in the existence and legitimacy of this concept called Authority which is slavery okay and a small tiny fraction of people are out of that religion and know that there is no legitimacy to slavery and that's the only real true divide between humanity that distinctly separates humanity into two distinct types of individuals you know all the other types of division are divide and conquer strategies okay but this is real this divide and the criterion for that divide again is whether or not an individual believes in authority and therefore believes that there is legitimacy to slavery the two types of people of course status and anarchists status are supporters of slavery by definition and anarchists are opposers of slavery by definition that's the only true divide and I've you know be labored this in the in the past so I don't need to go into that here again tonight you know most people who have listened to my former podcasts and you know my former presentations understand this and know my position on it and you know people have to understand there is absolutely no legitimacy to government there is no legitimacy to Authority it is an illusion it exists only in a mind that is diseased it's the notion the religion that a certain group of people that call themselves government have magical powers that other people don't possess they have rights that other people don't have okay they can do violence to other people unchecked and unchallenged make people do things that they don't want to do even though not doing them is not harming anybody okay or they can prevent people from doing things that that are harming anybody okay may I'm sure I should say make people do things that they don't want to do that that are causing harm okay and this whole idea that somehow these non-existent rights that are magically granted the government can somehow be delegated can be given to a group of people they don't exist for other people but somehow those people who those rights don't exist for can magically grant or delegate rights you know quote-unquote rights grant them to other people there's no such thing as the delegation of a right that does not exist the delegation of a wrong it's an illusory con people have to understand that and that's the problem people don't understand that they think somehow the laws of morality apply but not for government you know then it then they're suspended and again it's all that this filter mechanism that's just not present in a lot of people because of how much mind control they've been subjected to they can't apply logical filters you know because oh this doesn't apply because this is my religion I can't possibly look at this objectively you know from a position of actuality and truth because I have this mechanism that's in place called a blind belief system you know because you know I forget who said it but if you know understanding something means that you're going to lose your job or your paychecks um and I'm paraphrasing here if you know your job depends on you not understanding something then people will continue not to understand it to willfully choose willful ignorance you know if making money you know determines if somebody's job depends on them not understanding something you know they'll willfully choose to ignore the truth regarding that thing and you know that's there's no better definition of a religion than that that's what religion is preventing and holding people back from the understanding of truth just because they're somehow benefiting or think that they're benefiting they'll we're receiving these magical pieces of paper that aren't worth the paper that they're printed on and I think I'm benefiting and really what's happening is my soul was being destroyed and I'm going into deeper and deeper bondage and I'm taking my progeny there with me and that's what's really happening okay so let's move on to slide number 21 where I get really to the heart of what is at this the whole matter what this whole presentation is ultimately about what we're asking is why the current human condition continues the way that it is now that's ultimately what we're trying to get at that understanding so what's going on psychologically within humanity that prevents the current human condition from changing okay and yes it's our ignorant of natural law but why do we remain in that ignorance why are so people most people on this planet so unconscious that they continue to refuse to live in harmony with natural law they don't want the knowledge okay they don't want to develop the knowledge of morality why it's not human nature see that's where most people's mind will go oh that's just human nature no it is not human nature and if you think that you are completely incorrect and do not understand what human nature is you have a poisoned worldview when it comes to nature the nature of human beings and you think it's fundamentally flawed or bad and I'm telling you even with the genetic manipulation that's been done to humanity that we're going to talk about human nature still is not bad it is simply programmable that is how we were made as programmable beings why do we fail to recognize the rampant presence of evil that's going on all around us well that's because we don't want personal responsibility to change it why do we willfully some of us willfully participate in such evil either directly or indirectly and on the right hand side this tree of evil as I call it I'm trying to explain to people the causal factors for that the continuation of that condition and of course the reason that that continues is humanity's willful ignorance and I put that up at the top of the tree representing that willful ignorance is the leaves and the fruit of the tree it is what the fruit is what the tree bears ultimately it is not the foundation or the root of the tree so most people would say well what's deeper than ignorance well are there reasons people remain willfully ignorant are there psychological factors for that condition existing sure and we'll look at what they are on the other side of the break stay with us that's right we have to break on through and get out of our self-imposed barriers to self-realization to get out of the false religions that are holding us back from going to where to the places that we say we want to be as a species that's what this is all about expanding consciousness and getting out of the mind control systems that we're living under so we were talking about what are the factors that lead to the willful ignorance of humanity of wanting to stay in willful ignorance and not look at the truth you know and when we go down one level beneath willful ignorance which I look at as the fruit that the tree of evil bears it is the fear of owning personal responsibility you could look at as the the smaller twigs and small branches of the tree we don't want to be responsible for our own actions we want somebody else to do our thinking for us we want somebody else to do our discerning and judgment for us you know we don't want to really weigh our actions in the balance each and every time we take an action you know we want somebody to tell us this is what you do now go do it and then you're not responsible I told you to do it so I'm responsible and it doesn't work that way you know you're always responsible for what you do it doesn't make a difference who told you it was okay or not okay now you have to weigh the morality of an action and through your understanding of natural law take the right action over the wrong action but people don't want that because that involves personal responsibility and knowledge that is hard-won through effort of really deeply understanding the difference through discernment what is a right action what is a wrong action then there's a condition that underlies that well why don't people want personal responsibility well what kind of people don't want personal responsibility people who want to remain in infancy in childhood in a state of immaturity children in other words and that's mostly because they have not fully grown up and developed a deep personal relationship with themselves they haven't developed true self-respect they're still in a state of self-loathing they're still in a state of confusion they're still in a state of not understanding who they really are ignorance of self you know that that good that's what lies beneath willful ignorance of events that are taking place in the world ignorance of self why would anybody want to remain ignorant of themselves and how they work well that's because they can't possibly truly deeply love themselves they couldn't afford a deep personal relationship with themselves let alone anybody else you can't have respect for somebody else unless you have self-respect you can't have love for anybody else unless you have self-love and then moving to the next slide slide number 22 and then I'm going to go to some phone calls the ultimate thing that lies beneath the issues of willful ignorance the fear of owning personal responsibility deep issues of self-loathing confusion and lack of self respect not having truly grown up or forged a deep personal relationship with the self there are underlying parental abandonment issues that have not been dealt with or confronted and they exist for almost everyone in humanity and again we talked about this in the physical sense with you know abandonment issues parentally right in the here and now with your physical parents and that's whether they are there physically or not doesn't mean they're there you know not may not necessarily be abandonment issues there the parent can be physically present and there could still be other kinds of abandonment issues there could be psychological abandonment emotional abandonment spiritual abandonment not being emotionally available for the child not giving mental emotional spiritual psychological support for the child you know then there could be physical abandonment issues not being around to help support the child's physical needs etc all kinds of different abandonment issues and what we're going to what I'm going to explain here is this is the underlying psychological causal factor for the condition that humanity exists in I put this picture here on slide 22 showing the image of this bratty child being ignored by his parents who are sitting you know with another child paying attention to to her instead of him and he's in this freakout mode and I thought when I was looking for an image to convey what humanity the state humanity is actually in this one jumped out at me like a freight train okay it was just like yes this is exactly it this is exactly descriptive of the condition humanity exists in we are collectively Humanity is that child that once what he wants but is acting out okay that wants to be paid attention to that sees himself in some kind of a degraded way because of what his quote parents have done to him is letting that influence what he does in the future how he sees himself in the future and therefore influences behavior this is a model this is a framework that we're working with as we move through this deeper information about human origins I'm gonna hold it right there okay and let people take that in and absorb it all right and you know put that out there for their consumption and their thought and breakdown all right and let's go to the phone lines and take some calls because there's plenty of people who have called in now and are holding on the line and again you could talk about this topic what we've covered so far ask any questions about it you want or you can go off on to other topics if you want you know no taboo topics here all right so let's hear from Joe in Lausanne Joe you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hello Joe are you there hello yes there you go yes okay this joke melon how's it going Marcus I'm doing well great quick questions the first question is um you recommended micro cesarean or origins and Oracle's and about 10 hours of videos excellent I got through it and my question is um do you do you think his end game that he presents in the video of like the the dark ones that are here from the alien race do you think that they're really just trying to get back off planet and they can't because of the force field and they're trying to build up their tech it's very possible that some other beings galactically saw this place as a area that needed to be quarantined because of what had been done here I don't rule that possibility out and who knows what technologies they may have put in place you know I mean they could be at such a level of understanding and and development that they could be non technological technologies if you want to look at it that way they could be some sort of a spiritual technology that prevents any quote-unquote escape from the prison planet so I don't rule that out at all I'm not saying I it definitely is that way or that's a hundred percent true I I look at it as a possibility but my mind is open to that to that that we are physically quarantined here you know I wouldn't rule that possibility out at all because after all you know you think about it from a perspective of this state of consciousness that we are trapped in is like a disease and they don't want to just do away with the beings that are here to just snuff out all that life because they want to give it a chance to develop and to grow and to learn and to evolve so if you were in that position and you took compassion on what had been done to an entire species of beings a whole race of beings you might want to simply cordon it off from the rest of the local neighborhood so that what happens there if it's extremely destructive can be confined to that region to that area so we'll continue this on the other side stay with us stay on the line and I'll let you get to another point if you want on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen stay with us welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we were talking with Joe from LA he was talking about the possibility of earth being quarantined from the rest of the galaxy because of what has happened here and because of the condition that humanity continues to exist in and I was saying that I find that a plausible scenario not saying that I 100% definitely think that that's the case but it's certainly possible because if you just think about it from a human perspective if you know some animals we're creating a whole huge mess we would try to quarantine them somehow or not have them just run rampant through our our living space and that seems to be what possibly has happened to earth which is why beings only pop in and out of here occasionally maybe to check in on you know what's going on make sure we're not going to completely annihilate the planet because you know if we annihilate each other that's one thing but I don't think that they would even take too kindly to in another a body of you know a celestial body like the earth being taken out of existence which were you know pretty well on the way of in that respect as well but Joe there's that does that answer your question regarding my take on that and do you have anything else for us yes it really you know between your work and cosmic abandon and everything else and the barians work you know origin Oracle there's just so many possibilities to fathom so no it's just it's so nice so like you mentioned it's good to be a generalist and I really I'm lucky enough to be that kind of person where I can really hold in my mind as many different theories as possible just so that when something does go down I'll be like ah that's the one that sits there I do have one other I'm sorry no go right ahead I just had a question you mentioned earlier in your broadcast that you're going to go into more explanation of the Tarot you know future discussion and one of the things I used to Terrell and I use it based on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life yes um similar similar very similar and majorly instance by the way you described in your Podcast I noticed when I hit the 13th card death there's this picture of a bunch of the people dying later is like a priest a girl and people from all digital life they're dying of course death is beautifully and gracefully on his horse but then there's a cliff that seems to be rising almost like earth is ascending up on the right with 11 you know the double towers in the Sun so my question is and I believe in the site know the soul is eternal and I do believe in you know you pick certain incarnate sometimes I believe that the dark there also in addition to this slavery thing that they have a sin they have it locked in doing their bidding doing you know making their money in their taxes and all that but they also have a failing every time we die so that we're kind of recycling we chained carnot and instead of evolving or ascending like we should we just keep popping back in like a baby trying to learn his lesson stuck in the same taxes military left bring schools the religions of money all this stuff and never quite make it and I think they the dark forces that are off planet or the you know I'm not sure you you know the more a spherical force right it's got a hand in that to just recycling that the death you just keep going over and over and that's why I believe people might have so many passed by it's because you never get the idea of that ascension where you go oh my god this is it this is what it's all about and that's about that's about ignorant in this life for which death is no cure you know that all that old phrase death is no cure for ignorance maybe we have to do our work in here now feet on the ground spirit in the flesh right here on earth and if we don't do that we're not going anywhere you know that's how I look at that which is why the great work is the number one thing that we could do to truly learn grow and advance and evolve ourselves so that perhaps we can go on to another type of experience you know I'm not saying earth is the only experience here there's plenty of realms in the cosmos that we could be learning and growing in that are different from this experience maybe the only reason we keep coming back here is because we haven't learned the lessons of this planet that this planet has to teach us very possible scenario Joe I want to thank you for the great questions and insights so absolutely yeah and now look look out for that coming presentation that I'll be giving in Connecticut in Manchester in October because I will be going into occultism I will be going into the difference between occultism and mysticism I will be going into a cult symbology how it is used for both subversive purposes and mind control and how it is also used for how it can be used if people understand occult knowledge from the very positive perspective how it can be used to uplift and awaken your fellow humanity your fellow man and all of humanity by employing it in a very conscious way and that is how traditions like very symbolic rich symbolic traditions like the Tarot have been used by what I would call light oak cultists or do Cultus throughout the ages so that'll be coming up in my future presentation called demystifying the occult in October in Connecticut so let's move on to another caller let's hear from Swami shivananda Giri in Illinois swami welcome your live on what on earth is happening to everyone the Swami welcomes you with great love and great respect from my heart Oh Swami it was so great seeing you out in st. Louis and getting our getting to hang out with Shakti ma as well and we just had a great time at the the event at the the venue and then afterward at the after-party at ray and Pat's place it was just an awesome weekend yeah we had on type 1 radio ashram Network on blog talk we had rayon today on the type 1 radio lounge along with freighter really Thomas Sheridan also he could got his aquaponics because I think that as something that communities need you know if we can free ourselves from the food requirements by providing ourselves with community aquaponic setups this then gives us both protein and vegetation a barter for you know for community support Yehia definitely had an interesting system set up looked you know like it was pretty well sustainable and you know grew a whole lot of greens that way I'll tell you you know yeah he was telling us that he could with with the very small I mean his for those listening his set up is smaller than a one car garage by Allah yes and he said that would support I mean you know you know in a survival circumstance that would support up to 15 people amazing and that's sustainable year-round oh yeah he said he was he was growing all those greens and in winter and you know it barely um you know took any steam out of the equation the entire winter you know I mean so that was you know that was why I wanted to have him on on the lounge just to expose people to the fact that this stuff exists it is an option you know I mean we we are so blessed with mommy is so blessed to stand shoulder-to-shoulder with you and others for the good of team humanity raising consciousness one heart and mind at a time to whatever level they can take on and and just you know I mean I was explaining to shaktimaan that just the information you went over that day once upon a time one would have to be a part of some sort of secret society even to get exposed truth that's right and no but what I was you highly impressed with Swami when I asked people at the beginning of the day how many people were completely new or at least relatively new to my work over 50% of the hands went up you know now I was highly happy with that because that means the information is reaching more and new people and they're going to be turned on to it and then they're going to share it with others and it will expand then it was snowball from there and we're going to we're going to make more teachers as a result not that old saying I'm sorry that that old saying that the route that the true master that the the the the master who's the most effective isn't the one who has the most people listening to them or the most students if you will it's the one who makes the most masters or who influences people at least you know even saying makes them masters is wrong but who influences them to go on and become masters themselves and then to teach others that's the most effective teacher rightness and that that's one of the things this Swami was talking about on that show was that ended to be very honest to have a bunch of followers is a big pain in the ass that's right they want you to micromanage and you just don't want to deal with that this Swami wants everyone who is capable to rise up to the very same level in a spirit home independence share with more that's exactly right Swami always enlightening to hear you thanks so much for your great insights ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back you're listening to what on earth is happening we go welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening find a segment for tonight's broadcast let's go back to the phones I'm gonna skip around a little bit here let's hear from Bob and Poland Bob you're live on what on earth is happening all the way from Poland what city are you in in Poland Bob brought oh okay Bob dropped off the line sorry it would have been nice to have a caller from from Europe there but uh no worries let's go to Mike in New York Mike you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I'm on thank you for taking my call my what D hearing from you thank you I wasn't a person that you and I introduced me al not physically feel but I had the information as I'm saying the name wrong it's just Mirchi yeah to do Krishnamurthy yes okay planning information but uh yeah one of the things that really hit home with this is you know holistic understanding brings order into your life where you have built chaos you know really you learn how to reverse reverse to where you have the chaos on the outside but inside you expose order or unity and understanding and holistic understanding of yourself that's that's really really lost our power I really lost the understanding of ourselves why we're here who we are I know I was wrong in my life right about the time of 2008-2009 when I found your information the way you presented everything that you said nothing is wrong to the Thunder the way you presented it really really changed my life and the topic he brought up with parental abandonment I feel more of my life I I had a pretty decent parent but I I abandoned then I rejected them because I I wasn't sure of who I was - I wasn't them and I think coming from a very religious Catholic Italian family and not going along with the flow is is very difficult sometimes sure but I through the information that he presented and how you presented it and really taking in and studying and practicing that you know Mike the information I was actually able to find piecemeal or or or made up with my father before he passed away and I think without information without that timing coming into my life I don't think I would have been able to do that that I wanted to thank you personally for helping me achieve that before he passed away so that would be something that I would regret not being able to do so your information actually brought back the relationship where it was broken before and you know healed so it is possible and I thank you for it oh that's really awesome and I'm glad that you know the information that I shared was able to help you to do that in a relationship sense with a close member of your own family so that's really appreciated Thanks thank you so much I hope everybody I you know we show you know what I put the information back to your own life it will change you for the better thank you Mike thanks so much always a pleasure to hear from you and that's what it's all about folks I mean it's about you know learning and through what you have come to learn sharing that with others and creating a shared growth experience as a result where everybody is changed and transformed for the better in the process and that's what the great work is all about you know and if more of us did that we would see radical transformation throughout Society at such a more rapid pace than what we're seeing now I think we're on the very verge the very very tip of that process but it's there's not enough there to tip the process and you know toward the positive direction right now because of still how much mind control and false religion and fear is going on you know if more of us get involved in that teaching process you know the sharing of information process it's going to that shining that light is going to give other people quote-unquote permission it's going to lay their fears you know when you speak out other people see that and they take that as a as a sign they take that as a an encouragement you know that's helping them to develop the courage that you have developed for speaking out openly you know more of us do that the transformation for betterment of this species is going to happen at an accelerating pace so Mike always our brings our excellent excellent viewpoints and insights to the table whenever he calls into the show so Mike thanks for that let's hear from another caller let's hear from Raphael in Indiana Raphael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi Marc players are speak Pia as always powerful and and from informative information you always have just want to comment on the tapestry of information that always blows me away and always inspires all of us and you know just ah-hoo quick comment I came across a s podcast where you mentioned you're on a guest on Bob Hoskins show and you came off to cross the topic of carnism and some of those callers and uh yes link wasn't working so i looked all over and i actually found it I listened to it and I was pretty amazed and shocked and some of these callers first I just wanted to make fun of you guys it has the quote the second guy wanted to justify his scientific means as far as protein the third guy courted scriptures in the last guy basically when you mentioned the laws of Correspondence he because he said I don't believe in that that's right all religion what you were witnessing there is real carnism is a religion you know and all of those people are trapped in that religion something that holds people back from where they say they want to go and you know III don't make this the number one issue when it comes to what we need to change of course it's something we need to change about the human species but I look at it like we need to see what we're doing to ourselves first and foremost and what we're doing to other humans first and foremost because that's where people in an ego identified mindset can see you know you you if you go right to that issue people in a totally egoic identified mindset are gonna have an even harder time seeing what they're doing to other species that they have no right to do and it can be a very difficult thing to get people to see anything different from what they've been programmed according to a cording to a religious belief system let me let's call it what it is so um I haven't like what I would call harp on this you know I've extensively gone into it in a couple of podcasts and destroyed the meat is necessary it's natural it's normal it's necessary etc argument that we can't get the sufficient protein from vegetable matter of course you can through spinach through other leafy greens through carrots through you know quinoa beans etc I mean there's so many things that have protein in it in in the plant kingdom it's it's unbelievable and you know this notion that you can't maintain total health by eating a plant-based diet is just it's Lieut it's it's nonsense it's ludicrous of course you can I'm personally proof of that I'm also proof of it that it can reverse conditions that's allopathic medicine and traditional mainstream science say there's no help for or cure or possible cure for and with a little bit of willpower and a little bit of dedication toward doing the right thing when it comes to putting what we should be putting into our body into it you know we can make extremely powerful changes that then flow over into behavior not you know thought and then of course into behavior and it also teaches us the lesson that you know of what is our property and what is not our property you know our other beings lives do they belong to us or that their lives to pursue this idea of live and let live you know has to really be exercised that is the non-aggression principle that is the Sacred Feminine principle that we should all strive to live according to so Raphael thank you so much for that great call that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week thanks for listening everyone good night

What On Earth Is Happening Show #159

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Psychological Root Causal Factors for the Human Condition, Parental Abandonment Issues, Ancient Extra-Terrestrial Visitation to Earth, Ancient Texts Detailing Human Origins, Spiritual Allegories in Hollywood Films, Fear and Ignorance, Money As Illusion, Possibility of E.T. False Flag Event, Numerology and Symbolism in False Flag Sacrifice Rituals*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday June 14 2014 this show comes at you live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm going to continuing I'm going to be continuing to unpack my cosmic abandonment presentation here live on the air and I'll probably be doing this for the next several weeks this presentation is about the connection of the between the interference theory of human origins ok connected with non-human entities or beings connected with the current human condition to attempt to try to answer that all-important question of why are we in the situation that we find ourselves in as a species so that's coming up in the first two hours of the broadcast this evening in this in the third hour I'll be taking your calls about whatever topics you want to talk about if you want to continue to talk about this cosmic abandonment thesis of mine if you want to talk about the general topic of non-human interference with the human natural developmental process or if you want to talk about anything else it's all fair game no taboo topics as always here on what on earth is happening the calling number to join us I'll give that right at the top of the show so if you want to get in the queue for calls you could do that the calling number is 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us live on the air on what on earth is happening 800 three one three nine four four three a couple of quick event announcements before we get started on next actually this Thursday coming up Thursday June 19th so five days from tonight the truth freedom prosperity group hosts its monthly free documentary screening and discussion evening here in Philadelphia June 19 2014 we'll be getting started at 7 o'clock p.m. going until about 10 o'clock approximately maybe a little bit earlier than that it's held at the Guarin Recreation Center in South Philadelphia the Guarin rec center is at 16th and Jackson Street 1600 Jackson Street in Philadelphia the film for this month is thrive what on earth will it take so I thought this was a great film we showed it before it goes very deeply into the problems and the nature of the problems that humanity is facing as a species it posts it proposes some solutions as well I think foster gamble did a good job overall with the film and that's why we're showing it again - you know what is pretty much in this location now pretty much a new audience and the Guarin recreation center again is at the corner of 16th and Jackson there's a free parking lot there off the street parking for free almost unheard of in South Philadelphia the parking lot entrance is on Wolfe Street between 15th and 16th and the meeting room is in the main building it's the last door on the right after you enter the main building and this free documentary screening and discussion evening takes place as always on the third Thursday of every month so we show a different documentary on the third Thursday of every month it's always free to attend there is a cost associated with the rental of the rec center so if you can give any free voluntary donations if you're in a position to do so we do appreciate that it helps pay for the room and also feel free to bring your own food and drinks if you're going to come to the free documentary screening and discussion evening so that's my first event announcement hopefully some people will come out and we always have a good time at these events I will be speaking live in Manchester Connecticut on October 4th of this year October 4th 2014 I'll be giving a seminar entitled demystifying the occult the topic again it's called demystifying the occult and I'm going to be getting into a lot of occult symbolism both for the negative and the positive how it is used for subversive reasons to subvert the mind and put hold the mind in thrall and used for mind control purposes and I'm gonna get into the positive aspects of occult symbolism as well more likely than not deeply breaking down some Tarot symbolism in this seminar again it's Saturday October 14th at the Manchester Historical Society a beautiful building in Manchester Connecticut 175 Pine Street Manchester Connecticut this event is hosted by art Capozzi and his brother Chris composedly the same gentleman who hosted the natural law seminar that I gave in Connecticut in 2013 so really looking forward to being in Connecticut again this October I will have more details and I will also have an event flyer hopefully within the next week I wanted to try to get it done this week different events that I had to tend to made that not possible but I'm going to try to put my attention fully toward this event and create the event flyer this week and hopefully get that out on the website this week and be able to get that up on the images for the show next week here on what on earth is happening there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening dot-com website on the left-hand side of the page as you go to the homepage you'll see underneath the podcast section it will say donate to what on earth is happening if you felt feel that you have gained value by the information that you have seen and heard on my website you could show your support by making a monetary donation it helps out with expenses that I have purse in my life and if you feel you know like that's something that you would be interested in doing voluntarily there is a button there to do that and you could make a donation via PayPal Bitcoin or by check or money order via mail so with that having been said I want to direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page that's on the radio show tab as you go to the main website or you could go right to it what on earth is happening comm slash radio if you're not already listening they're right underneath the player for the broadcast the live player there will be a section called images for tonight's show and as always on this radio show you could follow along with the concepts and ideas that I'll be presenting again I'll be giving a essentially what amounts to a presentation or a lecture in the first couple hours and then we'll be going to your calls and questions in our number-3 but there are two sections of slides called cosmic abandonment slides part one and two you'll see numerical links and you could follow along and as always I will try to be observant and make sure that I tell people the slide number than I am moving to last week we ended up on slide number 22 I'm going to start this week on slide number 22 and then move forward from there so also just to mention underneath those two sections of images there is a section there that says all cosmic abandonment slides you can download them in a zip archive which is just shy of about 50 megabytes if you'd rather unpack them on your computer and now double click them to look at them from there we'll start this presentation on the other side of the break we'll be right back the cool side we don't dare speak while between us [Music] I'm so deep we keep Richard there but there's nothing wrong welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so let's get started with our presentation for this evening this is a continuation of cosmic abandonment and the subtitle of the cosmic abandonment presentation is an explanatory synthesis regarding human origins psychopathy slavery and the current psychological and social conditions of humanity that's a mouthful for sure and it's an attempt to explain just that why are we in the current psychological and social conditions that we find ourselves in last week we went through the first 22 slides of the show I'm going to rehash a little bit on slide number 22 and then move on slide number 22 shows what I called a picture of the current human psychological condition a an angry child who has been abandoned by his parents in a state of recklessness in a state of seeming helplessness in a state of resentment bitterness you know not knowing who they are not really knowing where they came from not really understanding how they find themselves in the condition that they find themselves in not understanding how to get out of that condition and the question that I posed was why are what is the underlying causal factors or reasons that so many people are continue to remain so unconscious that they refuse to live in harmony with the laws of morality what I call natural law why do we want to still exercise coercion and support coercion against other people why do we fail to recognize the presence of the existence of the vast amounts of evil they are that exists in our midst that the total control system that we are living and why do so many people refuse to acknowledge it for what it really is a system of evil and enslavement and slavery and violence you know they want to justify and make euphemisms for it and justifications for why it needs to continue to exist why will most of us willfully participate in such evil for things like a paycheck for just promises that will be somehow taken care of either directly or indirectly will participate in this evil directly by actually doing it or indirectly by supporting it and supporting those who actually implement this evil system that we are all trapped within right now well the reasons the underlying causal factors people would more likely than not say ignorance is the root cause but I don't list ignorant as a root factor okay it is a huge factor and if I could stamp out ignorance I would do it in a heartbeat and that's what this show is really ultimately about telling people we're here to learn and grow and understand the causal factors that create our conditions and as long as we remain ignorant of those causal factors we can't change those conditions but willful ignorance I would say is part of the symptom it's not the root of why people are in that mindset and see what we're trying to do is go down to the ultimate root causation in other words we know there's so many ignorant people willfully ignorant who don't want to know but why is that why don't they want to know so we have to dig deeper and go down to the deeper underlying psychological condition that lies beneath willful ignorance well and then we find well why don't people want to be knowledgeable well because knowledge carries with it personal responsibility and the people who want to remain ignorant are actually in fear of taking on personal responsibility because they're in a childlike mindset and they want to remain in that childlike mindset they don't have a vested interest in truly maturing or growing up and taking on personal responsibility to change things that are wrong with our conditions that are wrong with our world they just want to absolve themselves of that personal responsibility and say oh that's someone else's responsibility not mine but that's not the bottom-line level well then why are they in that condition what put them in a condition of I don't want any personal responsibility in my life that doesn't just happen conditions have to be created that make someone feel like that that puts them into that mindset well what did that and ultimately we find that people who are in if we dig deeper into the human psychological condition and look for the causal factor of why people don't want personal responsibility we find always the people who want to shirk personal responsibility are always in some form or another in a condition of self-loathing self-loathing self-hatred they don't love themselves okay they're in a position where they don't feel any true self esteem or true self-respect that's why they don't want personal responsibility and that's why they continue to choose willfully to remain ignorant and not to take knowledge into themselves okay so is that the bottom line though and this is kind of where we ended up last week and the answer of course is no that's not the bottom line that's not the base psychological condition that is driving the dynamic that we see in place in humanity well what then creates this condition of self-loathing in most people why are people self-loathing children psychologically what put that psychological condition in place from a very early age most people why didn't we learn from a very early age to develop true self-respect why didn't we learn the importance of our true individual self-worth from an early age and the answer to that question as painful as it may be if you really do the psychological homework and study the psychological dynamic that's at work in the human condition is most people on this planet are dealing with and suffering from parental abandonment issues they are suffering from issues of their parents not being there for them in some capacity it does not again I can't stress this enough have to mean that the parent was not physically there it could mean that the parent was not physically there was absent physically but that does not have to be true a parent can be present physically and the child can still suffer from abandonment issues parentally because the parent was not available emotionally psychologically mentally supportively in a empathic capacity in a nurturing capacity grooming the child spiritually okay providing for the child's mental well-being psychological well-being and spiritual well-being physical needs creature comforts base needs are only one aspect of things okay so even if a parent provided all of those things food shelter clothing clean water clean clothes decent schooling etc okay that's only one aspect of a child's personal development as a being and if the parent is not there for other aspects of the child's development there are still nested psychological abandonment issues and of course you have parents then they aren't physically present they literally abandon the child in a physical sense and aren't there you know marital issues come up parents separate sometimes people just you know engage in the sex act and have children and don't want to support the children because they're not a responsible human being they're a child themselves and they're giving birth to other children so at the root cause of this humanity is wrestling with parental abandonment issues that are nested at a subconscious psychological level we'll pick this up on the other side of the break we'll be right back [Music] [Music] and and [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com so parental abandonment issues most people would not think of that as a root cause of the human condition that we find ourselves in and what my thesis that I call cosmic abandonment is all about is what if it's not abandonment issues just operating at a personal scale level what if as a species we are suffering collectively from parental abandonment issues as an entire race of beings what if we had bad cosmic parents and parents is even it's just you know not even a good way of looking at it but it you know a very immature species that had just brought been brought into being could look at their keepers their masters their enslavers as parents you know but you got to look at it as totally abusive domineering control freak parents okay not parents in a traditional sense in a nurturing sense not what parents should really be doing ok so moving to slide number 23 when I was giving this presentation you know to a meetup group that discusses issues of UFOs alien beings possible interactions with humanity of non-human intelligences my question that I posed to them was well what could the human condition psychologically okay and the underlying root causes of why we're in the deplorable condition that we are spiritually and socially how could that possibly have anything to do with beings from elsewhere how could that have anything to do with the possibility of us being visited and continuing to interact with beings from places other than the earth well and regardless of what the nature of these beings happen to be whether we're talking about them as physical beings from other places in the galaxy that we live in whether we're talking them about them as interdimensional beings or spiritual beings of some type setting aside what people feel the nature of non-human entities maybe and hey it could be all of those things all right I'm not knocking any one particular hypothesis or theory here I'm saying let's set aside the question of what their nature is for a moment and let's talk about the possibilities of how they may have interacted with us in the past and there are accounts in many ancient records that we were the progeny of these beings that we were created by these beings and also that they interbred with us in many ways that they gave us our institutions that they gave us our quote-unquote laws that they gave us our systems of government and religion and money and this is what I want to explore throughout this presentation over the next many weeks you know what could this you know the questions here on slide 24 is how did these beings interact with us what does this have to do with how we exist right now the current condition in which we find ourselves so slide 25 I start to pose some of these questions like you know why do so many ancient accounts why are there so many ancient accounts of extraterrestrial visitation to our planet ancient accounts that go back right into human antiquity thousands of years old in many cases some of the oldest writings ever found are about interactions with what they called supernatural entities gods or beings from the sky as they refer to them and they're so similar they're not drastically different in the events that they describe you know it's not like it's just a wild imagining and fictional stories told that are all just random it they're very consistent and coherent as well when we look into these ancient texts it doesn't make a difference what corner of the world what geographical region what culture that they came out of or even the time period that they come from they tell very similar accounts of interactions with humanity of otherworldly beings that were not human and you know they describe very similar events in great detail and yet modern academia modern archaeology modern anthropology modern scientific you know thinking on this says that this is all just fantasy and myth it's all just fabrication it's all just imagination it's all just mythology and to me that stretching that stretches the limits of credulity when you talk about cultures that ostensibly didn't have any interaction with each other because we're told that we didn't have a worldwide global technological civilization that could have shared data quickly and across the oceans you know and then we're also given this linear progression theory of human evolutionary development as societies well then where do these myths come from if they're in the oldest they're already formed in the oldest cultures where they come from what is their basis if they're not some forms of historical accounts and once again I've made this very clear in past shows I don't feel like and all of these ancient writings are just all historical accounts some of them are allegories some of them are you know fictional narratives and they're talking about spiritual things of spiritual significance and moral lessons and they're put in allegorical ways for us to decode and understand some of them are symbolic but not all of them and it takes discernment and judgment to understand is this allegorical or is this a an actual historical account and are these people in the time period in which they are living and in the culture in which they are living trying to do their best the very best that they can to describe very bizarre otherworldly situations that they did not know how to put into words and they just did their best in in their language and in their writing style to describe what they were seeing so another question are human beings actually as are as is described in a lot of these ancient accounts the progeny of a nonhuman species or grouping of species that came to earth millennia ago not only thousands of years ago that's not even doesn't even stretch it far back enough not even tens of thousands of years ago many of these ancient accounts say that we've been interacting with these beings and that they have been here for hundreds of thousands of years hundreds of thousands of years so could that possibly be true and most people will immediately reject that and say oh no that can't possibly be and I asked people why why couldn't that be just because you're not comfortable with it because you've bought into another story about human origins yet your mind is totally closed off to it even existing as a possibility and how sure are we about these other so-called theories Darwinian theory of macro biological evolutionary development many people buy into it like a religion without any question they just accept that explanation from the entrenched powers in the scientism sphere I think we need to look a lot deeper than just the answers were being given by entrenched institutionalized so-called science because there's a whole nother story out there that these people who call themselves scientists are protecting because they don't want the implications dealt with or wrestled with by humanity and the social upheaval that may result as a result of people trying to come to grips with and wrestle with those implications that come from a very detached study of the ancient past and the historical accounts that we find in many ancient scriptures and documents you know these people have a very attached perspective and a paradigm that they're trying to protect because they have tenure and there's a lot of money invested in what they've already put out and they're already the leading authorities quote-unquote on the topic and they have tons of money wrapped up in museums and they have tons of money wrapped up in government grant money and archaeological funds and studies and digs etc and the other part of it is prestige they want to be the people that told the story about the human past and human origins truth be damned you know my name is down with some sort of a discovery it's all ego that's involved ego is involved in so-called science money is involved this these are themes I was bringing up last week and it's so important to consider this we'll pick it up from there on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio continuing with our presentation cosmic abandonment for this evening we were on slide number 25 looking at some questions that are going to be explored as I unpack this presentation you know we're talking about well you know why are there so many ancient accounts of extraterrestrial visitation to our planet and interaction with the you know with our species what why you know why do we hear in a lot of these ancient accounts that it is possible that were the progeny of these beings that they made us you know many researchers and from the the translation and interpretation a lot of these ancient accounts suggest that we were made as a hybrid species for a purpose which was to do work for them to ease a burden that they took on because they had a mission in coming here for resources that were needed that they needed to procure and they didn't have enough manpower to get that done as I'm gonna talk about as I go forward in the presentation and so they made a slave species they actually created what they called a worker race and that's what humanity was and people will hear that and they'll be horrified how could you possibly even entertain the notion like that what that we've always been slaves at once again why isn't it possible I mean do we have all the knowledge about what really occurred in the ancient human past is that not possible that that could be the case that that could have happened and again most people will say it's not possible because I don't want to imagine that world doesn't make a difference whether it might be true or not doesn't make a difference whether thousands of ancient peoples try to tell us about it tried to write it down and preserve it historically see people have in their mind what they're comfortable dealing with is what's true and this is kind of where I start the real in-depth discussion here you know it is this all about what we're just comfortable with or is it about going all the way to what's true regardless of how uncomfortable and unpleasant that truth may be how downright ugly it may be so if we do some more questions in slide number 27 now that we could explore if we wrestle with those implications and try to come to grips with them is well if we had really really bad screwed up creators and I'm talking about creators with a small see the a lot of these ancient accounts called them gods I personally hate the term you know because then it paints in people's mind this picture of God capital G creator of the universe underlying intelligence and that underlies all of matter everything in creation and that's a horrible comparison to make because these beings are nothing even close to the creator of the universe in any way in any way shape or form and you know when we use if we do use that term we have to make sure we're putting it with a lowercase G gods with a lowercase G to delineate and differentiate from God the creator of the universe that force that creative energy that underlying in elegance I hate the term gods even I mean I I prefer to call them the farmers you know the illegitimate masters the illegitimate slave owners how about that for an accurate term the powers that should not exist at all that unfortunately have been in charge and have been in control of this species in this planet since time immemorial since we've existed as a species so another question is what effect did the whole situation of humanity's early quote-unquote upbringing have on the collective human psyche and then there's many accounts that these beings up and left when they were finished using us for whatever purposes they had for us they took off they didn't want to stick around here this isn't their world they went back to where they came from most of them largely I'm not dismissing the possibility that there could very well still be some of them here or maybe their progeny their answer that you know that there are you know lineages that procreated an intern bred with humanity they're those bloodlines certainly could still be here with humanity I would suggest that they are but I'm talking about as a whole the original beings that came here from these ancient accounts more likely than not in the very vast majority of them took off and went back to where they came from and since they were living as our masters our gods are quote-unquote parents with humanity for millennia what did that sudden abandonment what kind of an effect did that have on humanity you know that's like living with a parent your whole life and then suddenly them being gone out of nowhere not even giving you a reason why they left what kind of a number will that do on a child psychologically spiritually how significant are these events of cosmic abandonment quote-unquote the disappearance of these beings how significant art is that kind of an event to the understanding of the current psychological condition in which humanity currently exists as I said I feel that our current condition is that of a bratty spoiled in many ways child who doesn't want to grow up because it hasn't developed the real self-respect because essentially it was used and thrown away when it was finished being used and we still have then imprinted on us throughout time from our early childhood as a species another question what does humanity really need to understand within itself in order to rectify these deeply seeded psychological traumas that have occurred in our early childhood you know that it accumulated over vast stretches of time in our in what I call you know admittedly a rudimentary term here our troubled childhood which again is putting it mildly it doesn't do it justice like a lot of the terms don't do it justice I don't want to really call these beings gods they're not our gods or not my gods you know they're not the gods of anything you know not as far as I'm concerned you know the the ancient peoples might have called them that because that's how they interacted with them but they're certainly not gods nothing of the sort you know other researchers have called them different things someone like William Bramley like I said he called them custodians which suggests caretakers I don't like that term either that suggests that these beings were so caring of us you know that they were really nurturing and tried to support custodian suggests that you're doing something to protect and care for something not that it's not what the ancient evidence shows it shows that there may be a very small amount of them that looked at us like that but it was probably insignificant when it came to the vast numbers of how these beings interacted with us you know other people have called them supernatural entities Giants you know I just refer to them as the farmers that's my name for them that's the one out of all the names I could possibly come up with that's the only one I could think of you know I like to term archons because it suggests illegitimate rulers illegitimate masters you know people who try to take total control and ownership of other people and look at themselves as a slave owner you know how about that the runners of the big plantation called Earth you know that's a great name for them I just call them the farmers personally because they're just running a big farm here let's move on to slide number 28 this is the part one like I said last week this some presentation is really given in three parts the story of our past the story of our present the story of our possible future so part one is the story of our past where I'm going to give a generalized account of a breakdown of the ancient story of human origins that are taught by many different cultures and you will begin that will begin this section the story of our past on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divided today I tried to hide welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcast I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com were into the second hour of the broadcast for this evening I'm going through my cosmic abandonment thesis where I am talking about the connection of the interference theory of human origins to the current human psychological social spiritual condition that we are experiencing on earth right now and I'm on slide number 28 if you're following along with these slides they can be found at the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show or with this podcast this will be podcast number 159 so we were on slide 28 and we're beginning the section called the story of our past and this is where I'm going to basically begin breaking down a rudimentary admittedly general outline of what happened to humanity in our very very very early stages of our existence and our development as a species so before we do that I just want to cover a couple of things if we look at slide number 29m beginning this presentation with this quote in mind as we move forward and again this has everything to do with how people may or may not be open to the reception of this particular kind of information as weighty and heavy as this information is as dark and disturbing as it is this is a gentleman by the name of Travis Walton and for people who aren't familiar with him I highly suggest you become familiar with this gentleman and his story I've met Travis on a couple of different occasions and he is an absolutely beautiful human being as far as I'm concerned I have tremendous respect for him as an individual he carries himself with an air of quiet an air of respect for himself and for others around him I've spoken with him at a conference I've been on a discussion panel with him it was a pleasure to do so and I've read his book and I just think that he's put out a lot of great information for people and he's told the truth and been attacked and ridiculed for it and again it all comes down to how do you make a decision about who you will believe if there is fragmentary evidence and you know not 100% proof you know personally I use my intuitive capacities when it comes to that and and I bet I also look at things from a logical perspective and say is this possible is this likely I look at the person you know what do they have to gain or lose as a result of bringing this information forward and then there's that unknown that X Factor and you kind of get a sense for that when you look into a person's eyes particularly in person and all I can say about Travis Walton is for people who aren't familiar with his story as strange spectacular and unlikely as the story may sound or seem I believe him period you know I'm not afraid to say I believe somebody without proof of something that doesn't make me a total true believer of everything that's floating around out there weighing the the evidence weighing the possibilities having met someone in person having been around them having spoken with them having gotten an intuitive feel for what they're about I can say that I completely believe that what he is telling is the truth as he feels he experienced it and again he's a abduction experiencer who was taken on board a nonhuman vehicle craft of some type and he was actually physically worked on while on the craft because what happened was he got too close to the craft and it looks like energy from the craft arced to his body and in doing so he was probably going to die and instead of just allowing him that died this particular group of beings decide to take him on board their craft and heal him with their methods of healing for some reason maybe because he was here to do something and it wasn't his time to leave this world or this life you know maybe he still has a lot of work to do and to come forward and speak on which I feel he's going to continue to do but in his book fire in the sky it's a book named of the same name as the movie that was made about his experience which while he was gone while he was on board this craft he was actually out of human time for about five or six days I think it was five days and people were looking for him and they blamed his worker his co-workers because he was a logger in the Pacific Northwest and they blamed his co-workers for his disappearance his sudden disappearance and wanted to bring them up on murder charges because they thought that they killed him and dumped his body someplace these people might have found themselves in you know in court on murder charges for crime they didn't commit and he finally turned back up a few days later naked and on a desert deserted road outside of the town where he lived in Arizona and just you know in a completely deplorable mental condition as a result of what he had gone through this otherworldly experience that he had gone through so he wrote a book about his experience I think he wrote a couple of books I have the one that I think it's a second book that I actually own and in that one he talks about the aftermath of the experience not so much the experience itself he talks about how when he told came out with telling the experience how he was received how people interacted with him you know how people treated him and it's a great breakdown of the dynamic of the psychological dynamic of human beings and how they treat other people who they don't agree with concur with understand the story that they're trying to explain of what happened to them you know how we just jumped to conclusions and then and then act accordingly you know we don't want to really hear all the ins and outs of it and way the situation in our mind we already base it upon our preconceived notions of what is and what is not and that's what this quote is about and I feel it's so powerful it's one of the most important quotes I've put in any of my presentations in his book fire in the sky Travis Walton said quote I have come to realize that the biggest problem anywhere in the world is that people's perceptions of reality are compulsively filtered through the screening mesh of what they want and do not want to be true ok now you really have to think about what he's saying here I'll read it again he says I've come to realize that the biggest problem anywhere in the world is that people's perceptions of reality are compulsively filtered through the screening mesh of what they want and do not want to be true they're not looking at things as either this is true or it is not true and I need to adjust my perception accordingly no it's the exact opposite I have my perceptions of what I feel are true what I am comfortable with accepting and anything that does not cannot be filtered through that screening mesh needs to just be rejected out of hand entirely it needs to go because I'm going to determine what is true and what is not true based on what I want to be true or what I don't want to be true and let me tell you what that's called folks Travis Walton doesn't say this in his book but I'm gonna tell you what that's called that's called claiming to be God when you're in that mindset I get to make up what's reality we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio continuing with our presentation cosmic abandonment for this evening we were on slide number 29 that was the quote by Travis Walton that sets the stage for the whole presentation slide number 30 another quote with a very important message by the spiritualist Anthony de Mello de Mello said that quote it is a great mystery that though the human heart longs for truth in which it alone finds liberation and delight the first reaction of human beings to truth is one of hostility and fear very powerful but very sad statement regarding the current human condition very true statement regarding the current human condition the human heart is actually crying out for truth it wants to know deep down inside we want to know the truth fear holds us back from it because it's ugly it's not pretty it's not a pretty picture it's not a pretty situation you know we've been dragged through the mud downtrodden kept down enslaved there's nothing pretty about that but unless we acknowledge that we're not going to be able to move on unless you acknowledge where you're at you're not gonna be able to pick up the pieces and say hey this is what happened now what am I gonna do about it and most people they don't want to know they don't want to make a diagnosis of the current condition of the problems we're up against because that puts them in fear looking at that negative dynamic so he's saying truth is the only thing we can really find liberation and delight in and yet our first reaction to it is hostility and fear we want to lash out against those who are trying to tell us the truth and the image I put along with this quote is very interesting and telling as well you know an iceberg showing only the very tip of the iceberg is above the surface and seen the very bulk of that mass or that body is below the surface is unseen it lurks beneath the waters the whole truth is often hidden from view and that's what this is all about when you study moving on the slide number 31 now when you study this type of a topic you are looking into the occult this information is occult information and once again that word here that people are no stranger to that word on what on earth is happening but for those who may be new to the show or this type of information and I don't recommend just listening to this show if you're new to it if you are new to it you shouldn't be listening out of order go back to podcast number one and listen in order from podcast number one all the way through because this presentation has prerequisite knowledge certainly my natural law seminar is 100% prerequisite knowledge to understanding even the information that's contained in this presentation but the word occult just to reiterate it it does not mean evil bad you know nasty you know it's not a word that alludes to any specific practices okay it is a word that simply means hidden it is derived from the latin adjective occultists meaning hidden and that word ocultist comes from the latin verb occult RA which means to hide to conceal or to keep secret both of those words in turn come from the Latin noun oculus OC ul u.s. oculus means eye so this is all related to the vision related to what is seen and what is unseen largely what is largely unseen in other words what ocultism or occult knowledge is is that which is hidden from human view hidden from human sight often deliberately there's a reason that the occult the knowledge of hidden topics hidden studies are deliberately kept back from humanity and moving on to slide 32 the reason for that is the knowledge of the occult has been hidden in order to create and maintain a power differential between those who hold that knowledge and those who remain ignorant of that knowledge because what the occult contains is knowledge about the self knowledge about how the human psyche operates knowledge about how our mind works knowledge about how our body works knowledge about how energy systems work knowledge about how the earth works knowledge about how the universe works knowledge about how the laws of morality work knowledge about knowledge about how the dynamic of human freedom or slavery works and if you're in possession of all that knowledge and how all that stuff works and you have another group of people that know not one damn thing about how any of that stuff works you know how much of how easy it is to keep those people under your thumb to keep them down to keep them enslaved to keep them doing your bidding it's a piece of cake child's play literally pun intended it's like just toying with a child and that's what the owners of this planet have been doing with the abandoned children of this planet for thousands and thousands and thousands of years toying with them it's a big joke to them it's nothing like I said it's a piece of cake it's child's play to do what they're doing they could do it with one hand tied behind their back proverbially so to speak because as long as people remain ignorant how are they ever going to challenge them how are they ever gonna understand their true self worth their true value and rise up and say no and make that no stick because you're backing it with teeth and you're not gonna allow yourself to be enslaved and you're not gonna let this condition of coercion and violence go on unchallenged that's what the occult is and because people still lack that hidden knowledge they can easily still be controlled and until people grow up and start to understand that the occult is not something that is bad or evil yeah there's not a bad aspect to it dark occult is a means you're hiding that knowledge from people but there's a positive application of that knowledge if you understand how the human psyche works could you use it to uplift other people could use it to uplift humanity of course you could you know so that's what this is ultimately all about it's about taking that knowledge and bringing it to other people shining a light on what's going on in the world helping people to understand how they work how their psyche works helping people to understand how the laws of nature work I call that do cultic of this hidden information which is why I like to look at myself not as even an ocultist even if you tack on the word light to that I prefer look at myself as a do cultist of hidden knowledge attempting to level the playing field moving on the slide 33 if we look at all the various different traditions and texts that talked about this knowledge of the ancient human past and how we had interactions with non-human entities and how we were created by non-human entities and how they lived among us and gave us our institutional systems every single kind for control purposes not to advance us not to help us to live in harmony with each other to make it easier for them to control us okay all of these different traditions from every single corner of the globe is essentially telling a similar story or they're telling a different aspect of the story from a different perspective you can go into the Babylonian creation tales the animilitia of Babylon okay you could go into the Akkadian texts a sister culture to the Babylonian and Sumerian the Sumerian cylinder seals very important information when it comes to human origins the Kunia form tablets of the Sumerians itched in painstakingly in clay the biblical texts the book of Genesis the Book of Enoch a so-called apocryphal biblical text we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us we go [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are going through the cosmic abandonment presentation that I originally gave back in December of 2013 I'm unpacking it in detail and we were on slide number 33 which shows a conglomeration of different ancient texts that talk about the interactions that he ain't human beings had with what these ancient humans referred to as gods beings that had to do with our creation and early development and who set the early institutional systems that became the systems that we still work with today globally I would just call them control systems because I as I was saying before the last break they didn't give us these systems to nurture us protect us or have us interact with each other wisely and justly they gave us these systems to keep us out of their hair so that we we could be more easily controlled by them they could use us for their purposes and then do what they needed to do and get out of here with his little hassle as possible you know you could look at I was talking about the different kinds of text from the Babylonian and Sumerian text the Akkadian texts Assyrian texts again these were like sister cultures to the Sumerian culture which seemingly as you know even modern anthropologists will tell us seem to have come out of nowhere almost fully formed with a writing system a system of you know aqueducts and plumbing and water transfer and building techniques writing methods seemingly fully formed well if that's the first culture where did all that come from and you know you see some examples of their clay tablets and Konya form tablets in in this image here and then some fragmentary biblical texts in the middle of the image you know you have creation epics like the epic of gilgamesh from the Sumerian culture the Babylonian culture you have the biblical texts out of the Middle East of course that are a watered-down variation of these ancient stories from the Sumerians particularly things like the book of Genesis the Book of Ezekiel and others the apocryphal works which are were left out of the main Canon of the Bible specifically because they contain so much detail about these accounts like the Book of

Enoch you know just like the NAG Hammadi texts the gnostic gospels as they are called or left out of the canon when the biblical canon was formed during things like the council of nicaea and afterward because you know they wanted to set a specific a specific set of constraints in belief that they could control and steer and they don't want anybody thinking outside of those that paradigm or outside of that box so of course information detailed information about human origins or how humanity interacted with the quote-unquote gods that has to go all mention of in reincarnation has to go all mention of the kingdom of heaven being an internal state within you a form of consciousness you know that is how we become quote cry stood or unquote anointed that has to go it all has to be about externalize ation of power looking for a form of medium interaction looking for a form of you know putting a priest as an intercessor between you and the divine force you know that's what religion had to be all about otherwise how can you control people you certainly don't want them to know about their true origins you know then they'll be asking a whole lot of questions that are very untidy and that have a lot of implications that we don't want to talk about so you know you look at other cultures as well like the Indus cultures of the Indus Valley where India is now and you know places like you know Tibet Nepal etc the the Vedic scriptures some of the oldest known writings in humanity you know the Veda just Vedas just means knowledge that's what the word means I believe it comes from Sanskrit and you know a lot of the information about these beings is also contained in the Vedic texts their interactions with ancient humans you have that story of battles taking place between the gods in things like the Mahabharata and the srimad-bhagavatam from the indus valley traditions the Ramayana extensively details a lot of interactions between these quote-unquote gods and ancient humans other cultures as well like you know the meso American cultures the Maya Popol Vuh talked about the that's the Maya creation epic that talks about gods creating humanity for their own purposes and how they tried to get them to venerate and revere them to venerate and revere them you know you have all of the ancient Norse legends and myths the ancient poetry of the the Norse people called the Eddas epic poems about the interactions of the gods and human beings the Greek traditions you know talking about the old gods the Titans then the newer God's the Olympians we can go on and on and on African traditions the Dogon tribes tribal stories and histories about interactions with beings like from other worlds particularly serious Assyria the Syrian star system the Zulu tribes of Africa and their histories preserved by more modern caretaker such as credo moot wha a shaman of his Zulu tradition you know interactions with beings from other star systems as well who they called the cheetah odori you know possibly from the tower Ian star system or possibly Orion you know it's all there if we take it at face value and say were these people going through the enormity of difficulty that it would be to try to preserve in writing the knowledge that they possessed and had witnessed or are they just trying to write fanciful fictional stories that they want to tell their children at bedtime to me that doesn't make any sense whatsoever an ancient people who had to go through such trouble to maintain and preserve text they could have printing presses and papyrus and reads and primitive inks and clay tablets that they etch to painstakingly and tiny cylinder seals that they carved into painstakingly in detail in Reverse and then rolled them into clay and waited for them to harden now to go through all of that just occurred just for some imaginative story that you want to tell your children or you tell your tribe to entertain them I personally don't think so I mean it to me that that's not that's not applying Occam's razor as far as I'm concerned you know if we're gonna talk about what explanation seems the simplest and probably makes the most sense I think they were telling people about events that they had witnessed and undergone and there are a rich part of their culture and their tradition in their way of life and they wanted to painstakingly preserve that for future generations so that they can understand what had happened and understand why the human species was in the current condition that it was in so maybe they could do something about it once they had that knowledge that's what I think that these ancient peoples were trying to do personally so let's begin getting into the general outline of this story and once again I'm not going to unpack this in great detail until after I tell this whole story or thesis that's what the purpose of this presentation was to let me give an outline okay then we can go into some of the texts and breakdown things and talk about things in detail and even bring more conjecture into it about maybe the nature of these beings what they were doing here okay what they may still be doing or wanting from us but let's give a what I would call a basic rudimentary outline of the story as it is told from many of these different traditions we could put it together as you know a tapestry alright so in slide number 34 I begin telling what I call the story of the ancient past and again you could research this through a myriad of other researchers erich von daniken zecharia sitchin William Bramley Michael tel injure David Icke Michael - sorry on and the list can go on and on and on okay many researchers have gone into this story and broken it down and got into many different perspectives of it but it all comes down to an ancient non-human race coming here and interacting with this planet for reasons of their own and will begin telling that tale on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] the cold that we don't hear speak Wow between us [Music] Cole decides to walk welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening before I continue with our presentation cosmic abandonment I want to re give people the calling number to join us because in the next segment I will start taking your calls questions concerns anything you want to bring up or talk about no taboo topics ever here on this show the calling number to join us 800 3-1 394 43 once again the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 so hopefully there'll be plenty of people in queue and as always I think you know we have great callers here I always say that on what on earth is happening has the best callers and talk radio and it's always a pleasure to hear from people and the insights that they bring to the table and the questions that they ask are usually very point on on point okay so let's saw continue with the presentation for this segment we were talking about the general story of what happened to humanity in the ancient past is that beings that were non-human that were not from Earth okay that have been described in a myriad of different ways they were called gods as I talked about before they were called supernatural entities they were called Giants or Watchers in some of these texts they were called in the Sumerian texts which are some of the oldest texts that talk about this information and the most detailed they were taught they were called the Annunaki a n u n kay I okay and that term in Sumerian actually means those who came to the earth from the heavens those who came to the earth from the sky from the heavens and really actually I shouldn't even say sky that's wrong because they had a different word for sky which meant the sky the atmospheric sky above the ground and the heavens which meant cosmic sky okay that's what they were talking about here when they talked about you know those who came to the earth from the heavens the sky beyond the sky in other words space literally they meant interstellar space the word that they used when it met were in this in this word Anunnaki when it meet meant those who came to the earth from the heavens men what they were really saying is those who came to the earth from interstellar space if we are very accurate about the language okay so now first of all if they're talking about beings that arrived on earth from interstellar space in the distant past they actually made a word to mean that concept it's like if we were to say extraterrestrial beings from interstellar space if we were to say astronauts from elsewhere okay they had a word for that in their language and the word for it was Anunnaki okay it doesn't mean a race of necessarily a single race of people means though the ones who came to the earth from the sky beyond the sky the cosmic sky the interstellar sky that's literally what that term means in the Sumerian language so the Sumerians tell in their ancient scriptures that the there was a mission that these beings were on they didn't come here for no reason they'd weren't just exploring and we're just out exploring the galaxies are looking for new places that colonizer and have been or anything like that they came here on a resource gathering mission they were here to procure resources from the earth that they required for survival on their planet and there's a lot of differences and debates different researchers have talked about what they may have been here for there's a general consensus and the theory most put out there is by the researcher Zecharia Sitchin who talks about that they were here for gold that gold is a very sought-after resource throughout the galaxy because of its properties and its properties that still remain largely unknown to humanity I talk about later in this very presentation there's no actual intrinsic value in gold people talk about it as having intrinsic value well that's a perceived value intrinsic doesn't mean perceived value okay intrinsic means what can you actually do with it in nature in reality and we'll get to this later but it's kind of important even bringing up this now because you know when we think about why they may have come here maybe they knew that gold had some properties that we don't know about still to this day why is it so highly prized why was it sought-after by them you know the theory is that oh somehow that it's reflective nature was used to repair their atmosphere or to block sunlight to reflect and reflect sunlight out into there into space from their Sun because their protective layer of ozone or other gases in the high atmosphere we're failing or we're growing thin I don't know if I accept that explanation I'm not closed off to it and saying it couldn't be possible but I don't know if that that's what would drive them to come to this planet to mine the amount of gold that they're claimed to have mind when we look further into these accounts so they had a mission to secure resources and many researchers say that it was gold and well I'll just say in this outline that it was for purposes that are not fully understood by us in the modern day again I don't want to make a lot of these points things to argue about or to nitpick about we can talk about the possibilities another time we're trying to paint a general picture an overarching generalized picture here at the beginning to form a tapestry and we could follow the the points the finer points of the tapestry after all right let's put the pieces together first the fragmentary pieces of this puzzle so this mission for resources was led by in these accounts as it is told to brothers and again I'm going to use going forward in this generalized thesis the Sumerian epic alright their accounts because I think they're the most detailed and so these names aren't that important you know you can look at their names in the meso american tradition the creator' twins who not poo and cheb lanka alright if I'm hopefully pronouncing those right but these were their names in the meso American or Mayan traditions the names aren't as critical to have to focus on we're talking about but possibly doesn't even represent individuals see I don't I'm not so attached that these were single individuals these could have been like factions or family lineages of these beings you know there could have been a quote n key faction and an quote Enlil faction of these beings the the the story has put forward in the Sumerian epic tales of creation were that these were brothers they were royalty they were royal brothers and one's one brother's name was zenki and one brother's name was Enlil okay en ki and then the other brother was end though and lo was actually like the commander he was the one who was the mission commander and the second-in-command was NT his brother they were sons of a king on their homeworld their their homeworld had royalty through bloodlines that was propagated through success and rites of bloodline possibly where we got that concept in on earth the the royalty dynamic the Divine Right of Kings the succeeding of royal lineages through blood okay not by your merits not by your talents your capabilities but by blood alone so the mission was led by two brothers Enki and Enlil and they were sons of the King on the their homeworld these beings homeworld and that Kings name was Anu and I'm gonna leave it right there for this week unless there aren't that many calls then I'll pick back up into the material but we'll go to your calls on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening we're into our number three of this evenings broadcast I'm gonna open up the phone lines and go to your calls any topic is fair game we've been talking about the possibility of extraterrestrial or non-human interference with human development possibly even these beings being our makers and having created us for their purposes for some unknown agenda dark and disturbing though it may be there's lots of evidence to support that in the ancient past and our ancestors trying to tell us trying to send a message down through time to tell us about our origins so that we could do something to change it to change the existing human condition of slavery so let's go to the phones and see what people have to say tonight all right Brandon in Boston you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey thanks mark great great Joseph I wanted to bring up the fact that I just don't know and so the universe whatever chair and bail reading on chair are talking a wolf which is your inhalation you know in any you have this line of cane and there you have the two fighting brothers and in the line of two became his Grendel's associate he's a sixth generation from cane right and he's um also an honor to serve grass and and he also did say oh he has the ancient work of giants he is a Mason and Smith and yet he has the giant the hatred of men and more enemies it's with Cain the outlaw and murderer you associated the older traditions of the north is clear such references as Genesis concerning Tula Cain and craftsmanship and brass and iron when the iron age will fuse with the tradition will finding Grendel's lair work of trolls of oldest or both of superhuman size and supernatural power in the work of the giganteus in a relic of the flood and so this is contained I mean Yura is a hopeless but you know for those who really seek and and granted like you know not too many people have access to the oxford boggling library which is you know closed office certain people they don't read those books are talking right you really included it in a lot of his so-called fantasy and I'm an errant word if you trace it in the etymology in the philology of the word you can really find out these languages as you're talking about an etic association to not just cold you say but just iron you know these people be giant it's a good iron ears well he was absolutely pointing people in the direction to study our ancient past and the things that he talks about in his fiction are I would suggest the people not necessarily fiction but allegorical and trying to explain to people what's been going on in our world for millennia and you know his all of his work is just it's you know not even just his fictional work I mean if you just look at his his non fictional writings his letters and you know some of the philosophy that are contained therein I mean this guy was brilliant really understood what was going on in the world and you know I just think that people cannot underestimate his work and really should look into it and discover the profound message that's contained in it he fully understood what was really going on here and feel that he probably felt that humanity wasn't ready for the direct truth so he encoded a lot of his knowledge that he came by into his fictional material and put it out as allegories so that people could more readily absorb it I mean that's my take on poems work so oh thanks for that I mean that's that's really great now what was that contained ending then that was his you know that's why I mentioned this because this is actually nice fiction right this is actually his scholarly work trying to actually create a link between Grendel availables okay big giant older comes in and kills everybody except available and because he's the offspring of Cain and how you actually have this lineage like it was very important as you say it wasn't like us just picking up a pen and marina sure no it was you know the painstaking process and what and what of his writings is this or were you were you reading from a referring it of a yeah this is his recent translation available his translation Tolkien's translation Beowulf very interesting you have to chucking it out beautiful and there's a lot and Christopher Tolkien does his son does a really great commentary on end and in here has there is the line from to booking and the Giants and that's where you know you have the energy sure you know anything you know the flowers you just the word reveals at all sure and the whole idea that you know the pursuit of the Ring of Power is literally about the pursuit of power and lost and greed and control you know all the things that basically are soul destroying forces and you know how that has to be carried to its oblivion if we're going to burn that out of the world destroy it but through a purification process by the the the average everyday person who the you know was represented by The Hobbit you know that everyday individual who you know has to take on that that spiritual battle upon their shoulders and Burton you know basically take on that burden even though they don't want it it's now it's such brilliant spiritual allegory encoded in like you know really imaginative works of fiction I mean I can't imagine anybody not loving the works of Tolkien and you know even the movie adaptations that have come out based on his books it's just it's something that as far as I'm concerned is prerequisite viewing reading exploring when it comes to the whole spiritual journey and spiritual battle that's going on here on the earth for anybody that's into it in any way at all you know you have to look into this guy's work so Brandon really thanks for that I'm gonna check out that translation as well that sounds really interesting oh all right and it yeah all right great mark thanks so much all right great call let's let's take another call here in this segment let's hear from Raphael in Indiana Raphael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark how are you tonight doing well how are you good I just had a couple comments you know a lot of people like to say that money is the root of all evil and I say it's ignorance and fears that there is a root of Perpetual evil basically yeah I would I would definitely say that if you want to eradicate something you know ignorant is what really has to be eradicated especially self ignorant self-knowledge is what is needed I would also say that all forms of money are ultimately control systems and based in something that is illusory and doesn't really have true intrinsic value but you know and that's ultimately going to breed more ignorance of self so you know I well I would say you know money may not be the root of all evil and I would say fear and ignorance definitely are the root of evil I would say money plays a big role in being the enabler for evil in this world for certain I call it a religion I call it the ultimate religion it's that it's become the god of this world beyond a religion it's become the people that it's become the force that people prop up as a as a you know an idol to literally worship in the world and as long as I tell people as long as a piece of paper or even a representation of value is your god bondage is the place you're going into and staying there so we'll pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us you welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we were talking just before the last break with Rafael from Indiana was talking about money as in in his view isn't the root of all evil but it is ignorance and fear that ultimately are even deeper causal factors for evil and I brought up the fact that you know if we base what we find value in in illusion which most people do in monetary systems that that is in itself a form of ignorance of self and it's a form of fear it's certainly not getting to the level of consciousness that we need to get to to see ourselves in a state of oneness unity and treat each other as a brother and sister members of a of a human family you know the the Brotherhood and sisterhood of man so you know that's my take on on that Raphael did you have anything else that you wanted to add Oh actually Marga had another up comment and we want to get your take on it um you mentioned disclosure you know when I think remember you mentioned one time don't comment basically and you know if that were to happen so to speak do you think they would even want to release one of the release one of the reigns of religion so to speak because you know everybody needs to basically come to a sense of suffering before you realize that you know or what state of conditions were living in yeah I mean it could be a psychological tactic that they might use to bring forward disclosure over some stepwise progression so that it takes people into a sort of a state of trauma to release from their former religion but it guaranteed will all be done to push people into the new religion of the state you know and namely that they can protect us from whatever lies out there in the universe that may not have our best interests in mind you know so that's what we have to be on guard for certainly I've talked from day one when it came to this dynamic and I included it in my presentation don't count on disclosure which I'm still trying to get a hold of hopefully I can locate that maybe I'll post it on my site in the near future I'm gonna see if I can get a hold of that from Pat Market ilio but you know you we have to be on the lookout for a cosmic false flag you know how easy would it be with the level of technology that exists today right for a covert government agency that wants to seize power okay in conjunction with dark occultists in conjunction with the military-industrial complex how simple would it be for them to project images in the the night sky or even the daylight sky okay and then explode some ordinances on the ground say these craft that are hostile non-human entities did this and say well we need to have you know global martial law because we need to now you know protect the entire planet from some kind of an invasion and that can all easily be staged you know so with the level of technology that exists today that's absolutely a possibility and if people don't wise up about the tactic of problem reaction solution or false flags in other words you know we're as a people as a species very vulnerable to a technique like that you know because and to this day these tactics still work that's why they keep using them they keep using techniques that work as long as it keeps working on the consciousness of the people or I should say the unconsciousness of the people these people aren't gonna alter their their attack plan or their their game book why would they have to it continues to work so it's something we should definitely keep in mind so you know I feel I should mention that you know and Mark I love your presentation on the matrix it is just amazing and the way movies allegorically speak to us Tom recently I saw at the theaters I kept America and I thought that was a pretty allegorical movie oh my god blatant I wasn't it so it was so blatant I mean that was so up in in your face that was one of the most blatant allegories in fiction that I've ever seen the Winter Soldier yeah I'd highly recommend people checking that out check that out I think it was a great allegory about how the military-industrial complex is taking over staging events trying to put cold people in fear you know and this was a you know Captain America that main hero character and they're speaking out saying this isn't protection you're holding a gun to the head of the world and telling them you're you know that they need you to protect them you know and and he was saying that's fear that's all based in fear so very very allegorical almost blatantly in your face it almost ceases to be allegory and they're just coming out and telling you out in the open like a lecture format practically you know just wrapping that up in you know some dramatic Hollywood action with some special effects but I think overall the movie was great you know III highly recommend people check it out you know to get the allegorical message that was contained in it for sure you know and what's pretty ironic is it's from dizzy that's what's even worse well I mean there there's there's good and bad in Hollywood and all in all movie studios and you know it's not just all dark sir sorcerers working in the entertainment industry there are people who are putting out positive allegories with good messages I thought the new x-men movie which I recently went out and saw because I'll go out and check out good allegorical fictional movies to see the messages that they contain from time to time and I thought this was a great film very positive very uplifting message about choice and how we can alter the future and how things aren't necessarily completely set in stone because it's about our decisions and our choices how something that can look completely inevitable can still be changed if we apply enough willpower to change it that's what that whole movie was about you know I definitely recommend people check that out I'm a big fan of Marvel and and the x-men always have have been since I was young you know I liked Marvel I always liked the whole growing up that was my preferred quote you know platform for comic books for superheroes and I still enjoy it and I think that you know the writers in that movie were really making a profound statement allegorically so as long as people don't just go in and see it as a fiction I'm just gonna have fun and watch some fictional blow them up stuff and some special effects and you know blow you know to some money and to two hours of my life as long as they say hey I'm gonna check this movie out to see the message what are they trying to say to me and you you try to read into the message and see the allegorical content I think it's great you know when people don't do that and they just try to take it as a as fictional entertainment then they're missing the entire point and why bother you know but if it's seen as the allegory that it is I think it could be very powerful and there's two other mark that I came across real quick surah' trailers i haven't seen the movies yet but one of them was the edge of tomorrow with uh Tom Cruise and and one of the tag lines on the trailer was live die repeat and they're reminding me of your interview which you had with Laura Eisenhower which she meant in there was the exact same words and music basically lives I repeat until you learned a lesson of life yeah I don't think any of us are really getting out of this reality unless we do decide to transform our mind state into something that is flowing instead of rigid and learn the lessons that this construct of the physical world has to teach us and to bring to us we're not going anywhere as long as that rigidity is still in place once we once we become flowing and open up our mind to other possibilities and recognize that which is and accept it and you know adjust our perceptions accordingly I think the sky's the limit literally and we could go anywhere from here and learn and grow in ways and in vistas that we would in in viewpoints that we can scarcely imagine at this stage of our development so Raphael phenomenal points I really appreciate your call and your insights ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be back after these words [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divide today the other welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host mark passio we're taking your calls until the end of the show the not number to join us 831 394 43 let's hear from Joe in Los Angeles Joe you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey great show great topic I love this cosmic abandonment stuff it's that it makes more sense than anything I've learned my whole life and it's so truthful I promise I didn't yeah listen I think we all appreciate you mark two two quick comments on that I uh observations that I noticed this week the first one was the two cops that were shot in Las Vegas I I'm I don't condone the you know the gun but you know the violence you know to kill someone and all this you know randomly sure but I have to I have to look at it as profiling because when you're profiling a person of color or you're profiling somebody looking for the truth on the internet like you the NSA it it causes like I believe the law of attraction for somebody to come back or something to come back and do it to you because that's what you're putting out I see that is now these these the dogs the military and the cops they're like marked men and women but so P normal people that are trying to figure out the truth might start to profile them you know and I it sounds kind of far-fetched but it just feels like reverse profiling the same kind of thing yeah I mean it just seems like a such a desperate effort or attempt and it just seems like such a bad strategy to go about like you know we need to make more inroads in waking people up and reaching people's consciousness so it doesn't have to come to any kind of gun battle you know that's what we're trying to avert I said from day one that all of my work is trying to avert any any of this having to come to violent confrontation you know and you know as Kennedy said those who make peaceful revolutions impossible make violin revolutions inevitable but I don't think we need to just start randomly picking people off like what they were doing or claiming that they were trying to do it's it's just something that is very it's a very immature approach to go about doing something like that like this you know where we really need to be trying to reach the people who are doing the control from a level of understanding and speaking to them and bringing information forward more and more in greater and greater numbers you know I'm not saying it there isn't a time to protect yourself and there isn't you know a need to basically keep your ability to physically defend your rights in your life because you know that is certainly something that has to be done but a random thing like that is not productive whatsoever and you know I don't condone anything like that it's just it's just a shame that this is how much the system drives people to act irrationally and it could be a tactic to uh you know also who knows I mean the the levels of mind control and the technologies for mind control that exists out there we don't know we can't jump to any conclusions about what that event was because it very well could have been something that was staged in order to to demonize you know people in the truth and freedom movement you never know so I don't know enough about the actual situation from a first-hand perspective or a secondhand perspective even reading about it to to claim anything you've probably read in into it more than I have but that's my general take on that whole dynamic and it's really it's a sad situation because you know all of it is is really needless you know all the violence that we're seeing on both sides you know I don't want to see more violence have to break out like I say I have almost all of my eggs in the basket of changing consciousness do I have some in the basket of if it goes to a hot revolution yes I do but that's not where I put my the fullness of my energy it is largely put into trying to change consciousness and then if that dynamic fails because we can't get enough people to do the great work will I physically defend myself if I have to absolutely and what I support something that you know how if it if our rights were being actively taken away in a hot you know tyranny situation to actually wage physical battle back against it I would support something like that if it comes to that I don't think we're at that point where it's going hot yet but you know as they say it goes like a frog in a slowly boiling pot that's slowly being turned up we can't let it get to that point either so you know it's a it's a delicate balancing act that has to be walked and I I don't think it's time to just randomly try to attack people in that way if that was you know an actual decision made on their part and the this was something that was you know what what it appeared to be on at face value I can't even claim that it was that we might be looking at a false flag there through through some kind of mind control tactics who knows I once again I don't know enough about the situation to claim that it's either way it looks like it's an event that took place at face value but again I I don't know enough about the situation and the only thing I could say is I certainly don't condone that kind of methodology yeah I mean you're you're 100% right every single thing you said I mean it's true they immediately started to demonize them they started you know of course showing that they went to some you know so-called sub conspiracy sites and followed Alex Jones and they posted videos and they went to the Clyde Bundy thing and they were kicked out of the club or anything because they were too extreme so they immediately started the media started to paint a bad picture of them and you're right you have to have like about 15 to 20 different takes on every single incident which brings me to the next point called the Islamic State of Iraq and Greater Syria is is Isis they gotta be they got to be joking right it's already blatant isn't it I mean it's right out in the open that's not quite as blatant as Operation Iraqi liberation that was my favorite of all time operation Oh Iraqi eye liberation l.o il oil I mean they were so blatant with that one that so many people call on to that one that they actually had to change the name and call it operation iraqi iraqi freedom which then morphed into Operation Enduring Freedom but I mean to start naming your operation Oil acronym wise is pretty blatant this one arguably is as blatant as that to name this group Isis you know after the goddess you know of course you know it's all about taking down or destroying the goddess you know yeah and the two S's you got the SS you got the is and I asked to me did I do I Butera looks like the fish like a 15 and the 15 that's the devil card I mean there's you know the specimens just thought out and it's great to you know guys like you and you know the men and women of your movement that are teaching us these things because now we can look at the media to see what they're saying the mainstream media and then we can go and search on our own with our own reliable sources basically what we really believe is and and you'll see that the events that are playing out and right in front of our eyes in an entirely new light with a different perspective that helps you to understand the kind of people that are working behind the scenes were cost rating these events and how you know numbers mean so much to them ritual means so much to them yes symbols only aims oh yeah and it was the date the date that this all started because I was waiting for it right of the 13th right it was awful and it was I believe what's called a honey moon which it can happens every several hundred years or 50 years or surely full moon yeah and and very unique positioning of the moon very unique you know perspective as seen from Earth especially in the northern hemisphere the moon was spectacular yes for anybody that got a chance to see it out in the open I mean it was just awesome I mean III was in a car late last night driving when the was at its zenith and it was just unbelievable you know they're ready and um you know that they wait for things like this they wait for events like this to trot out their events because they they believe that there's power contained in there that has influence and makes agendas and and energies flow in the way that they want to that they want them to go it's very ritualistic it's very based in belief systems having to do with the planets and the stars and numbers and dates you know if you don't understand that these people have to understand these are a cultic religious belief systems and these people are very into it it doesn't make a difference whether you believe or accept that that's real they believe in it they're acting upon their belief systems you're not required to believe what they believe the the fact that they believe and it drives their behavior this is their religion people have to understand we're working with we are dealing with religious sects that are operating out in the world that have tremendous influence and power that's what the dark occult networks are all about it's called the old religion ladies and gentlemen and it's still very much at work in the new world Joe thanks so much for the call absolutely great points that you brought up ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Music] [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening we're into the last segment for this edition tonight we are talking to listeners and taking your calls your questions your concerns anything that you want to talk about anything is fair game never any taboo topics here on this show so let's continue with that for the last segment let's hear from Shane in North Carolina Shane you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Cho man good to be talking to you man I am definitely been enjoying your work for a while and enjoying lots of various people's work for the past few years actually you know just one of the many people out there just waking up and you know read what I can but also get a ton of stuff like off YouTube and whatnot but sure I think that's a neat yeah it's an easy way to dismiss a lot of things you know there's this thing on YouTube but there's definitely a wealth of things out there from yeah absolutely but yeah man uh just loving your work and you know stumbled across stuff I think one of the first times I heard you on rbn was like maybe two months ago and you had probably even remember it cuz I don't remember the specific topic but man you were so like pumped up I was just like damn yeah I can get into those moods occasionally I tried somewhat reserved I mean you should hear me you should hear me in a person sometimes off air you think that was legendary I was actually just like man I am listening to some just like intense live radio right now content it was late night you know you have to feel like they're even part of even more part of the moment sure you know because it's just uh more low-key yeah I was uh listening to some of your callers too and I just jotted a few things down on my pad and uh some guy about their um recent shooting and I mean they're just like happening like crazy now right yeah oh they're dirty trying to bring this forward faster and faster so they could roll out the gun confiscation agenda that's where this is ultimately leading because they want the guns of American citizens so that they could take this country from the inside and the citizenry will have no ability to protect themselves that's where this is ultimately heading absolutely and it's so obvious right now I mean it's just it's just absolutely ridiculous you know you know I'm to the point with a lot of these small flags where the you know used to be the first time I heard something happening I would you know be poking around investigating and finding what I could it's like I still have time is this so much deception going on sure no so so I mean I'm kind of focusing more of my energy on you know just ways to be positive I'm getting into gardening and things like that kidding I mean once you know the negative stuff it's not like you should dwell on it or just make that the main focus I mean it's important to wake Pete other people up to it who aren't aware of it yet but I agree you don't want to constantly focus on that all day long or it will eat you up you know you do want to focus on the positive things you know that's why I say I don't really want to be doing this and just exposing the darkness constantly and constantly having to repeat the same information over and over again it wears on you over time you know I wanted to vote my time to some creative endeavors I want to enjoy myself from time to time I wanted to live my life like anybody else does and that's what I think we all are here ultimately to do and we don't have to be involved in this kind of a level of extremity you know an evil it's not necessary you know you know we can learn these lessons on our own at our own pace what you know while living our lives and you know people insist that this level of evil that were in is somehow necess and nothing could be further from the truth it's a big New Age deception you know but I agree with you you know you don't want to stay dwelling on that constantly because it can definitely eat you away inside knowing it is one thing dwelling on it continuously is something else entirely which I don't recommend you know I don't recommend ignoring that the negative side either of course which is what too many of the New Agers out there do you have to know about it once you know about it and then you could suggest solutions to the negative and that's what this whole show has been about you know we talked about all the methods of mind control in the past we went through grassroots solutions and now we're looking into origins of this condition and you know how that can be so important into understanding how we got to this point so absolutely I definitely encourage people to maintain balance in their lives when it comes to that it's a lesson I have to follow and Riaan try to reinforce within myself because I could fall into some negative patterns who couldn't when the world is in the situation that it's in you know yeah one of the UM one of the guys you just talked with recently was talking like Tolkien I'm gonna go write yes yeah um there was this cat came on Alex Jones couple days ago and he was he was some kind of guy who had um first access to you know anything related to his archives and whatnot and Tolkien supposedly did some kind of speech that was recorded there was a rare unknown recording that was recently discovered yes where he was basically talking about his book saying yeah basically my you know my books are allegorical this is R it's really great people should definitely check this out I can't remember the individuals name though but yeah Tolkien spoke about this at some society that he was a member of he was like some kind of a guest of honor or something and he was pretty much out there in the open telling people yeah these are spiritual allegories you know that contain ancient knowledge about you know what went on here in the past and is still going on here in present and that's all I basically did is I put my own unique twist and my fictional perspective on this and embellished it but it's it's essentially knowledge about the human story you know yeah apparently there so yeah apparently there's some you know just recent admissions of that that came out um actually did I mention a couple other things or you you you're also talking about some kind of Blue Beam sort of disclosure hoaxes and what all right you were kind of speculating of course and whatnot but you know I definitely see that as a very very viable possibility and in likelihood yeah at some point who knows think about it when the Terrorism false Flags get old which they pretty much have and they don't have that to resort to because enough people wake up to that and then the school shooting and other random shooting false Flags wear out you know where do they go from there I mean you can go to the words of you know former Nazi Verner von Braun who came into the United States as part of Operation Paperclip the funneling of all Nazi scientists that had done war crimes in Nazi

Germany and brought over here with total impunity for their crimes because they agreed to work for the United States intelligence agencies you know and he told people that what was coming next was false flags involving asteroid impacts and explosions of you know small asteroid or bodies and then ultimately it was going to go to a hoaxed alien invasions at some point which would be the ultimate false flag well something is an absolute possibility and I've said for a long time people need to keep their eyes out for that and when if and when it does happen you know the question needs to be asked what kind of society would travel interstellar dense distances to blow up some tiny humans civilizations are parts of civilization on on the ground on another planet for what you know so it you have to ask yourself well things like that make sense and even just put that out into the consciousness of people so that they are aware of that in in advance before they ever even try it no in actually speaking of that when looking I like about you is that I get the impression from you and it's the same way I like to be which is you know I try to know the truth I think I know the truth and I also am smart enough to realize that I don't know everything and I'm just you know looking for it seriously and honestly and I like that about you you know I can tell that know that about you you know you're definitely trying to just put all your own personal things aside and get to the bottom of that's right it's not about me oh you know I'm just a medium for this information to try to dissipate it out there in a little bit of a wider way so more people can get turned on to it and nobody has all the answers nobody has every piece of the puzzle it's all about us all bringing our perspective to the table assembling all that information and then maybe when we bring all of those individual unique pieces of the puzzle to the table all of us can see the big picture that is laid out before us as a result yeah well you know the disclosure thing or the another disclosure thing that the that scenario you talked about it is if you follow biblical things definitely talked about in Revelation yes basically the flag guy op Shane thank you so much for the call great perspective that's all the time we have for this edition folks remember there's only two mistakes that one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening everyone we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Applause] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #160

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, The Anunnaki and their Mission, Enlil and Enki, Creation of the Human Slave Species, Human Genetic Hybridization, the Lulu "Primitive Worker," Adamu and Tiamat, the Edin and the Abzu, the further Genetic Degradation of Humanity, the Tower Of Babel story decoded, Religion Money and Government given to us by our off-world "Creators," Interbreeding with Humanity by the Anunnaki, the Nephilim "Demi-gods."*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday June 28th 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. East Coast time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we're going to be continuing the cosmic abandonment presentation what I would call my sort of thesis regarding the connection between interference theory of human origins and the current psychological and social conditions that humanity continues to endure so that's coming up on tonight's broadcast in the third hour of the show I'll be taking your calls so let me give the call-in number right here at the top of the show for those who might want to get in the call or queue the call-in number to join us on what on earth is happening is 803 one three nine four four three once again the callin number to join us 800 three one 390 443 I want to apologize last week the show wasn't able to go live the network had some technical difficulties I was standing by with a partial show if they had it resolved early but they ended up fixing things at about a little bit before 1:00 a.m. East Coast time so there wasn't really any point to going on the air just for the last few minutes so you know it happens every once in a while not a big deal I just wanted people to know there was nothing wrong with me it was just some technical glitches that needed to be worked out and they have obviously so we're here live tonight so I do have one big event announcement my next all-day seminar will be coming up in Manchester Connecticut on October 4th Saturday October 4th 2014 I will be giving a lie five all-day seminar called demystifying the occult this will be taking place Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. an all-day seminar the doors will open at 9 I believe Arthur Capozzi is also going to be being be giving another preliminary presentation he and his brother Chris said my last seminar up in Connecticut when I presented my natural law seminar and Arthur is the main organizer for this seminar as well and he will be giving a preliminary presentation shortly after 9:00 a.m. after the doors open then we'll all do a morning session we'll have a lunch break I'll do an afternoon session and then we'll have a extended question-and-answer session as well so it's going to be a information-packed day this will be taking place at the Manchester his History Center it's the home of the Manchester Historical Society that's at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut here's a brief description of the seminar mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is ocultism different from mysticism or what many people have called mystical practices how can the secret language of symbolism communicate I'm sorry what can the secret language of symbolism communicate and how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives these are the topics I'm going to explore and again probably in the second session of the seminar I'm going to use the Tarot as sort of a case study in occult symbolism and we'll be exploring the Major Arcana of the Tarot advanced tickets for this all-day seminar a $25 donation you'll be able to get a hold of art Capozzi I will have his contact information in the in this week I actually have the flyer completed it's a first draft of the flyer I have not been able to get it to art yet for approval so when he approves it I'll be running it on the website and of course here on the radio show so the at the door tickets only a thirty dollar donation for tickets in person at the door so demystifying the occult all-day seminar Saturday October 4th 2014 I hope a lot of people can make it if you're in or going to be in the Connecticut area or it really anywhere on the north east coast of the United States try to make it out to this seminar it will be very informative and you'll meet a lot of like-minded individuals so that's my main event announcement I want to let people know there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening calm website if you feel you've gained value from the information that I have presented here on this radio show and shared on my website you could feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my my continued work there is a button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening calm page to do just that so I want to direct everyone's attention to the radio show page of the wall on earth is happening calm sight all as always when I do a live show if there are images associated with the show they are posted there in numerical linked format like a slideshow presentation underneath the live player for the broadcast so you could follow along with the topics and ideas that I present here on the show with slides so this is an extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation which I gave originally back in December of 2013 and I'm giving it in an extended format here on the show and I already did a couple of weeks in relation to this presentation and we ended up on slide number 34 is where we left off we were essentially talking about all of the ancient traditions and the ancient cultures that talked about non-human entity's involvement with the human species and they described them in many many different ways they had many different ways to describe in their own language what they were witnessing and again these people were witnessing technologies that they didn't understand they were witnessing beings that they didn't understand and could not relate to that were so far in advance of intellect to them that they you know looked at them as supernatural entities and we talked about all the different cultures that discussed these beings in their written histories and and their accounts from the Sumerians the Acadians the Babylonians are the people of the ancient Middle East biblical lands the people of the Indus Valley traditions the these stories were in the Vedas they were in the other ancient Indus Valley tradition books like the srimad-bhagavatam and the Mahabharata the rama Yanis they were talked about by the african tribes such as the zulu and the Doga of the Dogon people the Norse poetry like the Eddas talked about them even into the meso american regions and into South America you know you have the Mayan Popol Vuh you have the people of the Inca tradition and they all talked about gods that had come from the sky God gods that had come from outer space and many of these different languages you didn't have a you had different words to describe sky from the deep sky when they were saying God's from the sky in there in all of their languages they always meant the deep sky which really translates in modern language as outer space from beyond Earth orbit that's where they had in all of these accounts talked about that these beings came from and they called the many different things they refer to them as supernatural entities because they thought that they were literally gods and whenever I talk about the word gods here please realize it's lowercase okay we're not talking about the God of creation here we're talking about beings that are referred to as gods but gods with a small G most certainly so they also referred to these beings as giants because of their large stature in size compared to a normal human being they called them watchers in many different accounts you know these beings who literally watched over humanity and were in many ways keepers of human beings because really that's what they were were to be honest about it they were our keepers they were our creators and our enslavers as we're going to get to in this story that I call the story of the ancient human past [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone we listening to what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing with the cosmic abandonment presentation in its extended format we are on slide number 34 and we're talking about how essentially these ancient human beings were trying to communicate in their own language what they were witnessing that they didn't understand and so they had many different names for these beings who had come to our planet in the ancient past they called them gods supernatural entities Giants watchers okay and as this slide says the Sumerians called them Anunnaki and that word in their language literally means those who came to the earth from the heavens but not heavens as in just the sky as in deep space from from literally offworld and they arrived on our planet in our ancient past and there's many different dates that researchers have speculated and alternative historians and alternative archaeologists have talked about going back hundreds of thousands of years probably the most agreed-upon timeframe is somewhere between four hundred thousand years ago to about two hundred and fifty thousand years ago I would probably favor the latter I'm sorry I would probably favor the former date they're about four hundred thousand years ago and this this extended story that I'm going to be telling this generalized story about human origins and and the events that took place in our ancient past is put together from different sumerian and akkadian accounts and what we're really talking about here is precursors to the biblical tradition that went into much greater depth and detail regarding the accounts of what they had witnessed and then in the biblical texts these accounts get watered down a lot of detail is left out and you know you don't get the you don't get the real underlying gist of the story about what happened that's very fragmented by that point so that's why I'm essentially going to use some of the Sumerian accounts as the reference material to tell the outline story all right and then we'll go into detail later and we'll look at actual parts of these accounts and we'll look at detailed aspects of other accounts the indus valley traditions the Norse myths etc you know even Greek mythology and we'll go into detail regarding this but again this presentation is intended to be a general outline and starter material to get people to understand the general idea of what happened and then to kind of whet their appetite to do further research on their own and I'll be talking about other researchers as we go along that you could you know read into their work or watch their videos or DVDs etc so let's continue with this generalized account these beings came here for resources and again it's often debated what the resources they came here for were a lot of researchers say it was gold and the gold has some kind of properties that we still don't really understand why they wanted it some people have speculated that it could somehow help to repair their dying atmosphere and it was going to reflect a certain amount of their star's sunlight into space I don't know whether that's true or not okay I tend to not really think that it was just about trying to put gold into their atmosphere but some researchers have speculated that I think gold has properties that again human beings don't really understand what it is it's some sort of an eternal substance it would seem that you know really no matter what you do to it it can't be destroyed you know it it could lay at the bottom of an ocean for hundreds of thousands of years never tarnish never degrade it's not it's pretty much unlike almost any other substance on the earth in that regard so I do think that they came here for gold but I don't think it's for just mundane purposes for what they were doing with the gold maybe they used it in that ancillary capacity as well but I think they were that this that gold the so called intrinsic value of gold which it does not have to human beings in a non technological society okay now in today's world it has intrinsic value in computing applications in technological applications of course gold as a precious metal is certainly used in computing technology but to a people who are just you know living you know in a non technological culture on the land gold is not going to be anything of with intrinsic value and the people who say it just has intrinsic value inherently are undermined control when it comes to money and these are believers that in the religion of money and think that you could either eat shelter yourself or clothe yourself with gold because that's what intrinsic value means okay if you can't eat it if you can't shelter yourself with it if you can't defend yourself with it in some capacity it doesn't have any intrinsic value okay for survival purposes on the earth so that these beings knew that there was more than meets the eye literally when it came to gold and I do think that they were here for that and because the accounts specifically talked about the mining expeditions that they put human beings to work in and you know they wouldn't have done that they won't have gone through such enormous trouble to mine a smelt and refined gold if it didn't have some kind of intrinsic value to them and I don't think it was just for monetary reasons I don't think they used any money I don't think they had a monetary system I think this had some kind of a property when you ingested it or when you perform some kind of chemical operations upon it that enhanced intelligence enhanced creativity enhanced health etc and we can get into all of that we could talk about monoatomic gold etc we could talk about the usage of the Pharaohs in Egypt of regarding gold specifically monoatomic powder gold but that'll be for another discussion but I want to continue with this general outline their mission was led the mission of these beings to come here for resources and procure these resources to bring back to their world was led by two brothers now again the names aren't as important these are the names that are used in the sumerian tradition but i don't even even specifically like to look personally necessarily look at these as just single beings when you talk about these beings i almost look at it as factions of these whole beings of the this group of beings okay so one brother was named n ki and one was named Enlil according to the Sumerian texts and they were royalty from where they came from because the planet where they came from had a tradition of kingship and a hierarchy of rulership they were the sons of the king of their homeworld which his name was Anu Anu when I go forward talking about this topic in a lot of ways I look at n ki as a faction of these beings there's the n ki faction of the extraterrestrials or non-human entities if you will the Anunnaki and then there's the Enlil faction okay there are beings that had aligned themselves with a specific kind of worldview when it came to the earth and what they were doing here okay so and you understand what I mean by that as we go deeper into the story but from now let's simply look at them as two brothers they were royalty where they came from and they were the sons of the king so you could look at them as princes moving on to slide number 35 and continuing this account they came to the earth approximately four hundred thousand years ago and they started to procure these resources that they came here for namely gold now if anybody knows anything at all about gold mining it's incredibly intense work okay you have to go deep into the bowels of the earth it's treacherous conditions it's difficult work all right very very dangerous as well we'll continue this on the other side stay with us the cold we don't dare speak while between us [Music] welcome back everyone been listening to what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting let's continue with our general outline of the story of the ancient human past and how the interference theory of human origins fits in with this story and really is responsible for the creation of the current human condition as we will get to so these beings came here about four hundred thousand years ago and they put a lot of their own people to work in gold mines the primary place for the excavations was was in the gold rich veins in southeastern Africa and this is a region of the world which they personally referred to as the ab soo a b zu or in some translations a BS you depending on how you're going to transliterate it out of the Sumerian so AB sue literally in Sumerian means that the deep a very deep place and that would certainly describe mines okay and you know people want to insist that this meant spiritual deep or you know the realm of the subconscious or you know some kind of abyss or dark deep you know black place and you could debate about the intricacies of how that word is going to be translated in its context but if you actually read the accounts and the story of what happened I think it's pretty obvious that the absolument Minds literally deep the bowels of the earth underneath the ground literally okay so that's the way that I'm going to translate it and talk about it as we move forward and again we can get into specifics on this later but after realizing that you know after coming here on this mission that they did not have literally not they did not have enough manual laborers to do this work all right you know if you traveled somehow in interstellar distances whether even if it's not interstellar even if it's from another area outside of your the planetary system maybe even in the same solar system in a you know extended orbit as many people will speculate that their planet was if you're coming here and you're traveling in craft or even if you're using some kind of very highly advanced technology regarding you know space to essentially travel from one planetary system to another you're going to have to take a lot of resources with you you're going to have to take a lot of people with you if you're going to conduct a mining expedition it's no small task you're gonna have to set up workshops bases on the planet where you're going okay you might even want to do the the smelting and refining where you're at instead of bringing the raw material with you so essentially they didn't have enough people and they recognized that it was going to be very difficult to bring the amount of people that they needed to this planet to do what they wanted to do so the the leaders ultimately came up with a plan and again with understand a little bit about the dynamic of their leadership so-called and lo is the chief leader he is the mission commander you could say and Enki is his second-in-command okay you could say that's his primary commander on this mission even though any key is really like kind of like the older brother of the two all right and they're half-brothers as is put forward in the story and how it works is there's specific succession rights to the throne that has to do with the how the the father essentially married and it has to do with maternal lines okay so essentially Enlil is going to inherit the throne when onnu passes okay so he's really in position for leadership and Enki is really you know kind of like what you might call the wiser of the two brothers he's the one who you know what most people would go to for leadership counseling advice etc and and they'll really kind of always sort of resented him for that and didn't really want to trust in his judgment and wanted to kind of do things his own way and to prove kind of that he's in the better position for leadership because when he does go back to his home planet especially if this away mission you could call it as successful and it provides what his people need he's going to go and assume the role of leadership where they come from so that having been said the older of these two half-brothers and ki comes up with a plan he's essentially advocating that they don't have enough people but there are enough native species on this planet that are still developing yet they show a lot of promise when it comes to being able to manipulate things as far as you know with their hands they could walk upright on on two legs so thereby there are bipedal species and we would refer to these beings as hominoids okay beings that were ape-like in their appearance and were essentially bipedal and probably covered with with fur and you know living in the wild living in harmony with nature with natural systems and essentially on their own evolutionary progression okay their own course of evolutionary progression and n ki recognizes this and he says well these beings that are here have the ability to manipulate objects they you know have hands okay they walk upright on two legs they're not as intelligent as we would need them to be to do the manual labor that we need done but we could essentially modify them we are master geneticists we've come to the level of technological development that we understand how to do gene splicing and recombinations and we can make chimera species we could splice DNA from one being into another and you know come up with different characteristics of our choosing and you know you might say that these beings were at a level be it more advanced than the technology that we're even at today certainly okay so his plan was we're going to make a hybrid species all right we're going to genetically modify this existing hominid species that is indigenous to this planet where they had come which is earth and we're going to use the modified species that we create to do the work that we need done we're going to put them to work in the mines as kind of like chattel okay you know like we would use cattle - or mules or horses you know here as humans do today to do different types of laborious tasks for them okay a beast of burden you might call it right they are going to make a hybrid species and use them as a beasts of burden okay so first of all just even looking at this on its face it's immoral obviously I mean for anybody who you know just looks at this from a perspective of they don't care about the natural evolutionary development of the species they don't care about their freedom they don't care about what course nature has intended for them no we're just going to do what we want and you know modify them to suit our purposes so right right off the bat it's immoral and you know you hear a lot of apologists for this N key faction of beings or this being n key because of how he viewed his creation and right off the bat I just want to say I don't see any good side to these beings at all okay they everything they did was immoral on its face okay there is no good guy when it comes to this what just because n key later looked at the humans that he had made the pathetic creatures that he had created that were a slave species to his people and looked at them with pity and thought that they were so horrible that maybe he could start to teach them and bring them up out of their total ignorance and barbarity you know that somehow that makes him the good guy for taking pity on us like that when he was the one responsible for putting us into that condition to begin with you know that doesn't make him good you know and you could say okay people change and they can repent of their old ways and the deed was already done you know so I can understand that aspect of it but you know don't paint him as you know holier than thou as some people do you know when it comes to I guess when it comes to looking at they're all the alternative the Enloe faction or you know Enlil as a being he does seem good next to him but I'm trying to put put this back to square one and say from the very beginning how these being beings came here and and behaved wasn't more on its face and it shouldn't be looked at it as any in any other way really for people who understand natural law so I'm going to summarize the essential plan that he laid out in the next slide [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listen to me what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening com we were on slide number 36 and I was about to go through a summary of this plan that this one brother n key had come up with so the plan is summarized in this following exchange between an N key and his brother Enlil and key says the beings that we need are already present they already exist they live in the Absa and walk erect on two legs my son Ning has EDA has tested their DNA and it is similar to ours we can combine our DNA with theirs to create primitive workers who are intelligent enough to understand our commands and handle our tools they will do the mining for us and relief will come to our people so again you hear in his tone total unconcerned for what he's about to do it's just not even a second thought this is what we need this will bring relief to our people what's the difference what will happen you know in the aftermath have we create these beings okay it's playing God plain and simple and his brother replies and lo replies slavery was abolished long ago on our planet tools are our slaves not other beings you are suggesting creating a new species which did not previously exist such creative power belongs to God alone God with a capital G okay the meaning the creator of the universe so Enlil here is the one who is speak trying to speak sense to his brother and I would suggest this isn't just because he wants to be the one in the leadership position and make and calling the shots he literally is averse to this idea he has an avulsion to it because he recognizes that it's playing God okay and I'm not saying that that makes him such a great guy either just because he understands the truth about this plan and was opposed to it from the beginning because he did terrible things in the future so like I said I don't have any kind of tremendous respect for any of these beings and what they did what they did was an abomination against all of creation and you know we're dealing with the aftermath of it but moving on to slide number 37 this exchange this dialogue between these two brothers continues on and he says back to Enlil he says they won't be our slaves they'll be our helpers Oh see he's rationalizing it already they're not going to be slaves or just helpers we will not be creating a new species we'll just be taking one that already exists and giving them more ability by making them more in our image so you see we're just modifying them where we're giving them more more better traits better characteristics we're gonna make them a little bit more like us he was were so wonderful don't you know you know I mean it's unbelievable where this guy's head was at now continuing he says this can be a che achieved with only slight changes to their DNA only slight changes slight modifications were going to make right his brother replies this is not to my liking and it is forbidden by our mission plan our purpose was to obtain gold not to play God so he's trying to tell and key from the beginning one were playing God and that's not morally right and two first of all our actual mission plan that we were sent here with to do specific tasks this isn't in the mission plan this is forbidden but by mission plan to mess with the other species living here so the Anunnaki on earth you know couldn't come to an agreement regarding whether to go ahead with this plan or not and so they sent the matter back to their home planet to be voted upon and it was put before a council of elders on their homeworld and they voted on it and they decided that they liked n Keys plan to make a hybrid species and use it as a beast of burden and so they voted for that and they told them go ahead with whatever genetic laboratories you need to set up will send the resources and get to work on creating this hybrid species so that you could do the work you need to do and get out of there all right moving on to slide number 38 so they started beginning to and again I'm sorry on slide 36 and 37 you see these depictions of these gods as the Sumerians Acadians Babylonians rendered them in some of their reliefs and their their clay clay tablet depictions and in their drawings so on the left-hand side you have a depiction of Enki he was always depicted as the god of the waters and on the right hand side I believe you have in the Akkadian and Babylonian tradition of God known as Sargon who was a king but many people think that that imagery was taken after the Enlil being from much older times and that Enloe looked very similar to him and that's the imagery that a lot of future human or hybrid kings cultivated they tried to look as much like the gods as possible and this is a theme that we'll see repeated later on just briefly moving back to slide 35 I just wanted to briefly talk about the image there you see again end key standing on this like kind of a mount with a tree growing out of it and there's other Anunnaki beings always depicted with these conical caps okay and you'll see another being in the mind he has like sort of a pic in his hand and you know there's fumes rising up out of out of that deep pit and that was the Absa this is a depiction of the realm that they called the abbe su which is a mine and an ki was always depicted as god of the waters okay whenever you see flowing flowing water trail with fish around it that's n ki okay he was considered the lord of the earth and the waters and this is very important going forward because the control system is based on water it's based on Admiralty law it's based on the law of the Seas okay these gods are venerated as coming from the sea and we'll talk about why that may be because I think that they may still have bases on this planet that are under the sea that's why they're not anywhere where human beings are at if there are any of them remaining here again I talked about in this presentation to a great extent the vast majority of them are gone and you know the evidence that they're gone is that you don't see them around you know we don't see them present in our society they're obviously very hidden if any of them are still here and I believe the ones that are really still covertly controlling things from behind the scenes are have bases deep deep deep in the earth and deep underneath the sea and we'll get to that we'll speculate about that later and again like I said this whole section of this broadcast of and the the last couple of radio shows that I've done the future many shows that I will do are going to contain speculation like I said I've joked that we should call the show you know for the time being what on earth may may very well have happened on earth okay so speculations going to be part of what we do to maintain an open mind and to look at the possibilities here alright so but this relief clearly shows what they talked about as the abbe su on slide 35 here and you know you see these beings basically conducting some sort of a ceremony near one of the openings to these minds so moving forward again now we're we're on slide 38 they began going to work to try to create these genetic hybrids these a chimera species if you will crossbreed between themselves and the indigenous hominid creatures that were already living here on the earth and certainly living in the on the continent of Africa and in the ancient Middle Eastern region probably living all over the planet but again certainly there were concentrations of them in southern Africa so whenever you you see clay vessels when they depict clay vessels and there's pottery okay and there's waters being poured and there's you know kilns being fired etc they're not making pottery in these depictions these are the sumerians representations of their genetic laboratories and we'll get back to that on the other side of the brain [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening in the second hour of tonight's broadcast I'm giving my extended version of my cosmic abandonment presentation which will be continuing to go over over the next several weeks it's all about the connection between interference theory of human origins as I call it to the current human condition and we were on slide number 38 these slides can be found with the podcast this will be podcast number 160 or you can find them if you're listening live on the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show tab so on slide 38 essentially talking about how these beings went through many different attempts to hybridize the existing hominid species with their own genetic material and a lot of these attempts resulted in absolute monstrosity x' and chimera cross species genetic hybrids that were just absolute you know abominations you know they were things that should not be and these beings were not as quote-unquote advanced as some people might like to think or give them credit as being one advanced beings would not do something like this to begin with truly advanced beings in consciousness they these this is the result of what happens when a species becomes technologically advanced develops technological prowess and has a lot of intellect but is divorced from the Sacred Feminine intuitive creative compassionate aspect of their their themselves and therefore essentially is you know constantly existing in that modality of service to self and clearly in their discussions that's all that they were concerned about many of them okay not all okay but many of them kind of like we are today because as they say the apple doesn't fall far from the tree so continuing with this generalized account after many failed attempts the Anunnaki successfully created a hybrid species by fertilizing the ovum of an earth female with a sperm from an Anunnaki male and inserting the fertilized egg into the womb of one of the Anunnaki females so this was literally an example of artificial insemination okay using the egg of a female and the sperm of one of the Anunnaki males so when they put this into the womb of a female Anunnaki there was a live birth it was a male hybrid and they called this being aa to MU ad a mu Adamu and again you'll see the biblical similarity to the word Adam okay the first man but what Adamu meant in the Sumerian language the beings that were recounting this this these histories is one who is like the Earth's clay or the Earth's ground the Earth's you know the one who is like the earth literally the Earth's substance so it's a child of the earth in other words all right that's what Adam meant and they set about creating a hybrid female a female because what their goal was is to make beings that could procreate on their own and that they wouldn't have to use their own species to carry these beings to term so they created a female hybrid so that the their new workers and again this worker species was known as the the whole species they're named for was lu lu lu lu and in the Sumerian language that means primitive worker you know people will say you know where did the Sumerian culture come from seems like it's the first culture first written language etc well more likely than not it came from these beings they set it up you know and the human beings that inherited it inherited it from them that's why it's a fully formed culture appearing seemingly out of nowhere on the face of the earth so you know that's why many of their words and their language is coming from the way that these being spoke more likely than not so they called this female hybrid the female version of their hybrid species qiyamat and this was supposedly veneration or you know a respect toward an ancient planet from our solar system that was partially destroyed in a celestial collision with their planet millions of years before and it had formed the earth and the moon as well that's as the their cosmology goes so they took the new prototype workers to a place called Eden and Eden is in the Middle East in what we would call Iraq what we call Iraq now and they were to be bred there in mass numbers and they were going to breed them there in the wilderness of Eden again you see the biblical similarity all right we have the male hybrid species slave worker that's being created and they called him Adam ooh very similar to Adam the biblical first man and then they put their new prototype genetically crossbred workers in a wilderness known as an untouched wilderness area okay free of their bases free of their technology that they called Eden edie IM very similar to the biblical Garden or untouched wilderness area known as Eden Edie en okay same phonetics involved it's the changing of a vowel and that's this is no coincidence because this stories of the biblical from the biblical texts are a recounting with much less detail okay with a whole lot of details stripped and taken out of these Sumerian accounts so they were going to breed them there in mass numbers by letting them procreate but the breeding program didn't work out as expected because when they genetically made these first two you know models I guess you could say these are these mark prototype workers B females were unable to bear children when they were inseminate the male's of this worker species and of course we're talking about early mark one humanity you could call it okay you could call this the prototype one for the human slave species moving on to slide number 39 the while these beings were doing all these genetic experiments and uh you know experimentation by the way on slide 38 I just want to mention you see this yeah up on the upper right hand corner before we move on to the next slide the image there it's showing you Anunnaki beings uh shirring in one of these chimera species these this genetic abomination before n key again n key the water God seated on the throne as the royalty and his his genetic laboratory workers are bringing him one of the species that they had just created you know on some kind of a leash controlling him you know and guiding him in with a noose you know leash around the neck and obviously this was one of the species that clearly did not work out and was a total you know abomination thing that should not be type of a chimera and they again these accounts talk about many of these going through they talk about all the different ways that they were defective the kind of genetic defects that they had okay being born without limbs being born you know without organs that were vital in life etc so we'll pick this up on the other side of the break as we are telling the ancient story of human origins here on what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] [Music] you know today disguise the night night divided today tried to run try to hide welcome back everyone let's continue with slide number 39 in the cosmic abandonment extended presentation the while this genetic work was being conducted as these ancient accounts tell the tale the workers in the mines that were were populated by the offworld beings were there their patience was running very thin they were running out of patience and they were on the brink of mutiny against their own species because they had been put to work in treacherous conditions for long extended periods of time on a alien planet that they didn't want to be on that were the conditions were hostile to them you know and that they were put in you know basically brutal working conditions that they were not used to and they wanted relief from those conditions and meanwhile they're telling them well you have to continue to do this work and mine until we have this problem under wraps that we could get these beings into full production okay so we could pop out enough of them where they could relieve you of your duties and any key came up with another part of the plan he wanted to have his son who was the main geneticist his name was ninka Zita sequenced the entire genome of the new Lulu worker species of the Adamu the male variant and the teamö the female variant to determine exactly what was wrong with their genetics as to why they couldn't procreate so again you could look at this as a tweaking of the genetic coding or the genetic hybridization that needed to be done because as they existed in their current form as they had made them initially they would not be able to procreate procreate on their own so they needed some other gene spliced in with their genome from the Anunnaki in order to be able to procreate on their own so the DNA of the two hybrid species was completely sequenced their genome and it was compared with the genome of the Anunnaki they discovered that the hybrids had 22 pairs a total of 22 pairs of chromosomes but they lacked two chromosomes necessary to be able to procreate on their own so what they did is they took a pair of chromosomes from themselves one pair of chromosomes from the Anunnaki and spliced it into the chromosome from Adam you and Timothy Lulu worker species the mark one human species and that created a total of one new pair of chromosomes for a total of 23 pairs and we'll see that there is evidence for this splicing in the actual human genome if we look at the human chromosomes we can see where they're splicing took place and we'll look at that later moving on to slide number 40 this genetic manipulation is also described in the biblical accounts I'm sorry it's described in the following a Sumerian account Ning azita caused a deep sleep to descend upon n key nimma Adamu and Tiamat nimma is another geneticist of these beings that are is stepping into the actual experiment and going to provide DNA he extracted DNA and again this is referring to Ning has either the the male master geneticist of these beings he extracted DNA from the rib of Enki and inserted it into the rib of Adam ooh he then extracted DNA from the rib of nimah and inserted it into the rib of Tiamat now again there's crossover with biblical tale the biblical tale of Eve coming from the rib of Adam people have speculated that perhaps they used the marrow from the rib for a genetic sample maybe because of certain types of cells that are more undifferentiated I'm not really sure however the literally in these texts that they specifically say that it was extracted from the rib so maybe that's where the biblical accounts came from maybe it was just convenient for them to take an extraction from the rib as opposed to any other part of the body or any organ so he then awakened the four of them of these beings and Kenan ma animo and Tiamat and said 2n key to chromosomes have been added to their DNA they are now capable of procreating on their own so a pair of chromosomes worth was added for a total of 23 pairs which we have now and from that point on they were capable of reproducing without you know having to have any artificial insemination done on the part of the Anunnaki the new hybrids were returned to the orchards of the Eden where they became aware of their nakedness and their ability to procreate now AG once again this is the story of Adam and Eve in the garden where they become aware that they are they don't have clothes which Israeli nakedness is is an allegory it's about that they are inadequate in in comparison to the Anunnaki they don't have their abilities they don't have their knowledge they don't have their understanding okay and their ability to procreate okay and again this could be about the knowledge of genetics okay maybe the forbidden fruit is not just some people have suggested its knowledge of sexual procreation maybe that's not what he was forbidding them to understand the god of the Eden okay again this isn't the God of creation that's being talked about in the Old Testament books and once again you could just just see that right off the bat the name the name is Elohim given in the biblical text referring to quote-unquote God while Elohim isn't even a singular word you know if the if the ancient Hebraic people who wrote the Bible were supposedly monotheistic okay why would they have that why would they set the name for God as a plural word Elohim is like adding an S to an English word to make it plural in Hebrew you know so it's a the word L means God okay and then oh he means plural is that and it's also a feminine plural okay which again most people were most religions look at it as as God is some kind of a male patriarchal deity when in fact the actual word for God in the Bible Elohim is feminine plural in Hebrew and no one even attempts to explain that no one seems to attempt to even explain that because they weren't talking about the God of creation when they're talking about Elohim they're talking about the gods literally these beings that were referred to as gods or supernatural beings or Giants so they were you know the this story about their nakedness and the the forbidden fruit you know it's about their ability to procreate but more than being just about sexual knowledge I think it's about genetic knowledge that's what was forbidden unto them you know they couldn't understand they were forbidden from understanding any knowledge about their true origins how they were more created their creation so tioman made aprons of leaves for them to wear so that they could be distinguished from the other animals and I guess by other animals they meant the other hominids that were still walking in that region is what I expect that to mean so again this is the story of Eve making clothing for for herself and Adam in the biblical account in Genesis it's it's told just in more elaborate detail more specifics in these ancient Sumerian texts so let's move on to slide number 41 now and we'll pick that up on the other side because there's the break music ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting don't go anywhere we'll be right back [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening on their host mark pass you know my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing with the story of the ancient origins of humanity it's what I call interference theory because our natural evolutionary progression was interfered with by beings that had no right to do such a thing and we were talking about how they finally got us to a point where we were able to procreate on our own by splicing in a pair of their chromosomes into our hybridized genome and we're moving on to slide number 41 now we're Enlil learns about the further genetic hybridization of these beings by giving them more of the Anunnaki genes so Enloe was furious with Enki and he was furious with the entire plan as he was from the very beginning because he didn't want to create a slave species and he says to his brother Enlil says to Enki this whole plan was not to my liking I was against the idea of playing God you told me that all we needed to do was to modify these beings slightly in order to create the workers we needed but now they have been given our genetics so that they will be able to procreate on their own and have our long lifespan because these beings lived for in many cases tens of thousands of years as the Sumerian accounts suggest and as many other accounts like the Indus Valley tradition accounts suggest tens of thousands of years that's why they were considered gods they were considered immortal because if a human lifespan was 120 years at the very maximum and probably a lot less than that because of the conditions that human beings were in during these bit the lifespan of these beings seemed like forever it seemed like they were immortal because they lived through you know you know generations upon generations of human beings and their families you know never seeing these beings die but die they do because they are not immortal and I want to be very clear on that these beings are not immortal they're not gods okay they're not supernatural entities they are flesh-and-blood entities and they you know some people yeah and that's my take on it some people insist that these are fallen angelic beings I mean I I don't come down on that side of the the fence when it comes to this research I think that these are beings that are very much like us except they have a whole lot more knowledge and you know in many ways they're not any more moral than we are you know so and again that's just my take I'm open-minded to all other takes on these beings as from being other-dimensional you know angelic / demonic I'm not saying I completely rule that out I'm just saying if I if I impressed and you want me to tell you what I think their nature is its mortal it's living in our space-time continuum with a whole lot more capabilities and a whole lot more technological prowess than we have understanding a lot more about how the laws of nature function and clearly not really understanding too much about natural law or least understanding enough about it that they don't maybe don't do things like this to their own kind anymore but they're still willing to do it to beings that they can sitter lesser quote-unquote than they are just like we do that to animals okay so again like father like son like mother like son you know the apple doesn't fall far from the tree we inherit the traits that our parents passed down to us and the behaviors that they passed down to us so ninka Zita the geneticist of this group of beings said to Enlil they were given the ability to procreate on their own but they were not given the chromosome that gives us our long lifespan that was not added to their genome so he's telling them you don't have to worry about these beings being immortal like we are so that they'll gain the kind of knowledge that we have over a single lifespan over a single human life okay they're only going to live to 120 years old at the very very maximum that's that's what's encoded into their genome that the lifespan ends at that point an N key says to them what choice did we have to end our mission and failure or to do what was necessary and by giving them the ability to procreate let aren't new workers undertake the labor for us so again all he's concerned about is the completion of their mission you know some people say oh they had their back against the wall because their species survival was in jeopardy and they needed this for the protection of their planet they needed the resources here for the protection of their plant there's a million different excuses made you know it's always excuses though when people do things like this that's all whatever is is justifications so and they'll replied to them you know well then let them be expelled from the Eden to the absolu where they are needed and again this is in alignment with the biblical expulsion out of Eden God is expelling these beings out of Eden and basically saying now you go do your hard labor in the minds of AB su okay and again it's it's not just about disobeying the just God and therefore being put out of you know a paradise into a hell they were literally taking them out of a place that was paradise achill and untouched by technology by their technology and as the the nature nature on this planet intended it to be which was the conditions that they were being reared in and then they were taken to a horrific environment to labor endlessly sometimes unto death for these beings that you know had infinitely more knowledge about how the universe worked and who came here simply to put these beings through you know long periods of work as beasts of burden literally so there's two sides to this biblical expulsion from Eden you could look at it allegorically you could look at it literally and I think you know there is a literal side to this and then the allegorical tale of if you don't live according to natural law of the laws of the actual creator yeah you will be expelled into a hell world of your own making you know but I don't think that's what we're really talking about here it's a way of interpreting it so moving on to slide number 42 where oh and by the way let's just briefly look at this the image on slide 41 again you see this kiln or urn of some type with a tree growing out of it and you know I neglected to really look at some of the imagery on the last couple slides let's move back to slide 39 and look at the imagery because it's very important and it it sets up the imagery on slide 41 which I want to talk about on slide 39 you see a bar relief of some Anunnaki gods of the Sumerians Kings of the Sumerians and they're all pointing to a tree okay and the tree is expanded okay and there there's a winged image or symbol over the tree all right and what this depicts is the genetics laboratory it depicts the geneticists working with the life essence they called it life essence and they meant DNA they were basically sequencing the genome expanding the DNA the base pairs and that's what you're seeing here the ladder of DNA or the spiral of DNA is the tree they that's their imagery for it okay we look at it as a double helix spiral they looked at it as a tree when the base pairs were expanded okay or we're broken apart and that's what you're seeing in the middle there okay they called it the Tree of Life and then the ancient Kabbalistic tradition from where the ancient Hebraic traditions come out of you know they have a tradition regarding the Tree of Life as a system of correspondences for the the self so this is depicting these so-called gods okay performing genetic experimentation all right and their symbol is that winged disk symbol above that was the symbol for the Anunnaki by the Sumerians whenever the Sumerians were referring to these beings they often use that winged disk as their symbol so we'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth has happened there host mark Basia we're continuing with the ancient fragmented account of human origins as connected with the visitation and interference of beings from elsewhere a difficult pill for many people to swallow when it comes to the research about what led to the current human condition but absolutely vital and necessary to understand and we're going through this generalized account and I think what I'm going to do for tonight's show I know I said I was going to take calls in the third hour I think I'm gonna just keep going with this story and hopefully try to get through it and forgo calls for at least this one show and we could pick up calls on next week's show I hope people aren't too disappointed about that but I think that this material is important enough that I want to try to continue to present as much of it as possible at least for this week okay so let's continue with slide number 44 we were on - I'm sorry slide number 42 so after the expulsion from Eden actually I was preparing to go back to 41 before the break so 41 shows again this tree the image on 41 you see n key seated there on his throne overseeing the operation and one of his geneticists again is putting waters into this fount in which the tree is planted and this represents the vessels that they use to do genetic experimentation what we might call test tubes today so the thing he's pouring in there is genetic material the tree represents DNA it's the tree of life hence the codes that make up all of life in and code for different behaviors and characteristics and traits so now that i've briefly outlined some of the symbolism you'll you'll see it all over when you look at these beings when you look at the traditions that talked about these beings and tried to preserve accountings of the histories that they had seen and undergone in these ancient cultures the the tree of life as a genetic symbol is constantly recurrent so let's move on to slide number 42 the this new hybridized species of workers that they had made when they started putting them to work in the mines in the Absa proved very difficult to control they seemed to be too intelligent and wanted to be free okay they didn't like being enslaved I would suggest most species don't like being enslaved it seems humanity yet currently is the exception to that rule it seems we enjoy our enslavement all too much but you know perhaps covert enslavement is really enjoyed by us but you know overt enslavement we kind of recognize at least and this was over enslavement as depicted here on this you know itching I believe this is a like a bob relief that is then has like a robbing done of it or maybe just a drawn translation of that but essentially this bar relief or stelae here is depicting the Anunnaki and their new slave species and how they were controlling them and putting them to work in the mines you know you could see that the they're clothed they're larger than other beings they have human beings on leashes they're stepping on a human being who isn't complying and the other beings the human beings are naked the other human beings naked are being ushered into one of the entrances of the abbé sewer the mines it was all there it's all depicted and people will still deny this was going on and these weren't just kings of their people who are putting their own people in to the end of the mines you know they're always depicted as giants physical giants not just giants metaphorically you know that oh these are great men of stature you know of social stature no they were depicting them as larger than other beings and some of these beings the there they're said that they are upwards of 30 feet tall some of the original purebred Anunnaki okay and some of them you know you hear accountings of some hybrids of them being you know nine ten twelve feet tall but the one thing or another happened to result in this condition and I personally am I'll tell you what what dynamic I personally fall onto believing in a moment but let me just explain these two scenarios people think that these beings were too difficult to control either because the Anunnaki had messed up in their genetic hybridization experiment and given them a little bit too much of their own DNA and therefore that created some innate intelligence in them and they were able to see what was happening instead of just being blind order followers blind task followers okay some other researchers believe that they retained in the mixture in the admixture that they were working with to hybridize these beings when they were doing the genetic splicing and experimentation that they retain too much of the native earth DNA the native earth being hominid DNA remained in the hybrid species now I think that is the case it isn't the in fusion of Anunnaki DNA it's our native Earth DNA that was remaining in us because that was the unpolluted DNA that was still on a natural course of evolving in harmony with this planet and I believe that these beings left too much of that in the human hybrid admixture of genetic material that they were working with and that's what allowed these beings to see that they were being enslaved and you know rebelled against it and I think that's why they want to epigenetically constantly try to wean this essence out of us through all the different pollutants that they put into the atmosphere into the water into the food they don't want this natural force arising in our genetic material okay because I think the beings that were here originally wanted to be free they were developing in in harmony with nature and they would have developed into something majestic and absolutely beautiful if they were left to their own devices and left according to their natural progression as nature always does you know if it's left on diluted and unpolluted and that like I said at some point the will also has to take over and we have a choice whether we want to progress in line with the will of creation and move forward in consciousness that's always a choice but I think there is an innate quality in the earth hominid beings that was powerful and special and that's what was too much of that was left in this admixture when they were creating these beings according to my belief and my research okay so what they did is they eventually did other modifications to the Earthlings DNA to make them more easily controllable this further genetic modification resulted in large portions of disconnected and non-coding DNA in the human genome so I feel that the original marked one species of humanity that we're talking about that had even received this slight upgrade to allow them to be able to procreate was still of advanced intelligence and still had a lot of their DNA working okay what we now call junk DNA what science modern science laughingly calls junk DNA okay I feel that was still coding in the mark one variant of humanity or what the Anunnaki referred to as the Lulu species Lu Lu meaning primitive workers in their language the these the this large amount of DNA that science calls junk DNA isn't junk at all it's simply non-coding okay so it's somehow been disconnected from doing what it was originally intended to do and we have no idea what capabilities that codes for we have no idea what kind of innate intelligence that codes for you know this process of further degrading humanity [Applause] the cool side [Music] we don't dare speak so while between us [Music] so we keep rated there but there's nothing wrong [Music] this is what on earth is happening we're into the third and final hour of tonight's broadcast continuing with the cosmic abandonment presentation and it's in its extended format here tonight we're on slide number 42 talking about once the these other beings recognize that the hybrid race that they created as a so-called primitive worker was too difficult to control they did another genetic modification upon them to disconnect large portions of their DNA and this was kind of like a almost like a death knell for humanity because you know we were physically fighting back against these beings while they were in our presence and didn't want to go along with their enslavement of us and when they did this further modification it disconnected large portions of formerly coding DNA and it also resulted in thousands and thousands of genetic defects in our genome the human genome contains at least four thousand genetic defects that aren't seen in other species on earth more than just about any other species on earth I think more than any other species on earth I believe and I feel that primary psychopathy is one of these defects okay I think when they did this further dumbing down you might call it this disconnecting of genetic material that should code for certain types of innate intelligence they created not only a lot of the physical defects that humanity experiences in the form of certain genetic illnesses you could look at the types of cancers that we that we get the types of central nervous system diseases things like Alzheimer's things like diabetes autoimmune diseases you know Parkinson's disease Huntington's disease different types of genetic mental retardation conditions and physical retardation conditions but even not just taking into account the physical genetic defects that result in physical disease conditions that humanity undergoes you could look at the mental health diseases that humanity endures and the first one that we need to take a look at his primary psychopathy which we've talked about extensively here on this radio show in past shows so again people don't ever want to discuss where did primary psychopathy come from because again it it really only gives you about three choices while either God did it the creator of the universe gave humanity a small portion of the total amount of human beings on this planet primary psychopathy so that they could torment the rest of the species it just God likes to make things like this in you know the beings that he creates just to endlessly torment them so that they have to live on a on a planet with interspecies predators preying upon their own kind I don't think the God of creation does that personally I mean no God of creation that I consider worth his salt so to speak is going to do things like that but there are there are idiots out there that think that that's what God produces that's what nature that's what creation that's what the universe that's what the underlying force of intelligence and everything produces it produces completely screwed-up stuff okay to me that's a total poisoned ABB's lutely ridiculous worldview that you know is is just it tells me already the condition that you are in as far as I'm concerned if people think that that that's what God does that that the the the being that creates everything and creates you know proportion and harmony and flow and order okay and things working the way that they should be working in balance in nature if you think it creates things like primary psychopathy I feel sorry for you I mean you know to me nature doesn't do those things I'm not saying that's just because I want to look on the bright side of things do you see God creating this type of distortion in nature I don't I mean my worldview doesn't look at that God just does things like that or whatever force of creation you want to talk about just done and it doesn't happen just randomly nature you won't even look at it as some sort of a random process doesn't create things like that and once again people will say well this is some sort of an advantageous condition psychopathy no it isn't it's a degradation it's a degrading it's it's turning into it's turning a human being into an animal that's what psychopathy is it's taking the qualities out of the human being that make it a human and turning it into an absolute animal beast living amongst in the field like other animals and that's not what a human being is that's a degradation of a human being that's something infinitely less than what a human being actually is you know the other options are while humanity did this to ourselves somehow we genetically modified we genetically modified ourselves somehow or if we didn't do it then some other intelligent being did it and that's what I'm suggesting here is that's why psych primary psychopathy exists because another species tampered to such an extent with our genome for reasons of their own that they created a slew of defects in the code that nature originally provided for us that created all these different genetic conditions these genetic degradation Xand defects in our genome including primary psychopathy and again that's part of what we're going to explore throughout this presentation so let's move on to slide number 43 the biblical accounts describe this further degradation of early human beings and this is from Genesis chapter 11 quote the whole earth was of one language and one speech and the children of men said let us build a city and a tower whose top may reach unto heaven and the Lord came down to see the city and the tower which the children of men had built and the Lord said Behold the people are one and they all have one language and this is what they begin to do nothing which they can imagine will be impossible for them to do soon let us go down and confound their language that they may not understand each other speech and from that time forward the Lord scattered them upon the face of the whole earth and they stopped building the city okay so let's take this one step at a time in breaking this down the whole earth was of one language and one speech well what does that mean it means that there were pockets of people throughout the world that knew what was going on or maybe even the majority of people knew it was going on hey this slavery was out in the open it was was not covert it was over it wasn't done through mind control it was done through physical control by these beings and their technology which they had brought to this planet which was unlike anything these ancient humans had ever seen no they were new species that they hadn't seen anything they had no frame of reference to understand what was happening to them but they were able to at least see that they weren't free that they were being controlled by being controlled by these beings like cattle out in the open so they were of one speech they were all on the same page is what that means they didn't want this to continue we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what's happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were on slide number 43 and I was breaking down some of the account in the biblical story of Genesis chapter 11 that describes the further degradation of early human beings that we already talked about kind of in detail from the Sumerian accounts and when it says that the whole earth was of one language and speech it means that that human beings were united on the same page regarding their enslavement and how they were opposed to it and when they said let us build a city and a tower whose top may reach unto heaven under the heavens that could mean many things some researchers suggest that they were actually building technology that was similar to the Anunnaki stek Knology and this was some sort of a launching site for you know craft that could get into earth orbit if they were you know we're talking about thousands of years duration here we're not talking about this to happen over a period of weeks all right these beings some of these beings after they came out and if they started procreating on their own they the Anunnaki could not contain them to certain areas you know it was it was literally this is why the elite so-called quote-unquote are obsessed with controlling population as the population grows that these you know the beings are trying to control become difficult more and more difficult to control because you're only so many and if their population grows out of hand you know you're gonna have to reel that in in order to keep them under control so over thousands of years these beings were developing technology on their own and in many ways you know they were before this genetic further genetic degradation happened they were becoming perhaps as intelligent as the Anunnaki you know and they had built cities and they had built civilizations and you know they had technology at that point and essentially these beings were saying this has to go they can't continue do this because we're not going to maintain our control over them and we're not going to have the resources that we need okay and they said we have to do something about this so perhaps they reeled many of them in wiped a lot of them out what wiped a lot of their cities out and the beings that they wanted to keep using for their purposes they did this genetic manipulation - and that's the story of the Tower of Babel and how God essentially you know said let us go down again so that this has never explained by anybody in official capacity and religion why would God okay who wants to who sang the people are of one they have one language and they're they're you know building something that is like what what we're capable of capable of building nothing which they can imagine which will be impossible for them to do soon okay they'll be able to do anything so let us go down and confuse their language okay well who's us and what is their language now I'm going to confound their language first of all if God is saying that why doesn't he say I will go down no let us go down and go down in other words go down to the earth from our craft in orbit let us do that the gods quote unquote small G it's not the god of creation saying why would the god of creation have to go down from up he would just appear he would just be there he would just do it period if he's on an omnipotent being these aren't omnipotent beings they're not God as in the god of creation let us go down and confuse their language that they may not understand each other speech and that's not I don't think that that's literal like we're going to give them a bunch of different languages so they can't understand what each other are saying it's saying I'm going to go down and confuse the language that they are made of the DNA language the coat the genetic code that they are made of that comprises their characteristics their traits you know their capabilities so that they may not understand each other speech so that they'll be too dumbed down and stupid to even recognize what's going on around them and get on the same page like they are now and from that time forward the Lord scattered them upon the face of the earth and they stopped the building the city in other words they stopped evolving and their slavery was basically put into hardcore effect because of these this dumbing down of the genetic you know material that ancient humanity underwent and I would say that this probably happened somewhere around 200,000 years ago maybe a little bit less than that you know and again you're talking about such large swathes of time it's difficult to know I think these beings have been here at least a half a billion years probably for between 500 and 400 thousand years ago and they probably made us shortly after their arrival to the planet and this modification was probably done between 100 and 200 thousand years ago if I'm just giving some general estimates because again these are fragmentary accounts and I don't think we could know for absolute certainty or pinpoint an exact date so a lot of it is speculation and a lot of it is fragmented but I'm just giving general estimates so let's move on to slide number 44 the Anunnaki continued their efforts to control their new slave species and to put them to work in the most efficient ways possible they greatly differed on the best ways to do this so a deeper divide formed between the commanding brothers and again this is what I personally call the Enki and Enlil factions it wasn't just the individual brothers calling all the shots it was big it was the factions who aligned themselves with these beings so when we're talking about n cure n low we can even just look at them as factions of these Anunnaki beings if for lack of a better term to call them fact factions of the farmers okay who decided on different ways to go about doing their farming and keep the human herd under control okay so the end lil faction okay where if you want to look at it as a single being fine Enlil who hated the plan from its inception preferred to rule the humans with an iron fist which he felt would successfully end the mission as soon as possible allowing him to return to the Anunnaki homeworld and assume the throne so he played the position of a god all right he didn't want to interact with them as equals or as you know beings on the same footing at all he you know said I'm your God I'm one of your creators all right you you are gonna listen to me or it's going to be you know the the the whip and chain for you didn't want to put up with any dissent he was a totalitarian when it came to the slave species because he hated them from the very beginning he hated the whole plan so he said let's just we made them that's an abomination in its own right we then further degraded them that's an additional abomination all of this isn't more immoral all of this was forbidden by our original Mission Plan specifications I didn't want to be involved in any of this so what I'm gonna do is try to get this done as efficiently and as quickly as possible rule them with an iron fist and Enloe also wanted to destroy humanity after he was done using them now again this is where this idea in current Humanity of him as the total bad guy comes from but again he painted his brother as the devil to his own faction of people you know and Enki was considered the devil and the serpent which we'll get into so we're coming up to another break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Music] in [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm let's continue with the cosmic abandonment slide show we were on slide number 44 and I was explaining how the different faction of these beings that came here in the ancient past had different approaches for controlling humanity in the early days of their involvement with them the Enlil faction led by Enlil himself who hated the whole plan of hybridizing and other species to create a worker race and looked at that as slavery and didn't want his brother to go ahead with it but was overruled by the homeworld council one of the rule these beings with an iron fist as their God as their literal creator so that he could get the mission done as quickly and effectively as possible and get out of there and go home and receive the accolades for a job done well and and you know successfully accomplished and then take up you know the throne on his homeworld because he was the prince who was getting going to inherit the anunnaki throne when his father Anu had finished his reign so n ki his brother his half-brother on the other hand looked at the human beings as his own creation like a father might look at his children his method of control was indirect okay and again I still call it a method of control there are people who say oh no he just wanted the humans to be free I don't look at it like that personally okay and a lot of people will say oh well you know you're just down on all of them and you know you think all these extraterrestrials are bad people or bad beings it's not that's not necessarily the case what I'm saying is that these beings were there to serve their own interests and to perform a mission and ultimately when it comes down to it they were going to do whatever was required for them to do to control humanity to get that done so here you're seeing a couple of different depictions of how these beings operated with their slave species on the Left it's a depiction of how an lo may have interacted with the humans you know like a God seated on his throne and ruling with an iron fist and commanding them you know you see some of them coming out of the mines again these entrances to these mines that were deep underground I mean again it's it's all there in depictions it's all there in ancient accounts and yeah I mean you just look at how littered with with mines ancient Africa was and I mean just it's unbelievable what would these ancient people have needed with mining and smelting gold you know there would have been no purpose for it even before the humanity allegedly invented any monetary systems which we didn't do again as we'll see they gave us monetary systems you know there would be no reason to mine for gold you know it's an unimaginably painstaking process and ancient peoples that weren't a technological civilization would have had no no need for that we look at end keys method okay he his method of control was indirect he he gave to the worker species different systems of belief including religions governments and monetary systems in order to get them to comply willingly by allowing some of the humans to believe the notion that they were in control or that they were in a position of leadership or responsibility for the others so this way you would set up a hierarchical chain of command you know we I created a religion you're I'm the god you're my intercessor my intermediary I should say and then you're going to interact with these human beings on my behalf as priests this is the this is the new way we do things this is a religion and you have some power now so you're not a slave you know I'm divinely as your God and creator appointing you in this position and you're going to interact with those who are below you and human beings love that because some of them could be quote unquote free and they could give the orders now see they're just all in a rush to just exchange positions with their enslavers and nothing is different once again same things same story we're in the same situation today people think it's all about just taking out the the so-called illuminati the so-called elite you know why because there aren't thousands of people that would be willing to trade places with them and are so immoral that they would do the same things that they were doing in a heartbeat it isn't about changing the way all of us think it isn't about taking down corrupt and immoral institutions that don't serve us no no we need to leave those systems in place and somehow we're magically going to be free yeah okay mmhmm yeah you keep believing that you can keep your hand in a pot of boiling water and not get burned or nothing's gonna happen to it I can keep my hand directly over this fire for as long as I feel like it and it'll be fine you know that's that same thing it's just as ridiculous as saying something like that so any key people want to prop this being or this faction of beings up as somehow the enlighteners of humanity like illuminators and you know and it is true he started what you might call mystery school traditions he started attempting to teach humanity in their ways and give them different you know traditions and give them different some technologies you know you see him here giving humanity something that seems to be some sort of a energy device or technology you know he put positioned himself as the benevolent ruler and this is just that all this is a situation of good cop bad cop you know so one one sighs looks like he's the good guy in one side looks like oh that's that all the bad alternative you don't want him so you might as well get on board what this guy is doing you know that's all it was it's its again end key putting these systems of control covert control into place in the form of religion government and money the same things we're battling against today these institutions that allowed the these ancient beings that came from elsewhere to control this planet effectively and run it like an efficient farm without having to exercise total covert context who did not want to be enslaved and doing it this way ensured if you're controlling the mind that's epigenetically controlling the underlying DNA that you don't want cropping back up they were afraid of this innate human DNA that had capabilities probably that had capabilities that would have even outstripped theirs if allowed to its own devices and they don't want that they don't want that occurring so they have to put all these mind-control systems into place and these are the beings who invented the monetary system and let me just make that absolutely abundantly clear human beings did not use money before these Anunnaki factions gave them this system of belief called money so that they could interoperate with each other for goods and services as slaves on the land okay they were the one these Anunnaki beings are the ones who actually invented the original monetary systems that humanity put into use and people never even talked about the real origins of money you know they want to talk about oh it's just some invention that was come up with during the Crusades you know and and the Templars became the first international bankers you know it's or Goldsmith's you know that put gold on deposit because that's what people were using as money well yeah they were using gold as money people never ask well where did that practice come from okay you could talk about the origins of paper money and banks and fractional reserve lending until you're blue in the face where did the use of gold for money originally stemmed from it was already in full swing at the time of the Sumerian civilization so where did they get it from it's because these beings valued gold so much because of their any reasons for wanting it they're there in the reasons for wanting it and their perceived their intrinsic value what they ascribe to gold as intrinsic value for reasons we don't even really fully understand and can only speculate about so the Anunnaki beings they valued gold intrinsically and then they passed that value down to the human beings that they allowed to use a certain amount of that gold that was smelted and refined and pressed as coinage for their purposes as a system of interaction and then that creates a social strata you know that this is what they were trying to do they were trying to create social strata and hierarchy among these beings so that they would be easier to control and some of them would see themselves as I'm a leader of these other people [Music] you know today destroys the night-night divide today tried to run to the welcome back everyone listening to what is happening here on Republican broadcast passio my website what on earth is happening calm this is the last segment for this evenings broadcast were going through the cosmic abandonment presentation we were on slide number 45 we're a new abomination in this story is about to unfold eventually over time the beings that came here these Anunnaki as the Sumerians called the meaning those who came to the earth from the wider cosmos from the heavens began to take human females as sexual partners okay so some of them actually directly interbred with human females and offspring were born that were yet another hybrid species with more of these visitors these Anunnaki 's DNA in them so some researchers referred to these new this new species that was a second hybrid species that was literally created from actual sexual reproduction between Anunnaki males and human females as demigods because they weren't full Anunnaki beings they were not full quote-unquote gods nor were they fully human they were another cross species hybridization created you know by interbreeding between the Anunnaki and their slave species so this interbreeding is described in the book of Genesis in the Bible chapter 6 quote and it came to pass when men began to multiply on the face of the earth and daughters were born unto them that the sons of God saw the daughters of men were beautiful so they took wives of any of them which they chose and the Lord said again this is now one of the commanding factions or the you know the commanders and law and Anki more likely than not it is an key speaking in this regard my spirit shall not always strive with man for he is also mortal again this is another reference that we're not talking about an immortal being or an actual God he is also mortal meaning I'm mortal and so is man even though my lifespan is much much much longer than mankind's lifespan going back to the quote is he says my spirit shall not always strive with man for he is also mortal yet his days shall be no more than 120 years again this is that limiting of the human lifespan that was encoded into the human hybrid genetics because they didn't want them to have their extended lifespan by giving them the gene that controlled that lifespan continuing with the quote there were giants in the earth in those days and also afterward when the sons of God came unto the daughters of men and bared children with them the same in other words their offspring became the mighty men of old the men of rina renown and they are referring here to what is called the Nephilim in English it's an e ph IL IM that's transliterated from the hebrew which I believe is none pair Yoda LOM ed yoda mem ok Nephilim in Hebrew and that comes from that word Nephilim comes from the hebrew word 'no fall the fall or none pare la med literally means to fall or to okay so this is where some people get this notion that these were beings who were fallen angels they had fallen from another dimension they had fallen from grace etc but it literally means to descend to come down from okay and these were beings that they had come down from the original genetic purity of the Anunnaki and through this interbreeding process had become a hybrid and not a purebred but had become a cross between Anunnaki and human and hence they were fallen from were seen as fallen from their original genetic purity by probably both the gods and the humans and therefore they were called demigods or Giants you know because they weren't as large as the Anunnaki and nor were they as small as the humans so you know the whole point here is is it doesn't necessarily have to mean that these were supernatural entities or fallen angels I understand people's interpretation of it as such especially when they come from a purely biblical perspective lacking the insight of some of these older texts but and hey if that's somebody's take of their nature you know fine whatever I mean I'm not again I'm not here to debate the whole nature of what these beings are the bottom line is there are enslavers and controllers you want to be free you have to stop following along with their agendas period you have to understand natural law and live a moral life and stop cooperating with them and be prepared to physically defend yourself if necessary to defend your freedom and your rights that's what it altum Utley comes down to regardless of who's controlling us or what their nature is I don't care if their nature is another human being I don't care if it's a flesh-and-blood being from elsewhere I don't care if it's an interdimensional or if it's demonic it doesn't make a difference what their nature is their methodologies are the same and us waking up to that methodology works the same way and stop going stopping going along with their agenda works the same way so you know people can have their beliefs about what their nature is and that fits in with one religion or another I personally could care less all right I'm trying to tell the general overarching story of what happened here so that we can understand our origins and what we're going to have to do to overcome this condition all right that's the most important part of it so that's my take on the Nephilim and I think that these beings were left here I do think that they did did not leave with the original Anunnaki okay because this was another abomination another thing that wasn't supposed to happen and there there it would have been so frowned upon on their homeworld they didn't even want it known that this had happened these beings were not allowed to go back home with them and again that's another reason why they were called fallen because they couldn't go back up they couldn't ascend offworld and go back with the original Anunnaki when they when the vast majority of them took off and again I don't want to say all of them left because there's a very strong possibility that there were some of them that remained to oversee what was happening on this planet and that was much later on because there was other events that took place after this which we're going to get to so let's just for now move on to slide number 46 and we can get into some of those other details later while interbreeding with the new slave species was forbidden by the Mission Plan the Anunnaki used this interbreeding and the byproduct of these Nephilim or demigod beings to their advantage by placing these demigod offspring into positions of royalty and authority on earth so they had set up some of these governmental structures and religion like structures but now they can put these people in there as their middlemen because now they really didn't look like human beings this would allow the system of covert control to work even more effect of Lee because these beings look more like the gods they could take a step back not have to control these beings directly they're setting up these systems of mind control and obedience and worship to these beings these demigod beings as gods okay and saying they're the inner they're the divinely appointed intermediaries between the humans and the other gods okay and these bings essentially were just worshipped as gods as the the the kings of the earth the kings of their religion and their rule was unquestioned and unchallenged and that allowed them to put these beings to work them to put all the humans to work as efficiently as possible for the Anunnaki farmers that were controlling the whole operation we're going to pick up from there next week folks a whole lot more oh coltd material to come on the story of ancient human origins that's all the time we have for this week remember there's only two mistakes you can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening we'll see right here next week [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #161

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, The Nephilim "Demi-gods," The Deluge and its Aftermath, Institutions given to Humanity to perpetuate Slavery, the "Abandonment" of Humanity by their "Creators"/"Parents", the Seemingly Unexplainable Aspects of the Human Conditions that can be explained in Light of Interference Theory*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday July 5th 2014 the show is live every Saturday night from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight central we have a good show lined up here for you tonight I'm gonna be continuing to get into my cosmic abandonment presentation the extended version of it and I'm going to be exploring the connection of what I call the interference theory of human origins to the current human condition that is what we're going to be going over tonight on the show and I think like last week I am going to forgo phone calls to just really delve into this material deeply and get through as much of it as possible so no calls for tonight's show maybe we'll make up for the few no call shows with an all call-in show at one point in the in the near future I do have a couple of quick event announcements that I want to go over the Nikola Tesla energy independent celebrations for 2014 are coming at us this week of course every year hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation they extend their information to the public and reach out to try to make people aware of Nikola Tesla and his work and legacy and what he tried to do for Humanity and there's gonna be three individual events right here in the city of Philadelphia coming up this week as part of the energy independence celebrations 2014 the first is a Tesla film screening and discussion on Wednesday July 9th again Tesla was born at midnight between July 9th and 10th so these celebrations usually center around that time period of the year Wednesday July 9th 2 p.m. to 6 p.m. at the Free Library of Philadelphia Maine branch in the auditorium the auditorium is in the basement of the free library main branch which is at 1901 Vine Street here in Philadelphia they're going to be screening a bunch of Tesla documentaries followed by a discussion open to the public that's the first event the second part of the energy independence celebrations will be taking place at the independence Visitor Center just across from Independence Hall it's the Tesla birthday celebration that they do every year and I'm sure there'll be lighting some Tesla coils instead of candles for Tesla's birthday they always have a couple of Tesla coils out at the birthday celebration so that's gonna be Wednesday July 9th 7 o'clock p.m. through to the end of the evening probably around 1 or 2 a.m. in the morning certainly after midnight so that's at fifth and Market Streets in Philadelphia and they'll probably be some guest speakers there as well the third part of the energy independence celebrations for this year is the Tesla Days celebration and lectures that's going to be taking place Friday July 11th from 10:00 a.m. all the way through to 4:30 p.m. at the Philadelphia City Institute that's another branch of the free library actually and that's at 1905 Locust Street in Philadelphia so those are the three events that comprise this year's Nikola Tesla energy independence celebrations for more information on this great event you can visit Tesla Science Foundation org once again for more information on the Tesla energy independence celebrations 2014 here in Philadelphia coming up this week visit Tesla Science Foundation dot o-r-g second event I will be giving a all-day seminar another one of my all-day seminars coming up Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. at the Manchester History Center that's at 175 Pine Street Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero the title of the seminar is called D mystifying the occult demystifying the occult and it's hosted by art Capozzi again and the advance tickets are twenty five twenty five dollar donation you could send a check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi CA P ozz I 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 Monroe Connecticut zero six four six eight the at the door tickets are a thirty dollar cash donation and here's the brief description of this seminar mark pashia the no-nonsense teacher of street wise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult and why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is a cultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate and how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives these are some of the questions we're going to explore mainly in the first part of this seminar and then in the second part as a case study regarding symbolism and occultism I'm going to be exploring the Major Arcana of the Tarot so that is what this seminar is all about and it's really going to delve deeply into the world of the occult and its symbols it's called demystifying the occult Saturday October 4th all day doors open at 9 a.m. there'll be a preliminary presentation by art Capozzi and then we're going all the way through to till 8 p.m. and a question and answer session will follow the lecture portion I haven't exactly worked out the time scheduling yet but I'll announce that when we have that solidified there's also free parking at the Manchester History Center just wanted to announce that for people who may be driving in from out of town so if you're in the Connecticut area in October in early October miss this great all-day seminar that I have coming up there one other quick announcement there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening dot-com website on the left-hand side of the page if you feel that you've gained value from the information that I've presented here on this radio show and podcast and shared with people freely then please do feel free to make a entirely voluntary donation to help support and to spread my work so if anybody has contributed thank you so much and if you are going to contribute in the future it's very much appreciated so that's that and I want to point everyone's attention to the water on earth is happening dot-com radio show page if you click the radio show tab and go to the listen page underneath the player as always for tonight's show there are images listed and you could see numeric links that you can click on and they will bring up the images that I'll be talking about tonight there was one image for tonight's podcast that was the the flyer the demystifying the occult seminar and then underneath that you'll see cosmic abandonment slides this is the presentation I'm going to be continuing today I started it three shows ago and you can check those out on the podcast section of the website tonight we're going to be picking up from image number 45 whereas basically where we left off last week we started getting a little bit into image 46 but I'm going to go back one slide and just take it from the concept of the Nephilim which we were exploring neck last week that's coming right up ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're continuing the cosmic abandonment extended presentation on tonight's show last week we left off discussing information about the beings known as the Nephilim and that spelled ne pH I li m Nephilim as I was saying last week these were the beings that were the offspring of the original non-human entities that came to this planet hundreds of thousands of years ago and created humanity as a slave species and they then some of them interbred with their creation with their genetically modified creation and we were on slide number 45 of the cosmic abandonment slideshow presentation and I'll briefly reread that slide it says eventually Anunnaki again this word means those who from who came to the earth from deep space Anunnaki males be in the Sumerian language that's what that word translates as so these alien beings began to take human females as sexual partners and offspring were born that were another hybrid species with more Anunnaki DNA they were referred to as the demigods as they were not full Anunnaki quote-unquote gods nor were they fully human this interbreeding is described in the biblical text in Genesis chapter 6 which says quote and it came to pass when men began to multiply on the face of the earth and daughters were born unto them that the sons of God saw the daughters of men were beautiful and they took wives of any of them which they chose and the Lord said quote my spirit shall not always strive with man for he is also mortal yet his days shall be no more than 120 years there were giants in the earth in those days and also afterward when the sons of God came unto the daughters of men and bared children with them the same became mighty men of old the men of renown now that's a whole lot of information to take in there in just those few verses in Genesis 6 but this is a watered down recounting of the genetic hybridization and interbreeding story that is described fairly extensively in the Sumerian and Akkadian texts so what you're seeing here is just taking all that information and condensing it down in Genesis but the information is essentially there it came to pass when men began to multiply on the face of the earth now what that means is after the first modification was done to the mark one variant of the human species because as you'll remember last week or a couple of weeks ago I was describing the time when the first humans were genetically modified when they were genetically created hybridized they could not reproduce on their own and therefore they went these beings went and did a second modification and they gave them some more of their genome of the these alien beings genomic material their DNA and that enabled them to procreate on their own and gave us the current amount of chromosomes that we now have by splicing a chromosome one of their chromosomes with one of ours okay so when men began to multiply on the face of the earth because they didn't always have that ability all right and daughters were born unto them so they were at the point where they were procreating on their the sons of God this means progeny of the actual Anunnaki or these alien beings the purebred variant of them all right saw that the daughters of men were beautiful the male's took a liking to human females and took wives of any of them which they chose well they were gods in early humans eyes they were our creators our commanders our enslavers you know with seemingly supernatural capabilities and technologies and so they just did whatever they wanted and humanity was in no position to disagree with them at this point especially after the further dumbing down of humanity that happened as a result of the second genetic modification that was done which we talked about last week which I feel would is responsible for so many of the flaws and degradation in the human genome which leads to all of the different degenerative disorders that we find in the human species not least of which is primary psychopathy so the next part of this quote the Lord said my spirit shall not always strive with man for he is also mortal well well what does that mean he is also mortal it means that these beings are mortal as well he's talking about man saying humanity is also mortal just like we are their lifespan is thousands possibly even tens of thousands of years but they are mortal and they can die they do die but man would have saw the early man would have saw them as immortal beings because you know they lived and they outstripped their lifespan by such an extent that many times you know tens of generations of human beings would never see one of these beings die that's how many thousands of years they lived for maybe even a hundred generations of human beings would never see one of these beings die so they thought that they were immortal and never died they just had an extremely long lifespan that could also be as a result of interstellar space travel when you're in a different you know relativistic time frame and especially traveling at near light speeds who knows what their technology was that could have you know made them live extremely long on this planet whereas they might have a relatively new coat on quote normal lifespan where they come from I don't know it's just speculation at this point but it's something to consider so he says yet his the Lord speaking here and again this is one of these beings it's not the God of creation yet his days shall be no more than 120 years so this is you know a direct allusion to the previous discussion or debate that was going on between the commanding brothers of this earth mission Enlil and Enki which you have to again take as a grain of salt and even possibly look at as factions of these beings I don't I look at these these two brothers not even as just individual beings I see it as debating factions or warring factions you know of these beings that perhaps the people that were just taking down these accounts you know saw them as one set of beings that wanted to help humanity one set of beings that just wanted to overtly control humanity which is the Enlil faction okay and the N key faction seems to be the ones that came up with the plan to begin with and then wanted to kind of try to uplift their progeny if you want to even call it that you know by giving them knowledge and information and trying to somehow make them capable of living in in some type of harmony with each other on this planet I don't still see either one of them as good guys you know the whole thing was wrong to begin with was immoral and never actually should have been done its messing with you know the actual order of nature by going in and hybridizing other beings and making things that nature didn't really select for existence you know that that could be debated at another time I'm just putting out my thoughts regarding this now you know what does that mean does that mean well then humanity would have never existed well maybe maybe that's something that people should consider may have been the natural way that things were going on this planet another being may have been selected to actually evolve naturally on this planet and not humanity and then this was done this was done to that set of beings you know and they were hybridized to create us something that it appears was actually infinitely less than what they were but we'll get into that later we'll continue with this story on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening we're continuing to delve into the story of cosmic abandonment to try to explain the current human condition by looking at what I call the interference theory of human origins and we're talking about these beings known as the Nephilim and we were reading a quote from Genesis Genesis chapter 6 which talks about these beings that were demigods quote-unquote alien-human hybrid creatures that were created by interbreeding between the Anunnaki beings or the purebred alien creatures that came here and created humanity for their purposes in the ancient human past and their their own creations the human beings that they made and in the biblical text that says that there were giants in the earth in those days and you know people have speculated it doesn't say there were giants on the earth but in the earth you know possible a possible allusion or reference to these beings living in subterranean dwellings of some kind possibly because again we have to understand this was forbidden by their mission plan and these beings were really the commanders of these beings would not really have been very happy that this started taking place because this created a whole new dynamic for them to have to contend with you know it was bad enough that they had already created a species that basically should not have existed according to nature and then what they did has started interbreeding with them in creating yet another species that was not intended to exist by nature the Nephilim race so it says there were giants in the earth in those days and also afterward when the sons of God came unto the daughters of men and bared children with them the same became mighty men of old men of renowned so what does that mean that means the bings that were the byproduct of this interbreeding okay they became what they called the mighty men of old the men of renown their same were these giants that were larger than normal human beings because they were essentially a cross species and interbred species okay so they are saying that they became mighty men of old the men of renown now what does that mean okay it means that they became the beings that were essentially propped up on pedestals as the gods that would rule over humanity they were placed at the highest apex is of institutional power in human society again we talked about this covert methodology of control by giving the human beings the institutions okay they gave them money they gave them government they gave them religion so that they would be more easily controllable okay and now that this happened all right these institutions could be ruled by these interbred species than Nephilim they could put them in those point positions of power at the apex --is of these social institutions that had already been created by humanity and they would see them as the intercessors or the intermediaries between the gods their actual gods and human beings so they were demigods so to speak and again this word Nephilim it comes from the Hebrew language not Nephilim the fall NEP HAL transliterated in english that's how you would spell it comes from the hebrew nephal which is none pet la med and that verb means to fall it literally means to fall Neph fall fall what the word fall is actually in the word okay so Nephilim again Oh heme is a plural ization and you're combining basically there two things nephal Oh Nephilim Nephilim Nephilim okay that's in Hebrew spelled nun pet yad la med yoda mem final mem okay so that the word Nephilim actually means those who fell or the fallen ones now here's where in religious sensibilities when they come into the picture you have people that believe that that word takes on the connotation that they are fallen angels fallen ones meaning fallen supernatural entities okay now I can understand why people of a religious persuasion think like that because of course this whole thing is dastardly and and devilish by any stretch of anybody's imagination to come and create a species that is a bastardization that is a hybridization that you're taking off of their natural course of evolutionary development on on the planet that they were adapted to you're combining and splicing your DNA in with them to make them actually dumber and and they'll say that they were modifying them and making them better and smarter and giving them the ability to understand their language and use their tools in my opinion there was nothing wrong with the beings that were already living on this world and they were developing naturally according to the natural evolutionary progression of this planet in harmony with it and could have become something profound and now we have been our inter our evolutionary development our natural evolutionary progression has been interfered with by this genetic process by this genetic hybridization process that's why I call this interference Theory not just intervention you know they interfered with a natural process that was already taking place and was going along its way just fine and they turned us into a being that was not adapted to naturally living on this planet as we are really the only being aside from the domesticated animals which we have hybridized that are not naturally adapted to live on the surface of this planet so you know it's um it's something that we really have to explore when it comes to how people consider these beings their nature and you look at you look at the whole Christian interpretation of these beings being fallen angels but this to me this lends credence to them as somehow being supernatural entities okay you know they're to me they're not supernatural entities they're not gods at all they're not you know fallen angels that were once somehow good they're just being like us that had technology and an understanding of you know how to do certain things that we didn't understand and the word enough although and nepheline those who are fallen it to him to me that's a direct reference to what happened to these beings after they started interbreeding with humanity they since their DNA okay was combined with ours they were looked at by their superiors quote-unquote by the purebred Anunnaki as somehow diminished fallen from their original state you know because now their DNA is combined with the human slave species DNA and this was forbidden you know having sex with your own creation like this would have been certainly forbidden by their mission plan that wasn't wasn't part of the deal that they basically were charged to do on this planet by their homeworld and the council that voted to do this hybridization to create the slave species to do the labor that they wanted them to do so certainly this interbreeding with these beings would not have been permitted and therefore none of these and Nephilim the fallen okay the ones who were less pure in their genetic code than the purebred Anunnaki would not have been allowed to go back to their homeworld they have not would not have been allowed to ascend to their planet which they called new or heaven that translates in Sumerian as heaven or heavens they could not have gone to that home world okay to the heavens so they were fallen they were confined to the earth they were confined to this planet after this genetic interbreeding took place their own people the purebred ones would not allow them to return on their craft or via whatever means they were traveling so hence the name those who are fallen they are fallen to the earth they are not allowed to ascend back to the heavens back to the Anunnaki homeworld I mean it just makes so much more sense if you think about the possibility of this just being offworld entities who came here through technology rather than this being some kind of a supernatural play why would supernatural beings be concerned with what's going on on a terrestrial world on a physical planet you know and people will speculate while they may these interdimensional or supernatural beings may use us as a food source or feed off our energy and that's something else we have to be open minded to and explore as well in any event will continue the ancient story of human origins and interference theory on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] the cooler side that we don't hear speak [Applause] there's a wall between ups little ribs so deep we keep it there but there's nothing wrong there's a cold of sides I can't go wrong there is a code of silence folks there's a code of silence about our true origins and all the Darwinists out there want us to believe it's all about random processes and natural selection and you know it's all just a clockwork mechanism for no purpose and then all the religionists want us to believe oh it's just God doing everything and it's you know all just him making things the way that they are and like I said earlier when we talked about these two childish theories of real human origins that don't take into account the current human condition and why it is this way you know it it makes so much more sense when you look at it from a perspective that there was a natural course of progression happening here and then it got hijacked it got hijacked by beings that didn't give a damn about us and they were just using us for whatever they could get out of us and many of them just intended to throw us away as we'll get to after we were used so again just to wrap up this one section before we move on that the Nephilim Oh heme is like adding a pluralization to an English word as in Elohim Elohim is the gods it's the word that is used for God in the Hebrew texts of the Bible and you know you asked Christians you asked Jews you asked you know alleged people of the book why is the name for God plural in the Bible and there's no good answers that come back you know it's not L it's Elohim the gods the plural gods okay because they're talking about multiple beings that were seen as gods that's what these accounts are of they're not talking about in these old biblical texts they're not talking about the God of creation they're talking about these gods quote-unquote gods you know and then there's the demigods that came after them the Giants the men of renown the ones that were in the lofty positions of authority because they were placed theirs as intercessors and intermediaries on behalf of the gods and then they interface with human beings that way instead of showing themselves you know it's like this is the God's will you listen to us we dictate the will of God it sounds very familiar because that's essentially the same thing priests and government officials and judges and you know people at all the top level positions of earthly quote authority actually feel about themselves today it's where this whole idea of Divine Right of Kings came from which we'll get to they have more of the gods blood in them of their demigods they have more of the gods essence you know they have the divine right to rule over us that God's appointed them you know it's where this whole notion that beings just because of their bloodline have some sort of a divine right to have a position of authority over others and you just think about it it makes so much more sense where would that idea have come from that your blood and the communication of your blood through your your lineage would somehow give you a right to rule over other people people don't even consider how ridiculous that sounds when we think of kingship and where something like that would have ever come from let's move on to the next slide and continue slide number 46 while interbreeding with the new slave species was also forbidden by the Annunaki Mission Plan they used this to their advantage by placing these quote demigod offspring into positions of royalty and authority on earth in this way they interfaced with and controlled the growing human population more easily and there you see on the right hand side a God more likely than not any key because it has the water flowing from his shoulders and he was always depicted like that with fish near his head okay seated on his throne okay and you have human supplicants on either side of him and you have other beings who he's talking to and perhaps communicating his will to they're gonna go in and essentially rule on his behalf he's gonna send them down to the earth he's not gonna go and do that work himself you know he's an ascended one he's one of the actual gods you know these beings at some point very rarely made even appearances on the earth they let their intercessor intercessors handle their business for them and they interacted with human beings on the earth instead of the gods and again hence their name the Fallen ones those who could not ascend those who were you know basically I don't want to use the word condemned but were you know there as part of their mission or part of their orders they were to stay on the earth and you know that could be a condemnation or a death sentence when you look at it but in any event these beings you know were considered the lineage of the gods because they had their DNA in them more so than human beings did and and hence they were saw seen as demigods eventually in their competition to control the slave populations population skirmishes and even all-out Wars broke out between different factions of the quote gods and demigods so they were vying and jockeying for power on earth and resources themselves and eventually they started going to war with themselves over territories over resources etc and it was an egoic thing where they wanted to be seen as you know the main God they wanted to be worshipped as these beings got you have to read some of the accounts of what human beings would do for these creatures how they would see them literally as gods and treat them accordingly you know where every single whim was satisfied every you know you name the task you know they would do it for them they would you know completely take care of these beings in every single way that you could possibly imagine bringing them whatever foods they want doing all their their you know physical chores for them sexual Association and pleasuring you name it anything every single possible way that they could attend to these beings it was done it was like so in many ways while the conditions that work seen as deplorable on the earth and these beings didn't really want to be here in on this planet they liked the conditions because they were literally treated as gods it was like some sort of a getaway or paradise to them because on their world people weren't gonna gonna treat them like that they were just normal beings but here they were gods you know with their every wish and whim fulfilled so the the ancient wars between the gods is talked about in many of these texts as well particularly the Indus Valley tradition texts like the Mahabharata the Ramayana etc and some of the apocryphal books of the Bible get into that as well like the Book of Enoch and you know you realize that these beings were simply now in a complete state of ego by this whole condition that had been that they had created and they they liked it in many ways some of them didn't again that this Enlil faction of beings really wanted to complete the mission and get out of here and they looked at it as a complete abomination what had been done on this planet so let's move on to slide number 47 and we'll get into that a little bit sometime later and when I say sometime I'm talking probably thousands of years had gone on you know we're talking about large stretches of time here not like a few years a cataclysmic deluge swept over the earth wiping out much of humanity but leaving small pockets of survivors some researchers believe again of course this is the story of the deluge or the biblical flood okay and there is a lot of scientific evidence to support that this actually took place that it was like a worldwide flood that basically set everything back to almost zero and the oceans were tilted over onto the continents and the only thing that really can do that is something that is akin to a pole shift a physical pole shift which would create the quote-unquote bathtub effect which would completely you know tilt large bodies of ocean waters over onto the continents of Earth [Music] [Music] my [Music] on earth is happening here on Republic rod casting I'm their host mark passio we're continuing to unpack the cosmic abandonment extended presentation and we were talking about the Great Flood and some researchers again this is slide number 47 in the presentation if you're following along with the slides which are on the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page they're also listed with the podcast this will be podcast number 161 you can also download the zip file that is up is linked up there too and just the unpack it and you'll get all the images for this presentation so this deluge or this cataclysm that basically created a physical pole shift of some type there's a lot of debate over what caused that some people some researchers believe this was a natural event which these beings that were called the Anunnaki by the Sumerians knew was imminent but they were incapable or unwilling to prevent in other words they knew it was coming but they wanted it to hit the earth because it was a good way to basically get rid of the humans at that point which you know their work had largely been done and we're talking about relatively recent human history were going back probably a little over 13,000 years maybe even a little bit less than that give or take a few hundred years so some people think that you know this was their mission was wrapping up many of them were leaving and they were just basically looking for a way to solve the quote-unquote human problem so some people believe that this was a natural event that was part of a Seifert galaxy cyclical explosion and the researcher of scientists I'm sorry Paul Laviolette has done a lot of work regarding this the scientist Seifert is who this phenomenon is named after it's believed that most galaxies have a large central condensed mass that periodically emits eruptions from the from a blow off of that mass and that creates a galactic wave that stems out from the center of the galaxy in all directions every so many thousand years and that gravitational wave can basically rearrange solar system whole solar systems if you're caught in you know some kind of an airflow of it if you happen to be in that portion of the galaxy that really hits hard and supposedly earth was in that path during this Seifert galaxy explosion 13,000 years ago now that's what some researchers think caused this okay and I think it's a solid of a theory as any and there's a lot of evidence to support physical geological evidence supports the flood the Cataclysm and that there was a global civilization on the earth before that that was then wiped off the face of the earth and we've been rebuilding ever since other people believe that it resulted from a physical pole shift which was deliberately caused by a faction of the Anunnaki led by Enlil using advanced technology in order to eradicate humanity deliberately a species which Enlil saw as an abomination that never should have existed did they have such technology more likely than not they did some researchers speculate that the earth was not always at its current axial tilt with respect to its plane of orbit around our star the Sun its 23.5 degrees axial tilt is what gives the earth its seasons okay when it's pointed toward the Sun there is summer the Northern Hemisphere winter in the southern hemisphere when the northern hemisphere points pole points toward the Sun when it is pointed away from at a 90-degree angle away from the Sun that's the equinoxes whether it be the spring equinox or the fall equinox whether it is when the north northern pole is pointed away from the Sun that is winter in the northern hemisphere and southern in the southern hemisphere because the southern pole would be pointed toward the Sun hence this axial tilt of 23 and 1/2 degrees gives us our seasons if the earth were not tilted at such an angle with respect to its plane of orbit around our star there would be an eternal spring crops would grow in the northern and southern hemisphere at all times of the year and just think about what kind of a different level of consciousness that would give the people of the earth there would be no season to survive there would be no season of death and non growth and no growing of food that we used to sustain ourselves because the energy of the Sun would always be directly hitting essentially the equator of the earth and therefore the northern and southern hemisphere will always be temperate zones where we could grow essentially any time of the year food therefore there would be no state of lack because we wouldn't have to go into survival mode every year now it's a lot different because there's food trucked in from all different locations where it's grown you know but the point here is the consciousness of lack and non abundance and scarcity would not really be present on a planet that had a equal angle the zero degree angle with respect to its plane of orbit around its star because it would be basically a planet in perpetual spring many researchers speculate that this was the condition of the earth in our ancient past until this event which threw it into further chaos first of all you look at you have to look at the continents of the earth as like a basin holding water and then if you suddenly kick that basin what would happen to most of the water it would spill out over the sides you know the the the ocean floor the continents are you know like an elevated shelf sort of and then the ocean has is like a basin so the water is sitting in a basin and if you suddenly tilted the entire thing or jolted the entire thing what would happen well water would spill everywhere that's what a physical pole shift is we're not talking about a magnetic pole shift in this case we're talking about a physical pole shift and other researchers believe that that was actually created by somehow destabilizing the possibly the Earth's magnetic field to such an extent that the physical body of the planet re shifted itself to compensate and that this technology was used by em though or the Enlil faction of Anunnaki beings and again I just want to reiterate here these names are just terms you know we don't think I've hung up on names you know it's not that they have to be the quote-unquote Anunnaki of Sumerian origin of Sumerian uh you know way of explaining it this is just a name that all that meant was those who came to the earth from the heavens from deep space that's it you know it's just a label other cultures called them called them other things you know like in the Zulu tribes they called them chitta Ori you know they were called many many different names in the Semitic regions they were the Elohim so don't get hung up on the names and even when I say Enloe again it doesn't necessarily have to mean one person I look at it as a faction of beings they might have been led by a big name then though but they had the same idea or ideology when it came to how they viewed humans we'll be right back [Music] Oh [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the largely untold story of ancient human origins as a slave race and how this connects with our current condition as a species and eventually we're going to talk about you know what we have to look at in order to change this condition but we're talking about the flood the biblical deluge and how different researchers who were in to interference theory as I call it intervention theory as some other researchers have called it how they looked at the causal factors for this Cataclysm some think it was a natural event and that the Anunnaki simply looked at that as a fortunate thing for them because this could handle the human population that they didn't really know what to do with or how to handle it was running out of control it was very violent it was barbaric they really couldn't be taught very similar to how we are now really nothing has changed and they just wanted them gone many of them and some speculate other researchers speculate that no this was a deliberate event that was actually created technologically now regardless of which one of those is true the result was the same and large amounts of ocean water poured onto the continents and wiped out the vast majority of humanity we're talking about tsunamis you know a hundred feet tall or more or higher you know we're not talking about you know little 20-foot storm surges like we've seen in recent years here on earth we're talking about walls of water rushing over the continent you know where you would only survive if you were in the very highest mountain regions or you happen to be in a spot where some of these massive super you know tsunami waves did not gather which would have been very few places but you know this goes to the biblical story of the flood and Noah you know which we're going to look at in the next slide all right so we can move on to that was slide number 47 we can move to slide 48 now the pre-pre allude to the deluge is described in Genesis chapter 6 again Genesis 1 through 6 is really the watering down accounting biblically of the entire early human history with these beings and it's just traditionally you know the way it's told is to hide the real events that took place because religion wants to control you it doesn't want to enlighten you and tell you about your real origins religion is all about you're gonna do as we say you know and if people don't think that dark occultus gave us all the religions you know all the world religions they're just they're foolish people who just don't understand what's really going on at all because they want to believe my religions right my religion is the truth you know everything else is all screwed up everything else has all been been handed to us you know by these people as their system of control to be propped up as their system of control but somehow the religion that they you know that that we were given is there is the correct one and somehow that's the one that's going to lead to an entire better place in a better world and I'm talking about of course XO religions I think all religions have an esoteric core at the foundation that is based upon natural law that some of the people who communicated these stories wrapped a lot of natural law in some of the allegories but in general if you're focused on the outside story you know the shell so to speak all your all that's being done is your mind is being controlled you got to get past the cover story past the asteroid theology past all you know the things that are the stories that are told there to simply control your your way of thinking about what is taking place in the world okay and get past all of that to get to the truth and a real tradition that lies underneath all of that that is about how we really should be treating each other you know not which god is better you know not you know which ways we should see imposed on other people because we somehow dislike the way other people live it's all about whether something is moral or not that's what it really needs to be about that's the common sense basis the foundation and then that just gets a load of dirt thrown all on top of it and and muddied over you know because people aren't really looking at what's right or wrong you know they're looking at their own preferences and whims how they think things should be done and it's more about being right to them than it is about actually knowing the difference between good or right action you know and wrong action or evil so going back to this account well let's look at what Genesis 6 says about the deluge and then we could understand it in light of these events with these non-human beings it says quote and God saw that the wickedness of man was great upon the earth and that every one and that every thought of his heart was evil continually and it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth and it grieved him at his heart and the Lord said I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth for repenteth me that I made them that I have made them but Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations and Noah walked with God and God looked upon the earth and saw that it was corrupt and God said unto Noah the end of all flesh has come before me for the earth is filled with violence and behold I will destroy them now you'll notice a couple of things the word Lord and the word God it switches somewhere in there doesn't it see there's the word Lord in the beginning of it and then there's the word God near the end of this paragraph and I would suggest to you that the word Lord here okay applies to one of these factions of beings and the word God may apply to another or you could look at it as this God that we're talking about here maybe the Enlil being or the end little faction of beings and then the God that saves Noah quote-unquote who is actually Zeus sudra from the Sumerian tradition it's the same story when you look at the story of Ziusudra in out of Sumer that is this the biblical story of Noah we'll look into that dynamic a little bit on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening exploring ancient human origins we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys a night-night divide today tried to run try to hide we need to break on through to the other side to get to a more accurate understanding of our past that can help us to understand why what is taking place in our present world is happening and what we can do to change it so we were talking about the story of Noah biblically and how this is a direct parallel to the older story of Ziusudra in the sumerian tradition and many speculate that zeus sudra was actually a hybrid as well was part Nephilim in his genetics possibly but there's so much in this paragraph let's break it down for a few moments God saw the wickedness of man was great upon the earth again they were behaving as savages and barbarians in many places because their genetics were really so screwed up and they weren't really taught morality and they you know were living as you know just vile creatures in many cases and there were others that were very civilized and wanted to you know be moral beings and you know wanted to learn how to use technology in the right way and treat each other with fairness and decency it's kind of like it is today you know but the vast majority of people were barbaric and there was a lot of violence you know and he says God saw that the wickedness of man was great and that every thought of his heart was evil continually and it repented him that he had ever made man on the earth and it grieved him at his heart again these beings saw that they had done something that was an abomination against nature that they had tampered with the real code of God DNA and they had rearranged it in a way that it should not have been done and created some sort of a monster and people can say all they want oh that such a horrible dark world view of what humanity is okay and once again I don't think that's our nature I think our nature is that they made us so that we are programmable the problem is there was no good programming going in you know when you make something with a nature like this and then it's left to its own devices without actually giving it good information and programming it properly you know it just decays it goes into a downward spiral proper information proper uplifting proper building of the mind of the soul would have to be done with these beings and in many cases that's what the N key being and faction were trying to do which we could talk about all right but essentially it wasn't enough and the it says that Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord that's where his name is first mentioned but Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord okay now the Lord may have been referring to Enki here and he favored Noah see if Enlil sent the flood created the flood right or forbade anybody who knew that a cataclysmic event was coming like a Seaford galaxy explosion which the Anunnaki would have been able to detect with their technology probably four years before it happened possibly Enlil as the mission commander forbade anybody to tell any humans about it so that they could do no preparation to avoid or avert it because he wanted them gone and the Lord in this paragraph may be referring to any key who couldn't let go of humanity because he saw them as his children that he had created there weren't weren't weren't could not have lived could not have existed unless it was for him and his eye to create this genetic hybrid species so Enki may have been searching for a being that could repopulate the earth with his genes see that's where the next line comes in so importantly okay Noah was a just man means maybe the teachings of n key and the N key faction of mystery schools the early mystery school traditions which N key had set up where Maeby had taken effect on this person and he maybe he did understand natural law maybe he was a very moral human being but the next part is critically important and perfect in his generations what does that mean perfect in his genes generations is just a euphemism or a code word here for genes it doesn't mean all of his previous generations were perfect beings it means that his actual his genetic essence was somehow an anomaly and it was free from the flaws and the degenerative conditions in the genomic makeup of the larger portion of humanity and therefore if he used his genomic makeup as a template perhaps when he began to procreate as he gave birth to new beings they wouldn't be infected with the kind of genetic disorders that was seen in the bulk of humanity over the over 4,000 genetic disorders that still existed with humanity that still exists with humanity today that existed then see and perfect in his generations and Noah walked with God now this probably literally means that he's having a conversation with n key at this point and he's saying that he's going to let him know that the earth is going to be destroyed because he wants him and perhaps a small pocket a small faction of earth humans to survive with him so that they could repopulate the earth after the other Anunnaki would probably think well nothing could have survived that and in many cases that accounts of them watching the flood take place they were just as terrified and petrified as many humans who were undergoing it on the surface would have been it was that powerful and they thought nothing could have survived down there but in small pockets humanity did survive it's time we die hard believe me it's tough to get them all so these beings like I said either created the deluge through technology or they allowed it to take place and forbade most of their people from telling humanity what happened but Enki told Ziusudra / noah about this and a certain portion of them were able to make preparations and survive it and therefore begin to repopulate the earth thousands of years hundreds of years after the deluge occurred and then the waters receded you know this pocket of survivors would have probably bred among themselves until they found other survivors elsewhere elsewhere in small pockets once these flood waters receded and slowly they started building up a population again so also there would have been many Nephilim on the earth during the deluge because again the Anunnaki I don't feel wanted to save these beings I don't feel that they really wanted them with them because what would have been the the social ramifications of that on their world they would have had to take these hybrid beings with lesser genetics as they perceived it to them back to their homeworld and explain how they had had sex with their own creation of worker slave species that they had created as part of a mission plan and then they had interbred 'with it would not have been looked favorably upon on their world by any stretch of anybody's imagination and therefore I think what happened was there were pockets of human survivors there were pockets of Nephilim survivors the demigods and then a society came about where they were all interbreeding with each other because there would have been a diminished gene pool as a result of the decrease in population and the Nephilim would have looked at themselves and their progeny as we are of the gods we have a divine bloodline we have more of the God's DNA in us than these other humans and they would have reset up re-created society along with some of the guidelines that the original Anunnaki would have given them while they were alive and running the whole show on earth so these original beings finished their mission after the deluge that there what there was you know interaction after the deluge this wasn't immediate you know I believe maybe they had some doing and setting up the institutions when they recognized that we couldn't get these beings or even this natural disaster if it was didn't get them all and in many ways there are researchers who looked at this as they saw this as these beings saw this as a divine signal from the God of creation to say hey don't try to wipe out these beings look at what they just survived look at what they just went through and still survived [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing the unpacking of the cosmic abandonment presentation in its in its extended format and after I complete this extended unpacking of this presentation I'm going to get into specific details by going into source text material regarding the supporting evidence for these beings existence and the events that occurred in our ancient past so we were talking about that the deluge or the Biblical Flood and its aftermath and how pockets of survivors both human and Nephilim survived it and the Anunnaki saw this as some kind of a divine sign in the aftermath that hey they survived this we thought it would wipe them all out some accounts even tell that Enlil was moved by the survival of the people even though he had hated them from the very beginning and they I believe what they did at that point is they decided to simply reset up the social institutions that they had given and let the experiment run from there you know let the petri dish you know cultivate as it would and they wouldn't have any direct over involvement in that process at least not that you know is outwardly put out there by a lot of researchers or a lot of historians ancient historians but who knows but like I said I'm not opposed to the idea that some of these beings remained to oversee this whole thing okay that's very possible but what I do feel that they did is they set up their demigods the Nephilim to basically rule the institutions that they had given to people on the earth and they set them up as the very powerful heads of all the human social institutions you know they set them up as Kings as priests as the people who would direct currency you know as people who would lead teaching centers etc and you have the total descent of humanity from there from that point on that's why at the very beginning of these beings providing these systems and leaving everything descends in almost a linear progression from that point you know till we get to the modern era where we seem to be building technology back up to levels of before in a very different way because these beings used Nephilim technology and Anunnaki technology before now would seem you know their bloodlines and genes have completely entered mixed with us and you know there's still a lot of royalty is still obsessed with inbreeding with each other because they're looking for keeping certain characteristics intact and traits intact and see them as see themselves as having divine right to rule because of their blood you know it probably stems right back to this these ancient accounts of these beings and their differences in DNA and the different kinds of hybrids that they essentially created but of course the actual beings are no longer here with us these original beings are no longer at least overtly here with us on the surface of this world clearly and I would feel I would speculate that the Nephilim or the interbred or crossbred hybrids that had there a lot of their DNA and also that those genes got into bred into the pool of humanity and eventually became lesser and lesser and lesser until those traits could it really be seen as much and it all blended into one basic genetic pool hence you don't have beings that look a lot like the Anunnaki in our current society you know that was probably an even smaller gene pool the Nephilim gene pool and it eventually got absorbed into the human gene pool as those two races bred with each other on and on after the original Anunnaki left the purebred Anunnaki left the earth so slide number 49 is the last slide basic slide of this story it says the Anunnaki mission was eventually completed more likely than not successfully that they came for they acquired the amounts of materials that they came here to procure and they gathered their people and returned to their home planet leaving the traumatized surviving members of their human slave species to repopulate the earth with the social conditions which had been provided to them and with the demigod Nephilim species as essentially their leader their leaders or their overseers with the institutions that had provide been provided to them in effect put into effect by the Anunnaki and it makes sense why we're running this insane system ever since that isn't good for anybody on the planet it was only good to control the problem children of these problematic parents so-called and they took off to go do their thing and they left us here on the earth with essentially you know they're of a version of a bratty big brother and sister the nephilim to run run the household so to speak and in slide number 50 I gave this talk around Christmas time I wanted to put in a little originally I wanted to put in a little bit of comic relief I said that we were left here home alone cosmically abandoned you know the the Macaulay Culkin character from the movie home alone whereas parents go out and forget that they had left him home by that by himself which leads to comical situations when you know burglars arrive at the house an old Christmas movie for people who may or may not have seen it so I said we were left home alone in effect we were just abandoned and forgotten you know they set up some control based traditions which they felt could somehow lead to order here for us but they didn't stick around as parents you know they made us and then they abandoned us just like so many people do today with children it's the same story just you know on a cosmic level they made a species and then abandon that species essentially abandoned it people could say they left us here with some kind of a system that they thought would bring order but it doesn't and it hasn't and it never can because those systems are flawed on their face because they're based on some people being so-called genetically superior to others and having some kind of right to rule over other people as their slaves as gods you know ruling over slaves no system that's built on slavery can ever result in order can only result in chaos and destruction which is what we're we're already in that this phase of total chaotic break down and eventually destruction what just coming if we don't pull our heads out from up our rear ends and completely think differently about everything that's going on here you know which leaves me you know something I've really one wanted to touch on I'm going to shift gears here for a little bit before we go into the next story the next part of the story which I call the story of our present part two of the presentation and that's this idea of that were somehow free and independent you know this is 4th of July weekend Independence Day weekend if the people who tried to put a system of real freedom and independence in place would see what this country has become today they would urinate on us the founders of this country would literally urinate on us that is how bad the situation is in America now we have become in every way a communist nation a communal fascist nation and people still have the nerve to even put up a flag wave a flag and do whatever ritual they're gonna do with animal meat and claim that they're free and say we're celebrating freedom and independence the people of this country are a joke if they think they're free and independent a joke and anybody who thinks that the people who quote-unquote go fight overseas for freedom are doing that and securing freedom they're an even bigger joke an even bigger joke they're a bunch of clowns is what they are and they're the problem with the world people who think like that are the very problem with this world brainwashed and loved it I'm gonna continue this little mini rant on the other side before we jump into more material you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back don't go anywhere [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone who listens you what on earth is happening under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm and that is exactly what we need to do is we need to wake up from our sleep because anybody that thinks that humanity is somehow free or the even Americans are somehow free they are in a deep coma they're beyond sleeping you know if people can't see that this species is enslaved and we don't get to keep the product of our labor one of the clearest examples of slavery is taxation prohibition can't think of any more clearer form of slavery than that telling someone you may not put what you want to put as an adult into your own body I'll dictate what you may or may not put into your body and people can't see that's a claim of ownership on the body of another which is exactly tantamount to slavery because they call it something different and condition people through words and then we're told it's not slavery and so then we can't see it as a people it's really just that simple that's how word magic works you know people can't see government as slavery people can't see money is slavery and as long as money exists slavery will exist all of these systems they were all given to us by our creators plural and I do not mean creator of the universe they were given to us by our offworld creators all of these systems of control money government religion politics taxation all of it at their whim and we've been running these programs like a hamster caught in a wheel ever since for thousands of years tens of thousands of years hundreds of thousands of years when are we going to wise up and realize none of this has ever been for our betterment it has only ever been put in place to do one thing and that is to enslave us because it all comes down to one thing folks it all comes down to self love that's the main problem with this entire world in its people we are a self-hating species and no one wants to wrestle with that no one wants to confront that no one wants to look at that humanity ultimately hates itself we hate ourselves for a very specific reason that is not the bottom line of the psychological story of mankind of the psychological condition that we are undergoing is self-loathing and self-hatred that's not the bottom line that's what it all comes down to that needs to be changed but the question becomes why do we hate ourselves we hate ourselves because of deeply seeded psychological parental abandonment issues and I apologize if you hear noise in the background one of my beautiful pet chihuahuas is down here with his toy and he's a little bit worried because of the fireworks going on in the city both of them actually are as many people are with with dogs would probably you know know what goes on during this time of the year with they want to constantly be right next to you and around you and he's squeaking his toys so I apologize that that comes through on the microphone but he's doing his best to cope with the fireworks and always outside so going back to what I was saying regarding you know the whole fourth of July thing and people not recognizing slavery you know these beings just did whatever they wanted then took off and they left their so-called children here to deal with the aftermath of a the existence of a species that should not have ever existed and that is trauma that is traumatic and it is literally the race was abandoned by its cosmic parents that came here gave birth to us and then left now what do you think that's gonna do that well you know what that can do to an individual child imagine what that will do to a species and their collective psychology it threw them into a state of self-loathing and because they were told by their parents hey this system is here to help and protect you and bring order you know here's your big brothers you know we're gonna give that to you know we took it like coming from as as advice coming from somehow loving parents yeah as a child would take it from a parent well I'll take my parents advice they must know better and we just took that ball and ran with it then you know where it got us into a huge pit a huge pit of degradation and immorality and decay and destruction and we don't want to grow up we want to keep blaming what's continuing to go on on the story of our past you see that's what somebody who is in a state of self-loathing always does you want to know the best place to look at this psychological dynamic in people with addictions I'm talking hardcore addictions bad drug addiction bad gambling addiction things like that that are absolutely destroying their lives completely hijacking their own life and hurting themselves somebody who's doing something like that can't possibly love themselves but I guarantee you you find a person like that and you go back into their past and almost invariably I would say oh well over ninety five percent of the time maybe up to 98 percent of the time if I had to give just a guesstimate as someone who has studied this dynamic you're going to find childhood abandonment issues parentally they're gonna have some kind of an issue where in their childhood their parent let them down didn't provide for them in some way that the parent doesn't have to take off and be absent I've said this repeatedly over and over so people understand what I'm talking about with parental abandonment does not just mean physical parental abandonment it can mean psychological abandonment it could mean spiritual abandonment it can mean mental abandonment it can mean emotional abandonment abandonment and whatever the child actually needs for their proper development to become truly raised into a real adult who has common sense and morals the parents haven't provided that therefore that child has this feeling of inadequacy why didn't they do this for me this is going on this is an internal dialogue going on subconsciously the person doesn't even have to be aware of it what what is wrong with me why didn't my parent love me enough were there something wrong with me you will find this the inner dialogue going on it not at a conscious level at a subconscious level with people who are wrestling with addicted diction and addictive tendencies invariably and the same overarching psychological dynamic is happening on the whole planet because of what happened in our ancient past with the whole species because of what happened here on this planet in our ancient past we can't let go of the past trauma in many cases because we don't even understand it we don't even know about it so we'll pick up this story of our present what does this tell us about what's going on now what can it explain on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us as a cool we don't dare speak the wall between us it'll rip so deep we keep there's nothing wrong it's cold we're about to jump into another segment of the cosmic abandonment presentation that I've been unpacking over the last few weeks this is part two of the presentation which I call the story of our present and we're moving on past the first 50 slides this is slide number 51 right now and in this segment of the presentation what I'm going to attempt to do is try to explain seemingly inexplicable aspects of our modern society in light of what we just talked about the story that we just unpacked and talked about regarding our true ancient origins as a species as a slave species so moving on to slide number 52 I pose the question in light of extraterrestrial involvement in human origins or what I have simply called interference Theory what seemingly inexplicable aspects of our modern world can now we explain more readily and we're going to look at several different dynamics in this portion of the presentation we can look at ancient structures and artifacts that we still don't understand how they were built and in many cases could not duplicate those structures in the modern world with all of our seemingly advanced technology today we could not rebuild them with the level of accuracy by any means that we have technologically a TARDIS bosal today could not do it and anybody that wants to tell you that we could reproduce some of the efficiency on some of these ancient structures is absolutely incorrect or lying and we'll get to some of those all right obvious flaws and complete inaccuracies in Darwinian theory of evolution which again I've said from the very beginning I do not concur with or believe in I think Darwin had a promising theory which he picked up the ball and ran with it and he said that it would have to be borne out in the fossil record and it never was and social engineers took that theory and they certainly ran with that ball much farther than Darwin ever did you know because it suits their agenda and they want people to think of themselves as part of a clockwork soulless mechanism that is the universe you know with some grand clockwork mechanism with no purpose or true intelligent design underlying it so when we look at this story of an our ancient human past and we look at specific details of our origins it completely punches holes everywhere in Darwinian macro biological evolutionary theory where I put evolution in quotes when I ever whenever I talk about Darwinian evolution I always put the word evolution in quotes because it only takes into account physical survival and the passage the passing on of genetic material which is not what evolution is that is one small part of what evolution is and you can as I've said in past shows you can pass on genetic material and beed evolving not be evolving at all only if you are moving toward more truth toward more morality toward more knowledge and understanding toward more common-sense toward more complexity in the way you think and understand things and certainly toward more morality that you embody and live in your life are you truly völva evolution does not mean just physical survival of genetic material what else can this inter interference theory help to explain as we've talked about human genetic defects actual genetic defects in the human genome and when we look at how they're imprecise splicing of genetic material because they were just creating a impermanent temporary slave worker species as they called it a primitive worker which is how the quote/unquote elitist still see humanity as primitive workers to just work for them you know this can explain all of the various genetic defects in the human genome which we have thousands of not hundreds thousands and people think the god of creation makes things like that with all these genetic degradation and anomalies I don't think nature is sloppy like that I think other beings can be sloppy like that especially when they don't really care about what they're making except for their own selfish purposes when no god of creation that I accept does things like that for what for what purpose to torment us what's his math just bad you know his he just can't get a handle on proportions you know can't quite match up the base pairs properly bit for bit I guess he's just bad with arithmetic I guess that's what it is this interference theory can explain the origins of primary psychopathy which again hardly anybody even attempts genetic researchers hardly ever attempt to do it psychologists never attempt to do it sociologists don't attempt to do it where did primary Psychopaths come from well I think it's one of the genetic defects that came in as a result of the genetic splicing that these beings did and that makes so much sense because the other possibilities of it being God doing it to us or us doing it to ourselves certainly don't make as much sense but if you have direct interference in the human genome primary psychopathy is something that very well could be explained quite easily quite readily somebody's in there tampering with something that shouldn't be tampered with with the human genetic code what what makes you think that couldn't create a brain structure in a certain portion of human beings that has no capacity to experience emotion in the midbrain which is what primary psychopathy is of course that could create a condition in the human genome that in a certain percentage of human beings the midbrain is malfunctioning and doesn't create the neuro peptides that go into the bloodstream and help us to feel emotion in the physiology when we perform actions to other people or other beings or animals and nobody wants to try to take a crack at explaining how that condition gets created in a species oh it's just it's just random right it's random mutation like Darwin says random mutation just created that I guess cosmic rays hitting us in a certain way just created psychopathy and people actually believe this notion that nature just produces things like this for what purpose like I said it has to be the worldview if you accept that at its foundation there is a worldview that says nature is here to torment humanity that's an inescapable conclusion an inescapable logical conclusion that has to be the worldview does nature do that is the question is that what nature is attempting to do provide a basis for human trauma and torture by making a small percentage of people just screwed up to a point where they don't feel at all and they become interspecies predators preying on their own kind I'm so tired of getting emails please people do not send me an email defending Psychopaths I don't want to hear it okay I don't want to hear that you think this is somehow an evolutionary adaptation or advantage you're sick you're a sick person if you think that you're demented you're mentally ill don't send me emails defending Psychopaths I don't want to hear it I don't think I could be any more clear than that we'll pick this up on the other side folks [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone who listened to what murder has happened I'm your host mark passio and before the break caught us off in the last segment I was talking about people who send me emails who try to defend human psychopathy and say it may be necessary it may be some kind of an evolutionary adaptation Elad Vantage you know somebody sent me an email last week or a couple of weeks back saying what do you think about the theory that psychopaths are necessary for saving lives in our society because their inability to feel makes them excellent firefighters and ambulance drivers etc you know they have no concern for danger you know they don't care about what what position they're in because they're willing to take such chances yeah I want that psychopath driving me to the hospital next time I have a traumatic circumstance that has to be dealt with in the body I definitely want to psychopathic ambulance driver I'll tell you that much I mean I mean you know I it's it's hard for me to even express that people could even take anything like this seriously let me talk let me just say what this is do you know who puts out these theories you know who puts out the theories that psychopaths are necessary and required and they're they're the they're the foundation of a healthy society they're needed for saving lives you know who puts that out Psychopaths who know that they're Psychopaths that's who puts those theories out there that's what I think of that I mean it's just such nonsense that people would even waste my time with stuff like this I'm telling you I get it all the time I get I get the whole thing from people still emailing me telling me that there's no such thing as psychopathy they can look out in society and say with an open straight-faced look on their face with open eyes there's no such thing as human psychopathy doesn't exist I mean I think these people are more mentally ill than the Psychopaths themselves to be honest that's a whole different level of crazy a whole different level then you can look at what's going on in this world and say that there aren't such a thing as people who have lost all ability to feel emotion or were never and never had it to begin with and you don't know that that's the case definitively objectively I mean there is no common sense there whatsoever as far as I'm concerned if somebody takes that position none it's a naive child I've used that term before and I'm saying that's exactly what that person is you have to understand this is not just an ad hominem attack you could call it that - it is that - because I am certainly attacking the person who thinks that way yes it is that but you know what it's also true because that's exactly what that person is psychologically in their makeup they're a naive child who has never grown up and looked at the world as it really is it's not just my feeling or impression or take on them being like that they really are like that and I'm also pointing that out to other people that that is true and correct that is their psychological dynamic that they're trapped in you know and this whole dynamic of psychopathy I have to do a whole nother show on it one day you know I have to go into you know the the idea that do we need a psychopathic aspect of our personality even though we're not Psychopaths even though we're not actually primary or secondary Psychopaths is it a part of a toolset to have the ability to switch off all emotion and should that be maintained yes I'm an advocate of that actually I tell people all the time I am NOT a psychopath I am NOT a primary psychopath I am NOT a secondary psychopath but in my toolset in my psychological toolset I have a psycho at my disposal that I can take and use when it is required and necessary and then when I'm done I could put that psychopath back in the tool set when you're in enough control over your own psychological makeup you can do that and this idea this psych psychological dynamic is actually explored in the movie equilibrium which is about psychopathy and not having the ability to feel emotion it's about primary and secondary psychopathy a very highly symbolic Masonic movie told through the allegory of Freemasonry hi I can't recommend the movie equilibrium enough it's right up there with they live as one of my favorite movies of all time it's probably number two behind they live but I'm telling you people need to watch that film to understand all of the different dynamics going on regarding human emotion and I think it gets almost everything right on point except it's kind of view of human nature I don't see human nature is something that is inherently you know dark and foreboding and you know creating a chaotic chaotic conditions it's simply programmable which is how these beings made us programmable because they wanted a program us to their liking and to perform the tests that they wanted us to do so does this explain the origin of primary psychopathy we're going to get into that in this section this interference theory as the creative creator of primary psychopathy that these beings did this to us and created this condition that has been with us ever since as a result of their imprecise genetic modifications to us does this interference theory of human origins explain the cultural institutions that are all around us to this day like religion government money authority priests classes mystery school traditions secret societies dark occultism I would suggest yes it does can we understand the origins of money as a system of control and enslavement as a result of studying the interference theory and the interference origins of humanity these are the beings that created money the concept of money and gave that to human beings so it could easily control them and create social strata classes among them so that they would easily control themselves the human obsession with gold is a big part of this which we're going to explore and I've already touched on how gold is not actually intrinsically valuable that's only a statement that is not actually true intrinsic value means you can eat it you can clothe yourself with it or you could defend yourself with it or shelter yourself with it that's intrinsic value these are the basic needs of a human being for survival beyond that it's something that you want or you find aesthetically pleasing it's a desire it's not a need intrinsic means it's fulfilling of a need and gold has no real intrinsic value it has perceived value the only way gold has intrinsic value is when you are already in a highly technological society that uses precious metals such as gold for technological development as in computing technology therefore it does have intrinsic value if you want to use it in computing applications other than that it does not can this interference theory of human origins explain how we got the notion of royalty the divine right to rule the notion of authority and government and kingship we're going to explore all of that in this section and again we'll do this so you know over the next you know segment until the end of this show and then we'll continue this presentation and you know the next several weeks so that's the general topics of this section that we're going to look at not in any particular order so let's move on to slide number 53 one of the things in the ancient past that was absolutely forbidden and punishable by death especially when the Nephilim were ruling humanity and the gods were often space at weigh stations and they were only overseeing the operations you know every so often was to attempt to make actual carved images of what the Neph of what the Anunnaki themselves really looked like that was completely forbidden and punishable by death we'll pick this presentation up right there on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening on their host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com last segment of the show for this edition and we were talking about how in the ancient world when the quote-unquote gods the anunnaki were still among us they forbade anyone to depict them as they really looked this kept them kind of in the shadows and kept their hybrids the Nephilim basically ruling over humanity unchallenged because they were doing the bidding of the gods and the gods would not be recognized as simply mortal creatures by a population of humanity that was probably slowly beginning to come out of their naivete as a species as they evolved over thousands of years so the Anunnaki put in place this tradition of absolutely forbidding their actual image to be recorded in any way and communicated to other people they had vague notions of what they looked like and we see in a lot of ancient carvings etchings inscriptions stelae and reliefs different depictions of what these beings looked like and many of them are symbolic and are not meant to be taken literally okay I think more likely than not we don't have an accurate account of what these beings really did look like there are many different descriptions by different researchers who have drawn pictures painted painting etc and we could get to that that on a future show but one of one of the things that is common to all the ways that people depicted them is that they portrayed them in many ways with scales feathers wings fish symbology bird symbology okay and one way in many cases above all else with a large elongated skull okay so we can see all of these themes in effect in just this slide all right so let's look at the first image this is an image of Sargon some people will look at this as of one of the gods of the Dagon occults of the ancient Middle East okay and you have a fish on the head now this is exactly like a Pope's mitre again because this ties in with the religious institutions and traditions that were attempting to be the intermediaries between the gods and human beings so that human human beings were trying to make themselves look as similar to how they depicted the gods but again this would have been something that was mimicking or attempting to symbolize the way their head looked okay and again the scales would have been symbolic of what their skin looked like many people have depict them as reptilian beings i would suggest perhaps that instead of outright reptilian beings maybe these beings skin simply was of the type of texture or look that we have on our elbows and knees and that's simply what their whole outer layer of skin may have looked like but they had skin similar to ours maybe just a little bit tougher or rougher and it was you know you see some of the remnants of that on things like you know the backs of our knuckles and our elbows and our knees etc okay but they were often depicted as beings with scales like fish okay or like serpents so they were in many cases called or alluded to as serpents serpent beings and again this is where this notion of reptilian beings come from and I'm not saying that there may not be beings that are outrightly reptilian I keep an open mind when it comes to any type of extraterrestrial life-forms however what I'm saying is more likely than not these beings had more characteristics that were similar to a human being a larger human being but their skin was certainly different than ours our skin is much smoother than theirs was and probably a lot thinner their skin was probably tougher like the skin of a reptile so hence they were depicted like that and since they could fly in their technologies they had crafted descent down to the earth they had craft that could orbit the earth aircraft that could travel interstellar distances they were often depicted as flying beings they were depicted as birds in many cases so here is where you see this crossover of bird-like symbolism coming into the depiction of the Anunnaki and you see in the middle section you have a morphing of this Sumerian Akkadian character on the left-hand side and you have him becoming this King with this ceremonial headdress with again huge wings okay and you'll notice they're all in the same position they're all carrying the same similar some type of a pouch or a jug of some kind and they're all carrying something in their hand that looks like a cone okay in the first one in the first image to the left you really can't see it so well but in the other images it's clearly some sort of a cone all right now some people have speculated that maybe a piece of technology some others have speculated that may have been some kind of thing that was actually consumed by them that would enhance their mental capabilities some people also speculate that this was a symbol of their high level of intelligence namely the awakening of the pineal gland that looks like a small pinecone like that okay so this could represent that these were high more highly evolved or knowledgeable creatures so the pinecone is still a symbol of the quote Illuminati today illumination the awakening of the third eye okay but you see the theme repeated over and over birds bird feathers serpent like birds serpents fish with scales beings that came from the sea in the sky not the land okay yes a serpent slithers on the land that was largely regarding their skin texture okay so I've speculated that perhaps these beings still remain in the seas of Earth completely uncharted territories deep within the sea we could look into at some point I am gonna do a presentation looking into this hypothesis okay this theory and I'm gonna talk about why things like the naval intelligence aspect of the intelligence agencies okay the Department of naval intelligence is really running the entire show when it comes to the cover-up of these beings and perhaps still working with them I know it sounds like an out-there thing you know but we have to keep our minds open that some level of interaction with them still remains by the people who are still running the farm who are administrating the farm here on earth you know I could do a presentation looking at how the NRO the National Reconnaissance Office is basically a division of Naval Intelligence and that's the satellite control grid system that is put out in Earth orbit and is essentially also a weapon system now you look into their occult origins and ties and into the the mission patches and how deep occult symbology is used in those I mean maybe I'll break some of that information out at my seminar in Connecticut I mean because you have to look at the dark occultic symbolism that is in NRO symbology it's just unbelievable it's just so blatant and out there and in-your-face and the alien symbolism that's encoded into there is well it's not even symbolism it's direct out in the open so you know we'll explore that on a future show but ladies and gentlemen we're going to continue with this cosmic abandonment presentation next week a lot more about our ancient origins as a slave species and our so-called God creators unfortunately that's all the time we have for this week you've been listening to water on Earth is happening we'll see right here next week good night everyone [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #162

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Depictions of the "Gods" by ancient Human cultures as Bird/Fish/Serpent Beings, Rare Examples of the "Gods" being depicted as they actually appeared, Anomalous Elongated Non-Human Skulls and their rapid cover-up by archaeologists and anthropologists, Cradle-boarding vs. genuine anomalous elongated skulls, Ancient Depictions of the Technology of the "Gods," Ancient Megalithic Stone Structures whose construction still cannot be explained or reproduced by modern technology, Allegorical Fiction, Gun Ownership Rights, the concept of The Militia of The Whole People, Separation Mentality in Religious and National Traditions, Natural Law Ownership*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm today is Saturday July 12th 2014 we have a great show lined up for you here today this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central and tonight on what on earth is happening we're going to be getting into more on the theory of interference with humanity that took place in our ancient past as a result of interference by non-human entities I call this cosmic abandonment and I'll be continuing the cosmic abandonment presentation breaking it down in depth and talking about the connection between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition that will be coming up on tonight's show I will be taking calls in the third hour of the show tonight haven't been doing calls over the last couple of shows been really focusing on the presentation material I figure it's time to take some calls for the last hour of the show tonight so if you want to join us in the last hour the call-in number to join us is 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us in the third hour you can get in the call queue early if you wish 800 three one three ninety four forty three a couple of quick event announcements before we begin the material for tonight I will be giving an all-day seminar in Manchester Connecticut on Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. it's a live one of a kind all-day seminar and it's called demystifying the occult this is presented by pattern recognition time and art Capozzi and art will be giving a small preliminary presentation at the beginning of the day the doors will open around 9 a.m. we'll probably get started in by no later than 9:30 maybe even a little bit earlier and we'll be I'll be doing a morning session will be taking a break for lunch and afternoon session will be taking a break for dinner and then hopefully we'll have time for an extended question-and-answer session in the evening session this will be taking place at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero free parking is available at the Manchester History Center for those coming in from out of town here's the brief description mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is occultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives this and much more will be discussed in this all-day seminar in the last part of the seminar I will also be breaking down a lot of the symbolism of the Major Arcana of the Tarot so this is a presentation you won't want to miss if you're anywhere on near Manchester Connecticut or if you want to come in from out of town that's great too advanced tickets are only a twenty five dollar donation you could send a personal check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi five hundred Monroe Turnpike Suite 142 Monroe Connecticut zero six four six eight or you can purchase tickets at the door for a thirty dollar cash donation once again demystifying the occult a live all-day seminar Saturday October 4th 2014 9 o'clock a.m. start time really looking forward to it also another brief event announcement truth freedom prosperity will host its free documentary scrim documentary film screening and discussion evening as always on the third Thursday of every month at 7 o'clock p.m. at the Guerin Recreation Center at 16th and Jackson streets in Philadelphia this will be taking place this coming Thursday July 7 teeth the documentary film for this Thursday evening is state of mind the psychology of control a really really great documentary on mind control and social engineering here's the brief description are we controlled to what extent and by whom what does it mean for humanity's future state of mind digs deeply into the sources to reveal that much of what we believe to be truth has been deception deliberately implanted into our consciousness to erect tyranny state of mind examines the science that has evolved over generations to keep us firmly in place and maintain the status quo so that dictators power brokers and corporate puppeteers may profit from our ignorance from the anvil of compulsory schooling to media and entertainment we are kept in perpetual bondage to the ideas that shape our actions state of mind delves into the abyss to bring light to the manipulation and reveal the true agendas at work from the ancient roots of the control of human behavior to its maturity in the mind-control experiments of intelligence agencies state of mind reveals a plan for the future that drives home the dreadful price of our ignorance will we choose our own paths or have one selected for us state of mind unveils the answers that may decide whether humankind will fulfill its destiny or be forever enslaved this is a really powerful documentary film that we have shown before as part of the free documentary screening and discussion evenings that we host but again we're rerunning some of the films that we thought were especially good and that people who are new to this group really need to see again in people who are even veteran members of the group need to take these films and show them the other people in their you know friendship circle and they're in their families so that this information can really say sink in so once again Thursday July 17th at the Guarin Recreation Center 1600 Jackson Street there is free parking free fenced in parking on premises to bring your own food and drink and it's free to attend there is a small donation that we have to give to the that the group has to give to the Guarin center in order to to rent the room so if you can give a small monetary donation it is appreciated but not required come on out on this Thursday at the Guarin Center and you know it'll be an educational evening so those are the two brief event announcements that I had I also want to mention that as always there is a support donation button on the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you've gained value from the information that I've presented and shared on this radio show in podcast and on my website through my videos you could feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that it can continue so with that having been said let's get into the topic for this evening which once again is cosmic abandonment and the cosmic abandonment presentation that I've been going over for many weeks so if you're new to this particular material you might want to go back and listen to it from the beginning where I started covering this information but I as always I always recommend that people go back to podcast number one and start from there because this information of course is a very huge tapestry that has prerequisite knowledge that is part of it and if you don't understand the stuff that's built upon early on in the podcast this information is going to not really make much sense to you because it has prerequisite knowledge that you need to understand first that's why I always recommend people to approach the what on earth is happening radio series and podcasts in a linear progression starting from number one and moving forward at your own pace those podcasts of course are archived at the water on earth is happening calm website in the podcast section so I want to direct everybody's attention to the water on earth is happening calm radio page the radio show page as always underneath the player there are images for tonight's show you could see that image 1 & 2 were the Flyers one for the Connecticut seminar that I'm doing in October and one for the free documentary screen night in Philadelphia this Thursday this coming Thursday after that you'll see cosmic abandonment slides part one and two we've been going through these for the last few weeks and we will continue to go through these for the next several last week I left off at image number 53 and we were talking about essentially that it was a crime punishable by death to depict the beings that came here in our ancient past and genetically manipulated us according to their true forms [Music] you know today disguise the night 95 today tried to run try to hide I'll do the other welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm as I was saying before the break we were going through the cosmic abandonment presentation and we got I guess about halfway through the first part of the slides and we're gonna pick it up from slide number 53 this evening and we were talking about we ended up talking about last week how the quote-unquote gods these beings that came here and genetically manipulated our species and as always whenever I use that term gods I'm putting it in double quotes please do not think that I'm likening these beings to any type of gods or true supernatural entities that you know should be revered in any way these were nothing of the kind and I as I've said already I think that they are simply flesh and being flesh-and-blood beings just like us that think that they were gods and you know tried to act that role because of their advanced technology and you know wanting to be basically worshipped by what they considered to be a lesser species that they had made the term is simply you know applicable to how the ancient people would have seen these beings because of their advanced technologies and an ability to control them and it should not be seen as any kind of you know veneration that I'm attributing to these beings I'm wrapping it in double quotes enter there's a lowercase G please make note of that as we were saying last week these beings would have been completely would have completely forbidden anyone to show their image in how they actually looked and this is because after the interbreeding happened between these beings and their creation the early mark one variant of humanity I guess you could say they no longer were directly administrating things here on the earth they were allowing the beings that had resulted as a result of the interbreeding to be their administrators these were these were known or referred to in the ancient world as the demigods or the men of renown the Giants the Nephilim the biblical texts call them so these would have been at literal alien-human hybrids that resulted in the breeding between the original beings the original non-human beings that came here that the Sumerians referred to as the Anunnaki those who from the heavens came to the earth and their own creation the early human beings so these beings were kind of the intercessors between humanity and the quote-unquote gods who essentially ran this planet from offworld from probably some type of waste stations or space stations as we would refer to them as so that's where the notion of God's being in the sky came from you know and their administrators their priests class remaining here on the earth and this was done again we talked about this last week because these other these Nephilim beings or Giants were referred to as the fallen because of their fallen genetic status as a result of the inbreeding with thee as the gods saw it much lower level primitive human beings so they were considered to have a fallen genome a fallen variant of their DNA and therefore they could not be taken back to their home world with them in the heavens therefore they were considered fallen ones or fallen angels you might call them okay but they were certainly beings who were fallen from their original home in space so again they wanted to depict they wanted to take advantage of this blending between themselves and human beings which would have obscured some of their actual genetic and physical characteristics and traits in the way of differences and the offspring between them and human beings probably would have looked like certainly a cross between them and as they continued to breed with human beings that difference would have gotten less and less and they would have looked more like human beings and been able to integrate more easily into human society without being overtly challenged because they were clearly different looking than humans and when human beings see people who are completely different looking from them attempting to rule over them there would probably be a much more higher probability to have physical rebellion against that type of slavery but if they integrated the demigod species into them with the idea of the divine right to rule over the humans because of their superior bloodline and their connection to the gods of old then a more covert methodology of control could be erected in which the human beings would wilfully go along with it you know because they looked at this is some kind of a divine you know appointing from these gods that they didn't see you know in their short lifetimes in many cases and those who did ever see them thought that they were immortal because of their extremely long lifespans we talked about this a couple of weeks back so again we're talking about their their countenances their actual images would have been forbidden and punishable by death to be recorded and communicated to other people this of course plays into the advantage of the controllers because they could essentially be seen as anything you know as actual supernatural entities you know that were literally of magical origin or divine origin instead of actual flesh-and-blood creatures which they were so the early humans essentially came up with a pretty clever way of depicting these beings without actually drawing them how they actually looked and what they did was they again ascribe different motifs when they were drawing them they gave them fish scales or very large accoutrements on the head that made their heads look very enlarged but it was done in the way of headdresses or they depicted them as winged creatures or creatures with a lot of feathers like birds so you saw them depicted as fish creatures bird creatures and probably very often as serpent beings okay because of the look of their skin which we talked about last week as well and which I said that the reason that they depicted this of this feathery like skin or scaly skin like a fish or a serpent is because more likely than not their skin may have looked like our elbows or knees all over their body it was something that had a lot of ridges and looked more like something like we might see on a surface of a snake or a lizard and you know this is where this idea that these were reptilian beings or serpent beings came out of because of the look of their skin so if we look at the depictions right here on slide number 53 we'll see again an Assyrian God Sargon depicted as a fish God and again these beings came from the sea in many cases not only the sky but the sea because their crafts were often witnessed coming not only from deep space but from literally under the sea their crafts could travel under the ocean and I've said at the end of last week's show that I believe that they had bases underwater and probably still do possibly to this day so you'll also notice that in all of these different traditions even though they come from different traditions Akkadian Sumerian Babylonian etc largely the same parent culture they depict the same basic actions taking place here a god depicted as a winged creature or a fish creature or a bird creature okay carrying a conical shaped and then he has some sort of a bag or a box that he is carrying with him we'll pick it up from this slide on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're continuing with the cosmic abandonment presentation talking about how the ancient peoples depicted the gods because their direct countenances were forbidden to be depicted and that was something that was punishable by death in the ancient world on slide 53 we saw how the ancients depicted some of them depicting them as beings that could fly through the air hence bird-like entities or beings with wings or entities that could traverse the seas easily and therefore depicted as fish people also you had the the feathers and the scales of the fish playing a direct reference to the type of skin that these beings were said to have had in in these images they're all depicted regardless of the culture that is portraying them as holding the pinecone and this represented a high level of knowledge understanding how things in the physical world and the spiritual dimensions worked as well and the pinecone to this day is still a high level of spiritual representative of a high level of spiritual knowledge even though those who really use it don't really have that level of enlightenment they think that they do and they tell other people that they do but you know they're not the real enlightened ones they're they you know would refer to them selves as such but nothing could be further from the truth it's more of just a symbol of holding power you know and holding power over others that's really what that symbol has come to be representative of the symbol of authority and hence you see it on a lot of you know ancient temples and certainly on the Vatican today there's actually an entire court that is erected to pay homage to the pinecone which is representative of the pineal gland or the third eye as the ancients referred to the pineal gland so in slide number 54 we could see some other depictions of these beings by our ancient human ancestors and here you have another Assyrian drawing on the left here of a king and quote-unquote a god a king priest / intermediary between the gods and human beings again depicted as a half man half bird creature capable of flight you know with certain energetic weapons and of course with feathers in the middle you have the Babylonian goddess Anana again holding some type of a technology in her hands and depicted with owls which is another symbol of the quote-unquote gods or the elite you know the illuminated ones as that they call themselves a symbol of ancient knowledge a symbol of a bird of prey again a predatory bird-like creature capable of flight they can see its prey at night from an overhead position where the prey cannot see it in darkness she's also standing on lion cubs this is always a symbol of knowledge of high-level knowledge you see this in the ancient eastern traditions particularly the Chinese tradition the the temple dogs are always holding the cub underneath the pall it's representative of high-level spiritual knowledge or wisdom again a depiction that the ancients would have ascribed to these beings because they thought that they were like gods because of their high level of Technology and they constantly played up this angle that they were our God's because they physically created our species which did not exist previously and they provided for our species and you know they administrated our species on a day to day basis again it's just a term or a label I don't want anybody thinking that I somehow ascribe the characteristics of God to these beings because nothing could be farther from the truth I want to continuously r.e.m ffice eyes that so that people don't get that because again just as just a brief aside here there's this dynamic that goes on in human beings where they hear what they want to hear they don't hear what I'm actually saying they hear what they want to hear so they hear me say the word gods as being a word attributed to these beings and then they say mark passio is telling us that these are our gods I said no such thing I said this is how they were looked at by these ancient people who didn't know any better in many cases and who were under their ruthless and brutal oppression from the time that we were created I've said over and over again I don't really think that these beings were the gods of anything except a sewer that they themselves created okay and there's there's nothing close to similar about the true god of creation to these beings that I'm referring to nothing could be more completely dissimilar than comparing these two entities the god of creation the force of creation the underlying force of intelligence inherent to everything and these demented in many cases completely imbalanced beings the thought that wanted to play God okay I don't know how much more clear I can make that but if people still want to you know run with the notion and hear things that they want to hear then fine so be it okay I don't know how much more clear I can make that but going back to the point of their depictions by the ancient humans again you often saw them you see this here this motif repeated again with them literally being portrayed as chimera type beings as a blending between humans and animals hence you have literal literal blending here in the last two imagery of the goddess in Anna who was actually a physical being depicted in the ancient world and in the in the text who interacted with human beings and you know and of course there is a symbolic side to this as well where it is representative of a goddess tradition you know representing wisdom and care and nurturing etc and you know the feminine aspects of the human the human characteristics which we've gone into in the past but you know regarding these actual entities these actual beings that came here and created us you could see how now the humans were depicting them as across species between birds or fish and human beings hence in this middle image which is I believe Babylonian or Sumerian and the that the middle image is Sumerian and the image on the right I believe is Babylonian you have a blending an actual morphing between a bird like being in the middle image with Anana and then she has the the claws the talons of the birds on her feet of the bird the owl on her feet and then on the image on the right hand side this is uh I believe it's not sure of the entity but I think it's Dagon I could be incorrect about that which is a Babylonian water God depicted as a fish again we're going to see this theme repeated with the large headdress okay and we'll get into that on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us more to come I'm sorry I thought I heard music coming in on the on the headphone so sorry about that folks a little technical glitch there might have been some interference coming in through my headphones we'll continue to the next slide so let's move on to slide number 55 where we see these beings depicted as serpents okay and here in the Egyptian tradition in there they're stone carvings you see the Pharaoh Tutankhamen there on the left and Akhenaten on the right and these fur onic demigods were depicted as snakes as serpents literally the headdress is like the head of a cobra and you see the Cobra or you know the serpent up on top of the headdress at the position of the third eye okay and you can see the nonhuman looking eyes a continuously repeated motif in the Egyptian tradition and in the Egyptian symbology as well so these beings were again depicted as snake-like beings or serpent-like beings again probably because of the way their skin actually appeared but it was also a reference to higher level knowledge okay and you again and not so much on the left there with Tutankhamun but on the right with Akhenaten you see the extremely elongated headdress covering what would appear to be an extremely elongated skull which we're going to talk about in a few moments and then in the middle coming out of that skull right over the third eye area would have been the serpent the Cobra coming out of the middle of the headdress okay so here we see them depicted as serpent beings and this is a the cult of the serpent is completely revered throughout the ancient world and it stretches back as far as the earliest human civilizations that we even have history records accounting for going back to or and pre Sumerian culture all the way into the Indus Valley traditions and the the Middle Eastern traditions as well of course culminating in Egypt and then of course after Egypt was eventually diminished of the Egyptian power culture was eventually diminished was absorbed into the Roman Empire so this serpent cult is it goes down through the generations from the earliest human beings right into the present day where we still see constant allusions and references to snake-like beings and serpent type symbolism [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio got cut off a little bit before the last break I apologize I'm having a little bit of difficulty hearing the break music coming in through my headphones hopefully we'll get that worked out not a big deal we were on slide number 56 I was beginning to talk about some of the archaeological artifacts that have been discovered that depict or where humans attempted to depict some of these beings perhaps in a way more similar to how they may have actually appeared to them in some sort of a crude fashion these images on slide 56 are from the Umayyad culture ub i ad you Bai D I'm sorry the Umayyad culture was actually a pre-sumerian and it stemmed back it went back I think to at least probably over 8,000 years ago I would say maybe 8500 years ago or or more and it's probably one of the oldest Middle Eastern civilizations on the entire planet you're talking about the city that was really one of the basis for these beings the obeid area would have been known in to the Sumerians and to the Anunnaki as the city of era do era do was one of these beings bases their actual main cities so in the modern day we would play this would be around the southern or maybe the south-central southeastern portion of the country known as Iraq right near the Tigris and Euphrates River in what was known in the ancient world as Mesopotamia which means the land between rivers so you can see the motif here again of decidedly non human like looking entities with extremely elongated skulls and large slanted eyes okay and some of them holding what looks to be young ones or a child of some kind some speculate that this may have been what was known as the mother of humanity one of the female beings from which the human species was was actually derived so you know we talked about the the genetic manipulation of humanity and how you know it paralleled the biblical story of Adam and Eve and one of the female creatures that was essentially manipulated to bring forth humanity was that being known as nimah that formed the original female primitive worker of the early mark one type humans which was the Adamu and tema species so this nimah creature that was one of the original Anunnaki or non-human entities may be being depicted here in these archaeological figurines so some of the other figures that we see coming forth from the same area of the world are depicted in slide number 57 juxtaposing them with some of these Ubud figures and they clearly look both non-human and having some sort of protective gear around them that looks like very similar to what we might call an astronaut's gear okay a spacesuit if you will and this is of course been looked at very closely by people who take up the ancient aliens hypothesis and I think there is certainly something to it I don't really think that these beings would have just these ancient peoples would have just depicted this out of their imaginations I think that they were trying to bring to life a through art some that they saw in their everyday world and that they didn't understand and that you know they wanted to essentially capture in whatever form that they could and in this case it was through clay sculpture so one of the other ways that we have evidence to support the actual physical existence of these beings is literal archaeological fossil or bone evidence okay you see in slide number 58 and then moving forward a huge amount of imagery of skulls that are anomalous and there's a lot of speculation and a lot of conjecture and a lot of debate about these skulls because people will insist that these are cradle boarded and we'll talk about what that is in a moment but I just wanted to put a good smattering of them in the presentation so I collected them from a bunch of different websites and a bunch of different pictures from museums and archaeological digs where they have been found and you could see them these images go from slide number 58 through slide number see if I can get to the end of it 68 okay so 58 through 68 that's 11 slides okay so you could see a lot of different variations when you look at them you'll see slide 61 is certainly an anomalous one where the eye sockets are much different the the parietal plates are quite different this was a an entire intact skeleton of a child you'll see and people could take their time looking through them I'm just going to basically talk about this phenomenon of elongated skulls you could see some of them have hair still attached to them so there's been some you know genetic testing done with some of these and they many of them come back with very mixed genetic results that there is some human DNA in them but there's also some anomalous DNA and again this would fit in with the theory that there are that these were hybrid species that they had human DNA in them because they were a byproduct of human and alien beings that essentially put forward the Nephilim or these giants as their progeny and you know you could just look at the differences in jaw sizes okay from a normal human being and where the jaw muscles would have connected to the head completely different and larger than a human and not only that the skull casings are large again larger in cubic volume than normal human beings when if you were to do some type of cranial deformation which we're going to talk about you wouldn't see differences in cubic volume of the cubic centimeter of the volume of the brain you would just see a deformation in the actual skull casing in the material of the skull and that would keep these the basic volume of the skull intact and a human being it would not make a larger skull by volume so if you look at something like image number 66 this skull is at least like has a 30% higher skull capacity the actual brain case capacity than a human being that's not possible with cradle boarding no matter how extreme the cradle boarding is done you see one of the largest examples two of the largest examples on slide 67 and 68 again peruse these at your own leisure and you know download them you could download the zip file you'll have all of the images again this is going to be podcast number 162 so you could find the images with that podcast if you're not listening live and you know I mean in Peru this is one of the largest skulls in there seems down there in c67 and it has a lot of the the hair still on it and a lot of these are were depicted as or were actually found with red hair or like a dark rich auburn reddish deep reddish hair which is very interesting since most of the people from the areas that these skulls are found don't have red hair they're the the people who have descended from that those geographical regions so if you go to image 68 here's a depiction of a human skull alongside one of these skulls to highlight the clear differences you know clearly a larger jaw clearly a larger area where the jaw muscles attached to the head a huge sloping forehead and your you'll notice that there's only one per aisle plate and it may be difficult to see on this image but we'll look at it from a different angle and some of the upcoming slides that's one of the clear things with these you could really see that to pick that on image number 65 where there's only one per ayatul plate human beings have two parietal plates almost all human beings have two parietal please we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen and we'll talk about cradle boarding and parietal plates we'll be right back [Music] [Music] under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were talking about the findings of elongated skulls in many different parts of the world and how this archaeological evidence is pretty much completely suppressed and ignored by mainstream archeology and anthropology because they can't explain it and a lot of pseudo scientific conjecture comes back that this is cradle boarding and all I can say is anybody that thinks that this is an example of cradle boarding doesn't understand the phenomenon of cradle boarding and we could just briefly in image 68 look at the difference between a regular human skull and one of these what I would call Nephilim skulls or simply an non-human or human-alien hybrid skull the the bone composition in many of these skulls is different not only that but there's a larger brain capacity often by 30% or upwards okay and that can't happen with cradle boarding also there's usually one parietal plate now there's four plates that are basically in the human skull you have the frontal plate which is the forehead okay and then you have the two parietal plates which which is the side of the heads which join up through seems you know at probably around the middle of the head going upward okay and then they join at the at the top and back of the skull and then you have the very back plate of the skull which is called the occipital plate so those four plates basically make up the seams of the human skull on these skulls you don't see two parietal plates which human beings have you see one parietal plate completely fused together with no seam and you can see this on many of the slides if we just go back briefly you can see that there's only one parental plate on slide 58 on slide 59 on slide 60 on slide 62 on slide 64 on slide 65 on slide 66 67 is difficult to tell because of the hair and on slide 6801 parietal plate where as a human being has two parietal plates okay and you could see that very clearly when we get you'll be able to see that very clearly the one we get to image number 70 in particular but let me just go back to this phenomenon of cradle boarding we're on slide number 69 here it's a type of skull binding that leads to cranial deformation the deformation of the skull and cradle boarding can indeed account for some elongated skull findings I'm not saying that all elongated skulls are not cradle boarded skulls some are but many of these skulls that I'm talking about appear to be genuinely anomalous and having just one parietal plate and often possessing a heart shaped dome in the rear of the skull that cannot be achieved through cradle boarding these types of phenomenon are often completely ignored when anthropologists and archaeologists try to ascribe this entire phenomenon to cradle boarding okay so cradle boarding cannot explain at all it can't explain some anomalous elongated skulls but not the ones that I'm talking about here in these slides on slide number 70 it should all become pretty clear to people when you see the difference between a normal human skull a cradle board at skull and when and then a couple of different variations of these truly anomalous hybrid what I'm gonna call hybrid skulls okay image number a on slide 17 is the depiction of a normal human skull when looked at from the top with the forehead placed down okay so the back of the head is at the top you see the occipital plates at the rear at the top of the image okay and then you see the two parietal plates joining with the occipital plates and having a seam straight down the middle of the top of the head okay and then they both join with the frontal plate the forehead bone okay that's a normal human skull and the normal normal human suture arrangement the sutures are the the seams between the plates okay that's what they're called image number letter B on this slide slide 70 is a cradle boarded human skull there we see it's essentially compressing the back of the head deforming the skull okay not drastically changing the volume of the head if it were tapered toward the top and pressed backward you would see a tapering effect as you see with the child on image number 69 and you see clearly there is still two parietal plates okay and the occipital plates are basically really smashed flattened okay but they still join up with the two parietal plates which then join with the frontal plate at the lower portion of the image it's in the same basic orientation as image a seen as you know a little bit slightly from directly overhead slightly less than directly overhead image C is one of these anomalous skulls and image D image C clearly a more adult variation of this skull or one one of these beings who was clearly fully grown I guess image D more likely than not would probably be a younger variant of one of these beings but you see there are no separation no suturing in between there aren't there there isn't two parietal plates it's one parietal plate that goes all the way around and joins with the frontal plate so this is something that is not just a random defect in a small amount of humanity this is something that is not really found in human skulls this is definitely another species from us or some kind of a species that shares human characteristics human traits perhaps human DNA human genetics but it also has something else and a larger brain is one of the things that it certainly would have possessed because there is way more brain capacity within the capacity of that that brain case in that skull than in a normal human skull like I said in many of the cases it was a 30% or larger difference so you're talking about not insignificant difference in the brain volume so this is one of the main features that cannot be explained by cradle boarding and archaeologists and anthropologists simply ignored this these skulls are taken out of any public display they're not talked about they're often relegated to complete obscurity in the basements or locked rooms of an tree of anthropological museums or in universities because archeologists and anthropologists don't want to try to attempt to explain what the this is about they have no answers for it it doesn't fit into their paradigm of science okay it doesn't fit in to their linear storyline of history that they want to get people to believe in and buy into and they have no formal explanation for it and without really looking into a lot of these ancient stories of involvement with non-human beings on this planet in our ancient past I don't think they're going to be able to explain it and they don't want to touch that with a 20-foot pole because of the implications that it brings forward so having seen the actual Ark geological evidence of these skulls that exists in all over the world I mean they're found from the Near East to the Indus Valley to North America to South America to Central America okay all over the world essentially and no matter where they're found they're repressed they're you know dug up and reburied essentially I don't mean in the ground but they're reburied in the vaults of archaeological and anthropological museums institutions and universities we'll pick up some of these implications on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] and [Music] [Music] and

[Music] welcome this happened I'm smart passive my website what on earth is happening calm in light of some of these findings of elongated skulls that we were talking about in the last segment we can go back and take a look at some of the depictions by our early human beings of the quote-unquote gods that they shared the earth with thousands of years ago and image number 71 again we go back to this Babylonian image of one of the fish gods in their culture and you see the long gated head over and over again you see the theme of the elongated head often covered by a huge headdress of some kind in image number 72 a sumerian relief of what was presumably the god Enki okay and there he is seated on a throne of some kind again on a huge elongated headdress a coda cone-shaped headdress as well an Assyrian or Akkadian image in the next slide of a winged God image number 73 again once again with that elongated headdress on covering what would presumably be an extremely elongated skull that these beings actually had as the hybrids or demigod creatures that were the go-betweens between humans and the original quote-unquote gods the Egyptian culture had these types of headdresses as well in image number 74 I believe that is Nefertiti the wife of Akhenaten if I'm not mistaken and that is again depicting a huge elongated headdress you know of these beings that were considered gods or intercessors between the gods and human beings in the Egyptian culture again you see the reliefs of the ancient Egyptians depicting Akhenaten and his family as these beings with extremely elongated skulls and almond-shaped type eyes as well as their children having these types of skulls whenever you see humans their average humans of their culture depicted they don't have these types of elongated skulls they're depicted as normal okay but you have these hugely elongated skulls in the beings of the Pharaohs and his family you know depicted here with of course the attend the solar disk reaching down with the arcs of life you know presumably representing the extremely long lifespan that some of these beings had hence they are gifted with the life which is what the ankh represents that's image 75 moving the image 76 another depicted depiction of the original founder of the city of era du or Enkidu as it has been known in the Sumerian culture and you know there's an key the you know the god of humanity the creator of humanity and there's the elongated headdress once again always depicted with the hugely elongated headdress once again what's under the headdress why would they be wearing hugely elongated headdresses for what you know if they're they didn't have huge skull casings you know what would they be depicted for repeatedly and perhaps this was to cover you know it was made into his type of a ceremonial headdress so it would cover the actual differences in the look between these beings and the average humans so that humans would just think hey their lower face looks like ours does but you know this is maybe just a huge headdress and it's ceremonial you know but wasn't really covering their hugely elongated skulls because they didn't really look anything like us I would you know I would probably choose Occam's razor on that and say yes they were actually covering up the actual skull of these beings and they weren't just ceremonial because they wanted to look as human as possible which gave them more tactical advantage to rule over the human beings because if they if the humans recognize them as completely different from them over time you know as they came to integrate themselves into human society and rule through the agreement of the humans you know there would be no outward rebellion against something that is clearly non-human hence they chose to conceal themselves in this way and forbid their true countenance from being portrayed and again that was a crime punishable by death another Egyptian image in slide number 78 another variation on Akhenaten's image again with the almond-shaped eyes and the extremely elongated headdress Egyptian royal women in a stelae on slide number 79 again depicted you know not wearing a headdress now here you have again where you have more blending into what may have been an actual depiction of how these beings looked and you'll see the the body types as well very slim very elongated arms very you know you'll see Akhenaten often depicted like this as well with the poor truth you know protruding belly that the almond-shaped eyes the huge ears the huge elongated head the head slanted back that sloping forehead like we see on the on the elongated skulls I mean you just put that skull right underneath this image on slide number 79 it's a direct fit I mean I don't know how anybody could see the two things and not think that they're identical you know clearly the Egyptians were depicting here doing something that was probably completely forbidden and depicting a couple of these quote royal beings as they actually looked all right and you could then look at slide number 80 and just you know look at the complete similarity there this is a bust of I believe this is a bust of Nefertiti Akhenaten's wife and you could see here depicted without the headdress no ceremonial headdress on just depicting the skull as probably it actually again with that huge sloping forehead and the huge brain case and then for comparison I put in slide 81 one of these actual uncovered skulls these found skulls after thousands of years with that bust in the Egyptian Museum of Nefertiti and you know once again if people can't see the similarity I don't really know what to tell them and again this isn't cradle boarding I mean that the idea that this is cradle boarding just is is hogwash period and it's been shot down with clear scientific evidence that cradle boarding cannot produce this type of an anomaly in the human skull time and time again and yet people want to just cry out cradle boarding it's like swamp gas you know with UFOs oh it's swamp gas ball lightning you know I mean it's just ridiculous as an explanation it's a complete logical fallacy illogical explanation that does not fit and does not hold any water and it's been proven to be such as being physically impossible no tapering of the skull one parietal plate on the real skulls whereas cradle boarding always has two parietal plates that are then you know joined by this the very deformed occipital plates this is not an example of cradle boarding in period no matter who wants to say that it is and there will be people who are diehards will just insist because they can't envision any alternative what has to be that we don't read we don't reason from the actual evidence and look at where the evidence leads we reasoned by what are we comfortable accepting you know and since we are not comfortable accepting any other alternative possibility and then well then it can't possibly be any of those things it can't possibly be that and since cradle boarding is that the only thing I'm comfortable with well then that's a that's an explanation I'm willing to put out there and and ignore all others again it's it's child's reasoning and it's it's fearful reasoning it's total fear filled attempt at reasoning it's not reason at all it's a fear filled justification you know that's all it is looking for an excuse to see things the way you want to see them we'll pick this story up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] hi [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Basia we're continuing to go through the cosmic abandonment presentation in its extended format this is all about the connection of the interference theory of human origins to the current human condition and in the section that we're in we are basically asking the question in light of extraterrestrial involvement with human origins what are some of the seemingly hard to explain or inexplicable aspects of our modern culture that can actually be explained more readily now that we understand what happened in the ancient past and you know we talked about that the whole origin of our culture comes from the early interactions with these non-human entities and the systems that they gave to us and we're going to be getting into more that in a little while how they gave us religion how they gave us the monetary system how they gave us the concept of authority or government or the divine right to rule so that we could be more easily controlled and they could set up some humans or demigods that hybrid alien-human hybrids that they had created through interbreeding with their creation the heute the early human beings so that they could basically put some of them in a position of so-called power - as administrators or intercessors or intermediaries between themselves and us and that's where these all these um you know institutions really came from you know we took we briefly discussed and we'll get into it a little bit more the genetic defects of our species how we have over 4,000 genetic anomalies in our genome and tons of different genetic conditions that derive from that not least of which is primary psychopathy now you know we could get into the ancient technologies that were witnessed by these beings and the structures that many of them left behind that we still can't duplicate today by any technology that we have available to us if we move on to slide number 82 we see that the ancients often depicted some of the technologies that they witnessed and again these are given ridiculous explanations by conventional archaeologists and anthropologists and insists that they show nothing special or it's just some religious icon iconography just some religious symbolism by primitive people you know the Egyptians here on the left-hand side of this image at two different places I believe one is at dandera and one is at Abydos depicting technologies that the quote-unquote gods had had used and implemented and then the Sumerians and their cylinder seals very small Scrolls that would be rolled out onto clay where the images were inscribed in them in inverse and then they would press an image down into clay and then they were baked and hardened and you know would preserve you know as a written or a pictographic account you know what the ancients had ascribed into those seals so I'll start on the right-hand side actually you see the Sumerian showing their fish God you know and their God with the elongated headdress perhaps that is one of the priests clasp demigods on the right interceding on behalf of human beings to the gods depicted as the fish creatures with their Tree of Life the DNA the expanded DNA tree so to speak okay always depicted as the the genetic experimentations always were depicted as a tree like that like we depict it as a ladder like spiral they depicted it as a tree that was symmetrical on both sides and that represented the base pairs okay of the DNA strand and you see the flying the winged disk above them which was representative of their place of origin which they called on which meant the heavens and this is one of the boats which they traverse the heavens with you know and then you see some of their beings in the boat of the heavens you know in the upper portion of that image on the left-hand side you see some of the technology depicted at dandera egypt in the upper portion some type of electrical gathering or perhaps some type of a capacitance machine that is storing energy depicted by the serpent and on the bottom you have representations of different crafts from the ancient world at Abydos and there's a whole lot of debate about this that these were two different royal cartouche --is interpose on top of each other one of them left up there and then when the new kingship rain came in they decided for some reason not to take down the plating of the old cartouche the old facade and instead just carved right on top of it it's probably the most ridiculous explanation that I've ever heard given for anything that has ever come out of ancient Egypt and there's some doozies like that the pyramids are tombs and this one even tops that by a long shot because at the holiest place the holiest centre of the entire Egyptian mystery tradition religion Abydos what they would have considered the Holy of Holies in the Commission tradition there is zero chance not one percent not 0.5% not point one percent not point zero one percent there is zero chance that the ancient builders would have done work that shoddy sloppy and careless to leave a facade in place with an old cartouche you just say let's put the template right over top of it and just chisel it out you know forget it would not have ever been done isn't done anywhere else but we're we're to believe this is done in this one place okay like weird like it's graffiti or something you know they decided to come in here is it oh the old kings cartouche is here we have to put the new one over top of it you know but you wouldn't you wouldn't try to fill that in first or you wouldn't try to take down that old facade and then put something new up there and then carve into it no it was done right over top of it and they say this just magically made these depictions looking like different technological craft it's such a stretch to try to explain something that they clearly don't want it to attempt to explain which is why is there depictions of seemingly modern type technologies at a two thousand three hundred year old site or older possibly then I mean I'm maybe even getting that to reason it might be 2300 BC possibly I'm not sure of the date but it's certainly thousands of years old and you know they want to they expect people to just believe that the ancient builders at the holiest place of Egypt at Abydos would have just carved overtop of something and left the old thing in place it just it's it's an absurdity and it would not have been done period okay so I don't buy that explanation I I don't I think it's a shoddy and a shameless attempt to just come forward with whatever ridiculous explanation the public will buy you know what I liken it to I liken it to the Doug and Dave hypothesis of the crop formation phenomenon you know two old drunk guys are stumbling out of an English pub with some bored bored and some twine made all of the crop circles in Europe you that that happened there the hundreds that happened there you know and that explains the entire phenomenon no matter how complex they were no matter what country they were in no matter how many came down on the same day these guys sunk you know somehow were there and did them all you know and the US media puts out puts out this ridiculous story and then all interest in the crop formation phenomenon dries up overnight because that's how easy people will buy a completely half-hearted explanation if it comes from quote-unquote official channels official sources you know all the news said it and if it's on TV it's got to be the truth you know why were the newscasters lie to us yeah okay and you know this is this is the same thing we see oh these are just some random carvings from some part of some arcane obscure religious ceremonial rituals that these primitive beings had in mind it's all symbolic it's all allegorical there's nothing real to it there's nothing there move along don't worry about what happened in your ancient past now you're not slave race is created by beings that you can't even comprehend nothing to see here we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys the night 95 today tried to run hide to the other side welcome back everyone you listen to what on earth is happening we're going through some anomalous things in the cosmic abandonment presentation that modern humans are still at a loss to explain like how structures that we still cannot duplicate with modern technological advances could come to be placed in such perfect precision alignment with such tremendous building precision to a point where some of the blocks you cannot literally put a human hair in between them they are fitted so closely together as if the stone were melted into place you have the type of construction like we see at the great pyramids on the Giza Plateau that still cannot be redeployed to this day I mean there are people who have claimed that they could do it and not with the precision that these things are laid to at the the heights at which they reach you know like five hundred and thirty feet and you're talking about the apex is something like one 1/4 of an inch in alignment with a base you know it's such insane precision we couldn't do that with modern cranes we couldn't do that with modern cutting tools and yet these ancients allegedly only armed with with bronze tools yeah bronze cutting tools bronze saws bronze hammers etc cut through some of the hardest granite stones in the world to make these blocks granite and lamb and limestone blocks we you know materials which are often six times as hard as the tools that they allegedly had at their disposal I mean you go to places in Egypt you see clear signs of machining you know clear signs of absolute machining technology and they want to say oh no that's not machining no they they just they carved it as a motif to look like some huge saw or machine was cutting it some huge circular a cutting tool yeah you know I mean it's like people who will just spit right in your face and say I didn't do that you know that's literally what it's like and they expect somehow to be respected or not have people lo them for talking down at people like that expecting them that the buy into the nonsense that they're trying to sell I mean they literally think people really are that naive you know some of the blocks in the structure of the a of the Pyramids of Giza like the Great Pyramid are in excess of 50 tons you know and they're raised to like a height of several hundred feet what technology existed back then we could probably barely do that with cranes that we have today the foundation stones of the Great Pyramid upon which it sits some of them are estimated to be 400 tons and they weren't quarried there they came from like miles and miles and miles away no explanation of how they could have transported things that heavy we would have difficult time doing that over that type of terrain today and we could go on and on about the pyramid alone I mean it's my intention isn't here to make this whole thing about the great pyramids and they're absolutely remarkable construction you know you could do ten shows a hundred shows on that so I just want to just just mention that as one example and I'm gonna give many I mean you look at Stonehenge on the southern English Plains in England and some of the stones there are in excess of 50 tons and they were mined from like Wales you know which is probably over a hundred miles from where they they sit or more probably more probably more than that and we're to expect were to be you know expected that you know the ancients with copper tools in you know Neolithic times and I'm sorry lacking copper tools at that time you know somehow rolled these over you know completely treacherous rolling hill type terrain blocks that were 50 tons bringing them from a hundred miles to erect them for seemingly just religious purposes you know on this southern English plain in the middle of nowhere these buildings had to do with energetic purposes ladies and gentlemen it had to do with technologies that were not built by humans this is Nephilim technology or even possibly Anunnaki technology but certainly at least demigod technology now you go into all these cultures like the Incas of Peru you know where Machu Picchu is at depicted here in slide 85 and you know they had they were rich in gold you know and when a lot of the Spaniards that came over here at the behest of the royalty of Europe and conquered these peoples you know asked them where'd you get all this gold they always said the same thing the gold was the God's possession and we're keeping it for the gods what for when the gods returned you know and we'll get into this whole dynamic of gold I want to spend some time on that because you know there's so many unanswered questions when it comes to gold it's a topic I've been really looking heavily into in recent weeks myself in my own research looking into monatomic sand things like that and or Me's and we'll get into all of that but you know these people were out in the open saying the we didn't mind this gold we the gods did this where we mined it for the gods they wondered if they found of some kind of a precious intrinsic quality to intrinsic value to it not us we were just keeping it for them and and the gods instituted that gold as money to be used in methods of exchange in arbitration between their early slaves that's where the whole system of money came from people you know nobody wants to talk about that they want to say Oh money just came out it came up in the Middle Ages and in the in the Crusades yeah because it was just all about you know metal metal you know metalsmiths that basically turned their vaults into gold reserve banks for people that didn't want to carry it and then oh you know they they then started lending out paper slips as uh you know as credit slips so that people wouldn't have to carry all that gold around and then found that they had more always had more on deposit you know could lend out lend out more slips you know and rake in you know rake in money because people would never take their gold out simultaneously you know unless there was some kind of a run on on their bank and that instituted the modern-day institution of fractional reserve lending yeah well maybe that may be so but that doesn't know that doesn't explain where the entire concept of it the intrinsic value of money in gold came from or where people started even using gold or why they started using gold what was this perceived intrinsic value again we're going to get to all of those questions I want to go back to you know some of these absolutely amazing places that you know there's no good explanation for why these places were built or how they were built you know Machu Picchu is up thousands of feet on the side of a mountain and these stones didn't come from there they weren't quarried there they were brought there why and how did they get them up to these levels some of them in excess of 40 tons then you have right near Machu Picchu in Peru you have in slide number 86 this is the city of sucks I suck sai hua maan sucks I who am on is like this huge temple complex you see there are a child standing next to one of the walls to show the size of the walls of this complex I'm sorry I think think socks I wrong hormone is in Bolivia if I'm not mistaken I could be wrong I might be wrong about that it's either in Bolivia or Peru I know it's in South America somewhere but this these walls some of the blocks in this wall weigh in excess of 200 tons 200 ton block and you can just look at the construction this is now right here what we're looking at here in slide 86 at socks a woman is Nephilim construction this is demigod construction and it is Peru I'm if I'm not mistaken okay I'm thinking of which we're going to get to I'm thinking of puma punku which is in Bolivia which is one of the last slides about in this section about ancient construction but saqsaywaman is in Peru and it's near Machu Picchu and it has blocks in it that are irregularly shaped made with such precision construction that you could not go up to one of these stones with a butter knife and insert a butter knife between a credit card couldn't be put between them okay you could not insert a chisel a you know very thin chisel in between these stones that's how precisely together they are fit in this a rich irregular construction this is Nephilim architecture we'll be right back ladies and gentlemen [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone we're in the third and final hour of the show for this evening as promised I'm going to be taking your calls this hour the call-in number to join us toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three once again to join us here on what on earth is happening you could ask questions you can make comments you could talk about anything that we've already covered you could get into the topic that we are covering right now which is ancient human origins interference Theory how that connects with the current human condition the calling number 803 one three ninety four forty three let's go to the phones we have waiting on the line Ivan from Phoenix Ivan welcome back again to what on earth is happening great to hear from you how are you doing all right Martha new me yes I can okay how are you doing doing well alright you see as always I have a bunch of stuff but I'm just gonna try and keep it to the top it goes tonight synchronistically over the past week or so I've been watching and listening to some other programs and shows and they've also touched on like Sakurai's hitchens work and i manake and stuff like that and a question was brought up that pretty much put things in perspective I raised a question that I don't think anyone's really brought up if supposedly God was our Creator and we were made by this all-knowing militant perfect being why is it that women have a painful cramping menstrual cycle messy kind of monthly thing you know that sounds like something that some scientific or technically advanced beings would tamper with but not know how to you know perfect right that's that's one aspect another that we could also look at aside from just the mental cycle itself is the process of birthing why is it so painful why seemingly does a human baby take so much more effort for a woman to give birth to than other animals you know other animals don't have that much difficulty in the birthing process nor do we have to I mean or do other animals have to care for their young for such a long period after birth as a human being I don't think there's any animal that the the childhood period of the the animal toll can actually be on its own and take care of itself on its own is you know as long as a human being childhood you know so these are complete anomalies when it comes to human beings that don't exist really in any other animals on the pond are on our planet so you know it calls the question are these all kinds of genetic codes or characteristics or traits that were deliberately programmed into the human genome by these beings right right I just came from watching that dawn of the Planet of the Apes oh yeah I had heard that you know there was some pretty decent themes in this movie it's something I plan on seeing I haven't seen yet but you can go right ahead and you know give us your take on it oh yeah like I always say I think I'm you're like media consultant I'm always talking about movies on here know that that's where yeah cause these these movies often do have power powerful powerful allegorical underpinnings if we can be conscious enough to to recognize them as such and not just see them as you know Oh a science fiction movie or cool you know action flick you know there's often really powerful allegorical themes that underlie them so yeah I could definitely see you as the media consultant to the one on earth is happening show you know yeah definitely I've been noticing it in a lot of different TV shows and movies and programs yeah over the last three years my consciousness has brought in so much that I can pick up all these little hints and allegories that normally would go unnoticed and yeah this new Planet of the Apes film had at least three or four topics or themes or parts in it that stood out for me that were very subtle in a way if you're if you're not looking for them or aware of them you just see it right in the story and not pay any attention to it but gun control is addressed in there the eye I know I gotta use professor or family on here but you always have the jerk whether it's an ape or a human right it only takes one person to mess everything up and then the few people to follow in doing the wrong thing tell me a little bit more when you say gun control theme in what context is that at the risk of spoilers I mean you know what well basically the guns are manufactured by humans so humans have power but once it get get their hands on Naha and apes have powers these so that kind of shows you know well why are we in the situation we are right now because governments have more of the guns worldwide whereas here in the US the civilians have gun right things aren't going exactly as that's what I would like it to be so so that's hinted at the movie Eagle has the gun and pretty much call the shots and you know so many people don't understand that dynamic Ivan it's a shame how many people don't understand what the Second Amendment was for you know they don't grasp the importance that if you cannot defend your physical vehicle your physical body that carries your consciousness you know it isn't about being violent it isn't about you know allegedly drawing to you what you don't want which is some kind of a violent confrontation you know it's about knowing how to stand within your rights and if weapons exist and weapons do exist unfortunately okay hey if we in a world where weapons didn't exist we won't even have to discuss this but since they have been made and they exist here okay and some people have them okay until you completely do away with them all which again I don't even think can be done or should be done because and I'll get to this this is actually an interesting side point you know I I went back and listened to the show that I did on the recent interview or semi recent interview I did on the Kate of Gaia show and listening to some of the people who were a completely anti-gun on that show and I realized that a lot of the people who think like that are so far off the mark when it comes to understanding real spirituality and I listened to the job that I did on that and I was fairly well impressed with how I presented the case for self-defense on that show if people haven't heard you can go listening to them in the news archives but so many people in other countries in particular are so ignorant of what a gun ownership rights are really about as defense against a tyrannical state and I've you know done shows on the Second Amendment and how important it is not that I'm any constitutionalist by any stretch of the imagination you know I'm an anarchist completely and don't believe in any form of government but the Second Amendment some reason for being put in place is admirable when it comes to why the founding fathers did that and it was clearly as a way to have the people have a distributed mechanism for defending their rights against the government that became too powerful and that's where the word militia which is the only entity that has said in the entire Constitution and Bill of Rights to be necessary it's the only part of the entire dynamic of the people and the government that is said to be actually required and necessary they don't say the president is necessary in the Constitution they don't say the Supreme Court is necessary they don't say the Congress is necessary they say that the militia is necessary only entity in the entire document that is labeled necessary in the entire Constitution and Bill of Rights and they say for a reason it's necessary it is a well-regulated militia being necessary for the security of a free State meaning if you want freedom to continue to manifest the militia has to be present once you give up that right you're in instant a state of enslavement and what is the militia it comes from the Latin miletti imbolg arm which I've explained on this show a few times that it means military strength present everywhere throughout the people is what that actually means the phrase mullet tiem vogue Arum in Latin which is where militia comes from means military strength present everywhere [Music] [Music] welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host mark pashia we're taking your calls in this hour the calling number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three we're talking to Ivan from Phoenix right now who brought up some of the themes in the recent a Planet of the Apes movie I intend to go check it out for its allegorical content I really like the first one and I'm sure that this one will be no exception he was talking about some gun control concepts brought up in it but for probably a positive purpose that you know if these apes has some kind of a developing or burgeoning species were not able to hold guns they would easily be defeated and conquered by people who wanted to keep them down and keep them back and keep them suppressed and if they had the guns and they and the Apes did not then they would not be able to basically defend themselves and that brought me to the concept of the Second Amendment and the militia the role of the militia that is the only thing that is spoken about in the Constitution that is necessary and it comes from the term again people have to go back to the meaning and original origin of words and understand militia came from a Latin phrase millennium vulgare 'm which meant the full force of military strength but present in a way that is distributed throughout the whole population therefore at any time if any entity whether internal or external to the country were posing a threat to freedom the people would be able to rise up with arms that were Co measure it in strength to a military force and put down that threat that is literally what the militia was designed and intended to be for and it is not a governmental agency the founders repeatedly told people in their own writings and in public speaking engagements that the militia was the entire people hence the phrase melodium volgar 'm volgar meaning the common people or present throughout literally the origin of the word in Latin means that it is present or distributed everywhere throughout okay so that's what that term actually meant so uh Ivan great to hear that that was actually rolled in there and in what you consider it to be a positive spin on gun ownership then yeah yeah in a way yeah okay because there's a lot more that happens in there but um what other seems that you think were allegorical that it brought up well this one this one I don't want to give away much of the plot but I did notice this in another in a TV show I was watching a few weeks ago this is a show a while 24 comes on on Mondays and about two three weeks ago something happened on on 24 that kind of relates to what happens in this film okay and it's it feels of a concept that I had in my head the weekend that that aired on 24 synchronistically enough and this is the idea or the observation I made and this covers a whole bunch of area that connects a lot of dots I kind of come to the conclusion that the reason evil is so dominant right now is because it knows that good or the innocent people it's become its enabler there's been too much forgiveness too much kindness right too much giving second third chances tolerance for eating that's that's what we have developed as so-called good people we have developed tolerance for the presence of evil which there should never be any right and that goes along with the New Age movement uh you know not focusing on the negative and all this stuff so you will know they can get away with that's right now what I noticed and the observation that I made is it I described it like the good people or goodness needs to start tightening its belt it has to come to the point where you messed up once that's it okay next time done no second chance - that's it whatever needs to be done it needs to be eliminated that's it and that's what I'm noticing in some of these shows that the person does something they kill whatever you know two three people something happens on a TV show whatever they don't you know the hero doesn't take them the cord and serve the justice system and wait for not enough boom they just take them out and and in a way the way the way this world is right now I see no problem with that for that the law that's like natural law right there it's like you know do you have that person standing in front of a boulder thinking you know I can stop this Boulder and the boulder is gonna be like well this poor person I'm no natural law it's gonna run it over right you mentioned with gravity in your in your seminar with that little girl gravity's not gonna be like oh no that's the problem right now right and wrong people are letting too much wrong go you know on challenge yeah no this is right this is wrong you did you did wrong that's it it needs to be stopped and that will start curving evil and start getting you know giving that side like wait a minute good is starting to really stand up for so maybe we need to back off and then you start coming back into balance if that makes any kind of sense sure absolutely and that's gonna take a lot of courage for people to step into that role with the level of tyrannical government that exists in this country and throughout the world unfortunately you know it's not that's no tall that's no small task that's no small order you know that's gonna take a radical restructuring of the way people think and it's gonna take an enormous amount of courage and willpower to summon that that will to do that and I you know I I don't know whether it's there right now I don't know if it is there at this point I'm not saying we couldn't get to that point of summoning that kind of courage and willpower but it's gonna take a radical radically different way of thinking about the difference between right and wrong and you know right in moral relativism it's sad you know yeah in a way you touched on this the last episode when you mention psychopathy right a psychopath yeah said something about you don't do you don't reside in that area of psychopathy but you can access it when they turn it on that's right I'm gonna do that I'm gonna do a show or a small mini presentation at one point called or I don't know if it'll be called this but it'll have this can theme contained within it having the psychopath not bowing down to the psychopath not being owned by the Psychopaths not being ruled by the psychopath but owning the psychopath yourself having that within your toolbox within your capability to bring out and bring forward and use if required and necessary under certain circumstances and then put back into the toolbox when no longer required you know I think the fact that most people cannot conceive of the mindset of a psychopath and cannot access the psychopathic characteristics or tendency within themselves to actually have that as part of their own psychological tool set is a problem and most people will hear that and think oh you know that's a weird thing to say it's like not being able to put yourself in the mindset of a psychopath is what allows a psychopath to do what they're doing unchallenged and unchecked because people can't even conceive of it we need to be able to envision the mind of a psychopath I would go one step further I would say good people actually need to have a certain small subset of psychopathic capability within them to turn on when emotions aren't called for or required to do a certain task to defend oneself or defend one's family or defend one's rights from an oncoming attack and to use that that turning off of emotion to ones benefit and again this theme is very well addressed in the equilibrium movie again it's a movie I highly recommend people to see for its allegorical themes and this is one of the things that the the leader of the resistance attempts to explain to the main character in that film it's a great scene but I think you know again I said last week I think it goes a little too far when it comes to a negative of view of human nature whereas my view of human nature is simply that it was created as something that is programmable through information and it is neither good inherently angelic nor inherently demonic or bad so um right hold on you know next breakout I'll let you continue this on the on the other side and then I'll take some more calls but Ivan great points that you bring thanks so much ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] the cold we don't dare speak while between ups them so [Music] welcome back everyone even listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls for the remainder of the show calling number to join us 831 394 43 we're still talking to Ivan in Phoenix Ivan we were talking about you know psychopathy as something that has to remain in measure within a person to be able to defend oneself against evil forces you know I don't think that means becoming the psychopath but it means using the ability to turn off emotion as a tool set in one psychological Arsenal so that you could deal with a threat that doesn't care about what it's doing to you so great point that you brought up there and what else did you have for us well just to round off that comment sure that just takes it back to what you were always been you know talking about the Sacred Feminine and the sacred masculine as just the the you know enactment of the sacred masculine it's not you know be getting all crazy and and abusive and violence it's using whatever necessary force to achieve whatever defense or or correct any wrong that's being done so you can't do that with you know flowers and you know kisses sometimes you just you know sometimes you gotta do the opposite by fire wood fire yes and sometimes you can do it through consciousness and talking and changing people's minds but when that is refused and you know that you're dealing with a psychopathic personality that is dangerous at that point it may have to go into the physical domain and we have to understand we always maintain that right to physically defend ourselves when our rights are coming under attack by someone who will not stand down so a great point and that is about the sacred masculine and exercising that right within us to defend our selves and our rights so and you talk to mind that goes from Isis to eros that's right from the point where you can learn by the truth or you can learn by the school of hard knocks so to speak okay we will quit so we can get other callers in I just had three quick things check out the movie Pleasantville okay with that on recently it's an old film from like 1997 and very good with the allegory it's almost had me in tears just just the stuff with consciousness awakening change how black and white world someone brings in new ideas concepts and everything becomes color was changed it's very interesting very well done and then that's Pleasantville and in theaters there's a movie a documentary out right now called America imagine a world without her you need to really have your Trivium in place to see this one because it really messes with your head to me you know Caine America as all pretty and everything I mean they use some truth showing the bad things that have happened in history but then they try and come about and justify it and make everything look pretty and you're kinda less well maybe it isn't that bad and you got a kind of no no no way I need to you know keep truths and logic and problem information because it's very very good propaganda but yet it's good it's a good documentaries based on the book by Dinesh D'Souza the guy who did that Obama Obama 2016 Obama's America well and then real quick wrapping things up I received two emails and now I'm kind of like you're trickling through me marks because what you did for me I'm doing for others I received an email from someone thanking me and all this kind of stuff and that they enjoy when I'm on calling to your show and they have a blog post and everything so this gentleman I think his name is uh Joe Bellucci and then I receive another email and I think I sent you the link to this this individuals got out of Florida he created a website called are you fuel for evil calm I've seen there's like yes what we were talking about right oh absolutely how people support the system that's enslaving Yeah right you know right yeah I've seen the site on it it's a good job he's doing a good job with that yeah so that was it then great Ivan thanks so much always great to hear from you and always great insights that you bring up when you come on to the show so thanks so much and just as an aside to Ivan's call regarding uh allegories in film I'd like to recommend snowpiercer that's a recent one that I've just seen that was all about the control system and how the people basically are afraid to step outside of it because of what might be required to do just that and it's a really pretty powerful film about you know hierarchy and control and you know people being in their place and revolution very interesting allegorical themes in it I think people should definitely check it out let's go to some other callers let's hear from Robert in Missouri Robert you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark I've talked to you a couple times right when you were coming on the network I talked to you and you were all with John stat biller oh you know psychopathy there's so much of it in these Abrahamic faiths you know the two main branches of Islam cabbalistic Talmudic judaism and especially roman catholicism but even evangelical Protestantism we see these people in Gaza being massacred right now by these Israelis you know these rabbis they dehumanize these Palestinians right and this is this tactic that I see constantly repeating itself that the people that want to do evil they first have to dehumanize those that they want to do evil against didn't you see this play out in the Talmud especially with you know the overturning of the Ten Commandments themselves by the people that brought us to ten commandments by their little nationalization like thou shalt not steal right well what it really means is we can't steal from each other's Jews but the rest of humanity they're not human so we can steal how we want from them but not kill or murder I think you see they say I think you see this line of reasoning in just about every extremist form of religion as people see themselves as part of one group and separate from everybody else it's an easy jump to make a rationalization that everybody else that is not us is there to be controlled by us because we're better than them or you know we're somehow in a privileged position it doesn't even make a difference what group it is it could be again any extremist religious group any political party you know any ethnicity or national identity it happens through all different avenues and you know this is separatist thinking overall and it's the thing that's gotten us into the mess that we're in and yes very often what happens is psych people in a psychopathic state or a psychopathic personality will gravitate toward institutions like this and toward the highest levels of the institutions because through belief systems they could do the greatest amount of damage that's how they can worm their way into society in through an institutional body to do the greatest amount of damage which is what they're really looking to do these are people that are just bent on destruction and bent on putting other people under their thumb or putting other people down or making other people as miserable inside as them because they're incapable of feeling and so you see this time and again and all different cultures and all different religious traditions this is how Psychopaths operate in the world that's what they do they find areas to be able to wet put wedges in between people and essentially control them from those positions those institutionalized positions that people who don't want to think flocked to invariably because this person's going to tell me how it really is this person's going to tell me you know how I should live this person is going to give me a set of laws or a set of you know guidelines to conduct my life by but never never do these people want to actually understand natural law and get outside of groupthink you know and say it's my responsibility to truly understand the difference between right and wrong behavior not because it was told to me by some set of commands not because this person and their institutional body says that this is how it is but because I know the actual difference between right and wrong in my own mind and in my own heart you know god forbid anything but that you know we can't have that because that requires real thinking you know that requires true personal responsibility and that's the last thing the people of this world won you know yeah and what's what's really fascinating is like with Islam you've got the house of faith and you've got the everybody else where and it's even codified in the tax so where it says to slay unbelievers wherever you find them and then so forth then you get into Roman Catholicism where they use the word heretic right then they burn heretics infidel you know heretics the you know you know the profane you see in in even mystery tradition teachings where you have the profane you know we are the elect and they are the profane you know it degenerated into that even in so-called you know enlightened teachings in many respects you know it's the same separatist mentality that we see time and time again throughout the ages people can't seem to understand we are actually one family in the same circumstance in the same position we're all in this together you know and that's the level of consciousness that we need to get to if we're going to get out of this mess so Robert great point that you bring up we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] and [Music] welcome back everyone finally segment of what on earth is happening for the CBS show the call-in number to join us eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again toll-free 800 three one three ninety four forty three I want to thank Robert from Missouri for his great insights in the last segment and let's move on to Curtis from Florida Curtis you are live on what on earth is happening welcome what thank you Mark or videos explaining your spiritual ideas I respect you and I like everything I saw I remember you had one episode on there about how evil is always feeling either killing and stealing a line or raping and stealing factor stealing to someone's property stealing but the evil is pretty much the same action yes really and then want to ask you if you say you're an anarchist I'm not being a jerk I'm sincerely asking so I don't know how to make you taste whether there's good government not well whether there should be private property where do we get the right to draw a fence on God's green earth and say this Grand Canyon 10,000 acres now I believe a private property but only reciprocally like Henry George I get a 40 acres a mule only a few get 40 acres and yours not oxen like you should enough to buy your left kidney or your air your Sun your rain or your LaPlante land is from God we each his own an equal share on your 18th birthday that's my belief so as a as an anarchist are you a rover anarchist like you can go anywhere or you a private property anarchist and can you make that argument yes well I bought I definitely believe in private property i I think that property is I defined property in my natural law seminar talking about what is ownership is having rightful meaning you did not harm someone to acquire that thing it is maintaining the usage of that thing so you are actually using it in other words that you somebody can't claim all this property and they're not actually putting it to use or using it something is your property if you're actually using it you if and if you try to claim more than you can use that's an illegitimate claim on property so you know there's so many people today that claim all of this land and stuff and things is their property it's like when they couldn't possibly be using all of that and really what they're doing is keeping it from other people it's like corporations claiming that all this water all the water that exists in a whole country is their property or all the salt that exists in the whole country is their property that's not a legitimate claim to property property means it's it's like I always go back to the line from the Lord's Prayer about give us this day our daily bread it doesn't say give us for the rest of eternity all the bread that we could ever eat and then some more you know it's saying what you can use what in the immediate sense that's what property is about again I go to objects around me why is this hard drive my property I'm using it I access data on it every single day that's the reason it's my property and I'm in rightful possession of it and the third part of property rightful property or rightful ownership is that we are responsible for it so it's something that I have to be able to maintain responsibility for like my body like the things that I own in my home like my home itself or my car or whatever or you know the the weaponry I may own I maintain responsibility for what happens with that stuff so those are the three defining hallmarks of true property its rightful possession its maintained maintenance of usage in a way that is legitimate not in a way that keeps back needs from other people and it is a claiming and owning full responsibility for that thing so that's the way I see a lawful property under natural law there is such a thing as property however it's not like all private property should go away that would be that would be something that would be a forced non natural thing people think property is not something that is natural and in every way property is actually something that exists in nature in the natural world because I have a need for something and I am putting something to use so if I have a need for the storage of information for the propagation of information such as a hard drive or a computer that is my rightful property I am using it and nobody can claim that they can take just come and take that thing for me because perhaps they want that thing well if they can acquire another one and get one and have one for themselves that would be rightfully their property because they would be putting their information on it it's the same when it comes to land it's the same when it comes to anything that we can put a claim on of ownership while we are using it in the physical body and again there's no such thing as eternal ownership I get that people want to turn this into a semantical argument about that you're gonna die one day so how could you ever really own anything I tell people it's about stewardship while you are in the physical vehicle I am living on the land that I'm living on now it's my property because I'm living on it the reason is because I'm here you know the whole concept of I got there first it's not an imaginary thing that's a legitimate thing somebody's there you don't have a right to just put them off of that line' and again that's why there's so much karmic debt on the very country that we're even living in because there were already people living on this land and we put them off of it when when when our ancestors came here i shouldn't even say we when our ancestors came here and i think those those karmic stains or debts are actually coming down into the modern day as a result of what this country has become you know or through what this country has become so the my overall answer to your question is yes there is such a thing as legitimate property I do cover it in a little bit of depth in my natural law seminar I recommend watching that in its entirety and it look to those three aspects of property again rightful ownership not having harmed someone to acquire it the maintenance of the actual usage of that thing for what you need not for keeping people back from what they need as a result of holding it and the maintenance of personal responsibility over that thing or that piece of land or or whatever we're talking about as being owned so those are my definitions for private property well mark I like I got it maintenance usage and responsibility yeah we gained without hurting out of this problem is there's so many people in a country any country except maybe like

Saudi Arabia it's mostly desert or Australia there's so many people that there should be in my opinion there should be a square and in other words a squaring system to a kitty or a pool each person on the 18th birthday in my opinion deserves an equal share of air rain Sun land and their left kidney and you shouldn't have to bid on these things you shouldn't have to be the most intelligent you know you should have to be an auctioneer to have freedom of speech well should have to be well charismatic personality deaf freedom of association and you shouldn't want that money to have land God made land yes and therefore any ownership in it is extremely attenuates claim and it's not like it's got her read and turned it into a flute or you got a conch shell inserted with trumpet when so when so few people own so much land and claim everybody else doesn't have the right to own any of it because we're saying we already own all of it that's the situation we really have now we're 1% of human beings own ninety-five percent of the land on the earth that's like aristocracy it's an evil evil system art that I think that I can agree with that I don't believe in that's not legitimate claim to property legitimate claim to property is I have this area that I use I put to use for my own needs and requirements for daily living and that's legitimate ownership of property and nobody should be denied that because other people claim that they own at all you know I agree with that I agree more but I like you I don't want to be so corrected but it's the thing you have to use it's a fire 20 acres I mean what would have to go on every acre every day but what I am saying is reciprocity there ought to be a way that each person doesn't let's just say it was on average 40 acres to me well let's just use that as a dirty and I lexicon it's already in our verbage if you work 41 acres you should pay and it's about 30 million acres you should I believe it a kitty and I called a sign square the ninth birth net excluders a natural inheritance that excluders super quotient Liat red interests now Curtis we're gonna have to pick this up on the on at another time because unfortunately we're out of time for this edition ladies and gentlemen hope you've enjoyed tonight's show that's all the time we have for tonight we'll see you right here next week and remember there's only two mistakes one could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way take good care [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #163

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Ancient Megalithic Stone Structures whose construction still cannot be explained or reproduced by modern technology, Lloyd Pye's 12 Ways Human Beings Are Not Primates, The 4000+ Genetic Disorders in the Human Genome, The Possible Cause of Primary Psychopathy, Dealing With Psychopaths under Natural Law, the Human Connection To Nature, the Significance of the RH+ and RH- Factors in Human Blood, Being Honest About Where Humanity Is Right Now, Will and Persistence to Create Change*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org today is Saturday July 19 2014 this show is live right here on RB n every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we are going to continue of course the cosmic abandonment presentation in its extended format I'm going to be talking about the connection between the interference theory of human origins as I term it to the current human social and psychological condition and that's what we'll be getting into as we have been for the past several weeks and we will be probably for the next several weeks on what on earth is happening I will be taking your calls in our number-3 tonight so for anyone who's interested in getting into the call queue I'll give the call-in number here at the top of the show the callin number to join us on what on earth is happening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call-in number to join us in our number three eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three I have just one quick event announcement I'm going to be giving a big all-day seminar called demystifying the occult on Saturday October 4th 2014 an all-day seminar from 9:00 a.m. to 8:00 p.m. at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut the zip code is zero six zero four zero here's the description of the seminar mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and it's sim what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is a cultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives these are the themes and topics I'll be exploring in this all-day seminar in Connecticut this October and I will be getting into in the second half of the seminar some of the symbolism of the Major Arcana of the Tarot as a case study of occult symbolism advance tickets for this all-day seminar only a $25 donation to order advance tickets you can sent a check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi that's CA poz zi @ 500 Munro Turnpike Suite 142 in Monroe Connecticut mo n ro e Monroe Connecticut 0 6 4 6 8 at the door tickets a $30 cash donation if you choose to get your tickets at the door on the day of the event once again Saturday October 4th 2014 all day seminar demystifying the occult in Manchester Connecticut hope to see you there so that's the only event announcement I have for today I'll jump right into the material I want to direct everyone's attention as always to the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page where during the live broadcast there are always images for tonight's show listed in numerical format you can click on the numbers to bring up that slide during the presentation and I'll try to do my best to always make sure that as I move on to a new slide I tell you the image number so you know what number slide to click on to bring up the slide that I'm talking about in a little slideshow format on the website when the show is not live of course these images are always posted with the podcast tonight's show will be podcast number 163 ok so last week we ended on slide number 86 I believe or if we had moved slightly further from there I'm not exactly positive I but I believe it was slide 86 that's where I'm gonna pick up from tonight so we were talking about the megalithic sites throughout the world and how human technology could not actually duplicate much of the ancient Stoneworks the megalithic building that has been these structures that have been built in pretty much just about every culture on the earth and on every continent and these sites are often upwards of over 10 or 12 thousand years old and in some cases even older than that and they are built in a way that modern humans would not even think of building or choose to build and again in most of the cases we could not duplicate the building structure the building technique with modern technology that we have available at our disposal today slide number 86 we were talking about saqsaywaman in Peru and it's a temple complex with some of the stones there reaching weights of almost 200 tons you could see a huge megalithic block and the image in slide number 86 there to the right of that child and you could see the completely unique architectural building style that was done with these stones almost as if they are somehow morphed or melted into position where they're not cut as blocks but they are just have a very irregular shape and are so tightly fitting that you could not insert a human hair in between these stones they fit so perfectly together in all dimensions and it's just something that we would be very hard-pressed to duplicate today and when people when archeologists and anthropologists are asked well why did they choose such a building style they say to make it earthquake proof and I really don't personally buy that as an argument that maybe one of the side effects or side benefits of building with this style but I think it was they built this way because the technology that they were using actually afforded them to basically take the stones and just make them fit up against each other in irregular shapes like this because I feel that they were using some kind of molecular technology to actually melt stone okay to actually make it supple and be able to be formed literally like clay almost and so they didn't do cutting with it with this type of a technique as far as I'm concerned these stones don't even look like they're machined in many cases as you see machining techniques on other sites which we're going to look at a example of clear machining when we get to slide number 90 a puma punku-- in belit bolivia but to go back to socks a woman you know we were talking about more famous sites like the Great Pyramids of Giza of the Giza Plateau in Egypt just outside of Cairo where you know some of the largest stones in the foundation are upwards of 400 tons and in the structure you have some stones that are 50 ton blocks like the stones that are above the King's Chamber you know whereas most of the stones are probably around you know 2 to 4 tons and in the Great Pyramid you have ones that are 50 tons in the structure and you have ones at the very level foundation that weigh in at around 400 tons we will pick up this discussion on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back we [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio tonight we're talking about cosmic abandonment a presentation that I gave back in December of 2013 talking about the connection between the interference theory of human origins or in other words the origin of humanity as directed by non-human entities that came to this planet thousands of years ago in connection with the current human condition socially psychologically spiritually and we're talking about how a lot of the structures that have been discovered from the ancient past really can't be duplicated by modern technology and you know we looked at last week some of the more prominent of these megalithic structures like the Great Pyramids of Giza the Stonehenge monument in southern England Machu Picchu in Peru and we were talking about Sacsayhuaman in Peru outside of Machu Picchu where some of these stones look look as if they are somehow molded into place like clay it's it's really amazing I've never been there myself but it's someplace I would hope to visit at some point to you know just look at this amazing construction if we move on to site to slide number 87 we'll see an unfinished block well it may be a finished block but not it's an unused block essentially this is just outside of the bow back site in Lebanon and we'll be talking about Baalbek and a couple more slides but this block doesn't look like it was ever put into place it was probably being quarried or removed and it was abandoned here for some reason maybe because it had maybe some type of a structural defect but you could clearly see a machining line on the the front end of the image on just in front of the gentleman who's standing on this monstrous block the ways a it's estimated to weigh over 2,000 tons now 2,000 tons that's 2,000 times 2,000 pounds that's four million pounds that this block is estimated to weigh I mean first of all who would even think of cutting out a four million pound block okay why would it have to be a single stone because it there's something regarding the kind of technology that they are using that has resonance with large amounts of stone that is intact and not broken into smaller amounts of stone they wanted to use megalithic stones for a particular reason regarding resonance and energy and I can't tell you what that exactly is but it just makes so much more sense why would they go through the immense trouble of keeping a single stone intact and moving it across distance to place it into place and when we look at Baalbek we'll see that there are stones at Baalbek that are almost this large I mean some of the stones at Baalbek are estimated to be over 1200 tons or 1400 tons you know it's absolutely unbelievable it's an amazing place and they say it was built by the Romans you know their Romans the the Roman Empire moved blocks this large we couldn't do it with our largest cranes today you know you know just to erect a temple to their God one of their one of their um you know Olympian gods so it's just none of the classical explanations by modern archaeologists and anthropologists really hold any water because they never really explained not only how they did this but why you know why would you see everywhere else they didn't build with techniques such as this why at these particular locations because they didn't really do it they didn't do this they used what was already there and built a temple on top of it which you can clearly see has completely diff architectural construction techniques that is not in this megalithic style they were using what's already there and building on top of it so you know because this is the site that was given to them by their gods that they worshipped as gods in the ancient past and in more distant ancient past and then they just use those to venerate those gods and build right on top of it you know so the next slide slide number 88 is of the Osirian temple in Egypt and this temple is erected to the solar deity Osiris one of the Creator gods in the ancient Egyptian pantheon of gods and again you can see in this image and you'll you'll what once you start to study this topic you'll see this kind of theme play out over and over and over again when you study some of these ancient construction megalithic construction sites and building techniques you'll see a layering effect always where the largest stones not just because of weight purposes but because they're the oldest thing that's there they're at the lowest geological area okay there at the the oldest level of building okay are the heaviest and largest stones built in the megalithic style and then on top of that at a much later date newer stones are placed and they're always much smaller okay much more numerous because they're smaller okay and they're always built with less precision more space between them often with mortaring techniques of some kind instead of the mortar 'less construction that you see in the megalithic sites the ancient megalithic sites and I would suggest this is because there are not only different building techniques there are different builders they are not the same builders as these older architectural sites so here we clearly see it in the Osirian temple you could see the largest blocks at the at the base of the straw the very bottom and in this place that is now essentially an aquifer of some kind or like there's water flooded into this temple some of these blocks weighed upwards of 60 tons in some cases or estimated to be approximately 60 ton megalithic blocks there's also at this particular temple I don't think you could see it too clearly in this image maybe if you bring the the brightness or contrast up but I'm not even sure if it's taken at this angle where you can see it there is some sort of an etching that is burnt at an atomic level into the one of the blocks and it is a sacred geometrical pattern known as the Flower of Life again it would suggest that there's some type of resonance or underlying energetics that have to do with these blocks and the reason they were constructed out of single pieces of often very hard stones like granite to somehow provide some sort of an energetic resonance field okay so the Flower of Life is actually laser etched I only want to say laser it may be some other type of technology but it's burned into the atomic structure of the rock at the Osirian temple and it's not painted or burnt with any kind of a chemical mechanism it doesn't seem it's actually at an atomic level you know if you go into the the rock it's it's burnt even into a depth within the rock okay so it's an interesting phenomenon to look at at this particular temple but going back to my point about the different layers of construction you could see on top you have much smaller stones that are built on top of the older construction at a second level and clearly they weren't made with the same level of precision and are often you know not still standing and they have been affected by time and weathering and earthquakes etc and then on top of those you even see a manure layer of construction where there's much smaller stones fitted into place often by mortar you know construction technique okay so you'll see this over and over again actually as you look into this field of ancient megalithic architecture we'll pick this topic up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divided today tried to run try to hide and we're back you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio tonight we're continuing the extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation it's all about the connection between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition we're looking at megalithic sites and how in many cases we can't duplicate the technology of the ancient past even today with all of the modern technological advancements that humans have achieved we were on slide number 88 talking about the Osirian temple and the Flower of Life sacred geometrical pattern that is quote-unquote laser etched into the atomic structure of the rock at that temple and we were talking about the layering effect that you often see when studying the megalithic construction sites that you'll see the largest megalithic and oldest megalithic construction techniques that are mortar 'less at the bottom often built on top of by another culture that came along after the original civilization that had built the original site had been long gone and built on top of it with smaller construction that was less stable and sometimes used mortar but more likely than not still used a mortar list construction technique but clearly not as advanced and not capable of moving such large stones into place and then usually on top of that by you know thousands of years later a later civilization comes along and builds on top of that with a much less refined technique usually using mortar to hold the stones together so you'll see this repeated over and over endlessly as you kind of study this entire field let's move on to slide number 89 and this is the temple of Jupiter as they call it in from the Roman Empire times but before that it was known as Baalbek that's B al Bek and belbek is of course was a site that was built to the god bail bail was an ancient Canaanite deity an ancient Phoenician Canaan deity and you know this site is of course in Lebanon in the Middle East and the again the largest stones here are upwards of 1,400 tons just absolutely unbelievably massive blocks okay and archaeologists would have us to believe that the Roman Empire put those blocks into place with the technology that they had available to them at the time for no other reason than to make a flood wall barrier okay it's absolute absurdity okay completely absurd to think that the Romans okay would have had technologies that we we would not be able to place these stones with this kind of precision today no way and yet they would expect us to believe that the ancient Roman Empire was able to do this okay and again for no other reason they're ostensibly --then is it was a slurry wall of some kind you know it was there to hold back floodwaters and you know I mean some of the explanations get more and more absurd and ridiculous as archaeologists tried to stretch their hypotheses to give an explanation to people who are demanding an explanation for how could this be how could this even be here when we can't do this today and again you're going to see the technique once again repeated over and over you can clearly see three levels of construction here you have the large super massive megalithic construction of the very ancient world followed by a smaller level of megalithic construction and then finally you have you know stones built on top of that that are much smaller and you'll see this layering over and over and over again as I said as you study this entire phenomenon so this is Baalbek again large a stone here estimated to weigh over 1,400 tons moving on to slide number 90 and this is the last example that I'll give per but perhaps one of the most unique and least well-known and most amazing ancient megalithic sites and I would say this is the site that has the absolute clearest example of machining and I'm only giving one image here to illustrate the machining technique because I thought this was a good one but I'm telling you there are so many more amazing sites when you type this site into any search engine that you want to look it up on on the internet look up puma punku-- that's pu ma pu and k u pu ma p u NK u puma punku okay this is in Bolivia and this site okay has probably the clearest example of ancient machining in out of any megalithic site in the world these stones are so clearly and obviously machined that a five-year-old a two-year-old could probably tell that these stones were machined and yet archaeologists and anthropologists insists no these stones are cut with ancient copper tools you know Neolithic style era tools okay you know Bronze Age and Neolithic and Bronze Age style tools I mean it's it's it's so ridiculous it's laughable and yet they would have people believe this you know that you're gonna cut stones that are six times the hardness of the tools you're working with yeah you'll get you'll make a lot of progress that way I guarantee you and but yet this is what this is what classical archaeology expects people to accept as an explanation just because they can't abandon the linear theory of progression of civilizations that they have ascribed to that they have completely bought into an you know wholesale accepted as the explanation for how modern civilizations have come to be and have formed over time you know because looking at a site like this you clearly have to accept that there was ancient technology and that means that there was electricity that there was metallurgy that there was a knowledge of physics that there was a knowledge of engineering and it didn't evolve in a linear progression we had access to this or at least someone had access to this at in the very distant past and then it disappeared somehow and they don't want us asking those questions of well who had this technology how was it brought here did it evolve or was it brought here by someone else who were those people what were they like why were they here you know they don't want us asking what what happened because they don't want us to know the real story of the ancient human past because that's empowering knowledge about how the current state of humanity came to be the way that it is which is what this presentation is all about and once you understand the how and the why of how it came to be the way that it is that puts you in an empowered position to do something about the way that it is because knowledge is never disempowering it's always empowering now if you look up some of these first of all this shot is just an absolutely amazing example of clear machining in the ancient past these stones are clearly not carved that anyone who looks at that and says those stones are carved and not machined I feel sorry for you I'm not even going to attempt to somehow scientifically refute that contention that these are carved stones and not machined stones if you can just look at that with common sense okay just with your own eyes and not be able to tell those stones are machined I feel sorry for you as a human being and you could say that's an ad hominem attack that's some kind of a logical fallacy you know because I'm saying that you know I just feel sorry for anybody they can't see the truth about that just by looking at it with their eyes I don't really care what you want to claim how you want to claim I'm wording it or putting a spin on it okay it's called general common sense as an adult human being which most people aren't I realize that most people aren't adult human beings regardless of their biological age they're psychologically a child okay but all I have to say is anybody that would tell me that this is carved architecture or not machined architecture I would just look at them and say you know feel sorry for you know the psychological condition that you're in that's what I would do and I would even try to argue with them okay now first of all not only this image is so clear that it's machining that like I said you could ask a three-year-old in nursery school and though they would be able to tell you of course that's not something that's carved that's something that's cut okay but there if you look up Pumapunku on the internet and just get some images even if you just go to something like Google Images or something like that and just look for images of the site you'll see there are blocks with drilling holes in them that literally have clear examples of drill mark of drill holes done with large drill bore type technology drilled through it and yet archaeologists would still try to blow smoke up people's rear ends and tell them this was somehow done with some type of a punch tool or some type of a carving tool we'll pick this up right there we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening on your host mark passio we're continuing with the cosmic abandonment presentation we were on slide number 90 which is an image of Pumapunku in Bolivia and we were talking about how this site is a clear example of machining technology used in the ancient world some of the slabs that you see at the centre of this image are upwards of 130 tons or estimated to be around 130 tons I highly recommend people read more about puma punku and check out some of the clear examples of machining and drilling of the stones they're clearly like you know machined dremeled drilled stones it's just absolutely amazing all out there right out in the open you know hidden in plain sight so to speak and you know of course once again let me just reiterate this has all been debunked to death the so-called experts and the so-called skeptics and debunkers you know we'll talk about these people later on in this presentation it's been debunked endlessly you know and given the most utterly ridiculous explanations all to have to avoid talking about the very real and clear implications of non human involvement with our species because these people just have a religion that they don't want to accept that we could have been involved with in any capacity with intelligences that are beyond our understanding okay and that's all it is it's called fear plain and simple period all right these people will invent things that are completely absurd to just try to take the focus of people's attention away from that general hypothesis to not ever even consider it and it's part of this whole scientism ideology that human beings are the apex of all life that there's nothing beyond us that there's no higher power that there's no civilization it could possibly be beyond us that not no one has ever been here except us you know we're the be-all and end-all of everything the idea that man is God that you know we have done everything that that is here you know that we need to look no further you know for any explanation as to what has ever occurred on this planet except human beings themselves and you know I understand not everything is done by extraterrestrial beings or creatures and every single thing that is a anomalous we shouldn't immediately jump to that hypothesis to try to explain it I'm not saying that either okay some people do that but when we're talking about technologies like this that we really can't duplicate today in many cases we would be very hard-pressed to duplicate even with our level of technology today certainly some which we would not be able to like Baalbek or the great pyramids etc or saqsaywaman you you have to start looking toward an alternative explanation or hypothesis to try to explain what are we actually witnessing here and how did it come about if human beings did not do it okay but some people will just never ever ever ask those questions or never even attempt to even look at that as an explanation because of the fear involved with the implication okay of it possibly being non-human in origin I just want to say in this section there is a gentleman I highly highly recommend and when I made the presentation I didn't really include him in the researcher section but I'm actually gonna maybe go back and try to link to some of his work with some of the former podcasts especially the one that I did last week on the elongated skulls but he's done really brilliant work on a lot of the megalithic architecture as well and his name is Brian Forster okay so I really highly recommend that people check out Brian foresters work and you could check out youtube videos I'll try to link some of them with this podcast and like I said I may go back and link some other researchers work to the topics that I from when I started the the cosmic abandonment presentation as a podcast series on what on earth is happening radio show so I've really not been putting too much work into doing extra linking of videos and books and things like that on the podcast series but I am gonna go back and fill that in at some point it just really have been so busy with some other projects that I've been working on and you know I really haven't had time to get to that but I'm going to do that as I promised previously to link a lot of researchers material with this so I wanted to come together as kind of a cohesive thing where it's all there and you can go and click on it and do the research but if you follow the presentation and you you know type in these names and into any search engine of your choice you know it's an it's a never-ending field of research I mean you could you could be there researching any one of these topics for years okay so just wanted to mention Brian foresters work because I think it really resonates with me and it really helped to fill in a lot of of the blanks so to speak in this puzzle so I really highly recommend him so let's move on to another one of my favorite researchers and that's Lloyd Pye if we move to image number 91 again this whole section that I call the the story of our presence okay is attempting to explain a lot of the anomalies that we see that classical science has not really fully explained how certain things came about so you know we were talking about ancient structures and artifacts and now we're gonna get into some flaws in Darwinian theory and human genetic defects okay that we see that are present in the current human genome and also this is going to tie into the origin of primary psychopathy or at least I'm tying you into the origin of primary psychopathy I'm not saying Lloyd Pye did that but he did postulate the idea that a lot of the genetic manipulation that was talked about in the ancient texts that we've already briefly covered will cover in even more detail later on kind of of may explain a lot of the genetic anomalies and defects that we see in the human genome today and I agree with that hypothesis and I've postulated that perhaps it is also responsible for the presence of the complete lack of empathy that we find in less than 1% of the human population in what is known as primary psychopathy we'll get to that as we move through the section but essentially this central section here in this part - which is the story of the of the present again attempting to explain anomalies about the human condition through looking at the ancient world okay this central section here is all about Lloyd PI's work and I'll probably spend the larger part of the duration of today's lecture component talking about Lloyd Pye and his work so slide number 91 through 94 the slides are entitled void PI's twelve ways humans are not primates he put this forward I believe it was in his video series everything you know is wrong could have possibly been hominids or hominoids as well I'm not sure which video it was but I will also link some of the videos that Lloyd Pye has out there on YouTube because a lot of people are not familiar with this researcher and it's a real sad thing that more people are not I even go I'll tell you just a real brief anecdote story I even attend some UFO discussion groups in the Philadelphia area and oftentimes when I even go to some of these groups people are not familiar with Lloyd Pye in his work and I say this is one of the central researchers in this entire field of connection to non-human intelligence that people really need to become familiar with and really deeply look into all of his work not just some of it all of it okay not only the material on the Starchild skull which is very fascinating and and very supportive of this entire theory okay but you really have to look at his work on our genetic manipulation because that's the the real focus of his work of the intent of these beings that were here with us and what they actually did to the human species okay and how you know this punches tons of holes in Darwinian theory and you know exposes it really as the religion that it is okay just like creationism you know we've gone through this whole dialectic between creationism and Darwinian quote unquote evolutionary theory before on on past shows and again I subscribe to neither one of those worldviews because they're both imbalanced worldviews that are essentially based in belief not the actual real evidence okay so and we'll and we'll talk about that because that could sound like a real wild claim to some people that there's no evidence for Darwinian evolution okay but most people don't understand this is essentially postulated like a religion in the scientific world all right there's no actual evidence in the fossil record for species transitioning into other species as Darwin said there would have to be for his theory to really hold up and hold any water and yet these transitional species they're their fossils have never been discovered we'll pick this part up on the other side of the break stay with us folks [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the second hour of tonight's broadcast you're listening to what on earth is happening on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we're going through the cosmic abandonment presentation in an extended format we were on slide number 91 and beginning to go into the section regarding the researcher Lloyd PI's explanation about ways that human beings are actually not primates as Darwinian theory postulates and as most people believe that we are and as we move through these I'll give a couple of images off to the side of this list to illustrate what Lloyd is talking about and again you really have to go and see his online lectures if you look up the if you look up his name in YouTube you'll definitely come across most of them the three main ones are an evening with Lloyd Pye everything you know is wrong and hominid hominids or hominoids if you look up those three videos you're going to get that the bulk of the important material of Lloyd PI's work of course he's done a ton of brilliant research regarding the what is known as the Starchild skull a an anomalous skull that was discovered in Mexico in the early part of the 1900s that came into Lloyd PI's possession and he did some genetic testing of it and testing of the bone proving that clearly it is something that is real and that is is not something that is fully human fully human it has some human genetics in it but it also has some non-human genetic suggesting that it is some type of a hybrid being so that's what Lloyd is mostly known for is the Starchild skull but really his even more important contribution to ufology field in general I would say the human origins field is his information about the ancient human past and how human beings came to be in the situation that they are in now so let's look at this section called Lloyd pies twelve ways humans are not primates number one human bones are much thinner and lighter than primate bones so right here in this image on the left you see a comparative to comparisons between human bones and primate bones you see a finger bone of a primate on the very very left hand side of the image in the inset image with the two bones being held on the person's hands on their fingers and then you see a human finger bone which is so much thinner and absolutely less dense than a primate bone you see a femur bone which is a the major part of the leg the upper leg or thigh bone okay on the right hand side of this image and you could just see drastically the difference between the density of the bone okay a human beings leg bone is just much more Hollow and has less density of bone it's much lighter that the overall construction of the bone is just weaker and in many ways many people would say that is a inferior design to the original primate and if evolution is supposed to improve on design it would seem like it didn't do a very good job in this and so some people will say well that increases speed you know and yeah that's one that's one thing but really um you know strength and overall durability is so weakened and that becomes a being that is actually much frailer and less strong the much weaker than a primate that's why you would not want to get into one on one hand and scuffle with any kind of a primate because more likely than not you will lose big okay they cannot they're so strong they can actually tear you limb from limb literally tear you apart and I'm not saying that figuratively I mean literally rip your limbs apart that because that's how strong their musculature is and their bones and then the connective tissue and the ligaments and you know between those bones just it's unbelievable strength that they possess so you know people look at them as just you know in many cases herbivores and creatures that just you know can't aren't very dangerous when in fact primates are some of the most dangerous animals when it comes to if you've gotten a confrontation with them as a human being so the bones are not even in the same class and we will in a later slide look at how there are absolutely zero bones in the human skeleton that are shared with any primate that has ever been discovered 0 there is no same bone no transition where there is a half human half primate with any of the same bones at all ever ever discovered and no archaeologists or anthropologists will even debate that ok and if anybody has any archaeologists or anthropologists that would even debate that then they should bring the evidence forward and show it there is ZERO bones that have ever been discovered that are shared between a human and a primate no transitional species not even one bone in a transitional skeleton ever unearthed and you know what they're probably never will be because as we're going to show through this presentation and you know through Lloyd PI's work I feel clearly shows human beings aren't primates and we didn't come from this so-called common ancestor and then turn into a new species there may be genetic material from the primate in the type of species that we are and I feel that it is mixed with yet another type of DNA that came from elsewhere to create who we are so I think we are a hybrid of a primate and another species hence a completely different species with no shared bones okay no real true a common ancestry because it's a disconnect from that earlier lineage I'm not saying that perhaps over vast vast vast swathes of time primates may turn into more advanced forms of a primate being and eventually evolved to become something more than what they are now but I don't think that's what happened in the case of human beings personally okay so let's move on to the next point in this 12 point of the ways that human beings are not primates has put forward by Lloyd Pye the muscles of a human being are five to ten times weaker well of course if you have bones and connective tissues and ligaments and joints and cartilage etc that are all essentially much less dense and weaker than in a human being the muscles are also going to be weaker because that's what's connecting to those bones the musculature is going to be a reflection of the what type of bones really they're going over and you know of course human beings can work their musculature and build it up as well to become somewhat stronger but it's never you're never going to arrive at the inherent innate strength of a primate okay so we're all weaker than primates essentially a five to ten times weaker as he's saying in in many cases our human skin is not well adapted to direct sunlight and you know I'll go beyond this and say human beings aren't well adapted to planet earth period not only to direct sunlight to our the the type of star that our planet orbits but we're not suited to the entire outdoor aspects of nature okay which is why we developed clothing and sheltering and domiciles houses etc and other technologies to keep us sheltered from the elements whereas many other animals not need to do that they can survive in the wild they can survive out in the open so he's saying that our skin is not well adapted to direct sunlight we burn easily whereas primates do not will continue this list on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] the cool we don't hear speak while the Tweetup so deep we keep her in there there's nothing wrong welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're making our way once again through the cosmic abandonment presentation and we were on slide number 91 Lloyd pies twelve ways human beings are not primates and we were on the third part of these twelve points that human skin is not well adapted to direct sunlight and I made the point that really the human being really isn't well adapted to planet earth period okay whereas primates most certainly are and can live out in the wild fairly easily let's move on to the next point human beings have up to ten times as much adipose tissue or body fat essentially than primates primates are much leaner than human beings and do not they don't have a mechanism in them that activates a lot of fat storage as human beings do this would indicate that our body chemistry and metabolisms are so drastically different that that you know there's not really much in common there at all so we have 10 times as much fat storage fatty tissue storage as primates do point number five human beings have drastically less body hair one of the most easily observable physical aspects when we look at these two species and the patterns of hair the hair patterns are reversed in human beings as they are in primates for an example in the human male our hair will grow on the chest the front part of the human male in many cases it will grow on the back not nearly as thick or dense as on the front of a human male but a primate is reversed the hair is very very dense throughout the entire primate particularly on their back and then in many cases the chest is bare or largely devoid of hair so overall human beings have drastically less body hair much less dense patterns of body hair and the hair patterns are reversed in almost all the cases with a human being versus a primate point number six the head hair and nails must be trimmed okay so hair and nails on a primate really don't ever grow longer and longer and longer as the the being lives this would suggest that's a completely different genetic mechanism at work in the primate than in the human being you know there's examples of people don't trim their nails they could you know become literally over a foot long or more in some cases and hair of course will grow and grow and grow as well you know not indefinitely but you know up to a point and whereas primates don't don't need that kind of trimming done there their hair will just not grow any longer it's like basically the coat on a dog okay so that's point number six point seven the skulls and brains are completely different I'm gonna take a little bit of time on this point to go to slide number 92 we're all the same text points bullet points are listed but the image was changed here in the presentation to be a representation of a three different hominoid type creatures we have like the australopithecines and then we move up to a later hominoid that is allegedly an ancestor of human beings and then we go to modern Homo sapiens on the right and pi in his presentations constantly shows people that while when you line the skulls up like this it becomes like a sight factor you know it looks good and it looks like it makes sense and you know oh I could see it's theirs they're similar and then they you know it's changing from one form to another of course this is a technique that's used by Darwinian evolution evolutionists to postulate and put forward their theory that you know we came from or descended from in some way the common ape or how man hominoid ancestor okay but what PI is actually saying is that there's very little similarity between these skulls okay there's a huge jump to go from an australopithecine skull to for example a you know a Neanderthal skull and or later a hominoid skull and then there's just as big of a jump to go to from something like that up to a modern human being and you could see the the ridges around the eyes you know the the brow ridges and the sloping forehead there there is no four I'm sorry the sloping skull that just goes right back to the cranial case okay and the the plates of the brain casing the skull casing so there's these these complete lack of a forehead you see the protruding teeth you know that the teeth the jaw comes out and away from the skull so much more pronounced in the hominids than in a human being you see that you know the face is set back well back from the teeth and it's underneath this huge the eye sockets underneath these huge brow ridges that aren't present on a modern human being the jaw is completely different in there's really not much of a chin on the primates where there's a pronounced chin on a human skull okay the eye sockets are different you know the brain case itself is completely different different shape obviously a much different size if you really look at all the different aspects of it there's no really not many similarities they may look visually along certain lines similar but when you actually compare them they're very drastically different and that's what he's saying here in this point that the skulls and brain are completely different most mostly we're talking about also size of the brain when you compare the size of a modern human brain to the so called ancestors of humanity their brain was much smaller so that's what this slide basically is alluding to here that the people who try to support the hypothesis of Darwinian evolution often arrange skulls like this to basically make it visually look like it's plausible that one species evolved into another but the main thing to keep in mind here connects with slide number 94 which we'll get to in a moment that there has never been one single bone shared found in a transitional species or skeleton that has been unearthed from the fossil record between any of these earlier hominid creatures and a modern human being not one and this is what Darwin himself when putting forward his own theory told people that would have to be discovered and born out in the fossil record for the theory to hold any weight that there would have to be transitional species with shared elements shared bones and not one has ever been discovered and this would suggest that for this theory to be true all of that change would have had to happen in practically an overnight sense or while we find intact skeletons of some of these species somehow we just can't locate the skeletons of these transitional species and I understand the difficulties in the fossilization of bones and how rare fossils actually are but if an entire species were to be formed from an earlier one we would have found transitional species in the fossil record by now we'll pick this up from right there when we come back ladies and gentlemen don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] is happening here on the Public Broadcasting we were talking about the 12 ways as listed by Lloyd Pye in some of his presentations that human beings are not primates and we were on point number I believe it was seven that the skulls and brains are completely different and we looked at this technique that archaeologists and anthropologists used to get people to buy into the evolutionary paradigm that the Darwinian evolutionary quote-unquote evolutionary paradigm I have to remember always to wrap that in double quotes because it is nothing of the kind it isn't real evolutionary progression according to natural law it is scientism ideology essentially in the ideology that evolution is nothing but the progression of genetic material the survival of genetic material which has nothing to do with real which has a very small part to play in real evolution but it is not what real evolution is actually about which we got into on past shows I won't reiterate that today if you want my take on what real evolutionary progression in nature is about then you could go go pull up those past shows that we did on that topic but this is a technique that is often used by Darwinists as like a religion like literally they are the followers of this theory religiously because that's what this is it's a religion make no mistake about it okay just like it's no different than creationism it's just on the opposite side of the extremity you know creationism postulates God created everything and made everything it is and Darwinists say no you know it was all just random mutations in nature and it has nothing there's no intelligence that underlies it the intervention theory or as I call it the interference theory postulates that it's kind of like a mixture between the two there was a natural evolutionary progression but then something of intelligence hijacked it from that path and turned it into something that it was not really intended to be and that's what this entire theory is all about okay that's what I call interference theory of human origins that we were developing naturally at some point in our ancient past perhaps in harmony with this planet and perhaps living on this planet in a way that was well adapted to it and then something else came along as all the ancient scriptures tell us happened we were basically involved with some other form of intelligence that essentially took us out of that natural state of progression and molded us to their liking through genetic manipulation okay through a hybridization process and hence that's why you see a lot of these anomalous skulls that are half human and half something else that science cannot yet identify so you know just going back to the point that putting the skulls together in a progression like this is part of Darwinists technique to try to try to get people to think that the theory is reasonable and it's all figured out you know and we just know that it is this way because it links this in their mind saying well that sounds reasonable but when you really look closer there's so many anomalous different there's so many differences between these skulls that they are so hard-pressed to explain them that all the differences in where those came from and why there are no transitional species transitional fossils between those states you know so it's just a very clever technique that they use which looks reasonable to people glancing at it cursorily but they don't do any further research of course you know they just accepted on face value so that's his seventh point and we'll move on to the next one which also we can move to slide number 93 to explore that a little bit further in depth this point is so point number eight and it's that human beings have drastically different locomotion than primates and this is largely because of the design of the foot overall and pi goes into this pretty extensively and I think it's some of the best evidence that human beings are based on a completely different design than the primates and it is a not as efficient of a design when it comes to operating normally on this planet it is actually a disadvantage what we call you know so-called positive differences or quote unquote upgrades to the human form over the primate form or actually disadvantages not advantages which you would expect evolution to if Darwin Darwinian evolutionary theory were correct you would expect it to produce a better design not a more flawed one well there's probably no better example of this than the the design of the human foot structure the foot bones a primates foot essentially is designed directly over its center of mass and when it comes down it comes down almost flat with a perfect weight distribution human beings come down on the heel and then put the weight toward the the side of the foot okay and it goes around the arch the weight distribution goes around the arch and then has to curve drastically to then come back on to the ball of the foot and then it then goes forward across the the big toe which we largely use for balance okay and for walking all right so the is a completely inefficient design that has to curve the weight distribution of the being around the ball of the foot when walking and what that also does is it puts a lot more torque on the bones the muscles the joints the cartilage etc which is why so many people develop like knee problems especially in their later years so this is a absolute regressed design from a primate which comes down with a very even distribution of weight from the heel moving forward through the center line of the foot and then off of all the toes essentially in a very even pattern and even progression of weight distribution so the the human foot is probably what you can consider a backwards design or a regression from the primate foot and I would suggest that is more likely because of the infusion of non-human DNA that we received perhaps the method of locomotion or the way that these beings walk is advantageous to them in the environment where they come from and they had a foot that was maybe you know more drastically different than than the human and primate foot but this is a mixture or a blend between the two and in that it creates something that is obviously much less efficient than the primate foot and the primate method of locomotion again I'm just explaining this you know in a cursory way here in this presentation but if you watch PI's videos he goes into it pretty in-depth and has a lot more slides when it comes to this again this presentation you have to understand was part of a two-hour prime I had to give all of this in two hours I'm extending it here over multiple radio shows ok I had at the at the venue that I did this at did this presentation had originally two hours to go through all this material the entire presentation I had to blast through it at like light speed and just you know hit people with this and then move on you know very very quickly without lengthy exponent because you know it was you know crammed as much information about how human beings origins is not what we're told and how it was related with non-human entities that didn't really care about us wanted to control us basically created us as slaves to do their labor and then basically left us in this condition okay and do that in two hours in a way that is convincing for people okay without having really done much research on their own on this topic you know and and make it something that leaves them wanting to do more research that's the challenge of a presentation like this people will always complain they'll find something to complain about he got this little part wrong he didn't talk about this aspect which I feel is the most important aspect to cover he left this out that proves he's an agent you know I mean it's just you know people's line of thinking is so ridiculous when it comes to you know what they feel is important and I always tell them the same thing if you feel something else is more important by all means make your own presentation and please deliver it put it out on YouTube you know you could do that in the comfort of your own home there's presentation software you can have that converted right to a video put your voice right over that okay and record it screen do a screencast and put it out on YouTube with your voice over it you know don't try to pick holes in somebody else's work if you think your your research is better and it clearly explains a different dynamic or aspects of aspect of this whole phenomenon that we're experiencing by all means put it out there yourself you know and you know where their work is nowhere you never see these people putting out work of their own we'll pick this up on the other side we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're going through the cosmic abandonment presentation we were talking about Lloyd pies explanation of the twelve ways human beings are not primates I'm going to be getting to your calls in hopefully the next segment I'll wrap up this last segment of this hour by continuing the presentation but if you have any thing that you want to discuss anything that you want to contribute to this conversation on human origins or any other topic for that matter never any taboo topics here the call-in number to join us next segment next hour will be 800 three one three nine four four three once again calls coming up in the next hour the call-in number to join us 800 three one three ninety four forty three so we were talking about you know the different ways human beings are not primates and we were on point bullet point number eight which was drastically different locomotion we had covered that and the design of the human foot as compared with the hominid foot I highly recommend Lloyd Paes videos for more in-depth discussion of that and his books as well point number nine human beings are of course capable of speech whereas primates are not this is a huge difference in our makeup and in our overall capabilities the human throat is completely redesigned with much greater levels of complexity and being able to make the fine-tuned small mouth noises that you know basically are the building blocks of speech whereas the throat of a primate simply does not have that kind of design and it doesn't have those fine-tuned capabilities so that is something that would clearly be a a progression in the human being as compared to the primate and again I would suggest that that is due to the way that we were engineered because they needed us to be able to communicate not only with them but with each other so when they did the genetic manipulation that they did were things like you know perfectly balanced locomotion may not have been a huge issue but being able to take direction and be able to communicate with each other to coordinate the direction that they were being given would have been placed very high on the priority list okay so this this certainly fits in with a adaptation or an advantage that would have been programmed into us and therefore supports the interference theory hypothesis point number ten there is no sign in human beings of the typical estrus cycles that are found in primates and many other animals the estrus cycle is essentially what we commonly know as being in heat a heat cycle okay so a time period of you know elevated sexual energy okay so human beings generally do not have anything like that certainly not anything to the extent that you know exists in primates where they're in heat for a time during often you know the menstrual cycle and females and then it subsides after that passes so the in the concept of the heat cycle is not found in human beings that's point number ten point number eleven and absolutely these last two points are so critical okay this to me really proves is that the scientific evidence when people decide to take this entire body of research seriously and start to look into it for themselves in a way that is you know casting off to the side the typical derision and ridicule that this field of research has been associated with and start looking at this from a mature perspective these are the points that are really going to show us where we came from and why we're in the situation that we're in as an entire species socially and spiritually and the human genome has within it over 4,000 genetic disorders that's not the case for any other animal living on this planet we have more genetic defects in our DNA than any other creature living on the earth now why would that be why would it be that just somehow the so-called most advanced creature living on the planet that God gave us dominion over don't you know okay as many religious people believe but somehow we were built with more genetic defects than any other animal on the planet kind of strange and anomalous don't you think I mean why would the creator of the universe if he was our Creator make us with so many built-in flaws oh is it because we have to be reminded that we're not perfect like quote-unquote he is you know in this patriarchal view of God that so many major world religions have you know just like the Old Testament God you know which one we're going to get into that whole concept of the Old Testament God okay you know somehow you know he had to constantly remind us that you're inferior to me now I wouldn't have anything to do with the type of genetic hybridization and splicing and dumbing down and disconnection that was done with our genome to create these things all of these disorders couldn't have anything to do with that from another intelligent species that completely came in and did a number on humanity that that doesn't make any sense but but it makes sense that the god of creation would have nothing better to do than give us an inferior genome he's given us something to work out of right you know that's the challenge what we'll start you completely screwed up and see if you could you know turn yourself into something that works properly over time right you know give you a chance to work on yourself to perfect yourself I mean you know the whole creationist idea again it's just as childish as the scientists that don't want to look at evidence for what really happened on this planet because of the implications and once again it's all because of fear I can't over stress this enough all the religious people all the sign so-called scientific but it's scientific people okay I don't know if that's a word but if it's not I just coined it okay the people who are worshipers at the altar of scientism just like people who are the worshippers at the altar of cultural religions of any type no matter where they're located geographically or you know what God they you know believe in it's a child's mentality it is a childlike mentality that doesn't want to look at the hard questions okay what put four thousand plus genetic defects in the human genome try to wrestle with that question and its implications so does Nature just do that oh these are just random mutations and that's what that's natural selection that's how natural selection works I thought natural selection selected the best from what was inferior you know but somehow it created 4,000 genetic disorders in our genome you know I mean that's what Arminius would have you believe and creationists would have you believe God did this for what purpose to torment us you know or just to remind you we're not as good as he quote it quote he is it's always a male God you know it's never a force it's never some entity that is neuter or has no sex it's always male you know in all the major cultural religions you know this is the thing that I think PI's work really it hit me like a oncoming freight train you know when I first started looking into his work and he explained how these beings that were doing this genetic manipulation didn't care about what they were creating they were gonna use it as a tool and then cast it off or be out of here and leave us to our own devices which is essentially what I think they did with some caveats I don't think they just took off and there was not no connection left which we'll get into but I'm gonna leave the presentation there for this evening and we're gonna go to the phones on the other side of the break we'll pick this up the presentation next week [Music] you know the day destroys the night 95 today tried to run to the other side welcome back everyone we're into the third hour of tonight's broadcast on this edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so

I'm going to leave the presentation right there we were on slide number 93 or 94 whichever way you want to look at it we're going to move on to talk about the four thousand plus genetic disorders in the human genome and how our number of chromosomes came to be the way that it is this was already hinted at in the story of the past that we went over several weeks ago about you know the story of the non-human entities that came to this planet and performed the genetic manipulation that they did but we'll get into some scientific evidence for this theory on next week's show regarding the human chromosome number two and how the genetic manipulation that was done could have not only created all these 4,000 genetic disorders but that one of them may have been primary psychopathy in the human species so that'll be coming up next week and we'll go into other areas like how religions came about how governments came about how the worship of money and gold came about all kinds of fun stuff to come about this story of interference with our natural evolutionary progression as a species as spiritual beings in the physical world having an experience here to learn and grow and how that's been hijacked in our species so for now for the remainder of the show I'm going to take your calls the call-in number to join us is eight hundred three one three nine four four three so let's go to the phones any comments on this entire topic or welcome anything that you want to add anything you want to bring to my attention any questions that you have or if you want to go off into completely other areas that's fine as well so here we go let's hear from Phil in Oregon Phil you're live on what on earth is happening well hey Marky hear me yes I can oh good alright first of all mark thank you from everybody who use the damn thank you for your enunciation alone in your direct presentation style and what else loss doesn't say that then your minimal use of profanity so you can reach more people exquisite I mean you're you're brilliant dude thank you so much I mean you did you did all the hard work on yourself so you can help others and I mean thank you so much dude seriously I appreciate that but I it is it is a lot of hard work and that continues even after you work on yourself really that's when the hard work begins because then you have to attempt to take information that is transformative to other people and that is what is known as the true great work so I thank you for all you know your your gratitude in that regard and I'm gonna do my best to continue that and refine it even more you hear man I take a thousand bullets for your brother this is good stuff anyway I I remember you talking about people saying this whole alien perspective thing is oh it's as bad as terrible there's no hope but for me when you say that stuff this is totally uplifting I mean this is empowering then it gives you such a higher perspective you can be like oh well Johnny hocked a loogie in my chocolate milk those trivial issues go out the window you know you can take these bigger issues on board without uh you know brushed off your shoulders that's right and what it really comes down to when you boil it all down is would you rather know or would you rather remain ignorant even if the truth is ugly doesn't knowing it put you in a more empowered position than when you were ignorant of it you know I mean it could be difficult for newcomers it could be difficult for people that haven't yet gotten a very wide historical perspective of what's really going on here on this planet as far as the control system aspects are concerned but I you know I think again I stated as a caveat for going into this material this is like the mature class this is like the AP class okay it's like this you have to understand this material after you understand the control system because this explains how the control system got to be the way that it is and it helps us to understand why we're so susceptible to this control system due to our programming that is embedded in our makeup now what I want to do later on is give people something to not be depressed about but to have a little bit of dare I'd use the term hope okay I you know I don't want to put people on the opium drug either okay I want to give it a me a mature realistic perspective there is something that goes beyond all this genetic manipulation and that is epigenetics the realm of consciousness can trump any of the things that have been done to us and that's directed by the human will and the human heart and once you're a line you have aligned those forces and you want to use those to propagate truth and freedom and higher-level consciousness and love no force in the universe can stop that that's right I totally agree I mean look at these Psychopaths they don't have the genetic potential capacity for love and empathy and they're falling apart they don't even mix their genetics with any other people they're kind of like dogs in a way they don't have you know mutts are stronger you know they mix mixed blood yeah they're actually creating more problems within their own bloodlines because they they have this totally psychopathic desire to keep these traits quote unquote in the family and it's not strengthening them it's actually weakening them it's it's actually a disadvantage you know that their system is slowly falling apart but it's gonna take a whole lot more focused concentration toward knowledge and willpower and true care on people's part to really you know move us forward collectively because we're just not there you know in numbers yet but there's a small growing segment the core segment of people who are really getting it they're going to take this information to other people in a more concentrated focused and distributed way as the years move on for sure right we're chatting in your chat room in an area about natural law and how that ties in would be psychotic they're kind of like you know virus people where we call them how the need is took care of it you know they just push them off the iteself or go hunting and they disappear you know right that is that proper in natural law since they initiated the violence with all this you know the spiritual warfare on every level food air water fought is it is it where we have the right to I would say once violence is demonstrated and there's no effort on the part of the person who is conducted the violence to change their ways or perhaps in the case with primary Psychopaths there's no capacity to change that there is a natural defensive you know aspect of natural law that states that you can deal with that in a physical manner and you know I'm not telling anybody to just go identify a psychopath and and take them out of existence I'm saying that at some point humanity as a whole has to understand that we have the right to deal with the beings that would dare to take our rights away physically if if required to do that if they will not back down and allow us to exercise our natural rights and be free you know at some point your freedom has to be taken if it's attempted to be taken by someone else you have a right to physically take it back you know I don't know how much more clear I could be about that regarding where I stand regarding that dynamic but it's certainly not the new-age idea of just let everybody who's doing evil run rampant because we think they could all be you know reformed in some way with words because it's just not true I mean from a mature perspective looking at it okay you can mitigate that to a very huge extent in consciousness but they're still going to be people who going to act out in a violent way you know until we actually identify where psychopathy really comes from in the genome and possibly develop a way of dealing with that in the genome itself or until we become so conscious and we mitigate that to such an extent that that is actually worked out epigenetically out of the genome okay and until that is no longer in the human genome we're going to be dealing with that dynamic and I say there is always an inherent right to deal with it physically so that's my answer really great points Phil thanks so much for the call ladies and gentlemen we'll continue with your calls on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're taking your calls in this hour the toll-free number to join us eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three let's hear from Lynn in Washington Lynn you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark first of all I would like to echo the other caller on thoroughly enjoying your presentation and I'm trying to get very enlightening and very confirming the other thing is I would like you to spell Brian foresters name as I recall he's got an interesting spelling of his last name I think it is fo r es ter Forrester I'm not a hundred percent positive but I think that's what it is let me just see if I can bring it up and confirm that sound correct yes I'm sorry that is not correct it's f OE r s t er Brien Foerster f OE R st er I thought it had an unusual last or spelling and I thought of people were gonna look him up it might be wise to give out the proper spelling of his name yeah if you look up Brian Forrester and elongated skulls you'll find the correct gentleman or Brian Forrest or an Nephilim architecture you'll find the you'll find the correct Brien Foerster on YouTube if you just type Brian Forrester and ancient architecture in YouTube something like that you you will come to his videos I had the good fortune years ago back in late 90s of going to a presentation of Lloyd Pye Wow that's awesome it was awesome I I really didn't even know what I was getting myself into when I went to this meeting and he just blew me away something that has got me puzzled however in the question that I want to ask sure we're talking about the difference between humans and primates and the chromosomes and all this but we're also talking about 85% of the population of the world has got the r8 factor in their blood right which is a rhesus chromosome right if I'm correct there are 15% of the entire population in the on the planet that don't have that correct can you explain that yeah my take on the whole Rh factor positive or negative you know whether we have the rhesus factor in our genome is that I think if it's present we probably have more of the genetics that were present in the original human beings or you know the original beings regardless of what you want to call them that we're naturally evolving on this planet I think that is the the hominid aspect to us but then you know that factor I think being removed in a small percent of the population is part of the nonhuman essence now I'm not trying to say the people that have Rh negative blood or non-human I'm saying that this other presence that came here and interbred with us didn't have that in their blood and what happened was over time you know they introduced their genetics into our bloodlines and some of that those what I what you might call a recessive trait the absence of that trait you know propagated in certain bloodlines and that's why most bloodlines that are of quote-unquote royal origin or you know blue blood or you know you could say the ruling bloodlines okay largely have this Rh negative aspect and you know people have made a lot about this have you know talked about this quite extensively I tend to not think that just this one factor is the most important thing to look at when it comes to this but it does play into it a little bit and so I'm glad that you basically brought it up and mentioned it I think it's essentially a sign of the Rh positive aspect I feel a means that we have a little bit more of a connection to the original lineage of what was developing on this planet then an infusion of what you might call Nephilim DNA or where Anunnaki DNA or just simply nani whatever you want to call them regardless of the culture that talked about them and gave it gave them a name of the non-human entities that came here in the ancient past so may I interrupt sure I have known for a long time that I'm re too negative and I'm certainly not royal right no absolutely not so what I'm saying is that these bloodlines interbred with all of humanity it's like they didn't just purely keep their blood constantly in their in their lineage obviously it leaked over into the rest of the population and now like you said probably over 15% of humanity has that that factor within their their blood so it's not something that um has anything to do with the level of consciousness that that a person is going to be at or it can reach we have integrated into our whole genetic pool so ii spent a little bit of research i've been able to find on this as i was looking at up is there is a whole bunch of people with the rh negative that seem to have a lot of interactions with an alien presence beyond us yes I've had all kinds of experiences that if I sat and told somebody they wouldn't believe oh you're absolutely right there when it comes to that there is a absolute correlation and connection between the interaction of people of human beings with non-human entities and the Rh negative factor in human blood without any doubt in my mind there is an absolute correlation there because the the the percentages of people that have had abduction related experiences or even very strange encounters of some type with non-human entities and and the the percent of them that have the Rh negative factor is just compared to how much of the whole percentage of the human population have it is absolutely off the charts so there's certainly a correlation there and I'm glad you mentioned that as well then I would like to know if there's more information on that aspect of it that I can look up well I would say maybe um you know get involved with a UFO research group in your area I know that this is a topic that comes up on occasion at the Philadelphia UFO meetup group that's headed up by Chris Augustine you might want to check out his website it's aliens the truth com that's a resource I can throw out there just right off the top of my head for you to check out I'm not sure if he has any articles up on the site about that but perhaps maybe you can get in touch with him and ask him if he has any other information on that because I know it's one of the topics that he personally looks into and talks about often at the meetups and that was alien aliens the truth com just a shout out there for Chris and Chris was the host of my cosmic abandonment presentation he runs the Philadelphia UFO meetup group so he kind of gave me the opportunity to present this information you know in a formal setting for the first time well I appreciate your your information I really do that's very helpful to me absolutely thanks so much and thanks for the great insights on the call here okay so let's see let me see how much time we have left in this segment okay let's uh let's go to Scott in Portland Scott you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark and Amy yes great yeah a couple of things that I'll try to make it quick but I have some oh by the way I'm a big fan yourself thank you I want that first however I do disagree with you the thing oh that's that's okay no no one has to agree with it all it's all about you know putting the topics out there for a discussion putting them out on the table you stay on the line through the break and I'll let you get to your point on the other side okay ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back [Music] taking the call on this toll-free no further killing us you know ninety-four [Music] Scot in court a lot of ice break music those containing [Music] take care of that was supposed to duck back out when I start apparently it is not take justice we may just have to let it be right out [Applause] [Music] looks like the automation looks like the automation on the network and failed there there we go they took care of it okay sorry about that little glitch there folks we were talking to Scott in Portland just before the break hit us Scott are you still on the line with us so we may get cut off no worries no right I didn't get to your point yes great please nism this and the idea I'm talking about that all the forms well let me back up a second I've long been concerned with assumptions people make and have inherited and they become unexamined assumptions sure and what yeah and one of these is the idea that there are the forms in the mind of God of the facts and there's somewhere in the mind of God a fox a bird a worm and all those things will regenerate themselves and this is proof and I think part of the problem that's been the war on nature as I see it sure background and session then the core Christian I was about to grade the first time I think I smoked marijuana and there about that time that I realized some things were really wrong and most of that has to do with what I would call the right hand not telling a left hand what it's doing compartmentalization sure yeah especially with people who are in authority and the justified their authority and a lot of this seems to be justified by this idea that you can't really ruin anything and we're definitely not spinning a rockin outer space where infinite possibilities can happen that's regimen what you're describing here is an attachment in people's minds to the idea of permanence like it's always been this way it is this way now and it's always going to continue to be this way I find that you see this embedded in the most brainwashed and controlled people and you see this embedded deeply in people who believe that the control system is absolutely impenetrable and eternal they're resigned to the idea that government must always exist controllers must always exist this is somehow embedded in the fabric of nature itself these people believe they're so convinced that the current system is eternal then and what it really comes down to is these people believe that this system is God they think that it's God we're that it's God doing this here yes and I know this because my family are people that I grew up with that consider themselves to be elite and what I would call the kind of people that Alex Jones is all day attacking and I'm going to discern them to say that the situation is a lot more complicated and in my opinion has to do with thousands of years of people believing eyes and maybe they'll write lines but the whole angle of looking at things in a conspiratorial point of view I think has its advantages because people do advocate these lies day in and day out for their own beneficial reasons that's right an evolutionist most certainly one of them that was played off by some of the elites like the Galton's families and the you Genesis and social engineers of the day and propagated out to the masses to get them to buy into the whole supremacy of matter hypothesis and the whole genes control your destiny so the the lot that you're dealt with in life is the lot that you're stuck with and it's certainly not true because we know differently through the science of epigenetics and the understanding that consciousness and the way that we inform ourselves and our body through what we put into it information wise and nutrition wise can actually change the receptors that activate genes or don't activate certain genes we're in ultimately in control of that because we can reprogram ourselves and that's the good news when it comes to all this like I said no matter how much genetic programming or manipulation has been done it can never Trump the power of consciousness the power of consciousness is always going to be able to trump that yes we will expect and no matter how hard you try to get rid of your freewill you're gonna suffer the pain of how it hurts when I don't know there's a certain pain and punishment that comes along with people who pretend they don't have any free will and I don't see them because we said anaphoric that makes everything that we know is basically beautiful and enhance properties of infinity diversity built-in which is nature and things have involved over millions of years to become the foxes in the birds and the porcupines and the fish and things that when you're three years old and you see the mother finished or whatever defending it you immediately feel joy as that would be a life worth living right I really think what we have here is possible yeah we have to we have to formulate that connection to our real roots are real ancestry I think you know that's underlying all of this manipulation and all of this some underlying programming that's been done to us there's still that connection deep down underneath to our true nature that can never be completely buried and they think they can do that but ultimately really they're kidding themselves because they're they're never going to be able to bury the true human soul they're never going to be able to bury true a little bit I would disagree with you a little bit that I agree that the conspiratorial scream put this in is very important because people are guilty but the in control anything what they're in control of is the runaway Sorcerer's Apprentice who's making a mess out of everything and they just we want to pretend they're in control of something that's impossible to control yes absolutely yes so I would agree that they're not ultimately really in control because ultimately natural law is the only thing that's really in control they think they're going to trump that but it cannot be that cannot be done again that's the ultimate lesson and all of this is that it's always raining over everything else in this universe we can only be under the illusion that we can conquer the laws of nature that are ultimately put into effect by the creator of the universe that doesn't mean we don't have free will we still do we have free will to operate our lives within the boundary conditions or guidelines of morality as set by natural law and if we do that then our evolutionary progression continues forward if we don't do that it stagnates or regresses so I think you're making a very good point I don't really see too much contradiction and and you know how we how we think along those lines it doesn't really seem like I guess what I'm trying to say is the alien DNA or whatever in proper sense should be considered in a wild part of one universe here so whatever kind of mutations happened which well it's too much infinity for people to be considerate as something besides what we had here which is No okay yes see I I agree I agree with that it's not about purging or you know totally alienating this which is why I don't even really like the word alien and you notice I very rarely use it you know it's I call it just extraterrestrial meaning not of the earth but from another planet or another dimension or another galaxy who knows but um you know this is about integration and healing ultimately it's about reconciliation when it all comes down to it you know and realizing that we are all one and we are all on the same basic path of development great insight Scott we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us folks the cool side we don't dare speak while between ups I'm so [Music] what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting last segment of the show for this evening the time really does fly let's continue with your calls let's hear from Ryan in Nebraska Ryan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark I am on episode 10 right now okay my wife and I Anna were looking at barriers to self-realization yes and we've realized that we're really stuck you know in a lot of our you know a lot of the barriers but one of the things you said was that it takes will yes and I I just if you could expand on that for me that would be great sure the will is the ordering force within creation it is what is known as the centric force that actually pushes evolutionary progress in consciousness forward okay unless you get in touch with that underlying force that is present not only in yourself but it is present in all of nature and everything in creation it is the will of creation it is the force that is actually the will of creation what creation is trying to will into effect and once it has a desire it wants to progress in its own understanding it wants to progress in its own complexity it wants to progress in its own knowledge of itself okay and what the human beings will lowercase W needs to align with is that greater force of will capital W when you align those things and there's no contradiction between those two seemingly different concepts of will okay one you could look at is the desire of the self on a lower level the individuate itself and one you could look at as the desire of all creation okay when you actually align those to the force that is actually underlying in nature that is there and moving all of the entire universe forward actually works with you it were you got you could say it the opposite way you could say you work with it you're no longer trying to buck that force you are actually stepping into the slipstream of that force by aligning yourself to that force okay and when you do that that's creates total self empowerment you're no longer actually working against yourself you're no longer acting has your own enemy in this world when you align yourself to that force understanding what it is is the first thing to understand that we are here for a purpose and that purpose is to learn and grow in consciousness when you understand that that's the first step towards starting to align your will with that higher capital W will okay that is inherent in nature and again that's desire it's part of care it's care for truth it's care for what is right it's care for development of knowledge you know if you've already started along that path that care is present so there's a certain amount of will present now you have to nurture it and work with it and be persistent see that's where you know we look at will is only something like that do you have the will to get through this do you have the will to do this it's more than even just persistence its persistence and care aligned together so there's a feminine and masculine component within that higher will that we have to develop that's really what I would consider you know true will or what has been called in you know other occult systems or other transformational systems that has been referred to as the lame-o which is the word for will in the ancient Greek language I hope that explains what I consider the true will to be yeah yeah thank you thank you so much for your work sure and like I said the more you look into this information and the more you continue to nurture the desire to move forward in your own evolutionary progress in consciousness the more of that will you will build up within yourself and the more you'll align yourself to that underlying force in nature which is what I've called the sin tropic force or in other words the ordering force that counters the force of entropy or chaos in this world and actually orders things toward more complexity more understanding more knowledge more care more morality more growth and development in consciousness that you know the more you do that the smoother that process becomes so I you know just from what you've said here tonight that you're looking into this and you want to go further I can tell you're already on that path so keep that up and just keep moving forward all right I had one other thing I want right ahead seeing calm listening to stuff from 2010 it's now 2014 yes in 2010 you seemed a bit pessimistic and and you just continually are saying you know the path we're headed down is just in we're gonna go fall deeper into the system of control as your opinion changed on that at all not drastically I don't think we're anywhere near a number to facilitate a quantum shift in our what we're creating in our reality we're not even anywhere close to that number and I again I don't say that but please don't take that as just total negativity I don't say that because I'm trying to discourage anybody I'm saying that because I'm trying to be honest and answer the person's question as I see things okay I don't see things turning around I look out the door and I see 100% totally unconscious human beings everywhere all around me in massive massive droves and I'm telling you it is a numbers thing this is another thing the New Age movement has okay epigenetics and consciousness works through numbers it works through amount of people it does is it the this this whole thing this whole lie about it only takes a very small number of people to push consciousness into a transformation is a lie it takes numbers of people to do that because the more people that think the opposite way there are people who are trying to counteract that dynamic of actually moving forward in consciousness and they're the reason that consciousness hasn't moved past where it's at is because too many people are unconscious and holding it back I mean it's just a clear it's an absolute physics numbers game to move a mass you need a certain amount of force to move it and that's just how it works and it works the same way in consciousness just like it does in the physical domain you know we're nowhere near that amount and I'm just being honest so can we get to that yes absolutely we can but see can possibility is there the question is do we will that to happen how many people are truly stepping into that alignment with the higher will do I see a lot of people doing that no do I see some people doing it yes absolutely I won't even bother to continue doing it if I didn't see the possibility is there can it be changed yes it can be changed still at this late hour I feel it can be changed do I feel we're well on the way to doing that not even close we have the X exert so much more willpower so much more effort so much more persistence we have to develop so much more care for truth and freedom and and completely unlearn what we're we have supposedly learned and we're holding on to and it's completely wrong information and that's what I call negative knowledge we're not even in a place of any any knowledge we're in a place where we have no knowledge and we're still stuck on negative beliefs that aren't true you know we have to move so far past that dynamic that it's scarcely conceivable where we're at to where we need to get to you know and I'm just being honest and you should not take that as a discouragement you should continue to move forward in your understanding even knowing that that's my position even now you know I'm just one person and that's my position that's my opinion that's where I see it right now I have to concede could I be wrong sure but from an educated you know an educated guess perspective I have to tell you Humanity is nowhere near solving the problems that we are up against when it comes to our freedom being destroyed and if we want to solve that problem we have to learn the truth we have to step into that dynamic and we have to exercise a whole lot more will and persistence to change and I think that's only being done in a very tiny tiny fraction of human beings right now can that change in the future it absolutely can change and I think more people are coming online to it but still too slowly I would like to see it increase and speed up and expand dynamically but that's up to adds up to everybody out there listening and and spreading this information to others and how effectively we're going to do that and how persistently we're going to do that so really really great questions there Ryan I want to thank you so much for the call and unfortunately ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition as what on earth is happening we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #164

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, The 4000+ Genetic Disorders in the Human Genome, The Possible Cause of Primary Psychopathy, The Enigma of Human Chromosome #2, The Characteristics of Primary Psychopaths, The Old Testament Vengeful "God" vs. The True Creator, The Origins of Human Religious and Social Institutions, Service To Others, Belief vs Knowledge, Benevolent Non-Human Entities, Civilization and Technology, Ancient Texts that support the Interference Theory of Human Origins*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org today is Saturday July 26th 2014 we have a great show lined up for you here tonight the show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time tonight on what on earth is happening we'll be continuing our ongoing series the extended version of my cosmic abandonment presentation cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the connection of the interference theory of human origins as I personally call it to the current human condition it explores those connections in depth and we'll be continuing with cosmic abandonment tonight on what on earth is happening I will be taking your calls in the third hour of the show tonight so for people who want to get into the calling queue the call-in number to join us is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call-in number I will be taking calls in the third hour of the show tonight the calling number to join us 800 three one 394 43 I have one event announcement on the big seminar coming up in Connecticut that I'll be giving called demystifying the occult will take place on Saturday October 4th 2014 it's an all-day live seminar in Manchester Connecticut it will be starting at 9:00 a.m. and going through the day until 8:00 p.m. it will take place at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero free parking is available at the Manchester History Center here's a brief description of this live all-day seminar mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwyze spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is ocultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives and in the second part of this seminar I will also be giving a kind of a case study regarding occult symbolism using the Major Arcana of the Tarot as a prime example of occult symbolism and I'll be breaking down the symbolism in the Major Arcana advanced tickets for this all-day seminar only a $25 donation you could send a personal check or money order made payable to Arthur Capozzi that's Arthur Capozzi CA poz Zi at 500 Munro Turnpike suite 142 Monroe Connecticut 0 6 4 6 8 once again check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 in Monroe Connecticut 0 6 4 6 8 also tickets will be available at the door for a thirty dollar cash donation so that's demystifying the occult coming up on Saturday October 4th if you're in the Connecticut area we would love to see you there it's going to be a great day of do Colton hidden information and enlightening people as to what they need to know regarding the occult aspects of the control system that is all around them so that's the only event announcement I have I do want to mention that there is a donation button on the left-hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you feel that you have received value from the information that has been shared on the what on earth is happening radio show and website please do feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that it can continue into the future so with that having been said I want to direct everyone's attention as always to the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page that's on the radio show tab of the website underneath the player where you can listen to the live show from every Saturday evening I will usually put images for tonight's show and of course there are many images that go along with the cosmic abandonment presentation so you'll see all the slides listed there in numeric format the one image for the show tonight is of course the poster for the demystifying the occult presentation and then underneath that you'll see cosmic abandonment slides part 1 and 2 we wrapped up with the slides for part 1 will be moving into slides for part 2 this evening actually we went through up to slide number 93 last week and I'll be picking it up from slide 94 and continuing from there this evening one thing I do want to mention about the slides for tonight's show and tonight's show is podcast number 164 for those who may be listening later the slides for part two I broke them up into two sections because there's a hundred and eighty-four slides to this presentation and the way the the linking system that I'm using works the the slide show I should say that that that brings up the images and a slideshow format on the website works if you put too many images into one of them it kind of jumbles the numbers together so I was trying to avoid that it's kind of just a limitation of the slideshow format that I use so I broke it into two parts and you will notice that if you click like let's say image number 93 which is the first image of the presentation part number two it will say that it's slide number one because it's the first slide of the second part so that may be confusing for people to follow along like that unless you're just basically listening to what I'm talking about and then moving forward when I say that I'm moving forward to another slide if you can keep up like that that's fine if not I highly recommend people to just download the zip archive underneath the images and you can unpack that on your own computer unzip it and you'll have all of the images there with their correct numerical sequence intact and you could open them up in whatever image viewer you prefer so I think that's enough for that with that having been said I'll jump into the material for tonight we were on slide number 94 last week which is the last slide in a little subsection of this presentation called Lloyd pies twelve ways that humans are not primates and we went over most of these last week we went over the the first twelve essentially and we were looking at the last two at the end of last week's show and that's a good place to to go into a break I guess we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] Oh [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] what on earth has happened here on our BN on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com continuing with the cosmic abandonment extended presentation this evening we were on slide number 94 the last slide of Lloyd pies 12 ways that human beings are not primates we went through 10 of these 12 and last week we ended on the last two which was I'm going to kind of be grouping these two together and kind of explaining how this these two parts work and are probably the best evidence for the interference theory of human origins the fact that there are over 4,000 genetic disorders in the human genome and you don't see that in let alone primates any other species on the planet we seem to have more things that are wrong with our DNA than just about any other species on the earth and you know people could argue that that somehow has something to do with the environment that we have created but it's really always pretty much been this way since human beings have existed you know you could say Oh epigenetics has something to do with that and epigenetics absolutely does have to do with turning on the propensity for a gene to activate and you know is essentially display certain characteristics or tendencies or traits but what we're talking about here is really something that is deeply embedded in humanity that really you don't see in other species on this planet we have more disorders at the genetic level than any other creature on this entire planet and to me that's not the mark of how nature operates you look around and you see order everywhere else except in humanity you see being is capable of living in homeostasis and balance with their environment you see beings that are adapted to the planet they could live outdoors on this planet in just about any kind of atmosphere or weather okay human beings are the only being aside from the other beings that we genetically modified genetically manipulated or hybridized or essentially you know bred over the generation upon generation to create certain a certain subspecies now in the largest example of course the dog which was originally a wolf all of the modern domesticated dogs today came from the wolf species and then we just domesticated the wolf and bred it down and bred it down you know through different hybridizing and you know different breeding and keeping it in a domesticated state eventually turned it into the the dog that we see today you know that species wasn't really intended to exist by nature and probably would not have evolved naturally by nature had men not domesticated it that way so that's what I would call an example of not direct of course genetic manipulation but that is an example of essentially what you would call modifying a gene through domestication and what you would probably call hybridization in genetics you're basically looking to breed certain characteristic traits and you know not allowing others to move forward in the gene pool so we did this with other animals like the dog and the cat and they would not be naturally adapted to living on the surface of the planet just on their own just like we are not naturally adapted to living on the surface of the planet just on our own because that's the same process was essentially done to us only probably in a much more direct way through deliberate technological genetic manipulation and splicing gene splicing and that's what leads us into this last point in Lloyd Pie's outline of 12 ways human beings are not primates that the human chromosome is reduced from the amount total amount of chromosomes is reduced from 46 from 48 all primates essentially have 48 chromosomes whereas human beings only have 46 and the reason for this most likely is because we are a hybridized species and the beings that created us took some of their genomic material some of their DNA spliced it in with a creature that had previously existed on this planet as we told in the ancient recounting the summary of the ancient recounting z' of many different cultures on the face of the earth through their ancient scriptures talking about the beings that essentially did different genetic experimentation to humanity and lived among us and essentially kept us as their slaves when we were looking over that story that was a part in it that talked about when human beings were incapable of reproducing on their own these Bing's essentially gave us more of their genes and spliced it with the creature that they had that they had already made and that made a total of 46 chromosomes whereas the Byng that they started with originally had 48 before they began all of the genetic manipulation and tampering that they that they actually carried out now people will say well is there any evidence to support this theory scientifically and the answer is yes there actually is and this also goes a long way when you understand how this was done it goes a long way toward helping humanity to understand why there are all of these genetic anomalies in our species particularly things that have very much resisted explanation on the part of modern science and really on the part of anybody because they don't want to wrestle with the implications of why such a thing like for example primary psychopathy would exist in our species when you look at how seemingly unbelievable a condition primary psychopathy is that there are people who are born with an inability to experience human emotion in the physiology at all at all and you know I always whenever I talk about this I always go back to the fact that there are so many people who are in complete denial of this condition they insist that it does not exist they are in 100% absolute cognitive dissonance denial that this condition is existent among humanity and we are having to deal with the implications and the consequences of that there is such a thing as primary psychopathy within the human species and people don't want to wrestle with that implication so they would rather rather just wave their hand and say oh it doesn't exist it's not something I ever have to concern myself with it's not something I have to try to understand or look into or try to think about where it came from it's just something I can completely ignore and somehow the consequences the repercussions of its existence will magically vanish if I think that way it's absolutely childish delusional thought and anybody who still thinks that there is no such thing as psychopathy particularly primary psychopathy with the unimaginable in-your-face evidence on a day to day basis that there are people who are walking around on the planet who are like mindless automatons without the ability to think without the ability to feel no kata and those are just the secondary Psychopaths and they're taking their orders from the real other species the primary Psychopaths will pick this up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] Oh welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark pass you we're continuing with the cosmic abandonment extended presentation we were on slide number 94 talking about the last two points of Lloyd Pie's ways humans are not primates and we are talking about the four thousand plus genetic disorders that exist in the human genome not you know of which there are more disorders than any other species on the face of the earth the fact that primates have 48 chromosomes in their chromosomal in their genomic makeup and human beings only have 46 we were talking about more scientific evidence this slide by the way is um showing that there are exactly zero bones in the human skeletal structure that exists in any primate skeletal structure there has never been found any transitional species with any primate bones making up a actual human skeleton and Darwin himself would have cautioned people against taking his own theory and running with it blindly because he said for it to be borne out that there would have to be transitional species found in the fossil record and there have never has never even been one found this is what is known as the so-called missing link okay so the missing link has never been discovered this so-called ancestor linking ancient primates to human beings and they're on there never will be discovered this missing link because it does not exist you know and people still blindly fall into this theory because it's up held by all modern science that's backed by government grant money and funded because that's what the notion that they want to put out there to people because they do not want them to know the truth now harder scientific evidence because people will say well evidence of absence of evidence is not evidence of absence okay so since we don't have these transitional species so it doesn't necessarily mean that Darwin's theory is completely incorrect well we can look at slope moving on the slide number 95 now we can look at what I think is one of the best examples of the scientific evidence confirming or hugely strengthening the theory of what I call interference theory that we are a hybridized species that we are a genetically manipulated race and it's the second in the human sequencing of human chromosomes that was done by the human genome project this was started a couple of decades ago I believe and it was wrapped up I think in the late 1990s if I'm not mistaken I could be wrong about the date when it was finished when it was completed but first of all it found that there was a lot less DNA in the human chromosomal genome than we originally anticipated we thought we were going to be much much much more complex in our genome was gonna you know have so many more chromosomes in it it ended up being a lot more simplistic than scientists thought it was going to be and the actual sequencing project finished finished I believe it was years early on the order of years compared to how long they projected it would take so the second human chromosome put up a lot of questions in scientists mind because it appears to be a fused chromosome a genetically fused chromosome okay I'll and I'll explain this in a moment when we look at the slide what I have to explain what you're looking at here these are basically genetic markings of chromosomes scientists basically mark where there's certain genetic material and where you know there's absence of it and that makes up the entire the entire how could I put this it's up just like a model of what the whole chromosomal material is represented by in this in this line with these light and dark colored lines going through the the vertical bar so if you were looking at let's just take the first four on the left hand side of the image you'll see they're marked by letters at the bottom the first chromosomal line there it says H 1 that means human chromosome 1 and then next to that this is uh there's a C that's a chimpanzee chimpanzee chromosome 1 you could just take the 1 and you know basically move it to that the the the sequence of these 4 on the on the left hand side of the image then there's 4 in the middle okay you have human then the 8 it says H 2 that's human chromosome number 2 represented by the second blue line and then there's C and C because it's a double chromosome okay the second chromosome is actually broken in basically two parts or they're representing its makeup by this broken chromosome or it's actually made up of two separate pieces okay the G stands for gorilla and the O for orangutan so we're looking at three primates and looking at how similar or different their chromosomal material is to the human chromosome and you'll notice that all three of these primates have this segmented second chromosome you see the green one is the chimpanzee it's in two parts the the purple one is the gorilla that's in two parts and the red one is the orangutan and that's in two parts the only one that is in one piece on the second one is h2 which stands for human chromosome number two then we see the similarity once again when we move to chromosome number three now people have often said the genetic makeup of a human being is 98% similar to the genetic makeup of a chimpanzee is this true yes it is but in the difference in that two percent you're talking about all of the different characteristics in that coding all of the different characteristics that make a human being different from a chimpanzee so think about how much that is speech art culture creativity etc all of all these things language skills mathematics you know everything that makes a human being human all the faculties of the higher brain of a human being of the neocortical brain you know plus all the other things the deeper complexity of emotion not to say that chimpanzees don't have complex emotions they most certainly do but all of the ways that human being is even more advanced than a primate come through in that two percent or less of genetic material so when we're talking about this kind of a difference in genetic material in a chromosome being this single seemingly fused chromosome compared with the separated chromosomes of in the second chromosome sequence for our primates or our primate cousins if you will we're talking about an actual tremendous amount of genetic material it's not insignificant it's not a small amount by any stretch of the imagination and when scientists look at this they say this is the best example for supporting Darwinian evolution because our chromosome evolved from the primate and it turned into something different you know and they postulate this notion that you know this happened over a seemingly short period of time some scientists have speculated it was as little as 20,000 years of time that this dramatic change took place some say it was 40,000 years some go up to about 80 to a hundred thousand years and these are extremely short time spans when it comes to how even according to the theory of evolution that you know genetic change is supposed to occur and then people will postulate well it was driven by environmental factors and some type of you know maybe a cataclysm occurred or some type of environmental pressures happened even with that the type of adaptation that would take place would not modify an entire chromosome to this level not this kind of genetic change it is an absolutely insane amount of genetic material that would have to change we'll pick this point up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys the night 95 today tried to run I'll do the welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio continuing with the cosmic abandonment extended presentation we were looking at slide number 95 a depiction of a comparison of the first three human chromosomes two primary - primate chromosomes namely chimpanzee gorillas and orangutans chromosomes and we were looking at human chromosome number two and I was talking about how this is one of the main pieces of evidence in the support of the interference theory of human origins and Lloyd Pye has talked a lot about this aspect of the possibility that we were genetically hybridized in that what these beings may have done is simply look for a chromosome that was compatible with the kind of slicing a splicing that they wished to do and what they would have probably been looking for is a double chromosome which would have made it a lot easier to splice it because they could do the splicing at the telomere which is the end of the chromosome and indeed that's what we see when we look at the human chromosome number two it seems to be merged with or it's pattern looks like a merged chromosome at the telomere if we were to look at the for example chimpanzee chromosome okay more likely than not that's what these beings did they picked a chromosome that would have been simple to perform after they had mapped the genome of the of the being that they were working with they would have probably picked a chromosome that would have simply suited their purpose and been something that would have been simple to fuse to create the traits or characteristics that they were looking for and human chromosome number two is the second chromosome of course in the in the gene sequence in the chromosomal sequence and it looks like they skipped over number one because that just wasn't suitable or compatible with what they were looking to do again more likely than not they were looking for one of these dual chromosomes and they found that in the second chromosome and so they decided to do the splicing there and pi also makes a lot of good points in his research that they were not you know working with the most advanced technologies that you could possibly imagine they weren't doing this splicing at the atomic level which is where you would have to do it at to avoid any bit errors in the gene sequence okay so they were doing genetic cutting and splicing very similar to how modern geneticists in humanity do it they cut with a chemical agent they actually put the genes into a chemical agent and it breaks them apart and then they could do the type of splicing that they want with another agent and you know this this is a very inexact science it's something that you can't really predict the outcome you have to simply let the the thing that you're making express itself in a sort of a culture and perhaps that's really what's going on in humanity you know perhaps this is the big petri dish and the culture is expressing itself and there these beings may be finding out what they've gotten as a result of the type of splicing that they've done I would imagine that they would be horrified and probably were horrified by what they got you know which is why they tried to essentially wipe us out as an abomination with the the cataclysm or deluge which we talked about previously but we're kind of like the bastard child that no one wants you know they did this for a purpose for their purpose slave labor and then you know wanted to toss it away because they recognized well you know by anybody's standards that this work is a is an abomination you know I mean people who look at what humanity has become and think the God of creation did this I mean they have a very low opinion of the god of creation as far as I'm concerned you know if people think we came from the god of creation now I'm not saying we don't have an aspect of that within us I have talked about the spark of the divine in the past I think we are all part of the divine ultimately we have a divine essence I'm talking about what has expressed here on this planet so you have to look past what I'm what I'm a referred to as the human essence or the soul okay and look at the behavior of human beings look at the minds of human beings look at what we have done to ourselves what we have done to the planet the systems that we have built the control that we have put into into place amongst ourselves the slavery that we still exist in you know and again yeah at one level that was done to us by the type of genetic manipulation we're talking about here in this series but at another level we continue to do it to ourselves we have the ability to epigenetically change ourselves through consciousness by what we take into ourselves by what we put into our body by what we will listen to what by what we will accept we don't have to accept the programming people go along with it because it's more comfortable than creating change they fear the unknown and slavery is what they've always had had in the past so that's known you know they would prefer the known slavery to the unknown freedom unfortunately it's a sad commentary on the human species I said from day one I'm not an apologist for humanity we continue to do this to ourselves nobody should look at this any part of this presentation as in a victim mentality mindset it doesn't make a difference how much genetic manipulation was done in humanity it doesn't make a difference what these beings did to us at some level because in the moment in the now we can decide to change it by not going along with this control system that has been built up around us you can recognize it and say no that's called free will choice which is always in our arsenal whenever we want to actually use it and exercise it it's there but most people say oh no that's too uncomfortable that could get me in trouble that could create an uncomfortable situation that could you know hurt the comfort level that I already am enjoying you know give me my trough and my blanket and my cart and you know I'll take the safe slavery god forbid I should have to lift a finger and do anything that might push me into an unknown territory to have possibly dangerous freedom where I don't know what's going to happen next you know most people just absolutely would push that away I'll take the dangerous freedom I'll take the unknown you know I'll take the discomfort if it means I'm not somebody slave I don't see how anybody could even think there's a choice in that personally it's just like I said it's just a sad commentary and I think these being just really saw what the condition they had left this in hadn't become and they just wanted no part of it they just wanted to dump us they they wanted to dump us in the cosmic trash can like a parent a drugged-out parent who doesn't want their child might dump on a newborn baby in a trash can literally that's what they essentially did to us by leaving us here in the condition that this species was left in and you know it all goes to the point of you know just the the level of not caring these people did not care about what they were doing ultimately that's why again I'm not an apologist for this faction that people want to turn into some kind of God that they're putting up on a pedestal namely the being known as Enki and he faction of beings that wanted to help humanity you know this is the being that wanted to start this project you know from the beginning to do this to a species that he had no right to do this to how can anybody see that as a good guy there are no good guys in this none zero I don't care what mystery schools he set up you want to talk about the order of the snake you want to talk about the ancient original mystery school traditions okay a nice intention a nice um you know gesture whatever but don't make it like this guy did no wrong because he saw how horrific Lee crippled of a being he put into existence and then took some pity on him and wanted to get give it knowledge you know that doesn't make him some wondrous wonderful being you know I I just think it's very important to say because some people take this polarized Dyke dichotomy approach to well since Enloe was the bad guy who wanted to wipe humanity out and he must have been our Savior nothing could be further from the truth you know so looking forward at this genetic manipulation what I want to do is postulate the notion could this be the origin of primary psychopathy because we have no good answers about where that condition came from [Music] what on earth is happening here on our BN I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we're continuing with the cosmic abandonment extended presentation this evening we were talking about human chromosome number two being a good example or a good piece of evidence as to the possibility of humanity being a hybridized species that was created as a result of genetic splicing or hybridization and you know scientists think that this is a great example of evolutionary theory and I couldn't disagree more because the swathes of time that they talk about this kind of genetic change occurring in flies in the face of traditional Darwinian evolutionary theory if this much genetic change were really to be taking place through slow genetic change over evolutionary time more likely than not it would take a minimum of millions of years probably in the order of tens of millions of years and Darwin advocates Darwinian advocates would have us believe that this kind of drastic genetic change in our genome took place in only less than a hundred thousand years the most prominent of these theories speculating that it took place in less than 40,000 years which would be like the blink of an eye the blink of an eye you know in comparison to how long this type of genetic change would you normally take and creationists also want to claim this you know as this is evidence that God did this to us that God created us the way that we are because you know the this kind of genetic change doesn't happen in nature that quickly well somehow God must have been responsible for doing it and he made us the way that we are and a lot of creationists say the human chromosome number two is a good example of the the work of God and in a way I agree with them more than I do with the Darwinist it is a work of the gods I wouldn't say it's a work of the god of creation but a work of the gods the beings that are attributed as being gods in the Old Testament stories yeah absolutely I would say it's their handiwork the Elohim the Nephilim the Anunnaki whatever you want to call them but please let's refrain from saying that the god of creation does sloppy work like this okay I think the god of creation has a little bit better genetic manipulation skills and math skills than all that you know not to make it comical or you know a target of jest but I mean really this is what you know creationists think is the handiwork of God I mean you know that doesn't really say much for their idea of God as far as I'm concerned and you know this brings me to the next point I was starting to get at that we talked about psychopathy you know and moving on to image number 96 in the presentation I had done whole shows on the characteristics of psychopaths in the past and I'll just briefly review them here on this slide total absence of conscience and empathy they can't feel period they don't feel motion in the body strongly immoral aggressive callous and cunning these are very intellectual beings smart from an intellectual perspective they don't have true intelligence because they don't really have an intuitive creative nurturing compassionate mind that aspect of them is amputated it's not there and they were born like this and we're talking about primary Psychopaths here please understand the difference between primary and secondary psychopathy as well when we're talking about this topic primary Psychopaths are born like this they have in the genome okay there is a defect in their bloodline expressing in them as individuals the inability to feel emotion in the body it is something that expresses at a genetic level it is not something that is learned behavior they are like this from birth okay secondary psychopathy is different than what we're talking about in primary Psychopaths secondary Psychopaths are experiencing a numbing of the full range of human emotions by constantly being in a left-brain state and the environmental and social conditions that they have been living in are conducive to that further numbing so they mimic their personality mimics over a long period of time chronically being in this spiritually depressed state it mimics that conditions of primary psychopathy so you have one that is the real thing so to speak and you have one that is a condition that mimics all the symptoms of the real thing all the characteristics of the real thing but secondary psychopathy is reversible primary psychopathy is not and there are people who want to debate this and insist everyone is capable of change everyone is is savable and I explain it like this it's the equivalent of atrophy versus amputation this is how you have to look at the difference between primary and cyclin sac they're so sociopaths or Psychopaths okay the primary psychopath has an amputated characteristic or capability it's not there and it's not coming back that's like if somebody cut off both of your hands and counter eyes them so you wouldn't bleed out okay prevent it infection and you had two stumps where there used to be fingers okay and someone said without the use of your feet or mouth please type something on this keyboard with your fingers which you don't have well you were not you're not going to manipulate that keyboard with fingers you don't have because you don't have them they're gone that's primary psychopathy when it comes to emotions when it comes to the parts of the midbrain that generate the neuro peptides that make emotion possible in the physiology secondary psychopathy is like atrophy if you laid in a bed because you were in a coma for a year your muscles would atrophy and if you were suddenly awoken out of that coma you wouldn't be able to get out and just start exercising and lifting weights because you're probably more likely than not your muscles will be so atrophied you would have a hard time you know even walking let alone getting up and doing some weight lifting could you redevelop that capability absolutely you could over time but you're gonna need therapy it's the same thing with the secondary psychopath so that's how you have to look at it it's a difference between amputation and atrophy with amputation the ability is gone for good with atrophy it is diminished but it is capable of being restored over time so continuing with this list of the characteristics of psychopaths they're very adept at manipulating others they're good manipulators they learn to be very early because they know they're different than other people so they learn how to fake things and manipulate other people because if they're exposed you know people aren't going to put up with them for very long that's why they want to remain hidden at all times and places they are willing to engage in criminal conduct to get their way they have a deceptive ability to appear outwardly benevolent and they feign norm the normal range of human emotion they have a complete absence of guilt or remorse for the harm they caused to others they can't feel at all so of course guilt and remorse are isn't gonna be felt they're not feeling any other emotions they have no ability to feel normal human emotions guilt and remorse for when you do something wrong our normal human emotions they don't feel them they deny their behavior they rationalize their behavior they transfer the blame of their behavior to others they have total contempt toward other people's feelings because again they don't care they pathologically lie they refuse to accept responsibility for the consequences of their own actions and they believe they'll never be brought to justice for the way they behave we'll pick this up right there stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone this what on earth has happened really smart passive my website what on earth is happening calm we were wrapping up talking about the characteristics of primary psychopaths on image number 96 of the extended cosmic abandonment presentation that I've been giving over the last several weeks and will continue probably over the next few now tying this back into the interference theory of human origins people look at these characteristics and like I said half of them remain in denial that they even exist because they can't imagine that monsters like this could exist among the general population and be born like that they can't even comprehend that this is a genetic condition similar to any other genetic condition that somebody could be born with like Huntington's disease for example it's it's no different than that you know it's it's it's just carried in certain families and it expresses through certain conditions you know and people don't want to understand that this is real to this day again I still get emails with people telling me it's it's all an invention of the psychiatric industry you know and they don't want to understand that this is a real condition I'm not saying there aren't a lot of invented mental disorders for the psychiatric and pharmaceutical industry to clean up on you know by selling their medication so-called services but this is not one of them and it's a very naive mind that will not look into the world recognize what's happening and say psychopathy doesn't exist I mean again I don't need to justify what I'm saying as far as how what these people are like you could call it an ad hominem attack on the naive because I'm saying you're a naive child if that's what you think that that if you think psychopathy doesn't exist and it isn't ad hominem attack I'm admitting that but it's also the truth it is the truth that the person who thinks that way hat is in a very naive psychological condition that is similar to a naive child so you know just because something is an ad hominem attack doesn't mean mean that it's not true either you know it's when you're trying to dissuade someone from actually getting at the truth and you launch an ad hominem attack against them or you're trying to dissuade somebody else from looking at the truth and you launch an ad hominem attack that it becomes a disinformation tactic okay I could say something about somebody that I don't like because they're naive and they may very well really actually be naive and childish this is what people have to understand not all ad hominem attacks means that what you're saying isn't the case so just keep that in mind going back to this and I I stressed this for a reason okay because people have to really try to understand where we're at as a species you have to understand what we're really up against we're not only up against these vicious monsters okay that have absolutely no care for what they do to anybody okay they have absolutely brainwashed their prey to the extent where their prey doesn't believe that the the people who are hunting them exist this is a absolute important aspect and commentary on the human condition which is why I continuously re-emphasize this for people who are students of the work I put out there you have to understand what you're dealing with when you talk to people especially these New Agers whose head is totally drifting off in the clouds and they think the world is a wonderful place and they think there's no problems and they think it's all a wonderful spiritual adventure and there's you know nothing evil going on here there is no such thing that's a judgment you know I mean I I just I I think I've said enough when it comes to you know my take on the New Age community and how childish they are and how naive they are you know but again I think nothing realises it more or paints a clearer picture about where are certain people's minds are at in a state of total right brain imbalance when it comes to the denial of the existence of psychopathy so tying this back in with intervention theory people don't want to look at the origin of psychopathy you know when they're not in denial about that it exists very few of them ever postulate an actual reason for its existence well what put this condition here with humanity you know this isn't something that's created by bad diet this isn't something that's just created by you know you know some kind of rough rough breaks in life this is something that somebody who's born in a totally comfortable environment could exist in because it's in them at birth so why becomes the question you know you could propose all kinds of reasons are these just some type of animalistic souls incarnated into the human make up into the human body of the human species I'm not saying that's impossible for you know perhaps is this something God is doing to us God's making beings that have absolutely no empathy come into existence on this planet for what purpose to create chaos to make people's lives miserable to bring total suffering into the world to torment us to enslave us is that something the god of creation would just do now I don't really buy into that whole theory that God put this condition here with us for what why why would God do something like that why would the creator of the universe have nothing better to do than look at the earth and say you know what that planet needs a bunch of psychopaths they can't feel all that that that'll that'll liven things up it'll spark things up there don't you think you know this is what people think the god of creation does just play plays with things randomly like like it's a child like that forces a child it created all the galaxies it created the entire known universe but it just has its board so creates Psychopaths on on tiny little planets on the outside arm of spiral galaxies just just that to amuse itself you know then there's you know the other theory that well hey maybe human beings had a high level of Technology and civilization at one point and they started tinkering with their own genome and in that you know led to tons of degeneration within the species and civilization declined and people lost knowledge and and I have to open my mind is that a possibility sure but to me it makes infinitely more sense that something else is operating here you know I mean you could say oh in our hubris we did this in the ancient past I think there would have been some record of the fact that we would have done this and you could say oh well knowledge gets lost that gets burnt it gets you know lost in cataclysms yeah that's that's true to a certain extent as well so I can't totally close my mind to the possibility but the thing that we do have evidence of is the visitation of these other beings through the ancient records that were left by ancient peoples telling us about them and telling us that they did genetic manipulation to humanity so you know am I going to go with the total speculative evidence or theory or am I going to go with the one that is backed up by Allah written Scripture and accounts that unfortunately the general scientific community and archaeological and anthropological communities want to insist is just myth and legend because they don't want to accept that the implement the implications of these tales the cold let me give the call-in number I'll give it again in the next segment as well I'll be taking your calls in the next hour of the show the callin number to join us 831 394 43 once again 803 one three nine four four three so we're talking about the possibility that primary psychopathy the genetic kind may have been created as a result of the genetic manipulation and tampering that was done to the human species in the ancient past after all these beings did not have a extraordinarily high level of technology when it came to genetics and genetic manipulation they were pretty much a little bit more advanced than where we're at now in this science but they certainly weren't doing anything like moving individual atoms around or if they did have that technology they weren't using it in this case because they didn't really care much about the precision of what they were creating because it's not like they were doing something to their own genetic makeup they were making a slave laborer they were making a being to be basically be used as a workhorse that's it you know as a beast of burden so they didn't look at it as extraordinarily important that they do the most precise possible genetic splicing or rearranging that they could possibly do you know didn't have to be that exact you know according to their standards so when they were doing this kind of genetic manipulation and splicing they could very well through doing it at a chemical level have created all kinds of genetic anomalies in our species thinking well it's good enough for what we need it for and if some of these disorders come about and express oh oh well and probably over thousands of years time they realized just how bad it was and that led many of them to say this is an abomination what we've done and we need to end it we need to end the whole so-called experiment hence leading to things like the cataclysmic deluge of in the past and you know the survival of small pockets of humanity and then finally you know eventually replenishing the planet with our numbers but to me the nonhuman or extraterrestrial hypothesis when it comes to the creation of primary psychopathy because of problems that they created in the human genome is actually the most likely because I don't see a lot of evidence that we did this to ourselves nor do I see any evidence that the god of creation just goes around doing this to species just because it is bored or feels like it I don't I don't see the evidence of that kind of a God in existence but some people that's their worldview which to me is an infinitely darker worldview than beings from elsewhere came here and created us as a slavery's to me that's a very distinct possibility that doesn't really involve a dark world view of nature with the infinite complexity of the universe and how many species exists in any given galaxy of course there can be species that you know have developed that that kind of a level of technology but haven't really very deeply spiritually developed and therefore they might go and do this to lesser beings that they consider lesser we do it to animals you know through carnism through you know the factory farm system I mean I was you know knew about this which is horrified to see another image of you know just baby chicks being put into grinders because then the factory farm system just sees them as useless because they don't produce eggs I mean just imagine this beings on a conveyor belt going into a grinder that's what we think we're allowed to do with life and we wonder why we're an enslaved species I mean we don't have to wonder a bit about it you do things like this to other species expect enslavement as a matter of fact guarantee it and there are people who still were just totally callous about that and say oh no we have rain over these Bing's they're ours to do with as we see fit why because that's what the Anunnaki Master 200,000 years ago told the people I'm giving you dominion over the animals because I'm the god of this world and you you interpret the the writings in the Bible of you know thousand couple thousand year old writings recounting that story which had been lost and preserved through oral tradition and rewritten with tons of details left out as the word of the God of creation yeah that has nothing to do with beings which is brings me perfectly into the next section segue into the next section the the Old Testament in all the ancient scriptures has do with the beings that actually came here and we're manipulating humanity and were callous and selfish and ruthless and brutal and enslaving no we're talking about the real God of creation here he acts like that the god of creation is vindictive and vengeful and punishing and wants all kinds of things that human beings want and you know has jealousy and hatred yeah that that's that's a great view of the god of creation let me tell you an absolute utter I mean that the people who think that that's how the god of creation operates are sick they're sick individuals they are diseased mentally diseased individuals and go ahead and say that's an ad hominem attack and so that makes the statement untrue you know it's an ad hominem attack all right it doesn't make any doesn't make anything about what I'm saying regarding them untrue however because these religiously diseased sick people the worldview that they have that that's what the god of creation would do to humanity I mean I just leaves me speechless I just don't even know what to say about it if that's what you think of the force of creation it's it's beyond childish it's beyond naive it's it's pure mental illness that's what religious people have is pure mental illness regarding their view especially if they believe the Old Testament God has described in the Bible is what the god of creation is actually really like that's mental illness and is nothing but and it once again I don't need to just the fire qualify that statement in any way I'm just stating it is fact period and if you can't see it if you can't see that that's truth I feel sorry for you if you cannot see that that statement is truth because what these accounts were describing were the beings that came here and created humanity and enslaved us that's what the god of creation in the Old Testament is all about hateful vindictive jealous brutal ruthless scheming employing all kinds of technologies employing all kinds of warfare and pulling all kinds of intelligence and surveillance and spying and you name it pitting people against each other doing favors for summoned and brutally viciously harming others turning man against his neighbor having the absolute most egotistical mind set wanting to be worshipped and and completely served hand and foot and then this isn't the tip of the iceberg when you get into some of the other ancient scriptures you see eggs all the detail about what these beings demanded from their slaves while they were going to set up a nice little resort here on earth while they were here they were going to get waited on hand and foot have their every wish fulfilled their every desire fulfilled like a big vacation putting us to do their work for them as is still going on today the super elite progeny of these beings over countless generations still doing the same thing nothing has changed you know this is what slide number 97 depicts that the god of creation as depicted in the Old Testament is has absolutely nothing to do with the true God of creation it's a vindictive humanoid being which and it's one of these it the here's the bottom line when it comes to these ancient scriptures in the Old Testament the god of creation as it is being described as is actually the Enlil and Enki brothers the team the mission commanders that came here in the ancient past we'll pick it up right there on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what more merch is happening under face mark casio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break i was talking about how drastically different the characteristics or property of the force of creation the underlying intelligence inherent in all things that is responsible for the construct in consciousness that is the whole universe how drastically different that force is then what the god of creation quote-unquote is depicted as in the old testament because what that god actually is is a composite figure of all of the really mission commanders the gods that came here in the ancient past created humanity and ruled over humanity ruthlessly and brutally most of all i would say it's the so-called royal brothers if you even want to look at them as individual beings i kind of have said in the past i kind of consider them almost like factions of beings the Enlil faction and the Enki faction not to say that there may not have been actual beings or brothers that commanded this this mission but i personally tend to look at it more like there were quote-unquote gods beings that were seen as gods by the ancient humans and there was a grouping of them that wanted to rule over humanity absolutely ruthlessly without helping them at all just get done what they wanted to get done with them and then go back home and then there was another faction that cared a little bit after making this essential abomination of a race cared enough to say wow we we have done something here we shouldn't leave him like this like a parent who starts to recognize you think maybe I have a responsibility to the child I just created I don't know maybe as the being that brought them into existence in the way that they exist and some of them wanted to help humanity in the form of giving them knowledge to enlighten them so that they will come out of their barbaric ways it didn't work or it hasn't worked yet you know like I said I don't think that excuses them for their horribly immoral behavior any way but some people think it does I don't I that's how I look at what we're actually seeing and reading in the Old Testament accounts are these beings and if you read the Old Testament like that it absolutely opens up new understanding to you now we're gonna actually do this on the show I'm gonna read certain accounts in the Old Testament in greater depth and what I've just touched on here in this presentation and we're gonna say substitute God in this for mission commanders or beings that came from another world and see if it makes a little bit more sense then when you understand these were advanced beings not God's working with advanced technologies being demonstrated to a primitive race that had just come out of the cradle of its infancy that had no frame of reference for what they were witnessing and again some of them fought back against them depicted here on the right hand side of the image you know the whole story of David and Goliath more likely than not is not just allegorical out allegorical these giants existed the Nephilim the fallen ones the ones who are fallen from the original Anunnaki pure DNA and some humans challenged their authority over them that the gods quote-unquote appointed them over as the overseers over humanity the original governments the original police forces the original priests classes as we're going to get to in the next slide once again these beings gave us all of our institutionalized systems of control the concept of authority the concept of that some beings have authority over others the concept that there should be a government the concept that money should exist because this will give you some medium of exchange to exchange goods amongst yourselves the slave population will keep the slave population in line by creating social strata a stratification in their social classes how money serves that purpose very very well and people are too stupid to understand that was its only purpose this idea that it's a store of value that it's in somehow intents intrinsic value it's all always been uttered nonsense and bunk it's always been an illusion it's always been faked it's always been there to do nothing but control you know the whole obsession with gold which we're going to get to that people think that's intrinsically valuable that'll be coming up probably on next week's show sometime or maybe the week after I don't know but you know as we look at again this whole section is about the story of the present go back to the theme what this section is about when we look at the present day how can we explain all of these things out of control religion the whole concept of authority worshiping the state worshipping those who are allegedly in positions over you with authority over you where did all this mentality come from it had to come from somewhere it had to start someplace it didn't just pop up on its own that's not human nature it's the human condition because it was conditioned into that that's why it's called the human condition it got that way because of conditioning so you know on image number 97 worse you know just going over these images of the Old Testament God the vindictive jealous vengeful Old Testament God that's it can't describe any better these beings known as the Anunnaki by the Sumerians and again their progeny when they mixed with humanity the Nephilim Giants you know depicted on the right there in the story of Goliath with David fighting against them with his sling humanity the the representation of humanity challenging the authority of the so-called gods and and so-called demigods again please recognize that whenever I use the term related to these beings it has nothing to do with the god of creation and it is in double quotes and a small G okay I don't want anybody getting the idea in any way that I think these beings were gods I've said repeatedly they were the gods of nothing but the bottle of a trash can okay if that's what they're the god gods oh that's about all there the gods of theirs certainly not the gods of creation they're not any actual gods period but they thought they were you know that was their attitude when they were here were your creators you'll do what we say we're your makers we're your gods we support you we gave you life will take it from you if necessary 100% total controlling just like the god of the Old Testament and then of course they created the religions because they had to have intercessors and intermediaries between the human slave race and themselves they couldn't be bothered to inter inter interact with their slave species on their own no they had special demigods and humans that were the priests class you know the originators of religion controlling the rest of the herd and the herd mind with utter illusion and nonsense the same way as it is going on today so I think that's a pretty good place to leave it to leave the presentation for this week we'll pick it up there next week and I'll be taking your calls in the third hour so once again the callin number to join us eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three eight hundred three one three nine four four three your calls coming up in the last hour of the show tonight I'll be getting into next week the creation of religions the creations of the mystery traditions and the creation of the dark aspects of the occult as well [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're into the third hour of tonight's broadcast this hour has promised I'll be taking your calls the call-in number to join us toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three so let's go to the phones and hear what people have to say again there is never any taboo topics on this show you can call and talk about anything you like we have been discussing the cosmic abandonment presentation the interference theory of human origins but that's you know just a suggested topic you can call and ask any questions about anything I've covered you know we'll just make a general comment if you like or you know talk about anything else you'd like to talk about so let's hear from Mike in New York Mike you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I think they take my cold one always a pleasure thank you uh one thing I noticed when when I usually get to travel a lot throughout what I do and I get to meet a lot of people that could be good a bad side sometimes depending on how you look at it but you know it's when you when you go out of your way to be nice or somebody you can almost see them around you with the other people they look at you almost of this you're a foreigner or they've never seen that before you know and they they see it as like a strange thing when you actually hold the door for somebody or go go go out of your way to help somebody out when usually they people keep walking but I think that general attitude is just so ingrained and you know society is just so heared towards the negativity you know a self-serving you know fight or flight mode constantly it's so engrained into their patterns of eating sleeping you know that it's destroying the body itself of the soul in the mind and we do see that you know as time goes by from where we may have come from and always follow it yeah absolutely I mean it's a seems like it's a rote unconscious program that is running in the body of humanity and that's really what it is I mean it's not being our ninety-nine percent of our actions are not being done from the conscious level of awareness and until people shift out of this unconscious program and start doing things from a level of conscious awareness mindfulness you know not much is going to change and there's again so few of a percent of humanity or even close to that level of consciousness it's it's it's sad and again I like I said at the end of last week's show I do not say my opinion of humanity to dissuade anyone or to strike fear in anyone but we do have to be honest about where humanity is at right now in the moment in the now and that helps us to recognize our work it helps us to know what our work is what we're up against you know if you need to move a whole lot of weight from one place to another you probably want to know well how much weight is it how far of a distance are we moving it what kind of resources that we do we have at our disposal to move that and that's all I'm trying to do is show people in a realistic fashion what the work that we actually have to do is so that they get in their heads hey if we're going to accomplish this we better get to work we better start doing it instead of sitting here you know we don't need I don't need people to just sit here and hang on my word I need people what we need as a species is for people to start teaching other people what they need to know to change and to make this place a slavery free planet you know the whole idea here is not to you know just become some kind of a teacher that everybody listens to that's not what I want I don't want you to listen to me I don't want you to pay attention just to me I want you yeah do I want you to pay it my message yes but then I want you to go out and teach other people you know I'm not looking here to have all you know millions and millions of students what I'm looking to do is to inspire millions of teachers that's what the great work really is all about that's what I'm looking to do you know so that we can all go out and teach other people and then maybe we'll put a dent in this maybe we'll make some forward progress here one thing I see in society a lot a lot of the time if you really look at people it's one thing I'm pretty good at is I can I can get a good sense of a person by meeting them and talking with them looking at them you don't love themselves and that's it it's really it's subconscious it's conscious there could be a multitude of reasons why but at the at the same point that you can see it in everybody sure you know and when you base it down to that and if the greatest thing you could do is go out of your way to give somebody that really does need the kindness go out of the way whether your ways for them that will play back and again ripple fold or butterfly effect whatever you want to play that but it's it will come back and it will actually you know improve other people's lives you know what I try and do my service and I try and help people you know that's my goal is every day I wake it up and say how can I help people you know it may not may not be able to help everybody but at the same point you know I try and strive for that I do try to spread this information out there as much as I can you know piece by piece but not overwhelmed and that's what it's all altima about you know and sometimes you know people will say well help people in some small ways sometimes the best way of helping somebody is to teach them were encouraged them to try to help themselves you know it's like I'll give an anecdotal example you know I I do computer repair and sometimes I see people causing a problem that I previously fixed because their habit has not changed they're doing the same thing over and over again and at some point I'll say they'll ask me can you fix this problem you know because I support their particular computer desktop or laptop and I'll say no I cannot fix it but you know how to fix it yes by will not fix it because what you're doing is undoing something I've already done and I fixed it now two or three times and tried to make you aware of what was causing it now the fix is you have to learn how not to cause that problem if you want me to continue to support your computer as your tech guy and some people get very mad at this and some people don't want to use me as their tech guy anymore and I let them go when that happens when when somebody starts to undo work that I've done in my field of work you know for the fake form of money not the form of work in that I'm trying to make the real money with ok but what in the the field of endeavor that I engage in to make fake money - unfortunately physically be able to eat and keep food you know coming into my body on on a daily basis I do computer technical support work and you know would helping them be to just continue to fix the same problem that they themselves create over and over and over again endlessly that wouldn't really be helping them so at some point I might do that once or twice and see if I could tell them about the behavior and what they're doing that's creating it and see if they'll take my advice and change it and sometimes people do but very rarely often they keep making the same error again until I refuse to fix it and then finally they say well what do I have to do not to create the problem if only it were that easy when it comes to actually fixing this problem with humanity because really we don't have the option to just let it all go because that's gonna take the whole race down that's going to take the whole planet down you know you can't just let off like that but we have to instill in that and still in other people the notion of the best way to help is to give knowledge to people and help them to help themselves [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divide today tried to run try to hide welcome back everyone we're taking your calls during this third hour of the show tonight let's hear from Thomas in Toronto Thomas you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi there mark I've been a fan of the show for a few months now on Tara and Hermeticism anyways I comment is about about language like how we use it like if you look at the word leaves and how often people would use it in a society like say oh we believe in government we believe in religion we believe in I don't know some institution basically would you rather believe or would you rather know how many people actually can say I don't believe in science I know sign or I don't believe in religion I actually know my religion I mean given the amount of like historical background on all these things do you believe in your government or do you know that your government has your best interests at heart that's kind of what I'm trying to say exactly leaf is like its well encouraged from everywhere from marketing campaigns to Logan and but when it really comes down to it it's pretty irrelevant it either is a way or it is not that way there is either the truth to the matter where that thing is not true you know people think that the truth is so you know shades of gray but it's not it's it's all one way as I say it's it is black and white this is a big huge monumental lie that's been pumped out there to get people to think that everything is relative and relativism is the big lie you know we have to understand that truth is that which is it's what has occurred and is occurring and you either know that or you don't know it yeah because leaf-like if you don't know it it takes away your power so if you have a bunch of people and you're always telling them to believe in something right they're completely powerless because they don't know what this thing this corporation or entity has as their interest that's right and see if you base action upon incorrect perception there's always going to be disempowerment which is what why it's so important to align perception to the reality of what's really there and why we need discovering methodologies like the trivia Trivium and quadrivium etc in order to do that in order to actually undergo that process of weeding out inconsistencies and bringing our perceptions into alignment with the reality that's why it's so important I would even go as far as saying that like beliefs is just it should be removed from the English language because it's used like so many places where actual knowledge can be found and we're encouraged like daily to believe in something and would point I'll do you one better Thomas I mean you you think about this when you try to present evidence to people for something that actually is does exist has evidence to back it up and can be essentially proven okay you often encounter this resistance in the form of well that's your belief you know everybody thinks that it's just a matter of belief with everybody and there's no actual way that something is you know when you talk about that society is enslaved people go well that's the way you see it no no no it is not it actually is that way it has nothing to do with my belief system and has nothing to do with my perceptions either we are living in an enslavement system where we are not and the reality of the matter is is that we are living as enslaved beings on this planet it has nothing to do with I'll even say that what really actually gets the people's life like I'd say everybody everybody loves like if you try to present information in the very near left-brain fashion automatically people they put up the Stonewall de la Lala flow 30 years but if you seem like the like with it Lord of the Rings you know he had a huge advantage in having access to the oxford archive and furthering isn't just about like fictional characters the boat journey of the soul through the physical world yes so many people watch it because they didn't call it just entertainment but they're taking more than that because nothing in their mind says oh this could be changing my belief what it is and they can't even keep it because it did it so people actually listen entertainment and and hence that's why allegories are actually a powerful medium of expression to change people's thoughts and why there are very good allegories out there it's not all what people call quote unquote predictive programming does that exist and is that going on yes absolutely there are things that are guiding people's minds and behaviors in a dark way when it comes to Hollywood and entertainment but then there are very creative artists and storytellers who are trying to tell very powerful allegorical spiritual stories to help awaken what in humanity is up to this point lay dormant that is the human will and the human imagination and creativity yeah get behind that because in the same way that like you can see a person with a building because you said hand shot first or something but I personally I want to write a novel like not a non fictional fiction novel because in any allegory boy and it works at a subconscious level I think now be like oh right because again their perception is oh this is just one person's opinion you know it's all matter of belief but allegory and fiction you can work its way into the subconscious mind fairly effectively you know leaf is nothing yes less than nothing in that they're carrying their belief I think I'm gonna call you doubting Thomas because you do not believe what do you think oh it's a good thing to question to question everything you know that that's what really we need more people doing so Tom Thomas I want to thank you for your great insights a really great call thanks so much for your contribution all right thanks all right you take care let's hear from Ryan in Nebraska Ryan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey there mark I was just thinking about you know you're talking about n key and Enlil and I was thinking a lot about there's a lot of you know new AG type people out there now doing channeling of like a shark hair yes some other people and one question is is there anyone out there who is here to help us that's a great question I actually asked that question to Jordan Maxwell when I interviewed him on the show several weeks back and he came out with a resounding emphatic and immediate know which kind of surprised me I thought you know maybe you know he had thought maybe there was all kinds of different consciousnesses in creation and some of them were looking out for us I mean I think about this all the time and I don't think even if there are beings out there who disagree with this current system that we're living under that they're really going to do too much to step in and rescue us from ourselves I'll explain that on the other side stay stay on the line with me and I'll continue this on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls in the final hour we were talking to Ryan in Nebraska before the last break he asked if there was if what was my take or opinion or thoughts on the conjecture that there may be some positive extraterrestrial beings that may want to help humanity overcome the current situation that we are in regarding slavery and my take on this is slightly different than somebody like Jordan Maxwell who thinks there absolutely no help no assistance and they're not looking out for us at all I look at it like even if there are beneficent entities in the cosmos that do want peace and order and harmony and higher consciousness and truth and freedom they're not necessarily going to just swoop in here and do the work that we need to do for us and then you know they're there lifting up our weight and then they're going to be responsible for that weight you know they're gonna lift it up and we're not gonna be able to do it like it's like I think general encouragement or nurturing is probably their way rather than doing the work for you because then nothing is learned or really accomplished on your part and those muscles that have been atrophied never actually come to working order again and they stay atrophied and then they have a being the support on their hands and I don't think that's what they want that having been said while this may be kind of similar to a idea like the prime directive in Star Trek okay and you know just very interestingly I was watching an episode of next generation that the Star Trek The Next Generation series I think it was season two it was called penpal where a being from another planet is asking for help because their planets going to be destroyed by geological upheavals and they have this big debate over should they go and save this race you what if it was an oppressive government that was enslaving the people would they be so sure that they should render assistance then and they had a big discussion about this so I find it very synchronistic that you would even bring this up shortly after I had watched this episode recently and doddle you know my take on this is isn't there is this not a special instance however because other beings did this to us see it isn't just something that naturally happened there was already interference so I'm thinking if there are beings like that they probably would want to take that into account as well that other beings that were more technologically advanced than us already came in here and did this damage I think what they're hoping is that they can they can basically stem off having to come in here and jump in and and quote-unquote save us I think they're only gonna step in is we endanger the physical survival of the actual planet because the planet is so special in this area of space that they're not going to allow us to actually destroy the planet they're more concerned about the actual infrastructure of the planet and its ability to support and sustain life than they are about a species becoming extinct like humanity going extinct and you could say that's kind of selfish you know possibly but I guess from their perspective one specie shouldn't jeopardize the ability of of all other species and a planet that is capable of supporting the life of the development of all other species and species that could come after us so you know you have to look at it from that kind of higher level perspective so I don't know if that answers your question I would say I would give it a cautious yes there are beings that want to help but they probably have some sort of a code in their civilization that says well we can't get involved up to a point because that would be pulling these other beings up by their bootstraps and then we're going to be responsible for their spirit stagnation in doing so that's kind of my TV right do you find any significance and the pyramids in Egypt pointing to Orion belts yeah there's the theory I think put forth by Robert Bauval and Graham Hancock that the pyramids are a mirror on the ground of the belt stars of Orion in the sky and that's very quite quite possible that these are some sort of astronomical alignment markers and who would do that other than things that really came from the stars you know we're trying to mimic constellations on the ground possibly or beings that really had such knowledge of the stars and constellations that they put them on the earth in the configuration they did as astronomical markers for the procession of equinoxes and other celestial phenomena so yeah there's definite significance in that configuration I do think it correlates I don't think it's just an accident or a random speculation I do think that there is a connection between the pyramids and the Orion constellation for sure all right great well I'm gonna let you go I just wanted to say that I found you by your decoding the matrix I'm waiting I'm waiting for you to do Cloud Atlas now and that would be a good one that was a great great film Ryan thanks so much for the call yeah take care you too all right let's move on to another caller let's hear from Robert in California Robert you're live on what on earth is happening welcome doing well over the last couple of years starting with number one green it I really appreciate your work well that's the way to do it it's a stepwise progression done in a pretty logical ordering fashion and if you do it that way I think that's where people get the most benefit out of it I would hope that you know new listeners would take my advice and go back to podcast number one and work their way forward because that's where that tapestry is going to come together for them yeah first a couple questions about your the last you know couple of installments slow because I was worried what do you think about the word civilization because it gets thrown around a lot and I think it's just a real case of weird being off you scared it because really what it boils down to is slavery I mean that's the common denominator I mean you go back to ancient Sumeria I mean just whenever you have civilization you have slavery and you have the absence of freedom yeah I mean this is a human farming but he could turn around like oh this particular civilization or or a talkie and doilies and and its refinement and already yeah I don't see that as what civilization is I don't think it has to be enslavement either again I see technology as something that is a tool and can be used for good or ill what we have done with all the technologies that we've developed and what we have done with the intellectual advancement that goes along with a more advanced quote-unquote civilization is create more and more enslavement as such as nothing of the kind it's not civilized it's the exact opposite of a civilized society meaning civil treating each other in a civil fashion in a way that is non aggressive in a way that is nonviolent you know we need a non-violent civilization that's what we have not developed yeah you know so can that be done I believe it can can we employ technology for non-violent purposes can we use technology to serve humanity and lighten the physical burdens that we unfortunately do need to continue to really go through to just manipulate matter in in our environment so that we can sustain ourselves in some sort of a sustainable way you know you know I'm not an advocate of Luddite ism of going back to a time when there was no technology you know I'm not a Luddite I'm not somebody who thinks all technology is evil you have a lot of people who are very fearful of technology in any capacity and think it all needs to go that's not my take never has been I think we can use technology and empowering ways if we have the consciousness to recognize what we have been using it for is all the wrong reasons and we need to just turn that around and say we need to put it to use for the right reasons then we could have a truly civilized society based on non-violence and I don't think we need to give up the technological some of the technological comforts you know that that we've come to enjoy yeah it's almost like a projection saying oh look at this technology it's so evil it's doing all this bad things there's no the people who are manipulating the text right people hurting it just just like gum you know yeah people want to blame guns you know it's not the gun it's the that's a tool it's an inanimate object until it's picked up by a consciousness and wielded it's the same thing with technology you know ya know this cancer if you look at the Hyksos Pharaohs of Egypt you know they moved in and they had chariots and you know that battle better metalwork and so they had bronze weapons and was like they just ruled over everyone 18th dynasty and just conquered Egypt you know they and that was the beginning of the end of the whole you know Egyptian and Commission the earlier Commission cultures that had a level of you know sophistication when it came to some spiritual understanding through the mystery traditions of old but when the Hyksos came in that all really went downhill from that point for sure crazy enough that what we're still letting with Robert thanks so much for the call we go [Music] welcome back everydays you're listening to what on earth is happening last segment of the show for this evenings broadcast we're taking your calls anything you want to talk about no taboo topics there never are here on what on earth is happening let's hear from Mike in Kentucky Mike you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah we've got a big 60 mile long swath of lightning that's headed our way north of i-64 in Kentucky so well you know I'm on a regular phone hopefully we won't get took out by the lightning that's coming at us but is there a listing of these ancient scriptures that you're citing I've got a couple of questions here and and I was one of them I was hoping to get to is you had like yes I listed many of them back earlier in this presentation if you go back then but I mean like this like the online is there a a like an outline like I've seen other people do they'll do like an outline of the bullet point yeah it was thinking about doing that and posting them I will probably do that in a future podcast where I will actually put all of these texts together and actually link them but I'll probably do that in the section where I cover some of this in more detail and actually read from some of these texts as well that's coming up in a future show and you just say anxious scriptures and don't cite much other than saying Sumerian wrecks or something it's hard to look it up well you cannot really go and download any of the text that I listed you know if you want to download for example the

Ramayana's they're all available the strewed mod I mean they're in all of the spellings are actually on the slides if you go back to slide number okay where do I find these why they're on my website in the podcast section so go to what on earth is happening dot-com and click on the podcast page and then you'll see them listed with the podcast where I covered the cosmic abandonment presentation as numerical links and it is slide number 33 in part 1 of the cosmic abandonment slides or you could download this slides as a zip file the link is given there under each podcast each recent podcast you unpack that zip file on your computer and it would be image number 33 and you could type any of those into Google or any other search engine that you prefer and you would definitely be able to download any of those I agree with you but I heard a couple of weeks ago I think you were talking about my I've been a rebroadcast and a bunch of the archaeology that does not make sense now the Egyptians I think they're parody of the Milky Way was the Nile you know the river was the scene I think is the Milky Way alongside the pyramid so of course that religion that they had drove their society who there was a big pop in the phone I don't know am I still on yeah I can still hear it okay anyway the there's even recent stuff that they just put it out there and then I guess they're expecting people not to realize that it throws a whole wrench in the works like this idea that they found these coins underneath the Wailing Wall in Jerusalem that date to a regime of Roman whatever you call it Roman Caesars that are well past the destruction of the temple so the idea that this Wailing Wall is the last remnant of the temple and you know they're going up there and praying to this wall it wasn't even part of the temple and of course so I mean that throws a whole ranch and a lot of lot of belief systems there but I've talked about the concept that the whole Temple of Solomon is the whole idea of that is allegorical in and of itself it's about rebuilding the human soul and the human brain and the human creative capacity and the holistic human being and it's meant to be taken allegorically in the entire Temple of Solomon if it was ever a physical place is long gone from the earth and you know it really only is about an allegorical story about rebuilding the human consciousness from its fallen condition oh there is some archaeological evidence that the original Temple of Solomon was on Golgotha where the crucifixion took place and and and there's some archaeology that points that way so the Wailing Wall is even on the wrong Hill that it's basically done to further religious control and get people to take something that is meant to be taken allegorically and to have them take it physically to basically steer them off track from the rulers real understanding several heavens and earth in the Bible I mean what heavens and earth are you talking about when you're talking about heavens and ours because the Inner Temple to this day juice is referred to as the heavens and earth because that's where heaven and earth you know with the physical man going in there and with the spiritual creator or most high but anyway that central tangent what would work what I was going to say on these belief systems a lot of times that go earlier this previous caller was talking about the word belief right and eliminating word belief from our vocabulary well I mean what's the difference between that and a working theory and I Intuit that's what you're you're dealing you know you have a perspective on several things and you establish a working theory and of course theology the word theology is built out of that same theory has evidence that you could back it up with that's the whole point of the scientific methodology formulating a theory hypothesizing and speculating is one thing but then actually going and making observations and testing the hypothesis is what brings it into the category of science as opposed to just religious belief so there is a there is a qualitative difference between those two modes of thought speculating and theorizing or one thing but you're you're holding off on saying I believe this to be absolutely the way that it is until I compound and find more evidence that leads me into the direction to have to say I accept this because there's so much evidence that points in that direction that really that you know more likely than not is the case is true is what happened so I that's why you were to use quantitatively and if we look at some of the basically astronomical improbabilities of where we are at geologically and I wanna suppose that evolutionary scale was and if you study you know things like orbital dynamics that NASA's calculated and they vary things like the impact theory of the origin of the moon and how long ago that had to be and and worse you know some cosmic pool player the perfect pool shot to glance this object to the size of Mars off the earth and now we are quote evolved enough to recognize the ridiculous the ridiculousness of a hybrid eclipse so that in seven minutes the rotation of the earth actually because of its circumference around the equator can allow it to pop between an annular total and an annular in seven minutes and because the for that to be cosmic accident is the astronomical chance like I absolutely agree well Marcus this is all hallmarks of intelligence on the scale of time in a just a couple hundred thousand years we may not see that anymore because the moon is receding away from us and so unless the Sun gets smaller which is not we won't see that anymore so you know that that's been calculated but I have to think that some of the adaptation is the word I prefer of our human intelligence and stuff it's been modified by some huge environmental things that have happened in in probably scales of four to ten thousand years and you know the Great Chicago Fire it's kind of blotted out that there were many other fires that evening and it points towards some kind of methane snowball comet fragments or something they hit all over the Upper Midwest and caused huge fires and there were many more deaths outside of Chicago than there was in Chicago this whole thing about a cow knocking over Lantern this complete myth and they don't want us to know about how much methane is raining down on this planet environmental factors can probably have played a very very earth have probably played a larger role in the current human condition than will ever even know right thanks so much for your call that's all the time we have for this show unfortunately ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes that one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening to this edition of what on earth is happening we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #165

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Origin of Cultural Religions, Creation of Priest-Classes and their purpose, Veneration and Imitation of the "Gods" by Ancient Priests, Religion as the dynamic which holds back Consciousness, Money as Religious Leaders' True Object of Worship, Cowardice of Religious "Leaders," Creation of Secret Societies and Mystery School Traditions, Light Occultism vs. Dark Occultism, Origin of Money, Origin of the so-called "Intrinsic Value" of Gold, the Lie of Gold's "Intrinsic" Value, Allegorical Symbolism of Revelation, Faith In Truth, Green Language, Putting the Truth out there for others, Will Power to Heal and Change*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday August 2nd 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we're going to be continuing the extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation exploring the interconnections between the interference theory of human origins to the current human condition I'll be going through another section of the cosmic abandonment presentation this evening during the first two hours of the show and then I'll be taking your calls an hour number three the call-in number to join us for those who may wish to get in the queue early is 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us in the third hour of the show tonight 800 three one three ninety four forty three one quick event announcement before we begin with the information for tonight's broadcast I will be giving a live all-day seminar in Manchester Connecticut on Saturday October 4th 2014 the seminar is called demystifying the occult this is presented by pattern recognition time art Capozzi hosting and it will be taking place Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. an all-day seminar it will be taking place at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut the zip code is zero six zero four zero free parking is available at the Manchester History Center for those who are coming from out of town here's a brief description of the seminar mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality we take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is a cultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives these themes will be deeply explored in the seminar and then in the second part of the seminar I will be giving a discourse on the Major Arcana of the Tarot and breaking down its symbolism as a case study in occult symbolism so once again Saturday October 4th 2014 demystifying the occult in Manchester Connecticut the advance tickets are only a $25 donation you could send a check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi to 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 Monroe Connecticut 0 6 4 6 8 at the door tickets for the seminar are a $30 cash donation so that's the only event announcement I have for tonight's show really looking forward to the all-day seminar in Connecticut coming up in October hopefully I could see a lot of people out there hopefully it'll be a packed house one other quick announcement there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you do feel that you have received value from the information that has been presented and shared on the what on earth is happening radio show and website you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that it may continue long into the future with that having been said we could jump into the material for tonight's show I want to as always direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show page on the show with the player for the broadcast underneath that you will see images for to tonight's show and underneath that you'll see the slides of the numerical links for the slides that I will be presenting on the show tonight and have been presenting over the last several weeks so you can click on those and it will bring up a slideshow presentation type format and you could follow along with the slides for the presentation so if you don't want to follow along that way via the web you can always download the slides I have underneath the two sections of slide images a zip file link a zip archive link you can download that to your computer and unpack it and open up those images locally on your own computer if you wish so with that having been said let's begin last week we ended up on I believe it was slide number 97 was the last slide that we covered so I'll begin there we were talking about how in the ancient past these are groups of non-human entities that came to our planet had essentially set up rulership over the people because they essentially created the people through a hybridization a genetic modification process and you know they set themselves up essentially as our gods whenever I tried to make this point abundantly clear whenever I use the term gods to describe these beings I do not think it is not my personal belief that these are any kind of supernatural entities they are simply beings like us that have arrived at a much higher level of technological advancement perhaps not a higher level of spiritual and true intelligence advancement yes they have a lot of a lot more intellectual advancement and advancement in technologies but I do not feel that these beings are gods of any kind in any way whatsoever and they are certainly not any gods that I would fall down in worship nor do I believe anyone else should ever or ever should so I don't know how much more clear or abundant I could make that you know I still get emails from people saying I call these beings gods you know this is what the ancient peoples in many ways called them because these beings were utterly ruthless and brutal and wanted in many cases to be worshipped as gods here so you know my position I don't think could be any more clear on that for anybody that still you know spotty on that and doesn't understand my position I mean you just have to go back and listen because I've reiterated this over and over again on this podcast so as always I always tell people go back to podcast number one and listen forward to the entire series for in order not skipping around that's the way you'll get the maximum value out of this whole broadcast you know we're covering the advanced material right now that has a lot of prerequisite knowledge in order to understand so you know people joining just now if this is one of your first times listening to the show it's not a good time to tune in you know you want to have under your belt the prerequisite knowledge that is contained in the prior 164 podcasts this will be podcast number 165 so as always the images are also included with each podcast on the podcast archive page on the water on earth is happening com website going back to the presentation you know the vengeful and jealous God of the Old Testament is these beings this is what we have to understand the Old Testament isn't really truly describing the God of creation it's describing these beings that came here in the ancient past we'll pick it up from right there on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back the cold we don't hare speak between us there's nothing wrong there's a cold of sides a cat go walk welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the connection between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition and I want to remind people that's really what we're ultimately talking about here tonight how this all relates to what humanity is going through today in the modern world we may be talking about ancient events that happened in the far distant human past but they all conditioned the psychological state of humanity such that we're in the situation that were in today and on slide 97 I was talking about this depiction of the Old Testament God as not to being anything to do with the god of creation the true God of creation the creator of the universe the these are depictions in these ancient texts not only the biblical text but the text of many other ancient cultures throughout the world of these non-human entities that came here in the ancient past and essentially set themselves up as our gods they created the human species as a slavery slave species for their own purposes to do labors that they were loathed to do and they essentially wanted to be worshiped and served while they were here on an uncomfortable mission that they didn't really want to be on and there's throughout these ancient accounts thousands of depictions and meticulous descriptions of the ways that these so-called gods wanted to be worshiped and served by their creations the human beings that they create in ways that the god of creation would have absolutely no use for or would never demand mning them to make meticulous building projects and go through intricate meticulous ceremonies on their behalf to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings to them you know and to just do every other manner of you know menial labor that you could possibly think of the god of creation would be nothing like this I mean you know the god of creation has no requirements for anything it's the god of creation it's the force the underlying force of intelligence and creation inherent in the whole universe it wouldn't make all these petty demands of of you know what it looked at to be lesser beings as these so-called gods did and you know it they ruled the people with an iron fist in many cases okay and you know it's you see all kinds of jealousy you see all kinds of pettiness you see all kinds of high level of ego and it just doesn't really fit the description of a true god but if you understand that in the context of that these beings were from elsewhere and came here for their own purposes for their own agenda and made us as their so called helper race really in effect their slavery's it makes a whole lot more sense when understood in that context and then you know you see depictions of or you read about depictions of giants in these texts as well and that doesn't make sense unless you understand the background you know and you have to go into older texts not just the biblical texts which tell about these encounters in such a watered-down way in comparison some older texts where the the detail is preserved so you know this is what we were essentially starting to talk about last week what I really want to get into this week more is how religion came about as a result of these beings presence so if we move on to slide number 98 you know we have all this religious infighting that's been going on for thousands and thousands of years on this planet and it's likely to continue into the distant future doesn't really look like there's any sign of it abating you know people have constantly been fighting about what is the will of God what does God want us to do have their own you know utterly ridiculous set of beliefs they're utterly ridiculous set of practices and I don't care what religion it is trust me I'll get to you know the task of offending them all at one point or another during the broadcast tonight and in the future and probably have already in the past at people who know me and know what I talk about on the show now I have no reverence for organized religion it's probably the thing that has been responsible for the most death and destruction on this planet since humanity has existed on it and there's a good reason for that all of these people who have started these religions you know believed that they were the chosen people of the gods believe that they were the ones who had the divine instructions directly from the gods mouths you know who knew what the God's will was and knew just how to carry it out and in many cases this is true because these gods did interact with humanity in different sects and certain of these gods certain of these ancient non-human entities did essentially pick up a certain people to carry out their bidding and often pit them against other people and so there was conflicting and contradictory orders given you know and different people chosen in different parts of the worlds to do different gods biddings this is what we have to understand about the origins of religious sects in general that the reason that they have so many conflicting beliefs is that many of them were worshipping different actual gods with a small G in double quotes okay these beings that the Sumerians referred to as the Anunnaki okay you know they interfaced with humanity by appointing either a human representative or I call a demigod representative one of the Nephilim creatures the hybrid species between them and humanity that we talked about in past weeks and setting them up as a king or a priest or in many cases a hybrid hybrid blend between a king and a priest you know that essentially was the representative of one of these gods on the earth because these gods often didn't even want to spend a whole lot of time on the surface of this planet instead spending it in weigh stations or in crafts that were in orbit of the planet so you know we have to understand these beings gave us all of the cultural worldwide religions they were the ones who essentially started these religious practices and they were started on the behalf of their worship and their caretaking and you know to follow all of their orders and offer sacrifices unto them and worship and serve them in any way that they deemed necessary during their stay here on earth now when we understand religions and these in this different context makes so much more sense infinitely more sense than just primitive people developing you know beliefs that are just completely at random for no reason you know when we understand that these beings set these practices into motion they were the origins of it of all these non seemingly nonsensical belief systems when you understand that they were fit a physical presence at some point in the ancient human past and they set up these organizations as their quote-unquote you know chosen people or their religious factions to interface between the you know hordes of humanity and themselves as the rulers as the gods you understand how the religions ultimately came to be when you look at it from that perspective whereas you know traditional explanations for how religions came to be you know really lack you know a lot of common sense so when we understand the true origins of all these religious cults we can understand their deep irrationality throughout the ages and why they were so quick to go to war with each other because they were being driven by you know the will of these seemingly supernatural entities back in the ancient past that had incredibly advanced technology and you know they didn't follow their orders they probably would have been wiped out from there on the other side of the break [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio we're continuing with the cosmic abandonment extended presentation we were talking about the origins of cultural religions throughout the world and how many people came to see themselves as the chosen people of the gods that they were the ones who knew the will of a particular God you know in the gods that they worship seem to have some some different qualities some similar qualities always making different demands on them always basically pitting them against other human beings because this is exactly what happened in the ancient world these beings essentially had selfish motives that called themselves our gods and they enlisted human beings to essentially do their bidding in factions and cults and different groupings and said that they were the chosen of that particular God and if that you know they did his bidding they'd have everything that they needed and all we set them against other human beings you know as long as the God's agenda was being served in the way they wanted it you know he would allow them to continue and live and have a modicum of you know resources on the earth to live by but you know if he if they didn't follow along with them the kind of technology that would be unleashed against them was horrifying this is the origin of essentially every organized institutional religious sect on the face of the earth and it's the origin of the concept of the priests class in general this idea that there need to be needs to be intercessors or intermediaries between the god of creation and humanity you know just because these beings that called themselves gods who came here on are in our ancient past were you know they set up the this priest class as intermediaries between them and the rest of the the slave species one thing I want to say before we move on from this slide is for people who defend religion and I get a lot of them you know I constantly get emails or people telling me if it wasn't for religion this planet would be in total chaos as if it's not in total chaos with religion as if religion hasn't been one of the main reasons that this planet is in total chaos today you know first of all that statement has so many logical fallacies in it to begin with and it's based in such ignorance it's almost incomprehensible that anybody could utter it besides that you know the person just cannot even see that we're already in chaos he's saying if there weren't four if it weren't for the religions we would be in total chaos you know as if somehow implying religion is keeping things in order implying that somehow we have order on earth I mean there can't be any more highly ignorant of a statement to begin with right there you know for people who are still religiously diseased you know and believe in these superstitions and I'm not telling you don't accept that there's a higher power in creation or accept that there a God exists the creator of the universe exists the creative force in the universe exists I'm not telling you not to believe or accept that what I'm saying is to subscribe to organized religion is utter superstition and it's just this you know programmed belief that gets hammered into us it's almost encoded into our DNA that we accept these you know totally pre-programmed belief systems that are just seemingly running like a computer program on their own with previous generations programming the next generation and people can't get out of that cycle because they can't come to rely upon themselves they can't come to understand that need to go into knowledge of the self in order to come out of this crisis this spiritual and psychological crisis that humanity is in now they don't want to do that because that's hard work that's maybe having to go into fearful places within your own psychology and do cleanup work there you know we don't want to do that anything but look at those areas of the self now we want to externalize all power look to the outside somehow so not only do I want that I want to bring that topic up but I also want to say that the organized followers and organized leaders of religion have largely done absolutely nothing in exposing the worldwide control agenda they've done nothing in exposing slavery they've done nothing in exposing mind control they've done nothing in explaining to people how immoral the current culture of humanity is is they've done nothing up about really speaking out against violence ideology control based ideology speaking out against government okay absolutely zero and you know there's a few here and there there's a few people here and there you often non-denominational ministers of some kind you know you'll see a few and it's a handful but the people who say that they're men of God they say that they're holy people they say that they're moral people they say that their leaders trying to guide other people toward morality often they have zero idea of what morality really is they're talking about conditioning people into religious beliefs thinking that somehow that's morality they know nothing of natural law they know nothing of true moral law in many cases you know they're not actually looking at the difference between true right and wrong about whether an action causes harm or does not cause harm how many even explain things in that context at all ever hardly any they don't talk about rights they don't talk about freedom they won't even tell you that the highest quest of all spirituality in general is freedom is to be free and to live unfettered and Unchained and not a slave to understand your own sovereignty now they won't talk about that they won't touch those topics with a ten-foot pole you know but they'll tell you not to eat meat on Friday or how to observe some other ridiculous custom involving you know food or clothing or whatever it's just you know it's utter it's all other nonsense utter nonsense with absolutely no substance behind it when it comes to real spirituality and understanding real morality and real freedom so quite frankly look if you're a religious follower I don't want to I don't want to hear from you I don't want your email I don't care what you think of that statement I'm not interested in it I'm not interested in your nonsense belief system I don't want to talk about it at all okay it's a waste of my time I don't care how mean you think that sounds I don't care how you perceive that I don't believe in nonsensical superstitions that came from the race of beings that enslaves us that enslaved and probably still does enslave us I'm not interested in the worship of those beings which is what all the religions are about okay period so don't send me emails picking up for religion I'm not interested as soon as I detect it that's that the vibe of it I'm deleting it I'm not interested and I don't know how much clearer I could put it I know what religion is bottom line I'm not saying I believe in what it is I'm telling you I know what it is and I know where it came from therefore I there's nothing else I need to understand about any particular culture or religion and I've studied them all it's not because I have an studied them are looked into into them I've done extensive and intensive not researching and accumulation of knowledge in comparative religious studies so I know all about the religions of the world and I'm telling you I find them all to be control system based nonsense and they are the thing that has put chaos into the world not keeping it back not holding it back not keeping a modicum of order in the world at all it's exactly the reverse I've said from day one that religion is the problem with the earth it's the problem with this planet it's what keeps this planet in slavery is religion the very word means to hold back to tie back to stop from forward progress well what does that sound like does that sound like something you want in place to stop you from forward progress and your understanding of truth and your understanding of consciousness and your understanding of self you know I mean it's just but the bottom line is when it when it comes to this topic there are people who can't think there are people who refuse to think they don't want to thank for themselves they want a crutch they want a superstition to blindly follow it's all it comes down to because they're weak people get as offended about that as you like we pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone in the last segment I was going off on a kind of mini tirade against organized religion before we leave slide number 98 and move forward in the presentation I just want to say one more thing about this topic just think of the reason why organized religious leaders in the religious community do not want to step forward and talk about the control system do not want to talk about the slavery that humanity is living under do not want to talk about the violence ideology that permeates society do not want to talk about all of the things that are ultimately enslaving humanity in the modern world there's one overarching reason and it is because their God is not truly the God of creation what they ultimately bow down to and worship above all else is the one god that ultimately rules this world and that is money money is these people's true God they care more about their 501c3 tax-exempt status in this country than they do about the truth than they do about the will of the true God of creation they don't serve that force at all they serve the power of money coming into their coffers into their pockets into their collection baskets that's what they ultimately worship and I don't care what religion it is I don't care if it's Christianity Catholicism Judaism Hinduism Islam doesn't make a difference it's all the same thing money drives all religious institutions you know and are they putting that money to use in the service of truth and freedom by telling people what's really going on and what has really been going on no not a bit because what would happen if they started to do that is they would have their five-o their treasured 501c3 status revoked from them and then they'd be hit with the same violence and confiscation that the rest of people are hit with by taking in any money in the entire monetary system taxation in other words and they don't want that no because you know they're 501c3 status is prized and treasured to them in these organizations you know I have a challenge to throw out there on the air anybody who's a priest an imam a rabbi okay call into this show and I want to know that you you specifically tell me what you're doing to talk about the police state that we have in America or anywhere else throughout the world for that matter because we're living in a worldwide police state whether anybody will admit that or not that's the truth what are you doing to expose the control system you know how are you speaking out to your so-called congregation because in many cases you know what it is it's a big goose egg what these people are doing to expose the control system because they're cowards utter absolute cowards now because they're already essentially receiving favors from Big Daddy from government they don't want those favors revoked the modern-day gods would revoke the that favor you know then they wouldn't have more of the object of their worship than they do now you know their real object of worship is that dollar bill bet on it bank on it know it these aren't holy men these aren't men of God quite the opposite they're serving the control system they're serving the system that was set up by the beings that enslaved us that created our enslavement and by in doing so they're perpetuating our enslavement that's all they're doing and in many cases they don't even understand how they are completely mimicking the the very gods that you know created these institutions the so-called quote-unquote gods that created these very religious institutions so you know I really don't have any respect for any of these religious institutions or their so-called leadership they're not holy men they're not men of God whatsoever they're not really teaching anybody about real spirituality or real freedom they're locking them in to a belief based system of control which is slavery which is anti spirituality which is anti the will of God of the true God of creation they're actually serving the the will of the entropic force within creation the satanic force within creation thinking that they're doing something that's holy holding back human evolutionary progress you want to serve the true will of creation you want to serve the the a sin tropic force that orders and progresses things in consciousness then you have to expose darkness and how many religious leaders actually do that now they read from their little scriptures and collect money in their collection baskets and that's the end of it 99% of them I'm not it's not a blanket statement I'm not saying there aren't some good men and women in these institutions who really understand what's going on and still have their religious you know belief based superstitions I could even excuse their religious superstitions if they at least speak out against the control system speak out against government speak out against violence ideology in our society you know then at least I could have a modicum of respect for them but the amount that do that are a paltry number it's seemingly insignificant compared to the the throngs of how many people are involved in these organizations so let's I think I've said all I really want to say there and if anybody wants to call in and you know essentially say how they're doing that I'll let you even you know advertise whatever you do on on the air and you know give your website or whatever but I mean the whole point here is or what are you really doing you know how many people are really talking out in a bold way with their name attached to it not some anonymous web blog or something like that you know I'm talking about putting yourself out there and now you know that that goes for just about anybody it doesn't have to just go for the religious people out there the religious leadership you know how many of us are doing that whether we're involved in a religious institution or not you know you have all these keyboard commandos out there that want to make a million comments on a YouTube video but god forbid should they actually write an article with their name attached to it or make a youtube video with their own face on it in their own voice on it you know can't have that now they want to stay anonymous you know hide them behind the keyboard keyboard warriors you know they they won't interact with somebody face-to-face let alone there they probably wouldn't interact with their own family members face to face or friends or coworkers you know but they'll get on those YouTube videos and hammer away at the keyboard relentlessly all day and night trying to make absurd points that have nothing to do even with often the video presented that's why I tell anybody that puts videos out there when you put videos out on YouTube disable the comments I know that's highly unpopular oh my god mark how can you say is that censorship you're advocating censorship no what I advocate by disabling YouTube comments is you want to actually put a video out there that's why the reason I disabled all my YouTube comments on any of my videos is because I don't want idiots writing crap that detracts from the message of the video I'm not interested in what they have to say because half of the time they're morons quite frankly they're just absolute mental morons that have no idea what they're talking about they want to spout something and just have somebody pay attention to them and if they think they have something valuable to say make your own video by all means write a book by all means put up a website do what other people have done who have something to say you know my video on YouTube is not your forum for spouting your nonsense you want that go get your own page to do that we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening [Applause] [Music] you know today disguise the night 95 today try to run try to hide and we're back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are going through the extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation that I originally gave back in December of 2013 we have been doing this for the last several weeks and probably will for the next several I'm unpacking the connections between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition and we were talking about religion and how all the cultural religions got started how they continued in the modern day as a system of control and superstition and ultimately how they essentially breed compliance with the violence ideology that rules the world and encourage people really not to take action and speak out against it because so few people who are even religionists in general do let alone their leadership the priests and other so-called religious leaders in any given community which is why I said I really don't have respect for the institution as a whole I think it is holding humanity back I don't think it holds back chaos at all I think it has been largely responsible for the creation of the chaos that humanity is living within and I think most of these people are just playing cowards if I just come right out and say say it openly and plainly and how I really feel about it these are just cowardly people who are right brained and balanced and won't take any real world action to speak the truth to power in this world period so moving to slide number 99 I mean even just a fundamental cursory look at the symbols and trappings associated with most modern religions will show you how far back these belief systems go much much farther back than even their so-called sacred texts existed for you know because they come out of older traditions and they are an extension of the priests class that was created by these non-human entities in the ancient world so you know we are just looking here at the the Pope's mitre the headdress worn by a pope or often by you know Cardinals and you can see it is almost identical to the headdresses worn by the ancient Babylonian priests kings and and Acadian priest Kings you know these beings were being revered and venerated by the priests class of their day and that's why they essentially tried to depict themselves like one of these beings with the elongated skull like we talked about a few weeks back the the scales you know the holding often the pinecone as you could see on the priests cross scepter there on the right the pope scroll sceptre with the pinecone as similar to the other depictions of some of these ancient Anunnaki beings that we saw in past weeks in this very slideshow you know and I joked around in the original giving of this presentation if people can't see the connections I feel sorry for them I don't know what to tell them you know if you can't see that the modern priests class comes out of these ancient systems of belief you know and is just a continuation of the same ancient religion directed by these non-human entities these so-called gods I feel sorry that you can't see that connection because it's so abundant and apparent you know even in the belief systems that they practice not just in the trappings and the symbolism so the ancient priest classes that interfaced with humanity they were essentially doing the gods bidding and as such they had interface with these quote-unquote gods and in that interface knowledge was often shared actual real world knowledge about how things really worked what was really going on what the gods were actually doing okay because they had to share a modicum of knowledge with these people in order to have them be able to maintain the control over the masses so in the acquisition of that knowledge these people began to have a real actual level of power amongst the rest of humanity it wasn't just because the gods rule you know ruled over everybody and they favored this priest class in that accumulation of knowledge which they realize made them gave them a tactical advantage over other people and made them special you know because they had this understanding and the bulk of the masses of people did not understand any part of it they could often manipulate people they could often get what they want out of wanted out of other people even without the assistance of the quote gods and so the this priests class started hoarding a lot of this knowledge sequestering it away from the other people you know and using certain enforcers within that class to basically hold that knowledge back from others as well under the threat of violence should the other people try to engage in it or you know essentially spread it in a gala tarean fashion throughout their culture that was forbidden by this priests class and over thousands of years these became essentially these priests class priests classes extended outward and through this body of knowledge that they contained this high-level knowledge that was given to them in many cases directly by these so-called gods this these advanced technologically advanced species that came here in the ancient past they created extended societies of people with large amounts of knowledge about how universal laws actually did work laws of science laws of nature okay even spiritual laws in some cases and they formed tightly knit interwoven societies of people that were essentially sworn to preserve and keep this knowledge but most of all they were sworn to keep the knowledge within the small community that had already acquired it and was sequestering it from the other people and they did this for different reasons different groups among them did this for different reasons some of them essentially said well we're the caretakers of this knowledge and since we've already been entrusted with it we know so much more than other people we have to be the ones to preserve and protect it because these other people are ignorant and they don't know how to do that you know they might squander this knowledge they might destroy it they might lose it somehow so since we're already in a better position than them because of our interface with the so-called gods we have to be the ones who form these societies to protect and sequester this knowledge some of them rationale did you know they rationalized it and said well if it were shared to get in an egalitarian fashion and everybody had access to this knowledge maybe some people would use it for evil purposes not like us we're using it to serve the will of our gods we're using it to serve you know the will of the all the people to protect them from the God's wrath you know so we give it to them they might squander it they might not understand it they might lose it or they might use it for evil purposes and this ladies and gentlemen is the origins of the secret societies and the mystery school traditions all of these different rationalizations for keeping knowledge of truth from the bulk of the people of humanity from everyone essentially who it is their birthright to know these things and everybody you also get people who will debate that all secrecy is necessary secrecy's required the ignorant masses what would they do if they knew this or that or that maybe they won't be ignorant anymore you know and then you know it just shows you their worldview it shows you how dark of a worldview it comes for people for you know these people who think that all this knowledge still has to remain sequestered and you you know you're doing a disservice you're somehow throwing pearls before swine by telling people the truth you know it shows how little faith people have in humanity's ability to transcend this condition and like I said I'm not telling you we definitely are going to transcend this condition so I'm not you know saying have tremendous amounts of hope what I'm saying is it can be done the question is will it be done not without putting the info out there [Music] welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I was talking about the origins of secret societies fraternal orders and mystery traditions schools how they came about as an extension of the original religious institutions the priests classes of the ancient world that were put in place by these entities that came here in our ancient past and essentially set up intermediaries between themselves and the hordes of the human masses that they were attempting in the way that they felt best or most effective to control it's always been about control that's what religion is a huge part of it's a huge part of the control system I look at it as one of the three arms of the unholy trinity religion government and money not in that particular order and you know this also helps us to understand the context which may not make as much sense if not understanding the the actual origins of this as I've just laid it out of how these societies came to be you know how did they acquire hidden knowledge how did they acquire forbidden knowledge who forbade it to begin with what was these beings that forbade if they didn't want people to understand how they were being controlled they didn't want people to understand real science they wanted them to have superstition they wanted them to just follow orders to go along to get along to say this being is somehow closer to the gods then also we better follow what he's telling us to do and of course those orders came down directly from the Anunnaki gods made it so much easier for them and we still can't see how that's done today you know we still want to say oh no yeah but my religion is the right one see oh yeah okay I could get behind oh maybe that happened with all the others but oh no no no my religion because I believe in it it can't be like that it was different than all that that's the one that just somehow is magically exempt from all the others no all the others yeah they're they're all corrupted and perverse but the one I believe in that one's the right one that one's okay and everybody who has a religion thinks that way they think the same thing about all the other religions not one of them talking about natural law I'm not one of them really truly talking about the difference between right and wrong now they're worried about things like homosexual marriage or something like that you know they want to make that a huge issue you know they're gonna they're gonna basically make that the be-all and end-all of their belief system you know people's bedroom preferences you know as if that's the that's yeah and then then though then they'll just fully get behind a taxation system you know so that that should be in place but we shouldn't have homosexual marriage yeah because that's harming so many people whereas taxation oh that's not violence that's not actually doing harm to other people that's not the confiscation of labor which is slavery you know who's the homosexual couple enslaving you know I mean I you could say that about any particular thing you find somehow repugnant or you don't actually you know find somehow attractive or want to go you know to partake in well then don't partake in it you know you don't want to you don't want to uh you find us snorting cocaine repugnant don't do it you know you know you don't like smoking marijuana you don't you know cannabis don't do it you don't like shooting heroin into your veins don't do it you know that shouldn't interfere with somebody else's freewill decision as long they're not harming somebody else but you know this is what religious thinking does to people takes them off of the real issue of violence in our society and how its reinforced by people who the violence is actually done to the ideologically support the ideological support for violence is what's up holding this whole control system how many religious institutional leaders will ever even talk about that so these these ancient mystery schools and secret societies they they came down through countless generations thousands of years after their introduction and make up in the ancient world through these priests classes hoarding all of this knowledge that had been given to them and then eventually these gods departed or I should say largely departed you know that is a small criticism that I'll take the heart of my original presentation I kind of didn't really have time to unpack it's not my thought that they completely departed and they're 100% gone you know a lot of people you know make comments about that and I agree I should have said they largely left us I'm not even going to tell you I think that we have absolutely no interaction with these beings even today because more likely than not we do I'm not saying I know that for a fact or can prove it but it is highly likely that a contingent of them is monitoring at least what's happening here or if not actively directly involved in what's happening here so let's just say their physical observable presence was removed okay and you know in the shadows these beings may even still remain and these high highest levels of these priests classes and secret societies and mystery traditions are still interacting with them that could very well be possible so you know what I'm ultimately trying to get at here is the origins of the occult both light and dark because again some factions of these beings did want to eventually bring humanity up in knowledge and this is where we get into what I call the the Enlil and Enki factions of these beings okay for lack of a better term again it's just a label you could call it the absolute control iron fist ruthless rulership faction and then you could say the covert controlled gentler form of control if there is such a thing with a underneath somewhere desire to uplift humanity so eventually they could strike out on their own faction of these beings okay with the former being the Enloe faction and the latter being the N key faction and you know again I've gotten into in past weeks people who think that Oh somehow that makes the former the Enloe faction who wanted ruthless control just to do what they wanted to do and then get out of here that the ultimate bad guys and it made the N key faction who wanted more covert control and wanted somewhere deep down inside to uplift humanity and give them some knowledge so that at some point in the future they could strike out on their own as a free species that made them somehow the wonderful beneficent gods you know the benevolent gods that we should somehow bow down and thanks so much for what they've done when he was the one who originally came up with the idea to create a slave species to begin with okay there's you know the the morality of these beings cannot really be called into question they were immoral creatures period all right they did the wrong things they did things that they had no right to do but then some were thousands of years later maybe they began at some point some of them I'm qualifying this okay some of them saw the wrongfulness of their deeds and had some level of a desire to begin to uplift humanity as I said in a couple weeks ago when we were talking about the flood destruction the cataclysmic flood stories even the Enlil faction if you will were Enloe himself had some level of pity on humanity when he witnessed the destruction of the cataclysmic deluge pick this up on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone we're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio we were talking about the origin of the mystery tradition schools the secret societies and fraternal orders of the world how they were an extension of the ancient priests class that ultimately came from these non-human extraterrestrial beings that created the human species in the distant past and I wanted to make the point here in this section that it does not necessarily mean that all of these groups are evil or bad again different people had different rationales for holding knowledge in their possession and away from others again some did it yes to control and to keep people ignorant so that they could gain a tactical advantage over them and that's what I would call the dark occult keeping things hidden for the wrong reasons and then there you know is a valid and legitimate reason for occulting knowledge at certain times during such extremely draconian times such that the exposure of certain knowledge would have literally not only gotten you killed gotten your group of people who were trying to preserve the knowledge killed but actually had their knowledge eradicated that that's how ignorant the human species had become at certain times and draconian and ensconced and superstitious belief systems that they had become at that point you know that knowledge did have to be sequestered and taken in deep underground hiding in order to preserve it and I would say that's probably the only legitimate use for the occult ation of knowledge the only legitimate reason for the occult ation of knowledge that is not the case at the current time we're not living in such a draconian time that you know you cannot come forward and expose this knowledge because it already has been exposed it's all out there you know all you're doing isn't is now spreading it around in a more egalitarian fashion in a more distributed fashion you know the the ancients would have looked at us and say wow all this is already out there you guys got it easy all you have to do is tell it to enough people and keep telling it to enough people until they begin to look into it for themselves and recognize it's true that this is what the world is and it does need to change and they do need to look within and they do need to know the self and they do need to understand how these hidden Sciences work you know so the image that I've depicted here on image 100 this little collage of secret societies and mystery traditions etc you know it's what I would maybe you know loosely termed the lighter aspect of the occult if you will and people have a hard time with that because you know Freemasonry and you know the order of the Golden Dawn and Rosicrucianism and you know you know in general secret societies you're going to say oh somehow there's some good to that the original intent yes you know what they descended into and became in the modern world no again there's a whole huge difference between the original intent of particular societies and orders and lines of thought in the mystery traditions compared to what these philosophies came down to us in the modern world as as cultural institutions as institutions of control so would I tell you that a lot of the modern large systems and of secret societies and fraternal orders are really good and then rush out and join them and you're going to become enlightened no again it's a it's a very it's a much more multi-dimensional and mature approach to this topic than you'll hear most researchers espouse you have to go back to my podcasts on particularly Freemasonry and Kabbalah to understand what I'm talking about how there are different sides and aspects to it as with all of these ancient traditions there's a light side and a dark side and what it largely depends upon is how the knowledge is being used is it being used to uplift or is it being used to just keep it sequestered and keep it hoarded amongst a particular a group a priest class that sees themselves as the elites and everybody else has the profane in order to exploit a knowledge differential and they're then therefore convert that to a power differential and control other people that is what I would call what I depict in image number 101 the dark aspect of the occult all of the dark orders the dark secret societies the satanic and dark Luciferian institutions and traditions okay that stems from that ideology that we're gonna we have this knowledge we have this information that other people don't have don't know don't understand okay therefore they don't understand how all these different aspects of reality work we do and instead of trying to spread that and enlighten them to level the playing field so to speak so that you bring everyone up in consciousness and therefore understand natural law live in harmony with it and become more free no we don't want we don't want to do that because that upsets our power differential our tactical advantage over others and we want to be on top because we're in such ego you know we have to rule over other people so we're going to take this knowledge and we're going to use it in the sense of what is known as the left-hand path using knowledge to control other people okay using it as a power differential okay that's what they say when they say knowledge is power it's not really just that simple applied knowledge gets converted into power over other people if they lack it and and a certain group of people possess it all right so it's about how you use it how you apply it in the world just the knowledge by itself is neutral it could be used for either purpose and this is one of the things I'm going to go into in depth in explaining in my demystifying the occult presentation because people have to get over the idea that the occult is one thing that it is just the negative or the bad side of all of these you know groups and and societies there there is a positive application is it being used that way largely no I'd have to admit largely it's being used for the negative purpose but it doesn't have to be that way this is just knowledge of self in the universe that's all it is that's all the occult really comes down to when you understand it it's knowledge of what goes on in the human psyche in the the spiritual domain and the you know with the realms within the self all the different aspects and components of the self and then it's knowledge of how the laws of nature operate not only the physical ones but the spiritual ones once you understand those things and you have a general understanding of how things work then you can align your behavior to the laws of the cosmos and therefore you won't generate self-inflicted suffering that's what living that's what it means to live in harmony with natural law and you know essentially both of these groups understand how this works the light and the dark and the light is trying to overtime get other people to understand that by spreading that information to the extent that they can and the extent that it will be received depending on the mindset of the people who they're trying to give it to you know and again in many cases people want to slap this knowledge out of your hand when you try to give it to them as a gift and that well we'll be done with this presentation that will be done with all of my other work as well I fully recognize where humanity's mindset is that humanity doesn't want to know the truth they love their enslavement right now love it because an ignorant child who has never actually had to do for him him or herself wants to remain in that condition and that's what humanity is an ignorant child that's never actually had to truly take care of itself to truly provide for itself to truly be free and understand all the responsibilities that go along with true freedom no they want a crutch they want a God to depend upon they want somebody else who they feel is looking out for their interests to set all the boundaries and the rules so to speak not to learn the true rules of the universe not to learn natural law for themselves because that in quote that requires seeking requires learning that requires time that requires admitting you were wrong that requires understanding there's higher powers in effect than your little miniscule ego no no no we can't have any of that you know we need to say these people are in charge they're the authorities they know better than everyone else and everybody else listen to them and follow their orders and somehow everything will magically be alright even though we're still a bunch of ignorant children good yeah good luck with that that's that's a great plan it's been working out good so far hasn't it yeah it's it's it's so great you know so what happens when you take that approach that attitude of fear and superstition and refusing to understand truth you get ruled by the dark occult you know as depicted on image number 101 you know that's how the world becomes a prison a big farm you know and like I said it may have started out that way because of these beings with their advanced knowledge and technology but it doesn't have to remain that way this is what I was talking about the end of the last segment this is a matter of will it's a matter of free will choice whether it will continue or we will change it we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] the cool don't speak between us welcome back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host mark passio this is going to be the last segment that I'll be presenting for this show and then in the next hour I'll be taking your calls for the duration of the third hour as long as we have enough callers to fill that time in the event we don't have enough callers to do that we probably will but just if we don't know I'll go back to the presentation to fill the time but let me give the call-in number real quick here for the next hour of the show the calling number to join us is 800 three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us in the next hour 800 three one three nine four four three and that is a toll-free number so we were talking about the differences between the light and dark aspects of the occult the occult of course simply meeting hidden knowledge knowledge that has been hidden from people's understanding and view largely to keep them controlled and I I would you know say essentially all occultism if you want to look at it that way hiding knowledge is not a good thing light Oh cultists tend to be do cultists they are they do have the possession of that they are in possession of that previously hidden knowledge but they want to share it with others they want to do cult it and make it not hidden anymore so that it is understood and therefore people are bettered by taking that knowledge in and therefore they can align their actions into harmony with universal laws so let's move on to slide 102 and start to breach a topic which I'll probably continue in the next week that is one of the largest and most important aspects of this whole story of our ancient past and how it has shaped the modern psychology of human beings and that is of course the control system god known as money if anything there is there you know these beings that you know the Sumerians referred to as the Anunnaki they Ward amongst each other at some point you know they were trying to establish the one God above all as they called it and you know they constantly battled each other there was depictions in many of the ancient texts about the wars between the gods and the sky great detailed depictions of their technology and how they went to war with each other and you know just events that shook the earth and left human beings trembling it was all jockeying for power on this planet you know like I said they tried to establish you know amongst themselves as the gods of humanity they were trying to establish one God above all the others that the people would unite the people and they would all believe in particularly the god Marduk was very dedicated to this endeavor wanted to establish himself as this one God but I'll tell you you know they really never really did that amongst themselves there was no one of them that actually became worshipped as the one God above all else but I'll tell you what they did create that God they created the one God that would be worshipped among all other gods over all other gods on this planet regardless of whether it was the so-called Anunnaki quote unquote gods or whether it was you know some cultural religious God some supernatural entity that people believed in as a God doesn't make a difference what God we're talking about here there is one god that has emerged on this planet as the God above all others and that is money you know the very symbol of God in the ancient world that comes down into the modern mystery traditions and the modern secret society traditions is the all-seeing eye the one eye representing the spiritual eye the underlying spiritual intelligence that watches over everything that underlies everything you know and also represents the balance between the two eyes you know which is why the one eye is depicted in the center of the forehead the all-seeing eye you know the the spiritual vision within humankind the spark of the divine within mankind you know this symbol symbolically we talked about it you know many many many weeks back years ago now and I went into it in great detail explore that on past podcasts on symbolism and you know the very name in English money is taken from a combination a green language combination phonetically of the prefix mono which means one and the English word I so when we put the word money together when it was actually created and put together it was a deliberate effort to make the word money be a symbolic representation of God 1 I Mon I money and people say this word billions of times a day on this planet and still never actually recognize that what they're saying when they're using the word money is one eye because it has become the symbol of God that's why they put it on the one dollar bill the symbol of the one eye the symbol of the world in transition that we saw a couple of slides back again if you're not familiar with that symbolism and you haven't heard my particular breakdown of it I highly recommend you go back I think it was somewhere back in the 50s or 60s maybe that I broke down that symbol is maybe the sixties of the podcast not really sure I don't have that list in front of me but I'd highly recommend people to go back and listen to those podcasts on symbolism again particularly the all-seeing eye symbolism and my breakdown of it because it really reveals a lot and will get you to understand how they use symbolism as talismanic magic you know in conjunction with talismanic magic really that's what money always is and has been it's a talisman of power ok because when it was even carried and you know used and revered in the form of gold by the ancient people they knew that that's what the gods found valuable so it was a symbol of these gods these Anunnaki gods you know they ascribed inherent intrinsic value to gold for some reason that we star not fully privy privy to that we still do not fully understand what did they come here and want this resource for of course modern forms of money became representations of the holding of gold but one like I said before and I will attempt to establish now actually is there is no real intrinsic value in gold anybody that thinks that there is is undermined control you've just heard that and repeated it you cannot actually establish the intrinsic value of gold no one can do it cannot be done because there isn't any because what you've not really explored is a definition a definition of intrinsic means having value in nature then that means if there is no society what can you actually do with it again intrinsic means based in nature not in belief it's like the word natural you could replace the word intrinsic value with natural value if we looked at the word like that if we looked at this phrase intrinsic value instead of saying intrinsic value looking at it as natural value value in then people would be very hard-pressed to explain the value in nature of gold okay and again the caveat for that is except in a technological civilization in which it's used for computing applications okay and actually making computer components then there is some intrinsic or natural value to it what natural value means or intrinsic value actually means is can you do certain things with it and the things are as follows can you eat it can you shelter yourself with it or can you use it as a means of self-defense if you are under attack those are the three things that actually bring actual intrinsic value you could say clothe yourself with it which is another method of protection from the elements so let's group those together and say can you nourish yourself with it in some way can you protect yourself from the elements with it in some way and can you defend yourself from hostile entities with it in some way that's what makes something intrinsically valuable or naturally valuable nothing else therefore when we understand that in that context that definition there is no intrinsic value for gold your calls on the other side of this break stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we're into the third and final hour of tonight's broadcast and as promised I'll be taking your calls for the duration of this hour so let's go right to the phones let's hear from Allen in Georgia Allen you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark it's great to talk to you I appreciate everything that you've done you've woken me up to so many things I can't even express how much I am grateful to your dear great work I appreciate that thank you and I just I want to tell you I kind of felt it was personal whenever I I heard you said that you deleted certain emails because I was feeling like hey maybe he's deleting my email okay no I I didn't say I was deleting them I said I really would wish people would stop sending me emails defending the role of religion in the world I don't really care if people have their own religious belief systems or faiths but I just would like kind of like people to stop trying to get me to see religion as some kind of a good thing in the world you know I've long since abandoned that position because I have the knowledge of what it has already done it's it's a it's part of the historical record I feel that it's something that needs to be eradicated from the world we need to believe in nothing we need to know truth that is my position that has been my position that will be my position belief is never the I've told people from day one the only piece of belief that is required to free humanity is the belief that the truth does indeed exist and that's it once you have that belief you could then go on in search of the truth you could set out on the path to the truth and then that belief is no longer required because you will then seek truth and find it and then understand and have knowledge and then that original belief you could abandon it you only had to have it at one point just at the time that you are ignorant you have say you know I believe truth is out there and it can be known and if I just go off in search of it and find it then that's not a belief anymore then you know that it exists I've said that that's the only piece of faith that's ever required in this entire journey and then at a point later in the journey even that piece of faith can be abandoned so I'm not a fan of faith and basically the people of that think faith is a great thing to think belief is a great thing I think it is the most destructive thing that has ever happened to humanity and it's the very thing that is keeping humanity's consciousness destroyed so people who are trying to convince me to see faith otherwise good luck it's it's a lost cause it's a wasted it's just wasted energy sitting at the keyboard even trying to send something like that to me because as soon as I understand that that's your intent I'm probably going to move on to another email as all I'm saying right right well that wasn't me now that you now that you say that I have a feeling you might not have even got to mine I just had a couple of statements and a question regarding this Ruth and you know I've heard you talk about juicing quite a bit and I ended up looking it up and you might have you know who I am I mean I guess through one of the emails or since you are the tangy tangerine but I did a comparison oh yes I gots really great stuff I I've really been enjoying it so thanks so much that was you and that's that's awesome yeah really thank you great great yeah I just you know cuz I I knew you're on a quest to find the truth yourself in regards to the Lada you know the diabetes you know whatever they want to call this like you say it's all lack of nutrition basically and and I I came to the conclusion that the juicing really wasn't that great of a deal and that you know I was like mark you know comes out and says you know wow you know maybe I was wrong about this and you know cuz I mean if you looked up how much money it's gonna cost to get all of the fruits and vegetables and then you end up taking the dietary fiber away with this machine which you know God didn't create a machine for us to be juicing you know what I mean it's just well it's not you're not fully taking out dietary fiber from your diet you're just using the juicer to basically get an infusion of the micronutrients at a higher level than you would able to buy eating it it's not saying just stay with a liquid diet and don't put any fiber in the body you know so I I'm not you I'm not doing that kind of an extreme only when I do a juice fast do I stay with just juice and no solid food but that's only for short time duration that is not of course how I eat on a regular basis that would be pretty extreme okay great great yeah I was just getting concerned that's all it was I'm so glad to hear that that yes you come to that it's funny that you would even mention juice because right during this this last break I went upstairs and poured myself a nice big glass of a carrot cantaloupe combination I've mentioned that before on the air it's become one of my favorites I think people should definitely try it and they wouldn't even be able to believe what they've been missing out on and you would not find anything like that combo in a store and it's got a lot of great nutrients in it and it's great tasting as well so it's funny that you would even mention juicing and I you know happen to go up and get a big glass of juice during the break well that's great hope that your health is doing much better okay so a couple more things I you know I feel it for sure for certain you were talking about myself I was had a question about the Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse I know that you know this is religion maybe I mean it could be a construct for the global elite to put us in a mind frame that we need to follow this to do to expect this and so when it starts taking place to not do anything about it you know to just remain enslaved when you see like Barack Obama portraying himself to be the Antichrist whether you're Muslim because I've been doing research on that they're saying that he's the Mahdi or in the Mahdi he's you know what he's basically the Antichrist in the Muslim religion and he's following the the Antichrist you know portrayal in the Christian religion and so with these four horsemen a question about you know it seems like the white horse is like the white man conquering everything we know that's a fact that is not it's not me trying to be racist that is a fact okay then you got the next course the red horse and they're taking peace from the earth and that's like to me that brings up communism you see red flags here there they got nukes they threaten us all the time you know North Korea they're taking peace from the earth and then I've got you've got the black horse which I think comes true is the black man who's been given the scales of justice - that's the way it puts it so black man has been given the scales of justice Barack Obama black judges black cops everywhere when that never existed before that is a fact I'm not racist and then you got the pale horse and then Lady Gaga riding out in the Music Awards on a pale horse and she's you know Illuminati you know trying to be it anyway a puppet I mean is she really woman ah do you mean she's just a puppet you know we know that but no it's just all of that makes sense to me that they're either scripting this or it is reality it is a prophecy but either way it is well I would definitely see them as highly symbolic of humankind's mindset their psychological condition that they exist in you know if you look at the four riders of Apocalypse the Horsemen of apocalypse in the context of the symbolism that they represent you have you know conquest or Dominion you know that's trying to control other people you know war which is the the result of attempting to control other people taking war to the four corners of the earth you know destroying the actual physical earth that we're dependent to live upon to actually carry us as a species you know so that would be the famine or I'm sorry the pestilence aspect of it you know the famine and pestilence aspect that's the one of the other riders and then death which is the outcome you know if we maintain this idea of control and dominion over the people and the planet you know if we it's it's all basically things that come together to symbolize an entire psychological mindset of dominance and control and violence based ideology that's how I see this symbolism from the you know book of Apocalypse or revelation it's it's some definitely allegorical in its content and I think it says a lot about you know how the writer perceived the current human condition and current psychological state of humanity and depicted that symbolically so that's my take on it anyway I hope that kind of answers your question yeah yeah I want to thank you so much for the call really great insight so we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks stay with us [Music] okay folks it looks like I'm back up my internet connection just completely went out on me and I had to power cycle my router and now it seems like it's back up so I apologize for that brief interrupt we were taking your calls and let's go back to the phone lines and hopefully uh this will not happen again during the remainder of the hour let's hear from David in San Francisco David you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thanks so much mark it's great to be talking to you yeah first off I just want to say thank you so much for your devotion to the one religion that I guess myself and your listeners can agree on which is the truth and for nourishing my brain's heart and courage on my journey towards the same so I just want to thank you first off so much for that thank you for the kind words yeah and also I want to thank you for introducing me to the Cabal yin and the end of all evil those two books have been rocking the world probably in a similar way as they've shifted things for you and yeah and so one of the things I wanted to discuss is that I live right here in kind of the mecca for the New Age movement the the San Francisco Bay Area and the west coast of the United States in general and one of the other pieces that is really big out here is feminism and you know I would I would be the first to acknowledge that there are good things in both of those movements but that they're also I think greatly shaped by these elite Psychopaths that you're discussing and I you know absolutely and you know Aaron Russo spoke about that specifically and when he was introduced to one I believe it was Nathaniel Rothschild and he's you know he revealed to Aaron Russo who you mentioned early that they were you know basically behind the feminist movement and so that's a really interesting thing for people to look into and to consider and I'm you know of course Pro everyone you know being given equal rights not given equal rights as you would point out everyone has the same rights but it but yeah it's just an interesting thing to consider and you know there are a lot of people who I'm friends with who you know they don't pursue the truth fully unless it's you know in alignment with their beliefs many of which are highly influenced by the New Age yes and one of my big pieces is to help articulate the most positive vision of the future and my journey went with all of this I've seen that there's this gigantic lack of people actually taking visionary responsibility for the positive future so you'll see more people doing that inside the free energy movement perhaps you know they kind of act like everything's just going to be solved right and it's this notion that no real work is going to be required on humanity's part to change the way we think see they they they're okay with rearranging things in the material world you know but when it when it comes to actually changing your belief system and stop believing in the things that that are holding us back and actually changing the overall way that you think and then after doing that changing your behavior to no longer support the control system and to actually do things that lead to real freedom that's where most people have a huge problem when it comes to the real way to create real change and it's funny that you would mention the free energy movement because I just want to very briefly mention to people since you brought that up that um I have written an article in the latest Tesla magazine and the article is called don't put the cart before the horse understanding the free in free energy in which I explain to people what's really going to be required to create a new and sustaining and lasting free energy based paradigm where it's going to take the abandonment of the world religions of control authority and money first in order to do that because that's you know that's basically the horse you know that's pulling the cart of the free energy paradigm into manifestation people want to put it the other way around they think that will create this free energy technology and then suddenly it'll make a free world it'll make everybody free and understand freedom it doesn't work like that you have to change the mindset first then the physical manifestation follows that so so Grant point you are brought up there yes yeah and just to illustrate your point I mean so many of the reasons a lot of these free energy inventions have failed it's because people are trying to make a profit get investors they go to the Patent Office you know and then announce that they've invented this thing to the US government you know and then the men in black or whatever you want to call the institutions involved in suppressing these technologies or you know get fully involved in suppressing it with whatever specific invention was filed for because everything's wrapped up in the money system so you know it's it's you're you're absolutely right on there one of the things that I wanted to discuss is that you know I I see these people around me and I see a lot of them as being incredibly well-meaning and in in their own ways courageous but you know to me it's like the more I can show the different solutions to these problems the more that I can illustrate and articulate the possible world that we could live in sure it seems that people become more receptive to really going into the rabbit holes of you know the problem that you've spent you know it'll have several years of your life beautifully articulating for all of it I find a good end I find a really good segue or intro into it is is health and like how there's cures out there for cancer of all kind and when people hear that then there may be willing to look at well why are these suppressed why aren't they out there great points David thank you for the call we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us [Music] you know today disguise the night 95 today tried to run try to hide welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio we're taking calls throughout the duration of the show let's go back to the phones and hear from Raphael in Indiana Raphael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi Marc thanks for taking my call sure well I just want to say uh as the other colors that stand up thanks for everything you've been doing and continue to do my pramantha thank you you know just like you always mention all your work is a tapestry of information and it's pretty much everything it helps facilitate every individual that does that journey so basically it's a path of self-realization of what they need to do in life and uh you know I think thank you for that and uh I recently not too long ago he came across I first came across the first time ever on a lecture of Manley P Hall yes was I think was a search for the essential meaning of life and I was a blown away at least he's a nominal I mean and you know he I feel started out on what you might call a grey path you know he wasn't in his early years perhaps what you might call a light ocultist or do cultists but then you know during his a middle-aged period I think he really came on to a deep understanding and then from there he definitely went forward and into the light and then realized he had to take this knowledge to other people and that's when he you know wrote his I guess you could call it his magnum opus you know see secret teachings of all ages and then he went on the lecture circuit for many many years and really lectured until almost until right up until he died and you know I mean he was in his 90s on the lecture circuit that's how dedicated this man was to spreading knowledge and information about the truth so I definitely consider him a mentor and consider him a role model his lectures are absolutely phenomenal and the only thing sometimes you have to kind of get past is you know you had a kind of a manaat' monotonous voice in his older age if you can get past that the information is so brilliant it's it'll just the top of your head off well and again I am I thank you for for everything you've done because without that I would have never came across a trial of I won't even think about listening to one of those podcasts or one of his lectures and I mean I've listened to a couple of them so far and they're mind-blowing and I saw last knowledge that the individual that's awesome that I could turn you on to something like that and hopefully other people will also follow suit and check some of that material out because they'll definitely get a lot out of it that's for sure and I just had one other comment mark from last week on your topic of cosmic abandonment cajon we went to go see a Transformers newest one in the theater and I'm not eating that one yet I have I really did not enjoy it as a movie I thought it was a very weak movie as far as the screenplay and the the dialogue and things like that I mean the effects were great but there is this underlying theme if you could sit through the bad movie as far as I'm concerned anyway of you know these beings from from elsewhere that basically have you know a power play going on here on the earth so is that what you were going to allude to yeah and just basically some of the dialogue that you know I thought was pretty ironic the wine and for our the villain he said he he basically said I we have a sane and basically I don't care I thought that was pretty crazy ya know yeah I mean there's definitely allegorical content in in these Hollywood films with this one I think it got kind of overshadowed like I said I think they could have done a lot better on the the screenplay I haven't really enjoyed any of the Transformers movies to be honest but there is this allegorical you know underlying content that if you can get past the the the the cheesiness of the movie that it sits there and it is about interaction with non-human entities coming to this planet but I think they could have done a lot better with the the scripting in general of the whole Transformers you know paradigm when it comes to the movies I I preferred the cartoons quite frankly I used to watch them when I was young and I thought they were really good allegories for what's going on but the movies could use some work or as I'm concern but there was some interesting material in the in the recent one regarding you know the attitudes of some of these beings for sure so thanks for bringing that to the attention of the audience yeah I mean that's pretty much just of everything that you know just know now after you know I'm going through some of your presentations and your information is now it's like you know when I see movies I have to see what the in underlying meaning message there sometimes you guys said to some of the trash but the Decepticons are the Psychopaths of that whole world you know that's what they're basically trying to say they're they don't have any care they don't have any you know empathy or compassion that's that's you know what they're trying to explain that we're really up against yeah well well thank you very much mark for everything you do and that's all hey absolutely Raphael good to hear from you let's hear from Thomas in Toronto Thomas you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi there mark great show as usual thank you this week I'm just gonna have a short call so I'm gonna have a bit of greeting language about the word individual and how we call people individuals okay so if you break down the word you get in divide and rule so like to say all people are they're divided they're dual so kind of applies to sigilian dialect it applies to religion pitting them against one another and most unfortunately it applies to the two hemispheres of brain and how people are really divided they don't have like an inner truth in them so I guess my point is that calling someone an individual it really means that they don't know or they're constantly divided on their motivations and things like that yeah that that's definitely one way of breaking down individual in green language terms one one perspective of seeing it I just like to possibly present the alternative perspective when it comes to the word if we take the first part in to me not as it is in many older languages then we get the the idea of not divided or dual which is what the word individual is supposed to really mean connotative li we bring it together we're worse were uniting what was once separated and making it into one hence the term individual representing one being not a divided or dual being so that would be you know you could look at it in either one of these interpretations if we're talking about green language we could look at it being in the state of being divided and dual or we could look at it as not divided not dual both of these I would say as far as green language is concerned you could you know pick one or the other depending on which way you want to perceive or look at the term from I tend to look at it from the more positive aspect or the positive you know interpretation but green language can work in both ways and you could see both sides of it when you break down English words like that for sure I get a bit of that a glass-half-full metaphor sure sure and there's a lot of green language terms that work that way you could see both the negative and the a positive aspect of it it just depends on how you break it down and how you interpret the different components of the word if you're going to analyze it quote magically like that and you know I I definitely think there's value in doing that with with words particularly English words because you know so many people insist though you know you're just looking for something that isn't there but there is real magic and value in how language is structured it's not done just purely accidentally or coincidentally there's a for me at least there's a reason for why words were made the way that they were even if it wasn't deliberate in the intent of the people who were constructing the language over time it came through the universe brought that meaning through to the modern day somehow and it's up to us to look at how we're going to interpret that and find meaning in it and that's what green language is all about I also have another one sois I know if this one is good but um when you take off not really green language but sort of a creative spin on it all right you get the Oh PS or criminal offering Protective Services kind of an acronym yeah okay so that's all I'm gonna say for this week thank you got it thank thanks for that Thomas and let's hear from Phil in Oregon Phil you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark great presentation man now there's any wealthy people out there listening with some extra cash please sponsor this man I mean Marc's doing the great work everybody if even the regular listeners if we could all come together throw mark five bucks each we could really facilitate mark getting more presentations out like this not just presentations but really what a lot of the donations that people are giving are going to go to in the very near future is the actual pressing of physical books because I plan hopefully if all goes according to plan by sometime around the first quarter of next year I'm not going to hold myself to that but I'm projecting to have my first book published hey Phil stay with us we'll pick this up on the other side of the break okay okay stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rvn we'll be right back [Music] is happening here on rbn this is the final segment for tonight's broadcast we're taking your calls and we were on the line with Phil in Oregon Phil was imploring people if they were in a position to do so to make a voluntary donation to what on earth is happening so you know if you can do that I mentioned the beginning of the show how to do that with the donation button on my website but I just want to say before Phil continues that I think the best way anybody can donate to the show to my work to what I do in any way is to put the truth out there for yourself and I mean by structuring it and making it clear to understand and putting your your own style to it and then putting it out there for other people online I mean like actually put it out there for the world you know even if you're gonna do something like lectures or presentations in your area you could do it at community centers or wherever okay record it put it online for people you know if you're gonna write a book put it out there you know there's so many different ways people can reach out you can make a website you could you could do blogging I'm saying don't just go on Facebook and type to a few people here's what I think is going on that's not getting the message out there okay you know that's getting lost in a huge amount of noise that goes on out there I'm talking about put it out in a structured way put it out in a concise way in a way that makes sense in a way that is clearly organized for people to understand it that's how you put the truth out there to people and if enough of us do that we'll make headway so Phil thanks so much for that sentiment and I'll let you continue yeah no worries um now I'm gonna try to connect some things before I ask you the question this intervention might be the cause of humanity's kind of schizophrenic nature remember Michael caesarian talking about the idea or entertaining idea that Yogi's tried to purge the interventionists DNA from them through their own consciousness now I'm an artist and the torment comes in waves so sometimes I'm great and then sometimes it just it's hard and I've noticed a pattern like my exercising is an exorcism exercising the shadow content of my own psyche through creative expression seems to diffuse are neutralizing this this problem and who don't do that as a collective whole and that's why creativity is so frowned upon by the control system that's why they don't want you exploring or engaging in those centers of yourself right yeah I noticed that like when I think about past hardcore situations I was in when things were just dark I needed to draw the darkest thing I could and everyone's like why are you doing that that's just sick you know I'm like I don't know and I know I know that I have the inside I'm like oh that's I was doing that but now I mean can I raise this up what not what practical methods did you use when you were going through your deprogramming process to actually bring the subconscious issues up to the conscious mind now can you kind of demystified it like you like your presentation and give us you just acknowledge it that with it and then letting go is that healing or can you go through this essentially I did that through the form of such immense depression sitting with sitting and exploring that darkness that I had made a realization somewhere in that agony and pain and suffering that it was either to expand and grow my consciousness from there and get out of the rut that I was in and go into real knowledge and real exploration of the self and get out of the egoic frame of mind that I was somehow made the recognition that I was trapped in or die that's it I people asked me how how I came out of the satanic consciousness and mindset that I was once in and the answer was I suffered so badly that it finally snapped me out of it the suffering snapped me out of it this is why I try to explain other methods of you know working with the psyche so that people don't have to take that path that's the path of its hitting rock bottom that essentially that's how it happened for me I don't think it has to be like that for other people and there's other methodologies available there's meditation there's emotional freedom technique there's getting on to a really really healthy diet early in the process which I didn't do I did it much later in the process getting into a good healthy high nutrient density plant-based diet you know there's psychedelics is an option if you can explore that in a responsible way you know there's many other techniques as well and we've talked about them here on the air in the solutions section you know mindfulness and understanding present moment awareness really deeply looking just you know knowledge of the truth itself is one of the ways to do it literally just going and researching what the hell is going on on this planet what is really taking place in the world can snap you out of an egoic trance mind state you know or a state of you know depression to a point where if you understand what's really going on and you don't let that overwhelm you when you say hey action has to be taken in order to counter this you know and you you take a balanced approach when it comes to looking at what is and then saying well if enough people join the dynamic to counter act this negativity we can reverse it you know that's part of the process that's part of the healing process as well again what really did it for me I you know it's not you know encouraging to most people was I hit rock bottom through suffering so badly in my daily personal life that I had to make a conscious decision at some point that it was either leave this totally egoic satanic mindset and work upon yourself or die because that's where I was headed okay nice so you're saying there's no real magic wand it is a choice know your triggers and it's lifelong lifelong homework it's it's willpower it's all ultimately comes down to do you have the willpower to pull yourself up by an act of your own strength and that does not mean you cannot rely on others to help you along in that process that's what an alchemist or an assistant in that process is you know other people helped me in that process you know there were mentors there were people who gave freely of their knowledge you know and I had to have the internal insight or wisdom to listen when somebody else spoke to me with knowledge to say hey I'm wrong about this this person doesn't know what they're talking about they're in a better position than I am and then you had to actually actually use your will to change what you were doing it's not just about knowing it it's about first hearing it and knowing it and recognizing hey this is true then you have to say to yourself well am i doing that am i aligning myself with that process or that you know philosophy and if the answer is no the answer is I have to admit that I'm wrong and then change and actually align my behavior in that way that's the hard part and that requires willpower and so to go back to your question or your comment yes there is no shortcut there it's a it is a it is a linear process of working upon the self with sustained willpower and again if you don't all inherently have that you have to build it slowly and you may need to build that slowly with others help it doesn't mean you have to do it completely alone awesome great answer I'm gonna bring up one thing he said in the quick you're cut off the causers idea I think that might be a huge priority right now if we could do like a documentary to connect with the police in the military because it's out of hand I had a encounter a few months ago and that's that's a huge issue if we can get to these people like a grassroots way somehow maybe set up a community for them leaving yo for ya I'm gonna film Ely some kind of an idea and work with it over the next several months maybe you know early next year come up with something a little bit more definitive I've just floated the idea out there up to this point but we need some kind of a ground-up grassroots effort to basically break down ideological support for people engaged in violence in this country in particular and throughout the world in general and you know I'm open to ideas and suggestions when it comes to that as long as they're you know heartfelt and serious suggestions I'd be you know interested in hearing what people have to say on that Phil thanks so much for the call great points you brought up that's unfortunately all the time we have on this episode of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes that one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #166

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, the Origins of Religion Money and Government, the NON-Intrinsic "Value" of Gold, the Origins of Kingship and the "Divine Right to Rule" through Bloodline, Government as Mind Control, The Old World "Order" vs. The "New" World "Order," Euphemisms for Slavery, Order-Givers and Order-Followers, True Sovereignty, the Illusion of "Escape," Direct Confrontation of the Causal Factors of the Human Condition as The Solution, Divide and Conquer applied through the Sexes, the Painful Truth that ALL Order-Followers by definition can not be considered Truly Good Human Beings, Getting OUT of the Military, the Social Darwinism Satanic Mindset*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday August 16 2014 we have a great show lined up for you here this evening this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time tonight on the show we're going to be continuing going in-depth with the cosmic abandonment presentation as we have for the past several weeks and will continue to do so into the future for the next few weeks the cosmic abandonment presentation explores the connection of the interference theory of human origins as I call it to the current human condition and I will be taking calls in our number-3 of the show this evening I'll give the call and number right at the top of the show for those who wish to call in or perhaps get in the call queue for the third hour the callin number to join us here on what on earth is happening is 803 one three nine four four three once again the call-in number 800 three one 394 43 a couple of quick event announcements before we begin I will be giving a live all-day seminar in Manchester Connecticut on Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. it is called demystifying the occult it is presented by Arthur Capozzi of pattern recognition time it will be taking place at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero there is free parking available at the Manchester History Center here's a brief description of this all-day seminar mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is occultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate to us how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives this and much more will be explored in this seminar in the second half of the seminar I'll actually be breaking down some of the spiritual symbolism in the Major Arcana of the Tarot deck so that's demystifying the occult coming up Saturday October 4th 2014 advance tickets are only a $25 donation for advanced tickets you can send a check or money order pair payable to Arthur Capozzi that's CA poz zi 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 Monroe Connecticut zero six four six eight at the door tickets for this seminar only a thirty dollar cash donation in-person at the door the truth freedom prosperity free documentary film screening and discussion evening as always takes place on the third Thursday of every month here in Philadelphia and this month coming up on actually this Thursday coming up Thursday August 21st we will be showing run from the Cure the Rick Simpson story these free documentary screenings take place at the Guarin Recreation Center 1600 Jackson Street in Philadelphia that's the corner of 16th and Jackson 7 o'clock p.m. start time and again they're free to attend and you could bring your own food and drink the run from the Cure documentary is probably one of the most important documentaries that people can see and I wanted to kind of really highlight the whole cover-up of the cure for cancer through cannabis oil I'll read a brief description of run from the cure after a serious injury in 1997 rick simpson sought relief from his medical condition through the use of medicinal cannabis oil when rick discovered that the cannabis oil he was using with its high concentration of THC cured cancers and other illnesses he tried to share it with as many people as he could free of charge in the process curing hundreds of people's illnesses but when his story went public law enforcement officers descended on Rick's home and stole the medicine that Rick was sharing with others leaving thousands of people without an effective treatment for their cancer and in many cases without hope even those who were completely cured of their cancer due to Rick simpson's proven treatment and immense generosity were not allowed to testify on his behalf at his court trial in September 2007 everyone especially those who have lost loved ones to cancer needs to see this documentary so that they may understand that a known cure for cancer is actively being deliberately suppressed because the so called quote unquote treatment of cancer is big business and the pharmaceutical and medical industries continue to put their desires for profit above the care of people so that's the documentary that we're going to be showing this Thursday August 21st in South Philadelphia at the Guarin Recreation Center 1600 Jackson Street for more information you can check out truth freedom prosperity org my streetwise spirituality seminar is now online it's been posted both to my website and to my youtube channel you could check it out on the videos page of my website is in the news section of course it's on my youtube channel it's also posted in the this news right now on the left-hand side of the water on earth is happening dot-com website for people who aren't familiar in this seminar I presented 20 factors which define the whole are the defining hallmarks of what I consider to be real spiritual awakening as opposed to the quote-unquote new-age variant of what many people in that movement consider what awakened consciousness means I want to thank once again ray mom for hosting this seminar in st. Louis back in May and I want to thank Adnan from UFO hub dotnet for his video recording and editing of this seminar I also was interviewed on red ice radio red ice creation.com just a phenomenal wealth of knowledge for everyone out there in the world to explore and to take in a truly eclectic array of information from literally hundreds of people who are full-time researchers bringing occult and esoteric knowledge to the masses so I was once again interviewed on red ice radio this past week of course hosted by Henrik Palmgren on August 11th the main topics we talked about was how the New Age movement subtly teaches its adherents to ignore self-defense and self-preservation and I'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I was briefly talking about my red ice radio appearance of this past week in it me and Henrik discussed how the New Age movement subtly teaches the people who follow it - really uh not put too much focus or attention on their inherent right of self defense and self-preservation and that's really what this religion is designed to do to get people to stand down and accept tyranny in the second hour I outlined some of the factors of true spiritual awakening which I presented in my streetwise spirituality seminar so you could check that out that's also in my news section of my website and on the left-hand side of the site under latest news could also go to red ice creations calm as well so last week I was not I did not do a show I took a little bit of time off for personal reasons I celebrated my 40th birthday last week my birthday was on August 12th I turned 40 years old and I just felt like I wanted to take a little bit of personal time and you know even someone who's a slave to truth such as myself I think is occasionally entitled to a little bit of leisure time so I took the week off last week one other quick event announcement or not an event announcement of a quick announcement there is as always a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you've received value from the information I've shared and presented on this radio show feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue into the future every little bit is very much appreciated and welcome so thank you so much for those who have contributed I want to let everyone know where they can find the images for the show the images for the presentation slides that I'll be talking about this evening you can go to the what on earth is happening dot-com radio show tab just click on radio show with the tabs at the top and underneath the player for the live show for the live broadcast you'll see images for tonight's show those are the two Flyers for the events I talked about my demystifying the occult seminar and the truth freedom prosperity documentary night that's coming up and then under that you'll see cosmic abandonment slides part one and two we are on part two I rounded up last week on I believe it was slide number 102 where I started talking about the origins of money and the origins of the perceived intrinsic value of gold and that's where we're going to pick up this evening so these links on the page are set up as numerical links if you click on the link it will open up a little slideshow where you could follow along with the images if you prefer instead of doing that I know my site has been a little bit slow it's been under some hacking hacker attacks in recent weeks and it's been hit with denial of service distributed denial of service attacks because obviously when you are over the target you get the flack as the saying goes in warfare parlance you know I'm here talking about the origins of religion the origins of money the origins of government and the whole control system that we are living under and when you're talking about things that people do not want you discussing do not want the masses of people to even consider let alone know about then you're gonna come under hard attack from people who will just do whatever they are commanded to do for a paycheck because they are house slaves okay that's all it's really about you know and I mean and it's not gonna stop me from saying what I'm saying it's not gonna stop people from listening to what I'm saying because the truth remains the truth and is indestructible it can never be destroyed the only people who think that they can do that are living under a total illusion and they're kidding themselves so that's what I have to say about that so let's move on into the material for this evening I'm going to pick up talking about the absolute bogus idea of the intrinsic value of gold and where this came from okay I started talking last week about the word intrinsic and what it really means it means having value in a natural setting in nature okay it means that you could actually use it in a utilitarian sense not because someone believes in it okay not because someone has a perception that it is valuable but because it is actually in nature valuable to you and I talked about what it meant for something to have intrinsic value okay and all money does not have intrinsic value it is all the perception of value with whatever kind of money we are talking about any kind of paper currency any kind of precious metal any kind of information stored electronically on a computer screen that supposedly represents real world wealth it is all only existent in the perceptions of the person who thinks that that has actual value okay it's a belief system intrinsic as a word actually means having value in nature okay it means that you can either eat it or take some type of sustenance from it eat or drink it okay and it will nourish you and we can talk about how gold can actually be used as an internal substance in the human body that's for a later discussion when we get into monatomic s-- and talk about monatomic gold and how this may very well have been the intrinsic value that the beings that we have been talking about here in the cosmic abandonment presentation for the last several weeks viewed the value of gold okay but I'm talking about traditional perception of gold as having value to human beings okay well we don't even really know what this substance is or what it actually can do we don't understand why it's seemingly eternal and can never really be destroyed or tarnished okay go back to the concept of what intrinsic really means intrinsic means you can nourish yourself with it you can clothe yourself with it or shelter yourself with it meaning protect yourself from the elements with it so nourishment protection from the elements all right you can make oh if you can make some kind of a weapon out of it to protect yourself so protection from harm from harmful threats all right and you know really that's about it that's what intrinsic means now again there's other forms of intrinsic value in a technological civilization in a technological civilization certain metals are going to be valued because of the ways that they can be used for technology for conductivity for storage etc okay now we've only come into the realm of technology really in the past hundred years or so in humanity you know little over a hundred years so for the vast vast vast the time that humanity has existed we're talking about you know people who haven't been using gold in that fashion as a technology now there are people who would say well maybe gold was used as a technology in the ancient human past and it that's just lost knowledge that's very possible as well okay so that would be one of the legitimate intrinsic values for gold but when people talk about using it as a system of exchange as part of a monetary system this is all perception this has nothing to do with real intrinsic value you could use anything as a mechanism of perception and people will say well the reason is because it was the able to be held for long periods of time it was never tarnished okay yep but again the whole idea of money is something that exists in perception we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Applause] [Applause] the community side we don't dare speak wall between us rip so deep we keep rated there that there's nothing wrong welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network on their host mark passio we were talking about the fallacy of the concept of the intrinsic value of gold to human beings particularly human beings in the ancient past and how the word intrinsic means having natural value meaning can you nourish yourself with it can you protect yourself from the element elements with it or can you protect yourself from an external threat with it the other aspect of intrinsic value is can you use it for some type of technology higher technology and if the answer is no then it doesn't have intrinsic value and again people will make the argument well people chose gold because it was simply a good replacement you know a good way of keeping the value of something because it didn't tarnish like other metals did but again that's still perception of value it's not intrinsic value and again then this is why paper notes were eventually created because they're lighter to carry then gold pieces or bars etc the whole idea here is that money is based in perception and is not something that is intrinsic never has been never will be when people talk about gold is real money you know it's still based in perceived value and not actual intrinsic value and what I'm trying to really ultimately get out here is the the ancient peoples only saw gold as inherently valuable because their gods saw it that way and they took their perceptions from the beings who were ultimately in charge of them and ruling them at the time this is where this whole perception even came from or human beings would have never started mining and smelting gold there this fits into the story of cosmic abandonment perfectly because you have to understand if it is true that these beings were here to acquire gold for whatever their purposes were for it regardless of whether people think it was actually being used for technological purposes or being used as some type of a reflective substance to heal their planet of something that was going wrong with it and they needed to diffract or deflect a certain amount of sunlight away from their planet or if that you think it has some kind of strange or unknown properties that can be activated in the human consciousness once it is ingested in a certain form that may also be a reason why they they wanted access to this substance regardless of what they were here to use the gold for it seems that what they did through all the stories that are told about their interactions with the ancient peoples is that they transferred their perceived value of this substance perhaps it was an intrinsically valuable substance to them onto their human progeny okay so this is where the whole idea of the desire for gold came from not just because it's Purdy and doesn't tarnish alright so they essentially gave us our whole concept of money and again as I talked about in past weeks these beings created a monetary system among the population the human population in order for them to more effectively deal with the large human numbers the population that was growing out of control and getting out of their grasp at the time so they wanted them to have a social strata social strata that would basically keep the human beings in line and allow them to police themselves and so if some of them saw themselves as more important because they had more access or had more had been given more entrusting of the gold of the gods the gods substance well they became important people who other people looked up to and listened to you know and wanted to follow in line with so then the the quote-unquote gods only had to control a smaller portion of the population because then the rest of the people fell in line with those seemingly more important people it's a divide and conquer strategy and it's a social stratification and it's a it's a way that you create hierarchy to get people to fall in line because hey people have been tripping over each other since time immemorial to get in line to follow the leader it's it's no different now than it was then we've never come out of that mentality of following others you know and I can't overemphasize this enough I keep telling people I'm not in this to have some kind of a cult or religion created around what I'm saying I'm in this because I'm trying to put the truth out there for other people to research for themselves not to follow me or what I'm saying and some people will agree with what I'm saying and go forward and research it you know they'll initially find it interesting and they'll go research it from their set for theirselves and there they'll decide whether they agree or not with the conclusions I've come to and others you know some will dismiss it out of hand and never look into it and some will look at it because they found it initially intriguing and come to a different conclusion than me and that's all fine you know I want people to do this work for themselves ultimately not listen just listen to me or believe me as I've said from day one so we have to understand that there were perhaps some hidden properties to gold that the beings who came here in our ancient past and created us were knowledgeable about and I can't claim to have all the answers folks there are things I don't know about there are things that are occult 'add from us that I do not know all about I could speculate I could look into things and I could try to come to the best conclusion that is possible with the available information that I have acts but that doesn't mean I know at all so I mean I've looked into monoatomic gold I've taken it myself and I can tell you it does have certain mental properties when it's ingested it does have certain properties related to sleep and dreaming and things like that that I've noticed anyway but you know I don't know whether I would go out of my way to state that that just may be the reason that they found this substance so intrinsically valuable it may be who knows and again they may have used it in some kind of a technological way that we don't understand as well whatever it was it seems it had intrinsic value to them and they passed their perceived value of it on to us and then we looked at it as the early humans looked at it as well this is the substance that the gods find so important and appealing and therefore it's important and appealing to us and that's why it became the original essentially the original source of money the a system that the quote-unquote gods had given to humanity and put in place to make them more easily controllable and as I call money today it is the god of this world you know as I was starting to allude to last week these gods and their the later part of their interactions with humanity more likely after the the last Cataclysm that took place on the earth the deluge probably around 13,000 years back they started really warring amongst themselves to see who would be worshipped as the god of this planet you know the God above all as many of them called it and I think the winner came out in the form of the monetary system itself that's what they really put in place as as a proxy the ultimate religion you know the most powerful religion and the most powerful god of this world the God above all is money at least that's what it is right now on this planet and you know that's most people's God that's why I put that image here in this slide you know this is most people's God and it's sad I I always say if if a piece of paper is your God you deserve slavery you know if that's what people think is the most valuable thing that they should be putting all their energy in life to acquire I I think slavery is exactly where they belong and need to stay because they're a danger to the rest of the cosmos if that's how screwed up their mind works as far as I'm concerned you know so I mean you really need to know look to no other causal factor not understanding natural law putting money above the difference between right or wrong there's the very thing that keeps this this race and slave then rightfully so it belongs to stay right in it's change as long as that's the current condition in the bulk of humanity's mind in the bulk of our mindset as long as that remains the way people think slavery is exactly how it should be and get as offended about that as you like you know that's how natural law actually works period until that mindset changes don't expect the external condition to change and enjoy the chains that are on the whole species enjoy it you know but most people they're not even at a level of consciousness to even understand how that connection works we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Public Broadcasting I'm your host mark pasio my website what on earth is happening calm I am been talking about the fallacy of the in perceived quote/unquote intrinsic value of gold in human society and where this came from the bings that ultimately created the human species put this value here with us because they created the whole concept of a monetary system in order to get people to essentially control themselves through the organization of social strata and the perception of more important people because they had more of the gods gold and again when you look at accounts of some more developed civilizations coming into contact with older civilizations that had kind of stayed as tribal and indigenous cultures particularly like when the Spaniards came into contact with the Inca Empire they always told of accounts where these older cultures would say that all of the gold in their possession in their society did not belong to them and you know some of these other more so-called advanced cultures that had come into contact with them were confused by that and would say what do you mean by that why would you say this isn't yours it's here isn't it it's it's among your people it's in your your culture it's here in your civilization and your buildings and your artifacts you know why would you say it's not yours and they said their answer was almost universally the same it was the gold belongs to the gods to our ancient gods and we are simply the caretakers of it for them so you know what did they mean by that it very well could mean that you know exactly at face value what they're talking about you know it's not some symbolic spiritual message that you need to dig down and interpret they're talking about the physical gold that they used they didn't look at as theirs and they looked at it as belonging to their ancestor gods you know they were just stewards of it for them until they returned so I don't want to really be labor the point on money and gold too much that's not what I wanted to make this whole show about but I feel it was important to reiterate the concepts of the fallacy of the intrinsic value of gold as many people you know the gold bugs out there I still think this is the solutions somehow for the woes of humanity you would just be replacing one form of enslavement and religion for another that's all and that's all people seem to want to do you know they don't want to actually be free away from erroneous belief systems they want to take one religion and replace it with another religion so what I really wanted to start moving into if we move to slide number 103 well before we do that I just want to say I haven't really talked a lot about the Mono Atomics and the possible value in that as as gold having I would rather put that off for a whole nother show sometime and then maybe I can interview an expert in monoatomic switch I do not consider myself I've read a little bit about it I know a little bit about it maybe you know I could bring someone on that really has a lot of experience and can explain some more of the physics to that in the future show so with that having been said I'm gonna rest that topic for now and we'll revisit it in a future show and let's move on to slide 103 slide 103 again this whole section is about why do we have certain institutions and certain control systems that we have today where were their origins in our ancient past and you know we've already talked about the origins of religion and we've just kind of wrapped up talking about the origins of money we've talked about the origins of a cult ism and dark occultism and secret society networks etc what about the orange origin of government and kingship okay where did that come from and again in the story of that we had outlined in the story of our past in a pre previous show dealing with this cosmic abandonment presentation which of course you could always go back into the archives and check all that out you know that several shows back now we're on this is podcast number 166 this evening for those who might be listening via podcast you know you could go back and you know hear the story about how these beings essentially put Pharaohs and Kings priests Kings into place representing their authority over humanity okay as the gods the demigods okay the gods interbred with humanity and once again you know please recognize I'm saying gods with a small G in double quotes wrapping it in double quotes I don't think that they're real gods okay and I think it's very important for me to reiterate that because when people hear me telling this story they always go back well do you see these beings as gods I still get emails you know if people saw the emails I get by people hearing snippets of what I say without hearing it in full context of the past shows you'd be surprised at how many people do not understand what I'm saying they misinterpret it because they want to listen for five minutes and think they understand what I'm saying that's why I tell you you have to go bet back and listen to all the podcasts from number one but if you just want to go back and listen to the stuff on cosmic abandonment I think I made it abundantly clear almost to the point of nausea that I don't think these were real gods but that's what they called themselves you know to get other people to follow them and obey their commands and that's how other people saw them because of their advanced technology being sort of indistinguishable from the supernatural from their perspective so they interbred with humanity as we saw in the story of our past and they essentially put some of their offspring their hybrid offspring which was a combination between themselves and humanity into positions of power I simply referred these beings as the demigods because they were partial quote-unquote gods and partial human had human characteristics and traits as well so these these beings that they put into positions of power were hybrids and they didn't have as long of lifespans as them but certainly longer than regular human beings and they didn't have they had a combination of an appearance their appearance was more similar to the gods of course their genetics was more similar to the gods but it had human genetic material in it as well of course and so humans were more readily willing to accept their commands fall in line under them accept them as their rulers because they weren't really fully human they were part Anunnaki that the name that the Sumerians described to these beings they were part you know full quote-unquote God and they were part human the Bible refers to these beings these hybrid beings as Nephilim meaning those who fell a simple translation from the Hebrew verb the fall which means to fall it's actually where we really get the English word fall comes down to us from the fall so they were the Fallen ones and people interpret this meaning as fallen angels yeah well if you see the original quote unquote gods as being angels from the sky these were the beings that couldn't go back to their planet after their mission was over because they were hybrids and that was forbidden by their planets rules so yeah they were fallen to the earth they had to stay here and they were put into the chief positions of power and quote authority in our world because they had more quote God's genetics within them and if you just think about that it makes perfect sense when you think of bloodline being the reason that kingship is passed down it's not passed down through ability it's not passed down through righteousness it's not passed down through traits of the individual it's passed down through blood through kinship through who was your father who was your son who was your mother who was your daughter you know it's about genetics it's about blood transference from one you know group of people to another and therefore handing so-called Authority perceived authority down to those future generations but so why would people think that there would be such a thing as Divine Right of Kings connected to blood if there wasn't something physical to this story if there wasn't some kind of physical tangible reason that the inherent ability to rule was perceived in this way because these beings actually came from another species of beings we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us [Music] we know [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the second hour of the broadcast for this evening you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're going through the extended cosmic abandonment presentation cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the connection between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition so we're into part two of this whole presentation this extended presentation which is about why do we have the social structures and institutions that we have what are their origins where do they come from why did people start believing the things the ridiculous erroneous notions the bad thought processes the absolutely false religious beliefs that they have come to you know and where did that all come from what was the origin of all that bad wrong thinking that it have some sort of a physical historical origin in the ancient past I believe that it did and the whole notion of kingship and the divine right to rule and that having to do with bloodline lineage comes directly out of the story of our past of human origins of these ancient watcher beings or fallen angel type beings people have called them many different things they've called them the gods they've called them the Watchers they've called them the Fallen Angels or simply angels they've called them the ones who came down the ones who fell you know many many different names in the modern day we refer to them as possibly extraterrestrial beings or even extra dimensional beings who knows again whatever the nature of these beings are they came here and essentially set up a kingdom for themselves as gods to rule over at least a faction of them did I don't want to paint with too broad of a brush and say every single being felt that way but certainly a large enough faction of them wanted to do that and they position themselves as our gods because they were our creators genetically and you know they looked at it like since they made us they have a right to do with us as they will and we have to listen to them they are our quote-unquote cosmic parents we are their cosmic stewards and we don't have a right to for self-determination we don't have a right to essentially own ourselves and so they created kingship which was the beginnings of government on this planet is the first governments essentially and again they put the people the the demigods into these positions of power and authority because they didn't really want to do that work themselves they didn't want to do the administrative tasks of running daily life here on this planet themselves oh no they were too lofty and and you know otherworldly and busy to do that you know they had other goals and aspirations they put their hybridize prodigy into that role you know and set them up as the king or the the priest king or Pharaoh that had to be worshipped and listened to and obeyed without question you know this is the origin of royalty this is the origin of kingship which eventually began over time because too many people began to see it as the absolute farce that it is it slowly degenerated over many many millennia into the EnOcean of government and representational government also equally as complete bunk illusions as you know this original form of government which was called kingship or royalty and you know it's all been a complete farce a complete fantasy a complete illusion something that doesn't exist in nature something that has no validity to something that has no you know absolutely not one shred of legitimacy whatsoever and you know people insist that anything has changed you know because now we have governments that are representative of people of the people's wishes really really 95 percent of America the American people don't want us involved in a lot of the foreign entanglements that we are right now but we're still there you know 90 not over 95 percent of the American people didn't want bailouts of these super mega banks but that could happen anyway didn't it the vast majority of people aren't for any gun control measures whatsoever at least in this country thank God and yet you're still seeing the encroachment of gun control happening constantly trying to continuously sneaking in and every opportunity in turn by our so-called representatives that's why the whole idea of represent representative government in general is a huge farce and an illusion because it presumes that there is authority over other people at all and anybody can be quote represented there's only one authority that exists over any human beings it's called natural law it's called the laws of morality that are in place in the universe put in place by the real god of creation period God with a capital G and you might as well capitalize the O and the D - because I'm not talking about lowercase God with double quotes around it like these completely imbalanced creatures who came here and did the things that they did to this planet and us did you know has nothing to do with the god of creation they would they would claim to usurp the role of that force in nature I don't even want you don't even have to look at it as a being if you a problem with the word God look at it as a force an underlying force of organization and intelligence present in nature I'm perfectly comfortable with the word god but if somebody else isn't hey look at it however you want whatever makes you feel comfortable but if you think mankind is the highest power inquiry in creation and we get to make up the difference between right and wrong you think just like your owners do that's exactly how they think we're the highest power in creation we get to rule over these beings we get to make up the difference between right and wrong who can tell us otherwise you know forget about what's really truly right or wrong now forget those laws that exist in nature we don't want to know about that we want to ignore that we want to believe that doesn't exist and you wonder we wonder why we're still in a prison cell as if people even need to ask that question because they never make the connection see that's how that's how people never make that karmic connection then whether our actions in our alignment with right or wrong behavior determines whether we are free or not know that connection is never made in people's cognitive Association because most people don't have cognitive Association they've been too dumbed down and conditioned and brainwashed and mind-controlled to never develop that cognitive associated associate of thinking you know god forbid that might a god forbid folks that might actually require effort and time and willpower and reading and taking in information from an eclectic variety of sources and then filtering it and thinking about it and processing it making up your own mind about it can't have that population wants nothing whatsoever to do with that you know let's hit the strip bar let's go to the game pass me a beer that's all and just pursue that hedonistic lifestyle never-ending lis the whole time sitting in a cage makes a whole lot of sense to me we'll pick this up on the other side folks don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening [Applause] [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divide today welcome back everyone we're listening to what on earth is happening here on our PN I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were talking about the origin of kingship the origin of government the origin of the quote unquote divine right to rule the origin of passing on the continuance of this rulership through bloodline all having to do with the quote unquote gods of the ancient world who had come here in search of whatever resources they wish to procure from this planet created a quote unquote species of primitive workers as they referred to us and essentially then decided well these are our quote unquote cosmic children we're going to rule over them as their parents and essentially create a society in which we are worshiped as God and that's essentially what they did for tens of thousands of years and it's still going on today nothing has changed you know this whole idea of kingship was what was known as the old world order it's what we call it today because it's what went on thousands tens of thousands of years back and I'm moving on to slide number 104 to illustrate this point this concept the old world order was kingship it was you know society being ruled by a priest a king or a some some type of combination of the two of those two dynamics a religious leader or a political leader and that authority being given to him by God quote/unquote directly he is divinely appointed see the gods put him in that position of power because of his blood therefore his blood is different than other people's blood and in this case it was that's not to say he should have any right to rule over other people but that is why probably so many people went along with it you know because they looked at these beings as somehow supernatural entities in their limited awareness and perspective of what they really were they had certainly had much more advanced technology and could perform feats that seemed like supernatural or magical feats to them so they were gods in their eyes and they appointed a ruler in their stead you know who would basically do their bidding and pass their commands down onto the people in this hierarchical system that they would have created this was called simply kingship or what I label it here the concept of authority vested in one being and of course I write the word authority in quotes because it's a total illusion it's completely illegitimate there is ZERO legitimacy to it never had any legitimacy there isn't any now and there never will be any legitimacy to a king there's no such thing as a king who has the actual right in nature to rule over other people if there is anybody left on this planet who actually believes that there's so many ill that I feel absolutely sorry for them how broken their brain is you know and if anybody thinks that they're under deeper mind control that I am ever capable of helping anyone to come out of but then again so many people still actually believe in this concept indirectly which we'll get to the concept of authority vested in one is the the definition of this whole concept is a system that is based entirely in violence because what it's really based on is coercion it doesn't make a difference whether the ruler is saying something to the people that they don't want or don't want to do in this system the people are perceived as having some kind of a moral obligation to obey the masters wishes okay to obey the Kings wishes and he is claiming to have a moral right to rule over them and to give them issue them commands so this system is totally based in coercion right from Jump Street right from GetGo okay it's based in violence as such and it's built upon the erroneous which means absolutely false fake you know somebody who believes in it falsely and is wrong for doing so therefore they are in error that's where the word erroneous what erroneous means the erroneous and dogmatic meaning it's unchallenged unwavering belief it's just hammered into somebody's mind from the time that they're young and then they believe in unquestioningly they're dogmatic belief which these two things constitute a religion an incorrect and dogmatic belief system is religion which is what the belief in the legitimacy of kingship always has been it is a religion most people will not have ever heard something's you know basically said like that that kingship is a religion authority in general is a religion okay it's a religion and there may the main belief is that one person is the master who possesses a moral right to issue commands to the whole body of his population and all others in that population are his subjects they are subjected to his wishes his whims his commands and they have a moral obligation to obey the commands that are set by that master now just think about that whole concept is that not what kingship is and was yeah that's exactly what kingship was and in certain places in the world sadly there still exists political Kings it's always been a religion that's based in a belief that isn't true it's based in a belief that is erroneous that is only a claim a claim made by one individual that I'm God on the earth you have to do what I say and you know you have some kind of a moral obligation to obey me and if you don't I'll do coercion and violence to you through other people that I've gotten to believe this absolute nonsense bunk and I'll have them do violence unto you of course I won't soil my hands myself because you know one I couldn't because I'm not I'm not big and bad enough to do that anyway I to have a cult that I've built based on complete false religion you know and like idiot cult followers who don't think for themselves and just want to listen to what they're told to do and follow orders they'll do all that violence to you I'll never touch you I'll never lay a hand on you you know but my moronic cult followers oh they'll go and do whatever I tell them to do and folks let me tell you something was talking with a friend about this this week this is why you'll never really hear me talk really really angrily about the masters of this world I don't talk about the people who currently rule the world in a real super nasty way I call them Psychopaths because as what they are they're psychopathic people they're like animals who do not have the capacity to actually feel that's not really saying something angrily about them or something that's really emotionally charged if you really think about all my past comments about the quote ruling class it's very sort of cold and dispassionate okay it's like I'm just explaining their nature I likened it to this when I talked with another person about this okay I likened it to would you get super emotionally charged and try to talk to or out against a tiger that had just ripped through a village and eaten a child or something like that you know if you lived let's say in a in a tribal culture in Africa and a tiger comes ripping through the village and eats a child you'd be angry at the event at what took place you'd be heartbroken and and you know possibly really you know really emotionally in upheaval over that event taking place but would what I'm asking you is would you actually try to like get up in the face of the tiger and get all crazy emotional and might be yelling things to the tiger you might go get a high-powered rifle and put a bullet through the Tigers head and be done with it and that's-- those are gonna take the hurt away of a child being killed but the whole point is that's an animal doing what an animal does if it's desperate and hungry you know to get super upset and mad angry at that tiger you know is nonsensical it doesn't even make any sense because that's just what a tiger may do in that instance you know well that's the same thing as the ruling class I never get really angry with them they're animals who act the way an animal acts what I do get mad with is order followers who do their bidding we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio before the break I was talking about the fact that I you never really hear me get too emotionally charged when I talk about the quote unquote ruling class the powers that shouldn't be you know the order givers so to speak what I do get very emotionally charged when I talk about is order followers because these are the people that actually carry out the wishes for these lunatics psychopaths you know they're the ones who are basically at the behest of these animals and doing their bidding for them an animal is just what it is it's their it's their very nature a primary psychopath cannot act any other way than how it acts it's a genetic anomaly a degenerative genetic condition that is a result more likely than not of the genetic modification that these beings did to us in the distant past creating this condition as we talked about weeks ago but that just is how they are so I don't really harbor that much ill-will against them I disagree what what they do I think that they really shouldn't be doing what they're doing and but that doesn't mean that that's gonna make it so that that's just gonna magically make it make it so they're gonna continue to act the way that they act because that's all they know and that's all they are and they're not capable of becoming any more than that something is cut off from them you know you know I liken it to you know your your people sit there thinking that that somehow they could regrow their capacity to feel that's not what primary psychopathy is and people don't want to admit or acknowledge this condition exists in the world you know it's it's just like an amputation you know you're not going to say to a person who doesn't have hands you know I'm going to teach you how to have a lot of Dexter with sculpting you know you're not gonna be a sculptor with your hands at least okay sculpt with your feet or your tongue but it's not gonna happen with hands that you don't have if you were born with some kind of a genetic dysfunction or condition where you were born without hands or arms it's not there the capacity is not there it's like you're gonna try to teach mathematics to a cow the capacities not there they're not going to be able to ever grasp algebra or calculus or you know probability and statistics it isn't going to happen it's the same thing with a psychopath a Psychopaths not going to feel it's not going to have you know emotional repercussions for their behavior you know they're they're they're incapable of that so I why get all emotionally charged you know talking out against someone like that that's some program that's running that's a machine of some kind that's a flesh robot you know it's not even an actual being with that has true free will at some broken entity that is you know operating like an automaton robot and just doing what it does like a wind-up doll who does have actual free will are the people who they get to follow them and do their bidding for them those people are actually abdicating and trying to hand over their freewill responsibility to choose right from wrong for themselves to someone else and who they're giving it to is a psychopath now that I can get emotionally charged about because they're the ones who are making this world of prison they are the cause they are the ones who are actually doing it and if you don't understand that yet you're totally asleep you're completely asleep if you have any respect from police if you have any respect from military if you have any respect for any people whose job it is to follow somebody else's orders you are asleep you don't know the first thing about truth you don't know the first thing about enlightenment at all at all blanket statement blanket statement 100% that way all the time eternally I don't care who it offends cuz I'm not here to be liked or at play a popularity contest I'm here to tell the harsh hardcore uncomfortable truth that needs to be understood and integrated for this species to come out of its slavery so speaking of that word let's move on to slide number 105 because if you think that the concept of authority vested in one person as a king okay is anything other than slavery you are also completely unconscious you don't know what the truth about this reality is you don't understand that's completely inherently illegitimate there is no legitimacy to the concept of kingship the old world order the concept of a king ruling everybody else because some kind of imaginary authority is vested in him let's call it what it really is without euphemized yet without applying a euphemism which is a word to make a concept sound better than it really is that's all a euphemism ever is it's the definition of what a euphemism is let's stop applying a euphemism and calling this kingship or even rulership this is called slavery if we're being honest with ourselves if we're being honest with ourselves which most people aren't they want to lie they want to justify they want to give excuses for order followers who keep slavery in place you know because they don't want to admit that they've been wrong about something they've formerly believed that is their religion their religion moving on the slide number 106 so my question at this point in the presentation becomes what has changed has anything since the days of the quote/unquote Old World Order and kingship changed and again what I want people to understand even when I use the word Old World Order okay put order I really should in these slides have wrapped order in double quotation marks okay I do that now on my more modern stuff my more recent stuff okay it was an order this was not nothing that resembled actual order it was total and pure chaos because slavery is chaos if the condition was slavery it was chaos people have to understand that you could have slavery run by coercion where all of the slaves are well kept well fed well cared for but they're still slaves and that condition is not orderly doesn't make a difference if nobody kills anybody if nobody does anything you know just unexpected or you know in some way that people wouldn't know how to react it wouldn't make a difference how seemingly chaotic behavior ly behavior was in that situation it would still be chaos slavery is chaos okay period all the time that's why people think through harshly or directly controlling somebody else you could somehow create a state of order it's not possible it can't be done they are antitheses of each other those two states are the direct polar opposite antitheses of each other control and order the only kind of control that could ever bring out order is self-control that can ever bring about order self-control meaning you're choosing according to your own freewill decision-making processes to act within the boundaries of rights under natural law by your own control of your own behavior that's the only kind of control that can ever bring about order the external control of other at peep can never bring about order so the concept of government has anything changed since the days of the quote old world quote order concept of kingship has anything really changed in the modern world do we have the same condition of course we do the same exact thing except now the so called quote unquote Authority is distributed over a group of people you know this is where the whole concept of government came from from these beings having been put in their positions of power in the world as the kings of the old world of the ancient world and now since people started to question that question the inherent legitimacy of a king as having legitimacy to rule over a whole body a whole population of people well the powers that be the bloodline progeny of these ancient bloodlines which is what the people in the real high-ranking positions of power always have been decided they had to go more covert and distribute the alleged Authority the claim of authority over a wider body of people and take more people into that fold and so we have oligarchical governments representational governments we'll pick this up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] oh I'd say that's pretty good advice we do need to wake up from our sleep if people believe in the legitimacy of authority and government they are indeed asleep and I mean snoring and snoozing well past the alarm has sounded and the snooze button has been hit several times as well so we were talking about you know the old world order a concept of kingship and how that was slavery by you know it's euphemized term kingship or rulership and how nothing really has changed except that the concept of government that comes down to us in the modern world is just a distributing of the alleged claim of authority instead of it being vested in one person it comes into a group of people so slide 107 really what you have to be under as I said to believe in the legitimacy of any kind of Authority is mind control and it's very interesting to note that the actual word government literally means mind control and we break it down into its etymological component roots the verb govern our a in Latin which in classical Latin was of course rendered with a be goober naari because there was no V in classical Latin and the V comes through later phonetic drift and phonetic morphing and change into other languages the verb goober nari in Latin where we get the term gubernatorial meaning related to a governor means to control and the Latin immense mentis that which is where the second part of the word government meant well any English word that ends in mint comes from his mind and yes that is the actual derivation the etymology I've been through this a million times odd nauseam with people mends mentis is the second part of the word government is where it came from etymologically it's where any word that ends in mint meaning the state of or the condition of comes from because for any state or condition in the actual reality the manifested reality that we live in to come about that the idea or concept of that thing has to first exist in mind you know that thing that state or that condition so mind is this is according to the principle of mentalism that ultimately everything is mine and everything flows from mind there had to be an idea or an archetype first and then from there then you brought that into physical manifestation or the condition into physical manifestation the object or the condition so that is why the people who originated and put together the English language over time chose the Latin word meant meaning mind to mean the state of or the condition of the word government simply means mind control it always has meant mind control it does now it always will that is what government is to believe in it is mind control you have to be under mind control to believe that there is authority vested in man period that's all it really comes down to and government is the quote new world quote order again really on if we moves forward to slide number 108 this concept of a new world order based in government and refining itself to a point where there is world government one on challenged unquestioning rulership okay they're really trying to go back to the old world order of kingship where instead of a king it will be the people of the party who act as the king you know that's all it'll just be vested in a slightly larger group of people instead of it in one so the concept of the new world order is neither new or orderly that's another thing you know I should have corrected this slide and put new in quotes and order in quotes because it's not new it's something that's the same as what was going on in the old world in the ancient world and it can never bring order because it's based in violence and control the concept of government itself is Authority quote-unquote authority vested in a group this system is entirely based in violence through coercion and built upon the erroneous and dogmatic belief or religion that a certain group of people are masters who possess the moral right to issue commands while all others are subjects who have the moral obligation to obey the commands of the master on slide number 109 I just reiterate that this is slavery it's the same concept as what was practiced in the ancient world through kingship so since kingship was a euphemism for slavery and government is the exact same thing except the the so called Authority the claimed Authority is distributed among more people instead of one it is also slavery it is the exact same thing so the answer to the question of what has changed in probably over 200,000 years or more lies on slide number 110 absolutely nothing has changed we were under slavery then we're under slavery now only the names have changed instead of kingship they call it government instead of slavery ruled by one being it's now a form of slavery ruled by multiple beings by a few comparatively when you put it when you compare it with the totality of the population a tiny tiny percent that's what the new world order is slavery and it's no different than what the old world order was is the same in concept and this is just what they want to get back to is it having having open rulership out in the open open dictatorship that's the goal of all governments to get back to the whole concept of these beings ruling over us as our gods because again their mentality comes from this abandonment mentality as we're going to talk about next week you know we went into the whole thing what makes an order follower ultimately an order follower always has abandonment issues they want mommy and they want daddy they don't want to let they don't want to grow up they don't want to be on their own they don't want to actually think for themselves they want somebody else telling calling the shots and telling them what to do like a parent they just want to act without thought you know just tell me what to do and I'll do it because that's the quote law because a group of people in suits said so not because it's right or wrong no you know they could give a damn about what's right or wrong order followers you know and I hear people on other alternative radio shows and I have to laugh hysterically saying I don't think the police would follow orders to to do anything horrible to the American public or the people there they say that they're sworn to protect I don't think the military would ever follow their orders and turn their weapons against the American public people who think like that are so naive you don't think the military or public or police would turn against the American public I mean you gotta be a joking imbecilic child to think that way and call it an ad hominem attack I don't care what you call it call it whatever the hell you want to call it you don't think the military have already turned against the people and the police have already turned against the people you're an asleep joke yourself you don't know what's going on you can't see what's already taken place in this world in this country so folks I'm gonna go that's all the slides I'm going to cover for today we're gonna get into the psychological dynamics that underlie order followers and underlie people who want Big Daddy and big mommy around all the time who don't want to grow up and be true human beings we're gonna go into all their psychological dynamics next week and talk about what really makes them tick in their completely undeveloped brains is they're the people I have an emotional problem with okay not not the elite psychopath the so called elitist psychopaths there are just animals doing what they do that's all you know and they're a tiny tiny tiny tiny tiny portion of the whole body of of this species we call humanity that would be completely negated if we wouldn't have order followers that were so ready to jump to give away their free will to somebody else they're the real problem and the people who ideologically support violence which is what we're going to get into next week in the next hour I'll be taking your phone calls so let me give the call a number here at the end of this hour briefly the callin number to join us next hour 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 once again the calling number to join us for questions comments anything that you want to talk about an hour number 3 1-800 it's a toll-free number 1-800 3 1 394 43 your questions your comments coming up in our number 3 of the show like I said folks it's all about owning our personal responsibility ultimately order followers want to give it away and they think somehow they can create order that way only chaos will ever be created by doing that stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening your calls next hour [Music] the cool side that we don't dare speak while between ups rips OH [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the third hour of tonight's broadcast of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm as promised we're going to be taking your calls in the third hour of the show tonight the call-in number to join us 800 3-1 394 43 once again toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three call in and talk about anything you want anything we've covered in the cosmic abandonment presentation the extended presentation so far or anything else for that matter never any taboo topics here on what on earth is happening all right let's go to the phone lines let's hear from Twain in California you are live on what on earth is happening welcome thank you mark first time calling and first time actually listen your show listened to many of your tapes and learned a lot from you and I appreciate that a couple things one things I wanted to let you know about I was able to break through mind control with something called the CES device and it basically it's cranial Electric electro-stimulation okay I brought that out there it's also good for PTSD depression supposedly anxiety and I guess even drug abuse supposedly that people have been able to get off of this in the seventies and eighties like even one of the Rolling Stones apparently was able to get off I don't know what he was on but without any withdrawal so anyway and this is I don't see generator device generates electricity like okay a couple dance and he put it on each earlobe I don't know if it's using acupuncture points or I said you don't know it's nothing special you just clip it onto the bottom of each of your earlobe and then turn it up to where you can feel and then gradually turn it down and so you can no longer feel it and they say to only use it for 20 to 30 minutes but I wasn't getting much youth out of religion efficacy out of that rate and I dialed it up a bit and actually broke through you know depression and everything it's really an amazing to realize oh we're electrical being so you know who knows uh once we tap into the right frequencies or fields uh what that may change in us you know in a deep way in a profound way Bom glad it was able to help you yeah using common what successfully I'm planning on people using them I'm having a hard time finding anybody that is at the stage that they've been successful with the common law grand jury I hear some things about it but I I personally am not too hopeful when it comes to any kind of solutions that lie within the system of man's law at all I just don't think there's any legitimacy to it to begin with natural law is the only inherently legitimate authority or law in the universe and until man obeys that good luck with anything with any other solution until people understand that that's what governs whether we are free or not and we start aligning our behavior according to those laws of morality there's freedom is not possible cannot ever be acquired it cannot ever be manifested so okay the other all of that yeah I mean exactly yeah see that all of man's laws based on moral relativism which goes against natural law in most of the time so all of man's law is basically either redundant or it is completely can be completely thrown out because it's not in harmony with natural law you know if it is it that means it's redundant and therefore you don't need to state it write it down it's already in effect it's all you already bound by it and if it's not in harmony with natural law it can't legitimately be binding on anybody so it should be ignored you know most of the laws we have now are out of harmony with natural law of man's laws so you know it's always been alleged to begin with governments never been legitimate man's law is not something that is legitimate because it's based on the concept of authority and and the coercion of the state and the lack of the respect for self ownership of other individuals it's cut it's based in collectivism it's based in coercion it's based in violence and therefore it's not in harmony with natural law so I mean I'm I don't not saying I don't have some respect for the the will that some of these people put together to come up with the ideas to do some of these systems I just think ultimately they're spinning their their wheels because they're still going to a system that is based in authority to basically ask for their you know permission in some form you know when it comes to sovereigns you know you're going and filling out paperwork by somebody and that's you know asking somebody to respect your sovereignty well you're basically saying they have the ability to either respect that or not respect it so is that really you thinking that that your sovereign you know so I mean that's why I don't really subscribe to the free man on the land movements or the common law grand jury movements in general if it's going through a system that is based in man's law in any way as far as I'm concerned there's there's not really legitimacy to it I think we're already sovereign see I don't need anybody's consent to agree that I'm a sovereign being that I that I own myself that I am NOT a slave of another it doesn't make a difference how many people say that I am how many people say that I'm not the eternal truth is that we are sovereign entities the end and it can never be otherwise it can never actually be made any other way than that it's only all of man's law is just of jurisdiction is a claim of authority so I say why bother convening grand jury this or that or the other thing it's all about take your sovereignty it's your possession it's not anybody else's possession to take you know to take away from you we have to stand up and take actual real-world action to say we are not going to take this anymore we're not going to accept all this corruption we're not going to a set accept all of these laws that are constraining our freedom it has to be taken freedom as he is taken it's either kept or it's taken away and it's been taken away and now we need to take it take back what is rightfully ours there I mean I understand that that strong words that's strong language that's the only way I really know how to put it openly in a in a conversational way is to say outright there is no legitimate Authority there is no legitimacy to man's law anybody working within that system is working within something that's still legitimate somebody's harmed that's natural law you don't harm others surely there's natural law common law a grand jury is the fourth branch of government outside the entire man law how could you call it government how could you legitimately call something government government is a system that is based in coercion if something is not based in coercion then you can't rightfully call it government you can't legitimacy legitimately say that that's government government by its very definition is a claim of authority so are these people claiming that they're an authority over other beings know that 24 people will get together and decide if they're somebody who's been harmed outside the government okay well I have no problem with a group of people coming together and looking at evidence about something that may or may not have taken place and saying you know we think that this is what happened or not now you know if people are free to do that but to call it a branch of government is where I would take no exception to that the press the free independent capitalist press with the branch of government it didn't mean that literally okay I know this is like the Fourth Estate concept of government and litter in the sense that the press was supposed to be the check on the institution of government yeah I see okay fair enough you know so mark my take on it is still you know that's not going to do too much until we take this existing immoral and corrupt system down you know yeah no I only knew royalty quote unquote what is this cannibalism thing with it how they are had always been a part of it great I will take that on the other side of the break [Music] and [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls in this our toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 yeah I want to thank Twain for his call in the last segment he ended that segment asking a question about what it was the role of cannibalism in some of these ancient societies and the practices that they engaged in with cannibalism and you know a lot of these ancient ruling classes perhaps they felt you know just might take on it perhaps they felt that somehow they were preserving certain traits or characteristics that were very strong in the bloodline of some of the people who they perhaps consumed you know that would be one way that they in their mind or in their religious belief or tradition thought that they were going to preserve certain characteristics or abilities that's the only real way that I see cannibalism being practiced in by these you know occult covert rulers especially in the past my take is does that go on now more likely than not it wouldn't shock me one bit if things like that went on now because there are practices that I've heard about that go on in the dark occult that would you know raise the hair on people's head and prevent them from sleeping at night you know so nothing is beyond their capability of their degradation degra gated morality and absolute inhumane mindset as far as I'm concerned I mean when people when these people really are living like animals there's nothing that you could suggest that I wouldn't put past them being capable of doing that's what a what a psychopath is capable of is absolutely anything to another human being or another living person living entity period so I hope that answers my take on that but let's hear from Ivan in Phoenix Ivan welcome back - what on earth is happening good to hear from you hi mark how you doing doing well how are you alright going through some of the self realization of my own cognitive dissonance if that makes any kind of sense okay and why I say this is it I know David Eick talked about this once in like an interview or something I heard of his how he started at one point like getting rid of all his stuff and cleaning out his home and and everything like that and that it was kind of like yeah you start tearing down if you're waking up to one form of reality or how things are you can't hold on to the way things were before and little by little things in your life start either disappearing or you got to deconstruct it right or reconstruct it and I feel I'm kind of going through that but mentally it's a cognitive dissonance because I know like I've mentioned before you know I I have two boys so I still like have that and uh this man-made system have to paid quote-unquote child support and all this stuff and and everything else but yet I'm struggling with trying to get away from supporting or having to deal with that system but yet I understand and know that that's the system I need to get away from and I want one problem I had was with a co-worker constantly telling me lead by example to lead by example and that's where I get stuck because my example would be get away from this and go live in the mountains live off nature and and you know that's that's it don't deal with this but then I wouldn't be addressing the problem the problem was to exist the system will still be in place and my example will be to run away I agree I totally agree that's not the solution right here altogether entirely too much talk and actually seeing too much of people thinking that they're going to somehow escape this problem escapism is an illusion it literally is what the ego wants to tell a lot of people to do because they can't see a solution in sight and therefore their object is I'm going to hide from it or something as if it's not going to find you is it you know one of the allegorical movies I know whenever you call and I like to or we somehow get onto the topic of allegories it just seems like a a thing for me and you Ivan but a great allegorical movie about the actual inability to run away from a problem is Kite Runner based on the book you know this child had a problem with a bully when he was young and you know essentially saw it as some kind of as he grew up as something that was just inherent in his society in some way and he was going to leave it by coming to America you know and he lives his life in America only to find out that the problem really follows him and he can't escape it and he has to go back and confront it from where he was originally from in the Middle East and it's just a great spiritual allegory about you cannot run away from problems and this is no different this is not something we are going to run away from the earth isn't going to separate into two earths where there's going to be government and slavery on one and then somehow magically an ascended earth is going to exist with no control the people who think that are under a new-age spell you know they've been lied to and they've bought into a absolute religious notion of some kind of a rapture that's going to happen on another dimension you know it's just another variant of the Christian idea of the rapture and you know the people who have bought learned all this notions that somehow the good people are going to be magically spared and they're not going to be involved in the same on the same sphere on the same membrane of existence the same plane of existence as what's going on with everyone else they're just absolutely kidding themselves they are literally in a state of cognitive dissonance escapism and it doesn't work that way what is going to happen here is going to happen to everyone on this planet you know and that's what people don't want to hear or accept and they want to think somehow they can insulate themselves from it you might be able to insulate yourself for a time by hiding in some remote corner of the world but that again like you said the problem is still going to exist and be there and the lesson is not try to find a way to avoid this that's not the problem it's too late for that that comes at the beginning at the beginning of the problem to solve it is don't ever let it come to this once it's this bad if you don't confront it it's going to get worse and worse and worse right see now now here's the thing though that what I was talking about that is a way that we can live and we have a free will you know a choice to live that way but the thing is that that is not a solution that's right we this is kind of like that ends this is not the means to that end I can go and live in the mountains and all that but that doesn't mean that's a solution for this current problem we still have to go through this problem and solve it after the governments have been taken down all these control systems or this way of life has been obliterated and it doesn't exist anymore then we can be free to go live in any mountains have solar power pump own water and all this stuff but that is not the solution it no exactly not even more than that and even more than that Ivan even anybody that would say I hate that I can't stand when people say if you don't like this go somewhere else move you're gonna tell me I need to move away from where I was born no no no how about you move and I'll make you be the one to move I'll make this problem go away and leave by an active force if necessary you know if it comes to that I'm standing my ground I'm standing my ground okay you know I'm a the people who say move you know you don't like the way things are done here move we're the ones who are gonna make them move at some point okay that's what's gonna happen when real freedom breaks out we're gonna be the one to make them move we need [Music] Oh [Music] welcome back everyone we're taking your calls in this hour of the show you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark Pass to you I want to thank Ivan from Phoenix for his very profound insight that escape is no solution it never has been and never will be I've said before many times on this show that the way out is through your not going over or around or under this problem where we've let it come to now the only way out of this is going right through it through direct confrontation of the underlying causal dynamics of the problem itself and very possibly if we fail to do that through direct physical confrontation which is what I want to try to avoid because if it comes to that the devastation that's gonna happen to this planet and its people is gonna be beyond calculation and I think that's what we're that's what humanity's willingly choosing they're willingly choosing going down that road and it's a mistake it's a mistake but if we have to go down it so be it you know we want to choose the way of maximum pain this species because we're self-loathing species as a whole these are the dynamics we're going to talk about next week on the show so thanks Ivan for that profound observation there that there is no running from this problem there is no running from it there is no hiding from it there is no escaping it the solution lies in confronting it let's hear from Robin in Missouri Robin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show it marks good to hear from you so I think my question is kind of relevant to what you've been talking about regards about Anunnaki in the last few weeks basically I'm wondering how you feel about the gender Wars that seemed to be going on with this planet his men and women in the u.s. marry end up divorcing about 50% of the time which is pretty ridiculous the more in other nations too I'm wondering how you feel about this and do you think it's maybe because Anunnaki came down and twisted our genetics to create this constant battle I'm making the psyches incompatible with one another or is it maybe because of the societal construct that's making her way stressed out or is it just like an imbalance of the fem of the feminine and masculine energies an individual and it just seems like we're basing our mating behavior off of the lower reptilian brain and that's current based on a survival the ministrant survival of the fittest mentality let's say it's a combination of a lot of those factors you know you have all the societal pressures that always drive a wedge between families between in you know couples as well you know you have the type of sex drives that people were programmed with versus what social norms are considered to be you know you have the constant mental manipulation the mind control divide and conquer strategies that are brought on by the rulers the powers to be to keep people warring against each other and you have the types of brain and balance in the masculine and feminine which exists within both sexes you know both all of those things combined to create factors that continue to drive wedges between people and keep them on different pages keep them separated so that they're easier to conquer and rule and keep them enslaved yeah I just think it's pretty crazy that for thousands of years we're still basing most of our behavior and the lower reptilian brain I feel like at this point our evolution we should start thinking about what traits you want to reap do we want a weed out of her psyche what do we want to include etc it just seems crazy that this was still going on that was rooted in this survival of the fittest mentality and that erver mating behavior - it's a total worldview schism and it's a poisoned worldview that it's all about just the survival of physical matter and morality into the picture and consciousness doesn't enter into the picture I got into it at the beginning part of this extended presentation series when I talked about the whole origins a schism that the the the you know schism between creationism and and Darwinism and how that's also perpetuated to divide and conquer people yeah I mean the people who have this idea that it's all about Darwinian macro biological evolution of physical matter and just you know everything is just a mechanized clockwork of of atoms that is all there just to propagate for no reason like a virus does you know is it's such a poisonous worldview that that's a really really really powerful mindset that has kept people enslaved and people don't see that as an enslavement mindset they see that as some kind of a scientific mindset it's nothing of the kind you know there's there's no real knowledge no real science and just believing that the world is some kind of an automaton clockwork you know that's that's an imbalanced poison worldview as far as I'm concerned and it's not really based on any real science to begin with on top of that so you know the people who take up that position are just extraordinarily left brained in their imbalance that's the way that the mind control got them you know that's how I look at it yeah I mean it's just also we had something that's called conscious evolution we're gifted with a higher awareness where we can dictate how our genes progress throughout the years and animals do not have this gift and it's just a shame that we're wasting this gift they're not looking at how we can advance it though all the potential in the species it's almost incalculable and what did we do we built a prison you know it's a sad sad sad commentary on what humanity's highest vision of itself seems to be you know Robin thanks so much for the insights great call let's hear from Gary in Pittsburgh Pennsylvania Gary you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how you doing doing well how are ya I'm the DVD guy you can either see down there North Carolina oh yes beautiful how have you been uh doing the same thing by allowing people with my DVDs don't like people that's it keep spreading the truth right persistence and that it's really all about that's right amen what do you have tonight you know this this has been a good show and I've been I've been sitting here thinking before I forget you know we said we sent you one of my guys since yeah I need now two weeks acted by coming to speak over this way I don't know if you saw I did and I have it on my to-do list to get back to him I've just been so swamped with different things I have not had a chance to give him a call I have his number actually right here oh why to-do list on my whiteboard and I'm going to call him this week okay great yeah I told him I was calling tonight so I would mention out of Menten email you know be nice to do a foundation in Pittsburgh I've been there many times I enjoy going to the city and I will talk to him and try to set that up oh that would be great yeah we'll get don't set up all will make it worth your while to come and you'll have a good time but I was thinking about you know the most of the countries in the Stockholm Syndrome they've they've come to you know accept their enslavement and you know the the best slaves there are those who don't even know their slaves and that's that's exactly that's the dynamic they want and in effect because if somebody thinks that they're free they're never going to battle against their enslavement they're never going to try to really truly free themselves if they think that's think that that's already the case erroneously you know yep like my friend was telling me about you know Josie what's-her-name Outlaw Josey Larkins friend Oh Josey Wales yeah Josie the outlaw yes yeah yeah he was telling me about a one of her videos that she was she was like ranting saying what what law would you refuse you know I mean how far can we go where you finally say no I'm not doing that you're exactly I mean it's just common sense but you know they it's just perceived Authority with these Disney he's taking people walking around that have this distorted perception that that man that one man has the authority over another it's like when you were in the courtroom and then the judge comes in they say all right for what oh right all right well I make I'm gonna give him authority right this is the thing order following the dynamic of order following is the crux of the problem I think I'm gonna do a presentation in the future called what makes a good person good and a bad person bad that this is what people really don't get is that the very base dynamic of what it means to be a person that does not really have a developed sense of true conscience is that they are the people who are willing to follow someone else's orders no order follower has ever been a truly good human being ever ever let me just say that emphatically again so I could really try to offend some people out there maybe the really per their ears up and listen and pay attention there has never been in the history of the universe an order follower no matter who they were taking orders from that has been a truly good being period could I make any more of a blanket statement than that the definition of being a bad person a bad being is that you are willing to follow the orders of another being period I don't care where it is in the universe I don't care what planet it's on I don't care what species it is if one being is following the order of another being that being who is doing the order following is not a good Bing period by definition and this humanity refuses to accept they refuse to accept that truth that eternal truth that can never be made untrue it is an unwavering unalterable eternal truth in the universe in nature well I agree we're going to a break we'll be back folks [Music] you know today disguise the night-night divide today try to hide to the other welcome back everyone last segment of the show for this evening the time really does fly we were talking to Gary in Pittsburgh Gary I was saying before that really all order followers since the beginning of time they really don't have a developed sense of conscience and this is what makes them be willing to follow someone else's orders by definition that's a person who has not really developed conscience and by definition they are not a truly good human being you can be do some good things to people in your life but an order follower is a person who is willing to follow the dictates of an other even if those dictates are not in harmony with the laws of morality by definition that makes you not a good a truly good human being and if you want to like capitalize you know truly good human being the capital T you know Capital G capital H capital B truly good human being okay I'm talking about in the real sense not that they are incapable of doing anything good in the world and means ultimately that the core essence of the being remained truly undeveloped and never came into the capacity of truly knowing the difference between right and wrong behavior for themselves that's what I mean by that so I'll let you finish up your thought there that's my take on that but any other thing you wonder to bring on table go right ahead thank you you get to be so fired up and irritated is when you hear from police officers school teachers whoever whatever perceived Authority well I'm just doing my job I have a family at home to feed right well you know what it's all just old-fashioned step aside so I can pays your pregnant wife because she won't give me her papers here I mean I'm just doing my job I have a family to feed you know how about thinking for yourself yeah exactly no but see that's the whole thing a person who hasn't truly come in to conscience and therefore isn't a true human being does not want to think for themselves they think that they can abdicate their responsibility for their own actual behaviors to another person to another human being and that can't really be done in nature you can only claim that you can do that you can never really truly do that in actual point of fact reality it cannot be done what is because though mark what what do you think is what we're gonna get to next week on the show right inside the food and the fluoride never they are conditioning next week on the show I'm going to talk about the very causal dynamic psychological factors that lead people to want to follow orders then lead people to one control and lead people to at a - to continue to support ideologically support violence and control that's what the theme of the show for next week is going to be honest very I'll leave it at that sorry about losing Bob I know I heard I heard about this and you know it really loud I really upsets me and we've got to do something to try to get him back on because it happened as a result of a huge amount of confusion and miscommunication and I feel really bad about what took place and Bob was really largely responsible for getting me on airwaves to begin with in general you know and and on this network certainly helped that process out tremendously so I mean I just really empathize with what happened with Bob and I don't I I you know I'm not really happy about it and I really think I hope that we could at least bring him back on for an hour or two and even our right something great because his work is phenomenal and really needs to be shared with people out there for sure amen okay okay mark Gary thank you so much man great call all right let's go to another call before we wrap up let's hear from John and Kentucky John you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear okay sir I just got out of the military a few weeks ago and previously I watched a movie The Thin Red Line and there was a quote in the movie that really impacted me inside and I felt like printing it on on a bunch of about a hundred pieces of paper and gave it to my company and I'd like to read it to you if that's okay sure go right ahead okay um this great evil where does it come from how did it steal into the world what seed what root did it grow from who's doing this who's killing us robbing us of life and light mocking us with the sight of what we might have known does our ruin benefit the earth does it help the grass to grow the Sun to shine is this darkness in you to have you passed through the night and I put at the end if you're my foe this evil is in you remember I will not hesitate hmm that's where I wrote that to my company before leaving I just kind of wanted to just let him know how I felt about the war and my involvement in this tyrannical world of takeover and yeah you know so it was just my things to give to the guys I guess and have you gotten out are you out for good yes I am completely out I've done two tours over in Iraq unfortunately and I'm out now and Easter out now I commend you for that yes is there any questions you have from a soldier who's I guess you could say awake and wrote this you know I know you you're pressing on they're trying to get the awakening of the soldiers and military police so I if you have any questions for me that's fine okay I'll give you I'll say what's your honest appraisal about whether soldiers will willingly follow their orders unquestioningly to do what whatever they're commanded to do what would you see a percentage let's say instead of trying to qualify it you know with words what do you think a percentage breakdown would be of how many people would unquestionably follow their orders if they were let's say to turn against their own population for whatever reasons they justified it with because you know they'll always try to make it dress it up and make it look like it was necessary how many people will say I'll fall in line with my orders percentage-wise and how many people would say I will resist that physically if necessary I would say probably twenty to thirty percent would would stand down and I would say the majority would be afraid of their hierarchy structure that's about what I agree with that is about what I'm here with yep yeah and that is realistic that is realistic to me realistic numbers is I would say 8 out of 10 would go along and 2 out of 10 would resist and yet finding eed to get them to wake and they are but they're too like oh I got to finish up my time and I don't like through that guys you need to get out now the only way you're gonna end this is if you're out and you're not wearing that stupid uniform there it is there just thank you for saying that there this sure take it easy out there absolutely great call that makes me feel like there's some hope in this world right a call like that awesome huh I don't know how we're going to top that one but let's go to geralyn in Phoenix we have very limited time so you're live on the air what do you have for us okay let's hear from Tom and Toronto you're live on what on earth is happening we have limited time I talked mark yes sorry doing one short so uh about you know the god in quotation mark and how they in Egypt they had heads of animal and I think that sort of the synchronistic symbolism of how they had really animalistic ways about them considering their lack of morality yes when eating human race treating them awful really like animals in many in many cases I I would say I don't want to paint with an extremely broad brush to say all of them behave that way but many did there were factions of them that wanted to uplift humanity and teach us and teach us how to use technologies in the right way and teach us how to be essentially moral beings amongst each other through our behaviors it wasn't all of them there were some somewhat good beings um even among them but you know the whole thing that they did here I think was a could you could sum it up and say it was like a huge ultimate sin against creation playing God here the way that they did so I wouldn't go so far as to say all of them were totally evil but there were some who wanted to help humanity in some ways yeah it's really animalistic like with the first pentagram domination by the animal urges sure that's part of Satanism as it comes down to us in the modern world which came from some of these older occult ik belief systems definitely it praises all the self and where the self based desires you know and puts down the spirit but you know are you saying did that really come from these beings that that whole essence that whole kind of ideology come from these beings I would say probably it came down through these beings into the present day in the form that it does that's from some point in the ancient past like I said since they created our religions and they created the priests classes that descended into Satanism and dark luciferianism I would say that there is a connection to these beings you know for those ideologies I hope that somewhat answers the question but unfortunately that's all the time we have for this episode of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there are only two mistakes one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week thanks for listening [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #167

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Psychological factors which underly the perpetuation of human enslavement, Willful Ignorance, Fear of Personal Responsibility, Self-Loathing, Lack of Self-Respect, Parental Abandonment Issues, The Human Species as an Abandoned Child , Psychological framework for understanding human group behavior, Rigid Skeptics (Worshippers of Scientism), Government-funded "science" vs. Real Science, Weather Modification, H.P. Blavatky's view of the Occult, Slaves who love their own enslavement, Forceful Revolution vs. Mental/Spiritual Revolution, Scientism worldview and motivations, Darwinism and Social Darwinism, Converting knowledge into right action, Saving seed as a spiritual practice, Spiritual Allegories in films, Knowledge as The Solution*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday August 23rd 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we're going to be continuing our extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation that I originally gave here in Philadelphia late last year in 2013 cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the connection between the interference theory of human origins as I like to call it and the current human condition both mental psychological emotional and spiritual condition that humanity currently exists in I will be taking your calls an hour number three of tonight's show the calling number to join us I'll give this out at the very beginning of the show here tonight for people who may want to get into the call or queue the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call in number 831 394 43 I have a couple of quick event announcements before we get started with the material for tonight's show I will be giving an all-day seminar in Manchester Connecticut called demystifying the occult this will be taking place on Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero there is free parking available at the Manchester History Center for those of you who may be coming from of town to this event I'll read a brief description of this seminar mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is occultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives that and so much more will be discussed that this seminar actually in the second half of the seminar I will be breaking down some of the esoteric symbolism in the Major Arcana of the Tarot deck as a case study of occult symbolism so that's coming up once again Saturday October 4th 2014 all day seminar demystifying the occult Manchester Connecticut advance tickets for this event only a twenty five dollar donation you can send a check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi the last name is ca poz zi Arthur Capozzi at 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 in Monroe Connecticut zero six four six eight at the door tickets for the seminar only a thirty dollar cash donation I am going to announce here for the first time today that there will be a free your mind three conference coming up in 2015 the new website went live a few days ago went live I believe earlier this past week and it looks really great I am no longer the main organizer for this conference I have stepped down from that capacity and there is a new organizational team that is running this conference I am basically staying on as simply an advisor and I'm going to be one of the speakers for next year's event but I did to come out early and since the new website went up I wanted to alert people's attention to that you could check that out at free your mind conference calm the venue and date for 2015 is being worked on it is not has not been publicly announced I believe they have solidified plans for the for the event and the venue but it is not publicly announced yet on the website so I'm not going to announce that on the show until it's publicly announced by the main organizers so I wish JG vibes and Bob Tuscan who are two of the main organizers for next year's event all the best and they're in their continuing efforts to take the reins of this great event and I'm sure they're gonna be moving it into the future in a way that is going to make it bigger and better than ever and I'm really looking forward to being one of the speakers at the for your mind conference in 2015 coming up probably in the first half of next year so with that having been said I want to let everyone know there is a donation button on the left-hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you've received value from the information that has been shared both on this radio show and on my website through my videos you could feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue in the future you could do that by clicking on the donate button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website I want to direct everyone's attention up to the what on earth is happening comm site to the radio show page as always while I'm doing the show live there are usually images associated with the show for that that particular night and you can click on the numerical links that are on the radio show page if you're listening via podcast you can click on the links in the podcast section of the site of course and that will bring up a slideshow through which you can follow the images that I'm referring to when I go through the presentation for this evening so the first of two images on the page on the radio show page images for tonight's show the first image of course was the poster for the demystifying the occult seminar for October 4th the second image was essentially the homepage of the for your mind conference website of the new website people can check that out at free your mind conference calm once again last week we left off talking about essentially that the old world order quote-unquote was slavery and the new world order is also slavery and in that regard really not much has changed in probably tens of thousands if not hundreds of thousands of years in human history and what we were getting ready to explore was what is the psychological dynamic that holds that slavery in place that prevents people from breaking out of their self-imposed chains what makes people believe that slavery is necessary what makes people believe that slavery through government which by it's just a euphemism for the same thing you know if there is authority vested in one person or if there's a thority vested in thousands of people it still amounts to slavery it is what is tantamount to slavery over other people what makes people believe that that is necessary what makes people believe that that must continue that that must go on indefinitely we're going to talk about that today on what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen we'll pick it up from right there on the other side of this break stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm well we're going to get into tonight in the extended cosmic abandonment presentation which I've been going over for the past many weeks on this show and will for the next few weeks at least we're going to talk about what really is the psychological are the psychological underlying factors that are going on in the human mind that continue the slavery system that humanity is trapped within and what really puts that there what are the things that are deep inside the human psyche going on that makes people continue to feel that slavery is necessary whether they consciously are aware that that's what they are advocating or not it doesn't make a difference if they're consciously aware of that you know people will advocate for government for control for slavery for coercion for all kinds of different reasons and ultimately it's all the same core motivating psychological factors deep down inside often running as programs that are running in the subconscious mind that are driving that desire and we ended up on slide number 110 on in the slides for this presentation last week which was essentially juxtaposing the old variant of slavery - the new variant of slavery and showing essentially how they're exactly the same thing only a different name you know in a different amount of people the quote unquote Authority the illusion of authority is just distributed among more people in the new slavery that's all so in we're moving on to slide number 111 for tonight's broadcast and into the future slides so what the question that I posed in slide number 111 is in light of our quote-unquote troubled human past and that's probably the understatement of the millennium okay to say that we have a troubled human past is you know absolutely really making light of it it's it's it's an absolute brutally traumatized human past really is what it really is because trauma is what ultimately leads to the content the continuation of this condition you know and the psychological factors that make people want it to continue so I mean our past is not just troubled it's absolutely violently traumatic I'm talking about humanity as a whole as a species in light of our troubled human past and the origins of modern cultural institutions which is what we spent the greater bulk of the last few shows going over and just let me just pause there for a moment I know in the middle of this question but I just want to say I think that you could tell when you're really over a target that the quote-unquote powers that rule this world should not do not want you talking about when you know they start really trying to do something to detract from your message or to make people not be able to reach your information during that time as I said my website was under you know denial of service attacks etc and it all happened really during the point when I was trying to talk about and communicate and get across the idea of where the modern cultural institutions of money religion and government came from the origins seeing people want to say why why do you think it's so important on staying origins we went over all these reasons why it's so important if you don't know your your past you're gonna make the same mistakes over and over again you're not going to understand where you came from and therefore you don't understand the direction that you're even heading in you have no frame of reference people who are trying to control other people always want to cut them off from their origins cults want to cut people off from their family members and wider level worldwide cults want to cut people off from the understanding of the past it's one of the main ways that they get into the human psyche and control people because we have no frame of reference to understand past events past traumas okay past you know struggles that we had to go through and learn lessons from and overcome they don't want people understanding any of those things so this show has come under probably the greatest amount of flack because it's been over the target okay and that is the origins of institutions the origins where did these things that have so much power influence and control in the world come from what were their origins they don't want you to even consider that they don't want you to even ever have the notion in your mind to ask the question where did that come from how did that get started what put that here on earth with us that something controllers don't want anybody asking ever so it's just a very interesting to note that that's when probably the most resistance that has ever encountered myself for this radio program came about I find it interesting anyway in light of the troubled human past and the origins of the modern cultural institutions do we now possess a psychological framework through which to better understand the behavior of certain groups of human beings and I would argue yes we do this cosmic abandonment extended presentation up to this point has allowed us to understand the events that have taken place in our world and what that's going to help us to further understand is how the mindset that is in place in the vast vast amount of people of our society got that way how did that get put in place it didn't just come out of nowhere what is the origin of people wanting to remain willfully ignorant what's the origin of them not wanting to exercise personal free will and responsibility you know what is the origin of them wanting to follow other people's orders what is the origin of them not wanting to think for themselves where do all of these psychological factors come from they don't just magically pop up out of nowhere and see many people are under the false idea that somehow they do that that's just human nature and it is not human nature this is a lie this is one of the biggest lies the biggest falsehoods that is fed to humanity that were just like this because that's our nature we're just that's our programming a nature created us that way some hell no wrong incorrect absolutely incorrect that is a condition that has to be forged that has to be influenced to become that way it doesn't just happen it isn't just our nature see this is one of the whole biggest problems of human thinking that we're just bad from the get-go we're just somehow it's we're just somehow trash or something like that out of our very essence this is how if some religionists think the doctrine of original sin it's how some Darwinists think you know that we're just bad genetics we're just bad gene pool you know it's how you Genesis often think and if it's the way that the general public thinks they fall right into the same lines of thinking as the quote-unquote in the the quote-unquote powers that shouldn't be you know and they don't think that they're falling into a trap by thinking that way you have people that just think people are just the way they are they're born that way somehow and they can never actually change you know they don't understand what happened in the past to make our species this way it was conditions that did this it was factors in the environment it was factors in things that took place in events that played out in our world that we experience that we underwent and that created tremendous trauma in the collective human psyche we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we're talking about the underlying psychological factors that humanity has been in for thousands of years that continue people desiring the state of slavery that they're living under subconsciously without even really understanding what it is they're continuing to bring about in their lives why don't people want to really know truth I'm talking about in mass numbers what holds people back from wanting to understand deep psychological factors - why do they want to remain willfully ignorant you know people will look at that oh that's that's the bottom line cause right is just ignorance well it's not just ignorance there's something that makes someone want to remain ignorant you know that's not just something that people are like there's a reason for that so what I'm saying is we have to go past just looking at people don't want to know they're willfully ignorant and we have to ask the question why why are they willfully ignorant so on this slide a slide number 111 I introduced this concept of what I call the tree of evil the tree of all evil it's a psychological framework for looking at the current human condition and understand understanding why are we in this condition so if you apply this metaphor try to understand this as a metaphor a tree grows from its roots and then the trunk is firmly embedded you know in the ground from the roots and then from the trunk you have the main branches coming out from it then you have the smaller branches and twigs and then you have the leaves and then finally that tree bears fruit particularly you know if it's a fruit bearing tree fruit comes from the tree and then seeds sprout from that fruit and they drop to the ground and it's thought the process starts all over again it continues it perpetuates itself it's a cyclical process so we have to look at the psychological factors that have continued slavery on this world in a metaphor like this which you know like I said I call it the tree of evil because it's an easy way of explaining it okay you look at what most people will see is the bottom line the very base bottom of this dynamic they'll say it's their people's willful ignorance they don't want to know the truth and I'm trying to explain that's not the bottom line that's the very thing before you get to the fruit which is evil which is coercion which is control which is slavery okay willful ignorance has to come before the bearing of that bad fruit okay of course but it's not the bottom line reason you go deeper than willful ignorance and you get down to like the the branches the smaller branches of the tree and you realize that there's a reason people don't want to know again that just doesn't happen people aren't born in the world not wanting to know anything okay something had to happen to make someone like that so if you really get to the underlying factor regarding why people don't want to know it's fear fear is what's always driving ignorance again if you just look at the natural law chart the chart of natural law expressions that I put forward the very force that you're working with to create ignorant which is the beginning of the negative side of the natural law expressions okay is fear fear is the force that shuts consciousness down it's the force that counteracts the force of love which is openness to truth which is the flowering of consciousness which is wanting to accept truth into one's life okay so fear is the force that counteracts that positive expression and it sets all the negative forces all the negative expressions at work into our lives but you have to be in fear in order to do that and what are people in fear of people who don't want to know are in fear of something why wouldn't somebody want to know what's going on in the world well with knowledge comes responsibility when you're in a position of knowledge you are empowered to act in the right way when you're not in a position of knowledge when you're in a position of ignorance you don't have the empowerment to actually act within right so these people want to falsely claim I'm not saying it can actually be done in reality it's always a false claim please be clear of that when you're hearing what I'm saying here when I say the people don't want personal responsibility that's not something that actually can occur in nature you're always personally responsible for your behaviors okay people fear owning their personal responsibility they are in fear of that ownership they don't want it to be present of course it can never not be present it's not possible for that not to be present it's it's part of your nature it's part of it's something that you're just birthed with having the responsibility for your behaviors but people think that they could somehow magically give that away because they're afraid that ultimately they're responsible for that which they do so in that fear of personal responsibility and owning that that birthright they want to remain as ignorant as possible - it's almost like it's a play it's it's a game that they're playing you know it's trying to claim that something that you cannot actually do in nature and I'm not telling you there aren't really ignorant people out there who don't really know anything that about what's going on in the world and that's because of their own doing that's their own choosing but that doesn't make them not responsible as a matter of fact that makes them all the more responsible for all the negative things that are going on because they remain willfully ignorant of of it and therefore they don't seek to change any of it it's all because of fear fear of owning one's personal responsibility to act in a moral capacity and again that personal responsibility can never really be abdicated you can make the claim that you're doing that but actually in reality you cannot actually give your personal responsibility to judge the difference between right and wrong away to any other living being that is yours it is always yours you cannot give it away you cannot separate it from yourself it is part of you so is the fear of taking full ownership of one's personal responsibility to choose right action over wrong action the bottom line psychological factor of why people are in the condition that they're in I would claim that it is not because you have to ask yourself what factor puts that fear in place why would someone become fearful of being an actual psychological spiritual adult why would they not want to be a psychological and spiritual adult why would they not want to grow up out of their infancy mentally emotionally spiritually there has to be a reason for that see the state of spiritual adulthood means you own your responsibility you know that you're responsible for your behavior you know you're responsible for the choices you make and the actions you subsequently take so where does that fear come from and psychologically if we dig deeper into the root factors we're getting closer to the root cause the root cause but we're not there yet we're out what I would call the base of the tree the trunk of the tree the part that is somewhat above ground you know but then it goes under the ground and then the the roots are there underneath the surface that you really that's really the hardest part to see without doing some digging in the dirt okay the trunk of the tree which is almost at the base level is people ultimately hate themselves self-loathing is a gigantic part of the collective human condition people hear me say that and they get very angry they get very offended no no it isn't so how could you say that humanity hates itself folks we don't have developed self-love for ourselves we hate ourselves deep down inside people largely hate themselves and there's a reason they hate themselves this has a reason okay see it's all gonna be psychological conditions until you get down to an event until you get down to an event that was the triggering cause and we're gonna get to that we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] the cold side don't speak between us cold of a catalogue welcome back everyone and listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn on their host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about the underlying psychological framework that is the continuing factors in the current human condition and we were talking about self loathing how people are a self-loathing species how humanity is essentially a self-loathing species people really deep down inside don't like themselves they don't have a personal relationship with themselves they have not done the inner work upon themselves to understand why they behave the way that they behave and this is because of the lack of self respect that they have for themselves you know they have never really turned inward lee turned their vision inwardly that's what respect means to look again from the latin Specht ra which means to look at re means again to look at again to look at the self again that's what self-respect is it means you are reading your inner motivations your reevaluating your behavior your reevaluating the underlying motivations that are deep inside of yourself that drive your behavior or at least have driven your behavior up to that point and then you're saying have I been acting within the bounds of right is this how I should be behaving what does this say about me and the kind of person that I am do I have any right to continue to act this way do I have any right to continue to support the things I have supported just complicit Li tacitly by not doing anything about it or by vocally advocating for it if it's based in coercion or violence you know so many people are complicit in the slavery system just because of their erroneous beliefs and vocalizing them you know somehow justifying other people's bad behavior and somehow making an excuse for it and thinking that it can be turned into a right somehow it's all due to self-loathing people more I keep telling people the condition is the way that it is because more people want it that way than not if more people didn't want it that way than not it wouldn't be that way wouldn't make a difference how much money was offered to someone it wouldn't make a difference how much power was offered to someone it wouldn't make a difference how much someone was threatened none of those factors would play into the equation when you're standing truly in right none of those things make a difference and people want to make excuses over and over and over and over and over for other people's wrong behaviors and wrong thinking it's all because they ultimately hate themselves a people who didn't hate themselves couldn't continue their enslavement not possible folks just think about that statement for a moment really think on it really let it sink in could a people that actually loved themselves continue to allow their own enslavement especially if it were in their power to end it and don't tell me that it's not within our power to end this enslavement because it absolutely most certainly is people are too ignorant lazy and cowardly to get off their rear ends and just do that that's all it comes down to and know everybody wants to be an apologist for this species and there's a reason they're like that they did have not developed self-love they are in a state of self-loathing due to a lack of their own self-respect collectively on a mass scale and that comes from a lack of self respect individually according to law of Correspondence that which is above is like to that which is below well a species that self-loathing means that the individuals that comprise that species are self-loathing until we develop true self-respect we're never going to get out of that condition of self-loathing and therefore we're never going to own our personal responsibility to use our free will to choose between the objective difference between right and wrong behavior and choose willfully the right over the wrong and until that happens the external conditions can not change not only will they stay the same it is an absolute utter impossibility for them to change so get over it what we're really talking about here is what has to happen is people have to develop enough self-love to come out of their ignorance that's what the great work is folks to work with another individual until they do that the great work is no less than just that to work with another individual to help them to turn their sight inwardly to look upon themselves again to develop self-respect to come out of the condition of self-loathing and to want to own their personal responsibility and come into adulthood spiritual adulthood of knowing the difference between right and wrong behavior dispelling willful ignorance and willfully then using the world power to choose the right over the wrong and nobody said it was going to be easy folks I never said that this process would be easy it's the hardest work there is to that's why so few people do it that's why so few people want to do it when you tell them what the work is and what they're actually attacking to change it's not about we're going to shut down this Bank or something like that or we're going to go over here and bring some food over to these people you know or we're going to go over here we're gonna vote for a different political party this is all this is all other cake compared to the deep work that really needs to be done in the human psychology in the human heart and then most of all in the guts in in in the human will Center courage has to be developed persistence has to be developed willpower has to be developed all driven by the heart driven by care people don't want to do that work they look at that and they say you're out of your mind that's the the most difficult thing there is to do is change a human being from a person who is an undeveloped soul to a person who is spiritually developed I want no part of that work no part of it that's what most people say and then they turn around they're their eyes go glassy they turn around and they run in the other direction and what I'm telling you is what our work is to do is to make those people face themselves that's the great work of the alchemists of this world and that is done by the power of the voice if you haven't figured that out yet you're probably still asleep just letting people be the way they are and not being an influence for them to change for the better through first of all you're not only your words but your behavior first and foremost through your behavior in the world setting the example and then constantly reinforcing that with your words being a hypocrite isn't going to make much difference you have to live it first and then constantly speak it now if we look at one level deeper people will say well isn't at the end of it no there's what like I said these are all psychological factors and conditions so far there's an event that you have to get to and see this is why they don't want anybody looking at this presentation this is why they don't want to be looking at the origins of cultural cultural and human institutions no you know that's letting the genie out of the bottle we can't have that if we want to maintain slavery on this world and you know you'll see people coming out continuously attacking this entire thesis you can call it a theory if you want but there's tons of evidence to back it up I'd like to refer to it as a thesis myself you know because it's an explanatory I like to call an explanatory synthesis even more than than a thesis because it's a coming together of all these different factors and showing how they interrelate with each other showing how they've created the current condition that we're in how they it perpetuates the current condition an explanatory synthesis seeking to explain why we're at where we are at there's one more level to go folks to get to the root of the tree of evil and we'll start picking that up in the next section ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the second hour of tonight's what on earth is happening broadcast I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're continuing our extended cosmic abandonment presentation that we've been going through for the past many weeks here on the show and we're talking about the causal factors of evil and the events that led to those factors being embedded in the human psyche nested deep down in the human subconscious and attempting to explain why these factors continue to stay rooted there and drive the human condition of the desire for continued slavery on this planet and yes I said people desire it they desire it more than just about anything else deep down inside of themselves psychologically and if they didn't it wouldn't and couldn't be that way if they didn't want it that way it could not continue to be that way that is a law of the universe folks get is upset about that as you want bang your fists against the table crying your milk over it doesn't make a difference doesn't make one bit of difference you know people get really upset when you say that but it's true that's what you have to understand about how the laws of attraction work if the humanity would not would not continue to desire their own slavery their slavery could not continue because if they wanted to be out of slavery bad enough they would understand the law that is in place in the universe that governs freedom or slavery if they wanted to be free bad enough they would turn their attention to those laws in nature and they would come out of their ignorance and into the knowledge of how those laws operate but they don't want the Associated responsibility that goes along with that freedom and therefore they crave their chains like a baby craves its bottle okay and like I said it's all because ultimately deep down inside were a species who is stuck in a childlike state of self-loathing and I say childlike state because if we look at these conditions that we've already talked about in this show so far willful ignorance the fear of owning personal responsibility self-loathing due to a lack of self respect these are all hallmarks of a particular kind of individual in this world there are hallmarks of a child who has never psychologically really begun to grow up into adulthood an undeveloped being that has not come into knowledge that has not come into personal responsibility that has not come into a true truly developed mindset of a deep personal relationship with themselves and deep self respect they haven't worked on any of those things in themselves that's the hallmark of a child and moreover it's the hallmark of a child who wants to remain a child who doesn't want to come out of childhood and into adulthood and that's exactly what humanity is humanity's being called out of its childhood and into cosmic adulthood and most of humanity wants no part of it oh you want me to say I'm responsible for myself truly absolutely not I'm a child somebody else is responsible for me I'm not responsible for my own behavior I'm not responsible for my own actions how could you dare claim such a thing I don't know a thing I'm willfully ignorant you know somebody else is responsible I just follow other people's orders this is just my job this is just what I do this is just my nature it's not a choice there's no responsibility associated with it yeah okay sure keep telling yourself that folks keep telling yourself that and keep letting other people believe it see that's the thing you may understand what the truth is but you look at the other person who is ignorant who's next to you who's this ignorant as a brick and you say that's not my responsibility to teach them that's not my responsibility to say something to them that's not my responsibility to rock the boat or to create an uncomfortable condition here absolute bull it absolutely 100% is your responsibility if you know to say something and therein lies the problem those who know don't want to take actual real world action to influence other people to change they want to just say oh I know and I'm fine no you're not you're bound by other people's ignorance and until you get up off your lazy rear end and start to influence those people you're going to be continuously bound and enslaved by their ignorance this is what people in the my freedom movement don't understand there is no such thing as my freedom until all are out none are out and that's what people also don't want to hear they think you're gonna magically be some island of freedom unto yourself it doesn't work that way folks you may be out spiritually you may be out mentally but you're going to be in Chains physically as long as others around you are ignorant and until we raise the collective mass consciousness of humanity out of the state of collective self-loathing we are not going to be able to change that condition that's what the great work is to do so when we look at these factors if I could just impress this upon people if you look at these psychological factors that have led to this condition you are looking at psychological factors indicative of a child's mindset any by any psychologist would be able to look at that and tell you that it's so clear it's like you know bright writing on the wall it's like a bright light going off for anybody who's done any modicum of study of human psychology now the question is what makes a child hate themselves if humanity as a species is like a child who hates themselves and therefore has no true self-respect and doesn't want its responsibility to come into its adulthood it doesn't want to know about itself it doesn't want to know about its condition it doesn't want to learn it doesn't want to grow it wants to stay where it's at it wants somebody else to take care of it it wants to get out the easy way it wants to make justifications for its poor behavior all the hallmarks of a frightened self-loathing child and that's exactly what humanity is on a mass scale our species is a frightened self-loathing child well then the question becomes psychologically what creates a frightened self-loathing child really only one thing creates a frightened self-loathing child that's bad parenting you could say oh well the conditions all around you but if adults are making that condition all around for the child it's all bad parenting it's bad adults around them the influence of adults around them is a negative influence because it's programmed and ultimately what we're witnessing through this psychological condition is a child that has actually been abandoned what that's what we're really looking at when we look at the root causes psychological factor that lays under all of those other factors it comes down to a child that has been left to be that way it's been abandoned and therefore it is fallen into that state of self-loathing as a result we'll pick this up on the other side of the break stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we were talking about the root causes psychological factor that has ultimately led to all the other causal factors that has led to the human condition of slavery and the root factor ladies and gentlemen is parental abandonment issues and again when I say parental abandonment issues it does not have to mean physical abandonment and I don't mean every child is abandoned I'm saying humanity on a grand scale on a cosmic scale has been abandoned by our quote-unquote creators has been abandoned by the ones who came here in the ancient human past made us what we are and then essentially decided we don't want any part of this anymore we have our own issues to attend to we came here to use them for what we needed them for and now we're gone and you could make the argument some of them stayed here among us or the progeny of those beings stayed here among us interbred with us you know eventually blend it in with our gene pool disappeared from physical sight but some of their characteristics DNA you know perhaps stayed and integrated and played an influence in human affairs for for millennia but ultimately what we were was a child that was born onto a set of parents that didn't want the Associated responsibility of parenting and I would not make that a blanket statement I would say most of them did not but some attempted to actually be a good quote-unquote parent to humanity but ultimately they failed at that job and they left humanity in a self-loathing condition because when I look at what happens when an undeveloped child's mind perceives that its parent does not want any part of it what happens almost invariably that child turns to a state of self-loathing their mindset turns to a state of self-loathing almost invariably it's what drives so many adolescents angst an improper behavior from the kind of self-loathing that leads to addiction you know to just acting out in a completely unchallenged without any associated personal responsibility whatsoever continuing to live in an ignorant way not putting any emphasis on self-improvement not putting any emphasis on wanting to know or to grow to learn you know and that's what so many people are like in society because of bed physical parenting one-on-one you know at a lower level I'm talking about now at a cosmic level our whole species underwent abandonment like that when the beings that came here created us and then just left left us here in a state that as we talked about in the story of the past was barbaric and essentially we were being ruled over by their progeny the hybrid race that had they had interbred that they went when they interbred with us that they had created what you might call the demigods or what people referred to as the fallen ones the Nephilim you know this story is told in so many allegories I mean we're going to get into that in a future show I'll do a whole show just on allegories that talk about this ancient story and it just veiled the veiled allegory and it's just the retelling of this ancient story I just re-watched one I saw in the theaters originally but I just rewatched it last night and it was just I feel a brilliant retelling of this story it was the movie Noah if you just watched that movie with fresh eyes after understanding the story of cosmic abandonment it'll make perfect sense to you because in that movie the Bing that is referred to as the Creator quote-unquote is the is n ki is the and as he was known in the Sumerian tales and legends that is the N key being or the N key faction of these beings these extraterrestrials or extra dimensionals or whatever you want to refer to them as and then the other group of Watchers who helped you know drive humanity toward a more barbaric technological civilization and help the the the descendants of Cain rule with an iron fist was the Enloe faction you know that the that's what you're witnessing the creator is n key in that allegory you know it's not the god of creation that's what that they want to try to tell you that it is even the gold plays a role in it and I believe they call it Zohar in them in the movie you know it's it's just unbelievable how thinly veiled some of these allegories even are and people still can't see it you know told you right in the movie these other beings came they interfered with our development the creator basically cast them down as a result well what do you think that interference was it was changing our genetic code it was in breeding with this species even after they had modified the genetic code they they became the Fallen ones at that point the Nephilim which comes from the hebrew 'no fall which means to fall and then some of them wanted to basically make man you know have dominion over the earth you know through their technology and through their their habits and their worldview and that was who they called the descendants of Cain and then some of that that negative and evil faction of of beings helped the that ruthless faction of beings helped those humans do that and taught them those ways and then some of the quote-unquote creators progeny his group who or his faction and Key's faction if you will it was the set of beings that helped the the descendants of Seth Noah who was just Ziusudra in the Sumerian epic you know people don't even look at that like there's it's the exact same story only told in much more rich detail you go to the sumerian and akkadian mythos and you have the tale of Ziusudra who is the biblical noah it's the same being it's the same story only it's three thousand years before that time or more maybe four well religionists won't explain that because their religion is the right one it doesn't have any origin it doesn't come from anywhere it's just the inspired Word of God and that's the end of things you know so much easier to believe that then actually look into what may have actually occurred here in the ancient past that a lot of these scriptures were trying to tell us about and then also understand there's another aspect of it that is out gorica it's a combination it's a mixture it's all of those things it's not one-dimensional it's you know dimensional but you can't tell that to a religiously minded person because they have their belief their faith and that's it evidence be damned looking for the actual truth be damned it's about what I believe has nothing to do with with with facts or knowledge it's just my belief I like how people say I don't believe this story of cosmic abandonment well who cares I could care less what you believe go go good luck with that and good luck to you and enjoy the rest of your journey in life and whatever you're gonna do I could care less whether you believe it or not it's either true or it's not there's either either evidence to support it or it's not it's either what happened or it isn't does it require anybody's belief it's called look into it for yourself before you make that judgement pick this up stay with us [Music] you know today destroys the night 95 today welcome back everyone this is what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking about cosmic abandonment parental abandonment issues nested deep within the human psyche collectively leading to the condition of self-loathing the fear of owning personal responsibility and coming into true adulthood as a species leading to willful ignorance and finally fruiting in following orders coercing others doing violence unto others not respecting others natural rights and ultimately slavery these are the roots of the human condition whether we want to admit it or not if we're being honest with ourselves and when I say abandonment it doesn't have to be physical like I said it could be psychological abandonment it could be spiritual abandonment it could be emotional abandonment it's a parent not doing what is required for the further development of the child which is their responsibility as that child's mentor you know and when the events in our ancient past happened us left us in this complete deep psychological condition of self-loathing we essentially wanted to do everything that we could to project outward our need for someone to come and be our parent that's why we developed the desire for all of these institutions so-called protection you know so-called serving the people taking care of the people we want somebody to do that for us some external entity this magical entity we're going to create with all these abilities that none of us actually really has all these rights that we don't really have you know we're going to imbue it with that this magical force this magical thing this body of other people you know that has special rights they're going to be the all-knowing they're going to be the all-powerful they're going to be the ones that are going to be our parents they're gonna be the ones that are gonna give to us what we need they're gonna show us the way etc and so forth all because that parental figure was lacking and we could never really come out of our own infancy on our own through our own personal strength through our own interconnection to the true self to the higher power in the universe the true creator not the fake quote-unquote gods so-called gods that claim to be our gods our creators I'm talking about the real creator of the universe the real force of underlying intelligence and goodness in creation no we didn't want to try to make that connection and through our own willpower climb up out of that state of self-loathing we want to project outward we want to project outwardly and say somebody else has to take care of us even if we have to create that being for ourselves and that's what man has done through religion through the state through money through government etc always trying to create its God its parent to take care of it to take care of humanity for it instead of us developing the will to care for ourselves anything with that that might require knowledge that might require effort that might require kindness that might require generosity that might require willpower I can't have any of those things we want somebody else to do it for us that's why we always want to we want to crush through religion we want to crush through the state it's a joke it's a big laughing joke that's on us and you know who's playing it on us we are nobody else is doing it to us we're doing it to ourselves that's the real irony that's the real laughing joke of the whole situation so the question that I posed at the beginning of this show on slide 111 which we have not moved from and that's fine like I said this will take as long as it takes to get through I have plenty of time you know we'll take as many shows as we have to to work our way through this material in an extended way and break it down in light of our troubled past and the origins of all of our modern institutions can we now form a psychological framework through which to better understand the behavior of certain groups of human beings generalizing now we're going to look at some types of people groups of human beings general types and we're going to ask the question does this fit the psychological profile of an abandoned child that doesn't really want to grow up of self-loathing people who don't want to own their own personal responsibilities of willful ignorance or even a blind faith that they do know something but really they're not following the truth they're just following their institution that they propped up as mommy or daddy and so I'm gonna go I'm there's going to be in this section and you know I won't finish this probably this week will probably continue this next week but there is going to be a lot of vitriol thrown about caustic bitter speech vitriol the ITR IOL vitriol look it up it means caustic bitter speech biting speech venomous speech and some people don't want to hear this well whatever then - now you know they want to think with their emotions I can't say anything vicious that isn't true right no that's not possible I can't launch an ad hominem attack on somebody else because it's true because these people don't deserve any real respect until they develop it for themselves you can't give respect to somebody else ultimately you have to have it develop it inside for yourself first before you can give it and these people are not only can't give respect to another person they themselves are really unworthy of respect themselves because they act the way that they act every one of these people is a child blanket statement the people who fit into this psychological profile the groups I'm going to talk about are all undeveloped beings they're all childlike beings that have never really spiritually grown up and the reason for that is because they all externalize their power to another entity and in many cases it's completely imagined entity so let's start with the worshipers of scientism the super super left-brained individuals out there what I would call the rigid skeptics the rigidly skeptical and in many cases this is just a belief I want to say something about pure skeptics rigid skeptics I have healthy skepticism the skepticism is very important and I would never discourage it I'm not talking about normal healthy skepticism asking questions wanting to get answers going to where the truth leads that's real skepticism that means you're not believing anything I don't believe anything people keep asking me what's your belief what's your beliefs what's your beliefs I don't have any beliefs I don't have a religious belief system I don't need one the only system that I pursue is truth which leads to knowledge and then belief is not required I said at the beginning of this podcast there's only one belief that has ever required the belief that the truth exists and you can know it and you can come to know it because no creator would put an an unsolvable puzzle before humanity and then torment them with it endlessly about what our purposes our reason for being with the nature of reality how good and evil are at work in the world how natural law works it's all knowable it's all knowable if you don't accept that those things are knowable you are a believer you're a believer that the universe was essentially created to endlessly torture people I never put having anything that can be known and that's called salep season and that's what essentially rigid skeptics really are they don't believe there's any such thing as truth ultimately when they're pressed when you get down to it with these people they are SOL abscissa dirty word to them it's the devil to them you know the wor very word truth is the devil to them because they want to be in a position of continuous relativity with everything else they want to see everything as shades of gray and that means they're never actually truly responsible that's what a solid cyst once they want haziness and fuzziness in everything they want everything to be able to be disproven not to be true because they don't want the Associated responsibility that comes with definitive knowledge that's ultimately the out that they are seeking we'll explore this more on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio I'm gonna be taking your calls next hour so I'll give the call-in number once again to join us here on what on earth is happening the call-in number is 803 one three ninety four forty three once again toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three two wrap up in this last section for this hour I was on slide number 112 talking about rigid skeptics I'm talking about unhealthy skepticism the belief that anything that falls outside of the non mainstream idea of science is somehow not true that there's only one source for truth and that is mainstream scientific research and anything that science quote-unquote science won't touch is not true cannot be true you know I call this and many other researchers like David Icke of course calls this scientism - I think it's a good word - coined for this because it is a belief system it is not real science a real scientist that true scientist goes wherever the truth leads and then publishes that result worshippers of at the altar of scientism don't go wherever the truth leads they go wherever the money leads wherever the person who's promising to continue to fund them allows them to go you know I call them the paradigm protectors you know they're the gatekeepers of the established scientific paradigm that's still based in ancient outmoded and proven false Newtonian notions of how everything in nature works including the human body and mind you know who absolutely left-brained imbeciles like Stephen Hawking you know think and people actually like worship this guy and read his writings and think he's so wonderful when he says free will is dead philosophy is dead people are basically automaton flesh robots or how about this guy on the image 112 a fill class akka total shill for the government you know who founded UFO researchers for basically his entire life you know didn't do any of the research himself didn't look at any of the evidence just ramp it D bunker you know debunkers fall into this category they never actually looked at the evidence or address the evidence you know they just want to they just want to attack someone else and it came out later that this guy was on the CIA payroll for almost the entire time that he was putting debunking forward against the UFO community the UFO research community now that begs a question why would the Central Intelligence Agency of the United States have a vested interest in trying to detract attention away from the validity of the

UFO phenomenon by hiring shows like this proven he was on the payroll the CIA to do what he was doing so then that begs the question why why would the CIA not want anybody researching the possibility of extraterrestrial interaction with humanity oh there's a very good and valid reason because they know all about the extra-terrestrial interaction with humanity already and they want that covered up and locked down tight so nobody can really understand the truth of it because it has all to do with our origins as a people and the origins of our civilization and the origins of the institutions of slavery and they don't want anybody to understand the underlying reasons those institutions are in place you know I mean it's just absolutely unbelievable the things that people will do for money against their own species like this absolute piece of garbage who is now dead and in hell if there is such a place but you know what the hell that he lived in through his whole life was his own sick mind which is hell enough you know and moving to the next slide 1:13 I'd like to put a tag line if I'm going to launch an ad hominem attack against these different groups of people who I think are perfect slaves they're perfect examples of what a good slave behaves like you know I'm gonna give them a little tagline a little saying that goes along with them so here's what fill class and all the other rigid skeptics the left brain imbalance worshippers of scientism their tagline with what what they're they're you know talk bubble next to their imbalanced head would say is I'm skeptical about everything unless the government or a government funded scientists say it's true then I'm a true believer because that's all there is today folks there's you think real science is being done you're absolutely joking and kidding yourself I'm not saying everything that comes out of the scientist science scientists you know paradigm or the whole field of science the world of science is to be completely and utterly dish trusted I'm not saying none of it is real none of it is true what I'm saying we're not really pursuing as a people real science anymore as a culture as a species we are pursuing what I call government-funded science which means whatever the government doesn't want discovered it pulls the funding for whatever it doesn't want put in a manifestation it pulls the funding for then how are these peeps I anticipate our own pocket are they gonna hold fundraisers know all the science quote unquote that's being done is all done with stolen tax dollars that is allotted for certain grant monies you know that these science begged the government on a yearly basis for that's that's half of what they do half of what they do isn't even the research it's writing the grants it's begging the government for the money to do the research that they want to do and telling them why it has they feel it should be done and then what the results gonna be they're telling them in advance what we're going to do this for what the results going to be is that real science you somehow know the result in advance and then you're gonna go and beg the person for the money to do this so that they get the results that they want out of it and if they don't they pull the funding that's how science works today folks if you don't understand that that's how it works you're a naive clueless person that is how science works I'd like to get a call from scientists scientists out there call me you tell me it doesn't work that way and I'll tell you you're full of crap okay cuz I that's exactly how it works exactly how it works now I know one will call into dispute that you know and if you do you're lying you're absolutely lying because you want to believe you're not part of that and you're somehow part of true science you're joking with yourself you're lying to yourself and you're playing the joke on you whether you understand that or not so let's move on to another group to just lay some vicious vitriol out to because these people deserve this and you could call it as left-brained as you want you could say whatever you want about it the bottom line is I'm gonna say what other people won't say okay because they're loath to say because who sensibilities they might offend I'm not here to be liked or to win a popularity contest I'm here to tell the bitter truth the next group of people on slide number depicted on slide number 114 who are cosmic children okay and again just going back to the rigid skeptics whose daddy to them you know who's the parent well the parent is the actual institution of science itself you know that tells me what's real I don't have to go anywhere I don't have to look at anything that exists outside the walls established by the scientific community no no no that tells me everything I need to know and it's all it's all known and safe in that bubble and anything that conflicts with that well we just ignore it we throw it out we discount it right off the bat without looking into it is that the mark of an adult is that an adult mindset no it's a child's mindset who's scared of what they might find they don't want to overturn the applecart you know they don't want to rock the boat you know no because then what happens all the other children start to hurl us assaults verbal assaults n' and and viciousness toward them you know the other children join in the chorus they join in the chorus of attacking that person for being different you know they don't have an ounce of courage these are all cowards you're cowards rigid skeptics and people who are deep in the left brain mode of scientism you're cowards you don't have one drop of real courage within you at all at all plenty of other groups to launch a vitriolic attacks on next week folks so we'll continue that your calls on the other side [Music] welcome back everyone we're into the third hour of tonight's broadcast you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm as promised for the third hour we're going to be taking your calls no taboo topics over here on what on earth is happening you could call and talk about anything you want to bring up if you want to ask any questions that's fair game is well if you want to talk about the cosmic abandonment presentation or any of the concepts brought up of course that's what we've been talking about over the last several weeks all of that is fair game so let's go to the phone lines and let's hear from Robyn in Missouri Rob and you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark a brother yeah how you doing so yeah hey good show as usual so what yeah yeah what I was looking forward to talking with you tonight was just certain weather modification and you know what is going on in this country at the moment so I want to ask you what what is the weather currently like there in Philadelphia how is your summer been it has been reasonably cool we've had a very mild very non humid summer that is not really very typical of this region of the country for sure you know it's kind of like a nice change as far as I'm concerned I don't like the intense heat but it's definitely out of the usual for certain yeah yeah it's not a big surprise me at all moving in northeastern Missouri and I would describe the situation just like in Philadelphia we are usually accustomed to really hot summers really humid but this year it's been a remarkably cool summer very humid but still it's just very cool and it's just fun very unnatural and this is most certainly been the trend in this country at the moment so there's obviously something going on right now climatically that is very unnatural sure then using different weather modification techniques scale or scaler modification to lower slowly over time the Jetstream air and they've been pushing that I feel artificially they've been pushing that south for the last couple of decades so we may be seeing the effects of that you know in the real world now you know with much colder winters and much milder summers mm-hmm yeah and this is a topic that not a lot of people are talking about in regards to a lot of the conspiracies going on right now but California is the drought that's going on in there right now is pretty darn catastrophic and people are not paying attention to it but California in the southwest right now in the United States are going there was such a bad drought right now and all the rain and by leaving in a lot of rain in the past couple weeks in northeastern Missouri so it's like literally all the rain from the southwest is being siphoned and put towards the central and eastern United States so you have this huge dichotomy going on right now yeah we've had a lot of rain here over the last week a lot of been very overcast and cloudy days as well yeah you know I think part of this is a food you know affecting the food growing centers of the United States particularly California is going to have a devastating impact on food supplies and prices in the end up in the coming years so I think that's part of the agenda to further weaken the United States and you have to maintain an open and skeptical mind regarding their ability to actually physically manipulate the weather that they're at their command through covert technologies and we know that these things exist they're out there the extent to which they're there have been using them remains to be seen but of we very well could be seeing the effects of weather modification already and hardly agree with you but there's one other part of the equation that I think we have to add to this as well okay and you're right in saying that California is one of the biggest crop producers of the United States so if they get hit hard the entire states get how hard yeah so if people cannot grow enough food to sustain themselves the United States they are gonna depend on the government in the Han coming years which is a huge part of it absolutely also part of it also is if you destroy California it's one of the biggest honeybee population centers the states too so what they're trying to do is not only destroy the crop but they're trying to destroy the honeybee population pollinate rose which are ultimately required for yeah they're growing in Trenton strengthening of crops and food supplies absolutely yeah and you know once pollinators go you know the the entire food chain human food chain essentially follows shortly after yes people understand that just how critically important bees are and just one more point Charlie pond um I work for the US government last year for an entire year working with native bees so I personally work from the government funded projects working on saving the bees I can personally verify that you are absolutely correct that the scientists and and the government responds these scientists are totally fake and and they can totally pull away the funding for these projects whenever the heck they want to and that is what they've been doing and they don't care and the money they are putting forth saving the bees right now is nothing more than public image so what people know that okay they do care but they are only doing it just enough do that public image but they do not care and I have to stress that absolutely Robin great points that you brought forward thanks so much for the call and you know Robin is absolutely right you think about it if government money is funding science can you rely on the accuracy of that kind of science being done and the results that it's bringing forward and looking at that and saying that's absolutely the truth that is exactly you know orderly results and and specific good results that we're getting from that process when ultimately the driving force is coming from government money you know from what they want to see done with that research I would have to say that would be the best reason to be highly skeptical of those results that you're getting through that kind of quote-unquote science so once again really great points they're brought off by Rob and thanks for the call let's uh let's move forward and let's hear from James in California James you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah hi mark what an honor to speak with you you I just want to say how much I appreciate your program and it's really changed my life and thank you thanks for quiet I use what you know what I'm learning I'm using with others I mean I meant bringing this message out that's honest all about so I'm really grateful on itself it's really changed my life well anyway I'm just really it's a privilege to talk to you and I'm gonna meet you in October at the yeah event oh great you're coming out to Connecticut awesome yeah just for you you know you're you're the man all the C's I never I have a question I've been wanting you to talk about and I really would like for you to explain this because I think your explanation of some occult things are so they're really been helpful but I haven't heard you speak about HTV you know Blavatsky and her theory of evolution and what the following angel and is for me that's confusing because I I'm not quite you know sure like what the message is here with all that yeah so that's one thing sure I'm sorry no that's okay god you can continue oh and I get on top of that question just to talk about like how the writings have been used by the occult elite could be her writings are so significant yes I really should do a whole show on theosophy one day yeah maybe we could uh maybe I could put that together at some point with Bob from Cincinnati I've done some kind of a cult specials you might say with Bob so it's something I might look into in the few but um yeah Blavatsky x' work is actually really great and you know contribute so much to the overall understanding of the occult and how it's been used by these elitists and her work in many cases was a warning to try to warn people that there were sorcerers out there in the world that we're using these occult knowledge to their benefit at everyone else's expense I'll continue to explain that on the other side of this break folks stay with us [Music] [Music] the cool side that we don't hear speak it's a while between ups you know real so we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong if Kol decides to walk welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm taking your calls and the third and final hour of the show for this evening we were talking to James in California and he was asking about Helena Petrovna Blavatsky 'he's work and her view of the occult and I was explaining that she her work really does serve as a warning in many ways of how this occult knowledge can be used to the detriment of humanity if people remain willfully ignorant and other people who have a lot of willpower but don't have a lot of compassion can use that knowledge as a weapon to gain a tactical advantage over those other people who remain ignorant of it Blavatsky x' work deals a lot with Vedic teachings in ancient Eastern teachings from the Indus Valley and she talks a lot about cycles you know time cycles and you know how essentially of tendencies in nature kind of tend to repeat themselves in waves and she talks about you know the route races of humanity as she sees the origins of human beings and she also her work was also really a very perverted and twisted in many ways by later occultist darka cultists who really paved the way for the third reich and nazi germany I mean if you look at you know Blavatsky is often talked about as influencing that and she absolutely did not you know that's definitely a very you know dimensional and immature view of her occult teachings and work and trying to paint her somehow as as the bad guy you know when she was warning about people like this like guido von lits but von list and Lance Laban fells and and you know uh sabaton Dorf and other dark occultists that came out of pre the pre nazi germany era that took her work and basically twisted into this you know racist ideology that had to do with purely genetics and blood and didn't really have to do with the knowledge that she was talking about so you know it's it's a very similar thing to how some of Crowley's work is viewed as all bad you know it's the same thing from people who don't understand what the occult really is they don't understand how it has more than one aspect to it and they don't understand how a lot of the people that they perceive as just you know dimensional somehow bad guys really were you know explaining that there's more than one side to this and trying to make people see it in a more mature light it takes really a lifetime of study and deep reading and you know comparative studies in order to understand this and order also understand hey from some people's perspective also back then you know they had a limited view and weren't aware of some things that we're aware of now and vice versa so you have to really read a lot of older occultist writings from this multi dimensional point of view and understand that you have to take certain things that they talked about with a grain of salt because of the worldview back then and you also have to you know understand that they were coming at this from their own particular unique perspective and not every single thing that they were talking about will have been right but it also doesn't mean that one thing you hear that you disagree with and that paints them as the bad guy or the agent or the devil etc you know it takes a very mature perspective and understanding to understand a lot of occult writings from in in that kind of way and that's why so many people don't really get the occult and don't really look into in a deeper way because they want an easy answer there as it is with all of these occult writings there is no easy answer you have to read deeply into it you have to take what resonates with truth and natural law and move forward with that and if other things don't really um you know resonate with truth and you know leave them at the door and move on you know and most people can't do that it's it's like an all-or-nothing for them they disagree with one thing somebody says then somehow they were they were the devil they were deemed demonic mind and a bad influence these people were looking for the truth from their own perspective as well and let me tell you something many of them did way way more than anybody is doing today with the amount of writing that they put down and preserve for future generations you know that's the one thing I keep saying to people I know this is kind of a long-winded response but I hope it's kind of the gist of this is getting through the main thing is put the work out there yourself you know if there's something I get emails all the time from people you know hey mark cover this talk about this this is what I think is important well I think that's wonderful you think it's important go and talk about it yourself especially if you have knowledge on it if you have knowledge on it that's what you should be talking about make that your speciality make that your forte and go out there and put that out to people I'm not here to take requests from people for what they want me to talk about I'm here to talk about what I feel is important but since James brought this up I think it is a very important topic and it is something I would like to cover theosophy is something I haven't explored in depth as a specific occult school of thought on its own it's something I probably should look into doing and so at some point in the near future maybe after my Connecticut seminar so James really great question I hope that I answered it for you and let's move on and hear from Raphael in Indiana Raphael you are live on what on earth is happening welcome back to the show oh hi Mark thanks for taking my call have some mom this one thanks for taking our time on this current presentation and covering all encompassing aspects that relate to cosmic abandonment it's pretty amazing and pretty insulting yeah I kind of kind of took a preview of what the next sliders who's gonna be and one of them is um I think it's supporters of slavery yes and today on the way home from my the grocery store I turned on the radio and I heard a snippet of something that's going on and the incident would first and hand up basically there was actually supporters on the side of the police officer yeah and it kind of I thought of exactly when you talk about today war is somebody guns down a citizen in basically cold blood and there's people out supporting this what wouldn't they support I mean you know hey not they supported the people supported Nazi Germany they supported the Gestapo they supported the SA the store mob Thailand they supported the SS the Schutzstaffel well one they support what what form of slavery wouldn't people support is my question it's not what form would they support it's what what and they support that like I said they love it they love it they can't get enough of it because you know what there is deep-seated racial motivation underneath a lot of this I mean you hear reports the KKK is coming out and supporting the police just because the person they shot was an african-american individual you know it's like this is how sick people are they'll so they don't understand it's a state versus you issue has nothing to do with race it has nothing to do with beliefs it has nothing to do with anything except people who believe that they are your authority and God versus you that's what this issue is about and they can't see it they're so blind because of all of their other divide and conquer strategies that have been played against them and those programs that are running in their mind and their ego identification and their ego attachment and their little petty role in life as my my race my color my religion my Creed my plate you know of geographic region of the country my nationality etc and so forth and they can't understand as a result of all that dividing they're absolutely being ruled they're they're being completely enslaved and they can't see it and they would even support their enslavers that are eventually going to be there murder you know that's how naive these fools are an essential link I don't know if you got a chance to look at it but oh this past week and I saw it was a article and I was a posting I guess somebody posted off basically it's a social media post that won a st. Louis police officer commented on his Facebook and basically he his quote was basically the protester should have been put down like rabid dog the first night you know people don't think that the general viewing let them try is all I have to say to that and they'll find out what will happen we'll pick it up right from there folks stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to water on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're taking your calls in the final hour of the show we were speaking in the last segment to Raphael in Indiana Raphael you were talking about slaves who love their own enslavement you want to wrap up with that topic yeah I actually I just I found it actually cut disturbing actually comical same time work you know you have these supporters supporting their own enslavement you get a caller last week and mention the same thing it's like they they love their own change and they don't even know it yep it's exactly true and they keep supporting violence that is done to the people by the state because somehow they are find dis pleasurable or displeasing some aspect of somebody else's life you know so therefore we're going to advocate for violence to be done unto them you know when even if they're within their rights by the state you know you see this going on in so many different ways in society you know from one racist group attacking somebody else who's been attacked by the state just because you know that person is a different race than them too you see things like this going on interpersonally in people's lives like you know a a divorcing couple you know the the the the father might report on something you know that he does that he isn't because he's going through a divorce and he might report the the the mother of the child to the state for some reason because he wants to get custody you know petty things like this go on and people bring the state into their lives they love it they love the presence of mommy and daddy in their lives because they're too childish too immature to resolve their differences for themselves in a way that is you know operating within the bounds of natural law and right behavior and therefore they want mommy to come in and solve the the conflict or daddy to come in and solve the conflict and that's the state is all too happy to acquiesce to those demands and come in and take control because that's all it's ultimately about and essentially these people are they're saying Master I beg you to come and keep me on the plantation that's all they're saying they and they love it they love it because they're children who have never grown up never taken responsibility for their own lives and want to be kept under control that's what they want you know so I think you're right on point but by seeing this dynamic Raphael the the only question becomes is what are we individually going to do about this it's and we have to bring this message to these people's ears and help them to understand that bringing the state in any instance is not the right thing to do it's actually the thing that all that could possibly do is lead to more enslavement and more destruction you know and it's going to all come to a head eventually I mean I'm you know I'm not looking forward to even seeing what's gonna happen if this when this cop goes to trial what happens if he's let off scot-free which is bound to happen because I'm telling you that's what they want they want to see some kind of massive up you know uprising or civil unrest so that they can declare martial law but at some point what are people what are people are their backs are gonna be against the wall what are we gonna let happen we're gonna let cops start turning into the Gestapo with the right to just shoot people at random because they feel like it because they disobeyed that's what they're basically telling you that in the open don't disobey a cop or we will kill you that's what they're coming basically out in the open they're trying to externalize that and come forward and say we're gonna use deadly force if we're disobeyed you know and that has nothing to do with the rule of law at all at all that has that's called tyranny and at some point if it is the start does start becoming like that there's only one option and that is physical resistance you know and people don't want to hear that they want to think there's never a time for that there is a time for that and that time is rapidly approaching it's rapidly approaching unfortunately I don't want to see it come to that but you know at some point when the people's backs are up against the wall to a certain extent there's not going to be any other recourse you know and I really loathe to see the day when it when that begins because when it begins it's gonna be very difficult for anybody to turn it off so you know let's hope it doesn't come to that let's hope we can get it done through the mind which is the way it really has to be done for it to be a true lasting peaceful revolution you know it has to be done in the realm of psychology it has to be done in the realm of the human mind and the human heart when we get it done that way then it'll be lasting and not one shot has to be fired you know so Raphael thank you so much for the call all right let's hear from David in Ontario David you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark hi everyone I just don't know what exactly I'm do so many things I'd like to talk to you about but basically I guess the one thing you mentioned you're right in part in the last point but you've mentioned them with regards to to like how science restricts new ideas that Minds people's minds goes here in the last point like the minds of the scientists actually restrict fundamentally fundamental change in their perceptions right and it's very difficult I know that's my father went through us he was a geologist in Ontario so he worked for the government so he was a he believed in the socialist state yet through the government that I'm not saying that I advocate that anymore I used to I don't anymore but when you come up with a theory that contravenes people's perceptions if it isn't for somebody it comes along and says you know if he was kind of lucky because his professor actually in 1975 said well SUSE actually had he got this right so and he furthered that thesis and has gone out is how the show how this idea works but it's that's not the norm like you were saying it's not the norm not the way science has done really know but usually they got rigidly cling on to the existing worldview or paradigm and refused to let it go regardless of what evidence is shown to the contrary because they already have investment in the existing paradigm even if it's false they have physical investment they have mental investment they have investment as far as their prestige is concerned their social statuses concern money their lifestyle all of it all of it tenure you know in all those factors I in yeah I uh I read a book a while back and I hold you in the same respect as I hold some of these authors I read a book by David Icke he called and the truth shall set you free and he said phenomenal book everybody should read this book definitely it led it is like one it's like what we've said about if this is a tapestry and you've explained at a story over these 160 something podcast which I'd listen to the mall and I've come you know so anyways and things like he can't he came to he basically contradicted something that I was like Paula I've learnt this how can you contradict Darwin you know and so I looked into bibliography because that's what she do right and yet in there hey there's got that this guy he looked at auntie Taylor in the minds of men Darwin in the New World Order and I read his books I had to go to the University of Toronto he's a professor there he wrote this book and I went there to pick it up in the 90s and I read that and and you really can't I can't follow I can't believe the way I can understand how social Darwinist has come out from this idea because I do not believe that Darwin has the author of this book in T Taylor says that he cannot support Darwin would not support his own pieces based upon not having found in the geological the archaeological evidence is not there to support it nor that I think Darwin have supported the twisting of his ideology into social Darwinism the way that it was done by the elites of his day namely the GALT and family and others you know you have to understand that they took his thesis and they ran with in a way that was they were going to apply that to their genetics and their right to rule over the rest of humanity that was the reason they took that theory and tried to turn it into a body of law that everybody would believe in unquestioningly you know that was their primary motivation for doing that because they wanted a scientific basis for their quote unquote superiority and their quote unquote right to rule over the rest of humanity exactly I want to ask you a question in regards to a couple of words my daughter is a university student and she taking literature so she's very intelligent very eloquent in her her words and and as you say and as I understand now that word Smith's and and sorcery it's all done with words it's not like something ethereal think it's actually this is how it's done right words and that she said on Friday and they were talking like talk about I talk about all things that I find interesting and this is the subject I find interesting and it all also be punishing I can't say how much you put things into perspective in your podcast for me but she said that she looks at intelligence as a verb and I agree with her it should be looked at as a verb because if you're not using it you don't have it that's all you don't you really what is language if it's not put into effect and applied in the world for the right reasons exactly then what is it it's just words we have to convert it into action in order to be able to use it to apply in our lives David gray call thank you so much for the call ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio last segment of the show for this evening let's go back to the phone lines and hear from Nathan in Arizona Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark - oh this is Nathan hey how you doing great I've got a surprise for you tonight okay this is the single most important thing I've learned in my entire life and it's a game-changer and I'm assuming that you don't know about this because if you did you would be talking about it okay go ahead talking about it is a spiritual discipline about controlling the male reproductive cycle and females have a reproductive cycle everybody knows about this it's the menstrual cycle but nobody's talking about is the male reproductive cycle time between ejaculation now what you want to do is increase that time and there's the mainstream science media and other people like to talk about how it's if you don't ejaculate every day you'll have prostate cancer another problem I think that's misinformation if you can master this discipline and it years of practice have any benefits including courage self-respect self-confidence you'll be a dominant alpha male you'll be physically stronger your voice will be louder and lower you don't need sex anymore and you're not obsessed with it all the time women will no longer have a power over you you'll be smarter you'll be more motivated it'll be easier to spread the truth you'll be more attractive females you'll be better at six you'll last longer you'll be better at tantric sex which is sex without ejaculation you'll develop the balls to stay no too weak people literally develop the balls to say no you'll be an unstoppable force if you can master this so what I'm talking about is stops masturbating stops having sex and ejaculate and that's inevitable it's going to happen if you're in a relationship so what you need to do is delay delay it wait a few weeks and it's all about self-control this is the ultimate way to develop self-control you know this porn uh pornography is incompatible with this technique so you have to throw that off and or else it'll totally screw up your discipline so mark have you ever heard about this I have actually heard this technique I know that some of this comes from older Gnostic teachings and some of it comes from tantric teachings and you know I can't speak to necessarily that this is going to be the thing that's going to be the most effective way to you know increase your willpower and you know your drive to actually learn the truth and then live the truth in your life I'm not saying it would do harm to that but you you seem to think it's the number one thing that somebody can practice I mean I'll tell you what before I learned this I was one of the self haters that you're talking about earlier in the show and this happened to come out of that that self-loathing minds yeah it was like a total 100% 180-degree switch is like a turning point in my life once I figured this out and if y'all don't believe me do your own research there's not a lot of information out there one website is reddit.com slash are slash no fat that's n OSAP and these people is a community of people who have seen this truth but they only see half the picture they all they all agree that masturbation is bad but they seem to think that a jack ulation is okay as long as you're having sex with an actual woman that's that's wrong it's the ejaculation you want to increase the amount of time between Jack ulation this pen this comes out of the notion that the male seed carries creative energy with it and therefore to save that is to store that creative energy and that creative potential and power within the individual you know my take on it is kind of like it's more of a more physical thing whereas you know I think that ultimately deep down inside it's all about the the mental and spiritual material that we have to work with that's the real ultimate generative potential within us again I'm not debunking this or sighs I have only cursorily looked into this but I am go I do tend to look into it a bit more because I've heard a few different sources and you know I think it's something that uh you know there could be benefit to yes there's a definite I can tell you from experience and you need if you don't believe me you need to try it on you and that's the research that you need to do is it's very very tough discipline and especially it's harder for men who are non single and you have to access the SEC but you know I have a girl for now and I've been working on this and I'm averaging about one week or two weeks or are you familiar at all with the teachings of the occultist or spiritualist named Samuel on they or no I I've only encountered knowledge about this in very small amounts and I remember being a traditional writing about it but it's hard to dig knowledge about this I could point you in one direction from where I've originally heard about this years ago it was studying some of the writings and teachings of again the occultist samuel on viewer now again take all occultism with a grain of salt take it every researcher or writer with a grain of salt you have to take what you resonates with truth and bring that out and then leave the rest at the door of as I said earlier but he kind of puts forward and teaches a specific branch of older gnostic esoteric gnostic tradition and he's really gone deep into like bringing forward a lot of the esoteric symbolism of the Tarot out as well and he talked about this you know the saving of seed and you know the the benefits are of it and everything like that so somebody I would say if you want to look into some esoteric research on this it's probably the only source and occultism I've come across I know again some gnostic sects practice this as well and it seems to be coming on in some of the alternative health and mental benefits community as well so it's starting to definitely look into and I want to thank you for bringing it to our attention okay thanks a lot yeah you got it I encouraged everybody to try this out especially if you have women problems and if that's the thing that's keeping you from from doing the great work that's that's the distraction this will solve your problem very into it thanks a lot Martin keep a good work Thank You chef you got it you take good care all right i'll final caller of the evening let's hear from Ivan in Phoenix Ivan you could take us out welcome back to what on earth is happening hey Mark thanks for having me on I she had to go back into the regular slot here at the end to wrap it up now it's a tradition right I guess so yeah so that means I got to speak quickly and I had quite a bit to talk about real quick about the Ferguson stuff yeah and Missouri what I've noticed right off the bat was the suppression of the sake of masculine we see all the adults and even the children with their hands up ma arms on shoots oh right oh right off the bat getting that subconscious mind going into submission submission hands up in the air that's the thing that stood up for me right away and then movies real quick I know I mentioned to barb I had sent you guys a message or going to see Lucy in theaters that one I recently did see that I didn't go into the theater to see it I downloaded it and I thought it was great the quality that I got of the video wasn't so awesome but the movie was very good and I'll probably check it out when it comes out on blu-ray and you know watch it and you know get the full effect of it then but I thought the all the themes in it were very profound definitely it is yes it is and then another one that came out last weekend was the giver I'm gonna go see that that one I saw the previews of and it looked so good I do intend to see that in theaters because that just looked like about it was the importance it emphasized the importance of knowledge how knowledge was only being kept by like one man and how everybody else's mind had fallen into a complete sameness and you know how knowledge would be the key to taking them out of that and and liberating their minds so I definitely think that there were some really powerful themes in that movie and I do intend to check that one out I think that's a very positive allegory from just the previews that I've seen yes and it's funny that knowledge is what's mentioned also at the T and Lucy also yes absolutely Ivan thanks so much for taking us out this evening ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening just remember there are only two mistakes that you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening everyone we'll see you right here next week [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #168

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Psychological factors which underly Collectivism, Group-Think, and the perpetuation of Human Enslavement, Rigid Skeptics (Worshippers of Scientism), Religionists (Children of the "gods"), Supporters of Slavery, Left-Wingers as those who use Government as a Proxy for an Absent Mother-Figure, Right-wingers who use Government as a Proxy for an absent Father-Figure, the Oxymoron of "Minarchy," the "Mainstream" Media as Paid Liars ("Presstitutes"), "New" Agers as naive abused children who identify as the Victim and won't talk about their Parental Abuse, the “What Can I Do?” Cop-out, Developing the Courage to take Real-World Action, Putting information out there for others, Sensory Depravation, Meditation, Open-Mindedness, the Core of Truth that lies past dogmatic religious belief, Parenting, Teaching Morality to children, Dwelling on Effects vs. Understanding Causes*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday August 30th 2014 this show is live every Saturday from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you tonight as always we're going to be continuing to cover the extended cosmic abandonment presentation that I've been covering for the last many weeks here on what on earth is happening cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the interconnections between the interference theory of human origins as I like to call it and the current human condition so tonight we'll be continuing that presentation on the air I'll be taking calls in the third hour of the show as I've been doing for the past several weeks the call-in number to join us I'll give right here at the top of the first hour if you want to call in and get in the caller queue once again I'll be taking calls in our number three of the show tonight the calling number to join us on the air is toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three once again the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 three one 390 443 I do have a couple of quick event announcements before we get started with the material for this evening I will be giving a live all-day seminar on Saturday October 4th 2014 from 9 a.m. to 8 p.m. called demystifying the occult this will be taking place at the Manchester History Center at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero there is free parking at the Manchester History Center for those of you who will be coming from out of town for this event a read a brief description of this one time only live all-day seminar mark pashia the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols what exactly is the occult why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is occultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives these topics and more I will explore in this all-day seminar demystifying the occult in the second half of the seminar I'll be breaking down some of the esoteric symbolism in the Major Arcana of the Tarot deck as a case study in occult symbolism also in this seminar I just thought I'd mention I'll be going into some NRO symbolism as well that's kind of like a little added bonus I'll be looking into some of the occult symbolism of the National Reconnaissance Office which is a division of the Department of Naval Intelligence here in the United States advance tickets for this all-day seminar only $25 a $25 donation can be sent by check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi that's Arthur Capozzi CA poz Zi the last name is spelled at 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 in Monroe Connecticut zero six four six eight at the door tickets for the seminar only a thirty dollar cash donation if you prefer to get your tickets live the day of the event at the door okay so that's the first event announcement secondly I'd like to tell everyone once again there will be a free your mind conference coming up in 2015 I am no longer the main event organizer as I was for the first two for your mind conferences I've told people that I've stepped down from that capacity as the event organizer I've handed that off to others who are helped with the event previously and they are currently planning for your mind 3 in 2015 I don't have a venue right now I don't have a confirmed set of dates I've been told that it is more likely than not going to stay in late April that could change but right now it looks like that's going to be around the time period but I don't have any more specifics all I know is that it is confirmed that there will be a free your mind 3 conference in 2015 more likely than not at the end of April again don't hold me to that that could change but if you want to check out more details that will be forthcoming there are already about 10 speakers that have given their word to confirm that they will be taking part in for your mind 3 so you could check out more information on this great upcoming conference next year at WWE your mind conference calm one other quick announcement there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you feel that you've received value from the information that I've shared here on the water on earth is happening radio show and on my website through my podcasts and my videos you could feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so like that I can continue it into the future and with a lot of those donations what I'll be doing is actually hopefully by sometime next year I don't have an exact date on this either but sometime in 2015 I am hoping to release a book entitled what on earth is happening so every little bit any donation that you can help out with does help and it will help to toward those goals so with that having been said oh I do want to mention one other thing real quickly before we begin the information for tonight I do have a personal commitment next Saturday night September 6th so I will not be broadcasting next Saturday September 6th live I'll be having the network host a play a rebroadcast of the show next week I will be returning to the air live on Saturday September 13th two weeks from today so I just wanted to mention that right here at the top of the show I want to point everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening calm website where as always when I do live shows there are images posted underneath the player on the radio show page if you click the radio show tab if you're not already there listening to the show from there underneath the player there's images for tonight's show image one and two one there are numerical links you can click on it'll bring it up in a kind of like a a presentation format or like a slideshow format I should say now image one was the demystifying the occult seminar poster of course demystifying the occult I should have mentioned is hosted by pattern recognition time that's Arthur Kaposi's organization and that's image number one image two was just the graphic from the free your mind conference website so we'll be getting into the material for tonight right after this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting stay with us [Music] you know the day destroys a nice night divide today tried to run welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I was telling everyone before the break that underneath the player four on the radio show page of what on earth is happening calm you can follow along with the images for the the presentation for this evening you'll see under images for tonight's show cosmic abandonment slides part one and two their numerical links you can click on the image as I say which slide I'm moving to and I'll follow along with the concepts and ideas presented in these slides so we left off last week on slide number 113 I'm going to be starting today with image number 114 which is listed in cosmic abandonment slides part two what we were talking about last week is an understandable framework a psychological framework through which we can better grasp the behavior of group dynamics people who behave in certain group dynamics collectivists is really what we're talking about here we're talking about people who basically form themselves into groups because they're ultimately lacking a sense of true individuality or true self development what you might call soul development these are people who really are childlike because they have never really truly mentally emotionally psychologically and spiritually grown into adulthood as an individual and they are in total identification with group dynamics and these are the people who are essentially destroying our world destroying humanity destroying the earth destroying our ability to live and coexist peacefully on this planet at all and it is because of the underlying psychological dynamics which we identified that are going on in them unaddressed because they won't do the inner work upon themselves as individuals which cannot be done by anybody else it can only be done by the individual and since they're so hopelessly identified with the group dynamic these people are caught in a cycle where this these underlying psychological dynamics are killing them or crushing them crushing their spirit and yet because of the group dynamic that they're trapped in there never identifying those causal factors psychologically and confronting them and addressing them identifying them and then working to heal them so we looked at the dynamics of willful ignorance the fear of owning one's own personal responsibility to choose right action over wrong action once the difference is clearly understood and the reason for those dynamics of ignorance and the abdication or the claimed abdication of personal responsibility is due to an underlying sense of self-loathing due to a sack of a lack of self-respect inside the individual a non developed sense of self respect and then underneath that there are parental abandonment issues which are the causal factors going on ultimately these people are childlike in their psychological development because for the very reason that in their own past they were essentially left at the doorstep so to speak psychologically mentally emotionally spiritually by their own parents and as we were talking about last week this dynamic plays out not only on an individual scale on the level of the individual it plays out on a cosmic scale it plays out on a global scale at the level of the speed CAES okay we are a species that has undergone cosmic abandonment by our quote unquote parents again the whole cosmic abandonment presentation is about the beings that came here on our very ancient past and ultimately created humanity and were largely responsible for our entrance into this psychological state okay so we were left in a cosmic sense as a species by our cosmic parents we were abandoned and what we're looking at now is what kind of effect that this have on people such that they cling mercilessly to this group dynamic of collectivism and this you know these types of group behaviors that we're talking about that we're trying to explain why people fallen this be a group dynamic thinking so last week we looked or we began looking at some of these groups and I said that I'm gonna be basically complaining about them if you will or pointing out how these you know insane dynamics work within these groups in a very bitter way I'm not happy about it these are the people who are enslaving humanity ladies and gentlemen I don't have to be happy about it okay I'm going to speak about it with vitriol okay vitriol is acidic bitter criticism biting speech venomous speech okay and are these are in many cases what I'm saying ad hominem attacks sure but that doesn't mean they're not true ad hominem attacks can be true it's not just you know trying to launch an ad hominem attack to take away from from truth that someone is speaking as a logical fallacy but that doesn't mean that a logic that an ad hominem attack cannot be launched it isn't also true so you know you're gonna hear me saying things that might offend people and make people upset as I've said from day one go ahead and get his offended as you like the things on true nonetheless so last week we talked about who I call the worshipers of scientism who these are often atheists who believe that they don't have a belief system okay they're that delusional that they actually have a belief that they don't have a belief system that's how rigidly left-brain that they are that they could actually do mental gymnastics and try to work things out logically like that okay you know these are people who are absolute religionists when it comes to science when it comes to government-funded science they think that is the arbiter of truth in in the world in nature and that whatever government-funded science says is just unequivocally true you know it doesn't make a difference that the government funds the results that they want to see and then mercilessly puts down results that are somehow the antithesis of what they want put out there to the public you know that they don't if they don't want the public to know about it it doesn't get any funding it doesn't get any grant money but yet these rigid skeptics these scientific thinkers would dare to say that's real science and somehow that's going to produce logical orderly true results okay has nothing to do with science whatsoever not in the slightest bit so on slide number 113 I was you know basically saying I'm going to give to each of these people kind of like a tagline or like a soundbite to them you know that you could just kind of identify with them and you know kind of like gives you the the fundamental picture of where their thinking is that the rigid skeptic is saying I'm skeptical about everything unless the government or government funded scientists say it's true then I'm a true believer you know because that's the origin of their belief system you know they don't even on there so in the left brain and they so accept the notion that only science is is the arbiter of truth that they can't even understand how much of a religion they are trapped in as a result of thinking in this kind of totally imbalanced left-brain way so we'll pick this up looking at these groupthink dynamics on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing the extended cosmic abandonment presentation as we have for the past many weeks on this program and we are on slide number 114 I'm continuing to talk about different groupthink psychological dynamics and groups who identify with continuing to willfully be ignorant continuing to willfully attempt to abandon their own personal responsibility the claim of the abdication of personal responsibility to truly on your own know the difference between right and wrong and it's all a childlike dynamic and the next group I'd like to talk about that does this is are people who are the worshipers of religion I mean because look we've already gone off on a tirade against quote-unquote scientists people who are rigidly skeptical and left brain and think that you know there is no higher power than man and you know only that which comes out of science could ever be true quote-unquote science it's not real science it's government-funded science that basically puts out the results that Big Daddy wants people to know about and then suppresses everything else so let's go to the other side of the equation the the blind believers the ones who have bought into cultural religion I'd simply call them religionists or you know as a little moniker these are children pun intended you know it's these are people who are like childish group you know collectivist mindset people okay they're children they they also haven't grown up psychologically mentally and spiritually I call them children of the quote gods and when I say quote gods I mean these are children of these ancient beings who came here and created all the world relate they created all the cultural religions ultimately again we talked about this in the section called the story of the past again this section is called the story of the present we're applying what we learned in the story of the past in this extended presentation format to help us to understand why do people think the way that they think in the modern world you know so when we understand that these are children of the gods stories of the gods dynamics of the gods religions that they invented that the the quote-unquote gods the anunnaki the Nephilim etc invented for Humanity to keep them in line and to create a social stratification hierarchical society that would make humanity fall in line that would it would not only divide them make them easier to control and conquer it would help them to fall in line and essentially enslave themselves so that they would be much more easily ruled and much more easily controlled compartmental II and hierarchically all right it's it's it's a strategy that has been used over and over and over and over again and you could do it with you know politics you could do it with money you could do it with religion they do it with all of these things and people are still not psychologically sophisticated to understand the tactic that is being used against them and has been being used against them since the dawn of humanity so these are people who really don't want to think for themselves they want to believe in what they've been taught believe in what they've been told not really truly understand the difference between right and wrong because let me tell you something most religionists do not most religionists do not understand natural law they do not understand the true objective difference between moral rights and moral wrong you know and just by the fact that so many people who believe in religion also believe in government right there that hat shows you they don't understand the difference between right and wrong because government is of course based on coercion based on the claim of ownership of other people based on the claim that the group of so-called lawmakers are ultimately God that own other people that are that are their masters and they have some kind of a moral right to issue commands while they're their subjects or the people under their quote jurisdiction have some kind of a moral obligation to obey their commands that they call laws because they wrote them down whether they have anything in common with the laws of morality or not you know and all these religionists actually believe in this thing called government right there that proves proves outright definitively proves that they do not know the difference between right and wrong behavior because they're supporting coercion and slavery by there but very belief in government you know so that I mean that's all you really need to know about religionists you know you need to ask them one question do you believe in the validity of government period and if the answer is yes you immediately know they don't know the difference between right and wrong right they're they're they're religionists taught them ultimately nothing about morality because they're children who want to believe in something to believe that there's something out there watching out for their better interests you know that loves them and cares about them that all they have to do is somehow prostrate themselves before that force and somehow it's gonna magically take care of them and absolve them of all the responsibility to learn and grow for themselves now because that might require effort reading personal work inward introspection of the self we can't do any of those things god forbid you know that might involve work can't have that it's all about just a belief system you know it's all about what you believe you believe this and then suddenly you're saved it's the biggest crock of garbage that has ever been peddled to humanity and it was peddled by humanity's Creator quote-unquote these sick twisted beings that ultimately came here and made a slave race that's who peddled us this garbage called religion and all these people these children still leave in it a bunch of children is all they ever have been are now and ever will be for as long as they continue to have these beliefs they don't want to know truth truth is is a dirty word to these people just like it's a dirty word to most scientists you know all the left-brain atheists they're just as utterly retarded children as these people are so let's throw the insults the ad hominem attacks around equally okay no you know we won't spare anybody okay we'll distribute all of the vitriol equally amongst the both the left brain and balanced and the right brain imbalanced okay because these are the people who are continuing slavery so they both richly deserve it just as much as the other group and again you have to understand folks it's not just all about just you know lashing out okay and I could make it sound like that and dress it up a little bit like that for effect but the point here is these are sick people these are mentally ill people these people are just as mentally ill as those left brain scientism worshippers okay they're just this childish they're just as in need of help ultimately these people need help because they're not well they're spiritually sick this is a spiritual illness just like the scientism worshipers have okay there'd it's just a different form of brain imbalance ultimately it means that the soul is sick within these people because they don't even understand what real spirituality means what it really means to be a spiritual moral being means to not believe in anything it means to know the truth about morality not to accept some dogma based on some you know somebody's arbitrarily chosen guidelines that may or may not have anything to do with real morality with with moral law you know has nothing to do with believing a thing and these people are stuck in this childish notion all I have to do is believe and accept believe and accept that's the right brain imbalance just like the skeptic says I'm not gonna believe in and accept anything these people are saying I'm gonna believe and accept everything my religion says you can't you see how it's the same kind of imbalance except toward a different extreme neither one of them says I'm going to go wherever the truth leads that's what science ostensibly claims but does it actually do that in practice no it goes wherever the money goes see and ultimately that's what religion does too because let's let's face it folks both of these things are ruled by the monetary system if we're being honest with ourselves and most people are not most people are absolute liars to the self constantly on a 24-hour basis you know they don't want to admit how much money control science and money controls religion you know they want to think somehow we're all affected by that my little group here is unaffected by that dynamic all the other religions may be affected by that but hey not my religion not my science not my field you know it's the one that's pure and uncontaminated all the other ones are impure and totally contaminated by that dynamic of greed and envy and jealousy and power you know but not mine totally pure it's a child's mentality folks we'll pick this up on the other side of the break don't go anywhere you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] we uh [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing with the extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation we're talking about different groupthink dynamics that are driven by willful ignorance the attempted abdication of people's personal responsibility due to their own self-loathing and set lack of self respect due to underlying abandonment issues whether they be physical emotional spiritual okay and you're talking about religion here ultimately okay it's all about religion it's all about false belief systems that drive people's wrong thinking doesn't make a difference whether it's the cultural religious kind whether people accept science quote unquote as I call it scientism as a religion whether they've you know accepted the New Age movement as their religion or if they believe in the ultimate religion the monetary system money you know as something that's real you know the ultimate religion it's all religion religions the thing that's enslaving the world folks if you can't see that you're completely blind you haven't woken up yet at all at all zero if you don't understand that religion is the problem religion is the thing that blocks truth from being received by the individual that's what it ultimately does and that's why it comes from the Latin relig re which means to tie back or to hold back or what's it trying to hold you back from truth it's exactly what all religion is trying to hold people back from whether it's the cultural form the scientist scientist mik form the the new-age form or the monetary form or hey oh we forgot one huh we're gonna get into this next how about the government form of religion that's one of the biggest religions in the world the religion of authority I'd say it's probably the second biggest religion on earth next to money you know let's not leave anybody out here anybody who has a belief system that holds people back from truth and holds this species from basically moving forward in consciousness and ascending out of slavery let's we need to include them all in here they're all the problem every one of those people is the problem okay and it's all because of these reasons they want to remain willfully ignorant so they can claim to abdicate their personal responsibility to know the difference between right from wrong and willfully of their own accord and their own free will choose the right over the wrong and this is because ultimately they hate themselves because they have never really done any personal work or introspection upon themselves truly in any kind of a deep meaningful way and ultimately the reason that they hate themselves like that is because they feel personally abandoned in some way shape or form once again it does not have to be that abandonment issues I'm talking about do not have to be physical ones it doesn't mean your mother or your father left you when you were young physically walked out on you it means we're all suffering from some form of abandonment whether it is on a personal level on a mental level on a psychological level on an emotional level on a spiritual level or on a cosmic level the species of humanity is suffering it on a cosmic level but and that resonates within us over time you know this is why we're a species who doesn't want to think for ourselves we've we depended on the quote-unquote gods for so long you know telling us what reality was telling us how we should be what we should do how should we should behave what we should believe in for thousands upon thousands of years as a species what do you think that does to people what do you think that does to an entire species of beings passing down that dynamic generation after generation after generation after generation oh it produces a really great outcome as you can see what we've got right now religion is ultimately the problem folks and that's really what we're talking about here if the truth be told every single one of these groups these group think dynamics I'm talking about is a form of religion okay so let's move to slide number 115 and what's the tagline for the cultural religious followers you know the people who get on their knees and bow down to a God thinking that God somehow wants their obedience you know menudo learn the real god of creation wants you to learn and understand natural law moral law the difference between right and wrong because that's what will most readily accelerate your own development in consciousness so that you can take the reins of your own personal development from that point and move forward to wherever it is you want to move to wherever it is you want to go next it's there for your maximum growth and development natural law are not prison conditions or not prison boundary conditions they are there for the support of learning of growth of development of consciousness so what's the tagline for the children of the gods their tagline is we believe what we're told to believe that's so much easier than developing critical thinking skills the tagline of all religion it's all about belief that means I don't really have to do any work to discover truth okay truth be damned this is all about a belief system I could just believe what I'm told to believe by the people who passed this religion down to me and then thinking goes out the window not even ever needed never even need to develop those skills okay truth who cares about that you know I have my belief systems that were given to me and it's done and and if you're honest with yourself that's what religion is folks that's exactly what religion is and again the people who have religion in their lives are going to get offended by that you know I get emails from people telling me I don't I claim that I say that there is a God of creation and they're insisting they're trying to tell me what I think in my own mind what I think what I accept what I know what I believe and they say you don't accept God well that's your opinion because I don't accept the God you believe in see that's what a religionist does it says you have to accept the God I believe in I accept I'm not telling you you can't have your notion of what God is as a matter of fact I tell people as long as you believe there's a higher power that is setting the laws of morality in motion in in order in effect in the universe you could think of God as whatever you want to think of it as who cares it's none of my business what you think of as God but when you start saying everybody has to believe in and accept the God I believe in an accept then then I have a problem because unfortunately that is almost always small and petty and all too human like for my tastes anyway you know it's it's the always the other way around with man inventing his gods instead of God really you know bringing humanity and into the universe which again I don't really think that was done by the God of creation I think that was done you know through the force of creation ultimately by beings that had already existed within the creation who became imbalanced themselves and then created a mirror image of themselves in many ways which is why it said that we are made in the image and likeness of the Gods you know it's like like father and mother like child you know as above so below the principle of Correspondence is at work in this dynamic just like it is in any other and we're doing many of the same things that our cosmic parents did so let's move on and look at the next group dynamic that we want to talk about here and this is government or what I call belief in slavery support of slavery okay people who believe in government are supporters of slavery if we stop euphemized you know saying I think government there is legitimacy or validity - it is a euphemism euphemism means a word that you use to describe something to make it sound better than what it really is that's what a euphemism is okay you can look up the term euphemism all right it's just saying it's calling something by a different name to not make it sound so bad as it really is so when people say I believe in government what they're really saying is I support slavery let me just say that again unequivocally and this is not my opinion this is 100% eternal truth if you understand what government is when somebody says I believe in government I think government is legitimate I think government should continue to exist what they are 100% definitively saying whether they are aware of it or understand the truth of this or not is that they believe in slavery and that they support slavery and that they think slavery should continue to exist and is somehow legitimate we'll pick this up on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere [Music] Oh between us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing with the extended variant of the cosmic abandonment presentation that I originally gave back in December of 2013 here in Philadelphia we've been covering this material for the past many weeks on the show and will continue to do so we're talking about different groupthink dynamics can we understand the behavior the choices of different groups of people who are totally trapped in groupthink and religious thought like the belief in money the belief in government the belief in cultural religion the belief in scientism the belief in the New Age movement etc by having a handle on the psychological framework that ultimately underlies evil that underlies what makes evil possible and what makes it possible for people to continue to condone and support evil in their own thought processes and their own behavior we identified those factors as willful ignorance stemming from the fear of taking full ownership of one's personal responsibility stemming from issues of self-loathing due to set due to the continued lack of self respect within people and then that ultimately stemming from what I would call the causal Durov at all deep-seated psychological parental abandonment issues going on in the childlike mindset of this person who has experienced all this and I think there is no better example to highlight and illustrate the childishness of this mindset then the belief in government and I mean the abandoned child mentality there's no better when you understand the belief in government as the belief that is made possible by a child who has been abandoned that is crying out and looking for government to fulfill the role of the missing parents okay it it goes off like a bomb in your head when you really understand it okay if you can really psychologically grasp this dynamic you'll be so much better and more enlightened for it okay when I've explained this to some people they've said it made so much sense to them that it was like an epiphany like a grand Epiphany like awakening in their mind that yes this is what government actually is in people's minds it is the the proxy of a missing parent that is being filled in psychologically by the person who is the believer in this entity that we call government so let's just start looking at this from different political perspectives I understand the left-right political perspective is an illusion it's all the same thing it's all slavery as we've said many many times on the show I get that that our listeners should get that by now okay but if you just look at why people break down into largely two groups okay and you have people on the left wing side the Democrat you know the the political left so to speak and then you have people on the political right the conservative the you know whatever party were looking at it from the perspective of the dual two-party illusion which is at work everywhere throughout basically the world that props up this false left-right paradigm political system in the whole Western world essentially okay there's always two there's always two major parties that come to prominence and then war against each other well there's a reason there's not more than two there's a reason it always ultimately comes to largely two parties that's because there's only two parents a mother figure and a father figure so each party is ultimately playing the proxy role psychologically of the parent the missing parent in the relationship between the parent and the child so we can illustrate this when we look at the people in the group think dynamic of belief in government what's who I call not only just believers in government but supporters of slavery as I illustrate here in the first slide in this section in slide number 116 so we're going to look at the left winger okay of the two party political false left-right paradigm system we'll look at the left winger also called the liberal or the Democrat where the neoliberal however you want to break it down it doesn't matter these are just words you know it's just you know all describing the same basic dynamic going on at work in the mind regardless of the name you call it what does this type of person that is totally trapped in this kind of group think once what are their motivations what do they want government to be so you have to ask to understand the psychological dynamic going on inside a person's mind like this the question that has to be asked is as a believer in government or a quote-unquote supporter of slavery what do they want the controlling dynamic the government to be what is it that they want from government what are they always asking for government to do what does a left-winger in politics want government to be what do they wanted to do they wanted to tax everybody more so that it can redistribute wealth so that it can provide for things for people to act as a caretaker for people to do things that people should ultimately be doing for themselves to essentially be something that the people can be dependent on see they don't want independence they want the people to be dependent on the government they want the government to be the people's caretaker they want it to provide services for people for it to be the thing that ultimately takes care of people in in every aspect of their lives from cradle to grave that is what the political left-wing or Democrat liberal neo Libya honest with ourselves this is the role they want government to fulfill in society so they're asking for it to be essentially the caretaker of the people the caretaker of society the one that nurtures and cares for the people like a mother like a nurturer an archetype of mother figure that's what this political party or persuasion ultimately once government to be and the services it wants it to provide so these are the people who are have motherly abandonment issues or what I simply label you know a little bit scathingly in slide number 117 mommy issues these are people who are dealing with mommy issues the people who are more toward the left wing Democrat liberal persuasion are ultimately psychologically dealing with motherly abandonment issues deep down inside and what they want government to be is the role of the missing parent in this form of the archetypal mother figure because they wanted to be the caretaker and nurturer of society who ultimately provides for society's needs they don't want people to be adults in dependent on this other nurturing entity that somehow is beneficent and wants to provide for people wants to care for them don't you know that's what government wants it isn't there to control us mommy's not there to control us mommy's there to care for us and give us everything we need whenever we need it don't you know that we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm and in the last section we were talking about the believers in government the supporters of slavery as I call them to stop euphemized the term government as people who are ultimately playing out deep-seated psychological parental abandonment issues through their creation of a proxy see this is what is done psychologically when something is deeply missing and the person doesn't have it in their lives they'll they'll create a proxy for it external to the self you know to look toward this external power to be that thing that they're missing in their own self in their own lives you know so that they maybe they may have been lacking in some form doesn't even have to be physically that the parental figure of the mother the nurturer the caretaker in some form in their lives and therefore they want government to fulfill that role they want an external power to come in and act as a proxy and take on that dynamic in their lives and so this is what the political left always does they want government to be the caretaker of the people from cradle to grave these are the people with motherly abandonment issues once again does not have to be physical absence of the mother it could be emotional abandonment mental abandonment spiritual abandonment not actually caring for the inward needs of the child and ultimately they want government to be this nurturing mother that cares and basically takes care of that of the the society from cradle to grave these are the people with mommy issues as I call it in refer to it in slide number 117 now moving on to slide number 118 in this presentation as I've said before I'm not going to attack one half without attacking the other you know but well I'm an equal opportunity offender okay we'll get to everybody will offend everybody's religion in due time okay so let's talk about the opposite side the other believers in slavery I mean government you know the supporters of slavery you know the Republican Party the right-wingers the conservative types the neo cons if you will in in you know their neoconservative form well what do these people often want government to be you know when you say well to a right-wing uh you know right more right-wing political supporter what do you think the role of government should be you know they have very different roles that they want government to fulfill in society do they want it to tax people more and more and more no they don't want it usually to do that you know they they want it to fulfil completely different roles they don't want it to redistribute wealth they don't want it to take care of everybody from cradle to grave what they usually want it to do is to be the protector so you have the nurturer the caretaker you know the one that provides in this in the sense of it's actually going to actually bring to people the things that they need to provide for their needs you know in this sense they want it to be the protector you know the one that can provide in a different way for the needs of the child Society in this case in their mind is the child government is not the mother figure government is the strong protecting father figure to the conservative to the political right-winger to the Republican you know they want they think that its role should be to keep people safe as if that's not the right of people on their own already naturally inherently to keep themselves safe and it as if that is not somehow their own personal responsibility to provide for that now they want government to do that for us so we need a strong police force we need a strong army we need strong military we need a strong government that's the only thing that's gonna keep us safe from outsiders from the all the people that want to get us from the bad guys from the boogie men yeah we need a strong father figure that archetype of fog father figure who maybe wasn't around to keep them safe or maybe didn't provide for that role you know maybe it didn't keep them safe from all the bad ideas infecting their mind I would say most certainly didn't do that whoever their real physical father was in this incarnation certainly couldn't have done that for them to grow up that way you know but that's the role that they want government to play it's not the nurturer it's the protector it's not the archetypal mother figure it's the archetype or father figure so you know it's the same thing except the different extreme again since there's two parents one of these groups psychologically identifies with the mud the the the archetypal mother figure that's the role that government's going to play through proxy and the other political extreme on the political so-called political spectrum it's going government's going to fulfill the opposite role in proxy the archetype will father figure so moving to slide 119 what do these people have they have fatherly abandonment issues daddy issues these are people with daddy issues daddy wasn't there for them in some way to protect to act as the protector well now we can make government fulfill that role it can police the whole world and keep everyone safe from cradle to grave like the archetypal father figure it's missing in their lives you know it makes so such perfect sense don't you know you know that'll lead to true freedom so you know these are the people who are suffering daddy issues and don't even know it in many cases don't get me wrong folks I mean these people will deny this till the day that they die you know you could bring this to their attention show them everything show them all the signs of it and they'd still tell you you don't know what you're talking about you're wrong because in their minds they actually believe that they think for themselves they actually believe that they don't have these psychological issues going on deep within their psyche nested deep down inside of them at a subconscious level they would tell you that's not there and I'm telling you it doesn't make a difference whether they know that that's there or not their belief system in what they say they believe gives it away that tells you what's going on inside of them immediately they don't need to admit it they don't need to understand it they don't need to speak it out there in the open it's inside of them whether they know it or not you know they just don't have enough knowledge of human psychology to even understand what's going on inside of them that's why I tell people like this I could tell and I understand how much this offends somebody I get it I get it somebody with more advanced knowledge of human psychology can tell someone else more about them than they know about themselves and that frightens people and I don't set people and it makes people very angry and mad especially when what you're really trying to do is help them because they don't think they need help they're that sick a mentally ill person like that doesn't believe they need psychological help when somebody really knows a whole lot about human psychology and what's going on and another person based on what they support based on what they say they believe you know I know more about what's going on inside of these people than they know about themselves and I'm willing to come out and state that and make that claim because because it's true they've never looked into human psychology one bit in their life they've never looked in a mirror inwardly we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we're continuing with the extended cosmic abandonment presentation we're talking about the psychological dynamics and underlie the thinking that goes on in different group dynamics in the human species and we've been talking about believers in government you know whether they be of the left-wing or right-wing persuasion they always want more of it they always want it to somehow act as the parental figure in society because they have this poison worldview that people somehow can't take care of themselves or that our society would be completely chaotic should the people of this world not actually remain slaves and actually take charge over their own lives what they are are supporters of slavery whether they understand that or not where anyone else does that's the truth of the matter and they all have psychological abandonment issues underneath the surface nested in the subconscious mind the left wingers the political liberals the Democrats have mommy issues going on under the surface while the right-wingers the Republicans that conserve so-called conservatives have fatherly abandonment issues daddy issues going on under the surface but you know we've left a major group out of this the men are kists don't you know there is such a thing yeah there's such a thing as believing in only a little bit of slavery yeah you can believe in that you know you know the libertarians the constitutionalist the min arcus you know I used to be I used to go really light on these people and not really anymore you know because enough information has been put out there about what government really is through coercion and violence and if you say that you believe that there should be rulers only a little bit you're still a supporter of slavery whether whether you want to admit that to yourself or not doesn't really make a difference you know so I'm though I no longer worry about whether I offend these people let's just throw them right in there with everybody else that you know can get as offended as they like regarding the truth because there's no such thing as just accepting a little bit of slavery either you're free or you're enslaved and there's no in the middle you know and what these people are saying is I think there should just be a little bit of slavery I think we should only have some rulership externally by somebody else just a little bit you know what it's just a matter of finding the right mixture you know of determining just how much slavery and violence there should be you know I mean it's it's unbelievable and sad it really is because it shows you how deep mind control really goes how subtle it is and how entrenched it is it's so entrenched people still can't recognize when they're under it you know and what I call what I say that these people are really doing psychologically is that they are they're identifying with other people's parents see they're saying wow you know Jimmy's parents don't beat Jimmy the way my parents beat me you know they I get beaten seven days a week Jimmy's parents only beat him four days a week so Jimmy's slave masters that there are a little bit nicer to Jimmy there a little bit better to Jimmy well that's something to aspire to I'm gonna go I want to be a member of a surrogate member of of Jimmy's family and and then I'll live with Jimmy and only get beat four days a week instead of seven you know I mean that really this is what it's like folks if we're being honest with ourselves you know that's what the men are kissed once he wants his parents to abuse him less frequently than the other children's parents abuse them or he could look at another parent and say well they don't beat me they don't beat him as badly or as often as they beat me so it would be nice to move to that you know that's all it is it's the same thing it's like a slave on a plantation looking at the planned eight plantation next door and saying boy I'd really love to live on that slavery plantation because the owners only whip their slaves every other day instead of everyday you know comparison of slavery is insanity it's all slavery what you should really want is for it all to end unequivocally all of it not some of it all of it but these people can't get to that point in their own minds somehow they're so conditioned maybe it might even be more dangerous than the conditioning of status because they actually believe somehow that government must continue in some form it may not be as godly to them as it is to the the neo-cons or the NiO limits gonna be if it's just controlled if it's just reined in a little bit it's somehow gonna be beneficent it's gonna be benevolent well violence and slavery don't work that way folks it's the total mistake that the founders of America made that they didn't just abolish it completely and not put anything in its place that's like saying I'm going to abolish this form of evil but I'm going to put this form of evil in its place will you still put evil in its place and what does evil do it wants to accrue more power and more and become bigger evil and that's all it ever does and that you know that's what happened here and people can't understand it you know they can't grasp it the only way to get rid of evil is to abolish it completely and then beyond vigilance against it and not ever let it come in not ever let it get a foot in the door ever again and that can be done but it requires a whole lot of will and true intelligence and care and effort and hard work and determination and persistence you know and responsibility above all else of him humanity wants no part of any of that stuff you know so what are these people what's their tagline what's this group dynamic tagline the men arcus well I say that they fear going all the way quote-unquote they're not in truth they're still an illusion you know I don't care how much nicer that illusion is than the hardcore forms of evil of totalitarianism it's still a form of evil you know that they don't want to go all the way because they're afraid of being called an anarchist oh I'm afraid of being called somebody who doesn't believe in masters over other people wow what a crime and terrible shame that is I that I'm an anarchist I don't believe in rulership of other people externally you know whoa I need to be embarrassed about that you know and that's what these people are so they call themselves men arcus you know I only believe in a little bit of the archons right to rule the Masters only believe in masters over other people I only believe in masters over slaves a tiny bit it's a joke it's a joke it's a bad one it's a bad joke you know but that's ultimately what these people are you know so I'm I know only want to have conversations with them to you know to even try to let let them see hey you know you you're one of the tenth pictures you pitched your tent on the side of the mountain as you were going up to the to the absolute peak you know and you said that peak frightens me I don't know what's on the other side of it you know what's on the other side is real freedom but I I'm staying right here on the side of the mountain you know I went up two thirds of the way three quarters the way I'm done now you know that's what these people are saying they're the tenth pictures on the spiritual journey they went 75 percent 80 percent and they said I'm done that's that's what they are people who fear going all the way you know so let's look at another psychological dynamic that that goes on within groupthink the group think hoards okay you know we're looking at different different you know sets of the the the hoard groupthink dynamic going on in humanity there's so many we can go on and on with this well let's look at the media on the other side of this break we'll pick that up after we come back ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic rod casting we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys the night today [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio we're continuing to go through some of these psychological groupthink dynamics that are rooted in willful ignorance the fear of owning one's personal responsibility due to self-loathing and a lack an inherent lack of self respect ultimately stemming from parental abandonment issues of one kind or another and the next group we were about to discuss is the mainstream media the people who actually work as professional liars paid Liars to put out government propaganda you know and to be repeaters for the state as people like gerald Celente call them kind of in a funny way the prostitutes I've heard some other people refer to them as the Horus pondan's instead of correspondents the Horus pondan's and it's true I mean that's what these people are they are paid lying whores that have basically put their themselves out there for money to lie for other people and that's all they are and some of these people are actually delusional enough that they actually believe since their sick twisted way that somehow they're giving people hack your word information or telling them the truth I mean it's a it's an even bigger joke than the men arcus if you ask me you know these people absolutely have no self-respect whatsoever will do anything for a paycheck you know as it says here in this little meme you write what you're told thanks corporate news we couldn't control the people without you you know Big Daddy you know telling them here's what you do you do this I'll reward you you know just like a child you know you just do what you're told you follow orders ultimately we're seeing a pattern here really all of these people you know all support the same pattern it's a religion it's not having to think for yourself that's what religion is all about folks not actually using your own inherent Creator given ability to discern and to judge and to understand the difference between things for yourself no we can't do that because that involves work and effort and patience and persistence and willpower and care driving it ultimately we can't have that I just want somebody else to tell me what to do we're seeing this over and over I want somebody else to provide for my needs I want somebody else to be responsible for me I want somebody else to protect me what kind of people in society act like that children children who aren't mentally psychologically emotionally and spiritually grown into adults they have not arrived that maturity into adulthood you know that's what we're talking about here in all of these dynamics you see the same commonality immaturity childishness some wanting somebody else to take your responsibility for you wanting to be told by someone else what to do so you could just do it and then be rewarded for just doing it for just following orders for just going along and that's the mainstream media is no different their tagline I'm too much of a lowlife coward to tell the truth because that's all these people are they're cowards one and all one and all I'm too much of a lowlife coward to tell the truth says the mainstream media so-called journalists prostitute I repeat lies for a paycheck that's it that's all they do paid repeaters the next group of groupthink dynamic that constitutes a religion and another childish mentality the New Age movement the New Agers I mean I've attacked these people odd nauseam through my new-age BS presentation and my streetwise spirituality presentation and seminar I mean you know my little quote tagline for them is the hopelessly naive these are the people who are so right brained and balanced they think everything's okay in this world you know they think you just need to meditate and make yourself accept all the evil you know just stand down accept everything it's all good it's all just an experience there's children being raped and murdered it's just an experience oh somehow maybe their karmic debt from a past life warrants that treatment and so they're gonna sit back and do nothing to stop it no slavery somehow warranted it should be allowed to continue you know it's all super over-the-top feminine imbalance they don't respect or understand or acknowledge the sacred masculine part of the dynamic of awakening of enlightenment where both of those dynamics need to be in place the Sacred Feminine and the sacred masculine they don't have that developed you know this is an imbalanced child the children of religion are all imbalanced toward the right brain and these people are no different many of them don't have any social boundaries because they're so right brained you know it's just it's it's a hallmark of pure immaturity and never having actually really grown up and taken on one's personal responsibility to the truth and they're no different than New Age you know they belong to the religion of standing down we'll just ignore it we'll ignore all the suffering that's going on in the world we're ignore all the coercion and the violence will never speak up against Daddy you know what this is what the New Age movement actually really is this is the child who's been abused by the father figure and has identified with its role as victim and therefore closes down goes deep within itself and never talks about the abuse that it's continuing to experience that's what the New Age movement is psychologically if you just think about what I just said there listen to it think about it ask yourself how much sense this makes you compare the New Age community to a child who has been abused relentlessly and they don't want to they feel that they are powerless to actually rise up and challenge the abuse directly with the sacred masculine dynamic and say I will not be abused anymore this will stop by any means that I need to use to make it stop okay they won't do that they're the abused child who sits back and says I don't talk about the abuse that comes from Daddy I just accept it I accept I can't do anything about it and I take it and I go within I make a little world for myself inside my abuse like partitioning off you know a section of the personality or the brain of the mind and I'm just going to stay in this little partition and pretend that all that abuse isn't really going on or that it doesn't matter do you think about it that's exactly the dynamic that the New Age movement propagates that's exactly what they're doing it's an abused child that never wants to stand up against its abuser because it has identified with the victim role and believes somewhere down in the subconscious mind it always must be that way and I have to accept it so they're silent on all the coercion in the violence of this world you know we don't talk about their tagline on image number 124 I'm sorry 125 we don't talk about the abuse that mommy and daddy put us through you know if you ignore it it goes away on its own don't you know that you ignore all the negative that's what the New Age is telling you to do you know don't look at that don't look at what's really going on in the world oh yeah even if you see something bad it's just an experience you just have to ignore it let it go don't try to correct anything don't try to teach anybody the difference between right and wrong oh those are all just relative you know how it's saying that something is right or wrong that's a judgement yeah you're damn right it's a judgement yeah it's it's called discernment and judgment which have to be used to understand the difference between things that are good for our evolution and development and things that are not good for our evolution and development it's called being an adult it's called part of what being an adult is is understanding the difference between those things and the New Age movement doesn't want any part of that they want to be that little abused child that sits there and doesn't talk about the abuse you ignore it it goes away on its own yeah how's that working out for you ladies and gentlemen your calls on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn don't go anywhere [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm as promised I'm going to take your calls for the duration of the show as long as of course there are enough callers to take if we somehow run out of calls to take then I'll go back to presenting but looks like we usually fill up the phone lines and tonight shouldn't be any different so let's let me give a call in number for people who want to call in the callin number is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again toll-free 800 three one 394 43 no taboo topics there never are on what on earth is happening call and talk about anything you want ask any questions about anything that I've covered up to this point concerns speculations comments anything is fair game so let's go to the phones and let's hear from Josh in Virginia Josh you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark thanks for taking my call I just like to touch on the topic of cremation of care yes I think it's done almost daily by people even in the Liberty movement who when they speak the words what and I do yep like you say it's victimization and it's it's self-defeating and what you're doing is saying that you are powerless and you were hopeless and the truth of the matter is if you would just listen to the inner spark the divine nature of oneself you would know the truth and if you were had the courage to take actions that align with that then there would be no you know things would evolve as they should that's when I think it's I think it's a shame that people have become so you know under this mind-control because it is true from birth we are taught to live a certain way in a certain system that denies what we truly believe for ourselves and if we could only get in tune with that energy and we might be able to live in a prosperous bountiful world that is unlimited and the whole neuroses are the psychological abuse and humanity like you've been talking about in the cosmic abandonment series has taken I mean it's almost insurmountable and we are a long ways from evolving to our true potential which could be limitless absolutely and that is the true gift that we are given and to deny that it hurts I mean I woke up crying the other morning I mean just at the state of the world I mean it's hard it's hard to even deal with the the depth that humanity has fallen to you know Josh um these are really words of wisdom very profound what you're saying because our potential is so great we are not powerless you know we can make it change happen we can affect things in this world you know through our freewill and what you're saying really resonates with me and I find to be very very true you know if I I say to people all the time if people really knew who and what we were up against there is no way they would not take any action you know I constantly get I'm going to talk about the kind of people you're somewhat referring to you know that don't really take any action or even maybe say that they know what's going on in the world and you know then you ask them or what are you doing and they say well hey what can I do if they really knew who the people were that I'm talking about that are really manipulating the world you know if they really knew what was really going on for real truly in their own mind in their own experience they would be doing as much as someone like myself if not more because there's no way you would sit back and not take any action I constantly constantly every day just about get an email from somebody that says to me you should talk about this you should cover this this is what I think is more important than anything you're talking about you should be talking about it you should be aware of it you should be telling people about it and I say to people if you really think that's important what are you doing to get that message out there you know I'm going to talk about the things I feel are the most important for people to understand if you think something else is more important than that and you have knowledge of it by all means please go and put that out there to the world in the way that is the most distributed and free so that most people can hear about it I get people who who email me and say I know more about this this this and that than you do well that's wonderful I never claimed to be an expert on everything I never claimed to have knowledge about every single aspect or facet of what is taking place in the world I consider myself a generalist that has a little bit of knowledge about try to have a little bit of knowledge about as much fields of interest as possible so that I can understand how they are interrelated and how they are all affecting each other you know I tell people I ask people well if this is what you've studied right and this is what you know a lot about and you think everybody needs to know more and more about it I type the person's name into a search engine or I ask them themselves in their email that they send to me I write back and I'll say could you please your site that you've talked about this knowledge and this information where have you covered it instead of saying something to me in this long-winded email that I have ten thousand of that I'm never probably never gonna get to read the whole thing okay when I look for information I don't do it in my email box okay I want a link where it's archived where I can go and I can get in-depth knowledge on it okay you do that through there's there's a methodology of doing this in the modern world it's called the internet maybe people have heard about it out there you know and you putting knowledge up on boards and websites or maybe you write a book okay you know books are still out there - people are still writing those you know and I ask people will where is all your knowledge about this what are you doing to share it and you know what always comes back it's the same thing every time it's a shame because I'm expecting something different still I'm expecting somebody to come back and say oh I'm sorry I forgot to attach my website address in the first correspondence with you I forgot to tell you about my book here's the link on Amazon or on Barnes & Noble or whatever okay it never happens it's always the same thing with the people who want to tell you what you should be covering it's the same thing every time it's a big goose egg it's a big not nothing zero you know they never put themselves out there because it has everything to do Josh with what you one word you mentioned that this is all ultimately about courage right courage courage to put your own name out on the line mark passio is my given name my given birth name I don't use any aliases okay I have put my address out there in in the presentation that I've done in the past I don't care who knows what I'm doing or saying I'm not going to run I'm not going somewhere else I'm staying right here I'm gonna speak the truth and people write to me about other things they say how can I get spiritual protection what candles do I have to burn mark should I buy certain kinds of in census should I have certain statuettes or certain symbols around me know where spiritual protection comes from is standing in the truth in your own courage that's a shield of protection it's not going to come from anywhere else and I hope people begin to understand that I really it's my wish for people to begin to understand that so Josh I want to thank you for the call really profound insights there and something for people to think about deeply so thank you ladies and gentlemen stay with us more of your calls on the other side we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're taking your calls in this hour the toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 let's go to another caller let's hear from Bubba in Colorado you're live on what on earth is happening you could erode our introduction that's incredible we want to do more and it's all over the Internet like you said thousands of links 10,000 like Google and Yahoo search typing 13 letters b ub b a SC o UT r eb and you'll see on twitter link it in that YouTube covers it as a matter of fact that comment you made about that new it's right there on the top of our Twitter page it's links to YouTube we've taken over all these YouTube sites we did it and you'll see that our emblem the vulture it's everywhere once you set up a scout Reb it's everywhere it's all over the Internet 10,000 links all right well let me stop you from um what kind of information do you cover oh it's called the destruction of Soviet ization of America what are you really discussing short amid eased aside for you that's Soviet ization it's called the stabilization it's good it's definitely happening in in this country for certain no question about it I don't get it as a combination of corporate fascism and what as you refer to as Soviet ization you know social socialism and creeping communism etc definitely well we got this to the joint Jesus death we're on there document in public view and people are denying seeing it it's called Germans corner it's been there three and a half years DoD live milk you'll see Bubba Scout Reb and it's right there what we're saying link to twitter.com board / Bubba Scout rep with why because they've altered Twitter to where you go to the one with tweets and reply we're getting everyone around the world knows about this and America is stupid with the comments we're getting even from the people who don't speak any Chinese and there's Indonesians around the world and of course Europeans because they're all english-speaking so why aren't you fixing this we can't we give the number of chairman Dempsey's office they know who we are US Army War College approves us their command staff it's all on the Internet thousands of link you can dial seven zero three six nine seven nine one two one 24/7 and all you have to say we want both Gao treflan for Colorado well I I certainly agree you know there's a there's a lot of things that people could be doing to get information you know that's what it's ultimately it about you know it's about taking real world action developing the courage to take real world action to put information out there for other people so that they can become educated and get out of the mind control that they're basically under to accept this tyranny that's growing in this country and every other so every little bit that somebody can do contributes to the effort and that's all people have to do is get involved get on the playing field put information out there you know hopefully it's good information and it gets people to wake up and see what's going on and you know that then that information travels and it becomes more distributed so if anybody's out there doing something for themselves and putting the information out there for themselves I'm all for that so I want to thank you for the call and now let's move on to another caller let's hear from Ryan in Indiana Ryan you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you Mark I had just bought myself a sensory deprivation tank very interesting I am somewhat familiar with them I've never actually participated in you know stepping inside and experiencing it I know what they're for have you used it and if so what's been your experience yeah Mike was total totally losing really the realization of physical self and I was you know they of all I could describe it as is complete love just surrounded by love and when I got out I felt like I was being reborn when I went in the float tank I went in on crutches I had to bring my ankle a wee 3 4 and for the next few days after the float session I walked on my foot at this if I had never sprained it hmm interesting and it's a saltwater tank yes 800 pounds of epson salt and 11 inches of water interesting so kind of almost puts you because of the deprivation of the five senses it almost puts you right into a state of meditation upon laying in it definitely yes and basically what what on my research it many people achieve alpha or theta brainwave states which those brainwave states are only found supposedly in children and in people have meditated for years and I wanted to know if that had anything to do with pineal gland activation EEG coherent or higher self realization I think it very well could and you know I think meditation is one way to foster that should it be used in a balanced way to balance the brain and not take it into super right brain imbalance but to bring it to the middle to that state of what you just talked about global zeg coherence which is coherence across the two hemispheres of the brain through the corpus callosum and development of both brain hemispheres simultaneously so I think this certainly can be a methodology that is used to do that and to keep it there I think all of us could probably benefit from stepping outside of all of the the deluge of electromagnetic frequencies and sensory over-indulgence that we're hit with sensory bombardment 24 hours a day in our culture here in the West so I definitely think it's something that people should consider it of course not everyone has the resources to get a sensory deprivation tank but you could do it in your own way by simply quieting the thoughts and you know practicing a simple form of meditation that is completely free and available openly to everyone you know it's something that I've talked about in the past on the show and it's one of the three modalities of thought along with concentration and contemplation which also should be practiced in concert with the meditative form of human thought so people don't think of these as forms of thought in many cases but they indeed are you know being able to to stop the mind to stop the chatter of the mind can often be very important to to achieving balance with within the mind and the brain and it's something that I definitely think people should look into in their own way in a way that is available and comfortable to them because you know there's many different ways and methods of doing it so I'm glad to hear that this method worked out for you and you know hopefully you know you'll continue to use it to maintain that balance mm-hmm one last thing can you describe to me in any way your understanding we use in green speech or your comprehension of Latin the word meditation and the word hypnosis sure meditation simply means to bring to the middle to take to the middle okay so what you're doing is if there's a form of left brain imbalance of chronic left rein imbalance you're balancing that out by bringing the state of coherence to the middle of the brain to the equal Union between the left and right brain hemispheres I'll continue that on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] [Music] the cooler side that we don't dare speak [Applause] there's a while between us it'll rip so we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong there's a cold of sides I can't go wrong welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls in this hour we're talking to Ryan in Indiana he wanted me to break down meditation and hypnosis as words etymologically or in green language and I was saying that meditation actually derives from Latin Medi and I mean it means ultimately to bring to the middle Medi in Latin is the middle or the center and what you're trying to do through meditation is if there is a left brain imbalance to bring that imbalance to the middle which is a state of coherence and union between the left and right brain hemispheres instead of a chronic left brain and balance one of the things you have to be careful of is not to go too far into right brained imbalance by the overuse of it because like anything it has a proper use and then it can be AB used if not used in a way to promote and maintain balance the word hypnosis comes from Greek roots hypo in Greek means under okay and then gnosis is knowledge so this is one one way of looking at it is to be under Neath of knowledge okay so it's something that is knowledge that is underneath something like meaning the subconscious so you're you're going into you know you're being put into some sort of a suppressed state of consciousness Wow and you're underneath the waking of knowledge were active consciousness another way of looking at hypnosis is suppression of a certain kind of spirit or a certain kind of feeling so or influence so people can look at like you know let's say the desire to smoke tobacco products or something like that as that's the influence of something the desire for something and what you would do through hypnosis is to suppress that influence so it could be the suppression of the influence of something and that could mean a positive suppression of influence or a negative one where you're trying to suppress real knowledge from coming up from underneath the surface and keep somebody down that's a negative form of hypnosis which you can look at something like television as so I would not see hypnosis as a unit dimensional phenomenon or uni-dimensional practice it's something that again it's like a cult knowledge it means knowledge that's beneath the surface you know if you understand how to access or put somebody into those states of consciousness it depends on the wielder the person who's using that influence their state of consciousness that is going to determine the outcome whether for good or for ill so that's my take on hypnosis and my breakdown of the words and I hope that answers your question let let's move on and let's hear from will in Florida will your live on what on earth is happening welcome mark yes your take my call I want to say thanks for using your your personal time to amass and share this information it was an extreme effort it's ongoing you know it's something that doesn't stop so you know that's another thing people have to understand when you do this work it's not like oh it's just done one day and you're there you know it's ongoing so I I I thank you that you appreciate that that time and effort that I've put in and I you know I want to thank anybody else that's out there that's doing that great work yeah very much so I have two questions on tube different topics of that's right go right ahead Oh with regards to the Anunnaki if they were the ones that are pulling our strings you know they they interfere with our evolution do you think they would really just abandon us like that or do you think they're still pulling our strings via the political spectrum I have mixed thoughts on that I think for the most part they did want to leave this place because for many different reasons it wasn't a hospitable environment for them that they didn't enjoy being really physically here on this planet according to certain accounts I think that they would much rather have been on their world rather than here on an away mission doing something that they didn't really want to do but they felt needed to be done but at the same time all of the time that they spent here you know they were treated differently than they would have been treated on their planet like I said met you know for many weeks they were being treated as gods here so they got kind of got used to that and they liked that dynamic while they may have been in an in an inhospitable place physically the the dynamic that they experienced with their quote offspring was like being worshipped as a god so they got used to that I think that it is quite possible that the certain contingencies of them remained behind in a covert fashion and when I say covert I mean it doesn't necessarily mean that you know that they had to even remain outside of this planet and you know be watching over it or something like that many of these beings integrated with humanity through inbreeding through actual physical inbreeding with our species and then over time I think their knowledge and experience just got you know became occult acknowledged you know and that they actually blend it in with us over time I think many of their bloodlines may still be here amongst us living as a human being but not you're not able to see the external characteristics or traits in a physical difference they look like fully human that's also very possible I think it could be a mixture of both of these things as well I mean I'm not saying it's any one particular thing going on I think that it very well could be that you know these beings may be monitoring our progress and seeing how their quote experiments or their quote young are doing from time to time that could also be possible so do I think they just up and left and had nothing to do with us no but does this still constitute an abandonment situation yes it does because it isn't like they really taught us truly the difference between right from wrong because hey did they really know it themselves by their actions by what they did you know all of these are questions that need to be pondered and asked then again I don't really come down any with any hardline position one way or the other as to the extent to me that the original beings are still here with us or not it could very well go either way so I know that's not really a hard line dancer or a committed answer but that that's kind of where my fault on that is it's not it's not taking a hard stance either way yeah I don't think we have a possibility of knowing that answer so that's good you can get really right now well hey maybe if they initiate some kind of overt contact we might know that answer you know in a big way subtly but that's highly unlikely that they're going to do anything to just reveal them solves to us because I don't think many of them really want humanity to fully understand the depths of their involvement with us that's just my take okay okay so you had another question yeah this one's an overly debated topic so considering the harm done and do what you will principle mm-hmm I don't think I've ever heard your stance on abortion and yeah I'm through mindfulness knowledge I've been on my stance is kind of slowly changing so I was just curious yes I've talked about it I think briefly but never went into depth I do consider it against natural law and I don't condone abortion I do think it is a wrongdoing okay that's what I figured yep awesome all right thank you you got it great thanks for the call well from Florida let's hear from Chris in Arizona Chris you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to show hey Mark yeah thanks goodness doctor I'm sure you're okay yes I can yeah father listen serious for a couple weeks and for the most part I could say pretty much agree with the lottery and see if not most of it my journeys been pretty interesting coming out of fundamentalism fundamentalist Christianity for the last 10 years being raised as a you know in a kind of a mixed home Protestant Catholic all that kind of stuff taking it real serious and then transitioning from that seeing different layers of the onion so to speak peeled back over the years and uh but one of the things that has always fascinated me there's always been real difficult to swallow it was the whole Genesis account you know specifically Genesis 3 the whole fallen falling this is humanity all right and when you run in the nuts just you but definitely your work and a lot of others who talked about how up that that whole dynamic can be seen from a completely different perspective really not a theological one at all but more of a anthropological one or even of ancient daily and all that kind of stuff it really really took me uh you know by surprise but then it's more I listen to you the more I read about it it's my own research so more plausible it became so I suppose say thanks for all that you do I appreciate it I think you're really a well balanced I think you're you're on to something alright I'm gonna thank you for maintaining an open mind despite you know basically the belief system that you grew up in and I'm not even going to say there isn't some core truth to all religion I've talked about that in the past when I've talked about religion and Astro theology and the underlying you know core principles of morality that are integrated into these religions but often covered up you know in the process of belief will put this up on the other side stay with us folks [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to wall on earth is happening this is the last segment of the show for this episode we were talking to Chris in Arizona who was saying that he started seeing some of the biblical teachings that he had been accustomed to during you know his uh his religious teachings in a different perspective as a result of you know looking at the story of Genesis and examining different research from different people who were looking at this from perhaps a completely different perspective on that it could have been non-human entities that were dealing with humanity and you know not the quote the quote God of creation being told about in these these accounts and I was saying that I just think that that's you know speaks volumes to his open-mindedness and willing to go to where the evidence and the truth leads instead of just buying dogmatically into a set of faith-based teachings and I'm not trying to say all religion should just be totally and completely thrown out because there are core truths that lie at the heart of some religious teachings that are about morality and are about treating each other with respect and decency and you know it's not to say you know just abandon all of it and just live as beasts of the field I've never said that from day one on this show it has always been about seeing the core truth that lies at the heart of different traditions but leaving all the rest of the faith-based trappings that are just there to get people to conform and follow and go along and believe what they're told you know so Chris I just wanted to say I have respect for your open-mindedness and willingness to to go there and do some research for yourself did you have anything else for us yeah yeah I did I one person forty thinks thanks mark what should the questions that I had for you is that I've heard you speak multiple times about the the archons the the God lowercase

G engineers were to read called yes but I've also heard you differentiate when you talk about the the creator guy right Apple T and it seems to me that you have an idea that whatever that entity is that entity is good absolutely yeah I don't know without any question my mind at least you know you could say that maybe my faith or my belief or you know what I feel at the core of my being but absolutely I think that that force if you will being intelligence whatever you want to refer to it as is here for is is experiencing itself through all of the multi-faceted life forms that are exist within creation and is learning and growing itself and is here is actually providing the laws that the nurturing laws of creation for the betterment of the beings in this universe not as any kind of a mechanism of control or slavery which is what the dark occult thinks of that force that's why they're in rebellion against it you know they think it's all there to as a controlling agent in this world view of if we can't do anything we want including hurt other people without consequence then that's got to be some kind of a force to trying to control us they want to be able to do whatever they want no matter how ruthless were evil without consequence which is the overturning of natural moral law in creation which is wanting to be God so you know I absolutely agree with what you said I do feel that that force not only exists but it is something that is good that's great yeah and my world to ask was where did you is that just tacit knowledge you kind of just intuited or was there something along your wife journey that happened to you that gave you that idea or yes I suffered in and often my ignorance and ego as a former Satanist suffering I'm suffering snapped me out of that ignorance intense suffering which is what I tell everybody that asked me how I got on to the path of truth compared to the path of illusion and ego that I was going down the answer is enormous suffering did that for me which is why in many cases that kind of enormous suffering can be a gift you know and in my case it was I just heard the message that the universe was saying at some point and decided I'm gonna go to where the truth leads and my life has turned around in quality and gotten better and better ever since check out my podcast a lot of that some of those personal anecdotes are in there if you go back to podcast 1 and listen forward you'll get the big picture of what I'm talking about if you do do it if you go through the information that way not just snippets here and there or videos here and there from YouTube but the heart of the information lies in the podcast I'd encourage you to check those out oh yeah I'll definitely do that one more thing this at the perfect time is always of the essence with me I got I got three kids we got a ten the five and a three-year-old understand so it was difficult but I did want to ask you about that number one do you have any kids a number two is there anything that you would be doing as a father in this day and age differently if you knew that maybe I may be way too big is a question but as a dad what can you do for your kids if there's one thing you could say above all out I do not have any children and I've essentially made the decision not to because of the quality of this world and how you know it seems to be deteriorating by the day but you know my advice for parents or potential parents is teacher children all about natural law that's the number one thing that you can do to a child is to from the time that they are born start beginning to talk to them about morality and natural law the non-aggression principle combined with the self-defense principle in a balanced way and if you do that I think that's what real parenting is ultimately all about those lessons real adulthood is about those lessons and then you can't give any better gift to the next generation and to teach that very essence of morality to our young that's my advice man that best incredible you said that I use word but that's almost prophetic because one of the reasons why I've listened to you for so long and haven't decided to turn the channel so to speak was because of what you talked about natural wall because when I heard you talking about that I look to use some of your slides those are the things I've been just intuitively telling my son especially if he's 10 right and he's the oldest and I'll them you know daughter he's 5 for years as far as consequences go we've talked so many times without consequences and it seems like that for some reason it's something not not a lot of people really seem to hammer on and so you you you never Sherman I just really appreciate how you elucidate that so clearly how there is a consequence for our actions there's so much of the New Age stuff out there that basically says what you want and right oh no strange as though it's originally about the laws of morality learning them yourself teaching them to others that's what the great work is that's what we're here to learn and understand and live and put put into practice in our lives Chris I want to thank you for the call and for going to where the truth leads yourself so that's what it's all about my friend take care alright well do one more caller let's all go with tradition and let's wrap up with Ivan from Phoenix Ivan happy birthday hey Mark I don't even know what to say you've had quite a few very good callers tonight they brought up concepts ideas and you know explaining what you're putting out in such a good way that I'm like well I guess I don't need to call it picking up on this good well hey I decided to bring you in I went outside of the call queue a little bit other callers please forgive me for that but it is Ivan's birthday today so I figured that you know we'd put them on the air and let him take the show out which has been a tradition over the past few weeks so what do you have for us today my friend well I had quite a few things but I got all my track listening to these callers today they brought a really excellent excellent thing I'm talking Ivan isn't it true though seriously this show has the best callers out of any rate Oh show in the world period I mean I can't even believe it myself it's amazing the quality of callers that call into the show blows my mind yeah I'd agree with that because you listen to other shows even other shows host they're kind of in the affects realm all the time nine times out of ten effects effects effects realm where as the callers to this show nine times out of ten are in the causality right so it makes bringing in calls that matter and not just beating around the bush kind of stuff you know that's exactly correct yep and yeah Ivan I'm sorry then the the break music has called us we're coming up to the end of the show but I just wanted to say happy birthday my friend and thanks for for calling in you know making it on the show and bringing up that great point ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes that one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here in two weeks from today thanks for listening good night everyone [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #169

Topics: *Interference Theory Of Human Origins, "Cosmic Abandonment" Presentation, Psychological factors which underly Group-Think and the perpetuation of Human Enslavement, "Knowledgable" yet inactive people, Semi-Aware Armchair Quarterbacks (SAAQs), Order-Followers as the Least Spiritually Mature people on Earth yet the Most Responsible for the continuation of Human Slavery, Order-Followers as Children who use the State as Psychological Proxies for an absent Parental Figure, the Absence of True Intelligence and True Courage in all Order-Followers, Creativity and Communication as means of creating Positive Change in Human Consciousness, the need for Discernment when learning from very Right-Brained Teachers, "Spiritual Teachers" who lack an accurate understanding of The Occult, Getting on the "Spiritual Battlefield," Joining The True Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday September 13th 2014 this show as always is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have another good show lined up for you here tonight I'm going to be continuing of course to cover the extended cosmic abandonment presentation cosmic abandonment is an extended audio series that deals with the connection between the interference theory of human origins as I like to call it with the current human condition and tonight on the show we're going to be talking about how we can look at the group dynamics of certain different groups of individuals in the world who are what you might say part of the problem who you might say are part of the problem and why they continue to remain in that kind of state of inactive consciousness and looking into the ancient reasons that humanity was plunged into a state of unconsciousness and you know how that explains so much about why people behave the way that they do in the times that we are living in so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening I will be taking calls in our number three of the show tonight so if you want to call in and discuss anything that we've covered thus far or ask any questions or make any comments I will be taking calls in the third hour the call in number to join us if you would like to get in the call or queue is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call-in number I'll be taking calls in our number three the calling number to join us 800 three one 390 443 I do have a couple of quick of announcements before we jump into the topic that we're going to be talking about this evening I was interviewed on the show truth warrior hosted by David Whitehead on the truth frequency radio network on Monday September 8th 2014 last week we covered that that one of the main topics was the interference theory of human origins we talked a little bit about the origins of government and religion and money the the social institutions essentially that control humankind and keep us in slavery we talked about the belief in authority about order followers and how they come to be you know in that state of consciousness and we talked about taking you know caring enough to take right action to create to start influencing people and creating positive change in this world so that interview is up on the what on earth is happening calm website in the news section and it's listed in the latest news on the left-hand side of the site I will be conducting an all-day seminar live one-time-only all-day seminar called demystifying the occult this is presented by pattern recognition time this will be taking place Saturday October 4th 2014 in Manchester Connecticut will be starting at 9:00 a.m. there will be an introductory presentation by Arthur Capozzi and then you know the the seminar will be continuing until 8:00 8:00 p.m. that evening so it's a full day of jam-packed with esoteric information on what the occult exactly is why should people know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and what are the ways in which they use that knowledge how is a cultism different from mysticism or mystical practices what can we learn from the secret language of symbolism and how is symbolism being used to influence us in our everyday lives these and many more topics and issues will be covered in this all-day seminar I also will be breaking down the esoteric symbolism of the Major Arcana of the Tarot Dec in the second part of this seminar so this is coming up once again Saturday October 4th 2014 in Manchester Connecticut at 175 Pine Street in Manchester Connecticut zero six zero four zero there is free parking available at the Manchester History Center the advance tickets for this seminar are only a twenty five dollar donation you can send a check or money order made payable to Arthur Capozzi that's CA p o Zi Zi Capozzi at five hundred Monroe Turnpike suite 142 Monroe Connecticut zero six four six eight at the door tickets on the day of the event are only a thirty dollar cash donation I will be presenting another all-day seminar in Kansas City Missouri this is the first time I'm actually publicly announcing this I basically confirmed this and set up the travel arrangements so we are definitely a go for Kansas City Missouri on November 22nd 2014 a very highly synchronistic date there I'll be speaking on the anniversary of the Kennedy assassination November 22nd the seminar will be entitled streetwise spirituality revisited with a subtitle of true awakening vs. New Age nonsense so that the full title of this seminar is going to be streetwise spirituality revisited true awakening versus New Age nonsense so the the main a body of information that I'll be presenting will be done on November 22nd and then there's going to be a second event I don't know if it'll be hosted in the same venue I actually don't have the venue information yet that's still being confirmed but it is going to happen November 22nd and 23rd so the on the 23rd will Beacon it will just be me and the crowd for an extended question-and-answer session so it'll be like two events the seminar will be on the first night of the of this two-day seminar and then there will be an extended question-and-answer session so I could really get into fielding people's questions about this material on the second evening November 23rd that'll be Sunday November 23rd so actually this is a two-day event I will have more exact details coming up on the water on earth is happening calm website and on this radio show very very shortly as soon as I have that information it will be posted to the website and it will be announced on this show so look for that coming up I'll be in Kansas City Missouri once again November 22nd and 23rd 2014 really looking forward to meeting everybody out in Kansas City so one other quick event announcement of the free your mind three conference is set for early 2015 I don't have any more details on that one either unfortunately as of yet but more details will be forthcoming regarding the freer mind three conference if you want to check out information on that conference you can go to free your mind conference calm the organizers are working really hard to make this an unforgettable event coming up in 2015 with Top Cow caliber whistleblowers from all over the country that are going to get into the occult mind control and human consciousness so for your mind is an event people absolutely will not want to miss coming up in the early next year ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on rbn we'll be right back after these words [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting before the break I'd had a few event announcements I just have a couple of more quick things before we jump into the material for tonight there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you feel that you've received valuable value from the information that has been shared on both the water on earth is happening comm website and radio show you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that it can continue into the future and that having been said I want to direct everyone's attention to the website on the radio show tab of course if you're listening there live underneath the player for the broadcast for tonight you'll see images for tonight's show alright folks I apologize for that interruption it appears that my my own internet connection went offline there for a while and I apologize for that it looks like my service provider has been having issues today it's not the first time that it went down it went down earlier today and then came back up but it looks like there may be some intermittent issues there so I apologize for that interruption I'll just jump back in where I left off I was about to tell people about the images for tonight's show they're listed under the player and you'll see the cosmic abandonment slides in two parts we've already covered part one of these slides but we were well into part two we were talking about again the kinds of group dynamics that we observe in the world and we were asking the question that if we look at the the events that happened in the ancient past that were directed and influenced by non-human entities that had inter action with humanity and really were responsible for the origins of humanity as so many ancient texts talk about in light of that information in light of that ancient knowledge could we do we can we put together a better psychological framework through which to understand groupthink dynamics and groupthink behavior that we observe in the modern world so many different kinds of groups you know all the different kinds of status whether they're leftist rightist or you know min arkose religionists rigid skeptics and scientism followers scientism worshipers you know uh people who join with the state through mainstream media you know indoctrination and propaganda New Age religion estava talking about these uh hopelessly naive type childish type of people who buy into the New Age mumbo jumbo and then and the New

Age variant of spirituality which doesn't have anything to do with real spirituality at all and they kind of want to ignore the negative things that are taking place in their reality and think that they could ignore reality and somehow prosper you know and somehow change it for the better through ignorance and you know they think if they ignore the abuses that are going on in the world somehow you know will magically be able to create something new and better and all those abuses will go away on their own and you know last week I kind of ended the show trying to explain to people it just simply doesn't work that way the dynamic of consciousness and the laws of the universe just do not work that way without confronting the problem and working through it we're never going to heal it you know you can't ignore it and have it go away on its own it just doesn't work so you know the the next slide that we were going to move to in this presentation was slide number 126 so last week we ended on 125 so I'm going to move to slide 126 this evening and talk about another group dynamic that we see all too much of in the world today and these are the people who claim that they are very knowledgeable regarding what's going on in the world and yet they are inactive they are not actually truly motivated to do anything to create change in the world and we'll pick up from there on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn on your host market a CEO my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was talking about the kind of people who claim to be knowledgeable about the dynamic that is taking place in our world and yet their act actually completely inactive they aren't really doing anything to try to change that dynamic they'll just claim to be knowledgeable about it and say oh I know what's going on and yet you know they're not really doing anything to try to end slavery they're not certainly not doing anything to try to reach other people to reach their minds with information you know to gain their attention and put out information that is structured you know so that people can understand it readily you know and they don't want to do the great work you know they want to complain about how other people are doing to explain things you know they want to they want to critique everybody else see you know you know what a critic is folks a real an actual critic of somebody else's work who says who tries to pick apart you know other people's work instead of doing their own you know you could define a critic as someone who is so bad at X fill in the blank ok that they essentially make their life's work to complain or nitpick about someone who is actually doing X fill-in-the-blank and that's the same thing as the the blank that was filled in in the earlier part of that equation that's what a critic actually is you know if you really think about it that's what it is a movie critic is someone who has no talent in making movies or does so badly at doing something like you know using creative energy to make movies and tell stories that what they have become is somebody who does nothing but nitpick and complain about the way other people make movies you know an art critic is the same thing they couldn't cut it as an artist themselves so all they have to do is critique what other people do are actually doing in the realm of art you know a literary critic it's the same thing there are terrible writers who couldn't make it as you know someone in literature so they ended up just critiquing someone else somebody else's work and making that their life's work they're ultimately truly bitter human beings bitter people who don't really actively engage in anything in the world they're Watchers you could say there are people who just watch life like it's some movie on a screen you know and it's anything but that and they want to they want to complain about how other people are doing the actual work that they're doing but yet they're doing nothing so I mean I'll give you a few examples and again I call these people the armchair quarterbacks you know and the the image on slide 126 I think brilliantly portrays this little statue there with a fat guy with a beer in his hand in one hand and a remote control on the other hand on a reclining on a recliner in his living room with a football down you know on the floor watching the game on television and complaining about how you know you know somebody complaining about how somebody is is playing the game yet has you know never been able to actually get on the playing field himself so you know that's what that's what this is ultimately all about it's about people who want to sit by who want to watch and who want to complain about people who are actually doing something you know I I've recently coined the term the semi aware armchair quarterbacks because it isn't that they're they're not knowledgeable about anything they're semi aware in other words they have some of the knowledge about what's going on they have you know bits and pieces of the puzzle here and there but ultimately they're not truly fully aware they're not really fully enlightened so you know that's a little you know uh anagram if you spell it out semi aware armchair quarterback si aq the semi aware armchair quarterbacks are sacks si aqs okay and you could just use your imagination as to what I think they're sacs of you know but you know all all humor joking aside these people really aren't helping the dynamic of the world at all you know all they're really doing is trying to detract from somebody else's work or try to make themselves feel better because they'll delve into the minutiae of somebody else's work and say oh hey this little tiny aspect you didn't get right or oh you you put this huge article up here and you spelled a word wrong or you you you know you use incorrect grammar here in in the 32nd paragraph of this you know of this essay here you know and it's it's utterly missing the point these people utterly miss the point they're not on the playing field you know they're not actually out there trying to create real world real-life change because that's too hard work for them to do you know they're just lazy people who want to complain or want to nitpick somebody else's work you know it's goes to this old adage to know and not to do is not to know so are they really truly knowledgeable and that's why I put knowledgeable in quotes on this slide they claim they're making the claim that they're knowledgeable but when knowledge isn't backed by right action what it is really a telltale sign of is that the person doesn't really have any depth of knowledge they have periphery knowledge that's why I call them the semi aware armchair quarterbacks they don't have real deep awareness okay because if they had real deep awareness they would be on the battleground they would be on the playing field they would be exposing evil in the world they would be out there publicly not hiding behind a keyboard as a keyboard commando not making a youtube video with some with some you know text overlays not even using their own voice or something like that you know if you knew the real evil the real extent that evil is active in this world and has this world in its grip and you really wanted to change that dynamic you would already be on the field doing this work if you really knew that's why I say the people who aren't doing that do they really truly deeply know the answer has to be no because I'm telling you folks if you knew this level of psychopathy that owns this world and if you knew the people that that I've been in the presence of and I'm telling you it like I've said myself I've never categorized it as high-level dark occultism it was what I admittedly called the girl-scout level of the dark occult okay compared to where it goes compared to the level that this hierarchy of evil goes to okay and just at that level it shook me so to the core that I knew I had to get involved in this spiritual war on the side of good by exposing it and turning the light on it shining a light on it and making people aware of what's out there and you know whenever I get people emailing or complaining or writing in a forum or whatever or sending me an email about I didn't do this right or I don't like the way you cover this or I don't like your delivery here or this and that doesn't make a difference what they're complaining about the person you know sends me their name through their email address or I could leavin look up their email address or whatever okay will you you put their name into a search engine and invariably it doesn't matter what search engine you you happen to like or use you put their name in there and most of the time these people's full name will be on you know the email header okay and invariably you know the kind of results you get absolute zero nada goose egg nothing there is none of their work out there shared with the public they have no website they have no book they have no audio series okay they have no documentary no video no allegory that they've put out no artwork zero the people who complain the loudest about other people's work don't have work of their own that they've shared with the world that they've shared with humanity they're claiming to have knowledge they're claiming to be so knowledgeable about the dynamic goes on enough to say you don't have this aspect right you don't have this component right you need to do this you need to point this out you need to research this or that well where's their work that's my question and invariably whenever you look up these people there is nothing out there there's zero out there with their name on it they have shared nothing they have put nothing out there for other people to take in at all at all what that tells me is two things it tells me one they're not so knowledgeable as they would claim because if they were knowledgeable okay they'd feel the urge to share what they know with others that's what drove the whole one on earth is happening series that's what drives all my presentations I've been filled with such information to a point where it has to go someplace it's flowed in and now the energy has to flow back out into creation into the universe into other people and so I have felt a desire to share it you know that's what being really in touch with the creative force is you know being really in touch with knowledge and wisdom is you've taken it in and then it has to go somewhere it has to flow out you know but with these people who are the chronic complainers about everybody else's work they've shared nothing themselves which tells me they don't really know anything we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on rbn stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we were talking about people who claim to be knowledgeable yet really don't publicly share their information they don't want to put themselves out there for other people and open themselves up to critique you know they don't want to do the work that it takes to logically structure information so that other people can readily absorb it and understand it you know slides don't make themselves presentations don't make themselves audio series don't make themselves there's a lot of organizational work that goes into it there's a lot of creative work that goes into it you have to learn about the organization of information and how to present the information in a clear and concise way so that other people can grasp it you know and that's hard work that's not something that you just you know suddenly do or that it suddenly comes together on its own you know and most people don't want to get involved in teaching they don't want to they don't want to become a teacher for other people you know they barely want to learn themselves and these are people who basically they've learned a little bit and it's that old adage you know a little learning can be a dangerous thing you know because they haven't really gone into the deep waters of knowledge and wisdom and when you go into those deep water as you recognize that once you have become knowledgeable you have a personal responsibility to share what you know with others that's what real wisdom is about and these people don't have any real wisdom because they're not really interested in sharing anything they just want to absorb more they want to take more in take more in take more in and don't get me wrong folks I'm not even saying I was at a place like that in my life I've talked about it and shared it publicly many times okay I was at a point where I was just taken in more and taken him more never was the kind of person that would you know bother to spend the energy to write to somebody you know that even if I liked a whole bunch of their work and I disagreed with one little aspect of it and trying to convince them and you know you're wrong about this and don't cover it this way and you need to change this or that about your presentation or your presentation style I never did that I just accepted it and said you know what didn't feel right to me or what I you know had information contradicting it that I you know felt it to be not correct I just left it you know and that's it but I was still at a point where all I was doing was taking things in and not putting much back out until I met a woman in the state of Virginia who basically told me what makes you think you have a right to do that and it hit me like a ton of bricks it hit me like somebody hitting me in the face that statement you know it was like well I don't know you know she's like what are you doing with all this knowledge that you are carrying around with you in that head of yours and I said well not really much other than taking more in and the the answer came back what makes you think you have a right to do that as if it was like I was abusing what I had been given literally and it made her her statement resonated with me and again she didn't say it in all that nice of a way it was more like a kick in the rear end like get to work you know you've become somebody who can be a teacher now get to work because that's what your responsibility is and you know like I said it hit me like a lightning bolt and it was responsible for me starting to put information out there and now that's what I'm trying to do I'm just trying to pass that lightning bolt along that energy you know because there's so many people out there who are pretty knowledgeable and you know what they're doing Zippo nada zero you know you here's how you can gauge really I feel and again people will say oh this is too harsh or you know it's not an accurate assessment or gauge of what somebody's doing I personally feel that it is to put put your name into Google or into any search engine you like okay start page you know if you don't like Google or Bing I don't care what search engine you use wrap it in double quotes put your first and last name inside of double quotes so it searches for that phrase into a search engine and hit returned and see what comes back and you'll know whether you're putting information out there for other people to absorb okay that's all it really takes in the modern world to know who's putting information out there publicly alright and you know if no valuable information comes back that can really transform the world and help to end the ignorance of humanity and thus to end human slavery then that person who's the name who's wrapped in double quotes there is not engaged in the great work sorry to inform you of that or to burst your bubble okay that's the gauge in the modern-day you know so you know people want to want to debate that they want to disagree with that but I'm just here to try to tell you like I said I'm not here to win popularity contests I'm here to tell people the harsh truth of the reality of the matter okay and the reason people don't want to get involved in that fight is because they haven't developed the courage or the skillset to actually get on that battlefield and actually wage that war they want to sit on the sidelines and think somehow they're watching is going to contribute to the outcome it's it's it's part of this whole New Age nonsense too that we are here to be observers we're not here to be observers folks we're here to be active participants in this spiritual warfare that's going on here on this planet and hopefully to tip the scales toward the victory of good over evil you know but you know people will constantly debate that and and think that you know what you're saying is too too harsh mark you know you're too harsh on other people no I'm just trying to tell people like it really is so I I again in these little sections these little ad hominem attacks that I'm going through all these different group dynamics of the people who are really holding humanity through their inaction through their either their action or their inaction you know in in the cases of people who are dominators and people who are involved in the system and are supporting slavery and supporting government etc you know and are actively involved in the control system dynamic through their actions they're supporting slavery and then you have people in the New Age movement in religion the armchair quarterbacks through through their inaction there's enslaving humanity so I give people a little you know vitriolic quote you know of what they're really saying to the world without actually saying it and after each section when I go through the person involved or the group involved in these groupthink dynamics I apply this little vitriolic freeze to what they're really about you know and slide number 127 has this phrase regarding the semi aware armchair quarterbacks ok the sacs and here's their here's their their little saying they say I know all about what's going on in the world can't you see how well I'm putting all that knowledge to use as I sit in my armchair and drink my beer and change the channel on my remote control can't you see how how wonderfully I'm putting all the knowledge I've taken into my mind to use in the world to actually change the dynamic here on earth yeah it's doing so much good let me tell you you know I mean I don't know how I could really possibly be more vitriolic about this I mean if you can't hear the total acidity and bitterness and sarcasm etc in my voice I don't know what to tell anybody you know it's so clear to me how I feel about people who act like this their children I mean it all comes back to that tree of evil folks the people who are engaged in those dynamics ok who aren't really doing the work upon themselves and even if they have done a limited amount of work upon themselves aren't putting information out there for others to influence others because they don't really understand how the great work works ok they're children they haven't grown up they're part of the dynamic that's keeping humanity enslaved ok underneath willful ignorance the fear of owning personal responsibility underneath that self-loathing due to lack of self-respect because of some kind of parental abandonment issues these people don't truly love themselves they don't think that they're good enough they don't think that they're worthy they don't want to work upon themselves enough to actively engage in the spiritual dynamic that we have truly come here to engage in which is to affect the minds of other people once we understand the truth ourselves to help them to understand the truth so we can all end slavery on this planet ok and that's what these people ultimately want no part in doing because they're too worried about nitpicking somebody else's work it's the attitude of a little child ok that's all it really is that's all we're talking about here people who have not grown up mentally emotionally and spiritually as I've said that's what this section is ultimately about ok so let's move on to I would say this is the last group I'm gonna really launched a acidic vitriolic attack against and ultimately I would say that this group is the number one responsible group that is creating the slavery dynamic on earth that they're the people if one group of people you had to point the finger at you had to point blame at okay and there's another thing New Agers don't want you ever say they want to eradicate that word from the English vocabulary there's no such thing as blame to a New Ager okay nobody is ultimately responsible for what's going on not really you know we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back we go [Music] welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting we're into the second hour of the show for this evening I'm your host mark passio my website is what on earth is happening calm we've been talking about the different group dynamics that keep humanity enslaved you know we've talked about religionists we talked about rigid skeptics the people who worship at the altar of scientism of government-funded science we've talked about people who believe in the legitimacy of slavery because they believe in the legitimacy of the state you know believers in government you know regardless of what they're a political flavor are conservative liberal men are kissed as if there is such a thing we've talked about people who take part in the farce that is mainstream media we've talked about the very naive childlike mentality of the New Age movement community we've talked about the knowledgeable yet inactive people that I refer to as the semi aware armchair quarterbacks who critique everybody else's work yet put none of their own out into the world for people to learn from and now we're moving into what I would call the dynamic that truly creates slavery at the highest level and if there is one group of individuals that bears the brunt of the moral culpability meaning the moral responsibility or blame for what is happening on the earth right now to our species meaning the enslavement of humanity the continued and perpetual enslavement of humanity it is the group of people known as the order followers those who act without first verifying that the action that they are going to take with their own body is in harmony with natural law or is actually a right in other words as opposed to a wrong behavior they should not be enacting toward another being and this group the order followers is who I call the least mature these are the least developed beings on earth they are the people who have not matured mentally emotionally psychologically and most of all they have they are the least matured spiritually out of any other people and any other groups of people on the earth the order followers the people who will listen to somebody else's orders again without first determining for themselves on their own through knowledge whether the behavior they are about to take is a right or a wrong and yet they will just do the behavior for whatever justifications they will come up with in their mind are the actual most responsible people for the enslavement of humanity and the continuation of that enslavement so you know I should just really say the continuation of that enslavement really that's what they're the dynamic they're taking part in because even if you want to say humanity was made as a slave species okay through no fault of our own did we come into that condition what keeps us in that condition is people who are willing to follow orders and again it I want to make it clear here it does not matter the justification doesn't make a difference why you thought it was okay to perform an action that was actually or wrong see this is where the rest of humanity who aren't order followers and who see the problem in order following still have to come to grips with what's really going on in this group of people the problem here is that people want to make excuses for the order followers this is what we are all too predisposed to do it seems okay we want to say well why did they follow that order why did they feel that it was necessary for them to perform that action what were they thinking what kind of wrong thinking process was going on in there what kind of illogical thought processes was happening and I'm not saying don't look at those things that's very important to understand psychologically those dynamics okay to understand what people in these completely wrong ways of thinking have going on in their minds how they're the wheels are turning inside their cobweb brain okay it's important to understand the ways that they're thinking I'm not saying don't look at that dynamic however what I'm trying to get people to grasp and this is one of the hardest things to get people to understand is that those things ultimately do not matter when it comes down to the result that natural law processes bring to Humanity in the aggregate okay I know that's a mouthful but really try to understand and follow what I'm saying here okay it's highly important as a matter of fact it's so important I am definitely going to make an entire presentation about nothing else but order followers at some point in in the future more likely than not I'll just you know as a brief aside briefly talk about this I'm probably going to beginning to step away from some of the approaches that I've been doing for a while first of all because some of times they you know they just get long in the tooth and you get tired of doing the same exact thing and I want to change up the approach and see if different things work you know and you can get tired doing this too and I don't want to burn out completely because I've gotten to a point where I felt like I was burning out and I I want to sustain what I'm doing and reach new people okay and have more of an impact so people may notice I've pulled back from radio interviews on other people's shows to focus on the material I'm covering here on this show and to focus on my own presentation work and traveling to other places to you know interact dynamically with people live in person and in other venues and I'm gonna kind of continue that policy and I really don't want to do more more than like one maybe two interviews and us on other shows of a you know that are not my own radio show and it's not that you know I'm trying to you know just you know not do this anymore it's it's just I want to keep it fresh and at some point you begin to tire of saying the same things over and over and over again in such you know continuous progression so I've done the whole interview circuit I guess you could say the whole round of interviews on other radio broadcasts and I fully appreciate all the people offering me to come on to their shows you know they don't have to extend that invitation to me but they they have and I've accepted and done many shows I'm kind of tapering that off a little bit and keeping it as a slow you know progression where I do maybe one or two a month but the other thing that I want to Alta mately do is [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn i apologize before this last break my internet connection fluctuated again and i was down for the last several seconds of that last segment hopefully things will stay up this time and we won't have any continued interruptions but once again I apologize for that so let me go back to the material regarding order followers and what I was saying about how I was going to begin to try to try some different approaches about how I try to reach people and I think one of the things that I'm going to do instead of travelling as much to a lot of different places because it seems like what ends up ultimately happening in those instances is the transportation industries that are ultimately compliant and complicit with the state in their control mechanisms end up making a whole lot of money and I really this is my problem with conferences as well where you have to pay to bring all these people together and I'm not saying it doesn't have an extraordinary effect there is a compromise there somewhere but ultimately when you give a whole lot of resources and energy to these companies that are really doing nothing but being complicit in their enslavement of humanity you have to start to ask yourself is there another way of doing this and we have the digital technology to reach more people than we ever could in physically in person and I know people like to interface with people in person and see them and meet them and get a feel for them but it's I think ultimately we can reach more people doing things locally and sharing it online so this is one of the things that I really want to start moving toward and focusing on you know I could do some presentations here in Philadelphia again like I was in years past and host them here and record them both you know with audio and video or even if I just did audio recording and then put my voice to my slides of the live presentation I've done that in the past like for the streetwise spirituality seminar the first one that I gave which was in I'm sorry not not not streetwise spirituality my new-age BS revisited presentation that I gave in Asheville I put my digital slides with full animation and motion to my voice that was recorded at that seminar I could do things things like that and then share that widely and freely online and reach a whole lot more people than just the amount of people that could come to a live physical seminar just like we reached a whole lot more people with the free your mind videos then actually attended those conferences you know two hundred and fifty people may have attended year one maybe three hundred three hundred and fifty year - but you know millions of people ultimately those videos reached in the aggregate numbers of all those presentations combined and you know how many people shared them with other people so it's it's a numbers game and I think we have to use you know every means at our disposal for reaching new people not just preaching to the choir in person and I think digital media is of course the way of doing that and you know getting that digital information into as many people's hands as possible with the intent and helping to share the intent with them that this information needs to be shared as widely and freely as possible with whoever needs to see and hear it so with that being said I am in the future planning on giving a presentation here in Philadelphia I don't have a time a date venue set just as yet but I will soon that is going to be exclusively about the dynamic of order following and order followers themselves and how they are ultimately the people who are the most responsible for the continuation of human slavery and I'm going to get into all the dynamics about why do they do these things what's going on in their psychology what are they feeling what are experiencing what are they undergoing what happened earlier in their lives that made them behave like this well what kind of trial hood childhood traumas could they be wrestling with what kind of personal dynamics could they be wrestling with you know we'll get into all of that but then I'm gonna really talk about natural law and I'm gonna talk about the way people misunderstand how natural law applies to order followers where it doesn't it doesn't it's not like a person sitting there with natural law is not like a person sitting with someone like with a clipboard with their personal history and all the the dynamics that are going on in their mind and the reasons why they might possibly take the behaviors that they're taking it doesn't work like that this is this is people who try to overly personalize laws of nature okay and they see karmic consequence as something that is more like how a person behaves where a person might look at someone else's decisions and say well could you explain to me what your motivating factors were for behaving like that okay natural law does not work like that ladies and gentlemen if you think it works like that you don't understand what natural law is at all at all and again I I make an extrapolation I make a I try to liken this to physical laws if a person who is not knowledgeable about how gravity works to pull you know a an object of a certain amount of mass toward another object of a certain amount of mass in in a case like a human body that is going over the edge of a cliff toward the center of the gravitational mass of the earth okay and therefore resulting in a bad day for a person that goes over the edge of that cliff gravity doesn't sit there and like a human being say well hey there's a two-year-old child toddler wandering over toward the edge of this 300 foot tall cliff and she just doesn't know any better this little girl you know she just doesn't really know what she's doing and if she steps off the cliff because she wonders what's on what's at the bottom of this ravine and I don't really understand that you know setting my my foot toward the edge of that ravine and you know taking a step over the edge is gonna have result in me having a very bad day this girl just simply doesn't understand how though that law of gravity that law of nature operates well gravity doesn't sit there like a human being and say but but she doesn't understand but she she can't possibly comprehend this it doesn't care it's a law that's in effect in the universe well the laws that govern behavior are no different than the laws that govern physical dynamics physical interaction of matter they're no different than that they're impersonal laws they are not personal interactions in consciousness like the interaction between one person and another person that's a personal interaction the laws of nature that deal with the consequences of behavior spiritual laws moral laws what I simply refer to as natural law does not care about the why regarding what you chose all it cares about is that you chose a specific way of behavior a specific modality of behavior was chosen well then it goes into the computer program and it says well hey if you press the a letter on the keyboard of the universe the letter A has to be displayed on the screen of the universe that's it and if this behavior was chosen this is the result that's going to be displayed in creation this is the result you're going to get back from creation period the end it doesn't make an exception it doesn't it doesn't care about why you chose that you know it's just like if you add heat into a system you you put your adding heat into it thermodynamically it doesn't care about why you added it into the system when you program code into a computer it doesn't ask you are you fully aware about why you're coding this this line of code the way you are it just accepts the input and it gives you back the output invariably we'll pick this up on the other side stay where this folks [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last few segments have been talking about order followers and how they're simultaneously the least mature and the least developed spiritually out of all the people of humanity yet they are the most morally culpable and the most personally responsible for the continuation of the dynamic of slavery here on the planet Earth of human slavery here on earth and I was saying that I'm going to make it you know a big part of my future work to really focus on the dynamic of order following and because people really do not understand how order following and natural law interact in nature you know they don't grasp this they they think that it's some kind of a personal dynamic and it looks like my connection is down once again I'm not sure if I'm coming through over-the-air or not but it looks like my connection is either breaking up seems like I'm having nothing but technical issues tonight I apologize for that again folks it looks like my internet provider is still having issues but I'll just jump right back into talking about order followers being the most morally culpable people for the continuation of human slavery and how people who even look at the dynamic of order following have to come to a higher-level understanding about how about--how order following works in conjunction with natural law that it isn't a personal force at work in the universe it's an impersonal force natural law and it does not it does not use human rationalization and justification to determine why you chose the behavior that you chose all natural law quote unquote looks at okay what I'm really saying is it's not even looking at anything it's a computer program it's it's a computer it's not a computer program it's a computer okay it's like a computer you input something into it and it is processed and then it gives you a result as an output that's all that's all natural log does so you're programming something into it by the behavior that you take and it doesn't ask why just like there's a computer ask why are you coding this particular line of code even if it's an absolute jumbled garbage of nonsense that a compiler wouldn't even recognize and you would just get absolutely bad output on the screen no it does not care you can write all the bad code you want in a computer program is the computer is going to allow you to do it just like it will allow you to write flawless code into it okay it's there to accept the input that's what natural law the dynamic of natural law is there to do it's there to accept the input of your behavior and then depending on what input what you input it's going to give you a particular consequence or output period and there's nothing personal about it this is actually a gift of the creator of the universe called free will we are free to input into the big computer called the universe whatever we wish and to get back the result from the universe depending on what we input or encode it into it programmed into it period and this is what people do not understand about the dynamic of order following they think that the universe God creation whatever you want to call it okay sits there like a person with you know a file on someone and says well you know Thomas here has a wife and four children and he has to make a certain amount of money to support these people and so he's going to take his job as a good little obedient order follower of the state and suppress and oppress anybody that the state that his superiors in the state tells him to go out and suppress or oppress and so therefore I'm going to take into account you know that he did this because he felt he had to put what he was backed into a corner this was the only way he felt he could make money you know and this is the only way he could support his family natural law doesn't do that folks ever it says is this the dynamic of behavior that this being chose to put into creation well then BOOM here's more of that dynamic that's it if the and if this is contributing to slavery overall in the aggregate well then that's what you're going to get back as a result period doesn't care it's not it's not like a person that sits there and tries to figure out can you explain to me why you did what you did and then maybe I'll have some leniency on you it doesn't care and you know what this is one of the things that I get the most flak the most resistance from people on this is what because the ego doesn't want it to work that way in nature this is the force of the ego the ego once there to be some justifications for why people follow their orders it wants to be some reason why we can excuse these people wants to be some reason why the morality the laws that govern morality in the universe are not absolute it's trying to look for the relativistic out and there is no such thing it doesn't exist in nature okay all right had another drop out there I'm just gonna continue where I left off so um again this is just like any other physical law trying to explain how these laws of consciousness work they're just as unwavering and they're just as absolute anywhere in creation and this is what the ego doesn't want to be true what people ultimately want is for that not to be the case they want to be the arbiters of truth and they want to say that somehow creation looks at the justifications and the reasoning that was going on in your mind however flawed that so-called reasoning may be the flawed justifications that are running through the minds of people for why they chose certain behaviors okay so I have to do more work really clearly exposing this dynamic and that's going to be the the focus of my upcoming work stay Weathers folks we'll be right back [Music] and we're back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm a lot of technical problems tonight that's ok folks we will applaud through it if we have to you know willpower will prevail and no matter what happens they're not going to stop me from getting this information out there you know whether it's just a technical glitch or whether it may be some kind of a deliberate effort regardless of what the case may be I'll trod on OK and we'll plow through it if we have to but the information is getting out there one way or another so going back to this covering this dynamic of order followers if you look at what an order follower really is okay and this is again I've put a lot of images here together over the next many slides from slide number 128 through slide number 137 so it's just multiple images of different order followers in their regalia in their cult uniforms because let's face it that's what really we're talking about our cult members okay we're talking about people who are psychologically infantile completely spiritually immature beings that really haven't developed any critical thinking skills for themselves they may think they do it from an intellectual point of view but in reality they don't really know how to undergo to go through the process of truth discovery within their own minds to actually go through that process of taking in information processing it weeding out the logical inconsistencies and the inconsistencies that are violations of natural law against other beings and then choosing behaviors that are actually within compliance with the laws that govern right and wrong behavior so they don't really do that what they do is they listen to someone else what they were told and they say yes I will perform that behavior I will perform that action and that's all they do so there there's no processing stage okay there's really no input of information they're not processing that data they're not weeding out logical inconsistencies they don't go through that process of truth discovery at all they believe and accept that someone else has authority over them and then they actually then simply move from taking the order from receiving the order that someone else communicated to them through words directly to behavior directly to action regardless of whether they've processed that command and decided whether it is in harmony with morality or not that's what the definition of we're following is is not going through that processing stage and determining for yourself based on the knowledge of the difference between right and wrong behavior whether the command you were just given is right or wrong and I've gone farther than this and said to people I don't care whether you're given a quote/unquote moral order if if somebody like orders you help those homeless people over there and you go and do it just because someone in a perceived position of authority commanded you to do it not because you recognize that it was the right behavior to take it's still an immoral behavior it's still I don't care whether the result is good folks if the result is good the actual following of the order was still immoral because what did you do in the following of that order you abdicated your personal responsibility that no one else can take from that you can give to no one else you attempted to abdicate a gift of creation that you cannot actually abdicate to another being called your free will decision-making process to determine for yourself whether that action was right or wrong and then take it based on that knowledge not because someone else told you to take it in the performance of the following of any order whether it is quote a moral order or quote an immoral order does not make a difference whether the person what the intention of the order giver was even I'll even go so far as to say the intention of not only of the intention of the order follower doesn't matter the intention of the order giver doesn't matter this is that word the New Age community and the religious community have it completely backwards and completely wrong because what they want to say is the most important part of this dynamic and this interaction is the intention and what I've been trying to explain to people from day one on this radio show in this podcast is the intention of a behavior does not matter at all at all all that matters is did you take the behavior or did you not take this particular behavior if the end result was something that harms another being and you took it that's all that matters that's it and that's called a wrongdoing and there's going to be consequences for that behavior the end it works flawlessly 100% of the time all the time that way and the problem here is folks the ego has a problem with those absolutes it doesn't want to think that there's any such thing as absolutism anywhere in the universe it wants to think everything is hazy everything is fuzzy everything is shades of grey everything is relative and I'm here to tell you that's not how the universe functions okay and I'm not asking you to believe me it's not that way because I say it's that way it's not my opinion that it's that way laws of nature nothing to do what I prow feel about anything my opinions my likes my preferences for years and years and years I had to admit that I was wrong about how things worked until I really learned the way it does work you know because that's what the ego is it's that force that sits between you and truth that sits between you and universal law that says it can't be this way I don't want it to be this way I'm uncomfortable with it being this way oh I can't accept it it's that way well who cares what you think is the way that it operates either works that way or it doesn't work that way it's not in a matter of opinion like gravity's not a matter of opinion mathematics isn't a matter of opinion hey all Common Core mathematics might be a matter of opinion I'm sorry you know in Common Core they state it may be valid that 4 times 3 equals 11 or the 2 plus 2 equals 5 it's just a matter of reasoning about how you got to that answer and we'll accept the wrong answer as being valid you know this is the kind of completely illogical lunacy that goes on in the indoctrination of schoolchildren in the modern day through this ridiculous thing called Common Core you know and it's the same way that the human just justification process works in the human ego you know it says I'm just gonna reason and try to work out why it was okay for me to perform this immoral evil behavior and somehow that'll make it okay that'll convert it into a right and too many people want to give these people license and they want to give them clearance and they want to give them some kind of acceptance for why they chose the behavior that they chose as if I was just following my orders is some kind of a valid excuse as if I was for I was a being led by I was I was a member of the cult I was brainwashed would you let off a member of a cult who went off and started murdering people and you just say oh he was completely brainwashed he was a member of a cult he thought that he was doing the right thing because the cult leader told him it was acceptable with with that fly you know now of course it wouldn't you say did you perform this immoral behavior then need to be held responsible for it just because people wear a uniform and somehow think that they undergo whatever political or you know military rituals and they're wearing some special uniform with some occult regalia symbols on it that somehow makes them excuse for the immoral behavior that they undertook or because they were listening to the perceived authority figure whether he's called the Pharaoh or the king or the or the you know the Fuhrer you know know or the dictator what's the difference who told you why it was okay for you to do that thing that harmed somebody else all that matters is did you do it period and that's what these children do not understand let's let's just say with these people clearly are not my opinion about who or what they are it's what they actually are these are self loathing children who don't have any true self-respect whose mommy and daddy didn't pay enough attention to them when they were growing up so they have either mommy issues or daddy issues who don't want the true personal responsibility which isn't something that they can actually abdicate or give away in reality they don't want the responsibility to choose themselves through knowledge the difference between right and wrong behavior and so in that willful ignorance they want to say I'm gonna do this because someone else somebody else commanded me to do it ladies and gentleman your calls on the other side stay with us we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn [Music] you know today disguise the night today ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm and we're into the third hour of the broadcast for this evening we've had some technical difficulties but we're plotting our way through it as we always will and you know it's not going to deter us in any way whatsoever as promised I'm going to be taking your calls during this hour of the broadcast the toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three once again the toll-free number to join us one eight hundred thirty one three ninety four forty three and before I go to the phones in this segment I just want to wrap up this segment that I almost completed during the last segment of the show by saying I want people to look through the slides with the order followers on them and I want you to start from slide 128 and proceed through slide number 137 and I'm gonna end tonight a presentation section on slide number 138 okay which is the quote for the order followers but I just want you to look at the end of the eyes of the people and that I've presented in these slides and just tell me if you have the discernment to recognize what I'm saying as the truth that these are people who are psychological children you can see it in their eyes when you look at it they're looking for approval they want to make mommy and daddy proud of them and mommy and daddy in this case is the state they want to be like all the other good boys and girls standing in a line straight up uniform looking perfect absolutely no individuality nothing in the eyes certainly nothing going on between the ears okay these are people who if you talk to them and engage them one-on-one think they're intelligent beings when they have not one drop of true intelligence among them all they could have intellect left brain into but that doesn't mean that they have one ounce of true intelligence or wisdom among their whole population okay and just look into their eyes in these slides and you can just see the faces of children what you're really looking at is a child emotionally you know yeah and and what I just want to end up looking at is why do these people want to continue to be the people who suppress the spirit of freedom freedom on earth what would motivate and drive xiety for that and the old teal answer to that question is they don't want what a personal responsibility that goes along with the personal responsibility that goes along with determining for themselves what the difference between right and wrong behavior actually is and what that dynamic is is wanting to remain in / in permanent childhood because that's what a child wants a child doesn't want that personal responsibility for themselves so these are people who have never grown up emotionally they've never grown up psychologically mentally in knowledge and they've certainly never grown up spiritually in their understanding of what's really going on here on earth so my quote for them and again that's my challenge to people just look through these slides look deeply into the the faces of the bings you see in these slides as they're looking into the camera that took the image of them and tell me if you cannot can or cannot see that what you are actually staring into is the spiritual essence of a child and an angry child at that a child who hasn't absolutely learned any lessons a child who wants to remain a child who doesn't want to grow up even though they're on verge of adolescence you know it's a child who doesn't want to listen to reason a child who doesn't want to better itself because it doesn't have any knowledge it has no knowledge within it so what my very harsh and vitriolic quote is toward the order followers of this world is quote what I'm the the words I'm putting to them that they are actually speaking to the world whether they understand that this is what they're saying to the world or not is quote we are the house slaves we would rather enslave our own species ourselves included because they're taking part in the enslavement of humanity they're not separate from that you know they're being enslaved as a result of what they're doing them and their children and their children's children we'd rather enslave our entire species including ourselves rather than grow up rather than develop real courage not what we think of as courage not what we think over them we're some kind of big bad men which they're not at all they're little punk boy children that don't have any at all one drop of real courage within them because real courage would say no I will not partake in immoral behavior real courage would say no I'm not going to allow all the immoral things that are done in the name of my so-called Brotherhood of other gang members to go on unchecked you know and I'll just keep my mouth shut and go along with whatever I'm told to do and whoever's other crimes I'm told to cover up now they don't have any real courage zero none not one ever ever courage to shoot somebody with a gun because of some crime they're committing that's not what real courage is ultimately about because you're told to do it by the state I don't care what seemingly heroic deed they're doing in the name of the state it's not real courage folks real courage is standing in truth no matter who understands it or not real courage is speaking truth no matter who is opposed to it or not no regardless of how extreme other people think it is because of how flawed their thinking is real courage is being in the minority of one if you're on the side of right regardless of how many other people oppose you if they're on the side of wrong that's what real courage is and these people don't have an ounce of it among the lot of them never have okay so they'd rather enslave themselves rather than grow up develop real courage and think for themselves that's what they're saying to humanity whether they understand that at a conscious level or not it doesn't matter so really take heed in those words really take them into your consciousness and moreover it a little bit and think about it think about what I've said and share that with an order follower put it in their face you know don't be naive and shy and and gun-shy about it you know and timid this isn't the time to be timid as we're losing our freedom as a species these people need to know there's no excuse there's no justification for their criminal behavior these are thug criminals that don't care about the difference between right and wrong one day in their lives even though they'll say they do they don't know the difference between it alright so I just wanted to say that emphatically to end this section in the next few weeks we'll cover other portions of this presentation including some very important researchers whose work people should know about I'll be providing some links and possibly some actual materials from them regarding the interference theory of human origins and then in upcoming weeks we will talk about fictional and creative allegories particularly in Hollywood mu that deal with these dynamics of cosmic abandonment so I just wanted to you know get that out there to complete this section of the presentation even though I cut into call time a little bit so let's see we have about one minute remaining so I'll go to your calls in the next segment again I feel it was worthwhile to take up that that time in this first segment I know I have some callers holding on the line and I know you're very anxious to get your points across on the air so I just wanted to wrap up that section with explaining this last part about the the groupthink dynamics of order followers where they're coming from and what ultimately their behavior is saying to humanity [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting well I finished my presentation segment for this evening so let's go to the phones for the duration of the show let's hear from Ray in Boston ray you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show well great by the way I've listened a big fan of listen to probably thousands of hours of your presentation at this point I appreciate that I feel like I know you but I want to get down to the brass tacks which is how do we deal with the outliers how do you feel like see my my my thought is is that you know you're trying to change people's consciousness and it seems to me and that consciousness has to change before you can really deal with people and like not everyone's gonna get on board you know what I mean so like how do you deal with people that are psychopaths how do you deal with people that are mentally ill how do you deal with people that are just not on board with you know this you of reality how you deal with that how do you how do you how do you incorporate that into like how you know how you go about your daily life yeah a very very important question they're not not not an easy answer I wish I did have an easy answer to that is regarding primary Psychopaths and the mentally ill if the bulk of humanity were able to come out of their brainwashing and reach a higher level of consciousness and reach an understanding of truth those individuals would not have to be quote-unquote dealt with as much as we would think the morality that would be being lived within and displayed so to speak by the bulk of the population would practically negate those forces in the world and I'm not saying there wouldn't be effects that they could create but they would be so mitigated that we would not even talk about their effects it would be like a mosquito you know one mosquito compared to right now we're being all you know it's like a it's like a absolute bludgeoning by you know a deluge of beings that are completely stuck in low-level consciousness because of where we're at you know because of the level of unconsciousness that that humanity is trapped in and how we affect that is ultimately at an individual level you have to reach people that through the knowledge that they've already taken into themselves and have gone somewhat part way you can start to pull them over all the way to the the higher and deeper levels of truth and that's what things like this radio show progression are about you know and other people can start doing that they could put their own presentations together they could put their own videos together their own documentaries their own podcast series ultimately it's about creating but my ultimate answer to this question is you counteract the on the dynamic of unconsciousness through the act of creation that's what the ultimate force the counteracts this negative dynamic is see I had to create artwork and arrange things in my way maybe I didn't create every single aspect of it I pulled things from here and there to make slides in and make my presentation dynamics and aesthetics the way that they are but that's an act of creation making the poster reaching out to people you know the just the the style that you speak in you know putting that out there record you know if it's media creation ultimately create it's a form of art you know what regardless of what you want to call it you know you're you're reaching other people's consciousness through a form of media okay and you could do this in person from your lips to their ears but you can only reach so many people that way if you that through the dynamic interaction that we have with others through this medium called the internet we can reach consciousness that is far removed from us that we never would meet in real life how many people's lives have I possibly affected that I've never met never met and will never meet in my natural lifetime or theirs yet we have a bond and a connection like you said you feel like you know me we do know each other all the people who care about truth ultimately know each other that's the real true family that's operating here on earth that we're trying to take other people into the fold of this family you know the it's the real humanity the awakened human spirit of people who care for truth and care for the difference between right and wrong and want to be on the side of right not in an appearance not because they think they are but because they really definitively know they are through knowledge that is objective and is unwavering and unchanging you know the the laws of nature that the knowledge of the difference between right and wrong that's that constitutes that the people who know that constitute of family they constitute a dynamic interacting group of individuals who are working to change consciousness on earth they're doing the great work they are they are the true workers that are performing the great work here on earth to end slavery so that's how we have to do it through creating media we create we put it and put it out there in any way that you have the talent to do it write a book write a story write a fictional allegory write a screenplay paint a painting make music that deals with these themes but make a podcast make a documentary it doesn't matter how you do it create something put it out there for others in a way that they can understand and period that's ultimately the answer again house each individual does that that's their own you know contribution to the work but you know that's what we ultimately have to have to work toward is you know using our creative abilities to put the truth out there to others and again it doesn't make a difference who's ready to hear it or not admittedly some people are very unconscious and not ready to hear the truth doesn't make a difference plant the seed in their consciousness by unwaveringly and unapologetically speaking the truth in their presence a seed of truth that is spoken aloud cannot be unheard and maybe it will sprout later down the line we do not know that you know but if you don't speak it out there to them you can't say that you actually put that seed out there possibly for for growth and development later on so great question ray I hope I've partially answered that and I admit it's a tough thing to do but we have to get on that playing field and get to work doing it let's hear from CJ in Los Angeles California CJ you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I'm sorry CJ in Iowa yeah I'm from Iowa sorry it looked like on the screen it looked like LA but it was IA my apologies hey no problem hey thanks a lot for all the great work you're doing thank you that's all the kind of the New Age that

I've been kind of going through it's really great to finally stumble upon this information so it's mine expanding it I can't thank you enough I appreciate that greatly my question is concerning your resources because when I started getting kinda into meditation and some of the New Age stuff that was one along with it I came across Rahm da yes and how does Rob Das and well his guru is Maharaja how does well Rob docile yeah with Timothy Leary he had it Ron Dodd fit in the whole picture well I've looked at a lot of ROM dasa's work and I wouldn't necessarily just throw him and group him in with like New Age gurus I do like some of the work that he's put out there regarding transcendental meditation and calming the mind and being able to really listen to the voice of truth by getting your own mental chatter and mental noise out of the way so some of the things that he's discussed regarding meditation I take as valuable I'll continue telling you my thoughts on Ram Dass after this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] we go [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we're taking your calls for the duration of the show CJ was asking me before the break what I thought of Rahm daus's work and I was saying that regarding the information he covers about Transcendental Meditation I find it useful and I kind of pretty much will take some of the information that people like this put forward regarding spiritual practices in the realm of quieting the mind getting in touch with the inner self exploring the world of deeper consciousness within and take that but then if they don't really go farther in their understanding of what's going on in the world you know I'll take that part that I feel does do good and does resonate and does you know help people to advance spiritually through that practice and then you know leave the rest so to speak it's like we don't have to agree with every single thing or every aspect of somebody's work to feel that they're putting out something that makes a valuable contribution so I think his work on meditation is very valuable I've never told people that meditation isn't something that should be practiced or engaged in it is very transformative if it's used correctly if it's used properly and in a state of balance to balance the mind but not take us too far in a state of right brain imbalance with that having been said someone who really doesn't understand the occult aspects of what is going on in the world often takes a more right-brain imbalanced bent to spirituality and again that's where it becomes something that you have to be careful with because again in my streetwise spirituality seminar out of all the things that I could have chosen the number one factor of what it means to truly be on awake being what was my number one factor for what being awake really means a being who is truly awake in this world understands the occult they know what occult information actually is what it contains how it is used who who uses it the reasons they use it for okay and they are working with that knowledge and they are trying to expand that knowledge to more people to more people's minds so it levels the playing field and it it stops hiding this critical knowledge of ourselves and the laws of nature that we so desperately need to understand deeply if we're going to change this planet for the better if we're going to change our species for the better okay so the number one factor in my opinion that makes a person awake is that they understand the occult and that's something that you will not hear from any other researcher that is talking about consciousness that is talking about spirituality that is talking about what it means to be awake I've never heard one other bit person say that as a true factor of what it means to be a spiritually enlightened human being that you understand what the occult really is so essentially my seminar coming up in Connecticut next month early next month October 4th in Manchester Connecticut it completely expands and unpacks that very first factor that I talked about in streetwise spirituality well if the very first factor in what it means to be awake truly is to know about the occult all of these people who claim that they're enlightened gurus and enlightened teachers of humanity that are involved in any other aspect of consciousness or awakening or you know however you want to word it whatever you want to call it how many of them have deep occult knowledge how many of them are really involved in the exposing of occult knowledge to the masses of people in the world how many of them really know about the dark side of the occult and how that's controlling the world right now and and how that knowledge can be used in a very disempowering way if people are ignorant of its techniques of that knowledge and how these techniques can be employed I'd say the vast majority of these so-called spiritual teachers have no clue about the occult you go to a New Age Expo you go to a spiritual Expo not one person there that I've ever really run into deeply knows about the occult certainly not the dark aspects of it certainly knows nothing about Satanism and dark luciferianism at work in the world you know zero zero so that's this is an extended answer to this question about what I feel about certain quote you know spiritual gurus or whatever who I would say I I will take the information from them that they have correct and that they work with in in a good way and then I will also look at the overall well-roundedness of their information and say well do they have the whole picture and sadly the answer usually comes back they have part of the picture but they haven't gone all the way there one of the people that I call and I don't want to make it such a vitriolic thing they're people who haven't gone all the way there they're part layers or half wires you know it's just that it's just a name to call it it's a label admittedly it's a label okay not trying to beat up on them or say that they're all their information is worthless you have to take their information and see in terms of the big wider picture and in many cases a lot of these researchers and teachers don't have the whole picture but the aspects that they do cover in many cases they do a good job with those so I can kind of consider ROM Dawson in one of those in in that kind of category I hope that answers your question let's hear from Derek in Cal in Colorado Derek you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show it it's Eric's not Derek Eric I apologize I'm all over the place tonight technical issues you know issues with my my um you know production value tonight but hey the information is still there Erica sorry about that you're live on the show what do you have for us this evening hey thanks you know I thought I called in with uh with an idea of what I wanted to talk about but what you have just been talking about is actually basically the specialty subject of the study of my life so and you have played a huge role in this and basically which you were which you were just saying that there's a tremendous amount of useful valuable information in you know the current spiritual and religious circles out there I have a master's degree in religious studies from Naropa I lived in the Buddhist monastery for two years with a lot of people who were constantly talking about liberation and about becoming free from conditioning and I will corroborate your opinion at least in mostly traveling Buddhist circles there is no knowledge of the occult no there is no I mean it was just dramatic I mean how focused these people were on ending suffering and I was looking around and actually you know your teaching has been absolutely a lightning bolt in my life of integrating both of these sides but I'm not only not a vehicle but not of you know what we know about like how the economy is structures here creates a bring in you know how people are just following you know wildly delusional visions of how humans are living on earth yes and they absolutely avoided it if you brought it up it was very much hammered down and that's not what we're about here that's not you know right so look can we try to focus in on what this dynamic really is that you're bringing up here because I think this is very powerful what you're stating and explaining to people it's something that I have personally witnessed you've clearly witnessed it what can we really say about what this dynamic is what is ultimately being de-emphasized what are they ultimately trying to tell people we don't really need to focus on can will you get to the heart of it um you know I have to sort of feed back to you the answer you've already given to this and I think even Buddhism I mean I think these things go back to the very beginning of protecting centralized hierarchical controlling power through controlling what you know controlling human behavior getting people to march in line and then pay their taxes and pay their their tithe to the church and and to get people basically to abide in a framework of obedience the service controller I totally I totally agree with what you're saying there the essence that I wanted to just hit upon real quick before this nest next break catches us okay is what is ultimately being suppressed here Erik is knowledge knowledge of the actual events that are going on hidden knowledge and how beings of lower consciousness who wish to control our species are using that knowledge to control us that's what these religious gurus in many cases do not want people to look at and the question would have to be asked if they are truly for the liberation of our species is why would they not want people to look into those vistas of knowledge we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us [Music] the cool side that we don't dare speak it's a while between us little rim so we keep there's nothing wrong welcome back everyone final segment of what on earth is happening for tonight we were taking your calls I want to thank Eric in Colorado for his great insights that he brought up in his call regarding occulted knowledge and its de-emphasis in you know religious and new-age traditions and let's see if we can squeeze in a couple more callers before the end of the show let's let's hear from Thomas in Toronto Thomas you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show oh I'm sorry Thomas looks like he dropped off the call I apologize for that let's saw if you want to try to call back in I'll tail put you to the head of the queue let's hear from Kevin in Illinois Kevin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi Marc I just wanted to start off by saying like many others how much I appreciate your willingness to put out the truth to everyone thank you I actually wrote down those in favor and I already answered the questions with all the other previous colors so I'm just going to give an informal here and obviously I experienced when I first listened to you sure um so it was actually I was looking longer presentation on YouTube and I I think it was when your talk of the masculine am in line and I experienced something I only described as like get rid of ego death I lost my sense of self Wow interesting I said wow that's very interesting that you know that particular piece of information had such a profound effect upon you yeah I mean I was also thinking about like other works you can incorporate and when I was looking at that I was a vote and I this is me remember looking outside the window and I just found nature nothing else I found out people trying to like govern me I saw more government like looking her back and I realize it was all in my head the government everything I saw the control you through looking I'm thinking that are you thinking that they have authority and that triggered this is just trained of us and it eventually but after like a minute or so led to me thinking hey Danny this knows actually really terrifying but I'm glad I had that experience because I think it's kind of like your worldview began to crumble in that moment about what you thought reality was actually about I mean am I correct on my off about that no that's exactly it it changes completely before it's like before experiencing does I didn't even need by any of those I was really an ass was it just that I flipped completely after like a minute was in pain now I think we all have different moments where it's almost like a bolt of lightning hits us it's like where we could almost put our finger on where we really started to grasp things you know for some it's like the the realization that what we are here to do is learn and grow in awareness and consciousness in truth for some it's like that real understanding that what's being done to our species is to try to control and enslave us that's what it was for me you know and then I immediately continued to try to search and learn more about the truth of what's really going on when I realized that this was about the enslavement of our race the enslavement of our species and I mean permanent enslavement that shot my consciousness you know like a rocket ship you know almost out of my body out of my out of the confines of where it was it was an amazing thing to know to definitively know such a thing you know that that negative realization was like the greatest gift that could ever have been possibly given to me because my life changed so much practically in that moment you know and you know it's it's a different trigger for different people but ultimately I think there's something that always just speaks to the center of us that the spark of consciousness within us that you know says I've been slumbering and then it somehow ignites that that spark and it becomes a flame and then there's no turning back there's no turning back from that point you can't put that fire out you cannot close that box you cannot go back to sleep you cannot unhear or unlearn what you've already learned so Kevin I want to thank you for sharing that personal anecdote about you know you're your own quote/unquote bolt of lightning that happened in your life and I'm glad I could play a role in that and that's what it's all about folks it's about influencing others in the way that you just heard and I get people emailing me every day telling me that I was part of that process and I couldn't be more thankful that I was able to help people in that way and this is all I'm asking other people to step up and do help the one come forward and help us do this work help the people who are already putting the truth out there by contributing to that chorus of voices we need help we can't do this by ourselves we're not powerful enough to change the consciousness of this planet on our own in the numbers and the limited numbers that we're doing the great work in we need help we're asking for help come over and become a teacher learn so much that you know this material well enough that you can teach it that's ultimately what I'm asking people to be a part of so Kevin I thank you for that call really a powerful powerful information they're powerful personal anecdote I can't thank you enough let's uh let's hear from jonathan in Kentucky Jonathan you are live on what on earth is happening welcome it's a very I got the last end of the call today or tonight I should say as I did an episode 166 that was the veteran that called in if you remember yes I do I have a listening what you're speaking of and can i express what what I feel not much what I think I'm sure they're important so of not only your work and people call and thank you callers and myself included we need to have people and take us from your work off and I'm sorry Thomas you I'm sorry Oh Jonathan you you were breaking up there a little bit can you repeat that last segment that you started getting into I said we need to have all the callers need to be having people calling us thanking us for all work instead of all of us calling and thinking one individual sure that's exactly really powerful that I couldn't have expressed it better myself you know get on the battlefield start taking part in this transformative change effort and then you don't you don't need to go and give out accolades to other people I mean I'm very very very appreciative of all my mentors that helped me awaken and come to the truth about what's going on in this world in this life and I couldn't express more gratitude to them but it's like I'm not gonna make that my focus I said I looked at everything that was going on I looked at what I had come to know and I said now what can I do to contribute to other people becoming aware of this how am I gonna communicate this in my own personal way in my own personal style I'm not just gonna leave it up to others I'm gonna get involved in that process that's what I'm asking people ultimately to do that's stepping into true courage that's real wisdom because you're putting that knowledge into real-world action and that's what converts it into true wisdom so absolutely powerful Jonathan what else you have for us you spoke of spark and I was kind of thinking within myself that the purpose or maybe the reason we're here is you think the Wardour spirit could be that spark and that we incarnate here this planet because if it doesn't stop in this dimension it could be reverberating into the universe through something very dark I think they are here too we are here to grow that spark people like look at it like oh we already have a soul maybe what we're here to do is truly develop a soul you know to work upon the soul to make it grow to make it expand to make it take in different experiences and truly learn and grow from those experiences you know that's what soul development is all about and that's all ultimately what I feel we are here to do to learn and to grow in consciousness and to work upon that soul matter you know so absolutely you know that that is that is the the essence of why we are on this planet to begin with you know and this is like a huge school it's a school in spirituality it's a school in natural law it's a school in consequences of behavior it's a school of truth you know to learn learn through the the actual hands-on hard-knock experience of doing things wrong and then learning from those mistakes the the catches the trick is we have to learn from the mistakes not ignore them not try to pretend that they didn't happen we're not trying to sanitize everything so that mistakes can't happen that the suffering that takes place could be one of the biggest gifts of all if our minds are open to understand from that suffering what it was that we did wrong and then to correct those behaviors so thanks so much for the call Jonathan thanks for all the callers the best callers in talk radio are right here on this program ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this week remember there's only two mistakes you can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week thanks for listening everyone good night [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #170

Topics: *“New” Age Deception, Solipsism, the insidious “New” Age Belief that Property is “an illusion,” Understanding of Property and Understanding of Rights are inseparable, Release from Attachment does not mean the abandonment of the Understanding of Property, Music as a reflection of Elemental Forces, the Illegitimacy of ALL forms of Taxation, Refusing ALL Taxation as a means of Rebellion, Humanity as a Child Species that refuses to accept Personal Responsibility, Deliberate interruptions to the WOEIH Radio Show and what they say about the people who are paid to cause them, How such interruptions only serve to validate Mark’s entire message, the indestructible nature of the Human Spirit, Mark’s own personal UFO encounter, Goddess Symbolism, False Flag Attacks, Occult Numerology, Moral Relativism, “Arbiter Of Truth” Syndrome, the failure of the so-called “Greatest Generation” and the “Baby Boomers,” the Cyclical Quality within Time, Choice-Points within Time to help us learn and grow in Consciousness, Self-Respect, Self-Love, Standing Together in Persistence, Carnism, Theories regarding Humanity’s dietary changes over time*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday September 27 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time and tonight on what on earth is happening I'm gonna do an all call-in show your calls all three hours of the show tonight the callers will make the show anything you want to talk about is fair game there are no taboo topics on what on earth is happening there never are so your concerns your questions anything you want me to clarify about any of the subject matter that I've covered on the show up to this point or anything new you might want to bring up is fair game here tonight let me give the calling number right at the top of the show the callin number to join us tonight 1-800-392-9860 row four zero the doors will open at 9:00 a.m. there will be an introductory presentation by Arthur Capozzi and then I'll probably begin speaking shortly uh around 10:10 a.m. maybe a little after and then the seminar will go until 8:00 p.m. at the Manchester History Center here's a brief description of demystifying the occult mark passio the no-nonsense teacher of streetwise spirituality will take his guests on a journey of exploration examining the world of the occult and its symbols topics to be explored what exactly is the occult what should you know about it or why should you know about it what kind of knowledge comprises the occult who possesses such knowledge and how do they use it how is a cultism different from mysticism what can the secret language of symbolism communicate and how is symbolism being used in our everyday lives these topics and more will be discussed at this seminar and in the second half of the seminar I will actually be breaking down some deep occult symbology in the Tarot tradition I will be breaking down the Major Arcana of the Tarot and its symbolism so advance tickets for this seminar demystifying the occult are only a $25 donation you can reserve your tickets by sending a check or money order payable to Arthur Capozzi I'll spell his last name it's CA P ozz I at 500 Monroe Turnpike suite 142 in Monroe Connecticut 0 6 4 6 8 at the door tickets only a thirty dollar cash donation if you want to pick up your tickets the day of the seminar demystifying the occult next Saturday October 4th in Manchester Connecticut at the Manchester History Center really looking forward to going out to Manchester I'm going to have DVDs for sale at the seminar I'm also going to have brand new what on earth is happening t-shirts that I just had printed specifically for this seminar to bring them out and hopefully get some advertisement going for the website in the Connecticut area I will also another event announcement I will also be presenting an all-day seminar called streetwise spirituality revisit a true awakening versus New Age nonsense in Kansas City Missouri on the weekend of November 22nd and 23rd 2014 it looks like there may be a schedule change that I may only be speaking one of those days or the other in Kansas City Missouri but it will be taking place the weekend of November 22nd and 23rd I'm gonna have full details here more likely than not in two weeks on the what on earth is happening a show hopefully before that on the website so stay tuned to the website in the news section more details about the Kansas City seminar that I have coming up will be posted there shortly last event announcement that I have for tonight is of course the freer mind 3 conference will be taking place in the spring of 2015 I don't have an exact date or venue yet for this event but it will feature top cal caliber whistleblowers from all over the country in the tradition of the first two for your mind conferences for your mind 3 coming up in the first half of 2015 for more information about this great conference please check out free your mind conference calm and information will be forthcoming there about the details of this conference as well there is a donation button on the left-hand side of the what on earth is happening calm website if you feel that you've received value from the information that has been shared and presented on the what on earth is happening radio show and the website in the form of video presentations you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue into the future with that having been said really there's no specific topics for the show this evening it's anything that you guys want to call in and talk about so once again the number to join us the toll-free number to join us 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 I've been mostly going through the cosmic abandonment presentation over the last several weeks on this radio show and I really didn't have too much time to prepare a radio show for this week because I've been really working feverishly on the information that I'm going to present this coming Saturday in Manchester Connecticut so I've been really putting the finishing touches on my presentation and you know getting it up to speed for next Saturday so you know that's why I kind of decided to do a call-in show this evening but there's no shortage of things that we could begin discussing until I wait for some calls to start coming in and you know one of them is the continued an insidious infiltration into our society of the New Age movement and how dangerous so much of their ideology is I mean I can't tell you how much I encounter New Age thought and in a very negative capacity not you know some of the truly positive things that some aspects of this community can put forward that are in balance and that are beneficial but I mean the really completely way right-brained imbalanced things that so many teachers and adherence to this movement to this culture if you will constantly put out there as I've talked about before one of them is solid season this idea that there is no such thing as absolute or objective truth one of the biggest and most dangerous proposition in a lot of the New Age community and again when I say New Age movement I'm not talking about one particular thing folks it's a conglomeration of different beliefs and practices and traditions and it it's a very diverse culture of individuals and groups out there that comprise this movement for people who insist on thinking when I talk about the New Age movement or the New Age community you have to understand I'm not talking about one thing it's a loosely conglomerated grouping of individuals and traditions as I've said that generally puts out concepts that are somewhat consistent with each other and there's the break music coming in for the first segment we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting stay with us we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening here on your public broadcasting I'm your host mark Cassio my website what on earth is happening back home so not sure why the break music is extending so far usually it diminishes when I start to come back in hopefully those of the network and can do something there we go okay so tonight on the show we're gonna take your calls throughout the whole show I the callers will make the show I don't have any callers on the line yet but we will be going to them so let me give the call-in number once again the call toll-free number to join us tonight 800 three one three nine four four three once again sorry folks my connection dropped out again I'm believing more and more on a weekly basis that this is a some form of a deliberate attack because and I say that not conspiratorial II but my internet connection is normally completely rock-solid and it has been all week with no dropouts and then the moment I get on the air connection failures begin to happen so to me that's not a coincidence to me you know there's somebody out there doesn't want to hear what I have to say doesn't want other people hearing what I have to say because they know it's having an impact you know and it's not gonna stop the only thing that'll stop that is a bullet to my head and that won't even stop it because I'll be back in this prison and doing the same thing speaking truth to end slavery so good luck getting me out of here or silencing me it's not gonna happen clowns it isn't gonna happen okay so with that being said bear with me if there's any more connection failures or drop outs and you'll understand why that's happening so I was talking about the ideology of moral relativism which comes out of this New Age notion of Solace ISM the idea that there's no such thing as truth because if there's no such thing as truth then there can't be any such thing as right and wrong because what are right and wrong going to be based on if not true information if not truth if not objective reality okay so you you hear this over and over again by people who buy into this religion and it is a right brained religion that's what the New Age movement is you know I see people making blog posts making you know comments and social media sites all the time comments and YouTube videos etc that there's no right and wrong it's all just a matter of perception it's all just an experience and right and wrong or just antiquated concepts and antiquated ideas you know nothing could be further from the truth you know these people are brainwashed they have bought into a total right brained religious system that is holding their consciousness back from reality these people are in a daze they're they're drifting off in some kind of a spiritual haze okay they're not grounded whatsoever and you know another thing that I really want to focus on and I'd like to take some calls on it if people have you know something to say about this topic is that another thing that I see coming out of the new-age community relentlessly and I mean they're pushing this and you see this on a daily basis coming out into the mainstream consciousness more and more and more and it's one of the most deadly vicious insidious ideologies that can possibly be adhered to okay it is the thing that is going to destroy human rights faster than any other line of reasoning or thought and it is not reasoning at all it's flawed thought it's flawed ideology and it's this idea that there is no such thing as ownership that all ownership is an illusion that all ownership is left brain attachment that all ownership is something that is a construct made up by man that is clinging on to attachment and it wants something more than he or she really does truly have a right to or something to that effect and let me tell you something that I see this I saw it a lot in the past but now these people who were propagating this religion are so hammering on this idea and they have so many people buying into it and believing it you they have useful dupe Schill idiot children morons believing in this pure nonsense and yet is that an ad hominem attack yes you bet you it is and like I said before some ad hominem attacks are true it's not to try to take the focus away from what I'm saying because I'm gonna sit here and explain exactly why there's ownership I'm ROH explain exactly why this is the most dangerous religious idea that there is no such thing as true ownership and it all comes down to an understanding of rights it all connects in with relativism it all connects in with right brain imbalance and with solecism okay it all connects in with this idea of fuzzy logic that there's nothing that's definitive that there's nothing that's truly objective and it's all right brain imbalance and I'm not telling you go into the form of left brain and balance either and try to become some kind of a Dominator or a rigid skeptic that doesn't accept anything spiritual that's not the right way of going about things either there's balance is called for balance is needed balance is required if we're going to get out of this prison that we're in you know so it's not about shifting into the left brain and saying I need 100% absolute rigid scientific proof you know peer reviewed by the scientific community you know and and backed by you know government funding to believe in anything you know to accept anything as being real that's not what I'm saying I'm not saying go be a Dominator and want to push everybody around because you think you own everything okay rights and natural law are ultimately about knowing what we own and knowing what we don't own ladies and gentlemen that's the balance that is to be struck that's the balance that is to be a and okay through knowledge and this is what these people don't have who I'm referring to these this new age community the new cage movement is more like it you know that's what it really should be you know coined the new cage movement because it's a prison for the mind it's a cage for the mind it's a cage for your thoughts all rights are based upon ownership all rights are based upon knowing what we own and what we don't own hence when you make a violation of rights you are infringing upon what someone else owns in the form of life freedom rights or property that's what a wrongdoing is is a violation of those things is a violation of ownership that's what sovereignty is about sovereignty is self ownership you know the argument is always made by the super right brain and balance people folks the argument is always made that because we live in a spiritual reality because oh at a quantum level matter really isn't physical okay and of course I understand this I'm not debating that okay but the argument goes this right-brain argument goes because it's a spiritual reality in matters like a quantum fluctuation in the spiritual reality and it's not really solid it only has the appearance of solidity to give us an experience here so that we can learn and grow in the physical / spiritual domain that because matter isn't truly solid that somehow since and since we understand that we live in a spiritual reality that we are spiritual beings having a physical experience that that somehow means that there's no such thing as ownership because everything in the physical reality is transient and can never be permanent just because there's no permanence in the physical okay and yes everything is a construct within the ultimate spiritual level the ultimate spiritual domain level of reality I'm not debating that I recognize we're living in a quantum hologram you know that's what this place is that's what the whole universe is it's a quantum hologram you're living in a constructed experience and it's there to provide learning and growth capabilities learning and growth opportunities for the individuated soul matter the individuated soul consciousness that is here that forms the the everything that forms the at the all the one okay we're all part of that agreed and understood that doesn't mean that there is an individual ownership within that construct that doesn't mean because I can't own something eternally that I don't own it while I'm using it while I'm inhabiting this body it is my property I own it you know and I I covered a lot of this information in the natural law seminar and in the natural law section of you know the the podcasts the radio material but I just feel it's so important to go over this again especially since I'm waiting for some calls to come in not really sure why they haven't already usually as soon as I give the callin number the lines are jammed maybe the networks having some problems but no problem I mean you know anybody who knows me knows that I could talk forever so there's no shortage of material for me to discuss even though I haven't prepared a show I'll continue along the lines of talking about the absolute devastation of human consciousness that's being wrought by the New Age community in our world sounds like a plan to me until some calls start coming in but you know this idea that because I'm not my physical flesh body is not eternal that and it's going to pass away and die and turn to dust and you know eventually to absolutely nothing that somehow that means I don't own my body now in the now in the physical construct in which we live and this is a completely utterly bonkers concept it's a bunk concept again it's a concept that's brought about by the brain becoming so imbalanced toward the right hemisphere that people think matter is insignificant okay and again the those who are extreme skeptics and extreme left brain and balance think matter is all there is spirit is insignificant or non-existent and those who are super right brain and super right brain dominant and imbalanced believe that matter doesn't matter okay to deliberately you know cause upon their okay they think that matter is meaningless somehow that's that somehow anything that you talk about regarding matter or things or objects or the body is somehow attachment alright you know it's very very wise ancient wisdom that I I can't quite remember the philosopher who said it maybe I'll think of it but an Eastern philosopher once said that attachment okay is not about not owning anything okay or I should say release from attachment is not about not owning anything that releasing from attachment and releasing from ego doesn't mean that you don't own anything it means that nothing owns you okay a big difference between those two ideas you know and this right brain new-age variant here of this right brain New Age ideology claims that any form of ownership is attachment okay and that's simply not the case okay ego is not there to be totally purged ego is a tool through which we learn and grow and have an experience in the physical domain okay it's not there to be completely purged okay it is there to be understood how it is to be used as a tool of interaction in the physical domain and through the knowledge that we gain in that domain we learn about what our property truly is what we do actually owned and use and have ownership of while we're in the physical domain while we're in the body and what we don't have a right to own or try to use and coerce when doing so means that we are are treading into someone else's rights treading onto someone else's rights so this whole right-brain imbalanced thought of any form of ownership is a form of attachment and ego is absolutely untrue as a matter of fact the understanding of ownership is the absolute basis for the understanding of rights if you do not understand what you own and what you don't own then that means you don't understand truly what a right is and you don't understand truly the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior welcome back everyone I apologize once again another internet dropout and again I'm becoming convinced that this is a deliberate attack to try to keep my voice from reaching people but we do have callers the calling lines are full so let's start going to the phones once again the calling number 800 three one three nine four four three anything you want to talk about no taboo topics let's hear from Tom in Toronto Tom you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark how's it going yeah I know tonight I'm just gonna make it quick I'm talking about orchestral music okay and the orchestra and it's relevant to ceremonial magic so New York astre there are four sections there are the woodwind they're the string there are the brass and the percussion so each of those corresponds to one of the four elements and lastly you have the conductor and he has a conductors wand or magical wat so it's really very similar to ceremonial magic in that you call upon or element in order to you know achieve an effect right oh the strings would correspond to water and when you listen to strings music a very emotional style yes brass would correspond to fire so if you look like trumpet or trombone creates very heroic sound with the percussion that corresponds to earth and that gives a very what's the wick action he sounds he should be like shamans would play the drum at a ceremony in order to get people dancing how to increase the energy in the area and finally the woodwinds correspond to the air and that's I guess the intellect so you can see all them being conducted by the magician but the magic wand right very interesting oh absolutely and and music is such a prime influencing factor for so many people you know it really is shifts the amenities it changes our flights yeah even if you don't speak the language you'll understand music and if it like go anywhere in the universe like you go to Mars CBS ABC all the notes the other thing good communicate with hello other like better because it's all based in vibration and that's universal sound is a universal right the beta ring yeah yeah very very very very interesting topic you know as a person who's been around music and I've been involved with music my whole life that's something that resonates with me very strongly so great great concept to bring oh yeah anyway people should really take in consideration how when they go to an orchestra and how they feel during after you know it's uh probably had a lot to do with how the ancient cathedrals were built because they made them to be sound resonating buildings and it harnessed a lot of that sound for spiritual purpose sorry I dropped out there for another moment those I was saying that this connects to like the Cathedral builders and how they built the ancient cathedrals to be sound resonating structures and they did that to contain these vibrations and direct them in certain ways that would have an effect upon consciousness of the people that were in that building in that environment so another way that music has been used as a channeling mechanism to have a profound effect upon human consciousness absolutely Tom great call very profound you know idea of you know talking about the the way that the different elements of the orchestra correspond to the different elements of nature specifically in occult traditions of earth air water and fire haven't thought about that too much in that way myself but it most certainly makes sense to me so thank you for that let's hear from Elaine in California Elaine you are on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark yeah I have a couple of thoughts actually and down but that I've always wanted to run by you but the first one is you know the old saying I'm mad as hell and I'm not gonna take it anymore well Maya might thought my question is when you look around you listen to people conversations what they're doing what they're watching what they're saying it has the appearance people just they're not quite getting with the program here no and what concerns me is even some of the top top conservative or patriotic Servat of alternative talk shows and things like that huh I'm serious now I am NOT a rocket scientist and I believe that the pen is mightier than the sword and all that kind of stuff but why is that we don't have people shouting from the rooftops at this point in time with all the stuff that is coming our way in big-time evil why is not that the mention of stop paying your taxes as a solution to the ballonets that's going on in DC I agree no but I can't be one of the only handful that have thought of that as it may be of that oh wait I've talked about the complete illegitimate II of all forms of taxation from pretty much day one on this show and I think it's absolutely something that people should do to the extent that it is within their ability and sorry you had another small drop out there Elaine can you hear me and my backup okay sorry I was saying that I think that's an excellent idea that you know I've talked about the legitimacy of taxation in general for any purpose for any reason corporate personal or otherwise from day one pretty much on what on earth is happening and I think that's one way that people give their energy and complicity to the the system of control and I think if they refuse to do that by refusing to work in any position that withheld taxation for the state then you know that would be if we did this in mass the whole system would shut down but we could shut the world down if we agreed to do that in mess you know let's have nothing flowing anywhere and then let's see how the the so-called masters like that you know the whole point is is people are ultimately complicit they're complicit at some level to what is going on like you said they're not man enough to get involved and here we go another drop out can you hear yep people yeah yeah can you hear me I can now yeah okay if people can't tell that this is a deliberate effort you know to try to silence me then and it what is what it is folks is a validation of everything I've been saying that's that's what they're doing so thank you for that thank you you know all the people on on the back end who were launching these attacks yeah make another thought sure it's absolutely a gentleman named Ralph ring I'm sure you've heard of him he worked with a protege of Nikola Tesla and that can be not in the late 1980s I believe it was they have invented craft that runs on consciousness market appears to me that the human race if they would just break had the cojones excuse me have the guts to break their chains we could all live free and beyond what we could ever imagine the technology the imagination has already put it out there what are we waiting for people are in fear of true freedom that's what it really ultimately comes down to they love their chains and when you say this to people they get about people to people who are partially awake can you hear me now okay when you when you say this to people who are partially awake they kind of get angry because they don't want to believe that the majority of the human population loves their slavery they want to remain childish immature spiritual babies because what that means is they're not responsible for anything this is what the whole thing is about the rejection of personal responsibility and only spiritual children reject their own personal individual responsibility and that's what we we are the human race is largely a child race that has been abandoned by its cosmic parents which is what the whole cosmic abandonment thesis and presentation is entirely about and so they're looking for surrogate parents they want people to provide structure and you know tell them what to do so that they don't have to think so that they don't have to own up to their own personal responsibility to choose right overall they don't [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the interruptions to the information I'm trying to put out there to the public continue and the only thing I want to say about this is what does it say about the kind of human being that we try to stifle an individual who is trying to promote human freedom and end slavery that they would take a paycheck to try to do something to thwart that individuals efforts and take their voice off the airwaves secondly what it definitively says about the people who hire little clown infantile children to do that job okay is it validates everything I've been saying since day one of this radio broadcast and anybody's mind who is listening and who has a modicum of common sense they will understand that what I'm saying is true so let's go back to the phone lines and continue let's hear from Joe in is it Los Angeles or Louisiana Joe you're live on what on Earth Day happening in Los Angeles welcome yeah hey thanks mark I'm Somme I do have a quote I do have a question for you so it yeah you're you are being attacked you should hear it on Arnon it's just it's just continuous music over and over again that you're poor dispatcher or whoever does the phone you can't get through I mean it's this is an attack yeah to the credit of my producer Manny he's doing a great job trying to deal with this and mitigate it and you know again clearly this is a deliberate effort and it's not going to dissuade me in any way so you know do your worst and the whole point is is I want to thank the people doing it because like I said all they're doing is validating my message so great job thanks for helping me you know Oh totally and and that's exactly it you let me just let I do have a question for you but let me just have a few bitches know what you have no idea what's coming for you first of all your $33,000 a year that you're making listening listening to the Bush cabal to do their bidding it's gonna be worth nothing in a few months that's why all these wars are going on you ding-dongs because Russia and China started a new bank called Grinch and that's gonna end the Fed and end stuff very quickly why do you think there's all the desperation to fight cause these wars these shootings these are all false flags you are done so hold on to that 33000 better yet convert it to gold do something because it's gone it's gone they're becoming more any more desperate aren't they I mean it's desperation you know that's the sign that's the sign of an entire paradigms death pangs that's what you're witnessing here folks these are the DEF pangs of a paradigm that is dying and these people are desperately trying to scramble and hold on to it and they have their little minions there they're willing house slaves that want to go along with their agenda you know they'll always be people like that but you know it's it's pathetic really is what it is and you know we can't let that dissuade us from speaking truth mark yes it is not and I will speak on behalf of your listeners because I I sense it in their voices we don't care I will sit on these headphones I will listen to all the music all the commercials because it does not dissuade the spirit of me connecting with you and your listeners huh stuff guys you've already lost that's right fun you cannot break the bond nor the knowledge and love that this man Mark Cassio has been giving up himself he has permeated through the states through the BS because you know where you guys fouled up the internet you fouled up and you did it Olympic ceremonies and all your stuff to try to make it focus bs man and you know what it's too late we are reached we're reached and what Mark said goes I'll put a bullet to the head I'll come back to the next life because you know why most of us know this life is a recycled life for most of these sheep oh there's a few licit no go ahead kill me I don't care you know what my life my life is not recycled it's up at the three the sets despereaux's number three understanding the death card I know that there's renewal kill me you can't take my knowledge stick of false Ebola vaccine to whatever you try use to hold me down doesn't matter when I die I take it all with me and I come back give it back to you because I truly love you don't hate you I love you you cannot break the spell of Mark Cassio now I do have a question sure alright Joe thank you so much for that and I totally agree that's what this is all about is coming together and standing within the spirit of truth and once you're in that power nothing's going to stop you you know and it doesn't make a difference like you said if we are taking even out of the physical domain that nothing passes the power nothing transcends the power of the human spirit ultimately and that because that's our ultimate essence you know so nothing is going to stop this truth from breaking forward and getting out there and ultimately transforming this place it's too late so here's my question sure interview it with with Andre Weber it was your very last entry Alfred Weber yes from from exo politics.com that's right that's right you let a little bit of a cat out of the bag and I have to hit you up on it okay what what happened to you you said there's a little kernel around a minute an hour and 10 minutes in you said I have first-hand experience with with ET sure I'll talk about that a little bit not with actual beings but I had a very very close encounter you might say what people might call a close encounter of the either second of the second kind not not the third because that involves the witnessing of beings of non non terrestrial beings which I did not have but I had a daylight sighting of a craft at close distance at close range probably within 300 feet maybe less and I'll tell you a little bit about it since you asked that's a good topic to get into it's something I don't usually talk about that much on this show but I did have an experience while I was working in Philadelphia and a former job I worked as a technical support technician in the University of Pennsylvania years ago and I was it was the middle of the day about 2:00 p.m. in the afternoon on a on a fall afternoon it was October mid-october and it was a very bright out it wasn't cloudy it wasn't raining it was a clear weather clear visibility and I was on the ninth floor where I had an office in one of the buildings on the Penn campus the the School of Medicine and I looked out my window and coming through the medical the School of Medicine campus there was a small craft and I say small because when people think of UFOs they usually think of pretty large objects and it was not a ball of light it was not a series of lights it was not anything that morphed it was a solid craft unlike anything of Earth origin that I have ever witnessed it was so black that no light reflected off of it at all it was like a black hole okay literally I'll pick up this description on the other side stay with us folks [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were talking to Joe in Los Angeles before the break and he asked me if I had ever had any encounters with what might possibly be non-human intelligence and I was talking about a former UFO sighting that I had I believe this was back in 2006 or 2007 and I was talking about the experience of he heard me briefly allude to this on an interview that I did with Alfred Lambeau Mont Weber from exo politics.com I neglected to mention this at the top of the show perhaps I should now real quick if you go to the news section of my website or look at the latest news section on the left-hand side of the site you'll see that I was interviewed on XO politics.com September 24th and that interview is posted it's a video interview with alfred weber who was one of the speakers at both for your mind conferences a really great gentleman who's put out a lot of research and information and done a lot of activism to better this world and he interviewed me a few weeks back pre-recorded interview and it just went up live this week so people can definitely check that out and check out Alfred's site at XO politics.com but the caller asked me about if I have any sightings and I was starting to get into the story I was working one day when I used to work at the University of Pennsylvania I was on the ninth floor where my office was of a research building and I looked out the window and I saw a black craft floating by silently now my window faced a hospital Children's Hospital of Philadelphia and there was always helicopters landing on the roof of that building and the amount of sound that that generates is just enormous it practically shook the windows in the building where I worked and it's undeniable when there's any other type of craft going by in that vicinity any type of you know earthly craft this craft was about the size of a SUV I would say if I had to make a general estimate of its size you know maybe the size of an explorer or something like that and it was so black that no light reflected off of it like make a you know a black square in a computer program like in Photoshop just make a square and then fill it in completely black that's how black it was impossible even blacker than that if there is such a thing I mean it was like looking into a void which is very uh unearthly and otherworldly in and of itself you don't usually see materials like that it was as if this machine or whatever it was um had the ability to completely absorb light in every spectrum and nothing reflected from it and the shape was like a bird believe it or not and I always give people who I talked about this sighting with the example of if you're familiar at all with the television series Star Trek The Next Generation not the original Star Trek series but the next generation the Romulans use a craft the Romney people the aliens known as the Romulans use a craft called the warbird and if you take that shape of the warbird and just make it like completely solid with no holes or no you know openings in it at all and you shrunk it like significantly down to like the size of a large car or a small truck this is the type of drone craft that this was and it floated from the North Northwest to the southeast I would say at a very very slow speed and I say floated because that's what it was like it wasn't like this was being propelled it wasn't like a rocket or anything like that moving fast it was floating silently as if it was on a cloud of air you know and just drifting almost like a balloon would drift except this thing had the most peculiar shape to it and the most peculiar properties that it did not reflect light in any way and it floated maybe you know at about ninety to a hundred feet in the air and at about a distance of about 250 to 300 feet from the window where I was at maybe less and it then proceeded out toward the southern direction toward South Philadelphia this building where I was at is in University City which is in the western part of the city just of the Schuylkill River and I immediately tried to grab for my cellphone again I had a pretty primitive cell phone back then you know one of these flip style phones from that era and it had a low pixel density digital camera in it but that's all I had where I was at in the office where I was at so I went and I reached for that to try to get a recording or a picture of it and as I reach for the phone I realized the battery was dead it had drained and I did not have it plugged in so I could not take a picture and so what I've immediately did to get the experience quote documented I guess you could say is I immediately called barb and while I was on the phone you know I called her in a state of excitement and I said hey I'm having a UFO sighting right now and it was still happening I was on the phone telling her what was going on while I was still still had my eyes on the craft and it's floating and making slow steady progress toward South Philadelphia which is you know toward the the area where I live but not quite that far and it then stopped and floated stationary over an area of the city here in Philadelphia then the neighborhood known as Gray's Ferry because I could see landmarks from that area that I passed by often on the way to work when I worked at Penn and this craft just stayed stationary in the sky like it just stopped and hovered completely silently again I never heard any noise from it at this point it would have been too distant probably to hear any noise coming from it if it was emanating any sound but it stayed floating for probably a good minute or two and I was talking to barb and telling her what was happening she was suggesting all possible alternative explanations for what I was witnessing and I'm like no you don't understand this is like nothing I've ever seen I know what general generally just about every aircraft possible would look like that would come through this area this is nothing like and not even remotely similar to anything like that so for a brief moment while I was talking to barb I heard my glance and looked down at something and as soon as I went back to that area with my eyes the craft was gone it had vanished completely I didn't see it move off okay I didn't see it go up go you know to another area of the city it just completely vanished from my sight as soon as I took my attention away from it for a split second okay that was my experience it's very bizarre I can't explain it I can't tell you what that was I can tell you what it was not through a process of apophysis or elimination or saying what it was not that I can do it was not any earth craft I've ever seen or know of or know about it was not any technology I know of or know about or have ever witnessed or seen so you know when people say oh you were just witnessing a secret military aircraft okay well what are they flying secret military aircraft in the middle of the day in a populated area of of West Philadelphia University City and again no one else saw this you know III I looked you know in in both directions down the hallway there was no one there who seemed to have witnessed it I went to a couple of adjacent offices there was no one in them I went downstairs to the to the there's a restaurant and a like a big Lobby down in front of this building I went down there to see if anybody had seen anything no one was looking up at the sky both indoors and outdoors no one was talking about anything and I mean I went down immediately after this after I hung up the phone I said I'll call you back I went immediately got on the elevator went downstairs to see if anybody had seen anything out out there when this happened you know and you know obviously doing it you know so as not to you know draw a whole lot of attention just going out there and seeing hey is anybody looking up at the sky is anybody talking about anything that they might have seen was nothing unusual whatsoever so that was that was my close encounter and it definitely changes you when something like that happens ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back after this break stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone and listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio on a night plagued with some vicious attacks by those who don't want to hear the truth or to have it spread to others that's fine we're going to plod along as we must we're taking your calls this show you make the show anything is fair game no taboo topics again there never are here a toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three I just want to wrap up this story about this sighting and just bring a couple of quick points to people's attention regarding you know certain cliches that are often brought out when somebody sees something like this and the first one is well are you sure it wasn't a military secret military craft well you know isn't that's still the biggest news in human history pretty much you know hey if military have craft like that okay that can float hover completely silent propelled with some form of anti-gravity technology why are we still driving around in combustion engine cars polluting the earth confined the 2d space jam-packed on roads all kinds of moving components expensive etc when this kind of clean and clearly exotic technological propulsion and transportation methodology it clearly exists if that were the case and why doesn't the public know about it so what they they have a right somehow to develop this for weapons of destruction but the public doesn't have a right to possess that same technology for transportation and whatever other means we might be able to use it for that still that cover-up still wouldn't be the biggest story in the history of the world you know I just have to laugh at people when they bring this up as if oh that's that's nothing you know it's just military back to bed you know it's utterly ridiculous it's an utterly ridiculous justification even if it were that now do I have to keep an open mind that maybe this is some sort of black ops project you know black budget project I should say absolutely you know maybe they're working on light bending or refracting technology maybe they're working on some type of cloaking technology who knows you know obviously it was anti-gravity propulsion of some kind because it made zero sound I mean none no air currents disturbed to the best of my ability to tell so you know that pretty much is really what I wanted to get at you know the people who kind of bring up this cliche of well it probably was just military well even if it was that's still a huge huge deal and people should be talking about it I personally if I had to make a an assessment and a best guesstimate I would guess that this was not of human origin personally from what I witnessed I don't think humanity even has technology like that now people say oh we have technology hundreds of years from the breakaway civilization that's operating on this planet yeah maybe so but even if that were one of ours and somebody you know human being we're piloting it I don't really think we got that we developed that technology on our own personally that's just my take you know people are free to disagree with that but I feel that that was something that was of a narcotic nature let's just say okay and when something like that is done in the dark I don't really think that it's for good purposes quite frankly I don't have a good I don't have a good feeling in general about the entire alien quote slash UFO phenomenon in general because I think that they have interfered with people's personal sovereignty on this planet we could get into discussions about abductions possibly at some future point I haven't really covered that material as of yet it certainly interconnects with the cosmic abandonment thesis and information and again I want to provide a little bit more you know evidence to support that whole thesis in coming weeks you know before I move on and to differ talk different topics of discussion but in general I don't think this phenomenon is something that has our better interests at heart it may certainly be simply self-interested and operating according to its own agenda but I definitely don't think it has our betterment in mind that's just my take on it there again would be people who highly disagree with that I think that good works are done in the light of day and dark works are done in secrecy and darkness okay just my take on it let's move on to another caller Joe before we move on I want Wonder's say thank you to Joe the the last caller because the comments that he made were are very encouraging and very heartening and I really appreciate you know the things that he said so let's move on to hear from Mike in Kentucky Mike you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Mike are you with us come on yes there you go you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the shaft and interesting audio problems you've been having indeed you mentioned something way back before we started taking callers and I think it's a foundational principle that a lot of people are that that's a great way to pull the foundation out of legitimate government in this land is the idea that property is fundamental to the natural basic rights that we have or if you don't have property or the ability to own property right then what do you have I mean that's well the question becomes what then are you by definition you're a serve your property is your speech your speeches your property a a an on property owner is a serf living on the land you know just in that land is somehow just entrusted to them as a landlord a Lord would entrust a feudal serf to to a piece of land but if they don't do the bidding of the master of that land then you know they somehow lose the ability to live on that you know well are we serfs on the land or are we sovereign individuals are we slaves you know that a master is keeping on a plantation well I reject that outright wholesale I reject that you know that we are somehow legitimate serfs or legitimate slaves there is no such thing as the legitimacy of serfdom or slavery it's always a legitimate because it's always based on coercion and violence which are against natural law and our wrongdoings and and therefore I can't see how anybody who claims that they want freedom or claims that they want to understand rights you know could possibly not grasp the idea of the legitimacy of ownership in the physical domain and again it doesn't mean folks like I was saying it doesn't mean that I own something forever I don't own this computer forever I don't own you know this printer forever I don't own this this hard drive forever this lamp forever but while I'm using them they are my property I am in stewardship of them if you want to use that terminology it's it's splitting of the hairs okay you nobody can own anything forever so to talk about concepts of forever are meaningless it's it's just meaningless it's it's it's drivel really is what it is it's it's it's getting involved in semantic debate as opposed to looking at the reality of the situation from a simplistic point of view and that is we own our bodies we own the things that we acquired lawfully without harming somebody else and are using and that includes property living space etc okay that these are legitimate claims you I can't make the claim I own all the water in the world or I own all all the water in the city of Philadelphia that's not alleged McClain because other people needed to survive hey I could say the water in this house which I am using right now is my property okay I've bottled some some water in this house so I have it for my personal usage that is mine I have staked a claim to it because I am using it and intending to use it over the next few days so that's my water somebody would not have a right to just come in here and take it you know it's the same it's the same thing with anything else if you don't understand what property rights are you don't understand any rights you know then you're getting involved in you know going down the dangerous trail the dangerous path of allowing for the violation of rights to take place if you don't understand understand property you know people give this example oh the Native Americans here had no concept of property and I tell people really you don't think that they did you think if one of the Native American people went into the tepee of a husband and his wife and tried to throw them out of there in the middle of the night that that those two people wouldn't have a problem with that because that's what property is they're using it they're using that space [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're into the third hour of the show despite a couple of setbacks the show continues on we're taking your calls tonight the toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three we were talking to Mike in Kentucky who had brought up the point of how central the concept of ownership is to understanding and preserving rights keeping them you know and I was saying that people who don't understand the nature of true property of what we really own and what we do not own of real ownership cannot truly understand natural law that's why people who think this way should go back and listen to my natural law seminar watch that seminar look at the slides go through it slowly if you have to take your time with it take take it over several days or a week okay I get into the concept of ownership and what it is what constitutes ownership you know it's the its rightful acquisition without violence to someone else and then it's actively using it on a continual basis and then it's being responsible for it and if you're if that applies to a thing you own it hey that's why I own my body there's a reason it's not just a statement or a claim there's reasons to back it up okay and they make perfect common sense if we think about them on a natural law level on a level regarding is violence being done is coercion being done or not okay and then that makes the difference between us understanding what we own and what we do not own and I want to thank Mike from Kentucky for bringing up that point it's something that more people really really need to think about it a deep fundamental level and understand completely so Mike thank you for the call let's hear from Chris in Las Vegas Chris you're live on what on earth is happening welcome well good evening mark and what an interesting evening you've had so far husband hasn't it we know as Mike was speaking I think it was George Washington that said that private property and liberty were inseparable and mutually interdependent you could not have one without the other I agree also you it's just an interesting evening here there's so many things I'm saying you're working on a land patent case where land was stolen by the bar down in Louisiana from a bunch of tribal family members had had it from the Spanish land grant and they did it in the absurd or a not jurisdictional location to have struck them so I'm helping fight some people fight for the land get it back what was stolen by the bar several hundred acres should be quite interesting so I wish you luck with that oh and also you have noticed since you've been having such flack we know that we're over the target if we're catching off the flack and even catching lots of the night that's right the truth is the first casualty of war and the Empire of Lies and so you're obviously seeing great interest in that respect and that's okay you know it's something that I guess I'm gonna have to accept and make some contingency plans for and you know all it does like I said is it helps me because it's validating my message to everyone out there you know and they'll hear this archived in the podcast and it'll make them think you know about everything I've said in the past and how now this is coming under attack deliberately quite blatantly and clearly and you know it's gonna validate it's going to only serve to validate everything I've said to this point so you know like I said they could do their worst you mentioned you were going to go to an occult conference and speak on those topics here in the near future and we might talk about the actual etymology the word term occult which means secret knowledge I think that's it hidden knowledge that is all the occult comprises it's hidden knowledge of how the human psyche works and operates and it's hidden knowledge about how the laws of nature operate both in the realm of the seen meaning the physical laws and in the realm of the unseen meaning the spiritual laws that govern creation let me share a couple of things that you may have some knowledge of but you may not know quite all that I'm going to share with you this evening I think you probably know where the term Isis actually came from its reiteration not considering its original pharisee pharaoh ancient Egypt or Kemet utilization for the ancient demon goddess of war destruction and fertility but we know it was reformed in the I think up late 1990s or so by Mossad from the British mi6 which I think stands for Mossad in Israel and of course the 69th star the star ball chamber of Satan and so if you've given that then we've got this new iteration of this new terrible terrorist group that's even worse than Isis they call Horus on and my inspired interpretation tells me that it's actually car Horus on or car Horus shot on like Hajj upon which is Satan or Lucifer and of course Horus was the concert of Isis and so it's not without pretty interesting suggestions that the same people that have these dollar bollocks agendas of looking to these ancient demonic gods and goddesses to trait they're frauds and the American public in these false flag pretense events would carry out the same cohesive connection or LexisNexis to their storylines it's an interesting interpretation and you know I've talked a lot about the ancient Commission pantheon of gods and goddesses are here on this show and you know Isis I look at as a goddess figure that represented truth and love not so much that you could look at different goddesses and incarnations as having a negative aspect but I look at this whole thing as yet another symbolic attack on the goddess energy in general as attacking a care as attacking truth as attacking love as attacking higher consciousness to keep people in fear and one of the things I think we really have to be vigilant about is the possibility of new false flag attacks coming to keep the consciousness of the people rooted in fear and they're doing this by propagating on the media that this group is so huge and has so many you know sleeper cells and has so many assets at their disposal when you know I mean we really didn't hear about these groups that much even only a year ago and one of the things that I do agree with is that that you said is that these groups were all really ultimately created by intelligence agencies we're talking about intelligence agencies of the United States of Britain of Israel coming together to form these very sick twisted militant forms of Islam but we really did this we created this our intelligence agencies made this so that they can continue to justify their existence and continue to justify the imperialist military incursions into these other lands and to seize their resources and and oppress their people so you know interesting interesting interpretations Chris and I want to thank you for the call and I wonder something yes sure thanks for you we know that Eric Holder resigned on Thursday yes if you gotta consider what the true nature of the months are and if we look at the actual months and the new neurological relationships we know that the month preceding October which is the eighth month is September meaning the seventh month of course we had the two fabricated months by Pope Gregory and the Julian calendar and they added July and August or Hadji just this all right so if you give this September is actually the seventh month not right then the 24 25th which was Thursday is 7 and 201 4/7 so Eric Holder hit the jackpot I got free stuff ha ha ha quite interesting Chris thanks thanks for that they're all about numerology aren't they [Music] you know today this ties a nice night divide today tried to run welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls for the duration of the show let's go right back to the phone lines and let's hear from Brandon in Boston Brandon you are live on what on earth is help is happening welcome hello Brandon you're live on the air Brandon are you there yep okay there he is okay wrong yeah okay no worries what do you have for us this evening all right yeah first of all I just wanted to give a kind of a flat moral relativism sure go ahead yeah I want to give any now cuz that I've fought this battle for a long time and I lived in an area that was rabid with post-modernism and feminism and relativism and you know I might have even fallen into that trap of he had all these new-age books like the dancing movie masters that was and the DAO of physics and things like that things that wanted to equate God with quantum physics and the problem of that is that that's just one interpretation that's the Copenhagen interpretation of quantum physics works just one interpretation of looking out of that old movement I think that's why Einstein said that God doesn't play dice that in fact relativism only applies on the quantum square scales not to be a thought applied on the human scale another way I would entire arguments I'd say people have often say to me well there is no truth there is no good and and they say well I said well is that is that statement true mmm-hmm it kind of stopped them in the track and if it's true then there is truth there's no loss and that Falls there's nothing in smile ism another way I'd do that and that's just truth so let's go the morality elephant each seminars philosophy to feminists and stuff like that there'd be a guy or two in the class and I said well there is no true there is no real good or evil come on in Chris Walden okay there's no but what is it then most based on it's all based on power you know true real good and evil bait is based on who has the power at the time and you can see it in history how its ways from one what's good in one age is bad in another age okay I'd say okay well right now I have the power I'm gonna separate the class into two groups men and women and all the men I'm gonna get A's all the women are gonna fail well that's what's did it immediately from the that's unfair mm-hmm nothing because if you're in power and you get to make up what's right and wrong well then that's right isn't it yes and it's in fact that it's rooted in extreme narcissism it's basically saying what is truthful is truthful for me that's right I call this the arbiter of truth syndrome that's my personal little branding or coining of this mentally diseased condition that people have fallen into that they believe that humanity can somehow be the arbiter of truth that we get to decide which what is true and what is not true instead of through opening our perceptions and taking in what's really there discovering what is true for ourselves yep so you know and that you know some really great books on this it's just um sheis Lewis is the abolition of man he says about relativism he said it will surely damn our souls and were and in the world and Bruin and damn our souls okay he an oxonium czar on you know they're not really they don't really exaggerate that much but it so and then you know you have people like you know where Ellis it is just stuck in as possible I call a Boomer itis because it seems to take hold with the goomar aviation that will the Peter who were plopped down in front of the television by the so called greatest generation after that generation a fault World War two and then thought everything was just peachy keen in the whole world and they rested on their laurels weren't vigilant whatsoever were completely asleep at the switch while this country was taken from the inside by both Nazism and communism and they plopped their children down they accepted all the new technological innovations that came into their lives around that time and said well we'll need to really truly raise our children and plop them down in front of a TV fed them TV dinners and the state took their minds in short order I might add and if people think that's too harsh of a of a judgment to pass upon both the so-called greatest generation and the baby boomer generation well guess what look look around and take a look at where we're at right now okay that's a result of people being asleep at the switch varial they're the most I think the baby boomer generation the reason why we're stuck at the where we at where we are at right now baby blue magenta the so-called greatest generation has they would also include the cities well I'm the greatest generation I'm talking about World War 2 era and then they're there their children the next generation would be considered the baby boomer generation well I'm talking about those two generations being largely responsible for where we are at now in human history at least in the United States you know it's uh it's um it's something that many people don't want to talk about and I'm not just pointing fingers saying oh it's all just that group of course a lot of people bear responsibility for it but really the the powers that should not be slammed through so many agendas during that time period and just slipped it right by people's minds in both of those generations because like I said they were just completely asleep at the switch they were distracted they were you know raised on television particularly the baby boomer generation they were raised on TV the propaganda worked so well on them because it was fresh it no one had analyzed it no one had understood how it worked and they they took their minds at a very very deep level most of them now I'm not making a blanket statement not saying all of them were taken but the vast majority for certain yeah and you know I know it's just reading that um Mussolini and Mao Zedong they're their moral relativist oh sure oh that's a it's a cornerstone of both of those ideologies cornerstone of both of those political ideologies is moral relativism absolutely oh I mean it's a very really is the most dangerous thing out there I'm glad you're fighting that good fight mark and I'll be in Connecticut absolutely I'm glad you're fighting it as well keep up the great work Brandon Brandon thanks so much for the call let's hear from Frank and Montreal Frank you're live on what on earth is happening welcome okay hi Rachel by the way first time I heard of you is when you were getting an interview in Montreal from people from that radio h200 yes great show oh my yeah and so you got a couple of new listeners there Franco humor and his crew yes great yeah pretty glad you went there I'd like to I'd like to ask a question about the sick sick sick nature of time it's something that you've talked a little bit about but I would I would like to have a little bit more precision about how past events could repeat today if it's something that actually happened that the time is actually 60 nonlinear how can we how can we eat today in what's going on today Frank this is a great question I'm glad you've asked it it's something I do want to clarify more and talk a little bit more on so when when people say time is cyclical I think that gives a wrong impression in most people's minds that events somehow are doomed to reoccur and that's not the case I would say that time has a cyclical quality to it but it itself is not cyclical and I'll pick up what I mean by that on the other side of this break stay with us folks welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm Frank from Montreal asked a question before the last break for me to clarify my understanding of the cyclical nature of time I said it's not so much a cyclical nature as that time has a cyclical quality to it and let me finish explaining that see it's not so much that events recur and were somehow doomed to repeating the same things over and over again it's that tendencies seem to keep being put before us and if we don't learn from the events that we collectively have experienced in a in a past cycle then the results will more than likely more likely than not be repeated and be the same and often maybe even worse because we did not get the lesson that was intended for us as a species to learn during the previous cycle these are what some researchers have called choice points in time okay and we have an opportunity to evolve during those choice points you know because we have an opportunity to learn from past mistakes and to understand the pattern that have been inherent to this cyclical quality within time okay so again you cannot take this to mean that time is a circle you have to look at it like time is a spiral staircase you know if you get the lesson you're going to go up around or a notch up the spiral and if you don't you're going to get bumped down one okay and it's going to look similar but the events will be still different you're not doomed to repeat them unless as the old saying goes you don't learn from history you don't learn from the previous cycle you know that the saying is not humanity is doomed to repeat history the saying is humanity is doomed to repeat history if we ignore its lessons and that's what you know the preservation of knowledge is all about passing that down the future generations so they don't make the same mistakes that we have made so that instead they learn and grow from those experiences I hope that clarifies it I don't really know you know any other way of putting it to make it more clear so I hope that's you know somewhat understandable and I want to thank you for your call I want to try to get in some more callers before the end of the show let's hear from Mike in New York Mike you are live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend I'm mark thanks for take my call I'll always grant later from you I just wanted to bring up a real quick book for the abduction we're talking about maybe getting sued down the road dr. Paula Horner has some great information and I thought she'd be worth bringing up the topic but I wanted to really bring up the the fact that you you had said mostly humanity really does have a tendency towards self-hatred yes and that that ultimately is our biggest down that's what's stopping us from moving forward or up that staircase if we really do get over I think we'll have a better shot at accomplishing anything else that we're looking to do sure ultimately you know if you history most of society's downfall due to its delusion delusional self hatred or egotistical you know upward Babylon is a great example all of that if it's really you know self-love is a tough thing sometimes I think hey that's the key to everything because how can you project love outward if you don't truly love the self if you're doing things that are harmful and detrimental against the self can you truly love someone else can you truly project the spear or essence of love to anyone else you know it's all about self-respect and self-love that's where all love flows from it has to start at the self and project out from there that's right people want to know where the confidence comes from it comes from sometimes working your hardest you may be sailing sometimes but ultimately you know if you don't give up and you strive towards better you will accomplish it you work enough hours that anything you'll get good at you'll get good at it alright doing a being a 3d artist as a hobbyist sometimes it can be very very tedious the software changes that the years go on you know sometimes if the money is in it sometimes there's not you know and you really do it for the love and and really if you spend a good five thousand hours or more you'll get better and unfortunately if you don't want to put in that work you're never going to get that it's all about practice it's all about persistence it's all about willpower you know willpower in conjunction with care in conjunction with creativity you know that's what will get us there you know we don't want to develop that then you know stagnation is the order of the day and ultimately you know slipping backwards you know ultimately entropy and chaos will take over you know again like I said true care and true will are the ordering principles within creation that's what the force of centra P is ultimately about the counteracts and counterbalance is that force of entropy and chaos at work in the world that's amazing you know it you watched you're truly putting together you know through these podcast what really needs to be said especially you know now today at this time in our society reincarnation I think plays a big role in that cyclical thing that we keep feeling and you know seeing and throughout history or feeling in the back of our mind it pops up again and again maybe in your life deja vu I've had that before you know you were being very honest a about a story that you shared about you know experience you had with some sort of craft and you know I throughout my life I've seen you know shadow people or or or animal like all 30 years that can move very fast you know I throughout my life I've seen it it almost like it was second nature and I realized that one point yeah you know other people didn't really see them until I started watching you know so much TV shows and realized that it was out there but essentially that's what that's what got me on my road you know back in the I was there probably 90 somewhere it's a huge phenomenon it's a much larger phenomena than most people would even believe I mean looking into that whole concept of you know shadow or dark figures were working in this world and seen at the periphery of people's vision in many cases it's a huge phenomenon that goes out in the world especially depending on where you are in locations that can play into it but it is it is without a doubt like well like I've seen them I've seen them be able to move object you know with a lid on a toy chest when I was younger you know that there are you know and you knew younger you don't even realize what's happening you know and all the sudden you look back at Excel is so young and I said oh my god that's exactly what happened you know but they're not your life you know you can if you don't have don't hold on to your humanity and that that's really what separates the ability to really love and have action you know without explanation sometimes or for yourself or others you have to have that that's that is what separates us and if we don't let them take that from us so we don't willingly give it up we can develop it into power to good powers that could really uplift humanity instead of using power for the tool to bring people down exactly Mike absolutely profound insights as always that you bring to the show whenever you call in thanks so much my friend great to hear from you everybody thank you you too all right let's hear from Kerry and Rob in Philadelphia Kerry and Rob you are on the air on what on earth is happening welcome guys if you want to lower the radio a little bit or whatever device you're listening on Kerry and Rob are you there I don't delay I think they're gonna okay no worries we're going to skip Carey and Rob then if you can call back on a better connection of some kind then I'll put you to the head of the line let's hear from Swami shivananda giri in illinois swami welcome back to the show I got a my very self so masterfully playing the role of mark passages of conscience what an adventure that has been tonight it hasn't it it's been a roller coaster ride right well I mean you know this Swami hangs out in the the chat room during the show and he'll have been going in there outstanding because what we decided as these things were occurring some got very frustrated but myself and a few others said look the whole intent of this is to drive listeners away breathe simply sit here shoulder to shoulder no matter what happens right until the end of the program then we win absolutely Swami stay with us through this break and I'll let you continue on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website wall on earth is happening calm this is the last segment for this edition of tonight's program we were talking to Swami Shiva nan de Giri in Illinois Swami are you still with us oh you bet you go right ahead and continue I just wanted to congratulate you you know you're not you're not getting hit with the flack until you're over the target that's right you know like I said it's just gonna lend more validation to my message the more that this keeps happening and you know it's all too coincidental to be accidental as far as I'm concerned I mean it's uh this is something that I feel is deliberate because it's happening just at the time I go on the air when I have had no problems with this connection over the past several weeks you know only during the time that I hit the airwaves but like I said it's gonna ultimately work against these cowards these anonymous cowards who take a paycheck to try to stifle a message of truth it's gonna work against them because in everybody's mind who listens it's gonna validate my message from day one and I just wanted to cyber high-five yes and tell you how excited I am to be standing shoulder to shoulder with you in the upliftment of human consciousness absolutely and it's a pleasure that you are in our company sir oh also one to share with you do to your inspiration this Swami will be taking on a raw juice raw juice max great great I wish you the best of luck with it when will you be starting November 3rd my birthday awesome well any assistance or tips or anything information that I could help you out with don't hesitate to ask you know at any time you know I'd be here to help you with that endeavor thank you so much and and you know one of the reasons I mean one of the greatest reasons I'm doing this is because you took took up the challenge to do it and what about real hope that's right the whole thing to simply replicate the very same thing with this you know and I'm due for another one I'm gonna have to do another one pretty soon and you know reboot as they say and perhaps within the next few weeks I'll start one myself oh all right thanks again mark for doing what you do and being who you are and all you've gone through all you go through and all that is yet to be gone Swami the same here we appreciate you my friend take care alright let's hear from Ivan in Phoenix Ivan your live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show you're a minute today as opposed to the very last minute yes it's unusual I took your call a little bit early except not quite at the very very end of the show so we have some time to chat what do you have on your mind this evening my friend all right this connects a lot of dots here so you're talking about cosmic abandonment and basically the interference with man within our ancient history this ties this connect a few things for me real quick here and it disclosed through vegetarianism and carnism okay I would suggest I don't know if you've mentioned this in the past or not but I would suggest that man was vegetarian or vegan that's the one who ate naturally the natural foods the foods that don't need to be processed or modified you know you can just grab a banana grab an apple pick some cherries take anything that comes from the earth and you can eat that naturally and you're fine then we have the interference or what the Bible says let us make man in our image not human but man in our image marry and that ties in with something I heard a few years ago that David Icke mentioned a researcher was looking into the origins of I forgot some religions and stuff and came across 70,000 years ago was the furthest he can go back about reptilians or serpent and that was something about you or that Q was was the name and so now we take that concept and man was made in whoever's image maybe that was these serpents or or reptilian and then man became human and then from that point on that's where you get all these carnivores saying what the body needs to eat meat don't can't you tell how you know good it feels when you eat meat everything and that's why I would suggest wealth because it's we're down the line of this interference yeah we were manipulated or modified to require this meat because you know as natural as it is to just eat the fruits and vegetables I don't know I don't see these carnivores you know right now I'm still corn for but I'm look trying to change that and my consciousness I'm that willpower I'm trying to develop that and and kind of use my sacred masculine to use force and I know do the right thing and stop eating that we aren't carnivores don't go to a cow and just take a bite out of it we don't rip a chicken leg off and take a bite out of it we don't bite let sink our teeth into a pig a thief so if it's as natural as eating these fruits and vegetables that we just picked up anywhere and eat why don't we do that with the me because our our I would say from the neck up our body recognizes that we're not supposed to do that don't include the taste buds are meant to construct we don't take red meat all bloody and and everything I mean yummy no we need to put you know spices and we need to marinate it we need to cook it to a nice color and very nice nuts so that's all men to stuff that's right it's acceptable these so like the old saying goes if people had to kill the animals that they eat there would be a lot more vegetarians in the world exactly yeah so that that's something that all these extra ducks here was you know the food and preparing it and and these interference that ties into you know supports what you were talking about the interference sure it's a man and human it's a very interesting theory that that may have been actually genetically programmed into us through the modifications that these beings may have made to early man that's one possibility I'd like to just suggest another alternative hypothesis or possibility if the earth was at one point not at the angle of its axial rotation with respect to its plane of orbit around the Sun that it exists now which is at a twenty three point five degree tilt with respect to that rotational plane with with that orbital plane around our Sun if it was at one point perfectly straight up and down with respect to that plane of orbit if it was at a zero degree angle we would have a perpetual state of spring in all areas of the earth basically except the most extreme parts of the the poles and you would have a huge temper temperate zone capable of supporting all kinds of vegetable plant and vegetable life throughout the course of the year year round there would not be extremes of summer and winter and that means food would grow everywhere abundantly in both hemispheres of the earth in northern and southern hemisphere year round you wouldn't have this season of death and decay and pushing people into survival mode and looking for alternative sources of of energy and food like hunting animals okay so I think perhaps environmental pressures brought about by a cataclysmic event possibly even one that was created by these beings that came here in the ancient past with their technology because if they were some sort of a type to civilization you know they may have even had technology free energy technology that would have been capable of creating a pole shift but there are some researchers that talk about possibly the possibility of a galactic gravity wave created from a Seaford explosion I've talked about briefly some of the work of Paul Laviolette in this regard I think people should read his book earth under fire you could also check out Allen and delayers work Cataclysm in that regard that may have changed our dietary habits but that's all the time we have for this edition Ivan I want to thank you as always for your call ladies and gentlemen I'll be in Connecticut next week looking forward to seeing everybody out there I'll return live to the air in two weeks from today you've been listening to war on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here in two weeks [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #171

Topics: *Wealth disparity throughout the world, Dark Occultism, Illegitimacy of ALL forms of Government, the dangers of Gun Control, the importance of Gun Ownership, the Healing Properties of Cannabis and Cannabis Oil, School System Indoctrination, Ether-based Occulted Physics, Media Mind Control, 9-11, Occult Symbolism, Dark Occult Ideology, Occult/Government Infiltration, Gass-roots efforts and outreaches, Dark Occult presence in all countries and institutions, Divide & Conquer methodology, Spiritual Symbolism in Dreams*

freedom mat that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday October 11th 2014 this show is live here on rbn every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight my very special in-studio guest for tonight's broadcast is Jay Parker Jay Parker was born into a multi-generational satanic family and received monarch trauma-based mind control as a child for the first seven years of his life Jay was subjected to satanic ritual abuse in a large cult setting Jay now speaks on recovery and healing methods for satanic ritual abuse survivors he discusses in detail neurological and biological discoveries related to satanic ritual abuse in his talks Jay reveals a specialized holistic approach for satanic ritual abuse healing so that that's going to be my guest coming up this hour and through the whole show we'll be taking calls during the third hour of tonight's broadcast Jay and I will be taking your calls let me give the callin number if you want to get in the call queue the calling number to join us in the third hour of the broadcast tonight 800 three one three nine four four three once again the calling number 800 three one 394 43 I want to start with a couple of quick event announcements the demystifying the occult seminar that I did on Saturday October 4th last Saturday went very very well it was very well attended we had about a hundred people there in Manchester Connecticut over double what we did the year before I want to send out a very special thanks to art and crisp posey for their organization of this event I want to thank Richard Grove and the entire tragedy and hope communications crew for coming out and filming in a very high broadcast quality the entire day the whole seminar and we're going to have that out on video shortly probably within a couple months or so I mean you know it won't you know we'll have the footage will have to be edited and the slides will have to be put to the footage but it will be forthcoming soon for people to check out on my website and my youtube channel so thanks to everyone who made that event very very great also thanks to barb for helping out for running the merchandise table and you know a lot of people came out and really were very very attentive had a lot of great questions I got in a lot of great discussions with people and you know it was just a great day all around what can I say I think it went off entirely without a hitch and it was a really great meeting new people up in Connecticut once again so thanks to all who attended and thanks to all who made the day a huge success another event announcement quickly I have coming up the free documentary screening and discussion evening that Barb and I host here in Philadelphia as part of the truth freedom prosperity group this this coming Thursday October 16th we will be meeting at the Guarin Recreation Center the Guarin rec center is at 1600 Jackson Street in Philadelphia the corner of 16th and Jackson streets and this month we will be showing the documentary film called building the Machine a movie about the Common Core State standard initiative and its effects on American children's education Common Core is the largest systemic reform of American public education in recent history and has become one of the most controversial and yet on heard of issues in America this documentary building the machine is the first every and ever investigative documentary about the Common Core State Standards and you know young people who know what I talk about and have been talking about on this show regarding mind control and indoctrination techniques will know that I don't have a very good opinion of the common core initiatives I think that they are part of outcome based education which goes back to the Prussian indoctrination methodology and the Nazi mastery learning outcome based education and the type of outcome based education that the Soviet indoctrination system was based on this is just bringing those purely fascist and communist education methodologies into the United States and it serves as nothing but a mind-control method for the young and this documentary takes a more a little bit more moderate of an approach by just basically talking about what the common core is people and that people most people have never even heard of it because it was kind of like you know slammed through in all the states without even really the people who were voting on it knowing what it was and you know it tries to just educate people about what this is going to do to the overall basic mindset of children should it be fully implemented so that's what this documentary is about once again this documentary screening is free to attend Thursday October 16th 7 o'clock p.m. start time at the Guarin recreation center 16th and Jackson streets in Philadelphia for more information you can go to truth freedom prosperity org unfortunately it looks like I'm going to have to be canceling the Kansas City seminar that I had planned for November 22nd or 23rd we really haven't secured a new venue unfortunately and it just to me doesn't seem like there's going to be enough time since the original venue fell through to restructure this and promote it in enough time so barring any kind of a miracle more likely than not I'll be canceling that a presentation in Kansas City to be quite honest I really want to kind of restructure what I've been doing recently and come up with a new attack plan or strategy and I think that's going to involve some more small seminars here in Philadelphia perhaps with one or two other people involved and hosting things locally and recording that to get out there on video on you know my website and my youtube channel that seems to be I think a better approach than doing a lot of the type of traveling that I've been doing of late and I think it'll help me get things out there in a more concentrated and focused manner plus I want to turn my attention to trying to get the potential book edited and out in production hopefully by sometime in the first half of next year so I want to turn my attention to that as well another real quick event announcement I have is regarding the free your mind 3 conference coming up in April of 2015 it has been told to me that the conference will be taking place in early April of 2015 similar to the first for your mind conference I believe the dates that they have planned or pretty much locked in were April 10th 11th and 12th of 2015 so that is a Friday Saturday and Sunday the 10th 11th and 12th so I don't want to announce the the venue I do know where the venue is going to be but I'm gonna let the organizers announce that officially for more information on the free your mind 3 conference you can check out the website free your mind conference calm ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back with our special guest Jay Parker stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on our PN I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest coming up Jay Parker satanic ritual abuse survivor real quick there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you feel that you have received value from the information that's been shared here on the water on earth is happening radio show and website feel free to make a voluntary donation help support my work so that I can continue it into the future another quick thing there are images associated with tonight's show you can check them out either with the podcast for this show this will be show number 171 or if you're listening live you could check them out at the water on earth is happening calm radio show page just go to the website click on the radio show tab and underneath the player for tonight's broadcast you'll see images for tonight's show and you'll also see Jays images some memes that Jay wants to discuss and talk about tonight on the show as part of our discussion so they're listed as a numerical links you can click them to bring up a slideshow with those images so I want to welcome my guest Jay Park or Jay welcome to the show well thank you Mark it's good to be back on what on earth is happening and I just want to congratulate you for your fine presentation in Connecticut and working with Richard Grove excellent work yeah like I said I think it was a good learning experience for those who attended like like I said as part of the seminar it was a introductory material it was kind of rudimentary I really was doing this more for the people who will watch it online even more so than for the people who attended it live for people who are expecting you know really super-high level material into deep occultism perhaps they may be a little bit disappointed because like I said it was introductory material but that's what it was intended to be for people who really don't have a good understanding of what occult knowledge is at all to begin with just to kind of whet their appetite and get them interested so that they could do further study and research on their own and again demystify this whole topic well it's amazing to me that we live in a world that is so mind-control that you really can't even say the word occult without getting a hardcore emotional reaction that 90% of the people will just turn away and say to you I don't want to hear and that's the way anything about the occult is in this country there's just such a taboo about talking about you know the ancient spiritual and religious history of this world you know there was only handful of people that are really looking at this information yeah I agree you know to just go back to what you were saying at the very beginning of that little segment there one of the attendees came up to me during a break at the seminar and said you know I'm really happy to be here and to get to speak with you but I wish that more people would have come with me he was telling me that he invited so many people to come and check out the seminar and as soon as they heard the word occult you know they would ask him well what's the topic gonna be what's the speaker going to talk about and he said it's called demystifying the occult and he said as soon as people heard that word they immediately like you know turned off and said I don't want anything to do with that that's all bad that's all evil and nothing good could come from me learning anything about that like you said that's almost the perfection of mind control is to actually turn the meaning of a word the very definition of word into something that it was never intended to mean or be and have that connotation be so strong in someone's mind that they cannot even fathom or conceive that that word can mean something other than what they actually believe that it means in their own mind that's the one of the ultimate form of mind control through the obfuscation of the meaning of words and Orwell is rolling in his grave but it's nothing on the show mark we talked a little bit about what we're gonna do for the next three hours and I'm going to with you quickly go through some of the memes I set up in the slide shows sure we'll do that the first hour let's say the second hour we're gonna talk about some occult make it really and third hour we'll take some calls that sounds like a great plan to me so I'm going to get right into it I'm gonna come out swinging tonight as I do on my radio show sra today on blog talk and to get a grasp at where America is right now you need that you know who can fathom all the money that's being spent in Washington all the waste all the insane corruption and nonsense but I said this me Mom to try to get wrap your head around what is literally happened in America in the last say you know since 9/11 alright let's say since 2003 okay now in the 2008 banker bailouts okay and those bailouts continued for years okay the Federal Reserve and the American people gave the bankers approximately seven trillion dollars in cash now from the Afghanistan and Iraq Wars America's spent roughly five trillion dollars and the hundred and twenty five billion a year spent in cancer therapy in America which of course is nonsense compared to cannabis oil treatment which basically takes chemotherapy and throws that ring in the trash all right both costs wise and effectiveness chemotherapy is only 2.1 percent effective after five years in America so you're using radiation chemotherapy and surgery and it's only 2% are alive after five years so that's a good bang for your buck huh oh so all I have to say is you know it's one of my pet peeves I mean you get into it more but then I guess people still trust these priests in the white lab coat you know when that's their odds that's their chances given the so-called state of the art you know treatment technology well it's sad to say but there was a suppressed study that was done in 2003 it finally hit the media in 2010 and I saw it not too long ago he cross my feed and basically in Australia chemo and surgery and radiation is 2.3 percent effective after five years and in America it's 2.1 percent and so what what I'm talking about by showing you these pictures of these two towers these blue glass towers and what they are are Liberty Place towers in Philadelphia now up until the building of the Comcast Center in Philadelphia these two buildings were the tallest buildings in Philadelphia and I believe Pennsylvania now these towers basically cost at the time in 1990 around both of them around six hundred million dollars biting we're coming up to a break hold the thought right there and we'll pass up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening my special guest this evening Jay Parker we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm J I'll let you pick right up where you left off you were showing an image and talking about the Liberty Place towers here in Philadelphia and I believe you're going to you know draw kind of like a parallel to how much this bailout really uh was the equivalent to well what I'm talking about here I'm trying to just do a in-your-face analogy here okay America spent seven trillion dollars in banker bailout and that's not even including the backup guaranteed loans I'm talking about seven trillion in cash to the banks in the oh seven Oh a crash and then we have five trillion dollars for Afghanistan and Iraq that's a hell of a good investment right and then we add another trillion dollars wasted in chemotherapy surgery and radiation in the last ten years and it's actually a lot more than that because we're talking about a one hundred twenty five billion dollar a year industry in allopathic cancer treatment because you know we haven't found the cure yet as Susan Korman says we're still looking but I just want to show you these two buildings in Philadelphia which were up until the Comcast Center the largest buildings in Pennsylvania if you take those trillions of dollars and add them up you have thirteen trillion dollars okay and those thirteen trillion dollars would build you thirteen thousand Liberty places 13,000 of those two buildings so you got 26,000 towers 26,000 towers and that's just three scandalous misuses of American financial life in the last 10 years while average citizens are starving in the streets without you know two cents to rub together to even feed themselves in many cases and you know these people who are absolute criminals white-collar criminals get bailed out because they're too big to fail you know absolutely but if you want to know why this country's going down the shitter faster than a torpedo we have to watch the language because we're going out over AM and FM well I don't do that again no worries all right if you want to know why then just think 26,000 towers okay because 13 you could have built 13,000 of those Liberty Place Twin Towers amazing so let's go to the next mean because willing to get through these in an hour and then start talking about some occult stuff now mark I want you to read this mean and see if you can get through it without screaming today the richest 85 people on earth own more wealth than the bottom half of humanity some 3.5 billion people so 85 people on the earth imagine that own more wealth than the other the lower income 3.5 billion people put together as author Naomi Klein rates quote we are witnessing a transfer of wealth of unfathomable size it is a transfer of wealth from public hands from the hands of government collected from regular people in the form of taxes into the hands of the wealthiest corporations and individuals in the world and this is what I'm trying to get into your head tonight for the first hour on what on earth is happening that as George Carlin says the game is rigged and nobody seems to care well you need to start caring and get active you're already radioactive from Fukushima so you might as well get active this is serious this planet the society the ecology we're in deep trouble here and we need you to take a moment and really get your head into the mindset that unless we wake up and we unite against these satanic oligarchs we're not gonna have a life and you know you can kiss your Ebola goodbye and what I'll add to that little meme there is the saddest part of this reality of so few people controlling so much and making decisions about what happens to the lives of so many people is ultimately the quote order followers of this world are working for them and are doing their bidding when they're in there in that lower bracket that lower bottom of humanity that these people completely rule over and they're still willing to do these people's bidding when these people don't care about them when they are ritualistically mocked by them when they call them the dead and they call them their pets and their dogs these order followers will still do their bidding for the measly grub and pittance of a paycheck that they're given to do this dark work it's it's it's absolutely maddening and it's sad at the same time because these people have no idea who they're really really truly serving if they did many of them wouldn't continue to do the work as an order follower that they do but unfortunately they're so ignorant they don't even know who's bidding they're really doing and that's absolutely true that's why you myself many other people in the free your mind group are constantly out there trying to wake people up that this is a consciousness driven holodeck and everything you think everything you feel everything you do comes together and creates this reality but here's another meme that I want to shove in people's face okay the legal system in America is run now 100% by bar lawyers lawyers who have passed the bar to pass the bar means that you are of the temple bar in the City of London it means you are I for an aging that's why in the beginning of America lawyers were forbidden to hold public office and this is a great meme and says this five-story cayman islands building okay houses 18,857 companies call it home that's the pong station of 18,857 companies okay in that five-story building in the Cayman Islands you and I okay do not have an incorporation in the Cayman Islands so we don't pay taxes but the oligarchs who have taken over our government since especially since the coup d'etat of JFK okay I've just turned all the tax code all the regulation against the small and moderate businessman and entrepreneur and it's all going to the biggest multinational corporations and I'll give you one more mean on this financial stuff I'm shoving in your face and you'll love this okay banks collected over 30 billion in overdraft fee's lei Cheerilee another way of saying that is banks took 30 billion dollars from people that had no money 30 billion dollars in overdraft fees and if you've investigated how banks are jug juggling your account so that they can get overdraft fees if you're on a tight budget they actually will hold deposits up and then hit you with an overdraft fee they've actually been known to do this to actually mess with your accounts so they can hit you with an overdraft fee but thirty billion dollars you know what 30 billion dollars a year can buy the world I'll tell you what it can buy 30 billion dollars is the exact figure it would take to end hunger in the world and yet these vampires keep leeching leeching from the people who have the least while thirty billion dollars with feed and stop starvation will pick it up on the other side you know today disguise the night night diva today tried to run welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest tonight Jay Parker the images that we're talking about could be seen at the what on earth is happening dot-com website on the radio show page or with the podcast for tonight again this is podcast 171 Jay you were talking about some of these issues about worth wealth disparity disparity in the United States and how you know the top you know very very very small percentage less than point zero one percent of the people you know basically owned all the wealth in this country and throughout the world really and the bottom billions of people really have nothing and yet they're they're still trying to squeeze every last little bit out of you know people who are at the very bottom of society as if you know they don't already have enough this is a to mental disease so absolutely we're talking about really sick predators and of course they are Illuminati product or as many of them many of them are pedophiles many of them are possessed are conically and we are dealing with people who are so sick and we're going to talk about the occult in the second hour and I just wanted to come on and do some hard-hitting slap in the face financial reality to start the show off people think that this country has fairness and this is one of the most financially in equitable unfair societies in the world I mean it's just the wage disparity in America is worse than any other Western country CEOs compared to average workers in the company in America make vast amounts of more money than their counterparts overseas and I'm just I'm sick of it I mean we in America have thrown away 13,000 Liberty places in economic energy in the last ten years 13,000 Liberty places that's 26,000 high-rise towers folks there's a huge buildings that's a lot of Union jobs I mean folks you cannot take that kind of financial energy and throw it in the ocean if you do that you end up where we are today with an unemployment rate of 23% and everything is going down the tubes so the next meme I want to do uh say we're gonna get a little bit more philosophical to finish this section of the show out is the next meme is a slide five yes to learn Hugh Brule sover you simply find out who you're not allowed to criticize and that's Voltaire and nothing could be more true in today's society mark I would say the people who ultimately rule over people who are people who don't who Pete other people don't even know exist you know they don't even understand about the dark occult at all they don't even understand about this old religion that is these people's religion you know and their whole belief system their mentality the tenets of their ideology they know nothing about that you know they're they're they're so well entrenched in the shadows that that they have people believing that they don't even exist which is really one of the things I want to talk about in the next hour is the groups of people who still don't understand that dark occultism is what needs to be understood to understand the ideology and the force that's ultimately ruling this planet and they're still in denial about its existence very existence you know so those are the people that we have to understand are ultimately ruling this society and of course you can't criticize them if you don't even understand that they exist and that they're well organized and they that they have an agenda that they're carrying out so well what what I'm saying by this mean mark is and you could take it on several levels but simply you're not allowed to criticize the bank's because that's class warfare and we're a classless America you're not allowed to criticize Israel because that's ungodly and so on and so we can't criticize the church you know you can't absolutely criticize the the politicians now how dare you speak out against our wonderful president you know he's trying to make such great change happen in the world you know wow I'm hooked on the hope you so next me ms6 image number six yes go ahead read this one well it's the words of George Washington government is not reason it is not eloquent it is force like fire it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master I mean I would go farther than that and I would say government is violence it's not just force you know force I again I look at as a positive element it's using the ability to create physical change or use physical power to defend oneself that's what forces government is violence it is the unrightfully usage of physical power in order to coerce constrain you know or compel somebody to do something that they don't want wish to do you know voluntarily it's the opposite of voluntary interaction which is what violence is and and that's exactly what he says in the beginning of that statement government is not reason it does not reason with you it is not eloquent it is a sledgehammer and a gun all right so get it through your because Washington certainly understood what government really was so you still don't have enough of a critical mass of people understanding that government on its face from it's very inception the very conception of the idea of government is a complete fallacy it is illegitimate on its very face and most people still don't understand that and they want to get into these arguments about how much government should be use or how much government is necessary when the answer is all government is violence and slavery therefore all forms of government no matter how minimalistic will always altom utley lead to chaos and therefore they should never even be put into effect in the first place or even conceived of as an idea that is something somehow good for us that could lead to order when you're using violence you can't get to order it's not possible because it goes against natural law so you know I think the the founders understood this at a low level but not at a high enough level to put it into practice that's why you know while they came over here and secured a modicum of a free way of life for the people they made the mistake of going past what they had done with the Declaration of Independence and forming a new government they should have left it at you know we're free people were independent this is an independent land and try to come over here and rule us and find out what happens to you as a result you know that's what we need to say as a people and when we get the second American Revolution done we need to resist the temptation to ever bring this ridiculous notion of government into this land again and we need to be a shining example of a land without a government without a coercive and violent behavior towards people for other countries to then set an exam you know to set an example for other countries well our situation here is one of a people who systematically have been born and bred in ignorance and as long as you have ignorant you have freedom so let's go to the next one sure image 7 yep so this is one point by a Milton Friedman if you put the federal government in charge of the Sahara Desert in five years there be a shortage of sand Milton Friedman yep couldn't said any better myself but we have bombs to rain down on other countries you know we always have an abundance of those you know last year they were trying to shut down parks because we were the government was out of money and this year they're just raining bombs from drones down on you know on Syria on you know other other lands wherever they they feel like waging a UH you know an attack on other sovereign people and and you know nations you know wherever they think well we'd have to fight Isis oh yes that's the goddess and you know that's what this ultimately has been about for about two thousand years it destroying the Divine Feminine in the world and it's just amazing people still can't see the symbolism when the name is right in their face you know the well they don't know about what now ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening my special guest Jay Parker will be back stay with us welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com my special guest this evening jay Park a ritual satanic ritual abuse survivor and Jay is also the host of his own radio show called SRA today which he hosts every Sunday evening on the blog talk radio network Jay let's continue with some of these memes into this hour and then we're gonna have a brief discussion on the occult before we take people's calls in our number-3 so we were we got past about half of them and we were on getting ready to move to meme on image number eight which was about gun control well I just want to say that a free people own firearms that's my slaves do not own firearm and that's all it comes down to folks I couldn't have said it any better than that myself the bottom line is slaves aren't allowed to defend themselves with any weaponry and only free people can keep and use any arms for personal and civil defensive purposes bottom line that's what they're for that's what they exist in the world for for defensive means and the only kind of people that are not allowed to own a weapon to defend themselves are called slaves period the end you know and this meme says it all you know because government would never turn on its own citizens you know that's why we should have more gun control we should take take the guns away from people so only the government and the police forces have guns a great great wonderful brilliant idea you know there's still people who listen to this show Jay who are ant gun which it's amazing you know one of the things that I want and by the way this image is showing Japanese internment camps during you know the World War two period here in America right here in America we had internment camps of whole racial communities of people you know as if that could never happen here it already happened past tense you know people just are that ignorant of history that they don't even understand this occurred here on this land but I want to just say that one of the closing statements that I made during my demystifying the occult seminar in the question and answer session somebody asked about the defensive use of physical force to beat back the attack that we have been undergoing for you know hundreds of years if not thousands of years on this planet this species you know has been undergoing by our interspecies predator psychopathic friends called governments of all ages you know when I feel that a question about self-defense my closing statement really in the question-and-answer session was anyone that does not own firearms is a very particularly at this point in our nation's history and the road that we seem to be heading down is a very very very stupid human being and I said it just like that to the crowd there in Connecticut and I said get his offended as you like people you know and I'll make that statement right here on the air tonight anybody I would say owning firearms is so important if if you have to not eat for days to have enough money to scrape enough money together to buy some form of defensive weaponry I don't care if you have to sell your clothes I don't care if your children won't eat for a couple of days you need to scrape that money together and get yourself something to defend yourself that's an you know if you can't hear the absolute imperative tone in the sound of my voice that you're never gonna get it you're never gonna understand you know that's where most people's head is that when it comes to this especially the New Agers especially the super ripe brain people among us you know I won't take more time I'll let you say what you want to say on this Jay but I think that I just know it's clear I started this show tonight telling people 26,000 skyscrapers worth of economic energy was thrown away in America in the last ten years it was a bank thrown out of the minds of the top one door hangover selling this place yeah yes thrown to the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers and DuPont's but I'm saying this that you've got to get your head around the fact that we have 300 trillion dollars worth of derivatives which is bad financial bets in the marketplace financially today and when this derivatives market blows up and when the BRICS of nations okay totally tanked the dollar which is coming a year from now the Brits of nations which is Brazil China Russia South Africa India when they develop their own International Bank of settlements they will no longer use the US dollar and you're going to see he'll freeze over in America well that's you're not armed good now that's when we'll have hyperinflation food you know won't be able to be purchased except for sky-high prices and it'll be the where Marwood public in this morning right and then the people will be slobbering at the mouth for some kind of a savior to pull us out of this and you know they'll go right it run right into the arms of a new dictatorship at that point because they still don't understand how why the healthy places around gone with the nice uniform let's move on to the next meme and you know this is something that I want to get first of all folks the gun issue I have not stopped you know I'm not going to stop covering that when I finish my cosmic abandonment extended presentation to of the thing themes I'm gonna relentlessly hammer on is the absolute imperative of understanding the importance of firearms ownership and above all else someone are just relentlessly hammer on the dynamic of order following and how it is ultimately it's the ultimate evil in this world and I'm gonna get into you know the whole mindset of order followers where that comes from what these people are thinking deep inside their subconscious mind and you know how to help get them out of that mindset and things that we can do to actually formulate strategies to reach these people so that's coming up in you know future you know works on this show and in my future presentations but another thing that's very near and dear to my heart that Jays been talking about endlessly is the medical use of cannabis which really needs to be exposed and more people need to understand that the curative properties of this wonder plant really need to be grasped and understood by people globally so Jay this next meme number nine is about you know cannabis is healing properties well simply stated mark the medical allopathic system in America that does chemo surgery and radiation for cancer therapy

500,000 Americans roughly die every year from cancer ah the average cost the chemo ranges from $60,000 a year to a hundred and forty thousand dollars a year unbelievable if cannabis oil treatment was commercially produced it would according to Rick Simpson from Phoenix tears CA our website you all need to go to to get information and get Richard in his book on cannabis oil treatment for a myriad of diseases cannabis oil chores all forms of cancer it cures hepatitis C it cures Lyme to cures Crohn's disease that your seizures really helps diabetes epilepsy get Rick Simpsons both for 995 it's an e-book at Phoenix tears CA and start putting the mean on your social media that cannabis oil chores and cancer and many other diseases and the book Jay is talking about is called cure for cancer the Rick Simpson protocol it's about rick simpson's suggested usage of 95 to 98% pure THC oil so we're coming up to another break folks stay with us we'll be right back with our special guest Jay Parker wake up from your sleep ladies and gentlemen if it's your soul you want to keep truer words were never spoken and that's what this is altima Thalia bout getting to the point of real awakening streetwise spirituality true enlightenment understanding both the non-aggression principle and the self-defense principle and not backing down from either one of them my special guest tonight Jay Parker satanic ritual abuse survivor and whistleblower and we were going through some of the memes that he wanted to discuss this evening we were talking about cannabis and how it's a cure for a laundry list of diseases and this the truth about this is attempting to be suppressed by the medical and pharmaceutical industry all I have to say is you know I've met people personally who have been cured from the usage of high THC concentration cannabis oil it does work it can heal late stage cancer and more people really need to understand about it right now even underground treatments for this stuff can be as little as a couple of thousand dollars which is nothing when it's compared with the immense healthcare costs of traditional so-called treatments that do nothing but indiscriminately attack cells both healthy and cancerous alike and you know you're rolling the dice with that kind of so-called treatment so I guess well can I say this up rolling is dice I mean if you were to roll the dice in the casino Marne you you baby circle you have about a 50/50 shot well you better odds then roll the allopathic cancer treatment dice and you've got a two point one percent chance which is a loaded set of dice to say finally just say the least it's what it is is we're gonna get you sick and we're gonna make you a customer until we kill you and the doctors all go by this Rockefeller approved protocol as well as a found outside my font of information it's about monkey that's right and all I have to say is with Simpson at Phoenix tears dot CA you need to go there get his book you can go and get a medical card in California or again Washington Colorado if you're out of state just go to one of the THC F clinics with your doctor's report of your element you know you can find them on the web THC F clinics and if you're out of state you can fly to one of these states you can get medical marijuana you can go see the rower and get oil and get treated before we move to the next is about $2,000 right now for a standard cancer there and probably I'm laying down it becomes commercial worldwide it will go down to $100 Wow that's what Rick Simpson says unknowable the difference is a hundred thousand dollars for chemo or a hundred dollars for cannabis and you by getting the word out and telling season Susan be Corman and these other frauds out there hell no we're not listening to your lies anymore and we're not listening to your corruption and getting the truth out you should not let anyone you know die of cancer child all person middle-aged you can go out west get a medical marijuana card if even if you're out of state and go through the system in these states of California Oregon Washington Colorado and get cured in like 90 days from the worst cancers it's just five hundred thousand people a year in America roughly die from cancer and it's needless another another thing I just want to put out there is the hype about certain types of cannabinoids like CBD being effective in cancer treatment it really isn't the case THC high concentration of THC is what's required in the extract of the oil extract from the cannabis plant from the cannabis indica plant even more so than the sativa is what's required in this oil so you want a high indica strain if possible and the the tetrahydrocannabinol is the act of healing ingredient not CBD so THC is what you want in cannabis oil absolutely and which Simpsons book talks about why you want to use indica rather than sativa indica is sedative it's healing it's calming and basically go to Phoenix tears CA and become an activist for this wonder drug stop sitting on the fence and saying it's not my problem the reason why thirteen trillion dollars okay worth of money got wasted in America the last ten years is people gave their power away and said it's not my problem I can't do anything about it if we all start to say enough is enough it will change well let's go to the next one yeah look like would you read that more let's move on to the next meme this is image number ten for people following along um it's a quote by John Lennon when I was five years old my mother always told me that happiness was the key to life when I went to school they asked me what I wanted to be when I grew up I wrote down happy they told me that I didn't understand the assignment and I told them that they didn't understand life interesting quote well well the thing is I I think that quote sums up our education system in our society very succinctly because he's looking at life from a poor of consciousness and they're looking at life as from a point of being a robot yeah their their value system that they're trying to indoctrinate children with is the the path to making money is the real value in life that's it and what you do to actually make money in society you know that's your value system that labor you have is you write your the work that you do is who you are that's you as you're doing is consciousness there's no such thing as eternal consciousness go back to sleep yeah and when Lenin is saying to be happy here he's not saying just to pursue pleasure he's talking about contentment because there is peace there is harmony there is you know the lack of violence in society you know it's in conjunction with you know the value system of truth love and freedom you know that's what I feel is his you know overall intent when he's using the word happy here doesn't mean hedonism so you know I think he's on target with what he's saying that you know ultimately hey that's our goal is truth love freedom and that's what contentedness and happiness will ultimately come from so yeah until you until you look at the person in the mirror and get on your Center path and face your subconscious and face the programming of your society and make adult decisions about who and what you are based on reality and knowledge you're simply just playing a tape that has been programmed into you in the first five years of your life and then you can change that this quote just you know perfectly highlights the kind of indoctrination that people receive in school so I guess let's move on to the next meme which was a quote from nassim haramein image 11 even an extremely small radius even at the extremely small radius of an atom still contains some 99.999 9% space and I'm just I tell people this that when you really look at the physics of our reality we are in a sea of energy and our consciousness is energy welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio tonight my special guest Jay Parker satanic ritual abuse survivor and whistleblower Jay were wrapping up a few of these memes you wanted to talk about we were on a quote before the break hit us from nassim haramein that even the extremely small radius of an atom still contains some 99.99999% space empty space you know this is about the seeming solidity of matter but yet at the base level everything is simply energy and vibration well Nikola Tesla that's all I have to say and why I put Nessie Mountain mine here is I always try to get people to get knowledge and viewpoints from really great teachers and that see me remind the physicists his work is someone you should check out and you can go to the resonance project.org I believe it is by Google Ness in our mind and you can see his stuff on YouTube and it'll really open your mind so once you read this Tesla quote mark sure I've seen this mean before by the way this is Nikola Tesla's most suppressed quote were on image number twelve in Jai's images and J's memes quote from Tesla only the existence of a field of force can account for the motions of the bodies as observed and its assumption dispenses with space curvature all literature on this subject is futile and destined to oblivion so are all attempts to explain the workings of the universe without recognize the recognizing the existence of the ether and the indispensable function it plays in the phenomena my second discovery was of a physical truth of the greatest importance as I have searched the entire scientific records in more than a half-dozen languages for a long time without finding the least in anticipation I consider myself the original discoverer of this truth which can be expressed by the statement there is no energy in matter other than that received from the environment I guess Tesla's talking about the vacuum of space or what people have called the ether of the etheric field absolutely and Tesla understood that we are in as Nassim Harriman says a super infinitely desk dense superfluid of energy and I'm telling you right now we should have free energy we should have so many things like anti gravitation I'm sure that the elite already do but hopefully as we keep pushing for free energy and antigrav will break through here but J hey what wasn't the existence of the ether completely disproven by the Michelson and Morley experiments you know you keep hearing that logical fallacy and you know that whole you know absolutely repeated mind-control technique you know that the this experiment that was set up like you know to collect this information about the ether was set up like you know to detect the existence of you know particles blown by the wind on a windless day you know that doesn't mean that there is no gas that there is no the wind doesn't exist just because you didn't pick it up as you are expecting to pick it up the way you set the experiment up because there was no wind on that day this is how they basically kind of set this Morley experiment and that is lame that totally decides now one of our favorite people from the past century Adolf Hitler said make the lie big and repeat it over and over again so you know very interesting I know Tesla was a very huge supporter of the idea of the ether and asunción go back if you go back and look at the turn of the 19th to 20th century those geniuses that like Fermi and other people like Tesla I mean just an incredible array of Jesus both in America and in Europe and the ether was talked about and written about all over the place and what we have here with the ether and now that's why I recommend Nassim hair mine because he'll show you the physicality of the 64 grid tetrahedron and it the vacuum of space is full of energy and all I have to say is you know Tesla and nasty hair of mine to people you need to know yeah the the video I recommend from Haramain is blackhole WH o le that's a really great seminar that he or a documentary that he put together regarding the the way that the structure of the the vacuum of space and how much potential energy that etheric field contains and he has continued you know we did a film called crossing the event horizon and this guy is probably one of the few honest physicists out there because if you have read the book by Rupert Sheldrake sign set free you will understand that our major scientific communities are controlled by Illuminati dark and they're not letting the truth out it's a religion unto itself hence why I and other researchers refer to it as scientism it's a belief system in and of itself let's wrap up with these last couple of quotes and then we'll move on into a discussion of the dark occult good so I want you to read this one this is by Malcolm X this is image 13 the media is most powerful the media is the most powerful entity on earth they have the power to make the innocent guilty and to make the guilty innocent and that's power because they control the minds of the masses I couldn't have said it better myself as most people would rather die than think you know that's what it all comes down to they don't want personal responsibility to truly understand the difference between right and wrong behavior and that's why they continue to ideologically support violence that's why they continue to act like slaves and engage enslaved think mentality and you know they're just you know at this rate they they just they don't even want the truth they don't want to hear it you know they want to exist in their little childish mentality which is all about victim mentality what was me what can we do they're too powerful etc and so forth and it's all just a little babies child mentality of I don't really want to take responsibility for myself grow up and actually do something about this scenario that's playing out I'd rather be a passive spectator and just you know watch the world pass by instead of actively becoming involved in trying to change other people's mindset because that's the hardest work there is to do is get up in people's mind and try to change their mental state by working with that dark matter and those logical fallacies and those completely that complete ignorance and lack of understanding and bringing the light into that darkness by force if you have to by continuing to engage in talking to them about things they don't want to talk about by continuing to bring it to their attention relentlessly that's the great work ladies and gentlemen and that's what people don't want to do because they recognize the power of this signal that poisonous signal coming in from the media and coming in from bad food and just bad information and people don't want to get involved in cleaning up all that garbage that's going on in between people's ears and in their body you know they don't want to get involved it's a sanitation job is what it really is to make the world sane again you've got to become the garbage man of the world and you got to work with the dark twisted diseased matter that is in other people's minds and souls that's why the great work is so unpopular because of the very strength of the media and how much it has people's minds on lock down you know so very powerful quote there you know by someone who I think understood the importance of action personally absolutely and and what why I put Malcolm X here and you know I want people to really think about what happened in the 60s in America and really just sit and contemplate for a few minutes about the assassinations that went on and what the men that got murdered by the CIA in the FBI you know really stood for and then look at our society today and realize that the coup d'etat of 1963 and Jack Kennedy's murder by Lyndon Johnson and the CIA really and truly destroyed America and we got one more route sure this is the last one image 14 it's about nine eleven well all I can say is if you believe that airplanes can fly into the twin towers and make them turning to dusk you've been watching too many cartoons yeah you know I've endlessly gone through you know the whole 9/11 fear-based mind-control operation and you know how this was a total scam you know my background in mechanical engineering I've brought it onto the show and went in physics equations to prove this hoax but we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest this evening J Parker J we were just wrapping up with the last meme in your collection here of 14 images it was about 9/11 being a you know essential stage show to promote fear and institute draconian measures in the United States the things that we saw were an even inconsistency with you know weren't even consistent with the laws of physics and people still buy into this event and bring it up as the hallmark event for the reason we need to continue all these draconian policies that we've implemented here in fascist communist America well absolutely and the reason I like this meme is it's really cuts right to the bone of the heart of the issue the official story is against all the laws of physics and if you can look yourself in the face and believe something that denies the basic laws of Newtonian physics and you're okay with that do me a favor leave the planet now for people that want to go back in my archive of podcasts again I broke down with my mechanical engineering background I actually bored people by bringing all of the numbers involved in the buildings into the into account and plugging them into the basic physics dynamics equations you know the Newtonian equations of rectilinear dynamics and solving those equation to prove that the official story was impossible according to the actual known laws of physics so you know people can go back into your cave and bring that show up if they just search on the page when they look at the podcast section for 911 I went into a I took a whole show to basically break that down so I guess also also you broke down the occult aspects of 9/11 that story video there's another that's even more important Jimmy there's another thing people don't understand as hell you know the the the societies that ultimately were basically planning this whole agenda and had planned this event for decades before this they were using all kinds of occult symbolism and you know numerology in this event and that's you know that's they stick to this plan that they're very predictable in that regard because they love their symbolism they love their you know playing with numbers they love putting this out into other people's face because they feel one of their dark principles if you want to look at it like that of their ideological tenets is that if you tell people what you're doing even if it's telling them wordlessly through symbol or through numbers then you have somehow gotten there implied consent you know because they haven't said no and not to say no is to tacitly say yes in their ideology in their mentality and so that you know somehow in their mind relieves the burden of karma that would ordinarily come down upon them for taking these actions or directing these actions they don't actually take the action they get their order following house slave dogs to do it for them but you know in their mind because they told you in a wordless occult way then somehow that you know alleviates the burden of karma that would ordinarily come down upon them because they did say it in some form it's all a little bit deeper not to because what they like to do is get people to actually see the truth and then automatically choose denial and the propaganda they've grown up with yes so they see the lie like john f kennedy's assassination or Robert Kennedy's assassination right Robert Kennedy had four bullets in them from the back Sirhan Sirhan was standing four to six feet in front of him so none of the bullets that entered Robert Kennedy's body could have been from Sirhan Sirhan yet the American people stood by and allowed Sirhan Sirhan to go to jail for Robert Kennedy's murder and this is an act of cowardice and act of compliance that you know Slee think people do and so basically you know that they're not even trying to make it difficult to figure out who did it and why I mean it's right in your face and why did we attack Iraq and Afghanistan for the oil okay yeah when when these so-called hijackers were all from Saudi Arabia and the United Arab Emirates but we got in two completely unrelated countries but Jay you know this brings up this you know you getting into the topic of denial brings up really what I wanted to get into we may go into this a little bit in the first segment of the next hour which by the way I just want to quickly give the calling number I we will be taking calls for myself and Jay Parker in our number three then call a number to join us next hour 800 three one three nine four four three once again 831 three ninety four forty three what I wanted to segue into with that you know topic of denial that you brought up is how many groups of people are still in denial about the existence of dark occultism in general and will never touch the topic of the occult world they don't want to believe that they live in a world that is governed by a dark religion by dark religious ideology see they want to think there's so many groups of people that want to blame the entire problem with what's going on in the world on one particular aspect of things they want to say oh it's all the bankers that the bankers are the ones who are the problem of the world it's all a financial problem if we could just reel in our control over the money the world is gonna be a great place to live in we're gonna have everything figured out and it's all going to turn around then you have another group of people oh it's just the political you know class of people we just got the wrong people in office you know if we just get the right people into political positions get them voted in get all these bums voted out you know get the right people in political office everything's gonna turn around it all just work itself out you have the people who think it's all just you know religion controls it all oh it's it's the Catholics or its you know the the Jesuit Order you know they're the ones who were behind all of it and you know if we just you know get in their route out there these sick religionists you know then okay then everything's going to be fine you have people who think it's just a you know racial group of people oh it's all the Jews that are causing all of the problem of the world you know we don't want to look at political Zionism or Talmudic Zionist belief systems we want to just blame Jewish people and say it's all their fault you know we want to say you know it's other religious groups you know it's the Islamists radical Islam is the core of the problem with the world was look and we we have to fight that ideological war and fight them over there before they get us over here all of these people are in denial about the old religion by the old religion I'm talking about the dark occult the cult of the Black Sun the dark solar cult priests class that is about the hoarding of high-level knowledge the hoarding of occult Sciences the hoarding of ancient psychological knowledge about how the deep recesses of the human subconscious mind work and berate the hoarding of the knowledge of how natural law functions to ultimately govern the consequences of our behavioral decisions and the actions that we perform toward others you know this is the knowledge that this dark religious priests class has and holds over the heads of the people of this world and they use it as a weapon for those who they keep an ignorant of these laws of nature and of the deep aspects of the human subconscious mind and the motivational factors that drive human beings you know they don't want us to have that self-knowledge they don't want us to have the knowledge of natural law this is why I call these things the most occulted subjects the most occultic knowledge on the face of the earth and you know I just want to say the people who still are in denial of the existence of dark occultism that don't want to understand that ultimately a dark and global religion that has a hidden priest class in operation throughout all of the institutions on the face of the earth is what's really controlling things they are a tight-knit operation of very different orders and societies that work like a spiderweb Network throughout the world where one hand washes the other and they work together toward a common goal we're going to pick this discussion up on the other side of this break in the first segment of the next hour ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone to our number three of tonight's edition of what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic broadcasting org my special guest tonight Jay Parker Jay before the last break we were talking about the fact that so many groups of people still are in denial of the world of the occult particularly the old religion that I simply refer to as the dark occult why do you think people are still in this level of denial and still are in such a level of mind control that they can't even hear the word a cult and understand that it means hidden knowledge and that they just want to shut down glaze over and you know go into this you know hiding mode practically when they even hear the word occult let alone try to understand how these groups have worked together in tandem which with each other to carry out the control agenda that's playing out right before our eyes well it's pretty simple mark what you have to do to get the handle you know what happened to humanity is basically you have to see what happened to education in the Western culture through the Frankfurt School and through outcome based education once critical thinking was removed from the classroom and replaced with outcome based education and the German Prussian model of repeat after me and don't think basically we ended up with people that don't have any critical thinking skills and don't ask the question why is this person telling me this information what is their benefit in me believing this and you really have to look at the history of cultural manipulation by the oligarchs and when you start to study history and start studying the bankers which is just part of what the oligarch control dark occult is you will see the bankers in America for instance in 1912 bought 25 of the largest newspapers in America and turned them from being you know newspapers that reported the news to newspapers which reported propaganda and they took over the education system they used the tax system to slowly take over the pulpit and we have a society now that basically is controlled top and bottom and to learn about the control of society because people need to know that they're programmable it's it's a hard thing for people to face but if you listen to Bruce Lipton's work wisdom of yourself you would know that in the first five years people are in hypnagogic trance right and they're taking all their in culturalization and whatever their culture tells them that becomes the word of god to them whether you grow up in a religious family or not that first five years six years your life before you ramp up and get a normal full mind consciousness and have all your brainwave patterns that becomes your subconscious it runs 98% of your thoughts and deeds in your life and wisdom of yourselves like Bruce Lipton goes into what the ramifications for a human being is in their subconscious and so what we have in our society are people who are steered by the Illuminati's Tavistock Institute for human relations and dr. John Coleman wrote a excellent book on this and until you read that book until you start to look at Bruce Lipton's work on how the human brain develops in the first five years you're not really even going to want to get on the center path and start to learn and become your own person because you're not gonna see the need for it because you're going to be a zombie undermine control and still in collectivist mentality yes all right now one of the things you brought up was program ability this is something that I've been repeatedly focused on in my work when it comes to human nature and it's a hard pill for a lot of people to swallow that we are a programmable species with that having been said the importance of understanding the programmability of the human being especially at a young age cannot be understated but I think to balance this we still need to understand that people are still responsible for their behavior even if they receive soft programming soft mind control like what what I would call soft forms of mind control this still doesn't excuse us for the responsibility over our own behavior it means that we have to still critically gauge the way that we have fed been been receiving information and then filter that information and come to a conclusion about whether it is inherently consistent with itself this is still a capability that people have but they don't use they don't use because it's much easier to just go along with the programming by rote like an automaton like they've been trained to do it's much harder to resist your training and you know want to break free from that confined set of protocols and parameters that you've been given to operate under because with that those protocols and parameters are saying to your not only your conscious but your subconscious mind is hey you're not responsible we are we're the ones who gave you these orders we're the ones who programmed you like this and told you that all you have to do is listen to us and so we'll be responsible for the ramification of the results of your behaviors you're not ultimately responsible for that we are you know the ones who are your order follow or order givers ok the ones who are your programmers and it's not true they can make that claim all they want but ultimately people are still responsible for the behaviors that they carry out and this is one of the central cornerstones of my work and it's again it's one of the reasons people don't like to hear what I have to say in many cases because so many people want to believe that in the final equation human beings are not ultimately responsible for the behaviors that they themselves carry out they want to pass the buck and the responsibility on to someone else and well I let's claim this is only a claim that can only be made but it's never true in reality in reality we're ultimately responsible we can make the claim that we can advocate that responsibility but we can't actually in reality abdicate that responsibility to anyone else it always belongs to us well this is where you're way off base because I was just following orders you know the the idea of my job right yeah it's just - my job I didn't make this along now the thing is this is a huge thing that is throughout all of society today and it's been systematically programmed into people for the last three or four generations is that you can take your world culpability and pass it away to someone else and say well the politician made me do it that the law maybe do it this that and the other thing you cannot in reality take away your responsibility for your own actions absolutely and again this is going to be one of the things I'm going to relentlessly hammer upon in coming weeks months and years in the water earth is happening material so Jay I think was really worth taking this extra segment to get into some of that material ladies and gentlemen your calls coming up on the other side stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my special guest this evening Jay Parker satanic ritual abuse survivor and whistleblower Jay are you ready to go to the phones and take some calls yeah mark I just want to talk briefly before we take a phone call you cannot give the number out now just say a few things sure toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 I just want to thank you again for having me on it's always a pleasure to be here you know I love to come in here and you know try to spot people upside the head we're at a point where 40% of the ozone layer is gone from geoengineering spring and if this continues some scientists say we'll have no life in the northern hemisphere of the planet in 15 years so keep that mind that the aluminum barium and the HAARP that used to manipulate the jet stream and change the weather patterns is destroying the planet but also I just want to say this one little story I grew up in Arden Delaware which is in a cold pedophile village that worships the marquee of hell 90% of the children I grew up with in the 60s in Arden Delaware work richly satanically abused and many of them went into the cia's monarch mind-control program that I was in now what I'm saying is Arden was founded in 1900 along with their sister community Rose Valley Pennsylvania people like John lash the Gnostic scholar are still in denial about 10 trails they're still in denial about satanic communities in the world but let me send this one little nugget my Illuminati muddler who worked for the DuPont he said to me as she was training me to be Illuminati when you see a town or a city that has T o n in the end of its name that's off so think of Wilmington think of Trenton think of Boston t o n now it doesn't mean the entire city is a cult the entire town is a cult what it means is key people in the founding of that society were dark occult and I say to everyone I've said in my talk with Alfred Weber which is on the web that there are 34 million dark cultist in America today roughly 10% of the population it's not just the elite Rockefellers DuPont's and Rothschilds it's the cops it's the teachers it's professor's they like their little wordplay their symbolic wordplay you know they're dark optimists so we're gonna add a ton to the end of you know the names of these towns there you go and what why bringing this up is when you look at Philadelphia look at the statue of Billy Penn on top of City Hall in this right hand yes a scroll which my mother said means and this is the freemason symbol for having dark occult hidden knowledge that in his left hand Billy Penn has a bag and as my mother told me every warlock has a bag and if you think Billy Penn the Quaker wasn't a warlock you better talk to my mother and the darkness I grew up with because they knew he was Jay I'm gonna personally revisit some of this symbolism and put together a presentation about the name bill in general like here in Philadelphia the occult symbolism of City Hall is so obvious maybe I could do an entire presentation on that one phallic symbolism zodiacal ashraf theological symbolism in the middle of city hall the hypercube octagon symbolism is all over it crushing the different races of the world there's reptilian symbolism inside it's unbelievable it's just a modge podge of dark occult symbolism absolutely all over that building so that's something I want to do in the future duh let's uh let's see what some of our callers have to say and again no taboo topics here on this show there never are anything you want to ask me or J is open and fair game let's go to the phones let's hear from Robin in Missouri Robin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey guys so all of these quick as possible so I want to hear your input on a quick story that I have and it's pretty important for my community where I'm living right now basically I'm certain beyond a doubt that there is a satanic this information agent lurking around in my area right now polluting the minds as much community members so what I want to do is work out my story to you really quick and then I want to hear what you have to say about it cuz it's it's pretty crazy sure so is that okay yes sure okay so I live in Missouri in very local rural rural area with Amish and Mennonites are on everywhere so it it's there are three communities living in this area who are intentional communities and eco villages and we're all part of this network of living sustainability sustainably and living with one another above in the land and you know a lot of the people in the area are very conscious people and they're aware from the trees anything's going on the world but they're still naive to a lot of the manipulation going on right so if you go ahead you know your mind focused on this location imagine the shire in the Lord of the Rings basically where I'm at that's what it looks like so there's this guy who's going around and he's he's not been around for a long time but he's basically trying to convert people that idea that climate change is the it's caused by human and he's repeating information to people trying to convince them over and over again he's repeating this stuff like it's his job and he's asking people how much water they're saving and all these things I have no no doubt in my mind that he's a spy and this past May we had a party on Mayday where all of our three members got together and had a party to celebrate the coming of spring and you know we danced to music he attended wearing goat's clothes so he dressed up his pants and he I was playing a flute and I know that's possum and symbolism I know and he's trying to spread satanic philosophy and subconsciousness I really I know what this guy is doing so I want to ask you all and you go further he works on people computers that's his job he fixes through his computer so he has access to his data and looks at what they're doing and there are children and the area that he interacts with so this is some serious stuff so I want to ask you how fast can I approach my community members and bring the subject up in a way where they don't just dismiss it right away and think I'm crazy this is serious I need these community members to understand what's going on so that's that's why I wants it changed you like to respond to that well I mean we all know that when it comes to agenda21 issues like global warming and climate change the government is spending billions of dollars in buying agents and getting the word out and these sounds like a spy to me I mean I'm just telling ya and you know not too many people are gonna get dressed up as pan on Beltane okay so right there I mean I got a little bit of a spiritual hit when you said that I was like well doesn't sound too good you know yeah sounds like you know he's a dark occultist and he's probably working for the government but what you can do about that is if you want people to wake up to you know the occult reality probably one of the things you would want to look into is the work of Michael twos Ariane along with Mark Paseos work but Michael caesareans work dealing with the aging history in ogv or we gotta go to already we'll be right back folks welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening my special guest tonight is Jay Parker we were taking your calls toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three Jay I'll let you wrap up your comment on Robin from Missouri's comment well Robin uh you know when you mentioned II was dress says pin at the Beltane I got a little flutter in my spirit and I'm definitely thinking in dark and cold but he sounds like a government agent and so he's an agenda 21 boy he's toeing the company line about sustainability and the fact that human beings are bad with their co2 and global warming now the issue of climate change and what's going on with the weather you need a lot of true information and someone who doesn't have an axe to grind whether it's an oil man or whether it's a quote-unquote communist environmentalist and the website you need to go to to get ammunition and truth about climate changing about what's really going on with the ecology is a website called geoengineering dot org geoengineering doors Engineering watch dr. Joe sorry geoengineering watch.org it's run by Dane Wigington geoengineering watch.org has a radio show at I guess it's 3:00 p.m. Eastern Time every Saturday for an hour and go to geoengineering watch.org and look at their information and you'll really get a understanding of the chemtrails and HAARP situation and what's really going on with the ecology these people that run this website only care about saving humanity much like Mark and myself great comment Jay let's move on and let's hear from Jonathan in New York City Jonathan you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Jay parkour welcome when did I prefer you to be addicted I am did yours where did I work for you to be a dick Jonathan are you there going once going twice gone let's hear from Eric and Colorado Eric you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show Jay mark how you guys doing tonight doing well good I'm so glad I got through Jay I have huge admiration for your work every time I think that I'm serving with mind control I'm growing up in a supposedly normal loving reasonably stable American family I think about what you've overcome on your path and it creates a great admiration for me and great inspiration speaking of inspiration I've been meaning to call the show for a couple weeks now mark I've been in touch with Ivan from Arizona oh yes I start meet up here called free your mind Colorado awesome I'd love to see these grips spring up all over the country yeah so we have we're going to be meeting the first in third Thursdays of the month here in Denver at a coffee house called Stella's popular coffee house which is sort of midway between north and south in Burnet row area I'm actually I should be living little ton was a last for me tonight OUP you'll be happy to know my occult family an uncle lived there also so enjoy I'll just go door to door and see if I can find him and ask him but so anyway we're gonna meet the person through Thursdays at Stella's and it is on the meetup comm site under free your mind Colorado I feel like no I discovered you guys through tragedy and hope started your work market has literally changed my life I prom there aren't other people in Denver that are aware or and so surely imagine that place to show it though this is a phenomenal idea you know you know people should take an example from someone like Eric and someone like Ivan you know put together a group in your area find like-minded people meet once or twice a month you know get together talk make a strategy to reach other people give out DVDs and and you know presentations you know this is grassroots effort this is how you reach out how you find other like-minded people and then how you branch out and spread the word to other people in your community and this is how you try to influence people's minds you know you have to get together with each other physically in person it's a great idea Erica I wish you all the luck in the world in starting this group I hope it goes great for you well Erica G to Facebook I do well if you're not a friend of mine definitely give me a friend's request and we'll do some chatting and I'll talk T again knob you know I was really help hold with an email of you know what he's found successful and you know so I you know it's interesting at my co-organizers there's a good friend of mine a lady I know quite well and you know I turned her on to to mark and like just watching I mean it was completely inspiring like you know she was sort of right there yeah it's not quite ready and just watching this sort of upward spiral and people take this kind of what I really call it like a bath in the truth right you know like this on going like wow pretty much thing after thing after thing like is verifiable in your own experience and you're not like looking to start a church or be a guru or having people send money or any you know just like this stuff is all free you know like all three like you don't need to believe him you don't need to sign up for anything you know all just there for free you need to listen to it as long as you're going to stand it and you know ask yourself a few questions so that's right I hope and you know what that this like I said this is what real grassroots effort is all about it isn't about you know waiting endlessly you know to take action it's about putting something together you know reaching out to other people and let it be what it is and take on a life of its own and you'll build it you'll build the effort you'll reach new people up new people will come in and become involved you know and you just keep pressing forward with a little bit of patience and persistence and you know you'll see that you'll you'll reach new people and you'll you'll change lives that's what this is all about and we're talking about Eric we're talking about a quality of life issue turn the TV off and turn your mind on Eric I want to you know thank you for your personal efforts and you know stepping out and putting something together and making something happen we need more people with that kind of courage we need more people with that kind of dedication to actually get up and do something so you know I totally applaud your efforts thanks goes to you and maybe when the book is published we'll do a road trip out west and you can hit Arizona and Colorado sounds good we will say Oh Eric thanks so much for the call let's move on to Alex in Florida Alex you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark thanks my caller hi hi do you believe that the dark occult is managing countries like Russia as well in China it's our curiosity I'm sometimes wonder it's I personally believe there is strong in those countries as they are in the United States or any other countries I think it is ultimately that it's the force that's running at the highest level of all institutional bodies in the world because it came out of the ancient world and the knowledge that came out of the ancient world that was left here by again this cosmic abandonment idea this thesis that other beings came here in the ancient past with very advanced knowledge very advanced sciences very advanced you know knowledge of genetics biology psychology etc knew everything there was to know about us because they essentially you know bioengineered us and they basically left this priest class in charge when they no longer wanted to be here and went back to wherever it was that they ultimately came from that was the abandonment of this species and this priest class was this you know cabal of people with high-level knowledge that had been entrusted to them by these people left quote-unquote in charge as the authorities to govern were administrate this world that was left in a state of basic disarray and the people in chaos and confusion and they took that knowledge and they ran with it they understood that that knowledge if it was held very tightly within their own circles and held out of other people's hands could be converted to a very large power differential in society and that's what started the original secret societies the intelligence networks you know the all the institutional bodies of the earth began as a result of that knowledge disparity in the poppy being very concentrated in the hands of this priest class and very absent in the hands of the general population it was the origin of dark occultism and that spread to all countries not just some but everywhere across the face of the earth that's why we're in the situation we're in now we've never come out of that level of control I'll let J give his take on that on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back we go welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening this is the last segment for this edition of the broadcast my special guest Jay Parker we're taking your calls toll-free number to join us 831 three nine four four three Jay your take on Alex from Florida's question regarding whether the dark occult has presences in all other countries well if you look at blad amir putin you'll see pictures of him with a yarmulke on russia deals with the Rothschild Vatican central banking system there is no difference we put the communist meaning the CIA and the Rockefellers and our oligarchs put the Communists in power in Red China so there's only a handful of countries that are outside of the central banking globalist dictatorship and that would be North Korea Iran Syria and I think there might be one other country there was that that changed Cuba last yeah Libya is gone now so all I have to say is there are all different flavors of criminal gangs and occasionally they have wars to settle gangster disputes just like mobsters in Chicago in the 20s and 30s yep internal turf wars basically yep but basically there's probably a thousand really eight hundred five hundred topic cultists and there's a book out called super class and it gives the story of the two hundred thousand people that basically rule this world I recent college study came out and said that on a double-decker bus a London double-decker bus you could put 80 people on that literally owned half this planet yep all right let's move on let's hear from Robert in Missouri Robert you're live on what on earth happening welcome hey greetings guys um you know I'm living here in st. Louis and right now this city is under such severe divide-and-conquer of mine and control with these uh police shootings you know and this it's just it's it's fascinating to be here and watch the divide between along racial lines yes yep it's amazing that any white people could be so racially charged and belief believe in this nonsensical ridiculous idea of a division of races and humanity that they would actually like have good little house slaves support what the police are doing in this country that they would actually get behind a police state system it's a disgusting disgusting ideology that these people have and you know anybody whose race is just completely and utterly misses the point of what's going on on this world come absolutely misses it entirely they have no idea what's going on they haven't grown up there's still a little little child who is in this mimimi I identify with my tribe ideology and they have no idea how they're completely owned they're completely ruled and as long as they're in that mentality they're going to be ruled you know and people in there and until I got I'll need to wake up and understand it it is a divide and conquer strategy and they're falling for it hook line and sinker well it's a hybrid version though because they've got the blacks in st. Louis ready to strike out any in any way they can the frustration levels so high you know we know this the n-double-a-cp was started by Jacob Schiff Paul Warburg rabbi Stephen wise a bunch of Jewish supremacists to use the african-american population as a bludgeon as a weapon system in many cases you're dealing with a lot of ignorant people that are being manipulated themselves you know but to you know the whole point here is ultimately the government is still doing things that are completely against human rights and they keep pressing and pressing and pressing I would just give you an example every single time I travel I'm selected out of line because I have a beard and because if you look at some of my features I could look Egyptian or possibly Middle Eastern not just Italian you know I my my you know heritage goes back to southern Italian descent so that's mixed into you know Egyptian in North northern Africa etc I could be seen to have some somewhat feature a feature set like that every single time they try to claim it's a random process oh you're being randomly selected to be taken out of line and have your bag you know dust it down for some explosive material or whatever it's not a random process clearly these psychopathic were following house slaves have been told racially profile these people racially profile man anybody that looks somewhat middle-eastern or or or you know other questionable descent or heritage pull them out and make an example of them there's nothing random about it it's called racism that's what's going on there it's called selecting people because of their feature set not because you know anything about them because you know anything about their intent because you have any belief that they may do something that's harmful to somebody else I'm a peaceful person traveling and you want to pull me out of line because of how I look because I have a beard and long hair and I had I might look you know a Middle Eastern were Egyptian you know well you know markets like this the Fox News proud that can serve as yards this is the almost D strongest form of mind to nettle out there as this Islamophobic a thing that's been wrong the you know your regular old Republican type of person because they're ready to commit genocide on the entire Islamic world you know over these fake to headings and the rest of this card like I said well like I said earlier in the show it's everybody trying to blame some kind of a subclass of people that they have some kind of a distaste for when they can't see that the ultimate master nations and manipulations are going on behind the scenes by this priest class that Jay and I simply refer to as the old religion or the dark occult until you understand what that group of people is and what their ideology is you don't know what's going on on this planet Jay your take on this as long as you're divided you're conquered and as long as people are at a partial level of awakening and not all the way awake not in a state of true spiritual streetwyze spirituality level of enlightenment of understanding both the highest principles of creation which are the Sacred Feminine and non-aggression principle combined with the sacred masculine principle of self-defense people are still ultimately asleep until they understand natural law at a high level they're ultimately asleep you know it's called as long as we abide in partial darkness we will continue to be conquered and being divided is being conquered as Jay just said I want to thank you for your call Robert let's try to squeeze one more call in here if we can Jay let's go to Jonathan and Kentucky Jonathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show and we have limited times get to your question quickly thank you I'd like to know do you have a mailing address or pedo box that we can send donations to I've gone on your website yes I can yes we can you can contact me by email in the contact section there is an email link to request sending a donation by mail just send me an email through that link and then I will reply with the mailing address to do so okay I have a quick question for Jay this is a spiritual encounter I had I had a Jersey I'll make this quick I had a dream of a serpent was coiled around my arm and bit me and sent energy to my heart and right before it hit my heart I consciously woke up in my bedroom and seen the tree of life symbol and my face and immediately as I was aware of it and it was aware of me being aware of it it disappeared my lamp fell over and I heard a thousand knocks of like people knocking above my head and underneath my bed others chime in on that before J does I would say you had a very powerful Kundalini experience in symbolically and that's a

What On Earth Is Happening Show #172

Topics: *Researchers of Interference Theory, Order Followers (the least mature, yet the most responsible for the continuation of human slavery, Gathering and processing information, Speaking truth to others, Dealing with parental abandonment issues, Becoming actively involved in disseminating truth and influencing others, Moon landing hoax, Atheism vs. acknowledgement of a Higher Power in Nature, Green Language, Georgia Guidestones, Persistence in service to the Great Work*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the republic broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday october 18 2014 this show is live every saturday evening from 10 p.m to 1 a.m eastern time that's 9 p.m to midnight central time we have another great show lined up for you here tonight i'm going to be continuing going into the cosmic abandonment extended presentation cosmic abandonment is a presentation which explores the connection between the interference theory of human origins and the present human condition on earth so i'll be going into some uh researchers that have dealt with the interference theory of human origins tonight we've done that before on a previous show but i'm going to actually give some resources for the listening audience uh to explore uh regarding some of these researchers uh and then hopefully if there's time i can get into some fictional allegories that have dealt with the cosmic um abandonment hypothesis the ancient alien hypothesis the uh interference theory hypothesis if you will so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening i will be taking calls uh probably toward the second half of the show the call-in number to join us i'll give it the top of the hour for those who want to call in if you want to get in the the call or queue i know sometimes it can be difficult to get through on the air so i'll give the call-in number at the top of the hour the call and number to join us 800-310 once again the call-in number to join us 800-313-9443 i'm going to start the show with some uh very sad news um a very good friend and fellow patriot and fellow truth seeker popeye from federal jack dot com and uh the radio show down the rabbit hole has uh unfortunately lost his life partner his wife marcy and she passed away i believe yesterday and um our heartfelt condolences go out to popeye a very tragic tragic thing to lose someone you're that close to and at such a young age so uh pop i just know that your your true friends are here for you and uh if you need anything please do not hesitate to ask we're here for you in your time of grief so um with that having been said uh move on to um a couple of quick event announcements not really uh too many announcements for tonight's show but i just want to remind everyone of course the freer mind three conference is coming up in 2015. they're still planning the new organizers are still planning on hosting it in april uh i believe the dates were um april 10th 11th and 12th if i'm not mistaken uh let me just look on my calendar here um i'm sorry uh the the dates looked like that they were going to be uh the 8th 9th and 10th uh so scratch that uh what i said before uh it's going to be friday april 8th saturday april 9th and sunday april 10th um if the dates that i was told hold uh true hold steady and it is going to be in southeastern pennsylvania not right in the city limits of philadelphia but just in the suburban area just outside of philadelphia so uh i'm going to let them make the official announcement of the venue on the website which is www.freeyourmindconference.com so for your mind three coming up in april early april of 2015 uh already uh a a bunch of speakers have been lined up for that more speakers will be coming in the coming weeks uh tickets will go on sale fairly soon and the official venue will be announced uh i i believe pretty pretty shortly so uh keep that in mind uh and definitely check out the website freermindconference.com you could also go to the past conferences and see the type of caliber of speakers that are booked for this conference and watch the videos from the previous uh two for your mind conferences so um with that having been said uh there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot com website uh if you feel as a listener that you have received value from the information that has been shared and presented on this radio show in my website you could feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that it can continue into the future and that button is on the left hand side of the site uh on the navigation uh it's um right under the podcast link uh it says donate to what on earth is happening and it's a green button so with that having been said i want to direct everyone's attention to the radio show page of my website what on earth is happening.com just click the radio show tab if you're not already on there and underneath the player for the show there are images for tonight's broadcast and then there are the cosmic abandonment presentation slides broken up into two parts um we're going to be focusing on part number two and we're going to be starting with slide number 139 which is the researchers section of this presentation and uh even before we do start that i may step back a couple of slides and just say a couple of quick things about the last section that i went into which was the psychological framework for um understanding um what is going on in the human condition in the in the present and understanding that from a point of view of uh having the knowledge of the situation that occurred here with humanity in its infancy in our ancient past with these beings that came to the earth and did what they did here and and left us in the condition that they uh put us in so um but i just want to say one more thing about the images uh the the numbers will not correspond because they're in two sections so uh you know you could just go through them in order as i tell you to move to the next slide i'll try to um basically uh observe the the numbers the best way to do it is to download the zip file of all cosmic abandonment slides and uh you can unpack them on uh you know decompress that zip archive on your own computer and then you'll have all the slides there in one folder and you could just open them up with any image viewer as we go so that's my recommendation is to just download that zip file where it says all cosmic abandonment slides it's a small zip archive 48 megabyte archive so um let's start at um the section uh there was many slides before slide number 139 where i talked about order followers and i gave some images of order followers as basically being psychologically immature people that don't want personal responsibility for themselves they don't want the personal responsibility to choose for themselves right action over wrong action and as such they are what i would consider psychologically immature people they are psychological and spiritual infants if you will they have not grown up they haven't grown up at a mental level they haven't grown up at an emotional level they certainly haven't grown up at a spiritual level and don't really understand natural law they don't understand what conscience is they don't understand the true difference between right and wrong although many of them are convinced that they are the good guys and do understand the difference between right and wrong they 100 absolutely do not understand the difference between right and wrong behavior because if they did they wouldn't be order followers the very nature of being an order follower is a wrong behavior and people will you know vehemently disagree with this and you know the the debate will go on and on uh between people who don't understand principles or first things and those who do understand principles and philosophy uh to understand that the entire mentality of being an order follower is an act of evil in and of itself by its very nature we'll pick up that concept on the other side there's a wall between us and it can't go on ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we're continuing the cosmic abandonment extended presentation on tonight's show we've been covering this for many weeks and we'll continue to cover it for many more um i was basically talking about slides uh 137 and 138 in this presentation for those who are following along with the slides i'm going to go on the last slide that gave an image of order followers and basically start there and just retouch on this one topic to clarify a very important point when someone is following orders it's an immoral act by its nature because what you are doing is you are attempting to abdicate a personal responsibility which can never be given away to someone else no matter how much you claim that you're trying to give it away this is a essentially a birthright given to you by creation by the very nature of being a being that has the capacity for holistic intelligence and the ability to discern the ability for discernment so if you say i'm not going to judge or discern for myself whether this action is actually morally right or wrong and i'm just going to act when this order is given to me that in and of itself is a wrong behavior is a wrong action i don't care whether you're doing whether the action yields a right and positive result in the way of not harming anybody the actual decision to simply follow an order is a wrongdoing by its nature i i don't know if i could really clarify that any further than that i i don't understand how people don't really grasp that entire concept or idea yet so many people still don't understand it they they want to debate this and think that somehow you can do good or be good while you're following orders there has never been an order follower who was a good person ever in the history of humanity in the history of the universe and never can be not ever will be never can be the two things are mutually exclusive they are diametrically opposed to each other being a truly good being is antithetically opposed to being an order follower it cannot you cannot have those two things existing in tandem or combination simultaneously it is not possible okay so for people that think there are good soldiers good cops no they can do good things in their life but ultimately a person is not a good person until they are actually judging the difference between right and wrong for themselves and then willfully consciously in a state of knowledge choosing the right behavior over the wrong behavior consciously and willfully which is the definition of following conscience of obeying conscience of exercising conscience when you're doing that you're actually in harmony with the objective knowledge of the difference between right and wrong behavior which is what natural law is all about not doing that meaning following what someone else tells you to do by definition is not exercising conscience by the very definition of the action that you are performing and the lack of thinking that is involved in the performance of that action so people really have to understand this in a deep deep way to understand there is no such thing as a good order follower um not to belabor this point but i just want to wrap up this part of the presentation and move on into the researchers but i just want to tell people this is going to be one of the focal emphasis of my work in the coming months i'm actually going to put together an entire presentation on the dynamic of order following more likely than not if i do not do it before the for your mind three conference my presentation at the for your mind three conference will be uh on the dynamic of order following and how it is the ultimate evil that has ever existed and ever can exist okay so pr more likely than not this is going to be one of the the it's going to be the crux of my work in coming months okay and it's something that people really have to deeply understand that and i called these people in uh these slides the least mature among us and yet the most responsible among us for the continuation of the human condition of slavery because of their blind belief in authority and their willingness to obey orders they are the most morally culpable or morally responsible individuals okay for keeping humanity in the current condition notice i'm not going to say putting us there these people didn't put us there you know we were put in this condition uh over aeons of time but these people keep the condition the way that it is they are the the paradigm protectors you might call them of the violence ideology that currently rules the world and because they give their mind and their body over you know they're an actual cog in the mechanism of that entire evil system i don't care who that offends again get as offended as you like you're you're taking offense to truth matters completely zero truth is what is it's always going to be that way it's never going to change and these principles are eternal okay it is eternal that an order follower cannot be a morally good person because they are not actually using the their ability to morally judge whether an action is right or wrong by definition inherently if you can't see that there's something broken with your logic okay you're not actually really using your mental faculties and processes properly to weed out logical inconsistencies anyone who who thinks that that isn't the case and again i'm making an absolute statement here 100 blanket statement i don't really care who disagrees if you if you disagree with that statement you're incorrect not because i say so or because you disagree with me because you don't philosophically inherently understand the difference between following orders and exercising conscience by definition so so not to again stay on this topic too long because i want to move on the last slide that i did on this topic was very harsh rhetoric you might say you know i call these people the house slaves of the world and you know i was saying that unfortunately a lot of these people are so stupid when it comes to their long view of history or even their short-term view of history that they're not even offended by that term they don't even understand what you're saying when you say a house slave which was basically a slave living in in uh the civil war area period when black slavery was practiced particularly in the southern states where the um the plantation owner would basically control the rest of these slaves who didn't want to be slaves and who would often you know make efforts to try to free themselves he would control them by giving a select small tiny group of of these slaves um certain special privileges like more food more clothing more you know blankets in the in the cold weather be allowed to sleep in a shack instead of out in the field under the elements etc and for those little tiny pittance of favors uh the the uh master of the plantation would demand that these uh so-called privileged slaves which were called the house slaves by the rest of the slaves would give them special privileges and make them basically keep the other slaves in line brutally in in many cases brutally beating them if they stepped out of line and this is how these house slaves actually turned violently on their own people and basically went along with the bidding of the masters because they got theirs in their mind but they were still slaves nonetheless they were still kept you know as pets as work mules just like the rest of the slaves it's just that you know they got a little bit um better treatment by their their animal master you know and uh you know they thought that they were actually making out in this deal when in fact all they were doing was putting even tighter chains on themselves and this is what the military and police forces are of every country not just america every country everywhere on earth at every single time and place in human history and the same dynamic would apply on all other planets in the entire cosmos wherever there is a life with the ability for the capability of of holistic thinking of holistic intelligence every person who has ever been an order follower anywhere in the cosmos that it's that same exact dynamic they have been the house slaves of that particular culture anywhere in the cosmos and people have to get this through their thick skulls and understand that order following is not a virtue it is the antithesis of virtue it is the exact opposite of any kind of virtuous thinking or behavior period so you know that that's all i'm really gonna say about this i'll just repeat my little um saying that i put in their mouths because if the truth be told this is what these people are really saying to the world whether they understand it or not or whether anybody else understands it or not just putting it out there on the table openly regardless of who likes it the the order followers of the world are saying to everyone else we are the house slaves of this world we would rather enslave our own species ourselves included because we're some of the biggest you know slaves of all basically agreeing with our own servitude and everybody else's including our own children okay we'd rather enslave our entire species including ourselves rather than grow up become psychologically and spiritually mature develop real courage because these people don't have one ounce of real courage real courage would be to speak out to speak the truth to take the truth into oneself and then communicate it to others and ultimately to say no to say no when somebody is telling you to perform any kind of an immoral behavior that that would take real courage these people don't have one drop of it and for the people that quit this job and and refuse to continue to be a cog in the machine of e of evil okay i have all the respect in the world for them all right that's not what i'm talking about i'm talking about the people who continue to follow these orders on a daily basis who are still in that machine of evil for whatever reason i don't care because you're feeding your family i don't care because you can't imagine yourself doing anything else because you don't think you have the education to do anything else does not matter why you continue to do it okay unless you develop grow up develop real courage and think for yourself there i'd have zero respect for anybody who's still an order follower you don't deserve any respect you're not worthy of any respect okay you are the person who is responsible for the continuation of slavery on the earth the end period deal with it you don't want to look at in the mirror and accept that that's the truth you don't want to look at yourself you don't want to look at all the the dark aspects of your subconscious what made you behave that way what made you go into a field like that what did you think you were going to get on the other side you know for whatever justifications or reason you chose to do it the universe does not care this is another aspect people have to understand natural law are ba is boundary conditions existing in the universe just like any physical law the physical laws of creation and dynamics do not care about you you walk off a cliff it doesn't make a difference if you didn't understand gravity it doesn't make a difference if you thought there was a ledge there but there wasn't one you're going down anyway because it's a law that you're bound by the laws of morality and behavior work the same way they don't care whether you don't understand them they don't care why you chose to take the action that you took that was immoral you're going to reap the consequences for the actions that you perform because you are ultimately responsible for your behavioral choices and you can never abdicate that personal responsibility ever for any reason the end so you know i just wanted to wrap up that section with a definitive exclamation point people still i i just see i see people still don't get it folks they still don't understand these principles they still don't understand this dynamic they're still debating it or arguing or trying to justify it they're completely and utterly clowned clowned okay and the joke is on you if you don't understand what i've just said you're playing yourself you know because i just see the dynamic that's out there i see co i hear conversations i i see blog posts i see comments and message boards you know and i'm telling you humanity is still in a deep slumber when it comes to this in a deep slumber and you know why it is it's because we're still not talking to these people we're still not getting up in their face we're still not talking about this dynamic openly and unapologetically right in people's face with it no now we want to tip tip toe around everybody you know we want to dance around the subject we don't want to offend anybody's delicate sensibilities we don't want to lose a friend by speaking the truth we don't want to alienate a family member well that's the reason we're in this situation ladies and gentlemen it's the reason we're in the situation we're in because not enough people are willing to speak the truth to those around them and that makes them just as cowardly as these house slave order followers just as cowardly see ultimately that's the dynamic that's really going to pull us out of this mess is true courage and that's that's that's what's going to get us out of it so let me move on to the researchers that i highly recommend people check out for um looking into the dynamic uh or the the um topic i should say of the interference theory of human origins this is one of the most critical pieces of evidence that people have to look into when it comes to what happened us in the ancient past the dynamic of these beings that came here and essentially created a new species that didn't exist before made them as a slave race that didn't want to think that only one that you know follow orders reproduce eat sleep you know breed and do what they're told and some have come out of that condition they've evolved out of it through hard work through the hard work of those who came before them and propagated knowledge you know but many people are still in this original condition you might say the condition of quote-unquote the original sin of what these beings did to a species that they had no right to do what they did to at all which is genetically hybridizing them then genetically further manipulating them and dumbing them down even more we've talked about this on past shows you know go back into the archive on the podcast section and look at the uh cosmic abandonment slides and presentation watch my cosmic abandonment video which i had to do very rushed because i only had two hours to do it and there's a couple of errors in it but you know the video stand that presentation stands on its own nonetheless because you know for that small amount of time i had to do it i have you know no problem with the way it ultimately turned out um so this section is called researchers and i'm starting here with slide number 139 so i want to basically give some resources for people to research this for themselves that's ultimately what this is all about so with the cosmic abandonment slides for this um podcast and by the way this will be podcast 172. uh i have put together a list finally of all the people who i recommend that people research into deeply to start to have a handle on this topic and i've made a little um uh three links next to them basically um next to each researcher's name or author's name or presenter's name uh there is a little g link a little y link and an a link okay so the the key is right up above this section above their names underneath where it says researchers to explore and i should should take the word into out it really just should say researchers to explore when studying interference theory of human origins and there's a key right below that the g link for each researcher will take you to a google search of that researcher so you don't even have to type their name or copy their name into a search engine you just click that link and you'll be uh presented with a whole bunch of uh you know search results regarding that individual if you click the why it will do a youtube search on their name and again you may get uh different results uh you know certain people will have more you know videos available certain people might not have might not have any videos available but it's uh there nonetheless as a resource to you know just uh you know if you want to research a particular person's work you click on that it'll do a youtube search on it if there's any videos related to their work then uh if you click the a that will take you to an amazon.com search you know there's other bookstores and whatnot and places to obtain hard copies of materials but amazon is pretty well known one it's uh you know deals with a lot of merchants all over the world so you can click that if you wanted to do it maybe an ebay search look for different prices or whatever whatever shopping outlet you like you can go and search on places that accept bitcoin if you use that it's up to you you know but i just provided one um link where you could find materials to buy from these researchers and so i went with amazon because it's probably the easiest and the most familiar for people so if you click the a that will take you to an amazon search for that individual researcher and you can see what uh materials are available by them in the form of books or dvds or things like that so um without having been said let's jump into this section i'll move on to slide number 140 and talk a little bit about some of these researchers the first i want to mention is and i'll mention probably all of them in this list that i compiled but i want to really focus on some of who i would consider the heavyweights or the really important people to study the other thing i want to say and i always do whenever i talk about other people's work because if you don't give this caveat you have a million people knocking down your door saying how could you you know get behind this person he said this do you agree with that i don't agree with everything that any of these people have said or write about i think their research is valuable i think you need to look into it to put a bigger picture together you come to the truth by doing eclectic research that means gathering all your grammar from various sources of information you gather all the seemingly disparate pieces of information you bring them together and then you start filtering it and you work through it and you say look at these commonalities look at this person you know doing this research how did he do this what was the process he used to look into that you know here's his conclusions what are these people's conclusions does it make sense when it fits together does it explain what's going on now in a more clear way in a way that makes sense you know you could ask so many questions regarding these people's work it doesn't mean i agree with everything any particular one of them says i think their work is valuable and is worth looking into okay so eric von daniken is the first this is slide 140. he's written a slew of books uh made tons of documentaries chariots of the gods of course is his most well-known work um you know uh he also wrote a book called gods from outer space which i definitely recommend to people uh it's one that i think people would really get a lot out of some of these books are still in print some you can find again on amazon or ebay or something like that you know some of them may have fallen out of print maybe a little bit more difficult or expensive to find and many of them you can also find online you could actually download them in either pdf format portable document format or electronic book format epub format electronic publication so um you know you could do uh torrent searches if you want to try to find these people's work you could uh in many cases you could um as is the case with many of these researchers work uh you could uh you know request my arc drive my amazing repository of knowledge hard drive which many many people have requested from me it's actually really uh has gone very well the distribution of the research that i've compiled over the years online um i've probably already given out over 150 of these drives you know it's a real simple process you just email me from the contact page and you know say you want the ark i mean it's right there on the contact page of the website you know and uh many people have taken me up on this offer and it's worked out pretty good i send a list of very clear detailed instructions which people do have to follow if they want to receive uh that offer uh you know without any problems but uh most people follow it to the letter and you know they they get the research and it's a lifetime of research look just this little tiny research list that i am providing here with this podcast today will keep you busy for multiple lifetimes you will not be able to go through all these people's material if you lived probably ten lifetimes okay that's how voluminous and proliferous their work is alright so um this is stuff that you know you have to take it a little at a time you know let synchronicity carry you people always say to me also you know where do i start start where you're interested in so you know find somebody that you already resonate with some of their work their work will take you to other people's work you will be where you need to you will go where you need to be okay the universe has a way of working things out like that when you're seeking the light when you're looking for knowledge when you're looking for truth synchronicities pop up left and right constantly almost on a on a minute to minute basis you know that's how it was during my rapid awakening process you know when i really turned kicked into high gear of course my uh initial awakening stage was very slow and i had to come out and decondition myself from you know satanic thought from the you know uh dark occultism that i was involved in in my in my youth but after that when i really started seeking the light and seeking truth the process really accelerated and that's how it will work for most people so ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll pick this up on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right [Music] back [Music] we don't need no thoughts controls [Music] teacher leave their kids alone welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com i want to apologize i think i uh spoke right through the last network break uh because uh there was a slight technical problem on the network and and i would did not hear the break coming through my headphones in my studio here so uh no worries uh you can uh still hear that um uh content when i put my podcast up on my website because uh i actually record everything here on this end that's what i edit my podcast from so um for those who missed out on a little bit by listening over uh the network um you could just check that out on the podcast page nothing was lost but i do apologize for that and uh hopefully uh you know we'll reel in the slight technical issues but um let's um continue on with the presentation uh and these researchers names uh again i was saying that uh you have to put together all of these seemingly disparate pieces of information and then you see the full puzzle picture a lot of people aren't willing to do that work you know they don't want to do the reading they don't want to do the homework you know they don't want to take that time and that effort so you know they'll say oh that he said something that i don't like and i'm done listening to him you know that's unfortunately how most people's broken reasoning works you know they won't actually sit and listen to something that they potentially disagree with see again this whole dynamic of the mark of real true intelligence is being able to consider a notion or consider a piece of information without at first accepting it or rejecting it and you would be surprised how many people cannot or are unwilling to do that i've actually asked someone to their face are you the kind of person who is capable just ask this question to an individual that i saw out on the street at some kind of a rally i think it was a rally to try to get um marijuana decriminalized here in philadelphia and i was asking one of the people who attended the rally i was talking about consciousness and how you know that it's never brought up that you own your own consciousness you uh own your own body and somebody telling you that you may not put something into your body is a claim of ownership on that body and consciousness and therefore it's slavery and i said no one ever makes the right to use whatever drug you want to use an issue of slavery and the person was so effect like got so you know flummoxed and offended by this you know which is r it's really the real issue that goes on with any uh you know concept of prohibition and this person was so didn't understand the principle of self-ownership behind it that they're like look i don't want to talk to you anymore i don't want to hear anything else that you have to say this is how unconscious and unready to hear truth this particular individual was and i said just listen what do you need to take that kind of a all or nothing approach for i said there's no possibility of interchange or interaction with for information with you clearly i said i said just answer me this one question and i'll and then i'll leave you alone are you the kind of person that is capable of listening to information or reading information or watching information and reserving judgment about what you've just seen heard or watched okay read heard or watched um and just putting the idea somewhere in your thought processes of your mind but not actually immediately accepting it as being true or rejecting it as being completely false and the person said to be honest no i am not capable of doing that when i hear see or read something almost immediately i make a judgment decision about it and it either fits into what i already think in which case i think it's true or it i reject it because you know it completely conflicts with the way i already think they actually said that to me and i said goodbye there is no help for you i said there is nothing i can show you there is nothing i can teach you there is nothing i could do for you i cannot assist you in any way that's called the 100 calcified ego that's what the ego is ladies and gentlemen that's one of the things that the ego is the the deep calcified ego attachment that's what it is right there it's no better way could i describe it to people and this is what you see when it comes to this topic people don't want to do the research they don't want to listen to someone else and just put it in their mind and then you could sort it out after you don't have to accept everything eric von donekin says you don't have to accept everything lloyd pie or william bramley or zechariah sitchin say but you can take it in and you could keep it in your mind and say hey how does this fit into the bigger picture is there something to be learned from this is there anything of value here that i could explore that i could learn from no most people are unwilling to do that they already have their belief system and and information be damned you know that's where most people's head is at so the next researcher on slide 141 i want to call to people's attention to zechariah sitchin zechariah sitchin is has put out some of the most proliferous amounts of work when it comes to the uh ancient aliens slash interference theory uh hypothesis out of any other researcher and he's often along with eric von daniken considered kind of like you know the grandfather of of this field of research and you know there is just so much uh in the way of books that he's written and his books are like they read like textbooks you know he's um put out the whole um earth chronicles series starting with the famous 12th planet book which i highly recommend um other books in that series were stairway to heaven wars of gods and men which i actually amazingly just found in a a trash pile in in outside of a thrift store the wars of god and men were sitting in the trash for stuff to give away for free you know this is the kind of stuff i come across when i'm walking the streets of philadelphia you know i'm i i'm magically am there at the right moment it's a book i have digitally but i didn't have a hard you know printed copy of it so of course i told i took it um you know i found another book in by sitching in like a bargain basement section of a thrift store the end of days that was his most recent one you know other books in the earth chronicles were the lost realms when when time began was book five book six was the cosmic code and then end of days was the last one in that series i believe he wrote that uh shortly before he passed a few years ago uh there is also dividing encounters genesis revisited journeys to the mythical past there were giants upon the earth and then of course the lost book of enki which is just an amazing um you know recounting of the ancient story that uh happened between the quote-unquote gods uh these non-human entities that came to the earth in the ancient past and the early human beings who they basically uh were ruling over like gods you know as the authority figures and the kings on the earth back in the ancient past so uh highly recommended is sitchin's work he also appears in a lot of documentaries on this topic um let's move on to the next researcher lloyd pie lloyd pie of course famous for the star child skull exploration which he's done a lot of great work with and dna analysis on and his books um everything you know is wrong and alien origins that's really the main crux of pi's work is uh human origins and hominids and how you know human beings are not evolved from our hominid ancestors but are a result of uh genetic manipulation i think pai's work is some of the best in this regard and i really highly recommend everybody checking him out you could go to his website you could uh you know download some of his uh videos on youtube just brilliant brilliant stuff and uh unfortunately he passed back in 2012 the week that i did this uh original presentation of cosmic abandonment here in philadelphia slide 143 william bramley most famous for writing the book the gods of eden which is a book about again the early uh human um experience with the gods still living the quote-unquote god still living on the earth with us um bramley takes kind of a little bit of a different approach um and you know i think he somewhat sees it as they were trying to uplift us and you know make us uh they were you know our they were our creators our um you know gods quote unquote and some of them were there to try to bring humanity out of its uh you know early mental state of you know barbarism and degeneration which of course they put us in you know he kind of doesn't really you know get too much of a down uh attitude toward these beings uh certainly i do uh you know i don't see these beings as moral or ethical in any way i've said that time and time again so uh we'll pick this up on the other side folks ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on through to the other side break on through welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're into the second hour of the show and we are continuing with the extended cosmic abandonment presentation as we have for many weeks here on the show i'm going to get right back to the slides we were on slide number 143 i was uh talking about william brownlee's take on uh the the quote gods of the ancient past the anunnaki the nephilim etcetera um he kind of lets them off the hook a little bit easy for my tastes i really look at everything they did here as very more immoral and you know some of them tried to clean up the mess afterward but you know some of them didn't want to do it uh didn't want to do what they went ahead and did uh but they did it anyway you know so it's kind of like they say you know the apple doesn't fall too far from the tree you know we don't understand morality just like our parents didn't understand it so very unfortunate but true so let's move on to slide 144 i'm going to pick up the pace a little bit because i really want to get to some callers uh who are holding and uh take some more calls throughout the show so let's um move on to slide 144 michael tallinger his book slave species of the gods is perhaps the single most important book that has ever been written on this entire phenomenon on on this area of research etc okay people have to read this book that's all i'm going to say about this guy this book is required reading if you don't already have it get it if you haven't already read it read it read it okay uh he's also done a lot of good work with um the concept of ubuntu he has a book out called contributionism a blueprint for human prosperity which is also an excellent book michael's um take on uh ending money i certainly agree with some of his methodologies i don't particularly agree with um i don't think he has a firm enough handle on the concept of ownership which is what all rights are based upon and many people who are you know not saying this about michael in particular i'm just saying many people in general out in the world who are very right-brained don't have a concept of uh the true concept of ownership they don't have that understood and they want to try to say that there's no such thing as ownership you know it's like you know if you're not if you're too left-brained you think there's such a thing as authority if you're too right brain you think there's no such thing as ownership these two things go hand in hand together because if you don't claim ownership of yourself ladies and gentlemen authoritarians who believe in authority come over and claim it for you very readily you know and if people still don't understand the concept of self-ownership i mean you know god help us what can you say i mean what else needs to be said that hasn't already been said now that's the way i think of things nowadays it's like really people are still this deep in unconsciousness for and this long all these people have been talking about these things all this information's out there and still people haven't even begun or have gone so far off track in one form of imbalance or the other they continue to believe in authority or they actually have worked themselves into an imbalanced state to believe that the whole concept of ownership is completely and utterly uh uh illegitimate needs to be thrown out the door you know so nothing could actually be owned including my body my consciousness while i'm inhabiting this body in this physical vehicle somebody would say i don't own this because they want to take things to the right brain extreme of well it's not eternal well nothing has to be eternal for you to own something my computer isn't eternal but i own it it's my property you know my body's not eternal either but i own it it's my property while i'm inhabited while my consciousness is inhabiting it some people are just never going to understand it they're never going to understand they're off in a in a spiritual days you know they don't they don't get it because their brain is burnt their brains all burnt up from whatever drugs they've done from you know whatever endless meditations they've sat doing you know it's uh you know the whole spiritualism movement has just gone so awry it's made these super right brained individuals and please i'm not referring to michael tellinger here i'm talking about people in general who are very right-brained and balanced i think michael tallinger is very well uh thought individual i just think he needs to firm up his understanding of ownership and that you know there are certain physical items that are more important than other physical items it's kind of like a you know a point of contention that i have with some of his work which like i said i don't agree with everything everybody says or teaches or talks about um but one thing i will tell you is that slave species of the gods will give you a very firm understanding of the events that happen here in the ancient past the subtitle of the book is the secret history of the anunnaki and their mission on earth i highly recommend the book i think anybody who's studying this topic needs to get that book and read it next researcher slide 145 david ike and not enough can be said about david ike again most people have not looked at any of his real information because they will not sit and read his books in their entirety that's where his information is laid out in their tapestry that's what he is he's an author of books he doesn't do podcasts like i do um you know he does uh you know very um large presentations similar to my all-day seminars but his main area of focus is writing that's what he does this is what i'm more than not loathe to do i'm not by my nature someone who really likes to write words but when i do write i can write well uh and you know again i'm working with an editor to get a book out by sometime next year but uh david's work is in his books and uh for people who really want to look at the information that he has assembled and put together and aggregated you need to read his books in their entirety and they're long big books that read like textbooks again this is not information that is put out there to entertain people so you have fun with it it's not they're not picture books they're not it's not like you know you're gonna jam out to some rock music it requires focus and intent and dedication and time and energy and effort you know nobody wants to put those things into that we want just self gratification you know so when you tell people you're going to need to read to understand this for a long time like i said i shot myself in basically in my room you know in my house for for practically the better part of a decade mark why are you so anti-social mark why don't you interact with people mark why don't you talk to family members because i'm sitting here learning about what's really going on on this slavery planet that's why that's what that time was used to do to awaken myself you know that's not easy work that means repeating over and over again i was wrong about this i was wrong about that i was wrong about this i was wrong about that and then taking in the correct information and understanding how it all fits together in a tapestry that makes sense of the world of the crazy insane asylum in which we live and i think here's a guy who has done brilliant work when it comes to decoding that entire matrix of information the book i highly recommend is children of the matrix particularly on the interference theory hypothesis uh his other books are also equally as brilliant uh and the truth shall set you free if people have the patience to go through it is a great book for waking up people who are beginning on their journey uh you know for just some of the 3d worldly aspects of the the whole uh you know conspiratorial aspects of things that are going on in this world if people would simply take the time and just read that book so many things would be answered he wrote alice in wonderland in the world trade center disaster he wrote the guide to the global conspiracy human race get off your knees infinite love is the only truth everything else is illusion the biggest secret the robot's rebellion tales from the time loop um yeah you can go on and on and others so uh his work is again huge and it his books are big and they're very well sourced and referenced you could you could research in one of his chapters you know probably for a lifetime with just the end notes to the chapter and go read the other books that he cites it's just amazing work and again i've talked about his courage before um if anybody if the world had one tenth of this guy's courage we'd be free already you know uh this guy is not afraid to speak his mind and come forward and say what he thinks regardless of what anybody else thinks about what he's saying so uh i personally have a tremendous amount of respect for him and uh we'll continue with some more researchers and their work on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com i'm going to continue to move through some of the researchers that i think people should be aware of and check out their work the next person is cradle mutual david ike has done a lot of work with him particularly in his series the reptilian agenda uh he's an african uh sanuzi shaman from the zulu uh tribe in western africa and uh he's a library of information one of his people's uh you know keepers of knowledge uh to tell people about the uh origins of humanity and the events that took place in our ancient past i highly recommend his work he also has a book um i can't remember the name off the top of my head but i'm sure you'll come across it in the links that i have provided the next researcher on slide number 147 is michael tessarion who i have an absolutely tremendous amount of respect for and consider him a mentor to myself and my work and his origins and oracle's series must be viewed period i mean it's just absolutely 100 percent required viewing for anybody that is trying to decode what is going on in this world period and the work is just it's an enormous in scope and he presents it brilliantly and in a scholarly um you could actually watch that all on youtube if you just type in origins and oracles it's out there you know or you could find it on a torrent site he's also done a lot of work on the irish origins and influence of early civilization and he's put out a great documentary called architects of control um i can't recommend michael tosarion enough also his recent work with the major arcana of the tarot is brilliant as well so do check out his website as well and uh check out his work on youtube and uh you know pick up some of his books um graham hancock is the next researcher on slide 148 famous for fingerprints of the gods famous for his uh series called uh the lost civilization uh the video series i highly recommend people watch that one um doesn't get into ancient astronaut or uh cosmic abandonment uh slash interference theory that much but his work on you know uh the ancient world is absolutely worth checking out and his work that you know there were ancient civilizations here in the distant past and you know the progression of technology and civilization has not been linear uh his work really demonstrates that uh beautifully slide 149 michael cremo famous for the tome forbidden archaeology which presents many many many cases of suppressed archaeological evidence that is basically thrown in basements of anthropological and archaeological museums and universities never to be seen because it doesn't fit into the existing paradigm that the entrenched researchers so-called want to tell people about the linear origins of humanity the linear progression of civilization and humanity um and the whole darwinian macro biological uh evolutionary theory quote unquote evolutionary theory cremo uh demonstrates that you know not only is uh technology and civilization much older than we think but you know it goes into uh advanced technologies of the ancient world evidence for that it's just a book that people really just have to look into and see how much suppressed evidence that there is to support alternative uh theories and hypotheses for human origins and uh the the events that took place here in our ancient past that shaped and you know um formed forged civilization as we know it today so-called civilization um the next researcher on slide 150 is la marzulli i think uh this gentleman has done great work when it comes to looking at ancient architecture evidence for these beings existence these quote unquote gods anunnaki slash nephilim gods of the ancient world uh he's done a series called watchers a video series it's like a video magazine series just incredibly well put together uh where he enter interviews a lot of researchers he goes uh to different countries and looks at different evidence um great work uh in tandem with brian forrester who i'm also going to recommend later and he's got a few books out as well so i really recommend his uh work he takes a little bit of a uh you know traditional christian perspective that these beings are in fact fallen angels i tend to disagree with that conclusion but nonetheless i think his work is very well put together and very much uh worthy of people's time and consideration uh the slide 151 deals with david hatcher childress and his work his focus has been on the ancient technology that these beings used when they were here and you know the science behind them he's also done some work into the beings themselves with uh looking at the whole skull elongated skull um evidence and how this was not just cranial deformation done you know with uh binding um but in many cases that which you know the the cultures that did do that were mimicking the gods their quote gods the beings that were here and acting as gods over us because they had essentially created us so uh childress's work is very good he's also a uh in many different documentaries that deal with ufos and uh the ancient uh aliens hypothesis slide 152 trey smith his main work has been um looking at the nephilim and uh the stories of them in the ancient past a great um uh long dvd uh series called the nephilim the truth he's also done another pretty good series called noah um i definitely recommend checking out his stuff again a little bit more of that christian perspective uh that traditional christian perspective but again i'm not going to hold that completely against somebody regardless of what religious tradition they want to view this in from a filter through that's their filter that they're processing it through i could still listen to the information and take what is valuable to me from it without having to accept their conclusion regarding what these beings are what it means in the spiritual uh aspect you know so they could have their look at what this means spiritually and i can have my look at what it means spiritually it doesn't mean that i think that all their data needs to be thrown out you know i i don't look at this from that type of a traditional christian perspective but uh nonetheless uh many researchers who do study this have come from it from that biblical perspective and i don't have that much of a problem with that um again i don't have to agree with their conclusion but i can look at all the evidence that they've aggregated and that can basically be put into the huge pool of resources and evidence to draw from and help understand the dynamic better giorgio suclose is on slide number 153 of course very famous for his ancient aliens series which i definitely think is really worth watching um the earlier ones i think are some of the more densely information packed and then you know as they are more pressed to come up with some original information some of the later ones may stretch a bit and you know put forward some deeper conjecture than i i would prefer but nonetheless the ancient alien series particularly the early ones are is is excellent viewing and i i definitely recommend people watch those um the next researcher on slide number 154 emanuel velikovsky of course famous for his worlds in collision book about the formation of the early solar system and how uh bodies uh heavenly bodies collided and you know release tremendous amounts of energy into our solar system he was ridiculed endlessly for this whole hypothesis and you know in more modern times uh he's been kind of vindicated and a lot of uh you know cosmological evidence has proved him correct so a couple more researchers i want to talk about on the other side and then uh hopefully we can get to your calls in a couple of segments ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] wake up [Music] oh [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio we're continuing with the extended cosmic abandonment presentation talking about researchers and their work in this field we're moving on to slide number 155 if you're following along with the slides this is uh robert shock shock basically talks about um how the sphinx has weathering patterns that are not consistent with air or wind but water it's one of his main focuses of his work which basically uh makes its antiquity much older than what traditional egyptologists have talked about have talked about so uh he has a book out called forgotten civilization and um basically uh again gets into how our you know v world view and our paradigm of what human culture and civilization has been like uh you know is not the linear progression that we think that it is and uh many events in the past have basically uh rapidly changed um you know what what is the events that have occurred on this planet his book is about uh you know the the sun and it's uh you know sun spots uh and solar flares that have affected things here on the earth um again another theme in this whole field is cataclysms and research into um earth changes that that fits hand in hand with the story of the beings that came here in the ancient past and affected us in many cases they use these cataclysms to take advantage of you know their whole view of themselves as our gods and also uh in some cases there is evidence to speculate or support the possibility that these beings caused cataclysms that they actually had technology that was so advanced that it could actually cause cataclysmic events on a planetary scale so um moving on the next slide is uh slide 156 ds allen and jb delaire together these two scientists wrote a book on um essentially uh cataclysms that have happened in the earth's past and they focus on the last major cataclysm that happened over ten thousand years ago here on earth again this is a very uh uh consistent stream of data that comes in through a lot of other researchers including people like shock uh velikovsky graham hancock michael cremo and others so um this book is another huge tone but it's got a lot of really important information in it regarding how you know certain cataclysms may have happened in the ancient past on the earth so another highly recommended book and they really do a very scholarly job with that book some researchers that i did not put in the slideshow um because again i had very limited time i just wanted to point to people some of the um what i would consider the most important information to look at but nonetheless there's so many other researchers out there in this field that it's way bigger than most people think i just want to mention some other people's names and briefly mention some of the things that they have done you want to look into william cooper of course his book beyond a pale horse lays out a lot of information about uh humanity's involvement with some of these beings jordan maxwell has talked about um interference with humanity in his presentations again a brilliant researcher very courageous individual too brian forrester has done some of the best work with the elongated skulls uh evidence and uh he's also done a lot of great work with uh nephilim architecture uh his work is highlighted in la marzulli's watchers watchers video series i definitely recommend all seven of the watchers videos i think he's coming out with an eight with an eighth one very soon too so brian forrester um also has a good youtube channel i'm sure if you click the youtube link you'll come across that in the links that i've provided richard hoagland i think has a lot of great information on ancient civilizations on other planets in our solar system namely mars somebody i've been following his work for you know 20 years just um absolutely great stuff again i wouldn't say i agree with everything that he thinks or you know i would say he needs to go further in some of his understanding and areas of research particularly when it comes to government and authority but um in general i i like his work and i think that he is a person who's trying to get it the truth of what happened here in our very ancient past richard mooney wrote the book called gods of air and darkness which is another great book old not very difficult to find in print anymore but deals with a lot of ancient technology and hypothesis about beings that may have come here in the ancient past also gets into a little bit about the possibility of the moon being a non-natural object uh that possibly may have been uh artificially created uh similar to some of the things david ike talks about when he talks about the moon in his newer material rob skaiba or skiba i'm still not really sure about the pronunciation i think it's skyba he has some great videos on the nephilim on youtube i definitely recommend people check those out again kind of a traditionalist a christian perspective but again i don't have to agree with his conclusions to look at his data jay weidner uh done a lot of work on um alchemy and the the great cross of hende he wrote that book with vincent bridges i definitely recommend that but he also gets into the archons and and what they may be and this kind of overlaps and fits in with the uh interference theory hypothesis as well paula violet another uh scientist who has done a lot of research when it comes to cataclysmic events and what may cause them he talks about seaford galaxy explosions in his book earth under fire that may uh send out gravity waves from the center of uh galaxies and affect planets in you know the outer recesses of the galaxy definitely a book worth checking out uh connor mcdoury again this is a researcher uh michael tasarion often points to in some of his work he's done some uh work with um you know humanity in the eden time period you know the whole garden of eden story ignatius donnelly has done a lot of brilliant work regarding atlantis and lost ancient civilizations his work is actually uh very very scholarly put together and uh worth checking out john anthony west uh does a lot of work with the ancient commission or egyptian civilization and uh you know their whole belief system and spirituality definitely um a gentleman i highly respect and recommend people looking into mark pinkham he wrote the book called the return of the serpents of wisdom which deals with this topic steve quayle he's done a lot of research and work with the nephilim and giants etc tom thomas horn again a lot of work with nephilim both quail and horn take again a christian perspective when it comes to it will hart um he's a lesser known researcher he wrote the book called the genesis race our extraterrestrial dna and the true origins of the species a great book which i definitely recommend people checking out rick smith uh also known as the ufo teacher he's done a lot of great work on this topic he's also put uh together a lot of work about the um moorish legacy and its suppression by the entrenched powers that should not be i definitely recommend rick smith's work uh i was recommending him for the freer mind three conference i'm not sure if the new organizers are going to look into his work and take him on board but i'd like to see him speak there um w raymond drake has um uh also put out uh i i believe several books on on this topic um let me see if i could find the the one that i was recommending for people uh it's called gods and spacemen in the ancient east uh goes into you know uh the the vedic gods and you know their ancient technology that they used and how these were basically recountings of beings that came here from another place so uh yeah drake's work is definitely worth looking into there's andrew tomas i believe i'm saying that right he wrote a book called we are not the first about a lot of um you know proof of ancient technologies and beings that had come here lost science and and technology pretty good work let's see robert charo if i'm saying that properly he's uh it's obviously a french name or a french canadian name he wrote the book called forgotten worlds i believe he also wrote the book called the book of the masters of the earth but uh forgotten worlds is again postulates um you know scientific and technological uh advancements of beings from the ancient past and uh you know there's some other researchers that you know people could look into their work as well [Music] [Music] there's a code of silence but we don't dare speak [Applause] there's a wall between us [Music] that there's nothing wrong [Music] there's a code of silence that can't go on welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com i'm going to try to go to the phones in this segment i'm going to just wrap up this uh section on researchers briefly but uh let me give the call-in number to join us here live on the air 800-313-9443 again the call-in number to join us on what on earth is happening hundred three one three nine four four three that's a toll-free number and there's no taboo topics here on the show there never is we're talking about the interference theory of human origins but i won't limit the discussion to that you could basically ask anything you want comment about anything you want that i've talked about or covered so far or anything else you want to bring up so um that's the toll-free number to join us and let me go back to wrap up these uh these last couple of names that i wanted to put out there i was talking about uh andrew thomas and robert chiaro let's let's move to uh uh rl dion he put out something called god drives a flying saucer what had which had a very interesting uh kind of biblical take on the whole phenomenon again kind of a alternative christian perspective you might say but uh i think still worth checking out for some of the information he puts out in the in in that book josh reeves is one of the few uh freedom oriented hosts uh and researchers that uh has really uh talked about this topic on air a lot uh at least from a uh open-minded perspective that has gone into this uh topic in depth uh a little bit so i definitely uh recommend checking out some of the things he's talked about regarding this alan landsberg uh was the individual who uh put out the uh series the television series in search of and he also i believe uh wrote some books on the topic if i'm not mistaken but uh the in search of series really uh went into a lot of alternative explanations about different things in the world and you know mysteries of the past and hidden technologies occulted technologies etc so it was a very well put together series i believe it was done back in the early 80s if i'm not mistaken it could have been in the in the late 70s i think it was in the late 70s um but he also wrote a book called in search of ancient mysteries and it uh definitely deals with a lot of these topics as well and is a a decent read so they're all the researchers i want to talk about i'm sure people will have many others and uh can point out you know names that i've missed uh but this is just intended to be an introductory list to get people interested in the topic and looking at it with an open-minded perspective and understanding there's a lot of different perspectives that people come at this from and there is a whole lot of data to be looked at but that's what finding the truth is all about that's what truth discovery is all about it's about gathering the information from a wide eclectic variety of sources and looking at it all without prejudging it and then performing a filtration process upon it to be able to get the big picture about what is really going on so if you do that you know then i think you'll understand the bigger picture and the big pattern that uh the powers that should not be in this world don't want us to see or understand so i think if we do that we'll be one step closer to really um understanding ourselves that's what this is all about this see people will say well why do we need to know about all this stuff that happened isn't that ancient history isn't that all in the past yes but no i'm not saying dwell on this i'm not saying let this be you know the be all and end all of your life i'm saying but if you don't understand the past you don't have a accurate framework for understanding how we got to where we're at today that's why this is so important to understand you have to understand what happened here that put the human mindset in the psychological framework that

that it is in and again that mindset is all about abandonment that's the root issue because from abandonment issues with mother and father you get i'm not worthy i have to find a a surrogate mother or father figure i i don't have true deep self-respect or self-esteem therefore i am not confident in my own decision-making because i didn't have that guidance there and i don't want that responsibility that comes along with truly discerning and judging right from wrong for myself so i want to give that responsibility over to somebody else and i'm just going to stay willfully ignorant of true the true difference between right and wrong morally you know that and that's where we're at in society this is where what society has become folks and this psychological framework didn't just happen all at once one day this was born due to circumstances and and this hypothesis this theory if you will readily explains the fertile ground in which this psychological framework grew from cosmic abandonment our cosmic parents left this place abandoned us here put beings that were all about authority and control and domination in charge of us and then we inherited that legacy and again i'm not stating they're not possibly not still around or monitoring the situation people want to you know say what makes you think they're not here cosmic abandonment isn't about them not being here it's about the fact that they are not here openly they left the parents made us and left okay they made something that was like a baby that they really didn't want except for specific purposes it would be the equivalent like i said of somebody who was very very destitute and believes in authority and wants to rely on the state having a child only to get income money welfare money from the state but you know they did this for their purposes they wanted workers for whatever their purposes were for whatever their reasons for mining whatever resources that they wanted to take from this planet and that's what they used us for or so many of the stories go if you accept you know that part of the stories so you know the whole point here is if we don't understand the conditions from which we came from in the ancient past we're not really going to have an effective understanding of the psychological framework of humanity in the modern day and that's what this entire presentation was designed to try to help people to grasp so next week what i will start to get into since i've for kind of the second time gone into some of these researchers work and finally uh you know aggregated a little list of them and you know put some links out there so people again can just click on the link they don't even have to type the name or get the spelling right it's all right there and you can research in three different major areas of the web google the major search engine yahoo the major video i'm sorry uh youtube the major video website and amazon you know a big outlet for books and dvds so i'll leave this section there and next week i'm going to be talking about some fictional allegories that have really presented in kind of a brilliant way this ancient story whether it's conscious or deliberate or not it really highlights a lot of the aspects of the ancient story of our past through allegorical fiction so that'll be coming up next week on what on earth is happening let's see if i can get a phone call in before the break and then we'll continue with your calls throughout the third hour of the show let's hear from tyler in utah tyler you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello mark how are you i'm doing well how are you i'm doing great what do you have for us tonight yeah my name is tyler's lawyer my question definitely partially relates to what you're saying okay um like on a personal level okay but i do have a couple of things really quick if you don't mind sure um i'm at the point in your podcast where i'm up to where we're moving forward together now i'm all the way caught up so i'm gonna be listening live now that's great and uh this is the first time i've been listening live i didn't meet you in manchester i came out um to the conference and we spoke briefly but presentation was excellent i appreciate that i really appreciate your time and all your efforts and everyone was involved including richard groves yes richard is going to be editing the presentation and putting a video out of it uh in hd he said the video came out very well the audio came out very clear i got my slides over to him and he's going to be editing that and i'm waiting it'll it'll probably look similar to the natural law video he did a phenomenal job with that and uh that should be up probably you know i don't want to give a time frame there is no rush for it but it'll be up shortly and uh you know people will be able to check out that seminar on demystifying the occult got an update from him yesterday that he's working on it awesome that's great you know i want to thank again the woman that mentioned to you you've mentioned several times throughout your podcast that um kind of sparked you on this thing with uh you know releasing your information yes and i think that you know she's a very important person in your life and it just goes to show how important it is you know when somebody says something that they feel like they need to say to somebody sometimes it does really plan to see if it matters i would like to come back and ask my question absolutely i'll hold you through the break stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we're into the third hour of the show for this evening and we're taking your calls for the duration of the show the toll-free number to join us 800 we were talking to tyler in utah tyler are you still with us uh you were you were basically saying um that it's so important to reach out to people because you never know how you're going to affect another person and what they may go on to do or who they may go on to affect or who they may go on to wake up i mean i think it's a great point i mean realizing that and then taking it in and you know acting on it like you say that really will show you that that's true but um you know um your work on natural law has become what i would call a part of required information to look into and i pass it on and i talk about it all the time and i understand the weight of how important that topic is and uh in order to take back our freedom and to end the powers that should not be and i think you know that's a cornerstone of what you're doing i really appreciate it i absolutely concur whenever people ask me what i think is the most critical aspect of my work and the thing if they pay attention or look into nothing else it is the natural law material that is the thing that people have to understand and integrate most deeply into their consciousness right yeah and we just need to keep you know keep pushing it out there and just stand in that because i mean that's really all that needs to be done in my opinion when you boil it down but anyways i'll move on to my question yes so it does tie in a little bit not necessarily on the on them on the macro cosmic level of uh you know whatever came and manipulated whatever um that's still something i'm really kind of dealing with and processing so sure i'm there with you but you know so how does one approach you know figures in their life who may have contributed to abandonment issues you know like in on an individual personal level like family members that actually cause like harm within you and and does want to approach individuals once they realize you know the weight of all this and then you know especially if you're trying to maintain and repair and and move forward yet you know there's this big huge pink elephant in the room you know with these people and then you know are you and how are you dealing with this personally yeah well i could even just use myself as an example uh to the for this question uh there isn't really a need to have to um uh like confront somebody up in their face like a parent about the issue of abandonment from whatever perspective in other words i was talking in the the shows on that about my own and my siblings own abandonment issues i could get over those abandonment issues without having to work with the parent okay it's something that is going on in the individual so the the parent does not have to be remorseful or even understand that they performed such abandonment uh to their child or or what you might call neglect in a certain aspect of their life so just me consciously recognizing that that happened is progress and then what you're doing is you're working with the emotions and the shadow material that comes up from the understanding of having been on the receiving end of that condition so it's it's internal work it's not something that really you have to make confrontative with somebody else you know it's a form of being harmed but it isn't direct over harm like somebody following orders it's you know them not just really deeply understanding the things that are really truly required for the upbringing raising nurturing of a child most people on this planet simply just are not good parents i mean it's just like take the higher road and move forward without necessarily you know making the situation any worse right and then it's also about understanding the things that are required for true nurturing of a child and raising real true raising morally of a child go forward that's right and you can do that with if you're going to bring enough new life into the world you know uh you know at some points i think you know anybody even thinking about doing that you know how could they even think of it with how the world is now and the uncertainty but i understand people are still going to procreate at least they could do this at a conscious level and understand that they want their child to be in a better position than they themselves was were attempted to be brought up in so that's my kind of take on it it's really about internal psychological work that the person who was on the receiving end of that traumatic uh you know um situation of abandonment does upon themselves to transform that and then rebuild the personality in a stronger form in a way that they're not dealing with these issues of self-esteem and that they have you know they're empowered and they're confident and they can let go of that even if the person won't you know say that they are sorry about it or even acknowledge it you can let it go it whether true forgiveness is involved in it as a two-way process and the person wants to involve you know work with a healing process with that with that those parental figures or not at least you're letting go of that and you're not staying attached to it and you know it's not uh holding you back in your future endeavors that's really my take on uh what yeah the real healing process is about yeah that's great you know i that's just like reflecting back you know exactly kind of where my thought process is going so you're just like repeating and instilling that that's the case and really you can only affect yourself and then if those people want a relationship with you and they see you making those changes they might decide to look at certain things and if they don't and that's kind of that's kind of the door that i leave open with family members again people who have heard me talk on this topic know that i don't have a very positive opinion of my family in general but nonetheless if they wanted to come and wanted any of this information i would never turn them down and i would try to help them to understand it's just they're still in the state of being unbegun they have not started it doesn't look like many of them have any intention of ever starting they're in full denial mode they're in what can i do about this mode even if it is true and it's just uh that fear will will completely block you and and hold you back and that's kind of like where you know everybody i grew up around is at so i just don't really deal with much of that and you know i'll still speak the truth unapologetically whenever i have the opportunity or i'm in their presence but i don't really seek out those relationships i don't try to surround myself with any anybody like that i surround myself with other conscious individuals and try to build you know vertically on our knowledge but that isn't to say that you know i'm not open to forgiving them or working with them if they wanted to know and move forward in knowledge i would embrace that with open arms and i would never hold their past you know unconsciousness against them so that's where i think people need to to leave that when it comes to unconscious family members you know that's kind of my my take or approach to it that's great that's great and then really quick just like totally off topic have you ever heard of the new living kabbalah a practical and experiential guide to understanding the tree of life by will perfect i think is how you say it for perfect i believe i have heard of this book um i'm not sure if i went through the entire thing but i know i did see it uh so um tell me your impressions well i'm still working through i've been working through it since an individual handed it to me like eight years ago and i pick it up every now and then i really you know try to work through it but it's just really you know you know it's a steep curve so but i'm picking it back up and so just wondering if you had an opinion on it but anyway i mean it's interesting if you have a chance to look into it maybe if it's you know give me the author's name one more time will perfect can you spell it a-r e-a-r-f-i-t-t okay great tyler thanks so much for your call really great uh observations and things that you brought up ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] [Music] yourself we don't need no education we don't need nose dogs controls no dark sarcasms in the [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio we're taking your calls in this hour final hour of the show the call-in number to join us 800-313-9443 let's go back to the phones and let's hear from kevin in philadelphia kevin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey mark how you doing dude hey kevin how you doing great to hear from you i i i very amusing that your last um your last caller was who they were and said everything that they had said i had a whole bunch of things i wanted to say but this is almost kind of more important i'm hoping the guy's still listening listening i also have just recently caught up finally to the end of of all of your stuff i think i have missed like maybe one or two in like the 50s or 60s but i believe i've hit all about 95 percent of your show and i have to admit that like he is 100 right about that taking a chance on saying something to someone you you and i met uh at like a screening of the zeitgeist film at a germ bookstore in philly like all those years ago and it was that moment and you later giving me uh those dvds of michael tessarion and the oracles and origins series like that just blew me away and i was like hooked i was just like how much more information can you give me and you seem like decades ago doesn't it it seems like an eternity about seven years ago right yeah i think it was about seven years ago so i think it was like it was it was exactly like what you're with what that was called was talking about when it comes to like you saying something to the per to a person at the right time in their life when they hear it that's right and it and and that actually happened to me with you so like the reason why i've been in the route that i've gone you know i've met like two podcasts have done one i'm kind of like setting aside because i feel like i've gone through is like what i've gone through with it and it's kind of over and i'm kind of concentrating on this but fun thank you fat as well for coming on the show oh sure too long ago for that um that whole thing of uh self-public ship and uh property rights in like a resource-based economy is like is something that the the zeitgeist movement really needed to touch on because it's really like they they they needed to have people understand that they don't uh won't kill their stuff at all it's really about getting people who don't have access to things currently the access that they need exactly we all know that money is a social construct that we could just like end the federal reserve or at least the irs the home yards even we had to keep money transitionally for a little bit like with like an unconditional uh income would be nice i like as a transition but there are so many things that we can do that we're not really doing in like thank you for for showing me that there are other people out there that think that things are really messed up that was just you've been there to just simply point that out and say like i'm with you man like i see that too see where where are the discontents kevin we're we're the people we're the discontents we're the people who are not content with the status quo with the way things are and we need more people like that the problem is comfort the problem is when so many people are just get into this comfort level that they can't see the injustice and they can't see the violence and they can't see the evil that's really going on in this world because from their perspective well they're comfortable they're being left alone they have a roof over their head they have money in their bank account they have the car they have the tel the widescreen tv the flat panel tv you know they can afford a meal and have friends over for a football party or whatever you know so that comfort level is what's holding them back from in consciousness from their understanding of what this world really is that comfort levels holding them back from their understanding of the difference between right and wrong and natural law and like you said and like the previous caller said you never know who you're going to affect with your voice or what they'll be inspired to do like you know you've already done two podcasts you've probably woken up a lot of other people you know it it you never know who you're gonna activate you know that's why you know my myself me and jay parker were talking about this earlier actually and he was saying you know we continue to do what we're doing believe me folks i am a normal mortal human being i don't even feel like doing a show tonight it's it's like i had to really you know use my willpower like i would i worked on computers today i was tired i wanted to sit and lay down and now you know after relaxing a little bit i have to force myself to get up and go on the air for three hours you know it's like that takes you know dedication and willpower and it's not like i you know i'm looking at it like oh this is the greatest thing let me get to it it's like here's more work coming i have to focus now i have to get real my mind and focus and pay attention and then you know be ready to talk to people and receive calls while i'm doing it yeah the energy is there you know i get into it but it's like you know it i don't really want to do this i don't want the world to be this folks i don't want the world to be this way i want to live my life in peace and freedom and not have the world be ruled by violence unfortunately it is that way so the only way to undo it is to speak to people and get them to understand basic principles about the difference between right and wrong and the point that's being made here is we're going to power through this anyway even if we don't feel like doing it even if it's not something we want to do we're going to continue on with willpower persistence and you know as much patience as it takes to get the job done because without that you know we're not ever going to really affect change in consciousness which is where it has to happen you know we could talk about you know physical revolutions we could talk about physically trying to do something to change things but unless it's changed in the mind the same events in the same circumstances the same basic outcomes are going to be presented to us so what this is about is reaching out to people with the power of your voice that's more important and more powerful than any other agent agency of change is speaking truth and if you understand what's going on you have a moral obligation and responsibility to speak it to others because again like the callers have been saying here tonight folks you don't know the person you're going to touch or reach and what they'll be inspired to go on and do in the future yeah i really appreciate how much that you have inspired me it's exactly that too i i saw what you were doing and then i um i couldn't help but emulate my emancipator for lack to better terminology you emancipated yourself see you know i could be exactly a slight assistant in that process through the information but ultimately you wanted to break your chains and look at what you've done you've gotten active you've gotten active and involved you're on the playing field and now you're influencing others and that's what this is all about yeah that's exactly it because like i i it literally went from those moments where you like you helped hand me that information and then i like to get home and i just sit there for 20 some odd hours and listen to it all you know i i was in a way lucky i had like a newborn that was kind of like just hanging out with me the whole time you know like it was very simple for me to just sit there and watch this stuff you know i see this happening more and more and it's a very encouraging sign for me again we're nowhere near where we need to be as a species but there's more teachers starting to step up there's more people that want to propagate this information to others you know for your mind groups cut prop cropping up all over the country you know people are getting on the battlefield they're understanding what's going on and they're saying well it's time to take out the sort of truth and start going to work you know so that's an encouraging sign and you know kevin i want to thank you for your courage and uh you know for for getting involved in the great work so thanks so much kevin great call always encouraging to hear from somebody who's active stay with us everyone we'll be right [Music] back you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on you to the other side break welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls in this final hour for tonight's broadcast i want to thank kevin from philadelphia for his encouraging call during the last segment let's move on and let's hear from bubba in colorado bubba you are live on what on earth is happening welcome okay good to hear from you we're here me and my team members we saw this video on the internet and it showed the astronauts this apollo 8 mission and they were saying we're a couple hundred thousand miles from earth and yet they were they were showing the window there's the earth and then all of a sudden the screen fell off and they were in low earth orbit they were lying paper moon yeah i've seen that as well and this is a total light um we're actually connected me and my buddies to the nasa's program and we've been cape canaveral and of course the manned space center in houston and also cape canaveral and we were told in 1960 it was called the west ranch there's gonna be a manned space program but it was going to be phony we got a lot of information and that this stuff is never going to be revealed you know and then you know what we just this is over like 55 years ago going on right and and then they told us look you're just going to be lied to about this and what the heck what are they doing i'm not sure if you're familiar with any of jay weidner's work he's done a series about uh kubrick stanley kubrick's and possible involvement in the moon landing uh you know uh uh creation you know the the whole story that they told the people statement and anything you know he kind of comes to the conclusion that there may have well been a real mission to the moon but we're not we're not uh privy to the real data that set that they brought back or the real encounters that they may have undergone there but uh instead you know broadcast kind of like a sanitized version of this uh to you know through a studio to the american public and uh you know the the movie um wag the dog uh is about uh creating a war through the media through you know uh the uh ability to affect consciousness through mass media and uh it's done by a guy called named stanley who's played by dustin hoffman and a lot of people suggest that was really about uh kind of like a veiled allegory about the life of stanley kubrick so i think it's definitely an interesting um uh topic to explore and look into and i kind of fall on the side that more likely than not they definitely were holding back data if not fabricating it outright but i think people should check out the works of jay weidner when it comes to that his stanley kubrick uh movie series is very well put together and definitely worth checking out so bob i want to thank you for the call and i'm gonna take another call here from zach in chicago zach you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark how you doing doing well it's good to finally get to talk to you i've listened to uh your stuff for a very long time now and i gotta tell you going through all your stuff i've gone through your whole series like three times now and i still get new things from it oh my god three times i don't know if i could handle hearing myself for that long that's that's great though i'm glad i'm glad you find the information valuable enough to to go back and revisit it oh yeah i uh i've been going through many different podcast series such as gnostic media school sucks peace revolution and uh free main radio and i kind of feel like just like what all the other callers and i've been talking about it's funny because everyone's on the same page like it's so awesome but uh i realized that you know it is like our job to get this information out there and i kind of realized that like my job in this is to kind of look at all these different sources of information and just basically like make a mind map of like all this material and say hey here's an amazing starting point here's a bunch of stuff go for it you know sure like i said it's largely introductory material to get people started to wet their appetite get them researching on their own i provide some resources to do that like i said i just consider myself an aggregator of this information this information has always been here and will always continue to be here and uh and on that topic i realized part of the reason why you know it is slightly difficult to communicate these ideas to people um comes really down to the words as as you've said many times you know like the universe the world is made of words and if we know you know how to use the words right and we can make the world what we want one of it well i think said that but yeah um and so when i'm i'm saying all this because i have a few questions that i think can get through pretty quickly and it's pretty much just about defining a few words because i think we agree on things but uh i just i feel like our the way we think of the word just makes it a little different for each of us so if you don't mind i'd like to just uh give like a definition real quick and then just have to say about it sure go ahead alrighty um well right before that i want to give it i want to let you know that i do believe that there is a you know there is a will of creation or the generated generative operative and destructive forces um of the universe and that there is like something out there and i say that as a caveat because the word i'm defining is atheist okay and uh from merriam-webster the full definition says one who believes that there is no deity and uh and just the common like person definition is a person who does not believe that god exists and god is like a very general you know word and if i click on the word god it goes to you know well let's see what it goes to real quick sorry god the perfect and all-powerful spirit or being that is worshipped especially by christians so what i'm getting is if we go by like um the definition that it gives then an atheist you know simply doesn't believe at least from from my understanding they don't believe in basically a big guy in the sky you know and so when you say you know the schism of the mind one side is atheism um it's like well do you mean like there's no there's nothing out there at all or do you mean people's general definition of atheism which is right there's nothing at all okay that's that's kind of what i thought no i i i mean people who don't believe in any higher um power in nature which is essentially what deity is i mean if you look at the definition of deity deity is basically a higher power in nature you know that is like uh you know a supreme power or force in nature that this is what i'm saying atheists don't accept they think that you know our will is the highest will in creation and you know there's nothing out there beyond us that governs what we are doing that we are the ones who have the right to basically control and govern things and they don't believe that the universe has boundary conditions in place for the way humans behave that's what i'm i'm looking at is the definition of an atheist that's my my way of seeing what atheism really is about the traditional i don't accept your god or any of the religions god's you know it's a limited way of looking at atheism i look at it as there's no higher power at all i don't accept that there is any higher power that man is it okay well that's exactly what i thought and uh if you'll bear with me i just have two more words and i think one of them is going to be even easier libertarian the definition and adherence of the doctrine of free will so when you put libertarians in the same right you know cabinet as menarches and things like that like that's the first time i stepped back and like whoa whoa whoa i define our terms i was like i finally don't agree but i think it's the political party is what you're referring to libertarian political party philosophy is monarchism the true you know unadulterated or un influenced definition of libertarian literally just means somebody who believes in and follows liberty or the non-aggression principle or the principle of volunteerism you know which you know i certainly accept but i'm talking about the political party libertarians when i talk about that yeah and uh and i have one more um thing that i i don't even have a definition for i just want to hear what you have to say and then i'll let you go to the next caller but before i i would like to once again thank you for all the work you do and uh i can't wait to have my own work out there that you can look at and say hey this guy's doing it too and that's what it's all about i mean that that that to me when somebody sends me a link and says here's what i'm doing or here's what i've put out there that's what i'm encouraged by you know uh people can thank me or whatever you know that that's neither here nor there i'm i'm gonna do this regardless of you know what whatever gratitude or you know comes my way but um i appreciate that but what i like to see more than anything else is people actively getting involved yep and uh and i'd also like to say i'm i am also sorry um because i'm sure a lot of people are that you have to teach people right and wrong that is like it's almost insulting that we have to teach people like the most basic things about ownership it's amazing i i like i said i i sometimes lay awake and i'll lay awake at night and almost laugh because it's like really that this task has fallen to me you know and and other people who understand you know not just me obviously but you know it's just a ridiculous notion it's i can't even fathom that this is where we're at in the world yep and uh so here's my last little thing um actually uh i'm gonna just say a green word uh green language word and then my last thing sorry sure um my friend said the word measure to me and if you take that apart in green language you could look at it as me as you are as in am i if i'm measuring you i'm looking at you know me in relation to you like the ratio of me to you interesting that's a very interesting way of looking at it [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting final segment for this evening's broadcast we're taking your calls let's see if i could uh fit in a few more callers in this segment let's hear from mark in our real quick before i do go to the next call uh the previous caller he had mentioned the green language aspect of the word measure as me as you are i think it's a great way of looking at it because isn't that the true measure of a person you know the ability to see themselves as someone else the ability to equate uh and uh relate to each other to see the you know the uh basic essence of consciousness and the divine spark of creation within everyone you know uh to understand the equality under natural law of all people not that everyone is the same but that we are all equal in our rights um you know i think it's a a really nice green language way of of looking at it so uh thanks for that uh let's hear from mark in oregon mark you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show [Music] i'm ray oh ray i'm sorry ray in oregon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome all right i'm sorry about the confusion there uh hey uh mark uh i just your previous callers i i don't even know where to start they it is a stream of consciousness they they you call up with one thing you want to talk about and they bring all these other good points to it i mean you can't help but be a little bit uh just happy with the work you've done i i can tell because i've done your your you know i've listened to most your podcasts i've read a whole lot of those books i haven't finished i'm not caught up because i stopped to stop to read the books you know but uh i i also heard you're you're a funny guy too you know if people wouldn't when they think of mark pacio probably funny isn't one of the things that comes up no i wouldn't expect so but i could tend to have a kind of a dry sense of humor sometimes i like to think i make people laugh every now and again i get it i get it when you're told last week you said sell your clothes to buy a gun man that cracked me up and then uh i'm totally serious about that one though i know i it's still funny uh what i called uh i mean among uh these million times million things that the mutual admiration society i want to thank you uh the first time i ever emailed you i think i asked you for you know what were your your pivotal books your important books you just listed them it's amazing uh i don't even know where to start i've read uh some of them uh but uh the thing that i wanted to talk to you about is this this uh georgia guidestones i know it's kind of trivial and it it really doesn't matter in the greater scheme of things but it's kind of caught my interest they just put the 2014 in there i saw that yes not really sure where they're going with that or if they're trying to tell us something but most certainly uh occultists have erected this monument and uh clearly there's got to be some significance to them putting that stone in there yeah and if you look on uh there's there's guys that apparently do gematria and have reduced the numbers and the angles and and all the different things that you can and they came up with 10 24 14. does that number mean anything to you um it does not right off the bat but you know i i guess we'll find out uh or you know next week sometime right real quick here yeah uh i wondered also i the thought that came to me is a stonehenge where that's always been you know this mystical circle and memphis to you know these things to these people or whatever uh maybe the words just wore off of that uh and and what we've got left is is you know whatever they say i also read i'm not sure if this is true but that stonehenge got knocked down once and they re-erected it yeah the all those stones were in total disarray it was basically reconstructed i believe in the uh mid 20th century or early part of the 20th century i'm not exactly sure the date but um they definitely reconstructed it as they thought the arrangement went if you really look at a visualization of the completed stonehenge it was a full ring of those sarson stones with lentils on top of them all so the arrangement of stonehenge certainly was not as uh archaeologists and anthropologists found it originally it was rebuilt yeah yeah they're they're pretty they're pretty uh open about telling people that that's that was reconstructed back then it's not really a secret i mean you know we learned about that when i visited stonehenge back in 2004 cool well and so as far as these these georgia guide stones definitely occult but not really uh you haven't really put a lot of thought into it as far as whether that means anything or or obviously whoever erected the monument which again he gave his name is rc christian which is christian rosencruts the mythical founder of the rosicrucians clearly what i would consider a dark element of rosicrucianism the person who uh you know made this monument which is essentially about world population control a very dark world view of humanity certainly um i i i think they must have some kind of a reason in their own mind for putting that uh other cornerstone in there with the date 2014. i can't tell you that i know what it is because i don't but um you know like i said if there is any significance to that uh date uh particularly in the month of october uh we'll find out very shortly i would say but um you know a lot of people have been speculating about the possibility of a major event taking place toward the end of this year uh i guess time will tell and uh you know we'll either be here to sort it out or not but you know uh uh they'd certainly have these beliefs and uh kind of uh put this out in their symbolism on their on their monuments and and through their their uh occulted writings and symbols so uh again i think we'll just have to wait and see on that one fair enough mark thank you very much for everything you do for who you are uh you're i just you said you're not a superman i have my doubts man i don't agree with everything you say but uh for the work that you do the things that you put out there you're amazing please continue i know you will i will continue but ray believe me your your praise is way way beyond uh if you really uh you know knew me personally and and saw what i deal with i'm just like you man it's just it's just we got to just stick together and do this if we want to get this work done that's all it's really about i'm plotting through it and you know i have to refocus my will on a daily basis and sometimes it's very difficult but i really really appreciate your your encouraging words there thank you so much amen and and we really don't have a choice do we mark no that's that's right if you understand the truth about what's going on there isn't really a choice but to get involved and do it you know that's all there is to it you know it's just get on the battlefield folks this is a spiritual war we need to be fighting it you know now is not the time to rest on our laurels it's just we need to press forward ray thanks so much man i really appreciate the kind words love you bro you got it let's hear from jonathan in kentucky jonathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey mark i just want to let you know i confirmed that i sent you an email jonathan your phone is breaking up can you repeat i apologize i said he sent you an email to confirm and the uh title should be jonathan from kentucky okay i'll check it out okay uh the other thing is i want to give a real quick story i did a military simulator once and you put on this headset you're in this virtual world and you're supposed to engage the terrorists and while you're doing it i was i was talking back the whole time so all the guys could

What On Earth Is Happening Show #173

Topics: *Fictional Allegories portraying the Intervention Theory of Human Origins, Shutting Off The Poison Signal, Allegories of the Two Brothers, Playing God, Genetic Manipulation, the Inability to alter the Past, Allegories dealing with advanced civilizations stealing resources from less advanced civilizations, House Slaves and Adrenaline, Knowledge as the Solution to ending Slavery, the name Bill and its variations used for an Occult Solar Deity, Truth-tellers who were ahead of their time yet proven correct, Entropy (Death/Chaos) vs. Syntropy (Evolution/Order), Becoming Active on the "Spiritual Battlefield," the importance of Epigenetics in healing Humanity*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic broadcasting org today is Saturday October 25th 2014 this show is of course live every Saturday evening here on RB n from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we're going to be continuing to present the extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation that I gave back in late 2013 cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the connection between what I refer to as the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition tonight on the show we're going to have a little bit of fun and we're going to discuss some movie allegories some works of fiction that actually tell a very powerful and important part of the story of the real origins of humanity the interference theory of human origins through Hollywood fiction and I'm going to discuss several movies and talk about some of the connections that they have with the events that occurred in the ancient past on earth so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening and then maybe about halfway through the program or so I will start taking your calls on any topic you want to explore including cosmic abandonment or anything else because there are never any taboo topics on what on earth is happening and never will be so I'll give the call-in number right here at the top of the show and people can get in the call or queue if they wish to so the call-in number is eight hundred three one three nine four four once again the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 3-1 394 43 just a couple of brief event announcements the for your mind 3 conference is coming up in early 2015 you can check out more information about this great forthcoming conference at the conference website free your mind conference calm I am scheduled to be one of the featured speakers at the free your mind conference really looking forward to it it's going to be held just outside of Philadelphia of this year and that's all I'll say for now all that you know people go to the conference website to get details which will be forthcoming so for your mind 3 coming up in April of 2015 the website free your mind conference calm definitely check it out I want to let people know that I am working with an editor on a what on earth is happening book I've talked about this briefly on past shows this individual has done absolutely phenomenal work helping me to prepare the material for this book and he sent me a draft and I've been looking it over and having a couple of people look it over and it's coming along really great and I'm really excited that I think probably by early next year hopefully by the time the free your mind conference rolls around although I don't want to make any promises the book will be actually you know published I'm gonna self publish it and you know put it out there for anybody who wants to pick up a copy so you know I just want to let people know a little progress report there that it's going really the book is coming along really well and I'm really looking forward to putting that out sometime early next year if everything goes according to plan with that said I also want to mention that there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you feel that you have received value from the information that I've presented and shared on this radio show and on my website you can feel free to make a purely voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future and you know don't you know the new thing the new attack when you know people when absolute chills and you know people who are brain damaged can't attack the information that you put out and they can't put a chink in you know what other people mentally you know think of you as because you do hold some integrity and you do stand in truth and you do stand in courage and you do keep speaking the truth out into creation for other people to hear the very last thing people can attack you on is oh you're accepting donations you know that makes that makes everything you know all my work somehow invalid or that makes me some kind of a show because I open up for you know other people's generosity should they want to voluntarily give it I mean this is the most nonsensical notion that I've ever personally heard of but you know for people who you know fall into these kind of logical fallacies it doesn't really surprise me there's a lot of people out there with completely burnt brains so you know that's all I really have to say about that and you know I've already spent too much time even even bring mentioning or bringing it up I guess I'll be you know EE or Tripoli a shell by mentioning that I do still have some what on earth is happening t-shirts I have not put anything for sale up on my website ever up to this point when the book comes out I'm obviously not going to be able to just give books away because I'm gonna have to put out a significant amount of money to press the book on my own to actually you know self publish it so of course the physical copies I will have to sell but I'm going to arrange somehow putting out electronic copies of it for extremely extremely inexpensive prices maybe I'll just do any any kind of a voluntary donation for the book we'll get you an e copy of it you know and you know that'll be as close to free as I could put it out there and you know I don't care if anybody wants to share it with whoever they want of course I want it to be shared I want the information out there so you know I'll probably do something like that with an e copy of it once it does get published and of course you know I'll have to charge a small amount for the actual physical book you know because I can't just press those and give them well I don't have that kind of money to do that but you know I also have some t-shirts that are left over from I printed up a bunch of t-shirts for the Connecticut seminar that demystifying the occult seminar and I want to really thank everybody who attended that seminar and the t-shirts actually sold very well it was like a hot item at the table you know when we tabled some merchandise there and you know people seem to really like the design it has the what on earth is happening earth design on the front you know with the website and then you know with the the blu-rays coming off of the earth and then on the back it has the one great work seal that I kind of designed based on the the you know the classic all-seeing eye design the reverse of the Great Seal but it says one great work truth love freedom and then there's the phrase there is only two mistakes one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way so we'll continue on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] we welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was just letting everyone know you know I was basically continuing my shale activity because I'm going to mention some merchandise for like the first time since I've you know pretty much come out and started publicly speaking we printed some what on earth is happening t-shirts I put out maybe about a little over 1,500 dollars to have these professionally silk-screened they came out really nice and we brought them to the connecticut seminar it was the first time that i've ever had any t-shirts pressed you know the idea here was you know let's get some promotion going for the website and you know a nice t-shirt might get some people talking could you know bring up the topic of you know kind of what this radio show talks about and you know what the website gets into and turn some people onto it and that was the intent so we printed some up they sold really well people really seem to like the design and i may offer these on the website you know people can let me know what they think of that or maybe i'll just put an email link or something like that and you can email me and ask me how you can get a hold of a copy i'll you know figure out exactly how i want to work that but you know i'll probably make some of these publicly available because i do think they came out really nice I think people will like the design maybe I'll take a photo of them and you know put it up on there on the radio show next week or you know put it up somewhere on the site next week but I just wanted to mention that that I'll probably be doing that in the near future and of course that makes me an absolute fraud so you know just so everybody's clear on that seriously though let's jump into the the topic the material for tonight's broadcast and as always I want to direct everybody's attention if they're listening live to the what on earth is happening comm radio show page you go - what on earth is happening click the radio show tab as always underneath the player when I'm live on the air there are images for the show and underneath that you'll see the cosmic abandonment slides if you're listening with the podcast this is podcast 173 and the slides of our of course posted with each podcast there's also a zip archive link where you can actually download a zipped archive of a zipped folder of all of the images if you want to open them up just locally on your computer that's my recommendation probably the easiest way to do it you have all the images numbered in one folder so we're gonna be starting on image number 157 this evening which is simply the section it begins the section of the cosmic abandonment presentation called allegories so I'll just start by defining what an allegory is because you know some people may not be familiar with that term I would guess any kind of longtime listeners of course are familiar with what an allegory is something I talk about a whole lot an allegory is a story a poem a picture a symbol of some kind that can be interpreted it's an encoded story poem picture or symbol it's something that is encoded and it could be decoded or interpreted in a certain way to reveal a hidden meaning to reveal some hidden understanding and usually that hidden meaning were hidden understanding is a moral lesson of some kind it can also be hidden events that people want to explain in a covert way without coming out and actually saying you know these are the names these are the dates these are the people involved etc you know so they'll change the name but the story is basically the same so this is what we're going to be talking about tonight on the show allegories that deal with the cosmic abandonment topic that deal with the interference theory of human origin that beings came to our planet in the very ancient past and did some of manipulation to humanity or created humanity in a manipulated way for their own purposes and wanted to use this planet and people for their own resources and their own reasons their own agendas that's the general thesis people have called this you know I call interference theory people have called intervention theory you know I accept that as a name for this topic but like I say like I've said it kind of like doesn't really do it justice because it almost sounds like oh you're doing an intervention of some kind well that could be helpful you know interference means you're standing in somebody's way of where they want to go you know you're blocking them you're preventing their forward progress that's why I prefer the term interference theory but it's also been called ancient astronauts theory you know things like that alien involvement in human evolution etc you can call it really whatever you want it's all the same basic concept and many fictional movies fictional stories have dealt with this theme again in an encoded way and you have to understand the general background story that we've gone over in the first part of this extended presentation which was called the story of the human past if you need to understand the basic outline of that story in order to understand how these allegories are retellings of that story of our past so you know of course if you're not familiar with that you want to look at the researchers I talked about last week on the program and listed and I've gotten some good feedback about that people seem to be putting that resource list to good good use they like the way I you know provided some basic links so that people can just click on you know to do a web search or to do a YouTube video search or to do an Amazon book search you know so that people can do this type of research on their own and you know you'll discover so many other researchers connected with this field when you research the ones that I put out there so it seems like that was a it worked out the way I linked that stuff and people are getting some good use out of that and I'm glad to hear that so let's start in with some of these allegories and I look I'm sure I've missed some I'm sure people will have others you know there's a couple that I am gonna mention that aren't on the slides I didn't make slides to to represent them or you know I became aware of them after this presentation had already been built I'll probably add in some slides down the road when I refine or enhance this presentation but for now we're just gonna touch on a few and then we go when we go to the phones if you want to bring up any that you think allegorically deal with this topic you know you're free to do so so the first one that I'm gonna talk about on slide number 158 is probably my personal favorite movie of all time it's the cult classic they live starring Roddy Piper it was made by the director John Carpenter and I'm gonna tell you know a little bit of an anecdotal story about my meeting with Roddy Piper in a little bit but let's talk about the movie first they live I believe came out in 1985 or was a 8088 I'll look up the date but essentially it's it was 88 and essentially it's about a man who is pretty poor he's looking for work he's out of work and you know he finds some work as a construction worker and very synchronistic experiences lead him through and kind of living in a tent city to become aware of some sort of an underground resistance movement that has together detected the presence of alien beings that are already in control of the planet that are already in control of the earth they are you know the so called elite of the earth they're the people who are the quote movers and shakers they're the people who own all the corporations all the money all the business the police the military etc politics - we'll pick this storyline up on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] the cool side that we don't dare speak [Applause] it's a while between us it'll rip so we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong that's right the code of silence can't go on ladies and gentlemen that's why we're gonna broadcast the truth out into the universe until it is heard understood integrated acted upon and sets this world free let's continue talking about some of the fictional allegories that deal with the interference theory of human origins as part of the extended cosmic abandonment presentation we were talking about the movie they live starring Roddy Piper a cult classic by John Carpenter from 1988 the piper character his name is not a very interesting that that kind of is a slang word for nothing you know he's like the the spirit you know who's going through through life going through the world of incarnation here on earth and you know discovering hidden truths so he comes across this resistance movement that is poor and trying to put the word out about aliens who are present in the midst of people you know this could be a allegory regarding Psychopaths and you'll understand that that's in many cases that's what these people are talking about because you know that they're the progeny of these beings that were here from thousands of years ago they interbred to try to keep the genetics as quote pure as possible you know as they saw it and therefore they may have uh you know kept a lot of psychopathy going in or in many cases again I talked about psychopathy primary psychopathy in particular having an origin in the genetic manipulation that was done to early humanity and then therefore Psychopaths want to continue to enter breed those traits those those genetic characteristics among them to kind of keep it in the family and keep their ruthlessness intact so that they can stay on top so to speak to that they can keep these dominating and controlling aspects you know that come with the concept of the come with the disease I should say of psychopathy so um you could interpret the allegory that way or you can just see it as you know these beings represent you know on at face value what they're portrayed as non-human entities or perhaps possessed Souls beings that have been inhabited spiritually you know and have been taken over you know another movie I I'll just briefly mention it has a concept like this is invasion of the body snatchers that that I didn't include a slide for that either but that has a lot of these same themes in it where people are being taken over and you know they're not acting you know as normal individuals and these are consciousnesses from elsewhere coming to take the planet coming to basically inhabit the the bodies of the people of Earth and and ultimately take everything they live you know works with this alien theme and the goal with what they realize this underground resistance movement that the piper character nada becomes involved with what they realize they have to do is stop the mind control signal that is going out to the population through the television the radio the newspapers subliminal messages everywhere he looks with these glasses that this underground resistance movement has developed that they call Hoffman lenses these black sunglasses can allow you to see all the subliminal mind control that these beings are putting out to keep the population asleep and continue to rule over them so it's a brilliant allegorical film it's kind of b-movie ish in many ways and that's you know absolutely I have no problem with that as a matter of fact I kind of think that lends to the character or charm of some of these movies a lot of people who want to watch this as strictly you know movie buffs a bad idea because you're not watching this for the entertainment value so much as you are for the encoded message if you understand it's an allegory try to reserve your judgement about well how were the effects or how was the acting okay moviemaking aside you have to be willing to suspend that critical aspect of looking at a lot of these films and just watch them to look to hear and understand the message that's contained within them a lot of people can't do that you know unfortunately very unfortunately they see a movie as just a piece of entertainment value just a movie just something a story if somebody's just trying to creatively tell and in many cases that's definitely not the intent behind the creators of film they're really putting out a spiritual message in many ways and what Carpenter is clearly putting out here is you know what he thinks of our current situation in the world as being ruled by these sick psychopathic people and the the whole goal is shut the signal off get the television message out of people's heads get the propaganda out of their heads once you shut that signal off by their very nature they'll be open-minded more to the truth it's like I said you know the whole mind control signal is like the sorcerers dissociative datura this plant that is used by South American sorcerer shamans to basically dissociate people from reality and basically then you know keep them under their thumb and keep them under control and keep them in a hypnotized type state that's what the television does and the message of this is until we turn off the poison signal we interrupt the poison signal we're not going to really make be making much headway and the main character has to actually sacrifice himself at the end of the film in order to do that so you know themes of sacrifice are profound in the film as well I cannot recommend strongly enough to anyone who has not seen this film to watch it immediately if not yesterday okay I mean that's I can't give any stronger recommendation for a film so for those who are familiar with it you understand why I recommend it so highly for those who are not familiar with it you need to watch it right away I just want to briefly talk about my personal meeting or encounter with Roddy Piper when he came to Philadelphia and it was at a movie screening for the 25th anniversary of the film they live I saw they live in the theaters on the first night of its release and people will say well why would you go see this film on the first night of its release you know and that was 1988 what was i I was that would make me 14 years old at the time okay so why would I as a 14 year old boy want to have gone to see this this film and the answer is because I was a big fan of Roddy Piper growing up because when I grew up I was into pro wrestling yes I've said it live on the air you know uh people will probably you know have lots of things to say for that revelation but I was big into wrestling when I was young as are many you know people so I liked Piper in particular from the very folks first moment I saw him wrestle and saw you know do his his uh you know stage persona and that's why I wanted to see the film because when he became a Hollywood actor I wanted to see you know what was he gonna do what kind of movies was he gonna make and I didn't understand the film at the time of course you know not many people did a lot of people still don't but I went to see it and I really enjoyed it and so of course after really you know becoming awake and understanding what the film was really about I saw it with completely fresh and open eyes and saw its brilliance by John Carpenter so I went to the 25th anniversary screening which was very awesomely presented here in Philadelphia when I saw that you know that was the the 25th anniversary screening was going to be only a couple of limited places New York was one Philadelphia was one of them I think there was a couple other cities if that I was really excited to see that so Oh barb and i did get tickets with some friends and went to the screening and there was a there was a picture signing session with Piper kind of meet-and-greet afterward and we got kind of held up we had tickets for the meet-and-greet as well but we kind of got held up talking amongst ourselves and doing some other things and we ended up being the last people in line lit was literally the last person in the line for the meet-and-greet there was no one behind me I was the last person in line so you know he was you know still there and I had noticed even up to the very end he was very cordial very gracious to the people who came to for the meet-and-greet and the autograph signing you know with his picture that they had given out and you know I was pretty impressed by that because it had to be a long time that we were staying in a couple of hours at least standing in that line to to you know go up meet him shake his hand talk to him a little bit and get the photo that they had given out to all the people who had bought meet-and-greet tickets autographed and I thought that was pretty cool of him that you know even till the very end he remained you know really happy and very glad to meet and greet the people who came to see the film so I'll pick up that little anecdotal story after this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio was giving a little anecdotal story about the time I met Roddy Piper last year and I was saying how cordial he was even though he had spent you know couple of hours signing autographs and talking with people even down to the very last person in line which was me and when I got up to him you know I gave him the photo to sign and I also handed him my card my what on earth is happening dot-com business card and he said what's this and I said that's the real sunglasses and if you go to that site you can put them on and he said okay I'll definitely do that and I'll check it out I'm open-minded to hear what people have to say I said awesome and I you know shook his hand and I said you know at this screening you know you you were you know you came out on the stage and you talked a little bit about the making of the film and how it was to work with the other actors and the directors and everything like that and you know how the film blew up and you know you didn't expect it to get as huge as it did and to become a kind of an underground cult classic film and I you know it was really awesome what you came out and said and you know it was very interesting to hear but I said you didn't really get into what the film was really about you know philosophically and what the message that carpenter was putting out there was and he said yeah I've kind of stayed away from doing that up to this point and I said well have you ever considered you know really coming forward and talking about what this film is really about because you're a very charismatic individual and people would be willing to listen to you you know they know you as a public figure you know and if you did something like that it would probably be very well received and he said well you know I appreciate you saying that and I appreciate the vote of confidence and he said there are some other people who have been asking me to do that as well and I've been just you know talking with them and considering it and kicking around the idea a little bit but I haven't really decided to go ahead with it and and I you know kind of tried to like give him that little nudge or that push and I said well you know I think you would be awesome at it because again you're very well-liked and it would probably be a natural thing you're you're you already you know we're always you know great speaking when you were in wrestling and you know this would kind of be a natural extension to that except you would be putting out really valuable information and as again a public figure that is charismatic and well-liked people would be open-minded to hear what you have to say and I could tell he really you know thought about what I was saying and was you know again very nice and very cordial about it shook my hand again we said goodbye and you know that was my little encounter with him so I didn't really think too much of it after that and again I'm not gonna take credit for this I'm just gonna throw it out there that possibly I may have had something to do with it but very shortly after that maybe within about a month or so after that encounter Alex Jones actually brought Roddy Piper on to his show and interviewed him and he talked about all the themes that you know we're in they live and his whole mental you know view of the world in the modern day and you know how it was really going and did a great job I thought and he was a kind of influence to do that by Sean stone you know the director Oliver Stone's son who you know knows Piper's friends with him and I believe Jesse Ventura and and his son Tyrell and then you know they know Alex of course and he brought them on his show which I thought was a great interview and you know I'm not going to say I you know made that happen but maybe who knows maybe he took to heart something that I said you know I'd like to think of it that way anyway and hopefully kind of uh that you know encouraged him a little bit if nothing else so that's my little anecdotal story about my uh my meeting with Piper during the 25th anniversary they live screening here in Philadelphia it's very cool let's move on to the next slide 159 and take a look at a couple other allegorical films dealing with men who want to be gods which has put this whole interference theory of human origins is really about beings claiming God ship over other beings and there's no better example of this than the old story by Rudyard Kipling the man who would be king that was made into a Hollywood film back in the 70s starring Sean Connor and Michael Caine great film about actually very interesting that the they're

Masons in this movie as well you know so the idea of secret societies and you know hidden knowledge and occultism is brought into the film that way and the one character once of course the one brother were you know you know you could look at them as two soldiers on a mission one of them wants to stay and rule a less technologically advanced civilization that they are thrust into and the other one just wants to do what he has to do and move on and get out of there and go back home it this is the veiled story of the brothers and key and Enlil of course an key being the being that wanted to create us and lo the being that wanted to rule over us mercilessly once we were created because he looked at us as sort of an abomination against nature that had been made and disagreed with the whole plan to genetically manipulate an entire race of beings these themes are heavily overlapping in this throughout and again with these films you know it's not an identical telling of the tale there's a lot of themes in it and some of that there's a lot of different themes in it you know some movies have some themes with the the this story that we've laid out here on this extended presentation and many other researchers have talked about and written books on and made documentaries and you know television series etc so you're not going to see every film containing every element you know they're they're scattered throughout all of these films and again the other part of this is you have to take into consideration that possibly the universe is at work here that literally the underlying intelligence creation and will of the universe itself is it work dynamically in this dynamic form of energy and flow that people have referred to as synchro mysticism and we've talked about this on the show in the past many times synchro mysticism is kind of how information gets populated into fictional stories through the creative process now some people will call this wrongly in my opinion predictive programming predictive programming is what people think well they're putting out these things deliberately to try to get people to have this in their subconscious mind I really don't see these allegorical works of fiction so much as predictive programming now I'm not saying that none of that exists I definitely think it does exist but these types of films that are trying to that are putting out elements of the truth okay I don't think it's predictive programming I think it is an example of synchro mysticism in many ways where the creative process perhaps opens people up to information that is simply all around us in what people have referred to as you know the underlying field of intelligence you know the Unified Field the Akash whatever you want to refer to it as you know this is what you know certain people with psychic capabilities have been able to pick up on this is what people I feel tap into through the extreme creative process of something like writing or directing a film and it so it doesn't have to be conscious knowledge necessarily on the part of a lot of these filmmakers although in many of the cases I do believe that it is conscious knowledge so with that being said there's a film that's very similar almost an identical retelling of the man who would be king in animated it is a type of like it's I don't think it's Disney I think it was DreamWorks if I'm not mistaken dreams were DreamWorks films made an animated variant of this called the road to El Dorado which is also the the movie poster is also pictured on this slide very similar they're coming they're they're coming for the gold see again here's this concept once again that these beings were here for gold and then they stayed for the quote adventure and it's definitely a film worth checking out that has a lot of parallels with the interference theory so we'll continue on the other side of the break folks stay with us we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening com were into the second hour of tonight's broadcast continuing with the extended cosmic abandonment presentation tonight we are talking about fictional allegories that recount the events of the ancient interference with our origins and we were talking about the films that kind of deal with the the two brothers like the man who would be king and the road to El Dorado by DreamWorks the road El Dorado is has some interesting symbolism in it you know you look at the movie poster there and the first words on it is they came for the gold you know this whole concept of these beings coming here for gold as being some sort of a sought-after substance in the universe in general I mean you know this is repeated in the movie we're gonna get to in a few moments dune you know but in that it's the spice and it could represent oil as well but it could also represent gold you have the gold step pyramids in the the movie poster and you have the two brothers one in blue one in red in masonic colors here Masonic connection the two opposing colors on both ends of the spectrum of the light spectrum okay and you know you have the they're both riding the white horse and he's holding up a bag of money the one eye tons of little you know wink-wink nudge-nudge symbolism they're they're you know they're the riders on the white horse that you know biblically you know in revit revelatory symbolism that's death you know there's saying these beings brought death here they brought you know of the the death of you know our potential here if we don't try to undo what they've done I think there's tons of symbolism right there just in the post or a loan not to mention the film and I again as I was saying before the last break I think it's definitely a film worth checking out certainly in conjunction with its original counterpart the man who would be king let's move on to the next slide slide number 160 again you're gonna see this two brothers theme repeated once again and in more modern times the four movies you had the first Thor movie and then you had Thor the dark world I really enjoyed both of these films actually and almost immediately recognized the pond seeing them that this was going to be again another retelling of this ancient story of brothers that had very profound impact on our world who came here from elsewhere their father the king of their their world Odin you know that that would be representing he would represent anew again this is all Norse mythology and it's just a direct parallel to Sumerian mythology these are the stories that are essentially written about and told about these beings and their interactions with our planet so you know in the Norse mythology Odin is the Creator God his sons are Thorin and Loki again in the Sumerian mythology you have the in the story of the Anunnaki you have a new who is the king and then you have the brothers and key and Enlil and in this allegorical fiction of Thor Thor himself would represent the brother Enki and Loki would represent and keys brother Enlil again and lo wants to be the one who rules with an iron fist and key I'm so yeah and lo wanted to be a guy who ruled with the iron fist and and and ki is the brother who while he had the most direct interaction with human beings wanted to see them helped and uplifted again I've come forward and said in no uncertain terms do I think that that makes him the quote good guy many people see it as such that he was such a great being and you know tried to help people I don't see the whole story like that I have a pretty dark negative view of all of these beings quite frankly because once you start getting involved in messing with another races evolutionary progression in the natural realm you've played the role of God you've tried to usurp the role of the creator in nature and so all of these beings were wrong all of them were immoral none of them were we're good guys were some of them somewhat better than other in their interactions with us yes most certainly did some of them regret what had been done and tried to negotiate the situation or mitigate it yes which again in an unwanted pregnancy or an unwanted child situation that is what a parent or parents who want to try to become responsible would do so maybe n ki started looking at us in that regard perhaps okay I have to keep an open mind when it comes to the whole you know recounting of these events that that may have very well been the case and lo of course is always basically written about such that he really wanted to see Humanity gone he didn't didn't agree with the plan from it's very inception and wanted us gone up until the point of the monstrous deluge that basically wiped out 90 plus percent of the population on this planet upon pockets of survivors of surviving that Cataclysm the Sumerian texts actually tell about even Enki's heart kind of being softened at that point and saying along with some of his counterparts discussing the idea that perhaps fate itself or the god of creation itself may have one of these beings to remain alive and propagate for some unknown purpose and at that point allegedly and he even backed off of his position that all the humans need to go if you accept those you know those texts as being accurate so the Thor movie unequivocally is a recounting of these ancient stories and again it all comes from Norse ideology with that which has a direct parallel to again the original Sumerian Akkadian Babylonian you know etc texts from the ancient Middle East so the Thor movies I definitely also recommend for some allegorical works and you know not to bad action line stories from from Marvel if you're into that kind of thing from a purely entertainment perspective but the allegorical content is what I'm mostly interested in let's move on to the next slide slide number 161 in the presentation is the island of dr. Moreau again this is about genetic manipulation this scientist / doctor played by Marlon Brando basically is creating animal-human hybrids or what you would call chimeras by splicing their genes together and coming up with new species the is exactly the story that the anunnaki uh that is told about the Anunnaki and this movie poster actually has these beings kind of like worshipping this hood at an inroad being that has like a triangular shaped hat like the all-seeing eye you know this priest class type being who is the god of the island well what is the island of dr. Moreau it is the earth we are the genetic chimera we are the hybrids and the the caption on the poster says through DNA experimentation dr. Moreau has upset the balance of nature that's an understatement he has turned animals into humans and now heaven has turned into hell so ladies and gentlemen will pick up exploring some of these allegories on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] you know today destroys the night-night divide today trying to run welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about fictional allegories that deal with the interference theory of human origins and we were talking about the island of dr. Moreau the movie poster is on slide number 161 if you're following along with the cosmic abandonment slide presentation images again the story is about a doctor who you know wants to improve upon nature he wants to be God and he changes the genetic code of many beings and hybridizes them and turns him into human animal chimeras and the the caption on the poster says he has turned animals into humans and now heaven has turned into hell it's this story of our planet what could have been sort of a parody sickled realm with evolution taking its course naturally according to the natural evolutionary progression in nature was interfered with by a group of beings and you know they wanted to be God here and create you know beings as they saw fit to create which was again the usurpation of the place of the creator in nature and this is the argument that kind of went on between the Brothers of Enlil and Enki and Enlil argued on the side of not performing these experimentations because that was usurping the role of the creator of the universe itself and you know of course they went ahead with it anyway and that's kind of you know what this allegory is about the island of dr. Moreau is the earth and you know morro is you could say Enki for the one who actually conceived of and for with these experiments genetically definitely an interesting film that shows that it kind of it probably isn't going to end well let's just say that to move on to slide number 162 this is the time machine I didn't put this in the original presentation and I kind of you know beat myself up over that that I had left this out this is probably one of the most important films that deals with this topic allegorically because it's about a man who loses his wife which is about the loss of the Sacred Feminine and wants to reverse time he wants to go back in time to prevent her death what he finds out is that no matter how many times he you know makes it his absolute obsession to be able to build a time machine and go back in time and when he finally succeeds in going back in time he finds that he cannot prevent her death she dot she'll die in a billion different ways no matter how many times he goes back she doesn't you know he prevents her from dying the first way and then she dies another way and then he goes back again stops that death and yet she dies yet another way and the main overarching concept of the film is that once something has happened it can't be undone truth is what is and you you can't change that it's what has occurred and is occurring so you can't go back in time and have events undo themselves and that's part of dealing with what we would consider the linear notion of time okay we talked about how time is kind of an illusion there's only the now but in the now that's where events happen and then they're written into the record of creation and that's it you can't undo a past event so this is what this film is saying you know esoterically when it's talking about the possibility of time travel there is no possibility of going back in time and altering the past the past is absolutely irrevocably set in stone because of choices and the wavefunctions that those choices collapsed on to the present moment as that which has occurred that's called the truth so this film is talking about that very concept and what it the you know aha moment of the film were the you know actual piece of enlightenment that it's trying to get forward to the people who are you know watching it for its allegorical content is what can be changed is the future because the future begins in the now and that's what the main character finally realizes now what he encounters in the far distant future is that humanity has basically been turned into a form of food for a genetically modified race a genetically you know quote-unquote superior race that evolved because the moon broke up and they had to go underground and essentially they developed these different traits and characteristics that made them almost like reptilian / dinosaur type beings again this reptilian theme comes up in a lot of these allegories as well again we talked about the possible appearance of these beings as having skin that looked somewhat reptilian fish-like or bird-like scaly in other words and that may have led to the whole you know cults of the serpent the cults of the snake etc the veneration of the serpent and the snake throughout time religiously in just about every culture anywhere on the earth at any time period no matter how far you go back as long as there have been humans so in this particular allegory you have and again I I just want to say I highly recommend the newer version the 2002 edition of this film okay you you could watch the original nineteen fifty something version of the film for sixty something I don't quite remember but I'm specifically talking about the 2002 edition which I find you know the one that really has the effect of allegory and again here's another film folks destroyed in movie reviews again you'll see that theme pop up over and over and over and over when they don't want you to recognize a film's allegorical content guaranteed Hollywood writers reviewers film critics magazines newspapers journalists of all kind are going to come out of the woodwork and absolutely crucify a motion picture if they're doing that in unison go see that film because I guarantee you they're doing that for a reason because they want to cut off its popularity as quickly as possible so that the the vast amount of people say it got horrible reviews I'm not gonna waste my money I'm not gonna go see that film and even if you don't see it in the theater see the film download it okay go on BitTorrent or wherever and grab the film and watch it okay you could easily find any of these films on wherever you want to search for them online any torrent site probably has most of these popcorn times stuff like that they're easily findable you know if you miss them in the theater or you don't own the DVD or a blu-ray disc okay or you can go and if you want to buy them buy them on you know wherever your favorite DVD site is so my point here is the second incarnation of this film from 2002 is the one to watch and you could see this movie poster has this very sinister looking Bing alien looking Bing which is this you know genetically modified being from the future that is essentially these beings like eat the people of the earth they use them as food as resources and the one race is the Morlock and then the race that they control and eat and dominate is the Eloi and what this character the hero of the film wants to do is try to free the Eloi from their suppression and domination by the more and try to make them aware hey you're not even resisting you're just being eaten by these by these beings and finally when he recognizes that what he can do is change the future by what he's doing in the now he steps up into the moment and starts to offer resistance against these beings it's uh it's a very decently put together film and I think it really shows the whole concept of the predation of humanity by these beings that came here from elsewhere so definitely worth checking out the new version of the time-machine stay with us everyone more allegories on the other side we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we're talking about allegories that deal with the interference theory of human origins and we were discussing the time machine what I find interesting in the 2002 version of the time machine is the Morlocks kind of control there there are enforcers through a form of mind control and you'll see this repeated as well and this is all about you know the the dark occultists who ultimately are ruling in on this world who are the progeny of these beings that came here from elsewhere they ruled their house slaves called the police and the military through mind control you know they're just basically telling people exactly what's going on in the world through this allegory and the discussion that the high-level Morlock the the super Morlock type being you might say that is the really advanced one the discussion that he has with the main character toward the end of the film is a very very interesting that he talks about how you know they would be even more vicious barbarians if we didn't control them with you know through their mind you know it's talking about that's what order followers are like order followers are absolute animal barbarians with absolutely no conscience whatsoever that would you know eat their neighbors basically you know and exhaust their food supply it's just uh I personally agree with the sentiments put down by the super Morlock in that movie regarding the people that he's really talking about as being you know absolute sick demented monster type meant having a monster type mentality because that's what order followers are they're the ultimate evil and the movie does a pretty good job explaining that element of mind control I'm going to kind of talk about that a little bit when I talk about Deep Space 9 coming up so I'm gonna move a little bit faster here and try to go through some of these because I want to get to your call soon the next slide is 163 and this deals with the movie dune also one of my favorite films also got crushed in the reviews somewhat b-movie ish the novels by Frank Herbert are great it's a very high level spiritual allegory the main character Paul Atreides sent with his family to live on a planet where spice mining is the big thing this spice melange is the huge thing in the galaxy perhaps this is about gold again some people see it as oil you see the recurring theme of beings coming to another planet to take resources from them this is repeated over and over and over again and you see you know the again the robed royal type figure with the triangle shape behind them in the archway Stargate is enough film again I didn't put that in this round of slides but you know stargates another film that has a lot of these similar topics you know you have the God raw in Stargate who's ruling on another planet and taking the resources of these people bringing them aboard his ship you know ruling as a god when he's just an alien being and you know they travel back and forth through stargates and and ships so there's so many films that that deal with this type of stuff all have again bits and pieces of the story different aspects of the story are involved in dooms case is largely about the resource mining and it's also dealing with you know that you have to actually fight these people on a mental level and change your mental vibration if you're going to rise above and see through all their mind-control so powerful themes in dune I can't recommend that film enough either let's look at the next slide slide number 164 avatar I think it's still the top grossing film of all time if I'm not mistaken I could be wrong about that but this film just absolutely blew up when it came out people intuitively recognize the allegory of this film as being an allegory for going into a less developed area region a less technologically advanced civilization you know just taking their resources by force similar to what we do to other third world nations and that's basically what it's about but it could also be interpreted to be about the beings who came here in the ancient past and took over this planet again an all new world awaits is the subtitle these blue creatures again that's another big theme and the recounting of these stories many of these stories talk about humanity as being blue beings you know as being the blue monkeys you hear them referred to as the Sumerians referred to them as the referred to humanity as the Loulou race the Loulou species which meant worker race were primitive worker okay and again the humans in Avatar represent the alien consciousness that comes to another world and basically takes it over and exploits the beings as and their resources very powerful allegory people I think resonated with it at a very deep spiritual level and that's why it became so popular even though many people didn't really outwardly understand the allegory when this film came out again I highly recommend the film I think it was brilliantly done and uh you know I'd like to see them come out with you know a sequel or something like that you know to continue the story but avatar is just I think a great allegory about you know of one highly advanced technological civilization basically coming in and pillaging a less advanced one along those lines of the trilogy the matrix of course which I broke down extensively in my matrix trilogy decoded presentation is all about another consciousness ruling humanity and enslaving it in the in this case in the form of AI being beings artificial intelligence you know robotics etc and again this could be interpreted as an allegory for these beings keeping us in a state of mind control enslavement being used as human resources exploiting us just as a resource for the energy that they require a need using us as slaves you know and again the idea is to come out of their matrix of mind control that's the way you're going to really recognize truth and stop being acting like a slave brilliant allegorical trilogy not enough can be said about it for people who haven't watched all three of them and don't really deeply understand all three of them you need to watch them all not just the first one the first one is the one that's popular the second one's the second and third are not nearly as pas because they're much less understood than even the first one the first movie answers the question what is the matrix the answer is control slavery of course the second film answers the question how did the matrix basically come to be why are we in the matrix and the answer to that question is we don't understand the laws of causality or in other words we don't understand natural law we don't understand the law of freedom how morality is inextricably linked to the manifestation or the lack of manifestation of freedom in any given society and the third movie answers the question how do we get out of the matrix which is what is what kind of persistence and sacrifice is going to be required to ultimately undo the situation that we are in the these films are such high level spiritual truth that I don't even I personally don't even really believe that the Wachowski brothers were the driving force behind the allegorical spiritual knowledge of these films I could be wrong about that you know people will disagree and debate that people talk about Sophia Stewart as writing the kind of predecessor the framework for for this trilogy and not being kind of credited for that I don't really know what to make of that situation either although I'm open-minded to you know hearing or reading about it but the thing that trikes me is highly interesting just as a brief aside regarding the matrix that I didn't really cover in my presentation on it is that when you look at the Wachowskis brothers contract with AI I think it was Village Roadshow films they're forbidden to do ever do any interviews about this film now why would a movie company forbid the so-called writers of a film ever to discuss the film publicly for like the duration of their natural lives to me I think it's because they wouldn't be able to tell anybody what the film is really about because probably they were just kind of like you know puppets put up to put this out under some kind of pseudonyms or whatever and you know again I could be wrong about that I could be you know not really seeing the situation accurately when it comes to these brothers but I personally don't really think if somebody puts out a work of art like this which is what this is it's a it's a work of alchemical art the Matrix series and then they don't ever want to talk about it for the rest of their lives something is wrong there something isn't right there folks that's all I have to say so I'll wrap up on the other side the allegories and then we'll get to your calls coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening stay with us everyone [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] we go welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio I'm gonna wrap up this segment of these spiritual allegories that we've been talking about dealing with the intervention theory of human origins I just have a few more to put forward slide number 166 Star Trek Deep Space nine I would say the entire series deals with this entire concept allegorically especially once it transitions into dealing with the Dominion this race from the other side of a wormhole or a Stargate again you see the Stargate theme repeated over and over again throughout these spiritual these fictional allegories as well not only in the film Stargate you know you have the the movie Thor dealing with the Rainbow Bridge you know the Bifrost as it was called in the Norse mythology you know this is an allegory for a Stargate and the the Deep Space nine station is positioned in front of a Stargate or a wormhole a stable wormhole that connects to quadrants of the galaxy in this you know incarnation of Star Trek and these beings the founders depicted here on the lower left-hand side of the image in orange they're they're shapeshifters again you often hear the things that came here in the ancient past being depicted or recounted in the stories as being shape-shifting or having the capability of morphing their appearance at a genetic level and you hear these stories by modern researchers researchers I'm sorry of course David Icke being one of the most popular ones that discusses this topic of shape-shifting and in the film again you see this tight level of control over their house slave minions once again by pumping them full of drugs and the drug that they give them is known as white and what this is is an allegory about adrenaline that the beings that act as the house for the real controlling class our adrenal junkies and adrenaline is probably the substance that will destroy the human neocortex faster than any other substance because when the adrenal response is going what happens is Quan large quantities of blood are quickly pumped away from the brain to put you into what's known as the fight-or-flight modality the fight fight-or-flight response in which case the extremities need to be blood filled and hardened to deal with the threat in in the case of fighting the threat fight response the upper extremities or the arms have to be hardened and rigid with blood because you're going to actually use them for combat purposes in the example of the flight response where you're going to try to escape the dangerous encounter with a predator or something else that may be happening the blood has the heart in the lower extremities the legs so that you can flee and therefore survive in this case the torso is largely the internal organs are large richly oxygenated blood is pumped away from the torso and the internal organs and that's why if you're in a constant state of amped up you know high you know tension stress consciousness where unconsciousness as the case would be you're going to develop internal organ problem body body problems health problems and of course the brain isn't going to function properly because blood is pumped richly oxygenated blood is also pumped away from the brain in that bio physiological response circumstance a fight and flight fight or flight mechanism response so this is a a great you know allegory for the control that the so called controllers the oh the obedient order followers who think they're in control but are just basically a junkies and hopped up on stuff that is probably the most dangerous substance in the world called adrenaline that if you're on it constantly will basically burn your brain not to mention burn your health out these people die of heart attacks all the time it's the number one leading cause of death and people in the control industry whether it be police or military heart attacks is what most of them die from because you know one they don't have true care and that affects the heart at a spiritual level and to you know this flight flight response constantly going off in them you know destroys the heart you know and it certainly destroyed their brain a long time ago I'll tell you that much you know and like I said you know you get offended by my you know flat-out harsh statements when it comes to things like that get his offend that as you want folks it's not going to stop it's probably that rhetoric is probably going to be amped up if anything else after I cover this this topic in the coming weeks much more is to come on order followers in general I'm probably going to even prepare an entire presentation on the the evil that is order following so just a couple more briefly this is the last slide that I'm going to talk about tonight but I do have two other films I just want to briefly mention so we're on slide 167 which deals with Battlefield Earth and I'll leave that for last I want to talk about Jack the giant slayer just briefly it's a film about giants and again a bridge connection from the earth the heavens to the earth in the neigh in the form of the Beanstalk this is a retelling of the Jack and the Beanstalk mythology and you know he deals with giants and having to reclaim sovereignty from them very very interesting film that I definitely recommend for people dealing with this topic also the movie Noah that just came out with Russell Crowe and Jennifer Connelly absolutely is about the factions of so called angels the endo faction and the Enki faction being the angels that were serving the Creator helping Noah and his kin versus the angels that were serving to Baal Cain and his kin which were the fallen angels of the fallen ones Nephilim etc a brilliant allegory as well plus a lot of the themes about second chances can people change you know is there good left in humanity are powerfully brought out in the film I absolutely recommend the new Noah film you have to set aside any kind of literal interpretations or traditionalist interpretations of the flood mythos in general and a look at it from the perspective of ancient aliens and interference theory if you're going to get a lot out of it allegorically however the film that is the story of the ancient interaction with the beings that came here and created humanity and put us to work as a slave species is Battlefield Earth written by l ron Hubbard of Scientology fame but whatever else you think about Hubbard regarding the religion that he put forward in the name of Scientology in the form of Scientology which was originally Dianetics and then I feel co-opted completely because of the information it was talking about dealing with the reactive mind and then you know it got morphed into a religion to basically get people away from looking at some of the positive aspects of Dianetics then they came in with Scientology and turned it into a ridiculous religion aside of what you think about Hubbard personally he had knowledge dealing with the ancient past certainly and he is telling this in a future version where it happens in the future but really what he's talking about is the is the ancient past of Earth and this is the film that I think most accurate accurate accurately portrays what really occurred here or something similar to what really occurred and probably accurate accurately portrays some of these beings and how they may have looked with their conical shaped head in large stature certainly like you know 9 to 12 feet tall beings easily lifting men throwing them around very advanced technology putting men to work to mind gold this film was utterly crushed in film reviews and in the theaters flopped horribly is it a b-movie yes it is is it cheesy in some parts yes it is is the acting ham e'en in many parts or most parts John Travolta's in the film folks ok you know so you're not we're not looking at this film for Academy Award acting potential we're looking at what is the allegorical content of the storyline and if you watch it for that this film will blow you away it's as good as they live or if not better in many respects and I love the solution folks the solution is knowledge it's presented in the film that unless we get knowledge of the enemy of who we're really dealing with of their tactics of their mentality we're not gonna make progress toward freedom an ignorant society is an enslaved Society ladies and gentlemen your calls in the third and final hour coming up stay with us the cool side that we don't dare speak it's a while between us dear ladies and gentlemen welcome back you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I'm going to be taking your calls in this hour the toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three once again toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening for the third hour 800 three one three ninety four forty three phone lines are lit up so I'm gonna get right to it there are no taboo topics you could talk about anything you want ask anything you want comment about anything you want or if you want to bring up any allegories that portray the intervention theory of human orange origins that I may have missed or comment about the ones I already discussed you're free to do that as well so let's see what people have to say this evening let's go to the phones and hear from Brandon in Boston Brandon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark thanks for taking my call it's not you had just really great movies you mentioned there just wanted me mention a few more sure go right ahead alright I would say people look into the works of Stanley Kubrick oh absolutely I mean that's required viewing as far as I'm concerned yeah you know I mean all his movies dr. Strangelove 2001 and 2010 yeah brilliant films yeah and he you know the apple core opens Clockwork Orange yep oh let's not forget Eyes Wide Shut I mean you want you want a fictional tale about what's really going on in the world as far as the influence of the dark occult that's it and a lot of people think that Kubrick may have been the you know deliberately murd for the making of that film and you know how he portrayed the elite in that especially the footage that ended up on the cutting room floor even after he was told that he had final edit of the film the movie studio you know basically went back on on that agreement and took out footage which many people feel may have portrayed pedophilia within these groups oh yes and the connection between ron Hubbard and Scientology and the OT oh sure or the yeah anyway because you have the marine loses Nicole Kidman another thing and everybody I mean just look at the algorithm and a lot of synchronous ISM in there as well yeah oh yeah and then just the names and that was one of my questions as you said the law thinking a half-shell few weeks ago he said you could break down I've been thinking about doing a special presentation on that like I kicked around like the the comical somewhat comical title of there is only one God and His name is Bill I mean if you see how the name bill or the phonetic variation of simply the characters B and L have been used by the dark occult over the centuries it's absolutely astounding and amazing because that's that was the name of their God in the ancient world the ancient Phoenicians Aenon dark Sun God was Bill or Bell and many people know him by you know the variant Bale ba al you know so there's tons of examples of this in in culture I mean you just look at what's the the the God the symbolic God that these beings basically put right in in front of their their altar of money on Wall Street is the bull you know and you you have this whole BL phonetic variant you know regardless of what vowel sound is in the middle of it repeated I could literally go on and on and on and on and I'm probably going to put together this presentation like I said I'm gonna call it there's only one God and His name is Bill and it'll be a little comical title but just to you know piqued people's interest and say hey what's this guy on about talking about Bill as being the name of God and I'll break some of this wordplay and symbolism down in a presentation it's something I've been you know basically kicking around the idea of doing maybe uh I really wanted want to put some presentations here together in Philadelphia and bring some people here you know like small gatherings you know not a whole conference maybe me and another speaker something like that and just do it locally here at a venue in Philadelphia and I'll just throw this out here on the air while we're on the topic if anybody has any venue space in the area or in or around Philadelphia I very much appreciate that they contact me if they'd be willing to you know work out an arrangement for you know a reasonable cost to rent a place to do a present an all-day presentation like you know from like maybe 9 to 5 or 9 9 to 8 o'clock at night something like that like what we did in Connecticut you know I'm looking for an active venue in Philly because there's just not many places that are willing to host something like this so I just wanted to throw that out there but that concept of the dark occult is God being named bill bail bail the bull etc is something I'm definitely gonna work up a future presentation on something local though that you could have William of course Bill's right on the the big phallic symbol that presides over this city absolutely and he's pointing and also with very Bell right sure I see that as a more positive aspect of it because there was the positive aspect of bell the Sun you know you have to understand what you're dealing with silver symbolism as I broke down in my demystifying the occult presentation the sun's always been a symbol of knowledge light spiritual enlightenment etc and truth and you know the essence of the divine at work in the world and within us but there is a dark side to the Sun that's when knowledge is perverted and used to control people when you keep certain people in ignorance and then one group hoards all the knowledge and uses that as a weapon to control those who are still in ignorance of that knowledge which is what dark occultism is all about so the the the Bell God or bill God had this dualistic aspect just like in Egyptian culture you have the the three different aspects of the Sun God and many other aspects as well but three main aspects the Rising Sun Horus almond raw which is at its zenith of light the high point of light at noon and then the setting god the dark sun set so you know it's this whole concept of darkness and light but they both are about knowledge and how it is used so I want to office also emphasize that when I eventually get around to making this presentation on the the Sun God named Bill and I'll break down the Wizard of Oz I would highly recommend the movie dark meat which also critically ignored the very old German film metropolis oh yes Oh cult symbolism rich throughout that film you know Jerry dystopic very ahead of its time for sure yep and you can it's right on Netflix and another in the holy mountain by Alejandro Georgia absolutely one of the probably one of the best pieces of it generally about the spiritual journey in in general and I highly recommend that one as well yeah and it it's just my question sure he also did a thing I almost mean doing by the way he almost made his own version of it on it oh I just want to mention real quick since you brought up dune I really recommend dune 2000 which I think was a an extended like TV movie on dune and that's actually tells the story even better than the original Hollywood film and I think the the characterization is better in the the plotline just it's just a much better put together film from a storytelling perspective and a good look at the a jack India's first movie ever made absolutely and be on Brennan thanks so much for the suggestions my friend we have to jump to break ladies and gentlemen stay with us more of your calls coming up [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls in this final hour of the broadcast for this evening call a number to join us 831 394 43 I want to thank Brandon for his call in the last segment and I'm going to move on to Chris in Canada Chris you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark the first thing I want to ask is uh are you familiar with a Myron C Fagin I am NOT okay well he'd eat this I wasn't either he spelled the name for me Myron my Oh n okay he Fagin F a G a n okay and what what his work deal with well what what he had to do was his uh the Illuminati and the CFR and he recorded on vinyl discs if you're familiar with that sure the Illuminati in the CFR exist in 1967 and he recorded it on vinyl discs so that people would be able to to hear it I know up there you know with most most of listening audiences they're not they're not familiar with vinyl discs sure I mean it's you know an older form of media but by today's standards certainly yeah but it was around in my time starting to fade as I was getting into music but still they're still there today I mean you know a lot a lot of people prefer it because of its audio fidelity but what did he really get into when he are you know for me that you and this is this is what I really found fascinating in 1967 he was trying to tell us about that takeover of our governments and in the whole world and and a new world government and this is a 1967 what I find what i find really um - well I just find it amazing that this man can do the research that we couldn't do back then I couldn't do it there there were people still doing it according to the old methods you know call its call it was called going into research libraries and you know actually doing your homework in books you know we have it easy now we could we could download whole books you know we could download whole libraries practically you know video supplementation documentaries audio presentations I mean you know the information is all widely available it's just people largely don't want it so looks like this guy was well ahead of this time and I will absolutely have to check out his material I will listen to it okay well it's Myron C Fagan excellent and yeah totally amazing I mean it'll blow your mind fantastic in wood everything that's happening now back in 1967 sure now you know people people were in that they knew about the plan you know they knew that this was actively at work in the world I mean you know look at researchers like Gary Allen how long ago he told people about the things that were coming and has been absolutely accurate on so there's many people like this who were visionaries of their day not listened to and yet they're being proven right by what's the the actual events playing out in our world in current time so Chris I want to thank you for your suggestion I'm definitely gonna follow up on that so thank you so much for the call let's move on and hear from Kevin in Philadelphia Kevin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show Hey hi again mark it's Kevin good to consume you as always I want to mention you brought up Doon earlier and it was brought up again so I want to talk that first but I have one other thing that I thought was a synchronous with what you're saying earlier as well the god-emperor Doon book would like the fourth book in this series and that was never really made a movie into like you had mentioned they did like three films just recently it was like the first three books all it together by sci-fi and it was gritty but they never did the fourth book and the fourth book as far as I'm concerned was actually the most important of all other stories because it was like how they defeated the god emperor of doing that dig and and like not like this is kind of a spoiler alert for people who don't who want to read a book but like oh no worries I've been spoiling movies all night so you know just to get ahead and talk about it as long as you know you're you're gonna bring up a good point regarding the allegorical content go right ahead that's perfect actually that very simply put the God Emperor literally beat down humanity until humanity finally understood the only way to take him out was to become responsible for itself imagine that Kevin yeah what a novelty lights out there huh Joe is like this state like the ultimate embodiment of the state and it just the only way Humanity was ever able to finally defeat him well he always had this one moment that was like in his future that like he never like he always kept in his death from himself like even though he had the ability to see into the future he kept that moment from himself and essentially it all came to like a head where like humanity Rosa and then in in combination with rising up against those ultimate powers they also rub for themselves in such a way that they took responsibility for each other and and kind of created their own new their own new paradigm really together as like examining one human family kind of right yeah you know not everyone did some people like ran away and that became like the second or the the fifth and sixth novels that Frank Herbert out because that was them those people then coming back but that this mean arching story itself was all about how humanity literally had to become responsible enough for itself to finally stand up for itself to take on the god-emperor absently do it I mean that's the key you know total freedom with total freedom comes total responsibility and you know it's amazing how like you know something like the Dune franchise they never really tried to pursue a lot of these topics and in movies and just like that first movie fail you know basically flopped in Hollywood and no one ever came back and tried to uh you know to retell these stories in a way that would get people really interested in them it's it's pretty much a shame I think yeah yeah the other thing I want to throw at you with some you dest things that me may have missed and I always thought it was really important that whole I I found it really amusing that there's this guy named de la Lu who fought against on you yes or they ever like left Atlanta and like ship according to these lapping ship legend exactly actively in the end key in the books of M key and in in one of them specifically it was like a wrestling match that they had together that they fought together on one the other planet to start out with and that's actually what when he when everybody wants to congratulate you for winning a lalu left like when took I went to earth and that's when he discovered that earth had the resources that they needed exactly yeah very interesting these little details and gems are in a lot of these recounting of these ancient stories I definitely recommend people check it out we're going to get into that in future weeks on the show - ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're taking your calls in this third hour of the broadcast tonight toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 I want to say thanks to Kevin who called it in the last segment and we're going to move on to hear from Michael in Pennsylvania Michael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark thanks for taking the call sure um my question regards our they will I'm sure you've noticed the scene where on Roddy Piper whose character is not uh and his coworker walking in through the building a building which is like the meaning place and on the wall on the brick wall 93 yes exactly I love it I love the little nods that you get in the film like that it's a it's kind of like what LED lens to the charm of the film as far as I'm concerned yeah do you think that has anything to do on the T part 93 current which I believe is a polemic Aleister Crowley on you know philosophy and I know you've talked about - Creon on the dollar bill and in 911 which blew my mind you know it absolutely is a reference to Thelema and what a Crowley referred to as the Aeon of Horus which is when humanity would begin to emerge from the mind-control slumber that it's under a lot of people erroneously believe that Crowley's a on of Horus was about the the dark new world order coming in and taking over that is that was what Crowley referred to as the Aeon set and the Aeon of Horus would be when knowledge and enlightenment would be being born in humanity and they would start breaking their chains and getting out of mental bondage that's what the Aeon of Horus referred to Salima Klee in the in the philosophy of Thelema so clearly you know the movie they live is about slavery versus freedom you know and how the mind is either controlled or it's either free and carpenter clearly was somewhat studied in fillet McFaul Asaf II and through the number 93 in there deliberately I'd be highly highly shocked if that weren't a deliberate reference to Philemon general if it were just an example of synchronous tiss ism I'd be pretty amazed by that personally yeah what what do you think of I mean what do you think of the teachings of bounine or also the order of the Golden Dawn arm as a practice you know in other words ritual magic of the library right right has not only a tool of personal transformation but also kind of the defense I don't personally discount it but I also don't personally really practice it it's not just an aspect that I've gotten into because I just feel like the mental and spiritual aspects of awakening are just so much more important to free the mind of illusion and delusion and you know not and just stop accepting things that aren't true or real is so much more important than trying to perform conjurations or calling down certain energies etc that I mean there are people who would disagree with that and think that there's a lot of importance to it but this is kind of where I delineate what I would call mysticism from true occultic teachings from true ocultism which is hidden knowledge regarding the human psyche and the laws of nature and how those things work in tandem with each other to create the reality that we experience I see mysticism as simply sets of practices that have a ascribed spiritual intention or intent or frame of reference or you know goal and kind of leaves knowledge a little bit more at the door when it comes to natural law or just knowledge of self you know deep introspection of the human psyche and the understanding of the different aspects and motivations within all of us so that's kind of my line that were I delineate between mysticism and ocultism and I explained this in my demystifying the occult seminar which I just wanted to let people know it will be available shortly again when Richard is finished editing it he'll be publishing it you know no rush on it I know he's gonna do a brilliant job and again we always thank him for the work that he does especially with the you know his tragedy and hope calm website of course linked on what on earth is happening and you know the the great podcasts and videos that he's done and put out just some of the best work out there as far as I'm concerned and he's going to be editing that footage and putting it out shortly so you know look for that it'll be up on my youtube channel it'll be up on my website I'll mention it of course on the show but this is the kind of stuff I got into a little bit in the presentation it's you know kind of talked about it in a rudimentary way but I still did cover this type of stuff that you're talking about here on in this question so I think you'd find that part of the seminar pretty interesting and if you want to know a little bit more about my take on Thelema in general my main recommendation to you where I could you know cover it on a future what on earth is happening show I would you know like people to go and check out in my news section when I did the show with Bob from Cincinnati on a cult Empire we covered Crowley's life in general his writings the thalamic the basic principles of the thalamic philosophy I didn't get super in-depth but it covers the general points and think I did a pretty good job in that in that interview so I recommend that one to people when it comes to this topic okay um and I have one movie on shortage of ability oh I think I ought to do community intervention theory and that is a fountain directed by Darren oh what a great film I mean I can't specifically say that it deals with an intervention theory but that is a brilliant spiritual allegory that does deal with you know true awakening and you know getting to the place of recognizing sovereignty you know just a really powerful psychedelic film I mean that is a mind trip for sure that film you know now that one definitely is about intervention theory without any question you know that talks about the Fallen Angels you know these these were the Nephilim these were the beings that were you know the the progeny of the Anunnaki and you know in this film they're depicted as rock beings because they were originally beings of light and spirit who then had been encrusted by the earth before coming here and interfering with humanity's natural progress progression of evolution according to the real creator of the universe and you know the beings that are sent by the Creator the Creator quote-unquote is Enki that's the Anki faction in this film and then the beings that support the rock beings or fallen angels who support the to Baal Cain character are that's endless faction so you know if you look at it with fresh eyes knowing the story of the ancient human past as we've laid it out here you really can can see this film as really being a battle for Humanity and it's it's between the N key faction and the n low faction of quote-unquote angels or Anunnaki beings or Nephilim beings so it was I think really well put together the allegory is pretty veiled because of the way they depicted these and not showing them as you know they anything like what they really looked like it's very symbolic but it upset a lot of people who you know follow with the Bible and illiterate from a literal perspective because they don't understand all these different aspects that were being brought up in this film because they don't know the real you know story of interference theory of our origins unfortunately yeah um so the parting of falcon of as far as like then defeating death that'd be something that has its you know because we're maybe our DNA was programmed full of short lives deliberately i mean it could be something regarding that i think it's a little bit more symbolic to mean that you're you're conquering the things that really hold you down and the whole you know death card and the tarot isn't so much about physical death as it is the force that counteracts evolutionary progression or in other words the entropic force is the death force and i think that's what they're talking about we can counteract that force of entropy at work if we align ourselves with the sin tropic force which is the will of creation so Michael I want to thank you for off those points that you raised really great stuff and we'll continue with your calls in the last segment folks stay with us [Music] you know today disguise and night-night divide today welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm last segment for tonight's show we're taking your calls let's move on and go to another caller and hear from Steve in Pennsylvania Steve you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to this show thanks for having me mark um I just want to first of all compliment you on your work I actually went to your one of your national law seminars about a year ago well sorry I appreciate that thank you and I just want to let you know people are out here you know doing something with the resource that you have because your website essentially is a database and it's helped me with my progression as far as you know vehicle and different things and I'm actually working on a book right now called with the side so I'm just using you know some of the stuff that you helped me get a better understanding on and presenting that as a resource and see that's what it's all about right there folks I mean just listen to that you know it's somebody doing something with what they've come to understand and they're putting it back out there for other people to learn from that's taking action in the world that's affecting people at a mental and spiritual level that's what the great works all about so I commend you for that Steven that's that's getting on the battlefield you know exactly and it's something I want to present to you as a possible theory on the human interference and I've been doing some study on the Hebrew language and just making what I call like a cross reference so when you look at blood and Hebrew the letters that are used to spell blood or D and M and I don't know if you know but Hebrew actually has pictograms know the potential pictogram for D would be a tank door or a pathway and then with M it would be water or chaos though a potential I guess you could say esoteric definition for blood is pathway to chaos and I'm just curious as to you know your feedback on that because you know whatever these gains were or the whole human interference theory I think what it has something had to do with that intermarriage of blood in the human body because if you look at like to be and just different things that happen as an effect of having blood or losing blood I think that has something to do with on a generative human body it's also why certain blood types are completely incompatible even when it comes to pregnancy in human females in many cases but I think instead of interpreting it in a negative way like that you could also look at that as meaning watered or right which is that what a Stargate is that if we go through the process of transforming our mind and coming out of the types of of epigenetic conditioning that were under who knows how we could transform our actual physical selves genetically you know the DNA is just a an antenna receiver type thing that has to do with the type of consciousness that we're in when we're at a point where we can direct our evolutionary development epigenetically and this is something I'm going to talk about over the next couple of weeks as we move toward the end of the basic extended presentation I'm again going to look at some ancient texts and you know put some information forward from these texts deliberately displaying a lot of the interaction between ancient humanity early humanity in these beings and you know put some evidence forward from these actual you know source accounts in coming weeks as well but I think what I'm going to do before I even start to get into that is talk about epigenetics and how regardless of what was done to us genetically by these beings it isn't a hopeless situation because consciousness ultimately can change things even at a physical level I'm not saying we just you know magically wish ourselves into being a different type of creature but I'm saying that when our consciousness moves forward eventually the physiology follows suit and who knows what will be capable of or what latent capabilities that have been disconnected from us will be taken out of their dormancy and reactivated at that point and to understand this you really have to understand the relatively new science of epigenetics and how it works yeah I totally agree with that and it's it's funny that you say that because the final chapter can I try to keep the book you know not too long because I know you know a lot of people aren't going to read and do the research so I don't want to you know deter them because the book is too long but the final chapter of the book is entitled destiny unbound and it's just kind of like him humanity wants to take the chains off and we want to recognize what goes on like you've been saying for a long time now you know the possibilities are endless it's just collectively everybody has to do their part nothing right whether whether people want to believe it or not what they believe and what they do actually does affect other people because the whole earth is a community that's right and we are all interconnected yes right when people don't step up and do their part they're either affecting what's going on in a positive or negative way depending on would be you know what they do with their life because ultimately the actions is read counts everybody is or isn't going matters Steve you have a very firm handle on the situation dinah the whole dynamic that's going on I'd be very interested in checking out you know the information you put out and I like I said I commend you for getting on the battlefield and and sharing what you've come to understand because it definitely sounds like you you know what you're talking about when it comes to how the dynamic of interconnectivity works within a species it's something I've been trying to impress upon people and you've definitely expressed it pretty eloquently there so I want to thank you offer the call and the insights that you've all put forward thank you and my final word would be up it's not exactly a movie as far as like the human in the Spanish theory but I think I movie everybody you know should watch that was way ahead of his time the network oh sure network yeah I mean it's about using the dynamic of righteous indignation to start speaking the truth out into the world and trying to create change in other people without any question network is a brilliant allegory about the takeover of media and the mindset of the people and how to get out of that mind control so I would definitely recommend network to anybody who's listening Steve thank you so much for the call really great points that you brought up there let's end the show with Ivan from Phoenix tradition right Ivan yeah and I just got off work so we got rid of all that background noise we got a little bit more time than last week's and what do you have for us tonight okay well trying to stay on topic I just got home look quick and quickly picked through a whole bunch of my DVDs and blu-rays here to pick titles that might correlate with what what's talking about tonight so they might not all deal with the origins or interference theory but they all deal with some beings having something to do with humanity's in the past and the president or maybe even in the future sure so War of the Worlds the remake wasn't even cooperate and Tom Cruise even though the beings appeared to come the devices were already here so that shows you know a timepiece there the alien versus Predator films those films showed how the Predators were using the aliens and humans way back before for their little ritualistic stuff instead a little I haven't seen those ought to check those out yep then we have James Cameron's other film the abyss where they were being deep in the ocean yes watching what humans were doing Villiers right and this one's kind of hokey but I've always liked the 1980 film Flash Gordon did you have that thing the merciless way on another part of the galaxy on this planet just for you know the personnel amusement you know so we could be a little bit of an allegory like on ooh on Nibiru if you accept the Sumerian text version you know controlling things from you know another aspect of the galaxy mm-hmm right and then actual physical you know manipulation we had that Steven Spielberg miniseries called take it I love to take it taken is a miniseries that people absolutely have to see about the kinds of cover-up that go on within the entire spectrum when it comes to nonhuman interference with our species I highly recommend it yep and before we're done there was a film called knowing KN owi Nicolas Cage great movie Ivan unfortunately that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening remember ladies and gentlemen there's only two paths you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening - what on earth is happening this week we'll see you right here next week folks you have a great night [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #174

Topics: *Free Your Mind 3 Conference, "Planting Seeds" for the Unaware, Police Violence and Brutality, Understanding Natural Law as a "Psychedelic Experience," Bitcoin as an uncontrolled alternative currency, Synchronicity, Meditation, Regional Free Your Mind Groups, Conscious Music, Gold's Non-Intrinsic "Value," Brain Balance leading to Right Action*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday november 8th 2014. the show is live every saturday evening from 10 p.m to midnight eastern time 9 p.m to 11 p.m central time and yes you heard me right folks from now until further notice this show is going to be a two-hour broadcast i uh regret to inform people of that uh the scheduling on the network end has changed a little bit and i'm going to be on for two hours every saturday evening instead of three until further notice i've been told that uh that may go back to being a three-hour time slot at some point in the future uh the network's uh juggling some things around and that's fine uh you know i'm sure it will work out fine and if it goes back to three hours uh so be it but for now until um you know things change and uh we have a a different situation uh this show will be a two-hour broadcast every saturday evening from 10 p.m to midnight eastern time that's really the first announcement that i wanted to make i do have a great show lined up for here for you here tonight in the first part of the show i'm going to be talking to a former rbn host and one of the two main organizers of uh next year's freer mind three conference i'm referring of course to bob tusk and bob is one of the new for your mind three organizers with of course john g vibes and i'm going to be bringing bob on the first part of the show to discuss the for your mind three conference uh make the announcement official and i want to give the call-in number right before we even really start in tonight because i'd really like to have some people call in and talk to bob and ask bob questions about the conference and we want to get your take on maybe what you want to see happen at the for your mind three conference potential speakers that you might like to see there because new speakers are going to be added the call-in number to join us here on the air with my guest bob tusken coming up in a few moments is 800-313-9443 once again the call-in number to join me and my guest bob tuskin regarding the free your mind conference in the first part of the show tonight is eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three call in right now and i'll get in the caller cue to talk to uh me and bob tusken about the freer mind three conference so um in the later part of the show i'm going to continue with the cosmic abandonment extended presentation cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the connection between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition uh in the later part of the show when i get back into the cosmic abandonment presentation i'm going to be covering what i call the unwritten story of our future which is part three the third and final part of the cosmic abandonment extended presentation that's coming up later on what on earth is happening on tonight's broadcast the big event announcement of course before i bring my guest on to the air the free your mind 3 conference coming up in langhorne pennsylvania just outside of philadelphia april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 the dates are official they've been announced the event is taking place at the sheraton bucks county hotel the sheraton bucks county is a beautiful hotel with a great ballroom style theater room that uh is the where the conference is going to be taking place there's going to be a meet and greet with the speakers on the first evening uh april 10th friday night uh this is going to be at 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania langhorne is spelled l-a-n-g-h-o-r-n-e langhorne pa just outside of the city limits of philadelphia a little bit to the north of the city and it's going to be a great venue for this event coming up next year the speakers that are already confirmed for the event are as follows bob tuskin clint richardson curtis the illuminated one davis derek bros ed fortune freighter x ed fortune of course is the new known as the new jersey weed man for those uh people who are familiar with him freighter x freeman returning to the for your mind three conference as is fritz springmeyer also jay parker john vibes one of the main organizers for next year's conference josie the outlaw wales larkin rose and somebody you may or may not have heard of somebody named mark pascio will also be speaking at the for your mind 3 conference april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 at the sheraton bucks county hotel 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania get your tickets in advance an all weekend pass only hundred and thirty dollars the cheapest ticket that you will possibly find for a three-day conference of this scope and magnitude with the kind of high caliber speakers whistleblowers researchers that will be presenting um april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 an all weekend pass for the conference only 130 the best way to support this event ladies and gentlemen is to get your tickets in advance this is the best way if you want to help spread the word about human freedom if you want to help these whistleblowers be able to tell their stories get out there reach other people's minds bring everybody together so they can network come together meet each meet each other meet new people okay the best way to support this effort because this is a a a task that takes a lot of resources okay you have to get the venue lined up which is thousands of dollars you have to pay for all of the speakers travel and lodging expenses which is goes into the tens of thousands okay i mean when it's all said and done a conference of this magnitude costs probably close to thirty thousand dollars if not more to really do right to do it well okay so you know the best way to support this effort is get onto the website and get your tickets in advance buy an all weekend pass to support the effort people you know we're really asking people even if you cannot attend support by buying a ticket get a ticket in advance make your travel arrangements now if you know that you want to go get the ticket first then you can make you know travel and lodging arrangements soon after you get the tickets but commit by buying a ticket and that really helps to promote and to really host the event because again a lot of money is involved in putting on an event like this so that's the best way anybody can really support the effort you can get your tickets now they are already on sale at freeyourmindconference.com okay www.freeyourmindconference.com is the conference's website and in the next segment of the show i'm going to be bringing on my special guest bob tuskin one of the main organizers of the for your mind three conference in april of 2015 and we're going to we want to hear from you we want to know what you want to see at the for your mind three conference we want to know who you might want as a guest as a speaker at the conference and we just want to get your general input and bob's going to be making some announcements as well so that's coming up in the next segment the toll-free number to join us get in the call queue 800-313-9443 we'll be right back with bob tusken welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com all right i'm gonna go to our special guest one of the main organizers of next year's upcoming free your mind 3 conference in april of 2015. ladies and gentlemen welcome to what on earth is happening my special guest bob tusk and bob welcome to the show getting ready for a revolution here mark i've been ready my friend i know i know let's get it on that's what i got to say at any moment at any given time we will experience a massive collapse whether that's because of a financial reason or a solar flare or something else it doesn't matter we're going to experience it and i'm sure of this and every opportunity we get to get together in person and learn from whistleblowers and researchers and thinkers and learn from each other and hang out with each other and share with each other it's an opportunity that we must cherish and we must not take for granted and that's why these conferences are so incredibly important and so powerful and the freer mind conference is definitely going to continue the legacy of the last two with the upcoming conference this april 10th 11th and 12th absolutely there's there's something about being there yeah you know nothing compares with being there live i mean it is one thing seeing it you know recorded in hd on you know a youtube channel or something like that but it you know it really can't be understated to say how palpable and tangible the energy in the air with that many conscious people in one venue together is when you gather those kind of minds um it's an absolutely amazing experience that will really stay with you for for the rest of your life i guarantee it you know we're gonna put these talks on youtube like we have in the past and and they're going to be out there and i hesitate in saying that because i don't want to deter ticket sales because as you just mentioned we don't have any money up front for this event this event is manifested strictly from those out there who want to support it and if nobody supports it in the beginning then it's not going to happen i'm sorry you know we'll have to refund tickets well you know i don't know what would happen but that's not an option in my mind it's going to take place like it did the last three times this isn't the law of attraction bs this isn't no new hbs this is a matter of manifesting this because people are hungry for the truth they're hungry for that camaraderie and they want to get together and and that's what the freer mind conference is it's for that purpose entirely do you know what an experiment i would really like to see happen as part of this conference i'll lay this out on the table you know my kind of in intention for for next year's event i would like the people who really want to attend this conference and who have the ability to attend it and are gonna go okay i would like to see them reach out to another individual who is not as consciously aware as they are and bring them to the event you know say hey mom dad sister brother son whoever okay come with me to this event make it a a family or friend thing and say i would like you to be here with me spend some time with me even if you go for a date if you go for two days or if you go for the whole three day weekend you know come out and bring someone who needs to hear this information i i think that the person's world view would totally change in that short a period of time by seeing how many conscious people are all coming together and supporting the same basic information talking about you know how we have to completely change our paradigm how we need to change our world view how we need to change our our mindset and the way we see things and we're going to talk about the deep dark problems that are going on in the world and a lot of people are going to be presenting solutions at this event and it's not even just about the speakers it's about coming out there and networking with a lot of other conscious individuals that's what happens at these events friendships are formed there and you know it's just again i just can't understate when you go and you attend something like this lie live it stays with you for the duration of your lifetime because you are actually changed by the energy of an event like this being around this many people in one place who are really kind of largely all on the same page and are largely very very conscious individuals and you could really help you know your fellow family member or friend who might not know as much as you do by reaching out and saying i want to bring you to this event i want you to be a part of it i want you to experience it with me i don't think you could do anything better for a human being that you're trying to help wake up i wonder how that would play out though mark my idea is that okay you might have a couple of different things come from that so you bring your mom your friend your sister whoever that is completely in the dark so to speak but maybe they have an open mind enough to come with you and spend the time to go there right but this flood this absolute massive tidal wave of consciousness and light just encompasses them on a three-day period all at once you know they live their whole lives in a box in this you know blanket of deception and all of a sudden that blanket all at once is removed do you have this phenomena where you wake you know you wet you've woken up a sleeping dog and it bites you i mean what happens do they go jump off of a bridge afterwards i mean it would it's it would be incredible to see what kind of a reaction people have that i think they can do a couple of things they can continue to go down that journey of learning and go down that journey of enlightenment for lack of a better term or they can put their heads back in the sand like an ostrich right and i could tell you a a small quick anecdote about you know a gentleman i won't mention his name uh who attended the second for your mind conference uh who was invited uh you know by um by barb and kind of um you know wasn't very conscious about these type of topics but after attending the event he did react with a little bit of fear and hesitation and trepidation you might say because there was some heavy subject matter going on there especially with you know people like cathy o'brien and jay parker and fritz springmeier etc and um you know although the initial reaction was wow this is really heavy heavy dark even frightening material in many cases um afterward you know the the actual energy the ripple effect you might say didn't hit him until much later like months later down the line he would talk to barb and say you know i'm seeing the things that you guys were talking about at that event and i'm becoming aware that this is what is really going on and that i really need to pay attention and i'm waking up to all of this you know and it it wasn't until those seeds were planted in fertile ground and then later on you know it it it it kind of it bore fruit later down the line and that's how it will happen for many people like that who may not uh you know previously have been exposed to a lot of material like is going to be discussed but you will be planting seeds often in fertile soil and that will bear fruit later on down the line at least that's how it played out for some of the people i know who came with an open mind uh to the other conferences and later on you know they they kind of had an awakening absolutely amazing i can't wait to hear from the listeners 800 313-9443 so excited about this conference and thank you as always for having found it and continued uh to be a part of this conference it couldn't be the free or mind conference without mark pascio folks i appreciate that bob and you know when i was uh starting this idea back in i guess it was 2009 or so um i did it on the inspiration of a woman named betsy metz who in this area just outside of philadelphia in the main line area um hosted a conference about 9 11 truth and when i attended that conference i said you know i could do something like this i had no resources at my disposal no money on which to do it just an idea i said i want to do a conference about consciousness mind control and the occult the topics i care about and talk about you know and we made it happen yes ladies and gentlemen the freer mind three conference is gonna wake up a lot of individuals from their sleep that's what it's designed to do it's a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult coming up april 10th 11th and 12th 2015. my special guest bob tuskin one of the main organizers of next year's for your mind 3 conference and we're going to go to your calls in this segment just want to finish telling people you know i started this conference uh being inspired by another conference organizer betsy metz in this area who hosted a conference about 911 truth upon attending that and seeing what a great job she did organizing that event i said i think i could do this you know i want to do this i want to put together a conference and i want to do it on the topics that i think people really need to know about um you know even more so than anything else and that's you know mind control the the all the different aspects of the occult you know and uh human consciousness in general and where it is now and where it needs to go and um you know so that inspired me to start you know getting organizers together and uh putting a group together in the philadelphia area and you know the rest is history we hosted two conferences right in the city of philadelphia in 2011 and 2013 for your mind one and two uh all videos are up on the uh the website and the uh youtube channel of course people can check out what the past material was like it's only going to get better and better and you know i stepped down from the organizational role because it was very taxing and what i really want to do is present i'm a researcher i'm a whistleblower i'm a presenter and that's what i do best i speak to people you know i want to get up there and give the best presentation i know how to make and to deliver and you know um not that i didn't don't think i did a bad job uh i think i did a pretty decent job organizing the other two events um but uh i think you know that kind of workload of organizing and presenting was a little bit tough and so you know i i'm was looking for other dedicated organizers and bob and john stepped uh up to the task they stepped up to the plate and said we would like to take this over and continue it in the tradition that you began and uh you know the you know they're going to take the reins from here on out in the organizational capacity and i'm going to do what i feel i do best which is present so uh that's you know how bob and john came on board and so far i think they're doing a really great job the new website is up the new venue is secured the dates are announced the tickets are on sale and uh looks like they have a really great lineup of speakers already with more to be announced yeah we're really working hard mark to bring on some new speakers we want to get your input on that because you know we really want to continue to widen our horizons with speakers at the conference some of the old speakers that have been at the conference in the past will be there again and a few more will be announced shortly we're still working on some of the loose ends with a few speakers before we make those announcements official and these are going to be speakers that the listeners know i don't want to make any hints but these are going to be several you know well-known individuals who have been presenting in this field for some time now and are going to be presenting again at the third freer mind conference in april but i'd love to hear from the listeners i know it's been a while since i've been on the air i've taken a bit of a hiatus with my own show working feverishly behind the scenes on the conference and to figure out what my next incarnation is going to be of of the bob tuscan show and and my research and without further ado i'll let you start grabbing some of these calls i see the lines are lit up absolutely the phone lines are full so let's start going to some callers let's hear from andrew in arizona andrew you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest for your mind 3 organizer bob tusk and welcome to the show hello mark hello bob how you guys doing hey man uh mark great work on uh the streetwise spirituality thank you um it was excellent uh really reminds me you kind of remind me of a young jordan maxwell a little bit i appreciate that that's a high compliment yeah and thank you uh bob tusken for your work as well yeah we we wanted to have jordan at the conference uh and we did reach out to him and speak with him uh you know because he's in his old age now i guess i can say that without being too derogatory he's not able to travel to be there um but he's definitely there in spirit and we're definitely all big fans of his work absolutely yeah that's what i was gonna recommend as a guest speaker but i'm also interested in hearing what jay parker has to say maybe more on the satanic you know kind of agenda and stuff so um i mean he was there man he was there i mean there's something that comes with having lived that and continue to live it you know we this trauma we've all experienced it on different levels and we've all been around these occult groups on different levels perhaps but um you know he lives with it to this day and he is an extremely powerful speaker and and he definitely needs to be heard at the third conference without any question and jay will also be promoting the conference on his own radio show sra today which is hosted on the blog talk network so check out check that out as well yeah i'd love to speak to jay parker because i do have a friend who was uh ritualistically abused and i did hear their story and uh it's very disturbing there was underground tunnels uh underneath this church and went into a separate house and i could get into more detail than that i would love to speak with jay parker sure yeah absolutely you should call into his show he does his show every sunday on blogtalk uh just type in sra today and you'll you'll find it online he does it uh sunday seven to nine pm eastern okay fantastic anyways mark i'm a film student right now okay uh i'm working on my own allegory uh because i love allegories and i like network yes awesome we put in about 20 000 of dollars into this film i'm working on uh it's going to have you know props uh wardrobe makeup visual effects it's gonna be really groundbreaking and i'm hoping to get it out there pretty soon i know i wish you the best of luck with it i'm still it's very similar to brazil like terry gilliam's work is a great allegory anyways i'm very disturbed by uh you know 911 and uh you know what's going on in this country uh the desensitized decentralization of a lot of these citizens uh when it comes to uh violence yeah tv um you know the clock is ticking for us you know we have to do something about this uh very soon all the police all the police brutality and total you know raping of human rights that are being done by police in this country trying to desensitize people to it and accept it like this is just everyday normality you know and that's that's what we see every single day i hear the scary thing martialization story yeah the scary thing is it is every day every day every day every single day uh john vibes um my co-organizer he writes for the free thought project right and there is every single day a new article about some guy in a fancy costume with a shiny badge that the occult spits on doing some act of cowardly absurdity bob i think the number stands at almost 5 300 people have been murdered at the hands of police since 9 11 2001. more far more people dead at the hands of police in this country than died in the 2001 9 11 event uh you know have died since that date at the hands of police police and doctors the two biggest that's troublesome on this planet millions you know if not if not the hundreds of thousands you know the biggest killers police doctors and politicians there you go that's the holy trinity of murderers yep absolutely it really reminds me of what the people about nazi germany were probably going through ah you know things were kind of going downhill you know people got probably knew oh shit oh shit you know some people oh hey man we gotta watch our language but um appreciate it yeah anyways uh the clock is ticking and i think we need to get rid of all the chemicals are building up in our bodies we need to be juicing that's it i know cilantro parsley is very good for really heavy metals um i have a masticating juicer myself mark you should definitely get a mask oh i i have one i have one of each kind mm-hmm yeah yeah they're really great i mean uh you know that's the thing i people always ask me what's the first thing i should do you know if you want me to do one thing or change one thing i say improve your diet get onto juicing get onto blending get on making green smoothies you know get a single auger juicer uh you can get a single auger juicer on ebay for ninety dollars you know these things used to be four hundred and fifty dollars only a couple years back now ninety dollars on ebay gets you a great vertical single auger juicer that you could totally extract all the micronutrients out of you know good fruits and vegetables and you know really improve your diet and as a result really improve your your your mental faculties sure great behind-the-scenes story every time we're up there in philly for the conferences mark treats us for some juice it's out of this world we'll be right back everyone talking to our special guest bob tusk and about the freer mind 3 conference more your calls coming up stay with us it was a cool silence but we don't dare speak there's a wall between us that's right folks the code of silence cannot go on and it will be ended at the freer mind three conference as it has been in the former for your mind conferences whistleblowers galore at these events ladies and gentlemen and bringing forward empowering information that you'll you will hear nowhere else april 9th i'm sorry um 10th 11th and 12th of 2015 the free your mind free conference at the sheraton bucks county hotel 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania tickets are on sale right now an all-weekend pass only 130 dollars that's the early bird special go to the free yourmineconference.com website and get your tickets today buying your tickets in advance is the best way to support this event and its organizational team because the monies that are received from early ticket sales will help to pay for the the conference venue for the speaker's travel arrangements and for the speakers lodging arrangements and that is what takes the bulk of hosting a conference like this ladies and gentlemen so if you want to support this effort and you want to support this conference and its organizers please go to the free yourmineconference.com website and get your tickets in advance that's the phrase get them now okay i mean mark it doesn't happen otherwise i hate to say that and federal reserve notes suck and it's a crappy thing to have to sit here and i mean we're not begging if you see value in this right financially you got to put your money in your federal reserve notes because unfortunately the people who um you know facilitate travel aren't going to take anything they're not just going to do this because out of the kindness of their heart and say hey fritz springmeier needs to get to philadelphia so let's just put him on a plane for free the world unfortunately doesn't work that way yet okay we want uh donations if you if you don't want to be there in person i know a lot of people out there listening they really value the talks that are put up on youtube they really value your show and the speakers at the conference donate there's an easy way to donate uh it's you know the equivalent of being there in spirit if you will that's one option and also we're looking for sponsors if if you have a business if you have something that you would like to have associated with the conference sponsor the conference you know that's a great way to get involved and there's plenty of opportunities there as well just go to the website freermindconferences.com and you can find all of that there real quick folks another quick rundown of the speakers so far bob tuskin clint richardson curtis the illuminated one davis derek bros new jersey weed man ed fortune freighter x freeman legendary freeman fritz springmeyer you know one of the pioneers in this whole field of endeavor jay parker john g vibes josie the outlaw wales larkin rose and myself mark pacio it's already an all-star lineup it's only going to get better from here on out bob let's go back to the phones and hear what other people have to say about the conference let's hear from selt in the united kingdom you're live on what on earth is happening with my special guest bob tusk and welcome hello hey hello yes hey man hello can you hear us hear me yes we can we can just england on a mobile phone so not a great connection um well first of all i just wanted to say i really wish i could be able to come over and come to the conference but even if i had the money i got arrested for marijuana when i was 18 so they probably wouldn't even let me in the fucking country sorry sorry i forgot i'm not allowed to swear but mark what i really wanted to see it will ask you about or comment on was uh get your comments on was something that happened to me a while ago i was lucky enough to um be the kind of person who didn't ever take any hallucinogenic lightly when i took hallucinogenics in my early adulthood i just basically noticed because i was inclined to observe a certain pattern happening and that pattern was what i call a spiral of seven okay starts with visual beauty the surface things the surface of things moves to spiritual beauty you know the deeper aspect of life then to molecular or atomic beauty the intricacies and precision balance of it all which leads to thoughts of educational beauty that point at which you kind of realize that you're learning something and try to enhance that process and after that comes the divine comedy some comical or you know mad moment where you realize one of the contradictory aspects of existence going into um for some sort of a practicality of life and finally coming around to just a bit that i used to call that bit where you feel like you're looking into the eyes of god and then you go around the spiral again and it was something that was definitely happening to me rather than i was making happen sure and the only thing i've ever come across that's come anywhere near to reminding me of that or seeming similar was the work that i saw uh youtube on natural law i appreciate that so much you know that can be a psychedelic experience in and of itself i mean you think about what uh you know natural law helps us to do it helps us well coming into harmony with that understanding helps us to to make our minds clean once again sanitize the mind that's what psycho psychedelic means to make the mind clear to clear it out you know and that's what uh an understanding of natural law will do as well there's nothing more psychedelic than that as far as i'm concerned so salt i really appreciate those sentiments as i said i was i was very much uh i very much got a grip of it myself and get it out myself but what i really wanted to thank you for was when i watched the the natural law presentation that you did and i watched it about six or seven times like you know i'm really taking it on board the bit where you talk about the eighth encompassing principle of just care yes and that really opened it up for me because then i realized that when you're going around the spiral it that eight point that point in between the the the eyes of god and the back to the visual beauty side of it you have a moment where you get to choose you get to decide whether you're going to be flippant and just you know observe this on a superficial level and have a superficial journey around the spiral or whether you want to really apply your brain and get involved yes exactly and that's the that's the third part of the trivium which is the rhetoric stage and applying that wisdom i and it's it's a fascinating talk we're having here um and theogens has always been a part of my personal research and you guys really put something together in my mind that i had never thought about before and it's it's really profound it's that in theojins a lot like understanding natural law and several of the things mark brings up in his presentat his presentation on that is a removal of ego it removes all the filters if you will and that right there takes us to nature and truth and that right there to me is is one of the most pure and profound states of consciousness that you can be in and it's exactly what the powers that shouldn't be the satanic scumbags want to take you out of yeah and that is essentially why they want to keep us mind controlled yep and like i say natural law is the most occulted information if you want to know what the occult is ultimately it comes down to what natural law is all about which is what they are trying to keep hidden the very meaning of the word occult that's why because if people don't grasp that understanding they can continue to be enslaved that they're disempowered and they're easily manipulated and they don't know the nature of the reality they're living in and they don't know the nature of truth and therefore they can be easily led and swayed in whatever direction these uh dark forces want to want to take them in and uh once you de-occult that knowledge and then you grasp it and you deeply integrate it in your life and act upon it you become empowered and you cannot be manipulated anymore you know conscience the true understanding of the difference between right and wrong if definitively acted upon and you choose the right over the wrong action there's nobody that can sway you or manipulate you toward that dark side anymore you know and that's what this is ultimately all about is standing firmly in that truth yeah i mean like for a lot of years and basically until i'm until i saw your natural law presentation i kind of had truth or ps ptsd because of my whole life i i me i came to i'm not perfect i haven't followed natural law perfectly my whole life but um i've had an instinct for i mean my dad's a policeman and i told him when i was 12 years old that there was an inherent um lack of morality in what he did right because he only followed orders right and that they may come down a bad order and he was like now he's starting to see that now i'm starting chip by chip to get through to him i mean basically that's caused by the fact that in in england it's only very recently that they've started hiring the f with psychopath is the candidate for police until very recently there was still quite a lot of good policemen you know you know since you brought up this topic uh just that as a brief aside or maybe you could call it a a uh you know uh um an announcement of sorts um i already know what my topic of my presentation is going to be at the free your mind three conference so i'll just throw this out there my uh topic is going to be about order followers this is what i'm going to talk about at the uh conference and i'm gonna really put the pedal to the floor on this topic at this event mark we just sold out on tickets ladies and gentlemen stay with us i'm gonna hold bob on for another segment or two so we can get through to some more of your calls we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com holding bob tusken over into the second hour of tonight's show we have some more callers on the line bob let's uh go to dave in new york dave you're live on what on earth is happening with my special guest bob thompson yes bob thank you for taking my call guys sure hey um i am my first i want to say that uh you have your work has helped raise me in recent months and i have a lot of gratitude thank you hey man thanks um yeah i have a bunch of stuff i'd love to talk about but um i guess in terms of the conference one thought i had was that um if there was anyone who could give advice on people who were going through trauma um based on quote unquote waking up and i remember years ago when i was first going down some rabbit holes i came across a couple therapists who specialized in people who were dealing with peak oil and i feel like this is a similar model in some ways it would be interesting to get some uh people who deal with this purely from the psychological perspective of you know what's going on in the world and how it's affecting people that would certainly fit into uh you know the human consciousness angle of the conference bob what do you what do you think of something like that maybe bringing on some type of a uh you know uh quote-unquote professional psychologist or someone who helps people through emotional difficulties or problems i have a i had a guest on um jesus name escapes me yeah he's in texas and he has an institute of helping heal trauma he got out of the um psychiatry business what is his name it's going to kill me i had a guest on and he would be perfect for this because he talks about healing people who have been through intense trauma and he takes a you know his experience having written many books um not not that his authority being a phd in whatever psychology and and whatnot really uh is the end-all but he really did does do a good job and it's killing me somebody's going to know who i'm talking about here uh i'm looking through my skype context to find them but when i think of it i'll let you know i think that would be a great addition thanks for the suggestion you know and dave it's kind of funny that you even mentioned this topic in general of healing from trauma or healing from abuse because this is kind of like the first uh part of this this third section that i'm about to go in on the cosmic abandonment extended presentation healing from trauma healing from abuse the whole abuse victim cycle and how to transcend it is one of the first parts of this uh you know end part of this presentation and again we may not even get to to it this week folks you know talking about the free your mind conference is going to take precedence here this week because i have bob with us we have lots of callers on the line clearly want to ask both of us questions and talk about the conference a little bit and that's like kind of the main focus for tonight so uh you know this material can can wait it will be there and i could go into it uh you know at any given time but i think it's really important to get the word out about the free or mine conference tonight and take some of your calls so uh dave uh did you have anything else or is that all um i just wanna before i go i want a second what the previous caller was talking about okay and say that um when i first got into the natural law seminar as i was watching it i had the thought this is how i think when i'm tripping and um that like and i you know i have some friends who can vouch that after i watched it i was like this was arguably the most psychedelic experience of my life outside of that that's totally awesome i i mean i just i think there can be no higher compliment than that because ultimately that's what real anthogens are designed to do to put us in a a mind state that is closer to truth and divinity and clarity and um you know as assistants if they're used wisely if they're used properly that's what they have the ability to do and that's just what i look at myself an assistant to help someone uh clean up the uh you know um the false paradigms that they're clinging on to mentally and emotionally and you know psychologically and get all of that mental uh you know garbage and clean it up and just you know make the mind clear enough for them to see what really is just to see the truth as it really is out there that's that's all i can hope to assist somebody in doing so to call my work you know a psychedelic experience i i consider it a high compliment a high compliment a high compliment yes okay pun intended well i was up in manchester and i'm hoping to be in philadelphia on sunday so um keep up the good work guys and uh look god god bless absolutely dave thank you so much for the call and the encouraging words let's hear from thomas in south carolina thomas you're live on what on earth is happening with my special guest for your mind three organizer bob tuscan welcome to the show gentlemen how are you doing this evening doing well um i started listening to your show mr passio last week i apologize i'm not too familiar with uh bob's work i did just search his site seems a very in-tune gentleman as well thanks for having me on tonight sure don't be uh don't be too sure of that but anyways now bob's very in tune absolutely i want to make i would have not i would have not handed off the reigns to an event uh you know such as the for your mind conference to him if i didn't think so myself so okay you know the conference is in good hands i i trust your opinion on that mark um i want to make you guys aware i'm sure you're aware of this phenomenon but maybe stress it a little to you a little more that there is something that can free us all from the entanglements that we're in right now and it's called the bitcoin and i know you guys are aware of it but i'm guessing that you don't really fully understand how powerful that technology is no actually i really i really do uh thomas i i use bitcoin and um you know i understand how it can help transition us away from um you know the type of stranglehold uh fiat currency that we're attached to that is regulated by the federal reserve system bitcoin is a type of fiat currency as well um that exists electronically and it's a cryptocurrency meaning it works on encrypted transactions through what's known as a blockchain uh not to get too technical but um you know uh it's really funny and very synchronistic that you would mention this because i actually just met with a gentleman earlier today who's a listener to my show who made a bitcoin donation to what on earth is happening so i just actually engaged in a bitcoin transaction earlier uh today so it's something i've been using uh more yeah and i'm gonna make one to your conference because i fell down the bitcoin hole rabbit hole really luckily in 2010 and i own quite a few of them um and i'm i'm using my it's freed me let's just say that i bought a thousand of them when they were at 25 cents wow that'll give you any kind of indication and yeah that'll give me some indication about you know being that they're up over uh what 350 dollars now yeah yes sir i'm not one of those person that's just a listener i've kind of dedicated my life to trying to spread the word about it i'm actually working with a with an actor right now that lives in my area promoting his coin um very cool you know the the first bit bitcoin conference was actually held here in philadelphia at a location where um you know uh truth freedom prosperity a group that i work with has hosted many events um in center city philadelphia it was the bitcoin summit i actually sat and watched the whole thing i wasn't able to attend live i had some other commitments but uh watched the whole uh conference that was hosted online i definitely encourage people to do that and check it out a lot of different perspectives were presented there and if you aren't familiar with bitcoin you could become familiar by checking out the bitcoin coin summit that is available on youtube hey thomas email me man let's talk and we'll get you involved all right thanks stay with us everyone we'll be right back we don't need no thought controls man your music kicks ass mark i'm jealous i i've been getting emails about how terrible it is and and not non-suited to the type of material that i talk about you know which i don't know how are they listening that's what i'm saying bob because you know i think uh rock music and metal music is the music of rebellion the lyrics talk about freedom the lyrics talk about escape from mind control i'm personally into this stuff and uh you know uh i think it's very suitable to it personally but hey to each his own you know but uh what do you say we go back to the phones and uh talk a little bit more about the conference yeah let's do it and by the way the person i was thinking of from the psychological trauma institute is colin ross dr colin ross i think you would be great for an event like this do you know him i am familiar with some of his work yeah i think he'd be great too so another great suggestion that's why i'm i'm excited about this show tonight we're getting some great calls absolutely and um you know i really appreciate the input so we'll reach out to colin ross and see if he he'll be a part of the conference cool all right let's hear from daniel in is it uh los angeles or louisiana daniel you're live on what on earth is happening welcome oh hey what's happening man yeah it's a daniel from oh the dirty south oh yeah i i know dan from louisiana all right what's happening bob what's good hey man uh uh an old time caller mark to my show one of the frequent callers that i missed not doing my show right hey dan hey yeah you know i know you was holding it down with rbm for a while this cat uh come in your slot you know y'all spitting some legit game on uh uh on a for your mind conference i got 130 down on that right now all right because like i'm trying i'm trying to make a name for myself in this alternative media blogosphere well you know that's a it's funny to say that because a lot of people want to get involved and they want to look for the opportunity to do that and the conference is is a great way to get involved to get out there and network with these people start to make connections and it's great opportunity to do that so i i think you're on to something there and saying that you're trying to get more active and the conference is a great place to try to work on that yeah yeah yeah i could bring a i could bring a second amendment angle i could bring a health foods angle i can bring a conspiracy theory angle to the uh to the conference you know i'm excited about it you know it's a long ways away but hey you know i mean i'll make a meet up i'll make a meet up monday and if there's anybody that you know in my area that wants to mac about just new world order stuff and just free your mind stuff like i'll make a meet up like monday yeah that's that's good but mark doesn't eat meat so uh this is in the show to talk about making your meet up i'm gonna have him there i'm just i i i'm rambling i'm sorry bob oh well good to hear from you dan good to hear from you man yeah yeah for sure for sure like oh you want to hit up some face-to-face time on skype about this for your mind confidence let me know all right hit me up you know how to reach me and uh you know that's the thing mark i'm out there for anybody to reach uh if you want to get involved in any way with the conference if you want to help out get the word out just reach out to me i'm you know it's it's not like uh we're hiding behind some thick veil of uh several people i'm just a dude that is like many of the listeners and everybody everyone else out there that appreciates this kind of research and wants to get involved so reach out to me go to the website you can email me personally the bob tuskenshow gmail.com and we'd love to hear from you absolutely ultimately we're just basic down to earth people who are who want to live free want to spread the message of truth want to spread the message of freedom and want to bring together people so that they can network and spread these ideas themselves as well so uh let's hear from another caller ladies and gentlemen on the line with us one of the speakers from the freer mind 2 conference and who is going to be hosting a meditation gathering at for your mind 3 welcome to this show swami shivananda geary from illinois ladies and gentlemen uh swami shivananda geary namaste and blessings i welcome everyone with great love and great respect from the heart of all outstanding to be on the airwaves with two of my favorite humans cruising around the planet and working for the upliftment of humanity that's right swami you're going to be a big part of for your mind three as well let's talk about that well uh i'm not sure what all is gonna happen but i'm looking forward to whatever does happen uh you know last year or last time showed up there and uh next thing i knew i'm at your house and you're saying oh hey uh we've got a slot would you like to do a talk in the morning amazing synchronicity yep synchronicity was just i could talk about something for an hour synchronicity and good fortune it just all came together you know and exactly what was supposed to happen happened and then we had that room that you know we put together the uh meditation gatherings yes and a lot of people benefited from that got to experience something from inside themselves and they have some uh inner experience right including myself i mean right before i went on to the stage to deliver my uh new age bs and the suppression of the sacred masculine presentation uh i sat in that meditation gathering with you in the other hall at the uh freer at the uh quaker meeting house and uh it really helped me focus uh myself and gather my thoughts uh and gather what i knew i needed to get up there and do with that event yeah it was awesome and and i got there now here here's what i want to really bring out and speak to for everybody listening live or in the archives podcast later whatever you the listener right now doesn't matter what your name is each and every human you run into at for your mind three is gonna welcome you like a brother that's right like sister yep it's the most amazing vibe i've been i've had the opportunity in in my 51 years cruising around the planet to be around people with name and fame and this idea but you know what swami you're not you're not kidding and you're not just saying that i know because i felt it myself you know there were speakers you know big name speakers at some of these events and they personally came up to me thanked me for hosting the conference for being one of the organizers of the conference and said this is the best event i've ever been to and they must have spoken at a whole lot of events too and yet they said the energy at this event is the best i've ever felt it was amazing i mean you would think being you know in and amongst the speakers and that sort of thing you would see some riffling and some attitude none of that men of that and every ticket holder and attendee was hugged and handshaked by everyone they cared to me you know so all these people that you the listeners have been listening to through internet radio for all these years who are part of the free your mind group whether it's jay parker whether it's mark cassio bob tuskin yeah for you freighter x freeman come on you know i mean and these are just the names that have been released thus far i can't wait to hear the rest um every single one of these people you're going to get to walk up and and express personally how they've touched your life and they're going to be happy to hear it you're not going to get an attitude of superiority from anyone all of us are just happy that you're there to share the vibe with them absolutely swami thank you so much for the kind and encouraging words and thank you for being a part of the conference last year and thank you in advance for the contribution you'll make this year ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on rbn don't go anywhere we'll be right back you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on through to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com talking live with my special guest bob tusken this evening about the freer mind 3 conference and we're taking your calls i'm just going to keep bob on till the end of the show and we'll continue with the cosmic abandonment material next week because i think the for your mind conference announcement uh of the uh the dates and the venue need to take precedence and we're interested in hearing your uh perspective on this conference and what you'd like to see out of it so let's go back to the phones and let's hear from ivan in phoenix ivan you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest bob tusk and welcome my friend hey mark bob thanks for having me on the show right now sure i'm good to hear your voice ivan was a great help at the last conference absolutely he's hosted his own uh meetups uh vegetarian meetups uh in arizona for the freer mind arizona group and we always appreciate ivan's work ivan was a huge huge i don't know about vegetarian i think i think i think bob was just was just uh you know gently uh giving you a little uh a little kidding there but uh but um ivan really was a huge help at the for your mind 2 conference i mean i can't thank you enough for the the work that you put in at the event uh in 2013 ivan it was just a huge help and we really appreciate your efforts well thanks for that and you know that that was uh kind of unintentional i have bought my ticket went there with my little camera just as an observer just to take it in but i can see that you know hands were needed and that was something leading up to that event that you were always saying many have made like work that's right and that that that was it i just found myself putting my engine where it was needed us a lot on the setup day made that easier and uh you know just uh helped facilitate anything that we needed during the the actual event and uh that's what it's all about ladies and gentlemen it's all about just getting involved you know it's it's really easy once you start doing it you know the hard part is making the decision developing the courage to make the decision to get onto the playing field you know you can't uh you know put the ball into game in baseball from the dugout you got to get onto the field to do that you know you can't stay in the grave that masonic allegory of rising up from the dead you know that's what the game of baseball is all about you got to get out off the bench and onto the field where the game is played and uh it's about getting involved and putting what you know into action you know so i i commend you ivan for doing that and doing that in your own area with the free your mind arizona group and uh you know i hope these uh groups kind of spring up all over the country we would love to see something like that happen well it's it's happening slowly but surely it is happening i've received uh maybe two more uh little messages one out of uh washington that they want to try and start something up there and i saw a message out of new jersey and so the ones that already uh got up and going there's a one in colorado there's one in georgia i would i would suggest this is something i did for the last conference when uh you guys are gonna probably hold two or three fundraisers where you do about 10 or 12 hours on one of the radio networks or a marathon right or building up funds i went ahead and both uh times for the last one held a meet up out here throughout the whole 10 or 12 hours of the marathon to have members come in listen and get some of the information and uh hopefully they you know they can call in and make whatever contributions and donations for uh you know helping uh get the funds out yes we will definitely you know the meetup groups to do that also to come together and uh bring you know awareness to this we are definitely going to try to do that again uh before this conference uh these radio marathons we would like to do at least a couple of them more likely than not so listen you know stay tuned and listen for announcements regarding that and hopefully we can make that happen right and um thanks thank you mark i received the shirt the what on earth is happening shirt and work already this week and i had about three or four comments uh from workers that you know they read the back of the shirt with the uh uh two mistakes on the path to truth not starting not going all the way and had a few little huh okay huh so that at least got planted a little bit of seed just uh you know hey something's going on here kind of thing and then also a co-worker um who's uh who my shared information with i told this person about the conference and they uh expressed some interest of possibly heading up there and taking this in and that's that i wouldn't be surprised if that happens because the last conference i ran into someone from arizona from phoenix from one of the other meetup groups out there so we never know where you know where uh we're gonna run into people and and all this kind of stuff but yeah um bob i wanted to bring up um we had one of the meetings online or sharing ideas for the conference and we threw out some names and it's pretty interesting that i was thinking of uh josie the outlaw and claire richardson and before i spit it out you guys already had them in there i threw out the name mark devlin he's a dj out of the uk who's focusing a lot on the music industry and the uh satanic influence through music to the youth and he contacted me and we've been in touch and he's inter you know brought up a lot of different uh local artists that uh are also awake and um sharing information one of them isn't too far from here in colorado the female artist elias clay and that maybe that might be an area that we might want to also address is the youth and so there's a lot of hip-hop they're changing the term now from hip-hop to truth hop trying to get the truth information out there and that's a good avenue to try and get the youth aware of this stuff through the some of the rap music and hip-hop music where the lyrics talk about i love i love consciousness i love conscious rap and conscious hip-hop i can listen to that a lot as well you know conscious rock you really you know inspires me a lot but uh conscious rap and hip-hop is definitely a uh very very very uh encouraging genre of music as far as i'm concerned and uh you know that would be great i think you guys are missing one genre to add there and that is reggae music absolutely believe it or not a lot of modern reggae music is really filled with uh conscious lyrics you know a gentleman wrote a song about natural law who is a member of a reggae band i i really should play it on the air one day or put it in my um bumper music rotation because it's really really an excellent song maybe i'll even play the whole thing on the air one day he sent it to me in my email and said it was kind of dedicated to to my work and it is i think i believe the song is called natural law and it's really a phenomenal reggae song so uh that's something i want to do in the future i'll have to remind myself to uh play that on the air one day yeah music should i i think music should be a part of this conference in some form or another you know it's uh something that i think uh really um you know inspires people and uh that right-brained you know creative capacity uh should really be included as part of an event like this so something uh to to to look into awesome that's pretty much all i have for for the call great uh ivan always a pleasure to speak to you and you know you mentioned the t-shirts i just want to say a quick thing about that because i have to complete my uh complete uh chivalry you know that you know being that i'm now uh offering a piece of merchandise in in uh in return for a voluntary donation as a gift for voluntary donation of course that makes me a complete shill and you have to throw away all the information i've ever said from day one so i might as well just uh finish my shall we complete it uh by making the announcement officially on the air that uh the the there is a what on earth is happening promotional t-shirt that is available um and i posted it on in my news section it's at the top of the news section and in the latest news on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening website i made these shirts when i did the demystifi demystifying the occult seminar in connecticut uh um in uh last last month in october and um we printed up some shirts to to bring and sell at that event and um you know i had plenty left over because i printed up a nice big batch of them and uh they're all professionally silk screened they're on good high quality black t-shirts the front of the shirt has the water on earth as happening logo if you will you know i call it the awakening earth motif with the words what on earth is happening in front of the earth and then on the back it has my all-seeing eye design that says one great work truth love freedom and it says on it of course the phrase i usually end the show with that is a quote from buddha that it says there are only two mistakes one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way and then it has the wall on earth is happening dot com website url on the bottom of the back of the shirt so uh if you go to the uh news section of the site uh it's the first item there uh the promotional t-shirt is available there's a little they're available in medium large uh extra large and double extra large they're only in black color and only in men's style you know regular standard traditional t-shirt style for now um but there's a little email link you can click there it says ask about the what on earth is happening promotional shirt if you click that if you're interested in a shirt you know i'll let you know how you can get a hold of one so uh that's up on my site i just wanted to mention it and now you know i'm a complete show so there you have it ladies and gentlemen stay with us last segment coming your way more your calls with our guest bob tuskin welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com this is the last segment of tonight's broadcast i'm with my special guest bob tuskin one of the co-hosts and organizers of the freer mind 3 conference coming up april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 in bucks county pennsylvania let's uh go back to the calls and let's hear from mike in california mike you're live on what on earth is happening with our guest bob tusk and welcome good evening gentlemen thanks for having me on absolutely mike um not totally right on the conference thing but uh maybe throwing out a point i tried to call him before in the past um i've always been well been researching in your realms for a while now and one question that keeps coming up to me that i've never quite heard anyone really expand on a maybe you could get a guest that could get into detail is the importance of gold throughout history i've heard some people kind of touch on it whether it be you know involved in hyper dimensional uh travel or whatever it might be but i've never really gotten a really good answer as to why gold throughout history is so important uh to the powers it be well i'll tell you my take on it is it's just a matter of scarcity it could be anything and it would serve the same purpose and i think gold just happens to be a convenient scarce metal that is utilized to perpetuate control and and s and scarcity because at the end of the day there's technology out there that could extract certain minerals from ocean sea water and provide an abundance of gold more gold than has ever been harvested from the planet so the only value that i see gold having and i don't know if any occulted uh re rationale behind their an obsession with gold but i know the practical obsession with gold is that it's scarce and it if we keep it scarce we keep the control and it's the same mind control we see behind all forms of money mike i'll give you a slightly different take from my perspective and i would recommend my podcasts number 165 and 166 on my podcast archive on my website where i talk about this as part of the extended cosmic abandonment presentation that the so-called intrinsic value of gold actually comes from the gods valuing of this substance for reasons that we do not really fully understand because as i talked about in those um two shows the word intrinsic literally means what you can do with something in nature when i tell people to consider what intrinsic value really is is if you were put into the wild with uh no means of really sustaining yourself um what are the things that you would pretty much look for to assist you in a situation like that you would look for food you would look for clothing you would look for shelter you would look for the ability to defend yourself and that is what would be intrinsically valuable to you that's what intrinsic means literally by definition it's something that is existing in nature inherently and possesses value a piece of technology has intrinsic value a a structure that you can shield yourself from the elements has intrinsic value clothing has intrinsic value food and water have intrinsic value apart from that if you can't do any of those things with it feed yourself shelter yourself use it as a mechanism of defense from you know other predators then it's not intrinsically valuable okay people use this term in the way they want it to what they want it to mean that's not what the word intrinsic actually means it means what i just laid out there for you so if it doesn't have any of those applications it's not intrinsically valuable does gold supply any of those applications nope not one of them okay you can't eat it you can't drink it you can't close it clothe yourself well you could eat it but yeah i mean i guess you could make some kind of a flaky light clothing oh yeah with gold flakes but who's doing it for breakfast all those t-shirt sales but but seriously you can't make a weapon out of it because it's super soft you know it's james bond golden gun man so you know when people talk about it as having intrinsic value that's their definition of what intrinsic means it's not the actual definition of the word so um it's a it's an ascribed value so then what i talk about in these two podcasts is where did that ascribed value come from who held it intrinsically valuable for reasons we don't understand and then kind of you know transferred that perceived value onto us you know because it had some kind of social status because if it was intrinsically valuable to these beings and if you go back and listen to the cosmic abandonment presentation and the extended podcast presentation from the beginning of that section you know i slowly work into that topic and it kind of comes to fruition in shows number 165 and 166 so i just recommend you go back into the archive and check those shows out where i give my take on why gold became uh popular in human in the human mind i'm going to have to check that out myself awesome mark we have three more callers in church only three minutes can we do it let's at least take one of them let's hear from nick in ohio nick you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest bob tuskin hey how you doing i'll be quick uh hello yes yep you're go ahead okay first of all i just want to say thanks man you're uh you being so bold and saying what you say even though you know it's not popular whatever it's really giving me a lot of courage too just because you know i used to be all paranoid about talking to other people about this kind of stuff you know but now i'm just kind of like whatever that makes me really happy to hear that's a high encouraging compliment as far as i'm concerned because when you're bold universal forces come to your assistance right on yeah like i always you know thought and learned but i i was always so passive you know because i grew up really religious you talked about the right brain and i was always so passive and scared to act and to speak you know what i mean i've been speaking more and acting you know a little bit more i wish i was more like you i got such a big mouth i can't shut up don't like that when i was younger i'm getting back to it i'm going from coming full circle now all right man sure wasn't helping me um just uh i feel like i've been on this path ever since i was a kid and this is the closest thing that i've gotten to what i was seeking you know i mean like in terms of learning about natural law there's two interesting things i just wanted to say to people out there um like when you're talking about ma'at and uh natural law it's funny that uh i'm researching this and she has a uh kind of like a reflection or a counterpart and then her name is she's shot like s-e-s-h-e-s-h-a-t yes this is the goddess of measuring and architecture and building right she has a seven a seven leaf star up overhead looks like a marijuana leaf and i feel like there's a connection there but also what in terms of you know smoking and all that i feel like it's good for uh people out there it's good for shadow work because like if you are a paranoid type person whatever like your fears and stuff come up or like things come from your subconscious at a higher rate and it projects it in front of your face and you can see exactly where you have a masculine feminine imbalance oh i totally agree cannabis can absolutely be used like that if you decide to do that and you want to work with that shadow material it can be a a very uh influential uh force uh to help you work with that um that that kind of subconsciousness one addendum to that in addition uh to what you guys just mentioned cathy o'brien speaks about that in her book and i actually when she was at the uh second freer mind conference spoke with her about this and of all the substances her handlers would allow her to have cannabis was the most prohibitive of them all and ladies and gentlemen i will testify to that myself i will i will uh corroborate that in the satanic um community okay cannabis is the single most frowned upon substance because they know about its curative properties they know about the properties that can affect consciousness with this plant and they do not want people to engage it their god shiva he's known for uh smoking you know marijuana also uh along with dreams you know what i mean dreams are also good for alchemy also like they show you theatrically in symbolism what your masculine the the the the trap that your masculine mind is putting your feminine mind in you know what i mean it's like abusing your emotions you know it's like that abuse of the male hat to the feminine half left and right brain whatever right but uh so that those things in conjunction the marijuana and dreams in conjunction with shadow work when you talk about you know facing all your demons and all that i know exactly what you're talking about man like i'm going to the same thing i feel like i'm coming to some kind of end but it's like my final arch enemy you know what i mean which is my terrible social anxiety but i've just decided like we're coming up to the end of the show it's all about balance my friend ultimately leading to courage and right action it's part of what the whole free your mind conference is all about bob tusken main organizer thank you so much for being my guest give him the details about the conference one more time bob freermindconference.com check us out on facebook please get your tickets now because we can't afford to do the conference if you do not mark you're the best man absolutely ladies and gentlemen be part of free your mind three april 10th through 12th 2015 sheraton bucks county langhorne pennsylvania bob thanks so much that's all the time

What On Earth Is Happening Show #175

Topics: *Cosmic Abandonment, Interference Theory Of Human Origins, The Unwritten Story Of Our Future, the Possibility For Positive Change, the Abuse-Victim Cycle and how to break it, Knowledge of Self, the Human Brain, Genetics vs. Epigenetics, Human Nature as Programmability, the Power of Human Consciousness, Old Science vs. Emerging Science, The Generative Principle of Care, Free Will Choice, Self-Loathing as a major factor which holds Humanity in a state of Slavery, The 3 R's (Respect, Remembering and Responsibility)*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the republic broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday november 15 2014 this show is live every saturday evening here on rbn from 10 p.m to midnight eastern time that's 9 p.m to 11 p.m central we are still in a two-hour time slot for the time being again i announced that last week and that will continue on into the future and may go back to a three-hour time spot at some point in the future so for now it's a two-hour show 10 p.m to midnight eastern we have a great show lined up for you here tonight i'm going to be continuing the cosmic abandonment extended presentation here on the air tonight cosmic abandonment is a series that explores the connection between the interference theory of human origins as i call it uh with the current human condition that is taking place on this planet in the times that we are living in tonight i'm going to be getting into what i call the unwritten story of the human future how we can change it some solutions and we're going to look into something known as epigenetics and how critically important of a role that plays in finding the solution to the current problems that our species faces and overcoming the trauma and the abuse that this species has taken in its quote-unquote childhood so to speak so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening i will be taking your calls in the second hour of the show maybe a little bit later into the second hour depending on how the presentation uh material goes but i'll give the call-in number right here at the top of the show so that those who want to get in the call queue can do so early on the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening is 800-313-9443 once again toll-free number to join us 800 313-9 i do have a couple of quick announcements that i want to make so bear with me and then we'll jump into the material the truth freedom prosperity documentary night that takes place uh monthly here in philadelphia will be happening this thursday november 20th from 7 p.m to 10 p.m at the guerin recreation center the guerin rec center is at 16th and jackson streets in philadelphia this month we're going to be showing a film called park avenue money power and the american dream here's a brief description of the documentary in america the rich are getting richer well isn't that great doesn't that mean that there's lots more wealth to go around or is it good news for the rich but very bad news for the poor 740 park avenue manhattan is one of the most exclusive addresses in the world home to some of the richest americans the one percent of the one percent 10 minutes to the north across the harlem river is the other park avenue in the south bronx here unemployment runs at 19 and half the population need food stamps the american dream of equal opportunities and hard work says that you can be born in the bronx bronx and end up at 740 park avenue but is that dream still true this film argues that the super rich haven't just bought exclusive addresses they've bought the whole system and they're running it for themselves let's say that's absolutely true of course this film is a little more on the mainstream side of side of things about wealth disparity here in america it doesn't really touch on the occult aspects of what's going on and how really these people are indeed dark occultists but uh i we we have been touching on the topic of wealth disparity in the discussions at some of these meetings and i uh we thought that this film would kind of be appropriate so uh that's the film we're showing this month and uh the again the guerin recreation centers at 16th and jackson streets all the documentary nights as always are free to attend uh they always happen on the third thursday of every month hosted by uh myself and barb and uh truth freedom prosperity and um there is a free parking lot at the gwaran center off street parking fenced in and you could feel free to bring your own food and drinks if you're going to be coming out to the free documentary night this thursday so the big announcement is that the freer mind 3 conference is coming at us in the first part of 2015. april 10th 11th and 12th of 2015 free your mind 3 at the sheraton bucks county hotel 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania just outside the city limits of philadelphia a little bit north of the city the speakers already lined up for this uh coming years for your mind conference bob tuscan clint richardson curtis davis dennis mckenna just announced he has been secured for the freer mind three conference really looking forward to seeing dennis mckenna as part of for your mind three derrick bros ed fortune also known as the new jersey weed man freighter x freeman fritz springmeyer jay parker john vibes josie the outlaw wales larkin rose mark devlin and of course myself mark pacio those are the speakers that have already been announced more speakers will be forthcoming in the coming weeks an all-weekend pass for this conference which is what i am highly recommending everyone who attends to go ahead and buy right now is only one hundred thirty dollars for all three days including a speaker meet and greet on friday night where you can get to meet all the speakers and have a discussion with them we are asking people um as part of the support effort for this conference to buy your tickets in advance buy them now if you plan to attend you don't have to wait to make your your travel to get your tickets when you make your travel plans get your tickets now in advance because ladies and gentlemen what that does for this event is it helps to pay for the entire event it helps the organizers of the event to pay for the event the venue is very expensive it costs multiple thousands of dollars to rent a venue like um the sheraton bucks county hotel for three days and nights um the um the cost of um the speaker's travel expenses and lodging expenses you know a lot of these speakers are coming from all over the country so they have to be flown or uh often may be taken by train from one place to uh near philadelphia where the event's gonna be held and then they have to be lodged there themselves for four uh nights okay um for the whole conference so uh imagine when you have 20 speakers or something like that how much that cost is and you know it just takes an extraordinary amount of resources to host the conference of this magnitude so the best way you know i can't over emphasize this enough the best way that anyone can support the free your mind three conference if you are in to the information that these whistleblowers and researchers are putting forward if you are into the goals of the organizers of this conference to try to raise awareness about all the uh you know horrific problems that are going on in our world and have people come forward to uh expose those wrongdoings and those injustices and then put forward very empowering solutions and to bring people together so that they can learn from each other and network and make new friends and then you know spread the word throughout the you know the the rest of the course of their lives throughout the year until they meet again at another conference if you support that those whole general goals the best way that you can support this effort of the freer mind conference in general is to buy your ticket up for the conference in advance again that's what helps the organizers accomplish what they want to accomplish so we'll pick this up on the other side ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] okay welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com just have a couple other quick event announcements uh there are still what on earth is happening uh t-shirts available promotional t-shirts that i made uh from my last seminar in connecticut the demystifying the occult seminar you can receive those as a gift in return for a voluntary donation uh to do that to receive the info on how to do that you could just click the email link that's listed in the article regarding the t-shirts which is at the top of the news section on the watonerthishappening.com website also there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot com website if you feel that you've received value for from the information that i've shared here on the what on earth is happening radio show and website please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that i can continue to do it into the future with that having been said let's jump into the material for tonight's show and i want to as always direct everyone's attention to the radio show tab of what on earth is happening dot com underneath the player whenever the show is live there will be images for uh tonight's show there's only one images in that one image in that section tonight it's just an image for the for your mind conference website uh they're they're working up a um a poster for the event i'll be posting that um with each show and also making an article and probably putting it in the news section uh regarding the conference uh once the uh some of the imagery is completed and i'll also be putting a banner on the front page of the site as well um but underneath uh the images for tonight's show you'll see cosmic abandonment slides part one and two we're well into part two we're going to start with slide number 168 this evening and move on from there and hopefully uh get through the rest of them but if you uh like you can also download a zip archive containing all of the slides for this presentation unpack that locally on your computer after it finishes downloading and then open up the slides with any image viewer that you prefer to work with probably the best way of doing it so we're going to start on slide number 168 for the cosmic abandonment extended presentation this evening and that slide is part three the the third and final part of this presentation called the unwritten story of our future of course part one was the story of our past part two was the story of our present and now we're talking about where do we go from here now that we know the kind of horrific truth about what the origins of humanity was was really like and you know a lot of people will say that the whole interference theory of human origins is kind of like a psyop in and of itself this is one of the things you hear anybody that's talking about the possibility of non-human involvement in the events that have taken place on this planet in the um you know things that were done uh in the early human uh time period and uh regarding our origins and how we came into the current condition that we've arrived at in the in the times we're living in a lot of people will say that anybody that that thinks that it had anything to do with non-human entities um or any off-world forces is you know somebody who's trying to spread fear and just make it seem so hopeless make the situation seem so hopeless that people give up now i want anybody to find me ever saying the words it's completely hopeless in any of the material that i've ever done never from day one have i ever put forward that sentiment and i still to this day don't think like that it can be changed our situation can be changed our condition can be changed the question i always ask is will humanity will it to change because it doesn't just change on its own the the factors that have driven this condition of slavery that we are trapped in uh it's not just going to they're not just going to go away they have to be addressed they have to be looked at deeply they have to be confronted it's not going to be we're not going to be able to ignore the causal factors and somehow create the change that we want to see reality doesn't work like that natural law doesn't work like that so in this section what i'm really trying to do for people is to leave them with with some hope regarding that this situation is changeable and i hope isn't even the right word to use in in this instance it's really to help to instill some knowledge in others that the situation is in fact changeable if enough care attention and willpower is put into the dynamic of actually changing it through our behaviors so the first thing we have to understand is i'm not telling anybody my take on the the human origins story to make them depressed to make them disempowered or the to make them give up and think that it's hopeless that's number one i'm trying to explain these factors because only in knowledge and knowing the truth about what happened to us as a species are we ever going to be able to identify and confront those causal factors head on and then work to change them to work with that shadow material and not ignore it and not try to run away from it to actually transmute that energy and understand how this condition came about because only when you understand how something a problem actually came about are you in an empowered position to do something about it to change it for the better so that's the whole intent of this entire cosmic abandonment series all right it's to instill that knowledge and then say here's what was done you have to deal with it you can't run away from it you can't pretend that it didn't go on it explains just about everything that's happening in the world if you are being honest with yourself and you really look at it objectively some people will deny that some people will you know won't want to look at any of the evidence because of the horrific implications which i agree are pretty horrific you know it's like we were talking about uh just as a brief aside you know we were talking about uh allegorical movies and one of them that i brought up was the time machine and there's a a scene in the time machine when um the uh the quote hero is trying to get information from like a quantum computer or some type of a photonic computer uh and the the uh image of the person representing the computer uh asks him well you know he's talking about the rest of the people not wanting to know the truth and therefore they kind of deserve their situation because they're so ignorant and he was saying well you know isn't that kind of harsh and he says well i want to know the truth i want to know what happened and he said the computer answers him and you know kind of says well you still want to know the truth even if it is so horrific that it will haunt your dreams for all eternity you know that's the question i mean this situation is not good it's bad it you know we were served a raw deal we were served a bad hand of cards but you know that's that's you know as the ball bounces as the saying goes that's you know the deal that we got in life now the question is are we going to pick ourselves up dust ourselves off keep getting up regardless of how bad we've been beaten down and do something about it you know and that's what this section is about so i'll move on to slide number 169 and we're going to start talking about what the process of healing from abuse is all about because really what has been done to humanity is we've been put through a vicious vicious cycle of abuse and now we're continuing that pattern we're continuing the bad behavior of our cosmic parents who set themselves up as gods here you know as our owners as our masters and uh you know to get out of that abuse victim cycle is a very narrow pathway we're going to talk about that on the other side ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] we don't need no education we don't need no thought controls no dark sarcasms in the classrooms [Music] oh welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we're talking about healing from the abuse that's been done to our species over thousands tens of thousands of years possibly hundreds of thousands of years and it's a very difficult thing to break out of the cycle of abuse as i was saying before the break it's a narrow pathway to walk because so many factors are against you see i covered this before in a previous show when we talked about uh how dominators uh get to become like that how they go into that mindset and it's often because they've experienced um abuse it's a very critical thing to understand about the mindset of these people how sick they are they're they're ill people they're mentally ill people and they don't understand what is really the underlying psychological factors going on in their mind at a subconscious level at all because they run away from themselves that's what most people who have undergone severe abuse that's the pattern they generally fall into because they've been beaten down so badly it's where humanity is collectively so when a traumatic or chronic form of abuse occurs whether it is experienced directly or it is witnessed being done to someone else for example a child witnessing a for example uh their mother being abused by their father just uh to throw out an example you know um or whether the child has beaten themselves by one of the parents okay the one of the things that usually happens is identification with either the one who is performing the abuse or the one who is being abused and that kind of that bifurcation you know that choice between which one am i going to identify with am i going to identify with the one who is doing the abusive act and therefore i look at that as oh well that's strength because they're not being hurt or am i going to look at you know well the victim is being tortured or punished somehow and you know doesn't really deserve it so should i identify with that when in fact really either form of that identification is a form of imbalance of course identifying with the abuser is a hallmark of left brain imbalance because then the person usually goes on and becomes abusive and then identifying with the victim and maintaining a victim mentality is a right brain form of imbalance so if you look at the chart in on slide number 149 it you know talks about or visually demonstrates this uh this bifurcation of identification so the the traumatic or chronic abuse occurs the experiencer identifies with either the abuser that's that left hand path that they go down or they identify with the victim then you know since they're not dealing with the actual trauma directly their emotions are either going to turn outward toward other people and they're going to go out and look for someone else to abuse and therefore become the abuser if you follow the flow chart downward or on the other side of things if they identify with the victim mentality uh their the negative emotions that they're trying to suppress will turn inward and then they become a victim themselves and let other people walk all over them uh and in both of these situations really what's happening is the experiencer of the trauma is doing abuse to themselves because when we're hurting other people we're hurting ourselves or if we're allowing ourselves to be victimized by others of course we're hurting ourselves by not saying no and standing up for ourselves and our rights so really this is all about continuing to stay in a state of lack of self-respect lack of self-knowledge in a state of self-loathing all things that we're going to talk about later on in this solutions section and put forward some basic ideas to really help people to understand how we can come out of that mentality and the first aspect of coming out of that mentality is knowledge of self i i mean i can't over emphasize that enough that's the key to everything because through knowledge of self you then understand knowledge of your own sovereignty and then you extend that sovereignty out to others because you recognize they're not actually separate uh from we're not separate from anything we're all part of a living dynamic system which includes everything and um you know you then exercise the non-aggression principle you exercise the principles of a voluntary society you stop believing in the uh coercion of statism which is slavery and uh you know you actually maintain a free a philosophy of freedom in your daily life and actually put that into practice through your behavior through your actions so you know it all that all starts with knowledge of self if you don't understand yourself and how you work ultimately you never really truly get to that and whether people develop that knowledge directly or they absorb it you know through like osmosis or it happens organically ultimately they somehow understand enough about the self and how they operate to understand those basic principles that i just referred to so part of healing from abuse is really deeply understanding the kinds of imbalance that lead to a enslaved society whether it le it's a form of left brain imbalance that leads to what i call master think or a form of right brain imbalance that leads to what i call slave think um either one of these forms of imbalance allows the dynamic of slavery to be perpetuated and to be continued on into the future so the slide on on slide number 170 just again is been part of my work since day one talking about the basic concepts of the structures of the brain again this is a simplified model human neuroscience isn't quite this simplistic however the model in general holds true of the triune brain the three general complexes of the brain being the uh reptile complex or the r complex including the brain stem and cerebellum which largely facilitates motor skills and fight or flight reaction survival mechanisms etcetera then you have the mammalian brain or the limbic system which generally makes possible emotions by creating the uh chemicals that ultimately go into the bloodstream and throughout the body and help you to feel something in the physiology uh regarding what the behaviors that you're taking toward others and then of course there's the human brain or what's known as the neocortical brain the neocortex which uh generally um governs higher order thought functions um both left and right brain uh logical and intuitive thought processes both scientific and creative so if you're in a state of chronic left brain hemispherical imbalance in the neocortex we've talked about this many times what happens is um it will create a suppression of emotion and a suppression of the limbic brain and then will eventually be rooted into the r complex of the brain and live like a dominator you know wanting to control everything and everyone it's what i call slave i'm sorry it's what i call master think this form of extreme left brain chronic imbalance uh toward the logical uh you know side of the brain only the side of the brain that just deals with um the physical world okay and survival and you know analyzing things and breaking things down it doesn't ever get into the nurturing and compassion and creative and intuitive side of of thought that's what the right brain does which you could equally go into a deep form of chronic imbalance if you are too much toward the the right or feminine part of the brain uh just like you can go into uh the left brain masculine imbalance that leads to slave think so uh that leads to master think so when you go into this right brain form of imbalance uh the feminine imbalance when that part of the brain is chronically dominant it creates a suppression of the r complex of the brain where the survival instinct is made possible and what this form of imbalance does the right brain imbalance will it will eventually root us into the mammalian or emotional brain and we'll be at the you know we'll be basically a slave to our emotions and will constantly be in emotional thinking and reactive mode um uh and also it you know you're always in fear because the fear uh response also takes place in the limbic brain as do all other emotions positive or negative quote negative emotions they're not really negative they're they're all there for a purpose and a function but the ones that make us quote feel bad uh it's all there in the limbic brain the positive and negative ones so um if either one of these types of brain imbalances are present that is contributing to the dynamic of the continuation of slavery on either side that's the first step in knowledge that we have to understand toward getting out of the current condition we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us everyone you know the day destroys tonight night divides today try to run try to hide break on through to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're talking about where the perpetuation of abuse comes from psychologically and um generally you know we were looking at slide number 170 and generally what happens is if someone's undergoing a lot of abuse early on in life usually and again it can be psychological emotional uh mental abuse it doesn't have to be physical abuse it could also just be you know not coping with whatever situation life has dealt and that could be a form of abuse you know somebody just not uh having that internal fortitude and strength or or support around them to deal with the situation that life has dealt them and they go into one form of imbalance or another the left brain imbalanced individuals will identify with the um abuser and they become they take on that master think mentality themselves that i'm going to take control now i because i'll show other people you know i've been hurt so then i'll go and hurt others um so they're always looking to control and the right brain imbalance uh the people who are in chronic right brain imbalance they've also had abuse uh often in their past and in their childhood and uh what they what form that this psychological dynamic takes on in their later years is they will go into this slave think mode where they'll look for protection because they're identifying with the victim mentality well i can't take any action myself somebody else has to do this for me i'm not responsible that you know somebody else has to take care of my basic needs or my protection you know that they want to be protected and so you could see how the whole dynamic of government and slavery is perpetuated through these two dynamics playing off against each other you know it's the it's it could be considered the ultimate dialectic you know it's like a feedback loop you need the masters there to basically be the controllers the people who think they're the masters you know who think that they're in control there are left brain and balanced um sick individuals that um you know think that they own and have the right to control other people and then you have the people who are willing to lay down to that and never stand up for themselves never stand up for their rights always want this quote protection from you know big daddy government and you know really don't understand human rights and keep uh you know wanting this slavery system to continue you know the the perfect house slave mentality of right brain imbalance and again it's it feeds back dynamically with the the master think uh left brain form of imbalance so until we understand how that dynamic works we're not putting ourselves in an empowered position to heal ourselves through um you know exercises and you know ways of healing that deal with this form of brain imbalance and ultimately work to bring it to balance okay and i've talked about those modalities of thought in the past there's many different ways many different methods many different programs that people can use to uh on a daily basis bring the brain to a state of balance and keep it there again if there's right brain imbalance there's concentrative exercises the left brain form of thought is largely concentration and logic somebody who's super right brain imbalance would have to use concentrative exercises in order to bring their brain to a state of balance if your super left brain imbalance and you're a control freak um you know like many of the police and military individuals out there you would want to use meditative techniques meditation is the right brain form of thought that stops the the mind and the logical and analytical thought and just puts us in this the state of present moment awareness being in the now and you know looking at ourselves of just being with ourselves and i've talked about you know the importance of meditation in the past i've also talked about the dangers of excessive meditation and how the new age movement uses it uh to basically get people to stand down and not really take action uh but there is a positive and empowering usage for it of course and then the contemplative exercises where you're just actively um using uh daydreaming and um types of visualization techniques to work with both the um very uh uh image based and verbal based and uh you know logical based left brain in conjunction with the creative and intuitive and flowing and um you know uh uh uh open-minded aspect of the right brain uh to just um visualize scenarios and uh you know do things that kind of let you see infinite possibilities that's what contemplation is ultimately about it's it's just working with mental material it's like an active form of daydreaming so these these three modalities of thought concentration uh meditation and contemplation are all methods of balancing the brain depending on what type of um uh inherent situation is already present in the human brain in in the uh brain complexes so it's so important to understand this basic knowledge of self and how we work psychologically and mentally and these physiological processes and it's amazing that none of this is really taught in schools at an early age you know the school system obviously has no vested interest in wanting people to understand themselves because understanding yourself is empowerment and they don't want you empowered they want you to be a good little slave so you can come out of the school system and just obey and go you know do work for whatever my you know uh faceless corporations that you're gonna go uh beg for work for uh worship the almighty dollar and just you know spit out children and wash rinse and repeat the cycle all over again only self-knowledge is going to ultimately take people out of these forms of imbalance and people have to want to work with themselves they have to want to know themselves they have to want to look at themselves and we have to encourage them to do that as conscious people if you're already conscious and you understand how this dynamic works you have to share this knowledge with people you have to put it out there for their consideration in a way that they can understand it so the second part of this uh what i wanted to get into tonight is the concept that regardless of any of the abuse and trauma that we have undergone in the past as a species consciousness can trump all of that knowledge of self okay and then putting that knowledge into practical application through enough care and enough willpower which is what consciousness is really ultimately all about being aware and then doing something with that awareness will trump any of that trauma it will conquer any of that trauma so what we're looking at has that has been done in the human past that we've talked about for many many weeks on this show is genetic manipulation uh a dumbing literal dumbing down of the species physiologically through genetic splicing and and modifications and uh you know uh tinkering that really these beings had no right to do now people will think well this is the ultimate code of nature and you know once that's done there's nothing that can undo it and it just it's set in stone it's set a certain way it's like a computer code and that's just it and we cannot possibly outgrow that or you know overcome anything that's been done to us genetically and that mindset is nonsense it's a newtonian world view that is completely out of date in modern science most people still think that way because they have bought into this you know early late 1800s and early 1900s model of science and quote unquote evolution which i talked about extensively at the very beginning of this uh you know extended presentation series cosmic abandonment um that that this uh entrenched model of ancient science of ancient outmoded outdated scientific thought is still largely entrenched in the public consciousness because newer sciences and newer discoveries within science really take a long time to filter their way down from the scientific community into the public's hands and again i'm not talking about scientism i'm talking about real cutting edge science in many cases it takes a long time to really even come into public consciousness years and probably about two decades ago most scientists said that the gap was over 25 years now scientists are saying the gap is almost 50 years five decades and that's a conservative estimate literally like what is being discovered in real cutting edge science now will not really be understood the implications of it may not be understood by the general population for 50 years and they're saying that that gap widens each day as new discoveries are made so you know when i talk about these uh the science of epigenetics most people won't even have heard of it or not have studied into it or looked into it at all um and most people again they're still working with this outmoded newtonian view of um you know reductionist materialistic science which is completely out of date and uh it's just perpetuated as the entrenched paradigm because that perpetuates the uh you know disempowerment mindset that we're all locked into a way of being that human nature is a certain way our genes make us a certain way and that's it and there's nothing that anybody could do about that you're dealt that those cards and you have to uh accept that it's not the case ladies and gentlemen we can actually change those things through consciousness and we're going to talk about that when we get into epigenetics we'll be back after these words stay with us everyone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening into the second hour of tonight's broadcast i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com just want to make a very brief correction i forgot to mention uh to get your tickets for the what uh for the uh for your mind three conference uh you can go to freermindconference.com i forgot to give out the conference website i believe earlier and again i i'm highly recommending people to go there who are going to attend the conference even before you make any travel plans get your tickets in advance and i recommend getting the all weekend pass only 130 for that package that's the early bird special on that so uh you could do that right now at freermindconference.com uh and uh of course uh in coming weeks we'll have a lot more information on this great event but let's go back to the cosmic abandonment presentation talk we were talking about epigenetics in the last segment and this comes from uh greek and latin roots this word the the prefix epi epi means beyond you know or past so um what we're talking about here is to go beyond the genes to go beyond genetics of course genetics comes from the latin term generi which means to make or to create uh and um you know of course that's what we're made of is our genetic material and it uh definitely does facilitate a lot of the characteristics and functions of the being of course but um a lot of people think that uh it's all set in stone and it's just the card that you were dealt with and you can't transcend any of those characteristics uh throughout the course of your life and this is the big lie this is the big lie put forward by newtonian science and darwinian evolution theory etc and epigenetics is an emerging science that really shows us that we are actually the writers of our own genetic code in many ways okay it isn't to say we can just snap our fingers and chain you know you know uh grow a sixth finger or something like that okay that's not what i mean by this it means that if you work in consciousness if you work with all the aspects of your consciousness your thoughts your emotions and your actions and you engage the true intelligence which is a combination of the logical intellectual side and the creative intuitive side of the mind and you you develop true care and then you put you know all of that all of your willpower into actually doing what you know to be the right thing okay and um living in harmony with truth living in harmony with natural law and being unified in consciousness in such that your thoughts your emotions and actions are not uh dualistic or not in opposition to each other and are not inconsistent with each other meaning as you think you feel and so you act and there's no contradiction there you are going to be engaging aspects of the life force energy that underlies everything in ways that most people don't think is possible i mean here's a simple example okay do you think that the people who are truly aware and whose minds are working correctly and understand what's going on in the world in life on this planet uh haven't been subject to the same types of physical detriments going on through things like um chemtrail bombardment in our skies spraying of heavy metals okay uh the poisoning of the water supply um the poisoning of the food supply you don't think look the the extent that i have awoken my consciousness look at all the abuse i formerly did to myself my body the types of the type of diet i was on previously underneath all of that was still a drive to learn to grow to understand truth to want knowledge and to want knowledge of self above all that all of those things all of those bombardments which can affect the genetics which can affect the mind can affect the brain still in the long term because of the persistence that i activated within myself in consciousness could not prevail could not keep me down it kept me down for quite a long time but eventually the true self burst through and it emerged stronger for the experience actually and what i'm what i'm trying to explain to people is the people that think oh it's just a hopeless situation because look at how we've been dumbed down look at how they've done genetic modifications to us in the ancient past yeah that's it's very dark information it's very dark knowledge to understand i personally accept this as what went down in the ancient past okay i think there's enough evidence to prove it personally many people will disagree with that however it's not something to feel so disempowered about that you give up and you say well since non-human entities are more powerful than us there's no way we could ever rise above this condition you know it's not the case consciousness will trump even all of that genetic modification that was done the thing that has to drive it is care again that's why the image that i picked for epigenetics was an image of all the chakras of a being lit up these energy vortices that are associated with different levels of glandular activity within the body within the center line of the body going up to the the crown of the head representing illuminated consciousness but you look at the the chakras the way they're laid out in this image on the right hand side on image uh 171 in the presentation slides and you see that all the energy is focused in the heart the heart chakra that you know this is what i call the eighth principle the lost principle of the you know underlying dynamics of natural law the underlying principles of natural law uh it's care that's the generative principle that's what really is generating everything that comes after that that feeling okay that it's a choice of what we want to care about you know it's like going back to the matrix movie when neo is having that conversation with the merovingian and he's trying to tell him oh it's all just about a causality and neo uh the morpheus character says to the merovingian everything begins with choice it's true the merovingian tries to lead him off that path because he's the dark occultist that doesn't want people to understand it's all about free will choice you know there is causality there is natural law at work in the universe and we are uh bound by that and we have to accept those consequences when we choose a specific behavior or action but it all ultimately starts with choice we have to choose a behavior and then natural law goes into effect natural law consequence goes into effect so what we care enough about to do in the world is ultimately what's generating the condition in the world this is a huge part of epigenetics and what is driving our care well the quality of our mind the quality of consciousness you know that's why the first principle of natural law is everything is mental the whole universe is mind everything begins in mind mind is what's ultimately driving the dynamic of what we care about what we think about drives what we care about and then we behave that's why one is the father one is the mother one is a considered a masculine quality one's considered a feminine quality and then you know you have the um behavior is the ch the male child of the byproduct of that quote marriage this is the trinity this is what consciousness is all about so you know i think it's a very highly appropriate image compared to the very scientific you know double helix ladder twisted twisted ladder dna image there on the left because the energy is coming from the heart care is the underlying um the underlying dynamic that's going to create anything that we experience in our life that's why i call it the lost principle because so many people don't care you know that's been lost it's like the lost word is no so few people are saying no when their rights are violated that that's considered the lost word nobody uses that sacred masculine dynamic of saying enough is enough and i'm not going to take it anymore you know they just stand down you know and the sacred feminine principle of care is often lost that's all i call it the lost principle of natural law so we need to develop that care if we're going to engage epigenetics ultimately it does begin everything does begin with choice and that's a mental process which again is why mind control is such a powerful uh set of factors when it comes to the controller's um you know game plan their methods of manipulation to go to work on the human mind so that it stifles the care and ultimately they want to destroy people's care so an individual that i want to just recommend and again i can recommend an individual without agreeing with every single thing that he says again people will say oh i don't agree with this aspect of his work so this guy's got to be some kind of an agent or working for the bad guys not everybody is going to agree agree with everything someone says i don't expect everybody to agree with everything that i say okay i'm pointing out a high quality of work that i feel people will benefit from understanding and you take what you will from that and you leave what you feel is inaccurate or you know might lead someone astray in a certain way i think personally certain people in the field of studying uh you know consciousness can become a little bit too new again to right brained i feel the gentleman i'm going to recommend is pretty balanced and is on point when when it comes to his work in epigenetics and what he calls the uh biology of belief which is the title of his book his name is dr uh bruce lipton and bruce lipton wrote the book the biology of belief he has a lot of videos out on youtube i highly recommend people check them out because it's all about how ultimately consciousness is stronger than the material world of genes and if we want to change what's going on in ourselves we have to change what's going on in our mind so we'll pick that thought process up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is [Music] happening [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com we were talking about epigenetics and i was recommending some of the works of dr bruce lipton his book biology of belief i think is an excellent book that talks about epigenetics and the power of consciousness to actually uh change everything that we are experiencing in life including ourselves and you know epigenetics means to go beyond the genes to go beyond the physical matter that we think is just directing everything that goes on here it's not really the case it's the facilitator for it um it's uh what makes the physical experience possible is the genetics the consciousness is what's driving the genetics that's the code that uh ultimately underlies all of it and we are the the writers the controllers the directors of that code of that story and we can change what actually manifests by changing the the uh quality of our consciousness and that's what this book kind of gets into it talks about how um human quote uh the human condition uh is d lar very different than what people generally think of as quote human nature i've discussed this a lot in my work where i don't think there is any such thing as human nature as far as being good or bad um it's all about the conditions that result as a result of what is programmed into the individual if anything human nature is that we are a programmable species that is the nature of our actual um framework uh the physiological framework that we are born with that we can be programmed the question then becomes how will we be programmed what will be programmed into us what kind of information will we take into ourselves what kind of informations information will other people instill what we would take in through food and diet you know water etc you know again that old adage of quality goes in quality comes out garbage goes in garbage comes out um in that respect we are like a programmable computer if you put a good file format and a good operating system uh you know on the drive and then good programs that are written bug free then you're gonna have good quality output uh on that computer if those things are all corrupted you're gonna have terrible garbage output on that computer humanity's similar to that not again saying that we are computers saying that we work like that so the conditions are going to also influence the result and that's why they call it the human condition we improve the the condition by improving consciousness which then helps to improve the condition even more it's a feedback loop again another big um uh aspect of bruce lipton's work is the audio series um wisdom of your cells again i can't recommend that one highly enough either you have to check that one out wisdom of yourselves is a great audio series by bruce lipton that gets into epigenetics i again highly encourage people to check out his youtube videos as well and again you don't have to agree with every aspect of what the individual is saying in every part of the work that he does i think these are uh decent works that he has put out that explain epigenetics and i take that and then move forward with that information and if he says something i don't particularly agree with i don't have to accept everything that the man says nor does anybody have to accept anything that anybody else says you can take what resonates in truth and you know set the rest aside as as they say so um that's uh my recommendation for who you should check out um and there are probably some other people if you just type in the term epigenetics i'm sure many other people are getting into this topic now but uh lipton kind of pioneered this especially as a activist getting out there and uh giving presentations and talking about this uh dynamic actually got a chance to see him live uh just uh outside of philadelphia in haverford and uh he was it was a very good uh lecture that he gave um near near philadelphia um on this topic of uh moving beyond you know what people perceive as limitations through genes and you know how the whole medical industry is based on this whole uh you know we're gonna just affect the matter you know we're not gonna treat the whole being you know we're not going to actually take the whole being into account their conditions their consciousness their state of mind their stress level etc all of that you know it's just like here's a physical mechanism if we can change this we'll change the result well reality doesn't work that way folks we're not just machines you know we're not biological machines this is an old outdated newtonian notion that's been brought into other sciences like the the various fields of medicine and it is an inaccurate paradigm in general it's built upon fundamentally flawed axiom the fundamentally flawed axiom that matter is superior to everything else that matter is prime okay and as we've talked about here that's one of the huge things that this currently entrenched paradigm wants people to continue to accept because it doesn't want us to understand the role of consciousness and spirit involved in every aspect of our lives and how it's not really separate from the world of manifested matter the world of manifested reality it's what's ultimately driving it so um that's really what i wanted to say on epigenetics and um i want to get into the things that are going to really be required on our part to change if we're going to change the condition that we have been thrust into again a big part of this is not our quote fault okay what happened happened and it was done by beings that were um at that time certainly technologically superior to us certainly mentally superior or i should say just intellectually superior not in real intelligence not in holistic intelligence because if they had any holistic intelligence they wouldn't have done the things that they did but um i can't let humanity off the hook entirely because we are responsible for the perpetuation of the current human condition because we have not developed the intelligence the care and the willpower to change the current condition we um simply don't care enough in the aggregate as a species to change what is happening through our behavior and our choices we're in too much fear still as a whole to say this system is junk it always has been junk it is junk now it always will be junk for as long as it is perpetuated we need to stop fearing the chaos of the collapse of this system we have to allow that collapse to go on you know we need to set up other solutions in uh the process of that coming entropy you know and i'm all for that chaotic transition personally you know i think that order can emerge for out of chaos i think that the immoral systems that we've built up we have to stop staying attached to and let them fall and then we will build something that is more orderly on the other side and i'm not saying it may not be a painful chaotic transitional period in between but the problem is as long as people keep fearing that slavery is going to continue you know i'll take that chaotic painful transition any day over the continuation of slavery you know that's my choice i'll choose freedom any day but many people are still too in fear to make that uh that correct choice that informed and correct choice that conscious free will choice you know they want to continue to look for protection they want to continue to be dependent they want to continue to try to absolve themselves or abdicate themselves from their own personal responsibility in life and when you do those things slavery is all you can manifest that's all you're going to get so what this next section i call um respect remembrance and responsibility the three r's okay respect remembrance and responsibility now what defeats respect true self-respect what defeats it is the dynamic of self-loathing self-loathing is a and we're on slide number 173 now what creates self-loathing is the trauma that previously went on in someone's life and then when they id when they identify as somehow being deserving of that of that you know horrible events that were done to them uh it was done maybe because i wasn't good enough uh you know uh i wasn't smart enough i i wasn't worthy enough these feelings of unworthiness okay is the underlying psychological condition that it makes people try to abdicate their personal responsibility because they they don't have enough respect and self love for themselves okay all bullies are like this all controllers are like this all victims are like this okay ultimately a bully a controller a dominator hates themselves ultimately a victim hates themselves nobody who loves themselves could try to push other people around or sit there and take other people's abuse if you truly love yourself and you're not in a state of self-hate or self-loathing then you're not going to try to control anybody else nor you're going to accept somebody else's control you're not going to play any part of that game we'll pick this dynamic up on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] there's a wall between us you know it was so [Music] that there's nothing wrong [Music] with this code of silence and it can't go on welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com before the break we were talking about the psychological dynamic of self-loathing just hating yourself and so many people are trapped in this condition subconsciously psychologically and don't really even know it or understand this condition um this is slide number 173 and i'll just basically read what's what's on the slide it says self-loathing is the underlying psychological condition that causes people to attempt to abdicate their own personal responsibility to exercise conscience and to fall into patterns of willful ignorance order following and the justification of immoral behavior that's really what's going on in the world folks you know order followers just doing what they're told other people putting up with it people excusing this behavior thinking that it's okay that they have the right to do this somehow offering justifications for it not exercising conscience other people trying to hand off or pass on or abdicate their own personal responsibility to do the right thing or to be responsible for themselves to someone else you know this all stems from not caring enough about yourself not having enough self-respect i'm gonna end the presentation part of tonight's show with uh this topic of self-loathing and next week we're gonna get into this dynamic of the three r's respect which is what will ultimately heal self-loathing remembrance which is understanding knowledge of self and responsibility understanding that ultimately you are truly and totally and ultimately responsible for your own behavior and you cannot pass that responsibility or separate from it or alienate yourself from it in any way and you know those three things really constitute a solution when it comes to a deep understanding of what's going on in our world what's going on within ourselves and understanding the dynamic of natural law so um continuing with this slide self-loathing is created when earlier trauma or traumas have been suppressed and buried deep into the subconscious mind instead of being confronted dealt with and healed okay working your way out of the um abuse victim cycle through applied knowledge care and willpower that narrow path that we talked about regarding how to get out of the abuse victim cycle the effects of such unresolved trauma often take the form of feelings of inadequacy and unworthiness whether real suggested or imagined again can a dominator really like himself and who can like themselves if they don't really know themselves who can love themselves if self-knowledge isn't present you know could you really love someone you don't know no of course not you have to know them you have to know something about them in order to express feelings of even like care or love so people don't have a a deep relationship with themselves and in many cases that's why they don't love themselves they're trapped in this these feelings of inadequacy and unworthiness and so they either strike out against others or they turn inwardly against themselves and then imagine that they deserve more abuse of course neither one of those things is true a dominator has no right to do what he's doing and you know somebody sitting back just taking abuse is indirectly doing a wrong and a harm to actually everybody around them by not standing up for what's right for their rights and the rights of other people you know people sitting there watching other people be abused or just taking abuse themselves or indirectly doing something that is harmful to others that's why you know i always tell people people who do not understand human rights who do not understand the difference between right and wrong and want to remain in that level of ignorance are ultimately doing wrong to other people i don't care what somebody does to themselves their own body but there are levels of ignorance that you don't have a right to you know people say somebody can do whatever they want with their own mind think whatever they want well that's not really true it's not really the case there are mode there are modalities of thought that are wrong and that includes condoning violence against other people that can includes accepting violence being done to people in society in general and saying i don't care that's an act of violence in and of itself not to care about injustice is done to other people you think of it that way how many people are really doing violence indirectly indirect violence through their total not caring of what is happening with other people the injustices that are taking place with others that person's doing indirect harm because they by their ignorance are perpetuating those injustices and allowing them to continue so um the effects of these unresolved traumas take on the forms of feelings of inadequacy and unworthiness whether they're real suggested or imagined and again this is on both side sides the left brain imbalance dominators and the right brain imbalanced uh slave thinkers okay so moving on to slide 174 it's the last slide and then i'm going to start going to the phones for the time that we have left um i've just lowered prison bars like the door of a prison over the top of the image that's is this golem creature this totally destroyed self-loathing individual that says i have suffered therefore i shall cause suffering for others that is the very dynamic that perpetuates the prison that perpetuates slavery somebody who doesn't care is only focused on themselves doesn't care what anybody else is going through doesn't care what what injustices are taking place toward others uh or what's going on in the world and is totally focused on me me me me me which is satanism thought process it's satanic thought uh most people are in this modality of satanic thought from the minute they wake up they think about nothing but themselves they don't get involved in um you know communicating knowledge to anybody else and that very dynamic of i'm only concerned about me and since i've gotten a raw deal i'm gonna treat other people the way i was treated instead of treat them the way i would rather be treated um then that's what perpetuates the dynamic of slavery and and imprisonment and disempowerment next week we're going to get into again the three r's self-respect self-knowledge remembering who we are and personal responsibility these are the things that heal self-loathing and bring about true self-love so that we can effect a solution understand our own sovereignty understand how natural law works and then live our lives in harmony with it and ultimately end slavery by doing so so uh with that having been said i'll leave it for there and hopefully next week we can wrap up the official part of the presentation and then in coming weeks we'll move on to some supplemental material regarding cosmic abandonment and then future weeks i'm going to be moving into some of the dynamics of order followers and their thought processes and what we need to do to try to change their state of consciousness or influence a change in their state of consciousness i'm going to talk about some other social dynamics down the line that are going on in society that are really negatively affecting our society and keeping it where where it's at which is exactly where we don't want it to be which is a state of slavery and disempowerment but um next week more in the solutions section on cosmic abandonment for now let's go to your phones for the time that we have remaining let's hear from ivan in phoenix ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello ivan are you there maybe you should be oh hi you took me uh early today there you go yes i'm gonna take some calls till the end of the show and you're the first one in the queue my friend what do you have for us tonight oh okay um well uh i had mentioned to uh you and barb about the new film um interstellar in theaters yes you got a chance to watch that yet i have not yet i uh have it on my to-do list i'm going to get to it soon okay well this film is pretty interesting it uh again somewhat touches on what you're talking about here um again the general premise is that uh the world is uh can sustain life pretty much and instead of fixing the planet which they basically can't they're looking to go off world and find another place to go and ruin basically but it's pretty pretty interesting the first thought that i got when i saw this film even though they don't mention it i thought of uh you know how we in the truth movement or researchers pretty much we we look at things in a bigger picture in a holistic way right and i'm looking at mars how mars you can kind of say there was probably life on there and the beings on there screwed up that planet and then left that planet to find someplace else and kind of i guess came here and now whatever possible you know i think it's very possible they just moved a little bit in uh inward toward the next planet in the uh solar system who knows what happened on the other side of mars that was more likely than not a planet that became the asteroid belt through through some type of cataclysm hey ivan hold on the line with me i'll i'll hold you over through this uh break okay ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back with more of your calls to close out the show [Music] oh [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone final segment for this edition of what on earth is happening this evening we're taking your calls we were talking with ivan in phoenix ivan are you still with us yeah i'm here okay you can go ahead and continue the thought that you were on before the break okay um not to give anything away uh with the about the movie but basically um i saw the film twice and the second time uh while watching the film i can sense how the director christopher nolan took three hours and for three hours he was able to take the average movie gore and attempt to bring their consciousness from a third dimensional consciousness and even contemplate a fifth dimensional uh realization because the movie really gets trippy it's a little bit a lot 2001 space odyssey so that's all i want to say about it but you really got to have your mind open and just aware because things that are happening there and thrown at you your average movie goers kind of like makes no sense what the heck but highly symbolic highly allegorical if you're comparing it to 2001 i'd consider that a good compliment to the movie because uh that i consider to be one of the best films of all time and uh that definitely makes me want to go check it out right especially after reading one of the reviews from the daily mail and they trashed it so i was like oh there you go negative review go see it you know definitely going to take your recommendation yep well that's pretty much all i wanted to contribute with uh today so you can get a few other calls in before the show's done absolutely ivan always a pleasure to hear from you my friend all right take care mark you too all right let's hear from ailey in connecticut you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark hi how are you i'm good um thank you for having me on your show um i just want to say that um from having listened to quite a bit of your material now it seems to me that your position is that all forms of control are inherently slavery is that correct sure well you've expressed in your natural law seminar that it is critical to establish internal sovereignty as this leads to order and self-control um i found myself experiencing confusion when i have considered an application of the law of correspondence to this dynamic um how could it be accurate to make an um axiomatic statement statement that all forms of inter external control or slavery if we see a very clearly laid out example of the inner world so to speak where control leads to harmony and order so as you have said as well if this self governance is not applied there would be they're the interior anarchy which is tantamount to internal confusion um you're you're you're likening external control to internal control when in fact they're really opposites of each other they're not using the same dynamic which is external control is coercion based whereas to use the same word control to to refer to you know the dynamic of self-control perhaps self-mastery might be a better term for it it's knowing the self to the extent that um you are not being owned by the uh internal forces that dwell within the ind the individual uh consciousness you are directing them you are using them you are putting them into effect and as such you are uh exercising um mastery and skillfulness of using those whereas not knowing how to use them places you essentially at their mercy and they control you so that's how i would kind of rectify that because it's kind of like a language thing where you're you're kind of uh uh uh equating it with the kind of external control that is based in coercion and it's not that same dynamic i hope that kind of clears it up does it um well i just i'm curious how is or why is all control abuse because it's based in coercion and the removal of free will or the attempted removal of free will by one being against another that makes it inherently wrong because you're taking something it's theft you're stealing something that doesn't belong to you which is someone else's free will choice so long as they're not harming someone else all external control is based in the dynamic of coercion coercion is a form of theft and therefore wrongdoing so that's all pretty you know uh explicitly laid out in the uh natural law seminar and uh if um that wasn't a uh in-depth enough coverage of the the basic dynamics of natural law i would highly recommend that you go back to the podcast and go through the sections uh i did many podcasts on natural law i think it was back in the 60s or 70s i don't quite remember off the top of my head maybe a little after that but um you can go back in the podcast archive where i cover natural law pretty extensively in depth and talk about a lot of those dynamics there so more questions um relating to that what about anarchy in relation to freedom because um like using the law of correspondence as within so without i i just i just don't see how internal anarchy is any different from external anarchy because i believe that all it's all this you know the self really if we want to get back to like um oh like i guess oneness people would call it well again i'm using that term internal anarchy in the literal sense of the word so if we break down the word anarchy means no ruler or no master if there is no internal mastery that means that the house of the self is open to control or rulership from without if you are not applying then the knowledge of self for the manifestation of or or the realization of your own internal sovereignty someone else or of some other force is going to come in and and set up camp there it's like an abandonment of a house it's an abandonment of a piece of property you know you're not setting up rulership or possession within that that entity within that consciousness and therefore you know a squatter is going to move in and say well i own this now it's it kind of works like that dynamic when i say internal anarchy i mean literally there's no ruler or no master at home in the house of self and that's a very bad dynamic it's a bad thing so in that sense the word anarchy becomes anarchy becomes negative if it's inwardly anarchistic we need inward rulership of the self again you have to see the terms rulership control or mastery in a positive sense here because when they're applied within to the self that is what is based in knowledge not coercion that's what's what's based in nature not a perversion of nature and um i would the main thing that i would recommend at this point if you do have kind of grasp the whole concept of correspondence i would start to get into some occult writings that deal with these topics i think a few of the books that um i recommend in the natural law section might help and then you could branch off from that to go into some other works and uh you know some authors that deal with that topic richard weatherill is one he's not basically an occult writer but you can get into some of the uh writings of rosicrucianism that deal with a lot of these topics many free masonic authors have dealt with these topics as well it's probably where i would recommend for you to go next but the first place i would say is the extended natural law uh section of my podcast and as always i always recommend people to start at um at podcast number one and uh move forward from there to get a uh a general holistic uh um tapestry of my work so allie i want to thank you for the call and i'm gonna round out the show by going to a caller over in poland bart from poland you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark welcome to the show oh yes can you hear me can you hear me yes i can you're coming through well okay first of all thank you very much you are back online and i would like first of all i would like recommend a few movies related to psychopathy or their following and justification so they are related to nuclear horror cows so this is face safe from year 2000 okay the u.s production and then we have threats this is uk production from year 9 1984 and of course uh the last one is the let's say a black comedy uh doctor strangelove yeah oh absolutely uh directed by stanley kubrick no less yeah yes great great recommendations okay thank you and the last question mark as you were the member of the church of satan so have you met such strange behaviors of some you know members that they for after some time they are starting having let's say homosexual tendencies we're out of time for this edition i'll try to answer that on the next show but ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path of truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week thanks for listening everyone have

What On Earth Is Happening Show #176

Topics: *Cosmic Abandonment, Interference Theory Of Human Origins, The Unwritten Story Of Our Future, Self-Loathing as a major factor which holds Humanity in a state of Slavery, The 3 R's, Self-Respect as the antidote of Self-Loathing, the Infinite Worth of the Self/Individual, Working with psychological Shadow Material, Remembering who we really are, the 3 Aspects of Consciousness and their Fulfillments and Failures, Understanding Individual Sovereignty, Personal Individual Responsibility for choosing Right Action over Wrong Action, the Inability to abdicate Personal Responsibility to someone else, Humanity's Critical Moment of Choice to enter Cosmic Adulthood, Understanding Natural Law as the Ultimate Solution and the Key to unlocking the Human Condition, the Soul Mission to End Slavery on Earth, the Higher Consciousness of seeing Humanity as one family, the Power of the Imagination in manifesting Freedom*

freedom mat that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday November 22nd 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening right here on our BM rbn from 10:00 p.m. to midnight Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to 11 p.m. Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we're going to be continuing and hopefully finishing our cosmic abandonment extended presentation on the air tonight cosmic abandonment is a presentation that explores the connections between the interference theory of human origins and the current human condition that we face here on earth in the present day tonight on the show I'm going to be continuing and finishing up with part three of the cosmic abandonment presentation called the unwritten story of our future tonight I'm going to be talking about solutions to the human condition to the problem that has been ongoing for hundreds of thousands of years on this planet and that problem ultimately comes down to self-loathing a lack of self-respect due to the abandonment issues that this species has faced and tonight I'm going to be talking about the solutions in the form of three R's as I call them respect remembering and responsibility that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening I want to give the call and number right at the top of the show because I will be taking your calls in our number two the call and number two join us here is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us for your questions or comments in our number two on what on earth is happening is toll-free 800 three one three ninety four forty three just a couple of quick announcements before we get started the free your mind three conference is going to be the definitive event dealing with consciousness mind control and the occult in the Year 2015 certainly here on the East Coast free your mind 3 coming at you in April of 2015 April 10th 11th and 12th that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 right here just outside of Philadelphia at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania langhorne is just north of the city limits of Philadelphia the speakers already confirmed for the freer mind three conference on April 10th 11th and 12th of next year Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros ed fortune than the New Jersey Weed Man freighter X Freeman fritz Spring Meyer J Parker John vibes Josie the outlaw whales Larkin Rose mark Devlin and Mark passio an all weekend passed to free your mind 3 one of the most affordable three-day pass ticket prices for a conference of this magnitude only $130 tickets are on sale now and the best way ladies and gentlemen that you can support the efforts of the free your mind conference its speakers and its organizers is to buy your ticket in advance do not wait until the day of the conference get it now not even waiting till the new year now is the time to buy your tickets for this event if you know you want to go to the philadelphia area and be present in person at a great event like this where you can network meet speakers meet all other people of a very like mindset to yourself and carry those relationships on into the future the free your mind conference is going to be the event of this magnitude and type anywhere in the world next year so get your tickets in advance at free your mind conference calm free your mind conference calm is the website okay with that having been said I have a couple more quick event announcements there are still what on earth is happening calm t-shirts available what what on earth is happening t-shirts available I should say promotional t-shirts that I printed for the demystifying the occult seminar in a Connecticut in October still have a plenty of t-shirts leftover from that event so if people want to receive a wat on earth is happening promotional t-shirt as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to what on earth is happening you can go to the news section or just click on the link that is at the very top of the latest news items on the left-hand side of what on earth is happening calm you'll see it says what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts now available you just click that link you could get a couple of images of the shirt design and then you click the email link that is listed there to email me about how to go about receiving one of these shirts as a free gift in return for a voluntary donation to what on earth is happening there is also a donation button on the left-hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you have received value from the information that has been shared on both the what on earth is happening radio show and the website through my video videos and podcasts you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I may continue that work into the future so with that having been said let's jump into the material for tonight's show as always there are images for the show posted with both the live show and with the podcast tonight podcast will be podcast number 176 we're slowly working our way up to that 200 mark so you can if you're listening live you can go to the what on earth is happening radio show page and underneath the player for the tonight's broadcast you'll see images for tonight's show and then underneath that you'll see cosmic abandonment slides part 1 & 2 we're well into part 2 and we're going to be beginning tonight slide number 174 now if you don't want to follow along with the links the numerical links that open up like a little pop-up window right in your browser you can click the link that says all cosmic abandonment slides download them here and that's a zip archive that you could decompress on your own computer and then open up in whatever image viewer you happen to prefer and follow along with the slides that way so let's start at image number 174 which is the slide that I left off on at the end of last week's show in at least in the presentation section of last week's show we were talking about self-loathing as being one of the underlying if not the very most important underlying psychological conditions that has led to the perpetuation of the current human condition of slavery only a people who are self-loathing and ultimately do not have a deep personal relationship with themselves and their own inner aspects of their personality and psyche can allow themselves to continue to be enslaved there continue to be harmed or continue to harm themselves there has to be an amount of self-loathing present within the personality within the you know the nested shadow material of the psyche of the individual self-loathing is the ultimate condition that we have to overcome as a species if we're going to free ourselves and operate on this planet as we should be operating in harmony with natural law and as sovereign beings so what is the force that we have to understand that overcomes self-loathing we'll pick that up right on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back we don't need kids welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on our DN I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about the over the underlying condition of self-loathing as being one of the prime psychological conditions that causes people to continue to accept and remain within the state of slavery as a species slide number 174 I have the the slide is about self loathing and I have the image up there of a golem creature a creature that's made by someone else a creature that doesn't even think its own thoughts has animation kind of breathed into it by its master and it's just a like a flesh robot and it's saying I have suffered and therefore I shall cause suffering unto others you know what is that a being that cares about itself is that a being that really has any developed self respect you know no it's a being that is ultimately trying to say I'm not truly responsible for what I do or what I caused in the world for what I put out there into the universe and they think good things are going to happen to them it doesn't work that way folks not according to the principle of Correspondence under natural law what we put out is what we're going to receive back from the universe you know so as long as we're in a condition of self-loathing expect more suffering heaped down upon you because of how you think about yourself self-loathing is the underlying psychological condition that causes people to attempt to abdicate their own personal responsibility to exercise conscience and to fall into patterns of willful ignorance order following and justification of immoral behavior only a self-loathing individual will fall into those patterns willfully remaining ignorant continuing to do things that they know are just horrible for them following orders of other people who they think somehow know better than them and they just want to follow them because they don't want the responsibility of choosing right over wrong for themselves and justifying their continuation of their their choosing of immoral behaviors self-loathing is created when earlier trauma has been suppressed and buried into the subconscious mind in order for someone to truly hate themselves there had to be at something traumatic happened to them and they don't want to deal with it at a conscious level they want to bury it into the subconscious keep it there and never deal with that shadow psychological material again the brilliant teacher Michael tous Ariane has likened this to continuing to eat off of a dirty plate day after day after day without doing any of any cleansing in the mind he likens you know compares the word sanity with sanitation both referring to cleanliness to clean up something is to make it sanitized well that's what we have to do to the mind and make the mind sane you know we need to work with that shadow material clean it up deal with it confront it face it recognize its presence and then work with it we don't want to do that the mind is going to remain in a totally deplorable condition and it's going to be largely operating at the level of the subconscious and therefore it's going to own our behavior without even us really consciously being aware of it and then we just fall in the same patterns over and over again so self-loathing is created when this earlier trauma has been suppressed and buried into the subconscious mind instead of being confronted dealt with and healed the effects of such unresolved trauma often take the form of feelings of inadequacy and unworthiness whether real suggested or imagined and I want to focus on that term unworthiness because that is the key the thing that we have to overcome as a species so many people think that humanity's nature is this way is what we have allowed to basically happened to us to the state that we've allowed ourselves to come into and it's not our nature it's our condition there's a huge difference between the nature of something and the condition it happens to be in you know you could take a silver coin that it's its basic nature is it's made of silver but if that coins extremely extremely tarnish you can't maybe maybe can't even tell that it's made of high-grade high-quality silver okay I mean it's just an example it's not saying that that has any actual intrinsic value what has real true intrinsic value is human beings you know we are the thing that we have to consider truly worthy of infinite worth as well as I'm going to get to you know that's the that's the key to all of this is a total reevaluation of what it really truly means to be a human being and stop you know having this negative poison worldview that human nature is somehow demonic or horrible or evil when that's not the case at all now that's not to say let people off the hook for their immoral behavior because they've been conditioned into accepting things as they are we should be striving to change that because that can be changed so you know it all comes down to healing that self loathing which is what we're going to talk about today and the only force that really counter self-loathing is self-respect and self-respect is about moving to a different perspective the word respect is derived from the Latin prefix re meaning again and the Latin verb SPECT RA meaning to look at to look upon to look at so we put them together RIA ghin and SPECT re look at respect to look at again to take another look at well what are you taking another look at of course for self respect you have to take another look at yourself reevaluate yourself honestly without lying to yourself and say what have I allowed myself to become what condition have I allowed to take root and if you honestly want that condition to change for the better then you have to develop self-respect by looking at it not trying to push it away and then working with it working with that painful shadow material which and there's the problem most people don't want to do that they'd rather try to run away well there is no running away from it how could you run away from the self you can doesn't make a difference where you go it's gonna be there with you because it is you so good luck trying to run away from it good luck taking the escapists approach that's what religionists do that's what New Agers tend to do you know and I'm not making it 100% general but a 100% blanket statement I'm saying you saying that as a generality the very right brain among us often fall into that that trap and you know the dominators of the world are both left and right brain imbalanced that's what people have to understand they're left brain and balance when it comes to the you know outlash that they want to take against other people you know for them hating themselves you know they think they're in control of other people this petty sense of illusory power that they derive from you know doing violence unto other people but then you have to understand they're also in a very twisted right brain imbalanced mindset as well because they hate themselves they have no true self-respect they don't have any knowledge about the self and they're willing to basically subjugate themselves and enslave themselves so whoever's giving them their orders as long as it means I don't have to think for myself and I don't have to engage my own personal responsibility in my own personal judgment to choose from that to choose the difference between right and wrong behavior for myself as an individual see when when you really start to gain true self respect you look at yourself and you say is the action that I'm taking does it fall within the parameters of natural law as something that I have a right to take is it an action that does not cause harm to others and therefore it's a right or is it something that does do harm and violate others and therefore it's our wrong we'll pick this up right on the other side of the break don't go anywhere folks you know today disguise at night today yeah welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about the power of self-respect to bring balance to the psychological condition of self-loathing as one of the ultimate solutions to overcoming the current human condition of slavery because only people that don't have a truly developed sense of self-love could continue the condition of slavery to continue to perpetuate it or could continue to accept it and that's the thing that's the harsh truth that most people don't want to hear and hate me for saying but it's true nonetheless ladies and gentlemen only a species that hates itself could allow itself to remain enslaved and participate in its own enslavement and if you just sit and think about that statement for a little while quietly with yourself you'll realize that it cannot be any other way therefore the solution is love but the solution is self-love before any other form of love you have to come to a personal relationship with yourself by looking at the shadow material only self-respect can heal self-loathing and therefore to help to put humanity on the path to healing and conscience and freedom nothing else can do it and let me tell you what the deep inner knowledge the core underlying truth principle if you will that has to be understood when it comes to the dynamic of self-respect as being the thing that can heal self-loathing you have to understand that the value of the individual is infinite that the individual has infinite worth it's not about a group it's not about society it's not about anything else but understanding if you take hold of your infinite value the infinite worth of the self and you recognize that there's nothing that is more important than that you're gonna be on the path to healing to understanding and ultimately to true freedom but so few people care enough about themselves in that regard to want to look at the things that are uncomfortable about themselves that they want to try to run away from that they want to try to escape they think that they can keep pushing it off and pushing it off and pushing it off well eventually that big beast comes up from behind you and he eats you when that's your attitude about that shadow material it doesn't go away it grows and it becomes more and more powerful as you ignore it this is what all the older followers have done this is what all the willing slaves have done that perpetuates this condition the super left-brain among us the order followers they want to just do harm to other people because they think that they can and they can get away with it all the people who want to sit back and take it and say oh we just need to watch you know we just need to sit back and see what how it all plays out you know not even being active participants in life what can I do mentality you know I don't want to get involved mentality all right brain imbalance and it needs to imbalance dynamics play off against each other to create a world of total enslavement and all of this because yeah it stems from what originally had been done to us in the past but as I said we talked about all of that we brought out all that shadow material we brought out all those things that those nasty things that nobody wants to talk about or even consider that has happened to the human species over vast stretches of time genetic manipulation enslavement you know being made to think of other beings as as gods somehow that have some kind of a actual right to rule over us and then perpetuating that system down through government and religion and kingship etc those systems being handed down to us by those beings and you can you know make the argument all this was done to us but like I said this is the solution section this isn't about crying in our milk folks you know as a little kid you know our childhood is over now it's time to actually recognize what's been done and man up and deal with it and say hey this is reality this is how it really went down what are we going to do about it now no use living in the past and saying woe is us it happened already nothing you could do about the past the past is done it's that which is it's the truth you either recognize it and accept it and then move on and do something about it or you live in a state of denial this is about looking at the truth recognizing it's it's a horrible condition and saying but what are we going to do about it now in the present moment we're all power lies to create change to create positive lasting change the answer is recognizing the infinite value of an infinite worth of the individual see that that's what if people ask me one of the things that brought me up out of my grave and my total unconsciousness that was it I was laying there in total depression recognizing what I had partaken in recognizing what kind of a person I was and I said well you could deal with this two ways you could lay down and die and let the world beat you or you can say I'm worth more than this they didn't beat me they may have used me for a time but I love myself more than that and I'm going to rise above that condition because I have the strength and I have the willpower and I have the self motivation and I have the self-love to do that these are what the solutions are so you know that this is all about that one overarching principle the infinite worth of the individual the infinite worth of the self so that's slide number 175 about self respect and you could put the word self love in place of that they're equivalent as far as I am concerned self-respect is self-love and vice versa because it is turning the attention toward what really matters what's going on within and ultimately that's a process of remembering again this is the 3 R's respect remembering and responsibility when you start looking at the self you start to discover what the self really is the deep core aspects of it that underlie consciousness that are the expressions for consciousness again people will say you know the ancient mystery traditions have said to know the self is the ultimate commandment you know that's what we're here for it's the ultimate dynamic that's going to bring about healing and freedom that's why it was kind of their mantra you know know the self know the self and you will know the universe and the gods only knowledge the knowledge of truth is going to set us free that's it nothing else can do it so this is a process of remembering who we actually are there we are a byproduct of our thoughts emotions and actions that's what ultimately what we express in the world that's how our consciousness expresses itself and either we come to a fulfillment of those aspects of consciousness or we fail to develop them again I really like the way the teacher Michael - sorry on the teacher researcher kind of has this idea that we're here to develop a soul a lot of people insist we have a soul or we are a soul you know maybe we're here to work upon the soul to develop it further you know it's not just the stat thing it's something that you work upon like a sculpture of some kind and you put the more energy and attention and focus you put into it the better it becomes so if we work with the thoughts emotions and actions and we develop them to their full potential we're developing the soul and if we don't we're going down deeper and deeper into darkness and that suffering in that pain is good we're gonna have to learn through that pathway that dark left-hand path instead of taking the straight albeit quite narrow road directly to the truth if we develop our thoughts we arrive at knowledge we arrive at a deep understanding of what is going on around us and why we're here and who we really are and then we will ultimately use that to do the right thing in the world which is what wisdom is all about right action if we fail to develop our true holistic intelligence we're going to be stuck in a condition of ignorance which is where most of humanity is clinging to illusion vested in the illusion wanting to prop up the amoral system that exists all around them believing in fault the false idol of money above everything else an authority 100% lost in the land of illusion attached to things that don't even really exist in nature will pick up this all-important process of remembering it's all about knowledge of self folks stay with us we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about solutions to the human condition of slavery and we talked about self-respect and recognizing the infinite worth an infinite value of the individual as being one of the underlying psychological conditions that really has to be developed in order to counter the self-loathing that is so prevalent in today's society that gets people to accept and participate in their own enslavement we're on slide number 176 of the cosmic abandonment presentation talking about remembering the knowledge of oneself and the expressions of human consciousness the true Holy Trinity of thought emotion and action or as it has been known mind spirit and body and we have to bring those together such that they are not in contradiction such that as we think so we feel and so we act as we think in the mind so we feel through our emotions the spirit in which we take our actions and then so we act with the body and those three elements of consciousness are in non-contradiction unity consciousness again we were talking about you know the fulfillment of these expressions of consciousness versus their failure or the inactive aspects when we don't put these to their best use in the world during the time that we have so you know in thought we can come to knowledge understanding and wisdom or we can not actively engage our holistic intelligence and remain in a state of ignorance foolishness and naivete believing anything that is put out there for us to believe refusal to look at information that is out there that can help us to understand what's going on most people aren't nation' because there's plenty of information out there they're ignorant they will willfully ignore the truth because they have this idea deep down nested in the subconscious mind if I'm ignorant I can't be made to be responsible for what's going on around me and that's folly in and of itself that kind of thinking we're responsible regardless of whether we know or not because the truth was out there it was all around us at all times you didn't take it into yourself that's that's on you you know the emotional aspect the emotional expression of consciousness its fulfillment is what I have called true care the generative principle empathy for all you know the high high expression of love not the you know bodily or just romantic love not even just meant you know mental you know deep understanding or affinity with a concept not that kind of love but the fully open and expanded form of love known as agape which is care for all care of injustice going on anywhere because if it's taking place even with one individual it's happening for all the understanding that as one suffers all our suffering true compassion true care that's the generative principle of the universe that's what drives everything ultimately the failure of this of course is apathy indifference callousness how much callousness and apathy is going on in society how many people just don't care about the injustice Azur sufferings or just just the everyday you know things that people aren't that it is uncomfortable for people that they happen to be going through many calloused people are out there that just try to go by whatever corporate policies are out there and don't treat people as human beings you see this constantly every day they've just become so callous to people around them that for a paycheck you'll just do whatever some heartless corporation commands of you to do and try to blow it off and justify it like that's just what I do for a job and this is just this isn't Who I am this is just what I do it's just I'm making a living nonsense you're putting that energy out into the world through your behavior it is becoming who you are you're allowing that to become who you are I'm not telling anybody you are your job saying that's what they're in that's the attachment the mindset they're in with that kind of an attitude that I don't care about how this affects others that kind of callousness in the world and it's all too prevalent and there's all way too few people who are willing to call people out on that BS that they exhibit in their everyday lives on a daily basis and get up in their face about it and tell them it's not acceptable and then the the final expression of the remembering of who we are in consciousness is our actions with the behaviors we actually put out into the world that affect not only ourselves but other others around us the fulfillment of which is courage will power the development of the will the true will and persistence never giving up never giving in never allowing this world to defeat you and put you down and take you off the battlefield take you off the field of action that takes tremendous courage you know what it takes way more courage to exercise the willpower and persistence to renew the resolve to continue to do that work that takes way more courage than ever even beginning it let me tell you something folks the day I began doing what I'm doing I tossed the die the die is cast already I knew what I was getting involved in I knew the enemy I'm facing and up against I know it definitively definitively because I worked with them so there's no doubt in my mind the kind of evil against none and let me tell you something it's way more it takes way more courage and way more willpower to continue to do that on a daily basis than it ever did to start doing it when you start doing it you start to develop that will even more that's what it's it's like any other task you want to get good at it you got to practice you got to keep doing it over and over and over again it's like playing an instrument you know getting good and anything computers you name you name the skill art the failure of the active component of consciousness is when we are lazy cowardly and submissive you know we let people push us around and we stop trying and we say that's too hard or I don't want to do that laziness cowardice and just laying down to the control system that whole mindset what can I do plenty you can get involved in any one of tens of thousands of areas that can help the cause of human freedom it's a math it's about asking what help others need for at first or just going out and finding something that you're good at doing and then just doing it it's real simple folks there's nothing to it but to start doing it you know and you'll build yourself up as you go I talk about constantly how I feel I waited too long to even start talking about all of these topics with what I knew previously at least at least I finally did get up and start doing it so the question becomes on this chart on slide 176 you know which column do you want to fall into you know what do you want to be said when you're when you're gone and you're no longer in this world you want to be said that you are a person who fulfilled those expressions of consciousness or one who ended up as a total fail that's all really comes down to I know I won't be able to look back on what I did here on earth and say I did nothing I know it will go on to affect other people and it will have a ripple effect and go and move outward as more and more people understand it and then become become teachers of it themselves so it's ultimately all about knowledge of self that's what helps you to develop that self respect these two dynamics work hand in hand folks hand in hand self respect and the knowledge of self remembering who we really are and the fulfillment of that remembrance that knowledge of self is the knowledge that we are sovereign and I'll get into the definition of that word that all-important word sovereign on the other side as we wrap up the extended cosmic abandonment presentation you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen we'll be right back don't go anywhere welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com tonight we are wrapping up the extended version of the cosmic abandonment presentation at some point in the future I am going to go back and start to present some source material on some of the information within the cosmic abandonment presentation however I feel that this is probably a good time to start jumping off into topics that I've really wanted to be talking about in covering you know on water on earth is happening for a while and some of the issues that I'm going to be getting into is order following it's going to be my topic at the free your mind conference I think this is something that really really has to be deeply understood where this comes from it has to be understood that we have to reach the minds of these house slaves of society you know I'm just going to come out and call them what they actually are until you reach their minds we're not going to be making any progress you know or you know what is gonna have to happen is going to be really horrific that is going to be something that people can scarcely even imagine to secure any modicum of remaining freedom that is left in this on this planet for human beings but if we can reach the minds of these order followers maybe we could change the result for the positive without having to go down the path of bloodshed but I'm also going to be getting back into the importance of gun ownership Andry stressing that repeatedly on this broadcast and really helping trying to help people to understand you know the concepts of how important the people who originally created this country and essentially were you know not all the way enlightened but we're trying to help get give people some modicum of an of an idea of an understanding of what it meant to be a free free being and again you could make all the claims that you want say everything about how you know while they didn't support this for all people and yeah I get that and yeah we we also engaged in conquest of this territory of this actual physical land and I guarantee their sons and daughters are still paying the the brunt of the the karmic consequence for them doing that but my whole point here is through the idea of self-ownership and the ownership of the ability to defend yourself through weapons you know and the importance of the of the understanding of the Second Amendment the concepts laid down in it the importance of understanding what the militia even is I'm gonna be going back into that material again because I don't think it can be over emphasized particularly at that time in which we are living you know and I said at the end of my demystifying the occult seminar folks if you're unarmed at this point you're a very naive and even stupid individual I'll come right out and say it you know I I think at this point it's more important to be armed than it is to have food on the table that's how important I think firearms ownership is at the point in which we are living in history so you know that's another topic I'm going to get into and and and yet another topic I'm gonna be getting into when I talk about you know order followers is how important the awakening of women to the truth is going to be in helping to get these order followers out of their mindset and you know I'm gonna say some unpopular and controversial things when I start talking about the mindset of women in our culture in the modern day and how deeply the cultural conditioning affects them even in many cases much more so than it is affecting the male population I'm not saying both contingencies are not super brainwashed but I'm gonna specifically get into the the mind-control targeting of the female population so it should be quite interesting and even controversial topics that are going to be brought up on this radio show in the coming weeks and months as I stay on those topics probably for months so for now I just want to briefly make one more quick event announcement that I'm going to jump back into the material then I'm going to take your calls in the last couple segments but um I just want to mention to everyone that I was interviewed on the vinny eastwood show this week on Wednesday night November 19th it was a roundtable discussion with a few other individuals bill Turner took part in it Clint Richardson and of course Vinny Eastwood and we talked about the pros and cons of the free man on the land movement and the straw man slash legal fiction you know the separating from the legal name and legal fiction concept and um you know I think that just I'll just let everybody know that interview is posted on my website in the news section where all my radio interviews are posted I definitely encourage people to download that and check it out I just you know think that I was you know once again when it comes to a lot of these roundtable discussions I see myself as the most extreme individual from my standpoint of freedom and it's like you know I don't think our freedom needs to be negotiated with anyone it's already our possession we need to secure it the end you know that's it you need to be willing to do what's necessary to secure what's already yours isn't that what responsibility for something is that's my definition of responsibility it's a huge part of my definition of responsibility you know and it comes down to this notion of remembering who we are to go jump you know use that as a springboard to jump back into the material on slide 177 I I explained the word sovereign the word sovereign is derived from the Latin adverb super meaning above and the Latin noun regnum meaning rulership or control so we put them together that the first part of the word sovereign so there comes from the Latin super sue bear meaning above and then reign the word reign comes from the Latin regnum re G and um from the Latin wreck Regas meaning king regnum is the rulership of the king or the control of the king his control or rulership thus a sovereign means one who is above control super regnum above control not a subject to control not a subject to the rulership of another one who is above the rulership or control of another or in other words in one word someone who is free and people still don't understand this you say the word sovereign to them are you sovereign well if the answer is no that means you've just said you're a slave the if somebody says are you a sovereign and the answer comes back no the next question should be well then who owns you because what you're asking is do you own yourself when you ask somebody are you sovereign you're saying that someone else have ownership and rulership and control over you and therefore are you their property essentially you know if somebody says they're not sovereign that's basically what they're admitting oh you are owned by someone else would you could you please then tell me who who your rightful owner is in the natural world in reality who actually owns you and is responsible for what you think feel and do you know that that's the next question that should be asked because what sovereign means is free above the rulership or control of someone else not under the under jurisdiction of someone else not someone else's subject not someone else's slave sovereign means free not a slave a free being and by that definition all beings in the universe are sovereign beings because there is no such thing as legitimate slavery all claims of slavery are inherently illegitimate meaning all claims of slavery are morally wrong all conditions that you know take on the form of slavery are morally wrong conditions and are therefore invalidated the problem is so many people continue to give validation to the slavery system by even being willing to negotiate with it and therein lies the problem they don't understand their sovereignty moving on to slide number 178 and you know that that knowledge that part of self knowledge is part of the remembering process you have to get to a point where you know you remember oh I'm a free being I always have been a free Bing and I've just been accepting this condition of slavery and in many cases participating with it talking about participating with it you know slide number 178 you know has the the most least mature and the most responsible people among us that are responsible for the perpetuation of the human condition of slavery namely the police regardless of what country they're in or what time period they're in this is about personal individual responsibility getting out of collectivist mindset of trying to say this is for the betterment of the group or the group says that this is okay so it is no that's not how natural law works that's not how the truth of reality works either something is right inherently by nature or it is not doesn't matter how many people agree with it doesn't matter how many people condone it doesn't matter how many people support it an individual's personal responsibility to choose right action over wrong action for themselves as an individual always belongs to them it is always their own responsibility they own it whether they want to or not one can only make a claim that they can abdicate that will pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on our bien continuing with the extended cosmic abandonment presentation I'm going to attempt to wrap it up this evening we're talking about the 3 R's self respect remembering who we truly are and personal responsibility this is what is going to get us out of the current human condition of slavery ultimately and they are all things that we have to work with individually in our own psyche it's not a external solution it's not an external thing folks if you're expecting that you're expecting what is never going to ultimately happen people have to heal themselves because they care enough about themselves to do it and they take the personal responsibility to develop the knowledge that can heal them we're talking about that personal responsibility and the people who don't want it more than anybody else who think that they can pass the buck on to someone else who's giving them an order it's just my job I'm just doing my job I'm just following my orders now you're just being a good little Nazi slave you know you're just being a good little house slave that's what you're really saying and think about it can somebody who accepts slavery for themselves and others really care about themselves are they a real man is that a real man is that what a real man is has nothing whatsoever to do with being a real man you're so attached to the system you're so worried about chaos I'm so worried about the bad guys I mean these people sound like little little boys who-who's whose mommy and daddy didn't pay enough attention to them didn't give him enough love you know I'm worried about the bad guys out there you're working for the bad guys out there clown you're already working for them you're working for the demons of this world news flash for you and you're so stupid you don't even know that because your face hasn't seen the inside of a book since you were in kindergarten that's the problem with these people and I've said it before and I'll say it again I'm not going to be ruled by dumb people who don't want personal responsibility for themselves and are afraid of danger lurking around every corner because that's no real man no so they're certainly not gonna rule me you know that's all I'm saying you know my die has been cast a long time ago though folks I don't really care anymore you know about what I say because I'm not going out if I'm gonna go out of this world I'm not going out of this world quietly let's just leave it at that I'm certainly not going to go out at the hands of let you know in the dynamic of laying down two little boys who aren't even real men you know they're so attached to this system that they're willing to give over their life for something that doesn't even mean anything all it ever has meant is slavery you know people think that they're good people that they care about them so they don't care about themselves let alone anybody else and yet these these are the people who serve the gods of old you think people like this didn't exist tens hundreds of thousands of years ago they served the beings who came down here and told us we're your gods same kind of people serving those demons then as are serving the modern demons of the world the progeny of those beings that came here and did what they did to us a hundred thousand two hundred thousand four thousand years ago nothing's changed because the mindset hasn't changed because these people still hate themselves still think that they're they're not worth more still want to accept the condition of slavery still want to abdicate something that can never actually be abdicated your own personal responsibility to choose right from wrong for yourself you can only make that claim that you can add the Kate personal responsibility for moral choice to someone else this can never actually be done in nature your individual personal responsibility for your own behaviors always remain your own property that always remains with you and can never be given to someone else so responsibility isn't how much money you make can you put food on the table can you have this kind of a house or this kind of a car that's not what real responsibility is I hate to burst the bubble of idiots and morons out there who think that that's what the measure of personal responsibility is because it is not and never was the measure of personal responsibility is how much knowledge do you have about what the difference between right and wrong behavior is and how much are you going to accept that the choice of actually making that behavioral decision always lies with you as an individual and can never be put off to any other individual that's what real responsibility is it's accepting conscience and saying I'm going to accept that this is the judgment that I have to be making I have to weigh these actions in the balance and say is that action a human right under natural law and if it's the answer comes back no I'm not going to take that action for any amount of compensation for any promises for any condition for any amount of comfort and certainly not for any amount of money that's what being a real man is that's what being a real is taken that as your own property your own responsibility so at the bottom of this slide I've just simply put you know three sentences grow up think for yourself and stop following orders that's how you'll know you've entered cosmic adulthood when you recognize following any orders doesn't matter who they're coming from is utter childishness utter slavery and you're not only putting yourselves in those chains you're putting your children and those who come after them in those chains that you have forged slide 179 regardless of how troubled it may have been humanity's childhood is over the past is the past folks I you know this section is not to be people down further it's a solutions section it's to explain to you what was done is done now you you've got to accept it and live in the present moment as any other trauma okay did trauma happen yes it did well we have to accept that there's nothing can not be altered the question becomes what are you worth are you worth picking yourself up and dusting yourself off and then moving forward it is the measure of yourself as an individual going to be not how many times life has beaten you down but how many times you're gonna get back up and say take your best shot again see because my worth as I see it is infinite I'm not just gonna sit down and lay down this slavery that's what reversed that realization is what reversed my mindset and an all came full circle back to the self but not in the way that I originally saw the self saw in a whole new light and it wasn't about just serving personal selfish interest anymore it was about knowing the truth and helping other people to understand it as well to get into the slipstream of the will of creation and do that great work fearlessly regardless of what happens to the flesh that's what the work the sole work is the soul journey is to do that work and as you do that work you're working upon the soul our choice as a species ladies and gentlemen is to accept cosmic adulthood or perish to accept it and enter it because we are not children anymore we're adolescents trying to move into adulthood that have really screwed things up and kept them in a screwed up condition yes again trauma was done to us except what I accept that I recognize that but that doesn't mean you sit there and you keep beating up on yourself never develop self-respect never develop self-love never develop personal responsibility it means you recognize something bad happened but I have more worth than to let that beat me down and hold me down and so therein lies the choice do we grow up as a species because the only other answer is we're going away as a species that's the only other real choice so is there a choice involved is the question I guess that is a choice you know do we have enough self-respect to dust ourselves off from the trauma that happened and say what are we going to do about this now are we worth more than this condition and we either choose to do that work upon ourselves helped others come out of this conditioning and change the dynamic that's going on on this planet or we're going away permanently folks welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm just going to wrap up a few final thoughts for the extended cosmic abandonment presentation as I said humanity's troubled childhood is over and we are in our cosmic adolescence moving toward cosmic childhood and the answer is to stop believing in all the illusion and fantasy that we've been fed regarding authority and money and religion and all the other systems of enslavement that we are completely attached to and controlled by they only ever have been systems of control to limit us and then make us look at our self-worth as being limited when in fact it is of infinite value slide 180 the the ultimate answer is the deep understanding of natural law and its underlying principles the the objective inherent in nature difference between right and wrong behavior conscience the ultimate sovereign on the throne of the universe that will never be and can never be dethroned the boundary conditions that ultimately govern nature and govern the behavioral decisions of the individuals within it that's the key to everything folks slide number 181 it's the key natural law and its understanding is the key that can unlock all the locks on all the doors to all the cages of all the prisons everywhere in creation that's how powerful that knowledge is which is why it is the most occult acknowledge all of the other things all the other distractions all the movements all you know the the the heroes and and you know saviors come in to rescue us although distractions all the New Age nonsense you know you know the religious nonsense of the New Age and other world religions you know all the other distractions and minutia are all there to detract from someone's attention so that they do not get to an understanding of natural law it's all it comes down to so that they do not understand what rights are and what they are not when we get that key and actually put it into the lock on this world and turn it we will end slavery on this planet and that key is natural law and that's what our mission was here to do folks slide number 182 our mission here on earth we came here to end slavery now we took a mission when we incarnated on this world and we thought oh we can get this done then we come into the world of forgetting and the world of illusion where the conditioning is so strong from our birth and most people are derailed from the mission for one reason or another they've bought into one illusion or another that has derailed them from performing the mission that they came here to perform which is to lead a rebellion against slavery on a planet I mean there can be no greater mission than that folks and the brothers and sisters that we came here to perform that mission with they're here we are here the question is how many of us are actually doing the work of the mission versus sitting back and watching someone else how many of us are actively involved in the battle plan versus sitting back and saying oh I see what you're doing or I like what you're doing or I don't like what you're doing well instead of critiquing something get on the battlefield folks you know this has been my war cry for years and years now it isn't about watching someone else do the work it's about helping them do it when we end this condition that the trauma ultimately brought about and then perpetuated because we didn't engage in the healing dynamics of self-respect remembering who we truly are and then accepting our own individual personal responsibility to understand natural law and choose right action over wrong action okay we allowed this condition of slavery to perpetuate itself but when we do that personal introspective self healing work to take a look at ourselves again recognize our infinite Worth accept who we really are and accept the personal responsibility that comes with our natural inherent birthright of sovereignty that's when we're going to be free and that then and only then are we really going to truly exercise our birthright and step into the wider community of beings who also have gone through that transformative spiritual journey recognize their own sovereignty on our existing and operating within that sovereignty within creation and believe me they're out there slide 180 three and four they are out there in the cosmos not all the beings in the cosmos are like the beings that came to this planet and did what they did but at the same time they're not going to do that work for us because then we'll be their responsibility you know it'll be like them you know just taking on some kind of a an animal species halfway in between you know an animalistic state and a human state and they they have their own work to do upon themselves you know that they don't want us to be their responsibility they want us to be responsible for us that's what any good adult would want for a child not to constantly have to look after them and you know constantly provide for them even into their older years they would want the child to have enough knowledge and confidence and self respect and responsibility that they're going to engage in that for themselves so no one's coming to rescue us from ourselves folks it's not going to happen you're waiting for that you have been duped that's all I can say all the talk about this groups coming to rescue us the white hats over here the Andromeda is this space alien group it's all nonsense it always has been all nonsense if you are waiting for that you've been duped we have to do this for ourselves they don't want that these other beings that are out there don't want a species that can't take care of themselves out in the in the wider galactic community or the wider universal community we're going to be confined to the nursery that earth is to the prison that we've turned it into until we develop that personal respect and responsibility as individuals so you know when we do that the heavens will welcome us the very stars will welcome our presence we don't want to do that work it's going to be a long and painful journey down the left-hand path into the arms of eros that the goddess of chaos who will gladly assist us in our further teaching I for one would hope that people would choose the direct path that leads to the arms of Isis the goddess of truth you know and then helps us to understand who we really are what our real worth is as individuals and that knowledge and understanding will help guide us to wisdom which is right action and when we do that we end slavery here and then we'll be welcomed by the wider community that you know well we can then learn and grow from together so you know to me that's all they're really that really needs to be said to wrap this up and that's the end of you know my formal presentation on cosmic abandonment in the extended of variation I do want to revisit this topic in the future soon you know maybe even interspersed with in other shows that I'm going to be doing on the topics I already mentioned earlier just to UM you know bring out some source material and read some things from different ancient texts that will help people to understand this informations been out there since time immemorial and if you read these texts with the knowledge that we've already covered in these presentations you see it in a whole new light and then things start to really make sense to you and there are some very important things within those ancient so-called sacred texts we'll get into that on future shows but you know for probably the remainder of the show this evening I'll go to some callers and we'll see what you have to say and it's the topics as always there's never any tableau topics here you could talk about cosmic abandonment you could talk about anything else we've covered your questions your comments your concerns coming at you for the last segment of the show ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're into the last segment for tonight's broadcast and we're gonna go to your phones no taboo top to your phone calls no taboo topics anything you want to talk about questions concerns comments coming at you right now let's hear from ally in Connecticut you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark it's actually pronounced i li i li welcome thank you um we actually met last month do you remember us meeting i do not after your demystifying the occult seminar at the at the far side Manchester okay great yeah well I just wanted to let you know right away unfortunately I didn't have the opportunity this week to look at the specific source that you directed me to last week or to probe the document documentation and freemasonic or Rosicrucian source literature in general as regards the topic however I would really like to clarify my inquiry which I began last week a bit more okay okay um I feel it would be helpful to me if you could illustrate a bit more for me what our world would look like he like on a collective and an individual level in a hypothetical scenario where a great correction had occurred in humanity and natural law was being observed by all sure what what would well they're very very easy actually it's it's actually quite simple to visualize imagine a simple family unit mother father and a couple of children right that actually cared about each other and lived in a state of true care for the needs and the dynamics of that whole unit now extend that to billions of people can you imagine that that's possible yeah well then you're well along the path that most people are not on because unless that imagination is present that can never manifest that's what a world that would be peaceful and voluntary would be like and that's the consciousness that the world has to get to until you see things as different or separate or other from something like thinking about it like that you're you're already in that satanic consciousness if you see it that way in that state of separation but if you can envision that and hold that as a vision in your mind for what the world not only should be like but could very well be like it is possible then that imagination is going to is going to what is going to be what is going to propel us to actually create that scenario okay and if it never makes it there what happens to the collective it keeps suffering until it learns that that's where it needs to go for as long as it takes the the world is has no shortest shortage the universe has no shortage of painful lessons to provide us with trust me on that one if you in case you haven't already recognized that by just looking at the world we could be here for a long long long long time or we could tip things so far into imbalance that you know the our ability to have the the experience that we're having at least on this planet goes away and then you know the soul journey will probably continue somewhere else because if you haven't recognized that as such there's no shortage of places to have experiences in this universe you know so there is no escaping a lesson it go it will go that way at some point it will have to you know but it can there it can tip down and go into Hell worlds and hell experiences and it could tip upward and go into in you know experiences that you could scarcely envision if there a shortage of time for doing the great work yes I would say that there is I would say that there is a absolute moral imperative at this point to get on the battlefield and start doing what needs to be done absolutely I I am NOT one of the people that thinks there is an infinite amount of time in the experience that we are having to change the dynamic for the better before it tips into a really really bad direction we're already well along that way so my answer is there is a limited amount of time yes ok um one last thing last week you responded to me using the analogy of a house of the upkeep of a house regards responsible ordering and caretaking of the interior landscape transferring this micro module to the macro module who is in charge or who should be in charge of organizing and maintaining our collective house so to speak that would have to be done when a higher high enough level of by all when a high enough level of consciousness is reached see to do it without that level of consciousness is very extraordinarily difficult it's trying to put the cart before the horse a organically organized dynamic of people who are at a high level of consciousness would be able to do that very easily and without any authority involved that authority involved you know skills mic skillsets might come into play by choosing you know who's better suited to do those things but the problem is now we have a centralized authoritative way of doing that that always ends up being violent when consciousness is developed then you could do that that type of thing organically and naturally without it becoming something that is based in authority which is what a voluntary society would look like they would be doing those things of its own volition based on skill sets naturally and organically I mean that's the best answer that I can give you at the current time so great questions and I want to thank you for the call let's hear from Tom in Toronto Tom you're live on what on earth is happening we have limited time hi great show is usual Marv thank you this week I'm going to just talk about some symbols and symbolism sure I'm gonna go off quickly so the first one is the symbolism of Hell like you know how the underworld I think it could actually date back you know like the God location mark actually sending people to the mind when they were bad right okay because it was you know there was a hellish sort of yeah back then they referred to that place as the abbé sue which meant the abyss you know the word abyss is almost similar to it you know it meant the the deep literally translated meant the deep yep very similar indeed the next one I want to talk about is a Christian Jesus on the cross with the cost is supposed to represent or element or physical world sure and being tied to the cross or nailed to the cross represents not having any impact on the physical world and crown of thorns represents not being able to think so it's really about being a victim to or element I mean I I do personally see the crucifixion story of the physical man as something to try to keep people from emulating that mode I don't necessarily see all the symbolism of the crucifix in general as negative I've kind of broken down the the Rose cross imagery as being something that's quite positive but in general I like the though you know the way that you're breaking down some symbolism there unfortunately that's all the time that we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I'm so I'm sorry I thought I heard the music coming in on the on the top for the end of the hour but okay so you can continue well I think we have one more minute okay the next one I want to talk about is clay golem okay actually quite accurate in describing how people are treated so it's really only made up of earth for action it has some emotion in it play but it's really about fire being used to cook the goal of win right they will power is used on the goal oh that's right well it has no willpower so it has no air it's taking away burning up its freewill burning up its care you know it just essentially is something that can act by only the direction of its master yeah and the last symbol I'd like to talk about the Illuminati pyramid it is people see it as they have all the knowledge but the way I see it it's about AI representing knowledge and it's being trapped inside a pyramidal structure you know you've heard time and time again people you know I want to follow my dream but regarding that regarding the triangle I kind of more see it as that that's that that Trinity that I described earlier of thoughts emotions and actions kind of encapsulating that I of the knowledge of self so there is the break music coming up for the end of the show

What On Earth Is Happening Show #177

Topics: *Order Followers as "The Bane of 21st Century Earth," the Real Issues regarding the Ferguson, MO incident, Precedents being set in America for summary executions by Police, Precedents being set for the elimination of free speech and assembly at Police "discretion," Those justifying Police-State behavior are Nazi-Lovers, Women's immoral support of Dominators, the real Race Issues involved in Ferguson, American-based Militias acting cowardly and racist, Agent Provocateuring at Ferguson, Robotic Order-Followers constitute a Cult and are driven by the same techniques cults use on their followers, Perverse sexual practices within Dark Occultism, How people fuel Slavery through support of the monetary and taxation systems, the irrational desire for "security" over Freedom, Women's support of the Dominator Culture, the Immorality inherent in the "New Cage" Movement, how people police themselves through fear of stepping out of our system-defined roles, Speaking the Truth and doing the Great Work without Fear*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday November 29 2014 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to midnight Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to 11 p.m. Central Time we have a great show for you here tonight I'm going to be beginning a series on order followers the bane of 21st century earth and we're going to get into some frank discussion and I'm gonna just lay it all out on the table about what these people are who they serve what they're doing what the psychological dynamics are at work to continue to allow them to do the actions that they perform on a daily basis and we're going to talk a whole lot in the coming weeks about the people who support them because they are part of the continuation of the dynamic of the destruction of freedom at work in this world that's what's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening I'm also going to be getting into my take on the whole Ferguson issue I know I'd never really usually get into talking about common events current events I should say here on the show I get more into the underlying psychological issues but I am going to talk a little bit about Ferguson and the precedents that this event is attempting to set in the minds of the American public so we'll get into these issues and more I'll be taking your calls in the second hour of the show or really whenever I feel like you know stopping my rant for tonight we'll get into some of your phone calls the calling number to join us right here on what on earth is happening is 803 one three nine four four three once again the toll-free number to join us on Aer 800 three one three ninety four forty three if you wish you can call in now and get in the call or queue again I'll be taking calls a little bit later in the show quick event announcements I have we have the free your mind 3 Conference of course coming up the big event about consciousness mind control and occult forces at work in our world where lots of whistleblowers and researchers are going to come together and they're going to share empowering solutions they're going to shed light on the darkness that's going on in our world and then they're going to bring forward their brands of empowering solutions that they see as they see should be implemented in the world to help us really move out of this condition of slavery and toward a state of true freedom the freer mind free conference the biggest event of its kind coming up in 2015 April 10th 11th and 12th of 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel the Sheraton Bucks County is a beautiful venue it's located at 400 North Oxford Valley Road this is going to be a big step up in venue from the previous two for your mind conferences the sharpton Bucks County 400 North Oxford Ali Road Langhorne Pennsylvania the speakers already secured for the free ermine 3 conference are as follows Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson kertus davis the illuminated one Dennis McKenna derek bros ed fortune the the New Jersey Weed Man freighter X Freeman fritz Spring Meyer Jay Parker John vibes Josie the outlaw Wales Larkin Rose mark Devlin and myself mark passio an all weekend pass up till I believe tomorrow is $130 that is the early bird special if you don't get your ticket at your all weekend pass at that price by tomorrow I have been informed that ticket prices will be going up I believe by $10 in December through to the conference so a great opportunity to support the conference and help to support paying for the venue and for all the speakers who are coming from all different places in the country for their travel expenses and their lodging expenses hosting a conference of this type believe me I've done it twice with the help of other kind souls within the Philadelphia area and I'm telling you it is one of the most difficult things to pull off for any individual or group it takes a tremendous amount of resources the venue does not pay for itself the speakers are not paying their own way there you know that the the organizers of the event have to put that those costs upfront and the best way to support their efforts to try to bring you this information and put it out there online is to buy an all weekend pass in advance because that means that the money for the tickets is helping to pay for all of this stuff so it doesn't have to come out of pocket of the organizers which is exceedingly difficult okay so please if you're going to the conference get your all weekend pass now then make your travel and hotel arrangements after but get the tickets now it's the best way you can help to support the organizers in the endeavour to host a huge event like this for more information on the free your mind conference please visit the conference website at free your mind conference calm once again the free your mind conference website free your mind conference calm and get your tickets today there are still some what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available I printed these for the demystifying the occult seminar which still will be forthcoming shortly on on video it will be going live on the net and on my youtube channel so look for that shortly I don't have an exact release date but it will be forthcoming I printed some shirts for that event had a bunch left over and you can get one too as a conversation starter or just to promote the website and you could receive that as a free gift in return for a voluntary donation to what on earth is happening to find out the details just click the email link that's listed in the news article on at the top of the news section of the what on earth is happening calm website also there is a donation button on the left hand side of the website at Wat on earth is happening calm if you feel that you've received value from the information that I've presented on this radio show and through my podcasts over the year and through the videos that I've made over the years you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I may continue it into the future with that having been said there's really no images for tonight's show I usually direct people excuse me up to the radio show page for the images for tonight's show but really I'm just gonna talk about some issues that I feel are important and I may revisit some images or put some new ones up when I break down this topic of order following and what contributes to it what makes it possible and the people who support it but right now the only image that's up there is of the for your mind conference page there they had a banner but they're modifying it there is a banner on the front page of my website but there's they're modifying a poster and I'm gonna get that soon and I'll be posting that I'll be actually posting a news article about the conference to the water on earth is happening site and with each podcast from here on out I'll be posting the the free remind conference poster so that'll be be put being put up on the site within the coming week but what I really want to start getting into is this issue that went on in Ferguson it's a good place to start the topic of the dynamic of order following because we saw just that take place with these absolute robotic cultish order following police in Ferguson Missouri and I'll pick up right there after this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting stay with us we'll be right back [Music] the night night divides a day to run welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com was getting into the order following cult which I call the absolute bane of the 21st century you know these are the people that are destroying human freedom and I don't think there's any better example to look at in current events than Ferguson and the the sickening series of events that we saw play out this past Monday and you know it's just utterly ridiculous that people still don't see the real issues that are involved in an event like this they're so brainwashed by the media that they see all the things that the media wants to push at them and make them pay attention to instead of the real issue involved which are the police state the rising police state measures in this country the main two issues ladies and gentlemen regarding an issue like what's taking place in Ferguson just outside of st. Louis Missouri is twofold for anybody who has a little bit of consciousness and for anybody who's really paying attention and the two main issues are that a precedent is being set in the United States as we speak actively that police may engage in summary executions at their discretion because let's face it that's what this was and if you still don't understand that that's what this was you are absolutely not paying attention and you're still absolutely asleep to what's really going on and you know I base my understanding of this on initial eyewitness reports not testimonies that came months later to go to an event and understand it and understand what really happened you have to get the freshest I witnessed rip I witness reports possible immediately following the events and okay when you get that happening that's when truth is being spoken before the media and the government cult that runs the media okay and owns it comes in and cleans it all up and turns it into their official series of events that they want the public to you know think of it as just like we saw with 9/11 just like we saw in the 7/7 bombings just like we saw in the Oklahoma City bombings in any false flag event that's what you're always going to see you're going to see initial eyewitness reports that are trying to come out with the truth and you're going to see that all covered over by government propaganda very shortly after the fact the initial eyewitness events the initial eyewitness testimonies all consistently described the same series of events and that is after whatever happened between you know Mike Brown and the police officer Wilson okay and they had some type of a scuffle or confrontation Brown attempted to leave the scene on foot and Wilson took drew his weapon and told him to stop okay when he didn't stop and he came into a body posture that was facing Wilson Wilson unloaded two rounds at his body hit him in the torso lo the eyewitness has said that it happened in the abdomen said that he was struck in the abdomen he went down on to his knees after he's already shot gripping his abdomen with no weapon and from 20 to 25 feet away as all the eyewitnesses to the event described Wilson then proceeded to unload four more rounds into Brown's chest now all I want to ask anybody okay all you need to know about this event is if an average human okay that is not a police officer we're to take out a weapon and while someone first of all unarmed shoot them twice you'd already be probably going away all right if you if they were down on their knees unable to threaten you from 20 feet away already bleeding out and you unloaded four more rounds in their chest with your firearm you'd probably be going to jail for life if not facing a murder one charge that's the real issue involved here people okay I don't care what your background is I don't care where you're coming at this from what was witnessed was a summary execution at a police officers discretion and that's the precedent that they're trying to set in America just like they did in Nazi Germany then if you somehow disobey an agent of the state the agent of the state has license to murder you and I don't really care what you think about what this guy did first of all I don't even believe the official story that he somehow robbed this store you know even if he did you're going to hunt a person who took some cigar blunts and then summarily execute him you're not gonna try to actually take him in to a court you're gonna then just put bullet holes in him because he took some blunts I mean the the the idiocy of people talking about this event as if they really understand it or know what happened and support the police support summary executions of United States citizens you know and I doesn't make a difference how you want to use that term I'm talking about your average person living in you know this land okay I'm not talking about the whole straw man legal fiction argument of citizen you know we're talking about flesh-and-blood individuals living in America the precedent is being set that if you don't follow an order followers commands that they somehow have license to execute you on the spot that's an issue number one issue number two is the precedent is being set for the complete elimination of free speech and free assembly by people in America and cops are saying in all cities throughout the United States will shut down public speech and assembly at our discretion anytime we see fit and nobody's talking about these issues as the main issues you go to blog sites it's all about the rioting or it's all about the looting okay or it's all about oh they're they're blocking traffic well let me tell you something folks I've been through this before over and over and over and over again sorry to burst your bubble or to get you know you know tell people who are traveling on a road trying to get someplace where they're gonna either do some mindless consumer shopping or go to their corporate slave job your right to travel on a road does not Trump the right of a mass of people to freely assemble and speak about a grievance that they have regarding social justice so get over it get over that the right of speech and assembly Trump the right to travel in a car on a road a mass of people have the right to block a road with a protest regarding something that regards justice being served it's supposed to make life uncomfortable it's supposed to stop you from doing the average events that you would normally carry out so you pay attention and you look at the injustice okay so if I were being blocked on that road I would have no argument it's called tough it's called your right to get to where you're going doesn't come before the right of a mass of people who are assembling and speaking because they want to see justice done and if you think that's a more important thing than speaking the truth and trying to expose wrongdoing you're really messed up in the head we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm and I'm a bit fired up tonight as you can hear because you know what we're seeing in this country is absolutely deplorable and aside from the actual issues involved which as I've already said are precedents being set for summary executions by police for the slightest disobedience of their orders and a precedent being set for the complete elimination of free speech and assembly at the discretion of police whenever they see fit to shut down an assembly by people who have a grievance that deals with justice being served you know more disturbing than that are the people who support the police in these precedents that are being sent because there's a group of people involved that somehow they find distasteful or that they don't agree with you know it's the my freedom movement that I've been talking about ladies and gentlemen you know on one hand they'll say oh yeah we need to stand up for freedom in this country but what they really mean is we need to stand up for our freedoms my little group my little dynamic when it comes to the social justice being done for people who I don't see eye-to-eye with well then walk all over their rights who cares about them that wasn't being done to my people that wasn't being done to my faction you know I call these people the my freedom movement cuz they have nothing to do with a true human freedom movement they're after their own little slice of freedom and that's all they care about is themselves and I'll tell you what you know the media may may have pounced on this issue because of the racial dynamic involved to try to you know play the divide and conquer race strategy against the public and it worked but in many ways these there are underlying racial shoes when it comes to a dynamic like this one of the things I really want to talk about is all the people who because it's a predominantly black community are racist against black people and then therefore immediately side on the side of police and say I want this protest to be shut down or look at how these people responded when you know they saw it as justice wasn't served which it wasn't because again the precedents being set the police can murder people in a summary execution style with zero impunity having that not worry about it what so ever about any actions being taken against them that's what we really witnessed in Ferguson wake up and understand the real issues precedent being set for summary executions by police against anyone who disobeys their orders and the precedent being set that the state will completely shut down any assembly or protest as they deem that they're going to shut it down whenever and wherever and that's cold total slavery ladies and gentlemen that the founders of this country repeatedly warned us against and told us to watch for the encroachment of a standing army in our midst which is a militarily armed police force you have a standing army in your midst and that's what the militia was for to protect against the rise of a standing army in your midst and instead what did the sleeping populace of America do they lay down and they let a standing army rise up among them because they didn't understand the Second Amendment or why it was in place they didn't understand the writings of the founders of this country and what they were trying to warn us repeatedly about no but we know better than all of them we know better than those words of wisdom we don't have to listen to anything that they said because the modern people know so much better laying their Rights down to these total clowns these order followers what mommy and daddy issues who aren't even real men who are a bunch of cowards a bunch of cowards robotic cult members is what they are it's a disgrace so what's a bigger disgrace is the idiots that support these people if you could even call them people they're nazi lovers plain and simple the people who support these order followers are nazi lovers because that's exactly what they are you don't think that Nazi set this system up as they came over here after World War two through paperclip and other projects that funneled them into this country you're out of your mind the Nazis took this country from the inside and the morons of America are just sleeping to it look here's what I want to put on the table folks I'm gonna call out a couple of groups of people okay I want to hear from these groups of people I want to hear from militia members who are in active organized militias in any state in the United States that's who I really want to hear from on the open lines front from now - whenever I stop covering this issue or you know into the immediate future when I'm on the topic of order followers what I want to ask the militia members is where were you for this event when people got their free speech rights and free assembly rights shut down on them know you'll come out to something like clive Bundy about cattle grazing though and be willing to die over that when the BLM came and tried to take a ranchers land away that he had his cattle grazing on for decades and decades okay but you won't come out to support people who are completely angered at somebody being Somali executed by police without trial a precedent that was set in Nazi Germany there all of these people are completely amoral the order followers themselves the people who support them and the people who say this isn't my freedom that's being trampled on I don't care about this issue because Oh a black man somewhere in the middle of the United States was shot was murdered so that doesn't affect me doesn't affect my freedom your my freedom movement people you'll know what real freedom is you couldn't spell it because you don't know the real issues at hand and you're involved in this for the wrong reasons because you don't have actively advanced consciousness I'm calling all the militias in this country a bunch of cowards and racists right out in the open you're a bunch of cowards because you've had one iota of real courage okay you would have done what the real militia is supposed to do and defend the First Amendment with the Second Amendment now I've taken part in some open carry rallies I'm telling you right now police don't ever try to shut those down not a one will they come to and try to shut them down because people are carrying battle rifles with them and all the people in Ferguson showed up to a gunfight with a sign and a camera well good luck with that folks like the old saying goes you don't show up to a gunfight with a knife well you certainly don't show up to it with a camera and a sign so where were the militia to protect people's First Amendment what protected right to free speech and free assembly it was again Samaras nowhere no we're because it was a black man that's why and don't let's not let's not get it twisted and say that's not what it was about that's exactly what it was about race does play into this as an issue I understand the media wants to make it all about that but I'm telling you there's a real factor involved in that and these militias look at it and say oh it's just some black guy we don't care about that and I'm telling you that's how it goes down I hear about it from the inside from people who are involved in militias that's the thinking that's involved so don't try to tell me that it isn't because I happen to know firsthand that it is the other people that I want to hear from is I want to hear from women who are involved in some capacity in a relationship with order followers that means if you're a wife a mother a sister or daughter of a police officer I want to hear from you because I have some questions I would like to ask you if you have the guts to call in we'll pick it up on the other side stay with us folks welcome back yet you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm talking about some of the issues involved in the whole mess in Ferguson Missouri and how the my freedom movement doesn't want to come to the defense of somebody who's been completely some merrily executed by the state and and stand up for a just cause of trying to bring justice to this situation where a cop gets away with complete impunity from murdering somebody who didn't want to obey his commands god forbid okay and as I've said the people who have this attitude are Nazi lovers if you side with the police on an issue like this I don't care who you are I don't care where you're from you're a lover of the Nazi Empire deal with it because that's the truth all right and you want to take the attitude that this doesn't affect me or this was somebody else or I don't agree with the way this person acts or this person acts first of all the other thing you have to understand is how much Agent Provocateur happens at events like this you know where the crowd isn't even actually doing these things first of all let's talk about these fires for a minute okay because people just see Oh fire was set to this car fire was set to this building do you know how wet the weather was in Ferguson the week leading up to this event it was raining day after day okay and the it was so cold and wet and damp incendiary devices had to have been used to set some of these fires to have them burn as hot and as long as they did I guarantee you these people did not bring this stuff out there this is done by agent provocateurs who are hired by the state to make a situation deteriorate and look as bad as possible so idiots in the in the population say all see what these people are doing the police I have like to respond the way that they did by firing tear gas at them and shutting the protests down you got to understand this is a battle tactic this is a psyops warfare tactic that is done that is it's an agent provocateur in tactic and I will guarantee you those fires were set by incendiary devices by agent provocateurs and not by the protesters you know you people have some legitimate gripes about looting that takes place it's very easy to whip a largely unconscious crowd up into a frenzy and I'm not going to tell you these are the most conscious people on the earth folks because they're not I mean you look at some of the people to show up for protests like this they don't understand the real issues that are involved you know they often do use these things as ways of just taking out aggression I'm not saying that I am just for random violent actions I'm saying if you're gonna go to something like this have a purpose understand what's going on and if you're gonna show up when you know what the police are gonna do you better show up prepared you know they fire a canister of tear gas which is basically banned as a chemical agent in almost every country in the world but use here against the citizens of this country and you know not what everybody scatters because not one person even is prepared with a gas mask except a few media people what do you think they were going to do and everybody just scatters at the first sign of trouble when it comes to group dynamics like this you know because they're not prepared for it you think they're not going to use chemical weapons on you and rubber bullets and then eventually real bullets these people are cult members the police are cult members they're going to do whatever they are robotic Li commanded to do because they are members of a cult that is separated from society isolated put through traumatic techniques put through mind control put through repetition put through trauma put on a horrible diet put on a complete diet of adrenaline damaging the brain turning them into would essentially constitute a an adrenaline junkie that's what these people are they're brain-damaged junkies the police in this country are brain-damaged junkies and their drug is adrenaline the drug that will burn the human brain worse than any opiate worse than cocaine worse than amphetamines worse than heroin and that's what you're up against cult members with burnt brains who don't care about you and who are just going to do whatever justification is they can exploit to do violence because that's what they are they're in more violent people that are looking for an excuse to conduct violence that's what a cult member does I went through all the techniques of cults in the past on this show and identically every single solitary technique that any cult has used to bring in followers and to keep them under mind control to carry out their orders is identical to police and military training identical point four point four point and people want to look at them as just some institution some arm of the state when in fact what they really are ladies and gentlemen are one big cult and it's a big cult of little boys and little girls who never emotionally grew up who are still little children in their own minds who never did any psychological cleansing never did any psychological workup on themselves and are still in a childlike mindset of I want mommy and I want daddy to tell me what to do and that's exactly how it is that's exactly the truth so who I want to hear from in the second hour folks I want to hear from militia members and I want to hear from people who are directly involved in relationships with order followers of any kind particularly police but I guarantee you probably none of them will call in to the show you know because they'll have their little justifications about everything that they do and why they don't they don't want to do the right thing you know because they think they're moral people well you know I am all for the Second Amendment I'm all for gun ownership I'm all for organized the militias operating in this country all for it but you have to have a higher level of consciousness and understand the real agendas the real precedence that are being set in this country not just have your own idea of what thing is going on because oh this person or this issue I somehow find distasteful so I won't get involved there but I'll go and support the good-old-boy from Arizona on his land grab issue but god forbid the the black kid who you know was summarily executed by police in Missouri I want nothing to do with that issue it's called choosing pick freedom okay the my freedom movement will choose and pick the issues that we want to support or not support we don't they don't care about what's right or wrong they don't have any real moral sensibilities they're after their own interests trust me folks I'm the first person who would get on the air and want to tell you that the militias in this country are truly wide awake really know the difference between right and wrong and are going to act on that I don't see it just like I don't see a real freedom movement I don't see a freedom movement at all we have a my freedom movement going in some of the conservative wing of political structures there aren't fully awake even the whole politics rigged game the whole galley dialectic of politics the puppet show you know some of the people understand some of the issues regarding freedom but they only care because it affects their pocketbook it affects their wallet that's why most of those people are involved is it a real moral issue to them now no is when it's what's happening to the poor the underclass other races oh oh well then why don't the police just go in and wipe them all out you hear this on in ignoramuses speaking on on public boards I mean just the racism that's rampant on the Internet it's a it's a disgusting thing that speaks volumes about the more the real moral place that America is in which is absolutely in the at the bottom of a toilet bowl it's a joke the people of this country are a joke so I'm gonna go to your calls that's an all honesty that's the end of my rant for tonight let's hear what people have to say what they want to talk about and what issues they want to bring to the table because I'm fired up tonight folks and I've had enough your calls on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn stay with us we'll be back besides we don't hear speak between us they look so welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm as promised we're going to go to your phones and your phone calls in this hour I've been talking about the absolute immoral condition of order followers how they're being used as pawns to essentially shut down free speech and establish the precedent that somehow the police have the right to summarily execute the people of this country without trial on their discretion for not following their commands and a lot of idiots out there actually believe this and follow them and stand up for these Nazis and continue to justify their completely immoral behaviors and I talked a little bit about the whole Ferguson incident the real issues involved compared to what the media want to you know mind-control people into believing the issues at stake are and the calling number to join us is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us in this hour your questions or comments eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three let's go to the phones and let's hear from Bart in Poland Bart you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello my good evening thank you for taking my call lutely oh my comment on the Ferguson events is Leo this is an example of involution and we in Poland had this situation during the Communist period you know and you can watch them find on a YouTube channel movies from this period from the late 80s when you know military military forces were just set against workers in Poland you know unbelievable I you know I have I never had such such a dark vision you know that the kind of situation may happen in the United States but unfortunately it is happening okay mark I have one more questions so two weeks ago I was asking you about the homosexual tendencies among the Church of state and global members and before I before you proceed with the answer I would like to present from the background you know why I'm asking you about such you know we serve a question so to be honest I was know non-verbally sexually abused by a group of people who were interned a member of this organization and it happened before my awakening when I woke up I was trying to find the answer and fortunately thanks to Thomas Sheridan material published on YouTube channel in you know video podcast series library of psychopaths I found the episode number 9 in which Thomas was talking about the sexuality this individual and according to Thomas information this psychopathic person because they are they are a secondary psychopath had no you know sexual orientation they are attract both genders because they perceive them all the people as the only you know another let's say trophies or objects in the sexual portfolio and it was you know a bull's eye and later on I found a very good material from Alex Jones regarding Bohemian Grove right and you know this was the final evidence so my question is do you face such behavior or what may be the level of dark occultism that I was involved in that I was personally involved in the answer is no that was not a part of the behaviors of the the grottoes that I was involved in but again by my own admission I was involved in dark occultism at a very low level without any question in my mind when you get to the higher levels of the dark occult societies orders networks whatever you want to refer to them as you are certainly dealing with the dynamic of perverse sexual practices particularly related to children and again of both Shias because they want to traumatize the the mindset of the child and often they'll do this with family members this is done generationally with family members the children of the people involved within these cults they're doing this to traumatize them to bring them into their perverse practices because they understand how the the trauma victims cycle works in most cases the person will not be strong enough on their own to overcome the traumatic abuse that was done to them and then they will fall into the same pattern and perpetuate the silent become a cult member and continue the cycle yes so this is not only done for pure you know perverse sexual you know desire purposes on the part of the psychopathic or secondarily psychopathic individuals but it actually serves a purpose to perpetuate the cult agenda and mentality down to the next generation making in the ragging yeah an individual I want to point you toward is Jay Parker you should definitely know rock out yeah he's done work to pair your mind conferences and he has his own radio show and I gets into this dynamic Laura deeply mm-hmm I know they are presented by Jay and one last one up question mark if you no could say something about the recruitment process to this organization how it does look like for example if somebody is a worker of such organization if now you admit a requirement how the congrat a generational level recruitment is done simply by family members bringing the younger generation into the fold of the cult at a level that operates with the general public which was my involvement recruiting is done through free will they don't want people who don't want to be involved involved they don't go out and try to actively convert people to their mindset they put their literature out there and for those who have slightly psychopathic tendencies let's say they'll be attracted to that literature and then become involved through their own free will as I did and then the material that is basically the application material for involvement with one of these cults or grottoes whatever you want to refer to them as is an extensive psychological profiling it's an extension extensive psychological workup on the individual by asking them many many questions about what they think on several different issues politically socially philosophically ideologically you know they get inside your head with a lot of these deep probing questions they you know want to know who you're your role models are who you look up to what books you read what movies you like just everything about your internal psychology so that they can recognize what where you're already at where your skill sets are you know how you might serve them what best ways they could bring you in gain your trust put you to work for them toward their agenda if you look at the application material in particular for the organization known as the Church of Satan which I've actually published on my website on the section about Satanism you'll see all of these questions as they're pretty extensive the notion that the psychologist plays the great role this is all about as I've said from day one the occult is ancient psychology the dark occult is a class of ancient psychologists that were called a priest class back then and they still operate as a priest class but essentially they are dark psychologists that know all the inner aspects all the workings of the human psyche and human motivations know how to exploit them know how to manipulate them and they're doing it on a completely unconscious public that doesn't know themselves that's why it's a piece of cake for them to do what they're doing ladies and gentlemen stay with us more of your calls on the other side of the break we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com toll-free number to join us I'm taking calls in the second hour of the show 831 394 43 I want to thank Bart from Poland for his excellent call in the first hour of great questions let's continue with our callers and hear from Joe in Los Angeles Joe you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you Mark I think it's important to note that we and you know we all accept we should accept blame for this we fund these order takers we fund them through our our fear and paying taxes and in an even more diabolical way that I found I looked at my 401k and my IRA accounts and I looked at the book because I don't know money that well and I started looking at the companies that are listed in what's called this SNP 500 and do you know without me knowing as much as I try to follow natural law veganism watching what I buy why I contribute you I unknowingly have been contributing to companies like Monsanto Pharmaceuticals fracking you name it all the stuff that all the truths movement is against so I'm saying as to others that may be worth ignorant as I am we're actually a magnessen now if I continue to invest in those things I am I will be ignorant they're hidden in there and they're one another fear tactic of you will be taxed if you don't give us that fake money back that you've earned and put it in something like an interest you know IRA or 401k because you supposedly can't have it sitting in your savings accounts so my wife and I are currently working on getting rid of these things and I got to tell you the penalties are unbelievable like you have a penalty up front I believe you have a tax penalty immediately and then I think you get another tax penalty in the coming year however that works so I just wanted to alert your people of that and then the only quick question I have is I know you've mentioned before on the show and if you feel comfortable can you please give your tips on how you don't pay taxes because I think that's what you said you do I only only agree to work for anyone for cash that's it so that's an extremely difficult way to live in the modern world I know that's all I'll say about it I mean so my the money's going from there their hands to my hands and that's it there is no middleman that's why they want to destroy cash in society that's why they want a cashless society so that no one could possibly do that see my take is so much it's more extreme and different than most people I don't care if I starve in the street most people do most people will continue to play ball with this system because they care whether they will go hungry and starve in the street I'm never gonna give you anything directly as if I can help it I don't it doesn't make a difference whether I die the end that's the level of courage that people have to get to that's the level of courage that people have to get to and we're so far away from that that it's a joke it's laughable and they know that it's laughable you want to see the whole idea of money people in this movement still can't see that it's a religion and that it's all based on something that doesn't exist a construct invented as a quote-unquote medium of exchange when in fact there are only actual resources and actual people you know what's going to be food in the future I mean you know it's gonna be I'm sorry money in the future food seems to grow food anything that can shelter the body and any form of weapon or ammunition to fire from that weapon that's what that's what money is going to be and exist as which is called things with actual inherent objective value with real intrinsic value which is to eat it can you shelter yourself with it can you survive with it can you protect yourself with it that's it but most people don't want to understand that and they're gonna continue how many people continue to give their support to the monetary system in general how many people out there this is what they're chasing they're chasing an illusion it's all based on this illusion of security you know it's something I'm gonna get into in a huge way in in future shows the support of this monetary system and you know who the biggest supporters of of it are in our society the bit the people who are practically the absolute neophyte worshipers of the monetary system is the female contingency of this society as unpopular as that comment will be women are so tied up in the belief and money it's so few I mean so few men really understand that money is an illusion but the the level of mind control that that the female population is under when it comes to money being the source of some form of security and safety in this society is utterly laughable they have almost 100 percent of the minds of these people safety security beauty acceptance I mean you should see the Crick you know you see the thing is that they try to promote in your mag but real freedom is never discussed real freedom and this is part of the whole emasculation of the male agenda because they want to take the Sacred Feminine I'm sorry the sacred masculine dynamic of standing up for your rights and having the ability to defend yourself and the ability to provide for yourself independently away from the mail of society because they know they're the ones who who if they're informed enough and have the ability to defend themselves would be the ones with the physical strength to take action against this tyranny and that's why they need to masculinize the women and bring them into the state and emasculate the men so that they won't stand up for themselves I'm gonna be getting into this whole gender dynamic as a big huge dynamic of mind control operating in society and put there very skillfully put into this society by the social engineers who are basically running the show and it'll be unpopular you know I'll I'll be I'm sure I'll be called the misogynist for you know alluding to these issues and bringing them to the fore but so be it so be it people can think whatever they want I'm not here to be your friend folks I'm not interested in your friendship I'm not your pal I'm not your buddy I'm here to speak the harsh plain truth so you can hear it and you could wake the hell up and start taking this country and this planet back from the Psychopaths who have taken it Marc have you have you heard from the IRS regarding no and I will ignore anything they send to me what you're not going to get blood out of a stone first of all and secondly I'm not giving you anything pedophiles the end your pedophiles I know definitively what you're doing what government is doing with children I'm not supporting it the end ok the end you know once people understand that see if people really understand who they would up again we're up against definitively for real they wouldn't contribute their energy to continuing to help these people that's why if I had any magical ability all I would want is the ability to knock somebody unconscious and throw them in a ritual chamber with these Satanists because then you'll see Chiefs of Police judges teachers doctors lawyers everybody at every level of every social institution at the highest positions of power are involved in the satanic cults they're running your society you'd see that in a heartbeat and your your eyes would be open to what the world is truly suddenly unfortunately I don't have that ability I wish I did Joe thanks so much for your call great points we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on RPN i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I want to thank Joe for the call in the last segment let's go back to the phones and hear from Fred in LA Fred you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah market spread in Iowa in

Iowa I'm sorry hopefully a dialogue if you recall on the Bob Tuscon show I was a hostile caller and we talked it wasn't a month roaring large March or April you recall that vaguely I do a lot of radio shows and interviews so what was the topic more or less than New Age movement I would like to talk about that later I'll have a dialogue with you but begin with everything you said in your rant on the first hour and your monologue I agree with you 1,000% total agreement to have a moral government requires the moral people Americans anymore are not moral and there's mitigating circumstances for that okay I strive to be a Christian and I fail every day of my life if we want to lay the troubles of our wars we could put them at the feet of ill understanding Christian they go along they don't know their Bible and the mitigating circumstances are that they have ignorant pastors or pastors with an agenda or even psychopathic pastor now to reiterate my face my foundation is the word the Bible that is what I judge everything again now when you went on on your rent and then just before the break what you said I'm an agreement with and I don't listen to your show because I was so teed off that I have hardly ever listened to it but right now what you have said and I'm saying it again I agree with you the issue I have and I made a misinterpreted is this the New Age movement is to brainwash and take away from people there are moral values put down and the word I absolutely agree and what you could do if you want to hear my take on the whole New Age or as I have come to call it along with many other researchers the new cage movement fred is you could check out my work on new-age BS and the suppression of the sacred masculine which is out there in several different forms it's out there in a slightly over one hour presentation from the free your mind to conference it is out there in a seven hour extended presentation of podcast a video podcast with slides and then it is out there in an even more extended format that I gave in I believe it was in North Carolina it was New Age bs extended an extended version of the presentation revisited with even more points that I brought up about how the New Age is a the New Age movement is kind of a deceptive religion which is trying to get people to to stand down not stand up for their rights actually you know fall into this idea of accepting everything as it is regardless of how much evil is being propagated and I get into your you know what you brought up that it's basically destroying morality through the concept of trying to emphasize moral relativism within the movement so Fred I want to thank you for your call and the points that you've brought up and I want to point you to those videos I think you'll get a lot out of them they're all on my website in the videos section let's hear from Eric in Colorado Eric you are live on what on earth is happening welcome are you doing I've been better kind of are kind of disillusioned that the general state of the consciousness that is being displayed in on planet earth right now but what do you have on your mind tonight well maybe I can cheer you up a little bit so we've had two meetings of for your mind Colorado great um following in Ivan's footsteps but for your mind Arizona absolutely great job I've had a couple people contact me via the net for you know other places that are trying to start up awesome the word is spreading um you know they've both been well attended it's a really great news Eric yeah people really interested we actually had a guy come in named Mike and he helped Richard Grove I guess he and his girlfriend helped Richard Grove with the taping of the occult of the demystifying the occult thing you know he was sporting one of your fine what on earth is happening t-shirts excellent as offended as you want on the back oh yeah that was a custom one that they are a listener to the show made and brought a few out they actually gave me one it was pretty cool sweet but uh so I'll throw in my two cents on Ferguson too if you if you're interested in or go right ahead um so I don't that was you who recommended it but this film snowpiercer that came out recently yeah yeah great movie great allegorical film yeah and you know to me the the main that's just that I refer people to in that film that I think useful it you know it communicates very well is that you know what the ruling class wants to get us doing is killing each other for them like this is by far the most efficient way that they have to control populations and to keep us all terrified and and you know if you look in I'm sure you have liked to you know what it says on the Georgia Guidestones about the big picture and you know I look at GMOs and vaccines and all the pesticides and you know just clearly they've been you know engaging in what I call you know song term soft kill program of reducing a population and Eric even more so than getting us to even fight with each other it's to get us to control each other to get people to be so afraid of stepping out of line you know that's what that whole movie was about know your place know your role stay in line stay in your place you know we're doing that we're policing each other and keeping each other in the mindsets that were in and in the support of the immoral system that we're in more so than anybody else more so than any external force that that's pushing on us to do that we're doing that for each other and acting as our own sheepdogs if you will exactly and you know this whole dynamic of this you know almost like a war that's happening between the sexes if this is what's driving it this social engineering you know I'm gonna talk a lot about you know things like even declining birth rates in Western nations you know and that's part of the eugenics op you know that's part of the depopulation agenda you know to get the the sex is warring with each other as well when they have two equally wake up to how these mind control tactics are being used in our culture its total cultural conditioning its mind control programming and I'm telling you some of the institutions that are putting it out there are the think tanks you know the Tavistock Institute you know different think tanks out of England different think tanks out of the the US and you know people don't even understand how these social engineers operate or the depths of site psychology that they have at their disposal to manipulate the masses and until people understand those aspects of the psyche and how these manipulation techniques are being used they're powerless to defend themselves against them yeah yeah it's that's why you know I've taken really deeply to heart your you know ethic of really focusing on causes rather than symptoms and you know I mean there's there's people around me right now who are getting fired up you know we know we need to go you need to go protest we need to fight this out in the streets and I just like I'm like you know really you want to go to war with this when you're surrounded by people who are so misguided they still think it matters who they vote for becoming like we're really ready to sustain a kind of warg into this massive war machine when when people can barely figure out what's going on moment to moment you know I I don't want to squelch anyone you know fire to stand up for the rights and whatnot but I'm I just know I don't see it being really truthful Eric I want to once again applaud you for all your efforts out there in Colorado keep up the great work with the free your mind group out there thanks so much for the he'll stay with us everyone would be right back [Music] today welcome back everyone last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening for this evening we're taking your calls I want to thank Fred and Eric for their calls in the last segment let's continue with your calls and let's hear from Ivan in Phoenix Ivan my friend welcome once again to what on earth is happening what do you have for us this evening hey Marc I'm glad to see that Eric got to caught the call in here every once in awhile that guy's from the meetup groups try and get into your show but you have so many callers that you forgot to get in the lines fell out pretty quick went one saw you know I give out the call and number I'm glad that to see that I'm glad that you know people are always have really good comments and questions and as I've said before I think this show gets the best callers in talk radio now as to the meetups I want to say something before I let you go on with your comment or question I did a search for freedom related meetup groups on meetup.com earlier today and it was very telling and it simultaneously gave me the chills and made me want to weep at the same time and I'll explain what I mean by that they gave you they give you a map of the globe with all the meetups that are related with issues of freedom with little red markers in those locations and you when you type in freedom meetup groups freedom related meetup groups you see all these markers on a globe of the earth on a map of the earth and almost the entire world is dark except tiny little places in there's some some in Europe you know there's some in Canada there's some in Australia there's some in New Zealand the basic English speaking areas of the world there is zero in like the whole Asian world there is zero now with the exception of like you know a couple of countries in Africa there's zero in South America and Central America but then the United States is so covered with meetup groups related to freedom that you cannot see the map underneath the red markers there are so many of them throughout the entire United States that it completely covers the map and when I saw that I just like you know it was almost like I couldn't believe it it's a very encouraging sign actually there's a lot of encouraging signs going on that there is a slow progressive awakening happening in this country and as the police police state marches forward I would expect more people to start waking up and becoming concerned and getting involved in really understanding the real issues that are going on so Ivan I'll just you know I threw that out there and I'll let you continue with whatever you want to talk about well well not now that you mentioned that that kind of takes me in a different direction from what I wanted to bring up some I'm still really working on my courage even though I've done the meetup group and the website there's a lot more that I know I need to do and I thought I can do and I need to get back to doing my podcast show it's been already over a year since the last show I only did four episodes time just flew by and I have these thoughts and ideas that I need to get out there but a slight fear in the presentation of it holds me back I don't want to put something out there and have it all you know like or or and I'm a couple can I make an effort in a laying some of that fear you're incredibly well-spoken Ivan you know the issues at hand I know that you do from speaking to you personally the all you got to do is go out there and start doing it let it happen naturally it will that will come those skills that you're concerned about will come over time you go back and listen to some of my earliest work you know I think I've come a long way in my presentation and delivery style compared to where I was I never really had those fears because I've throughout my life always been in front of the public I've been involved in music since I was 15 years old I've always been up on a stage it's like the most natural thing in the world for me to be out there in front of other people so I never had the issues of stage fright or you know speaking in public you know you know anxiety I guess you could say what I want you to know is it if there's anybody I know that can get out there and do this it's you I'm telling you that as a friend I'm telling you you have nothing that you should be worried about you know the truth you know what's going on just get out there and put it out there and let the chips fall where they may Wow well thanks for that Marcus you will not be doing anybody a disservice you will not be doing anybody wrong and putting out bad information I know that you understand yeah I got it I got it in fact now that you keep on tacking it on one of the main ideas that I had I've had for like two years and it it deals with this Ferguson stuff and what you were talking about on this show one problem that I've always seen is this constant thing that we any everybody anybody who drives has seen this when you're driving on the road and you see a police car with somebody pulled over we drive by like I'm glad that's not me and that's one of the attitudes that needs to change I've always envisioned what needs to happen in these situations every single car on the road that sees that police car pulling somebody over needs to do a u-turn pull over and you need to have 20 30 50 cars everybody pulls up right there to see what is what are you doing officer what are you doing to this guy that's that's a key that will shift it because right now it's it's at a point that three four or five police cars pull over for one person who ran a red light or something and all the pedestrians keep going now if you're doing any streets of America is even infinitely worse Ivan they're stopping people for walking down the street in the middle of winter with hands in their pocket saying that you look suspicious because you have your hands in your pockets you know I mean we're at a place that we're worse than Nazi Germany ever was with show me your papers saying you can't walk down a street in America with your hands in your pockets in wintertime you know that's right we're at folks right well let me throw out the quick feed of what I one of the areas I want to put out in my show along those same lines of this police officers pulling people over we need to give people a choice an option you want to get pulled over by the red and blue lights and get chance and being here or we want to have out there some kind of service or a group of people that put you at ease that make you relaxed that yes you're needed help this group you you're pretty sure that they're there to help you and that is what I would like to start planting seeds for us we need helpers and I've broken down the word helpers to mean human evolution lead person emergency response services and these guys can be wearing green jackets for balance with the yellow letters of helpers and they do everything pretty much just like a police officer but they're not there to enforce laws they're there to help people imagine that concept mark so that you know that's an idea that I had but that needs to be people that know natural law right then know the difference between right and wrong people who have a balanced mind not coming back from Wars and learning to kick people's but see that that's like people like us who know what's going on to go out there and spread this and that's what needs to happen and like one thing that that I liked is what you mentioned what the meetup all the red dots on the US if the United States or if America is going to be of some kind of importance maybe that's the importance of leading the world in this creating helpers not only us Oprah's but then global helpers because if the u.s. comes down if helpers bring down the u.s. system that exists then there's that fear of other countries coming in sure but on the ground we need to have global helpers that China has helped Europe has helped it and then when those governments try and do something help her step up and then globally it's like a militia but yet it's no military kind of name to it thumpers and like I said human evolution lead person emergency response services and that's what it is people taking care of people who know the difference between right and wrong be a very interesting concept you know I mean I think you should put it out there and see what kind of response it gets from from individuals who might want to you know get involved in starting something like this why not you know and that's what putting together information reaching out to people through meetups and and websites and podcasts is is ultimately all about it's finding people who think the same way propagate these ideas and you know we can change society for the better if we all get involved again the concept of many hands making light work you got to get involved in there in whatever capacity that you can put the information that you know out to other people because not everybody knows what we know folks you know it's up to us to spread that information in a distributed sense throughout society ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of one on earth is happening remember there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening - what on earth is happening we'll see right here next week good night everyone [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #178

Topics: *Order Followers "The Bane of 21st Century Earth," the Definition of Order-Following, the Difference between Following Orders and Exercising Conscience, Objective Right and Wrong, Using Judgement to determine the difference between Right and Wrong Behavior, Personal Responsibility, Justification for Order-Following, People who make excuses for Order-Followers are Nazi-Lovers, Order Followers have NO REAL COURAGE, Order-Followers are CULT MEMBERS, the Ancient Techniques used to dupe Cult Members throughout human history, Fundamentally Flawed Axioms which people repeat regarding Order-Followers: "They're not ALL bad," and "Their actions are evil, not them personally," Order-Followers ultimately work for Dark Occultists whether they realize it or not, the ability to admit that you were duped as the Measure of a REAL Man or REAL Woman*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday december 6 2014. the show is live every saturday evening here on rbn from 10 pm to midnight eastern time that's 9 p.m to 11 p.m central time we have a good show lined up for you here tonight i'm going to be continuing to talk about the overall psychological dynamic of order following and how the order followers of this world have absolutely zero to do with virtue have absolutely zero to do with true responsibility as an adult human being i'm going to be talking about how order followers are the general bane of 21st century earth and how that entire psychological dynamic needs to go extinct it needs to leave this planet if there's ever going to be anything that resembles true freedom here on the earth and as part of this discussion i'm going to talk a little bit about the current events that are happening in the united states particularly the eric gardner situat garner situation in new york city talk about some of the dynamics having to do with our wonderful order following friends as it relates to that entire situation i'll also be taking calls uh probably about halfway through the show so i'll give the call and number here at the beginning at the top of the show for those who want to get in the caller queue the call-in number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800-313-9443 once again the call-in number to join us talking about the dynamic of order followers 800-313-9443 i would particularly love to hear from order followers themselves although i doubt that they will have the intestinal fortitude to call into the show and take me on head on what i would really love who i would really love to hear from ladies and gentlemen are people who are in a relationship with order followers i want to hear from the wives of order followers i want to hear from the brothers and sisters of order followers i want to hear from the children of order followers and i'd like to ask you some questions about how you see your uh the person that you're in this relationship with your family member your spouse etc so who i would really love to hear from are people who are in any kind of an intimate close relationship with an order follower that's whose mind i really want to pick on the show and on the the next several shows where i'm going to be covering this dynamic so that's on the agenda for this evening we'll be getting to that in a few moments let me go uh to a couple of quick event announcements the freer mine three conference the biggest event of its kind in 2015 coming at you april 10th 11th and 12th at the sheraton bucks county hotel at 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania just a hop skip and a jump outside the city limits of philadelphia speakers already confirmed for free your mind three are as follows bob tuskin clint richardson curtis the illuminated one davis dennis mckenna derek bros ed fortune the new jersey weed man freighter x freeman fritz springmeyer j parker john vibes josie the outlaw wales larkin rose mark devlin and myself mark pacio i am going to have a presentation on the dynamic of order following prepared for the freer mind 3 conference i actually have a working title for my presentation my presentation at the freer mind 3 conference is going to be called the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the sacred feminine that's going to be my presentation at for your mind three also just added to the freer mind lineup there's going to be a panel discussion group featuring luke radowsky and several other speakers and there's going to be open mic sessions at the end of the night i believe for at least two days of the conference uh people who attend the conference will get approximately five to ten minutes to air their views on whatever they really want to talk about or expose to the public and these sessions these open mic sessions at the end of the evenings will go for approximately two hours at the end of the night time permitting an all weekend pass for the freer mind three conference 150 dollars ladies and gentlemen i'm proud to announce uh that the organizers of the conference have given me an exclusive to announce here tonight on what on earth is happening you could enter a coupon code at checkout at the free yourmineconference.com website where you can get advanced tickets for this conference it's the best way to support the free your mine conference because a whole lot of funds have to go into uh renting the venue and getting the uh speakers travel expenses together to get them all to the philadelphia area and to lodge them for four days in philadelphia so um the best way to support the uh goals of this great event is to get your tickets in advance at freeyourmindconference.com and as i said for the first time here tonight i'm announcing an exclusive for what on earth is happening radio listeners you can enter coupon code 93 at checkout when you're getting your tickets online for a 20 discount to take the all weekend pass back down to 130 dollars uh you can't beat that ticket price anywhere for a conference of this size and scope with whistleblowers from all over the country remember enter coupon code 93 just the number 9393 at checkout at freermindconference.com to get a twenty dollar discount on an all weekend pass that's the freer mind conference for more information on this phenomenal event please visit the conference website at freeyourmindconference.com i also still have what on earth is happening dot com promotional t-shirts available you can get a promo t-shirt which is a great gift for the holiday season it's a great conversation starter it's a great promotional piece for my website in return for a voluntary donation you can find out about this by going to the news section of my website and clicking the email link that is listed in the article and then you could email me and find out how to go about uh making that donation so you can get a what on earth is happening t-shirt there's also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot com website if you feel that you have received value from the information that's been presented here on this radio show through my podcast through my videos on my website and youtube channel please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work and my efforts so that they can continue into the future and every donation is very much appreciated and will be put to good use you can uh do that by clicking the donate button on the left hand side of the wall on earth is happening.com website uh there's only two images for today's show they're usually listed underneath the player with the broadcast or with the podcast and those two images um are for the for your mind conference they're the new flyers really great artwork that has been worked up by someone who has volunteered their talent to help out with the art for the conference more coming at you right after this break stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com tonight i'm going to be continuing talking about the psychological dynamic of what is going on in the minds of people who become order followers what is order following first of all we really should define this we should define it very specifically and unambiguously so we know exactly what it is i'm talking about so many people will hear a phrase they'll hear a concept and they'll just try to you know go along with the definition that they already have in their mind instead of really sitting there and logically breaking it down and analyzing and looking at what it really is not thinking about it from the perspective that you want to think about it from but actually define it actually get down to the the nitty-gritty of what the dynamic of order following actually is and what order following is uh unambiguously is taking action based on what another being commanded you to do with their words when in fact you are not first deciding for yourself through your own skills of judgment through your own mental processes whether that action is actually a right or wrong behavior that is the definition of what simply doing a command that someone else has given given you or in other words following an order actually is so let's get that totally clear to begin with here when i'm talking about what order followers are now since that is the definition that we have firmly established okay and i don't see how anybody can really deny that that's what an order follower is someone issues a command the person follows the command it's so simple it's almost stupid when you think about it that way okay we can't get any simpler than that it doesn't mean they're doing any kind of mental processes to determine whether it's right or wrong an order follower does what they are told they follow the command that's what an order follower is now what we want to establish is is this what modern institutions of police and military and other government employees actually are are they order followers and i would say absolutely yes they are order followers because is a cop or a military personnel trained to sit there and debate philosophize think analyze regarding a dynamic of behavior they'll be the first people to tell you we're not thinkers we're doers we're not there to analyze the law we're there to enforce the law we're not there to think about our orders we're there to carry out our orders they're all too happy and proud to actually say that this is the dynamic that they engage in i've talked to many of them personally in the past and i'm telling you they're highly proud that this is the the way that they display their loyalty to their institution by not thinking and i would say that goes for 99.99 of them okay now there there may be very very few exceptions to that rule so i can't say 100 of the people are like that but i'm telling you right now the vast majority so let's let's get that clear before we go any further i'm going to make generalizations i always make generalizations in my work i think anybody that doesn't put forward a general philosophy without making generalizations is completely an unrealistic human being generalizations do generally hold true which is why they're called generalizations most people in these institutions fall into this category the other tiny tiny percentile of people that do go against that grain often don't last too long in these institutions folks because the institution doesn't want thinkers it doesn't want people that are going to question their orders it wants people that are just going to follow their orders that's what these institutional bodies are that's what they're set up that's what they're designed for if you don't understand that you're an extraordinarily naive human being so the dynamic of order following is about skipping the entire analytical process that should come right after someone is told this is how you should behave or this is what you should do or even if they're thinking about a particular behavior on their own the next step should be looking at what the difference between right and wrong behavior is and comparing that behavior to that set of standards which is called morality and this process is called exercising conscience it's saying do i know what the definitive objective difference between right and wrong behavior is which we've discussed odd infinitum on this show called the boundary conditions known as natural law consequences the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior right behaviors actions which do not cause harm to other living beings and wrong behavior are actions which do cause harm to other living beings does somebody who's an order follower sit down with that set of standards of moral standards objective moral standards in mind and then weigh the behavior in that balance and decide here are the the behaviors that fall within the parameters of wrongdoing because they are an affront to natural law they are things that are considered transgressions against natural law there are things which are ultimately based in theft from somebody else taking something from them which i don't have a right to take murder the taking of some other being's life uh rape that the the taking of sexual free will association assault the taking of uh someone's physical well-being that isn't yours to take theft the taking of property that isn't yours to take trespass the taking of security that isn't yours to take okay you know murder assault rape theft trespass coercion taking free will away from someone this is these are all forms of theft we've gone over it you know until i'm blue in the face basically in my natural law seminar in my podcasts on natural law go back to podcast number one listen forward you'll come across them somewhere i think in the in the seventies somewhere but my point here is is an order follower sitting down with the objective standards of right and wrong behavior and then actually weighing that potential action in that balance no they're skipping that entire analytical logical process the whole process of logic and they're just going right to the action i'm commanded and i act because what they really don't want is the responsibility of deciding and judging for themselves the difference between right and wrong behavior and whether the action that they are about to take falls within the parameters of right action they don't want that responsibility they want to remain little boys and little girls little children who don't exercise personal responsibility for their own behavior and are constantly making moral justifications for wrong behaviors again we looked at the word the breakdown of the word justification and the here's the problem folks before i even break down the word too many people are willing to excuse these order followers actions i'm going to get into the the whole um you know situation regarding uh eric garner as a case study as an example regarding order followers and what they actually do and the chaos that they actually cause in our civilization you know but the the bigger problem even then the order father was willing to perform these actions in my estimation is people willing to justify their behaviors endlessly to a point where they'll actually support something that this absolute murderer did to a person living in america you know and they'll actually support that kind of sick psychopathic immoral behavior it's absolutely disgusting and i'm personally disgusted with it justification for psychopaths we'll pick this dynamic up on the other side of the break folks you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting don't go anywhere we'll be right back [Music] foreign [Music] wake up [Music] welcome back everyone ah yes the great band spirit caravan there with the lyrics wake up from your sleep if it's your soul you want to keep and that's the problem folks too many people are still in the consensus trance that there's any such thing as a good order follower there is no such thing as that creature in the universe there never has been any such thing as a good virtuous or moral order follower doesn't exist has never existed at any time period in history on this planet or any other does not exist now and never will exist in the future as long as you're living in a in the three-dimensional universe in the three-dimensional space-time continuum ladies and gentlemen there is no such thing as a virtuous good or moral order follower because by definition if someone is following the orders of another person they cannot actually be exercising the dynamic of conscience which is to weigh and judge for yourself whether a behavior is falls within the parameters of right or wrong and if you are not doing that for yourself therefore you are an order follower you can not be a good individual the definition of being a good individual is to exercise conscience which is the willful choosing of right action over wrong action once the difference between the objective difference between right and wrong behavior is fully understood and integrated into the individual's awareness but here's the problem the problem is so many people in this sick psychopathic society want to insist that there can be such a thing as a moral order follower so many people want to make justifications for order followers criminal behavior and as we've talked about on the show before people have to understand where words come from the word justification comes from two latin root words the word yes j-u-s in latin really in classical latin it would be spelled i us you know modern variants of the latin language will put the j in there which you know that character really didn't exist in classical time so you know it was spelled i us then but jus that's the root of the word justice because jus or ius in ancient latin meant law or right meaning morality to fall within the parameters of rightness within the law and then the second part of the word justification comes from the latin noun phacere fachere means to make or to create so we put them together yus and facere to make or to create right to make up what is right to create a new right to make up the difference between right and wrong for ourselves we can make it up we can create rights where a right did not exist because it was actually an immoral behavior that created harm but we can call it a right oh don't you know police have rights that other individuals don't have they're allowed to do things to people that other people would be jailed for that other people would be seen as a criminal or a murderer for but somehow they possess rights that other people don't have you know this is what justification is creating a right that does not exist and this is the problem is that too many people in our society want to make excuses for these psychopathic criminals they want to let them off the hook because you're in uniform you're just doing your job you're just following orders well guess what that's not a justification and just following orders and or just doing my job or however way that a member of one of these cults because that's what they are cult members wants to word this okay just following orders just doing my job none of these are ever valid excuses or justifications for immoral criminal psychopathic behavior and should never be accepted as such and therein lies the problem is that too many people just will accept that as a justification and the those people are arguably more asleep than the order followers themselves and i i actually in many cases will get angrier at looking at the rationales and justifications of these nazi lovers let's just call these people what they really are folks let's stop euphemizing things let's stop trying to be nice to people because we don't want to upset their delicate sensibilities they're nazi lovers that's what people who support order followers are your nazi lovers and that's what you've always been you're the same people who caused something like nazi germany by not speaking out by not getting up in an order follower's face and telling him he was full of crap and then what he was doing was wrong and immoral you know there's there's a phrase i can't really remember who said it off the top of my head maybe someone could call in and refresh my memory but the phrase goes something akin to there is a very special place reserved in hell for people who remain silent during times of moral crisis and that's where we're all at ladies and gentlemen in this society we are in a time of moral crisis and too many people are remaining silent they won't speak out they won't speak out to their friends their family members they won't get up in an order followers face and tell them what they're doing is nonsense and wrong and that's the problem they're in lies the actual crux of the problem the lack of communication between people as human beings because i don't want to cause waves i don't want to make people upset i want to be looked at favorably by these people i don't want them to see me as the odd man out or somebody who rocks the boat well that therein lies the the basic underlying causal factor of the problem fear not wanting to get up and engage somebody and call things what they really are without euphemism because i'm done with this society in case you can't hear it in my voice over the last few weeks i'm done with what's going on and anybody who can't feel moral outrage through righteous indignation through righteous anger about what is going on in this country and in the world has had something fundamental to being human robbed from them it has been broken from them it has been stolen from them it has been conditioned out of them and that's a choice ladies and gentlemen okay it's a choice to fall for that conditioning and mind control so if you can't feel righteous anger for what's going on in this country you have absolutely no idea what's going on like the saying goes those who aren't outraged aren't paying attention if you're not outraged you are totally unconscious and people will say they can't stand to hear me for any length of time because i display some emotion and outrage over the moral atrocities taking place in our name right under our nose in this country that was supposed to be founded on freedom and equality under natural law you're an immoral person if you're not angry about it how about that how about that you know i know so many people i'm telling you i know and see individuals in my life ladies and gentlemen there are people that i have met in my life and know personally that i have never seen them express the emotion of anger ever ever and that's not a person who has attained any level of self mastery or spiritual enlightenment that is a person who is fundamentally broken in the brain they're fundamentally broken in the psyche because they can't express that emotion of righteous outrage when people are being murdered every day in this country murdered by police now you look at this example of eric garner okay choked to death because god forbid he sold loose cigarettes without a license and taxation well we robbed from the god men international banker tax wage slavery masters are how dare you take pennies away from our masters in this world what are you thinking you're some sort of a free being that can interact with someone else voluntarily and be left alone you're insane it surely deserves being choked to death don't you think folks people in this country are clowned they're clowned by how backwards they think pick this up on the other side stay right there [Music] speak there's a wall between us but there's nothing wrong there's a code of silence and it can't go wrong yes there is a code of silence ladies and gentlemen and let me tell you where it really lies it lies in the hearts of the people who don't want to come out and speak out against this immoral system of corruption and order following there's where the code of silence is at that's where it has to be broken and you know where else it's at it's inside this cult itself the cult of order followers we need to stop calling this an institution we need to stop calling these people police we need to stop calling these people soldiers we need to stop calling them quote-unquote public servants they're most certainly not that we need to start calling them what they really are cult members that's what order followers are cult members i've gone on the show in the past i've done podcasts on it to explain the very techniques that cults throughout the ages have used to brainwash willing followers done whole shows on this maybe it's a good time to reiterate some of these basic techniques because this is what people don't understand you're dealing with a cult that is operating among you and moreover than that you're dealing with something that the people who did their best to try to bring a basic understanding of what would be required to keep any level of freedom active on this land okay continuously warned us about the founders of this country continuously warned the people do not allow a standing army to rise up in your midst continuously warned us to not allow that dynamic to happen less than 200 years later we have a standing army living among us in the form of militarized police forces they constitute a standing army this absolute communist michael bloomberg came out and so much bragged about this dynamic the other day he said at our disposal we have an army use the term army to describe the new york police department and he said it's the seventh largest standing army in the world and this is what we've allowed to rise up in our midst in america and that's what the militia was supposed to be on guard against that's what it was supposed to be used to defend against the rise of a standing army in our presence which the founders continuously warned against and that's why even provisions in the constitution stipulate that if an army needs to be raised it needs to be dissolved after the war is fought but no we keep a continuous standing army and we keep an even more infinitely dangerous standing army in the form of militarized police presence in every major city in the country they constitute a standing army and moreover what they really actually constitute ladies and gentlemen is a cult they are a tight-knit cult that has tentacles in every city every town in america and the techniques that are used to put people into this indoctrinated mindset into this cult mindset are the exact same induction techniques that are used for any cult throughout time the exact same techniques and there it's a piece of cake to use these techniques on people who want to give away their personal responsibility to judge for themselves the objective difference between right and wrong behavior or in other words who don't want to exercise conscience it's a piece of cake because what you accept essentially have on your hands when you have a person like that is a child who wants to be led that's the psychological dynamic at work here folks these are children who have never grown up they want to be led they don't have any personal responsibility they don't care what their actions are causing other people in the form of pain and suffering they don't care about the difference between right and wrong they want somebody else to tell them what to do so they could just do it without having to think for themselves that's called a child who does not want to grow up and take on personal responsibility for themselves and nobody's going to tell me any differently about what that psychological dynamic is because i've just given it to you straight about exactly what that dynamic is that's exactly what it is and when you have a bunch of little pathetic children on your hands that don't want to grow up a cult that is based on ancient occultic techniques of brainwashing and mind control and ancient subversive psychology it is a piece of cake for a cult like that to totally do a number on these people's minds and turn them into robot soldiers and that's exactly what the dark occultists of this world have done they own these people they own this cult of order followers they own this cult and they're only too happy to brag about it they'll brag about it in words to people who are within their circle of followers and they'll brag about it wordlessly through ritual and symbol through symbolism subversive symbolism that they plaster all over these idiot followers that they have amassed only too happy to tell them that they're their animals that they're their pets that they're their dogs that they command on chains and leashes they're a joke and the techniques are the same throughout history it doesn't matter what geographic region of the world it doesn't matter what time period of the world the techniques are the same and the dark occultists who use these techniques to bring these cult members into their thrall never vary they never waver they never change why would they need to change their techniques they work they work upon the simpleton mindset of these people when you have the mindset of a child and then you have people who have ancient advanced knowledge of human psychology and are willing to use it to manipulate people it's it's a joke it's a piece of cake it's a game to these people it's hardly even a challenge the techniques remain the same basic techniques throughout history have been used to indoctrinate cult members isolation heard conformity indoctrination through repetition saying the same thing over and over again until they believe it and using techniques of trauma physical and emotional against them isolation conformity repetition and trauma say them with me folks learn the techniques of cults because that's how these people are made this is how order followers are made isolation from the rest of society put them into an us versus them mentality get them to see everything as either part of the group or it's outside of the group demonize the outsiders outsiders don't belong they're not one of us it's us versus them if you could physically separate them from the community by putting them in a camp all the better all the better and these people can't see that that's what they are they can't see they're in a cult already police and military you are cult members it doesn't make a difference if you agree that's true you don't need to agree with it it's what these institutions are you're in a cult boy you're in a cult isolate them from the whole population create an us versus them mentality demonize any outsiders they're they're not us conformity no individuality will be tolerated break down the old identity give them uniforms give them the exact same look shave all their hair their head off their the hair off their head make them run through drills teach them songs where they say all say the same things at the same time it's called being a total conformist robot we'll pick up these techniques on the other side of the break stay with us ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com and i'm in a fairly serious mood this evening as i've been for the last pretty good amount of time because of what i see going on in america today that absolutely is disgusting and anybody who's not completely disgusted and outraged is an unconscious being period i want to talk a little bit more about the techniques of cults that are used on the zombified brainwashed population of cult members out there in the police and military you know i want to talk a little bit more about the people who support these people if you even want to call them people the justifications that they make for their behaviors or what what i would call the fundamentally false axioms that they believe in like they're not all bad they're not all bad all order followers are bad folks the dynamic of order following is bad that's what makes somebody a bad person they're willing to follow somebody else's orders by definition that's bad that's immoral this is what people can't understand because they can't logically process knowledge they can't think you can't make the conscious realization that if you are taking an action without actually weighing whether it is a right or wrong behavior first and you're just following an order from someone else you don't understand that's what makes somebody a bad person you have no idea what spirituality is at all at all how about this fundamentally false axiom it's not them that are actually bad or evil it's just their behaviors or their actions that are bad or evil that's like saying oh nazis weren't bad people just what they did was bad now that doesn't make them a bad person oh really you can't be defined by your behavior well what better way of defining whether a person is a good or bad being than their behavior huh you want to come up with some different better criteria for that i mean just think about how logical this is it's insanity it's brainwashing it's mind control to spit out this garbage totally flawed axioms that people don't even think because it's just wrote coming out of their mouth like verbal diarrhea then you have all the absolute mental midgets who don't understand moral culpability or responsibility they want to think it's all the politicians fault well the politicians ordered these police to go and shut down the illegal sales of lucy cigarettes on the street god forbid how dare we do this against our masters we certainly have to send armies of people to choke people into unconsciousness and death most certainly to put this absolutely horrific behavior to an end you know we can't have people interacting you know through uh voluntary interaction on the street with goods uh without the approval of their owners and lords how dare we you know and people want to say that's the politician oh i don't write the law i just enforce the law that's called i'm just a mindless drone robot dog who does what i'm told whether it's right or wrong it's a joke it's a disgrace and the people who still don't understand this dynamic are completely unconscious and asleep and that's the fundamental nature of the problem folks is too many people support the actions of this cult and support the members of this cult personally well what you gotta say to evil is it's all a crock of crap you gotta say no definitively to evil you gotta say i'm not having any of it i'm not gonna tolerate any of it and you gotta get up in people's face who engage in the dynamic of evil and say this is unacceptable behavior and it will stop we will stop it because this is not going to continue to go on in this country unchallenged and i'll guarantee it if it's the last thing i do in this life i will whip people into action to stop this dynamic or i'll die trying we're real short on time folks you don't understand what time it is it's 11 59 59 and you better start to understand it people who can't get angry you're not angry now what would it take for you to stand up as a real man or a real woman what would it take nothing because you're a slave who likes being a slave that's all comes down to you don't have a drop of courage inside of you that's what somebody who never gets angry is a coward a coward so what happened with this eric garner situation is a politician gave an order we can't have these slaves on the street voluntarily interacting with each other because we're not getting a cut how dare they think that they can keep the product of their exchanges with each other without paying us a a duty without paying us our extortion fee slaves might get the idea they're no longer slaves so get out on the street and harass them and put this practice to an end and stop them by whatever amount of force called violence that you don't actually have a right to engage in that you need to engage in to make them stop doing what they actually have a right to do there ain't no human being that interacted with eric garner that he physically conducted violence against and anybody wants to say that he was conducting a wrong behavior you're talking out your ass and you don't know what you're talking about because you don't know the difference between right and wrong behavior if that's what you think and if you think that and you think what was done to him is somehow justified you're a nazi lover and you're a cult member supporter choked to death over selling somebody a cigarette this is where we're at in america folks and the fact that people are outraged is an even bigger outrage than the act itself now there is outrage i mean there are people who are outraged are out in the street over this it's somewhat of a healthy sign you know but the fact that the average person in america isn't absolutely turning their life upside down because stuff like this in general is going on i'm not just talking about one of these incidents i'm talking about the general state of things the fact that they're not actively engaged in putting this dynamic to a rest it it speaks volumes about the total loss of morality in this nation the total loss of morality i'm just sick to call the people around me countrymen anybody that i even live around because they're just disgusting absolute immoral trash [Music] your calls on the other side of the break i've been informed we have a cult member on the line we'll pick this up on the other side you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back i've got one more we don't need no education we don't need in the classroom [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com before we go to the phones i just want to address this issue of moral culpability when it comes to order followers people insist it's the politicians that are the problem it's the order givers that are the problem well there would be no death in the eric garner situation okay if it was just a politician saying we don't want you selling those lucy cigarettes they told an order follower who went out and was willing to give his energy of his body into doing a violent behavior order followers are the ones who actually carry out the orders therefore they have brought the resultant harm into manifestation in physical reality this is what people cannot seem to understand that's what it means to be personally responsible for the causation of that harm not the one who ordered the harm carried out the one who actually did the harm that's what blame is for ascribing culpability that's what the word culpability means culpa in latin means blame who is at fault who is the one who actually caused this harm to come into manifestation in the physical reality well of course it's the one who took the behavior not the one who said that the behavior should be done or wrote down that it should be done the one who did it is the one who is the most culpable the most responsible am i telling people that politicians and order givers have absolutely no moral culpability no never ever ever ever once made that statement and never would once make that statement you'll never hear you cannot go to any place in any interview or podcast or video that i have ever done where i have said that an order giver bears no moral culpability for their behavior for their immoral behavior because i have never said it and never will make that statement what i have always focused on is that the order follower bears more more emphasis added more moral culpability than the order giver because through their actual behavior they're the ones who caused the harm and brought that into physical reality and if people don't understand that i don't understand what's wrong with them there is something wrong with their thinking there is something fundamentally broken in their ability to analyze and logically think if you don't understand that an order follower is more morally responsible for harm that results in the world than the one who spoke the order to them i think most of the people who listen to this radio show do understand that that truth so let's go to the phone lines and see what people have to say about this entire dynamic that we're seeing play out in our world cult members and their family members and supporters will go to the top of of the queue ron who is a police officer i mean a cult member uh you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show what do you have for us this evening um i've been a police officer for 10 years mark have been or still actively are still am how do you enjoy your cult well i found your work um do you like serving satanists you like serving six the satanic elite of the world who are pedophiles you want to have a conversation or not no i want to ask you if you enjoy serving the satanic elite because you don't know who you serve you think you do but you don't see i definitively know who you serve it doesn't matter whether you don't sir you don't need to even know it in your own mind for it to be true you think that what you understand about the world is true you have no idea who you serve none bad none you can continue now i wanted to make that statement first i first found your work on natural law and what i do is try to enforce natural law again what you're trying to do versus what you're actually doing are two different things if you're still involved in this cult what i'm trying to explain to somebody oh meet the caller for a moment so i could explain a point what i want to explain is that the intention of what someone thinks that they are involved with versus what they are actually involved with are two different things what if you would have asked a nazi in germany what are you actively involved with they would have told you well i'm trying to bring about this result in society i'm trying to do this i'm trying to uphold the laws of our culture that are made by our politicians it wouldn't have made the nazis any less evil would have made them any less evil what you can't see because you're too close to the the dynamic ron is that that's you you're still involved in the cult of ultimate evil doesn't matter whether you don't understand it doesn't matter whether you perceive it differently it doesn't matter whether your intention is honest meaningless all of those things are meaningless and i'm just it's just i can't even believe we're still at a point where people don't grasp this in the year 2014 going on 2015. i still can't believe that they can fundamentally confuse intent with actuality of bringing harm into manifestation by what they support and condone people in your cult are murdering people with impunity on a daily basis in this nation and whether you understand it or not you're part of that dynamic finish what you want to say on mutum yeah how nice of you to mute me it's easy when you're behind the microphone yeah that's correct because it is my radio show and if i'm going to make a point on the air i'm going to do it sir finish what you have to say let's see in some cuffs and make that same move buddy i don't do anything that's against natural law so anybody that wants to try to put me in that situation will have to come and do it with the proper amount of force because if i haven't done anything wrong to another human being no one's taken my freedom so you're still in the satanic mindset i'd love to see people like you come out of it but you're committed to it for a reason you can't admit you're wrong you're not man enough you're not man enough to admit one fundamental thing you've been duped you've been duped see that's what makes me infinitely more of a man than most men out there because i could look at myself in the mirror and say i was duped i figured out that i was duped and then i had to take a long hard look at the soul go through the long deep hard night of the soul and say to myself how do i let myself get duped like that and now what am i going to do about it but i went through that process and i came out the other side of that process and then became a force for truth and goodness in this life because people don't want to hear that hard truth of who they're really serving because they want to fundamentally believe that they're doing something good with their intentions when they don't really know who or what they're involved with at a higher level because they don't have enough knowledge they don't have enough knowledge and they haven't done enough reading and seeking and discovery in their lives to understand what they're really involved in and that's the fundamental dynamic nature of the problem we'll pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right [Music] destroys back night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on the view to the other side to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're taking your calls till the end of the show this evening let's go to another caller and hear from zach in chicago zach you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi it's good to talk to you again mark thank you i uh i heard the little jab the last caller said he was like oh you wouldn't be saying that if you were in handcuffs and even though i would have liked to hear what he had to say you're completely right that he is still stuck because of that little jab it just goes to show that he's just like intimidation once again so few people are ever going to come out of a cult mentality because as i said they can't admit that they've been duped i often think about how many people who were involved in satanism at the level i was involved in it with will probably hardly ever if ever come out and expose it and talk about it because they stay in that mindset for life most people can't ever break out of that mindset in multiple lifetimes you know they it's too painful for them to admit that they were wrong and duped this is part of the problem when it comes to the dynamics of people who are supporters of order followers you know they don't want to admit that they've been duped into an ideology and supporting something that is ultimately evil and ultimately destructive of human freedom now these people don't even understand they're not only enslaving other people they're enslaving themselves and they're enslaving their own family members simultaneously they don't get it even if he thinks he's you know trying to uphold natural law he's still driving around in a vehicle that's been provided by the state just you know intimidating people let's put it this way how could anybody possibly uphold natural law if they are a believer in authority and following other people's orders it doesn't even make any logical sense that that statement makes abs there's it's totally inconsistent with itself you know you can't possibly be upholding natural law if you're following orders and you believe in authority which is what the state is period you know agree completely and i have just a few things i'd like to uh bring up to you sure about natural law um in this day and age you know there's a lot of things we could focus on and uh and i love all your work and i've kind of realized that the three most important things at least from what i have found is the understanding of natural law the real holy trinity and the trivium and that's right kind of like a nine-fold system um where like you have to categorize your thoughts emotions and actions into the grammar stage right you have to logically process all your thoughts emotions and actions and then you have to act with your newly processed thoughts emotions and actions that's right yes exactly i mean that that's it that is what the the trinity within us is all about and the three fold methodology to discover truth to understand it and then to act upon it exactly a very accurate uh understanding okay thank you um the next thing i'm jumping over to symbolism um because i always see the stars on the police cars i'm just like those stars should be pointing downward and going off of that i was watching full metal jacket a while ago and i noticed that at the very end when the soldier that goes crazy kills the real sergeant and then himself right there are two downward pointing stars on the wall behind him and then as the credits start rolling you see two broken pillars in the background amidst the fog this is a very deliberate symbolism thrown in there by stanley kubrick of course who was you know the maker of that film uh his his work is just unparalleled if people watch kubrick's films you will see a whole lot of hidden occult symbology he was obviously involved in some capacity with the dark occult no one who made the film eyes wide shut could not have had involvement with the dark occult in some capacity to understand that it operates the way it does um very highly accurate rendition my level of involvement was certainly not anywhere that high level and certainly not in in those types of environments it was a lot less um you know elaborate and uh you know in in extraordinarily rich aspects of society as portrayed in that movie my level of involvement was much less so um but kubrick in general portrays it accurately in that film and i i believe that's because he had direct involvement yep and uh people just seem to they don't want to even they're too afraid to even think that uh you know these things are put in there deliberately like i saw an episode of smallville and two girls were turning the corner of a hospital and then center frame in the background with a planned parenthood poster and like wow and i told my friends that he's like do you think that's deliberate because stuff in movies is you know some of it's really random right like yeah maybe some of it's random but that was definitely there on purpose throwing in a little nod to the eugenicists in society but uh and so i have three more small things one is um trying talking to my friend's fiance actually trying to understand and convey self-ownership which is self-evident to me and a lot of other people she just doesn't get it and i i'm still working on the rhetoric stage of working out a logical proof for it but a morning um just throwing it out there if you could um work on a simple if then therefore logical proof for self-ownership because i'm trying to work it out and i can't find one on the internet so it doesn't require any kind of extensive intellectual debate either you own yourself or someone else does and is there any legitimacy for anyone else owning anyone else that's it i mean it's really that simple if you can't sit down and logically see the truth of that again my statement is just simply there's something fundamentally broken in the individual they're fundamentally brainwashed to a level of being broken i don't just mean like broken like to a point where something doesn't work anymore broken is also the word we use for the slavery of animals when you put an animal into deep bondage and slavery such that their actions just immediately react to your commands that's called breaking the animal and that's what's been done with somebody like that if they cannot understand self-ownership from just a simple perspective of looking at the natural world and saying either i am my personal owner i own my body my consciousness directs the actions of my body and therefore i own it or someone else owns me and if there is a claim of ownership against me or against anyone it's illegitimate because that's called slavery and slaveries are always illegitimate self-ownership doesn't need to be intellectually debated or analyzed or broken down or you come up with a proof for it it's inherently true it's like trying to say please give me a total and absolute proof of gravity when i can throw a bowling ball on your foot yes and there you have it you know her proof will come when they're taking her to a fema camp that's when the proof of self-ownership will dawn upon her we started a conversation with gmos and stuff and she's for the gmos because you know she believes the mainstream and i talked about eugenics a little bit and she's like you know people uh you know there's dumb people and they should be sterile i'm like well what if they think it's a satanic ideology it's a satanic mindset see this is what i mean by you're giving me a great uh us a great example here zach of someone who's trapped in what i call the ideology of quote mini-me satanism she's not a satanist she doesn't wouldn't even understand or be able to articulate the satanic ideology but she ascribes to it nonetheless by what she espouses in her life okay this is deep left brained over into intellectualization believing in eugenics believing in the negativity of human nature etc these are all satanic postulates and this person doesn't know what satanism is would not describe herself as a satanist to any other living being but nonetheless behaves and takes on the ideology of the satanic tenets so this is what i call mini me satanism in quotes because this is the form of satanism that the real satanists and dark luciferians want to propagate to the everyday man and woman to get them into a mindset where they could be easily ruled if i can i have two more little things one just a little example of something i've come to realize and then just throw something out there for you to elaborate on without me needing to say anything else yeah absolutely um so i've realized in my discussions as well as with those two people my friend and her and his fiancee and just other people in general so many people refuse to distinguish between force and violence they say oh it's the same thing and right well you know like i understand that there's a difference and we eventually do get to a difference but they don't want to just say okay there's a difference in the action and the intention and everything so why don't we just call it different words and i've heard people use the phrase initiation of force and so i kind of took that and i was like okay well if you refuse to say the initiator of force or you know the person using force i would just add one word to that definition zach i would say the initiation of coercive force okay if you are initiating coercive force against someone else who has not caused harm that's violence that would be my personal definition for it but continue and i agree with that completely but the way that i just kind of went about i was like okay so let's just go with that so we're going to have initiator force meaning the person committing an act of violence and then the reflector of force and that's i feel like that's really good because you don't have to go over the line you just have to reflect the amount of force and maybe a little bit more back required to defend yourself from the initial act of violence exactly the last thing was if you can zach i'll hold you over till the next segment just hold on [Music] welcome back everyone last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening this evening taking your calls we're talking to zach in chicago zach i'll let you finish up your last point before moving on to another caller all right um when talking to people about responsibility you know i'm one of the people who is totally fine with saying ability to respond or able to respond but many people seem to just go no responsibility or being responsible just means you have an obligation or you're accountable or culpable so i just want to say thank you for all your work and just if you could delineate or you know talk about the differences and the similarities between the ability to respond or an obligation accountability or culpability and that's all i have to do i would say both of those are part of responsibility of true responsibility uh yeah there is the ability to respond to something that's part of a person's individual responsibility but i would also say it has to do with what are you morally culpable for that you have actually put into manifestation through your behavior in the universe uh what have you done what have you affected whose life have you affected in what way now this is all part of response responsibility you know if you've done harm to somebody else you are the causal agent of that harm and you're responsible for what you've done you know that's what culpability is all about there is blame in this world folks the people who don't recognize that blame exists and is legitimate um there are these new age brainwashed right-brained individuals to think oh no nothing is caused nobody's to blame you know it's just all things that just happen and oh you're placing a judgment down on that because you're saying that it was more immoral or evil or that this person's to blame yes that's exactly what i'm doing we need to judge judgment is a huge part of life you know if you don't have accurate judgment about the objective difference between right and wrong you're never going to be responsibility responsible for your own behavior for your own actions this is what we have people that don't want to have to judge the difference between behaviors and therefore they don't want the responsibility that comes with choosing after they've judged the right action or the wrong action they don't want that responsibility don't they do not yep and they're they're in lies you know that's my basic understanding and definition of responsibility which people really have to get a hand on if they're going to understand what's really going on regarding these uh this dynamic of order following zach phenomenal points that you've brought up great call thanks so much for the call this evening let's hear from selt in the united kingdom you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello mark can you hear me yes i can go right ahead hello yes i'll be very quick i'll be as quick as i can because i want to allow another caller to get through as possible but basically in keeping with the statement you made in the past about one of the best things that can be done is art and i want to basically give one of my songs that is a translates well as a poem which is about all the followers called armed thugs sure you sell your soul don't sell your soul to the devil don't you know you'll get a better price if you sell it to the army so these armed thugs train and the hail in the rain how to bring about death in a variety of ways and the nation it says is proud to display these idiot a-holes dressed in their berets and so what better commodity can a government have than a myriad of bodies who think that questions are bad and that following orders is the meaning of life and are happy to be killed in the name of a lie so these drones will be told that they're better than us now you're in the army you've risen above those foolish civilians still out on the street who decide for themselves what to think when to sleep how what to eat how to act what to do and believe you'll be happier in our conformist machine so what better commodity can a government have than a myriad of bodies who think the questions are bad and following orders is the meaning of life and are happy to be killed in the name of a lie so tell me the difference between a gangster and a soldier it's just a little piece of paper signed by el presidente or mr prime minister that's all that it takes to make this murder okay and then there's no effing shame in bombing these effing bays from half the world away and there's nothing to pay because we're so big and mighty that they can't retaliate and what better commodity can a government have than a myriad of bodies who think that questions are bad and following orders is the meaning of life and happy to be killed in the name of a lie that's awesome salt i mean really great creative lyrics there brilliant thank you one last thing i want to say before is i really really loved your righteous indication tonight i feel like i am one of the only people i know who gets this angry and i'm that strange person with the strange opinions who keeps kicking off about random stuff you're not the only one so keep it up put the great work out there for others keep being creative uh that's a great expression for it to put it put it out there uh you know in a creative way for other people to absorb so thanks for sharing that with us one last the last thing i want to do is one of my i know you use alex gray's artwork sometimes because it's very very expressive and very very purposeful for what we're talking about well um i'm a big fan of tool and one of the favorite my favorite lines is from a song called the flirt and it just simply is i was wrong this changes everything there it is that line became my own personal mantra for a good while because you know that's the most powerful you know how you said no is the most powerful word that's right but i was wrong as the most powerful phrase exactly right exactly exactly right i'm going to go and let another caller come through so thank you for taking my call and take care so thanks so much uh beautiful lyrics there too thanks for sharing that let's hear from rahul in washington you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark um thank you for taking my call i um i've been listening to your podcast for a little bit over a month and um i'm about halfway through it and it's just uh just an amazing amazing work that you've done and it really has helped me a lot and i really do appreciate it i want to bring up two points um one of them is about the movie the dark knight and it kind of relates back to uh to uh what you're talking about tonight about order followers so the joker he represents the tarot card of the fool so he represents the self and he represents the force of natural law yep and so who does he kill he kills in that in that movie he kills bankers and he goes to the bank and uh the banker tells him this is a mob bank but the real the reality of the situation is that every bank is a mob bank right um and uh he's the agent of chaos he's the force that needs to come in and clean everything and cleanse everything take take it all out burn it all you know they put the words of truth in the villain's mouth paint him as the the ultimate villain but then put the most profound philosophical truths in his mouth that's a big technique in hollywood these guys yes definitely um and so like the people that he kills too he kills gangsters and he makes them kill each other um he burns this giant pile of this giant mountain of fake fiat money um and at the end of the movie he sets up these two boats with civilian prisoners and with uh with which is one belt with uh civilians and one both with prisoners and he gives them the choice to kill each other and that's basically what the natural law conditions are it's like the law of the jungle and in the end a natural order emerges and they both decide not to kill each other and that situation would not have arisen if it wasn't for the joker being that force of natural law that's right he's the prankster the clown the shaman you know and it's amazing how they depicted it in that light by using you know the character of the joker and batman you know the villain in that series like i said bringing in this actual positive dynamic and the voice of truth but painting that you know putting that in the mouth of of the villain again it's kind of like a technique to kind of almost confuse the situation in hollywood uh and the the so-called good guy is the guy who violates everybody's rights in that film and basically you know spies on the entire city simultaneously yeah i definitely yeah uh batman represents the cops right now that's right so everyone um thinks he's the hero and he's necessary to keep joker at bay and joker represents uh everyone's basically their aggression towards this immoral system that's right yup the press for chaos the press to take this system down and dismember it and just completely disassemble it and replace it with nothing replace it with the simultaneous organic order that will come from anarchy that's what it needs to be replaced with uh mark i'm just gonna make one more really quick point and hopefully you can get another caller on the line um uh basically um for the last uh couple weeks i've been um i've i took the uh short uh url the shortened url to your natural law seminar and i uh printed it on a bunch of slips of paper and um when i'm at school like at college when i'm walking to and from class i'll be handing people the flip of paper with the natural law url on it there you go um i don't i don't say anything to him i just handed to him right uh and and if people ask me what what uh what i'm giving it to him i just say you'll see right and what i've noticed is that the people who don't take it um they have a look of fear on their face already on their whole body on their whole like their whole body language their whole aura is just giving out this like this fear energy and um those people are definitely not ready for it it's like that's a very creative way to go about get slipping the truth out there to people literally pun intended thanks so much unfortunately that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth ladies and gentlemen not starting and not going all the way thanks for

What On Earth Is Happening Show #179

Topics: *Order Followers as the Creators of the Dark New World Order, The Lie Of The "Moral" Order-Follower, Justification for Order-Following, Emotional Mind Control in Relatives of Order-Followers, Dark Occultists are the Masters of Order-Followers and their institutions, ALL Order-Followers are BAD PEOPLE, ONLY a Non-Order-Follower CAN be a Truly Good Person, Moral Judgement and the Exercise of Conscience, the Inability to get Angry at Injustice is a sign of Mental Illness and being broken to accept Slavery, Natural Law Consequences, the Fundamentally Flawed Axiom of the creation of Police Forces, the Fundamentally Flawed Axiom of abdicating your Personal Responsibility to defend yourself to ANYONE else, Police Forces as Barriers to the Understanding of Natural Law, Nazis and Nazi-Lovers, How Nazis and Communists took America, Mentally sick Police Officers and their supporters mocking the murder of Eric Garner by T-shirt slogans, the Destruction of the Family Dynamic by driving a wedge between the Sexes, the need for the Moral Education of the Young, Firearms in America as one of the only reasons to have any hope for a Free future*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday December 20th 2014 this show is live right here on our VN every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to midnight Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to 11 p.m. Central Time tonight we have a great show lined up for you I'm going to be continuing to talk about order followers the bane of 21st 21st century earth really the bane of humanity if the truth be told the people who have really caused all the atrocities in every geographic region of the world throughout human history who have been the most responsible for the carnage and death on this planet since human beings have existed on it I call order followers the creators of the dark new world order those are the ones who are bringing it into manifestation we're going to continue to talk about this dynamic of order following how it has gotten so bad in the world today tonight I'm going to talk about the lie of the quote moral order follower there is no such thing and never has been we'll continue to delve into some of the psychological factors which create order followers and the psychological factors which create and keep people as the supporter supporters of order followers which is arguably an even more important psychological dynamic to understand so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening the calling number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three I'll be taking calls in the second hour of the show tonight the calling number if you would like to get into the call or queue 800 three one three nine four four three a couple of quick event announcements before we begin the material for tonight's broadcast the freer mind three conference ladies and gentlemen coming up April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 10th 11th and 12th at the Sheraton Bucks County hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania langhorne pennsylvania is just north of the city limits of philadelphia so very very close to philadelphia the speakers lined up for this year bob Tuscan Clint Richardson the illuminated one Curtis Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros Ed fortune the new jersey weed men freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Meyer Jay Parker John vibes Josie the outlaw whales Larkin rose luke rudkowski mark Devlin myself mark passio and just added to the bill Stewart Swerdlow pretty excited to see that Seward has signed on for the free or mind three conference talks a lot about mind control specifically trauma-based mind control so good to have him in addition to the other speakers there will also be a panel discussion group at the freer mind three conference and there will also be open mic sessions at the end of the nights where people will have a chance to come up just attendees of the conference will have a chance to come up and give a talk on any topic they want for five to ten minutes an all weekend pass for this conference only $150 and you can enter a coupon code 93 at checkout a coupon code enter the number 93 at checkout if you're going to get the all weekend pass this is exclusive only to what on earth is happening listeners and you'll get a $20 discount for the free your mind conference all weekend pass I highly suggest people buy your tickets in advance it's the best way that you could support this conference because advanced ticket sales go to help paying for the venue and help paying for the speakers travel expenses and the speaker's lodging expenses so please buy your tickets and that is the best way that you could support the efforts of the Fuhrer mine conference for more information on this great event please visit free your mind conference dot-com the Tesla Science Foundation presents the third annual Tesla Memorial conference on the anniversary of Nikola Tesla's death Saturday January 10th 2014 this year's theme is let's come together to create the Tesla curriculum for the young what do we want taught to children in schools regarding Nikola Tesla and his achievements that's what the theme of this year's conference is going to be all about this will be taking place Saturday January 10th from 9 a.m. to 11 p.m. at The New Yorker Hotel in New York City for 81 eighth Avenue New York New York the Tesla Science Foundation is a group that I have worked closely with and I fully support their goals and I think people should definitely come out and learn all about Nikola Tesla and help to really propagate the legacy of Tesla by really truly informing our young people about him instead of covering up his legacy and teaching about other inventors you know who really didn't do nearly as much as as Tesla did for the world and wanted to do for the world so the Tesla third annual Tesla Science Foundation third annual Tesla memorial conference Saturday January 10th at The New Yorker hotel for more information on this great conference please visit Tesla Science Foundation org there are still several what on earth is happening t-shirts promotional t-shirts available as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to support what on earth is happening you can click the link at the left hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website underneath latest news the top item is about the promotional t-shirts and how you can get a hold of one of them there is also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening calm website if you feel that you've received value from the information that I've shared here on the radio show and on my website through my podcasts in my videos you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future so with that having been said I'd like to direct everyone's attention to the radio show of the what on earth is happening calm site of course as always when I'm on the air live underneath the player for the show on the radio show page there are images for tonight's show the first three images are about the two conferences that I announce the four your mind conference there's a couple of posters really cool artwork for the free your mind conference and then image number three is a banner about the Tesla Memorial conference coming up in New York in January and then there's some other images that I'm going to talk about during the show tonight so you can get those there or you can get them with the podcast this will be podcast number 179 so let's jump into the material for tonight again we've been talking about order followers and you know eventually this topic is going to segue really into the support of order followers and how that psychological dynamic is largely perpetuated in our culture and it's going to get into some somewhat controversial material when I talk about the underlying psychological factors for the support of order followers what's going on within their minds so we'll pick this up on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're talking about order followers how they are ultimately the people who bring into manifestation slavery they're ultimately the people who bring into manifestation every totalitarian regime that has ever existed on the face of the earth yet people are still attached to people who carry out orders that other people give them emotionally attached because they have a familial relationship with them they'll continue to offer justifications for their behaviors and tell you that the lie tell you the big lie that there is such a thing as a moral order follower and I don't care how unpopular or controversial it is or how much it makes people cringe at me saying it or hate me for saying it once again I'm not here to be your friend I'm not your buddy I'm not your guru I'm not your leader I'm here to tell people the harsh truth so that they could understand natural law and wake the hell up and then do something about what's going on on this planet because it has gotten completely intolerable and people who can't understand the factors that are leading that are underlying what's going on I don't know what it's going to take to wake them up the problem is people are too worried about how harshly I want to attack an order follower and they're not worried about getting out there and actually doing the great work of reaching these people's minds by telling them the harsh truth about what they're involved in now they want to attack the messenger order followers are the people who are bringing the dark new world order as the dark occultus of this world refer to it the new world order in their eyes into manifestation the world of total slavery of lockdown of people having no rights and government being God and granting people whatever rights they feel they should have and then revoking whatever rights they feel they shouldn't have completely turning natural law on its head and putting people in a cage that they're never going to be able to escape it's going to be worse than death folks if we don't turn it around and it starts with understanding that there is no such thing as an order follower who is a good human being deep down inside a truly moral human being oh they can do good things to certain people but that doesn't mean that they're a truly good being there's a difference and this is where people who know order followers are involved in familial relationships with order followers think totally purely emotionally about this topic they can't think about it from a logical perspective and secondly then from the perspective of pure experience within the dark occult I have to realize I have experiences that many other people will never have not many that mutt the vast majority of people will never have in their lives I know who these people are really serving definitively without any hesitation without absolutely any doubt whatsoever for people to get to that point without having gone through the experiences that I've gone through can be very difficult you know it's I liken it to being in war the people who haven't been in war not going to know what that experience is like unless they are actually within it you know and it's why I kind of laugh about the whole situation when I try to explain to people that dark occultus own these people you know my experience being in the dark occult with the psychopathic lunatics it's like when you're trying to tell people that you know who they're serving it's similar to and they want to say no it isn't that way it's similar to somebody who's been to a particular city this is another little analogy I give you know if imagine three people okay try to look at it this way imagine somebody who's lived in the city of Paris their entire life they were born there they grew up there and they've lived there from the minute that they were born then imagine somebody who went to Paris on vacation for a week and then imagine somebody who's never been to Paris ever in their lives never even seen a picture of it you know except maybe you know on the nightly news or something like that seeing a picture of the Eiffel Tower have no idea what the whole city is like at all now which one of those people would you say would probably have the best idea of what the city of Paris is really like of course is the person who's lived there their whole lives who was involved in it who was there and then people want to turn that on their head and say well you've never been a cop so you don't know what it's like I don't need to have that experience to know who you serve because I was in with the people who owned that institution who run it and directed you know so it's like if you're going to go to the person who's never been to Paris and ask him what it's like you know good luck with that and then they'll try to say I know what it's like more than somebody who actually lived there their whole lives which is why all I could do with somebody like that is laugh at them the and it's sad because they'll never have those experiences so they'll never know that that's the the total truth they'll never understand it and all they want to do is keep order keep offering justifications for order followers and keep all offering this lie that you can be a good person be an order follower simultaneously when there is no such thing and never has been I made a simple post about this to Facebook this week and I'm gonna read it on the air tonight there and here here it goes quote there is no such thing as an order follower who is a truly good person all order followers are bad people by definition get as offended as you want by that statement but nothing in the universe will ever make it untrue by definition order followers are those who carry out actions which they have been commanded to perform without first critically judging for themselves whether those actions are morally right or morally wrong that is the actual definition of an order follower and that is exactly what all police and military are people who carry out their orders by definition otherwise they wouldn't be in that job a truly good person will strive never to perform an action unless they have first determined the morality of that action for themselves in other words under natural law right and wrong objectively looked at the action and said this falls within the parameters of objective right or objective wrong and that is the hallmark of a truly good person the willful exercise of conscience order followers never perform such moral judgment or they will willfully act against that judgment by following immoral commands which they've been given and here's where I go I go even further okay people don't understand this a lot of people don't understand this part of it following any order is immoral is an immoral act by following any order regardless of reason or intent and I would go so far as to say whether the resultant action is good or bad you still performed an immoral act by following any order regardless of reason or intent from any other person or group order followers have attempted to abdicate their personal responsibility and duty to engage in moral judgment and to exercise conscience for themselves we'll pick this dynamic up on the other side of the break I'll continue reading this post so they wear this everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] the Coon decides that we don't dare speak it's a while between us little whip so we can treat it dear that there's nothing wrong the cold of socks welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on our bien I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm want to continue reading this post that I posted to Facebook during this week about there not being any such thing as a moral order follower no such thing as an order follower who is a truly good being and people can get as offended about that as they want I don't care who you know that was a cop I don't care who you know that was a soldier I don't care who you know that in any capacity their job is to follow orders I don't care how they're connected to you I don't care what familial relationship they have to you get as offended about it as you want to get like I said I'm not here to be your friend I'm not your friend period I have plenty of personal friends in my life I'm not I don't do a radio show for popularity purposes I'm here to tell people the hardcore truth about what's going on in this world so we can get to work doing something about it and get to work trying to morally educate the idiots out there that are continuing to create this hell hole world in their unconsciousness so by following any order regardless of reason or intent from any other person or group it doesn't matter whether the order is go and feed the homeless go and do this that's a kind act to a stranger or whatever doesn't make a difference what the order is if you follow it unquestioningly for weighing the action in your own mind against natural law against the definitive understanding of the difference between right and wrong behavior then you are not following conscience by definition so by following any order by any person or group order followers have attempted to abdicate their personal responsibility and duty to engage in moral judgment and to exercise conscience for themselves since order followers will perform actions that they have been commanded to perform without determining the morality of that action for themselves then by definition they cannot be truly good people regardless of their so-called intentions by definition if you are following orders you cannot be exercising conscience and that is the hallmark of what a true good person is the willful exercise of conscience the knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong behavior under natural law and it's exercise is wilfully choosing the right action over the wrong action our followers do not do that step they do not do that filtration process of weighing the action against natural law it's called moral judgment moral decision-making they say the law says this I've been ordered to execute this law or to uphold this law or to enforce this law by the politician who signs my paycheck and therefore I'm going to do that action that I've been commanded to do by definition that's what they do that is the definition of their job if they don't do that they don't do that job anymore they'll be fired from that job which is why I'm I'm trying to say every person who considers themselves a virtuous small human being should quit the job of doing a following orders period because there is no virtue in following orders and there never has been it is not a virtue anybody who has been told that anybody who follows orders has any virtue has been lied to and has bought my there is no such thing as virtuous order following and that's an oxymoron they are diametrically opposed concepts there is no virtue in order following it is virtue less so the last sentence of this post I'll just finish reading this the eternal truth is that all order followers are and always have been bad people and will continue to be bad people until they cease to be order followers period now that doesn't mean that someone who's not an order follower is automatically a good person you know someone who willfully exercises conscience on a continual basis is a truly good person and they can slip up and do something bad but no one who is actively performing the the behaviors of an order follower in that moment is a good person no.10 blanket statement you know is another thing people hate the human ego hates absolutes ladies and gentlemen they hate absolutes when you say 100 percent no exception to the rule always works this way people people in deep ego hate that because deep down inside they hate truth and when they hear hardcore unwavering indisputable eternal truth they hate that most of all because the ego hates the absolute it wants everything to be relative the ego wants to find the tiny little exception always searching for it endlessly when there is no exception to an absolute law doesn't exist cannot exist will never exist that's the power of the ego ladies and gentlemen it gets in the mine it takes root and it says there has to be this can't be this way it has to be a different way because that would mean that everything I've been led to believe is a lie and I was wrong and I can't admit that the amount of years it took me to get to this understanding to keep saying I was wrong I was wrong over and over and over again not just once multiple times hundreds of times and I got an email recently I can't remember the person's name but they said when I listened to your show mark it makes me so angry because you keep saying things that I think and saying how wrong they are and he's like I just want to thank you for continuing to say them because it takes me time after time listening to say really hear what you're saying not what I want to hear in what you're saying to really hear what you're actually saying and rect make the recognition that I was wrong about how I previously felt about that and all my thinking was bit wrapped up in an emotional attachment an emotional attachment to an idea which wouldn't allow me to see the truth I I just thought it was to me something like that is a compliment not you know it's great people thank right and say thanks thanks for teaching thanks for taking your time to do this one wonderful see something like that makes me realize that it's reaching people who were resistant to change at first very resistant to change that's the people we have to reach folks you know don't worry about me getting a little bit harsh a little too harsh or cutting off a supposed order follower you know that's the least of our worries folks believe it or not you know get out there and teach natural law to the idiots out there who are making the world a living hell that's what you need to be doing you the listener and teaching people that is the solution to stop doing actions that are violent to stop doing actions that are coercive to stop following orders it's about the entire lesson of this world is what we need to stop doing not anything new that we need to do again people want to say I want to hear solutions first of all I gave you mix of solutions a grassroots solutions that people can get involved in to turn the entire dynamic on this planet around the whole show is a solution from the very beginning it's solution oriented because it's about changing the way you think and when you change the way you think the external manifestation follows the problem is people are too attached to erroneous ways of thinking they want to continue to offer justifications for all this immoral behavior because of some familial connection they have to an order follower the Nazis did the same thing folks they thought oh my father is involved in the party my grandfather is involved my cousin's involved my brothers involved my son's involved it can't be bad yeah it's how every totalitarian regimes begins with support from family members that don't want to admit that they were wrong and they got duped we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening com we were talking about the lie of the moral order follower in the last few segments we were talking about the justifications the people offer because they're somehow connected in relationships to order followers and how their ego has them thinking emotionally regarding these people instead of logically instead of from a natural law perspective natural law does not care what justification somebody offers for a moral behavior it's a computer program folks I don't know how much more clearly I could put it the other thing people don't understand the universe is based on law unwavering law that doesn't care why you did what you did it only says did you did you do this and it was immoral it was based on coercion it was based on violence and you had no right to do it yes or no well if yes here's the consequences if no here's the other consequences that's it it's a computer program of pure logic and law and that's why it's not called natural suggestion the laws of nature are not suggestions they're unwaveringly their unwavering absolute laws that work 100% of the time flawlessly at all times in places everywhere in nature everywhere in the 3 dimensional space-time continuum that we refer to as the universe and people don't want to understand that because they want their mind to be God they want their justifications to prevail they want things to work the way they want it to work instead of the way it actually does they can't get their ego out of the way because my father or grandfather was an order follower and like I said before the break the Nazi said the same thing folks so did every other totalitarian regime you think those people didn't have mothers and daughters and sons and fathers etc that that somehow offered justifications for all the things they did people can't see they're in the same situation you're in no different situation than that as a matter of fact it's a continuation of the same people from the Prussian schooling system that became the Nazis in Germany they came over here as part of paperclip and settle them throughout the whole United States tens of thousands of Nazis being brought in to avoid war crime try tribunals so they would come to work for this sick criminal government the OSS which subsequently became the CIA brought all these thousands of Nazis over here to work for for us and they they settle in major cities in the United States and we wonder why they're taken over by totally draconian Nazi and communist laws same thing happened with the Communists came over and exported their whole outcome-based education system over here the Frankfurt School and Antonio Gramsci his plan the long march through the institution's we think we've defeated these regimes of Nazism and communism they shook hands behind our back and so we're takin the america down together we're gonna crush their cultural institutions we're going to make them immoral we're gonna drive a wedge between the sexes breakup the family dynamic so we can get the children in the government indoctrination centers pollute their minds with collectivist propaganda nonsense and people are too stupid to see the plan they're too stupid to see it because it's a chess game that they're playing and we're not even playing checkers it's too psychologically sophisticated from a perspective of mind control for most punked idiots out there to figure out because they don't read they have no long view of history and they're still out there making excuses and justifications for murderers which brings me to the images I want to go through for tonight's show image number four with this podcast slash radio show is showing a so-called rally that police and their family members had outside of City Hall in New York City and they are wearing t-shirts that say I can breathe I can breathe that the the disgraceful nerve of these human vermin please scratch that take the word human out of there they're just vermin these are verminous scum whose mothers didn't raise them whose fathers didn't raise them absolute trash and I'd say it right to their face and so should anybody that sees any part of this dynamic supporting a murderer images four and five show these Nazis wearing these shirts that's what they are Nazis you want to take a look at what a modern Nazi looks like images four and five they're right there iron six and seven shows show it to we'll get to that though mocking Eric garner who was choked to death for selling loose cigarettes you know that that warrants you getting choked to death in in modern US si in this in the united socialist states of america you know it doesn't make a difference whether you're talking about the national socialist kind or the nazi variant of socialism or the international socialist kind which is worldwide communism they ultimately work through the same methodologies it's ultimately the same system when you strip it down no different people who think that it's different or just idiots who don't read books who don't understand that these systems are basically the same thing it's all about just total control they think Nazism or fascism you know so different than communism when it's the exact same thing it's all based on socialism you know it's just the only differences in how we're going to divvy up these resources for ourselves you know that's all how we're going to take and steal we're gonna we're going to do it through Corp corporations we're going to do it through government we're gonna do it through political parties we're going to do it through you know labor unions that's all it's just a different disagreements in the methodology a little bit but ultimately behind the scenes it all creates the same thing which is serfdom slavery the state owning everything the people having nothing abolition of all property period all property including the self including the body and people are too stupid to understand that these entities shook hands behind the scene came in here and said we're going to take this country from the inside since we couldn't take it from the outside militarily folks if you can look at these pictures and not get angry you are fundamentally broken as all and that's all I have to say and there are people out there I know there are people out there I know I'm talking to some of them right now that cannot experience the emotion of anger because this is the over feminization of both sexes through hormones that's pumped into the food some of the same hormones that are given to animals before they go to slaughter and because of the atrocious diets of people they are incapable of getting angry the actual instinctual urge to protect and defend oneself from injustice and violence that's taking place against the the individual and the society cannot be felt it has been selectively actually chemically bred out of a lot of people out there and the New Age religion is another big part of that dynamic that you can't look at a Nazi telling you I'm happy that another one of my Nazi order following scum choked a human being to death because he was following his orders don't allow anybody to sell loose cigarettes themselves without paying us our you know slave tax our extortion fee we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] yeah [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're into the second hour of the broadcast for this evening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm was going through some of the images with the broadcast for tonight and we were on image four and five for people that aren't familiar with the reference I should just clarify that by saying you know this is about this man Eric garner who was choked to death in New York City by a New York police officer that for the unimaginable crime of selling loose cigarettes on the streets of New York City without giving a extortion tax to his feudal overlords god forbid I mean you know we really need to bring back the gallows for people like that you know and hang them high he was choked to death by this cop who didn't have any action taken against him and is just out free who murdered somebody on the streets of New York for refusing not to sell cigarettes loose cigarettes murdered and there are people defending this action saying well he was breaking the law as if like a voluntary exchange on the street between two individuals for something deserves to get you choked to death I mean if you think like that you are an immoral piece of garbage and anybody that cannot get angry for seeing that this is taking place right in our midst you are a broken individual you're there's something psychologically damaged inside of you you need help there's something wrong with you if you're not angry about what's going on in the United States right now and throughout the world for that matter the ability to feel anger is a totally natural human response to tyranny and the people who can't feel it and there's people out there I know they can't feel it in any aspect of their lives are so brainwashed they're so brainwashed the chemicals in their food they're probably taking chemical drugs pharmaceuticals SSRIs SNRIs screwing up their brain chemistry hooked on junk media hooked on sugar hooked on alcohol whatever they can't feel emotion its numbed out of them they're broken people I mean broken in many different ways not only is the brain not working right they're broken like a slave because only a slave won't get angry at injustice then image six more readily explains this Eric garner whose crime was selling loose cigarettes was killed by police his last words were I can't breathe activist has been activists have been using the phrase I can't breathe as a reminder of the murder and now this there's an image here on an image six this you know of a cop basically in front of a t-shirt that says breathe easy don't break the law police officer jason Barthel of South Bend uniformed company thought it would be funny to mock this man's dying words by selling t-shirts to fellow cops which say breathe easy don't break the law apparently the implication is no matter how ridiculous the law you can expect to be killed if you don't follow it and that's your fault cops are buying the shirts by the Dozen it should say Nazis and Nazi lovers are buying the shirt by the Dozen because that's what the people of this country have become Nazi lovers same thing the immoral scum of the country of Germany that allowed a complete utter lunatic psychopath to take over their whole nation and his whole party his whole regime of dark occultists of course he wasn't that the head of it the puppet Hitler you know but the Black Sun order was certainly the head of it and the occultists who ran that you know all the occult orders that led up to the creation of the Third Reich and the subsequent Fourth Reich here in America now but people don't know about the occult origins of Nazism I should do uh you know we did a documentary series as part of TFP documentary night here in Philly on that maybe I should do a whole series on that a series of podcasts on that you know because people don't understand these things are one in the same totalitarian regimes are all underlay by religious institutions dark occultic religion is what ultimately underlays all the drive toward totalitarianism people don't want to understand that Satanism and dark occultism uh sure in the so-called New Age movement to make people docile that's what the whole plan is to make you docile to make sure there's no real men in society to make sure there's no real women in society and I'm going to be getting the very controversial material and future shows talking about the directed mind control tactics that are employed against women in this society and how they've largely fallen for them specifically the types of targeted mind control techniques that are directed at women because if you can control that dynamic you control who breeds it's a form of eugenics people are too stupid to understand that that has been controlled by the social engineers and the think tanks and the dark occultists of this world the whole modern femme so-called feminism movement the modern variant of it not classical feminism simple equality under natural law for women I'm talking about the modern feministic movement all came out of dark occultism and people can't grasp it they can't understand it again it's a chess move there - psychologically non sophisticated unsophisticated mindset they can't even understand the move that just been played against them they don't have enough long view of history they don't have enough understanding of the occult world they don't have enough understanding of human psychology the last image that I want to talk about for tonight is these other shirts that have been made by cops and Nazi supporters Nazi lovers that love the Nazi regime that has taken this country it says it's image number seven it says hate cops question mark the next time you need help call a crackhead I have wrote a little response to this meme or this image on social networking and I said how about if all the Nazi lovers out there stop perpetuating the absolute BS lie that someone's personal responsibility to defend themselves should ever be abdicated in place in the hands of any other person or group because that's the implication first of all the entire creation of a police force is a completely flawed fundamental axiom it's a flawed idea from the inception that's people saying I wish to put my right duty and responsibility to defend myself into the hands of any other person or group just think about how stupid that is really that's what you want you don't want the the right duty and responsibility to defend your own person you want somebody else to do that for you what I want no-one else to do that for me ever am I asking for it I don't want that sir I've never asked for it I don't want the help of a cop in any situation we'll pick this up on the other side of the break you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm talking about order followers the continued justifications that people want to offer for their behavior and how people are lashing back against people that are tired of all of the crap that is going on with order followers in the modern world and starting to push back and these people are out there defending the Nazis saying hey cops call crackhead the next time you need help on a shirt in image number seven and I was reading my response to this subject just basically saying I don't want the help of a cop in any situation and I've said many times if I'm dying I would rather die than accept the cops help yeah is that an extreme attitude yeah I don't want cops to exist period I think it's a completely flawed axiom that anybody ever anywhere in the only earth started a police force because what a police force is is a barrier against the understanding of natural law and I'll say that again all police forces everywhere on the earth at any time in history are barriers against the understanding of natural law because by attempting to abdicate the response the responsibility and duty to defend yourself and the people around you in your community from totally immoral behavior and you're saying I'm gonna place this into somebody else's hands what goes on then is the immoral behavior builds up in that society and we expect these other people to sanitize it and remove it and take it away from us and we want to live just having these people segregated from society in prisons and then we go on still to not teaching morality to our children and they think that they're the solution they think that more cops are the solution and they think they're doing something good when in effect what you're doing is preventing the learning of natural law which is why I've always been an advocate of don't have any prisons don't have any police forces we need to find out just how bad humanity is let's find out what we have become and then stare it in the face and do something about it without fear and embrace the chaos that will happen as a result see that's the ultimate psychological factor that lies underneath people are afraid of chaos because you're going to find out just how much you shirk your responsibilities and then you're going to have to look at the room and realize it is completely a a mess beyond our wildest imaginings and it's nobody else's responsibility to clean it up than us this house is a wreck it's in ruins and we still want to try to pass off the responsibility to somebody else by saying it's your responsibility to protect me it's your responsibility to you know defend me when I need self-defensive force it's nobody's responsibility but themselves specially in an age where firearms exist because then neither sex can say I don't have the ability to defend myself and that's what they what they've successfully done throughout the rest of the world largely through the rest of the world not entirely they haven't been able to get it done here to take firearms out of the so called slaves hands and you'll never get it done here mark my words that's one thing I know like I know the sun's gonna rise on the eastern horizon tomorrow no government's taken the guns of American citizens bet on it boys and girls bet on it it's the only reason I feel there's any hope at all because of the amount of firearms that exist in this nation and will never be removed from the American public's hands is the only reason I feel any hope not because we're moral people not because we're an educated people because we're not but there's still at least enough red-blooded 'no sin this country to understand when hot tyrannies going to be approaching you're gonna need that weapon and they're not going to successfully take those weapons out of our hands it's not gonna happen i don't care how many false flags they pull you ain't getting that done without such a cost of blood that even if you did somehow succeed it will be as if you failed so I I said you know is the stance of let me die rather than call a cop for help is that extreme enough for you because I'm an extremist I wear the badge of extreme is proudly with honor I am an extremist the truth is extreme and I said by the way I wouldn't call on the help of a crackhead although a crackhead would probably be a better choice than a cop I personally call on the help of a springfield XD or a Mossberg 500 personally you know I think those are much better choices for self-defense than a cop or crackhead I place the crackhead as a distant second though so all the Nazi lovers you know take something like that and shove it up your rear end three people aren't interested in your nonsense your garbage your justifications for your Nazi loving you know and then people want to get angry because I call a cult member a cult member and I call a Nazi and Nazi Gettys I'm angry and offended it means you want to get like I said I don't care about your emotional response to what I say that's your karmic consequence for ignoring truth you want to think what your emotions like an idiot go think what your emotions like an idiot I'm here to tell the people who have the capacity to understand who have the mind of an adult who don't need it sugar-coated or watered down and and if they want to go and teach it like baby spoon you know baby feeding you know baby food feeding spoon-fed to other little infantile people well then they could do it that way it's not my style and it's never going to be get over it get over it instead of critiquing my style go teach yourself how about that now you don't want to do that you don't want to put your name on anything because you're too cowardly to damn cowardly god forbid you go start a site or a radio show or a podcast or whatever now we can't have that we got a critique Marc who's actually doing something go critique the other truth tellers out there whoever they may be and just incidentally folks I wasn't on the air last week to you know announce this I had a personal commitment that I wished to attend and did so last week which is why I was off the air but the caller who called in a couple weeks back who claimed to be a police officer was in fact not I won't say who it was if the person wants to reveal who he was he's free to do so but it was a gag call so they got me I freely admit it and my response would be the same nonetheless and it would be no less harsh because I do know who these people serve definitively even if they do not and I'd say that right to their face in person we're going to go to your calls on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm last half-hour of the show I'm going to go to your calls toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 let's go to the phone lines and hear from Helen in Washington Helen you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you mark I'm absolutely delighted to talk to you thank you so much for speaking the truth for all of us out here I discovered your podcast about two weeks ago I am sorry to admit I never heard of you before that and I've been kind of obsessively listening to them and I've got as far as number 28 so I've got a long way to go and I'm sure that you're gonna answer a lot of my questions as I listen through all of those anyway I I just wanted to say that um I was a little afraid to talk to you because I'm kind of ignorant I've started this voyage of discovery about natural law and trying to raise my consciousness about four years ago and my family and my friends I think I met they tell me that you know it's depressing that it won't hear about it and I'm obsessed and then paranoid and conspiracy theorists and I was telling you know it's only a theory if it's not true but anyway I have a little story to share with you I moved to a small town in Washington State from Southern California when I was pregnant with my first child about 33 years ago and we moved here is about 19,000 people and it's geographically isolated and it's beautiful it's the Olympic Peninsula anyone familiar with that area we're about 18 miles by water from British Columbia Canada and we're the town that had the famous footrace through town where the border patrol caught guy trying to smuggle explosives into the United States in his car by ferry from Canada and he was planning on taking it to Seattle and blowing up the Space Needle during the millennial celebrations but you know they caught him and we had a handful of customs security people at the time now they've built this huge gulag in town and we have over 50 Border Patrol agents with dog kennels it's like a kind of an SS compound and it's very centrally located so that if you drive anywhere in town you're constantly reminded you have to drive past it and every day you're reminded of this sort of militaristic presence really it's pure mental illness I mean that that's what's really infected our society is total mental illness they're the ones who are mentally ill and paranoid they're they're so worried about some kind of chaotic event happening that we need to give up all of our freedom in return for the false illusion of security and protection which doesn't exist you're absolutely right and now from a sleepy quiet little rural town we have these patrols on if you have a car accident or you call 911 because you're having chest pains not only the fire department come and and cops but the Border Patrol comes and I don't know what it is they're looking for but it's very scary and it's an intentional militaristic presence and the whole tenor of our Police Department has changed no more officer friendly they all have those cuts they're all Bluff stuff when testosterone panto and I quote my question to you is where do these people come from where know these pleas come from recruiting them actively from soldiers who are in the military right now in the Middle East when they go out of their way to recruit them into LA I understand that but my question is where do they ultimately come from don't they come from our communities aren't they someone's children in the United States but but nonetheless they are the sons and daughters of people who live in this country and that means those parents did not morally raise their children and that's all this comes down to that's all this comes down to I agree with you so wholeheartedly and it's such a validation to have been listening to these podcasts and to have the opportunity to talk to you and have some voice of reason saying you know that this is not crazy to believe that what's happening is in moral and frightening and totalitarian how long you're absolutely on the right path and never feel as if you know because you don't know it you know the totality of what's going on that somehow that makes you you know in any way lesser than anybody else the bottom line is you're at least striving for the answers you have a desire to know and the only stupid question is the one that goes on asked right on I all out and with a story that I guess can be considered funny if it wasn't so sad about ten years ago now so you know that it's worse now but ten years ago I was painting my living room the day after Thanksgiving and there was a knock on my front door and when I answered the door there was a cop standing there and you have to understand that I'm in my 60s and I have five grown children I mean I live very middle-class life I'm not a cat or a threat or criminal but anyway I open my front door and there's a cop standing there and he says doctor car parked out front and I said oh my god yeah did somebody hit it was there an accident he said no I'm issuing you a citation and I was really taken aback I said well how can you do that I'm not even driving he says well your wheels are not turned perfect oh I mean you had everybody kidding I'm serious in my resort this is America a big crime wave did you happen to catch the guy that busted the window of my car and broke into my car a few weeks ago and he says oh I don't know anything about that but your wheelchair doctor did occur no robots robots but you know what we made them ladies and gentlemen we're the ones who made them and now we're the ones who are gonna have to deal with these amoral pieces of trash these robot order following Nazis until you get up off your rear end and start getting up in these people's face and telling them that what they are doing is unacceptable and start educating the children of this country about morality and natural law nothing's gonna change I don't want to toot my own horn but I have five kids and we homeschool them so soon when it was very rare and kind of unpopular right and interestingly enough we had many friends over the course of doing this that came from a religious point of view and we're not a member of any religion and people would say well you know the public school suspenders Oh left-wing and and we want to give our children our you know conservative religious values nice laugh because we homeschool because we thought the schools were too lightly oh it's a fascio communist system or calm you know fascist system however you want to word it again they shook hands they brought in their variants of outcome based education in through the back door in this country took over the cultural institutions took over the government took over you know set up all the think-tank it and intelligence agencies and you have the world that exists today because of these two political totalitarian ideologies coming here and setting up camp in the one country that they knew they couldn't militarily defeat so they took it over culturally ideologically you know in all the institutional aspects Helen thank you so much for the great call great points that you raised and ladies and gentlemen that's what it's all about it's about morally bringing up your children get them out of the government education centers get them out of the government indoctrination centers I should say home school you know instill moral values and you know again that's gonna take a family dynamic that's why the family dynamic is so vehemently attacked you know that's why they want to drive a wedge between the sexes so people are dysfunctional and then you know you end up having single parents who can't raise their children have to set a indoctrination Center by the government and then you have the kind of immorality that's all around us it's a it's a beautifully constructed plan it's a chess move that if you can understand and see and we're going to go into a lot of the dynamics over it over over the coming weeks so let's go to another call let's hear from Sterling in Texas sterling you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark are you doing doing well it's an honor to be on your show and I really just wanted to kind of just give you a an overview of what happened a couple nights ago I had an encounter with a few older followers okay I get really emotional when I talk about order followers and and you know the kind of things that go on because you know I live in a bad neighborhood I was uh you know I hear gunshots all the time and you know I live right next to the projects but uh you know it bothers me more when there's violence happening form order followers and gangsters but anyway I'll continue on with the story so basically uh I totally agree with that statement there because in any kind of a gangster or thug there is no belief that they're an authority figure of any kind of when they just engage in violence nobody puts up with it because they don't think that they have the right to engage in that violence unlike you know a state sanctioned order follow or like a cop or somebody like that right so continue and and so basically what happened all right although did we lose you sterling I'm sorry we lost you there your call seems to have dropped if you want to call in in the next segment I'll bring you back to the front ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back for the last segment [Music] we go [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last segment taking your calls we do have sterling back on the line sterling are you there yeah okay you can continue with your story yeah I'm sorry about that so basically the other day around 2:00 or 3:00 in the morning I was awoken by the sound of order followers apparently harassing a young black gentlemen of course because I live in a predominantly black neighborhood and basically what I heard was you know just a little back and forth I didn't exactly understand the conversation but basically you know I heard him getting maced and what from what I could tell in my apartment was that he he was outside in this sort of Park area between the buildings so when I went out there I went out there with my dog because I wanted to see him you know sort of inconspicuous because earlier that night riding home on my bike in the cold from work I was allowed 10 o'clock at night or so I was stopped at this not you know Nazi checkpoint in my neighborhood where I live and the order followers you know they said it's past curfew and so you know they they proceeded to ask me for my identification they said he's like oh why don't you have it so you know I'm just like you know just kind of shrugged him off like look I didn't yeah I don't respond to you know stupid conversation like that so you know so anyway he's like you know eventually he's like give him my name whatnot he's like okay proceed to your unit you know so I proceeded to my unit and so you know later on that's when all that happened so I proceeded to go outside with my dog and I was walking around a leash and approached what I heard the order followers and I guess they apparently they had taken the young man up the stairs and he was still you know incredible pain from being maced and so I stood there for a while and you know I was waiting for them to come down or something I didn't really want to get up in there and you know I was like I was trying to provoke anything right so you know you know I wanted to be safe but at the same time I wanted to see what was going on in my neighborhood and that's basically what I explained to you know the fat the fat white or the follower who trudged down the stairs and asked me you know what what was I doing and I'm like yeah you know we spoke earlier he's like oh yeah right so I was like well you know I just basically came to see you this is exactly what I said I said I came to see if order followers were committing acts of violence in my neighborhood you know I said exactly like that and just to make it clear and you know who he is and what I was there to do so you know and I said that to his face and so you know eventually a few more came down and so I asked the gentleman up the stairs I asked them sir I basically what they told me was that he broke into an apartment and whether it is he not or whether it did whether or not he did was irrelevant to me because I don't want order followers like you said involved in any situation in my neighborhood at all you know anywhere near me so you know and then the black house slave order fall over I like to call the black ones the house slaves because they remind me of the good old days you know right so he he trudged down the stairs and he he proceeded to you know threaten to shoot me and my dog if I don't if I didn't go inside this is what's happening in the United States of America ladies and gentlemen for being out on the street right now and they're they're setting curfews in areas and then harassing anybody regardless of their age I mean you had any kidding me the thing is in mark you know for the first time I think in history in this generation is people are finally starting to real was really going on in communities because communities like this haven't had a voice until now people who people who live in places like this they they don't listen to shows like this but now that there's there's more populations more technology and now there's a voice now and so now people speak out and now people are seeing it through through cameras to media through radio and it's things like your so to get that allow people like us to have a voice and to speak out against it I appreciate you calling and telling that story I'm sorry you had to go through that yeah well thank you so much for doing what you do Marc and I really appreciate it thank you my story you got it this is what's going on in our country and our name and and there's Nazi lovers out there that love it that'll defend it that'll offer justifications because they'll say my dad was this or that or my grandfather was this or that well who gives a damn right is right and wrong is wrong folks and that's all that matters you need to understand natural law and you need to understand the consequences for ignoring it is the slavery system we're living in see if I could squeeze in one more call let's hear from Miguel in Las Vegas you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark gum yeah unfit just like black collar how much I appreciate work and I'm following it for about two years now and I'm pretty much heard most of it backwards and forwards um help me get out of that New Age David was in for so many years and uh that's a tough one to break right right and and I'm still pushing forward there was a topic that came up on one of the discussion groups on Facebook the other day one of the guys brought up that um whether or not somebody that was being a vigilante was acting in accordance with natural law and I was wondering about your take on that I know you know I plan to bring it up all week calling your show and it's actually pretty interesting because tonight on the news they're talking about some guy that drove to New York specifically to assassinate two police officers you know according to him in an act of vengeance for Eric garner and I'm wondering what your take is on that well I think it's doing something on an individual level like that is not really going to end well you know but at the point that we're at I I personally see a hot revolution coming in America you know that I think it's gonna need to be organized that I think is going to need to have a groundswell grassroots effort behind it just like the first American Revolution had I think this one's going to be a hundred times bloodier and you know it doesn't have to happen if the the consciousness of the people would you know come up to a level where they could understand what's going on around them and they could really deeply grasp natural law and the consequences of breaking it then we could have a revolution in consciousness but do I see widespread evidence of that occurring III can't come on look if I wanted to come on the air you know how many more people I could probably get to hit this webpage and listen to this radio show all I would need to come on the air and do is blow smoke up their rear end tell them what they want to hear tell them they're loved and protected by all the higher angels and entities out there in the universe like so many other crap New Age believers and all these disinfo agents do okay tell them that the outcome is assured it's not going to take any effort on our part you don't have to change the way you think the white hats got this in hand and all the arrests are being made as we speak don't you know you know and you guys all know who I'm talking about the all the clowns out there that actually want to tell people what they want to hear and you know how many million and millions of hits per week these people will get because that's what people want to hear they don't want to hear you're gonna have to be involved you're gonna have to get up off your ass and do something you're gonna have to talk to people not just be a keyboard commando speak to people in real life host events make make media be the media you know put your real name on something and say I'm not afraid that's my real name I'm not afraid of who's coming after me my die is cast I cast my died a long time ago ladies and gentlemen I'm on the right side of history I'm on the right side of truth and that's all of it matters when you do that you stand in your power and there's no force in the universe that will stand against you when you do that with courage courage is the force that the universe respects you know and I if I if I am telling you the truth do I see a grand mass of awakening in consciousness no but you know what I do see I see a nation that has more guns than any of the than all the other standing armies in the world combined and they're not going to go quietly into the night that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening there's only two paths you there's only two mistakes you can make on the path of truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you here next week folks [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #180

Topics: *Mark's UFO Sighting of December 27, 2014*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one at all you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday December 27th 2014 the last show of the year for the year 2014 the year flew by it's amazing that we're already at the end of the year heading into 2015 this show is of course live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to midnight Eastern Time 9:00 p.m. to 11:00 central to 11:00 p.m. Central Time and we have a great show lined up for you here tonight a very unexpected topic I was of course planning on continuing the topic that we've been covering for the past several weeks on order followers their mindset and the mindset of the people who support them and we will be continuing that topic into 2015 I'll be going into some more controversial material as I talk about the reasons that women support order followers and the role that women could play in the reversal of the mindset of order followers should they decide to step into that role instead of the role that they've been serving that supports the slavery agenda by supporting these individuals so that's coming up on future shows but tonight I have a very very unique topic I had a personal UFO sighting today earlier today and you know people will come down on you know two sides of this and you know you'll have the true believers and then you'll have the debunkers and you know they'll never meet in the middle you know and constantly be butting heads and battling but I just posted the footage online to my youtube channel and website you can see it by going to the link on the left hand side in the latest news and also there is a link underneath the player for tonight's show tonight what I'll be doing is recounting the the sighting that I and a friend had here in Philadelphia earlier today and pointing people to the footage they can go and check it out and watch it and then I'll be taking your calls for people to comment on you know whatever you think that this may have been you're free to call in and make your suggestions but UFOs has always been a interest of mine I would consider it one of the end points of how I really started to change my consciousness and opening up my mind my mindset in general to the acceptance of the possibility of non-human intelligence helped me to come out of the very sickened and diseased world view that I had formerly been in that drove me into the arms of the dark occult when I was younger so that's coming up on what on earth is happening a little bit later now I do have a couple of quick event announcements as a matter of fact let me give the call-in number right here at the top of the show if you want to join us in the next hour the toll-free number to join us eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the callin number to join us eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three just a couple quick event announcements of course the free remind three conference coming at us in April of 2015 April 10th 11th and 12th that's Friday Saturday and Sunday 2015 of April 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania langhorne PA is just north of the city limits of philadelphia a hop skip and a jump from Philly the speakers already scheduled for the free remind three conference are as follows Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson kertus davis the illuminated one Dennis McKenna Derek Bruce the New Jersey Weed Man heed fortune freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Meijer Jay Parker on vibes Josie the outlaw whales Larkin rose luke rudkowski Mark Devlin myself mark passio and Stuart Swerdlow that's the lineup so far more speakers will be added soon there will also be a panel discussion group with the speakers and there will be open mic sessions at the end of the evening from after all the featured speakers are finished there'll be five to ten minute segments for people to get up on the microphone from you know just from the audience and talk about whatever they would like to get out there on all weekend pass for the free your mind conference all three days including the speaker meet-and-greet on Friday night only one hundred and fifty dollars you can get that deal at free your mind conference calm where the best way of supporting this event is to buy tickets in advance because that helps cover the cost of the venue and the speaker travel arrangements and the speaker lodging arrangements so the best way anybody can support this conference is to please get your tickets in advance for listeners of what on earth is happening exclusively if you enter coupon code 93 at checkout at Fir your mind conference calm that's coupon code 93 just the number 93 9 3 at checkout you'll receive a $20 discount on the all weekend pass ticket and you'll be able to get the all weekend pass for the free your mind 3 conference for only $130 you can't beat that deal anywhere for a conference of this size and scope and magnitude so please go to free your mind conference dot-com today and get your tickets I'll be preparing a hard-hitting harsh presentation for the freer mind three conference my presentation is entitled the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the Sacred Feminine that is going to be a presentation that people are not going to want to miss because it's going to really get down to brass tacks when it comes to what order followers are all about now another great event coming up here in 23 2015 the Tesla Science Foundation is presenting the third annual Tesla memorial conference the theme of this year's conference is called let's create the Tesla curriculum this is taking place Saturday January 10th 2015 from 9 a.m. to 11 p.m. at The New Yorker Hotel The New Yorker Hotel is at 480 1/8 Avenue in New York New York for more information on this great conference please visit Tesla Science Foundation org great group of people you definitely want to check out their work I highly encourage people to get their tickets for the third annual Tesla memorial conference coming up in New York on January 10th there are still what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to help support my work you can click the email link that is listed in the article at the top of the news section on the one on earth is happening promotional t-shirts to find out how to get one there's also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you've received value from the information that I've shared on the website and on this radio show please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future with that having been said I just want to direct everybody's attention up to the radio show page of the what on earth is happening comm website underneath the player for tonight's show you can see images for tonight's show listed there as numerical links you can click them to bring them up as a presentation we'll be right back folks [Music] the cool side that we don't dare speak there's a wall between ups it'll rip so we keep very tip dear let there's nothing wrong the cold of sides cackle walk welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was directing everybody's attention to the website what on earth is happening calm to the radio show page underneath the player for the live broadcast there are images for tonight's show the first three images were regarding the two conferences that I talked about the freer mind three conference and the Tesla memorial event coming up in New York and the last three images four five and six are images I took today of the skies over Philadelphia and they were absolutely riddled littered with chemtrails with chemtrails spray I mean the geoengineering effort is going along full-steam and it's just if anybody thinks this is normal water condensation vapor or any kind of normal jet activity from commercial jet airlines I mean you have to have your head examined that's I mean I don't even know what else to say if you don't understand geoengineering is a huge agenda and it's going on and it's been actively going on for well over 20 years more likely than not probably a lot longer than that I mean I've tracked that since about 1997 going on 18 years and you know been talking about it constantly but just look at these images I mean the skies were absolute covered patchwork of of lines in the sky from this chemtrails spray these pilots were out there all day long from in the until the Sun went down and it's just a disgrace that they'll still fly missions doing things that they have no idea the repercussions of and you know just follow orders again it's all part of the order following dynamic but I figured this would be a good transition into the topic tonight which was my UFO sighting the second major UFO sighting that I've had in my life I recounted my first one on the air several months back and this one was arguably more dramatic there's people who again come down on the skeptical side of things saying these were birds there are people who are the true believers saying you know these are you know our space brothers who are basically lending their help support and guidance etc I mean I'm trying to keep an open mind and just talk about what I feel they very well could have been and what I feel that they certainly weren't and so I'll recount the story as it happened today this is something that was completely unexpected of course I was in my home talking to a friend on skype and I heard my phone ringing in the other room so I hung up the call on skype and I went to pick up my phone and it was my friend John and he said mark you got to get out side of your house and look toward the eastern sky and you'll see a fleet of objects in the sky and I went outside and I couldn't find them I was he was trying to talk me through where in the general vicinity of the sky they were located and I was went out to my corner on my phone and was trying to pinpoint their position based on his description I was not able to locate the objects so he was about three blocks away from my current location and said I'll just walk over to you and point it out so I waited on the street corner for him to walk to my position and when we met up he pointed out the objects to me and I was immediately able to see where they were and I became very interested and these were a huge amount of objects I would probably say close to a hundred of them and they were scintillating and glowing in the sky and they looked spherical and they were staying in one place in the sky they weren't moving they seemed to be hovering in one spot high up I would estimate almost 50,000 feet if I had to make a conservative estimate well beyond the chemtrails spray probably above you know any lower natural clouds which I don't think they're learning natural clouds in the sky think every cloud formation so-called cloud formation that was in the sky over Philadelphia today was a chem cloud you know was chemtrails spray that had fanned out so when I looked at these objects they had a very unnatural appearance to them and definitely looked like they were staying exactly in one position but shifting in their relative positions to each other so they were making these different patterns and formations in the sky and I immediately took out my cell phone and started taking video footage and that's the footage that you see on the news section of the site it's the second item in the new section and you could click the link underneath latest news that says mark witnesses UFO event video footage December 27th 2014 or you can click if you're listening live underneath the player it says video footage of Mark's UFO sighting of December 27th 2014 just underneath the images for tonight's show now the footage is a little bit shaky obviously because I hadn't had no tripod to take it on so I'm just holding the camera and trying to do my best to keep it still we were both you know very taken aback and excited by this as you'll hear in the you know in the footage and again these things did not look like they were any kind of natural phenomenon they looked like they were somehow being intelligently controlled at least that's what it looks like to me now again there are people who will say well these are birds I keep hearing the some type of geese snow geese etc and I have an open mind that it's you know possible that this the phenomenon of geese flying at high altitude could look similar but there is something that happened during the course of this event and I'll keep relating the story and I'll get to that that makes me think that this was definitely some type of intelligent activity whether it be human or non-human is debatable but you know we could speculate on that but my point here is we started filming this and asking other people who were passing by on the street to just take a look up and you know see what they made of it to get some other opinions opinions or impressions and a few people stopped on the street and looked up and some of them said oh I think that's just Birds and some of them said no that looks very interesting and I don't know what to make of that I don't know what that is a couple people came out of their homes because they saw us looking up in the sky and filming and some people walking down the street stopped and some people even in cars stopped and pulled over to take a look at it to see you know what we were looking at and this incidentally was on my corner on the corner of we witnessed this from the corner of where my house is at okay so it was right above my neighborhood and you know initially someone said oh I just think that's birds but then even as he sat and watched it more and realized that they weren't moving at all they did not move across the sky it's as if they were just in that area of the sky and stayed still in one particular area of the sky as they the formation morphed so we'll pick up the story right there on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm continuing with the relation of the story from earlier today when I had a major UFO sighting we were you know looking at these craft and they did not move in relationship to the sky you know they stayed in one area of the sky and you know people will make the claim well a wall if it was birds there you may be struggling against the wind up there and you know it looks like they're not moving but they're you know making very little progress against a strong headwind or something to that effect it just I don't know how to explain to people who weren't there you just would have had to see it with your eyes you know a camera is going to only do it so much justice and again it's not like I'm sitting there with a camera rig I took my cell phone out of my pocket you know so the footage is as good as it is but when you saw these things through a pair of high-powered binoculars they looked perfectly spherical now you know people will also say well you know birds up at a high altitude can look you know like an orb possibly - but they maintained exact equidistant relationships to each other as well all of them when especially when you looked at them through binoculars and the thing that really you know as mote more people came to observe them most people were coming to the same conclusion that these did not look like birds and it did not look like something that was a natural event happening the thing that really threw me and really made me do a complete double take I mean I was already amazed at what we were witnessing but as we watch this first original set of objects slowly move over toward one direction of the sky they event they hovered for a long time I'd say over 10 to 15 minutes in exactly one area of the sky then started going to the eastern portion of the sky and then it looked like they faded you know they it look like they were rising higher and higher and higher and higher not just getting farther away but they were moving up in altitude and then they faded to a point where you could barely see them it was like they were just barely visible to the naked eye while that was going on almost in the same exact area of the sky that we were watching this first group at and we have been looking at this whole area of the sky like you know often you know trying to find them after like looking away and then looking back up toward that area of the sky you know just as this first group moved off directly over our heads manifested three more objects I three more groups of objects I should say actually it was like four groups of them and they just appeared out of nowhere now in the footage you can't see that because I had actually stopped filming on the first and second groups of film the the films the videos were broken up into three videos as I took them with my camera and nothing is retouched it's all just right straight from my camp my cell phone camera now the second footage there's not much in the way of the these objects because I was had started to look at them through binoculars at that point and therefore the footage gets kind of sporadic there but when it comes back in on the third video you multiple groups of objects these are the ones that appeared directly over our head out of nowhere they just manifested there they just materialized there and what I mean suddenly I mean in a blink we were looking at them in one area of the sky this first group of objects then they slowly moved to the east as it as a group and then suddenly we looked up and all four of these sets of objects were there out of nowhere they did not come from anywhere else they were just suddenly there that's what puts me over the top to think that these weren't Birds they weren't anything natural and there's some kind of a technology or intelligence involved here now if anybody could explain to me how you know birds can suddenly manifest themselves and know the lighting conditions didn't change the Sun angle didn't change we were looking at that area of the sky for almost a half an hour and there was absolutely nothing there and suddenly we looked up and there was these four groups of objects in the sky so I mean you know people will stretch to all kinds of lengths to make a skeptical exponent explanation to propose a skeptical scientific explanation for something that is unusual unknown and that's all I'm saying this was I'm not even trying to make a statement as to what the nature of it was it to me it was an unknown phenomenon I've seen flocks of birds before flying overhead in the city this didn't look anything like that flocks of birds I've seen weren't scintillating like this these were orbs I looked at them through a good set of binoculars they were spherical there was no movement on them to suggest flapping of wings as with geese they are huge and have huge wings these objects also must have been huge because the height that they were at in the sky and the size that they looked you know visually to the perception of the eye means that these objects had to be big you know I'm thinking like maybe 30 to 40 feet each one of them and they were moving fast to relative to each other and you know to me it just doesn't seem like motion that a bird would do to move the way that these things were moving in relationship to each other of course people again will come down on both sides of the aisle in this you know again you'll have the true believers that are you know saying the Arcturians are here and you'll have the hardened skeptics that you know wouldn't make a difference if you know there they were intelligently controlled vehicles from you know beings that weren't from around here and came and took them on the craft themselves they still would say it isn't happening so you know you got the extreme right brain people you got the extreme left brain people all I'm saying is here's the footage this is my impressions of it make of it what you will and you know that's it and you know I'll give people a chance to you know air some of their feelings about what they thought think that this might be but once again the main thing here to me is these things moved in very strange patterns in relationship to each other when looked at through the binoculars they were perfectly spherical they were scintillating scintillating orbs is how I would describe them that they just simply looked like light in the sky lights in the sky I mean they were all bright you know and people will say oh well white geese with the Sun reflecting on them you know look bright like that again you'd have to see it to your own eye the video footage is not even going to do it justice for the people who were actually there and you know I passed around my binoculars and had them all look through it the ones that said that they thought it were

Birds all back down from that position after looking at it through binoculars they said no those aren't birds everyone who looked at it through the binoculars said that so you know that's that's just my explanation from the people who were actually there and saw it through a decent set of binoculars not one of them maintained the position that it was birds after looking at it through the binoculars I mean other than that my take on this is that it could very well be some kind of intelligence that we are dealing with here that is non-human it could be something that is higher dimensional in its nature who knows and it also could be a technology that you very much so humans have developed that are using for some purpose or another that we aren't privy to I mean essentially that's my that's what I think the possibilities are I do not think that it was Birds because of the way that the second groupings of formations came into our presence again somebody could not determine that from the footage but you would have to have been there in person every person who was there in person was shocked when they looked up after watching that first round of them that first grouping of them almost disappear [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm talking about the very interesting UFO sighting that I had today and I'll continue to call it a UFO sighting because that's exactly what it was it's objects that we witnessed here in Philadelphia that were unidentified if anybody out there listening may have seen this phenomenon please feel free to call in or get in touch with me go to the contacts page of my website and email me and just put in the subject line you know I witnessed the sighting that you did there's something to that effect I would say at the most we had about maybe 9 to 10 people out on that street corner simultaneously checking this out and overall maybe about 20 passed by and you know we asked some people what they made of it some just you know kept going it or said oh I think it just Birds or whatever weren't really interested but most of the people who saw it were interested in it and thought it looked very odd and again the thing that was consistent is after seeing it through binoculars most people said no that isn't birds those are some kind of objects and they look perfectly spherical when seen through the binoculars the thing that struck me the most is that these things stayed stationary in one area of the sky for so long and simply shifted positions amongst themselves if you watch the video you could see that I pick a frame of reference like Street wires electrical wires on the street and frame the objects around that so you could actually see the area of the sky that they're in and that they do not move they they're not moving they're not traveling from one place in the sky to another at some point they did do that you know and then people will say well the air currents shifted at that time and you know I'm not saying I'm totally closed-minded the possibility of this but these things kept moving in relationship to each other in a very controlled fashion the entire time so if there were high winds up in the higher atmosphere that's very unlikely you know that these that these things would move in the way that they're observed to be moving and again I'm just trying to put out some plausible explanations here for what we're not seeing I again I just don't buy into the this is just a high flying flock of geese explanation again could it be that it could be I'm not going to totally close my mind onto that possibility either but again like I said if you saw it with your eyes and you saw through binoculars you would more likely than not rule that out you know I've I think it's a very low probability after seeing it through binoculars these things maintained exact distances between each other birds don't do that you know they would be drifting in and out between each other and you know separating and coming back together when you saw it through binoculars you saw the evenness of the spacing this was like a flotilla I mean it was like just something you know out of a science fiction movie and the thing again that really really struck me was when multiple groupings of them appeared over our head instantly with I mean absolutely no warning literally out of the blue or out of the milky white chemtrail Laden sky I should say you know we thought also could the chemtrails be playing a dual role here and what they usually do in geoengineering you know whether it's to apply zoomify the sky or you know put tons of metal oxides into the sky for you know weather modification could there be another motive here that when there are possibilities that they pick things like this up on radar they're going out there and using the chemtrails simply as an obscuration mission you know so maybe they were simply trying to blanket the sky with cloudy layers so that people would not be able to see these things I don't rule that out as a possibility for why we had such an unimaginably heavy day of chem trailing here in Philadelphia I have no I mean I've been following the chemtrail agenda since 1997 early 97 I was out there with a cam with an old VHS camcorder taking footage of the sky watching these planes lay down these trails and I'm telling you since 97 I have never seen a day of spring you're more relentless and nonstop than today here in Philadelphia I've never seen one like that I mean just look at those images if you could look at those images and tell me that's anything resembling normality I think you need to check yourself into the nearest mental hospital I mean that's all I can say because what else can you say when you look at those images anybody that is a geoengineering denier at the point seeing something like that right over their own head you have to be out of your mind and I mean I think possibly you know they do know when these sightings are in our skies they obviously get them very early on early warning radar and I think they you know they don't want people pondering any of the issues that come up with this look this is a very popular topic I mean my facebook page when I post these videos lit up with comments you know I post one of my videos it's like a couple comments here and there you know natural law the morality but you post the UFO video and everybody goes nuts and there's opinions you know all over the place that range the full spectrum so you know it's very interesting what people find interesting to them what they want to talk about what they want to comment on you know this is a it's a hot topic definitely and I've submitted it to a couple of people in and will continue to submit it to a few people that I work with in the ufology field of research and you know I've already gotten back a few comments from them on the skeptical side on the you know could go either way side and on the side that they feel that this was a fleet of intelligently controlled craft again I come down on the side of it that more likely than not these objects are under some kind of intelligent control not going to go to the full you know it's definitely alien or other-dimensional although I don't rule out those possibilities either could this have to do with some type of scalar technology you know ionosphere heating or you know something to that effect who knows you know this could be weather modification this could be something to have that has to do with radionics it could also be something that is completely outside of our ability to even comprehend or understand you know this could be this could be something that is completely other dimensional in its nature again I'm not going to definitively come down and say it is this it is that it is that what I'm going to say what I don't think it was is I don't from what I observed today think it was just a flock of birds again many people are going to be hardcore on that because they'll compare to other footage that look similar and you know immediately jump to that conclusion again do i 100% rule that out no but I think it's a low probability based on being there at the actual scene of the sighting and seeing it through a decent pair of binoculars that's where I'm going to say no to that hypothesis for theory but again everybody who was there and who saw it with their eyes and then who saw through my binoculars said that they thought it was some type of craft and not birds with that having been said we're going to go to your calls in the second hour and you could chime in on what you guys think this was so don't go anywhere your calls coming up you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us you know today disguise at night today welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening into the second hour of tonight's broadcast I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're going to go to your calls coming up in the second hour and you could chime in on what you thought this UFO sighting that I had earlier today might possibly be all about before we do that I have a special guest on the line with us for the first segment of this hour is Bob tusk and a former host here on rbn who has a very special announcement that he wants to make and I'll also let Bob comment on what he thought of the sighting Bob are you there with us I am mark thanks for having me for this segment not only I'm very interested in keeping an open mind and looking at all evidence that's out there for extraterrestrial encounters or whatever it might be so bottom line for me is I look at everything and take it with the rate of greatest pinch of salt you know and that's how I go into things with that agnostic perspective I spoke about this sort of thinking and learning during my first for your mind lecture and I think it was Robert Anton Wilson who put it best that you know you have to keep an agnostic mindset but at some point with enough evidence you have to then take that and move into the third stage of the Trivium if you will and go into that wisdom / rhetoric stage and and that's what you did after your observations and I and I commend that and I think we should all own up to our experiences and even our own experiences should be a to a certain extent looked at again through the lens of being an agnostic thinker but on that aside I digress I mean you and I could talk about that forever and I certainly feel that mark is being genuine folks with his claims here not for a second do I think he's doing this for the sake of being hyperbolic I got on the phone with Mark shortly after this half then and he was genuinely moved by this he was genuinely under the impression that he had seen something and I believe that mark whether you disagree with this being a legitimate sighting whether you think it's birds or not is being completely genuine about this and has no agenda in presenting this and I think we need to put aside our egos and our desire to only talk about one thing or only think certain topics are game and other topics are too taboo to discuss and get over ourselves and be able to look at something like this and think about it freely and discuss it freely and not alienate somebody who dares to bring it up so screw you people out there who are hating and want to propose something just because you think that on the surface it doesn't look right all right so that makes sense mark absolutely and you know that's what I was just talking about during the break with you you know so many people in the UFO community don't want to discuss issues that people in the truth movement will discuss like conspiracies or you know the loss of freedom that you know humanity is experiencing and so many people in the truth movement don't want to acknowledge the existence of the possibility of extraterrestrial life or talk about anything having to do with you know something that is seemingly paranormal in its nature and I think these two movements really have to you know solve their their differences and come together and realize all of this is connected you know the whole human condition as I've talked about in the past and past shows during the cosmic abandonment series is connected with this this phenomenon of non-human intelligence operating here on this planet and these groups have to somehow narrow the gap that has widened between them and come together on equal ground and you know start bringing different parts of the puzzle to the table and say hey this is worth looking at and so is this and we need to keep an open mind about all of this stuff there's just too much closed mindedness that goes on within both of these circles as far as I'm concerned and I like to think that maybe I could act as a liaison between these groups at some point I think that might be a necessary move to make mark and I think you would be a great liaison to do so considering you're so rational and so logic driven but at the same time you also have you know a spiritual side for lack of a better way of describing it sure I could I talked about on my show a sighting that I had and it moved me I was driving home one night and there was weird red lights that moved in a way that was on flare like it did not move like a normal flare if it was a flare and I had to talk about it on my show so I think we're in the end of the day what this all comes down to mark is the lack of censorship we cannot censor our minds and turn out boys's on anything if you experience something and that truth is there then by all means do not pussyfoot around it it is the truth or at least it's a perceived action that took place and therefore we should not have the censor that everybody wants the mandate and that's a very much similar theme to that of those in the so-called truth movement whatever that means or does not mean but that being said mark I'm very pleased to announce here first on the air for the first time that my humble show which is not about me at all it's about solutions it's about a revolution it's about cutting this nasty world that we live in into a place that makes it a little bit more sane and and peaceful for my child and my child's child and so on and so forth and it's coming back I'm starting again on Republic Broadcasting Network and other affiliates on Monday that's this coming Monday show will be on at 7:00 p.m. Eastern Time that 7:00 p.m. Eastern Time and Mark passio will be one of my first guests mark and I have been doing this hand-in-hand for quite some time together I brought mark on way back in the day on one of the network's I was on he then went on the next network I was on and we've been trying to follow each other and work together ever since and once again we will be on the same platform and he'll come on my show I'm sure I'll be on marks show from time to time in the future to talk about of course the free remind conference which is so important and I can't stress it enough that if you're not getting involved with the freer mind conference on some level you are really missing out we need all the involvement that we can possibly get with this conference to make it happen financial involvement is important it's a necessary evil but any involvement that you can have in the conference we welcome it and so many people are coming together for this gathering of the minds that I I'm just completely enamored and proud to be a part of it and humbled to be a part of it and humbled that my broadcast the Bob Tuscan show for lack of a better name will be coming back to the airwaves on Monday at 7 p.m. Eastern Time so that's the big announcement on my end mark Bob congratulations on your return to rbn I know the show is going to pick up right where it left off setting high quality standard in broadcast media and I want to congratulate you for coming back on and everybody tune in to Bob Tuscan weekdays 7 p.m. Eastern eastern time right yeah its Eastern Time and I appreciate that mark and you know what I really have this internal struggle they mean that I want to just vet out real quick the bottom line is something you know just like anybody else sometimes I wonder if I'm just doing it for my ego if I'm just doing it for the sake of thinking I'm a part of something and I struggle with that inner dialogue if you will but I think at the end of the day mark what I'm gonna do differently hopefully will bring some change I want to focus on solutions I want to take a real stab at the root of the problem at the root of the issues not the other symptoms that we get so caught up on all these surface level symptoms that become distractions but I want to get to the root of the problems and offer solutions and Mark I appreciate all that you do and absolutely Bob thanks so much for coming on to make that great announcement ladies and gentlemen Bob Tuscan check him out Bob Tuscan calm [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before we go to the phone lines in studio I have my friend John who was also a witness to this sighting and who actually made me aware of it I want to bring him on quickly to get his take and his impression on the sighting that we witnessed John won't you give the listeners a little rundown of what you feel that you experienced and saw earlier today sure mark thanks for having me on the show tonight and it was good hearing Bob's voice also so it's great to know he's coming back shortly I could definitely say being there judging from the whole experience that you know I and I heard some of the other feedback from people who posted on Facebook that they thought you know it's very possible it could be snow geese or you know pelican colony you know but I think you could say what it could be or what you think it may be you know it could be these glowing orbs that you know manufacture the crop circles or you could say it could be Palladian ships or some other you know higher extraterrestrial intelligence be it benevolent or malevolent but we don't really know that but I can't tell you exactly what it was but I could sit here tonight and tell you what it wasn't and it wasn't any type of bird geese Pelican you know any type of flying mammal because number one the altitude was way too high you're talking about over fifty thousand feet easy if these objects were probably in the stratosphere and number two I've seen numerous footage of geese flying and you could hear them we didn't hear any birds there was no birds to be heard no matter what the altitude was now being that we're on ground level and we're looking up over 50,000 feet possibly into the stratosphere and we sole individual orbs in equidistance in relationship to one another now they were kind of like hovering and floating in formations that were very similar to the geese formations which makes it very difficult for someone on the other side who wasn't physically there and to just take in the evidence that was available at the time and the only available evidence being there was a good set of binoculars and number two you didn't hear no geese so taking that into consideration you know I firmly believe it was some type of fleet of craft let me ask you a question when you looked at it through the binoculars what was your impression tell people what you saw visually when you looked at it as as clear as you were going to see it with the aid of a piece of technology like that at that moment I was just very you know made it myself for all these years you know I never bought a high-powered telescope I at that moment I wish I had a high-powered telescope but what I saw through the binoculars was quite amazing I saw like bright like specks that were kind of roundish in shape but they were very equally you know distant from one another keeping a very rigid you know tight formation you know they weren't like going in and out they were very you know stationary you know almost almost as if like you had a piece of wood or something and you poked holes through it and there was light shining through that piece of wood how how equally spaced you would see the light coming through that piece of wood that's literally what it was like and even when they move like laterally you know like or upward and downward like you know if they changed altitude they would stay perfectly in formation with each other it was a very non organic movement or aspect of their movement as far as I was concerned if you see birds or animals moving in relationship to each other there's an organic flow to that type of movement there was no such organic motion to that it looked very rigid at least that's what I saw when I looked at it through the binoculars I mean would you concur with that oh yeah definitely definitely and and at most bird you know formations they're they're flying to their destination you know they're not looking to really stay in one section of the sky they're flying towards a destination they all have a route right these formations and there were four formations at one moment that magically appeared out of thin air because we were scanning the whole sky yeah that's the thing that freaked me out the most in the whole thing even seeing the first flotilla or fleet or whatever you want to call it when those four came over our head suddenly and appeared there that's when I felt that this was something otherworldly because there's no way that the ten people standing on that street corner would not have seen those approached from some portion of the sky I cannot bring myself to accept that somehow what all of our minds shut down simultaneously and we suddenly weren't aware of our surroundings just because we were witnessing this event going on in one portion of the sky none of us would have seen all four of these formations approach in one area of the sky directly over our heads and then we suddenly looked up and there they were out of nowhere that's the thing that did it for me say I don't think that this is any kind of a natural phenomenon this is something that is beyond our comprehension or understanding taking place no no and when you're experiencing you know such a you know a daddy ordinary kind of experience like that you're pretty much scanning the whole sky to see if you if there's anything else you know if there might be you don't want to be focused on one ring and we were focused I know I kept doing that I kept looking at other areas of the sky to say hey are there any more of them anywhere else yeah you had to you had to scan the sky even though the one formation that kind of faded out when we were looking towards the south eastern part of the sky that's when I think it just gained higher elevation to the point where it that's what happen obscured by all the that's correct like it's a chem trail that that the whole sky was an utter mess right it was a mess and I mean that is what it looked like to me like they ascended in altitude and literally we're no longer in our in our visual perception range and well when the multiple formations appeared I considered that a second sighting and when those formations appeared they were actually lower there were much more so we were able to get an observe you of it and that's in video three that we're referring does the third yeah I understand folks video one is with the first part of the sighting the first flotilla or fleet video to it you see a bit of them trailing off as they're moving slightly eastward at that point and then you know my footage becomes erratic because I'm looking through binoculars at that point and I'm not focusing on the taking of the video although the camera is still on in video 3 just before video 3 I had shut the camera off for several minutes because we thought the for the sighting was done and then I turned it back on after people said wow look up right over our head there they are again they materialized over our head out of nowhere for formations that's when I and that video I am pointing that camera directly upward it is not pointed laterally in any direction it is it is pointed directly at the zenith of the sky straight up they were directly over our heads and this footage happened right on my street corner practically right over my house ladies and gentlemen your calls on the other side John thanks so much for contributing your input and giving us your your take on this sighting thank you Mark you got it stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm so let's go to your phone let's go to the phone lines and take your calls the toll-free number to join us 831 390 443 let's hear from sadani in Connecticut you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark yes good evening are you doing well I actually got the opportunity to meet you and speak with you at length at the Manchester in Connecticut event back in October yes the demystifying the occult seminar which hopefully I'll have out on video on in the not-too-distant future awesome and I said I did want to address my name as it's an item you've addressed the Donnie is not my legal name but it's also nothing I'm hiding behind and perfectly comfortable my legal forms of my name have changed I just you use it as an initiated name into a spiritually initiated name sure and I appreciate where you're coming from with that and people who are hiding need to not be hiding I actually had called this very early because I wanted to catch you have been attempting to get into the queue for a few weeks I was really hoping to speak you more the order following layer but uh as discovered you transited to the other UFO topic as an experience right from my youth I have what the comments to that as well but even to enter the arena on your show and thank you for having me I know it's with a kind of a trepidation because there are so many layers and strata to everything and the UFO discussion is obviously no exception to that sure are you familiar with the films connect the key no I'm not Mike Hoffman the guy did adaptation okay big Hollywood screenwriter you should check it out I know you'd enjoy films and it's it's pretty immense the setting is an aging director and the beginning that is kind of an eerie take on life and the way things are kind of you know about loss losing breaking down and he creates this masterpiece work where he's got people on set for 20 years essentially they're living their lives they have doubles it's a very macro cosmos of microcosm kind of introspective it's very elaborate very interesting more people might be familiar with his work adaptation that a Nicholas Cage was anyhow it's it's with that kind of a take that we know there are so many layers to everything that's that's going on you know when I was a child I began continually experiencing things where I lived in Connecticut kind of in a woodsy area and even now people who come up to where I grew up you know that doesn't take long at night to begin to see things happening and many different diverse types of people have come to like what's that well give it a few more minutes it'll get stranger and more recently there were again kind of like your collective hallucination statement know that wasn't happening this was a very odd thing it was small but uh it just floated erupt and you've us or four of us who were sitting around in a northern town in Connecticut and we were talking and this thing just floated through and like very tiny but it you're all it was very very weird so these things do occur uh there are millions of experiences around the globe and they are not part of our conventional life at the very least I know I've seen of many different things is it okay to comment on the order following thread a little too sure go right ahead thank you I appreciate that they just want to say to that that deeply appreciate your work and what you do the tone you do it with and the forthrightness that you take in addressing issues from the angles you come at them with I mean dealing with the New Age cult and its particular brand of you know religiosity right what brought to bear is clearly it's just terrible Oh tough one for a lot of people to break out of for sure it is and you know I know for most people it's a shame because they come to their spirituality I believe because of the stress and tension that they live in they come there to find some relief for that the last thing we want to hear is that they have to work and where they're coming to find some peace of mind so to speak but we have obligations be they whirl or what have you here and obviously that doesn't that doesn't really work to not fight the battle in the mind and realize that's not a place to be and I also appreciate the other angle coming at the various forms of brutality that we see in cases like Eric garner cases like the Ferguson case and just generally policed State to deal with those angles we obviously have tons of legislation as it's foregoing since 2011 and the Occupy movement what's come forward explicitly but obviously it's been building for at least 150 years here sure but that's the all the angles you come from very important I agree with so much of what you do and it's kind of with that that I'm reluctant to tamper with that at all so if allowed I would you know I almost feel sorry it's you know listening to you if you feel that the tenure for what you're getting an email or chat or whatever assumes to be sort of assaulting people who insist on remaining ignorant and just wasting your time and but at the same time perhaps to raise the bar in the caliber because they don't would like to constructively challenge you that not abrasively if possible sure as regards the concept that all order following is innately immoral if you want to call it that because as a fellow as a terrorist I question the notion of the body that the body is obviously you know really the most consistent theme woven through all a satiric literature and if we relate the body there is clearly a type order following that every different element of the body in Estrada is working through and there's a kind of order of following it's an undercurrent that I see developing for some of what you're saying that could go awry and I think we hadn't role often to tamper with that because it's not the thrust obviously of what your work is so well aimed at Charlene you know what I'm talking about order following I mean literally like a hierarchical structure of command where somebody is listening to what somebody else is telling them to do physically with their actions so you know it's not anything more esoteric than that it's simply if I command somebody to do something and then they do it you know they you know they've done that only because I've commanded them to do it not because they've fought through the action and whether it's in harmony with spiritual law or not and they just did it anyway because they are okay with abdicating their personal responsibility and letting somebody do their thinking for them that's what I literally mean by order following in the strictest sense of the word and I hear you it's still question off the model of body to some extent that there is I don't more what I call every term to my when I've taught you more or less importance but there is a all of these beings where there are superior and inferior we're in the true sense as you may know or see you're not see is with superior entities they really have more responsibility to the collective to be guiding that ship or the body there is a hierarchy of direction and when you use the word coal and I know what call you are talking about very well even from my own personal background in it in some ways but t just aggressively used the word and I'd be reluctant to because obviously cult is it can be tribal you notice when we say we're dealing with the cult of at on we're dealing with the cult of the black hole son we're dealing with the cult of Saturn so it's a question of who booked up you know who are you serving sure they it's not savor it's not a collective you know benefit to ever you know the all to the all beings you're serving you know the Oblivion called the status right it's the cult of death I mean it's it's literally the cult of the dark Sun you know as I explained in my demystifying the occult seminar that's really the only cult its operating on this planet right now I mean they all feed into that one overarching cult of the dark Sun the Black Sun you know that that's this is one huge Tennessee dark solar material like we're probably dealing with I would say somewhere between what wasn't mentioned area we're going to a break we'll be back folks [Music] [Applause] [Music] the cool side that we don't dare speak is wild between us little rip so we keep dead deer let there's nothing wrong it's cold welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're into the last segment of the show for this evening let's see if we can squeeze in a couple more callers let's hear from Glenn in Ontario Glenn you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi are you talking to me yes I am yeah so would you be able to take a question on self-defense on what self-defense sure absolutely it's okay so what I'm wondering is you know for dealing with murderer or child rapists or something but they aren't actually in the act they've already done it you know lethal force still acceptable early because I sort of would think it is but you know just wondering your thoughts on it yeah I mean people will get into the whole debate of you know do we go and hunt a person down I guess if he's been a pariah on society and you know unrightfully you know killed other people I mean I guess you know people would have to make that judgment call would somebody have the right to defend themselves from somebody from that being in their community I would say that yes they would my my take on that is the best way of dealing with that is that morally educate people from when they're young so they don't turn into people like that you know and then you won't have to deal with that situation again that's why I always advocate for not keeping people in prisons I don't believe in the concept of any prison because all that does is isolate people from the the repercussions of their natural law failure to morally educate the young and if you try to just sequester them out of society then we don't deal with the negative repercussions that they create and we don't learn how natural law works to bring us the experience that we're having based upon what our actions were so it's a difficult one I would say the best way to deal with that is not get into that situation but of course there are people who are you know have grown up in an amoral capacity and murder people so I would say that the community has the right to deal with that in whatever way they so choose to deal with it you know read into that what you will yeah I agree with that and I think you're obviously right about the education you try and make peace on earth first right anyway um one more question ah so you guys were talking before about like the dark called cult icon and all this so I what do you what do you think of Zionism do you do you think that's like a centerpiece and what they actually believe is it's the same it's the same thing but it's the same ideology it's the same cult ideology it's just a different name for it the cult of the Black Sun that you know the the dark side of the Sun whatever you want to call it it's a dark solar cult that basically believes that their God they're going to control and own people you know and they're they're higher than the laws of the universe they're higher than the laws of nature and creation you know it's all the same cult it's it's there's just it's different you know different uh you know masks on the same face basically so Zionism is a part is a part of that people think it's simply a political ideology I would say it's a religion just like other occult religions and organizations and it works toward the same goals of control and enslavement of people you know and many of them were all too happy many who belong to that cult are all too happy to tell you that that's what their goals and agendas are so yeah I've briefly talked about it on a past show when I got into dark kabul ism you know uh the clip hodduk kabbalah i briefly spoke about Zionism in one of those podcasts if you go back and listen to that material it's their robotic okay cool yeah Syrian wrote on that as well the Zionism being the same as the cult of Iran anyway thanks a lot man you know you point you point out the obvious on how we can make peace on earth because that's uh proximity that's correlated to the intelligence of humanity and that's the amount of work the willing to put into that you know so and Glenn you're right on point with that analysis I want to thank you so much for the call and he's right you know it says so much about where we're at as a species in our condition because if the answer the solution is so simple it always has been the Golden Rule it always has been don't treat others like you don't want to be treated the way you wouldn't prefer to be treated you know I call it the apophatic variant of the Golden Rule the Golden Rule looked at in the negative don't don't use the golden rule and say treat others as you want to be treated how about we say don't treat others the way you would you would not want to be treated so if you don't want to be treated that way don't treat others that way then it becomes real unambiguous and so simple that a child can figure it out you know you don't want to be harmed defrauded stolen from raped have your rights taken away don't do that to other people period the end it's so simple it's almost stupid folks you know it can't get any simpler than that and humanity is proven we still can't grasp but we still can't understand it and we want the Associated suffering and death that's going to come with refusing to live according to that basic rule so you know it it it becomes a burden to keep having to get up and say repeatedly over and over things that which I already know and have come to understand that's what the great work is unfortunately everybody has to get we got to get on the same page when it comes to that basic way of treating each other you know then we can be different in lots of other ways but until we have that common sense lay down as the foundation in all of our minds and hearts don't expect anything to change for the better here let's see if we could get a couple more calls and let's hear from Dan in Washington dan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show I'm Marc I with respect for the integrity of all of your efforts I I just wanted to try and provide a little bit of objective input experience concerning your sighting today sure immediately upon hearing the you know the beginning of your claim I did some web search and the only augmentation that I can offer it comes from Stanford study of bird migration from Stanford University they quantified it with you know with data gathering the evidently words have greater lung capacities and mammals and there it comes down to energy and efficiency when they're in the migratory process my experience I'm not I I don't have any hornoff illogical background however I lived 20 years under the Pacific Flyway and in a very pristine part of Washington State and had opportunities to see patterns on countless times of what I saw and I I'm getting just a tiny bit ahead of myself first of all they saying I was not there so he only the only aspect the only argument that I can't that I don't know how to address is the core aspect that you brought up but hopefully I might be able to provide you know we have very limited time because we're coming down to the end of the show let me ask you a question well very well let me ask you a question what I would like an explanation for is how did four groupings of these objects suddenly appear over the heads of multiple eyewitnesses who were looking up at the sky that's the only question I really want answered personally I mean you know no one has been able to even touch that question or provide any kind of an explanation for that all of us scanning the sky for minutes were unable to see any part of their approach now to me you can't blame sun angle on that and you can't say you just have all untrained eye witnesses you know I've been looking into the sky since I was five years old you know what can make that happen I think that's a good place to end the show folks you know on a question that leaves a little bit of doubt and wonder that's a good place to take us into the next year I think that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there are only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next year good night everyone [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #181

Topics: *The Psychology of Order-Followers, Supporters of Order-Followers, Apologists for Order-Followers, Only one side of a dialectic manipulation needs to buy the lie for the dialectic manipulation to work, World War 2 and it's dialectic manipulation, the Police State society of today, the Parallels between the modern American Police State and the Nazi Regime, Order-Followers' need for approval, the Abdication of personal responsibility to judge and discern right vs. wrong, Order-Followers' BELIEF that they are doing "good," the Insignificance of Intention, Supporters' of Order-Followers BELIEF they are receiving "security" or "protection" for their acquiescence, the Abdication of personal responsibility to defend oneself and one's rights, Parental Abandonment Issues of Order-Followers and their supporters, the War between the Sexes, Neo-feminism as a Social Engineering and Eugenics operation, the Emasculation of Men, the Masculinization of Women, Destruction of true Moral Values through destroying family dynamics, America already at War, Police constitute a standing army among us, the Mourning Spirits of the Founding Fathers of America, Nazi covert technology, the Nazi and Communist Infiltration of American Institutions, Authentic Men and Women vs. Artificial Men and Women, Doing the Great Work involves waking up the Order-Followers and those who support them, Free Will Choice and it's interaction with Natural Law*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday January 3rd 2015 happy new year everyone this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time yes you heard it right we are back to a three-hour format here on what on earth is happening as I said that we would when the show went to a two-hour format about a month back or about a little over a month so we're back to three hours in the same timeslot there was some initial confusion as to the the timeslot I originally thought that I was pushed back an hour from 9:00 to 12:00 Eastern but I had the time zones confused it was when I got the call from the network regarding the going back to the three hours I was in a very noisy place and there was a little bit of misunderstanding there so I did put that out on my Facebook page the people who follow me on social media so I apologize for that error the show is back to its regular three hour time slot from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that is 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time so we have a great show lined up for you here tonight I'm going to be continuing my series on order followers talking today mostly about the supporters of order followers and their psychology and we'll also be getting into a little bit more of the psychology of order followers themselves and gonna maybe begin toward the end not sure transitioning to some of the material that I really want to begin covering for the next many weeks on what on earth is happening after I kind of wrap up the concepts and ideas I want to put out their own order followers I'm gonna really be getting into the whole eugenics operation that has been going on right underneath our noses for at least of the last hundred years maybe more that involves the dynamic of creating a war between the sexes and driving a wedge between men and women in our society so if I don't get to that material in the later portion of the show certainly I'll be starting that next week so I will be taking calls in the third hour of the show this evening the calling number to join us if you want to get in the call queue is 800 three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us here on what on earth is happening 831 394 43 that is a toll-free number of course a couple of quick event announcements before we start the material for today the freer mind three conference the biggest conference of its kind anywhere in 2015 April 10th 11th and 12th that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel the chart in Bucks County is at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in Langhorne Pennsylvania just outside the city limits of Philadelphia the speaker's lined up so far confirmed for the freer mind three conference Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson the illuminated one Curtis Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros the New Jersey Weed Man Edie fortune freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Myer Jay Parker John vibes Josie the outlaw whales Larkin Rose just added to the freer mind three line up I'm very excited to hear this announcement because he's one of my favorite speakers and radio show hosts and teachers to the people of the world Lennon honor Lennon honor returning to free your mind 3 I'm definitely very happy to see him as part of this great lineup also luke rudkowski mark Devlin myself mark passio and Stuart Swerdlow rounding out what is looking to be an absolute all-star lineup for for your mind 3 there will also be a panel discussion group at the freer mind three conference and open mic night open mic sessions at the end of each night there'll also be a speaker meet-and-greet for an all weekend pass for the freer mind three conference only 150 dollars if you enter coupon code 93 at checkout at the free your mind conference website when you order tickets for the all weekend pass coupon code 93 just the number 93 9 3 that's all at checkout and this is exclusive - what on earth is happening listeners you will receive a $20 discount on the all weekend pass which will bring an all weekend pass down to 130 dollars this offer this exclusive offer for my radio listeners will end this Sunday night at midnight Pacific time so you have tonight and tomorrow to take advantage of that coupon code for a 20 percent twenty dollar discount on an all weekend pass for the for your mind free conference and getting your tickets now is the best way to support this event because it helps to pay for the venue and for the speakers travel and lodging expenses folks I'm just highly encouraging anybody don't worry about the schedule the schedule is not made yet the the the speakers have to be the full lineup of speakers will have to be completely confirmed by the main organizers and once that's done then they'll make their speaker schedule hounding people for the speaker schedule is not going to get it out there any faster this will have to be determined by the organizers you know in their time and quite frankly it's just Mike my take on this conference is if you support this event and I know there are some peace pull out there who have limited phones to spend but I'm asking people to just buy the all weekend pass you know even if you can't be there let's say on Friday evening or whatever support the event by buying the all weekend pass it's the best way to show your support for this event and for its organizers and for the speakers and it's the best way by getting your tickets in advance and all weekend pass in advance you are helping to the organizers to to pay for an event that is very expensive renting a high top caliber venue like the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel is very expensive bringing all of these speakers from all over the country just think about the travel and lodging expenses to Lodge them for the duration of the conference ok this is not something that is pulled off easily organizing a conference is a gigantic task that largely goes thankless and unrewarded so my appeal to people out there if you want to support this event get in all weekend pass in advance that's the best way you can help fund to support the goals of the for your mind conference for more information on this phenomenal event coming up in April visit the conference website at free your mind conference calm so when we come back from the break I have one more quick event announcement and then we'll jump into our topic for this evening more on-order followers and their psychology and the psychology of those who support them you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm couple more quick event announcements Before we jump into the material for tonight's broadcast another great conference coming up in New York City the Tesla Science Foundation is presenting its third annual Tesla memorial conference Saturday January 10th 2015 it's an all-day event from 9:00 a.m. to 11 p.m. at The New Yorker Hotel The New Yorker is located at 480 1/8 Avenue in New York City the theme for this year's Tesla memorial conference is let's create the Tesla curriculum what information about Tesla do we think should be really being taught to young children and the Tesla Science Foundation trying to get information about Tesla into school curriculums essentially so that's gonna be the theme of the conference for this year bringing education regarding Tesla and what he tried to do for Humanity to young people which is which i think is an honorable effort so for more information on this conference coming up really in only a few days that's coming up next weekend next Saturday visit the Tesla Science Foundation's website at Tesla Science Foundation org there are still what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available people are really seeming to love these t-shirts they're a great conversation starter it's a good you know promotional piece to promote the website and you know the work that I've shared on the website so if you want to receive a what on earth is happening promotional t-shirt as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to help support my work you can click on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website it's the first item under latest news or if you just go to the news tab it will be the first article on the news section of the site and you can click the email link there to find out how to receive one there's also a donation button on the left hand side of my website what on earth is happening calm if you feel that you've received value from the information I've shared on the website and on this radio show please feel free to make a voluntary donation help support my work so that I can continue it into the future with that having been said let's jump into what may may or may not be the final in this series that I've been doing on order followers depending on how it goes this evening but what I want to talk about today is the psychology of the people who support order followers and I guess I'll jump in here and talk a little bit about how people are apologists for order followers and they want to excuse their behavior because they'll make the claim that order followers believe that they are doing quote-unquote good this is one of the biggest psychological mind states that exists out there in our culture that somehow order followers are inherently or overall in the aggregate sense good people it's just that they do things that are misguided because they believe that what they're doing is good and acceptable and I tend to just completely refute that whole argument in general I think a lot of these people really enjoy what they are doing I think they're totally broken individuals with just completely damaged souls who hate themselves and enjoy creating pain for other people that's what a secondary psychopath behaves like and you know people making just complete excuses for these people is part of the whole Stockholm Syndrome that this entire culture is under you know we want to just say oh they're just good people it's just a few of them you know spoil the bunch they're largely good and then there's one bad apple in the bunch you hear this argument continually over and over and over by people who are essentially what I would call Nazi apologists and I want to talk a little bit about my use of this word because you know I get people who are trying to tell me I shouldn't use the word Nazi I shouldn't talk about the Nazis well first of all nobody's gonna tell me what I will or will not talk about or should or should not talking about should or should not be talking about on my own radio show I'm gonna talk about what I want to talk about because I have freedom of speech and if you don't like it shut the radio off shut the internet page that you're listening to to it on off you don't have to listen to me okay you're certainly not going to influence anything I talk about here because I have a very specific set of things I want to talk about and I'm going to talk about them as I see fit and I'm gonna use the terminology that I see fit to use so go on your own show and talk about what you want and you know or don't talk about things that you don't want discussed well you know you do that when you have your own radio show so I'm quite frankly just tired of the the emails like it's like it's bad enough that I have to sift through the nonsense that I get in my email box because I do have to essentially you know look for things that I do need to respond to but you know just if you're gonna write to me and say moronic things like you know somehow the Nazis were just good people or that you know Hitler was a wonderful man and he was completely misunderstood because you watched some moronic documentary that is has its facts completely wrong and screwed up and you want to buy into some nonsense about how the Nazis were humanitarians well go ahead and believe all that nonsense you know and ignore actual facts and reality you know the and people want to say oh the term Nazi isn't a these Nazi apologist apologists for order followers want to say it's not a valid comparison what's going on in today's culture through order followers somehow isn't an equivalent of what the Nazis were doing in Nazi Germany or you have these other complete idiots out there that want to say just that a number is what they want to argue about how many people were murdered by the Nazis or how many Jews were killed by the Nazis I've said from day one who cares it doesn't make a difference whether the number is one or a hundred million does not make the slightest bit of difference the bottom line is you're talking about a culture that put authority on a pedestal and worshipped it as a god bottom line bottom line all based in total authoritarianism all based in collectivism all based in socialism and fascism and people can't see how these are the same forms of control with a different uniform on because they're brainwashed they're brainwashed by their culture they're brainwashed by their racism they're brainwashed by the things that they've been lied to about and then and then people want to say I don't know what I'm talking about when it comes to this dynamic I mean give me a break anybody that would support this sick regime or any other dictatorial totalitarian sick twisted psychopathic regime needs their head examined because there's something seriously broken inside their soul there's something wrong with people like that and they haven't read enough they haven't done enough study into real history that's why they don't understand what's going on now welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio before the break I was talking about how most people are completely lack a long view of history don't really deeply understand collectivism authoritarianism totalitarianism and want to make somehow excuses or apologies because they have certain likes or preferences or dislikes that you know lead them to look at one group as a bad guy one group is a good guy Wow you know and they want to make excuses for things that the Nazis did or they want to say oh other regimes killed way more people than the Nazi Nazis like Stalin's you know Soviet regime of course absolutely no disagreement you know and people you know have a hard time with well why then do people focus so much on the Nazis because the Nazis came closer than anybody else to completely overtly ruling the world you might have heard of a little thing like World War 2 perhaps in your travels you may have heard of it you know so this is why they are considered the poster children for totalitarian authoritarianism you know they devastated practically the entire continent of Europe and what was it a manipulated war of course of course it was a nebula manipulated war by international banksters and the Nazi dog got off their chain of course they're manipulating both sides but you know this is a good segue into a concept that I want to really try to hammer home with people and get them to understand really listen to what I'm saying here folks because it's gonna it's gonna really carry over into future work then I'm gonna talk about on this show so really try to understand this it's absolutely vitally important in a dialectic manipulation that is being carried out by the highest levels of the control system let's say the people who are the mind controllers the dark occultists of this world the think tank institutions that really want a socially engineer the entire culture the whole world the social engineers the mind controllers of the world how whatever label or name you want to put to them in a dialectic manipulation that they are trying to carry out against the general population when they create the two sides when they create the divide and they pick one side against the other in their divide and conquer dialectic manipulation strategy only one of those sides needs to buy there propaganda and lies for that dialectic manipulation to work to go according to plan and to operate as the social engineers as the dark occultists wanted to operate and there can be no better example of that than

Nazi Germany that was fomented by the dark occult and I mean you know what like after I touch on some of the material that I'm gonna be talking about regarding the vast majority of women's support for statism authority you know the support of dominators through the relationships that many of them are involved in with order followers and dominators how mind control has been very specifically targeted at women in our society I'm gonna get into the devastation of real moral value through the destruction of the family dynamic I'm gonna be talking a lot about neo feminism I'm gonna be talking about about the new form or what I'm calling neo feminism as a eugenics operation the war between the sexes is all these topics are coming up you know how there's a complete lack of respect between men and women in our society the emasculation of the male in society putting women into a more dominating mindset what one in control this is these are all dialectical manipulation tactics now after I talk about that I think I'm going to do a series on the dark occult creation of the Nazi regime the how this religion came into being of Nazism and you know you we can get into how that brought communism into being because if you think that you know it's not essentially the same religion it's the same dark occult religionists priests class behind both of these dialectical approaches to totalitarianism and people still fail to see how they are essentially bringing about the same thing because they're so concerned about labels they think that somehow fascism and communism have different end results it's a name it's a label folks they both are totalitarian regimes based in collectivism where government is God the people become feudal serfs nobody owns property nobody has rights and the world goes into a huge prison society concentration camps regimented mindset unit uniforms you know it's it's there so dramatically different I mean people of a complete childish mindset cannot see the difference I mean cannot see that they are the same it still insists that they are somehow different from each other a childish mindset thinks this way because they've bought into the dialectic that somehow they're different it's all one thing folks I said it last week you want to know who's behind this it's the the cult of the dark Sun period I don't care what name you want to put on it the priest class of Saturn the dark occultists that the mind manipulators the social engineers this is a dark solar cult that is running the entire show and people still don't want to understand that they've been behind all of these totalitarian regimes they've brought them into manifestation they fomented them so maybe I'll do a series on that I think I really should and cover a lot of the connections because then you'll see the crossover of the connections between different social engineers and behaviorists and how a lot of these dark occultists brought some of the organizations that eventually paved way to the NSDAP the National Socialist German Workers Party in Germany that was the Nazi Party and people still don't think that these people are alive and well here in the United States I said it again in the last few weeks the Nazis in the communist shook hands behind the scenes they said we can't really defeat America militarily so we have to break them down morally we have to go in their institutions and we have to work through cultural deterioration and they have done a masterful job a masterful job it is a grand chess strategy that they have played off against the people of this country and really of the whole world and so few people can see how they've done it especially regarding the war between the sexes it's a difficult thing for people to even see because they're so ensnared and entrenched in the roles the whole ego identification the gender roles that they're in that were created for them created for them and once again I'm not saying that there isn't such a thing as a real man real masculinity real a real woman real femininity and there's nothing wrong with either of those dynamics what they have done is created the artificial man the artificial woman the artificial being that is when to the state that is when to the concept of authority that is when to collectivism and they're not operating as a genuine being at all in any sense of the word on the other side I'm going to go back into the psychology of order followers and the people who continue to support them these people with Stockholm Syndrome you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was talking about a very important concept that only one side of a dialectic manipulation that is set forward by the mind controllers of this world by the social engineers only one side of that dialectical divide needs to buy the propaganda and the lies in order for the dialectic to work in order for that dialectical manipulation to work and I'll just give a couple of examples world war ii is a perfect example okay you can look into the manipulation of both sides you know how that was funded by the same people same international bankers just look at the look at Chamberlain's policy of appeasement to Hitler in the Nazis regarding Czechoslovakia and how he just basically did nothing while they rolled into another area of Europe they clearly were being given orders to allow this to happen and build up but my point here is is if you have one group of people buying into the total authoritarianism is as all just a big manipulation while tanks are rolling into their country oh we understand they're just mind controlled and you know they all bought the dialectic on this side so what are you supposed to do throw your hands up in the air and say well we all understand it's a big manipulation game now while you're being steamrolled you know this is a perfect mirror of a modern example we are living today with a standing army amongst us something that the founders of this country continuously warned us not to allow to happen but no we don't want to think that they knew anything you know that these weren't intelligent people you know that we should have listened to their advice you know and now we have a standing army in the form of police living amongst us in every city in the United States they constitute a standing army whether anybody understands that or not is irrelevant and most people don't understand that that's what modern militarized police constitute they constitute a standing army living among the population which is the one thing that almost every founding father of this nation said do not ever allow that to occur in your midst and that's exactly what we allowed to occur you know people are so all the status out there all the arguers for the state are so worried about what happens if we get in an anarchic 'el environment what happens if we get attacked by a standing army outside of our borders well hey a news flash there's a standing army inside your borders right now how about worrying about that situation how about we we take on that situation first so hey the dialectic has already worked on one side the police have bought that the people are their enemy they've been trained that way for decades and decades bought into the order following is a virtue and and their cult culture their cult culture the the people who are part of the police forces and their family members are members of a cult culture they're themselves that the order followers themselves are a member of a cult and then the surrounding culture that surrounds that cult all the people who support them for whatever reasons they support them for they believe they're doing the right thing they want the secure they want to receive the security or the protection that they're going to somehow receive what by giving up all your rights and letting people run roughshod over your natural rights as a human being now all of these order followers supporters want to abdicate their personal responsibility to defend themselves you know you'll hear this from min arcus and other forms of status well what are people supposed to do be constantly on guard regarding their freedom and constantly having to defend themselves yes that's exactly what people need to do it's been said time and time again eternal vigilance is the price of freedom I would say you need to be on your guard to be able to defend your rights at all times in places otherwise they're meaningless and essentially you don't have any and that's the truth that no one wants to hear because they want to think that it's somehow not a completely horrific idea and a flawed fundamental axiom to say I want to give my right to defend myself over to somebody else and they're the people who are appointed to do it you know what again maybe in the ancient past when there were no you know projectile weapons that could be fired from a human hand were men essentially in the position where they had to take on that role because they were the traditional protectors of the family unit especially when it came to females because let's face it men are the physically stronger of the two sexes just by muscle mass and muscle strength and body frame alone once the era of Technology came in and projectile weapons were invented every it's everyone's individual responsibility to defend themselves and defend their rights you know III went to see the third Hobbit film and I thought that this was actually very beautifully portrayed in it and you saw the coward who didn't want to fight and pick up a weapon and wanted to hide amongst the women and children who were initially sequestered off against you know away from the fight against the orcs in the film yeah you know and whatever wrong have there'll be minor spoilers it's a great film if you want to go and see it I think it's a the whole Lord of the Rings movies in general all the Tolkien movies are brilliant spiritual allegories but you know minor spoilers as the this war goes on and it's becoming worse the women actually come out the real women say we want to stand and fight with our men and they take up weapons and go and join the battle and you see some you know this cowardly man one of the characters in it you know still wants to hide and you know not not fight alongside everybody else it's a good allegory about bravery and what real men and women do when their rights are under attack when their bodies are under attack they're not milquetoast they don't lay down the domination they're they don't have Stockholm Syndrome and make excuses for their oppressors they stand and fight you know and nobody wants to talk about the validity of standing physically against an oppressor you know the Nazis weren't going to be reasoned out of their stance folks you know III like the scene in the movie inglorious basterds which i think is a phenomenal allegorical spiritual film that people really should watch you know that film is really about the mindset of the Nazi and how it should be dealt with and you know if once again if people don't understand this is who were ultimately dealing with you have you have no conceptualization of history you don't understand what happened post-world War two people think we defeated the Nazis we defeated no such entity we defeated the German Vermont the Nazis didn't even surrender to the Allies they in in the in the treaties of surrender there were no people present from the Nazi Party the German military surrendered to the Allies so you know then what happened afterward is the central the intelligence agencies from not only Britain but America as well competed with the Soviets for how would we divvy up the Nazi scientists and we brought all of these scientists doctors engineers and most importantly psychologists over to the United States with the help of British intelligence with the help of our own OSS the Office of Strategic Services at the time which subsequently became the CIA and absolutely most influential II through the Vatican that brought all of these Nazis in the tens of thousands into the United States and they settled largely on the east coast of the United States in New York and New Jersey which is why they're some of the most Nazi totalitarian states in the United States at the current time we'll pick up this exploration of the psychology of order followers and the dialectical manipulation on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone is happening here on our begin I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're continuing our series on order followers this evening and I was talking about how people in this country really have Stockholm Syndrome and are apologists for these order followers and don't want to call it like it really is and the way that it really is is that a minimum of a thousand people are being murdered by these people every year American citizens in this country being killed by police and people still think that this is somehow acceptable and not a sign that what they are trying to do is condition the people that police have absolutely free reign and do what they want and that their orders must be obeyed and people still put this form of totalitarian authoritarianism on a pedestal and think that you know any or if this order follower calling themselves a cop in this costume is commanding another individual then their word is the lawn you have to do what they say I mean it's just it's it's such slave think it's pathetic it's pathetic slave think and once again the dynamic I was talking about before is only one side of a dialectical manipulation needs to buy the lie for the dialectic manipulation to work successfully and the social engineers the mind controllers the dark occultists understand this dynamic perfectly well and are using it to great advantage in all of their workings in society I was saying about world war two being a dialectic well if people woke up and recognized well the bankers are funding both sides and they're you know appeasing Hitler this territory to make him you know blow up into a huge threat so that then you know other people have to come in and take him out what are we supposed to do just let him take over the world let his troops run roughshod all over the entire world of course then the dialectic is going to work and people are going to have to come in and say whether there's a dialectic going on of dialectic manipulation going on here or not we need to do something about this and that's what had to happen same thing with the police today what are we supposed to do as modern Nazis are advancing on us and taking our rights and constitute a standing army amongst this country what are we supposed to say oh they're just manipulated you know we don't need to take any action or do anything about this situation oh just stand back and observe and watch and just say Oh aren't they isn't it sad that they're so mind-controlled they're going to push the dialectic until there is a blowback and it's gonna be like a bomb going off folks I mean if you don't understand that you know we're well on our way to civil war in this country you're not paying attention at all at all and they're probably gonna get that and again that's what I've said from day one what I'm doing all this work to try to avert and avoid but unless people wake up to the dialectic on both sides it's going to work both sides have to be woken up to it not just the side the we are on as truth seekers and truth tellers the people who the mind control is currently working on would have to wake up as well and there's no indication of that happening no indication of it happening at all it would be happening that people say what would be your criterion my criterion I'm I've said it over and over again when so few people want to become cops or soldiers that what we consider the mainstream media today would have to go on the airwaves and say we cannot find people to fill these institutions the institutions themselves are crumbling because no one wants to do these jobs that's when I'll say there's an awakening happening in humanity and not a minute until so you want to think about how far away from that we are that's the criteria for a real global awakening right there and it we're not even remotely close to it folks hate to burst your bubble but I'm not here to be like some of these other people who say the white hats are all here to rescue us and the and ramen UNS have our back to you know weather getting ready to make the mass arrests any minute now i mean please these social engineers are firmly in control because they have people's minds there's no indication that that's changing on a global scale all they need to do is keep pushing the dialectic on one side on the people whose minds they already firmly have until they're out of the mind control the dialectic will work because water what do you think the American public is going to do as this gets worse and worse you think they're just gonna keep standing back and taking it at some point it's gonna blow up and I understand that's what they want so that they could quote-unquote declare martial law but guess what that'll blow up itself and people aren't going to just sit back and take that the you sit back and do nothing these people take everything it doesn't make a difference whether you know they're being manipulated actions going to be required to either get them out of that mental manipulation or failing that to physically deal with them and no one wants to hear that because both of those things are extremely hard things to do are going to be extremely hard things to do the best-case scenario would be people join the great work and actually get these people out of the mind control that they're under but that's extraordinarily hard work that involves people dealing with the truth and dealing with personal introspection which most people don't want any part of because they're children they're emotional psychological and mental children just let's look at the psychology of an order follower for a few moments what where does this desire to even become an order follower come from they want approval they want to be told oh you're good it's virtuous what you're doing you're listening to what the state commands of you because we say it's good and so what they do is abdicate their personal responsibility to judge and discern the difference between right and wrong behavior for themselves and they make the claim that they can give that up to someone else that can tell them what to do and then they could just perform the action without actually judging it in their own mind according to spiritual law according to natural law whether it is actually a behavior that they have a right to take or not now they don't want to do that judgment they don't want to do that discernment what kind of people don't want to judge and discern for themselves and want to let other people make their decisions for them insecure people childish people children that's a hallmark of somebody who is a child and wants to remain a child who doesn't want to grow up they believe they want to believe they're doing good the semblance of good and they have this need for approval because of their own self-loathing they want the new mommy and daddy see and this all stems from parental abandonment issues folks this goes back to my cosmic abandonment series this is about actual you know human parental abandonment issues because their parents failed instilling true morality in them and in many cases filled them in many other ways whether it be in you know physical absence or not emotionally let them down spiritually let them down didn't instill morals in them largely because of the breakdown of the family dynamic which again as a result of this deliberately created war between men and women that is raging in our society so they're going to go to the new mommy and daddy the state for their approval because they didn't get it from the real mommy and daddy you see how this dynamic works to keep these people eternal children will pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm I was talking about parental abandonment issues with in order followers they have this incessant need for approval from others you know because they didn't get enough approval from their real mother and father or their real mother and father were absent or let them down in certain ways whether it even be emotionally or spiritually they certainly didn't raise them with real moral values because there is no such thing as the moral value of thinking that following somebody else's orders is a moral virtue because it can never be such so many people in America buy into this religion this nonsense religion that following somebody else's orders obedience is a virtue I mean give me a break it's the exact antithesis of that it's the diametrically opposed polar opposite of virtue or morality because conscience is the definitive the definitive difference between right and wrong behavior and exercising conscience which is the hallmark of a moral being means you are going to act upon that knowledge and choose willfully the right action over the wrong action once you know the difference following orders is the exact opposite of that it's saying I don't care about knowledge I don't care what the difference between right and wrong is they're telling me to do it they're offering me this to do it and I'm gonna do it the exact opposite of virtue completely logically proven right there what about the supporters of order followers how about their a parental abandonment issues you know as people engaged in this Stockholm Syndrome dynamic they believe that they're going to receive security or protection in this so-called exchange you know of will do what the order follower says and will get protection you don't think that comes from parental abandonment issues they're substituting the feeling that they never got from mommy and daddy security or protection and handing that off to the state people never think about how this dynamic works when it comes to the underlying thing that's going on here in society folks is parental abandonment and then you tack cosmic abandonment onto that the cosmic form of parental abandonment and you have the absolute perfect degradation of a species which is what humanity is undergoing right now the parental abandonment issues of this dynamic cannot be overemphasized and you think about then why that is what's creating the destruction of the family dynamic what's creating the the destruction of the ability of man and woman to get along with each other what's creating total hatred between the sexes and many people will insist and insist it's just the nature of people it's human nature and again as soon as I hear that term I know you don't know what you're talking about immediately I know you don't know what you're talking about you might be able to see the symptom you may be able to see the symptom you may even be able to have an accurate analysis of the symptom but you do not understand cause factors and anybody they wants to just chalk any of this up to just human nature has absolutely no clue what they're talking about because they're completely ignoring social engineering they're completely ignoring mind control they're completely ignoring the stated agendas of think-tanks worldwide they want to put eugenics operations into effect in the world they want to take over society with collectivism and totalitarian belief systems and they're doing this through the destruction of morality and they're doing that through the destruction of the family dynamic and this is a joint operation this is not only a collectivist totalitarian based up but it's also a eugenics up when you understand how it works together you you'll realize it keeps the population manageable and birth rates in this country are down and that's another thing I'm gonna get into two point one percent birthrate needed to maintain a steady population the current estimates are word of 1.85 and dropping but nobody talks about that because we're packed like sardines and overcrowded cities and then people want to say the world is overpopulated the carrying capacity of this world is a minimum of minimum of ten to twenty times what we have on it maybe more not with the current way that we are using technology however with the current way that we are quote feeding populations or growing food or you know living in unsustainable cities using unsustainable energy supplies when clearly much more advanced technologies exist that are willfully deliberately held back the supporters of order followers are also advocating their personal responsibility just like the order followers are the order followers are advocating their personal responsibility to the mother and father figure you know government to that because they don't want to own the responsibility to judge and discern the difference between right and wrong for themselves their supporters are abdicating their personal responsibility to defend themselves their rights and their property they want to leave that to someone else so for all the men are kists out there who say government is set up as some form of a protectorate you know it's there's there's that word security and protection you can never give that away to someone else cannot be given away it's yours whether you like it or not and there they would say well what are people supposed to do constantly be on guard against you know the bad guy who may come at any moment yes correct which is why I advocate for the arming of everyone everyone should be armed you'd have a lot more polite of a society the more armed the population is you know and then all of these people who want to support the state and who think that we need order followers in the form of standing armies once again you already have them among you people are more worried about standing armies coming in and attacking from the outside well if everybody was armed you wouldn't have to worry about that the militia would take care of that again the other thing the only entity that the founders of this country said was necessary for the preservation of freedom said do not allow a standing army if you did need to raise a standing army for some reason like a very well-organized attack on your borders you would do that from the militia you would organize that from the militia it would be able to be organized quickly and organically and when the threat would be dealt with then you would put standing army standing armies were never meant to be kept in this country and people will sell that was in those times not in modern times the founders would never have changed their position on that because they recognized the danger of a standing army and we're in it we're living it folks the example is all around you we'll be back [Applause] [Music] [Applause] the cool science but we don't dare speak [Applause] it's a while between us it'll rip so [Music] there's nothing it's cold aside welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm when are people going to wake up and understand that there is no such thing as giving up your personal responsibility to someone else to either discern the difference between right and wrong behavior or to defend yourself when someone who doesn't care about the difference between right and wrong behavior decides that they are going to violate your rights and freedom that responsibility always belongs to you and you alone and again it's the Sacred Feminine and the sacred masculine combined the personal responsibility to judge and discern the difference between right and wrong behavior is the Sacred Feminine dynamic of the non-aggression principle of coming to an understanding a deep knowledge of the non-aggression principle which I call the Sacred Feminine principle and owning the personal responsibility to be responsible for your own protection your own self-defense is the sacred masculine dynamic but this is what people have been divided you know and ruled as a result of not understanding you have certain people the order followers on one side of the dynamic on one side of the dialectic they want to advocate that responsibility to adjourn to discern and judge for themselves and then you have the people on the other side of the dialectic the supporters of order followers the supporters of authority and you know believers that somehow order following is some sort of a virtue they want to abdicate that personal responsibility to defend themselves in their rights and I would make the claim that deep down inside this comes from deep-seated psychological parental abandonment issues being experienced by people on both sides of that dynamic clearly the order followers are seeking approval that was lacking in their parental quote upbringing and I wrap it in quotes because they weren't raised they weren't brought up they're still morally dead and all the people on the other side of the equation are acting as little children who want to be protected who want to be you know have the strong father figure big daddy government take care of them keep them safe when it isn't anybody else's responsibility but themselves to keep themselves safe people don't like to be told that they're on their own and when they screw up a situation they created it and they're gonna have to deal with it no one is coming to rescue us folks there are no white hats out there you are the person who is going to have to do something nobody's stepping in and going to pick us up by our bootstraps and be responsible for us it it is not going to happen that way get over it so yeah that's that's how you know I'm one of these people that's just trying to somehow exploit other people's confidence you know that's all a lot of these other so-called researchers want to do they want to build a big audience by telling people what they want to hear instead of telling the harsh cold reality the harsh cold truth and the harsh cold truth is more people want the dynamic of the world the way it is then want it to change because if more people wanted it to change it would change we are not at that tipping point we are not at that point of change not yet not even close to it and that's what I'm trying to get people to clearly see what our work is to do the great work is so far beyond where at most anybody conceives of it it's so much more difficult vastly difficult than anybody even has a conceptualization of hardly any one people are stuck in this new age crap dynamic of it only takes a little bit of people to create a mass change wrong wrong incorrect it's a lie it's all about numbers it's 100% about numbers folks that's why it's called a tipping point in a chemical reaction you would need to add a certain amount that's why it's called a quantum shift the word quantum in Latin means an amount you want that balance to tip the other way well then a certain amount of force is going to be required and that means a certain amount of people are gonna have to change how they think and I would say the minimum you're ever going to get that done with is half and if anybody thinks were anywhere close of fifty percent of the people of this world being fully enlightened you really have psychological issues because if you could look out at the world and say half the people are enlightened I mean there's something seriously wrong with your perception I don't know what planet you're living on but it certainly isn't Earth in the Year 2015 I want to talk a little bit more about this whole belief of doing good see everybody is hung up on intention and think that this is another New Age lie the intention is what matters wrong incorrect the action is what matters the effect that you had through your actions that's what matters intention is largely meaningless it's a nice thing see this is a great lie to tell the people who are hung up on emotion they're hung up on how something makes them feel the same kind of idiots that won't listen to what I'm saying or even consider it or even watch a long video that I've put out because you don't like the sound of my voice you don't like the tambaran my voice oh what where's where's your crying towel how old are you that's my that's my answer to people like that how old are you are you an adult you know clearly you may be an adult in physical age but you're a child emotionally and mentally again probably stemming from parental abandonment issues and once again hey I have these issues too I talked about them openly on the air there's a difference between having something and dealing with it confronting it because you recognized it and you recognized it as something that was making you something less than you could be holding you back that's what I had to recognize my parental abandonment issues as and then confront them deal with them and say now how am I gonna move on with my life and what am I gonna do with my time and my life how am I going to make an impact now most people are content to sit on the sidelines and pick apart other people's work but they have nothing to show for themselves you know constantly I put people's names that I get emails nitpicking emails or or confrontational emails and you know where their work is in the toilet bowl non-existent a big goose egg because they're cowards cowards they wouldn't they wouldn't dare put their name on something they're fearful little boys and girls who are total cowards now let me tell you something folks I definitively know who I'm up against and what they're capable of and I've said it many times on this show you wouldn't stop me with a bullet because I'll be right back here because I know that until all are out none are out so I'm here for the long haul so it all comes down to people not wanting to grow up they want to remain in that childlike infantile mindset that says someone else is going to handle that for you well newsflash for you folks were the only ones here nobody's coming to step in to handle our mess for us we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was talking about how there's no one else here who's going to help us out of this situation folks I mean if you believe that I think you're extraordinarily naive other intelligences other species while they may exist out there in the universe are not going to want to do our work for us then they'd be responsible for us like a parent would be responsible for a child and we're already someone else's bastard child that has been left at the doorstep of the universe they're not all that anxious to come and pick up that basket and take care of what's inside of it for the rest of eternity they may support us in our efforts to heal ourselves but you know you you have to give encouragement to an adolescent that's trying to become a responsible adult but you know we're the adolescent who is saying we don't want no part of adulthood you know we want to remain eternal children well how do you think other beings in the universe are gonna respond to that well you could stay in your prison there until you get the message of how you need to behave and anybody that thinks that all of these beings they're somehow racing here tripping over each other to get to us I mean it's wishful thinking and the people who propagate that message all they want is listeners they want to blow smoke up other people's rear end to get listeners because people love being told what they want to hear and that's all that dynamic comes down to like I said if I wanted to increase my listenership I'd get on the air here and I'd start saying hey the Arcturians they have our back man there they're coming there hey we have word from channeled sources that you know the craft are on their way and they're all going to come here they're gonna take all the good people away from all this suffering and all this chaos you know I could increase my listenership tenfold by telling people what they want to hear that's how people have gained massive audiences that don't have one drop of information that's even worth looking at know that they won't talk about natural law forget about an analysis of what actual morality is you know break down different actual occult ideologies philosophies symbols help people to understand how they're really being manipulated no it's just all good vibes you know that's all it's all just making people feel good well you won't come to this radio show or to my website to feel good ladies and gentlemen it's about learning it's about knowledge it's about right action it's about getting out of your ego identified mind controlled state and they're all the different religions that hold you back whether they're cultural religion whether it's the religion of authority the religion of money the religion of scientism the religion of the New Age movement all things that just totally hold us back from our real potential as a species you know people have to understand until we decide that we're gonna get past whatever the abandonment issues that were that had gone on you know this is a big dynamic in both men and women and start to develop real self-respect we can't get along with ourselves let alone with each other let alone with anybody else outside of ourselves that is internal work internal work that needs to be done and hardly anybody wants to do that work they want to pass on the buck they want to pass the responsibility to somebody else and they keep wanting to make excuses and then get all objectionable about me bringing up an example of the Nazis as what these people emulate and what they have become I mean if you can't look at the historical parallels of what the Nazis did and what American troops and police soldiers and police are doing in modern times you're blind there is nothing else that can be said about it except you can't see the two plus two equals four it's pure blindness through wanting to believe what you want to believe and not looking at the facts I mean the historical examples abound from how they completely infiltrated the culture of their society through how they work through these think tanks and these dark occult organizations how they took people's rights how they took people's weapons the confiscation that they want to try to put through in the United States the constant infringement on on gun rights and gun gun laws constant infringement by making gun laws which is expressly prohibited by what was supposed to be a limiter on government in the form of the Constitution we refused to heed the profound wisdom of the founders of this country we didn't want to take on our personal responsibilities of self-defense through the militia which means military strength present everywhere is what the word the actual term that militia comes from in Latin means militiaman gharam means full military strength present everywhere which the founders repeatedly said is it is constituted by the people themselves it's not an agency of government the people make up the militia when they were asked they repeatedly gave the same answer to that question and clearly stated it in their writings and they said it was the only thing that was necessary for the preservation of freedom the state of freedom to be preserved and people completely ignore that which is why I need to do more on the Second Amendment as well again not that I'm a constitutionalist or a men are kissed or believer in reply in representative government because I'm not I'm a complete anarchist but the Second Amendment is something that people really can learn from because you could break down every word in that sentence and deeply understand profound principles that the founders understood that they tried to communicate us to keep us free or will allow us any modicum of freedom but what do the people of this nation say there's no wisdom and that we don't need to pay attention to that that was 230 240 years ago where we need to listen to that for ya cuz look where you're at in a jail cell with a standing army living amongst you in every city and again this is all because of the complete breakdown of morality brought about through the cultural march through the institutions of both communism and Nazism religions religions of the state that once again made a deal behind the scenes and said we're gonna have to take this this particular nation down that was too strong for us to take down militarily we're gonna have to take it down culturally and again the main thing that they are doing this through in the modern day is the eugenics operation of the total war that they're fomenting between the sexes which is going to be topics of many future shows the mind control that they specific tags specifically crafted to target toward women in our society because both of these religions of totalitarianism the Nazis and the Communists understood deeply that you have to take the minds of women first before you can get the whole culture because they are acting or were past tense I should state acting as the nurturers and the in stores of morals into the youth and so once you have their minds you have all the men's minds as well we'll be breaking that down in explicit detail in upcoming editions of this radio show your calls coming up in the third hour ladies and gentlemen stay with us - what on earth is happening here on the public broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm let's go to the phone lines in this hour the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 let's hear from Rahul in Washington Raul you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello Mike a great show today I have a question in a comment I wanted to put forward and before I get to the question in comment actually you know you mentioned on your show many times it's a comedy show and for someone who knows what's going on it really is like comedy gold like I find myself laughing even though it's really serious no I mean but my question is um have you read The Wheel of Time series I have not who's the author the author is a man named Robert Jordan okay and it's kind of like a cult classic and free for someone like yourself I would highly recommend checking it out because it's like a spiritual allegory and the author Robert Jordans was a freemason so so the book is it's just completely filled with symbolism and I don't really don't want to give away too much so I'm just gonna let you check that out on your own but but just from your background I think it's something that you would just just really really love and really get into yes I'm kind of what you've just described there briefly almost reminds me of terry goodkind's Sword of Truth series which was a very profound works of spiritual allegory that I felt dealt with some themes that are in Freemasonry as well um so for the comment that I wanted to I wanted to just make this comment and then just basically go off the air and let you kind of elaborate on air but the so this is very highly related to the topic that you're discussing now and plan on discussing in future shows something that I've found in our culture is that male energy the males are emasculated and then male energy is is a only acceptable for expression under very specific parameters so so like sports um is a big one and then police and military obviously and then also archetypal jobs such as a construction worker doctor lawyer businessman etc and male energy it simply represents decisive action so that energy is always going to be there like any any human being is always going to have the energy within them so if they weren't excuse me if they weren't misdirecting that energy it would naturally dismantle the control system like on its own and football specifically is carried out inside of a gladiatorial arena and it's like a simulated war ritual and the scrimmage line it's like a clash between two armies and you know I don't I don't even watch football anymore but I was in the cannabis market the other day and I heard on their television just the roar of the crowd I live in Seattle and you know CLO Seahawks won Super Bowl last year and it's a really big thing and I haven't watched a single second of football all year because I don't see the value anymore like I see it for what it is but I heard that roar of that crowd and I sent chills up my spine because it like I remember you know all those scenes in the gladiator movie and it's it's almost exactly the same and that energy it's like they're siphoning that energy and they're letting people express it you know in a harmless way in a way that's not going to damage the control systems completely rattled and deflected away from them so I'm just that's all I had and I just wanted to kind of hear your thoughts on that absolutely I think you've made great points there Raul the masculine energy is continuously suppressed and channeled in completely futile directions they don't want any real men in society that's the the entire problem with society right now is that there's actually too much false masculine energy and too little real masculine energy true masculine energy which would stand up against injustice which would stand up against anybody trying to take away our rights and would and take a defensive posture against incursions like that you know this is the reason that the quote again I'm always going to refer to this or I'm going to endeavour always to refer to this dynamic as the neo feminism movement it isn't classical feminism they are creating a war on men essentially through their religion through this religion that I'm going to tag as neo feminism and part of this is the emasculation of the modern male and the subsequent masculine masculine of the modern female but not in the sense of true masculine energy of Dominator masculine energy of wanting to control okay and you see this happening in society and the reason that this is done is you have to look at I'll probably make some slides regarding this or a chart to illustrate it visually you have to imagine real masculine energy on one side real feminine energy on the other side and what they want is to blur the lines between them to bring everybody away from those genuine things and have it all be sort of a competing mixture okay where there's no real men and there's no real women and everybody is a silhouette or a husk that isn't really acting in the capacity of a genuine being there the literal non genuine false being you know the they don't want real men and real women in society real men and real women are not going to be able to be manipulated and well I'll give further elaboration on what I consider a real man and a real woman to be as I explore this topic in the future and I will assert explain what I consider the artificial man and the artificial woman to be or the manipulated man or the manipulated woman and that's who that's what comprises most of human society today the artificial manipulated man and woman that bears no resemblance to the real item to the real thing they can't even conceptualize how this was done to them they were made into beings into creatures by people and think tanks and groups that they never met never heard of and they were turned into golems by these people that are operating on rote response like a stimulus response organism instead of an actual thinking human being and this was done through social engineering and once again I can't emphasize enough folks when I make some of the generalizations that I will make come when I approach this topic I know people are going to call me misogynist they're gonna say oh how dare you say these things you know what I'm trying to do is tell people the cold hard truth about how a dialectic manipulation only needs to be bought by one side for it to work stay with us everyone more of your calls coming up [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're taking your calls this our final hour of the show for tonight's broadcast call the call in number 831 394 43 I want to thank Rahul for his call and great points that he brought up let's hear from said Danny I hope I'm pronouncing that right in

Connecticut welcome to the show doing well then I got the pronunciation of your name right with a little piece I didn't get to finish on last week in Thailand just what you're talking about now the UFO issue sure thank you and so you're getting cut off there is mentioning your time constraints mentioning about you know there's a third option we were talking about the UFO a little bit that there's military very possibly you know obviously there's a ton of documentation and understanding to what our militaries have you know the high quadrants of that was north of ramen Lockheed Martin and the military-industrial complex these around the world and what they're doing with technologies but you know where they begin and where it what their involvement in the whole apparatus is they from the phenomenon of inductions my true line here to connect it back is when we look into the Nazis and what the Nazis were really about focusing say more away from you know a figurehead and charismatic people like Hitler and rather over the multitude a manifold abundant works of going through Himmler's worked what he was really interested in going around in the real life Indiana Jones and hijacking everything that was ranging culture what what about some of the secret technologies that a Nazi that's very rarely ever brought up historically Hans Kammler was involved with you know then you get into the the whole concept of the Nazi bell and you know the antigravity work that they were doing I'm sure they already had very well developed anti-gravity --ks you know and you know people don't even know about all this work that they were doing with free energy technologies many tree lines there as soon as we touched the order of the Bell then you go back into the deeper elements as you've mentioned and so many great researchers talk about with the Thule Society and what it relates to back in ancient decide and you can take that work into those things understand the connections that say the actual clarified bush line the bushes who are actually clearly at the Roosevelts but Prescott Bush himself as sure right the home with Nikola Tesla and the entire work that Nikola Tesla's work was being exploited by sure into the German circles I mean there's an abundance no question Tesla was in bed with a den of vipers you know he woke up to it I believe a little bit later on but it was already too late he had accepted funding from you know these international banksters and you know then they crushed his work once they realized that he had a different intention that they did I don't know if you're familiar with the work of Eric Berman who is dating a daughter of a he was dating a lady who was the daughter of and who towards his death in 1999 exposed himself as Otto Skorzeny who is Hitler's bodyguard and he's the one who provides as much of this first-hand testimony concerning himself and george herbert sharp as he would properly be named her fault in the in prescott bush and how they killed tesla and soldiers work out there not only edison GE but tons of other major corpse or military application that produces wonderfully staggering fireworks of delight in the military that we now have also connected there to everything you were saying before you know it's it's just we could scarcely even imagine how far ahead this quote breakaway civilization through the dark a call i mean you could get involved in the whole lines of research with you know von braun and and coming over as part of paperclip and then the formulation of nasa and then all the different occultists that were involved in that group you know and only then you look into the connections with the NRO the National Reconnaissance Office which I talked about in my demystifying the occult seminar in Connecticut you know and you look at how they're clearly dark occultus all of their symbolism is just right is so out in the open it's practically insulting you know I meant I mentioned it was you can wonder you know it's netiquette is that your seminar there we talked to Roman territory with being a problem basically Luciferian family and tons of background of my own and I've got a expensive Kabbalistic Hebrew background I was sharing with you when you're talking about the integral will one of their patches is probably about the smile reference right and and of course you know these people are there and we can keep looking at things you know monetary things like looking at Martin Bormann existing in Argentina perfectly know putting Deutsche Bank down roots down in 1950 kicking back millions of dollars to Morgan all these but you know and that's just one of the guys that we were able to trace and track and eventually find his where bouts you know you look at somebody like calm ler Hans Kammler was never even discovered we don't know what became one of the highest ranking technological officers within the the Third Reich and absolutely quote disappeared yeah because he's an upper tier and they're gonna provide two one that's a great point because if you're familiar with Joseph dr. Joseph p4 Ellsworth when he talks about Operation Paperclip we know it's not even people who research it come on to the notion that it's handfuls of scientists with Joseph P Ferrell has wonderfully elucidated in his research you're talking of he said minimum ten thousand more like twenty thousand of the upper tiers of the Nazis or whenever they were integrated into anything because influence in mind and professorships to bankers to indicators doctors lawyers and you know Indian Al proverbially and it's direct result of them being brought over here resulted in MK the MKULTRA mind control projects of the 1950s and 60s and all going when we true and also going back before that we understood dr. Josef Mengele was doing all the prelude work to MK or anything before that it really started in nine days in the early nineteen hundred's eyes shifted out there when they didn't feel it was gonna go so well with some of the formative stages then they brought it back which is why when you know that dressing up and they had the one piece of technology that was lacking during the Third Reich after the war you know what that was the television yet it really ramped up into high gear from that point forward and they also were you know experimenting into all the drugs which is how I'm killed still were to create the altars and this is your compartmentalization to the earth what your friend our friend Jamie know we listen to Jay Parker talks about where you cultivate from the 1880s and 90s when these bankers are coming over here this german infrastructure into where you're taking over the minds of people you're taking over their finance you're creating the infrastructure in which this cult of that pom can can have its play through all the drugs and I mean we watched some of the drugs that Mengele burst and they come over and they jump out mean opiates advise has been around forever but street drugs lotin jazz culture with the beat because the Nazis are now flooding over here and you're gonna entertain the populace if this kind of Soma you know so that you now you've got TV you've got the beginnings and heroes and nanos so there's all the things that are gonna make TV even more access it's what we've got a population that's off for mine that well is it Danny thanks so much for the call brilliant points you brought up we got to go to break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back

[Music] [Music] you know today this toys a nice 95 today tried to run try to hide welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're taking your calls till the end of the show let's hear from Nathan in Arkansas Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how you doing hear me yes okay introduction I had a couple messages for the listeners tonight sure first of all I was happy to hear you talking about world war two because I've come across some hidden knowledge about world war two in in case people don't realize this they're not telling you everything and in school education and there's a whole lot more manipulation and history behind what World War two than what you know and it's all in books it's all there it's just not in textbooks another thing is I wanted to share a story I started listening to you know probably six months ago and you really opened my eyes because it's just helpful whenever somebody is take speaking the truth and taking it all the way nobody needs to want to do that well they're afraid of what other people might think of them I you know maintain the position that I really don't care what anybody thinks about me I'm not here to be anybody's friend or to be liked I'm here to tell people the truth period right and I come to that same position myself because once you see what's going on you realize that there's no point in being attached to anything in this life because right it you it can all be taken away from you at tonight that is a profound point right there that I am going to very much explore on future shows especially when I talk about some of the mental manipulation that has been targeted against women in our society that is a profound point another thing once I started listening to your show I realized that I had to become in balls so I found a group that that's kind of like a debate club it's called Socrates cafe they do them all over the country you can find them on on meetup but if you basically vote on a question to talk about for two hours and I just go in there and I start talking about the truth and I figured figured I would get a pretty positive response because the people who you would think would show up to this thing would be you know more intelligent people who at least care enough about about issues like that to talk about them but after speaking to the same group for six months it's almost like they haven't learned anything and they're completely in the opposite direction of of where they should be like they are arguing for their own enslavement and they're arguing about what what's the best way to do eugenics and you can't even get them to admit that something as simple as taxation it's stealing you can't even get them to admit that that they're slaves you know religion is a powerful thing and the religion of authority is the second most powerful religion on this planet yeah the amount of cognitive dissonance there is just absurd and it's reading about nineteen eighty four right now and it's a book they call it double sink where you're able to magically do the mental gymnastics and everything and I'm at the point where he reads gold books gold Birds book I mean the character makes a comment that all that Goldberg is doing is telling you kind of what you already know it's just that nobody has ever called you that before they didn't realize they didn't realize how simple it was exact of it the truth is simple it isn't complex now that doesn't mean that it's easy to follow it if you're totally culturally conditioned to ignore it or to look the other way or that society is so screwed up that following truth is going to actually be a painful thing because of how many people are you know in complete and utter oh you know obliviousness when it comes to what the truth is it may be a difficult thing to live but the the actual understanding and existence of truth is quite simple right I mean it's just shocking how how long it can take you to convince a small group of people that you regularly in with just to change their minds who and they all have the arrogant attitude that they're you know the great thinkers of the community and just getting to admit they're wrong about anything it's so shockingly difficult that you're like totally right about how much you know huge myths we are like we're in serious danger here when when even the people who claim to be smart can't even admit that they're you know just most obvious the truth the house is burning down the the the house that we live in proverbially this planet is burning down all around us with us in it and we're arguing over like you know details of like you know the patterns on the wallpaper or something to that effect oh you know when we argue with nitpicking little things in people's work you know we're not getting on the same page when it comes to morality we're not getting on the same page when it comes to the illusion of authority the non-existence of it in nature we're not getting on the same page when it comes to what real freedom is about and we're certainly not getting on the same page when it comes to all the different dialectics and you know divide and conquer strategies that are being played off against us and seeing those for what they are all their means of control I I got an eerie feeling about a month ago I don't know where it came from but I just got the feeling that the mouse trap just was snapped like at a specific moment I remember it and it's ever since then I've kind of realized that we're we're actually in a civil war right now and that every society is breaking down and pretty soon gonna be driving tanks up to your house and so it's it's also very profound what you just said there war against the people of America has already commenced it's ongoing now it has already begun the problem is most people just don't understand that that war has already begun so yeah and you know it's too late for a lot of people like Justin in my experience with these people I'm gonna still speak the truth and and plant seeds everywhere I go but some people if they can't if they don't see it it's too late for them and the people who do see the truth has to come together and form some kind of network to deal with these problems because you can't wait on forever because for some of them it's just not gonna happen again I can't remember the name of the individual who said it I'll have to look it up or perhaps someone can give his name on the air someone made the statement there's a special place in hell reserved for those who remain silent during times of moral crises and we are in a moral crisis right now and the vast majority of the human population is both ignorant and silent you know there it's not that they're incapable of understanding it they are ignorant they are ignoring what is taking place in their myths because of their cowardice and they are just you know sitting on the sidelines watching it happen as if there's some kind of spectators you know life is not a spectator sport people get involved get on the battlefield do the great work engage your fellow human beings that's what this is all about Nathan absolutely brilliant points that you've made up that you made there anybody doesn't believe that it's that bad yet just get on YouTube and type in UC Davis police brutality and you'll see the Ferguson riots from about a month ago and you can see the cult mentality of the police work they're literally stormtroopers and the boss is Darth Vader and they're just they might as well just be raping people on the street I'm getting that bad I wonder what it's going to take to wake up the slumbering American public how much longer are they going to take this the founders are just absolute their spirits are weeping and you know Nathan I want to thank you the call because it it you know brings up this point I'll just give a little anecdote here I went to a gun show in Oaks Pennsylvania just outside of Philadelphia last weekend and or it might have been two weekends ago and I took a route to get there that I don't normally take and it took me through Valley Forge and I regret even taking that path to get up to the show I wish I would not have done it I don't want to even drive through that area anymore because so tangibly and palpably in my body did I feel an energy of mourning that I almost had to pull the car over to the side of the road and just break down in tears when I think about what the American revolutionaries had to endure to secure the modicum of freedom that they did for the people of this land and how we have absolutely squandered that sacrifice that they made it sickens me to the core of my being [Applause] stay with us folks final segment on the other side of this break [Music] [Laughter] [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone final segment of what on earth is happening for this evening we're taking your calls let's hear from Tom in Toronto Tom you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark um today pretty good show thank you I just wanted to talk about the ego of order fault how it works through my observation no come on it's like a concept I referred to as perceived side you know people perceive not only size but they perceive quality of things that don't actually did like they'll perceive that a queen like she's just an old lady sitting on a chair with a metal hat they first see that there's some sort of combined ability about them and you know that works on the ego and it happens both ways like to say a real object like say a dollar bill has some magical power to it and a not real object has some physical power to it you see what I'm saying yeah you know it's like it exists only in their construct rely dia in their mind but it doesn't exist actually innately in nature yeah it's like a cog in it's like a sort of miscommunication between the left and the right brain the left brain sees the reality the right brain sees the creative imagination and it gets those two confused like oh this isn't actually completely real it has these sort of non realistic qualities to it like give an example like how do you kill a vampire right like oh so you get a steak some garlic some holy water but in reality you know doesn't matter vampires aren't real right people will fight about no dialectic in politics works you know do you want this side to rule you were you want that side to rule you it's all the belief in something that doesn't exist which is Authority and they just get people to identify with one aspect of it and you know then they're involved in a religion of believing in something that doesn't actually exist in nature yeah and think about order falling they think that they their boss or they're higher up authority has some divine power like in reality he's about the exact same height as you he's anatomically the same he probably has most the same education that you do and here he is running your life like you like some sort of tool like turn a person into a tool as if they don't have their own soul and a caller called in I think I don't know a week or two ago and he's talking about good order following versus battle the only good order following is when something that doesn't have a soul it control basically if you have intellect you have a soul you have the fifth point on the pentagram head full and you are not to be controlled none of your things are to be controlled if they belong to you whether it's your body or your home or your possession yeah we have free will to choose the behaviors that we will and you know people saying that you know they can somehow abdicate that freewill choice or it's a cop-out you know pun intended you know that they are trying to give away something that cannot be given away to someone else that they're personal you know yeah Lavery isn't intrinsically real can't it's not possible right even after they give you the order you still have to make the choice all that boy right that's correct you're still choosing see it comes down to like that scene in in the matrix you know where the Merovingian is talking to the the three heroes are you know morpheus and neo and he's trying to get them to dismiss the concept of free will where he's talking about causality and you know causality is natural law it's it's how the universe responds to our choices and Morpheus says everything begins with choice and that's where Morpheus is completely correct but the Merovingian as the dark occultists says no wrong it's only all about causality no it is not we are not just pure and total slaves to natural law we have free will and are gifted with the ability to interact with natural law natural law is always going to bring us the consequences are of our behavior but we are free to choose which behaviors we will put into effect in the universe what we cannot escape are the consequences of that choice yes we influence cause out and you know I want to say that all the order followers they're listening the Box does not have some divine crown of gold on his head he's just another guy found himself in a position where he can tell you what to do and you're only listening to him because think Lavery real whatever well what about the magical green pieces of paper or whatever color they are and in all other countries you know the the plastic slips of paper up there in Canada Tom you know there that's what's that's what's ultimately guiding their decision-making processes I have to do that for those because then where am I going to get my my you know daily bread from I have to you know chase these magical pieces of paper that enable me to do things and have energy in the world you know there's there's the ultimate religion that works hand in hand with the religion of authority but that one's gonna be even bit more difficult one to break down until we break down this authority religion first yeah toilet papers I mean those pieces of paper are intrinsically just toilet paper exactly but it even less than that because they wouldn't be too comfortable to use them in that capacity and/or sanitary for that matter it's an it's amazing where people's minds are at when you come from a purely natural perspective and looking at things as they really do exist in nature without the constructional ideas of man you realize how utterly ridiculous the mindset of the vast vast majority of people actually is it's sad it's a sad thing it like the previous one of the previous callers said it is it does become like a comedy like it's such a grand joke and the jokes all on us the punchlines on us we're the punchline you know when none of it has to be this way and we have potential that we can scarcely even imagine to do incredibly creative and wondrous things as beings and as a species you know in the aggregate sense and what are we doing we're fest we are absolutely festering in a prison of our own making it's all ego we we put this vision of the world over the actual world and no you know then we wonder why everything doesn't make sense like I call it like like a schism you know like I call it the dark world this is the dark world where you spend your time when the real world seems too hard like a schism is precisely what it is you know that's what I was kind of describing before when I was describing how you know all of these different dialectics work you they create a schism and they pit one side against the other and unfortunately only one side has to go along with the schism you don't even need both sides in full schism you know you only need to separate one side from the other side and you know pit them against each other in pit that group against the other and then it takes on a dynamic of its own that's why they don't have to reach out and educate these people who have bought that mental schism who have bought into that mind control in that propaganda unless enough of us step up and get involved on that spiritual battlefield and do the great work we're not going to reverse this dynamic that we're experiencing yeah also well no worries Tom great points that you brought up there and you know that is what it all really comes down to is deep ego not being able to admit that we were wrong or we were duped and you know that's what we have to get these people ultimately to see who are giving their energy and their mind over to something that's ultimately leading us down a completely evil path that leads to nothing but destruction and slavery so I want to thank you for your call great points that you brought up as always everybody who calls in to this show brings up phenomenal points constantly you know I want to thank everybody for calling in and offering their points of view and I want to say you know stay tuned because we have really really profound topics coming up on future shows that are going to be controversial to say the least but without any question they will be enlightening remember everyone there are only two mistakes that you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way you've been listening to what on earth is happening thanks so much we'll see right here next week [Music] [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #182

Topics: *Mark Receives Tesla Spirit Award, Solutions, The Great Work, Alchemy, Critical Mass in Consciousness, Epigenetic Eugenics, Belief vs Gnosis, the Illegitimacy of ALL Government and "Authority," the Importance of Gun Ownership, the Disarming of Slaves, Goetia "Demons" and Self-Knowledge, the Socially-Engineered War between the Sexes, Mind Control Techniques that specifically target Women, the Deliberate Breakdown of the Familial Dynamic in Society, Waking the Unconscious Masses, "Maven-Targeting," How Police and Military Constitute Cults, the REAL Male and Female vs. The Artificial "Male" and "Female," Doing The Great Work to influence others to change, Order-Followers need to walk away from their "Jobs," ALL Order-Followers are Cowards, the State's Glorification of Order-Follwers as "God-men," Order-Followers are always bear MORE Morally Culpability than Order-Givers, How Order-Following Institutions loathe individual thought and Conscience, Believers in "Authority" are Religious Extremists, Alcoholics Anonymous and other "12-Step" Programs*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday january 17 2015. this show is of course live every saturday evening from 10 p.m to 1 a.m eastern time that's 9 p.m to midnight central time tonight on what on earth is happening we're going to do an all call-in show and the topic is going to be on order followers i know i said i was going to jump in with uh some new material starting this week unfortunately uh life kind of intervened and i really haven't had time to pack that information out and organize it so i'm going to uh start that next week definitely but i figured tonight would be a good opportunity to open up the phone lines and let people give their take on the series that i just concluded on order followers ask any questions that they may have for clarification on this topic and uh just put out their own uh you know ideas or insights uh regarding what we can do to reverse the trend of people uh following orders for a paycheck or for a petty sense of power or whatever they feel is the need for them to do it the psychological abandonment issues that underlie uh this condition and uh you know we'll we'll do an entire show on that to let people uh put their viewpoints out there so uh the call-in number to join us tonight is 800-313-9443 once again the call-in number all call-in show i specifically want your take on the information i just covered on order followers any questions that you may have on that topic and any comments that you want to make regarding order followers or how we can turn the situation regarding order followers around in this world once again the call-in number to join us 800-313-9443 i have several event announcements that i want to make tonight the for your mind three conference of course is coming at us very rapidly it's going to be taking place uh here uh just outside of philadelphia on april 10th 11th and 12th of 2015 at the sheraton bucks county hotel at 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers confirmed bob tuskin clint richardson curtis the illuminated one davis dennis mckenna derek bros the new jersey weed man ed fortune freighter x freeman fritz springmeyer jay parker john vibes josie the outlaw whales lennon honor luke rodkowski mark devlin myself mark pacio and stuart swerdlow there will also be a panel discussion group um and there will be open mic sessions at the end of the evenings for the conference five to ten minute segments will be given to people uh from you know the attendees that just want to uh get up and speak on any given topic an all weekend pass for the freer mind 3 conference the biggest conference of its kind on the east coast certainly coming up in 2015 an all-weekend pass for this great event only 150 dollars you can go and get your tickets immediately it's the best way to support the efforts of the organizers of this conference is getting your tickets in advance because it helps to pay for the speaker travel expenses it helps to pay for the venue it helps to pay for the speaker lodging expenses and all the other ancillary things that need to be paid for as part of a conference of this size and scope so get your tickets at freermindconference.com i just learned that the organizers are extending the promo code that i had been giving on this show exclusively for listeners of what on earth is happening you can put in at freermindconference.com when you go to buy an all weekend pass the promo code 93 just the number 93 at checkout and you will receive 20 uh a 20 discount off an all weekend pass for the conference that will be ongoing until sunday evening at midnight okay so into monday you know sunday night into monday morning at midnight uh that is when that code is no longer going to be valid or working at all so if you're listening now and you want to discount on the all weekend pass which is the best way to support this event enter coupon code 93 at checkout at freermindconference.com i will be speaking at a monthly meetup group uh here in philadelphia called philadelphia liberty on the rocks i just confirmed this this tuesday i'm going to be giving a special presentation on the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment this will be taking place on tuesday february 10 2015 from six o'clock p.m to nine o'clock p.m now i will not be speaking that entire time as a matter of fact this is going to be sort of a short presentation for me the presentation itself will be approximately half an hour maybe a little bit longer but um we're shooting for about a half an hour and then followed by a discussion question and answer session and discussion on the topic which is the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment i will be extensively breaking down all of the language contained in the second amendment and attempting to convey to people what the authors of the second amendment truly intended uh by putting this provision into the bill of rights tuesday february 10 2015 6 to 9 pm at the cafe that's the name of the venue it's at 2011 walnut street 20th and walnut just off the corner 2011 walnut street philadelphia pa 19103 this event is free to attend and for more information on this event you can check out philadelphia.libertyontherocks.org and if you're local to the philadelphia area and you want to come out and have some lively discussions with a great group of libertarian activists some of them even anarchists you could check out their meetup group philadelphia liberty on the rocks i was the proud recipient of a tesla spirit award this took place on last weekend last saturday january 10th in new york city this is the reason i was not on the air live last weekend but we played a replay instead of rebroadcast i went to attend the tesla science foundation's third annual tesla memorial conference at the new yorker hotel in new york city it was a great event lots of awesome speakers got to meet a lot of great people and interact with them and i uh got a very very pleasant surprise actually as i was uh heading up to the conference i got a call from the tesla science foundation's president nicola lonchar and he told me that i would be receiving a tesla spirit award at the conference which was very very uh again pleasantly surprising to me so um the tesla spirit president's award for continuous dedication to tesla's legacy is the award that i received that's pretty much the highest uh most prestigious award that the tesla science foundation gives to individuals at the um tesla memorial conference and and spirit awards each year i'll tell you a little bit more about this on the other side of this break remember folks your calls coming up all show on this edition of what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back there's a cold silence but we don't dare speak there's a wall between us and our rivers we keep pretending welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com i was just telling people in the last segment about uh me being the recipient of the tesla science foundation's most prestigious award that is given to individuals at the third annual um tesla memorial conference at the new yorker hotel in new york city this year you could check out the photos of this it's in the photo section for this show you could go to the radio show page tab of what on earth is happening if you're listening live right now if not this is podcast 182 and you could check that out on the podcast section the photos show me receiving the award at the podium and then taking a picture with mono divina who was one of the other recipients and barb who received michael falcetta's award michael falcetta was instrumental in helping to organize and uh basically raised funds for some of the first tesla conferences that were hosted by the tesla science foundation so he was another recipient unfortunately he was ill on that day and was unable to attend the conference so uh barb received the award in in his honor uh there's a picture of the bust of tesla which i received it's image number six uh the um the other images of course on on the site right now are the free or mine conference posters a poster for my uh liberty on the rocks presentation coming up on february 10th and then the last three photos online uh four five and six show me receiving the award and the award itself which is image number six the tesla spirit presidents award so i was very very honored and privileged to receive uh this great award i want to thank nicola lonchar and the entire tesla science foundation uh for um offering this award to me and it was really a great honor to receive it uh live at the uh tesla conference so if people want to check out more about this uh great group of people who are trying to bring tesla's uh name and legacy to the prominence that it so rightfully deserves please check out their website at teslasciencefoundation.org there is currently a pledge drive a donation pledge drive going on uh here at rbn uh the network is looking to raise some funds and uh in order to keep a great content on the air uh occasionally from time to time they do need the the help of listeners so if you are in a position to do so to make a donation to the network uh you can go to their home page and click on the donations tab and do it there or you can call into the network at a toll-free number 800 800-724-2719 this is an ongoing donation pledge drive going on at rbn right now the toll-free number if you want to call in and pledge a donation is 800 720 or you can go to the rbn website at republicbroadcasting.org and click on the donations tab okay so a couple of other quick uh things the what on earth is happening uh promotional t-shirts are still available as a free gift in return for a voluntary donation you can click the link that is listed in the uh news articles at the top of the news section of the waternearthishappening.com website it's also the top item under latest news on the left hand column of the webpage the shirts are really great people seem to be really enjoying them they're good conversation pieces and they're just a good way to promote the website and the ideas and concepts that are contained on it there's also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot com website if you feel that you've received value from the information that i've shared here on the wall on earth is happening radio show and on my website please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that i can continue it long into the future so with that having been said um the phone lines are already full they're lit up and i really appreciate that so let's go right to the phones it's uh you're the the callers are going to make the show today and i figure this is a good way to end a uh entire uh series that i've been uh doing over the last several weeks here on the show by just opening up the phones and just getting your reaction to it uh getting your questions your feedback and any comments that you want to make on the order follower series that i just conducted here on the show because we're going to change gears a little bit and go in some new directions on future shows and we'll we could talk about that a little bit too so let's hear from zidane in connecticut zadani you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey mark are you internet doing well so obviously that's a third call i'm calling to your show with and topic is a big topic um we're talking last week i was talking to you adding to the show regarding a lot of the german influences uh with project paperclip and all that kind of piggybacking off the ufo issue and a lot of the high science that we have around here um so that's actually where i was going to go is you know pose the question to you before you even put the topic out there to round it up that way uh where's this we know what the solutions are i mean obviously a ton of your work is geared toward that but you know i mean what you know just bouncing real quickly off you before it comes back like what do you how do you see the the simple end of solution besides just education besides education and becoming aware of the tactics and techniques and everything going on what do you see as really the solution well the solution is for enough people a critical mass of people to become so enlightened regarding truth and morality that they step into the true courage uh of what is known as the great work and the great work is actually reaching out once you have transformed yourself and your worldview and most importantly your behaviors and then teaching other people and influencing other people to help to transform themselves that's what alchemy is really about the it's the vehicle for the great work is alchemy it's actually the influence for being the influence for other people to step into their own courage and their own transformative capabilities you know that's what the great work actually is you know it's it's yeah it's it's first changing your own mind and behaviors and then helping other people to do that same process to go through that same transformative process the problem is is that we not only don't have enough people who are willing to step into that level of courage mostly because they don't have that knowledge developed enough within them uh themselves but you have a lot of people who are so attached to the current completely immoral western civilization paradigm that they would fight to the death to protect it because they don't know anything else and they're so trapped in a fear-based mindset and they're so trapped in a satanic mindset the one of the biggest problems is that we have a propagation of satanism throughout society and the vast overwhelmingly vast majority of human beings do not even understand not only what satanism is but they do not understand that they are living satanism they are actual satanists at a low level and do not understand that that is the ideology that they have already signed on to and subscribed to in their daily choices in their daily living in their daily behaviors they don't understand they already are satanists by every definition totally agree with you um no so when you're talking about a tipping point you know i don't know if i agree that this is high i know you spoke to their you know masses of numbers so donnie hold right there we're coming up to a break i'll hold you want to let you get to this part of your question on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us um welcome back everyone and listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're taking your calls throughout the show tonight call and number to join one us 800-313-9 four forty three we were talking to zadani in connecticut zadani uh you were um talking about uh the critical mass point or the amount of people that you thought was necessary to create a cascading change throughout society regarding order followers you want to continue with that line of thought yeah thanks mark um i mean obviously to for the you know any tipping point obviously you got to get over 50 the question is what what generates that you know if it's worth spending time on a large scale you know audience for i mean classic philosophical type of question but i believe it's far more that there's that people are not equal that people are not at all created equal that through lifetimes some of us have accumulated far more interior power and as i said maybe the first uh three weeks ago the three shows two shows ago that it's not with greater superiority comes greater responsibility it's the inverse of the the mayor domina male dominated uh world that we perceive now the greater the superiority of the being the greater the responsibility is the collective um you know so some of that in that idea of the collective i want to come back around to but you know we i believe there is a core uh group let's say of individuals that have the power to be those catalysts to sort of be something like michael tassirian's uh you know well illustrated and elucidated uh version of once upon a time uh culture that existed the italian culture the great giants who you know the the beings that could harmonize uh the rest of society around them um so you know that gets into the alchemy of the great work and alchemy right down to what foods we're eating and how we're balancing our bodies and what's going through each of our souls really our psyches and and how all that's you know there's a lot less covered in the nature of your work uh that was great referencing back to say uh a type of that fault that's brought out by morpheus you know most people are so addicted to this system that has been infrastructured around them that they're going to fight for the very thing that's tearing apart their soul absolutely and you know there's a big difference between what i'm talking about regarding a critical mass of people doing the great work to push more people toward the the transformative change that i'm talking about versus the actual numbers of people that do need to transform their behaviors for a solution to be affected in our world that is a very large number i think the people who need to do the great work in order to get us there is not quite as large but in order for society really to change for the better truly in a sustainable long-term way uh certainly over half of people would need to change from the current uh you know mindset and world view and behaviors that they're uh enacting in the world right now and that then we would we would be in agreement there'd be tears in on that russian doll sort of core of like what's emanating those rings right at the very core of the movers and shakers you're gonna kick that out but obviously for any tipping point to happen you need fifty percent just for joining that now then the question would be i'd ask you what happens if that doesn't what do you see as you know maybe we're going a little higher minded and say that you know your well-rounded work covers but if that doesn't happen what are the large-scale consequences if we do not make the tikkun if we do not make the repair that's you know required infinitely worse slavery than what we're already experiencing now because there are degrees uh to the severity of slavery you know from 100 percent totally physical hot slavery to the type of mental slavery that people find themselves in now which arguably could be perceived as you know more intolerable especially to people who are not under those mental chains i mean i'll just be honest with people and you know come out and give you a little bit of personal information regarding where where my emotional uh makeup is at these days i mean i feel depressed regarding the state of the world and where people's minds are at i i all i i just have to lay my head in my hands and almost weep on a daily basis for how completely and utterly destroyed the minds of most people of humanity uh are it's almost incalculably unfathomable to me the things people believe the the sick world views that they are in people are so mentally ill that they have absolutely no idea how mentally ill that they actually are none whatsoever you know and i feel depressed about that on an ongoing basis that's not to say that i'm not continuously doing the great work to attempt to change that condition you know i feel that despondency as well you know um the thing is though mark i mean i hear what you're saying and it still seems a little on the ground you know because with the infrastructure that say these high german and otherwise the dark occulted scientists have laid out it would seem that it would go a little bit beyond just being more terrible slavery i mean obviously i would yield sort of more towards being like the matrix literally because that's because we have the transhuman aspect that's right that these uh you know psychopaths have laid out in our world to affect and they're obviously working with even higher entities which is a lot more the material that you know you begin to you know stick your foot into with the cosmic abandonment that we there are things that are much bigger than we see here and the consequences are much larger we have technotronic weaponry that's leading people's minds in these states where they can't process a damn thing where you know you said the last show you you had the one weapon that comes out the scalar weapon television that's you know crippled people's organs crippled their brain and their processing ability across the globe creating a faraday cage that leaves them incapacitated you know you add crap food to that and you just have a recipe for disaster of where you can create a society that is existing as a battery to fuel these other entities with luch or whatever you want to call what this this field that they're giving off so it's far more than just we're going to have a bunch of people do back to the middle ages and their surfs it's going to be converted to hell on earth literally yeah a health plan a literal hell world silicon hell unless unless there's something and i mean it goes deeper and deeper i know if you're familiar with nigel kerner i'm not he does a really nice job i mean he's a little bit of an eccentric british side i guess he actually was acquainted with arthur c clarke and then some of that cabal insider group he's alive now and he really does a nice job at rounding out what the ones and zeros of the silicon entity are tracing it back to newton you know it's pretty amazing i've never heard anybody really uh put it all together like that so you know where it comes down to that for me mark is expanding the principles of natural law and maybe even getting beyond a little bit of what's rigidly laid out by the beings that so to speak in my opinion control physics is what i've labeled and had other catalystic teachers of mine called the jacobian principle of jacob you know father yaakov's that you know when he looked at the situation with if you know the the the story of the archetypal story of laban the the wicked laban who he went to that when you're playing with luciferians at a certain point you can't play nice and you can't just play by what would be simple integrity you have to know their game and play their out game their game you know that you know it's not always stay within the lines because if we stay within the lines we could it's too easy to lose and they're ch and it's too predictable that there's a certain risk absorption factor you know you might connect to the buddhist concept of the bodhisattva of eating some risk to step into their karma and absolve of that because you know their game is going to continue on as their game and you know when you're dealing with them you need to out game their game i don't know how you you would respond to that if you see the laws you know that you've laid out it's too fun to feel very fundamentalistic but well sadani i want to thank you for the very interesting insights that you've brought up regarding that and i want to say you know i just think that's why it's all the more important to help people to understand that the techniques of manipulation that these so-called sorcerers dark occultists are using uh for the absolute degradation of the human mind and soul when we understand those things and we can teach those clearly to other people we're helping to create a defensive shield mentally it's a form of psychic self-defense that we need to really erect within the population and part of the problem is that there's this eugenics psychological warfare going on in society i i'm going to term in coming weeks i'm going to coin the phrase epigenetic eugenics okay many people will never have heard that worded like that but really this is what we're actually talking about we're talking about eugenics operations that are being conducted psychologically not even having to be done chemically not certainly not having to be done physically anymore energetic energetic rituals that get into the whole nature of kaiserville home back to the castles of the bath and going back to babylon and beyond what the bath but but not even just that by getting people to do these things to themselves by getting people to actually call the population themselves in ways that they don't even understand that they're doing so that's that'll be coming up on future shows but is it donnie thanks so much for the call great points and insights that you brought up we'll continue with more of your calls on the other side stay right need there education we don't need control in the classrooms welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're taking your calls throughout the entire show this evening the topic is order followers any comments or questions that you want to pose regarding my recent series on order followers toll-free number to join us 800-313-9443 let's go back to the phone lines and hear from tom in toronto you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark i want to start off with some green language today sure so on the word believe it's made up of the words the lie which means to be in contradiction with or to falsely represent and the word e which means life so to put it together you get to contradict or falsely represent life on the word believe pretty accurate yep and the second one which i forgot uh two weeks ago i was going to say that government is the material manifestation of the ego especially with um what um uh what's his name he wrote the satanic bible answer anton lebaye right said about the number nine anything you add or multiply it by the number nine you get more nine right anything you do to the government they just ask for more money in order to deal with it so whether it's war sickness or peace you also they present a great deal of official they appear very official hear what i mean yeah i mean and you know still far too many people uh still believe in this concept of government as being legitimate you know and uh actually having a place in the world in any capacity in any uh you know uh level whatsoever you know miniarchus or still have a belief system have a religion that's all it is it's it's it's the religion of authority it's a belief in the legitimacy of something that has never and never is not now and never can ever be legitimate the right to rule over other people it's a total fraud and people still believe that we should in any way uh interact with this complete fraud you know and you know until people understand that there's no legitimacy to the violent things that they conduct on a day-to-day basis and you know ultimately develop the resolve to exercise their right to defend themselves against that violence ultimately nothing's going to change yeah they belie which is why the presentation i'm going to do on the second amendment is so important and you still have so many absolute um milk toast people let me just put it that way is as least offensive as i could say it on the air okay because if you uh talk to me personally i'd have a lot you know more explicit choice words for what i really think of people that are unwilling to defend themselves and don't believe in gun ownership you know uh i have put posted a recent video on my facebook uh page of me shooting a sniper rifle and in the video i have a shirt on that says free people have guns slaves don't anybody that still doesn't understand that only a slave a perceived slave by their master prevented and prohibited from owning the ability to defend themselves from violence in the means of a firearm okay they're slaves themselves if you don't people don't understand that you are already in the mentality of a slave which is why some of the founders of this country tried so hard and made such an effort to try to convey the importance of never ever giving up the right to keep and bear arms and it's something that i feel so strongly about and too many people absolutely don't understand it whatsoever it's a topic i'm going to revisit on this show even after i do the presentation hopefully hopefully get a video out uh you know from that uh but um i'm going to revisit uh the concept of gun ownership on this show uh probably after the next series that i uh go through yes and as a side statement to that in china with the martial arts they actually have um the sickle and the um uh num chuck as martial arts weapons because it was so bad for the chinese people that if they were actually caught owning any sort of weapon their government would kill them on the spot so they basically had to turn their hands into what you have to use your hands your feet your head their body right the weapon and your farming tool numchucks were actually farming tools right uh they would use them to beat the grain out of the rice and you know it actually came to that like soldiers would just come to their houses and just you know i think people really you know uh the video innocence betrayed because it's a really great documentary on the importance of firearms and why never to give them up you know too many people especially in uh you know in uh countries other than the united states really i mean most countries other than the united states the people there have been turned into subservient slaves that actually believe that there's no proper role for the ownership of firearms and they are literally mentally ill they're mentally ill by taking that position because but i can think of no better definition for mental illness than a slave who loves being a slave that's what somebody who stands against firearms is yeah um also one one last question sure um it's more of an alcohol question but uh aleister crowley made a statement once that the demons of the croatia are actually parts of the brain you know anything about that a very very very interesting interesting concept there and i would have to say that i completely concur you know the these entities dwell within us and they control many parts of our behavior and personality until we understand how to free ourselves from those influences from those negative quote-unquote demonic influences i think it's a profound understanding personally not everybody will agree with that point of view but um the the types of ideas and concepts and personalities and influences and energies that are contained within galatia for people who have looked into this topic and studied it i i also feel are different aspects of the the human mind and psyche you know the personality the deeper aspects of of the self and we can either choose to work with those forces and master them or we can be mastered and owned by them it's it's a choice it's a it's an exercise of will and it's about self-knowledge another individual other than crowley that you can look into to check out things on that is uh lon milo duquette who does some great work with galatia as interpersonal indwelling forces um i would recommend some of his work on that as well so i i definitely agree with that uh take on uh the the quote demons of the galatia okay thank you yeah sure you got it great call so um thanks for that call tom and let's uh go let's continue and go on to kevin in pennsylvania kevin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey mark it's kevin i just want to say hi but i'm actually here just to let you know that this isn't a crank call and my son wanted to speak with you oh sure absolutely i'd be glad to hear from him what is his name what is his name maximilian that's right max hey max are you there you're taking my homework sure hey what do you have for us today um well before before i go on each one is it go ahead are you there all right um don't be nervous just go go right ahead like you're talking to me like if we were hanging out okay um well this isn't necessarily a question but i believe we should end the federal reserve because it pays for for the wars absolutely people get evil slavery we i like we pay the debt to war sure and debt is a huge part of the whole slavery system that has been erected all around us you know um that's how they keep these order followers in line you know by constantly having them appeal to what would happen if i didn't do this job what would happen if i didn't uphold these laws and get that paycheck in return hey kevin and max stay stay with me through this break i'll let you continue on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening don't go anywhere you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on the view welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're into the second hour of the show for this evening it's an all-call-in show on the topics that i covered in the order followers series that i just completed call toll-free number to join us 800-313-9443 looks like we lost kevin and max during the uh break there but if you guys want to call back in i'll bump you back up to the top of the call queue so let's continue to take some other callers and let's hear from brandon in boston brandon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome off guard there a little bit but i'm ready um first of all congratulations on the tesla spirit award oh thank you so much no one that i know i mean i talk about tesla a lot i always bring up your name and tesla foundation um science foundation in philadelphia and they have a little place here in boston too and stuff so it's very cool and really congratulations i must have been fantastic in that oh it was great yeah we had a good time all right um get real uh to the point here this order following it's uh it's really pretty heavy because um oh man because what we have essentially is that and and it's really interesting i love how you put it is um uh intelligence uh eugenics or whatever whatever it was epigenetic eugenics it's a way of people to be mind controlled into calling the population themselves without anybody having to do it externally yeah and you know how that's done i think and this is what i was going to bring i think selective greeting of order followers um yeah i would i would say it's even you know about diminishing um the uh the whole sociosexual cohesion between the sexes in general and that's what i'm going to be talking about in the in the future is the wedge that's being driven um through social engineering in between male males and females and most people are totally unconscious of how this manipulation is being done and it's actually resulting in declining birth rates in all the civilized countries of the world basically all the you know the western civilization countries and you know some people would say oh that's a good thing because we're the ones who are completely messing up the world i mean at the same time they want a population reduction they want a eugenics agenda because the more manageable the population is the easier it is to control you know the smaller it is the easier it's it's manageable and they certainly don't want real men rising up in uh society they don't they want the emasculated man that will lay down to the state and then they want the only masculinized men they want in positions of quote authority within the police forces and the military forces that's where they want to channel any testosterone or any traditional male um you know role roles they want that channeled into the state and you know uh they're doing this epigenetically by the female support of the entire system the targeting of females for mind control the targeting of females in marketing you know i mean the latest um you know uh not to jump ahead of myself but you know the latest um figures are that almost 80 85 percent of the entire u.s economy um is is basically pushed forward by females in our in our culture they're the ones who are actually doing the buying because all of the mass marketing is largely geared toward them i mean you don't have to take my word for it or believe me or even think it's my opinion just go out into the street look at what the marketing targets it clearly targets the female mind and it's a it's an unpopular thing to say and get into and when i start talking about neo-feminism as compared and contrasted with what i would term classical feminism it's they're 100 complete opposites of each other and neo-feminism is a eugenics agenda without any question in my mind and i could also tell you that it comes out of satanism and it's things i'm going to be talking about in future shows actually i'm going to start this next week i can almost promise that i will start it next week because i will have some time this week to really uh organize some of these ideas and put them in a uh a coherent format of some kind not sure whether i'm going to actually go full bore and make a full presentation with slides or not but it's something that really has to be discussed and i can no longer stay silent on it it is something that i feel i have an absolute moral obligation to tell what i understand about this agenda and you know again i talked about in the order followers section and in the part on you know just the non-supportive dominators in the solution section here a couple of years back um how females could really step into a very empowering role and position in society by not supporting people who uphold the immorality of this system they could step into real personal power by doing that because in many ways in in all ways really they are the most oppressed by this dominator system and culture and yet in their support they don't even of that culture they don't even understand how they're driving their own enslavement and ultimately their own um eugenics uh population reduction they don't understand that the neo-feminist agenda is actually a war not only on men but certainly a war on women as well and when i bring up these topics one of the caveats i want to give for you know when i'm going to explain this and it's going to tie into the um you know supportive dominators the support of order followers as well i will tie it all back into that when i do get into this i want to be very very clear that i am not doing this to try to further divide or pla further play into the dialectic i am trying to do this to bring attention and heal the divide that has so obviously been manifested in our society throughout the last uh you know i would say at least 30 to 40 years and rapidly growing worse and worse and worse even as we speak so um that's a little preview for what may be coming up but i'll let you get back to your your questions well thank you that that was that was awesome but like my my point is i guess is that like you have these red bloodlines like uh t h huxley and alba huxley these uh the book sinister forces the trilogy's financial force like yeah great books which is first is about my family is the nine arthur young my last name's young um that's my family ruby i'll maintain that's like ssm right for them that way it's weird so we've had like my own family um goes back to kiki hands like a long time they've been following wars they've been orders okay so like how do i when i'm surrounded and i'm and people are put i'm carrying out epigenetically and morphogenetically probably uh through memories like uh rupert shelter proposes right i'm carrying out the same service um to the elites or whatever you want and they're not so called um you know uh whatever you want to call them um you know like that's enough that's in my family you know and that's like that i think like there are certain bloodlines that are bred for a certain purpose and that it's funny that these bloodlines meet and guess what the other oh oh you know you're just like you're just my friend right and then oh who is your grandfather we happen to be the founder of the oss you know i mean like you know what i mean you know regarding your question of what you can personally do uh this is also a topic that i think i want to get into on future shows um because when talking about solutions um a lot of people uh don't ever formulate some sort of a strategy for dealing with the quote-unquote unconscious you know they're content in many ways to let them live in their that unconsciousness and you know let me just say this i i think a big part of the solution is that educate children whose minds aren't so totally taken and so totally uh calcified and like as if held in a concrete block they're a little bit more malleable and you know there's this you know there's a concept in general that it's easier to educate a child than to try to fix someone who's already broken and already mentally enslaved that may be true but i think we there's still something to be said for working on people who simply don't have the knowledge that they need to understand the dynamics that are playing out in front of them so i'll continue with my answer on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we were talking we were talking to brandon in boston and i was uh giving my take on uh you know what we can do to help um kind of decondition and deprogram some of these people who have basically been raised their entire lives in the dynamic of uh believing that order following is some kind of a virtue and that we need this dynamic in our lives to somehow maintain order in society um it's something i'm going to probably get into in a big way uh in future shows and it's something that i want to formulate uh ideas on a little bit more in a uh you know kind of formal manner to try to put out a strategy out there for people because i think we have to organize truth seekers and truth speakers among us and identify those truth seekers and speakers in our local communities and then work together literally like tactical teams i mean literally like a tactical team i i'm going to in the future lay out this strategy and i'll tell you what i'm going to call it i call this maven targeting okay it's a new concept i'm going to coin a few new things uh in the future regarding my work and you know certain strategies that i want to put out there for people um a maven m-a-v-e-n is a person within any type of a social structure that is perceived to be the go-to person the expert on a particular topic or the person that people listen to for advice and direction a maven does not have to be per se a knowledgeable individual they only have to be perceived as a knowledgeable individual so i'll just give an example here and i like to give personal examples uh i am not a maven okay people would say oh yes you are yes you are people come to you for this that that and the other thing uh one advice on this one knowledge on this you know want you know to know what resources to go to okay what i'm talking about is in my interpersonal social circles in my everyday life i'm not a maven okay in my family there is a maven there's probably a couple i'm certainly not it i'm not that dynamic i'm not that person i'm not that individual in my family my mother is the maven of the family therefore if i wanted to try to change the dynamic of the family uh thoughts the the direction the advice that they take who they listen to the person that would need to be worked on the heaviest would be my own mother because she's seen as the quote matriarch of the family if you will okay um so this this is why in giving information to anybody else in my family i have focused on that person the most now i'm not in that person's physical presence very much so it really doesn't make a difference uh you know what i would you know speak because i don't really spend a lot of time on the phone or and since we're not really in each other's physical presence or company um you know i don't really engage in that when i was in her presence a lot earlier on years ago i would heavily try to give this information even if it wasn't well received or the person said i really don't care i don't want it i would speak it anyway in their presence and do nothing else you know this is the kind of result people will say well this is almost like just being a uh you know um an annoying person to somebody else somebody else it's like saying you're not really having respect for that person because you're doing what you want regardless of what they want uh yes in many ways that's exactly what it's doing it's because this isn't about uh babying people this isn't about um listening to an immature unconscious person saying i don't want to know that's not you're right tough tough if it affects my freedom that's not your right how about that this is what people who are too and again i'll use that term milk toast you're just too passive you're not aggressive enough you lay down when somebody else says no i don't want to know about that you back off immediately and i'm telling you that's what's killing the world that's what has killed the world because we're almost dead as it stands right now you know i'm not in any way saying that the the caller who brought this topic up is like that by any means i'm just saying most people you know who do know the truth are loathed to speak it because it creates uncomfortableness it creates discomfort among the dynamic that you're involved in well i don't care whether my family will hate me because i i want to speak the truth and tell them it's not acceptable that you're not moral enough it's not acceptable that you accept things that are immoral okay you need to get up in people's face and say it directly to them in plain language sugar-coating it is not going to help anybody folks it's a new age deception to say it always has to be worded in the positive in the affirmative you know taking such special care to people's delicate sensibilities and never talking about the negative and never telling them they're inadequate in any way absolute bunk new age nonsense garbage okay anybody that buys into that is has bought into the new age religion okay this is about finding the person who is the most influential within any social dynamic group okay if there's you could just think about this on your own there's a friend that you know who holds more sway with the rest of your friends there's the person whose mind you have to change and if what you need to do is get many truth seekers to team up on that person if possible you know i've offered to people my time energy information and effort to say if you have somebody you want to awaken take me into their presence and we'll work on them together you know but plan a day out and we'll just totally you know while we're out with that person we will completely do nothing but speak truth in their presence to a point where they have no choice to listen to us or just absolutely literally leave the dynamic walk actually have to walk away you know that's how you really need to do it and people will say oh no this won't work it's never been tried the problem is we've never done this you know people who know what's really going on they back off and they don't say anything to anybody else and therein lies the the bulk of the problem when it comes to order followers these people are sequestered they are sequestered they are walled off from the rest of society and if you could identify people that are the mavens within the their groups we might be making headway in helping to somewhat transform their behaviors i call this maven targeting okay and i'll be expanding on it a lot more in in the future in future shows and presentations okay so you know i mean you look at order followers uh as a brief aside here before we get back to the calls they constitute a cult they are people who are completely sequestered from the rest of society cops for example only hang out with other cops i know of no person who knows a cop that hangs out with average people with a normal everyday person none zero never met anybody that hangs out with a cop ever cops hang out with other cops people who do jobs like being a meter person you know like get writing tickets all right at uh you know so-called illegally parked cars they hang out with their kind because no one else wants to be with them nobody else wants to hang around with them and they know it so many of these people won't ever even admit what they do and they lie about what they do you know how many people you've probably asked you know what's your profession what do you do for a living and they've been cops and they've lied to you about what they've done in your life that you've encountered personally if you knew the number you'd be shocked and appalled because it's so way beyond what you think it is i'll pick up this dynamic on the other side and we'll get back to your call stay with us welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com so in the last uh segment i was talking about how police generally constitute occult all order followers really do and they hang out with only their own kind they congregate with their own kind and they are completely sequestered from the rest of society and that is why until we can infiltrate that wall get past that wall that they have used to sequester themselves and basically not hang out with anybody that doesn't think like them and you need to do that by identifying people within your family dynamic who act as the maven again this is the concept i call maven targeting and it's it's really answering you know the the question that was posed by uh the caller brandon in boston um you know that this this concept of you have to get into the minds of people who are influential in a family unit because these are the people who are ultimately holding some kind of mental influence with the people who are acting as order followers and i'm going to tell you it's these mavens usually are the matriarchs of the family okay you know when when you look at who people go to for advice within a family unit you'll usually see it's you know the female who is the mature in influential type within the family okay it may be you know the the grandmother of the family or you know just uh the strong female influence in general and you know in some families it's it's a male as well but um in general why i'm going to emphasize the mind control that's perpetuated against women so much in future shows is because for us to break down the um dynamic that we see playing out with order followers the strong minded and um you know traditional type women are are going to have to come out of their mental conditioning that they've been placed under to see you know order following as some kind of a virtue and influence and nurture the men in these families in in the family dynamic that they're a part of in order to make them understand it's not okay what you're doing or from a very early age never get involved in following anybody else's orders because it's immoral from the get-go and the problem with that is the family dynamic is under attack because of the mind control that women are under so you know it's a it's like a catch-22 you know until we can repair that family dynamic by breaking them out of that mind control they're not going to come out of that mind control you know it's a very complicated uh set of factors that people have to understand is going on and again the neo-feminist agenda which is a eugenics agenda is a huge part of that mass mind control targeting particularly of the female mind because what they want is an emasculated society of men that can't ever rise up against the state physically and um you know they want uh women basically wed to the evils of the state without even understanding that that unholy wedding has been performed has been accomplished so um i'll bring brandon back on and just wrap up his thoughts and then i'll move on to some other callers but brandon are you if you're still holding with us i don't know if that addresses some of the dynamic that you were talking about about how we may eventually break down this whole you know a mindset of the the quote respect or admiration or seeing order following as a virtue within a family dynamic that's right that's why they go after the women and children first not the men that's right you beautifully illustrated that two weeks ago when you brought up the hobbit three um and where the women of lake town take arms over the coward who just stays there and um is the perfectly shown dynamic it's a beautiful allegory i highly recommend people to check out you know that whole series but particularly the third one i found not only visually striking because i saw i saw it in hd 3d uh but um and the 3d effects were just outstanding i thought and uh but not only that the allegory that it uh brought up with you know what a how a real woman will back you know the the strong men in a society uh you know and you know turn their backs on the emasculated man men who are really cowards uh and stand up against domination you know and let me tell you something folks the the the what i am calling the neo-feminist agenda is 180 degrees in the opposite direction that agenda will have women running into the arms of their very oppressors if the truth is told and understood about how that dynamic works there's a lot of people who are putting out a lot of good information on this topic there's a lot of people who are putting out some disinformation or imbalanced information on it i hope to be somebody who can come in talk about this topic when it comes to the mind control methodologies that are have been and are continuing to be directed at women to get them to support order followers dominators and the state and bring some balance to that bring some healing to that and i'm going to say things that are going to be very unpopular or going to be very difficult for people to accept and in many cases because this dynamic is complicated it's going to be very difficult for some people to understand how it works and and fits together as a tapestry of of this agenda but uh i again cannot remain silent on it uh because i feel that i have a moral obligation to try to help people understand it and i think i may be able to do it in a way that people really understand not only how this has been done but why it was done for the ultimate purpose and agenda that it's serving which is eugenics make no mistake about it that is the ultimate end goal when it comes to what's going on with uh the the mind control of women in society and healing that dichotomy and healing this wedge this divide that's been driven between the sexes is a huge part of the solution uh and a huge part of really manifesting true freedom on this planet uh because again as i've been saying and you know i'm gonna lead in with this dynamic next week when i start getting into this in a big way only one side of a dialectic needs to buy the lie in order for the dialectic to work only one side of a population being targeted by a dialectical manipulation i should say needs to buy those lies in order for the dialectic to work and be accomplished both sides don't have to buy into it only one side does so it's a very important concept to understand and you know when i go into this in depth i know it's going to be controversial for some people but again uh the intent is not to further drive a wedge between men and women it's to heal the divide that has been driven in there by this communist fascist marxist you know um uh absolute satanic agenda that has really waged the war uh on really both sexes not just men but women as well because they're ultimately the targets of this as well just as much as men are so brandon i want to thank you for your call and uh congratulations absolutely be a part of this alchemical show absolutely thanks so much for calling in and a really great point that you raised that allow me to go into that little tangent there and i'll give a little preview for what's to come on this show so uh let's let's hear from uh arthur in indiana now arthur you're live on what on earth is happening welcome wow man can you hear me good absolutely you're coming through loud and clear all right awesome uh first of all i do want to congratulate you and uh on top of that man i just want to thank you um for all the work you've done and for all the insight you've offered for everyone and uh i'd have to say you don't believe you called it your four portion of the apocalypse you would definitely be one of mine so uh first time i've ever called an any radio show and it's want to thank you well i appreciate that so much arthur thank you all right well um you know we're talking about order following and i really wanted to get into uh some solutions for the order following sure go right ahead um yeah i recently had an experience at work where um i got fired for that exact reason and um you know i was called into my supervisor's office and i put into another position um to be on first shift so i could start pursuing other things uh you know outside of work that were more actually in this kind of area that you know uh of uh of things to do to you know to help people underneath you know and stuff like that and um just hard started talking to me very disrespectful you know he had uh he had started to put words in my mouth you know he called me a victim and i spoke him and said you know oh man you know and he told me to shut up and i i you know said you're not going to tell me to shut up and then uh you know long story short man um he got physical and uh you know i went up to hr and unfortunately there was no witnesses so i ended up losing my job but what i've learned really the essence of everything uh is that i learned that um stay with us we're coming up to a break i'll let you continue on the other side there's a wall between us and it can't go on welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com we were talking to arthur in in indiana before the break got to us and arthur you were describing your encounter with a uh order follower slash dominator of some type uh you want to continue with that yes yes um uh basically the essence of my experience uh was that um you know work for a molding injection company you know factory type work that um being myself and following my heart and and you know following that middle path not being abused but not being an abuser it basically led to me being terminated because they don't value um an intelligent individual with heart what they value there is uh somebody with the um uh who keeps their head down and this is what i found my experience there and i you know you introduced uh me personally to natural law and i've really been um expanding upon that and i really learned that you know the law of attraction the energy you emit the energy you attract i realized that you know just recently uh this has happened um i put myself in a very challenging situation um so i could learn some of this um psychological um you know like distorted uh expressions of this type of dynamic to get me out of there and into something else and i've had just some amazing things um start happening um here and it's been kind of uh very synchronistic and leading to something and uh so that's that's the whole thing of of you know of of the balance because uh what i really learned is uh the the really a lot of what's happening in in the world around us that we see is uh the degradation of of gender and it it really is about um keeping people on a lower vibration through you know the food we eat you know you cover car um carnalism um you know eating fearful food pretty much and the workers are treated in you know very poor manner themselves and then the heavy metals and the air and things in our water to keep us on a denser um you know a consciousness level because uh something else i've learned through meditation or been feeling because this information you know there's nothing new undefined it's always been around is that your mind is not the totality of everything we are you know we have like you know your gut feeling your heart and and what's really happened is that we've been disconnected from these organs from these parts of ourselves that actually have intelligent um you know um like a communication if we would only tune into it so uh you know that's why people's compassion or the sacred feminine has been targeted you know so much to keep people where you know well i don't care what can i do and what i wanted to um to provide uh tonight on the whole order following dynamic and everything um is you know it all has to come back internal um you can't yell at someone and tell them how fucked up the world excuse me i don't know if i could say that online yeah we have to watch our language because we're going out and fm affiliates also i will not do that again but um basically you can't force someone to change i mean you definitely have to have your voice because just as you said you know lies propagated 24 7 um you know truth has to have the defender um but you know i've seen people try to drop very heavy stuff on people and it just kind of scares them and it's good you know i'd rather hear the truth uh so i know you know where where things stand so i know what what what work to put into um but it all starts with you know the individual you know or you call you know the maven to spread this influence and a tool that that i've used that has really helped me has been uh just a simple one two three um discipline honesty and productive imagination so on discipline you know um it really is like you know through uh um like if you uh have a one-night stand with a woman um then what you're really doing is you're kind of degrading your sacred feminine because you're telling your mind that that kind of interaction is okay that's just kind of one example but just disciplining your mind to uh disciplining your body you know developing your willpower so that way you have more of that you know internal uh monarchy uh demanding over yourself and then the honesty is a huge one because that's that's honesty to self and if you have an experience and in the moment you may you know act one way but if you do some introspective work you know that respect thing and you really look in at yourself that's how you're going to develop your intuitive faculties um you know really gaining knowledge about yourself going into your own thoughts and judging your own thoughts before you judge externally because when you're judging externally you know that's what's at external so you need to bring it back in and then really look at yourself and do that work and then the productive imagination i mean you know all is every you know there's only the all so before any problem ever exists there's the solution right you know there and now i've heard you touch on this before if you cannot imagine or see the solution then you know we're stuck we're tracked so you know a productive imagination if you have a negative thought then think about what you can do to solve it i mean you know on the simple on the simple level because before we go out there and really you know have this collective huge uh you know shift and i i want to say this too i really appreciate um that you do have such a um you stand so strongly and how much work needs to be done because there is a lot of people propagating that you know that there's this ascension and everything's gonna happen but we have to do the physical work we have to you know express our spirits through the body and really do some physical work to get things done um but you know do you have any comments about my last training i mean absolutely i mean i think one of the most uh you know critical things uh in this entire dynamic to understand is that once we do this introspective work and we have um worked upon ourselves to such an extent that we've brought our behaviors into alignment with natural law that's the beginning of the process people think that that's the end you know a lot of times the new age movement will teach that you know just getting yourself uh in some kind of a blissful state or a state where you understand what you're you what you wanted to understand and become comfortable with grasping is the be all and end all of it that's the end of the process it's this concept that enlightenment is only about the self is only about changing oneself that's where the great work begins no one is suggesting that before you've worked out a lot of the issues and the mind control that you yourself have been under that you go out and just try to completely you know push something off on onto somebody else because if you don't have your own mind freed what is the point of you know going and propagating that knowledge and information now i'm not saying wait forever either but you know you have to get yourself to a point where you know you're in a healthy balanced state and you're not acting as uh an integral part of the problem dynamic okay once you can do that and you could propagate that information in a way that is coherent and makes sense to somebody else i feel that you have a moral obligation to engage other people and like you said you you you don't have to worry about sugarcoating it but you don't have to do it in a you know a vicious way there's a way that you could do it that is forceful yet accurate and yet is um done in a way that is unapologetic yeah just on that level too um what i've kind of learned is because i've been i've been looking up the uh conspiracy stuff for for you know a long time but then i've really gotten into um the spiritual side if you will but not the new age you know uh head and cloud spirituality but really you know okay this is what i need to do to myself to uh bring this solution into the world but what i've kind of learned too is that when communicating with people you can definitely drop some heavy truths but you know you don't just go in on on that because then you might scare someone and that creates like a fear so they're honoring that fear you know but to provide some the genuine heart connection to connect with someone a heart-to-heart level and be kind of inspirational and maybe in some manner and then say you know implied that you know bring these darker aspects up in a tactful way you have to try to find a common point of interest that you could work your way into that person's mind and even into their confidence and you know people will say well are you talking about manipulation are you talking about you know getting things in through the back door of their mind i would say absolutely you know i think that you know you have to use whatever methods are at your at your disposal so your influence over somebody else you know it's like helping a child ride a bicycle with training wheels or with supporting them from behind by holding their shoulders so that they don't fall over i mean you can do that until they get up the um you know muscle memory and ability and dexterity to ride the bike for themselves and then you have to know when to let off you know it's not about controlling them indefinitely it's about basically helping them to see and understand and then you know then you you can back off and then that when that person has the will to do it for themselves we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back to the show you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we're taking your calls we're into the third hour of the show for tonight's broadcast the toll-free number to join us 800-313-9443 once again the toll-free number to join us 800-313-9443 the topic is order followers your comments on the recent series that i just did on order followers any questions that you might have any clarifications that you want me to speak on or just uh you know any anything that you want to get into regarding that entire topic uh wrapping up this series on order followers so um let's uh go back to kevin in philadelphia who we lost on the line earlier kevin are you with us yeah yeah mark come back uh max was still hoping to be able to speak with you sure go right ahead here hang on a second hey mark hey max good to have you back great point that you brought up about the federal reserve system it definitely needs to go we're in full agreement with that yeah you have anything else you want to bring here here's a future and the fed guy folks uh you know nothing better than that i mean this is what we need to be teaching our children without any doubt go ahead max you can continue okay um i just wanted to say that um if someone is in the military that person should clearly say i quote i retire i'm returned and um um they gotta quit their job right max hey that's who's blocked or her boss and like clearly walk away and like three things are wet there it is you know from from the mouth of of children ladies and gentlemen you know children can understand this with clarity and simplicity and yet full-grown adults have such difficult time with it walk away i mean there's words of wisdom you know i am i am completely blown i am blown away by by how i am on this podcast hey it's my it's my pleasure to have you here max yeah it's my pleasure to meet you definitely well you you keep learning and reading and you know you got a good teacher there with your dad so keep it up and you know then you'll be doing what i'm doing in the future all right all right all right you take good care of their max take care keep up the great work hey thank you bye-bye see there that's what it's all about folks teaching the next generation of people the truth you know i mean what can you say about that you know there there's a child who already gets what's going on in the world you know and i'm sure he'll learn and grow in his knowledge and you know do incredible amounts of reading and you know he'll be an influence with other people as he gets older and that's what it's all about so uh kevin and max thanks so much for that call it's definitely an inspiration absolutely kevin you're still there if you have anything else you have anything else for us do we still have them yeah no okay kevin is gone great so kevin and max thanks so much again so let's hear from derek in pennsylvania derek you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show uh one second one second i got him what about arthur hey mark how are you gonna take my call how are you tonight i'm doing well good to hear from you yeah great to hear from you as always um no i know you don't do this for the recognition um and you know it's kind of um to me you getting that award is kind of the universe saying in its own way thank you yeah i was i was blown away by it and you know i i thanked the tesla foundation from the bottom of my heart for the uh recognition that the award represented uh it was a very nice thing you know because i have put a lot of work in to try to help people to understand what tesla tried to do and i think more people need to do that as well and i i applaud the efforts of the tesla foundation i mean they had a lot of people out there at that award ceremony they did some good promotion for the conference there was great speakers there um overall i think it was a very well done event and uh you know i hope that they continue the work that they're doing well into the future and i'll be glad to be a part of it into the future for sure and like i just think the universe is thanking you with kind of that outward sign um regarding order followers um your presentation as always is a pristine on point and uh it packs a a knockout punch and uh what i wanted to discuss tonight i i was the movie american sniper i didn't see it i don't know that much about it i know that it's getting a lot of uh publicity and press and stuff like that but i came across a an article a short article that i read about um the author chris kyle and um how he fabricated a story about knocking out jessie ventura and it actually went to court and um it was actually proved in court that jesse ventura um won and this guy made up the story now the crazy part is so so kind of piqued my interest so i looked more into it and uh today i saw a show on his band i believe i don't want to ruin anything but i i just want to kind of tell basic themes about um the author chris kyle they had moana i guess it was uh in march or i just let's say with the spring of 2012. and um you know they had callers in on the show and they asked him uh you know would you recommend your children be in the military and he said i he kind of didn't take any stance what he said was i wouldn't recommend doing it but i wouldn't recommend them not doing it and he said it's a total volunteer status he also one of the themes he touched upon was that he didn't understand the public's protesting of wars he said you're protesting you should not be protesting against the military you should be protesting against the president and the congress yeah now targeting the order giver you know as if they're the ones who are actually doing the actual harm and you know these are just some of the themes that kind of kind of just really resonated with me that's what order followers always want to do they want to pass on the responsibility to the people who are giving the orders you know no you're not the it's like a video i i put i linked on one of the former podcasts i did on on uh dominators it was a cop basically saying he was posed the question if uh uh he was ordered to uh you know follow racist laws to enforce racist laws you know like um you know if you know racial segregation came back in through law would he obey those dictates by by the politicians and the state and enforce you know racial segregation and he said as a black man as a black cop he said that he would enforce it because that would be the law and his job would require that he enforce it now that's evil incarnate evil incarnate with no apology that person is evil period anybody that doesn't understand that that's what evil is you don't know what evil is you have no clue what evil is and that's exactly what it is right there that's embodied the embodiment of evil is doing what you know to be wrong and taking those actions anyway even though you know them to become you're basically spinning in in the truth's face that's it and he's saying that if you wanted to would want to take that up with somebody take it up with the politicians who passed the law not with me wrong pal we're taking it up with you because you're the one who's putting that harm into manifestation by following that order not the person who scribbled down some nonsensical crap on a piece of paper and called it a law derek stay with us i'll let you wrap up your thoughts on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back with more of your calls we don't need no education we don't need no such controls no dark sarcasms in the classrooms teacher leave their kids alone welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com we were talking to derek in pennsylvania derek uh you were highlighting the uh concept uh in the previous order follower series i just wrapped up that the order follower most definitely bears the overwhelming majority of the moral culpability for the harm that results by them following the orders of the order giver the order giver of course is morally culpable but certainly not as much morally culpable as the person who carries out those immoral harmful behaviors i'll let you wrap up your thoughts yeah like just piggybacking on that it would never been a brought into existence if you just said no there it is um but if i can just make one last segment and then get your insight on other things let me just briefly comment on that before you go into your last statement um that's why i would say that all order followers are cowards all order followers deep down inside are cowards because if an order follower had any real courage they would say no i will not follow any orders the actions that i'm going to take are going to be of my own free will accord once i have decided whether that behavior is in compliance with right under natural law first then i'll do the action because i know it's right not because someone told me to do it and that is why i would say that blanket statement ladies and gentlemen you let get as offended about it as you like because the ego hates blanket statements and those who are completely trapped in ego can't hear a blanket statement and understand that it's true when a blanket statement is true you know because the ego hates absolutes 100 of order followers are cowards everyone that has ever existed in the history of the universe get as offended as you want to get by that if you're an order follower you're a coward period okay um go go ahead derek and bring up the other thing that i was kind of um taking back it was um or you know kind of just prove the point of being on this journey is that the guys in in the military or that are seeking to join the military right um chris kyle said that he goes anyone who joins or is in the military now he goes i guess this was one of his lifetime he goes you will be going to war so it's like these guys want to have perpetual war on this earth instead of trying to heal the earth which is a human sacrifice it's a it's a for their agenda it's a beautiful ritual of human sacrifice keep giving blood to their dark soul or deity that they worship and believe in you know keep calling the population you know keep our surplus resources down you know uh keep throwing that people's money and resources into a total black hole that's a beautiful thing if you're a dark occultist and keep the industrial military-industrial complex to keep on going but mark real quick and i know you'll get another call if you you know when something happens to quote unquote a police officer or a lawman they unleash like you just say a crime happens against them whether they were beat up you know whatever you know killed or in the line of duty and all that right they unleash everyone in their resource to go find a perpetrator when a civilian or a commoner has a pro like someone perpetrates their natural law right right kills their murders and rapes them it's like oh a good a good friend of mine was shot they they've never even bothered trying to catch the guy you know well what is that i i just oh well clearly the police are god men derek i mean don't you know that i mean that they have way more rights than you they're more important than you they're god's among normal mortals if they are under the controller's thumbs and they're viewed as kind of like you know our dogs so to speak why why do they do that you know what i'm saying is it more to try to is it a recruiting mechanism is it tried to you know people that are insecure to say look someone cares for you we all care for you is it kind of long nose line no it's basically trying to get the population to accept that these people are literally godlike and they are just you know the regular population are on mere mortals you know and and they're infinitely more important than us their lives matter more than us you know because they are the upholders of the agenda of the state you know so therefore of course they're more they're they're more valuable as beings you know their lives are much more valuable and it's just to reinforce that in the idea of the absolute idiots that watch mainstream media and pay attention all that pomp and circumstance nonsense that goes on when one of these people one of these cowardly order following nazi trash something happens to them karmically you know yeah and it's just like i have no sympathy for that ever i'm absolutely zero sympathy for them because they're not real human beings get as offended about that as you want a real human being doesn't follow orders period that's an artificial being they're trapped in mind control i don't make any excuses for people who are trapped in mind control i'm not an apologist for immoral people you know they deserve what they have coming to them and they're going to get every bit of it well thanks so much mark for for all your work and i just want another shout out to all your listeners i'm learning just as much from from you as them with their questions and the dialogue back and forth so your callers i mean i know you said absolutely you're kind of depressed but tonight i'm kind of like energetic and like pumped up because i'm like wow a lot of people like are bringing more to the table there's great dialogue back and i'm kind of happy without a doubt the callers bring up great insights and i have the best callers in all talk radio anywhere on the earth as far as i'm concerned you know uh the callers never cease to amaze me uh derek i wholeheartedly agree i want to thank you for your call on the points that you brought up thanks peace to all you got it yeah um you know uh definitely never ceases to amaze me the quality of calls i've stated that many times on the show and uh that trend continues uh and i'm glad to see it continuing so um and i think it's because the people who are actively seeking the truth and listening to a lot of the things that i've put out here on the show and on my website you know they're thinkers they are readers they don't just absorb nonsense information in the mainstream media and don't question it and challenge it they do critical thinking for themselves and you can hear that in their thoughts that they uh you know elucidate on the air i mean it's just it's it is an encouraging sign that more and more people are coming on to this understanding and you know uh talking about it so clearly you know we get more people doing the great work we're going to be making a lot more headway toward affecting a real solution so um that's ultimately what it's all about so derek thanks for the call uh let's hear from swami shivananda geary in illinois agape swami i got paid my very self playing the role of mark pacio so well thank you you're welcome my friend how are you doing very very well and you know mark you okay it started when i was invited into your home and then sitting around your kitchen table you invited me to speak at the free your mind two conference and then i was allowed to leave meditation sessions at free your mind too i remember it like it was yesterday swamy but just hold that thought for a moment until the other side of this break and then i'll let you pick up from right there okay my friend great ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbm rbn stay with us we'll be right let's back you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to break welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rpn i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com we were talking to swami shivananda geary before the break hit us swami if you're still with us i'll let you continue with uh your your story that you were telling well you know i was describing our introduction and our interaction and our association anyone who's been listening and following the podcast perhaps has heard the swami's name pop up a couple times but um what i wanted to ask you mark as a friend would you allow this swami your airwaves to make a public confession regarding order following absolutely without any doubt the floor is yours in the year 1984 this swami was a member of the united states air force and in that year this swami was discharged for asking why too many times and received a general under honorable conditions discharged for a pattern of conduct prejudicial to good order and discipline so i was kicked out of the order following society because your tendency to ask why before performing an action was against their version of order and discipline yeah see that yeah amazing it's called having a conscience people with with a deeply developed conscience don't to do too well in those capacities swami no not at all uh now um i wanted to ask you if you would care to make any comment regarding the kalika war party um no i'm not really very familiar so go ahead and explain oh oh okay well uh it seems that john lamb lash oh i am familiar yes okay okay yeah i mean he he is talking about um you know this concept of uh standing up to the psychopath in a physical capacity is i mean is this part of what uh is is contained within this well it would seem that what their what he is attempting to do with the formation of the collegiate warfare is to get hold of warriors who are willing to utilize subtle strengths against those who would use subtle strengths against us and this is a about in an energetic capacity right not a physical capacity but in a subtle energy capacity right right you not not physical right but utilizing ritual utilizing various subtle psychic attack we're talking about so we're talking about psychic attack yes yeah it's an interesting concept i mean i could definitely tell you that many dark occultists um believe in the direction manipulation and transference of energy psychically and practice it as well ritualistically so it's it's certainly something that i know for a fact goes on within dark occultism um it would be interesting to see what type of results you know could be brought about as a result of something like that i i will tend to reserve judgment one way or another but uh i would say it's kind of an interesting concept and i'd like to see where you know he takes it yeah exactly that's that's right where i'm sitting i'm sitting in the sky box going oh let's see the game you know because i am neither an attacker nor a defender i'm an observer but and then you know it's my dharma to assist others to raise from wherever they're seated to wherever they can reach you know it's not there is no it's just about assisting that's all you can really do you know you do it in in your way this swami does it in this way many others so many in in your chat room tonight are involved in in in things that are physical things that are spiritual uh kevin leading that young man to truth i mean how old i mean is that great or what you know i would love i would love to be in the room watching young max smile when he listens to the podcast you know but i mean that's what it's all about is teaching the next generation so they don't follow you know the mistakes that the previous generations have made well very much looking forward to the next for your mind uh this swami will be leading meditations once again this year and if called upon to speak will speak on the topic of freeing yourself from the mind the next step so we'll see what happens i think it's going to be a great event and i'm really looking forward to you know having you be part of it once again yep yep and well for those i'm i'm so happy i get a crash on mark's couch we'll have a blast all right we'll see you later swami thanks so much always a pleasure to hear from you all right let's hear from brandon in california brandon you're live on what on earth is happening welcome mark it's a pleasure to speak with you thank you um so yeah i guess i've been listening uh since the beginning i'm on uh october of 2014 at this point and uh your uh podcast has really changed my life but i'd say for the better but uh for some friends and family probably aren't you and see yeah i can understand that and you know it's tough dealing with uh people who are still in the matrix so to speak oh totally and uh it's funny uh you're you're talking about the maven uh uh sort of a deal in some families and that's my family is totally has amazing it's a very matriarchal family a lot of women in my family we're always very tight-knit growing up and the maven of my family is actually an ex-homicide detective she was a cop for many years and although she's a very liberal in a lot of reviews she's also almost blindly pro pro authority and pro cop especially uh we had there was a lot of hated discussions at family gatherings over this last holidays about the whole ferguson and all these things because it just boggles my mind how liberal she could be and she's a lesbian she has a you know she's married so she enjoys you know the benefits of a lot of liberal views and uh and legislation that has been passed recently but at the same time she can't pry herself away away from the mindset that the people in ferguson that are that were doing this unrest were doing it because of reasons that weren't necessarily unjust you know it's just uh it blows my mind how how set in her way she can be despite being so forward forward-thinking in other areas well what you're understanding there in that dynamic is that this person has a religion and they are vehemently attached to those religious beliefs we have to start trying to explain that the belief in authority is religion it is a religious belief system and most people will not see it as such and they will not say that person is a religious extremist that's what they are they're a religious extremist and that's what how that has to be explained to them as such that you are a member of not only really a religion but a cult they're they're it's a cult following they are following a cult and when i when i what i mean by that is they are giving over their belief to something in an unchallenged unwavering way and the thing that they're giving their belief over isn't true it's an illusion that does not exist in nature or reality at all and the belief in something that does not exist in nature or reality constitutes religious belief and that's what that they have they have religion and it really needs to be deeply explained to people more how the belief in authority constitutes a religion because most people don't see it as such or understand it as that even when it's explained to them we need to get these people to understand that they have fallen for a false religion right and uh yeah it's just that really blows my mind and i guess to add to that um i've been curious for a while what your views are on uh the organization of alcohol that's anonymous uh i guess that can be uh loosely tied into this topic because there are a lot of order followers in there i mean there is a lot of agency in there as well but at the same time a lot of people follow it blindly to to the letters as opposed to the spirit of the organization and uh it's interesting the founder bill wilson experimented with the entheogens and lsd specifically towards the end of his life and advocated for it but if you were to tell a lot of members of aaa that lsd could have positive effects they would you'd be laughed at basically by the majority of people in most meetings so i don't know i guess i was curious what you're uh if you have any views on the alcoholics anonymous program absolutely that's a great question and i will answer on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back i've got one more dollar welcome back everyone final segment of this edition of what on earth is happening this evening we're taking your calls and uh the previous caller asked me a question about alcoholics anonymous before the break caught us and my take on this and in general most quote-unquote 12-step organizations to deal with addiction is uh while they may provide some some decent methodologies for dealing with addictions and working in group therapy when it comes to addiction uh i do agree with what the caller said that you know many of them could be somewhat cult-like in their rigid uh belief system according to the letter of how they do things instead of the spirit uh of what the uh organization was originally intended to be i find that my biggest problem with these organizations is that they externalize power and say that you are powerless over the addiction uh when in fact the exact opposite is true the only one who could defeat an addiction is the person who is suffering from it through the use of their own personal willpower and no one wants to hear that because they want to pass on personal responsibility that's what people who are stuck who are in a religious mindset who are you know um basically still operating as children uh want to hear that they're powerless that somebody else has to do it for them and so they bring up this concept of you know uh look externally to a higher source of power they never worded as higher aspects of the self but you know it's always something external to the self well while there is a higher power than the self and it's called natural law uh and i'm you know i make no bones about the fact that i'm comfortable with the use of the word god you know i believe in a creator of the universe i wouldn't even use the word belief i know that there's a creator of the universe a creative intelligence that underlies everything i don't look at that as uh the way any other religion looks at god i think it's transcends all of those you know childish viewpoints that religion portrays god as but um to say that uh god's gonna somehow be in control of whether you have an addiction or not is uh you know certainly passing the buck and it's not standing in your own personal responsibility and it's externalizing your own power um i think the very first thing that should be done with any person suffering from addiction is to tell them you and only you are 100 in control of whether you continue to suffer from this addiction or not or heal it you and only you you know and that's the truth you know it's not my belief that's the actual reality over who's capable of breaking an addiction the person suffering from it that doesn't mean they have to do it by themselves you know they can absolutely have help from people but that isn't coming from anything external okay it that they will make the freewill decision as to whether to accept that help and whether to follow with follow in the footsteps of knowledge okay and for anybody that disagrees with that you absolutely don't know what you're talking about okay you have no idea what you're talking about all right i and i don't care who that offends get as offended as you like bang your head against the desk crying your milk okay there these people are lying to people when they tell them that they don't have any power over their addiction okay they're clueless clueless anybody who buys into that has a religion you have a religion and that's your religion there you go you know continue to believe in it all you want believe in it you know and i know so much about addictions that i mean i could write books on the topic i can write books on the topic okay i could totally help people with addictions if they want help this is something i've studied so in depth that i consider myself i consider myself somebody that knows more than just about anybody on the earth on this topic quite frankly okay because one of the things that i had to wrestle with was addiction to thought forms you know to break out of my mindset the previous mindset and world view that i was under that's the most difficult addiction of all and you know what folks nothing external to myself except my own willpower got that accomplished it was called hard work it was called the desire to know it was called the desire to transcend my weakness which most people don't have and they want to blame it on something external and say that's in control it's all a religion as far as the techniques that some of these organizations use i have no problem okay there there are some techniques that are effective and again as the caller pointed out even the the uh founder used therapeutic uh psychedelics in helping to break addictions and you know one of the best ones and one of the you know heaviest ones is uh iboga you know which you know is then um extracted to create ebo gain which is a drug that has been used therapeutically when treating addictions of course that's illegal here in the united states we can't have that you know you know we might cut into the pharmaceutical cartels profits you know or i should say pharmaceutical mafias profits but you know um addiction is maybe a topic that i'll cover in the future as well it seems like a good thing to talk about i'm gonna be tackling in the future the neo-feminist agenda uh i'm going back into uh you know deep philosophy when it comes to the right of all people to own firearms gun ownership rights will be discussed in the future um uh the concept of a solution that i want to talk about maven targeting you know and maybe i'll break into this uh you know more on um addictions and how to wrestle with them and and ultimately defeat those quote-unquote demons that are all indwelling aspects of the psyche and the only way you could do that is through knowledge gnosis making a diagnosis of the underlying causal factors that lead somebody to want to hurt themselves like that because it's all about self-loathing and that's self-loathing invariably if you do psychoanalysis on the underlying causal factors just like order followers and that's why they drink and and and drug so much too trying to numb out the care and the remainder of conscience that is left within them so that they could just work robotically like the good order following house slave that they are you know um you know uh it ultimately stems from deep-seated abandonment issues and you trace any of these people i guarantee it like i guarantee the sun is going to come up on the eastern horizon tomorrow morning ladies and gentlemen i guarantee you trace the causal factors of addictive tendencies and order followers back to their source to their causal factors you are going to find a lost little boy and a lost little girl whose mommy and daddy did not pay enough attention to them childhood abandonment issues parental abandonment issues whether physical meaning the parent was not present or whether emotional abandonment mental abandonment spiritual abandonment psycho spiritual abandonment issues lie at the heart of that so you know people who want to say that you know these groups hold all the answers they don't talk about a lot of this stuff they don't get into those causal dynamics and causal factors in many instances i'm really very glad that the caller asked me this question because it is actually something i do uh feel strongly about and should get into talking about more and more um because the ultimate addiction that's going on in society is the addiction to completely erroneous belief systems religion in other words religion is the causal factor of the entire problem ladies and gentlemen i pretty much said it since day one the great work is about breaking people and their mind out of religious belief systems that do not serve who we are and i'll leave this episode right there thank you to all the callers who made a fantastic show remember folks there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see you right here next week thanks for listening good night don't you ever

What On Earth Is Happening Show #183

Topics: *Mark Interviewed on Infowars Nightly News, the Absurd Naiveté of fake "Christian" Religionists and their pure garbage Salvationist Dogma, the Neo-Feminism Agenda, Epi-Eugenics, How Neo-Feminism differs from Classical Feminism, Poisoned Worldview and Erroneous Conceptions of "Human Nature," Generalizations, Female Support of Order-Followers, Think-Tanks' involvement with the Neo-Feminist Agenda, Tavistock Institute Of Human Relations, The Frankfurt School, Marxism, Socialism, Communism, Nazism, Long March Through The Cultural Institutions, Antonio Gramsci's Plan, The Fabian Society, Incrementalism, Satanism and Dark Occultism's ties to Neo-Feminism and Androgyny, Schools as Indoctrination centers for the Neo-Feminist Agenda, Prussian Schooling Model, Outcome-Based Education, Social Engineers and Behaviorists, Eugenics, the Imbalanced Ratio between Men and Women in the "Truth Movement," Most Women trapped in a Satanic Mind-set of Ego-Gratification, Breakdown of Familial Dynamic and classical Gender Roles leading to the Destruction of Morals in Society, the deplorable mind-set of most young females in our society, the Current Generation and State of Society as the by-product of modern women's breeding choices and propagated system of "values," Being "Raised" from "The Dead," Men who chase "corporate status" to garner favor with women, the Authentic Man and Woman vs. the Inauthentic Man and Woman*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday January 24th 2015 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a very enlightening show planned for you here tonight we're going to be talking about what I consider to be one of the elephants in the room so to speak mind control that is specifically designed for and targeted against women which has fomented the war between the sexes that is raging in our society and I'm going to specifically over the next many weeks be getting into this topic and I'm going to be exposing the Neo feminist agenda as a eugenics operation a phrase that I began to coin last week which I'm actually going to give a a new phrase coining this week for I I said last week that I was going to call this operation epigenetic eugenics meaning eugenics that is waged epigenetically through mind control against an entire population well I'm going to shorten this I'm going to truncate it a little bit and I'm going to come up with a new phrase for this a new catchphrase word I'm gonna call this operation epi' eugenics many people will never have heard that term before because I think I've just coined it and that's what the whole neo feminist agenda really is it is an operation of epic eugenics something that goes beyond eugenics because it is not eugenics that is being waged directly against a population but it is actually mind controlling the population and socially manipulating a poppy Latian enough that that population actually wages a eugenics war against itself and it is going to take a lot of explaining to help people to understand how this operation actually works and how deeply it's entrenched in our society and we'll get to that in this show and in future shows I may or may not have time tonight to get two phone calls hopefully we can take a few in the later part of the show but for people who want to call in and get in the caller queue I'll give the call-in number right here at the top of the of the show the call-in number to join us eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the call-in number eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three I have few event announcements so bear with me before we get into the material the fur your mind three conference is going to be the biggest conference of its type coming up on the East Coast and 2015 for your mind three is going to take place April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in Langhorne Pennsylvania just outside the city limits of Philadelphia the speakers lined up for the free ermine three conference Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros the New Jersey Weed Man Edie fortune freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Meijer Jay Parker Janis barceló John Bush John vibes Josie the outlaw whales Laura Eisenhower just added Lennon honor luke rudkowski Mark Devlin myself mark passio and Stewart Swerdlow there will also be a panel of anti-media personnel and activists there will also be a panel discussion group with many of the speakers from the conference there will also be open mic night sessions at the end of the evening for five to ten minute sessions from attendees of the conference who want to get up there and speak their mind an all weekend pass for one of the biggest conferences this year on the East Coast about consciousness mind control and the occult only 150 dollars for an all weekend pass that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 10th 11th and 12th you can get $15 off your ticket purchase with coupon code 93 the number 93 at checkout through January 25th I believe the organizers have extended this until tomorrow evening tomorrow at midnight I think Pacific time if I'm not mistaken I could be incorrect about that but I believe that's when they extended it to January 25th that's tomorrow evening Sunday evening at midnight Pacific so $15 off with coupon code 93 at checkout you can get your tickets now it's the best way to support an event like this is to get your tickets and in advance because that helps pay for the venue costs that helps pay for the travel expenses for the speakers and the speaker's lodging expenses that's where all the costs to host the conference of this size and scope and magnitude go into okay you have to bring all these people in you got to fly them out there their travel expenses are expensive they're coming in from all over the country they have to be lodged all of them have to be lodged for four days at the hotel I mean think about how much money that is you know this is not something that it just happens easily so the best way to support a conference like this don't think about it folks get your tickets in advance get the all weekend pass you know people are so worried about the schedule of speakers all the time with conferences like this first of all the schedule isn't made until the whole roster of speakers is completely confirmed and it's set in stone so don't expect that way in advance get your all weekend pass that's what you could do to help support the organizers who are shelling out tons of personal money to host an event of this kind you know so get the all weekend pass put in the coupon code get your 15 dollars off the you know with that coupon code and go there for the whole time or even if you can't go there for the whole time I still encourage people to get though the all weekend pass okay so you can get your tickets right now at free your mind conference calm visit the website check out the speakers it's going to be the biggest event of its kind on the East Coast and 2015 I will be speaking right here in Philadelphia for the first time in over a year at Philadelphia Liberty on the rocks there a local activist meetup group that meets monthly here in Philadelphia I'll be giving a special presentation called the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment this will be taking place on Tuesday February 10th 2015 from 6 to 9 p.m. my presentation will start shortly after 6:00 p.m. it won't be maybe around a half an hour or so it's gonna be a condensed presentation I'm gonna be breaking down the second amendment all the words in the second amendment okay breaking them down I call this the field-stripping okay I'm gonna field strip the second amendment and then we're going to reassemble it at the end to explain to people its exact meaning and purpose so this was going to be taking place at the cafe the cafe is located at 2011 Walnut Street xx and Walnut Street in Philadelphia it's free to attend check out more about it at Philadelphia dot Liberty on the rocks org stay Weathers folks we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone been listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm couple more quick event announcements well not even just event but just happenings that are going on with me I was on the Infowars Nightly News this past week it was a really great opportunity extended to me by Liane McAdoo and I accepted it and I went on the nightly news on Tuesday evening it was a pre-recorded interview I did it Tuesday late afternoon and then it was aired Tuesday night January 20th at about 7:00 p.m. Eastern Time I think the interview went really really well I condensed a lot of information into the short amount of time that I had to be interviewed and the interview was essentially on the occult it was on my background in dark occultism specifically in Satanism it was on what Satanism really is what the tenets of this dark religion really are all about and how our society is completely reflective of the Satanic mindset we also got into what occult knowledge really is versus what people erroneously believed it to be because of what religion tells them that it is and I want to say something about that after I you know finished explaining about the interview we talked about occult symbolism and I gave a case example being the the Betty Crocker egg incident that I broke down in my demystifying the occult seminar and then we talked a little bit about solutions namely the understanding of natural law as the ultimate solution to the current human condition of slavery and how we have to understand the law of freedom that as morality increases in the aggregate in any given society the freedom of that society also increases proportionately and as morality decreases in any given society the freedom of that society decreases portion of Li that's the law of freedom that's what natural law is ultimately all about if people haven't understood that that's why we're in the situation that we are in we that they have learned nothing as far as I'm concerned you know if you haven't made the connection between morality and freedom yet you don't know what's going on on this planet and you don't know why we're in slavery the causal factors that have led to this condition so for people interested check out that great interview I thought it really went well I think it probably opened up my work to a whole new audience of listeners and I was invited back soon so I'll probably go and do a part two in the coming months and who knows where that may lead so I want to thank the Infowars team for inviting me there and you could check out that interview on my website in the news section it's also linked it's the third item right now under latest news so I was also on deadline live with Jack blood this week just yesterday Friday the 23rd Jack blood brought me on and interviewed me it was also a really a good interview and that will be probably posted live on my site within the next couple of days just as soon as Jack edits it and gets that up on his website so look for that in the next couple days on the one on earth is happening comm news section there are still what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available as a free gift in return for a voluntary donation you can click the email link that's listed in the article at the top of the new section about the promotional t-shirts on the water on earth is happening comm website if you're interested in getting a t-shirt there's also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you've received value from the information that I have shared on both this radio show and on my website feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue this work into the future that being said there's also a fundraiser effort going on here on rbn right now our vn needs support from its listeners so that it can keep funding the work that it's doing and hosting all these great hosts here on this network if you are in a position to be able to contribute to our BN to help continue the network going please call 800 tall free eight hundred seven two four two seven one nine and you can make a pledge to make a donation to help out the rbn radio network so images for today's show are always listed with the podcast and they're also listed on the radio show tab of the website if you go to the radio show tab underneath the player for the broadcast you'll see images for tonight's show when the show is live only three images up there tonight they're all basically flyers for events the free remind three conference I have two Flyers out for that feel free to share them on social media websites or wherever else you might want to post them and print them and post them in your area and also the if your local to Philadelphia the third image is a flyer for my presentation coming up on February 10th at the Liberty on the rocks meetup group on the Second Amendment so those are the only images I don't have any images for the material that I'm going to be presenting tonight because I really I'm where I'm so busy working on other projects right now I haven't prepared a slideshow for this material I may do that at some point in the future when if if and when I forum formally present this material in the form of a condensed presentation right now I am working on a book and two presentations so I'm working on the second amendment presentation and I'm working on my presentation for the freer mind three conference which is going to be called the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the Sacred Feminine that's my presentation title for the free or mine free conference and so those efforts have really been taken the bulk of my time therefore I do not have slides for this material as of yet again there may be in the future but right now now what I'm going to do is slowly unpack this material over probably many weeks there is so much to understanding this tapestry of mind control and how it works and again I call it an epoch eugenics operation a eugenics op that is being waged epigenetically it's being waged through the subversive subversion of consciousness to actually weaned and call the population to get the population to wean and call itself so that the controller's of this world and their order following dogs don't even need to do that themselves and it's it's working brilliantly actually it's going to take look there's so many things I want to say about this that I'm just going to gently ease into this topic because first of all I like like I said is the elephant in the room that most people don't even know is there because they've been living with it for so long okay they see this as something that is somehow normal okay they see this as just the way things are and that's because of the incremental ISM associated with it okay you know um one of the other things I wanted to mention before we even get into the topic of the mind control that is specifically targeted against women you know the the war between the sexes neo feminism as a eugenics operation I want to say a few things and this fits really hand-in-hand nicely with the concept of the divide and conquer agenda okay related to that Infowars interview that i did you see how many people come out and say absolutely ridiculous asinine things I mean you know from people who don't agree with Alex Jones on a particular topic or think that you know he doesn't cover things that they think should be covered said of them going out and becoming the alternative media that they should be you know they want to say people are shells you know I've been accused of this you read the complete asininity going on in YouTube comments which I don't even understand people who post alternative information even allow YouTube comments on their stuff and give idiots a platform to voice their total dribble you know we'll get back to this after the break folks and I'll continue with that line of thought stay with us [Music] [Applause] the cool science that we don't dare speak is wild between us it'll rip so we keep there's nothing wrong there's a cold of sighs welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm and I was talking about the clown's out there that you know because somebody doesn't cover something the way they want it covered or doesn't talk about a topic they feel as important or should be covered oh then they must automatically be some kind of a show or a disinformation agent or somebody trying to hold back the truth from other people I mean just grow up people I mean it's just such utter nonsense garbage you know first of all go do something yourself how about that okay how about that now no no no then everybody shuts up right quick you know is they can't be bothered to get involved in the great work now they just want to complain about somebody else who they don't know you know people talking about me like they know me trust me you don't know me you don't know who I am you don't know what I do on a daily basis you don't know what goes through my mind you don't know what I go through at all and people should stop trying to pretend like they do because I'm quite frankly tired of it I don't really care who's offended by that statement you know I'm not here to be liked I said it since day one I'm not your friend I'm not your leader I'm not your guru do your own research do your own due diligence and then go put the word out yourself now because that might take some time and effort in your life to do that you want somebody else to do that for you then you want to complain that they don't do it like you would do it well please by all means set the example and show me how it's done there are people like this or a bunch of morons I just I almost slipped and like let let loose with something that you know uh with bad language that would have gotten me probably in trouble with the network because that I'm on the brink of like just totally going off you know when I hear some of this garbage out there you know I have to really try to restrain myself because you know at some point I'm gonna let slip and let people know what I really think and it's gonna come out in South Philadelphia Street language okay because I'm on the edge but folks I'm tired I've had enough quite frankly you know and some of the biggest idiots out there are people who are absolute fake-ass Christians and will claim that they're Christians and they don't know the first they know not one iota of the meaning of the word you can wrap it in quotes Christian you know Christian in name only in name only okay they're nothing of the kind at all and they're a bunch of Know Nothings who know nothing about what's going on in this world because they know absolutely nothing about the occult manipulation that is working on their minds and then they want to have something to say about somebody who's actually trying to tell them about it from firsthand experience that has the game plan of their owners that has all the manipulation tactics of their owners and is laid it out for them to understand and they still don't want to understand how their minds are being owned and ruled now you're you're selling your children into slavery and you're a bunch of immoral people who Christ would have looked at at whether you want to look at that as an archetype we'll figure I don't care about what people want to say about Astro theology whether the person is real or not it's not the point okay whether the the actual man talked about in the New Testament is real okay that concept the Christ the Christ consciousness whatever the being the teacher the group of teachers okay the astra theological allegorical mythos of the christ whatever you however you want to look at it i don't care saying that energy would look at somebody like these complete fake christians and it would spit at them it would spit on them okay because they are doing nothing nothing to try to actually wage a war against tyranny nothing because they don't understand any causal factors and they've bought into this salvation it's ocultism which is where it comes out of salvation ISM comes directly out of satanic occultism all right and anybody that thinks that you're supposed to sit here let all the tearing and evil completely run them up and take over this world and all you need to do is believe on something and believe in a concept or an idea or a person that some externalized power or externalize Savior and you're not gonna actually take any real world action in this world you are part of the tyranny you are part of it and that makes you evil these Christians are Satanist and think that they're Christians salvation is embark occult folks directly out of the dark occult and all the so-called Christian morons out there who think that that's Christianity you're a bunch of children and more over than that you're evil tire you're even evil tyrant supporters you are the people who are supporting the tyranny in the world and they want to say God has ordained this government and it's it's trying to Mathare 'ti to the government to try to reel in all the evil of the world I mean you know what you are you're Nazi supporters that's what these stupid right-wing so-called Christians that are just nothing but absolute fake fake Christians and believe in salvation ISM you know I mean that they don't even understand how own their minds and souls are and they would have the nerve to put a label of Christian on themselves your garbage is what you are garbage okay and I'd like I said I'm coming out no-holds-barred because I'm done with people I'm done I'm done even talking about it nicely if people can't see how completely mind controlled and ignorant this race of Gollum's called humanity is in the modern world you're sick if you can't see it and you don't understand how religion is played into that and the New Age movement is no different all of them out there teaching submission teaching submission because of some absolute crazy what you know false notion of what karma is and they'll say oh well all this tyranny might be going on because of stuff we did in past lives as if there's somehow excuses all the evil that's going in in the world I mean yeah you have to be kidding me these people are children they've bought into utter nonsense complete false pseudo spiritual teachings and I told you where that came out of when I did the New Age BS seminar and all that material it comes out of the dark occult it comes out of Satanism dark occultists put out the whole salvations belief system they put out all this nonsense about waiting for extraterrestrial races that are going to swoop in here and save us and there's gonna be some big ascension you know they're gonna come down in there crafts and save us they've given us this completely false new-age garbage spirituality that has nothing to do with real spirituality they put that out through the loosest trust publishing house and other fake publishing houses to spread pseudo spiritual garbage into the population of absolutely ignorant naive slaves that are willing to buy that crap and then spit it back out for other people I'm just tired of it people I'm just tired of it man I'm tired of how ignorant this world is if it feels like it's an avalanche of ignorance that's out there it's an avalanche of ignorance and it's just drowning the people who have any semblance of what's really going on in the world so I just wanted to give that rant real quick before I move into the actual material for tonight because you know III pop my head into the YouTube page where my interview was that just to check out how many views it's getting and you just see the absolute drivel nonsense that is going on in the comments to a point where you know I course I don't go back and keep reading this garbage I mean seeing it once is too much you know you know you just want to say say let me just check in real here real quick and see how humanity is progressing and the answer is we're not progressing we're degrading further and further and further degrading and religion is one of the biggest problems with it you know and they can't understand that that's all you're believing in and a belief system that was invented by your enslavers dunce it was invented by your enslavers especially the Salvation assertion of it you know the other version is all a straw theop theology about the uncommon conquerable Sun Sol Invictus you know from the Roman Empire written by the Flavian dynasty and the Pizzo family you know the last Flavian emperors you know but they don't want to research any of that history you know no because that might involve knowledge we all need knowledge let's burn all the books in the world you know all we need is this one you know just like the good Nazis that they are you know they're no different than the Nazis were let's burn all the books we only eat our ideology you're a bunch of clowns you're clowned by your owners [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone we're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com just gonna wrap up you know my take on these religious followers these empty-headed religionists you know essentially commenting on something that they don't understand when somebody's trying to explain how a cult manipulation is accomplished in society and they want to say asinine things you know like you know I couldn't have gotten out of the dark occult you know there's and there's no such thing as reforming once you're that way you're that way forever you know it showed it just shows their sick worldview it shows their view of quote-unquote human nature which is a big segue of what I'm going to start talking about tonight and into the coming weeks you know how people are convinced that human nature is a certain way they don't understand the human nature is programmable and therefore changeable they they show they're completely sick twisted poisoned worldview about people's ability to change and that's why they're part of the slavery system because their mind is wholly owned by those worldview dynamics and as long as that worldview doesn't change there they are absolutely incapable of creating any positive change in the world certainly not by the sick twisted religious dogma that was given to them by their enslavers because that's where that came from okay that's where those elements of biblical teachings came from certainly the elements of the Neo Christian salvation astiz absolute Satanism and and if they don't understand that look I - I don't need to say anything else I was a priest in the Church of Satan I know who's putting out these agendas they don't period I was there from firsthand experience I'm trying to explain to you things that they told me that they were doing and one of the things that I have remained silent about all too long but I'm done with even trying to maintain any um niceties anymore because where this world is going is to utter hell we're already in hell folks if you don't understand you're in Hell now okay you don't know what's really going on you're not on earth you're in hell I should I should call this show what in hell is happening instead of what on earth is happening because there is no more earth anymore it's a hell world it's a hell planet okay and it's just people are too stupid to understand that we've put ourselves into a hell world we've created hell you know hell is something that doesn't need to exist we're building it we've built it past tense I should say it's these idiots don't understand they've been given a cage a mental cage and they're all happily living in it happily living in it saying my religious mental cage programming head cage programming is the best and it's better than all the other head cage programs that are out there you know it's their joke they're children there are children who is played on them like I said they're clowned completely clowned by their owners their owners are dying laughing at them it's just that they can't get the belly laughs out you know they're it's they're just choking themselves from laughter like I said I consider this show a comedy show because the the Satanists who run the world the dark cultists who run this world they're laughing at my efforts to try to get any modicum of understanding out to the Golem population these people are brain-dead they're incapable of understanding it's like trying to teach mathematics to a dog you're never going to be able to do it the capacity isn't there I mean that's really what I'm beginning to think you know that this that the effort is entirely wasted because we have a population of absolute dumbed down animals that are beyond animals most animals have more intelligence than most humans you know and I just think they don't have the capacity to grasp it that's how completely golem eyes they have become turned into an absolute flesh robot a golem this segues nicely into what I am going to be talking about as a dynamic of dialectics specifically the Hegelian dialectic which I've been trying to explain over the past many weeks that you do not need two sides to both buy into the lie the Hegelian dialectic gets is successful as long as only one side that you are trying to divide within the population takes the bait and buys into the lie then you can get that side to attack the other side and wage an ideological war even if the other side didn't buy into the nonsense and doesn't want a war I gave the example of the modern police state are the people who understand the police are mind controlled zombies you know robot zombie dunces who never read books who are just people who who have absolute mommy and daddy issues in their lives weren't paid enough attention to by their parents were given garbage parenting by garbage parents grew up with absolutely no moral upraising no moral upbringing don't care about right or wrong don't care about truth are empty-headed just sewage filled brains just empty heads you know it's eight inch thick bone behind the forehead there's no prefrontal cortex okay these are absolute cavemen idiots wearing a uniform you know because we understand how brainwashed and mind-control these morons are does that mean we just sit back and say oh well they don't understand what they're doing oh well oh god forgive them they know not what they do we should just let them run roughshod all over the population take all of our rights and kill us of course not so if one side buys the dialectic and they're going to see that people as an enemy that they're gonna go to war with what are we supposed to do lay down lay down in the street and die hardly and trust me that won't be happening least not it not here I'll tell you that much not in this not not in this population they think they're going to make that be able to happen and get that done and I'm telling you there's still enough real men in this world they're gonna physically fight back and I'm telling you they're gonna be unprepared for what they face when it starts they're gonna be unprepared for it they think they can do all your calculations and their actuarial studies but what they're not counting on is what happens when an animal gets backed into a corner and has nothing to lose they're not counting on that and they're gonna find out when that rattlesnake strikes so let's get into the actual topic of what I am intending to talk on for the next many weeks and that is the dialectic of the mind control that has been specifically targeted toward women in our society the first thing I want to say about this this war between the sexes that has been fomented by the Neo feminist agenda which is a eugenics operation is that I am in no way trying to further create a divide I am trying to bring awareness of how this tactical social engineering manipulation has gone to work against a significant segment of our population in order to attempt to heal the divide that has grown between the sexes not to try to further divide it that's number one number two if I didn't know a significant amount of the truth of this entire agenda from actually first-hand experience by being told that this was actively being done when I was involved in the dark occult not really understanding it then and as they say site is 2020 folks I was told so many things about what would be coming and I did not even understand what I was being told at the time because I wasn't really awake then I was in a sleep idiot like most of these other people you know it took me years of deprogramming myself to come out of that satanic mindset to even understand what they meant by certain things when they told when they use words like the Dead Eye I looked at them and just nod nodded like okay as if I knew what it meant because I I didn't want to say hey could you explain what you mean by that term that you're using why are you calling people the dead you know until I understand that was their name for completely unconscious human beings that they owned in control you know because they don't have any aspect of their consciousness developed not their thoughts not their emotions not their actions and therefore for all intents and purposes they don't have consciousness so they're dead they call people that dead the average human dumb human being I didn't understand what they meant by that till years after I left the dark occult just like I didn't understand how they were telling me that they were in charge of so many of these agendas that they're running now until the hindsight of deep study and wisdom that I gained later showed that to me they picked this up on the other side of the break folks stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening we're in the second hour of tonight's broadcast the topic for tonight is the elephant in the room as I like to call it the mind control techniques that have been specifically targeted toward women in our society fomenting the war between the sexes and the Neo feminist FA eugenics operation that is waged against both men and women again as I was saying in the last segment I am NOT attempting to further divide people this is not a divide and conquer strategy it is being this knowledge is being put out there on the table which I can no longer ignore or stay silent on because I want to try to heal the divide and conquer aspect that has happened in our society and it's probably you know going to be a paltry effort in that because so many people are infected by this virus but I have to try you know I wouldn't be willing to alienate or alienate a large portion portion of my own listening audience by talking about this very topic if it were not real if I didn't understand a significant amount of how this agenda works and exactly why it's put into effect and what they're looking to try to do as a result of it and if I didn't think it was critically important to understand how society in the Agora aggregate is being completely manipulated and controlled this has to do with human freedom and that's what this show talks about you know trying to become more free and to destroy slavery of all kinds and let me tell you something the Neo feminism agenda is slavery plain and simple now I'm going to talk about a lot of the think-tank groups and a lot of the occult organizations that it comes out of so I wanted to give that as a caveat I also want to say I'm not going to make this whole show meaning the whole what on earth is happening radio show not just this particular show about this topic anybody that expects that I'm going to make my whole radio show about one given topic any given topic in particular you're holding your breath and good luck with that okay this show is about eclectic topics you know a lot of people say oh I want I want them to talk about this more and more and more you know only focus on the natural law stuff only focus on the mind control stuff only focus on you know the religion as a deception no I'm going to cover everything you know I'm not going to make one thing the sticking point issue that that's all I talk about because then I'd be ignoring a whole lot of other important things I'm going to be covering a whole lot of topics coming up on future shows not only the Neo feminist agenda but Gunn I'm gonna go back into and go over gun rights ownership and the importance of I'm sorry gun ownership rights and the importance of gun ownership rights how so many other absolute milk-toast morons in other countries don't understand the importance of gun ownership how many New Age dupes don't understand gun ownership you know just because they've gotten you to accept your slavery and servitude and disarmed you slave boys doesn't mean you're gonna get that done here in the United States punks you're not gonna get that done you're not going to get that done without the enormity of blood that has never been seen on the earth before and I'll personally personally swear on my grave and on the grave of all my ancestors that I'll do everything in my living power to stop anybody from taking any guns away from American citizens you're not going to get it done okay so that's coming up on future shows I'm gonna do whole shows on the occult history of Nazism where Nazism came from and how deeply infected the United States is with both communism and Nazism these ideologies did not were not defeated they did not go away they they they rule the United States they shook hands behind the curtain and they said we can't conquer this land individually so let's work together and we'll sort out the spoils on the other side of the conquering let me tell you something folks if you don't understand that Nazism came directly out of dark occult ik belief systems and came out of directly from dark occultists themselves you have no idea what that you think that that's a political ideology you're a baby child if that's what you think a naive child thinks like that because Nazism came directly out of dark occultism and that's gonna be a huge topic that I'm going to cover in depth in the future we're gonna get into all the people and the groups that were responsible for that the the rising of some of those ancient occultic belief systems in the modern world I'm also going to put out a solution tactic that I call maven targeting I think this is also a phrase or a word that I've coined going after the influential members of a social dynamic or a familial dynamic directly teaming up on them to try to change their mindset and then they're the people who hold sway and influence with other people of that social dynamic you know that's what needs to be done so I'm not gonna make this whole neo feminism agenda the bulk of my work this isn't gonna become a show that this is all I talk about we're all I take calls about it's gonna be a series on this of the next many shows that I do and how long will it take the answer is it will take as long as it takes that's it I will unpack it in my time it's going to be like a stream of consciousness unpacking because again I don't have it I have a general outline but I don't have a formal presentation that I am following as I was when unpacking the what on earth is happening information or let's say the you know occult mockery of police or a cosmic abandonment you know these are full full-length formal presentations that I worked on and and gave publicly and had slides for this is still in its formative stages of being outlined and you know this is something that I'm fully waking up to myself over the last probably four years of my life because again hindsight is 20/20 you become more and more aware and you understand how a lot of these agendas are working and there's many people who are doing good work talking about this this particular topic you know so the first thing so those are the caveats that I wanted to get out of the way before we really jump into things okay so again this material is gonna take as long as it takes I will take as long as I need to to get through the material that I want to cover on this topic and you know we'll take calls on it as well and questions and let people you know bring up their their comments on this topic and you know they could even flesh things out with me and you know ask me my take on certain things as questions about it to clarify okay so the first thing to understand when it comes to this as I've said already and I will repeat because it's worth repeating in any dialectical manipulation only one of the sides needs to truly buy into the lies that are being propagated to try to bring about the outcome that's desired that's what the head galleon dialectic is you're going to polarize two sides to try to bring out a predetermined wanted outcome when if you didn't create divisions and fighting you would not be able to get that agenda through and it's often done through incremental ISM and this is what what I'm calling neo feminism has worked through now that one of the first things I think that we should do when opening up this area of discussion is hoping to people understand what I mean by neo feminism okay as opposed to classical feminism so when we say the word feminism we're not talking about one thing that's the first thing okay many people want to say my view of what that means is courage the correct one you know that's like saying what you think Christianity is or what you think the occult is is the correct definition many people have varied perceptions of that so we need to be clear about our definitions first we'll pick this up on the other side of the break stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] today welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are talking about the neo feminist agenda and how it is a an epic eugenics operation this is a new term that I am coining I believe for the first time it is eugenics that is based on epigenetics epigenetic eugenics okay in other words eugenics waged through mind control getting a population to call itself by buying into dialectical belief systems and doing it through epigenetically pressuring the species through things like food media the destruction of moral values you know radionics pollution of the water supply you name it I mean so many different ways and we'll be talking about all of those methodologies when we get into this deeper but before the break caught me I was talking about the definition of feminism in most people's minds and many people have different definitions for it so what I wanted to do is to try to clearly delineate what I am going to be talking about which is called neo feminism or what it's just what I'm calling it what I'm labeling it that's what I am choosing to label it okay you could call it socially engineered feminism alright you can call it really whatever you want as long as you understand what it what I mean by it okay so I'm calling this eugenics operation neo feminism and I'm delineating that clearly from what I would personally call classical feminism classical feminism would be simply women wanting equality under natural law okay being treated with fairness I have no problem with women being paid the same amount for the same job that a man would do okay that's not what we're talking about all right all right being treated as an equal when it comes to rights is what I would call classical feminism and I have no issue with that at all neo feminism is something altogether different and we're going to be getting into what it entails okay so we're it's like we would delineate between classical conservatism conservativism or classical liberalism versus what we have in the world in the form of neoconservatism can conservativism and neoliberalism the neo cons the Neo lips okay well this is that those divides are just as large as the divide between what I would term classical feminism and neo feminism I would say this divide between the two forms of feminism we're talking about is even bigger okay - they're worlds apart absolute worlds apart so what the Neo feminist agenda has done is it has sparked off a war between men and women in society it has created androgen II within our society to a large extent and it has led to the direct manipulation of both the female mind and the male mind it has wed women to the state in a very big way it has destroyed the moral fabric of our society it has destroyed the value system of our society it has largely put people toward a value system of only thinking that money is of any actual value it has destroyed the family familial dynamic the family dynamic the familial dynamic whatever you want to call however you want to word it it has demolished education it has demolished true parenting you know we didn't even have great parenting as it was but it was better before this agenda even came in and it has destroyed all the more it has led to the enormous rise in moral relativism in our society and let me tell you something folks the Neo feminist agenda has come directly out of Satanism directly from the dark occult and Satanism if people do not think that this is a satanic agenda they're fooling themselves they're kidding themselves now I'm telling you directly from working with the Satanists not only did they say that they were going to be waging ideological warfare against the public through putting out all kinds of nonsense spirituality pseudo spiritual belief systems that were going to be wrapped under the banner of the New Age movement because they own these publishing houses that put all out all that work they also said we are going to foment through androgen II an upcoming war between men and women the war between the sexes that isn't going to be a shooting war it's going to be an ideological war that's going to put pressure and press society in certain ways that they're going to become more easily manipulated and they've done it they've done a masterful job of it because when these occultists say that they are going to do something they follow through with their will and they get it done because they're on the same page they are united in dark care as I've talked about many times they care about getting their agenda in place and they actually put their will behind it they put their mind behind it and then they get it done unlike us who sit there debating on whether this person who we're gonna sit and listen to instead of actually become involved in doing something in the world and helping to change other people's minds is genuine or not or whether he's a shill or whether you know because he runs some advertising oh you know he's owned by corporate Overlord masters or whether because I have a couple of skulls in a case in my in my you know work area here by my computer to remind me what should I be spending my time doing because life is the time of life that we have this spend is limited and the skull simply acts as a reminder that you are mortal and you will pass from this mortal world at some point so you know when I feel like getting up from this computer computer doing the work that I know I need to be doing I take a glance over there and I say you know maybe I need to get back to work you know because I've given up my life to actually do the great work instead of that the complete idiots that are out there looking to somebody else to do their work for them and saying oh he might be a show cuz he doesn't talk about this and not just shut up morons because you're the shells that's what it really is you are the shells if that's what you do okay you don't have to be paid by anybody you're just a useful idiot doop it doesn't understand what the great work is because you're not doing it you're not doing it and people want to make stupid asinine comments about oh he's wearing some kind of a satanic emblem it's called the seed of life dunce you know it's sacred geometry that represents the generative principles of creation in other words how we actually create reality through what we believe and then put into effect through our actions you know what we've accepted into our minds I'm not shouldn't even use the word belief through what we know through the knowledge we've come to understand but you know again it just betrays people's worldview and you know this is a big part of the reaction to the Neo feminist agenda that I'm going to get into but you know a lot of people have seen how manipulatable women have become in society they've seen that you know their value systems have just plummeted and into an abyss and then they want to react by thinking that that's just the nature of women and all just women are just evil you know and that there goes the poison worldview you know oh there's this is just the nature of people and they never want to talk about social engineering you know they never want to talk about the wider societal engineering through mind control that's going on in this culture now it's just that's their nature we'll pick this up on the other side stay right there [Music] [Laughter] welcome back everyone we're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm you know we're talking about in the unfolding of the explanation of how this neo feminist agenda works what it is and how it has really driven a wedge in society between men and women a lot of people will react and say well that it's just this is women's nature you'll hear this a ton in people who are discussing this and I would say that this is a complete lack of understanding this is absolutely incorrect wrong reactionary and immature and naive and it shows how little some people have actually studied the causal factors of what's going on they have very little historical knowledge you know they're just reacting from a visceral point of view and there's nothing wrong with you know getting angry there's nothing wrong with being vitriolic about what's going on but get your grammar right first you know and understand causal factors first you know before just spitting vitriol out there and you don't even have knowledge to back it up you know that's a belief system this whole thing about human nature as soon as I hear someone use the words human nature I become immediately suspect of their knowledge level let's put it that way soon as I hear somebody say that's human nature almost immediately I start thinking of them like here's a person who hasn't done their homework fully they might have bits and pieces of the picture but they haven't figured out what human nature really is because if they did they'd never blame behavior - human nature behavior is largely socially engineered except for the few people who have come out of the mind control of that social engineering and their behavior is not owned and directed by that manipulation the vast majority of the human species mind is however and I would make the argument that many many more of a percentage of woman's mind is still in that dialectical manipulation and I would say the young women of our society are taken all the more and it's becoming more and more blatant and apparent to anyone who's paying even a modicum of attention and again many people will be offended by these statements I don't care I'm not interested in whether you're offended or not I'm interested in telling the truth about what's going on as I understand it and I do understand it very well ladies and gentlemen you can get as offended about that as you like I understand it from a perspective that most people will never experience in their lives from the people who are actually putting this into effect so you can ignore my words and think that you understand what's going on and that's fine I don't tell anybody they have to accept what I'm saying but I'm going to speak it and no one's gonna stop me from speaking it short and put a bullet in me and like I said before that won't even get it done because you think I haven't vowed to come back here until slavery's ended on this world then you really don't know who I am then trust me nothing's stopping me because I have a will that isn't owned by any earthly intent or any earthly you know faculties it is preternatural is directed by the Creator it's not directed by any three-dimensional elements so good luck trying to defeat that that's what directs my will you know and believe me every day is a battle to crawl out of the bed in this dark world surrounded by total sickness and ignorance everywhere you turn and look and I'll continue to do it anyway because you're dealing with a will that is not of this planet and that's what other people have to develop and allow to guide them most of them aren't there yet because they're too afraid to die and they want to be comfortable you know they're too worried about what other people think of them they're too worried about their creature comforts you've got to be willing to give it all up you want to make any change happen in this world so the fundamental problem that I think people have to look at first when looking at this dynamic of the mind control of women is to recognize I'm putting this out there day one okay this is not the nature of people that we're seeing folks if you believe that you're part of the problem you've bought into the poison world view that the Satanists and dark occultist and mind controllers and social engineers want you to believe in because you're not doing anything to heal that dynamic if that's just what you think that's just like saying oh this is they're just all primarily psychopathic you know absolutely not the case they're dealing with unimaginable amounts of programming that have been specifically directed at them since the minute of their birth now does that absolve somebody from the bad behaviors that they're conducting no I'm not an apologist for humanity being so spiritually weak that they've accepted all forms of mind control I said that from day one of this radio show that I am NOT nor will I ever be an apologist for humanity's bad behavior it's an influence you still have free will it all begins and ends with a choice you're putting the effects of natural law into place consequences don't just happen they are caused the underlying causes is what we think that leads to our behavior in the world then natural law works upon that and brings us the consequence consequences of those actions and people still don't understand how that simple dynamic of consequentialism or natural law works they still have a problem understanding it they can't understand it because of the language you know that they think natural means that Darwinian natural order you know we'll think of it as spiritual law then then they have a problem with that because half these morons are atheists you know and they're stuck in the scientism religion they don't want to understand there's a higher power that's directing what happens based upon the behavioral decisions you make and you're not in control of those consequences you're in control with the choices that's what freewill is that was the gift the creator gave all the beings the beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence in this universe and you know what we're doing with it we're totally squandering it and stepping on it and spitting on it and throwing it on the ground and trampling it that's what we're doing with freewill because we want to give over our personal responsibility to somebody else to do our thinking for us you know we want to do what's comfortable instead of what's right is most people have become garbage that's not our nature but that's what we've chosen to become just like the manipulated mindset that the vast majority of women in our culture are in isn't their nature it's what they've chosen in the level of spiritual weakness that they've been raised in and manner this is a very same way not absolving them by any stretch of the imagination and they fall for tons of manipulation and you know what one of the things I want to say besides helping people to understand this isn't the nature of the female it's not human nature it's mind control it's social engineering it's the current conditions that have come about as a result of the social engineering that's been done to humanity they've made this like our nature that's why so few people can understand that this perpetuation of these social engineering dynamics through countless generations has slowly worked our nature to be like this it doesn't mean it can't change you know what's really inherent nature isn't changeable that's why I don't want to call it human nature it's the current human condition there's a difference between the current condition and human nature we've talked about that and I've talked about it in my natural law seminar as well I recommend people go back and check out my explanation of that with slides there it's a fact of the matter ladies and gentlemen an absolute fact of the matter that most of the order followers who are in fact the creators of the dark new world order the creators of the slavery system here on earth are men the vast overwhelming majority and here's another thing that you're going to hear a lot of in this series over the next many weeks and once again get us offended about this as you like you know crying your milk beat your fists against the desk bang your head against the wall I don't care I am going to use and make generalizations in the explanations that I intend to help people to understand generalizations must be used if you can't handle the concept of most were almost every or the overwhelming majority shut the show off right now we'll pick this up on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] [Music] Oh [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic

Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the last segment I was saying how the vast overwhelming majority not you're gonna hear me use that probably about 10,000 times that phrase when I go through this series okay and it's because there's no other way of saying almost all the vast overwhelming majority meaning that the only ones who are not affected like this are a tiny percentage okay so the vast overwhelming majority of order followers who indeed are the creators of the dark new world order as I call the slavery system that we're already in it's not being built it's already here it's already built it's just a matter of how much are they going to tighten the thumbscrews you know that's all it really is you're already in it the vast overwhelming majority of the order followers who are responsible for the building of this immoral slavery system that we are living in are men vast overwhelming majority I would say probably well over ninety five percent if not more of the order followers who have basically done this to our society our men however okay in what we talked when we talked about this in the non-supportive dominators and in the order followers series how many women interface and interact with these men on a daily basis throughout their lives just think about that for a minute and instead of being in the role of moral nurturer which women traditionally played throughout human history they have grown up without being raised with moral values and therefore they're sitting there and thinking it's totally fine what all of these men are doing following orders for a paycheck you know how many of them just love what they're doing think it's so necessary and just like all the other supporters of statism and slavery which is slavery you know know that you'll ask them for the reasons why do you think it's necessary that they do a work they're protecting us there would be chaos without them doing what they do advocating for violence and coercion all the time no imagination and there we have the influence of the school system the indoctrination system and you look at how the school system has been taken by these think tanks that I'm going to talk about and you study how that was done and how Nazis and communists came together on that plan and took the schools of America first of all even putting schooling in the hands of the government through public education funded by tax dollars it was a huge mistake in the first place and people you know will say oh we should be spending the government should be spending more money on education government should be involved in education at all first of all there should be no government let alone having government is ban of enough idea then you want to give it control over what children learn I mean god help us folks I mean what what a brilliant idea that is let's let these totalitarians in the form of Communists and fascists and Nazis teach the minds of our children I mean just absolutely great great plan yeah it's called it comes right out of the Frankfurt School of Marxism and and the plan of the fascist the Italian fascist Antonio Gramsci you never even heard of these people or were these think tanks half the people out there because you don't read books you know study the Fabian Society that's incrementalism you know Graham she's plan of a long march through the cultural institutions to bring in socialism and eventually communism and fascism into you know all of Western culture and people are helping them do it all these absolute amoral trash teachers that are running the education system purposely indoctrinating the children because you want a paycheck teaching them outcome based education they came right of the Prussian educational model that that brought the the Nazi regime into manifestation through how they indoctrinated their children in their school system and then taught the future generations of what would have been the future fascists of Europe in the form of the Hitler Eugen in the Third Reich all outcome based education the same schooling system was taught by the Soviet communists all comes out of a perversion of the Trivium of the ancient world you know people don't even understand that was all imported over here to take the minds of our children to start with waging a war between boys and girls so that would continue later in life indoctrinating them mentally breaking the boys when their real young teaching the girls to worship the state teaching the girls the only were worried about you know appearances are only worried about money as a value system and teaching men to go along with that corporate fascist rule you know we got to groom these people for being more role model citizens and good corporate slaves teaching them training and obedience that's where it starts folks that's why so many people are so retarded in our society there absolutely retarded because their minds were molded by a fascist and communist plan of subversive indoctrination from the minute they pop out of the womb waged incessantly in the school system that's why they call it a school a big gaggle of fish going along with each other you know follow the leader pack mentality herd mentality like one getting them to school so it's like one entity that you could easily control as Michael - sorry on says one neck in one noose you know that's that's how they're looking to collectivise us how many women in society support order followers they think it's so wonderful hey like I said folks I don't need to go any further than home okay let's talk about my own family I'll tell you an anecdotal story okay cuz I like to make it personal and I like to target people and talk about people who I know I'll give you plenty of examples but here's just one my own mother okay a old friend of mine you know who I haven't seen in a while comes to visit me one day and my mother stopped by my place as well she didn't know he was even gonna be there I won't mention names and um you know me and him were talking and catching up and you know she comes in and you know says oh hi good to see you haven't seen you in a long time you know and he has a son and she says to him you know how's her son doing how's he been he's e a single you know separated parent you know divorced parent the worst from the birth mother of his son and she says how's your son been and he says well he's not at home anymore he joined the Air Force okay so became an order follower and the first words out of my mother's mouth is isn't that wonderful you know I mean I just want wanted to like you know go over into the corner of the room sit down in the chair put my head in my hands and weep for a few hours because that's wonderful it's absolutely wonderful that you turn the child over to the state for further cult indoctrination and order following what awesome and this is what I mean and that's part of what I'm talking about and don't get me wrong a lot of guys will think the same thing I'm just saying it's overwhelming in the female population the support of order followers they think it's so great at least hey 99% of the women I'm around on a daily basis do I mean so few women who I know have their minds out of the matrix so few women you could just think about how many women are involved in the truth movement speaking the truth we'll talk about that on the other side stay with us folks we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] there's a community science don't dare speak as wild with lead-ups it'll rip so we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong it's cold of sighs welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we're into the third hour of the broadcast for tonight I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight on the show we're talking about the neo feminist agenda as a eugenics operation the type of mind control that is launched as part of this agenda that specifically targets women in our society and foments the war the ever increasingly belligerent war of division between the sexes and I was talking about how many women in our society support order followers because they've been taught somehow that that's an epitome of masculinity and that's how men should be behaving you know they should be authority figures you know and that government is good government's looking out for our interests it cares about you you know as an entity as an institution the people in it they're all good-hearted caring people the police all have great intentions oh they're just good people you know I just completed an entire series of shows on order followers and how there's never been an order follower in the history of the universe that has been a moral human being get as offended about that as you want blanket statement 100% eternally they are antithesis of each other they are polar diametrically opposed polar opposites for someone to be a truly moral being they cannot follow orders they must exercise conscience the definitive knowledge of the difference between right and wrong behavior and exercising conscious is taking willful action to choose right action over wrong action once the definitive difference between right and wrong behaviors is fully understood an order follower never engages in that judgment process ever that judgment process is wiped out its abdicated they say to someone else oh you tell me what's right and wrong and then I'll perform the behavior and by definition if you are acting in that capacity you are engaging in immorality now you won't hear Christians talking about that though these fake-ass Christians you won't hear them talking about that you did they're pieces of garbage is what they are Christians and name only you want to talk about I have to believe in Jesus salvation ISM garbage that was given to you by your satanic masters but you'll never talk about the immorality of order following no because you order following as a virtue just like your garbage religion you know just like all the other garbage religions out there like Islam and Judaism and Hinduism and Buddhism and all the religions it's all garbage it's all there to hold you back from truth for all the dunces that haven't figured it out yet the New Age movements one of them modern science is one of them so-called science which is nothing but government backed grant money funded scientism it's gonna find the results that Big Daddy government who gives the grant money to do that so-called science once out there money's the biggest religion in the world folks the New Age movement is right up there with all the other religions just another cul-de-sac so Christians and named only Jews and named only Muslims and name only Buddhists and name only 99.99999 percent of them are actual garbage human beings that wouldn't know one thing about morals haven't ran over them like a freight train and these are all the people in society that would be some of the first to tell you following orders as some kind of a virtue and people wouldn't be raised like that if they had any kind of decent parenting and we're parenting used to have a nurturing influence was in the feminine influence within the family not anymore women want to be men now you know they said one of the big pillars and tenets of neo feminism is women are men there's no difference between the sexes we need to blur all the difference between the sexes and cut out any kind of traditional classical roles that women or men played in society women as nurturers men as protectors we can't have that we have to blur all of those you know natural tendencies bring everybody into an androgynous glop because they're easier to control that way that's the reason it's done let me tell you something folks I was involved in an organization firsthand as a member of the Whitehall Church of Satan in Whitehall Pennsylvania and I'm telling you one of their main agendas in that satanic organization was the propagation of androgyny masculinization of women feminization of men emasculation of men and hyper-masculine of women to bring into to bring people into an androgynous pool from which they could be morally more easily directed and manipulated and if you don't think think-tank mind-control is behind that and the occultist that work through these think tanks and these satanic organizations you don't know what's going on on this planet at all and all the people who want to cling to their release just garbage dogmatic belief lies systems okay buying in all those dogmatic lies about you know what religion is telling you is morality they have no idea about the occult they're some of the most asleep people in the world they don't understand how Satanism is run and works and operates in every institution in this society and I'm telling you that's what's also behind this neo feminist agenda you've got to look into the involvement of all these things tank mind-control organizations the Tavistock Institute of human relations in London is one of the biggest ones to research and look into and understand the agenda that they're pumping out there and why they want this neo feminist agenda broadcast everywhere they need to break down of the familial dynamic they need the destruction of the strong man in society people want to whine and complain about patriarchy the Neo feminist agenda wants the destruction of the ability of men rising up together to stand up against the tyranny of the state that's one of its biggest overarching agendas and most women are to mind-control to be able to see that because all they hear are the things that they're being promised it's like all the idiots that voted this clown actor Obama into office oh he's gonna give us a phone wha hey let's give up all of our freedoms to get that phone that's it's so great what he's done with stolen money he's given everybody free phones with stolen money taken by coercion and violence isn't that so wonderful he's such a wonderful man he's a great actor I'll tell you that much great actor he pumps out the N L pity the neuro linguistic programming pretty well he doesn't design any of that stuff you know he could act it out pretty well he could speak it pretty well I'll give him that let's look at the dynamic of how many women truth speakers are out there and folks look I am NOT on the attack I am NOT trying to set and once again I said this from day one I said this from a few weeks ago all right I'm gonna be labeled a misogynist because of what I'm talking about here on the air over the next few weeks I already get it I get that and I don't give one damn how anyone perceives me I don't care about how I am perceived my job is not to be a good PR person for myself my job is to get up here on the airwaves and speak the truth stay where those folks will continue this analysis on the other side of the break [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting under host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I'll decide depending on how this segment goes whether I want to go to the phones or whether I want to continue to delve into topic material so in the last segment I was you know talking about some of the think tanks that have been involved in the propagation of the Neo feminist agenda for purposes really of eugenics when it all comes down to it this is what this is really leading to and you know I mean if we're going to look at like birth rates that are dropping and just about every you know civilized country on Earth you know we'll look at socio sexual dynamics going on in both Western countries and the Far East this is all coming up on future episodes I mean you have to understand how prevalent these think tanks influences throughout the world people who haven't studied the Tavistock Institute of human relations and its mind control techniques don't even know what's going on at all and most people have never heard of it Chatham House and Wellington House out of England you know their connection with the British crown and the Royal Institute for International Affairs which is directly underneath the crown you know that most people will have never heard of these organizations you know you look at the social engineers who were directly tied in with those groups like Edward Bernays and Horace Mann and John Reese you know and walter Lippmann and Huxley Brothers Julian Huxley Aldous Huxley carroll quigley you know what about the behaviorist that worked with all of these people john b watson BF Skinner ivan pavlov how about a huge behaviorist in the field of mind control through indoctrination wilhelm vote you know look up look up votes Verte work when it comes to when it came to bring in the Prussian model into the United States the outcome based education system in the US his connection with dark occult orders like the order of death Skull and Bones how about the Rockefellers Foundation involvement in all of this the Rothschild dynasty's involvement with it through their ownership of publishing houses all over the world the Council on Foreign Relations as a think-tank propagating it and then you get to what I would say it might be the high the top of the hierarchy when it really comes to the propagation of eugenics period and namely the Neo feminist agenda of how the Neo feminist agenda is propagating this what I call epi eugenics operation and that thing tank is known as the Club of Rome that's directly works directly with the Vatican and I mean you're connected him with some of the highest levels of Satanism and the dark occult right there first of all let me tell you something folks when I was involved in Satanism the organization that they continuously said that they wanted that they looked at me as ideal for was the Club of Rome and that if I work to be worked up into higher levels of the the hierarchical network of dark occultism the Club of Rome is probably what I would have been groomed for and I'll be very open and honest about it folks back then I was a eugenicist when I was a Satanist my ideology was that the people who rise to the top of the pecking order in human society should rule humanity and call the population I wasn't about like I say I wasn't about slavery meaning I don't want to see direct human slavery but I thought undesirables needed to go in order to improve society and that's eugenics that's saying we as a more enlightened group of people get to decide who lives and who dies that's what eugenics is so I was a eugenicist the idea that it's a tough decision but somebody's got to make it and these you Genesis or who own and control the governments of the world own and control the police department's own and control the military own and control the banking system own and control the education systems so-called education systems you look at their ties to other orders like the Fabian Society incremental socialism bringing the idea of the Marxist revolution through the long cult march through the cultural institutions put forward by the Frankfurt School as well Graham she's plan study read about him they recognized the the idea of the the workers rebellion you know where workers of the world unite wasn't wasn't gonna bring in communism into the world it had been tried and it didn't work the way they had originally envisioned it so they said well we need to take over political institutions we need to take over educational institutions we need to take over the media we need to take over you know Hollywood and moviemaking we need to take over you know military and police forces everything we need to especially get our point people into educational institutions like universities now go on the Fabian society's website they have a whole section for women to propagate the Neo feminist nonsense now there's no link for men to do it you know because they're trying to sell this to women they're on the open about it folks it's so blatant they're out in the open with it because they know that the way to destroy a society is to get the minds of women you get their their mind first the men and children follow Hitler understood this perfectly he set it out in the open women don't even understand the power that they have to influence the minds of the next generations and there is all the example that you really need to understand how is the world right now well it's a very good chance that largely through who they decided to breed with and the value system they decided to teach to bring to their children instead of a true nurturing value system that is based on the non-aggression principle it's an inescapable conclusion that women have largely made the world the way that it is you know like it said in the movie Fight Club we're a generation of men raised by women almost all single parents in the world are women I'd say 98 to 99 percent of them are very very few single fathers raising children except in the examples were women pass early earlier than the man these think tanks influence cannot be overstated and most people know nothing about any of them how many people have studied the club of Club of Rome or the Fabian Society or the Tavistock Institute of human relations or social engineering in general or behaviorism in general a paltry handful because they don't understand mind control and they don't understand how mind control is directed by dark occultism it's ancient dark occult exciti and most people just want their comfort level and they want to say I don't want to know about that I want to look the other way because they're stuck in a satanic mindset folks that's where this ultimately comes from it caught it grows directly out of Satanism The Satanic mimimi mindset the mentality of what am I going to do for me today all day every day I'm not gonna look at any wider dynamics go in the world I don't care about any of that mimimi all day every day stay where this folks will be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio continuing with what we were talking about in the last segment you know I often ask the question where are the numbers of women coming forward and speaking out against the immoral system there are several but if you look at the totality when it comes to how many people are really truth movement activists and teachers and how many women are involved in the truth movement in general it is probably a minimum of a ten to one ratio maybe even bigger maybe twenty to one it's between ten and twenty to one easily maybe larger than that I don't know and I mean what does that say about the value system that most women are embracing the vast majority I don't want to make a blanket statement there it shows you how deep the mind control and fear propaganda goes when it comes to the entire feminine portion of our society clearly they are being targeted to love the state to insist upon the state's protection to think that the state is necessary and this all comes about as a result of getting the children away from the family this is that this is what even classical feminism did very effectively they didn't want women in the workforce decades ago to put them on equal playing ground with men they wanted that so that there would be no one at home in a family dynamic so that the family would be forced to turn the children over to run education and there would be no nurturing influence in the home to teach values to the child the state would teach its values to the child in doing that you you're also going to diminish work value by doubling workforce you know that that was another thing so you know that they could pay people less and you're creating more competition within society further pitting men and women against each other and you're creating a lot more corporate consumers at the same time it had the effect it it worked on multiple fronts for the corporate masters and that's all they're about doing they're about creating the inauthentic man and the inauthentic woman whose value system is the dollar and that's all they think about all day long from the minute they get up til they go to sleep I'm talking about men and women here now but I mean you just think about look folks just do this as a social experiment hi here's my challenge in my homework for the week go and try to talk to any young woman like a teenage girl and just even try to see what type of a mindset that they are in how they have been culturally conditioned the the type of pop culture that they are involved in exposed to their entire mindset of how they they talk to each other what they talk about just try to put yourself around that for a day if you can and just absorb the mentality because most people won't won't do that or don't have access to do that but you do it and you tell me you're not her if eclis appalled I'll call you a liar right to your face I challenge people to just try to do it and you'll see what families so-called families are pumping out there because they're just as asleep the parents of these people if you want to call them matter just as asleep I want to know why people think there aren't more women in the truth-telling world you know I mean I I tried to make a list one day of you know women who are really on the right track when it comes to understanding things holistically it's a handful many of them are afraid to speak to they're afraid to come out and speak because something put in their notion that people aren't gonna be willing to listen to them because they're women I mean it's that's of nonsense it's a ridiculous notion anybody with a mindset to understand partially understand what's going on in this world would be welcome to hear more women speak up on this on these issues not only that but get in the face of men who are ignoring these issues or who are supporting this garbage immoral system of slavery that's the whole problem is that women aren't up in the men's faces in their lives and saying don't partake in this evil I don't care what it would cost you in the way of a paycheck you know I don't care about whether there's going to be food on the table if you're doing something that's immoral and it's the whole concept of a a mob wife you know that stands by her man and dole doesn't ask questions don't ask questions about the heads that I bust every day honey you know it brings food it brings a paycheck home so we could put food on the table and clothe our children yeah Rudolph has said the same thing running the Auschwitz camp he was a wonderful moral man who loved this family don't you know these people are all garbage who think like that garbage you're garbage if you're doing those immoral actions and you're garbage if you're supporting those immoral actions and get us offended about that statement as you like it we'll never make it untrue the problem is they got the children out of the parents guidance they taught the parents only to value the monetary system and that was the total annihilation of moral values destroying familial dynamics destroying proper parenting so-called parents who are actually just garbage amoral human beings raising so called quote unquote raising they didn't raise anything raising children with absolutely no moral values teaching them money's the only value system to be valued let me tell you something folks again I don't need to go any farther than my own family this is how my family thinks they're not exempt from it I was raised by immoral people with who had really no value system I became the person that I am in spite of that in spite of that not because of it my family didn't raise me strangers raised me from the dead strangers in many cases people have never met who took the time effort and care and willpower to preserve their wisdom through words in some format in some media and put it out there into the world because they cared about making the world better not one member of my family was responsible for raising me from a state of immorality to a state of morality not a one zero strangers helped me to do that my willpower and the will of strangers did that who actually even shouldn't call strangers they're my real family they're my brothers and sisters in truth up two up top folks you know let's make it real personal let me tell folks I thought I don't know if I ever mentioned this on the air before so I may have but if not here goes my own mother said to me one day you know the same person who said isn't it so wonderful it's well what's so such a wonderful thing my buddy some went into the Air Force and became an order for dropping bombs on people for corporate overlords and and dark occultist overlords it's so wonderful this person says the same thing to me in the past when I think about what you could have become versus what you did choose to do with your life I'm disgusted and appalled my own mother looked in my face and said that to me one day once again I don't harbor any ill will will or resentment you know I could just say that truthfully as it as a statement that happened you know because I understand how totally unconscious and dead a person like that is and whatever you know but you know mene mene Jay Parker often joke around and say you know she'd probably been real happy and would have said isn't that wonderful if you stayed with the dark occult Satanist that I was with I could have been a senator by now maybe you know I could have been a senator getting a lot of eugenics legislation passed through you know and stealing from the American public and I would have padded a nice you know bird's nest for myself and you know I would have been it would have been so wonderful don't you know you know but again you have to look at the level of consciousness than other people are at honestly I could let that go we'll pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn stay with us we'll be right back for the final segment [Music] today folks we have to break on through to an accurate understanding of the labyrinthine agenda that is neo feminism that has grown directly out of globalist think tanks mind control institutions and ultimately from Satanism and dark occultism itself it has led to the emasculation of men in society I mean there's barely a man out on the street that I see with hardly any bass in his voice anymore you know who God forbid if it does come down to a physical shootout you know these are gonna be the men they're gonna be out there I mean particularly in cities it's very very bad because they're very well behaved emasculated animals you know they are well trained and broken pets of the state who think that obedience to Authority is a virtue they love being part of the whole corporate structure they think that's somehow representative of responsibility in life you know when nothing could be further from the truth what you're really doing is compromising your values by taking part in that system constantly and most people won't say most men won't say no to that lifestyle because most women want that lifestyle let's just call face it and call it exactly as it is folks because they've been groomed since the time that they were out of the womb to think of money as the main value system and look once again let's bring it right back to my own family there's not one woman in my entire family that I could speak of that doesn't think that money is the most important thing in the world that's what most women are groomed to one that's their value system how many people care about truth we did it we did an experiment where I think it was like I can't remember the exact number but it was like 2% of people or 3% put down that they cared about truth in life out of you know what things do you actually care about give me three things three words that represent something you care about and hardly anybody ever puts down truth well of what they want in life knowledge forget that you know wisdom knowledge forget that you know I want success me me me I I should bring into this the slides from the natural law homework results the natural law seminar homework results because they were highly enlightening and we should go back to that for the mindset you know I should do it exclusively with women and then exclusively with men and see what the breakdown is what the difference is most people are conditioned from childhood to be the inauthentic being the corporate variation of the human being which is a golem that's all too flesh robot that you're good to be inserted in the cog in the machine as a cog in the machine of the corporate world and you know be productive for your master and sadly that's what most women want men to be what's going on as a result of this the Neo feminist movement going into hyperdrive is there are more men who were waking up and saying I'm not going to be part of this anymore you know I've had that mentality since I was 15 years old you know so I stepped into the at workforce for a very brief amount of time and as soon as I'm was shown any level of disrespect as a man I quit on the spot because you know the the people who showed me that level of disrespect are very lucky that you know they didn't suffer extreme physical harm through some of the things that came out of their mouths toward me I I have self-control so I was able to restrain myself but if they thought and from that moment forward I would be doing anything else to help them that are out of their minds you know I mean I can put in an honest good hard day's work I'm not a lazy person I'm extraordinarily driven I have willpower I have focus you know but when somebody starts treating you like a slave you got to be gone and it doesn't make a difference whether you have anything else when you start becoming involved in something that's immoral and is conducive to slavery you got to get gone from that situation you've got to extract yourself from it no matter what's going on otherwise consider yourself broken and consider yourself no such thing as a real man and that's the problem we have too many little boys out there with no guts they're too afraid people will say oh you have a situation right now where you're you're you're living in a house and and you're comfortable enough folks let me tell you something I don't care what my situation would be I would be dying homeless starving in the street before I went into any avenue of work that uses my body as a gear in the apparatus of slavery you want to test that assumption let's put it to the test trust me what it wouldn't matter what happened to my body so you know another part of this entire agenda is wedding women to the state and the only way you can really do this is by making the state essentially favor them in many many areas of society and you see this through family courts you see this through you know divorce you see this through all kinds of legislation that is being put into effect and you know a lot of women like that because they think it's increasing their social power when in fact this is being done to completely eliminate the authentic man the man that is strong and capable of standing up to the state so by proxy what ends up happening is women end up in bed by proxy with the state I call this the unholy wedding or the unholy union of modern women to the state you know this comes about as a result of the mentality of people who are in a socialist mentality that somehow the state should provide for this or that or the other thing that it should act as a nurturer or provider those are the kind of women with mommy issues the kind of women with daddy issues are the ones who want to be with the controllers the dominators because they think they're going to get protection in that respect they're the kind of women who gravitate toward you know the Dominator type of male the so-called alpha male they're not the real alpha male of society the real alpha male of any society the real alpha woman of any society is the one who is fully conscious conscious and aware of what's going on that's the alpha male and female nothing else determines that it isn't that the biggest the strongest the the most attractive looking these are all misnomers you know that's that's the concept of what people want you to think as the quote alpha being it's if there's only two heids when it comes to the men and women in society it's the authentic and the inauthentic the real article the real item and then the proxy of the real thing the image of the real thing the husk of the real thing it's an imitation and what I'm talking about the vast overwhelming majority of women please understand what I mean is the authentic woman the inauthentic woman I'm sorry the inauthentic woman and the inauthentic woman 99.9% of the time is attracted to and gravitates to the inauthentic corporate man the vast majority of inauthentic women in the world who have been culturally conditioned and mind control since birth to value money as the only value in society are going to gravitate toward the type of men who want to prop up this slavery system we're going to talk about many more controversial topics along these lines in coming weeks folks folks the you're between the sexes wage through the mind control deliberately targeted against women that's all the time we have for this edition folks remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way we'll see right here next week thanks for listening good night everyone [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #184

Topics: *The Neo-Feminism Agenda and the War Between the Sexes, Epi-Eugenics, Neo-Feminism as an example of the Hegelian Dialectic, Neo-Feminism vs. Classical Feminism, Neo-Feminism's embrace of Statism, the Social Divide that has grown between the Sexes, the Authentic vs. Inauthentic Human, Involvement of Think-Tanks in the Neo-Feminist Agenda, Incrementalism, Fabian Socialism, Neo-Feminism's roots in Satanism and Dark Occultism, The Satanic Witch as a handbook for the manipulation of men, the Me-Me-Me Satanic mind-set is where most women and men are trapped, the destruction of the Family dynamic, broken Parenting in human society, the Non-Moral "raising" of children leading to Moral Decay on a mass scale, why the Emasculation of Men is so important to the Neo-Feminism Agenda, the Corporate Door-Mat "Man," the Socially-Engineered Attraction of the Inauthentic Woman to the Inauthentic Man, the Control Dynamic and the Dialectic of "Dominator or Door-Mat," the untrue Myth that we live in a Patriarchy, Human Society is an Occultocracy, The First Question a Woman asks to a Man in a first encounter, the Psychological root causal factors of WHY Women immediately ask men the question "What do you do for a living?," most women caught up in and chasing the Illusion of "Security" and "Safety," Money as human beings' God and Ultimate Religion, Men seen and used by many women as a "resource," Hypergamy, very few people care about the difference between Right and Wrong, the danger of thinking that the Socially-Engineered Condition of most human beings is actually "Human Nature," the Imbalanced Ratio between Men and Women in the "Truth Movement," the inane and vapid mind-set of most young women in our society, the "Hipster" Epidemic, why modern Males are so emasculated and feminized, Neo-Feminism as a Divide-And-Conquer strategy, some Women stand against the Neo-Feminism Agenda and see it for what it truly is, Neo-Feminist opposition to Gun Ownership, Pedophilia at the highest levels of Government and its cover-up, the Unholy Wedding of the Woman to the State, Unresolved Psychological Parental Abandonment Issues, the Abuse-Victim Cycle, Worldview Poisoning*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website of course Republic Broadcasting org the show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern time from 9:00 p.m. to midnight central today is Saturday January 31st 2015 we have a great show lined up for you here tonight we're going to be continuing to talk about what I call the elephant in the room a topic that many people do not want to bring up and discuss because of its controversial nature mind control specifically targeted at women to foment the war between the sexes that we're witnessing in our society I'm going to be discussing neo feminism continuing to discuss neo feminism as we started last week this will be an ongoing series neo feminism as a eugenics operation what I call epic eugenics I believe it's a term that I have coined myself it's epic genetic eugenics it is genetics that is waged through mind control of the population essentially getting them to call their own numbers and we are indeed seeing that take place before our eyes if people don't understand that that's what's going on they really need to set up and pay attention to what I'm talking about in this series I'll give the call-in number right here at the top of the show I may take calls in the third hour of the show last week I did not get around to taking calls because the I wanted to stay focused on the information hopefully we'll have some time to take some calls in the third hour the call-in number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 once again the calling number to join us if you want to get in the caller queue now 800 3 1 3 94 43 also I may go to the phones to ask the listening audience a question during tonight's broadcast so if you're willing to you know maybe answer a question that I would like to pose just to put some some food for thought out there for the listeners tonight call in the calling number and I may go to you to get your take on something so a couple of quick event announcements before we jump in with the topic for tonight the free or mind three conference of course coming up here in the Philadelphia area April 10th 11th and 12th of 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in Langhorne Pennsylvania just outside the city limits of Philadelphia the speakers lined up for this great conference coming up in April Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros the New Jersey Weed Man Edie fortune freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Myer J Parker Jenice bar cello John Bush John vibes Josie the outlaw whales Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor luke rudkowski Mark Devlin myself Mark passio and Stewart Swerdlow there will also be an anti media panel there will be a panel discussion group with many of the speakers that are taking part in the conference and there will be open mic night sessions at the end of each evening an all weekend pass for the free your mind three conference coming up just outside of Philadelphia in April $150 you can get your tickets online at free your mind conference calm the best way to support this great conference that's coming up here in Philadelphia in April is to buy your tickets in advance there's this is the biggest conference of this its kind on the East Coast coming up this year most certainly with a who's who speaker line up so that if you want to support this event get your tickets in advance that's how the organizers are able to pay for the venue that's how they're able to pay for the speaker travel arrangements and this speaker lodging arrangements for this great event freer mine conference calm get your tickets now Philadelphia Liberty on the rocks presents a special presentation by myself mark passio on the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment this is going to be taking place Tuesday February 10th 2015 from 6:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time at the cafe the cafe is located at 2011 Walnut Street in Philadelphia 20th and walnut this event is free to attend and I will be what I'm going to be doing what I call field-stripping the Second Amendment I'm going to break it down into its all of its constituent elements and explain to people exactly what was meant and intended by the founders and the co-authors of the Second Amendment and I'm going to then reassemble the Second Amendment on the other side of that field-stripping to help people to very clearly see its true meaning and purpose as it was originally intended instead of these new interpretations that people try to ascribe to it that have absolutely nothing to do with its intent so this is coming up February 10th Tuesday February 10th 6:00 to 9:00 p.m. the presentation will not be all three hours there will you know be a question and answer session and a discussion after the presentation so for more information on this event you can go to Philadelphia dot Liberty on the rocks org they also have a meetup group Philadelphia Liberty on the rocks I will be taking part in what is called a counter protocol of light event this is going to be held during around the time of the halftime show of the Superbowl tomorrow Sunday February 1st 2015 at 6:30 p.m. Eastern Time this event will be hosted by Scott Bartle and Debra punch of shift is happening tv.com the website is shift is happening we calm the other members of the panel of the discussion panel will be Sean stone Freeman John Ramirez Jamie Hanshaw Sarah Adams and Patrick Henningsen so a really great panel discussion group and they're also going to do like energy work as well during this event the counter protocol of light there we're gonna be basically breaking down what they do during these Super Bowl halftime rituals which is what they are why they do them and what the intended effects on the mindset of the population is that's basically what this panel discussion is going to be on and the hosts intend to basically counteract that dark and negative energy with an event like this to raise awareness and to help people to basically shield themselves against you know this type of ritualistic energy that is being sent by these dark occultists that organize rituals like this the the Super Bowl halftime shows are very clearly ritualistic and they're they're definitely put together in order to steer consciousness in a certain direction so once again counter protocol of light event Sunday February 1st 2015 6:30 p.m. Eastern Time and we'll go through the Super Bowl halftime show and you could check that out at shift is happening tv.com one of the panel members Freeman will also be hosting me he has put together this question and answer session because I just appeared on his show the free zone and I'll be doing a question-and-answer session with him on Monday February 2nd I'll tell you a little bit more about that on the other side of this break stay with us let me empty [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on our DN I'm your host mark passio my web site what on earth is happening calm before the break the first break headus I was talking about an event I'm dealing with Freeman of Freeman tv.com he'll be hosting a question-and-answer session with me called ask an ex eight inist anything and this came about as a result of me being on his show the free zone just yesterday so he wanted to put together a question and answer session for his listening audience and this will be taking place Monday February 2nd at 4:00 p.m. Eastern Time 4:00 p.m. Eastern Time Monday February 2nd you can get more information about this Q&A session that I'll be doing with Freeman and his listeners on Freeman tv.com check out Freeman's website Freeman tv.com there are still what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available as a free gift in return for a voluntary donation to what on earth is happening you can click the email link that's listed in the news article at the top of the news section on the what on earth is happening dot-com website to get more information about how to receive a what on earth is happening promotional t-shirt there's also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening website if you feel that you've received value from the information that has been shared on my website and on this radio show you could feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue into the future with that having been said I'd like to direct everybody's attention to the one on earth is happening calm radio show page underneath the page during the live show there are always images for tonight's show listed the images there tonight are just about the events that are coming up the free or mind 3 conference my second ammendment presentation at Liberty on the rocks coming up on February 10th the counter protocol of light event at the halftime of the Super Bowl and the ask an ex satanist anything event that I'll be doing with Freeman on Monday so I don't have any images for the material that I have been covering and will continue to cover because I haven't really organized this officially as a presentation I will more likely than not do that at some point in the future and have slides prepared for such presentation on this topic but for now this is going to remain sort of a stream of consciousness type thing where I'm basically going along with a general outline of topics that I want to touch on when it comes to this dynamic of neo feminism as a eugenics operation what I call an example of epic eugenics you know eugenics could be carried out a number of ways it can be done physically it could be done chemically you know it could be done basically through forced sterilization things like that but I think the social engineers have ratcheted up their game to a very significant level and they are doing it epigenetically they're not doing it physically anymore eugenics is being waged through mind control and if that's what I call epic eugenics epic eugenics the concept that you can get a population ultimately to want to call itself and this is what we're really seeing happening there's so many people want to basically transition into this going back into all the topics we were touching on last week is to reiterate that when I bring this up the war between the sexes and mind control that is specifically targeted at women in our culture especially in Western culture I'm not trying to further divide the sexes I'm trying to heal the divide by bringing awareness about how this is a Hegelian dialectic that a mechanism that has been put into play in our society and in any dialectical manipulation only one ultimately needs to take the bait they only one side needs to buy into the the lie of the dialectic in order for the dialectic manipulation to work to have effect on the whole society you know I give the example often times let's say let's say a student in a classroom wanted to start a conflict be to between two other students okay and the two students are sitting next to each other in the class well one student may be going by one of them and and smack them in the back of the head and then you know quickly pass and you know the the one student that got hit in the back of the head turns to the other student and looks at them as if they did it you know and really what the student who struck the the first individual in the back of the head was trying to do is to get that person to think that the other student did it well the second student does not have to be involved in the manipulation you know only the first student has to buy the notion that that other student hit them in the back of the head when in fact it was the person who walked by you know and then a conflict can start between those people and that person who got hit will think the whole time oh that that person did this and you know I'm just responding to that you know and then oftentimes if they do something harsh or you know violent to that other person then that person's going to respond even though there they didn't intend any any harshness or any conflict with that other person you see that's what I mean by only one side of a dialectic needs to by the life or the dialectical manipulation to be accomplished you know if the the the first intended target of the manipulation doesn't see through the lie the conflict can easily begin and that's what we've already seen in our society as a result of neo feministic beliefs so we started breaking this down last week and I tried to explain to people that I would not be willing to take a chance on alienating a huge portion of my listening audience and people that I've tried to get to understand the dynamics that are really happening in the world if this topic were not real and critically important if it were not something that is absolutely essential to understand okay so last week we touched on a whole lot of different dynamics when it came to this problem that we're facing in society of what I call neo feminism and I laid that to distinguish it from classical feminism which is simply about equal rights under natural law and women being respected as much as men in in society being treated as equals I don't have any problem with that I think both sexes should be treated with fairness and dignity and as equals as far as our rights are concerned our rights under natural law this does not mean that the sexes are the same of course and this is the the part of the Neo feminist agenda is to end Rajan eyes the sexes too masculine eyes women and to feminized men so that there is a blending and a indistinguishable aspect when it comes to the sexes that's what they want they want androgyny and what this does is it weakens the masculine instinct in men and it makes them into what I call the inauthentic man okay the corporate man and then what it does is it also makes women more masculinized and more wed to the state the idea of domination having to be present okay having to have a part in our lives government the acceptance of government and you see this so prevalently in modern society when it comes to the fact that most women are still status now that doesn't mean most men aren't okay most men are still status as well but I asked people as an introductory and introduction to this topic just think about the ratio difference in the so-called truth movement between men truth seekers and truth tellers okay who are putting information out into the world and part of the alternative media versus how many women are involved in that and it's not to say that there are no women involved in that process of doing that great work but it's the the ratio is so overwhelmingly imbalance that I think anybody being honest with themselves can easily see that and I think we should be asking ourselves the question why is it that way we'll pick up right there on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone listen - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com continuing to get into the topic for tonight we're talking about neo feminism as a epi' eugenics operation as a way of ultimately calling the human population by getting people to war between the sexes and we're seeing that already play out in our society and it has been playing out in our society for decades since this agenda has been brought in by think tanks and Marxist and socialist movements you know we talked about that briefly last week all the different institutions that are part of this you know a lot of this neo feminism was ushered directly into our society by the Frankfurt School part of Graham she's plan of the long march through the cultural institutions people should look up Antonio Gramsci and understand incremental socialism creeping socialism you know the total creeping incrementalist control of the state look up the Fabian Society you know that's another thing tank organization that is all about slowly bringing in the destruction of the authentic man and the authentic woman in our society so that the and Rajan eyes diversions that the the husks or shells of the former authentic man an authentic woman can basically be cannon fodder for the state and are easy to manipulate and control at that point though all the other think tank involvement you know goes up higher than even these organizations these are like the political aspects of it you know you have like the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller Foundation you know again aspects political driven aspects of this here in the United States and then you have things like the Tavistock Institute of human relations which is all about mind control and social engineering and eugenics those organizations grew out of Chatham and well in house in England you know and then of course you have the Club of Rome which to me is probably one of the highest thing tanks that's directly involved with this agenda because that they are entirely about eugenics and population reduction you know then you have to explore the connections between all of this and you know organized religion so it has very deep roots and it's ultimately all about control it's not about anything else it never has been about anything else it's about control and making the population more manageable through reducing its numbers another thing you have to understand is dark occultism plays into this directly the Neo I'm gonna make a statement here and get it folks get as offended about this statement as you want the Neo feminism agenda is derived directly out of satanic ideology it comes out of Satanism and one of the books that I highly recommend people to read when it comes to understanding the direct manipulation of the male mind in society is the Satanic witch by Anton LaVey a very little-known book hardly anybody I know ever has ever read this book and I think it's absolutely critical it's a critical book to read to understand what's really going on in society you know this is a it's a guidebook if you will it's an instruction manual for the Neo feminist agenda as far as I'm concerned you know and you know look here's all you really have to deeply grasp at first the social engineers who have constructed this agenda want the vast majority of women and again I'm going to make generalizations when I talk about this all right I'm going to use terms like the vast majority of and if you're uncomfortable with that like I said last week turn the show off now okay I'm not interested in whether people get offended by you know generalized statements to understand this you need to use generalizations so I'm going to use moe almost all almost every the vast majority of and if you're uncomfortable with that tough okay so the the the vast majority of women are being manipulated by this agenda by them being essentially told and buying into the idea that what life is really about folks is pleasure and comfort and you know your daily pursuits you know the idea of the whole pursuit of happiness very ambiguous terminology okay rights are left at the door when it comes to this mentality all right it's about me me me me me all day every day I try to explain to people that if I could explain to you what Satanism really is when when you say the term everybody's mind goes to the idea of the Christian devil you know the red devil and with the horns and the pitchfork and the tail okay this has little to zero to do with what I am calling Satanism okay ideological Satanism which in which and maybe this is a good time to explain this because we're talking about the connection between the Neo feminist agenda and Satanism Satanist shows the name Satan because of the archetypal connection to the Christian adversary or opposer that which is the adversary or opposer which is what Satan means in Hebrew to the Christ consciousness to the higher consciousness the higher mind the connection to the higher self the real Savior of the world which is making that connection to higher self and higher consciousness and really being aware of what's going on within us and around us okay Satanist chose that image because what they are trying to do is destroy that higher consciousness keep people in a state of low vibratory consciousness so that they can be route controlled and therefore ruled and put into slavery and bondage you know as such they're the adversaries of that Christ consciousness you know they don't want that type of consciousness rising in our society they want to keep it quelled so that's the reason they chose that however the ideology of Satanism has nothing to do with the worship of the Christian devil the concept of the Christian devil it is about pure selfishness being the highest aspiration in life if I could encapsulate what satanic ideology is in a nutshell it's waking up in the morning and from the minute you wake up until the time you go to sleep that night you aren't thinking about anything but yourself and what you could do to improve your own situation and you never ever think about anybody else's situation you never have any compassion for the suffering of other people in the world you don't look at the world in a wider sense you don't look at the in justices that are going on in the world in the what in any kind of a wider sense all you are doing is focused on me me me me me all day every day that is Satanism that's what Satanism is and I'm not asking you to believe or accept that's what Satanism is I'm telling you definitively and factually as a former priest of this religion that that is in fact what Satanism is period the end and it doesn't make a difference whether you accept it or believe it or not you know I like like I've said if you want to know about any religion you would probably want to go to the priest of that religion and ask them about it well I was a former priest of Satanism and I'm telling you that's what the religion is the period now when you think about that how many people in society qualify as Satanists and out of those people how many of them are women and III admit just about as many or probably men but I'm telling you this is heavily heavily heavily marketed and peddled to women in society and there's a reason for that to get the moral decay of a society going you have to get the woman's mind first you absolutely have to get their minds first because largely they're the people who are quote unquote raising children and I say quote unquote because the parenting in our society is a joke it's a joke and women want to bear children but they don't want to raise them properly you know because they weren't raised properly and largely neither were the men that they're associating with at all and I'll tell you that just from my perspective I talked about this last week I wasn't raised properly by my parents I wasn't raised by my parents period like I said last week my real family the people who really truly raised me are people I don't know personally in my life in person they were people who communicated through their writings and through other forms of media what real morality is about and we have way too few quote unquote parents doing that job they're failing miserably at it and that comes directly out of the mind control that most women undergo we'll continue to talk about this dynamic on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right back folks stay with us we don't speak wall between us I'm so neat welcome back everyone in Michigan - what on earth is happening here on rbn on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the break I was talking about how neo feminism grew directly out of this satanic ideology and there's no better evidence of that than the book The Satanic witch by Anton LaVey which I highly recommend everybody reading to understand a lot of the manipulation tactics that are really being used against men and how men are really being emasculated in this society controllers don't want any strongmen in society because strong men are the only people who strong informed and enlightened men are the only ones who are really going to wage any kind of physical resistance against tyranny of tyrannical government in society now it's not to say that women would not be able to ideologically come out of their trance and understand the tyranny that's in place you know but when it comes to any kind of possible necessity for physical action certainly men are going to be more likely than not the individuals are going to be taking that action that's why it's so important to get men completely emasculated in society and this whole idea of the destruction of all moral values in society starts with taking the woman's mind over okay because they're they've been in the traditional role throughout history as the nurturer and the one who is going to instill moral values into the child okay by teaching them especially since traditionally women stayed with the child now with women in the workforce there's nobody except the state schools - basically in still so-called values into the child and what's getting instilled in those schools social Darwinism you know the the worship of money the worship of the state that's what's getting instilled into children scientism you know a total left brained so-called education which is a total indoctrination system of fifty thousand hours of compulsory schooling with a child away from both parents when you have parents who have not been raised with moral values and their only thing that they've been taught to value is money that's the value system money you know where do you expect society to go you expect it to become more free you expect people to to do great things in a free capacity expect it to go into chains into chains which which is exactly where it's at and you know I tell people let's make it personal I don't need to go to anybody else or talk about anybody else as an example let's talk about my own family my own family are completely ensconced and entrenched in satanic mindset every member of my family except me maybe with the exception of one or two others who I would consider is very semi awakened aware and not really active but in general the entirety of my own family are in a satanic mindset never focusing on anything but me me me me me me me all day long every day the women of my family don't care about rights they don't care about freedom they don't care about what's going on around them and the only thing they tell their children is go out and make enough money the only thing that I was that that my own mother was ever concerned with is whether I was making enough money or had a quote job that's it no involvement in any aspect of emotional or spiritual life whatsoever certainly not trying to rate raise me to an accurate and deep understanding of morality at all zero never mentioned it now just go along with the program go along with the system follow the rules because you have to come out on top because you have to make enough money that's all physical creature comforts yes you're taken care of you know as if that's all there is to the raising of a child and you have millions and millions hundreds of millions of people doing this so-called raising their children like this thinking that physical creature comforts are the only thing that a child needs met that's it nothing else so why do what surprise is there when we have totally inauthentic men and women in society that we're never raised that have no connection to the true self and what I want to talk about is what women have been socially conditioned to desire to one because that plays a huge role in what's going on a gigantic role what the inauthentic socially conditioned women woman which is the vast overwhelming majority of most women want the the corporates inauthentic man that's what they desire in society and so the corporate inauthentic man the ones that will go down that path and play ball with the system you know most women will grab take toward that toward the guy who is compliant has been emasculated by the system by government and is completely compliant with all the rules and regulations because you know will basically make themselves make their image into what their corporate masters want them to be and then follow in and fall in line whatever behaviors their corporate masters want from them and most men will just do it because what most men in our society one is for women to be interested in them and paying attention to them and that's what they're they're living their lives to try to accomplish not trying to get at the truth not trying to understand what's going on in the world they're chasing the inauthentic woman for the vast majority of their lives and so they want to reinvent themselves into their corporate masters version of what a man should be to look like they want them to look to act like they want them to act it's pathetic and these aren't real men they don't resemble real men in any way and neither do the women who want men who are corporate doormats and in general that's what modern women want they want either either they want a corporate doormat that they can use as a resource or they want a total dominator you know and this all stems from either wanting to be in the position of control or wanting to be controlled the vast overwhelming majority not all there are some genuine authentic women and genuine authentic men left in this world but the numbers are waning and dwindling folks and that's what the social engineers want and how they put this idea into into women's mind you know this idea of you have to get the person who's the most successful in society you know I have a question for listeners I'd like to pose a question that is a social experiment I've the to try to highlight this dynamic and folks I realize how controversial this is and guy I said it from the beginning I'm not going to shy away from this what I'm going to say needs to be said and I'm going to say it anyway okay it doesn't make a difference whose offend that are alienated by this if you think this paints some kind of negative light on my work well turn it off don't listen to it anymore it doesn't make a difference the truth remains the truth and this is still going on I'd like for people to call in because I have a question to pose somebody wants to answer an off-the-cuff question you know a blind question that I want to put out there to try to highlight a dynamic I want people to understand the call and number to join us is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the callin number 800 three one three nine four four three we actually have a caller on the line I'm going to go to them in the next segment after the top of the hour because I have a question that I want to pose and I think it will highlight this dynamic of why there's such a absolute degradation of moral values in our society and how women have largely played into that as a result of social engineering I'm not saying men haven't either but very much so this dynamic has targeted women these social engineers know exactly what they're doing folks stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Music] and welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we're into the second hour of the show for this evening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing our series on the neo feminist agenda as a eugenics operation what I call an example of eppy eugenics eugenics that is carried out through mind control this is about the mind control specifically targeted at women to foment a war between the sexes and that is the elephant in the room that hardly anybody wants to really get into and talk about on any kind of a deep level help people to understand the think tanks and occult groups that are directing this agenda how it works the type of conditions that it has led to in our society and what we can do about it but again I said I've been studying this dynamic for years now and I finally felt that the time was right to bring this information forward because I consider it a moral obligation to talk about this when I understand the dynamic that is going on so well and very very few people do you know neo feminism constantly wants to tout the notion that you know the sexes aren't equally as oppressed in our culture that our freedoms aren't being destroyed all around the board men and women you know they put out this notion at every you know everything is because of patriarchy well ladies and gentlemen boys and girls children of all ages we don't live in a patriarchy or a matriarchy I mean if you believe that you've bought into the dialectic we live ladies and gentlemen in an oak autocracy that's the nature of the ruling class that generally completely dominates and controls and enslaves the rest of the population you know people want to call it a patriarchy a matriarchy this and that a corporate ah cracy you know an oligarchy it's an oak autocracy maybe people have never heard that term before well you have now it means rule by the occult rule by occult means and folks if you think the occult the dark occult as I refer to the twisted variation that the cult aspects of occult acknowledged being used against people as a weapon okay the dark occult and darker cultists are comprised by both men and women and they're comprised by people from every culture every walk of life every age you know both sexes and even just about every social income class you know people think it's only the ultra-rich know the occultists are not all rich you know there's people who are involved in generational bloodline families of occultism and they're not necessarily rich and powerful people they're powerful when it comes to what they understand about the mind we're not living in a mate of patriarchy folks it's an oak autocracy ruled by dark occultists and what I was talking about in the last segment is that you know most of the inauthentic women in our society want either a doormat or a Dominator you know because again they're in one form of brain imbalance or another the vast majority of them are being conditioned and left brain imbalance because that's masculinizing the woman and it's also getting the woman to align her so-called values to the state to the state and it's so-called values put all this stuff in quotation marks folks and again you could put the word woman in quotation marks so you know maybe that'll make it a little bit more palatable I'm not really talking about a real woman here you got to understand that I'm talk I'm using the term woman when I connected in with a neo feminist agenda you have to understand I mean the inauthentic mind controlled woman that has nothing to do what what a real woman is at all zero and unfortunately the inauthentic woman comprises the vast majority of women in our population yes that is a generalization but it is a true generalization the social engineers have done their job well and they know what they're doing and they know how to do it you know this is done through movies television magazines media the news the the daily news that people absorb you know you just look through society and I'm telling you right now all you have out there is television watchers folks you got people who sit in front of that garbage device day in and day out rotting their brain and they think it's telling them something that resembles truth the genuine being the genuine human being the genuine man the genuine woman is not involved in in any aspect of the game of control whether on the side of being a Dominator or being a doormat and no genuine man or woman who would want somebody to play either one of those roles a real relationship involves control not being involved in it and unfortunately that's what modern-day relationship relationships have all become about control but I have a question I want to ask the listening audience I did I've done a social experiment over the last several weeks or on my own time where I asked approximately 75 people 75 individuals this question that I'm going to pose to a caller blindly right now okay and out of well I won't tell you what the results are okay let's actually go to the phone line so I could pose this question and I'll tell you a little bit more about the social experiment that I did let's let's hear from Phil in Oregon Phil I know you may have called in to pose some other question but I want you to hold off on that question for now and I want to ask you a question okay and if you still have a question or a comment that you want to make I'll bring you back on later okay you could hold and I'll bring you back in but I'd like to pose a question blindly to you and could you just confirm I haven't asked you this question have I know I'm kind of excited okay we didn't talk at all or pre rehearse this in any way okay I'm just bringing fill in because he's the first in the call queue and I just want to ask you something okay I've asked 75 people so far this question all right as a social experiment in a modern-day interaction between a male and a female after the social niceties and pleasantries are exchanged at first could you tell me the first question invariably that the woman poses to the man in that interaction man we think almost invariably the first question that a woman in modern society will pose to a to a man after you know that the general pleasantries are exchanged like you know what's your name where you from you know what's the next question that comes up oh I got it go ahead what what do you do for demon coin slavery points Thank You Phil now now ladies and gentlemen ladies and gentlemen this deeply deeply explains the dynamic that I'm talking about here okay Phil I'm gonna let you go I want to thank you for giving that answer okay and I want to tell people the result of this experiment if you want to hold on the line you're welcome to do that and I'll bring you on for a question or comment after when I go to the phone if I go to the phones but thank you thank you for allowing me to ask you that question blindly okay thank you so of course the answer to that question is what do you do for a living what do you do to make money okay that's the first question now that's person 76 that I've posed that question to in the last several weeks and I'll tell you the result of that little social experiment on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm now before this last break I think we've hit people with something that is a cornerstone in what I'm trying to explain and I want to thank Phil from art Oregon from answering my question live on the air blindly okay not knowing what I was going to ask and the question was that I've done a social experiment with this over the last several weeks and I've posed this question to 75 people phil was number 76 and the question was in an interaction in the modern world between a man and a woman who have just met each other after they you know if they're talking and they exchanged pleasantries at the very beginning of the conversation what is invariably the first question that the female will pose to the male in that interaction and he answered what do you do for a living he worded a little bit more colorfully he said what do you do for a demonic coin of the realm or something to that effect you know for fake Fiat Federal Reserve notes you know but essentially the question remains the same what is your the occupation that you make money doing okay now this being the primary front foremost question that is posed what does that say about what is going on in the modern conditioned female mind well what we'll get into that in a minute but let me give you the results of my little social experiment that I've conducted here over the past few weeks 100% of people that I posed that question to 76 out of 76 answered the same way what do you do for a living 100% now ladies and gentlemen of the listening audience okay if I went out on the street corner here in South Philadelphia and I went on the corner and I just said I posed the question to a hundred people as they walked by could you please tell me what color the sky is on a cloudless weather 'less day during the day when that what you know not at night time but during the day on a cloudless weather 'less day what color is the sky what color does the the sky refract to the human eye I will almost guarantee you guarantee you that you will not get 100% of people to answer with the word blue I will almost guarantee it yet 100% of people you know how difficult it is to get 100% agreement on any question on any question you go out on the street corner and ask people what planet is this that you are standing on I guarantee you 100% of people won't respond with the earth I will almost guarantee it as crazy as that sounds trust me you will find somebody that will give a different answer to get 100% agreement on asking that many people anything is unimaginably extraordinary and says volumes about this social dynamic it speaks volumes and the reason for this is because the utmost thing in the mind of most people and I'm I will say this is true for both men and women but it's overwhelmingly the case for the conditioned woman in society and everybody will make excuses for this and they'll have justifications you know till the end of time because they won't want to look at this dynamic honestly they won't want to look at it honestly what this means what this says societally is going on psychologically within the minds of the vast overwhelming majority of socially conditioned socially engineered females what they are saying is my value system is based in money get is offended about it as you want I don't care what anybody says about that it's the truth that is what that dynamic is saying psychologically now let me ask the listeners out there this question okay could you pose a hypothetical reason for me to contemplate and for the other listeners to contemplate could anybody out there tell me why the first question that does not come up in conversation between a man and a woman interacting socially in our society that the women the woman would ask to the man or that the man would ask to the woman for that matter is do you know the difference between right and wrong behavior definitively or in other words are you a truly more being why isn't that the first question that's asked why is it that the first question that's asked ladies and gentlemen wanna know why cuz most people don't give a damn about that at all at all that's why that's the truth I don't need anybody to hypothetically answer the question I know what the answer the question is because their values aren't based on anything that is a real value it's based on an illusion called garbage nonsense fake fiat money there is nothing but a control system for the mind and behaviors and emotions and I guarantee you will get tons of excuses and tons of justifications about that you know I'm a misogynist for bringing that up don't you know you know it's because money is the value system that they have been taught and that's the value system they've retained morals uh who gives a damn I don't need to know anything about that you know do you condone or support violence against other people by your support of the state now we don't a I don't need to know anything about that because it variably 99.9% of these people all do support the state their status now here's my mic question folks let's get to the underlying psychological factor that's going on there let's get to the under underlying psychological causal agent the causal factor of what's taking place in the female the manipulated conditioned female psyche again folks one of the things I want to re-emphasize that I talked about last week is we have to understand that this is not human nature and many men are are absolutely just as brainwashed and condition and mind controlled and socially engineered my contention would be that more men are out of that conditioning than women are by a small percentage well we have to get to the underlying psychological reasons for this we picked this up on the other side [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on our BN on your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm you know we've pretty much struck a nerve when it comes to the dynamic that I'm talking about regarding neo feminism and the socially conditioned mindset of the overwhelmingly vast majority of women in our society and the value system that that really shows that most people are in which is no values at all you know it's it's the worship of money and more over than that it's it's deeply beyond that because we have to get past just the symptoms and understand what the underlying social psychological factors that are really going on in most people's minds okay especially the female mind which is part of an overwhelmingly important part of what perpetuates statism in our society and perpetuates everything that goes along with statism which is that continued condoning of violence and oppression and slavery in our world and I'm going to put out there the argument that the overwhelming mass of females in our society want that to continue they love the state they cannot get enough of it and I'm not saying that most men aren't status as well because they most certainly are but I'm saying it's almost entirely has a hold over women's minds as opposed to men who seem to be coming out of the status mindset a lot faster I know that's a controversial statement to make but look the numbers are there in the observation just go out and look at who's out there telling the truth about statism as being a complete illusion how many men are doing that versus how many women are doing that I mean I don't think anybody would call into this show or try to debate at all anywhere that the overwhelming numbers of people involved in the truth movement are men the ratio is wildly skewed if I had to guess I would say it's a minimum minimum of 10 to 1 and I'm probably being extraordinarily generous in that estimation I'd say more likely than not it's actually closer to 20 to 1 you know which it speaks volumes all you have to do is go out in any group of activists and observe and I'm talking about for like you know really things that are anti the state of course there are activist groups that are comprised largely of when women I'm talking when it comes down to telling the real truth about this entire corrupt immoral system because most women gain benefit from that system from being in place and wanted to continue they don't want the state to come down that's why the state is constantly you know trying to justify their existence in their minds and and tell them how much they need them because it is like the state's trying to prop itself up as the the actual real masculine man image you know and say you need us and here's here's the underlying psychological Diamont dynamic that I'm talking about what are we really talking about folks why does a woman in a in a first interaction with a male ask the question what do you do for a living what's being actively sought psychologically what are they revealing about their condition that they're in you know just let me just say this as an aside do you there are people who I know and have known for years that I still don't know what they do quote for a living I hate that term what do you do for a living as if you wouldn't be able to live without doing this you know as if they somehow all of life is dependent on the flow of money and whether you're in some corporate slave job I hate the term what do you do for a living for a living what do I do for the fake garbage Federal Reserve notes that people so believed in as a religion as a false religion we're that morons believed in as a false religion you know so I lost my train of thought there I was saying you know the underlying psychological dynamic that you know is going on here and how wildly you know skewed truth-telling is in in the in the truth movement and you know there the ratio that exists between men and women the this dynamic of you know what do you do for a living where where is that coming from you know I mean I would never I was saying I never I there are people who I know who I have never even asked that question - I've never posed the question to actual friends that I have people that I've known for years you know I've actually gone up to and said you know I've know how long have I known you you know and someone replied to me oh about five or six years now it's gotta be and I said I have no idea what type of job you do during the day at all never asked them one time because I don't care about that well why would I care about what fake nonsense that somewhat is made to go through is coerced really to go through okay by this society to make you know absolutely fake nonsense money that has isn't backed by any real intrinsic value what so why would I care what someone who's in the same basic slavery position as Amin when it comes to having to have an amount of that dynamic in your life to be able to just get any food or services at all okay and why would that be somehow the term determining what how I interact with that person I'm not concerned about what somebody does for their job at all in any way because that's not what makes somebody a person I want to know or not at all in any way I honestly don't care what they do as long as I know that they're a good person and they're fighting the good fight of freedom and getting involved in doing the great work in some capacity that's what I care about I want to know whether someone's awake I want to so want to know whether someone knows what's going on in the world I want to know whether someone is conscious I want to know whether someone cares about what's going on in the world not how many fake Federal Reserve notes they can accrue there are people in my life who I've known for years I've never even posed the question to I don't know what they do and I don't even want to know and yet this is the first and foremost things on the minds of most people because what they are trying to get at is how much money do you make and that there's a reason for that psychologically what's going on in their mind now I want to go to another caller and ask them this question okay so I'm going to go back to the phone lines and I'm going to bring somebody else on and I want them to try to answer the question what psychologically is going on in the minds of someone who poses a question the first first question they ask somebody else because they think there might be you know some kind of interaction or attraction or whatever and you know in pursuing some sort of a any kind of a relationship the first thing that they want to know is what do you do for a living okay I want to know the psychological dynamic that is taking place there what psychologically is going on so I'm going to bring on Donna from Los Angeles and Donna if you have another comment or question I'm going to ask you to hold it for now I'll go back to you if we go to the phones tonight and I want to ask you what do you think is the psychological dynamic that is going on there with the vast majority of women who posed this question and again I'm not trying to debate whether that is the answer to the question 76 out of 76 people answered that question the same way so clearly that is a dynamic that has taken place whether you want to argue that it's you know that's happening all the time everywhere is not the point here what I want to ask you is in that dynamic that is taking place what do you think psychologically is going on with socially conditioned people who are answering who are posing that question can you tell me what you think they are looking for okay well I think when a woman says I want to know what this guy does for a living you know if he's gonna be my potential you know partner in life or my husband they're looking for some type of financial stability I think so now what what what was that dynamics psychologically financial stability translates psychologically to what in the mind maybe having someone to help take care of you someone who will you know make the you know take away the problem what am I is all forms of to get to the get to the actual word tell me what this is all a form of seeking I'm not really sure if you want financial stability if you want somebody to take quote care of you okay if you want you know there to be resources present when you need them tell me what your psychologically seeking are you psychologically seeking goodness and virtue are you psychologically seeking morality are you psychologically seeking freedom no no and no okay correct correct the answer to those questions are no well then what is being sought well you know it's almost like in exchange people with women who buy into this and believe me I'm not one of them the women who buy into this it's basically their exchanging their liberty and their freedom for a false sense of security a false sense of oh it can all work out I just said it thank you Donna you just said the word I was looking for security or in other words safety security or safety that's what's psychologically being sought yeah yeah now let and I'm gonna let you go on that note and I want to thank you for calling and allowing me to ask you a question blindly and thank you so much for you know exploring that dynamic with me hold on the line if you want to get back to asking a question or making a comment if and when I take calls later in the show so thank you Donna you got it so there's the dynamic folks safety now the question the next question becomes psychologically what kind of people first and foremost are looking for safety over any higher values we'll explore that on the other side of the break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so before the break I talked to Donna from Los Angeles and we were trying to get at the route psychological dynamic that is going on in the minds of people that of women in society who are focused on simply you know what a guy does for a living you know and we talked about that I did a social experiment of this being the asking 76 people with the first question a woman asks a man in you know an in an in an encounter between a woman and a man who have just first met after the initial pleasantries are exchanged what does the woman invariably ask the man first and 76 out of 76 people answered what do you do for a quote living you know you can't get that kind of agreement on what color the sky is during the day and so I you know I asked the question well why is that what are they seeking psychologically what's going on in the psyche that would make someone be so conditioned and so focused on that dynamic first out of all the other things you could possibly know about a human being and the answer is what they're seeking is safety security because in their minds in their socially conditioned Minds money translates to security in society now that obviously is not true because we're going into a police state you know where violence is everywhere you're not safe just because you have a lot of money you know we're losing our freedom and that makes you not safe and in this condition of chaos when you don't have freedom money's not going to solve that problem Hey natural disasters can happen you know natural disaster that does a tsunami rolling in off the coast say ho that person's house is you know they clearly make you know a couple hundred grand a year I'll skip over that house a tsunami doesn't say that and most certainly neither does an asteroid or a comet that's barren into the earth you know it's not going to say well I'll take out all the poor people and you know when I strike but you know what we'll let the rich go we'll let them you know we'll let them continue and you know we won't affect them you know people don't understand there's no such thing as safety there's no such thing as guarantee of safety doesn't exist it's an illusion and there you have what I'm trying to establish here socially engineered people like this and particularly this extraordinarily socially engineered aspect of society namely modern inauthentic conditioned women are chasing an illusion they're chasing something that does not exist because of an ingrained belief system that somehow money will make you secure for your life how about all the wives of all the people all the men who were part of Enron I'll bet you they all were asked in the situations that they were in with women what do you do for a living and when they said I'm part of a really new awesome energy company that's gonna storm the world it's gonna it's gonna take the world by storm I'm sure yeah you had plenty of them that were so ecstatic about that they were beside themselves you know what happened with that where was the security that could happen to any company any company could go down money doesn't create security in a society folks you believe that you are under mind control and your religion of choice is the monetary system because that's that's where all of this is coming from folks getting people to make their religion the monetary system and you know what that's satanic because that's all about what where's my personal power since this is believed in as power in our society and the ability to do things even the ability to have basic needs met like eating you know the monetary system the god of this world the ultimate religion the religion that even people who have kicked statism still buy into and it's all equally sewage it's sewage for the brain it's sewage for the emotional makeup and it's sewage for the soul and yet that's where these people's mindset is at that's where their mindset is and I'm telling you it's the vast overwhelming majority I'd say it's well over 99% of women think that way and I'm not just making a wild estimate or trying to be harsh I'm just being honest in my assessment if 76 out of 76 percent of 76 people out of 76 people answered the question the same way you have to understand that this dynamic is totally widespread its omnipresent it's beyond just widespread it's everywhere chasing the illusion of safety and here we go folks just extend that outward and we then we have the acceptance of the state by the vast overwhelming majority of women well of course if you're going to accept the monetary system as your main value system well what it's a logical progression that you're going to accept it accept the state the state as you're a quote protector to keep you quote safe quote unquote safe yeah they'll just control you with their form of quote security you know like Ben Franklin said those who would give up Essential Liberty for a little bit of temporary safety will lose both and deserve neither only bringing our behaviors into alignment with moral law with natural law can ever ensure the safety of a society and let me tell you something folks people who say well others still be natural disasters and this and that I firmly firmly look at it exactly the opposite I think nature is responding to bring suffering to a community a society when they become more and more immoral I think that natural disasters are totally connected with consciousness and that's what's invariably going to bring a comet down on this world or now a huge asteroid down upon it because that's going to be nature's way of saying these people had their chance to learn and come out of their garbage belief systems come out of their total mind controlled belief systems that doesn't serve any part of who they are or who they say they want to be and they've had enough chance they've had enough chances they've had enough time so let's see what you make of this huge space rock now we're gonna leave the guard in a little bit we'll pick this up on the other side of the break folks don't go anywhere we'll be right back [Music] folks sorry about the mix-up with the UH with the bumper music there clearly that's not supposed to be in my bumper music cue hall see if I can get them to take care of that on the network side but no worries you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're into the third hour of the show this evening and we've been discussing as we have over the last couple of weeks the Neo feminist agenda as a eugenics operation an operation that I refer to as an epic eugenics operation which is eugenics being waged through mind control and through social engineering in society I do want to take some calls in the third hour of the show tonight and I'll give the call-in number to join us for your questions or comments on this topic the callin number to join us eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again toll-free 800 three one 394 43 I do want to wrap up some things in this first segment then I'll probably go to your calls in the next segment but we were essentially talking about the degradation of moral values in society and how people don't really care whether somebody is good or bad as long as they make money once again let's just bring this dynamic home to roost okay I don't need to go outside of myself and my own experience to prove that this is what's going on in society my family members did not care about whether I was growing up as a moral being or not which is why I didn't grow up as a moral being until much later in life I didn't grow into a moral being until way after I stopped listening to the programming the indoctrination that my family was giving me about what's real in this world I had to get out of that whole dynamic because that they were making me into more of an immoral person and you know some of them will hear that and they'll say oh how could you possibly say that I'm not saying they were evil evil people who told me to go out and hurt people but the real difference between right and wrong behavior was never effectively communicated to me and it's largely never communicated to other people by their family members and this is because of the propagation of this no values system in our society and it is my contention that that has really gone into hyperdrive as a result of neo feminism coming in and taking the minds of most women in our society I'm not saying it wasn't bad before that it was already on the decline but the think tanks that have put an occult organizations that have put neo feminism into place in our society in the big way that it is now it is done to completely destroy the value system of people and put them into a satanic mode of thought which is me me me only only worry about my safety my security my comfort and is this not worry what what you see most especially young women talking about and obsessing about I mean folks the in anus and the the the the vapid form of consciousness that is out there all you have to do is go to any public place and just eavesdrop in on a conversation that's happening and I'd suggest it'll work with equally with men and women but in particular you will hear women only talk about you know their creature comforts you know their clothes or you know what they are gonna do with their friends or you know the soap opera that they watched or the celebrity who's getting married you know it's it's vapid inane banter that goes on there there's large you know and you know men have the whole sports dynamic going on everybody's talking about the Super Bowl as if this matter is in your life you know I mean this whole concept of dumbing people down and taking away their morals you know just totally in infringing on any moral sensibility that they had at all and destroying that the monetary system is a gigantic part of that and almost overwhelmingly the vast majority of modern conditioned women have totally bought into that system as their value system I know my family has I don't look folks I'm like really the only awake being in my entire family man or woman I'm telling you there are zero zero females in my family who deeply care about and understand the difference between right and wrong they are concerned about money and whatever they have to do to get money and and whatever they're the man in their lives has to do to quote make a living and that's all they care about they don't care about what's going on in this world they don't know anything that's going on in this world they have no knowledge and this this and this entire concept is totally omnipresent and widespread in our culture totally widespread and omnipresent the desire for security a total illusion it's a product of the Satanic mindset ego gratification me me me thinking no care the destruction of care the cremation of care you know nobody actually caring on any kind of a wider level you know just worried about my creature comforts and this leads to women who want men to be around them for nothing else but a resource to explore to some form of a resource you know which is why they're so largely concerned with asking that question immediately you know it's like a it's like a algorithmic response going on in the brain there it's it's you know a sizing up it's a you know a filtration process well there's this amount of money gonna be good for the lifestyle I want to live you know cuz I'm not worried about anything that's going on in the world or whether this person is a good person or not you know the desire for people to be used as a resource and I'm not telling you that doesn't go on the other side of the equation too with men doing that with women but it is deeply ingrained in our culture for women to do that and for that to be somehow acceptable you know like I said they're not asking the question do you know the difference between right and wrong behavior they're not concerned with that but they ask that question what do you do for a living that this all ties into a concept known as hypergamy Hyp ERG a my a lot of people may never have heard about it but it's the installation of this cultural indoctrination of you have to go the woman has to go out and find a man that can be used as a resource that makes enough money to act as the provider you know and of course the state is the ultimate form of this the state is the ultimate form of Big Daddy provider in 99.9 percent of woman's mind you know they're going to provide safety and security it would be chaos without them around you know this idea hypergamy is this idea of what the woman will marry up to get a guy that has a lot of resources and money at his disposal because that translates to to power and ability in in that person's mind they're not concerned about really what's going on in the mind of that person like I said my family would be ecstatic ecstatic if I was a multi-millionaire evil Satanist who was trying to murder people through eugenics operations which is where I probably would have went had I not come out of the Satanic mind said that I was in in my youth but I'm sure my family would have no problem with it as long as money was rolling in you know and to be honest most women have no problem with whatever immoral activity their man is doing their husband the man in their life whatever it's doing they don't care if they're hurting somebody else the vast majority I'm making a generalization yes I'm saying the overwhelming majority not all certainly and you will not hear me say the word all pretty much in this whole general discussion for weeks of course none of this fits into a blanket statement but that the general mass of people are they like this absolutely so folks stay with us we're going to get to your calls on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone Christian - what on earth is happening here on our VM I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I think I'm going to leave the presentation portion of the show for tonight right there as it is and we will continue talking about these topics on next week's show I'll be continuing to delve into the Neo feminism agenda the mind control that is specifically and the social engineering that is specifically targeted toward women to control their perceptions and their ideas of what they want and ideas of attractiveness etc you know we'll talk about a lot of these things and we'll get into how this is completely really driven a wedge between men and women in our society and also eventually beginning into some of the lash back that's starting to a car when it comes to different types of you know men's reaction type movements to this and that'll be coming up on future shows in future weeks I'll also be going back into the importance of gun ownership rights and why it's so important to arm yourself and to know how to use arms and I'll be you know getting into the Second Amendment like I did before and you know talking about that and really also talking about how a lot of people still don't grasp and understand this importance especially in other countries thankfully here in America you know people still are very much into gun ownership and fighting hard every day to retain those inherent natural rights on future shows also be talking about the occult history of Nazism I think I'm going to do an entire series on this and explain a lot of the personalities and groups that were involved in bringing Nazism out of the realm of the occult and turning it into a political ideology you know in the 20th century but we're gonna go to the roots of where that came from and I'll be breaking that down how that was done and fomented through a lot of different dark occult orders I'll also be going into solutions again to try to bring a social dynamic to waking people up you know a social technique for waking people up this is what I call maven targeting I believe it's a phrase that I have coined as well I haven't heard anybody else use it but I will explain the concept of what the maven is and why we should try to essentially focus in a group setting on changing the mind of the maven of a social dynamic particularly a family if possible which would probably be the most effective instead of trying to you know just wake individuals up we need to target key people when it comes to waking them up and then that influence will have a greater effect on other on other people because the maven is the person who is essentially their opinions are listened to okay so that's all coming on future editions of what on earth is happening just a small you know sneak preview of what I'll be getting into in future weeks right now let's go to the phone lines and I'd like people to comment or talk about you know the Neo feminism agenda and aspects of it that I've talked about and covered thus far I'm not gonna totally limit it to that if you do want to go into other topics or areas of inquiry or discussion that's fine but I do I would personally like to see people ask questions or make comments regarding the material I'm talking about in the current show and last week's show so let's go to the phone lines it looks like we have full lines let's hear from Phil in Oregon Phil you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark thanks got me on again I had to reach for that answer earlier had to go into slaves think to pull that out yes and certainly is isn't it yeah man hey first of all I got to thank you you know thank you for suffering man we wouldn't be here without it some of my I want to talk about the masam men aspect of the how they're targeting men is in a sec but I want to say I noticed that what on earth is happening is a piece of high magic I've noticed or I want to thank you for that I mean IIIi considered that this is all about alchemical transmutation from lower consciousness base consciousness to higher consciousness and true awareness so I kind of like that assessment and you know I kind of like that comparison to you know real magic because III do consider it that it is a piece of high magic it finally hit me uh kind of weird you say transmute because I noticed when I'm in the process of suffering it's a game changer when you thank the suffering of gratitude during in that process it gives a purpose and changes it's a trip it really works but anyway I want to talk about I don't know if you have a hipster epidemic in Philly but oh god yes oh all right let's all right man the emasculated hipster manchild right there they're everywhere it's it's pretty bad I mean you know that's that's what they want you know they want somebody who you know isn't a strong person physically or mentally they want someone who doesn't care about gun ownership they want somebody who doesn't really care about rights who wants to be trendy they want somebody who wants to be popular instead of being moral you know they want somebody who's going to just take on pleasure pursuits in society and try to go along with the flow and fit in instead of really standing on their own as a true nonconformist and really going against the flow of this immoral system that we are all enslaved by they don't want that you know and so the hipster mindset is absolutely perfect for that you know it's about pop culture it's about popularity and it's about as you know the same type of vapid mindsets that I was talking about earlier you know yeah totally they're like spiritual manicures spiritual invalids and soulless and they're worried about like fashion and who can wear women's clothing it's ridiculous and that they're just testicle that's man children in idiots it gets even a lot of it I absolutely love it and I agree continue yeah me and my roommate ever see if we can get you laughs tonight but uh anyway uh the BPA the book by spicy hauling though he say oh yes bisphenol A yes the bps in the polyester and your clothing people the petroleum products estrogen in the beer plastic food containers all these are endocrine disruptors and gender-bending chemicals and estrogen mimickers if you can get away from that stuff as much as possible I mean throw here clothes petroleum or a polyester man it it totally turns you into a feminized man you don't want to fight back you just like you said that the voice even the voices are like raising and it's really spooky I mean I know many women have actually pointed that out and and said that to me that you know you just hear modern men talking it's like it doesn't even sound like a masculine voice anymore you know they sound like you know high-pitched and you know a lot of it is the hormones also in meat and dairy you know that's pumped into the modern you know meat and dairy diet huge it's a huge part of it as well you know but absolutely things like bisphenol A and plastics and you know they even put that in printer ink and you know it's in the plastic containers and cups and you know mning as you said it's a widespread attack I'm actually going to get into that probably next week to talk about a lot of the ways that you know they're turning people into these genderless you know slaves they're destroying the sex drive you know through food water radionics chemtrails is a part of that we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] with doughnuts wall between us there's nothing wrong code of sides along welcome back everyone you listening to what on earth is happening on their host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're taking your calls until the end of the show this evening I want to thank Phil from Oregon Oregon for a phenomenal call really bringing up really great points about what is essentially emasculating and feminizing men in our culture and that's part of this neo feminist agenda of eugenics what I call epic eugenics because they want to eliminate strong male presence 'as in this society not only for father figures to children but certainly they want to eliminate the ability of strong men to stand up physically against state tyranny and that's why a huge interconnection between the neo feminist agenda is the anti-gun agenda without any doubt without any question and that's why you know they Lobby to get so many of these neo feminists to you know promote anti-gun agendas and political political figures so let's let's continue with the caller's and go to Donna in Los Angeles Donna you're live on what on earth is happening thanks for holding oh hi mark again um I just wanted to make a couple points one isn't it um even though women might be in the minority about this there's a lot of us who don't leave in this Neil feminist agenda and we don't actually I done I actually intend to cover that dynamic and explain to people how there are many many women in our society who are recognizing the dialectical lie of the neo feministic agenda and are coming out and starting to speak out against and explaining how this is as much of an anti woman campaign as it as it you know affects the male sex as well you know this is this is completely about the destruction of the femme between human beings so that the state has an easier time dominating controlling and enslaving people make no mistake that is the ultimate agenda and the whole concept here is this is done by the occult ah cracy ultimately and the social engineers to put the majority of women in this mindset again this is one of the reasons I have to use terms like the vast overwhelming majority almost every almost all are they generalizations of course they are but you know language is kind of you know a limited thing and it's like I have to just keep r.e.m ffice izing that so people don't think I'm talking about all women and certainly so that people don't think I'm saying that this is the nature of women I am definitively saying this is not the nature of women this is the socially engineered condition of women in the modern world and until they understand how these mind control dynamics work work we're not going to be able to change that condition and bring about healing between the sexes right well you know those of us ladies who are awake we see it as a divide and conquer tactic you know we know who you know the powers that be what they're trying to do by dividing and conquering on mark I also wanted to mention because we've been listening to your show for a long time and we really are very grateful for all the work you do for exposing you know the hidden meanings and the symbolism you know that people take for granted we appreciate you exposing that I just want to mention real quick because I know there's other callers waiting you know there's quite a few women who are truth seekers and are trying to expose the truth and I don't know if you're familiar with the work of a may Russell she had a radio show in the 70s and the 80s but she was one of the first women to talk about mind control secret societies the organized banking cartel and all this stuff she was a pioneer for her time her name was made Russell you know I'm not familiar with her but I'm definitely going to become familiar with her based on your recommend and it sounds like a person who was quite aware especially at that around that time you know she must have done a whole lot of reading and a whole lot of visioning of of libraries in order to become that aware you know that long ago and I I would definitely definitely check out her work yeah and then there's a couple of women who are pretty active today there's one lady in veterans today dr. Stewart Jean Bramhall she's great kathryn austin fits she's an austin fence is pretty great yes I I'm familiar with her um there's Daisy Luther she's the organic prepper Melissa Melton she's of truthstream media Erin dykes and Catherine from Povich these are all women writers and I really enjoy reading their work and it's good to see some of us sisters our way and you know we want to you know we want to find out what's really going on absolutely Donna thank you so much for those recommendations I will look into many of them especially may Brussels who you mentioned first and I just want to say yes there are some women who are waking up to this agenda and waking up to the overall control agenda and the overall occult agenda and I think those numbers just need to continue to grow and grow and grow and I'll do everything I can to encourage women to step out of their you know comfort zone and develop some courage to look into what's really going on in this world and then start to speak it you know to other people fearless Lee so that you know that they can develop some real security by aligning their behavior to natural law and the great work because that's what really provides real safety and security of any people in a large social dynamic in the aggregate so Donna I want to thank you so much for that call thank you very much mark you got it okay let's continue with some other callers unless hear from Avery in Seattle Avery you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark hey how are you hear me yes I can all right cool and I've been listening for about a year and I really appreciate it I really appreciate you bringing up this topic of neo feminism sure I thought it was high time I've stayed silent on it for actually years and you know the the dynamics that are going on in society are so completely out of control that I said I can't wait anymore and I don't care who this may offend alienate or make uncomfortable I understand how controversial of a topic it is and how tensions run hot when things like this when socio-sexual dynamics like this are brought up but I cannot stay silent about it any longer and I will not oh absolutely you know and um I must say that you know you always pick up you whenever you come bring this topic up which you know I have in public before well I'm glad to hear from you that um gives you that thing like oh you know you're you're misogynist or you're generalizing women into a category of you know you know you're trying to make them sound like their best but you know I'm really whenever I bring it up to people I try to make it sound like well I think it's been due to you know people like you know mind control kinda like what you're talking about you know we're we're you think on the media you know and then you see things these young women get into you know I've got um you know a girlfriend you know my sisters and stuff and the stuff they get into you can guide you and you like believe it I don't know if you pay attention to you know the general media like you hear some these artists and these young women get into like Nicki Minaj you know Taylor Swift they do and it's just like oh my god you know and they name vapid music and the lyrics you know and it's all about you know me me me accumulation of wealth and status and popularity and it's just it's you know man in the woman you know yeah they have they have the youth focused on junk especially when it comes to pop culture and music oh yeah absolutely and I tell my sisters this stuff too I say you know you know or you know and my girlfriend everybody I say look you know you you know Taylor Swift wanted her stuff right when she's talking about this stuff you know maybe she should go get a new boyfriend but um you know one of the points I wanted to bring up was you know and I want to thank that Phil from I believe he's from if he was from Oregon yes I know I'm from you know a west coach here so you know I mean hit stir hell where I get told every time I talk about gun control I'm a Republican or you know I'm category you know all hey I have a friend who's in the freedom movement he's many people that's really into the 911 thing he was telling me just this week that I sound like Bill O'Reilly I consider gotta be really bad on the west coast I could tell you it's horrible here in Philadelphia and I could only imagine what what cities in California must be like yeah any conscious people there must be going through total hell arguably more so than you know what we're going through here on the East Coast Oh even even it like I'll go to the Theosophical Society I'll go to these kind of places soon you know we got them over here and you know I go in there I start talking about because the guy who works there at the theater workshop he into a avery state stay with us and I'll let you continue this line of thought on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone in listening it's happening feel on rbn last segment of the show for this evenings episode we were talking with Avery in Seattle Avery are you still with us yep I'm here okay you continue your line of thought I think you were talking about you were trying to explain to some people out on the west coast the importance of gun ownership in the Second Amendment and the you know negative responses that you're getting from many of the people there oh yeah and I was actually where I was going with that was even a little further because I was over it you know the you're familiar obviously with the Theosophical Society yes I am oh yeah you know they have a chapter out here and or whatever you'd like to call it and I went over there I go over that a lot you know I have a lot of different books that I'm interested in and I was talking to one of the guys because you know he's known for being kind of like even the you know these satanic groups and stuff like he'll talk about it openly you know so I approached him and I was talking to him about you know I said you're heard about you know the government kind of gets in you know the government is directly affiliated with some of these groups and stuff because you you're that documentary about it was Lawrence King I don't know if you saw that one i from from all of the pedophile scandals that were going on in the Nebraska and his connection with I think what was at Boys Town yeah yeah yeah it's part of it's part of the conspiracy of silence as it was called in the documentary I can't remember the book John de Kamp was the author of the book who kind of exposed that he was in Nebraska state senator who found out about this pedophile ring going on from you know money scandals that were taking place within legislature you know and he you know so I'm bringing some of stuff up you know the government might you know how you know it's been obvious that they have a lot of ties you know in this case someone who talks about it openly and he was telling me that no that's just conspiracy and I'm like huh what do you mean that's conspiracy like you know how about all the stuff coming out about how you know the royal family is involved in in covering up pedophilia and actively involved in it you know the Jimmy Savile stuff that has all come out and the other pedophiles you know that are part of you know

Parliament and in the English government this is all breaking you know and he doesn't think that this is happening you know no no oh god yeah oh the funny thing is I you know I hear I'm talking about this stuff and he would keep meaning his talk before I was talking about how you know the government seniors have a lot of ties you know because obviously I believe that but you know presenting it to somebody I kind of you know I waited for him to say something first so then I bring it up and then he shot me down and looked at me like I was like yelling there was a fire in the pool or something you know he was like he's like what nah dude that's just conspiracy and I'm like you know this is the Theosophical Society have you ever picked up a book by hate huh you know how honorable that you know she she gets you know she talks a lot about things like this and stuff and I was like I couldn't believe it this guy was just I kind of shooting me down like that you know yeah I mean know if he is in the know and he had does take part in dark occultism of course he would want to discourage anybody from looking into material like that the book that I was trying to think of I just realized was on the Franklin cover up by John de Kamp I highly recommend people read that book because it exposes a lot of the pedophilia that's going on within government and how government has ties to satanic networks and you know also I'd recommend the book the ultimate evil that exposes how satanic hierarchies are at work in our society and you know that was about all the disinfo that went around about the Son of Sam killings you know David Berkowitz etc and tells the real story behind that and how it was all directed by satanic networks but the Franklin cover-up is a book I would recommend to anybody who wants to understand the connections between you know pedophilia and high-level government officials and I would suggest that it does a pretty good job of tying that into you know occult rituals and you know the the satanic net Network the hierarchical Network of Satanists and darker cultists I've been talking about since basically day one yeah I mean in it's just you know the Washington's documentaries and just you know thinking like you know how does someone just watch this and walk away you know just like oh it's you know I guess like they don't think about it twice or anything you know cuz that kind of thing you know that's the whole thing too I think with the the neo feminist agenda is kind of telling women you know especially the younger ones that men don't have feelings you know Matt men are like these you know almost like psychopathic characters right you need to avoid and you have to become the man and take a stand against them and the whole the whole men just should suck everything up you know they're there there's no outlet for any kind of emotional turmoil that most men are going through it's like a double standard you know it's like saying that's those types of emotions are fine for women but men should just suck it up and deal with it you know and and not have any outlet for any of that you know it's a big part of you know the the the devastation of real care and compassion within our society you know but most people who are in this mindset don't care about the suffering anyone else goes through you know yeah that's the saddest fact of the matter until we change that dynamic don't expect the external reality that we're experiencing to change absolutely you know and the caring female caring female figures I really you know I could tell you could really try to kill because you know they want the women I noticed this a lot to like when I was hearing you talk about this this is this is real you know you're trying to become the man but you know what it's beyond me just just masks analyzing them and getting them to become the quote man it's they want them to act as robots in our society they want them completely conditioned and desensitized and having no compassion they want that from men too you know that that's going on obviously within the realm of the police and the military and the the dominator figures who are you know total supporters and not just supporters of but they're the people who are holding up the state through the violence and and and through the coercion that they do you know so they want it on both sides but without any question the Neo feminism agenda in particulars to get women into that non-caring mindset oh absolutely and then have the state become the daddy that's what it really hurt that's what I like you said you know the state then just comes in and gives them money and now that you have a list and all you know if it is like the daddy role I really like when you said that last week and it really stuck with me because that's really what doesn't happen I've noticed that sir and so much of this is about parental abandonment issues so many women fall into this mindset because in some form or fashion their parents failed them and did not provide for them mentally psychologically emotionally spiritually and they're falling into this mindset as a result of bad parenting and parental abandonment you know in some form not doesn't have to be physical parental abandonment the the abandonment issue the abandonment issues that are going on in our society cannot be psychologically overstressed we have to understand those abandonment issues work with them and heal them if we're going to transform society for the better generations to I knew this one girl who her mom you know didn't want to be with any guys she hated men and then now she goes out and doing that and she has troubles with man and she gets with abusive guys or guys who are you know you know off or you know sketchy and and you can see how it can move through the generations especially the younger women you know and there really starts you know in the you know you start with those kids the kids parents and then now they're spreading it and now their hands right now a part of it it's part of the abuse victim cycle that we've also talked so much about on this show and breaking that cycle is very difficult because it requires deep introspective knowledge of the human psyche which is part of what they want to continue to occult from human beings and dissuade them from ever looking in to dissuade them from looking into the self Avery I want to thank you so much for your call absolutely great great insights that you brought up there a lot of food for thought let's hear for that Frank in West Virginia Frank you're live on what on earth is happening welcome I really appreciate as many points you've made concerning human relationships sure and how the society works it's a pretty practical sociology I hope it's making sense in a practical way and a lot of the patterns that we're seeing are coming together and people are understanding why this is being done by these social engineers at least I hope it's coming across that way what it isn't very sure or speaking and I've split it on these topics that you have brought up and raised night in number of different forms public forms and I found that is true there is a a particular worldview that is common here in America that you'll find people are raised from little children all the way up they through example frankly unfortunately that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening thanks so much for your points call back in next week I'll bring you back on the air folks remember there's only two mistakes you can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #185

Topics: *The Neo-Feminism Agenda and the War Between the Sexes, Epi-Eugenics, Neo-Feminism as an example of the Hegelian Dialectic, Involvement of Think-Tanks, Socialism, and Satanism in the Neo-Feminist Agenda, the Satanic mind-set, the Emasculation of Men, Modern society as an Occultocracy, The First Question a Woman asks to a Man: "What do you do for a living?," Chasing the Illusion of "Security" and "Safety," Money as the "Primary Value," Men used by many women as a "resource," Hypergamy, Lack of True Care about the difference between Right and Wrong, the Socially-Engineered Condition of most women is NOT their Nature, the Imbalanced Ratio between Men and Women in the "Truth Movement," Women drive the corporate economy with over 85% of purchases, Attractiveness Studies, Men find 80% of women acceptably attractive while women only find 20% of men acceptably attractive, Eugenics through control of human perception, Control over the propagation of specific genetics and values through Mind Control, Falling Birth Rates and the Lie of Over-Population, Spiritual Evolution, People who side with an Immoral System to selfishly reap it's "benefits" for themselves, Vampire Allegories describing the seduction of women by Psychopathic Controllers, the difficulty of an "Awakened" Human being interacting in a relationship with an "Asleep" Human Being, the Ultimate Sin of betraying Truth and Freedom for lower forms of "love," the various Think-Tanks involved in the "Occultocracy," the Saturnian Priest-Class and its Religion, We are on a Spiritual Mission on Earth at this time to end the condition of Slavery*

freedom mat that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the Republic Broadcasting radio network I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday February 14 2015 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time yes folks it is the artificially constructed quote-unquote holiday of Valentine's Day this evening and I think it's quite appropriate because we have been talking about the war between the sexes on this show for the last few weeks and I'll continue to discuss that topic here this evening it's the topic that I call the elephant in the room the thing that really no one really wants to get into and talk about mind control that has been very specifically designed engineered and targeted toward women in our society to foment a war between the sexes this is of course the Neo feminism agenda and I call the Neo feminism agenda an example of an epic eugenics operation this is eugenics that is waged through mind control and we're going to be getting into this evening how this can affect populations how this can actually reduce population and act as a eugenics operation I'm also going to be touching on perceptions of beauty and perceptions of attractiveness and intimacy and sexuality this evening as well so we'll be getting deeper into the whole neo feminism agenda and the types of mind control that are specifically targeted toward women in our society I'll be taking calls in the third hour of the show the calling number to join us 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 once again if you'd like to get in to the call and call in queue early in the show I'll be taking numbers an hour I'll be taking calls in our number three so the toll-free number join us here on what on earth is happening is 831 394 43 a couple of quick event announcements the freer mind 3 conference is the huge event coming up in 2015 on the East Coast anybody who is into matters dealing with truth enlightenment human freedom needs to come out and check out this conference because it's going to have the best speakers and it's going to be the biggest event of its kind the freer mind three conference is taking place April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania langhorne is just outside the city limits of philadelphia it's a hop skip and a jump from the city the the venue is absolutely gorgeous and we're expecting to see many more people than were even at the first two for your mind events well the first break is coming up folks I'll continue to tell people about the free or mind 3 conference after these words stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the first break I was telling everyone about the freer mind three conference coming up April 10th 11th and 12th just outside of Philadelphia in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers the confirmed speakers for this year's for your mind conference are as follows Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros ed fortune the New Jersey Weed Man freighter X Freeman fritz Spring Meyer Jay Parker Jenice barcelÃ³ John Bush John vibes Josie the outlaw whales Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor luke rudkowski Mark Devlin myself mark passio Stewart Swerdlow and the anti media panel there will also be a panel discussion group with many of the speakers from the event there will be open mic night sessions at the end of the night for 5 to 10 minutes each speaker going for about two hours after the conference each night and then you know the the tickets are on sale now and you should go to the website and buy your tickets in advance to support this great event because that's the best way that you could help the organizers to bring the speakers to the event to lodge them for the duration of the event and help pay for the conference venue all of this is extraordinarily expensive I mean I I tell people look into what it really takes to put a conference of this magnitude on you know and you understand that it's not done on the cheap it's something that takes a lot of dedication it takes a lot of time it takes a lot of sacrifice of many many many free hours of work to get that accomplished and takes a lot of money to do it too because there's a lot of expenses involved the best way anybody can support this event is to buy your tickets in advance so go and get your tickets now it's coming up only in a couple of months the the all weekend pass is 150 hours that's the cheapest conference ticket price that you'll find for a conference of this size and scope anywhere and for listeners of this show only for listeners of what on earth is happening I've been informed by the conference organizers that are going to do a new promotional code a coupon code promotion through the end of February so for the next two weeks until the end of this month you could use coupon code path that's pas si oh my last name for $15 off any ticket purchases of $100 or more through the end of February through the end of this month go to free your mind conference calm to get your tickets now for your mind conference calm you don't want to miss for your mind 3 coming up April 10th 11th and 12th just outside of Philadelphia I want to thank John from the Philadelphia Liberty on the rocks group for hosting my special presentation that happened this past Tuesday on the Second Amendment here in Philadelphia I gave a presentation called the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment it went really well it was a full house it was standing room only we really packed people into the cafe in Center City Philadelphia and I think they really learned a lot and I think it went overall as best as I could have possibly hoped and it was professionally a video recorded with good audio quality recording as well so I will be editing that footage and posting it to my website and YouTube channel very shortly I don't want to give an exact date but you know what probably within the next couple of weeks hopefully depending on how my schedule and my time goes over the next couple of weeks so look for that coming very soon I think the presentation really hit all the marks that I wanted to hit on and I think people came out who did come out really learned a lot from it also I'll be on the lookout I don't have an exact timeframe but I have been informed that the demystifying the occult seminar is being worked on of the video is being edited as we speak so that should be coming shortly as well although I don't have an exact timeframe on that but that seminar is still going to be coming out and I will be posting that also to my site and my YouTube channel so stay on the lookout for that one as well there are still some what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available to receive one as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to what on earth is happening you could check out the top of the news section of the website or you can click the first link in the latest news items on the left-hand side of the water if is happening comm website to find out there's a little email link there you could just click that and and it will open up your email client so you could ask about how to receive a promotional t-shirt I'll be making some new t-shirts for the free your mind conference as well a great new design and I think people will really like that and that'll be available at the free your mind conference I was going to attempt to get the what on earth is happening book completed and published by the free your mind conference although I think that's going to be a little bit too lofty of a goal I'm hopefully targeting sometime mid year if I could possibly finish the editing by the time the conference were all you know rolls around beforehand and have enough time to get them printed I'll attempt to do so but more likely than not I will not be able to have the books completed by the conference and we're probably looking around mid-year sometime in June maybe July by the time everything is really ready to go and is finished being printed but I'll be announcing that of course here on the radio show and on the website finally yeah there is a donation button on the left-hand side of the wall on earth is happening calm website if you feel you've received value from the information that I have shared on the site and on this radio show please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue doing this well into the future all right that being said the topic for this evening is what we've been covering over the past few weeks and you know I'll probably continue this for at least through this week and maybe into next week if maybe I'll do an all-call min show at some point as well on this topic because I think that always gets people thinking and their questions you know kind of offer a lot of feedback for how I'm presenting a topic and many listeners will often call in and really bring up topics that I haven't even considered and you know make a lot of very valid points so you know last week we got into this a lot deeper and we're you know I was talking about neo feminism as a prime example of the Hegelian dialectic and this is something that I want to reiterate so people understand where I'm coming from with this I am not trying to further divide anybody or pit men against women or take a quote-unquote side what I am saying is that in a dialectical manipulation it is only necessary for one side in that manipulation between two sides to set them against each other it is only necessary for one of those quote-unquote sides to buy into the lie to buy into the manipulation you know once that happens then you know they go on the attack and then the dialectic works you know it creates the tension it creates that you know offsetting of those two sides off against each other and this is what people don't understand that you know look I gave you know police as an example you know you could see how it's only necessary for the police to be manipulated to think of the public as a threat or an enemy because of some fake terrorist event okay that that was obviously a false flag operation and then if they buy into that manipulation okay and of course I'm referring to 9/11 in this example but if they buy into that mental manipulation the public doesn't necessarily even have to buy the lie that was sold okay the police are still going to have that intention they're still going to have that so in the war between the sexes if just men were manipulated or just women were manipulated the dialectic would still work because they're going to be pitted against the quote opposite side really there are no opposite sides we're all in this together and that's what I'm trying to explain to people by exposing this neo feminism agenda trying to explain that this agenda is to set people off against each other so that they're easier to control through manipulation and what I'm trying to do is offer a healing process of healing methodology and that healing method works through knowledge that's how you make a diagnosis of what's wrong you have to have the knowledge that this is an agenda and it is an example of very very very deeply well planned social manipulation this is social engineering at its finest ladies and gentlemen okay so that's the first thing that we really have to understand is that this is about bringing people back together not trying to separate them further so I'm going to be continuing to get into what we've already covered a little bit as a little bit of a review and then some new material on the Neo feminism agenda coming up you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us you know today disguise the night 95 today tried to run welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com will continue to continuing to talk about the neo feminism agenda has very distinct and separate from what I would refer to as classical feminism which is about simple equality of rights under natural law and being treated as an equal in society which I'm certainly all for for both sexes and for everyone neo feminism is something altogether different with quite different hallmarks which is about largely about manipulating women into pitting them against men in society and it's done deliberately to foment a war between the sexes and we're in the throes of that war make no mistake about it and what I'm trying to do is help people to understand where a lot of this agenda came from what it really is so that we can actually move forward and recognize that this is a divide and conquer strategy that this is a dialectical manipulation to try to weaken the population and ultimately really destroy our civilization it's an example of what I call epi' you gen -- ax it's going even beyond traditional eugenics because it's eugenics that is waged through mind control it's waged through social engineering in past weeks I talked about the involvement of many think tanks in this agenda in the Neo feminist agenda how this is brought about by institutions that have long been involved in mind control and social engineering like the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations the think-tank societies out of London like the Wellington house and Chatham House foundations here in the United States like the Rockefeller Foundation International type think tanks like the Council on Foreign Relations the Club of Rome that's long been involved in eugenics operations Marxist and socialist movement involvement like the Frankfurt School from which Antonio Gramsci you know came and brought his plan about the long March through the cultural institutions in order to bring about a communist society the Fabian Society where we get the term Fabian socialism about incremental creeping socialism you know these this is an agenda that is absolutely you know brought into our modern culture through these types of agencies let's not leave out the intelligence agencies folks because the CIA's involvement in the Neo feminism agenda cannot be overstated you know it's something that I really didn't touch on much but I want to mention that you know that's an oversight on my part not to bring up US intelligence agencies especially the CIA because clearly they've had deep involvement in the propagation of this agenda and you know last week I went a little bit into the involvement of satanic organizations dark occult isms involvement with neo feminism I gave the example of lavas book The Satanic which as an example of the manipulation of men by women in in our society how this whole neo feminism agenda is really a satanic mindset you know it's it's ultimately getting people to think in a satanic mindset a divisive mindset it is not about unity it is not about coming together to create more strength they don't want that in a population they want us atomized and ad2 each other's throats and they always want us in a mimimi mentality not a mentality of what's really going on as a whole in the aggregate of our society are we looking at you know what's really taking place regarding human rights or we just worried about our own stuff you know as as just individuals you know and you know the mindset of the vast majority of people out there folks is me mean me all day long from from the minute they wake up until the minute they go to sleep at night they're never thinking about what's going on on a wider scale they're only focused on what can I do for me you know and that's it and that that is bringing people into a satanic mindset they've done this culturally it's it's not you know something that's oh you know that saw their to accomplish they've accomplished it it's a matter now of how do we heal the psychology of most people so that we can get out of this satanic mindset that's leading to further and further enslavement so you know we got into that a little bit last week and I've been talking about the emasculation of men and why that's so important to destroy strong men in a society once you destroy strong men and you know I folks I go out everywhere and I see the deep emasculation of humanity of men within our society it's appalling it's appalling what most people think an authentic man is today you know there are hardly any authentic men there are hardly any authentic women I mean we've been turned into something that barely even resembles a human being quite frankly now you know people can say that's harsh all they want but it's true you know this idea of the totally social engineered being what the dark occultists often refer to as the new man that's actually one of their names for it you know this concept of we are going to mold people into the golem that we want them to be the flesh robot the flesh Android you know get them only focused on the self and the selfish base interests and you know then they have the mind and then once they have that mindset they own your behaviors people are out there not even understanding that most of their thoughts are not their own and therefore they've been turned into the quote new man the new woman the inauthentic being will pick this up on the other side of this break folks don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing to talk about the Neo feminism agenda as an example of what I call epi eugenics eugenics waged through mind control it's also a good way of bringing people into total bondage because if you put out a form of mind control that tends to emasculate strongmen what could have been strongmen in a society the state takes that much more power because there is no one there that is capable of resisting the state should the state go totally tyrannical which it has and you know most men out there are just content to let this continue to go on and on and on because they're not strong men they're totally emasculated little boys you know that's the truth of the matter and that's why this neo feminism agenda is propagated by the state it's propagated by all the organizations that lie behind the state and comprise what I call the occult Achra see what we're really ruled by is the occult we're ruled by dark occultist you know this whole idea even in classical feminism that there's a patriarchy in the world isn't really accurate there's not a patriarchy there's not a matriarchy you know people think well oh it's a corporate ah cracy we're run by all the corporation's you know even that is a misnomer because it goes so much deeper than just finance you know this is about control of the human soul folks if you haven't figured that out yet you don't know what's going on in this on this planet okay we're living on a farm we're soul energy is being destroyed and harvested and eaten you know and this is we live in an occult ah cracy as I talked about last week and that's what people really need to understand most people don't understand anything about the occult let alone the dark occult you know they have no idea what it even is you know they have all their little religious beliefs you know but they don't want to learn about what's really going on behind the scenes behind the Carver's of power because it's just it's unpleasant it's uncomfortable and most people don't want to hear about what's unpleasant and uncomfortable you know like I said I'm not here to be your friend or be like there to win a popularity contest I'm here to explain people what's really going on on this planet so if they want to do something about it then they're empowered with some information to actually do something and make some real world change so you know we we talked about last week the mindset that most people are in most women are in and have been culturally conditioned to be in to look at a relationship as a resource you know as as a resource for them personally as opposed to just you know looking for certain true characteristics real strengths in an individual meaning morality you know meaning you know care for truth honesty in that true sense meaning true right action meaning a deep knowledge of the difference between right and wrong behavior in other words conscience these aren't the types of inquiries many women are culturally conditioned to make into men know they're culturally conditioned to ask the first question in meeting a new man in their lives what do you do for a living you know we brought up this big question last week that you know the the all encompassing question that is usually the first question a man is confronted with when you know having some interaction with a female in society and I did a social experiment where I asked 75 people what the first question in casual conversation a woman asks a man after initial pleasantries like what's your name you know are you single come up you know after that's done the first question that after the initial pleasantries are exchanged what is the first question that is asked and 75 out of 75 people said what do you do for a living you know I didn't ask people overseas the dynamic might be a little bit different in other countries but here in America that's the satanic dynamic that's that's going on because what it immediately says is I'm concerned up front the the most not with what you're really like you know in your characteristics or personality but I'm concerned about how much money you make because I equate that with security and a good man okay that somehow is value in the majority of women's minds and again I don't want to use a blanket statement there you know I'm using a generality and saying the vast majority not all but the vast majority to be honest okay and for 75 out of 75 individuals and then the caller that I asked that question blind to last week on the air who gave the same answer that's seventy six people for seventy six out of seventy six human beings to say the same answer to a question means that there is such universal cultural agreement to that dynamic that it's overwhelming I joked last week and I'm not reven really joking it's it's actually pretty serious if you went out on a street corner and stood there and a hundred people walked by and you stopped the hundred people and asked the question what color a light does the sky refract on a completely cloudless day where there's no weather where there's no you know perceptible weather you I guarantee you 100 100 out of 100 of those people would not say the word blue I I guarantee it folks okay you'd get some other answer but this to this question there's universal agreement and that's saying something very specific and powerful about what's going on culturally in our world you know so this is the idea of psychologically being caught up in the idea of security and safety and seeing money as that blanket for security you know not harmony with morality not understanding and living in harmony with natural moral law no absolutely not how much money do you make that's going to provide you know universal human security you know it's this idea that value is held in one place in one place only and that's in the bank account in the wallet you know and that this is the problem folks this is the problem that many women have been brainwashed and mind-controlled and culturally conditioned to think of this as the primary source of value and I mean what does that say about where their value system is in the aggregate again not every woman is like that of course you know but in the aggregate is what we're talking about here if that wasn't AG if that was not true in the aggregate sense you couldn't have that kind of universal agreement that that's the first thing that is primarily on a woman's mind and it just goes to show how deeply rooted this cultural conditioning is see the problem here becomes as I've also talked about in past weeks which I also want to reiterate because of how important this dynamic is to understand many men specifically men will get caught up in the idea the erroneous idea the erroneous notion that this is simply the nature of women that this is the nature of a human being or at least the the sexual gender of women in our society that this is their nature this is a problem because that's not the case this is not women's nature to be like this this is how cultural conditioning and mind control has gone to work on the females of our species over countless years to turn them into someone that values money above just about everything else and I'm not saying again please do not put words in my mouth and saying I'm making a blanket statement that all women exercise those behaviors and traits and characteristics I'm saying it's going on so widespread that it is absolutely the rule as opposed to the exception okay so understand clearly what I'm saying I'm using yes I am using a generality but I'm not saying everyone is like this and I'm not saying it's their nature that's what I'm specifically trying to explain to people that this is cultural conditioning this is mind control this is brainwashing and it's not even just done by the occult okra see okay this is done by parents this is done by former generations and passed down to their children and that's why I want to talk about the type of men the type of man in society that women have been culturally engineered to find attractive or appealing because this is so important when it comes to who women choose to propagate their genes with and therefore what the next generation becomes like and how then that's propagated down through the coming that the future generations and we arrived at a point where we are now now you have to understand this long term dynamic these people in these groups think long term they've been planning this for countless generations you know where people have been doing this who will never see the result of this because they're long gone from the world you know they're playing a long strategy game of chess because it's all about their group coming out on top of humanity not them individually they're involved in what I have termed a mastermind you know hundreds thousands even millions of minds coming together and being focused on the same goal and putting things into the world through their willpower and their dark form of care what they want to accomplish their base desires and putting their actions into effect in the field of play in the world to actually accomplish that agenda and this this gets propagated through countless generations you know they're implementing a long term strategy whereas most human beings they don't see what's right in front of their face they don't see down the line in the next five minutes so you know what I would like to really get into here today to take this in some new directions you know I mean you know we talked about last week not only about this whole value system and how there's you know most women are seeing are taught culturally taught to see money as that the primary source of value I won't use the word only but the primary source of value in society you know not real values okay and this expresses through what is known as hypergamy which is looking to quote you know marry up in society you know to find someone who has a lot more money than them okay and to try to you know in other words like marry for money as opposed to marry because you really are genuinely into the qualities and characteristics of the personality of the person that you're you're together with you know it's it's like taking this intimacy away from relationships and just making it about a social partnership like a business you know and it's a very dangerous game to get involved in playing because what it's doing is its weakening the so the moral fiber of an entire nation of an entire people because again air as long as money is propped up and put up on a pedestal and up on a throne as the primary value of a society this is not just done by women when it comes to looking at men this is done by mothers when it comes to looking at children and fathers men are not separate from this dynamic you know many of them are just as guilty of making money the primary value system you know so you have to understand that term and research that term a little bit hypergamy but this is all about really how so few people in our society men and women care about the difference between right and wrong the first question I think should be asked and when people are encountering new human beings that they don't know and haven't met is do you know the difference between right and wrong how about do you know what's really going on in the world and do you care you know those questions you don't hear asked you know and it's often because most people want to ignore reality you know they're brainwashed by religion they're brainwashed by this new-age belief system that's out there that oh bring up the negative you know why do I want to deal with reality why do I want to look at that why do I want to look at all the bad stuff that's going on that empowers it more you know that's not how that dynamic works you know you don't look at what's going on that's bad and negative and disempowering and that is being used to control people you're going to get more of it because you're not doing anything to stop it you're gonna let evil run unchecked in the world and that's where they have people mimimi mindset money is the only source of value and I don't care about the in justices that are going on throughout the world I care about me in my own situation and you know what that's called ladies and gentlemen that's called Satanism I should know a thing or two about it as I was a priest in Satanism for many years of my life you know that's the mentality that's the religion called Satanism you know people want to insist this is about the worship of some Christian archetypal devil beast you know no it isn't Satanism that you could sum it up in a nutshell folks it's worrying about you and yours all day long every day for your whole life or the majority of it that's called Satanism you're only focused on yourself and your own gain you know and that's where they have most people and I mean this is most men and women but I mean to be honest I just see this dynamic really really being sold to and bought by the majority of females in our unfortunately this is why most marketing is geared toward women because they know that traditionally they were the people who you know directed homes and provided the nurturing environments of homes and so they're going into kicking into high gear you know marketing toward women and using all of these our title mind control brainwashing techniques to get into the subconscious mind and make them want in many cases things that they don't need you know it's approximately 85 or 86 percent of the entire economy is driven by purchases made by women I mean that's an amazing figure that's an amazing number it's almost it's about 85% of purchases so they're driving largely not entirely of course but largely the entire corporate economy with their purchases I mean what does that say about how well how effective the techniques of manipulation and marketing have been toward women that number should probably be about equal all things being equal but they're not because due to the cultural conditioning and due to the way women have been brought up by their parents in many cases and the former generations they've entered into this mindset that is about money being extraordinarily important to them and to me what this is saying is not only do they not largely care about what's going on on a wider scale in our society and this is evidenced by how many what by just looking at the ratio between men and women truth tellers truth seekers and truth tellers within the so-called truth movement it's a painful statistic that most people don't want to look at and then they'll want to get angry at me for pointing it out you know I mean compared to how many men are out there doing the great work of trying to expose the evil that's going on in this world how many women are doing that in comparison the comparative ratio if we're honest with ourselves we'll be right back folks welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm and before the break I was asking the question you know why don't you see an equal amount of men and women within the truth speaking community sir clearly there are many women involved but if you look at the ratio the comparative ratio I mean it has to be 90 - 10 % or if not you know even more skewed and you know you have to ask yourself the question why is that so if women in our culture were just as concerned with truth morality equality under natural law again when we're talking about equality here please don't don't make that in your mind seem like I'm saying sameness all right when I say equality I mean equality under natural law all of us being equal in our rights you know so I believe in equal but not the same equal under true moral law not man's law but not the same meaning of course people will always have different characteristics traits of their personality talents skill sets etc nobody's going to be the same you know that's very important to emphasize when you talk about equality between any groups of people when I say the word equality in those instances I'm talking about equality under moral law meaning everybody has the same rights everywhere and at all times at all times and places so you know I just throw the question out there I'd like to hear somebody attempt to answer it you know I don't think it's I think it's part of this whole dialectical manipulation and this social engineering I don't think it really has anything to do with women just being innately you know less courageous than men I think they've been culturally engineered to behave like that I'm not trying to let anybody off the hook either you know I'm just saying when we get into this argument that this is all about just the nature people and this is human nature this is female nature red flags immediately go up for me that that means that person who's trying to make that statement really doesn't know what they're talking about because they're leaving the social engineering dynamic at the door or putting it on the back burner and they want to blame quote nature note the nature of a human being is folks we are programmable species and because people don't understand the programmability of the human mind they're thinking thoughts that aren't even their own there's the nature of humanity until we understand that and understand how that programming is accomplished we're not going to make any headway or progress out of the mess we've worked ourselves into so get used to the slavery and get used to it getting a lot worse until you delve into those areas of human nature and human consciousness you know as soon as I hear somebody say human nature is this or that and they don't follow that by saying human nature is programmable therefore this is the resultant human condition as a result of the programming humanity has already received and the vast bulk of that programming is received in the formative years the first six years of life and it's put there by culture it's put there by the occult controllers and largely it's put there by bad parenting we'll pick this up on the other side folks stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be back after this break freedom man that's what it's all about welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're talking about the neo feminism agenda this evening as we've been doing for the last few weeks and we'll probably continue to do for the next couple weeks at least I want to start to shift this in somewhat of a new direction and talk about the dynamics that have made the world the way that it is today because that's a huge part of this and I want to talk about how this agenda is indeed a eugenics operation and how it limits populations but more than just limiting the population slowly over time what this agenda accomplishes is it limits true holistic intelligence within a population over time not only that is it limit true holistic intelligence it maximizes the kind of people that the occult RC is looking for it enables them to breed and pushes out people by limiting the the genetics of strong independently thinking people by through mind control and selective breeding that is done by the people themselves believe it or not because of how much mental influence and manipulation they are under by culture to actually weed that population right out of existence practically of strong independent thinkers of real true free thinkers and people who question things and people who do the research instead of engage in blind acceptance so it's a it's a very critical dynamic to understand how it works and it's also somewhat of a complicated dynamic so you have to kind of follow me through here because it's when you come out the under end with this understanding that I'm going to try to give the people you understand how epigenetics is really I'm sorry epoch eugenics is really going to work on people in the world okay so epigenetics means that you go beyond the genes and this means you're entering into the realm of the mind and consciousness okay and epigenetics understanding epigenetics is a huge part of the solution to the problems that we face because consciousness can trump just about anything that's going on genetically or physically when you combine this understanding of epigenetics with eugenics you have you get what I call epic eugenics okay and to my knowledge I'm the first person that is coined that term I haven't heard other researchers use it I don't know if I am but I think I may be the whole point here is what you're doing is you're waging a eugenics operation which is to control and limit and steer the population and decide who gets to propagate their genes or who lives and then continues the next generation and who does not get to propagate their genes okay so eugenics is basically population control it's not just population reduction it's population control it can be reduction but largely it's determining what kind of traits and characteristics you want propagated in a society through the kind of genes that are going to be propagated okay that's eugenics now what I'm explaining that neo feminism is is it is an agenda that wages eugenics meaning controlling which genes will be propagated in a society but dun epi' genetically epic genetically meaning it's done through the manipulation of the mine as opposed to things like forced sterilization or you know the relocation of certain people or the actual killing off of certain groups of people or segregating people it's not done through physical means it's done through the manipulation of the mind so that the population will actually carry out that eugenics operation upon itself we'll continue with this analysis on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us boy those words are truly prophetic and appropriate aren't they you know there's a wall between us and a river so deep and we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong there's a code of silence and it can't go on that's why I've broken my silence on this particular topic even though I know full well going into a topic like I've been covering over the past few weeks on this show I run the risk of alienating a large percent of my listening audience okay I run the risk of being called a misogynist I run the risk of you know saying you're placing all of this blame on females in society and it's none of those things folks you know first of all like I said I'm not here to win a popularity contest I'm charged with telling the truth to people putting the truth out there so people can empower themselves with it you know I'm not on any side I'm on the side of truth and freedom that's that's the side I'm on you know those are my values that's what I find important and indispensable in life you know I'll take those over being liked any day any day so again this is about trying to heal this divide and the only way you could do that is by talking about these issues you know you're not gonna get that by ignoring it thinking it doesn't exist and hope that it's gonna magically go away on its own I'll tell you that much so the direction I want to take this is trying to help people to understand neo feminism is a huge Enix operation an example of what I call epic eugenics and I'm going to kind of seemingly jump from kind of topic to topic from here but you'll see how this all works together hopefully you will see the tapestry about it how it all works together so I'll just jump right in with general attractiveness studies that have been done over the last few decades and I'm not even gonna give any specific examples because there's a ton of them and you could look them up for yourself ok maybe I'll post some links or something with you know a podcast or this week's show or next next week's show who knows but but the main overarching point I want to make here in this section is that the perception of what people find attractive is actually largely not really their own and but many scientists and many people in society insist this is all genetically controlled insist that you can't you know there's no helping that or it's just the way that it is okay and that's just how people are quote unquote we are just like that quote unquote and what I'm trying to explain is this is one of the biggest manipulate ori techniques that is used in humanity against humanity and i think it when you look into studies on general attractiveness that have been done about you know the sexes and what one sex finds attractive in another sex i think it will really enlighten a lot of people as to just how deeply this social engineering is ingrained in our culture and once again you'll have the people in the left brain scientist camp saying this is just Darwinian evolution and natural selection and you know survival of the quote fittest ok and what i'm going to insist is absolutely incorrect this is mind control this is one of the blatant most blatant and purest examples of mind control that you will ever find and I'll tell you how one of the main ways you'll know and you can't always just use this standard okay when things are so skewed to one side you know there's mental manipulation going on folks I mean completely skewed way off the median way off the norm there's nothing natural about that when you get 100% of people to say the first question woman asks to a man is what do you do for a living to answer that question like that that that is so universally agreed-upon you know that's that's not nature that's mind control you know nature strikes a balance and often forms a happy median not so when social engineering enters into the picture that's what pushes things all to one extreme - you know one unnatural direction and I'm gonna try to through you know this section try to explain one of these dynamics and we'll see many other instances of this as we move forward with this explanation of how neo feminism is in fact eugenics if you can manipulate what one gender finds attractive in the other you're well on your way toward being able to steer how a population propagates and let's make mince no words and make no mistakes about it women decide in our society which genes propagate because they are the ones who are deciding who they breed with period I mean it's an inescapable conclusion therefore you have to ascribe responsibility for how the culture has propagated how the how humanity has propagated to the female of the society now I'm not saying they bear the 100% total responsibility for that but a large amount of it has to be placed upon upon their shoulders because they have through whatever manipulation happens to be in place in their mindset decided who to breed with and therefore which genes get propagated in a society and then how those future generations will actually be raised because the value system that is shared between them and the men that they chose to breed with and propagate children with is then passed down to the next generation of children I mean this is just a simple logical inescapable truth you know that that is how genes get propagated in a society and that then that's how value systems get propagated mentally in a society and the occult ah cracy the occult controllers know this and therefore very wisely from their point of view from their manipulative point of view from their strategy it's a wise move then to very significantly target which target women in their mind control methods to try to steer them to choose the type of men that they want them to breed with therefore they can control how the gene pool propagates down to the next and future generations and they only need to get a few generations which they've already done in order for it to just take on a seemingly natural progression and propagate on its own by rote you know then you have that self-fulfilling prophecy you know type thing where the they can even back off a lot of their influence and people will just do it to themselves because they're they think they're thinking their own thoughts and then they pass down those erroneous notions down to the next generation and the next and the next so one of the best ways you could do this is by manipulating what people think of as desirable attractive period however you want to look at that okay what I'm trying to say is it's largely manipulated and it's not a natural dynamic that is in effect in nature in human beings in our culture today in the modern world this is a manipulated dynamic and I think modern attractiveness studies that have been done by many psychologists and social scientists display this perfectly what how these studies generally work and again I you can look these up on your own or I could maybe post a couple of links because there's many of them how they work is they'll take a group of just men and individually they will isolate them let's say you have a hundred men or let's say it's a bigger study there's a thousand men okay and you're gonna isolate them in a room by themselves one at a time and they put a screen in the room you know no other distractions just a projection screen and they project images of women from all over the world every culture every walk of life every just about every age group every social income bracket social status what however you want to look at it it's a wide swath of you know people from all different walks of life of women from all different walks of life and individually the men are asked to simply give a kind of a yes-or-no answer of do you find this woman that you're seeing on the screen except ibly attractive and it's not like for long-term relationship or marriage or anything like that it's just general attractiveness I'll continue to explain this on the other side of the break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm of course we're continuing to cover neo feminism as an example of epic eugenics as I've coined it we were talking about how perceptions of beauty and perceptions of attractiveness are manipulatable and how this social engineering dynamic is used to the advantage of what I am calling the occult ah cracy the ruling occultists in our society and when you look at some of these studies you could see how much manipulation is involved by the skewed numbers involved which will really really shock a lot of people I know friends that I brought this up this dynamic up to have been incredibly shocked by the figures involved and that's what I want to share with people and explain how this these studies work there it's they're very simple you know again they'll take a group of about a thousand men isolate them one at a time in a room and show them images from of women from all over the world every cultural walk of life essentially you know every a sensible religion background age group you know and just say to them simply gauge any like a yes or no way do you find the image that you're seeing right now the image of this woman that you're seeing right now attractive or not it is not for do you want do you think this person could be your soul mate or can you stay with this person for the rest of your life till the day you die would you want to marry this person you know nothing like that not even long-term relationship type things okay it's just saying physically do you do you like the image of this big period did you find it attractive do you find it desirable do you find it Pleasant please period that's it now what they do after they and they do this with literally hundreds of images if not thousands okay and when that's done they take basically a percentage so they do it with one guy right and let's say he said he found you know out of the let's say they showed five hundred images and he said three hundred or let's say yet he said you know four hundred were attractive and one hundred were not attractive that would be eighty percent okay if he found you know 250 attractive 250 not that would be a 50% okay and then they do this with all the guys in the study and then they average the numbers so you get an average percentage from all of these thousands of thousand people of the average percentage that the men as a group found attractive in in all the women that they saw okay and when they do this with men and show them these images of women the numbers are approximately somewhere between 79 and 80 percent around 80 percent of the women were seen or perceived as attractive by the whole group of men in the aggregate approximately 80 percent so that means in general as a generalization the body of men in a society fine approximately 8 out of 10 females except ibly attractive now you could say maybe the numbers slightly less than that you know you know you could you could it could go you know there's a margin of error that could go either way a couple of percentage points but around the mean of very high 70s to low 80s saying that men in general think that the majority of females are reasonably attractive or reasonably acceptable in their appearance period that's it it doesn't say anything else it doesn't say you know that you know again they would want to spend their entire lives with any particular people that they were shown or you know they thought there's not says nothing about the personality types this is this is a study in physical attractiveness very simply okay now when this is done with women you see an entirely different dynamic emerge so the same thing is done 1,000 women are selected for the study each one is put into a room individually and shown images on the screen of maybe you know a few hundred to a thousand men that are from every single walk of life every cultural background every religious denomination you know every social status income however you want to look at it all ages okay and essentially this then they average up all those numbers okay so they take each woman's percentage of the men that she said yes that person's physically attractive and then they average all of them once they did that with all of the women involved in the study and I'll give you the average percentage on the other side of this break so stay with us and you'll hear what that figure is and I think you'll be amazed by it ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us welcome back everyone we're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so in the last segment I was explaining how a lot of these attractiveness studies that have been done to determine in the aggregate sense how men and women differ in their perceptions of what they find attractive or appealing or you know acceptable in physical appearance differ and how this is a very specific example of one of the ways that human perception is manipulatable and how this works toward the advantage of the social engineers and I'll get I'll be getting into that but we were talking about the men in the aggregate sense in these groups found approximately 80% of the women whose images they were shown in this study acceptable and when they did the same thing with women and then average the percentage of the amount the total amount of men whose images they were shown that they found physically attractive or physically acceptable in appearance the number was less than 20% yes less than 20 we're not even talking about 50 or 40 or 30 okay the average numbers were approximately between 18 and a half to 20 percent in different studies that were conducted which means less than or approximately two out of ten men in our society are considered by women to be reasonably physically attractive and again this has nothing to do with relationships this has nothing to do with personality characteristics this has to do with simple physical appearance less than two out of ten now I would I upon seeing the results of these studies I don't immediately start my mind does not go to the place where most other people's mind goes to it now I'll tell you where their mind goes to which is completely incorrect erroneous thinking it goes to this whole notion of that's just biology that's just that's just women have to be more selective in the choosing of a partner because you know a man can inseminate many women and a woman can only you know be impregnated once every nine months and then has to carry that baby to term and that's a big concern so they're going to naturally be more selective that has absolutely nothing to do with the results of this study folks zero even if you were taking that factor into consideration which I'm not saying is completely and untrue you would still see a medium being hit and you might see a little bit less than 50% but the number would probably still hover around 50% minimum when you see something that's that skewed there's mine control at work without any question this is social engineering at its finest because what the social engineers want is to be able to control population and more specifically than that what they want is to be able to control what kind of person propagates their genes and what kind does not so one of the best ways to do that is to manipulate what a certain gender namely the gender that propagates the genes through their choice of who to have sex with and therefore who to breed with if you can manipulate that mindset that perception of what is considered or deemed attractive and then propagate that notion socially culturally in a widespread way you're well on your way to being able to mint manipulate who breeds and who does not breed which is what eugenics is in a nutshell and what they want to put forward to most women in society as to what is attractive is the emasculated male this is what you see propagated in magazines this is what you see propagated on television shows this is what you see propagated in many movies not all movies Hollywood is still kind of like a big divide going on between the dark sorcerers who are telling their tales and weaving their mind-control tactics and there are still some you know people who are telling some really powerful positive allegories out there just as a brief aside to this I did go to see Jupiter ascending which I was somewhat disappointed in the direction that they took it I thought this was going to be about the and it there was some info very good info put in there about the real history of her and how earth is a farm owned by beings that are not quite fully human this this notion was interweaved into the end of the storyline but with this good promising storyline they really took it off in the direction of like a you know a romance film kind of what I did find that was very well done or at least somewhat well done is since the main character was a female the Jupiter character not to have any spoil overt spoilers but if you don't want to hear any you know minor spoilers then don't listen to this part she has to make a choice in the film main the film is all about her individual choice she has to make the film about getting out either staying in me-me-me thinking and only caring about her and hurt her own life and her family's lives her immediate family's lives or taking on a wider level of consciousness and a wider perspective about what's actually happening to the human species the human race who are being bred like cattle for harvesting and she has to make a decision whether to stay in that selfish mindset or to come out of that selfish mindset and develop true care for all in other words to come out of what you would consider filos form of love which is familial type love and to move to agape type love which is care for all care for the well-being of all beings she does make the right decision in the film which is you know a positive aspect of it I thought the premise of the film was great I thought the implement the implementation of the film was weak and I was kind of disappointed by the Wachowski

Zhou implementation of it but that's all I'll say about that in my brief aside I think it's still worth kind of checking out so going back to these attractiveness studies when you can manipulate an entire half of the population to only see a very very very limited scope of people in that society as attractive okay whereas somebody you even would want to kind of be around or have dealings with you're already steering the ability of many people within that society to propagate their genes at all and this is borne out in genetic studies this is not just speculation this is not just me saying I think it works like that if you look at genetic studies of about ancestry about human ancestry you find that the human species has largely been propagated by women's genes in other words more women propagate their genes than men propagate their genes I know that sounds strange because you would think I would have to be a 50/50 figure but that's not how it works okay it what it means is that at any given moment in general only about 20% of men are actually in print you know worldwide are impregnating women and therefore approximately 2 out of 10 men propagate their gene downward into the gene pool stream in the future whereas approximately 80% of women are propagating their genes down into the gene pool so when you look at why society has turned out the way that it has again you could say this is a harsh judgment but you have to firmly look at the role of women in who they have chosen to propagate their genes with now when you combine attractiveness studies that have been done between men and women and how they wildly diverged and again there are people who will staunchly stick to this genetics Darwin Darwin ia's Darwinism survival of the fittest crap when it comes to that and/or then go to the false argument that this is just human nature ok they're completely ignoring social manipulation they're completely ignoring social engineering they're completely ignoring mind control they're completely ignoring the role of advertising and placing images before people you know look folks in with in Satanism believe it or not okay I'll bring up a topic here that I didn't really plan on talking about but it comes to my mind when we talk about studies like this there is something that has been put forward in certain satanic groups or certain satanic philosophies called crystallization inertia and when it comes to sexuality this is something that I think people should be aware of and look into when when someone is young and they're exposed to certain imagery it takes root in the subconscious mind and people will think well preferences you know sexual preferences attractiveness preferences things like that are just ingrained and they're just part of somebody's DNA I'm trying to explain to people no they are not they are largely socially conditioned okay they're driven by social engineering they're driven by the types of images people are exposed to it young ages and even if you look into this concept with in Satanism believe it or not you know that's what I'm trying to say is even within any other ideology you could find things that are true you could find things that are worthy of investigation and study just because some Satanists have talked about this concept doesn't mean that people shouldn't look into it it's called it's called crystallization inertia but in some groups like the Church of Satan they use the term erotic crystallization inertia to talk about how sexual preferences are developed through exposure to certain visual stimuli often at young ages okay so I think it's worthy of people looking into because I think it illustrates my point through advertising through so through media okay through television through magazines through movies people are being influenced from young ages to decide what to see certain things as attractive and other things as not attractive and that's that gets rooted into the subconscious and that gets taken with people throughout their lives it's programming this is what people don't want to understand they want to understand that that they don't want to understand that we are a programmable race we are a programmable species and that's a very uncomfortable thing to them to look at because then they have to start looking at while who's doing the programming who's allowing bad programming to come in who's propagating bad programming see then responsibility comes in to the issue and that's why people don't want to look at this you know so the this helps to illustrate the point of how attractiveness gets ingrained into people often at very young ages and that sticks with them subconsciously throughout their life well that imagery has to be being put out there by someone and they're these cultural engineers are using to steer the mindset of human beings particularly women again because they know they're the ones who are ultimately responsible for the propagation of the gene pool for the choice of which genes get propagated through the gene pool and again look into these genetic studies if you don't believe me look into them yourself look into you know genetic studies show that you know more women have propagated their genes over time than men and you'll see that it's true and again maybe I'll post some links with the show ok so this is one of the topics that I want to explain about how this is a eugenics op now how that works then is out of the very small percentage of males that many females even find acceptable mentally ok they the females mentally through their perceptions find acceptable to prop 2 even socially engage let's say okay at all then you're going to have a smaller percentage within that twenty percent or so you know and it'll of course of women aren't just going to interact with those twenty percent okay socially it'll be a much larger number that they interact with but the studies show that they will generally wish to engage any further relationships with about 20% of males because that's what they even physically find attractive then they'll we that down by what they're looking for beyond just looks and then that comes into this dynamic of hypergamy and it brings in the dynamic of well what is their communicated value system that they've received from their parents and the older generations and then you know how are they going to interact with this smaller percentage of males that they you know have already kind of weeded down from the bulk of the male population and then they're going to say well moving forward into the future with more serious relationships or long-term relationships or they're gonna find the people who have those social characteristics that they find a tractable attractive and move forward with those individuals so you're really talking about a smaller even smaller percentage of men so what is happening as a result of this limitation within the perceived value attractiveness and value of men is you're actually seeing population reduction happen and people will say how could you possibly say that the world's more overpopulated and you know tighter numbers of people then it's ever been wrong what the world is not overpopulated this is more social engineering and mind control cities are largely overpopulated and stacked with people because they're concentrated focal points for populations or as we don't have distributed populations over the land this is this could create the perception of overpopulation and they want that because they want people on board with eugenics again it's what I call mini-me

Satanism they want people thinking satanic Lee people who think satanic Lee and agree with the tenets of Satanism are more likely to be manipulated and socially engineered and controlled if they get people thinking in a lower-level way the real local talk receipt thinks we're going to talk about declining birth rates in just about every westernized country on the other side of this break folks stay tuned for that you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back you know today disguise at night today welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so we talked about general attractiveness studies that have been done comparing what men and women perceive as acceptable attractive and how that wildly diverges and I used it as an example of cultural engineering social engineering to divide men and women by manipulating you know what is even perceived as acceptable in both of their mindsets but specifically in women and you know when you when you start to control things like what people find attractive acceptable attractive etc this is going to have a long-term effect and because there's this much more tightly controlled selection that you see happening birth rates are actually falling folks I mean you know people don't even understand this they think like because the world's population in general is going up that somehow that means we're over populating the planet the population rate is rising in destitute areas and destitute countries and this is largely a survival mechanism we're in the mindset of people who are living in in totally destitute conditions they will often think the best way of propagation is to have a lot of children to hope that some of them survive and then maybe come out of this condition it never really usually works out like that but that's the that's what a survival based mindset generally does so you're seeing totally destitute third world countries populations rising and believe me the powers that should not be the occult aqua sea doesn't like seeing that either that they want to conduct harder core eugenics on those people largely through you know the kinds of poisons they want to hit the children with when they're as young as possible or just hit them with genetically modified food that's going to reduce their fertility you know that they're they're going to a more hardcore type of eugenics when it comes to that in westernized societies they're using these epigenetic eugenics techniques what I call epic eugenics which is waging this war of weaning down the population by getting the population to do it themselves because they're thinking thoughts that are not really their own and believe that they're their own thoughts when these thoughts have been socially conditioned into them at very early ages often in their formative years through media and also through the propagation of that those forms of mind control through bad parenting so I want to give some figures at the top of the next hour before we start taking calls just to complete this section and we'll continue this next week on what the actual birth rate here in the United States actually is and you'll understand our population is going down not up we'll pick that up on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting stay with us we'll be back freedom man that's what it's all about welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're into the third hour of the show for this evening we're talking about the neo feminism agenda how it is a methodology of eugenics and it's what I call epic eugenics eugenics waged through mind control I was getting ready to talk about declining birth rates particularly in Western countries and all you got to do is type into a search engine you know birth rate figures and you'll see that the birth rate is below the necessary requirement to propagate the population to maintain a steady number to maintain you know a population that's neither rising nor falling you need a 2.1 birthrate which means that you have 2.1 births per 2 people and the reason you need a little bit more than 2 / 2 is because there's unnatural deaths that happen you know in society and that accounts for you know a slightly higher death rate so the birth rate has to be at about 2.1 so it's slightly above a natural you know death rate at the same time as people are born so the the the birth rate has to be two point one per two people for the population and maintain a steady number without rising or falling currently the birth rate in the United States is approximately 1.8 for 21.85 depending on whose numbers you're looking at that is well below the rate that is necessary to maintain a steady population so the actual population overall within the United States is falling not rising and it's you look up Everett just about every other quote westernized country okay industrialized country the figures are approximately the same if not worse than the United States some of them are in many cases lower than 1.8 the United States is right about in the middle of 1.8 / 2 people the again depending on whose figures you accept but recent numbers have shown approximately 1.8 5 is the birth rate in the United States so we are not we don't have an overpopulated world we have overcrowded cities and that's how the occult aqua sea wants it that's how the occult controllers want it they want people crowded into regions where they could be easily herded and controlled they don't want them being around nature a natural environment you know and you know that they want to try to wean this population down as as much as they can but more over than that they want to take out the qualities and characteristics within the population that they do not want propagating and therefore they have to propagate the notion of attractiveness to the female who chooses who to propagate genes with down to the next generation they have to make the acceptability or the characteristics for attractiveness be ones that are hand in hand go hand in hand with the propagation of this immoral system in other words men that are acclimatized and go along with and agree with the corporate world ok and this is why they have to ingrain into women that is so important that it's the number one important thing that it is the source of value that it is the source of security forget morality forget ethics you know truth what's that who cares reality couldn't be bothered with it it's working splendidly folks and the population is actually dropping as a result welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm before I go to the calls I want to give the call-in number once again the call-in number toll-free to join us here on what on earth is happening is 803 one three nine four four three once again the calling number toll-free 800 three one three ninety four forty three I'll be going to the phones in just a few minutes but I just want to give people a little bit of a preview of what's coming up on future shows so of course I'll wrap up the topic there unless you know we go into a lull with calls then I'll jump back in with some more material but you know I I concluded there in the last segment with the following birth rates in westernized countries which are easily you know able to be looked up on any search engine and confirmed this is showing how this is a eugenics operation which is very much working it's a brilliant strategy it's a multi-faceted plan I don't expect anybody to understand all the facets or intricacies of the plan by just listening to one show you'll have to understand this section of neo feminism in its totality by listening to all the shows I've done on this topic but then compare it and contrast it and put it in to the larger puzzle picture with all the other things that I've covered since day one on this radio show which is why I always recommend listen to the show in order from number one at your own pace because it is a tapestry of information and you can't build the things in the later sections without building a firm foundation at the beginning so this is a stepwise progressive initiation into knowledge and into the truth about what's really going on in the world and how this society is 100 percent completely manipulated and controlled and that's done through social engineering or otherwise mind control so I'm gonna take this topic into it's so necessary to destroy sex drives you know and propagate a genuine lack of in Tallin intimacy in society that's another big part of what's going on that's fomenting the further war and tension between the sexes in society you also want to take one side what if you're the government or you're the controllers because that's also going to drive a wedge further in between men and women and we could look at some of the ways that you know women kind of are benefited by government and benefited by the whole immoral system that's propagated up around us and how many of them like it like that they like to take advantage of those quote perks and see government as a protector or a daddy figure and this always comes from parental abandonment issues you know just like all the people who want the nanny state have mommy issues the people who want protection by this immoral institution called government often have daddy issues so you know we'll talk more about how this fits into parental abandonment issues as well because that cannot be overstated destroyed sex drives through lack through overworking people the type of pop culture that they're sold and and how that is propagated into their mindset the food water chemicals radionics chemtrails you know all of that goes to work on people's libido as well so we'll be getting into how they actually not only use you know manipulative tactics regarding attractiveness and and values but how they do it often physically as well to make people not want to propagate their genes by destroying sex drives we'll talk about how women have been hyper sexualized and yet in many cases through family and popular culture discouraged to have healthy sexual lives I'm gonna get into sex being used for manipulation social medias role in the further dividing of men and women because people can't see how that's going on in many cases they think it's you know made people more social and and brought people closer together when in fact it's actually created driven quite a wedge between people you know so and we'll talk about men's reactionary movements toward what has been done and how women have been conditioned in our society and men's reaction to that you know what has been we'll look at you know certain attitudes within like MRA men's rights activism movements and things like that the mgt o/w movement which stands for men going their own way this concept called thus exodus which is another big thing about like men dropping out of society not even wanting interaction with women as a result of you know this dynamic that I've been talking about of the neo feminism agenda so this will be coming up on future shows I'll be getting into all of these topics and more probably take at least another couple of weeks to go through it but like I said this will take as long as it takes because I think it's such an important dynamic to deeply understand so I'll stay on this topic for as long as it takes to thoroughly to my satisfaction cover the issues that I want to talk about after that I'll be going into I'll probably be giving my presentation that I just gave at Philadelphia Liberty on the rocks called the true and purpose of the second amendment I will probably take a whole show and give that presentation in an extended form live on the air with slides even though I'll be posting the video of it I'll probably do it as a radio show and extended podcast with slides so that's coming up because I want to re-emphasize the importance of gun ownership rights and re-emphasize the importance of the Second Amendment in general I'll probably be doing an entire series on the occult history of Nazism of the religion called Nazism in in a future show and going into all the occultists who fomented that religion and brought it to the forefront in the early and mid part of the 20th century so that'll be a series coming up on what on earth is happening and then I'm gonna go back into solutions in future shows and talk about what I feel is a a social informational warfare technique a social informational warfare technique that to my knowledge I have never heard proposed by anyone and I have a name for it I call it maven targeting maven targeting I'm gonna try to make this popular I'm gonna try to spread this to as many people that have the capacity to understand what it is and how it might work in society and that's all I'll say about it for now I kind of hinted at it before but we'll be getting into this these and many more topics in coming weeks so let's go to the phone lines and hear what people have to say I would prefer to keep it on the topic of neo feminism in general although there are never taboo topics on this show so you know if people want to bring it in a different direction you know I won't stop them from doing it but I'd like to hear calls on the Neo feminism agenda if pot if at all possible so let's go to the phone lines and let's hear from Ray in Oregon ray you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark absolutely brilliant it just it really it really was it the you've just you nailed it you're on man this is really good stuff and you looped it back around for me by by hitting the population I just got in a big fight with my neighbor it was a foul population so the first thing I'd say right ask you is we you say you can just get these anywhere where did you get your stats for the population 1 in many many different places you know you can compare and contrast this all you have to do is type World birth rates that's it you know and you can get them for any country you just type into any search engine you prefer birth rates for the countries of the world that's it and you could go to any number an enormous number of sources and see how certain different sources will vary slightly but in general they don't vary vary drastically and the United States I only have one in my notes tonight in the notes that I was taking when I was preparing the show the the the average percentage or number of the birth rate it's not a percentage it's how many people are actually per two people in society are actually having children and propagating their genes period it's 1.84 per two people that's the average again you could see it as there's certain sites that might cover it as one point eight five one point eight six I'm leaning towards a little bit lower and of where most people had it but it was around one point eight five so I've seen many sites listed as one point eight four two point one to propagate a steady population right right I would take it in just a little I got a question and then another follow-up question as I'm as I'm going you know through life and I'm doing my best to to do this great work and I'm trying to wake people up I understand I think enough about it to know it's important I've alienated pretty not very good at it I don't think but it doesn't shut me up I just I I know all I have to do it well sure as I'm looking at this it becomes very apparent that there is a great amount of people that just ain't gonna make it they're just they're calcify i they're harmed they have no spiritual you know place to even touchdown and those people those people will mentally wake up in a concentration camp that's the level of suffering that will be required unfortunately ray-ray stay with me I'll hold you over into the next section ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back Oh how appropriate folks phenomenal lyrics from the great band spear caravan their wake up from your sleep if it's your soul you want to keep I think you know can't be any more synchro mystic or time appropriate with what Rey was bringing up before the break the last break hit us Rey you were talking about how people that you try to bring these topics up to or so mentally calcified and resistant to learning and understanding the truth about what's really going on around them you want to continue with that line of thought they will fight you to the death won't they I thought my neighbor went in his house to get a gun and I thought he was gonna shoot meanwhile we were talking about its population but my bigger question on this is okay so the people that that finally do wake up in the concentration camps the ones that don't when they die where do you think their next wheel of pain is gonna be do you think it's on the earth or do you think there's other planet oh absolutely without it I mean that if you're asking my belief about that dude can I say I know that definitively no but my belief is you're not going anywhere anywhere you're gonna stay here till the lesson is understood deeply and you know it'll take as long as it takes as I say it like it like I say it'll take as long as it takes to cover this this topic it'll take as long as it takes for the souls journey to progress into higher levels of awareness and it may not you know that'll happen for as long as the earth is here you know who knows I mean if we really really go overboard and do something destructive to the earth to affect its ability to carry life you know I don't know if we'll go so far as to actually physically destroy the planet but III think we could do something to the atmosphere and the land and water that makes it toxic enough that we won't be able to live on it and then this species will go away but I think spiritually that the beings the souls will still go to someplace that can carry life and will have similar circumstances so that they have to learn the same lesson you're not escaping the lessons because the lesson is embedded into the fabric of creation you know it's the will of creation to prop to move consciousness to higher and higher levels that's the will of creation that's the sin tropic force that is driving everything ultimately in consciousness and it counteracts and moves against to act as a sharpening grinding stone if you will of that blade the force called entropy okay or the the chaotic force the force that wants to hold that progress of real evolutionary development and consciousness back and it gives it something to essentially work against unfortunately the people that you're referring to have just been caught up in that chaotic and tropic force that force of entropy that force of dissolution the the moral decay the total ignorance you know the apathy the laziness the cowardice etc and they're just swept along by that current they're not engaging the will and they're not engaging the will because they don't have enough care and they don't have enough knowledge and that's the owners are the only forces that absolutely must be developed in order to create positive real change and to change the actual conditions there are requirements built-in requirements to changing what the conditions are that we already have and unless those requirements are met conditions do not just magically change themselves so you do not want to understand that dynamic so you know Diner postulate that and I was going to tie this in with you've heard of the the cult of Saturn right course absolutely the Saturnian cult is one of the aspects of the old cult aqua sea without any doubt you know you see this evidence all over the place in judiciary's you know judges wear the black robes you know the whole education system you're rewarded in graduation with this black robe in black square you know without any question the Saturnian symbol is everywhere in advertising you know they consider this you know one of the gods of the ancient world L you know was Saturn and you know it generally equates with the the disciplinarian the chaotic principal this force of entropy as well Saturn is an adversary an opposer it could be equated to the concept of Satan in many cases but without a doubt this is the absolute control freak that there there's a religion of control freak ism is the way I would put the whole Saturnian priesthood so without any question you know the Saturnian priests class is part of what I refer to as the the network of dark occultist the occult ah cracy as I'm going to continue to refer to it in the future because I personally like that term that's enough now here's what Steiner says he says the ones that don't make it in this turn that that do calcify and turn off and will not have anything of it that is where they go they go there so what do you think about the I where do we go if we if we you know learned our lesson what what's our next step do we you know as I said the word avatar to you would does that mean anything to you um well you know to start with this the steiner reference um did he think that they would go there physically or would this be some sort of a spiritual imprisonment there for a time because I'm not certain that Saturn would have a physical atmosphere capable of supporting our kind of life today is he talking three dimensional or is he talking in a spiritual dimension of some kind I got the impression that it would be spiritual interesting besides that we don't dare speak so while the cold of sides welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm taking your calls for the next two segments until the end of the show call free toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 I want to thank Ray for his call and bringing up the interesting points that he did let's hear from Brandon in Boston Brandon you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey thank you Mark absolutely yes my grant I think this is a very important topic I'm glad that you're dedicating a lot of episodes to it until it becomes resolved because this is a huge ginormous topic and I kind of got turned on to this through Michael to surrounds work on the females and I what he's talking about nestled on the following one we made it with the women and but what he brings up and of all this literature and mythos that there was no protest on behalf of the limit right and so therefore we have this sort of seducing fallen angel type right sort of literary environmental consciousness media what we call now o in many accounts and many accounts they wanted to quote they wanted to breed with the gods because of their capabilities through their technology and through the influence that they held with the other beings that came here and did what they did to humanity and many of them like you looked at lower that's a better position to be in than just the lowly you know slave species you know it's this whole concept that people in a situation of control or slavery will often participate with their enslaver or the system of enslavement that they are actually in just to have a somewhat more comfortable place within that system of enslavement right yeah it's totally unconscionable you know let's improve it you know but you know he brings up the fact that like you know um well you know why do why is every country named after a woman a goddess Europa named after a goddess but he also says that they probably had that technology and I think it was Isaac Asimov who said that technology at some point becomes indistinguishable from magic that's right nothing you know couldn't impose certain magic that sort of unlock the Mouzone of the tantric stone of the citizen such a woman which comes through us who the vampire now oh that's exactly what those allegories are about that the seduction of the woman by the vampire class you know this is the class of the oak Oak autocracy class the occult controllers who are not quite human quote-unquote they're psychopathic you know they have all these resources and capabilities at their disposal which is almost like magic and then the women are seduced by that want to be a part of that whole system when it's actually feeding off of them and everyone else around them that's a perfect example the whole vampire allegories absolutely bring a great point see and to see how now the good points of further see how it merges into the Neo feminist agenda and by the way I'm loving the the terms you coming up with here like the alcazaba Christie and at all but um the Twilight series huh how we had vampires who are vegan basically have this effeminate vampire right I think that series and it's interesting like I hate it right but interesting this study if you're gonna study the children who are exposed to this stuff and it's like the the kind of Gothic gone to look at superconn right you know it's it's putting this aesthetic out there into society and you know this whole gothic type mindset as well is largely about like not caring you know I was just saying like it's become cool not to care you know you know not to know about what's really going on not to care you know to be to just to be seen as somebody who really deeply cares or as emotional and cares about things that are really going on is seen as oh what do you want to be like that for that just leads to stress and that just leads to you know you being disappointed you know this whole idea of destroying the heart energy destroying real care for the the suffering of human beings and all beings you know that that has to be destroyed and I'd say that's a big part of this whole agenda as well I mean that's all a part of the whole occult agenda in general but it plays into the neo feminism agenda as well yep and one more thing I just think you know as my personal experience okay women reacting to an awakened man I mean I don't call myself awakened but like on the process of being awakened sure I understand you know I mean you know uh you know they go through these stages where they're like way to say they're not waking or whatever they'll say well he's not like I need percent of us man slobs I know horrible father figures and mothers that I've been grown and grew into love Oh a he must be gay or be I'm just deny that you know and they actually go through the stages of grief and then they finally come to some kind of obsessive like acceptance you know it's very fast now I don't think anybody psychologist has really talked about that I've been Carol Gilligan it's definitely a ver difficult thing for people trying to cultivate any kind of a relationship with the opposite sex if one of the members are quote unquote awakened and very aware of what's going on and the other is not and is in that uncomfortable state of not really wanting to be awakened not really wanting to know and I've seen you know relationships either totally broken up over it or in in some cases the the person who is awakened capitulating because they want to stay with that person out of comfort reasons and deciding I'm going to tone down my rhetoric I'm going to tone down my action when it comes to exposing things and speaking the truth and you know what that's the worst place to be the worst place anybody can be ladies and gentlemen if you are in a position where you know you have responsibility to the truth and you shirk it because of the fellows or eros form of love again I explain the three different kinds of love before in the Greek mystery traditions there were three words that were used to express love or love energy there was eros which is romantic love between a man and a woman felis which is familial love or the love shared between friends and other family members right then there was agape and agape is love for truth love for all beings love for justice love for freedom in other words alignment with the will of creation for higher consciousness that is what agape represented if someone shirks agape for either eros or filos meaning romantic or familial or friend kind of love and they stopped engagement in and propagation of truth as a result in my estimation that is the worst spiritual place to be in the universe that's it yeah I wanna I want to really thank you for your call Brendon phenomenal points that you brought up there let's hear from Jim in Connecticut Jim you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark a very interesting show I wasn't aware of some of these things you've been bringing up I have two questions first question is is but do you know what the age range of these male-female attractive studies were yes it was I believe and I don't hold me to this but I believe they were conducted from eighteen all the way up to like 60 or 65 years of age so it was wide swath of people it was a whole age range of adults you know I don't know if they went over the late sixties or not but and again III don't want to say that definitively but there were many different studies so I'm sure some of the age ranges varied okay but it was all adult men and women that were part of it and I would say the age ranges were pretty much all over the board so it wasn't pin to rezone temple no no no it was all over the age spectrum okay my last question is do you have any information or knowledge of who specifically is behind this manipulation I I gave you could probably find rosters of people on any of the given groups that I mentioned you know look up people who are members of the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations the Rockefeller Foundation there's Council on Foreign Relations the Club of Rome lots of other international think tanks members of the Central Intelligence Agency you know I mean yeah look up there the the Bilderberg Group of annual meeting of their their whole membership is it comes out almost every single year look look up just about any name on that and they're people who are involved in these types of mental manipulation you know definitely looking at have a stock institute of human relations I mean if people aren't familiar with that mind control think-tank they don't really even understand where so much of the social conditioning comes from and people want to say that's just a conspiracy theory let me tell you something these are the most advanced psychologists occult psychologists in the world who know all the intricacies of how the human psyche operates how it can be manipulated how it could be steered how it can be directed they're shaping human perception they're controlling human perception once you do that you own people's behavior when you own their behavior you own their soul looking at all of those groups and more I'd recommend going back into my work in the in the past and I talked about many of the different think tank groups in the section on who are the occult controllers in in the podcast early on how do you spell this yes its ta V I s T Ock Tavistock Institute of human relations there's a phenomenal book by John Coleman Co le MA and John Coleman who is a historian who has done brilliant work in exposing the mass nations and the mind control that is put out there by the Tavistock Institute of human relations many other researchers as well but John Coleman's is particularly excellent I recommend it yes absolutely thanks so much for the call Jim and let's hear from Jonathan in Kentucky Jonathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome mark a long time to see how you been brother doing well yourself ya know there's a lot of doom and gloom we have especially with the way society and humanity functions and I really wanted to give a word of encouragement if that's okay circle Red Hood you know I look at I look at how we all are in this planet and we always ask yourself why are we here why is it like the way it is the only thing I can come to is what better time in the universe beyond this planet in physicality to repel this oppression because if we don't do it here how do we deserve to be anywhere else that's right you know you know I it's funny that you even mentioned that because I was just saying this that well you know people always talk about escape but like what better of a place to be where the action is that you know it's like this is where the work is to be done this is our this is our work this is our goal and not so much spiritually but I highly consider that it has to be in our DNA we are connected to this planet and maybe we incarnate here because of our DNA resonates with it we are the white blood cells of this planet awaken one I kind of like that approach I kind of like what you've laid out there you know I don't think Escape is the answer I don't think looking to other dimensions other times other places it is the answer I think we are here for a very specific reason and that is to accomplish the great work of changing the consciousness of the people of this planet because I fundamentally know in my DNA in my soul in my resonant energy within my being that the universe abhors slavery the universe wants freedom for the different aspects of itself it doesn't want the beings of any particular planet to be enslaved it wants for us to know the truth and be free as a result and we do that by bringing by understanding the psyche by understanding the aspects of the self through self-knowledge and then through knowledge of the laws of nature and bringing our behaviors into alignment with those laws so that we can co-create wisely and consciously and that's what that's what the will of the universe is for us to learn those things it doesn't want slavery who wants to see this condition called the human condition of slavery ended and that's the work that we are here to do that is our mission so John and I thank you for those words of encouragement I think people should take them to heart yes sir I had one one more quick thing asking our they take it off if you like your occulted tactical hat I did receive it and thank you yes I love that it had the flower of life on the front and it had the tag anti Archon on the back which I thought was awesome yeah thank you that gift I didn't realize that that would be who sent that yeah that's why now if you notice my last name is from southern Sicily too and my family crest if we're talking about DNA is that a dog or a pigeon with olive leaf in it now I just wanted to throw that out there Oh interesting thanks so much thanks for letting me know that that was you that sent that folks I get a great little gifts occasionally sent from listeners that are really well very thoughtful and very appropriate as well so absolutely thanks so much for that Jonathan and thanks for the great call let's hear from Sterling in Texas sterling you are live on what on earth is happening welcome I'm mark are you doing well yourself I'm great I just wanted to bring up a few things about going back to parental abandonment sure I think that the perfect movie that or at least that I've seen on that just sums up the human condition of parental abandonment would be king of the Avenue have you ever seen that movie no I have not thanks for the recommendation what is it generally about fantastic movie basically what happens this young white boy grows up and he was adopted by a drug dealer it's black man start starving right there we're coming up to a break I'll let you continue this in the last segment ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back see when I try to show welcome back everyone final segment for what on earth is happening this evening we were talking to sterling in Texas starting I'll let you continue thank you well I'll try to make it quick for the other callers but basically what happens is the young white boy he grows up with this heroin addict mother and he always has nightmares about it he's haunted by his childhood and he never knew his father and so he was adopted by this black man this kingpin and so what ends up happening he was murdered and obviously he sees all these traumatic things while he's alive but so he grows up to become a kingpin and he he fought he battles in the movie or he's even in conflict in the movie for king of the Avenue is what they call it I guess just to have control over his region so this other guy gets the position for king of the Avenue and he was threatening to kill his family because his father killed his father is this making sense my yes okay so what happens is he was so traumatized and I guess programs somehow right that he has this vision this encounter with the devil in his living room and he makes a proposition a deal as he usually does and he says he promises him safety promises to to allow them to become king of the Avenue if well well I guess he was just he was basically just saying that he needed him to become the king of the Avenue and he would have to summon a demon in order to do so so what he has to do or what he did was he went to the grave of his father and dug up the corpse because the devil said that he needed a conduit so I guess that means like like subconsciously that that traumatic experience would manifest and into you know the demon that he possessed and so I mean it's it's truly amazing how parental abandonment issues that create trauma are truly reflected and carry energy throughout most people's lives and because it works at such a subconscious level in many cases people don't even recognize the power that that kind of trauma has in their lives and don't work to eradicate it because they don't even recognize it it's like this is going on all over society both men and women you know and this is why we have to call attention to issues like this and understand that in many cases this is driven by unresolved trauma that happens during childhood and then the behaviors that we're conducting are actually done subconsciously without people even realizing what the real causal factors of the of those behaviors are thanks so much for the call sterling great points good movie to look into I'll be doing that that's all the time we have for this issue of what on earth is happening folks remember there are only two mistakes that one can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening tonight we'll see right here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #186

Topics: *The Neo-Feminism Agenda and the War Between the Sexes, Neo-Feminism as Epi-Eugenics, Neo-Feminism as an example of the Hegelian Dialectic, Lack of True Care in our society, Women who openly love the State for its "perks," Acceptance of the State as the protective "Father-Figure," Parental Abandonment Issues, Hyper-sexualization of women in advertising, media and pornography, Women actively discouraged to have healthy sexual lives, Cultural Shaming, Disney "Princess Programming," Hypergamy, Sex used for manipulation, the State's favoring of women, Divorces largely initiated by women: almost 80%, Men not living up to culturally-programmed women's expectations, Divorce and family courts ruling drastically in favor of women: over 95%, Falling birth rates in Western civilization, Social Media's role in dividing men and women, the Disappearance of Genuine Intimacy, Destroyed Sex Drives through work, media, pop culture, food, water, radionics, chemtrails, etc., Women say they want "nice" men, but breed with men with the opposite qualities, the Japanese Intimacy Crisis, the Rise of Asexualism, the Rise of Radical Feminists and open Misandry, Men's Re-action Movements, MRA (Men's Rights Activism), MGTOW (Men Going Their Own Way), the "Sexodus," the Satanic Intellect vs. The Christ Consciousness, The Illusions of Control and Security, the Satanic Roots of Neo-Feminism, Morality's relationship to Freedom, the healing power of Distilled Water*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on the republic broadcasting radio network i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday february 21st 2015 this show is of course live every saturday evening from 10 p.m to 1 a.m eastern time that's 9 p.m to midnight central time we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our discussion on neo feminism as a eugenics operation an operation of what i call what i've coined epigenetics eugenics that is actually waged against a population through mind control through the control of human perception we'll be talking about some of the mind control tactics that are specifically targeted toward women in our society as we've been doing for the past several weeks i will be taking calls in the third hour of the show this evening the call-in number to join us 800-313-9443 once again the toll-free number to join us in our number three with your calls and comments 800 313 before we start this evening i do have a few announcements of course the big conference coming up on the east coast this year the freer mind three conference biggest and best conference of its type anywhere really in the world uh if if you want to be technical about it i mean this is a conference that really delves deep into the nature of the problem that humanity is facing it's a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult freer mind three will be taking place april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 just outside of the city limits of philadelphia at the sheraton bucks county hotel the sheraton bucks county hotel is at 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers confirmed for freer mine 3 bob tuscan clint richardson curtis the illuminated one davis dennis mckenna derek bros the new jersey weed man ed fortune freighter x freeman fritz springmeyer jay parker janiece barcelo john bush john vibes josie the outlaw wales laura eisenhower lennon honor stuart swerdlow luke rudkowski mark devlin myself mark pacio and the anti-media panel there will also be a panel discussion group with the speakers of the event and there will be open mic night sessions at the end of each night for approximately two hours an all-weekend pass for the biggest conference of the year only 150 dollars for all three days friday saturday and sunday april 10th 11th and 12th this the uh speaker schedule has been posted to the conference website at freeremindconference.com and uh you want to go and get your tickets in advance that's the best way that you can help support a conference of this type is to buy your tickets in advance as that really helps with the speakers travel arrangement expenses the lodging expenses and the expenses to secure the venue and they have a great venue this year and absolute dynamite uh lineup of speakers so um i've also uh been able to tell you that there will be a coupon code that will continue through the end of february if you enter coupon code pacio into the checkout at freermindconference.com when you order tickets you can get fifteen dollars off for purchases of over uh one hundred dollars or more and that um that special code is valid for listeners of what on earth is happening only and it will be running through the end of february so exactly one week from today uh at midnight february 28th that will that will end okay so um get your tickets now and with that coupon code pacio a p-a-s-s-i-o you can enter that for fifteen dollars off your total purchase so uh tickets are available now don't miss the free or mine conference coming up in april uh april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 the website freeyourmindconference.com so uh i did finish editing my second amendment presentation video that i gave on february 10th in philadelphia and it is now online at both the what on earth is happening dot com website and my youtube channel uh you can see it uh if you go to the news section of the website the videos section of the website it's at the bottom of that listing if you go to the videos tab or you can click uh the second item under latest news it says watch mark's presentation the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment and i'm really happy with the way this came out it was a short presentation especially by my standards i usually give much longer uh video presentations but this one was just over half an hour i think it clocked in at about 41 minutes or so and i think uh you know i did a pretty good job breaking down all the different components of the second amendment and then reassembling it on the other side to help people understand what it was really truly about so you could check that out once again on the news or video section of my website or my youtube channel which is youtube.com what on earth 93 what on earth all lowercase altogether and just the number 93 after that there are still what on earth is happening uh promotional t-shirts available as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to support my work you can click the email link that is listed in the article in the top of the news section item of what of the what on earth is happening dot com website for more information on how to receive a promotional t-shirt and as i said last week i'll be making some new designs for the for your mind conference so uh those will be available and i have a really a nice um uh kind of a vector graphics design that i'm going to be uh breaking out for the free or mine conference on t-shirts so um there also is a donation button on the left hand side of the wateronethishappening.com site if you feel that you've received value from the information i've presented and shared here on this radio show and on my website you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that i can continue it into the future so with that having been said uh let's jump into the material for for tonight again as we've been talking about this topic which is a controversial one and again controversial just means face to face with change often it means face to face with dealing with something that is uh burdensome or uncomfortable and then you have to confront it and deal with it in order to heal it because ignoring it isn't going to make the problem going go away it's going to make it much worse that's kind of how it is with this topic of the mind control techniques that are specifically targeted against one sex uh it's a hegelian dialectic this is a fomented war between the sexes and the dialectic again very important for people to understand uh can work a a um a confrontational dialectic uh that is a form of manipulation as has been it's been called the hegelian dialectic in philosophy it's been called problem reaction solution by alternative researchers only one side needs to buy into the manipulation or the lie in order for that dialectic to actually take effect to manipulate that side and then they attack the other side and you know you're off to the races so this is what i've been trying to explain when it comes to this um it's not about trying to further divide people it's trying to make the people who have bought into this dialectic understand that they've been duped they've been lied to and by buying into it and propagating it they're actually doing more harm to humanity and creating further division and like i said fomenting a war between the sexes instead of them coming together and understand the tactics of manipulation and control that have been being used against them so that's really what neo-feminism is ultimately all about but even more so it's a eugenics operation as i've been talking about over the past many weeks eugenics is about selectively deciding who gets to propagate their genes and who does not and what i call the neo-feminism agenda is an example of epi eugenics that means that it's eugenics that's being waged epigenetically meaning beyond just the physical control of genes they're doing it through mind control they're doing it through the manipulation of human perceptions and uh you know we've talked about many many topics so far that we've covered regarding this this concept this topic in general i'm going to probably either be ending it this week or next week this topic and then moving on to some other issues that i want to discuss but um depending on how things go with the the breakdown of the topics i want to cover tonight and callers you know it may we may wrap this topic up this week it may go into another week but last week we touched on things like hypergamy which is you know the concept of marrying upward um or looking at a a person that you're going to become involved with simply as a resource uh that's really what it is about uh you know especially a monetary resource the lack of true care uh that exists in society the the lack of care about the difference between right and wrong behavior you know so many people are only interested what a person does for money and they're not interested in whether they really know the difference between right and wrong and they're a truly moral individual or not we talked about the the the trap of buying into the idea that the socially engineered condition of a lot of people in society especially the socially engineered condition that a lot of women are in as a result of the type of mind control and manipulation that has been used specifically against them does not make that they're currently um uh engaged in behaviors uh their nature uh it's a trap to buy into this concept that this is just human nature and to not study social engineering and mind control uh as a basis for this condition and the condition is capable of being changed if people wake up to the manipulation tactics so uh you know this as soon as i hear people say i've reemphasized this over and over again this is just human nature this is just man's nature this is just woman's nature i autumn a red flag automatically goes up and i immediately think the person really doesn't know what they're talking about and hasn't really done their homework because to make that statement totally dismisses it's totally dismissive of social engineering and mind control to bring about that current condition that condition can of course be changed it's not just permanently set the way we are what is pretty much permanently set as the way we are is that we were made as a programmable species this is the true nature of a human being and whether good programming goes into the child during the formative years will largely determine whether good output comes out in the form of behavior in that child's life and this also can be changed even later in one's life but it becomes more difficult because that early uh formative year programming is absolutely quintessential for for development and what the the person uh you know later on locks onto and values as real and values as good and values as important moving forward in their lives it's very difficult to get someone out of that mindset if it's calcified and solidified you know over the course of their lives and it's never been challenged that formative framework that was laid down during the early formative years of the child because the mind at that age soaks everything up like a sponge puts it into the subconscious mind and then relies upon it moving forward you know we have to understand how to get inside and unlock a lot of that content that comes through self introspection that comes through working with one's own psyche that comes through doing um deep introspective work to to look at the things that are amiss and awry and are have been put there through programming and through trauma you know and then to deal with it and say hey is this benefiting me and then to say well if it is then okay keep that part if it's not then some change needs to be made it's not okay to stay this way it's not okay to just accept this as just how i am you know work needs to be done in those areas for healing and for growth you know and for moving to higher levels of awareness and understanding what made things like that and if that's not in our better interest then we have the power we have the capacity to change it through working upon ourselves so um you know some of the topics that i want to get into this evening well just to recap a few more things we we discussed last week before doing that you know we talked about the a little bit about the imbalanced ratio between men and women in the so-called truth movement and you know it's a dynamic i really wish we would see come to a level of balance by more women's women stepping up and you know offering the truth as they see it to the wider community it seems like this you know um overall uh there's there's just this huge huge um dispa disparity between you know the amount of men who are doing this type of work and the amount of women who are doing it and i think it it has to do with the topic i'm going to start on today which is that a lot of women in general tend to like statism they tend to like the condition that humanity is in and don't really want it to change that much because they see a lot of the ways that they perceive that it works out in their favor in their favor kind of like the perks of the state if you will and we'll get into some of those things but uh just again as a somewhat of a recap you know we we tried to look at why there's this disparity between men and women in the truth movement last week we'll continue that this week and if there's any people want to call in and offer their perspective on that i'd like to hear that um we talked a little bit about last week how women drive the corporate economy with over 85 percent of the purchases of the american economy an amazing disparity with men in society making only approximately 15 percent of the purchases of all goods and services in the united states i mean that is an overwhelmingly incredibly imbalanced statistic 85 of purchases made in the united states are made by women 15 of all purchases in the united states are made by men you know if that doesn't tell you that the techniques of marketing are working heavily in the minds of women compared with men in society in general again this is a generalization okay but you will hear me making them during you know talking about topics such as this um that that's overwhelming that's an unbelievable statistic as far as i'm concerned you know and people should consider something like that why is that you know hardly anybody even asked that question uh i feel that it's because these controllers and these um occultists directly target the psyche of women you know they know that women are largely relying upon this desire for security we talked about that as well you know and it's an illusion and they they manipulate and play upon that illusion and you know in doing so they get people to buy things that they you know put a perceived need for in their mind even though they don't really need it and it's driving the whole corporate driven economy you know the whole profit margin driven corporate economy very successfully i might add and last week we of course touched upon the uh studies that have been done on human attractiveness to the opposite sex and you know we were talking about the imbalanced statistics that come out of these studies on attractiveness and uh you know this stats say that the overwhelming body of men find about 80 percent of all women acceptably attractive while all women find only about 20 of men acceptably attractive we'll pick it up from there on the other side of this break folks stay with us we don't need no education we don't need in the classroom alone [Music] hey welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com so before the break i was kind of recapping what we have covered uh and specifically some of the topics we covered last week on uh the neo feminism agenda as an operation of what i term epigenetics we had looked at some attractiveness studies human attractiveness studies that show that overwhelmingly men find approximately 80 women of 80 percent of women acceptably attractive while women as a whole in general only find approximately 20 percent or less of men acceptably attractive this is um an example of what i call the manipulation of human perception to create a desired outcome on the part of the social engineers by getting women to only look at a certain very narrow slice of male males in society as somehow acceptable and that meet their expectations in any way and this is a way that eugenics can actually be waged through the control of human perception itself and we talked about that a little bit last week we talked about how you know this will allow social engineers to really control the propagation of certain types of genetics and values it's even more important than controlling the propagation of genes is controlling the propagation of values because if they can condition certain people to value simply money or looks etc or social status this becomes the new form of social darwinism and social engineering at the same time and most women don't even understand that this has been done to their mind they believe they're thinking their own thoughts in many ways and these thoughts are actually coming to them through the social engineers through the think tank agendas through the media through the control of the media through the control of pop culture and pop music and what you see on television and reading magazines etc it's a very tightly knit strategy it's a very scientifically um created strategy because they understand so much about human psychology and so much about the the hidden deep-seated subconscious motivations of people and they'll exploit that and they'll send that into imbalanced forms of desires and and drives and motivations they know how to manipulate those things not just understand how they work but they understand how to manipulate them to bring about their desired outcome so we talked about that a little bit last week and how all of this is really resulting in falling birth rates really all over the world and largely in westernized countries anywhere where the society has already been um you know uh industrialized etc uh there's falling birth rates they're all below 2.1 just about um and you know we looked at america's hovering between you know 1.85 and 1.9 somewhere you know depending on whose numbers you look at i've seen numbers as low as 1.84 per two people which is seriously declining but overall uh if you look at the overall population of the world um you know especially in the western world we're seeing birth rates going on the downward curve as we speak you know people are always talking about overpopulation and this is a lie because they're really perceiving overpopulation in cities in concentrated urban areas um the almost all of the western westernized countries uh their population uh index is actually in decline you can look this up through uh just type in birth rates by nation and you know you'll have tons of charts about this um so we talked about that a little bit last week and we ended up kind of talking about how there are people who historically will side with an immoral system to just selfishly reap the quote-unquote benefits of that system for themselves and this is kind of what i want to segue into talking about tonight you know um we also touched on last week about how it's so it can be very difficult for awakened human beings to interact in a relationship if they're in a relationship with someone who still isn't quite awake you know and how you know what i said i considered one of the ultimate uh wrongdoings or sins if you will that anybody could possibly commit and that's not standing within and speaking the truth uh and being an advocate for truth and freedom just to get along with or go along with someone that they're in a relationship with in a what i call a lower form of love the eros form of love or romantic love is certainly not as high as the love of truth which is agape okay you know that that should come before every other consideration including family familial love and romantic love i would say that needs to come even before the love of one's own children because without that kind of care your children aren't going to have a future we'll pick this up on the other side of the break stay with us [Music] [Music] you know the day folks the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on the view to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we're continuing to talk about the neo-feminism agenda as an example of eugenics uh as an example of an operation that i term epi eugenics eugenics waged through the control of human perception and um i was getting ready to get into some new material you know what i was talking about just before the break i think is very important that you know care for truth has to really be our first consideration everything is secondary to that because if we don't care about what the truth is then we certainly don't care about what the difference between right and wrong is and then we're going into a prison because there's a law in the universe that has morality which is built upon care for truth increases freedom increases and as morality declines which is the inevitable result of not caring for truth freedom declines and we go into bondage and slavery now that's an absolutely immutable law that exists in nature if you don't accept that get over it you know if you might as well not accept the existence of the sun or of gravity okay because you are affected and bound by the workings of those laws that you did not put into place in creation you know they're part of nature inherently and you know uh this this society is just basically conditioned into not caring about what's right not caring about what's true you know if if we had real morals in society the first question that that would be asked by people encountering each other for for the first time wouldn't be about how much money do you make or what do you do for a living it would be about are you a true moral being that really knows the difference between right and wrong how about the first question being please define a right for me maybe the world would be a whole lot better if that was the first question that pops up in conversation do you know the definition of a right you know it's one of the biggest reasons we're all losing our rights is because nobody even understands what a right is in our society anymore that's how dumbed down and selfish people have become so the the areas i want to take it tonight the topics i want to touch on can again seem unrelated as you know we talked about in the last in last week's program i'm going to just cover some different talk points regarding this and they they you they could seem unrelated but when you see them together in a in the big picture sense you understand how they are all part of this agenda and it's an agenda make no mistake about it to control human population and it's selected it's a selective breeding agenda it's control through the human mind of which types of people which people with particular characteristics and traits they want to be able to breed and propagate those genes characteristics and traits their value system most importantly or their lack of one you know that's what they want to try to keep in place and that's how this this whole neo feminism agenda works folks so you know tonight i want to talk about how there's a lot of women who have been culturally conditioned and again generality statement a lot of most you know i'm going to use terms like that it's not a blanket statement it certainly doesn't mean all there are many anti-statist women there are many women who are involved in truth speaking and you know involved in the truth movement of propagating real information to people to try to wake them up but the vast majority of women in our society have been culturally conditioned to desire the state to want the state like i said this is what this whole agenda is about is ultimately creating an unholy wedding between the women of our society and the state because of the perceived perks that they receive from the state as big daddy okay this is always connected to parental abandonment issues and because so many people in our society have grown up without the presence of a father figure a strong father a strong manly presence in their lives there's a reason for that the state doesn't want that they want the increased divorce rates they want the the um increase increasing fomenting of the war between the sexes because the less strong men there are in society the more people depend upon the state and become subservient to it so this is all happening at a subconscious level through programming you know they a lot of women have bought into the state as this protective father figure and again a lot of it has to do with they themselves don't have a good father figure in their lives and so they're using the state as proxy for that as a psychological subconscious proxy you got to understand this is how the psyche that has been affected by some form of trauma starts to work it looks for something to substitute in there this is often referred to as a psychological proxy and in many many women's lives the state has become the psychological proxy for the strong father figure that may be absent in their lives or may they may have a dysfunctional relationship with that father figure in some way so they're dealing with abandonment issues of some type regarding the father figure and that is so widespread in our society it's unbelievably widespread and you know it doesn't have to mean physical abandonment it can mean estrangement it can mean psychological and mental abandonment emotional abandonment emotional trauma interaction with the father figure in many cases because many men aren't in touch with their emotional aspects as well as they should be and therefore when they have daughters they don't really understand how to interact with them very well and then this leads to this strange condition even in relationships where the father is physically present and then you see the females of the society coming over to the side of the state of course it's more complicated than that because there's outward brainwashing in school systems there's outward brainwashing in the media there's outward brainwashing in in mass entertainment in magazines you know on the nightly news everywhere and you know what is what this has ultimately resulted in is the state taking on the role of daddy in many of these women's minds and it happens the same way for men too i mean they're not exempt from that from all those psychological processes and from not understanding how different traumatic circumstances within their lives leads them to want the state as a proxy figure for the strong parent you know this is this is really universally done in both sexes but it's been very very successful when it's been employed against women and then a lot of men want to step into that role because they want to be part of that perception you know they want to be part of oh the strong masculine figure he's a member of the state he's a member of the the the so-called two-party system which is really one party called slavery that's not how it's going to be seen in the mind of the mind controlled inauthentic woman the inauthentic man is going to go and take up his role within that institution of control you know because he's going to want to be seen as attractive to the inauthentic woman which is this is what we have largely in our society there's only a handful of real people left folks we have the proxies running around we have the you know golems the husks you know the empty avatars if you will that that have nothing inside they're the inauthenticated man and woman the the flesh robot the automaton you know and this is propped up everywhere but it's it's largely due to these subconscious parental abandonment issues because they're undealt with and unresolved and these people aren't doing any introspective work upon themselves to understand where these issues lie as when i talked about cosmic abandonment in that whole series we went through i talked about my own parental abandonment issues on both sides mother and father how i dealt with it and worked through it if you're not looking at it directly and confronting it it's going to eat you alive you have to do that work no matter how painful it is and there's no shortcuts to doing it there's no shortcuts it's called understanding what happened and dealing with it and understanding you're not going to go back in time and change it or how are you going to let it now affect who you are in the moment and most people are just they're eaten up by it they're eaten up by it because they think they're going to somehow suppress all that subconscious matter material and somehow they're going to come out on the other side unscathed by suppressing it all instead of dealing with it well it doesn't work like that folks you're going to get more of the same you're going to get more negativity you're going to get more chaos in your life the more you refuse to deal with issues that are buried down and traumatic traumatizing you at the subconscious level and i would suggest this the vast majority of women are are have these types of subconscious trauma issues and many of them don't want to deal with it and you know they just want to look for a proxy and the state's all too happy to come in and say i'll be big daddy you know it works pretty flawlessly and it's not it's going to continue to work until people really start to come around and understand how this operates so a lot of women openly like the state and are very outward about saying so you know they think this control system is great in many cases again not all please don't say i'm making any blanket statements because i'm not i'm trying to use basic generalities like a good majority a vast majority i feel it's a vast majority personally it's a vast majority of men too but you know women seem to really openly enjoy the quote-unquote perks or quote-unquote benefits that the state gives them over men in society in many cases and again at this subconscious level they've bought the state as the proxy for the masculine father figure that is in some way absent or has abandoned them in their lives you see this big time in um princess programming you know the princess programming by disney and other media conglomerates but specifically is put out there by disney this is part of the concept of hypergamy of looking to that strong masculine figure as the provider you know it's not about whether the person's really truly deeply good it's like you know lavish me with the resources that i want and take care of me as a father or mother would again it's like a proxy for an absent parent more than it is a relationship that's based in equality and again not sameness okay once again equality does not mean just sameness you know if you're thinking about it like that you're thinking about it all wrong that means different people bring different things to the table in the relationship and then there's a blending there but they're they're both being treated with equal fairness and equal rights that's what i mean by equality equality under natural law equality and care equality and what they have as their value system this is the familial dynamic that the controllers don't want they want to destroy it it's largely destroyed make no mistake about it is largely absent the people who awaken themselves to what has been done through this agenda are going to need to rebuild that familial dynamic because as long as that's destroyed you could forget about the proper raising of children you could forget about uh people truly learning morality in our society and that's exactly where the controllers want this dynamic at and they have it there they've they have largely accomplished this you know you look at how sexuality is treated the hyper sexualization of women especially young women in our society through advertising through media through pornography etc but then you know in the same breath they're actively discouraged to have healthy sexual lives this whole cultural shaming of women you know who god forbid have had more sex partners than it seems deemed socially acceptable you know that this creates all kinds of you know cross confusion going on in the mind that crossed signals being sent and again it's it started when they're very young almost pre pubescent years and you see in media and advertising this sexualizing of women and boys as well of girls and boys that are very young even prepubescent you know the princess programming is a big part of it too i mean that this goes on in movies this goes on in magazines and television constantly and again that's part of this you know hypergamy concept that is sold to young women you know just using sex as a methodology of manipulation to to hold over um you know males heads to get what they want is a big part of the hypergamy thing you know this idea that you know again the the male is to be seen and used as a resource and again if this happens on both sides of the fence don't get me wrong folks i mean men do this too but i'm saying it's widespread among women it's encouraged among women by their family members in many cases i mean i know this is encouraged within my family and other friends families that i've spoken to about it they're very open and saying yeah that's how you know parents tell their their uh female children to be in many cases in most cases you know marry up marry for money etc and you know then you see that how this leads to high rates of divorce and you see that divorces are largely initiated by women almost entirely actually i mean the numbers back in the early 2000s were that almost 80 percent of divorces were initiated by women in our society and that was in the early 2000s i don't know exactly the number that it stands out but i guarantee you it's over 80 percent over 80 percent and this is all because of this mental programming that goes on real world men in our society are not living up to the mental programmed expectations that many women hold in their minds about what a man is and you know what many many men are the inauthentic man you know they're getting what they have been programmed to get and women don't see this you know they've been conditioned to want these doormats and then when they're getting these doormats and they're not living up to their their expectations as a quote-unquote man in her mind about what she's been told that a man is then you know they don't want to continue in the relationship in many cases and in many cases it does become an abusive relationship a lot of times because of the dynamic of um valued money is about everything else within the relationship and you know this is on these are going to be unpopular things for people to hear i'm trying to explain to you how these mind control dynamics are going to work to create a totally destabilized society so that controllers can come in and easily mop up the remains and we'll continue on these topics on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting we'll be right do back like [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com we were talking about how a lot of women in society love the immoral system that we have because they perceive the state as a means of security or something that will give them perks or benefits when it comes to uh you know in interaction between them and males in society we talked about the hyper sexualization of women and the you know putting up of women on you know sexual um pedestals in many ways that you see in uh media and advertising and pornography but then the cross signal being sent to actively discourage women have healthy sexual lives in society this idea of cultural uh shaming when it comes to female sexuality princess programming in the media and in the entertainment conglomerates um sex being openly used as a methodology of manipulation and for hypergamy divorces being initiated largely by women over 80 percent of them because men aren't living up to the mentally programmed expectations that they have for them look at divorce and family courts you know divorce courts and family courts and especially in western countries but particularly in the united states they ruled drastically in favor of women in almost every instance 95 percent of rulings of divorce courts and family courts are in favor of women in our society 95 now that's not overwhelmingly skewed okay i mean you're going to tell me that in all of the interactions that happen between men and women women are have the moral high ground in 95 percent of those instances you know i'm not trying to sound sexist when i say that just seems like a very skewed number to me you know and most women won't look at that and say yeah there's something wrong with that number that's a skewed number the state wants this dynamic in place it wants this tension in place they want they you don't understand anything that's going to lead to basically a child that's not growing up with a strong male presence in its life that's what the state wants guaranteed that is what the the dark occultists want i'm telling you that is part of the entire satanic agenda that we're talking about here because without a strong male presence okay you're never going to see the kind of masculine energy that it is going to take to resist tyranny in society that's what the all the religion is about that's what all the the whole monetary system is to suppress that and emasculate the male and make him into a uh corporate slave in in a noose called a tie okay have all that you know any kind of rebellious angst stripped out of him you know let's let's redirect all that to football you know you know and and looking at our tribe of our team as our our car our our identity our self-identity i was watching a video the other day a a male child maybe about six years old literally crying tears big crocodile tears streaming down his eyes into his cereal as he's sitting at the table eating a bowl of cereal okay videotape this is being videotaped by his mother okay who's trying to comfort him instead of telling him what a complete clown he's being i don't even care if if the child was two years old okay i would never feed into the kind of delusions that i was seeing in this video maybe i'll post it with with this podcast i don't know but he's crying about the seahawks loss in the super bowl i guess he's from families from seattle and you know when he was asked how are you feeling about their loss he said i feel like nothing [Music] oh [Music] powerful words wake up from your sleep if it's your soul that you want to keep absolutely i mean i couldn't concur more that's what's required on the part of humanity because we are losing our soul as i was saying in the uh in the segment just before this last break i was uh looking at a video a child crying in his bowl of cereal in the morning because the seahorse seahawks lost in the super bowl and his mother's videotaping this and asking oh you know how are you feeling and he says as he's weeping uncontrollably he's saying with this face with his lips pounded out like i feel like nothing you know that's how culturally conditioned already at that young of an age at about six years old or whatever he was okay that your identity is to be wrapped up in your team in your tribe this is how inauthenticated they already have a six-year-old boy wonderful job raising that child mom and dad you did so well i mean you got a broken gollum pro golem probably just like yourselves on your hands who's whose entire identity is wrapped up in a football team and he's saying because they lost he feels like nothing he feels nothing yeah yeah he's on the road to greatness in society let me tell you you know but that that's that's the par that's that's par for the course folks that's that's the standard that we're dealing with right now and that's everywhere everywhere and because we're raising children like this in the aggregate sense you know the general population is raising people like this that's why we're going deeper and deeper into slavery see people think making men weak like this or somehow emasculated like this or having all their identity wrapped up in in you know the identity of collectivism the identity of the state the identity of the tribe you know they think oh that's that's gonna somehow only weaken men no as men are weakened the entire social structure is weakened cohesion between men and women are weakened and as a result women are going to suffer the consequences of that as well and largely they're going to suffer the consequences of that through the tyranny of the state because there's not going to be any strong male figures to resist that tyranny that mind control that brainwashing or any of the masculine energy is going to be funneled into the state and all these mind control zombie flesh robots called police and soldiers you know are just going to enact that tyranny out onto the public and you think women are going to be somehow magically exempt from that they're going to be the hardest hit people get bet on it just don't take my word for it just historically look at what happens to women in a society that has descended into tyranny you know they think they're going to receive any protection from this mechanism quite the opposite it's a joke this whole agenda of neo-feminism is a complete joke and it's totally anti-woman has nothing to do with women feminine superiority at all it's the destruction of the female just as much as it is the destruction of the true male you know where one other thing i want to bring up when it comes to this dynamic of driving a wedge between men and women well you know so we talked about a lot of the perks that women see as perks or benefits from the state why many of them will enjoy its continuation you know the continuing the continuance of the life of the state in general but um i mean we can see it's operating as a eugenics weapon the neo-feminism agenda is already in place and operating in the western world as a eugenics weapon we've this is evidenced by the falling birth rates in just about every westernized country i think you know they're ramping this into higher gear now with the advent of social media over the last few many years okay i mean within the last you know less than 10 years i'd say really within the last five or you know six or seven years when social media started coming up you see a very drastically different dynamic between men and women playing out in society people think social media is um actually you know they tend to think that it's actually kind of like bringing people closer together by letting them share all the stuff in reality i feel that social media has acted as a divide between people a big divide between people and then they're they're coming into like just isolated little pockets of people who just talk to each other you know and ignore everything else they're put it's putting people in bubbles but one of the other things that i think it's doing throughout society dynamically is it's helping to drive a deeper wedge between the sexes it's fomenting the war between the sexes at an even greater more accelerated pace at a greater level and a more accelerated pace and i'll explain how i feel it's doing this before social media people interacted publicly in person imagine that you know they went places and did things together now everything's on the on this virtual screen that is people just tapping away tapping away saying nothing 99 of the time okay and it's like they're not even interacting in real life anymore and this is this is actually really created a very wide split between men and women and how they see social media and i've brought this up to some men and i brought it up to some women as well and you could see how there's a completely different attitude about this between men and women and how women like how it functions and men somewhat like how it functions but then when they see what it's actually causing socially they'll seem to think they'll seem to agree yes there's a point here that this is socially divisive um you know and they'll go oh aha they might have an aha moment and realize you know what you're talking about but even if women do see the point that you're trying to make they don't seem to care they like it the way that it is because again it works out like a benefit or a perk in their favor and there you just have the concept of satanic thinking when something is being used to socially divide people don't care whether it works out whether one group is hurt if it works out in their favor you know and this is the concept of the state too being seen as somehow good or that should be there or that should be present because as long as something works out in their favor forget the other person who's harmed by it forget the violence that that's inherent in that system you know i'm not saying there's violence inherent in social media but there's certainly divisiveness inherent in it and you know when you bring up the way that it's been dividing people through keeping them apart you know through you know basically women through can use these social media and dating sites kind of to just garner more and more attention for themselves and then you know kind of almost like a grocery list or you know a shopping line item you know have a whole bunch of things to choose from a whole bunch of men's interest to choose from whereas social media does not work out that way in most men's favor and you know this has actually made women even more completely radical when it comes to what they see as somehow acceptive attractive etc you know appealing and it's this it's the continuation of the type of princess programming that you see in hollywood movies through disney you know this concept that somehow men are not there as equals but they're there as resources to be exploited and to be gone to whenever the the need is is there um and don't get me wrong folks i'm not saying men don't use and look at women as objects in many cases as well that happens at this in the same way what i'm saying is that social media has made it possible for women who previously had to basically interact within society physically and go places and do things okay with men if they wanted to you know forge some type of a relationship now has basically removed them from that interaction to a large extent where they can actually just operate digitally and you know somehow like like i said like some sort of a grocery list or you know a shopping item choose between men that they want you know to interact with somehow and men don't really have that opportunity through social media or certainly it's not there to any large extent and when you bring up this dynamic to people especially young people who are you know in dating ages and etc or looking for relationship ages they will both agree that that dynamic is present but you'll only ever hear men say yeah that's that's true and it's kind of messed up women will say yeah that's true so what you know you'll hear that kind of an attitude i just suggest that people kind of bring up this in casual conversation and ask people what they think about it i just see it as a huge divisive thing that really most people haven't even kind of considered or really deeply thought about at any kind of a level now is are these things planned like that or they just work out you know i would say this could be part of this overwhelming agenda in addition to basically collecting everybody's data and being able to work up psychological profiles on people this is what they're using it for to continue to drive the wedge between the genuine interaction between men and women in society which form higher levels of dynamic cohesion between men and women and get them operating on the same page and looking at the same types of things and developing you know higher level values and care for what's really going on that again that familial dynamic that looking out for each other dynamic and it's become all about how can i use the opposite sex as a resource again what do i get out of it satanic thinking satanic thinking so that's something i just wanted to mention you know that whole idea of social media's role in dividing men and women in in the modern world you know all of this really comes down to what we're seeing throughout our society is a lack of just genuine care between men and women you know you're seeing them just see each other as the enemy more and more and more and more and that's what they want they want any way that they can divide and conquer people you could talk about religion as a divide and conquer strategy class social status and income etc age you know race ethnicity etc nationalism but you know people often don't look at the one biggest one that's staring people in the face gender it's the biggest divide and conquer strategy of all especially with how this neo-feminism agenda is being used in the modern world i think there's a genuine lack of care between men and women and there's a rising genuine lack of intimacy between men and women you know we could talk about destroyed sexuality in society destroyed sex drives do the long oppressive hours of work that people go through and then they don't want to interact with any level of intimacy with their partner you know how about um media destroying the sex drive pornography destroying the sex drive you know the whole idea of pop culture you know and the brainwashing that goes on through mass entertainment painting you know this this hard to reach ideal you know this is what a the perfect woman's body should look like this is what the perfect man's body should look like you know has nothing to do with genuine interaction between the people it's all superficial it's all on the surface it's all what can i get out of it satanic thinking how about the destruction of healthy sexuality and sex drives through just what's in the food through what's in the water do all the chemicals we're bombarded with on a daily basis in cleaning products and you know uh products that we use every day around the home in the bathroom all the the whole chemical society the chemical laden society about the all the spraying they're doing on us you know what's the result of when soft metals enter the bloodstream and get into the central nervous system you don't think that that can have an effect on human sexuality and and you know intimacy in general and again then that acts as a methodology of eugenics of controlling population growth how about radionics and electromagnetic fields all the waves that were constantly bombarded with on a daily basis everywhere if they could they would destroy sex entirely folks you know like the concept in brave new world they want open eugenics like that they just know that if people saw that type of thing being waged like what or um like what um uh huxley put out in brave new world that there be lash back against it so they're not doing it in that straight eugenics type of methodology they're doing it epigenetically and you're going to see whole characteristics whole value systems bred out of humanity this way until we awaken to what's going on folks it's a very very elaborate strategy it's something that only one in a million people are going to deeply comprehend and understand how this is being conducted i don't even expect most of the listenership to really understand this entire tapestry and again i've only been following a loose when i really deeply formulate this into a cohesive presentation maybe i'll make a formal seminar regarding this entire topic and i'll call it epigenetics the neo-feminism agenda you know and maybe that'll be an all-day seminar sometime in the future i don't know what i'm saying is that there's many different components to this and you have to look at it all as a tapestry to understand how it works how these different methodologies of attack work together so many ways they're destroying sexuality and intimacy i mean just there you just look at what's going on in japan right now folks i mean i don't know how many people are aware of this but i've read many articles about that there is an actual crisis they're calling it openly an intimacy crisis in the country of japan right now surveys conducted in around 2011 and 12 are finding that over 60 percent of men and 40 percent of women i'm sorry 50 percent 60 percent of men and 50 percent of women between the ages of 18 and 34 who were single at the time that they were polled that that these surveys were conducted we're not interested in any kind of a relationship with the opposite sex we're not involved in and did not want any kind of relationship with the opposite sex now do you think that that's normal behavior for men and women in the modern society i mean i i just don't see that as normal behavior that's that's those numbers are so skewed that is some type of mind control agenda at work and they actually call this the japanese intimacy crisis i mean if you just type that term into a search engine you will get articles on it i mean i i see that crisis as coming to the united states are already underway in the united states probably just at lesser percentages right now and this is what they want they want a rise in the divide between men and women in our culture they have it they have it going until we awaken to their methodologies of control it's not going to change for the better i want to touch on a few more points in this hour coming up and then we'll go to your calls in the third hour of the show stay with us everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Applause] there's a cool silence but we don't dare speak [Applause] there's a wall between us they're really so deep we keep pretending [Music] that there's nothing wrong [Music] with the code of silence and it can't go wrong welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening.com so before the break you know i was talking about this uh crisis and intimacy that you see happening in the far east in japan and how many young people want nothing to do with the opposite sex anymore and that's just absolutely non-natural that has to be the result of epigenetic programming in other words mind control and the declining birth rates in all westernized countries are an example of epigenetics eugenics that is waged through mind control where the population is actually calling itself and that those figures i guarantee you the figures that i talked about regarding the japanese intimacy crisis sixty percent of men and fifty percent of women not interested in any kind of romantic relationship in japan between ages 18 to 34. those figures are coming to the united states and other western countries i guarantee it unless we wake up to this manipulation that's being conducted against us to weaken us to divide us and to conquer us another thing you see in society that i feel is a disturbing trend is the rise of asexualism and i'm not saying hey if anybody just you know doesn't want to have any sexual life that's their business and that's you know their free will to do so but i see this very steep increase in the rise of asexualism which had always traditionally just been a level thing and engaged in a small uh you know percentage a very tiny percentage of the population it is now extremely on the rise and there's a reason for that it's all of these things working together that i call all components of this neo-feminism agenda which is about the total annihilation of the familial dynamic in society once you destroy that you destroy morality you put people onto moral relativism you put them down the path to social darwinism and that leads inevitably to eugenics and ladies and gentlemen i've just described to you what the religion of satanism is i don't care whether there's satanists out there that want to say i'm a spiritual satanist this and that you know you hear all these different terms thrown around about there's this kind of satanism and that kind of satanism when i talk about satanism i'm talking about the old religion ladies and gentlemen get that through your thick skulls out there okay i'm talking about the ancient hidden religion of slavery of the perpetuation of slavery in the keeping of the human animal as a slave that's the religion i'm referring to okay so everybody wants to rebrand everything and call it the same name you know you want you want to call what traditionally the religion of satanism which doesn't have to be called satanism okay i don't care what you call it it's the old dark occult religion period the old hidden exploitation of the human psyche and the laws of nature if you have that knowledge and other people don't i call that satanism and i call the tenets of only caring about yourself and not caring about what's true or right not not thinking or accepting that there's a true difference inherently between right and wrong behavior thinking that it's okay for the people who are the most ruthless in society to somehow come on top and rule over other people as long as you know we get ours and who cares about the suffering of other people and the the last tenet of well since we're if we're in that position of rulership well let's let's control uh who propagates their genes and who doesn't who pro who or in other words who lives and who dies which is called eugenics these are the general tenets of the old religion i don't care what name you want to slap on it you know call it atonism call it you know dark luciferianism i don't care what name you put on it doesn't make a difference what name you you give it as long as you understand what it does and what its tenets are you know people get too hung up on labels and then they want to argue it's like saying what is christianity well ten thousand christians are going to come together and disagree over what christianity really is you know because there's so many different forms and flavors of it understand that when i'm talking about the neo-feminism agenda i'm talking about it as an extension of this old religion which i call satanism it is a satanic agenda without any question in my mind and radical forms of it are coming up that are just openly openly espousing misandry in our society the radical hatred of men we'll pick up that thought on the other side of the break folks stay with us [Music] um [Music] [Music] oh welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com so before the break in the last segment we were covering different aspects of the intimacy crises that are going on all around the world we hear about it particularly in japan i i made the prediction this is coming or already present in the united states we talked about the rise of asexualism which is people with just no sexual preference and just this are dismissive of sex of any kind and how that's on the rise because of a lot of the different mind control that's going on in society and again this is all part of eugenics they they want this present um you know we talked about all the different things that destroy sex drives you know long work hours media pop culture food you know so-called medicines the pharmaceutical drugs pollutants in the water you know fluoride etc radionics and and electromagnetic fields smart things that are going on in smart meters wi-fi networks chemtrails you know soft metals being sprayed on the population for number of reasons and you know this is just uh this all comes together as a perfect storm of eugenics and people can't see how it all fits together how it's all working together you know they can't see the grand scheme the grand plan you know i was talking about before the breakhead is the rise of radical feminism you know this idea that you know men should just die we should deliberately control the the ability of men to breed as if this hasn't already been done epigenetically throughout our society where genetics studies show that already about eighty percent of the genetics is coming from women's lineages as opposed from men's dna which shows that most women only breed with approximately 20 percent of males in society about a fifth whereas four out of five men basically do not propagate their genes through birth through birthing a child you know and this is all done to essentially continue the immoral system that we have and continue the eugenics operation that is already being conducted against the public this whole idea of women are largely being responsible for the continuation of this immoral culture by who they are choosing to continue to breed with women aren't i i was reading another study it's something i guess i should bring up before you know continuing that you know women say overwhelmingly say that they want a nice quote-unquote nice man they want a moral human being in in a partnered relationship but overwhelmingly the same studies that have been conducted about what women say they want prove that then they go and do something completely different to that in their actual actions and their behavior and then they get together with a guy who doesn't have any of those characteristics that they say that they want which again there's cross signals you know you have one idea that is planted there more likely than not by the fat familial dynamic of their family members telling them you should go and get a quote nice guy that will quote take care of you okay but then they're looking at what are the pressures of society what is society saying is acceptable looking at all these different factors that they hear about in the mainstream you know media and culture and entertainment etc and then they go out and pick probably the most immoral the most um ruthless the one that will enter that will accept the chains of the state the most just to get over on somebody else and make as much money as he can regardless of what industry he has to go into or how our moral the profession that he has to go into is just to be considered attractive or desirable by the inauthentic female in our culture see it's a feedback loop the inauthentic female desires the inauthentic male so more men step into the role of being the inauthentic male and this is why women have a huge huge say in the outcome of humanity probably more so than men do because they get to decide what's the next generation going to be like am i going to hold a value system within me that is genuine and true and real and is based on truth and freedom or am i going to hold a value system that's all about money and gain and ultimately satanism because that's where we have it right now folks most people are satanists i don't care who that offends the vast bulk of the human population are satanic in their mindset and therein lies the problem of this entire culture and why we're going into bondage because we only care about ourselves we don't care about what's going on in a wider sense you want to know what satanism is i keep telling people it's waking up every day and never considering anybody but yourself you think about your own crap you think about your own situation you think about what you have to do to be more comfortable that day or the next day or the day after that you don't care about justice in the world you don't care about rights human rights you don't care what's going on globally you don't consider the state as slavery you don't want real freedom you want to know anything about that because that involves deep learning that involves true care that involves real introspection and changing your own mind changing your own thoughts which is the solution which is why things like this have to be talked about because they're toxic and poisonous people are being turned into toxic poisonous people that don't care about real values and as a result what what are those specifically those women doing they're going out they're breeding with the same kind of man that they've been breeding with that has made the world the way that it is and they keep doing it because they say one thing and do another contradiction internal contradiction and consciousness they don't really want a moral man they want a man who comes out on top within the immoral society that they're in that's all they care about the vast majority please i'd want to try to refrain as much as possible from ever using blanket statements okay when it comes to this dynamic i will i will say the vast majority and hey are the vast majority of men any different they'll go into these immoral institutions just to make money to appeal to you know the opposite sex they don't care about what they're doing they're just following orders like going along by rote because this is what's going to get me mine this is going to get me what i want and therein lies the satanic thinking that's going to lead us into oblivion and on top of this now you have the radical sects of neo-feminism that are absolutely openly man-hating practicing open misandry the the radical hatred of men you know some of them saying all men should just be done away with and then they'll have some sort well i presume that they'll have some sort of a breeding project a la um brave new world you know we'll have designer babies you know they're just taken from our genetic material and propagated and i guess they'll all be women too i mean you could see how sick and imbalanced this becomes at some point you know i'm certainly not for the subjugation of any people let alone women i think women should enjoy the same exact equal rights under natural law that all beings do that all beings should enjoy you know i said from the beginning that's the difference between classical feminism which espoused equality under rights and neo-feminism which is all about trying to replace this so-called patriarchy with a matriarchy we don't have either folks we have an occultocracy a phrase i've been coining and you know trying to ingrain in people's minds over and over by repeating it every week we have a society ruled by the dark occultist the hidden hand if you will the controllers that understand all of these dynamics about the human psyche and how they operate and are going to exploit them because the public is painfully and dangerously ignorant of how the human mind works and how the real laws of nature work so that's the kind of rulership we have we have an occultocracy and it's you want to know what what neo agenda it ultimately leads to neo-feudalism which is what we're already in folks we're already in a neo-feudal society that's the only kind of government there is on the earth is feudalism and sadly that's what a lot of these radical feminist groups would love to see they want to see this total control system for some reason they love the nanny state they think somehow it's strength when in fact it's total chaos and destruction and the only way we're going to help heal this divide is to bring these attentions to the four we can't keep staying silent about these things we have to put them up in people's faces and talk about it it's not going to be healed through silence i mean those are the basic issues and dynamics that i wanted to bring up regarding this topic i'd like to talk a little bit about the reactionary movements that are going on regarding the whole neo-feminism agenda because of course with every action there's going to be an equal and opposing reaction and again many of these just set the stage for confrontation and a further divide and war that's what they want war between the sexes you can't understand they have to understand that's all these people want they want division and war that's it they want to continue to suck off of that energy because as long as people are divided and at war with each other they're never going to understand the predator that the mindset of the predator that's already exploiting and preying upon them i don't understand how people can't grasp that so you have the men's reaction movements to the neo-feminism agenda you know men's rights activism in general mra and then you have other groups that identify as mgtow or mgtows mgtow which stands for mra stands for men's rights activism and then migto stands for men going their own way which is a men's i would call it a reactionary movement against the neo-feminism agenda that is about totally cutting off from interaction with women men's rights activism largely points out some of these things that i've been talking about over the last many weeks and wants to try to bring some more education and discussion to the fore regarding these things uh but again it's it's very both of these seem to me to be very incendiary i've tried to take a more balanced perspective and not try to foment a further war which is why i would say i would not consider myself a member of any type of reaction movement such as that i consider myself a an individualist who you know studies these dynamics and makes my up my own mind about them and then tries to explain to others how these dynamics are really working in society uh i think getting involved with any particular group is probably the wrong answer uh i'm not a collectivist in general in my in what i consider my nature i don't see myself anymore maybe i once did so i shouldn't say it's my nature but i've changed my condition let's put it that way to wanting to be involved in groups to you know working on my own and i will work with certain groups of people if i feel their intent is you know pure and well founded uh but i just you know don't consider myself a group joiner anymore i think i learned my lesson on why it's probably a bad idea to get involved in group dynamics period okay so um you know you can look at some of these movements and you see you do see some um uh uh misogynistic tendencies or outright misogyny within them uh in some cases and that's because you're going to get radical people involved on in this because it's such a controversial and hot tempered topic to begin with in most people's minds so uh i don't look at that as reflective of the entire of any of these entire movements you know you have to look at look at that and say well there's going to be extremists in just about anything and you need to realize they're a small percentage of it there are some valid many valid points that are brought up in within these reaction movements um and um you know one of the solutions that they bring up which i don't really think is a solution is the idea of just completely separating from interaction with women i think that's going to largely i understand it as a defensive mechanism i can understand it hey if they perceive they're being traumatized by this agenda they're going to say let me shut down and not have any interaction but is that really the solution i can understand why that is proposed as a a solution but are you really changing anything as a result of doing that that that means you're not going to be interacting with any of these people they're still going to be under the influences that they have been all the pressures of mind control and cultural engineering and social engineering okay and they're going to still be outputting that same behavior because you're not really doing anything to change it you're just going into a shell you know so this is the idea of the sexitus you know many articles have been written on this uh maybe i'll post some links to some of them i think uh uh uh there was a good two-part series but i think it was an infowars reporter i think it was paul joseph watson i'm not 100 certain so don't hold me to that but i'll look up some good articles on this concept of the sexitus the the dropping out of society by the american male really the male everywhere throughout the world because they see that modern females have become so um you know i guess mentally weakened in their uh in these different forms of of uh social engineering that have been done to them but many of them don't even understand that it's been done through social engineering again uh where a lot of these groups fall into is that this is just the nature of women which i see is the greatest danger within those movements okay you could hear some of the gripes from some of these movements and accept those gripes as valid okay because they're seeing the symptoms as i've explained a lot of the symptoms okay but the proposed solution is to just go into defense mechanism mode and not interact that i see in i understand it as a short-term defense mechanism but long-term i would say that's going to lead to more problems because what you're doing is you're just going to allow the social engineering to take its course without any resistance men are as if they're awake are going to have to bring knowledge of how this agenda is a eugenics agenda to the table and confront women with that who have fallen into it you can't do that if you just drop out of society folks we'll pick this dynamic up on the other side of the break and then we'll be taking your calls in hour number three ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] we don't need no education [Music] classrooms alone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com so i'm kind of wrapping up the neo feminism agenda topic and uh maybe i will continue this next week maybe i'll do an all call-in show next week on this to let people um air their comments or questions or concerns um but i feel like i've touched on most of the topics that i want to touch on and i left on that note of the whole mra and mig toe movements uh as uh what i consider kind of reactionary to this uh understanding a lot of their concerns that they bring up recognizing that many of them do see the symptoms of what's happened in the social sociosexual divide between the sexes in our society but many of them incorrectly ascribing this to quote-unquote human nature or quote-unquote female nature which is absolutely the deepest trap that one could fall into when approaching this topic in general um almost overwhelmingly you do not see people within these movements as being um spiritually awakened they are very left-brained they have a lot of knowledge and information about what has gone on but many of them are of this total left brain scientism religion that will not allow them to see the nature of the control system that really is in place occultically even many of them are anti-state and have understood the violence that's inherent in statism but yet they still don't see that as connected to morality uh and don't understand the nature of objective morality certainly don't understand natural law to a deep extent and most definitely do not understand the occult the occult aspects of the control system and that's the number one thing you know if you go back to my streetwise spirituality seminar which i wish a lot of people within these type of movements would look at the very first characteristic of being spirit truly spiritually awakened that i listed in that seminar streetwise spirituality was knowing about the occult and understanding that it has both dark and light sides to it that was the number one criteria for being truly spiritually awake out of all the other possible things that it means to be enlightened or awakened that was what i listed as number one as the most important characteristic and everywhere i look it always comes back to that one dynamic ladies and gentlemen always the people who are deeply awake who are truly awake understand the occult i'm not saying they have to be practicing occultists okay hear what i'm saying not you what you want to hear in what i'm saying i'm saying they know of the existence of occultism they know what it is they know how it's used that's the difference between the people who are truly awake and the people who think that they're awake so i just want to wrap up a few things about this on the other side of the break and then we're going to be going to your calls toll free number to join us 800 313-9443 we'll be right back folks don't go anywhere [Music] the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on the view to the other side to the other side welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com i think the final thing that i want to wrap up on the final note i want to wrap up on on this topic is in these reactionary movements the biggest danger is to think that this is all female nature and to dismiss the influence of social engineering and mind control the people within these movements have to become deeply awoken spiritually and understand the nature of the occult forms of mind control that have been used against our society if you don't understand that you don't really understand the nature of what's going on around you completely removing yourself from the equation is not the answer long term i get why people want to do that as a defensive mechanism because they've been traumatized by this okay you want to do that for a time i did that for a time folks didn't interact with anybody people thought i was some weird hermit or something but what i was doing in that time was i was getting my head straight and i was learning about what was going on in our world deep amounts of knowledge and learning were being taken in and then i had to make the decision to do something with that knowledge that's not where it ends that's where it begins what you have to do is get in there and confront people explain this not stay silent not stay hidden not stay to yourself you need to put yourself out there in the world if you want to make it better you got to get involved they're playing their dark sick twisted game that leads to eugenics and the destruction of human freedom we have to get on the battlefield and play the real game of awakening the human mind to the truth to true care and the right action that's called the great work and it involves courage it involves persistence and it involves real care for all it involves understanding that this is not human nature what we are experiencing this is the deeply mind-controlled human condition and i think that's a good place to to leave this topic at except for of course we'll be exploring it more in the calls that i'll be doing in this hour and i think next week i'll do an all call-in show on this very topic for anybody that has any further questions wants any clarification you know wants to ask about any resources or just air out whatever whatever concerns or comments that they have it's a good to from time to time just do an all call-in show so maybe i'll do that next week and again as i talked about on previous shows after wrapping up this topic i'm going to go back into exploring gun ownership rights and why it's so important and how there's still so many people in the world that don't understand why it's important or refuse to acknowledge it because they're too absolutely sickeningly right-brained you know they're not in a balanced state of mind you know it's bad to be totally left-brained and be a dominator but it's it's also bad to be completely right brain and not want to stand up for yourself through self-defense you know enlightenment is about the two pillars the non-aggression principle and the self-defense principle combined that's the holy union of the sacred feminine and masculine you know there's still a lot of people that don't get that so i'm gonna give my whole second amendment presentation on the air in a somewhat extended format and then you know we'll talk about gun ownership rights and what it's really deeply about why it's a cherished cherished tradition in the united states and why that has to spread to the rest of the world so um also on future shows i'm probably going to do an entire series on the occult history of nazism as a religion people think nazism was just a political ideology it absolutely was not just a political ideology it was a occult religion and i'll be breaking down the early history of nazism and looking into its occult roots the occult roots of nazism and then i'm going to go back into solutions after that series is wrapped up and i'll be looking at what i call the technique of maven targeting this is identifying the people who have the most influence in any given sphere of influence like a familial dynamic a workplace a grouping of friends etc and working on that person to try to influence their thinking so that they as the maven or the one who the whole group seems to listen to and take their advice from will propagate those ideas and then maybe we'll be making more headway instead of just trying to target random individuals to wake them up because we seem to care about them they might not have maven value as i will explain on coming shows so the whole concept of maven targeting as a strategy to converting people to the truth um will be discussed on a future show or shows as well so for now uh i think i'll leave the neo feminism agenda topic where i have it and we will go to the phone lines for the remainder of the show so let's hear from ray in oregon ray you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show well thank you uh mark you know me you're you're aware you're aware of my work absolutely this is ray karczyk correct yes yes um i'd like to to speak about the uh as you know i i call myself a living christ yes and that disturbs a great number of people christian and non-christian alike sure now i'd like to talk about the christ consciousness and the second coming of christ okay and when jesus of nazareth said that i am the truth life and the way he gave the secret to a world beyond conflict a world of non-dualistic energy of balance the balance between the right brain and the left brain yes in other words insight direct perception a tie-in with one's subconscious mind which sees it all gathers it all does not separate does not divide has no beginning has no end it is infinite intelligence it is god itself operating within the human the human being man fall from grace was the was the fall the descent from that holistic non-dualistic consciousness of of divine perception of truth of being at one with truth resonating with truth you and i uh you have a different approach than i do but you and i resonate at that level of truth that is unmistakable you have a better way of connecting with the intellect of other people now i perceive that the intellect all intellect is satanic oh because it's it's dualistic in nature and by that it means i mean that it's divisive in nature and it's posing in nature whenever you have an idea it's always a dualistic energy that must be reconciled into a non-dualistic insight then one can take action and that action is the act of creation now that's the whole purpose of of life that we come together that act of creation works through our free will that's correct because we're putting that action into the world through the process of our free will right i agree most people do not know what that means you see they are still caught up with the ideas that have been conditioned into them through remote sources satanic sources the media religions that they consider that all to be normal fair right there's nothing normal about it's all satanic without let up and the average person lives that way from birth to death they lose that that non-dualistic spirit as an infant when they become conditioned by their parents who were conditioned by their parents and prior generation to the beginning of the family they've all been conditioned and they passed it on to their children that's the sin original sin of contradiction it's all done through mind control and it spreads through society like a virus like a self absolutely perpetuating virus yeah right now know that i'm quite a controversial character on the on the internet and i have a lot of opposition i think anybody who's speaking the truth about what's going on in this immoral culture will come up against opposition and be perceived as very controversial you know there's many lies that are spoken about uh all of the people who are involved in in truth telling in our society uh we're not gonna let that dissuade us you know we're gonna stay persistent and keep moving forward because that's all that we really can do and we're gonna wake people up a little at a time if that's what it takes until the great work is accomplished well i have the solution to every problem that we face in society we can dissolve a new world order instantly by following this this solution and that is from this moment forward if everyone listening to what i'm about to say gives it their full attention and watch their reactions to what i'm about to say they will understand the extent of their conditioning and the extent of their confusion and the extent of their violence and that they join with each other with other people of like-mindedness and they become the collective that's all society is and it's a divisive violent arena uh the arena of of absolute destruction both destruction of others and self-destruction of confusion from this moment forward let everyone hearing my voice from this moon forward until the end of their life never tell another lie at any level a white lie a black lie doesn't matter you see most people find that impossible and yet to rise above the dualistic energy of the intellect the satanically ruled and that's exactly what the intellect is an instrument like a computer that is programmable we must rise above that when you rise above to the non-dualistic arena of truth you have transcended hell you have risen above hell in your life and your life only but it's infectious every other man woman and child who comes in contact with a truthful man for a simple man of truth is what a christ is that's what christ consciousness is right for someone resonating at that level they're going to affect everybody around them energetically almost by osmosis yes yes now you do one heck of a job with your presentations but you are speaking to the intellects of your audience and so they're going what you say may not be what they hear because they're the noise that they have going on inside right that's that's always a tough one to uh align the so-called internal dictionaries of language you know words are are a limited thing you know they they're they they define things you know they they uh like you said that they the language is part of the left brain and it that breaks things down and analyzes and separates things so that they could be more understood and then seen holistically and a lot of people don't have the same internal dictionary so when you're saying one word or concept they you know compare to what they have in their internal dictionary in the mind of language and it doesn't always equate it's uh it's a very uh tricky concept language and like being as clear in your under in your explaining of something as is possible to be it's why kind of i prefer the spoken language over even the written like i'm working on a book and i constantly worry about well is this much explanation through language in this paragraph or in this sentence sufficient to really convey convey the idea because i can't be asked a question i can't come back with a you know a a a clarification of a topic it has to stand upon its own and that's where you get into you know very verbose wordings and get get into editing things odd infinitum and it's kind of like why i more prefer the spoken word to the written word because you can have that dynamic interaction between people where you can further clarify through you know making you know an additional statement to try to really get people to understand what it is you're really deeply saying it can be a very tricky thing and i think it requires balance and it requires a lot of practice and uh you know i always hope that i'm you know doing enough job on on those grounds uh but uh you know you're you're not always going to reach every single person you you do what you can and then you hope the chips fall where they may and that people really get the gist of what you're saying well i listen to you deeply and i i resonate with the energy behind your words i'm not i'm not too concerned with the letter of the word my attention is paid to the the spirit of the word sure and that's where truth is felt i i couldn't agree more i mean i i think that's a really uh profound um insight there for people to listen to because you know people in the past have asked me well you know who do we listen to who whose information is good who do you pay attention to and i try to explain to them it's about an eclectic gathering of knowledge and information and you have to ultimately feel do you resonate with the spirit of that individual do you think he's telling you the truth as he or she understands it do you think they are giving you the truth as they grasp it as they currently understand it uh or do you think there's an agenda behind it you know and i i just think if you pay attention to somebody's work for a long enough time you will get the essence of the heart of that person you know i followed your work for a long time uh over over approximately a decade ago almost a decade ago i guess you could say uh and it really helped me to put a lot of things together and you know it's like you just eventually by listening to somebody by gathering in their work and and taking it in you get the sense for that person's mind and heart you know it's like you have to listen to enough of it too you know so i think that's a big part of discernment it's a big part that's the intuitive right brain side of things that's right you know where the intellect isn't really present where you're that's heart based in intelligence that's that's the the right brain side of things and i think that's so important for people to be able to do and not just go along with the analytical approach i'm not saying that isn't important i think that's important as well i tend to look at the intellect as part of the intelligence process but the intuition and nurturing of the right brain and the heart have to be brought into the equation to balance it i would say intellect without that sacred feminine perspective is satanic thinking is pure dualism i mean that's where i would just slightly differ but your insight about how to feel somebody's information and feel their energy is very very very profoundly valid and i think i think more people should take that into consideration when uh listening to information from any uh teacher so so-called you know you you mentioned the word insight now insight is direct perception that's at one minute with truth it cuts through all the garbage we're coming up to a break hold on right there folks we'll be back after these words [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com before the break we were talking to ray in argan and ray you were going to make a point about insight i'll let you uh finish up that thought and then i'll move on to some more some other callers we must acknowledge what the intellect is all about we must use the intellect in order to to solve technical problems and insight not insights but mindsets that are gathered by virtue of mind control our minds being manipulated by other sources and we must use the intellect in order to communicate one with the other now that is the only purpose that i see is christ i see the rest of the life we must become silent we must die to the intellect die to the mind and be reborn of the spirit of infinite intelligence and have direct perception that's insight in all other matters of life now to straddle that to have that balance between the two to know when to use the intellect and when to drop it that's the secret now this comment i made about never tell another lie that's an instant transition from the dualistic intellect into non-dualistic truth and christ consciousness when jesus of nazareth said that i am the truth life and the way he gave the secret to eternal life you can only see the truth in the eternal moment of now anything after that is in the time-bound moment of intellect you know from the past present future etc and it's full of illusion full of representations of truth and we have been trained to worship those ideas that have been imposed upon us yes that is step away from truth and to step into hell and most people are completely unaware of it not only unaware but they're attached to those paying attention to your own reactions to the truth that's how you are able to see just how conflicted your intellect is just how attached to those programs that they are yes yeah exactly now i'm under a lot of attack coming from the u.s united states government's intelligence community they've been after me for 19 years destroying my character my credibility my reputation they haven't done it but they're still at it and i'm trying to i've been to every law enforcement agency you're from the federal the fbi to the state and to the county no agency will investigate what's going on and i'm asking the assistance of the public in order to put pressure on the sheriff of josephine county oregon dave daniel who has refused to acknowledge my five requests for a criminal investigation and i need we can we can change our country with this investigation because all of the nonsense that goes on the criminal actions of our our politicians our so-called leaders who are not leaders at all can come to an end put those son of the guns in jail where they belong and to open the gates of all people who are in jail over victimless crimes that's a revenue gathering measure there's no crime if there's no if there's no victim there's no crime these people we have millions of people languishing in prison cells over victimless crimes this must come to an end but the people must understand the basis the genesis of such hellish behavior and decide for themselves no more that's what i'm asking your audience to do to exercise their pressure on their government officials to investigate this issue of mind control at the federal level and on the internet and let's get let's get this started right do you have a uh a site uh that you've documented some of this stuff or that your your work is on that you could send people to well i have two sites uh uh one is uh lisa ray enterprises that's l e e s a r a y enterprises dot com that's my daughter's site i have assisted most of my ratings are there with regards to the spiritual aspects of of uh how to how to come to christ consciousness because you cannot come to christ consciousness through thought because all thought is dualistic there must be a step off point where you die to the intellect and be reborn of the spirit and then uh that that's the dynamic ray that in my work i refer to as true care yes it's heart-based energy ray thanks so much for those insights people check out ray's work a lot of good stuff that he's put out there over the years ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening more of your calls for the duration of the show stay with us we'll be right [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] [Music] back oh [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com we're taking your calls the toll-free number to join us 800-313-9443 i want to thank ray in oregon for the great call in the last couple segments let's move on and hear from dave in massachusetts dave you're live on what on earth is happening welcome oh yeah uh hi mark um hey mark getting maybe getting back a little bit more on the topic of um of your show tonight about the neo feminism and sure sort of thing um mark um uh you know i want to you know how you talked about how what the disparity between um uh between uh men and women as fathers like uh being active in the patriot uh movement yes and everything yeah uh you know there's at least nine men for every one woman maybe even 19 men for every 12 and 20 people i mean i would i would have to agree i mean uh why do you think that that is particularly well i agree with you uh i agree with you uh mark these these women have been weaponized the women have been weaponized against them and they're back here in massachusetts not just because it's winter but they're they all look like state troopers they're they're they're they're they're like they're part of the police state they're all walking around in these big heavy black gestapo boots but you almost think they're massachusetts state troopers uh and everything you know and uh uh you know if when you when you're in a boy i hope i get uh what i wanted to talk about but uh math when you when you're walking around anywhere in any building public building a hospital anywhere whenever you hear someone making a rocket box if you notice how these women walk around like they're the gestapo they make a racket when they walk they didn't even creature when they when they walk up behind me men walk very quietly you know almost 99 out of 100 times when somebody's making a rocket walking up to me behind you like you're the gestapo and everything now you know it's it's almost always a woman we're you know wearing some big heavy boots or shoes that make a rocket you know many many more quiet uh but uh i don't know if you picked up on that david if i could bring up a point here what i seem to notice is that a lot of a lot of women in our society don't seem to recognize that this entire thing that we're talking about ultimately comes down to control it's one of the things that i feel that the female in our species seems to be resistant to deeply grasping like for some reason they feel that control meaning coerce coercive control somehow equates to security or safety and as i talked about in my natural law seminar and on all the material here on what on earth is happening when i discussed natural law i explained to people that this is a fallacy and you can never achieve security or safety through coercive control because coercive control is based in fear and ultimately can only lead to the creation of more and more chaos and disorder within any given system let alone our society so um this is i think the notion that ultimately has to be continuously brought up to people especially when they're young that the vying for control is not how an orderly society is created that's how destructive and chaotic society is created the desire for control is never going to secure you any amount of freedom any amount of security any amount of safety to believe that it can is a fallacy on its face and uh this is what i see you seem to be talking about like how many again not all but many women will kind of identify with this control dynamic because they think it somehow equates to strength when in fact all it's doing is adding more and more disorder into our existing society and bringing it further toward enslavement and i think more women need to understand that dynamic because many of them in this in their hyper masculinization through the neo-feminism agenda think that somehow taking control and constantly wrestling for control is somehow um indicative of real power or real worthiness or real um strength and in fact it's the exact other things it's not real strength it's it's actually a weakness because it's based in internal insecurity and it's not going to lead to anything that's desirable or what we say we want in our society it's going to lead to all the negative things that we say we don't want that we you know identify as bad for us and uh this whole attitude of the desire for control is not going to accomplish anything uh good for humanity in any way uh that you know we can uh uh even understand you know so this is part of what i think a lot of people are not doing with both men and women they're just not helping them to understand that the desire for control is only going to lead to a more satanic and enslaved society we have to let go of all that desire to control other people you know and this is what i just see happening in the sociosexual divide between men and women it is largely about control this is what relationships have become about they're not about partnering anymore they're about who's going to be the dominant person who's going to be you know the one who quote wears the pants it's not about a cooperation it's about you know competition i mean that's the way i see what's going on yeah martin now another another big thing is this 9-1-1 number the uh uh these these weaponized women just in pope imposed this brutal police date on us men uh they love that 9-1-1 mark the kind of man i am i've had that 9-1-1 called on me so many times not because of anything i did but just because of who i am and maybe just because of something that i said and the next thing i know the gestapo were there uh uh and and they automatically started with siding with a woman they could care less about about about uh uh my side of the story uh they're commanding me to leave the premises in in any kind of a uh dynamic where there's any kind of uh you know social upheaval um you will see the state largely taking the or listening to the side of the female in the situation uh in to a great degree more so than the man i think a good movie that was made about this dynamic was gone girl i don't know if you're familiar with that or if any of the listening audience is familiar with this movie but i highly recommend this movie uh to see how the the woman the woman in many cases will leverage the power of the state and play it um and it's it's a very powerful movie i think that this movie is so powerful that i don't think it was even it has been recognized as uh the cultural influence that it is i think it will be seen in in retrospect as a cult movie if you will as a movie that has a cult following because um i think the themes in it are exceedingly powerful about how manipulative a woman can become and get away with that level of manipulation uh because she will leverage the the quote power of the state and influence of the state uh to to get her way and you know basically um get away literally with murder in the instance in the story of gone girl which uh people you know will will have a lot of comments about both ways that movie but that was written by a woman who i believe was formerly involved in the neo-feminism agenda and kind of woke up to it um i can't remember the name of the woman who wrote the book but it was a book and then it was made into a movie i think it's a great allegorical film and i think people definitely need to see it personally so dave david i want to thank you for the call and the points that you brought up and let's move on and hear from uh han solo in toronto i hope i'm saying that right is it consolo han solo hello uh yeah it's uh gonzalo gonzalo gonzalo in toronto welcome thanks um i just um i got a book for two dollars i found it at a book sale and it was quite interesting because it was talking about moral law and i just wanted to know if you wouldn't mind me reading a section of it sure go right ahead sorry give me just a second here okay morality calls upon every human being to make the same choices and hold the same opinions with our without logical reasons without interest in its own sphere morality is like aesthetics in which indefinable beauty can and must be fundamentally the same for all thus morality makes the most sublime revelation of human history we are one becoming more and more what we are has been the object of evolution as far as we can see the existence of absolute morality confirms the existence of absolute freedom there is no guarantee no prescription no method for making our choices a method would be a model of good making every choice calculation and every false calculation an error not an evil the mathematicians who make a mistake are not liars because their objective was the truth liars are swine because their objective was error good and evil affect only objectives you do not recognize means every action is an objective in itself the choice between good and evil admits of no compromise and the symmetry is absolute there can be no question of doing good with the intention of doing evil nor doing evil with the intention of doing good in the first case the intention was bad and the result is merely apparent in the second the intention was merely apparent and hence bad and the result was too moral law does not say that necessary evil does not exist it says only that it wants none of it awesome i mean that that's just beautiful and profound now what was the name of that book uh it's called uh it was translated from french it's called the eighth night of creation and i typed in the author and it's basically unknown and there are quite a few um only a few searches interesting how long how long is the book the book let me just check uh it is about 405 pages so it goes in depth that's awesome absolutely who is the author it's unknown uh it's uh well no the author is known it's just that there's very few searches about him it's uh jerome de souza's and i'll pronounce his last name d-e-s-h-u-s-s-e-s for anyone who wants to look into that i can't believe i found this book for two dollars and it's also 1978 which is absolutely unbelievable so it's more likely than not out of print by now and that's how most of the best books are unfortunately you can find it on amazon actually for cheap so if anyone can you can get it for around four bucks used the eighth night of creation that sounds like one i have to look into i do not believe i've ever read or heard about that one so i'll have to check that out that is a really profound console thanks for sharing that with us yeah i just wanted to uh to know your your thoughts on that and if do you mind if i just quickly before i go i read a quote from the satanic witch that uh i think really applies to the situation oh yeah absolutely i mean this is this is the book that i told people that shows definitively that the whole neo-feminism agenda came directly out of satanism it's almost like a field manual i posted it i believe it was with last week's show or the week before and uh people need to read this book to understand exactly these uh how these tactics of manipulation work so yeah go right ahead this is right from zeno of a right in the beginning of the book the introduction to it i haven't even finished it but she's already in one sentence she says what it's all about quote the satanic witch among many other things is a guide to selective breeding emmanuel there it is there it is right there folks in a nutshell right there zena levay the daughter of anton levay the former high priest of the church of satan in the book the satanic witch is telling people right there out in the open at the beginning introduction of the book which she wrote okay levay wrote the book she wrote the introduction to his book is telling you right there this book is about selective breeding and that's just another term that's a euphemism for eugenics so i'm sorry can continue gonzolo a manual for eugenics the lost science of preserving the able-bodied and able-minded while controlling the surplus population of the weak and incompetent yep that's satanism there's that there's that old religion there's that old-time religion you know people don't want to understand that that's what satanism is you know they don't want to grasp that i mean right there in a nutshell that says it all and this agenda comes directly out of that religion and you know i i don't know how to put any any planer there it is in the words of of one of the most famous satanists in the world xena levay absolutely yeah and it was just that one quote she spelled everything out yep yeah so i just wanted to bring that up and then really recommend that book it's called the eighth night of creation if anyone can get a copy of that i feel like that was just such synchronicity coming across that book and that's that's how these little gems find our way to us sometimes you know absolutely he talks about to me i think this was a person that he was alive today he would be talking to you about natural law because he discusses so much of it he discusses the law of entropy causality it's a fantastic book it's all the same thing it's all that which has already been here and that we are bound by and that we work with and through and you know it's there's nothing new under the sun as they say it's just people have had a different way of explaining it in their own terms and their own words in their own cultural ways throughout history and that that's all but it's always been here consolo phenomenal points and a really great recommendation on that book and uh thanks for bringing up that quote from levay from the satanic witch uh great call thanks so much so um let's uh move on let's hear from angela in california angela you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark can you hear me okay yes absolutely okay awesome um i studied your work for a while now um i actually kind of was one of those avid people who took notes on it and kind of studied it like a course in school because the way you laid it out was very um helpful for me in my learning process and that kind of led me to a couple things that i wanted to touch on solution-wise that people might find interesting or helpful sure one is uh water i mean it's 70 what 70 percent of the makeup of our bodies so um i've learned a lot recently about distilled water and tested it out for myself and um there's some really powerful potential behind that i feel um in removing the impurities that we're being subjected to without our consent absolutely this is why there's a campaign against distilled water and they want to make up this lie about drinking it leeches minerals from your body no it doesn't work that way your body needs the purest form of water that there is i generally drink reverse osmosis water uh but when i can get my hands on distilled water i'll use that juicing is one of the best ways to get distilled waters from fruits and vegetables yes it's amazing for decalcifying the pineal um yes actually uh about two weeks after he started uh using distilled for the first time ever she started losing three meats so uh there's a lot of potential there andrew norton angelo we're coming up to a break hold on and i'll let you continue this on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] there's a cold silence but we don't dare speak there's a wall between us [Music] [Applause] [Music] that there's nothing wrong [Applause] [Music] with the code of silence and it can't go wrong [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn last segment for this edition of the show we were previously talking to angela in california angela you were giving some great information about the healing power of distilled water and uh its ability to decalcify the pineal gland so you can continue with that line of thought yeah um in case you didn't catch what i said right before the break andrew norton weber is a good resource for that he also goes into a might be a touchy topic for some but um you're in therapy if you want to take that a step further um so just really fascinating information um that i i found very useful in in my journey another couple things i just want to touch on real quick phonics understanding sound and resonance to reveal language spells and how to speak more clearly in truth um santos banachi i know uh uh he he has a great uh piece on that uh he has uh tutorials all over youtube um and he also touches a lot on after theology but i know you've also um you break down a lot of phonics in what you define in your presentation which kind of led me down that rabbit hole oh yeah santos has some great information i definitely recommend his work yeah yeah um and then uh last little tidbit for everyone listening is um sovereignty and removing our active participation in support of the system which is kind of this catch-22 we find ourselves in um which has caused a lot of frustration for me personally uh kate of gaia is really helpful in that she's done that in her own life and um he does regular talks and podcasts as well so she has some really good resources on how to do that and it's different for everyone so you're not going to get direct answers but you are going to get insights and information that help you know where you need to go and i'm sharing this not to persuade anyone to go down my path to say but to encourage others who are aware to start seeking and testing out solutions for themselves and share those with your network that is in the know as well that's how we're gonna use consciousness and intelligent to create a new way and redefine and dissolve the current limits that are being set up for us so there's some really awesome opportunities with all the adversity that we are facing and we need to use our creativity and band together with those that we know are in the same battle the last thing i just wanted to say is i'm here in california on the west coast one of my biggest concerns is right now the geo engineering the massive worldwide global weather manipulation going on we're dealing with psychopaths trying to play god with our weather who gets rain who doesn't they are terraforming the beautiful coast of california right now with heavy aerosol spraying we see the signature of harp over us all the time the the ripples we're getting hit with some gnarly precision so i just wanted to bring that up and urge people i'm not telling you what to believe or not believe about geo engineering that's a huge rabbit hole but please observe the sky and start documenting it angela great advice there for the listeners thanks so much for the call unfortunately that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening tonight everyone we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music] [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #187

Topics: *Free Your Mind 3 Conference, Neo-Feminism Agenda, the Power that Awakened Women have in healing the world through influencing Order-Followers to quit their jobs, Dark Occult Whistle-Blowers, Humanity's Awakening Process, Natural Law, True Care, Neo-Feminism and Epi-Eugenics, the Inauthentic Man and Woman, how Fear of what other people think holds people back, the Mind-Set of Satanists, the Elitism of some who believe they are "Awakened," people need a Long View of Human History, Humanity's deep attachment to Ego-Identification, Home-Birthing and Home-Schooling, the Emasculation of modern Males, Estrogen-Mimickers in food, "Gender-Benders," Standing strong in Truth, Meetup and Support Groups for those who seek and speak Truth*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday February 28th 2015 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a good show lined up for you here today I'm going to be gonna kind of give some final thoughts on the topic that I've been covering over the last many weeks about the neo feminism agenda and I'm also going to be taking your calls a little bit later in the show I want to get kind of your whole take on you know the topics that I covered during that segment you know during that series I guess you could say and you know see if people have any comments or questions or concerns that they want to pose and anything else that you want to bring up regarding that topic or really anything else that you want to talk about but uh you know if I could get some comments and questions and concerns about the recent material that I've been covering I'd kind of like to go in that direction so the toll-free number to join us is 831 390 443 once again the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening 831 390 443 I am also going to be bringing a bob Tuscon on to the show briefly to talk about the free your mind conference the freer mind 3 conference is coming up April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 it's racing toward us it's coming up in really just over a month it's going to be taking place just outside of Philadelphia this year in Langhorne Pennsylvania at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers booked for the free three conference Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros ed fortune the new jersey weed man freighter X Freeman Fritz spring Meyer Jay Parker Jenice barceló John Bush John vibes Josie the outlaw whales

Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor luke rudkowski Mark Devlin myself mark passio Stewart's Wardlow and the anti media panel there will also be a panel discussion group and there will be an open mic night at the end of each night on all weekend pass for the freer mind three conference only 150 dollars you can use coupon code passio for $15 off your purchase of any tickets of $100 or more and that offer ends this evening do we have Bob Tuscan on the line with us Bob are you with us you can work with surrounded hey Bob Bob's been really the main organizer along with John vibes of the for your mind conference this year and these guys have just been doing a phenomenal job getting the conference together organizing everything booking it at a great venue and booking an all-star lineup of speakers Bob want you to tell the listening audience anything else that you want them to know about for your mind and you know the floor is yours yeah mark I appreciate it are trying to bring awareness to this amazing event that has really taken things to the next level in the last few years we've been doing this we found on that being at an event like this is really something special we can all watch these videos online we can learn about this information through reading books but when you're there in person at these events sharing and learning and building community or something that is really really awesome about that and I just can't begin to say enough mark the promo codes that we've been doing this year yeah it's gimmicky it's commercial but it's scared to try to get people to buy in advance we need we need help with the financial stuff man it the Federal Reserve notes make these conference happen the information and the people at the end of the day are what make it happen but ultimately we have to slide people and we have to pay for the venue Dada Dada Dada so these little promo codes like passio which ends tonight this is to try to encourage you to just go ahead and get that ticket get that ticket now please help us out we have a lot going for this event know we have a lot on it it's a lot of people are depending on your help you get this information out there and again as Mark said tonight will be the last night for the promo code passio it's the end of the month we've been running in all month if you go to free our mind conference calm and you enter coupon code passio you'll save $15 on your all weekend pass to the conference and I urge you to take this up on that it's not gonna get any cheaper we're not gonna raise the price from the 150 and it's at mark I've decided to keep it at that price to try to continue to make it affordable and also mark I want to point out that we have been really really careful not to turn anyone away so subtly out there is listening right now and you just absolutely can't afford the 150 but yet your local contact me you know we'll make it happen we want to get as many people in there as possible obviously if we sell out we only have limited limited seating but obviously if we sell out we're gonna have to you know turn people away but if you want if you want to come we'll work something out whether we get a student rate for you whether we figure out something I don't really care ultimately if we could make this conference free we would we really would so I just want to make that clear to anybody listening who's on the fence who might not have all of the money they're you know mark I had a guy contact me and he's making payments on the ticket he's paying a little bit every using every so often just to come to the conference and and I appreciate that and anybody who said hey I absolutely can't afford this we haven't turned anyone away so that being said I don't want to deter people from spending the full amount on the ticket but at the same time I just want to make it clear that this isn't an infomercial this isn't a revenue generator this is organically happening for for a reason that's right and III think that's a straight up man i I can't I'm not gonna bend you know and get all salesy with this and do all that BS I'm gonna tell it like it is like we always do mark it's just down-to-earth people you know putting on this event it's down-to-earth speakers who really want to see the world change for the better that are being part of this event and you know you as an organizer and your organizational crew is willing to work with the people you know to to make this be as great of an event as it can be and you know I think the last two were testimonials to the hard work of the organizing staff and and the the speakers that were all-star speakers that were a part of it and I think this year is going to not only be no exception to that I think it's going to probably be even bigger and better tell people a little bit about the the venue as you guys got I mean this is a real step up from the former venues and it's going to be held in a bigger location and it's gonna it's kind of an upscale location yeah it's an obscure location that it you know it's not that it's upscale mark you know the vanity of it all it's not important to us it's that it's going to be comfortable for this space this meeting space that we find to be so important and it's gonna fit up to 600 people and we're hoping to get that many people in the door so it's at the Sheraton Bucks County just outside of Philadelphia it's a convenient location for most people in the Northeast you can get there it's right off 95 it's no hassle you can stay at the hotel if you like which makes a real convenient and we do have a block rate for anybody attending the conference because first time the free your mind conference has been held in a hotel and so it's the first time that you know people can actually stay at the venue itself at the actual location of the conference which makes it very convenient I think it's not only gonna make it convenient but I think that's also gonna make it to be even more of a community if you will there's gonna be more camaraderie because when you room with people and Yelp eating are you staying at the same place conversations will be started friendships exactly yeah exactly so I think that's gonna be really cool in that regard just the camaraderie of it all but ultimately you know I really do suggest that if you can stay at the Sheraton Bucks County where the event will be let them know that you're gonna be active for your mind conference so that they can give you the discount on your hotel room they are they they have a free remind conference discount we have the phone number up at through your mind conference calm but if that hotels full which it's in its seeming like it may be full which is awesome there's tons of other hotels in the area there's tons of restaurants in the area and all that fun stuff in fact I'm gonna be up there next week to check it out for the first time we had a lot of people go and check it out for me and kind of scope it out but I have to get up there and start getting ready here because in a blink of an eye on our this conference is gonna be here it's right around the corner and that's why we really need to to promote it listen if you can't come and you want to just help out promote the link you know share it on Facebook share it on I know we hate Facebook but use these platforms for some good use these platforms to get the word out share the videos tell people about it weird amount of email your email list I mean the list of things that you can do to help make this as great as it possibly can be is endless and I want you to kind of fill in the blanks and if anybody wants reach out to us you have any questions or concerns info at the free or mind conference comm so actually it's info at free or my accounts icon no the info at free your mind conference calm and Mark I know you're hard at work with your talk this year right absolutely I'm gonna be giving a talk called the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the Sacred Feminine and it is going to really be a hardcore expose of what order following is all about how it's really a religious belief system and it constitutes the members of the order followers worldwide really constitute a worldwide cult that's putting the world into bondage and slavery and until they decide to quit that position to quit that you know form of action in their lives and not go along with this control system of its demands upon them nothing is going to change and so these are the people who I think we ultimately need to reach in the long term and that's what my presentation is going to be kind of geared to to speaking to I'm really looking forward to that I gave a little bit of a sample of my talk on Freeman show the other night mark I'm gonna be giving a talk on scarcity based mind control and of course the solution definitely not in abundance yeah I think it's gonna be a pretty important talk I'm looking forward to fleshing out some ideas that I think are solution oriented you know we have to look at the root of the manipulation but at the same time figure out what solutions we can utilize to get us out of the paradigm that we're in so I I hope to offer both an informative topic that takes on the the heart of the mind control you know the essence of mind control in my opinion and also take a closer look at how do we break beyond that how do we free our minds there you go you know it's largely this whole conference the tagline for it is a conference on consciousness mind control and do cults you know it's a conference about learning who we really truly are that's the consciousness side of it you know this is about the true nature of reality the true nature of the human being you know who we really deeply are inside and how we're all one insofar as that we're all in the same situation together here on earth regarding human freedom and you know then there's the mind control part of it that's you know making people be exposed to and aware of the problem you know it's the whistleblower aspect of it you're gonna come out you know with all these different methodologies that are being used against us to to keep us down and suppress and keep the population and ignorance and then there's you know the part of it that looks at the occult you know how there's this kind of breakaway you know civilization of quote-unquote elites that you know is basically trying to wage a eugenics operation against the public and these are the the occult orders you know these are the the mystery traditions of old that went rogue and took that knowledge and secret it away hit hit it you know and are using it as a power advantage over the people who remain ignorant of that information called the occult the knowledge of you know both the human psyche and how it works and how it may be manipulated or steered and the knowledge of natural law the knowledge of the physical sciences and the the spiritual sciences if you will you know the the laws that govern the consequences of behavior of behavioral choice so all of these types of things will be discussed at the free your mind conference you'll see a wide variety of speakers from all different backgrounds and they'll be talking on a vast array of topics this isn't like a conference that is kind of limited to one you know specific narrow minded focus or scope it's a very wide range of topics and it's a it's it's kind of designed to just open people's minds up to the possibilities that are out there and let them make up their own mind you want to say something regarding that no I mean I just want to reiterate that it truly is an eclectic group of speakers and audio there are overlapping themes amongst all the different talks but it really is a look at something from from several perspectives this year we're having dennis mckenna join us I was gonna offer some interesting insight on infusions and he and I were chatting the other day and he's he's got some really powerful stuff that we need to look at that hasn't really been brought forth that in a conference yeah so there's a lot of original thoughts we just had a Ross Ben I don't know if you saw that I did not sorry that's great news yeah I will add him to my notes here so when I announced it on the show his name will be in there that's really great that he's coming back I thought his presentation for your mind too was brilliant we we did as well and Ross Ben has been confirmed we also posted the schedule up on the website so if you're curious to see what what speakers are speaking on what days go to free remind conference calm but listen folks I know you all love Mark passio and you're all gonna just go see mark past you and our capacity oh this mark past you some state of here in the dark a CEO already who the hell is this guy what on earth is happening here but Josie all the speakers in Maya if you can't afford all the days by the all weekend pass we basically built in the incentives to give you Friday free so check it out and use the promo code passio there is again for your $15 off that ends tonight so we got to do that scarcity based marketing that ends tonight get on it folks mark I can't wait man I'll see you there Bob thank you so much man great job ladies and gentlemen co-organizer a free your mind free Bob Tuscan go up to free your mind conference calm and get your tickets today we'll be right back folks stay with us [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm I want to thank Bob Tuscan for dropping in during the last segment to talk a little bit about the for your mind three conference an event that is rapidly racing toward us and is going to be probably the biggest event of its kind in the Year 2015 definitely check out for your mind conference calm and get your tickets today I'm going to have probably a couple of other people stopping in actually in the next hour I'll be having the owner of rbn johnstad Miller come in to talk about the pledge-drive that is going on at the network right now to help bring in some resources to help the network so John will be coming up at the top of the second hour but in studio with me today is Jay Parker of the radio show SRA today Jay is also one of the featured speakers at the free or mind three conference and Jay is actually going to be hanging out with me during the show and maybe even joining in on taking a few of the calls later in the show me once again give the call-in number the toll-free number to join us here on the air 803 one three ninety four forty three once again toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three and I'll be going to Jay in a couple of minutes and getting his take on some of the things that are going on and some of the things I've been talking about I just have a couple of other real quick event announcements or just quick general announcements I just want to reiterate that my second ammendment presentation which I gave a couple of weeks back at the Liberty on the rocks meetup here in Philadelphia you could check that group out at Philadelphia dot Liberty on the rocks org the presentation that I gave on the second amendment called the the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment that video is now edited and online at wat on earth is happening and on my youtube channel you can go to water on earth is happening calm click the videos tab and it'll be there I believe it's at the bottom of that page or you can go to my YouTube channel and check it out under my presentations so check it out it's getting some play going on through YouTube and through my website and through other people who have shared it on social media so if you feel that the presentation was a valuable worth checking out definitely pass it along and share it with your your friends so there are still what on earth is happening dot-com promotional t-shirts available to receive a promotional t-shirt as a gift in return for a voluntary donation to help support my work you can click on the email link that is listed in the article in the top of the news section of the water and earth is happening calm website so if you go to the news section of the website the first article the first item is about the t-shirts and you just click that email link and that will send an email to me telling me that you want information on how to receive one of these t-shirts there's also a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening comm website if you feel that you have received value from the information that I've presented here on the airwaves and on my website then feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future well with that having been said I'm gonna bring on my guests for this evening in studio with me J Parker J you do a radio show every Sunday evening called sra today on the blog top network you've been doing a great job with that really getting your name out there putting out some phenomenal information to people about what's really going on in this world and a lot of information on the the dark side of the occult but also a lot of solution-oriented material that you've shared with folks over the past many many months and you're going to also be a speaker at the free your mind 3 conference as well so I figured I'd bring you on a little bit to talk about the work that you've been doing and get your take on some of the topics that I've recently been covering on the show well thank you mark I haven't been on your show in a while and I said well you know we have work that we're working on right now mark and I making a 32 gig information drive with what we believe is the core information historically spiritually philosophy just what you really need to know about yourself the cosmos and what you need to do to get the best life possible all I have to say is that you know we in the peace and freedom movement at times you know look at the mainstream media look at the corruption in the world and we say yeah you know it's it's a cyclops it cannot be beaten you know that the people don't want to wake up and blah blah blah I'm not worried about that and I this is my new message to people who are in the awakened way our movement is keep on keeping on you know the biggest thing that's going to happen in the next year in this on this planet it's going to be the bricks of nations producing making their own international bank of settlements okay let's hold it right there and I'll let you pick up on that topic on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the studio with me tonight Jay Parker of SRA today you could hear his show on the blog talk radio network every Sunday evening from 7 p.m. to 9 p.m. Eastern Time and Jay I'll let you continue with your thoughts before the break well I just want to say that I'm very optimistic about the future due to the fact that since I woke up from my satanic and mind control around the year 2000 I've been studying your work mark nasi Hara mine brew slipped in all kinds of philosophers like Neil Cramer and John lamb lash and and this is what we are here as human beings to do we are here to grow and learn in consciousness in reality of what natural law and what true justice and true spirit are all about and we need now to understand that this corrupt system worldwide that the international central banker is through the Rothschild Satan I have built is basically got one year left to it the Rothschild banking dynasty is in a fight with the BRICS and nations and of course as China Russia South Africa Brazil and they are building a new Bank of International Settlement which the Rothschilds Bank of International Settlement is in Basel Switzerland where all the international money transfers happening which gives the Rothschild banking cartels central bank cartels literally complete control over the worldwide economy so now they've never had competition the Brits of nations will have a Bank of International Settlements ready in January of 2016 and this will cause a complete collapse of the Rothschild US petro dollar when that happens basically America's standard of living overnight will decrease 40% and it is my belief with the amount of people who are aware of the corruption and there's there's millions of them now it's it's well over 10 percent of true hardcore patriots that are aware of a lot of information and you know I'd say stragglers you might have another 30% but you've got more people now who are awake to the peril of tyranny in America than have been awake since 1776 man talking percentage was you know I think it's an encouraging thing and yet it's something that people should be concerned about at the same time because they're really trying to they're gonna try to collapse the economy here in a way that they can justify them to bring in martial law because oh the people are in you know disarray and upheaval and you know we have to bring order to this it's going to be a kind of a false flag event created financial families you know yes it is and we want to get back to the discussion of the of course social engineering that is going on with men and women the feminist movement of course Gloria Steinem admitted publicly that she was funded and helped directly by the CIA that's right and I just want people to understand that you know I've been through hell folks i I've lost I lost four good friends that never made it out of Arden Delaware where I grew up I watched him get killed by the cult and I lived my life now for every human being that has been ritually murdered by the Illuminati Satanist I am standing up and standing in their place those who have been murdered and declaring the truth to the American people in the world and the universe and and my life is not my own my life belongs to natural law and my life belongs to justice you know it's it's amazing Jay with how many people are involved in this that we don't were not seeing more whistleblowers come forward it's like I guess it just takes a specific kind of Constitution that somehow transcends this programming and it happens for you know it seems like the fewest of the few to ever come out of this and it's just like you know I would have thought by now that with what I knew about how the occult worked works that there would be so many whistleblowers coming forward at this time and it just seems like there's just not that much resolve on their part or courage on their part it seems like they've either been so you know frightened into the protection of their existing paradigm or either that they just you know have the the mind control has worked on them so completely that they haven't just been able to break that programming and you know that's kind of like what a conference like for your mind is all about - it's getting people to come together almost like in a group support type situation where they can you know help eat help grow each other strength you know because it does take an amount of courage to start speaking out and saying the truth especially when you understand the forces that were up against and how they could make what they won't happen because they have unlimited resources at their disposal and they have an unlimited amount of minds that are willing to give their power over to them you know and yet even in those odds we're saying we're not giving up we're not giving in we're going to move forward we're going to use our will to to press forward and doesn't make a difference what happens to us here physically because we're fighting a battle that goes beyond the physical we're fighting a battle in spiritual warfare we're in the spiritual literally trenches you know absolutely well science is now catching up to what certain philosophers have been saying for years and all I gotta say is mark you know you're doing great great work that is showing people you know what Terence Mckenna showed people to get people to understand that culture is your enemy that's right pop culture and indoctrination I mean schooling is your enemy okay you can keep people down for a long time mark but I'm telling you right now we're at a phase where you know people I I just like 10 years ago you wouldn't have seen on YouTube a video of a man naked man crawling on a sheet rope you know climbing out of a window in Buckingham Palace and you wouldn't have seen that 10 years ago I don't think and what I'm saying is energy is coming into the earth from the center of the galaxy according to some scientists I'm going to get more information on this but the the Voodoo that you do Illuminati it's wearing thin it you don't have the power to keep human consciousness down forever and and you can blow your smoke all you want but truth is so powerful right and I can tell you you know EFT helped reprogram me okay you know take some effort but I tell you a truth reprogram me to how well a lot more absolutely there's no substitute for standing within that power and that energy which is truth and when people do that and they exercise that level of courage and they have resolved to move forward in consciousness and grow their conscience you know grow in the knowledge of the difference between right and wrong and let that knowledge guide their behavior nothing is going to stand in the way of that doesn't make a difference you know how seemingly powerful this control system has been you know those numbers are rising and that energy will pick up steam as as the years roll on and you know pretty soon this is going to be become common knowledge we have that doesn't mean we don't have a lot of work to do there's still a lot of sleeping people out there but you could definitely tell more and more people are hungry for this information and they're coming online to it a lot faster well I'm noticing you know I I do counseling SRA counseling I mean in a free basis people contact me and you know I try to give them pointers as to what I did to get my head back together again and become myself again and I just want to say that some of the people and in fact I'll be in the next couple of weeks I'll be having a man on who spent a life very similar to mine and it's going to be an interesting interview but the but the thing that I want to say is the cats out of the bag mark with the internet the DVDs that Alex Jones alone has put into the information system of America and then we're talking millions and millions of DVDs exposing the federals exposing the Illuminati bankers creating all the wars this is powerful truth that you know I I don't understand the fundamental basis of the consciousness holodeck that were in but what you think and where your hearts act is of utmost importance in this reality because it's ultimately going to determine the external seemingly external experience and you're having yep I mean that's the real law of attraction folks you know as we treat other people the whole society will be you know the more people that are doing violence because they think that that's some kind of a right and you know they have been designated with the ability to do an action that really causes harm and more people believe that the the more enslaved then the aggregate an entire society is going to be the more people who really understand the difference between right and wrong and have developed the conscience and then exercise that conscience by willingly willfully choosing the right over the wrong you're going to see in the aggregate a society become more and more free you know it's just that general concept that overarching natural law that what I call the law of freedom yes there is a a law or a you know a mechanism that governs whether a society is free it's an algorithm you might call it you know it's as morality increases freedom increases and as morality in the aggregate in a population declines or wanes freedom declines or wanes and you have more and more enslavement and tyranny come into that into that society into that culture it's just a very simple equation and unfortunately most people still haven't seen that that's really how it works and this is a natural universal law that is just in place in the universe that governs whether a society is free or not once we come to that awakening as a people maybe we could start making some progress and you know break down this you know outdated immoral system that really isn't serving who we are and you know create something much better in its place well we've run out of time mark we've run out of time with the Rothschild banking system because in one year it's going to have competition and totally false it will fall because I guarantee you the Chinese and the Russians and the Brazilians I mean all the all the other countries that are trying to get out from under of the angle of British Anglo Empire they realize they have a choice stand up or die you know it's eat and it's it all comes down look at the flags of the American Revolution for God's sakes live free or die you know join or die no ok I mean there's about stand up for your life if you value your life they were telling people back then this is an issue of life or death you know this isn't something to be taken lightly and you know I constantly think about a lot of the sacrifice of those men to win the modicum of freedom that they were able to and how it seems that we've squandered it in the modern world you know and I think we're doing our ancestors the legacy of our ancestors a grave injustice if we don't stand up right now now is the time to stand up now is the time to speak up speak the truth to other people unapologetically you know and consistently you know and that's what it's this is all about that's what the great work is all about folks you know so you know in kind of keeping with that and the transition over and I'll start taking calls in the next segment hopefully you know over the last many weeks I've been talking about a pretty controversial topic that a lot of people don't want to hear they don't want to get into and it's kind of like ignored as the big elephant in the room and this is this topic of the war that's going on between the sexes in our society and it's a war that was largely fomented by a lot of secret societies occult organizations covert think tanks that are working toward globalism and human enslavement eugenics groups you know covert eugenics groups and also you know socialist schools of thought and Marxist schools of thought and intelligence agencies I mean you have all of these draconian groups working together seemingly pushing the same agenda and it's all because that this agenda leads to one place bondage enslavement tyranny you know total control by the state the state being Wed as some you know evil psychopathic overarching dark father figure or dark you know a husband figure to the women of a society and in doing so it acts as a form of controlled breeding it acts as a form of what I call epi' eugenics eugenics that is not waged through physical control of genes or physical control of the breeding of a population like let's say through something like forced sterilization no this works through mind control and then as a result of that deep mind control condition condition that social engineering that is in place and entrenched within a large large overwhelmingly large portion of one gender of one sex of the human species then it propagates out as controlled or selective breeding or in other words eugenics throughout the entire society this is a topic that I've been covering over about the last four or five weeks on the show and you know I've taken a few calls from people at the end of some of the shows but I want to kind of get your take on you know that this whole thing and then we'll move to some callers and get their concerns or their comments or their questions and you could chime in on some of that one of the things I want to just wrap up kind of on this topic on before I move to you j2se say with your take on this last you know several weeks of material that I've been putting out is that I just want to say there's one other aspect that I'd really like to touch on when it comes to this whole topic and that is the power of real women you know when women step into their true power when they step into them their true selves and they stop you know wanting to be manipulated by this control system that promises them things in return for there are obedience or compliance what can what kind of power in effect they can have on the world so we'll pick up that on the other side of this break folks stay with us [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm before the last break I was just talking about you know I wanted to bring up a positive aspect of the material that I have been covering and just briefly put out there what I feel is the inherent power that exists in women that exists in the female gender of our species to help to heal humanity you know women could be some of the most powerful influencers they could be some of the most powerful healing agents if they choose to step into that power and into that role within our society you know it's just so few of them have you know kind of decided that that's what they want to do that that's you know the work that they want to do and accomplish in this life you know I want to go back and just briefly mention that movie Jupiter ascending which I was talking about before that I really thought the implementation of it was sort of weak but I thought the theme of the movie was strong in that a heroine character a female based hero character needed to make a decision about whether she was going to you know this is the overarching plot of the movie without getting to a specific spoiler the choice that is a place before the heroine of the film is that does she do what is comfortable for her and her family or do what is required to just save her and her family or does she step into the larger form of love which is agape in other words family love and the love of just ones that are close to you is known as filos you know you have romantic love which is eros okay then filo s-- is the form of love that is between family members and siblings and friends etc but then you have the form of love that they talked about in the Greek mystery traditions that was called agape in Greek and agape means universal love it means true care wider care and caring for all care for truth care for that there's justice in society care for you know other people's suffering in general and she has to make a decision whether she wants to stay in this just familial based love of family and close ones that are close to her or does she move in to care for all of humanity and truly do the right thing and you know not care about what happens to just her and you know this is stepping out of the Satanic mindset really it's stepping out of the mindset of me me me all day long and you know thinking about something bigger and deeper and you know more Universal in your concern and in your care and that's what I felt the movie did a good very good job at portraying that that choice or that theme well you know I personally didn't really particularly think it was a greatly implemented movie that's kind of almost neither here nor there the algal the allegory was what was powerful and informative and and true so in that sense I think people can learn a good bit from it but um Jay I want to get your take before we start taking some calls tonight on some of the material that I covered over the last few weeks and we'll do that right on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on RB and stay with us we'll be right back freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone they're listening to what on earth is happening here on our PN I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm J I'm gonna go to you in a second - just to get your take I just want to say that you know if the vast majority of women in this world would step into their role as nurturers true caretakers true protectors of the youth and the innocence of our society and you know not be kind of influenced by you know all of the lures of the state and the so-called protection that they think it gives them or the security that they think it affords them they could really step in to the power of being able to act as a healing influence for Humanity simply in their capacity to influence order followers to stop doing what they are doing and to quit their jobs you know that's the number one role that I think humanity and the power that that women can step in to to heal humanity you know because let's face it folks the vast majority of people who are truly creating who are acting as the creators of the dark new world order as physical dominators are men and the women that they are around and with on a daily basis I'll have to start dissuading them from doing this and not supporting what they're doing and not supporting the roles of these power-hungry men and largely immoral men are stepping into for a paycheck and that needs to stop being thought of as acceptable you know and women have the ability to do this if they first waken themselves you know and it's going to be a very you know tall order but I mean I think we're already starting to see you know this in a very small way and you know I think with events like Ferguson paying the police really as they truly are people are waking up to what's really going on and the brutality and the nay the you know violent nature of what's been going on in this society for a long time you know I think we're starting to see you know this turn a little bit Jay I want to go to you and get your thoughts on just in general the topic of neo feminism that I brought up over the last several weeks and if you can comment on you know this idea that I think women can step into the role of some of the most powerful agents of change amongst us in their capacity to influence order followers to stop doing what they're doing oh absolutely we all have our role to play in healing this planet and our species and it's time to stop saying I'm powerless it's time to stop saying somebody else has got to do this I don't have time and it's time to say I answer to a higher power you know I answer to justice to love to honor the truth and lay your lay your life down and that's Jesus Christ said and you will gain your life that's right and this is what I have discovered in the last fourteen years of study the further I go down the rabbit hole okay I see the corrupt nobody studies the corruption as much as me you know I joke but you know it's a lot I spend a lot of time looking at what they're doing to destroy the planet with their Fukushima's and they're putting all the radioactive waste when every nuclear power plant in Europe is pumped directly into the North Atlantic in the English Channel through a processing facility in what are these people mad they're pumping raw caesium-137 which has a half-life of 30,000 years directly into the North Atlantic Ocean and the English Channel which is now getting into the fish in the sea shells and you know that it's just like well what is this I mean I'm telling you right now there's a lot of people in this world that don't have the knowledge that you and I have more but when the 40% decrease happens in the petrodollar you're gonna see people saying okay I've had enough because the American government has gotten by and large nothing but cooperation from the American people with every war with every intervention every nation building every lie we have obeyed and we have a endured the corruption but now it is apparent to people that have something left of a mind that the oligarchs want total destruction of the middle class and slavery for everyone but themselves so in in the vein of you know talking about social engineering and that's this is what the breakup of the American family was nothing but a eugenics operation yep but the and you were talking about Louis Louis Jack Lisa Phyllis Schlafly spoke yeah the who killed the American family yeah now now he laid out a lot of it in that book now I haven't I haven't looked at her research but I have looked at dr. John Coleman's book I read that Tavistock Institute for human relations for and you have to get that book because you know it if you want to quit your television addiction just walk just read that book you'll turn the TV off oh yeah I mean it goes deep into how these think tanks are you know largely based overseas you know set the agenda for popular culture and you know basically steer whole societies because they understand the deep psychology that is uh required to be understood in order to manipulate people based on their you know internal psychological mechanisms and uh you know there are base desires and instincts etc and they know how to push just the right buttons and you know steer entire societies the way they want them to go you know and it's amazing how the Marxist and the fascists you know which basically it's a joke the Yalu seems the opposite exactly because it you know they say all the nazis were the opposite of the soviets excuse me when you look at the societies of the soviet union in nazi germany they're identical and so the opposite trip is not working and you know mark people are waking up and I tell you the truth here I know in my heart that when you look at people like Laura Eisenhower when you look at people like Kate be get out shamanic endeavors you know doing things on a one-to-one basis reaching out to people trying to teach them about their own power about right how the disconnect from the lie and start walking the center path I'm telling you that the change is going to happen it's going to be positive because III don't know maybe I've lost my mind but I feel that when they pull their next 1929 crash or their Boom Boom Boom we got to go to war to protect ourselves I'm sorry the American people are fed up with war and and you know you can a bunch of eggheads that it's necessary to invade Russia but this ain't gonna fly so let's you know I'm only get back to you talking about the destruction of the male and female natural relationship and and you know talk about the social engineering but I recommend that everyone go out and seek Aaron Russo's last interview with infra wars comm with Alex Jones all right that was a great interview interview with Aaron with Aaron Russo his last full length interview with Alex Jones he goes into Nicholas Rockefeller joking about oh we created the feminist movement to destroy the family so we could tax both the men and the women and and destroy the family and then Big Daddy dog and the children home yeah if the dollar an errand into the government indoctrination camps and you know they'll be the next Hitler you can well were they how government wants to put children in school at the age of three now I mean like I said folks during the expose of the Neo feminist agenda that I did over the last several weeks you know I laid out a lot of the think tanks that are involved and if you just look into their work they're quite open about it it's not even like they're even trying to hide it you know I mean the Frankfurt School and you know those on who were working through Antonio Graham she's plan of the long march through the cultural institutions constantly talked about that we need to break down the family dynamic because that's the thing that you know it acts as the social cohesiveness within you know a people that we want to conquer that we want to rule over you know and that they're very open about their strategy I mean a caller called in last week I think it was last week to talk about that right in the Satanic which which I called a a field manual for the Neo feminism agenda it says right in the introduction which was written by Lovaza daughter Xena that this is a manual for eugenics it says it's a manual for selective breeding which is eugenics and it uses the word eugenics she uses the word eugenics so they're very out in the open about it you know I mean the Fabian Society you know who's also a big part of this you know neo-marxist neo socialism coming in and essentially breaking up the family unit you know playing the two sexes off against each other you know their logo is a wolf in sheep's clothing literally they're they're telling you we're trying to conquer a society from the inside and that's really what the Nazis and the Communists did they tried it out in the open to have their open revolutions and when people rebelled because they knew it was slavery they said well you know we'll just shake hands we'll work behind the scenes will conquer governments covertly will conquer societies covertly through their social institutions and then you know we'll divide the spoils on the other side after we have them enslaved you know they just shook hands behind the scenes and this is that occult ah cracy that i've been talking about you know we don't live in a patriarchy or a matriarchy we live in what I call the occult ah cracy the rule by the dark Oh cultists the forces that went behind the scenes that wanted a wage war covertly through mind control through social engineering through eugenics through epic eugenics as I call it and they've been very very successful because up until now people have not been able to really pick apart their agenda and understand all the aspects and all the elements of their plan from a focused analysis point of view as operational warfare you know as a not only a PSYOP strategy but a eugenics strategy and I think we are seeing the very beginnings of people starting to wake up to that agenda your thoughts on that people are waking up mark more MORE this is because in the internet and you know it's just funny that they're there anonymous is doing a program where they're actively seeking out the pedophile cults of the Illuminati and trying to expose them yeah I know there's a big one going on in the north of London and I can't remember the the district name but a lot of names coming out and they're doing some fact-finding sessions there to see you know the extent of it I'm sure they're gonna realize how extensive it is once they start going down this rabbit hole and I think England has been doing a much better job at exposing the pedophilia and the ritual pedophilia of the the satanic ritual abuse that's going on within their society I think the United States should take a lesson from them as far as you know speaking up about this and exposing it but it is happening it's it's it's going on and it needs to continue and needs to go much further than it already has J we do have some callers on the line do you want to go to the phones and take some calls with me yeah sure I do want to say to people that in all honesty you know Aaron Russo's interview with Alex Jones you've gotta listen to that because it'll tie into what Mark has been saying for the last I don't know how many years about this issue and some others know right from the horse's mouth coming from somebody who's deeply involved within when it goes wrong so all right the Rockefeller Foundation exactly all right let's uh let's go to the phone lines and not hear what people have to say on this topic and really any anything that you want to propose or talk about is fair game there's no taboo topics here I'd like to take some calls on the whole neo feminism agenda topic that I've been covering the last few weeks but if people do want to wander from that you know you know it's fair game anything is fair game so let's go to the phones let's hear from Andrew in Arizona Andrew you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how you doing AJ hi zoom well hey listen you guys are talking about enforced I'll call in the Alex Jones interview there Rousseau and in an interview they say they're gonna ship everyone but the RFID microchip and that kind of reminds me of a movie I watched recently Dark City are you moving yeah it's a fantastic movie because it with Illuminati or the dark occult is want they want you have everyone walking around with no memories and who they are what they are and they want to just just blot out the light and just turn everything well we darkness and put them into a trance at their will yeah great allegory of that movie yeah you could really glean a lot about people can say a whole lot and embed ideas through allegorical fiction and I think it's a good medium for for teaching people through the subconscious you know my tact and my approach is quite different and hits the conscious mind and you know is a direct engagement process but you know making spiritual allegories like that through fiction who fictional stories can really be quite powerful in conveying an understanding of what is going on and convey agendas to people if they at least allow from a certain open-minded perspective to allow the possibility that hey this might be about something bigger I can apply this fictional story to what's going on in the world in some way and I don't have to just take it on a you know a purely fictional basis I can look at it from a different perspective if people do that I think they learn a lot from allegorical films and I think dark City is a great one you ever seen that one I don't believe so okay yeah it's an excellent film that mark I sent you a hard drive I think it was a couple months ago for the arc data and I'm kind of sifting through it right now and I'm wondering what is your like top three things I should go do on that hard drive is so so difficult because there's so much on there you know I think anything that talks about mind control is something that should be checked out and looked at on that drive I think the things that are in there on Satanism and what Satanism really is and the kind of different schools of Satanism that are out there if you will the dark occult religion the dark eyed occult ideology should really be understood because this is really what the religion of these quote/unquote elites the Psychopaths is it is their religion and if you don't understand the mentality of the people that you're you know at war with if you don't understand their what makes them tick what drives them you're not gonna understand the nature of what we're up against and you're not gonna understand what's gonna be required to get us out of it collectively as a species so I think that's very important and then I would say the third thing is anything that deals with really deeply working somebody through any kind of trauma and up to a higher level of consciousness of any material that deals with human consciousness on there and how the mind really works will be a big help to people now you know that's not really limiting it down to specific things but if you stick with those general topics I think you know you'll go a long way in your understanding with the information that's on that drive so Andrea I want to thank you for the call great points that you brought up and ladies and gentlemen we're coming up to another break stay with us we'll be right back you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on our bien [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm riding shotgun with me for this edition of the show is Jay Parker of s.ra today a radio show that he hosts every Sunday evening on the blog talk radio network from 7:00 to 9:00 p.m. Eastern Time be sure to check out Jays radio show every

Sunday the call-in number to join us as we are taking your calls through the duration of the show is 831 390 443 once again the callin number to join us eight hundred three one three nine four four three one say thanks to Andrew in Arizona for his call in the previous segment and let's go back to the phone lines let's hear from Bob in Cincinnati is this the Bob from Cincinnati what a delight and a pleasure it is to speak to both you how are you both this evening Bob it is phenomenal to hear from you I'm doing really well and you know really great that you've called in to the show haven't heard from you in a long time it's always a pleasure hey I have been oh hi Jay how are you doing my friend good excellent it is such an honor and a pleasure to call back in after many many months I have been studying like Jay we kind of delve into the darkness of this world mark your topics I can't believe that you continue to a major audience I mean the the insidious neo feminist agenda the emasculation of the American and Western male the D spiritualization of the inauthentic and a man and woman I mean dude you are tearing it up well Bob I appreciate that so much you know it could be a controversial topic to head into but I think I did it in a tempered way and I think a lot of people came away from it with a very increased understanding of a very important part of the agenda that is really tearing the world apart not just America but the entire world through fomenting this war between the sexes and the information that I brought forward was again first and foremost about trying to empower people through that knowledge so that we can heal that divide that has been wide in between sexes and hopefully this information will help to start bringing about that type of a healing process 300 percent mark and I am in full agreement with your assessment that the role of the sacred female in our culture and in the reality we live in has been stifled stunted and debilitated she along with the inauthentic male such as myself working 50 hours a week to make our pittance of a slave credits in our minor bank accounts to be able to scratch and pay our bills while our children her children lament in the care of strangers so that we can buy more plastic things and another vehicle that we can't afford and insurances and things that we don't need while our children lament in private hands hands that we the strangers we don't even know mark the sadness in her eyes I see every day myself in the workplace I see it in the dark sad eyes of the child picked up at 6:00 p.m. in the evening market it's heartbreaking well Bob I don't don't be so hard on yourself because you know I won't even count you as that inauthentic male because at least you're mentally emancipated and understand what's going on and you understand this agenda I'd call the inauthentic male someone that doesn't even really understand what's going on or almost delights in in being part of that hierarchical order or process at least that's not your mental attitude you know what's going on and you know you're trying to become involved as much as possible to be a part of doing something about that that's a love long long way from you know the type of you know totally you know but in the box thinking that I'm talking about when I'm talking about the inauthentic being you know so I wouldn't I wouldn't sell yourself short men you you you've done the work as well and put out information out there and you know interviewed people and touched on topics that are you know very esoteric and and very liberating to human consciousness if they're properly understood so you know I think you're definitely on the on the right side and part of a part of the healing process but I understand what you mean in so being physically still a part of that system you want to emancipate yourself physically from that as well absolutely and you're very kind to say that mark we won't even touch about the emasculated male SMI similarities to that but at any rate my good friend there are a couple of points under neo feminism and two of them were in the ancient days as Janos as he is shared on his show sra today on blog talk radio at on type 1 radio ashram that in the ancient ancients would sacrifice their own infants on a slab a stone slab to the god Molech dark horn god Molech and to this day mark infants are still seen through self through through the that you like you said in epigenetics eugenics operation that the dark occultists don't even need to do it themselves my god mark the people place their infants up on the slab and young couples mark who are not married who are struggling and who all of a sudden find themselves pregnant with a baby they often the infant is aborted mark in the it's a nightmare the factories are churning mark nothing has changed mark can I stay over absolutely will hold you over to the next segment Bob stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back to everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're taking your calls for the duration of the show riding shotgun with me is Jay Parker of SRA today the callin number to join us 831 394 43 once again toll-free 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 no taboo topics of course there never are on this show but if you'd like to call in and talk about the neo feminism agenda the topic that I've just completed covering over the last five shows or so on what on earth is happening I'd like to take some calls regarding that we were talking to Bob from Cincinnati before the break hit us Bob you were talking about how abortion really plays a major role in this agenda as well and I wholeheartedly agree with you absolutely mark the mind control and that's exactly what it is people laugh sometimes people who are unaware of the term mind control as soon as you say that word or that phrase they automatically go into cognitive dissonance and they they they layer on what they've been taught what mind control means which is a form of classic 1950s Manchurian Candidate brainwashing but as you and I at Jay and others who've studied this deeply know mind control is a subtle a very quiet influencing of the thought process and this plays exactly into the thought process of young people who don't know the world don't understand what's going on don't understand their responsibilities to humanity and natural law and and when they're knee-deep in debt and all of a sudden an infant of the prospect of an instant appears in their world they're they're not Wed they're they have no income coming in the automatic the system mark as you know the system has created a convenient place for them to deposit the infant into the arms of death and God mark how I weep and it it pains me and thanks to your your show four or five years ago when I first started listening to what on earth is happening my god the light came on and this is not a political issue the dark occult politicized this this is a spiritual issue this has to do with obeying natural law period full stop and I know you know that mark I'm just sharing this with with your audience some of the audience that that might not see it this way but but I would like to hear your thoughts on that before I make another problem without any question the whole abortion agenda is a 100 percent ritual sacrifice never-ending factory you know that that's that they want bloodletting of humans of animals going 24/7 on this planet and they essentially have that I mean that's that's what a satanic culture does a satanic culture continuously kills it's about death it's the cult of death it's the order of death you know it's the the cult of the Black Sun as I talked about over the past many weeks this is the inversion of everything that is positive that is based on life that is based on truth you know it's the inversion of all of that and they want to turn nature on its head they want to turn natural law on its head and they want to rule in hell you know they're perfectly content to do that because these beings are devoid of truth they're devoid of joy they're you know devoid of any true emotion of any true creative capacity and they want other beings to be as miserable as they are and in hell with them and like I said they're doing a very successful job but simultaneously the light side of things is also doing a relentless job at exposing this darkness in our world and you know we've been have had a modicum of success in waking some people up we just have to push this a lot farther and get a lot more people involved to do the great work and then we'll be making some real progress I think Jay your take on this well I just sit back in amazement at the status quo churches today okay when it comes to allowing fetal tissue to be put in vaccines and in Pepsi yes where where are the anti-abortion people are they down in Atlanta surrounding the Pepsi headquarters no they're not you know what I mean I mean because what what kind of deep you know religious people are getting involved to you know talk about that this stuff is being used in food products you know or we're in that agency there's fetal tissue in Pepsi Pepsi uses human baby fetal tissue as a flavoring you know about this and the Board of Directors I mean they're stockholders of PepsiCo tried to sue tried to stop Pepsi from putting fetal tissue into the Pepsi and the federal government sided with Pepsi company and said the the stockholders cannot force them to take the fetal tissue out of the past you also you don't see things like you know priests or religious leaders getting involved in trying to get you know this stuff taken out of like vaccines you know we're like why you aren't they protesting that humans are being fed to humans if they're so goddamn righteous because I'm protesting it it just it just goes to show you the inactivity that you know a lot of people are in because they're held back with certain beliefs or they're so afraid of what other people will think of them it's this whole idea that they won't step out of their comfort zone they won't step out of their position to speak up on something because oh then what will people think of me and my official capacity is this this or that you know that's why I'm so always attentive groups groupthink behavior religious institutions etc it's like these people set up boundaries for themselves and then when the truth comes along and shatters that boundary they won't go where the truth leads because they're too comfortable within their own little boundary that they've set up for themselves their role you know their community status the money that they're making etc the status in society that they enjoy they'd rather protect that and so then they'll just protect the whole paradigm they'll go along you know for the whole the whole ball of wax and protect the paradigm that's why I called a lot of these people in science in religion you know in you know government positions etc they're the paradigm protectors even many of them who know some of the things that are going on they won't step outside of that role and take you know take it to its full you know conclusion or its full measures as it needs to be if we're going to put this into hyperdrive and really wake up the public you know it's going to take a lot more sacrifice on people's part I think to really step into you know the heart energy the power of true care to to really be a warrior for the truth and it's not an easily done thing like again I go back to thinking about how few people have been whistleblowers regarding the occult what about even the positive side of the occult well I I happen to know for a fact there's thousands and thousands of people who know about you know really understand about consciousness and how it works understand about the mind control understand about the positive aspects of occult information and yet they stay silent about them because they have this old hermetic notion of don't cast the the pearls before the swine you know this elitist attitude when it comes to spiritual information it's not going to get done that way either you know that that's just as bad as staying silent for all those selfish reasons now you're kind of taking this spiritual elitist attitude and you're going to stay silent for those reasons it's like you know one is purely ego driven and the and the other one is like kind of like you think you've transcended the ego too so to such an extent that what this information is too good for some people and you know it's on they're unworthy of it I mean I think we went down into a slippery slope like a lot of people taken that kind of a mental attitude and not saying hey this is information that should be spread in an egalitarian fashion and people should just be handed it and like an adult and that's your Dharma to do that that's you know the work that you need to do to do that to put that place that information out there and that's their Karma whether they're going to accept it or not whether they're gonna take it and integrate it and integrate it and use it for the betterment of humanity or not that's their karmic you know influence or their karmic situation however you want to look at it so you know III think that just more people need to need to step up and forget about these classical roles or what other people think or what they've been told about what they should do with this knowledge and we should just all bring it to the table and speak it and speak it constantly that that whole idea of alchemy being labor and constancy in other words it's work but it's work that needs to be done continuously there isn't going to be a total break in this for anybody it's it's a heavy weight that needs to be picked up by all equally and move and we can we can move it if we all pick up some of that weight and as the saying goes many hands make light work you know but it's still a continuous effort that needs to be exercised on our part that's right an occultist need to speak out mark they have been silent good and Altis people who know that the truth of natural law who keeping silent you will have to answer for that this the Age of Pisces is over in no time to speak and Mark I just want to say one last thing about epi eugenics um there is a self sterilization going on the Germans right before World War two experimented with sterilization by drawing couples who they saw as intern mention subhumans which of course you know is just our dark ideology of nonsense but they would bring the couples into the office and they would have a an x-ray machine in the desk and they experimented with this and they found that that by high doses of radiation from x-ray they could get a small percentage of people sterilized now mark it failed I know it's horrific to think about Bob they're doing that every day with these police trucks taking x-rays in people's house you know without their informed consent just hitting the population whatnot wherever they feel like it to penetrate look into the homes that's been going on that's been going on from police helicopters you know art they've been hitting the public with these x-rays I was just talking about it with my friend John today you know they've been hitting these people the population with these rays and who knows what that's doing to the to the fertility rates I'm saying right I've got a darker one for you mark we're doing once again the dark occultist don't need to do anything we're doing it to ourselves ladies just to that laptop right on your lap any radiates your ovaries day in day out or was it that cell phone in the in your back pocket set it right next to your Duff and get that radiation so close every day it radiates your ovaries or was that your sperm disappearing day and night oh I've got one last one for you stick that cellphone right next to your head as you speak every day irradiating your brain ladies and gentlemen what a pleasure I will see you both at 3:00 or mine 3:00 pick up your tickets today Bob always a pleasure to hear from your man great points always great insights do you bring up on the show it's been too long man don't be a stranger and thanks so much for the call man Bob Bob from Cincinnati ladies and gentlemen all right let's move on let's hear from another caller let's go to Mike in Colorado Mike you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show well thank you very much um I wanted to say mark your work on your Denis o feminism was your analysis of spot-on and the way that you explained it really I think gives people a good idea of what's happening and what's going on with the outside world well I appreciate that well the idea to empower women and as you said have them step into their power I think for all humanity and all human being would for me what's a paramount understanding is that if it's of the mind of man it's a fabrication environment yeah I mean if it doesn't exist in nature and we believe in it that's a construct that's invented by us that's really only going to take us down the dark path the idea here is to stop accepting illusion as reality and get back to a deep understanding of the natural world as it really exists absolutely well or even a light path so when I hear the term that people need to wake up that's a mental construct as well yeah I mean it's not to say that there aren't different levels of consciousness I guess it's just kind of like a you know a way of putting something like a metaphor that their level of consciousness is so low it approximates not being conscious it approximates a form of unconsciousness because they're unable to see certain things that are actually before them in the natural world or they are in denial of the acceptance that those things exist in the natural world before them in their actual physical presence and their physical experience that's kind of where that whole construct or that whole idea came from of comparing the people who are very unaware to being quote-unquote asleep and the people who are aware you know to being quote-unquote awake you know my criterion the criteria that I look at of being really spiritually awake differs a lot from what people traditionally look at that as and you can get an idea for that if you check out my streetwise spirituality seminar where I go through the points about what I feel it means to really be awakened spiritually sure and you get that innately and I do too but I think listeners and I think the people walking around this world they don't realize that a satanic agenda is a total fabrication they don't understand it they think it's something like there's the Satan thing that's going to come and take their children from underneath the bed and so they're disempowered because they know that they don't really remember a process I'm sorry good oh I mean they don't realize it's not real and you can step out of it in any second sure because it's all based in it's all based in getting people to accept illusions that aren't real sure the farther away that they push people from the natural reality the more into the satanic world they have pushed them you know and the solution lies into coming back to a deep understanding of what's real and what's not real again the ability to discern truth from falsehood which is really where we started this whole discussion the whole show started with that whole concept that that's what is ultimately required you know the Satanic mindset keeps people in an illusory identification and as long as they're in that type of a low vibratory identification they're open to all kinds of manipulate Ori tactics and they can be kept in an artificial version of reality yeah your take on that Wow what you just said was totally right on that's all I have to say no it's what they don't understand part of what they don't understand Mike is that this is an incremental process it's not something that happens overnight a society doesn't just wake up the next day and find everything has changed and everything has gone bad it happened so slowly that many people don't have that long historical worldview to understand these patterns you know they're they're they're not educated enough in in actual world history to see hey this is not something that's new this has gone on before techniques very familiar to what is being are being used and employed now and have been used and we've been down this path before as a species you know and you know until we actually come out of there manipulative methods you know nothing's going to change so stay on the line we'll continue on the other side of the break folks don't go anywhere we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] while between us we keep welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were talking to Mike in Colorado before the break hit us in the last segment Mike I'll bring you back on let you finish up your thoughts from the last segment thanks mark well I'm sitting here and I'm wondering maybe we need to make up some new words so people can understand okay if you tell a Democrat that Democrat is a construct it doesn't sink in sure they're so identified with it exactly and I mean even you know you call a tree a tree that's the construct as well and it's that fundamentally basic and we've trapped ourselves into this thing and I listen to you and I've seen your work for a few years and I think you're fantastic and I think you work your tail off to try to get that across to people but yeah it's called ego identification it's like you know when people are asked what are you or who are you you know most of them stretch for a role that they're playing in society or think of themselves as their job or you know the type of person that they are you know most of them don't even think you know I'm a being that is having an experience you know in the physical domain but my nature is of spirit and you know this is all a growth process and a learning process to develop the soul to develop the you know individuated unit of that we would refer to as the soul you know most people don't even have that type of a perspective they're so bound in a worldly way to a an ego based role you know it's what I called ego identification in material early material that I covered on this show I think people would definitely benefit from you know getting a deep understanding of what that ego attachment and ego identification is all about because it helps people to understand just how deeply in mind control people can be as a result of clinging to this these roles as their identity in life and thinking that there's nothing outside of that well and that also makes me wonder what guys like you and I did karmically to be here with all these people get it or maybe we chose it willfully because we're the best people for the job out there in the universe who knows you know that's how I have to look at it I can't look at that that at this as punishment it's like I look at this as a mission and you know I think we were kind of spiritual warriors that willfully volunteered for this mission that's the way I look at it we said they said hey we got a planet out there that's gonna be a real tough nut to crack and we and we said yeah watch this well I think that's the kind of team that we are that's the kind of away mission players that we are well and good for you and thanks for your work and keep it up brother you got it my friend thanks so much hey Mike you know that's the only way I think we can look at it if we look at it a different way we might drive ourselves crazy you know what I mean I don't I don't I kind of had that that take of a maybe I'm here because karmically I did something really bad but the way I tend to want to look at it these days is I accepted a mission and I think we're going to be in that mission for the long haul we're going to complete it ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll be right back after these words with more of your calls you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] man [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're taking your calls for the duration of the show the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again toll-free 800 three one three ninety four forty three let's go to two good close personal friends of mine Tim and Kelly in Philadelphia Tim was one of the main organizers of the second freer mine conference and his wife Kelly is on the line with him as well Tim and Kelly are you with us hey Mark how are ya doing well how are you doing Kelly I'm all right and right behind me is just putting on the babies and head nurse oh so what I want to address and this is specifically for all your female listeners out there all the ladies out there and to all the men who have sisters and daughters and and you know any female up close to them but you know there's a cycle of neo feminism that's also the destruction of family that that I have experienced tonight I feel I have pulled away from and I just want to you know go over like this cycle that I've seen myself go through I've seen other women go through but also I have solutions for that as well sure I read ahead oh you know the first cycle is you know from the moment of birth if a woman is giving birth in a hospital her baby's traumatized and you know she's splashed to miss me and I'm talking about the babies the baby the girl she splashed no it's with stinging erythromycin the eyes which can cause blindness and then they want to inject her with a poisonous vaccine within hours of her birth and they want to shove twos and other objects up her nose and down her throat and then finally they separate mother and child and then when the baby is about 6 7 8 years old she's introduced to princess programming where she's a damsel in distress that always needs saving there's the promotion of sex pink is everywhere barbie is Nino and specifically about those Disney films the mother of those princesses and those chunks always is absent usually dead and then she's raised by the evil stepmother so there you have that you have that aspect of the destruction of the Sacred Feminine and then you know that's for anything tell me what that is that's an I'm telling you exactly what they're doing yep that's that's one of them wave hello to you continued thanks Jay and then you know stop for like 10 years later and you have women going to college and I used to work at a university before I had my children and you know the one thing about what they're pushing right now and specifically at the university I worked at is STEM education stem stands for science technology engineering and mathematics and they're pushing with all over the board but specifically they're pushing it to women and stem is really left brain and when I see women these students that have STEM education come out they usually go work for the military-industrial complex and the medical mafia and now they want women to go into those fields and then after college you don't get a job get a job ladies get taxed like they're like your male counterparts you're still gonna make less so there's that other you know could be false to be if you will and then you meet your prince charming and you have your dream wedding where you're acting out your princess programming and then have the child put them into the same system and wash rinse and repeat and do the same cycle all over again and after that wedding it doesn't end there you got to go and get a marriage license but you can have menage tois with the government so there's that that destruction of family and that destruction that sacred union between man and woman and then like you said the process is repeated because then the woman wants to have a child and she's gonna go to the hospital so her child can be traumatized like she was and then she's going to be traumatized like her mother was where she's treated like a sick patient and she's confined to a bed and straps monitors and she can't move and then she's told the line her back to give birth but it's the doctor who delivered the baby not her ladies you deliver your baby and then oh and then don't forget all there is maternity leave then which you know you hear that you hear the questions when are you coming back now I wasn't asked that you know when I left they knew I was leaving there so I didn't have it but I know a lot of women are asked what are you coming back nah are you coming back and then you know under the Family Medical Leave Act ignite speaks you get up to 12 weeks of maternity leave where it's considered you know you're concerned sick ok you're not sick when you're even first ok and if you know it's considered a disability right you can answer and then you you're entered into debate about gonna look at countries like Sweden with their mothers get up to a year of maternity leave and it's paid well why why are you why are you working anyway you know and like you said mark then then the process is repeated and you send the baby at daycare and then the baby turns five and then he sends in the indoctrination station right target part of the whole process of driving women in the workforce was to just cut off the feminine nurturing from the child and the other part of it is you know you could double the tax base and also basically create more internal competition within the workforce and that drives down wages and combine that with inflation you know you have the dollars value going down and you have you know competition over wages going up and you know basically that's making a that's destroying the middle class that that combined attack is destroying the middle class and you know it's uh it's leading to the type of depression the type of financial depression that we're in that's just demoralizing people all the more they understood these forces these forces are all actuary doubt you know when they went into this whole agenda they knew what they were doing this is a deliberate constructed methodology and it's a grand stress strategy a chess strategy and most people just aren't psychologically sophisticated enough to understand the chess strategy that's been played against them how sophisticated of a maneuver this whole neo feminism program is it's a it requires study it requires reading it requires especially on a lot of the part of a lot of females who have bought into this ideology it requires you know the ability of them the you know look introspectively inward at themselves and ask some of the tough questions about why they bought this type of an into this type of an agenda and couldn't see that it was an anti-life agenda in general it wasn't about evening the playing field between men and women it's about destroying society and ultimately destroying life in the long term but there and and I feel though there are solutions and I do want to share them you know specifically for the ladies of your audience don't give birth in a hospital first of all do a home birth as you know mark and you know Kim and I attempted a home birth with with our children unfortunately you know that didn't work out but and there's one midwifery and and you know if you look at the statistics home birth is so much safer than a hospital birth United States is you know so see this industrialized first world nation and it has one of the highest maternal neonatal death rate and then number two stay at home Rob nurture and educate your children take them out of day care team and out of those indoctrination zation and number three stop living beyond your means and that's going to help you stay home because if people are you know in a two-parent household and they're both working you know find a way for for that for the father to work and the mother to stay home that is her job that's the most important job she can do this the most important job that I've ever done in my life it's the most rewarding I can never imagine going back to work me maybe maybe when my children are out of the house but now I can't fathom that idea I cannot so people just not stop living beyond their means you know don't get don't buy the fancy cars maybe you only need one car you no doubt downgrade the size of your house like me that's like that stop living beyond your means what is more important you know that's what you know a lot of people want to do they want all these creature comforts and you know they want to do that when really they're they're not you know making the kind of money that is conducive to that life saw then they go into debt you know and then they're willing to do basically anything to keep a job to you know pay off their loans that they have or pay off the debt or the expensive house the expensive car the mortgage etc or the car payments and they let that determine their actions you know they look at that as well I have to do this to maintain this lifestyle that I've you know decided I need to be living and you know then you know the control over their actions follows that because they'll do anything to maintain that lifestyle well can I add some sure The Satanic mind control that was you know conspicuous consumption and materialism in the West it is right now because the internet and the reality that things do not fill the hole in your soul I think materialism for a lot of people is getting its ass kicked what do you think I mean I certainly think that there's a small percentage of people that realize that this certainly isn't the path to happiness and they're starting to turn away from it I think society we're a long way from that happening from that worm turning but I think it can happen I think there needs to be more of a spiritual renaissance happening within people and understand that they have to get out of this mimimi mentality I think part of the first thing regarding that is to understand that the whole selfish lifestyle ideology is Satanism if people don't understand that and don't understand that largely the people of the world are living in a satanic culture already because they are in the aggregate that the people are already living in a satanic mindset most people don't understand that they don't understand that because they don't know what Satanism is they don't understand say Satanism is essentially egoism its mimimi ism let's call it that if you understand that that's what the ideology is that is completely allowing the world to be manipulated and controlled and that is no different than what these people in these you know dark secret orders and secret societies refer to as Satanism if they even ever refer to it as that again some Satanists don't even call their belief system or their religion Satanism they just call it the old religion you know they call it you know the religion of the ego or the religion of the self you know they don't they just use Satan as an archetypal figure you know some of them could believe in demons and entities I'm not discounting that that happens within the realm of the occult it does some of them believe that they call on forces and powers etc but I'm telling you the overarching religion that they have to keep people in the mindset in the idea ecology of is egoism is seeing the self as the most important thing above all else regardless of what's right or wrong you know my work is all about the importance of the self and understanding the nature of the self you know what the true self really is the authentic self but that doesn't mean it's worship of the self for putting the self on a pedestal or seeing the self as the highest power in the universe it's seeing the individuated aspect of the self and as being something that is connected with the higher self that we have to make that bridge of connection in consciousness and understand we are part of something larger and there are you know higher powers that ultimately have you know set up boundary conditions in this world that govern our behaviors and that's what natural law is man didn't make those laws you know you know it's this is all part of a wider understanding that has to open up for people to get out of the you know totally ego centric service to self mindset that they're in once we start transcending that mindset it becomes easier and easier to see how we've been fooled and the agendas that have played a big role in this whole in the orchestration of the creation of this whole worldwide control system so I think what you're saying Kelley is some good solutions in that you know we separate from the existing amoral system as much as is within our power to do so at the same time if we morally raise our children the right way by taking the time that needs to be invested in the minds of our youth and home-school them and take them out of the government indoctrination camps that's got to be a gigantic plus who are putting their mind on the right path at a young age during their formative years well I just hope that you know some people will take that into account and really you know see what their partner at home and really talk about but you know it means our boy it's only 11 months old right now but we re talking about what we're going to do oh sure you have to start you have to plan it plan it early that's a good good frame of mind to be in for sure but that's all I wanted to say but Tim has a few words absolutely hey what's up Martin J hey Tim hey young mention about this feministic neo feministic agenda that you know it's not only an attack on the woman but its attack on the male its attack it it's the agenda to feminize the male so the feminist agenda is to a seminar the male and you know masculinized the women's right um I just wanted to mention some things about that um so in America and in the Western eyes world fertility rates has been dropping and our fertility rates are below the replacement rate um now which means that our population can't sustain itself on the based on the current fertility rate that's right population is going to continue to decline based on the rates now so everybody were about overpopulation and all that it's really a falsehood and also the ethnic groups who moved here from other nations they had a higher fertility rates and so he moved here and then once they came here that a fertility rate continued to drop they're a little bit higher than the Caucasian people but you know over time that it continues to drop and nowadays we're hitting record lows were a fertility rates and it's the in 2012 I got here as 2012 fertility rates hit record lows liking the fifth year in a row that u.s. birth rates have declined so we're in this continuous decline um which leads me to what I like to cover a lot out of what I want to focus on because you know I need to protect myself and my family you know I cover a lot of the biowarfare chemicals and things that are used for eugenics against the people as population controls so um we're really on comes down to this is what is called endocrine disrupters and also known as hormone mimickers or xenoestrogen and what I refer to them as simple as gender benders because they're basically um feminizing men and mesmerising women so they're very tender towards each other and then endogenous Wade where each person the women isn't really a woman anymore and the man isn't really a man right so uh so these endocrine disruptors there are things like plastics and they're found and pesticides and chlorinated products heavy metals laundry detergents and antibacterial soaps and shampoos cosmetics and liners and your food cans and even pharmaceuticals like prozac and birth control pills and even soy like baby formulas soy based formulas and flame retardants which they use in baby clothing even though they spray pesticides for mosquito control and these are used so mosquitoes can't reproduce um so all these things are affecting people's and there are hormones in certain ways to where the men are basically making men you know emasculating men met feminizing him so there is a there's a story in the a woman who I found her story her name is Vicki blazer Tim hold on let you continue on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm taking your calls for the duration of the show the toll-free number to join us 800 3 1 394 43 we were talking to Tim in Philadelphia Tim you were talking about estrogen mimickers that are put into foods you termed these gender benders because of how they kind of blur the distinction between the sexes and kind of try to you know uh feminized men and and masculinized women and in so doing they're kind of creating the beginnings of sort of an androgynous society and that's why it's part of the agenda to put this into foods because if that goes into people's systems it's going to you know totally break down the classical gender roles and that's going to break down strong men which have traditionally acted as the protectors of the society and therefore the state can come in and basically rule unchallenged because there's not going to be any strong men in society anymore yeah Murr you said with us yeah yes I'm here on because these these gender butters you know nowadays um you know I really don't have any problems or hate for any people who are gay or any of their - it's like that's just one nowadays I just see more and more people who kind of look at them and you're not even sure whether they're male or female because nowadays it's like more and more people they either are you know these it's you know it's just hard to tell it's blaring the line and so I see this myself out in society and it's not it's not saying treat these people with any kind of you know discrimination or anything like that it's just a commentary on that this is being done in society and it's being done for a specific purpose a specific reason you know it's not saying that these are bad individuals because they you know that they're they've undergone this process it's saying that this process is part of the agenda to weaken our species in general so that we cannot counter the tyranny that we're under and this is part of just not only mental liberation from slavery but when necessary physical forceful rebellion you know which is what they don't want they don't want that to be a possibility you know part of what I'm gonna talk about coming up is this fear of rebellion this fear of revolution you know it's it's a big mental block you know part of the topics I'm going to be covering coming up is I am going to go through a gun ownership and the the whole dichotomy between force and violence again because I think it's so important to ingraining people and help them to understand the self-defense principle so you know starting that I think right here on the air next week I'm going to give my second ammendment presentation live on the air you know in an extended format and you know I said we're gonna be covering the occult history of Nazism you know and the occult roots of Nazism as a religion the dark occult roots and then go back into some solutions about how to you know work your way into people's influence through you know the exploitation of certain familial dynamics and social dynamics that many people aren't even aware of I'm going to try to make a point of that as kind of a new solution so to speak of how we can get out there and reach more people but you know this whole idea of not being able to physically wage any kind of acts of resistance they want society the controllers want society there they don't want strong men capable of rebellion in society they especially don't want strong independently thinking awakened men in society and what they're using women in this neo feminism agenda to do is keep men in a bull state keep them in a dependence they keep them attached to the state because the women are so attached to the state and the men they know that the men will generally follow the women's lead when it comes to what's going on culturally what's going on societally I mean Hitler said this he said if you want the minds of the children you have to get the minds of the women because where the women go the children and the men follow you know they have been the traditional nurturers of society those who have been green you know moral fiber in the young [Music] you know today disguise at night night divine today tried to run try to hide welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I want to thank Tim and Kelly for their call in the previous segments a really great job and good insights that they brought up let's let's hear from a couple other callers and let's hear from Robert in California Robert you're live on what on earth is happening welcome now we lost Robert okay we lost there so there's a press reprint Jose importer he goes up next okay no worries let's hear from Jose in Puerto Rico Jose you're live on what on earth is happening welcome those are you with us Jackie hear me yes I can there you are ah how are you Mike doing well yourself oh how can I say this I've been waking up on a lot of things ma'am I basically have the same type of reasons you have I've been doing this for many many many years man I've been awakened but I'm so glad to see more people coming out so I wanted to tell you about some things that not many people are aware of okay specifically Puerto Rico this is a place because I'm aware and I've been around a few free masons I got Freemasons friends I'm also around a culture where they practice Santeria over here is this African witchcraft so I put the pieces of the puzzles together and there's a large influence of the Illuminati over here brother Oh large influence the HAARP facility they use I receive oh they came to us everything evil day is you know I know what's coming helicopters are passing over you know Puerto Rico was basically the place where they experimented on first and they used all these experiments once they realize that the music the brainwashing once they realized that they is that it worked they passed it on to the United States over here in the island is basically all brainwashing the gang music the gang violence everything is totally online this is basically loominatee central with the GMOs as well the beers course light all the things that they put in it there's a lot of things people are not aware of and I wanted to mention one thing that I figure it out sure I'm not gonna for the sake of my own safety I'm not gonna mention me but I've been to the free Masonic temples and I have quite a large variety of acquaintances who are inside the Freemasonry so one of them told me that there is a big battle right out of space every one of us they know what we're doing they know everything I mean there's surveillance technologies or you know advanced enough that you know they could be they have the kind of resolution that they could see you know they could read the date off of a coin from space so of course they could surveil everything that people are doing from space you know and that's part of the whole agenda is to get people thinking well we're constantly being watched so we better watch what we do and not do anything against the state seems all-powerful but I think it's like it's a fear tactic to try to keep people from real right action and you know people say well aren't you worried about them listening or you know videotaping you or trying to win you know somehow and trap you or I really don't care what people hear that I say I mean I I don't try to encrypt any data coming in or out of you know my personal computer because all anybody can do if they listen to what I'm saying is learn about what's really going on in the world you know the harm that I'm doing is in telling people the truth I guess you know in their eyes so you know I'm just I don't concern myself with you know that what they're doing and the you know the type of propaganda and fear that they're trying to put out there I just say I'm gonna stay steadfast and keep speaking the truth no matter what happens and once you're in that kind of a mindset in that kind of a mentality I feel you create a level of protection around yourself from the universe itself from creation itself when you stand in the power of truth and under the power of natural law as long as as long as you know you're doing the right thing that's what you have to keep doing oh and that's what I've been doing I have a couple bloggers that I've been spreading information on that and I came upon your information oh my god here's another guy that knows what I know I originally came upon the work of Roger Kent he speaks about divine law and he will he went through all this detail about contracts and he has a similar work that you did on he goes deeper into contracts I went more deeper into the psychological level many things of psychology I also noticed the rise of narcissism in in the United States if you go to tumblr you will notice all these teenagers that there are basically narcissists how absolutely other yeah and I think that's a big part of it is getting people on this into this totally egotistical needs that I concern myself with during course of any given day mindset which is Satanism people don't understand if you're in that mindset you are already a Satanist whether you understand they're not whether you don't need to acknowledge that you're a Satanist you know that's what people will say well you're saying that other people are a Satanist when they themselves will not admit that they're Satanists yes that's exactly what I'm doing I'm telling people who will never say the phrase I am a Satanist that in fact they are Satanists whether they know it or not your sake you're Satanists based on your actions okay your actions if your actions are satanic by definition you're a practicing Satanist I'm telling people what the main core ideological principle of Satanism is is only focus on the self and don't care about what's going on with anybody else if that is your mindset you already are Satanist whether you understand that or not it's the case and by that very definition we are living in a satanic culture because that's how most people behave that's how most people think and act and so we're living in a satanic society already the goal is to get out of the Satanic mindset so we can break down the Satanic society which is a society based on violence and slavery and that's correct man and that's what I've been seeing in all these song social networks I've been observing people I recently got came upon this information and I'm not sure if you're aware of this you were exactly as what these people worship I mean in in my estimation what they worship is the ego itself it's you could call it the Archon ik force the force that wants to destroy life the force that wants to have slavery the force that never wants to admit to being wrong the force that wants to be God and rule in a prison you know if that's what it takes to be God here that's the force that they quote-unquote worship or I would just say they place that on a pedestal as something to be respected and aspired to I wouldn't even really I personally wouldn't use the term worship when it comes to what the adherence to the religion or the religion of Satanism or dark Luciferian luciferianism believe in to me we're at least in the circles that I was involved with there wasn't really so much of a concept as worship as there was these are the characteristics we wish to enshrine and propagate and if you want to call that what they worship I mean you know that that's fine you could say hey they worship the ego but it's kind of a little bit of a misnomer because it's not like there's you know rituals to that and saying oh this is what we must worship and acknowledges our God but you know to a Satanist to the type of Satanist I'm referring to the ego is the God the ego is God you know and it's unchallenged and it can never be wrong and it's the thing that all my identity comes from and it's where my personal worth grows out of and it's all about getting more and more and more more and it's all about me me me at the expense of everybody and everything else including freedom and and right and what is right you know that doesn't enter into the picture - a Satanist that's the mindset I used to be in in my youth you know took me the better part of a couple of decades to crawl out of that the morass of that type of a low frequency low vibrational mindset and get my head back together and reclaim my soul you know and I'm telling you that comparatively my case of the ego was a mild case compared to where other people how deeply entrenched and and other people are not talking about these ëletís I'm talking about your average Joe and Jane out on the street you know they're entrenched in it a hundred times a thousand times deeper than I ever was and yet they know don't know the first thing about this religion yet they're ensnared by it deeper than I ever was and I can honestly say that but I see that out there so we need to develop a better understanding of what this ideology is ultimately really about not what the Hollywood depictions of it are and don't get me wrong I'm not saying two things like as you might see depicted in Hollywood don't go on because you know I mean the man sitting in the room with me right now can tell you all about some of those things and has he has laid out that on the table that's the other thing that's called predetermine programming that you're aware of that - sure Jay I'm gonna let you chime in on this since we're talking about Satanism and the dark occult and you know the gentleman's original question was you know what do these people worship you know in my experience the ego was the central focus focal point of this religion you've come from a different dark occult background from generational Satanism and the type of satanic ritual abuse that they use and put on put their children through so I'll let you speak to that from your area of involvement with the dark occult well I just wouldn't say first off thanks for a great call and Puerto Rico has gone through just a huge amount of black bag stuff just unbelievable stuff and to be an aware person living there must be a trip oh yeah that too one of the things that I see the whole society I've been awakened for many many years I just couldn't understand why people cheated themselves this way but the one thing that uh that I wanted to point out to mark that I figured out um what number seven is and number seven is out in his face literally out in space if you looked at vector symbolism you will notice that all those symbolisms resemble either a v-shape or a pyramid type shape or the Nike shape that's one example and the Nath nasur logo it has the v-shape as well what exactly are these people worshipping well many many researchers have considered that that is Saturnian symbolism because the concept of Saturn as a god in ancient in the ancient religions is one of disciplinarian and control center you know base vibratory energy and control control base consciousness and that's what these people identify with and so they kind of chose that as an archetypal symbol and use it a lot in their in their symbolism to basically direct people and you know influence them through art types yeah that's that's one that's part part of it as part of it but there's actually the physical object out the space literally that looks like a wishbone it was photograph of the astronaut's helmet it actually shows and it shows other types of photographs and in Mexico 2002 it was seen in this in the sky swirling around the same v-shaped object if you also look at the movie Stargate the the pyramid shape in the eye is actually that that's seven and there's actually a few song stars that talk about seven and it's kind of resembling a little bit it goes towards Willis and that's where neon the Neo feminism comes in in the north and narcissism oh man it just goes way deeper brother if you only knew the things that I knew as well I witnessed so many things as UFOs over here as well law a large part of the population is so controlled I don't even know how to begin over here you know I'm basically cornered and imprisoned in though in Aladdin me well I think one of the best things to do is try to reach out to others maybe through something like meetup or something like that or other social media and try to get something going locally in your area like maybe a documentary night a meetup group a discussion group of some kind when you create some kind of a community I think that's where you can now kind of really dynamically play off of each other's energy and and build that and that kind of builds confidence in for people to speak the truth as well when they meet with a support group of some kind that's really what we're talking about is uh you know supporting each other in the hard times that we're in to try to expose the truth and get this information out there to the general public so that it becomes widely known and then we could start putting a making headway and making progress and turning this thing around so Jose I definitely sympathize with you you know being out in Puerto Rico and being around a lot of that negative energy but I guess you know you're intended to be one of the lights to try to you know start something and get something going in that area you know the idea here is don't wait for orders from headquarters just get out there and do it do the best you can and do what you can and I want to thank you for that call yeah did I just say you know as far as waking people up start always with health issues and things pertaining to what you eat and stuff like that to open their minds to the fact they need to learn more and I just let me go from there that's great advice I'm gonna move on to another caller Jose thanks so much for the call Robert from Canada we lost them before he called back in let's see if he's here and now Robert are you with us Robert from California yes how are you bitch oh great thank you making a couple of comments about last week's show which was great that I found online you could probably search it called gender and sexuality in Nazi Germany and this other ones by Milton Mayer it's called they thought they were free that's really excellent and so we're coming up we'll break folks hang on I'll hold you over to the next segment [Music] welcome back everyone final segment for this edition of what on earth is happening we were talking to Robert in California and Robert you were talking about a couple of books that you recommended for people to check out they thought they were free yeah which is by Milton Mayer there's a PDF online but the other one is just a very short on paper it's only three or four pages and what was that hyung called I'm gender and sexuality and Nazi Germany and it really spells out like what you were saying about the destruction of the sacred mask and then the sacred Sacred Feminine right to bring in a police state and and it really started happening like in Lima in the Weimar Republic back in the 20s almost like analogous to the 60s here we you guys like note the destruction of morals the destruction of the family single motherhood became like a badge of honor yeah it's actually the first time in world history that single motherhood was not only was there no stigma it was actually encouraged encouraged and we were using women as breeding mares basically to get any more you know completely compliant youth that they could use as cannon fodder right order followers you know Factory and now that yeah men were the value of men was that they're just to be sacrificed you know that masks join was to just to be a sacrifice which is what we're their only value lay in what they could do to keep the state alive and propagating propagated you know yeah welfare for single mothers which I encourages in their marriage to this day like you were talking about so that right it could have been borne out by history you know if we just look back it's like what you're saying last week about the mrm there's no that and I agree with you it's just a reaction it's do something to join and it just exacerbates the whole thing it I'm not saying that there aren't accurate analyses that are we on some of that because there are however it becomes reactionary when it simply tries to postulate that this is just human nature and it does not take into account very specifically outlined publicly acknowledged strategies of social engineering that have been known about and that have been out there and being employed in society for decades and decades and decades and for somebody to just say oh no this is all just human nature and this is how it is and there's nothing we can really do about it except completely separate from it I think is very divisive and it's not going to lead to anything positive long-term I grasp it as an immediate response of defensive response you know and that's kind of what I think it is it's almost like a biological reflex response which is why it's spiked so big recently but I think you're going to see a lot of these people wake up to higher levels of understanding as they study it more this may have been one of their ends to the control system and because they've been disenfranchised you might say in a certain way a lot of these men they're they're it's a it's a big learning opportunity to understand mind control it's a big learning opportunity to understand social engineering in our society and how this is an example of what I call epic eugenics and we need to understand it very quickly because I mean there it's having a big impact throughout the whole Western world the great call all the callers were great tonight as they always are on the show when I thanks thank J Parker from SRA today for riding shotgun on this edition that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening folks remember there's only two mistakes that one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks so much for listening we'll see you right here next week good night everyone [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #188

Topics: *The True Meaning And Purpose Of The 2nd Amendment, Gun Ownership As An Inherent Human Right, Anyone Who Is Anti-Gun Is Pro-Slavery, Standing Up To Tyranny, Other Countries Already Enslaved Because They Have Been Disarmed, Police Brutality In America, Speaking The Truth With Total Courage, Free People Are Armed, Disarmed People Are Slaves, RBN's Fundraising Effort, 27 Words Worth Fighting For, What Does "Well Regulated" Mean In The 2nd Amendment, What Is The Militia, Who Comprises The Militia, The Necessity Of The Militia, Why Is The Militia Necessary, What Was Meant By "A Free State" In The 2nd Amendment, Why The Founders Hated and Warned Us Against Standing Armies And Police Forces, How Militias Could Defeat Standing Armies, Militarized Police Forces Are The Standing Armies The Founders Warned Us About, ALL Order-Followers Are Duped Cowards And Cult Members, Bad Parenting As A Causal Factor For Why Most People Don't Understand Rights, The Definition Of Arms*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website whatonearthishappening.com the network's website republicbroadcasting.org today is saturday march 7th 2015. the show is live every saturday evening from 10 p.m to 1 a.m eastern time that's 9 p.m to midnight central time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight i'm going to be giving live on the air this evening my presentation that i originally gave back in on february 10th of this year uh called the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment and i will be breaking down the second amendment into its constituent elements and then reassembling it to explain what the founders who wrote this particular guarantee a protection of an inalienable inherent human right actually meant by it and what the actual purpose of that guarantee was you know why was it in effect why was this put into effect why was this enshrined in the bill of rights to the constitution of the united states so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening and this is going to be part of a small series that i'm going to be doing on gun ownership rights and also on the fear of rebellion because this is something that is huge in the so-called truth and freedom community uh people thinking that there is no such thing as lawful physical rebellion or that somehow it couldn't work or somehow it couldn't be successful or somehow there's no right to that and uh i'm going to be trying trying over the next few weeks to completely and utterly bury and dispel that myth which is what it is it's a lie it's a myth and it's quite frankly new age bull crap okay is what that is so uh this series hopefully will put people on the right side of this equation when it comes to gun rights and there is a right side to it 100 black and white there is a right a correct a moral side to this issue and quite frankly you know another part of the issue that i'm going to be picking uh just as a brief aside before we jump into the presentation for tonight uh there's people in other countries they're completely on the wrong side of this equation and there's a lot of americans who are on the wrong side of this equation but i'll tell you what there are people in other countries like england australia uh you know places that are allegedly part of the quote-unquote free world part of the quote-unquote civilized countries of the world and they're complete and utter prankster jokesters when it comes to this issue i'm coming out with both barrels blazing tonight i'm swinging for the fences okay because i'm so tired of hearing people who have absolutely no idea what is going on when it comes to human enslavement because their people have already been disarmed these are little naive punk boys that have no idea what's going on in this world they're not real men and they have no idea what it's going to take to protect freedom they're a bunch of jokes so right off the bat i'm coming out with that kind of energy how about that folks all right because there's too many damn people in this world who don't understand gun rights they don't get it and there's a huge amount of women on that side of the equation too and they're a big gigantic part of the problem especially in this country when it comes to the anti-gun lobby because they're cowards they're cowards you want to know what it all comes down to folks right there how about we get this all out on the table right out in the open before i even start because i'll be going into this in depth in coming weeks these people are cowards they just have absolutely no courage and they wouldn't stand up to tyrants well you know what i'll place myself in the company of the people who waged the first american revolution instead of in the company of people who are total cowards and won't stand up for their rights they think they're going to talk their way out of slavery your little children is what you are if you think that way let me tell you let me just say it right out in the open before i even begin the presentation tonight anybody who is anti-gun is pro-slavery the end that's all it really comes down to how about that good night everybody that's all i really need to come out and say if you're anti-gun you're pro-slavery the problem is these are little naive punk children who don't even understand that so uh let me give the call and number because if there's time following the presentation tonight i will be taking phone calls i'm not going to guarantee that there will be but we'll see the call-in number to join us later probably in the third hour of the show this evening is 800-313-9443 once again the call-in number if you want to get in the queue and uh bring up anything you want to talk about regarding uh the second amendment and gun ownership rights the toll-free number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 313-9443 and folks you could tell i'm fired up tonight because this is an issue that too few people in the modern world fully understand because all the mind control propaganda that they have been barraged with since the moment they fell out of the womb non-stop being hammered into the brain of these people and they've bought it wholesale because they don't want to take any personal responsibility for their own freedom for the preservation of freedom for the acquisition of it and then its preservation that's why they don't have it that's why most countries in the world have not even a modicum of freedom and are openly enslaved because they've been disarmed and they let themselves become that way and they think it's so great that there's no guns in their country they're a bunch of naive childish clowns you've been clowned you've been had if there's no guns in your country that means slavery was perfected there that's what that means boys and girls people say oh you're talking down to people yeah you're damn right i am talking down at you because if you've let yourself been be disarmed you've allowed yourself to be enslaved and you deserve to be talked down to till you grow the courage to remedy that situation let me tell you something you ain't the powers that should not be in this world but currently are let me tell you something you're never going to get that done in the united states you bank on it boys you're never getting it done here know it like you know the sun's coming up tomorrow morning it ain't ever going to happen i'll tell you what not without unimaginable bloodshed because you think people aren't sick and tired of what's going on in this country police absolutely raping the rights of people an open police state being forged another homeless man shot murdered in los angeles this past week hardly anybody even talking about it for being homeless this is eugenics pure and simple no resistance on the part of the people for a murder that took place in broad daylight a murder and then they won't release the footage they won't release the the body cam footage from the police because they know it shows a murder pure and simple shooting an unarmed homeless man you got to be kidding police are scumbag animals scumbag animals anybody who supports them is a nazi lover a damn nazi lover you're not sick of what's going on in this country you should be embarrassed for yourself you should be embarrassed if you're not angry and sick of it if you're not talking about it to everybody you know before i start the presentation for this evening let me give a couple of quick announcements the free your mind three conference of course coming addison you know my presentation is probably going to be just as hard-hitting as what you just heard here tonight at the for your mind 3 conference because i'm going to be talking about these cowardly animals called order followers they're the bane of the whole world they're they're the absolute bane of human freedom there are people who are keeping people enslaved my presentation for your mind three is going to be called the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the sacred feminine these are the the the absolute destroyers of care in the world and people think that they're doing something to help people i mean you have to be completely and utterly stupid not just asleep but stupid if that's what you believe you can't see that order following is the purest form of evil and that's all these people do go and get this person out of here go and stop this person from selling cigarettes you know go and collect this tax money go and rip this person out of their home going you know stop this person from you know uh holding a substance a wheat deem is absolutely illegal is off limits for human consumption all this stuff when none of these people have harmed one damn person not committed one wrongdoing by causing harm to anybody and these people are willing to just go yeah oh i'll follow those orders like a unthinking robot because that's what they are they're a piece of trash whose mothers and fathers didn't raise them one bit and their parents were trash so this is what i'm going to talk about at the for your mind conference and trust me you know i know larkin rose likes to joke around and say when he goes to conferences he wants to make everybody else's presentation look tame by comparison well i'm going to make everybody's put together look team by comparison i'll get up there and say the things nobody else wants to say publicly out in the open i'll put a target on myself because i don't care what the powers that be are going to do i'm telling them out in the open out in the open what i think of them and i'm going to tell the truth openly because that's what i'm here to do that's it i'm standing in the power of truth and righteousness and i harm none that's it and as long as i know that i'm speaking the truth out openly with 100 courage i don't care what happens to me in the physical body but i guarantee you you're not coming at me with violence and you're not and don't expect to have absolutely no physical resistance i know what my rights are and i know self-defense is one of the inherent rights of humanity the end and all y'all listening out there need to get that through your damn thick skulls especially the women out there listening and you need to become gun ownership rights activists and understand this is something that can never be taken away from a people who intend to remain free if you don't already know that you're clowned out you're already under deep mind control and you need you need to get your brain out of it your brain's added if you think that the gun ownership isn't a good thing or isn't a right a human right you don't understand self-defense and that means you got at best half the equation at best you probably don't even have that much the free your mind three conference april 10th 11th and 12th 2015 at the sheraton bucks county hotel 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania just outside the city limits of philadelphia the speakers lined up for this great event coming up in april bob tuscan clint richardson curtis davis dennis mckenna derek bros ed fortune freighter x freeman fritz springmeier jay parker janiece barcelo john bush john vibes josie the outlaw wales laura eisenhower lennon honor luke rodkowski mark devlin myself mark pacio ross ben stuart swerdlow and the anti-media panel there will also be a panel discussion with the speakers of this great event there will also be open mic uh sessions at the end of each night with uh you know anybody that wants to get up and talk about it a topic of interest an all weekend pass for free your mind three 150 tickets are available at the conference website freeyourmindconference.com ladies and gentlemen the biggest conference of its kind certainly on the east coast probably in the whole united states or possibly even in the world in 2015 free your mind three be there support this great event get your tickets now freermindconference.com this is one you do not want to miss it is only five weeks away there are still a very limited number of what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available i only have a few left so if you want one click the email link that's listed in the article at the top of the news section they're available in return for a voluntary donation also there is a donation button on the left hand side of the wallner that's happening.com website if you feel you've received value from the information i presented on the airwaves and on my website then uh please feel free to make a voluntary donation help support my work so that i can continue into the future with that having been said i just want to point everybody to the radio show page of the what on earth is happening.com website underneath the player for tonight's broadcast if you're listening live you will see images for tonight's show they're the for your mind conference posters and then under that you'll see second amendment presentation slides that's the slideshow those numerical links you can click those i'll try to be cognizant of um providing the number of the slide that i am on at any given time before i move to the next slide and now you can uh bring that up in a slideshow uh on online uh if also if you're listening with the podcast you could do that there as well this is podcast 188. we're rapidly making our way to number 200. uh probably the easiest way to get the slides is just download the zip archive it's a 13.7 megabyte file that's also available uh under the uh player for the show on the radio show ladies and gentlemen we'll begin the second amendment presentation on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] um [Music] people better start waking up real fast folks you know i mean because they're losing their souls is what's going on because they're so completely under mind control i mean they actually believe that there is legitimacy to human authority they actually believe these police and politicians are god and that all their commands must be obeyed without question they actually believe there's no such thing as lawful and righteous rebellion against these absolute criminals well there were people who really deeply understood inherent human rights they understood the absolute necessity of firearms ownership in the defense against tyranny and people want to insist oh this is just for somehow personal defense like on the street or something or it's for hunting rights you know just utter nonsense the things these revisionist explanations about what the second amendment was put in place for hopefully after understanding this presentation that i'm going to be giving on the airwaves today you know you'll grasp that the writers of the second amendment the authors of it themselves and the other founders of this country firmly firmly put the second amendment in place because they understood it was the last hedge of protection against all-out enslavement which is where the entire majority of the world already is i'll tell you what i'll tell you one place that isn't even close to that as much of a police station is in place they know that they have to psychologically do that to try to make us think they're all powerful because they know that there's still at least a hundred million gun owners in the united states and that number's growing it's growing and it's a beautiful thing armed people are free disarmed people are slaves that's all it ultimately comes down to that's the equation that you need to get through your head so i originally gave this presentation on february 10th of this year we're already into the third month of the year i mean this year is already flying by it's amazing it's march already past we're into the fully almost past the first week of march spring is right around the corner i gave this at a meeting of philadelphia liberty on the rocks it's a great activist group that uh is working here in philadelphia i attend their meetings on a monthly basis and uh there's great discussions that take place it's a good group of people who understand freedom and um you know i basically had talked with him and said you know i give presentations would you like me to do one maybe i could bring in some numbers and try to you know because the meetings were like you know six seven people 10 people sometimes but sometimes smaller than that so i said you know we need to build some numbers let's uh let me do a presentation let me try to get some people in here and then maybe some of them will stick around and you know retain membership in the group and start coming out on a monthly basis so you know the organizer john said well you know what do you want to talk about and i said i want to talk about gun ownership rights i said i want to talk about the second amendment this is something that's near and dear to my heart and i think too few people understand what its original intent and purpose was so i want to clarify that for them and he said okay great sounds like a great idea start putting it together we'll announce it and we'll do it so i put the presentation together and it happened and it was great it was a packed house really great response great people showed up all um very very knowledgeable in their own right and really got seemed to have got a lot out of the presentation so this is a topic that i want to revisit for a number of reasons and again i talked about them in that little hot rant that i did at the beginning of the show because um there's still too many too few people worldwide who deeply understand gun ownership rights and they're adamant about it they think they're right they think they're correct they think they're so spiritual because they're anti-gun all the new agers want all the guns done away with these naive children in the new age movement we're going to talk our way out of slavery folks yeah that's how it's always been done it's how it's always worked there's never a thought in any of these morons minds that maybe maybe folks maybe the actual spiritual lesson here is don't let yourself be pushed over by a bully maybe the spiritual lesson is that you have to physically stand up to the bully because you know your rights and you know the bully isn't within his no they never think of that that never occurs to them never once ladies and gentlemen before i actually officially start the presentation i think coming up in the next segment is rbn owner and founder john stadmiller he wants to come on and talk about a fundraiser for the network so that'll be coming up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] it was a cool silence but we don't dare speak [Applause] there's a wall between us [Music] [Applause] that there's nothing wrong [Music] with this code of silence and it can't go wrong welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com this segment we're going to be joined by rbn owner and founder john stadmiller he's coming on right now to uh tell our listeners a little bit about uh network fundraising efforts that are going on uh john are you with us pacio i'm just sitting here and i was just marveling commenting to uh mike that's in the uh mothership in round rock running everything uh your position on firearms and i'm so glad to hear you talk about that i got a little i got a little uh excited there tonight because i i i go on some sites and some forums and i hear people really talking out their rear end when it comes to this issue and uh they've really been um uh completely emasculated and they've been domesticated quite frankly when it comes to this issue and i really am trying to do my best to try to reverse uh that that very disturbing trend so i get a little bit passionate sometimes but john i want to let you get to your very important issue which is about rbn needing some assistance on the part of the listenership well that is correct i don't know people don't really pay attention to everything that revolves around radio or networks or anything else mark they know what they know they know they want to dial in they know they want to hear mark pacio's show they know they want to hear the network there's other programs on this network that are very very important instructive programs for them to tune into information is the name of the game knowledge is power and this is one of the few places that you can get that years ago i was just thinking here if i can steal a couple of minutes you know you're talking about how john the floor is absolutely yours i know this is a very important issue and without support like this there is no broadcast so you take the time that you need well i i appreciate that mark i really do and you were talking about people's attitudes about guns and they're being just they're they're they're being led to the slaughter people that can't defend themselves uh what are you gonna use harsh words there's no piece of paper you can hold up to stop it that's not bulletproof uh it's it's a sad state of affairs when we've got to start thinking in terms of using a firearm to protect your person that's not the world we should live in but the only thing that keeps you and death the only the only saving grace in between is not a guarantee but at least a chance that's right that you can protect yourself and as you were as you were talking mark um i'm getting ready to sell a personal firearm off because i got to pay personal bills here at the house and i'm pulling out a 50 caliber uh navy seal backpack weapon and only measures 31.5 inches and i found a case of ammo that happens to be 50 cal steel core and that ammunition will go directly through an engine block you know a firearm is a firearm and years ago we noticed that there were the gun grabbers out there yep and it's a very very strange mix but most people don't realize that it's already been written supposedly on the wall that we could uh be disarmed and that's through the united nations and yeah and everything else so uh years ago when we saw clinton starting to mess around with firearms and wanting to limit them and we saw the barber boxers and everybody else coming out anti-gun what we started to do in this country is for militias the unorganized militia that is constitutional is legal these people we traveled to 37 out of the 50 states and it didn't matter if it was in the hills of pennsylvania or the deserts of arizona we didn't care we went up to each individual state to set up militias to let people know how to structure them the equipment they'll need firearms everything else and since that time uh and the militia is still out there you don't hear a lot of uh talk about it obviously because good old uncle sammy and they're eavesdropping they're hanging on your every word of your every email your cell phone it doesn't matter samsung came out a couple of weeks ago and said yeah our tv sitting in your living room can listen to your conversations this is not a safe or secure world anymore and the only thing that's going to keep you from personal demise is going to be that personal uh personal firearm but here's the difference i realized years ago as we were setting up these militias and again folks they are out there they're not vocal they haven't gone away they haven't gotten rid of their firearms they haven't got rid of their backpacks or the desire to keep this country free it is still in place because it's not been vocal don't fool yourself it's still there so what do we do in the meantime to lessen the damage that might be done to this country to our lives our freedom our families everything that we are familiar with in least this lifetime what do we do about it well it's called knowledge and i started this network and it's going to have its 11th anniversary on june 4th of this year and once i did my bit for god family and country helping to start those militias out there i decided it was time to start educating people a trained monkey can pull a trigger a human being has to know why and what i decided to do was to start a network and i started a network years ago 21 years ago well that operated for several years and that was sold off that became genesis communications network ted anderson bought it one thing or another wasn't quite a good fit me being grandfathered into that network and i was i was asked to leave the network that i founded and that's how rbn came into being that was up and running after i did a show on gcn that was up and running in 30 days and it's been running continually ever since why for the knowledge for the information you can't hear programming like this on any other radio outlet aside from the dwindling what is called quote-unquote alternative media well i always thought of it as being the alternative to the propaganda channels we're being pounded with it every single day i mean it it's i'm comfortably numb with it i i see it going on all around me mark but i have a tendency to tune it out and i do that because i want to stay focused on what we're doing so to have uh to have a a a country such as ours and to have people really understand the way things are supposed to operate the way things were set up aside from some of the deep issues you talk about which are absolutely fascinating i call it the fine tuning for the brain uh some of the you give some of the some of the best talks i've ever heard and by the way i know you're a working guy you're a working stiff but i need to get you on my show here pretty soon before you go to this conference for your mind conference by the way folks i freed my mind many years ago free your mind and guess what else follows your keister so you're you're whole and you're on down the road look mark i i appreciate you being on this network i just love the simplicity and the love even though that you're talking about firearms which is to some people's way of thinking that's contradictory to a loving envelope relationship with you know everything around you uh most people don't get that and i do when i hear you talk i i just it just makes me smile i find myself when i hear you talking it just makes me smile i appreciate that a lot john well not too many things in this life does that to me hey look i'm not going to chew up your show here even though i just love being on air with you we are doing a pledge drive for the network i talked to you a little bit before the show and uh corporate america doesn't really want to let me go uh i'm locked into long distance contracts that's going to be ending this june thank god uh our cost just for long distance calls people calling into the network mark is about eighteen hundred dollars a month uh better than twenty five thousand minutes a month people calling into the network to talk to the host talk to the guest you know that live interaction that is to me that is where it's at and to get out of this contract i told you that uh yeah they said they'd let me out i asked last june they said yeah we'll let you out of the contract for two thousand dollars a month which was two hundred dollars more than the actual service that i was i was receiving so they were no help i'll be out of that contract this june and our bill will go from eighteen hundred dollars a month down to about three hundred we have been cutting costs all over the place we've gotten rid of half of our office space i could no more go on air and ask for donations from the listenership if i wasn't doing my part to make sure we were as skinny and as fine-tuned and honed as we could possibly be right and that's coming from the standpoint of operating costs so having said all of that i've got to clean up back bills with this uh with this phone company i've got a i've got to pay another month's full rent because i was a bad guy and i turned the electricity off and the recently vacated half of the building so they're going to make me pay a a full month's boat on this absolutely crazy people are doing weird stuff mark and they're gripping the harder they try to grip to that dollar that's slipping out of their hands the more frustrated they're getting and we unders we understand how tight things are when we started this network back in 0-4 of uh yeah 2004 uh june of 2004 our operating costs were about 31 thousand dollars we kept trimming we got down reduced it by 10 grand got down to 21 000 and then 08 hit the banking collapse that hit we have been trimming and trimming and trimming we're now at an operating cost of about 13 000 a month and with these savings that i'm going to do uh we're going to be able to shave another 2 000 maybe 2500 off of that my goal is to run this entire network with actual live board ops that are up there at least 16 18 hours a day seven days a week we need to do a little pledge drive here ask for a little bit of support from our listeners out there and i know a lot of people aren't flush with cash right now but don't worry about it that will run out fast enough if you've prepared yourself you've got your your beans and your bullets and all the essentials that's on the ready and that's to go what we do in the meantime is most important and this is what people miss mark that they are part of the solution themselves with the knowledge that they absorb they're able to talk to other people get them interested in and being a common sense american again thinking correctly you know what is this about what's going on well that's why we're here there are going to be many more people and many people have come through our doors many mark many many people i still get this to uh to this day i still get it my god john you switched my life around i used to listen to you i listened to you 20 years ago when you're on the air and you changed my life knowledge has a way of doing that we mark i'll tell you what it grieves me and i weep for all the chaos and the death and the absolute crap corruption and everything else i see around me it almost wants to make you just give up the business of life but we were a strong country once and we can be again i look at this as kind of being a restoration process so how do we do this you bring people into the tent you talk with them you you get them to talk to other people that will lessen the damage when the time comes when we hit the reset button in this country and folks uh revolution sounds like a good tough word i personally mark i like the idea of a restoration like you would restore an old model t it was what it was in its prime many many many many years ago and it gets a little tattered a little worn out a little threadbare but you can bring that back to life and that's the same way i look at this country it's it's not that we were wannabes it's not that we're has-beens we can be again and the only way that that's going to take place is by continuing to do programming to send out that beacon of truth out there to the people in this country i love this country it's my government i fear and i'll tell you what we need to continue this so i'm going to ask people to consider donating to this network and and i i could throw a dollar amount out to you there have been people mark that have donated thousands of dollars at a clip one donation boom i've got a guy god bless a man he uh he sends 1500 to the network every single month and he is not a rich man he's been doing it for two years so i i'm not suggesting that folks do that but what i am saying is it will not hurt you're making an investment in something that we're trying to help other people and we are trying to preserve what we know to be good so if you would consider it with your heart open up your wallets open up your purses your checkbooks whatever there's guys sitting up the network right now that'll take donations on the phone at 800 720 or if you'd like to go to the website republicbroadcasting.org hit the donate button that's that blue strip right underneath the header because you can handle the truth hit the donate button go up there and paypal make a donation or if you would like to continually to support programs like mark pacio's or other programs on this network please do or you can send us a check money order frns wrapped in foil we don't care you can send that to rbn 2251 creek two words double creek drive number 302 round rock texas seven eight six six four and mark uh i'll get out of your uh i'll get out of your hair here and i'm going to sit back and i'm going to listen to your program and i'm going to continue to smile i thank you so much for what you've done i thank you for who you are and i and i especially like your involvement in going out there and moving among people and getting them involved that's what this is all about absolutely and john thanks so much for coming on and uh informing people about what's going on with the network and this really important fundraiser drive that's going on thanks so much for uh for coming on and telling people about that john and uh folks yeah absolutely folks um this is really important you know uh people don't understand what's involved in running a network like this it takes an enormous amount of dedication and it takes an enormous amount of money and uh if you are in a position where you can help out um you know um please do so like john said you can call uh the 800 number and pledge to make a donation on the air i mean to a producer that's 800-724-2719 or click the donation tab on republicbroadcasting.org there's a paypal link right there that you can make a paypal donation and the mailing address address is right there on that page everyone please get involved if you can help out that's what it's all about we all come together and we make things happen stay with us everyone we'll be right back mark is this mike [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com just to reiterate for a moment folks uh rbn could really use your donations john was on in the past segment uh just want to give the toll-free number to make a donation to a producer you could pledge a donation at 800-724-2719 you can go to republicbroadcasting.org and click the donations tab on the right hand side of the page and you can get the mailing address if you want to mail in a personal check or money order right there and also there's a paypal link at that location as well if you'd prefer to donate via paypal so uh please be generous if you can and i'll help the network out it needs your help right now with that being said um i'm gonna go back to uh the second amendment presentation i was talking about where i had originally given it at philadelphia liberty on the rocks it's a great group of activists if you want to check out them and their work you can visit philadelphia.libertyontherocks.org and there's also a link there to their meetup group they have chapters all over the place but um that page in particular uh is the philadelphia liberty on the rocks group you can learn more about liberty on the rocks in general there so um slide one is the title card and of course the background that i used for this presentation was the coiled rattlesnake from the gadsden flag the gadsden flag of course was a militia flag during the american revolution uh created by the militiamen christopher gadsden of georgia and it represented the concept that the people wanted to be left alone but they were dangerous if you refused to leave them alone that's all this comes down to comes down to the one overarching natural law right what i would consider the first and foremost right of every human being of every being of every sentient being period the right to be left alone not to be accosted by others that's the number one right as the old saying goes folks there's only two kinds of people those who want to be left alone and those who refuse to leave them alone you know and then there's those who advocate that other people shouldn't be allowed to be left alone and that other people should not leave them alone you know they're called statists but uh gadsden designed the gadsden flag to represent the concept of you know the rattlesnake is just existing living in nature living his life you know it doesn't want to be bothered by human beings it's content to leave other human beings alone but if you encroach upon its territory its rights etc it's gonna strike it's not harmless it's fanged it's venomized and it will give you a warning as well it will warn you that it's ready to strike so that's why i chose that as the background of this entitle of this entire presentation now it's very appropriate because this is about both the non-aggression principle and the self-defense principle as all true enlightenment is about now it's about understanding that we have no right to encroach upon others rights but when others approach upon ours with violence we maintain the inherent right to defend ourselves from an attack like that folks we're coming up to the top of the hour we'll be right back i'll see you on the other side freedom man that's what it's all about you've got the groove on freedom like the good book [Music] welcome back everyone we're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com into the second hour of the broadcast tonight i'm going to be giving the extended version of my second amendment presentation entitled the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment that i gave it philadelphia liberty on the rocks on february 10th so i'm moving on to slide number two which begins the presentation with 27 words worth fighting for of course all of these images are available with the podcast this is podcast 188 or you can get them if you're listening live right now at the radio show page underneath the player for tonight's broadcast so the 27 words that are worth fighting for as they have been called uh that comprise the second amendment i give in slide number three slide three shows the second amendment's wording along with images of its two authors george mason and james madison the second amendment was ratified into the bill of rights with many uh with the other um uh nine um amendments of the bill of rights on december 15 1791 and the second amendment states a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed it's about as self-explanatory and as powerful and as simple and as unambiguous as it could possibly be written yet there are still complete idiots in this world who want to make all kinds of revisionist interpretations and say this is not a right this is not about a right they want to say that the militia is a body of government that want to say that you know gun laws are just fine and are you know uh not um infringements upon the right of people to keep and bear arms in short what people want to do is change the definitions of words that's what they want to do they want to make up their own meanings for words forget conventionally agreed upon definitions what do we need dictionaries for we don't need anything like that i can make up what words mean you know why not i just say it means something and and then it does right that that's what that's what people really want because they just think they're god it's all this look folks that's all this all comes down to people who say i'm god i'm going to determine what truth is and then it'll be that way not for me to actually look into anything and try to understand what actually is present no i'll make it up as i go along that's what government is that's what the police are that's what status are there are people who ultimately believe that authority is vested in man and that means man is god that's all that's all this whole thing is about folks you can't understand what this entire thing is about earth is being turned into hell because people think they're god that's it you haven't figured that out yet you're not paying attention whatsoever so those are the 27 words the simple 27 words that comprise amendment 2 of the bill of rights to the constitution of the united states but what does it mean i think it's pretty self-explanatory but there's people who apparently need in-depth explanation of what this means and it's mostly because they really don't understand the word militia which is the heart and soul of the second amendment the heart and soul of the second amendment is the term militia if you don't understand the word militia you don't understand the second amendment this is part of the problem especially with the foreign people okay the people who are not from the united states who don't have this rich tradition they unfortunately haven't inherited this rich tradition about gun rights owner gun ownership rights which are is a human right see it's like being born with no arms pun intended it's like literally being born without physical arms i'm not talking about firearms i mean arms that end with your hand okay and and somebody trying to explain to somebody how to manipulate an object with their fingers and that person was born with no arms or hands not gonna even be able to comprehend or perceive at all they won't be able to conceive what you're talking about because they don't have the equipment they don't actually have it present it's not there and this is what people born in other countries are are like when it comes to gun rights ownership gun ownership rights i'm sorry it's literally like they can't conceive of it because they were born in an amputated state they were already disarmed born into a nation that was disarmed enslaved because it was disarmed you know people could say oh mark you can't fault them because of that it's all they've ever known sure i can sure i absolutely can fault them for that because it's called knowledge that's present and is actively being ignored sure i can fault people for that they're not nascent people what they are is they have their head up their rear end and they think they're so awake and so spiritual because their country doesn't have firearms oh look at look at these look at these um you know barbarians over here oh they have gun deaths yeah you have more violent crime in your countries people from england and australia you have more violent crime overall just because there's more gun violence in the united states doesn't mean there's more overall violent crime maybe if you count in all the crime being conducted by the police yeah i'll bet you we have more violent crime than the whole rest of the world put together you know look at how much assault robbery good knife violence violence with blunt objects goes on in england your people are just as violent as anybody at any elsewhere around the world get over yourselves the thing is you're more enslaved because you don't have the ability to resist your government so when they come with guns you know what you're gonna do you're gonna crap your pants like little boys that's what you're gonna do because you you let yourself be disarmed your forefathers let yourselves be disarmed like the clowns that they were and sorry to say it that way just that harshly but you know what it's their fault and now the sins of the fathers are visited on the suns and it's your fault that it continues it's your fault that it continues boys so we got to say it that harm and if harsh and if feelings get hurt they get hurt i'm here to be your friend i'm not your friend get that through your head i'm not your friend i'm a teacher of truth not interested in your friendship i'm interested in freedom i don't i don't care if you like me hate me all you want i'm gonna speak the truth that's what i'm charged to do spiritually in this world and that's what i'm going to do so what i intend to do in this presentation ladies and gentlemen is to completely break down every word and every phrase in the second amendment so it could be very readily understood by people who are still a little slow on the uptake if you know if you take my meaning you know they're a little bit slowed down so we have to explain what every phrase means and to do that we're going to be doing something that they call in gun parlance field stripping field tripping means you're breaking down the firearm essentially to its constituent components that are required for its continued proper operation and more likely than not you're doing this to clean it to check it to make sure it's to ensure its proper function this is known as field stripping so this is slide number four field tripping or breaking it all down that's what we're going to be doing with the 27 words of the second amendment so let's begin with the first phrase of those 27 words in slide number five i'm moving on to now a well-regulated militia so now we have to define every part of this okay now of course articles i think we know you know uh is an article okay the we won't be doing that okay if you don't know what articles are in language you know you have more mental problems than we can get into but um let's start with the phrase well regulated okay and then we'll get to the all-important word militia which i said is the heart and soul of amendment two but what did the founders mean what did the authors of the second amendment george mason and james madison along with other founding fathers mean by the term well regulated when it was applied to the word militia well many revisionists since this this means all this meant government regulation it meant right it had to be overseen by government when we say oh this this um part of the the economy or this part of the world or this part of society is regulated now in in 2015 oh we're referring to government regulation the government's involved in that it has its hand in it it's checking to see oh this has to be done the way we say and this has to be done the way we say that's what government regulation and oversight is right so that must been what the founders meant by well-regulated when they wrote that into the bill of rights in sec in the second amendment right wrong wrong absolutely incorrect see this is where these revisionist interpretations come in and people want to confuse modern parlance with the parlance of the founding fathers and they're not the same at all the founders had abs were absolutely not referring to government in any respect when they used the phrase a well-regulated militia so to under so this slide is the title of this slide in slide number six is what does quote well regulated really mean as it is spoken as it is written in the second amendment so let's look at the word regulate the word regulate the dictionary definition of the word regulate is to maintain according to a set of standards so that something operates or functions properly such as with a machine or a process or mechanical process so let's read this again slowly and and take it apart okay to maintain according to a set of standards now just what we were talking about before taking apart a firearm ensure it's proper operation all the components are in good shape they're not worn down they're working correctly they're oiled properly so that they're sliding correctly if they need to be up against each other and sliding they're clean there's not grime and grit and therefore you're going to ensure that that firearm is working properly and safely for the operator and those that he does not wish to hit with any discharge from that firearm maintain according to a set of standards so that something operates or functions properly such as with a machine like a firearm or mechanical process the process of loading the firearm discharging the firearm properly that is what regulated referred to in the second amendment the term quote well regulated unquote in the second amendment had nothing to do with government regulation it literally referred to the regularization and maintenance of equipment being used and the and proper training for tactics being employed so i'll explain this okay we already explained well regulated to maintain according to a set of standards so that something operates properly this is what it meant when it came to regular regularization and maintenance of equipment of the firearm itself so as i put in this slide you see a rack of shotguns perhaps 12 gauge shotguns okay pump action they are there and they are well regulated they are all in the same condition you have the same basic firearm if you wanted to train a tactical squad on the a 12 gauge pump action shotgun this would be a well regulated condition you're keeping them together they're all cleaned they're all work functioning properly and then you're going to train tactics on them okay that was the other part of well regulated the first part was the physical machinery is operating and functioning properly the second part of well-regulated meant that the team that is going to be using that equipment understands the operation of this equipment knows how to use it and knows tactics with it they know tactical operations with that piece of equipment and that is simply what route well regulated meant in the second amendment you used similar equipment and back then it was muskets with um ball shot ammunition and black powder they had to understand well the the the ammunition had to be regulated to the size of the musket barrel the powder had to be made properly you had to then understand how to use that powder so that you didn't blow yourself up or blow the firearm up people had to be trained on the operation of those muskets that was part of well regulated part of a a militia that was well regulated they all knew how the equipment functioned and they knew how to use it they knew how to clean it they understood battle tactics with it very simple concept except for the status the brainwashed statists out there who insist that the word regulated comes from government it's ordained by our god and master government had nothing to do with it whatsoever so now that that's out of the question uh that that question of what well regulated in the second amendment meant le is laid to rest let's move the slide number seven and get to the very heart and soul of the second amendment right off the bat and that is what is the militia so a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed what did the founders mean by the militia capital m the english word militia is derived from the latin term militium vogaram militium means of or like the military similar to the military and the term the word vagaram means present everywhere like vulgar latin the cut kind of language that was common to the people of rome of the roman empire vulgar latin spoken everywhere everybody knows it is why the word vulgar became a term that meant oh it's it's kind of base because it's all about the commoners the common folk so if it's popular among them it's it was vulgar to the aristocracy to where the word vulgar came from [Music] so the the term that militia comes from that is a truncated english form of militiam vogaram which literally means like the military everywhere present will pick up that very important concept on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn stay with us we all need no education we don't need no dark sarcasm in the [Music] alone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on republic broadcasting i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com before the break we were defining the militia from the term militium volgaram which literally means like the military present everywhere or in other words capability that is commensurate to a military which is present everywhere or distributed throughout a population the militia is distributed capability of force the distributed capability of the usage of force that is what the militia is in a nutshell and the word distributed is very important distributed throughout meaning it's not concentrated in one location which could easily be destroyed or you could you know do something to remove that from that one location it's everywhere it's omnipresent it's a swarm okay this is a term i didn't really use in the presentation when i first gave it but you're going to hear me use it a lot it's like a swarm of bees is what the militia is that it wouldn't make a difference if you took one 1b out there's still a swarm of thousands and good luck what what what's one super strong even a giant being gonna do against thousands and thousands and thousands and millions of bee stings you know what you're gonna do you're gonna drop to the ground you're not gonna do much against that that's why they fear the militia they fear the proper understanding of militia they don't even want you to understand properly what a militia is how it is constituted how it forms how it works they don't want any understanding of that and you know when they don't want you to understand something they fear it the powers that should not be fear the militia people say what are all small arms going to do against governments with nuclear weapons and tanks and uh you know bombers a whole lot is the answer and you know what they know it they know it because they know the power that's inherent in the militia and they fear it and they don't want anybody else to understand the power of the militia that's why they have to demonize it that's why they have to tell people oh it's ineffectual or it's something that's outdated it doesn't apply to to today or they have to demonize it and say oh those are all bad people somehow get people to believe that through repetition through propaganda on the on that nightly brainwashing media a militia is a decentralized meaning is not controlled from a centralized location no one can just say oh you're gonna all that you were gonna follow this one dictator order it's not hierarchically organized it is a decentralized distributed force of armed individuals who maintain weapons and tactics similar to a military force but unlike a standing army or standing military a traditional military force a militia is not centrally controlled or directed by a government if the members of the militia so agree they could be directed by a government in the event that the government needed to repel an insurrection or to fight a foreign invasion and then a militia members could in their own conscience decide whether they were going to fight according to that cause the militia is not the military people who equivalate these things who try to say that they're the same thing are either wrong or lying to you deliberately to try to obfuscate what the militia is the militia is not the military of the united states is not any branch of the military it is not the national guard the militia is not a standing army it is a distributed fighting force that is present everywhere throughout the country and as john said when he came on the show earlier the militia is still very much present and active make no mistake about it when you understand exactly who the militia is you'll understand why that statement is very true and we'll pick that point up on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening true meaning and purpose of the second amendment [Applause] being presented here tonight we'll be right back [Music] you know the day destroys the night night divides the day try to run try to hide break on the view to the other side [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn giving an extended version of my presentation called the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment and i'm gonna move on to slide number eight in slide seven we were explaining what the militia actually is and that the militia is not the military and it is not a standing army it is in fact a decentralized distributed fighting force of individuals who are armed and maintain weapons and tactics similar to a military force but unlike a standing army they are not centrally controlled or directed by a government so who constitutes the militia who is the militia is the question posed on slide number eight when they were asked the question who constitutes the militia what do you mean by the militia the authors of the second amendment and other american founders and patriots were consistently clear and unambiguous in their explanation of who the militia is the militia spoken of in the second amendment is comprised of the entire body of the people who are capable of employing arms for the purpose of repelling an organized foreign or domestic threat to their lives or freedom the entire body of people capable of using arms for the purpose of repelling a foreign threat to their lives a foreign threat to their freedom or a domestic threat to their lives or a domestic threat to their freedom that is who constitutes the militia which means the militia and the people are one in the same it is the body of people who are capable of using any form of arms in the service of self-defense the defense of their lives their freedom and their property so the answer to the question who is the militia posed on slide number eight is answered on slide number nine you are the militia surprise now you know i i hope most people at le look i hope that at least the american men and women who are listening to the broadcast tonight already knew this but i'd be you know maybe i give people too much credit and maybe most of them don't don't even know that they are militia members already now i've known that i've been a member of the militia since the first time i even tried to understand what the second amendment was and i did a little bit of research and understood wow the militia is the people it's everyone that is capable of defending their life and freedom with it with any arms but you got so many idiots out there that still don't understand that that's who is the militia they don't understand this concept of a militia they they hear the word militia and they think oh bad people evil people trying to take over do you know impose their will militia is a defensive organization of people that's it it remains actually in a unorganized state until it is required to use it because it is almost always used as a last resort we want to use our reason and our intellect and our intelligence and our nurturing our creativity and our wisdom first but when people reject all of that and there is no recourse self-defense is required you're not just going to sit there and allow your rights to be taken or your lives to be taken i mean folks this is what happened to the jews in nazi germany you know they didn't offer resistance there was only a few pockets of resistance namely in some of the worst places like the warsaw ghettos there was some resistance there and you know what statistically they survived more than all the rest of the jews who were exterminated because they resisted physically now another thing i look whenever i make i'm going to make references to nazis all i like okay because if i'm going to bring up something that historically took place and i i want to use it as an example that's my right to do so so i'm tired of people writing me and saying don't talk about the nazis or the the you know german workers party and uh the german people how they let all this evil happen why because it's true you're the one who's going to revise history and say oh it didn't happen like this because you don't agree with numbers or because you have german ancestry and and you want your your ancestors to look better than they were when the people living in germany during world war ii were totally a moral trash to let what happened happen in that country and i'll say it right to somebody's face just like the american people the vast majority of them are totally immoral trash to allow what's happening in this country right now and i'll say it right to these people's face out on the street all this garbage revisionism about hitler being some kind of a saint or something going around i mean please one more person sends me this junk on my facebook or my email i mean you people belong in mental institutions and you want to say i don't have it right i don't know what happened let me tell you something the evidence that it that it happened and is still happening is all around us the nazis never lost they went underground they took this country from the inside and the clowns living here still don't understand what happened people don't want to acknowledge this they don't want to acknowledge the evil that was done by the nazis because well because you don't agree with the numbers uh and you're so anti-semitic you have to make up stuff about how the numbers are all inflated i don't care if it was five people okay how about how about the holocaust that's happening in the united states called the police murdering citizenry how about that holocaust that's happening at a rate of over a thousand people a year you know we got we got a little mini holocaust going on right here in the united states right now folks so you know what all the trash out there the things that the nazis were so wonderful and hitler was so wonderful just forget my email even exists i don't want to hear from you when i get any garbage like that your name goes in a block list and you know you could try to write to me from another email address but that's going to go in the block list and it take i have a script i hit a button and it does it it's like no sweat off my brow folks you you're never even going to know that your email is never getting to me never looking at it i'm never reading it you're wasting your time i'm not interested in your garbage revisionism of human history i get the whole second world war was fomented by international bankers it's always done like that wars are always manipulated like that by the super-rich elitists who want to profit from all the weapons i get it it doesn't take away from nazism being an occult religion that almost took over the whole world and that by the way that's why the next topic of uh the next series i'm going to do is going to be the occult roots of nazism on this show because too many people don't understand the dark occult roots of nazism they don't understand how entrenched that religion still is in the united states today and throughout the world for that matter going back to the presentation slide number nine you are the militia from the mouth of george mason the actual co-author along with james madison of the second amendment don't take my word for it don't take anybody else's word for it go back to the original source and source material george mason who wrote the second amendment said what is the militia it is the whole people that's it right from his mouth it is the people the people and the militia are one in the same the people become the militia when they have to deal with a threat to their lives freedom and property and therefore they have to organize with arms you are the militia like it or not doesn't make a difference whether you agree with it or not it's the case not because he said it either it's a conceptual idea that in nature when a threat comes that is too big for single parties or just small groups of people to handle people have to come together and organize against that threat with arms it is something that actually exists in nature a distributed fighting force that is capable of repelling a foreign or domestic attack against its life for freedom against the people's lives and freedom that is what a militia is and militias should exist everywhere on the surface of the earth everywhere unfortunately we've let that right slack because of brainwashing and propaganda slide number ten james madison the other author of the second amendment along with george mason said quote a well-regulated militia composed of the body of the people trained to arms is the best and most natural defense of a free country i mean all the people who are against guns all the people who are against firearms all the anti-gunners the anti-gun lobby all the bleeding heart liberals out there the leftists the marxists oh we want guns only in the hands of the state oh you're so you're so much wiser than the founders of this country aren't you oh they were just rich white men who had slaves all this all this neo marxist you know garbage socialism propaganda you know so much better than the founders you're so much more well-educated you have such a better mind they did don't you these pieces of trash today putting down putting down the greatest men who ever walked in this land you could you couldn't carry their coattails for them and let me tell you something if these men came back today they'd crap on this country for what we've allowed it to become and rightfully so slide number 11 richard henry lee the cunt a second continental congress delegate from virginia who actually tabled the motion for american independence he was actually asked to table it because those from massachusetts who wished to table it like samuel adams and john adams etc and had some support they needed support to show that at least another state was interested in american independence from the crown and so richard henry lee was actually asked i believe it was by john adams and benjamin franklin to table the motion and he did i mean you know this man's name is practically unknown even in american history and yet he put the declaration of independence forward you know he put the motion for american independence forward and he stated quote a militia when properly formed are in fact the people themselves and include all men capable of bearing arms i mean there it is right there folks i mean how many more examples do people need the militia is the people the people themselves in including all men capable of bearing arms and i would go so far again in in his day women would not have been included in the militia because it would have been unheard of for them to actually fight women are part of the militia as well they bear the responsibility for self-defense as much as men do you want equal rights you want to be treated with equality under natural law then you need to understand the same conceptual ideas regarding freedom and regarding self-defense and you need to actually employ them and you know what with firearms there is no reason a woman should not be properly trained and should not be in that mental attitude without any doubt you know and and a gun in the hands of a woman is a the great equalizer and more importantly it is the power to say no with teeth when you're being accosted by someone who is physically more domineering and powerful than you which is why i have no idea why women would not be 100 percent pro-gun it's all brainwashing that they listen to in the media they're sitting there watching that television too damn much and therefore they're getting all of this propaganda seeping into the mind and they're taking on the same opinions and they think they're thinking their own thoughts shut the television off and open a book slide number 12 here's another quote about the people being the militia tench cox pennsylvania delegate to the first continental congress who are the militia are they not ourselves congress shall have no power to disarm the militia their swords and every other terrible implement of the soldier are the birthright of an american the unlimited power of the sword is not in the hands of either the federal or state governments but where i trust in god it will ever remain in the hands of the people oh no these weren't great men these weren't men of extraordinary minds no no we got to reduce them to just rich uncaring white landowners who had slaves i mean please with this absolute garbage social marxism cultural marxism i mean you know it's just it's just running like a viral disease to this country cultural marxism trying to discredit the the great men who put their lives on the line against the greatest military power in the history of the world at that time britain under the control of some sick psychopathic inbred boy king who thinks he was god and fought and died and gave their blood to secure the small modicum of freedom that americans secured for themselves but know all the cultural marxists out there they know better than the founders of this country these marxist social marxist idiots are pure trash and they're destroying this country [Music] [Laughter] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm giving my second amendment presentation live on the air tonight and we've been breaking down the concept of the well-regulated militia in part one let's move on to the next section the next words in the second amendment are being necessary to the security of a free state i'm moving on to slide number 13 now and this follows a well-regulated militia a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state so let's break down all of the phrases in here well we know what the word being means it's in existence it's it's you know when they're saying being necessary it means it is required okay we'll talk about the meaning of the word necessary but we're gonna have to break down the word necessary we're gonna have to break down the word security and they're gonna work we're gonna have to break down the word the uh phrase the term free state in this section so let's look at the word necessary in slide number 14. so we can understand what it means what being necessary to the security of a free state means slide fourteen i call this slide necessarily strong language the founders were very specific about the language that they chose in the documents that they put forward for posterity the word necessary the dictionary definition of the word necessary is required to be done achieved or present needed essential something that you cannot do without that must be there that if you take it away what you're trying to do cannot be done so if a well-regulated militia is necessary what is it necessary for we're going to find that out the word necessary actually appears in the whole constitution of the united states only six times and it appears in the bill of rights only one time in the second amendment the only place the word necessary was used by the founders in the in the constitution and the bill of rights to refer to a thing group or entity is in the second amendment where it refers to a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state the only thing which the authors of the constitution and bill of rights enshrined as necessary was the militia of the people not even the three branches of government the executive the legislative and the judicial or in other words the president the executive branch the congress formed of the uh house of representatives and the senate and uh me being the legislative branch and the supreme court being the judicia judiciary judiciary branch the judicial branch of the government were referred to using the word necessary in the constitution not even the three branches of government had the term necessary tact on to them to emphasize their absolute importance and that you could not do without them the question then necessarily pun intended becomes to what ultimate purpose did the founders understand that the militia comprised of the people was in fact necessary required essential to the security of a free state which we're going to explain on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us don't you ever [Music] wake up welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm giving my second amendment presentation the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment live on the air this evening continuing with it we were talking about the word necessary and how it was only ever applied to the militia in the second amendment the founders in writing the foundational documents for america absolutely thought that the militia was the one entity that could not be done without if a free existence was going to be maintained as we will see moving on to slide number 15 this is called a means for security the dictionary definition of the word security is the state of being free from danger or threat and to secure something is pro to protect it against threats to its physical well-being to it from being stolen or taken away if freedom is a birthright and we want to protect it from threats we want to protect it from being taken away from us and tyranny being put in its place founding father thomas jefferson author of the declaration of independence and the third president of the united states said quote for a people who are free and who mean to remain so a well organized and armed militia is their best security just think about this for a minute ladies and gentlemen this is a quote from the man who wrote the declaration of independence for a people who are free and who mean to remain so a well-organized and armed militia is their best security now i would say an understanding of natural law principles is the very first and best means of security but i'd put a well-organized militia right up there along with that i would probably make it the very second thing the second best i would say a deep understanding of natural law principles and the law of freedom that as morality increases freedom increases and as morality in the aggregate declines then freedom in the aggregate declines i really should tack on in the aggregate to that because people think that if that people think that applies to an individual they're missing it they're not getting the point in the aggregate sense in a population as the aggregate morality increases the aggregate freedom of that population increases meaning in the totality as the aggregate morality of a population declines then the aggregate freedom of that population declines and they go into tyranny and bondage which is all the more reason why gun ownership is of paramount importance to the moral people because if you know that the society is degrading into moral relativism and moral decay and there's there is no rule of law there is no natural law being accepted and acknowledged and lived by and therefore people don't care about what they're doing to other people they're not enlightened they're violent people and they don't care it's all the more reason that if you're a moral person you need to arm yourself and be ready to defend yourself because you are going to want to stay alive to teach moral principles down to the next generation i intend to survive this ordeal you know i had a opposite attitude to this in the past oh things get so bad i just go down with the ship and out no i've totally revised that attitude in the last maybe six seven eight years of my life really since i've been publicly speaking i intend to survive this absolute hurricane of violence ignorance decay whatever you want to call what's going on in this world i don't intend for it to just take me and just go out quietly into the night i intend to survive through to the other side of it if it will happen within my lifetime if it will pass within my lifetime who knows because i feel my information and message is too important therefore survival is going to be a part of what i do in my daily life it's not going to be all the eggs in the basket but there will be some of them the first thing i'm going to put my energy to is helping people to understand natural law to understand the laws of morality to understand the difference between right and wrong behavior without that there's no foundation for for any understanding you need that first let me tell you something folks not everybody is on the same page when it comes to that this is the problem that the new agers fall into oh we want to be enlightened and we we don't want to have any uh you know aggression well you think everybody's on that page with you surprise naive boy or girl not everybody's on that page and there's violent animals out there and you better come back down from whatever cosmic you know cloud you're floating on and come back down to earth and realize you're in the physical world with the rest of us and what happens here does matter now maybe i should give my streetwise spirituality seminar on air one day or over a period of weeks which is probably how long it would take you know because people really need to understand that material if you haven't watched that go back that's i think one of my best seminars that i've ever given street wise spirituality from st louis missouri i mean you know that is about feet on the ground spirituality you could have your head up in the cosmos but keep your feet on the earth spirit in the flesh work to be done here on earth go into all the shamanic realms you want bring that cosmic information back to where it's needed to be employed right here in this world now and then be here now and do that work by spreading that information then maybe we can put people on that all on that same page and it won't have to come to a horrific outcome which is where it's rapidly headed folks i'm telling you that right now people you're going to see civil war and bloodshed like you've never seen in this country and everybody knows america is a powder keg everybody knows it i'm telling you common everyday people on the street know it's coming they don't think they could do anything about it because they're still ignorant they still don't know the causal factors of the problems we face you need to start going back and listen to this podcast from square one from show number one you start to get the big picture the tapestry but what jefferson's saying here is profound if you think that you're free and you want to remain that way well then you have to be armed armed people are free disarmed people are slaves the end it's all comes down to folks you haven't gotten that you are not awake you are a sleep an asleep being you are still in the matrix you are still in the prison you are your mind is still owned by someone else there is a truth regarding this that is not no shades of gray it is 100 black and white armed people are free disarmed people are slaves it is will be like that it has been like that forever for all eternity and it will be like that for all eternity that is an eternal truth get over yourself if you think that's a false statement you're never going to make it untrue doesn't matter how much you firmly wish to believe it were otherwise it will never be slide number 16 what was meant by the phrase a free state very very important because it doesn't mean maryland virginia georgia or new hampshire okay people think the word state in the second amendment refers to the geographic region you know that was supposed to be a nation state that were the original colonies so let's look at a dictionary definition of the words first free the word free means not under the control or domination of another which is what it's all about folks it's supposed to all be about freedom no one ruling over anybody else not under the control domination or rulership of another sovereignty meaning not a slave the dictionary definition of the word state is the particular condition that someone or something is in at a specific time the state of something so the phrase a free state when we put these together okay a state particular condition that someone or something is in is at a specific time being not under the control or domination of another free state your condition is not under control or domination of another meaning you are free it did not refer to a geographic region such as pennsylvania new jersey new york delaware et cetera it referred to a free condition of existence in other words a free way of life so now the second amendment should start the first part which is always ignored a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state should start to make a lot more sense to people now if they've been listening and really hearing what's being said in this presentation this is why that gets locked off whenever revisionists are talking about it they want to go right to the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed they don't want to tackle the first part of the second amendment because the heart of the second amendment is in the first part of it the first half a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state that's where the heart of the entire meaning of the second amendment lies which is why it always gets locked off by revisionists a well-regulated militia a distributed decentralized fighting force of people with arms to repel attacks against their freedom or lives is required must be in place it is essential and cannot be done without if we are to maintain the condition of not being ruled or dominated in other words remaining free and not being enslaved but no they don't want people to understand that they want that part left out moving on to slide number 17 once again george mason right from the horse's mouth as the saying goes right from the author the co-author of the second amendment himself george mason this slide is about what was the threat right if if security means to be free from a threat to make sure that something is not under a threat but what was the threat to that security to this to securing freedom the threat that they were talking about what was it what threatens the security of a free state if the militia is the answer to secure the free state of existence what was the threat to the free existence and the founders were again unanimously unambiguously clear about what the threat to the security of a free state of existence was and it was standing armies it was agents of the state organized with weapons let me very clearly say that again the founders were unanimously unambiguous about what they considered the threat to the security of a free way of life it was agents of the state that were organized with arms standing military standing police forces the founders would have been abhorred and enraged and let me tell you something i shouldn't say they would have been i should use the phrase they are abhorred and enraged because folks let me tell you something their spirit is here i'm going to say that as a factual statement not as a belief but as a factual statement i'm claiming that i know this and i don't care who thinks that's bizarre or weird my experiences thus far have proven to me the spirits of these beings are still among us and i'm telling you they're enraged let me just leave it at that instead of going in any more personal experiences i'm just going to say as a fact the spirit of the founders are with us and they're not happy at all they are disturbed they're not at rest they feel that what they have done and the sacrifices that they have that they made were done in vain for what those who came after them allowed i'm telling you i've just absolutely wept and shed tears over it and it's not a trivial matter and it's nothing to take lightly or scoff at because these people gave everything their lives in in many many many cases the revolutionaries the people who actually fought the battles like i said folks the last time i passed through valley forge the energy was so heavy i had to pull practically felt like i had to pull my car over the side of the road i was almost sick i don't even want to go into that area anymore they were very clear about what they considered the threat to freedom if they would see the types of standing armies that exist now with all the branches of the military the national guard all the police forces constituting small standing armies in major metropolitan centers of the united states the founders would they would just vomit on us george mason said quote once a standing army is established in any country the people lose their liberty i mean just just read that first sentence once a standing army is established in any country the people lose their liberty can it get any more clear and unambiguous than that that's why in the constitution a standing army is only appropriated by funds for for a period of two years after which it should be dissolved constitutionally if there is a large enough threat that warrants the raising of a standing army continuing with mason's quote he says recollect the history of most nations of the world what havoc desolation and destruction have been perpetuated i'm sorry perpetrated by standing armies [Music] very clearly talking about what they considered the threat to the security of a free state standing armies we'll continue with that concept on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Applause] there's a wall between us we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com giving my true meaning and purpose of the second amendment presentation live on the air tonight we were on slide number 17 talking about how the founders saw standing armies as the main threat to the security of a freeway of life let's move on to slide number 18. here's another quote from uh elbridge gary the fifth vice president of the united states uh talking about the threats of standing armies and gary said quote what is the use of a militia so what is a militia for it is to prevent the establishment of a standing army the bane of liberty whenever governments mean to invade the rights and liberties of the people they always attempt to destroy the militia in order to raise an army upon their ruins and this is exactly what has happened in the united states militias have been completely de-emphasized and they're not people are not taught about the importance of them and we have a completely out-of-control military force that is acting as the policemen of the world they're an imperial force absolutely imperialistic and they're made of a bunch of brainwashed little boys with abandonment issues i don't care who is offended by that i don't care who you are how close to me you are whether you're a relative a friend a friend of a friend if you're in the military you're a brainwashed little boy with abandonment issues and then you need to get your head out from up your ass and start realizing you're not fighting for freedom you're fighting for your imperialist overlords that don't give a damn about you and who call you their dog you're their pet their animal and that's really what you are you are that you are that i totally agree with their assessment of you how's that you are that you deserve to be treated like that for as long as you remain in your brainwashed completely unconscious dumb condition because you're dumb you don't read and half of them half of these people you think you're well educated you think you're educated you think you're well read because oh you're a military historian or i know a little bit about world history you're a joke boy a joke main thing you don't get is what freedom really is you're brainwashed by somebody who's telling you with their definition of what it is and then sending you to go kill people for it you're a slave punk you're a slave punk and you're too stupid to understand it you want to prove you're not a slave get out get out don't stay in to do anything you think you're gonna change things from inside it's not how it works you need to quit you need to quit evil that's the lesson of this world even as an evil isn't bargained with it isn't negotiated with you don't play games with it you gotta quit it that's what most people haven't figured out yet elbridge gary telling people the militia i'm sorry the standing army is the bane of liberty no but but again we know better modern people know better these are just all old outdated men oh they couldn't see into the future about how things were going to be no they didn't know anything the total ass clowns who are out there who think that way are the people who don't know anything these men were trying to tell us something vitally important about our freedom and we didn't want to listen because we know so much better than them in slides 19 and 20 which i'm going to move on to right now i want to try to hammer home what a militia really is and how it protects against the threat against freedom which is the standing army slide number 19 shows what is what three standing armies might look like and again we have many more standing armies in the united states they're called the police forces and they're also called the quartering of all the other troops and soldiers that are here and can actually be activated at any given time by the government which is why the the founders didn't want standing armies at all and there's people out there that say oh so many of these people will refuse their orders when they're giving them let me tell you something folks you're very naive if that's what you think [Music] very very naive you have no bearing on reality about how brainwashed these people really are they're cult members they are cult members who will follow the bidding of their masters unto their deaths that's what they're gonna have we'll pick this up on the other side stay with us [Music] [Applause] [Music] thank you [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening.com continuing with the second amendment presentation slides number 19 and 20 explain the difference between standing armies and militias in slide 19 you see what might what an invasion of the united states with three standing armies might look like in slide number 20 you see what militias constituted from the body of the people trained to arms would look like geographically throughout the united states properly constituted militias meaning the population owning and maintaining firearms and tactics would be able to swarm any invasions by standing armies at a given notice they would be much more mobile the key is well regulating them meaning putting people on the same page when it comes to the use of those firearms when it comes to the tactics the tactical usage of them this is where the organized militia comes in when a militia has to be called up and disciplined or trained to arms as a whole group as a unit not as the unorganized militia i consider myself a member of the unorganized militia i maintain firearms i know how to use them i know some tactics with them the thing is when the time comes the militia is going to have to be called up called to arms trained and disciplined and if people don't think that that that time is coming i don't i don't know where what planet they live on you know somebody's gotta just start the discussion about that because what's going on in this country is completely and utterly unacceptable and i don't see it getting done i don't see it getting reversed by talking about it personally i know there's a lot of other people who feel that way too that doesn't mean i'm going to stop talking about morality and the difference between right and wrong and how telling people there are actions that you should not be taking because they are wrong and they violate other people's rights but at some point should these people not wish to learn and continue to refuse to live according to natural law they are going to have to be engaged at some point i mean you have to look at reality the way it is not as you want it to be and people have to stop thinking of this as something that is completely unthinkable you know how many times throughout history has it already happened there have been rebellions in just about every geographic region of the world this would be no different it's something that may be required if we're going to get to the next phase in human evolutionary progress because we've let this one stagnate so bad and again that's why it's called a revolution you go around once again because you got to get the lesson it's like being left back in class you know you're going to go back and do it again because you you missed the learning process and i'm telling you i don't want it to come to that but at the same time if that's what it has to come to that's what it has to come to you can't shirk from that i mean what do you think the founders that took it lightly going to war raising a continental army they knew what they were up against they knew they were up against the most well-trained fighting force in the history of the world at that time and they did it anyway those people gave everything anyway because they were fighting for something that was bigger and they knew they were on the side of right they knew that they had morality they had the moral high ground and so do the people who understand real freedom today not the little punk boys brainwashed little boys who who think they're out there fighting for freedom you're a bunch of clowns and your owners call you their dogs you know get as mad about it as you want from hearing from my mouth they're the ones who are calling it calling you it i just happen to agree with the assessment because a well-trained dog never bites the hand of his master he attacks when he's asked to attack he sits when he's asked to sit you know and he he'll go and die when he's asked to die all for just the whims of the master that's that's what they are it's what these people are it's what the military and police of today are they're not men they're clowned out brainwashed little punk boys and you know hardly anybody will say it like that i don't know of anybody else that just comes right out and says it like that i'll be the person to say it then you need to grow up you need to realize order following is not a virtue you're a little boy who's looking for a surrogate parent because you're wrestling with abandonment issues period that's what this is all about folks this whole thing is about bad parenting the whole thing that's going on folks is about abandonment issues this all ties in to everything else we've been talking about on this podcast the all of these people go into these institutions because they're all screwed up from their parents and they're looking for an authority figure to teach them what's real and what's right and what's required and big daddy's all too happy to step right in there and provide the role fulfill the role and that's moving to slide 21 you see these people just look and look into their eyes and faces i mean you can't if you are looking into the eyes of these people just in photographs let alone in person i mean forget about it they're destroyed these are destroyed minds destroyed people destroyed hearts destroyed souls i mean they're sick these are sick cult members they don't even understand they're in a satanic cult they don't get it this is the standing army the founders warned us about not only the military part of it but especially the police forces the founders would have been sickened if they saw the kinds of police forces that we have and what they're doing and again i shouldn't even use the word would be they are they are sickened by what the police are doing in this country over a thousand people murdered by police just summarily executed no trial we're going to execute you on the street that's the precedent that was set in nazi germany it's the president that was set in soviet russia and it's the precedent that's being set in the united states now because the same forces control this country has set up those oppressive regimes and if you don't think that you don't know what's going on if you think we defeated nazism if you think we defeated soviet communism you are absolutely out of your mind naive and you don't understand how insidious these forces are and how they've taken over they took over in the late 20th and early 21st centuries and they're more entrenched here than they've ever been especially in the united states which is becoming the next great vile evil imperialistic power of the world and the people are just letting them do it because they're all drugged up they're all worried about what reading whatever's on their social media you know they're all sitting there watching the idiot box being entertained watching the game having a beer you know never doing any work with reality about what's really going on in this life moving to slide number 22 richard henry lee a quote again second continental congress virginia delegate the man who tabled the motion for american independence he said to preserve liberty it is essential again necessary required that the whole body of the people always possess arms and be taught alike especially when young how to use them again this is about proper parenting folks this is about the communication of proper real world values to your children which was not done which has not been done let me tell you something folks i in the parental abandonment issues when i gave the cosmic abandonment presentation i talked about my own first and foremost i had no real parenting okay now there's there's family members who would go nuts hearing me say that why why because my physical creature comforts were well taken care of i was sent to school i was given meals three times a day i had clothing you think that's what parenting is that's the very sl slim slim slim foundation of parenting is providing for physical creature comfort needs you think that's all parenting is you have no business being one at all no proper moral education no historical world view of the world no long view of history provided now we'll send you to some school to do that but who cares you know it's just to go get some piece of paper so you can go out and earn money and get a job and i i talked about this that's what my whole family's like i don't care about what's going on in this world they don't care about freedom and that's what makes people like that bad people that's not a good person you're not a good person if you're like that you're a bad person this is what has to be understood most people's parents are bad people i don't care how well intentioned they are i don't care how much they say they love you you're not teaching any real moral values you don't love anybody anybody lee is expressing here that these are values that are communicated through the generations from parents to children and why are they so weak today in the world why is this under such attack the second amendment in gun rights because we have bad parenting we have parents who are no nothings and then they're teaching their children squat that's why they don't care about the actual knowledge of their children growing up oh no as long as they have a paycheck coming in think they care about the spiritual well-being your emotional well-being no not a bit and that's what 99 of parents out there are like and i might be being generous if people have conscious parents you are the luckiest individuals on the face of the earth and i mean really conscious parenting if p if you're being taught real morality what real freedom is real values care for truth what true care is about that's what a parent teaches their children or should be teaching their children you know how few ever get those lessons to say you can count them on one hand is is being too generous anybody that has parents like that you should consider yourself some of the luckiest souls who've ever lived moving on to slide number 23 alexander hamilton founding father and first secretary of the treasury talking about the necessity of the militia once again if quote if circumstances should at any time oblige the government to form an army of any magnitude that army can never be formidable to the liberties of the people while there is a large body of citizens little if at all inferior to them in discipline and use of arms who stand ready to defend their rights he's exactly explaining what the militia is a large body of people of citizens hardly inferior in discipline and training in the use of arms to an actual military who stand ready to defend their rights that's the definition of a militia hamilton is giving the definition of a militia without actually using the word here because everybody knew it inherently they just knew it it was like it was like knowing like what a cell phone is the word the phrase cell phone is just it's ubiquitous it is absolutely it is in the vulgar language okay it's everywhere present everybody knows what a cell phone is today you wouldn't have to explain to somebody cynics you know cell phones are communications devices which you know work with satellites and send data wireless you wouldn't have to sit there and explain that to a human being in 2015 you just know what a cell phone is these people just knew what a militia was because it was common in their colloquial language today they don't want to ever say the word militia it is a forbidden word it is a forbidden word in mainstream media the word militia is forbidden unless it's some crime that's been committed and the member who committed this horrific crime was a militia member then you'll hear the word used as much as i don't like hamilton for how he was connected to bringing in central banks certainly an agent of uh foreign powers to bring in monetary financial domination into this country at least from my analysis of you know his his uh involvement you know he could speak the truth on certain things therefore this quote is absolutely valid regardless of who it's coming from don't fall into logical fallacies because some people did certain things that were deplorable during their lives that they can't say anything that's true next section and again we're probably not going to get to taking any calls today on the air i'm going to continue to give this presentation and i'm going to continue it next week and like i said it'll take as long as it gets as it takes to go through i'm under no rush here i'm trying to get these concepts out in ways that make sense and are unpacked and explored fully so just like the last section on neo feminism this will take as long as it takes to get through but we will of course take calls on this issue i'll probably do a whole call-in show on it now i i really i you know after i finish the presentation i'm going to take a whole show just to reel on people especially from other english-speaking nations like england and australia about the loss of your gun ownership rights and i am going to be merciless and i want to hear from people from those countries what they think of this issue that'll be maybe some calls like that will be coming up in a couple weeks on this show let's hear your logic and reason when it comes to this issue which i personally don't feel like many of people from those countries even understand at all i'll do one more section on this presentation on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] we don't need no thoughts controls [Music] teacher leave their kids alone [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening last segment with the second amendment presentation the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment we're on slide 24 the next section is the next phrase and the second amendment the right of the people to keep and bear arms so we saw the very first half of the second amendment unpacked a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state and now we fully understand what that means now we're going to deal with the second half of it the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed so let's take the first part of that second half and that is the right of the people to keep and bear arms well we know who the people are that's all the individuals the individuated units of consciousness as i would say living in a particular geographic region in this case the united states of america okay that's the people but you know we need to know what is meant by the right we talked about this odd infinitum what a right is on this show any listener normal listener regular listener of this show already should know what a right is to keep and bear will define those terms and will define what arms are uh of which of course firearms is uh a um subset so let's start with that what are arms slide number 25 asks that question and the dictionary definition of arms are weapons and ammunition of any kind anything that you can use as a weapon or ammunition is considered arms so a hammer is arms a club a knife a hatchet bow and arrow handgun semi auto full auto hand grenade tank missile you name it if you could do damage to somebody with it it's arms hey you could pick up a screen a computer screen and hit somebody with it i could hit somebody with a microphone stand you know there's lots of things that you could use as arms things that are specifically designed to be arms are things like you know a bow and arrow a handgun a shotgun a semi-auto rifle etc that's what we traditionally look at as arms or firearms firearms are you know projectile weaponry that use bullets of course so the word arms literally in in the second amendment literally meant the dictionary definition of weapons and ammunition of any kind it was not limited to firearms that means you shall not limit my ability to to procure a hammer in my self-defense if i so wish to use a hammer or a club or a hatchet or a knife or a set of bow and arrows we're going to pick up breaking down field stripping the second amendment next week and then we'll get into its reassembly put it all back together understood in its full capacity what its total meaning and purpose really was as intended by the people who wrote it ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening remember there are only two mistakes you can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening everyone we'll see you right here next week good night don't you ever don't ever [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #189

Topics: *The True Meaning And Purpose Of The 2nd Amendment, The Definition Of Arms, Natural Law, Right vs. Wrong, Definition of a Right, The Two Pillars of Enlightenment, The Sacred Feminine Principle of Non-Aggression, The Sacred Masculine Principle of Self-Defense, Ownership, Equality of Rights under Natural Law, Carrying Arms as an Inherent Right, Infringement, Encroachment Upon Rights, Incrementalism, Fabian Socialism, Communism and Fascism as Two Sides of the Same Coin of Totalitarianism, Slaves Must Be Disarmed, Right To Bear Arms As Protection Against Government Tyranny, Hitler's View Of Gun Control, Gun Control as the Path To Enslavement and Death, Genocide and Democide, 90,000,000 people killed as a direct result of Gun Control, the Re-Assembly of the 2nd Amendment, How Colloquial Language differed between the 18th and 21st Centuries, How I Personally Would Have Written The 2nd Amendment, The 2nd Amendment Is Just Words, Preparedness, Survival, The Gadsden Flag, The Franklin Flag, Come And Take It, Molon Labe, The Brotherhood Of The Snake, The Mystery Traditions, Preparedness on a Low Income, Revisionists' Interpretation of the 2nd Amendment, Police Cult Members' Attitude Toward Gun Ownership Rights, Physical Resistance To Tyranny, Sentiments Prevalent In Gun Culture, Anti-Gun Propaganda, The Gun As A Bringer Of A More Civilized Society*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday March 21st 2015 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight tonight on what on earth is happening I'm going to be continuing my presentation entitled the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment part two of this presentation coming up tonight live on the air I gave part 1 a couple of weeks back last week I was unable to broadcast the show live I had a commitment with some of the organizers for the for mine 3 conference which is rapidly coming up three weeks away less than three weeks now and it is going to be a phenomenal event so tonight I'm going to give the part two of the second amendment presentation hopefully this will be the final part we'll see how it goes it might extend into a into a third session but I don't think so more likely than not all concluded on the air tonight and then I'll take your calls if there's time in our number-3 for the first part I know we didn't have any time to take calls but I'll try to leave some time to take some calls in the third hour so I'll give the call-in number right now the call-in number to join us 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 once again the call-in number to join us here on what on earth is happening 800 3 1 394 43 a couple of quick event announcements of course starting right off the huge event coming up on the East Coast just outside of Philadelphia the free your mind 3 conference April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 10th 11th and 12th at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania I've been informed that already the rooms that have been reserved for people coming there for the freer mine three conference are already all taken but I know that there's an alternative hotel that is actually being recommended by the conference organizers you could check that out on the website the speaker's lined up for the freer mind three conference Bob Tuscan Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros the New Jersey Weed Man Edie fortune freighter X Freeman for its spring Meyer J Parker Janis barceló John Bush John Mitchell and Bonnie Mitchell John vibes Josie the outlaw Wales Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Mark Devlin myself mark passio Ross Ben Steve stars Stuart Swerdlow an alternative media panel featuring luke rudkowski if we are change the free thought project and the anti media a meeting of the minds a speaker panel discussion with whatever speakers want to participate in it from the conference and open mic night sessions where people from the audience can get up there and voice their opinions about whatever topics they feel are vital and of interest also there will be a movie showing on I believe Friday evening of Dan Fogler z-- Don peyote which is a great film about in general conspiracy theory culture or just you know the culture of you know open-mindedness and trying to understand what's really going on out there in our world so that's gonna be on Friday evening an all weekend pass for this great event only $150 it's going to be the biggest conference of its kind certainly on the East Coast probably in the whole country in the year of - in the year of 2015 for more information on this incredible event please visit the conference website at free your mind conference dot-com and get your tickets today I do still have a few what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts they are almost completely gone but I have I think I have three or four left I found a couple of extras that I had set aside for like the documentary screenings that we had been usually doing and I had been bringing them there but it's it's it's very few left I think I have two mediums left and two double extra larges left so if people want them in those particular sizes that's all I have left of this original printing of this promotional t-shirt if you want to receive one of those shirts as a gift in return for a voluntary donation you can click the email link that is listed in the news article at the top of the news section regarding these promotional t-shirts that link is also listed on the left-hand side under the latest news items but I'll probably be taking it down or at least modifying it soon to include a new promotional t-shirt design that I'll be debuting at the for your mind 3 conference which is a phenomenal design which is a new take on the kind of logo or sigil or whatever you want to call it that I made up regarding the one great work of truth love and freedom so that's the only hint I'll give about that shirt design but I'll be debuting that at the free or mind three conference and then I'll also be offering it on the con on the water on earth is happening calm website there is also a donation button on the left hand side of the wat on earth is happening calm website if you feel that you've received value from the information that I've shared on both the radio show and my website please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future speaking of donations rbn is currently holding a donation drive it costs a whole lot of money to host the network like this folks a lot of bandwidth costs involved a lot of other promotional costs are involved and you know please if you're in a position to do so help out the network you can make a donation via PayPal at Republic Broadcasting org just click the donation tab you could also make a donation a pledge by phone toll-free you can call the number one hundred seven two four two seven one nine once again to donate to our bien via phone make a pledge to donate toll-free number eight hundred seven two four two seven one nine you can also mail a check to two two five one double Creek Drive Suite 3:02 Round Rock Texas seven eight six six four so please do help out the network with a donation if you're in a position to do so you could find more information about that by clicking the donation tab at republic broadcasting org so I want to direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening comm radio show page if you're not already listening from there there underneath the player on that page you will see images for today's show and underneath that you will see the second amendment presentation slides these are the numbers that you can click on to bring up the slides that I'll be talking about with the presentation I'll be giving live on the air tonight this is podcast number 189 if you're listening by podcast the images are are of course posted with the podcast a good way to do this is to download the zip archive which is also included there unpack that on your computer and all the slides will be right there in a folder for you and you could follow along that way locally right on your own computer it's probably the easiest way to do it last week on the show I left off on slide number 25 that was the last slide we looked into this was under the section that starts with slide number 24 the right of the people to keep and bear arms now we were breaking this down phrase by phrase I guess you could say in the Second Amendment and breaking down largely each word that's contained in the 27 words of the Second Amendment we left off by talking about you know what is the right of the people to keep and bear arms and I started that section by defining what arms are and that's on slide number 25 which is where I'll pick up from today the definition of arms as any decent dictionary will give is weapons and ammunition of any kind and this is a common-sense definition when we think of arms okay aside from the arms which we have on our bodies at least most people okay the the general population that doesn't have any sort of disabilities okay um these are potential weapons our arms and legs are potential weapons okay this is the first and foremost form of arms the ability to just conduct force by hand-to-hand combat if necessary okay but arms are defined as anything that could potentially be used as a weapon the microphone stand that's holding my microphone up right now has a nice strong solid metal base and if I needed to defend myself with that microphone stand it would definitely provide that purpose so therefore you can consider that arms if I were to use it in that form of defensive capacity but arms are weapons and ammunition projectiles etc of any kind that you can think of that can be employed for defensive purposes so that includes clubs sticks hammers knives hatchets and axes of course firearms bows and arrows anything that can you know fire any kind of a projectile weapon this is pretty simple and common-sense a common-sense definition this is where we left off on last time and the founders in the Second Amendment when they wrote the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed this is exactly what they meant by arms it did not just mean firearms it meant any form of weaponry that can be used defensively in the defense of one's life freedom or property so I think that's about as clear as I can make that if people still don't understand that I don't really know what to how to further elaborate on that it's a simple definition and people want to turn it into something more complex than that the founders actually capital the a in arms to make it clearly understandable that this meant you know the any of the broad range of kinds of technologies that could possibly be used for self-defense so moving on to slide number 26 when we are talking about here the right of the people to keep and bear arms sadly I do need to define what a right is for most people I know the listeners of this show probably deeply understand this by now but you know we can't hurt to really berate this you know repetition makes things sink in more deeply so we have to look at what a right actually is this is probably the biggest problem in the world folks is that the vast majority of people on this planet still unfortunately do not know what a right is and they certainly don't know what the definitive objective difference inherently in nature is between right and wrong behavior it's absolutely profoundly sad to have to speak those words unfortunately that is true nonetheless so this is where I delve into you know a little bit of a rehash from my natural law seminars and my material on natural law from my former podcast if you aren't familiar with that and you're maybe you're a new listener you definitely need to go back and check out that work because it is absolutely seminal to what we talked about here on what on earth is happening and it's absolutely the most critical information really to understand so just to reiterate a little bit from my natural law material the difference between right and wrong is actually inherent right in the words we say the word right and correct meaning both moral and true meaning bit correct based in truth these two words are usually used interchangeably because if something is based in truth we are going to find that if we act upon it we our actions will be in alignment with morality so if something is right that means both that it is correct meaning it is based in and that it is moral meaning that it is in harmony with the laws of morality it is in harmony with natural law okay so that this means that actions that are based in that which is right do not result in harm to other sentient beings that is the basic definition of a right a right is an action that we are capable of taking that does not cause harm to another sentient thing that is what a right is and we're not talking about animals or lower life-forms and we're talking about rights we're talking about beings once again I've reiterated this on past shows and try to make this clear natural law applies to Bing's with the capacity for holistic intelligence which I equate with the capacity to have within your own mind the understanding of the objective difference between right and wrong once we have that capacity to understand that that means we are beings with the capacity for true intelligence holistic intelligence meaning both the intellect and the creative capacities the intuitive capacities the nurturing capacities the intelligence is not just intellect as I've said many many times on this show it is intellect combined with the right mind the left mind is the intellect the right mind the right side of the brain is the creative and moral capacities within the human being so how does this contrast with wrong behavior or wrongdoings wrong we say the word when we say it's incorrect you're wrong about that meaning it's not based in truth and we use the same word wrong when we say that something is immoral meaning that it's in opposition to natural law because actions that are taken that are wrong they result in harm to other sentient beings so that's the opposite of a definition of a right if an action causes harm to other beings other sentient beings then that is a wrongdoing and we talked about in the natural law material what the basic raw doings are the basic wrongdoings our theft murder assault theft trespass and coercion okay so we're talking about things that are some form of theft we're taking something that is not rightfully ours to take from another being that is their property that we don't have the right to take from them like life or freedom or property so this is the basic difference between right and wrong and that's what a right is therefore if we look at the right to keep and bear arms that means we have a right to keep the defensive ability to protect our lives our freedom and our property when they are under assault or they are or we are confronted with coercion or threat of violence that is an inherent human right that cannot be taken away by any other being it exists inherently in nature this is the other thing people need to understand is that rights are not constructs that are invented by human beings you hear this argument odd infinitum by people who are moral relativists who don't think that rights are something that exists independently and objectively inherently in nature an action is based in nature it exists in the real world it's not something that exists in your mind a right is an action therefore it exists in nature we have to get that straight people will pick this up on the other side of this break don't go anywhere you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I'm giving part two of my true meaning and purpose of the second amendment presentation live on the air this evening and we are getting ready to move on to slide number 27 we're talking about what rights are the difference between right and wrong behavior the objective difference that exists in nature inherently because these are actions and actions create something in nature they exists in nature they are not something that just exists constructor aliy in the human mind an argument that you hear far too often from people that think that rights aren't something that are objective and inherent in nature well rights are actions folks and that means they affect other beings other than the one who takes the action therefore they exist in nature that has to be really understood deeply that's why they're objective they're not open to interpretation and they're not something that we just get to decide on a whim that's called moral relativism the people who believe that that's the case that we could just decide what rights are not you know if something causes harm to another being that's not a right it's a wrong doing it's a transgression against moral law that which does not cause harm to other beings are reserved as rights those actions are reserved as right that means the ownership of firearms and self-defense against incursions of violence are inherent rights that can never be granted by man in any way nor taken away by man in any way moving to slide number 27 now this is the second part of this natural law aspect of this presentation this is the section on natural law which I refer to the two pillars I call this the two pillars of enlightenment this is what real spirituality must include and you can never remove either of these two basic tenets or principles or pillars the foundational pillars from the equation otherwise you don't have real enlightenment and you do not have a grasp or a true deep understanding of what natural law means so of course the first principle is the Sacred Feminine principle as I refer to it but most people simply call this the non-aggression principle which is very simple do not harm of your other fellow beings period that's it don't go out and cause harm to others very simple don't take actions which are wrongdoings which are transgressions against moral law that's the Sacred Feminine or non-aggression principle and this must must must be combined with the sacred masculine principle that's what the chemical wedding is all about this is a marriage between the sacred masculine and Sacred Feminine principles without that natural law does not stand it falls apart the philosophical foundations of freedom fall apart without both of these principles included and of course the second pillar or tenet of this philosophy is the sacred masculine principle which is what I refer to it as but most people would simply refer to this as the self-defense principle this means when you are confronted or accosted with violent behavior on the part of someone else coercing you threatening you threatening your life your freedom or your property you have the right inherently to defend yourself with the appropriate usage of force up to and including deadly force should your life be threatened this is an inherent right of all people cannot be granted by man cannot be taken away by men and sadly too few people don't think that this is an essential right or too few people don't understand this principle because they're too right brained and they think somehow the state has rightfully garnered some sort of a monopoly on the usage of force and therefore we don't maintain the right of self-defense of force when we are being accosted by coercion or violence the sacred masculine self-defense principle is essential to understanding human freedom if you don't understand it you still have the mindset of a slave and this is why this is left out of all teachings of enlightenment all teachings of higher consciousness by the traditional teachers of it the New Age movement trying to sell you enlightenment without the sacred masculine principle that's like giving somebody half of the equations of physics and saying well you'll need to know all the rest you know don't worry about those you know that's like teaching addition and subtraction and saying hey forget about multiplication and division you know we'll leave those on the back burner you don't need to know anything about those yeah good luck with that let me know how your further understanding down the road works out we'll pick this up on the other side of this break folks you're listening to part 2 of my presentation the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment stay tuned we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm moving right along with the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment presentation part two this evening let's move on to slide number 28 the next part of this equation that I'm going to attempt to define clearly is the word to keep the phrase to keep okay so the right of the people to keep and bear arms what does keep mean okay it has to do with ownership it has to do with the possession of something so if you look up in a semi-decent dictionary what the word keep means it'll tell you it's a verb and it means to have to own or to retain possession of something very simple definition unfortunately most people don't understand it and - too far too many people don't think there's any such thing as ownership this is part of this New Age brainwashing it's part of the new religion of the world it's part of the whole right brained imbalance of the Sacred Feminine without the sacred masculine and it's becoming far too prevalent and it's a very very very dangerous ideology there is such a thing as ownership inherently in nature because if I am using something in nature that is my possession if I have rightfully acquired it if I am using it actively and I'm controlling and responsible for its usage then by all means by all definitions I am the owner of that piece of property that thing now you can never own another being another person but a an inanimate object I can own okay I own the firearms that I own I own the computers that I own they are mine there's a reason you would say that they are mine this computer doesn't belong to anyone else that I'm speaking to you through the usage of there's a reason for that my stuff is on it I'm using it no one could just come along and take that that would be called theft even in a society where we did away with money which I am all for I am all for doing away with the constructional idea of money which is a limiter to access of energy within a system and that's all it's ever there for it's a means of controlling people that doesn't mean there would not be such a thing as ownership ownership would not go away in a totally moneyless society where we stopped using a medium of exchange that can be exploited and turned into a completely having have-nots system which is what we have now with 1% of people controlling over 50% of all wealth in the world and that's a conservative estimate to keep means to have own or retain possession of and if you know the right brainers among us the total new agers out there want to make the argument that oh you think you could own something forever whoever used the term or the word forever you're not going to own anything forever that doesn't mean ownership doesn't exist while you are in existence in this life in this dimension in 3d reality using something of course I'm not going to own my body forever because I'm gonna die my body's gonna die one day my consciousness will relinquish this body and it will no longer own it well that doesn't mean I don't own it now ok so people want to make these ridiculous arguments about the non-existence of ownership because it's not eat for eternity nothing's for eternity folks except consciousness and existence itself so get over this this right brained notion about there being no such thing as ownership not only is it a completely naive thing you're just completely wrong about it you don't know what you're talking about if that's what you think you're incomplete right brain religious imbalance and that religious imbalance is called the religion of the New Age movement and there's nothing new about it it's a very very old deception and it's still running like a program very strongly in our world today to own something means that regarding that thing an individual maintains rightful possession of that object meaning you didn't steal it from someone else or a coerce someone to give it to you the control over its usage meaning you're using it and the responsibility for its usage meaning if you use it improperly and harm somebody with it you have to be held accountable for it you're the maintainer of it you maintain the responsibility for how it is used and its upkeep these are the reasons I own a firearm I am the rightful owner of it I acquired it rightfully I control its usage and I maintain responsibility for it the same could be said for a car a house a set of clothing technology you know a hard drive a computer a cell phone a desk whatever any physical object if it's mine these are this is why it's mine I rightfully possess it I control its usage and I'm responsible for it period so clearly try to understand that folks this is what it means to own something to keep it that's why we're losing our freedom folks because too few people understand ownership of their freedom that's why it's better that our freedoms are being taken unlawfully unrightfully from us moving the slide number 29 now continuing with the concept of ownership and directly related to that concept is a quote by Jamesburg who wrote a book called the ideological origins of the Second Amendment and in that he said the possession of arms is the distinction between a free man and a slave it being the ultimate means by which freedom was to be preserved I mean truer words were never spoken you know the problem is we don't have people of this type of a thought process today in large enough numbers that's the difference between somebody being free and being a slave slaves are disarmed slaves aren't allowed to own the ability to defend their freedom for the very reason that they are considered slaves by their masters and owners and anybody who's been disarmed has been made a slave by those who have disarmed them make no mistake about it and if you don't understand that you don't understand freedom if you don't know that definitively the possession of arms is the distinction between a free man and a slave because that's how your freedom is preserved when and if if and when it comes under attack by people who would think themselves your master your owner and no one no one that does not understand that could say that they're a real man or a real woman they're not enough they're not an authentic being they're an inauthentic being they're a person in the mindset of a slave and they don't know what true freedom is not even a little bit moving on to slide number 30 again continuing with the concept of natural law how this goes along with rights the right of people everywhere to keep and bear arms for defensive purposes we have to understand equality in rights that nobody that has any more or less rights than anybody else everyone has the exact same rights no one has any more rights than anyone else no one has any less rights than anyone else because rights are the same thing actions that do not cause harm to another Bing people want to turn this into all kinds of shades of gray when it is not it is black and white did it cause harm to another Bing well then it's a wrongdoing did it not cause harm to another Bing well then it's a right it is that black and white it is that simple people want to try to you know overly complexify everything because they can't think along simple lines of morality and this is largely because they're not truly moral beings they want to come up with the exceptions to everything they want to find the last little minutiae of an exception to that well what in this situation if this happened and then that happened and then that happened like you know what forget all of this you're making things too complicated did you take an action and it resulted in a harm to another being when you had no right to do that that's it that's it did you deliberately take an action and it's a of your own free will whether you're told to do it or not no matter why you thought it was okay to do and you didn't have any moral right to take that action and it results in harm to another being well guess what that's not a right you just committed a wrongdoing I mean people have to stop trying to overly complexify everything and just get down to basic understandings of things it's not that complicated folks since rights are not created by humanity because they exist objectively and inherently in nature and this is by right by way of them being actions as I have already explained that is why rights exist objectively and inherently in nature because they are actions and actions exist in nature no human being or group of human beings exist actually ever capable of granting rights to anyone else nor is any human being capable of revoking Rights from anyone else I would say no Bing period whether they're human or not rights exist in creation the creator of the universe the creative force in the universe existence itself however you want to word it that is how rights have come into being they are built into the very fabric of existence and therefore they're my birthright as of being within the universe within nature that means they're my possession it's my ownership I have ownership of my rights who else could own my rights if my rights are actions that I may take who else could possibly own them see this is why people don't want to understand the ownership of rights because they don't want the Associated responsibility that goes along with that ownership that's the crux of the issue of people not understanding what rights are therein lies the problem people don't want that associated responsibility moving on to slide number 31 so I'm sorry let's just go back to 30 for one second this is you know deeply deeply interwoven into the whole concept of the right to keep and bear arms we have to understand every body has this this right it's not just for some it is for all beings all beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence possess the right to defend themselves from violence it is a universal inherent right of all people everywhere and everyone shares that right equally moving on to slide 31 continuing with the concept of self-defense this right that is inherent to all people everywhere no matter where they are no man or time period no matter what geographic region we're defining now as an another part of the Second Amendment the right to keep and bear arms so now what does the word bear represent or mean in the wording of the Second Amendment you look up the verb to bear in any decent dictionary and it's just a very simple definition that will be given by almost all dictionaries to bear something means to carry it that's it to take it from one place to another to carry on one's person that's it that's all it means it does not mean to brandish to wield or anything like that some people get those confused to bear arms means to carry them on your person that's it very very simple definition so now let's look at that definition if I place my hand gun on my hip cover it up with my shirt and walk around with it like that not harming any other Bing of course that is a right because it does not cause harm to other beings so then if no one if rights are equal for all people everywhere how can anyone grant someone the right to bear arms to carry arms in a defensive capacity no one can if I use that firearm in an unlawful way in a way that was contradicting natural law or moral law by harming someone with it when I had no right to do so then of course I would have to be held accountable for that but we have these things in almost all states called concealed carry licenses were the state thinks they can grant or refuse to grant the right to bear arms to carry arms on our person wherever we happen to go saying we will determine whether or not you have that right completely contradictory to natural law thinking that some people have the right grant or refused to grant rights which already exist that's like me telling someone you have you don't have the right to use a computer you don't have the right to read books you don't have the right to use a fork or a knife I mean it's ridiculous and yet there are still complete idiots out there who think that this is some type of a privilege just they're the same people who think driving in a car is a privilege I don't care what legal terminology you want to get into the whole maritime thing I understand all the distinctions people make in legal language versus lawful language whatever it's all a fiction anyway folks made up by people who are psychopathic people who think they're God and just want to control you it's all illegitimate it's all an illusion only the mind buying in at any any of that crap makes it real it's the same thing with this no one can grant somebody the right to travel no one can grant someone the right to protect themself with any kind of arms by one they're walking around with a bow and arrow on my back that's my right because somebody telling you I'm gonna disarm you is that person saying I'm your master and honor and you're my slave and if you don't know that you don't understand what freedom is you haven't understood it yet if I want to walk around with a big caveman Club that's my right I start threatening people with it that's not my right same thing with a gun I want to walk around with an aka all day or an ar-15 or a 308 this is the reason we're in a society where there's there's so much violence by other people because an on society as a polite society a society where every person would be armed and carrying weaponry guaranteed folks you once seen a lot of physical violence in that society I absolutely guarantee it you'd see how polite people would get oh fast to each other how much sudden mutual respect would be given and received we'll pick this up on the other side of this break folks stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com so we were talking about the inability of anybody to grant or refuse to quote grant and write which already exists and this includes owning firearms and this includes carrying firearms you know there's a couple of people who are starting to understand this who are even involved in like state legislators and I think I'm not sure whether it was Texas but it might be where a state senator or house representative in a state legislature has put forward a bill to try to revoke concealed carry licensing because he's recognized that this is an inherent human right perhaps I'll try to post a link to this article or articles about this you know if I could find it but I know I read an article dealing with this and thought it was an encouraging sign you know there's a lot of state legislatures out there that have passed the Second Amendment protection acts and I think that's also an encouraging sign I mean again I'm not a status you know these are words on paper however at least it's an encouraging sign - people are understanding at least philosophically that the right to keep and bear arms needs to be defended so I'll be talking about this a little bit more next week some of the states that have come forward with legislation or passed legislation that is about nullifying any of the federal government's attempts to conduct any gun control measures whatsoever because they are completely unconstitutional and they're against natural rights period so I think I'll leave slide 31 at that I think it's pretty clearly explained and let's move on to the next section which is the last phrase within the Second Amendment the phrase shall not be infringed I would hope I do not have to explain shall not be it means you don't do it for you know those who might require an explanation of that it means you never do it in perpetuity it is not ever to be done okay real simple but a lot of people have the hardest time in the understanding of the Second Amendment unfortunately with the word infringed they don't seem to understand what this word means perhaps they've never looked it up you know perhaps their English grade school teachers just never got into that term with them you know they never they never you know look that up in their spelling book okay and then looked up the definition well an infringement is very simple that was slide 32 moving to slide 33 where I explained what an infringement is an infringement is a measure or an action that limits upon something else or encroaches upon something to limit or encroach is what infringement is to act that you look up the word infringe in any decent dictionary and it will tell you it means to act so as to limit or undermine to encroach upon and we'll continue with that concept on the other side of this break folks at the top of the second hour you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on rbn don't go anywhere [Music] [Applause] [Music] there's a cool science that we don't dare speak so while the cleanups rip so we keep rated dear let there's nothing wrong it's cold of socks welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we're into the second hour of the broadcast this evening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we were talking about what is infringement when in the Second Amendment it says the right to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed what does the word infringed mean to infringe as you will find in any dictionary it is a verb and it means to act so as to limit or undermine something to encroach upon something that means encroachment now people might want to know you know what what does the word encroach mean you look up the word encroach and it means to advance gradually beyond usual or acceptable limits to advance gradually beyond the usual perception beyond acceptable limits that's what encroachment means this is the concept of incrementalism of the stepwise progression to gradually get to where you want to go by advancing very slowly so it's unnoticeable you're encroaching upon it slowly you're gradually eroding it this is called incremental ISM and this is what all tyrants do this is what smart tyrants do I should say because someone who wants to make a quick power grab is going to be immediately recognized for the tyrant that they are they're going to try to take too much too fast and then people who care at all about freedom even a little bit will say wow we don't want to accept this you know yesterday we had this freedom today it's gone that's tyranny that's a total infringement upon our rights they would understand what was going on but if you do it very incrementally in slow gradual stepwise progressions most people never see it happening the whole concept of the pot with the Frog and you boil the water you but you put the up frog in the pot when the water temperature is just fine you know it's not hot at all it's nice and comfortable for the Frog and then you turn it up very slowly and it'll stay in there if you put in enough pot of very hot water it would jump right out this is what incrementalism is gradually making changes that lead to tyranny that's why registration of firearms is always proposed the universal background checks gun permits gun registration I mean we already have in certain states where people need permits to buy guns to own that's a complete unconstitutional enactment I mean you know the people should be seeing red flags all over the place if your state has any kind of a law that says you need a permit by government to own a firearm of any kind of any kind once they start instituting incrementalist measures like that you can guarantee right around the corner is going to be confiscation of firearms and they haven't tried this in states right now but they've done it during national disasters during natural disasters like in Katrina National Guard troops were going door-to-door confiscating weaponry and you know what I think about that is people should not have turned one thing over to them even if it meant coming to deadly force being used anything you know anybody that submits to that is submitting the slavery I don't care what the circumstances are you let yourself be disarmed you might as well accept your chains right then and there they'll use any excuse that they can get their hands on these incrementalist s-- these fabian socialists because that's what they are they're neo-marxists they're communists they're fabian socialists the incrementalist see that's how they think they're gonna push socialism and eventually communism into society and you know the Nazis are no different what do you think that's any different it's called National Socialism that's what nsdap stood for national so Silesia Deutsche arbeiterpartei the National Socialist German Workers Party that was the Nazi Party they were socialists people want to think all these these regimes are so different Maoists you know the Communists Maoists were so different from the Nazis of a Maoist were extreme left-wing the Nazis were extreme right-wing you know what folks they all meet at the wingtips which is called 100% totalitarianism death camps secret police total ownership of property by the state total ownership of the people by the state slavery you think it's any different you're buying into semantics and in word games and language so all the same measures that they enact same actions that they take anybody that thinks they're anything different has no long view of history and absolutely no understanding of what totalitarian regimes are none Stalin's Soviet Union was so drastically different than Mao's China and Hitler's Hitler's Germany don't you know so drastically different in the form of incremental socialism and incremental fascism that's being brought into the United States because these two seemingly opposite wings of totalitarianism said hey we haven't been able to take down the United States from without let's joint let's shake hands conquer them from the inside incrementally so they don't understand what's happening cuz their people are asleep at the switch and we'll sort out the spoils of of ideological warfare political warfare on the other side when we have the country in our grasp and if you don't understand that's what happened you're a naive child and you have no long view of history at all the Fabian society's logo the Fabian society's very low go their shield is a black wolf in a sheep's clothing in in sheep's dress a dead sheep skin over top of the black wolf I mean they're telling you out in the open we're coming in as a wolf dressed in sheep's clothing to conquer you incrementally we we don't even need to come with weapons of war we're gonna come with an incrementalist ideology so that you never know what happened this is what Nikita Khrushchev told Americans he said we're gonna bury you but we don't need to do it with with war weapons of war weapons of mass destruction we're gonna do it ideologically incrementally and your children are going to wake up one day in a communist country we're going to turn the United States into a communist country over a long plan this was the plan of Antonio Gramsci the Italian fascist / communist whatever you want to call him you know people think there's such different ideologies he was a Marxist you know people will call him a socialist a communist but it's the same basic thing it's just a minor difference in how you get there whether you're going to do it through the corporation or the state now we have a mixture in the United States I call it the Camino fascist regime or the fascio communist regime it doesn't make a difference it's just a label the result and the end result is the same folks Graham she had the whole idea with a physical hot revolution toward communism is not going to work we tried it with the Bolshevik Revolution toward the you know and it didn't work out the way we exactly planned so we want to do this through incremental ISM and he called this the long cultural march through the institution's the long march through the cultural institutions that means you have to take over the school system that means you have to take over the media that means you have to take over local government you have to get into the minds of people you have to corrupt morality you have to get people to worry about frivolous things distract their attention culturally bankrupt the morally bankrupt them and then they're ready for conquer you just walk in that's what Fabian socialism is folks it was named after Fabius an emperor who just went and took places that he had already ideologically decimated and the population was weak worn out and he just walked in with his troops then they and they offered little to no resistance that's what's going on in the United States right now so why people got to wake up and start understanding what their rights are and start defending them that's what incrementalism is folks that's what it means to infringe upon something to take it over incrementally and that's the plan of these socialists whether they're the left-wing variety or the right-wing variety their plan is the same speaking about the dangers of infringement or disarmament the very author of the Second Amendment George Mason who I would say had more to do with the writing of the Second Amendment even then the co-author James Madison in my opinion after studying it a little bit I think Mason really was the person who insisted on this he wrote about infringement being the road to enslave people and this quote by him explains that perfectly quote to disarm the people is the best and most effectual way to enslave them George Mason the co-author of the Second Amendment I mean it's right there I mean you you can't be any less ambiguous about how this founder thought to disarm the people is the best and most effectual way to enslave them telling people once again a disarmed person as a slave an armed person is a free Byng founding father thomas jefferson third president of the united states slide number 35 now said the strongest reason for people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is as a last resort to protect themselves against tyranny in government now this associates directly with the idea that the Second Amendment is about defense from tyranny from government and people want to say it's about hunting rights it's about sport it's about target practice it's about just home defense or defensive against individuals on the street bunk bunk the Second Amendment was about defense against government tyranny and all the people who want to make the other nonsensical argument that small arms wouldn't provide much of a defense against government tyranny in the modern day you don't know what you're talking about either if it wasn't going to be so effectual small arms which is what all governments fear their people being armed with because that's what a militia comprises and a militia is distributed throughout the population when it is properly composed no government or standing army is ultimately going to stand up against that kind of force because it's as I said last week it's death by a million bee stings there'd be so many people coming at them they wouldn't be able to defend against something like that and it would be from all places not just one place not just a place where an army had said ah a standing army had set up they would never have the ability or resources to defend against something like that from the entire population if that force were distributed throughout it and Jefferson is saying as much right here and he uses the term as a last resort which I also agree with I don't think people should be quick to just jump into warfare I've never said that okay however when reason fails and people are determined to conduct violence as a last resort there is the right of self-defense it should not be entered upon frivolously but you know what folks we're at a place where that time is coming and once again my work here from the very beginning has been to try to avert that time I don't I don't know if my efforts have been effectual enough or if another piece enough people have truly received the message philosophically that's what happened during the first American Revolution that's why we had to go that route and sadly I think maybe not right away but the time is coming soon where we may have to go that route again and it's going to be extraordinarily bad when it happens because the technology is so much more deadly than it was back during the first revolution 230 years ago that we're going to see the world if it comes to that is going to see bloodshed the likes of which the world has never witnessed before in human history and I really don't want to see it come to that which is why I teach morality which is really the only thing that could stop it from coming to that well let me tell you something folks if you don't recognize that there's enough people in this country who still do respect the the very concept of freedom and aren't gonna let that go easily and they are going to physically fight the tyranny that they are encountered with you're also very naive if you think that isn't going to happen if these thug Nazi pigs and communist pigs cut try to keep coming and encroaching upon our rights you'd be a very naive person to think there aren't enough people who still have enough respect for human freedom that will physically battle against that that kind of tyranny in this land and you know what the people trying to bring in this kind of enslavement know it that's why they want the firearms and that's why if I'm telling those people right now if you want to get them you better be prepared in every aspect of your soul for the blood that it's going to take to get that accomplished and that's all I have to say about that you want to know who I'll leave the last word about disarmament to I won't leave it to the fount one of the founding fathers Thomas Jefferson as I said in my original presentation that I gave back in February I'll leave the last word on that subject to the Supreme Chancellor of the Nazi Third Reich Adolf Hitler let's hear what he had to say about the disarmament of his slaves of those he wanted to make his slaves Hitler said quote the most foolish mistake we could possibly make meaning of course the Nazis would be to permit the conquered Eastern peoples to have arms history teaches that all conquerors who have allowed their subject races to carry arms have prepared their own downfall by doing so so let's not have any native militia he actually uses the term militia in this statement German troops alone will bear bear the sole responsibility for the maintenance of law and order what a wonderful new world order this man was bringing in one where all of his subjects races would be completely disarmed and at his mercy we'll be right back folks [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're continuing with part two of the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment presentation that I started on the air here last week and I'm continuing with this week let's move on to slide number 37 in the presentation a slide that I call gun control the road to death last couple of slides were called infringement the road to slavery once that has already taken place incremental II and then we have gun control measures in place invariably one thing follows ladies and gentlemen this is a historical pattern the people who understand that this happens understand a long view of human history and aren't aren't wearing blinders when it comes to just recent events they understand that this is a pattern that can be demonstrated repeatedly throughout history that result ladies and gentlemen is genocide more specifically demo side which is murder by government its murder of an aspect or a contingency of the population that the people in government see as somehow undesirable or unworthy or unfit of life anymore and they need to be exterminated like insects or animals and sadly in the last 100 years directly due to gun control measures being implemented in different states throughout the world not over 90 million civilians non-governmental people have been murdered by governments within the last 100 years or alone as a direct result of gun control measures that have been implemented by governor and you can look at the statistics on the slide that I have posted here the image on the slide the chart this is borrowed from JP fo org this is an organization that is one of the best gun rights lobbies in the United States it is called Jews for the preservation of firearms ownership and they do the work that they do as a direct result of their understanding of what happened during Nazi Germany and how Hitler began his total conquest of the state of Germany by taking guns away from Jewish citizens first and then rat rapidly completely increasing the gun control laws over time you could specifically look up a lot of the wording of the 1938 Nazi gun control laws and you could directly compare them to the gun control laws that were implemented in the United States in the 1960s they're almost identical word-for-word as a matter of fact I believe if you go to JP fo dot org you can get the original language in German of the Nazi gun control laws of 1938 and compared them with the 1968 I believe it was gun control measures implemented in the United States and the senator who put forth that legislation actually used the language of the not Nazi 1938 gun control laws to write the legislation of the 1968 gun control laws implemented in the United States took it right from the Nazi playbook and that's documented on their site but this chart shows how invariably as soon as gun control measures are implemented by government genocide or demo site follows invariably the Ottoman Empire the Soviet Union Nazi Germany Maoist China you know Guatemala Uganda Cambodia under Pol Pot and the Khmer Rouge Rwanda and there's many other examples throughout history these are Judas is just in the last 100 years if you take into account all the people killed by government where the result of government measures over 270 million people in the last 100 years alone and that number is rapidly growing but 90 people as a direct result of gun control measures and that's probably a conservative estimate and yet people still think gun control is a good thing they somehow think government has your best interest in mind and cares about you know it cares about you all right it cares about controlling you and making you a slave by disarming you and then you have no ability to resist anything they want to implement so let's leave that at that and move on to the last part of this presentation which is the reassembly again all of this was the the first part was called field stripping we're breaking down the Second Amendment into its constituent components like you would field strip a rifle or a handgun now we're going to reassemble those components put it all back together find out what it really really means and we'll do that on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on our BN continuing tonight with the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment presentation that I started last week on the air and we are getting ready to conclude it with what I call the reassembly putting all of the words and phrases of the Second Amendment back together after having properly understood them by breaking down each word and phrase in the Second Amendment so that we could truly and deeply understand its meaning and purpose that's slide number 38 I'm moving on to slide number 39 now and I explained in this slide that this is a matter of language in the understood the understanding of the Second Amendment is and this is because there are differences and in many cases significant differences in the colloquial language the English usage the contextual usage of English between late 18th century speaking or parlance and 21st century speaking and this is something that people generally don't have a firm grasp on and it goes over their heads in many cases it's it's unfortunate - because the founders really did try to do their best to make their ideas as unambiguous and clearly spelled out and as specific in language as possible and yet over time the understanding of the way that they wrote and spoke you know gradually gives way and you know the the type of colloquial usage of language that we've developed today takes over and then there's that loss in translation you might say so in this slide I'm going to read to wordings of the Second Amendment the way it was actually written and then how we might write it today if we used almost all the same words so here's how the Second Amendment was written in late 18th century the the late 1700s parlance a well-regulated militia comma being necessary to the security of a free State comma the right of the people to keep and bear arms comma shall not be infringed now there's some strange comma placement especially after the word arms and before the phrase shall not be infringed we probably wouldn't write like that today some people even question the kind of grammatical correctness of that and we don't really break our word our phrases down we don't arrange our phrases I should say in kind of the order that this was done at least not with like qualifiers I guess you could say we wouldn't start the the sentence in that way today if we were trying to clearly convey necessity so we would convey the word necessity with since something is necessary then this must or must not be done and that's how I'm going to you know introduce this next wording of the second amendment how we might rewrite it using again almost all of the same words but we might write it in a slightly different parlance today in the 21st century and here's how it would go since a well-regulated militia of the people is necessary to secure freedom the right of the people to keep and arms shall not be infringed now if we wrote it like that today there would be much less ambiguity over what this whole statement means and what its purpose is the clear intention of the militia of the people is necessary to keeping our freedom and therefore since the people of that the militia of the people need to be armed no one should ever be able to infringe upon people's rights to keep in bear arms this would be much more powerful of course if people truly understood what the militia was and is that it is all people so that's a simple dichotomy there between how their language was used and how our language would be used today and again I would start that with the word since because that conveys the necessity of what follows it now on the next slide I'm gonna take a little bit of license you might say pun intended or maybe just uh you know display a little bit of ego here and say here's maybe how I would have written it back then if were I alive back then or how I might rewrite it today not that I think it needs rewriting I think it stands fine just the way it is personally I think for those who have any kind of a historical understanding of how the founders use this language or what their true intentions were by just reading their you know their writings them themselves read it read it yourself I think that it's unambiguous as it stands and doesn't need rewriting but just as a exercise where I to rewrite it myself here's how I would have written it since it is true that a militia of the people which is a decentralized distributed force of armed individuals comprised of the body of the people who maintain working Henry and tactics commensurate to a military force is necessary for and essential to the preservation of a free way of life the inherent natural rights of people everywhere to own and carry defensive weaponry of any kind shall never be encroached upon so as to limit or undermine those rights that is the reassembly ladies and gentlemen in my words for what they're worth since it is true that a militia of the people again the militia is a decentralized distributed force of armed individuals comprised of the body of the people of all the people the whole people who maintain working weaponry and tactics commensurate to a military force that's what a well-regulated militia is well-regulated means you're maintaining weaponry and tactics and a militia literally means strength that is commensurate to a military force without being a military without being a standing army since that body of people a militia of the people is necessary for an essential to the preservation the maintenance of a free way of life securing freedom the inherent natural rights of people everywhere under natural law to own and carry to keep and bear defensive weaponry of any kind not just firearms any kind of weaponry any kind of Arms shall never be encroached upon infringed so as to limit or undermine those natural rights I think were it worded according to something like this the ambiguity would completely be gone no one would ever question it maybe I'm just being a little bit optimistic there but because there are really sick demented people out there in the world who just want to be slaves and love the slavery system that we have they're just psychopathic people and then the other kind of people are just totally masochistic and just enjoy slavery because they don't want any personal responsibility because their self-loathing people they don't have any self-respect they hate themselves deep down in their heart and they want bad things to happen to them the problem may I have no problem with people being like that if that's your constitution of a complete milk toast clown fine be like that here's the problem here's where it comes into a problem enough people being like that starts to infringe upon my rights and the rights of people who want to be free and there's where I have a moral problem with that whole ideology of self-loathing self-determine you're taking something and taking that position that does not belong to you because those rights are not yours to undermine or take away and that's why I have a big moral problem with that kind of a mental attitude that's why the understanding of freedom is so important the philosophical foundations and understanding of freedom are so vitally important because they have to do with the effecting of other beings that's why I've said in the past there are thoughts that are not rights to have people think all thoughts are rights whatever thought it may be wrong folks you are incorrect if you believe that there are thoughts that are violence make no mistake about it there are thoughts that are violence just by holding them in your mind because of enough people act upon those thoughts that becomes materialized as real violence in the world you could call them potential violence when enough people have thoughts that are completely out of alignment with morality and freedom then you're going to see that materialized in the physical world according to the first principle of natural law the principle of mentalism the universe is mental everything that comes into physical manifestation must first exist in mind and herein lies the problem folks the mind must be changed what we think must be changed in order for the external manifestation to change and when you think things that are wrong that are incorrect eventually it leads to immoral action that's why the understanding of right versus wrong of correct versus incorrect is so important and that's why people need to be on the right page when it comes to the right of people to keep and carry defensive weaponry of any kind as I started this presentation last two or two weeks ago with that that the second amendments wording were 27 words that are worth fighting for I'm moving on to slide number 41 now a well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free State the right of the people to keep and bear Arms shall not be infringed these are 27 words worth fighting for because of what they convey because of what they mean because of what they represent because of the original intent of them and the purpose behind them but make no mistake about it folks they are just words we cannot make them sacred or put them on such a pedestal or a shrine that we forget that actions must back those words when tyranny is coming at you hot and completely brainwashed agents of the state are following their orders just doing their job listening to the commands of their quote-unquote leaders their Fuhrer their Chancellor their chairman their president and their intent on harming others and taking away natural inherent rights because they've been commanded to do so you know what happens with the twenty seven words of the Second Amendment they become just words like that real fast you're not going to be sitting there explaining historical significance or intended purpose when somebody's actually coming for your rights that's when action is going to be required and if you're not physically prepared getting psychologically prepared for that is one thing but if you're not physically prepared for it you're going to be up that creek without a paddle as the saying goes you're going to be caught with your panties down around your ankles as that other saying goes so my slide number 42 conveys the concept of getting ready and being prepared for eventualities that we all do not want to see but which very very well may manifest sadly and unfortunately and let me tell you something folks if you're not at least somewhat prepared in this capacity you better start getting prepared or you're going to be in a bad situation and you're going to have no recourse when tyrants come and want to relocate you or take your rights your freedom or your property and you think that it will be the first time it's happened in human history think again if you have any long historical framework or viewpoint or understanding you will understand if that does happen to people there'll be just many in a very very very long line then it has happened too in the past because we still haven't gotten a lesson we still haven't gotten it fully that's why I suggest if we want to avert that potentiality we start deeply understanding natural law deeply understanding morality again the firearm is the last recourse I've said before when I show this slide I've said a few things that I'll reiterate here one you're looking at a totally peaceful nonviolent being in that photo on slide number 42 who harms none I want to be left to myself I think the first and foremost right is the right to be left alone I don't bother anybody I don't want anybody to bother me when I interact with people I interact with them through reason and if I want to change their mind I do it through persuasion not violence not coercion but you know what while I've been a teacher for many years on rights and on natural law and on what's going on in this world most of my energy goes into teaching some of it goes into preparedness and I would absolutely suggest the same for others we'll pick this up on the other side of this break folks you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] you know today disguise the night night divided today and tried to run [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm and just about wrapping up my part two of the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment presentation which I began here on air a couple of weeks back this is a short segment I may do a little bit to complete this on the other side and then we'll start taking phone calls but see what I can get through here we're still on slide number 42 where I was explaining you know the idea of being ready preparing physically for what may occur in this country and possibly in others and that means owning firearms that means being responsible with them that means knowing how to use them that means knowing how to take them apart knowing how to clean them operating them properly keeping them in good shape practicing with them teaching family members and friends make it a part of your life that's basic preparedness and I think more people need to become involved in it it is part of the American culture as I said in coming weeks on this show I want to talk about how other nations have allowed themselves to become disarmed and how disgraceful that is and what they might be able to do about it but just to wrap this up I want to say talk about a few things on these last few slides the first thing is some of the imagery that you see here alongside my photo on slide number 42 with my ak-47 at a local range you see two flag images these are images from flags during the Revolutionary War era one of them the one on the left with the snake on the yellow background with the words don't tread on me is known as the Gadsden flag after the American patriot Christopher Gadsden from Georgia who was one of the I believe the commander the Georgia militia if I'm not mistaken and who fought in the Revolutionary War this was a huge symbol during the Revolutionary War period and represented the rattlesnake who simply wants to be left alone in nature and when someone won't leave it alone that's when he strikes it's a concept within natural law that natural law right of being left alone of not having someone come at you with coercion but if they do you're ready you are fanged and Venom eyes and you'll also give them that warning the rattling of the rattlesnakes tail means beware leave me alone I don't want to harm you but if you're coming toward me if you're encroaching upon me my rights my life my territory my property then be ready to be struck and that was the message being conveyed during the American Revolution to the British back then who came over across an ocean on ships to oppress people at the behest of some psychopathic lunatic boy king because he was their leader and they were just following orders you pick this up on the other side in the third hour of the show and then I'm gonna be going to your phone calls I'm gonna wrap up these last three slides and then we'll see what listeners out there have to say about the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment ladies and gentlemen you are listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting stay with us we'll be right back [Music] freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're into the third hour of the show and I'm getting ready to just wrap up the last part of my true meaning and purpose of the second amendment presentation here on the air tonight and then we're gonna be going right to your calls on slide 42 I just broke down some of the imagery of the two flags that are on that page in the circles on both sides of my photo holding one of my firearms and on the left hand side of course is the Gadsden flag as it is known after a Christopher Gadsden of Georgia on the on the left hand side I'm sorry on the right hand side it is the imagery that is known as the Franklin flag Benjamin Franklin originally designed the segmented snake in some of his newsletters his newspapers and underneath and it said join or die I believe the original said unite or die if I'm not mistaken but it was a turn to join or die to try to bring people into the actual combat of the revolutionary war effort against the British and you know this was a warning either you know join the militia adjoined you know the Revolutionary Army and fight back against these tyrannical oppressors who came over at the behest of this psychopathic King to oppress free people or you know suffer the consequences and concept was people had to come together to fight this tyranny which was on their doorstep which was in their midst and the message could never be more appropriate than in the time that we're living in and let me tell you something folks if we unite if we join together all of the people who are seemingly separate from all the different places in not only the United States but in the world and we come together under the common knowledge and the common sense understanding of natural law of moral law and we unite under those principles not a single shot will need to be fired not one if we do not do that death is going to be visited upon this earth in amounts that are almost inconceivable and I'm not saying that to fear monger I'm saying that because that is how natural law consequences work we're in a big simulation you might look even look at it like a video game you know what the game's called folks Truth or Consequences we unite under the truth we join together under the truth under common sense under conscience under natural law under morality and we will experience freedom we will experience prosperity we will experience peace and harmony we refuse that truth and we refuse to come together under the banner of truth there's going to be the exact opposite oppression suffering warfare slavery and death and don't expect it ever to work any differently those are laws that are built into creation itself these are what these symbols mean to me those are my interpretations of what they mean and how we might see them today in the world I think they're just as appropriate and just as hard-hitting in their message as they were over 200 years ago the men who made them should be respected and revered and I think they're the real American flags forget the flag of the United States as far as I'm concerned that's turned into a symbol of oppression and tyranny in my eyes these are the real flags of this land that we call America so I just wanted to comment on that symbolism that I chose for that slide there let's move on to slide number 43 I said in my original presentation back in February that if it were up to me maybe I would only add four additional words to the second amendment to perfect it and those words are come and take it in the original Greek Molen lebay the words uttered by the king in general Leonidas who fought at the Battle of Thermopylae against the pur incoming Persian armies trying to conquer what was Western civilization at that time in Greece and those Spartans held them at least long enough before they were killed to the last man to bring in some support by other Greek factions to actually get them united because they knew that if they didn't fight they were going to be conquered and their way of life was going to be completely destroyed some people say that this battle preserved the idea of freedom in Western civilization and it would have been completely annihilated had those people not made that sacrifice however people want to look at it historically the words come and take it came out of that because when Leonidas and his men were ordered to surrender their weapons and surrender to the Persian troops his response was Mollen lebay which meant come and take them if you can and as I said they fought until the last man of course this phrase has now been used as a rallying cry for people who wish to preserve gun ownership rights especially here in America and this flag is another big symbol in the gun culture community come and take it I personally prefer the silhouette of the a.k I'm more of a neikei guy than I am an AR guy but hey you know we have our preferences and finally folks the last slide slide number 44 you know I didn't say anything about I told you what I felt the Gadsden snake meant when in reference to the Gadsden flag itself but I just want to talk about the symbol of the snake in general people will look at this oh it's the serpent it's the it's a symbol of the devil that is Satan's the great serpent yeah biblically that is true you know this the serpent is looked at as you know Satan biblically and in religious connotations in many cultures specifically modern Christian culture but if you look at the historical underpinnings from the story and connect this with the information that I broke out during my cosmic abandonment presentation there's an alternative interpretation that goes along with the original serpent story of Eden and as we talked about briefly in the cosmic abandonment series the brothers and little an N key these beings that came here in the ancient past are attributed in by many people to creating humanity and then genetically tinkering with the genetic code of human beings to make them into a slave species regardless of what people think of that story it's the underpinnings of the symbolism that count here as I'm explaining this and lil tried to make n key into the the the great devil the the adversary to his rule in this story of these two brothers and that's why he kind of pinned him as the slithering serpent many feel n key was the good guy in the story as I've said there were no good guys between these brothers because it was n keys originally planned to create humanity and genetically modify the beings that were already here as one of the early parts of this story goes when n key first set foot on the earth one of the first animals that he encountered that he had not ever seen before was a snake and when he saw that he took sort of a liking to it because again as these accounts go the skin of these beings was somewhat akin to the skin of a snake which is why many people have associated them with reptiles with reptilian like creatures but their skin simply had an appearance like you might say like a human elbow or knee but all over that's what their skin just looked like which is similar to a reptilian hide so the story goes that when he first encountered the first animal they encountered on an alien world it was a snake and then when N key had sort of a little bit of a change in conscience when he realized how degraded the Bing's that these other beings these other intelligent beings who came here from elsewhere had created on the earth were how completely violent they had become and the kind of deplorable behaviors that were they weren't enacting upon each other and key much much later on more likely you know thousands of years beyond the the first time when they when they started doing these genetic manipulations because these beings have an enormous lifespan compared to ours he allegedly had this change in conscience to a point where he wanted to at least try to help educate people according to higher standards of morality and consciousness and he formed mystery schools to do this to try to teach the humans how to really interact with each other and to teach them about the laws of nature and to teach them about you know the sciences etc and these became the first mystery schools which then of course became corrupted and polluted by people who wanted to take that knowledge and use it for advantage over their fellow beings that's how dark occultism got started but one of the original secret societies during these times was known as the Brotherhood of the snake and it was a brotherhood that came together to try to teach people again they used the snake because this was n key symbol back then and they taught the mystery traditions of consciousness amongst themselves in in secret because many of these this knowledge was forbidden by the faction of these beings the the quote-unquote Anunnaki the ones who came down from the heavens as the name is translated out of the Sumerian this this Brotherhood was considered you know illegal it was considered something that was forbidden hence a secret society had to be maintained many of these beings who came here and created us did not want our uplift did not want people to have this knowledge which would level the playing field against them while they were still here so this original society took the symbol of the snake okay and it was about higher consciousness it was about teaching others and it was about protection among those with a like mind this is one of the underpinning reasons that I chose this as the symbol for the background of this entire slide presentation because I think humanity today needs a new Brotherhood of the snake as strange as that may sound to some if you understand the story and you know what this original Brotherhood represented and I don't get me wrong let's not leave anybody out it's not just a Brotherhood we need a new community a new mystery school if you will a new brotherhood and sisterhood of the snake no one is left out of this of course people who understand both the non-aggression principle and the self-defense principle equally and are willing to come together to teach those principles and defend those principles I think if we create some sort of a new universal worldwide community such as that that teaches natural law principles I think we might be able to reverse the trend toward despotism and totalitarianism and tyranny that is so prevalent all throughout the world so I'll conclude this presentation with that notion and with that hope in mind so that concludes my presentation the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment I hope people enjoyed it I hope they got a lot out of it I hope they will share not only the presentation as I've given it but you could teach others yourself what the Second Amendment really means what the founders intended it to be spread the word talk to people about it get involved in firearms ownership be a responsible firearms owner own the responsibility that comes along with it most of all I think the best thing we could do is teach young people respect for firearms to teach them the rights that are associated with this to teach them responsibility the responsibility that is associated with this and when we do that we're going to see a different generation come forward in the future that will understand these principles and really hold them in deep respect and be willing to defend them so with that I hope you enjoyed it and I hope you'll spread the ideas to others with that having been said let's uh start going to the phone lines and see you know what people have to say on this topic I'd like to keep the the topic to the Second Amendment in general firearms ownership in general the self-defense principle in general if people want to go off on different topics you know I try not to make any taboo topics on this show or limit what people can talk about so if you want to go off into other tangents you can but I'm going to ask for people to if they have any comments on this particular topic to call in tonight and you know let's see what you have to say on it so let's hear from Bobby in Louisiana Bobby you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello hello buck man I've just recently discovered your work your piece work dude on before I've gotten to your work I don't know if you're familiar with him just came is dr. Norman liver good his work is on Hermes press it's called the new enlightenment he talks and talks a lot about the New Commonwealth all about what's he's been talking about cuz I saw some of your videos and again give me the gentleman's name again it's dr. Norman liver girl he's on her knees press okay Ravi's press calm he talks about the new enlightenment some this topics go to philosophy over tyranny okay police state you're in a police state attorney right least AUSA about the Cabal cabal provoked riots and so forth and so forth oh I'll definitely check out his work I'm not familiar with it but I will definitely take your recommendation and check it out it sounds like I would definitely be interested in it and I'll look into it for sure thanks for the recommendation thank you I didn't catch all of it I don't have any access to Internet at the moment no serious serious transition right now and my goal is not all alike so he was talking about preparedness I'm saying stuff to mark you everybody's not prepared I mean I'm getting MP Bobby hold on one moment I'll let you continue on the other side [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we're taking your calls for the duration of the show we were talking to Bobby in Louisiana and Bobby you were wrapping up your thoughts and you were talking about preparedness I'll let you continue on that I mean you have some people like me who ask them who know who has been completely and utterly then crippled by all the policies that creates the conditions and poverty and that that's why they want to decimate the country financially as well because they know that it's very difficult for people to maintain you know things like basic preparedness items and weaponry when they don't have the the basic necessities for survival on a day to day basis you know like food and clothing and shelter etc that's one of the big reasons that the extremely wealthy global elitists want people in destitution and poverty without any question it's it's a matter in that kind of a situation - as difficult as it may be to simply you know try as much as possible to just put away small small amounts until you have something that you can part with to you know get some basics in this regard there's there's a good group here in Philadelphia that is called survive and thrive and maybe perhaps there our groups like this in other areas maybe you could check meetup comm or something like that where many people will teach people basic survivalist behavior you know they'll teach basic techniques and mental strategies psychological strategies in addition to what items that you can over time procure and put away over time without having to break the budget so to speak that you could come out with not only a mindset of preparedness but a small cache of preparedness items that may may help you know I interviewed Fernando salgueiro who was the head of survive and thrive probably a couple years back and I told him I was gonna have him on again in the future to talk about preparedness and survival we talked about water purification when I brought them on but maybe at some point in the near future I'll bring him on to talk about basic survival techniques and items that everybody can do in an affordable way even myself I struggled so much to purchase one of the first you know what you might call expensive firearms that I did and it took me several months to save up for it you know like III I'm this in the same situation as many other people are out there and you know it really just takes a kind of a commitment and saying well is this important enough to me to go ahead and do even in the light of you know that I may not have that many resources to put toward it so Bobby I want to just thank you for your call and say you brought up a lot of good points there that many people do have to take into consideration when they're looking at basic preparedness in this regard so it's a good point to make and I want to thank you for the call let's move on to Nathan in Arizona Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show debate club last week and I had an argument with a guy the Second Amendment okay in what I had what regard well thanks to you I knew exactly what to say when he brought up this phrase well-regulated 8'o they love the well-regulated part don't they so many people want to insist that that means the government has to be in total control of every aspect you know that's the big argument by the statist and I knew what to say and now and then II tried to say this in the National Guard is malicious oh here we go with that one that's a huge one that's a huge one by the so called revisionists out there by the leftists out there all the National Guard is the modern militia you know it's just it's an absolutely ridiculous argument the founders repeated over and over and over and over again in their own writings and in in a you know public meetings that they attended when asked who the militia was they said it was the body of the people we're over and over again unambiguous yeah and then he actually took it even further than that he even had the balls to say that there was nothing in the Second Amendment about individuals having gun rights Wow and the right of the people to keep and bear arms that has nothing to do with people's rights I guess different different language than the English language I guess I mean meaning of the word people right people you must miss that word anyway this guy was a cop yeah that makes sense now he's a cult member what do you expect from a religious cult member I could tell it because of the I am better than you attitude and he was trying to laugh at me about everything that I said in response to him and then you even started insinuating that I should be locked in the cage and give him an attitude yeah Nathan hold on I'm gonna let you continue on the other side but here's the thing with people like this okay they haven't read one word from the founders own writings not a one they show their complete ignorance by nonsense like this stay with me I'll let you continue on the other side stay with us everyone [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn taking your calls for the remainder of the show toll-free number to join us 800 3 1-3 94 or 43 we were talking to Nathan in Arizona Nathan you were telling me that after you tried to explain what the real meaning and purpose of the second amendment was to this cult member this religious cult member follower he responded to you that you should be thrown in a cage for your agreement with our founders who put this provision in the Bill of Rights for your stance on that you should have your freedom taken away isn't that so American yeah it gets worse than that - he then went on to say that our attitude would change once we saw how big their machine guns were and I asked him what the military and police are gonna do against the hundred million gun owners and he told me that he just have to take us out one at a time yeah well like I said let them try they don't even understand what they're gonna be up against in this country if they dare to try it that's that's it and you could call that you could call that whatever you want it's not even a threat it's not even a promise it's a fact is what that is it's a I'm not gonna let them take my god and torture me for a couple years and not the only one my friend you know many people are with you believe me more than you know you can more than any of us know where you can be it somebody's mercy for as long as they want so it's a pretty easy choice if you ask me let me tell you something Nathan I go to some gun shows in some podunk podunk towns you probably call them out on the outskirts of you know the urban area around southeastern Pennsylvania and I'm telling you the amount of people that show up it's like a massive sporting event you might think it was a Philadelphia Eagles game the amount of people that come out it's on believably encouraging how many people are in the mindset of at least minimal preparedness and at least minimally know a little bit about what's going on I've had people tell me when I get in conversations with them at gun shows about the tyranny that's going on in America and I've had the response from many people we know many of the people here know exactly what's going on and we're getting ready we may not know as much of you or how it works as well as you do or to the extent that you know but we know enough to prepare and I'm telling you that sentiment is omnipresent at these shows just just go and put yourself around that culture for a time and you'll see you know there are people who aren't at a higher level of consciousness and and don't really understand it to a full extent but there's many who do get at least that tyranny is coming that they're making encroachments on our rights and freedoms and they are not going to take it laying down yeah if you're not then you're gonna be found with your pants around your ankles that's right most important that's absolutely correct Nathan I want to thank you for the call and for the points that you've brought up really great sentiments there and just hang in there because know that you are not alone and know that there are many other American true American patriots in the true sense of the word not in the sense that we just follow whatever the nation does from the point that we are going willing and prepared to defend human freedom at all costs against government tyranny there are so many of us they're gonna stand with people like you and they're not gonna be able to get this done easily so thanks so much for the call let's hear from jonathan in Kentucky Jonathan you are live on what on earth is happening welcome mark you know what the difference is between an ar-15 a what's that ar-15 like a prom queen in an aks like a biker chick I wholeheartedly agree after having you know used both of these platforms I'd have to say I'm in agreement with that sentiment I can't take credit for that that came from a Spetsnaz operator Sonny Posey cos and I knew you were a K guys I don't want to beat up on the AR too much good friends of mine really love that platform and I don't dislike it I think it's extraordinarily accurate it's it's it's a it's a nice platform but uh you know given the choice I'll take the a K platform any day of the week just my personal thank yous you're a no-nonsense kind of guy into a cave and no-nonsense kind of weapon simple is better in a fight yeah well I didn't know if you knew that I I like running guns I run my rifle every Sunday with my group I'm running right now a PTR 91 or it's pretty much a g3 okay and I just wanna let you know I went to a gun show today too and I've seen all the five five six ammo that's being bought and you think you know being uh who's running that there's a panic on it oh well put it this way all the Green Camp green chip thing is is they've made that green tip the ammunition for so long for all these wars they're converting over to a steel core round so instead of selling it a cost they're making a big gun scare and getting everybody to buy it up and they're making a profit off right right yeah and then I wanted to say man your reference on the Brotherhood of the serpent really kind of concluded what may be my thoughts were on that Kundalini experience I had - it might have uh might have been something I guess you could say and yeah I've heard what you people tell me about their Kundalini experiences how what occurred during yours if you don't mind me asking I had a serpent bite me and my dream coil around my arm and I was in an open desert and with the venom that snake bit me and uncoiled my arm and the venom surged up through my arm up to my heart when it hit my heart I awoken with my hands in front of my face and I seen the flower of life symbol in my face and it soon as it was aware of me and I was aware of it it disappeared and my lamp fell over all the power shut off my house and I heard a thousand knocks underneath my bed and on my roof and although very interesting so this was more like a visionary experience than something you may have encountered were experienced during something like a meditative experience oh no no now I will say I do dabble a DMT and I use it for ritual purposes at burn sage and I tell people you gotta let go of all your pride and ego and angst and the teacher plant but I would it wasn't anything like that because it was months afterwards and it was very powerful but we got to run some steel some time man ha ha I would love no we we got to I know I've been to Iraq and you know I you know I've learned something over there and I look at these cops dude and some of them have this smug attitude and I just look at them I think in myself I am just one man and you don't even know what kind of hell I could unleash on you yeah Jonathan the thing is I'm gonna read some information about the fear of rebellion and the fear of revolution that a lot of people have next week on the air and possibly I'll even read some of the writings of Thomas Paine in the next week or two because he talked a lot about how one Patriot during the Revolutionary War era one person of the militia one a person who really was supporting and defending freedom would be worth a hundred Tories or a hundred supporters of the state and that's the thing people have to understand is our numbers are going to be so much more powerful because people who will physically defend their freedom are going to fight like a hundred men because they have something worth fighting for they're not just fighting for hierarchy and following orders they're fighting for something that truly means something deep inside their mind and heart and when they fight for that when they fight for that truth they're gonna take on the strength of a hundred men and I couldn't set it any better myself then all the people who are supporting this tyranny they better understand that before they enter into this slightly and no Borg I mean really you know if you want to do a tracking thing they really are man yeah and it's it's gonna be to a point where this dark elite and whoever they're conduits are they're gonna go down swinging and instead of us passively being able to unite not passive but I would say assertively unite right and not by around it's not going to happen they want to have the angst and and anger and struggle and suffering so that they can feed on the last minute before they're dark flame is extinguished Jonathan I will say this more so than not I tend to agree with that analysis I wish it were not that way and I really want to try to avert it coming to that I don't know if we are going to be able to do that I think it can be done if the human will is summoned to do that work but I tend to more agree with your analysis on the way it may go I hope for all of our sakes that both of us are wrong on that though Jonathan I want to thank you so much for the call phenomenal points that you brought up thanks so much for calling you let's hear from Rafael in Indiana Rafael you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Marc great speaker yeah absolutely welcome back have a piece a few comments if I may sure go right ahead um I use finally coming up how I love and how you said in the past basically called all people and say that you don't care if they need to starve to buy a gun and and that's on for nah you know fire our municipal protection yeah I mean III wouldn't go so far as to say starve yourself to do it I mean if I said that it may be a little bit on the extreme side but there's ways of saving up slowly incrementally and there's even time to do that now I believe like I said I mean the first good firearm I purchased I had to save for several months to save up enough for that because you know I just was kind of a bad time financially and it took a while to do that but I did it anyway and I just literally I said hey uh I'm gonna put ten or twenty dollars aside each week you know and you just do what you can that's what it had to come to for me to you know I'm in a slightly better situation than that now not drastically but you know I did what was necessary to do because I'm not going to get caught unprepared and that that's all comes down to it's you have to summon the will to do it so I totally agree t-ball I guess on what alone understand Second Amendment a lot of loan natural law right there there's a B movie that I saw not so long ago mark it's called a goodbye world unless you've seen that movie before it sounds familiar I'm not certain though it's it's basically the premises where I guess technology is brought to its knees and and people are pretty much brought to her the reliance of a survivalist and how busy they're all revolves around group of people on and the meanings of basically uh survival surviving and uh it's you know it has its subtle angles they're relevant but there's a job the premise of the movie is basically it's tell me that the title of it one more time I just want to write it down all I'll check it out a goodbye world okay all right continue and and it just stopped there's a I think one of the best parts in the movie is another one give everything away but it's basically uh one of them somebody from the group they quote the third and then later on they quote a fourth amendment okay and I guess and the response is being encroached by these Outsiders and I think that's basically a permissible I guess not only your second limb that you're covering but most people don't even know let alone know natural all right no let alone the Bill of Rights they even know what what help what it means 121 I guess crap it's the fans so to speak and it's pretty good movie you know okay I'll definitely check it out on your recommendation and and one other thing else that's why I sent you an email if you got it but there was a video and as pretty relevant to what you're covering now it's it's a YouTube video it's called uh guns with history and it was a social experiment that was done it's it's a YouTube video I think he's just caught up not too long ago but um they set up the shop in New York where they're selling these guns and all these customers not knowing they come in and when they are asking inquire about the firearms instead of telling them you know of an actual history or what nature of the firearm uh they start given the history of how was used to kill quote-unquote you know somebody son murdered their parents or this gun was used in a column binding you see the people's reactions and that is totally awesome station of the Second Amendment and that's in the UI arms Wow so this is like a anti-gun propaganda documentary why that's you should think about buying guys real what's up what's up verbage is on the video but it's basically totally contradicts of what you're trying to unbeli remote and that is pretty uh that's what i do that that's part of that cultural programming you know that social engineering that they have to do to change the mindset of people to get them to lay down their freedom without a battle you know without a struggle yeah I mean it is just uh you know it's pretty pretty uh if people aren't aware it's just the attack that people are getting subversive later all eyes are so society it's it's you know it's relentless and that's why we have to do our best to educate our fellow men according to these principles to help them to understand not only the the Sacred Feminine non-aggression principle but also that sacred masculine self-defense principle they they have to go hand in hand and the understanding of them have to go hand in hand Rafael I want to thank you so much for your call always great points that you bring up thanks so much let's hear from Jeff in Cambodia Jeff you're live on what on earth has happened I think you're the first caller I've ever had from Cambodia and you are calling from a place that has experienced the direct result what happens when people are disarmed of their firearms Jeff you're live on the air yeah mark when you mentioned when you mentioned a pol pot of course I just last week went to the museum up in front n seeing the results of what happens when you've got an unarmed populace and unarmed people Papa you know a peaceful populace that is very well educated but they didn't have the wherewithal to fight back and I'm just saying that you know you can find it on YouTube and videos of it but to say that it was horrifying experience would be a massive understatement he took it to such an extreme extent that he was executing anybody that he continued he considered to be an intellectual person because he felt that the actual intelligence of other people would be a threat to the rulership of his party that is the extent that the communists there went to you know Act actually actually killing anybody that he felt had some decent intelligence because that could eventually lead to the overthrow of his his regime yeah and he by the look of the guy if you look at the interviews by the American who interviewed Pol Pot's over there the guy you almost want to believe the guy that looked like a grandfather and he I don't even know that the guy knew that he did it I mean it just it does make you think about the mind control aspect sure Jeff hold on through this break I'll let you finish up on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us [Applause] [Music] there's a cool science that we don't dare speak as wellbut lead-ups little whip so we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong it's cold of sidewalk welcome back everyone final segment for this edition of what on earth is happening this evening we were talking to Jeff in Cambodia a place where government demo side happened in the past as a direct result of gun control measures that were implemented Jeff I'll let you wrap up your thoughts Jeff we ve lost him so I'm sorry about that it looks like we lost lost Jeff Jeff if you can call in quickly I'll bring you back up let's move on to Rahul in Washington Raul you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you glad to talk to you yes so in regards to your topic tonight I became a gun owner about I would say almost two years ago now okay and it was in response to the Edward Snowden Edward Snowden leak basically and it it was like a catalyst for me because I've pretty much always thought about becoming a gun owner and I've always I've always known the value of the Second Amendment but and I've kind of been in the conspiracy world for for a while but it wasn't until that moment when the government you know I don't know if Snowden is a legit guy or if he's just an actor but the government basically letting everyone know we're spying on you right out in the open yes yeah in a way that the Germans or the Russian I couldn't even have dreamed of you know with the internet and everything and so that was my catalyst for becoming a firearm owner and I've been carrying 100% of the time 24 hours a day unless you know almost 24 hours a day when I go to sleep i disarm myself and I'm nights down but um I basically carry inside my home and one thing I noticed is this is before I discovered a cultism and I discovered you know true spirituality in her medicine so but one thing I noticed is when I became a firearm owner and I started carrying and I'm out in public and I'm interacting with people is it really transforms the beasts consciousness within oneself very quickly because any type of unchecked anger could caused you to take someone's life you have the power over life and death so you find out as do I that it actually quite settles that aspect down within your Bing yes definitely we really started a spiritual transformation for me in that culture becoming a gun owner I completely became non confrontational and my level of empathy towards other people I mean it was like it's like a complete different night and day because the consequences of your interaction with other people is out of you know the stakes are much higher when you're armed Rahul brilliant points we're out of time but the final point here is if everybody were armed we'd have a much more polite society ladies and gentlemen that's all it ultimately comes down to it's not only the great leveler of the playing field so to speak it makes for a much more civilized interaction between beings as they say the gun is civilization ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening remember there's only two mistakes you could ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks for listening everyone we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #190

Topics: *Gun Ownership Rights, the Gun as a bringer of a more civilized society, the Fear of Self-Defense and Rebellion Against Tyranny, Nations whose populations have already been disarmed, the Occult Season Of Sacrifice, False-Flag Attacks, Mass Human Sacrifice Rituals, Force vs. Violence, the Morality of Physical Rebellion Against Tyranny, the American Revolution as an Act Of Love, Fallacious Arguments Against Rightful Rebellion, Cowardice as the main excuse for the continued acceptance of Tyranny, Pacifism as an Ideology based in Self-Loathing, Thomas Paine's statement that ALL Tories are Cowards, the Colossal Ignorance of America's Youth, Communist Professors in American Schools, Taxation as Theft Violence and Slavery, Advice for potential Gun Owners, Overcoming Psychological Obstacles to Gun Ownership, Training with Firearms, Synchronicity, Police Violence Epidemic in America, Moral Allegories in Popular Fiction, Situational Awareness, the Personal responsibility that comes with Gun Ownership*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com the network's website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday April 4th 2015 the show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9:00 p.m. to midnight Central Time we have a great show lined up for you here tonight I'm going to be talking about the fear of self defense and the fear of rebellion against tyranny why do people fear these things or the or why do they believe that somehow they should never be engaged in and many people do believe those things many people do feel like that so what are the psychological factors going on in their minds what is their what is the logic so-called logic that's going on in their minds that makes them fear self-defense and fear righteous rebellion we're gonna be talking about this on the show tonight I'm actually gonna be reading a couple of articles that deal with things such as this and then I'll be going to your calls and we'll be taking many calls throughout the show so the calling number to join us ladies and gentlemen for this edition of what on earth is happening eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again the calling number to join us 800 three one 390 443 a couple of quick announcements this coming weekend less than a week away free your mind three the biggest conference of its kind in this country possibly throughout the world in the year of 2015 April 10th 11th and 12th that's next weekend Friday Saturday and Sunday April 10th 11th and 12th 2015 at the Sheraton Bucks County hotel just outside of Philadelphia at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania the speakers for free or mine 3 Bob Tuscon Clint Richardson Curtis the illuminated one Davis Dennis McKenna Derek Bros had fortune the New Jersey Weed Man Freeman for its spring Meyer Jay Parker Janis barcelÃ³ John Bush John and Bonnie Mitchell John vibes Josie the outlaw Wells Laura Eisenhower Lennon honor Mark Devlin myself mark passio Ross Ben Steve stars Stuart Swerdlow an alternative media panel featuring luke rudkowski of we are change the free thought project and the anti media a meeting of the minds speaker panel discussion with many of the speakers from the conference open mic night sessions featuring members of the audience and a showing of Dan Fogler movie Don peyote an all weekend pass for the freer mind three conference only $150 the website free your mind conference dot-com get your tickets if you don't have them already you can get them right up to the days of the conference or you can get them at the door at the same price free your mind conference calm is the website I hope to see many many people just outside of Philadelphia next weekend I know I'm really looking forward to it I'm going to be giving a presentation on Saturday evening entitled the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the Sacred Feminine that is my presentation title for this year's conference it's going to be a very hard-hitting presentation it's going to be a presentation that may be difficult for some people to hear because of the religious beliefs that they are still subjecting their mind to and I mean the religion of authority ladies and gentlemen so that's the free your mind conference coming up at us next weekend it's just going to be a huge event and I once again I hope that it's jam-packed and I hope to see many of you there the what on earth is happening promotional t-shirt original design has sold out so if you did get an order form email me for an order form for one of those shirts please do not send orders for those because they are gone and I don't think I'm going to be repressing that design because I have a new design that I've already pressed and it is going to debut at for your mind 3 I'll be bringing many of them to the conference to table at my personal table and whatever is left over will be available to the public after the conference so I'll be posting the design probably in the middle of this coming week just to give people a little taste of you know what the what will be available at the conference and so that people can you know put their get their orders in you know for after the event is over so to receive a promotional t-shirt you can click on the promotional t-shirt link that will be posted on the left hand side of the website this coming week I think I'm going to post it on probably on Tuesday April 7th so 3 days from today I'll post a new t-shirt design on the website also there is a donation button on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you feel that you have received value from the information that has been presented and shared on both the one on earth is happening radio show and on my website through my podcasts and my videos you can feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future also rbn has been hosting a donation drive to help support the network and keep it on the airwaves you can donate to rbn by phone you could pledge a donation by phone by calling toll-free 800 7 2 7 1 9 once again that number eight hundred seven to four to seven one nine you can also go to the PayPal link on the donation tab at republic broadcasting org that'll take you right to their PayPal donation and there is also a mailing address if you want to send a check a donation by check the mailing address is two to five one double Creek Drive Suite 3 zero to Round Rock Texas seven eight six six four so if you are in a position to do so please help out the network they could definitely use it and you know that's what it's all about this network is listener-supported and your donations help keep it going so I want to direct everyone's attention to the what on earth is happening comm radio show page if you're not already listening there of course underneath the player for live broadcast there are images for tonight's show the first two images there's only three images up there this evening the first two images are posters for the freer mind three conference you could feel free to share them and the third image is a meme that was made regarding the latest topic that I have been covering on the show over the last few weeks which is gun ownership and gun ownership rights and the Second Amendment in particular I just completed giving an extended version of my true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment presentation that I originally gave a couple months back here in Philadelphia I gave this extended presentation on the air over the last few weeks and got a lot of positive feedback and responses from people and a listener that posts to a Facebook group that is dedicated to my work made he created a meme of me from that presentation a photo of me from the Second Amendment presentation with my ak-47 and underneath it it is a quote from me that says if there are no guns in your country that means slavery was perfected there it's a quote that I came out with during the first half of my second ammendment presentation that I gave live on the airwaves a few weeks back and I was pretty riled up during that show because I was thinking about all the efforts that are being made to try to curtail and gun ownership rights and how many states in the United States have completely unconstitutional and immoral gun laws on the books that have no business having ever been enacted whatsoever and you know having thinking about having been thinking about that over the days before I was doing that particular presentation the vitriol definitely was raised in me let's just say but um this mean I tried to kind of get it to spread as much as possible on Facebook because a lot of people need to hear words spoken just like that you know because so many people think it's so wonderful and great that there's no guns in their country that the citizenry has been disarmed you know and therefore they have absolutely no means of resistance against tyrannical government and they somehow think that isn't gonna happen in their country when it has happened repeatedly time and time and time again throughout history genocide by a tyrannical government so people like that in my opinion are just completely naive they have the mindset of little children and you know as much as I'll you know directly come out and say how I feel about people like that I would still encourage them if if they're living anybody who's from a country where the citizenry has been disarmed like let's say England or Australia has been largely disarmed Germany has almost been completely disarmed not entirely but it's most of the way there if anybody wants to call in from any of these locations you know I'd like to hear what you think about your nations populace being disarmed and basically at the mercy of your governments because let me tell you something folks one thing I know is not going to happen here the citizenry is not I'm gonna be disarmed in America you can bet on that as sure as you can bet on the Sun rising on the eastern horizon tomorrow morning okay that's one thing I'll guarantee you with my dying breath they can try all they want they could pull however many false flags they want to try to pull it's all nonsense it's all a big act to try to tug on the heartstrings of people and say oh look at how many how many more children have to be killed you know how many more every single person on the face of the earth how about that you want a number there's the number then you'll have no more gun owners in America when every person on the face of the earth is gone and not a minute until you're never gonna get that done all the Marxists and socialists and communists and fascists and Nazis out there you're never gonna get it done here but they'll keep trying folks believe it believe me they'll keep trying you know one thing I do want to mention before I get into some of the material I want to cover here tonight we are in I neglected to mention this last week or two weeks ago I should say just letting people know I didn't do a live show last week there was a little bit of confusion on the network end of things and scheduling got a little bit messed up and I just didn't prepare a show and didn't go live so it was just some back-end confusion and complication that took place so that's all been worked out and everything is fine but I didn't do it I two weeks ago I did do a show and it was during I believe the very first first week of the season of sacrifice the occult season of sacrifice as it is known that that show was on March 21st and the season of sacrifice is a 40 day time period that runs from March 19th through May first it is a time period during which the dark occultists that basically are running earth do sacrificial rituals and blood sacrifices on a mass scale to essentially basically pay homage to the gods that they believe in the entities that they believe have to be appeased and many of them do believe in entities such as that many of them do not and they are they also pull these false flag events these human sacrifice ritualistic events in order to instill large amounts of fear to inject large amounts of fear into the populace so that they can sway their minds in a particular direction that they want them to go in this is of course has been referred to politically as false flag events but they often take the place of ritualistic human sacrifices that are all not always but very often done in a location that is the name of a goddess a goddess figure okay so you'll see Columbine High School Columbia is the Dove the Dove is a representation of the goddess Virginia Tech the Virgin okay another representation of the goddess the Columbia Space Shuttle disaster again Kalume means dove Aurora another Greek interpretation of the goddess okay so the Aurora shootings you'll see this on and on and on in many of the rituals that they do and we're in the thick of it right now April is their favored month to pull one of these sacrificial rituals some people think that one has already been done and was the crashing of this plane with a hundred and fifty people on it into the French Alps this German plane so it is quite possible that that was one of these season of sacrifice rituals if so it's kind of a you know a light one if you will because it's not quite what I would call a false flag but who knows the reasons that something like that may have been done deliberately so it's been suggested that may have been one of these rituals I'm not speculating either way on that but I am saying that this is the time period to really be vigilant for false flag events especially mass shooting events you know like the Port Arthur massacre which was I believe done during the season of sacrifice as well you know that was you know we had our Sandy

Hook which was supposed to be like the Port Arthur massacre to get all the gun laws you know enacted against semi-autos etc here in the United States and it didn't work out the way that they planned because a lot of people saw right through the Sandy Hook false flag you know it's like one of these things where absolutely no part of it stands up on its own no part of it makes sense just like the official story of 9/11 which was another one of these ritualistic sacrifices not during the season of sacrifice but certainly a sacrificial mass human sacrifice ritual event that was a false flag slash inside job but I just wanted to put that out there I am NOT going to do an entire you know re-evaluation of what the season of sacrifice is if you want that you can get that in for more podcasts and learn all about it and you know what their belief system is regarding that the dark occult but I just wanted to let people know we are in the thick of the season of sacrifice April particularly around April 19th and 20th for you know some reason they really really like to bring event you know mass events out around that time period although they do do it earlier in the month of April many times so keep an eye out be vigilant it is very possible that a false flag event is on the way because this is their favorite time of year to pull them out we'll be right back folks you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm so before the break I was talking a little bit about the season of sacrifice how we're in the middle of it and how to what and warning people that they should just be vigilant for the possibility of false flag events and if it does happen you know tell everybody that this is a staged event they always are and you know it's always for an alternative agenda to try to get gun control measures passed or to just try to inject enough fear into the population that these controllers can get whatever agenda that they want to accomplish through with as little resistance from the public as possible the answer is being aware of how they pull this tactic and therefore eliminating its effects so going back to the main topic I was saying that I'd like to get some calls from people later on in the show if anyone wants to call in from countries that have been largely disarmed or completely disarmed their populace and see what they have to say about something like that and what if anything they feel can be done about that deplorable situation so if there is anybody listening from countries such as that feel free to call in again the toll-free number eight hundred three one three nine four four three before I go to calls later on in the show however I want to read a couple of articles related to the topic of gun ownership and self-defense and the psychological fear of self-defense which is the main focus but before we get into that particular topic I want to read an article that is about the gun being a symbol of civilization which I ended my second ammendment presentation podcast on that note that it is said the gun is civilization and I'm in complete agreement with that sentiment personally I think if everyone was armed a society would be extremely more polite to each other because you know that everybody has equality in deadly force capability and therefore everybody's gonna be a little bit more hesitant shall we say to infringe upon other people's natural rights if they knew everybody had that capacity so this article is called the gun is civilization and it's by majorelle called deal right I think I'm pronouncing that right or caudal retired marine so

I'm gonna comment possibly occasionally during the reading of these articles you know as I've done before on the show so just bear with that if I want to make a point during I'll make my point and then say I'm continuing with the article now to give you a distinction of when is the article and when I'm making commentary on it and also post these articles with the podcast of course so this is called the gun is civilization human beings have only have two ways to deal with one another reason and force if you want me to do something for you you have a choice of either convincing me via argument or force me to do your bidding under threat of force every human interaction falls into one of these two categories without exception reason or force that's it in a truly moral and civilized society people exclusively interact through persuasion force has no place as a valid method of social interaction and the only thing that removes force from the menu is the personal firearm as paradoxical as it may sound to some when I carry a gun you cannot deal with me by force you have to use reason and try to persuade me because I have a way to negate your threat or employment of force the gun is the only personal weapon that puts a 100 pound woman on equal footing with a 220 pound mugger a 75 year old retiree on equal footing with a 19 year old gangbanger and a single guy on equal footing with a carload of drunk guys with baseball bats the gun removes the disparity in physical strength size or numbers between a potential attacker and a defender there are plenty of people who consider the gun as the source of bad force equations these are the people who think that we'd be more civilized if all guns were removed from society because a firearm makes it easier for an armed mugger to do his job that of course is only true if the muggers potential victims are mostly disarmed either by choice or by legislative Fiat it has no validity when most of a muggers potential marks are armed so I hear the break music coming up folks I'll continue this article called the gun is civilization on the other side of this break stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening [Music] you know today destroys the night night divide today try to run hi welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I'm going to jump right back in and continue with the article entitled the gun is civilization people who argue for the banning of arms ask for automatic rule by the young the strong and the many and that's the exact opposite of a civilized society a mugger even an armed one can only make a successful living in a society where the state has granted him a force monopoly then there's the argument that the gun makes confrontations lethal that would otherwise only result in injury this argument is fallacious in several ways without guns involved confrontations are won by the physically superior party inflicting overwhelming injury on the loser people who think that fists bats sticks or stones don't constitute lethal force watch too much TV where people take beatings and come out of it with a bloody lip at worst the fact that the gun makes lethal force easier works solely in the favor of the weaker defender not the stronger attacker if both are armed the playing field the field is level the gun is the only weapon that says lethal in the hands of an octogenarian as is in the hands of a weightlifter it simply wouldn't work as well as a force equalizer if it wasn't both lethal and easily employable when I carry a gun I don't do so because I am looking for a fight but because I'm looking to be left alone the gun at my side means that I cannot be forced only persuaded I don't carry because I'm afraid but because it enables me to be unafraid it doesn't limit the actions of those who would interact with me through reason only the actions of those who would do so by force it removes force from the equation and that's why carrying a gun is a civilized act absolutely phenomenal article ladies and gentleman I'll post it with the podcast anybody who doesn't understand the pure and simple logic that is contained in that article I don't know what's wrong with them but they are clearly brainwashed by the state that's all I'll say and you know it's it's funny because so many people can get things halfway you know this is by a retired Marine who is an order follower in one way and yet fully understands you know the self-defense principle in another way you see a lot of this going on where there's only still partial enlightenment everywhere throughout society and this is one of the main problems there's not total enlightenment you don't have a whole lot of people in the populace that fully understand both the Sacred Feminine principle of non-aggression do not initiate force against your fellow sentient beings and simultaneously deeply understand the sacred masculine principle of self-defence which is if someone else does violate your inherent rights and has come at you with violence that is violating your right to be left on a cost that are unharmed you have a right to defend yourself with physical force against that attack period and that includes the threat of attack that includes coercion that includes being put under the state known as duress you have a right to end the state of duress when you are threatened continuously with violence the only thing that I would have liked to have seen someone like this do in his language or and were verbage is to just use the word violence everywhere he used the word force then I think the article would be practically perfect because force isn't violence you know we understand what he's saying to coerce someone to do something you know to do it by coercion I prefer the term violence wherever it can be used in place of force because it means that you are violating someone else's rights and it becomes much less ambiguous when used like that in human language there's a big problem with the obfuscation of force and violence which I tried to clarify repeatedly in my natural law seminar and in the material here on what on earth is happening in any event that's the first article that I want to read and anybody that wants to comment on that is you know feel free to do so I'll post that with the podcast of course the next article I want to jump right into is called understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution and this is a absolutely brilliant article by Brandon Smith I don't really know Brandon Smith I know he is a blog writer for a couple of different blogs but after reading this article I just think that he has a very spot-on perspective and a brilliant mind and you know I commend him for writing this and this fits in with the topic I want to talk about here tonight which is the fear of rebellion why so many people are against rebellion against tyranny so many people think oh it was it was great that the founding fathers did it and the Revolutionary Army and the the colonists in the United States rebelled against a totally psychopathic King but somehow were in such a different situation today you know what less of our rights are being violated and not more were under less coercion were under less threat of violence were under less duress here in America than we were back in you know the late 18th century you know in the in the late 1700s how does that how is that possible because I you could have fooled me folks you know I mean the things that our forefathers here in America went to war over and were willing to dispatch other people over were far less egregious than what's taking place in America today we're a thousand people a year are being murdered without trial by police in America and we don't think we have an epidemic of police violence of police criminality while our military forces are being used to serve global elitist bankers and being sent to kill people that pose no threat to us only a threat that's whipped up in the minds of people by the media by the complicit yellow journalists propagandist media in this country who are bought and paid for Liars so my point here to go back to it is why are so many people in such psychological fear of self-defense and rebellion particularly when it comes to rebellion against an unethical and unlawful government so this article is going to explore some of these psychological dynamics or the the arguments against rebellion against tyranny or simply revolution as Brandon puts it in this article I prefer the term rebellion to the term revolution because rebellion takes on a little bit more of a righteous connotation and revolution has that idea of your going around again you know righteous physical rebellion can be the same as righteous revolution the two terms on you know I'm not trying to split hair here they can be used interchangeably I simply prefer the term rebellion particularly rebellion against tyranny so here's the article it's entitled understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution by Brandon Smith our era is a strange one when considering how social attitudes have developed in such a contrary fashion to the rest of history I think that our forefathers would look upon our current culture with bewilderment when confronted with the fact that our generation has all but abandoned the option of physical rebellion as a tool for social change even amongst the most enslaved of Nations and people's the idea of revolution has been held in regard as an entirely moral and principled affair involving every individual no matter their age or economic station today however that which we call quote revolution has been delegated mostly to college-age intellectuals and has been so watered down and whitewashed with politically correct restrictions that the concept is hardly recognizable I believe the civil rights movements in America and in India in the 20th century have in many ways warped the public view of how opposition to totalitarianism is actually accomplished I find it interesting that movements led by Gandhi and Martin Luther King jr. enjoy so much adoration in the mainstream media and in public schooling while the American Revolution is often either misrepresented or not discussed at all Gandhi's movement was in concrete terms a failure until Indians had actually began organizing to physically fight the British causing the crown to attempt to diffuse the movement by suddenly offering up a reformation of Indian governance one that would contend to benefit them of course meaning the British when one examines the facts surrounding COINTELPRO operations by the FBI and CIA during the civil rights movement in America one realizes that half the efforts and actions were legitimate and the other half entirely manipulated over the course of half a century the philosophy of quote anti violence has come to include a distinct distaste for self-defense self-defense is now consistently equated to quote violence and is thus immoral in other people's minds regardless of environmental circumstances even in the Liberty movement there are people who disregard physical defence as either barbaric or futile and have adopted rather less effective pacifist ideologies of more socialist activism the problem with certain factions of libertarianism is that they tend to live within their own heads I'm breaking in here for a moment because this phrase right here resonates deeply with me when it comes to the interaction with a lot of quote libertarians and they have been known as as Brannon we'll get to in a moment the eggheads the egghead libertarians they're only putting forth all these intellectual ideas but if someone suggests that someone that does not have a right to coerce someone should be dealt with in a physical fashion then all of a sudden everybody backs up ten steps whoa whoa we're only talking about ideas here see it's never something that's brought into the realm of actual action this is what is so psychologically feared in the so-called truth and so-called freedom movements continuing with the article the problem with certain factions of libertarianism is that they tend to live within their own heads reveling in a world of Ayn Randian and Rothbard Ian's political and social theory while abandoning the other side of concrete resistance some in the survival community call these people quote egghead libertarians that boy is that true and I think the label fits I agree Branden wholeheartedly continuing they rejoice only in the intellectual thus they tend to see themselves only as quote intellectual warriors unquote for them the war against tyranny by extension must be fought on an intellectual battlefield otherwise as individuals they have little to offer the resistance they believe that if they merely present a better and more logical philosophy they will win over the masses to their side or even change the souls of the rather soulless Psychopaths creating the tyranny in the first place like magic they will have won the fight without ever truly fighting it sounds like a strategy right out of the art of war but really it is an intricate excuse designed to avoid risk an intricate excuse designed to avoid risk my emphasis continuing they have almost no experience with and therefore no respect for the concept of self-defence and revolution and they have no capacity to fathom what such an endeavor would entail this unknown scenario inspires fear in them a fear of struggle a fear of failure and a fear of death while taking action from a positive from a position of love for one's fellow man is indeed it is sometimes not enough in the face of pure evil the kind of evil inherent in the ranks of elitism and the globalist ideology it is important to keep at least one foot on the ground when building a movement of dissent and realize that while maintaining the moral high ground is our mount there are limitations to what peaceful resistance can accomplish depending on the opponent let me read that sentence again because it is profound it is profound and needs to be deeply contemplated by everyone out there it is important to keep at least one foot on the ground when building a movement of dissent and realize that while maintaining the moral high ground is paramount there are limitations to what peaceful resistance can accomplish depending on the opponent if you are not prepared to use both peaceful means and physical defense if necessary your movement will ultimately fail against an enemy without conscience once again I'm going to read that sentence again to let it sink in if you are not prepared to use both peaceful means and physical defense if necessary your movement will ultimately fail against an enemy without conscience never before in history have humans been so dismissive of the self-defense concept and I attribute this to clever conditioning and to an ingrained and powerful fear here are some of the most commonly her arguments against physical revolution and why they are either ill-conceived or outright disingenuous and here is point number one that the people who are psychologically in fear of self-defense and rebellion against tyranny always try to bring up is revolution morally wrong so he's asking this question revolution is morally wrong question mark is it so continuing with the article I I think that's the break music coming up is it yes okay so we'll continue this on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen reading the article from Brandon Smith understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution a absolutely brilliantly written article we're going to pick up on the concept of is physical rebellion is revolution morally wrong on the other side of this break you're listening to what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we're reading an article I'm reading an article on air called understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution by Brandon Smith and I'm going to continue it right now with a section called revolution is morally wrong question mark I find the attitude of moral superiority of the non-violence crowd rather disconcerting at times and in many ways dishonest it is very common to run into non-violence proponents who are not satisfied with their own personal choice of pacifism alone in many cases they will attack or undermine other parts of the movement preparing for self-defense on the basis that even mere preparation is somehow akin to physical aggression these people are never satisfied until everyone in the movement meets their quote high standards unquote of activist purity in the end I think their position is less about a regard for peace than it is about a regard for their own egos people in general tend to support the formation of taboos as opposed to honest principles in order to gain what they see as the moral upper hand over others they invent a condition of arbitrary piety around themselves in an act of self elevation that does not constitute true morality anyone who makes self defense a taboo is not only living in a fantasy land outside the inherent structures of natural law he is also likely doing so because he enjoys the sense of social superiority such a position affords in this way many of the more irrational non-violence activists are in fact no better than the raving acolytes of the cult of political correctness hear hear physical self defense against tyranny is not only necessary but entirely honorable when the violence of an individual is forwarded by defense when a potential thief Rob's the wrong house when a rape is prevented by an armed and prepared woman or when a potential murderer is shot dead by a citizen who refused to be a victim our society Cheers but when someone suggests the same measures be taken against a violent and corrupt government people suddenly claim moral hazard there is no difference between the act of defending oneself against a common criminal and defending oneself against a criminal government and I'm gonna read that sentence again ladies and gentlemen let that one get hammered into the brain a little bit there is no difference between the act of defending oneself against a common criminal and defending oneself against a criminal government I would venture to say that self-defense is a moral imperative more vital to the survival of peace and freedom than any other we'll pick this up on the other side folks you're listening to what on earth is happening [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are talking about the psychological fear of self defense that is so strong in the modern population due to social engineering and why people are afraid of even the discussion of the thought of rebelling against tyrannical government physically you know the last sentence here says it all that in this last section on this article called understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution by Brandon Smith he said quote I would venture to say that self-defense is a moral imperative more vital to the survival of peace and freedom than any other I mean I I'm in complete resonance with that sentiment that is that is 100% spiritual truth right there and people need to get that through their head that that is spiritually true that's the problem is you have religions like the New Age garbage movement pumping people's heads full of nonsense that there's no place for self defense in a civilized society I mean please the religion of stand down don't stand up for yourself stand down take whatever violence is thrown at you yeah okay yeah that's real spiritual you're so enlightened aren't you it's it's an absolutely deplorable garbage ideology that is based in self-loathing that is based totally in fear it's based in cowardice pure cowardice as is pacifism it's a deplorable self loathsome ideology pacifism I am all for peace ladies and gentlemen but I want no part of pacifism there are two entirely different things they are completely diametrically opposed to each other one of them fully embraces and incorporates the Sacred Feminine principle of non-aggression while simultaneously bringing in the sacred masculine principle of self-defense a true philosophy of peace that's based in both of those sacred principles pacifism on the other hand totally throws out in the trashcan the sacred masculine principle of self-defense and says somehow it's not valid well I beg to differ and anybody who wants to think that they're pursuing a spiritual path needs to get it right and understand both of those principles need to be in balance in harmony operating in union with each other so this whole section that I just read is revolution morally wrong my question to the listening audience is did the American revolutionaries during the Revolutionary War period were they doing something that was moral were they somehow conducting immoral behavior by rebelling against the British who were coming over here across an ocean and oppressing us at the behest of a psychopathic king taking people's rights away raping their women doing violence unto people in the street putting soldiers on the street quartering them in people's homes completely destroying people financially taking whatever they wanted whatever decree the King said was law was made in law whether it was moral or not whether it took people's rights away or not so did they somehow do something that was immoral by rebelling against that so-called Authority that totally criminal psychopathic government I beg to differ they did something complete morale that was based in higher consciousness which is called love the American Revolution was an act of love and if you don't think so you have your philosophy all twisted up and you don't understand what real enlightenment or real spirituality is at all not even a little bit so let's continue with this article Brandon Smith understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution the next section is entitled revolution is futile and the enemy is too strong question mark this is another fallacious argument that's brought up by people who are just cowards and want to say we should never even consider the notion of physical rebellion so here we go when anti Defense Initiative Li argue against the moral principles of physical revolution they invariably change tactics asserting instead that revolution is a useless endeavor that will only end in tragedy for the participants I see this argument as a product of brainless nihilism rather than rationalism and such a defeatist mindset invariably stems from cowardice rather than logic absolutely wonderful wonderfully written truer words could not be spoken nihilism is a powerful psychological force that destroys all hope and all positive pursuits it is essentially the act of denying success before an endeavor is ever undertaken nihilists ensure their own failure because for them every scenario is a no-win scenario to them I might seem like a blind optimist while they see themselves as realists in truth Pro self defense Act this are far more realistic advocates are far more realistic there is certainly a fundamental difference in the manner in which we look at the world when I and those quote optimists like me see a problem we look for a solution regardless of the scale of the threat and if we cannot immediately find an obvious solution right away we keep working until we do there is no such thing as a no-win scenario for us there is always a way to overcome an obstacle the odds of success are not relevant where revolution against oligarchy is concerned I would also point out the reality that at bottom it does not matter what the odds are in a revolution for a freedom when all is said and done you will probably be confronted with two choices in the face of tyranny fight and possibly die or surrender become a slave and probably still die those who argue against self-defense are in most cases trying to avoid the inevitability of this choice by creating non options and non solutions out of thin air this is the opposite of realism physical revolution requires a methodology of adaptivity and courage fear has no place in the mind of a freedom fighter and nihilism is just as foreign to him the goal of Liberty will be accomplished totalitarians will be defeated the size of the movement is not a factor we expect that we will be in the minority there is no other outcome but victory because we will allow no other outcome period if we are proven then we are proven wrong but it will not be due to a lack of trying and there it is folks I'll read that again the goal of Liberty will be accomplished totalitarians will be defeated the size of the movement is not a factor we expect that we will be in the minority there is no other outcome but victory because we will allow no other outcome period if we are proven wrong than we are proven wrong but it will not be due to a lack of trying in our age arguments of the technological superiority of the enemy are often brandished as clear evidence of the uselessness of physical resistance I think one could also make the argument that technological superiority in media manipulation and other fields could make nonviolent resistance useless as well I'm not really sure why nihilists cling to the notion that technology matters at all except that it perhaps offers an easy and lazy avenue of debate the enemy has Predator drones therefore revolution is futile in conjunction with oathkeepers I will soon be producing a video that will show the Liberty movement how to build their own working thermal evasion suits perhaps this will quell the incessant proclamations that drones and tanks and Apache helicopters mean anything at all in the face of asymmetric warfare if the enemy can't see you they can't kill you and for every high-tech enemy there is a low-tech solution of course I doubt this will mean anything to the nihilists who don't have the to fight for anything except their belief that fighting back is useless that's right Brannon because these people are cowards cowards and that's all it comes down to the next section is entitled revolutions are always co-opted question mark I have heard it argued by multiple sources within the Liberty movement over the land over the years that revolution is a poor option in defeating tyranny because of the cyclical nature of political and social change they claim that all we have to do is look back at history to see that even when a revolution is successful in removing oligarchy the resulting Republic is invariably co-opted years or decades down the road I agree to a point the problem is not that the concept of revolution is ineffective what these skeptics of physical rebellion tend to overlook or deliberately ignore is that no revolution in the history of man has ever gone far enough no revolution in the history of man has ever gone far enough each revolution has targeted the corrupt government of their day but no revolution has actually removed the elitist cabal behind those regimes the same cabal of elites that has bankrolled nearly every tyranny over the past several centuries this is in part due to the fact that knowledge of who these elites are was not widespread today for the first time ever mankind has full access to information on who the globalists are and what they want in fact the elites barely hide who they are or what their intentions are anymore one can simply look up the roster of organizations like Bilderberg Tavistock trilateral commission Council on Foreign Relations the National Monetary Fund the Bank for International Settlements etc at least in the Liberty movement we know who the real enemy is co-option is always a threat if you do not know who the enemy is a revolution against the Obama administration alone for example would be useless because President Obama is nothing but a puppet a mascot playing a role that's exactly right a good actor but a little less than that removing middlemen is a half measure and anyone who tries to lead you into revolution on the premise that Obama alone is the source of your troubles is probably an elitist leading you toward disaster if you are not removing the root of the threat the threat will persist now I'm going to chime in here for a moment the real root of the threat is the ignorance of the population it's not just the globalist cabal of elitists it is the mindset of the people who are so ignorant and don't want to be free they want to be ruled that's the main problem and that's where revolutions have stopped short they've allowed all of these ignorant people to just breed up around them and to stay here people who want to be ruled to stay where you just successfully accomplished a physical rebellion and I'm going to talk about that a little bit later on this broadcast when I'm gonna read a little bit of an article by Thomas Paine where he talks about Tories who were loyalists to the British crown during the time of the American Revolution and it parallels nicely with these couple of articles on you know guns and gun ownership and rebellion the fear of self-defense and rebellion against tyranny continuing with this section of the article called revolutions are always co-opted question mark co-option also occurs when people become obsessed with the idea of popular top-down leadership rather than bottom-up decentralized resistance if you are out there looking for the next George Washington on a white horse to save you from tyranny then you will eventually get him but he may not be what he seems beware of generals and top brass suddenly in supportive revolution beware of any notion of a military coup beware of any revolution that uses political party divisions as a motivator beware of any government with a central bank that wishes to bankroll your revolution stay decentralized and refuse any push for top-down leadership this is the only way to avoid co-option brilliant and true the next section in this article is entitled revolution solves nothing because mankind is quote predisposed to tyranny question mark the great lie being injected into the movement over the past few years is that removal of the elites will solve nothing because the real problem is the corrupt nature of humanity in general and that if we remove one set of elites they will simply be replaced with another set as if society is fatally predisposed to develop an elitist class this is the most vapid form of defeatist garbage ever regurgitate it by nine lists now I want to jump in on this paragraph here because I definitely don't fully agree with the sentiment that all we need to do is take out a small percentage of people the elite cabal the the globalists the dark occultists whatever you want to refer to them as and the problem will be solved I don't agree with that I don't know if that's exactly the type of sentiment he's you know advocating here but what I'm saying is without question the ignorance of the human population is the root of the problem and there are many people who will just step right into those roles I mean you just talk to people on the street you need to go no further than outside your own home and talk to some people in your neighborhood if you live in any kind of a metropolitan area and ask them will you trade places with the rulers of the world and in a heartbeat you'll get hundreds of people all around you saying without any doubt in their position right now this is not however okay inherent to humanity this is not human nature okay so it's not because we are predisposed to thinking like this it is because we are culturally engineered to think like this it is a program that is running that has to be disinfected from the human brain disinfected from the human soul and that can be done people can be re-educated by learning the truth by learning information about consciousness by learning information about themselves and how their minds work how their psyches work this is the occult information that has been held back by the elitists the Darko cultists to gain a tactical advantage over humanity and rule them because that population is completely ignorant of how those dynamics of nature work so I just wanted to say that you know that's my take on that they would be replaced by another set of dark Kabbalists if nothing changes in the minds of the people if nothing changes in the population spiritually so I'll continue with this article on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right back [Music] [Applause] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm I've been reading an article by Brandon Smith entitled understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution were in the last section called revolution solves nothing because mankind is predisposed to tyranny question mark and he started this by you know raising the argument that people bring up that you know Humanity is corrupt you know by its nature the corrupt nature of humanity in general and if we take out one set of elites then people will just replace them and you know we'll have the same problem as ever and I said that I do think that that is the case that that would happen but not because this is our nature but because people are so mind controlled and conditioned that they want to be like their own enslavers again this is you know the concept that they have given us their mindset a lot of people have psychopathic tendencies dwelling within them and they would change place with their enslavers in a heartbeat if only they could be the rules and that is not human nature ladies and gentlemen that is human conditioning and only a deep exploration of the self and human consciousness is going to change that mentality that mindset that soul sickness because that's what it is that sickness of the soul and that is not human nature we are not born like that so that's what I would add to that but continuing with the article the last couple of paragraphs first we have no idea whatsoever what life would be like without the globalist network because we have never lived in a society in which they have been removed even for a single generation I think early America after the Revolution is the only example I can find of a society free free most elitist controls and the prosperity that developed in that environment leads me to believe that removal of the entire elitist framework would result in undeniable positive changes for the world I I do agree with that why else would the globalist spend the past two centuries attempting to dismantle the Constitution and Bill of Rights second if mankind is so predisposed to be coming naturally subservient to an elitist class why do the elites feel so compelled to manipulate the masses with complex forms of propaganda and fear tactics exactly why go through all the trouble of engineering economic disparity and war what is the point if we are all dumb animals just waiting to be ruled the argument is nonsense the elites spend billions of dollars if not trillions of dollars in capital and go to such extreme and go to such extremes because oligarchy is not a natural state of man it is so unnatural that the elites are forced to expand constant energy trying to keep us from progressing away from the slave dynamic exactly from the slave mindset I believe revolution is indeed necessary a final revolution to remove the influence of the globalist cult once and for all not only their puppet governments puppet political parties and puppet despots but the globalists themselves will bad men still exist in the world of course they will but the kind of advanced and well-organized internationalist machine that exists today will no longer exist to save a patient poisoned to the extreme the pace the patient must be purged until his body can recover on its own the elites are a poison that must be physically removed from the human system now there are some powerful and brilliantly written words and I commend this gentleman on the writing of this article I'll post it with the podcast folks my suggestion is to spread it to as many people as will read it because Americans need to read that and understand what's written there it's probably the best article or piece of writing I've seen since Aquinas wrote his small essay called on Liberty so I want to read one more small thing from Thomas Paine from the crisis in 1776 after this break and then we'll go to the phones ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] the community side we don't dare speak Wow between us [Music] as cold of the wall welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm so I just completed reading that great very well-written article by Brandon Smith entitled understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution and it all really comes down to one dynamic folks it always has only ever come down to one dynamic and that's cowardice something many people just don't want to hear don't want to talk about that's that's what this is all about you know I mean if you haven't figured that out you're not paying attention good people are just loath to do the right thing if it's gonna cost them something especially if it may cost them something physical like their well-being or their life you know all these arguments that these pacifists bring up are always struck down by simple logic revolution if it's righteous isn't morally wrong I mean by definition if it's revolution against tyranny it's something that's right that is a right so what if the enemy has stronger technological capabilities what does that mean you lay down the tyranny you lay down the evil because you think you can't win that's just pure cowardice you're not going to bother to try just because you think it'll be co-opted in the end it's a defeatist mindset it's a defeatist attitude and this totally poisonous worldview of human nature oh we're just evil by our inherent nature you know human beings are just bad that we have a corrupt nature and we're just predisposed to tyranny so so we should just live under it and accept our our fate right we should just accept our lot in life you know it would be great if there was a place where if people wanted to go and live like that they can go live under whatever kind of bondage they want but unfortunately there are people who want their freedom and are living in the same place that's why I have a huge moral problem with mindsets like that with arguments like what these pacifists come up with or these nihilists come up with where these moral relativists come up with if it only affected you you're entitled to all your beliefs anything you want unfortunately there's other people living in the world that your sick twisted mindset is affecting you're affecting my freedom my rights my life my property therefore I have a big moral problem with what these kind of people are advocating in the position of just lay down to tyranny no I don't think I will because what it comes down to is there just cowards trying to justify their immoral position of letting evil run rampant want to hear the truth of the matter that's it folks that's all it comes down to so I want to read a quote by probably the greatest mind to have existed on the American continent if you ask me and that is Thomas Paine who if you want to know who was one of the architects the real architects of the American Revolution you need look no further unfortunately most people aren't familiar with his writings because they keep his name out of American history books largely they don't want people understanding what Thomas Paine understood they don't want anybody becoming as much of an extremist as this man was an extremist toward the truth because he was in general and anarchist and didn't believe anybody had a right to rule didn't believe we should have instituted a new government wasn't there at the Continental Congress to bring in the Constitution you know he just wanted us to rebel against the crown and live free on the land period the end which is how it should be and how it should always be god forbid real freedom you know what are we talking about here you know that's sacrilege sacrilege against religion of authority there is a absolutely phenomenal set of writings by Thomas Paine called the American crisis or simply the crisis folks if you haven't read this you need to because it will give you an idea of the mindset of the of the brilliance of this man the first crisis newsletter article or essay whatever you want to call it was written on December 23rd 1776 after the American Revolution had already begun long after probably over it was owed this is over a year now after Lexington and Concord the battles of Lexington and Concord and in this paper Thomas Paine says this regarding why the enemy the British troops have chosen to make their landings or their seat of their war against the colonies the middle the middle states before they were States the middle colonies and mainly the middle colonies were New York New Jersey Pennsylvania and Delaware and they did not choose to land their troops largely in the northern the New England states or colonies or the southern ones they eventually came through the southern states as well but um they didn't choose to attack New England first which is where the revolution started they and they did this strategically because they knew they wouldn't have any ideological support among the population in the New England colonies whereas if they landed in a place where a lot of people were benefiting from the interaction with the crown making a lot of money were set or very rich were not being oppressed the way that the people up in New England were being oppressed that they would receive ideological support for their effort by the local populace or in other words the Tories those worse the loyalists to king and country you know they were still loyalists to this psychopathic boy sitting on a chair thinking he's God on earth a psychopathic punk clown little boy calling himself a king over men I mean you have to be joking anybody that thinks has ever thought anything like that is legitimate as a joke they're a joke of a human being and all these Tories living in the middle middle colonies went right along with the the whims of the King many of them and and I'll read this article and then I'm going to comment on it because it is profoundly significant to why revolutions and specifically the American Revolution did not succeed in the way that it could or should have and why we're probably going to need another one so here's the quote and you know what as a matter of fact I mean recognising the brilliance of someone like Thomas Paine and his writings I think on the next show after the conference in two weeks again I will not be on the air live next week because I'll be at the free your mind conference speaking and hanging out with the other speakers and the attendees so there won't be a show next week I'll probably replay you know a recent show but in two weeks I think I'm gonna read the entire paper the crisis number one by Thomas Paine but this is a small excerpt from it that I just want to bring up here tonight because of how nicely it parallels with the other articles I've read and here's the quote why is it that the enemy have left the New England provinces and made these middle ones the seat of war the answer is easy New England is not infested with Tories and we are he wrote this from Pennsylvania from right here in Philadelphia actually where I am at today and you know he's referring to where he's at in Philadelphia Pennsylvania that it is infested with Tories as he says continuing with the quote he says I have been tender in raising the cry against these men and used numberless arguments to show them their danger but it will not do to sacrifice a world either to their folly or their baseness the period is now arrived in which either they or we must change our sentiments or one or both must fall and what is a Tory good god what is he I should not be afraid to go with a hundred Whigs against a thousand Tories were they to attempt to get into arms every Tory is a coward for servile slavish self-interested fear is the foundation of Toryism and a man under such influence though he may be cruel never can be brave Thomas Paine the American crisis December 23rd 1776 now there are words of wisdom and just substitute statist for Tory or better yet just substitute willing slave in there one who goes along with their enslavement who doesn't rebelled against it then you'd really have something that is not only accurate but is appropriate everywhere every Tory is a coward every statist is a coward every willing slave is a coward that doesn't rebel against their slavery every ruler follower is a coward so appropriate to the discussion about understanding the fear of self-defense and revolution the psychological dynamic that is at work is cowardice that is brought about through self-loathing and through conditioning people to believe that somehow they should just accept their servitude or somehow they deserve it and only a self-loathing person can buy into bull crap like that that someone is deserving of their slavery imposed upon them by Psychopaths in two weeks I'll read that whole article because it makes so many other brilliant points but I want to take calls on the air tonight and the calls again I'll give the calling number once again the callin number to join us 800 three one three ninety four forty three I want to hear from people on the entire topic of gun ownership of the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment the the presentation that I gave over the last few weeks and on the psychological dynamic of why people fear physical rebellion I also would love to hear from people in places where the population has been disarmed to firearms and can really not offer any true physical resistance should their government become completely tyrannical but really all governments today are completely tyrannical you know it's their way or death or escalating up physical violence unto death which is called living under total coercion which is slavery if the truth is told the way it really is when people are loath to admit that because what that implies then is responsibility to physically do something to act and nobody wants to be the person who says something needs to be done about this not just talked about but done so let's go to the phone lines let's hear from Gumby in Colorado you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yes okay most of uh I must have gotten gotten that confused so go right ahead Jeff Jeff and Cambodia I spoke to you I think couple weeks back welcome back to the show that was a couple weeks back we got caught up in the end there I just want to let you know that I'm very glad that you're out there talking about gun ownership to the extent that you are however and you can tell me if I'm wrong here I've heard you're a lot more optimistic about the future than I am when you mentioned cowardness and you mentioned for example the young generation being if taught about Gandhi bring the exclusion which I have no problem but if you're going to talk about that to the exclusion of the Colonials which in my mind was the only contract that humanity really ever had at the protection against tyranny then what you've got is you've got a mind control here is that yes we've got a hundred million gun owners now and in America and you know we'd like to think that that'll make a difference however they don't care about those people that was waiting for this generation to die off and they got the young young kids who will take the microchip for free internet bet on it and the furthest thing from their minds at the ownership of a gun no matter whether their minds are absolutely infested with with cop out right communist propaganda in the schools today I mean a friend of mine I don't know if he wants me to mention his name on the air but you know so I won't I'll just you know an anonymous friend who is in a college here locally around the Philadelphia area recently told me that hi I'm sorry college professors who were teaching history in local colleges are telling their students that people like Joseph Stalin and Mao say Tung have it just have a bad reputation laid upon them by most modern Americans and they weren't they weren't as evil as they are portrayed to be the two largest mass murdering dictators in the probably the last several hundred years being told to our children and schools that they weren't evil people you know and the thing is when you look at it you just so wonder you have to wonder give this next generation coming along wouldn't put up any resistance whatsoever I personally think no I think she's open so I'm giving myself already your spirit chef's there will stay with us through the break I'll let you continue on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're taking your calls for the duration of the show this evening the call-in number to join us toll-free 800 three one three nine four four three we were talking to Jeff in Cambodia and you know he was alluding to the fact that he believes that the minds of the youth are so taken by the indoctrination system of public schooling that it's gonna be very very difficult to get enough of their minds freedom oriented enough to really wage this ideological war let alone a physical one because so many of them are put off and told the guns are somehow a bad thing don't get involved in that don't understand self-defense or real freedom and I you know came back with that a friend of mine told me recently that in college classes in history children that the classes are being taught that Joseph Stalin and Mao Zedong were just well-intentioned people that were just misunderstood and just didn't get the things that they wanted to accomplish through in the right way and they just get a bad rap by modern Americans you know two of the biggest mass murderers who starved out and executed more people than any other totalitarian regimes they're being taught in American schools that somehow these were just well-intentioned people and they were just misunderstood by by people in a wider sense and they just get a bad reputation in the modern world imagine this being taught in American schools it's an utter disgrace Jeff are you still with us on the head and the problem is as you well know it's a heck of a lot more than just the schools at every possible angle on the internet anywhere you go I massive percentage of what you see is going to be anti-gun anti-freedom agenda now we people like us I would say and you may have commented on this on one of your early projects we tend to in our own minds exaggerate how effective we are being I hope I'm wrong about that but after you've intimated before is a minuscule percentage of the population that even thinks along the lines that we'd you without without a doubt he's often without a doubt rationale I have people ask me all the time well Jack what you're saying is true why is Alex and Steve quale and and you know mark why are these guys not dead well it's very simple because the powers that be don't need to kill you even killed me because I need to do is wait for this generation to die off because they got the next one microchipped back in fact they would be if they did try to do something like that they would be lending incredible credibility to the message that we've all spoken thus far and they don't want to do that you know they they want to marginalize us through ignoring us through not giving people in the true alternative media any real press so I agree the numbers are paltry that doesn't mean we should give up but we have a long long long way to go and we have to increase our numbers by speaking the truth to everyone around us that is what the great work is all about Jeff I want to thank you for the call yes yep I want to thank you for the column for the insights that you brought up really great ladies and gentlemen another hour of calls coming at you toll-free number to join us 831 394 43 stay with us everyone see you on the other side of this break [Music] [Music] [Music] freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening this evening what on earth what's happening or here on our Vienna I'm your host Martin yes my websites what on earth is happening calm mind control natural law the occult looks like we're having a pat always oblem that effect with the dropping on the intro mover what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] alright Thera Co is finally ducking back down so into the third hour of the show we're gonna take your calls during this hour the toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three once again toll-free 800 three one 394 43 I'd like to hear people call in to talk about gun rights ownership gun ownership rights I'd like to hear them talk about self-defense explore more this psychological fear of self-defense and physical rebellion against tyranny you know are our ancestors didn't have a problem with it at least not here in America they didn't you know they did the right thing when the time came it might have taken them a while to get their act together and get it in gear but you know they beat back the tyrants once and I think it needs to be done again it's gonna need to be done again at some point unless we can really do the great work of putting the mindset of true freedom into people helping them to understand what rights are helping them to understand natural law but you look around at the colossal ignorance around us it seems highly unlikely the numbers that we have on on that front are paltry compared to where they need to be to really effect a change in consciousness worldwide I'm not saying that that means we need to physically you know do this now but I'm saying the time is going to be upon us at some point and people need to be prepared for it and they need to make sure they do not give up their right to self-defense ever for any reason no matter what happens and now is the time that is rife to watch for false flag events and human sacrifice ritualistic events that are designed specifically to it to inject fear into the human mind on a mass level so that people will willingly lay down their rights and if you see anything like that occur no that is a staged event I mean as soon as it you can guarantee that's a staged event like all these false flags always are so let's continue with the phones and let's hear from Tom in California Tom you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show yes yeah great show tonight are you still there yes I said thank you oh okay my question is is the tyranny you know I got a letter I haven't paid my taxes and I you know I'm a small kind of guy do the swap meets sell surfboards and that kind of thing right I'm just wondering if they're gonna be breaking down my door and dragging me away with their guns because it's been about 10 years since I filed that'll make a whole lot of money you know and I'd listen to a podcast that you had last week and you had a caller that called in and you mentioned that like me you just pay cash and take cash when you you know do your work etcetera etcetera have you have any type of problems with I won't file any paperwork I won't put my name on any paperwork that says that there's gonna be a middleman you know so that's that's just how I do things when I conduct business with people you know it's a it's a verbal contract between two sovereigns and that's it you know right now I I don't give you permission to tell anybody what you paid me so right right I understand I understand that but I mean if it's been a while like me and you haven't filed anything and finally they're catching up with me I mean have you had that same problem or or no I have not I have not and don't really anticipate that but they must have tracked some kind of paperwork down that you you have filed at some point or signed what yeah it's um you know you know in the 90s I you know I filed and then I hadn't dropped off the planet myself I'm just wondering what they expect and that is a come at people with violence for that in the past so I'm not going to you know just you know make you feel good and tell you that that's not outside the realm of possibility because it most certainly is and therein lies the problem the fact that somebody would come at somebody with violence for you not paying them an amount that they say you must pay them that's just extradition it's theft you know it's not voluntary it's based on coercion and violence and anybody would say that that's acceptable and just watch it happen is unacceptable you know and you know I'm a small kind of you know time guy just doing swap meets selling surfboards used bikes you know I live by the beach and I live you know try to fly under the radar and they just finally caught up with me so I'll just kind of see what happens but I appreciate you and all the work that you do and you've got a great show and I love the Thomas Paine and do read his whole thing you know after you're at my absolutely I definitely intend to he was a brilliant brilliant thinker and more people need to read his writings for certain so Tom I want to thank you for that call great points that you raised and yeah I mean it's a shame that this is the society that we live in and we consider it civilized where people come at people for violence for not paying extortion fees called taxation you know just outright theft you know taking choice out of the equation taking freedom out of the equation and saying whatever number we arbitrarily set you'll pay it you know because it served them I mean let's call it what it really is that's serfdom and slavery period and if people don't see it as such they don't see what the truth of the matter is let's move on to another caller and let's hear from Elizabeth in Connecticut Elizabeth you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi thank you I wanted to thank you very much for the video you can post it I learned a lot the one on the second of the real meaning of the Second Amendment I learned a lot I've been pretty indifferent to gun ownership I guess on my life I know usually most people are have you know one extreme opinion or the other and I'm yeah it kind of it it's been a catalyst for me to sign up you know to get classes and great but I'd also like to learn as you know other methods of self defense sure I think that's very valuable as well I mean you know martial arts hand-to-hand combat things like that you you can't go wrong with that kind of knowledge you know at your disposal so it's also you know something that will keep you in good shape and it'll keep your mind in good shape as well so I think it's definitely a valuable pursuit to get involved in other areas of self-defense as well yeah absolutely I think my problem has been actually finding some ways to do it I know the gun class is out here I booked out for another couple months I can't even find out for that it's actually more popular than people would expect you know like you said that they're they're packed full and it's almost like a waiting list where you're at a lot of people are taking interest it's a good encouraging sign actually and that they can also be expensive you know that's why you know in local groups that I work in I volunteered if anybody is just not familiar with firearms at all and just uncomfortable and you know just once basic instruction I would say I'm no you know expert super expert by any stretch of the imagination but you know I have a decent amount of knowledge on some basic platforms and you know would always be willing to help people out that you know our Liberty minded and I've put that offer out there too many people locally at least but you just got to really get involved with people that you know you know are of the same mindset who you know you can trust after being around them for a while and you know just uh you know go go to a range with them you know make it like a fun thing to do amongst people that you hang out with that's really what's going to bring some camaraderie amongst people who really care about the right of self-defense and the right to keep and bear arms III think it's just you know we need more community when it comes to this whole dynamic instead of people being atomized and on their own with it you know get together and you know make it a social event you know I think it'll it'll definitely bring more value to the entire endeavor yeah thanks for that suggestion I'm having a hard time kind of getting started I you know I didn't grow up with done some I don't I don't really have a network of people that use them my daughter's boyfriend does but you know with his schedule I don't know if that's something I should ever get in contact with him about but yeah I like that approach of you know finding people like that sure you know um the same is true for me my family didn't stress any kind of you know gun rights a gun ownership rights or I didn't have a background in that I was in the scouts when I was very young and you know shot basic rifles there but beyond that I you know picked this up recently a financial difficulty is also a big struggle when it comes to this because it can be very very expensive so that's another thing that people have to take into consideration you have to start according to your means right now and you know starting is is the most difficult part of it but again my basic suggestion would be just get in touch with some people who have already begun that endeavor ask for help ask for help from people that you think that you know who are reliable and responsible of course and I guarantee they'd be all too happy to help help you out and get started yeah and I understand laws can differ from state to state and I hear that there's some laws proposed on ammunition the ending ammunition I don't know that that's obviously another motivating factor you know the fact that they're talking about being body armor limiting ammunition yeah I don't know anything about this I'm just learning but it's just amazing that it's just amazing how many and runs they're trying to do against the Second Amendment that you know basically states the right to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed period I mean there's nothing after that you know that means you cannot stop somebody from maintaining or carrying protective weaponry the end-all laws that are regarding that are invalid in every state and no one seems to understand that you know as soon as you as soon as a lawmaker tries to pass a law that says you may not have this defensive weapon of any kind it's invalid immediately on its face and that's what we need to get across to American citizens and people throughout the rest of the world to you know this is an inherent human right period man cannot take that away from humanity period it didn't come from man you know that's that's part of the whole root of the problem is people don't understand rights or where they come from that's that's the main crux philosophically of the problem that we face right yeah thank you so much for you know enlightening and that deeper understanding I never you know hearing some about some of these laws you know these proposals going on always bothered me even even not being a gun owner and hearing that going on was just to me a little you know that that's absolutely that's just fishy right there and I saw that that really just got me right there and I just want to thank you again you have some video that deeper understanding and I realize it's gonna be a constant fight for my freedom in that way it is that's right I want to I want to thank you for for those sentiments and I think you're really on the right side philosophically and I'm glad that you got a lot of value out of the Second Amendment presentation so thank you so much for the call thank you you got it great let's hear from Tom in Toronto Tom you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark uh I was just thinking about what you said earlier you know about the elite and you cut them down and then another one in the place I was thinking about the symbolism with the Hydra in mythology yes no with Hercules he cuts off the head of the Hydra and they grow back right yeah yeah anyway it's very very symbolic of that dynamic for sure you know that that does you know kind of bring to mind that there's a lot of people that just want to step right into that role you know they are of that mindset they have conditioned us with that mindset socially and you know I tell people just go out on the street and talk to some people and say hey would you uh trade places with some of the richest most callous people in America you know if you could get to the the level of you know the financial level that they enjoy and they would do it in heartbeat in a heartbeat you know I don't want any of their money I want to be free and left alone the end that's it you really want to know what I want that's it it's you know it's it's like in the first article today the guy was saying I don't carry a gun because I'm in fear I carry a gun because it allows me to remain unafraid because I know I have the ability the responsibility to deal with whatever problem may come my way when it comes to physical violence or coercion and it allows me to enjoy the number one inherent human right which is the right to be left alone I agree I was actually somebody told me once you know like if we all own guns ooh be chaos I'm like back opposite wow that's big brainwashing right there yeah why the chaos breakout now people can't defend themself boy when I'm around all my friends who are gun owners it must be a real chaotic event let me tell you you know we're all sitting there armed and the chaos that breaks out let me to throw man you wouldn't you won't even be able to imagine it the level of chaos I mean it's just this is how brainwashed people are it's so ridiculous you know well yeah like who else but the government can commit such large-scale violence using wars because they have the funding from taxation you know exactly the average person who owned the firearm you know all he wants to do is protect protect his own stuff the own body you don't that's right better Tom we're coming up we're coming up to the break hold on through the other side I'll let you continue on the other side of the break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] we Oh hi welcome back everyone sorry for that delay there you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening comm we were talking in the last segment from with Tom from Toronto Tom are you slow with us yeah okay I'll let you continue with your thoughts there and then I can move on to another caller okay yeah so like I was saying taxation is only way that large-scale violence can be conducted because wars are so expensive so really a government or some entity that takes from others the only one that can continue a war or the mass amount of resource expended in the process without a doubt I mean imagine how much of all of that confiscated money is going to just control in in whatever way they see fit to do it and then they can print money as well you know they can print as much money as they want and use it for control purposes you know we're funding our own enslavement which is why people have to say no and stop doing it you know just stop contributing to what these Psychopaths want people to do you know I I just won't do it you know it's it's most people just don't have the courage to just live a life like that they just won't do it like I'm not going to take part in that system where I'm contributing to that I don't care what happens to me that's the bottom line the bottom line it all comes down to do you care more about comfort or do you care more about freedom and what's right the end that's it and people can say whatever they want that oh if I go into a store I buy something their sales tax associated with it I'm still paying it I'm minimizing it to the extent that is within my power to minimize it you know nobody needs to tell me I need to go and live without technology live out in the woods someplace no you go live out would someplace somebody that says that to somebody you know I'm minimizing the negative damage that I do to other people by my refusal to pay the bulk of whatever I make through my contribution of work you know and that's what I can do you know this whole argument well you know do nothing well watch sit there in a corner and rot and die you know and and and you know not eat not do anything you know because somehow you're gonna be contributing into the into the system yeah I have to live among it to try to change it that doesn't mean I need to be involved in it you know I'm not involved in doing it but I try to minimize my impact as much as possible so I mean I hear I totally hear what you're saying more people have to recognize that this these are resources that are being confiscated under duress are being put right back into the work of enslaving the very people who are paying that money without a down that book on that point as well I agree you know not only does it like really the ownership of like crazy amounts of land contribute to large-scale crime but also a small scale crime how many people you know we're just like committing a mugging or just starving to death they don't really have an option like oh you know I could go out into the field get some land and start growing my own No all this land belongs to us right oh sure the the claim of the ownership on land that isn't even being used for anything you know I know it of like a contradictory to the whole concept of ownership so people aren't using it and yet they're keeping it from other people it's not really a word Emet ownership yeah well Tom I want to thank you for the call and for the points that you brought up thanks so much and let's move on and let's hear from Jonathan in Kentucky Jonathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome words of encouragement that is speaking knowledge don't help with the action without a doubt yes and if you guys are anybody was listening to radio station you need a bass harm and I'm not saying this to be invoking any type of fear sure but you need in a various weapon nine years in the industry so I went first firsthand with people who are insurgents which were the US military inserting themselves and I've dealt with guerrillas who are locals and you need at least one first get a network going with your community you need to read out he is you know a part of the system and it was like minded and you need to invest into a firearm I would recommend if you are cost efficient to get a SKS even their friends throw down two hundred dollars together and you can split a thousand rounds of 7.62 by 39 stock up on some twenty around Tapco magazine you that are about pulls off degrees but you know combat right at six plus one an excellent I always get Jonathan stay with us stay with us through the break and I'll let you continue your thoughts on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] you know today disguise a knife night divine today right welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com taking your calls through the rest of the show toll-free number to join us eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three we were talking to Jonathan in Kentucky Jonathan I think you were recommending to people a choice that you thought was a good one for a semi-automatic of the Russian SKS which is chambered in the 7.62 by 39 variant and you know is a pretty inexpensive and would probably be a good choice for a person getting a first semi-automatic rifle Jonathan yes yeah there you go yes and I would recommend they'll have different names on them Noriko that's usually Chinese but they're all formatted pretty much the same you need to get something to hold magazines for an infantryman combat load is six plus one or seven mags but you can downgrade depending on weight you want something to hold magazines which are the device that holds your bullets right and you want to sell a pouch to hold your empties and you want to have something with water and you want to go out with your friends and wear it all day and practice shooting with it and you want to learn Marvel control and charger safety so you won't want to sleep your buddies when you're practicing and you want to keep your finger off the trigger until you're ready to shoot there you go no no ladies and gentlemen do you know what Jonathan from Kentucky just described there he described a well-regulated militia continue and not only do you want to train the shoot but you want to train just having the weapon with you so find some of that lives in a rural area and just walk with it walk with your friends practice walking in what they could say in military terms patrolling but just get it get a feel what it's like you'll get exercise you'll connect with the earth and you'll get to learn the environment where you live and you want to start practicing with your friends and you need to find something lizzard rural area that yes and combated everyday I call when you're in the deep urban jungle as I am but I don't think that yeah I would encourage if you if you can do it absolutely take advantage of that without a doubt that's good advice yes sir I'd just like to add one more thing Marcus's okay now I know synchronicity has a lot to do the things you hear the things you see I just wanted to make one comment in natural law I would perceive to work that if you don't do any action you were forced to make a reaction and I just wanted to say that and when I all got out of the military my life stay in the military I just want to tell you this is kind of odd but uh I was going to my armory that day and um the road was a dead dog and I went on the neighbor's house and asked them if that was a dog and they said yes it died and I drug it off the road into the grass and when I left and got in my car it just hit me how symbolic that statement was Wow I don't know if that if that connects with you at all but I just thought it was very symbolic for it being my last day in the drogon dead dog off the road amazing I mean like synchronicity and you know symbolic events like that that you know if you're conscious enough to pick up on them they can have a profound impact on your consciousness and yeah yeah I mean that it makes sense to me so and I think and I just want to tell people the reason why I say to go outside it's not so much the freedom of using your firearms is that you really need to connect with this planet and I know that sounds hippy but the only way you're really gonna know what you have is if you start connecting exactly I got like absolutely Jonathan thanks so much for the call thank you good advice there you know that's what we do need to do we need to prepare not put all our eggs in that basket put them into right action into teaching people in a learning for ourselves and changing our own minds and then helping others to change theirs but you know there has to be that preparedness mindset there as well and the advice to connect with nature and know your surroundings is also very sound so great call there let's hear from Josh in California Josh you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark and hear me yes I can well I make this sort first I just want to say it huge thank you to you I I've listened to every episode of the podcast I just finished 189 yesterday so I don't some listening live as a treat to myself first couple years of hard work and that's been amazing man I just everything you said for episode 1 2 till now has really resonated with what I already knew but hearing you say it helps me come into a deeper understanding and now I'm trying to communicate it to other people so thanks a lot man for slugging through with you know teaching people a difference between right and wrong you're very well someday thank you for the compliment yeah absolutely maybe someday we can get out of kindergarten and start you know dealing with the graduate level material that we deserve to think about but um anyway I'm just on the note of guns I wanted to tell you that I grew up in a very like typical American liberal liberal kind of household and

California and I'm doing the hard work of admitting that I was wrong which I think is most important thing people can do and realizing how conditioned I am to happen anyway so um you know not even consider owning a gun and thinking it's negative everything and I'm actually actively researching different kinds of firearms and getting ready to make my first purchase and it is largely thanks you so it's wondering you to know that this is not falling on deaf ears and there will be a hundred million and one gun owners in America there huh that's fantastic and you know trying to talk about this with people because even though I'm still getting used to do personally owning a gun and cleaver like me really quick that you know obviously gun control is just centralizing of gun ownership by the state and it's the moral and everything now I'm trying to talk about Iran I'm just especially the state that you are in unfortunately Josh I mean yeah well I wasn't really the worst offender probably next to nosey yeah I was eyeing your a K and looking at Larkin roads they are thinking well I love all of you but apparently that's not currently an option because the people just love their slavery over here is it's very rough that the two were States I would say are California and New Jersey but New York and Connecticut seem to be trying to catch up Massachusetts as well and even Maryland I mean there's some really egregious transgressions against the Second Amendment going on in many states at the same time there's some good positive reinforcements of the Second Amendment and gun you know ownership rights going on in many states I think eight states in America have passed legislation firmly solidifying the right to keep and bear arms in their state legislatures so there's some positive things going on on that front as well I think people need to put a lot more pressure just in general on bringing up the discussion of the inherent nature of the right to keep and carry defensive weaponry you know I mean I think there was a there's a state or at least the some municipalities that are trying to get do away with concealed carry permits because they just say you know carrying a defensive weapon is a human right period it's it's not something that can be permitted or you know decided on whether to allow somebody to do that you know and I'm totally in in agreement with that I don't think we should have concealed carry permits you know getting permission from the state to engage in a right I mean what is that you know that's just the omen right and it'll be walking permit react on that yep exactly yeah I actually looked it up and I guess the county I live in is like a may issue for concealed carry permit and I looked it up in there in the county of you know hundreds of thousands of people there I think 80 80 or 90 concealed carry permits this year that said Wow dad yeah that's how it is in the state of New Jersey they have the May issue concept instituted in that Nazi controlled state as well and it's a very extreme rarity where they will issue a concealed carry permit you know if you don't give them adequate reasons according to their definition of what constitutes the right to concealed carry then they deny it yeah I don't want to march into the police station here and just ask for a reason you know the point of them and say you're the reason I need exact Terry perfect huh that's one of the best reasons at this point where we're at you know cuz they're trials just set precedents just like the SA and SS did in Nazi Germany that you know if you dis disobey your commanders on the street you'll be summarily executed that's really where the whole thing is going ideologically that's what they want to psychologically set in the mindset of the people and it's it's just disgusting what's going on you know we're losing a thousand citizens a year to summary execution without trial by police in America I mean the rest of the world has to be completely laughing at us that we're taking this garbage but Josh great points that you brought up and I I think it's really really great that you turned your mindset around regarding that and it really shows your Constitution to be able to do that and admit that you were wrong about certain points of view and then actually take action to to remedy that so my you know congratulations on that hey Mark you're doing a great work thanks so much you too all right let's hear from Ivan in Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show my friend hey Mark in a while it's great great to talk with you hi how have you been alright okay a little bit busy here and there I'm actually from work tonight since I changed my days off for this week so that I can make it out to the conference Wednesday Thursday or Friday looking fun with the scenes on yep just real quick before I stepped off the phone here I recorded a couple of new podcast episodes and my team was a truce mine reality a little too episode a little presentation if people who are interested in maybe catching that they can hear it on three or nine az.com and it's also on itunes but i kind of touch on what you recall Melissa the last time I spoke to you I mentioned something about helpers and that kind of over the lines with people like us that know what's going on and what needs to be done and sharing it with others so that's that's the concept I threw out there in that podcast and then also on with your topic tonight I'm noticing within the last six months a lot of the TV shows and films that I'm watching I'm really picking up a lot of a lot of secret masculine and Sacred Feminine topics in the movies where they show a lot of the women defending themselves exactly you know it's actually taking action you know and even this last insurgent film that was very had a good theme at the end you know that the divergence they were considered a people that are odd and different but as it turns out there's a little spoiler alert as it turns out at the end of this movie that people that are divergent or different were the one that were part of an experiment to see if humanity can still generate creative original people and then all the other factions that were you know believers in government believers in religion believers in science they were a part of the problem lack of originality lack of creativity so you know that that was pretty good and this movie sure I've heard really great things about the our allegorical content of this film as well I haven't checked it out yet but I definitely intend to write and then going back to some of the classics that you've talked about I recently rewatched the Matrix trilogy and everyone knows about your original one all the allegories in there but I was very pleasantly surprised with third Matrix trilogy Matrix Revolutions and that hinted strongly to malicious also because when the Sentinels attack Zion not only are the soldiers or the Warriors or the fighters fighting you see the women the women are creating explosive the mozu there they're having attack again showing that it everybody you know with ability was also brought up in the last Hobbit film the Battle of the five armies where the women became involved in the in the effort to fight against the the you know insurgency of the orcs and you know they they took up arms as well toward the end of that fight so that was another a Jupiter ascending also had the theme of you know the

the the sacred feminine aspect of having to care for a wider aspect not just you know yourself and your family dynamic but care for all which I thought was a good theme within it I didn't like the implementation of the actual film so much you know dramatically but the the the underlying theme was was excellent that she had to make the main heroine of the film had to make a decision between whether she was going to protect her own and her family's interest or whether she was going to extend her care to a wider extent to encompass all of humanity which I thought was a good theme and then also off like on social media without other Facebook videos that we're seeing with the police brutality and press just recently we saw one yesterday or the day before where there was a high-speed chase going on and the car that was being chased crashed into a couple other civilian you know cars that were parked there and two individuals came out of one you know the vehicle that was struck and they pulled the guy out of the car that struck them and you know held them down until you know unfortunately the cult members too interesting but that also showed you know regular people taking responsibility and you know I'm not just standing there with the camera phones and waiting for somebody else you know wrong interaction and and did something and if that if that can be done with you know data rounds into them I'm hoping that people can step it up you know and so uh more important situations like when police are killing other people instead of recording it to jump in and actually start stopping that absolutely and that's pretty much all I got for today I got to start heading back to work but I'll be on you this weekend and yeah that's about it absolutely I haven't always a pleasure to hear from you and I'll see you at the free or mine three conference this coming weekend all right take care Mike you got it all right let's hear from Paul in Montgomery Paul you're live on what on earth is happening welcome thank you sir how's it going going doing well yourself very well sir I was prompted to call by that sweet young lady that was talking about considering owning a firearm yes and it just struck me you know because ver honesty and and I am 61 years old I've lived most of my life with the policy of not owning a fire firearm until a couple years ago when I realized for obvious reasons I needed to change that policy and I did so I began to do the reason to do the research and so I just want to pass on a couple introductory items that may help her sure I'll hold on to that through the break I'll let you continue that right on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen stay with us you're listening to what on earth is happening we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone last segment for this edition of what on earth is happening we were talking to Paul Paul you were just about to give some advice for a potential new firearms owner I'll let you continue with your thoughts yeah I'll try to be brief I would say just what I would recommend what I did and that is to go slow to do her research and to meet people try to find venues that she can meet people that are gun owners I want to say right up front the statistics show that gun owners are some of the most responsible people in America they're very even headed folk and there they are not looking for trouble in fact it's quite the contrary they are looking to avoid trouble that's right I am and they are prepared for at the last at the last element that's there they are prepared to defend themselves correct with that being said I mean a very balanced spoke without being said I there's plenty of things I could recommend but I recommend two sites YouTube sites that's Hickok 45 that's a chai CK okay 45 this is a marksman he's an older gentleman who reviews all sorts of guns he's very very familiar with that channel and it's an excellent one and the next one is another one that you would be aware of and that's nutnfancy that's nu T in at they ncy nutnfancy is a retired colonel a young man who reviews guns now there's a particular talk that he gives actually gives several talks on top of you know here's many many reviews of guns but there's a particular talk I'll Rebecca meant for everyone who's already a gun owner and has plenty of experience go listen to it and it's called Burke Canfield carry protocol the concealed carry protocol where he discusses all the ways of avoiding issues just because there's an issue there don't mean you're supposed to get involved because you're mr. big guy with the gun you're supposed to look for every opportunity not to get involved but you still observe I guess the overall commentary on that is when you when you do your training and you become good with your with your pistol you become there's a term called situational situational awareness I now when I walk into a convenience store when I pull into a parking lot of the Best Buy or wherever I go I'm aware more now than I have air ever have din of my surroundings it's not like I'm suspicious so I'm very casually looking at what's going on around me whereas before I would just blindly enter into situations and not even think right now I am very aware and in fact when I got my concealed carry license after I bought my pistol all the way home I had a profound peace it's not like I you would think it would be the opposite but actually I just profound peace and my awareness around me expanded dramatically an expanded awareness carries with it even more responsibility become an owner actually makes you a more responsible human being that's the man this is all ultimately about Paul phenomenal call to end the show on that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening folks remember there are only two mistakes you can ever make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks so much I really hope to see a lot of you at the freer mind 3 conference this coming weekend in langhorne pennsylvania april 10th 11th and 12th I'll see you right here in two weeks thanks for listening everyone good night [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #191

Topics: *Free Your Mind 3 Conference Re-cap, A gathering of high-consciousness minds, Exposing Evil, Humanity's power and potential, Open-Mindedness, Gratitude, The Power of One Person to influence positive change, Local Free Your Mind Activist Groups, The Quit Your Cult Campaign, Numerical Sychronicites, Occult Symbolism used to mock Police and Military, Abundance vs. Artificial Scarcity, Psychological Fear of Rebellion Agaisnt tyranny, Thomas Paine's "The Crisis" Series, The Support of Providence for those struggling to achieve True Freedom, True Blanket Statements regarding Order-Followers and Statists, How Tories hampered the ealry stages of the Armerican Revolution, The Occult Season Of Sacrifice, True Courage in the face of danger*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on our bien I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm the networks website Republic Broadcasting org today is Saturday April 18 2015 this show is live every Saturday evening from 10:00 p.m. to 1:00 a.m. Eastern Time that's 9 p.m. to midnight Central Time ladies and gentlemen it is officially history the freer mind 3 conference went down last weekend in Langhorne Pennsylvania just outside of Philadelphia and man was it one for the history books I'm telling you this was the greatest event that I have ever attended in my life tonight on the show we're gonna do a full recap of free or mind 3 with the one of the main organizers of the free your mind 3 conference Bob Tuscon who's going to be coming onto the show with me in just a few moments I also want to take calls from in the first hour I want to take calls from anyone who attended the free your mind 3 conference so during the first hour only calls from people who attended free your mind 3 only only attendees of the for your mind 3 conference please call in the toll-free number to join us in the first hour with Bob Tuscan for your mind 3 organizer the toll-free number to join us 800 3 1 3 9 4 4 3 once again toll-free 800 3 1 3 94 43 Bob's gonna be coming on with us in just a few moments I have a couple of very quick event announcements that are not event announcements just a couple of quick announcements I do have some water on earth is happening promotional t-shirts left from the free or mind three conference but I'll tell you what I don't have many of them they really went people have really loved the new design and people were just so generous and supportive I I went there with two boxes full of shirts and left with like less than I think about 8 shirts 7 or 8 shirts so I already have to be reprinting this design it was very popular people seem to like it a lot and again they were just very generous and supportive so they really went fast at the conference the new design was they viewed it for your mind 3 it's now available to the public the design has been posted to what on earth is happening calm so if you're interested in receiving a what on earth is happening promotional t-shirt as a gift in return for a voluntary donation you can click on the promotional t-shirt link on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening calm website and there you can take a look at the new design there's also a donation button on the left hand side of what on earth is happening calm if you feel that you have received value from the information that I have shared and presented here on the what on earth is happening radio show and website feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future there is an ongoing donation drive for Republic Broadcasting if your if you want to help keep Republic Broadcasting going again it's listener-supported a station like this a lot of costs associated with hosting a online network like this feel free to make a donation to help support our bien you can call toll free to pledge a donation eight hundred seven two four two seven one nine once again toll-free 800 7 to 2 seven one nine you can click the PayPal link on the donation tab at Republic Broadcasting org so just go to Republic Broadcasting org click on the donation tab and then click on the PayPal link and you can make a donation via PayPal or if you want to send in a check via snail mail you can send it to two two five one double Creek Drive Suite 3 zero to Round Rock Texas seven eight six six four once again 22:51 Double Creek Drive Suite 3 zero to Round Rock Texas seven eight six six four all right with no further ado let's go to our special guest for today the main organizer along with John vibes of the freer mind three conference Bob tusks and welcome to what on earth is happening more are you lucky out and put you in cuffs conference he's starting already got a little out of hand there a few times Barlow not to get the bolt to take care of you next time that's right I'd get a nice grope down on my way back oh yeah man I did I you know I look forward to the gropes that the beautiful hands at the TSA administer and I've posted that video on my youtube channel of course so if anybody wants a good laugh and to see my belly sticking out I guess I've gained a few free or mind pounds and next confidence that's be freer belly from weight that I've gained over the past few years what happened was my wife gained all this pregnancy weight mark and I felt bad for her so I tried to you know make her feel better and then she lost all the weight after the baby was born and and I didn't so what can you do but evens it out right it does it does it's it's all about balance and exactly right so I had a blast I don't know about you but I had a good time and I think the information was equally as compelling as the energy there as the vibe from getting to talk with people getting to meet face to face with like minds we can't underestimate just how powerful that is by itself the idea that we have 500 people in a room together that get what's really going on on this planet to various degrees perhaps but nonetheless all have a common bond of being folks that are fans of good over evil and to me that that is in a sense the underlying theme of it all is that we are there to expose evil and promote good and promote loved and so on and so forth and one of the things that I noticed right away mark was that anybody that I spoke to from the hotel staff and everyone else in the area that was affected by the attendees of free or mine 3i got rave reviews about these people I was just curious you know how they were receiving us I wanted to know how the various hotels in the area and the staff and the bar staff and the people the people cleaning the bathrooms I wanted to know how they received this iconoclastic group that we have right and I gotta tell you we've converted quite a few people just by our very presence people were looking it up they were genuinely interested we weren't ostracized we weren't marginalized and told we were crazy we weren't treated poorly and of course we didn't treat people poorly they got a vibe of love and they got the idea and there was a one one little caveat here there wasn't an episode I believe on Saturday night where the order followers the cult members were called to the hotel that the conference was held out at the Sheraton Bucks County I was unaware of this well I'm gonna share this with you mark has my heart dropped when I heard this I said really they said yes there was a domestic dispute at the bar and the cops were called and instantly I started to say to myself no this can't be they were really you know I was starting to say to myself well where none of us are perfect just because we're here doesn't mean we can't have disputes bla bla bla bla bla and I asked I start to ask around do you know if it was our group for sure can you confirm that finally I get wind of who it was and well lo and behold it was not our group it was actually some other small group that was saying happened to be staying at the hotel right I was a fencing Club go figure so I I just said to myself at that point you know the this event is not going to attract that sort of energy and I'm even something like that sort of energy could breathe at the conference with all of us around and you know days after in correspondence with everyone I was just hearing again and again just how cool everyone was and how how gracious the people were they were genuine human beings Bob I mean it's like what the earth could actually become it's it's what the people of Earth could actually become if they allow knowledge to transform them and these people were of a whole different order of consciousness from the people that you know are just around us on a day-to-day basis in our lives on you know on the streets where we live and it was just amazing being around that level of consciousness for three whole days it was like riding high you know without any substance whatsoever needed you know no substance needed but you were on a total high the whole time I couldn't agree more and I was just completely consumed and I needed a vacation from the vacation but it was a good drain of my energy perhaps and I think you hit the nail on the head with what you just said these were human beings that's right these weren't people that have been dehumanized these aren't people that have been made out to be primitive beasts these were human beings that operated as such and shared their consciousness as such they weren't belittled and brought to that beast that Leviathan that the powers that shouldn't be have been trying to convince us humanity is comprised of no folks this was human nature at its finest not human behavior but human nature and I talked a lot about that in my talk that I gave in looking at scarcity and its effect on our behaviors and our true nature which is out of love and that of a spiritual abundance and so on and so forth and I believe that this consciousness being in such abundance this vast open-minded yet critical mindedness that was found at the conference and I don't mean to sound like a cheerleader here we're not trying to sell you obviously the conference is done but at the end of the day it was something to be experienced you're gonna want to be there I know everybody who missed it is disappointed they're gonna watch the talks that for your mind conference calm but ultimately it does not do justice to the actual physical of being there yeah the experience of being there could not possibly be replaced by an Internet experience by just watching it watching the speaker's online you'll get the information that was shared for sure and that's a that's a volta min importance of course that's why the conference is be hosted to begin with but being there in person and being around people of that level of consciousness all in one place cannot be replaced without any question in my mind one of the things that I really found you know exciting and enjoyable about this particular year's conference for me personally was since the responsibilities of organizing the conference were handed on to yourself and yeah thanks a lot yeah and the other main organizers of the event I played an ancillary role in the organisation of this conference at ver at the very best but this kind of freed me up to really interact with the people who attended and it's something I had been wanting to do the past two events and just because of all of the responsibilities I had in organized in the organizational role I was not able to do that to the extent that I was this year in past conferences so that's the part of the conference I enjoyed the most even beyond the information sharing which of course is critical I really enjoyed the dynamic interaction with the people who attended and they just really gave me some hope about the possibilities of what we can create here by just being around them and talking with them getting into the interactions that I that I participated in with them it makes makes one realize that there are people who are awakened and they are out there and they are doing the great work and you know all is not lost yet as long as people like this are still in the world I think you're right I think we forget sometimes that we can come together and stand up against the evil doers and so on and so forth and we are completely reminded of that and humbled of that realization if you will that were you know we are powerful and we are able to stand up in the face of tyranny and say enough is enough and that there are other people out there willing to do so and hold your hand side by side if you will absolutely and that word that you just said there that is a word I repeated again and again at the conference it was a humbling experience for me so many people came up to me and conveyed you know that they thought that the work that I've been putting out over the past several years has had a profound impact in their lives and there they came up to me with such a an entire attitude of gratitude you know that they're thanked sheriff's was overwhelming and the outpouring of support and generosity was in fact very humbling for sure the interesting thing about that is that I was thinking to myself mark we talk often about what one person can do and then we see that one person can do a lot and for it for instance we don't even know what sort of butterfly effect takes place after our actions for instance I had no idea that hooking up some crazy dude from Philly who had this local presentation he was giving would turn into a freaking rock star named Mark passio with what on earth is happening I had no idea giving you a radio show was even a good idea I thought at first you were kind of crazy and probably full of it and I and I wore my tinfoil hat religiously for the first 15 shows that we produced for you know of course I'm joking but nonetheless I've been overshadowed now and now I'm one of my claims to fame is the guy who gave Mark passio a freakin radio show to begin with go figure you know so so it's it's humbling to me back to that word because it's awesome to see the unintended consequences of how one thing leads to another and there is with every action a reaction and so on and so forth and I struggled with this mark and I know you do as well because part of me was to put my ego in check so when I when you have hundreds of people come up to you and you're one of these people that does not like the idea of celebrity or ego right or however you want to frame it it makes you wonder sometimes you know you start to feel a little uncomfortable you know the after the first ten people come up to you and say thank you man I appreciate your mark I appreciate you Bob I start to say to myself geez am I just stroking my own ego here and by like what what am I doing this for and after a while I started to realize that again it's more than the ego dude it's it's something that is an unintended consequence that there is gratitude given but I have the same sort of gratitude to everybody else that I've learned exactly and and that that's nothing that is is something that gets to our head in a negative way it only inspires us and makes us stronger to continue our trip down the rabbit hole so to speak and that's to me the bottom line and and again very very humbling and very very rewarding at the same time without a doubt Bob let's talk a little bit about some of the speakers and their information what occurs really made an impact for you I got no let's hold that because there's the break music yeah okay so we'll get that this is gonna be good mark because when we get back we I wanted to share with the listeners dude some of the speakers that I had no idea would be as freaking profound as they were great we'll get to that on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening my special guests this evening Bob Tuscan for your mind 3 organizer we'll be right back [Music] the Coon decides that we don't dare speak it's a while between ups little ribs so we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong this coal decides a cackle walk welcome back everyone even listening to what on earth is happening here on our BN I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm tonight on the show we're talking to free your mind three main organizer Bob Tuscan and the toll-free number to join us if you attended the free your mind three conference we want to hear from attendees or free your mind three will put you on the air with the main organizer Bob Tuscan and get your reactions to the conference and get your suggestions for future events the toll-free number to join us 800 three one three nine four four three Bob we before the break caught us in the first segment we were getting ready to talk about some of the speakers and the information that they shared who were some of the speakers that had the biggest impact on you at this year's conference my talk of course was the number one at our conference naturally sure um so like you mark I didn't get a chance to listen to as many talks as I I would have liked to I was in organizer mode and as you know that's yeah quite consuming and I'm running here and there and everywhere but I got to tell you the few moments of some of the talks that I got a chance to so listen to and all of them were compelling in their own right but a few moments of some of the talks and I'm about to mention really really stood out and struck me as jeez this is compelling groundbreaking material that's being shared here this is original material you know anybody can repeat some of the stuff we've learned over the years about this and that you know there's there's researchers to kind of gather information and put together puzzle pieces on some level and then there's researchers that come at you and you're like how the hell did they think of this how the hell did they connect these dots in such a compelling way and I got to tell you a ross ben was one of these set individuals who brought forth original research that i had never heard before that was so freakin compelling that you're gonna have to see it I mean his look at Philadelphia and the idea behind what Philadelphia really is and and Benjamin Franklin and just the the dots that this man connected were insane and it really brought into focus mark the synchronistic reasoning why this conference was at Philadelphia sure or is being held at Philadelphia yeah I heard you get a chance to hear some of that I unfortunately did not catch Ross's presentation this year as I did last year or two years ago with for your mind - while I thought was phenomenal his presentation was phenomenal it for your mind - unfortunately I was not able to see his presentation live this year but I heard incredible things about it I heard people raving about it after he came off the stage I made absolutely brilliant research and and again all original he he broke down some things very detailed things that you won't find in reading a book about this sort of stuff for in in reading an article or watching a documentary online but it's definitely deeply oh coltd information because he gets into geo mansi and earth energies and energy lines that run on the surface of the earth and how they converge at certain points on the earth and how these dark occultists use this energy grid system to kind of you know send dark energies throughout the planet and you know this has been a fulcrum point of his work and I think it's groundbreaking and a lot of people really catching on to this and beginning to understand it and he puts it out there in a deeply focused way as you said sure does the other compelling talk so many levels was Jenny's Barcelos very very disturbing talk now I get to see a good portion of that one and I agree that very powerful and important information for people to understand yeah and and very difficult to sit there and listen to unfortunately she Shama yeah but the children in hospitals when they're bright and that some of the the imagery behind her talk was very graphic or you know people are in tears and it was just very hard but very hard to handle but very important to expose that's right and to try to continue to you know rejuvenate ourselves and and heal ourselves rehabilitate it's the word I was looking for there as I tripped all over my words the other cool thing I want to shout out to was the open mic deal oh he had probably 50 people I want to say participate in the open mic guys talking about anything from one of the guys did something on radio frequencies and cell phones and the dangers of that another person did something on drinking distilled water versus other types of waters one person came up and and talked about urine therapy right you know peeing in and a cup and having a nice drink and so on and so forth so it was really cool and very eclectic to hear all of the people doing the Open Mic toxin and I'm not doing it justice so you're gonna have to go to freer mine conference calm which in the near future will have all of the lectures available for you to watch at your own time and your mom's basement with your tinfoil hat for your mine conference calm we'll have that all mark let's get some calls in a minute what do you say sure absolutely let's go to the phones let's hear from Nathan in Arkansas Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Bob tusk and welcome to the show mark I was I was bring with you and I was leading you into the break I am pletely mist I'm unfortunately not hearing it in my headphones so I'm way off by the [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm apologize I went over the last break I had a hard time hearing the bumper music coming in but we were about to go to some phone calls with our special guest Bob Tuscan one of the main for your mind three organizers so let's hear from Nathan and Arkansas Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark its Nathan how you doing nice nice to talk to you again absolutely so I had to sell some stock in order to make my way over to a four-year mine 3 but let me tell you it was completely worth it that's awesome I'm glad to hear it was good to see I remember you distinctly now that I hear your voice Nathan was walking around with his acoustic guitar and doing all sorts of uplifting little ditties as he walked by yeah and everybody appreciated too sometimes I do it on the street and people walk by and they won't even like they're it's like they're zombies you know you ever see a zombie out in public all the time yeah so I on the way there I got sexually assaulted by the TSA a couple times and once on the way back as well I heard you talking about that Bob that listen it's not not considered assault if if you're volunteering for it all right yeah it's not great that's not rape if you're having it up man well one of the talks I really liked was of course more SEO talk I mean I like the interview with the typical hoarder followers I was you know pretty typical right I'd say that there's more of them out there than we could possibly imagine and we know what our work is to do now you know we have to reach the minds of these people and transform them right so one thing I did when I got back to Arkansas was I started a meetup group called the Arkansas anarchist and I used I still feel your ideas mark because you know you have such great ideas there's no such thing you know it's all out there for using it and helping people with that information you know it's a feel free to take it and do what you will with it you know that's what it's out there for yeah used some sacred geometry I designed a symbol which was a outline of Arkansas and I put that in red and blue and I put a anarchy symbol the circle and that the triangle with a line through it I put that on top of the Arkansas outline and I put that in green and purple so I stole a lot of your ideas like about color meaning tribalism and well let's say we've operated those ideas fair enough they're the best of them all geniuses do that yeah sure so one of my favorite if I had any advice for you know future shows I would just say eventually you're gonna need a bigger venue right cause if it keeps growing at this rate sure there might be thousands of them next time oh that's a good thing you know the more people that are coming online to this information and becoming involved the better one of the things that I also enjoyed was the grassroots efforts you saw so many people coming from other states in the United States that had already put together groups activist groups in their area for your mind groups from all over the whole United States you know and that's what I love to see you know I want to see more of that type of you know grassroots activism happening every other that's exactly the remark that was one of the most badass components of the solids that people are starting groups for your mind groups you know Anarchy groups whatever you want to call it freedom groups and there J you know gathering each other and and meeting not just at these conferences but starting to meet locally as well and coming from all over the place to meet the other groups at the conference it's kind of a central location if you will Nathan good to hear from you man appreciate it alright nice again thank you so much Nathan so um one quick thing I want to mention regarding my talk is that you know and I'll say this for the first time on air is that I announced what is going to be a new campaign that I'm launching as part of what on earth is happening it's going to be called the quit your cult campaign and I don't know exactly what this is going to entail I'm still formulating ideas probably going to have a sub section on the website regarding this but this was a big part of my talk which was called the cult of ultimate evil order followers and the destruction of the Sacred Feminine which I delivered it for you're mine 3 I kind of announced in that presentation that I am going to be forming this campaign called quit your cult which will be directed toward helping order followers to get out of the cult that they are in mainly meaning military and police but basically anybody the service supporter of government and involved in the government in any role whatsoever and it's gonna basically be like you know steps to take at a grassroots level to help people to understand that what they're involved in is coercion and violence and it constitutes a cult and it has all the same trappings and all the same techniques that cults use throughout time and that's what my presentation was basically about how order followers do constitute a cult and it emphasized the necessity the you know moral obligation the people who are awake have to help these people to come out of that mindset and quit their cult so that's going to be coming up over the next several months here on what on earth is happening I'll be formulating this campaign called the quit your cult campaign so just wanted to mention that formerly on the show and tell people to watch out for that in the coming months watch out for that boy you know better watch out for that mark I'm already thinking in my my crazy mind here of ways in which I can can participate in quit your cult outreach and I and I have some ideas here I don't want to let the cat out of the bag I'll run them by you off the air absolutely and should talk about that yeah without an absolutely because I you know I'm the type of guy who likes to go out there and confront people well I say that much and hint hint at that movement but let's just put it this way I have some ideas of doing some outreach you know getting some outreach going on that's what this entire campaign is going to be all about that sounds great so let's uh let's take a couple more calls let's hear from Rahul in Washington Raul you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark yo roll was good to see at the conference dude yeah was awesome I just want to have a couple things I just want to say about the conference the people there that I met were absolutely the most intelligent kindest most loving most generous people and every single one of these people is dedicated to truth and goodness and and ending evil on this planet and it was just one of the most amazing experiences I had meeting all these people and my only regret is that I wasn't able to personally talk to everyone there's so many people there it's only three days but you know the people that I was able to talk to they just blew me away I totally agree I mean I couldn't read it better I completely concur when I was talking to the people when I was first meeting someone at the conference like a complete stranger and I was talking to them for the first time it really wasn't like a first time meeting it was it was almost like it was like a reunion between old friends who hadn't seen each other in a long time it were like level of just care and respect towards one another because um these are the people who you know are trying to turn stop what's happening on the planet and I mean it's like it was like meeting your your spiritual family really that's the best way to put it these are my brothers and sisters and it was just that's right you know one of the best experiences of my entire life I mean that's a great testimonial to the energy that this conference about and that's what it's all about it's about bringing people of that kind of a mindset together with each other so they can share their ideas and network amongst each other and you know build upon the work that they've all done and just share their ideas and I think on that level it was a beyond a phenomenal success and I could not have possibly hoped for anything better Thanks roll yep thank you roll thank you so much for the call let's hear from Gary in Pittsburgh Gary you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Bob Tuscan welcome hey yeah I just wonder share how great the conference was and I like I like what role Raul had to say yes you know wasn't like being about around a bunch of strangers it was like we you know we had this thing this bond in common the thing like-mindedness whatever you want to call it everyone I talked to was so kind and courteous and I happen to mistakenly me some ounces of silver on the table or I had all my DVDs and I was gone for like an hour and a half and came back and every one of them we're still there yeah let me let me interrupt you for a second here Gary's been calling my show for probably years now mark show as well and I got to tell you you know he's always been a pretty cool dude calling the show and I've been reading his emails but when I got to meet Gary this past conference in person and he came up to me say hey I'm Gary from Pittsburgh calls your show you know me and I said yeah dude it sealed the deal for me these people that we see as numbers on a piece of paper or numbers on a computer or just names on a computer screen these are real people and Gary's are genuinely real dude and I love you Gary it was great to see you man I just wanted so much for you guys I've been listening to you both since you were on Oracle and I you know I know the story about you two guys how you you brought mark on the or all and then on the RPM it's it I just feel so honored to be in this circle with you guys and and all these people that are that have awakened to some truth and I just follow up the phone with Denise I got winders I don't want your shirts on mark and everybody I'm up at the new moon meeting we're coming back home right now well we were worried if we asked you to speak we if you can find the time this year wait I was just blown away by oh it's like I was sharing with you up speed the other night about the people that came from all over the world by themself you know like Renee from Switzerland I don't know if you got if you got to talk to her yes like like you came here by yourself she says yeah I think like my husband thinks I'm French so he was glad to get rid of me I wanted to be around like-minded people but it was March I was explaining them I felt I felt like I was witnessing remember that meeting the close encounters of the third time where all these people held to converge on that mountain yes like you know without had up I mean it wasn't like people had a lot of money hit there either they scrape together like you know they're doing with the guitar you know and they got it together and they showed up and I definitely think we're gonna need a bigger venue next time say what I'm gonna bring a busload if I can because the people that I brought up and I have a pretty big network of people they're going to they're sharing with others now how great it was you know and none of them were sorry they came up and they were just blown away by the whole thing and I got I got the interview spring Meyer and Jenice I just got off the phone with Denis a couple hours ago and she was so overwhelmed with the join of love she felt there and she sold over 60 books and she was I mean everybody needs to read that book I'm buying a case of them off for this week and trying how Brad Pitt you know you just want to support everybody that spoke there and everybody because I knew you guys don't get paid and you know I do what I can't I have my own activism I spent a lot of my own money and you know it's it's just so rewarding to to you know touch some people and wake them up because you know waking people up has become an art form you really have to be careful how much information you bring you know these people were all sick they're spiritually sick like you say mark they're mentally ill a lot of my mentally ill when they see the truth they just they don't want to see it and I really uh I'm really interested in not getting involved in that that project you got on going on with the acquitting the putting your cult by following orders I'm gonna put you on DVD and try to pass it a pass around these police stations and give them a little taste sure I mean that that'll be a big you know one of the methods that will employ you know it'll be a whole like I said it'll be a grassroots groundswell effort that's what the whole quit your call campaign is gonna be about like I said I'll probably have a sub section within the website that'll just have you know just uh little things that people can do on a day-to-day basis to try to reach out and infiltrate this cult that that's what I talked about is needed on our part we need to infiltrate this cult of order followers we need to go around them in their everyday lives of course you know I mean you could try to confront them while they're on duty quote-unquote but that's going to be very difficult to reach them when they're in that mindset we have to talk to these people when they're off duty we have to talk to them in their personal lives in people in in the lives of people who we know who are involved you know everybody probably knows somebody who's involved in a governmental position or in a position in the military or the police in some capacity or have friends or family members that are involved we need to deal with them in our personal lives and on a one-to-one basis and that's gonna be a huge part of this campaign that I'll be launching right and before I go if you're serious about helping you're covering attics I'd be glad to help you in any way I can without a doubt Gary we need to talk personally off air as well very soon and there are definitely lots of projects I would like to work on with you in that regard and I would like to come up and speak at that gathering that you told me about so we should talk off air and set up these projects as well okay mark you got my card I have a nice office barb man she's a super woman you're very blessed there I'm sorry but in your corner very famous I'll become next week I do take care of men oh yeah I'm anxious to hear what every single one of these calls have to say let's move on and hear from Bill in Idaho bill you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Bob Tuscan bless you okay so very much for your very public I know you were at the conference okay I was gonna say how did I miss bill from Idaho's another caller who's been calling in for years now okay yes we do offer blessings and tanks but considering that it was only due to Manny at the board you at the station on the broadcast that caused my video to go international while I was outlining each and every step of either their assault or their coming up to a break hold on we'll be right back folks [Music] mark our teachers considered members of the cult well I would guess it would depend on just how much their indoctrinating the children to the governmental belief system versus how much they're trying to get them to think for themselves and actually you know discover things on their own so how about the government school teachers teaching Common Core safely and many of them yeah I would say that they lean toward the the being cult members or maybe their ancillary cult members but I'll reserve a little bit of judgment on on the teachers in this whole thing I mean it's a big part of it don't get me wrong but the people I think we have to target and reach to deprogram from deep mind control and violence is the military and the police especially the police I mean the police are the most brainwashed out of everybody that they are the most deeply put into a cult mindset than anybody else these days not that the military isn't but you know what we see going on in police violence and brutality is so unacceptable that I think there are the people that we have to you know reach with this information more than anyone else we have police in all of our schools across the country nowadays unbelievable and the schools look more like prison or schools exactly yeah we said that at the same time hell for sure you want to do a few more calls Bob we can squeeze a man I mean you're basically at a time this hour I don't know if you planned on all along whether we could hold over for another segment or two and wrap up the callers from the conference yeah let's do it I'm interested to hear what they all have to say let's hear from John in California John you're live on what on earth is happening with Bob Tuscan hello Josh in Virginia Oh Josh in Virginia I'm sorry I don't good got a little bit cross stop there but no no worries hey Josh how are you good no problem mark I don't know if you remember so many people there I got you to sign my copy of James bill and fire in the minds of men yes it's a appropriate birth in my opinion because it's on origins of the revolutionary faith and anyone who hasn't should check it out as a mini section that book to take years of study but I just wanted to say the whole weekend was just synchronistic in so many ways the people there were so open and accepting I had events happened outside of the conference that were more profound and what I learned in the conference sure that me and I actually ran into two old friends Warren who was a really good friend that I haven't seen in probably ten years and both are military and you know the things they were saying were right along with your presentation and I wasn't planning on speaking about this but when I first found your work I just heard you quit Michael I know we got to hear this when we get back hold on through the break and I will let you continue on the other side ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic broadcast my special guests Bob tusk and main organizer of the free remind free conference we'll be right back [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm my special guest tonight is one of the main organizers of the freer mine 3 conference Bob Tuscan and we're taking calls from people who attack the law for your mind three vehicles and all these that affect the freedom of the people's hold free number to join us what on earth is happening reward every shine like more for three on the darkness of our world and to offer any power and some looks like we're having a problem with the docking on the pump and vanity approaches it's pretty cool moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascal [Music] okay welcome back everyone again the toll-free number to call to call in to the show to talk with Bob tusk and main organizer of free your mind three eight hundred three one three ninety four forty three we're asking for calls of people from for calls from people who attended the free your mind three conference so we can get their feedback and their suggestions so let's continue with Josh from Virginia and he was telling us about how he was formerly in I believe you said the military and you got out of that institution no sir I've met with friends who are in the military okay but I had like I said was saying I had just a small little landscaping job for a good-sized city and I was internally conflicted because I was not above the work or even the people I was working with but I was above the institution I was working for and one day I was at the end the day it was pouring rain we couldn't do much we're all back to the shop it was about 45 minutes until we were allowed to these and there was a bunch of people in a room waiting to leave who could just as easily get up go out the door and go see their families do something productive not waste taxpayer dollars and that's exactly what I did I got up I left I left went home went online and wouldn't you know it went on richard.rose website and there was a video called natural law by mark Pesce and I didn't quit my job that day but in my mind I made the decision mentally that I would do it no more and Mark you've uplifted me so so much in my thoughts in my mind and my actions in my life and I thank you for that very much why I recited that so much I learned on this I'll make a deal with you mark sure you polish that next conference you hope that you would be signing your own book and if it's a be there with happening hand oh it will definitely be up on the next conference I won't let it go that long but I'm still working on editing it and hopefully it'll be a few more months so Josh thank you so much for that call it's good to hear from you Josh my book will also be out it's gonna be a coloring book but it's gonna be colorful I can guarantee it it always is with you Bob without any exception ever well thank you let's hear from John in California John you're live on what on earth is happening mark Bob can you hear me absolutely yeah John it is great to meet you and I did not go to the free of mine conference hang up on this guy I wanted to go I didn't know anything about it well as I've been dying to talk to you I just love your work I mean you have just opened my mind and I don't even know where to start so I just like to throw a couple questions at you sure no I was watching real quick I was watching your demystified series and he started talking about 11:11 yes I had this experience at a university I went back as an older student and I got thrown out I got kicked out of all 23 universities because I wrote a story and I won't get into it but to make a long story short I know that I'm supposed to write a book about the story and what happened to me well I always felt like that was and I'm listening to your demystify series and you're talking about 11:11 and I'm like I never see 11:11 I never see it so it must mean that this is just some weird thing I'm supposed to be wrong I had a facebook chat with a friend once prior and I'd saved it because I deal bleeding my facebook and I went back and I'm reading because it's part of the story and I had fallen asleep for an hour and 38 minutes 11:11 was all over it when I was asleep I had what I had typed I'd sleep typed I did it at 9:49 that's 22 that's 11 or 11 I did it well 110 that's I did it at 11:11 and nivel p.m. I was asleep and I woke up and I hit plus minus a hundred and eighty five times in one minute amazing Robin I mean and I seem to be a number that kept coming up around the time of the conference that in the number 23 you know and you think about it 23 I mean well let's start with eleven eleven you know as you said in my demystifying the occult seminar I touched on this in the final section of that presentation of that seminar by the way I didn't mention this I should have mentioned this during the announcements my demystifying the occult seminar was completed being edited by richard grove who filmed and edited it and it is now on the water on earth is happening calm website in the video section and it is also on my youtube channel this was actually completed the week before the free your mind conference so I didn't get a chance of course I wasn't on the air last week because I was at the for your mind conference and you know didn't get a chance to mention this so I'm glad you even you know helped me to recall that so I could you know tell people that that is out and on the website but the number eleven eleven represents the call of the light worker in other words calling people to do the great work to transform themselves and then to help to transform other people through the dissemination of knowledge and you know that's so powerful that that was a synchronistic number that kept coming up before the conference and during the time of the conference and at the conference even and the number twenty-three I kept seeing and still have been seeing I mean this has been repeatedly actually over and over again the number twenty three in the last month or so for me and that is the number in the occult in in different systems of occultism particularly Thelema which means in which it means to get out of mind control to free the mind and it's just so amazing what an amazing synchronicity that the number 23 kept coming up for me around the for your mind conference because that is what the number actually represents in different systems of a cult thought you know in numerological terms that's incredible mark I kept seeing six-six-six everywhere what does that mean that mean anything yeah that means that uh you know we have a lot of work ahead of us still yeah sure does thanks John wait can I continue ok so just real quick ok so III the local sheriff uses a seven-pointed pentagram it's upside down at the top point to point it down is there any significance to the extra two points compared to the five pointed pentagram or is it just the number 7 and Distortion well I believe they use that to represent the Septon or II you know the the seven you know planets the seven chakras etc you know I've talked about the importance of the number seven as being like a divine number so they're setting ourselves up in this sense of we are the gods we are divinity you know you know we are the the spiritual essence that runs through everything and there none of those things but in proxy symbolically they're trying to represent that not only represent it but then turn it upside down you know that's why that seven pointed star is always inverted in police regalia so so it's all a dark occult symbolism of course it all of their regalia and symbolism is just dripping with dark occultism as always because that's who owns them the dark occult owns the police and military well is the courthouse you know I went into courthouse and there's there's a compass in the square I mean it's just you know they're dressed in black is is one is is that the black robes a symbol of Saturn and Saturn the dark is chatter in the dark the dark Sun a lot of dark occult to see it as such possibly as a failed star of some kind or you know just being the base chakra the representative of the base chakra of the solar system which is about base consciousness and control Saturn is known in astrology as the planet of discipline and control it's it's the disciplinarian energy and they see themselves as that they see themselves as you know we are the law we are the the ones who are going to control the actions of other people and you know it is a Saturnian cult without a doubt the the the the black robes the the the rituals that are basically performed in court it's all part of a Saturn alien cult without any question in my mind one more thing you know I don't I don't want to keep you too long I know you go to the colors have you ever heard of negative pleasure no okay how much of this stuff that you you know the the dumbing down and the people I mean that God they spread out here man and nobody notices it I would spray night here in Philadelphia today keyless it's just like how can you not how can news trucks not be crashing into each other trying to cover this story but basically you know the story that I wrote was about negative pleasure we're young were abused we attach pleasure to the abusive event we shut down emotionally and we grow up it comes out in different forms you know as protections and and so basically we we get be we have to hurt not to feel and when you look at the 777 and they the the one that I see they remove the most is the emotion you know we're popping till we drink we're not feeling that we're not feeling and I've done some personal work I've been in the fetal position when I sobered up and I oh my god it hurts but that's what I want to write about and so I'm just curious to know if you've ever heard the term and how much of it you think you know correlates because I see a lot of correlations between negative pleasure and you know the 777 specifically that the seven that represents a motion yeah I'm not as familiar with this concept I'll have to look it up and do some research on it and perhaps you know talk about it a little bit in the future yeah I would like to talk to you again I'll let you go I appreciate you taking the time but I sure would like to talk again absolutely up I'll just call back in John thank you so much for your insights all right mark thank you let's hear from Ivan in Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening with our special guest Bob Tuscan Ivan are you with us yeah there he is Ivan did we meet at the freer mind I don't know because I don't know if you I have pulled something on Facebook that I showed up in Philly on a Thursday for some conference and I blinked and next thing I know I was getting off a plane on Monday and Phoenix so we did mean or we didn't mean I don't know maybe it was a dream yeah we did go by like a blur didn't it Ivan so fast yeah yeah it made me think of what David Icke has talked about you know how when something's dreadful and painful it takes forever and when you're like around a beautiful woman how it goes by quick well this whole weekend that it was just so full of goodness and so much of everything that it was like a hundredfold it went by you know like a blink of the eye and I'm flies when you're having fun that's for sure yeah I mean you know I I initially I showed up as just you know observer for the first conference and ended up helping you guys and the same thing with this one with the intention to help you guys but I don't know how anybody can take it all in because even just as a spectator or somebody's up there to get the conference's the meet and greets talk to each speaker or to network with other attendees I mean there's so much going on that it's just overwhelming all all together from the get-go it definitely can be overwhelming especially when you're like one person that a lot of people are you know running things by and you know throwing information at and you know talking to and you know sharing insights with and it's like trying to remember people's names and faces and you know when you're just one individual trying to do that with a whole lot of people it can definitely overwhelming for sure but you know we got yeah sorry go ahead no good I was just gonna make a smartass remark I was gonna say especially got tiresome and everybody kick kept coming up to me saying what happened to your hair ha ha to me that was one of the most largest burdens of the job that's the signature long hair and has a different look now so that was one of the first things people remarked on when they were meeting you right yeah unfortunately I didn't recognize them I picked you up at the airport and you have to flag me down I don't know who the heck you were so um you know III think it says I tried to just pace myself and just deal with people individually one-on-one and try to be fully present as much as possible that was my quote unquote game plan for the conference and I think you know went pretty well and uh you know the energy that I felt was was a very high level and and balanced and just um you know it just spoke to the the the high level of consciousness of all the people there I just wish we could see that extended so much more in society in general you know Barb and I were talking and saying if you know we could help to foster this level of consciousness it throughout society on an everyday day to day basis I mean the problems of the world would go away so quickly and you know we would become a type one civilization overnight practically well mark I'm here to announce for the first time ever from the makers of the freer mind conference and what on earth is happening in the Bob Tusken show we will be here already laughing having to say it we will be starting the first ever free your mind City going to be a collective if you will of all these individuals and we're just going to move into our marks backyard if you can fit us all or you know somewhere I don't know where we'll go but we'll have to have a freer mind compound somewhere for your mind intentional community right yeah I mean I dig it I mean ultimately those are typically you know they end up being kind of a shoddy experience and dysfunctional but heck if we could live in an autonomous you know sovereign community if you will right I think that would be awesome with the kind of people that were there I'll bet you we can make it work because those people were definitely like I said of a higher order of intelligence without a doubt yeah and they had some good grass too man always thank you you guys hope to stuff there Bob you posted something on Facebook that you and John asked some of the hotel workers and stuff but what they thought of the attendees and that all you got back was positive you know responses that you know everybody was friendly and appreciative and you know totally different from what you would think those crazy conspiracy theorists you know well Ivan I I want to bring something up here and we have a lot of callers so I don't mean to take away from going right back to the phones here but I got to share this and talk about synchronicity all right somebody who worked at the hotel with us and I hope this is okay for me to say this mark but somebody that worked at the hotel who was a part of their planning department I'll just say that he the that very day we came into town was was given some bad news and I and I saw him I said you know this is a guy had been planning the conference with at the hotel for months now and I said I won't mention his name but what's going on with you man everything okay I just kind of could sense something was up with the dude turns out he had been given the diagnosis that day that he had cancer Wow pretty bad cancer and I said dude this is your lucky frickin day that our conference happened to be at the same time because guess what dude Rick Simpson oil b-17 laetrile soursop Gerson Therapy and the list goes on and on and I hope and saved ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening with our special guest Bob Tuscan stay with us we'll be right back you know today disguise at night night divides a day tried to run try to hide welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on Republic broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm Bob Tuscon main organizer from the free you're mine three conference as our special guest this evening he's going to stay with us for this one more segment and we're going to just try to blast through some calls from attendees of free your mind three let's hear from Dave in Nevada Dave you're live on what on earth is happening Markham's Dave the list out looking at has Chris from Des Moines Debbie from let anyone know Jason let's move on to Chris from Des Moines Iowa hi Chris it is park Matthew and Todd buskin yes it is it's actually bob foreskin but you can call me whatever you want I was not at your conference and that you want to put me I got some pretty rollin up on anything all right but if you want me to I can hold on no go ahead you can make a comment okay well you know I woke up in 2008 and and I've always I I create abundance and I built things with my hand that's my job I have no backyard chickens I have 50 chickens and quail and earthworms and I'm getting ready to raise fish I've built a rocket I am I create abundance and I love it it's the best thing that that I can do to help people it's awesome and I live in Des Moines Iowa we got this phenomenon going on right now with all this all these rural followers and rule makers coming into town for this new of this election coming up and then the Iowa State Fair and it is this the statism on parade and I just was a great bit I mean there is so many sweet people walking out there it's got big cult it's it's thing it's the big cult that we have to work toward infiltrating and helping people too wit you know that that's what this is all ultimately about a bob your talk was all about creating abundance in people's lives and get out getting out of this artificial scarcity based mind control yeah that's exactly right scarcity is a major tool of manipulation and it's done in many ways shapes and forms so you're definitely gonna have to learn a little bit more about my breakdown of scarcity based mind control and the the subtitle of my talk which was the liberation of the mind body and spirit which in many ways is brought to you in abundance thanks for the call Chris Chris thank you let's hear from Debbie in Connecticut you're live on what on earth is happening welcome good evening how are you I'm okay I'm much better now that I'm so Debbie what did you think of free your mind 3 I I have not listened to your radio station for a long time but right now I am listening to consistently and it makes so much sense to me well that's great awesome I mean that's what it's all about is making sense of what we're going through in the world together absolutely and I I just got back from a cruise from the Bahamas my daughter paid for it with for my 60th birthday and you know I met people from all brands and walks of life but you know the evilness that I'm seeing right now it's outrageous it's widespread it's everywhere the corruption you know the order followers you know people who just basically think that they're in control and own other people you know that's what we're dedicated to helping people to understand is wrong and stopping it in you know whatever way we can certainly trying to reach their minds trying to reach their souls that's what the great work is ultimately all about you know that was a huge part of what many people touched on it for mine three and specifically that's what my campaign that I'm going to be launching on the water on earth is happening dot-com website quit your cult is going to be all about yeah it absolutely hurts me I mean it hurts me Trinity that's me in the heart it really does I love my Lord and I love the beauty of them and everywhere I turn it seems like I'm being so attacked yeah it's so it's a difficult time period that we're all going through and Debbie I will say to you you know stick with the information knowledge is the great transformer of people's lives and you know just stay with it and try to stay strong and try to communicate what you've learned other people as much as you're able I want to thank you so much for the call Bob let's read squeeze one last call in here let's hear from Eddie in Connecticut Eddie you're live on what on earth is happening welcome let's here that's good at Jason in RM Jason you're live on what on earth is happening welcome it doesn't look like we're gonna have time Bob I want to thank you so much for coming onto the show and sharing what we all experienced it for your mind three which was an event like no other man mark not everyone ladies and gentlemen for your mind Three's main organizer Bob Tuscan we'll be right back after these words stay with us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening right here on our PN I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm I want to thank Bob Tuscan for coming on for the first half of the show this evening the main organizer of the freer mind three conference he did an absolutely outstanding job along with his Co organizer John G vibes I cannot have could not have possibly asked for a better turnout and a better organization of this event I feel I've put it into the hands of the right people and they're doing just a brilliant job with it and for your mind three was an absolute testimonial to that again it was a humbling experience the people that showed up who I interacted with and talked with over the weekend were just so supportive and so generous you know there are no words to really describe the whole experience again I just want to say thank you to everybody that made it happen and thank you to everybody that was a part of it in person so I want to tell people who are holding on the phone lines I may get to some calls later in the show but I do want to do something that I talked about a couple of weeks ago a couple of weeks ago I was going into the psychological reasons that people fear rebellion against tyranny in general and we read a couple of good essays on that and as part of that I had read of a segment an excerpt from a paper that was written by Thomas Paine back in 1776 the year that the American Revolution began and I told people I was going to read this entire paper on the air and I think now is a good time to do that especially as we're on the eve of the anniversary of the American Revolution and actually we will be going into at least here on the East Coast at midnight April 19th of 1775 is when the Battle of Lexington Green occurred you know and those were the opening shots of the American Revolution the so called shot heard round the world so this paper that Thomas Paine wrote it was a series of essays that he distributed throughout the colonies but particularly here in Pennsylvania was written on December 23rd 1776 issue number one of the series that Thomas Paine titled the crisis many people may refer to it as the American crisis as it later became called but it simply referred to as the crisis and I will post it with this podcast I believe this will be podcast number 191 will be moving toward the 200 anniversary edition shortly soon enough so what I want to do I think for the remainder of this episode is I want to read in its entirety the first edition of the crisis by Thomas Paine Thomas Paine is of course the most marginalized of the founding fathers he's my favorite of the founding fathers I think he was the most enlightened of all the founding fathers and he's marginalized because he was he because he was so enlightened and the powers that shouldn't be in our world today who are you know rewriting and controlling you know the communication of historical events through the control of textbooks and the control of information to the extent that they can control it they don't want people to know about Thomas Paine you know he's a thorn in their side so to speak because he was anti forms of mental control you know he was waking people up from the mind control of his day and you know he did this as a communicator he was a great communicator as you'll see when I read this paper and it's just really sad to see how marginalized he is in the modern day especially in education because so many people could learn so much from reading Thomas Paine's work I highly recommend it and you know if you do you'll recognize that he was a man living way out of his time who was way ahead of his time in his mindset so this is the paper called the crisis it's issue number one December 23rd 1776 and this is by Thomas Paine here we go these are the times that try men's souls the summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will in this crisis shrink from the service of their country but he that stands by it now deserves the love and thanks of man and woman tyranny like hell is not easily conquered yet we have this consolation with us that the harder the conflict the more glorious the triumph what we obtain too cheap we esteem too lightly it is dearness only that gives everything its value heaven knows how to put a proper price upon its goods and it would be strange indeed if so celestial an article as freedom should not be highly rated Britain with an army to enforce her tyranny has declared that she has a right not only to tax but to bind us in all cases whatsoever and if being bound in that manner is not slavery then there is then then then is there not such a thing as slavery upon earth even the expression is impious for so unlimited a power can belong only to God whether the independence of the continent was declared too soon or delayed too long I will not now enter into as an argument my own simple opinion is that had it been eight months earlier it would have been much better we did not make proper use of last winter neither could we while we were in a dependent state however the fault if it were one was all our own we have none to blame but ourselves but no great deal is lost yet all that Howe has been doing for this past month is rather a ravaged than a conquest which the spirit of the jerseys a year ago would have quickly repulsed and which time and which time and a little resolution will soon recover I have as little superstition in me as any man living but my secret opinion has ever been and still is that God Almighty will not give up a people to military destruction or leave them unsupported Lee to perish who have so earnestly and so repeatedly sought to avoid the calamities of war by every decent method which wisdom could invent neither have I so much of the infidel in me as to suppose that he has relinquished the government of the world and given us up to the care of devils and as I do not I cannot see on what grounds the King of Britain can look up to heaven for help against us a common murderer a highwayman or a housebreaker has as good a pretence as he tis surprising to see how rapidly a panic will sometimes run through a country all nations and ages have been subject to them Britain has trembled like an OGG at the at the report of a French fleet of flat-bottomed boats and in the fourteenth century the whole English me after ravaging the kingdom of France was driven back like men petrified with fear and this brave exploit was performed by a few broken forces collected and headed by a woman Joan of Arc would that heaven might inspire some Jersey made to spirit up her countrymen and save her fair fair fellow sufferers from ravaged and ravishment yet panics in some cases have their uses they produce as much good as hurt their duration is always short the mind soon grows through them and acquires a firmer habit than before but their peculiar peculiar advantage is that they are the touchstones of sincerity and hypocrisy and bring things and men to light which might otherwise have lain forever undiscovered in fact they have the same effect on secret traders which an imaginary apparition would have upon a private murderer they sift out the hidden thoughts of man and hold them up in public to the world many a disguised Tory has lately shown his head that shall penitential e solemnized with curses the day on which how arrived upon the Delaware so I'm just gonna break there for a moment I'm talking what pain is talking about is you know that the American Revolution is has basically begun and it's not really going as well as the colonists had hoped because there's a lot of support from a lot of the colonists in the form of Tories which he's going to get into and he's going to explain you know that you know because of the support in the middle colonies of these Tories these supporters of the crown what we would call status today or supporters of slavery in any age that's why the English decided that the British decided to attack the middle colonies to make that the seat of their war as opposed to the Northeast colonies around Massachusetts because there was very little support from there because of the kind of tyranny that they had already enacted upon the New England colonies so continuing with pains words in the crisis as I was with the troops at Fort Lee and marched with them to the edge of Pennsylvania I am well acquainted with many circumstances which those who live at a distance know but little or nothing of our situation there was exceedingly cramped the place being a narrow neck of land between the North River and the Hackensack our force was in considerable being not one-fourth so great as how could bring against us we had no army at hand to have relieved the garrison had we shut ourselves up and stood on our defense our ammunition light artillery and the best parts of our stores had been removed on the apprehension that how would endeavor to penetrate New Jersey's in which case Fort Lee could be of no use to us for it must occur to every thinking man whether in the army or not that these kind of field forts are only for temporary purposes and last in new and last in use no longer than the enemy directs his force against the particular object which such force forts are raised to defend such was our situation and condition at Fort Lee in the morning of the 20th of November when an officer arrived with information that the enemy with two hundred boats had landed about seven miles above major general Nathaniel Greene who commands the garrison immediately ordered them under arms and sent express to General Washington at the town of Hackensack distant by the way of Ferry six miles our first object was to secure the bridge over the Hackensack which laid up the river between the enemy and us about six miles from us and three from them General Washington arrived in about three-quarters of an hour and marched at the head of the troops toward the bridge which place ice I expected we should have a brush for however they did not choose to dispute it with us and the greatest part of our troops went over the bridge the rest over the ferry except some which passed at a mill on a small creek between the barrack between the bridge and the ferry and made their way through some marshy grounds up to the town of Hackensack and there passed the river we brought off as much baggage as the wagons could contain the rest was lost the simple object was to bring off the garrison and March them on until they could be strengthened by the Jersey or Pennsylvania militia so as to be enabled to make a stand we stayed for days at Newark collected our outposts with some of the Jersey militia and marched out twice to meet the enemy on being informed that they were advancing though our numbers were greatly inferior to theirs how in my little opinion committed a great error in generalship in not throwing a body of forces off from Staten Island through Amboy by which means he might have seized all our stores at Brunswick and intercepted our march into Pennsylvania but if we believed the power of hell to be limited we must likewise believe that their agents are under some providential control and I want to stop there for a moment as well what pain is saying there is that because of the colonists who were fighting the revolutionary war against the British were on the side of freedom and were fighting against tyranny that Providence was at their back this is the idea that if you're doing the great work the universe will actually assist you it will come to your aid you know and he's saying if these were agents of hell they're under the control of Providence as well and the force of Providence or is working against them just the way it is was at the back of the revolutionaries you know people think a lot you know in in all in all war Oh everybody thinks God is on their side quote unquote but I think what Thomas Paine is saying here in this section of the crisis paper number one is very true providential forces do come to the assistance of those who are fighting on the side of the true will and of true freedom so I think that it's just incredibly powerful his statement there and I'll continue with the paper now I shall not attempt to give all the particulars of our retreat to the Delaware suffice it for the present to say that both officers and men though greatly harassed and fatigued frequently frequent yet frequently without rest covering or provision the inevitable consequences of a long retreat bore it with a manly and martial spirit all their wishes centered in one which was that the country would turn out and help them to drive the enemy back Voltaire has remarked that King William never appeared to full advantage but in difficulties and in action the same remark may be made on General Washington for the character fits him there is a natural firmness in some minds which cannot be unlocked by trifles but which when unlocked discover discovers a cabinet of fortitude and I reckon it among these kinds of public blessings which we do not immediately see that God hath blessed him with uninterrupted health and given him a mind that can even flourish upon care I shall conclude this paper with some miscellaneous remarks on the state of our affairs and I shall begin with asking the following question why is it that the enemy have left the New England provinces and have made these middle ones the seat of war and I'll pause right there and we'll pick up that on the other of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on our bien we'll be right back stay with us [Applause] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone - whistling - what on earth is happening right here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening calm in the second half of the show tonight I'm reading the entire in its entirety the first paper of the crisis series by Thomas Paine which he wrote in 1776 this is crisis number one which was written December 23rd 1776 and you know he continued them into 1777 this first paper was actually read to Washington's troops at Valley Forge that's how inspirational Washington considered Thomas Paine's writings and I just want to say you know as you know we're getting ready to cross into midnight here on the East Coast we'll be going in to April 19th which is the anniversary of the beginning of the American Revolutionary War April 19 1775 was the Battle of Lexington and of course it was followed by the Battle of Concord and I want to reiterate this is also a high time to watch for false flag events because we are in what is known as the occult season of sacrifice a 40 day period from March 19th to May 1st in which dark occultists look at it as a prime time for bloodletting rituals and mass human sacrifice events you'll see repeatedly events have happened over and over again in this time period the Oklahoma City bombing the Columbine school shootings you know the examples go on and on and on you know I did on an entire show about this you could check it out in the archives on the podcast section of my website the day after that they also favor Hitler's birthday April 20th you know for obvious reasons so these next two days Sunday April 19th and Monday April 20th people out there should be exceptionally vigilant we should really keep our eyes open and watch for false flag events and if anything does occur I mean scream it from the mountaintops that it was a false flag okay because governments are looking to do events on these days that put people into deep fear so that they can justify their draconian agendas so if anything happens you can guarantee it was a false flag government sponsored terrorist event and it was not done by who they claimed it was done by so please be very vigilant over these next couple of days not saying that to inspect - you know foster fear in anyone just making people aware that this is a time period in which false flags have been done before and you know they stick to their guns and to their strategies they don't want to diverge from the strategies that have worked for them these psychopaths so you know until people figure out the strategy until they figure out the pattern these people are going to keep using it because it's worked up to this point so with that being said you know I think it's it's just highly appropriate that this would be done on this day and I didn't try to plan it like that folks it's like synchronicities keep coming up over and over like this and you know it just kind of worked out that today was April 18th going into the 19th and it just happened that I had promised a couple of weeks back that I was going to read this paper you know about the opening volleys of the American Revolution as written as recounted by Thomas Paine and here we are on the eve of the opening shots of the American Revolution ladies and gentlemen will continue this great paper on the other side of this break you're listening - what on earth is happening stay with us we'll be right back freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] [Music] welcome who are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn we're into the third hour of the broadcast for this evening and I want to give the call-in number once again because after I conclude reading this this paper the crisis number one from Thomas

Paine I will be going back to the phone so the toll-free number to join us is eight hundred three one three nine four four three once again toll-free 800 three one 394 43 I would like to hear your thoughts on the free your mind 3 conference if you attended I'll still take callers who attended the conference I would like to hear any ones take on my recent series on the Second Amendment on my demystifying the occult seminar if you want to make comments or so or have asked any questions regarding that I would like to hear people's take on my show a couple weeks ago or anything you know regarding it related to the psychological fear of rebellion against tyranny why people seem to fear that so much especially in the modern day or think that it's somehow not something that we should even entertain you know as a notion and why there's that deeply ingrained fear you know so these are the topics of course that I'd like to hear but you know there's no taboo topics ever so you know I won't limit it to just those things but there are just some suggestions on what people might want to call in and and discuss let me go back to the paper by Thomas Paine the crisis number one December 23rd 1776 there's an entire series of these papers which Paine wrote and distributed throughout the colonies during the American Revolution we kind of finished the first half of the paper now he's moving into the second half where he's going to comment on what he thinks is really going on his take on what's going on during the very early stages of the American Revolution so continuing I shall conclude this paper with some miscellaneous remarks on the state of our affairs and shall begin with asking the following question why is it that the enemy have left the New England provinces and have made these middle ones the seat of war the answer is easy New England is not infested with Tories and we are I have been tender in raising the cry against these men and used numberless arguments to show them their danger but it will not do to sacrifice a word either to their folly or their baseness the period is now arrived in which either they or we must change our sentiments or one or both must fall and what is a Tory good god what is he I should not be afraid to go with a hundred Whigs against a thousand Tories were they to attempt to get into arms every Tory is a coward for servile slavish self-interested fear is the foundation of Toryism and a man under such influence though he may be cruel never can be brave and I'm gonna stop there for a moment in common because this section is so powerful and so important to understand deeply and this was a big big part of my talk at the freer mine 3 conference where I made blanket statements about order followers one of the sections of my presentation was called true blanket statements regarding order followers in which I made three general overall blanket statements regarding all order followers in the history of humanity no matter what time period and I made the claim not even the claim the statement of fact that this is eternal truth it is not my opinion it is actually the way things are in nature in reality all order followers are bad people 100% all if you are following someone else's orders you are a bad human being I don't care what the order is - there is no such thing as an order follower who is truly intelligent an order follower does not have true intelligence when when an order follower develops true intelligence they quit being an order follower no such thing as a truly intelligent being that continues being an order follower and I'm talking about true holistic intelligence not left brain intellect only because true holistic intelligence incorporates the heart it incorporates true care and an order follower doesn't have that and three every order follower in the history of the world in the history of humanity was is now and until they quit being an order follower will remain a coward all order followers are cowards so to reiterate that little section of my presentation and relate it to what Thomas Paine is saying here every order follower is a bad human being every order follower is not non intelligent they do not have they have not developed true holistic intelligence they are not an intelligent thing and every order follower is a coward because at the deepest level of their being they will not do one thing they will not say no to evil they will not say no to the person who is the person or group of people that is controlling their minds and the refusal to say no to evil is willful complicity with it and I don't care who that offends get as offended as you like those statements are eternal eternally true they are eternal truth they are not my opinion on the matter they're the reality of the matter and that's very very hard for a lot of people to hear most people to hear in fact and there are people I know that attended the freer mind conference that insist that it isn't that way well tough is my answer to that you know you need to get your ego out of the way and recognize truth boys and girls if you don't understand that those statements are eternal eternally true eternal truth you're never gonna make them untrue by how much you don't want to accept them and I think I did a pretty decent job at you know hammering on those points and making it very clear that no amount of getting offended or not wanting it to be that way we'll ever make those statements untrue and this is what Thomas Paine is saying here he's not saying some Tories are cowards he's using the qualifier every every single one 100% of them blanket statement that is 100% absolutely true every Tory is a coward you could replace this today in the modern world every statist is a coward every order follower is a coward every believer in government and supporter of government is ultimately at the core of their being a coward the Tories were the supporters of the king who thought he was a god you know the people who wanted to remain loyalists to the crown that didn't want the colonies to break away and saw that his blasphemy against their God the Almighty King of England I mean please I mean how could anybody not see that as a boot licking coward I'm gonna have a shirt made just for myself that says on it every Tory is a coward you know not not that that'll be even understood by the zombies walking around you know on the street these days because they have no historical framework whatsoever to even know what a Tory is but maybe some people you know for some it might be a conversation starter it's just a the general statement that it makes maybe I'll make another one that says every statist is a coward you know that maybe you might get a little bit more understanding and more conversations going but my point here is this statement is eternal truth it's a blanket statement that pain is making here and it's true it's a true blanket statement you know he risked upsetting people by saying that he was trying to explain to them he tried to make numberless arguments to show the Tories their danger how the crown didn't give a damn about them didn't care about them was using them he said you know it ultimately did no good because they were in folly and baseness they were in total ignorance and folly and they had just base instincts operating all they cared about was themselves they thought that they were gonna get over they thought that they were gonna be the ones who were gonna benefit you know if the crown reigned victorious same thing happens to all boot licking order followers and cowards and Tories and status they get used up and they get thrown away when they're done being used up you know go look up the night of night of the Long Knives and see how the SA in Hitler's Germany were used up and thrown away and then massacred you know because they brought the new guard in place of the regime the SS it's all they're gonna do any of the people to try to help them bring in their agenda you know they'll be the first people to go because they were stupid enough to follow orders so anyway that's just my little comment on that section my little rant in that section but let's continue with the crisis by Thomas Paine but before the line of irrecoverable separation be drawn between us let us reason the matter together your conduct is an invitation to the enemy and he's addressing the Tories here yet not one a thousand of you has the heart to join him in other words the Tories didn't fight with the British you know they stood back and did nothing because they were cowards they just were you know hoping that the British would win and they would continue to live under the crown under the Crown's rule of continuing how is as much deceived by you as the American cause is injured by you he expects you will all take up arms and flock to his standard with muskets on your shoulders your opinions of are are of no use to him unless you support him personally for his soldiers and not Tories that he wants I once felt all that kind of anger which a man ought to feel against the mean principles that are held by the Tories a noted one who kept a Tavern at amboy was standing at his door with as petty a child in his hand about eight or nine years old as I ever saw and after speaking his mind as freely as he thought was prudent finished with this unfairly expression well give me peace in my day not a man lives on the continent but fully believes that a separation must some time or another finally take place and a generous parent should have said if there be trouble let it be in my day that my child may have peace and this single reflection well applied is sufficient to awaken every man to duty I mean just unbeliev well just unbelievable words here spoken by pain written by pain tell saying that he saw a torii with a child with him at his doorstep and he said oh I want give me peace in my day give me peace any day over over over this conflict and what pain is saying here that a real patriot you know a real parent who cared about their child would say if there must be trouble let it be in my day not in my child's day let it be in my day that my child can have peace in the future let the trouble be here and now when I'm older and my child is young so that he can grow up in a better world that's what a real parent would say not run away from conflict like a coward does not a place of continuing with the SA not a place upon the earth might be so happy as America her situation is remote from all the wrangling world and she has nothing to do but trade with them again this was one of the big founding principles of the founding fathers you know trade with all nations but entangling alliances with none don't get into their wars of aggression you know trade with all people but don't create entangling alliances with other nations where then you're gonna go into debt and you're gonna go into their conflicts continuing a man can distinguish himself between temper and principle and I am as confident as I am that God governs the world that America will never be happy till she gets clear of foreign dominion wars without ceasing we'll break out till that period arrives and the continent must in the end be Conqueror for though the flame of Liberty may sometimes cease to shine the coal can never expire America did not nor does not want to force but she wanted a proper application of that force wisdom is not the purchase of a day and it is no wonder that we should err at the first setting off from an excess of tenderness we were unable to raise an army and trusted our cause to the temporary defense of a well-meaning militia a summer's experience has now taught us better yet with those troops while they were collected we're able to set bounds to the progress of the enemy and thank God they are again assembling I will always consider militia as the best troops in the world for a sudden exertion but they will not do for a long campaign so here he's talking about the difference between a militia and an army that needed to be raised to actually fight the British with discipline because they were some of the most disciplined troops or the most disciplined troops in the world at the time and you know that's why the founders set up provisions for raising a standing army in the event of a crisis like this like an attack like this on this magnitude but then it would be dissolved afterward so you know he's talking about that you know they kind of waited too long to do this and that they you know were unwilling to raise an army you know they they wanted to let reason prevail but they realize they were up against an enemy that was not going to allow that to happen we'll continue this brilliant paper by Thomas Paine on the other side of this break ladies and gentlemen you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn stay with us everyone we'll be right back [Music] the cool decides that we don't dare speak Wow between us [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening you're on Republic Broadcasting I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm we're going to jump right back into the crisis number one by Thomas Paine here we go I always considered militia as the best troops in the world for a sudden exertion but they will not do for a long campaign how it is probable we'll make an attempt on this city and he's referring to Philadelphia where he's writing the paper at should he fail on this side of the Delaware he is ruined if he succeeds if he succeeds our cause is not ruined he stakes all on his side against a part on ours admitting he succeeds the consequences will be that armies from both ends of the continent will march to assist their suffering friends in the Middle States for he cannot go everywhere it is impossible I consider how as the greatest enemy the Tories have he is bringing a war into their country which had it not been for him and partly for themselves they had been clear of should he now be expelled I wish with all the devotion of a Christian that the names of Whig and Tory may Nevermore be mentioned but should the Tories give him encouragement to come or assistance if he come I as sincerely wish that our next year's arms may expel them from the continent and the Congress appropriate their possessions to the relief of those who have suffered in well-doing so pain was for putting the Tories out of America because if they helped the British win the war some people wanted to put the Tories out of America even when the colonists on the Revolutionary War and you know it's something to think about I always go back to the the point I've made many times that I think one of the reasons that the Revolutionary War failed long term and perhaps the American experiment may have failed long term remains to be seen is because we didn't put the Tories out of America and we allowed them to just stay here even though they didn't lift a finger to help secure freedom here did lift a finger to beat back the progress of tyranny in this land and you know people here just let them stay because they didn't have the heart to put him out of the country the Tories in my opinion never had any business or right to stay in a place that they didn't didn't give a damn about the other people or their freedom you know they were just as complicit as those British soldiers and trying to take people's freedom away with their mindset and the status of today are no different than the Tories have then so going back to this paper let's see where I left off should the Tories give him encouragement to come or assistance if he come I as sincerely wish that our next year's arms may expel them from the continent and that Congress appropriate their possessions to the relief of those who have suffered in well-doing a single successful battle next year will settle the whole America could carry on a two years war by the confiscation of the property of disaffected persons and be made happy by their expulsion say not that this is revenge call it rather the soft resentment of a suffering people who having no object in view but the good of all have staked their own all upon a seemingly doubtful event yet it is folly to argue against determined hardness eloquence may strike the ear and the language of sorrow draw forth the tear of compassion but nothing can reach the heart that is steeled with prejudice so I believe he's saying there you know that people may you know feel sorry for them and not want to go that far you know and it may be difficult to convince people otherwise at least that's kind of my interpretation of that continuing quitting this class of men I turned with the warm ardor of a friend to those who have nobly stood and are yet determined to stand the matter out I call not upon a few but upon all not on this state or that state but on every state up and help us lay your shoulders to the wheel better to have too much force than too little when so great an object is at stake and I'll pause right there the pain is calling all of the colonists to rise up to help them in the effort against the British in the Revolutionary War continuing let it be told to the future world that in the depth of winter when nothing but hope and virtue could survive that the city and the country alarmed at one common danger came forth to meet and to repulse it I mean just unimaginably powerful words right there let it be told to the future world that in the depth of winter when nothing but hope and virtue could survive that the city and the country alarmed at one common danger came forth to meet and to repulsive [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening - what on earth is happening here on rbn I'm your host Marc passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com I'm gonna jump right back into this reading of the crisis number one by Thomas Paine say not that thousands are gone turn out your tens of thousands throw not the burden of the day upon Providence but show your faith by your works that God may bless you it matters not where you live or what rank of life you hold the evil or the blessing will reach you all the far and the near the home counties and the back the rich and the poor will suffer or rejoice alike the heart that feels not now is dead the blood of his children will curse his cowardice who shrinks back at a time when a little might have saved the whole and made them happy I love the man that can smile in trouble that can gather strength from distress and grow brave by reflection it is the business of little minds to shrink but he whose heart is firm and whose conscience approves his conduct will pursue his principles unto death my own line of reasoning is to myself as straight and clear as a ray of light not all the treasures of the world so far as I believed could have induced me to support an offensive war for I think it murder but if a thief breaks into my house burns and destroys my property and kills or threatens to kill me or those that are in it and to quote bind me in all cases whatsoever unquote to his absolute will am I to suffer it what signifies it to me whether he who does it is a king or a common man what signifies it to me whether he who does it is a king or a common man in other words if your average person doesn't have a right to do it there's a king or a government have a right to do it continuing my countrymen or not my countrymen whether it be done by an individual villain or an army of them just talking about natural law here folks you know you can't give somebody a right that you don't have individually continuing on if we reason to the root of things we shall find no difference neither can any just cause be assigned why we should punish in the in the one case and pardon in the other let them call me rebel and welcome I feel no concern from it so he accepted the title of rebel as well he should and as it's a proper title a rebel is somebody who's doing something righteously against coercion and tyranny they're rebelling against it righteous rebellion what we're talking about here and why is there this widespread fear of this this should be something that people should embrace should feel proud to be involved in not shrink away from and be all Oh taken aback how could you possibly even suggest such a thing you know you just see the overwhelming cowardice in the modern world when it comes to this when our forefathers were you know wore the label rebel with pride let them call me rebel and welcome I feel no concern from it but I should suffer the misery of Devil's were I to make a whore of my soul by swearing allegiance to one whose character is that of a sada SHhhh stupid stubborn worthless brutish man I conceive life likewise a hard idea in receiving mercy from a being who at the last day shall be shrieking to the rocks and mountains to cover him and fleeing with terror from the orphan the widow and the slain of America there are cases which cannot be overdone by language and this is one there are persons to who see not the full extent of the evil which threatens them tell us about it there are persons to who see not the full extent of the evil which threatens them they solace themselves with hope that the enemy if he succeeded will be merciful see this is a big part of this psychological mindset they think oh if the people in charge now win they're gonna have mercy on people who didn't stand against them yeah that's what you think find an example in history where that has happened good luck because you'll not find it continuing on it is the madness of folly to expect mercy from those who have refused to do justice and even mercy work on where conquest is the object is only a trick of war the cunning of the Fox is as murderous as the violence of the wolf and we ought to guard equally against both house first object partly by threats and partly by promises to terrify or seduce the people to deliver up their arms and receive mercy the ministry recommended the same plan to gage and this is what the Tories call making their peace quote a peace which path is all passive passeth all understanding indeed a peace which would be the immediate forerunner of a worse ruin than any we have yet thought of ye men of Pennsylvania do reason upon these things were the back counties to give up their arms they would fall an they would fall an easy prey to the Indians who are all armed this perhaps is what some Tories would not be sorry for where the Home Counties to deliver up their arms they would be exposed to the resentment of the back counties who would then have it in their power to chastise their defection at pleasure and were any one state to give up its arms that state must be garrisoned by all house army of Britons and Hessians to preserve it from the anger of the rest mutual fear is the principal link in the chain of mutual love and woe be to that state that breaks the compact how is mercifully inviting you to barbarous destruction and men must be either rogues or fools that will not see it I dwell not upon the vapors of imagination I bring reason to your ears and in language as plain as ABC hold up truth to your eyes I thank God that I fear not I see no real cause for fear I know our situation well and can see the way out of it while our army was collected how dared not risk a battle and it is no credit to him that he decamped from the White Plains and waited a mean opportunity to ravage the defenseless jerseys but it is great credit to us that with a handful of men we sustained an orderly retreat for near 100 miles brought off our ammunition all our field pieces the greatest part of our stores and had four rivers to pass none can say that our retreat was precipitate for we were near three weeks and performing it that the country might have time to come in twice we marched back to meet the enemy and remained out till dark the sign of fear was not seen in our camp and had not some of the cowardly and disaffected inhabitants spread false alarms through the country the jerseys had never been ravaged one more we are again collected and collecting our new army at both ends of the continent is recruiting fast and we shall be able to open the next campaign with 60,000 men well-armed and clothed this is our situation and who will may know it and he's talking about basically the retreat of the Continental Army toward Valley Forge of course first came the Battle of or the the siege of Philadelphia by the British and they took Philadelphia but then you know of course the tide began to turn at Valley Forge continuing on with the essay the very end of it now by perseverance and fortitude we have the prospect of a glorious issue by cowardice and submission the sad choice of a variety of evils a ravaged country a de populated city habitations without safety and slavery without hope our homes turned into barracks and bawdy houses for Hessians and a future race to provide for whose fathers we shout out of look on this picture and weep over it and if there yet remains one thoughtless wretch who believes it not let him suffer it unlamented that is the conclusion of the crisis number one issue number one by Thomas Paine December 23rd 1776 written right here in Philadelphia I consider Paine to be probably the greatest mind that has ever existed on the American continent people should really delve into his works his works were I mean you know the the the controllers and and the mercenaries and the armies of you know that we're fighting against the colonists and the king they wanted no part of this man's ideology to reach the eyes and ears of the people you know they recognized that his clarity of thought and his passion in his speech and in his writings were were a call to the colonists to take up arms and do what had to be done at that time and you know thank God for him is all I have to say you know I consider him the greatest of the founders of America so you know I don't think it could have been more appropriate that this was read on their anniversary of the battles of Lexington and Concord April 19 1775 in any event there it is and for the duration of the show for the little time that is remaining I guess we could go to the phones for whoever is still holding on on the line let's see if we can get anybody who's still holding let's see if we could bring up a day from Alabama a day you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey how's it going mark I'm doing well yourself I'm doing well hey I had a question on that kind of applause to this comedy year sure um I was wondering with like the energy focused toward the con like on the ground I was there for 20 the national we day yes believe the darkest Walt is kind of take advantage of that energy for their flag operations I mean I'm not saying it's out of the realm of possibility but I really do believe that it's more so that they're really kind of almost honoring Adolf Hitler's birth you know as socialists themselves whether they be the National Socialist variety or the international socialist variety meaning communists it's really two sides of the same coin the people that don't understand that the whose things are basically the same with slightly different methodologies are very naive in their understanding of how totalitarianism works but I tend to look at it more simply they're kind of almost revering Adolf Hitler and the modern day through these false Flags I think it also has to do with the ancient occult belief system of you know Perpetual blood sacrifice to the Sun especially during the 40 day period which is traditionally referred to as the season of sacrifice in the dark occult so those are the reasons I really feel that they're doing it could it have some connection with you know that they made you know weed on 4/20 April 20th because of the police code 420 being referred to as you know marijuana possession I'm not saying it's outside the realm of possibility but I think there are other much more important and occult eclis connected reasons for why they pull false flag events during this time period I hope that answers the question okay yeah thanks good job with the Freemont conference three so much will oh it was the most incredible event I've ever been a part of I never in my life thought that for your mind one and two could be surpassed but it was done last weekend just outside of Philadelphia in langhorne pennsylvania it was just bigger and better than ever and i see the event as something that is going to grow in the future and yeah we may need a bigger venue at some point just absolutely incredible people incredible speakers a phenomenal weekend overall could not have possibly asked for any better energy or consciousness in that event the people who were a part of it I thank them so much and people who aren't you'll get to see the videos on you know YouTube when they come out but I hope that people would consider trying to be a part of it in the future because it's just an absolutely world-changing is life-changing event and hopefully it will be it will become a world-changing event at some point but you know I can't say better things about it I mean people think we're hyping it up trust me ask the people who were there there it's no hype it's just something that you will touch you and you'll remember for for the rest of your life let's put it that way okay well I'll definitely help them make the next one in a give the great work now thank you so much let's hear from Nathan in Massachusetts Nathan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome good evening mark very good how's it going I'm doing well yourself I I would well let me just say that I'll sum that up and agree with what you just said I was at the freer mind conference and I echo and say in amplify everything you just said it was it was that wonderful and yes it will touch me and everyone else for the rest of their lives it's the kind of people that are going to be the those who rise let me just carry on what you're saying here these people rise in the spirit of Thomas Paine these are the real heroes of this day you know I I I have like five or 17,000 things I was going to write when I called in but let me just go with this this is a this is the zeitgeist necessity of our time the courage that we need to cultivate in our society all right I apparently am a descendant now we're on the eve of a Lexington and Concord time I'm apparently a descendant of the Harrington house who if you look at the story the man was shot on the battlefield and lurched into his wife's arms and died on his porch in her arms so this is apparently in my blood or even if not I'll take that as something that can fire me up because honestly you do have one life and those who are going to be stuck in their head cages are going to be those who are going to be stuck in the FEMA cages right yeah I don't know I I was terrified to call and say something but apparently that's what I'm going to say well Nathan I want to thank you so much for the call and we're coming up to a break right now so ladies and gentlemen stay with us we'll come up for the last segment just after this these words you're listening to what on earth is happening right here on Republic Broadcasting we'll be right back [Applause] [Music] [Music] welcome back everyone you're listening to what on earth is happening here on our behalf welcome back everyone will listen to what on earth is happening I'm the host mark passio final segment for the show this evening we were talking to Nathan in Massachusetts Nathan I just want to comment on your comment I agree that these were the people who are the truly courageous souls coming together I mean courage was so abundant in that room as well and I could tell that there are people there there were people in that audience in that crowd that are going to be teachers themselves that are going to come into their own and are going to break forward information that they know and that they have discovered and they have learned and they are going to become future teachers there's no question in my mind that some of those people in that audience are going to be up on a stage themselves teaching a lot of this information to other people because there were so many people there with really great communication skills and you could tell that they had a desire to you know spread this knowledge to anyone who needs to see and hear it and that's what the great work is all ultimately about so Nathan that's my comment on your comment regarding the free your mind conference and I want to just thank you for the call you got it okay let's try to fit a couple more calls in let's go to Greg in Colorado Greg you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yes hi mark yes thank you thanks for taking my call sure just a little newsflash for everybody in Colorado I'm up here in the San Juans and 9,000 feet I decided to go have a sandwich and a beer walked across the highway I looked at the highway weather warning sign right next to the the surveillance camera and it said CSP Colorado State Patrol saturated enforcement saturated enforcement rolling roadblocks Wow I vote didn't even come up with something that good did they Wow and what is their justification why statewide and what is their justification for something like this in your money Wow yeah 420 on the location huh it's unbelievable unbelievable unbelievable it makes me think you know not again not to instigate fear in any way but it makes me think they have something big planned this year for these these days so people definitely keep your eyes open minds trying to get you know they're trying to get people whipped up but that's that means we need to be vigilant and we need to stay in that higher level of consciousness as well and help people to understand what their tactics how they really work well unfortunately folks that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening great show thanks for Bob Dustin for coming on in the first half great callers as always remember everyone there's only two mistakes that one can make on the path to truth not starting and not going all the way thanks so much for listening we'll see you right here next week good night [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #192

Topics: *Mark's hiatus from What On Earth Is Happening, the New WOEIH Podcast, Mark's new Anarchist Hardcore-Punk Band, The Founders, Free Your Mind 4, Mark's FYM4 Presentation, the Unconsciousness of modern human society, the possibility of the need for physical Rebellion against Tyranny, In-Fighting within the so-called "Truth Movement," False Flag events of 2015, the Agenda to disarm Americans, Social Engineering and Mind Control, Neo-Feminism in America today, The Emasculation of American Men, "Man-Spreading," Mark accused of being "Racist," Mark's upcoming work*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio today is monday december 7th 2015 and i'm back from a long hiatus my last podcast was back in april of 2015 april 18th to be exact that's almost eight months ago and uh you know a whole lot has gone on since then uh in my life and in the world obviously and i just wanted to come on and uh ease back into things and tell people a little bit about what i've been doing during my hiatus some of my reasons for the hiatus and i'll catch people up to date on some important happenings and things that are actually taking place so let's jump right in and uh and just tell people a little bit about why i took a break for a while um i was feeling pretty burnt out i felt like i needed some time for myself to do things for my uh physical health and mental health and um just really wanted to put the ball in some other people's court for a time and uh just take some time that i needed and i did that and i'm going to attempt to come back in a podcast format maybe eventually move it back to uh some form of an internet radio network but for now uh it's going to be in in a podcast format once again and i'm going to attempt to do this about once a week that's going to be my goal so um hopefully these will be pretty regular and i think it's uh important that i keep people up to date especially with the freer mind conference coming up for your mind 4 is coming up in april of 2016. i'm going to talk a little bit about that today as well so um you know i'm not a superhuman folks you know contrary to what some people may think um i need time for myself i need to rejuvenate and recharge i need to reflect upon things i need to figure out new ways that i want to approach this work and other things that i do so um that's that was my main reason for the podcast hiatus for the radio show hiatus uh i left the um former network that i was on republic broadcasting and i just want to kind of do this on my own without a network for the time being i want to say a few things about um you know how i want to approach things moving forward for people who are familiar with me and my work this shouldn't really come as too much of a shock they kind of know my personality they know that i'm straightforward don't sugarcoat anything but i really want to even move that into higher gear because with the events that are going on in the world and how things are very rapidly quickening in the move to um bring people into totalitarianism and slavery um i really want to drop the pretense all together uh about you know kind of talking to people in any kind of a way that uh placates them or uh makes them not feel offended by you know what i have to say i really want to bring out a little bit more of what i would consider my real personality uh how i would interact with friends just on an everyday basis and you know just really be more of who i really am which is somebody that doesn't tolerate bullshit and doesn't placate bullshit and bullshitters to say in very plain street language okay uh and there's a whole lot of that going on in the world today there's way too much of it and there's way too many people that placate it and because they're placating that people don't understand that their behaviors are completely unacceptable and the things that they support are unacceptable uh in other words i want to make this radio show if you will even less politically correct than it ever has been before uh and i want to really stick it to people who need it stuck to them so to speak you know uh who need to be completely told that what they're doing um is not only asinine not only destroying our culture not only destroying our values but ultimately leading us into a state of slavery from which we may never escape and it's wrong and that's the problem is so few people are willing to tell people that their behavior is wrong so this is going to cut like like moving forward i want to make what i've been doing even more in your face and abrasive because um that's what i'm really like on a day-to-day basis when i talk about these things i'll just give a quick anecdote you know and i'm going to get into this a little bit later in the podcast you know the whole false flag incidents that are taking place in the world recently like i said like i've been saying 2015 is the year of false flags we've had more false flags this year than ever before and it is starting this gun control debate in society uh and you know i i recently made someone so uncomfortable that they walked away from me in a uh in a pub okay because i was saying to a friend i don't care what people want to talk about and debate on regarding gun control there is no debate and when i talk to somebody when they bring up this issue and ask me what my take on it is i immediately say there is absolutely no debate i don't want to have a debate because here's the bottom line are you going to come and try to take my guns from me because you'll be met with the front end of an ak-47 if you try it and i said so will any agent of the state who tries to do that period the end of the debate and that's that should be the attitude of every american who values their freedom and wants to remain in any modicum of the the sense of the word free at all so you know i'm going to get into talking about some of these false flag incidences incidents later on the the the program so i've done a lot of interviews during the hiatus and you can check all of those out you know i wasn't completely inactive as far as the great work is concerned although i've been busy with other aspects of the work which i'm going to also get to there's many interviews that i did with many great radio talk show hosts and you could check that out on the news section of my website what on earth is happening dot com if you're a new listener of course i always recommend to people to go up to the podcast section of the site the archives and just uh move forward in order from number one forward because there's a progression of information there a lot of people you know will look at my website and say i don't know where to start you know if you read the home page if you read the landing page it tells you where to start where i recommend that you start i recommend that you start in the audio archive the podcast section and you go back to number one and you work your way forward in order at your own pace it's building block material uh there are prerequisites you know listening to the modern uh podcast that the later ones in the series is you know be you shouldn't do that before you listen to the early ones because the information in the later ones has prerequisite material that you need to understand from the earlier podcast so take them in order if you're new if you're a new listener and move forward at your own pace you'll get the maximum value from the information that i've shared by doing it that way i want to say thank you to all the people who um expressed concern for me during the hiatus and you know just real quickly you know people uh basically wrote to me and asked in many cases are you okay and the answer is you know no not really you know it's something it's something else i want to talk about um i'm not okay um i'm not okay emotionally you know physically yes i'm okay you know actually physically i'm in better shape than i've been in my life i've really been uh doing uh you know in my personal life a lot of uh physical activity um trying to stay as fit as possible and keep my health in as good shape as possible um i've been uh you know doing a lot of physical fitness work i've been training in martial arts because that's just as important as learning how to handle firearms should it come to a situation where uh self-defense is going to be required um so i've been studying the martial art called jeet kune do which was bruce lee's system of martial arts uh street fighting and um that's been going really great um i've been enjoying it immensely it's it's been helping keeping me in decent shape and uh it keeps the mind sharp as well i've been um doing other activity in the form of music which i'm going to get to uh and that's a really really big new thing for me i've always been involved in music i've always been a vocalist and been involved in bands in the past and i'm going to tell everybody about my new project in this podcast so uh just to go back to uh you know the thank yous that i was about to send out um a lot of people expressed a lot of support and concern for me during the hiatus and you know while i i totally appreciate that i might i've been fine physically but the answer to a lot of those questions and concerns is you know i'm not i wasn't okay emotionally and mentally in many cases uh during that time because a lot of things have been taking place in my personal life and just seeing the state of the world the way that it is and rapidly growing worse i mean things are growing more and more and more insane by the day and it seems that less people are awake it seems that people who seem to be awake are really not it seems that the mind control was working uh even more effectively on people and more people are television watchers and less people are readers and there's just there's so much going on in society that is absolutely tragically horrific and i'm going to get into that as well today um but i just want to say thank you for the concern because it's definitely appreciated and heartfelt and i understand that you know p a lot of care was sent my way during that time so uh thank you for that thank you for people who uh um helped support me in my personal life and in the work that i do by uh sending me gifts and donations and you know that that really helped me to keep going um and just thanks for you know having the mindset that you do and being part of the fight for freedom you know that's more appreciated than anything else so i just wanted to say thanks to everybody for showing their support during my time off um just wanted to mention quickly before i get into the material for today uh that there is a donation button on the what on earth is happening website and for people who have found value in my work and want to uh help to support the work that i do and i'm going to continue to do you could make a donation by clicking that on the left side of what on earth is happening dot com the donation button uh with that said i'll i'll jump into some things that i want to talk about for today like the freer mind 4 conference i mean this is going to be the biggest conference by far of 2015 for anything having to do with events that are taking place in our world and truth being spoken regarding those events for your mind is a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult and it takes place now yearly in the philadelphia area it was by yearly i founded this conference back in 2011 and set it up as a by yearly event a bi-annual event during the odd years so we did one in 2011 in 2013 and in 2015 i turned it over to new organizational members in um i guess that was late 2014 because freer mind 3 was under new organizers and they've done a phenomenal job with the event made it uh bigger than ever before a freer mind three was by far the biggest event that uh uh was part of the freer mind series and i'm sure free or mind four will be even bigger so the speaker lineup is just phenomenal already this is this conference is going to be taking place um just outside of philadelphia in bucks county pennsylvania on april 15th 16th and 17th of next year 2016. next year is just right around the corner we're rapidly approaching the end of the year it's amazing how fast 2015 flew by and uh the freer mind 4 conference is going to be here before we know it it's going to take place at the sheraton bucks county hotel once again the same venue that freer mind three was held at which was a phenomenal venue uh the sheraton bucks county hotel is located at 400 north oxford valley road in langhorne pennsylvania just outside the city limits of philadelphia so here's the description of the event freer mind 4 returns to philadelphia in 2016 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers and researchers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions spreading awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic mind-body spirit health and solution-oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times that's what free your mind has always been about and will continue to be about in the future the speakers lined up for freermind4 already bob tuskin kathy o'brien david whitehead freeman jamie hanshaw jay parker janiece barcelo jim mars john vibes jordan maxwell josie the outlaw wales ken rolla laura eisenhower myself mark pacio mark phillips mary sean young max egan and ross ben and more speakers are going to be announced soon that is not the complete speaker lineup that is already a phenomenal lineup of speakers the tickets for the freer mind conference have been on sale for months and uh all an all-weekend pass is 169.99 individual day passes 59.99 you could visit the conference website for more information the conference website is freeyourmindconference.com once again freermindconference.com free your mind for coming at us in april of 2016 april 15th 16th and 17th now my personal presentation at the freer mind 4 event is going to be a double presentation yes i'm going to be giving actually a double presentation on over two nights my presentation will be split over two days at the freermind 4 event it will be on saturday and sunday so that's saturday april 16th and sunday april 17th and this two-part presentation that i'll be delivering will be entitled neo feminism and the satanic epi eugenics agenda that is my topic over a two night presentation for freer mind four neo and the satanic epigenetics agenda and that i'm going to go more in depth into this topic than i have before i'm going to be talking about the war on men and therefore by proxy the war on women i'm going to be talking about neo-feminism as a satanically inspired agenda i'm going to be getting into how it is an example of eugenics eugenics through waged through mind control waged through social engineering and hence what i refer to as epigenetics and uh you know there's going to be a lot of detailed information in this presentation and it's going to be uncomfortable information information that many people don't want to hear that's what i pride myself in doing saying the things that other people won't say because they're a little bit timid a little bit afraid they want to be liked more than they want to tell the truth they you know uh don't want people to be offended you know they don't want to upset their delicate sensibilities you know well like i've always said and is the tagline for this show get as offended as you like and uh you know if you don't want to be offended don't show up for my presentations at freermind4 because i'm going to say some hard things that many people are not going to want to hear so it's going to be a very intense presentation and it's going to cut through all the bs and it's not going to it's not going to hold back any punches let's put it that way so you're going to want to check that out at for your mind 4 over uh two nights so speaking of epigenetics and neo-feminism i'm going to be getting into some anecdotes about incidents that i've been through recently uh just in interaction through music because of course with um with a new band you want to get out there and promote and you want to meet people in the music scene and you want to uh you know meet venue owners and bookers and you have to really put yourself out there socially in order to promote a ban properly and that's one of the things i've been doing recently so i want to tell people about my new music project it's called the founders that's the name of my new band the founders and we are a we are an anarchist hardcore punk band so for people who um aren't too familiar with that genre of music it's kind of a blending of the uh punk rock the old punk rock style kind of from the late 70s and uh 80s through into the early 90s and it's it's kind of blended with a more hard and abrasive style of music called hardcore so it's a faster and heavier form of old-school punk rock known as hardcore punk so it's taking punk and it's hardening it even more than its original um stylings and you're putting more uh heavy and abrasive lyrics into it um with faster some faster beats so um you know anybody who's around my age around 40 probably would have heard this musical genre heard of it if not actually be familiar with it um you know it's uh it's not your father's music let's put it that way you know it's uh this isn't music for old men wearing fedora hats you know uh this is music for you know people who are into fast paced fast moving energetic music that is up and in your face and you know putting a message forward specifically our style of um this form of hardcore punk so you know i grew up on stuff like this this is stuff that i listened to when i was you know in my teens and early 20s and uh i still love it you know um i like heavy music i mean when people heard my uh you know um bumper music during the wall on earth is happening radio show and podcast you know it's it's mostly metal um i think metal punk hardcore genres like that are the essence of rebellion at least they were intended to be you know part of what we talk about in the founders is how that rebellion was sucked out of the music you know sucked out of those genres sadly and most people who are still in these you know so-called heavy genres of music like metal hardcore and punk they're not talking about anything you know they're just posers who are basically you know trying to be part of a scene they're trying to you know forge an identity you know uh they think it's all about you know what they wear how they style their hair what tattoos they have you know what kind of people that they hang out with in this quote unquote scene they're seamsters you know they're not they're not interested in the message they're not interested in rebellion you know and you know another thing i'm just kind of tired of hearing when i bring up music is all these new agers who think oh all music has to be this uh you know namby pamby fairy style um you know what woodland flute music all the time or something or you know playing the didgeridoo you know it's like get over yourself i mean for real okay you know how old are you are you 90 years old you know because i'm not you know i want some energy in my music and don't don't give me this crap about oh it's just all about just vibration there's more to music than just the vibrational tonality and you know what sometimes you need an abrasive and discordant tonality to wake people up okay sometimes they need to hear it that way that's my style it's always been my style it's always going to be my style i'm never going to hand it to you with the sugar cube okay so if you're expecting that you're going to have a long long wait you know so all the people that think oh music is only this one thing and it's got to be so pleasing and pleasant and sweet and nice it's like whatever you know i understand the experiments with the emoto water stuff i get it understood but you know what i could be just as effective playing some hardcore punk music up on that stage and delivering a message through that then anybody can through whatever new age music or you know uh relaxing calm soothing melodies that they can play so you know i'm not really interested in hearing people's opinion on that you can have your opinion on that i'm going to write the music and play the music i want to write and play got it okay so you know this isn't going to be for everybody the founders is not going to be for everybody i fully understand that you know this is what again what i like it's what i grew up on i'm proud of this band how it's coming out so far for as long as we've been around since by the way we were born on the fourth of july okay you know i was trying to put something together a little bit before that it kind of wasn't working out i had a little fourth of july uh party here at my house uh where we did uh uh a cookout and a few friends showed up and we got to talking i was telling them that you know the project i tried to put together wasn't really working and you know they said hey we're we're musicians and you know we got together for some rehearsals after that and it went great we really gelled well and uh you know realized we were kind of on the same page about what we wanted to do musically and uh you know so far it's working out great so uh this band was born on the 4th of july which is amazing i'm in an amazing synchronicity and we publicly announced the ban on september 11th so kind of uh two very interesting synchronicities there um i'll tell people a little bit about our upcoming show and again just to go back to this briefly um this band isn't going to be for everybody i fully realize that not everybody's going to like the style if you don't like the style don't listen to it simple as that i tend to think the founders are going to be a band either people love or they hate there's not really going to be much in between you know it's either you're kind of familiar with the genre you kind of like it you really like the message you resonate with the message and the energy or you don't and i totally understand that's what it's going to be like and you know what i prefer it that way that's how i prefer things so we clearly know where we stand you know that's how i tend to be in my personality that's how i tend to be in my life and why should it be any different in my music so uh check out my band the founders our website is the founders dot us the founders dot us s that'll take you right now to our facebook page we're probably gonna have a full website under construction soon but for now uh we have a facebook page uh for the band with photos up there and uh you could check out some videos of course uh we don't have a demo recorded yet we'll probably be going into the studio to record a demo very soon um we're going to be playing live though we played a preview show where we played a couple of songs at an open mic night uh back in october but um we're going to be playing our first full show with some other great bands uh coming up this week i know it's very short notice for people who are listening to the to the radio show right now but if you are in the philly area and you want to come out and check out my band the founders we'd love to see you out there live we're going to be playing this thursday december 10th 2015 with three other awesome bands custom power ride beards and whiskey and concord road this will be taking place this show will be taking place at connie's rickrack connie's rickrack is a uh you know popular original uh band music venue uh that's uh located right here in south philadelphia uh in the italian market section of south philly uh which is my neighborhood i mean i i you know when i usually go there to check out some vans i walk over there it's right near my house so um you know this is you know right in my uh neighborhood that i grew up in so uh connie's rick rack is at 1132 south 9th street in philadelphia um again this is this thursday december 10th uh the founders uh philly's newest anarchist hardcore punk revolutionary band and we're playing with custom power ride beards and whiskey and concord road three other great bands uh it's ten dollars admission for the show the show is 21 and over to uh go in because there it is a bar and there's alcohol served and um uh the doors will open at 8 pm this thursday night and the show will begin at 9pm the first band will start playing at 9pm so for more information on the founders check out our website thefounders.us um that's you know one of the things i've been doing and you know what we're bringing a very serious uh upfront message about freedom with this ban that's what the lyrics are all about the lyrics are all about ending tyranny ending slavery ending mind control you know um talking about a lot of the negative elements that are taking place in society you know uh it's freedom oriented music it's music that is exposing the dark new world order agenda it's um music that is talking about what we need to do to get our minds right and um you know start fighting back against this tyranny so um that's what the founders talks about are you know our songs again are are up in your face you know um very simple language and you know it's abrasive and again like i said it's not going to be for everybody for people that enjoy energetic in your face music though they're going to love it for people who don't like that kind of music you're not going to be into it so you know don't listen to it and complain about what i want to do musically if you don't want to do music like this form your own musical outfit and do whatever kind of music you like and put a message forward with it just like if people don't like how i deliver the truth then uh you know get your own radio show or do your own video or host your own conference or you know um you know do your own presentations you know and this is kind of like what i want to transition into talking about there's so much infighting in the whole truth community and nitpicking and people just um constantly trying to say oh this person's a show because he talks about this or this person's a show because he doesn't talk about this and meanwhile these people are basically doing nothing but complaining you know i've talked about this before and it's going on worse than ever a lot of in a lot of ways i think these people may be paid this info agents just to spread uh you know division within the scene within the truth telling community and uh you know you often look at people who complain about things like this and complain about certain people who are doing something and you look up what they're doing and the answer is always nothing they're doing nothing you know which is why i want to say i i really do appreciate a lot of the people who have stepped up and started doing their own podcast started doing their own radio show um started making their own presentations you know i see a new crop of truth warriors out there who are really doing the great work and it's it's really encouraging to see you know i i like to think that maybe my work helped you know uh influence some of that and other um pioneers in the this whole community really helped influence that you know as they say you know if we've seen farther it is because we are standing upon the shoulders of giants i look at it like that as well for myself if people who came before me in doing this work and putting this information forward didn't do what they did to the effective level that they did it and the proliferous level that they did it i wouldn't know what i know and i wouldn't be able to do the work that i have done so you know um it's good to see that it's continuing forward and people are taking the ball and rolling with it and i think more of that needs to be done i think we need to have less infighting and people need to unite on the one front of freedom and we could sort out all the differences later you know um i do want to talk about my view of modern society and my take on the whole getting this done through consciousness aspect where i previously really had a very positive outlook towards some of this stuff uh my outlook has be becoming decidedly darker when it comes to our ability collectively as people who are trying to expose the truth to quote-unquote wake the sleeping masses and get this transformation um in humanity accomplished in consciousness or in other words um breaking human slavery breaking the chains of human slavery through consciousness alone i am at the point where i do not believe personally any longer that it will be done that way and i'm just being honest you know i'm i'm being honest about where i stand you know in my analysis of the situation that we're in i think things have grown dramatically worse i think people are more asleep than ever i again i don't know where people who have a positive attitude live or where they're coming from or what they're seeing it's almost like we live on different planets because anybody who has a positive outlook about people waking up i think they hang out with too many people who are very awake and they don't understand how outnumbered people like that are so they're seeing the world through rose-colored glasses so to speak they think everybody is like them because i feel they're leading a sheltered life they're leading a sheltered existence they're only surrounding themselves with people who are of like minds and they don't venture out into the world to see what's out there they don't venture out in this society very much in many cases they're you know they'll sit behind the keyboard all day talking to people who are like them or they'll hang in their houses or in their friends houses with people who are like them and then they develop this mindset wow everybody's waking up because people i deal with on a daily basis they're they're pretty awake it's a very very naive mindset to work yourself into because i mean when i go out into the public into society on a daily basis i see what's out there and i'm telling you it is mindless golems out there that have absolutely no idea about one thing that is happening you could not bring up one topic of truth one topic of anything that is of significance to human freedom and these people have not looked into one iota of it not one microscopic aspect of it they're closed-minded they're ignorant on every aspect of what's going on in life all they know is what the television tells them you know they are absolutely shut down and don't care that's the thing not only are they dumb and completely ignorant they don't care about how dumb and ignorant they are i mean these people are just that they are the perfect slave they are the perfect mind control slave they love it the way it is in many cases absolutely love it the way that it is totally identified with money totally identified with career totally identified with the state and they want all of that to continue unabated unchallenged because that's their comfort uncomfortable in my slavery is their mental attitude oh uh you know if it's slavery and this is slavery well it's not so bad i actually got an email from a golem like this that said if this is slavery well then slavery isn't so bad why are you so angry what makes you what makes you so uncomfortable with the world the way that it is i mean you have to be an absolute child to think that way i mean it's not that stuff like that doesn't even make me mad or upset it makes me profoundly sad that cultural engineers social engineers are capable of making a human being into that putting a human being into that mental emotional and spiritual condition it's almost an unfathomable thing i i could not have believed it years and years ago until i understand the depth of what was really taking place in our world now that i understand the depth of social engineering epigenetics mind control you know i i realize that these social engineers have accomplished something that is a miracle it's a miraculous situation that they could take a a human being with actual potential and turn them into a mindless golem robot that doesn't care about their own freedom let alone anyone else's it's pathetically sad these people aren't human beings i don't know what they are but a human being is not one of them they're not even close to being a human being not by my definition of what a human being is and the qualities a human being has not even close so my take on the ability of people who are awake to awaken the masses and get it done through consciousness is and has for actually quite some time been very dark i personally think this is going to come to war i've stated this in some interviews and i'm just going to come out and say it openly especially now with all the false flag events with the communist the the rabid communist who is leading the charge from the puppet actor position of pr puppeteent president in the in the white house right now with the the new neo uh liberal and communist and neocon and fascist uh you know puppets that are on the way in whoever it may be doesn't make a difference who gets in you know government will still be the ruler because people have elected masters um i don't think that this is going to be done by convincing people of the difference between right and wrong behavior and the government is violence and slavery i think it's going to have to happen through through bloodshed through forceful revolution and i went into in my last podcast why people are so psychologically afraid of that it the main the real answer is because they are absolute cowards and they wouldn't fight for anything let alone their own freedom they don't care about themselves they ultimately hate themselves they don't care about their children they ultimately hate their children deep down inside in their own psyche they didn't really ever want to have those children if you aren't willing to fight for yourself and the generations that come after you don't tell me you love yourself or your children because you're a liar you're a liar and a coward on top of it okay so if you hear somebody say i think physical revolution is going to be necessary and you think oh no it should never ever ever come to that you know well what do you think the founders of this country did this is another thing you know people talking down this cultural marxist bullshit about the founders somehow being bad people you know that comes in through the communist infiltration of america because that's where all that crap comes from you know that the founders were setting up this country for slavery i mean please the world was already completely enslaved folks that this country is the only place where a modicum of freedom ever occurred because people who actually cared about freedom actually put down their oppressors for a time for a very short time you know and the monarchy couldn't stand that they had egg on their face for a short amount of time and they vowed to come in here and wipe this place off the planet through stealth through infiltration and that's exactly what they've done exactly what they've done they followed through on their promise and they always do because they have the will and the care to get done their agenda and yet sadly humanity still hasn't developed those qualities so i i don't want to hear from people who say oh that's too militant of an attitude you know like samuel adams said if you love the tranquility of servitude more than the animating contest for freedom then go home from us in peace we don't we don't want your opinion we don't want your help and you know what we don't need it it's gonna get done however it has to get done folks and you know what you wanna you wanna test this attitude you wanna test the zeitgeist the spirit of the times you want to test that go to any american gun show and you'll see the zeitgeist you won't see it you'll feel it in your bones you'll feel it in your bones there is at least three percent out there who aren't going to lay down and go quietly into the night ladies and gentlemen bet on it know it like you know your name so i want to openly table that discussion it needs to be openly talked about because this government is getting more and more brazen by the day what the communist puppet talked about yesterday on the airwaves is a disgrace it's all these false flags are being done for is to try to disarm america and you have the absolute cowardly trash european weakling cowards who think america should be disarmed you don't know what freedom means boys you don't know you couldn't spell it okay you're a bunch of domesticated dogs and you love your domestication and you think you're a man you don't know the meaning of the word think that only government should have guns i mean you got to be joking anybody who's not vehemently angry about that is asleep is asleep and if you're not talking to these people just like that you're asleep they can't understand what gun ownership is for they're asleep the information's been out there they're ignoring it now because when your government comes for your rights and freedoms physically you know what you're gonna do you're gonna crap your pants and you're gonna piss in your pants like a little child and then you're gonna go in the ground because you're gonna have no means of resistance you know what that's not happening here in america boys you know this whole european attitude it disgusts me just because you're already enslaved because you gave up your firearms decades ago doesn't mean that you're gonna lead us into that condition punks it's never gonna happen here it doesn't matter how many people get killed it doesn't matter how many children get killed it ain't happening here know it know it so how's that for some vitriol huh how's that for some righteous indignation about what's happening here in america turn this country into a fascist communist regime and that now they want to take what they laughingly call assault weapons away assault is a behavior clowns it's not a kind of weapon a semi-automatic rifle is not an assault weapon assault is a type of behavior can a semi-automatic rifle be used for assault yes it can so can a baking pin okay you know this is a mind control tactic to try to demonize a tool that is intended to be used as a defense against government tyranny and people still don't understand it go back and watch my second amendment presentation again the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment look it up on my website in the video section look it up on youtube watch it share it one of my most important presentations that's out there but you know it's like once they've taken the man out of you know a physical body it's very difficult to reinfuse the essence of an actual man into a male body that's another thing i want to talk about today you know how emasculated this society is and europe is way farther along than even america and you know it's disgusting uh it's something i'm gonna talk about a lot of for your mind for this gender bending you know the emasculation of the american male and the masculinization of the female that's how they know once they confuse gender roles you got a society on the road to enslavement because there ain't going to be no real women in that society and there certainly ain't going to be no real men they're going to be weak they're not going to resist they're not going to know the meaning of rebellion against tyranny because they're cowards and that's what you have you have a whole society of men with no base in their voice who wouldn't lift the finger to fight against tyranny they're garbage and they've been constructed that way they've been built they think their thoughts are their own they think the way they are is their choice it's a joke you're a joke a joke that you even believe that crap that you made those choices those choices were made for you little boys you think the way social engineers and dark occultists wanted you to think according to their plan according to their specifications and they built you to spec you don't even know your thoughts aren't your own you don't even know your behaviors aren't your own you're running a program you're running a program that was written by people you never met and never will meet i want to tell some anecdotes about things i've seen in society that actually have happened to me and friends of mine that if if you don't understand the depth of mind control by even hearing these couple of anecdotes i don't know what will explain it to you you know the just go back quickly these false flags this one in paris now this one in um uh california i mean it's so blatant that these are scripted events with crisis actors you know who don't even display any real emotions real grief real trauma and the news media is just constructing this whole narrative that this is oh all just because of gun owners we got to get these guns out of society and they're tugging on the heartstrings because that's what they do you know and they got people thinking with their emotions not with any logic not with their minds not with the logical part of the mind you know this neo liberal retard logic that goes like we need to get all the guns away from private citizens and so they'll only be in the hands of government and criminals who don't care about laws you'll take them away from all the law-abiding people you know who don't want to harm anybody they'll have no ability to resist the government and the criminals who don't care about what laws get passed but you know what there's a segment of people who are going to be turned into criminals because they're they are good people who don't care about what laws get passed when those laws take their rights you're not taking my rights you're not taking one firearm i have you're not taking one magazine i have you're not taking one thing i have for defense away from me not without bloodshed and you know what you think i'm the only person who feels like that in america let me tell you something i'm tame about it compared to some people i even know personally let alone probably some of the really really vehement people out there how they feel about this it make me look tame very encouraging sign regarding the sentiment here in america regarding all this crap with these false flags the day after thanksgiving on black friday there was 185 000 gun sales in america on one day i mean that is like a gift from god itself as far as i'm concerned know i mean that's one of the only things that has put a smile on my face in the last several months that is such a beautiful majestic statistic that it's just like i'm ecstatic over it because what that shows you is there's people who are awake to what's going on and they're drawing the line in the sand and if you want to get total enslavement done here in america you are just very much listen to the words that are leaving my mouth right now globalists dark occultists rogue people in government military who are going to follow your orders to your own deaths the only way the only possible way that you're going to have of leading this particular country into total enslavement is through total war and you better know that like you know your own name you're not going to get it done without that just know that and you want to keep trying to bring that dynamic you're going to get war that's what you're gonna get so very encouraging statistic that means that people aren't fooled by this agenda not here anyway some of them are some of them are retarded idiots who actually believe government cares about them and is trying to protect them you know like this clown this commie clown coming on uh you know network tv last night and you know just talking like you know you're they're supposed to be our protectors really you're supposed to be my protector i don't need a protector boy i don't need a protector i don't need or want a protector i'm my protector and ultimately living in accordance with natural law is my ultimate protection that's what all the protection i need in any dimension of existence anywhere you know so i don't need anybody coming up and telling me i'm going to be your protector i'm not a punk little boy child like you you know i don't want to protect her i take that responsibility unto myself like every human being should this is the problem with society you got too many little punk boys and girls who say i don't want that responsibility i want to be an eternal child i don't want to have to learn how to defend myself i don't want to have to learn how to fight the bad guys if i have to then therein lies the problem ladies and gentlemen weak people weak minded and weak bodied people who don't want to do what's required to keep their rights to keep their freedom no they want somebody else to provide that quote-unquote service for them you know what it's not possible that first of all it's not possible for you to abdicate that responsibility it's always yours and it's not possible for anybody else to truly protect you that's not what these enslavers and government ever do anyway all they do is show up after the fact you know ain't one cop or soldier that i know that ever protected anybody especially cops all they are good at doing is showing up after the fact of making things worse you know you want to talk about terrorism there ain't nobody that's ever made any kind of a terroristic threat to me or um made me feel like i was being terrorized or oppressed except police except american police they're the only people who have ever made me feel physically threatened in life that's it no terrorist organization no tower cell no radical religionists anywhere have ever made me personally feel threatened for my personal physical safety the only people in life who have ever done that to me are american police so who are the real terrorists who are people who inspire feelings of unease and discomfort and threat duress in other words only people who have ever done that to me in my life are american police i don't even worry about gangster criminal thugs and thieves on the street because at least again you know where they stand they're not people who are trying to tell you they're your protector while they're trying to uh physically harm you you know where you stand with a common street thug criminal the problem with government is people believe they have legitimacy in doing the violence that they do so i want to just get back to the degradation of consciousness in society how bad it really is how far gone we are you know all the work that people have been doing trying to explain to people about mind control about dark occultism about the loss of our freedoms and what ultimate impact has it had there are some people a small percentage of people who are waking up and who are doing good work themselves but you have this huge huge swath of society that is just going deeper and deeper into a trance and the mind control was so effectively working upon them because of their absolutely degraded emotional state these people are literally retarded literally retarded which means slowed down they're developing it's called arrested development intellectually emotionally and ultimately spiritually they are in the state of arrested development meaning that they never really came out of a childlike naive child-like emotional state because they're not doing any shadow work with themselves they're not trying to understand the self better they're not trying to understand the consciousness better they're not trying to do self-reflection and personal improvement this is a thing that is actually so sorely lacking it's not even sorely lacking it's actually talked about in a negative way in society now oh you want me to do personal improvement that might involve effort truth i mean i've heard people scoff at truth in the time i've been all i've heard people scoff at the term free will since i've been on this hiatus just interacting in people and with people in society i have heard people not only scoff at the term truth i've heard somebody say oh that word just imagine that scoff like eyebrows come down in a in a you know a pharaoh and scoff when i said the word truth and said oh that word like i just said i'll foul dirty filthy word i mean what how destroyed does the spirit of a society need to be for any individual to hear the word truth and react negatively like that how much mind control does a society have to be under i heard someone scoff at the term free will oh free will you think that's really important or scoff at it as if it doesn't exist oh yeah that's an illusion i mean this is how totally zombified brainwashed they have members of our society it's disgusting it's totally disgusting it's very very frustrating and again i feel more sad for these people than i do angry with them it's like you're that destroyed you're that weak you're that spiritually dead you know how did you ever allow yourself capital s self to come into this degraded condition it's pathetic and sad and the problem is folks you know people will say well why are you angry about it the problem is because unfortunately very unfortunately and i don't want it to be this way but i'm not the kind of person that says oh because i don't want it to be that way i won't acknowledge how it really is this is how most people react to things that they don't like that are actually true and real you know they'll try to say oh no it's not that way it's the way i want it to be well i don't do that you know i'm not a naive person that thinks i can make reality the way i want it to be just because i don't like how it is i fully understand how it is to adapt that most people do not understand and have seen the people who are making it like this through their willful efforts to make it like this so people are in the condition of thinking i'll make make things how i want just because i'll ignore it if it's uncomfortable with me i'll ignore it and then it'll go away it won't exist anymore this solipsistic attitude you know i mean they actually think this way that's how degraded they are spiritually that's how naive they are there is a huge huge push in society to emasculate men that's another thing there is this gigantic push to somehow make men fearful and ashamed of being a strong man a strong willful man this is what the neo-feminism agenda wants they want men who have no will to challenge anything any woman says regardless of how off-base it is like truth uh or free will why do you think that's so important you know and when i tell when i tell you things that have occurred when i'm i'm getting ready to tell these anecdotes you'll think that those things are like nothing in comparison with how bad it actually is i went with my guitarist from the founders mike to a show to try to basically um check out a club where we will potentially be playing at maybe you know um introduce ourselves and you know meet the people who book there and get into the venue in the near future it's a a place in um in the northern liberties area of philadelphia called kung fu necktie it's a rock club and we went to a um we went to see a psychedelic rock band that evening and we were we went to the bar we got a couple of beers and uh actually it was two of my guitars it was mike and dj and the show was over people were starting to file out we still had a couple of beers that we were going to finish before we left and went somewhere else and we were leaning on the pool table near the rear of the club near the exit door as about as far away from the stage as you can get without leaving the building without leaving the venue and there was absolutely plenty of room everybody else was just walking by us with net with no problem we weren't blocking the way out there was a wide um through way through through thoroughfare to get out of the the the venue uh and get to the door uh at least 50 people or so walked by us and went out the door as the show ended while we were still you know leaning there at the edge of this pool table having a beer and not one person said a word until a woman turns to my guitarist mike and with a very angry angry nasty look on her face goes almost right up to him in his space in his personal space near his face and says why don't you quit manspreading yes ladies and gentlemen that word just left my mouth and like i had to do a triple take and like a triple take like what i couldn't even process in my mind mentally what was just said it was so unfathomable to me to actually hear this in a daily interaction with another human being like when i now for people who don't understand what that term means and again um she she bumped into his elbow on the way out the door as he was leaning on a pool table and accused him of what she termed as man spreading because she bumped into him probably in her drunken condition because she looked like she wasn't all together with it um and you know we were absolutely fine sober having one beer getting ready to go and you know nobody was like you know blocking the way nobody was like you know trying to make themselves as big as possible like they were getting ready to fight a grizzly bear or something okay we were leaning on the pool table drinking a beer getting ready to go and because you know she bumped into him nudged into him on the way out she turns to him with this really angry look and practically screamed that right to his face now for people who don't know what man spreading means um you have to go back to new york's subway new york city subway signs uh this comes from a man sitting with his legs open on a subway seat and therefore making it um you know tight for other people to get a seat if they want to sit in the seat directly next to him because his knee is out because men aren't going to sit there with their legs crossed like a woman because they're not women they have these things or at least are supposed to have these things called testicles in between their legs uh i realize most modern men don't have those but you know allegedly they're supposed to be there and some men who still do have them uh tend to open their legs instead of cross them on a subway car in the small seats of a subway car so new york has actually started fining people new york city in america has started fining people for the horrific crime of man spreading sitting with your legs spread open on a subway seat i mean this is where america has come folks when i first saw this ladies and gentlemen when i first heard this term i actually thought it was a joke i thought this was like a sarcastic type of you know uh jab at the neo feminist movement i actually thought it was a joke when barb first brought this to my attention she said look at what they're doing in new york and i said oh that's funny and she's like no no no it's not i'm like yeah that's really funny and she's like that's for real i'm like nah come on that's a joke right and she's like no that's not a joke they're for real they have like signs on the subway cars there and i was just like you absolutely have to be kidding i mean with what's going on in the world today this is what people are concerned about not only that but this is what people that but people look at this and don't think this is a complete asinine joke this woman takes it so seriously she's yelling in a man's face at a rock club at a rock club in a major city because she bumped into his elbow in a crowded rock club i mean and you don't think that there's a war between men and women taking place that is socially engineered against the minds of women i mean this is one slave bumping into another enslaved human being and getting angry at this person and talking at them like you know they're the problem or the enslaver oh you're you're one of the the hierarchy of you know men who is oppressing us the patriarchy like i said there's no such thing dunce there's an occultocracy you are living in an occultocracy which is ruled by the occult rule by stealth methods of manipulation mind control and epigenetics that you know nothing about because you're an unread dunce that's where you live not in a patriarchy and let me tell you something there's plenty of female dark occultists that i was around and worked with as well when i was involved you think there aren't women involved in this agenda you're out of your mind if you think that there's people from every walk of life every ostensible religious background every ethnic background every gender every class uh economically even you think it's just the rich you think it's just men you know oh people think it's just white rich men yeah sure to talk about naive you know that believe this they actually believe this crap let me tell you something i was actually good friends with a black female satanist for a while so you don't think that there's every ethnicity every gender involved in the dark occult agenda you don't know what's going on and you don't know who's directing it because you quite frankly haven't read enough haven't opened up your mind enough haven't studied enough you don't know what's going on in this world or who's directing it and you're taking it out on somebody sitting at a rock club having a beer talking to friends because you accidentally bumped his elbow in your delusional state and probably drunken one too so uh my guitarist did not remain i was so dumbfounded that i actually remained silent ladies and gentlemen if you could believe that uh you know i could not even process it i i was literally standing there like gape jawed for several seconds because i could not even process what just happened i was so in it like a stupor over it that the words couldn't leave my mouth but immediately my guitarist answered in a very vitriolic way let's say i won't repeat even on the airwaves what he said and you know then you gotta start thinking you know are there gonna be uh the white nighters coming out to rescue the damsel in distress who just accused somebody of man spreading and being a patriarchal tyrant because uh his elbow extended out a little too past too far past the pool table god forbid um you know and you know then you have these dudes who hear a harsh uh things said to a woman god forbid who acted that way in society and then he wants to be a big tough guy you know that didn't happen on this incident but you know upon hearing what he said and the tonality that he said it and other people turned around and heard what he said because he said it even much louder than she said what she said to him uh i was like you know getting ready to have to physically defend myself at that point but that eventuality did not occur no white knights stepped up you know you could look up that term if you're not familiar with it you know people who want to defend uh the damsel in distress regardless of how wrong she is you know i have no problem with defending people just make sure they're in the right first you know make sure they're within their rights first then come to their defense you know these guys that think women can do no wrong because they're women they they have their head lodged firmly in their colon um you know and anybody who tries to put somebody who is acting inappropriately in their place regardless of what gender that they are you know uh you know they want to immediately come to their rescue if they're a woman regardless of how wrong they are so yes ladies and gentlemen in my own experience i have now heard the term man spreading viciously and vitriolically directed at a person who was just standing at a pool table with a beer this is where society is at this is how far the neo-feminism agenda has come and if you're not angered by that you're asleep you are completely unconscious and asleep to what's really going on in our world because this is part of the emasculation of men this is you know another term that's that's floating out there toxic masculinity i guess i'm just completely poisoned because i act like an actual male member of society that doesn't want my freedom taken away and my rights taken away and i'm prepared to physically defend those things so i must be extraordinarily toxic you know any hint of anger that is expressed in the voice that's toxic masculinity toxic masculinity i mean you know you know who sits and comes up with this stuff good old reginald over in in the city of london at tavistock you know our boy reginald man you know he's over there with lionel you know and james and they're just sitting there with their cigars looking out the window from the tavistock building and going wait don't you see what we got for these americans next man spreading lionel oh original that's brilliant you know and you don't think this is how it's going on you know if you understood the people that were inventing this stuff and coming up with the things that they're gonna put in your mind these fat old white men in three piece suits smoke and expensive cigars with more money than they know what to do with sitting there in a think tank building saying how are we going to rape americans next and you don't think this is all coming from europe and particularly england and the crown and israel and germany and france all of these european states is where this is all coming from they just have this is still their colony they just have their little satellite here that they're running from dc and new york and l.a and hollywood you know and they're ju it's it's just they're running their operation remotely i mean it it it's laughable i mean i have to almost poke some humor at it because it's so sad and these people are just completely asleep to it and completely enthralled by it toxic masculinity man spreading you're you're a slave you're enslaved your rights are taken and this is how you're thinking trying to attack the only people that are going to be capable of defending your freedom and rights physically because you're not certainly not going to do it you know like happened in the first american revolution young men had to make sacrifice of their lives and possibly even give it all to create the modicum of freedom that we enjoyed for a certain time a small amount of time and people are inventing these terms to try to make men embarrassed for being real men i mean your slaves who love being slaves now possibly even the worst one if that's not bad enough folks yes it gets worse or at least to me it gets worse i mean some people might think the man spreading thing is like the worst one but i have a doozy for you here um i was in the venue where we the founders my band the founders are going to be playing this thursday uh last week to promote for the event i brought some hand bill flyers there and some stickers uh to you know put our name out there and put the event out there uh so that people who attend can you know see that we're going to be playing so uh i'm doing some promotion in the club handing out some flyers putting them on the tables and the bar and um while i'm standing at the bar doing some promotion um a black woman comes up to me at the bar and says are you a racist and i said to this african-american woman what in god's name would make you ask me that question obviously she didn't know who i was or she never would have asked that question but i'm like why would you think that about me what a possible impression would i give you that i'm a racist person did you hear me say anything to that effect she said what you're wearing and i said what i'm wearing what are you talking about and she said the things that are on your shirt and your hat and i said i'm i sat i think for a minute about like you know how to look down for a second because i just threw on a shirt that i had laying around and went out i had a three percenter shirt on this night it uh has you know the three um roman numeral and then it has two crossed um old-school revolutionary war era black powder muskets on it and then it had the gadsden snake underneath that um and there were no words on it it was just those symbols it had the three the gadsden snake and then the crossed rifles and i'm sitting there just thinking for a second how could she possibly interpret that as any kind of a racist symbology could you possibly believe that black powder musket rifles you know are a symbolism of our symbols of racism could you possibly think that the gadsden snake a coiled rattlesnake is a symbol of racism when has a coil the coiled rattlesnake ever been associated with racism and see this is the effective power of the mind controlled mass media they actually have people ignorant people who aren't readers in society believing that symbols like this are racist see if you're anti-government you're racist imagine this and then of all things she said my hat i was wearing a baseball cap a black baseball cap with the ben franklin join or die on it now for people who aren't familiar with that the join or die symbol is the segmented rattlesnake that was used as a rallying banner during the first american revolution and franklin would publish this to try to get men to join the militias in newspapers and newsletters and it meant either join together against the british or you're going to be in big trouble because you know they're coming for your rights and possibly your life so this was the flag that was actually the unifying banner for all the militias at the battle of bunker hill which was the first major battle of the american revolution the the franklin flag as it was known or the joint or die flag and this symbol of the segmented rattlesnake with the words join or die under it was on my hat and my answer to her was do you know what that symbol is on my hat that's that's how i after the shock and awe of being called racist or being asked whether i was racist and saying you know not only am i not racist i think racism is one of the biggest ways humanity is divided and conquered and ultimately enslaved to her and she was like oh and i said yeah but not just that you know after i said well what made you think that and she said your shirt and hat i said well do you even know what's on my hat do you know what that is or who made it and she said no i said well first of all why would you think it's racist if you don't know what it is secondly do you know who made that and she said no and i said that was made by benjamin franklin one of the founding fathers and revolutionaries of america during the revolutionary war era and i said do you know what he did and she said no and i said he founded the first abolitionist society in america in 1775. he founded the first anti-black slavery society an abolitionist the pennsylvania abolitionist society in right here in philadelphia in 1775. so you're talking about the person who championed and pioneered the anti-slavery movement in the north before anybody else was talking about it as a big problem uh and accusing me because i'm wearing the symbol of his rallying cry for the american revolution against the british who were instrumental in bringing those slaves over here to america to the south not that the north wasn't involved in that at all but the south was obviously the people who were utilizing that slave labor force this guy set up the first organized society to try to put that practice down and you know what i heard from the other end of the line folks crickets chirp chirp chirping away absolutely nothing to say back because she was so embarrassed at how ignorant she was that she did not know any of this part of our own history these are the kind of golems you have walking through society on a day-to-day basis and it's not getting any better because these people's minds are owned they're owned by the media they're owned by the government they're most of all owned by the social engineers they don't even understand how their minds are socially engineered at all or who's doing it they're reveling in their ignorance because oh this is my time to get back at the white man you know the white man is becoming the new cultural enemy and this is what their these social engineers are trying to foment the war between men and women in particular and between the races as well between black and white and they're succeeding they're getting it done i'm seeing evidence of it all over the place when i go out into society it's like if you're a white man you're being treated like you're the enemy we are not the enemy because i'm a man and because i'm white and because i act like a man i'm not your enemy as a matter of fact i'm one of the people fighting for human rights more than anybody else is and you know this is why i need a break from this sometimes folks because this is what i see on a day-to-day basis and it starts to wear thin on you it starts to wear you out to see this is disgusting it saps your energy it saps your strength it saps your will to continue to go on not that i'm going to stop because i'm going to keep going but people need to know how bad it is so we can get to work on this we need to get to work on this and you cannot remain silent about these issues they have to be discussed in the forefront how there's a war on men how there's a war on white men in particular as well you know this isn't a race issue i'm trying to explain how the divide and conquer tactic is progressing in society and people are still falling for it you know how many people think that oh it's it's all white people are the problem you know because why because most white people in government are doing oppression to people of minority minority uh you know races of course they are there is real racism happening there that doesn't mean all white people are supportive of that you know i mean i mean these people have to be more discriminatory in their understanding you know yeah i mean they have to be that they have to discriminate in the right way and realize their it's not about white versus black it's not about any race versus any race or men versus women it's about government versus the people it's about tyranny versus freedom that's it that's the only war going on and people have to understand that we're already actively in a war i talked about this on um a rece in a recent interview on veritas radio we're already actively in a war folks thousands of people over 5 000 people have been murdered since 9 11. without any trial by american police in america i mean the nazis couldn't have done anything that successfully with the silent consent of the people being accused of being racist for wearing a for wearing ben franklin iconography i mean you have to be kidding and again this has to do with this absolute bullshit garbage you know with the the rebel flag being uh removed from our culture because it's allegedly racist when it wasn't about racism it was about the right to secede from the union and not be enslaved as states of a federal government but now anything associated with that see she saw the crossed rifles and associated that with that elongated x of the rebel flag you know so you know then probably associated the snake with the tea party who she sees as oh they're rich white men who don't want their money taken away and they support the corporations so that's the bad guy because they don't want socialism in america you know they don't want the radical redistribution of wealth out of the hands of people who have actually contributed to society through doing you know uh building businesses etc god forbid we have a voluntary society you know what i'm not a rabid communi i'm not a rabid um capitalist either folks you know i'm not for communism and socialism but i'm not a rabid capitalist either i've talked about money as a form of mind control and how people get attached to it as a religion but you know what go and go into real capitalism versus the crony form of capitalism we have now would be a great stop gap compared to moving into socialism and communism the way we're headed just like having a constitutional republic would certainly be a better uh way of being than moving into a form of totalitarianism than than we are obviously we have to go to total a total anarchist society where there's no masters and slaves and no perceived you know uh legitimacy to violence and coercion in the form of government and we have to go to a society where people in consciousness have come to such a level of consciousness that they see each other as they would see themselves and don't need monetary systems and move to a true gift economy you know we're so far away from that those levels of consciousness that it's it's laughable those have always been my positions you know but are there stop gap measures to that hey would i love to go to the form of government that um the founders envisioned compared to what we have now yeah it would be like heavenly in comparison to what we have now is that the end of it no it's got to go further than that it's got to go to total anarchy meaning there is no government because there's no people who are masters and none who are slaves and there's no subjects and there's you know there's only natural law that is always in effect and people understand what natural law is and they know the difference between right and wrong and they respect that those boundary conditions that's it you know same thing with the monetary system compared to the fractional reserve uh absolute crony capitalism of fiat currency and uh absolute nonsense in the form of derivatives and you know bank fraud that we have now would would it be like heavenly to go to a uh a monetary system that was based in true voluntary capitalism it'd be like heaven in comparison to what we have now is that the end of it no it would have to be pushed farther than that you know and move to a point where we don't need these these uh chits of exchange to actually accomplish what we want to accomplish in society people still can't envision how that could ever work or be done because they're under mind control you know i tell people it's like you know a family would would a family of a mother father and two children develop a monetary system or would they just do things for each other that they could because they note recognize that they're they recognize that they're all in the same situation together and they would help each other as a family unit a family dynamic until humanity forms that kind of consciousness that we are all one family sharing a a similar experience here on earth and we don't need to compete with each other and have these systems of exchange and ultimately complete imbalance where one person can have it all and one person can have so little then you know nothing is ultimately going to really change for the better in the long term because these are all ultimately systems of control any form of government money or systems of control i've talked about that from day one it's always been my position it's going to always be my position i think that's the position of someone who's fully awake and you know and there's still many people who hold on to one or both of those religions authority and money but you know that's what we're trying to break down those are the religions that the great work is all about breaking down folks so you know i think that uh explaining these incidents explaining my take on where society is headed um talking about what i've been up to especially musically and with the conference i think that's a good place probably to leave it for now just uh i'll briefly mention what i'm going to be up to over the next uh you know several weeks to months um i'll be releasing the video of my tesla presentation shortly i'm not going to give an exact date but hopefully over the next few days to a week it's called the dark side of tesla's technology and it's about um action at a distance weaponry or scale or weaponry i gave this presentation back in july at the tesla conference here in philadelphia it went really well it was received very well and i hope to get the video out very shortly i'll also be doing some upcoming live presentations i don't have exact dates on those but uh they'll be here in philadelphia and the surrounding area i've not stopped doing live events um also probably going to be working with some people to do some presentations out of the area shortly nothing confirmed there yet but um keep it stay tuned to the website and the radio show for that um some of the topics i'll be talking about in those presentations i i've wanted to do a presentation uniquely on satanism and how it works how it's structured its ideology to really clarify that because there's still people who don't understand what satanism really is they still believe in the hollywood variant of it and uh i want to do a full length presentation to clarify that especially since in my demystifying the occult presentation i only very very briefly touched on dark occultism i want to go very in depth on satanism in particular um i'll also be uh probably doing a presentation soon if not uh in a live presentation certainly here on this radio show in the future on the occult origins of nazism which is something i've wanted to cover for a while um so i think that's a really good place to leave it for today and again i as i said at the beginning i'm going to attempt to do a new podcast once a week don't hold me rigidly to that schedule but that is my goal um and um uh you know hopefully i can stick to that schedule of at least putting out a new podcast on a weekly basis so ladies and gentlemen thank you so much for listening to this uh new edition and new format of what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website is what on earth is happening.com and i will see you here on this podcast in the very near future thanks so much and have a great day looking for the answers don't care don't you ever stay down you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #193

Topics: *Courage as a necessity to end human slavery, Cowardice in modern society, Men's fear of Rebellion, Lack of Rebellion in modern music, Social Engineering, True Patriotism vs. the false "patriots," Cultural Marxism and the lies it spreads about America's Founders, the Love of Comfort, people who let False Love hold them back from doing the Great Work, Mark's anecdote about visions of the American Revolutionaries at Valley Forge during fever brought on by food poisoning, Calling Up the Militia, the Validity of "Second-Hand" information, Not having to go through Suffering to understand what NOT to do, Art, Music, Science and Invention as the forces that drive humanity forward*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Monday December 14th 2015 have a great show lined up for you here today I'm gonna be getting into the lack of courage in modern human society courage is something that we need in much greater abundance in our world if we're ever going to defeat the dark forces that currently have a stranglehold on this planet and become truly free so I wanted to talk about how much courage is really missing from our society and what we could do to remedy that situation I'm also going to be getting into how it takes wisdom to really deeply understand information when it's coming from a secondhand source not having to go through a painful dark experience of suffering firsthand in order to understand how something necessarily works so these are some of the themes I'm going to get into today on the show I want to let everybody know that my Tesla presentation that I told everybody about wanting to get out last week is finished and released it is called the dark side of Tesla's technology and I released it on my website and YouTube channel earlier this week the presentation was originally given back at the Tesla Science Foundation's Tesla's people conference back in July of 2015 and it was it was about how Tesla's technology has been seized and confiscated by the United States government and by agencies of that government and weaponized and used against the people on September 11th 2001 in the biggest false flag terror event of our and when I was planning to give this presentation you know shortly before the Tesla's people conference I was thinking you know how is this organization the Tesla Science Foundation going to receive this message you know with a little bit of hesitation a little bit of trepidation because these are you know the very intellectual types the very left brain scientific types and I'm happy to say that when I gave this presentation live at the ethical Society of Philadelphia back in July it was very well received by many scientists and engineers at this conference several of which came up to me afterward and congratulated me on a good presentation and said this is something that I really need to look a lot more into so it was not dismissed out of hand as conspiracy theory it was received with what I would definitely call an open mind even among the very scientific types that you will find at a conference such as this so if you want to check it out it's called the dark side of Tesla's technology it's only about it's less than 20 minutes long maybe about 18 or 19 minutes and it is up on my website in the videos section you could also go to my youtube channel at youtube.com slash what on earth 93 which is my youtube channel and you can watch it there as well feel free to share it on whatever social media sites you want to share it on that's a good way of spreading the information on what on earth is happening calm so the free your mind for conference just to do a little bit of housekeeping and get the event announcements out of the way the free your mind for conference is going to be the biggest conference of 2015 by far and away I'm so looking forward to this event not only because I'm a part of it but because of the other phenomenal speakers the world-class speakers that are going to be part of this great event coming up here near Philadelphia in April for your mind for a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult taking place at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel which is at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania on april 15th 16th and 17th of 2016 for your mine returns to philadelphia in 2016 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers and researchers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions spreading awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic mind body spirit health and solution-oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the speakers lined up for this year's for your mind conference Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien davidwhitehead Freeman Jamie Hanshaw Jay Parker Jenice barceló Jim Mars John vibes the legendary Jordan Maxwell really looking forward to having Jordan as part of for your mind for Josey Wales ken Rolla Laura Eisenhower myself mark passio Mark Phillips Mary Sean Young Hollywood star max Egan Ross Ben and there will be some more speakers announced shortly before the conference but that is already an incredible all-star lineup of speakers and you'll never see speakers of that caliber all in one place except that for your mind for your mind for Sheraton Bucks County Hotel 400 North Oxford Valley Road langhorne PA coming at us April 15th through 17th 2016 tickets are available now get your tickets right now at free your mind conference common all weekend pass for this all-star lineup one $69.99 individual day passes 59.99 tickets available now at free your mind conference calm just want to also mention that I do still have what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts available you can get those by inquiring as the how to receive one at my website what on earth is happening calm you can click the t-shirt link on the left hand side of the page there's also a donation link on the left hand side of what on earth is happening calm if you feel that you have received value personally from the information that I've shared on what on earth is happening calm my youtube channel my video my podcast my videos my podcasts then feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work so that I can continue it into the future so with that having been said let's get into some of the topics that are gonna be discussed on the show today I want to start off by just basically telling people about how the founders first full show went this past Thursday in Philadelphia my hardcore punk my anarchist hardcore punk band the founders our website the founders thought us we played our first full show our first full performance at a little place called Connie's rickrack in South Philadelphia in the Italian market area of South Philly we play with some other local bands and the show went really well as far as I'm concerned I was especially happy with how the band performed they did a very professional job you know I congratulate them for that we played a tight set and there was a lot of high energy and a lot of good people came out I do want to say that I'm in general disappointed about the entire Philadelphia music scene as a whole if you won't even call it that I've been going to a lot of music shows just to see what's out there just to see what kind of music is popular to see the the quality of people who come out to music nowadays whether they're awake and aware at all or not and I just have to say that I feel pretty profound disappointment with what's out there in so far as modern music goes I don't think there's any kind of a message in it this is something that we personally spoke to at the show on Thursday and I don't see that getting better I see people not wanting to infuse any kind of a message in music they're too cowardly to do it in many cases and that fits in perfectly with the theme of the show today you also have a lot of what I would call outright political enemies in the music scene today and you know this is something I really want to do a whole show on I may bring on a member of my band in the near future and just have a discussion with them on the air you know to talk about this very topic and make a whole show out of it because it's something that I think music is a vehicle that can awaken a lot of people if it's used in that way and unfortunately I think all too few people are using it in that way to spread a message of awareness and make people aware of what's going on around us I mean this is what the founders was envisioned to do and that's what we're going to continue to do we try to infuse a message in every one of our songs so there's very very few people who are what I would call even politically awake let alone spiritually awake in music nowadays at the founders show I would say that there were very few anarchists there although there were some certainly what I would say are there are people who think that what we're doing is extreme and that's you know not an encouraging sign is insofar as where people's general consciousness is at now it doesn't really surprise me because I know this city in general is pretty much completely asleep major cities on the East Coast basically are I mean the mind control techniques has worked to such a almost perfect extent that it's not a matter of you know who is under mind control it's a matter of who is and who has slipped through the cracks so to speak and who is aware enough to understand the the methodologies that have been used against them that have been used to subvert their minds and essentially engineer how they think so I find that it's very difficult in to get people even excited about a message of freedom in music these days and that's sad that's a sad thing it's um you know you you'll hear people basically saying you have too extreme of a position when we're already enslaved you know and this is what people are basically saying it's like a very wishy-washy attitude especially from men you know I mean again in no way am i trying to make any kind of a sexist statement regarding this but it's a statement that I would expect more from a female member of society moreover not because they're just less apt to understand real freedom but because this system of control benefits them a lot more than it does men in many ways it also oppresses them as much if not more so than men in many ways but you can see how the system has been designed to basically do a lot of violence unto men particularly at the behest of women in many cases when it comes to certain things that they want to do to use the apparatus of the violence of the state to get back at men in some ways okay if there's a problem between them the state has traditionally been used by like that by many women in society so you can understand the perceived benefits that a lot of women in society have regarding the state what I can't understand more so much more so than that attitude is I can't understand how men can want to continue to support and uphold the completely immoral institution that is government it's very saddening to me that this is how domesticated and emasculated men have become you know I mean they have literally had the courage sucked right out of them they're wishy-washy they're soft they I mean let's just comment right out and say it they're cowards you know they're cowards you say something about rebellion to them you say something even just about how absolutely immoral government is and you could see that look come over their face like a frightened dog like oh my god he's talking about this how am I gonna get out of this situation I don't want to talk about this you know I'm too scared to talk about this I'm too chicken to talk about this I'm too much of a little boy to even talk about this let alone do something about it you know and this is where society is at folks you know you have practically half of society practically cheering on the state and the other half is too chicken to do anything about the absolute immoral coercion violence and slavery that's being enacted by the state and until that changes I mean don't expect anything better than what we have expected to get infinitely worse this is part of what I'm going to talk about at the free your mind for conference as part of my presentation which is called neo feminism and the Satanic epi eugenics agenda is the title for my free your mind for talk because men have to really start to deeply understand that they need to table this discussion about how the state needs ultimately be confronted and ultimately ended but moreover they need to table the discussion that they need to start having absolutely nothing to do with women who want anything to do with the state to cut them out of their lives until they put their head on straight and realize that the state is coercion violence and slavery and until they recognize those things and don't want anything to do with it as an institution on this planet men should have nothing to do with them and should do nothing for them you know so that's part of mind that's gonna be in my solutions section as harsh as it sounds as a solution I think more men need to understand that and I know these will be words that will be very difficult for people to hear out there well tough I could care less how you perceive it I'm not here to be your friend or be liked by you I've said that a million times you know I'm here to tell the truth about what's going on in this society so that slavery can be ended in it people's minds are completely socially engineered by people they never met never even knew and aren't ever gonna know probably who meet covertly plan covertly and execute their plans covertly I mean what I find hard to swallow about all of this is that we're on living in the city where the founding fathers of America lived walked wrote the Declaration of Independence organized against the British fought the British and set up the foundational principles by which this country was supposed to you know allegedly work and in that very city you have a bunch of wishy-washy little boys who are afraid even table a discussion to talk about the immorality of the state and here's why folks they have no courage they're cowards they're afraid of rebellion they're afraid of lawful righteous rebellion it instills fear in them like a little boy and that's why they're living lives of quiet desperation that's why they find life so difficult and constantly battling against it never going actually with a flow of life but constantly in a state of depression constantly in a state of conflict internal conflict and conflict with those around them and they don't understand why things aren't gonna get any easier because they're battling against creation itself they're battling against the universe itself if there's one thing I know for sure the universe rewards those with courage that's why it's rewarding the dark occultists again this is something people don't want to hear me say how could you say the universe rewards evil Marc why because if evil people have more courage than good people you know what the universe is gonna reward them it's gonna work that way especially if they don't actually carry out the actual physically harmful behavior and get stupid dog minion robot followers to do it for them you know they understand how to perform little tricks to get around the brunt of natural law consequences these dark occultists not that they're going to escape at all but you know they're certainly not gonna get hit with the kind of karmic debt that an order follower gets hit with people still don't understand how that works because they think karma and natural law work some different way than it actually does I've talked about this concept before on the podcast I call it dark care when somebody who has bad intentions at least aligns their thoughts their emotions and their behaviors their thoughts their emotions and their actions are aligned as one even if they want to carry out dark deeds they're gonna be able to accomplish it because they're unified and they're not in internal conflict and division they're not divided amongst themselves they're on the same page and all I see out there in society again I don't want to make a blanket statement this is a generalization because there are some very very good courageous people out there and some of those people came out to see the founders on this past Thursday night I'm making a generalization about people in this city in particular in most major cities on both coasts I would say most major cities in the United States period and certainly most people in the music community in this area where I'm from and it saddens me because one of the things I talked about stage was that the types of genres that we blend namely punk rock hardcore and a little bit of metal these were supposed to be the genres of music that were infused with the spirit of rebellion and today you don't see that at all except in very very few bands and again it's because people don't have the courage to put a message of rebellion in their music anymore because they're too afraid of oh we're people gonna think of me if I speak out what might happen to me Mike an agent of the government come after me or something you know why be harassed will I be watched why be listened to you know what who cares about any of those things the only reason that you're gonna care about any of those things is if you're a chicken coward then you'll care about those things a whole lot I could care less who's listening to me I could care less who's watching me you know what all they can do is learn something from my words and attitude and behaviors maybe maybe by watching me and paying attention to what I'm saying and trying to record it all maybe you'll learn something little boy maybe you'll learn something little girl time for you to grow up you think I'm worried about who's listening to me who's tracking my activities who's tracking what I'm saying do it do it as much as you want first of all not afraid of you because I know that's all you are is a little Arrested Development completely spiritually dead and being what do I have to be afraid of that I'm not afraid of you physically let alone spiritually and once again true courage is not the absence of fear I'm not saying that you need to be completely fearless you know you be completely fearless you could be reckless courage is moving forward with what you're doing that you know to be right in spite of whatever fears may be present that means you could say to yourself oh I might be afraid of what the government might do of what these are following hordes of orcs might do to me physically because they're brainwashed morons but you know what that doesn't mean that you're not going to continue to do what you're doing anyway see that's where the absolute cowardice of most of the people of this society comes in they let their fear stop them from doing anything stop them from taking right action stop them from learning stop them from understanding stop them from putting information forward for others to understand and as soon as the word rebellion is spoken they shut down you know the fear that very word instills I just recently listened to a compilation of some former podcasts that I did before I took my hiatus many months back this was actually before the free your mind conference when I talked about the Second Amendment the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment when I gave that lecture live on the air over a period of a couple of weeks and then followed that up with a show about the fear of rebellion in society and I listened to it again and you know I mean I have to be honest about what I thought about the job that I did during that pod those series of podcasts I'm sitting there listening to it and I'm thinking to myself no one else practically no one else I shouldn't use the term no one it's a blanket statement that in this case is not true um hardly anyone else all too few people say things as plainly and clearly and unambiguously as this and have the courage to say it in that way and I was just very happy with the job I did on that and I was happy that the person who you know made that compilation of shows did it and put it out as a six hour video podcast I'll probably link to that on this show today on this podcast because I think the person did a decent job with the slides that they put together for it from a lot of my work and some other slides that they assembled and it conveyed the message really really well the way that they put the video together and I was just thinking you know I wish more people would do something like this because a lot of people just won't say it plainly and clearly they'll beat around the bush they'll tiptoe around it but they won't say things to order followers right in their face so to speak I mean whether they're saying it through a podcast or to them directly in person you know when I encounter people in the military or police I don't sit and bite my tongue just because that's what the job that they do or people who have relatives who do these jobs I'm gonna say what I think about it regardless of who is around me or what they think if something is true it's true I don't really care about what they think you know people have this total fear that they allow to cut them off from what not only they want to be doing in many cases but what they really should be doing a need to be doing if we're going to reverse this human condition of slavery there's so many people who could probably actually do a good job with conveying information because they have a mind that you know can take in information and process it and understand it and then deliver that to others but they're in this state of Arrested

Development you know they've been shut down before they even begin it really is like a child in many cases with these people it's like a frightened child who says Oh daddy told me not to go near that you know that's in daddy's closet we don't we don't go in there because that's where all his stuff is that and he told us we don't go in there you know that this is really what it's like it's like a psychological child they can't get past that fear they can't get past that idea that they've been told you don't go to that topic you know and so they obey and as long as that courage is missing they're gonna remain enslaved I mean this is what a lot of cultists looked at as the ultimate answer courage more so than even care more so than even knowledge and understanding they looked at courage as the absolute essential ingredient in the awakening of the soul because it takes courage to even look into information to understand what's going on that kind of courage is required not only courage to act upon right information but courage to even take it in because they're so afraid of how bad thing are at how ugly the truth is that they don't even want to do the work to take in the knowledge and I mean what really sickens me about people like that is they're squandering what our ancestors did for us which was for a short amount of time create a pocket of freedom in a world that was completely enslaved yeah the encroachment came right back in and took took it you know took that modicum of freedom that they built this you know encroachment of tyranny but for a time America was the freest and most prosperous place to live on the surface of this planet and what the cowards of the modern day world the men and women of America today are doing is squandering what our ancestors fought and in many cases died to create here and when I think about where I'm at that saddens me greatly because Philadelphia is where that basically started and the battles that took place near here the men who died fighting tyranny near here especially in a place such as Valley Forge you know I think about the spirits of those individuals who cared enough about freedom and who actually had the courage to do something when their freedom was threatened the way it was and ultimately gave their lives in many cases the spirits of those individuals is completely at a state of unrest and cannot rest because of what's going on in this country now I want to talk about another topic that really kind of irks me and that's the concept of patriotism and what it really means to be a real Patriot you know a lot of people attack this word now because it only means one thing to them you know this unit dimensional thinking that you know something can't mean more than one thing to different people like it's like when you say Satanists to somebody when when I'm talking about Satanism I'm talking about it as an organized ideology that runs through occult networks throughout the world that has basic tenets such as rampant out-of-control self-interest and self-preservation at the expense of other people's rights and freedom in other words pure selfishness moral relativism social Darwinism and eugenics these are what I call the four tenets or the four pillars of the satanic ideology of organized institutional Satanism as what I would call a dark occult religion you know the word Satanism can also apply to people's perceptions of what Satanism is which isn't what I'm talking about when I use the word just like the word freedom can mean more than one thing to different people you know certain people think the state of freedom is present in the United States now because they have a very limited idea of what that word means when I use the word freedom I'm talking about true freedom capital F capitalized all the letters in it to distinguish it from the fake form of freedom that is perceived by many people still so the word Patriot doesn't just mean one thing you know so many people say oh you know people who call themselves Patriots you know that word has been co-opted and it needs to be taken back it needs to be reclaimed by people who understand what the word patriot really means I'm not talking about the fake Patriots out there to people who think government can do no wrong status who think my country can't do any wrong and I'll be loyal to it no matter what it's not what a patriot is never was never has been is never going to be anybody who thinks that's what a patriot is they don't know the meaning of the word Patriots are are people who have loyalty to the truth first and foremost real Patriots not only do they have loyalty of the truth they have loyalty to the other people living in their land who have loyalty to that truth it's a brotherhood Patriots are a brotherhood and a sisterhood of people who want real freedom they're the real Freedom Fighters people with real courage real will to act not people who praise the military who praise the police who praise the state propaganda and say because this kid this kind of control comes from our country it's somehow good I mean give me a break people like that daring to call themselves Patriots are a joke they don't know what real freedom is and they don't know the meaning of the word Patriot they're followers just like the people there they're praising when they praise the military or the police a bunch of followers true patriots are real free thinkers they're people who understand the essence of real freedom and are fighting to create that and protect that and we have men in society who are completely neutered completely neutered because they're so afraid so afraid of actually speaking out let alone doing something to challenge the immorality of this state they don't even want to talk about it they don't even want to put it on the table and talk about it I mean they think they're men you are absolutely D bald neutered animals you don't even resemble a man Arrested Development folks that's what creates this absence of slavery they don't even have an emotionally developed makeup to even be able to get angry at things that should anger them at ways that they're completely controlled and even worse they'll let people who absolutely don't care about freedom influence them because of what they want from those people their employers or their spouses or their family members you know all these fake forms of loyalty out there that people are letting just completely stunt their spiritual and emotional development and keep them inactive it's the worst place to be ladies and gentlemen I've talked about it before the worst place that one could possibly be in this world is to know what's going on within yourself within your own mind and to let other people keep you in a state of fear and inaction I'm talking about people who have particularly who have spouses who they'll listen to and they'll say I don't want you involved in that you know oh it's too dangerous or you sound like you're crazy because you think these things just because they don't understand them and people fear what they don't understand so they're in shutdown mode and they say you got to be in shutdown mode with me and you know what that's the worst place you could possibly be especially as an individual who knows something about what's going on I'll tell you what it's the last place I'd ever want to be in many cases people are living in such a state of conflict internally and conflict with the truth that they'll go into addiction mode you know to beat up on themselves doing drugs and alcohol and trying to numb out that knowing that inner knowing that they should be involved in this battle part of getting that whole attitude out of your your whole makeup is to develop real courage and start getting on the side of truth and start getting on the side of right action to do what you need to be doing in society to start doing the great work and you'll see how the universe will come to your aid in your life well acts improve people think why is my life so difficult why am i encountering so much resistance etc well part of it is because you don't care about truth part of it is because you don't care about freedom and you're not actively doing something to you know try to advance those things in the world people love their creature comforts you know and I understand women's love of creature comforts what what really aggravates me is how much men have become attached to creature comforts and how much they love quote unquote love life whenever I hear people say I love life it's like I don't know how you can love this state of existence the way that it is you love life the way it is there's something seriously seriously broken inside of you I mean you're way way more screwed up than I even imagined life in the form that we're living at today shouldn't be loved folks I mean don't get me wrong I'm not knocking the whole con I'm not knocking the whole idea of life of course life is a brilliant gift a wonderful gift but I'm saying if you love the way things are now there's something really wrong with you and this is the problem people are so attached to their comforts to their you know the way that they do things now the way that they have something set up you know you'll hear people say I don't want to speak out about that or I don't want to talk about any of that because I don't want to lose what I have you don't want to lose what you have what do you think you have things you think you even have don't even belong to you your body is claimed by somebody else let alone either physical objects like your house or your car I mean it's a joke this is how selfish and satanic this society is you know this idea that I'm comfortable I'm I'm in a comfortable job I'm in a comfortable house I'm in a comfortable relationship these are all false notions of comfort anyway you're in a relationship where the other person really doesn't care about freedom you're you're not in any real relationship you're just attached that's all you just don't want to be by yourself because you're trying to fulfill some need to be with somebody else and when that's not any kind of genuine situation but you're you're in a job and you're happy that you make a certain amount of money so you can live a certain lifestyle and really all you're doing is prostituting yourself I mean is how many people are actually doing something they genuinely want to be doing very very very few goes all they want is the paycheck you know and they'll prostitute themselves out for it again it all comes down to absence of coverage I'm too cowardly to stand up to my boss I'm too cowardly to quit my job and do something I really want to do I'm too cowardly to stand up to my so-called spouse because they're saying that what I'm talking about doesn't have any validity or is quote-unquote crazy I mean imagine people allowing other people's perceptions to color what they're doing because they don't have the courage to stand up for themselves and do what they want to do or what they know they should be doing and ultimately it comes down to we love our comfort and our lives quote unquote more than we love freedom more than we love truth and freedom and that's a false form of love that has nothing to do with agape with true love with love as a higher form of awareness and consciousness that allows consciousness to expand and unfold and evolve I want to take back the word patriot because patriot originally meant real men who are standing up for truth and are united on that front standing up for truth and real freedom that's what the Patriots of America were doing and that's what the new Patriots of America will do when I think about where I live and what happened here and how the founders and the revolutionaries of America how their efforts are being squandered by the absolute hipster leftist commie trash that exists in this city and throughout this nation these too-cool-for-school know-nothings television watchers is what they are brainwashed television watchers who think they know something and you know what they are they're communists walking around in costumes dirty Communists and that and they'll spread this cultural Marxist garbage which by the way do me a favor anybody the ones that try to convince me the founders founding fathers of America were somehow bad people don't bother to email me don't bother to attempt to contact me in any way cuz you're a moron I'm not interested in your cultural Marxist garbage okay go move to North Korea or someplace where you know you could spread your cultural Marxist garbage to another bunch of zombies cuz it ain't flying with me because I'm more educated than all that okay gram cheese plan is not gonna work on somebody like me you're not gonna convince me that what those men fought and died for was to set up some other form of slavery here I don't buy that revision revisionist now I'm not interested in hearing it I have already looked into the claim and have rejected it thoroughly as and I wasted too much of my time even doing that because it smelled like before I even investigated it and I have done that investigation and it holds no water and quite frankly I'm tired to hear a lot of this crap that all it does is try to put doubt in people's minds and take them off the course it's a really good tactic of distraction and manipulation and disinformation what the Founding Fathers and the Revolutionary individuals of early America did for this country being squandered by people who are no nothing television Watchers it's a disgrace let me tell you something folks the founders would have already called for war a long time ago a long time ago they would have called the militia up you know what maybe I wasn't even planning on doing this but maybe I should at this point tell a personal anecdote people seem to like it when I do that so you know I'll throw one in that I had a few last week on the show and this is a very very very very personal one for me because of this state of consciousness that I was in when this occurred and you know what a lot of people will probably completely dismiss this but that and that's fine you could dismiss it all you want it personally means something to me because a lot of people will dismiss the spiritual world you know they'll say all that that's not real that's just in your mind you know for example if you have a psychedelic experience for example with a compound like DMT just throwing it out as an example people say oh that's just interactions and you're in your brain the reductionists out there you know consciousness is just an electrochemical interaction in the brain I used to be one of these people by the way I used to be one of these left brain eggheads you know so another part of why so many people don't have any courage you know I just want to as a brief aside before I even tell this anecdote I want to talk about the left head left brain eggheads you know because so many scientists don't have courage and that's what kind of impressed me at the Tesla conference there were scientists and engineers there that at least had the courage to say there's something to what you're talking about and I need to look into it because I haven't looked into it I was impressed by that most egghead types you know or have no balls whatsoever they have no absolutely no courage their total cowards they sit behind their research they sit behind a keyboard you know they sit behind a desk and they want no part in trying to turn over the the established paradigm you know all they're worried about is the grant money that's flowing in and you know their comfort once again you have a lot of egghead libertarians they want to make everything about just a conceptual idea and a philosophy but when it comes time to actually taking real-world action they want no part of that so a lot of eggheads out there who are just purely left rein intellectual and have no real intelligence will say something to the effect of Oh mark you're going to tell a story about something in the spiritual realm that absolutely can't be real everything's just an electrochemical interaction in the brain now we perceive well you know what I never envisioned anything like what I'm gonna talk about with you I don't think my brain just magically came up with it and being where I'm from and having recently been through the place where I was through I think it'll make some sense to people back a little bit I believe it was just before the fray was just before the free your mind conference about a month before the free your mind conference maybe two months definitely before for your mind three so this was early 2015 um I had driven through Valley Forge Pennsylvania and became and I was fine that day I mean I was feeling really good I think we were going to some kind of a meetup group and I took a different route that day then I normally do to get to where I was going and it took us right through the middle of Valley Forge where of course very important battles during the Revolutionary War took place and was a turning point in the Revolutionary War and a feeling an overwhelming feeling of unease and discomfort came over me that I have never felt I've I it's not not entirely true I did feel before the last time I was at Valley Forge but this time it hit harder like it was overwhelming it was so heavy of a feeling of discomfort and unease and sadness that I almost had to pull the car over I definitely slowed down and I said I vocalized how thick this feeling of sadness and discomfort was and I felt that I was feeling the spiritual residue if you will you know of the souls that died there and I'm not a sensitive folks ok in case you didn't know gather that from all the the years of podcasting and information sharing I'm not somebody who like is like very subtle or picks up on a lot of subtle energy you know it's not like you know somebody walks into the room and I say oh I can feel your aura and I can feel the you know this chakra is slightly off and needs tuning or whatever you know however you want to look at sense it is that can see all and or feel all these subtle energies That's not me intense energy yes subtle energy not so much I told people anecdotes about like when I went to England and visited the crop circle formations as part of a sacred sites tour and we we went to Avebury and Stonehenge and you know places like that you know the crop circle energy was super subtle it's not like you felt it physically in your Anatomy we went to Stonehenge do is nothing subtle about that place at all you felt the energy physically in your body almost as an electrical signal and it was there as surely as I'm sitting in this chair right now didn't you didn't take any subtle perceptions to realize it to feel it if you couldn't feel it you're probably uh I don't know paralyzed or something or you know your your nerve endings were dead end or something because it was real palpable tangible energy in the body that was my experience at Stonehenge anyway I've never been to a place like that before or since and never felt energy like that before or since and it wasn't just you know the you know all at being at Stonehenge that had worn off a long time and the end I was still feeling this energy you know so there's something real there obviously in the geo mansi of that place but my point is when I was at Valley Forge feeling this energy it wasn't subtle I'm not a sensitive and pick up on super subtle energies it was palpable and so you know a little while after that you know I'm I just made my way to where I was going to go and then you know went home after that and maybe about a week or so after that I'm just estimating Barb and I ordered some food out from a local takeout place in South Philadelphia I won't mention the name of the place because it was a bad experience and it's not typical of them that this was something obviously that was like a one-off problem with one of the components of the food it's not like this place is always bad or always serves bad food actually it was usually very good but we had a bad experience with a salad that we ordered we each ordered a salad and there was a hot pepper in each one of the salads like a green hot pepper and both of us when we bit into the pepper kind of thought we sensed that something wasn't was off about the taste but you know it wasn't so bad or off that we like spit it out of our mouth immediately and so we both ate the salad and finished it and almost immediately after finishing it barb starts feeling sick and she's like oh no I think something was bad in that salad and I said are you sure because I don't feel it again she's a little bit more sensitive than me especially stomach wise with food and this hit her immediately and you know I I have an iron cauldron for a stomach you know anything that goes in it unless it is extraordinarily rancid or diseased gets dealt with you know it's I never have any stomach or intestinal issues it's a you know kind of my intestinal system my digestive system just each literally whatever is thrown into it and deals with it I've always been like that very fortunately but barb stomach is stomach is certainly more sensitive and she felt this right away and went upstairs and you know vomited and you know started feeling really sick and she's like I think I have food poisoning from that sound and I'm like really because I don't feel anything and she's like oh yeah something was bad in it there it's definitely because of that and you know she started feeling feverish and then I'm thinking oh wow maybe it really was I wonder if this is gonna hit me and boy did it okay and you know this is like the only time I was really sick and in during the whole early part of the year you know and it wasn't obviously just like a sickness that comes in from the immune system this was food poisoning and I did not throw up but I got this fever you know my system kind of kept it in but this I guess obviously it was some kind of either a bacterial or viral agent in this and it made me like you know extremely hot body temperature wise probably had a fever in the range of a hundred and two sweats chills you know everything associated with flu-like symptoms and this came on really late I'm trying to sleep it's very uncomfortable and I'm waking up I'm in and out of sleep and the fever is obviously getting worse and I'm becoming what you would call delirious from the fever like the fever is so high it probably was approaching 103 or so that I'm starting to hallucinate a little bit and I'm having these like waves of like you know visions or hallucinations I'm starting to see the faces of men who were involved in the first American Revolution very clearly coming toward my vision near my face and they were very angry these Souls these spirits were very angry and they were it was like they were costing me asking me questions why is this going on why is that why is this being allowed why did we do what we did if you're allowing this to happen and go on and I swear to you folks I'm not making any of this up this happened and it was extraordinarily disturbing and I wanted it to end because it was extremely intense I didn't like what they were saying or asking I felt almost like I was highly accosted because I have been trying to do something to reverse it and it was very accusatory these spirits and it was all men that they look like Revolutionary War era people you know faces of like men of that period clothing in some cases like when I perceived that very much similar to what people wore during that period and they were angry about what's going on now in this country and I felt like what are you getting you know in my in the condition that I'm in why are you hitting me with this I'm one of the people that's been trying to do something about this and it was like a barrage they kept coming and they were saying what did we do this for we did this for nothing we gave our lives for nothing and they kept asking why has the the militia not been called up that was a phrase that many of them kept repeating why has the militia not been called up yet in other words saying we would have already been in physical rebellion what you're allowing is so unacceptable it's a disgrace and folks I mean this was so powerful and hard-hitting because it was there was a tangible narrative to it it wasn't like a disjointed thing where a one came and said I miss my wife and one or one came and said you know I live near here during you know two hundred and forty years ago all of them were saying the same thing America has become a disgrace what you're allowing is unacceptable the militia should have already been called up why are you allowing this to continue and I broke down completely in this feverish hallucinatory state I completely broke it you know if an event any of you ever talked to like Barb about this if you see her through your mind or whatever she'll tell you how like really really profoundly weeping that's the state that I went into I mean I went into profound beeping because these Souls if you will these spirits would not stop barging me well I was already in a sick weakened state and again people will say there's nothing to it mine just manufactured at all while you were in a you know weakened physical condition having food poisoning I don't look at it that way I take into consideration Who I am I take into consideration where I am I take into consideration what had just occurred now you could say oh well that was fresh on your mind and you just brought that into the narrative I don't know you know people will dismiss it easily they'll poopoo it they'll say oh there's nothing to that you know and you're just feeding into a hallucinatory experience well maybe I tend to look at it more like maybe the veil did thin there for a little while in the state that I was in maybe these beings maybe these entities these spirits are always around us but we just can't perceive them maybe their souls aren't on rest and they can't move on because the job isn't finished yet not only is it not finished we've practically squandered the work that they did do and they're not happy about it and they can't rest I think that's actually more likely than just the revision of the reductionist explanation that oh it's all just you know little electrical impulses in them in the physical matter of the brain I don't buy that explanation I don't buy that egghead explanation like I said years and years and years ago I probably would have but recent experiences and you know my awakening process have shown me that there's much much much more to reality than we perceive with the normal state of consciousness that were in most of the time so that's my anecdote about having encountered possible spirits of the revolutionaries of the first American Revolution who are not at rest and who want the militia to be called up who see what's going on in America as an absolute affront to their efforts as a squandering of their efforts and these men and in many cases who were just boys who were I just leavin say that they were they may have been the age of boys but they were real men you know fourteen fifteen-year-old so-called boys but I'd say fourteen and fifteen year old men who fought and in many cases gave it all gave their lives to secure even a small amount of freedom that led to the most prosperous place on this planet for a time they're definitely not at rest folks they're angry they should be angry and they would have called up the militia already would have already been done they would have tolerated it to this extent that we've allowed it and people say oh that's too extreme you know maybe for some who don't care about freedom who love the comfort that they enjoy more than they actually like their rights and they just don't understand that they are already enslaved and that physical action may be required to remedy that situation they don't have the courage to encounter that reality and deal with it and again it's part of the whole social engineering the war on men the war on the sacred masculine aspect of self-defense the war on self-defense in general keeping people sedate keeping them trying to keep them as calm as possible so that they could be led to slaughter without resistance there's a war on testosterone folks this is another thing I'm going to talk about it for your mind for they want that's the chemical of rebellion and they want that eliminated from society as much as possible the chemical assault that people are under to arrest their development and destroy testosterone in society which is not only essential for a man's development and the spirit of rebellion to be present in a man but it's also necessary for women to have testosterone in their bodies to have hormonal balance healthy sexual attitudes and energy and for them to have an amount of rebellion within them not to just be enslaved and ruled so it's an essential compound for both men and women and that's why there's a war on it that's why there's so many over estrogen izing chemicals estrogen mimickers that take this compound out of the human physiology I personally know a an individual a man who's a friend of mine who had such a problem with testosterone I won't mention any names but had such a problem with testosterone that his doctor told him for all intents and purposes you have the hormonal balance of a woman your body is mimicking the hormonal aspects of a woman because your testosterone levels are so low they're almost non-existent for what they should be as a man and how this individual had to have testosterone injections I'm not even sure he might even still be taking them so you know I mean this is because of this chemical onslaught the B you know things like bisphenol A there's another thing that attacks testosterone and acts as an estrogen mimicker who knows what's in the heavy-metal toxic soup that they're spraying on us every day being sprayed like bugs from the chemtrail assault so I think I've said what I want to say about courage today I think people will get the gist of the message by what I've put out there and understand where I come down on this issue I think you know there's still an enormous amount of ignorance in society but I don't necessarily believe that any amount of talking is going to remedy that ignorance because these people are willfully ignorant but not only willfully ignorant they are cowards period and their cowardice is not going to allow them to see the truth accept the truth and act upon the truth and no amount of suffering is going to develop courage courage is something that has to be worked within the individual to be built up to be built upon and that takes time especially if someone has lived in a state of cowardice softness weakness for their whole lives that's why they want a society of so-called men that aren't men at all raised by in many cases single women who don't care about anything but creature comfort getting their way getting what they want out of men getting what they want out of the state and don't aren't concerned with freedom whatsoever not even a little bit these aren't men folks there are little children they have Arrested Development not only spiritually mentally emotionally and physical Arrested Development because there are hormonal balances completely off their testosterone levels are completely off the chemical makeup their of their brain is imbalanced their right brain imbalanced and in many cases they're both left and right brain inbounds there are eggheads who are also cowards the egghead side of it is over intellectualization and that right brain side of it that's office you're willing to lay down the tyranny lot of people with letters after their name that these titles are so proud of her just like that completely often imbalance they're not even a man it's not that's not a man a male doctor a male scientist you know most of these people are cowards they don't care about anything but money they're totally you know reductionist and they're thinking about consciousness and you know their total egghead over intellectualized left brain imbalanced cowards the thing I want to kind of wrap up on is the idea that and it's the second part of the main topic topics that I wanted to get into today is and I brought this up because of the whole world situation of what we're going through again you know it's not like we haven't been through this before likely that will be we'll go through it again because it's probably gonna come to bloody revolution and again that's just going around the big wheel of karma once again because you didn't get the message and do it through consciousness like it needs to be done to affect the true solution not just a revolution there's many people that insist that somebody can only learn something through first-hand knowledge to actually doing it themselves and I reject this notion I talked about this on the Veritas show that I did with Mel fàbregas which I think was a really really phenomenal interview I it's up on the news section and on the right now it's in the recent news on the left-hand side of the water on earth is happening calm website I definitely highly recommend people to check it out Mel's an excellent interviewer and you know he does good work in his own right on his radio show Veritas radio so in that I talked about in that interview I talked about he Amell actually asked me the question do people have to learn through suffering you know and I I basically answered that you know suffering can definitely be a teacher chaos can be a teacher but is it a hundred percent required to learn that way no it is not you do not have to learn through first-hand experience his first-hand experience a absolute clear teacher oh yeah without a doubt you know but I gave the example if somebody had never seen fire before and you wanted to explain to them the essence of fire could you communicate the essence of fire to them without them having to put their in the fire and the answer is yes you could explain that to people people wants us all no you can't you know they'd have to feel that they would have to know you can garner what the essence of something is by hearing about it seeing images of it having somebody write something down about it having somebody tell you about it absolutely if your ego is not so powerful that it says I can't take any of that I can't accept any of that no matter how logically the argument is structured no matter how many examples are provided and shown to me I need to go and do that harmful thing for myself and you go put your hand in the fire that would be ego especially if there's a ton of evidence built up to explain what that thing is and how it works and you know this is what a lot of people erroneously even in the truth movement in the new-age community whatever you want to call these movements insist that things have to be learned firsthand and no they don't this is what mystery schools were set up to teach people if you want to learn it the hard way then yeah go do it firsthand which is why you want to learn what how to be moral and you want to learn how not what actions not to take because you're creating chaos as a result I'll keep doing what you're doing which is completely wrong and creating tyranny and enslavement in society and you're gonna learn firsthand why you shouldn't do those things does that need to happen that way do you need to go into tyranny to understand what freedom is no you do not I mean this whole idea is not the way the law of balance works this is not the way the laws of polarity work you absolutely do not have to go into that extreme to understand what something is you can garner it through what you might call secondhand knowledge but at some point it was first-hand knowledge things can be taught down to another generation things again can be taught from someone that didn't go through that experience why it's not good thing to take that experience that negative experience you do not need to burn your hand and learn that fire is hot folks if I if somebody else puts their hand in the fire if somebody had put their hand in a fire 100 years ago and you know what the effect on the flesh is going to be you do not need to repeat the experiment I think we've had enough examples of how tyranny in society works and what it does to the human spirit and what it does to human innovation and motivation and consciousness you know to understand this is not a good road to go down so you know this whole idea that we have to experience that thing and we have to have that firsthand gnosis I reject it thoroughly secondhand information taken from people with wisdom who are trying to convey it and communicate it down to people who have not necessarily been through that experience is valid and legitimate if it's true and somebody understands how it works and they convey it down to somebody secondhand that is a valid and legitimate method of learning you can garner through consciousness through someone else's experience how to understand how that thing's thing thing works on your own for yourself but the ego has to be removed from the equation that has to be gotten out of the way you have to think I'm not so important that I absolutely must have that first-hand experience you hear so many people say this nonsense unless I experience it for myself it isn't real oh really so if you've never been skydiving it isn't real you know I mean this is nonsense I've never been scuba diving is it not real I mean please you know I've never driven a big ocean liner I've never sailed a big ocean liner oh I guess I can't be done because it's not real then until I do it I mean people are idiots with what how they think the logical fallacies that they come up with they're really really brain dead their brain damaged and brain dead in many cases because the ego thinks like that the ego thinks there are no absolute truths the ego thinks that there is no objective reality the ego thinks that all make reality the way I want it to be just by my thoughts the ego thinks unless I experience it it isn't real the ego thinks my perception is the only reality there's objective reality independent from you and if you don't think so your ass all obsessed which is the biggest form of mental illness in the world moreover what it is is it's wanting to be God you know that's what this really comes down to people think they're the arbiters of truth and there are the arbiters of reality I'll make things the way I want them to be ignore how they really are because I prefer them that way and I'd rather have reality be that way and so therefore all just thinking and it'll be yeah like your God good luck with that that's why we're going through the experience we're going through folks you want to try to be God you're going to be put in Chains in Chains and you're gonna stay there till you burrito breaks down and realize I'm not that thing I'm not God I'm not the creator of the universe I'm not the creator of reality laws exist in this realm I'm bound by those laws those laws are here from my uplift and benefit and I need to learn how they work the ego wants no part of that and that's what the ego is not this sense of self that the New Age movement constantly tries to convince you the ego is all we need to dissolve that barrier you know why so I'm floating off in a spiritual hey so place and I don't know you know what my rights are so when somebody encroaches on my oh we're all wanted it's okay and you know this person is it's no no fault of their own there is no such thing as fault you know it's all just an experience I mean these people are like you know gone gooses okay gone there's no help for them in many cases because their brain damaged right brain imbalance just as much as left brain and balance will lead to physical brain damage that's where a lot of people are at folks the more and more I look at society the more and more I realize just how sane I am through the knowledge that I've taken in and how insane other people are and how in a state of complete imbalance they are in and it saddens me because here's one of the things I wanted to get into last week a little bit which I'll touch on for a moment now before I wrap up it is highly unfortunate that we are connected to all of these other people to the morons out there the eggheads and you know the reductionist you know who think that there's no such thing as consciousness and all the people who take it to the other extreme the right brain imbalance people who it's all just an experience and it doesn't matter what happens and nothing that happens in the physical domain is meaningful all just as imbalanced and unfortunately we're all connected to all of these idiots their ignorance is our enslavement the people who care about truth and freedom we're enslaved by them not the dark occult okay by the people who are socially engineered by the dark occult that includes the military in the police of course because they're doing physical enslavement and that includes the dumb down masses because they're doing the mental enslavement they're propagating the mental enslavement and their ignorance and their mental enslavement is our enslavement unfortunately because there's no place we can just go to be free it being nice and easy to say hey slave and masters and slaves enjoy your little drama down here on earth but we're out you know what when you figure that out and you can can show the place that you go physically physically not just saying oh you can go to a mental place I'll go to my safe space where there's no tyranny it's just all in my mind you know no that's not what I'm talking about

New Age dunces okay I'm not talking about that but show me a physical place you can go to escape tyranny as a person living on planet Earth and when you have that you could say you know what masters and slaves enjoy your little earth drama hell that you've created here and we're out but until you could show me that place you're connected to all these other idiots and that means there's only one way to change the situation if you want to be free and that is to change their mindset by putting information forward at all times and places that's what the great work is and that's why it's so resisted because that takes courage to do that work because you've got have to not care about what other people think about you you have to not care about the comfort that you're going to receive from other people whether it's an employer or a spouse etc see I'm not one of the people who tries to say it's all gonna be okay or we don't have to worry about doing that work all we gotta focus on is our ourselves because I recognize we're connected the law of one is true we are bound to those other individuals unfortunately I don't want it to be like that but again I'm not a solid sis who says my perceptions are the reality and if I don't want it to be that way it magically becomes not that way no I recognize it is this way whether I want it to be this way or not it may be unfortunate but it is also true that we are connected to these other people that's why courage is so vitally important to be able to even start doing the great work to change yourself and then to influence other people to go through that same change that you went through to recognize that there is no such thing as Authority that it's all illegitimate the most dangerous religion on the face of the earth so I think that's probably a good place to leave this podcast for now because a lot was discussed and there's a lot of food for thought there I think next week what I want to do is talk about music it's something I really haven't done a full show on and you know I want to really get into the topic of the missing aspect of rebellion in music this is what I've largely been doing folks by the way I mean in taking a hiatus from the work I took a hiatus from it in this form that I'm doing right now such as my podcast and videos but I didn't take a complete hiatus from it I was putting out the great work through music because that's one of the ways I think it's very effective can be very effective plus I love music I've always been a performer in music since I was about 14 years old 15 years old and I've always liked it it's always been away to expects expend energy and put forward thoughts for me and it's that creative aspect you know that Sacred Feminine right brain creative aspect put forward in the right way put forward to try to change things which is the masculine aspect music is whole drained activity so I think next week I'm going to try to do a show about this and maybe bring on at least one member of the founders to have a little discussion about this so stay tuned for that and you know I just want to basically end with the thought that it's people who put art out there who put forms of creativity out there who put innovation to drive innovation forward you know artists musicians inventors these are the kind of people who are really directing positive change now you could look at what you do with information as an art form you know that's alchemy that's art and there's many ways of organizing it and forming it and shaping it science is an art form you know understanding how things work and then doing something with that knowledge to innovate and create people with that creative essence are the people who are driving humanity forward there are people who are doing things that make society better and make it really worth living especially if we use those things in an uplifting way to contribute to the great work of creating more freedom in our world so that's all I have for today for this edition of what on earth is happening I hope you've enjoyed the show and I hope you'll tune in next week well where I'll have a discussion about rebellion in music it should be a good one ladies and gentlemen you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm have a great day everyone see you next time [Music] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #194

Topics: *Modern Music, Rebellion In Music, Origin of The Founders, Anarchy in music, False "Anarchy," Popularity/Fitting In vs. Truth, "Scenesters," Lyrical Messages, The Founders lyrics, Persistence, Courage, Bands Mark and Mike like and respect, Bands that promote rebellion, Bands that put forward a false sense of rebellion*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc past ago [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Monday December 21st 2015 it's the winter solstice today the first day of winter hope everybody's having a good holiday season if you believe in all that kind of stuff and even if you don't I hope you're having a good winter season we have a great show lined up for you here tonight folks we're going to be talking about a topic that is really near and dear to my heart and something that I haven't really talked about too much on this radio show and in any of my podcasts or videos I want to do I've been wanting I have been wanting to do a show about music for a long time because music is such a popular influence in society and it's been such a huge part of my life since I was young that it's a topic that I really haven't covered nearly as much as I want to and today I'm gonna be getting into it in a big way with a good friend of mine and my bandmate in the founders Mike Thompson so he's gonna be the guest on the radio show today so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening just a few quick housekeeping things and a couple of announcements I want to let everybody know that I am going to be giving a new live presentation coming up in February February of 2016 this is going to be another presentation hosted by art Capozzi who hosted my both my natural law seminar and my original demystifying the occult seminar those were done back in 2013 and 2014 so this new presentation is going to be live in Philadelphia in February the exact date is going to be forthcoming but I want to start the promotion for it now because this is going to be a great live seminar that's going to actually be consisting of myself and J Parker and the title for this entire seminar is going to be called demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult this is something that I only very very briefly touched on in the first demystifying the occult seminar and I think this is a topic that needs to be given more attention and clarified in people's minds explaining to people exactly what is Satanism compared to what most people think that it is and I explained to people how this dark religion operates in the world so demystifying the occult part to myself and Jay Parker we're going to be talking about Satanism and the dark occult this is going to be taking place in February of next year February 2016 new live presentation and this event is going to be hosted by art Capozzi this will be taking place I have the venue although we're still trying to work out the finalization of the date and time but the venue will be the ethical Society of Philadelphia in Center City Philadelphia so it's a great venue I've spoken there before as part of the Tesla Science Foundation's events that they have had at the ethical Society so it should be a really great overall all-day seminar with myself and J Parker there is coming up one of if not the biggest conference of its kind free your mind for coming at us in April of 2016 April 15th 16th and 17th for your mind is a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult and for your mind for this coming year will be hosted at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel the same place that for your mind 3 was hosted the Sheraton box County it's another great venue that this hotel is at 400 North Oxford Valley Road Langhorne Pennsylvania just outside of the city limits of Philadelphia for your mine returns to Philadelphia in 2016 with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers and researchers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions spreading awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the speakers lined up for free or mine four are as follows Bob Tuscan cathy o'brien davidwhitehead freeman jamie Hanshaw Jay Parker Janis barceló Jim Mars John vibes Jordan Maxwell Josey Wales ken Rolla Laura Eisenhower myself mark passio Mark Phillips Mary Sean Young max Egan and Ross been an all weekend pass for the freer mind for conference one $69.99 individual day passes 59.99 tickets are available and have been available at free your mind conference calm the conference's website free your mind conference calm ladies and gentlemen if you're at all into any of the information that has been and continues to be talked about on this podcast or in the truth community in general for your mind for is not an event you are going to want to miss because this conference really brings people together from all over this country and many other countries as well who are who have a thirst for truth and knowledge and want to come and gather and meet with like-minded people and that's what a conference of this kind is all about it's about getting people together forging relationships forging alliances if you will and bringing people together who are interested in truth and freedom so for your mind for in Bucks County hotel in langhorne PA April 15th 16th and 17th don't miss it the conference website once again free our mind conference calm there is a donation button on the front page of the what on earth is happening dot-com website on the left-hand side of the page if you feel that the information that has been shared freely on this podcast and through my videos is of value to you feel free to make a voluntary donation help support my work and myself that is again on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening calm website also on that left hand side there is a link for what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts I still have plenty of these available they will also be available at the free your mind for a conference I think I might even have another design possibly we'll see how it goes but the t-shirts are still available they have the all-seeing eye design on them really great redesigned logo that says a truth love and freedom and above it reads one great work so if you're interested in that click that link and it'll send an email over to me and I'll tell you how you can pick up a what on earth is happening promo t-shirt for a voluntary donation so I think that's all the event announcements and other housekeeping that I have for right now I want Oh actually there is one more I want to let people know that the founders will be playing live here in Philadelphia in February as well February 27th we have another show coming up here in Philadelphia this is my anarchist hardcore punk band really going strong so far making waves in the city people talking about the band and if you're in the area come on out and see us on February 27 that's a Saturday night and we'll be playing at Connie's rickrack a local establishment that promotes local music so that's in the Italian market of South Philadelphia I'll have a flyer for that made pretty soon and we'll promote it here on the site and on the founders not us our website speaking of the founders my guest today is the lead guitarist of the founders Mike Thompson Mike thanks so much for coming on to the show today to have a discussion about modern music thanks for having me mark yeah absolutely it's something that needs to be spoken about in depth Oh without a doubt it's something that I've wanted to do for a while and something that I'll probably do in somewhat of an ongoing basis with people like yourself who are knowledgeable about you know music in general especially music that involves a powerful and needed message and music that is really about rebelling against this system of control and slavery that we find ourselves in so um I guess my first the thing that I'll throw out to you is if you want to tell the listeners about how we became involved in the current project that we're in that that backstory we could start there sure in fact the free your mind conference that you were just speaking about that's where the you know beginning of the founders actually that that's the very start of it where I met DJ our other guitar player and we hit it off we began speaking about music but also moreover we agreed on the same points as far as what the system was doing to society and how it was destroying the fabric and morality of society and that's that's essentially where I came in to you know the circle of friends where we ended up on the 4th of July getting invited over to your place this is before you and I began hanging out and that was when the band actually formed that day on Independence Day and you know ever since then we forged a great relationship and you know we we agree on the same points that we need to free humanity from slavery absolutely I mean I remember that day clearly in my mind we were having a cookout out and in my backyard for fourth of July and you came over with DJ and you you guys were asking me about the project that I was trying to get started musically and I was telling you how poorly it was going because some other people that I had involved you know weren't really dedicated to it and it was kind of falling apart and you know I felt like this isn't something that I'm gonna be able to take live or anything like that and you know you said what kind of music is it and I was telling you it was hardcore punk and you're like well I I play guitar you know I love that kind of music so you know it was kind of like no I was showing you the the prototype of the logo that I was trying to work out with the artist at the time and you know kind of everything just kind of like synchronistically gelled it synchronistically blended you know no and then DJ was talking about that he plays guitar and you know he would want to be involved in a project that talks about topics such as this and it just kind of almost like you know it really just came together that day where we said you know we have people who are very interested in it again also our other guitarists Carrie was there that night and our drummer Jared and you know it really just came all together suddenly like without even anybody pushing it or expecting that this is was gonna turn into a project you know we just all kind of like we're talking and realizing we had a lot of interests in the same kind of music and of course the same message and you know that one thing led to another so to speak and the rest is history as they say but very synchronistic very synchro mystic that the band would get started on the 4th of July you know that would be the place where we met and talked about this project and then you know agreed to start meeting and writing some some music so couldn't have planned it that way if we tried that's right so I guess what I really want to get into is the state of modern music and specifically like you know to just open up a topic rebellion in music in general but specifically the genres of music that were supposed to be about rebellion yeah you know metal hardcore punk you know these these genres were supposed to be about saying screw the system we want no part of this immoral system of control yeah you know and infusing a message of rebellion and standing up you know through the discordant types of sound that it puts out like shaking people you know making them pay attention yeah you know what do you have to say we're regarding that general gist of that these genres were really supposed to be rebellious in their nature and what's your view of what what has happened to them well what I see today and what it's become is a part of the control system what what I see is the opposition controlling rebellion controlling the rebellious nature within mankind and specifically within this art form of music itself and you can see over the years how it's just little by little than bred right out of people and why it's so necessary right now to be that mindset to live it and to bring it to people because it has been taken away from these genres of music because of how powerful it is the message itself that could be given to somebody through an art form like this so readily available is beyond reading a book beyond sitting through a lecture it's far more condensed and straight to the point and you know I see why they're doing it and what's happening within these genres of music and the lack of rebellion that's taking place within that and that's why we're doing what we're doing it's so much with music as an art form in general so much can be said so quickly yeah you know with so few words whereas explaining a concept you know for example in a lecture or presentation it often has to be elaborated upon but because you're you're giving things in a structured organized way that's you know has a sound accompaniment and it has a mathematical nature when it comes to music you're structuring words in a way that they have to be efficient and they have to convey the message quickly you know wrappers I find are very very very good at this you know I I'm amazed sometimes in conscious rap how few words that will take them to put a message out that's so you know distinct and clear and powerful exactly so I totally agree with what you're saying regarding the hijacking of these musical genres I mean you know they've been turned into more scenes and hangouts and you know identities and fashion statements feel good yeah yeah yeah lacking lacking completely any rebellion whatsoever that all it's become is a way of fitting in not questioning Authority not going against the grain and that right there is giving up your right to think and I have to say that that's been done a little too well because we're seeing that too much within the musical scene today you know I mean you talk about kinds of music that are popular that don't contain any hint of rebellion at all pop music you know things that you'll you'll see at you know music awards programs things that you'll see on if you do see any music on like MTV or the you know vh1 or any of these other channels it's just um it's so sanitized of any kind of a real message a message that matters you know so many people are even fearful of putting in a message that matters in music anymore because it's like oh you're taking yourself too seriously or you know what why are you trying to enter you're with my time to be entertained right you know you're trying to get me to learn something or pay attention to something or god forbid care about something you know I mean can you speak to that aspect that in modern music yeah I mean that goes into the control mechanism that you know is taking place right now where I did mention you know the feel-good aspect of it where people just want to feel good they don't want to think critically they would rather be on the side of popularity than to be on the other side where you know when you are a truth seeker you're usually ostracized you know because other people don't understand what you're saying right you know and as people fear that ostracization absolute because they want to belong yeah and so they're trying to be more popular so that they can get more well-known more famous if you will and therefore they are removing that message to be accepted just for acceptance so it's like it's a catch-22 you know do we want our music out there yeah but we want it out there for a reason we want it out there so it will help to awaken people it will people will pay attention to what we're actually saying it and think about those themes yeah I mean again that goes back to paying attention which most people aren't doing when they're listening to music or even what they're watching on television they're they're busy trying to be just distracted they want that distraction they love it unfortunately and you know when it comes to music they're not most of the time people are not paying attention to the lyrics even yeah if they don't know what's being pumped into their psyche and their subconscious most of the sure because they don't even know what they're being told and that's a dangerous thing and that seems to be what's been taking over the minds of people you know yeah that's why I've always been interested in hearing what a band has to say bands who don't have much to say and don't have a message in their lyrics never held a huge appeal to me right here I was always a lyric reader I wanted to hear why is this band bothering to write a song a lot of people don't even think about that they're just all about the music but they don't even recognize like you know if if you're gonna write a song what are you trying to say by the song it isn't it's supposed to be an expression of a message you know through a different medium in this case music right and most people just don't care about the lyrics and music and they like you said they just let it slip right into their subconscious I mean the lyrics were writing or very deliberate they have a deep message to them the message is rebellion and freedom and you know it that's a huge part of what we do as the founders because we want people to sit and listen to our music and read the words that we're putting out there and of course we want you to hear the music too but um you know when we get good recordings of this I think people are going to realize you know how much we're pushing the envelope of this genre of music and you know it's a little bit difficult to hear live because you know there's a lot of difficulty associated with not only presenting a band properly live but also recording it but when we get some studio recordings I think people will really clearly be able to hear what this band is really all about yeah um I want to shift the discussion into a little bit talking about like musics role in society or moreover it's perceived worth in society because you know you have so many people that look at music oh it's just you're gonna just become another starving artist you know and so many people don't even want to be associated with people that perform that put out art in all different forms whether it be you know a traditional art you know painting drawing etc art through making videos through making music I mean you just what's your view of how music isn't how its viewed it's perception it's worth in society well I mean unfortunately when you take a close look at what's going on it's easy to see that people most of the time I mean really most of the time need to be told what to think what to feel how to believe and what they believe in and a lot of the time people are told what is popular what is pop coal sure what you should be paying attention to by the mainstream and unfortunately a lot of people this is the way their mind works that they go toward that it's a moth to a flame essentially they go right for that and they will bite the bait and they do it almost every time and unfortunately bands like us that are going out and speaking the truth and doing it on our own you know we're not telling people you know what to believe this this is not an opinion this is the truth you know this this is what the truth is it's unbridled you know and whether you like it or not that's your problem you can take it or leave it but I'm telling you from what I see it's a lot a lot of it has to do with the fact people need to be told what to think and what's popular right and they flock toward what they think is secure what they think is safe I see this big-time and a lot of people even out in the music circuit you know they want the maximum safety they don't want to go anywhere where the boats being rocked right you know it's it's part of you know the whole topic of last week's show which was courage you know courage is so lacking in society it's it's no different in the music circuit you know a lot of people just want to run away from anything that is real you know continuing with that I think it's it's been increasingly difficult to get people excited about music to get them to want to come out and support music I mean this was a problem you know when I was a little bit younger doing music as well and it hasn't really gotten much better what's your view on that well yeah I mean people tend to say that with technology that we allowed ourselves to gain convenience when I don't see that I mean in certain respects yes but people also will say that you know and this is this is just a blanket statement I mean that it brings us closer together when it doesn't I mean in fact it's brought us further apart you know where people would rather just watch online or you know they're not willing to go out and support something in person right because they're taking a gamble on their satanic mindset of what I can do for myself what's gonna benefit me and if I go out and I don't enjoy myself and god forbid you know but take a chance yeah yeah and especially with a band that that has a message like our band the founders I mean we are speaking out against the establishment which most people are afraid to do you know as a matter of fact when you even mention that that's what you're about you see the fear come over people's minds come over their faith their facial expressions all of it their body language yeah it's like oh you're gonna talk about that now yeah oh where can I run to you know because they're cowards I mean that's what it really comes down to you know it's like they they just wouldn't stand up for themselves if you know they were being you know forced into a prison camp that's that's how late they'll wait yeah and then probably won't even do it then yeah unfortunately um what what about people who just use the music scene quote-unquote to be just that scene stirs to be people who are just there for fitting in and trying to make friends and don't even really care about the music they're more interested in you know what's the fashion that's gonna go along with this kind of music or what kind of friends am I gonna be able to make here at this club or at you know in this new scene what do you think of scenesters as if I need to really ask yeah I see them to be just as vile as the controllers that are ruining the fabric of society I mean whether you're willingly ignoring or you you just don't know I mean you're being a part of this system that is distracting people and and demoralizing completely the minds of people you know I mean I I don't have any appreciation whatsoever for somebody that wants to ignore the truth I mean it doesn't take much to look around to see the state of the world that riving in you know and if that's the way you want to go by ignoring it then you're just as much a part of the problem I'd say they are the problem yeah you know yeah that's a great point you know we have a song in the band about people who are inauthentic and just you know trying to fit in you know and they're the kind of people who will you know actually be vocal and talk out against people who are genuinely into this for bringing a message you know because it's almost like oh you're ruining my good time vibe right you know ladies and gentlemen the founders aren't here I mean yeah we want we want people to hear our music and have a good time at our shows but we're not here to placate people and tell them what they want to hear we're here to bring a strong powerful message of truth in and infuse that into the music and make that a part of the entire experience we're not here to just have a good time vibe flowing at every moment at one of our shows you know we're going to say uncomfortable truths regardless of what how that makes people feel it's just like I do in my presentations you know it's like we're not gonna sugarcoat what's going on in the world we're just going to put it to some cool hardcore punk music and let that be a different vehicle for the expression of this message so what we'll get into maybe some of our individual songs before we start talking about some some other topics too so we could give people an idea of what you know lyrically message wise this band is all about but essentially I didn't really talk about your background at all maybe we could start there you know how long have you been playing guitar what are some of your influences musically you know tell us a little bit about yourself and then we can get into like you know what we're doing with the founders as far as our message goes sure well I'm a lover of music from a very very young age and I always found the expression of anything artistic through sound and vision to be a very powerful vehicle you know for anything and at a young age I fell in love with rock and roll in punk-rock and you know saw bands like The Ramones and and you know Jimi Hendrix and saw that and I and I said that's what I want to do you know I want to get up there and do that and over the years you know I realized as I grew into my teenage years what real you know rebellion actually was and what would it stood for you know it wasn't just saying hey I'm gonna go against the grain it was looking at the state of the world and the punk rock that I got into was very much like that a band that that I think we both can agree on the exploited I got into at a very young age and they talked out against the system and I couldn't believe the powerful message that they were bringing better it made me want to be somebody to be able to bring that message and essentially I've been playing guitar since I was 13 years old I'm now 31 and I've never put it down no matter what it seems to be as far as being unpopular because it seems that you know artistic value is not really appreciated right and there's a reason for not making a ton of money it has no worth in society right exactly you know and that goes into the the socialist movement that wants to control that you know we're you know that's not being supported so you know I never gave up on that and yeah I mean I the bands that I played in it in the past I didn't really have other like minds you know as far as what I believed in as far as the John Rizzo I was in - that's something that we agreed upon and you know we like heavy music I mean we like heavy guitar riff driven music yeah you know with heavy drums and it's it's a personal taste preference obviously not everybody's gonna like this band you know that doesn't mean that we're not good at what we do that doesn't mean that we're not a good representation of this genre as an art form but not everybody's gonna it's not gonna appeal to everybody yeah you know they're a lot of people are gonna hear it be like oh that's terrible I don't like that kind of music you know and that's fine you know a lot of people don't like death metal a lot of people don't like black metal a lot of people don't like punk rock a lot of people don't like country music a lot of people don't like you know line dance music but whatever you know a lot of people don't like rap this you know as far as the style goes that's a taste preference there is no right or wrong when it comes to that it's like you know what appeals to one person's your is not going to appeal to other people's ears our goal here was not to try to find the kind of music that's the most wide widely light or accepted you know it's what we we're going to play what we like because this is our band it's not someone else's band if they like a different kind of music go form your own band go put out your own kind of music that you like this is what we like say you know a lot of people have a hard time with that they keep telling me oh I don't I don't like that or what why are you doing it like this so I'm not really interested in what people think of our musical style at all we're gonna play what we like exactly the end and more importantly beyond the sound sonically beyond the actual sound of the bands a lot of people need to start waking up to the message right now there are bands that I don't necessarily like their sound yes they're messy that's right is speaking about the truth speaking about freedom yep and breaking us from slavery then I will listen to them and we we will listen to music like that with an open mind exactly you know and support it because it's putting out a message of truth and freedom that's right without a doubt yeah great great point I totally agree fully so um I guess maybe it's a good time to talk about like some of the things we do get into in our in our songs and maybe talk about some of the songs specifically and you know and the writing process yeah so um how about the song a nation of sheep you know one of my favorites I mean you know it couldn't it just speaks for itself in the world that we're living in right now and what this country has become you know how easily people will be duped into believing whatever the control system wants them to without doing any critical thinking whatsoever this song right here touches upon it the lack of a courage the rinse yeah you know you know that is prevalent in society what the founders you know would think of us yeah you know the founding fathers of America I mean you know the line it opens up if they could see America today the founders would turn over in their graves I mean I think it's almost an understatement the founders would chastise us in on you know to the nth degree for what we have allowed this country to degenerate into and you know this song is you know all as all of our songs are they're hard-hitting they're in your face they don't pull any punches they don't mince words you know I guess if we want to let people get a little bit of a preview lyrically because I think this is something that I want to put out there for people to get the gist of what is you know what the founders really talk about in our music so I'll just read the lyrics to this song and you know then we can continue with maybe another one this song is called a nation of sheep it goes if they could see America today the founders would turn over in their graves they'd be sickened by what this country has become land of the cowards and the home of the effing dumb a nation of sheep baguettes a government of wolves police state rising a population of slaves fluoride in the water and the television rotting their brains ignorance apathy corruption everywhere you turn history repeating because these em efforts don't want to learn a nation of sheep that gets a government of wolves fascists neo-cons and their corporate dupes Marxists communists and their socialist tools liberals and conservatives all brainwashed fools while the people fall prey to totalitarian rule if they could see America today the founders would turn over in their raves the people in denial of truth they don't want to see submissive cattle who still believe they're free a nation of sheep but gets a government of wolves I mean you know that that's that's the overarching message of what this ban is bringing to the table in the way that we're saying it in this band yeah not sugar-coated not trying to make it seem like it's something else that it's not this is exactly what it is this is what we stand for you know um I uh when I introduced the next song that I want to talk about at the recent show that we played I noticed that it made a lot of people uncomfortable because so many people still don't know what a false flag is or so many people have been convinced that oh that's just a conspiracy theory right you know they don't even know the word and what it means right where it came from you know and you know when you try to let people know that a lot of the events that have been happening in this country or a contrive they are orchestrated they are scripted you know and they're there just to make people afraid so that then their rights can be stripped in the aftermath and claiming we need more security people still get uncomfortable talking about this and still don't understand the tactic that's being used against them in a false flag attack right it's amazing that the news media has been able to keep through what they will not talk about people so ignorant of this basic tactic that's been used throughout history yeah very ignorant to history in general or most people unfortunately you know they don't know what the reichstag is they don't understand what was done you know through that to take away people's rights and that that same narrative has been used over and over and over again and this song in particular really gets right to the heart of that and you know it's one of my favorite songs because this seems to be a perennial thing that they've been pulling where it's just constant happening left and right every other week it seems like there's another false flag and people don't seem to be waking up to it because the media is something that they were i upon still and i don't think that they are going to actually tell them the truth they don't know who owns the media boy they hit us with so many false flags in 2015 I mean we're at the end of the year and I think this year had more than any other in history yeah I mean it really was almost like they were coming every week yeah you know so as opposed to a nation of sheep that that song the sound is very punk rock oriented it's very hardcore punk sounding yeah I would say the song another false flag which is the song we're talking about is our most hardcore song this is the this one sounds more in the hardcore genre yeah without a doubt yeah so here's the lyrics folks for another false flag how do you get the people to surrender their rights unleash an act of chaos that snuffs out a lot of lives blame it on an enemy and easy lie to sell such an ancient tactic but it works so goddamn well 9/11 77 Port Arthur and Sandy Hook the Boston bombing Oklahoma City WTC 93 it was another false flag the times and places change but the technique remains the same will the people see the truth and know where to place the blame order out of chaos the most dangerous game understand the strategy or or fall for it again and again 9/11 77 Port Arthur and Sandy Hook the Boston bombing Oklahoma City WTC 93 it was another false flag just another false flag give up your freedom and we'll keep you safe give up your rights and you'll be just fine give up your freedom because you're afraid give up your rights and become our slaves 9/11 77 Port Arthur and Sandy hook the Boston bombing Oklahoma City WTC 93 it was another false flag just another false flag you know when people are still you know resistant to understanding that message because they don't want to believe that were ruled by Psychopaths exactly that would do something like this yeah yeah it's incredible that people don't have that discernment that that's been snatched away from them to not see and understand that the paradigm for the left and right you know is the same head of Hydra it's the same beast and they do not see that because they want to be fooled people love to be fooled and you know that's that's working a little too well I mean look at who is running right now for the presidency you know I mean it's absurd it's a joke a bunch of clowns you know and as it is people don't understand what it is to rule themselves to become moral themselves and to not need a master that's right I heard a recent quote from Adam Koch Esch I believe it was Adam he said when people ask me who I'm supporting for the next president I asked them what kind of cancer do you like most yeah I mean I thought that was just great that was just brilliant call spade us yeah exactly I mean they are they are a cancer upon society you know and if people don't see that they have a lot they need to do some research about to find out what these people stand for where he come from a lot of people are still in this naive mindset especially people in music and this is a good point to just do a brief aside to talk about like the lack or small amount of true anarchists and music I mean so many people you you start talking out against government in general and it turns them off because they're still under this a delusional childish naive and that people in government care about them and want to make life better for them they actually still believe this nonsense you know I mean it's a it's a it's a mindset of a four-year-old child literally absolutely absolutely I mean to not even know even within the lyrics of a nation of sheep how you explain the fluoridation of the water most people don't even understand what that actually is they're not even educated to understand cause they're fluoridated you know so it's no wonder why we've got a lot of this fog going on and just absolute shameful behaviors of thought where people think that these people actually care about them they're far gone and very lost they they ascribe their own moral sensibility to other people which is a dangerous prospect I've talked about that a lot on the show in the past you know just because you wouldn't take an action that is highly immoral doesn't mean someone else would not take that actions that you know you're not that person you don't know what their mindset is like you know to just describe your moral sensibilities to someone else is a dangerous proposition because you have to understand the kind of psychopath we're dealing with in the world so you know there's there's just such a small amount of people who are anarchists in the whole music circuit and not only that there's a small amount of people who understand real anarchy right you know there's this fake form of Anarchy that goes around in music that it's really communism in disguise socialism in disguise you know people have to understand Aniki means exactly what you just said no masters no rulers no authority and that's it it stops there you know if you try to inject something else into that then you know you're usually bringing a system in in place and yeah again this form of music is supposed to be about saying screw the system we don't need a system of controls in place we'll take a chance on chaos that's what real Anarchy is all about shedding the fear of chaos yeah you know anarchy isn't chaos but it involves that dynamic of refusing to give in to fear and if chaos is a possibility then so be it I'd rather be free and chaotic then perfectly safe orderly and totally enslaved I believe Thomas Jefferson said I prefer dangerous freedom and that's something that's right I know for a fact this band and as friends what we stand for that's right you know I prefer to live in danger that's right without it I don't want to be duped and lied to and you know be kissed with a lie I'm sick and tired of seeing people wanting to have that be their reality and you know that they are a part of the problem yeah yeah that fear that they give in to and perpetuate is definitely the problem and you know I've said it before I'll say it again I'll give me my 45 ACP and I'll take my chances with with these Psychopaths and or even cannibals all around us you know I don't I'm not interested in being protected anybody who wants to be protected is not a real man or a real woman that's right you know you're responsible for your own self defense and protection and there's no excuse for not understanding those principles and arming yourself to be able to to defend yourself if necessary with deadly force that's right and that's what they're trying to take away yep from people through all these false flags they want to give the illusion that if our guns are taken away that suddenly the terrorist is going to change its mind over the criminal yeah or the government yeah which look revenge yeah I mean that that's incredible that that dialectic is being used and relieved yeah that's more amazing very sad so we have another song about scenesters about people who just come out to be part of something and they're not even really into the music they're about a fashion making a fashion statement you know having a scene of friends fitting in stuff like that and they they're not they're certainly not about rebellion exactly they're the first people who will clear out when you start talking about rebellion they're the first people that will get all timid afraid shut down go glassy-eyed on you god forbid they have a message of truth right that's injected to their psyche you know that that's again going back to the whole feel-good behave right which they think they're any different from their parents they're no different from their parents that exacting you to allow this slavery to take place in society that's right you know and they imagine that they are very different from their parents generations why because they dress different they got a few more tattoos and their parents ever had oh wow that makes you real different it has mythology yeah exactly think that they're so hyper aware now that they've got their smartphones which in my opinion the phone is only as smart as the use that's right and you know that that's any different but it's no different I mean it's even worse in fact because they've got a library at hand that they could be looking up anything but they choose to just be placated into being you know a slave for the system that wants to you know be you know a part of this system and it be they set the whole paradigm that goes along with it they accept the whole view of reality the whole projected view of reality from the mainstream media exactly these people the worst part about this hipster generation is that they believe they're informed yeah they actually believe they know something they may think they know more than someone like me yeah you know yeah they they actually believe that there are highly informed people because they can click a few buttons and you look something up on Wikipedia right yeah a government-controlled right anyway so this song is called hipsters and costumes so I'll read the lyrics fake-ass Seamster pieces of just trying to look the part conformist scum just like your parents were system lovers from the start your mouths move a mile a minute but none of you got to say you wouldn't know what punk really means if it smacked you in your tattooed face all you want to do is belong you don't want to rebel you're nothing but hipsters and costumes and you killed Punk long ago to you punk is just about a look and a scene it's about fitting in and making friends punk was never supposed to be about belonging to a crowd it was supposed to be about taking the control system down fake-ass scenester pieces of just trying to look the part conformist scum just like your parents were system lovers from the start your mouths move a mile a minute and none of you got to say you wouldn't know what punk really means if it smacked you in your tattooed face all you want to do is belong you don't want to rebel you're nothing but hipsters and costumes and you kill Punk long ago that's that some of the lyrics I'm actually the most proud of for writing because it's something that really needs to be said in this scene oh yeah you know in this whole community of people absolutely you know which is like a scene it is a bunch of scenesters and we're going to come in and be the uncomfortable discordant dynamic within that quote unquote scene to make people uncomfortable you know because that's what this is what punk rock has become yeah you know and I say you killed punk long ago they killed what was the spirit of punk do I think punk is dead no I don't because we're living proof that it's not that's right you know we're that's not other thing I want to talk about like just as a personal side anecdote I don't dress at all like I'm a punk rocker you know I've been into punk rock since I was a child yeah okay listening to the Ramones and and other punk bands but people will look at me and immediately associate well he doesn't dress like a punk rocker is that what a punk rocker is his hair isn't like a punk rocker right oh is that what is that what it is to be into punk and understand punk rock conformity yeah that's that's what it is I don't have your yuta for it then you don't fit you know an act that goes in with mindset yep and if you're not towing the line of what people have been you know lied to about which they don't understand these aren't even their own thoughts that these are scripts written for them you know why that is yeah you know the fabian society if they don't know about that then they're completely uneducated about what's been done that's exactly right you know Caen steering mass movements of people you no steering society's in the way these things things want them to go so that song hipsters and costumes I particularly like it's a absolute venomous vitriol yeah as you can hear but I think it's needed vitriol absolutely so part of my background I was in a stoner rock really stoner metal project years ago called Oh mega Lord and you know we were kind of like the the stereotypical stoner metal type band the themes that you might think of as part of that genre but we also were very into freedom and rebellion and we had a song called not going to die with bullets in my gun kind of kept that in in this band we kind of like took that song and we're if you will covering it or just making it our own since it was on one of the songs that I was involved in the writing of when I was in Omega Lord so this song is really about not giving up you know it's about you know you could you could interpret it from the perspective of yeah a physical gun but to not die with bullets in your gun means you did everything possible that you didn't give up without trying without a fight you know so what do you think of this one yeah I mean what you just said I mean it's just not giving up no matter what the opposition is bringing your way which is a lot of people that are going to disagree that are going to swear that they've done enough research to know what you're talking about to say you're wrong and have no clue that they've been lied to you know I'm not giving up no matter what anybody tells me you know i I've used my discernment you know in my life and where I've been around the world I've seen it for what it is I know that the control system is doing its best to take people like us and turn against each other and essentially run away from freedom because it's not popular you know that the the talking or you know rather the the topic of freedom and truth is something that most be scoff at that's right and I don't care if you want to scoff at it I don't care if you don't think that that's cool or popular that's not what I'm on this planet for that's right you know what we're here to do is to bring morality back to cut the chains of slavery and I'm sick and tired of people trying to turn that away you know right from society and I don't care if it makes me unpopular we're here to lead a rebellion against the practice of human slavery he's right yep so the song not gonna die with bullets in my gun here's the lyrics you tried to hold me back you tried to keep me down try to make me live your lie this is where it ends I'm taking my shot ain't wasting no more time not gonna die with bullets in my gun no surrender no retreat no compromise or peace let slip the dogs of war and if you're in the way of this runaway freight train gonna get run down for sure not gonna die with bullets in my gun not gonna die no I'm not gonna die with bullets in my gun fighting with my future haunted by my past sure as hell wasn't the first so if at all because I won't be the last and if I have to go now let it just be so but I'm gonna take as many with me as I can may not win the battle may not even win the war but I'm shooting all my rounds not gonna die with bullets in my gun not gonna die no I'm not gonna die not gonna die no I'm not gonna die with bullets in my gun yeah yeah that really does get to the the heart of what we stand for never give up that's right persistence yeah you know the universe will reward courage and persistence exactly so one of our I think our more popular songs especially sound wise very well just go back quickly - not gonna die I'd say that's our most metal sounding song that's definitely got an element of Motorhead style you know meddler met punkish metal song in it I'd say that's definitely our most metal song that we have if you want to consider any part of what we do quote metal I tend to really look at us as straight a straight forward hardcore punk band but there's definitely elements of several genres in our in our music you know it's certainly a lot of undertones ya know from from all of our outside influences definitely but a culminated into one which i think is very unique in this genre of music so we'll just do a few more songs to talk about just give people an idea of what this band is all about will do well three percenters again this this is probably one of our more popular songs sound sound wise this is really about the small amount of people who will rebel against any form of tyranny you know the 3% or who fought the American Revolution I'd say maybe there's about three percent who are willing to fight the second one should it be necessary to take it into the physical domain and that'll be enough it'll be you know horrific if it has to go that way but it was enough the first time it'll be enough this time but this song is really about what you know are you a man or a mouse you know do you have real courage will you stand up will you stand together for for freedom or will you will you run you know will you be somebody who doesn't have the courage to stand up and run and you'll count yourself in the other 97% right yeah so you want to speak to this song or this is one of the favorites because this is what we understand as far as the revolution that took place you know these these men and boys that fought for our freedom I mean truly not what's going on right now in occupied occupied countries around the world I'm talking about the guys that fought against the Tories yep said to the Redcoats jog on that's what I don't want you here that's right now and that's what we're willing to do because unfortunately the Redcoats are somewhat still here they're completely Nazis and the Redcoats aren't here and the Communists all of them and they all shook hands to say we can't let this place be a bastion of freedom exactly we have to take it down from the inside yes you know too many people are here who will overtly physically fight for their freedom when you're trying to overtly conquer them but you know if we take it covertly if we take it through stealth if we take it through mind control and subversive influences then we have their minds and they'll just breed more people who are milquetoast people you know total milquetoast uncor aegis you know boy yeah Joey exactly no yeah and that is the opposite of what the three percenters were and are because those that are willing to give up their lives for the greater good for freedom you know these are these are men that's right these are men that are willing to actually go beyond their ego and say enough is enough with evil enough is enough with tyranny no we will not put up with no tomorrow's for any of those ones so nor should they be well it's so ever and when you when you know what's going on in the present world right now the poisoning of our food air and water there is more than enough good reason with that but again I mean the freedom is taken away from other individuals around the world through occupation enough is enough you know this has gone on long enough and this is what this song is about that's right so here's the lyrics to the song three percenters when hits the fan will you hit back or will you turn tail and run like a bitch grow a pair and get prepared to stand and fight the evil in our midst three percenters we stand together three percenters in liberty or death three percenters fight to the last man never surrender or retreat militia of the people fighting tyranny might die on our feet but we won't live on our knees three percenters we stand together three percenters in liberty or death come and take it don't tread on us Liberty or death don't tread on us we're the 3% don't tread on us Liberty or death don't tread on us because we're the 3% when hits the fan we'll hit back we'll stand and fight until the end if hope is still alive in this land it lies with the 3% 3% we stand together three percenters in liberty or death yeah like we're not messing around with the lyrics of these songs with the message that we're bringing at all and I'm trying to explain to people as we're on the stage - this isn't an act it's not a gimmick it's not a joke we're not playing we're not you know trying to make people think that were something that we're not it's as real as a heart attack ladies and gentlemen right that's right you know this is who we are and this is what we're talking about on stage you know there's no distinction so two other songs these are ones that we've written most recently our two newest songs we not even perform one of these yet live we have with one that we close our most recent set with in Philly but we'll be playing the second one that we'll be talking about at the next show so we wrote a song called kill the Masters influenced by the television show Game of Thrones the phrase that they put on that show if people aren't familiar with it there's a a scene in it where former slaves are basically going through the city and killing that people who thought that they were legitimate masters of these people legitimate owners of other people and in one of the scenes they actually paint the phrase on the wall with blood kill the Masters so I said you know that symbolically and literally even kind of depicts what needs to be done but you know we need to kill the idea of mastery of other people we need to put forward the idea of self mastery and kill the notion that other people can legitimately be ruled by others you know so uh you know I'll let you speak to this song you know your take on it yeah I mean when I first heard that you wanted to write a song kill the Masters I was ecstatic about that because we we understand that on a deeper level this isn't just some childish game of boohoo I don't like being told what to do this goes beyond that this is explaining exactly what we see in society what's being done to people the slow kill you know the the kidnapping and rape of children by our masters by these people that think that there are our masters these immoral Psychopaths these people have got to go we can no longer allow them to poison the psyche and the minds completely of anybody within society it's got to be ended you know and this is essentially from what we we agree with I mean there there is no reasoning with somebody that's completely immoral you know to stand on that same level ground is not going to happen we cannot do that with these people you know we can't sit and say let's go into their courts and try and figure it out people have been trying to do like talking is gonna is gonna stop Psychopaths from doing what they're doing exactly from controlling others and harming others and raping people's rights right you know they don't care you're up against an enemy that doesn't have any morality it doesn't have any chasity for morality doesn't have conscience it does it's never going to develop conscience exactly you know when you're when you've let that breed in society to a certain extent it is eventually going to come down to physical confrontation yeah it doesn't have to but where we're at I feel unfortunately i-i've said said in the last couple of weeks I don't really think we're gonna do it in consciousness now I which is a failure long-term I and this will probably have to be done again at some point you know to get it in consciousness but at the point that we're at I am very non hopeful regarding the ability of humanity to get its mind out of the prison that the mental the mental prison that humanity is in it's gonna be very very difficult yeah in order to unite I agree that it's going to take a lot more I mean a lot more but you know even more so just just speaking on that topic of how immoral these people are you can't reason with an immoral person with no conscience no there have been hearings where they've gone into their courts people that were a part of the MKULTRA program and if you don't know about that go to the back of Marc's podcasts and start from number one you have to understand that there have been hearings in Washington for people to try to stop these things from happening to other people and it never has stopped but they've upped their game and they've shut these people up so I don't see any more reasoning with these people you know so that's why kill the Masters is certainly one of my favorite songs so here's the lyrics folks to the song kill the Masters by the founders would be Kings without a conscience claiming the right to rule over us their robot enforcers follow their orders but they're nothing but gangsters and thugs when ignorant reigns this is the way that history always replace freedom destroyed we hope you enjoy the New World Order of slavery break out of their mind control embrace reality we're gonna make you see that there's no authority their system is illegitimate and we are not their slaves so kill the Masters and break your chains power-hungry Psychopaths raping liberty day by day every time they speak they lie to you so don't believe a word they say the so-called leaders of this world are corrupt and allege it they're rotten to the core what's even more their system ain't worth break out of their mind control embrace reality we're gonna make you see that there's no Authority their systems illegitimate and we are not their slaves so kill the Masters and break your chains phenomenal couldn't have said it better myself yeah I mean this is the kind of message you're gonna hear it a founders show it's not gonna be sugar-coated it's not gonna be for the faint of heart it's not gonna be for the wishy-washy milquetoast doughboys you know I know that's the new trend I know that's the new thing that's considered attractive in society right you know a dude who has no bass in his voice and looks like a woman yeah you know but you know right it's absurd but but even worse though is satanic agenda don't drive along with the system that's gotten the minds and something that Hitler said this is a direct quote from him saying where the women go the men and children follow that's right and what we see today is a bunch of doughy I can't even call men I mean yeah we need a new term we need a new I was talking with our other guitars I'm sorry our bass player John about this and you know we were saying we need a new term for the inauthentic woman and the inauthentic because we're degrading the word man and woman which are sacred words solutely you know by even referring to these people as men or women which they most certainly are not in no way shape or form you know and and it's working unfortunately within society and you see it with these so-called men that they'll do anything to get the attention of a woman even if it means just being ignorant going along with everything and it's it's happening rampant yep just for the sake of popularity and to not be ostracized yeah god forbid exactly that person might be there their whole scene of people might not want to hang out with me or might might you know marginalize me somehow like like that's important like what's some moron who has no idea about what's going on in the world thinks of me is important right yeah you know it's a no nothing that's absurd you know we needed new we need new terms for people like this you know we like a man Gollum or a manbot or a femme Gollum or a fembot you know something to that effect you know we just we can't call the men and women anymore because it's a degradation of the term but we need to come up with some kind of a term for you know the the garbage element of society that loves the slavery system you know the man golem and the FEM golem yeah well last one will do and then I want to talk about like you know bands we like and you know some influences that we've had throughout our musical careers your bands that are doing it right you know brands that are rebelling against the system and talking about similar things that we're talking about also I want to talk about like fake forms of rebellion and using you know that's important for people to understand you know how old they're putting out this with this kind of a message or so-called angst but it's just a distraction against what's really going on yeah so our last song I want to touch on is uh the newest song we just finished writing this at the last rehearsal session it's called stand and fight and uh that's the tagline of the NRA as well folks you know is stand and fight I actually you know didn't like the NRA in the past because I thought they were too soft on a lot of gun control legislation they've really been going after a lot of states that have been implementing unconstitutional anti Second Amendment gun laws they've been using those dues to really fight these people so I think they've gotten a little bit more hardcore in recent years there are people who will disagree with that but you know and I like other gun lobby groups you know like choose for the preservation of firearms ownership gun owners of america etc but you know I am an NRA member I actually subscribe to that and pay dues to just keep my membership because they're doing decent things with that they're promoting awareness of Second Amendment issues that are important in society and I think they've amped up their rhetoric quite a bit as far as I see which which is needed right now more than ever with all of these false flag attacks these control without a doubt things that they keep throwing out there so they could try to take our guns away you know they literally think like Eric Holder that psychopath that lying piece of crap saying we got a brainwash people to think about guns different way different way so we could do this daily openly talking about that they're just gonna quoted by somebody saying this honoring television and look at what they're doing they're doing it in plain sight you know and you know there's there's no other reason why they shouldn't be ramping up the NRA and you know putting out what they believe in it needs to be done without what we're doing that's right stand and fight moreover is really about standing your ground you know not giving in not going quietly you know pushing back because the people who are doing this have no right to do so here's the lyrics stand and fight by the way this is a tagline on our badge or button that we bring to our shows and give away for free to people it's a tagline on the back of the shirts that the founders just recently pressed we do have t-shirts available you can get them at our shows going to be going into the studio and recording a demo very shortly maybe even you know an EP type of thing yeah but here's the lyrics to stand and fight no surrender no retreat no quarter no prisoners we reject your brave new world of death and tyranny our souls we will not sell we embrace our sovereignty we will not surrender our freedom and our rights we will not go quietly into the night stand and fight we will speak the truth to all we meet both near and far we will not be silenced and we will not be disarmed we will not stand down wear active and we care we will not comply because we're awake and aware stand and fight no surrender no retreat no quarter no prisoners we bring to all who hear our words just one philosophy no masters and no slaves death to all authority when tyranny threatens everyone and we've run out of time it all comes down to one decision join us or die stand and fight I mean that's as hardcore as it gets ladies and gentlemen that's right you know the founders are definitely a band for the new three percenters let's just put it that way that's about how many percent of people that I would figure would probably be into our music and message because they have enough spirit and they have enough intelligence and they have enough courage to even be into a band like this right you know it's not the popular approach for 100% sure but you know what it's spreading a message of truth and freedom to the masses and you cannot unhear something you know you can reject it but you heard it yeah and you cannot unhear a message of truth so Mike what I really want to get into next is bands you like like who do you think's doing it right who you think's putting good stuff out there there are definitely some great bands that are bringing the message of truth out there and doing it in a way that is very unique you know a few bands that I I have to say on the top of my list you know and I think you'll agree with this I did mention before it'd be exploited one of my favorite bands personal yeah same here and in fact that was the first band as friends and as a band together that we all salt together that's right and we actually went and saw them when they came to the US for the first time in about 15 or so years a couple months back during the summer powerful very powerful great show and you know they are true and our kists and they come from Scotland right and the oppression that they have had to put up with you're an absolute real reason why they believe in what they believe in it's not just for this look in fashion you know they they believe in anti-authority you know taking a chance on chaos right and you know taking it to the next level rather than saying there's something wrong with this picture actually saying what needs to be done here's the solution and you know they're they're one of those bands and other bands that I've been listening to for many years that's one of my favorite bands is Killing Joke right and rape bands they've been doing it since the get-go since 84 you know I mean talking about real issues and yeah you know a lot of element coltd elements of society exactly exactly and doing it in a way that it's tangible you know it's tangible for anybody but you could feel what it is that they're talking about i mean they're they're speaking about Bohemian Grove and Kay ultra Tavistock Institute ending the Fed right calling out Bono that right there Oh has he gotten the groom of the stool position yet Yeah right apparently he's a hot for that anybody that that's time out against the fake guy like that I respect them wholeheartedly you know and yet the whole arenas of people ya know who love popular stuff yeah again and there's an example where musically I don't have a problem with what a band like that is doing but look at what he's involved in yeah why would I support that and and you know who's a sees kiss and huh you know yeah look at look at the people he's mailing with you know take a look at that and it will give you a very honest perspective more like wiping them exactly exactly you know so um alright exploited Killing Joke I want to throw one out there yeah Black Sabbath oh yeah I mean that goes hand in hand and this is why they're so attacked by the system especially religion you know oh they have a dark name oh they sing about all this dark stuff yeah because they're making people aware of it exactly you know exactly this is the band that is has been doing that for more years than anybody else and are still doing exactly I mean their new album the way I saw their new album it is like saying to all the little boys out there hey boys let us show you how it's actually done yeah you know because you've been copying us ad infinitum you know trying to sound like us and let us show you the real deal and how it's really done and it just like makes a mockery of all the the Sabbath imitations in stone or rock etc down yeah that's and it's all generic - it's like you know stoner rock when I was playing stoner metal 12 13 years ago nobody was into it it wasn't if it wasn't cool right you know now all of a sudden it's the big thing especially in in somehow East Coast cities yeah this has become the big thing yeah you know and it's like every band sounds exactly identical to each other you can go out on any given night see a bunch a stoner rock lineup and it's like rehashed riffs yeah that there's there's no real originality to it and it's just like you know it's just to be cool and to follow the trend yeah first of all you're about 13 years late on that guy's yeah I hate to break that lose - you missed the wave sorry looking at a band like Black Sabbath you know these youngins that have listened to them they heard a song like sweet leaf and they didn't even listen to the message right they just said oh they like to smoke weed right we are gonna do the same thing and we're not even gonna listen to the message you know so they're just spreading nothing but ignorant these kids so yeah I mean they are shown it and shown these young and so it's done all right you know it's it's great these guys are in their older age and they're pushing hard so it's good to see man I mean the song Sabbath have put out war pigs you know electric funeral yeah a lot of songs off master of reality how about children of the gray yeah oh my goodness yeah after forever about a legend they're just views or even anti-religious for you yeah and on the new album zeitgeist I mean right you're very eclectic song like that with a message you know another band I've always been into that I feel did take a lot of influence from Black Sabbath but took it to a whole new level as Cathedral Cathedral is one of my favorite bands of all time always talking about breaking down the control system breaking mind control exactly you know the first of all that's the intro music of this show is a Cathedral song these guys are from the UK Lee Dorian who was the former singer of napalm death started at I believe back in the early 90s and in 89 or 90 and it's just these guys have been one of the strongest do metal influences in the world and they have a very powerful and relevant message I mean you know talking about mind control the song satanic hiss roboticus you know satanic robots is what the society is trying to breed just about every song off caravan beyond redemption that the intro song comes from that album freedom the song revolution you know the song iconoclast yeah I mean just listen to the words of that one you know that's from I believe the seventh coming just all the realms one is heavier than the next you know very powerful band God you throw one in alright I I have to say you know out of recent times a band that is doing it or was doing they're not playing as much anymore they'll do a show here and there is System of a Down oh sure and you know the these guys their parents fled the Armenian Genocide something that most Americans in most of the world know nothing about I did not even know that yeah and it all had to do with gun control folks and this is what they're trying to do here you think that's gonna end up very well then you got another thing coming but um you know they they get into everything I mean they talk out against Hollywood they talk out against the psychotic behaviors of this system I mean one of my favorite songs of theirs is the prison song where just blatantly is saying they're trying to build a prison for you help me and how they've hiked up the rates of people going into prison how we're used as nothing more than cattle for them to make money off of they also have a song about chemtrails yeah yeah no I mean they they get into all of it what's being done to us and why it is important to stand up against it the the founders are going to put out a song about chemtrails as well it's one of the next songs we're going to write it's called sprayed like bug that's gonna be coming up our system of a down definitely great band how about in connection with Black Sabbath of course do know I mean yeah I call him the sage of heavy metal absolutely absolutely from everything that he did in rainbow to you know the actual band do I mean the gates of Babylon yeah kill the king you know one of my favorites I mean he he had not only a powerful stage presence but the message in his lyrics were very very beautifully richer so yeah that's that's another one of my favorites right there um let's see oh I one of my biggest influences as far as persona goes in music is Jim Morrison yeah you know the the doors of course became very popular but Morrison was one of these people who really woke up to the control system a lot of people you know have talked about his connection with his father in intelligence and in naval intelligence very quite possible why they possibly assassinated Morrison the death definitely didn't make much sense it was in a bathtub of course this is harkens to the killing of the King ritual I've talked about this in another interview series and you know he was known as the The Lizard King right you know this whole idea that we're going to take a possible very influential member of society that could be a change agent on a wide scale and kill them you know this was done with Kennedy he was a so you know synchronistically associated or synchronistically associated with Arthur of Camelot hence you know he and he was president so the killing of the king you had Michael Jackson more likely than not ritualistically murdered and you know he was the King of Pop and you can go on and on Elvis Presley the king of rock yeah you know again possibly ritualistically you know take him down from his position and murdered you see how this is also done with females being built up to be destroyed particularly in pop music yeah oh so but the doors were always big musical influence for me and of course Jim Morrison who basically got on stage repeatedly during his career and told his his own audience that they were a bunch of slaves they were a bunch of weaklings and soft people who were letting themselves be pushed around and called them slaves to their faces yeah yeah sometimes things like that really do need to be done and said yeah just straight out it's like what are you allowing yeah what are you allowing to happen to yourself and your society you know yeah you want to throw another one out there uh yeah I'd have to say they're not a favorite band of mine by any means I do appreciate what they're doing being in mainstream mm-hmm because that's something that does take courage because you could easily become very well unlike like that message gets brought across the wrong way Muse in English bands they have come straight out over the last two albums talking out against mind control right against war and you know I mean the latest album is called drums you know and it's it's what it is yeah you know so you know when I look at that that band in particular I I feel bad sometimes because their audience is a wide large audience and it doesn't seem like they're really getting it in their minds because people don't read lyrics they're not reading the lyrical content which is so important it's utterly important if you want to get the message of what a band is transferring across I'm familiar with them and I've liked some of their lyrics definitely Oh without a doubt without it it's again not really what I tend to prefer musically but sure yeah and say for what they do they're pretty good yeah absolutely yeah and and you know for what it's worth you know I'm sure there are some people that have gotten gotten some sort of knowledge from this information that there I went in there and woken to whatever's going on right now hopefully you know that's better what I hope for what they've done but especially with a big audience like that yeah yeah a large I throw another couple out there yeah maybe a little bit more popular um Pink Floyd I mean oh yeah they talked out against mind control and indoctrination of the youth totally and completely yeah I mean I attended Roger Waters doing the wall you know the whole double album and I felt like people didn't even understand what was being said you know yeah what was being said yeah about how dictatorships rise to power and you know how people are conformist and they build walls of barriers of identity up for themselves and they don't really get it because they're not paying attention to what's being said yeah you know it's all just about hanging out and listening to the music and having a good time you know how about Megadeth Megadeth is a band that puts it out there pretty plainly big time yeah big Dave Mustaine is pretty a pretty awake one of my favorite bands certainly you know I mean he's not afraid to say how it is and is is an incredible musician you know somebody that that you know came from a band like Metallica and continued on the way he did but went even further you know nothing against Metallica I like them as well they're older stuff more you know but he went the extra mile by actually putting truth into his music beyond what Metallica was doing in my opinion you know and he knows that it's a mind control agenda how there's covert weapons use subversive influences you know so he injects that into it in addition to the political stuff I think we just got to get him a little further to convert him to full adder exactly but definitely a very good man performance wise as well Megadeth I've seen them a couple of times and was never disappointed with their stage presence and performance Larry very very very tight musical and without a doubt absolutely just a couple more nuclear assault old-school thrash head phenomenon again talking out about mind control they have a song called brainwash yeah you know telling people stop listen to these popular forms of media they're just trying to tell you what to think you know they have other songs that are about you know thinking for yourself and not listen to other people's opinions and you know your you know best what's best for you stop listen the society trying to make you conform to what they think is best for you you know I always loved their musical style today the same here man so uh havoc is a really good modern thrash band very technical modern thrash band speed metal yeah and they speak openly about all the subversive political agendas going on you know about you know the need for rebellion in society so that's a band that I really appreciate anybody else you want oh we left out one of the probably most important and really forthright bands when it comes to a message freedom and that Sons of Liberty yeah absolutely I mean I would love for the founders and Sons of Liberty to have a gig together sometimes what I you know that would be like a perfect band for us to maybe open up for in the future because these guys are putting it out there very very very plainly for people talking about the Federal Reserve you know talking about the loss of freedom in America how we're becoming a police state how the world is enslaved you know just open openly discussing these themes in their music yeah it's not sugar-coated it's very naked out in the open and it's attainable for those that are Liberty loving human beings that that actually want to know the truth that want to live it and not just be placated into being entertained right and shutting off their brain I mean that that's all well and good you know if you want to sit down and watch a film but you know when that's all you want to do is just be entertained you know you know that you're just turning off your brain and you're not going further you know you're not you're not adding to freedom certainly when that's happening speaking of sons of liberty and people who just want to be entertained I mean I recently saw a piece of YouTube footage from one of their concerts and that by the way that we're talking about the band son the Sons of Liberty is a side project of Mike Schafer from East earth another pretty popular metal band that talks about a lot of these themes as well that that's a band that should be included in this discussion but Sons of Liberty was playing a gig and Schaffer was on stage trying to explain to people about the loss of freedom and society and how you know these people are trying to completely take over every aspect of our lives and you hear a couple of people in the background at the show just saying you know you could hear it on camera them saying just play the song and we just want to hear the music you know it's just like why would a person like that even be at the Sons of Liberty show yeah you know it's like you don't know what this band is all about right you know yeah you know there there are three percenters by them without question ABS you know I mean he's talked about his attitude his mental attitude Schafer's has said in interviews you know I'm a feral human being I'm I'm like a caveman you're not going to control me that's Adam intelligent yeah and that's the thing this system fears the most that fears an intelligent feral man and will not be put in in in bondage and chains that's right you know they're trying to breed that out of society they're trying to keep men from being desirable that are like that to women that want of a slave they want somebody that's going to lay down not cause any ripples whatsoever and that's what's happening right now we're watching that take place yeah it's very unfortunate but I chuckled when you said that Mike because I could tell a little personal anecdote it's almost becoming like a tradition on the show now just as a brief aside I actually and I was telling barb this the other day it was uh I was I was out with another friend who was having some problems and I was trying to talk to him about the situation that he was in and won't mention any names but I was at a pub and there was a table of a few women sitting having drinks and food and I was at the edge of you know that area where that table was at the bar and they were having a discussion and I couldn't help but overhear some of the things that they were saying but when they got into a discussion about their view of men I have to just confess and admit I did start kind of deliberately either eavesdropping a little bit okay just hear what was gonna what was being said what was coming out of their mouths and one woman actually turned to the other woman and said you know I have to be honest that she did not know I was listening or could hear but I was definitely within earshot range but you know my back was turned to her and I was really trying to tune out the other noise and really listen what to what she was saying and she said what I really want in a man what I want a man to be is my slave she actually I swear to God ladies and gentlemen this was spoken aloud she actually said what I want in a man what I want a man to be is my personal slave and she wasn't joking her kidding and they weren't didn't view it as a big joke yeah they let they laugh like uh-huh you know you're saying it right out in the open cuz they're basically saying thinking the same thing yeah and this is this is the reason they are enslaved they don't even understand the very reason you are a slave and don't even really even know you're a slave because you're too you know ignorant to even recognize that fact because you haven't even looked into anything you're a slave B cause you think like this is that is the causal factor because what it happens in the mental realm gets reflected in the physical realm especially if it's happening in the aggregate sense then that happens in the aggregate sense societal exactly when one suffers awesome right and that's what and that mentality is creating the slavery that is being perpetuated and they don't understand that they don't understand that that's how natural law works you know as many people are thinking like that you're that's gonna be given to you by the universe Ackley you know precisely and they're enslaved because they think like that but we got into this topic because we were we were talking about you know people who just want to be entertained just want to hear you know music they don't want to hear the message of freedom injected in something a band like Sons of Liberty again very popular band Iced Earth this is a side project of theirs and you have people saying I just want to come because oh you know I want to hear the music and I don't really want to take part in that you know discussion about rebellion that they don't want to be feral you know they don't want to be untamed because they're worried about what what's what's this person gonna think what's that person or think is this person gonna like me is this person gonna ostracize me am I gonna be popular with women you know am I going to be popular amongst my peer group you know and that's what we're this social engineering aspect comes in where they're actually trying to make women not desire not be attracted to not one a guy who has any of those quote-unquote feral masculine untamable qualities that will stand up for his rights that will stand up for us freedom because subconsciously they're like somebody who plays with the system you know and and complies with the system they make more money they don't be they're not harassed you know they're they're gonna be easier to control because they can be controlled in this sense so they're gonna be easily controlled by me and influenced by me yeah you know and they have a lower they have what I call the mini-me Satanism mindset absolutely the controllers are the big Satanists and these are the many Satanists you know they're they're propagating the whole system by what they're thinking in the aggregate sense but there are just a smaller version of their psychopathic satanic controllers exactly any other bands you want to throw they're uh yeah um Dead Kennedys is definitely up there you know more so from my younger age old school old old-school punk and hardcore punk yeah they got right out there I mean if the name doesn't tell you what they were about I mean they they basically spoke out against the system you know yeah that's something that resonated within me yeah you know since I was a teenager so yeah that's that's definitely know we're probably leaving a million million names out of this but yeah I mean I think that's a good place well how about some rap because you know we've been talking about metal hardcore punk stuff like that absolutely I like rap personally um you know III don't listen to a whole lot of it because I really limit to conscious rap one of my favorite conscious rappers is Paris I mean if you've heard this guy stuff I mean he is he could say so much in so few words this is he's from the gorilla funk label I think people should check out all the rappers on that label but Paris I think is one of the people who really stands out yeah absolutely you know I I I'm not as familiar with Paris but as far as I know you know he's very similar to a guy like immortal technique sure you know where he's very colorful with what he's saying and he's not sugarcoating thank sure anybody but as far as hip-hop goes you know immortal technique for me is definitely up there a guy I've been checking out a lot recently is que Reno yeah just phenomenal great I'm probably the best lyrical writer and the the flow of his raps lyrically are just incredibly impressive but he gets into mind control in the stuff that he talks about the occult stuff definitely worth checking out absolutely how about our personal friend Saint Pete I mean this is a guy who has to come up and get more popular in the music in rat with clothes that I did he is just incredibly talented yeah there's just the message he brings is about truth it's about the tyranny taking place in society but the power behind it yeah I mean you know he opened up for us for our first show and I was in the back green room just you know going over some chords and warming up before we went on and listening to him in the back man I was so fired up because he's not sugarcoating it he's saying it how it is and he's doing it in a very educated way right you know so without a doubt very very very intelligent guy st. Pete folks I mean you got to check this guy stuff out just brilliant absolutely um anybody else yeah Kay rs.100 old-school stuff you know this is a very learned man he understands the dark occult you know he could call it out very well and you know some enjoyable songs out there you know so he's definitely up there you know that gives you an idea like what we're about musically I think you know I think it's a good place to leave the section of you know the topic of bands we like right how about people who are doing it wrong how about people or yeah there's a lot of too many how about um you know this idea of petty rebellion focused on this but you know really that's not gonna get you anywhere yeah yeah that there's too much of that going on where it's it's in my opinion I I see it to be no different from the George Soros race Wars right that he funded I mean it's the same rhetoric the same thing and a lot of these these guys don't really realize what they're doing is actually pinning everybody up against each other you know and you know one guy I can think of that's an absolute sell out completely P Diddy you know Puff Daddy you know this guy come on you know he goes and says vote or die back back you know when Bush was was running you know and then he's now saying you know don't vote you know but yet he's still in love with the system still putting out the same garbage music there's no message behind it you know so I see it for what it is I mean it's it's just garbage just Seamster punk rock you know the I always found a contradiction in terms pop punk I hate punk rock you're not pop yeah exactly who's making profits hop you don't understand it's not Punk you can't put those things together they're oxymorons yeah they're diametrically opposed opposites now you know abandoned we didn't discuss who I thought really had a phenomenal message of freedom early on but then went in a completely different direction for many years now I think they're very slightly beginning to get an edge back is Metallica I mean I don't think any discussion about you know metal could be complete without talking about the path they went down absolutely a lot of people feel they sold out I think somebody got to them I think after the album and justice for all which if you just listen to the lyrics on that album is unbelievable absolutely regardless of what you think about the sound of the album right the lyrical content alone is one of the most messes absolutely anti-government albums out there yeah and then in the next album they're not talking about any of it and it's you know a black cover with the gadsden snake hidden yeah as if they were trying to send a message you know I think perhaps someone got to them and said you want to be the next Elvis Presley you want to be the next you know Jim Morrison well I'll keep doing what you're doing yeah you know yeah you know and they didn't really have the nerve to say okay whatever you think you need to do we're gonna do what we need to do right you know I think they just said we'll go with the program at least for a while then that's when you saw Hetfield's you know total alcoholism come in yeah you know because I think then he knew what he was doing was I think if anything you know of the members left in the band he might have the most possible you know chance to really still fully awake and bring a good message of freedom the people that he's the lyric writer Cliff Burton was really doing that oh yeah his influence is still all over unjustice absolutely you know absolutely it's a shame he's not with us any longer right but I think they were somehow gotten to and decided hey you know very policy because that the transformation between those two albums its Tucson yeah it's night and day yeah truly so I just wanted to say that we were talking about other bands that you know lead up what you might call false sense of rebellion or just uphold the system completely are there bands that you think are you know fully satanic and just uphold the systems you know what love the system of slavery as it is yeah yeah one band I can think of that comes to minds and musically you know again this is this is how it works folks I mean they paint it the way they want to to bring people and they reel them in and you know they make it all seem like it has to do with rebellion and going against the system or you know just being rebellious period but most of the time it's just garbage and one band that I think of is a band called ghost BC and they're from Sweden this band comes from a black metal band called repugnant and now for those out there that don't understand what black metal is black metal is a genre of music that is 100% satanic I mean they literally use satanic imagery lyrical content has everything to do with eugenics and you know you name it this this is what these people stand for and unfortunately a band like ghosts are actually doing pretty well within the music scene and you know I mean the lead singer dresses like the black Pope and their songs have everything to do with child rape black mass and sacrifice and yet they're drawing large crowds of people and unfortunately and I understand this mindset of a young person that wants to go against the system that wants to be rebellious in nature and the corruption within you know things like the Vatican or just you know the Christian Church in general I'm not saying that all people that follow these religions are that way but the people that are the the spearhead are these religions they are very immoral people and and I understand that you would want to go against that and you know that that's something that I can I can attest to because when I was younger you know I grew up in a Christian household and you know it from from what I saw from it I saw a lot of fakeness I saw a lot of false reality going on with adults that they they were trying to put upon me that made me angry and want to go against it so I started listening to black metal and thinking that that was the right way to rebel you know and I realized over years and specifically when I lived downtown in Manhattan in New York in the financial district in Battery Park for a few years what a Satanist really was you know and this is before I actually knew what what it really stood for wasn't this Red Devil it wasn't right this you know entity that that's sitting with a pitchfork this is a mindset that's right and I saw it outright I saw it for the years that I lived out there and was repulsed by the people that lived in that neighborhood you know not everybody but by and large the materialistic behaviors of people and the the mimimi mentality is so overridden that you you you can't miss it when you're in that neighborhood can't escape from it one of the biggest false Flags took place in that neighborhood and yet people are flocking to it to go to Ground Zero to like it's Disney World right you know and and don't even remotely question what took place worshiping the official story exactly I mean the 9/11 truth museum IRS's all of their predispositions and prejudices etc exactly exactly this whole false rebellion it's just the dialectic you know they're saying well you don't like this aspect of the control system oh here we have the other arm for you you could flock right into the arms over here and we'll take you in you know but you're not gonna get anything different right you know I mean that's what I fell for earlier when I moved towards Satanism because I hated organized religion to the extent that I did you know because that was one aspect of the control system and then when you see what that is and you say I'm done with this oh hey we have this other arm of the bird of prey this other wing of the bird of prey ready and waiting for you we'll gladly take you into that will call it rebellion but you're just gonna get more slavery exactly you know don't people wake up to the fact that this is a dialectic and you know there is a a way out of that it's by rejecting the dialectic realizing this these are all aspects of the control system and you have to break free of all of those forms of mind control right so I guess I'll that's really basically what I really wanted to get into but it I'll leave the floor for you Mike can talk about anything else that you want to get into and then we can wrap up yeah absolutely I mean with with what we're speaking about right now at the false message of rebellion you know there are bands that try to paint themselves as being rebellious and you know I touched upon that within the metal scene and and we did touch upon that within the punk rock scene and and you know a band that I actually knew personally you know that their entertainment lawyer was a friend of mine and we ended up hitting it off and I was pretty young at the time I was in my early 20s and you know my mindset you know I thought that they were cool because you know they were popular and I didn't know any better that their message of rebellion this false pretense of you know just taking the same line that's being given by the media because let's just face it I mean everybody pretty much knows that George Bush is a very unpopular man in America I mean for the most part and that that was something that I noticed with their music that they just would toe the line that they would say exactly what you want to hear and still be asking for a master essentially which is completely immoral you know these guys are not about a message of truth and as I got to know them I realized all they cared about was partying the feel-good which look if you want to have a good time that's fine I'm not saying you can't do that but they in no way we're promoting the message of truth they were very self-indulgent and did not care about anything other than themselves and money so you know for them to call themselves punk rock couldn't be further from the truth these guys and there's a lot of that that goes on within the musical scene unfortunately but um you know I gotta say people gotta use discernment you know you can't just jump on a bandwagon and think that these people care about them same way as government you know that they're gonna actually bring them a message of truth you got to do some discernment and critical thinking and a lot of times they're being promised things yeah you know oh we'll give you money and fame and power etc you know they're they're just toeing the line because of what they're being promised exactly and that goes on not only in government of course but in religion it goes in in music and in all aspects of our lives you know the financial world business world etc absolutely III think discernment is a huge problem for a lot of people you know because they don't take in all the points of view all the information and then you know filter it and analyze it and you know see what comes out in the wash so to speak you know they're just very easily led and influence and that's why they're using music to lead and influence people because it is a form of art that can reach the subconscious mind quickly and can say a whole lot in so few words you know so it's it could be its again it's a tool and it's how it's used it can be used as a mechanism of enlightenment and it can use be used as a mechanism of mind control it's about the consciousness of the wielder of the tool Mike I am proud and honored to have you as one of the wielders of the founders sonic assault you know and it's a blessing that we met and feeling we met all in the 4th of July that's right of this year and it's been a great relationship both as friends and musically ever since and I want to thank you for coming on and sharing your views on the modern state of music and rebellion within the the musical community so thanks for coming on what on earth is happening and we should do this again sometime in the near future absolutely thanks for having me we've got ladies and gentlemen Mike Thompson of the founders the founders dot us the most extreme 3% er hardcore punk band that you will ever hear musically and lyrically so come out to see the founders here in Philadelphia On February 27 Saturday night February 27th at Connie's rickrack in South Philadelphia you could check out their website Connie's rickrack calm check out our website the founders thought us I'll be putting a poster up on the founders not us and at what on earth is happening when I make it for this show and don't forget I'll be speaking live here in Philadelphia in February be getting an exact date on that it's going to be called myself and Jay Parker both speaking live on the same day full day seminar it's going to be called demystifying the occult part 2 Satanism and the dark occult you're not going to want to miss that because the to insiders into this world talking about what they know about what goes on in Satanism and the dark occult myself and Jay Parker that's coming up in February in Philadelphia at the effort Society and of course free your mind for April 15 to 16th and 17th for your mind conference calm do not miss that biggest conference of its kind anywhere in the world ladies and gentlemen you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm thanks so much for listening have a great day everyone see you next time [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #195

Topics: *Physical Health, the Mind-Body-Spirit Connection, Physical condition is critical for physical resistance, Truth-seeking as a sedentary activity, Effort and Persistence, Maintaining Physical Well-Being, Diet and Exercise, Mark's personal routines for physical conditioning, Cardiovascular Health, Martial Arts, Jeet Kune Do, Yoga, Biking, Wlaking, Firearms, Juicing, Blending, Fermented Foods, Health Supplements, the importance of pure drinking and cooking water, Shielding ourselves against toxins by building a stronger immune system, Living in Alignment with Natural Law, Preparedness for what is coming*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe you [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Monday December 28th 2015 this will be the last what on earth is happening podcast for the year 2015 almost completely wrapped up I hope everybody had a good Christmas and I hope you have a good New Year coming into 2016 we have a great show lined up for you here tonight I'm going to be talking about the importance of a strong physical Constitution building the body and working with the body diet health exercise all absolutely critical and important ingredients in any person who wants to actively participate in rebellion here on earth so that's coming our way in this edition of what on earth is happening I want to thank my guest from last week Mike Thompson who came on the show to discuss the state of music in general and specifically rebellion in music Mike of course is the guitarist the lead guitarist of my band the founders and I have a few event announcements before we get started with the topic of discussion for today the free your mind for conference is going to be coming at us very quickly so if you haven't gotten your tickets to get them now for your mind for a conference on consciousness mind control and the occult taking place at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in langhorne pennsylvania April 15th 16th and 17th of 2016 for your mine returns to Philadelphia with a three-day conference featuring top caliber caliber whistleblowers and researchers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring for empowering solutions spreading awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the speakers for free or mind for are as follows Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien davidwhitehead Freeman Jamie Hanshaw Jay Parker Janice barceló Jim Marrs John vibes Jordan Maxwell Josey Wales Ken Rolla Laura Eisenhower myself mark passio Mark Phillips Mary Sean Young Max Egan and Ross Ben ladies and gentlemen please do keep in mind Ross been at this time because uh his father recently passed away so he could use your positive energy and support at this time I'm sure he's going through a difficult time so keep that in mind I believe some more speakers are still going to be announced I'm not sure if that's definitely the case but that's the main line up right now all featured speakers an all weekend pass for the freer mind for conference one $69.99 individual day passes available for 59.99 you can get your tickets today at free your mind conference calm once again the conference's website for your mind conference calm for your mind for is going to be an event like no other of its kind and it's going to be an event that you're not going to want to miss coming at us in April of 2016 I will be giving an all-day seminar with Jay Parker entitled demystifying the occult part - Satanism and the dark occult this will be a live all-day seminar taking place at the ethical Society of Philadelphia the ethical Society is at 19 1906 Rittenhouse Square Philadelphia PA this will be taking place Saturday February 6th so just a little over a month Saturday February 6 2015 an all-day seminar starting a little after noon 12:30 p.m. and going until 9:00 p.m. so this is going to be one you're not gonna want to miss folks because I'm gonna really get into my experiences in the dark occult what it really is what it's about what Satanism really is how it has infiltrated our culture the the general ideology and how most people adhere to it and you're not going to want to miss the things that Jay Parker is going to be talking about at this either he's gonna be getting into trauma-based mind control and the kind of horrific things that these people do to their own kind let alone to other people but to the people within these cult systems and to their own children so this is going to be a very powerful all day seminar on the darkness Satanism and the dark occult demystifying the occult part - Satanism and the dark occult live all-day seminar myself and Jay Parker Saturday February 6th 2015 all day at the ethical Society of Philadelphia a great venue by the way I've spoken there a few times as part of the Tesla Science Foundation's events that they have hosted there my recent Tesla presentation called the dark side of Tesla technology was held there was recorded there so this is a great venue and you know the topic the the the topic matter could not be any more absolutely necessary for people to understand at this point this is something that is completely rampant in our culture and most people don't understand this twisted religion that really has the reins of power in this world most people are in denial of it they don't want to accept that these people are Satanists that these people are dark occultists you know it frightens them to such an extent that they won't even talk about it but it's it's a discussion that has to be tabled and understood so this is going to be a very very important seminar so come on out if you're in the Philadelphia area or even if you're not in the Philadelphia area the prices are going to be announced next week the price for the attendance of this seminar so I'll just hold on for that information but that will be available probably even before next week you know we're working that out and it will be available very shortly just watch the website for that I'll be putting this flyer for this event up with the podcast and also I'll be putting a banner on the homepage regarding this event as well of what on earth is happening calm so demystifying the occult Saturday February 6th don't miss it the founders my anarchist hardcore punk band will be playing Saturday February 27th 2016 at Connie's rickrack that's at 11:32 South 9th Street in the Italian market section of South Philadelphia that's just off the corner of 9th and Ellsworth streets it's on 9th Street between Ellsworth Street and Washington Avenue so we'll be playing a full set Saturday February 27th come on out for that other bands to be announced I still have some what on earth is happening promotional t-shirts with the one great work sigil the all-seeing eye and the one great work of truth love and freedom those shirts are available for a voluntary donation you can click the button on the left hand side of what on earth is happening calm about those t-shirts to get information on how you can get one there's also a donation button on the left hand side of what on earth is happening calm and if you feel that the information that I have presented here on this radio show and on my website through my videos has been of value to you then please feel free to make a voluntary donation to help support my work and my efforts so that I can continue them into the future so with that having been said let's jump into our main topic of discussion for today which is the importance of a strong physical body how to maintain physical strength how to maintain physical health you know so much of what we talk about here on what on earth is happening is you know cerebral it deals with the psychological information the spiritual information but you know seeking truth in the way that most people do today can be a sedentary lifestyle it's sedentary activity it's it's activity that is done with the mind but it's very sedentary regarding the body you know you just think of a person who is seeking truth they're generally usually sitting at a screen somewhere or reading a book sitting down in a chair or lying down in a prone position maybe reading a book or reading something off of a tablet or a phone you know or sitting at a computer desk and staring into a computer screen well of course this is vital you know to do to learn what's going on in the world the physical body can take a toll can be taken on the physical body because of the sedentary nature of that work you know I joke around with people and say you know a lot of these truthers and you know people who are actively researching what's going on they think if they have to they're gonna be able to just hop right up out of that chair and physically fight if they have to defend themselves physically and it doesn't work like that folks believe me you know people think if they're gonna just you know pop right out of you know where they're sitting and researching and be able to suddenly defend themselves and have they're gonna have the dexterity the capability the stamina etc the strength and stamina required to do that I have news for them it's not that easy you know you have to condition the body to work in certain ways you have to condition the body to be able to put up with certain physical rigors and if you're not doing that activity if you're just doing the mental and spiritual work and you're not doing the physical work that's gonna you know it's not going to work out well for you in the long term if you do have to rely on physical strength and endurance you know in order to defend yourself or your rights or your life or the life and rights of your loved ones so physical conditioning is critical for physical resistance should that become necessary and more likely than not is going to become necessary I tell people in a very serious way that there are people who are training right now to take your rights and your life it's not a joke it's a very serious matter it's very real it's a very real matter right now in this world there are people who are training to take your property your rights and if necessary your life in their eyes if it becomes deep if they deem it necessary or their masters deem it necessary and that's going on every day so becoming physically strong is as important as becoming mentally and spiritually strong you know it's the mind body spirit connection the body plays a critical role in that Trinity if the body's not strong the minds not really ultimately going to be strong you know that's what you have to really get your health in good order to be able to think clearly and logically to be able to really deeply understand what's going on around you the body is part of overall consciousness and in dealing with the kind of material that I deal with and that I put out there to other people you know you can get into the pattern of focusing even too much on the mental and spiritual aspects of things and that can cause the body to suffer I mean conversely it works the other way as well focusing too much on physical activity you know and ignoring what's really going on around you in the world or even within your own psycho-spiritual makeup you know that can cause the mental and spiritual aspects of a being to suffer a lot of people do this as an escape mechanism they want to run away from themselves and what's going on with life on Earth you know they so they you know over work out and you know constantly move on from one physical activity to the next to the next to the next so there has to be a balance in place you know that's what I want people to take away from this whole thing that I'm talking about today there needs to be a balance you have to be balanced between good mental and spiritual work and proper physical work building up the physical body and in conjunction working with the psyche working with the spiritual aspects of yourself so just to let people know I mean I kind of did in the podcast that I came back on a few weeks ago I told people that you know I have been going through some rough times especially emotionally and been a little bit depressed about not only the state of the world you know things going on in my personal life so in order to remedy some of that it's like I recognized I was being too sedentary as well doing what I do the nature of the work that I do so I wanted to start very consciously focusing on the physical body a little bit more and preparing it and getting stronger physically because first of all I know more likely than not what's coming if it doesn't work out that way it would be a miracle at this point I mean I look at nothing short of divine intervention practically or the intervention of nature is going to stop warfare from occurring down the line in this country so I mean knowing that I want to be prepared I don't intend to go quietly into the night I don't intend to have my life taken very easily by the enemy I intend to be a big problem for them and without making the body strong that's it's not going to work out like that so I've put in a lot of effort over the you know pretty much the last year since early 2015 really to start to build those aspects more I mean I I didn't look at myself as in being in bad physical shape prior to that and have been focused on trying to maintain proper diet but I've been doing a lot more physical activity and I'll get into that in this episode diet of course is just as important as the physical activity again there needs to be a balance there you know you want to be able to do you want to have your diet in proper order of course because nutrition is key but you also want the right amount of physical activity and to do that daily make it a part of your schedule a part of your routine it has to be habituated made habitual made into a habit so both physical activity and of course you know a good high nutrient diet have been a big key in what I consider for for myself in 2015 to have been an additional health makeover I look at it like I went through a health makeover for myself years ago when I learned all the bad stuff that was going on in our food and changed my diet for the better but I feel like I've done an additional health makeover of sorts in 2015 because of the physical activity that I've integrated into my life so you know as with any work to improve oneself effort is going to be required you know you you have to put your mind in the mindset that this is going to be work it's if it was easy everybody would immediately do it and see the results with hardly any effort or work it's you know there's a reason this is work it requires effort to get it done it requires energy so you have to built you have to start where you're at and build a little at a time nobody can go from zero to 100 miles an hour instantaneously you know you this is a process that's another thing that should be understood with all of it it's a process I never you know I think a vegan lifestyle is a better choice than a highly carnivorous lifestyle I've talked about you know that I see carnism as immoral and against natural law and you know people come down on both sides of this since we're gonna be talking about you know physical activity and nutrition you know there's people who think if you're advocating for a vegan lifestyle you're evil there's people who think if you're not vegan you're evil you can't win okay you have to start where you're at and work in a progressive way to be better than you were the day before that's what balance is you know I tell people I'm not competing with anybody regarding this I don't need people telling me that if I don't eat me I'm evil or if I eat meat I'm evil I'm competing with no one but myself with that with the person I was the day before yesterday and yesterday that's who I'm competing with so it's not a competition folks you know it's a it's it's trying to improve upon the self by starting from where you're at and then working forward so with that being said I mean I was going to say I do think that yeah a vegan lifestyle is the way the direction you want to go in I think that will really not only optimize your health but optimize your alignment with natural law however do you need to do it immediately you know from being a heavy meat-eater this day to being a vegan the next no and there's a matter of fact that probably could create health problems if you do it that way it's a process you know move in the direction that you want to go and get better at it each day so I want to very clearly emphasize that I'm not saying that this needs to be overnight changes never have so works going to be required that's the first thing to understand this is going to require effort and you have to put that in your mindset you have to say I know that this is gonna be hard work but I'm up to the challenge you know if this is something I can do it's possible people look at the whole thing and they say oh you know it looks like an insurmountable challenge an impossibly tall mountain to climb well you know as the saying goes the first a journey of a thousand miles begins with the first steps you have to begin somewhere you know it's like an understanding the truth people always just say well where do I start they get my art drive or something like that where do I start start from wherever your interest is that start from whatever you find appealing initially you know there's so many good foods out there so many good high-quality nutrient-dense foods out there that taste good as well you know there's good gyms that people can go and join you know you can get involved in all kinds of physical activity if you like swimming do that if you like biking do that you know if you like mountain climbing do that you know I mean you could research things just about anywhere you know and get involved it's about starting from what interests you so of course in my own personal life I try to maintain this balance between doing physical work and doing the mental and spiritual work and I've done tons of psychic work you know spiritual works shadow work upon the self but over the last year year and a half or so I personally felt like you know there wasn't a balance for me and it was not only having an it was having most of an effect emotionally for me you know and other factors of course are involved personally which I'm not going to get into today but you know I felt like I needed to ramp up my efforts to put myself in a better physical condition so that the the endorphins and the kind of biochemistry that goes on when your body's in an optimum state of health really does help with an emotional state of well-being that's something that people have to really understand the body and the mind are connected so I kind of took the approach that I was going to put more effort into trying to become as physically strong as possible and that's one of the reasons I took the hiatus that I took for several months so what I really want to talk about today on the show is what I do just some examples of what I do again I think one of the most important things somebody can do is going to talk about the truth is live what you talk about you know do what you say if you're going to put an idea out there let it be something that you've done and has shown an improvement for yourself so that you know this works and then you can put it out there for other people knowing that it's not going to harm them it's kind of like the idea of you know don't discuss the problem unless you're going to talk about the solution to the prom you know I'm not saying you have to stick to that rule you could talk about whatever you want but it's a good idea if you're going to talk about something that's highly negative like all the problems that are going on in the world understand what the solution is like living in harmony with natural law you know if there's all these poisons and things that are attacking the body in the environment understand here's some of the things you could do to mitigate that and to lessen its impact by making the body as strong as possible this is like shielding you know it's a form of alchemy that you're strengthening the thing that's being attacked you know and by strengthening it those attacks are going to be negligible they're going to have negligible impact I should say so I feel like as a result of this work I'm physically stronger than I've ever been I have more strength more physical strength more stamina I can do physical a lot of physical activity without getting winded or out of breath like I used to I've lost weight I joke around with friends that you know that they talk about age you know I'm over 40 now and I joke that you know youth is overrated I I could kick my 20 year old self ass if he was standing in front of me you know so people who were thinking well I'm a little bit older now I don't want to take something like this on it's absolutely possible you can start at any age so one of the things I did actually not even I don't even think it was this year it was late last year was got a gym membership and started working out at a gym about two to three times a week ideally three you know sometimes schedule not permitting a couple of times a week really really helps not only to build a stronger physical body you know muscularly but it builds a lot of cardiovascular conditioning heart health so one of the things I the I'll just run down some of the exercises that I do when I do go to the gym stairs this is something that people will look at and go oh god you know like even at the gym not many people go on the stair climber which I'm surprised that because that that's probably my favorite thing to do there and I guess it's because you know it's like the idea of just climbing steps you know repeatedly it definitely takes its toll on you physically cardiovascular you get out of breath pretty quick when you when you start doing this for the first time of course now when I hit the stairs for the first time at the gym that I go to I could barely do ten flights of stairs you know it's like when I got up to the 10th flight it was like whoa this is like grueling and you got to start at a slow pace you know cuz you could increase the pace that the stairs flow at now I used to work in a Ivy League university as a tech support specialist and when I was there I would always take the stairs I hated the elevators they were slow they were always packed with people I always had equipment sometimes I would have to wait for another car because I would be carrying equipment or pushing equipment in a cart so I got in the habit of starting to take stairs of course if I had a cart I couldn't but it was just me going someplace or just carrying small amounts of equipment I would just take the stairs and you know that really built my cardiovascular conditioning for a while because I worked on the ninth floor of the building where I was at so I was walking up and down those nine stories of stairs multiple times a day then you see when you stop doing that you know you go back to you know not having really good and not replacing it with anything else you go back to having not very good cardiovascular conditioning and stamina so when I joined the gym one of the things I wanted to do is really build cardio condition so I knew that stairs were one of the best ways of doing that from my experience walking them in the past you know physical flights of steps well real flights of steps I should say instead of you know kind of simulated staircases but in the gym of course these machines are great because you could set them for different speeds and it works really well to condition you pretty quickly if you stick with it you just do what you can at first when you get really really tired and stop you know and then just try to do a little bit more next time you go and a little bit more next time so this is what I was doing starting at about maybe 9 or 10 floors and then just building up a little bit at a time 5 stairs 5 flights of stairs more each time a flight is about 15 so you know 15 steps so you know I eventually got up to like being able to do a hundred flights of stairs and then you know said well I want to do something more than that and go a little bit take this into the symbolic realm you know so each time I go to the gym I start with the cardio of the stairs and I said well what's a good number to try to hit as it as far as an amount of floors to do and I settled on a hundred and ten because I looked at it like this was I looked at it like what was what had a lot of stairs you know like the building I worked at it only had like 14 flights 14 floors so I was on the 9th you know there was only 14 flights of stairs I was already doing a hundred flights of stairs I'm like what had that many flights and I immediately thought of the World Trade Center towers which were 110 storey buildings so symbolically I started climbing a hundred and ten flights of stairs doing an extra 10 after I had reached a hundred just you know to kind of commemorate the people who died in that horrific false flag attack and then I said well I'm gonna add one more flight you know and started doing 111 for the three pillars you know as a really three towers came down so as a commemoration to the people who were ritualistically murdered in that dark occult ritual false flag event I was doing for a while a hundred and eleven floors of stairs every time I went I go to the gym now that will definitely put you in decent cardiovascular health let me just tell you that right there if you even did nothing else so now I'm well beyond that and I do about 2,000 steps which approximates it's approximately one hundred and thirty three flights of stairs and that's what I do as soon as I go to the gym before I do any other exercise I'd do that for cardiovascular health now I'm not telling anybody try to go to the gym tomorrow and do one hundred and thirty three flights on the Stairmaster you know you have you would have to build your way up to that you know it's I couldn't possibly come close to doing anything like that it would have been like a feat that would have been unbelievable unfathomable when I first started at the gym over a year ago and I have had gym memberships before in the past but just never really made it habitual I would go and then stop going you know it's now habituated into my lifestyle that's the key you know you you keep doing something till it becomes a habit a pattern then it becomes easier to do that's why bad habits are very hard to break because even with bad habits they become easier and easier to just keep doing them once we become accustomed to doing them for a long period of time the same could be said of good habits if you have bitch away a good habit it becomes easier and easier to do as time goes on so now 2,000 stairs is not that difficult for me to do and I could probably be probably push it and do more if I wanted as a matter I have in the past the most I've ever walked on the that Stairmaster was 150 flights of stairs just to see if I could do it one day so you know that's over 2,000 steps so it's something that you build to you don't do it all at once small steps pun intended another exercise that I began doing almost every time I go is a rowing machine an ERG machine so it's like crew rowing and this is like a full body workout you know it'll really put you in good cardiovascular health too and again you can take this at your own pace and there's tension that you could set on the machine most gyms have all of this stuff and more you know there's very complicated machines that you could find at certain gyms that work all kinds of different muscle groups you know most gyms have just simple machines that work one muscle set and then you move on to another machine and they're pretty easy to understand and work like people who are intimidated shouldn't be you know who thing called I won't know how to use this machine there's always people there that are very helpful the the staff at any decent gym will help you out I mean they want members you know they want membership so they're gonna be as nice as possible to people and as supportive as possible so the people will join and keep the membership so a rowing machine great exercise I usually do about 3,000 meters on the rowing machine which takes me approximately a little less than 15 minutes jumping rope they hear something everybody can do in their home you know just and again it's it's harder than people think especially as an adult you know we watch kids jump rope it's not the same for an adult you know we have a lot more weight and size and you know you got to start light and just do a few and then work your way up to doing sets you know so I do a few hundred jumps of rope when I go to the gym and you know it's like I do it in usually like 20 or 25 sets and then just keep repeating that but talk about great cardiovascular conditioning and something that will build up your your legs for leg strength jumping rope there's practically nothing better than that that's what one of the other activities I really enjoy when I go also vertical jumps onto a platform like they have these hard foam platforms that you could just you know leap up on to set up at the gym like I belong to I mean people could do this like you know if they have any kind of a platform in their house or outside like maybe in their their backyard or something like that and just if it's sturdy and you know you're not gonna hurt yourself you just do a vertical leap onto it I do a lot of these you know to basically improve dexterity balance and leg strength then of course there's all the machines the the general circuit weight machines and you can work out your arms your legs ABS etc you know III do those machines too after doing a lot of this cardio workout so joining a gym is something that you know a lot of people look at and they are hesitant or they are intimidated there's people of all ages you know all backgrounds races everything ages and it's again it's not something that people really need to be so intimidated about it's just like go go a couple times a week you know it could be a social thing too you can go with friends you know my gym membership allows me to take a person you know so I could take a guest it again it's a habit that you just want to get into by doing it and starting light over stressing yourself when you start light you're gonna it's gonna be something you feel you can handle and then you could do more the next time it's just like induction into truth nobody's going to be able to be explained what's going on on this planet overnight didn't happen that way for me it's not gonna happen that way for other people you can refute something that is completely wrong and try to explain to somebody about that point what is correct but you're not going to get all the information that somebody needs to know into their brain immediately in or in one day or in one week or in one month it's a process it's the same thing with the body building the body up as a process it's you're you're not gonna go from eating you know really bad high sugar low nutrient quality you know high bad fat you know low quality GMO food and having a body that's very out of shape or overweight to immediately being in great shape and you know having you know strong physical body it's a process it's gonna take time to do it's going to take work its effort so you know this is all about willpower folks I mean that's what we're talking about here exercise of the will and you know it's it's mind over matter really is your - to say I'm gonna make this matter called the body stronger now by what I'm going to work I'm going to perform upon it through the will so again it start where you're at and it's and remember that it's a process and you'll see results over time but it will be something that takes time that's what people don't like about it you know they want instant gratification that's part of the whole satanic culture in America we want instinct we want to see instant results instant gratification you know if I wanted to see totally instant results for the work I did I would have done one show you know try to explain everybody as much as possible in one show what's going on and then say oh I want that to take root and well it's not gonna work that it takes persistence the great work is about persistence it's about saying well here's what I've been able to accomplish today tomorrow I'm gonna be right back on that I'm gonna be continuing to work on that you know that's that's something that requires willpower that's what this whole thing is about willpower the willpower to get out of slavery ultimately you know because these people who consider them themselves our masters are not going to easily give up their their grip their stranglehold so another thing that I've been doing aside from just the gym is martial arts and you want to talk about something that will put you in good shape relatively quickly because it works the entire body and the mind and I mean it will work muscles you didn't think you had you know and I talked about this briefly on the first podcast after I came back from my hiatus that I've been getting involved in jeet kune do-- which was Bruce Lee's system of integral integral martial arts and it's even kind of a inadequate way of explaining what Jeet Kune Do is because Jeet Kune Do is a formless martial art form that basically says take whatever works and use it and if it does not work don't employ it and this is unheard of in the martial arts world because it's a very regimented world for the most part where that they say these are the forms this is how you do something and then you just practice it this way and don't deviate from that Jeet Kune Do is a radical departure from that kind of a mentality in ideology when it comes to martial arts because it's saying everybody's body is different you know everybody moves different ways they have different strengths and you have to play to your strengths so it's one of the things that attracted me to it not to mention I always love Bruce Lee growing up and you know this guy had a very great attitude and philosophy when it came to the flowing nature of martial arts how it should be a floo that works instead of something you're trying to you're trying to adapt to you should adapt it to yourself again radical departure from old-school way of thinking in martial arts that's why he was hated by many people who were considered gurus and seafoods in different martial arts forms and you know he was not well-liked amongst that community and again one of the other reasons is because he brought this all to the United States and taught it to the American culture they didn't want that information a lot of this they wanted to hold it tight to the chest again prior to a lot of the stuff Bruce Lee did you know in the last century you could call martial arts in occulted form of knowledge you know because not many people were into it it was you know something that wasn't as widespread nearly as it is now and I think a lot of that is because of Bruce Lee and his system called G kundo so this is what I've been studying and I have a good instructor for it and I take I meet with a private instructor a couple of times a week and it's been going great and we've been integrating that with Kali Kali is a Filipino system of stick fighting and sword fighting and often it is integrated with with JKD as are other weapon systems so that's that's the form of martial arts I've been studying there are many others and you know not telling anybody to just get involved with that one you know there's plenty of other martial arts that if you're attracted to for whatever reasons pursue it again one of the reasons I like martial arts is because I like JKD and and wanted to get involved in that is because it says you know all of these martial arts are have value and all of them are legitimate and we can take a little bit from this one and a little bit from this one and a little bit from this one and we can even adapt those techniques to suit what we want to do with them and you know employ them all depending on the situation or circumstance I mean to me that's kind of the approach I take with the information I'm putting forward hey maybe this religion has something that's worthwhile maybe this occult tradition has something that's worthwhile we don't need to make each one a religion or something that's set in stone but we could integrate concepts and ideas from all of them based on what works especially for the circumstances that we are in so that's kind of the approach that jeet kune do-- takes to martial arts and that's why i liked it because of its open-minded philosophy but not to say that other martial arts systems wouldn't be a great way to go to improve physical health you know strengthen the body improve the mind get better dexterity physically it's just a great way to go and it's so you want to talk about pushing and challenging yourself there's no better way than through the martial arts to do that one of the things I've been studying on my own outside of meeting with my instructor for JKD and Kali lessons is nunchucks really the actual name is nunchuck ku but people in the United

States generally know them as nunchucks it's a weapon that again Bruce Lee used and kind of popularized but the actual combat techniques are very different than the Freestyle techniques and that's kind of what I've been looking into on my own and it's a kind of an interest of mine again a weapon that you know is flexible and powerful and silent insofar as that aside from firearms you know if you're using firearms they're gonna make big noise and if you want to be kind of stout you want to have some stealth aspect to a defense or attack then you want something that's not going to make a lot of noise that's where edged weapons and flexible weapons are going to come into play so I seem to have an affinity for them for nunchucks and been kind of integrating that with my other martial arts studies also if you have an opportunity to do it one of the best things you can do for not only a physical strength and you know strengthening the muscles and the muscle tone and getting stronger to be able to do perform strikes is hitting a heavy bag now of course not everybody has one of these or has space for one of these but some gyms will have them I happen to have a personal friend who has one in their house and it really really helps with you know being able to practice strikes and practice kicks and also get some aggression out and just get a good workout in and sweat a lot you know that's that's one of the things that you know I've heard that is so important like sweating eliminates toxins from the body there are people who say you should do something to break a hard sweat every day because that's a part of eliminating toxins you know and I I couldn't agree more I mean like you do physical activity to the point of sweating and you're doing something right you know and you could just keep doing that activity every day it's removing the bad stuff from the body through the skin the skin is the biggest organ you know that's why physical activity is so important you sweat through the skin that's the one of the biggest surface area is the skin it's an organ and its function is to remove its that allow things into the body and remove things from the body so in addition to being you know defending being the outer layer of defense for what's inside of your body hitting a heavy bag definitely one of the best things that I've been doing over the last year or so and it really really helps to focus you to strengthen you and to help to release you know any pent-up tension as well so another thing that I've actually been delving into because of my interest in studying martial arts is yoga now I've talked about yoga as part of the New Age deception when it's used for the wrong reasons and in many cases it is it's used for escapism it's used to just have people ignore the negative aspects of what's going on and be able to tolerate those things more they're told oh you're you're not spiritual if you're going to be upset about these things so Oh take some yoga and you'll fight you'll learn ways to control that anger when it's something you should be getting angry about even so yoga can be used for the wrong reasons but there are positive applications for it I never tried to explain to anyone that yoga should be thrown out or is not a valid discipline of course it is it's just you've got to be using that tool for the right reasons there are valid reasons to employ and study yoga and then there are invalid ones you know it's about how you're using the tool it's a tool how are you using it so I think yoga is a way to really get in touch with the self and learn what about what your work to do here on earth is all about it's a centering tool especially for those who are too right brained it can be a very centering tool you know I'm sorry those who are too left brain it could be a very centering tool to bring you toward the right hemisphere of the brain and achieve balance for those who are very right brained I think yoga can actually if it's not used properly can imbalance you because New Age practices in general which I'm not saying yoga is new just a New Age practice of course it's been around for thousands of years before you know what we would consider the New Age movement came about this is an ancient Eastern tradition especially used in you know India and the the Indus Valley area the Vedic tradition etc but New Agers the way they're using it if somebody is right brain if doing yoga and meditation can imbalance them more toward the right brain and then they don't develop tendencies of self-defense and really standing up for themselves you know you have to be careful when things like this are used to get you to stand down you know they should be used to get you to build yourself up and get ready to stand up you know and take a stand and you know have more care about yourself and your rights and what other people are trying to take from you you know this is something that absolutely could focus you on reality if it's used properly so of course I feel that I have a firm grasp on what's really going on worldwide you know in the in the global picture sense of the term but how I've been using yoga is the supplement my martial arts studies by using it for strengthening muscles that are used in martial arts that you generally don't work when you work out at a gym or even just do physical activity on a daily basis every day yoga part of it could be isolating certain core groups of muscles and the the muscles around the stomach the core you know that the hips these are muscles that are always used in martial arts there are actually like the critical group of muscles that you use there so I've been practicing certain kinds of yoga that specifically address and target core muscles and again people could use yoga in many different ways for many different reasons but it's just been kind of an adjunct a supplement to my martial arts studies to integrate some yoga into my routine so that you're working with and strengthening a lot of the muscles that you use in martial arts another thing I do and try to do at least a few times a week is bicycling I got a bike from a neighbor a couple of years back and just gave it to me just like it was like you know this we used to be my sons he moved out never comes here never uses it doesn't want it at his new place do you want it like a really good bike to a good mountain bike and I was like yeah I'll take it so I got this bike for free and you know I really started putting it to use and it's a little bit obviously more difficult in a city than it is in a rural area because in a city there's a lot of traffic with cars and you have to be very careful or you can become injured but it's um you know it's something that I've adapted to pretty quickly and really I've enjoyed doing and I think it's something that's pretty easily easy and affordable for most people to get involved with so biking is definitely a whole body exercise cardiovascular exercise as well of course you know if you join a gym you can you know go on a stationary bike but no substitute for the real thing certainly again that could also be a social activity for people because they could do it with a friend so walking I mean here's one that you know more people should do every day and a lot of people just loathe to get involved with doing just you know that everybody wants to take a car everywhere they go you know I've walked certain places with people that you know at their age they should be able to walk ten times the length that was walked and they're completely winded and you could tell their cardio is way out of shape and you know insufficient certainly for their age where it should be in the city again it's something that some people really employ and get used to because it's actually easier and faster than driving someplace in many cases now if you have to go a long distance obviously then people are gonna get in the car but you know most places around here I could are within walking distance for me and if I could walk it that's that's what I do or bike firearms training I mean here's another thing that Pete a lot of people won't consider a physical activity but it's a combined physical and mental discipline because there's dexterity and marksmanship obviously involved but you know there's a lot of physical this is one of the reasons I wanted to get in better shape folks I mean you try holding a fully loaded semi-automatic rifle for any length of time you know some of them are lighter than others but you know they're they all have some significant weight to them and you know if you're not in physical condition to be able to do that you know you're not going to be able to defend yourself I think training with firearms also very much puts you in a psychological state of preparedness for what may very well be getting ready to occur and I think that's very important do as much physically be in shape for something like that for scenarios like what we're alluding to here on the show you want to be in good psychological condition you know and again hearing rounds large rounds go off you know it's it's way louder than what you think you know I wouldn't recommend doing it without any kind of ear protection but you know when hits the fan so to speak you know it's going to be quite enormous sound volume produced you know and being around that will almost psychologically desensitize you to it I mean you know it's a cold way of putting it but you know you have to hear those many ature explosions from rounds going off and you know not flinch not have your concentration broken you know I go in to the range somedays and it's like you know hardly anyone is there and you could really take your time and focus and there you don't have a lot of distraction and sound and then some days I go and it's packed and it sounds like World War 3 is already happening you know and there's a round going multiple rounds going off every second so I think going to arrange getting better with your aim and marksmanship plus learning the firearm you know practicing with it holding it and practicing with it for you know in standing position for lengths of time is also good physical exercise and but moreover it's a very good psychological preparedness so I want to shift from physical activity a little bit toward diet and talk about some of the things that I've been using on a daily basis to sustain my body and as supplemental you know dietary supplements etc I've been of course continuing to do a lot of juicing and try to make juicing a stable a staple and a stable part of my diet you know people still don't quite understand I find that people don't understand juicing and a lot of them think it's not something that we should be doing and they have no idea your body is a juicer you are a juicer there is the big revelation from podcast 195 folks you are a juicer okay whether you know it or not or like it or not your body already works as a juicer this is how we get the nutrients from our food you take it into the mouth you bite off a piece you chew it masticate it grind it up with your teeth then you swallow it it goes into the stomach and the intestinal tract which then squeeze it and process it and get the micronutrients out of it in the form of the moisture and the water and the soluble fiber and then you eliminate the bulk of the insoluble fiber your body does use a bit of that insoluble fiber as well but then you essentially eliminate that that's exactly that process of digestion of you know mastication chewing and then swallowing and digesting and eliminating and using the micro nutrient dense water and eliminating the bulk of the insoluble fiber that process of digestion of eating and digesting food is the exact process that a juicer performs upon the fruits and vegetables that you put into it therefore making your body take in all the positive benefits of that process by drinking the juice that is full of micronutrient dense with micronutrients and then you don't have the body does not have to expend the amount of energy required to do that if you had just eaten a solid meal of solid food not to say don't eat solid food okay again balance is the key you're going to introduce juicing into your existing diet you don't even have to make any other changes at first you know then you could start eating around the juicer a lot of people do this as a technique you know that the whole idea here is you're taking in distilled water full of micronutrient compounds it's also structured water because it is distilled and structured as it is pulled up through the root system of that plants the vegetables and fruits that we consume so juicing is one of the biggest things that I think people leave out of the modern diet and it's the biggest mistake that they make and I will continue to support that position because nothing has shown me that that is the incorrect way of viewing the benefits of juicing the guy who got me into juicing years and years and years ago was Jay Kordich I don't know him personally but I've you know watched a lot of his material and saw him on infomercials in the past and the guy resonated with me you could just tell he's got a good heart and you know first of all look at his health I mean I mean this guy's in his 90s and it's still strong as a bowl you know so it works you know you have to integrate it into your diet and then you could do it more and more and get better at doing it and find the combinations that work right for you I like doing some green juice juicing right before I came on the air today to do this podcast I drank some deep green juice and it was kale spinach cucumbers and a little bit of apples for sweetness and it was awesome you know I mean totally charges you up you know that's that's what we need that deep green nutrient density and I mean you could combine this with blending especially if you have yeah I recommend a good auger juicer a single auger juicer is probably the way to go if you don't want to break the bank makes a great juice the juice I made today I did in a masticating juicer a centrifugal masticating juicer I use the Breville so I use them both I have one of each and they work great for what I do you know certain ones work better for certain things I really like how the slow juicer does carrots and green leafy vegetables and I like the way that the centrifugal masticating juicer does citrus fruits so you know they have their strengths and you know people have to look into them and decide what works best for them and then you know what's within their budget and and pick one up just buy one and start using it it's not that difficult and they've come a long way in their in their quality and you know in their capability so their efficiency I should say so another thing I'd like to do is make raw food smoothies with fruits and vegetables and what works great for this is a Vitamix which I also own that's a very expensive high-speed blender with a tamper and it's like a proprietary you know system of shape and it's variable speed etc but I'll tell you what for as expensive as they are not trying to make this into an infomercial the Vitamix was one of the best investments in my health that I've ever made and I use it every single day you know you can't beat it for making great high nutrient dense smoothies especially if you're going to incorporate greens into the smoothie which can produce a bitter taste you know you want them really really really well blended so that it is the smoothie is in fact smooth I use a lot of spinach and kale and the smoothies that I make and of course use bananas oranges I you know I like to make citrus flavored smoothies a lot so I'll put oranges in there grapes strawberries blueberries any berries really will really kick up the taste of a smoothie apples for sweetness I'll add chia seeds and flax seeds for healthy fats and they're you know really super foods you know that have all the proteins that they have all the building blocks the amino acids for building the proteins the body needs you throw those into smoothies I mean and your your your golden green powder blends many different kinds good ones on the market I like maca which is like kind of like a root it's a for energy vitamin C powder I'll add additional vitamin C powder into a smoothie I use sodium a sorbet powder not a sorbic acid the sodium is sorbate gets integrated much better than a sorbic is a healthier form of vitamin C for vitamin C I also recommend beyond tangy tangerine again not not a product placement for it but I use it I mean I think this is one of youngevity 's best products and it works I mean it it has all the micronutrients it has a ton of trace mineral elements in it it tastes great I put that in green smoothies and you know it's a perfect blending it blends perfectly with the the greens bitter you know this has a little bit of a sweet and a tangy and citrusy flavor and the combination works perfectly I've been using youngevity 'he's beyond osteo effects for bone health and car you know cartilage joint her joint health etc I find they put out some good products another place that I think has been putting out great products for health is Infowars and hey we're gonna have you know tons of people explode about that you know how could you talk about Alex Jones you know it's like you know he's doing good work with what he's putting out there still would like to see him go full anarchist you know he's still towing the men are kissed line but I like Alex I like his energy in his spirit and he's bringing this information out to the forefront for the people who are new to it and will be introduced to deeper aspects of it through him so and they'll go on other people will talk about those deeper aspects you know once they get the frontline information so to speak so I like some of the stuff that he has in his health product section on you know his store and I use the coffee that he puts out the immune system support blend I think it's great I think it's one of the best coffees I've ever tasted honestly I'm not a huge coffee drinker I'll have a cup every now again but this is organic Arabica coffee and they have six different immune system supporting mushrooms blended in with it and I enjoy a cup of that in the morning sometimes and I also like rooibos tea rooibos is a very high antioxidant red tea that has six times more antioxidants in it then green tea even does and it's caffeine free naturally it's not decaffeinated tea it's naturally no caffeine because it's from a shrub that grows in South Africa and South Africans have been using this for health benefits for decades and maybe even hundreds of years the West was kind of more recently introduced to rooibos and I grind it very very fine I actually put it in the Vitamix with I have a dry blade container for the Vitamix as well and I'll grind it super fine that's how I'll grind my coffee so I can make it like espresso style and I make an espresso style rooibos and I'm telling you this stuff is as good if not better than coffee and just gives you this charged feeling because so high in antioxidants great tea great to give the children even because there's no caffeine in it and very you know very healthy for the for the body because of all the antioxidants in it rooibos have spelled Roo IBOs pronounced huevos looks like rooibos but it's pronounced rooibos and it's just it's fantastic some supplements i've been using again you know to just give the info whores products a little kick here i've been using their super male vitality formula and what this does the claim that it makes is that it balances or hormonal e balances the male hormone system because it has a lot of testosterone supporting roots in the mixture fruits and roots some of them I'll just name a couple of tribulus terrestris suma ashwagandha maca again use maca powder myself I put that in smoothies Avena sativa tongkat Ali Catawba more more Mira palma and i think that's it so these basically are testosterone boosting in many of them and they will also enhance energy and and clarity mental clarity and mental function so I do find that they it's been working I mean it's a combination of these things you could buy these things anywhere - and make tinctures with them yourself you know but I found that this definitely helps to balance you know the chemicals that are in your body that give you energy and you know I've been talking about more and I'm going to be talking about especially at the free or mine for conference the war on testosterone there is a war on this chemical in the body like that the powers that should not be our waging war on the chemical called testosterone they don't want it in you if you're a man they really don't want it in you but they don't want it in you if you're a woman again people have to understand testosterone is not only vitally important for a met males hormonal balance and makeup but it is absolutely critical for a woman's hormonal balance if a woman has low testosterone levels of course a woman's testosterone levels should not be anywhere near what a man's testosterone levels are but if a woman's testosterone levels are low for a woman or non-existent that throws off a lot of the hormonal balance and a woman and they develop all kinds of health problems as well and sexual dysfunctions as well so the the the reigning powers certainly are waging a war on this naturally produced chemical in the body that and they want it gone they don't want it in society because it's a problem for them testosterone makes people resist their enslavement and they don't want that they want people to go quietly you know so I find that the super male vitality formula definitely does work for you know keeping testosterone levels where they should be also been using their nascent iodine and you can get nascent iodine from anywhere I've been using this survival shield and I find that it does what it claims to do you know it's supposed to be for thyroid health and proper thyroid function and you know I it's the energy that it helps you to maintain it's it's it's a valid legitimate claim I have found it to be valid I have found that it works now other people might take it and sell it doesn't work for them well whatever then don't use it you know but the I'll stand by those three products from Infowars and what Alex Jones has been putting out the survival shield nascent iodine the super male vitality formula and the immune system support blend coffee are phenomenal products as far as I'm concerned another powder that I try to use as much as possible is apricot seed powder and this is a rare thing only a few places even sell this online but it's laetrile and light a visit to talk about another compound that they want eliminated that they want to wait war on they don't want laetrile in the human diet because it is a cancer killer it's also known as vitamin b17 one of the B vitamins that most people are completely deficient in you can get it from apricot seeds ground up and absolutely powerful for not only killing cancer cells but creating an environment that is cancer resistant another powder all put in smoothies is Moringa oleifera and for people who haven't heard of Moringa it is an absolute superfood with some of the highest nutrient density of any food in the world also just known as Moringa mor ing a people should really look into it and get some for themselves because it's fantastic I'll use some niacin and zinc sometimes in you know to supplement my diet for cleansing diatomaceous earth food grade diatomaceous earth you can get it as fossilized phytoplankton powder which is an excellent supplement for doing the gentle cleanse if you need a stronger cleansed and obviously you know this wouldn't suffice for that but for gentle intestinal cleanse food grade diatomaceous earth is excellent and for our chelation and pulling you know metals out of the body that don't belong in it activated charcoal is also a good product to use so you know again I want to emphasize the role of balance in all of this folks you know this is about what you do most of the time I can't critically stress that enough you know you can go and have the piece of chocolate cake that's made with you know whatever white sugar in the icing etc if you do good healthy nutrient-dense quality foods most of the time you know don't deny yourself having a beer every now and again if you know you're not gonna make it a bad habit you know I I just uh you know before the podcast had a piece of fudge okay high sugar high butter you know tasty I can have that because you know I'm generally eating right you know it's not this isn't about extremism everybody wants to take everything and make it into a total extreme you know what you should be extreme about understanding your rights and not trying to take other people's rights you know don't do violence against other people be extreme about that I know people extend that immediately to animals and veganism okay just like with people not immediately getting out of the religion of authority and statism you know they may not immediately go to going from a total carnivore one day to a vegan the next it's a process of course there's an underlying truth regarding natural law and what we have a right and don't have a right to do but balance is the key balance is the key factor in all of this so you know should you be concerned about GMOs yes should you be concerned about excitotoxin and food yes does that mean you can never go to a restaurant and eat out I don't see it that way you know with people make it that extreme I think what you're doing is you're actually harming the body because you're you're you're weakening your defense system the the defense system of the body does need some things to quote-unquote practice against you know if your body's so clean that you the first thing you put into it that has a little bit of toxicity your body has a horrible reaction that means you're weaker than you were you know I'm not saying go and put tons of toxins in the body either I feel like I'm strong enough from what I do every day that if I do encounter toxin my body's gonna deal with it it's gonna deal with it that's what a good immune system is about it's not about totally sanitizing everything no more than we can totally sanitize the behaviors of everybody in the world there's always going to be some toxins and toxic elements out there but if you what you do most of the time is what's gonna make the difference so you'll you you stay on stuff like this healthy stuff and building the body up the other things that are geared as an attack against the immune system an attack against the body an attack against the mine will be mitigated they their impact will be made negligible you know that's why think the things like radionics and the mind control methodologies and all that don't have as much of an effect on me because I've strengthened myself against them again this is like shielding this is an hour chemical form of shielding not only against it's not only psychic defense it's physical defense as well and then you can get into making your own things making your own foods I mean this this is something folks if you told me about 10 to 15 years ago that I would be doing things I would be doing today I would have left you hysterically out of the room but now I make all of these things you know on a daily and weekly basis fermented foods you know I wouldn't would have believed that if you told me I'd be making my own pickles or sauerkraut you know fermented green beans kombucha another great fermented drink that it has anti-cancer properties because of the beneficial acids that it contains that's another thing they want gone they want it oh they want to take kombucha off certain markets because oh if it sits it can develop this tiny tiny little bit of alcohol in it that is so insignificant you know no they don't want it out there because they're worried about people you need to drink ten times your body weight to even get a buzz you know and they're worried about the tiny little bit of alcohol that's in it they don't want that out there because it it is a cancer preventive same reason they don't want cannabis out there you know so you know a lot of these things with fermented foods therefore probiotics are for putting the right Mike microbes in the dinette digestive system you know the health starts in the digestive system it starts in the gut the gut lining it has to have the right flora the right you know microorganisms that create the intestinal flora fermented foods help maintain that condition and they maintain an alkaline condition so fermented foods I mean I can't stress it enough fantastic I love sauerkraut I always always make my own sauerkraut and keep it in the house we make kombucha it's a it's a fun thing to do and you can experiment with different you know flavor profiles to by putting different things in fermented foods I make my own almond milk to try to you know essentially come off of dairy and you could get almond based cheeses as well which I found have been the best you know imitation cheeses that come probably the closest but making almond milk is very simple and it's good for you a lot of antioxidants in it nuts have good protein content so if you have a Vitamix it's real simple you know put a couple of cups of almonds in the Vitamix fill it with water blend on high and strain that's and you have great almond milk and you could flavor it with whatever you want you could put some liquid steeped vanilla stevia in it you know or you know flavour it with raw sugar or some agave nectar or whatever you like honey or whatever and you can make a great almond milk that way I make my own homemade peanut butter in a Vitamix which is simple throw the peanuts in there and just grind them up with the tamper on high you know if you want some natural sea salt or a little bit of raw sugar you could add that to taste and if it makes the best peanut butter you'll ever you'll ever eat I've been experimenting with baking making homemade bread from ancient grains like spell millet quinoa rye stuff like that they come out great sprouting seeds this is another thing I mean that's very easy to do you know and you make bean sprouts mung beans work really great there's alfalfa sprouts are awesome and real high high nutrient sprouting is something I think people should get into more and you know every once in a while especially around this time of the year I'll bake a few pies you know for desserts you know splurging into the sweet realm a little bit I personally like apple and sweet potato pies I make them around this time of the year recently made a few you know you got to have fun with it too so you know it's not always you know doesn't always have to be extreme and serious you know you can make some stuff that you like and not isn't necessarily even the healthiest thing in the world and enjoy a dessert occasionally you know it's like people have to realize again balance is the key to all of this and the main thing I'm emphasizing here is get your body in as strong active healthy condition as possible because you're going to be using it you are going to need it you are going to have to depend upon it and rely upon it in what is coming in America so do not neglect the physical vehicle you know the basis for that folks the very very underlying basis for that is water you know this is what I talked about when I talked about food and depth and past podcasts we're largely made of water water is the carrying agent for all the nutrients in the body and it's the carrying agent for the toxins that get them out of the body water does those things you want as pure water as possible the body needs pure water for hydration does not need water with anything in it this is a myth this is a piece of disinformation distilled water is the best water you can put into your body that's why juicing is great because juicing releases distilled water from the plants with they're micronutrient elements in it distilled water is the most important thing that you could really put into the body this it's Brooke were required for hydration now barring having a distiller or buying distilled water you can get a reverse osmosis system for your house this is what I use and it gets it down to very very close to levels of distilled not quite completely there but I tested my water yesterday from my reverse osmosis filter and the water in coming into my house was 250 parts per million of undissolved solids which is like ridiculous and I've seen it I've tested it in other places in Philadelphia and it's been upwards of 600 parts per million which you're getting into like you know damaging the kidneys territory at that point the water at my faucet in my kitchen sink was coming out at about 250 parts per million which for Philadelphia municipal drinking water I guess is not that bad compared to what I've seen in other places I mean at the Jersey Shore testing water that I'll forget it it's in the multiple thousands of undissolved so you could see the undissolved solids in new New Jersey Shore drinking water I mean their municipal water supply is a mess a mess so I tested my reverse osmosis system yesterday and it was at nine parts per million that's pretty darn good and there's RO systems that we need to get it down lower than that and that filter has been in there for six months I have to change it in January so this is the the the sixth month that it's been in use and it's still you know at nine parts per million that's fantastic that's a unit that works properly so I I'm a big fan of RO systems I think it's probably one of the best ways to cheaply purify your water and for an investment of like $200 plus installation from a plumber which will probably run you less than $100 for about $300 you can get a great reverse osmosis osmosis system installed under your sink and have pure drinking water and cooking water this is what we always use in this house for cooking drinking we give it to our dogs it goes into the fish tank you know that this is absolutely the only thing that I'm putting into my body we haven't hooked up to the ice cube lying to go to the ice cube maker and they're in the freezer so even our ice is reverse osmosis filtered you know will fill up jugs of water and put it on a dispenser but it's all our oh I think healthy pure drinking water is one of the foundations for good health in general period if you have water structure err you could also structure the water structured water the claim of it is that it goes into the cells more efficiently when it's structured a certain way so there's different water structures one was given to me as a gift from a listener and we structure the water that we use to overall I think one of the best ways that anybody can really improve their quality of their life not only just by improving their mental clarity their mental focus you know their ability there to reason their understanding of natural law of course you know is going to bring about better overall well-being in addition to physical well-being spiritual well-being you know being physically strong you know it's it's like it's a it's it's a balance it's a back and forth being spiritually strong will help you to want to increase the physical well-being being physically strong will help you to resist other forms of toxins and mind control and you know the manipulation efforts that are geared against us the body plays a huge role in that so it's not all just about sitting at your computer or at the TV taking in documentaries and reading books it's about get being active as well there's a balance that needs to be struck there it's something not again I haven't talked enough about but I want to even move into more especially regarding the time that we are in folks you know because there's a lot of toxic toxic elements in the environment there's not only just toxic people because they don't have a shielding to this because they're not doing a lot of this work but you know we have physically toxic agents all around us the chemtrails that they continue to spray the poisons in the food radion equiping read that we know even very little about guaranteed that's at work you know so-called drugs and medications that go to work on the physiology and horrible ways fluoride in the water you know which is so important to get that out of there with things like a reverse osmosis system or a water distiller there's so much garbage in the environment it's constantly barage in us and going to work to try to break down our defenses physically and then to get into the body and break down our defenses psychically and spiritually learning about all of this stuff learning the truth and then living according to the principles of natural law is going to be our biggest shielding against that getting the physical body in good condition is going to be an additional certainly a strong additional layer of shielding against that it starts with the mind it flows to the body and then as the body gets stronger the minds and mind and spirit are going to get healthier it's a cycle it can help us to overcome bad emotional states depression when we think of the state of the world you know that's one of the things I think it's very effectively helped me to do a lot of physical activity and staying fit and eating right you know you you you dip out of that and you don't do those things and you feel that the depression coming on more and you know when you look especially when you look at the state of the world it's easy to become overcome by all those things so doing that physical activity will help keep you in a balanced emotional state and that's very important especially if you're going to be doing the great work and continuing to do it persistently most of all physical strength imparts the ability to defend oneself and those around us who we care about when the time becomes necessary to do that to actually physically defend oneself and one's rights and one's life ladies and gentlemen that time is coming if not already upon us so my suggestion to everybody is to get ready physically prepare yourself an additional to spiritually and psychologically preparing yourself because the physical body is going to be required and what we are going to encounter moving forward so prepare yourself get ready and ultimately take a role in caring about your physical strength and well-being because that is part of the total makeup of the self and that's ultimately what it's all about improving the self and being better than the person that we were again last year or last month or last week or yesterday so I think that's a really good place to leave this topic of discussion for today I hope people have found this interesting and will be motivated to put some of these things into practice directly in their own lives ladies and gentlemen you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio we'll see you right here next week thanks so much for listening have great day everyone [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #196

Topics: *Excuses people make for immoral Order-Followers, Allegiance To Truth And Freedom is higher than allegiance to family, Order-Followers as Cult Members, True Courage, Obama's Executive Orders regarding firearms, Disarming Anti-Authoritarians and Veterans, the Oregon standoff with Militia members at the Mahler Wildlife Refuge, Standing up to Tyranny, How the Oregon Militia members' situation differs from the situation of the Occupy Protesters, Saying The Lost Word "NO," Overt Criminals vs. Occult Criminals, Courage to stand up to bullies and tyrants, Left-Brained "EggHeads," Right-Brained "Spiritualists," the Cowardice of people who are Brain-Imbalanced, how the situation we face is NOT A JOKE, the Importance of the R-Complex of the Brain, the Importance of Preparedness and Self-Defense, "Having The Psychopath," Apocalypse vs. Armageddon, Idiots who belive government propaganda about ISIS being their biggest threat, Philadelphia Police Officer shooting "in the name of Islam," Operation Cyclone, the covert radicalization of Islam by the CIA and ISI, "Charlie Wilson's War."*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe you [Music] welcome one and all you're listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Monday January 11 2016 and this is the first what on earth is happening podcast of the year this is podcast number 196 I didn't do a podcast last week because well it's actually an interesting story two weeks ago my podcast was on physical health and the importance of physical health when it comes to combating the current immoral system of slavery that humanity is living in but I did not ultimately get to doing a show last week because I had to visit a sick relative in the hospital who has not been taken to well care of themselves in their own physical condition and that you know led to me having to spend some time last week going and visiting them hopefully the person will turn around they're ingrained habitual behavior when it comes to choosing the wrong things to put into their body and not putting the right things into their body but you know as we all know old habits die hard so we have a great show lined up for you here today though I'm going to be getting into talking about more issues related to the topics of self-defense rebellion and courage and this is going to be an ongoing theme of this show as we move forward certainly other topics will be revisited and new topics will it be introduced but this is something that I think people really have to get through their head and a lot of people still don't have a have an understanding or a grasp of it because they're too right brained many people will insist that I'm too left brained because I talk about these issues I would definitely take exception to that because I think the Sacred Feminine dynamic care for truth and care for freedom is what drives the dynamic of self-defense and true courage so this is what I'll be getting into and also discussing some discussing those topics in light of some worldly events that are currently taking place as as we speak so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening want to do some housekeeping in some event announcements right now the free your mind for conference of course coming up in April of this year the freer mind for conference a conference on consciousness mind control and the occults will be taking place April 15th 16th and 17th that's Friday Saturday and Sunday April 15th through 17th 2016 at the Sheraton Bucks County Hotel at 400 North Oxford Valley Road in Langhorne Pennsylvania just outside the city limits of Philadelphia for your mine returns to Philadelphia with a three-day conference featuring top caliber whistleblowers and researchers from across the country who will shed light upon our world's problems and bring forward empowering solutions spreading awareness on the topics of consciousness mind control subversive occult influences holistic body mind spirit health and solution oriented approaches to the problems humanity faces in these challenging times the speaker list for free or mind for Bob Tuscan Cathy O'Brien davidwhitehead Freeman Jamie Hanshaw Jay Parker Janis barceló Jim Marrs John vibes Jordan Maxwell Josey Wales ken Rolla Laura Eisenhower Mark passio Mark Phillips Mary Sean Young max Egan and Ross been an all weekend past for the free your mind for conference $169.99 individual day passes $59.99 tickets are available right now get them now if you can make a donation of the conference that's also very welcome the website that you can get your tickets free your mind conference calm this is gonna be the biggest event of its kind certainly on the East Coast probably in the whole country probably in the whole world in 2016 free your mind conference calm don't miss it ladies and gentlemen free your mind for April 15th 16th and 17th of this year I will be giving a live all-day seminar along with Jay Parker this will be called demystifying the occult part 2 Satanism and the dark occult a live all-day seminar by myself Mark passio and my good friend Jay Parker this will be taking place Saturday February 6th 2016 from 12:30 p.m. to 9 o'clock p.m. at the ethical Society of Philadelphia the ethical Society is located at 1906 Rittenhouse Square Philadelphia PA the admission price is a twenty to forty dollar cash donation whatever the attendee can afford to give minimum cash donation asked for is twenty dollars but if people can give more you know you can donate up to forty if you are inclined to do so there will be discounted parking available for this seminar demystifying the occult part two at easy parking which is just around the corner at 21st and chestnut streets in Philadelphia what this seminar is going to be about is what the dark occult actually is and how it works I gave a seminar about different occult traditions last year and this one is going to specifically focus on dark occultism Satanism in particular so the description is as follows what is Satanism what is dark occultism how are they employed to control us how can we defend ourselves against their methods of manipulation in this seminar I will discuss what Satanism really is versus what most people unfortunately still believe it to be I'll outline the basic ideology of Satanism the ideology which is running our society and the ideology which is ultimately ruling this entire planet I will explain the psychological mindset of the adherence of this dark religion called Satanism and that mindset is such an integral part of the continuation how that mindset is such a integral part of the continuation of human slavery I will delve into the knowledge of how this old religion works in order for people to strengthen their own defense against its unholy influence in our society and in our lives this is what demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult is going to be all about once again along with Jay Parker I'll be giving this all-day seminar Saturday February 6th you can it's uh only at the door tickets can be purchased no advance tickets plenty of space don't worry about running out of space the the room is a nice large room so it will accommodate everyone who will come and attend this this all-day seminar it's all day from 12:30 to 9:00 p.m. at the ethical Society of Philadelphia once again Saturday February 6th really really looking forward to this of course this is going to be hosted by Arthur Capozzi of pattern-recognition time who also hosted demystifying the occult part one and who also hosted my natural law seminar a couple of years back I will have DVDs and t-shirts both what on earth is happening DVDs what on earth is happening t-shirts and I will also have some founders merchandise my band the founders I'll have t-shirts available there as well speaking of the founders we will be playing my hissed hardcore punk band the most extreme anarchist band in the world to my knowledge were called the founders and we'll be playing with Saturday February 27th 2016 at Connie's rickrack in South Philadelphia Connie's is on just off the corner of 9th and Ellsworth streets the exact address is 1132 South 9th Street Philadelphia PA so we don't have other bands yet we're looking for bands that would be appropriate for our style to book on this bill but will basically be headlining it and it'll be our second full show we'll be playing a full set so come on out to check out the founders if you're into freedom minded music with a very powerful and positive message of freedom and anti-authoritarianism once again February 27th Saturday night will be probably starting around 9:00 p.m. so if you're into good heavy freedom oriented music come on out and check out my band the founders will also have t-shirts available there for the band there are still what on earth is happening t-shirts available you could check that out on the website what on earth is happening calm clicking on the left hand side the promo t-shirts still available for a donation you could click the button and find out how that works by emailing me also there is a donation link on the left hand side of the what on earth is happening calm website if you feel that you have received value from the information that I have shared as part of what on earth is happening please do feel free to make a voluntary donation so that I can continue to do this work long into the future I want to thank Alex Avery of authentic news Mediacom I did an interview video interview with him this past week and it is now up live on my website in the new section and in the recent news on the left hand side the site I'm gonna be covering some of the things that I talked about with him in that interview in this podcast today I will also be interviewed by Joyce Reilly of the famous radio show the power hour and I'll be on that show this Friday January 15th at 9 o'clock a.m. Eastern Time that's 8 a.m. Central time so you could check out a live interview that Joyce Reilly will be conducting with me this Friday again on the power hour 9 a.m. Eastern Time the topic for discussion most likely will be order followers and the cult of ultimate evil that they are member members of and you know there's still so much so many excuses that people give to order followers you know I'll just I could actually even lead-in to this podcast with that but just one other very brief point of housekeeping uh also I am still looking for kind of new topics to talk about on this show I will be getting into the concept that I refer to as maven targeting in a future show I'll be covering um preparedness it's something I think is very important in the times we're living in and we'll be coming will become increasingly important as events move forward I'll be covering self-defense in the form of martial arts and bringing on a martial arts expert to talk about that as well I will be talking more about the dark occult and especially the influence that dark occultism had in the rise of Nazism and still has influence in the form of Nazi ideology in our world today so there are some topics that are coming in future shows but I have asked for some topics that people want to hear discussed through Facebook and we did receive a nice long list of topics that people want to hear talked about and I'll be considering them for future what on earth is happening show topics regarding order followers I still hear so and again this is a good lead-in to what I want to talk about today because I want to get into self-defense and gun control and I want to get into the situation happening with the militia at the mall or Wildlife Refuge in that whole situation you know I also want to briefly talk about toward the end of the podcast today people who still think you know that Isis is the main problem that we face in the world today you know the radicalized form of Islam that the United States created as a way to take people's freedom away by putting them in fear but it this all relates to order followers because people are still making excuses for these people's behavior and thinking that there is any excuse for the behavior of order followers and people still don't get it they still think that the way to deal with these people is to sugarcoat the truth and you know try to you know blow smoke up their ass and talk to them like they're a child you know it's like we're not gonna get out of this mess that we've created for ourselves until we start being honest with people who are doing things that are completely immoral and telling them that it's not okay and telling them that they need to stop doing it regardless of what that means for them I didn't put them in that situation I don't care how much mind control they were put under okay I was put under a lot of mind-control - and I still didn't go and do that job and become an order follower and somebody who oppresses somebody else's rights yeah I got involved with a dark cult until I found out that it was a dark cult and how they were scheming to put people in permanent slavery and then said no to it so somebody who was as into a cult as I was in the past can say no anybody can and there's no excuse for these people continuing to do what they're doing you know what people will take exception to what I'm saying when I'm telling them to quit their job and attack me like I'm the bad guy for saying that because I'm saying oh if you have a family to support and feed I'll care how how else or how much how else you need to work to go and do that or how much hardship you or your family might come under as a result of you quitting your current job that's immoral immoral yeah I don't care about that you know because if it comes down to you either harm and continuing to harm people or your family having some hardship because you're currently out of money from your immoral occupation then maybe your family needs to suffer in the short term that's how it works that's how it is okay you know I didn't put somebody in that situation they put themselves in that situation they have to deal with the repercussions and the consequences even if it means they have to suffer short-term people want to think Oh everybody has the ultimate Allegiance and the ultimate thing that they have a responsibility to is family okay can I say it any plainer folks that's absolutely not the case your family is not your first responsibility a human beings first responsibility is ultimately to the truth and human beings second responsibility is to freedom then your family comes next actually your self should ultimately come next because if you can't care for yourself and put yourself in a good spiritual and psychological condition you can't care about anybody else so I would say yourself comes next and then your family comes next because and I mean the higher self I'm not talking about just caring about selfishly yourself no don't twist my words and you know try to twist the meaning of what I'm saying I mean you got to get yourself in a proper spiritual state otherwise any kind of care that you might quote unquote care that you might give to somebody else is a low form of care that's what that's what people are arguing for about these order followers that they're low form of care over their immediate family somehow supersedes care with a capital C that somebody should have to the truth and about human freedom okay so this nonsense about how the family unit has to first over truth and freedom is utter nonsense the laws of morality come first and the law freedom comes second that which is directly connected to the laws of morality so when I tell people yeah you need to quit your job no matter what it means for you in the short term quit your cult am i interested in what's gonna happen to you short term not my business or my problem quite frankly and if you think that sounds callous and uncaring you can think whatever you want am i interested in what people think about how I feel about other people or how they feel about me I'm explaining the right thing to do is the right thing to do always the comfortable thing to do or the easy thing to do no it isn't but when it comes to harming somebody else's rights that's when it's time to take immediate action and stop performing that behavior and people will say oh what about repercussions if there's going to be blowback amongst the actual institution that they're involved in hey look at my situation I was involved with the people who are actually running things do you think they don't have resources and the ability to do whatever they want harmful to another person and I still said no to them and left they consider what I understood about their operation insignificant and didn't want to come after me because I don't know quote where the bodies are buried about specific crimes that might be high-level crimes that's when they really physically go after somebody when somebody just understands their ideology and what they're doing ideologically in the world to put people into a trance into thrall you know so that they can continue to feed the Machine of slavery that these people have built they don't really care about that because they know they have 99.9 percent of people's minds but you know what if their order followers if their robot order followers started quitting their jobs and Mastro's those people would be in trouble because they they couldn't punch their way out of a wet paper bag you know they're not gonna physically control people they have to control the minds of dumb idiot and the and earth all men to get them to do their bidding for them violently and they got to control the minds of dumb idiot Neanderthal women you know and you know I shouldn't be insulting our Neanderthal brothers because they were probably much more intelligent than modern human beings are okay bad choice of words all right you know these dumb idiot moron women who then support the behaviors of these dumb idiot moron men who go and give their free will choice and their behaviors over to psychopathic lunatics because they're secondary Psychopaths but oh hey that brings in a paycheck and that creates our quote unquote perceived level of security so let's support all the men that's the X most women's attitude let's support men for doing this let's not make excuses they're providing for our comfort and the comfort of our children I mean please you're a moral trash you're the people like that are a moral trash so I'll be getting into some of these issues regarding order followers and the absolute excuses that people continue to make for them because they're soft weak minded idiots and they don't want to hear the truth about that they certainly don't want to hear it spoken plainly to their face like that but like I said if it is about an issue that is affecting people's rights and freedom and that's what order followers are doing every day it needs to be spoken plainly to their face just like that and if nobody else will do it I'll do it so how about this Obama gun control situation going on and people just sitting back accepting it I mean this is like one of the most ridiculous things that I've heard and he started early this year I knew he was going to you know because this is his last year full year in office and he's gonna hit it hard this year as Pappa dent you know as the puppet on the master strings he's going to be mr. yes-man to his overlords and he's gonna try to put Jam forward the cultural Marxist agenda and Jam forward the gun gun control agenda supplemented by tons of false flags this year I'm telling you I said a couple weeks ago 2015 was the year of false flags we had more false flag events in 2015 than ever before in one year and I'm telling you 2016 my prediction is 2016 is going to supersede 2015 in the amount of false flags were gonna see this year it's gonna be out of control because this guy is determined you know he's his elite masters love him because he's a good actor he's a good enough actor okay he comes across as intelligent and sure of himself to all the dunces of the world who hang on his every word okay he's a rabid communist he's a rabid gun grabber and that's not alarmist that's very real world practical understanding of who this guy is and he lied to everybody about saying you know the executive branch has become too powerful you know under Bush previously and we need to get rid of this precedent about signing statements and executive orders and then he became the president who did more executive orders and signing statements than any other president in history and now the new thing he as our King is going to implement is all executive orders regarding guns you know the new executive orders he put forward makes it more difficult for people to obtain guns he's trying to eliminate private sales of all kind in the whole in the whole United States saying that anybody who wants a saw a gun to another person should have to get a firearms dealer license in order to do that to take away people's ability to exchange firearms long arms rifles and shotguns etc between individuals which has been a tradition of this country since its beginning when handguns came in they regulate those so as that private people can't sell them you have to be a firearms dealer to sell handguns but long arms have always been sold and traded between people with no problem in this country now all of a sudden Obama wants to change this and make individuals have to obtain a license in order to sell property to another person totally doing an end-run around Congress with all of this even if you believe in the laws of man okay and said he wouldn't do any round Congress that that had been done too much and the presidency and gotten too powerful and out of control as a result of that during all of his campaign promises saying he wouldn't do those things and here he is doing them and people who support him still won't acknowledge that he was an absolute bald-faced liar that's because as long as long as he supports the Liberals worldview you know then anything he do he could do no wrong anything he does it doubts it's fine as long as it supports our worldview and what we want done through the violence of the state I mean another thing he promised in these executive orders as he wants to get radically increase the size of the BATFE the Bureau of Alcohol Tobacco Firearms and Explosives as if this isn't a completely out-of-control federal bureaucracy as it stands he wants to hire tens of thousands of people to you know take part in this absolutely criminal enterprise as if any of those things need regulation by government of all people yeah you know an another thing he wants to do is he just wants to set the precedent that anybody who is anti-authoritarian shouldn't have weapons that's one of the big things in these signing statements well it's the most dangerous thing of all in them he wants to make it so that if you're diagnosed as having some absolute nonsense made up a health condition called oppositional defiant disorder odd meaning if you don't believe in the legitimacy of the authority of human beings over other human beings meaning that you don't believe in the authority of the legitimacy of Authority and slavery then you can be diagnosed with this fake condition made up by psychologists that are completely on board with the globalist agenda and you could have your firearms seized see this is a new precedent he wants to set if you have OD D oppositional defiant disorder if you're anti-government in any way yeah people who are you know coming back from the absolute manipulation of warfare of the wars of aggression that the United States is waging throughout the world military veterans and who say you know stand up and talk out against government and their manipulations he wants to take guns away from those people saying uh we're saying oh they have PTSD so they shouldn't have weapons to be allowed to defend themselves that's what that's what part of these are all about and let me tell you something it isn't military veterans coming home doing these shootings it isn't people with oppositional defiant disorder it's people on psychotropic drugs it's people on SSRIs and SNRIs people on antipsychotic drugs you know who are basically put on these things because people want to numb out their emotions and people want to numb out nonconformity to society and one people all in a totally numbed out deadened state of awareness and then part of the the the suppressed personality breaks through and does crazy stuff and harmful things and chaotic things and half of it is there directly mind controlled patsies to put to be put up to do these false flag events the other half of them are all on all these you know absolutely brain destroying chemical drugs pharmaceutical drugs like the SSRI and an SSRI class of drugs that I've talked about on what on earth is happening in past shows but no nobody wants to talk about those issues those mental health issues they just want to say if your anti-authoritarian you should have your guns seized that's what this clown communists in in the white house this puppet is trying to put ram through through executive orders and make no mistake folks that's exactly what it's about exactly what it's about so hand in hand with this situation is this developing story in Oregon at the mall or Wildlife Refuge where this militia has taken over this plot of federal land which was the seat of a lot of tyranny done unto people to seize their land and to put them in prison and they chose that as you know an area that would be a good target to take to do some pushback against the government so a lot of people come down on different sides of this issue something and it's a false flag itself something and you know while these people shouldn't have done this because the people who were going to be put in jail as a result of this fire situation which I'll briefly explain you really didn't want their assistance or help I tend to come down more on the side of the people who are doing this occupation you know a lot of the people who I want to talk about how this is similar and yet different from the so-called Occupy movement that all these leftists and liberal and you know and so called a narco communist contradiction in terms but the people like that agreed with in the Occupy Wall Street movement but then somehow this is completely different to them you know there were there's a practice that is done by ranchers when you know brush fires are in danger of being ignited because of weather conditions and growth of certain kinds of foliage they basically take take down certain you know leaves and and foliage and they burn it and sometimes this is done close to federally held land and sometimes since the borders are constantly encroaching on their land from federal territory that the feds are continuously seizing they have almost all of the western land in the United States if you look at a map of federally held territories in the United States they have almost the entire western portion of the United States which is completely unnecessary there's no reason that people shouldn't be allowed on those lands to you to use it to do what they want with it but yet we believe the federal government has a right to keep people off of those lands and say that they own it when in fact they're just you it's just an agenda 21 mechanism to basically push people into tighter and tighter territories so that they're easier to control and so that they're on top of each other so tensions boil between them and they don't actually utilize the space they think there's overpopulation they want eugenics etc that's why that's what this whole agenda is all about of you know crowding people into cities and take more and more land away from them I've talked about here many times there's no such thing as overpopulation the planet could probably support 50 times the population that we have now with the amount of space that is on this planet we couldn't continue to do things the way that we are doing them now as far as the unsustainable ways that we do things if we had that kind of a population but space wise there's absolutely zero doubt in my mind that we could have at least 2030 4050 times the population that we have now on this planet and I know that sounds strange or even crazy to people who haven't looked into the issue you know I'm not saying we could continue to do that using the types of technologies that we have now that aren't based on clean energy and and sustainable energy but as far as just the amount of space that we have for people to live on absolutely and the amount of food that can be grown in the in the land that is on this planet absolutely at least that much at least that many people could live on this planet but this issue is ultimately about setting the precedent that the United that the federal government owns the land and everybody on it that's what this is Alta Mele about that there are the gods they're the kings they own everything and they're gonna take more and more and more land and they're gonna push people in a tighter and tighter spaces and they're gonna come in and say if you did something that was an inch over this imaginary line then we're gonna put you in jail for 20 years or 15 years or whatever they want so the Bundys who were involved in another land grab situation and another tyrannical situation dealing with the federal government couple years back were involved with this the this other family the Hammonds and since the Hammonds were convicted in a court of law regarding their practice of setting fires and then the federal government said that one of them got out of control and spread onto their land that they you know they served a jail sentence and now another judge wants to put them in double jeopardy which is meaning that they're going to say that after you've been tried and sentenced and you've served your time I can say that wasn't enough post fact but after the fact it's called double jeopardy it's illegal in the United States you're not allowed to go back and say oh we can basically tack on to your sentence it's like if that means you're really being tried twice for the same crime and that's called double jeopardy it's a totally unconstitutional and this is what this issue is ultimately about it's about the land grabbing of the federal government and it's about double jeopardy that's one of the biggest issues in this that hardly anybody is talking about so the Bundys are basically what we're saying that the Hammonds are basically cowards who won't stand up for their rights so they're gonna stand up to the federal government for them now I understand people will say oh they're not within their rights to do that because if they have refused help help shouldn't be rendered I think it's more like they realize that these people are wet noodles you know who are just gonna lay down and what some people are saying is well I don't care whether other people lay now we're not going to lay down you could fit you could think you have everybody because you have their mind and their acquiescing to your but you're not going to have us and I can at least get behind that kind of mentality I don't uh in all honesty you know people make the other argument oh they're the selfish type who only care about their rights and you know what that's better not then not caring about any rights that's better than being such a wishy-washy person that you laid down the tyranny I'll take the people who were left brain selfish but do care about their own rights over the people who don't give a damn about any rights I'll take those people any day any day that's why I said compared to the idiot moronic people who want slavery and and Satanists even folks I'll go on record I told people this before I would go back to the kind of people who were involved in Satanism in a heartbeat rather than the idiot that walks the street that I walk around today in a heartbeat and I'm very open about it and I don't care what people think about that you want to know why those people at least care about themselves they care about whether they're free they don't want to be slaves they want to be the master of slaves I think that's wrong too don't get me wrong I'm not saying I advocate that I'm saying you know what's better to want to be a master or to want to be a slave neither one of them is you should be acting but guess what wanting to be a slave is infinitely worse than wanting to be a master over other people as bad as wanting to control somebody else is wanting to accept and lay down to control because you so don't care about yourself or anybody else is even infinitely worse than wanting control over other people and so what the Bundys are basically saying is they're drawing a line in the sand they're saying they're going to oppose criminal acts and tyrannical acts regardless of whether the person who are directly affected by them care or not so whether you support the actual action and think it's the time or place okay I'm not gonna even get into debating all of those things because maybe you know there are bigger things that they could have chosen and better places that they could have chosen to do this but whatever you know it is what it is it's going on right now and you know they're shutting down this facility because that's was the seat of the tyranny that was taking place in that region so that was their choice for it they're using the lost word of no saying no this far no further we're drawing a line in the sand I can have respect for that and how this occupation difference from the Occupy Wall Street occupations is it's being done with teeth these people aren't just going there with signs and placards and you know megaphones and demands that they're making from you know the steps of a City Hall or something like that they're there with weapons and that's why they're being treated completely differently than the government treated the Occupy protesters let me tell you something folks the safest places I have ever been or where firearms were prominent and openly displayed the places where people wouldn't have even dreamed about doing violence to another person or trying to start violence with that group of people you you wouldn't even imagine the politeness that was display I've been to open-carry rallies where firearms are just oh boy rifles semi-automatic rifles are just openly displayed openly carried and let me tell you something safest place I've ever been or felt in life on this planet no safer place that I've ever been or attended because there is not one person that would have thought to come in there and start trying to take other people these people's rights when they're in that kind of a situation and it was totally peaceful totally peaceful and polite some of the most polite peaceful conversations I've had have happened with people that I when I've attended open-carry rallies and the people that partook in those rallies I'll tell you what no police pushback police pepper spray pull it you know police absolute trouncing of people's rights to speak and assemble not when they're well armed to the teeth you won't see those cowards do anything like that there and guess what you know what they might roll in with physical force but I guarantee you one thing that does happen they're gonna meet resistance they won't be able to do it with people like this without consequence there will be physical repercussions and physical consequence upon the aggressors know it like you know your name so therefore whether they have my complete approval or not and I think it's the greatest of ideas what they have begun they have my respect that's where I come down on this issue and I wonder why more people who just stand against government period won't basically say that they at least respect these people whether they want to say that they condone their actions or not we're the anarchists saying any pushback against government is a good thing anybody willing to stand up against tyrants is a good thing folks I don't Mensah any words and I just tell people if at this point if open fully out in the open criminal types like flagrant criminals said I stand against government will you help me okay just take a stand against them I would take those types of people any day of the week because you know why let's say drug dealing cartels let's say weapons dealing cartels okay let's say just absolute criminal gangster thieving thugs okay but aren't government theming thieving thugs okay from the general population what's worse the overt criminal who's basically telling you I'm just gonna do what I want because I'm a criminal and I don't care about you or your rights or a person who's gonna lie to your face make other people believe them make other people trust them in their naivete and say I care about you but I'm gonna rape your rights and be a tyrant claiming the whole time that I care about you and I'm doing it for your own good what's infinitely more dangerous the overt criminal or the covert criminal the criminal who's out in the open about their criminal behavior or the occult criminal who wants to hide their criminal behavior while pretending to be a wonderful person that cares about you and is doing these things for your own good and the good of the the greater good of the group I'll take the overt criminal any day of the week so at this point folks I don't care who's standing up to government I don't care how immoral they are if they recognize the problem is government we could work out our other moral issues on the other side of doing away with the occult criminals that's infinitely more important to me I don't care who disagrees with that position like I said folks the time for me sugar coat things even in the sense of how I've been doing the water on earth is happening great work that I do okay of trying to influence and change people's minds how I've been doing it is over it's over in case you haven't noticed since I've come back and it's going to get more extreme okay because we're living in extreme times and extreme measures are gonna have to be taken so I'm not interested in being some lovey dovey person who has to explain things sugarcoat and feed it to baby because they can't handle it never really did that but did it enough to an extent that I can help people who were on the fence and who wanted information to get it now I'm not even bothering with any kind of a buffer I'm gonna be who I really am and I'm gonna lay it out how I lay it out to a friend that I talk to in front of me because time is short and if you don't realize that you're not paying attention and this is part of this whole thing of getting prepared which future shows are going to be on I might might try to bring back Fernando salgueiro who I did a show on water-purification way back because I consider him a preparedness expert I'll see if I can get him to come back in a future show I intend on bringing my own personal martial arts instructor on the show to talk about self-defense bodily self-defense without weapons if that individual agrees to come on the show you know I want to talk about preparedness that I do and what I think other people should be doing and again I said not all my eggs are in that basket I'm still trying to change people's minds otherwise I wouldn't be doing seminars you know otherwise I wouldn't be speaking at conferences but you know what some more my eggs are going into that basket if you take my meaning and you know what if anybody else out there listened and thinks this is a joke this is a whole big part of this people who think this is a people still laughing and making jokes that all the memes out there making jokes about this whole thing about you know you know these people are short on snacks or whatever because they need food there just to keep an occupation going now they're not laughing when the occupiers wanted food camps set up for them you know because they were sitting out there with no food and in many cases no sanitation you know uh but that's okay but these people who are saying you were gonna need donations and food supplies somehow that's different let me tell you what the only difference is folks the occupiers did it with no teeth no fangs no venom and they wonder why they got completely shut down so quick these people are doing it at least the right way and now another militia from Idaho has arrived and they're setting up a defense perimeter which I actually think is a good idea it's going to be a lot harder for the feds to wage another Waco in this situation you know what I mean we got to start thinking about tactics like this you know I'm not telling anybody go out and do something like that but it's already done and then people got to start thinking about how defense is going to be created for this you know so I think that's what should be done really at all protests quite frankly you want to know my actual take on on protesting I think all protesting should be done with a militia a malicious should surround the protest and say we are here to ensure that these people's rights of assembly and speech will not be aggressed upon and if you try it then we will defend them you know and you understand what that means now if that was done when government agents want to come in and shut down protests you'd see a lot less protest shut down folks a lot less you why why were Ferguson protests shut down because there was nobody there armed and willing to defend their rights when the I came under attack that's why they were shutdown has nothing to do with race has nothing to do with what color your skin is folks it has to do with the presence of the ability to defend yourself through firearms get your head off from up your ass and understand that boys and girls people think it's all joke they're still laughing about this stuff you know I can't impress upon you how deadly serious this is the whole situation that's going on in America with all the false flags with the gun grabbing with the total encroachment of communist ideology cultural Marxism people wanting to grab people's guns and yeah there that is a legitimate concern yes they do want them it's not alarmist they're making incremental inroads to that will eventually lead to confiscation if Americans are not vigilant and people are watching it all happen like it's a movie because they're conditioned to see life as images that are taking place on a screen and they think this is a laughing joke and they're gonna find out how deadly serious it is they're gonna find out what a bullet whizzes past their head and that's when they're gonna start waking up you know and and that could come from a patriot group or it could come from a tyrannical Fed agent eventually people who are laughing and thinking this is all big joke and it's going to go on forever like this are gonna get caught up in the crossfire somewhere and then they're going to stop laughing real quick people have to understand what kind of preparedness is gonna have to happen not only you know physically but psychologically understand you know if war is coming to this country folks it ain't like you see it in Hollywood films it doesn't look like that a bit not even a little bit they better be realized there they better realize real fast in what kind of physical condition they're gonna have to because like I said in past weeks there's a lot of keyboard commandos out there think they're gonna hop up off the keyboard and they're gonna be in shape to wage battle physically you're gonna get taken out in seconds is what's gonna happen they're unprepared people and most of them are just these egghead types that think this is all just about you know putting ideas forward it's largely about that hey all that's what all of my work has been about but you know what while I've been doing that I've been getting ready physically in the event that the great work is a failure because once the great work is recognized as a failure if you have to have a real physical revolution and so be it it has to be done that way is that long-term failure of the ultimate goal to get it done in consciousness yes it is but in the short term sometimes those drastic measures need to be taken so you can live to fight another day ideologically because if you're not alive physically you ain't gonna be able to wage an idea an ideological war but most people are unprepared cowards who wouldn't rebel for anything physically there's nothing they would actually physically fight for especially these egghead types look folks I'm I've been described as somewhat left brained okay I think in a logical progressive manner there's nothing wrong with that there's nothing wrong with a scientifically oriented mind that that needs to be part a large part of who we are but then you need the creative unique the imagined imaginative side of the personality you need the nurturing side of the personality you need to side of the personality that's capable of getting angry that's capable of displaying intense emotions you know intense emotions drive forward right behavior if they're aligned for the right reason which is for justice seeing injustice should create anger in people these egghead types I I wonder whether they're even human sometimes because they can't get angry I talked about this on the show I did with Alex on authentic news media there are people who I have seen in my personal life who are incapable of anger I've never seen him display the emotion of anger I mean his name was brought up the other day somebody like Deepak Chopra you know this is a guy learned a lot from about you know the spiritual side of things in the past and he's made the statement he never gets angry really you never get angry well you're not a human being then there's something seriously absolutely wrong with you I'm not telling people they should get angry and be angry all the time but if you are incapable of getting it getting angry there is a human aspect to the psyche that is missing from you you are an incomplete being that is actually broken and that means you're too far in the right brain imbalance and you don't understand what the Sacred Feminine dynamic is that has nothing to do with femininity or being female I have the Sacred Feminine dynamic because what that dynamic is about is caring enough for truth and freedom that you can get angry and use the sacred masculine principle to defend your life your rights and your freedom so people out there and want to say I'm to left-brain or I'm saying that the masculine dynamic is more important than the feminine you haven't been listen to a goddamn word I've been saying and you want to twist it you want to get it off with stood up largely because your to right-brained and there's nothing you'd stand up for people who are too left brain also won't stand up for anything because they're little cowards who have only ever used their mind and think that there's no role for the usage of the physical body you have the spiritual types you think the body isn't important you have the egghead types who think the body isn't important that's why half these people look the way that they do they look like they blow over a strong wind you know there's no strength to them there's no substance to them yeah they do just look like the kind of person that would just let themselves be walked all over and would never say no and you know what people like that are infinitely more dangerous than even people who want control over others and you heard it I said openly here and I don't care what people think of it they're more dangerous because they're the kind of people who will overly intellectual eyes or overly spiritual eyes I read everything and there's no balance they're not in really in the world they're in their head I like I said in my spirit in my streetwise spirituality seminar you got to be in the world but not be of it it's feel the ground spirituality it's spirit in the flesh and this is what these people want to ignore because they because ultimately they're cowards this all comes down to folks it all ultimately comes down to nobody would take a physical stand to protect their life rights and freedom and property because they're chicken cowards and people better start realizing you're gonna have to power your way through whatever fear you're feeling and

I'm not telling people don't feel fear there's plenty of things that legitimate fear should be felt about you know people think these people are invincible that's another thing I want to touch on how so not invincible they are and I'm talking about in a physical manner they're not invincible let alone invincible mentally / psychologically but the the fear the people are feeling has to be worked through has to be gone through the way out of it is through it not running away from it as I've said courage is not the absence of fear it is right action in spite of any fears that may be present you're going to say yeah I feel that fear and in spite of it being there I'm still gonna do the right thing and that's what these cowards who won't quit their jobs are all about oh I'm in fear because I don't know how I make this much money I'm in fear because I don't know what will happen to my family I'm in fear cuz I don't know what my peers will think of me for just upping and quitting well you know what you're a coward little boy if you feel all those fears and you let them own you instead of you owning them and this is exactly what all the rampant right brain spiritual types are all about letting fear zone them not wanting to say anything about the negative not wanting to speak out not wanting to say anything against tyranny you know that's all it's all just working upon the self and being super spiritual as I can and then all the egghead types who are just all over analytical and over intellectual they'll talk about ideology and philosophy ad infinitum but when it comes time to take in real world back oh I want no part of it and ultimately both of those kind of people are trash because they won't stand up physically for what's right they'll talk about it endlessly but they'll never do anything there are the same kind of people that want guns taken from people as a matter of fact you know these egghead is leftist these egghead leftists I mean you couldn't have any more of a joke of a human being they're not real people they're wishy-washy milquetoast little children who never emotionally grew up they don't have real emotions they're constantly living in their head and then oh here's somebody like me and say oh I have outbursts oh well a world that is run by coercion violence tyranny enslavement we should have any outbursts about that it's nots not the time to get angry ha ha yeah yeah we should we should just think it's a joke we should make some witty jokes about it like our egghead leftist friends would do you're a bunch of clowns is what you are and you're gonna find out how clowned you are you're gonna find out just how clowned up and clowned out you are and like I said you'll wake up to it when bullets start flying past your head or hitting them then you'll wake up to it quick quick it'll be a Satori awakening both for the yet let the leftist eggheads and for the right-brain spiritualists it'll be you'll have a instant Satori Awakening trust me nothing will do it quite that well as being thrust into a situation where a physical confrontation is happening around you that you thought was a big joke was never coming Civil Wars comin in this country folks it may not be this week or next month or even next year but it's coming at the rate human consciousness is plummeting trust me it's coming because I walk outside I don't see things improving I don't know where all these people and the so-called spiritual movement think that the world is waking up or in the freedom movement think the world is waking up I go outside and I see nothing but dumb ignorant soft hipsters who think they're cool and who think they know something and they know absolute is what they know they don't they they barely know their name they know what the television tells them because they're all TV watchers they think everything's a joke they think nothing serious they want government to be mommy and daddy and protect them and care for them from cradle to grave because they're soft ignorant weak-minded people who don't want per any personal responsibility and that's what human Vaman is okay and that's all I see around me I walk out that I walk outside folks I don't see hardly one person who cares about a real issue or will even discuss a real issue and you know what they are they're people who think nothing physically bad or dangerous can ever happen to them they actually believe that they actually believe because restraint has been being used by people in society to the extent that it has that things will never break down and people will never say no with teeth and you you bring up the idea of physical rebellion against tyrannical government to them and they think it's not possible they I mean what do they think it has never happened first of all it's already happened in this land and the seat of that rebellion was right here in the city where I live and I don't think that's an accident I think I came back here willfully because of what happened in this city and the kind of men who were here present in this city and I'll tell you what I feel they're spirits when I walk on the streets where they walked and it's tangible and palpable they're still here with us make no mistake about it we are not going to go quietly into the night all these people they think nothing physical you know or dangerous can ever happen to me they think they're so protected and they think the state is their friend and they think it's going to protect me forever because they want no personal responsibility for their own self defense that's what a chicken coward how a chicken coward thinks I want somebody else to defend me should it ever become necessary I'll just call the police and they'll say when something bad happens to you and the police aren't around that's when you'll change your attitude no little boy no little girl I don't want any help from anybody like I said I'll arm myself and I'll take my chances and if it means my death then so be it no I'm not gonna be calling from Hell I'll call for help from other private individuals who understand real freedom and real responsibility that's who I'll call for some help for not from somebody who worships the state not from somebody who thinks they're doing the right thing while simultaneously they're raping people's freedom who are under the illusion that they're the good guys I don't want help from people like that don't need it again I'm not above accepting help from people but I'll accept it from the right people who do have their heads on straight and whose heads are not up their ass and who do know what's going on and who do really know the difference between right and wrong those people can help me and I'll help them I'll have their back just as they'll have mine because we're brothers and sisters in freedom and in right but people who don't understand that I we don't want your help or need it okay so don't tell me who I'll beg for help from you don't know me at the time that we're living in folks people really have to start understanding your complex of the brain and its role okay I know people will sell that somehow this is going to go against what I've already talked about about the higher brain the importance of the higher brain functions no doesn't go against it at all I never told you that one part of the brain needed to somehow be trashed or not used go back and listen to that material again I'm explaining how all of its important the emotional part the part that is governed self-defense and the part that governs higher-order thinking it's all important that's what makes a human being a complete human being I'm gonna probably do a podcast or a presentation in the future called having the psychopath now I hear the title of that that's going to be the title of it whether regardless of what form it comes in but it is going to be called having the psychopath not not being a psychopath but having the psychopath meaning that there is a component of the human personality that has psychopathic qualities in it that is there for a reason people should watch the movie equilibrium one of the greatest movies ever made watch it several times okay to understand the allegorical content of this movie and part of this movie is about having the psychopath the psychopath needs to be part an integrated part of the human purse of the complete human personality like a tool never governing the personality ever but like a tool it needs to be picked up out of the toolbox and used when it is necessary to use it and then when the job is complete then the tool gets put back into the toolbox neatly and gets put away you know how few people can do that in in society hardly any because that takes self-mastery to be able to do that people will have already had to have worked with their shadow material and understand that component is there and sometimes maybe even nurture that component a little bit if they've been become super right brain imbalanced wasn't as difficult for me because I came from a place of super super left brain imbalance develop the Sacred Feminine of care for truth and care for freedom and care for all beings rights and then push that back toward the development of the sacred masculine principle of self-defense and quote unquote having the psychopath then you could say hey here are those psychopathic personalities that were actually ruling me before now I've still maintained the actual possession of those but I rule them now and they're in the toolbox for when I need them that's the role of the Ark complex of the brain that's the role of the psychopathic aspect of the human personality everybody should have that vicious animal there that's why we have a reptilian component to the human consciousness the snake why do you think the symbols of the American Revolution were rattlesnakes you think that's an accident I mean the people who made those symbols who put them on the original flags of this country did it for a reason the people who fought against their oppressors the tyrants that came over here and tried to put us under the rule of an absolute psychopathic boy king they needed to be fought with absolute viciousness they needed to be fought like a rattlesnake attacking it's its attacker the psychopathic aspect of the personality through the arc complex needs to come out at certain times it's not there accidentally it's there for a reason it's part of the survival complex of the brain and you know what the times are coming when that that's gonna have to be take the tool box and put into usage and unfortunately there's so many people out there that don't even have that in their toolbox and that's sad it's not a bit it's not a good thing it's a bad thing that they don't have it once again never ever my advocating nor ever have advocated that that part of the personality rule the Bing you can't allow that to set up shop and say I own this place that's what all of these controllers have done that that have that the masculine aspect of the personality completely run away from them and a need they therefore they want to control other people I'm not interested in controlling anybody the game of control needs to be put away and laid down forever and people need to understand you shouldn't be trying to control anybody else or wanting to be controlled and accepting control from anybody folks if you aren't making preparations physically to defend yourself and your loved ones and your rights most of all your rights and freedom you're mentally ill I said this on the authentic news media interview which is in my news section right now and I want to reiterate this emphatically it is a clear-cut sign of true mental illness if right now you are even remotely semi aware of the situations that are taking place on this planet and you are not making any kind of preparatory taking any preparatory actions regarding your own defense you are mentally ill and I'm gonna I want to say this even more emphatically okay I don't care how poor you are does not matter how much you think you're in a hurting financial situation if you need to literally starve your self and live off your body fat if you need to eat substandard food for a short amount of time I'm not telling you to do it to a point where you're gonna die okay that would be counterproductive because you're not gonna be able to defend anything but if if you need to cut make cutbacks in food in the amount of food that you eat in the quality of food that you eat I'm trying to explain to you that it is going to be so important for you to have the physical means of resistance and defense that if you need to sell furniture in your house do it if you need to move to a place that's less expensive do it if you need to move out of a place that prohibits the procurement of certain kind of arms do it because you know what when the time comes and you're unprepared you're going to be caught with your panties down around your ankles and you know what you're gonna say oh why didn't I get ready when I had the chance that's what you're gonna be saying unless you're the kind that just wants to go quietly into the night you know and you know what folks I had that attitude before this is a totally screwed up planet the people are all screwed up they don't really care you know and if it all comes down and it you know it goes to pot so to speak and and fan collide then whatever happens happens and if I get killed in it I get killed I no longer think that way folks that is no longer I thought that way once years ago I no longer think that way and you know why I'm too important and I recognize that I'm too important if I have something significant to contribute and teach the human society I want to survive the be able to teach it to where whoever's gonna be left so I intend to come out the other side of Armageddon and notice I don't use the word apocalypse the apocalypse already happened is over and done with folks you know surprise apocalypse means the great revealing that which has been is now revealed all already done done that next next is was the truth that was previously hidden accepted and acted upon and if it was then you know what happens ascension transformation transmutation and ascension and if the answer is no it was rejected and the people don't give a damn about truth well then you know what followers apocalypse Armageddon and that's the place that we're rapidly approaching and I know people who understand what I'm saying will agree with that statement and they won't take it as alarmist thinking thinking it's all a joke it's all a movie that's playing you know what the hour of the time is okay so I'm once again I'm gonna come out and say how I really feel no more sugarcoating this no more telling people it's all gonna be okay because I don't think that it is kind of never did really think it was gonna be okay because I thought I had a pretty good pulse on where the human mindset was probably by the time I started speaking you know previous to that I thought it was gonna be a matter of explaining this to people and they were going to accept it how naive I was how wrong I was couple more things before I end the podcast for today and it they're all connected this cop shooting in Philadelphia that just happened by this guy dressed like you know an Islamic Imam and you know uh with this white robe you know saying he did the shooting of this cop in the name of Islam first of all for people who haven't seen it you could just go in to YouTube and say Philadelphia cop shot in the name of Islam it'll come up the the video itself is very suspect to me I'm not immediately claiming that this is a false flag event I don't know that for certain but it's it smells fishy let's put it that way I own handguns that are in the nine-millimeter and 45 calibers and I'm telling you if someone was shot multiple times with a 9-millimeter handgun the amount of blood that would be produced would be ridiculous all right and there's absolutely not a drop of blood his adrenaline pumping heart pumping you know he gets out of his car to give chase to this guy after he's been shot three times and not a drop of blood you know I mean that does not and people say Oh wounds happen in different ways and you know look folks somebody shoots you three times in the arm with a nine-millimeter pistol at point-blank range practically you think you're gonna get out of a car immediately start giving chase and there's not gonna be a drop of blood spilled on the ground I mean to me that's suspect you know people will of course you know come down on both sides of it and they'll be debunking of all kinds but I'm just saying it just looked contrived and setup to me you know like the cameras were just right there in a perfect angle and high-def video captured and you know it just seemed like it was like okay action you know to me that's what it looked like people will you know say different things about it and they're entitled to their opinion but ultimately what I think this is just gonna do is make cops more radicalized get them up in arms about you know oh we have to watch out for these radical Islamists that are all here all around us and you know they're gonna be much more willing to immediately go to violence against the regular citizen and that's what the whole Isis quote-unquote Isis thing is about Isis ISIL al-qaeda whatever you know you want to call the whole result of operation cyclone which I want to get into in a minute you know people still think that this radicalized form of Islam is the big problem you know and they don't understand how this is just all being used as a one huge false flag to take Americans rights put them in fear give them the boogeyman and then we'll propose the solution but Oh incidentally the solutions all involve violence being done to the ordinary citizen and taking away all their rights so will sanitize society make you perfectly safe but oh in the meantime you'll have no rights and you'll be our slaves you know and people are still buying into this absolute nonsense about Isis being the biggest threat to human society you know and you talk to idiots like this and they know nothing about how radical Islam was even formed they think this is what Islam is they don't even understand this is a sub sect a small subset of a radicalized variant of Islam that the United States created this wasn't created over in the Middle East so oh I won't I shouldn't say that it wasn't it was created in the Middle East but the the the brainchild of it and the people all fostering this plan well then you need to go to the CIA you need to go to the Pakistani ISI you need to go to British military intelligence you need to go to the think-tank institutions like Tavistock Institute you know then you understand how you know this radicalized form of Islam was fomented and actually handed to people who we wanted to do our dirty work for us you know and if people don't know what I'm talking about you need to research operation cyclone you know it was that the biggest intelligence operation ever conducted in the entire world ever by the CIA and the US CIA in the Pakistani ISI procuring arms from Israel arms merchants and then selling them to the Mujahideen which were the so-called freedom fighters the Islamic freedom fighters in Afghanistan that were fighting the whole territory in Afghanistan when the Soviet Union was making incursions and trying to annex parts of Afghanistan in the 1970s so that they could take resources from that area of the world and also essentially extend the Soviet regime to the the Persian Gulf Coast realizing that that would have really been disastrous because communism would have really spread further and that region of the world the a covert faction of the US Senate led by senator senator Charles Wilson I believe he was from Texas you know went into taxpayer funds covertly channeled it through black budget ops through CIA and other intelligence agencies and bought tons and tons of weapons Soviet weapons may look like it was coming from you know they were taken from the Soviet Union made almost all of the arms came from Israel arms merchants Israeli arms merchants you know covertly funneled those in their Afghanistan and uh you know handed them to Islamists who they felt weren't radicalized enough we need to give them a religious aspect to fight against our enemy oh they're gonna be doing the fighting of our enemy the Soviet Union for us but you know we need to give them a deeper reason to fight so let's make it all about their God you know and give them a radicalized form of Islam and you tell us the people that this is all Declassified this was Declassified decades ago just look it up operation cyclone don't take my word for it go research it you not only has it Declassified he made a Hollywood movie about the senator who did all this stuff who helped it with the Senate Appropriations Committee you know it's called Charlie Wilson's War book was it's actually a movie based on the book the book explains it in great detail the movies based on the book of course it's Hollywood dramatized and everything but still a great movie starring Tom Hanks I mean one of the biggest Hollywood superstars in the movie people still don't understand that this went on we created the radicalized version of Islam through the Mujahideen the Mujahideen the CIA trained Mujahideen went into a huge database from of our intelligence agencies that's where the name al-qaeda came from which means the base it literally meant the database of CIA trained assets of Mujahideen fighters who were trained and radicalized to fight the Soviet Union in the mountainous regions of Afghanistan which is why the Soviets couldn't really wage a protracted war hot war there in that region and that kind of terrain and climate and eventually it bled them of a lot of money and it's been attributed to one of the reasons that the Soviet quote-unquote Empire or regime began to crumble because it bled them militaristically and bled them financially and Wilson was hailed as a big hero but then there's unintended consequences is there a real aspect of radicalized Islam yeah it's not fake it exists in the world certainly but who made it how what was its origins how did it get that way nobody wants to look at causal factors well you need to do your research and homework and you know I this is all connected with the creation of the big bad boogeyman I'm not saying somebody like Wilson who was a pawn and puppet in all of this it was part of the master plan other people saw this they're like wow here's a new booking man that can be created and get off the leash so then we have to call for the destruction of people's rights and freedoms and we have to create a bigger military police state you know and that means more military industrial complex spending and buying and bankers getting rich and more debt being taken from from countries more imperialism being waged and resources being seized for the super elites they're controlling these whole projects people have to wise up about how it all works and fits together and you need to realize it's all an illegitimate mafia operation but yet there's still people who buy into it and oh we got to go get all the ISIS characters you know there are the big threat let me tell you something folks like I said before nobody from the ISIS organization has ever posed the physical threat to my physical well-being American police pose a gigantic physical threat to not only my well-being but yours American military the Dunst order followers that are still in the military pose a gigantic threat to your freedom because when they're ordered to fire on American citizens they'll do it in a heartbeat without thinking about it moron little boy order followers in the National Guard you want to talk about who will fire on American citizens as soon as they're given that command you think they won't you're a naive punk child and you need to start realizing how insidious the acquiescence to Authority is in the order following cult you'll hear a little bit more about that when I go on the Power Hour with Joyce Reilly this Friday folks I kind of wanted to make this one you know short and sweet if you will you know maybe a little shorter maybe not so sweet but that's really all I have to say and I think people really have to start taking this much more seriously and realize that the hour is late I mean I will continue to teach people until I can't anymore and at one point when things go south then I'll no longer be a teacher I'll become a warrior at that point but until then I'll try to continue to explain what people need to look into in research no part of that is going to be this seminar coming up on the dark occult in Philly on February 6th part of that is going to be continuing to talk about the order followers part of that is going to be exposing the occult dark occult connections to Nazism and how alive and well Nazism still is in the United States and abroad and a huge part of it is going to be the brainwashing the immense unimaginable brainwashing that females of our species are unfortunately still under and that is the Neo feminism agenda which stems directly out of Satanism and communism and that will be my topic of and by the way I don't know if I officially mentioned I think I'd have officially mentioned it but the full official title of my presentation at free your mind for is the unholy feminine again this is part of like almost like a series that I've been conducting at the for your mind conferences I did a series of freer I did a presentation for your mind one which was about the dark occult and how they Mock the masculine members of society the male members of society who are doing their dirty work for them a cult mockery of the police and military in for mine too it was about the destruction of the sacred masculine the New Age religion that turns people super right brain and won't allow them to say no and stand up for their rights and that's destroying the sacred masculine dynamic of standing up physically for yourself when someone else is in the wrong and his core is exercising coercion and violence to take your rights then last year for your mind three I presented the destruction of the Sacred Feminine how the order followers of the world are destroying true care about what's right and about other people's rights and freedoms because they just want to be given orders and then act upon them regardless of whether their behaviors morally right or not this year I'm going to talk about the destruction of the true feminine more but by explaining how specifically females in the society are being turned into an unholy variant of the feminine energy and therefore they're supporting the slavery system and the on the unholy monetary system the religions of the world that work hand in hand to put people into deeper bondage and guess what a lot of people won't like it once again so be it not here to be your friend here to tell the cold uncomfortable unfortunate truth the truth is ugly but if we look at it and care about it enough to do something to set things right the world will will change for the better so move forward in your own research move forward in what you can do hear the truth speak the truth and put it out there for others to understand accept it and then put it out there for others doesn't matter what people think of you you will have planted a seed life is not about just making friends you can make friends along the way it's a wonderful thing not knocking it but ultimately it's a the first and foremost responsibility is to understand what's really going on and help other people to understand that as well that's what the great work is all about folks so I hope you've enjoyed this edition of what on earth is happening I know it was a kind of you know harsh and intense one but you know we really need a fire lit under our rear ends folks I hope I could maybe influence that a little bit with my vitriol and how I'm trying to impress upon people the moral imperative and the seriousness of the times in which we are living you've been listening to what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio once again my website what on earth is happening calm ladies and gentlemen thanks so much for listening I'll see you here next week [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #197

Topics: *New What On Earth Is Happening live streaming video show, Where is Humanity at in Consciousness, the inability of most human beings to distinguish reality from illusion, the intact power of Social Engineering/Mind Control/Media Propaganda, knowing your Self and knowing your Enemy, the Occult as deep ancient psychological knowledge, the Five Steps of Occult Initiation, Polarization Dialectics, Political Polarization and how bad it has gotten, the REAL "Political Spectrum" as a function of Human Consciousness, the belief in False Axioms, the false Axiom of the Belief in "Authority," Government is Slavery, Keyboard Warriors on Facebook, Mark's personal bitterness about the Human Condition, what it means to be in True Relationship with another*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you got the groove on freedom book says [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavour to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery thanks so much for tuning in to the new live streaming video format right here on what on earth is happening dot-com we're also simulcasting on Facebook live YouTube live and Vimeo live welcome to the new format we have a really great show planned for you here today today is January 20th 2009 teen this is episode number 197 it's really really great to be back I've been out of the live broadcasting business for about three years three whole years it's been actually and this show was conceived about three years ago just as I went off the air in the original podcast format the original radio internet radio format and since that time well I've been working very hard to make a new format happen with a lot better production values a live internet streaming video show so many people really came together and helped out and donated and came forward to dedicate their time and skill to this endeavor I want to first and foremost thank everyone who has made this show possible you know it from the time of conceiving it all the way to the point of bringing it into actual manifestation really it did take that whole three years and I want to thank the production crew my producers I want to thank the setup crew for all of their help I want to thank everyone who donated to make this new format possible and I want to before we get into the material for today's show I want to let everybody know how the the new video format is set up so as you can see we have a beautiful new interface kind of a dual windowed windowpane interface where I'll be sitting down in that bottom left-hand corner and then in the upper right hand side I'm going to be able to present anything that I want to show to the listening audience in there so like we can show you my actual laptop you know and I could present slides in there that to do actual live presentations we can put videos in there and let you see videos in real time or play audio so this is going to be a great teaching tool it's going to be a great environment for being able to convey ideas to the listening audience to the watching audience so this interface I kind of came up with back about three years ago and at the time I didn't have a production staff to help me with actually broadcasting it you know and having to sit there and produce while you're actually delivering content looks very awkward so that's why it took a while to reach out and find people who were willing to come and help and boy the people who showed up I mean they are absolutely invaluable and I want to just thank them from the bottom of my heart for making this possible once again so basically I want to go over a couple of quick introductory items I want to let everybody know that I'll be speaking at a Newark apoco 2019 again this year I spoke there last year in 2018 and went really great I had a presentation on the main stage and I had a workshop there that went very successfully if we can switch over to the laptop view this is of course the what on earth is happening dot-com website and what's great about this video format is I could show you things live in real time whereas before I had to kind of just describe them and then you know let people go up there and figure it out for themselves but now I could show you exactly what I'm talking about on the website so right here there's a banner about me being a speaker at an arc apoco 2019 so I'm gonna click on that actually I already did I have it up in another tab and this is the an ARCA poco website you can check out all about the conference there and there's a speaker page here's my my speaker bio that's up there with many many other speakers I mean so many great speakers going to be at this event this year and there this is my page right here you can click that of a little info guide there and you can read my bio and also there is a page about my workshop here it's called demystifying the occult revisited initiation into the mysteries this is actually going to be taking place right before the main a narco poco conference on February 13th so if you click into the website in the adequate poco website through this banner you can get tickets right there it'll take you right to the tickets page and tickets from my workshop are available right on the well via the get tickets button at the top right hand side right here on the workshop page so hopefully I'll see a lot of people out at an ARCA poco this year great event great conference looking forward to meeting with the other speakers and with people who turn out as attendees I will be leaving for that on the 7th of February so I just want to very briefly let everybody know that we'll be doing three shows live to start this new video format off and then I'll be heading down to Mexico so I'm going to gauge whether to do shows while I'm down there through my laptop if I have an adequate internet connection but basically the first three shows are going to be you know this one and the two over the next two weeks then I'll be leaving so there may not be shows for those you know four weeks four and five and then I'll be doing shows after I come back from Anika poco obviously but again I'll be assessing whether I could do shows live from down in an arc apoco maybe even bringing on a couple of the speakers to interview while I'm down there if that works out you'll be seeing live shows from Acapulco Mexico over those couple of weeks if it doesn't work out I'm unable to do it we'll just not air shows for that week just to let everybody know what the topics are going to be over these first three shows back the first show today is going to be called where as humanity at in consciousness and you know I have a whole lot of slides planned for this will be giving a whole presentation today on the air and it's gonna be just basically where I see overall the overall dynamic of human consciousness in the year 2019 in early 2019 so that's coming up on today's episode next week's episode I'm going to be getting into what prompted my hiatus from live broadcasting and what I've been doing in the interim in the three-year interim since I've been broadcasting live on the Internet so it's gonna be next week's shows gonna focus largely on me and the issues that went on during the hiatus and the projects that I did while I wasn't broadcasting live on the Internet airwaves and I think people will find that pretty interesting a lot of people have been asking me a lot about that so we'll be going into that in detail next week I wanted to put a show together that kind of tried to put my finger on the pulse of where we're at this week so I think people will find that valuable the next week so the third show back is going to be all about the arc Drive the arc Drive is called the amazing repository of knowledge I'm gonna briefly go to my website and show you the arc page on the website so I'm gonna click this tab right here that says arc okay and you could read all about what the arc Drive is it's basically a one terabyte USB bus powered hard drive okay that I fill up with data from all of my research over the years and that is a free offer I ask basically for a donation for my time and effort but if you want to take me up on the offer for the archive you just fill this form out and you can get the request these shipping instructions that way pretty stringent shipping instructions for very valid reasons which I'll get into on the show that I do that is all going to be about the arc the third show back is going to be about why this is so important how this fills in a lot of the gaps and fills in a lot of the blanks and puts a lot of the puzzle pieces together for people and can help them to come to a level of completeness in their understanding because there's a lot of gaps in people's understanding there's a lot of gaps in their knowledge base about what is really taking place in our world and that's why they're not going all the way that's why they're not getting the the true full holistic picture and that's what I think the arc drive can help to do in a very very significant way at least the people who have taken me up on the offer have said it has really helped them you know a plug basic holes in their worldview picture and I'll help them to understand much more fully what is really taking place around us so that's all going to be the third show back and then we'll be getting into deeper material you know we'll be going into further much deeper into issues related with the occult and related with mind control and with human consciousness and how to really change it for the better that's what this show has always been about as we'll be seeing as we go deeper into today's show so I think that covers the basis for basically what I wanted to get into regarding any kind of announcements and preparation so I think we're set to just jump into the material for today's broadcast ok so I'm going to start the presentation slides we can cut back to the laptop and of course this is the new live streaming video format for what on earth is happening again people have to be aware that this is most certainly a continuation of the former podcast series ok so today's gonna sort of be like a reintroduction to the show and what I do here and it's gonna be more about like where I see humanity at and headed ok and what we have to really do and do within ourselves to really create much more positive and lasting change if we want to see that happen in the world because we have a long way to go and a lot of work to do on our personal spiritual journey in our journey to end slavery on this planet and create a society based in voluntary interaction and true human freedom so one of the things I also want don't want to forget is that we are gonna take calls on this subject matter and really anything else that the viewing audience wants to discuss you can actually go to what on earth is happening calm slash show if you're not already there and click on the calling link at the bottom of that page and basically that callin link will take you into a discord call-in room a chat room basically discord is like Skype on steroids that's how I kind of described it it's a chat application that was originally introduced for gamers to chat back and forth while they're playing video games but it kind of evolved into a lot more than that where you can set up live chat sir servers and voice rooms so that's basically what I did I set up a call-in room and basically you can read the instructions when you get into that room and basically that's how you're going to call in what this is different how this is different from how I used to take calls in the past is it doesn't require any calling through a phone so no international calling required if you're calling from another country you know you don't have to rack up tolls to call in to the show this is all done just through you know voice over the Internet so a really efficient way of doing it I think people will find it really that it works very well when they try it out I highly recommend to use the actual discord app you can get that from discord app com so that being said you know we're gonna jump into the topic which is what is the state of humanity where are we at in human consciousness okay so you know we're talking about the overall masses of people in the aggregate now okay we're not talking just about individuals we're talking about how the individuals come together to form what you might call a mass mind where is the mass consciousness of humanity at okay now three years have passed since I've really commented on this in a big way at least in a in a live format you know I've done many interviews in that downtime you know I've done some presentations in that downtime but really you know I think that my my take on human consciousness has been sorely missing I think there's a lot of shows out there that don't hit upon what really is going on beneath the surface they cover the 3d world aspects of things you know they cover you know the political and the financial machination 'z they you know cover the effects as I like to say that the realm of affects the the plane of effects see what we do here is a little bit differently and we get into the the causal factors that's what sets what on earth is happening apart and we switch back to the presentation slides you know what we're really talking about is on an individual level where is most people's mindset at okay in the aggregate see because the individuals comprise the whole you know so if we change ourselves then we're going to be contributing to a change on a mass scale and here's the problem this is the problem with humanity where we're at where we've been at I think it's getting worse and not better you know I think you know 1012 years ago when I first started this endeavor you know I started this about you know 11 going on 12 years ago now publicly anyway I think we were in a better position quite frankly I think I think individual consciousness was in an actual better position compared to where it is today and I'm gonna get into the reasons for that okay um you know we have to understand that most people are in a place where they want change to occur on the external level in the realm of external manifestation but they don't really want to change who they are how they think how they behave they think they're quite okay just the way that they are in most cases and you know the New Age and spiritual communities are often too quick to tell them oh you're fine you're perfect just the way you are okay but yet that's not really the case we have a lot of personal growing and personal shadow work to do upon ourselves and many people are loathe to do that internal work especially in the so called truth and freedom movement you see a lot of people who they want to see the change happen on the external level but they don't want to work upon themselves to make that change happen because they don't really understand the first principle of natural law which is the principle of mentalism everything is ultimately mental and then the second principle and this principle of Correspondence is that which is below is like to that which is above and that which is above is like to that which is below so as we change things on an individual level we are helping to change things on the aggregate or the collective level and this is what a lot of people in the so-called freedom movement which I say there is no real freedom movement there's only a my freedom movement people want wanting different levels of freedom just for their own selfish gain and personal interests but on a on a mass scale as far as humanity goes and ending human slavery there's very little in the way of an actual freedom movement still to this day unfortunately and you know people have to understand that the real chain has to happen inwardly that's where this battle really is at it's in changing your own consciousness it's in changing your own awareness your own understanding of what the real causal factors are so moving to the next slide unfortunately people this is what I actually think of the human condition this is where Humanity is really at as an overall condition in the aggregate sense and I know people will say I'll mark you're so negative it's such a condescending way of looking at humanity but unfortunately it's exactly true okay and you know people will say you know oh this is gonna turn people off so I'm doing it at the very beginning the very beginning of the new broadcast I'm trying to explain to people and show to people that I don't really care what anybody thinks about the information that I'm presenting ok I'm not interested in the human reaction to what I'm saying because if you're just reacting to what I say you're not paying attention and listening to whether the for whether the information that I'm telling people is actually true or not which is all that ultimately matters so this is part of falling prior falling victim to what I call emotional mind control which I want to see a lot of people are like oh just address people in a more gentle way it's probably never gonna happen with me folks this is probably about as general as you're ever gonna see me get okay I am NOT here to be gentle with people and be their friends I've said it endlessly an infinite number of times I'm here to speak harsh reality and tell people the absolute bitter truth about what is really going on on this planet I'm not here to hold people by the hand Pat them on the back say how great of a job they're doing when slavery is continuing and growing worse okay I'm here to explain to people what is actually required the requirements to making a change for the better happen on a mass scale and I'm trying to explain to people that we are nowhere near that change in consciousness we're nowhere near that paradigm shift okay the factors that need to take place for it to happen are not even close to being present on any kind of a scale or factor that is required okay so if we cut back to the slide my tagline for this show has always been get as offended as you like okay I'm not interested in whether you find what I'm saying offensive okay we're not here to engage in politically correct language we're not here to tread very delicately with other people's emotional sensibilities okay you cannot come to the reality or the truth about what is happening with your fields okay you have to engage the mind you have to engage logic and reason you have to get your feelings out of the way you have to get your ego out of the way okay so I see I see I take a different approach to how a lot of people in the so-called spiritual community I consider what I do highly spiritual I consider it really get delving into what the epitome or the essence of spirituality really means and I do try to do that from a streetwise level I'm not doing this from some pie-in-the-sky airy-fairy seeing the world through rose-colored glasses level of spirituality I think that's false spirituality okay what I'm talking about is getting right down to the nitty-gritty getting right down to the meat and potatoes of things and saying things as they are unapologetically and it's the viewer the listener it's their job to get their ego out of the way it's their job to get their you know skewed sense of emotions when it comes to what is being said out of the way and listen to what's being said be present being true present moment awareness and actually listen to what's being said instead of your interpretation of what's being said or instead of how you feel while it's being said you have to listen for the veracity of it and you have to do that with the logical part of the mind okay and you have to you have to do that feeling comfortable enough I'm not I don't want to berate people completely because I know there's some people who are trying what I'm gonna try to do throughout this series this new format is try to balance between being very honest and oftentimes Stern about what's taking place versus trying to inspire people to do something to create change on a real-world level okay and I'm gonna talk a little bit today about my personal frustration with the lack of advance in consciousness okay so moving on in the presentation what we really have to understand is that humanity is still in a place in consciousness unfortunately highly unfortunately where they still are not at a level of awareness that they can tell reality from fantasy they are still not at a level where they can pull the veil back and see reality for as it actually is very few people and very few people have delved deeply enough into knowledge to be able to accurately do that okay they pull back one veil and another one presents itself but they're still not at the real world yet okay and that's because they still lack the overall picture as far as the totality of knowledge that they need to take in is concern they have some disparate pieces of it but they haven't drank deeply enough of the spring of knowledge in order to really put a full world view picture together so this has been a focal part of my work for from day one is helping people to get past the perceptions and the the the mental projections that they put on to the real world and it's they're simply artificial constructs of mind you know this is part of knowing who we are I'm going to talk a lot about knowing who we are knowing who the enemy is critical factors of really creating change in the world and in order to do this you have to be willing to look at the truth no matter how harsh or ugly it is and see that's why people put these blinders on that's why people throw up these veils of perception and you know we have to be willing to strip all of that away as painful of a process as that may be and I think that's where this show sets itself apart what on earth is happening has always been about looking at the harsh and ugly reality and being honest with ourselves about it this is a part of that the first step of initiation which I'm going to talk about you know because again this show is all about the occult ladies and gentlemen and you know for new listeners maybe new viewers okay that word might scare people but that's what this show is all about it's about the realm of the hidden okay and it's about pulling the veil away from it to reveal what has been hidden from us and that's what the word occult means is we're going to be getting into so I think this show does that very effectively pulls those veils back and gets try I try to endeavor to get people to really be honest with themselves because that's what we have to do we need that level of honesty okay again my work has always made this huge distinction as one of the biggest factors of my work it has always been about the distinction between the natural or the world of the real the actual inherent aspects of nature and reality versus the artificial realm the manufactured realm okay the realm of simply constructional thoughts and ideas that aren't necessarily in alignment with reality they are just perceptions of things that are can waver very drastically from reality that artificial world of thought and the artificial realm of ideas okay see the the human imagination can be so very powerful in helping us to achieve our goals and helping us to envision a better state for ourselves but it can also go the other way and it can imagine all kinds of completely artificial and ideas that are not in keeping with or in alignment with reality whatsoever and this is what I have always tried to from day one make this show about about it's it's it's trying to define and create a very real world distinction between the realms of the natural and the realms of the artificial it's been a defining hallmark of my work I feel and that's where natural law comes in actual behavior ads and as to whether it is in alignment with the laws of morality of the universe whether an action causes harm or does not cause harm and if it causes harm it's a wrongdoing and if it does not cause harm it is an actual right then no one has a right to stop us from enacting so you know this distinction between the artificial and the natural people really have to get into their minds as one of the defining characteristics of everything that we do here on the show okay and that that was the underlying basis for the whole natural law seminar that I gave that really I think put a lot of my work on the map so the next slide is the other aspect of my work that I feel very very very few other researchers and presenters and talk-show hosts are delving very deeply into if at all and that is the deep understanding of the causal factors that have led to the current human condition see we can describe the prison all we want we could describe the prison endlessly okay but unless you get down to the actual causal factors of what put us in the prison why we are in the state that we are in okay describing all the aspects of the cage is not going to do very much in in the sense of in the way of getting you out of the cage getting you out of the prison that has been built up all around us and that's what I think what on earth is happening and particularly myself I think that's what I do very effectively I think that if you don't understand causal factors you are always treating symptoms okay I liken it to a couple of things I give a couple of brief you know anecdotes as to or analogies as to what it's like doing okay imagine a human being continuously putting their hand on a hot stove and being burnt every time they do it and not learning from that okay and being like why are my hands always burnt I mean what wood is going on here and they don't understand well that's the causal connection you put your hand on the hot burner it's going to burn it doesn't matter whether you believe that that's what's going to happen it doesn't matter whether you want it to happen or not it's a natural effect driven by the cause of you deciding to put your hand on the burner okay and unfortunately what humanity has become I don't believe it's what humanity is from their nature level from the actual underlying inherent aspects of the being the individual human beings that comprise humanity it's not our nature but it is the condition of humanity that we have become sort of a retarded species and when I say retarded I'm not using that in a derogatory way to people who have certain conditions of you know the brain and nervous system I'm talking about that we are slowed down in our processing and understanding the word retard to retard means to slow down if you look it up in a dictionary okay so to become retarded is to have become slowed down in our uptake in our understanding of what the causal factors of reality are we are like a retarded species okay slowed down completely to a very slow level in being able to connect cause and effect and that's the problem that's the one of the entire problems with humanity that we have a very short term vision when it comes to seeing what is really taking place and then going back a little bit in time and connecting that with the cause that set that factor in motion okay so in in occult terms when you when you study this from occult philosophical perspectives you will realize that this is part of what is called in Hermeticism particularly the law of cause and effect and if you study that they break it down into two planes or two aspects of reality you could say there is the plane of effects and that is the realm of manifested reality okay this is where you know things have actually come into physical manifestation in the 3d world okay that's the plane of effects once something has come into manifestation in the 3d world okay it's what is it's what is it has become the truth it has become the reality of what is okay you cannot affect change from that level of reality because the manifests the result is already there okay so if you want to affect change you have to affect it from the causal level of a reality you have to get down to causality what made that effect in the real 3d world in the the realm of manifestation happen and we have to analyze those causal factors well everything starts in the mind since everything that comes into 3d manifestation had to exist as a thought or an idea first okay so you have to understand the principle of mentalism and then you understand the causal factors the principle of cause and effect when you understand the principle of cause and effect you're gonna invariably start to get into natural law and behavioral consequence okay if we behave a certain way that's gonna be the causal factor and then that's the Y that underlies and proceeds all physical world manifestation okay then that behavior sets a series of events into motion and it becomes a manifested reality in the three world 3d world at a later time in the plane of effects see we're stuck as a species in the plane of effects we think we're going to rearrange all the deck chairs on the Titanic and somehow stop the ship from sinking when what we need to do is back up and prevent it from hitting the iceberg okay this is the whole entire problem with the way humanity thinks okay we think we're going to do something in this 3d manifested reality realm of things that have already happened without changing who we are in our mind and in our heart okay and magically the world's just gonna change because we wish it to and want it to and reality doesn't work that way folks sorry to burst your bubble get as offended as you like crying your milk about it you know whatever you want to do okay but we have to become adult about this and understand that we have to get down to the causal factor level of reality the plane of causality to understand the why that precedes manifestation and that's what this show has been about since day one all power to affect change lies in the realm of causality no power to affect change lies in the realm of effects okay unfortunately that's where human consciousness is trapped in that realm of effects it needs to get down to that deeper level of awareness to get to the plane of causality and understand the causal factors you know another allegory I gave for that is you know like people think well I can continue to do what I have always been doing okay I can i'm gonna dry these clothes by pouring buckets of water on them and they'll get dry no the doesn't reality doesn't work like that okay you could do that all you want and you're never going to see the effect change you could say you want that change all that you want you will never get it by continuing to do the same thing that has never gotten you that result again that's the definition of being insane or as I like to call being slow on the uptake or being retarded as a species that's what where humanity is at right now unfortunately so again what we talk about here on what on earth is happening is the world of the occult and again this is an off-putting word for a lot of people who aren't familiar with my work already so as a brief reintroduction to the world of the occult we have to stop seeing this as evil we have to stop seeing this as how Hollywood often portrays it because it's a nonsense worldview about what occultism really is ok and we have to realize that what the occult is is about is a body of knowledge it is hidden knowledge about our reality that the control class or as I call the hidden occult priests class that are controlling everything and our other social engineers of our society do not want people to understand we are ruled by what I would call a sorcerer class ok and you have to not look at that in the terms of Harry Potter sorcery ok again Hollywood portrays this allegorically to dramatize it ok what we have to understand is what a sorcerer is is someone who knows the hidden laws of nature and the hidden dynamics of human consciousness and the human psyche and they know that in very deep awareness in fullness and yet they have made the freewill decision to instead of uplift humanity and tried to increase human consciousness by teaching that knowledge and spreading it in an egalitarian way to all of human society they have chosen to hoard it for themselves and in doing so a wield a power differential that is gained by their knowledge differential okay so I'll say that again the sorcerer class or the priests class of the dark occult as I call them is wielding a power differential that they have come into by way of a knowledge differential ok so I liken this to a very advanced psychologist and that's what the occult is it's very advanced human psychology okay so if you have an extremely advanced psychologist that knows just about everything there is to know about how the human mind works and he develops a hatred for someone for whatever reason that it may be and the other person has no idea about their own psyche has no idea about their own mental emotional and spiritual development how much of a number do you think that extremely advanced maybe the most advanced psychologists on earth could do to someone who has absolutely no clue about themselves and has not looked into psychology one bit for one moment of their lives if they were so inclined to really do a number on that person psychologically well that's where humanity is at because Humanity is that person that has no idea about its actual self and the control class as I call the dark occult priests class or the sorcerer class that is engaged in social engineering and mind-control practices is that advanced psychologist who has that level of knowledge and is wielding it for their selfish purposes for their purposes to dumb down and to control okay and that's what we have to understand the occult is it's just knowledge that anyone can take in and if they take it in they will level the playing field that power differential will go away because that knowledge differential that knowledge gap will be leveled that's what I'm trying to help move humanity in that direction that's what I'm trying to help do here on what on earth is happening and have been since day one okay so let's look a working definition of what the occult the world of the occult and occultism is in the next slide so occultism is actually the study of the hidden laws of nature specifically those laws which are at work in the invisible mental and spiritual domain far more than the laws that are at work in the visible or physical world okay so we're talking about laws that actually govern human conduct okay we're talking about laws that bring to us the result of what we put out into the world and then we are going to have to live that result as far as human experience goes okay so the universe in that sense acts like a huge mirror it's a mirroring process of what we put out we ultimately get back from creation and from the universe itself in the form of experience and that's what the whole process is understanding how to change our behavioral free will choice okay and then align our behavior to the laws of morality so that we get the result that we say we want which is freedom peace order justice you know etc okay so that's what the realm that's what we're talking about when we talk about studying the world of the occult and the occult laws of nature the hidden laws of nature okay so therefore occultism in involves the acceptance of a much wider worldview than that which is ordinarily taken by the everyday human being we have to expand our worldview into understanding the world is not some just mechanized machine of pure matter and materialism too many people are locked into that Newtonian scientific worldview and that's exactly what it is it's scientism it's not science and it's actually been proven an inaccurate paradigm or an inaccurate worldview of the universe for over a hundred years easily and yet many people still accept the Newtonian paradigm of materialism as being accurate and it most certainly is not so you know we have to understand that there is living dynamic intelligence that underlies everything in nature in the natural world and that is the power of mind okay whatever you want to call that the creative force god I'm perfectly comfortable with that term many people are not and I could care less whether anyone is or not it's your personal choice whether to be comfortable with that but there is a living dynamic intelligence that underlies everything and that is pure consciousness and that is what gives rise to physical form through vibratory energy and you know when you when you study deeper into the realm of the occult which is not a religion it is hidden science it is absolutely provable hidden science when we delve into new sciences that are emerging including quantum mechanics new physics new biology epigenetics we find that all of these aspects that have been discussed regarding consciousness in the realm of the occult and occultism teachings throughout history have been borne out to be true in modern science true modern science not science ient ism and this is the merging that is very very slowly happening between the realms of science and spirituality and I'd like to see that advance and move faster but unfortunately much of humanity is just still too stuck in ego as we're gonna be talking about here today so the an occultist the definition of an occultist then may be defined as those who study all of the laws of nature not just the physical laws but the physical and spiritual dynamics that are inherent in the natural world both those that are readily seen and those which are much more difficult to see with simply the physical eyes or with the measuring instruments that we use as part of scientific instrumentation alone ok so that's what the occult is it's a holistic worldview of understanding and knowledge and too few people have delved delved deeply into it that's why we're in the situation that we are the worst of our species has delved into it in a deep way and has used that knowledge to basically keep humanity under its thumb and what I'm attempting to do is to inspire people to become what I call do cultists see as long as the the realm of the occult the the realm of hidden knowledge and hidden science and hidden psychology remains hidden as long as it remains occult it again the word occult comes from the Latin occult RA which means to hide or to conceal ok as long as it stays hidden slavery's going to continue we're not going to have any kind of a paradigm shift in consciousness that leads to true human freedom as long as the occult remains the occult so I'm trying to inspire people to look into this world of hidden knowledge and to understand it at a deep fundamental level when we do that we're start to understand ourselves more because that's what this is all really about the occult is actually a deep study of the self that's what human psychology is and this is hidden human psychology okay so we have to become those master psychologists through our study of the world of the occult and then when we do that then we're going to see the the playing field start to level on a worldwide basis and we're going to see the ability of people to really take an empowering charge over their lives and get out of this control that we've all been put under specifically the mind control that we've been put under we're going to see that be able to be done far more effectively as more people study this knowledge moving to the next slide you know unfortunately we don't have that right now we have what is akin to chess pieces being moved on a giant board that represents the earth and you know you could say that this is between the forces of good and evil okay and unfortunately evils kicking goods ass right now okay good hasn't even sat down at the board that hasn't learned the rules of the chess game and hasn't shown up to play and the evil side is basically the chess master that is running rampant on the other side okay and if we want to change that if we want to see any headway being made we have to start to really get down to the underlying causal factors of this game and understand its rules and that's what natural law is okay you know and this is something that like so many people are so loath to do their solos to getting down to those causal factors they think they're just going to analyze things endlessly to death from the 3d perspective and never go into the mental and spiritual aspects of this okay and they're gonna change things by putting new people in office they're gonna change things by putting a new financial system in you know and everything is going to be hunky-dory and people's minds are gonna be just as degraded and just as undermine control as they ever have been and yet we're gonna have a wonderful new reality utter bunk okay get as offended as you like is no way to change reality from that level of ignorance from non awareness okay you're just gonna be a chess piece being moved on the board instead of a grand champion who's actually really changing the reality by really moving the pieces okay and we're going to continue to get our asses kicked and handed to us as a result of that level of ignorance so we have to become mature about this and understand we have a lot more work and a lot more knowledge to take in and again that's why I'm gonna keep Remus izing on this show okay go back to all my former podcasts okay listen to them all all 196 of them that precede this one in order okay you need to do that to get the big picture to get the world view the world view picture established that you need to understand material going forward okay there are prerequisites for the knowledge I'm gonna be talking about and they're in the podcast what on earth is happening calm slash podcasts or just hit the podcast tab or the podcast button on the left hand side of the site okay and you know that's gonna take time and attention these are the spiritual currencies I find that most people who really lay hard into my work and say I don't like passio I don't like what he does this and they haven't listened to the material and it's fulness they've listened to bits and pieces on YouTube okay and if you do that you are not gonna understand what I'm really talking about okay I'm trying to explain to you you go to YouTube and listen to some mark passio videos you'll get a tiny bit of what I say but you are not gonna understand the totality of the picture you're gonna get the totality of the picture from my podcast series the audio and the associated images and documents that go with the podcast audio series you can get that on my gifts area of the website of the podcast flash drive which I make available which has all 196 episodes with all of the images and documents that go along with it on one flash drive okay so you can get that on the gifts area okay so you know going back to the slides I just want to let everybody know in order for us to really change from being a piece moved on the board to being the the chess champion that's really change the nature of the game much much more deep level knowledge is required and most people aren't there they have studied cursorily they have looked at things in a very fun at a very you know non deep non-penetrating level that is just skirts the periphery of things and then they make the mistake that I'm gonna now try to reach out to other people with what I think I know that I haven't really studied in in it all of its fullness and make a big change and that's a big mistake to do you know get yourself in the position where you've gathered the grammar and you've developed the understanding to know what it means first and then exercise your rhetoric or put that out into the world so where is humanity add in consciousness we're still under mind control deep mind control and folks let me tell you something everybody's like oh well we're making progress more people are waking up daily then you know that may be true but percentage-wise I don't think things are changing that much I think things were better back in 2007 when I really started doing this type of work than they are today I think there were more people questioning things there were more people that were tuning out of the mainstream media there were more people that were questioning 911 okay and what really happened on that day and today the mainstream media has ramped up its efforts and people are gonna say people don't really pay attention to television that much anymore well that's partially true and partially that's not where the entirety of mainstream media is at okay it is moved to the realm of the internet it is censoring things on the internet as I'm going to talk about we have to understand at a very fundamental level that they've ramped their efforts up tremendously to continue the brainwashing to continue the social engineering to continue the propaganda coming out of the television and the Internet okay and we have to understand that we're not any as a society anywhere closer to really truly freeing our minds and getting it out of what the control class how the control class wants us to think okay no we're closer to doing that than we were a decade ago more than a decade ago I think we were in a better position then technology has advanced the the reach of media through the internet has advanced and most people are still connected you know their minds are still connected to these sorcerers worldview okay and they have us on their strings like puppets and we have to break that chain those chains we have to break that connection okay shut off that signal and delve really into powerful works that can help us to understand deep moral philosophy okay we have to understand natural law and a far deeper deeper level there's so many moral relativists the amount of moral relativism is mind-numbing its spirit its spiritual cancer as I like to call moral relativism you know so many people think oh we get to make up what right and wrong are and it's perfectly fine if something's perfectly okay to do in one place and in another place you could be thrown in a cage for doing the same behavior I mean this is utter sheer nonsense that people have to get their heads out of the muck and believe that we make up rights human beings make up rights this is what actual people in the so-called freedom movement believe and they think they're going to free themselves up as a result of continuing to think in the gutter in the gutter this is its spiritual gutter cancer okay you might as well go lay in a sewer okay rather than think like that because that's exactly what it is the equivalent of doing okay and who continues to propagate this worldview the media the so-called mainstream media the established media that are the they are the enforcement arm in the mental sense of the sorcerer control class that's what's depicted here by there's there's this one hand controlling the media talking head and he's he's controlling everybody else like a puppet but that sorcerer that you don't see is behind the scenes who's really really directing what's going on to get that information that poison information out there to the public and you know look so many people still don't get this you know there are people are going to be listening today or like yeah we get this mark not a lot of people really get this in society there most people still trust the media okay we're not you know we are not as advanced as we think we are because a lot of us talk to each other about this you know so many people believe that the media is doing their best to try to bring the truth to us I was actually in a pub with a friend and we got into a discussion about whether people are waking up or not and I asked her I'm not gonna mention any names I don't know whether anybody wants to name public but I asked this person please go around to people in this pub right now and just you know if you if you want to do it if you want to do a little social experiment and she said yeah I'm willing to do it so just ask him do you think the people who were members of the mainstream media are really doing their best to try to bring truth to the American public by their broadcasts and what they put on the air she went around to everybody in this pub and every person said yes they believe that they are trying to do their best to get the word out about what's really going on to the American public can you believe it that's where we're at in consciousness that's exactly where humanity is at in consciousness if you don't think so you are exercising a skewed perspective because you know that that's not really true and most of the friends that you hang out with know that it's true that it's not true okay so we have to stop trying to ascribe our level of consciousness to other people or the the bulk of humanity okay because we're never going to be able to put our thumb accurately on the pulse of where humanity is really at and be honest with ourselves and have an accurate understanding if we're going to gauge this dynamic by how we ourselves who already understand a little bit about what's going on in the world and our friends our circle of friends that we choose to be around currently think because we're either all the way awoken or partially awoken and you know the average body of humanity is nowhere near that state of consciousness and that's what the great work is to do is to help to wake those people okay it's not just about waking ourselves up and helping our own consciousness and our own condition but it's about reaching out to other people with knowledge and helping them to understand what we have come to understand and we do that most effectively when we gather that knowledge in its complete form so you know what's happening now is as a small group of people are waking up in the aggregate sense and they are basically positioning themselves as potential maven mavens to reach out to other people and to help change their consciousness through what they put out on social media and on video sharing sites and on web sites in general we are seeing a push back by the established mainstream media and the established technological giants in the tech tech sector we're seeing a effort to censor the free flow of truth and this is a very dangerous dangerous game that's being played folks okay and look I don't care why people think they're doing it for political reasons or silence Trump supporters or whatever you know to silence people who want to you know buy into this left/right nonsense worldview that I'm gonna talk about okay I could care less about the political aspects of it okay because it's all bunk nonsense politics is slavery government is slavery okay you know we need to stop you from izing it and call it what it is slick human slavery okay so people need to know right up front from people who may be new listeners to the show I support no politicians I support no aspects of government I am a radical spiritual anarchist and anarchy means no masters no slaves I am against the dynamic of slavery in all of its forms because slavery is an abomination unto creation I stand for freewill above all else and I stand for freewill in alignment with the laws of morality of creation which it which is what natural law is okay that's what spiritual anarchy is about ok natural law based spiritual anarchy that's the natural condition of humanity not the artificially inspired condition of government slavery that we are put in through completely erroneous dogmatic worldviews and beliefs ok so what's happening right now is to try to suppress and keep a lid on top of the emerging worldview of true spiritual anarchy and not just that just even like anything that conflicts with the established power hierarchies political power and worldview that they want to propagate out to the world they are trying to literally censor the free flow of thought by shutting people's social media sites down YouTube channels down websites etc ok and let me tell you something folks once it gets to the point where speech is starting to be shut down hot war is right around the corner and if you don't think so just start to look at where human history has taken us to this point and I'm telling you this is one of the most dangerous things that could possibly be done by technological giants by the social engineers by these tech companies themselves they don't understand the can of worms the Pandora's Box that they are opening up that will not what they make pop out of that box will never be able to put be put back in now I'm telling you it's not going to cause anything but chaos suffering and death for Humanity ok it's like we need to really champion the idea of freedom of speech and let the ideas flow freely so that we can have engaged discourse about this stuff ok and you know that doesn't mean just let people bully people and like you know say you're gonna live under our worldview in our political paradigm whether you want to or not you know we have to have a discourse about what real free will is we have to have a discourse about what a real voluntary society is and would look like and and show people that that is the better way of living in the world and it is the better it is the right way of living in the world it's not just better it's the right correct moral way of living in the world it's the only moral way of living in the world okay so you know the the censorship thing makes me probably the most upset and borderline you know violent slash ultra angry than almost anything else because it's like that's the point where I say it may need to go hot when you start taking for people's freedom of speech to communicate ideas that can change consciousness away then you're leaving only one option and that's physical rebellion and that should never be taken off the table and ruled out either we have to always keep that self defensive option on the table when it comes to tyranny of government you know when people's who think that that's not possible could never happen you're also delusional and kidding yourself we went into a whole section on the psychological fear of self defense and rebellion in former episodes and we may revisit that again in future episodes but let me tell you something one thing I do know is the thing that's going to bring that negative eventualities which I'm trying to avoid by doing explain to people how you can do this in consciousness okay and how you could do this in your care based emotions for truth okay your care for truth and then getting that out there to other people that's one of the highest forms of love that you can put out into the world okay but if it's not done that way and we make it impossible and and you know technology and and the people who are controlling that and you know the people who are in the mainstream media and the people who control them try to make that change impossible as Kennedy said before he was assassinated those who make peaceful revolutions impossible will make violent revolutions inevitable and that's what I absolutely see as a potentiality if this censorship continues and grows worse so you know the people who want to open up that can of worms I'm telling you it's not going to end well you know and we have to really push back against that by putting more speech out there and one of the best ways we could do this is to become technologically literate we have to understand how technology she works far too few people can do anything like what we're doing here on the airwaves today far too few people understand how to even make their own webpage you know the internet used to be an eclectic grouping of web pages with all different world views and now it got compressed and compressed and compressed where we're herded into what is referred to now as internet ghettos okay where we're fighting with you know other strangers and trying to convince them of you know that they should think like us instead of just putting the information out there you know I want I want a lot of people to just put information out there into the world publish publish your findings and your understanding that's what people who engage in science do you know you do your experimentation you have you formulate a hypothesis you do your experimentation and then you publish your results okay this is what we need we need more internet publishing okay we need to become our own content creators you know if you don't like the way somebody else is doing something don't complain about it go do something yourself you know and you need technical competency in order to do that and that's the problem with the so-called freedom movement we have too many armchair quarterbacks we have too many backseat drivers we don't have enough actual content creators doing the great work themselves you know stop doing this start doing this what are you gonna do about it how are you gonna help make that change happen you know become technologically literate and get your voice out to thousands there were millions of people and the way to do that is to understand how to publish on the Internet alright so I'm gonna be doing a whole series on that called how to become the new media it might be a webinar series separate from the one on earth is happening video broadcast we're gonna see how we're gonna work that in future should and you know in the future but I have a whole seminar plan called how to become the new media where I'm going to teach people software I'm gonna teach people how to do stuff like this okay and you know when you become technically competent than the power of publishing and the power of you know creatively getting your ideas out there to other people is entirely in your hands okay you know I look at Facebook and YouTube as like these are canvases that these people have handed you and said as soon as you paint something on the canvas that we don't like we're gonna pull the canvas away from you okay a website is a little bit different than that your personal website or your personal domain it's your canvas you're paying for the service you could publish you know essentially whatever you want up there and nobody has any say about what what's what content is published there okay so you know it's a lot freer of a vehicle of expression when you know how to publish yourself on your own website that's what I would love to see a lot more of rather than the Facebook commandos that I'm gonna talk about okay so another deep aspect of my work that I want to re-emphasize - I'm going to be getting into and that is to know the self and know the enemy and the other is going to be what is the process of initiation okay so this is a quote from sons zoos a book the art of war he said if you know the enemy and know yourself you need not fear the result of a hundred battles if you know yourself but not the enemy for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat if you know neither the enemy nor yourself you will succumb in every battle brilliant words regardless of what you think of the individual who wrote them regardless of what you think the purpose of what the writing was about that's not what I'm here to discuss in this slide I'm discussing the idea of that real victory in any battle particularly a spiritual battle that we are engaged in now comes from deep knowledge of who we are and deep knowledge of the factors that we are up against okay and often they're really one in the same because this the the the the enemy is just a reflection of the negative aspects of what's really going in on inside of each one of us at the aggregate level when it all comes together and is all taken into account okay the more we work upon that those shadow and dark negative so-called negative aspects of ourselves and bring those to the surface and and really understand what are the driving factors behind them through shadow work we are going to understand ourselves better and as a result we're going to understand what we are up against the enemy the so-called enemy much better okay and you know what what he's saying here is if you only have half the picture right you're gonna lose at least half the time okay so in the spiritualist communities the new so-called New Age communities right they only have half the picture the picture that they have is they do have a pretty decent understanding of self right they understand consciousness and a an accurate enough level okay they could go further in that and understand really what the real paradigm shift the aspects of the real paradigm shift that need to take place are okay but what they don't understand is who the enemy is you know you go to some spiritualist communities you go to you know like maybe a New Age Expo let's say you ask people oh are you politically engaged do you believe in the democratic or republican parties and they'll tell you yeah they believe in politics they believe in government you know they don't understand who the external enemy is they don't understand that there is a cult sorcerers that are driving the whole political dynamics and that really are entrenched in power behind the scenes behind the deep state you know they don't get that the world is run by this religious priests class they only understand the spiritual aspects of it so they don't know who the enemy is okay now not just that the enemy is those who are ignorant of how that power dynamic really works that's the real enemy ignorance is that real enemy and they're they're not even aware of how ignorant they are of those factors and they think it doesn't matter in many cases so they only have half the picture if that okay and therefore they're gonna succumb half the time in battle and spiritual battle then you have the other side the other aspect so I'm gonna get into this a little bit in my Anika poco talk my main presentation is going to be anarchy and the occult part to religion versus initiation okay so I'm gonna get into this dynamic in this where the people in the anarchist community or in the freedom community in general they have the other half of the equation they tend to know more about the you know conspiratorial aspects of reality if you will okay they tend to know more about there's people behind the scenes of entrenched politics that are trying to make the world build the world in their own image and likeness okay and become gods and rule everybody okay they get that power aspect of things but what they lack in a very big way in a very pronounced way is they lack the spiritual understanding they lack the understanding of self they may know a lot of aspects of who or what the enemy is but they have a different aspect of ignorance which is the real enemy and their ignorance is in their spiritual understanding of self and consciousness and the underlying causal factors regarding natural law and how that brings to us the consequences of our behavior the spiritualist community understands that a little bit better than the anarchist community or the politically engaged freedom movement okay we have to blend these and merge the two so that we take the left brain anarchists and their understanding of the 3d aspects of what's going on and bring them together with the right brain a spiritual community that has an understanding of you know the consciousness aspects of what's going on and bring that all together in a holistic way so that we truly know the self and the enemy when we do that then we're gonna make some headway into creating a world based in true voluntary interaction and true freedom but not until because we only have half the picture or the other okay and some of us have none the bulk of humanity doesn't know who they are or who the enemy is okay I'm only talking about the halfway awakened you know collective groups that have some somehow taken a collective identity and called themselves you know anarchists or the freedom movement or the spiritualist movement or the New Age community etc okay halfway and their understanding at the very best and that's not going to get it done it's never gonna get it done okay so again this is part of what the arc helps with this is part of what my podcast series helps with and you know obviously I'm not the be all and end of it you got to research all these other researchers that I point people toward you know and develop a very eclectic holistic understanding from a clutch acknowledged electic sources that's what the key to effective research and understanding is all about so moving on to the next slide another hallmark of this understanding that we have to develop and the process that we have to go through to get there is another thing that this whole what on earth is happening series of information it really focuses on as a central theme and that is actually initiating ourselves into deeper levels of knowledge okay what I call here on this slide a cult initiation or truly beginning the spiritual journey initiation just means starting something you've initiated it you've you've put it forth you've set it into motion in the world you have started you have begun one of the things that I said I told people in the past from my work in the dark occult again for people who do not know that background my personal background I was involved with some of these sorcerers with some of these mind controllers with some of these Satanists and dark Oh cultists okay who are really running the show behind the scenes in the true entrenched aspects of power not the visible ones that they let you see on the TV screen okay and during my time with them one of the phrases that they called humanity in addition to referring to humanity as simply the dead yes that is what they called people they don't call them the masses the sheep you know the hordes of humanity they refer to human beings as the dead is one of the phrases that they use believe it or not okay and as horrible as that may seem it is largely accurate because they see consciousness as a threefold manifestation of our thoughts our emotions and our actions and if you aren't building a an ability to think okay then and you're dwelling in total ignorance well the thought aspect of consciousness is largely destroyed or inactive and if you're not truly feeling from a heart based level you know and an understanding you know that what we are doing or not doing is actually affecting other people in their lives and creating suffering then then you're not really using your emotions to care enough about the truth and what's going on and so you're you're dead at a heart level and certainly most of the people who engage in the dynamics of ignorance and apathy like that aren't doing anything to create real-world change and so they are in a state of laziness and cowardice often the two states combined and therefore their their actions aren't really present and so when all of those aspects of consciousness are not active or deadened they look at it like you're not really alive you're you're a being that has actually undergone spiritual death so they call them the dead that is their actual rationale we're not doing anything to actual people these aren't even people these are dead they're dead husks their shelves you know that that had the potential for the development of a soul but didn't utilize any of that potential and have just let themselves wither and die before they've physically died you know and you know folks I wish I could say it weren't true you know I wish I could say when I heard their rationale for this I couldn't just go you're completely and utterly wrong that's not humanity that's not where we're at because it is where we're at and what would the first step of initiation is what I'm going to talk about here is don't lie to yourself be honest stop lying to yourself this is why people hate my message in many cases that's why they can't really hear what I'm saying they they hear the physical tones of my voice but they can't really incorporate the understanding of it because what I say because it is dark and ugly they feel it cannot be true okay so they're not really looking for the veracity in the statement they want to react emotionally have a visceral emotional reaction but not really hear what's being said okay this is the state where humanity is really at unfortunately and I wish I could say different but I don't want to blow smoke up your ass and lie to you and that's why I don't lie to myself about it can it change yes possibility and potential is always there will change that's up to the human will okay that's up to what will we do about it and that's what I'm trying to inspire so again I'm trying to tread this medium or you know this you know balance point between being honest with you and that is ugly versus saying we're actually still today in a position where we can actually change this and do something about it otherwise I want to come back on the air well if I thought nothing could be done I would just shut up and let the chips fall where they may we can still drive this evolutionary progress forward if we engage ourselves and enact our will okay so this is done through what I refer to as a cult initiation and these were thought it was a five-fold process and this was done in conjunction with the five senses and then the three elements of the Trivium knowledge understanding and wisdom and then the four elements of the quadrivium which was arithmetic geometry music and astronomy the quantifications of the the Trivium of the ability to actually quantify knowledge and and measure it and gauge it and filter it etc process it so let's look at these steps of initiation very important I'm going to be covering this in my workshop at Anika poco as well the first step stop lying now this means stop lying to others but first and foremost above all other forms of lying stop lying to yourself you have to be honest with yourself about where you are and not be necessarily ashamed of that if it falls short of where you want to be and could be and that's how you set a direction you are honest with where you are at okay so let's say you have health to work upon you know you're not where you want to be physically there's always of the ability to say here's where I'm at I'm gonna be honest and I'm gonna get to here I'm gonna work on that then you could say I'm gonna psychologically improve upon myself and you have to know where you're at there and be honest with your assessment and then you can move forward from that point but you can't move forward from any point if you're lying to yourself first and foremost okay you can't tell the truth to others you're lying to yourself okay about where you are at and where Humanity is at and that's why a lot of the things I say on the show upset people but that's where real care and love come in you will say things that are upsetting to people if they are true you will not hold back from the potential injury of their feelings to lie to them this is what the mainstream media does they want to talk to you in sweet Pleasant tones of their voice dress all super professional in their three-piece suit and then they're gonna just absolutely lie every word that comes out of their mouth tell you things that are not true that are gonna totally confuse you and bring you into a worldview that could never possibly lead to freedom but they'll do it with the most pleasant tones of voice imaginable okay what I'm here to do is shake you and take you out of that trance and say it doesn't matter absolutely doesn't matter how someone says a message to you that's emotional mind control if you think so all that matters is whether the person is telling you the truth you have to gauge the veracity not how it sounds not what they look like not how it makes you feel because you're not comfortable with it that's mind control if you respond like that you are undermined control if you respond like that and that's why a lot of the people who say they can't I can't handle past the ayah I don't like the way he delivers the message well that's emotional mind control you know I can listen to people that are so boring and dry and repetitive and monotone I can listen to people who are saying things in sweet Pleasant tones I can listen to people who are angry the whole time they talk you know I tried it again try to balance and be honest emotionally with people all right all right but I could hear it anyway and all I'm listening for is is it accurate is it true you know and then I'm gonna take what I can use from what's being said that's real logical processing of information okay and that's what we have to learn to do as adult human beings we have to teach that skill to our children so and then they can grow up to be human beings that engage that true dynamic of truth discovery all right so the second step of the initiative processes stop dreaming this means stop engaging in cognitive dissonance so like the first thing lying that's saying that the world is some other way than it actually is right this second step is stop believing that the world is the way you think it is and look at it for as it actually is okay so dreaming means that you are seeing the world as you want it to be instead of actually how it is and this is what a lot of people do they think that the world is exactly how they envisioned it to be versus looking at it from an objective viewpoint an objective perception okay and they want to see it as they feel that it is instead of actually how it really is and that's holding these two contradictory ideas in your mind at the same time your perception of how something is even though it's inaccurate versus the reality of how it is and then that are completely at odds with each other and yet you hold those viewpoints simultaneously that is dreaming it's called magical thinking magical thinking believing the world to be what you want it to be versus and or instead of how it actually is it's all it's been called in Psychological communities cognitive dissonance is the term for it so we have to stop engaging in cognitive dissonance the third aspect of occult initiation or becoming someone who has started truly in earnest started the spiritual journey is to learn how to think and as simple as that term may be there's so much involved in it okay this means how to really logically engage in the process of truth discovery and this is done through the eclectic gathering of information that is the knowledge step of the Trivium process the three-way path to truth is what Trivium means then processing that data and coming to an accurate understanding of what it means which is the understanding process okay and then outputting that back into the world to teach others okay that is the wisdom process it is what we do with what we know and doing the right thing with what we have come to know and understand okay so that is the wisdom aspect of the Trivium process knowledge understanding and wisdom okay and this is the process of truth discovery that was taught in the ancient mystery traditions in the ancient world that come to us today through what is known as the classical liberal arts education methodology as opposed to the new communist based and socialist based outcome based educational system method which is taught in public schools throughout the world today okay so learning how to think not being taught what to think but actually learning how to come to through actual logical thinking processes to come to an understanding of how we discover what reality really is so this is a an ontological process of an epistemological process I should say okay so moving to the next step of a cult initiation live in the present moment and this is a very powerful one I did an entire show in the past on present moment awareness it means start from where you are at don't jump ahead don't necessarily live in the past okay understand the past from a perspective of how it will help you to understand what's going on in the present but live and work upon yourself and others in the present okay we have to engage with what's taking place right now in the here and now and the present moment in the present moment there is power okay we can't live in shame or anxiety over what occurred in the past otherwise I'd be being myself up 24 hours a day with what the mistakes I made in the past mistakes are there to learn from we learn from them we pick ourselves up we move on okay and we do that in the present moment and then we are going to try to accurately gauge how the situation is right now in our world in the here and now not looking to some external Savior not looking to some future time or past time but being honest about what is taking place right now and working from that moment and in there is empowerment in that present moment centering we empower ourselves very powerful concept even in the spiritualist community you will find this concept if it is taught properly and I would suggest to you that in the true occult teachings in many different traditions this actual being present in the present moment and working from that point is made very clear and you could gain an accurate understanding by studying occult wisdom studying that aspect of it the fifth and final step of the initiatory process is to activate the physical body activation of the physical body because it will be necessary it is not to be shunned the physical is not inferior to the spiritual nor is the spiritual inferior to the material and physical they are one in the same in their importance and necessity so we need to take care of our physical selves we need to eat right we need to exercise we need to engage in the dynamic of understanding the importance of self-defense and preparedness okay and when we do that then we are truly prepared and activated physically as well as mentally and spiritually and emotionally okay so incredibly powerful tools for the people who are starting on the spiritual journey that the tradition of mystery school initiation or occult initiation gave to their beginning learners and you know folks I talk about this all the time but you know how we value knowledge today is so degraded from how we valued it in the past how many people valued it in the past I mean there were trials and tribulations I'm gonna talk about in the third show back when I talk about the arc Drive that initiates had to endure that would almost cost them their lives or could cost them their lives if they failed at these trials to just to get into the mystery school to gain the knowledge of the occult and now today you know people just throw books in the you know and just ignore reality at will you know and and are just proud to live in the ignorance that they are living in unfortunately but we have to get back to that reverence for knowledge okay we have to get back to that deep hunger for knowing ourselves and knowing our situation and knowing what the real enemy is and you know when we develop that care for truth and that reverence for truth then again I feel them that's when a real paradigm shift or a true change in consciousness is going to take place so the the the real meat of what I want to talk about today is that we're nowhere near that we are nowhere near that development of care and knowledge in our world okay and then certainly nowhere near acting rightly upon it we are still in a state where we are controlled by the puppet masters of the world we are still in a state where we believe politics is real we actually believe that it matters who we vote for whether we vote for one master over another master okay when we're all enslaved by the system called government okay and the system called a thought the belief in authority you know we're all puppets on the string following the dictates of the Masters and if we don't obey then the Masters send their henchmen to punish us in whatever ways they see fit and that's not freedom you know voting for that certainly isn't freedom okay it's a belief system and what it really is folks is a religion as I'm going to talk about that this is a religious worldview that you know left and right hands are not connected to the same body okay that they're you know that we somehow are engaging some true freedom of choice picking a political master and folks they have us right where they want us these social engineers they've done a better job as I'm going to give you actual numbers to prove of politically polarizing people through this dialectical process of giving people a false choice which is what dialectics is it's advancing a predetermined agenda by presenting people with false choices that they get to choose from but no matter which choice they make the predetermined agenda advanced that's what the Hegelian dialectic in particular is and that's what I call polarization dialectics you're creating a false war between people but in no matter who comes out you no matter what choice is made the actual slavery system advances in its march toward totalitarianism and people still don't understand this you know how many people are still so-called politically engaged or thinking that voting for somebody is gonna change something never has never will because you're not voting to abolish slavery you're voting to put a new slave master into that position of power so called power they're not even the person in power they're being held by a an oligarchical group of occult priest class slave masters that sits behind them at a higher hierarchical level than than those who are at the same political level or are at in the whole system of control so what I want to look at today is how bad this political polarization has gotten in the modern world okay so the polarization dialectics are driven largely by political polarization or what has traditionally been referred to as the left-right political paradigm or the left versus right political paradigm in other words you have conservative liberal versus conservative Democrat versus Republican okay and you know we need to stop just even calling this politics we need to even stop calling it left versus right you know polarization between the political parties you know I call it a cult polarization because you're really choosing between the donkey cult and the elephant cult these are just cults okay they're religious cults that's all they are they're not based on anything that is actually existing inherently in reality they are belief systems that are driven by religious thought and the religious thought that underlies it all is the belief in human authority that some people are masters and others are slaves which I'm going to analyze and break down and the people who actually engage in these system that are simply cult members that's all they are they are members of religious cults that's what politics is okay and they have to give you two because they have to mirror the abandonment issues that are the deeply underlying psychological occult factors of why people are drawn to one political party or the other the left or the you know so-called liberal I would refer to it as the neoliberal party okay is all about the motherly abandonment issues so what does it want government to provide okay in this nested deep you know subconscious psychological driven factor of having mommy issues okay or having motherly abandonment issues the this aspect of the the cult of government always wants their political masters to provide for them provide something that is lacking take care of us be the nurturer be the one who gives us things for free out of concern and love okay not to teach us to do for ourselves okay but say you know demand obedience to their aspect their definition of morality and and you know contribution to other people don't do that through charity do that through you know actually passing violent driven political laws under man's law okay the the point here is this is a motherly abandonment issue dynamic that is going on deep in the nested often subconscious or unconscious aspects of the psychology and then we project that into the external domain and then we want government to become the mother that was either lacking or absent okay that we found lacking in our own developmental lives were absent in our developmental lives okay then the opposite side of the spectrum is the Republican you know or the conservative aspect and this is the people who identify with this largely have the daddy issues okay and this is the fatherly abandonment issue so what do the people project and want from this side of the political class they want protection they wanted to be this strong father figure to go out and police the rest of the world and everybody safe which is the traditional masculine role okay and you you see that that's why there always have to be just two because they are proxy parents psychologically see this is what people never get to with the with the whole political paradigm they never get to that occult understanding of what it is when when you hit people with this and they really get it and they see it as true which it is okay then they're like their mind is blown and they're like whoa I never thought about it that way you know but yet the occult controllers did that's why they set this system up this way they very deeply know what's going on in the mass human psychology and the bulk of the people do not and that's why easy prey very easy price a child's game for them actually okay and you know they're not concerned about me you know they're not gonna take a hit or a SWAT at me not gonna happen they've already told me as such in so many words okay now I'm not important enough because so few people understand this at a mass level that what I'm doing is not gonna make that big of a dent in it unless way way more people start paying attention to what I'm saying okay and getting it at a deep level and then not just getting and not just understanding it but then acting upon it that's when they'll become concerned they're not concerned right now folks you know the people say why are they let passio talk about this because they are completely unconcerned with the reach of my voice at this time that's the reason they'll let me continue to talk and talk endlessly they're laughing at what I do the Satanists and occultists have told me this it is a comedy show this is a comedy show to them okay because they know how far away from this understanding humanity really is and you know that they know that even out of the potential viewing audience there are people who are saying I'm completely wrong and I don't know what

I'm talking about even though I've been on the inside of this power structure and control system okay and I've been on the inside of their religion and yet there are people who will insist no you don't know what the hell you're talking about I know better than you even though I've never been anywhere near it okay it's like I liken it to trying to describe what living inside of a city is like even though you've never been there and then telling somebody who's lived there in their entire life exactly what the city lane live in their entire life is like when you've never even visited okay and that's where a lot of people are at when it comes to my work so folks I don't care what you call I either of these cult beliefs doesn't make a difference to me because I call it what it really is slavery okay that's what all politics that's what all government is doesn't matter what kind of government it's it's all driven by violence it's slavery okay we need to stop euphemized things and calling it what they want us to call it in slave language okay stop using their slave language that they've given to us to use euphemistically and start calling it what it really is government is slavery okay I'm gonna open and close all the shows with that phrase to hammer it into the human consciousness as much as I can government is slavery okay there's another tagline for the show get as offended as you like government is slavery okay this is what we need to understand and a deep philosophical level is when we strip it all away it's not backed by anything by violence it's not under it doesn't it isn't under lied by deep philosophy or truth or morality it's under lied by by commands of compliance that there are punishments for not complying with whether those those commands happen to be in keeping with real morality or not because in one place they could gauge a behavior as moral and in another place they could lock you in a cage for doing the exact same thing which is the definition of moral relativism okay so I want to show people some charts of political polarization throughout the years and how bad it's gotten okay and to give proper credit here okay I do want to show people briefly before I go into this section where I got this data okay because in my presentations I'm not giving those parameters okay so I just want to do that outside of the presentation slides I'm going to very briefly switch over to my to my web browser in a moment I'll tell you when to switch to that yes you can switch over to that okay and this is a website called Pew Research Center and it's a political research center for United States politics so this is a particularly specifically dealing with US politics okay and this is a page that dealt with the results of their studies in political polarization from the years 1994 through the years 2017 so you can look this up yourself I just basically to get to this typed into any given search engine I particularly have been using DuckDuckGo lately which doesn't track you to the extent that other search engines like Google do and I typed in a political polarization charts that's it and this was my first result that came back for me and you know knowing that I was going to talk about this dynamic this site gives you some nice visual charts for polarization and you could choose the year here and then it will switch and show you how that dynamic of polarization between the two political parties Democrat and Republican change in that time frame okay so you know and you could also look at politically engaged versus the general public and see how those dynamics differ there as well okay so what I'm gonna do is just switch back to my my presentation and I'm just gonna show people you know how these are this political polarization changed throughout the last couple of decades and how it's grown far worse okay so let me go back into the presentation and continue here so this is 1994 and again I'm using the general public this isn't the politically engaged aspect just the general public and how they identified in their views as to whether they came down on the left or right side of believing in the political left or the political right though or the Democrat or Republican the line displays the median which is the very middle of the bell curve kind of okay numbers wise so in 1994 look at how much overlap there was between the political parties and and that the dark blue area is showing where they overlapped in their viewpoints okay and then you have that that middle line that was where the average person was look at how close to the center it is very slightly right-of-center meaning the country was a little bit more toward the conservative side of things back in 1994 but in general there were you know obviously extremists on both sides regarding their cult views but you know you have this pretty close central gage there in the median lines okay so well the country was more centrist politically and was not really we weren't like at war between the two polarized political dynamics this is what I'm trying to show people is that things have gotten worse not better as you will see as we go forward in these slides if they were to get better you know people would generally one stop believing in government altogether but two you would see more overlap in in the in the parties because they would generally not be thinking politically polarized things they would not be able to be divided dialectically and when you divide a public dialectically they're ripe for conquer that's what the whole divide and conquer strategy is all about okay so moving to the year 1999 you see that the median shifted a little bit toward the left okay now we're a little bit maybe slightly left of center but we have a pretty big mixed you know viewpoint in the center where you had a lot of political overlap and not a lot of polarization between the parties back in 99 okay so I'm moving to the next slide which is 2004 now you see again it's still slightly left of center but lots of overlap okay so we're not even even azov you know when Bush was still president okay we're still seeing a pretty centrist of view politically now we're gonna see it start to really change here during the Obama administration okay and now we have political polarization happen happening where you can see there's less overlap we're getting more of a median left-of-centre for Democrats and more of a median right of Center and those median lines are separating now okay and that's 2011 and now you're going to see in the last few years how bad it has really gotten and this is proof the mind control the propaganda okay the mainstream media polarization divide and conquer it's working it's actually more efficient then it was in the past okay look at 2014 okay still Obama president okay but look at how wide that gap has gotten now between the political medians okay and this left-right paradigm is being enforced and it is being is growing in the general minds the minds of the general population okay and now they're seeing each other as we're completely separate you know we're at war with each other ideologically okay now look at it grows a little bit even more as we go further into the Year 2015 and now look at the divide as of less than two years ago and this obviously is the Trump era okay and this is a result of how far politically left the left is going as a reaction to Trump coming in you know you don't see a lot of movement with the median Republican although it has shifted from back in 94 a little bit right of center but look at the median Democrat now if you put the politically engaged aspects of this chart that I showed you on it's even worse than this you know and there's even less of a mix between the two polar polarized political parties world views okay so this is proof right here from actual you know gathered data from society how far in the political polarization we have gone particularly in the Trump era which is you know created this idea of Trump derangement syndrome and you know I don't even know how people can take whoever is president seriously and actually believe that there are people in power and making these decisions I mean you have to be a naive child to really believe that the whole political polarization worldview okay it's just there to get people to continue to choose a slave master that's all it's there for so what I want to show people is what I call the real political spectrum I covered this in you know my earlier podcast format and this is what I call the political spectrum or the so-called political spectrum as a function of consciousness so this isn't really a political spectrum okay it's taking what people consider the political spectrum and graphing it against consciousness and control in society what we're really gauging here is how much control externally is imposed upon society through violence and coercion of government okay versus how much consciousness there is in society or how enlightened the mass population is so a mathematical function means there's only going to be one result on the graph in between the two axes okay there can't be two values when we when we plot points on the chart okay that's the definition of a mathematical function so you see the line goes up and then it comes back down and there's never two points where you know there's different values so the bottom axis has its zero point in the center okay and I did this deliberately to show how freedom is a precarious position it's a it's a very narrow straight to tread okay it is like teetering on the point of a pin okay not even the head of a pin but the point of a pin okay and when we go away from true moral philosophy it's a very steep slope downward on both sides whether you come down on the left or the right of the illusory political spectrum okay so where you have totalitarian rule is on the outsides of that bottom axis okay where it says total external government control based on coercion and violence or coercion and control external government based on coercion and control so you would have totalitarianism in the form of either communism if you're looking at this from the you know traditional or established leftist point of view versus fascism on the far right okay but you know it doesn't really matter oh you can mirror this about the horizontal axis and understand the same thing from the chart okay that there's totalitarian control when there's an unconscious population that does not understand true self-government and it still believes in the traditional political spectrum or believes in the cult called government so as you know we go slightly inward toward the zero point which represents freedom and no externalize imposition of violence and control through government we have you know socialism and what I would call crony capitalism or what other people would just simply refer to as capitalism in the left and right side so you're having slightly more you know less control and it's like a mask of of totalitarianism you're just masking the fact that the society is enslaved as you go a little bit further in toward the center of the graph then you come to what work traditional republics kind of like what the United States was originally founded upon Constitution a constitutional republic and they could be based on the ideas of classical liberalism and menarche ism or classical conservatism the the right wing form of a limited form of republican government okay republic meaning a government that is the people gets to decide what the the powers of the government will be but it still Institute's government then as you get closer to the top you have what would be either a slightly left-leaning libertarianism or slightly right-leaning libertarianism as you get a little bit more conscious okay but it's still menarche ism we're still not going all the way to the truth of true anarchy meaning no imposed rulers meaning true freedom for all from a spiritual point of view in harmony with natural law and bringing our behaviors into alignment with the moral laws of creation meaning that we know what rights are and what they are not we know what true property is versus what it is not and we choose wilfully through conscience through the knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong to engage in right behavior over wrong behavior that is what true freedom is okay so this is the real political spectrum not the false political polarization that we saw in the chart in the former section okay and I think if people study this graph they'll gain a lot from understanding you know how I've set this up to help people to understand where we really need to go in consciousness and what that will create externally in society as a whole so moving to the next slide how close are we to that state in the aggregate human condition do people understand that that's how these dynamics work and are driven I would say we are certainly not moving in the direction of knowledge but we are moving deeper and deeper into the levels of ignorance and proud ignorant I might say there are people who are very comfortable to have their head in the sand and ignoring the reality that we are really living in and when you bring it up to them they consider it it's such an uncomfortable topic that they don't even want to talk about it okay they don't even want to engage in it at all they want it they want to be comfortable in their ignorance and live in a bubble and again I've said before on the show to be in this position to have your head in the sand you have to have your ass in the air and then we know what happens next okay not to be joking about it but you know it's it's a very good little allegorical thing that happens to just be the case okay and this is where most of society is at okay and it's said it's it's very sad and the reason it's sad and what I'm gonna start to get into here a little bit is um you know how I feel about the human condition right now and where I think why I'm sad angry and outraged and bitter about it okay and it's because it doesn't need to be this way this is a choice especially in society today this is a choice it's a huge choice okay because we have the freewill to edify ourselves and to come to the understanding of truth it's all out there it's all there the apocalypse has happened folks it's all revealed it's been revealed for many many years we let we lived through apocalyptic times see people think apocalypse means destruction it does not it comes from the Greek oppo meaning to were to take away and khalipa time meaning to hide or to conceal similar to how local tari and latin means to hide her to conceal so Oppo clipton means to take away the veil to remove the veil or to reveal that which has been hidden its the revealing of the what has been occult 'add and that has happened the past tense has occurred we are in post-apocalyptic times and yet this is still the human condition ignoring the truth when when a society as a whole on a planet living in the universe says - truth go F yourself I want no part of you the path that lies ahead is going to be not only a treacherous one it is going to be what I call the way of maximum pain and that's where we're headed as a species folks and I wish I could tell you differently I wish I could say that it's some way that is different than that but there's no indicators that allow me to say with any positivity or confidence that we're heading in the right direction because I don't see it around me and I it's not just that I don't see it around me I don't see it no matter where I go geographically in the world I could travel anywhere and you know and little pockets conferences tiny little pockets that are trying to get the word out to people that are there despairing disparagingly puny okay the tiny little pockets of people really get it and understand but then you have them drowning in the ignorant hordes of humanity everywhere you know and I just I try to gauge the consciousness dynamic from a stepping back and looking at it as it really is not what I want it to be because it's very easy to try to see it from where you want it to be versus what it where it really is I try not to go the opposite I try not to say I'm gonna just look at this from a totally dark negative perspective I try to be a realist when it comes to it based on what I know the requirements are regarding where we have to get in consciousness and then you could see that gap is just I mean I can't put my arm high enough to visually display that gap can't be done okay the gap is tremendous and there's no signs of it closing there are signs of it widening all right I don't want it to be like that I'm not saying that to discourage anybody I'm trying to accurately tell the viewing audience what our work together is to do that's what that's my goal here is to inspire you to get involved in doing what I've been doing for the last 11 going on 12 years of my life okay then maybe if more people really engage their will to do it we'd make some headway maybe you know but a lot of people want to just Pat people on the back Oh pat you on the back great job mark hey can you help me out go after yourself can't be bothered I got my own life to live can't be bothered to help you with what you're doing to try to enlighten humanity help to enlighten humanity No I'm gonna live my life in the selfish way I want to live it because that's what's comfortable for me you know I'll pat you on the back and tell you how how well you're doing I'm not interested in that folks never have been not interested you know I don't want praise I don't do this for praise I don't do this to make friends obviously okay I'm trying to be real with people tell them where we're really at what's coming if we don't turn this around okay and get them to be engaged through their an act of their understanding in their will all right human beings are still mentally attached to completely false axiomatic premises okay so this is the condition of humanity totally wrapped up in their own minds and their own illusions totally controlled by the social engineers all right continuing to march in a lobotomized state toward total enslavement and that's not fear-mongering that's not what people call fear porn that's an accurate assessment of the human condition based on and very thorough analysis of the human condition and if you don't come to that conclusion I would say your data set is skewed it's off your perception is skewed and off and you're not looking at things from a detached non-emotional objective point of view if you haven't come to that same conclusion you know again not saying that to discourage anybody explaining what are the causal factors that are really leading to humanity to be where it's at and to continue down that path of enslavement so what is an axiom you know this is a word that I've kicked around in the past and never really really given people a good definition of I don't think so this is where people are stuck in their in their mind control okay this is where they're stuck in their perception their perceptual capabilities they have accepted false axioms an axiom is a fundamental belief that is widely accepted as true because it is perceived to be either self-evident or particularly useful to those who have accepted it okay and this is where we run into trouble axioms can be true or they can be false okay if an axiom is true that means you are basing your higher level mathematics upon the axiom that one plus one equals two in arithmetic and two plus two equals four in arithmetic if you base your fundamental axiom that one plus one equals five in arithmetic and two plus two equals ten in arithmetic you are going to run into very high-level problems as you go into more advanced mathematics such as algebra or calculus or you know doing differential equations or you know probability and statistics etc or then then into higher-level physics you are not going to have accurate results if your fundamental axioms are based on untruths and this is what's going on in society we are basing our fundamental axiomatic belief systems upon things which are not true and when we when we build bigger structures and bigger aspects of society based on things that aren't true what do we get we get nonsense we get chaos we get destruction we get too order we get death okay that's where we're at as a society which is eventually going to lead to an imbalance physically in nature and the planet and we're gonna get shrugged off of it like fleas off the back of a dog and that that eventualities will occur at some point if we don't change and the main fundamental axiom that has to change is the belief in authority okay this is the main underlying fundamental false axiom that comprises a religion and ultimately comprises a cult the belief or the axiom that it is based upon is the belief in human authority Authority is an illusion of a diseased psyche based entirely in violence and built upon the erroneous and dogmatic belief that some people are masters who have the moral right quote-unquote to rule others while others are slaves who have a moral obligation quote unquote to obey the so-called masters that is what government actually is that is what Authority is and government is based entirely upon it in the mean here it says imagine being forced into a religion that you cannot opt out of its called government it exists and it's called government and this is what I call the world's most dangerous religion Larkin Rose wrote a book called the world's most dangerous superstition which is about this belief in authority I highly recommend it I call it the world's most dangerous religion or simply the world's most dangerous cult because that's what this is a cult belief system and if our axiomatic beliefs are based in a cult belief system that's based in violence and completely based on uh something that is completely not true and does not actually exist in the inherent realm of nature which is what is absolutely the truth regarding Authority it is not something that is true or based in the realm of nature it is a construction idea that exists in a diseased mind we are going to build all kinds of things on top of that false belief system that are going to do exactly what we say we do not want to happen in our society and we are going to get a result that we we do not want there's going to be the polar opposite what we say we want our society to look like and be like moving to the next slide we don't have people in our society today folks that are really deeply trying to do anything about this okay we have people who say they want to do things about this say they want to make it different I call them the keyboard commandos the keyboard warriors they have arrived to fight the Facebook war they're gonna go and get them on Facebook okay instead of actually really creating creative content and putting it out there with your name your face your voice on it okay and doing it in a way that is visually appealing that really explains the conceptual ideas in a deep way and helps people to gain an accurate fundamental understanding of them no just go out and shout at people on Facebook you know you're not changed in anybody's mind you're not changed they're not changing yours okay all it is is a verbal masturbation contest and that's what most people are doing thinking that they're going to affect change let me tell you something folks let me burst your bubble let me offend you right here you are not gonna make any change posting anything on Facebook ever it's not gonna happen it's not a powerful or effective enough medium and you have so many people that are so highly ignorant that no no part of this you you and you're in too much noise there's there's not enough room for the signal to get through now I'm streaming this on Facebook to try to get people to look at my work that I've put up on my website okay that means you leave the internet ghetto city that's been constructed for you okay there is a controlled paradigm it's a controlled Pigpen is what it really is okay and then you go to a palace that someone has constructed to help you to gain or it's a school it's an elaborate school that someone has constructed with meticulous craftsmanship and precision sorry to toot my own horn a little bit there folks but I think I've done have I think I've done a job that is far better than almost just about everybody else in gaining helping people to gain a full world view understanding of what's really taking place okay through what on earth is happening calm I see very few websites that are anything like it whatsoever okay and I see far too few people trying to do something that is akin to what I've done with this website okay which is put out creative individual tailored content for viewing and listening audience to really truly edify themselves and come to an accurate understanding of the dynamics that are taking place in our world and that's why it's called what on earth is happening without a question mark okay so the Facebook keyboard command knows you're not gonna make that much progress and this is what it makes me feel like you know it makes me feel like my god we're doomed you know and then people will like you know get angry at me and be like you know I hope Mark isn't going to be super harsh toward people you know but you have to put yourself in my shoes right yeah you have to imagine you're doing this for 12 years now and not only aren't you seeing a change but you're seeing it get worse as I've just proven to you not not my perception or my just belief I've just proven to you that the political polarization is worse than it ever has been okay that ignorance is at an all-time high okay the war between men and women is at an all-time high okay absolutely ridiculous radical neo feminism is rampant okay which is driving that war between the sexes even further into the ground okay and you know people are still so super identified with their political beliefs they don't even understand that the entire system is slavery you know we were making a lot more headway back in 2004 or 5 & 6 as far as I'm concerned before I even started doing this so you have to understand my bitterness comes from a realistic perspective okay it's not just me wanting to shout at people okay it's me looking at the dynamics of human consciousness from an honest and detached perspective and being horrified by it horrified by it and then looking at what I've chosen to dedicate my life to doing okay and we're gonna get to your calls folks I'm gonna wrap up soon okay but I think this is very important and then we'll go to your calls on discord you have to understand and basically giving up just about every other aspect of your life what you wanted to do what travel would travel where I wanted to go places I wanted to see and activities I want to engage and all had to be put to the wayside to do this you know and this is what I do full-time now you know I don't have another job okay any income that I have to make to live you know and it's not income it's just generous donations by people who want to help me to do this work and still live in the 3d world okay that's the that's the only place that I bring in those resources so that's why I want to tell people if you can please donate it what on earth is happening calm slash donate okay because you know the the paltry amount of money that I make compared to the IT career that I gave up to do this is it's it's a negligible thing it's like 1/3 less than 1/3 okay of what I used to make it my regular quote job okay this is the true great work but that's how much it's valued you have to understand if that's how much it's valued compared to an employer what they will actually pay me to go and do services for them what the great work doing the great work is valued you know compared to what a football player how he's valued or a baseball player house he house he he is valued to play at a child's game okay this is worth barely anything to people in the aggregate which is why you know the the people who have contributed I hold them at a at a dear place in my heart and thank them from the bottom of my heart for for helping because you're helping me to be able to do this you know on a regular basis and you know the people who donated equipment to make this happen I really want to especially thank you because you know this is about being technologically literate and being able to reach out to people with this knowledge and you know who you are okay and you know that I mean that from the bottom of my heart so going back to you know what I'm talking about in the presentation here I people will hear the bitterness and I'll tell them I'm better over this I'm just because I approach it from that initiatory perspective I'm just gonna be honest with you okay I don't feel like being Dishonored with people serves the many purpose it doesn't do anything for any kind of a accurate communication of information nor does it inspire trust which is why I'm coming here I'm dressing like I do on an everyday basis I'm talking you with my regular voice I'm gonna get angry at times I'm gonna yell at times okay I'm gonna be bitter at times now I'm being Who I am that's it I'm starting I'm doing this from where I am okay that's honesty okay so just wanted to say that I want to wrap up this with helping people to understand one of the ways that we really can get out of this condition of slavery and that's by developing true relationships with each other and it's something that I really haven't talked much about the relationship dynamic between human beings and I'm gonna really make the show a little bit more about this hopefully in the future because it is about how you can really make a connection between other other people but we have this view of relationship it's all askew in our understanding it's it's very inaccurate of what we think a relationship is okay and this is what people think a relationship is it's like this one-on-one direct close connection between two individuals and I call this relationship in double quotes okay this is what I would consider an illusory relationship it's a nice image it can convey some you know spiritual connection maybe between people but there's something absent or missing as far as I am concerned okay and in the next slide I want to show you what I feel is missing when we look at a relationship is only this dynamic between two people okay so when we go to the next slide I feel like this connection to source or truth is largely absent especially in what the average human being in the world today considers a relationship between two people there has to be this unity that is connecting them like a circuit and that is truth okay we have to care for truth and we have to live truth in our personal lives and in society okay if that connection to truth isn't made first the relationship between the two individuals is ultimately a false one or it is ultimately a weak one that is not going to sustain okay and that's what we have in society we have this connection is largely absent and we have people trying to establish just interpersonal connections and relationships that don't have this connection to truth first and foremost as their underlying first principles okay we have to make the connection to those underlying first principles first and here's a better way to look at it I did a little animation it's kind of crude okay but well this is what I consider a genuine relationship between two individuals okay when we have this connection to truth and I wanted to portray it even better because there's not really to you know separate connections we're all making we're all making a connection to the same thing so I've made a little crude animation here that goes like this we could leave that fullscreen why do it and there's what it really looks like there's only really that one source of all and there's only that one ultimate connection to truth that everybody needs to make and then we can you know connect to everybody else in society through that connection to truth and that's what I consider a true genuine relationship to be and is the first time I kind of visually displayed this and talked about it at a deep level like that I see this as one of the fundamental solutions in society for how we really relate to people and you know where you have to start with that you have to start with being honest to yourself being honest with yourself when you be can be honest with yourself and make that connection to truth then you're in a position to make a genuine relationship with others and that's what's going to help heal our society and move us toward a future that is based in true human freedom together and that is the world that is in our hands that is exactly the world that is in our hands as we speak it is up to us nobody's coming to save us from our own ignorance nobody's come to save us from our apathy from our inaction okay we have to do it because the whole idea here is what are we doing this for right are we just doing it for ourselves are we doing it for humanity and I feel like the answer is neither of those things we have to do this for truth itself that's why I consider myself a servant of truth I'm not a servant of humanity okay humanity may benefit from the that I can help to convey but ultimately Who am I the servant of on the servant of the truth itself that higher source itself okay and when we all make that connection then we take the world into our own hands and we move it forward by an act of our will and we will take it to a positive and empowering place and that ladies and gentlemen is what the true great work really is that is what the one great work the true great work really is and hence that is the you know the symbolism of the all-seeing eye the awakened consciousness you know that has gotten this bad rap in a bad explanation of what that symbology really means on the pyramid an all-seeing eye on the back of the dollar bill as I've broken down before the true meaning of that is awakened consciousness and a deep connection to the source to truth to the Creator and that is what it is all altum Utley for truth love and freedom so with that that concludes the presentation slides for today's show and the topic for today's show and we can go back to the main interface thank you and let's uh let's go to some callers let's take some calls on discord now this is the first time we're doing this so if there's technical issues please bear with us I think it's going to go smoothly though I'm gonna put I have to put another headset on to take calls okay because of the way things are technologically set up here which shouldn't be an issue and now when I do this I want to first of all let people know how this works okay so let me let me get to the discord room real quick okay Wow there are a lot of people in here I'm very surprised and pleasantly surprised okay so what I want to let people know is um when I call on you there's no screening you'll be live okay and I don't know who got here first I'm not watching the room as we go and unfortunately to the best of my knowledge there is no way to put the callers in the order that they entered the room they always appear in alphabetical order so what I'm going to try to do to make it somewhat fair is to skip around a little bit okay and I apologize if you don't make it in okay it's just it's going to be what it is you could try again when whenever you feel like at a future show but let's just try to keep a flow going and I'm sure we're gonna have some great calls so you know let's go to and you should have your mic unmuted because I can mute everybody from the server end so that only one person at a time will be able to be heard okay so if you're going to want to speak you want to unmute your microphone and then I will unmute you from the server end so let's go to Bruno Cardoso Bruno Cardozo you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show what do you have for us today you want to unmute your microphone bruno Cardoso you are live on what on earth is happening are you there you need to unmute your mic okay I'm not able to hear your audio so let's uh oh I see Ivan from phoenixes is in the room so I'm gonna go to Ivan Ivan from Phoenix welcome to the show you're a first caller on the new water on earth is happening video show Ivan all right we're having a technical problem with calls I'm unable to hear Ivan give me a moment if anybody can let me know if they can hear me in the discord room that would be great can hear you I'm looking here settings for the room here you it looks like we're having some technical difficulties with being able to take calls in the room for everybody the there is a little mute icon on the bottom okay so if you could just unmute Ivan you're still unmuted from the server end but I'm still not able to hear you let's see if we can go to someone else let's go to let's go to Kailyn Kailyn you're live on what on earth is happening are you there now I'm still not able to hear them well folks what we might have to do is just go back to more content and I'll just keep going and we'll work out the issues with the call how about I'm gonna quit discord I'm gonna quit my copy of discord and try to get back to it and check my audio settings real quickly maybe unplug and replug my headset and I do apologize for this we tested this before the show and it was working so bear with me we'll just try a couple of things here very quickly take a second I think my voice is still coming out over the main microphone so I'll just try to you know there we go I think I found the problem folks I believe I have found the issue and looks like it was a setting let me reopen discord and I think we'll be okay alright I'm coming back into the room now people should in the room be able to hear me now if everything went smoothly with that and let's go back to let's go back to Ivan from Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening are you there that's I'm here can you hear me there we have you okay sorry about that I knew there would be some glitches and hiccups in the first episode probably we will work all of this stuff out and make sure that it is definitely working more smoothly so Ivan welcome to the show it's been a while since I spoke with you on the airwaves we did do that interview too people be aware of you know what I was trying to do on guy next door speaks you were one of the people who really helped me get the help that I need to do this new format so I want to thank you personally for giving me that platform and now you're on the one earth is happening platform to share whatever you have or to ask any questions you'd like oh well yeah that was almost a year ago now with all that interview for the conference having you out here and everything so yeah just doing my part and like you always say everything many hands make light work so I'm glad to have done my little part to help bring this into fruition let me tell you something that conference that you hosted outside of Phoenix was one of the better conferences that I've ever attended and spoke at Ivan put together the truth mind reality conference and he did it all himself with help help of local volunteers in his area that also did a phenomenal job in the organization of it and I just want to say that's what the great work is all about it's about getting your hands actually in and and doing something you know by way of your own effort and this this man right here is no better example of that so Ivan I want to thank you for you know actually engaging in the great work to change human consciousness and people can take example from what Ivan here has done thanks for that mark and you know listening to your show today it I feel like you feel like yeah we've done quite a lot and yet it feels like not much has been done where things are still going backwards you know so yeah it's it is a matter of many hands you know getting in there like I I had to bust my butt you know for quite a few months to generate the funds to pay for the conference myself I didn't want any outside you know influences and anything but look at all that work it took for me just to put a one-day event see so that's part of the problem it's all these mechanisms out there to get this going you know it has it's like you money is the resistance in the system so in order for us to get the truth out there it takes all this money out because yes technology we gotta pay for four rooms and and lodging and and all this stuff whereas the controllers they have a you know they're putting this money out of their rear ends like nothing my control is easy for them to put out there for the common regular people like us to you know put out the truth you know it takes so much look at your work it took you over a year or so to get this going you know just to beyond for three hours on a Sunday so you know that's again part of looking at reality the world of you know that really how it is and yet people want to condone all the capitalism and money and always not a problem all it's part of the tools that's keeping the rest of us enslaved without a doubt that's a big part of it and you know what it really comes down to is how much do people want to put their own resources behind something that is really trying to inspire and create change if they're not doing it themselves you know what I mean so I say like you don't want to do it yourself at least help those who are doing it be a support system for those people who are doing this type of work you know if you don't want to do that get in there and do something yourself don't complain about what other people are doing another dynamic I want to speak to about what you said briefly is um you know how little change we have really seen okay even doing this for this long that that is also part of what I want to say that the that won't necessarily just make people you know despondent about that is when you are trying to change the direction of a physical item in the world that is already moving in a certain direction there's the law of inertia that objects in motion tend to remain in the same type of motion that they're already moving in unless they're acted upon by a force okay so but when you act upon them by whatever force you're going to use to try to change their direction it's always the hardest at the very beginning to try to change the momentum of that object you have to exert the most force in the in the initial step then when you finally get it moving in the other direct less forces required to keep it moving in that direction because again the law of inertia is mu is working with you as you do it in that direction so you know that we may be at that point where this incredible amount of effort and force is going to be required at the initial stages and as more and more people get involved in the work as I've said and as you have said many hands will make for light work and you know that's what we are calling for here we are calling for more people to get involved this isn't just about what you know this is about what you do with what you know it's about taking real-world action to create real world change that's what real care is caring enough to do that and perhaps sacrificing what you wanted to do perhaps sacrificing resources that you wanted to put elsewhere I mean I think about this all the time you know how much time I've spent on this that I could have been doing other things that I wanted I like playing music I like creating art you know I sacrificed a lot of that you know I wanted to travel to different places I sacrificed a lot of that to do this work you know it's like we only have a limited amount of time resources you know places that we could put our attention and I try to focus my cell phone doing this kind of work and getting the message out there to the people in a way that is readily understandable and I just want to say again thank you to the people that made this new format possible because I'm really loving how it has been kicked off I love the response how many people seem to be interested and wanting to you know get involved so Ivan thank you really so much for what you have done and thank you so much for the call today really great to speak with you again my friend let's move on to another caller I'm gonna try once again Bruno Cardozo you're live on what on earth is happening are you there sir doesn't look like let's try let's try Kailen Kailen you're live on what on earth is happening welcome people seem to be having problems with their audio for some reason I know that we're definitely live again so let's go to let's go to juror Jeremy Jeremy Nicholas I believe if I'm saying it correctly let's go to German Nicholas you're live what do you have for us all right hello there he goes yeah yes it appears that people are maybe possibly not unmuting themselves from the bottom left-hand corner of this chord right next to your name on the list underneath where it says what on earth is happening where you see the list of people in the calling room you first have to click the call in room and then underneath that where you see your handle your name that you use for discord there will be a microphone that will have a slash through it okay what you guys want to do is unmute all of your microphones and when they are unmuted that means that I can then unser ver mute you because everybody is automatically muted from the server level so that only who I unmute from the server level can actually then speak in the room and be heard on the air so please make sure that your own mics are unmuted so that when I call upon you you're ready to go with your own microphone audio thank you so uh yes German Nicholas what do you have for us can you hear yes I can I hope I'm saying that right yeah pretty much it's Germanic least Germanic lists it's it's kind of like a hybrid of Nicholas and German but um I know and people are allowed to use their own Internet handles or aliases on this so you know they could pretty much remain anonymous I'll basically do my best in in calling them as closely as possible to their handle name so just to let people know I'm doing pretty well I'm very happy about how are the new show format has been launched in his going you know a little bit of a hiccup there at the beginning of taking the calls but you know it's to be expected we're working with you know some technology that it requires requires a little bit of you know setting up and and and and polishing if you will so but other than that great yeah I'm really excited for the new format and actually I this is my first time with discord I got it just for this show it sounded pretty good as far as I can tell I hope it's going out over the internet stream clearly but in my headset at least I think the voice sounds fantastic so so what do you have for us regarding any comments or questions or anything that you'd like to bring up regarding what's taking place well would you like to hear some predictions or okay I mean I agree with you in the state of things that it's it's pretty it's pretty dire things are not improving it's it's on the decline you know you see the political turmoil in the states and it's obviously echoing across to the to Europe to Canada to Australia New Zealand because obviously in the Anglo sphere it's all centralized and connected so it's top-down right I agree but it what's very depressing is as much as people are waking up there they're not they're still like far off it's almost like two steps or no one step forward two steps back so to speak yeah and that comes from that knowledge gap they they don't have full knowledge in other words like they're they're starting to try to process the world right when they don't have all the building blocks of knowledge that they need for that processing it's like not having a big enough data set to put through the computer processor to really understand any aspect of what that data set is telling us so that they're putting the processing and the rhetoric the behavior before the knowledge gathering and and in the Trivium process the knowledge gathering has to be full you have to do that in its fullness okay and that's where that disconnect I believe is coming in app so continue well what's very concerning is a lot of these people are waking up to the decay of liberalism it's definitely starting to set in and you know become very obvious and what I'm seeing though is is this revival of people going back to Christianity and going back into the church and it's like running right back into the arms of the Luciferians right well there's definitely certain resurgent pockets of resurgence of religious thought from the traditional you know what I call the cultural religions and that is because you see people that don't have a accurate enough framework and knowledge once again that they will go to religious thought because they think well the world's being taken over by evil and you know running to you know a saviour ideology is what's ultimately going to help us achieve some type of redemption and again I consider myself what you might call an esoteric Christian but certainly not one from an exoteric point of view so I look at the golden rule the teachings of original Christianity from a deep perspective and you know look at like yes this is perhaps this the best way that we should be living in relationship with each other and from a point of view is don't cause harm to others you know treat others as you would prefer to be treated yourself if you don't want your your own rights to be violated or your own self to be harmed don't do that to other people that is an esoteric Christian perspective but I don't buy into the trappings of organized religion so I don't see any religion as the solution but many people who think in a very unit dimensional way or cannot think in terms of true causal factors and true you know hidden knowledge of how things really work we'll run to religion as sort of a blanket of protection or a crutch and it's very easy to do when things get really bad you know they they go to that perspective that religious perspective and I I agree we are seeing a lot of that particularly from the Christian point of view now again I think that Christians if they really deeply look at the works of true Christianity as opposed to what I call fake-ass Christianity you know the the the obfuscation of the genuine Christian ideals and principles they will they will be able to apply those effectively in the world but if they are looking at it from the church perspective and point of view you know it's it's not going to be any kind of a solution and unfortunately that's where too too many people are at well I find that they're not going back far enough they go back maybe 50 years tops right maybe a hundred and they don't go back to the I guess you would say that the pre pagan era where obviously the cult essentially is right it's essentially all the persecuted pagans that were you know massacred from this planet and they've sequestered the the universal truths that existed in all those cultures and now they have it as you know free-range with it there's no there's no like like even no we're still like like we're in a predominantly liberal culture that's you know kind of like looks at Christianity as old or outdated and and you know there's a lot of hatred towards it they still use Christian nomenclatures to describe what essentially is a psychology or or basically like yeah I guess yeah psychology cuz what would you call paganism cuz I I hate that word because it almost has a negative what does right it's like it's like headon right yeah I mean I would say these are beliefs that came out of a you know a drive to understand the natural world in the ancient past and they eventually became what were called the cults of the ancient world particularly the a shrew theological cults of the ancient world namely the stellar cult the lunar cult and the solar cult which then morphed into becoming the three major world religions which I call the desert sky God religions because we're really talking about astral astronomical objects in the heavens you have the Stars which are you know the stars and planets the smaller lights of the heavens and they that became the stellar cult eventually morphed into Judaism and the symbol for Judaism is a star okay and then you had the lunar cult which was of course dedicated to the moon okay that morphed into the Muslim religion okay morphed into Islam okay and that the symbol of Islam is the moon and then of course you had the solar cult morph into the Christian religion the the main symbol is the son of God on the cross of the zodiac in which the the Sun travels during the course of the year so I've described all of these religious aspects in earlier aspects of what on earth is happening in earlier episodes people can go back and check out my work on Astro theology as a basis for religion that's where I think most of paganism came out of and I think that you know we have to take religion for what it is it is a esoteric watering down regardless of what the religion happens to be of principles of truth to try to make them a little bit more palatable and or digestible to the masses of humanity but when we do that we take core first principles away and make them diluted and harder for Humanity to understand because we're thinking like they can't get the undiluted pure message we have to water it down for their simple understand minds to understand treating people like that and expecting that to work to really elevate consciousness is a pipe dream okay which is why we have to go right for the heart and soul of first moral principles that are supposed to underlie ostensibly are supposed to underlie all religious traditions so I'm German German Occulus I want to thank you for the questions and comments are very on point and again I would highly recommend going to my work on Astro theology and many other researchers work on asteroid theology such as Manley P Hall and Jordan Maxwell and Michael - sorry on to go even deeper into that topic and to understand the origins of religion so let's try let's go to Jonathan / Bay you're live on what on earth is happening welcome trying to make sure your mic is unmuted down at the bottom okay I'm gonna move on if I don't hear you respond I'm gonna move on so let's try my buddy karma tinfoil welcome hello how are you sir I'm not bad I'm glad you can hear me okay I'll be here this is Kevin he used to have a podcast as well that I appeared on you know it's been a while since we've spoken so good to hear your voice yeah thank you it's strange as it is it's been about three years since you've been doing your show and three years that I was living up in like the Lehigh Valley region and believe it or not I'm actually down in this area now once again in Philly so a synchronicity would have it your show is starting again so I couldn't help but make sure that I was here for the first one and to call in and say hi and wish you luck on your new journey restarting here and I'll be doing pretty much the same thing in my own rights nothing like yeah my son Max he's actually a couple things down from me he's large Mac on there so he wants to speak to you as well but I could even just hand over the headset to him if he'd like me to so that he can speak with you also sure after you go with your question or comment you could put him on sure well I guess my closest thing that I'd really like to like pick your brain about is the the Yellow Jackets over in France as what you think there's their situation and how things are going well I kind of almost look at them as very similar to the Occupy movement from that we started in New York City where they have somewhat of an understanding of some of the manifested problems but again when you delve a little bit deeper into the mindset that underlies the movement it lacks deep knowledge of causal factors and you know when you really if you are really to penetrate into talking with them about like what they know about what's really going on behind the extensible people in in positions of power they don't know a lot about it they don't know a lot about the occult they certainly don't know a lot about deep human psychology or occult psychology and when you when you get down to it it's still that same factor that there is a disconnect between gathering the knowledge correctly first and then accurately processing it to come to a true understanding of what it means and doing that before actually acting ok and that they're they're taking this into the realm of action before they have that deep knowledge base built under their feet and when when we do that long term we may see a little bit of results short term and get some news coverage etc but it's not going to change anything in the long term you know I wouldn't necessarily say it's a PSYOP just like I wouldn't say you know occupy was necessarily a PSYOP but it's a it's a movement that can easily be misguided and directed where the social engineers wanted to know because it's comprised of people that don't have a deep enough level of awareness and knowledge and consciousness and the occult and so they can ultimately be basically moved as pawns on the chessboard as the chess masters see fit I know some people will agree with that there were others who will take exception to that analysis that's my take on it and I don't see any indication when I see indication of a real movement of knowledge ok that really deeply understands first principles of morality okay and self-defense moving to end the violence that we call government I'll be the first person to tell you that's a genuine movement there is no such thing in the world doesn't exist there are pockets of true anarchists that exists in paltry few numbers that are trying to get the word out about the true moral philosophy of real freedom and real anarchy and they are scattered to the four winds of the earth and those who actually do a good job conveying that knowledge are even fewer you know so I don't have a very positive take on how many people have that deep level of knowledge and a deep commitment to convey it and get other people to really deeply understand it but I'm gonna keep plugging away you know and doing what I can because again I do this for truths sake not necessarily just for me or other people I try to take the human equation almost out of it and I do this for much much deeper spiritual reasons and that's why I'll be here doing this you know in this lifetime and then if I come back here if reincarnation is a true thing and I'm back here on earth I'm coming back over and over and over again till slavery's ended on this mf'er okay you know you get maurice-africa yeah much a story the bodhisattva title i kid that you know like the parties in nirvana but well you know we gotta get everybody else in there it's not going to be much fun that's right what's the point of going to some space of bliss if slavery is still happening here you know that means you're just ignoring you know all the harm and violence that's being done here and not trying to do anything about it as long as you're okay this is the problem that we have right down here on the earth you know people saying as long as I'm good I don't really care what happens all these other people if they lose their freedom and meanwhile what is done to one is done to all as one loses their freedom all lose their freedom so let's all have a mark thank you very much yeah so again great to hear from you glad that you're doing pretty well and you know good to hear your voice again so if you want to put your son on for him to answer your question or make these comments let me just give you the headphone and then you can use this quick hello hey how you doing very good how are you I'm well yeah just just relax take your time and you know make your comment or question it's it's all okay you're just you're talking to a friend yeah yeah yeah well what I would like to talk to you about is like what's what's been recently going on on YouTube I mean yes it's it's like very it's a very popular topic but it's important nonetheless and I think that if okay ever since the big old WCG noir sickie became the CEO of YouTube it's been like a complete down downward spiral I mean YouTube used to be a place where you could have like free expression of mind and like you could broadcast herself you could you could become popular out of nowhere I mean Fred used to be a there was a youtuber named Fred he's be like small then he got into a movie now nowadays people are just like like like this the smaller like like little like little people that are like in there like trying their damnedest to like get onto the bigger the bigger enterprise are just like being just just like shunned ad for like for basically no reason I mean I'm pretty I'm pretty sure you haven't heard about monkey monkey Jones his channel got taken down for basically no basically like no reason at all right I I think I basically get the gist of what you are saying regarding what's taking place on YouTube and I actually I fully agree with your assessment that the that the company has gone way downhill because of the authoritarian control measures that are enacted by Google really okay who owns it a YouTube is a subsidiary of Google now and basically you know what you're seeing is a centralized form of control being enacted on this video sharing platform and my advice would be not to put all of your eggs in that basket so in other words like we are live-streaming simulcasting on YouTube okay but you know that's not gonna be the the only platform for delivery here okay we're gonna we're gonna spread this through all different types of video sharing sites and one of the other things is like I think people have to take charge of their own media and not put it on other people's platforms right if you're gonna put it on other people's platforms distributed right we need distributed information sharing right so if it gets hit on one platform and taken down that's not the be-all end-all of it and it's out in five six other places okay so what I'm gonna do with this podcast actually this is kind of a good segue your question and comment regarding YouTube is a good segue for how I'm going to share this podcast okay and it may take a day or two we'll be working on it over the next couple days but it's not only going to be uploaded in its full resolution to YouTube it's going to be uploaded in its full resolution to Vimeo it'll be uploaded in its full resolution to bit shoot it will go up to D tube and therefore connected with and uploaded to steam it okay and we're gonna also put it on brighty on which used to be real video so right off the bat it's gonna be shared on like six different media platforms okay and Facebook okay and my own website so that's like eight different sites that you will be able to find the the shows vidcasts okay you know podcast vidcast whatever you want to call it and what that's gonna make possible is it's gonna make it very difficult for anybody just to attack what on earth is happening in one place and and get it knocked you know off the internet airwaves so to speak it will shareable for many different places I always recommend to people though my best advice to you is really try to understand how to make your own content driven site that is the best way you can get out there and promote your own views and material without being dependent on someone else the idea here is independence okay we want you know to get away from total dependence on these tech giants that we already know our censorship engines their data gathering and collection engines for the public and their censorship engines okay they want all of the knowledge there that they can control okay and if they don't like again it's like can't I described it as you're saying please give me a canvas so that I can paint what I want on the canvas and show it to other people and they say okay here's the canvas but as soon as you paint one thing on there that we don't like we're pulling the canvas away from you you're not painting anything it's certainly not showing it to anybody if the first thing is is that where you want to be is that who you want to be dependent on right so the first thing is we have to stop seeing these big video platforms like YouTube or big social media platforms like Facebook as this is our only way of getting this data out there okay that's dependency we have to stop propping them up on pedestals okay I'm saying this while I'm broadcasting on these platforms if you think I care whether they censor me or knock me you know my channel off I could care less you're not gonna slow me down or stop me no matter what you do I will have it up in eight different other video platforms and sharing and getting it out to just as many people okay the whole point is even as they do this censorship they're showing their desperation in trying to make this information not spread as rapidly as it could or should so they're showing that they have no argument against it that all they want to do is sensor as so that people can't learn it right and as soon as you do that you're already you're already not you're you're showing to people that you have nothing better as far as an argument based on principles at all okay so you're showing that you're morally bankrupt and you're showing that all you can do is Nash your teeth and pound your fists on the desk and say I have to silence your voice because my argument is crap and you might reach other people with this good one with this good argument and that might change the world for the better and then alko's our control and profit okay so first of all my first you know a piece of advice is stop looking at these guys as like they're the be-all and end-all they're not they don't have as much influence and powers we think that they do we're giving them that by continuing to use them exclusively so stop using them exclusively and put your content in multiple places too the second piece of advice the best way to get information out to the general public is one first have the information very deeply in your own mind studied okay get all your grammar together okay second have your own platform okay why have I been doing the work that I've been doing on what on earth is happening dot-com my own domain why why would I not put all my eggs in the YouTube basket and only ever do YouTube video or upload my audio to YouTube and only keep it there you want to know why because I realize that's not mine that's somebody else's platform that they are allowing me to use okay now I don't believe that doesn't mean I believe censorship is morally right okay because that's what it is you're telling people this is a venue like a public forum for freedom of speech and freedom of expression but then when days you say something they don't like you saying because it conflicts with their political paradigm okay then suddenly they want to silence your voice okay that censorship having your own forum for expression like what on earth is happening means you control what content gets put there and you could post freely there that means you either use some free hosting service or maybe you pay a little bit of money to get a website hosted you understand content management systems you you look into you just look into that term okay content management system all right and there's tons of them to choose from what this is this enables you to put a database on your website and free software that runs with some sort of a scripting language usually PHP okay and what you're doing through that content management system is you're able to post a blog articles videos etc okay and then you control the content you could decide to have a forum there with other people to post comments or not personally I don't like that because I think it dilutes my message when people with an inaccurate understanding or an incomplete understanding come in and just go blah blah blah and spout nonsense all over I want my message to be received as undiluted as possible okay but that's why I do things like like this like have a call in you know because I want some feedback from people and to see where their consciousness is at who's getting it etc okay the best way you can do this is learn how to actually publish content on the internet for yourself okay this is what the young people of the world really need to do okay stop using all these just see part of what they've done and I I'm sorry I neglected to remember your name a Kevin son okay part of what they have done if they've taken the true computing horsepower out of the individuals hands by dissuading people from using powerful personal computers that you have to spend a little bit more money to acquire okay and they've told you that this device here the cell phone is the be-all and end-all of how you want to communicate with the world and I'm telling you this is the biggest poison pill that has ever been introduced to human society right here do I have one there's one in my hand this is my cell phone I have one okay do I use this to create one aspect of any of my content you'd have to be joking if you think this is a creative tool for me okay I sit down at a powerful desktop computer which is how real creative content is made I don't bother with phones tablets or anything else I have a tablet sitting here in front of me it's like a two-in-one tablet you know what use it for my show notes to look at a brief outline of what I want to talk about and keep myself on point during the show and that's what it's for and I also use it as a teleprompter screen okay well if I do a video where I need some teleprompting you know for example my upcoming natural law seminar which I'm going to talk about next week sorry my upcoming natural law documentary a full-length feature documentary which I'll be talking a little bit about next week but anyway that's what I that's - pretty much the extent I use this tablet for right okay I'm delivering my slides on a powerful laptop okay that is designed for the purpose of creating media and delivering media right we need to get away from the thought that this is going to help us change the world this is this is a consumer device tablets or consumer device they're specifically designed so that you're not actually creating actual content driven data on this you're taking it in and consuming it from people who are creating that content okay we need to get away from thinking here's how we're going to change the world I'm gonna point this at me I'm gonna hit YouTube live you're not nobody's gonna change the world like that you have to have a structured place for content creation and delivery and the only way the most effective way it's not the only way but the most effective way of doing that is learning how the web really works okay it's learning date a little bit about databases because that's where your content is coming from a database it's a database driven website and learning a little bit about content management and delivery systems okay so there's tons of content managers you can learn WordPress it's pretty easy and introductory you want to take a step up from there learn Joomla you want to take a step up from there and learn like an enterprise level Content Manager that can interact with like even heavier weight databases then you learn Drupal or something akin to that alright so there's and there's many many more you know there's e-commerce content management systems like magneto or you know cube cart or other ones okay so what you have to do is you have to research open source software for the web and specifically content management systems right and you could start learning how to build your own website and this is what I encourage people to do you know you drop the keyboard and face Facebook commando rap okay and and and YouTube warrior and get your own site where you can effectively deliver your own message and your own content that's the number one thing that I recommend to people who are interested in putting the truth out stop depending on these big tech giants nonsense because they're control freak authoritarian totalitarians okay and largely they're communists okay there are Nazis and communists on these platforms okay and I mean that from a real deep-seated religious cult point of view is what they are okay so we need to drop our dependency on those platforms and really try to deliver on our own content through our own mediums and that's what the web was supposed to be the web was supposed to be an eclectic you know idea tank so to speak where we can go to all these different websites and get a whole bunch of different perspectives but that's what they've tried to shut down you know and they're enter continuing to do learn content management systems publish your own content make your own website that's my best advice to anybody who wants to have their voice out on the airwaves okay let's move on let's go - lets go - paddy lager paddy another old friend welcome - what on earth is happening what do you have for us today okay make sure your mic is unmuted at the bottom paddy are you there also people should be aware that it's possible that their microphones are in use by another program possibly that is a potential with discord so I'll try to come back to you if there's time let's go to a cult fan a cult fan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark can you hear me yes I can welcome hey thank you so much for calling on me here um you might remember me we met it for your mind 3 in Pennsylvania I helped you carry your gear after your talk there I believe so generally vaguely I remember that happening I unfortunately I don't remember your name but that's ok ok it's good to hear you I'm glad that you're back thank you to quickly start with a quote here from the Buddha since the boat is thoughtful was mentioned it says do not dwell in the past do not dream of the future concentrate the mind on the present moment beautiful I think yeah I figured you'd appreciate that given that was one of the five occult initiations that you thought that's right I'm gonna keep this really quick I actually have some notes that I've written down and off the top I want to give a shout out to Richard grows autonomy class that he's running I think that people would really appreciate that I like groves material a lot absolutely he's the reason I found out about you awesome yeah so let me get my question out quickly because I know you have a few more people you'll probably want to get to time's running down sure um doo doo doo so yeah basically um so see I'm gonna think of your courage and doing the great work here my question for you you've spoken about having a full picture like you use the sons you quote and it's very obvious that a causal events occur just like um tin foil karma there or what a karma tin foil mentioned he's like oh what a synchronicity so I'm wondering if you could speak to the importance of synchronicity in working for freedom as well as the importance of recognizing thought-forms egregores and addition higher dimensional entities to finish the account so shows could be done on just one of those topics but right council societies have talked about them and like tool in the Sun PI up day Awad so do you feel that there's a need to comprehend this level of existence and to master this realm and was it the freedom to occur I'll speak to synchronicity first and a synchronicity can basically come in the form of what has been called in some of the alternative research circles synchro mysticism okay but I still yeah this is um basically where something takes on a very profound meaning almost accidentally through the creative process where we're seeing correspondences happen and it's like the actual act of creativity itself is driving that synchronistic process that's why I feel it's so important for us to become content creators to engage in creative process right part of what helps with the dissemination of the knowledge of what I talked about with what on earth is happening is it's it's also about the aesthetics behind it it's about you know designing things to promote it's about the look of things it's about the the flow of ideas and information but it's like how are you putting that together in a creative way you could do that with music you could do that with motion graphics with video with presentations you know you see the amount of time that I put into the visual aspect of this I don't take that lightly the part of that is the actual creative process and then through that that creates synchronicity that you see it's we're driving that and nature's giving it to us like a feedback mechanism okay this is why it comes forward in movies there's some of the biggest creative projects that mankind has kind of undertaken it's the new art form you know San Lee Kubrick was alluding to that the movie itself the movie screen itself as the black monolith would be the thing that drives humanity forward to become the Starchild you know move that movie 2001 a Space Odyssey is just so profound learn the greatest movies of all time we're definitely coming down to the end of the show so what I want to say is - I want to say thank you for all the people who called great callers as always I mean what on earth is happening has always had the best calls an internet radio no different moving to the internet TV or video realm so I want to thank everybody for calling in it's been an awesome show we'll be here every Sunday from 3 to 6 p.m. Eastern Time ladies and gentlemen you've been watching the first edition of the new format for what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio government is slavery thank you everyone for watching we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #198

Topics: *Mark Passio's projects during his hiatus from live broadcasting, the Great Work and the commitment, persistence and sacrifice it takes to do it, Mark's separation from his former partner and his subsequent three physical moves, critics who do nothing themselves toward the Great Work, Natural Law as the One True Solution to the Human Condition of Slavery, the Apophatic nature of the Solution to Slavery, Mark's hardcore-punk band The Founders, What On Earth Is Happening Donation Gifts, the upcoming One Great Work Network, the A.R.K. Drive, the importance of donations in the support of What On Earth Is Happening, Occult Traditions, Kabbalah, the indoctrination system of public "education," the inculcation of the human masses into the mindset of Satanism, allegorical content in popular films*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we're coming at you live today streaming live on what on earth is happening calm slash show simulcasting on Facebook YouTube and Vimeo live today is January 27th 2019 the show is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. Eastern Time and we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm actually going to be getting into the reasons for my hiatus from live broadcasting and talking about what I have been doing during the so called the quote-unquote downtime during my hiatus from live broadcasting the projects that I have been up to this is probably going to be really the first water on earth is happening live broadcast that is entirely or you know mostly or entirely about me and I'm doing this to show people that for me the great work never stops and it did not stop during my hiatus from broadcasting so you know I want to explain to people like the type of commitment that this type of a lifestyle takes and how it's like never something that you put down permanently even if certain mitigating circumstances led me to had have to put live podcasting you know live radio broadcasting and podcasting down temporarily and you know during the interim I stayed very very active and very very busy so we're going to be getting into that today also I'm going to be showing people the donation gifts area of my website a little bit later on I'm gonna be also showing them the the donate page on what on earth is happening because I want people really to fully understand that like you know support is what keeps me doing this and it's what keeps this show running and on the air you know so many people were so generous during you know my hiatus for helping me to establish the the living conditions that I have and for helping me to get this show up off the ground with very generous donations both monetarily and technological donations so I emphasize that a little bit later on in the show before we go off the air before we actually take your calls in the third hour of the show I'll be taking calls an hour number three calls of course will be taken on discord you can get that information on what on earth is happening dot-com slash show so before I start getting into the topic for today which is what have I been doing during my hiatus from live broadcasting I want to let everybody know that I will be speaking in an ER Kappa at Anika poco 2019 in Acapulco Mexico so the conference is February 14th through 17 2019 I will be giving my workshop one day earlier than the main kickoff of the conference on February 13th so I did finalize my title card for my main stage presentation if we can cut over to the laptop view my presentation at Anika poco 2019 is entitled anarchy and the occult part two this is a continuation of the presentation that I gave last year in 2018 which was called anarchy and the occult this year it is subtitled religion versus initiation so I'm very excited to be presenting on the main stage with other great speakers such as David Icke max Egan many others you could check it all out at an arc apoco calm and I will also as I said be giving a one-time-only special exclusive workshop at Anika poco 2019 this will be a culmination of a lot of the research and former presentations that I've given regarding the occult specifically occult traditions throughout time and specifically how occultism in general is all attempting to teach natural law to the initiative the tradition if it is properly understood and used correctly used in a moral capacity again there is such a thing as dark occult ism in which this knowledge is not used to uplift humanity but to subvert and control humanity but it is all an understanding of the same body of knowledge so this is going to be called demystifying the occult revisited initiation into the mysteries okay an exclusive one-time-only workshop and it's taking place February 13th from 9:00 a.m. to 6:00 p.m. this is an all-day event as a breakout area from an orca poco it's going to be $140 to attend there will be two four-hour sessions 9 a.m. to 1 p.m. then a lunch break from 1 p.m. to 2 p.m. and then from 2 p.m. to 6 p.m. will be the second four hours section so you can get more information on the entire conference and my specific workshop at an orca poco calm and you can click into that the tickets area through what on earth is happening calm right at the top of what on earth is happening calm there is a link with the an ARCA poco banner and you can click that and folks I just want to emphasize the importance of my workshop this is my main source of any type of donations or income for the conference ok so really nothing else is coming in and any other capacity for me going out there so if you are so inclined to want to receive this information or simply to support my work please do if you're at a dark apoco come out and attend the demystifying the occult revisited workshop I guarantee you I will certainly make it worth your while with a tremendous amount of information on occult knowledge presented at that workshop so those are my main announcements I think we'll jump right into the material because there's gonna be a lot to cover today ok you know I want to not only tell people what I've been doing but I want to show them some things I may even get into you know showing people the founders website my anarchist hardcore punk band talked about a little bit about you know the shows that we've done and maybe even play some of the music of the founders live on the show today so you know a lot to do so let's jump right in so this this broadcast is as I've already said is going to be largely about me if not entirely about me but again we have to take that in context because you have to understand that this is a job that you never really step away from once you start doing it and I think that's why a lot of people are disconcerted into getting involved in the grey work they know it's a lifetime commitment they know that really this is a you know as opposed to getting involved in the occult whereas there is an out to that if you don't know quote-unquote where the bodies are buried you know and you haven't gone deeply enough into it there is a getting out of it there is a walking away from it not so much with the great work with doing the true great work the one great work it is something that follows you no matter where you go because you cannot unlearn what you know once you know it you know you have a moral responsibility to convey it that work never leaves your life that is always there for you to do and so you know during my hiatus I there were reasons that I needed to take the break and I did do some things to get myself in a better position personally however um you know doing the great work never stopped so you know this is a a image of me like very very shortly before I went off the air okay this was actually taken during a promo that I was doing for a conference that I spoke out for your mind for at WMMR studios here in Philadelphia I was interviewed for the conference and this is what I've been using is my biopic you know in recent years since this was taken and you know I think it conveys like the the essence of what I do I get on the air in front of a microphone and I speak to people about what I have come to learn from a point of moral obligation to help people to understand what's really going on in our world and I do so unapologetically and I do it in a way that a lot of people take offense to because I don't sugarcoat my words and and never going to this is always going to be my presentation style because this is how I really am in real life and if you don't believe that ask people who know me personally and they'll tell you pretty much my presentation on the airwaves is how I am in real life how I speak and dress etc except I've really kind of have been tone it down a little bit on the airwaves for people believe it or not and I the people who know me in real life will testify to that so let's move on to the next slide you know I stayed very active in and the activism community here in Philadelphia you know this is a shot of me taken at a monthly they do bimonthly meetings now meeting of liberty on the rocks philadelphia my friend john host this event and it's always great getting out there and talking to people who are concerned citizens and understand that you know freedom is under attack you know the name liberty on the rocks is kind of a double entendre meaning that you know liberty isn't a lot of trouble it's on the rocks and you know it's a play we usually meet at pubs or bars you know and talk over a drink so you know there you have you know talking about liberty over the rocks like with a drink you know so you know clever name great activist group I gave my second amendment part two presentation actually both second amendment presentations part one and two at meetings of Liberty on the rocks Philadelphia definitely check them out if you're in the area great activist group I've stayed involved in personal activities that I like to do myself so that includes shooting you know here's a picture of me with a rifle down at a local gun range you know tried to stay you know keep my skills sharp in marksmanship you don't get an opportunity to go out to outdoor ranges as much as I would like to certainly that would help a lot more used to go shooting a lot with my buddy Walt at outdoor ranges haven't made a lot of time for that recently kind of been doing it in the city when I can and try again trying to keep physical skills sharp in addition to mental spiritual understanding you know we have to keep the body in order this is part of the initiatory steps of the mystery school traditions of the the traditions of the initiate into the occult now part of it is activating the physical body I can't emphasize that enough probably going to do a whole show on holistic health coming up in a future broadcast of what on earth is happening so you know I'm moving on to the next slide part of the physical activity is martial arts and I was very active in martial arts prior to leaving the airwaves during my hiatus prior to my hiatus and you know I stayed involved in the martial arts and martial arts community here in Afiya during the hiatus here doing some JKD which is G kundo the system that Bruce Lee pioneered and essentially invented with a couple of local activists and local martial arts practitioners here out in a park in South Philadelphia here's another shot doing some martial arts with just some younger individuals who kind of joined in to the session that some of some of us in the the group were we're having they saw us doing martial arts practice and came over wanted to join us and we were like sure you know come over and we'll teach you a few things so this was kind of like an organic you know coming together of younger people from the local neighborhood you know we were just out on a nice sunny day you know doing some martial arts in the park and you know people took notice and we're interested and came over and that's the kind of stuff that we try to do as much as possible of course you know the great work takes precedence and it you know a lot of time there's not as much time as I would like for these activities but I try to you know do it whenever I can people don't know this but I'm going to show you something that I'm somewhat proud of you know I'm a pretty decent bowler I you know don't usually toot my horn about this but you know I could probably have been a professional bowler if I wanted to okay and I love bowling I love it as an activity I love it as a sport I love it as a activity to get my head in a certain space in the zone so to speak it's a relaxing activity to me and I enjoy it and I enjoy doing it with friends or I enjoy going out to the alley alone and just rolling and you know trying to get better and I don't practice this nearly as much as I could or should and this is a score the last time I went bowling basically or you know maybe a couple times before the last time but you know that's a pretty impressive score I choked there in the ninth frame as you can see but you know not not a bad effort there it's probably a score most professional bowlers roll even on a good day so you know again I I mentioned this not to even brag but I mention this because I want people to understand I have given up a lot of what I want to be doing with my time to do this educational outreach and what I'm trying to convey here to people is yes this will take you away from what you want to do personally okay the great work will take you away from tasks that you want to do for yourself for your own personal enjoyment okay and that's the compromise that's the sacrifice that has to be made if you really want to convey truth to people if you really want to convey what real freedom is to people in a wider way okay so moving back to the slide presentation this is an image of me sitting at my old desk in my old apartment that I shared with a friend during my hiatus from live broadcasting where I'm you know basically making material for my gift store some great gifts they're given to me by Brandon Martin the t-shirt and hat from skatopia and you know I'm basically making you know material for the gifts area of my website here and you know this was a difficult time period I wasn't in a physical space that was optimal for me and I moved three times during my hiatus physically moved living space three times okay that is and still made the time to do all the other things that I did that I'm going to show you so that's an impressive task in and of itself people will understand how stressful moving can be and to do it three times and basically a year and a half period was no fun task for me and you know that took up a lot of the time during the hiatus as well but again as I'm saying the great work never stopped okay this is me talking with people on stage at my fake ask Christians seminar that I gave here in Philadelphia and you know being on the microphone in front of people has always been something that I grab naturally toward I've been in bands since I was about 15 years of age okay singing on stage in in bands as lead vocalist and you know it's something that I think a lot of people don't do this work because they're very self-conscious of their own talking voice their speaking voice and being in front of people publicly public speaking is like one of the things that people fear more than death believe it or not you know studies have shown you know psychological studies show people fear this more than that almost any other activity including the process of dying they're not as afraid of as getting up in front of people and speaking their mind you know and this I think is culturally instilled you know we have to lose that fear and we have to you know basically step into doing the right thing no matter how much it makes us uncomfortable this is part of why so few people do the great work you know they're still worried about what other people think about them they're still in this fear-based mindset of oh what if people don't agree what if people you know don't like how I presented or what I say you have to shed all those fears if I let that stuff control me okay I wouldn't do any work you know I would just constantly be worried about what other people think now I am gonna say some critiques of people who do complain about other people's work who are actually doing something while they're not doing anything it's something that I want to revisit today because that goes on all the time and it should be addressed by the actual activist community who are really taking measures to reach out to people and do things okay you know I think you get entitled and have a right to really start to complain once you're doing a certain amount you know and people can take exception to that and say they don't agree with that that's how I view it personally I mean I think you know I look at where the the comment or critique is coming from as much as I listen to what it's saying okay I I try to see if it has merit based on what the person is actually saying first and foremost then I look at like where are they what have they been doing you know and 99.9 percent of the time you'll do an internet search for the person who has a complaint and says you should do it differently and they're doing nothing themselves absolutely zero nothing whatsoever you know so you know that this presentation here today is really about how much work I have done in a time when other people many other people have said where's mark at he's not doing anything no I wasn't doing live broadcasts it's not that I wasn't doing anything you'll see how much work I've actually been doing okay and this is like downtime for me where it's probably the least productive that I've been during my my public speaking career okay and it's still a formidable amount of work it much more than most people are ever doing in their entire lives let alone just during a hiatus from live broadcasting okay so moving on to the next slide back just as I was pretty much going off the airwaves I had conceived of getting involved in a new musical project and I always like I've always liked hard and heavy music I've never really been a fan of like you know pop top 40 you know adult contemporary type stuff like I like old-school heavy metal you know I like old-school punk rock I like I used to like death metal a lot I mean I still listen to some of it but you know I like anything that's heavy guitar driven you know so stoner rock do metal Punk fast punk hardcore punk etc okay this is the type of stuff I grew up on okay to be you know quite honest okay a lot of people don't gravitate toward that kind of music and that's fine it's it's a taste there is no truth about whether it's good or not it's it's subjective taste okay so back in when I went off the air in 2016 a little bit before then I had come up with the idea to form a hardcore punk band you know just like some fast punk heavy riffs a little bit of a metal edge to it that would talk about issues of freedom okay and do it in a very in-your-face way much more so than I would do on what on earth is happening like getting up in people's face about it and just speaking the truth plainly and openly in street language okay and this morphed into the founders the name is obviously an homage to the founding fathers of America but it's way more than that if Founders doesn't mean that you've found something that you have discovered something it means you've established something it means that you have laid a foundation for something to come in the future so this is about the new founders of a new society of a new world if you will okay one that is based in true freedom one that is based in voluntary cooperation one that is based in true spirituality one that is based in anarchy in true anarchy okay no masters no slaves form of anarchy okay so you could check out the founders at the founders not us okay I'm gonna be going to that website a little bit later and I'll be showing you some photos of live performances maybe play a live video maybe a play some studio recordings okay we'll do that in a little bit so uh the the band was formed during the hiatus and we did a lot of playing I mean we played a lot of shows okay this I'm gonna be going through the presentations that I did live either here in Philadelphia or at other events okay so shortly after I went off the air my first presentation demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult so I gave this at the ethical Society of Philadelphia it was given February 26th 2016 right here in Philadelphia Pennsylvania Jay Parker my friend and fellow researcher on topics of occultism opened up this day it was a full day event and he gave a presentation there as well so it went really great and you know you can watch all of these presentations on what on earth is happening calm you can go to the videos section there you can go to my YouTube channel and you can watch all of this for free all of my information is always eventually comes out for free on my website okay former shows that I do are always in the podcast section that's the archive okay I know a lot of people don't like the word podcast because it came out of Apple and the iPod it's a colloquialism that has come into general usage and people know what it means you know it's it's a broadcast that you could watch after it was originally aired and it's archived digitally online usually in an XML feed etc okay an RSS feed it we have to just accept this is what it has become called whether it's audio or video you know people can say arc show archived vidcast whatever you want to call it is fine I'm not basically going to change what I've had up on my website forever just to name a different terminology I call it the water earth is happening comm podcast okay what on earth is happening podcast you can go up to the podcast page on the website to get archives of this broadcast okay so you know that was the first presentation back do you miss to find the occult part - Satanism in the dark occult you can go - what on earth is happening and you can watch that for free again all my my video presentations okay after they're edited and there they're made available on the gifts area of my website first usually exclusively up there for about three months or so maybe a little bit longer and then it goes to the YouTube channel and my website for free okay I'm also going to be archiving things on some other video platforms namely Vimeo bit shoot and D tube right now those are the platforms that I've chosen to to mirror content to in addition to YouTube because YouTube under the Satanic direction of Google have become extraordinarily draconian and are actively involved in censorship so I don't want to put all my eggs in the basket of YouTube I want to start mirroring content to other video sites and I started that with the first podcast last week it was mirrored to not only YouTube but Facebook Vimeo bitch shoot and D tube and that will continue into the foreseeable future it's moving to the next slide at for your mind for I gave the presentation over two days the unholy feminine neo feminism and the Satanic epi eugenics agenda I think this clocked in at around six hours total close to six hours maybe even long I'm not exactly sure it was about six hours I think and you know this is one that was received extremely well and I've gotten so many good reviews and feedback from this Taoiseach nan neo feminism as being a part of the Satanic agenda to basically breed out the characteristics of human beings that the elite ruling class do not want in human beings moving forward to the next generations and I'll tell you who gave me the the best positive feedback on this presentation women women have written to me in emails and just said thank you so much for doing this work in explaining the specific social engineering and mind control tactics that are directly targeted toward women and directed against their psyches their spirituality their mindset so women have actually been leveling the the greatest praise for the unholy feminine presentation again available on water on earth is happening calm in the gifts area now see the theme that I'm bringing up here is you have to understand how much work I did during the interim okay and just compare it to what other people do which in many cases is nothing but they have they complain a lot and you know to the next slide is going to talk about you know the 14-year relationship that I had with my former life partner barb which we separated during this time that took place in early 2016 as well and you know it was a very difficult life event happening for me you know I don't really get into my personal life very much on what on earth is happening that's not what the show is about okay but you know to basically have a relationship and you know as far as you know the romantic part of the relationship as a life partner is is stunning you know it's it's it's a very striking thing that that happens to you you don't expect it and you know it was for the most part of mutual decision but in general I'm not gonna get into the underlying reasons because this is very personal for me and but what I do want to say is after a time period the the friendship was intact and we have still stayed very good friends you know barb supported me in my work like almost no other and made it possible for me to do this work in the early years of me doing it full-time okay so you know we have remained friends I was just actually hanging out with Barb last night she'll probably come over and hang out with us and the crew after the show ends today okay so you know it's a it's a it's a difficult process of going through when you're separating from a relationship that you become very accustomed to and used to and also deciding to physically move okay to a location that you know was not my home for the last many many years over 14 years okay so you know this is uh basically really all I want to say about the the breakup but just say that we did resolve our issues regarding our friendship and we are still very good friends to this day and that being said I also am still very active in the lives of my fur children my two little chihuahuas that me and Barb have as our life friends if you switch over to the to the slide there is a law and cheddar you know and they're just tremendous you know my love of animals has been something that has always been there and you know persists through whatever life events happen to happen so you know these guys are still a big part of my life as well so after the the break-up I really wanted to try to move things into the area of helping to get physical items into people's hands and helping to support my work by doing this okay because I had really only been depending on just donations up to this point and you know I wanted to try to step the effort up to bring in some resources so that I can move this to the next level it was about at this time that I conceived of the wall north is happening video platform okay obviously I was looking into software to do it and I was looking into the feasibility of me being able to do it myself just like I did when I broadcast an audio-only I did test episode with a friend with actually Tim Smith who I'm going to talk about a moment who basically came up with and and organized the free mind fest in Philadelphia and um the episode that I did with Tim I never aired I I scratched it because the the production quality was not where I wanted it and upon realizing that I wouldn't just be able to continue broadcasting and doing the show live myself with the production values that I wanted to uphold I just decided to take a hiatus get some bring in some resources and and donation money to help fund it the way that I wanted to do it because see I operate under a pretty simple life strategy and life strategy that I try to operate under is if it's worth doing do it right do it all the way do it up all the way okay don't do it half-ass do it right make it look good make it aesthetic deliver it properly okay and I think that's a thing that a lot of people don't do especially live broadcasters they hit they hit the broadcast button they point the camera at themselves whether it's a webcam or a telephone cam and they go I'm just going to talk off the cuff okay they don't they do very little in the way of preparation they do very little in the way of pre-production okay and it comes off that way you see it in the end result quality okay and I think that we would be a lot better at delivering the message and getting it across the people if we become technologically literate I've talked about this it's going to be an ongoing theme to technological literacy really understanding how to do something understanding how to do it with best practices in other words the right way this is part of learning in technology you learn what's called best practices okay so I I think this is something I want to cover in future episodes and again as I said last week maybe even a future seminar that people can attend and you will get actual you know learning and practice with technological programs from me having done it in my own experience over many years and I think that's one of the things that you know we could really teach people more than anything if you have knowledge through direct experience you know that's that's so important to convey to other people especially if they can use it as a life skill to get the message of the great workout so with that being said one of the things I wanted to do is build a secondary site that would be something that showcases all of the works that I've done okay DVDs flash drives t-shirts for promotion okay stickers etc for promotion and other items where people can go from all over the world and make a donation okay you're it's not purchasing something because I don't have a merchant account all I do for what on earth is happening is accept donations there is no commerce happening on any area of my work I don't even monetize my youtube channel and people hear this and they're like horrified why don't you monetize your YouTube channel I don't want any text money going into the government and control system and pedophiles that are behind all of that okay I try to avoid taxation the theft of taxation the slavery of Taxation to the extent that it was it that is within my power to be quite honest okay and I don't care who who knows it who hears it whatever okay I am not contributing to child molestation murder sacrifice etc I know this is going on I don't think I know what's going on I know it's going on okay so I'm not contributing my energy to that to the extent that I am that is within my power okay so that being said the all I do with what on earth is happening is accept personal donations from individual to individual I don't do business as I have no limited liability corporation I have no tax-exempt corporation or status or foundation okay there is none of that it is mark passio accepting personal donations from other individuals at the end okay there is no organizational donation you cannot write a check to what on earth is happening okay all you can do is send funds as a personal don't to me that is how I take in all of the resources that I do for what on earth is happening and all that's all I ever have done okay contrary to what other people will tell you okay so donation gifts I used some open source shopping cart software and modified it because it's free and open and that's what free and open software means that you're free to modify it for your own personal usage even if you want to redistribute it you can do it like that I can even maybe show some other activists in the freedom community how I did these small modifications to this open source code and basically turned it into being able to accept personal donations instead of sending it to a merchant account system instead of linking it into some type of a merchant account payment gateway okay and it's been working quite well it doesn't work like a normal ecommerce site because it's not and I'm gonna take people through that later on in the show but donation gifts has been very successful people have been very generous and have really said that they're very happy with the quality of the items that they get from here and it helps to get the word out you know you cannot imagine how many copies of presentations I have sent all over the world every country in the world okay and getting the word out to people that I never would have met otherwise that I never would have known okay it's this is a reach out effort donation gifts okay you can go to gift stop what on earth is happening calm but i really suggest instead of even just typing that and just click the gifts tab on the website or hit the gifts button because it's gonna give you a little caveat at the beginning as i'm gonna show you later that you have to have a paypal account or you have to have a bitcoin wallet to donate these are the only ways i accept personal donations PayPal dot me and Bitcoin so you know if people know how Bitcoin works it's pretty easy to make a donation they're my Bitcoin wallet address is right on the donate page I'm going to show people that later but you have to have one of these too okay I don't accept direct credit card I don't accept direct bank transfer okay you could do indirectly through PayPal but you need the PayPal account first so I just want people to understand that and I'll show you the how the whole process works later on in the show during the hiatus I also very shortly after I set up what on earth is happening donation gifts I helped a friend start a little side business that he wanted to begin with t-shirts and some health items and some concealed carry items firearms concealed carry that it's called 1776 gear my buddy Steven started this and we basically put up a website where you can get t-shirts and you can also we have affiliate programs set up where you could do some concealed carry gear and some health items very rudimentary shopping website for some Patriot apparel you know some freedom loving people apparel is in so far as t-shirts go pretty simple only a few items might be expanding it in the future it will have to you know talk to my buddy and see where we want to go with it but if you're inclined to check it out you can go to 1776 gear dot US and check that project out that I helped get up off the ground during the broadcasting hiatus also as I mentioned before I spoke at an or an event that my friend Tim Smith set up which was called free mind Fest this happened at one art community Center in Philadelphia which is a kind of in West Philly and a great place great people good outdoor venue this was like a music festival with speakers from the freedom activists freedom community speaking during the day and then they had bands play all night into the night so this was a September of 2016 in late September and was pretty successful great participants some good music they had a vegan truck run by Vinnie who you know debuted his vegan cooking truck at the event and it was a semi-decent turnout you know I think it needed a little bit more promotion but in general it was a very fun time there you see the one art community center with the great artwork I think that's Jordan page on stage playing for some folks I'm not sure if it is I think it is and you know great event for a first-time event and I gave this I'm sorry I'm gonna go back for a moment I didn't put the slide there because I gave the full presentation at a later time but I gave an abridged version of duress dissidents and deadly force at this event free mind fest unfortunately I couldn't do with with my slides because they didn't have a projector that was bright enough lumen wise to cut through the direct sunlight during the day and the stage just was not dark enough for that so not having slides I just gave a you know a speech and it didn't have the same type of effect as my normal slide presentations do so I didn't really release that I weary formulated direst dissonance and deadly force into a longer format presentation and I delivered that later at iván colás event truth mine reality which I'm going to talk about so that was free mind fest in the summer of 2016 and then after that this is when the founders really started playing a lot more shows okay we got into a live performance a lot only played it a few venues it's very difficult here in Philadelphia for music that's outside of the the normal paradigm of popular culture and popular music here in Philadelphia I would I would go so far as to say that the Philadelphia music scene slash community is actually very close minded I would actually go so far as to say that okay it's close minded and not very inventive it's not very innovative at all okay it's a lot of rehashed stuff it involves a lot of status quo thought okay and it involves a lot of nihilistic thought quite frankly okay the founders we come out of left field with a message real freedom and real anarchy and people do not know what to make of us here in this city because this city is a leftist stronghold of communism and socialism ok so when we come out you know projecting ideas of true anarchy and true freedom like people are like deer in the headlights you know syndrome ok so you know only a few places would even like have us at the venues to play because they're so scared of the message ok and you know here's a shot of us playing on stage live at a local venue called Connie's rickrack went pretty successfully we debuted our as I'm going to talk about our debut album our debut EP I should say demo EP a little bit later actually earlier the next year in 2017 so I'll be getting more into that here's Austin in the studio okay I'm cutting my vocal tracks there and this is the EP that we released and it was entitled no masters no slaves this was a six-song EP we put this out in January of 2017 we uh we recorded it in January of 2017 we released it I believe it was April of 2017 and we released that in Philadelphia it was a big debut release show that a lot of people who were at the free mind for your mind 5 conference came out to see the debut and watch the to see the debut of no masters no slaves and watch our performance and a lot of great people turned out it was a really fun time so you know following that I gave in June of 2017 the fake-ass Christians presentation that this had been in in the works really almost since the time that I stopped broadcasting it was a very long format presentation that really talked about all of the aspects of Christianity so-called Christianity which have been co-opted by the church by occult traditions by people who are just fake Christians that they are Christians in name only and I went very deeply into all of these topics it was given at rubra Club a club that is in North Philadelphia that this was where for your mind one took place actually the for the first ever free or mind conference back when I was actually involved in the organization of the conference I of course was the organizer of freer mind one and two handed it off to other organizers as of three four and five and you know have laid my involvement down with it since then but this was done at the building where for your mind one was hosted rubra Club and it went very successfully over a hundred people turned out my friend Tracy organized this at rubra did a great job in doing so and the people who turned out like were very highly interested in the true great work and I'm still friends with many of them to this day I consider it very successful it's of course available for free on what on earth is happening calm so you're seeing you know my presentations did not really stop or slow down okay they kept going and they continue to keep going I'm still not only doing this show but I'm planning on future presentations as well that I'll be delivering here live in Philadelphia so at fake ask Christians I made a public challenge to Pope Francis to fight me in mixed martial arts match okay tongue-in-cheek obviously but you know not really so much like if he accepted I'd take them up on it okay and you know I did this because I said God knows that you would never be able to defeat me philosophically you know you don't you don't have a philosophical leg to stand on pun intended and you know so I challenge them I said I'll give you a fighting chance literally to beat me at something so let's get in the Octagon and do an MMA fight and here's a you know a picture of me doing an eye jab toward him and uh you know sorry to say I'm sorry to disappoint the listening of the viewing audience folks but it's a it's a sad truth that Pope Francis did not take me up on my offer to fight me directly in an MMA belt so you know it doesn't look like that's gonna happen it will not be on pay-per-view okay I was really looking forward to getting in there and grappling I'm taking him down to the ground doing some ground-and-pound but it doesn't look like it's gonna happen you know so the offer still open ended anytime you're ready I'll be here you come into filling next time you're in Philly you know the offer is right on the table for you this absolute communist Satanist and pedophile protector okay the offers still on the table there buddy okay anytime you're ready all right so that was fake ask Christians you know and as I said I moved three times folks three moves it's huge you know a life event to move and I move three times okay during the hiatus I'm finally in a place where I feel like I can really do some real work and this place was not in good shape when I came here it had work to be done upon it and people helped me get that work done by making very generous donations so I could actually get the place in order so I could start working and put this whole show together okay and you know here's me you know all beaten up you know working on the house tool box you know looking for some some stuff in the old toolbox but paint all over me you know caulk all over me breathing masks on you know it was a rough time okay I had to do a lot to get this place livable and I want to thank the people who made that possible through their generosity so this was let's see this was what this was the fall of 2017 so that's when I renovated this place fall of 2017 and it's if it came together very nice I could say it's very comfortable for me and I have a space that I can do my work I would love it if I had one more room you know I'd make it a studio okay we have to break this place down I'm in my bedroom right now right now I'm sitting in my bedroom I says I'm sitting on the floor space where my bed is usually over where I actually sleep at night that's where I'm sitting right now I don't even have an for room to set a studio up to do this live broadcast okay I don't live in a big place I live in a half row home in South Philadelphia you know an old partially dilapidated half row home I don't even live in a full row home okay so imagine that kind of limited space that you have to make it work you have to make it so that you could do what you need to do within that space and that's what the setup crew comes and helps with everyday they convert my bedroom into a little makeshift TV studio this is something that people can do you know it's doable all you got to do is learn the software you know spend a little bit of money on the streaming account you know it's possible okay I'm gonna talk about a network that I'm trying to put together okay a little bit later that is all about learning how to use some technology to do the great work so then February 2018 okay last year I spoke for the first time at Attica poco okay so I gave anarchy and the occult what anarchists ignore is killing them was the subtitle highly successful presentation a lot of interest that a narco poco a lot of great people attending my workshop there the workshop was on symbolism and sovereignty I think it was a turkey in the occult sovereignty and symbolism was what it was called had over a hundred attendees just great people a lot of great questions I'm gonna do the same format this year for the workshop it's one of the few times and places that I felt that the the room was right to have questions be taken during the workshop so not at the end as I went through material I took questions on the material that I just presented live and it went great it was done very respectfully by the attendees and I expect no different this year so that's how we're gonna run the workshop in 2019 when I give demystifying the occult revisited so this is me on stage and Anika poco 2018 speaking in Acapulco Mexico here's me addressing the crowd they had about sixteen hundred total attendees okay I'll bet you there was a probably close to a thousand people in the room when I spoke so very happy with the turnout Jeff Berwick who hosts the event should be proud of the work that he's done putting it together and getting the word out and getting a lot of attendees there he's saying there's gonna be like 3,000 people there this year I mean that's tremendous if it does work out to be that number so you know if you're there come on out to my workshop I guarantee you will enjoy it and gain a lot of information from it so that's me at the actual speaker podium there okay and moving on I met some great people at Attica poco I met G Gordon yeah G Edward Griffin there's me hanging out with him in our hotel room great guy shared a cab ride with him as I got off the plane in Acton Acapulco this year I'm taking trains and buses to Acapulco Mexico ground travel it's gonna be a lot of fun I think a lot of people would you know grimace at that you know going that that far of a distance by ground but I'm actually looking forward to it because I hate flying so there's me with Giro Griffin who wrote the creature from Jekyll Island and has done countless awesome work over the years here's me sitting and talking at lunch with max Eagan another one of my favorite individuals if people aren't familiar with max Eagan you should be and you should get out there and listen to all of his work so where some of us are hanging out there and talking with max and listening to some of his wisdom at a lunch break here's me talking to Derek Bros okay Derek just spoke here in Philadelphia great guy really active doing the great work here's him interviewing me backstage at Erica poco 2018 here's me hanging out with some other people from Anika poco some good friends and you know we're just chillin in the backstage area and I had a photo opportunity okay so then it was shortly after I came back from Acapulco I traveled out to the Phoenix area for my friend Ivan Aeolus conference truth mine reality this was his first conference that he hosted along with other local activists in the Phoenix area and friends of Ivan's and they did a fantastic job this was one of my favorite conferences I've ever attended actually this happened March 10th in Phoenix Arizona it was a one-day event great speakers and organized the right way is what I will say organized correctly best practices were used less I'll say that okay and here's an alternative poster for it which was done by an artist in I believe the Phoenix area as well and you know he's got all the names of the speakers on there so Lenin honor spoke Sonja Barrett spoke mark Devlin many others just it was it was an awesome event okay if Ivan does it again I highly recommend people check it out and go out to Phoenix to attend because this was a great event so right outside of Phoenix I think was in the Glendale area is actually in Glendale but it's it's a hop skip and a jump from Phoenix is like right next door so at Phoenix I'm sorry at this Glendale conference truth mine reality I delivered the presentation called duress dissidents and deadly force this is the one I had originally given at free mind Fest the year before however I you know really got the presentation in much better order with my slides and you know added a lot of content that time did not allow for at the free mind fest variant of it when I delivered it initially so I went into a lot of detail here again you can check out this presentation either on my website YouTube or Ivan's website at truth mine reality okay there's Ivan oil we've got a shot together okay the Contin the main conference organizer we put together a tremendous team as well so thank you to everybody for organizing this one okay this is me actually delivering the direst dissidents and death for presentation at truth mine reality and I want to stop at this slide and say a few things okay on the back on the presentation board back there it has a image of my natural law presentation my natural law seminar and it talks about natural law as being the only true solution okay so what I want to talk about is the people who will attack my work by saying mark doesn't present any solutions he doesn't talk about solutions he is only talking about what's wrong your heads up your ass okay you make yourself look and sound like a jackass I don't know how much more I could possibly say in simple terms okay when people say that that's what you sound like that's what it makes you look like okay I spent 65 shows on what on earth is happening talking about solutions you know what this proves to me to the souks some of some of the so-called viewing audience or listening audience that you don't know how to pay attention or listen you don't know how to take in information and you certainly don't know how to go into the fullness of the information that you are attempting to discover or to discern this is the concept of a little learning is a dangerous thing okay people do not they skirt the periphery they do not delve into the deep waters of knowledge in most cases okay not a blanket statement some do but it is a generalized statement that this is true most of the time okay for most people and another part of it is everybody wants so-called affirmative solutions right they want you to say what other people should be doing what should you be doing what should you be inventing okay I am NOT here to tell you what you should be doing or inventing or coming up with as potential affirmative or positive solutions to any given problem of humanity the entirety of my work is about the apophatic solution to the human condition of slavery and apophatic means defined in the negative it doesn't mean that I am telling people what they should be doing actively I am explaining to people that we are enslaved because of what we are currently doing that we have no rights under natural law to continue to do the solution that I have presented ad infinitum to the point of nausea okay ad nauseam okay repeating myself endlessly over and over like a broken goddamn record okay is that the solution is to cease and desist in behaviors that we have no right to continue to take because they are in opposition to moral law ladies and gentlemen that is the solution I'm sorry if you don't like it but that's the solution to the human condition of slavery we need not do one other task we need to stop doing and condoning the tests which we already are performing on a daily basis that have absolutely no bearing in right which we have no right to continue to perform it is an apathetic or negative solution the solution lies in what we must stop doing and people hate that they hate that answer and the reason they hate it is because their ego is so overinflated that they believe they know the solution and its fullness better and it's all these things that run through their mind like endless chatter it's an endless chatter brain of but what about this the zip-up above and we can do this this isn't that Nana stop the chatter of the mind what my work has prepared and help people to do if they're really listening is get your mind and body in a place where you are able to receive from the living dynamic intelligence of the cosmos itself the real answer to solving the human condition of slavery and getting out of slavery and being in a world that is actually in a state of true freedom or true anarchy and that is what my work has already done the solution is revealed it is out there and it is out there in a way that no one else delivers to the fullness and to the completeness and in the way that I do it unapologetically I cannot find anybody else that does it to that extent and that's it's horrifying to me I want people to know that's a horrifying speculation to a realization to make okay I wish there were a thousand ten thousand a million people doing this better than me it's one of the reasons I need to cut needed to come back on the airwaves okay just if you want to call that egotism go ahead you can call that arrogance I don't care I'm not interested in what you think of me or what I'm doing you're not taking me off my mission boys and girls you ain't taking me off my mission okay you could say whatever the hell you want to say about me or how I'd do anything I'm doing it I'm continuing to doing it and you're not taking me off my mission okay I was sidelined for a little bit I had to get my act and my work together okay as far as living space is concerned as far as resources are concerned to be able to do something with better production values and find a team of people I could trust to help me launch this new platform that's the only thing that stopped temporarily but you're not stopping me and you're not gonna stop me from speaking and you're not gonna take me off point in my mission which is to convey the understanding of natural law to people as the solution to the human condition of slavery and I've done it and I've done it better than anybody else much better than anybody else quite frankly okay and I'm not afraid to say that because it's true I don't want that to be true I wish so many other people would step up a do the great work and show me how it should be done okay so put your action where your mouth is the people that want to talk trash okay that's my suggestion so I have offered solutions endlessly sixty-five whole damn shows of them on the podcast alone so when I hear blabber mouths that there are no nothing's talk crap okay and as soon as they say something like this I could tell you haven't been listening you haven't listened to the podcast you exercise no discernment you exercise no true judgment you're just talking out your ass and making yourself look like one at the same time okay so you know my whole work is solution-oriented that the totality of my work is solution-oriented here's me sitting at a dinner get-together prior to the truth mine reality conference there's Ivan there's Len and honor in the background there's Keith Knight there on the left I believe I believe I'm not sure if that Sonya Barrett in the foreground there but there's Irene pie and some other friends you know I mean this was just a great event I've done just tremendously well okay I can't emphasize that enough now that's that's what people who want to talk should be doing you know get involved get boots on the ground and start being a foot soldier and the great work and do the work you know put your money in your time and your attention where your mouth normally is and actually do something all right so in the downtime I've been starting the production of a documentary of a full-length documentary called Mark passio and the science of natural law it's gonna briefly be a little bit about my speaking career and it's gonna then get into what natural law is as an actual knowable science and how natural law really works okay and what the understanding of it is and what would happen in the world if we truly understood it and applied it and lived it lived according to it so this was originally started to be worked on in the summer of 2018 I believe like around May we started this we started at the Art Institute of Philadelphia which a an art school that is unfortunately closing down my good friend Craig d'Ovidio is somebody who taught there and he brought me on into the into the space to work with the students to start putting the documentary together as a kind of a public service to the community and to help these students get some some work under their belt in their art portfolios as video students so this is where it started and now the project has been handed off to some of the members of the team of state of anarchy Carmen and Pat are we're actively working on this project now with me and it's coming along great okay we're taking our time with it it will not be finished any time soon I'm hoping by the end of the year there's that's probably you know realistic okay because I'm traveling and then I have some other projects I'm gonna be doing mid and late later in the year that I'll get into but I'm gonna project we can get get this we can knock this documentary out in the editing phase and get it out there by the end of 2019 that's my goal anyway for it okay so be on the lookout for the documentary full-length documentary called mark passio and the science of natural law it's actively in the works just to very briefly talk about the book project I had started it is still in the editing phase I still do want to release that okay maybe by sometime in 2020 I mean I know it's been on the backburner I am NOT a writer by quote trade I can write I'm very effective when I write I don't enjoy it okay I don't certainly don't enjoy editing writing okay I do have people who are volunteering help on that project and have done a tremendous amount of work already it is timeless information so I could release it in 2025 and it would still be relevant okay but that's on the backburner right now I'm trying to make time for it when I can and hopefully I will still complete the book which I was simply going to call what on earth is happening or at least one water on earth is happening Volume one okay so you know a lot of people asking about the update on that there it is it's not really good because it's not close to being finished so maybe in the near future okay writing is something that I need a fire lit under my ass to do okay it's not something that comes naturally I prefer the spoken word okay that's what I prefer so I prefer talking on the microphone or getting in front of the camera and talking okay that's how I feel information is communicated most effectively and it's done with inflection and tone body language okay I contact etc all of that okay that's how I prefer to work that's the tradition that I learned the most from and gained the most from mouth to ear tradition okay and that's why that comes naturally to me I gravitate toward that media well I don't gravitate toward naturally as writing okay although again I do do it well and effectively but um you know it's on the back burner right now and that's all I'll say about that so then summer of 2018 I gave as part of Philadelphia Liberty on the rocks hosted by my friend John I gave the true meaning and purpose of the Second Amendment part to Arms needs and cowardice this one over great we pulled in like probably about 80 people into Adobe cafe for this short lecture it went a little bit longer than I thought a little over an hour and it came off beautifully I think some of the graphics in this one were some of the best that I've put together and you know a lot of people gained a lot of information about what the real dynamic of self-defense is all about and how far it extends okay so that again also available at water on earth is happening calm you can watch it in the video section if you want a hard copy of it you can go to gifts not water earth is happening calm and you could get that in the gifts area in DVD or flash drive here's me delivering the presentation you know we're recording it and you know delivering it on the screen there at Adobe cafe in their back room I plan on doing more events at this venue great people it's a good area if it's a small crowd we could do it in the downstairs room which is where I'm doing this right now can hold about a hundred people I think we had about 75 to 80 people there is my guess I think about 80 and then um you know they have an upstairs room that's like a ballroom that could fit like 250 people this old-school style dance ballroom you know like for family events you know like weddings and whatnot and and family reunions and it's like really cool old-school ballroom type venue and I'm planning on renting that out for larger presentations here in Philadelphia so you know look for events coming out in the future at Adobe cafe right here in South Philadelphia okay so then I tabled at the MUFON national symposium July 2018 this was this past summer Here I am at the table were many great researchers and speakers presented information at the National MUFON symposium I had all my DVDs and flash drives out there coasters you know talked to a lot of great people a lot of great conversations happen at this one met a lot of people from the UFO community you know the disclosure community etc had a good time so thank you to the event organizers for that one here's me and my assistant Leah Boone tabling at the event on the next day and you know just it was an overall very positive event and you know if I'm invited back to do that again I would do do that again I spoke at a MUFON event at a local statewide conference before that was hosted by my friend Jennifer and you know I've stayed somewhat active in the whole research community when it comes to extraterrestrial intelligence and uh you know the whole disclosure effort so you know this was a fun time and I got to meet and greet with a lot of cool people at that event as well Here I am talking to one of my favorite researchers Travis Walton not just a researcher but an experiencer and here he is holding my natural law seminar DVD at the National MUFON MUFON symposium so you know great overall pause of event I've continued to work with the Tesla Science Foundation this was the event I just gave just before coming back on the air January 12th okay the show debuted on the 20th so this is eight days before the debut of the new show format in New York City at the Nikola Tesla conference that was at The New Yorker Hotel where Tesla lived for his last many years of his life in and eventually passed away right in that building so it was called Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift and I want to thank the Tesla Science Foundation for hosting this event this went over really great The New Yorker is a beautiful venue to do a conference at Nick launch our did a great job in organizing it a lot of great speakers and presenters Here I am on stage delivering my Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift presentation and on the slide there it's talking about a dynamic a lot of people don't want to talk about or discuss you know that we have to internally change we can't just say that we want change externally and talk about it and wish for it to happen we have to be the change that we want to see and you know when people ask people who wants change everybody once change they put their hand who I want things to change but they don't want to look at the requirements for that change to take place and the main requirement for that change to take place is you yourself must think differently about the world and yourself and other people than you are currently thinking change starts with mental change all physical manifested real world change starts with mental change and spiritual change and then when the person who's saying well you know we all want to see these things change but who wants to change themselves then all the hands go down all the heads go down and you could hear the flies buzzing in the room and the crickets chirping okay so you know people have to understand none of these solutions are affirmative or positive solutions they are all apophatic or negative solutions meaning that we have to stop doing the things that we are doing so I came to the Tesla conference to tell the Tesla enthusiast one of the hardest things that you could tell this community of people good supportive people who want to see Tesla's work come to fruition but they don't understand you can't bring free energy into manifestation in a society that's enslaved you have to end slavery first you're not gonna have free energy in it in a slave state okay so I was telling him free energy cannot be manifested as long as the people of Earth continue to believe in and condone humanity's current immoral institutions which are based entirely in violence coercion deception ignorance greed usury and exploitation and that amounts to a society that is based upon slavery that's what it is okay so you know this is what I try to explain to people I don't I'm not here to make friends with people okay my work is saying the people the horrors of what is art is going on on this planet you know I have jokingly said but not so jokingly that maybe the show should be called what in hell is happening because that's where we're at collectively we're in hell okay that's what this whole place has become and it doesn't have to be hell but right now it is hell we've converted it into a hell alright so you know I get up there and I tell people the things they don't want to hear you know if I wanted to be showered in gifts and adulation ladies and gentlemen I would get up here and blow smoke up your ass and tell you exactly what you want to hear hey that's what all the New Age teachers do right oh it's all peace love and happiness and it's like you could just dream it and we'll magically come true you know we can cover our eyes with our our fairy glasses and suddenly the world becomes a loving wonderful spiritually active and advanced place well it doesn't work like that you know if I wanted to like tell you things that aren't true just be so you we could all feel good and have a big love fest and then you could shower me with donations because I made you feel good well you know that'd be really easy to do that it would be very simple to do it and most people would buy it they most people would go for it because people want to hear what what they want to hear you know I try to explain to people one of the reasons you'll know that I'm for real so I'm not telling you what you want to hear I'm telling you extremely hard things to hear hard pills to swallow is what I'm pumping out there okay I'm doing it looking you straight in the face and telling you you don't understand how it works you don't understand what the real solution is and I have come to understand it and I'm not bragging I'm not putting myself up on a pedestal I'm attempting to be as honest as possible with my listening audience and say if you come to understand the dynamics that I have come to understand the world will make sense to you you all understand the solution and this is what people write to me when they've been through the entirety of my material see it's a tapestry of knowledge you can't listen to a clip on YouTube no my YouTube channel okay you can go to youtube.com slash one on Earth 93 that's the mark pacion what on earth is happening YouTube channel but if you just take clips that other people have taken from my presentations in YouTube and listen to the middle out of context you're not gonna get what my work is about at all you're not gonna understand it at all you can understand little disparate pieces of it that's not how to get the fullness of anything okay now here I am tabling there is my assistant Leah who helped with the table did a great job as she always does you know we're at The New Yorker out in the foyer there where they had all the tables the vending tables set up and you know we had a lot of great conversations with people at this event as well a lot of good people turned out that really want to see the real change the real positive change toward a true free society happen in the world and that's good to see at an event like like this because again in in New Tech right in the new tech sector just like in some times in the UFO sector the the you know non-human intelligence area of research you don't know we see people that understand freedom you know they can understand their little niche and corner of the research they're studying but they don't get the totality of the picture of the big picture in many case well at the Tesla event I saw a lot more of that than I had ever seen before so the message is getting out there you know to select people but you know we need to grow it a lot lot more but it was good to talk with some people that really did get it at that event and here's some of the crew that I was running with during that day you know out at the Tesla event we stopped and got some lunch at a local place in New York had a pretty good time while we were out there okay so you know the hiatus ended but you know during the hiatus you know we practiced extensively to do this broadcast I know this will get a kick a little rise out of all the people on the set of crew and production crew cuz a lot of them didn't understand how much we were gonna practice to pull this off okay we practiced for like months okay months in advance of this show and I would say like we we really did like almost like quote dress rehearsal practices for like a full four months before we really started broadcasting live okay and that's typical of how I proceed I want to see the the value be brought forward for people in a way that is done with good production values and you know I'm sure we could probably advance it in the future and get it even better right now here this is what I conceived of this is the whole aesthetic of it you know the format is working I think beautifully I want to thank again the production and setup crew because they're just doing an absolutely astounding job okay and thank God they came to my assistance okay you know I'm very appreciative of that you know because I would not be able to do this myself okay the great work is about coming together and cooperating okay so you know going back to the slides here we we put together this new great format and it's it's been going off without a hitch and I hope that will continue indefinitely into the future I think people are gaining a lot from it okay so you know again this is a lot of pre-production planning and work sitting here week after week doing the whole set up running the show is if we you know the live-streaming just running it like we would and seeing what the quality comes out like and you know tweaking it making technological adjustments you know making different little setup adjustments this is a labor of love okay and this was all done in the months leading up to me coming back on the air okay here's another member of the crew Tom you know you know come we're contemplating some stuff how we're gonna do certain things and you can see yeah this is just my bedroom folks you know we make it look like a little makeshift TV studio but we're just in the place where I sleep every night okay and we that because that's I would love to have just a little bit bigger of a place to have like a studio or even like a basement that I can convert into a studio we just have to move things out of the way and get it done in the space we're at you know all right this is how the room is today okay this was last week as we were setting up and and trying to like you know get lighting and everything right you know and you there you see my bed pushed up against the wall on that side of the room you know just things taken out of the way so we could you know have enough set up space and floor space to do this and this is how you could do things on even a shoestring budget okay you don't need a big multi-billion dollar studio okay and be nice be great a if you have that those kind of resources go for it that's what this is all about is advanced your effort you know build upon your previous effort move things forward you know grow your project you know that's what everybody should be trying to do okay that's what this is all about that's how you reach more people okay but you know this is done on a shoestring of a budget as it can be done and you know this is what people are coming to my assistance to make happen okay so you know just uh it's just um you know it's humbling it's it's it's a humbling thing because again to realize that the you know the vision that I came up with I recognized I could not do alone and then upon you know asking for help it was tough to get people who really were committed and wanted to do it and volunteered their time and effort but when they did come the right people showed up okay and they're really getting it done so you know the that's the early stage of the the rebroadcast okay of coming back on to the air back into broadcasting we did a little celebratory party last week after the first the launch of the first show here's us hanging out a local pub that my buddy Mike works out with a bunch of friends and it was a great time and in the downtime I've been staying close with other researchers and there's a reason for that you know because I'm getting ready to launch a network at some point probably this summer I want to say that cautiously if everything goes as planned but here's me hanging out at a local restaurant with Jay Parker and Fritz Spring Meyer you know and you know this work has brought me in touch with some of the best people out there who are really trying to put the word out about what's really going on in our reality you know and I thank all those types of researchers for their efforts here I am hanging out with Fritz and Bill Church we went to City Tavern it's not the greatest of photographs I tried to clean it up as much as possible it was a little bit of distortion on it but we hung out at City Tavern which was like a rebuilt version of the tavern that the founding fathers actually gathered at during Revolutionary War era period here in Philadelphia and we went there you know during their their stay here in Philly and here we are hanging out outside of where Thomas Paine basically produced and distributed that pamphlet common sense which was one of the things that led to popular support for the American Revolution so you know really uh you know staying in touch with friends and researchers has been a big part of what I am doing coming up in the future as well and this is the logo for the work that I have planned which is called the one great work network okay what this is going to be is a collection of researchers that I personally like their work that I trust that I think are doing good work to try to bring the truth forward to people in the ways that they do it okay it's not gonna be just mirroring mark Paseos stuff it's gonna be an eclectic variety of other researchers that I feel are doing are making a valued contribution to the great work okay in the way that they can and you know I want to launch it basically as like a to section network right now we've launched this just as a Facebook group a Facebook page I should say okay and we're doing that just to keep people abreast of some of the people and their work who are gonna be on the network okay so you could go onto Facebook and you know type in one great work network and that will lead you to the place where we're basically setting up as like in just a an introductory area we launched this as an introduction to the network okay this is eventually going to be a full-fledged subscription-based web site where we have a ton of free content and then we have for subscribers that wish to give a donation to the effort of all of the researchers we have a premium section that will require subscription okay and essentially then the other a host of the network will also have a way of actually making bringing in resources through the people that subscribe so that they can make something for their contributions to the work okay so this is going to basically help put resources put money into the hands of the contributors of the network okay that's what this is for okay so it's gonna be called one great work Network it is the page is up okay please ladies and gentlemen it's a shell okay it is all that was is up there as a shell the content is not up there the subscribe subscriptions while it will lead you to the place to make donations just don't do it now until we actually start the network okay so it's one great work network calm that's going to be the site okay we're going to be building this out over the next few months okay as we bring content creators on board with the project okay and then we will start taking donations I'm gonna say later in the summer okay that's my projection about when this will be ready okay so right now do not subscribe yet I will let you know when we have officially launched but that will be the the website I finally have gotten some interest in getting this built out by a webmaster who is more likely than not going to start that that effort okay so one great work network be on the lookout now continuously during the entire hiatus here's what I've been doing okay working on the what on earth is happening website building those presentations delivering those presentations okay building the whole gifts area right so doing the work to package up that stuff and mail it out making inventory my friend Michael comes over on a weekly basis and helps me make inventory does a phenomenal job with it okay you know this is the kind of effort that's ongoing and ongoing constantly since in my downtime and even previously to that is disseminating the ark the ark drive is something I didn't really you know prop up or like do a lot of promotional effort for it was sort of a quiet offer but I've started advertising the ark because I think it's so important to get the totality of knowledge into people's hands and what the Ark is is it's a hard drive that you send to me and so you you get a one you buy a one terabyte hard drive from wherever you want to purchase it from as long as it has one terabyte of free space on it you mail it to me there are specific rigid mailing instructions which I'm gonna go over next week and there's very valid reasons for those because I've been through all kinds of permutations of what people send me sometimes they come damaged and that's the thing I hate the most that kills me because somebody's spent all this time and effort to get the drive put it together and then they send it and they they don't know how to package it up right and then it comes destroyed and I have to send him back and destroyed hard drive that's that kills me okay and that's why I don't want to see that happen and has happened not an extreme number of times but too many times okay so I've made some pretty stringent shipping instructions that I would like follow it out of respect for the offer here's what the offer is I fill up from my personal research library eighteen video files onto this drive 8,000 digital books and about 20,000 digital audio files in the form of lectures and presentations and I put all of this in a structured way structured into folders onto the one terabyte drive that you provide to me and then I ship it back to you and you can research offline essentially until the day you die okay you still won't go through it all okay you'd have to practically be a superhuman to do that okay it's not impossible but more likely than not this will keep you busy during the whole time you're alive you know and hopefully we will achieve a state of human freedom by that point not insured not guaranteed but you know guaranteed up to the point when that happens or the point when you pass from the 3d realm into wherever we go next you will still be having data to look into in this drive that would still be there okay so this is what the arc offer is you can look more about it you can research all the details about what this is at what on earth is happening dot-com / arc okay there's a form at the bottom of that page after the offer is explained that you could fill out upon filling out that form you will in your web browser you will not get an email sent to you but in your web browser you will get a link that you can click on and get the shipping instructions as a PDF document you could either download that or print it and then you could follow the instructions from there to receive the arc okay so that's what I have been doing in the meantime here's an example of the arc you know this in a hard drive the size of smaller than most people cell phones about the size of a small pack of cigarettes a pack a thin cigarettes okay that's how big one of these USB bus powered hard drives are and it has basically everything you would ever possibly need to know to become awakened and to understand the world as it really is okay so you know it's an it's an amazing time that we live in when you can carry that type of knowledge around in your pocket but that's what the art drive is and that's what it makes available so that's what I've been doing during the downtime the quote downtime right where's mark been he's not doing anything you know I mean this is what people actually say in their ignorance after I've just shown you what I've done during the whole downtime now compare that to what you have done to advance the great work compare that to what most people have done to advance the understanding of natural law of true human freedom of true anarchy now that's all I'm saying I'm not saying this makes me any kind of a better or such a superhuman person okay what I'm saying is let's compare our dynamic of drive and will to accomplish this end that we both say we want and then let's look at who's putting more effort and force toward it who's actually engaged in the behavior of doing the great work effectively that's all I'm saying I want people to consider that and if that's my down time okay and now I'm back imagine where this is gonna go that's what I've been doing during my hiatus okay so with that having been been said I think I've shown people what I've been doing now the question becomes what are you going to do that's the question that you need to answer what are you going to do okay let me come out of my full-screen presentation and I'm gonna switch over to my web browser now and I'm going to show people a few things okay so in this section of the quote presentation for today the show for today I want to show you some new things that I've added to the water on earth is happening website during the hiatus I want to show you the founders page briefly if possible I want to show you very briefly the 1776 gear page and then I'm going to take you through the gifts air yeah okay I think it's highly important for me to take you through the gifts area to show you what that's all about and how it works okay and what not to do all right and then I'm gonna take calls after that and then I'm gonna I'm gonna go through the call procedure too cuz there's a little bit of confusion about it I want to clear that off this is what we're doing in this like you can consider this like a soft launch to the show in a way okay cuz I want to catch people up on how things work on all this back-end stuff that we have set up so then this way when people do call in it's a smooth process okay we're there as last week there was a little bit of a hiccup and a confusion regarding it okay so on the show I have added the show on the web page okay of what on earth is happening calm I've added the show tab okay and I've added the show button now clicking either this button right here that says weekly video show or show will take you to the live show page okay so I'm not gonna do that because you know it will scream what we're actually actively streaming right now but basically that's how you get to the show page now on there there's the calling link okay so if you want to call in live you can get discord and from the link that I provide there and then there's the call in to link to actually get into the server the callin server okay then underneath that I've even put an archive link and all the archive is is the podcast page so people always are asking well where is the show after you record it after you do it live okay the show page is not going to have the previous show oh it's going to show you is next week's show that isn't scheduled okay after we go off the air today alright so if you want to get the any of the former week show you have to click the podcast tab on the website okay click the podcast tab you can also click the podcast button that's down here but this will take you to the archive and it's just the same running archive in reverse chronological order new shows first you want to go back to the old shows just going to show you this so at the top here here's podcast number 197 you can click play okay and I'll just I will hit play and I'll skip to a little bit later and you'll hear to the American public can you believe it that's where we're at in consciousness that's exactly where humanity is at in consciousness if you don't think so you are exercising a skewed perspective because you know that that's not really true okay so you got you guys get the idea you can play the embedded shows right here on the podcast page and then underneath there is a description okay I give the date the description of the topics that were talked about during that particular show and then related images and/or documents are going to be included in a zip archive from now on okay because I don't really want people playing the show and then bringing up images on top that are actually really there in real time so if you want the images to browse them on your own computer they're available to download with that link on each underneath each show it'll say download the zip archive okay and then of course if you want to go back to older shows you would scroll backwards I'm gonna scroll all the way down to the bottom of this page right now I'm gonna show you that at the bottom there are other pages of the podcast so I'll wait until the lower third is removed and then I'm gonna show you if you wanted to go back to page number four that's where show one is that right now there will be 50 podcasts on each page as long as the page continues to support that as far as the way it's handled in the web browser I may eventually take that down the less but right now it's handling it okay and here's show number one at the bottom okay so you can then click that and listen in order you would go up you know you get it okay you can see how this is organized here all right so that's the podcast okay so I want to once again direct you to the ARC page okay you could read all about the arc on this page you can also click the button on the left there's the forum that I talked about okay you can fill this out okay I just asked for your full name your email address your phone number so in case anything does go wrong when you do send the drive you know you have the shipping instructions and if something does go wrong I can contact you very easily okay and that won't get lost okay so I want to show people the founders okay I talked about that let's let's go to the founders website this is the founder dot us okay and there we are performing at an Early Show and the tagline no masters no slaves in the middle of the image okay the basic website you know it's a simple WordPress website where you know I introduced the band I talked about what our whole mentality and our whole philosophy is we've released we have some social media links that you click there for Facebook YouTube SoundCloud and Instagram and then you know I talked about the EP that we have released okay the about page we're going to eventually put BIOS up we have a bio for the band but essentially you know for BIOS will be eventually forthcoming for the band members so the these these are band member BIOS okay now here's what I really want to show you I want to show you the releases page and I want to show you the show the photos page because I want you to see some of our live-action shots and again some people will be into this kind of music some people won't it's a personal taste preference okay so here's our the no masters no slaves EP and we have the six tracks embedded we have the intro track the animating contest you could get you could read lyrics okay so if you here's track number two a nation of sheep okay you can click that and then there's lyrics and you can blow these up a little bit so they're easier to see and there's the lyrics for the song a nation of sheep okay so I'll play a track from the EP this EP is available on the gifts area of what on earth is happening I'm going to play let me go back down to normal size here okay and I'm gonna play let's play stand and fight and I'll open up a new tab and we could follow along with the lyrics for stand and fight so let's bring that up and I will play the song here we go this is the founders from our debut EP no masters no slaves attract number three on the EP entitled stand and fight [Music] [Music] [Music] both you reckon drink [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Music] there you have it folks there's a track from the founders debut EP and I know it won't be for everybody but some people will dig it you know some people understand kind of what I'm going for there if you're familiar with older punk especially some fast punk hardcore punk a little bit of an oil influence a little bit of a metal influence so you know if if people aren't into it that's your take that's your opinion I get it I know that like heavy music isn't for everybody you know but there's a there's a certain dynamic of people that it attracts there are people who understand the angst that is involved in it this is a cathartic thing for me personally okay and you know I think for what we do were effectively putting out a message of freedom in a genre that would not ordinarily have this type of a philosophy interjected into it so it's a very interesting a blending of worlds you could say so let's continue by so for people who want to check more out about the founders you could listen to our whole EP there okay so I'll just show you some photos let's see some photos from our early shows okay I'll roll through a few of these you know some of them are better than others because live action photos can tend to blur you know but basically you know you see us on the stage playing you know you could go through the whole gallery here it's pretty nicely set up guitarist Mike older bass player John who's moved on to a different project there's our rhythm guitarist Kerry in the background or former drummer Jared our drummer now is Dan and there's our other guitarist DJ and he has now moved over to bass so just an example of us hitting the stage I'll move on to another show let's look at some photos from 2017 there's not many here this is the debut of the EP the show that we did here in Philadelphia you guys get the idea you know okay if you want to read the lyrics that's on the lyrics page there's also live videos there's a couple you could check those out okay so the founders dot us I think it's been a fun project to do it's kind of right on hiatus right now because I've been you know doing the work with what on earth is happening and getting ready to go out to Mexico so I'll be picking this up after we come back from Mexico and hopefully we'll get a full-length album out as soon as possible that's another project I want to happen in the very near future so that's the founders okay 1776 gear this is the site that again I built with a friend here in Philadelphia very simple website it's a simple ecommerce site you could check out the t-shirts we have and then there are other sections which are concealed carry gear for men and women and then there is a section of health products and some of these health products are pretty good I take them myself not all of them but a few and you can check those out again we're affiliates with those we don't sell those directly and there's some preparedness products again preparedness and readiness is something that I also highly recommend so you know that's something that I'll probably be doing a show on in the future as well I know that my friend Fernando came to talk about water purification before I'd like to maybe at some point bring him back on to get more into preparedness and that's very poignant it's something that is very apropos to what is going on in our world okay so finally before we we go to some calls I want to take people through not only the donation gifts website and show you how this works but I want to show you the donation page on what on earth is happening and I want to show you how you can make a personal donation to the effort of the show because I think it's so highly important for people to understand that researchers like myself and people who are involved in this work can't continue to just do it on our own without any support whatsoever okay and I feel like not only myself but the other people who are actively engaged and involved in doing the great work deserve to be supported in doing this work if other people aren't going to get involved and do the work directly at least ancillary support the work by either whatever type of donation that you can afford to make or through donating technologies I'm going to show you that we've set up a way to do that okay so let's cut back to the laptop so I could show people this is gifts thought what on earth is happening calm and I just want to show you how I got into this page I'm going to close that down for a second and I'm gonna click on donation gifts this button right here will get you there or this tab right here right next to the donate tab which is gifts okay but I'll click the button okay now I used to take people directly into the page but I wanted to put this caveat page up here this introduction page to explain to people that you do need a certain type of account to use gifts the donation gifts area of what on earth is happening so it says here before using what on earth is happening donation gifts you should know that you can only donate for gift items from this site using a

PayPal account or a Bitcoin wallet credit cards debit cards and bank transfers cannot be used directly they can however be used through your existing PayPal account only if they are set up in advance as a PayPal payment method so what this means is if you want to use a credit card or a debit card for example to donate through donation gifts for whatever items that you want to get there you have to set up PayPal first and then you have to link your credit card to your PayPal account because PayPal and Bitcoin are the only options that are accepted on gifts so it says click one of these I'll click one of the following buttons to continue I understand I must have either a PayPal or Bitcoin wallet and I currently do have one of these options if you click that you currently don't have these options it just takes you to a page that says you you need one of these so you can go and set up a PayPal account by clicking either one of these links or you can learn more about how Bitcoin works and how to set up a Bitcoin wallet by clicking on those link that link okay so I'm gonna go back and I'm gonna click the green button now that will open up the gift site in a new browser tab or window okay and this is the donation gifts area of what on earth is happening comm gifts thought what on earth is happening calm okay so you see we have a slider on the page okay and you can you can pause that and you could look at the images here you can click through it manually okay if you like something that you see in that slider you can click it and then it will show you the product page for that actual product okay we have very clear crisp product images so if you hover over that as you see it will show you the details and if I click it it will make it a very large image on the screen okay where you could see all the detail of the product what it looks like okay so I'm going to show you all of the products not all of them but I'm gonna go through like the product pages but what I want to show you is this red link here okay which is talking about please read the instructions for the site first it's it's very easy how to use this site people over complicate things in their mind and and it leads the confusion it's so simple to use this site okay it's a normal shopping basket like you would see on any other e-commerce website but this is not an e-commerce website this is a donation website okay the only difference is when it when you go to quote pay in this case you're donating for the OP for the object or items that you want okay you are not being connected to a payment processor because I don't have a merchant account to connect to a payment processor okay all I am doing is tabulating the result of what you want and saying for a donation of this amount you will get these items as a gift okay for donating that amount to what on earth is happening to the cause of what on earth is happening okay and then I send you to the place where I accept donations and in that field it will be prefilled out the amount to donate for those items actually so simple it's almost stupid that more people don't do this okay very simple yet people over complicated in their mind largely because they don't understand that I don't take credit cards and payment and debit cards directly you have to have PayPal to do that that's all simple okay so here's the basic point if you don't have PayPal or Bitcoin just don't even bother to use donation gifts you can't order anything through it if you don't have PayPal or Bitcoin it's very simple and people just need to understand that first okay so if you click this it will explain all of that to you okay it shows you this website does not work like a normal online store okay it gives you the shipping rates if you're in the United States shipping is a flat rate five six dollars and 93 cents of it if you're in Canada it's a flat rate if you're in the rest of the world it's a flat rate so the shipping rates are there you know whatever your order is that is going to get tacked on as shipping okay so whatever your order is if you're in the US six ninety three additional if you're in Canada 1593 if you're anywhere else in the world 2390 93 okay so there's only two donation methods accepted PayPal and Bitcoin okay if you want to use a credit card or debit card or a bank transfer you have to set that up in advance through PayPal that's all this page basically explains to you you can read the full instructions if you want I ask people I to show people this because if you put in an order by hitting the checkout button just hitting the checkout button puts the order through on the backend that's just how this cart works I ask people respectfully just don't hit the checkout button unless you're definitely going to make a donation so you know I just don't want the additional work of sorting through orders that were paid for versus not paid and just put in and then abandon respectfully do not abandon the cart if you're going to use the site follow through with the donation once you choose the items that you want so I'm going to take take people through this real quick all right won't even take them through it I'm just going to show you some of the items so we have the men's t-shirts so let's click that and this shows you all the men's t-shirts we have we have what has been called the natural law t-shirt or the Lex Rex t-shirt we have them in a palette of colors seven colors or six colors and black okay and then we have the one great work t-shirts okay with the the logo for one great work what on earth is happening on the front okay and then I'll show you the backs of these in a moment but we have those in seven a seven color palette and then we have two colors black and a dark heathered grey for the new water on earth is happening design I'm probably going to redesign this shirt and offer it only in black but in a multicolored design where I'm going to call her in the elements of the shirt and offer that as a specialty item in the future so let me go to natural law t-shirts here on the left and let's click on the black version of the shirt okay you get four different images down here in the image gallery okay you could switch between them so this is the front okay you could hover to get detail or you can click it and you're seeing the full image of the shirt there okay and then here's the back okay I'll actually bring that on the large image this is the back of the natural law design it says the slavery of humanity is the problem and living according to natural law is the solution and then you could see this on models as well so it's on a male model there it's the men's shirt and here's the back of it also a male model alright excellent so again they're in a multitude of colors this is the color palette I'm offering right now so you could see for any shirt you'll basically get the same thing okay one great work t-shirt there's our color palette of shirts same thing when you click on an item okay and the water on earth is happening new design ok vectorized variant of the logo looks pretty good alright then there's women's t-shirts and I'll just show you that we all are only are offering them in black and dark gray and there's the one the natural law the one great work and the water on earth is happening designs okay so let's move on to flash drives and DVDs every one of my titles is available on this site as a flash drive okay so for example here's fake-ass Christians which we talked about earlier again same thing you could hover over it and see what the product actually looks like okay and that's the flash drive page all of my titles are available here on flash drive okay going to DVDs same thing every title that I've ever put out is available in DVD format whether it be a one disc DVD or whether it be a two three or four disc set okay so here's the rest dissidents and deadly force okay you can click that and there's the DVD let's say I want to order that okay you hit Add to basket right here all right let's say I want a t-shirt I'll say I want a natural law let's say I'll go with the green and I'll add they'll select my size over there right now the way they were available in three sizes they're only available in two I sold out of extra larges so I generally wear a large I'll select that add it to the basket okay we have coasters we have keychains we have buttons and stickers hey some nice wood burn coasters okay let's say I want a founder's coaster set there's six coasters and these nice beautiful wood burn boxes okay I'll put one of those in the basket okay there's the actual cork coaster there's six of these in in these nicely artistically done boxes okay let's say I want a button okay I'll pick a purple one great work button okay I'll add that to the basket let's say I want a couple stickers all right I'll order some founder stickers this is a three sticker set and I'll order some what on earth is happening yes I want five of these okay so there's my there's my subtotal okay I can click view basket okay it's going to show you all the items it's going to also tell you what the shipping will be depending on where you live and I just ask people don't hit the checkout button till you're actually ready to donate that's all very simple respectfully asking that okay so you know when you hit that okay you can fill in all your information what it will do it will take you to either PayPal dot me or it will show you my Bitcoin address to donate to if you choose PayPal okay it will take you to my PayPal dot me and it will put the total of the order in where you donate through PayPal and that's it then you do that through your PayPal account send it and then I will get the order right out to you okay and if you have Bitcoin you could do it the same way it will give you my Bitcoin address you just use your wallet to send the amount in Bitcoin to me that's it okay very simple use people overcomplicate things because they don't understand it's not a traditional e-commerce website and it's just gonna tabulate the donation value when you finish making your cart selection and then it is gonna send you to make the donation okay so people have been very generous in using this site and it's been working very well and it's something that I hope people will continue because these are great items to give to friends relatives family members okay to help get them awake to help explain what is really taking place in our world you know you'll learn everything from occult symbolism to what real Anarchy is to free energy technologies that have been suppressed and like a host more things okay so donation gifts you can get there by clicking the gifts tab or button or going directly to gift stop what on earth is happening dot-com okay so next I want to go back to the web browser and I want to show you the donation page okay so this is something I also built out quite a bit during the hiatus because I think I was very lacks on telling people about donations for this broadcast okay when I did start promoting it a little bit more came it's the idea of if you want to receive you must ask okay and I would not have been able to do this broadcast or even really put even close to coming together into manifested reality without first of all interested donors that said I'm gonna help make this happen for you and some people you know we're they're they're they're private they want to remain private and they were very super generous everybody who has done this knows who they are and other people they made small contributions through the donation gifts area of the site or directly from the direct donation page this is what on earth is happening calm slash donate okay and I'm gonna take you through because I offer a bunch of different ways to donate there's nine methods of donation now for what on earth is happening before you can only send a donation through PayPal now I have eight additional methods okay so here's the PayPal link right here okay you could donate with paypal okay this will take you to my PayPal dot me page it's the same page that is used for donation gifts I'm actually gonna click this and show you what it looks like because it's a very very simple interface this is PayPal dot me it shows you that this is my PayPal page I'll make this a little bit bigger so folks can see it a little bit better okay and you could just put a dollar value in here okay now for donation gifts always make sure this is on US dollar okay so let's say you want to donate twenty dollars you would type in twenty dollars you hit the next button and then it'll send that from you to me via PayPal it's that simple to donate to what on earth is happening okay so that's PayPal the next five methods are crypto currencies okay so this is a little bit more for more the more technically advanced even though crypto is not that technically advanced to get into really I would highly recommend just downloading the exodus wallet okay you could use an exchange if you want to buy Bitcoin and you know basically convert a Bitcoin and into something else or sell it okay there's different exchanges to do that but I recommend a personal desktop wallet where you control all of the private encryption keys okay I like the Exodus wallet there are other good ones but I would just recommend exodus the people for cryptocurrency for getting started you could open up those and you know from a friend who might already have some crypto give them some cash and say can you put some this amount into my Bitcoin wallet to let me get started learning how crypto works how crypto currency works okay so I accept five different crypto currencies right now that might might be expanded in the future and we're going to get to your calls I just want to take a little bit more to explain this to people I think it's very important calls are coming next okay I accept Bitcoin Bitcoin cash aetherium and all of these are right on the site ok the address is right there you could also use your phone if you want to scan the QR codes that are given here these these are black and white boxes with these lines ok these are called QR codes you scan them and it'll take you right to your Bitcoin wallet and and basically put my wallet address out as who you're sending to and then you could fill in the amount ok so you could do Bitcoin Bitcoin cash aetherium litecoin and - those are the five kryptos that i got in early on in you know understanding and using cryptocurrency and I feel that they're some of the more reputable ones so therefore I accept donations in in those you can also do it the old-fashioned way by sending a personal check or money order if you click this link here it will open your email client and send you could send an email to me to request the mailing address for the donations and I'll get you generally I get back to people within a day ok and then this is the big important okay so that so there's PayPal five Kryptos okay that takes you up to six then there's personal check personal money order or postal money order personal check or postal money order that takes us up to eight okay the ninth method is what I feel is one of the most effective and it shows you what you are actually contributing okay because the all the other ways I basically am deciding what am I going to put this to what do I need right now okay this I set up as an Amazon wishlist now I know people have their take on Amazon as being this huge you know retail giant that is you know put a lot of other businesses out of business and the retail space because everybody shops online it makes it easy to put a simple technological wish list out to people okay and for people that want to donate supplies okay that are very much needed to keep the operation running I made this wish list you can click on it so if we go back to the browser I'll show you this is called the water on earth is happening tech needs list okay and you can click either this link here in green or this button above it and when you click that it will show you the items that I currently require to keep water on earth is happening running okay so sometimes it's office supplies sometimes it's actual technological equipment okay so I need some toner for the office ink and the ink that I use to print you know DVD covers etc alright I use a color laser printer here it's one of the printers that I use and people can help out by purchasing some toner also I need some backup drives for particular purposes okay someone was just very generous there was a backup Drive that I needed that's a bare Drive there is a 12 terabyte bare internal drive that I need to make an off-site backup somebody just purchased that for me this week I don't even know who it was sometimes they come with a mention of who purchased it and I generally try to send a thank-you note directly to them I don't know yet who did that but I thank them for in advance having seen that they did purchase that for what on earth is happening it's very you know I'm trying to make a backup off-site here and give it to a friend to put in their personal safe okay so the data that is done what is recorded here and all the work that I've done cannot be destroyed locally okay so thank you to whoever made that generous donation there's a couple of backup hard drives here I need two of these Seagate Slim's two terabyte I am using some of these USB see dock adapters right now we've seen a little bit of quirkiness from the ones that I am currently using that I purchased a while back and there's a couple of new ones that are out there that I think are a little bit better technologically so I'm trying to upgrade that for the laptop that I use on my desk here there's another for the further the tablet that I use I'm looking to get another USB see hub because I have some devices that I generally hook up to this as well and I'm running out of space for that so this hub will make it a much more productive device for me and of course thumb drives I'm trying to move up to USB 3 some drives instead of USB 2 to give people a little bit more value and it looks like in bulk these cushioned ones were seemed to work pretty good and I've gotten some good reviews so that's what's up there right now on the tech list the tech needs list ok so if you are so inclined and so generous take a look at possibly making a donation of tech items through this wish list so thank you to everyone who has donated it has made this new format possible and it continues to support me personally in my journey in doing the great work ok so I think that covers the topics that I wanted to talk about for today and shows people some of the new things that I have been working on during the hiatus and also shows you how you can directly support the effort here at what on earth is happening so I thank everyone for in any way that they donated or made it possible for me to continue to do the great work I highly encourage them to get involved in the work themselves for those who for whatever reasons cannot do that please do help support those of us who are doing that work by making a donation thank you so much and let's start to go to the phone lines I'm gonna get my headset on and get my software together here and we will start to take your calls about anything that you want to talk about regarding what on earth is happening or anything that's relevant to what's taking place in our world today so let me switch over to discord Wow there is a lot of people in the the calling room so let's see okay I'm gonna unmute my mic now let me go through some I'm gonna on me up my mic so now everybody in the discord room should be able to hear me and I going to ask for your patience because I want to go through what how this room works okay there's some confusion about this okay so this isn't a chat room first and foremost I deliberately did not create a chat room for this incarnation of the water on earth is happening broadcast I feel that the chat room does pretty much very little in helping to support an understanding of the topics what I feel it does is it gives people who are for some people they do discuss it legitimately they discuss the topics and they're respectful there's a lot of people who use chat rooms to put use it as their little personal sounding board platform okay and they post their links about nonsense that they think people should know about and then there's a lot there's a lot of trolling that goes on in them okay there's a lot of infighting that goes on in them what it comes down to is it's my website it's my show and it's my choice that's all it comes down to it doesn't come down to anything else I'm not censoring anybody censorship would be me trying to control you on your space of the Internet okay this is like you trying to tell me what to do in my home or my car by saying you must have this or that it's my choice okay this is my area of the internet that I am broadcasting through I am going to set it up how I want this is my server the the discord server I have set up is my little area of discord okay so that's like telling people what on their Facebook page or what they have on their web page okay it's my decision okay so I feel that a chatroom or even having cross talk within a room among members is distracting to the topics of conversation that I want to cover that's not what this is was not intended to be set up like that I didn't fail or accidentally not do it I deliberately set it up like this okay so it is for the call people who want to talk to me to wait in this area to be called upon by me and you're live on the air when I call on you now the second thing to understand is there is a delay okay so you should not be listening to the show in a web browser or in Facebook if you're waiting to talk to me in discord you're going to hear things possibly as late as twenty seconds ago okay you are hearing live you're hearing me live in the discord room okay so you don't want to listen to the stream or you are going to miss me calling on you okay so if you listen in the stream in a web browser somewhere or on your phone you're gonna miss me calling on you on discord when you're in the room you should be listening actively in discord for my voice in the third hour of the show okay I want to go through a little bit more of the preparation once you get in here okay so don't stay in this room unless you're into you intend to actually go on the air live with a comment or question okay this isn't a hangout okay you are here because you want to talk to me live on the air okay I highly recommend to use the discord desktop app that's the best way of using this if you want to use the discord mobile app that's probably the second best way okay and the web browser option whether on the desktop or in the mobile is your worst option it will probably work but there's no guarantee I think the desktop app is really your best bet if you really want good voice quality desktop app with a headset like this optimum okay then you're in really in business and you're gonna have very good call quality okay so you have to click on to where it says calling room to to hear okay and and to be actually in the place where you're waiting to have your call taken okay and then you want to make sure that all of your devices that can emit sound your phone your laptop your television whatever you're listening to the live stream through mute muted you you don't want any feedback in the room things can that can create a feedback loop okay so just like when you call into talk radio you have to turn your radio off okay you want to have silence in your room other than your voice okay so what you during your call you're not gonna be on the air on your camera okay we're not putting your image on the airwaves ever it's only your voice that's coming through in the call okay so quit other programs that might use your microphone or your headset okay like Skype or something like that just quit all of that you only want one it's optimum if you just have this cord running and no other apps running to be quite honest okay so quit any other things that might use your your microphone or your your headphones you must use headphones or ear bud headphones okay because this is the reason is if you have a speaker okay then it's creating sound in the room it's coming back through the mic and you're gonna get echo and feedback and if I hear that I'm probably just going to let your call go I'm gonna drop it okay so you want a headset of some kind on either your earphone headset or earbuds okay I'm gonna determine the calls I again I talked about this last week I wish I had the option to like show it in order of who joins the room first cuz then I just go in order but it's for now it shows an alphabetical order I'm sorry about that guys we're trying to figure out a solution for that right now I'm just gonna call upon who I want to talk to okay who I see and seems interesting okay when I call on you live there's no screening we don't screen calls here when I call on you live be ready have your mic unmuted everybody is muted from the server end okay so I will unmute your microphone I control whose microphone gets unmuted okay so just have your mic unmuted in the settings and be ready to go with your comments or okay so sorry my producer is asking me to just cut my mic one second yeah okay I was I was told that my mic was creating a little bit of distortion let let me try to correct that momentarily and then I'm going to go right into your calls so I think it sounds ok now let me just make sure that's coming through okay everybody should be able to hear my volume and let's go to let's see let's go to Jonathan Jonathan you are live on what honor Jonathan 666 you're live on a 777 I'm sorry you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Jonathan are you there all right let's go to taco Roo 92 taco Ruhr you la are you there you're live on what on earth is happening yes hello okay how you doing I I just wanted to say thank you for introducing me to a courtesan oh thank you you're very welcome I'm glad that you took it seriously as a topic and looked into it yes well everybody else Muslim was passing the same like the same old New Age rhetoric on raising your vibration by simply making up of course you were the only person you open my eyes to the true nature of spirituality so I wanted to thank you but yeah but on to my question and my question is a what is your opinion on sacred geometry and proportioning relates to relationship architecture I think it's a very very powerful area of study to undertake I think this is the this is the geometry that underlies all form in creation and that's a very powerful statement right there in and of itself and when we study it if we really look deeply into it as something that is like the building blocks of everything that we experience it teaches us a lot about ourselves okay because that kind of proportion and design underlies everything that is all around us it opens us I think the study of sacred geometry opens us up mentally and spiritually to wonder okay that's what it did for me at least and so I think it's a very valuable study to undertake and when you see these proportions in nature you start to become aware that there is ZERO possibility as a you know potential that this is accidental you know that you understand that there is an underlying intelligence that is at work in everything and every form that we see all around us and that is a powerful revelation as far as I'm concerned that's what's sacred the study of sacred geometry helped me to understand and I think if people take it up as a study they'll see the value in it in a big way I agree I agree yes so um and if you have anything else for us anything else you want to comment yes it's just a term like this makes you wonder about um the current state of him like mainly in modern Western society with the pooling that we inhabits and what an architecture I guess I don't I don't know about you or this is like maybe in subjective but I find modern architecture so so incredibly a doe and an ugly and it just has no significance to me it's almost bereft of any type of spirit you know it's it's almost bereft of any kind of real value aesthetic you know aesthetic of any value whatsoever it's sad that that's the direction that in design and building we are moving compared to some of the wonders that our ancestors and those who came before them made yeah I agree I couldn't agree with you more all you have to do is like take a trip down to Washington DC walk around there for a little while if you want to get really depressed you'll you'll see our architecture that is devoid of any soul you know yeah definitely I mean I've been looking to I've been lucky enough to travel to I'm calling me okay but I've been rapping lucky I have been lucky you know to travel and so Western so it's a Mediterranean so I've been up into Italy and have a pincer and like very man I've seen like the ancient terms churches on it is hazard like upon witnessing it the first time it is it just grab you it is I don't know it's it's just a really amazing feeling you just miss you want like how how will a how will I able to build such magnificent structures sure I mean they they took it upon themselves as a labor of love and it was to communicate what was possible and convey you know the power of the imagination to create you know we don't even see building them the same way as that today so it's a lost art form you know and it's something that really has a deep affect energetically you know in the in the field of energy around us it has a very very profound and deep effect to those of us who are walking around amongst it and this is what a lot of people don't see you know they don't see that you know there's a connection not only to between us as human beings and the connection between us and other life forms and all the animals and the animal kingdom around us but there's a connection just with our environment in general whether it be part of a natural environment or part of the environment that we build you know through whatever building architecture and and styles styles that we want to bring into the the world of creating man-made structures that all has an effect on the energy around us continually and again that's a very deliberate thing that a lot of the engineers of our society use to put us into a certain mind frame you know a certain state of mind because they understand this energetic interaction between our bodies and even the architecture around us in our environment so very great points that you bring up regarding architecture and our sacred geometry and aesthetics in general I couldn't agree more so let's go to some other callers let's all let's hear from Lex Rex Lex 93 Rex I should say sorry Lex 93 Rex you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark can you hear me there he goes yes I can welcome to the show all right great uh well it's a pleasure to talk to you mark thank you yeah my name is Diego I'm from Minneapolis okay and I had a couple things I wanted to say today on the show um the first thing being with natural law so with um you know my in my life I kind of experience natural law firsthand kind of like you so when I heard the natural law seminar was really uh it was just really enlightening to say the least I appreciate that mm-hmm and and I had a revelation recently and I was and because for some people it's hard to uh it's hard to get their head around natural law in general right so for most I would say it is you know it takes a certain level of what I will consider some innate intelligence from a simple holistic intelligence perspective to really accept how certain laws of creation function you know there are people who just want reality to be the way they believe or want it to be but they don't want to do any kind of real introspection or deep penetrating analysis onto how it actually functions or how it actually is they would just prefer to you know see it as they want to see it and that is uh that's salsa's amor that's uh you know it's wishful thinking it's magical thinking it's it's dreaming in a bad way okay it's it's not using the imagination to create something that could be better it's saying I imagine I want to imagine things that aren't as they really are and when we do that the danger in doing it is you don't if you don't understand where we are you don't understand what is going to be required to get from here to there to get to your destination your stated destination you need a coordinate system a coordinate system to understand where you're at in order to get to where you say you want to be and if you're not looking at honestly at where we're at very difficult to get to where you say you want to be yes and recently I've been telling people like so there's laws that govern all parts of our lives all studies all physical things and then all whatever you know in physics there's all the laws and stuff so I've been telling people why would you think that there wouldn't be laws that govern over this spiritual realm that's right down to think about it down to every last subatomic element in the physical domain people will accept from the the Newtonian worldview position that every one of those particles unwaveringly follows the physical laws of dynamics and quantum mechanics however we are made up of those same particles although all the matter of our bodies and brains made up of those same particles yet somehow our behavior is the one thing that escapes the laws of creation there is no nothing that governs that nothing that brings to us the the consequences in the experiences that we undergo what we have done no we're exempt okay that doesn't affect us okay because our will is the highest thing in creation there's nothing that could possibly govern our personal will to behave however we want you know that's what people believe that's how in ego they are they're so deeply entrenched in ego and this is why I'll reiterate why in the mystery traditions of old of the ancient world if you told the teachers as a potential initiate entering the school that you did not accept that there was something of higher order intelligence and power than man you were not admitted into the mystery tradition in any tradition on earth of of occultism of of mystery school thinking and the communication of the type of knowledge that was held by these schools and teachers you would not be admitted and to this day most of them that are still in operation like Freemasonry Rosicrucianism thalamic schools they will not take someone in who does not acknowledge that there is a higher power than man because their ego would be so large to deny that every other aspect of creation is governed by law except mankind words were just exempt the the level of ego that one would have to be in to accept that totally erroneous position is so colossal that they would be considered practically unteachable and they would basically say the only thing that we cannot help you we cannot take you out of that condition the only thing that can is for you to suffer enough that is how they would be dismissed that's how they'd be shown the door okay out to the out the door out to the porch down the steps and away you go and maybe if you suffer enough in life you will come to realize that your position is completely erroneous and untenable and I would say most people who work themselves into that condition most people die in that condition sadly not all but some people come out of it but the people who eventually come out of that position do so because they've suffered so tremendously that they've been taken right to the brink of the passage between life and death and somehow some force nudge them to the side of life and said you have to reevaluate your position and your mindset and the whole state of your mind and heart in general the state of your soul and they did enough work to get nudged into that place where they can then start to open up and receive the the knowledge in a deeper way so great call I want to thank you for that let's move on to liberty or death Liberty or death you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear oh wow I just got to say it's an honor to be able to finally speak with you pleasure is mine what do you have for us today um I'd like to just give some insight of sort of what I've observed is someone who's studying natural law mind control while also being a student within depression outcome based education model okay it's got a tough it's got to be a tough position to find yourself in in the modern dog man trust me it is like people think reading is it something embarrassing Wow sorry I can just a little nervous okay just take your time I call yes so what has been your experience I'll tell us a little bit about well something I've noticed it seems like what they're doing is presenting these watered-down versions of the satanic tenets under the guise of objective signs interesting and I'm like are you seeing a lot of like moral relativism in that sense selfishness moral relativism even perhaps eugenics yeah exactly like as like an anecdote like in my social studies class we had to do this activity where we were essentially you create your own government do like this mock auction where you bid on what the rights of your citizens would be like raise your hand if you want your citizens to have the right to free speech or or the right to put a certain substance into their body like they're propagating these ideas of moral relativism like as if it's just a consensus thing and it's like if you think that that should happen then it's a good idea you know or it's somehow acceptable to just be the arbiters of those rights is that what you're saying exactly so when it was my turn my turn to present I just said rights are inherent in nature and they cannot be delegated or revoked by man and that's where I got an F of course you got an F for saying that rights don't come from human beings and human beings cannot grant rights or revoke rights that exist naturally you were failed in your ethnic mark I was surprised but not really surprised well this is where this is where we're headed we're headed into an induction an initiation into Satanism that's what is really taking place in the modern world particularly in the university system that it's unbelievable III that's I really feel for you in that sense it's it's unbelievable that this is actually happening in modern education systems which are nothing but government indoctrination camps you know that's where it's like this this whole occult concept of man becoming God and then creating the masses within his own image that's right the only way they can create this new world order or this dark new world order as you've said before is if they sell us the watered-down versions of their own belief systems exam that's exactly what they're doing in this school system oh well phenomenal call I thank you for making me you know aware that that is taking place to that extent that is that is very disconcerting and outright frightening I mean if you really hear what that caller just said you know they are literally teaching the value system of Satanism in modern schools in the so-called modern education system and the the moral relativism that they are making their students indoctrinated into is rampant rampant moral relativism and telling them human beings get to decide what rights are they don't exist there's no natural component of Rights it's not like the behavior exists in nature and therefore the qualities of the behavior also exist in nature so if they cause harm to someone else that is a naturally occurring event in the natural world and that is why rights are actions that don't cause harm to other sentient beings okay this simple logical definition of right is being ruled out in favor of putting emotions on a pedestal above logic reason and the natural world you know and that's what this all ultimately is this is this is in your mind wanting to become God and become the arbiter of reality not looking at reality as it actually again the distinction between the real or the natural and the artificial or construction okay and they are supporting and propping up the constructional and artificial over the real the natural that is which is actually inherent to the universe to creation it's it is Satanism this is a lower level form of Satanism and again as the caller said very rightly what the real controlling quote elite class I say we shouldn't be calling them the elite they're not the elite of anything but the bottom of a damn trash can the slime that gathers on the bottom of a trash can is what they're the elite of ok but you know this the existing entrenched global ruling powers have to in inculcate people into a lower-level variant of the Satanic religion of the Satanic mindset in order to control them and that's what they're doing through the university system so I'm sorry that that has been your experience but it's a very telling about what's really happening in the realm of so-called education let's move on to let's go to Josh let me see if I can get the name right Josh good thar good scoop jar Josh cookies are yeah it's good char good to me yes I can welcome to what on earth is happening oh wow it's uh I just want to say it's an honor to be talking with you I've been listening to you for about like two years now so exhales various I didn't think I'd have a chance to be able to speak with you today but um well I'm trying to randomize call calls as much as possible you know so people I'm gonna be surprised when I just get to them because I'm just pretty much doing it randomly to try to just shuffle it around a bit right right so I watched your seminar on natural law and another one on the tarot cards yes and I had a question of I've been reading the Tarot for about like six months now and I've been studying a lot more okay and I think it's been able to show me more on natural law and how like things really do work in this world and my question was is like now I've been able to see a lot more of like the issues in our society and in the world with how people are asleep and they don't generally understand common sense right with us though right and do you think that everyone will be called to the truth either in this life or the next like do you think eventually it's going to happen where we're all gonna wake up in the form of like consciousness and this isn't how it's going to be forever right well I I would say that most definitely there is going to be a call to quote truth at some point for all individuals because it doesn't matter nobody is going to live forever in this domain in the physical body everything that lives one day passes away and dies and is recycled into the fabric of creation and you know that process goes on and on so at some point all of us are going to reunite with source however way you want to look at that so we're all going to eventually get it quote unquote the question is whether we will get it in the physical domain here on earth okay as a people and be able to move our species to a higher level of awareness in consciousness and then eventually inform in the 3d realm that's what I think our birthright is that's what that's the birthright that's being withheld from us by the sorcerer priests class that is basically has us under their thumb right now okay so will we accomplish the goal of creating a true free society as a human species and then moving to the next level as a species so what we're not even a type one civilization on the Kardashev scale that measures a civilization development okay we're a type zero which means that we basically get our energy from you know burning things and exploding things okay type one civilization will have harnessed true free energy and will start to use their their the geothermal energy of their planet and harnessing the energy that comes to the planet from its star our Sun and then we'll move on from there and become intermediate between type 1 and 2 where we'll start exploring the solar system and eventually become at some point a type two civilization which is much more advanced you know some people have speculated that maybe a type two civilizations what's really controlling our type zero okay that maybe how advanced they are you know whether you want to see it as advanced human beings advanced in ancient occult psychology or possibly potentially an extraterrestrial civilization that is of a much higher order of technological intelligence than us it doesn't matter you know it doesn't make a difference which one is controlling our civilization the solution is always the same non-compliance with the evil by stopping doing behaviors that we don't have the right to do which is what aligning our behavior with natural law is all about they cannot get this control done without our compliance so you know a really great call you know that it's it's the whole thing is all about how we ultimately have to change our mindset if we don't change our mindset nothing in the external domain is going to change okay and this is what I continuously r.e.m ffice eyes with my work we have to do the work upon ourselves through the study of whatever system of correspondences we're using you alluded to Tarot there are many others you can study Rosicrucianism and its symbols you can study Freemasonry and its symbols you can study Kabbalah which is considered one of the roots or if not the root of the Western mystery traditions and these systems of correspondences are ultimately designed to do is to bombard the mind and the brain with all of these correspondences and symbols and allegories to a point where your left brain chatter of do this do that oh don't listen here and I'll go over here boom at some point it says stop don't completely shut off but stop the chatter you know this is this is what I talked about when I talked about the modalities of thought okay concentration for linear focus then meditation for being able to stop the mind from the chatter then contemplation the daydreaming state where we put it all together and we go into a truly imaginative creative process okay we have to engage in all of those when we have a system of correspondences allegories and symbols to combine those modalities of consciousness with then it becomes a powerful tool it's it's a system that it operates as a tool upon the mind to focus the mind to allow the mind to empty when it's required to be still and allow new things to come in and then to be imaginative and creative and daydream and play with different thoughts okay if all of these modalities are necessary and required none should be placed as upon a pedestal upon the other and this is what we've we've lost these modalities of thought some people can't focus some people can't stop the mind some people can't be imaginative and creative and daydream we have in some ways or another we're so out of balance that we cannot engage in these modalities of thoughts as a holistic cohesive unit which is what our mind is supposed to be we're fractured we are we are segmented within ourselves okay and the the the processes that I'm talking about when you really study the occult when you really study the psychology of self it's all there to bring that all back together you know so that are all functions cohesively and when we do that then we're in the proper modality for reset reception of truth that's what the root of the Western mysteries is about okay the Western mystery traditions as opposed to the Eastern traditions which were more about going deeper into self and an awareness and pure consciousness they are to be able to put the body and mind in a state of reception of truth okay and then focus it even more after the reception of the truth to be able to then put the truth out there for others to receive to focus in and hone it even more and put it in a way that is easily receivable and understandable and then help to disseminate it okay so that's what the the root system Kabbalah actually means as a word okay I'm gonna be talking about this and demystifying the occult revisited in Anika poco the Kabbalistic tradition one of the most powerful very misunderstood by many people okay as is most of all if not all of the occult is completely misunderstood and what we have to understand is that it means literally that the the word Kabbalah literally means and in its correct connotation it means to receive properly it doesn't just mean to receive it means to properly receive to be in the state of mind that is optimal for the reception of truth is what the Kabbalah actually helps us to do and that's also Tarot as part of that tradition it grows out of that tradition Freemasonry Rosicrucianism they all grow out of that tradition even Thelema okay so this is I'm very glad that you have gained a good understanding of some of the world of the occult and I highly recommend people to study that and make that one of the the endeavors that they want to personally move into a deeper understanding of in their own time so thank you for that call patty lager patty welcome to what on earth is happening hey can you hear me how you doing yes I can I called on last week I think there was a tech Lich haven't heard from you in a very long time I met her when I gave my streetwise spiritual' lecture out in st. Louis back in 2014 have you been I have been wonderful and I'm glad that you've been doing well very busy and we are so happy that you're back thank you for sharing your wisdom I wanted to say a couple of things first of all the collar that you had that is at the University and received the F it breaks my heart I am a college professor and you know that there's so much at the college level that I see and I'm ready to be fired for something really good you know that comes my way when I actually speak back to the administration because they're really coming down on this mind control agenda and you know with one of the big themes and universities is diversity they're really pushing this diversity agenda trying to promote what is diverse thought but they're limiting what that is so you can be diverse but only to a certain extent and if you don't fall into the box of what they consider to be diverse then you know would they ever accept the diverse thought that we bring forth as an artist or as ethical vegans I mean is that a diverse thing that is accepted I don't think so yeah I mean their whole system is designed to limit thought not encourage more diversification of thought it is there as a boundary condition to help put consciousness in a prison to put it in a box and say only that which we have determined is on limits for consumption and exploration is that which you may take in but if we've determined this is off limits for human consumption and integration into their mindset then they're going to VM Italy and in a very regimented way attack anything that goes against their their paradigm that they are trying to instill in people and see that's the opposite of education education means to lead out to lead out of darkness toward the light and if you are saying I'm going to shelter you from any particular system of knowledge that is out there or even opinions or out there then you are limiting consciousness and putting it in a box okay now that isn't to say that you can't take the position this isn't correct or you know I'm not going to support this okay but to say you can't even think it you can't even express it will fire you or throw you out or fail you for even expressing something that is antithetical to what they're trying to teach her to say is is just going into that realm of total censorship you know III don't want anybody censored I would rather have more speech where people are saying here you're wrong but I'm gonna tell you why you're wrong and then you could debate it and talk about it okay but when you know certain things that I think are done deliberately just to make researchers look like you know complete asinine and silly they're out there for SIOP reasons to you know so there are things that I would say you know people should be very careful in their discernment about to learn how to understand that this is a sigh up or that this is not really the case or true we can't just believe everything that other people say either it works both ways you know these people are closed-minded and don't especially the left that doesn't they only want to have the dialogue okay you know regardless of what you think of certain researchers they're sitting down with people and saying even if you're on the left or even if you're in these systems these university systems will you even have engage in a dialogue with us you know with people who don't share your worldview okay either as people who are on the quote political right if you won't even look at this ridiculous left-right paradigm or with people who are actual real anarchists who look at this from a purely moral perspective they don't even want to have a discussion about it there that's what a religion is a religion is saying I don't even want to talk about it I don't want the discussion to take place okay and my belief is correct even though I can't really even lay it out in a logical reasonable way with reason and logic and thought I engage in it in a purely emotional perspective and anybody that opposes that I'm gonna look at as the enemy I mean that's not teaching that's not educating you know that's not leading anybody out of darkness and explaining to them why something works the way that it does and proving that through examples and repetition and you know proving it through observation repeatedly being able to observe the way something works you know that's just that's just spouting a religious thought you know what I mean and then expecting other people to graft onto it and integrate it into their mindset and then don't ever oppose it I mean that there can be no better definition of religion and that's what our universities and school systems are turning into they are turning into cults religious cults they're not places of real learning is that what you're experiencing in the university system as well yes I really am and I teach a lot of students going into medicine into allopathic medicine and I myself have actually started my own college course of anatomy and physiology and I'm doing a weekly podcast for people going into natural healing and I'm trying to put forth this true health agenda and helping people see that simplicity and truth are really where health is these these allopathic doctors and I did go to medical school and I was in that system and I saw just how insane it was just how dangerous it was that people are given chemotherapy and radiation for innocuous disorders I mean it's it's it's harming people more than it's helping and so a lot of my students are going into this system but I'm really trying to get them to think critically for instance I just had one of my students email me about the necessity of removing lymph nodes during cancer treatment and they do that with the thought that they're going to get the cancer out of them more quickly but really the lymph nodes contain the immune cells that are actually killing the cancer cells so by removing all of these it means lymph nodes you're creating more of a problem and that's what's very more commonly in medicine but anyway I'm trying to put that for and that's that's really fantastic news that you're actually engaged in the great work by putting this out in a podcast I I want to give you opportunity to plug your work tell people your website or where your podcast can be found because I I trust that you know I I know you your whole mindset and I know that you're putting out good trustworthy information so feel free to go ahead and plug it well well thank you very much my website is patty lager PA ttyl a nd for naturopathic doctor dot-com and you got cut off a little bit there it's patty lager m n d PG t y la ger a dot n d.com is that correct that is correct and I'm doing this I do Facebook live I'm doing it now on Sunday evenings I specifically change the time so I'm doing it at podcast because I don't want to miss this one and I started 7:00 p.m. Central Time a p.m. Eastern great and it's Facebook live they can you guys can get to my Facebook channel it's the same name fantastic patty thank you so much for the call and thank you for doing the work and putting information out there for others that's what this is all about folks it's about engaging it's about getting involved all right we're running short on time let's go on I'm gonna go to Ivan from Phoenix Ivan welcome to water and earth is happening what do you have for us this week hey Mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear alright as usually I have a couple of quick notes here and I'm glad to see last week you did on one of the other slides you put government on there and you did put a distinction between external government and internal government that's why this conversation before that right yeah it's implied when we say government and my control that we're talking about external institutions now however or some of the initiates yeah we do need to distinguish because then they think oh governments back women's bad well wait my control you want to control your own mind so you do want internal govern that's all I wanted to remind people of that and true internal government means if there is no externally imposed government we are ultimately controlling the things that we are allowed to control our own thoughts our own emotions our own actions okay and if we have that kind of internal composed self-government all external government is completely unnecessary okay therefore you know we have to work upon ourselves to do that great work of coming into monarchy as an individual one ruler of the kingdom of self okay so yes these terms can be used interchangeably like that when we talk about government being slavery of course of course we're referring to externalized imposed coercive violent government okay but yes the word government in and of itself can apply to internal government again if we choose not to govern ourselves in the in the right way according to natural law principles there are always going to be external forces that are going to swoop in and and externally impose their form of coercive and violent government upon us and that's why it's so important to do the work upon the self that's what the great work that's the beginning of the great work exactly all right and then my usual thing you know I'm movies last week we were gonna maybe talk about glass but I wanted to put that out there for those who haven't seen that that's the third part the end trilogy for M night Shyamalan so unbreakable split and now glass that has a lot of spoilers so if people haven't seen that yet get out there and see it because there are quite a few twists at the end that bring up a lot of things that we as a do coaches are very familiar about I'm glad to see it in theaters they brought a tear to the eye and a lot of people either like Shyamalan films when they get it and a lot of people don't like it and another film came out this weekend serenity that a spoiler for that is kind of like a matrix kind of movie because the trailers do not give you any idea of what actually is going on and there's a very excellent quote in that movie that I wrote down real quick that it's truth for us it goes everybody knows everything but nobody knows what's going on that was so profound yes we have all the Facebook's the Twitter's that YouTube's you you sneezed at a certain time and it's caught on video everybody knows what's you know everything but no one knows what's actually going on and then really quick taking it back to last year if everyone seen the Avengers infinity war there was a caller that mentioned something about architecture and the energies and highway things bland and all that sure and that that brought to mind the movie Avengers infinity war because of the external energies I think that film was almost a sequel to like 9/11 because I were coming down we're coming down to the end of the show I think your allegorical analysis of movies in in the modern world is so on point I would have to talk to you about maybe coming onto the one great network and doing a whole segment or a some type of a live stream there about allegorical movie breakdowns I think you would be phenomenal at it I think it's something that we have to talk about and I want to see if you're willing to consider doing that when you bring the network online that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen the right here next week thanks for listening government is slavery [Music] [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #199

Topics: *The Super Bowl of Knowledge, What is the A.R.K.?, the Amazing Repository of Knowledge, Requirements for the manifestation of True Freedom, the Role of Knowledge in our lives, the Occult, what knowledge Dark Occultists hide and why they hide it, Nescience vs. Ignorance, Reality Manifestation 101, the REAL Law of Attraction, how we collectively co-create our shared experience of Reality, Natural Law, the Law of Freedom, the Depth of Knowledge that is required to create real-world change, the A.R.K. Drive offer, Shipping Instructions for the A.R.K. Drive offer, what true Respect means, Karma and it's relationship to Conscience and Natural Law, the Trivium Process of Truth discovery, Consciousness and Self-Knowledge as Solutions, the Occult Initiation process, Classical Liberal Arts education methodology, the importance of language conveyance and Conscious Parenting*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we got a great show lined up for you here today today is Sunday February 3rd 2019 work streaming live from what on earth is happening calm we're also simulcasting on YouTube Facebook and Vimeo live today's show is going to be called the Superbowl of knowledge ladies and gentlemen who needs the big game when you have water on earth this happen and coming at you're on Super Bowl Sunday listen we're gonna get into that depth of knowledge that is really required to solve the human condition of slavery on today's show and today's show is all going to be about the Ark Drive and what it is and what is on it and what it can do for your mind and your consciousness so that's what's coming up on today's edition of what on earth is happening what on earth is happening is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. East Coast time that is noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time we'll be taking your calls in the third hour of the show on the discord app the link is right there on the show page at what on earth is happening dot-com slash show ok so before we get into the material for today's show because there is a whole lot of ground to cover I want to go through a couple of quick announcements I'm going to be speaking at a Newark apoco 2019 the big conference down in Acapulco Mexico big anarchist conference being thrown down there so I'm gonna be giving a presentation this year entitled anarchy and the occult part to religion versus initiation that's the subtitle for this one you can go to my website at what on earth is happening calm if we switch over to my laptop I'll show you the there's an event banner right up at the top you click this banner to get tickets that's for the Anika poco event also I'm beginning a workshop called demystifying the occult revisited initiation into the mysteries so this is the poster for that workshop and if you're going down to the Anika poco conference please ladies and gentlemen come on out to my workshop that's where the real meat of of the matter is going to be presented regarding the occult and the knowledge that it contains and you know natural law and you know what we can really do to turn this situation around so check it check it out at Anika poco comm and you can get the full event details there by clicking on that that banner or that poster okay so another quick announcement I want to let everybody know that things have been going great here at what on earth is happening as far as you know other all the production we got like really great people working on all of the the live stuff the the live show that we're doing and the people who really needed to come forward really showed up and have done a phenomenal job and I thank them and I'll continue to thank them so that being said there are still some positions that we could really use some help with here at what on earth is happening and you know I we have to ask you know that's how you get people to come on board and become involved you have to put the word out and you have to ask so I want to let people know a couple of positions that we are still trying to fill at least for now on a volunteer basis but at some point you know we want to bring in enough resources to get people paid to do this work because the people deserve payment to do this work right now it's all on a volunteer basis until we can start bringing in some more resources doing this it's very difficult but I want to let people know about some team positions okay that we're still looking for help with I'm trying to build out the one great work network and to do that I need a permanent webmaster who knows content management systems very well including Joomla WordPress and Drupal PHP knowledge is absolutely critical so if you know the PHP scripting language and how to work with my sequel databases of course the prerequisites you would have to know html5 CSS JavaScript the basic developer stack for webmaster so um if you are a person who lives in the area now all of these things can be done remotely but we still have to meet here at the offices of what on earth is happening because you know we have to have light team meetings and get on the same page with with projects so you know it these positions require people to be able to come to Philadelphia or who live in the area but work can be done you know in your own time from home as well I also need a permanent video editor we've been giving jobs out as people can basically do them if they have the time and resources but I really kind of need a permanent video editor if someone is really good with Final Cut Pro that would be great I mean if you use a different editing system like premiere that's also fine you know there's many different good ones but we have a position open for a non-linear video editor also a photoshop person someone who's really good with compositing graphics and in the program adobe photoshop and basically what the details for that is i'm really looking for someone on a permanent basis to make some art for the show namely podcast art okay so i also could use a technical support specialist i mean this is what i used to do but it takes time away from me actually putting together material for the show and doing presentations if i have to troubleshoot things so if someone is also a good technical support specialist looking for someone to just come over and troubleshoot problems when they arise also for the actual video show i'm looking for someone who can help to upload the video of the show after the final broadcast is is finalized each week and to upload them to different video sharing platforms like youtube vimeo bitch shoot d tube etc okay so if you can if you have a decent internet connection optimally at least a gigabit connection to the net up and down would be optimal but you know if you have a really good internet connection a solid connection get in touch with us for that for any of these positions please send email to my assistant Leah Boone Leah at what on earth is happening calm and she is going to handle you know directing whoever has interest in filling those positions here at what on earth is happening so that being said I think that pretty much covers the event announcements that I have for this week and you know the general announcements so let's jump right into the material because we have a whole lot to cover okay so if we switch back to the laptop view I'll start the presentation for this week okay here we go so again this is my title card for the anarchy in the occult part two religion versus an initiation presentation that I'm going to be giving at an arc apoco 2019 working to finish up this presentation it's going to be a great one it's going to cover so much that the people at the conference really need to see hear and understand regarding a lot of the stumbling blocks that modern anarchists have and don't really see some of their positions that they hold as religious positions that are really holding us back from getting to where we say we want to go that's mainly what this presentation is going to be about looking forward to delivering it at Attica poco 2019 again this is my workshop presentation demystifying the occult revisited it's gonna be a all-day event okay so it's gonna be given from 9 a.m. to 6 p.m. on February 13th that's one day before the event $140 attendance fee and it's gonna be given in two parts two four-hour sessions nine to one we're gonna take a lunch break from 1 to 2 and then from 2 to 6 there will also be a question-and-answer within the workshop so it's not going to be at the end I'm gonna actually be fielding questions while I'm delivering content that worked out beautifully last year and I'm going to continue that format this year so if you're going to an arco poco please be sure to attend demystifying the occult revisited my all-day workshop you will not be sorry that you did all right so today's episode and folks let me tell you this is one of the most important things that I think anybody can do in the called truth movement or the so called freedom movement because folks we're not even close to being where we need to be okay and the reason largely for that is people only have halfway understanding because they only have halfway knowledge and they're not taking the action that needs to be taken because their knowledge set is incomplete so again I kind of tongue-in-cheek titled this show the Super Bowl of knowledge as we're broadcasting live here on Super Bowl Sunday and this show is all about the Ark Drive now arc AR K that's the acronym that stands for amazing repository of knowledge and what the Ark is is what we're gonna go over here on the show today we're gonna go over how you can get one we're gonna go over the shipping instructions to clarify this see what this show is really going to be about focuses it's this is an instruction manual and what to do to get the ark okay because I've noticed something that in addition to people not having enough knowledge about the causal factors that have led to the human condition of slavery one of the main things that I think a lot of people lack is one technological knowledge okay we - I've talked about this on every show back so far is that we are in a state of technological illiteracy it is literally like not being able to read or write you know a hundred years ago okay now when people don't know how to build the content when they don't know actually how to do any kind of legitimate content creation on their own computing devices and again last week I got into that a little bit that this capacity has been diminished because of the whole mobile arena the mobile device arena okay and it is a circus this mobile device arena okay you know putting cell phones and tablets into people's hands people took this as oh it's gonna be so much more convenient we're gonna have our data on the go but really all it does is it takes a powerful creative machine out of one's hands in the form of a desktop computer and it replaces it with something that you can't really be nearly as creative on that is just a consumer device and that's why I highly encourage people to really start delving into how to make their own car and you need a desktop computer to really be able to do that effectively and to put some content out on a wide scale that's why we have to get back into buying powerful desktop machines and powerful laptops and understanding how to use that technology to reach out to people so this show is gonna be about the arc Drive it is a hard drive that is a 1 terabyte of data one terabyte of downloaded material from all over the internet that I have put together since really I have been online since I have been connected to the Internet ok and I've been archiving data in much larger amounts and I've condensed all the best information and put it onto one hard drive for people and what it is is basically you send me a hard drive I'll fill it up with the data that I have downloaded over the years the most important of that data and then ship it back to you that's really the essence of the offer we're gonna go over all the details here today now before I get into everything about the archive I want to reiterate some things that I covered in my natural law presentation ok and the reason that this is important is because first of all this is the most occulted and hidden material on the earth ok the knowledge of natural law the knowledge of the real objective definitive difference between right and wrong behavior is ultimately what is going to really reverse the human condition of slavery and put us on a path toward real freedom now I gave this presentation I believe it was back in 2013 and it might've been earlier than that but basically this was given up in Connecticut ok hosted by my friend art up there and it was really one of the most important if not the most important pieces of information that I've ever publicly put forward ok this is the hallmark of my material and where I started what I started in this presentation covering was you know what are the the really basics that we need to understand before we even get into the actual knowledge and the biggest part of that is we have to understand what the role of knowledge is in our lives okay and this is what the ark drive is all about okay the ark drive is all about getting a wider swath of knowledge and information into your hands for your personal study and edification okay that's what this is all about because a lot of people don't know how to search the internet effectively okay they get they get onto a search engine start typing things and they just they don't know what they're doing they don't know how to effectively narrow things down and to weed through a lot of the garbage that is out there on the internet because there's a lot of that believe me okay so what the ark lets people do is it isn't I'm sorry folks I need a little bit of water apologize for that that rarely happens to me but what the art drive enables people to do is to study all of this material offline you have it on the drive so you don't even need to connect to the Internet to look for things it puts it all in a repository for you that you could hook up to any computer no matter what type of operating system it is and you'll have that data permanently offline okay so you don't need an internet connection to study the material that's on the Ark okay it's right there for offline browsing what at your at your leisure okay so going back to the slide presentation one of the main things that I covered in the natural law seminar was the the requirements for changing the situation that we currently find ourselves in okay you need to change your mindset to do that and to do that you have to have the correct information you have to have all the knowledge the grammar of the three-step process of the Trivium grammar logic and rhetoric grammar is the knowledge base okay then logic means you're doing a filtration system upon all of that knowledge and you're coming to an accurate understanding of what it means and then finally in the rhetoric stage you're outputting it into the world you are sharing it with other people so that they can come to understand what you have come to understand so the role of knowledge plays such an important part in this process as we're going to see here today in this presentation leading up to the arc offer okay so we're acquirements for changing the human condition human beings always say that they want certain conditions to be present both for themselves and their species as a whole such as happiness health peace freedom prosperity etc okay you know we pay lip service to all of these things we say we want freedom we say we want Anarchy we say we don't want the oppression of government okay we say we want equality under natural law but how many people really understand the conditions that are necessary to bring that about in the manifested 3d world how many people have that knowledge okay specific requirements exist for human bringing beings to bring those conditions into the realm of manifestation it doesn't just happen automatically and if the requirements for obtaining those conditions are not met those conditions don't just manifest by magical means to think that it works like that is called magical thinking ladies and gentlemen okay and that's why we have to understand the causal factors that have led to the human condition without that knowledge we are not in an empowered position to create the change that we say we want to see and this is what too few people do you know they describe the prison they describe all the problems they say they want it to be different they say it should be different but then they don't really understand how to make that come about they don't understand the causal factors that have brought us to the place that we are and they don't understand the requirements for changing these conditions and when they hear the answer they often reject it when you tell them the requirements here you have to change your mind and then you have to help other people to change their minds okay this is about doing the actual great alchemical work of internal change and that's what people don't want to hear they want to hear oh I just need to rearrange the system I just need to reform this part of Education or this part of government or this part of the monetary system well it doesn't work like that folks these are all symptoms of an underlying psychological condition in the human mind and heart you know and the requirements for making them changes that change the self and then help other people on an individual basis to change their own consciousness and that's the last solution people want to hear you know they want you to say we need to invent some new device that's gonna make the world a perfect place and there is no such thing okay this is hard internal shadow work that needs to be done upon the self and then we need to reach out to others and help them to go through that same alchemical self transformation that we went through and that's what what on earth is happening is all about that's what the great work is all about moving on to the next slide this is all about hidden knowledge occult knowledge again the occult has been a focal theme of my work since day one okay this is hidden knowledge that is held by only a few people an oligarchical group of what I call sorcerers mind-control sorcerers people who are understand everything there is to know about the human condition and psychology and they have the knowledge of how it all works okay and from that position of loftiness and their knowledge they're creating a power differential in the world because knowledge applied is power okay and they wield that knowledge over the ignorance of the masses that know nothing about how the human psychology are the laws of nature work okay so the word occult derived from the Latin ocultist meaning hidden and that occultus is that adjective comes from the Latin verb oklet re which means to hide to conceal or to keep secret that's all the word occult means it never has meant anything else you know if you just even look it up in in Spanish you know a cult it means to hide okay or hidden very very simple definition people associate it with evil however and therefore they get the wrong idea of what studying the occult means it can be used for the enslavement of humanity if you use it as a weapon if you use that knowledge as a weapon against other people's ignorance but if you use it to uplift humanity and bring them up to the same level of knowledge as you then you are using it for the right reason so it is just a tool and the way that it is used determines what the the actual effect is whether it is used for good or evil occult knowledge constitutes both the knowledge of human consciousness and how it operates and the knowledge of natural law the unn Sene universal spiritual laws which govern the consequences of human behavior okay and as I've said natural law governs the consequences of beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence meaning the capacity for understanding the difference between right and wrong behavior this is why natural law the laws of behavioral consequence do not apply to the animal kingdom except for human beings it applies to human beings and those with at least as complexified of a central nervous system and brain as human beings and those that are more advanced than us because of course anything more advanced will also be able to understand the principles of the difference between right and wrong behavior okay so that's when the occult is hiding okay and this knowledge is not commonly known because it has been deliberately hidden away by the sorcerers of the world if you will the mind controllers the social engineers whatever name you want to give them it's people who know this and know that other people don't know it okay and they do that in order to create and maintain a power differential between themselves those who hold this information and those who don't have this information those who remain ignorant of it okay now I'm going to talk a little bit later about the difference between nations and ignorance okay because we have to understand that distinction and we have to understand we're not a nation' population we're an ignorant population of beings and that's why we're going in to tyranny and enslavement the knowledge of natural law and its operations constitutes the most deeply occulted information on earth which the powers that be seek to keep hidden from the people of Earth at all costs because it's understanding would quote-unquote level the playing field and put an end to the currently entrenched systems of control and slavery on this planet okay that is why they have to keep this information to the extent that is within their ability to do so under wraps and hidden okay but it's not really hidden folks you know this is just an excuse that people make you know it's not them doing it to us it's us doing it to us okay it's the choice to ignore the information of the occult it's the choice to ignore the objective difference between right and wrong behavior and just do whatever the hell we want because we think we can get away with it it's all the the burden rests squarely upon human beings shoulders and we should not try to defer it to anyone else you know in our attempt to justify our behavior and ignorance okay it lies firmly upon our shoulders and we need to accept that and accept that responsibility for changing it okay and when human beings make the decision that they want to become knowledgeable instead of remaining ignorant and they want to turn on a show like this instead of watching some dumb game with some people who are paid millions of dollars to throw a ball around a field and think that that's somehow gonna bring any type of improvement to their lives just because they want to mindlessly follow entertainment letting look folks I'm not saying have no entertainment or fun in your life you know what I mean don't twist my words and and and you know put words in my mouth and say tell people I'm saying things that I'm not okay we all have to have enjoyment we all have to have rest relaxation and rejuvenation in our lives that's not what I'm talking about here talking about the people that make this their personal identity and get all into it you know and like know all the stats and all the players it's like I couldn't tell you anything to happen in football baseball hockey anything I don't pay attention to sports in that way I don't follow it okay I kind of like and appreciate you know sport in general okay I personally like to engage in martial arts in bowling you know I used to play baseball in my youth you know people some people don't know this about me form of entertainment I indulge in as I watch professional wrestling here and there and you know it's like everybody needs some form of outlet for some type of entertainment in their lives I'm not begrudging anybody that what I am saying is most people do that all the time and they get lost in it and they're not making time for true education in their lives they're not making the time the watch documentaries and read books you know and get something like the arc and pour through it and really get it get into it deeply and start studying the material in there okay so that's how we're going to level the playing field is by getting out of the ignorance of the causal factors of the human condition understanding the real causal factors for ourselves changing our own minds and our own lives and our own behaviors and then teaching that to other people that's the great work so nations versus ignorance the two forms of not knowing okay you cannot know something but there's two ways that you could not know it okay so this is this slide is all about from the natural law seminar called the context of not knowing okay so nations from the Latin verb neski are a it means to not know because knowledge was absent or unattainable so literally there was no data that you could actually get in your hands to put into your mind okay you could not obtain it it was not present it was not readily available ignorance on the other hand comes from the latin verb ignore ra which means to not know even though necessary information is present because that information has been willfully refused or disregarded that is the context of what ignorant means it means that the knowledge is present in your environment and you are capable of taking it in and absorbing it and understanding it but you have willfully chosen not to do so because you'd rather be doing other things and watch grown men in tights kick around a ball on on a field okay so that is what we the state that we are in that is the condition we are in we are not in national space the all the information is here ladies and gentlemen and always has been here believe it or not okay it's a matter of us wanting it of us desiring to take it into ourselves badly enough okay and I'm gonna talk about like how easy it is for us today to do this compared to how hard it was for our ancestors to for those who came before us who had the arduous arduous job of preserving this knowledge and attempting to proliferate in what little ways that they could in the ancient world when you understand how people went through trials and tribulations to obtain this knowledge from the ancient mystery tradition schools you know compared to what we need to like open up a device and type a couple of words into a search engine and we're off to the races knowing whatever we want you know it's amazingly easy compared to what it was in the past okay yet we willfully choose to continue to disregard or refuse this knowledge and let me tell you something that puts us in a way worse position karmically when the information is there and we're capable of understanding it and taking it in and we say now am I worried about that F truth okay you know I'm not interested you know I have a party to go to I have movies to watch I have games to watch and play you know not interested okay that's going to bring down heavy heavy consequences upon humanity in general and the individuals who take that mindset all right so moving out of the natural law seminar little sectional section there that I reiterated why is it so important why is this knowledge so important if you didn't get why it's so important just from the last little bit let me go over this I call this reality manifestation 101 this is the real law of attraction this is what the natural law seminar was all about ladies and gentlemen this is what the arc is all about okay see the control class the priests class of controllers whatever you want to call them okay the sorcerers of consciousness the powers that should not be in our world okay who currently have the reins of the human condition of slavery they they have us in an iron fist grip okay mentally and and in many cases spiritually and certainly physically through their order follower control controllers okay the reason that they can do this and that we can't get out of the condition is that they are controlling the game from the level of knowledge which is the baseline of the game folks okay if you don't have the building blocks for how reality works which is the knowledge phase okay everything that comes on top of that is going to be systemic Lee flawed okay and you'll see when I build this the slut this slide out okay what I mean by that now people who have seen my former work may be familiar with this but those who are not you will benefit greatly from this so really pay attention and attempt to understand what I'm laying out here okay so the first step is knowledge you have to gather all of the seemingly disparate pieces of information available to you from a wide and eclectic variety of sources so this is available information level of how reality is built so this constitutes all potential forms of data that may be gathered process understood and acted upon okay these are just the pieces the building blocks this is the first layer of the Trivium the first step of the Trivium process now on top of that we're going to build something else okay because what do you do with that knowledge okay you don't just let it sit around collecting dust you gather it then you have to do something with it so let's move back to the slides the next step of this process of manifesting reality is you have to come to an understanding of what all of that knowledge means through decision-making processes in your mind so the process of processing of available information which takes place within the human mind and becomes the life choices of each individual okay we base everything that we do in our lives on the knowledge that we have taken in or haven't taken in so the decision-making processes that we go through in our mind are either going to be very sharp and on point and in keeping with reality okay our perceptions are going to align to the natural world and to natural law or our decision-making process are going to be wildly off-kilter and inaccurate because we have holes in our knowledge base and that's why they have to control reality from the knowledge level by dissuading you from looking into it or as is within the limit of their power do so to actually hide that information and keep it out of people's hands now the third step of this process is what do we do with it once we have it and then we have come to an understanding of what it means then we have to apply it in our lives and we apply in our lives through our behavior and each individual's behavior is in turn based upon the quality of their decision making processes in step two and that is in turn based upon the quality of the available information that they have taken in so this is the wisdom step of the Trivium the middle step was understanding the wisdom step the third level is what do you do with it are you acting rightly upon it so we either have developed through develop it through the gathering of the knowledge and the processing and understanding of it do we develop wisdom or do we have a lack of wisdom in our lives are we engaging in right behavior or are we not engaging in right behavior because we don't understand and we don't have the knowledge that we need to come to the correct understanding now finally we get a result that is generated in our lives and the result is the consequence that is then delivered to us through the natural laws of spiritual morality through the spiritual laws of morality and this gives us the consequence of what we actually experience in our day-to-day lives and it comes in the form of either order or chaos freedom or slavery okay so the manifested reality means the quality of the condition which manifests in any society is based upon the aggregate quality of behavior within that society this is the law of freedom ladies and gentlemen okay you're gonna get the condition based on the aggregate behavior was the aggregate behavior of the society moral well then you're going to be delivered the consequence of freedom was the aggregate behavior of the society amoral well then you're going to be delivered the consequence of slavery it works unwaveringly flawlessly like that in all times and places for all eternity and if we don't understand that we do not understand how reality is actually built and manifested in our lives this ladies and gentlemen is the real law of attraction the real laws of how creation delivers to us the consequences that we must live within based upon the quality of our collective or aggregate behavior you what you are seeing in this very one slide is that practically the totality of how the entire control of this planet works because the control system the control class the sorcerer's of consciousness the mind controllers the social engineers all work from the limiting of that very bottom base block down there called knowledge they have to keep the knowledge of how things really work out of the human mind to the extent that is within their capability to do so and they don't even have to work that hard at doing it folks because most of us are just willfully ignoring it we're not striving for it a bit we're not making the time to do it in our lives okay most of us couldn't be bothered okay and that's why we remain enslaved in the aggregate the condition of humanity is still slavery because people don't understand what I laid out there in that last slide and don't align their behavior to that understanding okay so that's the real law of attraction that's not some New Age bullshit variant that they're teaching you in all these all you know spirituality classes where oh let's just meditate our way to Nirvana okay you know and uh like Yoga is about like you know just putting the body in good shape etc okay all New Age nonsense this is the real law of attraction not the secret version of the law of attraction this is a real true secret in the form of oak halted version of the law of attraction that's how our reality is really manifested okay so that being said let's get into what the Ark is all about okay and why it's important it's important because the depth of our knowledge is what is acquired not just skirting the periphery or delving into the shallow water the depth of knowledge that is required to repair the human condition is ultra considerable okay it's this isn't something that you're going to like study in two hours and get and understand deeply you have to study this for years okay and you have to arm yourself with the correct information it's not about how many books you read it so about whether you read the right ones you know it's about gathering the sources of knowledge that you need from the right sources okay and most people don't know how to do that that's why I've helped people take a shortcut in this regard that doesn't mean I can understand it for you I can't process it and understand it for you you have to do that but the shortcut that I'm allowing you to take is at least I'm helping you to gather the information that you need to understand all right so a quote that really very very well describes the human condition right now okay was by the British poet Alexander Pope in his essay on criticism he said a little learning is a dangerous thing drink deep or taste not the perience spring their shallow drafts intoxicate the brain and drinking largely Sobers us again fired at first sight with what the muse in parts in fearless youth we tempt the heights of Arts while from the bounded level of our mind short views we take nor see the lens behind but more advanced behold with strange surprise new distant scenes of endless science rise absolutely magnificent poetry first of all okay secondly what he's saying is so ultra profound okay because he's saying if you're going to just skirt the periphery and drink of the shallow drafts of the of the spring of knowledge the perience spring don't bother at all why bother just just you know your only going to do yourself and humanity a disservice because you're not going to have proper understanding by just taking in a little bit of knowledge a little bit of learning okay you have to go deeply into it to understand it in all of its detail and complexity okay you know and you have to get all of the data that you need you have to assemble it all not just little bits of it because then there's holes and gaps in your knowledge and you're not gonna understand what it really means or how it really works okay and he's saying when we're in our youth you know we tempt the heights of the Arts you know we think we're gonna reach the height of knowledge okay but really we're operating from a bounded level of mind with with short sighted views we don't see how far we need to go to really get the knowledge that we need okay but when we go to those more advanced levels when we go those more advanced vistas of knowledge then a whole new scene of endless science opens up for our eyes it's absolutely amazing and totally on point with what I'm trying to convey that the Ark Drive makes available okay and when people tell me when they ask me mark what is the one thing that you know you think people could do to really you know really change things well first of all it's understanding natural law secondly it's really deeply understanding the occult and one of the ways that you can do that is by getting the art drive okay the one of the things I tell people that is so lacking is completeness of the picture okay this is the thing that I think is lacking more than anything else I see all these researchers I see all these people who say that they want to make things better and their knowledge base is always lacking in some form or another they haven't gone deeply enough to understand how things really work and whatever given area of expertise that they're delving into okay the Ark drive will help to you know level that playing field so to speak it will help you to get what you need as far as the knowledge is concerned to really understand in a deeper way and you have to invest the time folks this is again a themes coming up on these first three shows back ok desire drive or absolute persistence okay tenacious --mess okay and then sacrifice time and sacrifice are going to be required okay we have to put the time and effort in this isn't something that just is an automated magical process now what will happen that seems automated is you start delving into this stuff you are going to practically be thrown from one topic to another almost automatically okay you're gonna understand one thing and then the next thing that you're gonna say well what do I need to understand next and it's gonna be revealed on - it's gonna be shown you practically in a synchronistic fashion okay this is how it happens for almost everybody that goes really deeply down the path of knowledge okay and you can't get you know just to reiterate here you can't get stuck in the knowledge okay it's not about just taking in more and more and more and more and more endlessly this is where I got stuck at a point in my life okay I was stuck just taking in all of this knowledge not doing anything with it you know thinking oh I just have to do is keep learning more I'll learn more I'll refine my knowledge and understanding and I'll just keep learning more and more and more and more and I was driven to do that because of the place that I had just been involved in namely the dark occult that I had gotten involved in myself you know when I understood this is what was really controlling the world at a base level you know it drove me into almost an obsession of seeking knowledge about how the world was really run you know and what were the solutions to fixing it and then I almost got stuck in that knowledge and and he's almost forgot this isn't about just taking in a knowledge it's about what we do with it you know taking in the knowledge is only the first step we have to understand what it means in a deep way so that we can then put the word out to other people and help them to understand you know that's what this is all about it's helping other people come up it's not just you being up here and everybody else being down there that's what the sorcerers of the world are doing okay we need to be up here in our knowledge with where they're at but then help other people to come up there as well so then nobody can use this knowledge as a weapon that can all people with it so Alexander Pope brilliant brilliant you know allegorical poem here about how you really have to go deep into learning or don't bother at all you know and that takes time that takes persistence that takes patience that takes sacrifice in many cases ok so this is a great poster for the Ark Drive they my friend Brett made and it's a the amazing repository of knowledge get the whole picture that's what this is about folks it's about developing the whole picture with no holes in your knowledge base so here's what the Ark comprar is comprised of 1,800 video files 8,000 digital books and over 20,000 audio files from my own personal archive of research and data ok it goes on a 1 terabyte hard drive one terabyte or larger I'm gonna go over all the specs I'm gonna show you an arc okay we're gonna plug one in and you know show you what's on it ok so you can get more details at what on earth is happening calm slash Ark that is the website that is the page to go to on my website I'm gonna show it to you okay let me come out of the presentation briefly you can keep it on the you don't have to exit out you can keep it on the laptop and let's go to the arc okay so there's a tab on the website arc right here okay you could either click that or you can click this button here on the left hand side that says get the arc get the whole picture okay I'll click the tab up here and this is gonna describe the arc to you okay so you ship a one terabyte hard drive to me I felt with information and ship it back to you it's that easy okay then you'll have at your fingertips all the information you need to understand what is happening in our world all in one place no need to endlessly search the Internet okay so my friend Mike his actual name is Mihai he went by the Americanized version of Mike back when I met him but my friend Mihai from Romania now lives in the United States said to me at one point mark I would really like to go through some of the research that led you to understand all that you have come to understand because I recognize you as a knowledgeable individual and I respect you for that and he said would you be willing to take my hard drive here that's empty it's a one terabyte hard drive that he had just recently purchased I think this was back in 2009 they were pretty expensive back then now I'll show you that they've dropped down to about $45 you know even under in some cases $45 back then they were at least a couple hundred dollars to get a terabyte USB connection arc USB 2 or 3 and he had a drive he gave it to me and he said you could just fill this up with what you think I need to understand the best information that you've gathered like you know since you've been doing this type of work and I said yeah sure you know I said you have to give me a couple months you know and that's how long it took I literally sit sat down I'll probably show people one day I have archived all of the data that I've been downloading since I've been online onto like DVDs and blu-ray discs ok and I have like 20 bags filled with data literally like disk bags that hold like you know 200 discs each like the bags I have like 20 bags of those filled with data ok and so I went through all of them you know put one disc at a time into the end of the computer into the DVD drive or the blu-ray drive and just went through them and you know started taking things off and you know putting them on this 1 terabyte hard drive and then you know organizing it into categories it took me like something like three months you know I just sat in the basement of my old place for like day after day just you know loading up this one terabyte hard drive and being selective about it trying to pick some of the best material that I had downloaded you know choosing ok I'll put this on no I won't put this on that's just you know secondary or ancillary you know and I went through you know everything that I thought was the most important material filled it up to the brim gave it back to him and you know he was just you know amazed you know and then he's like why don't you do this for some people you know and I considered and I'm like yeah that's not a bad idea you know maybe other people would want this so I made a copy of it for myself and held on to it and I started asking people would you be interested in something like this and some people said yeah I want that took me up on it and that's how the Ark offer came to be okay so to get this to start the process I'm gonna actually do it right now okay there's this form under here that you just fill out that's all you really need to do to get started and then you could print it out or save it to your hard drive okay so it says here to read the section completely before you use the form please do so don't give me a hard drive in person this isn't an in-person offer okay you need to do this through the mail from wherever you're from through not the mail but through a private carrier as you'll see okay from wherever you are from it can only be received by following my shipping instructions now look I've been doing this for like ten years folks okay so I've learned just about everything not to do you name the thing that could possibly go wrong with sending a hard drive back and forth through a carrier service okay and it has occurred it has happened okay so everything that I'm going to tell you from here forward I'm speaking from direct first-hand personal experience not conjecture okay and there's so this is why I want to help people to understand there's a reason for everything that I'm going to show you here and I want people to see this video as an instruction manual when people ask me what should i do what should I not do I'm gonna refer them to this video and show you how simple it is you know people have complicated this in every way imaginable folks they have done every possible thing that can be done wrong wrong hard drives have arrived completely destroyed and that is what I don't want to see happen because that's that's money that's time that's effort all wasted all down the drain you know we have we have better things to do than waste our time okay you have better things into the waste your time and I certainly have better things to do - what then - waste mine so the there's some pretty strict shipping instructions that I want to go over and I have all the material I'm going to show you an arc Drive okay I'm gonna show you what you need to pack it up I'm gonna show you the right way to pack it okay and people may find this boring they may find it superfluous that's okay you know this is also about taking the time to do something right okay so like Alexander Pope's quote about like if you're not going to bother with going deep into the knowledge don't bother at all right you know I want to go to another thing that like a couple of people in my life helped me to understand and they kind of almost gave me my my work ethic you could say and one of them helped me to really develop a deep appreciation for knowledge in my youth okay before we even continue with the instructions here with this form I want to briefly tell a couple of anecdotes about this the first is my biological grandfather on my mother's side Louis okay he once said to me take your time and do things right because if something is worth doing it's worth doing right okay so don't rush when you're doing something focus focus in on it okay so he was a mail carrier for the Postal Service later and he was a carpenter also a veteran etc okay and he was a phenomenal individual like probably like the person who had probably the most impact on my youth growing up okay a great masculine father figure male figure in my life couldn't ask for any better and his whole thing that he instilled in me that I took away from my relationship with him is if something is worth doing do it right and do it to the best of your ability okay he tried to instill that in me from when I was young okay and I carry that with me to this day right don't just do it to rug go through the motions try to make it the best that you can make it I think people see that in the quality of my work or at least I hope they do okay I don't just skirt the periphery of things I try to do them nicely I try to do them with a good aesthetic I try to do them well and completely and I try to do them in a way that people will appreciate and understand okay so I think the same respect should be given back both ways in for this offer I'm offering something that I did over you know to take a laborious effort to do and it still does each week you know I have to take these drop boxes unbox them you know connect them to my personal computers use their resources to copy the data that box everything backup nobody else does this for me folks I don't have a team doing this for me it's not like we have that many people here okay people come help with the show my assistant helps me with other things a preparatory work and it's all highly invaluable that help that I get from them but it's like a lot of technical help is not what I have here a lot of the technical work falls to me okay and I do all of this personally with my own time every week okay and I go and take them I walk the packages down to the shipping office and go and take them okay so that's why I I want to help people to understand part of what I do each week to do this work okay and I I would like there to be some mutual respect for the offer you know now another individual as a little continuation of this anecdote that really instilled something precious in me when I was young was one of my teachers okay now I don't know if he wants his name said because I you know I I haven't kept in touch with him but he was I was admitted into a program when I was young because of teachers early on in my grade school years saw that I was heavily heavily bored in school that the things that they taught came very quickly to me and then I got bored very quickly and I didn't really act up or act out but I just I I i sat there without attention and it like even if I was called on I'm like yeah I know that and I answered and they just knew I was horribly bored okay you know it's not like that for everybody I'm very blessed in that regard to be gifted with a mind that works like that okay and one of my teachers called my mother into the office into the school office and my mother was like aw is my son in trouble is he acting up or something she's like no your son's very much more advanced than the rest of the class as far as learning and I think he's very bored and doesn't really want to be here because he picks up this stuff like so fast that then he sits there bored for the rest of the time and I'm gonna recommend him for a more advanced program that is takes place out of this school it's a it's a state-run program that is for more advanced students who get bored with the regular curricula and they want to take them in and teach them some other things and this was a great program okay one day a week I went to a different school every week from when I was in first grade through eighth grade and this other program which was called program for mentally gifted students was a critical thinking class believe it or not I attribute a lot of how I learned and later think by the taking of this this course okay and one of the teachers I had I won't say his last name his first name was Theodore or Ted okay and he just like really really helped instilled what I would consider a reverence for knowledge in me I remember one day he taught computer early computer science and like we learned basic and logo and things like that early computing languages it was really fun okay we like to learn how to write our own little choose-your-own-adventure stories things like that like what you're seeing today with like some of the Netflix movies okay so you know in one of the classes somebody had written some computer computer program and it was on a disk and you know another kid was like writing something on a piece of paper and you remember those old floppy disks the big five and a quarter inch square you know floppies and had the little disk inside and like it had an area like if you touched that disk or like you you poked it the data was destroyed on the desk you know the old floppy disk I mean this is a five and a quarter inch floppies you know I'm telling my age here okay but anyway you know one kid had his loose-leaf paper and he's writing something and he didn't realize there was a floppy drive underneath where he was writing and it wasn't protected and he right through the paper and onto the his pen hit the the the disc the exposed part of the disc in the hole and that disc was shot you know and he didn't like you know the teacher didn't like go nuts on him or anything he just took the disc he showed people what happened because he was a little careless and he said just try not to do that again because you know somebody had written something out of their own creative effort on to this disc and that's a piece of knowledge that's now lost you know and he and just in doing that just in in showing his care for the knowledge that was on that disc like it made an impression upon me you know and he was explaining like we've come such a long way and how we preserve data like you could have a book on this disc practically okay you know they didn't hold that much back then compared to what drives hold now you know I just got somebody just sent me on the tech needs list a 12 terabyte hard drive I want to thank the person who sent that out it was so needed I've just made a backup myself of everything all the material here for what on earth is happening it's gonna be put in a safe at a heavy weight safe at a remote location and the person who got that from me made that possible so thank you because I don't have an off-site backup and this is the first time I'm doing that and that's what that drive was for you know we have 14 16 terabyte hard drives now you know imagine how much data that is you know that's a lifetime of learning and more it's multiple lifetimes of learning okay a one terabyte drive is more than a lifetime of learning so you know my a former teacher Ted you know thank you for helping instill that that you know sanctity of knowledge I would call it in me and the other students that he taught I'll never forget him and never forget you know that he taught me to be like that when it comes to knowledge okay so just continuing with this the the arc instructions aren't negotiable okay I have to be hard lined about this folks I'm sorry but you have to understand my time is extraordinarily tight and it's it's very valuable to me and I have to do things in a streamlined way or I can't do them at all okay so I know get all nuts about this mall mark is this and that and stick or for this it's like folks you got to understand it's just me and then there's thousands of other people who want to compete for my attention and time plus then I have actual work that I have to do on I'm on deadlines you know people don't understand this when they're not a public figure or speaker or don't do this type of work you know they're like oh yeah it has endless amounts of time he doesn't work you know work a regular job you don't understand how tight my time is okay and how much under pressure and deadlines that I often em okay so it's like this is about respect for other people's time that this offer is a lot about respect okay and I'm gonna go into that before I finish the presentation for today okay but there should be mutual respect I'm respecting the person who is taking me up on the offer and the person should be respectful of my offer okay so to get the shipping instructions we fill out this form I'm gonna do it here live okay so let's fill it out all right so I'm gonna put in okay Marquette what on earth is happening and I'll take my number out of there I have to put in a phone number I'll fill in a fake one it doesn't matter so here we go I'm gonna hit request arc shipping instructions okay so that takes you to this page alright and it says thank you for your interest in the arc drive your contact information has been successfully submitted no email will be sent to you okay very simple all that does is put your contact info in a little database so that you know if I need to contact you if anything goes wrong with your drive I have that easily available and retrievable for me okay then it says click here to download the arc Drive shipping instructions in PDF format I'm going to click that it's going to open up the arc Drive shipping instructions now we're going to go over this I have a local copy okay so now let me just explain to you what you could do here I'm using the Firefox browser I prefer it because it's open source free open source software okay I think it works fast I like the rendering engine compared to other web browsers so if you're using that generally you get this interface okay and basically you can do a couple of things here you could print a document from there this little icon right over here okay you could hit print and then you can click this one to download it that'll download it right to your hard drive okay and then you'll have it permanently you could open it up on your hard drive whenever you want so I've already done that okay and I'm gonna just move over to it so we can I can start to show you the instructions I am gonna go through this whole document okay so the first thing it says on the document is pay attention take your time and focus all right so I'm trying to put people in to an alert mode okay that be present present moment awareness okay be here now so important it's one of the steps of a cult initiation okay we have to focus on the task at hand if you want to do this and you think it's worth doing take the time and the focus to do it right okay so you put yourself in that mind mind frame okay read all the instructions completely and follow them exactly or you will not receive the arc data so a lot of people have been not a lot I would say a percentage of people have been disrespectful regarding the arc data not all of them but a smaller percentage has been okay and when you ask them respectfully and politely to do something the way that I want it done for my schedule okay and to protect their property okay because I can't tell you how many of these have been destroyed on shipment because people don't do it right okay I don't want to see your data destroyed I don't want to see your property destroyed okay you're shipping it something off in a very far distance and you know how like some of these carriers handle stuff man I mean let's be real okay a lot of these people they throw stuff they don't have respect some of them do some of them are very good people I know I found some family members of mine work in the shipping industry okay some of them really take pride in their job but then you have that you know element that are within these shipping companies that they just it's like this ain't my stuff I throw it you know who cares leave it out let it get stolen you know you get you got to realize you have all kinds of people in different levels of consciousness working in places like this okay so I'm trying to optimize your chances for having a smooth experience with getting the arc Drive I want to see you get it and I want to see you learn from it okay so I have extremely valid reasons for being so specific with the following instructions the foremost of which is per to protect your property so I ask you be respectful of my offer and follow these directions precisely please do not waste my time and yours by taking this offer and these direction please do not waste my time and yours by not taking this offer and these directions searly seriously these shipping instructions are not negotiable this shipment system when followed correctly works perfectly for me and for my schedule do not write to me to ask if you can receive the arc via any other means other than those specified in the below instructions it does not matter if you have problems getting your local shipping carrier to comply with these instructions these instructions stand no matter what and no exceptions will be made for any reason at least from me if you take me up and on this offer okay my offer is non-negotiable if you get the arc from someone else you're free to do so but if you request it from me I have specific ways that I want you to send your drive okay and again the reason is I've done this more times than anyone else and I know what works and what doesn't work and I've had people do it the wrong way and invariably it is met it gets messed up and their drive gets damaged or lost I've had people from the United States have their drive damaged and lost I've had people do everything you could possibly imagine I'm going to go through some of them okay of things not to do and you cannot imagine what people have done see part of why I want to emphasize this folks just as a brief aside okay is what the other thing that I wanted to tell people that a lot of people don't have not not just doesn't know they have completeness in their knowledge okay they don't have common everyday life skills not don't they have technical knowledge right on how to do things technologically they're technologically illiterate but they are very life skilled deficient I have seen this particularly with dealing with people who are trying to take me up on the art Drive offer a lot of inadequacies in general life skills like packing things for shipment or taking things to a carrier you know or dealing with people I mean it's like it's it's the the commentary on it is quite sad believe it or not okay and I'm not saying that to just insult everybody out there many people do this right and they're there they're arrogant about the way they go about it you could see the respect that they have you can see that they took the time in the effort to do it right okay and see part of this is like a little it's a little test part of it is like you know Who am I giving this to I want to know a little bit about who I'm giving this to and it's like part of it is can can you take something seriously enough to follow a little bit of instructions and do something right the way someone respectfully asked you to do it okay a lot of people can't most people can okay well you'd be surprised I mean I've gotten things I'm gonna tell you how I've gotten things and you would be shocked and appalled OK at how things have arrived here and again most of the time when when people do it wrong their property is damaged and again I don't want to see that's the last thing I want to see happen because these things aren't like super cheap you know you got to invest a little bit of money from your resources into getting this offer to you so I want to see that maximized I want that value maximized okay so I have to put in here I have to be hard-nosed about it if you request any alternative shipping instructions from me the Ark offer will be permanently revoked from you I'm not interested in you do suggesting to do it different I have asked to do it like this for very valid and specific reasons which I'll be getting into and I don't want suggestions on how to do it different don't ask me if you could do it different the answer is no not from me anyway you find someone else who wants to give you the data that's fine you could do it from them however you want you can negotiate don't negotiate with me about how to do it I'm too busy for that okay I have to have the the directions that I have meticulously laid out followed and then you'll get the arc from me okay if you do anything I've asked specifically asked you not to do in the section coming later entitled things not to do in these instructions your drive will definitely be sent back to you empty I've only had to do this a couple of times folks I thought people have only blatantly ignored instructions to the point where I felt that it was so disrespectful that I had to send a couple of hard drives back blank and say please follow the instructions and then I will put the data back on your drive and then I believe one out of the couple of people that I've had to do this with has sent back and done it right and one didn't bother okay it happened that rarely but I will do it if someone's that disrespectful toward the offer I will send back a black blank hard drive and I just I don't want to see that happen okay you know you got to be pretty bad about like specifically doing things that I asked you not to do to have that happen okay so let's continue here's the things you're going to need very very simple it looks like a big list it people overcomplicate this it's so simple it's almost stupid folks okay you need an external USB three hard drive ok I'm going to show you one right here ok this is a simple external USB 3 hard drive this is a very popular one that a lot of people use ok it's a wd ok there's the USB 3 connector all right I'm gonna show you all the components of of all of this stuff ok very simple there's your USB 3 connector ok that's about how big it is the knowledge that everybody needs to understand in the world fits on one of these puppies ok look at that that's it ok to show you comparison to a cell phone here's my cell phone here's an arc Drive smaller than the cell phone okay look at that a little bit wire but but smaller in the vertical direction okay that's it and this is a two terabyte that I have here I believe okay alright so you need the cable that came with the drive okay don't assume that I have the cable you include the USB 3 cable okay so here's the USB 3 cable okay very simple I'm gonna put it in the end of the drive okay there we go now I am gonna plug this drive in and I'm gonna show you what's on it okay but I'm gonna finish going through what you need all right plug it in right now actually okay so you need an appropriately-sized good quality heavyweight cardboard shipping box I just so happen to have one right here also I printed out these instructions for my reference okay I'm gonna keep them right here because I'm gonna need the last page okay now here is my shipping box now look at this so it's an appropriately sized shipping box I'll close the edges to just show you what this is gonna look like when it's all packed up okay so here here's the hard drive here's the box obviously the box is a bit bigger but it's a it's an appropriate size okay it's not like gigantic box I've gotten archives I swear to god folks I've gotten archives in boxes this big I'm not kidding I swear to God I have gotten archives wider than my body like two of my body wide okay that's that's where I've big art drives have shown up okay so you know you don't need anything bigger than this and when I say heavy weight cardboard let me show you the difference because okay it's gonna be like kind of a funny comedy section here okay this is cardboard okay look look at this look at this look at this sucker okay this is car this is a cardboard box take a look at it I know it's a you know very alien object here but this is like heavyweight cardboard look at the corrugation here okay it's a thick piece of cardboard that's that's not like cardstock you know this isn't like like heavy printer paper okay it's a car it's a cardboard box now let me explain why I'm going over that like so heavily okay apparently there is no such thing as cardboard in the entire continent of Europe anymore does not exist on the continent okay every box I get from Europe or just about any foreign country anymore they don't have this material anymore it doesn't exist anymore some hell okay this is part of agenda 2030 this is part of the Club of Rome eugenics agenda okay where oh those those damn pesky humans killing all the trees we can't have them making a sturdy cardboard box you know so here I swear people have sent look folks I'm gonna just grab this I keep these over here in case I have an allergy issue okay or go into any kind of a sneezing fit this is a tissue box this is a you know tissue paper okay all right tissues okay look at how thin this is okay this is like some thin garbage okay dense look at how easily it dents okay all right this isn't cardboard yet this is what people send me for the protection of a USB hard drive okay an external USB 3 hard drive okay your drive you send your drive in this it is going to be annihilated it is going to arrive to me destroyed completely if you send it in this quality of cardboard okay it's so-called cardboard this isn't cardboard this is cardstock okay this is cardboard this is cardboard okay so if you don't have access to actual cardboard because you live in the European Union okay go online and order from the United States or some other country where they still sell it a cardboard box okay because when I asked you to ship it in a heavyweight cardboard box I mean a heavyweight cardboard box I don't mean a tissue paper box okay so you need good quality bubble wrap for the padding of the box alright so let me show you what consider good quality bubble wrap the padding of the drive inside the box very simple this is all it is it's just it's just simple you know medium size bubble or small size bubble bubble wrap okay you don't you don't have to send it in the big huge thick bubble wrap okay with the big huge bubbles you can if you want no problem I'll take that okay this is a simple packing bubble wrap okay I ask that it be the only packing material and I'll get into that in a moment why okay so you get you got your box you got your bubble wrap okay you're gonna need two labels okay you're gonna need a prepaid shipping label to get your drive to me that's one of these and you're gonna need from the same carrier okay then and now this has to be from a private carrier service I don't accept the arc from the postal service from any country you can't send it through the US Postal Service you have to go through UPS FedEx DHL something like that okay a private insured carrier because I've had issues with the Postal Service especially when any kind of insurance claims have to be made they take forever and a year in doing that it's very bureaucratic and I don't want to deal with that okay and I've had problems dealing with that which is why I have discounted the Postal Service with the arc Drive because it's someone else's property I use the Postal Service when I send out items from the gift store because if it gets lost that that's that's on me and shipping and then I would just ship it again okay I don't want people's someone else's property getting lost and me having to fight the post office to get the insurance claim okay that's why all insurance claims are in the hands of the person who sends it all tracking is done by them we'll get into all of this okay so you need two labels two shipping labels one for the direction from you to me one for the direction back from me to you so you just reverse the addresses that's it okay and you're gonna put one on the outside of the box you're going to put one inside the box very simple okay nothing complicated alright if you're outside the United States so you need the two labels if you're outside the United States you do need to sign customs forms to get the the box into the United States and then you have to include in the box customs forms for me to put on the box to get the box back to you okay so you need returned customs forms if you're in a foreign country outside of the United States okay if you're in the u.s. you don't have to worry about customs okay so I asked for one sheet of paper with your all of your information printed on it and on that paper I want your I'll get into what that is but it's a personal information name address phone number email etc okay then there's a donation in the form of cash personal check money order okay in a separate secure envelope okay I've put a donation inside this envelope we'll put that in the box okay and then the last page of the arc Drive instructions which is a checklist which just goes through all of the items to make sure you did it all correctly and then you could check each box just say okay I absolutely did it all correctly I'm attesting to that I put it in in the box okay so we're gonna do all of this and show you how how this works okay that's all you need it's a very very simple process so the shipping directions and I'm going to show you what's on the arc okay as a matter of fact let's do that now and then we'll get into the shipping instructions okay I'm gonna switch out to the finder here and show you what's on the arc drive okay so I've plugged the arc drive in alright and let ya full screen would probably work well here okay so I'm gonna go into the arc and you see it's very neatly organized at the root level of the drive okay and it basically just has three folders okay and then a document that says recommended software so this just shows you the software that I recommend for viewing the files on the arc okay basically it's like VLC player for playing video I tunes for playing audio mp3 files and Adobe Reader for reading PDFs and Adobe Digital Editions for reading ePub documents so what I'm gonna do is go into each folder and just show you some of the contents that's on here so I'm gonna double-click into the audio folder and it'll take a moment to come up because there's a lot on it so these are all individual folders of people or shows ok or topics ok and there's audio files in all of these individual folders so I'm gonna scroll through and you're gonna see how extensive it is yep let's make it fullscreen here ok I'll minimize my dock also ok so you could see all of these are individual folders full of audio files ok so let's go into one that I think might have some good data on it ok here's um an old podcast called truth love freedom which I used to listen to ok and here's a bunch of the episodes of the podcast in mp3 format I'll switch to column mode you know so you can see that's just one folder of audio on here ok you know you could go in here here's a you know stuff by Ron Paul audiobooks here's the book and the Fed ok you could go into another folder let's say here's some of stuff and mama knows works and I only have a couple of things by him on there you know Stewart Swerdlow Sean David Morton Robert Bauval you know and basically there is just a ton of material here's interviews from Michael - sorry on you know letona those lectures from Manley P Hall you know just an absolute ton of Manley P Hall information I broke it down into further categories you know in some places there's the art for all of this you know you get the idea ok it's endless ok and this is just audio ok so what on earth is happening calm slash art that's the you are well you could sign up to get it right there you know you could fill in the form get the shipping instructions and you're off to the races okay so let's go into Books section okay again I'll show it by folder view here alright here's all of these are all topics ok topics and authors all right so let's for example I'll go into Oh show here alright here's a bunch of books and documents from Osho and these are all individual books ok so let's see how about how about if we go into Richard Wetherill this is a very great author on natural law that I highly recommend ok and I'll just show you these are all on many of these or complete books most of them are as a matter of fact here's his book be right or go wrong it's in PDF format that's gonna open in preview I'm on a Mac right now ok you can also if you have Adobe Reader you could open it in that or any other PDF you or you happen to like ok so and I'll just I'll just scroll through it a little bit okay this is the entirety of the book ok I'll bring it up in full screen here just to show you you could view it side by side like a book and page through it ok you I think people get the idea here it's it's a wealth of information ok so politics and conspiracy I mean tons and tons of books in this section you know all complete okay so here's even some by the enemy okay here's the grand chessboard by is a biz neeraj in ski who died last year okay we like that you know we have the enemies white papers and documents in here you know there's there's it's anything you could possibly imagine is on the ark okay and it's full books I mean look at this look at this book about you know globalism basically okay so let's open another one there are some ePub files not many because at the time I was collecting these you know PDF was really the main the main format you know there's some david icke material on there Eustace Mullins G Edward Griffin you know you you name it it's out there okay and you know it's all digital you know so you know a cult science dictatorship this is a pretty interesting book about mind control so you know and again a lot of these are whole books so 8,000 books total on the ark you know you could go through this forever basically okay so let's look at videos and maybe we could play a couple of these as well alright so there's about eighteen hundred videos on this okay it just scrolls and Scrolls and scrolls and scrolls and scrolls okay so let's see here's one called Food Matters open that up [Music] turn up the volume there and you know we could scrub through it [Music] symbol of the highest standard of living in this country today [Music] these products come from farms and ranches despite distance and season they are the result of a miraculous agriculture maintaining farm-fresh quality in two trials this doesn't mean to say that the drug company can't do lots of other trials in which show either general qualities published those more on here here's some things from the energy from the vacuum series which I found was a very enlightening series with Tom Bearden and again you know to even show you what is on here would take hours upon hours upon hours ok so this is an interview with Thomas Bearden about free energy and again we you know we have limited time to go through everything here so I'm just showing you basically some of the contents of it you know tons of 911 stuff you know there's some new-age stuff on there there's a lot of a cult stuff I have a couple of episodes of ancient aliens they're you know Arthur C Clarke's mysterious world you know I mean you name it you know it's it's on here here's some stuff by Carl Jung but over smaller resolution there of scales pretty well [Music] here's a great documentary called century of the self something I highly recommend people to check out we all have saw which we never knew we had they are too uncomfortable - incompatible with our and our self to be remembered yet they are often disturbing rambling under the surface nag lover in a volcano Riveter boom the president was felt that the Conservatives are quietly feeling good was was crucial because yeah they became persons so I think you guys get the idea you know I mean just look at how much these videos scroll and scroll and scroll and scroll and scroll okay so this is years upon years upon years of data gathering you know all on one drive okay broken down into categories and the audio in the book section and then all the videos in the in the video folder you know it's all searchable to you know you say you could search the drive for anything that you happen to be looking for okay you know you or you could just look by list you want to look for a cult information okay you could just go here occultism and esoteric knowledge and there's no end to the books that are in there alright so not to belabor this that's the art drive folks you know it's it's it's what I say that it is okay and that's what I'm making available because I think the best way of leveling the playing field is to proliferate this knowledge out there so that it's not something that remains hidden and it's not something that remains you know like this taboo these taboo subjects or topics we have to get it all into people's hands and then they need to research it voraciously so they can come to an understanding of it in their time you know this is part of why the world isn't hasn't woken up they haven't taken it in enough knowledge like this they certainly haven't built it into a you know aggregated databases like this okay and this is what I consider myself an information aggregator I bring it all together I assemble it I put the seemingly disparate pieces of the picture together for people this is one of the biggest compliments I always get okay is that I help people to connect the dots and to see the big picture and that's what the arc will help you to do okay I'm going to go back to the instructions okay so we have all the things we need assembled right here okay I'm gonna actually disconnect my drive cuz I'm gonna pack it up okay so let me get it disconnected from my computer all right okay so going back to the instructions okay so I'm gonna go through it and you're gonna watch me pack this up okay and I'll show you how to do this effectively so it gets to me safe and it gets back to you safe okay send me an external USB 3 hard drive with at least one terabyte of free storage space okay let's assume this is blank I believe it's a 2 terabyte drive okay the drive you send must have the ability to be attached to a computer via a USB 3 interface that's what this cable is you may send a standard hard drive hard disk drive an HDD or a solid-state drive an SSD as long as the drive you send is an external USB 3 drive people ask me about USB see this is the new format you can send a USB C Drive just make sure that you're sending me a cable that can plug into my computer via USB 3 okay so it could be USB C 2 USB 3 ok but this end you have to have on there this blue end this rectangular blue end that goes into my hub that I use the copy that drives okay so I'm not my computer's don't have the USB C they do but I don't use them for the arc because I copied the arcs on on a USB 3 hub so just send me if you do have a USB C Drive you can send that just give me the USB C 2 USB 3 connector cable we're good ok so include the cable the king with the drive don't assume I already have a cable that will work with your drive I will reformat all new hard drives to exFAT format now for people who don't know what exFAT is there's a it's very simple it's a format that covers all operating systems basically ok so you know Windows has NTFS Mac has a PFS and the older Mac Mac file system I can't remember what it was called I think was Mac OS extended okay so basically exFAT is just a format for all computers it will work on Windows it will work on Mac and it will work on Linux that's what this drive here is formatted to okay it has the exFAT format so you could plug this drive into a Windows machine and it'll work just like it did here you could plug this into a Linux machine and it will work just like it did here on my Mac on my desktop okay so I'll reformat all new hard drives the exFAT to be cross-platform with Windows Mac and Linux operating systems I will not reformat hard drives with any existing personal data on them so for example if you send me a two terabyte hard drive and you have about a terabyte of data that you have on the drive already I'm not gonna reformat that drive whatever you send it to me whether it be Mac Windows or Linux I will use that drive just as you send it to me cuz I'm not going to delete your data okay but if you send me a new hard drive with nothing written to it yet I mean I'm formatting it to exFAT okay your drive must be sent from your home address to my address via a private insured carrier service you cannot send the drive from anywhere else you've got to have the return address when you're sending it to me has to be from your home address okay so you have to send it through an insured carrier service such as UPS FedEx DHL or a similar company I will not accept any packages sent via the US Postal Service or any postal service the return address for the initial shipment must be your home address including your full name okay the external packaging for your entire shipment must be a good quality well padded heavyweight cardboard box not a bag or envelope now folks can I just show you something okay and I swear I'm not lying to you okay I'm gonna take my little donation that I had put in this drive out of it for a second okay this is the envelope I'm gonna use for the donation okay I have gotten hard drives like this in the past before I did these instructions I swear I've gotten a hard drive like this okay hard drive in a letter envelope licked it sealed it up and sent it to me with stay like this in the mailbox totally destroyed upon arrival DOA dead on arrival okay but yet this is what people thought was acceptable imagine this but like they thought that wasn't okay idea to put a hard drive like this in an envelope put some stamps on it and send it to me and that that would arrive safely yeah yeah okay you get where I'm coming from with what I deal with folks on a daily basis do you get where I'm coming from okay and I'm telling you people have done whack your shit than that okay but that's is one of the wackiest that's been done okay so you have to understand this is what I deal with all the time okay so you must pay for okay so you must use um let's go back here not a bag of them use an appropriately sized box we would cover that this means don't ship a small Drive in a gigantic box no need for a refrigerator boxes to ship a little USB hard drive okay you must use only good quality bubble wrap to pad the shipping box and the drive and and the reason for that folks is I just want to like make this clear to make you understand there is a reason okay paper doesn't really effectively Pat a box okay you need something that has cushion to it paper deforms people want to crumble up newspaper and throw it in there doesn't work as well never has never will okay the other thing people like to use is these cardboard styrofoam pieces in addition to being really terrible for the environment it's just it it always explodes everywhere okay I live in cramped quarters I live in a half row home in South Philadelphia I don't have a mansion I don't have a workspace I work in my bedroom I work in my living room I work in my little office that's like a small bedroom okay I don't want to open a box and have it shatter popcorn styrofoam pieces all over the place a lot of times when I'm working in cramped quarters I have fans on you know because it gets hot in here especially in the summer you know and then these pieces go all over the place they go under things I got to go hunting them down it's like I just want to keep it simple you know secondly this works better it's it's a statement of fact a bubble-wrap works better than any other padding material I don't care who disagrees with that that's it's the truth that's how it works okay you use this for a hard drive your hard drives coming and it's gonna be intact when it arrives and it's gonna be intact when it goes back so just get some good bubble wrap okay you must pay for both shipping and return shipping at the carrier's office at the time of your initial shipment okay so that means when you're getting your shipping labels together where did I put mine when you're going to the carrier's office right you're gonna tell them okay you're gonna just tell them I need you know here's all the stuff from my box I need you to print two of these right I need one with my return address and who it's going to and I need the other with their addresses reversed that's it it's not that complicated now let me tell you something everybody tells me oh this carrier can't do it this carrier can't do it they can all do it I've gotten drives from almost every country on earth from almost every carrier okay it can be done you probably just got an asshole at the shipping office that day that's probably what happened okay you might have to go to a different shipper you might have to go back to the same shipper on a different day when you know that asshole isn't working but let me tell you something it can be done okay a lot of people say you know what you're saying can't be done you can't they won't ship a return address label yes they will it can be done the right computers can be pressed on the computer that the carrier representative is working at and he can make it happen okay again most of the time there's you know people just don't want to do their damn jobs and they're assholes and they don't want to sit and listen that you want something that they don't get every day that they don't see every day that you want a return shipping label in the box and you want to put the one that's going to me on the outside it's not that difficult okay you just have to communicate that to the hardhead in the shipping office okay and a lot of times you again you might get draw the wrong person by a lot of the draw on that day okay and you may have to go somewhere else or you may have to go to there on a different day when that person is not working in a nicer person is working but I assure you it can be done okay so you pay for both the you you attach your initial shipment label directly to the shipping box itself and you include a prepaid return shipping label inside the shipping box I will attach the return label to the same box so you don't need a separate box inside of this box I'm gonna put send your drive back in the same box that you shipped it to me and I'm just gonna take the return label out of the box I'm gonna put it over the initial label that's all okay so this allows for shipping tracking and insurance to remain in your hands okay and any insurance claims should anything happen to your drive should they be necessary can be handled by you not me because you paid for both labels in both directions okay keep a record of your initial shipping and return shipping tracking numbers because you alone are responsible for all package tracking I do not keep any tracking numbers okay you can track and show where your shipping where your shipping box is at on the way to me and you could track it after I take it back to the carrier office on the way back to you I don't do any tracking or keeping of tracking numbers that's your responsibility if you live outside of the United States you will need to fill out the necessary customs declarations documents for shipping and return shipping and include the return shipping customs documents inside the shipping box we covered that include your name mailing address phone number and email address computer printed in a plain font on a piece of plain white paper inside the shipping package now I'm so specific about that because you have no idea how people have sent me their name address and phone number folks you know send an email address simple stuff but they have scribbled it literally on like like crumpled newspaper I swear to god people have taken crumpled newspaper and scribbled down probably as fast as they could their personal info and thrown it in the box and it looks like chicken scratch that is barely decipherable okay take your time just print a small thing with your name address email phone number that's it and set put it in the box okay and put it in a plain fun you know we don't need like you know calligraphy fonts that are you know I have to run through an interpreter to understand what the lettering is you know use times or Helvetica something simple okay alright so don't handwrite it for any reason I ask this because people's handwriting is sometimes unintelligible if you don't own a printer ask a local friend to print this information for you or print this information at a local copy center folks see I hope you don't get the wrong idea that I'm being like some stickler or demanding all this stuff this is called common sense this is called common sense life skills and unfortunately like like really look I don't want to insult anybody okay because like 95% of people do do this right okay but you get people who they're sheltered from the world like they've never sent anything in a box through a shipping service they've never wrapped something up in cardboard to protect it they've never printed something out of a printer like this is the year 2019 folks we're in the Year 2019 if you don't don't understand how to pack something up in a box and print a little bit of information out weren't a lot more trouble than I think okay we're in way more trouble than I think the worlds in it I think it's in pretty bad deep trouble okay but again this is about personal responsibility this is about getting involved doing something doing it right doing it respectfully okay that's all all right so include a personal donation from my time and effort you are not paying me for the ark the ark is not for sale this is a free offer of data that has been assembled over years through my you know internet downloading over the years okay and I'm just sharing information that's it freely alright what I asked for a donation for is for what on earth is happening that the effort that goes on here okay that's what the donation is for the effort is to keep me going so that I can get equipment so that I can eat so they could pay the bills here and the bills for what I do here okay so the donation can be in the form of US cash personal cheque or US dollars made to me because you can't make it out - what on earth is happening don't do that I will not be able to cash anything if you sent a check or money order you have to make it out to me mark passio is my full legal name okay you know regardless of what people think of that that is my birth name okay and the name that I can get a check cashed with or get a money order cashed with okay so you know and just put this in a regular secure envelope that you would mail any letter in okay which is what this is all right so I put a donation in there and the secure envelope just means it has some of this like you know pattern there so you can't see what's you can't see what's in there it's it looks Oh peg you can't look through it okay that's it alright so all donations are non-refundable one cent even if you fail to follow instructions and an auntie hard drive is returned to you so in other words just don't do it wrong take your time triple check everything do it right everything will work out smoothly print the ark Drive checklist which is the last page of the shipping instructions and that's that page that I showed you before okay check off each item on the checklist to ensure you've followed all the instructions and include the checklist inside of the shipping package if you don't have a printer ask a local friend to print the checklist for you or print the checklist at a local copy center okay now here's the important part all right we're going to get to your calls in about 15 minutes so I'm gonna wrap this up but things not to do read this very carefully if you do anything I specifically asked you not to do in this section your drives going to be sent back to you blank and we don't want that to happen don't send me these things an internal hard drive don't send me an internal or bare hard drive the hard drive has to be you know in one of these typed housings or enclosures okay with a USB 3 cable coming out the back of it okay that can connect out the back of it so don't send me an internal hard drive don't send me any flash drives or thumb drives okay they're not not big enough for the ark don't send me an as device a network attached storage for those that know what that is I don't accept them don't send them for the Ark offer okay don't send any hard drive with which lacks a direct USB 3 interface don't send any hard drive with less than one terabyte of free storage space and again that means you know if the hard drive says 999 whatever megabytes gigabytes you know formatted that's fine it's a one terabyte hard drive ok we know what that means it doesn't have to say in your computer interface that it's over one terabyte ok if it's a 1 terabyte drive that will be suited to the test I'm going to show you a drive that you should use ok so briefly I'm gonna come out of here and go into my web browser and I'm gonna go to Amazon and I'm gonna yeah I'm gonna type in here 1 terabyte external hard drive here we go 1 terabyte external hard drive ok look at Amazon's choice here it's a Toshiba I get these a lot I would say I get Western Digital the most I get Seagate second and I get Toshiba 3rd ok all of them are acceptable all of them work as long as it's one terabyte USB 3 look at this first Drive $47.99 $48 ok very very affordable this is probably the drive here that I get the most the my passport 1 terabyte from Western Digital ok it works very well ok here's a 2 terabyte for only $60 Seagate backup slim I get this very often for the ark $44.99 $45 hard drive ok works very well for the Ark even thinner than the one I have on my desk ok the Seagate expansion here works very well any of these will work as long as it's 1 terabyte external USB 3 that's all you have to know so any of those will work for the purpose of the Ark Drive ok I'm gonna go back to the shipping instructions ok so do not forget to include the US be three cable that came with your drive do not use the postal service to ship or return ship your drive only ship and return ship your drive via a private insured carrier service do not have a drive ship to me directly from a retail outlet or online store a lot of people want to do this especially if they're from Europe okay I get a lot of people who don't want to follow the instructions from Europe sadly Europe and Canada it's very difficult to get people from those locations to just respectfully go by the procedure that has been laid out because it's very convenient for me they want me to pander to their convenience often I notice that dynamic I'm sorry I have to say it I have to okay I'd be remiss in not saying this I don't know why that's the case maybe it's in the culture okay but I'm just saying this doesn't usually happen from people that I asked from the United States this is my offer I'm willing to do it this way please don't ask me to do it any other way because this works for my schedule okay and it keeps things simple and uncomplicated for me okay and most people from the US they hear that they hear what I'm saying they get there's a connect but when and maybe it's a language thing I don't know but I noticed that Canadians and Europeans are loath to just say okay man I'll do it your way you know they they want to persist in trying to get you to budge and accept it other ways and every time I've done that a problem has happened every time I budge on these instructions a problem happens I have to either spend hours trying to fix the problem myself or give it to my assistant Li who I need working on other things to help me okay so you are taking by not following this and you sending a drive you are taking me or my assistants here at what on earth is happening off work we need to be doing you got to understand how small of an operation this is this isn't some huge gigantic monolithic you know corporation this is all just individual volunteers that do the work here what on earth is happening okay we're not any kind of big company okay it's all done by me and personal assistants that's it all right so going back to the instructions don't ship a drive to me from anywhere other than your home address don't don't don't get your drive first and get everything together and then take it to a carrier office and ship it don't have a buy a drive and ship it to me from a retail outlet like Amazon or some something similar don't ship me a drive from anywhere other than your home address the return address for the initial shipment must be your home address you want me to send it anywhere else after that I really don't care that's on you but I need to know where it's coming from and your name has to be on the return address label I need I don't want to see some company name I want your name to be on the return address label when I get the drive okay I hope people understand that all right don't ship the drive in a bag envelope or cheap flimsy lightweight cardboard for any reason drives have arrived damaged by shipping them this way the external packaging for your entire shipment must be an appropriately sized good quality heavy weight cardboard box do not wrap the box in an external shipping bag for any reason I've noticed that this is some kind of a popular thing with these carriers they have these shipping bags I don't know what maybe it makes the shipping cheaper if it goes in one of their bags you know what happens ok the the the the item goes in the in the bag and then it gets jostle back and forth because somebody picks it up from this end and and it slides to this and then somebody picks up to this and boom it goes down to the bottom of the bag on this end and lateral jostling is the worst way the easiest way to damage a hard drive ok this hard drive right here will take a harder hit in in this direction or in this direction then it will from any of the sides you hit a hard drive from the sides hard enough you're gonna destroy the drive ok that's how the platters and the driver are aligned with the mechanical magnetic arm ok and when if you disalignment is going to be damaged or lost and you want to damage them real fast keep banging the act outside of the hard drive ok on the sides especially ok good because then that lateral jostling is eventually going to dislodge those platters or door miss line them and that's what happens when you put the drive in an external plastic shipping bag it goes back and forth as people pick it up from you know the side of the bag instead of actually lifting the box up with two hands like this okay that's why one only in a box okay again this is thought this is thought through I've thought it all through there's reasons for why I asked for specific details okay don't use any amount of paper or any amount of styrofoam popcorn piece at the pad the Box we went over that do not add any other packing material other than good quality bubble wrap to the shipping box such mature material may shift or deform causing the drive to be damaged you must use only good quality bubble wrap to pad the shipping box in the drive do not put any amount of tape on the bubble wrap padding your drive now I ask this because it's going in two directions so don't tape the bubble wrap when you send it to me I may tape it if I feel it necessary sending it back to you usually I don't even do that because if you do pack it right I don't have to I may put a piece of tape on there okay to send it back to you because that's the end of its journey okay it's going from you to me then back from me to you I don't want it done because when I get your drive and I open up the bubble wrap if I have to cut this with scissors or a razor blade then I destroy the bubble wrap and it's less effective packaging for the return trip okay that's the whole point so only use good quality Bob we wrap don't tape the bubble wrap don't send me away bill or order form okay this is like stuff that I have to stand in line to get processed you want a shipping label or document with the drive okay so you do not want to put a way bill or order form that I have to go get processed in a line at FedEx or UPS or DHL okay that that kills me okay because half the times these places are super busy and then I have to go in there and I have to wait for like an hour to get an actual shipping label for the box that's the last thing I want to spend my time doing I want to slap a label on the box and I want to take it to the office I want to say prepaid drop it on the counter and go okay and that's what I can do with this shipping method okay so it has to be able to be affixed to the box for immediate return shipment waybills and order forms require processing forces me to stand in long lines make sure you tell the company shipping representative I don't want to send away bill or or form I want a shipping label or a shipping document it can be affixed to the outside of the box for immediate return shipping which requires zero processing don't allow anybody else to pack the box for you including the shipping representative don't allow anyone else to pack add to or subtract from or seal the shipping box you have to do all of that yourself okay because I don't want an excuse oh this did wasn't done right the shipping guy did it I'm assuming you did it because I've asked you to do it okay you ship and seal the Box Pat pack and Pat and seal the Box yourself don't let anybody else do that because you're responsible for this okay don't handwrite the personal information I've requested that you print out okay don't leave any personal information out that I've specifically requested that you include a lot of people they don't want to put their email address or they don't want to put their phone number I'm telling you if you want this offer from me you need to fill out your full name your full home address your email address and your phone number if you aren't willing to share those pieces of personal information with me you cannot get the ark Drive from me okay don't send the Ark don't send non-us currency because I I can't go and get that exchange that's also takes a long time okay and often detracts from what is actually sent okay because they take a cut when when they do that so if you're gonna send cash for the donation part only send US dollars don't send euros pounds Canadian dollars or any other foreign currency and don't send money grams they're not very popular in this area of the country you can't you have to go like to the ends of the earth to get these things cashed it's been a nightmare when people have sent money grams I don't want them it's unnecessary a postal money order works beautifully a cache works beautifully and you know a personal check works beautifully so don't send money grams I don't want as donations okay so if you do anything I've specifically asked you not to do the drive will be sent back to you empty I do not want to have to send you a blank hard drive back that will kill my heart to have to do that okay as I've said I've only done it in some of the most you know in some of the situations where the person just didn't listen to what I was asking for okay so just triple check everything if you have questions you can write to me and it request clarification don't ask for any difference in shipping method but if you say I don't understand this can you clarify on this part and explain what this means fine no problem okay and I'll let you fill it out to get my actual address okay if you are your your drive we'll get back to you within two to three weeks often very much faster than that okay I usually don't mess around on this stuff I deal with it quickly okay here's the shipping checklist all of the things in there or are on there so you just check them off one at a time so now let's pack one up okay so I'm going to get the hard drive okay let's pack the actual drive first okay so I like to just wrap the drive like this very simply if you watch what I'm doing here I'm going to lay that lay it on the bubble wrap and just go around somewhat tight yeah I'll try not to hit my mic when doing this folks alright little tight here on the desk alright just wrap it give it a few wraps okay we want some thick padding on it okay when it's wrapped up it should just look like that okay that's not gonna go anywhere in a box this big okay so I'm gonna open up these flaps mm-hmm and I'm gonna turn this down a little bit like this and I'm just gonna shove this into here it's nice and tight toward the sides of the box okay so this can't go anywhere I'll show this to you that's not going anywhere all right look at that nice and tight to the outside of the box okay all right here's my return label here's my donation okay here's my personal info here's my shipping checklist all right got them all together folding them up that package is gonna look like this very simple put them right there on the top of the box okay I'm gonna get some other bubble wrap right so here's everything in there right I'm gonna get some other bubble wrap fold this put it right there on top so it's nice and tight I got some packing tape seal this bad boy up that's the last piece of tape okay well I'll do it one more okay here's my shipping label I'm putting it right on top here you put it on the side to side works good because then I could just cut the top of the box without having to cut through the label I've gotten pretty good with this shipping tape over the years folks I'm an expert with this stuff God knows I have sealed up enough boxes and envelopes Ark Drive ready to ship okay Ark drive ready to ship right there okay when I take this down to my local shipping office you know what I have to do I motion over the people prepaid drop it on the counter and I'm out the door that's how convenient that is for my schedule okay that's it you sent it to me like that I get it I send I fill it up put that return label on there take it to the office it's on the way back to you and I I don't dilly-dally with these folks I'm quick get in the mount people can attest to that who have gotten them okay so that's how easy it is I want to just go back to my slides very briefly to just go over a couple more quick things okay so that's the Ark offer okay let me hit play here you saw all the instructions and what it takes to do it it's very simple okay one of these has the knowledge of the world on it that you need to understand that everybody needs to understand okay it's probably nothing is more effective that you could do for really deeply getting that knowledge into your mind and getting one of these okay so to get it you go to what on earth is happening calm slash Ark or just hit the Ark button or tab at what on earth is happening calm okay and folks this is what this is ultimately about this offer is a mutual offer of respect because ultimately what's on this Drive isn't just external knowledge isn't just external information this is not this is all knowledge of self and that's what respect is all about it's about looking at the self the word respect comes from the Latin re the prefix meaning again and the verb SPECT re which means to look at okay or to see so this means to look at oneself again to take another look at oneself to discover what is really there okay that's what research is all about we are searching to find our true selves and let me tell you something if you really serious take this offer seriously and you take it with respect you will discover the true self and you will discover the truth about what is taking place in our world it is all about looking firmly in that device right there which is going to ultimately tell us everything that we need to know and the Ark is a total reflection of that in the realm of seemingly external knowledge so that is the presentation for today on the Ark drive folks I hope you have enjoyed it and I hope you will take me up on the Ark drive offer because I think it is one of the best things you could do and then you could look you could relive this to anybody you could give the Ark drive to anybody you want family members friends anybody that you talk to hey you're free to share it forward okay this is just all you know public info out there that has been assembled that I'm just making freely available for others to research that's all the art drive offer is and I think when people edify their minds with the kind of knowledge that is on this simple small device we will see the playing field get leveled and we will see things move toward the direction of real freedom and real anarchy in our world instead of dwelling in the ignorance that keeps us collectively enslaved so ladies and gentlemen thank you so much for listening and we're going to go to your calls next so very quickly I just want to say thank you to everyone who donated many donations came in and people like really helped with the technology this is so important I just want to reiterate this one more time before we go to the callers okay because if you go to what on earth is happening calm / donate you'll see there there's a technology needs list okay and this is one of the best ways I think for people to donate because you actually see what you're contributing you get the object from the wishlist and contribute that directly here to the office is here and then you know we can actually use that as soon as it arrives and I just want to thank everybody who donated technology this these past couple of weeks because you you have allowed things to become more streamlined with the show with the broadcast and with things that I do here and for that I am very grateful because that helps that takes it makes things happen faster okay where I don't have to take the time and the the laborious effort that is required when I don't have the right technology so I think it's one of the best ways I just wanted to reiterate that that people can contribute to the effort that takes place here at what on earth is happening is to take a look at the donation page especially the technology needs list because it is all put directly to work toward the true great work of truth love and freedom and spreading the message of true freedom to all so thank you so much to those who have already contributed okay let's go to calls okay and on anything that people want to talk about I particularly love to hear from people have gotten the ark from me and see what they think if anybody like that is available on the line okay so let me just get set up for the call in for discord and get my headset on to do that all right I'm gonna unmute myself in discord all the callers should be able to hear me right now okay and you can join in on discord at what on earth is happening dot-com slash show okay right underneath the player you will see a link that says click here to call in live so if you want to join us in the callin room you can click there to call in live so let's go to some callers here okay let's go to ethan strand ethan strand you are live on what on earth is happening welcome ethan are you with us hey Marc can you hear me Ethan I can loud and clear awesome yeah this is my first time using the platform so glad to hear that it's working correctly Honore let me ask you something real quick before you get to your question what do you think of the of discord as a calling platform I'd like to get some feedback from from people who are using it to call in because I think it's been working great so far we had a little bit of a snag just technologically on my computer well there on the first week but it generally seems to be a good way of taking calls and we could do it from anywhere in the world with no calling fees yeah well honestly I haven't used it yet so I don't really have any commentary on on that from personal experience so you just mostly just installed it just to call into the show you you're not familiar with the platform yeah yeah exactly I literally just installed it right at the beginning of the broadcast today so the experience was easy though right yeah it seemed relatively easy to me I mean I downloaded the thing and kind of spent some time going back and forth between your website and the app to get it all situated and it seems fine to me it wasn't that difficult okay just felt like asking so what do you have for us today well as somebody who just recently went through your process of receiving the arc I can say that you know the shipping instructions that you've lined out they appear pretty come not necessarily complex but seems like a lot when you look at the PDF document right right it's really quite simple you know yes as long as people follow your first note at the very top on the first page to pay attention and be focused then read through it thoroughly that's all there is a lot of elaboration but I feel like that language was necessary this was like a refinement process over a couple of years because as we learned more things that could go wrong in shipping a drive back and forth from anywhere in the world we are repeatedly refining the instructions to try to make the language as clear as humanly possible to anyone reading it what I did and did not want you see how quickly we packed one up you know it wasn't that difficult to you know follow the instructions it's not a lot it seems like more than it is in words but when you actually do it in the real world it's just a few things in a box that's all it is yep yeah yeah I actually I have to admit I haven't opened up the drive yet on my computer to make sure that everything was processed accurately I'm pretty sure I got not an empty drive back hopefully but I actually had it sent to I processed it through a different address currently I'm technically homeless and so I had it processed using my mother's address in Montana and she has it right now I'm gonna be going to visit her pretty soon but it did arrive back though yeah I I'm pretty sure I remember it and it was fine so when you do get it I'd be interested in getting some feedback from you via email if you want to let me know what you think a lot of people do that and a lot of people are astounded when they see what's on it you know they can't believe the amount how much it is so you know you know that's something that I'd like to hear back from people like you know what did you think of the arc how are you using it you know what did you think of the selection of data you know how has it helped you so far so if we encounter anybody that has gotten an arc today we'll we'll all ask them that so do you have anything else for us well sure you know I'd actually like to take the opportunity to just say thank you personally very much for doing the great work and if you don't mind me telling a little story sure I'll say you're welcome and I appreciate that thank you so I can go ahead and tell your story so I just a little over a year ago probably about a year and a half ago I was listening to max Egan show regularly still AM his body mates yeah yeah and that's how I got turned on to you he I watched his or listened to his interview with you and I think you'll really appreciate this so I want to tell the story I listened to that interview and initially I remember it very distinctly I was in the kitchen doing some stuff and listening and I almost kind of fell victim to the emotional mind control because I remember thinking to myself like wow this guy Marc is really intense and not sure how I feel about his delivery you know but I listened to what you were saying and you said one thing that just really struck me and I was like wow what was that that was that was profound I can't remember exactly what it was I'd have to go back to the interview and listened to it again to really pinpoint it but then I you know I kept listening and you said another thing and another thing that was just all really profound and it just I remember it striking me and thinking to myself wow like this guy is so on point and from that point on I just I initially from there I went on to checking out a couple of your presentations I think I did kind of the opposite of what you recommend people do in a sense I went right to your cosmic abandonment presentation I've already been you know it's more the end of the rabbit hole it's the bottom of it as opposed yeah got you didn't take the gentle entry approach not entirely but because of the the amount of research and study that I had already done through other researchers you know I was prepared for that and and from there then I went on to discovering your podcast and this actually works out pretty well for me synchronistically that you're just getting back into the live broadcasting game and I've recently about a month ago finished going through all previous 196 broadcasts or podcasts and so this is good timing for me but excellent I just wanted to tell you about the or arrived the Ark will arrive at a very fortuitous time then because this can take your knowledge base into a whole wider area yeah yeah I'm excited to check it out I'm a little concerned it might be overwhelming for me at first just the amount of data that's on there but I'll work through it Ethan thank you so much for the call I really appreciate it and yeah that it is overwhelming at first that's true because people don't know where to begin and what I'll say about that is I'll just jump into an entry point that you feel comfortable with and that you want to know more about that you already have an interest in trust me it will build and there will be other jumping-off points that will present themselves you will be synchronistically lead from one thing to the next to the next when you get in to delving into the archive I guarantee you that let's see who else can we go - let's go to Twin Cities anarchist Twin Cities anarchists you are live on a lot on earth is happening we have a lot of background noise happening if you could use hi can you hear me now yes I can what do you have for us today hey mark thank you for having me sure I just want to start by saying that you know I did get the chance of coming down - for your mind 5 yes come to see you and of course there was the you were off at Connie's rickrack I had picked up the ark I had a wonderful time to hang out with XXI again and dairy pros and all that so it worked out great that's great what do what did you think of the ark drive Oh I mean at first it was overwhelming the amount of information and then just attempting to digest it in a way that was applicable in the real world I struggled with at first but after a while it really started to make sense and so to that point I was really intrigued by your call to action and so I really wanted to take it out so you sliced Thanksgiving I took up a canoe a pastor about the fake-ass Christian thing and it went really well and one of the most effective arguments I used was you know it was that mean mainstream Christianity is trying to make you know God in an image of them and you know give all these human attributes to God like a vengeful God a happy God and all this and I said no no you're disrespecting the idea of God by putting these things on their God is law and that was really effective method for that that approach in in a way yes saying that you your idea that you know all these emotions and all these kind of human characteristics we try to give to God through the ancient Christian faith is you know we disrespectful towards their idea but um so I'll just be quick but I wanted to to talk about an issue I had so with the government so what we're searching for really is decentralized government which which is really governance right so in my household I have no government but I sure as hell have governance right so I have rules that I follow and I expect those to follow within my household and so the issue really for me wasn't government but if you take it one step further it's it's hierarchical institutions because that is really all government it's another hierarchical institution so actually writing a book yeah I'm gonna stop you there even institutions with hierarchy don't necessarily imply the authority that government assumes over other people so yes there is a characteristic of all the institutions of the world that they are built upon hierarchy and often compartmentalization but I think what makes government specifically a very bad fundamental axiom to accept and I'm talking about the externalize form of it of course not what we're saying we're seeking governance of ourselves through rules that are in alignment with natural law okay we're talking about behavioral rules that are actually set forth in creation that we need to understand and then align our behavior to that's not the institution of government that has this underlying axiomatic belief in authority that people have over other people such that that laws can be made that they can Institute and then force people to obey them even if it's based upon their opinion or whim so that's where I think it differs from other compartmentalizes or hierarchically based institutions but I wouldn't disagree with you that in general once you start organizing things like that you are going to get a corruption within them that is going to have people seeking power over others because they don't see people as having the same inherent natural rights as them now again that doesn't mean that in a company you can't set up you know well this person is the executive who is gonna make the major decisions like for example like you know what on earth is happening if I don't want something going out to the public it doesn't go out I make the final decision about what gets shared with the public because it has my name on it you know so I have to be responsible for that so is there a level of hierarchy there is but it's not authoritarian based it's not based on Authority so that's where I think you know it's slightly different from what you said there but in general I agree with you that once you start setting up everything in society based on hierarchy and compartmentalization where one group of people has no idea what the other are doing or for what purpose then you're going to go down the path of you know there's gonna be secrecy and there's going to be you know people trying to tell other people what to do as far as how to live and it's gonna descend into the whole you know power corrupts absolutely right exactly so through this centralization right that's my point is that through the centralization right because the the the zenith that the porters e-myth point of that pyramid is sought after by the psychopath who wishes to have power over the public in uses the institution as the vehicle surround usurping that power that is right so surely writing a book so yeah you know finally just start listing your podcast and just started writing and so this is my basic argument let me know what you think so hierarchical and therefore centralized institutions use labels to coerce the thoughts emotions and therefore actions of the individual to siphon power from the public to the institution there by using institution as a vehicle to usurp the right of every individual to live free of coercion my argument requires the reader accept that all individuals have the absolute right to live free of coercion right there living free of coercion is possible and that we as a public of a moral duty to live free of coercion right so it's through the labeling right because we accept these labels from the institutions and that allows us to so labels function they dehumanize the person in the same way institutions functioned to kind of remove the responsibility from the individual carrying out the act of the institution against the public right so a leader in this view someone with court leadership qualities is someone who is able to carry out the goals on the institution at all costs to the public and are therefore promoted within the hierarchy yeah that is why we have to make truth our number one priority we have to make morality and principles our priority even over profit or moving an agenda forward in any kind of an institution so I would I would certainly agree with that that that kind of compartmentalization and hierarchy puts people in more of a psychopathic frame of mind where they are just trying to put forward the goals of the institution for it the ends in and of themselves and they're not looking they don't know that it is it does dehumanize people over time look at what the tech giant's have done I mean there's the perfect example of what you've just laid out I mean they started Apple started as this upstart company saying we're gonna change the world you know we're gonna give people a voice we're gonna let them be creative through technology and see what they're gonna do to put out new ideas out there to people and now they've turned into a juggernaut of censorship you know and they're control freaks as far as how hard they lock down their software and hardware you know they're the the model of their of their app store to is so draconian and just locked down it's like you know I mean I have begun you know using technology on the Mac slash Apple side of things and I'm tied in some ways to the the OS the operating system Iran hackintosh is for years because I hated Apple so much that I was just building hacking Tosh's and running you know a Mac OS on that platform because I don't like Apple as a company you know it's it's a considerable amount of work that the average individual is not going to be able to to upkeep you know and it just became too complicated even for me it's just it's like I don't I don't want to deal with those type of complications you know and so through donations

I have actually started using a couple of Mac's again I'd like to move away from the platform but I don't really see many other options I want to do a whole show where I talk about open source software that I'm a big fan of I love free and open source software I think the model is beautiful however I want to talk about why it's so inadequate what why the community isn't taking off as it should and that's because it's not good enough quite frankly you know I know I'll just say plainly flatly out there to the whole open-source community and people who suggest alternatives to things like YouTube it's like half the platforms out there that are saying oh we're gonna be the new alternative they suck they suck bad they don't just suck a little bit they suck badly okay I mean they really are not up to par you know and people can't just think well we're gonna lay out this crappy thing and it's gonna like then become the new big thing it's not gonna work like that you have to draw people to it because you have the best thing out there you know and it's like that's where the open source community is lacking it doesn't have enough people involved it doesn't have enough resources behind it you know and this is what when we want to do something that's just free you get into the area of what's the motivation people have to have some motivation they're in the remote their consciousness level isn't high enough to say I'm gonna get involved in this to improve it because this is what we are here to do is improve the human condition and the human ability to create things okay if that's not the underlying motivation is the betterment of humanity through creativity and innovation as all innovations should be if that's not your driving motivation to create that new innovation you're doing it wrong you're not only doing it wrong you're doing it in adequately and some standardly okay so I need to do a whole show probably at some point maybe bring in some free and open source software advocates and you know talk about this dynamic and how we can improve upon it but anyway let's go to another caller let's see here let's go to Gary see Gary see you're live on what on earth is happening welcome thanks for having sure I just thank you for all the work you do I was turned on to your work many years ago I started out with the natural law seminars and then I jumped into your podcasts starting at number one gray and I just got my art drive a few months ago and I just I find it valuable I sent you a 2 terabyte drive yes and that way as I come across things I can add to it myself yes and and I mean it's just invaluable I have a long commute every day so I copy stuff onto thumb drives and I long you're doing it right yeah through my commute and I travel with it constantly any time we're on the road so much already I listen to when I had a job in central New Jersey and I commuted every day over an hour each way I would listen to so much audio that way it's such a great way of getting it into your mind you know uh mobile listening device this is what the phone should be used for you know you take that data off of that drive put some on the phone listen on your way to work and back home you know or during your lunch break you know that's what I did every day for years okay it's it's a great way of doing it and a Gary I just want to say it's like you're you're the third caller I've taken and each person has gotten an arc from me so I may be the topic drove a lot of people into the the calling room but it's amazing that you know each person that I've already taken a call from has gotten the archive sent thousands of these out probably by this point a couple thousand I would say yeah it was just something I mean I I last year I was listening to some of the podcasts and I I think there was a couple of the different podcasts where you mentioned it and then I went to that part of the website and I just said you know I need to get this I need to get this for myself that's great man when you were in Phoenix I I was so disappointed that I wasn't able to work my schedule around so that I could to join you and Ivan yes my reality I see Ivan was on the list anyway earlier I see him there and I I also want to thank I and everybody that's helping you out it is just invaluable to have this information at your fingertips I very much appreciate it thank you so much for the call thanks for you know attesting to you know the the transformative power of the art drive if you will for getting this information into people's hands and helping them to research on their own time that's what it is all about and our people like Gary who have taken me up on the offer you know they you know are seeing the value in it so and that's what I'm trying to bring to the people of the world through this offer that's what it is all about you know get them to add a higher level of awareness you know and get them on the spiritual battlefield if you will to do the work of helping others to go through that transformative process so let's see who else do we have here on the callin room let's go to Remy the sage you're live on waters what on earth is happening welcome Remy hey Mark can you hear me yes I can good good yeah first just wanted to you know thank you as I'm sure you're getting a lot more these days with the new Colin platform it seems like a lot of people are in there um because so I'm a musician I'm an educator I teach music primarily um but one thing that I that I found really of use recently is the Trivium method which is something that I actually implement into my use of like communicating music theory great so has this been working or changing things for you honestly it's it's almost like it kind of information sort of in a more intuitive sense like it seems like it kind of clicks with the students when I when I give them a you know I try to I try to lay it out to them in a way that that like studying or practicing is is the you know the whole process you know as you laid out the chronological process of you know it's like you take it in you internalize it so you understand really what what the music is within you and then you put it into action that's how you create really a harmonious relationship and I will often tell them you know that's the way life is and like you know the things that we do have to be really internalized and understood and acted upon in accordance so that it would be something that you know it that that is in true accordance with with the world around us and I like to slip in you know a little bit of the of the you know I I honestly tell them on a regular basis I'm like the government is not a necessary component of life insurer and the Trivium method can work for learning almost anything and teacher has anything you know it will apply to just about any human endeavor in any area of our lives you know we can apply it to health we can apply it to you know education methods we can apply it to you know cooking we could apply it to art we can apply it to technology you just about anything so you know I'm glad that you looked into the Trivium process in particular because that's I mean that's really what I laid out there in that whole reality you know manifestation 101 slide that's the Trivium right there knowledge understanding wisdom is another way of you know wording the Trivium threefold process and you know that's that's how we're creating what we create here on earth what are we taking in through information the quality of that information are we understanding what it all means when we bring it all together and are we applying that actively in our lives in the right way for the betterment of ourselves and others you know so and so in another garden for doing that work absolutely thank you for being an intro I had one question sort of in regards that is in relation to that it's something that I've that's kind of been on my mind a lot lately as far as like a lot of kind of like the modern what I would see like the more recent like what seem to be obvious IAP movements in regards to like the foot what is like to turn the flatters you know and and there's I'm sort of like taking myself back for a moment and I and I started to really look at this and I'm like okay well what do I really know about the realm that we live in and so I'm kind of at this point where like I haven't I'm trying to reapply my understanding of the physical world that we're in in regards to are we on a globe I mean I don't because the reason why I'm starting to really question this is like when you really look within like for example the the inconsistencies of of NASA's output of information and and in just in regards to what is you know what I've heard you term as scientism it's something that that I'm really trying to get getting to the point where I'm like I can't just accept it so I'm applying in a sense also applying like the apathetic approach to to re integrating an understanding of that and so I somewhat wanted to ask you it like what your perspective on that is in particular with those two but what are obvious to me are and it's an obvious dialectic it's like you either have flat earth or globe earth and I'm really mine I'm at at this point I'm like what if it's not exactly either what if what if what we're looking up at the sky isn't exactly oh this is this many billion light-years away because those are things that we just have to trust that sure you know that this person said because they had this inner vision of an understanding of a black hole and it's like okay well that's like a priest class kind of saying well this is what it is and that's what you have to accept it there certainly are elements to accepted science like that you know that a lot of people will take on faith however there are scientific methodologies that can help us to really discover how things do work and and the nature of them and that is what the Trivium process when you follow it will unfold it will unfold the ability to discern that truth and I I do happen to agree that the whole Flat Earth thing is a PSYOP I've talked about that on some interviews and the reason I came to that conclusion is because of applying scientific methodology through the Trivium process outside of what I would call scientism or the scientism community because nasa lies and because other scientific institutions lie doesn't necessarily mean that you throw the scientific methodology in the garbage bin so to speak okay there are methods of truth discovery okay that are you can look at these are a pistol logical approaches how do we know the things that we come to know what are the methodologies of discovery of truth discovery and upon the like examination of some of the claims and models you can certainly see that these are either outright fabrications or are just done through a limited understanding of scientific principles and methods that then people latch on to in their lack of understanding of how it really works and then say well if I don't really understand how it works no one else can or they're lying and I'll probably do a whole show on psyops I have a whole presentation planned called psyops that I'm going to probably deliver here in Philadelphia at some future point but I want to do some very simple experimentation that anybody can do that many other researchers have done to like lay the whole you know flat earth SIOP down I've basically been stalked by a lot of them in the digitally stalked literally to a point where I had to come out in a hard-nosed way and say you know if this is your approach I don't want to be associated with it you know you know I'm all for talking about things I am all for attempting to apply truth discovery methods to things and people should do that for themselves so if you're in a position where you're trying to discern the truth wonderful okay when somebody comes to me and says your conclusions and your methods that you've use are completely wrong just because someone else who has used them or claimed to use them is lying and that makes you some kind of a disinformation agent it's like Jack you don't know anything about me or Who I am at all you know it's like and then then they'll send send me bitter emails saying that if you don't talk about this I mean I got an email saying literally said fuck natural law as long as you don't talk about the truth about Flat Earth I mean that's that's where the mindset of some people are at you know that they're that you know religious when it comes to this and that it's it's a religious mindset really I just what I've discovered it to be I've through through my own delving into deeply this SIOP I have come to see that there's really only like two words that it all comes down to in the minds of the people that are rigid Flat Earth religionists and that's because God and again you could look into natural law and say I am I mark passio I am attributing natural law to a creative force in the universe or God and that is true okay but you know to say I need a model of our planet that you know contradicts you know observable scientific methodology just to say God exists is ridiculous I mean it's a religious it's something that I think a lot of religious people cling on to because they want to fight creationists and atheists with it that's why the SIOP has been so successful because there's a whole lot of religious people in the world and there's a whole lot of religious thinking in the world and when you approach people like that and say hey you want the ultimate checkmate that you could if you get people to believe in they automatically have to accept that God did it look into this Flat Earth stuff and because they don't have the scientific background to refute a lot of the claims of the models that are presented then they basically graft on to it because of their religious faith and then they make other legitimate researchers who are really trying to explain how mind control and the occult and methodologies of social manipulation and social engineering are really working in the world and just make them look bad you know it's a guilt by association complex that is applied this is the SIOP strategy and too many people are not sophisticated enough to understand it and I'm not going to make it a issue a big thing I'm answering your call your question about it but definitely not going to get into long-winded discussions and you know taking calls on this topic like a regular basis huh I will answer what I feel about it in a formalized way when I present my psyops presentation and I'll show you some basic very simple refutations of the Flat Earth model which we could do here on what on earth is happening one day - I was thinking - even asking Vinnie Eastwood who I just did a really awesome interview on wherever he has some really great pertinent questions about the great work and about the shadow work that we need to do upon ourselves to conduct the first part of the great work which is in getting ourselves into a good position to help others by confronting the unliked aspects of ourselves in this interview you know Vinnie's from New Zealand I think he's from Auckland New Zealand if I'm not mistaken and you know that's way down in the southern hemisphere so we could do some great experiments that a lot of flat-earthers in their model you know don't get around to doing because we're up here in the northern hemisphere and I think it would be very enlightening for people to see so maybe I'll approach him and ask him if he'd be interested in doing some of that and we can play some of the results here on what on earth is happening in in video format so maybe look for that in the future so great call I appreciate that let's let's go to another caller let's move to let's see tak Arun 90 to tak Arun 90 - you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello yes hi okay my question is what is your opinion on karma or the principal sorry what is your opinion on Karma or divine right to receive retribution in relation to the principle of cause and effect yes and also the people you believe that I know it's a very simplistic way of saying world but you believe that eventually we'll eventually seek justice from God or natural law or whatever what you want to call it yes this is home this is everything that I talked about in natural law and natural law is karma so I accept karma as an existent law in the universe many people have called natural law karmic law or simply Karma it's an Eastern tradition word that basically you know comes from some of the Indus Valley traditions and the Far Eastern traditions that is about what consequences occur when we perform certain behaviors and kind of consequences are inescapable there are always consequences consequences happen upon our acting okay so we we take in information we make a judgment with our processing center of our mind and hopefully it's in a holistic way if we're gonna do it right and then we behave we come to a conclusion about what is correct or appropriate behavior and then we do our best to carry that out now if we do that work where our alignments our perceptions are in alignment with truth we will behave rightly we will behave within the laws of right and wrong meaning we will perform rites okay we will act in right which means that we do actions that do not cause harm to other sentient beings when we do that we'll have a consequence or a result in the world okay this is how natural law operates okay we're actually co-creating it in the aggregate sense meaning that as a whole society makes these correct judgments that either conform to natural law or go against it we will have a series of consequences that will be brought to us in our entire society and then the society will have to live in that state of being okay so what the the the proof of it the existence of this is the observability of the condition okay you are looking at the condition being a state of slavery so how did that condition get there it's not a natural state it's something that was created it's something that was generated the was generated by the behavior and this is how karma or natural law work and that's why it's so important to get the knowledge because what are you really the knowledge that you're acting upon is the knowledge of conscience conscience is knowledge con science means science the word science in English comes from the Latin verbs Keogh s CI o ski ra is the infinitive form okay so ski RA in Latin means to know or to understand and con is a prefix in Latin that means together or with okay so to know together to know with everyone else that's what conscience is it's common sense knowledge it's the common sense knowledge of what right and wrong are and unfortunately we don't have that common sense knowledge okay so this is my take on karma this is what I have understood natural law to be okay when we behave within common sense boundaries of right and wrong meaning we engage in rights and we do that in the aggregate of our whole society we become and remain free when we oppose natural law when we go against the laws of karma and we behaved wrongly meaning we are taking actions that do cause harm to other beings and we do that in the aggregate in any society we become and remain enslaved those are the laws of cause and effect those are the laws of karma those are the laws of consequence that is what natural law is and how it operates and that's the knowledge that we have to get out there into people's hands and get them to accept as being true and existing in the universe those laws exist they are extant in the universe they exist and are real and most people will deny their existence because they're not actually looking at the condition and then looking at the underlying causal factors of what generated it they believe that there is some you know none there's not a causal relationship there okay they want to look at this as an example that you know correlation does not equate to causality and in this case it does okay the the correlation of behavior whether it is in harmony or in opposition to natural law does correlate to the the causal it's the causal relationship of the effect that we get in the real world meaning are we enslaved or are we free okay and this is what people have to ultimately understand and this is the knowledge that I'm trying to get people to understand and share with people in the world because that's the only way we're gonna understand how an entire society experiences freedom or slavery that's how it works so thank you for that call on karma and I would just suggest if you're not already familiar with it watching my entire natural law seminar because that explains it in more detail all right let's see who else do we have let's go to Brandon last name is let me see Brandon bonanza you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Brandon hey Mark how you doing I'm doing well what do you have for us here today awesome I actually I came across you and all your work in the past couple weeks and it's just it's crazy how synchronous things are because in the past few years I've been deep I've been getting really deep into meditation and that's some of the Eastern religions and I I started to see how they're really related to Christianity and I started to see how the theme behind them was basically the same thing and on the other hand I've started to get in the past few years deep into basically like Anarchy like an and cap and now I kind of realized that it doesn't really matter once you achieve the anarchy things are just gonna happen the way they are so you don't have to add any hyphens to it yeah that's the state of existence that we need to get back to exactly I love it and so I I had these these thoughts permeating in my mind and I'm thinking to myself like how am I gonna get these and caps to think about spirituality and how am I gonna give these people who are nailing it spirituality to think about anarchy this is what my hair presentation and orca poco is gonna be on that's the entire premise of the presentation so it was so great to come across somebody because uhm quick background I mean I do I do stand-up comedy I've been doing it for about five years I have a podcast I have a blog I'm a DJ that's also I support myself so nice I've been trying to work this all into into a existence so seeing you is a great it's a great it's a really great I guess I could say so it gives me idea and then so I just want to say that that's great and though the question I have for you is so I just watched your waking up the cosmic cosmic abandonment Ozma commandement great work so I was thinking because I was always into ancient aliens and Graham Hancock specifically I got deep into his work and I love the idea of Balasa civilization so my question is do you think that it's possible that the Annunaki or the people who they were represented as a Anunnaki that it could actually have been just humans that were more advanced that we're living here before that may have survived another Cataclysm absolutely has information yes without a doubt that's a theory because if they became technologically advanced enough they could appear to us as visitors from elsewhere from the sky from other planets from other dimensions no doubt about it that I keep that in the realm of possibility and who knows they could have gone and seeded other planets they could have traveled to other planets and then returned from other planets you know or even dimensions you know or you know traveled through wormholes in space etc you know there are so many possibilities but as I've always said and my contention has always been it doesn't matter where who they are where they they're from the the way of stopping this slavery is the same it is not complying with their commands that are arbitrary commands of compliance of behavior when they don't have the authority to command us to behave in those ways you know we have to act rightly because it is the right way to behave and and stop thinking that we can create this system of violence and and enslavement called and calling it government euphemistically and you know just give people rights that they don't have to delegate rights you know to other people to do things that they don't have the right to do you know it's it's a nonsensical non logical way of operating in the world and the solution is the same no matter what it's not to comply with them no matter what they are capable of doing to us that's why there are states of being that are worse than death even if a civilization was so powerful that they could wipe out another civilization let's say from the orbit of the planet or something like that or from another planet even I I would say I would fear the consequences of living in total opposition to the laws of morality far more than I would by being destroyed by other beings personally like though those consequences are far beyond losing one's existence physically in the flesh as far as I'm concerned but most people because they haven't studied consciousness from any perspective really whether it be a Eastern tradition or more recent Western mystery tradition occult science you know that they don't they haven't lost that fear of death you know they are still in this existential doubt of what consciousness where the spirit is and that's why the spirituality component is so powerful it's why I started with that in my work my earliest work goes into consciousness pure and simple and who we are ultimately at the ultimate level of existence you know or you could say the the lowest level of existence that everything else is built upon and grows out out of and that's why I proposed that is the ultimate solution you have to know who you are before you know anything about the enemy the enemy you have to know about but you have to know who you are first and foremost you have to know you know where you ultimately come from and if you understand that from the universal spiritual perspective of consciousness then no one can control you at any level after that you know all they can do is destroy the flesh that you're that consciousness is it's a vehicle for so that's why I think studying consciousness studies and traditions are so powerful in getting us out of that existential fear of death because that's what gets us not to comply with these order followers and their or the order givers that are making you know telling them to go out and do these violent behaviors we will get out that fear of complying with them and just say no use the lost word and it doesn't matter what they do I mean at the same time I would say we also have the right to physically defend ourselves in the physical domain so we have that option on the table plus you know we we should understand that no matter what happens even if we are physically destroyed in this confrontation our consciousness is not destroyed and what happens here matters and that's the the spiritual component that's lacking in a lot of the anarchist community here right it's too bad it works the other way as well we're in the so-called new agent spiritual circles they don't get the anarchy part you know yeah they're too busy worried that Trump got elected and that's like choking up the whole thing they're crying about all these things and like hey guys people were dying before and after Trump was like them from Wars you know it's like that's right we need to get on board and the thing with the mind control I find that as soon as they could get you out of the present moment you know this conditioning from school from TV or whatever is it gets you on to the present moment and that's when their mind control really takes hold because if you're if you're lost in the past or if you're lost in the future they have you because you're lying to yourself you're just fantasizing and it's it's amazing it's something that breakthrough I've just had this week and I'm trying to annunciate it to some people I know it's telling me we're going to love anarchy in the occult part two because this these are the things I touch on unfortunately I only have about 45 minutes to deliver it so it'll be sort of a short to medium layout format presentation but at some point I'll probably maybe give an extended version of the whole Anarchy and the occult series may be here on what on earth is happening you know and do a longer 3-hour even multi-part series on it so you know that could be a future show as well and I think you'll really get a lot from it because it really talks about those methods of initiation that we really have to you know delve into to understand like what how does this work work how do we really do it upon ourselves you know what do this isn't a step wise procedure do we do we go in order do we do it do it all at the same time you know and the steps of a cult initiation are so powerful and important when it comes to that understanding like what these individuals who brought us these methodologies of discovery of self and shadow work and you know then truth discovery methods what they had to do to preserve that type of learning and knowledge I mean you know I just watched a pretty interesting allegorical movie called as above so below which is about alchemy and you know it showed in the movie something that they actually did do in the past in mystery tradition schools which it's very appropriate because we were talking about how much our ancestors had to go through to secure a lot of the knowledge that that we you will find on a device like the Ark you know and and proliferate into the world and preserve it even through exceedingly draconian times where they could have been killed for even having it or speaking about it but in this in this movie there's a scene where they have to swim underneath a stone passageway that is filled with water to get out to the other side where they then come up and can breathe the air again and it's like they actually did this in the ancient world you know they would have like a small wading pool or maybe even a medium-sized one and they put a stone lintel underneath you know like a like an archway in it you had to swim under that and then come out the other side you know to breathe and if you failed you could drown you know if you got got stuck or failed you know and didn't do it you could drown you know that's how much somebody wanted the knowledge of these mystery school traditions that they would put their life on the line to you know do this physical you know challenge to prove themselves prove how much they wanted it you know it's like that old adage that you you have to want it as much as you want air to breathe and your next breath you know if air were cut off from you and you were dying from lack of oxygen how much would you want air that's how much you need to want this knowledge because our our very life doesn't hinge upon it believe it or not alright let's see who else do we have um let's go to let's go to Joschka Joschka you're live on what on earth is happening hi mark can you hear me I can loud and clear so great so I think a theme of this show has been about literacy and reading and writing and passing on information that we learn absolutely so one big concern that I have is that in recent years I keep reading news about different school districts who are no longer teaching kids how to write in longhand so I think we're going to have generations of kids growing up who can't read the old texts in which was you know they're texting so much they're texting with them so it's gonna become like Greek to them it that's very disconcerting yeah that it that is that's extremely worrisome and I agree that that's the place that we may be in with how the short attention spans that cell phones you know induce that may be the path that they're putting on our young ones upon right but I think it's very important because doc you've great documents like the Constitution the Bill of Rights all those original texts that we can look at firsthand we can see what the founders wrote that's going going to be all unintelligible to future generations and they're going to need basically translators or scribes to tell them what those documents say certainly if we let their cell phones and tablets be their parents you know and that we continue to let the outcome based educational indoctrination system be their guide toward what what would be considered true education you know we have to get them to understand the Trivium method and get them back on to a classical liberal arts education methodology and that's something that is something that people need to do as part of conscious parenting Josh thank you so much for the call break all the callers phenomenal today that's all the time we have for this Misha states even watching what on earth is happening we'll be back February 24th Sunday February 24th under host mark Pascal and government is slavery decision [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #200

Topics: *Mark's personal recap of the Anarchapulco 2019 Conference, Mark ranting on the pure evil and immorality of ALL Order-Followers, the Unconsciousness of the people of Earth, Bad Parenting, the Garbage-In-Garbage-Out Mindset, how most "Anarchists" lack the understanding of Natural Law and the true causal factors of Human Slavery, the critical importance of the Self-Defense Principle, "There Is Nothing 'New' Under The Sun," Psychological and Spiritual Healing, Intentions vs. Actions, Anarchists vs. New Agers, the power of Money as a World-Wide Religion, IGNORE-ance vs. Nescience, the effect of Mark's work upon the Consciousness of those who have found it, Holistic Understanding and Solutions, Anarchadelphia (an event coming to Philadelphia), Order-Followers must OWN their actions as acts of their OWN Free Will and be SHAMED by others for CHOOSING doing them, the Buddhist teaching of Right Livelihood, what it means to be a TRULY GOOD person vs. the average PERCEPTION of what a "good person" is, the IMPOSSIBILITY for Government to care for or protect ANYONE, the difficulty in putting in the necessary Time and attention to do the Great Work, the Kybalion and other Occult teachings and their connection to the Trivium and Quadrivium*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you have to groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening to endeavour to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and right here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time we got a great show lined up for you here today today is Sunday February 24th 2019 and today is the 200th episode of what on earth is happening that's right ladies and gentlemen 200 episodes into this endeavor it's been quite a journey and what we have planned for the show today is I'm fresh back in in Philadelphia from Acapulco Mexico I was at the a Newark apoco 2019 conference it went very successfully for me I'm gonna recap the events of the conference talk about what I experienced on the way there and back and while I was there and some of the great speakers that I got a chance to see and people that I got a chance to meet with while was out there and give people a little bit of a you know a finger on the pulse of the anarchist community and how its how the entire movement seems to be progressing so that's gonna be the first hour of the show and then we're gonna do two hours of your calls starting at 4:00 p.m. Eastern Time on discord you can go to what on earth is happening dot-com slash show in order to get the discord calling room link we take calls through discord it's an app similar to Skype with a lot more features and that's how you can call into the show live so starting at 4:00 p.m. Eastern Time we are going to go to your calls for two hours and you will make the content of the show from that point forward so let's jump into the topic for today which is an orca poco 2019 and my experience at this great event so if we switch over to my computer I will show people the again the title card of my presentation at this event this was my main talk on the main stage and and the occult part to religion versus initiation I'm gonna summarize what I got into in that presentation in a few moments but to start I want to just say thanks to the organizers of the event thank you to Jeff Berwick he did a great job in the organization Jessica Gill who was one of the main event organizers also did a great job in being responsive to my needs and was very professional helped set up all the travel arrangements for me so I want to say thank you to her as well you know everybody had different experiences at this event mine went pretty smoothly this year I'm happy to say you know for others that may or may not have been the case but in any event I know what a difficult job conference organization is and can be I was involved in it for several years and it's a lot more difficult than people make it out to be so have a you know a lot of respect for the people that and undertake such an endeavor and I want to say thank you to all of the organizational staff the people on the stage particularly did a very good event on the main stage at least that's where I spoke and you know the the the tech staff was very good and responsive as well so I want to thank them as well you know it's a big job to keep a lot of people happy and at an event this big you know because there's so many different needs and requirements for different people so just want to say that people seem to have really attempted to go out of their way to you know meet my requirements for this event and were very attentive in their job at doing that so I want to give a shout out to some of the other speakers that I felt really brought a lot of value to this event I'm going to talk a little bit about my presentation and workshop in a few moments but speakers that I got a chance to actually catch at the event while I was there you know first of all I traveled for 16 well I was away for 16 days and half of that was travel I traveled for eight days okay to and from this conference four days to get there and four days to get home because I traveled by ground because I don't fly and I want to talk a little bit later about the experiences in traveling because it really makes it such that I don't want to travel anymore at all and I want to talk a little bit about that and I want to talk about how far down into a police state we really are and how that has to be stopped you know and I mean actively stopped by whatever means necessary because it is getting worse and worse and worse okay so that's coming up as part of my experience which was you know partly good because I enjoyed traveling by ground but partly bad because of the scumbag order followers and the experiences that they put people through while they're just trying to travel from one place to another so I want to say that I think the people that really brought what I consider to be the most value to the event - Erica polka we're the people who really incorporated fundamental philosophical ideas and fundamental spiritual ideas to this conference and really talked about the holistic picture because there were many people and I'm not outright complaining about this I'm just saying this is the fact of the matter who do not have the holistic picture when it comes to Anarchy they have a very limited scope and this is what I was talking about you know before I left when I did the show on the arc Drive a lot of people have incomplete partial pictures of the entire situation regarding human freedom and we need to close that gap we need to narrow that chasm that divide in knowledge by helping people to get the bigger picture information because it's still not out there in a big enough way folks by any stretch of the human imagination okay and there's many people who think they have the total picture and think that they have all that they need and they're sorely mistaken and they'll they'll revel in their ignorance they will revel in thinking that they have it all figured out when in fact they're missing huge pieces of the puzzle in order to be able to see the big picture grasp what's really going on so I think the people that did an excellent job in bridging that divide and helping some of the quote unquote the double-quotes anarchists that were in the community there to start to develop eyewire worldview about the the scenarios and the the data that they really need to take into their mind in their worldview to really develop a deeper understanding of what's taking place and those were the people I went there to hear and those are the people who I feel we did shared work together at this event in bringing people further along in their understanding and that was of course David Icke who has been who I consider a personal mentor in many ways and he gave a phenomenal presentation a very long forum format in which he really went into detail about the entire big picture and talked about that dynamic that many people only see the pieces but they don't see the big picture they don't take a step back you know they can't see the forest for the trees and I think he did a very good job in explaining the wider picture to many people and I think a lot of people responded well to that and I want to thank him for being a part of the event max Egan is always a pleasure to be around as a man and he is just a phenomenal speaker he gave a speech with just it was a you know an on the fly right out of his mind very little in the way of pre preparation which I have so much respect for his ability to do to speak like that just direct from the heart you know without any actual prepared statements or prepared presentation and his speech was absolutely phenomenal at this event max is a guy whose presence you just have to be around and feel because it's he's an inspiration as far as I'm concerned and he was one of my favorites at the entire event Derek burrows did a fantastic job you know he gave his talk about all of the points of what holistic Anarchy is all about paired this to the spiritual system of you know the understanding of the chakras from the Vedic tradition and his speech he just knocked it out of the park you know III think that this is what we need more of we need more people bringing the holistic picture to the anarchist community and incorporating true spirituality into the understanding of what real anarchy anarchy is all about so thank you to Derrick Bruce Larkin Rose always does a fantastic job this was no exception he gave several talks I was able to catch his main stage presentation which was great he did a little skit at the event where he kind of dressed uh it was pretty cool he dressed like in a an outfit that he had everything split right down the middle like he had a shirt that had two different patterns on it and a hat that had two different patterns on it and then he was turning around from one side to the other to pretend to be two different people making making arguments one of course advocating for the nonsense and slavery of statism and then one person who was able to you know think logically and clearly and understood government to be nothing more than violence and coercion and he was advocating of course the the anarchist position and it was very well done I I got a chance to see his talk that someone recorded in the room on a guilt-free freedom which was also very good in one of the breakout rooms where a lot of the workshops took place and just Larkin is just absolutely brilliant in his ability to break things down and easy to digest ways and put it in very simple terms for people to understand he always does a great job with that and he did a great job at this conference as well Benny wills I mean what more can I say just absolutely gigantic heart on this guy incredible creative skills and ability to put into words and infuse comedy into a situation that is extremely profoundly serious yet Benny has such a way with words in his poetry you know and he did conscious poetry at the event laden with you know comedic al as well and it was just so creative and so well put together that you just have to check the guy out Benny wills from joy camp you know I mean if people aren't familiar with joy camp in this community you need to become familiar with them because it's an absolutely brilliant comic element in the anarchist community and I think people who are familiar with my work would love it so Benny wills and Sonja absolutely a pleasure being around them at the event and the the job that they did was just outstanding a person who I was not familiar with until attending this year who really made a profound impact on me was Gina car I was not familiar with her work on veganism and on animal rights and reducing the suffering that human beings do to animals and I just have to say the people at the event did not treat Gina well okay I just want to say that okay the room cleared out for her presentation on veganism and it was absolutely unacceptable as far as I'm concerned borderline disgraceful I I have to say that that was one thing that I felt was just not acceptable that I saw took place literally from almost a thousand people in the room down to like less than 50 people while she was speaking and that is was not cool at all okay first of all she is an absolutely eloquent speaker she is an impassioned speaker her information was so profound that it left me in tears literally okay while I was sitting there watching it if people aren't familiar with her you should be familiar with her information it just like hit me so deep you know emotionally that I I can't even say enough that's all say okay so Gina Carr brilliant was not familiar with her became familiar with her when I sat through her main stage presentation and she did a fantastic job the videos that she used were perf the images the imagery all of it can't say enough about it G Edward Griffin who I did get a chance to speak with on this year as well I I talked with him at more length last year he is just a spectacular person he gave a great presentation as well sort of advocate a little bit more from the men arcus position regarding government and you know I'm okay with that because he's helping move people along toward a deeper understanding of what's really taking place in the world you know especially regarding the monetary system which is what his focal work is all about so G Edward Griffin has been a cornerstone in the freedom community and he continues to be and just a tremendous amount of respect for that individual and just when you hang out with him and talk with him you can see he's a tremendous human being and just you know really has a way with people so I want to thank G Edward Griffin for being part of it mark Devlin you know all of his work with music and the dark occult you know if you're not familiar with musical truth his books I believe he has two volumes of his books now on musical truth you should be I actually gave a little blurb on Volume one that's I believe on the back cover of the book his work is fantastic and his music his DJ skills finally got a chance to hear that he showcased that at a pool party that I attended while I was out there and Mark Devlin is just an amazing DJ as well in addition to being a great freedom activist and author so we did also get a chance to hang out a little bit and talk and Mark is just a fantastic human being and his his DJing skills are just top-notch he played some conscious hip-hop and rap that was off the scale that I had never heard some of these artists and their incredible mastery of language and bringing it all together and putting it saying so much in so few words and yet doing it in a creative way and in a way that was you know just such musical craftsmanship ingenious and mark really helped expose me to some some new conscious rap and hip-hop so I thank him for that as well and then you know Chuck Williams he interviewed me there he has worked with - in the past he's big into the crypto community he interviewed me as part of the crypto show they had a bus out there that they were doing it live interviews the whole time so he brought me onto the show we also hung out him and his wife Melina we hung out on the beach at Anika poco did some body surfing and you know got in the ocean got some Sun I don't know if you could tell I'm a little bit sunburned it was a lot worse while I was there it's kind of moved into a light tan and it's not as bad as it was but you know I could still tell and feel it the Sun in Acapulco is not like it is up here in Philadelphia it is hot and I mean it is penetrating you know and part of that is you know the geo geographic location on the earth but part of it is what we're doing to the atmosphere ladies and gentlemen you know cuz we're killing the atmosphere you know we're order followers are killing it what they're spraying into it and you know the Sun is just it can take its toll on you if you're not careful I don't use chemical sunscreens or anything like that I stay away from all that stuff putting any of that on my skin I just try to take the Sun indirectly and just being outside you know with little shade I did overdo it a bit but you know part of it you know all the travel all the work delivering the presentation workshop which I'm going to talk about momentarily it takes its toll on you and you know you have to part of what I was trying to master and and juggle there is you know rejuvenating and getting a little bit of personal time to be in nature you know because it's like we forget that is all part of taking care of the physical body and activating the physical body so I not only got exercise I got you know a little bit of you know relaxation time while I was there as well and I have to remind myself a lot about how important that is because I don't do a lot of that so I did have a good time in the ocean and swimming in the pools at the princess hotel resort there I love the water you know I joke around that you know I'm a cat because I'm born under the sign Leo but I'm also a fish you know because I love the water I love to swim and it was always one of my favorite things to do growing up and I still am a huge fan of the water so I did get a chance to rejuvenate and hit both pools and and the ocean while I was there which was a great thing so I want to say thanks to also Carmen and Pat from the state of anarchy they also interviewed me out there did an interview after I came off my from my main stage presentation and that went really well we kind of had a little bit of a gathering outside their setup area out of the main the main speaker area the main stage and they interviewed me for a little over a half an hour I guess and they're also putting together an event called an arkadelphia which is going to be happening here in Philadelphia this fall I don't have the exact dates but if you look up on Arkadelphia I'm sure that you will find the event they actually former formally invited me to participate at an arkadelphia and I accepted so I will be part of that event I will be giving a presentation at a Newark Adelphia again that details on that will be forthcoming but I want to thank them for the work that they're doing all the other people that I hung out with Greg Mike Jason Rachel's so many others too many to name you know just made the experience so wonderful and I want to thank everybody you know for who was a part of it who attended and who are contributed to it because they all made it worthwhile so the actual event I can't say that I had any bad experiences I will say one thing did happen it's just a personal thing you know it would feel like I was not a lost item but I do feel like an item was personal item was stolen I'm not gonna really get into all the details of it it kind of bummed me out for a little bit because I feel like if you can't trust your stuff at an anarchist community you know that about supposed to know about the spiritual principle of not to steal then you know where can it people be really trusted and that kind of put a little bit of a small bomb out aspect on it and I'm gonna have to basically go through some things to you know replace the item that was taken nothing extraordinarily important that cannot be replaced but that's all say regarding that I did have a small piece of personal property what I feel was stolen not lost do the circumstances I know exactly where it was where it was placed and then it was gone upon me turning my back for a little while which you know you really shouldn't do it all but I figure you know if you're not gonna trust somebody at an anarchist conference you know where can you trust anyone so a little bit of a disappointment there I didn't let it ruin my time I tried to let it just you know go and you know continue to enjoy myself and do my work while I was there so you know that's all say about that the travel okay it was laborious it was long okay I enjoy traveling by train especially I hate airplanes people know that I get nauseous on airplanes I don't like the TSA so the traveling by train wasn't so bad it's just you know long so you know I was traveling two days by train to get there and then made transfers to buses after that so I traveled from Philadelphia to Longview Texas by train on Amtrak and then transferred over to buses from that point near you know to get to the Houston area and then down into Mexico down to Acapulco all on buses from there so going was two days of train travel plus an additional two days of bus travel the bus was much harder than the train obviously not as comfortable but you know generally went pretty smoothly funny story I did miss a bus connection which could have delayed my arrival by 12 hours or more maybe the better part of a day and I didn't want that to happen I was actually still putting some finishing touches both my presentation and my workshop so I really didn't want any more delays I wanted to get there on time so when I missed the one bus transfer that I had near the border at Laredo the people at the bus station said there's a border bridge that you can cross by foot and it's easy to cross it's only like three or four blocks from here just walk in this direction they pointed me to it they said you can go over to Nuevo Laredo and just get your next bus connection from there so that's basically what I did and I walked across the us-mexico border it's something that probably not many people I've ever done who are from here in the United States so I figured it's an interesting story to tell there's like a border bridge the cars are allowed across it it's a smaller one at Laredo there's - there's a huge one where most of the traffic goes through and then there's a smaller one that is a little bit west of the position of the main bridge it's on a street called convent street and I crossed that one on foot and when I went across and got to the Mexican side the border security agents really hardly did anything they made you put your luggage through a scanner just make sure there was no weaponry being carried across the border and after that they didn't even want to see my passport they didn't even take it didn't stamp it didn't ask me why I was in the country none of those traditional customs questions that you get harassed with okay they they just waved me right through I was like do you even want to see this and show them the passports were like no just go right through you know so it was like totally hardly any you know harassment or tightening of border security going into Mexico at all it was painless went in the wave of Laredo got my next bus connections and was on my way I was fine coming back was an utter disgrace and this is what I wanted to think topics I want to get into before I go into some of the things that I presented but folks this country is getting worse and worse and worse and worse when it comes to police state measures the people here who do a job that think that they're involved in some kind of security are utter fuckin garbage you are utter fucking immoral garbage I don't know how else it could be said all right you should be so embarrassed and ashamed for yourself your parents should be so fucking embarrassed that they are the kind of trash that they are and that they raised the kind of fucking amoral trash that you are that's all I have to say that's I mean that's all I have to say to the people that think that they're protecting or providing any security for people here you are a moral fucking garbage okay you are dirty Nazis and you are dirty fucking communists it doesn't matter what side of the left or right paradigm you think you're on you are totalitarian fucking scumbags okay and I would say it right to your face but strip away your nonsense of being part of some gang and then I'll say it right to your face man to man little boy sorry there would only be one man in that equation and that would be me you're a little fucking piece of trash boy whose mommy and daddy didn't pay enough attention to them when you were a little boy boy okay so coming back into this country was like a Nazi worse than Nazi Germany I guarantee you the German citizens of the Third Reich did not go through anything like this the actual German citizenry okay because they treated people worse than cattle barking orders now at the border it wasn't as bad it wasn't that bad I should say that the actual customs agents at the border not that not that bad similar to the Mexico situation where they they scan your bags took they did stamp the passport they didn't even ask any questions coming back in but then after that there is a there are security checkpoints that are set up by u.s. Border Patrol and these are the trash that I'm talking about this is the total fuck trash I'm talking about okay and I'm just gonna use plain street language to describe these pieces of shit scum okay because that's what they are and you are destroying America you're destroying America you're destroying America and you're selling your children into slavery you pieces of trash that's what you're doing you're selling your children into fucking slavery you pieces of scum all right and anybody that thinks that you're doing anything worthwhile the thinks you're doing anything so-called moral or to protect people or to provide security they're dumb pieces of dirt just like you all right I'm not gonna mince words I don't give a shit who agrees with me or disagrees with me it's because most people sit sheltered at home watching their imbecile TV don't pay attention to anything that's going on in this damn world and think they have some informed opinion when they have a brain full of liquid diarrhea okay that's really what they have you know and they deserve a smack in the face but unfortunately shit splatters you know what I'm talking about people you know what I'm saying okay that's what it really is that's how dumb people in this country are and how ill informed and uneducated they are and they're a disgrace a disgrace to what it means to actually supposed to mean to actually be American your own American pieces of fucking sewage all right so treating people like cattle making them literally get off the bus line up separate from your luggage taking your luggage off the bus line up put your luggage in of all in a line stand behind it have dogs sniffing all through everything you know going into the bus where people were sitting sniffing through all the seats and where all the luggage compartments were you know under gunpoint when they already big men you're big you're such big courageous men aren't you you little filthy pieces of trash boys little little baby boys is what you are all tough because everybody else has already disarmed you're so tough such tough guys your lowlife little wusses is what you are lowlife little wusses that you'd get cleaned up you'd get your ass handed to you in any confrontation with any real man in two seconds boy that's what happened to you son okay you know take off your cult outfit than other jerk-offs believe in and then face any real man and you'll get put down and put in the ground son that's what would happen to you all right you're trash and your parents are fucking trash that's what you are that's all you are that's all people who believe in your bullshit are okay so people didn't think it was gonna go like this on this show did they cuz I'm fired up from that all right I'm back I'm glad to be back in this country because I don't really want to travel anymore folks the the experience that I went through on the way back into this country not leaving it got coming back into this country makes me so embarrassed to have to say I'm even a citizen of this area of the world that I'm a citizen of this country whether you want to talk about what that means to be quote a citizen I'm not talking about the legal definition talking about that I live here and this is the kind of trash that the people of this country breed that's what I'm talking about that I'm embarrassed to say that I'm from here and I'm embarrassed that other people think this is what's necessary and required to be in place in this area in of this geographic region of the world you are utter garbage garbage okay get as offended about that as you want I couldn't give a shit alright so that's the the what the u.s. Border Patrol does they're just as big of pieces of trash as the US Park Service's as all the police of this country are cuz your authority rien garbage you're authoritarian garbage you're authoritarian garbage and the people who think what you're doing is in any way moral is just as much garbage and you're complicit with totalitarian you pieces of trash and the problem is not enough people are teaching actual morality to people not enough people are even bringing up the philosophical issue of morality and what it really is to do wrong to somebody else you have no right to do any of the things that you're doing none you just believe that you do cuz you're a little crap boy you're a little piece of crap boy who is raised by a little piece of crap mother and a little garbage piece of crap father that think you have these rights when you have no such right boy okay that's what you are and it's it's bad parenting it all comes down to bad parenting folks it all comes down to that every time trash amoral trash will beget immoral trash and that's what we have in this country we have a bunch of little children who are immoral trash than becoming parents and breeding more immoral that's what we have in the United States of American throughout the world you know folks it really doesn't matter where you go you know one thing in all my travels and all the travels that I've ever done in wherever I've gone in the world it's the same consciousness there is no difference no matter where you go and as a matter of fact believe it or not the the heart of America the actual people who live here are probably the most conscious people on earth as sad as that is to say with the dumb bags of shit walking around here okay but I'll tell you what it's probably even more conscience conscious than any other country on the face of the earth and that kills my heart to even have to say that but I'll tell you what it doesn't matter where you go it does not matter where you go it is the same immoral garbage the same worship of the cult of the state no matter where you go doesn't matter they have almost everybody's souls they not only have their minds they have their souls okay it's bad it's really bad and that's what this show is about I'm trying to tell my listening audience you're not getting the word out well enough because this is still how it is and there's millions and millions of people waiting in line to do these fucking jobs okay so let's gaze that is our effectiveness how effective have we been we're a piss in a pot that's what we are okay that's that's how effective getting the message of real morality out to the world has been I I have to just say it like that because if I didn't I'd be lying to myself and you and I'm telling you that's where we're at so so I traveled a total eight out of the 16 days that I was gone from Philadelphia that was brutal okay so it's good to be back and not on a moving platform anymore okay however I do prefer the moving land tubes to the moving sky tubes I have to say okay so at least um you know I love to travel by train okay I have to say that train travel was actually somewhat enjoyable you know cool experience if you've never gotten on a nice train and you know traveled somewhere cross you know even partially across this country do it it's worth it it's a good experience to get under your belt you know in your lifetime I would highly recommend taking the sleeper cars as well you know it's not really that crazy expensive to do your meals are included when you do it that way you get a nice little sleeper car it's nice cozy you know there's two bunks if you're traveling with someone you know they have their own bunk too but you know a little bit more roomy if you're only traveling alone and you know the Amtrak people try to do their best to accommodate people and be attentive to their needs while they're traveling I have to say they were very hospitable as well people down in Texas you hear about that Texas hospitality it's true people are pretty polite down there I have to say it's not like it is up here on the East Coast where it's like a hostile environment you know my experience in Texas was the people were very polite and I would imagine that is also because there are so many firearms there's so much firearms ownership and concealed carry that people are just polite because you don't know who's armed so you don't start garbage with other people you know so I have to say that dynamic that you hear about Texas in my experience at least is you know it's a true stereotype that you hear about that Texas hospitality and it is true at least in my experience so um you know what I want to talk about briefly before we get to calls and let me say this about calls well this is the 200th anniversary of this format first in audio now in video since 2010 so almost been doing this 10 years about nine years now for the show I would like to hear when we go to your calls in the next hour what has been your overall quality of change of your experience since listening since what for whenever you started okay so whether you started with the podcast whether you started watching my videos on YouTube however you got into it and you you now follow what on earth is happening the show what has it done in your life what what has been your experience of how you have changed how your life has changed how your relationships with other people I'd really like to hear about that I want to hear about your personal experience of change in your life regarding having taken in the material from what on earth is happening and what it has done transformative lis for you if anything that's up personally what I would like to hear you can bring up whatever you want to ask whatever questions you want if you have any questions do you want me to clarify anything I've talked about from day one that you're free to do that as well so you know but what I'm saying that I would like to hear about is how has this material helped you in any way now you know and how has it just changed the quality of your life in any way that you would like to share with the listening and watching audience so one of the things I do want to say is let's go back to the slides real quick I just want to show people a little bit about the art drive I'll go back to the other slides regarding the presentation cuz I do still want to talk about that and talk about the response for it but um you know I talked about the arc before I left and I put this ad up on on the show to have how to receive the arc I went through the whole process showed people how to box it up and I I just want to say to everybody who took me up on this offer in the last couple of weeks you guys did a fantastic job number one yeah very very very respectful in your taking me up on this offer and I thank you for that that's number one number two is the response was overwhelming I mean when I mean overwhelming I mean I'm going to ask live on the air for your patience in me fulfilling these requests for the ark information it's going to take me little while I'm telling you the response was overwhelming and they're still coming in okay so let me just show you a quick picture if we switch back to the presentation okay this is just some of the archives that I got okay this is what my desk looked like when I got back home okay please be patient folks I'm one person I do have a few computers here only a few ok so I it is going to take a bit to fulfill all of these requests and get them back out to you a little bit longer than I usually take usually I'm very on the ball quick with this okay you have to realize while I was away this is what occurred so just be patient with me I'm really the only one who does this okay I'll have a small amount of help in getting these to the the office in the neighborhood to ship them back out so I'm just saying just publicly please just be patient with me okay and I will get them fulfilled and out to you okay so I want to also let's see yeah I think that's pretty much all I wanted to cover I'm just looking at my notes here I want to talk about the presentations that I gave okay the main stage presentation I was trying to fit so much data into such a small relatively small period of time then I had to talk very quickly I had to move through my slides very quickly to get it all in so maybe at some future point when maybe this is out publicly I will give the whole presentation in an extended format maybe here's what I'll do I'll make this deal with everyone if you want to call it a deal I will after this presentation becomes public at a future in a future what on earth is happening show I'm going to do a full extended version all right here on the show of Anarchy in the occult part 1 & 2 so the whole series of Anarchy and the occult delivered at an arc apoco 2018 and 2019 I will do a full extended presentation series on right here on what on earth is happening that will be a couple of future shows okay maybe two or two or three shows it will take to do that all right so that's some future material for what on earth is happening but um delivering this live on stage was a great experience okay as rushed as it was I really needed like really about an hour and a half to properly unpack this I had half of that time I had 45 minutes I went over by maybe two minutes okay the next speaker who followed me was a lovely individual who was I had no issue with me going over by the couple of minutes that I did and I apologize for doing that and there was no problem but I usually try to be really respectful and keep it right on time if there's someone following me so I did go over by a little tiny bit but as I said I would really required a minimum of an hour and a half even to do this in a way that it wasn't rushed but I had to speak very quickly and when you see the video when it comes out you will notice I'm I'm moving very fast so that's number one number two is this was heavy esoteric information for a lot of people there and I want to say I by estimating I calculated how many actual chairs were in the main hall you you had about 2,000 chairs set up in that main hall in the main speaker hall at Erica poco 2019 they did a fantastic job with the setup and the stage I felt the stage maybe could have been a little bit brighter color wise it was a little on the darker stark side I don't have a problem with that I'm just saying like maybe just for pictures and things like that maybe they could just enhance the brightness and color aspect of the stage a little bit but it was very professionally done and again the audio and video people bang-up job I mean just great job I can't say enough about their their professionalism that's one thing that I had to I have to say that I saw personally again I'm not speaking for everyone everyone's experience will be different as a speaker or an attendee I experienced a lot of high level professionalism while I was there and I want to say thank you again for for treating me like that and having the the professionalism that was displayed so that part of the presentation was really on on point of the of the event I should say so um I counted approximately how many people were in attendance during my talk if I had to give a rough figure estimate I would say that the vast majority of those seats were filled with the exception of some toward the back I would say maybe three-quarters of the seats I'd asked to meet like 1500 people were in that room watching my presentation maybe a little bit less but I'm gonna say right around the number of 1500 people which is uh it's awesome you know to attend an event where there is that many people and they're very attentive in their in their paying attention and being respectful while you're delivering everything so I want to say thank you to the viewing audience that was in attendance for their respect I think that my presentation covered some areas that many people were did not think it was going to go into I think it was as was last year's presentation almost not shocking but it was a little bit of a much different experience than what many people expected it to be okay I'll say that and I think this it's because the type of information I bring to the table when I attend events like this and speak at them is so different from the general information that is presented by other speakers where many people are talking about the political and financial aspects I got into the spiritual aspects the aspects of consciousness and most of all and most importantly the aspects of morality and some few people too few people have put together the moral issues as being the underlying causal factors of the human condition of slavery which we are currently in and experiencing as a species there is still is not enough in the way of a direct understanding of the causal relationships between morality and freedom and that's one thing that I find very sad and lacking in this community of people they're pretty much willing to have an open mind and seek the truth however so I have to say that I think there were much more in the way of open-minded individuals there then closed minded individuals who just don't want to hear it that dynamic is also present though the closed-minded dynamic it is there okay the good news regarding at least this community is that the closed-minded dynamic was far outweighed by the open-minded dynamic and that's good that's heartening okay that is actually good to see so many people came up to me as they did last year and told me your information blew my mind I'm gonna be looking into your work thank you for being here thank you for doing what you're doing and presenting this especially to this type of a community that was told to me repeatedly after my main stage presentation so thank you for the people who expressed that kind of a sentiment to me personally and the people who weren't receptive to it obviously did not even say anything didn't come up to me there were no people who were you know like brutally Curtis critical criticizing what I got into and talked about I think just if they it didn't resonate with them they just ignored it or just you know did not engage me and that's fine okay not everybody's gonna be ready to hear what I have to say the way I say it either okay and there was a dynamic of I do want to say a few individuals who still don't understand me or my style and don't understand the righteous indignation as many people will hear the first part of this broadcast and not get why I'm angry about this so one individual I don't recall his name don't know whether he wants his name out there I'm not you know hammering on this person because of this I just want to bring it out as a dynamic that was called to my attention an individual stopped me while I was walking on one of the pathways there at the hotel and said mark why were you so seemingly so angry during your presentation first of all I didn't think I really was I thought I gave my presentation in a pretty tempered way personally I've raised my voice a couple of times you know and you you know it was given in a pretty straightforward you know stark way you know made a couple of little jokes but you know it wasn't like by any stretch of the imagination my most you know angrily delivered work certainly said nothing like I did it on this broadcast okay so I didn't think it was really that angry angrily delivered you know if you will but this one individual did think it was so I said well let me ask you this and I did it very politely and it's not again I'm not angry at the person for saying that I just said what dynamic if not the dynamic of the enslavement of our fellow brothers and sisters of human beings if that dynamic of enslavement of our very species would not create the emotion of anger within you what dynamic would ever make you angry you know I can't remember who said it right now off the top of my head but someone once said you can tell a lot about a human being by what makes them angry you can tell a lot about their character about why they get angry do they get angry over absolutely frivolous inane nonsense that shouldn't make anybody angry do they get angry over what the mainstream media tells them you should be outraged about this next forty-eight hour period that we're gonna be hammering it and then we're gonna switch to the next thing we think you should be angry about okay no I'm angry about my rights and the rates of my fellow human beings being taken away from them without the right to do so and if that isn't what you want to gauge yourself as an individual based upon if that dynamic of slavery will make you angry I think there's something profoundly broken in your constitution as a human being I think there's something profoundly missing in your psychological and emotional makeup as a human and I think that that has been taken from you without your really understanding that it has been taken from you okay and as such I have agreed by being asked by who's gonna be the promoter and organizer of the event Carmen from state of Anarchy to deliver the presentation that he knows because I speak to him personally that I have had in the works for several months haven't really fully you know worked it out all the details of what the presentation is going to contain but he has asked me at an arkadelphia in the fall to present the presentation that I have had on the back burner kind of you know waiting in line to deliver which is going to be called the sacred gift of anger I will be delivering at an arkadelphia in late 2019 a presentation in title I agreed to do this called the sacred gift of anger okay and let me tell you something folks that is exactly what righteous anger is it exists for a reason there is a very valid reason for the existence of this emotion it is not there to be shunned it is not there to be pushed all the way deep down and ignored you know so it later explodes in hideous ways like a bomb okay it is there to be felt and it is there for valid reasons and I would suggest that if those out there are incapable feeling anger then your own masters have done a more profoundly spectacular job at the total annihilation of your personal psychological and emotional makeup then you can possibly ever imagine you are broken at a level that may not be fixable that is how much of a head fuck they have done upon you that's the only way that I could stack I can't really say it any other way to people okay because if you don't know definitively in your heart mind and soul that there is a role for righteous anger in the world and that this is it this is the reason for it when people without absolutely any right whatsoever in nature in the universe come forward and attempt to make other people their slaves and put them under their duress coercion and violence if that's not the time to display the emotion of anger then what the goddamn hell is the time to display it ladies and gentlemen because if you can't understand that simple fact there is something profoundly broken at the soul level inside of you inside of you I don't really trust people that never display the emotion of anger I I don't trust them I I don't want to be friends with them okay I don't hang around with people who never get angry I don't do it okay I will ostracize you if I see that you never display that emotion and you're incapable of displaying it I know that you're really deeply psychologically fucked up it's not the other way around it's not that if you do display it for the right reasons now don't get me wrong folks I don't want to hang around totally toxic people that get angry about everything and stuff that they shouldn't be angry about but if you're not angry about the things that are human being absolutely sure death should be angry about okay let's emphasize that word greatly there is a time and a place that you should be angry about certain things okay if you cannot feel that emotion and then channel it and do something with it there's something profoundly broken inside of you and a psychological a mental and emotional and mostly at a spiritual and soul level and these are the dynamics that I'll explore more in depth when I deliver the presentation called the sacred gift of anger at an arkadelphia later this year so back to the main presentation you you could hear like a pin drop while I was delivering this people were I felt so attentive and practically on the edge of their seat they weren't like hungry for this knowledge which was a very very good thing to see okay so I have to say that I feel it was more well received than I would have anticipated and I went into some harder material for people this year than even the first year okay so I talked about how religion is the one and only problem erroneous belief systems that people put through their mind with very little psychological processing and then they accept the belief which becomes what's known as an axiom an axiom is a core widely accepted belief in society okay and then they act upon it and because the belief was incorrect and they took it in without enough proper filtration of the belief of the of the axiom the the underlying information then they're acting wrongly in the world as a result and then they get a chaotic result or a result that is not what they want in life this is what my main presentation was and it was talking about not just religion as cultural religion if there is government as a religion money is a religion okay moral relativism is a religion which was one of the big religions I was talking about that we have to erase this virus this is a mind-control virus okay it not only constitutes a false belief a false axiomatic belief it is a false religious belief so people have to understand first of all I'm talking about religion from a much wider world view than cultural religion of Christianity Judaism Islam etc it's not what I'm talking about as a religion you could look at you could put those in the grouping of religions but religion is a much wider field of endeavor to study because it's about false axiomatic beliefs and then what I got into a little bit later in the presentation was in order to purge this virus from the human psychological mental emotional and spiritual makeup we have to go through the process that was taught to the ancient mystery school tradition initiates through the process of occult initiation what and then I described what is the initiatory process this is why it was called religion versus initiation most anarchists are still in religious thought process they're not really in truth seeking methodological process they still have a lot of fundamental religious axioms in their mind that they haven't exercised the initiatic traditions of using a virus removal program to scrub away and remove those false axiomatic thought processes okay so the initiatory system helped to guide the initiate in the proper way of removing those mind viruses from one's psychological makeup and then I went into what that process is which was a five-fold process I added a sixth step actually you know I did that kind of with the seven hermetic principles and then the the principle of care which surrounds and binds them all together in my natural law seminar in this presentation I talked about the process was stop lying to yourself and to others stop dreaming or engaging in cognitive dissonance or magical thinking learn how to think through the Trivium and quadrivium truth discovery processes okay live in the present moment and stop infighting amongst ourselves because we understand what our actual situation is in here and now now we're at war and then activate the physical body because most anarchists aren't really eating and exercising right and engaging in the self-defense principle this is another big thing I want to talk about before we go to your calls the lack of understanding of the self-defense principle I'm going to do that when I get to my workshop segment okay and then I added to activate true care or true heart based intelligence in the understanding we have to activate within ourselves that we understand that as even one individual is suffering all our suffering let me just temper what I said earlier about the pieces of amoral garbage that are totalitarian scum working in the whole system of government here in the United States they do need healing okay these are brain sick individuals that have totally imbalanced brains because of the garbage food that they eat because of the garbage religious thought processes they were taught by their garbage parents and garbage school teachers garbage media people clergy etc okay they have total garbage for the mind so that their output and behavior is total garbage garbage goes in garbage comes out through behavior garbage goes into the mind and becomes a mind virus and then it goes out in the form of garbage behavior and then we get a garbage world which is what we have okay a world based in coercion violence and chaos that's what government is that's what slavery is they need healing okay part of my work is to help other people to see what the needs and requirements are for the change that we want to see expressed in our actual living experience no one person is going to be able to do all of that work impossible it is impossible for me to do all that for all the individual I cannot do that for anyone actually only they can do it all I can be as a way show or the other thing is you hear this dynamic by total fucking imbeciles all the time and I'm gonna say this directly to all the people who say this you are a total fucking imbecile because I directly make a point of directly engaging this dynamic in 90% of my presentations that I deliver there is no new and formation in any of the presentations that I deliver folks it's always been here in humanity among us since we have existed as a species okay the truth is eternal it has always been it will always be there is nothing new in the work of Mark passio if you believe you are going to discover any new colossal data or information or invention or system or you know some kind of a solution that is brand-spanking-new that no one has ever heard of just turn the fuckin show off right now and never listen again you're never getting that that's not what I'm here to do imbecile you know how directly do I have to say this do I need to go out with a megaphone and shout it in the fucking streets okay there is no new information here this is the I talked about eternal truth there will always be present because it is part of the dynamics of nature how thick and fucking boneheaded does someone have to be not to understand that when I've said it a billion fucking times I'm tired of repeating myself about this dynamic and this is all an imbecile who has obviously hasn't taken the four fucking seconds to listen to anything I've ever said well whilst spouts with verbal fucking diarrhea I'm sick of it I'm sick of it because I've said it a billion times and you're too dense to listen okay there's nothing new Under the Sun you're never going to get anything new these are eternal principles of truth that can never be destroyed that will always be present all I can do is help to describe them the people help people to understand them because they're they have mind viruses in the way of understanding them and so I do that in my way because this is this is how I want to do it I'm not interested in how you want me to do it or how you would do it that's the whole point you get out there and do it if you don't like how I do it who gives a shit certainly not me I could care less I've been doing this for too long to care about what anybody thinks of me or my work or how I do it I'm only interested that you develop an understanding in whatever way you're going - it doesn't have to be from me you don't like the way I do it turn to show the fuck off who cares okay go listen to somebody else who has the truth and learn from them I don't care where you get it but people have to become adults and understand you got to understand this because it's about your freedom and mine and everybody else's for that matter so I put it out there in the way I want to put it out there you want to do the work don't complain about how I do it not interested in your complaints okay I couldn't give a shit get out there and put it out there in the way you would if you're so smart and you're so great and you could do it so much better go and prove me wrong prove that it can be done a thousand times better than I can that's what I want honestly that's what I want out there folks I want it to be done a thousand times better than I could possibly ever dream of doing it so give me about a million teachers doing it that way and we make it a little bit of headway we'd be making a little bit of progress out of human slavery okay so that's the dynamic that I want to talk about not everybody is ready to hear the information that I delivered at an arc apoco there are still some people who are very resistant to it and you really see that when you look at anarchists you know social media that have all these retarded left brained religious worshippers of scientism of outdated completely erroneous and outdated Newtonian world view of what science actually is and contains and and how the scientific methodology actually works that has been disproven for about a hundred and fifty years and this is how far from the actual ketchup that when real discoveries are made in new scientific forms and new scientific discoveries are brought forward in the scientific community this is how wide the gap is before the public actually gets it we stay like clinging on to a dead corpse okay the vast majority of human beings when scientific discoveries have been completed former scientific discoveries have been completely disproven as false and a new emerging worldview comes forward in science it literally takes over 100 years over a century for the public to even beginning learning that what was printed in old textbooks is wrong and that's what you have in the so called anarchist community you have so so-called scientific Darwinian materialists that are scientism worshippers they're not they're not people who really want to go through a scientific process of truth discovery they are just worshippers at the altar of what is called science which I call scientism because it's a religion and that's what these pd's left-brain imbalanced smacked ass hats are because that's what they are you know call it an ad hominem attack all you want it's still true okay so those are the people who won't get this because I'm actually talking about them in the presentation they're the left brain imbalanced people who are stuck in a completely imbalanced worldview that is there to mind-control them into continuing to wear their chains they'll never get out of their chains in that imbalanced mindset in that imbalanced worldview there in the worldview schism there in the psychological schism they're broken at a brain level and at a soul level because they dismiss consciousness and spirituality they don't even understand that's the only solution the only solution is changing consciousness the only solution is coming into the knowledge of true spirituality that's it you're not working toward that great work you're not making any progress in creating a world that is based in Anarchy or true freedom get over it okay so that is what I want to say from my presentation next if we want to switch over to the computer view briefly to show people this was the poster for my workshop demystifying the occult revisited initiation into the mysteries this went on for nine hours I went over by about an hour okay I planned on an eight-hour workshop it went into a ninth hour folks this is probably I'm very proud of how this workshop turned out okay and I mean I worked hard on this to put this together in this way okay the people who attended were top-notch all right I want to thank everyone who attended the workshop you guys were so respectful your questions were incredible too in the question and answer session and it just went perfectly from beginning to end the room setup was done very well the projector that I had was great and the screen there was a little bit of a tech snag at the beginning I want to thank the tech staff for helping me work that out during the setup in the workshop room the people who attended gave me a lot of good feedback both at the workshop and after and said that this workshop helped them to understand such a wider picture of what is going on that they just had nothing but really great very nice respectful things to say to me after they came out of it and I've gotten much a lot of email I one of the things I want to do on a future show folks is I want to read some of the correspondents that I get from people to show you how powerful and profound it is to hear from people whose life this work has changed and that's what I want to do when you're in your calls as well which we're gonna get to in like a couple minutes so I want to thank everybody for sending feedback on both my presentation and my workshop at Attica poco because it is really heartfelt it mean it means a lot to me personally to hear what you have to say regarding that I try to go through my emails as best as I can you got to understand folks I get so many emails it's crazy okay so many were piled up when I got back I'm trying to take my time and go through them a little bit I have a lot of people I want to write to and thanked I'm gonna respond to some of the email feedback that I got regarding my presentation and workshop so I want to thank everybody for sending that feedback this presentation this workshop I feel was one of the more powerful pieces of knowledge that I put out in in one day in one day session to people and it was a conglomeration of other material that I put together no hugely new material but it was the way that it was put together and the order and the you know different elements of many different presentations that I actually totally incorporated into this that I think made it special and unique and that was harder to do than I thought it was going to be I was working on this really right up to the point where I had to go and deliver it believe it or not and you know that preparation in putting a nine hour workshop together it was like the preparation I had to do for the natural law seminar a whole lot of work that can be stressful because you have a deadline doing while traveling and wall away but I have to say it came together in a way that I was so very happy with and I just want to say a very special thanks to the people who contributed of their personal resources to attend this workshop because it you know wasn't an extra ticket separate from the main ticket from the main event and the people who attended helped to make the event a financially worthwhile for me to travel and attend another country for all of those days and without you the event would not have been and without you and contributing those resources and attending my workshop the event might not have been in any way financially viable for me to even do or participate in so I want to thank you guys from the bottom of my heart for being willing to contribute of your time attention and resources to attend the workshop that was for me the the biggest highlight of the entire time that I was down in Mexico was delivering this workshop I really really really feel that way so thank you again on that being said and again I you know the people that I want to say gave certain types of feedback in no way am i angry at anybody it's it's you're very welcome to give you know even negative feedback and not agree we don't have to agree on everything I want to just say where I feel like some of the anarchist community goes whereas the majority if I had to pinpoint what is an imbalance within the community it would certainly be that left brain scientific thought process which I consider a religion but there is also the opposite where you have two people who are two on the spiritual new-agey side a little bit more too much toward the new aging that do not understand yet deeply very definitively deeply the self-defense principle now thankfully I think most people do but there are some who still what I would say I would have to unfortunately label them to be pacifists who would not engage in the self-defense principle for any reason I also feel that that's a extreme psychological and spiritual imbalance I I have to say that to be honest with you and to be honest with myself so um you know I said some pretty extreme things at this workshop you know regarding what we have the right to do under duress like I did in out in Phoenix when I spoke and delivered duress dissidents and deadly force at Ivan's conference in Phoenix our truth mind reality you know the reality of our rights are very extreme things we have the right to perform deadly force upon those who are taking our rights away I'm not telling anybody that it would necessarily work out well to do that now but I'm not saying it's not a right you know it is a right when someone is kept under duress and prevented from exercising their rights they have a right to use self-defense of force up to and including deadly force that's the truth that's our natural right and people have to understand that they have to understand it it doesn't matter whether you don't like it that's either true or it's not true and I'm trying to explain to you it's true and it's a right and so you know you have people at even an event like this which is considered an anarchist event who still don't understand that aspect that there is a time when we have the right to take lives because of what those people are doing to take lives and rights away from people that they have no right because they initiated the harm see I have to refine the definition of a right it's not just who causes it's who initiates harm you know it matters who starts it because one can do harm to someone who has initiated harm without right that's called self defensive harm that you can conduct upon someone else if someone accost you on the street and pulls a weapon and says give me all of your possessions if you shoot them or if you beat them to a point where they're mobile you know you performed to right you didn't do anything wrong in that situation there's only one wrong and that was the initiation of the harm or duress or coercion and this is what people cyst off to psychologically understand they haven't gone all the way in their understanding of the self-defense principle and if you don't combine and marry together in sacred Union the self-defense principle with the Sacred Feminine principle of non-aggression okay you know that's what this hat that I'm wearing today is all about you know it says na PSD non-aggression principle principle of self-defense the principle is right in the middle the P okay so it's about combining these two forces together these two pillars of enlightenment or principles of enlightenment however way you want to consider it or look at it if you only have half you only have half the equation and that's not going to get it done okay so that's one dynamic I wanted to discuss a little regarding some of the people present Anika poco certainly not the majority but maybe they'll get there you know it's like they have to hear this right out in the open you that's why I do feel like the mincing words and trying to take people they're super tiny little piecemeal while worrying about all of their emotional considerations look there's no more time for that there's I don't have time for that maybe you want to do that and your personally I'm not telling you not to okay you do it you do the great work in whatever way you want to I'm just saying that's not my that's not my schtick folks okay that's not how I do things so if you want to complain go do it somewhere else don't don't complain about how I do it just get involved then do it how you would want to do it and show me how great that works out okay and then when you're converting hundreds of thousands or millions of people I will shake your hand I will pat you on the back and I would be like you did something I don't even have the patience to do maybe it should be done that way that's not my personality I don't feel like I have to do it any particular way okay as long as I'm speaking truth truth remains truth no matter how its communicated see this is part of taking people out of the mind control the mind control is truth is only truth if it's communicated a certain way wrong as wrong asks wrong ass okay no it is not truth is the truth whether it is scream than somebody's face okay or it is given in the most gentle peaceful terms imaginable because someone is so frail they can't handle being spoken out like an adult okay I'm not interested in that dynamic I want to confront the dynamic of why are you in the mode of saying just because you don't like the emotional delivery that you can't accept whether it's true or not all that matters is whether it's true nothing else matters except whether it's true this is piercing the mind control confronting it head on direct your under mind control if you can only hear things from an emotional point of view and you want to gauge the truthfulness of it based on how it makes you feel that's mind control let's look at it head-on correctly okay that's what I try to do with my work is make people aware of that dynamic because most of them aren't aware of that dynamic of mind control and how it works so the goal here is do get out there and do the work don't complain about how other people are doing it because we're in a situation where we are way deeper into a police state than we've ever been before and these jackasses in government want to make border security harder tighter for even American citizens coming back into this country they're a disgrace a disgrace your freedom is being affected by everyone's is and I'm telling you we have to turn it around folks we have to turn it around okay so I'm going to exit out of the I want to leave the the last slide on the main presentation by just showing the donate link okay if people have found value in what I've presented here during the years doing what on earth is happening please visit what on earth is happening com donate there are many ways to donate to help this show continue going and to help me in just being able to continue doing this work so thank now I just want to send a couple more thanks out to everybody who has helped before we go to the calls I personally want to thank everybody who accepted the ark offer and donated as part of sending their drive so appreciated you guys are you're the best you're so generous you're hungry for the knowledge I'm going to get do my best in not messing around and getting all these drives back out to everyone hopefully by the end of this week or maybe into next week a little bit but I'm gonna do my best in doing it as quickly as possible and it sa safe a way to get your property back to you safely as possible so thank you for all the people that donated as part of their taking me up on the ark offer and also tremendous thanks to all the people who donated technology not only just donated monetarily through the links that are on the donate page but who needed technology this takes a lot of pressure off now there's nothing on the wish list people actually purchased all those items for me I mean that that is that's that's profound from my heart really it really is because you know why that really helps take the pressure off of me and keep some things in the pipeline - you know when I need when I need extra toner or paper or discs or anything like that and it's there and I don't have to wait for it and you know it helps make the process of making inventory and getting things out there to people smooth and that's what this is all about is getting this information out there and because of the gifts area of the site and the donations page you guys are helping me get this information out to a much wider audience and I want to thank you from the bottom of my heart for helping with that task so I think that's all that I have in the way of any slides for today so let's jump in with your calls and the rest of the show will be you will make the content anything is fair game and I personally want to hear about what your experience in taking in the information of what on earth is happening how that has gone how it has been for you has changed the quality of your life and the quality of your relationships if you'd like to talk about that so let me get gerd up here with my headset okay and I'm gonna unmute myself and jump into the call room I think everybody in the waiting area in the call room on discord will be able to hear me and let's jump in so here we go let's hear from unabashed anarchist you're live on what on earth is happening episode number 200 are you able to hear me check looks like we're having a technical issue my mic is unmuted his mic is unmuted you uncheck the main link okay all right there you are we have you it looks like we solved that issue that I had push-to-talk turned on and I'm no worries I apologize folks it was a little bit we had a couple of technical snags setting up today I apologize for you know the little bit of tuck issues that are going on this is gonna happen we'll work through them so thanks for your patience so uh yeah thanks for being the first caller on the 200th episode and anything is fair game what do you have for us today well thanks for having me mark I've been following you for a long time I actually discovered your work first when you did an interview with a red ice radio Henrik Tom Graham yeah a long time ago I remember 12 2013 something like an individual who when I was a child I I actually independently derived the idea of political Anarchy and philosophical anarchy without having any input from outside and I was you know to shut down and told by so many people you know no no this isn't the way it is that would never work and yadda yadda yadda and so I just went off onto the Internet and you know from spiritual and political and all kinds of different explorations and you know when I heard your article and I believe here you're talking about how like you know well here's why democracy is actually like a million times worse than monarchy because you know when there's a monarch it's like that's the person to blame for everything that the government's doing when there's a democracy it's the whole SIOP of well we are the government this is what we are doing and you know that how insidious that actually is and the I's incorporated into democracy that the majority will rule the mob will rule you know and that means if there's an immoral population that believes that they could just make up whatever immoral things that they want to make up that that's perfectly fine and acceptable under that form of quote man's law well I see one of the one of the folks in chat has the name immortal technique and that's that's a rapper I'm very familiar with and he's one of his uh quotes that I took most of heart is uh you know universal truth is not stipulated by mass opinion that's awesome yeah yeah immortal immortal technique actually played at an arc apoco I did not get a chance to 10 but our friends of mine attended and said it was fantastic he's amazing we are working on finishing touches on on my work and was unable to actually attend at that point so but I heard it was very very well done awesome so mark there's one thing that I there are a couple things that I've written just jotted down trying to get on the calls for the past couple weeks one of them is you know and I'm big into like you know debate and argumentation not from like a hateful standpoint but just from like I've always looked through your work to see like is there something that you know I could like improve upon or like that I don't necessarily agree with 100% it's very hard because you're on point about a lot of stuff mark but I do I hate that I feel like the way that um you've communicated the idea of good and bad while it is no it's mostly very very on the up and up I think the one factor that you haven't really touched on - you know satisfy me is the idea of intent as being a part of the karmic formula the part of the common morality like - like well an action that causes harm is a wrong and an action that doesn't cause harm is a right true but true in the sense that you know the Sun rises in the West it's like yes okay sure well that's true from a certain perspective but from another perspective you have a man who has a random number generator that if it hits on a certain number it's gonna explode a nuclear bomb and it never hits that number and the bomb never explodes and so you know we can still see that he's done a moral wrong and then we have a man who's you know stone-cold sober car and perfect repair tooling down the road and hits on a nail or something he doesn't see and swerves and like kills a bunch of people and we can see that he's you know morally not as culpable for that act as the first individual would be for his act even though such action as armed people I would agree with that I don't really think that I have you know misrepresented that in any way in my world no there yeah but III think that you know I take the approach that intent isn't as meaningful because to many people I believe use that as an excuse and justification for behavior which initiates harm to other people because they'll say well they just didn't know right so the idea is that ignorant of natural law would be some sort of an excuse now you hear this all the time in man's law ignorant of the law is no excuse well that's a bogus argument nobody could actually possibly possibly know all of the statutes and all of the laws that are made up by man on a daily basis it would not even be a practical thing okay no one could take all that information in and no know it at any given time especially when it's in a constant state of flux and changing all the time because of the moral relativism that it is based upon but to say that there's no excuse for natural law for not knowing natural law I think does hold weight because you can have the intention of wanting to do good okay but in exercising something that is based upon coercion to perform so-called security and or trying to keep people safe which is always what all of the rights the the limitations and taking of Rights is always based upon we're gonna keep you safe because they're playing upon people's innate sense of morality by trying to say Oh what would you advocate be done if if this isn't done and how all this harm would come to people no one can keep us safe that's number one see part of her more people have to get into is there's a there's a few things that can never be done okay it is an impossibility for anyone else to actually really take care of all the aspects of your life that you need to have functioning and working to be a healthy adult human being only you can really do that you have to take the responsibility to do those things that's not to say we can't cooperate and work together okay but it is ultimately to say you cannot make someone else responsible for what you what is going on in your life okay you can't make someone else responsible for your health you can't make someone else responsible for your education you can't make someone else responsible for your relationships you can't make someone else responsible for the progress the progress of your spiritual understanding learning and growth you must be responsible for all those things so this not nullifies the nanny or the the left aspect of the political spectrum who they want government to be mommy nanny and take care of all those things no one can take care of all those things only you can be responsible to take care of those things for yourself the second part that nullifies all need of man's law and this intent of trying to do the right thing you know this is why they always have to portray government as being the good guy who's trying to do one of these two things or the others either provide and care for everybody or what's the other thing to protect and make everybody safe this is the daddy aspect of the whole you know aspect of government and this is the part that is all about coercion of other people okay and then we're gonna take your rights to make you more safe and keep you protected well here's the big axiomatic flaw in that thinking that's religious thinking because just like no one can ever care for all of your needs and what you need to develop in your life no one can ever protect you or keep you safe it is an impossibility for another to protect you or keep you safe now look in a situation we're like you know an attacker is trying to attack someone's wife or girlfriend obviously a man can help work off that kind of an attack individual or even a group of people it is possible to help contribute to helping to protect or keep an individual safe but there are no guarantees and they're not gonna be there who's going to be closer to the actual nature of a situation that could potentially harm you than you this is why self-defense and martial arts have to be part of our self-care a program okay you can't leave that to anyone else that's why you can't say I'm going to let the government protect me you have to learn martial arts self-defense and Firearms responsibly so that you can do this when the situation arises every your child should be practicing those things and you know mark I do have two children I've got a five and a seven year old and I've raised them both and I'm continuing to raise them both homeschooled teaching them study Aikido Taekwondo Shotokan hue teaching them all that you know when it when it comes time you know will teach them firearms as well but uh that's Conyers parenting right there that's one of the things that I think should be emphasized more the idea of teaching them about anarchy kind of openly and how to some people that was like oh my gosh I can't believe you're you're telling your kids this let them grow up and make their own minds up but it's like no there are people out there teaching their children about the legitimacy of the state or about you know if they don't follow all the church's rules they're gonna burn in hell and another really good way you are doing what you are doing there's you are properly morally educating your children which is what you're charged as a parent is to do so you're doing it the right way by morally bringing them up from a young age that's what we are supposed to do as parents you know there they are your words you are their steward and you are doing right by them and teaching them those true moral principles so thank you well thank you Mark and the last thing I really wanted to get across to you I know we use in the you know truth community the idea of chess as a concept of the light against dark there's a game that I'm not certain that you're aware of it's older than chess and it's it's called go or baddack or wait cheese the pendulum they have but I have heard of it but I do not know how to play it mark I know you're a busy guy but if you have a moment to learn that game I promise you that the the philosophical and spiritual truths that you will take away from learning that game will absolutely impact your view on how to argue how to debate how the truth movement should go about a lot of things because it is very much a game where it's also you know the it's it's absolutely worth the play anyways part of the truth community should check it out yes you are not the first person to tell me this my producer is actually smiling because he brought it up to me not too long ago and it's something that I am going to take time to familiarize myself with in the very near future so thank you great points see look folks these are the kind of calls that we get here okay I mean I just I've said it many times before I want to re-emphasize it again the callers to the shower like the best in the entire talk you know radio TV world it's it's truly inspiring it's like that this is something that like make does make me feel good that we get these types of calls so let's go to let's go to Brandon bonanza Brandon you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 200 welcome you are unmuted from my end if you can make sure that your own microphone is unmuted on your end Brandon are you there alright I'll give you another second or two the unmute is down in the lower left-hand corner of the discord interface you should unmute yourself when you come in because you will be server muted muted from the actual server end until I unmute you so Marc there he goes alright worked it out hey I was using my other laptop which I didn't have it okay no worries what do you have for us here today Brandon so that coming through my computer yeah you wanna you want to use headphones or and silence any other audio in the room from any device so if if you don't have headphones you're gonna hear an echo that's gonna create an issue so try it again I can hear you fine so just go ahead and risk your question or make your comment okay so um what I wanted to talk about was you wanted to know who was affected from you and I've came across you probably about mid December 2018 so it hasn't been that long Wow very recent okay so what does yeah what has been your experience or your impression of the information this fall I I actually talked to you recently I'm on your shows and my experience has been was at a point where I've been meditating for a few years and I was pretty good with the spiritual aspect and I've also been super into Ron Paul right to anarchism and enter capitalism but there's just something there I couldn't there was something that they couldn't give the spirituality that I was that I was trying to convey to most people and I understood that then I came across you and it kind of all fell into place that's where a very Brandan Wright very quickly a lot of people tell me one of the things I hear from many people is that whatever background that they were coming from prior to becoming privy to the information that I put out there for people is that they feel like they had an incomplete picture or a very disjointed picture of things where they could not see the relationship between them and they tell me that this weave that tapestry together and help it all come together and make sense that it was taken all of this was taking place from all of the different former perspective this seemed very disjointed before was that something like your experience cuz that's the thing I hear over and over again from people is that I helped connect the dots or put it all together for them yeah that's that's really true because I felt that on either side they weren't very accepting of each you know if you look at the spiritual community as far as their politics or you look at the anarchist community as far as their spirituality I agree there's what I liked about in my presentation on the main stage yeah anyway to see that and then so you're the way you break down natural law was very inspiring so thank you I've had this domain name that is anarchy means without rulers calm I bought it a while ago and I had been working on it right when I stumbled across all your stuff great name oh the way so it's basically just a landing page so if someone's talking to somebody and they're and because anytime someone hears Anarchy they always think about chaos well not people like us but the general public so I figured it'd be a nice place to point people to and then I came across you so I actually blinked in one of your videos about natural law and there so hope you don't mind no not at all I really appreciate when people spread the word like that and you know who knows how many people that might be new to this also they stumble across that for whatever reason and you know then they hit that and they're off to the races so I really love it when people share my material like that I encourage them to do so it's how that's exactly how I feel I kind of feel it's like I can throw rocks into people's shoes and then when their it just becomes an annoyance and then they kind of look into it because obviously we all know how hard it is to convey just this pure truth to people it's just really too strong for them they did the cognitive dissidence kicks in we're like oh we're like transformed we're able to take that raw electrical energy through this information like into ourselves but then we tend to have to step it down or hand it to other people who can step then step it down to give to people who aren't really strong enough to take it it is likely really throwing a weight to a person that has never worked out a day in their life or you know has very fragile bone structure and weak strength and they're not going to just take that lift and run with it they have to be helped to be built up first and again I'm not telling people not that that's not what needs to be done that is definitely what needs to be done you know it's just I have to try to give this information to the people who are capable who have the strength and motivate them to go then and help there's other people who have a little bit less strength than we do so it's it's important to keep in mind I'm not saying that that work doesn't need to be done I'm saying I'm the person who's gonna hand it to the other strong people first you know that we got to build that tight-knit community first then we can go on help disseminate it to the people who don't have that strength of character and will but Brennan I want to ask you something if I may after you you brought up the dynamic of the divide between the anarchist community and the spiritual community this is what was one of the cruxes of my presentation at Anika poco what do you think that we can do to bridge that divide or that gap in understanding and help anarchists to understand deep level spirituality a little bit more and help the spiritual people understand our key a whole lot more what do you think might be a method of doing that or just something that could help to bridge that divide and and help that understanding to flourish more oh I'm actually really glad that you asked me that because I recently wrote a blog post about knowing yourself that's what I titled it know thyself because they went watch the matrix your video about breaking it down and it had been awhile since I watched it a lot of things really clicked for me so I wrote this this easy article kind of breaking it down talking about like how religion is all basically trying to tell you the same thing all the religious figures and so that's that more laws more problems calm quick shadow so I wrote that and I tried sharing it around with some of the people a couple of people were pretty receptive I've gotten some stuff published on libertarian institute.org before but they weren't really interested in it and it didn't even I tried to cut out all the the the hippie dippie stuff and all the really religious stuff so that's something I tried and then another thing that I just been getting into recently is I don't know about with the libertarians but I've been getting into tarot cards because of the symbology it's a fanat it's an absolutely fascinating study I mean and it will open up a whole deep understanding of true spirituality and natural law and true freedom if one really deeply penetrates the the mysteries of the message of the Tarot it's something that I found find profoundly important and have covered a pretty decent amount in my work so I highly encourage you to look deeper into that tradition what have you found so far in studying it so you you were the one I had to credit with turning me on to it and then I've been looking into Michael to Zairian and his work and I found this book I'm not sure if it's recommended but it's called the ancient arrow and its symbolism by David Lemieux and they want like 300 hours on Amazon for but I found it some coal books are like that that the you'll pay a premium for them depending on how rare or out of print they are absolutely I mean it was pretty it was printed in like 84 but I ended up finding it for $20 on some used book site oh great and it just goes into the link between Hermes thoughts and the thoughts between connection with that and the meanings of the cards when it comes to that so I found that I think just with the symbology because if I could because I'm a podcaster and I want to start a video series I think if I could start to show people the symbology that they see in everyday life and the way it relates to the Tarot maybe this way mention because this way it's not really political or religious it's kind of a fun thing that we're doing and I'm just dropping in ideas as I do it it's are helping people to see a system of correspondences that were there to wordlessly teach profound life lessons that is what the Tarot was designed to do and I think people who aren't religious at all can see that if it's explained properly to them and I think that is pretty it's a pretty good and effective toolset for helping to bridge that divide that we're talking about because you know it understanding what the tarot cards truly represent in life does not require any religious belief it is just it's a it's a pictorial fable it's a collection of pictorial fables and life lessons it's one of the ways you can see the Tarot so I think that's definitely a good approach and a good introductory thing that maybe some of us can do and again we could do it in so many different ways folks it is it is doable from such a different considerable amount of perspectives the great work is not one thing it is many many many approaches that we should all use simultaneously from health to true education methodologies to you know understanding allegorical systems to teaching straight plane philosophical morality to people it can be done in so many ways you could do it through art through music through pictures through different occult traditions and you can choose you can decide the way that you want to go about doing it in in accordance with your strengths okay so that's what I encourage people to go ahead and do so let's see who else do we have here all right I'm gonna go to Ivan from Phoenix I see that he's in in there because I want to give you a little bit more time last time we spoke Ivan from Phoenix my friend how are you doing hey Mark can you hear me today absolutely sounding good oh really I was the last the first two times I called you on this show I was at home those nice quiet environment show synchronistically the first time I called you was from work noisy background from work oh I can hear a small bit of background noise but it's not very distracting I'm hearing you're fine through my headphones I hope it's coming through okay Andre live stream so go right ahead yeah very well it keeps kicking me out the hot spot onto my tablet and the tablet is what I'm attached to now listen alright yeah jump in alright so yesterday I attended here in Tempe nearby Phoenix an event called local to global justice interesting yeah it's I think what we would categorize like social justice kind of die and sure enough the panels were interesting and I only spoke twice asked two questions and two different workshops both times obviously I got that glazed so you wouldn't say they were a highly conscious community by any stretch right there as conscious as far as I think I threw this term at you before conspiracy tainment so as far as the universities and whatever the powers that should not be allowed think they know that's as far as they're going it's I did it's a box within a box so they cut me out of one box and falling into another box and such they think that these traps are set up I call them you know color the sacks before the gold mind can be truly developed you know they have on different nets or snags waiting for people if they break out of one they want to snag you in the next one before you can get to the finish line of understanding natural law so yeah that is how the the system sets up their their psychological control nets without a doubt right I know you can tell it's well-intentioned speakers hopefully and attendees however they're not ready to go there and the funny thing is is the subtitle for this event was called radical imaginations okay so they were talking all these problems with you know sex trade labor and all this stuff and I stood up and said okay I hear what you're talking about has anybody considered doing away with money altogether that is the thing that's keeping everything together it causes money lack of funding and all this stuff you have poverty you have wealth so if you get rid of that whole concept and do things that need to be done because they need to be done that can change things you just have very you just attack the very God of all creation there I mean you just attack the dynamic that actually created all of the matter and energy and laws of all the universe money right I mean that's what did it I'm an atheist mark oh my god yeah I mean that's deicide man I mean that's exactly what that is you just tried to kill their God amen I'm blaming you mark because you want to know what I learned from you there you go the one you told me about the one I so thanks mark now you made me you made life that much more but trouble for me because I'm amongst all these people in the matrix and attempting to wake them up to that they're in a matrix let alone get out of it I think when we depression regularly when we make headway in destroying the religion of authority then it will be easier for people to see side of the box of the religion of money it's gonna be very hard while government is still in place see I feel like if we do get out of this very deadly and chaotic situation that we are in with the slavery of government then we can make some progress in headway toward the end of the monetary system and moving toward it as a society where we're actually treating each other as a living dynamic human family of brothers and sisters that's going to take tremendous work and I don't think that we're gonna be able to do that while we're in slavery well I think we have to end the authoritarian religion first and then move to that higher level of conscious that will be the next round of this fight so to speak you know and you know while we're still in this system you know obviously people are going to have to acquire what the resources that are used within this system to just be able to live eat do what they do with technology put the word out you know some create physical items and send them all over the world if they can you know it's a it's it's an unfortunate thing that is quite frankly right now necessary insofar as because other people still believe in we unfortunately must continue to use it and employ in the best ways we have to transmute that illusion into truth by using it in the best ways that we can put it to work through through us in so I think that's the best way we can deal with the unnecessary monetary system that is in place right now until we move to a higher level of consciousness and get out of the the slavery of of the whole control system as far as government is concerned I think money will be around longer than government will if humanity moves in the right direction I think that will be the religion we will conquer after we conquer the religion of government personally Oh mark we can we butt heads mark Butthead I'm just saying they're there two heads of the same snake I agree this whole order followers and belief in authority they I'm not gonna do what you tell me well here's a hundred thousand no ok here's two hundred fifty thousand okay so they turn because if the order legal sorry yeah man-made legal order followers won't follow the orders then the contractors and mercenaries sure as well and Ivan I want to say something in addition to that as an addendum to that when we think of the morality and overall consciousness of the people even the people who are oppressed by the system of control how many people percentage-wise do we think if offered enough some of this you know illusory construct that we call money would not cave in and do something immoral if asked who for a certain amount of money you know I think the number would be exceedingly small I think we would be looking at less than five percent of all human beings to be honest again if I'm being honest with myself and others which I endeavor always to do I think we would be looking at about three to four percent of human beings would not cave in under the pressure of accepting tremendous amounts of wealth for themselves to do something immoral to another human being sadly you know part of what I learned from you then trying all this in with what you just said now I would say the that percentage that you threw out there maybe the other end of the spectrum of the true psychopath the true psychopathy you know the truth yeah everyone else will be secondary third for whatever your level of psychopaths that would give in not for a hundred thousand maybe for a million right the ones who won't that's that small one percenter feet opposite of not a trace of psychopathy in their system that's right and it shows you that's how little light there is in the world that's how true how small what a small amount of true spiritual light and enlightenment there is in the world and it does show us what our great work is to do you know we have to communicate these principles of true and morality to all who will will listen at any level and plant those seeds of understanding in them so that they can you know flourish at a later time possibly so Ivan thanks so much man your your calls are always fantastic do you have anything else I'll just throw out a few movies oh and I think barb had set a little something in my ear about bugging you may be doing a little segment yeah we could maybe bring on a show to talk about some allegories at some point you know through movies or I'd like to bring you on the one great work network when we get it started and you know you know you have a page on there where you could do allegorical breakdowns through you know videos or articles you know I think it would be great you know I want to sit down and talk about with you about making that happen at some future point the network is gonna take a little while to get up off the ground I still looking for more technical help folks briefly let me interrupt you very briefly Ivan I'll let you get back to your point and longer allegorically about movies because you always do a great job with that we we did mention last week that I'm still looking for some technical help I should have covered this and before going to the calls I want to take just a moment because I did say to either my assistant if you were in any of those positions to be able to contribute technological help to what on earth is happening but we didn't give her email address I just wanted to give her correct email address because her name isn't spelled like you might think that it is it's L e I H a at what on earth is happening calm Lea at what on earth is happening calm if you are in a position to be able to help technologically in the ways that I asked last week I'm looking for a webmaster with strong PHP skills skills in a you know my sequel database programming you know who can modify some open source software maybe even make you know a mobile app I'd like to love to do a mobile app at some point if you have any of those types of skills and also we were looking for video editors and Photoshop people so video and graphics send email to my assistant Lea at on earth is happening calm she has taken in everybody's requests to try to you know contribute and help with the team here and we are going through all of those and we have you know looked at everybody's skill set and we're going to be getting back to people so thank you to everyone so far who has responded and that is the email address there on your screen that you can send your your an example of your work and you know a resume and whatever skill sets that you have over in my assistant and you'll hear from her so thank you Ivan sorry for the interruption on that but it's something that I thought was important that I neglected to mention so you said you had a few movies that you think people should look out from an allegorical point of view and I know you're pretty good you haven't your finger on that pulse and seeing what Hollywood is doing whether it be for for good or ill you know you you you get out there like the messages that are being put out there through movies and popular entertainment so what do you have for us in that regard okay I believe so I have them all written down so I'm gonna start watching the ones that you've recommended to pick out the the allegorical content to content within them right okay yeah so this movie the yeah serenity it should still be out barely maybe in a handful of theaters Matthew McConaughey and Anne Hathaway the trailer has it you know just old couple you know she she's trying to have him get rid of her new husband yeah that's a total misdirection from what the movies about in essence it's almost like another Matrix movie spoiler alert because that reality that you're watching in the movie it's it's now it's like in a another world basically there's handlers manipulating what's happening there and it's a total mind game kind of thing watching that movie as it unravels so you know that's one serenity and then this weekend I did this new animated cartoon one called How to Train Your Dragon it's the third one the world okay right off the bat what stood out for me with that almost they sorry I got distracted here that it has references to America Trump and the wall in the conversations and Dragons over population of dragons and building something to keep them out I'm like okay that's interesting but they mess it up for me and I guess someone like great car would at the higher side chapter really like this he's all about the Hollow Earth and so we got the dragons or reptiles interacting with the human and they're trying to find a hidden world and when they do find it it's like in the middle of the ocean this hole in the ocean that goes to the center of the earth so Hollow Earth theory and that's where the dragons end up going and disappearing because they can't exist with humans yet because humans aren't evolved enough to live with the dragons with the reptiles so I was like fuck how much truth was dropped in there possibly or you know that's where the reptilians are at center of the earth but that's just a cartoon mark we're just conspiracy theorists right you know they're always dropping little subtle things and hints in there for in pop culture for us to consider and to look at it for conscious of them so Ivan I want to thank you for your call always bringing up great allegorical things in in pop culture especially movies again I think I'm gonna have to do a segment on what on earth is happening with you at some point and or you know work to get you on one great network and have your own page on that network at some future point so we'll talk about that absolutely but a great call as always let's move on to let's go - Ethan strong Ethan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show Ethan strong you have to unmute your microphone from your end there you can you hear me now you just unmuted thank you yes I can okay excellent forgot about that little feature no worries so hey I'm glad to hear that you got down to that conference well and back safe it was at red here that things went well with that for you the travel was definitely safe it was definitely a truck it was a journey I've never done anything quite that extensive before through ground travel but it was an experience got to see a lot of this country and of Mexico both beautiful land masses I'm just you know nature is just so profoundly beautiful so it was good from that respect the human element you know on the travel not so much although you know the people just traveling and doing their job to you know make the travel comfortable on the the voluntary you know services we're very good and doing their job well not so much in the form of the government people who are trying to pretend that there's somehow helping or giving assistance or protecting that made it practically unbearable but other than that not too bad and you know I'm gonna have to consider whether I want to do anything like that again it makes me really not want to travel at all and just stay here until we destroy this system as it so very much needs to be destroyed but yeah go right ahead okay yeah can you hear me I just want to double-check and make sure that I'm coming through coming through loud and clear you sound pretty good okay excellent um and just a little know kind of a tech issue I'm noticing this happened last time I was on the call with you there's kind of a your transmission is broken a little bit especially when we're on the line together I don't know what's causing that but it's just something I noticed it happened last time and it's happening a little bit now too yeah I think I could try to clear that up by unplugging my headset and plugging it back in but I think part of it is that dis chords duplexing feature which means the ability of each person to hear each other while they're simultaneously speaking is not as advanced as some other chat programs duplexing functionality technologically so basically you kind of really have to have one-way conversation and the person has to pause and then the next person start to speak because if you're both speaking at the same time there can be a it's not a good it's not good to overlap like that and while I'm talking and you are not do i sound clear and okay though or is it glad that definitely it seems like what I just noticed there after you mentioned all that is that as soon as I'm done talking and you go into response mode there's a little bit of broken transmission on your part but then after maybe five seconds passes you start coming through clear unbroken yeah this is normal this is the the way that duplexing works in discord I'm sure that their developers their programmers will add improvement to the voice quality as they continue to refine it I feel like this program right now met all of the needs that I was looking for in a IP based voice program to let people call in without having to you know rack up fees internationally if they're calling from another country so this lets us all just communicate over the Internet and it had the features that I was looking for so some of those things that are just not totally refined will probably get there at some point we'll just you know work around them as we continue to use it but thanks for bringing that to my attention yeah no problem man I'm really just kind of glad that you're back on the live program and as I was mentioning last time we spoke the timing couldn't have been more perfect for me because personally I was just getting through all of your previous podcasts and as soon as I pretty much as soon as I finished the last 196 it was maybe two or three weeks that passed before you started this new version of the I've broadcast so I'm down just that your your back on on the stage here yeah you know me too I mean I I have to say that I was down for longer than I wanted to be and I it is good if he does feel good to be back and doing this it's something that has been an outlet for me it's almost cathartic for me to do and you know i I've said it before you know I know people will think this will sound egotistical but my perspective being absent and lacking in the community I don't think was a good thing because I think that that void was filled by a lot of noise let's just say being nice saying it like that but I really feel like I should keep my my voice on the airwaves and lend the perspectives that I'm bringing forward and bringing to the table to people to consider because I think it pushes the envelope of consciousness forward and that's what I'm here to do that's what my work is and when I am doing it and OnPoint doing it I think that that really helps my energy and my mental state so again it's cathartic for me yeah well that's a good segue for me to fulfill your request for Collins today I personally before I stumbled upon you and your work and your podcast and everything I had been taking in a lot of information and content from different sources eclectically like you recommend people do and I felt like there was something missing from much of it and you know I was putting together you know connecting the dots in my own time and consciousness you know over the course of you know maybe eight years or so and I don't know how it took me so long to come across your work because I I remember I mentioned this in the last show when I talked to you that I've discovered you through the interview you did with max Egan like however many a couple two or three years ago whenever that was and and I was just like wow stuff that you were saying really resonated with me and I had already kind of had a lot of those kind of thoughts that you were speaking to on my own and then you know got into your work and realized wow this guy is out there speaking about a lot of the stuff that I've kind of concluded on my own and just felt really grateful to come across your work and so you know for me I'll just say I'll leave it at this as far as how your work has impacted me personally as I said I've taken in a lot of information and content from other teachers you know that put out work along these lines that you do and I haven't felt more inspired by anybody else as I have through taking in content that you've put out there so that really means a lot that's how that's how it's impacted me now I think thank you yeah that means a lot I mean you know especially when I hear that you know you you came to the work a little while ago and you know you you found it and it helped to you know connect a lot of former material that you had taken in III find it interesting that a lot of people come to this to my work very almost late you know like that they don't discover it until they have so many of the other elements of the picture it would seem like this is almost like a final destination for a lot of people and or search algorithms of a lot of people's social media and or search engines that they were using are not you know basically taking people to my content or connecting them to it which you know who knows that could be deliberate it could be the way the algorithm is set up but you know it seems like it takes people a little while to get a lot of other knowledge under their belt and then when they do find it that's when they're not resistant to hearing it because they have the way has been sort of prepared for them a little bit more it's like if people aren't familiar with any of this and they just find me cold you know just out of the blue out of nowhere it's gonna be difficult it's gonna be hard for them to really get the truth of what I'm saying because they're not gonna have been psychologically mentally prepared and have looked into a lot of other material so that's what I find has been a pretty similar journey or experience for most people is that they kind of come to me last after they've you know really looked into a whole lot of other people's work and they're there they're there the barriers of psychological resistance have already been you know somewhat broken down and prepared to hear that some of the heavier information that I have to present yeah that's for sure that there's got to be some kind of foundation before sinking teeth into what you've put out there cuz it's like yeah it's like an atomic bomb going off otherwise so that's a great way of putting it descriptively yeah I don't want to take up too much swim because I know there's a bunch of other people and in the call list but I did I last time you were on air and we spoke prior to you taking calls you were talking about some stuff then that brought up a question to mine for me and I didn't get to ask it last time okay so right go right ahead that out there and prior to that actually I want to just let you know I plan to do my very best to get on these weekly broadcast live because I have a pretty extensive list of questions I want to ask you so anyway so this one came to mine last week you were talking about the difference between nations and ignorance as you've done a number of times and so I kind of wrote this down and I'm just gonna read it off the way I have it written okay so considering the phenomena that I've called divine inspiration or innate conscience which is the ability for an individual to tap into the infinite field of consciousness or the mind of God whatever you want to call it tap into that and receive knowledge insight information given that ability or this phenomenon how does that phenomenon fit into your discourse regarding the difference between nations and ignorance because if this phenomena is real as many individuals would claim it to be and I personally through personal experience know it to be true and real is there really such a thing as genuine essence because if all knowledge and information is available to us through this field of consciousness and information and individuals are not privy to it due to their neglect to exercise their ability to tap into that realm then can they still be considered truly nation I think that's kind of a lot but does that make sense yeah I mean I think in the 3d reality that we live in if you want to consider that quote the real we can still say that information can be sequestered from people or let's say they can be sequestered from their ability to receive it by being dissuaded you know by being having been really physically psychologically emotionally and spiritually suppressed and dumbed down so much so I mean it can be still I think a matter of really them never having encountered it but you are correct also in that even in the 3d world through books through podcasts through movies through allegories through you know writings interviews audio video you name it documentaries so many different eclectic variety of sources there right now there is so much information in the world we are drowning in a sea of information and yet we are in a an absolute desert of wisdom because it's the processing that input and processing of that data is so profoundly lacking and that's what ignorance really is it's not taking in what we should be taking in so that we are then not coming to an accurate understanding of what it means and then applying it in our lives in the right way in that sense I would say it I would consider it true that there really is no nations in our world we can live in a nation to environment that is just not the case for Humanity right now you know maybe you could say areas of North Korea China etc you know that are already much further down the totalitarian hole they really have had this information purged from their communities and then they have you know internet firewalls erected to keep it out you could say in certain extreme situations like that in humanity that yes in essence is present in all of Western civilization there is no situation like that and if we haven't taken it into ourselves at this point we are actively involved in the completely unspiritual practice and in the freedom murdering practice of actively ignoring truth or as I call it engaging in ignoring you know we have to just emphasize the ignorance means to ignore something that actually is present and that's what I would say is the condition of the wide majority of humanity not necessarily for everyone but for the overwhelming vast majority we're in a state of ignorance and not necess so thank you for bringing that up Ethan and thank you so much for the call let's move on we're gonna be taking your calls through the end of the show Frank from Italy Frank from Italy you are live on the 200th episode of what on earth is happening welcome I didn't come here yes I can hear you okay first of all first of all I want to apologize because my English language is not so so great it's no problem at all we can understand you fine and I want to thank you from calling from really really grateful that you I can speak with you today because there's been a long time that I'm listening to your walk great you want to meet 2015 okay June to July so you can even listening to my voice because I'm really really really grateful so I can speak with you because your work really transformed my life thank you so much originally from Cameroon okay and I'm living in Italy as an answering and seven so for me is quite a pleasure to speak with you because in your post cast you really raised metrio material thanks so much I mean that is that is really what this is all about helping people to just come up in consciousness see what's going on and then make informed decisions and then get involved in helping others to do the same thing so when I hear that my work has helped you in that process of spiritual discovery and growth that's what makes doing this worthwhile for me so do I discover you because I remember in 2015 I was doing a life signa talk about self had personal development because I have studied a walk of in Tony Robbins all those would all those guru or the New Age right I don't even remember his name but have studied will walk of new New Age people so I started to teach people about it and remember during my presentation that I took Nelson Mandela love forgiveness the two weeks after my presentation I saw a post on Facebook but Nelson Mandela was part of energy so there I say okay all these thing that I'm doing because I also learned a little about and be where they say you have two orders successful people you don't have to invent the hot water so just go and take me up on strategies and teach it to other people so you can make money that was my man said so I was only there because I wanted to study the walk of Antonio means Brian Tracy T Harv Eker so I can teach it to other people so I can make money right after my seminar when I've discovered that Nelson Mandela who I use as a model of forgiveness was part of that Illuminati so I asked myself this question when I'm doing this type of modeling don't fall for the force of goodness of the darkness say okay what does Illuminati is freemason I need to know them because if they had out there doing that dog walk I need to understand how they are working right and prevent myself from them so I went to my room in my room they checking on internet on YouTube Illuminati all those type of thing that's where I discovered that all my rock star like Rebecca Lee we had all the people I used to admire even a basketball player like Kobe Bryant I also have a chance of covering at home so I discovered that all of them were part of Illuminati a popular culture and especially the music industry is flooded with dark occultism without a doubt and discover them so I remain in my room for two weeks I didn't know where to go what to do anymore because I have my bath it was difficult to me do muck yeah I can hear you continue okay so when I discovered that all the pop culture do you need any players all the people that are applying kind of God you kind of got depressed at that point in in discovering that a lot of these people were not really on the side of really really depressed ever many my room for two weeks I didn't go out because I didn't know what to do anymore right and that's how I discover your walk Wow see so some people come to it from the dark side of things but it you know you you were involved in looking into what you had considered previously to be practices of spirituality but they were coming from a more ego driven perspective and there's many people who are very happy to teach it to people from that lower level perspective even principles that can actually be applied and work but they're only being done from that more ego driven selfish perspective you know and that's not a proper application of spirituality and occultism that's done from a very egoic position so some people come at it from that side where their intent was to look at the good side of it and then they discover that there's a dark element to it and then they want to know more about what that is very very interesting experience that you had there Frank and I'm very glad that I could help in a you know bridging that that knowledged gap there and helping you to understand a little bit more about those darker elements of the occult that are really controlling things behind the scenes in our world and really doing a number on you know the collective minds of humanity that keep them in this mindset of believing that this whole control system is somehow morally legitimate when it really is just based in coercion and violence so uh how long would you say it took you from the discovery of my work to really understanding you know the the moral principles and and changing you know your worldview okay you really like not too much time because I really have an open mind but in the beginning for me was difficult right when I first this thing I liked my brainwashing to the world like occultism so for me of course it was something back but when I take patient because I I was saying that and into my room so I can listen to a podcast is not that half Michelson are not part of some type of mystic group so little by little when I saw a presentation of natural law where you really explain your cultures in what it consists on the grid the module and Minor Arcana all those type of things so he started open my mind and I really granted the concept but for me is difficult because as you can see my English is not perfect but like when you used to say new grid will require the assistance that we used to do because you are presentation of the natural Samina I have made you transcribe of it with my poor English so it took me 2 weeks fantastic thanks for doing that and I just briefly want to say before you continue to anybody that wants to transcribe any of my presentations into other languages you don't need my permission just do it and redistribute it ok you don't even need to write to me and ask just if you want to put it in another language take the original English video make subtitle it make a transcription put redistribute it ok ma my information isn't copy written in that sense you know I wanted to remain intact I would like you not to take it out of context but absolutely if you want to translate it into other languages you don't need my permission to do that ok as long as you feel you're gonna do a good job in the translation and not change the context of things that I've said just please do translate it and put it back out there so that that is just something I wanted to say to the listening audience who may have experiences with other languages because we do need to get this out to everywhere in the world not just the english-speaking regions of the world so thank you for that Frank and continue my purpose when I mean it was good service for all it was is for really understand and reps all the concept so now I'm preparing myself because it took me like I said not too much time to really grab the concept of occultism and spiritual law like you see in one of your pod cause I can say that I really have the North Star for me was easy very difficult I used to have was to really go out and move myself from the of the culture of the Occidental culture because for me I was much more ego driven right and you know what this is what I hear this is what I hear from a lot of people Frank I hear that they had to actually have the time set aside somehow to actually sit with the material sit with the information it seems like part of how they really control us is by keeping us so busy and so focused only on survival and running that rat race and running that rat wheel that we never take a breath we never stand back from the situation and look at it with fresh eyes from a little bit far away from it that we're always wrapped up and ensconced in our own thoughts and in our own you know daily practices on a daily basis with work with you know family life etc and with frivolous things and entertainment that we never have the time to actually do that so well I want to say to you that I want to thank you for making that time in your life that we can all make that time even if it's a few hours a week we can make that time and spend it with quality information that we know that we need to take in and learn and understand it is a labor of love if we consider that we love ourselves and we love our family members and we love our children and we want to see better things happen for future generations that there is no excuse not to do that we have to make the time even if we have limited availability of time there are ways of making that time and engaging in time management to be able to take in pertinent knowledge so Frank I want to thank you for doing that I want to thank you for the call it's great it's very heartening to hear from people from non-english speaking countries and regions of the world I actually just got an arc Drive from Italy and you know it's like it's something that you don't see that often Italy is one of the regions that for whatever reason I guess it is mostly a language divide you don't see a lot of people you know getting the arc driver even data you know from the gifts area from Italy there are a few but more so in you know other areas of Europe like France and Germany etc you know a Sweden Switzerland etc there are many other places take me up on a lot of these offers but Italy seems to be reticent and I'm starting to see more people from Italy get involved and and really you know go down that true spiritual path of learning and and development and that's good to see because I'm you know that obviously it's a big religious stronghold of the world clearly you know with the Roman Catholic Church there and the Vatican so I think it's a good thing that more people from that area are coming online to this knowledge and working to take it into themselves and spread it so thank you so much Frank so let's move on to another caller let's hear from state of Anarchy state of an achievement your lives what on earth is happening you've been here background noise as well my headphones please mute because background or I'm going to have to let you go are you there stay oh there he goes Carmen how are you mark can you hear me yes I can so let me let me make this point because I don't think I've ever really fully made it so the best way of going into the call is you have to put on phone I'm gonna have to I'm gonna have for a moment to explain this okay and you want to listen in the room in the discord room don't listen to the live stream because that's gonna be delayed by between 10 and 20 seconds okay so please listen while the calls are active for you to be called inside the disc war room with headphones or earbuds on okay so let me go back to you Carmen and hopefully you can Mew that background and like I just make sure that you have some type of headphones or ear buds on because you don't want to be listening to my voice through speakers or it's gonna echo back in and then I'm not really gonna be able to take the call so let's try it again Carmen from state of Anarchy you're live on water and earth is happening are you there all right mark am i coming through you're coming through great now now it sounds good no worries awesome well I just wanted to say thanks for coming in Acapulco and and bringing the message down there to all those people because you know it is an anarcho-capitalist conference and we got to make sure that we don't get lost in that you know the hype and all the craziness around the crypto can't get lost in the hyphens not just the hype but the hyphens right yeah yeah yeah yeah and I hear all that stuff it's that's too much the infighting the division that's like that's the one thing I think the anarchists forget about that I really appreciate you bringing to the table because it's about the unity and the unity behind the truth that is what's really gonna make this sort of thing happen so let me ask you what do you think was the general mindset of the presentation that I brought to the table from people that you spoke to and you know intermingled with at the conference what was the put your finger on that pulse and give us some feedback of what you think most people at the conference thought about the work that I brought forward dude everybody just seems like that it's like yours is the complete picture like I feel like every other speaker sort of like specializes in one area or anyone well that was your take or did you feel that that was the community so that's that's there that was the take of everybody that talks to me it's like everybody has and even it's funny even the past couple of callers have been echoing this it's like people come to these conferences with like a certain like certain sort of like you know a couple different jars of knowledge and it's like once they see your work you spell it all out for them from wide why certain things inside of your like this to like what the actual causal factors are on a spiritual plane some people only have one or two of those awareness is and you bridge the gap which really allows people to sort of really ground themselves in a holistic understanding of what the problem is but more importantly what the solution is and that's what's really beneficial in my that so that's a high compliment and I really thank you for that and I'm happy to hear that that is kind of the way that the information is being received from that community from someone who's talking to a lot of people and kind of gauging you know reactions so thanks for that she'd battery oh yeah mark well guess what it's growing so fast that like now the state of hierarchy finds itself throwing a conference in Philadelphia and we're gonna be bringing a lot of people from an arc apoco there you know and I'm pretty sure you and I have talked are you going to be involved in this yes you put the offer out on the table while we were doing that interview outside of the main lecture hall and I'm I'm in you know if you if you want me to be part of it I'm in and I'll prepare that lecture that we talked about the sacred gift of anger so according one of the main organizers it's going to be happening here in Philadelphia in the fall yeah absolutely I'm totally down for doing it a mark you're the man dude well thank you again for traveling by land all the way to the Pacific coast of Mexico to give that much-needed presentation it was thank you yeah that's insane and then the crazy part is you spent four days coming back when did you get back I got back I got back into Philadelphia yesterday at 3 p.m. Eastern time and then I didn't even take a day off jump right into the show the next very next day that was the plan it almost didn't happen I I pushed through it and made it happen I'm glad I did so because the the show's been pretty on fire thus far and the callers have been great so you know it was long it was an arduous travel it was tiring I'm glad it was actually kind of glad to be back in Philly if it's weird to hear myself say that but I felt the same thing yeah I felt the same thing you know it's we have some kind of a community here it's not it's not you know maybe the greatest that we could possibly hope for but I'll tell you what it's like you know I'm not talking about the general population in the city I'm talking about there is a freedom community here that you know there are some people who do truly get it who are from this city and we're kind of like a small tight-knit unit a tight-knit community and I think some people are doing good work you know putting the message out there and I consider you one of them so thanks for what you're doing with state of anarchy and thanks for getting involved in conference organization it's a big job it's a heart it's hard work so you know get your you know feet wet in that and I wish you all the success in the world in putting the event together and I'm glad that you're inviting me to be part of it thank you for all your support thank you for inspiring me since like 2011 and dude I will be seeing you soon because me and you have a documentary we have to finish that's right Harmons helping me to edit the documentary on natural law that I'm making it's called mark passio and the science of natural law it's going to be a full-length documentary on the entire you know teachings of natural law that I've been putting forward and we're gonna put that into a very good visual format through video through a documentary video and Carmen is one of the chief editors on the project so we're actually gonna be turning that into high gear and my goal was I really want to get that finished polished and out by the end of the year maybe if we can get it done and polished in in the way that I really want to see it done maybe we could debut the documentary at an arkadelphia that's that would be that's great that would be a tremendous goal it's kind of a lofty goal you know to have it done and polished and ready to for release then but I think if we work on it pretty steadfastly we could get it done by then and and you know debut it at that completely agree mark and let's set that as our as ours goals I'd be happy if that happened you know I've got two ambitious enough timeline for me I'm more than that I think it's a great idea awesome all right mark well I'll get off the air I'll let you get some more callers thanks for having me on man appreciate it you got it brother thanks so much Carmen Carmen from state of anarchy ladies and gentlemen check out his youtube channel all right let's go to let's go to [Music] voluntary Asterius you are live on the 200th episode of what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark appreciate it you can call me Chris by the way I I was a not aware that you attended in Acapulco by ground I thought figured you would have flown like most of the other folks I did last year I made an exception to my no-fly rule I haven't been feeling well so in 2005 but I I kind of was a little upset with myself that I broke that no fly rule and and flew out there last year I'm not a fan of air travel even if the TSA wasn't part of it it's nauseating to me the air quality and motion of a plane doesn't suit me well for some reason and I feel like I'm almost nauseous the entire trip which doesn't really happen with me when I travel by train and or car bus unless I really try to read a lot on the bus or car you know then I can get that feeling but it happens to me no matter what on a plane so that was kind of torturous taking the multiple planes last year and I just resolved I wasn't gonna do that anymore so I went with ground travel again tremendously different experience and very taxing also on the body but at least it didn't make me feel like I was gonna throw up the whole way there sure sure yeah it was kind of interesting the flight in I think I was the only one attending in arc poco this year going in and on the way back I think there were about 10 or so attendees from the event who were getting back on the plane but you know I I always feel disgusted with the TSA when we go through there but it's kind of interesting leaving we had to go through the the whole process with it wasn't TSA but oh no yeah was the

TSA when we hit dallas-fort worth from Mexico City and some of the anarchists that were with me in Lyon I was talking to them and they were saying they don't like going through that body scanner and I was like why are you going through the body scanner if these people are gonna violate you make it clear what they're doing right and they weren't even aware you can opt out and I always try to raise my voice and I said I'm opting out and sure enough 17 artists in a row opted out and I and I made a point I always do this when they're when they're doing this you know the TSA agents try to be so polite with you and they're like oh I'm you know I got to do this that and the other do you have any sensitive spots and I say yeah my penis I don't want you to touch my penis and they always tell me they say oh well I have to do that and I say well if you're gonna violate me go ahead I don't consent to you touching my penis and I don't want you to do it it's your decision and they always say well I have to do this and I tell them it's your decision I mean you can't get into a huge philosophical debate and that moment but I try to emphasize the fact that this is something that they are doing it is their choice to do it what what we're not told to these people is no you do not have to do it what you mean is you want the money that you receive to do this immoral behavior from the people who are paying you to do it that's what you are really saying that you will do something that is an immoral violation of someone else's natural rights because you want the money that comes from your masters as a reward for you doing this immoral action to another human being that is what they are really saying when they are saying I have to do it no you don't have to do anything you want the money that comes from doing it that you are paid need to act in that immoral capacity and that dynamic is exactly what makes every single one of these people immoral bad people and they need to be told just like that they need to be told like that by their friends and family members above all else but here's the problem their friends and family members are just as immoral as they are in most cases and would do the same thing for money this is the problem with most of the people of the earth is that they are just immoral people at their core foundational values in their in their the spiritual aspects of themselves they don't care about what's really right or wrong all they care about is how they will gain from the performance of the action and if they will gain from it they will do harm to somebody else and violate their rights and that's what Satanism is this is what I've been trying to explain to people for 12 years that that is what the religion called Satanism actually is it's not what people think it is it is being willing to do anything to your fellow human being if it means that you profit from it including violating their rights or their life and that person is a Satanist whether they understand or agree with that definition or not that is what the religion of Satanism actually is it doesn't matter whether they don't understand it by that very actual truthful definitively correct definition of Satanism that makes them in practice a de facto Satanist by their deeds oh yeah and it was even more even more obvious what was going on the the individual that was right behind me in line she had just learned that you could actually opt out of this full-body scanner right she was she was probably about six months pregnant I mean very she was very pregnant and she opted out and you know we were all speaking in very loud voices so everyone else around could see what was going on right and this guy was groping this pregnant lady and I said so you're going to feel up a pregnant lady and public you know this is your choice anyway I you would mention you went on ground travel and it just reminded me because I'm always furious every time I travel anywhere through the airport because I really hate those fucking TSA office no and you imagine imagine how many people will apply for those jobs how many hundreds of thousands of people nationwide and worldwide will go into that type of a job they don't even understand the concept of what Right Livelihood is people should look up this concept Right Livelihood it's part of the Buddhist tradition see part of the Buddhist tradition which there are aspects of true spirituality within other religions as well you know it's not that they are have every single thing wrong it's just they they do they don't get down to the real core truths of morality in many cases because it's wrapped up with so much dogma and other nonsense but in in the Buddhist tradition in the Far East it is taught that there is something called the right way of making a living the right way of making the money that your resource that you need to make to survive and live in in the 3d reality and if you are doing something that is a violation of other people's rights lives and freedom then that is wrong livelihood that you should not do that for any amount of money and if it does cause harm if it does initiate harm or aggression or coercion or violence or duress upon anyone that you should not engage in that behavior regardless of whether you will be paid for it okay and and this is what people have in these positions have to understand there is a right morally right way of bringing in resources for you and your family to survive as is currently needed unfortunately in the current monetary system we are living in and then there is a morally wrong way to do that okay we need to step away from the morally wrong ways of doing that and only do that in a capacity that is morally right and acceptable according to the laws of morality to do and unfortunately most people don't care they will just continue to go and violate other people's rights as long as they're receiving a paycheck to do it and we need to stop calling these people in any way good people they're not good well-intentioned people they're people who don't care they don't care about whose rights they're violating that makes them psychopathic they don't care they look you right in the face and go I care more about my paycheck than your rights or even mine see they're saying they don't care about their own rights you know I'm not talking about mine mark passio speaking as them they'll say to you I don't care about your rights and I don't care about my rights they don't care about human rights now what kind of a person doesn't care about human rights it's called being an amoral bad person we need to stop you from izing it and say oh well they're just trying to feed their family I don't really care that's not my that's not my issue or problem my issue or problem is are you violating people's rights to do that and you don't have any right to do that you know you only believe that you do you know personally I don't care you put a gun up against my head and tell me to go violate other people's rights I don't shoot me it doesn't matter to me it's not I'm not cooperating I'm not going to do the behaviors that are commanded to me to do for any amount of money or any amount of violence you know we have to get over that notion that you know it's okay just because they have children to feed no it's not that still makes them an immoral human being that still makes them a bad person you know we have this totally wrong idea of what a good person and a bad person are you know we have this soft definition of what it means to be a good person it's it's a way narrower path to truly being a good true moral human being than people think that it is and that's therein lies the problem is that most people have been given this soft euphemistic definition of what a good person is you know these aren't good people and that never were their parents couldn't have been good people to teach them or not teach them I should say any kind of true moral values they had to come from an immoral upbringing so-called upbringing they weren't really brought up or raised at all you know in any kind of true moral principles and you know their parents didn't provide that kind of a morale nurturing environment because they did probably didn't have it themselves and then the cycle gets perpetuated down the line to the next generation and the next and the next we have to break that cycle and we can do it by openly telling people that what you think of as being immoral or being good is not what it really means to be moral or good and those are bad people and we have to say it openly and plainly of them and and insult them right to their face by telling them you're just a bad person you're just an immoral person I'm not interested in what their sensibilities are you know I don't care whether they get offended by that get they could get as offended as they'd like it's still true and that's all that matters when it comes to this spiritual war all that matters is are you on the side of truth are you on the side of true goodness or not and this is what people on our side have to come to understand is that they have to stop mincing words they have to be more bold with people and they have to tell them right to their face you're an immoral person and it's not okay what you are doing oh yeah yeah I totally agree with you mark III did attend your workshop as well oh great thank you so much I appreciate that and just as my feedback I've I'm still following more your information I think I've followed you for about four years and I still haven't haven't consumed all of the content that you've put out there but my personal opinion about that particular workshop and I do hope that that makes it the video from that makes it online yeah I think that was very briefly very briefly before you give me your analysis of it um I did record it I am planning on getting that edited fully to release the entire 9 hour presentation workshop of demystifying the occult revisited it will take a little while to do that but I'm going to have the resources available to do that I have the raw material and that will be being done so rest assured at some future point maybe not right away we are going to release demystifying the occult revision workshop from Anika poco 2019 so go ahead continue Chris perfect yeah well I just want to let you know that information I would consider is probably the best put together presentation of this information that you have done to date it was absolutely fantastic thank you so and so I'm looking forward to having it come on come up again I know I think it was about five hours in before we took a lunch break yes and in from in that fourth hour to the fifth hour my focus kind of started to go away a little bit there so I do look forward to catching some of that information anyway I just wanna let you know I could definitely tell the amount of effort that you put into that it was absolutely the most refined presentation I would say it was it was more or less a summary of almost all of your content put into one presentation I'd have to agree that that was kind of where I was going with it I really wanted to give people their money's worth and hit them with a whole lot and I know it covered a lot of ground and that's why I did want to try to you know trying to strike a balance between putting a whole lot of info in and then maybe possibly losing people's focus and intention and attention because I know that that is a it's a tall order to sit there for that amount and take in deep esoteric material for that amount of time and I just want to say that like people like really did a fantastic job in like a tuning themselves to to really do that because that's that's no easy task I recognize how difficult that is to do I don't pretend that that's not you know a tall order to ask someone to focus their mind for that long a period of time so it shows you how you know does desiring to get that body of material into oneself that the people who attended that were and that's it's inspiring to me that there are people out there who do take that approach to it and I want to learn that that deeply and badly so uh thank you so much Chris for you know your analysis of that and for attending and helping me to you know get some resources as part of you know my entire journey down to Mexico and Britt you know convert that back into the to the great work here back in Philadelphia so Chris thanks so much for your call just a real a great feedback on the the event the seminar at the event in particular okay let's go to look we have a less than five minutes left total so let's see who else can we go - lets go - Roman Roman you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 200 welcome Roman are you there there you go hi can you hear me yes I can you just unmuted great can hear you well clear okay Wow I tried to contact you for years thank you yeah I tried through many many different ways and struggled because I can it was pretty hard to get you on so anyway just go directly to the topic so I'm just a little bit about my journey so I discovered something like six years ago a language based on arithmetic and mathematics and it actually took me quite a few years to actually realize that that knowledge was actually what you are explaining as the natural laws it's through the discovering of the key billion book that allow me to understand that what I was able to see in mathematics in numbers in arithmetic actually was actually what that key Balian structured in its way through the language of the shape of the numbers basically I discovered that secret language that is encoded that I couldn't understand I I initially downloaded that geometry that is actually challenging a little bit your explanations about very nature of numbers and nature of of geometry than the way you present it and and then after that I discovered your work okay so it expanded my approach and my understanding and I used a little bit of your material to the course that I did exam it's a profound whole work the Cavalli on and you know again geometry is one of the the methodologies of the quadrivium it's one of the quantification sciences of the quadrivium which is the adjunct to the Trivium method so it's all connected and you know I guess by looking at the natural laws the underlying principles of natural law that is contained within the Cavalli and then that somehow led online for you to discover my work in natural law is that correct so I downloaded a geometry I discovered something that it took me actually three years to understand it's based on so for people who would like to look at what it looks like it they just can go to Facebook on sacred arithmetic I think 25 23 thousand followers Facebook page called sacred arithmetic and they could actually see the symbol that I discovered and it actually took me years to understand what this symbol was and it's only when I dis read the key Balian that I realized oh wow I I see through this symbol those universal laws that's and that are explained in a key value and then then I taught to people but the problem is that people don't give a shit they don't understand they they don't get it I did a course to more than I don't know 50 80 people and I guess probably like 10% of them got it and but it requires so much work to be able to get that left brain only way of thinking out of the way that often comes through pure number and abstraction and arithmetic and you know the physical science is to connect deeply into not just get rid of it but to make it not be our only modality of processing information so that we can combine the head and the heart you know we can actually combine both aspects of the holistic aspects of higher thought function of the brain and combine that with true heart based intelligence you know and when we do that you know then we're going to make real progress in consciousness and we're going to make progress toward greater levels of human freedom but ladies and gentlemen that's really all the time that we have for edition of what on earth is happening it's been so good taking your calls and hearing from you and your experiences in discovering this show glad I got a chance to recap an orca poco for everybody that's all the time we have for this edition ladies and gentlemen we'll see you right here next Sunday 3:00 to 6:00 p.m. Eastern remember you've been watching what on earth is happening and the government is slavery we'll see right there next week thank you for watching [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #201

Topics: *Evil is more powerful than Good on Earth, the Human Condition is Slavery, the Law of Freedom, how most people see Good and Evil vs. what these conditions actually ARE, Natural Law Expressions, Love vs. Fear, the relationship between Human Consciousness and the Expressions of Natural Law, Entropy vs. Syntropy, how Dark Occultists control Human perception by controlling available information, how much easier it is to turn people toward the service and goals of Evil than toward the service and goals of Good because of their colossal ignorance, Ignorance is the root of all Evil, all human beings within Government are Bad People and so are those who condone Government, Nescience vs. Ignorance, the Truth is not really hidden, Humanity is in the time of cosmic Judgement, what does it mean to be a truly Good Person, the Objective difference between Right behavior and Wrong behavior, Moral Relativism is the Destroyer of ALL Freedom, Internal contradictions within Human Consciousness, most human beings are not truly Good People, Intention is ultimate meaningless and Action is ultimately all-important, the endless excuses people make for not learning Objective Morality and doing the Great Work, Complicity in Evil through Silence, Complicity in Evil through Cowardice, the Generative Principle of Care, the Great Work, Service to Truth, the Religious mindset of the left-brained Newtonian materialist worldview, free Will and Natural Law as the Random and Deterministic components of Creation, the necessity of Self-Respect and Courage to conquer Fear, the process of Internal Shadow Work, the Self-Defense Principle vs. Violence, the Law of One, Unity Consciousness, the Castration and domestication of European citizens and the increase in swiftness of the destruction of Human Rights in Europe, the Practice of Self-Defense, Terrain Theory, Diet, Exercise, Raw Food, Veganism vs. Militant Veganism, transitioning to Vegetarianism and Veganism, human Freedom and Veganism, Gematria, Sports Arenas as centers of ritualized focus of mass-consciousness, re-directing human energy from Sports to worthwhile pursuits, Synchromysticism*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark passio [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm this show is live every Sunday from 3 to 6 p.m. East Coast time that's 12 noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time ladies and gentlemen government is slavery today is Sunday March 10th 2019 we have a great show lined up for you here today gonna be talking about a fairly controversial topic the topic for today's show is evil is a more powerful force at work in our world than is the force of good and a lot of people will take exception to that a lot of people will say mark how could you say something like that well I'm going to qualify all of that and explain exactly what I mean by that on today's show and hopefully I will let people understand how evil has really taken our world and how we're nowhere really near defeating it and if we are going to really defeat the forces of evil that have risen so prominently in our world we have to understand the material that I'm going to be presenting here we have to understand how it got this way we have to understand that we cannot be in denial of it that we cannot think just the the Hollywood eyes definition you know that we hear in stories and pop culture all the time that oh good is the most powerful force that there is because ladies and gentlemen evil can win and right now unfortunately evil is winning and if I said anything other than that I would be lying to yourself to you and to myself so I endeavor to tell the truth here on what on earth is happening and tell people what we are really up against so that's what's coming up on today's show I have a pretty extensive presentation lined up for today's show I was out sick last week I apologize for that feeling a lot better and ready to go with new material so we will be doing a extensive slideshow here today and then your calls in the third hour hopefully time will allow for that I might extend over a little bit into the third hour with the slide presentation but we'll see how that goes potentially the calls are set for 5:00 p.m. Eastern Time so you can join the call-in room by clicking on the link it'll take you to the discord app download that install that in your computer system and that is how we take calls on what on earth is happening a couple of very quick things actually just really one I will be appearing live on the Vinnie eastwood show this week I believe that's broadcast on American freedom radio and I will be in a roundtable discussion Vinnie will be interviewing myself max Egan and james corbett of the corbett report on this wednesday march 13th at 9 p.m. Eastern Time that's 6 p.m. Pacific time so tune in to the Vinnie eastwood show I'll be on that roundtable discussion I think of any picked a great triad of people to interview honored to be selected as part of that trio so that'll be coming up this Wednesday March 13th also I want to thank Brett Hatton for making the show podcast art doing a really great job and I want to thank him for that I also want to tell people that there is a new interview with me up on my website you can go to the news section or click the latest news on the left-hand side of the website and I was interviewed at Attica poco a couple weeks back by Carmen chironji of the state of anarchy so that interview has been posted and you could check it out on my website with that having been said I think you know we have so much to cover today I'm just going to jump right into the show material so we can switch over to the slides and let's get started so this is the podcast art for today's show again the title for today's podcast is evil is more powerful than good and you know that's kind of like a teaser title because of course I need to qualify this statement and explain what I actually mean by this and you know we tend to get triggered when we hear things and we tend to want to think you know we don't want to actually hear what the person is saying about it this is part of mind control this is part of not looking deeply enough into things which is allowed evil to overtake our planet okay what we have to do is set aside initial you know views of something that could be rash could be rashly judged and you know we were very quick to jump to a conclusion about what is meant just by a few words that's because we're conditioned by the mainstream media and by Hollywood to one the very quick soundbite version or definition of things but that's not how the real world works that's not how real knowledge or wisdom work okay we have to go deeply into something and flush it out in all of its details that's part of what's wrong with the modern world there's a low attention span and wanting the soundbite for everything you know people say oh you want me to listen to a Marc passio video Oh some of his videos are six seven eight nine hours long you know I don't have time for that well you don't have time for that then you aren't interested in real learning and you think you have everything figured out you think nobody can bring you new information that you weren't aware of you know until recently and you know then go right ahead and you know feel that you have everything that you need figured out figured out and nobody can bring anything new to the table for your consideration I think that's the height of ego I think that's the height of ignorance I think you know not wanting to look into things and then prejudge them before you've actually really gone deeply into them to determine what's being said is the height of hubris and ego personally you know when I try to look into things I try to look into things as deeply as I possibly can from as eclectic of a variety of source information as I possibly can to get a wide picture of that thing and only then do I make a determination of what that thing actually is because I have an accurate understanding of what's actually being said from a wide variety of people and sources that's how real research is done okay if you if we're being honest with ourselves a lot of people think that they're you know true researchers or true discoverers of truth when all they really want is the soundbite version you know they want to do something really quickly with the least amount of time effort invested in it time and effort invested and they think they're gonna come away with an accurate understanding and it just doesn't really work that way so let's jump into this topic and I'll talk more in detail about what I really mean by this statement so you know at the universal level of nature in the cosmos okay I would not make the statement that evil is more powerful than good I would make the statement that at this level at the cosmic universal level the absolute level of nature and consciousness that there is only the the force of love and consciousness and truth and goodness ultimately of something that is intelligent and wants to provide ever greater consciousness and complexity and freedom and morality okay that's what the whole journey of life and the whole journey of nature is really ultimately all about so at that level that's a non dual level of understanding quote good versus evil okay because there is no real polarity at that level there is only the thing the only thing that really is and that is consciousness and that is true love and true goodness okay so at that level of course good is more powerful than anything else and love is more powerful than anything else but that is not the level that I'm talking about here today I am NOT talking about the ultimate cosmic level of consciousness when I'm saying evil is more powerful than good I'm talking about right here in the local domain of the space-time continuum that we call planet Earth okay I just triggered all the flat-earthers with that one okay but what I'm talking about is the here and now I'm not talking about the ultimate level of creation the ultimate level of all consciousness I'm talking about what is taking place right here on the planet that we are all sharing together living on and undergoing a shared experience together upon okay so we are talking about what is happening right now in the year 2019 on the earth whenever you happen to think that realm is okay what is actually happening what is actually going on right now in the here and now in the physical world so that being qualified then you can see that my statement of evil is actually more powerful than good meaning right here on earth right now okay that's what I'm talking about that's where evil is currently more powerful than good and that is because we are living in a total control system we are living on a slave colony for the most part the human condition is slavery ladies and gentlemen we've talked about this endlessly on this show on this these series of broadcasts and if people haven't figured that out yet they're not paying attention they are living in a complete state of denial and fantasy and they are refusing to acknowledge that which is the human condition is in fact slavery we are living on what you can call a prison planet a prison colony a completely locked down society that in which people are not really free to exercise their sovereign natural rights and that is a condition of slavery and duress which is completely immoral and that is of course why evil is more powerful than good you can't possibly have that outcome you can't possibly have that condition in any society anywhere in the universe unless the people of that society who comprise it in the aggregate in the collective numbers are ultimately giving themselves over more to the forces that underlie the manifestation of evil then underlie the manifestation of good and free okay so if slavery is the manifested condition there has to be an underlying reason in consciousness as to why that is the case the causal factors and that is what natural law helps us to discover once we understand that it is in effect that is it is in operation and we are bound by those laws of the consequences of behavior so once we do understand what natural law is and that it is in effect we come to the understanding of something known as the law of freedom and it's something that I've talked about pretty endlessly on the what on earth is happening series and this is the key to all consciousness really this is the key to understanding what is happening here on the earth this is the key to the answer to the question why is the human condition slavery okay the understanding of the law of freedom which is part of natural law gets us to the answer as to why we are in an enslaved condition here on earth and why evil is winning okay so the natural law of freedom has a quantifiable effect right in the 3d domain right in our world we're not talking about the ultimate level of the cosmos of creation we're talking about manifested real world 3d effects in the physical domain here on earth that can be measured that can be observed that when we change the conditions and then the the manifestation or the result changes we can understand that this is a science this is a scientific effect that can be understood observed observed understood and ultimately it can be abided by we can understand how this law works so then we can abide by it we can live in harmony with it and therefore we can actually change the manifested conditions when we change the underlying causal behaviors that lead to the manifested condition so our aggregate freedom meaning our freedom as a people is directly proportional to the aggregate morality of the people that comprise that society any given society consequences will be manifested into the human condition as a direct result of the moral quality of the aggregate human behavior so as more and more people act morally there will be one consequence and as more and more people act in an amoral capacity there will be a different consequence and we have to understand that that morality is objective it is not set or determined by man anybody who still believes in moral relativism is going down a satanic path and does not understand how real morality works and people want to judge this all the time they want to say oh passio is trying to tell people how to think and what morality is no I'm trying to tell you that there's a truth about morality and it is possible to discover that truth and it is objective and it can be known and just because many people are now coming to an accurate understanding of what real morality is in in the actual physical domain and how aligning our behavior to those laws of morality will actually change the result in human condition and be able to usher in true freedom if we align our behavior to that natural morality that exists in nature just because more people understand that doesn't mean that they are quote following me that they are somehow you know being somehow controlled into the acceptance of this that is like saying that because somebody recognizes that the law of gravitation is in effect that the effects of gravitation are actually manifesting in the world and then we can measure how that those laws work that somehow that means that you believe the person who you know did the mathematical equations to understand those working operations it has nothing to do with belief it is a discoverable principle in nature that's all we have to understand about it so the people who are saying I have followers that are accepting this I tell people from day one number one don't accept this from me understand how it works to your own personal observation and your own personal study and to I'm not looking for followers never have been I am looking for other teachers to be who understand this at the level that I do that can teach it to other people so we can get out of our folly as a species and start aligning our behavior to actual wisdom so we can change the human condition and take it out of slavery and actually become free people which is our birthright okay and that's the only thing that will ever create true anarchy true freedom is the understanding of natural law so we change the condition through the behaviors through by changing the behavior we change the manifested result okay the underlying causal factor I should say is what we are looking to change and that's changing the behavior you can only change the behavior once you change the thoughts because they underlie the behavior okay people are going to behave as they think as they feel as they think that they understand something whether they really do or not so these laws don't care about whether you understand them or not it's up to us to come to an accurate understanding of them and we have to do that by using our mind using our thoughts and aligning that with also our heart based intelligence of what we know deep in our heart to be true and to be right okay and that's what our emotions are for their compasses for our direction as far as our behaviors are concerned we need to bring that into alignment with understanding and with a logical understanding that takes place within the brain as well so we have to develop that intelligence within the brain but also heart based intelligence and there needs to be a balance between those two dynamics ultimately the law of freedom is that we collectively reap as a species that which we collectively so as a species through our behavior in the aggregate so if you wanted to write it down as a mathematical equation if you're of that type of a left brain persuasion to want to look at it that way feel free to do so I write it down like this the sum of the freedom in any given society is directly proportional to the sum of the moral behavior of the people of that society so so a sum of freedom is directly proportional to the sum of morality or aggregate freedom is directly proportional to aggregate morality okay this is an eternally true principle in nature an eternally true law of nature I did not make this up I have understood that this is how it works that's all anyone is capable of doing with a law laws are not set into effect by man laws cannot be changed by anything that mankind does they are immutable unchangeable eternal principles that exist in the inherent realm of nature that's why it's called natural law non man-made and this is the part that people refuse to accept and that's why we're in the enslaved condition that we are in they refuse to accept that there is any power that can put a higher law that governs behavior into effect in creation other than man so most people are moral relativists that believe as long as you can get away with it you can do it that's really the case and that's why evil is kicking our ass in the world see this is how people usually envision the battle between good and evil I've shown this slide before on a former show and they usually view it like this like oh these do these cosmic forces at work they're moving us around like pieces on a chess board you know there's a big cosmic war going on between these higher forces in conjunction with humanity that operate in conjunction with humanity and like we're kind of like they're chess pieces because they're noncorporeal and we're actually living on the chessboard the earth you know and we're playing out this this drama you know this cosmic drama of these higher forces here on the physical domain but see I think this is an oversimplification of the battle between good and evil and first of all we have to define what good and evil really are we have to understand what they are first of all so I would rather look at good and evil currently as it's playing out it's certainly nothing like this like an evenly matched chess game it's absolutely nothing like this okay this is this is a poor representation of what is actually taking place on this planet because I would much rather really look at this as the real situation if you want to look at what is really going on between good and evil on the earth it's this okay it's a tiny little helpless baby a bunny rabbit okay in the rain holding an umbrella caught in a collapsed state facing like a dog that is like one of the heads of Cerberus of Hell okay and there is no match it's gonna get eaten in a quarter of a bite okay because it's not prepared it doesn't know what it's up against it doesn't know who the enemy is it's going into a situation that it's not ready to deal with because it's not ready psychologically and spiritually and it thinks it's gonna take on this monster with some you know collapsed umbrella you know in a total rainstorm completely unprepared for the enemy that it's actually up against that's a more accurate representation in my view of what the real state the real state of the conflict between good and evil as it is taking place on this planet actually is okay and you know people will get upset with that you know oh they think oh so good is almost just as powerful as evil there's this a evenly matched battle now you're full of okay to be honest with you if you think that you're lying to yourself and you're lying to other people because you don't want to be honest about how bad the situation actually is and that's all I want people to do I'm not trying to say any of this to discourage anyone see this is about boots on the ground spirituality this show for people who may be new to it okay it's about what we are really truly up against not lying to our self about that and then seeing where we really are in that battle how prepared we really are to fight that battle and looking at ourselves and honestly assessing our shortcomings see that's the first part of any real change the first part of any real change is you got to be able to confront your own you got to be able to say you know what here's where I'm at and where I'm at is nowhere near ready nowhere near powerful enough and I have a lot of work to do on myself that's where real spiritual change begins that's where the real spiritual journey actually takes place okay so what we have to ask ourself is the first question in in really trying to tackle this problem of good versus evil to see where we're at within it within this battle taking place here on earth we have to ask the question what actually is good because a lot of people have this completely ridiculous version of what good is in their mind you know they take the Hollywood variant of it again you know or the storybook variant of good okay or they take just the version that their teachers have told them that their parents have told them that their family members have told them that other people in society this is called conventional wisdom you know what conventional wisdom is a big crock of that's what conventional wisdom is a big crock of crap it always has been conventional wisdom has never proved to be right okay you know it traditionally goes against everything that is actually correct and right and even moral so if you're following what the vast majority of people think of as good witches can what conventional wisdom will tell you good is you have no idea what real good is you have a proxy variant of what good is that other people have served you on a plate because that's what they want you to accept that good actually is and good is so much more difficult to obtain than all of that you know they want people to believe oh you just you know go along to get along work hard be you know somewhat honest with other people okay you know have kids and try to bring them up the way Society tells you you should bring them up and somehow that makes you a good person or people think if you're just nice you're a good person you know niceness you know not having any rough around the edges aspect of your personality or even being potentially confrontation doesn't necessarily mean that you are good or bad okay these are just things that people can't get past in somebody's personality and there are characteristic traits that they display on a day to day basis has nothing to do with when there they're actually a good person or not you know so whether somebody rubs you the wrong way doesn't mean that they're bad okay and just because someone speaks to you and please Pleasant soft tones doesn't mean that they're good okay niceness doesn't it translate to good and evil behavior does okay actual behavior in what you do and what you condone being done in the world to other people okay or not be done to other people that's what will ultimately make you good or evil okay so to understand what good really is we need to look at the expressions of natural law now this is a review of material I've covered both here on what on earth is happening and in whole seminars that i've done on natural law for people who haven't seen my natural law seminar it's my most important work you really need to understand that you really need to watch it in its entirety to understand what natural law is but the expressions of natural law is what I want to talk about here to reinforce the real understanding of what good is at a fundamental level okay so we have to understand we're only ever creating with two polarities or forces in nature okay we are either creating with love which is the force that expands human consciousness and helps us to really understand to take in truth and to then act in right action and align our behavior to natural law principles and true objective morality and then we get a manifested result so good and evil are actually manifestations of consciousness in the the world in our 3d domain they are not the forces that exist truly in the natural world but they are manifestations that happen in the natural world okay the forces that are at work are love and fear and one could even make the argument as I do that there is actually only one force and that is love but there is a forgetting or a absence or a misunderstanding of it and that's when fear consciousness comes in when that happens we could say that is confounded confused it is misrepresented or it is quote-unquote absent it really never really is absent it is just we who are walled off from it like you know we put up a wall around us or an eggshell around us and then we're not able to receive that because we're creating a division or a separation that is actually an illusory one so this is all going back to the early material of what on earth is happening because there is nothing new there's the other thing I want to hammer on a few things I want to hammer on that people think that what I teach is somehow cultish ok I want to comment on some of that stuff that I'm hearing and I also want to hammer on the repeated and total technique to dissuade people from looking into my work which is obviously an obfuscation technique that I don't present anything new yeah no crap no I don't present anything new truth is eternal and universal it exists at all times and places no one can ever create any new truth it's just what is it's what has always been and will always be when we're talking about eternal principles like this I can't ever creating anything new within it that's what the phrase there's nothing new Under the Sun actually means then no one can ever teach you anything new there was only eternal truth and principles that have always been here since creation has existed which is eternal okay and all we can do is understand them or not understand them that's it that's the that's the play that is playing out here on earth it's a it's a play of either love or fear a play of either knowledge or ignorance and when we go into that polarity when we go into that first polarity of love we are creating we are consciously co-creating the reality that we are experience when we stay in the consciousness of fear we are unconsciously co-creating the reality that we experience and as I've said before how these expressions work okay we start with either love or fear those the generative polarities that's what we use to create the experience or the manifested result then it goes into what I call the initiative or the initial expressions and that is if we are in a consciousness that is based in love energy okay that is based in real truth okay we are going to become knowledgeable individuals we are going to this is what enlightenment is really all about enlightenment is really about knowledge folks it's not about meditating your way into some state of you know hallucinogenic awareness that would be like taking a large quantity of LSD or DMT or or mushrooms okay or psilocybin mushrooms okay we're talking about actual knowledge of how things really work that's what enlightenment really is it's not knowledge of yourself of what's going on within you and your consciousness and your psyche and it's knowledge of what's taking place in the 3d domain and how the laws of nature work that's what knowledge or consciousness really is so I've worded here as this is how it starts we either take in truth or we reject truth we accept or reject truth this is why the human condition is the way that it is most people have rejected truth see we're in a state of judgment right now the condition of humanity is not only slavery its judgment we are in cosmic judgment I know people will hear that as a religious term I don't I don't really care here and however you want you want to hear it in your mind controlled way of thinking that that means that it's religious no laws of nature or work a certain way and we are judged by how we understand them or don't understand them or how we accept them or refuse to accept them because we're being given a consequence but by the behavior that we have put forward collectively and most people are in that consciousness of fear all day long they refuse the truth a long long time ago and are still in a complete refusal and denial state when it comes to the truth about how morality really works and how the laws of nature really work their soul dead their soul sick ultimately and most of them are soul dead there ever coming back from being that soul-sick they've actually utterly annihilated the building of the soul or the transformation process of the soul and they've put it in in a grave so really they're not even human at some level of existence they have cut themselves off from what it really means to be a human being that's how soul sick and ultimately soul dead the vast majority of people are on this planet so the initial expression is going to start the process of manifestation because this is the beginning of whether we decide we're going to start aligning ourself to what truth is or whether we're gonna say eff truth I want nothing to do with it and most people have may already made their decision a long time ago so that we become knowledgeable people or do we remain ignorant people and I think the answer is quite clear about what's going on with humanity right now then we have an expression that takes place almost wholly within us within our psyche and our emotions okay and in our internal makeup as human beings and that's either that we alleviate confusion about who and what we truly are and we come to know the self and we understand our own sovereignty it's what I call here internal monarchy meaning we ultimately are the rulers of our own thoughts emotions and actions we are the ruler of the kingdom of one the kingdom of self that's all we can ever really hope to rule hope to be the master of okay most people aren't even close to being the master of themselves they know nothing about how they actually work okay or if we stay in that fear-based consciousness which shuts all of consciousness down makes us refuse truth we get into a state of internal confusion or what I call internal anarchy meaning there is no ruler or master of the kingdom of self no one's really at home no one's you know at home in the temple of self and no one's taking care of that that divine temple okay that is within each of us you know we're just letting it rot and that's where most people are at they're in a state of total confusion about how things really work which is spiritual illness and then the externalize depression is what happens in all of society so this is what happens in the 3d domain as a result of the state of consciousness that we have dwelled in which is the causal factor okay the state of consciousness is the causal factor whether we went into love based consciousness or energy or polarity or whether we remained in fear we went into a state of knowledge of understanding of what's going on or ignorance and then we understand who and what we are our internal sovereignty our our true sovereignty as beings that we are not slaves at a true level of existence okay or do we remain totally confused about the human condition we can't even see the slavery taking place all around us so then what manifests in the external world is either freedom or slavery I've worded it on this slide as freedom or control but you could easily replace the word control with the condition called slavery which is what we are in total control slavery so that is how the manifested condition ultimately gets created what then do we are we left with as a result what is the manifestation the result that we have ultimately created in our shared experience of life here on earth it's either manifested good which I call order in this slide or manifested evil which I call chaos which most of us would refer to as chaos or evil so that which is orderly that which is harmonious that which is in alignment with natural law that which is an alignment with truth with love that is what is good that's manifested order and when we stay in that fear-based consciousness and we remain ignorant and we remain confused and we have accepted our bondage and slavery then we're gonna stay in a state of perpetual evil and chaos and these polarities only work one way they only whether it's a unidirectional flow you cannot start creating with love consciousness okay with love energy and end up in chaos conversely you cannot start with fear-based consciousness and end up in a state of good a matter vested state of good or freedom or order it's not possible it doesn't work that way so if you start creating with the positive expressions of natural law the positive polarity of love you you go down this column directly in line it's a unidirectional flow love leads to knowledge which leads to an understanding of our own internal sovereignty which leads to an external state of freedom which is manifested good conversely the negative polarity of fear will always lead to more ignorance and confusion and slavery in the world which brings us chaos and evil that is what chaos and evil is as a manifested condition it can only ever work this way ok this is how the the natural law that is actually embedded in the fabric of creation itself set there by whatever power created all the laws of the universe this is how these expressions actually work in our lives and it's not what I think it's not a belief system this isn't a religion this isn't a belief system this is a science this can be scientifically observed through a long study of history and all you need to do is look at the effect of what was generated in any given society and you could trace back the causal factor it is absolutely connected causally ok so people always want to say oh just the manifested result doesn't necessarily connect to the cause in this case it actually does and a true study a true long study of human history will act absolutely prove that and it is proven it's just people don't want to accept it because they're in that fear-based consciousness they don't want a higher power that ultimately binds human behavior and gives us the result based on how we behave which is not changeable they don't want that condition to exist that's what wanting to be God is that's what runaway ego is runaway ego is there's no higher power than me I am the ultimate creator of my own experience I am God and I get to determine and other people get to determine what right and wrong actually are which is called moral autism and we're gonna get to that let's move to the next slide and look at the relationship between human consciousness and natural law between the aspects of consciousness and the expressions of natural law okay and this is a pretty easy connection to see especially if you're already familiar with my work so there are the three expressions of consciousness thoughts emotions and actions these are the three ways that we ultimately express ourselves in any way in the world to anyone okay so on this chart of the natural law expressions where is the thought aspect of consciousness well it's right here it's the initial or the initiative expression of natural law okay we have to process information that we take in which is part of the Trivium process which we're also going to look at again and we have to come into an understanding of how things actually work that's knowledge and we do that through the acceptance of truth that takes place within our thoughts of course our emotions are connected to that because a lot of times the emotions that we take in that we experience I should say when they're fear-based emotions we're not going to do that that thought those thought processes correctly we're not going to actually process the data correctly or even want to take it in at all because we're in such a state of fear okay so our emotions are actually connected in with that polarity but then they are what is art what are taking place within us they are the internalized expression it's what that's what happens inside of us the emotions are directly leading us to an understanding of whether we are slaves in reality and that's an actual justifiable moral condition somehow or whether we rage against that condition and we feel within our emotional makeup that that is wrong morally wrong morally unacceptable never morally justifiable that it is morally illegitimate that condition that has to be felt as much as it has to be intellectually understood you know so that internal expression of natural law is directly connected with our emotional aspects of our consciousness and then finally what ultimately is manifesting in the external domain what is happening in society is a direct result of our behavior of our actions okay so that third aspect of consciousness is connected with the external expression of natural law whether we are creating a society that is based in freedom or whether we are creating a society that's based in control and slavery it follows so logically and naturally you know but most people have not actually looked at this direct relationship and I think that's it's so important because this is what ultimately helps one to understand not only how good is created in the world but what it means to be good okay that's what we're alternately trying to derive an understanding of because good is ultimate alignment it means aligning our behaviors in every moment or ascribing at least striving to in every moment with an objective knowledge of what right and wrong actually are that's what conscience is the conscience is the knowledge of the difference between right and wrong and then the behavior is the exercise of conscience see that's what we have to do we have to exercise conscience through our actions we do that through our actions okay we don't do that through our thoughts or through our emotions ultimately our actions are what puts behavior into effect in the world and generates the externalize the expression of natural law and gets us the manifested result that we are creating in the world our behavior does that so that's how we exercise conscience by knowing the difference between right and wrong that's conscience and then we exercise it through our actions by willfully choosing right action over wrong action and this is how we ultimately create our reality I've gone through this slide in a former podcast I'll briefly go through it again I call this reality manifestation 101 knowledge or ignorance is the first step of the building block of the Trivium process in our lives it's our thoughts okay we're gonna go through thoughts emotions actions manifested result okay you it's it's you're seeing a pattern here this is everything ultimately works and this is why people in the dark occult don't want people to know this information that's why they want to poopoo all of my work they want to tell you I'm trying to create a cult when I'm telling people techniques of cults to help them to understand not to fall into that through mainstream media and through police and military and other government agencies I'm telling people the techniques that cults have used upon people for thousands of years what a great cult leader right he gives people all the information about how cults actually mind-control people so that they can steel themselves against the cult mind-control but he's actually trying to run a cult people don't even understand how ass brained they sound okay like I said they have liquid diarrhea for a brain and they need a slap in the mouth except unfortunately splatters you know that's that's where most people's head is that in this world okay that's how that's how dumb is ten pounds of dog in a five-pound bag they are okay they literally are that stupid okay and they don't even hear but dumb people don't even hear how dumb they are yeah they don't grasp that concept now that's called the dunning-kruger effect where most people who have a complete absolute lack of grasp of reality actually think that they command an actual understanding of how things work and these are the people people I'm talking about the people who constantly say don't listen to anything that he's saying that's a cult leader okay that's how that's how dumb you would have to be to say that conversely unfortunately the dunning-kruger effect also worked in the opposite way where someone who really does have advanced capacities and the ability to understand the way things work unfortunately will attribute other people to also have those same capacities and that's not how it really works a lot of people just have the capacity to understand because their brain is that broken sadly that's the case that's the sad reality of the matter of the condition that a human being can be worked into so going back to how reality actually manifests in the human condition we first have to assemble the available information that we need to understand the process how reality works so this is all potential forms of data that can be gathered process understood and then acted upon by individuals anywhere in any society if we don't put that grammar those building blocks together from the eclectic variety of sources that we have available at our disposal we can never come to an accurate understanding of anything and that's obviously step two once we have the knowledge we have to develop an understanding of it we have to know what it means we have to develop an accurate grasp of what it means so this is how do we process that data so these are the decision-making processes that actually happen in the human mind okay the processing of the human processor called the human brain and the other processor that's like a brain called the human heart now really we have three we have a third that's like a third brain which are the guts okay so the heart mind guts is what we have to really align thoughts emotions and actions brain heart guts okay you know that we really have three brains okay we have an brain that's about courage the guts are our actions we have a heart based emotional processor that acts like a brain and then we have of course the human brain which provides the higher thought functions and the ability to think logically and reason out things most people aren't using any of those unfortunately that's why the condition is evil is more powerful than good because the aggregate are not using their brains or the Trivium process so if we don't come to an accurate understanding of what it means we're going to be acting in a state of total confusion so we have to either develop understanding or develop or stay in confusion about what it really means what all that information means and then human behavior is the next step because our behavior is based upon these two lower building blocks the available information that we take in and how we process it or in our mind so each individual's behavior is based upon the quality of their decision making processes that they performed in step two which in turn are Bey upon the quality of their available information and I would say the completeness I should add the quality and completeness of their available information okay and then we react in the world and that comes out through wisdom which is right action based upon what we have come to accurately understand we've taken in the truth or folly means we've acted in a state of confusion and in a state of ignorance and therefore were putting horrible quality behavior into the world and getting a horrible result in return for it and that's the last step the manifested reality consequences freedom or slavery what is going to actually manifest in the 3d domain will it be a state of freedom or will it be a state of slavery in the world okay so the quality of the condition which manifests in any given society is based upon the aggregate quality of behavior within that society that's the law of freedom the law freedom determines the manifested reality that's the deterministic component of creation that is natural law we receive a consequence for the aggregate human behavior that we have put it forward into the world that's why the universe works like a giant mirror as the aggregate behavior the quality of it is in direct alignment with morality and natural law there will be a consequence of there will be a consequence in the 3d domain called human freedom and as that that aggregate behavior becomes more and more amoral we will receive the consequence under natural law called slavery that's how the law of freedom actually works this is how reality manifests in our lives now let's look at the causal connection and the relationship between consciousness and the the Trivium and the manifested reality that we actually all share together while our thoughts are that bottom block knowledge or ignorance of course we're processing those things through our thoughts you know and then we internal expression is the emotional aspect are we going to an understanding of what it all means what all that knowledge means once we gather it and process it or we're going to remain in an internalized emotion of total confusion as to what how we work and how the laws of nature work and then of course our actions wisdom or folly we just talked about that dynamic and that's what brings us the consequence of the result of freedom or slavery in the world so going back to you know how all of this works as a stepwise progression or process which is the Trivium these three bottom blocks are the Trivium and then the manifested reality is how the Trivium and natural law work together which level is the ultimate level that must be controlled or influenced to ultimately determine whether people are going to manifest good or evil in their lives are you gonna try to control it directly from the realm of behavior too late people are already acting a certain way you have to get to it before that are you gonna do it in the step to the decision-making processes well some people will come maybe to an accurate understanding if they've gathered all of the grammar the building blocks and some will not come to an accurate understanding so you'll be hitting 50/50 at best maybe a little bit better but you'll never get them all but where you will get almost everyone as if you try to control available information and that's what the occult is if you hide knowledge or you dissuade people from looking into certain forms of knowledge then you are going to control everything that follows after that in the Trivium process and in the manifested result so you will control the whole game from that level and that is why controllers have to control the availability of information if you're going to control whether human behavior goes in a correct or incorrect direction okay you want to influence that and you want to create internalized confusion in people so they don't know what path they're on and they don't know what direction they're ultimately going in life and it's a random crapshoot for them okay and you want them totally confused and you want them thinking hey there is no truth and there is no way that natural law actually works regarding behavior there's no consequences one set of behaviors don't lead you down one path while one set leads you down a different path you know will you want peace completely confused as to that dynamic you can only control the game from the level of availability of information nowhere else that's the level of perception that you have to get to you have to control perception by controlling availability of information or you have to control the perception of that information that information can even be in the world and available you need to control the perception of it by saying oh studying the occult is cuckoo you know or natural law is a religious belief and we don't need any more of those stupid quaint religious beliefs in the world we already have enough of those you know that that's the level that you want to control perception at and most people fall for it they fall for it because they don't have accurate developed decision-making processes to come to an accurate understanding of most things their brain they don't have not been taught how to think and their brain is ultimately broken at a very fundamental level it's broken when it comes to being open-minded enough to even bring the necessary information in and then they don't know how to process it with a scientific methodology or a quantification methodology say they don't know the Trivium and quadrivium and they're first of all too fearful even gather the data because they don't want to know what the data means they don't want to come to an understanding of it because they don't want the responsibility to act rightly upon it that's called the condition of eternal childhood that's where most people are at and that's why evil is winning that's why evil is more powerful than good on the earth most people want to stay in a state of total lack of personal responsibility and they want to stay confused because then they could say it's not my decision which way we go I'm not really contributing to that collectively in the aggregate other people who know much better than myself are making those hard decisions and choices I'm just the father were going along together long I'm just the child paying attention to the the proxy parent calling themselves government you know that's where most people are at little tiny babies who've never taken in the necessary in from because they're too fearful they're fearful awarded what cosmic adulthood really means that's what they're fearful of they don't want to become a cosmic adult they want to remain forever a cosmic child devoid of personal responsibility and guess what folks there is no such thing if you are here living in the 3d domain you are responsible for the behavior that you output and that contributes to the aggregate behavior which contributes to the aggregate condition get get over it get used to it understand how it works get over it you can't change that you're there's no such thing as not being responsible for one's own behavior and ultimately being responsible for either one's own understanding or confusion or own knowledge or ignorance okay and that's the important part here we are ultimately responsible for that because it can't really be truly hidden it's not truly hidden as a matter of fact you know I talked a lot about the occult on the show which means-- means the hidden knowledge okay but is it really hidden no it's not really hidden okay it's out there but people are willfully refusing it and in this next part I'm talking about how much easier it is to for human beings to serve evil than to serve good you know it's easy to turn oneself over to evil evil doesn't really take much to in the way of to do you know it's not it's not nearly as hard to align oneself to as good is good is very difficult to align ones behavior to because you have to aggregate a whole lot of knowledge you have to process that knowledge to understand what it means understand the laws that are in operation and there's so many blocks to that understanding there's a bunch of jackass asshats that want to say let's religious part where we are you know we have to purge all all all religious thought I agree we do need to purge all religious thought you know natural law has nothing to do with religion however you know that as ignoramus headed as saying gravity is a religion the belief in gravitational effect is a religious belief no because we can't observe it in the natural world we can't actually observe the effect in the natural world this is how our occult laws are discovered do our observable effects in nature and in the manifested conditions that take place in nature in the 3d world therefore it has nothing to do with the belief system or a religion I don't know how many times I need to say that you know but there will be people who insist that it's a religious belief because they just don't like the idea that there is any force that binds their behavior that's unacceptable to them but you got to understand that's what Satanism is this is why Satanists who want to be able to get away with anything that they want to do have named the ideology of Satanism which is all just about selfishness Satanism they named it that because they're taking it after the archetypal figure that rebelled against the creator in the Christian a story in the Christian mythos okay they took that as the example that we want to be God that's what that's what the archetype will figure of Lucifer or you know the fallen one to fall an angel that then it becomes equated with Satan and the Christian tradition that was the mindset that no higher power called God will bind me no higher power within creation that is just an aspect of nature will bind me I will do whatever I want and get away with it okay that is what Satanism is ultimately as an ideology of a way of being in the world it's not worshiping anything okay and there are people who will insist that they know more about this religion than I did as a former priest of this religion okay and then there are the other imbeciles that can't you know if they had two brain cells to rub together it would be miraculous you know and you know if they had two brain cells they would die of loneliness you know as David Icke is is a fond of saying they want to say I was never her priest within the Church of Satan yeah there's no register of mark passio as being a priest within the Church of Satan because I June joined the Church of Satan under an assumed name mark rokar Rho CH AR looked that up in the Church of Satan register and it's still there it'll still be there okay that's the name that I joined under and other people want to say oh he's not in the Church of Satan cuz we have no record of Mark pacion oh dumb no okay I never told anyone I joined the Church of Satan under the name mark pass you know that's your asinine assumption I've explained it like ten other places first of all okay I got tired of repeating myself that's what you have to do for imbeciles you got to say the same thing over and over and over again because they're real slow on the uptake you know what I mean that's the problem with people they hear what they want to hear they don't hear what's actually being said they have their own internalized definitions of everything and they know everything you don't actually listen to what's being said they just hear what they want to hear okay so it's easier for human beings to serve evil evil is easy it doesn't take any real work you know it's just like do whatever the hell you want you know be ignorant be confused act like an asshole you know that's all that's all that's what it takes to just turn yourself over to evil it's like no work required you know some of the people who are evil are the laziest people in the world oh they have this Drive absolutely they have the drive to continue to exert their will against other people and keep the condition the way that it is because there's such fearful little boys and girls fearful little babies okay but it's not like it's any real work on the self to be this way you know it's just like you know let yourself just fall apart it's like entropy you're just giving in to entropy you're not trying to order anything in the world or in yourself or in your life or in your internalized makeup you're just giving yourself over to entropy which is the the natural direction that things go in the universe if left unattended and and not acted upon by the will yeah the entropic force is just the way the universe flows alone but guess what there is another force that works against the force of entropy and that's the sin tropic force synt ROP I see sin tropic sin tropi okay Sintra P is the ordering the force that our will acts in alignment with and orders things when we use our will we are using aligning with the centric force of order in the world both of those forces exist okay so people think all there's only entropy no there's not there's entropy and then you could look at it like Center P is the exportation of entropy many people look at it that way where there is only the polarity of entropy but then you can export the entropy to other places and order your own environment this is like the terrain theory instead of the germ theory you know which is no yeah you have a fish in a bowl on the bowls full of germs well let's vaccinate the fish there's obviously a deficiency in the fish I can't resist all these germs no that's that's not the point the point is it's in a filthy dirty tank cleaning the tank that's the terrain theory okay same thing with entropy and centra P just because the tank is dirty doesn't mean entropy is the only thing that can be worked with okay you can clean it export the entropy and then you have a sin tropic energy going on within the tank which is orderly and keeps the fish healthy okay so that's what we have to understand is that a lot of people just think they only see it unit dimensionally they don't see the actual opposite polarity at work it's always a spectrum and all of those seeming paradoxes can be reconciled okay it's just we have to become intelligent enough to understand how those polarities operate and then we have to be honest and enough with ourselves to say where are we where are we in our spiritual development are we truly standing in the force of love and truth or are we giving over to fear and people want to say oh just because I get angry I'm giving over to fear no anger can be a very powerful force for the good when it's righteous anger and when it's channelled righteous anger yeah if people go overboard with the anger then it becomes counterproductive but if it's channeled and it's righteous indignation and you're saying something that is true in an angry way because it should not be that way because people are choosing immoral behaviors to continue to perpetuate it being that way there's nothing wrong with anger then it is it is an emotion that we are meant to feel okay people have to get over this notion that you can't be vitriolic and still be standing within truth and love untrue not true okay so going back to the data on this slide here it's also infinitely easier to turn people toward the goals of evil than toward the goals of good you know all you need to look as the mainstream media the the so-called educational institutions in this country you know government officials you know just uh general idiots who think that they know what's going on in the world and have no clue but want to speak because they'd like to hear their own damn voice okay tons of those very easy to just tell people one thing and you have them believe it because they want to believe and accept something and you know then uh turn them toward the goals of of evil okay or certainly in at least turn them against the goals of good because again those are lofty goals the goals of good and they're hard to achieve that's why it's called the great work it's not called the light easy going party type atmosphere that's not that's not what it's called it's called the great work huge amounts of effort have to be put behind it huge amounts of willpower have to be put behind it and that has to be done in a state of true knowledge in an understanding of truth and morality objective morality so it's easier for human beings to serve evil and be and to be turned to the goals of evil because of the colossal ignorance of most people this is made possible because of the colossal ignorance of most people that therein lies the problem ladies and gentlemen if people weren't as ignorant as they are and they did understand natural law and they did understand how morality really works to bring us the consequences of our be chosen behaviors through our free will because that's the randomized component the free will component and then there's the determined component which is the consequences of behavior that are ultimately brought about through natural law that's the deterministic component of creation so there is no just random aspect of random way the creation works the random worldview that's a total imbalance and there is no determined way the creation works there's there is a random component called free will which is real and exists and that we have and we can determine choose how we are going to behave but then there is also a deterministic component called natural law okay it's not like everything is set in stone and we have no choice but there we are we are either aligning our behaviors to the determined law or we are refusing to align our behaviors to the determined law when we do one we get one result when we do another we get a different result Socrates said that there is only one good knowledge and there is only one evil ignorant I mean you know going back into the ancient Greek traditions of consciousness you know this was known back then this is what good and evil ultimately are and what is knowledge it is the acceptance of truth how do we accept that because we are in a state of love based consciousness and we're talking not talking about romantic love we're talking about love in the agape sense AGA PE they've transliterated from the Greek in the Greek language it would be alpha gamma alpha Pi ADA is how it would be spelled in the Greek language but the word is in ancient Greek agape and it means cosmic love Universal love love which is the underlying force that helps consciousness to expand and Express and unfold okay that's the love consciousness that we're talking about the love energy that we're talking about are not talking about romantic love that would be eros love in in our the Greek ancient Greek language they called the romantic love arrows and there was a third which was familial or brotherly sisterly love that was called filos where we get the word Philadelphia the city of brotherly love brotherly love was filos okay and then romantic love was eros we're talking about the love in that in that expressions chart that we're talking about is agape love cosmic love love for truth love for what is real okay in nature okay love of goodness and morality that's that's agape love care for all care for the freedom of all okay philosopher who came shortly after Socrates who was a student said Plato said ignorance is the root and stem of every evil once again you see the same theme reflected what it means to be a good person is to be a person who has taken truth into themselves and become enlightened about how things really operate according to morality okay what what an ignorant person is what an evil person is is ultimately an ignorant one that refuses truth because they're in a state of fear based consciousness that's the illusory part the absence of love is actually illusory consciousness okay there really is no fear at the ultimate level okay it is simply a walling off of love energy that is always around us and always surrounding us in nature but we will fully through our freewill decisions become fearful and stay rooted and walled off from that condition of love of agape love so you know the ancient Egyptians who predated the Greek philosophers of course they had a saying that ignorance is evil you know in in contemporary Western culture we say ignorance is bliss like it's some happiness state because if you remain ignorance you're not going to get angry about how though can world condition the human condition really is and so you could remain happy and blissful so we say ignorance is bliss no ignorance is evil that's the defining hallmark and characteristic of evil is ignorance willfully choosing to ignore truth okay and woe to the people that are in that state I mean it's it's a horrible car place to be you will be held to account for remaining in that condition doesn't matter how you got there see you could say all the traumas of childhood you know that wasn't wasn't our us who made it that way it wasn't our responsibility that that happened to us that that is something that was done to us we we can't take the responsibility for it happening but upon really becoming a person who is capable of thinking critically which we all should be okay as an adult we should take that responsibility onto ourselves it's our responsible responsibility to undo that trauma that keeps us in that ignorance it's our responsibility to work upon ourselves and do the internal work upon our emotions and upon our consciousness to take ourselves out of that condition of ignorance doesn't matter how ugly the truth is to look at there are no excuses now you look at all of the people to continue to contribute to the slavery condition the actual people who are creating slavery the police the military the the actual creators of the dark new world order the order followers themselves the police and the military and all the other people in government down the lever elast government worker the IRS the the FDA the CIA all the intelligence agencies down to you know ATF you know who else I RS all of the alphabet soup agencies okay then you go to the politicians that the puppets okay and then all the supporters of the system you know Oh believe in us yeah go out and vote you know worshipers worshipers of the religion called government of the god called government okay all of these people down to the followers down to the people who even believe that this system is somehow morally legitimate a system of masters and slaves where some people are the lawmakers who get to in their moral relativistic determined I say that this is right and I say that this is wrong and I will cage you for this behavior but not for this one even if it's not harming anybody okay and all the people who support that and condone it it's not just the people who do it which are largely the police and military who actually carry out the violent behaviors upon people it's the people who direct it and condoning the politicians the dark occultists the bankers etc and then all the people who condone everybody who believes in the system of government every single one of them look even today these people are outrightly I picked politicians today they're out rightly saying that they want socialism outrightly saying they want government to control all of the resources necessary for human life to continue and/or flourish on this planet that they want to put that in the hands of the entity called government imagine and that's what socialism is for all the dumb listening out there that don't know that that's what it is that's exactly what it is all authority rien ism is ultimately socialism whether it's the left-wing faction called communism or the right-wing faction called Nazism corporatism fascism whatever you want to call it doesn't matter they're all forms of socialism because you're all putting total control in the hands of the government it's all totalitarianism and most people are too shit-for-brains to have to have figured that fact out because they're too politically polarized we talked about political polarization in the first podcast back ok they're so politically polarized they can't see the forest for the trees that this is all just slavery that's all it is and all the people who do it and condone it are there exercising participation and evil they are participants in evil itself and that makes them evil people that's what it means to be evil it's the opposite of being good you're condoning slavery and you're taking actions to continue a system that is rooted in slavery duress violence coercion all of those things they're all ultimately immoral and ultimately generate evil in the world down to the very voter down to the very person who just says I think politics I think government should continue at all now I think it's somehow morally legitimate you are participants in evil and that makes you evil yourself that's what a bad person is that's one of the things that make someone a bad person it can may be a bad person but I've met many other behaviors but that is one of the defining things that makes people a bad person if you believe in the legitimacy of any form of government you are a bad person by definition by definition you cannot be a good person if you believe that the coercion duress violence and slavery called government should or must continue just believing that that is the case makes you a bad person first of all okay now just just thinking that that shouldn't exist doesn't necessarily make you a good person you still have to understand that objective morality exists and align your behavior to it by understanding which actions are right and which actions are wrong which we're going to get to so is all of this that we've been talking about up to this point so far you know this understanding of what truth really is what right and wrong really are is is all of this knowledge really occult is it really hidden from people truly you know I've put this slide in some of my other presentations but I think it really warrants going over again here are we as a people as human society in the aggregate are we really ignorant people or are we just merely nation' to people the difference between nations and ignorance a very important factor to understand I call this the context of not knowing because both of these terms nations and ignorance again there you see the term nation it's not an everyday word but you can see it means no science the absence of science now science okay so they both mean nations and ignorance both mean not knowing to not know but there's a context for each one of them how do we not know okay nations comes from the Latin verb Ness quiere okay that's in turn to ride that's the prief and II may in Latin and then you're using the verb ski Oh ski RA in Latin which means to know so Ness Gary means to not know not to know or to be ignorant of but there's a connotation to using the verb ness quiere in Latin it means that you don't know but you you didn't know because the knowledge is not present in your environment you cannot possibly know it because you cannot possibly gather the information to come to an understanding of it so the information is just not present in the environment anywhere you it is on an unobtainable ignorance on the other hand in the Latin language comes from the Latin verb ignore RA and that means to not know even though necessary information is present because that information has been willfully refused or disregarded here we come back to the theme again willful refusal of truth we're not talking about no fault of one's own because you couldn't possibly have known it wasn't possibly available to unto you know we're talking about the information is available unto you and you just say I want nothing to do with that because I don't want the responsibility that goes along with knowing okay that's ignorant just like when someone's in a room you're ignoring their presence you're not gnashing of their presence it's not like you don't know that they're there you want to willfully ignore somebody you know they're there and you just don't engage them deliberately well that's if we look at the human condition is the human condition Nessun or ignorance well do we have tons and tons and tons of information about every possible topic available and and information about the human condition available on to us at a fingertips notice of course we do know this is the human condition right here you know we don't want anything to do with it we don't want to hear it we want to shun people who are saying it to us we want to say oh it matters how you say it to us we you have to have our delicate emotional sensibilities in mind because we're such frail fragile people that can't be upset can't be in any way you know have our emotions a balance upset you know your we can't be a did you know so we're just gonna you know cover our ears and just look the other way and ignore your presence and ignore what you're saying the information that you're bringing to the table you know and then you have the help of the mainstream media and the the big tech gurus that want to censor people now and and take their voice off the table so that they can't be heard and that's a dangerous game to play I mean you know the next step after that is hot physical war I keep telling people that you want to play that game you want to play silly games you're gonna win silly prizes and trust me when that eventualities happens don't say people weren't warned because it's only gonna be tolerated for so long and then it's gonna go it's gonna go off after that and it's gonna be a very bad condition especially for the people who are unprepared physically and emotionally and spiritually for it you know some of us will be in better shape than others I'm telling you folks if you're you're not preparing for that eventuality you're putting all the eggs in the basket of good I don't know if I would have that kind of confidence I think it would be a poor choice personally I think we should continue to work toward the goal of helping people to understand in consciousness so we don't go down that path that's what all my work has been about trying to warn people we're heading down a very dark path and it's going to lead to a lot of bloodshed and that's not fear-mongering that's called looking at a long view of history and understanding the patterns and telling you it's it's not gonna end well it's not for anybody for the people who are on the side of good or the people who have aligned themselves with the forces of evil it's not gonna end well for either side which is why I'm trying to avert that eventualities with which we're racing toward headlong because of things like censorship and willfully ignoring truth we're not a nation society we're an ignorant one an ignorant society that's what we are okay so what actually is a truly good person not see that the variant again that they give you in storybooks little kids or Hollywood movies se-ho he just tried so hard to be good and to like his family and be a likable person that's not what it means to be good folks goodness really means that you have you are enlightened when it comes to the objective knowledge between right and wrong behavior you know what a right is and why it's okay to perform it and you know what a wrong is and why it's not okay to perform it that's what a truly good person is and in every moment they strive in every way in their lives to choose the right action over the wrong action willfully from position of objective knowledge that's what it means to be enlightened so if you're you you you think that you can accidentally stumble into that without actually truly taking that knowledge into yourself through conscience it's an impossibility you know you're wishing for something that never will be it's fantasy world again part of my work big part of my workers the distinction between the actual reality in nature and the constructional reality that is artificially created in the mind and most of the time never the twain shall meet you know we have to understand that most of the time the constructs that human beings have come up with are not in keeping with nature and reality at all this is how far off the path of truth and goodness we really are as a species again conventional wisdom is rarely correct and it's rarely moral so what does it really mean to be a good person we have to explore that question it means to align our behavior to right and willfully choose right over wrong right is that which is correct and based in truth and that which is moral because actions which are in harmony with natural law because they do not initiate harm to other sentient beings whereas immoral behaviors or actions which are in opposition to natural law because they do initiate harm to other sentient beings this is what the dynamic is all about whether something is moral or right or immoral or wrong does the behavior initiate harm to other sentient beings and if it does then it's wrong and you engage it and if it does not initiate harm to other sentient beings and that is reserved as a human right it really is that simple most people can't give you that simple definition that's why all the people who engage in anything to do with government are immoral bad evil people they have aligned themselves with the forces that are going to create and manifest evil and chaos in the world okay because they don't understand the actual objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior being a truly good person is entirely about correctly understanding and living in accordance with objective morality with the laws of objective morality natural law that's the key to everything it's again that's the golden key that unlocks all the locks on all the doors on all the cages in the extant universe when we understand these principles we won't be locked up in a prison a planet any longer okay we will manifest a condition of actual true human freedom and anarchy on the earth which means a state where there are no masters and no slaves that's all the word anarchy is and ever has meant does mean now and ever has meant and ever will mean but why aren't we at a state of true freedom why aren't we at an understanding of objective morality and aligning our behavior to it and therefore why are more people bad people then there are good people infinitely more overwhelmingly more people are bad people than good people in in our world on the earth and it's because one of the factors one of the primary factors is mote most people on earth are moral relativists and I've done again I've said this before to people I've told I told people this when I spoke down in Annika Poco I've conducted social experiments over the years where I have asked people whether rights are right and wrong are something that human beings get to make up for themselves or whether they are objective principles that exist in the natural domaine and overwhelmingly all the time whenever and wherever I do this social experiment the numbers come back the same two thirds of people two out of every three people in the world our moral relativists they believe that human beings can decide what right and wrong are for themselves subjectively but they do not believe that there is an actual objective standard of right and wrong that exists inherently in nature that's called moral relativism it is the ideology or the religion I would call it a religion more so than even an ideology that objective morality does not exist inherently to nature and that right and wrong are subjective constructs which human beings may invent and arbitrate according to time location circumstance or preference that's what the belief or the religion called moral relativism actually is okay objective morality doesn't exist there's only subjective whims and preferences and human beings can arbitrate what right and wrong are at different times places locations circumstances etc according to their whims their likes their preferences that's what moral relativism is now in contrast to that and in truth and in reality not in the constructional domain of human erroneous human thought and religious belief but in the actual natural domain of the real world the real physical 3d reality based in nature in which we all live okay morality is actually objective it is objective meaning it is independent of human perception rights exist inherently within nature and rights can never become wrongs and wrongs can never become rights at any place or time regardless of how many people bullish believe or wish for it to be so that's impossible you cannot turn a right behavior into a wrong behavior and a wrong behavior into a right behavior just by saying it believing it wishing it writing it down in some magical rich we'll called government signing into law you know all of that is utterly irrelevant right behavior is right behavior wrong behavior is wrong behavior and it is dependent upon whether harm is initiated to another sentient being when the action is performed that's it that is the determining characteristic of right and wrong rights do not initiate harm to other sentient beings wrong behaviors do initiate harm to other sentient beings and one can never become the other moral relativism is the ultimate destroyer of all freedom in the human domain you can never achieve a state of freedom in moral relativism you want to know why moral relativism is rooted in the polarity of fear that's the number one reason and you can't ever create any freedom with that polarity and you can't ever create any good with that polarity any Society of human beings that believes that there is no natural objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and believe that human beings may arbitrarily create or decide what right and wrong are for themselves is a society that can never truly bring their own behavior into alignment with natural law and since the governing dynamics of human freedom are predicated upon the aggregate morality of a society it is a total and permanent impossibility for true freedom or anarchy to ever exist in a society that embraces moral relativism only moral Objectivists can ever create a society based in true anarchy and I'm talking about real anarchy cooperative spiritual anarchy not the chaotic form of Anarchy which can happen ok you can have a society than which there are no rules and everybody's still trying to kill them kill each other ok and doing doing violence onto each other they don't think just think that they can rule somebody else but they think that they can go and do all other kinds of immoral behaviors to people just because they can ok that's a morally relativistic society only a true an anarchic Society a true anarchic society is only ever based in moral objective behavior that's it it cannot exist in any other state and people don't understand that anarchist people who claim to be anarchists do not understand that and then they take umbrage with me telling them you're not really a real anarchist you're one of those chaos anarchists you know that gives a reason for the mainstream media to tell people that anarchy is equivalent to chaos because what you would probably create left to your own devices yeah you might not have a world that has government in it but you'd have a world full of assholes of completely spiritually devoid assholes that have no idea of what's real spirituality is because you don't believe spirituality even exists you don't believe consciousness even really exists because you're trapped in a completely bogus out-of-date provably false and proven false over a century ago paradigm of science based in Newtonian materialism that is 100% factually proven incorrect by scientific methodology in the modern world which you are not privy to the new science and you believe that the new science actually constitutes some crazy religious belief in your mind when in fact you have the crazy religious belief that you believe in Newtonian materialism in a year that is a hundred years past where it's been proven incorrect scientifically and you're just not privy to that science this is how far back you're now your alleged knowledge of science is rooted it's rooted over a hundred years in the past and you're taking 100-year old Newtonian paradigm based science and bringing it into the I'm sorry I accidentally just clicked my slide for it I'm going back and you are bringing that ancient outdated so-called scientific quote understanding into the modern world in the present year and trying to say it still holds true just because quote scientists believe that it was true back then erroneously because they didn't have the knowledge that they do today they didn't have the framework for understanding the in correctness of that proposed paradigm now they do as do many others and it's proven to be false so moving on to the next slide why do people continue to create things that they say they don't want to experience again these fake anarchists are a perfect example okay I'm gonna continue to hammer on them and you know they already don't like me so let's go full full bore on them okay first of all they're non scientific individuals that have a religious belief system because again they're clinging to a dead paradigm of science that now can only constitute religious belief so they're not scientifically minded individuals at all because they're not using the scientific method or the Trivium and quadrivium processes to understand reality they just accept an outdated notion because they're more comfortable in their fear-based consciousness of accepting that then actually looking at modern science and what it is telling us about the nature of reality okay I'm the most skeptical person there is I come from a total scientific background in engineering that's about the most real-world physical dynamic based science that there is okay of physical dynamics okay so I have a very skeptical scientific background but because I've kept up with modern advancements in the understanding in the scientific community I understand what we know about consciousness and about epigenetics and about new biology etc okay so now I'm sorry I'm going to just ask my producer but for a moment if you could please see if this wind window is closed because the outside noise is really deeply interfering with my thought process with the kids that are screaming out there again folks it's a it's a very you know constrictive environment in here I'm doing this show in a little makeshift studio out of a bedroom we did open up a window earlier to let some air out of the room because it was very stuffy and I'm trying to get this window closed because there are very loud children screaming outside and it's been very difficult for me to follow my own internal thought process and I apologize for that I'm very short usually very sharp and on point but it's been so loud out there from what I can hear that it's very distracting to me so I apologize that I'm being told it is not coming through over-the-air but it is certainly loud enough in the room to very much distract me so again I apologize and I'll try to refocus so why do people are people constantly saying and paying lip service to want this particular condition freedom anarchy whatever you want to call it okay a state where we are free to exercise our rights unrestricted but yet their behaviors contradict that this is cognitive dissonance this is the state of dreaming which is the prescription against which it is given in the occult mystery traditions to to stop dreaming stop pretending that the world is some other way stop aligning your behavior with things that don't serve who you are in your stated goals okay so we are constantly as a human species in this torn apart state where our thoughts our emotions and our actions are not internally aligned within our selves so we're a kingdom divided within ourself okay so we think feel and say one thing and yet our actions our behaviors betray those thoughts feelings and words okay and what we're doing is actually the bringing about the exact opposite result the exact opposite consequence or manifested condition this is cognitive dissonance or what I have called on this particular slide internal contradiction within the self if we exist in that internal contradiction we don't unify our thoughts emotions and actions we are always going to be in a state of vulnerability and weakness and we're going to be internally contradicted such that we can never truly unify anybody any group externally to bring about like collective behavior I'm not talking about like a group as far as organizations like like institutional organizations are concerned I'm talking about just cooperative efforts between a group of individuals we're not even going to unify that we're not going to unify ourselves internally as as single individuals were scattered we're in the state of schism as you see on this slide that's a perfect example of what the whole concept of internal schism is about you know these three aspects of consciousness fighting each other you know or being ripped apart going in different directions we have to unify all of these so there's constant lip service to things that we say we want we say we want freedom we say we want our rights we say we want our sovereignty we say we want Anarchy ok but just because people say they want these things and they say they know what it is to be good doesn't mean that they're going to get them and it doesn't mean that there are actually really good people you could say all sorts of things people say they're Christians all the time and they're fake-ass Christians people say that they're freemasons and they don't understand the first goddamn thing about the tradition of Freemasonry there's all kinds of in name only people you know you hear the term Rhino in the political world republican and name only but really they're socialists underneath you know pretending to be that well there's all kinds of people who pretend put on a mask and pretend to be one thing when actually they're doing the exact opposite so because we have to stop looking at what people say and look at their actions and this is what it means to really be a good person to be a good person means relying your actions to what is right you're not just saying that you want to do it actions prove who someone is words just prove who they want to be you could say all kinds of things about what you want to do who you to be you know what you say you want to manifest in the world and if your actions are betraying that who gives a what you said I mean it makes no difference whatsoever at all and this is what we have to understand paying lip service to something doesn't mean you're getting it done it doesn't mean you're acting in accord with bringing it about into real world manifestation you're just saying that you want it you know this isn't about saying that you want something it's about actually changing yourself you know the old you know meme with the pot the politicians thing they're saying who ones change and everybody raises their hand but who wants to change you know and then everybody's hand goes down and their heads go down and the Flies are buzzing about their head you know most people pay endless lip service to what they say they want and to what they think being good means but they don't act upon it to make it actually happen in the real world this is what I'm trying to say is makes all the difference you know intention who cares it's what we do that matters you know tons and tons of people saying that they're good people saying that they want to be free what couldn't spell the word freedom let alone know what it really means that's how ignorant they are ignorant hoards dumb ignorant bags of crap that haven't learned a damn thing in their whole lives oh yeah I'm a little angry about it folks you want to know why you want to know why there's righteous anger and indignation there because these people are your enslavers their ignorance is our collective enslavement get over it that's who's really enslaving us the collective ignorance of humanity is enslaving us cut a handful of occultist and slave anybody they're there they're like old crackly boned old farts men most of them okay they're they're an old fart that if they bended their back too far you'd hear them crack crack like some peanut brittle okay how are they going to control seven and a half billion human lives you know like you'd throw a punch at them and like you might not even connect you might miss by like an inch and they'd like explode in the dust I mean that is literally how how fragile some of these people are physically okay and we think they're gonna control the human masses you know they couldn't fight through wet tissue paper in a gift box you know but the fact of the matter is is that these are the people who are enslaving us through their ignorance most human beings are not good people because of their ignorance the world could not possibly be in the manifested condition of slavery if the above statement was not true regardless of their intentions more people are either moral relativists or have not resolved the internal contradictions which hold back their actions from alignment with true goodness and it's partially that way because they are not capable of doing it because they're so ignorant and again then people will make excuses for them right they'll make excuses for why people are as ignorant as they are hear this all the time by people in the community oh they're so ignorant because of this or that or this trauma happened to them or they didn't have time to look into this or that or they have a job or they have kids it doesn't matter all endless excuses and justifications for why people remain in a state of total ignorance and in that state of ignorance they are not aligning their behavior with what is right and they are condoning what is wrong and in doing so that is what is creating the manifested collective human condition of slavery and it's wrong and that's what makes someone a bad person they're remaining ignorant it doesn't matter whether you believe that or not it doesn't matter whether you think there's any kind of a legitimate excuse or not because there isn't there is no legitimate excuse for why people remain in that condition when the truth is all around them it's just an excuse that's all it is people who make excuses or bad people as well because intention is meaningless folks it doesn't matter what you say you want to do you could set a billion intentions is what New Year's resolutions are all about right we set all these intentions for what we say we want to accomplish but how many people actually do what they say they're gonna do action is everything you are what you do not what you say you will do words may show a man's wit but his actions show his meaning Benjamin Franklin it is not intentions that matter it is actions that matter we are what we do and say not what we intend to do we need to throw this idea of intention away I never liked it I never liked it in spiritual circles I always thought it was pseudo spirituality I you know and everybody comes to the defense of intent everybody's waving the big banner the battlefield flag of intent intent is what matters you're full of is what you are you're lying to yourself line yourself because you like how pretty it sounds and you want to hear the little floaty flowery definitions that's what you want to hear that's all you want to hear is the flowery definition of something you know you don't want to hear what it really is you know because that is that is hard to hear in in people's minds you know because it's brutal honesty is that intention is meaningless that's brutal honesty that means you can say anything you could say anything man anything you want to say you can say it that doesn't mean that you're actually going to align your behavior to that and actually do it and carry it out and make it happen in the manifested world saying something anybody can say anything you could anything with anybody we have to gauge people by their behavior by what they actually do in the real world on the ground boots on the ground spirituality I've said it a million times and I'll say it a million more this is about our actions we will be judged according to our actions and that's why humanity is being judged we are in the condition of cosmic planetary judgment that's right now that's where we're at that's what the post-apocalyptic world is all about the apocalypse happened that was the reveal of knowledge it's done and over with and you know what humanity said truth I want no part of you that's what it said to truth and now what follows that is cosmic planetary species wide judgement by creation through natural law we are going to be judged by the consequences that we receive in the physical manifested world that we now must live in as a result of what we have collectively co-created so I don't want to hear about how powerful intention is power intention is only powerful if you follow it up with action boys and girls that's when intention becomes powerful you can set an intention there's nothing wrong with doing that but if you just set an intention to let your lips flap away if you know well who gives a crap what good is that you know you just flap on and on and on you know and feel the breeze of the gums flapping yeah that's all that's all intention without action is when you set an intention and then you follow it up with a right action that brings about that good intention into manifestation then you're on your way to becoming a good person but what do we have from people more and more excuses excuses excuses and more excuses ad infinitum endlessly endlessly excuses are for people who don't want it bad enough stop saying I can't I won't I might I'll try maybe later tomorrow start saying I will and do it today or at least set the process in motion through your action today you could do a little bit and then build on it tomorrow you don't have to get it all done at once is why people never start you know they try to look at the whole big picture and they want to do it all at once you know things are done in stepwise progressions that doesn't mean we haven't had enough time to start folks we need to have more than enough time we've had more than enough time to get on the path of true spirituality and a true understanding of what's going on more than enough time stop making excuses and start making changes excuses are the tools of incompetence used to build monuments of nothingness you know that's all we'll ever become as incompetent people living out in us in a state of surrender and hopelessness and quiet desperation putting their hands out going oh woe is me what could I do you know when in fact the truth is that we're incredibly powerful beings as individuals and if we only step into that power through our right behavior through right behavior we will understand what our true power in the world is to affect change in our in our own lives and in the lives of others for the positive so another aspect of what makes someone evil is complicity in evil through their silence most people who know though I can't tell you how many people I know who know what's going on and they're just totally silent about it and they're given all these excuses oh I might start talking about it publicly I might start talking about it with my family and friends I might start doing a blog I might start store I might start a YouTube channel and talk about all these things I might might might might might might in the future in the future in the future excuse excuse excuse excuse you know and then when you ask them why aren't you actively doing it now there's a million excuses oh I'd have to take the time to do this this this yeah it takes time what do you think these slides build themselves what do you think I'm not sitting here for multiple hours every week building all this material thinking about what I want to say putting appropriate visuals do it no just I the the the the the slideshow fairies come and visit mark in Philly and they build his slides for him they build all the slideshows for him but there are such good creatures the slideshow fairies I mean you know the presentation fairies that's their close cousins man do they do a lot of great work I'm telling you it's like I just have to kick my feet up on my desk and practically do nothing you know kick back with a drink kick the feet up and the slide show fairies got this you know and that's how people think things get actually done yeah it's time it's sacrifice of your time it's putting your attention on something enough to understand it in its completeness and then put it out there in a way that it can be understood most people are just sitting there silencing themselves censoring themselves because they're too worried about what other people are gonna say about them if they come forward and are also too worried about Oh what am I gonna lose in my life that I currently am doing what am I not gonna have time for anymore because this is gonna be a further constraint on my time then I'll have to manage and I'm not gonna lie to you that's exactly what it is there are things I want to do each week that I have to forego doing to do this work and that's just how it is because there's only so much time in a week by passively accepting evil and remaining silent we are participating in the evil those who through their silence allow evil to be done unchallenged are just as immoral earth as those who are doing it and I wholeheartedly concur and truer words were never spoken when freedom is at stake your silence is not golden it's yellow because you're a damn coward that's what it really means to not have started speaking up on this on this condition of slavery imagine slaves not saying that slavery is immoral and they're they themselves are being held in that condition of duress and slavery imagine and they're saying nothing about it because they're too worried about what the other slaves might think of them who are ok with their condition of slavery you know you go back to the writings of Frederick Douglass you should read his autobiography you know I think it's called something like the life of a slave in early America or something to that effect if you just type in autobiography of Frederick Frederick Douglass you you will come across it I think you could download it on archive if I'm not mistaken I think has a copy of it for free but if you read that autobiography you know he was not only you know had the wrestle to come to an understanding of what slavery was in his own mind because you know they just brought you up in it you know you were just brought up in it generationally you know most people didn't even hear the term slavery and understand what it meant you know there was just this is what you did this was your life you know and the master told you what to do when you did it or you were beaten furiously by other slaves the house slaves and that's just what life was you know and when Frederick Douglass escaped his bondage in the southern states and eventually went to the northern states and had some subsequent even while before he did that when he had conversations with other people who were being held as slaves in the American plantations in the southern colony in the American forced labor camps that we shouldn't call them plantations they were forced labor camps in the southern colonies he was trying to explain to them what slavery wasn't how this was an immoral condition for anybody to be held in and they were saying that he was a bad person and he was immoral for refusing to go along with the wishes of the master and when if he were to escape he would be stealing the Masters possessions stealing the Masters properties by property by running away because he would be stealing himself because they saw him as the rightful possession of the master can you believe that that is how many of the black slaves that were held in the condition of slavery and duress that they were during the you know colonial period and into after that into early America up to the Civil War era saw themselves that's how brainwashed that's how much of a job in brainwashing them from birth the people the abhorrent people who did these abhorrent practices you know the kind of brainwashing they conducted upon them from the time that they were babies okay and this is the problem is that other slaves are saying to people don't speak out you you sound crazy or you you're wrong and this isn't just a fine perfect way to live you know and other people are worried about what they have to say they're worried about what others slaves that's like Frederick Douglass say well I better go put myself back on the plantation in the forest labor camp because some other slaves told me I was a bad person because I was speaking out against the master and stealing his property by running away I mean imagine this but that's what the house slaves of today talk like you know people who actually think that there's legitimacy to the whole government slavery system and they're telling us they're shaming other people for talking out against it I don't really care what you say about me you know I'm not fooled by you or do I worry about what you think of me you know and this is the problem is this is why most people are silent because they're too cowardly and they're worried about what other people think of them we also go through complicity and evil through inaction so look we have complicity and evil through ignorance okay complicity and evil through silence which is not displaying our emotions and righteous indignation that's apathy we're gonna even get to that in a moment but then complicity and evil through inaction through cowardice of not wanting to do anything the worshippers of the state state enforcers the police the military pacifists defeatist nihilists who don't care about anything most traditional religionists and most New Age religion Asst life brain eggheads you know the the ultra skeptic the ultra quote scientists scientific but they're actually scientific okay it looks like our slideshow is is paused here we're gonna try to work that technically out if we can let's see if we can get back to because it's not advancing to the next slide there we go okay so complicity and evil through cowardice state worshipper state enforcer thugs pacifists the fetus nihilist traditional religionists and New Agers left-brain eggheads you know who are there just scientism worshipers they all have one thing in common all of these people they would never lift a finger to defend true freedom because they are all ultimately cowards without the slightest bit of true courage these people who want to never take real world action and only talk and talk and talk and talk and and or just you know just go along to get along because they don't want to rock the boat nothing but cowards never have been anything but cowards never will be anything but cowards that's all they are that's all they ever have been and that type of inaction is not gonna get you any real world change its inserting to create a free society you know and again these people are worried about what other people will think of them or they're so locked into their religious belief whether it be traditional religion New Age religion the religion of government the religion of science in which I call scientism it's not real science it's a it's a rigid belief in what the current wizards or sorcerers of science say that you must believe and again the other way that we become bad people as we destroy care so we destroy the three destroyers of being a good person is ignorance apathy and cowardice and inaction cowardice and laziness you can combine those and just call it in action ignorance apathy inaction okay so when we abandon the generative principle of true care heart based intelligence you know what we care enough to put our will and actions behind is what ultimately gets created in our world it can never be any other way this is the generative principle of creation the world is the way that it is because most people do not care enough even if they say they want things to be different to change it through their actions this was a slide I put into my natural law presentation the generative principle the eighth principle the principle of true care part based intelligence and action born of the heart born of our emotions of our emotional intelligence so we can say anything we could pay lip-service to a million different things but unless we care enough to put our behavior into effect our will to engage our will and put the behavior into effect in a 3d world what we say we want is not going to manifest in the real world that's how it works care has to underline under Lyle so most people think about it how many people are actively engaged in the great work how many real teachers of objective morality do we have how many teachers of natural law how many people who are trying to teach people that government is immoral and in that it's slavery you know compared to how many people just go along with it or just pay attention to frivolous stuff or only care about themselves which is what Satanism is ultimately about and try to live a life of hedonism and/or nihilism think about the collective number all over the world of people who you would truly consider are doing the great work to end the slavery called government on the earth and to truly help people to understand what real morality is think about how many people are really actively and effectively doing that type of work on the entire planet and percentage-wise try to visualize what that percentage is and I naively thought when I started this work that there would be millions of people at my level of teaching by this point naively and just absolutely completely erroneously I believe that okay and when you look at the number it is like a thousandth of a thousandth of a percent and I think if it's that we'd be doing well you know it is horrifyingly paltry the number now I know we're moving into the last hour of the show I'm going to wrap up the presentation we will be getting to your calls in this hour so uh everybody waiting on discord just be a little bit patient I'm just gonna wrap up the points in these last few slides the true great work is the arduous task of influencing others to awaken to the truth it is to help them to realize that in supporting and condoning the legitimacy of authority and government that they have actually been supporting and condoning the legitimacy of slavery and that they were immoral for having done so how many individuals have actually stepped into the responsibility of this great work and are doing it effectively that is the question we need to ask ourselves to really understand how many truly good people are out there in the world that they are so in the dynamic of good that they have felt that they must make it their mission to enlighten help to enlighten others no one can enlighten others for them we can show them the information that will help them to enlighten themselves if they take it into themselves and don't refuse that truth that's what the great work is to do most people need to be dragged in kicking and screaming into that uncharted territory of truth and freedom okay but the people who care enough about service to truth that actually are doing that great work are few and far between and scattered to the four winds of the earth and that is why evil is kicking our ass that is why evil is a more powerful force on this planet than is good and I think that wraps it up folks I said my piece I said what I wanted to say on this dynamic okay you have to understand that we have to be honest with ourselves we have to start from where we are at and not lie to ourselves that's the first step of a cult initiation stop lying to yourself above everyone else because if you don't tell the truth to yourself you can't tell the truth to anyone else so you have to start being honest with yourself where are we what are the real dynamics taking place how many people are really actively engaged in this spiritual battle final thing I want to say about this folks is all the infighting that's going on between everybody of every different possible faction and persuasion personally and group dynamics everywhere on social media in the real world everywhere I see it all over the place I try not to get involved in this stupid drama because that's all it is stupid childish drama I don't want that dragging me down into that morass of selfishness and childishness nobody's gonna take me off the focus of my work you see what the focus of my work is you see what the intent of is of it is and then I back it up with action by putting it out there into the real world and explaining it to people and doing the great work of teaching I'm not gonna stop doing that that's my personal responsibility and I'll continue to do it okay so as for all the infighting you know what it really means I'm gonna sum it all up I will tell people what it really means and it can only mean one thing it can only mean you do not deeply personally and viscerally within your own life experience truly know the enemy that we are up against because if you did you wouldn't be in fighting with anybody you'd be putting 100 percent of your heart and soul into fighting this enemy because you know how evil it is that's what it really means is that you do not know who and what we are truly up against and that's all I have to say about it and that concludes my lecture slash presentation portion of this episode of wonder if that's happening go back briefly to the slides I just want to do a couple other quick housekeeping tasks please support the work of what on earth is happening here by going to gifts not what on earth is happening calm that's the little gifts donation gifts area that I have set up where you can get physical items like t-shirts and DVDs and flash drives etc okay good high quality items people have been generally happy with them since I put this up a couple years ago I appreciate all the support and people who have you know made donations to receive items through gifts not what on earth is happening calm also if you want to receive the Ark Drive which is a huge collection of all of the data that I gathered in my knowledge gathering information gathering process when I was putting together all of the work for everything that I've done for what on earth is happening I put it all or I put the best parts of it gathered it digitally onto a one terabyte hard drive which is available today for purchase in a tech online tech store for as little as about $40 you could buy the actual drive there's instructions up on what on earth is happening comm slash arc AR K which stands for the amazing repository of knowledge where you can fill out the form and get the instructions for shipping that drive to me which are quite stringent instructions for a very good reason reason we covered that on podcast number 199 if you want to go and check that out was all about what the arc is and how to ship it to me and finally if you are inclined to do so to help continue to support the work that I do here at what on earth is happening and help continue this entire effort to move forward into the future you can go to the donate a tab at what on earth is happening calm slash donate click the donate tab or button on the site and you can make a donation in nine different ways on the site either through PayPal through many different crypto currencies the old-school method of check or money order and you can also donate directly with technology by clicking on our Amazon wish list the tech needs wish list and seeing what items that we require for work here at what on earth is happening I want to thank everyone who has donated you have made this possible the people who have directly supported my work and efforts your support and generosity has been invaluable and I thank you from the bottom of my heart so thank you so much everyone that concludes the information portion of today's material and now what I would like to do is go to your calls let me close up the things here on my laptop and bring up discord and we're gonna take your calls from now until the end of the broadcast today at 6 p.m. Eastern and just be aware that when I call on you a couple of things okay that I want to make clear I want to unmute myself so that people within the call room can hear me say this okay so that others in the call room can actually hear this you don't want to be listening in your web browser at the point when you're in the call room because there is a time lag of maybe about 7 to 20 seconds depending on your internet connection okay where you will be hearing me not in real time where you want to listen for my voice in calling upon you is in the actual discord room so be listening to my voice in the discord room okay and have your microphone unmuted so that's when you hit connect to voice okay in your mobile app or at the bottom of the app on the desktop there's a small microphone icon what you want to do is okay I'm being told that I have game here check okay okay check one two okay I apologize for that that happened last week for some reason - there must be some kind of a timeout happening in discord I'll I will endeavour to repair that again there's gonna be little tech glitches but you know in general we're okay so going back to this you want to listen for my voice and calling on you in the discord room itself okay because that will be in real time whereas if you watch in a web browser or on YouTube or Facebook you will have a time lag or a time delay okay so let's I'll keep that in mind and keep in mind to unmute yourself I will unmute you from the server end okay so here we go I'm going to endeavour to go in the order of the people and the order that the people joined into the room this week that's gonna be my intent let's see how well I can carry it out in my behavior okay so we've been basically monitoring who what order people have come in this week and I'm gonna endeavour to try to be fair about who got into the room early and take those calls first so let's give this a shot let's go to a pox a pox I guess that's short for apocalypse a pox you're live on what on earth is happening episode number 200 welcome from well yourself good I really enjoyed your show today I found there's a lot of intensity and the main question so I guess I'll do a little background I've been listening to you for two or three years I got into your work I think from the podcast from Popeye yes great guy yeah down the rabbit hole people who aren't familiar with that particular show or podcast should absolutely become familiar with it because he does a fantastic job on that show yeah and so I've been listening to your podcast slowly over the past couple years and I'm on around 159 160 around the cosmic abandonment so I've really tried to integrate your work into my life in whatever ways I can excellent I appreciate that yeah thank you so my main point today was it seems like you touched upon this a lot today which was the predominant philosophies that exist in a lot of people in the scientific community which I've know you I know you've talked about this a lot of you've you've touched on this many times but in in my own life I've found that it's very hard to get people to understand in a in a power higher than themselves in terms of so in my life I've been for many years I was saying atheist until I really started to go into you know work like yourself and other spiritual works that really have shown that there's provable evidence in in this even in the scientific community that show that there is a higher power and I find that it's very difficult for me to like I want to create change by by talking to other people who haven't gone to that point yet I want to break them out of that left brain trap or like you were saying today and I felt like if I can interject I'll turn my point for a moment I think you've made a great point there I'll let you continue in a second what I want to say regarding that is people within the so-called scientific community when they often are very specialized in a particular area where they don't see the big picture of things especially where they just make that there they're kind of a you know daily living thing within the scientific world and they're not like driven to understand something that is so deep and so far in depth and beyond the traditional scientific paradigm they just stay there they stay rooted in that you know Newtonian worldview notion of just delving into matter like some scientists though go so deep so deep either into the realm of matter and energy or into the realm of biology or into the realm of cosmology and they study it so overwhelmingly deeply almost like a that they're driven or have an obsession they are the people who often come out the other side and see the grandeur in it and see the intelligence that underlies it and the perfection in the design that underlies it and the care and just the incredible underlying cohesiveness and unity and intelligence that underlies everything within the realm of nature and they come out the other side as quote you know theists / Diaz people who accept that there is at least a higher notion of creation that created you know what we see all around us and put the laws of nature into effect in the way that they are in effect in our lives that doesn't necessarily mean that they come out super religious people they just come out not atheists anymore because they understand that randomness by itself could not put together the complexity and intelligence that underlies the designs that they see all about us within creation from the very deep level that they have studied it from and you're seeing some scientists with that type of not only what I would call open mindedness with that type of ability to really understand what they are actually seeing in their scientific pursuits and they're not in a religious mindset they haven't locked themselves into the religious mindset of scientism or atheism and in doing so they come out the other side where they can see a much larger picture than just of in materialistic paradigm so uh yeah I'd want to thank you for bringing up that point that's what I wanted to elaborate on it by saying and you can continue yeah thank you I think that's a very good point actually I've speaking to some this one girl recently in scientific community who I was bringing this knowledge to her liked the idea of a higher power and I expected her to be really really against it like really skeptical and she was actually surprisingly open-minded in the same way that you just mentioned in that she had studied it so deeply that she came to a point where she realized that the design like you're saying the designer has a creative intelligence or intelligent design within it so I find that's or that's very well so the one thing that I'd want to comment on is I feel like there needs to be more work done and this is something that I'm actually working to do is to try to explain this that like this there's surmountable evidence of a higher power in say like quantum physics you know the double slit experiment which I believe you touched upon document documented cases of telepathy you know consciousness and freewill which you've talked about a lot I feel like I just don't understand why it's so hard to for these people to break out of that religion like they think it's a religion and like it was very hard for me to break that to break that point and break out of the religion and see it but I why is it so hard for other people to to get to that point well I think that's a really really great question and my answer to that would be they have some kind of a vested emotional interest in the maintenance of the status quo and that could mean either they are involved in some capacity that is still teaching these outdated ways of looking at our reality and/or they are so fearful of the reality being another way that it completely turns their worldview on its head and they are responding not with any intellectual reason but not any reason or intellect whatsoever but they are responding in a pure visceral dynamic of fear a fear-based emotional response and they can't really control that response and so it drives them to just ignore the evidence it drives them to just say anybody that is suggesting anything other than the way we say it works is a lunatic and then want to actually censor any alternative information so it's ultimately goes back to the underlying polarity that we use to create anything in our experience in life are we starting from a place of love which is an open-minded willingness to take truth into our minds and hearts not not to be so open-minded that our brain falls out of our head okay as the old saying goes but to take it in in a perspective of is this serving who we are is this true and is it expanding our consciousness and our awareness about life and the world in which we live in ourselves because it's all ultimately self knowledge you know there's a the Kurt that all of creation is ultimately a construct of consciousness you know the universe is mental is the first hermetic principle you know everything is a construct of mind everything for to exist had to be exist in mind first before it can come into physical manifestation that's why government has to control availability of information has to limit the imagination you know they can't have people thinking about other potentialities in ways that things could be without them you know they want you to think that they're responsible for all life and all life would cease to exist if if this system of evil and slavery stopped you know so it's all fear the answer is ultimately they're coming in consciousness from a place of total fear and that's ultimately illusion it's a looser ikan structural thinking that is preventing them from seeing the real reality that that is all around them at work and active in their lives all around them only courage and self-respect can conquer fear you have to be first of all willing to look at yourself stop lying to yourself stop dreaming about what the world what you think the world is and that have actually what it really is this is courage building stuff that's the shadow process itself that is the shadow processed shadow work process itself that's what we're talking about when we talk about the steps of initiation you are actually really turning the the the lens inward and looking at who you ultimately are and then you have to you have to recognize when there's discomfort with it but don't let that turn into fear you have to let that turn into motivation for positive change so that you become better tomorrow than you are today and you know better today than you were yesterday and better tomorrow than you are today you know that's what the whole process is about and that's the only person we should be competing with is our self from yesterday I've said that a million times so that's what it's all about these people don't want to do that they don't want that personal responsibility and they're dwelling in that fear-based consciousness if they open their minds a little and come out of it and just do some work upon themselves do the shadow work upon themselves they'll see that it'll pay dividends a lot of people stay rooted in their behaviors because they think they have something to gain by staying [Music] try to get a better mic cable to avoid that I hope it's not the mic itself but anyway we'll work it out you know I think what was i I was getting into the fear-based consciousness and they they have to do that work upon themselves and they'll see dividends being paid most people stay in the state of consciousness that they're in because they think they have something to gain okay and they think that they will lose more by changing their perspective and their consciousness when in fact they have infinitely more to gain it's a win-win situation if they actually move their consciousness forward and get out of that fear based mentality they will be gaining so much more than they imagined that they would be losing in reality so that would be my advice let's uh go to let's go to dr dr the doctor you're live on what on earth is happening welcome oh yes i yeah thank you it's actually just two letters but uh yes uh yeah one of your videos i think okay which one was it one of your well like last ones like not too far back okay i believe it was about guns and the Second Amendment present a yes yes what were your thoughts on that or comments or questions and well I haven't something that kind of bottles me okay the feel right and I just went through a demo say you lose can I ask you a question right off the bat what country are you from and yeah I I only hooked half I think but I'm from the Netherlands Netherlands so I I would have probably bet all of my limbs that you were from some country in Europe and that's not an insult it is I don't I don't know I can only a half of you know what you're saying okay so I'm breaking up is what you're saying yeah and okay let me try to disconnect and reconnect hold on I apologize for the audio problems is that clear it up a little hello I'm not hearing there he goes okay okay did that clear up the audio a bit yeah I think I don't know it's good so what I was saying is I was making a little bit of a facetious comment there I was saying that I would have bet my arms and legs all of my limbs I would have bet that you were from some country in Europe upon saying that you are uncomfortable with hearing about gun ownership no no no no that okay so if it's not the gun ownership itself what part of it what part of it rubbed you the wrong way what you always say above them both them go with the bellows of natural law I think something yes the self-defense principle and the non-aggression principle yes yes okay so you do understand that self-defense has zero to do with violence because violence is an initiation of harm so do you think that people have the right to initiate harm against others unchallenged unchallenged by physical repercussions or Consequences on to them if they choose that type of immoral behavior and I don't think anyone should of them anyone you know I just out of nothing so let's say in a situation where you're accosted on the street you would only try to take the option to escape and you would not ever totally defend yourself is that what you're saying no no no I mean that is the second the mailbox it's not a way I kind of see it I suppose oh so you're you're you're not saying that you don't agree with self-defense are you saying that you don't agree that self-defense is part of the the comprises what enlightenment is all about I think it's just first I think that to defend yourself you're not harming another being I guess I agree you're not harming another being if you're not defending yourself you are otherwise right well what you are physically you can be physically harming them okay but the point is is that you are not doing it wrong you are exercising a right in the harm of that other person because they have forfeit their right to remain unharmed by initiating violence against you to begin with yes but then then why is the second you know what's that less than one with just first if nothing I mean it doesn't negate each principle does not negate the other so the the the non-aggression principle says do not initiate harm against other sentient beings the self-defense principle is if harm is initiated against a sentient being they always retain the right to respond against that act of initial initialization of physical harm with defensive use of force and I think both of those pillars have to be understood in harmony with each other for someone really to get what it is to be truly spiritual because there's a lot of false spirituality being taught in the spiritualist community that negates the self-defense principle and says that we don't need that present within ourselves or to be ready to be able to respond with defensive usage of force let's put it this way I'll leave your call by asking this question and I'll I'll not just ask it to you but I will ask it to the entire listening audience okay if you do you believe that your life is of value and it should continue so that you can continue to do good things with your life most people are going to say yes they do believe that they want to grow and improve as human being and the conditions that are necessary for that to occur our life and freedom and not being harmed by other people or prevented from exercising their rights so that they may grow and as an individual well if you have value in yourself if you value yourself meaning if you look at each individual as a unique creation that can never really truly be replaced and that means it has infinite value an infinite potential okay because it's something that will never exist again in this exact form okay so it's unique that brings value to it okay and you have value of your own thoughts your own emotions your own behaviors you value them or otherwise you won't engage them okay and you want to continue your life on accosted unrestrained to do good things and to help improve the human condition for yourself and for others well if you have that kind of value how could you possibly allow someone else to do a behavior to you that is in violation of your rights or initiating harm against your physical body without the right to do that on the behalf of the other person they possess no such right how could you possibly claim that you are still in a state of self-respect and self-love if you say it's okay for you to continue to do that now I get the whole spiritual argument that at the ultimate spiritual level we are one understood I get it fully I get it more than almost most human beings on the in the entire planet on the entire planet get the law of one and the state of true unity consciousness I led my entire podcast series by talking about that dynamic okay that was consciousness and oneness was one of the first dynamics I went into here on what on earth is happening okay but that does not negate in the 3d world in the physical domain when someone falls out of the understanding of the law of one and of unity consciousness and are acting in a state of fear to violate your rights bodily or when it comes to your rights and freedom okay that does not negate your right to stop them physically from doing it so in in that situation do you have right to attempt to leave and get away from the actual continued act of duress or violence you do that's one option you could exercise it's a right that you could choose to exercise you could choose to attempt to remove yourself or extricate yourself for in that situation but I don't necessarily believe that that should be anyone's only option you should also have the right and you do actually in nature many people in in especially in Europe will tell you you don't have this right in especially England you know we could really get into the self-defense self-defense is illegal in England it's it's illegal okay they actually tell you there is no object that you can use for self defensive purposes any object that you would use for the purpose of self-defense is considered brandishing a weapon and you would whether as someone was physically trying to kill you they would claim the police and

and military and you know government of England would claim you don't possess the right to use an object to stop an attacker from harming you who has initiated harm already against you imagine this that these like absolute evil demons would claim that a sentient being does not have the right to protect themselves I mean think about it that's like saying a deer would not have the right to try to defend themselves from a coyote you know physically by kicking him with his hooves you know or pushing him off of a hill or a cliff if he were able to get into position to do so see self-defence is part of life that many people because they have never engaged it don't understand and it's it's I find it very sad and disconcerting that we have so many people who don't understand the self-defense principle I encountered this a lot at an arc apoco believe it or not and you know because you see imbalance in all perspectives you see the left brain imbalance which is that scientific atheist materialist imbalance that's they're all there for the kryptos you know that's all they're there for they're there to try to get rich quick you know and just live a selfish life away from other people they're not really trying to really do any spiritual enlightenment whether upon themselves or how to help other people it should achieve that state of consciousness and then you have the opposite side where you have very imbalanced spiritualist type people who you talk about self-defense with them and they're like I would never engage in self-defense I would never do anything harmful to someone just because they've harmed me and my answer is that's one position is probably the most selfish that you could possibly have that left brain you know selfishness and pure materialist position and then the right brain perspective is one of the most naive and self-loathing positions I think that anybody could ever take neither one of them is spiritual as far as I'm concerned okay so you know some people will get offended by that by hearing that some people I think just don't understand self-defense I don't know whether they ever will maybe the best way for somebody to understand self-defense like that is to be physically attacked you know it's it's a horrible thing to maybe wish physical attack upon someone but maybe if a really bad evil person physically attacked you and you saw your life draining away from you in the moment maybe you'd reconsider maybe people who have that event happen to them would reconsider what self-defense means you know and why it's so important and why it's a natural right and why we can never give it up one thing I do know is that I'm going to do a show about it in the future is that I have to say at the risk of alienating people from listening to my show and risk of offending audience and listeners and viewers I I can't lie to you or myself okay I have to tell the truth about what I see that's the first step of initiation be honest with yourself so you can be honest with others and here's what I see Europeans have had their testicles castrated cut off okay I'm sorry to just say it that way actually I'm not sorry it has to be said that way okay so sorry but not sorry okay I'm sorry that that's the condition but I'm not really sorry for saying it that way and what it is is that it's it's like an animal that has been declawed immediately upon coming out of the womb so if you totally rip out a cat's claws with pliers as soon as they pop out of the mother's womb you dig in and get the claw and dig it out you know and their claws from the day that they're born okay and then down the line the cat would never ever know that one of the things that they were meant to have is sharp claws for the purposes of defending themselves this is what has happened in Europe because there is no birth into a culture where self-defense has any meaning and has been actually made illegal and outlawed and yes it has that is the condition in in most cities in the whole UK you are not allowed to defend yourself okay and if you find yourself in a situation where you are losing your life to a physical attacker who is conducting violence upon you and you responded with physical force with any object that your disposal as a force multiplier you will be jailed that is the condition of life in most of the United Kingdom almost everywhere for that matter within it and that's coming to all of Europe and then they're trying to bring that to the whole world because they don't want anybody to be able to resist the government so once you give up that right in a small level then government's gonna swoop in and just completely and utterly destroy you and that that's why I'm considered myself fortunate to have been born in the United States cuz my testicles weren't snipped off from day one of my birth that's why I understand self-defense and practice it and it mitten practice means just that practicing it means that you are constantly trying to improve your ability should the eventualities curve of being able to physically defend yourself and the self defense is a practice that you never achieve the totality of you continue to just try to improve and get better at it and it saddens my heart to hear that people still don't understand the self-defense principle or understand that it is one of the utter pillars of enlightenment it is the the masculine pillar of the Enlightenment process if you don't understand not too aggressive on others and that you maintain the right to defend yourself when you are aggress the pond I don't feel that any being in that state of ignorance isn't in what is enlightened I feel that they are still dwelling in a state of fear and ignorance self-defense has nothing to do with fear it is there to prepare you so that you do not need to feel fear when a trying situation occurs in your life physically ok I will be very prepared in that eventualities and will not have to go into an insane fear response in order to respond to use my response ability to do something to defend my life and/or my property and/or the life and property of loved ones in that situation so you know it's some I have to do a show specifically about Europeans when it comes it's really most of the rest of the world other than the United States but really who has the you know you know you go into Latin America they they may have been stripped of these rights but they believe they have them and a lot of them just go against the law and say I'm gonna have a gun anyway what are you gonna do about it you want you're gonna come and try to disarm me well they'll be a gun battle because this is my right you're not taking it from me that they have a attitude that is the right attitude to take regarding being ever stripped of self defensive rights whereas I see Europeans having entirely the backwards and wrong attitude when it comes to self-defense unfortunately and I think I need to do an entire show or maybe an entire presentation so at some point about how this situation got to be as it is and really go through the process of you know showing people how they progressively got it there and they're not finished yet you know they want to take that they want to start jailing people for speech for offending people you know so that you can't say anything and eventually they'll just strip everybody's rights Europe is becoming what Germany was in the 1930s on a continental scale that's what's happening because the callousness the officiousness the totalitarian mindset was never really healed in all of Europe kingship was too entrenched there there's still respect for royalty in most of the European countries instead of thinking that these are psychopathic lunatics who believe that their God and have absolutely no right to even consider themselves royalty or you know someone else's rulers we're so different that something gives them the right to rule over other people you know it's a it's a very stunted and the word that I'm searching for it'sit's a domesticated worldview it is it is someone who has have been taken from an untamed feral animal and converted into a little domesticated lap dog that never protests that never protests and it's it's it's heartbreaking to see it's heartbreaking to see so let's go to our next caller see if I can find him in the list I think he dropped off let's go to raw rebellion raw rebellion you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show what do you have for us raw rebellion you are unmuted you have to unmute your microphone on your end please does that work there you go absolutely thank you for participating what do you have for us today I just wanted to bring up well you touched upon terrain theory today yeah um has a lot to do with what I wanted to mention you which is have you ever looked into food as the fall of mankind I wanted to hear your opinions on that sure I mean I think that what we have accepted as a diet is atrocious I think a few people have commented that you know I've been you know looking fitter I I agree I've been really trying to tighten up my diet trying to watch you know what I put into my body and you know really just eat a lot of raw fruits and vegetables and healthy stuff and you know combining that with just moderate exercise and physical activity really helps and I'm at I'm at a weight of about two pounds lighter than I was in my senior year in high school okay how many people at my age can make that claim can can say that and it be true so I wait yeah pounds lighter right now today in 2019 then I did back in the 1990's better and I know you you are you eating like a fully vegan diet now I become a fully vegan about halfway through the year 2018 last year it took me 12 years to go to a vegan diet from becoming vegetarian it was a slow process and I had set that intention a while back I still struggled with certain types of foods with eliminating them from my diet but I I've gone fully vegan as of about the summer of 2018 and I have never felt better in my life that's fantastic yeah because like on that point there so there's this there's these things called biophotons which they're starting to do a lot more research into now and well it's it's coherent sunlight energy that's the nucleus of all living cells and so all organisms but humans are since we're the only ones that cook the food we're actually losing a lot of the biophoton uptake that we should be having which kind of kills our sixth sense which is our intuition which is what's allowing us to be controlled and prey upon ourselves and destroy our own environment right and that's just a point that I wanted to make and I think that's a big thing that is left out of you know the mainstream nutrition and an understanding about health and wellness well I think that's a really great point I think I need to really do another show on nutrition and food and clarify some of the points that I made in the past on the shows that I did on that topic and raw rebellion I want to thank you for the call and the points that you've brought up on really great points I had I would agree you know we have a fall in consciousness as a result of a fallen way of looking at food preparing food consuming food putting the level of toxins into our diet that we have been over the vast many centuries since humanity has you know been going through this fall in consciousness and food has a lot to do with it it's our energy it's what goes into the very deep energy production centers of the cells of mitochondria and it's what ultimately helps to build the body and the brain and helps us to engage in our processing ability of the mind and come to the accurate understanding of what's taking place within us and around us so I'd like to do a show on food in the not-too-distant future where I Rhian some of the things that are in the modern human diet that shouldn't be there i rien the whole concept of what a truly healthy human diet could be and talk about veganism from a balanced perspective and not the militant vegan perspective that I hear all too often nor the militant anti in perspective that I hear all too often you know we can understand that this is a process it's not something that has to happen immediately I never told anybody to go vegan overnight I would never tell them that because it would probably harm their health in doing so I always told people it was a process you know no one can hear me find where I said become vegan instantly you'll not be able to do it because I never said it you know so you know it took me it was a process of maybe about five four or five months for me to go vegetarian that happened relatively quickly because I had the set the intention of not eating animal flesh eating meat and when I started it I thought I was going to struggle with it a lot and I didn't it just happened very naturally and freely and it was a I didn't have any cravings for it it was just like wow this is way easier than what I was anticipating I had this whole thing built up in my mind of how hard it was gonna be to do and once I started it was just like it was no thing at all you know so I just you know decided I was saying I was gonna do this over a process of like a year or a year and a half if necessary and at the like four or five month time frame I was just like I'm not eating meat anymore never did you know after that and it just was the easiest one of the easiest most natural things I've ever done veganism was a lot harder for me you know I I held on to some dairy for a while and it took me 12 years to basically make the commitment and fine-tune my diet and transition my body see these are parts of what veganism is knowing your rate - transition it's a process it's not an event that that's what people have to understand where a lot of the people who attacked veganism because I tried it and this happened and this made me sick it's like it's not gradual enough you know and food is like any other addiction in the body you know you start putting one substance and it's used to that you can't just boom radically transition away from that you're gonna you know your body's gonna be like let's go on here you know that's not making sense of the input now you know and then it'll it'll respond in ways were you'll develop problems I've always maintained the position of doing it in a very controlled gentle way that is a process over time and still do I don't know know where people got this notion about me that I was some radical foodist in any capacity I'm not radical when it comes to food you know I'm radical when it comes to human freedom you know again a lot of vegans think we're only going to get human freedom when we we all become vegans I think it's gonna be the exact opposite when we understand true freedom and we develop it for Humanity then we will help to ensure fur there all of the animal kingdom you know when we developed that truth when we take that truth in and then develop that heart based intelligence to not want to harm not only our fellow brothers and sister human beings but also our fellow brothers and sisters in the animal kingdom you know so I think that that's a transformative process in the mind that is also a progression and I don't agree with militant vegans that we have to you know do it the militant vegan way first before we can have any real freedom you know I think that's oh it's a one foot in front of the other process where we have to take a balanced approach to changing the human diet and then you know we can do that simultaneously to helping people to understand the illegitimate of government and that it is slight human slavery and when we free ourselves of that constraint I mean we're going to be able to do so many more things for not only humanity but for the animal kingdom as well that we currently are not able to attend or block from doing so I just think that everything is a progression and doing things in too militant and fast of a fashion can have negative results especially when it comes to changing diet I feel a little less that way about transitioning to anarchy but that's because human beings have free will to understand the difference between right and wrong and I think the process could be very quickly if that understanding is really deeply developed the problem is most people don't want to engage it at all and they want to stay happily comfortable in their ignorance so that's my take on that and I think it's a great point to bring up in the call so let's go to most we have here ah [Music] I see my friend Bob from Cincinnati Bob from Cincinnati it's been a while my friend welcome all right Bob you have to unmute yourself you're unmuted from the server end go ahead try it again I really hope you can get it working because I'm looking forward to talking to you Bob I'm not hearing you my friend listen if you get it working I'll try to come back to you I'm gonna have to meet mute you back up and move on to someone else I tried all right let's go to zachary hubbard zachary hubbard you're live on what on earth is happening welcome well thank you for taking my call am i coming through absolutely perfectly clear right yeah a long time follow your work I missed you while you were on your absence I understand you to take care of some things in your life but it's great to have you back yes show each week and mister last weekend so yeah I uh I got a little bit of a flu bug after returning from Mexico and it took a few days to clear that out of my system usually I'm faster at doing that but this one had me down for several days so uh you can still hear my throat is a little bit scratchy it's not quite up to normal level I apologize for that but you know I fought it off and I'm pretty much back to 100% aside from a little scratchiness there but you know back to doing the work well we're all glad you're back your mics dropping out a little bit but I I'm aware what you were saying that you were ill and the voice isn't quite there my work I'm I'm on my 18th YouTube channel probably pumped out about 5,000 videos in nearly the last six years Wow yeah that's impressive familiar with me it's a lot of work and the vast majority of it's been deleted by Google but have you ever caught any of my work before I my channel name has been Zachary VK Hubbard for a number of years I'm sorry repeat the last question dude there you go I'm sorry repeat the last question well your signals dropping out I don't know if I'm having the same problem but I was just asking if you were familiar with my work at all I I believe I have seen some material from you your name sounds very familiar I think I have at some point I'll come across or seen some of your videos posted in social media okay well it's hard to have this conversation just because for whatever reason your signals dropping out really bad right now but what I ate about is the code of gematria which originally comes from Hebrew and ancient Greek but it's very much delish and it's used every single day by our mainstream media to contrive propaganda from the false flag shootings that we see to almost everything else see even the world of sports is rigged and scripted this way and a lot of time talking about all topics but I really go after sports just because I see that the mind's eye of the masses is so fixated on the world of sports and just look at these arenas full of fifty thousand people a hundred thousand people and I think how many of them realized that they've just coughed up all this money for a rigged ball game and and that they themselves are part of a mass ritual of energy gathering and focus within that stadium 100% and I always think if you could all Myton these people if you could awake them to what they're actually participating in if you could get them to organize and gather in that same way to speak out about the wrongdoing and take interest in all of the things that are being to us the things that you talk about on your program every week things that I've talked about for years just how you could have such a concentrated group of people in in earn that energy from from being fixated on a child's game to to doing something so worthwhile and important and wouldn't it be amazing if all of the people who put their energy over to turn their energy over to something like as you said a child's game being played in a mass Stadium if they actually turned all of that energy that creative and vital energy over to something that really mattered in the world to try to make the world a better place and focus that energy that they all put in something that is completely meaningless if they focused it into some really truly worthwhile pursuit like oh I don't know human freedom could you imagine what humanity might accomplish absolutely CERN philadelphi I just want to share something with you sure your city was established October 27 1680 dude that's the official date of establishment and if you add that date 10 plus 27 plus 16 plus 82 it sums to 135 and the reason that's relevant is because in Revelation there's a letter written to the Church of Philadelphia and in the letter there's something mentioned David if you write out the key of David and use the alphabetical order it's T's xx letter H is the 8th YZ v so on the key of David sums to 135 and this is such a big number in the history of Philadelphia it especially comes up in their sports all the time your baseball team just signed Bryce Harper exactly a hundred and thirty five days after his birthday just yesterday temple finished 13 and 5 in the conference Villanova which is outside of Philadelphia just finished 13 and 5 in the conference by the way Villanova equals 135 one of the biggest part stars from Philadelphia Kobe bean Bryant his name 135 Carson Wentz the big quarterback right there there right now he's had a rookie record he 5 passes before his first interception and I could go on all day March first every city has a number that's assigned to it I'm talking about Philadelphia that's where you're from but you've you learned these numbers and you see how the world of sports is scripted last or two years ago Super Bowl 52 Donald Trump took on the NFL over the protests of the flag on September 23rd 23 / 9 and I said right there I said boom there's your Super Bowl it's gonna be the Eagles and the Patriots the Eagles the home of the flag sown at 239 Arch Street 239 s the 52nd prime you'll have the Patriots with the flag on the side of the helmet it's so scripted the the Super Bowl was won by the Eagles with number 86 catching the winning touchdown exactly 86 days after his birthday and why it's because national the national anthem was officially adopted 86 years before that NFL season so anyway I am very familiar with a culture ma tree and I've talked about it a lot especially in a relationship with the 9/11 mass ritual event a false flag event a human sacrifice ritual let me ask you a question Zak do you see this purely as something that is scripted by the powers that be or do you see possibly that this is a creative synchronicity within the universe itself people have called it synchro mysticism I'm not from sure if you're familiar with the term do you see this as a possible example of synchro mysticism or you think this is simply scripted events as far as you know people actually creating these seeming coincidences but they're actually using gematria I I do believe it is a little bit of both absolutely I think a lot of it in the world of sports is completely contrived but with regards to the larger subject to answer your question I do believe it's both okay so pretty interesting material I would like to talk about it further we're running out of time on the show I'd like to go to some other calls before we wrap up or at least one other one but I'll give out your what was the show that you you do you want on YouTube it's a Zachary K Hubbard I'm also on truth frequency radio once a week but later this year I think we're gonna beat up mark I'm planning I've been invited to the Anarchy Philadelphia conference so I hopefully there I'll be speaking there as well so we'll both be speakers at that event in Arkadelphia coming up in September very cool thanks for having me mark you have a grab solutely Zack thank you so much interesting okay I think we might have time for one more let me see if Bob from Cincinnati is there Bob are you there are you there mark there he goes got him before the end of the show we have one minute go what what what a pleasure to be calling in on show number two zero one I called you 9 years ago on show number 12 of course the numerology on these is 3 which I won't touch on mark the chem trailers are still spraying the geoengineering is still going full force the vaccinations are still being posted from Cincinnati everyone that's all the time we've had Bob thank was so much I'm gonna go to you I'll go to you first next time next show thank Bob thank you for the call ladies and gentlemen ex all the time we have for this episode of women f is happening I hope you enjoyed it remember government is slavery I'm your host mark Casto my website what on earth is happening back home right here medicine [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #202

Topics: *In-Fighting & Division In The Freedom Movement, the Dark Occult Season Of Sacrifice, the Zodiac and the Solar Year, the Season and their Signs, the Occult Sabbats, the Seasons of Life and Death, the importance of March 19th & March 22nd, the 40-Day Season of Sacrifice, Human Sacrifice Rituals and False Flag Events during the Season of Sacrifice, the New Zealand Mosque Shooting and its associated Dark Occult Symbolism, the Cult of the Black Sun, Divide & Conquer, Childish bickering in the Freedom Movement, Hegelian Dialectic, False Choices leading to Conflict, Political Division, False Left vs. Right Paradigm, Religious Division, Gender Division, the Gender War, Economic Class Division, Hyphenated "Anarchy," Open Borders vs. Closed Borders, Vaccine Supporters vs. Anti-Vaxxers, Abortion vs. Pro-Life, Plant-Based Diet vs. Carnism, Flat Earth Religion vs. Globe Earth, Psy-Ops Believers, Appreciation for Mark's Work, the Impact that One Individual can have in the lives of others, Creating a free Society, Solutions, Philosophical and Moral Principles, "Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's," Letter of Scripture vs. Spirit of Scripture, decoding religious parables, biblical allegories, Great Work Epiphanies, the True Word of God, Heart-Based Intelligence, Mind Control in Music, Freedom-related Music, Socialism and Communism in the Heavy Metal community, Allegories in Video Games and Movies, Occult Numerology, Gematria, Repetition of Dark Occult Manipulation Techniques, Christ Church New Zealand hooting, the Ides of March, the Gun Control Agenda, Adrenochrome, Failed Relationships and Personal Growth, Discernment, Using mental, spiritual, and emotional tools to Discern Reality from the Artificial World, Chaos created by the Ignorant, the Dunning-Kruger Effect, the Golden Rule, Morality and Ethics, Mark's work is free to transcribe, Contribution to the One Great Work.*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got the groove on freedom possible welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery this show is live every Sunday from 3 to 6 p.m. East Coast time that's 12 noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time today is Sunday March 17th 2019 and we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be getting into the dark occult season of sacrifice and what it is what it means and why we should be extremely vigilant during this upcoming time of year then right after that I'll be getting into infighting and division within the so-called freedom movement and how that is absolutely murdering the movement toward true human freedom if we don't become truly unified over morality and natural law we're never going to win this spiritual battle that we're in that's going to be the main topic for discussion tonight so I think there's gonna be a whole lot of information covered I have a pretty extensive slide presentation prepared once again I want to thank everyone on the production team for doing a great job getting everything together for the show I want to thank everyone who has made this possible with their generous donations and I think we should jump right into the topic right into the presentation slides for today because there is a lot to cover and then we're going to go to call go to your calls in the third hour of the show today on discord you can get that link at the show page on what on earth is happening calm slash show all right here we go and by the way I've been dealing with a little bit of allergy issues today if I sound a little bit stuffed up please bear with me I'm gonna just power through it and it'll be it'll be fine we'll take it as it goes so the main topic for the presentation here today on what on earth is happening is in fighting and in the freedom movement the so-called freedom movement and I want to thank Brett Hatton for the great job he's been doing with the podcast art he insert this image in here of bickering children because that is my take that is what I see the freedom movement as it stands right now very unfortunately you know I'm not going to mince words people can get as offended as they want but I have to call it like I see it I have to tell it like it actually is so you know this is how I see the freedom movement today I don't see us unified on I don't see us in any kind of accordance with each other I see us bickering and infighting like little children and if we continue to do that it's going to be our doom so this is going to be the main topic of discussion a little bit later but I do want to cover I want to read cover the occult season of sacrifice for those who still do not know what it is and or do not think it is a real thing or something that is are very worthy of discussion just very quickly as a brief note before I get started we did incorporate a pop filter a few people were giving a little bit of complaints about audio pops I got a couple of the emails about it last week and my producer also noticed it so I put a we put a pop filter over the mic we're probably going to try to do an upgrade to the whole mic system here on what on earth is happening we'll see you know if that goes okay in the future but right now I'm going to be using the pop screen I think it'll take care of that issue so this is the artwork for the main topic let's jump into the ancillary topic okay really it's a topic unto itself and probably is worthy of a whole show but I want to go over this once again as a review for people who again may be new to my work or may not have heard the work that I've already done on the dark occult season of sacrifice as it is called so the the controller's of our world by what other name you want to call them you know some people will call them the social engineers some people will call them the mind controllers some people will call them the Illuminati I personally hate that term for them because they're not illuminated ones you know the original name of the Illuminati secret society that was formed in Bavaria Germany was the perfectibility and now that means the perfect ones imagine the hubris of these people in this dark occult Society of what many people think is was not a dark occult society was just a typical Fraternal Order these people referred to themselves as the perfect ones the perfectibility you know and then that name became morphed eventually into Illuminati the illuminated ones are the enlightened ones they're neither perfect nor enlightened their spirituality is extremely inverted and they are what I call a dark solar cult they are in fact the Sun cult but in in the way that they look at how they are a solar cult is in the form of looking at light or the Sun as knowledge this is what we have to understand about the dark occult I consider them dark Luciferians because Lucifer simply means in Latin it comes from the Latin roots looks meaning light and frere meaning to bring or to carry so it could be seen in one way of looking at it as the light bringer or the carrier of the light of knowledge and that's what these people see themselves as they see themselves as being the torch bearers of the light of knowledge of the occult but it's the way that they use it that makes them a dark solar cult or dark Luciferians so we have to understand that this is all about the Sun as light and they stem out of the saw solar cults of the ancient world all of the Astra the alive cults of the ancient world eventually degenerated into dark occult orders of that we have today and the solar cult was no different we have to understand that the ancient sun-worshipping traditions always looked at the Sun as being a journeyer on the zodiacal star the constellation the belt of the constellation stars okay and these are just a backdrops of star clusters which we call constellations that the Sun visually appears to move through during the course of a solar year this is visually depicted by the zodiac wheel that is shown here and the Sun at the center of the zodiac wheel makes its way through these twelve houses during the course of a year so in the ancient world it was always looked at that the seasons were broken into these four quarter in groups of the zodiac and they were each ruled by a central sign of the season so the mid sign in the middle of each season for spring it's Taurus and that is an earth sign for summer it is Leo which is a fire sign for autumn it is Scorpio which is a water sign and for winter it is Aquarius which is an air sign of course these signs alchemically associate with thoughts emotions actions and then earth being resources so you have thoughts or mind mental capabilities being associated with the air sign emotions of course being associated with what the sign of water and the action or will being associated with fire and you had earth being associated with resources innate talents or capabilities or personality characteristics and what we have at our disposal to work with in the physical world that was what the earth sign represented alchemically of course the Sun in the middle was the fifth element the quintessence which represented spirit or light or you know the spark of the divine however you want to look at that so we also have to understand that the cross that is the vertical and horizontal arms that separate the seasons represent of course the solstices and the equinoxes this is the journey of the Sun throughout the course of the year at its high point its midpoint and it's low point on the earth as seen from the northern hemisphere so these are also the beginnings of each season the beginning of summer or the summer solstice at June 20th or 21st the Sun is at the highest point with respect to the Earth's plane of orbit in the northern hemisphere it is at the Tropic of Cancer which is approximately twenty three point five twenty three and a half degrees north latitude north of the earth's equator at both the equinoxes the spring and autumn equinox the Sun is directly at the equator so we have equal amounts of day and night hence the turtle equal equinox meaning equal night and of course the beginning of winter the winter solstice at December 21st or 22nd the Sun is at its lowest point of power with respect to the northern hemisphere it is at a 23.5 degrees south angle or at the Tropic of Capricorn again these are named these tropics are named as such because the Sun is about to enter the house of cancer at the summer solstice as you see and it was it is about to enter the house of Capricorn at the winter solstice hence the Tropic of Cancer and the Tropic of Capricorn respectively and you know we can see that this is the direction that the Sun takes during the course of the year it'll begin at the spring equinox and then progress through into the summer season and then fall down into the season of autumn that's why we call it fall and then progress into the winter season and then start the cycle all over again so we have to see the entire zodiacal wheel as the path of the Sun and says that it passes through during a solar year now what's very interesting about this is this is where we get the the occult holidays or Sabbath's okay and it's also what we have to understand about this is why sacrifices are made during a particular time of the year why are is bloodletting done human sacrifice rituals traditionally in ancient occult religion and and mindsets these practices were performed during specific astrological times of the year for very specific reasons and what I want to show people in this next part of the slide is that the center points of each season are the High Holidays the the the solstices and equinoxes are considered lesser holidays during the occult year but right here is the very important parts of the occult year the very midpoints of the ruling signs that actually are the midpoints of the season okay so right in between the spring equinox and the summer solstice this midpoint of the house of Taurus okay in the midpoint of spring it is known as it's on May 1st this takes place it is known as Beltane or Walpurgisnacht st. vol pertussis night so this this holiday is that is the point that we're going to be talking about today particularly because this is the end point of the season of sacrifice as I'll explain to people the season of sacrifice actually begins on March 19th and it's a 40 day period that progresses from March 19th which is right at the spring equinox up to and it goes up to the midpoint of spring which is May 1st May Day now May Day is the highest of all the occult holidays it is considered the the the beginning really although or not the beginning of the year because that's considered the spring equinox but is considered the high point of the year because this is the close of the spring season and all the planting basically has to be done that is going to help with your survival through the course of the year because as we'll see the ancients really only considered that there were two seasons not four okay now you looked at the top of the zodiacal will is the season of life and the bottom of the zodiacal wheel as the season of death okay so the midpoints are are known as Sabbats okay these are important times in the world views of dark occultists because they lie at the very center or heart of the season and the midpoint in summer known as midsummer or Lamas is August first and then the Altima midpoint is October 31st we know that is Halloween in the older traditions it was known as soin and then the winter midpoint is February 2nd known as in bulk or Candlemas we know that in the United States has Groundhog Day a time of prognostication Beltane er of all paradis not May first was a time of renewal of life of fertility and then Lamas or midsummer was a festival of light about the Sun in the highest point or probably probably the strongest power during the course of the year and leo around July August the dog days of summer and then the midpoint of autumn is a time of respect and acknowledgement of the dead and death in general a season that we're getting ready to move into the winter which is about survival and potentially death so that's what Halloween or soin is all about so this is a the zodiacal will break down how the sun passes through it the solstices and equinoxes and then the midpoints of each season so this has everything to do with the occult season of sacrifice because we have to understand the importance of the beginning of spring to the mid of spring that's the occult season of sacrifice okay so in this next part just one that I reiterate the the the ancients really only saw two seasons okay they saw the season of life in which the Sun is really in the northern hemisphere above the zero Degree point and that is from the beginning of spring or the spring equinox around March 19th or 20th to the beginning of autumn in which it's at the zero Degree point at the equator and moving southward into the southern hemisphere and that when it's in the northern hemisphere that's when food can be planted and grown in the northern hemisphere because the Sun is is favoring us at that point it's it's facing the northern hemisphere because of the earth's tilt out of 23.5 degree axis with respect to its plane of orbit around our Sun and then of course the season of death is the opposite of this it is the time when the Sun is in the southern hemisphere I'm sorry folks feel sneeze coming on it didn't manifest that's even worse than than it actually happening as we all know I apologize so at this point the Sun is in the southern hemisphere and crops do not grow in the southern in the northern hemisphere during this time so this is the time that we have to be prepared for survival by stockpiling food because of the Earth's axial tilt and this is why there is such a attitude of scarcity instead of a mindset and paradigm of abundance in our world because of the dynamics of our planet with respect to our star we have to basically do all of our planting growing and most of our harvesting during the season of life and then stockpile stores of food during the so called season of death because in the northern hemisphere where the greatest amount of the human population lies food does not grow in the northern hemisphere when the Sun is in the southern hemisphere so that those are the consider the two seasons and here you see them here where you have spring summer represented in the top path of the Sun during the year where it's progressing from the equator up to the summer solstice and then when it hits the autumn equinox it progresses down into the season of death they're depicted on the right hand side and life and growth only happens during those two seasons on the left hand side spring and summer so sorry again folks just have to bear through this been triggered with allergies during the week because of some exposure to dust during spring an early spring cleaning of my place and my my immune system doesn't seem to have been prepared for the amount of dust that I was exposed to so I'm struggling a little bit again my apologies we'll just power through it so you see there the Tropic of Cancer is right at the summer solstice when the Sun is at its high point at twenty three point five degree angle with respect to the Earth's plane of orbit above the equator and then at the Tropic of Capricorn that's when we the Sun is at the winter solstice and approximately 23.5 degrees south latitude it's a very good visual depiction of the path that the Sun it's it's this snake-like path or a sine wave type path that the Sun makes during the course of a year or with respect to the the Earth's plane of orbit that's called it's called the ecliptic if you want to look it up that's the the visual path of the Sun with respect to the earth's equator okay so let's get into what the season of sacrifice really is and why it's so important for us to understand so to understand when the season of sacrifice is quote celebrated by the dark occultus of our world we have to look at again the sun's positioning with respect to the earth so here we're seeing the three times of the year when the Sun is either at the high point the low point where the mid okay so again we've looked at this when we looked at this O'Day achill will the Sun makes its progression from the winter solstice its lowest point of power up through the spring equinox at March 19th or 20th where it hits the equator and then continuing during its course upward into the northern hemisphere it then goes to the Tropic of Cancer at 23.5 degrees north latitude when it is at the equator that is the equinox okay and it is night there favors the northern or southern hemisphere it is directly in line with the earth's equator now the this is seen the zodiacal Trek is clearly seen in the Masonic first degree tracing board but you have to turn the board over onto its side no I did this one I covered the symbolism of Freemasonry because they're telling you this visually in code because the floor of the temple of Solomon depicted in the first degree tracing board is actually the earth with its latitude and longitude '"l lines okay and then the pillars are the equator the middle pillar is the equator and then the northern pillar is the pillar of jackeen when the Sun is at the highest point of power and there you see it visually depicted at the high point that the initiatives have to climb up the ladder to to get to the knowledge to get to the light to get to the Sun okay and that's at the summer solstice then the dark pillar the pillar of Boaz is at the winter solstice so this would represent the Sun at the Tropic of Capricorn so you're seeing these pillars represent respectively the Solstice points and the equinox point ok the equinox points when the

Sun is at the equator so that's the balance point and that's why the all-seeing eye is at that point so the the third day after the spring equinox point the actual center point of the Sun when the Sun is directly in line with the equator is a very important time period for the dark occult in particular this is March 22nd and it's a very important day during the occult year okay there's even an entire secret society slash for turtle order that is named after this date we'll get to that in the next slide but this is the sun's relative position to the earth's equator to the Earth's equatorial line or the ecliptic as viewed from the earth when the Sun is a position at March 22nd it breaks fully the equatorial line okay so the whole disk of the Sun instead of being split right in the middle has now fully passed the equatorial line this is then what what they say is the Sun has actually completely risen after three days okay because you know being in the tone for three zodiacal house is Capricorn Aquarius and Pisces from its lowest point it is in the in the tomb for three days and then it rises up from that point to come out of the tomb or be resurrected so that it can rejuvenate life in the northern hemisphere give life to the earth this is where the whole Christ mythos comes out of the solar Saviour mythos okay so on the third day after the spring equinox the Sun fully breaks past the equator and those fully emerges from its tomb of the southern hemisphere this symbolically represents Lucifer the light bringer or the carrier of light the bringer of light rising from the dead to begin his journey toward his highest point of power at the summer solstice again Lucifer is two Latin roots looks meaning light and fairy meaning to bring her to carry these high and low points of light may also be seen in the cryptic tracing board of tubal-cain shown below so here you see in the tubal-cain tracing board Freemasonry you only see the two seasons the season of life when the Sun is favoring the northern hemisphere there at the top when the Sun has come out of emerged symbolically from its tomb and then you see the tomb below representing the Sun in the southern hemisphere or the season of death okay and when we understand this symbolism and it's all related to the Sun and then we can really decode a lot of secret societies symbolism that uses this okay so one of the main secret societies that uses this type of symbolism is the order of Skull and Bones it's a Yale University secret society also known as the order of the scroll and key it's a clandestine Masonic Lodge Lodge number three to two taken for the date March 22nd which is the most significant date in you know their whole dark occult symbolism because of it representing the emergence of light okay and it's dark light as they use it as we'll see this is the cult of the dark Sun or the Black Sun as it is known d schwarze Sun was a secret society in Nazi Germany which I'm going to actually talk about a little bit later which was a central secret society within another secret society known as the SS or the Schutzstaffel the Schwartz Sun was run by Hans Kammler that largest the most powerful cultists of the Third Reich along with some of the technological sorcerers like Hans Kammler so March 22nd is considered the actual rising of the Sun out of the tomb and again the order of Skull and Bones in Yale has its headquarters at a place called the tomb they're telling you that they're not the ones rising from the tomb they're ones in the tomb in the season of death death worshippers their whole symbolism is the the symbolism of death the the skull and the boat and the crossbones this is a symbol of death or poison okay and it represents symbolically thoughts and actions but divorced from the emotions of heart based intelligence again thoughts take place in the skull actions take place with the bones or the limbs okay but there is no heart in this image okay the heart is missing okay so the emotional aspect is missing but you have the intellect combined with the will to act that is what makes them a dark occult society and that's what makes anyone really turned over to the darkness turned over to the dark aspects of the occult but to go back to the explanation of the season of sacrifice so we understand that you know the the three to two Lodge the order of Skull and Bones they have their headquarters at Yale University and it's called the tomb okay so we see this also the symbolism of the Skull and Bones is also on the third degree tracing board you know we looked at two other tracing boards in the former slide the the first degree and the tracing board of two two ball cane but the third degree tracing board is all about death and resurrection death and resurrection of the Sun or of the soul okay our son's name is soul its scientific name meaning one or unity okay so the third degree tracing board depicted on the left hand side of this image shows the Skull and Bones imagery again and wars us about the three murderers of the Masonic Christ figure Hiram Abiff who is killed by the three destroyers of consciousness ignorance apathy and cowardice that's what puts him in his tomb okay where the Sun goes into the tomb of the southern hemisphere and then there is a hope of Resurrection represented by the sprig of acacia growing at the top of the of the coffin there the symbolic tomb the tools that killed Hiram Abiff there below the the depiction of the floor of the house and the pillars and you have a Hiram Abiff name and numbers depicted on the the plaque on the on the coffin so Hiram Abiff is the figure that symbolically dies and then is resurrected back to life he is the Masonic Christ figure so I also have written here on this slide we must always be on guard against these three insidious destroyers of spiritual awareness ignorance apathy and cowardice / laziness the ignorance destroys our thoughts apathy destroys our emotions or care and cowardice and laziness destroys our will to act so in the Christian tradition you also see a time of sacrifice or a time to make a sacrifice to God to creation however you want to look at it but this time period before Easter is just a proxy of the true season of sacrifice again that's what Christians did they took things that were act active like active communion through some type of psychedelic or entheogenic substance which was given to initiates to change their consciousness for real and they made a proxy of it and give them a communion wafer that's an herb that doesn't actually change consciousness but you're supposed to just see it symbolically as the quote body of Christ so Lent just like everything else in the modern Christian tradition is simply a psychological proxy for the real thing the real season of sacrifice is this dark occult aspect of actual human blood sacrifice that I'm going to be talking about so in the pagan sun-worshipping traditions animal and sometimes human sacrifices were often offered during the forty days between the spring he cannot equinox and the midpoint of spring or May Day May first Beltane so this is the planting season this is when the seeds have to basically go in the ground when we're coming up - it's no longer cold the weather is changing it's starting to get warm it's starting to become a seasonally like seasonally like spring weather like right now and we have to get the plants and crops planted in the ground we have to get those seeds in the ground now because that's when they're going to start to actually sprout and eventually grow and bear fruit and and vegetables and get us through the time of the season of death when the Sun goes into the southern hemisphere so they looked at it what like from now until the actual midpoint of the season is hunting season and if they considered it in the ancient world that if they were to give some type of a valuable sacrifice of something that was extremely valued namely young life okay to the earth and the Sun and the spirit of the earth and the Sun that those quote spirits or consciousnesses would look favorably upon human beings and then it would ensure a bountiful harvest come harvest time during the autumn so that is the root of this occult tradition of sacrifice now when the actual season of sacrifice officially begins is on three to two March 22nd to May 1st if you actually count those days it is 40 days now this is a significant biblical number religiously the 40 days between March 22nd and May 1st are the official season of sacrifice now again sometimes it begins slightly early they usually observe the time leading up to it to throw especially the three days leading up to it as almost included in the season of sacrifice so I often consider the real beginning of the season of sacrifice March 19th March 19th is a very significant day in the occult okay if you actually follow this and study and read into it you'll see the March 19th is a day that darker cultists do a lot of activity okay I was actually initiated into the Church of Satan as a priest again I don't know where the rumor is coming from that I ever claimed to be a quote high priest to be quote high up in the Church of Satan no one can ever produce any such record of me saying that because I've never said it okay I admittedly was a very low-level initiate in the Church of Satan I was inducted into it as a priest however under the name mark rokar which I've repeatedly explained through different presentations and other material that I did not join the Church of Satan as Mark passio I hated my family name then because I was very much at odds with my family and family members and I joined it under an assumed name which I took from the Gnostic texts the piste is Sophia or the faith wisdom as it is called in Gnosticism after a demon that is after my birth sign of Leo named her a car so that is where I got the name that I joined the Church of Satan with and I was appointed to the position of basic priest within that organization not high priest it was only one high priest and only ever is one high priest of the Church of Satan at the time that I was initiated into it it was or given that rank it was Anton LaVey who passed away the following year but he actually appointed me himself in the year might in the year 1996 so to go back to this this is the time of the year where we have to be very vigilant for false flag terror attacks and potential human sacrifice rituals okay forty days is a significant symbolic time period in biblical and occult terms okay and here we see visually the actual one eighth of the year in red shown there in the bottom right hand corner that the actual season of sacrifice takes place from the spring equinox March 19th but actual beginning the the official beginning you could say is 3 to 2 March 22nd through to May 1st of the midpoint of spring or vol purchase nacht ok so that is the season of sacrifice time now what happens during this time is many different potential false flags and blood ritual events are carried out during this time period it's it's March 17th today so I'm telling people right now they also love Tuesdays folks ok so March 19th is going to be falling on Tuesday of this week Tuesday is mercredi in French it is I'm sorry it is not mercredi it is merridy ma rd i in french and that is after Mars the God of War okay so it's the God of War and martial arts comes from Mars that is the death arts ok the arts of death martial law all related to Mars March nineteenth Mart March Mars Mars as month Mars this day they love it when it falls on Tuesday as well ok so I'm just letting everybody know you better watch March 19th this year ok and you better watch March 22nd that's gonna fall on a Friday this year ok they love Friday's as well to do occult rituals because it's the goddess's day okay Freya in the Norse tradition from where we get Friday okay a lot of these rituals you'll you'll notice goddess names in them you will notice also King King they they like the killing of the goddess and the killing of the king it's killing of sovereignty okay killing of nature killing of the Sacred Feminine and killing of sovereignty this is all encoded into these rituals okay now I made a rudimentary list the first time I did this but I put together a slightly more extensive list now and I have 28 ritual blood rituals and dates that I want to go over that have taken place during the season of sacrifice okay so we'll go all the way back to the American Revolutionary period and a lot of this is revenge for that time a lot of these events that take place especially in the United States are direct revenge for the initiation of the the hostilities against the crown to get them out of our lives okay and the battles of Lexington and Concord which were the opening volleys of the American Revolution - which took place at Lexington and Concord Massachusetts I went up to Lexington green a few years ago with my band the founders and we took pictures at Lexington green which is where the quote shot heard round the world took place which was the opening shots of the American Revolution this happened on April 19th 1775 okay even before the signing of the Declaration of Independence over a year later so this is one of the things that they they particularly want to do things on April 19th as well so March 19th is important March 22nd is important and April 19th and as we're going to see April 20th so you have to watch March 19th March 22nd April 19th and April 20th for specific reasons you know I think they started early this year with this mosque shooting okay we're going to get into that a little bit and the symbolism that accompanied it and the manifesto that a company did okay and they they chose the Ides of March another very symbolic day because it's the killing of the Emperor okay killing of the king you're gonna see this over and over again you know the the murder of Gaius Julius Caesar took place on the eyes of Ides of March that's where we get that's why that's a commemorated date and he was murdered by the Roman Senate members and of course his friend Brutus okay so let's move on to the next blood ritual date which was a 1 ritual sacrifice event which was the great Boston Fire now you'll say okay there's natural disasters and events in this list yes there are but that is not to say that they may have not been actual machination by social engineers and dark occult orders you know it is very possible for fires wildfires this friend like that to be done by human beings so the Boston Fire which destroyed a large portion of the city of Boston March 20th 1760 okay one day would day after March 19th and really they burned for a few days right through to March 22nd this was of course Boston Massachusetts the great Boston Fire the riots in Baltimore a big event in the Civil War period era to a place in Baltimore Maryland April 19 1861 so again there you have that April 19th day again you'll see that over and over okay the San Francisco earthquake and fires in San Francisco California April 18th 1906 the sinking of the Titanic which was absolutely an occult ritual sacrifice namely to murder high-ranking members of the Asador family because the Astor's were some of the industrialists in the United States that stood vehemently opposed to the creation and institution of the Federal Reserve System the Federal Reserve dining cartel system here in the United States which has been since that time then since 1913 been the central bank of the United States which issues the fiat currency and controls the interest rates on our currency here in the United States and is devaluing the currency like nobody's business the Titanic went down in the North Atlantic Ocean certainly by sabotage and this happened April 14th 1912 within the time period of the season of sacrifice the xuxa Armenian massacre in Russia Azerbaijan took place on March 22nd the beginning of the season of sacrifice in the year 1920 the cadet katene Massacre sorry folks on my producer is our needs to inform me about something you no worries okay I was just informed that my volume was just a little bit low he wanted me to pull the Michael a little bit closer so that's done hopefully the pop filter is working and it is not interfering with volume too much so the katene massacre in katene Belarus by the Nazis took place during the Nazi occupation in that area of the world in March 22nd 1943 so you sing things right on the dates that I'm talking about April 19th March 22nd these are dates that are very important to the dark occultists okay here's another killing of the King ritual okay Martin Luther King jr. assassination in Memphis Tennessee again Memphis was the capital city of Egypt so now you're seeing you know Egyptian symbology mixed in with the killing of the King ritual which is about the murder of sovereignty and of course murder of a very high-level political activist April 4th 1968 during the season of sacrifice at the beginning of the IRA the irish republican army x' car bombing sprees took place in Belfast Ireland on March 19 1972 that was the very first of the IRA car bombings the Waco massacre here in the United States and which federal agents burned an entire church full of people took place in Waco Texas and that was the siege of the Waco Church took place April 19 1993 again April 19th of the anniversary of the Battle of Lexington and Concord battles of Lexington and Concord the opening volumes the opening volleys of the American Revolution the Oklahoma City bombing took place in Oklahoma City Oklahoma April 19th 1995 two years after Waco okay so again anniversary of the battles of Lexington and Concord which began the American Revolution the Heaven's Gate cult suicides in which like 70 some people willfully sacrifice themselves as part of this UFO cult I'm sorry I skipped one let me go back the Port Arthur massacre and here's another killing of the king ritual Arthur okay Camelot you know King Arthur Port Arthur massacre massacre at Port Arthur Tasmania Australia April 28th 1996 this is the ritual killing that led to the taking away of battle rifles from the Australians okay which unfortunately fell for this and gave up their rights to self defensive weapons that are like military weapons these are certainly weapons that should be in the possession of all human beings to be able to defend themselves against the tyranny of government and unfortunately the Australians gave up that right let it be taken from them because of their fear following the Port Arthur massacre which was clearly a false flag event April 28th 1996 the Heaven's Gate cult suicides again a cult in Rancho Santa Fe California that all committed suicide simultaneously at the behest of a couple of cult leaders probably a monarch mind-control ritual event okay this took place March 26 1997 right in the season of sacrifice the Westside middle school massacre in Jonesboro Arkansas took place March 24th 1998 now here we start the school shooting sprees okay we're in the modern age and now they want the guns in America real bad poor Arthur was the aussies gun confiscation event and now they're going to continue to try to do it in the United States and we'll see many of these so moving to the next slide going from the first 14 now we're going to the second 14 events the Columbine school shootings again here we have goddess symbolism Kalume means the Dove and the Dove is always associated symbolically and ritualistically with the goddess or care the holy spirit is depicted as a dove and in many goddess traditions it used dove symbolism the word Kalume in french means dove so Columbine means place of the Dove okay so it's again a goddess ritual a goddess sacrifice ritual okay so this was in Columbine Colorado April 20th 1999 you also see the date April 20th come up in many of these events okay so that is Hitler's birthday okay they love venerating other members of the dark occult while Hitler was not what I would consider a high-level dark occultist he certainly was doing the bidding of dark occultus during the mass Nations that took place during World War two the Iraq shock and all bombings which began the Iraq war took place in Baghdad Iraq March 19 2003 the very beginning of the season of sacrifice the Red Lake senior high school shooting in Red Lake Minnesota March 21st 2005 the Virginia Tech School massacre in Blacksburg Virginia

April 16 2007 the Binghamton immigration Center shootings in Binghamton New York April 3rd 2009 the Moscow Metro bombings in Moscow Russia March 29 2010 one of the biggest goddess / nature killing events killing of aspects of the earth and destruction of the environment Mother Nature okay the BP oil spill which is one of the largest environmental disasters in human history in the Gulf of Mexico April 20th 2010 Hitler's birthday the United States his invasion of Libya March 19 2011 see they love March 19th folks I'm telling you they start wars on march 19th this is the day they start wars ok Iraq shock and all bombings invasion of Libya both on March 19th the unofficial beginning of the season of sacrifice but that's when they like to do dark ceremony magic for sure they like amass human sacrifice rituals on that day the Oikos university shooting in oakland california April 2nd 2012 the Boston Marathon bombing in Boston Massachusetts April 15 2013 I told people that year be vigilant of a season of sacrifice event and there it was Boston Marathon I've pretty much called the the rest of these dive told people since these events here to be able to look out for these events the Fort Hood military base shooting just outside of Fort Hood Texas took place April 2nd 2014 now over these two years in 2016 and 17 you know you had things happen right on March 22nd at the very beginning official beginning of the season of sacrifice the Brussels bombings in Brussels Belgium March 22nd 2016 and the Westminster attacks just outside of Westminster Abbey in London March 22nd 2017 the Stockholm truck attack in Stockholm Sweden April 7th 2017 these are only the ones that I've researched these are only the ones that I think are worth mentioning there's probably countless others during this time period ok you could you know look at look into it for yourself and probably tell me many that I've missed ok but people will say this is confirmation bias you're far trying to find what you want to see no this is how these ritualists in dark occultism operate they like their ritual they like their ceremony they like their repetition they use techniques that work the techniques are not seen by the average individual and therefore they have no reason to modify their techniques this is something we're going to talk about in the divide-and-conquer section when we talk about infighting and division in the freedom movement these social engineers don't have to modify their technique because they continue to work I want to make a couple of honorable mentions that are almost like laughable almost like a joke but the inauguration of Pope Francis took place at the exact day when all of the dark occultists basically in the world initiate their higher level initiative airy date in 1996 that I was initiated as a priest in the Church of Satan now you have one of the high priests of the dark occult the quote Pope who's really doing the bidding of the black Pope and other high-ranking darker cultists this communist scumbag okay Pope Francis you're a communist scumbag Francis okay inaugurated as Pope March 19 2013 again I still have an open-ended challenge to this fucking Punk okay fight me in the Octagon all right I've called you out and you're ducking me okay cuz you know you can't win an intellectual battle with me I'll really mop the floor with you I'm giving you a fighting chance man just get get in the cage with me okay you know now that'll be your best bet against me okay that'll be your best option I'll try to take it easy on ya but again he's ducking my challenge you know I don't know whether he's a little out of shape or what or he's just scared you know but the the challenge is open-ended you know so anytime let me know you know and probably the worst false flag of all time daylight saving time signed into law March 19th 1918 that might be the most serious of all these events all kidding aside folks who really shouldn't be joking like that you know but you know daylight savings time is pretty terroristic but in all seriousness like we have this now this mosque shooting in Christchurch New Zealand which took place a couple of days ago on the Ides of March and I apologize I felt good though you look at the occult sorry folks you look at the occult symbolism that took place here that is in place in this ritual shooting New Zealand and what do we have here on the shooters manifesto and on the shooters body armor we have lo and behold we have the symbolism from the inner sorry from the inner sanctum of the Nazi occult regime known as the Schwartz son the Black Sun the symbol of the solar zodiacal 12 houses of the zodiac represented by 12 inverted Sieg ruins from the Norse runic tradition the tradition of runes okay the ruin of Sieg means victory but moreover in a deeper connotation occult eclis the seed ruin actually means victorious life but it doesn't really just mean winning or conquering yeah that's how people traditionally see this but the deep connotation symbolically of the seed ruin is a victorious harmonious life live when when one aligns our thoughts our emotions and our actions to natural law we are victorious we live a victorious life it's a it was originally a symbol of good fortune and alignment with natural law - which creates a victorious life it's it's the Norse equivalent of the Ark of ancient Egypt or comment' okay from the Commission tradition which was also a symbol of harmonious life lived in harmony fortuitous and harmonious life lived in harmony with natural law did not mean eternal life as many people believe that it does so here we see the Nazis were famous they turned the swastika around the swastika around okay which was originally a symbol from the Indus Valley traditions okay near India which meant again a harmonious and fortuitous life people didn't like oversimplify it as good luck but this was the Indus Valley tradition of a life lived in harmony with natural law what are the Nazis do they inverted it the original looks like two twos okay put together the Nazis turned it around so it looked like two S's turning it backwards okay and the seed growing here is seen in its incorrect configuration it is not set up like a - here it should be set up like an S so they have inverted the seek twelve times to create this symbol representing the black Sun okay knowledge used for manipulation and control okay not used for the proper purpose of the uplift of humanity and higher level consciousness now in this guy's manifesto obviously this guy is a shill a dupe you know he's a mind controlled monarch this is obviously a false flag event to get the guns from the citizens of New Zealand okay in my estimation there are people who will debate that okay this guy did this for stated political purposes saying he wanted to create division in the entire political spectrum and have the left-wing one to confiscate the guns and the right-wing want to you know basically start a civil war over that okay and that will happened because again I talked about it endlessly in Italian dialectic only one side needs to be manipulated once they take the bait its own that's why it's so important to understand the dialectic before you take the bait okay because you can't just say oh they're manipulated let them keep doing what they're doing eventually the other side is gonna have to stop them that's why we can't fall into this polarization and we can't fall for these polarization dialectics okay so he basically openly admits in his manifesto which he called the great replacement toward a new society that he wants to create this political polarization through this act and that's why he chose the semi-automatic battle rifle to do these this mass killing event and again the symbolism he's choosing is directly out of the dark occult okay and there it is it's called the sigil of the Black Sun this was used in the Swart Sun secret society which was actually the center of the Schutzstaffel which was considered another secret society an elite it was called the protection squadron hitler's own secret police which was known as the SS the Schutzstaffel and this is an inner order of the Schutzstaffel set up by a Heinrich Himmler himself who was one of the master cultists of the third rank and this is the symbol that he had put on the floor at vivos burg fievel's burg castle in Bavaria Germany which he was going to set up as the temple to the Nazi New World Order okay and that's the symbolism that is actually put into the floor there at vivos Birk castle and i talked about this in my presentation called demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult in which I referred to the entirety of dark occultism as the cult of the Black Sun see we have to understand folks they don't have a name you know they don't call themselves the Illuminati you know they don't call themselves the dark occult you know they don't have a name for themselves this is a cult without a name you can look at it as okay and I like the term the Black Sun or the cult of the Black Sun because it very accurately describes what it is it's the knowledge being used for the complete opposite or inversion the inverted purpose of what knowledge should be used for which is to uplift human consciousness and bring people up in awareness of who they are and what's going on within and around them dark occultist want to do the opposite they want to hold knowledge very tightly to themselves so that in other people's ignorance that places them in a position of power over them because they are knowledgeable and the people below them are completely ignorant because they don't have the knowledge that they do and that's why it is the Sun or light or knowledge wield it as a weapon hence the black Sun the dark Sun okay and that is a set the Egyptian goddess I'm sorry the Egyptian god of death and the god of the the dark aspect of the Sun okay it's where we get the word sunset from okay Horus is considered the Rising Sun Amen or raw is considered the Sun at its zenith or apex which was like a Creator God when the Sun is at its highest point of light and then set is the Sun on the western horizon as it is going into its tomb each night as it sets below the horizon line and symbolically in the Egyptian or Commission tradition set and Horus did battle in the underworld after the sunset and Horus would defeat set each night and emerge victorious on the eastern horizon Horace's zone the zone of horus so where we get the word horizon from okay so whatever you want to label the dark occult as the cult of the black sun is just as good as any other name because again we're giving them these names they're not giving themselves these names okay you know the Bilderberg Group is not the name that they refer to themselves as okay they took it kind of stuck with them because they started it at the Bilderberg Hotel but that's not the name that they came together with okay that's just how it started and then the name stuck okay but they don't really have a name okay they are a worldwide network that is connected in their multifaceted ways in their aims and their goals that's what we have to understand you know it's not just one group either he will be like oh it's all the Freemasons all the Jesuits no it's not all one group it's a vast array of interconnected orders and societies you know and that's why people don't get the truth about this it's not simplistic it's actually quite complicated how the dark occult operates you know it cannot be reduced and oversimplified and that's what little children want to do you know they want to look at something to say it's all the Freemasons you know oh it's all Opus Dei it's all the Vatican no it's a lot of dark occult orders working together and their membership working together because they're unified in their goals they're on the same plate page and their ideology and their goals and that's why they're so effective and that's why they're kicking our ass because they're on the same page and we're completely divided which brings us to the main topic okay the infighting and division in the freedom movement again thank you to bread Hatton for making the great podcast art could not have depicted it any better okay this is exactly how I see the freedom movement okay now we are divided on so many different ways it's going to take me a while to get through all the ways that you know we're polarized and divided and these are just given to us they're handed to us to stay here fight over this you know and we'll just kick back and watch you know the old meme you can put a stick on social media and just people fight about it you know because that's how polarized people are in their consciousness because they're so entrenched in ego this is the problem people cannot set their differences aside it is the equivalent of two warriors on the same side of a war in the trenches suddenly turning their weapons on each other and fighting each other I have to make a I really should have put an image I didn't put an image like that but I should have depicted it as that as well it's not just bickering children it's two people on the same side of a war and wet and you know people with weapons are coming at them bombs are raining down in their vicinity and instead of fighting turning their weapons and fighting the enemy there they suddenly turn and they start fighting each other in the war trench I mean that's literally this situation that we're in but this is more what I even see it as it's two children that are completely lacking knowledge that don't know what they're really up against that don't know what's really going on inside them or around them that are completely screaming in each other's faces and it's laughable I mean I'm telling you the social engineer is like the guys over and at Tavistock are just absolutely pissing their pants meet me and my friend Jay Parker we joke around sometimes and say they have diaper parties I swear to god that's that's what they must do they must get together and bring the all the adult depends out like cases of them and just sit around you know drinking cognac smoking cigars and just pissing in their diapers you know because that's how much you know absolute bladder exploding laughter they must be doing at the other division and in fighting in the alleged so-called movement that we have we have no movement whatsoever okay we have a bunch of naive ill-educated ill-informed ill read unread children screaming at each other that's what this movement really is if you ask me and all the people out there listening get as offended as you like okay not interested in your delicate sensibilities when I'm saying this I'm saying the truth which very few people will say very few people do because they risk alienating their listening and viewing audience I don't really care I don't give a shit whether anybody takes offense to that okay I'm not gonna lie to myself and I'm not gonna lie to other people I'm gonna say it exactly as it is okay and this is what our so-called movement is okay now what we're falling for folks is we're following something known as the Hegelian dialectic okay they going and dialectic is a divide-and-conquer strategy to get us to where the social engineers want us to go okay so this is a rework of a slide I did a long time ago about the Hegelian dialectic it's a framework for guiding our our thoughts and actions in to conflicts see I've highlighted in my top bolded and italicized that that term okay I'm being told there's issue again hold on a second you you the folks we seem to have that issue last week I'm working on getting a better mic and it's a possibility that there's an issue with this cable so you know my apologies again but getting back to this slide the Hegelian dialectic is the framework for guiding our thoughts and actions into conflicts that lead to a predetermined solution so there has to be conflict for this to work okay there has to be something at odd sides that are at odds with each other okay and it's an artificial construct that guides us to a predetermined solution that's already in the wait it's already waiting in the wings ready to go we just have to be conditioned to accept it through the conflict that we undergo so this is accomplished by manipulating consciousness into a circular pattern of thought and action which never leads to a true solution it only leads to a synthetic solution it leads to a pre setup false a solution that the social engineers are handing to us that is never really going to provide the true solution that we seek this synthetic solution to these conflicts cannot be introduced unless those who are being manipulated take sides that will advance the predetermined agenda so again there has to be conflict and there has to be people willing to take sides on both sides of the conflict but what I also warn and again this is a this psychological framework was described by the philosopher Georg Hegel it isn't to say that this particular individual was evil but the way that people have applied this psychological framework called Hegelian dialectic certainly can be used for evil intent okay an evil outcome so we have to understand that there always has to be a conflict there always has to be a false choice given in which you're not going to get to the true solution by taking either choice and they need people to take sides and fight and argue and divide and conquer be divided so that they can be conquered so that the pre-determined agenda can be ushered in that's the Hegelian dialectic so we're going to look at all different examples of how these dialectics are at work in the so called freedom movement and throughout society but particularly even in the freedom community freedom movement whatever you want to call it this these polarization dialectics as i like to call them remind controlled dialectics are very much at work so of course you have the political divide you know and you have people who say that they want freedom still believing in politics you know we're not just talking about the Anarchy community a lot of this applies to the Anarchy community but you have anarchists that say that they like Trump you know you have anarchist to say that they like Bernie Sanders you know I've heard them myself okay it doesn't matter what you want to call this ok political polarization political dialectics I call it the elephant call versus the donkey call ok it's just people who want to join a cult and get behind a false left-right paradigm the left-right paradigm you know has been going on forever it'll continue to go on there's no reason for them to change it because people still haven't seen through the dialectical mind control you know and these have cultists they're not going to change their approach ok I'll go over this again and again they don't need to change their approach their techniques are working the people's minds have not identified the technique they have not come to a mental understanding of it and then change their behavior so that they are impervious to the polarization technique at work that hasn't happened societally it hasn't even happen in small amounts you know very very very tiny minuscule amounts of people can see through this even in the Anarchy community you still have political polarization because you still have people who believe that it is a matter of you know changing the three be political and financial mash nations of the world you know we're going to just address those but we're not going to actually look at the spiritual problems we're not going to look at the the psycho spiritual problems in the individual you know which takes incredible time effort self respect shadow work etc that most people don't want to do they just want to point fingers and other people and say oh this has to change that as the change he has to change he has to change they don't want to do this they're real quick to do this but they the last thing they want to do is this okay they don't want to point the finger at themselves and do the really hard internal work because the problems aren't political or financial they're spiritual and this brings us to the divine and religion do you even see this in the anarchist and Freedom community okay you have people that want freedom and yet they're tied to all sorts of religions okay I see it every day I see people who could have been great activists within the freedom community turning their lives over to religious pursuits and thinking that that's going to be the answer then you know we just have to you know accept the law of the Torah or we just have to accept Jesus as our personal Savior you know and many other things we have to just become light workers in the whole New Age concept of religion you know love and light everywhere and you know never talking about the darkness of our world okay so the religious divide is very strong it's an insidious polarization technique and they have people divided and conquered over this you know the Christian world at odds with them you know Islamic world etc again this whole mosque shooting you know the religious Divisional undertones so strong in that event okay and people are falling for it so I say religion is the one and only problem with the world you know because it all comes down to false belief systems which all religion is okay it doesn't matter whether you fall for scientism versus atheism these are all religions okay these are just what I have on this slide are just the cultural religions you know but it's always that false dialectical choice so then people say okay I'm not religious I'm gonna become atheist well you're just buying into another religion there okay but it's never true spirituality that they want you to look at ever okay because if you're not a total religious nut case then oh you have to go to the opposite extreme of being a Newtonian materialist okay and you know this is what people have to understand both of those traps are set there for people to flow into one hand one polarization divide or the other okay and that's how the social engineers have the entire framework of the world set up most people can't see it so this is another way that people are divided and conquered one of the biggest that I talked about back in for your mind for when I did the presentation called the unholy feminine the satanic EPI eugenics agenda neo feminism and the Satanic epi eugenics agenda is the gender divide or what I would simply call the gender war between men and women these social bond and the the psycho-spiritual slash sexual bond between man and woman is really the cohesive glue that holds a society together and gives it gives it's bonding strength okay and if that is weakened it is always we can at to the detriment of society and to the success and strength of the state and that's why they want this gender war in place the more men and women are each are at each other's throats the stronger the state actually becomes and let me tell you something folks I see this even in the Anarchy community I see so much misandry and misogyny even in the anarchist community it's horrifying horrifying and you would think these people would know veteran of what that they would have looked into this polarization dialectic these have Galyen dialectics at work you would think that they would have and they apparently are you know not knowledge of what all in that regard and then they haven't made themselves impervious to this technique of manipulation this technique of divide and conquer at all you know this is one of the biggest sources of division and infighting is man versus woman and you see the passive aggressiveness so much okay and then you see outright aggressiveness in the form of again misandry utter man hating when the even the individual who is male has done nothing wrong to the other individual who happens to be female and then you seem outright misogyny on the part of men you know showing blatant disrespect them or disregard to women in the movement and I think it's just deplorable all of it is deplorable the infighting between men and women especially in the so-called truth and freedom movements you know we don't need this kind of infighting we don't need this kind of being at each other's throats over gender it's ridiculous okay and many people can't see through it because they're see they're stuck in the human nature polarization dialectic okay is is the nature of a man or is the nature of a woman good or bad you know they don't understand that it's all conditioning you know I talked about in this presentation of the unholy feminine how anybody who even considers the concept of human nature as we have traditionally looked at it as is an idiot that now they know absolutely nothing about what's going on and that got a lot of I took a lot of blowback from that statement when I originally made it I think more people understand what I mean now that there is no human condition in the form of in the sense of human beings are either good just by nature or bad by nature the nature of human beings that we are a programmable species in the mind and as our minds can be programmed our behaviors can be programmed and therefore the results that we get as a result of our behavior our freewill decisions in conjunction with natural law consequence will then change okay and people don't see this dynamic in many cases they want to look at human beings as either good or evil inherently and we're neither we are existing in a conditioned state because we are programmable so you change the programming okay it's a garbage in garbage out scenario you change the programming the outcome will change the output will change and will change the manifested condition do the change of our output behavior okay so this is what we have to understand that when when men look at women and say oh their nature is just bad and women look at madness isn't all men are just bad it's their nature this is a total false choice false dichotomy false dialectic that we are given to believe in and then act upon and fight over we have to reject that we have to understand that we are programmable beings okay so part of the gender divide is the whole you know other gender identities that are now being given to us to confuse people and to get create further in fighting over gender okay so you know you could look at male versus female men the whole non-binary gender aspect which is coming into our society as a discussion and again I've always said I treat people based on their actions I don't care what they want to identify as okay I have transgendered friends I have homosexual friends etc people's sexual orientation and identification is what they wanted to be and it's not in my business and they can live their lives and identify as what they want and be free and exercise their rights as long as they're not harming anybody and as long as their behaviors are consensual okay so I treat people according to their character not by what they want to identify as you know or what they're considered by society okay I do think there is an agenda behind the whole gender confusion issue that is going on in society to further weaken ultimately the bond between people in our society and not talk about their behavior okay and just attack people over whatever they want to identify as instead of actually looking at how that person behaves you know what should be the only factor for consideration that we gauge anybody as an individual on okay so moving to the next slide another division that we that I see all the time is the whole wealth divide and you have people constantly you know bickering over people having more or less resources than than others you know and as if this makes you a good or a bad person look I know people who have a lot of money and are very good people and want to contribute and help fight this battle if you know and people who have resources at their disposal like that they shouldn't have to have it redistributed by physical force by violence not force behind violence okay this is the whole you know capitalism versus socialism debate which I'm going to look at in the next line but you know you have a lot of hatred just over you know how much resources people have at their disposal look I agree we want a war world where everybody has their basic needs met in life okay that is the goal here okay because we have the abundance to do that and we should have an energy paradigm that makes that feasible and is conducive to that which we don't because of the ultra high-level dark occultus and techno sorcerers and really people at the very highest end of the whole banking system who were suppressing known free energy technologies that can liberate humankind from energy dependence that's a whole nother presentation by the way which I already have actually done maybe I could give that on the air in the future I'm gonna release my Tesla presentation that I just gave in New York City a couple months ago it's called Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift it was just finished edited being edited I want to thank Jeff for doing that work and I'm gonna be putting that out on DVD and flash drive and then it'll go out to the public for free soon after that but that'll be hitting the the water earth is happening donation gifts area probably uh within a week or so hopefully if everything goes to plan so but this wealth divide you know people have to come off of it and understand that you know we all have to help each other out we can't be hating on people just because they're in a better financial situation than us or in a worse one okay we all have the same rights that's what's important it's important to focus on morality equality when it comes just to income isn't does not necessarily have to be everybody it always has the same okay now that being said I think money is a religion entirely okay so people don't quite understand my approach to this okay it's of course a constructional idea that doesn't exist in nature and it leads to all this inequality and you know a lot of people having a whole lot and other people having nothing you know that's why I think we need to simply work on consciousness and not worry so much about the monetary system in general okay when we get to a level of consciousness that is high enough we'll realize we are one human family and as one suffers all suffer all suffer that's the goal in consciousness that we need to get to if we get to that we won't be worried about a monetary system because we won't let people go poor or hungry or Horace as a society you know as individuals within our society we wouldn't allow it okay and we would have the abundance through the new energy and the free energy paradigm to be able to practically do something about those conditions the economic divide over capitalism versus socialism okay which I think are both you know control plans now crony capitalism I should say is really a control plan legitimate capitalism could be a merit-based system if it is done correctly I still think we have to evolve past that okay but this shows how capitalism is described by capitalists and socialists one of things is the greatest thing in the world one thinks it's violence socialism described by socialists versus capitalist one thinks it's total equality and the other things it's violence okay so I don't think either of these systems are where we say we want to go okay I think they you know are things that can certainly both lead control systems and totalitarian systems when left unchecked okay and they're dialectics because people think Oh capitalism isn't working because it's degraded into crony capitalism so we need socialism which Walt hoping to grate into communism that's how it always has worked and always will work that's why the answer is not economic it's not financial it's not political it's spiritual and people are still resistant to this see this is why they have not gone into a unity consciousness frame of mind they have not actually worked through the ego enough to see the real solution on the other side okay that it is neither one of these systems is going to get us out of any mess that we are in it is working on our own consciousness and spirituality that will get us out of any mess that we work ourselves into we won't work ourselves into these messes if we elevate our consciousness to a high enough love and this is what people in the so called truth and freedom movement are loath to do many of them don't even want to consider the term consciousness or spirituality they don't even want to look at those as legitimate terms for discussion because they're stuck in this Newtonian materialist paradigm this materialist worldview so moving on to the next line different forms of hyphenated anarchy oh boy I love these don't you love these aren't they great you know the the anarcho-capitalist versus the an Ergo communist you know versus the anarcho-syndicalist s-- versus the you know green anarchists or whatever they're calling them the an agro primitive Asst you know verse of the an agro feminist verse of the anarcho a theist versus versus versus versus that's all you need to know about that you know again conflict being pitted against one another you know hyphenating a term that needs no prefix or suffix anarchy just means no rulers okay and you can only get to that level of consciousness when you understand rights and their objective aspect that they exist in nature that we cannot change right and wrong that we have to learn what right and wrong are and then align our behavior to those dynamics which exist in nature in the natural world and we have to understand natural law principles and we have to understand natural law expressions and we have to understand natural law consequences we have to understand the law of freedom as aggregate morality increases aggregate freedom increases as aggregate morality declines aggregate freedom declines okay so freedom and morality are directly proportional to each other and most people in the Anarchy community don't understand that and they want to fight about that they want to say no that's not legitimate there is no such thing as natural law because they're stuck in an atheist paradigm which is another political it's another Galion polarization dialectic between scientism and atheism there's no such thing as different variants or flavors of anarchy there's only one enter key and that's spiritual anarchy under natural law it's the only thoughts that's all real anarchy ever has been and ever will be there is no other form of anarchy that's the only way you get to anarchy that's the only way anarchy has ever maintained to have the whole cosmos anywhere ok you will never get to that state and or maintain that state anywhere in the cosmos without a spiritual understanding of true spirituality and natural law forget it anarchy is about high-level consciousness awareness of self ok and it's about a high level understanding of natural law and how it functions in our lives and how we can align our behavior to objective morality so that we can align it to natural law that's it there is no other form of Anarchy never has existed and never will all the hyphenated forms of nrq can throw them in the garbage bin so bickering over them and fighting over them is all pure nonsense and as a waste of time and all it's serving to do is make your your occult Overlord masters who look at you as their fucking property pissing their pants while they're having a party dancing on Your Grave and putting you in shackles and chains ok that's that's all it's happening as a result of this infighting it's laughable if it weren't so sad I'd be laughing at it too if it weren't affecting me I would laugh at these people ok well unfortunately it affects my freedom see that's why it's a very serious issue if you can put all these bickering children on another fucking planet and leave the people who really do understand real freedom to their own devices and let them go and bicker with with the status who are fighting over who to vote for no problem there would be no problem here but unfortunately that's not how freedom works we are unfortunately all bound together as one on this prison planet and unfortunately consciousness has to change on a universal scale okay on a global scale at least otherwise there will be no change in the manifested condition that we receive as a consequential result okay so unfortunately our freedom is tied to other people's mentality you know and that's why education a true education is really the only solution see stance on borders this is another thing that totally polarizes people and is on getting them at each other's throats all right you know you have people coming down on both sides of this issue okay saying we need to build the wall or we or you know erase all borders okay I mean I personally don't support government so I'm not for national boundaries because only governments would really you know institute something like that I also recognize that there is such a thing as invasion of territory by people who don't share values related to freedom so it's a very complicated issue there but they want us fighting over it they want us fighting over it because they know or polarize people okay I think we need to take a mature approach and look at all aspects of something I went off on the Border Patrol because they are reprehensible garbage I mean I don't want to get into that again because these are people who if you think that these are somehow good decent human beings you are a total fucking dupe you have to see what some of these people are like I'm telling you it's it's it's police they're they're racist trash they're racist trash amoral trash order following trash that will just follow any order oh it's it's my doing my job following orders they're dirty fucking Nazis okay and they're dirty fucking communists okay they don't even understand that they're socialists and communists and totalitarians that's how brainwashed they are that's how dumb little boys all these people are all right and the people who support these authoritarian trash are arguably the worst trash okay because they just they don't have anymore Alchemist they don't have anymore upbringing they don't understand that they're violating other people's rights by doing what they're doing and they don't have any right to do it any more than anybody else does because so watch some magical script will happen on some fucking piece of paper somewhere you know that gives you a right that someone else doesn't have yeah again shit-for-brains that's what they have and that's what the people who believe that they have legitimate right to do what they're doing have a big bag of shit for a brain okay and again it's this it's the same thing with people who come down on pretty much both sides of this issue okay I don't want to get involved in the polarization that it brings I don't want the drama that it's going to bring the yipping and yapping back and forth nobody's convincing anybody and as a matter of fact it doesn't make a difference because unless you're talking about consciousness and true freedom borders are meaningless okay it's just something for people to squabble over and for people to violate people's rights over that's all it is alright so again it's a constructional dialectic thrown at us by social engineers to get us to fight amongst each other and we're all too happy and take the bait and just go at each other's throats like rabid dogs you know and people are mature enough to see how this dialectic and polarization work because they're naive little children screaming at each other's fucking faces moving on to the next line vaccine supporters versus anti-vaxxers okay keep people who you know both consider that they understand the science to all of this okay you know and again nobody's going to be convincing each other you know you know when people will be convinced when they're harmed by the vaccines that's when they'll understand it I tend to basically look I know people personally who have given their children these vaccines and at the same time their children have become autistic after giving them rounds of these vaccines with the adjunct and additives the Vince and additives that are added into these things whether you want to talk about vaccine science without with versus without the additives and adjuvant okay you can get into all of that all of those aspects but I'm telling you most people are never going to change their approach to this issue until it personally affects them in their life and I know people who they've seen it happen to their own children and then they have to wrestle with their conscience and say am I going to really look at this and change my mind about it and then other people they won't do it even then when that happens okay they're there kids can they could have three kids that all got the vaccine at the exact same time after the exact same shot and they still won't say this is my personal responsibility that I allowed this to happen to my children by taking them these people who shot them with this stuff that I don't even know what's in it because they don't want the responsibility they want to say oh it's just some random accident or oh the doctors know more about it than I do they want and hit my children with something that's unsafe you know so again part of this is they just want people fighting with each other who really don't know anything about the science to begin with sorry again folks you know it'll clear up in a couple days anyway it's a hot button push button issue just like abortion is which I'm going to talk about okay and that's why they want it before people that is why they want people fighting over it they want the maximum in fighting value okay that they can get out of putting an issue before people and watching them squabble over it that's what they want okay and they're getting it people are all too happy to fight to the death over this abortion versus pro-lifers abortionist versus pro lifers you've seen this battle raging practically forever in the political circles okay and again most people are not going to be convinced until some event happens in their life see this is why almost it's like fighting over hot-button issues like that you're never going to solve it you're never going to convince anybody you know what you really have to do you have to understand objective morality first that all of these issues folks all of these issues are designed so that people never discover and look deeply into natural law it's to get you looking somewhere else versus where the actual spiritual gold is hidden that's all it is these are forms of obfuscation and occulting the truth when you when you discover the truth things become clear regarding behaviors and you understand whether you're doing that when you're performing an action it's either a right or wrong it's not gray areas like people say that it is in quote situational ethics or moral relativism it isn't gray areas morality is in fact very black-and-white and we can understand objectively by looking at the behavior itself whether it is a right or wrong whether it is initiating harm to other sentient things are not initiating harm to other sentient things and we could look at behaviors which absolutely minimize the initiation or resulting in harm to sentient beings we have to endeavor to do the least amount of harm to life and live that way see if that's the common-sense middle-ground that people can't seem to come to an agreement that's the moral middle ground do is least harm as you possibly can in living your entire life choose the right behavior over the wrong behavior willfully every time you know and people just can't get on that page they can they would they rather fight each other then actually invest the time in their looking into the truth and that's what's happening in the whole freedom movement especially with this issue you know here's the one I see in the anarchist that's doing the most damage I'm gonna do a whole nother show on veganism slash vegetarianism versus carnism okay because people didn't really hear what I said they didn't really hear what I said during the shows that I did okay that this is a moral issue not a dietary one okay it is also a dietary one but it's a moral one first and foremost okay and this is the one that's creating some of the biggest division in the whole truth and freedom movement and instead of people just doing the great work of talking about the legitimacy of authority and looking at true objective morality and what real freedom is and putting that work out there to the world so that we can work on human freedom okay which I'm telling you everything will flow from human freedom you want to see a let less harm to the animal kingdom free human beings less harm will reserve a result to the animal kingdom's when human beings understand real freedom and understand we should be extending that to all life and to the extent that we are able to okay you know you want free energy work on the free part regarding human beings first everybody tries to put the cart before the horse we're gonna have total Animal Liberation tomorrow but human things are still gonna be fucking enslaved yeah so real real fucking smart you know we're gonna have free energy and I have all these free energy devices everywhere so so you know we won't have to pay for electricity ever again but human beings are still gonna be fucking enslaved yeah that's real fucking smart yeah it makes a lot of sense to me you know and this is what how people think it's gonna work it's the cart before the horse syndrome okay people don't want to listen to balanced reason and common sense which is all I ever tried to talk about regarding human diet I never talked about any extremism I never talked about doing things immediately I talked about making him be a proud a process that you're a little bit better tomorrow than you are today you know I don't understand why people can't just hear the simplicity and common sense in the arguments I've made like that time and again but they want to hear their own extremism because they just want to hear their own nonsense flowing out of their mouth like liquid diarrhea that's what they want to hear they like to hear themselves talk and they love the opportunity to bicker with somebody else who also likes to hear their fucking mouth Yap okay it's a bunch of little fucking babies okay coming down on either side of the issue alright stop arguing with each other put some work out you know put some work out that doesn't involve people screaming at each other's faces you know make a presentation that is formally presented make your argument and let people consider it you know I don't understand what's so difficult about that for people that's the way that ideas get spread the best to be honest not having two people go at each other back and forth never really saying anything of any true importance and only trying to win an argument I'm not really trying to teach anybody anything we're not trying to fucking learn either all they're trying to do is win that's what he go is you know I'm just tired of it I'm tired of it it's why I said my piece on it and said I'm not gonna really revisit this because I know how polarizing it is but I'm gonna revisit it and try to bring a balanced common-sense approach to a plant-based diet when I talk about it okay and help people to understand this is something that can be done correctly and here is probably the biggest one now do we have an issue going on in because I've moved forward it looks like we might have an issue in the slides moving forward there we go okay thank you to my producer so the globe versus Flat Earth debate you know this one's still raging and I'm telling you here look folks I'm gonna say it again I come down on a provable aspect of this dialectic but it's a dialectic nonetheless okay and I've told flat-earthers I don't want to be associated with their paradigm you're not going to dissing from me by associating me with the whole Flat Earth religion okay I look here's what happened folks let me just tell you okay I have been digitally stalked and harassed endlessly for about five years now regarding this bullshit okay I'll just tell my listening audience that this is what's been going on with me in the digital domain for about the last five fucking years and then you know it didn't really stop until I blew up see because what they're doing with researchers is they're trying to break down break them down break him down break him down by stalking and harassment this is a very very specific plan going on in the Flat Earth community by shells and dupes who had bought into this CIA invented religion and really it's Tavistock invented religion Tavistock gave them their marching orders to the CIA and said you're going to put this out there into the mainstream media and into the I'm sorry into the alternative media and into the Facebook Twitter etc the social media platforms okay and on YouTube of course and what they did is they began a religion and they got people to graft onto it who don't have a lot of scientific understanding and and be able to really do real math and geometry okay and then they got those people in there wild-eyed religious belief to digitally stalk and harass popular researchers and they did this with me concentratedly over for the four-year period let's say it stopped around this time last year when I really blew up on them and see when I blow up on them publicly then they knew we're not going to convert this guy over to the religion and disinfo his work and make them look like an ass through getting them to put out Flat Earth nonsense material okay the psyops not going to work on him okay and look I don't really care look first of all you email me stuff about this I've already looked into it okay endlessly you don't know I know more than you about the Flat Earth model trust me I've looked at every video ok yeah endless hours I've spent on it to a generally an utter waste of my fucking time ok but that's how I do things I don't say I don't come to a conclusion until I've looked at all the data related to it you just so don't give me the shit that I don't know what I'm talking about about all the research that's been done regarding Flat Earth trust me I've looked into it more than you have trust me you don't need to trust me I'm telling you I fucking have ok cause I don't want to hear I haven't looked into the data no I've come to a different conclusion about this model that is inaccurate and provably so which I will probably get into on a future show or in a full-on presentation that I'm gonna call psyops ok but anyway going back to this they have put people on a harassment plan to try to get them to dissin for their work so that they will eventually cover the flat earth now they did this with me well I'd say from 2014 to 2018 and when I spazzed out on social media about this the harassment generally stopped because they knew I'm not coming over to that side and going and dissing for myself by association with this religion because that's what it is ok the CIA mind control sorcerers in conjunction with Tavistock created a new religion in the space of a year that's not powerful these social engineers are they can come up with endless amounts of religion it's always worked before they're sent over a Tavistock and they're laughing at each other they're laughing with each other and go shall we invent new religion today oh let's do let's yes oh it's always worked before with these monkeys why would it work now you know that's the conversations that go on you know between people Tavistock Institute of human really you know and they're working with all the alphabet soup intelligence agencies to put this out into this social consciousness and it works like a charm they don't have to modify their Hegelian dialectic approaches of a polarization they don't need to why would they need to modify their approach it works you know that keeps work if it keeps working continue to do it you know why would you change your methodology if what you've always done has worked you know these people know what they're doing they know what they're doing that's the problem with people this is why I say if people really knew who we were up against they wouldn't fall for this divide and conquer it can only mean one thing it can only mean we don't know who we're really up against and that means we don't really know who we are but anyway we're fighting over the shape of our prison ok fighting over the shape of the prison is what this all ultimately amounts to ok so they are now doing this folks with my friend max Egan my friend and fellow researcher in the truth community max Egan is being harassed by flat-earthers endlessly you know when max doesn't need this shit he doesn't need this shit any more than I do or anybody else does he's come to his conclusion through his research and people should respect it ok you want to have a different outlook then put your information out you know once I've told you I've looked at it and I don't concur you know I don't want to be bothered with it anymore you know and because ultimately it doesn't really matter when it comes to human slavery whether it's slavery on a ball or slavery on a disc it's still fucking slavery you know that's what needs to be understood here you know these people don't want to see it that way then because I've already put out my take on flat earth it comes down to two words because god that's it they think this is going to be proof of God that's why these religionists count this nonsense so much because they're religionists you know and they have a religious mindset they're not actual skeptics you know they actually just believe they've latched on to something that they think is going to be proof of God and they believe in with religious fervor no matter what evidence is brought to the contrary that you could look at through geodetic surveying you know that you could look at through simple visual observation and many other techniques by thrown as thick in the goddamn ground for God's sake okay so we need to stop polarizing on this regard you know the shape of the prison doesn't matter the fact that we're in a prison matters quite a lot stop being little children and falling for psyops okay see instead of falling for these psyops and fighting over all the shape of the earth that the founding fathers are the bad guy and Hitler is the good guy now Q is gonna drop another you know info bomb tomorrow at noon you know yeah yeah they're all the white hats are fighting for us you know how about the blue avians how are they doing still the warp drive stuffs still damaged we're waiting on that to get fixed so they could arrive and save us all yeah that's what's going on this week in that community you know people fall for what they want to hear you know and because they still haven't I even unscientifically developed mind they don't understand the methodology for truth discovery okay they don't get it you know that's why they can be easily led they're not really thinking for themselves they're just believing and grafting onto something that somebody else told them they don't understand the methodology for actual truth discovery on one's own through scientific methodology through the Trivium and quadrivium processes they don't understand how to apply that it's because a lot of people just don't understand basic basic math really is what it all comes down to they can't plug in numbers into an equation yeah so we have to be much more mature about this dynamic okay we have to be much more mature about the dynamic that is going on regarding social engineers and mind manipulators giving us psyops to believe in and accept with religious fervor then we go out and we were eat them and then we look like idiots by association you know on forums all over the internet people who are questioning what is in vaccines some of the dangerous compounds that are in vaccines being injected into small children are now being called flat-earthers just because they're questioning things oh you don't want this injected into your child oh you don't want aluminum derivatives and mercury derivatives inject it into your child putting a flat earther - you know I actually see this an earring I mean that this is where we're at as a society this is how easily lead people are on both sides of the equation just imagine what inroads we could really make toward true freedom if people stop bickering over nonsense provably false stuff or just be at each other's throats over whatever issue they think is the most power of paramount okay if they actually did work about objective morality and natural law and real Anarchy and put that out there did the real great work and put that out there you know and really were arduous about it really did the hard work about it talked about real boots on the ground spirituality and really put those issues before people to consider how much the world would change for the better if we had more teachers doing this instead we have people squabbling on Facebook you know as if anything is gonna be changed and on Facebook or Twitter you know it's the modern-day equivalent of a newspaper mine and a fucking birdcage is what it is you know that's why I get very few interpersonal conversations on these platforms one I don't have the fucking time too busy doing real work too busy doing real work okay building presentations researching trying to enhance the quality of the output of what I put there into the world you know instead of slapping on the the webcam and bickering with somebody on whatever social media platform is the order of the day okay it's not accomplishing anything except to turn people against each other and further fracture fracture and atomize the so-called truth and freedom community that's all it's accomplishing so ladies and gentlemen that's going to conclude the presentation portion for this episode of what on earth is happening you know you've heard my Appeals you've heard my takes personally get his offend that as you like and personally I really don't care what you think about what I've just said okay you know I'm not here to get everybody and their grandmothers feedback about everything sometimes I'm just here to put out the way that I see it okay and then hopefully people will benefit from that and learn a thing or two from my years of experience involved in this movement and involved in direct association with the social engineers and mind controllers of our society because I know a thing or two about their tactics and how they work okay so take that for what it's worth and do with it what you will but all I know is that the continued fracturing of this community through these divide and conquer techniques is only going to weaken it further and never push us closer toward a state of true anarchy cannot be done that way so if you do find value in what you hear on what on earth is happening please consider going to the donation gifts area on the website by clicking gifts okay that will take you to gifts stock what on earth is happening calm I've a fully implemented secure socket layer SSL for encryption on the site which a lot of people requested that is has been done for a few weeks now it's working very well so it's a totally secure site all your information will be that you put into this will be taken secured okay and you can find hard copies of all of my material there you can find t-shirts flash drives DVDs coasters keychains button stickers and other items and the Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift presentation that I gave in New York City earlier this year will be released hopefully within a week's time on gifts not what on earth is happening calm also if you want to take me up on the offer for the arc which is a huge one terabyte collection on a one terabyte hard drive of the data that I gathered and studied to understand the things that I understand about our world in addition to my personal experience that I make available for free for people simply for a personal donation for my time and effort you can go to what on earth is happening dot-com slash Ark to read about the Ark drive the amazing repository of knowledge hard drive on which you can get the whole picture this is where you will learn the whole picture folks so take me up on the Ark offer you can fill out the form and get shipping instructions there and you can watch a video that we did in a former podcast on how to pack the Ark pack and ship it and finally if you've found value in any of the work that I've done here on what on earth is happening to support my work well into the future please consider making a donation at what on earth is happening calm slash donate there are nine ways to donate on the site you can also look at the wish list the Amazon wish list we're always trying to improve the quality of what we do here through technological devices these are our helpers technology is the helper for the medium of spreading truth okay so we we could always use some better equipment so if you see something that you'd like to contribute in the form of technology on the needs list please feel free to do so at water earth is happening calm / donate by clicking the Amazon wish list button that having been said that concludes our presentation for for today and we're going to go to your calls on discord ladies and gentlemen you can always get to the discord calling room by going to what on earth is happening comm slash show okay so go to the show page sorry about that go to the mute this go to the show page okay and if you switch back to the slides I'll just show them where that calling link is this is the the live show page quickly there we go so on the live show page I'll make this full screen real quick you can yeah the the the show plays in here okay and yep so here's the show page you can click this button right here where you can click this tab and right here underneath the white text this first blue link click here to calling live is the link to join the calling room you'll need the app discord you can get that at discord app calm and please when you are calling in do have yourself unmuted so you have to actually do a push-to-talk okay and I'm not push-to-talk but underneath your audio I should say and I'm going to go into the room and put my headphones on and we're gonna get ready to take your calls for the duration of the show okay so I'm being told my audio may not be coming through let me readjust that momentarily is it coming through now looks like it's coming through okay okay alright so let's see who is in the call room alright we left off last show with Bob from Cincinnati I told you if you call back in that I was going to take your call first Bob from Cincinnati my friend welcome to what on earth is happening episode number 202 Bob you want to go ahead and unmute yourself in the discord interface and please everybody listen in the room don't listen in the browser so listen to me in the room Bob from Cincinnati are you there I'll jump and come back to you like I had to do last week if you're having audio difficulty alright I'm going to mute you back up Bob I'll try you again let's go to Nathan 7 7 7 Nathan you are live on what on earth is happening welcome Nathan can you hear me I'm being told I am being heard in the discord room it would appear I am unmuted you have to unmute your microphone from your end all right let's go to Ivan from Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome looks like we may be having a issue with audio coming in from discord there we go I think ok let me let me go back and try this again looks like we're having some server audio problems let's go back to Bob from Cincinnati Bob you're live on water Arthur's happening can you hear me now folks I apologize my producers trying to work this out hello mark Bob welcome to the show I just heard him is my mic hello mark there he goes yes Bob I can hear you now am I on yes you are Bob I can hear you it appears that he can't hear me it gets delayed mark okay is it you have to be listening in through discord not through your web browser okay if you listen in through the web browser it's going to be delayed you have to actually have your audio directly through discord this is why I always recommend using in the disc I'm I'm only listening in through discord and you are still in a delay I don't hear you through the headset okay so it looks like we're experienced some experiencing some kind of a delay issue in discord this could potentially be problematic let's try to get it worked out I'm going to quit discord and relaunch it and let's see if that helps give me a moment folks you okay I'm relaunching discord folks and hopefully this will clear up the issue all right let me jump back in the collar room and let's go back to Bob Bob you're live on what on earth is happening can you hear me in real time now it looks like there's still a delay unfortunately this could be a problem with the I know listening to you on the show but nothing in the headset okay so not sure if we're going to be able to take calls my producer says he's trying something alright I'm doing I'm following a suggestion from my producer chef or he's telling me that I'm being heard I hear you in a headset there you go can you hear me now alright let's go to let's go back to Nathan Nathan Riddick can you hear me yes look it looks like Bob may be having an audio problem so I can hear you Nathan it looks like we have this rule finally okay good stuff great great show mark as usual thank you thanks for taking the call so you're asking people to call in to mention the benefits of going through your work yes so I just wanted to just want to thank you from the bottom of my heart mark thank you you know seriously and those should really extend to all Earthlings on this planet trying to thank you for the work that you're putting out there to to salvage this situation well this is so you know you've helped me go through a complete transformation i hammered through all of your work in in maybe a year and I actually started with your cosmic abandonment presentation the one you recommend not just like we started yeah so I first heard you on mark Devlin before that I actually I came across your website early on in my awakening and I was quite daunted by the amount of information on there you know at such an early stage and sure did I listen to you again when you're on mark Devin's podcast series and I thought yes I'll go back to Mark's work right and so I did and it's you know I mean what what really is worth knowing mark if you don't even know the difference between Ryan Rock that's right you know so just to start me off on I could have been wandering and darkness forever so no thank you ever so much and the information you brought about the Trivium and the quadrivium to help me think things straight and get my grandma write the books that you've helped you led me to so no big big big thank you me oh you're very welcome and I thank you for that wonderful commentary it means a lot personally to me people respond to me all the time and write to me to tell me the personal impact that the work that I've put out has had on their life and it's a very humbling thing to hear from people because it shows the power that an individual can have for the positive over many individuals lives if we only put our life dedicate our life to that type of an effort we can all make an impact like that we're all we all have that power within us over all capable of it so thank you very much and Nathan for a commentary yes and you know I really took it on board very readily as well as I was working through your podcasts you know helping me to change my diet yeah it's just for this fantastic so thank you very much I also you know I've gone on a made my own presentations as well I've been handing out cards to the police and military with links to your Colver ultimate evil you know so it's a religionists and to carnist self natural door flowers have been handing out so I've been doing my bit and it does I've seen occasion on natural law and it's absolutely great you want to give out your YouTube channel or any other link that people can check you out or find your work because I know that you do some really good work well thank you very much but wait under my name much like yourself Nathan radec I double D in TT so the next ask mo did you watch the condensed version or did you watch the i watch the extended version okay okay yeah just try to condense you know a lot of the information I found it very hard to and why is it where you've done such a good job condensing information yourself and you know bring it so concisely but elaborate on a few little bit bits and pieces hemp that's very very passionate I'm very passionate about hemp because it can save the world but we need to be free first like again been known to cart before the horse that's right so yeah now that's that's the main reason the corn again Marc yeah there are many individual solutions that we can work toward you know approaches that we can take to make the world a better place but without the underlying philosophical and moral principles no matter what we do in the 3d world it would just be like rearranging the furniture or sinking shed we have to have that as our firm foundation that we build everything else upon then we're going to see tremendous positive changes happen once we get that foundation right so ladies and gentlemen Nathan R identities check out his work it's very good and he has a very firm understanding and he's out there doing the great work this is what I'm talking about okay get out there and actually put that work out there get it in front of people do it in a presentation put it out in writing poetry music you know just squabbling amongst ourselves we're not going to really make any headway you know we have to try to raise ourselves to a higher standard and in doing that will hopefully raise other people to a higher standard as well so great call Nathan I really appreciate your kind words thank you so let's move to Anarchy real Anarchy real you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark can you hear me okay yes fantastic my name is John I've been listening from Taiwan oh is this want to thank you so much for your presentations really changed my life and it was a start a small Instagram page just wanted to put my grammars together and just love to have any feedback from you at any time possible my question today is about paying taxes their outline in Matthew 22 because he mentioned this on the freemen show and you said that what he's trying to prove a convey was that trying to say that's this crap let them have their crap right how do I go about cross-reference see this like using lexicons concordances you know different things that got to really solidify or what you saw at that particular point well I don't know if it's necessarily anything that you do is going to convince people who are determined to believe that it means what they wanted to believe but I think you can really hear it in the spirit of what was being said in so many words and trying to phrase it as nicely as possible to people who are listening the parable is saying that Jesus is saying give to Caesar what is his or what he what belongs with him what he deserves to have okay it's it's like you know oh well he's fighting over this nonsense these two people are fighting over this nonsense oh let them have their nonsense it's not important to us this is not what is the real spiritual gold that we are seeking this is not the real money it's not the real one I you know you can hear in the connotation in the spirit of the words that the teacher in this parable does not consider this an important thing he's basically just saying let him have his coin of the realm you know it's not necessarily saying bow to their commands you know by complying in every way it's saying if you value this as what you are really seeking and what you are really turning the attention and energy of your life over to then you are giving that energy and attention and vital energy over to what this Emperor King values not what is valuable in the real spiritual world okay that's the spiritual connotation what is being said how you can fully arrive at that understanding through just you know lexicon and concordances I think that's more studying the letter of it great words that's not going to necessarily teach you the spirit of it okay and again I'm no Bible religionists by any stretch of the words but I do I am able to decode a good parable when I hear one or read one and that is the real meaning of what is said in that section of the New Testament okay thank you so much for for that thank you absolutely you've done great question and you know sometimes it is very important to decode religious work and parables that are there teaches moral lessons it isn't to just say they're completely worthless throw them out just because they come from the religious domain you know we can gain an understanding allegorically of what certain things are meant to teach us if we are able to decode them out of the realm of the literal and bring them into a true spiritual understanding and that's what I strive to do with works of religion parables etc things like that so let's see how can we go to next let's go to essence of an Archon II okay excellent way of looking at Anarchy the absence of the archons okay so essence of colonies you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark can you hear me absolutely all right great love to talk to you been listening to you for about five years now great and it's taking me a little bit to fully absorb it all but I think recently I've been having some extra special moments if you want to put it that way some have come through huh oh yeah well and like you were talking about earlier it seems like a lot of the people bickering about say the Bible is real the Quran is the true Word of God the true Word of God it seems to be is reality and all these things are just translation the true Word of God the true Word of God is written upon our heart in our emotional intelligence in our heart based intelligence if you want to really see where the the real language of God is look no further than inside oneself that's where it's written exactly and just all this bickering it's like you think it's ridiculous I have a radio show here I'm my name's Jason I'm from

Southern Illinois I've got a community radio show in town and I've really been talking about any of this stuff on there but I think I'm going to start - I've recently I've started to try and stop playing music that has bad messages because that's just part of the mind control I'm trying to get it a little more focused on freedom related music which you know in looking for that it's kind of there's not a whole lot of stuff out and far between unfortunately quick anecdote you mentioned like freedom related music I mean a friend just told me that you know he he attended a show where he was actually playing in another band and he said that socialism and communism is so strong and they even in the metal community you know radical left ISM in the heavy metal community oh yeah I can believe it hitting me you know I've just that that makes my heart just like hit the floor like a concrete block you know to think that that's what's going on in in even metal related music which is supposed to be about real rebellion and freedom and saying no to Authority and you know I mean I just can't believe that that's how wishy-washy even the heavy music scene has become in the modern day it's very sad oh I know evil saturated every aspect of being it seems like or at least trying to and it brings me to art which for the longest time I was thinking is art all evil because it's all kind of a distraction but recently I've been realizing that it's only if the art is portraying a negative message I mean you can push natural law and truth and really any kind of art like your music you know it's a heavy hardcore type of music that some people would be like oh that it turns me off that sounds angry and it's just loud but there are people out there who like angry loud music and you can bring truth to them from that direction it's the people that haven't reached a zero on the tarot deck they don't even ask you the question maybe get him get him to ask one of those questions that's exactly right or like the video games even like video games really get deep into your mind I mean you're playing a game the whole world disappears but take for instance there's a game out there called papers please you play in a border guard you got to check people's papers make sure there's no discrepancies and if there's not you let them through if there are you kick them to the curb but if you play the game the way that it tells you to play it you're never gonna win it because you also have to pay rent and buy food for your family and everything so the only way to really win this game is to understand morality and let the people in and disobey authority right so it's through things like that you know you we gotta saturate all of our art with truth and reality to really fight you know the people that are that are the real enemies really be laden with heavy duty allegories you seen that's a way that some people are trying to slip in both good mental constructs and bad ones that'll lead us down the wrong path it's it's a medium that can be used for either you know infusion of ideas oh yeah and like Suspiria I saw that recently and I saw that truthstream video but I'm with you I saw you on Vinnie the other day and I think that I think that movie was good because ultimately Blanc have you seen it I am NOT okay well it seems like good wins in the end if you look at it allegorically and not through this christian fear of oh no there's magic and witches seems like the allegory of that movie was good and I want to see it again because I might be innocent I might be misremembering it but I'd like to hear what a your one friend who might get a movie show has to say about that one sure absolutely all right well it's great to talk to you mark I don't take too much your time I'm sure I'll call back without a doubt thank you so much for the call great points made see uh it's just we always have great callers to bring up tremendous topics and have a very focused approach to what they see and hear and I've always said I have the best calls on on talk radio you know on the Internet period okay let's let's move on and go to me let's see if I'm pronouncing this right flowey flowey you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear perfect well first of all like everyone else I want to express my my gratitude to the work that you're doing you have really changed my perspective about esoteric teachings I started following a material about a year ago shortly before on our couple go and then I saw you on stage at an arc Opoku we're also met Pat and Carmen and I'm working with state of energies where you're doing the NACA poco event later this year yes so everything sorry I misspoke anarchic yes and your talk about 9/11 and the Chaos magic and how it relates to numerology and the 11 and so on really put me down rabbit hole that has influenced me on such a personal level where I saw this guiding me from one point to the next and then opening at certain key points magic moments in my life that happen at powerful rep digit numbers sandwich he went down what they call the sinkhole yes also the the syncro mysticism exactly last week Zachary Hobart from gematria News effect was calling in to your show I think it was the last or second last guest he didn't have much time to talk about his work but it's absolutely amazing you don't work basically led me to his and he is effectively predicting sports events and deaths like George HW Bush he predicted that he will not survive the month of November last year and he died at the things in the 30th then it's really really interesting how more ology and gematria defines our daily life with news and sports events and murder by numbers where celebrities are being killed off with faked supposedly faked suicides and then all fitting by the numbers so you were just talking about this this season that we're having right now for shootings I found this really really interesting there's in the middle of that season as April 4th she said basically directly in that season if I'm not incorrect there which was April 4 that is the fall for the 44 day which is which is equaling kill in the English ordinal Sipho and it's being used a lot we saw for example Martin Luther King being assassinated that day look at David Berkowitz who they called mr. 44 you know the New York killing spree you know they called him the Son of Sam and then later book came out about his potential involvement in a much wider satanic cult Network oops interesting yeah yeah I'm not doing this name I will check him up later but I want to come that movie it was a very very interesting topic that can lead people down all kinds of paths of discovery and these are cultists they like their numerology they like their ritual they like their repetition because it's very predictable and they have that reptilian aspect of the brain that is constantly working and they like that a predictability and repetition it's something that they they value and they always go back to and they don't modify their techniques as long as they work which is something I'm trying to explain to people on a show like today's so it's something that I think people would really learn a lot from from studying more into but yes go ahead that's it absolutely absolutely I agree and we see it in the Christchurch shooting more than more than we could imagine just on the nose so for example the first mosque that has been attacked was at 101 Dean 7 uu in Christchurch 8 o 11 and this is really interesting because one or one equals Ides of March and it's happening on the Ides of March on March 15th the day where Julius Caesar was killed in 44 BC where we had the 44 again right and then we have Brenton Tarrant the name of the year of the terrorist brenton equals 101 terrorists equals to one assassin equals one one it took place in a Muslim Church Church eagle equals one one Wow he wrote the manifest with a title the great replacement by the way all these ciphers that I just mentioned it's most of them were all in the English ordinals so the abc123 sites are basically then we had to group the title of cement manifests of the great replacement which is one one in Reverse for reduction so you applied the roots of numerology in Reverse what a lot of these you know much more about this but I think it's being used in Sallee Mia Aleister Crowley magic reversing everything and it's coming down to duality - and that's the same as 9/11 that reduces to 2 because the 9 is like a zero in in a cult numerology it doesn't it doesn't change the value right and it's also really interesting how the news after an event is immediately putting certain phrases into hyphens for example now News New Zealand Prime Minister set within hours our gun laws will change with our gun laws for change in hyphens being recycled by all these different news agencies and that equals also 101 and a single reduction cipher and what is really more interesting is how this event our pin pointing to other events so they're going back in certain number of distances we saw that at 9/11 we had all these different events which which were tied to 9/11 would happen afterwards like I don't know I don't know exactly these events like these attacks in Spain that we saw in London that we saw they were all tied to this and surrounded by like 911 days etc yeah exactly and now what we have this thing this phenomenon of August 11 2009 teen and Zachary Hobart and his I call it a high-flying community of gematria Nader's who are all into this and doing this research on shared on all these different people that they're finding amazing things and August 11 was a two hundred twenty third day of the year which is the reverse two to three three times we've done in bonds number they love reversals as well that's another thing that's important in the occult in writings are a big part of their entire ideology and applause mmm at-fault Santi shabbath that day the day where they mourn the destruction of the first temple of jerusalem the Second Temple of Jerusalem where the Jews have been expelled from France Spain England the start of the First World War the start of the Holocaust all correlating with the Shabbat where basically the 11 T shabbath is all about the 11 is all about the twin pillars that stood at the entrance of the Temple of Solomon and always was the whole destruction of the World Trade Center was all about simply exactly action of the tempo of song right exactly and me watching this video of yours really put me down this rabbit oh no I love now we see this year with the Christchurch 811 having the zip code there right next to the 101 that already showed us its importance so that is August 11 that is exactly these numbers that we're looking at and Mark I tell you that's one day before my birthday August 4th is it interesting and I'm not going into all the details because there would be to our talk I leave it to everyone to research that themselves their videos by mark Pesce oh I'm sorry by Zachary Hobart out I made a two-hour video putting it all together and also post it on Steam it on my handle flowy when you can see it all and you FL a uwy flowy correct all right it's really really interesting one more thing I want to get here there is more how it's connecting to August 11 the shooting here because he said the attacker said don't forget to subscribe to PewDiePie before he went on his rampage heard about what she live streaming and PewDiePie and this is really really interesting from the attack to PewDiePie's next birthday are 223 days just as August 11 as a 223rd day and then because we have 365 days up accordingly it's also 142 days from his last birthday which also is August 11 leaves 142 days in the year PewDiePie's birthday in base numerology October 24th 1989 10 plus 24 plus 1989 is 142 terrorists equals 142 the attack was reported to the local police at 142 it's really the point you have to consider how much could possibly be not a coincidence you know it's like you know there could be synchronicity involved in it but then you could say these occultist certainly are fun of their numerology without any doubt checkout flow ease works I'm gonna have to look deeper into some of those a cupboards work I'm definitely going to do that but there is absolutely something to gematria you see it plastered all over the 911 event and many other events like the 7/7 bombings in London London etc and they most certainly are doing these things in a ritualistic design ritualistically designed way they're orchestrated events most certainly I'm going to go in and try Bob again Bob from Cincinnati you're live on what on earth is happening are you there my friend it looks like Bob may still be having technical problems Bob I'll try to get you back before the end of the of the hour I'm gonna have to get Bob either a good headset or mic or whatever he's lacking in a set up let's see let's go to let's go to electric boogie electric boogie you're live on what on earth is happening welcome you're unmuted at the server and make sure you unmute yourself in the discord interface all right I'm gonna jump looks like they disconnected alrighty so let's go to let's go to living outside the box living outside the box your live on what on earth is happening welcome I'm not hearing you make sure you're unmuted going once going twice alright let's go to the next one let's go to let's see let's go to rob hood rob hood you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear hey what's going on man um so I got it I got a few things again you know loved the show and I'm so glad you're back on but um what I wanted to discuss was I you know one of the your earlier presentations I remember you talking about the most addictive drug and everyone in the rooms like you know cocaine no heroin marijuana and and all of the sunny said no it's adrenaline and that kind and that kind of a blew my mind and you know a lot of research and topics have been talked about adrenochrome yes and then when you tear Jay Parker speak you're like holy cow these guys are well let's tell people a little about a little bit about what adrenochrome is for those who may not know at the time of a very traumatic experience especially that either borders on or fully goes to death okay a substance is released from the spinal column of a human being or I'm sorry the adrenal glands of the human being that is known as adrenochrome okay it might be in the spinal column as well I'm not really 100 sure but essentially this is one of the most powerful and invigorating substances that a human being can possibly take into their physiological makeup and it would appear that this substance is actually harvested in some satanic occult rituals when they actually take the life of sacrificial victims and it may be one of the things that some of the human sacrifice rituals that were done in the ancient world like say in the Aztec tradition in Mexico were done to procure so people should look into adrenochrome and you know you can research what that is and what it's all about why these high-level occult elitists want to procure this substance because many of them think that it will keep you young almost indefinitely by taking it that's how powerful of an adaptogen and it'll transform someone at almost a cellular level yeah it's pretty um it's pretty sick and twisted I mean and also if you follow Michael to Sirians work and he talks about the vampire and then the psychic vampire and all that all this stuff aligns yeah I mean it's it it's just wild and you know as an everyday person as myself you know I don't have a show I'm kind of disappointed in myself for not being as I guess you say proficient in all this stuff but what I do is everyone I meet I try to I try to talk to them about this stuff and it's a very good way to start because when you start doing that at least talking to others will get you some confidence in an interaction and all really doing a radio show or TV show is like is talking to someone who is in the room except they're not in the room they're just scattered throughout the world and a listening audience that's all my problem is I'm just technically illiterate and I realized that that is her overcome yeah part of doing this work I'm going to try to close that gap by again maybe doing a seminar called how to become the new media and actually teaching people some of the technical technological as I'm doing this I may even do some of it right here on one roof is happening so that would be awesome but no just say I'm just kind of blow through these last couple points so when you're woke or I guess you could say aware or you know conscious so if you haven't seen this new Audi commercial they talk about this like creepy old lady brings this like you know beautiful woman back to this like butcher shop and she says I understand you thirst for adrenaline and brings her back and then there's the car so that's just one thing I also want to touch upon it's kind of again crazy how I wanted to call in today and talk about the king mentality because I'm a big basketball fan and I've been watching that King LeBron James and his deterioration so if I was him I'd be kind of freaked out about god bless you about all the previous Kings with that moniker just just something to think about and then the other thing the last caller touched upon you know that movie us comes out next week which is on 322 August has us in it very creepy that's another thing gender this is just for my own personal thing a lot of my friends are getting divorced then they keep on saying commenting to me I understand why you never got married and that's not really the case I never got married because I never made a connection with anyone yet you know what I'm saying and I and I didn't feel the need to follow society norms to do that because their personal relationships have found for whatever reason they have failed that that somehow extends to everyone of the opposite sex and nothing could be further from the truth it's just a personal experience and sometimes people grow apart sometimes people go down different paths in life at different times and you know it doesn't mean you have to hold the entire opposite sex responsible for the breakup of a personal relationship it's something that may happen to help us to learn and grow and grow as an individual so you know again it's part of the whole divide and conquer strategy to really try to break down the bonds between men and women and just between individuals you know that's what they atomized people are easier to defeat and the last two topics I just want to touch upon and maybe you can speak about and further is guests on TV podcasts I'm gonna use Joe Rogan as an example when they have guests that talk about touchy situations if you follow their eyes it's almost like they're reading from a script or a teleprompter they're not having a conversation with the guest I think the show is planned I think it's scripted and I think it's just another way to brainwash the masses and then the other thing is I'll briefly try I don't particularly really see him as the genuine article I know I've never really seen the big appeal to the show I don't really think really personally I don't really think it goes as deep as some people claim that it does right I was never really a big fan to be honest I personally like a much better as an MMA commentator than a podcaster I agree and then the last thing I agree and the last thing is I I've been a big Red Hot Chili Peppers since I was in the seventh grade and you know since under the bridge came out and I just saw that they did a concert at the pyramids the geek Jesus trip on March 15th so I don't me that questions if there was some symbolic or sacrifice or some type of payback to the gods for what just occurred and what is your take on on if you like music you know cuz I'm like torn right now I'm like man that's kind of creepy that they played at such a magnificent I guess you could say space in the universe and a certain event occurred is it and no I means that the artist is in on it sometimes they just want to go where the fame and money is at and they'll just say yeah you're going to all right for our you know booking agents told us this is the gig we're gonna do here and they go and they play and they find themselves in involved in whatever it is and they're just pawns prayed pretty much look at look at the guy who plays the organ at the ritual events in eyes wide shut he's not a member of the cult he's just paid to play you know a lot of times it is that sometimes they are involved you know so yeah you have to use the sermon and determining which situation is which all right well thanks again and um you know you know I'm in the air you know who this says anytime you want help with that guard in the backyard let's get that going cool you got it i man I'll see you take care great call alright let's go - lets go - this should be interesting let's go to Lucifer spelled el o o se fer Lucifer live on what on earth is happening welcome are we going to hear from Lucifer yes you're breaking up a lot I'm not sure if you can clean up the audio on your end by any means it sounds pretty staticky but go ahead and try to give it a shot alright it's pretty broken up so I would say you know try to make a comment or a question and I'll answer you because it's over but you're breaking a pretty heavy right am I breaking up also is the question I'm coming through clear loose from sorry I may have to let you go it looks like it looks like he dropped out anyway might be his internet connection there in that instance so let's go - lets go - we'll check from Poland you're live on what on earth happening welcome no mark maybe a little shy okay but I should manager yes great show today it's not about you know not used to speaking English so it might be a little hard to get you know get going yeah anyway great so today you touch on a lot of subjects I wanted to talk to you about a talk with you about about the hatred in the community you know I think it stems a lot from hubris there is a lack of humility in in the community that I noticed people call themselves like enlightened community you know and and so forth so it's it's something that like I think it's likely foolish people like to feel smart and if I'm not saying it like in a in a way to criticize others because I was and to an extent I'm still like that it's something that one has to work on you know and I think it's a matter of discernment which is why I chose to wear the shirt that I'm wearing today okay this is a truth connections t-shirt my friend Kathy Bablu that's our website truth connections calm she does a radio show as well and her shirt merely says discern and then has a website and I think it's very important because discernment is more than I think the the aspects of real awakening of really truly being able to use our tools and our disposal in the mental domain and the emotional domain and the spiritual domain to really be able to discern reality from fiction or fantasy and that's what what on earth is happening has been about from day one it's about trying to separate the realm of the real and the natural from the realm of the artificial and constructional and it takes discernment to do that it takes discernment and judgment to be to do that yes I agree but minute may 8th I mean because some people have less kappa capability you know some people have higher IQs other IQs and it's like when people with let's say less and capacity to understand and discern things try to be smarter than they really are yeah they they cause a lot of you know chaos and and misunderstandings that is known as in the psychological world the dunning-kruger effect which I've talked about a little bit on what on earth is happening in on some interviews for people to look up the dunning-kruger effect about how people with low capacity for understanding often think that they know much much more than they do and it works in an opposite people yes I think an advanced understanding often attribute other people to have the same ability to learn that they do yes I actually you know have been involved in academia a lot so I noticed that a lot in in scientific circles especially you know he was doing my PhD back in the days I left it anyway but but people like professors think that they are really really smart but they're fools very often not all of them of course but a lot of them and I wanted to correct you on one thing cutting the cap in massacre because I'm polish so I know it was not done by the German Nazis but it was done by the Soviet Russians you know only he who does nothing has no it doesn't make mistakes you know so it's it was a massacre of Polish officers the Russians caught Polish intelligentsia officers and they shot them it was around 20 over 20,000 people they shot them in the back of the head spread there were a prison of war let's say yeah and they executed them by a bullet in the back of the head actually on April 10th 2010 there was also the Polish President and part of Polish government crashed in a quote-unquote accident when they were flying to celebrate let's say commemorate yeah yeah that's the word commemorate yeah yeah yeah and it was also quite obviously let's say false flag event and it was actually one of the catalysts that that started me on my path of waking up have you seen the short symbolic film on YouTube in shadow it's very similar to I pet goat but it's different it's made by someone who is really and I recommend this to you I'm sure you'll love it yeah in shadow it's like minutes long animated I'm sure you'll love it and the last thing I want to touch because I don't want to take a lot of time it's the Golden Rule because you often said that the apophatic way of understanding it do not do harm do not do to others what you wouldn't want done to yourself is like the more the stronger one and I agree actually do unto others what you would like others to do unto you is a bit different because the first one from my perspective is you know you can do nothing and actually you don't harm anyone but but the other one is more of a service-oriented or intended once though I love so as the difference between those is the difference between morality and ethics morality is prescription from doing harmful actions epochs means you're actually doing constructive and actions which which uplift or better other people so it's going the extra-mile is the ethical approach compared to morality which is simply the non-aggression principle of doing no harm did we lose them well anyway in in that essence I think that covers the essence of what would check was just saying so thank you so much for the call great points thank you for correcting me regarding the captain captain massacre okay so we have about five or six minutes left in the show let's see let's go - lets go - loke toe look Quito you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show no Quito are you there yes coming through rather muffled but go ahead and try to make a comment or a question because it's pretty distorted go ahead okay I apologize for that you know that I've actually translated on your natural not natural awesome learn to Spanish axel and I'll be doing a presentation actually on 3rd 20 of April so it's all gonna be actually in Spanish excellent access to so yes it's been about a year actually I met up with you at your Phoenix presentation yeah and that's when I actually that I was translating you're working and we talked personally for a little bit but your audio cleared up a lot now so I can hear it a lot better okay thank but yeah so I guess I'm a little nervous I'm surprisingly that but but yeah so that's what I've done lately since I've met you so I learned that word I want to I want to thank you for doing that because that's a real labor of love to translate that much language into another language so anybody that does want to do any translation or transcription of my work you don't need my permission to do it as long as you upload it re-upload it in in its complete form you know without changing the context go right ahead I've always told people that that is fine to do so I appreciate that you were doing that making that available for spanish-speaking people so thank you I know and thank you too I guess I kind of got more of a push once I heard it from you personally I said go for it and I was like all right cool it's like I know you said that it was for free and you know anybody can do what they want with the information it's just I just I guess I just needed to hear from you and I was like sweet um but yeah yes so I'll actually be doing a live presentation and it's actually again it's free and everything for people I've actually already passed out flyers today before I got on to the show but thank you ya know just to thank you for that and that's what I've done lately basically just an announcement of what I've done with your work thank you so much it contributes to the great work you know it's helping you know it's just like the good you look at the great work as lifting a great weight you know every effort to to help counteract that force of gravity that's holding it down helps so you're you're doing what you can do in bringing some work to the table so I really appreciate that of course then thank you also because it helped me in learning what the natural law is even though my see my my roads took me into those steps of learning the truth of what it is little by little and and I think a lot of us go through that it takes little steps in synchronization that's right it takes time you know I don't expect everybody to get it overnight either you know it takes an investment of time and attention and if people are willing to put some of that work in they're going to see it paid dividends on the other end and then as soon as they actually get a recorded audio and video I will actually load it up in one of the I'll come back on to your show and just let you know that I've posted it and see if we could do a link for a Spanish version of it so excellent excellent sounds great thank you so much no no problem thank you you take care of it everybody else enjoy today thank you I mean see that's what contribution to the great work is all about folks you know people can do it in many ways that are that are constructive and help other people to learn who might not have been an advantage to because of language differences so fantastic let's see who else do we have let's see I think I have time to squeeze one more in paddy lager you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear we're pressed on time well I just want to say I hope you feel much better and I just want to put out there that I do live Q&A I've been asking for the past few weeks because I have been going through some personal issues in my life but you know we we work forward through that which is chaotic and yeah

What On Earth Is Happening Show #203

Topics: *How the Religion of Atheism is destroying Human Freedom, the Hegelian Dialectic, Religion is the One and Only Problem of Humanity, the definition of Religion, Religion as a method of Mind Control, the Psychological Schism, the Characteristics of Chronic Left-Brain Dominance, the Characteristics of Chronic Right-Brain Dominance, the Divide & Conquer Manipulation Technique, the Worldview Schism, the Imbalanced Worldview of Randomness and the traits and behaviors to which it leads, the Imbalanced Worldview of Determinism and the traits and behaviors to which it leads, Knowledge as the ultimate Savior of Humanity, Polarization Dialectics, Religion vs. Atheism as a Polarization Dialectic, the Worldview Characteristics of Religionists, the Worldview Characteristics of Atheists, Natural Law as the Key to Human Freedom, the Center Path, the Way Out of Polarization Dialectics, the Worldview of Simple Deism, Scientism, the Inconsistency of Atheism with the Scientific Method, Natural Law as a Science of Morality, the Law of Freedom, the Etymological Root of the word "Natural," Atheists in the Freedom Movement subscribe to the same ideology that drives Nazism, Marxism, Socialism and Communism, Why Atheism always leads to the Destruction of Freedom, Atheism's direct relationship to Moral Relativism, Anyone who believes that Humans can create Rights must by definition believe that Humans can alter or abolish Rights, Intention vs Action, Governmental Agendas, Anarchizona, the requirement of monetary funds for content production, Entitled people who expect everything for free, Millennials and entitlement, Chronic Complainers who have no work of their own, Bridging Occult and Mainstream information, Media formats to deliver content and begin the Great Work, Righteous Anger, the political climate in Sweden, Human Beings' Fear of Personal responsibility, Morality as the Common Ground in the Freedom Movement, Mainstream Media Censorship, the ARK Drive, Self-inflicted suffering, Humans and Animals as different and independent forms of Consciousness, New-Age Nonsense and False Spirituality, the European lack of understanding of Self-Defense and Firearms, Are Europeans waking up?, potential Season of sacrifice acts, the breakdown of Society through divisive dialectics*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you have to move on freedom book says [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm ladies and gentlemen government is slavery the show is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. East Coast time that's 12 noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time today is Sunday March 24 2019 it's episode number 203 we have a great show lined up for you here today every week on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time today very controversial topic coming up for the show I'm going to be talking about how the religion called atheism is actually destroying human freedom that's right atheism is a religion and that's right it does not liberate the mind it enslaves it so we're gonna be talking about that very controversial topic a little bit later first I have a couple of quick housekeeping duties that I want to let everybody know about next week March 30th 2019 is going to be the nine year anniversary of the what on earth is happening show / podcast nine years I've been working on this you know with a couple of hiatuses however on March 30th 2010 was when I began so been at this for nine years now amazing so next Sunday will will celebrate that I'll figure out some you know form of celebration maybe we'll do a little contest or something not sure yet but next next week's show will be the 9 year anniversary of the show I have released the Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift lecture that I gave at the Nikola Tesla conference 2019 in New York City at the New York or hotel if we can briefly switch over to the laptop I will show people that that was released it's on the home page of the what on earth is happening calm website and you can pick that up on the gifts area of the site by going to the gifts tab or clicking the donation gifts button on the left and this this is the description on the homepage of what on earth is happening I'll read it very briefly the manifestation of free energy through Tesla technology is entirely dependent upon a particular type of spiritual paradigm shift that must take place first in the body of humanity this paradigm shift was hinted at by Tesla himself but unfortunately that necessary shift in consciousness still has not occurred at the level required to break the stranglehold of our current corrupt polluting and unsustainable energy systems in this presentation mark passio discusses what this spiritual shift in consciousness entails and some of the reasons why we are still so far away from achieving it as a species so this is a presentation that went over pretty well at the Tesla conference many people were very interested in it and came out and talked to me about what I said at the conference there was still some people that it made a little uncomfortable and who weren't ready to receive it but you know that's okay maybe they'll get there in time but anyway um you can pick that up by going to donation gifts by clicking this tab right here or by clicking this button and then when you enter that you can go over to the DVD section and the Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift is available on DVD there is the image of it and it is also available on flash drive you could also pick it up on a USB flash drive I've actually upgraded to some USB 3 flash drive so they're even better quality than they were before they're faster and I also want to let everybody know that I did put a new donation method on the donations page so people have been asking me if I would do patreon for a while some people like this as a donation platform allows recurring monthly donations so I did start a patreon page and I'm posting all of my video series that I do right here on the one on earth is happening you know video show is will be posted at patreon as well with their descriptions so if you click that it will take you right here to my patreon page and you could become a you know someone who donates on a monthly basis using patreon if you like this as a donation platform so I think that's all the housekeeping that I have for this week's show let's jump right into the main topic which is I'll start my presentation slides and we could switch over to that and again the main topic for the show today is and we're we have to switch over to the slides that's the yep okay there we go okay so the main topic is how the religion called atheism is destroying human freedom and once again I'll give a shout out to Brett Hatton for making the great podcast art that he's been doing for me you know great job with the graphics as always so this is a very highly controversial topic for a number of reasons obviously a lot of people know about the dangers of religion in the so called freedom movement or anarchist movement if you will and I have no problem with that as a matter of fact I've said from day one and will reiterate on this show that religion needs to be destroyed okay period okay I'm a I'm inst don't mince any words about it I know I make no bones about that I don't care what people who have a whole lot of religiosity in their mindset and still subscribe to religious viewpoints want to say about my take on that they'll say oh I'm still a Satanist because I say that no I'm someone who really understands how you really use reason and how the real scientific methodology works okay and that does not negate the existence of a creator that put the laws of reality into effect which we're going to talk about here today so a lot of people in the freedom movement because of their sheer hatred for religion which I don't have a problem with but it's more of its let's not even use the word hatred it's more of a blatant dish crossed and an understanding that religion is a control system which we'll be talking about but yet they're stuck in the dialectic see they think that the answer as I did many years ago when I turned away from my religious upbringing I thought the answer was to go to the opposite extremity the opposite polarity and the opposite polarity is always in the controlled dialectic it's always part of the polarization dialectic there is a third way or a middle path that usually if not always leads to the truth but that's the one that you're you never hear about that's the one that is kept hidden that's the one that they don't talk about on the mainstream media and that you don't learn about in history books and you don't learn about in school you don't learn about from your school teachers from your parents from your friends from your family members you know from anyone okay that's the one that you have to go out and seek on your own through depth and breadth of knowledge you know and there's a whole lot of confusion and misunderstanding regarding this so I hope to clear it up today with this presentation and I hope to get some of the people who in the freedom movement think that atheism is somehow the answer to understand that really you're you're fooling yourself and you don't understand ultimately what the religion called atheism leads to in society in invariably inevitably and it is historically proven if you have a long view of world history that it leads to what I'll be talking about that it leads to which is totalitarianism so let's jump into this presentation and this you could call continuation of the divide and conquer strategies that lead to the infighting in the freedom movement now a lot of people will then that I talked about last week now a lot of people will insist I'm adding to the division okay they'll they'll say that mark you're talking about how oh these people are wrong and these people are problematic and even people in the freedom movement are problematic I'm not trying to create any division folks I'm trying to help people to understand that when they are incorrect about a dynamic that often far too often their ego is so in the way of any real learning or growth and this was the same for me mine was no different when I was younger and I went through the whole polarization dialectic process okay so I want to take a very brief aside and let people know I'm still struggling with some allergy issues okay this presented itself on the show last week when I also say I haven't really addressed that briefly before I continue I set up a new intro for the show that is a motion graphic intro I actually made that myself pretty proud of how it came out I think it's looking pretty good and working very well and then I was able to pick up a nice brighter colored backdrop that's like a marbled blue which I'm really liking and it's a lot better fabric than what I was using I'm gonna actually like iron it make even less wrinkles in it so it'll look pretty pretty slick but I just actually unpacked that today and set it up and a wonderful individual donated this new microphone which is a shure sm7b and it's obviously a better focus own than what i had been using so i want to thank the individual who donated that you know who you are i don't know if you want me to say your name publicly on the air but thank you so much it's a beautiful donation to the effort so we're trying to continuously improve the quality of what on earth is happening and the entire production value so thank you to everyone who has contributed to that effort so jumping back into the presentation what we have to understand one other thing by the way I take the issue that allergies are a form of vaccination damage okay just as autism is just as other illnesses that are brought on by vaccines that have absolutely ridiculous additives and adjuvant in them that if people want to debate vaccines as far as the actual active mechanism for building an immunity that's one thing but the additives and adjuvant that are added into these things are an atrocious poison and that are are they're harming children and they harm adults as well because I never had allergies growing up ever indoor or outdoor to animals to cats anything okay to dust nothing okay pollen absolutely not the allergy symptoms that I experienced in adulthood came on during my early teenage years when I got a booster vaccination for going into high school after I was graduating from grade school and then I was not able to be around cats literally right after I got that booster vaccination shot okay then cats set me off they triggered me like I was good you know going to die not able to breathe my lungs you know basically completely a big becoming congested my sinuses filling up and not being able to breathe well through my nose I said last week that I think this was triggered by some dust that I was exposed to during cleaning a spring cleaning on my place here in in Philadelphia and I think this is a continuation of that and or possibly I was exposed to another allergen in my environment but I just want to say that I think that this is vaccination damage and many of us will have it not even understand why we have some of the issues that we do physiologically and I've tried every remedy possible people have put me on different programs to clean just about every system of the body my diet is pretty decent I say it's actually been tightened up since I became vegan in 2018 I've never physically been in better shape and I've never physically felt better and my diet has never been better so I don't think it's a dietary issue whatsoever and I don't think that anything really that you could do with dye and homeopathic remedies is going to solve the issue okay I know I no longer believe that because I believe this is immune system damage that was done through vaccinations and that's why we have to be very serious in our efforts to understand the problems with vaccinations and really really err on the side of caution whenever attempting to give any of these things to children okay whoever disagrees with that you could have your own take on that I've said my piece

I'm going to go into all of this in depth on another show on nutrition and health which will be coming up in the near future so going back into the presentation for today on atheism what we have to understand is that like religion like all other forms of religion atheism is just a dialectic and it's again it follows the form of the Hegelian dialectic that we talked about last week which is a divide and conquer strategy now again the philosopher who came up with this was George George Wilhelm Frederick Frederick Hegel okay this individual I don't feel was a dark occultist I don't think that this person was just evil in coming up with this philosophical stratagem okay but what it has been done is it has been taken and perverted and used for the manipulation of humanity so the Hegelian dialectic is a framework it's a psychological framework for guiding the thoughts and actions of individuals into conflicts that lead to a predetermined solution okay so you have to have conflict you have to have opposing sides that will vehemently war against each other and then from that thesis meeting the antithesis okay conflict will engage and then there will emerge a synthesis from which the controlling class can manage the conflict and the chaos and bring about the result that it wants that it already had predetermined but if it said I want to do this everybody would you know give resistance to that they would say no we don't want that but once you bring this conflict this artificially induced conflict and and a polarization between two sides then it becomes a piece of cake to bring in a predetermined agenda that is that synthesis between the two okay so and what they want is they want people warring over these ideas so that they are easier to conquer they are manipulated they are weakened and they are easier to further manipulate and further control so the Hegelian dialectic is accomplished by manipulating consciousness into circular patterns of thought and action which never lead to a true solution the synthetic solution that is offered by the ones manipulating this artificial conflict this is called artificial conflict resolution that's another term that in the modern world the Hegelian dialectic is given by social engineers and by some psychologists artificial conflict resolution okay the synthetic solution quote-unquote to these conflicts cannot be introduced unless those who are being manipulated takes sides that will advance the predetermined agenda and that is what people are doing when they fall into either religiosity or atheism they are both diet polarization dialectics as I'm going to explain so moving on to the next slide this has been my take since day one on what on earth is happening and I will reiterate it and it is true it doesn't make a difference whether you don't accept it it doesn't make a difference whether you don't believe it it is true regardless okay the concept of religion and what it actually means not what you currently think it means for those who may be new listening to the broadcast okay again part of what I show here on what on earth is happening is you have to understand what the presenter means by the topic that they are discussing not hearing a word and triggering your own pre-existing internal definition that exists already in your mind of the word because there is a larger context in which matters with everything context matters with everything okay the larger context that I am using the word religion to help people to understand what it really represents okay so you have to get your internalized mental definition out of your brain that you've been handed that has been handed to you and has been regurgitated to you since the day you were born and understand I am using religion in a much wider sense as a word as a construction mental concept to convey meaning to someone then what you may understand religion to be or what your dictionary definition that you have floating around already pre-existing in your mind this tells you that it is so I call religion the one and only problem of this world okay the word religion does in fact come from the Latin verb relig re there are people who insist that this isn't the case and I'm telling you this is the etymological definitive etymological place origin of the word religion it comes from the Latin verb relig ra relig or e in Latin literally means to bind to hold back by tying to thwart from forward progress all you have to do is go to a Latin dictionary online a Latin to English translation site or and pick up a rudimentary like a high school level freshman or sophomore level Latin reader and go into the vocabulary of the Latin reader and look up the word the word relig or e it is a verb that's the infinitive form okay religio relig ra okay and it means to bind to hold back or the thwart from forward progress religion as I am using the term is a system of sociological control it's a control mechanism based in there's three qualities of something that that makes something a religious belief okay the belief is unchallenged it is erroneous meaning it is false and it is dogmatic meaning it is rigidly held to and it can be law actually unchallenged or completely unchallenged but basically is pretty much accepted on blind faith so it is based an unchallenged erroneous and dogmatic belief not knowledge which is provable through scientific methodology but a belief system which is specifically designed to hold back the progress of human consciousness the term religion as I am using it here does not merely refer to the belief systems of what I call and many others refer to as the cultural religions of the world okay for example Christianity Judaism Islam Buddhism Taoism Hinduism etc so forth and so on on infinitum and all the different flavors and variants that they exist in throughout the world these are what I refer to as the cultural religions or the world religions the cultural religions of the world however you want to look at that term however you want to express it these are cultural belief systems okay that are often about God about creation about human origins about morality you know etc okay but they are beliefs they are not ultimately based in knowledge often they work through parables to teach people some rudimentary moral lessons but you're not really getting to the heart of science of true knowledge when you just believe in largely unchallenged almost always or partially erroneous beliefs and dogmatic beliefs which people just take on faith and stay rigidly clinging to okay what on earth is happening has never been about clinging to any rigid beliefs it's about understanding factually what has taken place and what is going on in the world okay and what has taken place in nature okay so people will say well it's a belief to believe in something like gravitation or electromagnetism no it isn't because it has an observable effect in the world and that's why people say oh it's some sort of a religious belief to believe that natural law exists no it requires no belief because it has a natural observable effect in the world as we're going to talk about and that's what sets it apart and it's not a religion it's actually a science and it is knowable just like the dynamics of motion are knowable through scientific laws the dynamics of the consequences of behavior are also knowable and thus come comprised a science of morality so religion in a wider sense must be recognized as an active form of mind control placed into human society by social engineers religion in this wider view of the term includes an array of limiting and controlling belief systems or social structures such as Authority government money mainstream media scientism which will talk a lot about materialism solipsistic ism hedonism atheism and many many more we could do a hundred shows on religious beliefs and never touch on Christianity Judaism Hinduism Islam etc we would never need to bring the cultural religions into the picture I could do a hundred shows on religious beliefs and never talk about the cultural religions once that's how many religions are out there in the world folks if you understand religion in this context and stop insisting that it's just your limited mental definition of the term okay so all forms of religion not just some but all forms of religion are what put the human mind in a cage and keep it there I refer to this graphic on the right in this slide as the head cage or the brain cage or the mind cage and that's what this is all about it's very interesting that this show is number 203 ok symbolically occultic allah in a cult numerology when we break that down it's 20 that zero doesn't add any value so it's it's equivalent to 23 in the thalamic system of occultism numerologically the number 23 means getting out of mind control that is literally what the number 23 means okay to get out of the limiting and controlling belief systems that have held back your consciousness and that is very synchro mystic if you ask me I did not work work at that's this way this was my intended topic and I didn't even realize that until like yesterday okay it's very interesting how things just work out like that almost magically if you will okay so what we have to understand religion as ultimately is nothing more than forms different forms of mind control that's all they ever have been that's all they are now and that's all they ever will be okay so you could replace the word religion in the top sentence as the one and only problem that mind control is the one and only problem because religion is mind control just like government is slavery well all forms of religion are forms of mind control so I don't know how much more simplified and repetitive and babyish I need to take this down to a level of I don't know how much more simplified I can break it down in little baby spoon-fed bytes to the listening audience huh you know there are people who say to me mark I can't stand how much you repeat I can't stand how much you're you you just go over the the same things but it's like then other people are like I can't even understand a word that you are saying to me so you have to tread this medium of saying things over and over so those who are a little slow on the uptake can get it okay versus potentially boring people who are very quick on the uptake and they have a sharp mind and they can get it with the first time it said I are on the side of I'm going to keep repeating it I'm gonna hammer it into the minds of the people that are out there to the extent that I am capable because there is all I think more people than not are slower on the uptake and that's because of a lot of vaccine damage that maybe they've they've undergone that fogs the mind and and you know affects the body in many different ways but it also has an effect on the mind plus all the toxins that are in our environment these are all forms of controlling the mind and limiting it and slowing it down okay we have to understand as I'm talking about it here you cannot tell me one human problem that is not based in mind control that is not based in wrong thinking wrong thinking is the basis of every single human problem and that follows the law of mentalism of natural law everything is ultimately stems from and is created from a mental construct even the universe itself okay so everything has to come eventually from mine as a causation as a causal factor then it comes down into the realm of manifestation once it has existed in mind so every single human problem first existed in the human mind before it became a manifested reality in the 3d world in which we live and share that's why religion has to be destroyed all forms of it every single form of religion humanity will not be free until every form of religion including atheism is destroyed and we know the truth because only knowledge will set us free ladies and gentlemen there's no Savior coming to rescue us from our own fucking stupidity you think that you are a baby a baby in your mindset no saviors coming to rescue us and no blue avians are coming to rescue us either for your other group of fucking babies okay because that's what you are who believe this nonsense peddled to you by people in that whole fucking community of the the et saviors that are coming any day now they're just having a problem with the warp drive they're getting it fixed they're their engineers are working on it as we speak they'll be here any minute fucking little dunce children believe this shit okay and here's why this is the reason people fall for religion this is the reason people fall for any form of mind control that they fall for it's why they don't understand reality it's why they don't understand what's taking place around them and within them it's why they've remained mental children their whole damn lives okay and this is a piece of cake for people who understand it to manipulate people and this can either one of these conditions okay our social engineers the masters of this world the d'arco cultists of this world who are manipulating the events from behind the scenes it's a you're a joke to them Humanity is a fucking joke to these people okay they are they have people on strings are making advanced like dunce puppets that they are because that's how easy it is to manipulate people in a state of brain imbalance okay getting them to believe the nonsense that they put on TV get them to believe all these nonsense false flag events okay yeah you know get them to lay down their rights whenever they're told okay it's a piece of cake for these social engineers to do because of the ignorance I'm gonna term I'm gonna call in a new term I don't know if it's it's out there in the cultural lexicon yet but it I haven't heard of it so I'm gonna coin the new term okay the ignore ROTC okay that's what the vast majority of the human race is the ignoratio yeah you've been you've been christened as belonging to a new secret society it's not the Illuminati the illuminated ones the enlightened ones no it's the ignore Otte okay the ignorant ones that's what I'm gonna start calling people instead of the Dead the Sheep the Sheep oh you know the ignoratio is what the people of this world really are okay the ignorant ones there's your new very own custom-made secret society okay and you know it would be funny if it weren't so damn sad that's what it really is it's really sad it's a sad joke is what it is okay and here's why the puppet masters can continue to make that puppets dance on their strings because people almost invariably are in one form of chronic brain imbalance in the neuro chemistry of the human brain in one form of brain imbalance or another so chronic left brain dominance this is when someone is too rigid of a left brain egghead okay and we all know people like this we all know them right we all know people they're the ultra skeptics nothing is true you know no one can ever really truly know anything you know jackass is to think like this I mean imagine this there's no such thing you know it's almost like they've gone so left brain that there are a fully right brain imbalance you know that's how a lot of these forms of imbalance work you know how many people know the Sikh religion is that is like a control freak because they've gone so far in the right brain imbalance their whole fucking brain becomes imbalance and they come around the left brain tendencies it's the same thing when it comes the left brain imbalance so some people are such rigid skeptics that then they go into solid sysm okay and they think nothing can be true because no evidence is good enough for them no matter how much is presented rigid skeptics the eggheads okay scientism worshippers those who worship at the altar of scientism which we're going to talk about what that is what scientism is and what it means okay not real science not genuine science but scientism a religion atheism the religion that we're talking about here today okay this is a hallmark of chronic left brain dominance people who believe that there is no spiritual dimension that there is no consciousness they'll say consciousness is just electrochemical signals in the physical brain science has proven that inaccurate we're going to talk about how much science has proven inaccurate in the Newtonian model in the completely 100 percent scientifically disproven outdated Newtonian materialistic paradigm of science you are clinging to the dead corpse of 150 year old disproven science minimum of a hundred year old disproven completely disproven me and that that's people who think they're up to date with scientific developments they think they're up to date they don't read any new science that comes out they're reading things from textbooks that were printed 75 fuckin years ago and think that this is still accurate you know or what they learned in school when they were just a little chump you know and they actually believe that what they their teachers told them and in the textbook that the Rockefeller Foundation published you know that somehow that's accurate science that's accurate cutting-edge modern science you are it's like it's like it's like someone who says I just got the latest telephone you know and they bring out one of the old you know models forget the rotary ones that that would be way too new they bring out the old ones that are like that mountain mounted on the wall and it has the mouthpiece that you talk into and you got to hold the earpiece up like that and there's a crank on the side you know that that that's what they think is the latest telephone model you know forget the latest iPhone or Android model that's what they're working with and this is exactly what they're working with regarding science and they think they're up to date on science and they're using a completely outdated and disproven paradigm as their basis for understanding and then they consider themselves scientific you got to be absolutely fucking joking me okay but unfortunately no these people are actually serious okay and think that they know see a problem is it's shallow depth of knowledge not drinking deeply enough from the perience spring of knowledge okay they want to take the shallow little sips you know like a little girl at a tea party the dainty little sips of knowledge and then put it down never go back to it again and say I know everything there is the fucking know you don't know anything little boy little girl nothing because you don't do the real work you don't you're too lazy you don't really look into it deeply because that takes too much time and effort and you want to believe what you want to believe you want to stay there and I ultimately this is about I'm not trying to change anybody folks I'm here to witness truth that's it I'm here to put truth out into the world that's my job that's what I am tasked to do okay it's someone else's Karma whether they want to stay on the path of Satanism and disinformation and wrong information and then do harm as a result that's their Karma that has nothing to do with me okay I'm fulfilling my Dharma and my karma by putting the word out by speaking the truth out there into the world okay and then I've done my piece then it's up to other people and what they do with it is on them it's not on me okay that having been said this rigid left brain chronic left brain and dominance will then lead to even solipsistic ism approach that is so rigid and so believing that nothing really ultimately constitutes proof of anything that they go into the religion known as solace ISM which is the religion that there is no such thing as truth that there is only perceptions and that there is no actual objective truth no objective knowledge I have people saying there's no such thing as knowledge I hear this on on social media no no such thing is not what nothing can be known you can't know anything you know imagine this imagine and they think they're gonna be free they think they're gonna be free folks knowledge is the only path to freedom there is no other path to freedom except through knowledge get it out of your head if you think otherwise you want to think path to actual freedom is believing in something we're believing in someone okay these religious mindsets will put you in a fucking trap and keep your soul in that trap they'll keep your mind in that trap and they'll keep your soul in that trap because that's what their design to do that's exactly what they're designed to do and atheism is no different atheism is the exact same trap just another religion just like saw abscissa is okay so solid sysm the religion that espouses the belief that there is no such thing as truth and everything is just a perception moral relativism is what left brain imbalance will lead to because if there is no such thing as knowledge well there's no and there's no such thing as objective reality an objective truth then hey how could there be objective reality well obviously there can't be so these are see this mindset this left brain imbalance leads to the belief it's all perception and therefore human beings get to make it up what morality is it doesn't exist in nature it's not something that we have to align our perceptions to because it exists objectively and independently of us no no no we get to make up what right and wrong are and then we could change it we can change it anytime we want we could change it in any location we want you know this is the jackass mindset of people in this left brain chronic left brain dominance form of brain imbalance this is how fucked up their mind is okay and it's just amazing it's amazing that it's the year 2019 with all of the scientific knowledge and discoveries that we have made regarding consciousness and regarding actual spirituality that we're still at this dark age we're still in the dark ages when it comes to this dynamic because there's a gap in science see all these left brain eggheads think they're up to date on science in there there's a scientific knowledge gap that takes place in time and it's growing and growing and growing and growing you don't understand this dynamic you better look it up and research it when new actual scientific discoveries happen and the scientific community it's now taking longer and longer and longer a period of time to get that understanding out into the public sphere at all and then even once it does emerge into the public conscious it takes so much longer for the public to really understand how that dynamic scientifically works so you you have to you have to realize you're dealing with to time lag chasms from the time an actual scientific discovery is made you're going to the time lag when it actually gets published out to the community in any kind of a wide way where people are even taking notice of it at all then there's another time lag from the time it gets published into the wider public community and the time that it's actually understood by dumb people you know till they can rewire their brains enough to accept yes this is actually how it does really work you know so that's the kind of time lags we're fighting so going back to the slides you know moral relativism is one of the hallmarks of Satanism Satanism is a religion that comes about through extreme chronic left brain dominance and imbalance and moral relativism will lead to social Darwinism because they'll say well hey since human beings there's no other higher power in the universe and this is how atheists and most left brained eggheads and rigid scientism believers think okay since there's no higher power than human beings well we get to make up what right and wrong are why shouldn't human beings form a social pecking order that is like the animal kingdom see it all comes down to when you're in this form of left brain and balance you think the rules of the animal the lower animal kingdom should be applied to human beings behavior and I see this over and over I see jackasses arguing online saying oh well the lion just devours the the gazelle on the plains because it takes what it needs - why shouldn't human beings act like that why shouldn't we just do whatever any other animals do because we're not fucking animals that's why we're not just animals we have an animalistic component but then we all have a higher thought component which are neocortical brain is supposed to make possible but most people aren't using it they're not using either hemisphere of the brain they're certainly not using them well I'll tell you that much you know so because they they think we're no different than other animals you hear this all the time human beings are not set apart from the animal kingdom no no we're not set apart from the animal kingdom right because animals can do all the things that we can you know they can form multiple languages they have higher level mathematics and creativity and art yeah yeah right there's no difference I mean people don't even understand what dumb bags a shit they sound like when they talk they really don't they don't they don't understand how ignorant they sound they really should videotape their voice and go back and listen to how dumb they sound okay you know I go back and listen to old shows that I do and I go Wow unbelievable job nobody else is doing this and I'm horrified it isn't like I want to take pride in it I don't want to take pride in it I'm horrified that so few people are even doing anything like this there's like a handful of people that are doing this this type of work effectively but most people it's the exact opposite they open their mouth and a liquid stream of diarrhea comes blurting out of it you know they should videotape themselves and go back and watch and hear what they sound like cuz they don't even just understand how bum they sound when they talk yeah we're no different than other animals I mean please and then of course you know in the satanic mindset moral relativism will lead to social Darwinism you know that we should just act like other animals and have a a dog-eat-dog mentality you know a beastial those with the shark sharpest teeth and claws with the most ravening vicious attitude will come out victorious and emerge on top of the of the human herd you know yeah that'll get you a great world yeah it's a what a wonderful place you'll be fucking living in yeah oh we're already living in that place because of this mindset I forgot that's where we already are at see yeah that's what wrong thinking has gotten us this is the state it has gotten us to and then you just take that out to the final solution and it's called eugenics a Thor eteri anism totalitarianism and eugenics which means some people are going to decide who's allowed to live and who must die and that's the height of the satanic ideology that's the height of what these Saints this dark occultists want to put into the world that's where they want to get the human population to accept they want to get us to that place of acceptance then on the other side of mind control again I call these the psychological schism I call this the psychological schism this is where our species is at in one form of chronic brain imbalance or another I call this the prelude to divide and conquer once you're in this form of imbalance you could be conquered only people who are operating with the brain on all cylinders combining the left and right brain hemispheres and using it toward their highest potential which is what the mental path really is okay then you're going to be able to be manipulated deceived and ultimately conquered and enslaved chronic right brain imbalance works the exact opposite way it's the exact opposite form of mind control so the symptoms of this form of brain and balance are you're naive and you'll just believe anything open to blind belief with no investigation somebody tells you something new with very little evidence to back it up and you accept it blindly too many people in that mindset especially in the truth community okay it's a hallmark of religious extremism religiosity it has been called a willingness to just believe dogmatically religious beliefs solve abscissa mcgann you see the religion called solid system works in both directions left rein and balance and right brain imbalance people in solids ISM think there's no such thing as truth no such thing as objective knowledge absolutely things exist independently of our perception in the universe in the natural domain it is our job as human beings to align our perceptions to the objective reality that is taking place within us and around us this is like this is like infant class 101 of reality detection and understanding it's it's horrific sadness to me that I have to explain this to any other living human being and that there is you have no idea the tremendous resistance to taking in even this small amount of knowledge how many people would say absolutely not you're completely wrong you don't know what you're talking about over and over and over and over again I hear this while the world is practically in fucking flames and they still can't get that it's because of wrong thought it's because of wrong perception people acting upon inaccurate perceptions that they have come to inaccurate conclusions because they are using inaccurate methods of reasoning and they don't can understand that this is what's happening worldwide that is putting people into the position where they can be easily manipulated and ultimately enslaved and they'll fight you to the death that they know and this isn't how it really works fight you to the death the ignoratio ADEs and gentlemen we're gonna have to build them some kind of a a building some type of a meeting house or a church of some sort you know it has to be really really fucking big I'll tell you that much you know it has to be a gigantic facility somewhere so salep sysm exists on both sides of the equation left brain imbalance and right brain imbalance okay no such thing is anything that's true it's all just a matter of perception and opinion and then of course right brain imbalance will lead to things like unworthiness self-loathing drug addiction you know so you know just hating the self you know I'm not good enough and then that leads people to join institutions like cults like the government like the police like the military you joined a fucking cult little boy little girl who hates themself that is in a state of largely both left brain and balance and right brain and bounce but the willingness to join a cult is a big right brain dominance trait right brain imbalance trait okay because you got to be already in a state of self-loathing and self-hatred to join a cult okay and that's where the order followers and the police and military come in they're in that form of imbalance as well even though they're left reign and balance Psychopaths many of them most of them almost all of them and the form of right brain brain imbalance will ultimately lead to people being willing to be a willing slave by choice or saying there's nothing that we can do about it the world is headed into slavery we can do nothing to turn it around it's an ultimately going to be destroyed it's called giving up giving up and standing down mentality don't do anything take no action little impotent children think like this powerless children and ladies and gentlemen this is what this whole mind-control dialectic is designed to put people into that's the mindset it's designed to place you into the mindset of a powerless child these social engineers know exactly what they're doing they know exactly what they're doing and they're doing it very efficiently and very effectively by the actual state of the world all you got to do is take a look out your door see what the world is really like and you understand we're getting our asses kicked by these social engineers and it's because people don't want to set their ego aside admit that they were wrong admit that they were duped admit that they're in one form of brain and balance or another and then heal themselves go through the shadow work of healing yourself so that you can actually strengthen yourself and come out of the the mindset of being a powerless impotent child and actually act as an adult as a cosmic adult in the real to make positive lasting change now people don't want to do that they want to remain infants cosmic infants so this mental schism will then lead to a worldview schism and I know this is a review for some people but guess what a lot of other people don't know this or they heard it and it went in one ear and out the other and they completely forgot it okay in one ear out the other not paying attention not really giving the spiritual currency of time and attention to the subject matter okay and that's why that it does bear repeating to firmly nest it in the psychological understanding in the human mind okay when you're in the left brain form of imbalance your worldview starts to shift toward believing that the universe is a state of total randomness with no order to it this is the the universe is a grand cosmic accident no creator no underlying intelligence and nature everything happened as a complete accident all the laws of nature just manifested that way because no answer to it okay because it just randomly happened that way okay they don't even try to offer an explanation they'll just say it's just random occurrence okay as if you could throw a bunch of pieces up in the air and when they land it's a working computer I'm just gonna take all the components of a computer or all of the raw materials that comprise a computer I'm gonna take it in a big box I'm gonna take the box throw it up in the air and when it lands there's a perfectly working you know MacBook Pro or there's a perfectly working HP Envy right there you know imagine this this is how people think the universe works that there was no design that there was no handiwork whatsoever that the laws of nature just magically appeared from the thing as did all matter they think there's no such thing as spirituality consciousness morality natural law nothing meaningless terms I actually had someone in the freedom movement I'm look I don't generally when I talk about people that I interact with on a daily basis I don't use their names because in 99.9% of the scenarios that I refer to if I did use somebody's name I would be horrific aliy embarrassing embarrassing them to their peer group and that's that's a sad thing I had someone at a meeting of alleged libertarians and anarchists say to me consciousness and spirituality are 100 percent meaningless terms to me and I said well enjoy your slavery men just enjoy it like why would you be concerned that you're going into slavery at all why would you show up here why would you even be concerned that the world is degenerating into totalitarianism why wouldn't you just go back kick on the fucking idiot tube and watch whatever reality show you feel like watching for the night why not what would you be trying to get into any philosophical discussions about the wrongness of going into a state of totalitarianism and slavery what would it matter because consciousness is meaningless to you and spirituality is meaningless to you well then right and wrong obviously have to be meaningless to you as well truth has to be meaningless to you as well by definition because they are stuck in a paradigm of science that is 100 complete outdated and wrong and this is again I'll be saying it over and over again the Newtonian paradigm of scientific materialism look up the primacy of matter okay as put forward by the Newtonian paradigm of science that is 100 percent Blee false by modern scientific standards and yet they still think that's the standard for science you're not privy to the new shit man as the dude from The Big Lebowski would say you're not privy to the new shit sorry but I got to just say it just like that you are you're thinking your old rotary telephone is this the industry standard okay and again it's because they take a tiny little bit of knowledge they latch on to it that's that's dogmatism that's religion and this is my beyond and all and this is my damn identity it's my identity you know that's how most people think people in the randomness worldview trapped in the worldview of randomness believe that existence has no purpose other than to continue to exist there's not attempting to do anything to create anything to move toward any other preferable state of existence no purpose other than to continue to exist when that is actually completely scientifically disproven we know that the universe is attempting to create more complexity and less differentiation by creating more forms this is something that the ancient Greek philosophers and Egyptian philosophers talked about endlessly and ultimately the randomness worldview are the hallmarks of scientism atheism and totalitarianism every totalitarian regime that has ever existed on the face of the goddamn earth has told people these things the universe is a cosmic accident there's no creator okay spirituality is meaningless there's no such thing as real objective morality or natural law existence has no purpose except to survive survival as human beings only purpose that is what they are trying to put into the minds of the people to get them to accept total control absolutely 100% that's what it leads to left brain and balance and that is what atheism is all about determinism on the other hand just to counterbalance this okay is the opposite right brain in bounce and this is why a lot of people go into the opposite dialectic see folks I want to re-emphasize this people see the danger of religion and then they think atheism is the preferable alternative that's where they're getting lost that's where they're making a big error in judgment because they're falling into the setup socially engineered dialectic of two false choices that's why when I tell people I'm not a religion aside on't subscribe to any religion I think all religion needs to be destroyed and equally I am NOT an atheist I do not accept atheism I think that's just another religion that needs to be destroyed people like look at me like I have you know 1000 hydras growing out of the base of my neck you know they don't they can't that immediately stop someone from putting you in a box because that's what everybody wants to do they want to do this you know a ontological grouping in hierarchical boxes okay which is not even a right way of looking at ontology anyway okay but that's where everybody when they're they're trying to figure you out they want to get a read on you that's what they try to do I gotta put this person in a box immediately or then he she makes no sense whatsoever to me and I needed to rigidly make sense in my dogmatic worldview okay so you have to understand there is a third alternative and in many cases there's three four five six a thousand alternatives to the dialectic let's look at the right side of this dialectic let's continue it's called the worldview of determinism the opposite of pure randomness everything is determined everything is set in stone you can't change a thing God controls every event in all of creation so all occurrences are obviously preordained because God is all-powerful and all-knowing free will is an illusion and does not actually exist this is actually one you could throw on the left as well under randomness a lot of people they've gone so into the paradigm of the primacy of matter think that matter controls everything in the since there's no consciousness there can't be any free will so you got to see how brain imbalance and often mirrors each other one form of it it often is a mirror to the other form okay so just because you go in right brain and balance doesn't mean you can't have characteristics of left brain imbalance and vice versa just because you go into left brain and balance doesn't mean you can't have right brain imbalance they work together hand-in-hand to systematically destroy the mind and the soul so free will to the deterministic individual then the worldview of determinism doesn't exist and since God controls everything change is impossible because it's all part of the divine plan that you aren't really given free will it's all an illusion and therefore you know action would be meaningless because you can't change anything you know it's all set in stone it's all pre-written it's all written to occur and these are obviously the hallmarks for anyone who's really thinking and paying attention at all of both religious extremism because this is all pure religiosity and the mindset of a slave slave think as I call it one is master think one is slave think and even to call it master think is really not accurate it's you know just pure left brain imbalance of believing Sciences the beyond and all which leads to atheism and leads to totalitarianism and then the opposite is a total religious nutter so in either instance you're not coming out with a good outcome in either instance you're coming away with the world that is drenched and saturated in chaos okay that's what ultimately these two forms of completely brain imbalanced worldviews will ultimately lead to so I call these polarization dialectics okay these are dialectics to polarize the public into two camps because that's where they're easily managed from two camps that are fighting against each other then you could easily manage the chaos and you can manage the outcome on the other side and then you win so you conquer once you have the people divided and fighting amongst each other which boy do they have I mean man when I I thought it was going in the right direction and we were gonna really understand these dynamics we were really gonna bring them to a wider understanding in the world and man did we horrific Lee fall on our face in our own shit that's what happened in the freedom movement folks that's what happened okay I don't care who I offend by saying it you're not doing good enough you're not doing well enough you're not getting the word out there effectively enough you're not trying hard enough you're not trying hard enough because look at the state of the fucking world too busy fighting each other not understanding the polarization tactics that are brought to the table by these engineers I'm telling you your face and people that are infinitely more powerful than you fucking realize I was with them I work with them I know who they are and I know what they're capable of and you don't you think you do and you don't you believe that you know what you're up against but you don't or you would be putting every ounce of your effort into fighting these people instead of fighting each other so let's get into the polarization dialectics of religion versus atheism so you can really see how this comes about and how it manifests in society the worldview characteristics of a religionist which is obviously religion ism religiosity religious extremism is born out of chronic right brain dominance as we've already seen so we all know this jackass we've all met this jackass okay we've all met the Jesus Freak we've all met the Allah Freak we've all met you know the Jewish Torah law insane fuck okay we've all met them alright cuz there's no shortage of them out there okay no shortage of them these are people who really belong in mental asylums really if you ask me as opposed to walking the street trying to convince people of their absolute nonsense garbage view of reality so look at the world view characteristics spirit is primary God is all-powerful so matter is ultimately meaningless okay what I've heard people say this that believe the new-age variant of this religion you know now I'm not just talking about Christianity I'm talking about right brain imbalance religion you could throw a New Ager over there and it would be the same thing just just be a different image okay spirit and is primary creation God whatever you want to call it is all powerful the physical world is evil or it should be ascetically shunned at the very least I have people I heard someone say recently all matter is meaningless the 3d world is just a total illusion that doesn't matter we should try to ascetically shun it we shouldn't take any action we shouldn't try to change anything here we shouldn't try to impose our will upon and etc so forth imagine imagine they think nothing that happens here matters Wow are you lost lost that is the epitome of Satanism that is not spirituality at all that is what Satanists would have you do and that's why Satanist wrote a lot of the book of the books of the modern spiritualist movement they've they bragged about it to many other people other than me you know you can go back into other people's works that talked about the that dark occultists we're going to take over occult publishing houses I mean have a spiritual publishing houses I taught I was told when I was involved in satanic grottoes in my tri-state area I was told that they were taken over publishing houses and they were gonna put all kinds of spiritual nonsense out into the public domain to muddy the waters of what real spirituality is told out the old plainly blatantly like they were just proud of it because they are and they don't just talk folks they do what they say they're gonna do and they did it because what people believe today they have their head lodged so firmly up their ass they're probably never gonna get it out till the day they die and even then they won't get it out and death as I've said many times before is no cure for ignorance they'll probably be reborn as still in the ignorantiy okay so God demand strict human obedience to his arbitrary and often conflicting set of rules and goals in the physical world should not be focused on rather we should focus on the promised afterlife with God so every single one of us knows the religious freak every single one and because there's no shortage of them okay now this is why most people in the freedom movement distrust dislike and/or outright hate religion and rightfully so okay however what is their strategy once they recognize that this is a controlled paradigm and a control system most of them go well all forms of spirituality and consciousness are fraudulent and therefore I have to become an atheist that says I don't believe in the existence of any form of a spiritual dimension okay that's part of the dialectic of the social engineers to get us to accept that we don't have a soul and that we there is no such thing as spirit or consciousness that's the dialectic and many people fall into the night dialect as did I I fell into the atheism dialectic and that's what pushed me into Satanism and in a way I wouldn't have changed it I wouldn't change it okay what I would change is other people's rigidity and holding on to it because while I held on to it for a length of time I still wasn't in such ego that I held on to until the day I died okay but what had to change it for me was recognizing that I was actually taking part in the enslavement of all my fellow brothers and sisters okay that's what had to change it for me and I had to suffer for that mindset to change see most people will never change their mindset because they they're they're so entrenched in ego run amok that they cannot admit that they were ever wrong they're incapable of making an apology to themselves to other people and to creation and they cannot say the words I was wrong see I was never that kind of a person ever never ever once for I'm saying while I was a Satanist for a time I latched on to that but really if you show them the alternative evidence I would say I need to look into that and then once I looked into it that and you can you could confirm this you could ask people who know me personally if I do this in real life okay when alternative evidence has shown to me and it is convincing not if it has billions of holes in it that can be easily you know brought forward and shown to be holes in the model or paradigm but if it convinces me and it holds sound the rigorous testing I will say I had not considered that thank you for bringing that new information to my attention and I'm going to adjust my worldview accordingly and if you don't believe that I do that and have done that endlessly ask people who know me in my personal life if you could find them on social media and they'll tell you the truth about I won't put any words in their mouth let them tell you okay so I'm not just saying that I do that alright so what people fall into here is the exact opposite dialectic they think because religion is emisn t answer that atheism must be the answer when it's only another completely contrived setup part of the dialectic to hold people's minds enslaved so the left brain dominant atheist thinks like this and this is our mascot for for this show you know you saw him and I believe it was on anarchy and the occult part one that I gave it an orca poco in 2018 okay this is the mascot that I'm putting forward for a he looks like a nice righteous smug little prick doesn't he okay so you know and this is what most people who take on this worldview look like and sound like and think like and you know in general behave like that they're so above everybody else that they haven't figured out when you don't have anything figured out boy you don't have anything figured out girl nothing your mind is so small it's like you know the whole the old adage there's more in heaven and earth than his dreamt of in your philosophy okay Shakespeare you know he's saying your mind is so small you can't even conceive the wonders that are out there in the universe at all and this is one of the things atheism will hold you in a very tiny mindset that is incapable of perceiving the wonders that are all around us the worldview characteristics of atheism is that matter is primary and that there is no such thing as spirit there is no such thing as God or spirit does not exist the physical world is all there is so we just continue to smash subatomic particles down to finer and finer constituent elements we're going to get to that god particle and it's going to explain everything about the entire universe yeah good luck with that you know not only is that not going to work to explain the intended outcome a result it's probably going to end up in very destructive forms of energy that are gonna blow a blow a large portion of the earth up or maybe the whole thing atheists think that only the physical laws of the universe exists but there are no laws that govern behavioral consequences so there's no such thing as natural law to them and that is why they're destroying freedom that is why people in the freedom movement it's one of the main reasons the people in the freedom movement that subscribe to the polarization dialectic called atheism the religion called atheism are destroying helping to destroy human freedom without even knowing it and they think they're liberators they actually believe their liberators in this cause or movement so-called movement it's not moving anywhere never has been okay we haven't formed the movement we haven't formed the true community that is actually trying to move a weight from one place to another they don't understand people who subscribe to this worldview don't understand the great work they don't know what it is they don't know what's required to do it because they're lost their soul sick this is what soul sickness is comprised of that you've gone so far in the left brain and balance the you you have lost really your ability to commune with spirit and to commune with any higher form of consciousness than your own limited consciousness and that's why people in this mindset don't really have true compassion that's why they don't really understand natural law as what what is in nature objectively as the true arbiter of the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and that's why they get a lot of it wrong that's why they will advocate for things that aren't rights to for human beings to do so when you think only physical laws exist but there is no such thing as spiritual laws that govern behavioral consequence you're going down a very slippery path atheist thinks think that science and I wrap it in quotes is the arbiter of truth then only if there's some scientific peer-reviewed journal that says yes this is how it is that that's how it is well there's a lot science gets wrong too just because science hasn't understand certain workings of nature doesn't mean that those workings of nature don't actually exist and aren't working you know science doesn't know everything because science comes from human beings the methodology of science so there are always going to be human error and flaw within it so we can't like quote-unquote trusted implicitly forever you know you could you could trust the scientific methodology up to a point but there are always some things that we're not going to be aware of variables and calculations we haven't factored in okay because we have limited perception and our measuring instruments have limited perception and there are things in the universe that exist well outside of the limiting defined boundaries of the human perception capabilities through the senses and even out far outside of our measuring implementations through scientific instrumentation that we use to extend our five senses okay so we have to understand science is not the arbiter of truth but this is what atheists think it is and that's why I put science in quotes real knowledge is not limited by this belief system okay what I would accurately say that they believe in a scientism meaning that they look at scientific institutions here on earth as the be-all and end-all and the arbiters of truth and finally they believe that consciousness is either purely mechanical and existing as electro magnetic fluctuations in the brain or it is meaningless altogether again as I said I've had people in the freedom so-called community come up to me and say consciousness is a meaningless term to me I don't even want to discuss it as a word I nothing that you can say about consciousness has any meaning to me at all imagine this yeah so they won't even a person like that would not even start watching what on earth is happening when I started talking about consciousness as the solution to the problems of the world and to the problems of the self-inflicted suffering of humanity they won't even start that journey of the discovery of knowledge of who we are and how we create the reality that we create because there's no such thing as consciousness it has no meaning to them but you're gonna be free don't worry about it yeah let's switch back over so these are the two polarization dialectics that have to choose from just like we have Republican and Democrat conservative and liberal you know we have all these what Coke and Pepsi McDonald's and Burger King oh my god they might throw Wendy's in here from time to time that's that's the Libertarian Party you know I mean when are people gonna learn how the divide and conquer strategy works I mean I can't I can barely believe folks it's 2019 I went over this in 2010 and hardly anybody understands it to the point that they're actually living it nine years later almost a fucking decade later that I have to revisit divide and conquer over to shows people should be embarrassed embarrassed okay that's where we should be that we should be in a state of embarrassment and dare I say shame shame on people for being this lazy and falling for violet polarization dialectics this easily I mean I would have thought people in this community were made of harder material we're made of tougher stuff their little fucking boys and girls that can be easily swayed and then you have other jerk-offs that want to say I'm a cult leader because I'm trying to explain to people how it really works I'm not asking anybody to believe anything I'm telling you belief is the beginning of the destruction of all freedom asks again people don't even understand how stupid they sound their mouth opens and liquid shit pours out and they don't even see how stupid they sound they don't hear it because they have in their minds what they want to believe and that's it and there's no room for anything else there's no room for real understanding for penetrating into real knowledge they already know everything there is to know and that's it and the height of hubris and the epitome of ignorance so here's what we're given oh and by the way yeah I'd be a really you know just hasn't another assign I'd be a really effective cult leader right because I explained all of the dynamics and all of the mental manipulation techniques of cults over many shows yeah so I'm a great cult leader because I've told people the techniques of cults yeah yeah makes sense doesn't it telling you man if these people had a brain cell with die of loneliness so then this is the dialectic we're given right this is it here is your two choices here's your Coke and Pepsi here's your Republican and Democrat okay but and this is where most people fall now they just think about this dynamic to the people in the viewing audience how many people in the world fall into one of these two categories would you not say that is over 99% of human beings that either have a religious belief system or are atheists you'd have some people you'd have a small sliver somewhere maybe okay I'll say maybe 1% then we'll say they're spiritual and they don't they're not an atheist but they don't subscribe to any religion but it's a sliver if that if not a paper-thin slice okay so as with all polarization dialectics they can ultimately be seen through if our consciousness is high enough and we can go to the middle path we can go to the Middle Pillar we can go to the center path the center point however you want to look at at the point of balance between these two hallmarks of extremism and polarity and that's where they can be reconciled and that is that natural law is the key to human freedom if we understand that there is a freewill component I'm gonna back up a couple of slides because I want to go back to the worldview schism slide and explain the the the middle path between these two or the truth which leads to enlightenment to true enlightenment once we have that knowledge is that there is a random component to creation and there is also simultaneously a determined component to creation or a deterministic component however you want to word it and natural law is the deterministic component and it works hand in hand with freewill so there's not just natural law there is natural law and freewill which is the random side okay when we understand that we have the freewill to behave however we want but we do not have the free will to be isolated from the consequences of how we behave there will always be consequences for action depending on whether you act in harmony with the laws of morality or not that doesn't mean there is not free will it means that is a hot pot on the stove there is a flame raging under it there is water in the pot it is what it is that's a hot pot that's a hot stove that's a hot flame that's hot water that's the state of it that is law it is in that state of reality right now if you do a certain thing as a result of your freewill meaning you have the free will to walk over to that boiling hot pot and put your hand in that boiling water that is within your freewill choice to do that and a consequence will be delivered unto you if you make that freewill choice that is how natural law works that is a natural state the heat that is being delivered to that pot to make that water boil is a natural state that exists in the 3d world you walk over to it you put your hand in it that's a freewheel decision and a consequence will be delivered and it will not be pretty okay and it works like that flawlessly all the time no matter who wants to say there's some supernatural being that can do that and not have received the consequences doing it you're full of shit anyway and it works that way 100% of the time flawlessly unless you're performing some nonsense party trick like putting some chemical agent on your hand that has some kind of like a you know protects you from the boiling point of water I'm not talking about any kind of trickery I'm talking about just doing it regularly in the natural world you'll see what will happen you'll receive minimum second probably third-degree burns where your skin will be blistering okay so we have to understand that there is both a random component which is freewill and it's working in tandem with the deterministic component which is the natural laws of creation going forward back to the dialectic where we split the dialectic and came down the mental path to understand that if we understand that our freewill is at work in the world in conjunction with the deterministic natural laws of the universe regarding human behavior and morality that is the key that is the ultimate key to the cage ladies and gentlemen it's the key to the head cage it's the key to the cage of our souls it's the key the cage of our hearts that our hearts are in and it's ultimately the key to the cage of the physical prison reality that we exist in here on earth on earth natural law is the ultimate key to all human freedom and that is why atheism one of the reasons that atheism is destroying human freedom because atheists reject the existence of natural law morality they believe we can make it up they believe morality is a human construct that we get to invent based on our whims and preferences and I will explain exactly why that's one of the most dangerous paths to go down to believe that morality does not exist inherently in nature and then it exists only as a construct of the human mind because if we are the creators of morality we can arbitrate it and ultimately we can take it away that's inescapable logic that if you're being honest with yourself you have to acknowledge if man is the creator of morality men can wipe morality off the face of the earth just as easily as he curse allegedly created it it doesn't work that way folks the behavior exists in the 3d world and therefore the characteristics of the behavior exist in the 3d world that is the natural realm the natural world that is why natural law exists in 3d reality in nature not as a contract of mind whether a behavior is moral or not is predicated entirely upon whether a behavior initiates harm to another sentient being or not that's it and people still don't get it and they don't want to get it it isn't that they are intellectually incapable of grasping how this works it's that they outrightly refuse that it works this way because they want to be God they want to be the highest power in the universe this is the problem with the human ego run amok the human ego run amok says there is no higher power in the universe than man because that's what I am I'm one of these creatures and therefore nothing can be more powerful and buying me I have to be able to do whatever I can get away with doing as long as I don't get caught that's what most people think morality is they're jokes who are ultimately leading humanity straight down the path to enslavement and destruction and they don't even understand that that's what they're doing you know it's this whole adage forgive them for they know not what they do know don't forgive people like this they don't know what they're doing in their ignorance they're causing your enslavement and your destruction and the devastation of your freedom and mind and that doesn't deserve forgiveness that level of ignore ents doesn't deserve forgiveness these are ignore and people that are ignoring reality in thinking that they can be sheltered from the consequence of ignoring reality and there is no such thing so going back to the slide here is here's what it is it's me saying this is the key I'm trying to hand you the key to understanding and again this is why her medicines throughout time have told people don't do this they I've been warned by other people I've been warned through books and lectures endlessly and even individuals personally don't do this humanity is a barbarian horde species that is to set in their ego to ever accept anything resembling truth you're wasting your time you're wasting your breath you're wasting your energy and guess what folks I know that's true I already know it's true and I reject it anyway I'm gonna put it out there just because it's the right thing to do and for no other reason okay I'm not looking for anybody to accept this I've long since come to the acceptance point that the vast majority of people will reject this until the day they die and want to kill me for saying that it's true doesn't fucking matter go to say it anyway because it is true and I don't serve human beings I serve the truth that's the force that I work for I don't work for people I don't even work for me so this Center path this middle way okay is what ultimately shatters the illusion of the polarization dialectic and the center path the reality of what is go in the universe that we have to align our perception to is that yes there is a creative force at work in nature that is intelligent and is ordering it's an ordering principle that is attempting to drive the universe toward a certain direction of more morality more freedom more complexity more understanding more consciousness Terence Mckenna once described this as a complete the universe is a complexity conserving machine okay it's bound by law just as machines are bound by the mechanical components that comprise them and then the software if they have a software component the universe is no different the physical matter in the laws of creation are what make the big machine that we call the universe that's a it's a mental construct ultimately but there is a high level high powered intelligence that runs the machine that runs the clockwork of the machinery and I call this world view the world view of simple deism and again this is not religion people will insist this is religion no it is not and the only thing you have to ask yourself is where did a physical law come from to realize we know nothing about the origins of laws zero even myself you say if you tell me where did natural law come from I have to tell you it came from creation so what does that mean what does that mean that I know about where it came from what are the characteristics of that well it's intelligent it's conscious it's attempting to learn and grow and create new forms but can I tell you what that law is how it got put into effect how that consciousness or intelligence put it into effect no no more than I can tell you what what put the law of gravity into effect that's not for me to tell you okay this is what simple deism is simple deism means that laws exist in creation and man didn't put them there higher power did and that sit that's basically nothing more than that it is a balanced worldview that too far too often goes completely ignored in the dialectic war between atheism and religion because they don't want you to understand this worldview the simple deist worldview is that there is no separation between creator and creation they are one see the religionist wants you to accept that the creator and the and and the creation are separate that's why it's religion okay that you know the creator is something independent and separate from the creation and then the atheist just wants to take the creation aspect and say that is it exists independently and there is no creator they're both separatist worldviews separation worldviews none of them are holistic integral worldviews this is the only holistic integral world view the deism simply means it comes from the group the Latin root Dei which means God where we get the word deity obviously okay so it simply means there is an existence of a higher power or creator and if you're okay with the word God use it I am I'm fine with that word many people are not you're not fine with it use the word creator use the word creative intelligence creative force I don't care what you use doesn't matter to me again I'm not here to tell you what that force is I'm here to help you explain that force put the laws of nature into effect that we experience and that we are bound by and here's the main thing people always talk about oh there's no evidence wrong there is evidence for a creator the evidence of the creator may be scientifically discovered and known through the observable effects of the laws that the

Creator put into affecting the universe we know the existence we are able to discover the existence of the Creator through the observable effects of universal laws when you observe the effects and understand that they are quantifiable and knowable then you understand something put those laws which always work that way flawlessly or at all times and places into effect and creation something had to put them in effect and again it doesn't matter what you want to call that force you can call it anything you want neither the physical nor the spiritual domains take precedence over the other in essence they are one and the same this is the spiritual domain you're in it now it's not in Hereafter this is the physical domain the physical domain is that the body of God if you will the body of creation the universe is that body it is the spiritual domain they are not different they are one in the same this is so impossible for people who are rooted in either an atheistic or a religious paradigm to even conceive of they've never thought on this level ever once for a day in their lives and that's how the manipulators wanted that's how the controllers wanted they want that people can't think at this level and that they reject the middle path which is the true path because they want them stuck in the dialectic which is always going to be about warring and fighting you know and it's not about Oh getting into such non duality minded thinking that you think nothing matters no wrong incorrect not spiritual at all okay that's not what do out Everson's non duality means it means that seemingly paradoxical scenarios can be reconciled by getting out of the dialectic it doesn't mean oh don't take up the polarity of standing up for gun control because the manipulated masses want gun control and then you're falling into a non-dualistic mindset No one thing is true and one isn't see oh oh you're going to fight all the status because they want to enslave humanity and want government to continue to exist and keep keeping humanity and his condition of slavery so oh you shouldn't now stand up against that because that's dualistic thinking wrong one is right and one is wrong one is false and 1 is true spiritual anarchy is right and true and is based on principles and morals and government is slavery and is a false illusion based on the falseness of authority the false belief in authority and it does harm to people it's violence and it's coercion and it's enslavement so that's not what we mean by duality versus non duality ok yeah and people go into this right-brain form of imbalance where they think oh we should try to strive to go into this you know thinking that nothing exists worldview not nothing exists it's all construct it's all an illusion and therefore no no no action here matters I mean nothing could be further from the truth and nothing can represent fake spirituality more than that the truth is is that this is a place of learning and growth the universe is a place of learning and growth built upon law for the benefit of all beings not just humans all beings this is a place of learning and growth built upon law it's not random it's not pure chaos we can turn it into pockets of it into chaos by our free will if we ignore the law which are the laws of morality and which is exactly what we're doing here on earth we've turned this into a chaotic prison planet and that's why Earth is quarantined folks you think the rest of the universe wants this infection you think it wants this viral disease called human beings infecting the rest of this quadrant of the galaxy you got to be crazy we ain't going nowhere till we get our heads right until we get our heads unfucked and uninflated ok then maybe we'll visit our car we'll be able to meet and visit our cosmic neighbors but not we're thinking like this not while we're stuck in these Diet polarization dialectic paradigms and people cannot seem to get their head out of them they're just clinging on to them like they would cling onto the body of a dead corpse that they were you know loved like a relative or spouse and they're long dead crumbled to dust and they're still clinging to their fucking bones that's how these people cling to these false paradigms the worldview of simple deism puts forward that natural law behavioral consequence are in place for our maximum evolutionary progress not as any kind of a prison mechanism or you know as the dark ocultist seem to think oh because there's laws that bind our behavior that we're in a cosmic prison no the laws that bring the consequences of behavioural free will choice to us are there for our maximum benefit so that we can understand what happens as a result of what we do we can understand the results of what we get in manifested reality as a result of the behaviors that we put forth into this reality if anybody can't see how this approach is far more balanced than realistic than the approach of either scientific materialism or atheism or religion I feel sorry for you at a soul level I feel sorry for you that you're that childish that you are and people will call these ad hominem attacks no they're not they're the actual state of consciousness that one must exist in to keep buying into the dialectics and not see the other path that can lead to true freedom it's the mindset of a child who wishes to eternally remain a child that is what it is it's the mindset of someone who has not grown who has not progressed spiritually and who has not come into a mindset of cosmic adulthood that's exactly what it is and here's one of the things that holds people in that paradigm of atheism scientism okay and I'm not the coin ER or the inventor of this word it's been around for a while scientism is an exaggerated trust in modern scientific institutions to such an extent that the individual extending such trust believes that these institutions are the only source of verifiable truth even many so-called quote-unquote anarchists still believe in such an institutionalized worldview of science to a great extent they also accept without question the completely outdated and definitively scientifically disproven paradigm of Newtonian materialism many within the anarchist movement cannot grasp that true science is a methodology of truth discovery that is actually an ongoing process and not a belief system not a rigid hardened dogmatic belief system as dictated by modern worldly institutions some of the foundational hallmarks of government grant money funded materialistic science quote-unquote include ignoring entire data sets to fit their worldview and fudging existing data sets to fit their own deeply entrenched worldview the emerging modern sciences of epigenetics and holistic biology are just now beginning to turn the tide in such a world view by rightly and correctly incorporating consciousness and metaphysical understanding into their research methodologies and I know a lot of people will have problems with the word metaphysical okay but it just means meta is a prefix that comes from Greek that means to go beyond it means you are looking beyond the purely physical and you are going into the domain of consciousness and spirit to understand what gives rise in the call realm to the manifested physical reality that we experience that's all it means you can look at it as metadata or what is metadata metadata is data that describes what other data is like or behaves like so metaphysical just means it there's something that goes beyond the physical that has an effect upon the physical and has an effect upon the physical manifestation now I looked long and hard to try to find an image to describe scientism and I came up with this one which was a person writing on like one of these clear you know dry erase boards in a white marker but he is completely blurred and obscured as a result of the equations that he's putting out there through what looks to be a biochemistry and I wrote underneath it that scientism does very little to advance real understanding it mostly serves only to cloud our understanding of self as this image is portraying the person is getting lost in the trees and cannot see the forest nor can even see that he's in the forest okay he's getting lost in the minutiae which is not the purpose of scientific discovery scientific discovery should be about the betterment and advancement of humanity and this is where science has gotten lost on the way by removing the spiritual component the new emerging fields of epigenetics and holistic biology or simply new biology are what are attempting to begin to put science and spirituality on a healing convergent path instead of the incorrect worldview of diverging them to the point where science thinks that there is no such thing as spirit also completely disproven if you look into modern sciences again the people who think that way aren't privy to the new shit in science ok to you know put a funny anecdote to it ok but they're just not privy to the new science as all comes down to now I want to put people onto some names I was going to put them into the presentation but I'll just give you some names okay you want to look into in the fields of epigenetics Bruce Lipton again in holistic biology or new biology as well dr. Bruce Lipton okay he wrote the book the biology of belief and many other things on the wisdom of yourselves is another excellent book to check out by Bruce Lipton okay and it's out in audio series as well so Bruce Lipton talks about epigenetics the factors and consciousness that go beyond the genes the genes do not control our reality or our experience they are simply expressions that are actually activated through consciousness and the environment and if those things can be changed the expressions will change okay it is not like the Newtonian paradigm of material reality when it comes to genes of materialism okay we are learning in new fields of science that it does not work that way so many people in the older generations you know beyond my generation like even one generation older than me are so stuck in that Newtonian paradigm that genes are everything no your if your genetics are a certain way that's just it that's just it you were dealt a bad hand of cards under it's not true it simply isn't true and the emerging fields of epigenetics and holistic biology are proving this now another person you want to look at when it comes to epigenetics and spirituality being merged with modern science is Gregg Braden Gregg Braden is also a great researcher that he wrote something I think called the God code about the the the expressions in human genes or the God matrix something like that he has many books out he wrote something called fractal time that I think is a something that explains how consciousness can affect human outcome on a species wide level okay and now how we are given Choice points in time and that our consciousness if we learn and grow enough and we mature spiritually we can change entire timelines okay that they are just tendencies for expression okay they are not set in stone endless cycles as many people erroneously believe they are from their studies of you know the Vedic UGA's etc which are not saying that they are set in some cycles they are saying consciousness has everything to do with how they flow okay and then finally a Joe Dispenza dr. Joe

Dispenza he's worked a lot in the field of epigenetics written many books I highly recommend his work especially you know when it comes to understanding how the subconscious works and how you know we have to do internal healing work upon ourselves and our own subconscious mind because that's far more powerful and having a much deeper effect see it's the metaphysical part of the mind it we want to just look at look for consciousness in the brain that's not where it exists at okay this is like a receiver antenna like a radio you know do you look for the person who's speaking on a radio inside the radio you know are you looking in your your speakers connected to your you know desktop computer for from my voice you think I'm a little guy inside the monitor no you realize that it's a signal being sent to the device it's the same thing when it comes to consciousness in the brain you know we're using it as an as an antenna / receiver receiver / transmitter and the subconscious plays an infinitely stronger more powerful role than does the conscious mind often in determining or in helping us to understand why we choose certain behaviors that we do and this is what I talked about regarding shadow work you know there are many people that will use different techniques in conjunction with shadow work physical techniques you know shamanic dancing drumming tapping you know meditation yoga it goes on and on you know sweating you know extreme physical exercise psychedelics you can go on and on with the methodologies you know forever okay but it's about actually getting into the nested regions on the subconscious and changing how the conscious mind ultimately works because that is part of the metaphysical domain it goes beyond the physical brain this is all part of epigenetics and new biology and if you don't research those emerging Sciences I'm sorry folks but if you don't research those emerging Sciences you have absolutely no idea about what's really going on discovery wise in science in the modern world and you're stuck in a paradigm that does not incorporate consciousness that does not incorporate the metaphysical aspects of our reality okay and therefore it is taking an entire section of the world an entire section of reality and is saying all of this is off-limits for consideration when it comes to what is actually happening scientifically and we can only look at this limited paradigm that only exists in the physical domain when it when you look at it is a sliver it's a tiny little sliver in the visible spectrum in the auditory spectrum okay in what our senses and our instrumentations can pick up what we say is a quote observable in the scene world is a sliver compared to what actually exists I highly recommend David Ickes work on that topic who has done a great job in explaining that the metaphysical reality goes far beyond the physical realities much wider and this is what the world of occultism incorporates okay the definition of occultism is that we are looking into the unknown or unseen world the largely unknown or the largely unseen and that exists in the unseen realm far more than in the seen realm so so that it involves the incorporation of a much wider and larger worldview and a more complexified worldview than that which is ordinarily taken by the average human being and the average human being defaults to one of two speeds they either look at the simplicity that religion offers them because their minds are so simple they can't operate on any higher level or they say I'm gonna dump all religion and become an yes and say there's no such thing as spirit or consciousness at all and both of those are childish worldviews that don't incorporate the totality of reality they haven't looked far enough into what's really taking place in our world drinking a shallow draft from the Parian spring at which point you will become brain imbalanced and intoxicated and only drinking extremely deeply from the stream of knowledge will sober you again okay and that's where most people fall short they don't go deep enough in their knowledge and in their understanding and that's certainly what scientism promotes so not that I could ever give enough evidence for anybody to accept it so I decided I'm not going to try to push that on people I'm giving you vistas and areas and avenues of research to go down which there are endless once you start there you can go into endless other areas of research I've given you three four names so far actually five okay where you could research for the rest of your life on the five names I've dropped in this one show okay but if you think you know everything then you know keep living how you're living and expect a different result which you've never gotten and never will atheism is actually a religious belief that is completely inconsistent with the scientific method now this is not me saying this this is a Templeton Prize winning scientist in physics saying this ok I honestly think this is a Marcelo gleiser he said I honestly think atheism is inconsistent with the scientific method atheism is a categorical statement that expresses belief in non belief that's a circular argument I don't believe even though I have no evidence for or against period that's what an atheist says it's a declaration but in science we don't really do declarations we say ok you can have a hypothesis and you have to have some evidence of some evidence for or against or for that an agnostic would say I have no for God but on the other hand an agnostic would also acknowledge no right to make a final statement about something he or she doesn't know about so if you don't have evidence for the definitive non-existence of God just saying that you don't believe in it is a circular argument it's saying I don't believe I believe in a non belief okay it's a circular argument and he concludes by with the in this statement with the adage the absence of evidence is not the evidence of absence okay which is a eternally true statement just because you don't have evidence to support the existence of something right now doesn't mean that it definitely doesn't exist it doesn't mean that it does exist either okay but just saying that you don't believe that something exists is not proof that it doesn't exist and I would argue we have more proof of the existence of a creator through the observable effects of the laws that have been put into place okay so moving to the next slide natural law is a science it is not a belief system and again I make no bones about the fact that 90% of people will not accept this are not going to understand it will not look deeper into it will just say you're wrong you don't know what you're talking about I do and shut it off so guess what if that's your approach I don't care what you think do that stay dwelling in your ignorance thinking that from the position of the low level of knowledge that you have that you can somehow solve the problems of the world when there is no way of doing that without growing spiritually and understanding the wider laws that are applying and active in nature if you don't understand those laws you are going to be going blind through life and you're going to be unconsciously co-creating the shared reality that we all live in and this is what 99.9% if that's probably a very low estimate of people in the world are doing they're co-creating completely blind because they have no they're in total deep ignorance of the actual laws of nature that are operating all around them natural law is a science of morality that can be directly observed in the 3d world you don't have to believe in anything there are no religions no rituals no practices or beliefs that you have to subscribe to to understand the existence of natural law at all the evidence of the existence of natural law is the resultant state which humanity receives as a direct consequence of its aggregate behavior or in other words the human condition itself and yes there is a correlation in this instance between manifestation and causation okay correlation and causation do perfectly align in this instance in many cases they don't but in this instance they absolutely do all you have to ask yourself is the human condition freedom are we free our human beings free are we free to exercise our rights unrestrained or we're being stopped from doing that are we living in a perpetual state of duress which is the continued threat of violence being conducted upon us if we don't comply with the commands of government the ruling class that's the human condition duress enslavement violence coercion it isn't freedom and when we understand that the law of freedom has the quantifiable effect that aggregate freedom is directly proportional to aggregate morality meaning as a society behaves more morally they become more free that we understand that natural law is actually in effect by the consequence that we have received societally are we an enslaved species yes we are therefore we cannot be behaving morally as a species period the end that is how the law of morality works in nature and it is in effect it does exist and it has an effect upon our behavior whether you like it or not or understand that or not there's nothing you could do about it no more then you could change the you know the way a galaxy were okay you're not powerful enough to change those laws nor you powerful enough to remove the operation of natural law the moral laws of consequence of behavioral consequence you cannot take them out of effect any more than you could put them in effect the consequences will be manifested in the human into the human condition either way as a direct result of the moral quality of the aggregate of aggregate human behavior collective human behavior we collectively reap the result of the behavior that we collectively so so the law of freedom is simply this aggregate morality is directly out sorry aggregate freedom is directly proportional to aggregate morality that's what that that equation written right there at the bottom of this slide is the sum of the all of the human freedom that is experienced on earth by all of the human beings on this planet is directly proportional to the sum of the quality of moral behavior of all of the human beings acting on this planet the sum of freedom is proportional to the sum of morality it is eternally this way and can never be any other way and the problem is see this is this is Revelation folks that's what this is when you deep penetrate deeply enough into nature itself into the way nature operates and works this is what will happen eventually if you stay true to the study if you stay true to the discovery process you will penetrate it and go beyond the veil and then it will be revealed unto you how it actually works that's what enlightenment is it's knowledge about how the laws of morality work to bring us the consequences of our freewill behavior in the form of the experience that we undergo collectively here on earth and anywhere else in the universe for that matter but human beings are so deeply entrenched in ego and ignorance that they refuse to even look into it to any extent to end let them forget any penetrating extent they won't look into it from a cursory extent moving to the next slide this is one of the reasons that the word natural has been so co-opted and degenerated to a point where you can't even say natural law and have people understand what you mean by it they want to say oh you're talking about the laws of Darwinism or you're talking about the laws of survival of the fittest survival of the most brutal no I was never talking about the law of the jungle I was never talking about how animals behave to each other ever that is exactly what natural law is not I'm gonna do a whole presentation one day here on the air called what natural law is not how about that that's gonna be an upcoming show you know I got shows up coming on nutrition and morality I got a show coming up on what natural law is not I'm still going to do a show to identify the mavens of your family and/or friends set and how you can work on them to help them to understand so that they can subtly influence other people in the ways that they naturally do okay I have a lot of shows planned I'll announce some topics next week maybe of a future shows but I wanted to take a little bit of time too and I know we want we want to go to callers but I have a couple slides left and I think are very important to go through so we will be taking your calls for the duration as soon as I finish my slide show the etymological root of the word natural this is very profound for people who have not looked at this before hopefully you will know a lot of them people know in my work what I do is I break words down from there etymologically okay so most people have never even heard of where the word natural the word natural came from Latin language okay the English word nature is enema etymologically derived from the ancient Egyptian word n TR okay and I'll get to the uncie ation of that in a moment but if you transliterate that from the egyptian when they took it into coptic they actually spelled out the phonetic pronunciations of their words that were originally in hieroglyphs it was transliterated as NTR okay and it meant God in the original Egyptian it was symbolized hieroglyphic Allah as a simple stylized flag on a pole which represented a force which was known to exist through its observable effects but difficult or impossible to see with the eye now many people have also interpreted the symbol of n TR the flag on a pole to be an axe and that is a alternative end I would say possibly equally correct symbolic way of decoding the hieroglyph okay because it was a symbol of power and strength in the physical domain that could cleave things and could take them down to their constituent elements by breaking it down further and further and further and this is what the force of nature ultimately does if we are listening to it if we are paying attention okay and it could help us to break ourselves down and get us out of ego it can cleave our minds and get it out of the ego you know because we're certainly in a state of a complete complete entrenched egoic mindset which is holding us enslaved and it needs to be broken down and broken down and broken down until it's undifferentiated and goes into unity consciousness to help understand to help us understand what the actual laws of nature really are so continuing with this etymological breakdown and TR the Egyptian word meaning God was actually pronounced nectar okay there's the phonetic pronunciation their net sure extremely close to the English pronunciation of nature and many would argue who have studied Egyptian that the vowel sounds were not the important parts they didn't really have vowels as they're not really present in a lot of the Semitic languages like Hebrew okay so the vowels were not important the consonants were so it could easily have been pronounced nature okay so literally the word for God and Egyptian was nature see that's when it was integrated that's when we had a holistic worldview that's when they understood their words was no separation between the natural physical domain and the spiritual domain and that's the understanding we need to get back to by bridging science and spirituality from the divide the chasm that has you know erupted between them all unnecessarily because of the separation brain imbalanced worldviews of most human beings now the word the the suffix al just to finish this I should have just added this into this slide and I left it in its simple form al comes from a sanskrit a root and it means of from or relating to so we tack on al to any word coming originally from ancient Sanskrit and it means it is about this it is of this is from this it is relating to this so when we take the word NT our nature God and we tack on the root the Sanskrit root al natural okay it literally means of from or relating to God okay which is the same thing in the Egyptian language as nature okay it's this holistic integral worldview that is not a separation worldview of the creator separate from the creation of nature separate from spirit they are one in the same and that is the middle path worldview many in the so called freedom movement and I always put freedom and anarchist in quotes when I talk about these kind of people subscribe to atheism and scientific materialism actually outdated and disproven paradigms but they are the very same ideologies which drive Marxism socialism and communism and I'm gonna add they drive Nazism as well absolutely okay but you know this is a historically provable fact I'm not going to back this up with anything you can research it on your own whether the Communists were atheists whether Marxists are largely atheists and socialists or largely atheists it's should be common sense understanding to anybody at this point in the game okay what I do want to ask is the much more important question than just recognizing that these are the idea that atheism was the underlying ideology which drove Marxism socialism communism and Nazism okay I want to ask why why did they have to make the religion of atheism the underlying belief system in these ideologies why does the religion of atheism destroy freedom and drive totalitarian ideologies such as Marxism socialism Nazism and communism why is that the case most people have never asked that question and you should come to a accurate understanding of why if you've listened to me and understood what I've said thus far now I'm going to put up a couple of slides here folks that I've deliberately arranged the way that I have arranged them and made the text as large and bold with a satanic Baphomet behind a couple of slides I'm going to talk about that I have because what we have to ultimately understand is that everything that I just put up on that screen and the last slide which I'm going to go back to okay let's move back to the slides okay okay the Marxism socialism Nazism and communism I've put them all together for one specific reason because if you really understand what these ideologies are you understand that they are one and the same ideology and that is the ideology called Satanism this is what Satanism is and is creating so listen to the power of this statement right now for the very reason that the religion of atheism postulates that there is no higher power than humanity atheism is the ultimate pathway to moral relativism in any society in escape ibly once you have the people buying into atheism the next tenant that you can bring them into in the Satanic ideology very easily is moral relativism now why why is that the case that is the case because if someone accepts that there is no higher power than man and there's ultimately no creator of the laws of morality except man himself so if we made what our arbitrary construct that we call morality is and it's not something that exists in the natural world and that was put there by the Creator then we can change what morality is or means at any given time or location and that is called moral relativism and it's one of the hallmarks of the ideology called Satanism the religion called Satanism that I was a priest within so moral relativism is the destroyer of all freedom moral relativism is the ideology or religion that objective morality does not exist inherently to nature and that right and wrong are subjective constructs which human beings may invent and arbitrate according to time location circumstance or preference in truth and reality morality is objective rights can never become wrongs and wrongs can never become rights and any place or time regarding how many people believe or wish for it to be so and that is for the reason that man did not invent rights rights exist inherently to creation they are not arbitrary contracts of man going back to the slides any society of human beings that believes that there is no natural objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and therefore believe that human beings may arbitrarily create or decide what right and wrong are for themselves is a society that can never truly bring their own behavior into alignment with natural law since the governing dynamics of human freedom are predicated upon the aggregate morality of a society it is a total and permanent impossibility for true freedom or anarchy to ever exist in a society that embraces moral relativism the Satanists the the dark Luciferians the social engineers the mind controllers of this world they all know how that dynamic works ladies and gentlemen that is why they are bringing people into the mindset of Satanism so that they are easily divided and ultimately conquered and enslaved you have to get people to buy the Satanic ideology at a much lower level than the Masters of the ideology and the masters of that religion in order for the masters to control the slaves of that religion and here's the other slide that I backed up with the Baphomet symbol of Satanism ok all subscribers to the religious belief that rights are a human creation and that includes atheists because they most certainly do believe that by definition also religiously believe that rights can be altered or abolished at the whim of human beings now that bears repeating again in this episode all subscribers to the religious belief that rights are a human creation because there's no higher power than man of course by definition also religiously believe that rights can be altered or abolished at the whim of human beings ladies and gentlemen that's why all totalitarian regimes want their slaves to become atheists that concludes the presentation form for this episode of what on earth is happening I do want to remind people you can make a donation through the donation gifts area of the site my new Tesla presentation Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift is now available on gift stop what on earth is happening at the in the form of DVD and flash drive so please if you are do find value in what you've heard on this show in this episode and in others consider going to gifts and making a donation for gifts items there also the Ark drive is an offer that is still on the table and hopefully I will be able to continue to offer that indefinitely into the future because there are people who have been taking me up on it and really expanding their knowledge base which is what I like to see so if you're interested in the Ark Drive which is called the amazing repository of knowledge one terabyte of data from it is all of the research that I did by putting all gathering all of this data and putting it together and studying it to come to the understanding that I have come to I place it on a terabyte hard drive that you purchase and you get the hard drive and ship it to me I put the data on it and ship it back to you okay so you could read more about that offer and sign up to get the shipping instructions at what on earth is happening calm slash Ark since I did video on the ark since I did a whole episode on the ark people have really been on the ball and been very good very respect respectful of the offer and have really uh there hasn't been one problem or one damaged dryer I used to have damage drives a lot more and people have visually put together what I'm looking for to get your property over to me safely and get it back to you safely so I very much appreciate people doing that and thank them for doing that it's made my daily life a little bit easier as well so thank you for taking those instructions seriously and being respectful regarding the ark offer and finally if you want to make a straight donation to what on earth is happening you could do it ten different ways now on the water earth is happening calm website just hit the donate tab or button you could do it through PayPal you could do it through five different crypto currencies you could do it through patreon now you could do it the old-fashioned way through a check through a money order and you could also go to the Amazon wishlist page because we always have some technological items that will you require to keep things going smoothly here at what on earth is happening there's a couple of them a couple small items still up on the wish list nothing major thank you to everyone who has donated you've made this work go a bit smoother so thank you so much for those who have been willing to contribute and I have found value in the work and have contributed because they have found value in it so thank you and that's that's all for today with with presentations and slides and housekeeping so let's start going to your calls give me a moment I'm going to close up my other stuff here and I'm gonna switch over to discord all right I'm on muting okay are you hearing me okay okay all right so I'm gonna jump into the call room there are a lot of callers waiting here my goodness okay all right so all right let's go to let's go to ponder ponder you're live on what on earth is happening episode number 203 welcome to the show you have to unmute yourself you are unmuted on the server end unmute your microphone on your end going once going twice alright I'll see if I can come back to you later let's go to one shoe one shoe you're live on what on earth is happening welcome okay I should be hearing everybody I am unmuted and not ok I'm gonna mute him back up alright let's go to Ivan from Phoenix Ivan from Phoenix you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Marco there he goes he's got it working right folks listen up Ivan before you start it's ok with a little bit of background noise but I just want to say people who are using discord just use it on your own a little bit before you jump right in like try to understand how it works ok I understand there's a little bit more to it than your average you know chat program but just you know maybe read a little bit about it like I've read the instructions in the what on earth is happening chat when you come in the text channel called wo e IH just you know check that out that'll help you to understand what you need to do once you get into the channel ok because a lot of people are just technologically not ready when I go to them and it kind of like you know disrupt not not disrupt but it create a free-flowing show so please if you're gonna go into the calling room try to be technologically on the ball if you can we've been doing this for many weeks now and you know if you're not sure of it maybe work it with a friend until you do become sure of how it works okay I'm just asking that all right I even go ahead yeah you're cutting out I think it's because some of the other mics might be on and it kind of interferes or something I don't know when I listen to you on this board yeah it's uh it's it still doesn't have good duplexing and I'm hearing that from several people generally if there's not a lot of noise on the other person's end it doesn't happen in your case you're gonna hear that because you have noise coming through the mic and that is going to create a duplexing situation which discord does not just it just does not handle very well which is why I recommend a very quiet environment using headphones so you'll have to bear you'll have to bear with me on that but go ahead and go ahead and make your point Oh or your comment anything you want to talk about movie stuff I know last week where was a crawler that referenced the movie Suspiria and I started watching and I didn't finish it it looked very very strange and it looked like it had some ritual abuse stuff and some satanic stuff in it I couldn't make heads or tail of the beginning I went about halfway through it and had to stop for personal reasons I had something else how to take care of I'm gonna go back to probably finishing it probably one night this week so I'll be able to comment a little bit more on it but it definitely looked like some sort of a head job regarding some type of ritualistic stuff for sure exactly that's what I picked up was the ritual on dance how dance can be a big ritual and you know people artists dancers perform big things that occurs graph about an idea of what you know reasoning behind it might be what energetic you know connections you might have I don't know a physical you kind of harped on intention intent or intention intention and I think I don't know I've been talking a lot about intention and I think we're falling on opposite sides the same way we did with government when I mentioned government the external entity government is a feeble internal government you you know controlling your own mind is the positive I think intention we're on the same on the opposite things that that to internal intention you know your intention yeah that's all bullshit unless you do actually however we need to be aware of the external intentions coming towards us also known as agendas or agenda corporate agendas religious agendas what are their intentions so those are the things you know why I kind of use the word intention sure instead of agenda it's it's it's somewhat of a slightly different connotation but I hear what you're saying and I agree you know their stated intentions of why they do certain things are not the real reasons we have to look at the action and what it actually produces in the real world not just what these people say okay and then um I know just to put it out there people that might be local to Arizona I'll be speaking next Saturday up here at a local event up north called Anarchy's ona and that spawn off the an arc of poco some local guys decided to put that together and reached out to me and invited me to speak it's just a little 20 25 minute talk but that that'll be the first time I'm going public and it's interesting you were talking about religion in this episode yes that's gonna be kind of my topic is money or proxy proxy ISM people that are proxy Asst and don't even know it in that so you know synchronistically you're talking about religion and I'm gonna be talking about that Nick well Ivan I want to wish you really a whole lot of luck I know you probably won't even need luck because you're gonna do really well on your first public speaking engagement so you know absolutely uh you know put it out there and I wish you the best with it so that's anarchy zona that's all this coming weekend right yeah Saturday all-day event yeah it's on my website for your my name's EECOM has a link to that and tickets on facebook on our key zona and I did try and get ahold of you because mark I needed help from your flag show fairies you know those things are not easy to put together I'm up to about 50 slides just okay going around there to put things up I'll tell you why I will give you a shout to give me a shout tomorrow I will probably have some time to help you out with some of that without a doubt I'm being sarcastic mark we remember a few weeks ago you were talking about the slideshow presentation fairies that they make those oh the fairies yes okay so you don't really actually need my help you're talking about that the fairies came and helped you out and it's all good yes they're awesome man aren't they great yeah they're so out de Ivan people were complaining that I dare to put my presentations on donation gifts and and you know ask for a donation for them before putting them out for free I should just have every single thing that I do forever and have nothing coming in so that I starve can't pay bills you know can't live in a society that unfortunately is brainwashed toward money you know but it's like you know I live in a house like everybody else I'm a human being I need to consume food nobody's coming over and going look let me just give you all the food that I have you know unfortunately I require that too it's like you know they're not looking at it from a realistic point of view I cannot espouse money and tell you it's a form of mind control but if I don't bring it in I can't survive and continue to do this work until we undo the monetary system and replace it with some something else that is more spiritually inclined right now everybody is in that situation I would never begrudge another researcher like if you want to you know put your put your presentation that you do at a dark Ozona on DVD and flash drive and say give me a donation for this Who am I you're not allowed to do that man you know it's it's unbelievable what people expect for free so another show I am gonna be doing is called the entitled attitudes of modern-day Millennials and also some other people who are from foreign countries outside of the United States that have a very socialist attitude which that's all safe for now but I have noticed this attitude of like give me everything completely for free I put every single one of my presentations that I have ever done for free on my website and that's not enough I can't put one on the gifts area for a couple months before I release it for free I'm not allowed to do that Ivan yeah Oh too bad you don't control yourself Marc I mean hey we need to submit to these authorities people don't even know what they're putting out there a lot of cognitive dissonance on the body yeah there is and here's the thing Ivan you look up these complainers and these are you know alleged critics you know they're not really the critics of anything except showing how naive and entitled they are in their very they're very childish mindset of not really understanding how the real world operates or what kind of expense is going into doing things like this and you know what was I just getting at about how they you know they're their whole entitled mindset just shows you know how they don't really understand how reality in the year 2019 works and you know they want to they want everything just given to them they don't want to work for anything you know it's it's amazing so yeah I know that's unfortunate because we some of that concept yeah in a future higher elevated consciousness society where we've grown out of that necessity for this belief in product ISM where you know things that are in existence we all have a right to access you know food clothing shelter and

and you know where we outgrow this belief yeah everything can be freely given receive and shared and all that fine yeah when we're at that level of consciousness right but you know in the modern world it's like to do this stuff what do you think none of the equipment that I am using here cost me anything what do you think everybody again like the equipment ferries they just delivers the equipment stork I forgot about him the equipment stork delivers equipment right to my second-story window he hovers out there he says here's a new camera mark it's the equipment stork yeah I have a new laptop for you you know I mean imagine this and then you look up these complainers these chronic complainers and you know what they've done publicly that's what they've done publicly how's that how'd that come across on this court you know and I caught it I calculated yeah dude I I real I broke out MATLAB on the computer I calculated that that's exactly what they've done that's the exact amount you know I took me a long time to calculate I had work a few days to calculate that exact amount but that's how much work they have out there publicly yep hmm Ivan it's always refreshing to hear from your brother great do some great work out there next week I know you don't even need to hear good luck but all the best okay all right thanks mark next day on the next week Sunday if you get to my car absolutely you got it man all right take care all right Ivan from Phoenix always great to hear from let's go to who do we have here let's go to let's go to electric boogie electric boogie you're live on what on earth is happening I think I tried you last week did we get to you hi I'm mark can you hear me now yes I can there you go welcome nice to finally be on the show absolutely yes I just want to thank you for your a great and as you say it can 99.9% of all people don't really get it it's well you know as long as they're not like if they're staying attached to mainstream forms of media and entertainment and they're not reading the right material they're not reading the right books they're not watching the right podcast they're not listening to the right lectures it's not just about how much data comes in but it's about what quality of data comes in and that's the unfortunate part is they're not really reaching the quality material yet and you know hopefully if they dig a little bit deeper and they spend a little bit more time and pay a little bit more attention they might get there but you're absolutely right too few and too far between our quote unquote getting it as of right now unfortunately you know I've been feeling drawn to start making videos in one way I believe that I'm one of those people here to bridge the gap between teachers as yourself which from South with the knowledge you know for the people as me and others here you know with all health interests and just in the truth and I want to kind of bridge the gap between your information and the more like mainstream ignorant general population but I'm not really sure how how to do that so I guess that's like it's not really question but it's you know I've been pondering about this for quite some time now I'm not really sure how I would you know like reach out to them more why I hear this a lot that people want to start reaching out but they don't know quite how to do it or how to begin so let me ask you something that might help you determine where you might how you might do this work effectively would you want to do this with video would you want to do it just audio do you think that you would be do well standing up in front of other people and speaking like in a presentation format would you rather not be seen but just be heard like what ideally do you to yourself a form of media or what a situation would you ideally see yourself delivering your content or information in yeah I've been thinking about that a lot too and uh and you say you want to take up in the maybe other so your mic is breaking up a little bit just repeat the last part you've talked about righteous anger yes and I've been feeling that a lot you know for a long time but personally I feel that like people don't listen to me being like a so-called angry insane tinfoil hat you know that for me I think maybe doing like comedy sketches or something that like kind of would make people think but like yeah I've often thought about that I know a lot of friends who are very much into delivering things that way I think it could be powerful if it's done right so if that's your you know chosen form of expression then that's one way of getting it out there and I wish you luck doing it I think I've actually kicked around believe it or not doing some form of spoken word Live individually it's something I may throw my hat in the ring to do at some point you know I've seen it done by other people and I've looked at it and go like I think I could come up with something pretty creative and do some you know creative and even snarky spoken word you know so I around the idea you come with some pretty you know dark sarcastic humor you know so I would probably want to look for people to cooperate with you know maybe I'll call in you know in the future again with like an email address or something - cool - to get people to me maybe you know talk about like writing a script or something you know for for these subjects because it's like I should look yesterday I'm from Sweden and you know the situation here or actually globally but here it's really fucking yes really bad like you know they pushing the transhumanism and and transsexual is agenda the the social Marxist Marxist ik agenda you know and all of that shit really hard and they actually just recently came out with a new law this year to protect people with transsexual is what they called yeah there are transsexuals for against hate speech so people generally think this is a good thing right but actually what this actually what it actually sorry my English right now we're getting fucked us but it actually creates you know the the free speech is you know on the line of don't have free speech anymore cos you can basically get imprisoned for yeah you know what I mean I do they have they have taken free speech to such an extent people or self censoring because they don't want to take a chance of landing himself in prison I get it and that's where America is gonna be headed soon if we don't wise up and see how far this agenda has been advanced in many other places in the world and prevent that from happening here electric boogie thank you so much for the call I hope that it gets better out there in in Sweden because I know that you guys are in many ways further down the path of totalitarianism so but thank you so much for the call and your insights let's go to let's see let's go to laws of reality laws of reality you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how you doing I'm well yourself I'm doing all right um I wanted to say that your joke that you just made about the UH the mathematical equation that what done publicly I really got a kick out of that I mean sometimes you have to laugh or you'll cry it slightly that bad right I wanted to say that your slides today and the presentation really on point I thought you did a great job with those thank you I try every week I mean you know really you know like I said that the the slide show fairies they're just good to me you know funny how I don't have to do anything I just miss all magically given to you right right absolutely no that was gonna say I think the main problem honestly in the whole society not just the quote-unquote freedom moon that people are absolutely they dread responsibility they're afraid of it and they don't want to actually do anything they just want to listen to other people do something and you got it I see it every day in my work I do you know just an Instagram account I have I'm working on a a website do you know Yan Irvin I believe you guys have been in the past yeah I do know Yan we were friends for a while and when I came out as a vegetarian and started talking about you know the immoral aspects of carnism as to how we treat animals Yan suddenly lost his mind on me and like thought that I was you know involved in you know trying to perpetuate or promulgate the globalist agenda and a satanic agenda and saying that I'm still involved in Satanism and it's like I don't I never did anything but treat that guy nicely you know I actually he stayed at my house one night when really he was speaking at free for your mind conference early on in in that series of conferences and tried to treat him you know with respect and uh you know went on a show a couple times and then he just suddenly turned when I did that show and that was it now I'm the bad guy Wow so you know there's no what once you hit a religion that people are firmly attached to because they don't necessarily have all the information or have approached it you know in a in a way that wasn't the correct way of approaching it then they Anna they think that you yourself are trying to push something bad and it's like this is what I talk about depth of knowledge this is why I talk about you know not just skirting the periphery of something you have to go so deeply into it that you know all of the aspects of it and all right I personally feel that he didn't do that regarding a plant-based diet and then wants to you know blame others or say that it's it's an evil lifestyle and it's shame because you know I thought he was doing other good work and you know then he comes out and just does nothing but launch you know vicious attacks on me personally right he doesn't like one aspect of what I'm talking about so it's a shame but that's what it is and some people you're not gonna change their behaviors and they're gonna act the way that they're on act oh yeah what I was gonna say is is that like the problem the biggest problem is like all these compartmentalized issues whether it be like the diet or shape of the earth whatever it is it's totally fractal eyes the truth moving the other point where the the bottom line the foundation of it which is what you focus on and everything that you do is been totally obfuscated and so there there's no there's no way to reach common ground with anybody and the common ground has to be morality and natural life and that's what is no no one's even talking about that because they're fighting about all these other things again I go on line at night and try to find any radio show live or any podcast or something on YouTube regarding morality and natural law and it's like I I end up watching my own stuff how could it just how could it be that way it's like no you how come you're the only one out there how the more people not be talking about this you know I know I feel the same way every day and I I do my best to bring light to this as much as I can what I have I was actually uh I was on Facebook for four years a few years ago and I had like a pretty decent foundation of people who were listening and after the algorithm changed that Facebook did and the recent purge of pages that they did last year I had all of my I had my whole page just totally dismembered and I'm telling you they're their shadow banning like crazy it's unbelievable they are they are making your results not show up I mean even search results it's it's getting really bad the censorship and the shadow banning and I'm telling you I've said it before it's a slippery slope they want to continue to play this game they're gonna play silly games they're gonna win silly prizes it's not gonna be pretty when you know that they don't understand the bomb that they are setting off they are gonna set off a bomb here in America throughout the American population and when it goes off there's not gonna be any unexploded it oh it's gonna get ugly I mean there's no doubt about it I mean America on the precipice of blood in the streets if you ask me I mean it's getting to that point people are just getting so angry at each other over you know this or that and the next thing and then you have the people are angry with the establishment who don't know how to how to react without you know causing a absolute shit show so I mean it's inevitable but yeah with the Facebook thing I had about 1.3 million like likes on Facebook and with my with my work and it was just all gone overnight so I've been kind of having to restart and I got off of Facebook because that is just a hellhole there is no point in trying to use it so I've been using Instagram right under the same name laws of reality and I you know what I'll tell you I've gotten some great feedback from people that I really wasn't expecting I've made more connections with my you know 954 followers on Instagram that I did with the millions of people on Facebook it's it's not always about quantity sometimes you have to look for what has been called vertical integration and go with the people who really will get it to a very deep level and build from there build to a higher level from there and then eventually it can go out horizontally you know so I I try to do I never try to garner a whole lot of followers I want people who will understand the work that I'm putting out in a very deep sense that's what I'm looking for with putting this show on and putting my website up if other people get it fine that's great that's an added bonus but I'm looking at the people who have the will and the drive to actually do something about the situation that we are all in you know who actually have the desire to take this knowledge to other people on their own in their own way that's what I've always been looking for I've always been looking for the other teachers out there never for followers so thank you so much for the call laws of reality I wish you luck in your aspect of the great work so thank you and let's go on to let's see Francesco Francesco you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you I can you're coming through loud and clear thank you okay [Music] you received in art great so what did you think of the art drive and the knowledge that's on it to make a decision as what possibly as you said this will take you know probably more than a lifetime would you say that there's enough to keep an average individual occupied for probably the duration of their life if they really wanted to exhaust the knowledge on that device one pocket-sized device and the knowledge that's on there will basically help you to understand just about everything that you need to understand about what's going on in the world and you probably could not exhaust the knowledge on there from now till the day that you die that's what I would describe the arc yeah I think it's pretty safe to say that and I would like to make a comment on what you said about the well first of all something I noticed least over here when I talk to people that are usually very left brained yes oriented and they they'll claim you know that they are so a is and so what unquote you know scientific or pseudo scientific right yet I mean you hear what is it you hear mostly that you know some religious actual religious belief both from Christianity from you know pseudo

Christianity mainstream Christianity and you know another misinterpreted principles like many men is inherently evil yeah and life life is suffering yep yep the whole human nature misunderstanding the whole thing that life is actual suffering instead of that it contains suffering and that we should not contribute to the suffering that is contained in life by generating self-inflicted suffering they never talk about that and then you always hear this argument that human beings are just like every other animal and it's just not the case it's not true we have characteristics and capabilities within ourselves that make us very drastically different than the rest of the animal kingdom and we should not hold ourselves to the standard that we hold animals to we should hold ourselves to an extremely much higher moral standard than any animal has ever held to because they have limited capacity for understanding and learning and growth that's what makes us a more advanced creature than any other animals and the other the other big thing is the the fact that if you mentioned to them something like the New Age they say oh my god no I I don't believe this I don't believe this BS this spirituality absolute nonsense yet and especially as you mentioned on your show especially you know in this in these parts of the world if you say that you you have a right to defend yourself and to keep and carry with you the means that you but defend yourself yeah yeah yeah the most you know the more the useful tools to defend yourself such as firearms they go you know they go nuts on you how dare you how dare you be able to protect yourself and your loved ones off such evil sale Francesca where are you from sorry where are you from what part of the world I'm from Italy Italy so what we're having a lot of callers from Europe I would expect that you guys seem to be your concern is seeming to awaken from what I am able to understand I'm getting a lot of arc requests from Europe you know would you say that there is a growing concern with the direction that most of Europe is heading in the population do you see that happening especially you know lots of anger at the situation but it's I would say yeah it's not balanced with knowledge would you say the anger that is expressing is not balanced with accurate knowledge yeah yeah yes okay oh yeah it's mm it's really it's all right probably a recipe for disaster in a way because people are getting more and more polarized so they are very angry and they express their anger at you know immigrants or the anger at right right-wingers right at each other yeah yeah yeah that's the political polarization divide that's what we have to as people who are really in the know about how these dynamics work that's what we have to start to try to break down in our fellow brothers and sisters and get them out of that form of mind control so Francesco thank you so much for the call great points I think I have time for maybe one more caller let's see let's go - lets go - Remy the seeker Remy the seeker your live on what on earth is happening welcome hey Mark how you doing well yourself good good good good yeah so I mean you for just like for a few minutes about some actually some of the stuff you've been talking about over the last couple weeks sure which i think has been a really has kind of in a big sort of an answer it kind of to help kind of equal out some of the conflicts that I've been having but um there's actually something and that happened recently that I kind of want to address was you were about like the the season of sacrifice last week okay and you I actually have been paying attention to what's been going on going on in the country and I kind of made a call that on the 19th and the 22nd that something would happen and so I'm currently based in Pittsburgh and so there was you know one of those police brutality cases for a kid named Antoine Rose they actually started his trial on the 19th okay and they closed it out on the 22nd and then there were riots in the city because of that and uh and I I actually I said on social media I was like there's gonna be something weird happening and I that same day I found out they started the case and then they closed it on the 22nd so amazing yeah it kind of heavily not an accident if they not at all absolutely to dis rest unrest yeah and yeah I mean it's kind of it's crazy to see all the stuff that's going on just around because yeah because of the results of the case you know and um it's really kind of showing what I think is a very kind of saddening aspect of the of the division of the it's pretty much just like it didn't conquer that that's happening and I think more polarizing lis than ever that I've ever seen but I just wanted to bring that to your attention because I think that that's something that not only to you but possibly the listeners you know um could possibly kind of look at and and sort of see it as like a as a solution as not to react in anger and like to like really see what's in that like the people that we're pitting up ourselves against are really are the people that were supposed to be unifying with and I think that it's kind of you know it's it's very telling to see how how many people have fallen for it they just you know right into it and sort of how you brought up the idea of that like okay you need to pay for things you need to buy food and it's like although you can acknowledge that money for example isn't real we have to deal with the collective the collective consequence that so many people have acted upon that foul that false belief which is resulting exactly as as you could observably see with the natural law and because of that we're seeing a breakdown that we have to pay for food when food grows free and in the same way the idea of the whole racism thing is that racism in its core is understanding of the human relationship as far as like our value as spirits of you know but because other people believe in it we are now dealing with the issues of that act of that's right and that's racism is unfortunately a section that I left out of the divide-and-conquer from last week's show it's something that I probably can do a whole entire show on I don't see racial divides getting better they're getting worse as well in many instances it's it's really a shame you know but this all goes to Remy it all comes down to that the people who are falling for these division these divide and conquer techniques still do not have enough knowledge they have not taken enough knowledge into themselves about how these tactics work and that knowledge that they could be taking in would steel themselves against them when they see them used and brought out to be put at work in society so Remy I want to thank you so much for the call ladies and gentlemen that's all the time that we have for this episode of water on earth is happening remember everybody the show is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. East Coast time I'm your host mark passio you've been watching episode number 203 of what on earth is happening we'll see you right here next Sunday remember ladies and gentlemen government is slavery thank you for watching [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #204

Topics: *How To Find Occulted Information In The Era Of Internet Censorship, 9th Year Anniversay of What On Earth Is Happening Show/Podcast, Internet Censorship and how dangerous it is, Centralized Client-Server Network Model vs. De-Centralized Distributed Network Model, Learning concepts instead of memorizing tasks, Alternative areas of the Internet, Archive.org, UseNet, IRC, BitTorrent, File Systems, File Type and Apps for Digital Media, How to download and use a BitTorrent Client, Concen.org, Torrents vs. Magnets, Seeking information beyond the Mainstream Paradigm, Taking responsibility for the condition of the world, Justifications for immoral actions, Logical exercise reducing a moral argument to two people to illustrate Right vs. Wrong, Most people are NOT honest with themselves, Excuses people make for being ignorant, People who dispute Knowledge with Opinion and Belief, The Pain of mingling with people in public who are not Awake, a "Defacto" Anarchist, Vices vs. Crimes, Self-harm resulting in Neglect of stewardship, Ignorance of Freedom does the Greatest Harm, Best Practices when calling into the WOEIH Live Show, Fear holding people back from downloading important alternative information, Brandon Lee March and the Season of Sacrifice, Measles outbreak despite vaccinations, Memories triggered through sensory input, Routine distractions fed to the public*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and right here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show today is Sunday April 7th 2019 this is episode number 205 of what on earth is happening we have a great show planned for you here today I'm going to be getting into another controversial topic that is sure to simultaneously enlighten and offend the very entitled socialist attitudes of millenials and Europeans I'm going to be talking about today the show is called gimme gimme gimme and as harsh as that may sound folks what I'm gonna try to do today in the first part is to try to really tread a balance between being harsh enough to explain to people that the behaviors that they are exhibiting are very socially unacceptable because of what they are demanding from other people that they don't have the right to demand but I also want to you know try to balance where I'm trying to not be so harsh that I don't inspire people to want to do better you know that's my goal here for today so you know I'm not trying to just drive away part of my listening audience I'm trying to make them aware of what habits have become culturally ingrained into their very way of existence and I'm going to include some other groups of people in there as well but you know another thing before I get into the main material for today I'm going to do is I'm going to do an addendum to last week's show toward the end of the show today I'm going to show people something that I neglected a couple of people brought to my attention when I was talking about how to get occulted information how to download find and download occulted information on the Internet in the age of Internet censorship I neglected and there it was a big oversight on my part I really should have shown people right up front how to download videos from the Internet this is something that most people don't know how to do they don't know how to grab a YouTube video you know to reshare it or to just save an offline to prevent it from being censored okay and this is something I'm going to show people on today's show after I get into the main topic of gimme-gimme-gimme the socialist and entitled attitudes of Millennials and Europeans another thing that you know people have been bringing to my attention they say that the shows that I've been doing have been have been very divisive okay I don't see it that way okay I'm not lending more to the divide I'm trying to heal the divide by showing people where the wrong behavior is at so that they can make corrections this is what real spirituality is ultimately all about it's about looking at the dark side it's about looking at the shadow side and doing that shadow work of looking at the aspects of one's personality and one's makeup that you do not like the in yourself you know it's it's looking in the mirror it's it's it's stopping pointing the finger outward and turning it around this way and saying what work do I have to do spiritually upon myself even in the the absolute muck of the soul in in in the the dark night of the soul in the the horrible aspects of the individual personality that people don't want to look at and often want to run in the other direction from this is part of what this is all about it's about exposing that it's about confronting that and looking at it head-on not you know beating around the bush and dancing around these types of topics but addressing them and looking at them you know right on point you know so that they can be dealt with and they can be worked with and you know purified these are aspects of the personality that we have to work on to actually purify and become better so that's what this is all about looking at all these things that are seemingly divisive but it's really about how we can do better that's ultimately what it's really about and as I said we don't need to compete with anybody but ourselves from you tonight you know that's who we should be competing with so with that being said I'm gonna jump into the topic for today it's gonna be like a dual show and it'll take as long as it takes again I may not finish the material today it may take that long or I make you know finish early and take calls early so if we finish early you know whatever time we have left we'll take calls till the end of the show in any event this is the graphic that Brett made for today's show always doing a great job with the title cards it's all the the the title for the show today is gimme gimme gimme the entitled socialist attitudes of Millennials and Europeans we're going to talk about what all this means what is entitlement what is socialism you know who are the Millennials you know why do they behave I do they behave this way you know what what has been culturally inculcated into them and why do Europeans take up this socialist attitude we're going to talk about that as well and it's part of what inspired this show I want to say right up front is dealing with people regarding the Ark Drive now for those who may know the Ark driver may or may not know the Ark Drive is a one terabyte hard drive with all of the research data that I have put together over the years that have helped to influence my work and have like the this is all the data that I downloaded from the internet earlier that helped to awaken me and enlighten me as to what is going on in the world I put the best of that research data on a one terabyte hard drive and I offer it to people not charging anything for the data that's free you just provide the hard drive you know and I do ask for a personal donation for my time for assembling it and you know basically putting the doing the copy of the data and then taking the data to the local carry or taking dead boxes to the local carrier office to ship them back you know and I feel that's an equitable trade for you know all the research data that I've put together over the years now in dealing with people to take me up on this offer I am making an offer for information that I have put together and done the work to assemble as an aggregator obviously it's not work that is created by me okay but I've I've assembled it I've gone out and found it found the pertinent relevant data and then assembled it and then in making the offer I have certain caveats and prerequisites that I want people to strictly abide by because I'm the one making the offer and the other person is the one taking me up on the offer and in taking someone up on an offer if the offer is actually done out of kindness and respect for another person which this offer of the art drive is I don't have to do this you know there's nothing there's nothing compelling me to do this other than my recognition that it's my moral responsibility to help teach and enlighten other people okay but there's nothing that is other than that that is binding me to have to do this for other people I want to do it because I know it's the right thing to do to help enlighten them so I am the one making the offer out of my generosity and kindness and then I find other people making demands on me that I must do it according to their likenesses and their preferences their their likes and whims and preferences okay and I see this largely amongst younger people taking me up on the offer and amongst Europeans and Canadians I have to say taking me up on the offer I'm going to include you know our neighbors to the north here in North America now in this segment I didn't put that into the title but they are almost as guilty as our European brothers and sisters okay and again I can get as offended as they want about what I'm going to say here today about the people I'm talking about in this show but it doesn't make it any less true okay and part of it is that people don't deal with a lot of people in from many different parts of the world very few people are constantly on an everyday basis dealing with people from just about every country on this planet as am i okay people write to me from all over people send arcs to me from just about every country okay so I deal with a wide variety of personality types so I have a good frame of reference a database of personalities if you will to extrapolate what I'm talking about today that is a generality it's it's a generally true thing and of course not everyone is like what I'm going to talk about today ok this is not a blanket statement that's another thing that should be understood I'm talking about the majority of the people in the Millennial Generation and the people from Europe and Canada that take attempt to take me up on the art drive offer now in in saying that I do have to say since explaining my reasoning for doing the Ark offer the way that I do it's gotten somewhat better ok so you know if there's an improvement here when people get more information when they understand what you're going through the art drive video is one of the best things that I've ever done that episode on the ark I believe it was episode 199 ok since that has happened hardly anybody has messed up any of the instructions on the ark and all of the Ark's have arrived all of the hard drives have arrived in perfect shape not one of them has been damaged and I don't believe any of been damaged going back everybody has gotten their data ok which is what I want to see that's the whole purpose of being strict with the instructions because I've seen it a million times done a million ways wrongly and then people have had their hard drives damaged right and we don't want that because that cost you time that costs you money then you don't get the data and then you have to do it all over again if you really want the data ok so that's where this show was inspired from I just wanted to say that as beginning ok so let's jump into the material for today this is all about the great work it's about doing the great work ok and you know what I'm trying to explain to people today is if we're going to do the great work we have to be ready for some of the consequences ok how hard it is to do this ok and this is what a lot of people don't see or understand ok because they're not doing it see they're watching ok so the great work is about dragging people kicking and screaming into freed that's really what it is as sad as that is to say is sad as that sounds to say out loud most people don't want the state of freedom okay they want to remain cosmic eternal children with no personal responsibility one of the things that you can say to somebody to make them hate you more than anything else is you are 100 percent totally responsible for what goes on in your own life that that will make people murderously enraged toward you murderously enraged okay okay because that's the truth and people hate that truth more than they hate anything else they hate personal responsibility being put squarely down upon their own shoulders and they want to shirk it they want anything but that okay so when I tell people the state of the world is our doing it's not being done to us we are the ones who are doing this to ourselves we are the ones who have put ourselves in the state of slavery okay the great work is to get ourselves out of the state of slavery okay and that is often to have to hammer on people's minds okay see the whole idea the whole adage that George Orwell said okay Eric Blair author of 1984 he said if freedom means anything at all it means telling people what they don't want to hear that's what real freedom of speech is things that make people uncomfortable because it it confronts them with themselves and the ugly shadow side of themselves that they don't want to see that's what this that's what a cult psychology is all about ladies and gentlemen okay it's about owning even the dark elements of the self that you don't want to acknowledge as being part of who you are okay and being responsible for that so the real work is to try to explain to people what the true philosophy of freedom is all about and the true philosophy of personal responsibility and natural law so the true great work is the arduous task of influencing others to awaken to the truth it is to help others to realize that in supporting and condoning the legitimacy of quote Authority and God or man's law that they have actually been supporting and condoning the legitimacy of slavery and that they were therefore amoral for having done so and this is the thing no one wants to confront and realize this is why we can tell this to our best friends and family members and they want nothing to do with it for us in many cases after we come out as being anarchists true anarchists and people who abide by natural law and think the truth and know the truth that man's law is nothing but coercion violence and slavery okay so we often you know take the attitude or take the idea the the analogy I should say of being this individual here on this slide on the right-hand side of the slide he's in the room with all the other people who were asleep and he has his head in his hands because he can't believe you know he can't wake them up and that you know that they don't want to know that they don't want to see but you know what folks some of the people okay who are sleeping are people who think that they're awake and I'm talking to a large part of my viewing audience right now a lot of the people who think that they're that guy with his head in his hands trying to wake other people up are actually the people who are asleep because they're not really doing anything okay they think they're doing a whole lot okay but they're not really getting the word out in any kind of a wide way okay talking to a few friends and family members you know we're trying to wake up your spouse or trying to you know talk to a old old auntie who you know is in a nursing home or something is not doing the great work in any kind of a wide way and I've been very harsh and critical to people because let me tell you something folks in all honesty naively of me I'm gonna use the word naive which is the word I hate the most applied to me but naively I'll say it to myself okay I was naive in thinking that there would be something of the order of about a hundred thousand teachers that were teaching natural law to my level by this point in time minimum maybe more I thought okay and here's here's the problem it hasn't manifested it hasn't manifested cause people aren't really awake and aren't really listening they they put on the air that they're awake and listening but you know what they're doing they're sitting doing what I was doing when I was still asleep they're amassing more and more information and they're watching it play out and they're not getting involved in the spiritual battlefield in some capacity okay so people who think they're that individual who's trying to wake other people up are actually the people who are sleeping in that room in that image right there in that analogy okay so moving on to the next slide no the next part of this slide in short to do the true great work means to help people to abandon their false religions their false religious beliefs and again we talked about religion on last week's show it is not just the cultural religions that we identify as religious beliefs like Christianity Judaism Islam Hinduism Buddhism etc those are not the only religions we are talking about we are talking about false axiomatic beliefs that lead people away from higher consciousness and hold them back from an understanding of natural law all false belief systems do this whether it be the belief in authority whether it be the belief in government whether it be even the the you know complete belief in the necessity of the monetary system for life on Earth okay whether it be a belief in that only truth can come from science or that only health can come from pharmaceuticals or or doctors okay these are all religious belief system these are all religions okay false religions okay these are the erroneous and dogmatic beliefs which hold back the progress of consciousness specifically by impeding the reception of truth and natural law this is what it is to do the great work to do the great work is to chip away at false belief systems all day long okay and why don't most people want to do it that's the hardest work in the world that there is to do the hardest work in the world there is to do is to tell people something that they fervently believe in and have believed in their entire life is a total crock of bullshit and is doing nothing but harming not only themselves but just about everybody else in humanity and it's destroying human freedom that's why it's so difficult to do most people don't want to hear that they want to kill the messenger they're not interested in just saying oh yeah I was wrong and I have to change now I have to change not only my thoughts but my behaviors too hardly anybody wants to do that I didn't want to do that when I was learning what the world was coming out of a satanic mindset I was so depressed about how wrong I was i sat and soaked listening to doom metal in my bedroom all day for the better part of two years okay you know that's how hard it was for me to tell myself I was wrong and how wrong I was but I still did it you know if we're because that's that the whole caveat here is if we're being honest with ourselves right you know you could tell yourself all kinds of Lies to say no I'm okay you know I don't need to do any of that I'm good you know and you just can lie to yourself all day long 24 hours a day seven days a week but if we're being honest with ourselves okay we have to be make an honest assessment am I really doing the work upon myself and I'm am I really influencing others to do that same work upon themselves and to abandon their false belief systems and I would say most people are asleep in the room and they're those people on the right-hand side who are completely unconscious especially if they know and aren't doing anything I'm talking to them more than I am that this the asleep or the dead okay I'm talking to the potential teachers out there who haven't said a word okay you're in a much more deep trance and coma than the people you think are asleep trust me okay and this is the problem the problem is that there's really stolen we one and only mark and that's a problem that's a big problem okay oh I want a hundred thousand people doing the work of teaching natural law to my level or beyond minimum maybe more and I'll tell you what if I can name five off the top of my head that are doing a great job we're doing well all right so what we have to understand is that there are two there's really three basic mentalities of what we can be doing in the world how we can be basically approaching life on earth in general we could be engaging in service to self service to others or a third form of service which I'll talk about in a later slide but let's look at the dynamic of the two mentalities are the two worldviews of service to self versus service to others this is a big part of what inspired this episode and what I see in the dynamics of dealing with people with the ark drive when you're making an offer of service to others and all you hear back from them is service to self gimmi gimmi gimmi me me me you're not doing enough you're not catering enough to my preferences okay when I'm dealing with hundreds of people and they're dealing with nobody but me okay and and my instructions for for packaging and shipping the offer in a way that can be accommodated to my schedule my busy schedule okay who a person who is doing a whole lot and has been doing an incredible amount of work okay and I always want to say thank you to the people who assist me people on the staff and the production crew and the setup crew people who have donated you guys make my work easier okay and in many cases I couldn't do it without those people all right but the whole point is in most cases if not the vast majority like almost all of them the people who are receiving this knowledge aren't really doing anything themselves some of them are I'm not saying none of them no blanket statement there okay some of them are doing their own work but most of them are still in the learning phase and like and they're really not even really at the very beginning of the learning phase you know they're very green when it comes to this many of the people who have requested the arc from me okay and this is a whole new thing trying to oh they're trying to open up whole new vistas of understanding and unlock you know previously locked doors in the mind okay which I commend them on doing they're to be commended just for wanting that knowledge okay however when you deal with many of them you see they're still in this service to self mentality almost like a form of mini-me Satanism as I call it the Satanist have done a brilliant job the social engineer Satanists have done a brilliant job folks in bringing people into a lower form of their own mentality in a in a I call it mini-me Satanism it's it's not the big boys Satanism you know of the world control class yet they have to give their acolytes they have to give their lower-level initiates the people that they really want to rule over a watered-down variant of their ideology and the watered down very enough their ideology is only care about yourself get whatever you can and get as much of it as you can and whatever you have to do do it to get what you want okay and take as much as you can if you're given a quarter of an inch takes six and a half thousand miles okay so and this is what I see there is there's no attitude of gratitude or gratefulness in many cases and now look I want to make it very clear folks some people are so grateful to receive the information okay and they know what they've just been given then there are other people who they want to constantly it's not even bargaining they just want it on their terms that's it because they don't understand how to operate with anybody any other way they don't know manners in since okay well what I'm really talking about here are social manners something that's largely lost on society people don't know how to engage socially with manners okay with basic mutual respect okay if someone makes an offer to you you don't start barking terms to them you know they're making an offer out of their own gratitude they're not charging you for it they're not saying you have to do favors for me to get this okay they're just saying I am dealing with a lot of people and I'm dealing with a lot of other work that I do simultaneously okay you're not the only one that is of import right and if I'm making an offer that involves my time my technological horsepower that I have to give up time on computers to do copies on drives and resources on computers okay not only my time the unpack boxes hook up the drives copy the data breach act the boxes take them to the shipping office I do this folks me I do this I don't have teams doing this for me some people occasionally help me copy a couple art drives but largely I do almost all of it myself okay in addition to all the other work that I do during the course of the week here on what on earth is happening it's literally a full-time job okay so what I see is that many people not all don't have an attitude going in of be great farm willing to do this okay and look I see this again I'm going to tell you the people I see it in and I don't see it I'm very very happy to say I don't see it that attitude of you know gimme more you know do this for me I don't care about what's involved in your schedule I don't see it with a lot of Americans I'm happy to report that okay you would think it'd be the other way around you really would you'd think with the European contingency they're very cultured people in many cases and that they wouldn't have this you know level of disrespectful attitude and again I'm not saying it's all of them okay and it's gotten better I let people know since I brought this to people's attention it's gotten better that's why we have to talk about stuff like this and bring it to people's attention because if you don't they think what they've been doing has been as it'd been acceptable and will continue to be acceptable and then it doesn't improve see this is part of why the world is in the shit state that it's in okay that's why we're in the state of slavery people won't call other people on their bad behavior and things just keep snowballing and getting worse because of that dynamic because they don't want to rock the boat and they don't want to cause discomfort okay so going back to this dynamic of service to self versus service to others this is an image that I found online that I think just perfectly depicts the service to self mentality I'm gonna get all I can I'm gonna consume all I can screw the other guy his problem isn't my problem I don't care what suffering he goes through I'm gonna take take take take take me me me me me gimme gimme gimme that service to self you know what if we're being honest with ourselves ladies and gentlemen if we're being honest with ourselves the most important word in that statement is not honest it's not ourselves it's if if we're being honest with ourselves most people are in this state okay most people in the world are in this state of consciousness and you want to know what that's why the world is enslaved that's the very reason that's the very causal factor that the world is enslaved because this is the attitude of human beings that it's a satanic mindset from the religion called Satanism which is the main first tenet is self-preservation above everything else including morality that's the very first tenet of the Satanic ideology and the Satanic religion and so they gave to all the people of the world they inculcated them into a lower-level variant of their very own mindset mini-me Satanism that's what the world is in okay so if we want to transform that and change it and by changing ourselves thus change the reality that we live in the strange the manifested world okay we have to change the causal factor which is the level of consciousness that we are operating at so service to others mentality puts us in a position where we understand see what service to self mentality does I'm just gonna step back briefly what service to self mentality does okay is it is the question what can I do for me that's the question it asks each one of these mentalities or forms of consciousness has a question that it asks this one says what can I do for me I wake up at the beginning of the day and I immediately start thinking what can I do for me as the day goes on the question continues what can I do for me when I go to bed I'm thinking about what can I do for me tomorrow and that's it and you wake up and wash rinse and repeat the cycle and do it over and over again in an endless loop that's Satanism that's what Satanism is see this is the whole problem ladies and gentlemen I have almost never in all of my studies and all of my watching and listening and learning I have almost never heard anybody explain to other people that that's what Satanism is and that's the problem is that nobody knows that that's what Satanism is and the problem is that hardly anybody is telling and teaching other people that that's what Satanism is but that's what it is it's it's spending the entire day asking the question what can I do for me okay never asking the question how can I help someone else okay because that's service to others mentality how can this mentality this worldview this way of being in the world way of living asks the question what can I do to help someone else okay how can I alleviate some suffering for another individual or group of people okay how can I bring someone up to my level that's why I like the image that I found for for this dynamic okay it's people trying to help people up a rocky you know incline alright which is what the world is like you know and those who have made it up to the top they're trying to help others get up there and encourage encouraging them that they can do it alright this is service to others mentality it's not necessarily doing any the work for them okay but it's in us being an assistant see in in in the work of alchemy in the work of a cult alchemy you can never be the alchemist for someone else okay you can help to influence them to become the alchemist for themselves to do their own personal inner transformative work okay but no one can do alchemical or shamanic work for someone else we can be wayshowers we can show the methods and we can show them the path that they have to walk down but they have to walk down at themselves there is no substitute for personal experience in the great work okay so that's service to others mentality it's it's it's taking a step outside of yourself and you know it's it's not to say that you lose self-interest okay but the self-interest becomes enlightened self-interest because you're saying in helping others I'm also helping myself by bettering the world you know I still have that dynamic of ego as we all should you know one should become so 100% of altruistic that in the loose sense of self because then your your health will start suffering you you know and I get into this dynamic where I get so over the top sometimes that it's like it will start affecting my health and nervous system and you don't want that you know there has to be this balanced read right where you're doing enough to maintain yourself and keep yourself healthy and in good shape and energetic enough to keep going and keep doing it but you also have to be helping other strong enough to help others on the way that means you got to be strong enough for yourself and strong enough for others and let me tell you something folks it gets draining it becomes very draining at times even for someone like myself who's been doing this this long because then you start getting burnout especially when you see other people aren't making the effort nowhere near in any kind of a capacity that is required and you know they're still doing something like hinging on my every word when they should be becoming teachers themselves you know you should only need me as a teacher up to the point where you start to become a teacher yourself you know this is what we need not everybody in the world is gonna learn from Mark passio trust me most people will never hear a word I say this is why I have to explain other people you the idea is not to just send people to me the idea is to become a teacher yourself I'm not trying to have followers for Mark passio I'm trying to help people to understand natural law and encourage them to teach it that's what I want to see all right I'm not going for you know my goal here is not popularity notoriety YouTube views money anything like that okay look if people do learn from me great it's an added you know benefit you know if I can support myself doing this wonderful that's an added benefit but that's not my motivation my motive motivation is to put the truth out in the world and help to inspire other people to teach it alright so that's the whole mentality of service to others and in doing service to others you'll benefit as well okay because the world will improve and you will reap the benefit of that improvement now there's a third mentality okay and this is the mentality that I want people who I'm talking about to really get not just the service to others mentality and getting out of the service to self all day mentality okay but to go further than service to self mentality which is great it's wonderful it's needed but that this asks the question up to to yourself what can I do to help someone else what can I do to help others right that's the question well the next mentality is service to truth mentality okay this is the one that's left out by almost all other spiritual teachers because this goes beyond human beings this goes right outside of the physical domain this goes into the pure spiritual domain service to truth you could call this service to the Creator if you will all right service to natural law whatever you want to call it all right but you are serving a higher power in nature than just human beings whether it be you or anyone else okay and the question that is asked by the person who goes into the mentality that the way of being in the world of service to truth is what is the best way that I can possibly help the world see it's not just saying well there's an immediate situation here how can I alleviate this immediate suffering but if it's the idea of if you want to feed the old adage if you want to feed a person you give them a meal if you want to feed them for a lifetime though you teach them how to procure food for themselves okay and you know that's the whole that's the whole problem is that people aren't being taught self-reliance self discipline self responsibility okay so this is the dynamic of you don't just try to give people an ideology or a mentality you try to show them how to learn how to exercise discernment how not to fall into traps you know of being wrongly influenced and controlled okay and then how to go out into the world and ask the question what is the best way I can teach the maximum number of people so that they will start to disengage wrong ways of thinking and thus disengage wrong ways of being see this is the question I had to ask myself when I said when I realized I knew a lot about the dynamics of the world back when I was younger especially because of the experiences I had gone through okay I had to ask myself what am I gonna do with this knowledge and experience right am I just gonna tell my friends and family and hope some of them listen maybe spread it down to the next generation will that really be long-term effective will I reach the maximum amount of people and do the maximum amount of good that way you know do I write a book that maybe I'll get in a couple of bookstores if they take it if I get decent enough distribution and then maybe enough people will buy and read even though print media is like you know kind of almost like a dinosaur compared to how people absorb media today okay and learn so you know I had to sit and consider the question how am I going to approach this dynamic and the answer to me was I had to ask the question what is the absolute best way that I can it that I can help the world and the answer came back I need to put this work out publicly online and I was going to do it unapologetically and I was going to do it in my own aesthetic and my own delivery style not trying to be someone else okay delivering it with the personality that someone might see talking to me on a daily basis some people can handle it and some can some are never going to be able to handle it they're gonna die in their state of weakened I'm offended by everything mentality many of the people okay who can't handle one second of a mark passio video that's not who I'm doing this for though see I decided a long time ago my target audience was the strong people who would be able to hear what I was saying because they had come partially so far and I would try to influence them to become the next generation teachers of the world to put this work out there in many different ways so that other people can get it I can only do it I'm only going to do it this way I could do it a million different ways if I you know put on a bunch of masks and pretended to be somebody else this is Who I am okay as a matter of fact I hold back a whole lot on the air ask people who know me in person I hold back on the air okay so you know that works with some people it's not going to work for everybody okay so the idea is service the truth mentality says how can I in my own special way in my own way right put the work out there so that other people's people can get it and that what is which what way can I do that then I'm gonna make the maximum impact in the world and do the most good as a result and if you're really in a higher level consciousness mindset this is the question you're asking what is the best way to help not just one way to help but what is the best way you can have and that's your will that's your true will if you follow that path that is the way that you if you keep doing it the universe will open doors to you I know I've done it okay and I've seen those doors open to me you know just the fact that we're I'm doing this show it is proof of that that it came together it manifested it took a couple of years but it manifested okay and all of the dynamics the resources and the people came together to make that happen because I was in this mentality that's the reason that it happened I had to push for it I had to fight for it but as long as I stayed in that mentality of service to truth and focusing on what is the best way to help that's why that manifested and see this is what I'm trying to explain to people the people I'm talking about they imagine themselves to be awake many of the people that I'm talking to be talking about in this presentation but they're not really in this state of mind okay they haven't really gotten that and don't really understand this is a spiritual war where you have to ask that question what is the best way to help okay most people don't ever get there you know if they're doing well they get to the mentality of well how can I help somebody else maybe I'll try to enlighten my mother or my sister and my brother okay but they never really go to that service to truth mentality and that's where we all have to get to so moving to the next slide I'm talking about people who have entitlement attitudes attitudes of entitlement what does that mean okay we hear the word entitlement but let's actually define it okay entitlement is a belief that someone is deserving of or entitled to certain privileges certain privileges with which they did not necessarily themselves earn or should have the right to it is also entitlement is also a set of social expectations which are considered unreasonable or unduly prescriptive upon others in other words making demands upon other people's resources making demands upon other people's time wanting you to give them leeway in instructions that you that you've set because they work for your time and schedule and resources right make exception for them because they are considered special they're considered entitled right and there's a million reasons why they want it well I don't have as much money as the next person or I don't have you know the same resources or you know I live in this country or that country or that country you know and it's like okay I get all of those things I understand but at the same time then you don't need to accept an offer that is made it's like someone who wants to go out to a restaurant with a bunch of friends and doesn't have any money to pay for his meal well the person might want to go to the place to enjoy the social interaction and the good food with his friends his or her friends but if the person doesn't have the money to pay for that meal they probably should not go to the restaurant empty-handed and then expect someone else at the table to pay for them this is what this is like okay it's it's it's like saying well I didn't work for what I'm getting right but I want to change all the dynamics and all the rules involved and get it on my terms anyway okay and that is again the words here it's a perfect

perfect definition unreasonable or unduly prescriptive means that you have made unreasonable demands upon the others resources time efforts etc okay they're unreasonable unduly prescriptive and this image perfectly describes it that this image is what I see spiritually playing out inside the mindset the mentality the psyche of the people with this type of an attitude and I want to I want to tell you like it sits in the anarchist movement it's in the so-called freedom movement see because we're many of the people are still of this notion that this is all just an external conspiracy ok the conspiratorial aspects of this are worth studying they're worth noting and studying and they're real ok but see if you get just lost in all of that and you you don't go back to the beginning of my work ok which is why started with the solution what was the solution in the beginning of what on earth is happening the presentation and the podcast right was it no every aspect of the conspiracy you know no that wasn't the solution was it right was the solution blame one group you know that you think you think is the be-all and end-all of who's controlling the world and point the finger at them and say that's the problem that they just have to be eliminated and everything will be fine was that the solution presented at the beginning of what on earth is happening no that wasn't the solution either was the solution come up with redic ridiculous models for the shape of the earth all right we're not gonna go there ok but that wasn't the solution either folks ok the idea was change your consciousness understand what higher consciousness is and means and then do your internal work to change your consciousness and thereby change your behavior and then start influencing other people to change their mindset and behavior and here's the here's the problem folks you wanna know the reason why there are a hundred thousand teachers teaching at my level because they haven't gone through the personal transformation in consciousness yet they're still studying all only the external factors about the world control system and they have not learned all of the dynamics of human consciousness that is the required causal level factor for creating the change in the manifested reality to change one's own consciousness and this is why the world isn't changing because we're not doing that internal work and most of us look like this baby with their arms crossed the making demands on other people and see this isn't again people will turn the table and say you're doing that no I'm explaining what other how other people are falling short in doing the great work I'm not making the ban I'm saying you and other people out there saying you want this change to take effect okay therefore there are prerequisites there are requirements in work that must be done for that change to take effect you you're in slavery you want freedom well there's prerequisites that have to take effect that means you have to change certain things in your mindset and behavior I want those things that change so I change those things in my mindset and behavior that's why I am acting like a responsible adult when I deal with someone else not like an angry child with their arms crossed okay you know making unreasonable demands I've come out and said I won't continue to do work unless people step up and do contribute resources and time and effort and I don't see it as the same thing because of what I've already freely given okay having freely given of my time my energy my resources my respects periences from my own caring from my own desire to want to enlighten other people which is what the true great work is about okay I don't think that that's the same as going up to another person who is said okay I can I can do this for you and then me saying well you know I want you to do this this this on my terms okay I can say no that's okay if you can't be here every every Tuesday when I work then we we I I don't accept your offer of help just like somebody can say well I don't have money to ship an art drive to you so I can't take you up on your offer maybe when I have the money I'll take you up on it you know but there are people who want you to jump through their hoops to do everything to do it for them and this is I'm gonna explain it comes out of a socialist mindset the attitude of entitlement actually comes out of a mindset of government taking care of everybody and it comes out of this staying a child again this is the perfect image go back to the image okay you see the child not getting their way right this is wanting immediate gratification not wanting to work for something right it's a lot different you know wanting immediate gratification not wanting to work for something people will compare this to me saying I want some help for doing the great work with what on earth is happening how dare I you know how dare he asked for for volunteer help because I've been doing this for like 12 years so I don't desert freely I might add and out of my own pocket only recently if people come forward to really contribute resources financially for me to make things go to the next level with this and you could still say that they're at somewhat of a semi-pro level you know this isn't anything like some of the production values of really bigger podcast but it's it's not bad for doing it on the budget that I have available to do it on okay but my point is you know entitlement is something different than asking for justified help and resources that you know after someone puts a whole lot of work in you could say hey they deserve that this is undue mindset of deserving something when they the person hasn't earned it that's what makes it entitlement okay something can be deserved but not given okay but this means it's not deserved and demanded for that's what entitlement is all right so you can't get the two things confused with each other all right because there are legitimate things that people should receive especially if they put a certain amount of work into something to benevolently enlighten and guess what it's not just me there are many other people that deserve resources that people should go out and fund you know because that's what they do you know they give up their full time to do this to research and then to present in whatever form they present it and those people should be making more money and have more resources at their disposal than imbécile basketball pliers and imbecile baseball players and imbecile football players who don't give a damn about anybody themselves and lead totally hedonistic selfish satanic lifestyles okay to play children's games they get there those kind of resources because that's what this the the whole society values this is how screwed up our value system is okay the people who are trying to teach people what real values and real principles are I have to scrape by by the skin of their teeth and people who play an idiotic children's game so that people who don't want to think about reality can crowd into crowded stadiums and watch grown men play children's games you know they're making millions you know while the people who are actually trying to enlighten humanity are scraping by not having the resources that that they have to even help you know their their pay their staff or or or even live themselves you know it's ridiculous and then then we'll get flak from imbeciles saying how dare we ask for donations I mean like shove it up your ass okay people who think like that so I'm talking about almost invariably people who have done absolutely nothing and yet think they're entitled to a whole lot okay for having done nothing just because they want something on their own terms just because they're used to getting what they want on their own terms because daddy government mommy government has given me everything since the day that I was born for free and that's how it the whole world should be nobody should work for anything government should just provide everything for us so I'm gonna sit here with my arms crossed because you just asked for me to follow instructions what why should there be any rules on anything why shouldn't I just you know get what I want at any point in time just because I feel like it cuz that's what's always been given to me by mommy and daddy government is this is this child mentality that's coming out of a lot of people all right and it's embarrassing and I'm trying to try line here folks again I said this at the beginning between being harsh but not too harsh that I make people totally tune out and say I don't even want to improve myself it should make people feel uncomfortable to the point of that they're somewhat embarrassed for previous bad behavior and want to say you know what we have behaved like that it is due to cultural inculcation in our way of life prop you know hammered into us by the media and the government and we can do better and we can change this mentality all right so let's move on the people that I'm talking about that are doing this are Millennials and Europeans in other words what we're going to talk about what the Millennial age group is it's basically people who were born around the early 1980s into the early 1990s mid 1990s maybe okay so but and of course Europeans are people from just about any country in Europe and but they're taking an entitled attitude which we just looked at what that means and they're taking a socialist attitude and again I feel that these attitude of entitlement actually is derived out of in stems from the socialist mentality so what is the dictionary definition of socialism according to the merriam-webster dictionary which whether you consider that a valid source or not it's a basic dictionary definition this is someone else's slide by the way government ownership and administer socialism me government ownership and administration of the means of production and distribution of goods okay now some people will twist and contort that definition is simply public ownership okay which there is no such thing in the lark and roads just did a great video on how public ownership is utter nonsense there is no such thing if there isn't private ownership there isn't ownership because ownership means you decide exclusively what happens to to an item a piece of property how it gets to be used period okay so if that is an exclusive it's not owned by anyone okay it's in the case of socialism it's a tool for the state to control that's all it is okay and it isn't just collectivized ownership or quote public ownership it actually is in the hands of the state so people want to nitpick and fight over that definition that's what socialism is ladies and gentlemen it means the state owns the means of production and distribution of goods period that's what it means that's the classical definition of socialism and guess what it's the correct definition of socialism all right now right off the bat if you can't see how that's going to end in a nightmare situation then you haven't read world history and you haven't understood how this descends into totalitarianism fascism Nazism communism etc and ends up with starvation and we're mass deaths by military or secret police you know or starving people out because that's how it happens and every recorded instance in human history and that's how it will continue to happen as long as total retarded people who are completely slow on the uptake which is what the word retarded means you don't need to have any kind of a syndrome to be retarded in your thought process it just means you're slow on the uptake that's all it means to retard means to slow down look it up in a dictionary go look it up in merriam-webster okay it means to slow the progress of and it means that people are slow on the uptake in their ability to understand what things mean and what direction things are going so yes the people who haven't understood that that's where socialism goes are retarded in their thought process okay socialism is also defined as a system of society or group living in which there is no such thing as private property and I would agree this is what these idiots believe this is what people who think that no one can own anything see all rights are property rights we talked about this when we talked about natural law if you don't understand that go back and listen to the natural law seminar go back and listen to the podcasts on natural law without property there are no rights all rights or property rights everything that is a violation of any human right is a violation of someone's rightful property property is real it exists in nature in nature is not a constructor idea money is a constructor idea that doesn't exist in nature it's an agreed-upon thing rights aren't constructional they exist in nature property is not construction it exists in nature okay you are actively using it into the 3d world its property okay going back to the definition of socialism a system or condition of society in which the means of production are owned and controlled by the state perfect definition correct definition okay the means of production owned and controlled by the state again what socialists naively believed is we're going to give all this power of the state we're going to then solve all the problems of the world because in their beneficent knowledge there are mittened beneficence the state is going to take care and provide for everyone thus ending all problems of the world by their effective distribution of the means the distribution of the means of production and the distribution of goods and services solving all world hunger all world problems and then in that state of ultimate power of controlling everything how everything is made produced and distributed the state will magically dissolve itself out of its own beneficence thereby producing an anarchic world yeah that's how it'll work yeah where's our vomit guide do we we got to have him on file okay we got to have our vomit guy on file okay so we can play him at any time so I could go back to you know hold on let me see if I could find him real quick just to back off of my slides I'll go to my through my stuff and we just see if I could find that guy give me a second okay all right hold on a minute yes switch back switch back to my laptop real quick I can't do it wait wait give me a second I'll do it full screen go back give me one second here I'll do this full screen for everybody yeah we're gonna improvise here on what on earth is happening that's how important this is okay I should have planned for this but I didn't so I'm gonna make a slide real quick and I'm gonna play it and I'm gonna go fullscreen hold on give me one more second there we go go fullscreen now there we go here we go folks yes the state is going to control all means of production and distribution of all goods and resources and services and then the state after we after arriving at this ultimate source of power is going to dissolve itself oh it's not it's not even our benevolent leader folks this is the per average person who believes in socialism okay this is the believer in socialism spouting this nonsense the the state's going to control everything folks it's going to control all the method of production the means of distribution and then it will dissolve itself leaving an anarchist Society Oh what pure beneficence aw it's so wonderful this is how imbecilic people sound this is how really imbecilic they sound folks you know again I I think people should really record themselves right they should record themselves and then play themselves back so that they can hear how ridiculous and nonsensical they actually sound when they speak or what their ideas are speak your ideas aloud then play them back to yourself so you could hear how ridiculous some of the ideas that people speak actually sound that this is what socialists believe that's what they actually believe will happen this is what marks the Antichrist if there ever was an actual Antichrist in the world what Karl Marx pumped into the mindset and it wasn't Marx it was the social engineer occultus who controlled him and his family members and his associates like angles and and basically commissioned him to put the planks of the Communist Manifesto out there you know Marx was it was a puppet okay he wasn't even somebody with this type of mentality you know it was like Levay in the same sense that Levay conquer ties the Satanic mentality and put it out in the Satanic Bible it came forward years after that that he was charged to do that by higher levels Satanists namely the Bush family okay who were friends and handlers of lavae all right so what we ostensibly believe are put out there by certain writers / philosophers i ideologues are not their real really their own work okay they're they're commissioned to do that so that the real source of these ideologies and mentalities can remain secret it away okay so anyway we have to understand what we're talking about we're talking about a socialist attitude of entitlement this is where it comes from because it comes from the belief that oh the state should provide everything for everyone and therefore hey you know how dare you you know go against that mentality by saying aye you want me to do something and it costs me money and resources and time and effort and energy even if I'm taking you up on your offer you know oh I have to make demands on you even though you offered the thing to do it my way and and as free and little resources I have to put into it you know I mean I just go back to this folks I'll do it when I get to the the Europeans okay let's just move forward invariably unwaveringly socialism um always descends into communism or a form of it okay and it can descend into nationalistic fascism as well it is possible okay or it can descend into a very twisted inbred variant of the to where you have certain aspects of the society acting fascistic or corporatist and then other aspects acting completely communist socialist but in general the social engineers of the world have decided that communism through socialism arriving at communism through socialism is the most effective means because it is largely done culturally and over a long swath of time compared to a nationalistic fascism form of totalitarianism which is often done as quickly as possible often through military coos and conquering other nations militaristically through military invasion this is seen as not preferable to the long marks through the cultural institutions that a socialist / communist regime would choose because it is done almost imperceptibly and then people wake up in a totalitarian society not even understanding how they got there often accomplished over multi generations multiple generations but people like Stalin said you know I only need one generation to you know have the future generations for hundreds of years and you know the generation that has been gotten in our culture is Generation Y other otherwise known as the Millennials okay and when I mean gotten I mean they are hardcore God okay to put it in Street lingo they are God okay and they don't even know how gotten they are all right see that's the problem is you have a a an entire entire generation of individuals an entire demographic of people that are so overly intellectualized and overly quote educated formerly that they largely don't have the common sense to understand how completely duped they've been okay that's why so many younger people in this generation believe in socialism and communism all right and what communism is people have to understand it and they have to go and read and understand really what this ideology is because people don't understand what it is I'm not going to get into all the planks of the communist manifesto today that's a whole nother presentation I will be doing that in I'm gonna do a long-form presentation it's probably gonna be about eight or nine hours called occult the dark occult origins of Nazism and communism because they have a shared dark occult origin okay so I'm gonna be getting into that in a formal long-form presentation not probably not on what on earth is happening more likely than not that will probably be being done either probably at the near next year probably toward the beginning of next year in Philadelphia I'll set up a location and I will deliver probably an all-day seminar here in Philadelphia just myself called the occult the dark occult origins of Nazism and communism probably in the year 2020 if we're all still here okay so what people have to understand about communism is communism is a system of international socialism see so the words national socialism is in the definition of communism here but the the prefix inter is applied at the beginning so national socialism is what Nazism was you know the the word Nazi is a truncation of Nazi oh now so Silesia to Deutsche arbeiterpartei and pricks use my German pronunciation I probably butchered that but if you take the acronym of it it's NSDAP National Socialist German Deutsche Workers arbiter party okay National Socialist German Workers Party NSDAP was the initials for the Nazi Party and then the truncation of it became Nazi in English because they didn't want to say the whole thing in German okay and in that is National Socialist it was a socialist regime but again it was National Socialist again that's what fascism is it's national socialism okay it means that you've accomplished socialism through a more individualistic nationalistic approach you've gotten it there appealing to people's egos and nationalistic pride and then you've largely conquered militarily instead of culturally you through military might that those are the mechanisms of National Socialism folks just read about it historically which most people won't pick up basic history books and read about it okay what we're talking about here in the form of communism has practiced by you know Red China and Soviet Russia we're talking about international socialism that's the only difference between communism and Nazism one does it through nationalism one does it through internationalism okay so this is international socialism it means instead of putting people on a nationalistic path you are putting them on a common world path the common goal common purpose to a world system okay and that's why this is favored by the people who talk about they want a new world order the new world order is international socialism and that's communism all right that's why they want us to go to the the gap in between going straight to communism you've got to get to full socialism they want democratic socialism they wanna they wanted to degrade from a republic okay down to a quote democracy down to democratic socialism then into pure socialism then eventually into international socialism which is communism okay so moving forward to understand the dynamics of why people do not understand what communism is and do not understand why people in high-level positions of Finance and banking and military and government okay want to bring about world communism through socialism and always want to project that socialism is a good thing for the masses of people and they want people subscribing to the idea of socialism it's the same thing is why do they want why do Satanists want people subscribing to the ideas of communism but oh I'm sorry of Satanism but on a lower level many me Satanism well you get a if you're a high level communist and you want to bring the world into totalitarian communism the New World Order the dark New World Order you have to bring people into a mini-me version of your mindset which is socialism that's mini-me communism it's the same thing as what I call mini-me Satanism and let me tell you something folks this book right here that I'm putting on the screen put this fullscreen okay this is probably the most important book any human being will ever read in addition to the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke and the most dangerous superstition by Larkin rose okay I have now asked multiple rooms of people at events that I've been at who has read this book cover-to-cover in its entirety it's a short book it's like 150 pages to 200 pages depending on how big the print is in whatever Edition you're getting it in okay maybe even less than that and hardly anybody's hands ever go up in my personal life I asked people how many people do I know of read people this book cover-to-cover I might know three or four people personally as individuals that have read this book cover-to-cover I'm telling my whole listening audience my whole viewing audience right now this is the most essential book right now that anybody could read at this point in human history this is it none dare call it conspiracy by Gary Allen I will link to a PDF copy of the book in this podcast download it put it on put it on your damn reading device whatever it happens to be whether it's a smartphone a tablet whatever the hell you want to read on okay and read this book cover-to-cover anybody who wants to claim that they're awaken has not read this book you're asleep I don't care what else you know you don't know what's going on in the world if you haven't read this book somebody had high position of government writing about it from the inside from his own knowledge from the inside just like I'm telling you about Satanism because I on the inside and came out of it this person's telling you about what's going on inside high-level positions of government because he was on the inside it's not prophecy folks it's a game plan okay all right people want to say it's conspiracy no it's called a game plan of internal collusion between high-ranking members of politics banking military industry etc that is operating in the very real world that you don't have to apply the moniker of conspiracy to to understand that it's happening and he called it none dare call conspiracy because it most certainly is an organized conspiracy and he was trying to explain to people what why do these people want to bring it in through socialism because this is what people don't understand they think they're trying to help you by bringing socialism in nothing could be further from the truth these people aren't interested in helping you they're interested in controlling you in enslaving you for anybody in the truth movement that is not read none dare call conspiracy by Gary Allen you are asleep and you don't know what's going on if you haven't read this book I don't know how much more how much much more harshly I can say it those who haven't read the book none dare call conspiracy are not awakened to the political machinations of what is are really going on in the world and if you can't take the time to read a hundred some page book cover-to-cover you're not worth anything let alone putting the time in to awaken or helping to awaken other people so read the book no problem my producer was just informing sorry folks are just informing we had a little network screaming hiccup there I apologize for that hopefully everything is working fine again but you know these things happen we are live so you know we'll just continue to go going back to this slide I'll link it in the you know in the podcast when I put it out also just as a brief aside people and ask you know well you know the live stream goes on YouTube when it's live it goes on Facebook when it's live on Vimeo you know we we simulcast on Vimeo Facebook and YouTube in addition to what on earth is happening calm slash show okay but the podcast officially gets put up from the raw video okay yeah and it's largely uncompressed video so I wanted to look as pristine as possible and I usually put that up the night after the show I'll take a break for a couple of hours after I do it because this show leaves me pretty drained and then I'll take a break I'll eat something I'll relax for a little bit then I'll go put the video up okay so you know don't expect the podcast immediately this isn't an automated process folks one day I'm gonna leave that till the next show okay one day I'm gonna leave doing the podcast til the next show and I'm gonna show everybody what I have to do to put the podcast up so you understand the work that I do after the show which nobody does for me I do it okay so you know coming some slack on the time it takes me to recuperate after I do a three-hour live broadcast you know to the time when I got to go back and sit at the computer immediately again and start working on the podcast okay there's no magical podcast button oh wait a minute oh I see it it's so bright above the return button there's the podcast button I thought that was the back slash but apparently that's the podcast button you hit that your podcast goes live right out boom oh it's all tagged everything it's up there in the format you want the XML feed is built boom podcast stop no work required it's one button on the keyboard sorry folks I missed it I didn't know that there was a podcast button on my keyboard see that's why you got attention and when you buy new technology you gotta look at the instruction manual you gotta look at all the buttons I you know if I would have known that I'd be hitting that button boom one second after the show is done play and it would be live so you know understand it's a complicated process okay and it takes a little while all right I'll do it live on the air one day thomas jefferson said and he was really talking about socialism here i predict future happiness for americans if they can prevent the government from wasting the labors of the people under the pretense of taking care of them that's what socialism is ladies and gentlemen it's taking all of the labor of the people into the hands and usability of the state as tools and then you're telling them we're doing this so we can take care of you and provide for everybody as nanny and mommy and daddy you know but really what they're doing is enslaving you all the while patting you on the head and patting you on the back saying we're going to take good care of you that's all it is and Thomas Jefferson understood that as did all the founding fathers okay but people don't want to listen to that conventional with that true conventional wisdom no they want to say they know better than you know our ancestors did in what to look for as far as government control goes yeah because we're doing a real good job of being vigilant for it now you know we're halfway into communism we're almost all the way in because this is what the Millennial hears and most of the Europeans free stuff because we love you you know the crown the state the government they just want to give you all this stuff they don't want to give it to you to keep you dependent and keep you acting like a little child just taking and sucking on the tit no they want they want to give it to us they love you keep calm right keep calm there's my there's my take on keep calm okay there's my take on the crown asking us to keep calm okay that's my answer okay to use psychopathic inbred cases of pure filth pedophilic filth okay but this is the attitude of most of the children of the world and by children I mean the adults of our society the eternal children and this is the podcast title this is the title of the show gimme gimme gimme right because we're in service to self mentality and I'm entitled and I deserve that you know how about stop allowing yourself to be robbed and spend your money how you want to spend it by not paying taxes you know stop allowing the Psychopaths to take from you find methods of doing runarounds around their system by whatever means necessary to do it and don't contribute into their taxation system of slavery and then put your money where you want to put it voluntarily you know but this is everybody's attitude gimme gimme gimme cuz I'm entitled I deserve to get it for free even though somebody else labored to create it to produce it to distribute it it's because there's no respect for property no respect for property rights see in their in their whole attitude there should be no such thing as property well if you dump property you dump rights with it because if you understand natural law all rights or property rights there can't can't be rights without property then think about it if the word proper means right its moral its proper its rights we use the words to mean the same thing that's not accidental those words were chosen to mean the same thing for very specific reasons so why do the Millennials have this mentality okay they have this mentality of instant gratification first of all who are the Millennials that I'm talking about who are the millennial generations who is the millennial generation so the millennial generation could be defined as Generation Y in between X and Z I'm a generation Xer I come from Generation X born between the years 1965 and 1980 I was born in 1974 right in the middle of Gen X okay you know in Gen Xers are more like focused on sort of a vocation you know they're not like Drifters from one project or career to another or you know they're generally like identify with like doing a a vocation of some type of task that they are very good at Gen Y is more you know flowed from job to job or work for from company to company mostly because there isn't a lot of job security anymore but it's like you know they don't really have that like sort of vocational idea about what they want to do in life so there are more drifters they're also highly focused on self service to self mentality not all of them again these are generalities not blanket statements in this case again some blanket statements are true and sometimes I'll make them in this case I'm making generalities generalized statements that are largely true but not always okay Generation Y was born between the years 1981 and 1996 some people will place that slightly higher I've heard you know 84 to 97 to 98 it's in that region okay you know early early 80s to mid 90s - even late 90s okay and they're highly focused on the it's like these are the people I was talking about last week - think the personal computer is over with we don't need high-end desktops or laptops we could just use tablets and self and smart phones okay they're always in their phone they're always in social media obsessed with social media this generation is obsessed with social media status on social media is like there life's goal okay and thinking that I can do everything on my cell phone I could do everything on my tablet well actually no you can't and that was a deliberate effort on the part of the social engineers to get you off of a truly creative platform like a powerful personal desktop computer okay or a powerful laptop computer all right that's that's what who we're talking about here okay so this has been also called the me me me generation and there we have it again mini-me Satanism me me me gimme gimme gimme instant gratification you know my generation has some of that but not to the extent that the next generation does now generation Z I'm hearing good things about that are seeing all the bullshit of Gen Y of the Millennials and going good god how do we let it get this bad and they're stepping up and doing something about it already as young as they are you know they're realizing how totally fucked their parents are you know how fucked up in the head that they are and realizing how fucked they're making the world and they're basically saying no we got to do something about this some of them not all of them but you know a portion of them are waking up just by the nature of how mentally screwed up their parents generation is okay and guess what I'll blame it right on my generation my generation made Gen Y Gen X produced Gen Y okay we produced the Millennials my generation produced the Millennial generations because largely my generation was so screwed up from the baby boomer generation that created us that we passed the nonsense right down to the children that my generation produced and created the Millennials it seems like the cycle is being interrupted a little bit I'm not going to use the word completely broken but it's not progressing in a cyclical pattern as it did over the last three generations something is going on with Gen Z that isn't the way that the social engineers are really planning for it now that being said let's see how it plays out I'm not prophesying anything there okay I'm saying that I think they have a little bit better of a chance that the gen Z younger generation does than the Millennials because the Millennials have I'm what I mean the mind control worked perfectly upon them when I mean it worked perfectly I mean it went flawlessly the Machine had not one kink in it during the formation of Gen Y at all the social engineers I have to give them a round of applause I mean you guys brilliant work okay you yeah it's there no joke these people are not a joke the social engineers who program Generation Y with their belief systems did a flawless job I have to say okay a flawless job because I have never seen in my life a more brainwashed generation ever ever okay and thank God your children aren't listening to your bullshit thank God okay that's all I have to say you know thank God your children are infinitely smarter than the dunces that you are most of them most of them I'm not talking every single person in that generation because there are some that are legitimately awake okay but I'm talking to the vast majority as a whole as a group okay you're you're not gonna get done to your children the mindfuck job that that the previous generation unfortunately allowed to happen to you it's not gonna happen with your children okay there's too much information too much data and they're just a little bit more streetwise than you are okay and they're not buying the lies that you bought from the mainstream media because let me tell you something folks this generation that they'll portray them in the media as oh they're always on their cell phone they are addicted to mainstream media addicted addicted okay and you want to say oh no they don't watch as much television they watch just as much television and they watch TV and other four just because they're not watching TV on a television doesn't mean that they're not paying attention to the mainstream media on other devices okay just because they absorb the same bullshit on a different device doesn't mean they're not taking the same bullshit into their minds okay so this is who Generation Y is the Millennial Generation okay and this is what I'm talking about that has this attitude of I needed on my terms I'm not interested in in your daily work of or what you have to go through or your routine your schedule your hardships it's me me me is this gonna be better for me well then do it even if it's harder for you okay that's their whole mentality their mentality is I care about only me it's a satanic mindset okay Satanism was very much propagated propagandized to this generation of individuals and they bought into it hardcore hardcore what else was very much propagandized to these individuals was socialism okay socialism was that the long march through the cultural institutions the Graham sheep land coming out of the Frankfurt School of Germany okay was brought into the mindset of the millennial generation in a hardcore form more so than any other generation on earth and that was done through the university systems of North America specifically the United States and of all the European countries the university system is where the Communists and socialists decided to spread their tentacles through okay and that's where they decided that they were going to actually conquer ties and conduct the the long march through the institution's that the plan of antonio gramsci the italian communist okay read about him read about the Frankfurt School which was you know said the conquering a nation militaristically with communism and then bringing to the rest of the world is not the way to do it that you would have to extend your tentacles to the far corners of the earth and then conquer the world culturally conquer each nation culturally weaken its people weaken the sexes divide the sexes divide people along all kinds of boundaries which we talked about on former shows about division and then conquer them through cultural means and that was called the long march through the cultural institutions and it has worked flawlessly and it has worked most flawlessly on Generation Y the millennial generation they bought into that whole plan of divide and rule divide and conquer bringing in socialism and eventually communism through a cultural mechanisms okay that is the mindset that largely their parents pushed them into that came out of the socialist schools of thought of the 1960s and 70s okay that invaded this country through Soviet Russia and other places in Europe this is why we've seen Millennials propagating socialism so much in the modern world and saying we don't want a capitalistic Society not that we have one they don't even understand that what they think capitalism is is actually cronyism or what is known as crony capitalism which is a collusion between government and corporate power it's not real capitalism okay and they want now to bring in what they call and many politicians in the world today like Sanders and Cortes are calling democratic socialism so here are basically communist flag wavers that are waving you know flags akin to the hammer and sickle although you know they're not putting the hammer and sickle on it or you know the Chinese star just straight red flags and calling it democratic socialism and you know look at look at the age group folks the age group is exactly the people that I'm talking about we're talking about people in their mid to mid 20s to early 30s who are getting you know politically quote active in the political circles and attempting to change the United States into a communist country which would then of course eventually fall into outright totalitarianism through communism as it always does throughout human history when ever attempted and they'll just give you these lines like oh it hasn't been done right yes Stalin just didn't starve enough people you know you know mal just didn't have enough people murdered you know that's all so you know they think that we're gonna get out of the crony capitalism by going into the opposite polarity which is called socialism and they want to do it through demo a blending between what they consider democracy and socialism and all this is folks is this is like you know well we're going to use the mechanisms of government to have voting and we're going to basically even if people are wrong and you know fifty-one percent of people vote to cannibalise the other 49 well then it was passed through law and it was democratic and so you know dive in with your forks and knives and chop up your fellow beings you know because it was put to a vote and it was democratically done you know that's what the real mechanisms of government are all about you know that's all they've ever been about they've never been about anything else except violence through coercive control that's it and you do that through voting and if the vast majority wants to commit whatever heinous acts of violence they want to commit well hey you voted on it you know forget individual rights this is about the majority rules you know it's about collectivism and majority rules well guess what most of the time the majority is wrong most of the time the majority is immoral you know you have to go down to the individual principles individual rights if you're going to get to truth if you're going to get to real prints if you're gonna get to real values okay and if you're ever gonna get to real freedom you certainly need to get down to individual principles and rights but yeah here's uh here's the Democratic socialists of American I want you to take a look at all the faces I want you to take a look at the age group it's a very nice neatly packed age range isn't it there's no very very young people and there's no certainly no people with any gray hairs in the head there's certainly no much older people you know from like our grandparents generation you know none of them are in there okay this is all you know people in their late 20s to maybe mid 30s max and that's the Millennials right now that's it okay and they think they know what's going on they think they have it figured out they think they know whether the woes of the world you know now they know what the mainstream media and their socialist professors told them that's what they know because they've been put through the gauntlet through the wringer of outcome based education which is Soviet style education based upon former Nazi style education based upon former Prussian military style education and if you don't understand that again you haven't been paying attention you're not awake you don't know where the modern education system comes from or the former systems of education that it was influenced by okay so what I'm trying to explain to people is real methods of Education to get people out of this type of a mindset and the real method of Education is the classical liberal arts education methodology known as the Trivium and quadrivium which we talk about here a lot on what on earth is happening these people none of them the the classical liberal arts education methodologies were all pulled from the schools of these people long before their birth okay they are not involved in true critical thinking methodologies they're not involved in real scientific methodology really never have been in the schools that they went to and that's why they came out outcome based education they came of that gauntlet that they were put through thinking exactly what the engineers who built that system of indoctrination want them to think that's how social engineering works folks and people are just too overly educated to acknowledge that they were duped and put through that wringer you know they don't want to admit that to themselves largely also because they're still drowning in like probably hundreds of thousands of dollars of school debt you know so-called education debt okay so you know this lifestyle leads to them basically not even making enough and being in debt so much that they can't even eat out a modest living and then they want to blame capitalism for that look I'm not I'm not you're you know huge proponent of capitalism and monetary systems and everything like that I'm a proponent of higher consciousness and true spirituality and a lot of the selfish assholes that you find in on the other side of the spectrum when it comes to being radical capitalists you know they don't understand a thing about real spirituality there are people in the anarchist movement they are say they're anarcho-capitalist and they say the word spirituality has no meaning to them consciousness is a meaningless term well left right asshole is a meaningful term to me which is what those kind of people are you know and you know these people are just as in basilic you know because they think that the state should take care and provide for everybody you know like a benevolent parent you know that's gonna take care of them from cradle to grave and provide further every need so in a recent poll conducted in America they just basically asked a bunch of people from many different states and many different walks of life and age groups provide the definition of socialism and of course the socialism is the means of production and distributions of of goods are in the hands of this state basically that's if people basically just answered that said you know publicly collectively whatever the means of production and distribution of goods as in the hands of the state is in the hands of the public or the state they would have been gauged the correct answer okay and in doing that only 16 percent of Millennials actually gave the correct answer of what socialism was when I'm gonna read you an article now coming up that talks about over 58 percent of Millennials want there to be socialism or don't want capitalism and yet only 16 percent could pretty when polled could provide a correct answer of what socialism even is Americans in general only did twice as well Americans above 30 years old only 30 percent of them correctly gave the answer less than a third approximately one third it's disgraceful that people can't give a simple definition of what socialism is you know and yet you know over half of them we're gonna be advocating for it I'm gonna pause the presentation right here and I want to go to an article okay so I'm gonna switch over to my web browser you can you can cut back to the browser and we'll go back to the presentation but I want to read this article now okay it's from The Washington Times not the most reputable source but I'll tell you what I believe the article that they're writing right now that they're publishing right now okay so they are they are they did a poll where they polled Millennials and asked them would you rather live in a socialist or communist nation than under capitalism and guess what folks in this article they actually also said if if fascism was a choice would you accept that over capitalism okay so it says this troubling turn highlights widespread historical illiteracy in American society now for the Washington Times that folks okay this is how radically off-base this poll got that even the Washington Times published that this is troubling and it indicates widespread historical illiteracy from a paper that I would say you know isn't that the most trustworthy source in the world okay however it at least tells the truth in this article which I'm gonna read okay so here's some former you know Soviet you know leaders including Lenin and Stalin busts they're shown it says the majority of Millennials would prefer to live in a socialist communist or fascist nation rather than a capitalistic one according to a new poll I just want to read that first statement again listen to this folks if this doesn't trouble and worry you you need your head screwed on straight because it's not okay the majority of Millennials would prefer to live in a socialist communist or fascist nation rather than a capitalistic one according to a new poll in the victims of communism Memorial Foundation's annual report on US attitudes toward socialism fifty-eight percent of the up and coming generation opted for one of the three systems either socialism communism or fascism compared to 42 percent who said they were in favor of capitalism the most popular socio-economic order was socialism with forty four percent support communism and fascism received seven percent support each so again they are for the stepping stone to communism which is socialism Marion Smith executive director of the victims of communism Memorial Foundation said the report shows Millennials are increasingly turning away from capitalism and toward socialism and even communism as a viable alternative this troubling turn highlights widespread historical illiteracy in American society regarding socialism and the systemic failure of our education system to teach students about the genocide destruction and misery caused by communism since the Bolshevik Revolution 100 years ago mr. Smith said in a statement Millennials are more likely to prefer socialism and communism rather than the rest of the country 59 percent of all correspondents chose capitalism as their preferred arrangement compared to 34 percent who said socialism 4 percent fascism and 3 % communism some of communism z' luminaries are admired by Millennials 31 percent said they have a favorable view of Shigure era 32 percent had a favorable view of Karl Marx 23 percent had a favorable view of Vladimir Lenin and 19 percent had a favorable view of Mao Zedong okay think about that folks that's one in five thought the Chairman Mao was an admirable human being who indirectly as a dictator led to the deaths of an estimated 90 million people okay that's an admirable soul Joseph Stalin was viewed favorably by just six percent in the poll only 33 percent of millennial of Millennials were able to identify the correct definition of socialism in this poll were they largely favored it still only 33 percent that that nationwide poll I just showed you only 16 percent could tell you what socialism was only 33 percent in the very poll in which 58 percent said that they would live in a system either socialism communism or Chisholm all out of them only 33 were able to identify correctly the definition of socialism they fared about as well as the rest of the country which only successfully identified socialism at a 34% clip generation Z the millennia the generation after the Mongols was the most informed group with 43 percent correctly identifying socialism you see the younger generation isn't taking the bullshit they're not taking the indoctrination as well as this Generation Y class of individuals just swallowed it down like I said they stayed they funnel it down the gullet okay with a funnel and a fine a firehose okay forget spooning it in you know can't get it in there fast enough throw a funnel down down the throat get the hose in there and just turn the valve on as fast as it can pump it in you know that's how fast we got to get that propaganda down the gullet okay so we're Millennials struggled compared to other generations was in the identification of capitalism just fifty one percent correctly said capitalism is the economic system based on free markets and the rule of law with legal protections for private ownership that was by far the lowest of any age cohort Americans as a whole correctly identified capitalism 67 percent of the time Millennials are also less likely to have a negative view of communism just 36 percent said they had a very unfavorable impression of communism and only 44 percent said they would be insulted if they were described as a communist think about that that means that 56 percent of the millennial generation said they would not even be offended if they were described by someone else as a communist could you imagine that this is this is who many of the people who listen to my show that these are your children okay that's all I have to say all right this is that this is the job you did raising children all right and then people want to say go pump out as many kids as you can is one of the reasons I haven't had children okay because this is the kind of job people do raising them or I should say not raising them all right as a whole 56% of Americans view communism very unfavorably that's tragically low that should be a hundred percent so only 56 view it very unfavorably and sixty-three percent would be insulted to be associated with the ideology one possible explanation for the millennial infatuation with socialism is that 53 percent of the cohort reports feeling burdened burdened by the economy so because they feel economically burdened they think we should trash any form of capitalism and have a socialist system by which this state controls everything and just meets it out the people as they deem fit for their needs yeah yeah it's worked so well it's it's just it's you know just look at it historically you know if forms of socialism have been responsible for the deaths of over 250 million people in the 20th century alone that's a quarter of a billion souls it's worked so well as a matter of fact it's worked exactly as intended folks it's worked exactly as intended Millennials were the only age group more likely to say America's economic system works against me rather than for me generation Z had the most positive impression of the economy with 66 percent saying it works for me although many of them yet have to have yet to enter the workforce the victims of communism Memorial Foundation survey was conducted online from September 28th to October 5th it pulled 2,300 members of the general public aged 16 and above all right so we can cut away from that for a moment I'll switch back to my slide presentation I think that was a very pertinent article to view and to you know explain to people that that is a what is going on in our culture so to go back to the slides this was that national poll only 16% of Millennials and in the whole country were able to identify correctly what socialism was by definition so you could see why so Millennials have this attitude okay and why they're identifying with it they're poorly schooled they're poorly educated and you know whether you I'm not talking about like you know compulsory schooling I'm talking about they're not educated at all they're not truly educated they're indoctrinated and again that's the do to the gram Qi plan look it up okay understand that stems out of Europe and it's another reason that Europeans have a lot of the same mentality as well okay but look up the gram Qi plan of the long march through the institution's front that came out of the Frankfurt School inspired by Antonio Gramsci okay that's GRA MSCI gram Chi the long march through the cultural institutions understand that was their plan they did it through education through cultural infiltration of the educational system in America and through you throughout all of Europe okay and they put communist professors in these areas that or we're Soviet and or outright try come in their mindset okay and they put them into these positions of Education high-level positions university tenured at university and they just absolutely let the floodgates loose brainwashing the American and European public of young people okay they knew that that's how they were going to hit the population going to educated cultured centers where people would you know propagate the ideas out to the next generation down below them and that's exactly what happened so Europeans why do they take this attitude and therefore why do they act entitled okay cuz I'm gonna explain some of the things that they've done and what they'll ask okay see let me before I even read this let me explain talk about some of that dynamic okay what people will ask me you know when I have already said in instructions this is a set way that I do it this is all the time that I have I don't have time to do it any other way that's the main thing that I want people to understand right if you were me dealing with many many many many people on a daily basis which you don't do you're not see there this is why they're in service to self mentality and they don't look at it from anybody else's point of view they never put themselves in somebody else's shoes that's the whole part of the problem they can never turn or turn it around and look at look at it from a different perspective something from somebody else's point of view they don't do that they're only ever thinking me me me me me me me what can I get out of this right so I'm like I can't do this any differently would you be willing to go and use this carrier over here oh it's only you got to go to the other side of the city no I drop packages off in one location because I do multiple packages a day I don't have time for anything else I can't make an exception for you it has to work in a regimented way I can't be specialized toward any individual in this case because I'm one person trying to do the best I can to get the word out there with the time that I have to do it see that's why there's a set way of doing it I'm not telling you I don't respect individualism that's ultimately what this is all about okay but I can't tailor the experience just for a each individual person or I'd be running myself ragged more than I am okay and the point is is if someone has generously made you an offer that you want to take him up on you don't want to do the work that I did to assemble all of that data right you can do it don't find it yourself right you don't have to get it from me no one has to get the ark from me I'm not forcing it on anybody you have to receive this this dataset from me you don't have to no one has to look into it right you want to it's something you want right so then everybody is like well this costs too much can I send it this way no I don't want it destroyed or lost I want it insured a certain way I want to carry it and handle a certain way I want it packed a certain way want to know why I'm the one who's going to fulfill the offer for you I'm providing the service so the service is on my terms not your terms right so it's like if a cable company doesn't have the channel as you want you don't subscribe to it you go to somebody who does oh you're free to go and get the data from someone else I never told anybody they couldn't copy it for someone else I couldn't once it's in your possession you can do whatever the hell you want with it you could set it on fire for all I care I think it would be highly disrespectful to all the work that's on there but it's your property that's what property means you're allowed to do what you want with it that's one of the reasons I'm stringent with the instructions for the arc Drive because I don't want damage to happen to someone's property that isn't mine I wouldn't I would I would treat my property the same way with that level of care and respect why wouldn't I do it for someone else's property okay so the point I'm making here is that I I see in my experience and you could say okay this is subjective right but in my experiences with American citizens who have done taken me up on this offer they seem to really understand and respect personal property they seem to get it and that's because I think in America we have more of a culture of don't mess with anybody else's stuff they work for most of us do now again that's not a blanket statement cuz there are some people that have no respect for other people's possessions things a property etc and or will steal lie cheat to get whatever they want and harm anybody else or their property that's also a mentality here in America don't get me wrong there are low-lives who act like that okay however the people who take who are into my information and take me up on the offer that I have given about the arc Drive okay seem to really respect my time and effort and don't get uppity in asking me to do it a different way they see that my time is limited that I am trying to put the resources that I can into doing what I can for people and they seem to take it in a humble way and just say if this is what I gotta do mark then that's fine then I'll just I'll follow your instructions and they generally don't even ask they don't ask for anything different now multiple times I asked people nicely nicely I can't do this personally I can't tailor it personally for you I'm sorry but I can't I don't have the time the energy the resources I have to just have it a set way and just knock these out okay because I have so much other stuff I got a do during week again I'm sorry but the slideshow fairies just don't come to me anymore and build all my slides for me during the week right the package packing fairies they don't arrive and pack up all my stuff that I have to ship right okay the research gnomes don't hop into the house and do all my research for me and it's all waiting there I do all that stuff okay so I wish we had all of these beings we need the package Pixies the research gnomes and you know the the the the slide making the the presentation fairies okay but I'm sorry but these are mythical creatures that don't exist in real life okay so what I've noticed with Europeans and Canadians are they don't like it when someone says I have personal rules regarding this offer they don't want that to exist they think everything should be completely on their terms and I've it's not so it's not something I'm saying because I've somehow don't innately like Europeans or Canadians I hang out with anybody treat them on equal terms I judge people by the content of their character nothing about where they're from you know their culture their skin color anything their sex nothing like that okay I treat people even-keeled based on how they behave that's it and all I want to see is do they behave morally and do they behave respectfully toward other people so when I have interacted in many cases and again I just I want to say emphatically not all okay there are many people from Europe and Canada they're highly respectful individuals and there they're just they're like look I cut above okay that's that's all I have to say however they're in the minority until I really had to get in their face about it now it's improved okay so this is I'm largely talking about in the past but I think this is a holdover from how inculcated into socialist attitudes they are in the European Union okay so what I would say is I don't want to do this on your terms you can do this for me you know why can't you do this differently for me right this is gonna cost me more money doing it your way if I do it my way I won't have to pay as much money to the carrier well who said any word about how much it would cost I never told anybody a thing about what a package would cost to send to a private carrier which is what the Ark requires you can't send it through the post office I've had so many arks lost or damaged through the post office I don't use them as a carrier anymore okay I send out things that are you know less important items like just t-shirts or you know DVDs that can be easily replaced okay rather than someone's hard drive with a ton of data on it which I want to have a little bit of reverence for because this is not their own property it's not my property okay it's theirs okay and it has the data of what can potentially transform the world on it so I want to show that a little bit of respect right yet they'll continuously ask I want to do it this way instead of your way right when I asked nicely don't ask for special treatment I'm not going to give you special treatment because I can only afford to and have the time to do it this way when I deal with so many people and so many packages on a daily basis right so the Americans seem to get that and say I'll respect your wish I'll respect your time I'll respect your resources because I know you're one person trying to send out all this stuff it's like a server in the server model that we talked about last week the one server okay and then all the clients receiving the data from that one server okay I'm like the server in the middle of that model okay well and the other people will say how many people continue to say put the ark online first of all that's not the point of the ark okay the Ark the whole point of the Ark is that you're researching offline so that you have to make no internet connection at all no matter how fast or slow or non-existent of an internet connection you have the data is already local that's the point of the ark I don't want to distribute it online first of all the other thing is people who haven't dealt with this much data try uploading a terabyte of data see how you do see how well you do on your internet connection then I want you to try to download a terabyte of data off of some web server or something see how well you do okay all right yeah you could probably do that with a torrent file right but you know it depends on also how much it's going to be seeded and and people are gonna keep seeding it all right so in any one of those instances trust me trust me folks I've put out more arcs to people personally through my house than anybody has online trust me it's in the thousands okay you look at just about any tort and see how many times it's seeded you're lucky if it ever hits a thousand okay more people have the ark do to me copying it on a personal computer right here in my house and have it from anybody that's ever attempted to distribute any amount of that information online so I'm not interested in putting it online stop asking me okay I hope that clarifies why I don't want it online the Ark is to research offline so you don't need an internet connection to have access to all this data okay so I want to read this it's a maybe a little bit small may we go fullscreen that's better okay this woman says this is a meme I believe taken from some social media or a website he is she says I'm a school teacher in Denmark making about 61 thousand dollars a year we get free education you don't have to pay for the doctor or the hospital and students even get paid to learn it all sounds so great right however I forgot to mention that nothing is ever free the minimum income tax in Denmark is 40 percent okay and I believe this was back in like 2007 or eight or nine something like that it was it was a while back okay this was this was not now okay I don't know if the date is in here but Waka I'll keep reading also we pay a sales tax of 25% that's on top of their income tax sales taxes 25% there and on top of that the government applies duties and fees a gallon of gasoline is about ten dollars ten dollars for a gallon of gas tax on a car is 180 percent this is called a V 80 in Europe a value-added tax so anything that they deemed non-essential they put a v8 e on like a car meaning that a car that sells for about twenty thousand dollars in the United States like a Honda Accord raises the price to an astounding forty thousand dollars in Denmark for the same car Denmark is the highest taxed nation in the world not just Europe but in the world taxed an average of 80 percent on every dollar earned Dane's have the highest personal debt in the world few will ever own a car or a house anyone who makes over $80,000 annual annually pays a personal tax of 68 percent this means that people with higher earnings have either found ways to evade the tax or have left the country taking their companies with them what's the motivation when you're giving that much money back to the government what's the motivation to succeed or improve nothing you know they won't let people do anything that they want with their own money that's how heavily taxed it is this is what communism is folks here's the new tagline that has to be brought out on every show is that's what communism is this isn't just socialism that's what communism is okay and it's worse it gets even worse than that Denmark suicide rate for the past five decades has averaged twenty point eight per with the highest rate of 32 the American suicide rate has averaged 11 point one during the last five decades and it has never exceeded twelve point seven more than 11% of dein of adult Danes supposedly the happiest people in the world are on antidepressants and I'd say it's higher than that that's a very low estimate everyone wants the American Dream in Denmark's neo communism economy no one will ever own or accomplish anything this is because there is no respect for individuality and personal private property okay individual property okay and this is the attitude that is being taken by more and more this is that the cultural inculcation that is being taken into the mindset of most Europeans this is why they act like they are above someone else's time and effort that you have to tailor to their needs and whims okay I cannot tell you every I won't even go through them but every single solitary data point that I requested in the arc Drive has been fought tooth and nail toward me by Europeans and Canadians Canadians to a little bit lesser degree than Europeans but not drastically and again they've both gotten better because folks let me tell you something I have since going through visually what to do for the Ark Drive and going through the instructions and telling people how I do this myself okay and what I am how I am offering this and why I ask these things because of respect for trying to protect other people's property okay it has gotten a lot better that they have they have not gone as terribly into the obnoxious you know bickering back and forth with me over change this stipulation do this for me the way I want it done okay and you know what I had to get almost mean about it right I told you I asked nicely first and said please don't make requests never saying I'll do anything if you do but I said please respect my wishes respect my time and and my efforts this is how I do it it's a set method it works for me please don't ask me to do it any other way nicely right then repeatedly knowing that I had asked to respect that I would get back more and more and more and more and more requests in the face like flaunting it in the face throwing it right in your face like oh you've asked me not not to ask you to do it this way here let me throw it right in your face I'm gonna ask anyway like just totally disrespectfully you know when when I only asked nicely please respect my time and my wish is to do this a certain way that's all that's how I asked at first well then when would come back over and over and over again Oh like I would say 90% made requests to do it a different way 90% okay so at that point after I said don't ask me it would drop it's still about 3/4 what asked me to do it a different way so I had to I had to say if you ask I'm gonna take away the offer right that's how I had to get that nasty about it I had to almost like show teeth because and I didn't want to be like that I generally you got to understand how non-confrontation I am at first when people push me though then I don't just become con for take confrontation all getting outright aggressive if I'm pushed okay I just don't think people should push people like that don't press other people's buttons because you don't know how much they will snap right I don't press other people's buttons because I don't know what who they are I don't when I go on the street I mind my own business and I'm armed III am armed when I walk on the street okay but I mind my own business I don't say a word bother anybody because I first of all I don't know who they are I don't know how crazy they are I don't know what happened to them I don't know what kind of a mood they're in I want to let them be I don't know anybody anything except non-aggression that's it that's what I owe anybody and that's what everybody else knows everybody leave it other people alone okay I apologize for the noise in the background I'll know if that's coming through but there's a car alarm somebody's not shutting off obviously they've you know left for the day another car alarm has gone off and it's blaring in the neighborhood and you know unfortunately hey I don't have a soundproof studio I do my show out of my home you know I'm sitting in my bedroom right now folks because that's the shoestring budget I can do this on ok it looks pretty damn good for being on that shoestring budget but unfortunately I don't have a soundproof studio you know I wish I could afford something like that but I can't so we got to deal with it anyway this is where Europeans are at culturally ok and that's the problem there culturally in a position where they've been totally brought into a socialist mindset and now because so much has been taken from them they feel entitled to take from other people as if like we're just perpetual we'll just perpetuate this cycle like oh I'm given all this the government they're providing me well you got to do things for me for free too you know I think that's where this comes from and again we're well into the third hour now I don't think we're gonna have time for calls I'm just letting people know if there are time we'll take them but I as I said it'll take as long as it takes I also want to show people a video downloading okay which I didn't get to I'm going to do an addendum of last week's show still if there's if time allows for that but anyway I I thought just providing an explanation for why helps to clarify this I don't think these are just bad people right Europeans aren't bad people I think they should be our brothers and sisters in the fight for freedom right Canadians our brothers and sisters to the north of the United States should be in the truth and freedom movement fighting alongside Americans in the fight for truth and freedom okay we are not we shouldn't be at each other's throats I'm not bringing this up to further divide people and be at each other's throats I like Europeans and Canadians I want them to understand what's really going on I want them to champion for the truth and champion for freedom okay but we also have to understand our shortcomings and they'll say many Americans are ignorant I couldn't agree more you'll go out on the street yet look at what these polls I just showed you today's show I mean look at how ill-educated my own American brothers and sisters are I mean could you imagine this I'm horrified by these numbers that are shown in these polls these are in polls that's like of like that probably underestimate how bad it is and these aren't these aren't even like new sources that would like say won't even tell people the truth about how bad it really is okay and I'm showing you those numbers and they're horrifying you know the numbers are probably much worse okay but the point here is is I'm showing people this for improvement I'm showing people this because if you some people don't even know that they should be embarrassed about their beliefs and behaviors about their attitudes and behaviors they don't even understand that it looks childish it looks like you're telling someone else that their time isn't worth your time you know that you're better than them in that way it's a very entitled attitude to have I'm not gonna use the word privileged it's entitled there's a difference okay you know it's saying that you deserve this when you've done nothing to achieve it or earn it okay and again there are some people who request the Ark that have done a lot of their own work but they're few and far between folks I mean you know if I really had to gauge how many people request the ark drive out of out of that number percentage-wise how many people really have their own thing going and are doing it well it's less than 1% I'd say maybe about 1% okay so and I get it the people who are requesting this are in the in infant stages of this growth and learning experience experience so that's why they want the knowledge and that's great I don't want to discourage people by talking about this to get the ark nari so the whole point here also is it's gotten better since I talked about it publicly I said I was gonna talk about it publicly and it was still getting bad at that point then when I finally brought it up and told people why their behavior was rude and even ignorant you know it got better I gotta say congratulations the people who are sending these from overseas wherever it has to be Europe and other overseas countries you guys have been doing a fantastic job since a podcast number 199 about the Ark drive like fantastic nobody's arks been damaged you've been packing it great so that the it doesn't get damaged and you've been having some basic respect for the offer which I very much commend you for and appreciate and that's what this is about it's about improvement it's about getting better yesterday then you were you know getting better tomorrow than you were the day before that's all not nothing else and that's all I ask that's all I could ask anybody for okay that's what I've been asking from day one with this show do your research look into things deeply come to your own conclusions but do it through logic reason and intuition right people don't understand that that that's to come together you know people will say oh that's a contradiction no it isn't not a bit you have to have good intuition to even go no where to go and what books to read and what videos to watch you got to use both you got then you have to even use it to say is this worth pursuing more and get downloading more regarding this is it gonna help it ask the big question what's gonna help the most what is gonna do the most what is gonna be the best way to help what is gonna help the most in the world okay so that being said I want to just wrap this up with talking about ultimately all this is about is about the difference between collectivism versus individualism okay when we get into talking about political ideologies okay versus real freedom okay we're talking about people who believe in the collective versus who respect the rights of the individual the collective is a group construct it's a constructional idea doesn't really exist in nature individuals exist in nature okay so this whole thing of the collective it has this mindset okay that is all construction again this is the nature of my work the underlying basis of all my work ladies and gentlemen is what is the difference between the natural and the artificial the real versus the illusory and the constructional well this is it this is what it all comes down to the individual is real the individual owns property the individual has rights the collective is a construct that can be used by the state to prey on somebody's you know desire for better just a state of being in the world more equality under Rights etc but it's preying on that it's preying on that you know altruism that is in most people okay and that you can legislate that or you can get that done through coercing through collective means which is what government is so here you have the black sheep that represents the individual saying I just think that all interactions all human interaction should be voluntary that's it very simple that's non-aggression principle all human interaction should be based on voluntary meet you know consent that's it everything should be consensual once you break consent you have something called coercion which is violence I believe that all relationships should be consensual okay voluntary and then you have the herd with their herd think they're collectivist herd think mentality company that's a you that's utopian hippy but who would build the roads freedom isn't free move to Somalia government is a necessary evil and on and on and on and on we need democratic socialism let's throw that in there you know it's the same collectivist nonsense think that leads to all kinds of injustice --is destruction of freedom and ultimately slavery chaos and death okay this is what eventually results from collectivism every single time and if you don't think so all you have to do is pick up a history book and read it which far too few will do you know I've been asking people to read none dare call conspiracy for the better part of 10 years now and like a handful of people have done it you know and they yet people will still call themselves advocates of the truth and freedom movement when they haven't read practically the Bible on the subject you know ultimately this is what it's ultimately all about folks this is where collectivism versus individualism goes we move more down the road of collectivism we're moving down the road of totalitarianism and slavery we respect the rights of individuals and we get out of this socialist and entitled mindset and understand principles and rights and natural law we are moving toward a world that is based on real freedom under natural law the laws of morality that ultimately govern the consequences for the behavioral choices of human beings and beings that are even beyond human beings but natural law isn't about animal animal kingdom see and people talking about objective morality versus subjective morality and can't understand the concept that the laws of morality don't apply to animals the animals in in the field living in the only earth do not have the brain capacity and understanding and development in the brain and central nervous system to understand the difference between right and wrong to be held to account according to the laws of behavioral consequence you have to have a brain that is capable of understanding the laws of behavioral consequence and the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior animals don't have that you cannot put them in the same category as human beings and getting gauge them on the same behavioral standards are you nuts are you completely nuts that is like saying oh we're gonna give an award here for who has a you know built the best model of the solar system and you know we're gonna gauge you know Charlie here in the third grade versus Charlie's dog well Charlie's dog can't do an operation like that so you know you're we're gonna get gage that according to the same standard they're it's not the same capabilities this is why people have to understand natural law which is the laws of consequence have nothing to do with animals it has nothing to do with Darwin Darwinism or Darwin in Darwinian theory at all okay look I think next week's show or maybe in a couple weeks not sure if I might have a guest next week I might do a show on this if I don't have a guest okay I might do a show called what natural law is not okay so I've never done that I've never actually done an entirety of a show on all of the things that people who have a zero understanding of what I'm talking about when I order the phrase natural law think in their own mind their own mental definition that it means and then they babble on and ramble on and they spew out all that nonsense that verbal diarrhea about what they think natural law means that has absolutely zero to do with what natural law really is so I think maybe I'll take this as a segue okay and maybe next week the topic for the show will be what natural law is not okay so we can clarify that once and for all time here formally on the show of what I do not mean when I talk about natural law and what you can never use as an example to represent the laws of morality or even objective morality at all when it comes to human standards for morality animals can't have standards for morality because they're animals they don't have the capacity for understanding morality and yet you still have imbeciles debating this okay so I'll end on this next slide which really sums up the entirety of the thing don't be one of the sheep racing toward the edge of the cliff with your attitude about socialism and your attitude about entitlement okay be the dog who's saying the black sheep I'm sorry who's saying excuse me excuse me excuse me and going the opposite direction against all the herd of groupthink and collectivist mentality that thinks they know what they're doing but is racing over the edge of a cliff to their deaths be the black sheep who is the individual who understands individual property individual rights and natural law as the mechanisms that will all ultimately lead to true freedom and true voluntary human interaction which should be the only form of human interaction okay so you know you could be harsh about it you could be polite about it and say excuse me but I'm going heading this way you could head that way okay but in one form or another be the individual and don't go with the collective mindset because the collective mindset always leads over cliff alright so with that my formal slideshow aspect is finished I'm going to just go back to it briefly because I'm going to ask people if you find donation in the work that I've done here on what on earth is happening please visit what on earth is happening donation gifts that's gifts dot what on earth is happening calm best way of visiting it is just hitting the gifts tab or button on the website this way you can just read the caveat and then click into the green button if you're okay if you have a Bitcoin account or a PayPal account that's the methods that I take for donations here also if you want to make a if you want to get the ark Drive which I've talked about on this episode a whole lot okay because this was the impetus this was the influencing factor for making the content of this episode so if you want to get the Ark Drive go to what on earth is happening slash Ark or just click the Ark drive tab or Ark button okay and you can read about what the Ark is what's basically on it and what's required you need fill out the form to get the shipping instructions to receive the Ark drive and please you know follow them people have been following them very well and their property has been in great shape it's been making the full round trip back to them and they've been enjoying the contents of the Ark and becoming enlightened as a result and if you want to make a straight donation to the cause of what on earth is happening go to what on earth is happening calm slash donate there are ten different methods for donation now including PayPal a patreon Amazon wishlist to donate directly with tech needs and several crypto currencies or you could do it the old-fashioned way with a good old fashioned check or money order so check out the donate tab or button on what on earth is happening if you want to make a donation thank you to everyone who has contributed we couldn't do this without you and this is what earth is happening is run solely on your donations through the gifts donation donation gifts and through straight donations without your support I wouldn't be able to continue to do this so thank you so with that being said I want to give an addendum to last week's show because a few people wrote to me and basically said that it was a pretty big oversight on my part and I agree with them that it was a large oversight that I didn't cover how to do something that everybody should know how to do and that's download YouTube videos so I'm gonna do that here today in the last half-hour of the show and if there's time for calls we'll take a couple before the end but let's see how this goes okay so let's switch over to my laptop I'm going to go to YouTube okay and I'm going to type in individualism versus collectivism individualism versus collectivism okay and let's see what videos come up collectivism and individualism okay here we go okay I think this is a perfect one so here's gia or Griffin on collectivism versus individualism okay let me just click this it is a lecture it looks like it's an hour and 17 minutes long let's just look through it why we have these problems in the world we're not going to all right all right all right this looks like a perfect example to download okay now I am using Firefox okay now different people will have different takes and preferences for browsers I'm a fan of free and open source software that's why I use Firefox I try to use open source software wherever possible I am using a Mac which is the antithesis of that if Apple is the antithesis of that I should say not really the Mac per se but Apple is certainly thin - this is of that in the modern world I use it because I am sort of tied to the platform by you know a lot of media that I've made in programs that I built with it so I do prefer it as a creative platform I hate the company but that that's neither here nor there I'm using Firefox and it is open-source software I think it's a good choice for a browser number one because I think the rendering engine the quantum rendering engine in the new Firefox is probably better than most other rendering engines I don't really prefer the WebKit engine engine that's in Safari or Chrome rendering engine personally so I like the speed of Firefox I like the layout engine and I like the plug-in architecture the add-on architecture which is what I'm going to show you right now so YouTube doesn't make any other videos downloadable for you no copyright reasons or censorship reasons okay so this will show you a way to preserve things that are potentially going to be censored on YouTube by just downloading them to your computer and then you could distribute them by other means like on a hard drive a thumb drive on other areas of the internet through BitTorrent through other YouTube channels Vimeo whatever okay so it's a way to do an end run around censorship of any kind on the web okay so let's let's look at I'm gonna do it through an add-on to Firefox now there are other means of doing this which I'll get to but this is a universal means through a universal browser what that means is you could do this on any platform okay so I'm trying to keep it as I'm trying to keep the methodology of doing this as platform agnostic as possible okay so you could do this on Linux you could do this on Windows you could do this on a Mac with Firefox and the add-on I'm about to show you okay so I'm going to click the menu button on the Firefox interface that's on the far right underneath the the title bar okay so that's this little see this little a hamburger 3 lying menu icon that's iconic for menu ok I'm clicking that now in there I'm gonna click on add-ons ok so I click add-ons that makes a new tab and it shows me the extensions that I have in my browser so I'm using one password which lets me keep my passwords and encrypted database I'm using Downie which is a program I'm going to show you if you're a Mac user in a few moments I use something called furniture that I could open video windows outside the browser in you know I use a pop-up blocker called pop-up blocker ultimate I use an ad blocker called you block origin and there was an acrobat plugin I have that disabled ok so anyway these are some extensions that don't come with the browser that I've added now I'm going to show you one called video download helper ok so I'm gonna type in 2 here where it says find more extensions in Firefox ok video download helper so download helper is all one word download helper just like that ok and now that's gonna and folks we're doing this in real time ok so you know if there's a technical glitch it's what it is this is this is a live demo ok just that as a caveat there alright so video download helper you'll see it is the most popular with over 3 million users so the people who do YouTube or or any other video downloading this will not just work on YouTube this will work on any page that embeds a video so if there's an embedded video you can grab the embedded video with this plug-in with this add-on for Firefox so about three million people have this plug-in because the people who are doing this know that it works ok so I'm gonna click there on to the add-on and it says video download helper the easy way to download and convert web videos from hundreds of YouTube's like websites add to Firefox I'm gonna click this button here that says add to Firefox ok Firefox is going to ask me do you want to add video downloader it requires these permissions I'm going to say yes I want to add it ok congratulations you've just installed video download helper ok I'm gonna hit OK right here and then now there is one more thing you will have to do before you start downloading video you'll have to go to the settings and you will have to install the companion app the companion app makes it possible for your operating system to actually download the video to your file system so you have the browser plugin but now you need the application which basically takes it from your browser and saves it into your operating system ok so I'm gonna click here again I'm going to go back to add-ons click the menu go back to add-ons now video download helper is in my installed extensions and I'm gonna hit preferences right here this is the Preferences window and you can customize it however you like I'm not going to go into all the ways it can be customized I'm just going to show you it says companion app not installed right here this is what we have to get installed ok so I'm going to click this disclosure cross right there and it says you have to install the companion app ok so I'm gonna click install companion app that's gonna take me to another tab in my web browser and I know this is gonna look complicated but it you don't have to do this once ok so then for the Mac this will show you for linux for windows whatever system you're on it'll show you a way that you could download and install this okay so i'm just going to use the recommended installation method I'm gonna hit it's a package installation I'm gonna hit download all packages is just it's a piece of software it's like an installer you just double-click it and you install it so it says you've chosen to open this is the name of the package net download helper Co app okay I'm gonna hit save file so I hit save file you just saw my folder down there jump that's my downloads folder okay I'm gonna go to my downloads folder and open it okay so this takes me to my Finder interface and I'm gonna just double click on the file I just downloaded which is net download help or Co app this is the package okay for the companion app okay I'm gonna double click that and it gives me an installer I'm gonna hit continue and then install alright I'm gonna just allow it to install and I'm gonna hit close and you can either keep the package or move it to the trash I'll move it to the trash I don't need that anymore okay now I'm going to go back to Firefox and I'm going to close this tab and I'm going to right here hit recheck for the companion app so it says verifying companion app companion app installed we found the companion app in your Applications folder you're set now to download from any site that you can browse to that has a video embedded on it okay I'm gonna close these other tabs okay and so that wasn't too bad you know some people will consider that technical it was one down it was a download of a browser add-on and a download of a little small companion application that goes into your Applications folder that's it that's all so yeah an extension to a browser and a small program okay now we can download this video okay so I'm gonna refresh the page and it I have to allow access through my firewall which I will okay I'm gonna pause the video here okay now I'm going to go to this button right here you'll see that it put a new little button on the interface next to that menu okay so if I click that it will show me a couple of variations of the video that are available for download so I there is a 720p version and the 1080p version so I'm gonna download the 1080 version which is the full HD version okay so all I have to do is click here and hit download or I could just hit quick download now it's downloading so if I click in here and I hit running it will show me that the video has started to download and again it's a long video you know it's a it's an hour and 17 minutes and it's full HD so it's gonna take a while to download but you'll see it's already gotten one percent okay and it will put it in a folder inside your home folder called DW helper okay nothing's in there yet because it's not done downloading but it'll make a folder in your home folder and it will call it DW helper which is the download helper and when it's finished downloading you will then have the full video in your d DW helper folder inside your home folder you can go in there you can move it wherever you want you could double click it to watch it right there that is how to download just about any video that you find on any webpage that you can navigate to okay so I'm gonna show you one other method for doing this okay now this is my preferred method but this will only work on a Mac okay now there are other apps that are equivalent to this so again last week when I showed you that there are methods for downloading things with BitTorrent okay the idea was don't memorize the steps right the steps are just the method that we used in this particular instance on this platform using this app right if you're on a different platform it might have different steps if you're using a different app it might work a different way right so for example I was talking to a friend about IRC okay and you know a former friend showed me how to use direct client to client search engines they call DCC search engines right so I went on one and you know I was gonna download a file that I wanted to watch a documentary and this server had it on IRC and you know I started downloading it and my client program for IRC was very buggy it hadn't been it was I used to use an IRC program called Lincoln asst okay for the Mac which I liked I thought it was a good one there's a lot of old clunky ones old pure text interfaces this one had a nice window to interface it had like a direct client to client transfer feature worked really well when it was in its heyday I just checked you know I haven't been on IRC a lot and I haven't run Lincoln US in a while the last time this app was developed on the Mac was back in 2012 the developer has like you know it's abandoned where that's what they call when the developer stops making improvements and just lets the software just go so this program was abandoned where right and I think you'll you'll benefit from this anecdote okay because it helps demonstrate the adaptability that you have to have when it comes to doing things when you stay rooted in your ways and just tightly I'm gonna do it just this way this way this way okay and memorize steps and not just go along with the flow of something of how a general idea works right you're gonna find you're gonna be lost in computing okay this is about correlative thinking correlational thinking right this is what we've talked about this endlessly when we talk about the occult okay the occult contains tons of examples of correlative or correlational thinking the same applies with the technological world okay so I found Lincoln us to be super crashy when using it again in the real world on a modern operating system it hadn't been developed I guess since you know Mac OS 10 point 11 or 12 years ago right I'm using 10.14 now right so I said well let me see if there's another better IRC client so I downloaded something called textual right and I've never seen that program before in my life never saw it downloaded it for the first time open it up right there's a few things in different places but in general I recognize where to go to do things immediately because it's a general idea how does one use an IRC client right a general idea how does one use a a BitTorrent client a general idea how does one use an Internet video downloader they're going to have general principles that they're built on right that's the principle that's what you have to understand all right if you try to just memorize cotton memorize you know details of where this is at where this is at word and menus and tasks you are not going to be there in something that's built differently so you have to adapt and say I'm not looking for exact memorization 'el tasks this isn't a trained monkey thing where you know do this then this then this that no it's about the conceptual idea of what does this program do what is the purpose for it where might these items live if the person has a general idea of interface development okay and then you're going to adapt or correlate correlational you're going to correlate in your mind where functions might be in that other app okay so I open up textual and I was almost immediately able to start using a program that I've never seen before in my life because I got the general concept instead of memorizing tasks this is what good practices in computing are okay and in teaching technology which is going to be a big part of what on earth is happening going forward because I'm telling you folks I meet technologically illiterate people and it's it's unacceptable this is the equivalent of not knowing how to read and write in today's world ok it's not acceptable ok because if you're going to actually try to communicate and effectively teach other people you have to know how to do this stuff this isn't optional it's required so get the concept don't memorize tasks ok so I'm gonna show you a video downloader that is custom built for the Mac meaning it's a native Mac OS application you might go and type in to a search engine for example the program I'm gonna show you briefly is Downey ok so Downey is built for the Mac that there's no Windows version there's no Linux version however you might be able to type into a search engine of your choice what is a equivalent of Downey for windows of the Downey video downloader application on the Macintosh for Windows or for Linux so you know I when I'm on Windows or Linux I'll just use video download helper I know it I'm used to it so I use it and it works ok but you might want a native app on Windows or Linux so find something that does the same thing look on software comparison websites you know on all type in alternative to and then type in Downey for Macintosh right and just you'll find an alternative they exist then learn about the software buy it you know if you have to and start using it ok so let me show you Downey and how easy this one is so this is the interface for Downie okay oh it's a blank window that's just uh hovering I'm gonna even make it smaller so I have it kind of stretched out there it's just a tiny little window when it opens right and you can do a couple things here okay you can copy and paste the URL from your web browser that has the video on it to the downing window okay you can drag and drop the URL onto the downy window or you could do what I did and I installed the downy add-on okay so all I did here was I went to add-ons same way I did the video downloader and you'll see it's already in here so I'm not gonna redownload it I'm just showing you I've already done this process and I'm gonna just type down in here and again this is Mac only okay so this is the downy extension there's not nearly as many users you saw what was there let me go back there there was three thousand one hundred ninety eight users compared to three million users for video downloads so this is absolutely not as popular of an option okay yet for me I feel it's the best it works natively and it works very efficiently even easier than what I just showed you okay so it's already installed in my system so it says remove they're not install I'm not going to remove it because I use it okay so I'm going to use it to download the this GL Griffin video on YouTube so I'm actually I could start with it open or I could start with it quit it won't matter okay I'll I'll quit it so I've start with the program completely quit out of okay I'm just going to click this button which is the Downey button the Downey it says open with Downey okay so all I do is click that Downey opens it finds the video and it starts downloading now now Downey you'll notice is incredibly faster because it uses multi-threaded downloading technology which means it's initiating many downloads simultaneously for the same video and combined him that video is done downloading already folks the other one let's see where this one's at the other ones still at 28% okay now you understand why I use downy instead of you know download helper on the Mac okay not knocking the other one it's a good open-source alternative but look here's another thing folks not to belabor this point I talked about it a little bit there's a reason proprietary software people are willing to pay for it did you see the difference I know I did okay I want the free and open source community to succeed man what I mean I want I'm telling you from the bottom of my heart I want to support it I do support it I don't want to support it I do support it I wanted to improve okay the free and open source community cannot just make their selling point that it's free and open source your software must be good it must work well okay so let me tell you something if you give me the choice between that free and open source program that I can modify to my heart's content but it's going to download like that versus a proprietary program that I don't have the code to that I had to pay a developer for but it's gonna work like Downey just did I'm taking Downey 100% of the time every time and that's what most of average people that are using a computer to get things done are going to do so this is what the open free and open source software world has to learn okay you they gotta learn that it's a hard lesson to learn they don't want to hear it but they have to learn I believe me I'm one of your champions you you if people build free open-source software I'll highlight it on this show if it does the job better than anything else okay but I just showed you the program for me that does the job better than anything else for me okay you can choose what you want but you know I'm gonna just click this window and I'm clicked right here this little magnifying glass that'll take me to the finder we're the video is that and I'll just show you it is the full video and I can play it in its entirety in HD if we switch to the sorry and we switch back to the computer hold on there's a yep we're having it okay we're good I thought we were having a tech glitch there no worries here we go so I'll just show you this is the full video in HD and you know we can at ease let me just pause it I'm just gonna show you I could scrub all the way through it from beginning to end just as part of the middle you could it be injured you might even get kick I'll go all the way toward the end you know and it is the full presentation that G or Griffin gave on individualism versus collectivism all one hours one hour and 17 minutes worth so that is how to download a video from YouTube to prevent it from being censored folks okay you know I'm finished I'm quitting the program there close out of my browser so we're running out of time so I think I will let's see do we have time for one call going out let's see let's do one call we have about two minutes left in the show I hope everybody enjoyed that little addendum who do we have waiting here let's go - lets go - let me unmute myself I'm unmuted there alright let's go - lets go - dutch patriot dutch patriot you're live on what on earth is happening welcome i should be being heard in the room you have to unmute yourself this is what we have to put an addendum in here let's go to essence of an arc ani you're live on water hey Mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear welcome to the show alright very limited time so go oh cool things then it's funny that we're talking here on do such harmony on something's that's you know with the green language and the data caps are probably more about cycling information flows than uh you know trying to make you look around you got digital I mean you look at fire satellite just looks like a low resolution image on the and I remember hearing that you were you're a fan and in the trip and I'd say they'd probably call you mark the shadow because you are diamond cutting people through the shadow cells I appreciate that your audio is cutting in and in and out a little bit so I'm gonna let you go but I got the essence of what you were saying we do have to press on with trying to cut through that darkness and you know part of that is showing people how to get information on their own and also to distribute it on their own you know we have to be not only people who download that information and take it into ourselves but who also propagate it and publish it out to others so let's go to electric boogie you're live on what on earth is happening welcome now let's go to true rebel true rebel you're live on what on earth is happening thirty seconds not there I think that's all the time we're gonna have for this edition I tried to squeeze a couple calls in toward the end that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I hope you enjoy the show we're live here every Sunday from 3:00 p.m. to 6:00 p.m. East Coast time remember everyone government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #205

Topics: *Entitled Socialist Attitudes Of Millennials & Europeans, The Great Work, Who is REALLY Awake?, Service to Self, Service to Others, Service to Truth, Entitlement, Prescriptive demands on others, Spiritual Shadow Work, Rightful and Non-Rightful Property, All Rights are Property Rights, All Wrong-Doings are Theft of Property, the Correct Definition of Socialism, How Socialism ALWAYS degrades into Communism historically, All forms of Totalitarianism are Socialist Regimes, Communism is Inter-National Socialism, the importance of the book "None Dare Call It Conspiracy" by Gary Allen, How Socialism bates people with "free stuff," Who are the Millennials?, Generation Y, Millennials and their support of Socialism, Millennials not being able to correctly define Socialism, Indoctrination through the "Education" System, the Frankfurt School, Antonio Gramsci, the "Long March Through The Institutions," Europeans and their support of Socialism, Europeans and Canadians making rude and undue demands and not understanding that it is socially unacceptable behavior, Collectivism vs. Individualism, Totalitarianism and Slavery vs. Natural Law and True Freedom, Going against the Social-Engineered crowd, How to download videos from video sharing sites, understanding technology concepts instead of memorizing tasks, Free Software vs. Proprietary Software*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and right here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show today is Sunday April 7th 2019 this is episode number 205 of what on earth is happening we have a great show planned for you here today I'm going to be getting into another controversial topic that is sure to simultaneously enlighten and offend the very entitled socialist attitudes of millenials and Europeans I'm going to be talking about today the show is called gimme gimme gimme and as harsh as that may sound folks what I'm gonna try to do today in the first part is to try to really tread a balance between being harsh enough to explain to people that the behaviors that they are exhibiting are very socially unacceptable because of what they are demanding from other people that they don't have the right to demand but I also want to you know try to balance where I'm trying to not be so harsh that I don't inspire people to want to do better you know that's my goal here for today so you know I'm not trying to just drive away part of my listening audience I'm trying to make them aware of what habits have become culturally ingrained into their very way of existence and I'm going to include some other groups of people in there as well but you know another thing before I get into the main material for today I'm going to do is I'm going to do an addendum to last week's show toward the end of the show today I'm going to show people something that I neglected a couple of people brought to my attention when I was talking about how to get occulted information how to download find and download occulted information on the Internet in the age of Internet censorship I neglected and there it was a big oversight on my part I really should have shown people right up front how to download videos from the Internet this is something that most people don't know how to do they don't know how to grab a YouTube video you know to reshare it or to just save an offline to prevent it from being censored okay and this is something I'm going to show people on today's show after I get into the main topic of gimme-gimme-gimme the socialist and entitled attitudes of Millennials and Europeans another thing that you know people have been bringing to my attention they say that the shows that I've been doing have been have been very divisive okay I don't see it that way okay I'm not lending more to the divide I'm trying to heal the divide by showing people where the wrong behavior is at so that they can make corrections this is what real spirituality is ultimately all about it's about looking at the dark side it's about looking at the shadow side and doing that shadow work of looking at the aspects of one's personality and one's makeup that you do not like the in yourself you know it's it's looking in the mirror it's it's it's stopping pointing the finger outward and turning it around this way and saying what work do I have to do spiritually upon myself even in the the absolute muck of the soul in in in the the dark night of the soul in the the horrible aspects of the individual personality that people don't want to look at and often want to run in the other direction from this is part of what this is all about it's about exposing that it's about confronting that and looking at it head-on not you know beating around the bush and dancing around these types of topics but addressing them and looking at them you know right on point you know so that they can be dealt with and they can be worked with and you know purified these are aspects of the personality that we have to work on to actually purify and become better so that's what this is all about looking at all these things that are seemingly divisive but it's really about how we can do better that's ultimately what it's really about and as I said we don't need to compete with anybody but ourselves from you tonight you know that's who we should be competing with so with that being said I'm gonna jump into the topic for today it's gonna be like a dual show and it'll take as long as it takes again I may not finish the material today it may take that long or I make you know finish early and take calls early so if we finish early you know whatever time we have left we'll take calls till the end of the show in any event this is the graphic that Brett made for today's show always doing a great job with the title cards it's all the the the title for the show today is gimme gimme gimme the entitled socialist attitudes of Millennials and Europeans we're going to talk about what all this means what is entitlement what is socialism you know who are the Millennials you know why do they behave I do they behave this way you know what what has been culturally inculcated into them and why do Europeans take up this socialist attitude we're going to talk about that as well and it's part of what inspired this show I want to say right up front is dealing with people regarding the Ark Drive now for those who may know the Ark driver may or may not know the Ark Drive is a one terabyte hard drive with all of the research data that I have put together over the years that have helped to influence my work and have like the this is all the data that I downloaded from the internet earlier that helped to awaken me and enlighten me as to what is going on in the world I put the best of that research data on a one terabyte hard drive and I offer it to people not charging anything for the data that's free you just provide the hard drive you know and I do ask for a personal donation for my time for assembling it and you know basically putting the doing the copy of the data and then taking the data to the local carry or taking dead boxes to the local carrier office to ship them back you know and I feel that's an equitable trade for you know all the research data that I've put together over the years now in dealing with people to take me up on this offer I am making an offer for information that I have put together and done the work to assemble as an aggregator obviously it's not work that is created by me okay but I've I've assembled it I've gone out and found it found the pertinent relevant data and then assembled it and then in making the offer I have certain caveats and prerequisites that I want people to strictly abide by because I'm the one making the offer and the other person is the one taking me up on the offer and in taking someone up on an offer if the offer is actually done out of kindness and respect for another person which this offer of the art drive is I don't have to do this you know there's nothing there's nothing compelling me to do this other than my recognition that it's my moral responsibility to help teach and enlighten other people okay but there's nothing that is other than that that is binding me to have to do this for other people I want to do it because I know it's the right thing to do to help enlighten them so I am the one making the offer out of my generosity and kindness and then I find other people making demands on me that I must do it according to their likenesses and their preferences their their likes and whims and preferences okay and I see this largely amongst younger people taking me up on the offer and amongst Europeans and Canadians I have to say taking me up on the offer I'm going to include you know our neighbors to the north here in North America now in this segment I didn't put that into the title but they are almost as guilty as our European brothers and sisters okay and again I can get as offended as they want about what I'm going to say here today about the people I'm talking about in this show but it doesn't make it any less true okay and part of it is that people don't deal with a lot of people in from many different parts of the world very few people are constantly on an everyday basis dealing with people from just about every country on this planet as am i okay people write to me from all over people send arcs to me from just about every country okay so I deal with a wide variety of personality types so I have a good frame of reference a database of personalities if you will to extrapolate what I'm talking about today that is a generality it's it's a generally true thing and of course not everyone is like what I'm going to talk about today ok this is not a blanket statement that's another thing that should be understood I'm talking about the majority of the people in the Millennial Generation and the people from Europe and Canada that take attempt to take me up on the art drive offer now in in saying that I do have to say since explaining my reasoning for doing the Ark offer the way that I do it's gotten somewhat better ok so you know if there's an improvement here when people get more information when they understand what you're going through the art drive video is one of the best things that I've ever done that episode on the ark I believe it was episode 199 ok since that has happened hardly anybody has messed up any of the instructions on the ark and all of the Ark's have arrived all of the hard drives have arrived in perfect shape not one of them has been damaged and I don't believe any of been damaged going back everybody has gotten their data ok which is what I want to see that's the whole purpose of being strict with the instructions because I've seen it a million times done a million ways wrongly and then people have had their hard drives damaged right and we don't want that because that cost you time that costs you money then you don't get the data and then you have to do it all over again if you really want the data ok so that's where this show was inspired from I just wanted to say that as beginning ok so let's jump into the material for today this is all about the great work it's about doing the great work ok and you know what I'm trying to explain to people today is if we're going to do the great work we have to be ready for some of the consequences ok how hard it is to do this ok and this is what a lot of people don't see or understand ok because they're not doing it see they're watching ok so the great work is about dragging people kicking and screaming into freed that's really what it is as sad as that is to say is sad as that sounds to say out loud most people don't want the state of freedom okay they want to remain cosmic eternal children with no personal responsibility one of the things that you can say to somebody to make them hate you more than anything else is you are 100 percent totally responsible for what goes on in your own life that that will make people murderously enraged toward you murderously enraged okay okay because that's the truth and people hate that truth more than they hate anything else they hate personal responsibility being put squarely down upon their own shoulders and they want to shirk it they want anything but that okay so when I tell people the state of the world is our doing it's not being done to us we are the ones who are doing this to ourselves we are the ones who have put ourselves in the state of slavery okay the great work is to get ourselves out of the state of slavery okay and that is often to have to hammer on people's minds okay see the whole idea the whole adage that George Orwell said okay Eric Blair author of 1984 he said if freedom means anything at all it means telling people what they don't want to hear that's what real freedom of speech is things that make people uncomfortable because it it confronts them with themselves and the ugly shadow side of themselves that they don't want to see that's what this that's what a cult psychology is all about ladies and gentlemen okay it's about owning even the dark elements of the self that you don't want to acknowledge as being part of who you are okay and being responsible for that so the real work is to try to explain to people what the true philosophy of freedom is all about and the true philosophy of personal responsibility and natural law so the true great work is the arduous task of influencing others to awaken to the truth it is to help others to realize that in supporting and condoning the legitimacy of quote Authority and God or man's law that they have actually been supporting and condoning the legitimacy of slavery and that they were therefore amoral for having done so and this is the thing no one wants to confront and realize this is why we can tell this to our best friends and family members and they want nothing to do with it for us in many cases after we come out as being anarchists true anarchists and people who abide by natural law and think the truth and know the truth that man's law is nothing but coercion violence and slavery okay so we often you know take the attitude or take the idea the the analogy I should say of being this individual here on this slide on the right-hand side of the slide he's in the room with all the other people who were asleep and he has his head in his hands because he can't believe you know he can't wake them up and that you know that they don't want to know that they don't want to see but you know what folks some of the people okay who are sleeping are people who think that they're awake and I'm talking to a large part of my viewing audience right now a lot of the people who think that they're that guy with his head in his hands trying to wake other people up are actually the people who are asleep because they're not really doing anything okay they think they're doing a whole lot okay but they're not really getting the word out in any kind of a wide way okay talking to a few friends and family members you know we're trying to wake up your spouse or trying to you know talk to a old old auntie who you know is in a nursing home or something is not doing the great work in any kind of a wide way and I've been very harsh and critical to people because let me tell you something folks in all honesty naively of me I'm gonna use the word naive which is the word I hate the most applied to me but naively I'll say it to myself okay I was naive in thinking that there would be something of the order of about a hundred thousand teachers that were teaching natural law to my level by this point in time minimum maybe more I thought okay and here's here's the problem it hasn't manifested it hasn't manifested cause people aren't really awake and aren't really listening they they put on the air that they're awake and listening but you know what they're doing they're sitting doing what I was doing when I was still asleep they're amassing more and more information and they're watching it play out and they're not getting involved in the spiritual battlefield in some capacity okay so people who think they're that individual who's trying to wake other people up are actually the people who are sleeping in that room in that image right there in that analogy okay so moving on to the next slide no the next part of this slide in short to do the true great work means to help people to abandon their false religions their false religious beliefs and again we talked about religion on last week's show it is not just the cultural religions that we identify as religious beliefs like Christianity Judaism Islam Hinduism Buddhism etc those are not the only religions we are talking about we are talking about false axiomatic beliefs that lead people away from higher consciousness and hold them back from an understanding of natural law all false belief systems do this whether it be the belief in authority whether it be the belief in government whether it be even the the you know complete belief in the necessity of the monetary system for life on Earth okay whether it be a belief in that only truth can come from science or that only health can come from pharmaceuticals or or doctors okay these are all religious belief system these are all religions okay false religions okay these are the erroneous and dogmatic beliefs which hold back the progress of consciousness specifically by impeding the reception of truth and natural law this is what it is to do the great work to do the great work is to chip away at false belief systems all day long okay and why don't most people want to do it that's the hardest work in the world that there is to do the hardest work in the world there is to do is to tell people something that they fervently believe in and have believed in their entire life is a total crock of bullshit and is doing nothing but harming not only themselves but just about everybody else in humanity and it's destroying human freedom that's why it's so difficult to do most people don't want to hear that they want to kill the messenger they're not interested in just saying oh yeah I was wrong and I have to change now I have to change not only my thoughts but my behaviors too hardly anybody wants to do that I didn't want to do that when I was learning what the world was coming out of a satanic mindset I was so depressed about how wrong I was i sat and soaked listening to doom metal in my bedroom all day for the better part of two years okay you know that's how hard it was for me to tell myself I was wrong and how wrong I was but I still did it you know if we're because that's that the whole caveat here is if we're being honest with ourselves right you know you could tell yourself all kinds of Lies to say no I'm okay you know I don't need to do any of that I'm good you know and you just can lie to yourself all day long 24 hours a day seven days a week but if we're being honest with ourselves okay we have to be make an honest assessment am I really doing the work upon myself and I'm am I really influencing others to do that same work upon themselves and to abandon their false belief systems and I would say most people are asleep in the room and they're those people on the right-hand side who are completely unconscious especially if they know and aren't doing anything I'm talking to them more than I am that this the asleep or the dead okay I'm talking to the potential teachers out there who haven't said a word okay you're in a much more deep trance and coma than the people you think are asleep trust me okay and this is the problem the problem is that there's really stolen we one and only mark and that's a problem that's a big problem okay oh I want a hundred thousand people doing the work of teaching natural law to my level or beyond minimum maybe more and I'll tell you what if I can name five off the top of my head that are doing a great job we're doing well all right so what we have to understand is that there are two there's really three basic mentalities of what we can be doing in the world how we can be basically approaching life on earth in general we could be engaging in service to self service to others or a third form of service which I'll talk about in a later slide but let's look at the dynamic of the two mentalities are the two worldviews of service to self versus service to others this is a big part of what inspired this episode and what I see in the dynamics of dealing with people with the ark drive when you're making an offer of service to others and all you hear back from them is service to self gimmi gimmi gimmi me me me you're not doing enough you're not catering enough to my preferences okay when I'm dealing with hundreds of people and they're dealing with nobody but me okay and and my instructions for for packaging and shipping the offer in a way that can be accommodated to my schedule my busy schedule okay who a person who is doing a whole lot and has been doing an incredible amount of work okay and I always want to say thank you to the people who assist me people on the staff and the production crew and the setup crew people who have donated you guys make my work easier okay and in many cases I couldn't do it without those people all right but the whole point is in most cases if not the vast majority like almost all of them the people who are receiving this knowledge aren't really doing anything themselves some of them are I'm not saying none of them no blanket statement there okay some of them are doing their own work but most of them are still in the learning phase and like and they're really not even really at the very beginning of the learning phase you know they're very green when it comes to this many of the people who have requested the arc from me okay and this is a whole new thing trying to oh they're trying to open up whole new vistas of understanding and unlock you know previously locked doors in the mind okay which I commend them on doing they're to be commended just for wanting that knowledge okay however when you deal with many of them you see they're still in this service to self mentality almost like a form of mini-me Satanism as I call it the Satanist have done a brilliant job the social engineer Satanists have done a brilliant job folks in bringing people into a lower form of their own mentality in a in a I call it mini-me Satanism it's it's not the big boys Satanism you know of the world control class yet they have to give their acolytes they have to give their lower-level initiates the people that they really want to rule over a watered-down variant of their ideology and the watered down very enough their ideology is only care about yourself get whatever you can and get as much of it as you can and whatever you have to do do it to get what you want okay and take as much as you can if you're given a quarter of an inch takes six and a half thousand miles okay so and this is what I see there is there's no attitude of gratitude or gratefulness in many cases and now look I want to make it very clear folks some people are so grateful to receive the information okay and they know what they've just been given then there are other people who they want to constantly it's not even bargaining they just want it on their terms that's it because they don't understand how to operate with anybody any other way they don't know manners in since okay well what I'm really talking about here are social manners something that's largely lost on society people don't know how to engage socially with manners okay with basic mutual respect okay if someone makes an offer to you you don't start barking terms to them you know they're making an offer out of their own gratitude they're not charging you for it they're not saying you have to do favors for me to get this okay they're just saying I am dealing with a lot of people and I'm dealing with a lot of other work that I do simultaneously okay you're not the only one that is of import right and if I'm making an offer that involves my time my technological horsepower that I have to give up time on computers to do copies on drives and resources on computers okay not only my time the unpack boxes hook up the drives copy the data breach act the boxes take them to the shipping office I do this folks me I do this I don't have teams doing this for me some people occasionally help me copy a couple art drives but largely I do almost all of it myself okay in addition to all the other work that I do during the course of the week here on what on earth is happening it's literally a full-time job okay so what I see is that many people not all don't have an attitude going in of be great farm willing to do this okay and look I see this again I'm going to tell you the people I see it in and I don't see it I'm very very happy to say I don't see it that attitude of you know gimme more you know do this for me I don't care about what's involved in your schedule I don't see it with a lot of Americans I'm happy to report that okay you would think it'd be the other way around you really would you'd think with the European contingency they're very cultured people in many cases and that they wouldn't have this you know level of disrespectful attitude and again I'm not saying it's all of them okay and it's gotten better I let people know since I brought this to people's attention it's gotten better that's why we have to talk about stuff like this and bring it to people's attention because if you don't they think what they've been doing has been as it'd been acceptable and will continue to be acceptable and then it doesn't improve see this is part of why the world is in the shit state that it's in okay that's why we're in the state of slavery people won't call other people on their bad behavior and things just keep snowballing and getting worse because of that dynamic because they don't want to rock the boat and they don't want to cause discomfort okay so going back to this dynamic of service to self versus service to others this is an image that I found online that I think just perfectly depicts the service to self mentality I'm gonna get all I can I'm gonna consume all I can screw the other guy his problem isn't my problem I don't care what suffering he goes through I'm gonna take take take take take me me me me me gimme gimme gimme that service to self you know what if we're being honest with ourselves ladies and gentlemen if we're being honest with ourselves the most important word in that statement is not honest it's not ourselves it's if if we're being honest with ourselves most people are in this state okay most people in the world are in this state of consciousness and you want to know what that's why the world is enslaved that's the very reason that's the very causal factor that the world is enslaved because this is the attitude of human beings that it's a satanic mindset from the religion called Satanism which is the main first tenet is self-preservation above everything else including morality that's the very first tenet of the Satanic ideology and the Satanic religion and so they gave to all the people of the world they inculcated them into a lower-level variant of their very own mindset mini-me Satanism that's what the world is in okay so if we want to transform that and change it and by changing ourselves thus change the reality that we live in the strange the manifested world okay we have to change the causal factor which is the level of consciousness that we are operating at so service to others mentality puts us in a position where we understand see what service to self mentality does I'm just gonna step back briefly what service to self mentality does okay is it is the question what can I do for me that's the question it asks each one of these mentalities or forms of consciousness has a question that it asks this one says what can I do for me I wake up at the beginning of the day and I immediately start thinking what can I do for me as the day goes on the question continues what can I do for me when I go to bed I'm thinking about what can I do for me tomorrow and that's it and you wake up and wash rinse and repeat the cycle and do it over and over again in an endless loop that's Satanism that's what Satanism is see this is the whole problem ladies and gentlemen I have almost never in all of my studies and all of my watching and listening and learning I have almost never heard anybody explain to other people that that's what Satanism is and that's the problem is that nobody knows that that's what Satanism is and the problem is that hardly anybody is telling and teaching other people that that's what Satanism is but that's what it is it's it's spending the entire day asking the question what can I do for me okay never asking the question how can I help someone else okay because that's service to others mentality how can this mentality this worldview this way of being in the world way of living asks the question what can I do to help someone else okay how can I alleviate some suffering for another individual or group of people okay how can I bring someone up to my level that's why I like the image that I found for for this dynamic okay it's people trying to help people up a rocky you know incline alright which is what the world is like you know and those who have made it up to the top they're trying to help others get up there and encourage encouraging them that they can do it alright this is service to others mentality it's not necessarily doing any the work for them okay but it's in us being an assistant see in in in the work of alchemy in the work of a cult alchemy you can never be the alchemist for someone else okay you can help to influence them to become the alchemist for themselves to do their own personal inner transformative work okay but no one can do alchemical or shamanic work for someone else we can be wayshowers we can show the methods and we can show them the path that they have to walk down but they have to walk down at themselves there is no substitute for personal experience in the great work okay so that's service to others mentality it's it's it's taking a step outside of yourself and you know it's it's not to say that you lose self-interest okay but the self-interest becomes enlightened self-interest because you're saying in helping others I'm also helping myself by bettering the world you know I still have that dynamic of ego as we all should you know one should become so 100% of altruistic that in the loose sense of self because then your your health will start suffering you you know and I get into this dynamic where I get so over the top sometimes that it's like it will start affecting my health and nervous system and you don't want that you know there has to be this balanced read right where you're doing enough to maintain yourself and keep yourself healthy and in good shape and energetic enough to keep going and keep doing it but you also have to be helping other strong enough to help others on the way that means you got to be strong enough for yourself and strong enough for others and let me tell you something folks it gets draining it becomes very draining at times even for someone like myself who's been doing this this long because then you start getting burnout especially when you see other people aren't making the effort nowhere near in any kind of a capacity that is required and you know they're still doing something like hinging on my every word when they should be becoming teachers themselves you know you should only need me as a teacher up to the point where you start to become a teacher yourself you know this is what we need not everybody in the world is gonna learn from Mark passio trust me most people will never hear a word I say this is why I have to explain other people you the idea is not to just send people to me the idea is to become a teacher yourself I'm not trying to have followers for Mark passio I'm trying to help people to understand natural law and encourage them to teach it that's what I want to see all right I'm not going for you know my goal here is not popularity notoriety YouTube views money anything like that okay look if people do learn from me great it's an added you know benefit you know if I can support myself doing this wonderful that's an added benefit but that's not my motivation my motive motivation is to put the truth out in the world and help to inspire other people to teach it alright so that's the whole mentality of service to others and in doing service to others you'll benefit as well okay because the world will improve and you will reap the benefit of that improvement now there's a third mentality okay and this is the mentality that I want people who I'm talking about to really get not just the service to others mentality and getting out of the service to self all day mentality okay but to go further than service to self mentality which is great it's wonderful it's needed but that this asks the question up to to yourself what can I do to help someone else what can I do to help others right that's the question well the next mentality is service to truth mentality okay this is the one that's left out by almost all other spiritual teachers because this goes beyond human beings this goes right outside of the physical domain this goes into the pure spiritual domain service to truth you could call this service to the Creator if you will all right service to natural law whatever you want to call it all right but you are serving a higher power in nature than just human beings whether it be you or anyone else okay and the question that is asked by the person who goes into the mentality that the way of being in the world of service to truth is what is the best way that I can possibly help the world see it's not just saying well there's an immediate situation here how can I alleviate this immediate suffering but if it's the idea of if you want to feed the old adage if you want to feed a person you give them a meal if you want to feed them for a lifetime though you teach them how to procure food for themselves okay and you know that's the whole that's the whole problem is that people aren't being taught self-reliance self discipline self responsibility okay so this is the dynamic of you don't just try to give people an ideology or a mentality you try to show them how to learn how to exercise discernment how not to fall into traps you know of being wrongly influenced and controlled okay and then how to go out into the world and ask the question what is the best way I can teach the maximum number of people so that they will start to disengage wrong ways of thinking and thus disengage wrong ways of being see this is the question I had to ask myself when I said when I realized I knew a lot about the dynamics of the world back when I was younger especially because of the experiences I had gone through okay I had to ask myself what am I gonna do with this knowledge and experience right am I just gonna tell my friends and family and hope some of them listen maybe spread it down to the next generation will that really be long-term effective will I reach the maximum amount of people and do the maximum amount of good that way you know do I write a book that maybe I'll get in a couple of bookstores if they take it if I get decent enough distribution and then maybe enough people will buy and read even though print media is like you know kind of almost like a dinosaur compared to how people absorb media today okay and learn so you know I had to sit and consider the question how am I going to approach this dynamic and the answer to me was I had to ask the question what is the absolute best way that I can it that I can help the world and the answer came back I need to put this work out publicly online and I was going to do it unapologetically and I was going to do it in my own aesthetic and my own delivery style not trying to be someone else okay delivering it with the personality that someone might see talking to me on a daily basis some people can handle it and some can some are never going to be able to handle it they're gonna die in their state of weakened I'm offended by everything mentality many of the people okay who can't handle one second of a mark passio video that's not who I'm doing this for though see I decided a long time ago my target audience was the strong people who would be able to hear what I was saying because they had come partially so far and I would try to influence them to become the next generation teachers of the world to put this work out there in many different ways so that other people can get it I can only do it I'm only going to do it this way I could do it a million different ways if I you know put on a bunch of masks and pretended to be somebody else this is Who I am okay as a matter of fact I hold back a whole lot on the air ask people who know me in person I hold back on the air okay so you know that works with some people it's not going to work for everybody okay so the idea is service the truth mentality says how can I in my own special way in my own way right put the work out there so that other people's people can get it and that what is which what way can I do that then I'm gonna make the maximum impact in the world and do the most good as a result and if you're really in a higher level consciousness mindset this is the question you're asking what is the best way to help not just one way to help but what is the best way you can have and that's your will that's your true will if you follow that path that is the way that you if you keep doing it the universe will open doors to you I know I've done it okay and I've seen those doors open to me you know just the fact that we're I'm doing this show it is proof of that that it came together it manifested it took a couple of years but it manifested okay and all of the dynamics the resources and the people came together to make that happen because I was in this mentality that's the reason that it happened I had to push for it I had to fight for it but as long as I stayed in that mentality of service to truth and focusing on what is the best way to help that's why that manifested and see this is what I'm trying to explain to people the people I'm talking about they imagine themselves to be awake many of the people that I'm talking to be talking about in this presentation but they're not really in this state of mind okay they haven't really gotten that and don't really understand this is a spiritual war where you have to ask that question what is the best way to help okay most people don't ever get there you know if they're doing well they get to the mentality of well how can I help somebody else maybe I'll try to enlighten my mother or my sister and my brother okay but they never really go to that service to truth mentality and that's where we all have to get to so moving to the next slide I'm talking about people who have entitlement attitudes attitudes of entitlement what does that mean okay we hear the word entitlement but let's actually define it okay entitlement is a belief that someone is deserving of or entitled to certain privileges certain privileges with which they did not necessarily themselves earn or should have the right to it is also entitlement is also a set of social expectations which are considered unreasonable or unduly prescriptive upon others in other words making demands upon other people's resources making demands upon other people's time wanting you to give them leeway in instructions that you that you've set because they work for your time and schedule and resources right make exception for them because they are considered special they're considered entitled right and there's a million reasons why they want it well I don't have as much money as the next person or I don't have you know the same resources or you know I live in this country or that country or that country you know and it's like okay I get all of those things I understand but at the same time then you don't need to accept an offer that is made it's like someone who wants to go out to a restaurant with a bunch of friends and doesn't have any money to pay for his meal well the person might want to go to the place to enjoy the social interaction and the good food with his friends his or her friends but if the person doesn't have the money to pay for that meal they probably should not go to the restaurant empty-handed and then expect someone else at the table to pay for them this is what this is like okay it's it's it's like saying well I didn't work for what I'm getting right but I want to change all the dynamics and all the rules involved and get it on my terms anyway okay and that is again the words here it's a perfect

perfect definition unreasonable or unduly prescriptive means that you have made unreasonable demands upon the others resources time efforts etc okay they're unreasonable unduly prescriptive and this image perfectly describes it that this image is what I see spiritually playing out inside the mindset the mentality the psyche of the people with this type of an attitude and I want to I want to tell you like it sits in the anarchist movement it's in the so-called freedom movement see because we're many of the people are still of this notion that this is all just an external conspiracy ok the conspiratorial aspects of this are worth studying they're worth noting and studying and they're real ok but see if you get just lost in all of that and you you don't go back to the beginning of my work ok which is why started with the solution what was the solution in the beginning of what on earth is happening the presentation and the podcast right was it no every aspect of the conspiracy you know no that wasn't the solution was it right was the solution blame one group you know that you think you think is the be-all and end-all of who's controlling the world and point the finger at them and say that's the problem that they just have to be eliminated and everything will be fine was that the solution presented at the beginning of what on earth is happening no that wasn't the solution either was the solution come up with redic ridiculous models for the shape of the earth all right we're not gonna go there ok but that wasn't the solution either folks ok the idea was change your consciousness understand what higher consciousness is and means and then do your internal work to change your consciousness and thereby change your behavior and then start influencing other people to change their mindset and behavior and here's the here's the problem folks you wanna know the reason why there are a hundred thousand teachers teaching at my level because they haven't gone through the personal transformation in consciousness yet they're still studying all only the external factors about the world control system and they have not learned all of the dynamics of human consciousness that is the required causal level factor for creating the change in the manifested reality to change one's own consciousness and this is why the world isn't changing because we're not doing that internal work and most of us look like this baby with their arms crossed the making demands on other people and see this isn't again people will turn the table and say you're doing that no I'm explaining what other how other people are falling short in doing the great work I'm not making the ban I'm saying you and other people out there saying you want this change to take effect okay therefore there are prerequisites there are requirements in work that must be done for that change to take effect you you're in slavery you want freedom well there's prerequisites that have to take effect that means you have to change certain things in your mindset and behavior I want those things that change so I change those things in my mindset and behavior that's why I am acting like a responsible adult when I deal with someone else not like an angry child with their arms crossed okay you know making unreasonable demands I've come out and said I won't continue to do work unless people step up and do contribute resources and time and effort and I don't see it as the same thing because of what I've already freely given okay having freely given of my time my energy my resources my respects periences from my own caring from my own desire to want to enlighten other people which is what the true great work is about okay I don't think that that's the same as going up to another person who is said okay I can I can do this for you and then me saying well you know I want you to do this this this on my terms okay I can say no that's okay if you can't be here every every Tuesday when I work then we we I I don't accept your offer of help just like somebody can say well I don't have money to ship an art drive to you so I can't take you up on your offer maybe when I have the money I'll take you up on it you know but there are people who want you to jump through their hoops to do everything to do it for them and this is I'm gonna explain it comes out of a socialist mindset the attitude of entitlement actually comes out of a mindset of government taking care of everybody and it comes out of this staying a child again this is the perfect image go back to the image okay you see the child not getting their way right this is wanting immediate gratification not wanting to work for something right it's a lot different you know wanting immediate gratification not wanting to work for something people will compare this to me saying I want some help for doing the great work with what on earth is happening how dare I you know how dare he asked for for volunteer help because I've been doing this for like 12 years so I don't desert freely I might add and out of my own pocket only recently if people come forward to really contribute resources financially for me to make things go to the next level with this and you could still say that they're at somewhat of a semi-pro level you know this isn't anything like some of the production values of really bigger podcast but it's it's not bad for doing it on the budget that I have available to do it on okay but my point is you know entitlement is something different than asking for justified help and resources that you know after someone puts a whole lot of work in you could say hey they deserve that this is undue mindset of deserving something when they the person hasn't earned it that's what makes it entitlement okay something can be deserved but not given okay but this means it's not deserved and demanded for that's what entitlement is all right so you can't get the two things confused with each other all right because there are legitimate things that people should receive especially if they put a certain amount of work into something to benevolently enlighten and guess what it's not just me there are many other people that deserve resources that people should go out and fund you know because that's what they do you know they give up their full time to do this to research and then to present in whatever form they present it and those people should be making more money and have more resources at their disposal than imbécile basketball pliers and imbecile baseball players and imbecile football players who don't give a damn about anybody themselves and lead totally hedonistic selfish satanic lifestyles okay to play children's games they get there those kind of resources because that's what this the the whole society values this is how screwed up our value system is okay the people who are trying to teach people what real values and real principles are I have to scrape by by the skin of their teeth and people who play an idiotic children's game so that people who don't want to think about reality can crowd into crowded stadiums and watch grown men play children's games you know they're making millions you know while the people who are actually trying to enlighten humanity are scraping by not having the resources that that they have to even help you know their their pay their staff or or or even live themselves you know it's ridiculous and then then we'll get flak from imbeciles saying how dare we ask for donations I mean like shove it up your ass okay people who think like that so I'm talking about almost invariably people who have done absolutely nothing and yet think they're entitled to a whole lot okay for having done nothing just because they want something on their own terms just because they're used to getting what they want on their own terms because daddy government mommy government has given me everything since the day that I was born for free and that's how it the whole world should be nobody should work for anything government should just provide everything for us so I'm gonna sit here with my arms crossed because you just asked for me to follow instructions what why should there be any rules on anything why shouldn't I just you know get what I want at any point in time just because I feel like it cuz that's what's always been given to me by mommy and daddy government is this is this child mentality that's coming out of a lot of people all right and it's embarrassing and I'm trying to try line here folks again I said this at the beginning between being harsh but not too harsh that I make people totally tune out and say I don't even want to improve myself it should make people feel uncomfortable to the point of that they're somewhat embarrassed for previous bad behavior and want to say you know what we have behaved like that it is due to cultural inculcation in our way of life prop you know hammered into us by the media and the government and we can do better and we can change this mentality all right so let's move on the people that I'm talking about that are doing this are Millennials and Europeans in other words what we're going to talk about what the Millennial age group is it's basically people who were born around the early 1980s into the early 1990s mid 1990s maybe okay so but and of course Europeans are people from just about any country in Europe and but they're taking an entitled attitude which we just looked at what that means and they're taking a socialist attitude and again I feel that these attitude of entitlement actually is derived out of in stems from the socialist mentality so what is the dictionary definition of socialism according to the merriam-webster dictionary which whether you consider that a valid source or not it's a basic dictionary definition this is someone else's slide by the way government ownership and administer socialism me government ownership and administration of the means of production and distribution of goods okay now some people will twist and contort that definition is simply public ownership okay which there is no such thing in the lark and roads just did a great video on how public ownership is utter nonsense there is no such thing if there isn't private ownership there isn't ownership because ownership means you decide exclusively what happens to to an item a piece of property how it gets to be used period okay so if that is an exclusive it's not owned by anyone okay it's in the case of socialism it's a tool for the state to control that's all it is okay and it isn't just collectivized ownership or quote public ownership it actually is in the hands of the state so people want to nitpick and fight over that definition that's what socialism is ladies and gentlemen it means the state owns the means of production and distribution of goods period that's what it means that's the classical definition of socialism and guess what it's the correct definition of socialism all right now right off the bat if you can't see how that's going to end in a nightmare situation then you haven't read world history and you haven't understood how this descends into totalitarianism fascism Nazism communism etc and ends up with starvation and we're mass deaths by military or secret police you know or starving people out because that's how it happens and every recorded instance in human history and that's how it will continue to happen as long as total retarded people who are completely slow on the uptake which is what the word retarded means you don't need to have any kind of a syndrome to be retarded in your thought process it just means you're slow on the uptake that's all it means to retard means to slow down look it up in a dictionary go look it up in merriam-webster okay it means to slow the progress of and it means that people are slow on the uptake in their ability to understand what things mean and what direction things are going so yes the people who haven't understood that that's where socialism goes are retarded in their thought process okay socialism is also defined as a system of society or group living in which there is no such thing as private property and I would agree this is what these idiots believe this is what people who think that no one can own anything see all rights are property rights we talked about this when we talked about natural law if you don't understand that go back and listen to the natural law seminar go back and listen to the podcasts on natural law without property there are no rights all rights or property rights everything that is a violation of any human right is a violation of someone's rightful property property is real it exists in nature in nature is not a constructor idea money is a constructor idea that doesn't exist in nature it's an agreed-upon thing rights aren't constructional they exist in nature property is not construction it exists in nature okay you are actively using it into the 3d world its property okay going back to the definition of socialism a system or condition of society in which the means of production are owned and controlled by the state perfect definition correct definition okay the means of production owned and controlled by the state again what socialists naively believed is we're going to give all this power of the state we're going to then solve all the problems of the world because in their beneficent knowledge there are mittened beneficence the state is going to take care and provide for everyone thus ending all problems of the world by their effective distribution of the means the distribution of the means of production and the distribution of goods and services solving all world hunger all world problems and then in that state of ultimate power of controlling everything how everything is made produced and distributed the state will magically dissolve itself out of its own beneficence thereby producing an anarchic world yeah that's how it'll work yeah where's our vomit guide do we we got to have him on file okay we got to have our vomit guy on file okay so we can play him at any time so I could go back to you know hold on let me see if I could find him real quick just to back off of my slides I'll go to my through my stuff and we just see if I could find that guy give me a second okay all right hold on a minute yes switch back switch back to my laptop real quick I can't do it wait wait give me a second I'll do it full screen go back give me one second here I'll do this full screen for everybody yeah we're gonna improvise here on what on earth is happening that's how important this is okay I should have planned for this but I didn't so I'm gonna make a slide real quick and I'm gonna play it and I'm gonna go fullscreen hold on give me one more second there we go go fullscreen now there we go here we go folks yes the state is going to control all means of production and distribution of all goods and resources and services and then the state after we after arriving at this ultimate source of power is going to dissolve itself oh it's not it's not even our benevolent leader folks this is the per average person who believes in socialism okay this is the believer in socialism spouting this nonsense the the state's going to control everything folks it's going to control all the method of production the means of distribution and then it will dissolve itself leaving an anarchist Society Oh what pure beneficence aw it's so wonderful this is how imbecilic people sound this is how really imbecilic they sound folks you know again I I think people should really record themselves right they should record themselves and then play themselves back so that they can hear how ridiculous and nonsensical they actually sound when they speak or what their ideas are speak your ideas aloud then play them back to yourself so you could hear how ridiculous some of the ideas that people speak actually sound that this is what socialists believe that's what they actually believe will happen this is what marks the Antichrist if there ever was an actual Antichrist in the world what Karl Marx pumped into the mindset and it wasn't Marx it was the social engineer occultus who controlled him and his family members and his associates like angles and and basically commissioned him to put the planks of the Communist Manifesto out there you know Marx was it was a puppet okay he wasn't even somebody with this type of mentality you know it was like Levay in the same sense that Levay conquer ties the Satanic mentality and put it out in the Satanic Bible it came forward years after that that he was charged to do that by higher levels Satanists namely the Bush family okay who were friends and handlers of lavae all right so what we ostensibly believe are put out there by certain writers / philosophers i ideologues are not their real really their own work okay they're they're commissioned to do that so that the real source of these ideologies and mentalities can remain secret it away okay so anyway we have to understand what we're talking about we're talking about a socialist attitude of entitlement this is where it comes from because it comes from the belief that oh the state should provide everything for everyone and therefore hey you know how dare you you know go against that mentality by saying aye you want me to do something and it costs me money and resources and time and effort and energy even if I'm taking you up on your offer you know oh I have to make demands on you even though you offered the thing to do it my way and and as free and little resources I have to put into it you know I mean I just go back to this folks I'll do it when I get to the the Europeans okay let's just move forward invariably unwaveringly socialism um always descends into communism or a form of it okay and it can descend into nationalistic fascism as well it is possible okay or it can descend into a very twisted inbred variant of the to where you have certain aspects of the society acting fascistic or corporatist and then other aspects acting completely communist socialist but in general the social engineers of the world have decided that communism through socialism arriving at communism through socialism is the most effective means because it is largely done culturally and over a long swath of time compared to a nationalistic fascism form of totalitarianism which is often done as quickly as possible often through military coos and conquering other nations militaristically through military invasion this is seen as not preferable to the long marks through the cultural institutions that a socialist / communist regime would choose because it is done almost imperceptibly and then people wake up in a totalitarian society not even understanding how they got there often accomplished over multi generations multiple generations but people like Stalin said you know I only need one generation to you know have the future generations for hundreds of years and you know the generation that has been gotten in our culture is Generation Y other otherwise known as the Millennials okay and when I mean gotten I mean they are hardcore God okay to put it in Street lingo they are God okay and they don't even know how gotten they are all right see that's the problem is you have a a an entire entire generation of individuals an entire demographic of people that are so overly intellectualized and overly quote educated formerly that they largely don't have the common sense to understand how completely duped they've been okay that's why so many younger people in this generation believe in socialism and communism all right and what communism is people have to understand it and they have to go and read and understand really what this ideology is because people don't understand what it is I'm not going to get into all the planks of the communist manifesto today that's a whole nother presentation I will be doing that in I'm gonna do a long-form presentation it's probably gonna be about eight or nine hours called occult the dark occult origins of Nazism and communism because they have a shared dark occult origin okay so I'm gonna be getting into that in a formal long-form presentation not probably not on what on earth is happening more likely than not that will probably be being done either probably at the near next year probably toward the beginning of next year in Philadelphia I'll set up a location and I will deliver probably an all-day seminar here in Philadelphia just myself called the occult the dark occult origins of Nazism and communism probably in the year 2020 if we're all still here okay so what people have to understand about communism is communism is a system of international socialism see so the words national socialism is in the definition of communism here but the the prefix inter is applied at the beginning so national socialism is what Nazism was you know the the word Nazi is a truncation of Nazi oh now so Silesia to Deutsche arbeiterpartei and pricks use my German pronunciation I probably butchered that but if you take the acronym of it it's NSDAP National Socialist German Deutsche Workers arbiter party okay National Socialist German Workers Party NSDAP was the initials for the Nazi Party and then the truncation of it became Nazi in English because they didn't want to say the whole thing in German okay and in that is National Socialist it was a socialist regime but again it was National Socialist again that's what fascism is it's national socialism okay it means that you've accomplished socialism through a more individualistic nationalistic approach you've gotten it there appealing to people's egos and nationalistic pride and then you've largely conquered militarily instead of culturally you through military might that those are the mechanisms of National Socialism folks just read about it historically which most people won't pick up basic history books and read about it okay what we're talking about here in the form of communism has practiced by you know Red China and Soviet Russia we're talking about international socialism that's the only difference between communism and Nazism one does it through nationalism one does it through internationalism okay so this is international socialism it means instead of putting people on a nationalistic path you are putting them on a common world path the common goal common purpose to a world system okay and that's why this is favored by the people who talk about they want a new world order the new world order is international socialism and that's communism all right that's why they want us to go to the the gap in between going straight to communism you've got to get to full socialism they want democratic socialism they wanna they wanted to degrade from a republic okay down to a quote democracy down to democratic socialism then into pure socialism then eventually into international socialism which is communism okay so moving forward to understand the dynamics of why people do not understand what communism is and do not understand why people in high-level positions of Finance and banking and military and government okay want to bring about world communism through socialism and always want to project that socialism is a good thing for the masses of people and they want people subscribing to the idea of socialism it's the same thing is why do they want why do Satanists want people subscribing to the ideas of communism but oh I'm sorry of Satanism but on a lower level many me Satanism well you get a if you're a high level communist and you want to bring the world into totalitarian communism the New World Order the dark New World Order you have to bring people into a mini-me version of your mindset which is socialism that's mini-me communism it's the same thing as what I call mini-me Satanism and let me tell you something folks this book right here that I'm putting on the screen put this fullscreen okay this is probably the most important book any human being will ever read in addition to the end of all evil by Jeremy Locke and the most dangerous superstition by Larkin rose okay I have now asked multiple rooms of people at events that I've been at who has read this book cover-to-cover in its entirety it's a short book it's like 150 pages to 200 pages depending on how big the print is in whatever Edition you're getting it in okay maybe even less than that and hardly anybody's hands ever go up in my personal life I asked people how many people do I know of read people this book cover-to-cover I might know three or four people personally as individuals that have read this book cover-to-cover I'm telling my whole listening audience my whole viewing audience right now this is the most essential book right now that anybody could read at this point in human history this is it none dare call it conspiracy by Gary Allen I will link to a PDF copy of the book in this podcast download it put it on put it on your damn reading device whatever it happens to be whether it's a smartphone a tablet whatever the hell you want to read on okay and read this book cover-to-cover anybody who wants to claim that they're awaken has not read this book you're asleep I don't care what else you know you don't know what's going on in the world if you haven't read this book somebody had high position of government writing about it from the inside from his own knowledge from the inside just like I'm telling you about Satanism because I on the inside and came out of it this person's telling you about what's going on inside high-level positions of government because he was on the inside it's not prophecy folks it's a game plan okay all right people want to say it's conspiracy no it's called a game plan of internal collusion between high-ranking members of politics banking military industry etc that is operating in the very real world that you don't have to apply the moniker of conspiracy to to understand that it's happening and he called it none dare call conspiracy because it most certainly is an organized conspiracy and he was trying to explain to people what why do these people want to bring it in through socialism because this is what people don't understand they think they're trying to help you by bringing socialism in nothing could be further from the truth these people aren't interested in helping you they're interested in controlling you in enslaving you for anybody in the truth movement that is not read none dare call conspiracy by Gary Allen you are asleep and you don't know what's going on if you haven't read this book I don't know how much more how much much more harshly I can say it those who haven't read the book none dare call conspiracy are not awakened to the political machinations of what is are really going on in the world and if you can't take the time to read a hundred some page book cover-to-cover you're not worth anything let alone putting the time in to awaken or helping to awaken other people so read the book no problem my producer was just informing sorry folks are just informing we had a little network screaming hiccup there I apologize for that hopefully everything is working fine again but you know these things happen we are live so you know we'll just continue to go going back to this slide I'll link it in the you know in the podcast when I put it out also just as a brief aside people and ask you know well you know the live stream goes on YouTube when it's live it goes on Facebook when it's live on Vimeo you know we we simulcast on Vimeo Facebook and YouTube in addition to what on earth is happening calm slash show okay but the podcast officially gets put up from the raw video okay yeah and it's largely uncompressed video so I wanted to look as pristine as possible and I usually put that up the night after the show I'll take a break for a couple of hours after I do it because this show leaves me pretty drained and then I'll take a break I'll eat something I'll relax for a little bit then I'll go put the video up okay so you know don't expect the podcast immediately this isn't an automated process folks one day I'm gonna leave that till the next show okay one day I'm gonna leave doing the podcast til the next show and I'm gonna show everybody what I have to do to put the podcast up so you understand the work that I do after the show which nobody does for me I do it okay so you know coming some slack on the time it takes me to recuperate after I do a three-hour live broadcast you know to the time when I got to go back and sit at the computer immediately again and start working on the podcast okay there's no magical podcast button oh wait a minute oh I see it it's so bright above the return button there's the podcast button I thought that was the back slash but apparently that's the podcast button you hit that your podcast goes live right out boom oh it's all tagged everything it's up there in the format you want the XML feed is built boom podcast stop no work required it's one button on the keyboard sorry folks I missed it I didn't know that there was a podcast button on my keyboard see that's why you got attention and when you buy new technology you gotta look at the instruction manual you gotta look at all the buttons I you know if I would have known that I'd be hitting that button boom one second after the show is done play and it would be live so you know understand it's a complicated process okay and it takes a little while all right I'll do it live on the air one day thomas jefferson said and he was really talking about socialism here i predict future happiness for americans if they can prevent the government from wasting the labors of the people under the pretense of taking care of them that's what socialism is ladies and gentlemen it's taking all of the labor of the people into the hands and usability of the state as tools and then you're telling them we're doing this so we can take care of you and provide for everybody as nanny and mommy and daddy you know but really what they're doing is enslaving you all the while patting you on the head and patting you on the back saying we're going to take good care of you that's all it is and Thomas Jefferson understood that as did all the founding fathers okay but people don't want to listen to that conventional with that true conventional wisdom no they want to say they know better than you know our ancestors did in what to look for as far as government control goes yeah because we're doing a real good job of being vigilant for it now you know we're halfway into communism we're almost all the way in because this is what the Millennial hears and most of the Europeans free stuff because we love you you know the crown the state the government they just want to give you all this stuff they don't want to give it to you to keep you dependent and keep you acting like a little child just taking and sucking on the tit no they want they want to give it to us they love you keep calm right keep calm there's my there's my take on keep calm okay there's my take on the crown asking us to keep calm okay that's my answer okay to use psychopathic inbred cases of pure filth pedophilic filth okay but this is the attitude of most of the children of the world and by children I mean the adults of our society the eternal children and this is the podcast title this is the title of the show gimme gimme gimme right because we're in service to self mentality and I'm entitled and I deserve that you know how about stop allowing yourself to be robbed and spend your money how you want to spend it by not paying taxes you know stop allowing the Psychopaths to take from you find methods of doing runarounds around their system by whatever means necessary to do it and don't contribute into their taxation system of slavery and then put your money where you want to put it voluntarily you know but this is everybody's attitude gimme gimme gimme cuz I'm entitled I deserve to get it for free even though somebody else labored to create it to produce it to distribute it it's because there's no respect for property no respect for property rights see in their in their whole attitude there should be no such thing as property well if you dump property you dump rights with it because if you understand natural law all rights or property rights there can't can't be rights without property then think about it if the word proper means right its moral its proper its rights we use the words to mean the same thing that's not accidental those words were chosen to mean the same thing for very specific reasons so why do the Millennials have this mentality okay they have this mentality of instant gratification first of all who are the Millennials that I'm talking about who are the millennial generations who is the millennial generation so the millennial generation could be defined as Generation Y in between X and Z I'm a generation Xer I come from Generation X born between the years 1965 and 1980 I was born in 1974 right in the middle of Gen X okay you know in Gen Xers are more like focused on sort of a vocation you know they're not like Drifters from one project or career to another or you know they're generally like identify with like doing a a vocation of some type of task that they are very good at Gen Y is more you know flowed from job to job or work for from company to company mostly because there isn't a lot of job security anymore but it's like you know they don't really have that like sort of vocational idea about what they want to do in life so there are more drifters they're also highly focused on self service to self mentality not all of them again these are generalities not blanket statements in this case again some blanket statements are true and sometimes I'll make them in this case I'm making generalities generalized statements that are largely true but not always okay Generation Y was born between the years 1981 and 1996 some people will place that slightly higher I've heard you know 84 to 97 to 98 it's in that region okay you know early early 80s to mid 90s - even late 90s okay and they're highly focused on the it's like these are the people I was talking about last week - think the personal computer is over with we don't need high-end desktops or laptops we could just use tablets and self and smart phones okay they're always in their phone they're always in social media obsessed with social media this generation is obsessed with social media status on social media is like there life's goal okay and thinking that I can do everything on my cell phone I could do everything on my tablet well actually no you can't and that was a deliberate effort on the part of the social engineers to get you off of a truly creative platform like a powerful personal desktop computer okay or a powerful laptop computer all right that's that's what who we're talking about here okay so this has been also called the me me me generation and there we have it again mini-me Satanism me me me gimme gimme gimme instant gratification you know my generation has some of that but not to the extent that the next generation does now generation Z I'm hearing good things about that are seeing all the bullshit of Gen Y of the Millennials and going good god how do we let it get this bad and they're stepping up and doing something about it already as young as they are you know they're realizing how totally fucked their parents are you know how fucked up in the head that they are and realizing how fucked they're making the world and they're basically saying no we got to do something about this some of them not all of them but you know a portion of them are waking up just by the nature of how mentally screwed up their parents generation is okay and guess what I'll blame it right on my generation my generation made Gen Y Gen X produced Gen Y okay we produced the Millennials my generation produced the Millennial generations because largely my generation was so screwed up from the baby boomer generation that created us that we passed the nonsense right down to the children that my generation produced and created the Millennials it seems like the cycle is being interrupted a little bit I'm not going to use the word completely broken but it's not progressing in a cyclical pattern as it did over the last three generations something is going on with Gen Z that isn't the way that the social engineers are really planning for it now that being said let's see how it plays out I'm not prophesying anything there okay I'm saying that I think they have a little bit better of a chance that the gen Z younger generation does than the Millennials because the Millennials have I'm what I mean the mind control worked perfectly upon them when I mean it worked perfectly I mean it went flawlessly the Machine had not one kink in it during the formation of Gen Y at all the social engineers I have to give them a round of applause I mean you guys brilliant work okay you yeah it's there no joke these people are not a joke the social engineers who program Generation Y with their belief systems did a flawless job I have to say okay a flawless job because I have never seen in my life a more brainwashed generation ever ever okay and thank God your children aren't listening to your bullshit thank God okay that's all I have to say you know thank God your children are infinitely smarter than the dunces that you are most of them most of them I'm not talking every single person in that generation because there are some that are legitimately awake okay but I'm talking to the vast majority as a whole as a group okay you're you're not gonna get done to your children the mindfuck job that that the previous generation unfortunately allowed to happen to you it's not gonna happen with your children okay there's too much information too much data and they're just a little bit more streetwise than you are okay and they're not buying the lies that you bought from the mainstream media because let me tell you something folks this generation that they'll portray them in the media as oh they're always on their cell phone they are addicted to mainstream media addicted addicted okay and you want to say oh no they don't watch as much television they watch just as much television and they watch TV and other four just because they're not watching TV on a television doesn't mean that they're not paying attention to the mainstream media on other devices okay just because they absorb the same bullshit on a different device doesn't mean they're not taking the same bullshit into their minds okay so this is who Generation Y is the Millennial Generation okay and this is what I'm talking about that has this attitude of I needed on my terms I'm not interested in in your daily work of or what you have to go through or your routine your schedule your hardships it's me me me is this gonna be better for me well then do it even if it's harder for you okay that's their whole mentality their mentality is I care about only me it's a satanic mindset okay Satanism was very much propagated propagandized to this generation of individuals and they bought into it hardcore hardcore what else was very much propagandized to these individuals was socialism okay socialism was that the long march through the cultural institutions the Graham sheep land coming out of the Frankfurt School of Germany okay was brought into the mindset of the millennial generation in a hardcore form more so than any other generation on earth and that was done through the university systems of North America specifically the United States and of all the European countries the university system is where the Communists and socialists decided to spread their tentacles through okay and that's where they decided that they were going to actually conquer ties and conduct the the long march through the institution's that the plan of antonio gramsci the italian communist okay read about him read about the Frankfurt School which was you know said the conquering a nation militaristically with communism and then bringing to the rest of the world is not the way to do it that you would have to extend your tentacles to the far corners of the earth and then conquer the world culturally conquer each nation culturally weaken its people weaken the sexes divide the sexes divide people along all kinds of boundaries which we talked about on former shows about division and then conquer them through cultural means and that was called the long march through the cultural institutions and it has worked flawlessly and it has worked most flawlessly on Generation Y the millennial generation they bought into that whole plan of divide and rule divide and conquer bringing in socialism and eventually communism through a cultural mechanisms okay that is the mindset that largely their parents pushed them into that came out of the socialist schools of thought of the 1960s and 70s okay that invaded this country through Soviet Russia and other places in Europe this is why we've seen Millennials propagating socialism so much in the modern world and saying we don't want a capitalistic Society not that we have one they don't even understand that what they think capitalism is is actually cronyism or what is known as crony capitalism which is a collusion between government and corporate power it's not real capitalism okay and they want now to bring in what they call and many politicians in the world today like Sanders and Cortes are calling democratic socialism so here are basically communist flag wavers that are waving you know flags akin to the hammer and sickle although you know they're not putting the hammer and sickle on it or you know the Chinese star just straight red flags and calling it democratic socialism and you know look at look at the age group folks the age group is exactly the people that I'm talking about we're talking about people in their mid to mid 20s to early 30s who are getting you know politically quote active in the political circles and attempting to change the United States into a communist country which would then of course eventually fall into outright totalitarianism through communism as it always does throughout human history when ever attempted and they'll just give you these lines like oh it hasn't been done right yes Stalin just didn't starve enough people you know you know mal just didn't have enough people murdered you know that's all so you know they think that we're gonna get out of the crony capitalism by going into the opposite polarity which is called socialism and they want to do it through demo a blending between what they consider democracy and socialism and all this is folks is this is like you know well we're going to use the mechanisms of government to have voting and we're going to basically even if people are wrong and you know fifty-one percent of people vote to cannibalise the other 49 well then it was passed through law and it was democratic and so you know dive in with your forks and knives and chop up your fellow beings you know because it was put to a vote and it was democratically done you know that's what the real mechanisms of government are all about you know that's all they've ever been about they've never been about anything else except violence through coercive control that's it and you do that through voting and if the vast majority wants to commit whatever heinous acts of violence they want to commit well hey you voted on it you know forget individual rights this is about the majority rules you know it's about collectivism and majority rules well guess what most of the time the majority is wrong most of the time the majority is immoral you know you have to go down to the individual principles individual rights if you're going to get to truth if you're going to get to real prints if you're gonna get to real values okay and if you're ever gonna get to real freedom you certainly need to get down to individual principles and rights but yeah here's uh here's the Democratic socialists of American I want you to take a look at all the faces I want you to take a look at the age group it's a very nice neatly packed age range isn't it there's no very very young people and there's no certainly no people with any gray hairs in the head there's certainly no much older people you know from like our grandparents generation you know none of them are in there okay this is all you know people in their late 20s to maybe mid 30s max and that's the Millennials right now that's it okay and they think they know what's going on they think they have it figured out they think they know whether the woes of the world you know now they know what the mainstream media and their socialist professors told them that's what they know because they've been put through the gauntlet through the wringer of outcome based education which is Soviet style education based upon former Nazi style education based upon former Prussian military style education and if you don't understand that again you haven't been paying attention you're not awake you don't know where the modern education system comes from or the former systems of education that it was influenced by okay so what I'm trying to explain to people is real methods of Education to get people out of this type of a mindset and the real method of Education is the classical liberal arts education methodology known as the Trivium and quadrivium which we talk about here a lot on what on earth is happening these people none of them the the classical liberal arts education methodologies were all pulled from the schools of these people long before their birth okay they are not involved in true critical thinking methodologies they're not involved in real scientific methodology really never have been in the schools that they went to and that's why they came out outcome based education they came of that gauntlet that they were put through thinking exactly what the engineers who built that system of indoctrination want them to think that's how social engineering works folks and people are just too overly educated to acknowledge that they were duped and put through that wringer you know they don't want to admit that to themselves largely also because they're still drowning in like probably hundreds of thousands of dollars of school debt you know so-called education debt okay so you know this lifestyle leads to them basically not even making enough and being in debt so much that they can't even eat out a modest living and then they want to blame capitalism for that look I'm not I'm not you're you know huge proponent of capitalism and monetary systems and everything like that I'm a proponent of higher consciousness and true spirituality and a lot of the selfish assholes that you find in on the other side of the spectrum when it comes to being radical capitalists you know they don't understand a thing about real spirituality there are people in the anarchist movement they are say they're anarcho-capitalist and they say the word spirituality has no meaning to them consciousness is a meaningless term well left right asshole is a meaningful term to me which is what those kind of people are you know and you know these people are just as in basilic you know because they think that the state should take care and provide for everybody you know like a benevolent parent you know that's gonna take care of them from cradle to grave and provide further every need so in a recent poll conducted in America they just basically asked a bunch of people from many different states and many different walks of life and age groups provide the definition of socialism and of course the socialism is the means of production and distributions of of goods are in the hands of this state basically that's if people basically just answered that said you know publicly collectively whatever the means of production and distribution of goods as in the hands of the state is in the hands of the public or the state they would have been gauged the correct answer okay and in doing that only 16 percent of Millennials actually gave the correct answer of what socialism was when I'm gonna read you an article now coming up that talks about over 58 percent of Millennials want there to be socialism or don't want capitalism and yet only 16 percent could pretty when polled could provide a correct answer of what socialism even is Americans in general only did twice as well Americans above 30 years old only 30 percent of them correctly gave the answer less than a third approximately one third it's disgraceful that people can't give a simple definition of what socialism is you know and yet you know over half of them we're gonna be advocating for it I'm gonna pause the presentation right here and I want to go to an article okay so I'm gonna switch over to my web browser you can you can cut back to the browser and we'll go back to the presentation but I want to read this article now okay it's from The Washington Times not the most reputable source but I'll tell you what I believe the article that they're writing right now that they're publishing right now okay so they are they are they did a poll where they polled Millennials and asked them would you rather live in a socialist or communist nation than under capitalism and guess what folks in this article they actually also said if if fascism was a choice would you accept that over capitalism okay so it says this troubling turn highlights widespread historical illiteracy in American society now for the Washington Times that folks okay this is how radically off-base this poll got that even the Washington Times published that this is troubling and it indicates widespread historical illiteracy from a paper that I would say you know isn't that the most trustworthy source in the world okay however it at least tells the truth in this article which I'm gonna read okay so here's some former you know Soviet you know leaders including Lenin and Stalin busts they're shown it says the majority of Millennials would prefer to live in a socialist communist or fascist nation rather than a capitalistic one according to a new poll I just want to read that first statement again listen to this folks if this doesn't trouble and worry you you need your head screwed on straight because it's not okay the majority of Millennials would prefer to live in a socialist communist or fascist nation rather than a capitalistic one according to a new poll in the victims of communism Memorial Foundation's annual report on US attitudes toward socialism fifty-eight percent of the up and coming generation opted for one of the three systems either socialism communism or fascism compared to 42 percent who said they were in favor of capitalism the most popular socio-economic order was socialism with forty four percent support communism and fascism received seven percent support each so again they are for the stepping stone to communism which is socialism Marion Smith executive director of the victims of communism Memorial Foundation said the report shows Millennials are increasingly turning away from capitalism and toward socialism and even communism as a viable alternative this troubling turn highlights widespread historical illiteracy in American society regarding socialism and the systemic failure of our education system to teach students about the genocide destruction and misery caused by communism since the Bolshevik Revolution 100 years ago mr. Smith said in a statement Millennials are more likely to prefer socialism and communism rather than the rest of the country 59 percent of all correspondents chose capitalism as their preferred arrangement compared to 34 percent who said socialism 4 percent fascism and 3 % communism some of communism z' luminaries are admired by Millennials 31 percent said they have a favorable view of Shigure era 32 percent had a favorable view of Karl Marx 23 percent had a favorable view of Vladimir Lenin and 19 percent had a favorable view of Mao Zedong okay think about that folks that's one in five thought the Chairman Mao was an admirable human being who indirectly as a dictator led to the deaths of an estimated 90 million people okay that's an admirable soul Joseph Stalin was viewed favorably by just six percent in the poll only 33 percent of millennial of Millennials were able to identify the correct definition of socialism in this poll were they largely favored it still only 33 percent that that nationwide poll I just showed you only 16 percent could tell you what socialism was only 33 percent in the very poll in which 58 percent said that they would live in a system either socialism communism or Chisholm all out of them only 33 were able to identify correctly the definition of socialism they fared about as well as the rest of the country which only successfully identified socialism at a 34% clip generation Z the millennia the generation after the Mongols was the most informed group with 43 percent correctly identifying socialism you see the younger generation isn't taking the bullshit they're not taking the indoctrination as well as this Generation Y class of individuals just swallowed it down like I said they stayed they funnel it down the gullet okay with a funnel and a fine a firehose okay forget spooning it in you know can't get it in there fast enough throw a funnel down down the throat get the hose in there and just turn the valve on as fast as it can pump it in you know that's how fast we got to get that propaganda down the gullet okay so we're Millennials struggled compared to other generations was in the identification of capitalism just fifty one percent correctly said capitalism is the economic system based on free markets and the rule of law with legal protections for private ownership that was by far the lowest of any age cohort Americans as a whole correctly identified capitalism 67 percent of the time Millennials are also less likely to have a negative view of communism just 36 percent said they had a very unfavorable impression of communism and only 44 percent said they would be insulted if they were described as a communist think about that that means that 56 percent of the millennial generation said they would not even be offended if they were described by someone else as a communist could you imagine that this is this is who many of the people who listen to my show that these are your children okay that's all I have to say all right this is that this is the job you did raising children all right and then people want to say go pump out as many kids as you can is one of the reasons I haven't had children okay because this is the kind of job people do raising them or I should say not raising them all right as a whole 56% of Americans view communism very unfavorably that's tragically low that should be a hundred percent so only 56 view it very unfavorably and sixty-three percent would be insulted to be associated with the ideology one possible explanation for the millennial infatuation with socialism is that 53 percent of the cohort reports feeling burdened burdened by the economy so because they feel economically burdened they think we should trash any form of capitalism and have a socialist system by which this state controls everything and just meets it out the people as they deem fit for their needs yeah yeah it's worked so well it's it's just it's you know just look at it historically you know if forms of socialism have been responsible for the deaths of over 250 million people in the 20th century alone that's a quarter of a billion souls it's worked so well as a matter of fact it's worked exactly as intended folks it's worked exactly as intended Millennials were the only age group more likely to say America's economic system works against me rather than for me generation Z had the most positive impression of the economy with 66 percent saying it works for me although many of them yet have to have yet to enter the workforce the victims of communism Memorial Foundation survey was conducted online from September 28th to October 5th it pulled 2,300 members of the general public aged 16 and above all right so we can cut away from that for a moment I'll switch back to my slide presentation I think that was a very pertinent article to view and to you know explain to people that that is a what is going on in our culture so to go back to the slides this was that national poll only 16% of Millennials and in the whole country were able to identify correctly what socialism was by definition so you could see why so Millennials have this attitude okay and why they're identifying with it they're poorly schooled they're poorly educated and you know whether you I'm not talking about like you know compulsory schooling I'm talking about they're not educated at all they're not truly educated they're indoctrinated and again that's the do to the gram Qi plan look it up okay understand that stems out of Europe and it's another reason that Europeans have a lot of the same mentality as well okay but look up the gram Qi plan of the long march through the institution's front that came out of the Frankfurt School inspired by Antonio Gramsci okay that's GRA MSCI gram Chi the long march through the cultural institutions understand that was their plan they did it through education through cultural infiltration of the educational system in America and through you throughout all of Europe okay and they put communist professors in these areas that or we're Soviet and or outright try come in their mindset okay and they put them into these positions of Education high-level positions university tenured at university and they just absolutely let the floodgates loose brainwashing the American and European public of young people okay they knew that that's how they were going to hit the population going to educated cultured centers where people would you know propagate the ideas out to the next generation down below them and that's exactly what happened so Europeans why do they take this attitude and therefore why do they act entitled okay cuz I'm gonna explain some of the things that they've done and what they'll ask okay see let me before I even read this let me explain talk about some of that dynamic okay what people will ask me you know when I have already said in instructions this is a set way that I do it this is all the time that I have I don't have time to do it any other way that's the main thing that I want people to understand right if you were me dealing with many many many many people on a daily basis which you don't do you're not see there this is why they're in service to self mentality and they don't look at it from anybody else's point of view they never put themselves in somebody else's shoes that's the whole part of the problem they can never turn or turn it around and look at look at it from a different perspective something from somebody else's point of view they don't do that they're only ever thinking me me me me me me me what can I get out of this right so I'm like I can't do this any differently would you be willing to go and use this carrier over here oh it's only you got to go to the other side of the city no I drop packages off in one location because I do multiple packages a day I don't have time for anything else I can't make an exception for you it has to work in a regimented way I can't be specialized toward any individual in this case because I'm one person trying to do the best I can to get the word out there with the time that I have to do it see that's why there's a set way of doing it I'm not telling you I don't respect individualism that's ultimately what this is all about okay but I can't tailor the experience just for a each individual person or I'd be running myself ragged more than I am okay and the point is is if someone has generously made you an offer that you want to take him up on you don't want to do the work that I did to assemble all of that data right you can do it don't find it yourself right you don't have to get it from me no one has to get the ark from me I'm not forcing it on anybody you have to receive this this dataset from me you don't have to no one has to look into it right you want to it's something you want right so then everybody is like well this costs too much can I send it this way no I don't want it destroyed or lost I want it insured a certain way I want to carry it and handle a certain way I want it packed a certain way want to know why I'm the one who's going to fulfill the offer for you I'm providing the service so the service is on my terms not your terms right so it's like if a cable company doesn't have the channel as you want you don't subscribe to it you go to somebody who does oh you're free to go and get the data from someone else I never told anybody they couldn't copy it for someone else I couldn't once it's in your possession you can do whatever the hell you want with it you could set it on fire for all I care I think it would be highly disrespectful to all the work that's on there but it's your property that's what property means you're allowed to do what you want with it that's one of the reasons I'm stringent with the instructions for the arc Drive because I don't want damage to happen to someone's property that isn't mine I wouldn't I would I would treat my property the same way with that level of care and respect why wouldn't I do it for someone else's property okay so the point I'm making here is that I I see in my experience and you could say okay this is subjective right but in my experiences with American citizens who have done taken me up on this offer they seem to really understand and respect personal property they seem to get it and that's because I think in America we have more of a culture of don't mess with anybody else's stuff they work for most of us do now again that's not a blanket statement cuz there are some people that have no respect for other people's possessions things a property etc and or will steal lie cheat to get whatever they want and harm anybody else or their property that's also a mentality here in America don't get me wrong there are low-lives who act like that okay however the people who take who are into my information and take me up on the offer that I have given about the arc Drive okay seem to really respect my time and effort and don't get uppity in asking me to do it a different way they see that my time is limited that I am trying to put the resources that I can into doing what I can for people and they seem to take it in a humble way and just say if this is what I gotta do mark then that's fine then I'll just I'll follow your instructions and they generally don't even ask they don't ask for anything different now multiple times I asked people nicely nicely I can't do this personally I can't tailor it personally for you I'm sorry but I can't I don't have the time the energy the resources I have to just have it a set way and just knock these out okay because I have so much other stuff I got a do during week again I'm sorry but the slideshow fairies just don't come to me anymore and build all my slides for me during the week right the package packing fairies they don't arrive and pack up all my stuff that I have to ship right okay the research gnomes don't hop into the house and do all my research for me and it's all waiting there I do all that stuff okay so I wish we had all of these beings we need the package Pixies the research gnomes and you know the the the the slide making the the presentation fairies okay but I'm sorry but these are mythical creatures that don't exist in real life okay so what I've noticed with Europeans and Canadians are they don't like it when someone says I have personal rules regarding this offer they don't want that to exist they think everything should be completely on their terms and I've it's not so it's not something I'm saying because I've somehow don't innately like Europeans or Canadians I hang out with anybody treat them on equal terms I judge people by the content of their character nothing about where they're from you know their culture their skin color anything their sex nothing like that okay I treat people even-keeled based on how they behave that's it and all I want to see is do they behave morally and do they behave respectfully toward other people so when I have interacted in many cases and again I just I want to say emphatically not all okay there are many people from Europe and Canada they're highly respectful individuals and there they're just they're like look I cut above okay that's that's all I have to say however they're in the minority until I really had to get in their face about it now it's improved okay so this is I'm largely talking about in the past but I think this is a holdover from how inculcated into socialist attitudes they are in the European Union okay so what I would say is I don't want to do this on your terms you can do this for me you know why can't you do this differently for me right this is gonna cost me more money doing it your way if I do it my way I won't have to pay as much money to the carrier well who said any word about how much it would cost I never told anybody a thing about what a package would cost to send to a private carrier which is what the Ark requires you can't send it through the post office I've had so many arks lost or damaged through the post office I don't use them as a carrier anymore okay I send out things that are you know less important items like just t-shirts or you know DVDs that can be easily replaced okay rather than someone's hard drive with a ton of data on it which I want to have a little bit of reverence for because this is not their own property it's not my property okay it's theirs okay and it has the data of what can potentially transform the world on it so I want to show that a little bit of respect right yet they'll continuously ask I want to do it this way instead of your way right when I asked nicely don't ask for special treatment I'm not going to give you special treatment because I can only afford to and have the time to do it this way when I deal with so many people and so many packages on a daily basis right so the Americans seem to get that and say I'll respect your wish I'll respect your time I'll respect your resources because I know you're one person trying to send out all this stuff it's like a server in the server model that we talked about last week the one server okay and then all the clients receiving the data from that one server okay I'm like the server in the middle of that model okay well and the other people will say how many people continue to say put the ark online first of all that's not the point of the ark okay the Ark the whole point of the Ark is that you're researching offline so that you have to make no internet connection at all no matter how fast or slow or non-existent of an internet connection you have the data is already local that's the point of the ark I don't want to distribute it online first of all the other thing is people who haven't dealt with this much data try uploading a terabyte of data see how you do see how well you do on your internet connection then I want you to try to download a terabyte of data off of some web server or something see how well you do okay all right yeah you could probably do that with a torrent file right but you know it depends on also how much it's going to be seeded and and people are gonna keep seeding it all right so in any one of those instances trust me trust me folks I've put out more arcs to people personally through my house than anybody has online trust me it's in the thousands okay you look at just about any tort and see how many times it's seeded you're lucky if it ever hits a thousand okay more people have the ark do to me copying it on a personal computer right here in my house and have it from anybody that's ever attempted to distribute any amount of that information online so I'm not interested in putting it online stop asking me okay I hope that clarifies why I don't want it online the Ark is to research offline so you don't need an internet connection to have access to all this data okay so I want to read this it's a maybe a little bit small may we go fullscreen that's better okay this woman says this is a meme I believe taken from some social media or a website he is she says I'm a school teacher in Denmark making about 61 thousand dollars a year we get free education you don't have to pay for the doctor or the hospital and students even get paid to learn it all sounds so great right however I forgot to mention that nothing is ever free the minimum income tax in Denmark is 40 percent okay and I believe this was back in like 2007 or eight or nine something like that it was it was a while back okay this was this was not now okay I don't know if the date is in here but Waka I'll keep reading also we pay a sales tax of 25% that's on top of their income tax sales taxes 25% there and on top of that the government applies duties and fees a gallon of gasoline is about ten dollars ten dollars for a gallon of gas tax on a car is 180 percent this is called a V 80 in Europe a value-added tax so anything that they deemed non-essential they put a v8 e on like a car meaning that a car that sells for about twenty thousand dollars in the United States like a Honda Accord raises the price to an astounding forty thousand dollars in Denmark for the same car Denmark is the highest taxed nation in the world not just Europe but in the world taxed an average of 80 percent on every dollar earned Dane's have the highest personal debt in the world few will ever own a car or a house anyone who makes over $80,000 annual annually pays a personal tax of 68 percent this means that people with higher earnings have either found ways to evade the tax or have left the country taking their companies with them what's the motivation when you're giving that much money back to the government what's the motivation to succeed or improve nothing you know they won't let people do anything that they want with their own money that's how heavily taxed it is this is what communism is folks here's the new tagline that has to be brought out on every show is that's what communism is this isn't just socialism that's what communism is okay and it's worse it gets even worse than that Denmark suicide rate for the past five decades has averaged twenty point eight per with the highest rate of 32 the American suicide rate has averaged 11 point one during the last five decades and it has never exceeded twelve point seven more than 11% of dein of adult Danes supposedly the happiest people in the world are on antidepressants and I'd say it's higher than that that's a very low estimate everyone wants the American Dream in Denmark's neo communism economy no one will ever own or accomplish anything this is because there is no respect for individuality and personal private property okay individual property okay and this is the attitude that is being taken by more and more this is that the cultural inculcation that is being taken into the mindset of most Europeans this is why they act like they are above someone else's time and effort that you have to tailor to their needs and whims okay I cannot tell you every I won't even go through them but every single solitary data point that I requested in the arc Drive has been fought tooth and nail toward me by Europeans and Canadians Canadians to a little bit lesser degree than Europeans but not drastically and again they've both gotten better because folks let me tell you something I have since going through visually what to do for the Ark Drive and going through the instructions and telling people how I do this myself okay and what I am how I am offering this and why I ask these things because of respect for trying to protect other people's property okay it has gotten a lot better that they have they have not gone as terribly into the obnoxious you know bickering back and forth with me over change this stipulation do this for me the way I want it done okay and you know what I had to get almost mean about it right I told you I asked nicely first and said please don't make requests never saying I'll do anything if you do but I said please respect my wishes respect my time and and my efforts this is how I do it it's a set method it works for me please don't ask me to do it any other way nicely right then repeatedly knowing that I had asked to respect that I would get back more and more and more and more and more requests in the face like flaunting it in the face throwing it right in your face like oh you've asked me not not to ask you to do it this way here let me throw it right in your face I'm gonna ask anyway like just totally disrespectfully you know when when I only asked nicely please respect my time and my wish is to do this a certain way that's all that's how I asked at first well then when would come back over and over and over again Oh like I would say 90% made requests to do it a different way 90% okay so at that point after I said don't ask me it would drop it's still about 3/4 what asked me to do it a different way so I had to I had to say if you ask I'm gonna take away the offer right that's how I had to get that nasty about it I had to almost like show teeth because and I didn't want to be like that I generally you got to understand how non-confrontation I am at first when people push me though then I don't just become con for take confrontation all getting outright aggressive if I'm pushed okay I just don't think people should push people like that don't press other people's buttons because you don't know how much they will snap right I don't press other people's buttons because I don't know what who they are I don't when I go on the street I mind my own business and I'm armed III am armed when I walk on the street okay but I mind my own business I don't say a word bother anybody because I first of all I don't know who they are I don't know how crazy they are I don't know what happened to them I don't know what kind of a mood they're in I want to let them be I don't know anybody anything except non-aggression that's it that's what I owe anybody and that's what everybody else knows everybody leave it other people alone okay I apologize for the noise in the background I'll know if that's coming through but there's a car alarm somebody's not shutting off obviously they've you know left for the day another car alarm has gone off and it's blaring in the neighborhood and you know unfortunately hey I don't have a soundproof studio I do my show out of my home you know I'm sitting in my bedroom right now folks because that's the shoestring budget I can do this on ok it looks pretty damn good for being on that shoestring budget but unfortunately I don't have a soundproof studio you know I wish I could afford something like that but I can't so we got to deal with it anyway this is where Europeans are at culturally ok and that's the problem there culturally in a position where they've been totally brought into a socialist mindset and now because so much has been taken from them they feel entitled to take from other people as if like we're just perpetual we'll just perpetuate this cycle like oh I'm given all this the government they're providing me well you got to do things for me for free too you know I think that's where this comes from and again we're well into the third hour now I don't think we're gonna have time for calls I'm just letting people know if there are time we'll take them but I as I said it'll take as long as it takes I also want to show people a video downloading okay which I didn't get to I'm going to do an addendum of last week's show still if there's if time allows for that but anyway I I thought just providing an explanation for why helps to clarify this I don't think these are just bad people right Europeans aren't bad people I think they should be our brothers and sisters in the fight for freedom right Canadians our brothers and sisters to the north of the United States should be in the truth and freedom movement fighting alongside Americans in the fight for truth and freedom okay we are not we shouldn't be at each other's throats I'm not bringing this up to further divide people and be at each other's throats I like Europeans and Canadians I want them to understand what's really going on I want them to champion for the truth and champion for freedom okay but we also have to understand our shortcomings and they'll say many Americans are ignorant I couldn't agree more you'll go out on the street yet look at what these polls I just showed you today's show I mean look at how ill-educated my own American brothers and sisters are I mean could you imagine this I'm horrified by these numbers that are shown in these polls these are in polls that's like of like that probably underestimate how bad it is and these aren't these aren't even like new sources that would like say won't even tell people the truth about how bad it really is okay and I'm showing you those numbers and they're horrifying you know the numbers are probably much worse okay but the point here is is I'm showing people this for improvement I'm showing people this because if you some people don't even know that they should be embarrassed about their beliefs and behaviors about their attitudes and behaviors they don't even understand that it looks childish it looks like you're telling someone else that their time isn't worth your time you know that you're better than them in that way it's a very entitled attitude to have I'm not gonna use the word privileged it's entitled there's a difference okay you know it's saying that you deserve this when you've done nothing to achieve it or earn it okay and again there are some people who request the Ark that have done a lot of their own work but they're few and far between folks I mean you know if I really had to gauge how many people request the ark drive out of out of that number percentage-wise how many people really have their own thing going and are doing it well it's less than 1% I'd say maybe about 1% okay so and I get it the people who are requesting this are in the in infant stages of this growth and learning experience experience so that's why they want the knowledge and that's great I don't want to discourage people by talking about this to get the ark nari so the whole point here also is it's gotten better since I talked about it publicly I said I was gonna talk about it publicly and it was still getting bad at that point then when I finally brought it up and told people why their behavior was rude and even ignorant you know it got better I gotta say congratulations the people who are sending these from overseas wherever it has to be Europe and other overseas countries you guys have been doing a fantastic job since a podcast number 199 about the Ark drive like fantastic nobody's arks been damaged you've been packing it great so that the it doesn't get damaged and you've been having some basic respect for the offer which I very much commend you for and appreciate and that's what this is about it's about improvement it's about getting better yesterday then you were you know getting better tomorrow than you were the day before that's all not nothing else and that's all I ask that's all I could ask anybody for okay that's what I've been asking from day one with this show do your research look into things deeply come to your own conclusions but do it through logic reason and intuition right people don't understand that that that's to come together you know people will say oh that's a contradiction no it isn't not a bit you have to have good intuition to even go no where to go and what books to read and what videos to watch you got to use both you got then you have to even use it to say is this worth pursuing more and get downloading more regarding this is it gonna help it ask the big question what's gonna help the most what is gonna do the most what is gonna be the best way to help what is gonna help the most in the world okay so that being said I want to just wrap this up with talking about ultimately all this is about is about the difference between collectivism versus individualism okay when we get into talking about political ideologies okay versus real freedom okay we're talking about people who believe in the collective versus who respect the rights of the individual the collective is a group construct it's a constructional idea doesn't really exist in nature individuals exist in nature okay so this whole thing of the collective it has this mindset okay that is all construction again this is the nature of my work the underlying basis of all my work ladies and gentlemen is what is the difference between the natural and the artificial the real versus the illusory and the constructional well this is it this is what it all comes down to the individual is real the individual owns property the individual has rights the collective is a construct that can be used by the state to prey on somebody's you know desire for better just a state of being in the world more equality under Rights etc but it's preying on that it's preying on that you know altruism that is in most people okay and that you can legislate that or you can get that done through coercing through collective means which is what government is so here you have the black sheep that represents the individual saying I just think that all interactions all human interaction should be voluntary that's it very simple that's non-aggression principle all human interaction should be based on voluntary meet you know consent that's it everything should be consensual once you break consent you have something called coercion which is violence I believe that all relationships should be consensual okay voluntary and then you have the herd with their herd think they're collectivist herd think mentality company that's a you that's utopian hippy but who would build the roads freedom isn't free move to Somalia government is a necessary evil and on and on and on and on we need democratic socialism let's throw that in there you know it's the same collectivist nonsense think that leads to all kinds of injustice --is destruction of freedom and ultimately slavery chaos and death okay this is what eventually results from collectivism every single time and if you don't think so all you have to do is pick up a history book and read it which far too few will do you know I've been asking people to read none dare call conspiracy for the better part of 10 years now and like a handful of people have done it you know and they yet people will still call themselves advocates of the truth and freedom movement when they haven't read practically the Bible on the subject you know ultimately this is what it's ultimately all about folks this is where collectivism versus individualism goes we move more down the road of collectivism we're moving down the road of totalitarianism and slavery we respect the rights of individuals and we get out of this socialist and entitled mindset and understand principles and rights and natural law we are moving toward a world that is based on real freedom under natural law the laws of morality that ultimately govern the consequences for the behavioral choices of human beings and beings that are even beyond human beings but natural law isn't about animal animal kingdom see and people talking about objective morality versus subjective morality and can't understand the concept that the laws of morality don't apply to animals the animals in in the field living in the only earth do not have the brain capacity and understanding and development in the brain and central nervous system to understand the difference between right and wrong to be held to account according to the laws of behavioral consequence you have to have a brain that is capable of understanding the laws of behavioral consequence and the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior animals don't have that you cannot put them in the same category as human beings and getting gauge them on the same behavioral standards are you nuts are you completely nuts that is like saying oh we're gonna give an award here for who has a you know built the best model of the solar system and you know we're gonna gauge you know Charlie here in the third grade versus Charlie's dog well Charlie's dog can't do an operation like that so you know you're we're gonna get gage that according to the same standard they're it's not the same capabilities this is why people have to understand natural law which is the laws of consequence have nothing to do with animals it has nothing to do with Darwin Darwinism or Darwin in Darwinian theory at all okay look I think next week's show or maybe in a couple weeks not sure if I might have a guest next week I might do a show on this if I don't have a guest okay I might do a show called what natural law is not okay so I've never done that I've never actually done an entirety of a show on all of the things that people who have a zero understanding of what I'm talking about when I order the phrase natural law think in their own mind their own mental definition that it means and then they babble on and ramble on and they spew out all that nonsense that verbal diarrhea about what they think natural law means that has absolutely zero to do with what natural law really is so I think maybe I'll take this as a segue okay and maybe next week the topic for the show will be what natural law is not okay so we can clarify that once and for all time here formally on the show of what I do not mean when I talk about natural law and what you can never use as an example to represent the laws of morality or even objective morality at all when it comes to human standards for morality animals can't have standards for morality because they're animals they don't have the capacity for understanding morality and yet you still have imbeciles debating this okay so I'll end on this next slide which really sums up the entirety of the thing don't be one of the sheep racing toward the edge of the cliff with your attitude about socialism and your attitude about entitlement okay be the dog who's saying the black sheep I'm sorry who's saying excuse me excuse me excuse me and going the opposite direction against all the herd of groupthink and collectivist mentality that thinks they know what they're doing but is racing over the edge of a cliff to their deaths be the black sheep who is the individual who understands individual property individual rights and natural law as the mechanisms that will all ultimately lead to true freedom and true voluntary human interaction which should be the only form of human interaction okay so you know you could be harsh about it you could be polite about it and say excuse me but I'm going heading this way you could head that way okay but in one form or another be the individual and don't go with the collective mindset because the collective mindset always leads over cliff alright so with that my formal slideshow aspect is finished I'm going to just go back to it briefly because I'm going to ask people if you find donation in the work that I've done here on what on earth is happening please visit what on earth is happening donation gifts that's gifts dot what on earth is happening calm best way of visiting it is just hitting the gifts tab or button on the website this way you can just read the caveat and then click into the green button if you're okay if you have a Bitcoin account or a PayPal account that's the methods that I take for donations here also if you want to make a if you want to get the ark Drive which I've talked about on this episode a whole lot okay because this was the impetus this was the influencing factor for making the content of this episode so if you want to get the Ark Drive go to what on earth is happening slash Ark or just click the Ark drive tab or Ark button okay and you can read about what the Ark is what's basically on it and what's required you need fill out the form to get the shipping instructions to receive the Ark drive and please you know follow them people have been following them very well and their property has been in great shape it's been making the full round trip back to them and they've been enjoying the contents of the Ark and becoming enlightened as a result and if you want to make a straight donation to the cause of what on earth is happening go to what on earth is happening calm slash donate there are ten different methods for donation now including PayPal a patreon Amazon wishlist to donate directly with tech needs and several crypto currencies or you could do it the old-fashioned way with a good old fashioned check or money order so check out the donate tab or button on what on earth is happening if you want to make a donation thank you to everyone who has contributed we couldn't do this without you and this is what earth is happening is run solely on your donations through the gifts donation donation gifts and through straight donations without your support I wouldn't be able to continue to do this so thank you so with that being said I want to give an addendum to last week's show because a few people wrote to me and basically said that it was a pretty big oversight on my part and I agree with them that it was a large oversight that I didn't cover how to do something that everybody should know how to do and that's download YouTube videos so I'm gonna do that here today in the last half-hour of the show and if there's time for calls we'll take a couple before the end but let's see how this goes okay so let's switch over to my laptop I'm going to go to YouTube okay and I'm going to type in individualism versus collectivism individualism versus collectivism okay and let's see what videos come up collectivism and individualism okay here we go okay I think this is a perfect one so here's gia or Griffin on collectivism versus individualism okay let me just click this it is a lecture it looks like it's an hour and 17 minutes long let's just look through it why we have these problems in the world we're not going to all right all right all right this looks like a perfect example to download okay now I am using Firefox okay now different people will have different takes and preferences for browsers I'm a fan of free and open source software that's why I use Firefox I try to use open source software wherever possible I am using a Mac which is the antithesis of that if Apple is the antithesis of that I should say not really the Mac per se but Apple is certainly thin - this is of that in the modern world I use it because I am sort of tied to the platform by you know a lot of media that I've made in programs that I built with it so I do prefer it as a creative platform I hate the company but that that's neither here nor there I'm using Firefox and it is open-source software I think it's a good choice for a browser number one because I think the rendering engine the quantum rendering engine in the new Firefox is probably better than most other rendering engines I don't really prefer the WebKit engine engine that's in Safari or Chrome rendering engine personally so I like the speed of Firefox I like the layout engine and I like the plug-in architecture the add-on architecture which is what I'm going to show you right now so YouTube doesn't make any other videos downloadable for you no copyright reasons or censorship reasons okay so this will show you a way to preserve things that are potentially going to be censored on YouTube by just downloading them to your computer and then you could distribute them by other means like on a hard drive a thumb drive on other areas of the internet through BitTorrent through other YouTube channels Vimeo whatever okay so it's a way to do an end run around censorship of any kind on the web okay so let's let's look at I'm gonna do it through an add-on to Firefox now there are other means of doing this which I'll get to but this is a universal means through a universal browser what that means is you could do this on any platform okay so I'm trying to keep it as I'm trying to keep the methodology of doing this as platform agnostic as possible okay so you could do this on Linux you could do this on Windows you could do this on a Mac with Firefox and the add-on I'm about to show you okay so I'm going to click the menu button on the Firefox interface that's on the far right underneath the the title bar okay so that's this little see this little a hamburger 3 lying menu icon that's iconic for menu ok I'm clicking that now in there I'm gonna click on add-ons ok so I click add-ons that makes a new tab and it shows me the extensions that I have in my browser so I'm using one password which lets me keep my passwords and encrypted database I'm using Downie which is a program I'm going to show you if you're a Mac user in a few moments I use something called furniture that I could open video windows outside the browser in you know I use a pop-up blocker called pop-up blocker ultimate I use an ad blocker called you block origin and there was an acrobat plugin I have that disabled ok so anyway these are some extensions that don't come with the browser that I've added now I'm going to show you one called video download helper ok so I'm gonna type in 2 here where it says find more extensions in Firefox ok video download helper so download helper is all one word download helper just like that ok and now that's gonna and folks we're doing this in real time ok so you know if there's a technical glitch it's what it is this is this is a live demo ok just that as a caveat there alright so video download helper you'll see it is the most popular with over 3 million users so the people who do YouTube or or any other video downloading this will not just work on YouTube this will work on any page that embeds a video so if there's an embedded video you can grab the embedded video with this plug-in with this add-on for Firefox so about three million people have this plug-in because the people who are doing this know that it works ok so I'm gonna click there on to the add-on and it says video download helper the easy way to download and convert web videos from hundreds of YouTube's like websites add to Firefox I'm gonna click this button here that says add to Firefox ok Firefox is going to ask me do you want to add video downloader it requires these permissions I'm going to say yes I want to add it ok congratulations you've just installed video download helper ok I'm gonna hit OK right here and then now there is one more thing you will have to do before you start downloading video you'll have to go to the settings and you will have to install the companion app the companion app makes it possible for your operating system to actually download the video to your file system so you have the browser plugin but now you need the application which basically takes it from your browser and saves it into your operating system ok so I'm gonna click here again I'm going to go back to add-ons click the menu go back to add-ons now video download helper is in my installed extensions and I'm gonna hit preferences right here this is the Preferences window and you can customize it however you like I'm not going to go into all the ways it can be customized I'm just going to show you it says companion app not installed right here this is what we have to get installed ok so I'm going to click this disclosure cross right there and it says you have to install the companion app ok so I'm gonna click install companion app that's gonna take me to another tab in my web browser and I know this is gonna look complicated but it you don't have to do this once ok so then for the Mac this will show you for linux for windows whatever system you're on it'll show you a way that you could download and install this okay so i'm just going to use the recommended installation method I'm gonna hit it's a package installation I'm gonna hit download all packages is just it's a piece of software it's like an installer you just double-click it and you install it so it says you've chosen to open this is the name of the package net download helper Co app okay I'm gonna hit save file so I hit save file you just saw my folder down there jump that's my downloads folder okay I'm gonna go to my downloads folder and open it okay so this takes me to my Finder interface and I'm gonna just double click on the file I just downloaded which is net download help or Co app this is the package okay for the companion app okay I'm gonna double click that and it gives me an installer I'm gonna hit continue and then install alright I'm gonna just allow it to install and I'm gonna hit close and you can either keep the package or move it to the trash I'll move it to the trash I don't need that anymore okay now I'm going to go back to Firefox and I'm going to close this tab and I'm going to right here hit recheck for the companion app so it says verifying companion app companion app installed we found the companion app in your Applications folder you're set now to download from any site that you can browse to that has a video embedded on it okay I'm gonna close these other tabs okay and so that wasn't too bad you know some people will consider that technical it was one down it was a download of a browser add-on and a download of a little small companion application that goes into your Applications folder that's it that's all so yeah an extension to a browser and a small program okay now we can download this video okay so I'm gonna refresh the page and it I have to allow access through my firewall which I will okay I'm gonna pause the video here okay now I'm going to go to this button right here you'll see that it put a new little button on the interface next to that menu okay so if I click that it will show me a couple of variations of the video that are available for download so I there is a 720p version and the 1080p version so I'm gonna download the 1080 version which is the full HD version okay so all I have to do is click here and hit download or I could just hit quick download now it's downloading so if I click in here and I hit running it will show me that the video has started to download and again it's a long video you know it's a it's an hour and 17 minutes and it's full HD so it's gonna take a while to download but you'll see it's already gotten one percent okay and it will put it in a folder inside your home folder called DW helper okay nothing's in there yet because it's not done downloading but it'll make a folder in your home folder and it will call it DW helper which is the download helper and when it's finished downloading you will then have the full video in your d DW helper folder inside your home folder you can go in there you can move it wherever you want you could double click it to watch it right there that is how to download just about any video that you find on any webpage that you can navigate to okay so I'm gonna show you one other method for doing this okay now this is my preferred method but this will only work on a Mac okay now there are other apps that are equivalent to this so again last week when I showed you that there are methods for downloading things with BitTorrent okay the idea was don't memorize the steps right the steps are just the method that we used in this particular instance on this platform using this app right if you're on a different platform it might have different steps if you're using a different app it might work a different way right so for example I was talking to a friend about IRC okay and you know a former friend showed me how to use direct client to client search engines they call DCC search engines right so I went on one and you know I was gonna download a file that I wanted to watch a documentary and this server had it on IRC and you know I started downloading it and my client program for IRC was very buggy it hadn't been it was I used to use an IRC program called Lincoln asst okay for the Mac which I liked I thought it was a good one there's a lot of old clunky ones old pure text interfaces this one had a nice window to interface it had like a direct client to client transfer feature worked really well when it was in its heyday I just checked you know I haven't been on IRC a lot and I haven't run Lincoln US in a while the last time this app was developed on the Mac was back in 2012 the developer has like you know it's abandoned where that's what they call when the developer stops making improvements and just lets the software just go so this program was abandoned where right and I think you'll you'll benefit from this anecdote okay because it helps demonstrate the adaptability that you have to have when it comes to doing things when you stay rooted in your ways and just tightly I'm gonna do it just this way this way this way okay and memorize steps and not just go along with the flow of something of how a general idea works right you're gonna find you're gonna be lost in computing okay this is about correlative thinking correlational thinking right this is what we've talked about this endlessly when we talk about the occult okay the occult contains tons of examples of correlative or correlational thinking the same applies with the technological world okay so I found Lincoln us to be super crashy when using it again in the real world on a modern operating system it hadn't been developed I guess since you know Mac OS 10 point 11 or 12 years ago right I'm using 10.14 now right so I said well let me see if there's another better IRC client so I downloaded something called textual right and I've never seen that program before in my life never saw it downloaded it for the first time open it up right there's a few things in different places but in general I recognize where to go to do things immediately because it's a general idea how does one use an IRC client right a general idea how does one use a a BitTorrent client a general idea how does one use an Internet video downloader they're going to have general principles that they're built on right that's the principle that's what you have to understand all right if you try to just memorize cotton memorize you know details of where this is at where this is at word and menus and tasks you are not going to be there in something that's built differently so you have to adapt and say I'm not looking for exact memorization 'el tasks this isn't a trained monkey thing where you know do this then this then this that no it's about the conceptual idea of what does this program do what is the purpose for it where might these items live if the person has a general idea of interface development okay and then you're going to adapt or correlate correlational you're going to correlate in your mind where functions might be in that other app okay so I open up textual and I was almost immediately able to start using a program that I've never seen before in my life because I got the general concept instead of memorizing tasks this is what good practices in computing are okay and in teaching technology which is going to be a big part of what on earth is happening going forward because I'm telling you folks I meet technologically illiterate people and it's it's unacceptable this is the equivalent of not knowing how to read and write in today's world ok it's not acceptable ok because if you're going to actually try to communicate and effectively teach other people you have to know how to do this stuff this isn't optional it's required so get the concept don't memorize tasks ok so I'm gonna show you a video downloader that is custom built for the Mac meaning it's a native Mac OS application you might go and type in to a search engine for example the program I'm gonna show you briefly is Downey ok so Downey is built for the Mac that there's no Windows version there's no Linux version however you might be able to type into a search engine of your choice what is a equivalent of Downey for windows of the Downey video downloader application on the Macintosh for Windows or for Linux so you know I when I'm on Windows or Linux I'll just use video download helper I know it I'm used to it so I use it and it works ok but you might want a native app on Windows or Linux so find something that does the same thing look on software comparison websites you know on all type in alternative to and then type in Downey for Macintosh right and just you'll find an alternative they exist then learn about the software buy it you know if you have to and start using it ok so let me show you Downey and how easy this one is so this is the interface for Downie okay oh it's a blank window that's just uh hovering I'm gonna even make it smaller so I have it kind of stretched out there it's just a tiny little window when it opens right and you can do a couple things here okay you can copy and paste the URL from your web browser that has the video on it to the downing window okay you can drag and drop the URL onto the downy window or you could do what I did and I installed the downy add-on okay so all I did here was I went to add-ons same way I did the video downloader and you'll see it's already in here so I'm not gonna redownload it I'm just showing you I've already done this process and I'm gonna just type down in here and again this is Mac only okay so this is the downy extension there's not nearly as many users you saw what was there let me go back there there was three thousand one hundred ninety eight users compared to three million users for video downloads so this is absolutely not as popular of an option okay yet for me I feel it's the best it works natively and it works very efficiently even easier than what I just showed you okay so it's already installed in my system so it says remove they're not install I'm not going to remove it because I use it okay so I'm going to use it to download the this GL Griffin video on YouTube so I'm actually I could start with it open or I could start with it quit it won't matter okay I'll I'll quit it so I've start with the program completely quit out of okay I'm just going to click this button which is the Downey button the Downey it says open with Downey okay so all I do is click that Downey opens it finds the video and it starts downloading now now Downey you'll notice is incredibly faster because it uses multi-threaded downloading technology which means it's initiating many downloads simultaneously for the same video and combined him that video is done downloading already folks the other one let's see where this one's at the other ones still at 28% okay now you understand why I use downy instead of you know download helper on the Mac okay not knocking the other one it's a good open-source alternative but look here's another thing folks not to belabor this point I talked about it a little bit there's a reason proprietary software people are willing to pay for it did you see the difference I know I did okay I want the free and open source community to succeed man what I mean I want I'm telling you from the bottom of my heart I want to support it I do support it I don't want to support it I do support it I wanted to improve okay the free and open source community cannot just make their selling point that it's free and open source your software must be good it must work well okay so let me tell you something if you give me the choice between that free and open source program that I can modify to my heart's content but it's going to download like that versus a proprietary program that I don't have the code to that I had to pay a developer for but it's gonna work like Downey just did I'm taking Downey 100% of the time every time and that's what most of average people that are using a computer to get things done are going to do so this is what the open free and open source software world has to learn okay you they gotta learn that it's a hard lesson to learn they don't want to hear it but they have to learn I believe me I'm one of your champions you you if people build free open-source software I'll highlight it on this show if it does the job better than anything else okay but I just showed you the program for me that does the job better than anything else for me okay you can choose what you want but you know I'm gonna just click this window and I'm clicked right here this little magnifying glass that'll take me to the finder we're the video is that and I'll just show you it is the full video and I can play it in its entirety in HD if we switch to the sorry and we switch back to the computer hold on there's a yep we're having it okay we're good I thought we were having a tech glitch there no worries here we go so I'll just show you this is the full video in HD and you know we can at ease let me just pause it I'm just gonna show you I could scrub all the way through it from beginning to end just as part of the middle you could it be injured you might even get kick I'll go all the way toward the end you know and it is the full presentation that G or Griffin gave on individualism versus collectivism all one hours one hour and 17 minutes worth so that is how to download a video from YouTube to prevent it from being censored folks okay you know I'm finished I'm quitting the program there close out of my browser so we're running out of time so I think I will let's see do we have time for one call going out let's see let's do one call we have about two minutes left in the show I hope everybody enjoyed that little addendum who do we have waiting here let's go - lets go - let me unmute myself I'm unmuted there alright let's go - lets go - dutch patriot dutch patriot you're live on what on earth is happening welcome i should be being heard in the room you have to unmute yourself this is what we have to put an addendum in here let's go to essence of an arc ani you're live on water hey Mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear welcome to the show alright very limited time so go oh cool things then it's funny that we're talking here on do such harmony on something's that's you know with the green language and the data caps are probably more about cycling information flows than uh you know trying to make you look around you got digital I mean you look at fire satellite just looks like a low resolution image on the and I remember hearing that you were you're a fan and in the trip and I'd say they'd probably call you mark the shadow because you are diamond cutting people through the shadow cells I appreciate that your audio is cutting in and in and out a little bit so I'm gonna let you go but I got the essence of what you were saying we do have to press on with trying to cut through that darkness and you know part of that is showing people how to get information on their own and also to distribute it on their own you know we have to be not only people who download that information and take it into ourselves but who also propagate it and publish it out to others so let's go to electric boogie you're live on what on earth is happening welcome now let's go to true rebel true rebel you're live on what on earth is happening thirty seconds not there I think that's all the time we're gonna have for this edition I tried to squeeze a couple calls in toward the end that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I hope you enjoy the show we're live here every Sunday from 3:00 p.m. to 6:00 p.m. East Coast time remember everyone government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #206

Topics: *What Natural Law Is NOT, Teachability, Internal Mental Definitions vs. Reality, Natural Law Seminar, Natural Law Working Definition, The Law Of Freedom, Conscience as Knowledge and Common Sense, the Etymological origin of the word Natural, Human Beings want to BE God, Natural Law has absolutely NOTHING to do with Darwinism or Darwin's theories on Macro-Biological "Evolution," Darwin's theories have not yet been proven through evidence of transitional fossils in Earth's fossil record, the work of Llyod Pye, People who don't do enough research yet believe they are correctly informed, Mark's "Cosmic Abandonment" presentation, Natural Law has absolutely NOTHING to do with the Darwinian notion of "Survival of the Fittest," Natural Law has absolutely NOTHING to do with the so-called "Law of the Jungle," Social Darwinism, Eugenics, Social Darwinism and Eugenics as major tenets of Satanism, Natural Law has absolutely NOTHING to do with the behavioral of animals that are less advanced than human beings, Why Natural Law applies to Humans and NOT to animals, the Triune Human Brain and its components, Left Brain and Right Brain hemispheres and the modes of consciousness they make possible, Natural Law has absolutely NOTHING to do with the ANY aspect of Man's "law" including "Common Law," the differences between Natural Law and Man's "law," Natural Law is the Key to unlocking all aspects of Human Enslavement, the state of Human Consciousness, Mark's Vitriol and Disappointment regarding Humanity's rejection of Truth, Mark naively believing that more people would respond to the call of teaching Natural Law by now, Conscious Parenting, Un-Schooling, Teaching by Example, Mark's contention that Prisons should not exist, Dealing with Criminals of our own making, Ivan Oyola's presentation from Anarchizona*

freedom mat that's what it's all about you have to move on freedom into space welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time this show is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. East Coast time that's 12 noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time today is Sunday April 14th 2019 we have an awesome show lined up for you here today we're going to be talking about what natural law is not I told people that I would probably be having this as the topic for discussion on this show last week it is something that is long overdue it is something that I should have actually formalized as sort of a presentation or a show probably a long time ago because I'll tell you what folks I think this is one of the things in the so-called freedom community in the spiritualist community that people still do not have a firm handle on I see on websites and on social media almost all the time people with complete misunderstandings miss apprehensions about what natural law actually is and that term has to be clarified now without going through the entirety of my entire natural law seminar which I'll be talking about I'm going to very briefly go over what natural law is in my presentation slides today and then we're going to talk about all the things that people hear in their internal mechanism in the mind in their own internalized definition when they hear the word word or the phrase I should say natural law you know it triggers so many different responses for different people but very few people have really ever done a formal study of what natural law really is now are with the podcast today I'll probably also after the podcast comes out probably sometime late tonight or tomorrow I will link to some resources regarding natural law some of the things that I think very clearly explain what it is I put out a source list of books in the past in the in the podcast that I did on natural law previously many years ago and I will put some of those books in with the resource list for for this show and I'm gonna put a couple of new books in there that I think helped to clarify it and I'll also link to some other material from researchers that I'm going to talk about on the show today so with that having been said I think that we can go ahead and jump over to the computer slide show because I'm gonna start my formal slides alright so today's episode for what on earth is happening is episode number 206 and is entitled what natural law is not thank you to brett Hatton for the awesome artwork that he's been churning out every week looks great so this is the title slide for this week's presentation and I think it hints at what we're really going to be talking about because this is the big stumbling block for most people when it comes to the understanding of natural law they always want to try to claim that you are applying morality okay that is gauged in human standards to the animal kingdom and or vice versa that you are trying to apply animal behavior to human beings and nothing could be further from the truth okay people want to confuse the term natural the word natural meaning having to do with the natural world okay with the term natural law which has to do with the consequences for behaviors that human beings take regarding whether they are moral behaviors or not and the set of consequences that are actually delivered by the universe as a direct result of the free will behavior of choices that human beings make one has absolutely nothing to do with the other the way that animals behave versus the way that human beings through their free will choose to behave and we have to understand that natural law does not apply to beings that are of lesser developmental complexity than human beings okay so that's the main thing that I'm going to be going through in this presentation today and trying to forcefully hammer home because I'm telling you there are people out there that still don't get it I still get emails from people asking me well if animals can do this to other animals you know why are human beings judged according to different standards and the answer is we're not just other animals okay we have to understand that we are held to different account because of the complexity of the human brain structure and the human nervous system and the human complexity of the human soul you know and the freewill compared to what the animal kingdom has available unto it okay yeah we are not the same as the rest of the animal kingdom this is actually the idea that we are just another animal and no different than the animals that behave with purely instinctual behavior is a satanic concept this is one of the things that we'll be talking about when I get into Darwinism regarding this because that's another thing people confuse natural law with when they hear the word natural this is what's been completely co-opted as the term okay people think that natural is immediately associated and correlated with Darwinism okay we're gonna be talking about how that's not true so let's jump into the slides okay so the first thing people have to understand here is that when we're talking about the term natural law you have to completely set aside what you think you know okay what you think you know by hearing that phrase because this is what people do and I've noticed it I see I observe human behavior I'm a keen observer of human behavior I don't always like you know tell people exactly what I think about what they're what I'm seeing okay I am serve it like generally stay quiet about it but I then I bring the findings forward from my observations here on the show to try to help people to understand what's really going on in the human mind in the human psyche as in the aggregate okay in the in the far reaching numbers of human beings on this planet the first thing we have to understand is that most people when they hear a phrase or a term that they don't fully understand or they they they don't really know what you're saying when you say the term or phrase they don't want to appear stupid okay they want to think that they understand what you're saying because one of the worst things that anybody can really undergo is another human being going to them do you understand what I am saying it's probably one of the most insulting and degrading things that really you can say to another human being can you your brain and the processes going on in your brain follow the words that I am saying and extrapolate correct meaning from what I am saying okay so we're talking about internalized definitions in the human mind okay and this is where the disconnect happens when it comes to natural law because when you say that phrase what people immediately go to is the internalized definitions that they have for the words natural and the word law the words natural and law okay and when they bring forward those definitions that of what has been repeatedly hammered into their brain since the moment of their birth since the minute they dropped out of the womb okay are these socially accepted you know colloquy alized definitions okay every day speaking term definitions of what the word natural and what the word law means and I'm telling you right now they they immediately associate the word natural with Darwinism in their mind because of the term the other phrase that we'll be talking about called natural order which has nothing to do with order whatsoever okay so this phrase sums up the battle that were immediately up against when anybody tries to teach natural law or to convey the correct understanding of natural law to other people and I know there are many people with this frustration it's not just me there are people who try to explain to people what natural law means and it's like they fall straight on their face because they don't address the person's misunderstanding in their own internalized mental definition that they are ascribing to the term natural law instead of starting from a blank slate and saying I don't know what that term as you are using it means okay they don't want to admit that so the first thing here is this quote by epictetus it says it is impossible to begin to learn that which one thinks one already knows if you think you already understand what somebody is actually talking about and trying to teach and trying to convey and that you don't need to actually listen and hear what they are saying in fullness then you can't really be taught it is impossible for you to really learn okay this is that whole idea of teach ability so teach ability derives from a balance between healthy skepticism and an open-mindedness willingness to learn and grow that's where the optimum teach ability comes from learn ability how whatever you want to call it the ability to be taught by someone else the ability to learn through being helped or taught by someone else okay so you we have to understand this is where most people are approaching natural law from they hear the phrase and they think they know what it means okay they think they already know it and this is what has to be I would say in people trying to convey this to other people directly confront that directly confront it with people and say it directly to them you have an incorrect internalized definition grinding away in your mind and you think you know what I mean by the term natural law and you do not you it's confrontation it's almost belligerent because you're directly saying to someone else you think you know and you do not know what I am talking about or what I mean you're extrapolating what you think I'm saying instead of actually listen listening to what I am actually saying and this goes back to the idea that 99.9% of human beings on this planet hear what they want to hear they don't hear what's actually being said they only hear that which they prefer to hear okay so we're starting with the most direct confrontation that you could possibly say to another human being you're not really listening to what's being said you're operating according to prejudiced prejudged internal definitions okay and what I am saying is not directly correlating with the meaning that's being interpolated and extracted in your own mind to really do that you have to be one print truly in the present moment you have to stop thinking about all the other things you're going to respond with or what you think it means and you have to be present fully okay and then - you have to silence the mind see even if one isn't actually speaking to really learn and take something in you have to silence the internal dialogue of the mind because that's chattering away off and louder than words okay and it blocks an internal reception of understanding and meaning okay this these are spiritual concepts that help with learning and growth and development the ability to actually listen to stop the internal chatter and listen to what's really being said okay we all get distracted we all have things we're thinking about but again to directly confront this dynamic up front is I think one of the most effective ways of doing this and saying be present in the moment empty the mind of all other clutter and internal dialogue and actually listen to what's being said okay and then you're in the maximum position to learn so if we step into that present moment awareness if we step into that true spiritual center that's where real learning and growth take place okay that's where we're in an optimum position to learn alright and I'm telling you folks one of the things that is gonna absolutely open the gateway of the mind and the soul more than anything else is truly understanding natural law this is the key to everything okay it's the most important foundational aspect of all of my work of all real spiritual teachers anywhere at any time that I've ever lived as far as I'm concerned this is the these are the keys to the kingdom ladies and gentlemen okay so first of all I want to say this will not be a total review of natural law and where my natural law seminar so this is the title slide of my natural law seminar it was called natural law the real law of attraction and how to apply it in your life okay so I very highly recommend that anyone who is not going through this lecture in its entirety it's a nine and a half hour long seminar okay to go to my website and/or YouTube channel and listen to it in its entirety all three parts I want you to um let's temporarily back off the slides because I'm going to bring up in my web browser where you can get this this seminar okay so we're in the web browser now and I'm going to just show you all you have to do is click on videos on what on earth is happening calm so go to what on earth is happening calm click on the videos tab alright so when you get to the videos tab I always keep the natural law seminar videos at the top okay so there's three of them okay and the page is loading all right there we go it's loaded so this is natural law the real law of attraction and how to apply in your life part one of three if you look underneath this if you scroll down this is part two of three okay and then if you scroll down to the third video on the page this is part three of three they're approximately are a little around the three our mark each give or take a little bit okay but that's the entirety of the all-day seminar that I gave back in New Haven Connecticut on October 19 2013 okay so if you haven't seen this that is the best place to go for an understanding of what natural laws so we could back off the slides one more time and I'll go back to my presentation slides okay so just moving this slide forward one more time this is the Stargate folks this is this is the spiritual Stargate of inner transformational understanding that needs to take place in the human mind that's I don't know how I could word it any more accurately okay and people will say oh you're you know making it sound so grandiose and self-important no it has nothing to do with me okay the natural law is either understood is is discovered and understood or it is not it is a force that exists in the universe in nature inherently as we're going to talk about this seminar explains how it operates and how we can bring our behavior into alignment with it if we want to change the world for the better and that's a big if okay if we're being honest with ourselves if we want to do what we say we want to do okay so please if you have not already watched it everybody who's really a fan of this show should have already seen this but if you haven't you need to watch this in particular aspect of my work in its entirety from beginning to end all three parts okay so let's look at what natural law is before we look at what it is not okay so we're going to do the opposite this is the Cata Phatak variant of what natural law is meaning we're defining it in the affirmative before we look at the apophatic which are aspects of what natural law is not which I'm going to go through in order okay natural law is a set of universal inherent objective non-male and made eternal and immutable conditions which govern the consequences of behaviors of beings with the capacity for understanding the difference between harmful and non harmful behavior that is a mouthful as a working definition I've said it before this is probably the simplest that natural law can be defined however it is still a complex definition that almost reads like a run-on sentence but if we take each part in order of the words that I'm using to define what natural law is the meaning becomes very unambiguously clear okay it is a set of universal conditions meaning there's not like one thing that you could define as natural law it's a set of dynamics I would define it as the governing dynamics in all of nature when it comes to human behavior or the behavior of advanced beings in the universe okay whether you want to consider human beings quote advanced I'm talking about beings with the ability to think in our level or beyond our level okay that's all so it's a set of universal conditions what does universal means it means exactly what it says that it exists and operates everywhere in the entire universe there is nowhere in our universe that you can go to escape the conditions known as natural law they exist everywhere at all times and places in our universe okay they are inherent inherent means that they are existing within nature they are not created as a construction idea these laws exist inherently in the universe okay that's what the word inherent means it means it's not artificially constructed they are natural dynamic within nature itself okay they are objective meaning that they exist independently of human perception or any perception for that matter okay they exist in the three-dimensional world in the 3d space time continuum in the natural universe okay they are laws which operate whether we understand them believe in them want them to exist okay or have any type of sub subjective idea about them that's all irrelevant they operate the way that they operate completely independent of human perception they are non man-made human beings did not make these things they are not constructional ideas that exist in the human mind or psyche okay like man-made laws are okay they're not psychological constructs okay they're not agreed-upon ideas all right this is the bulk of my work the underlying essence of all of my work with what on earth is happening is to distinguish between the genuine and the artificial the real the natural the genuine versus the artificial the illusory the constructional that dichotomy that understanding the ability to discern between those two things is one of the underlying foundational aspects of my work with what on earth is happening so these are not man-made constructs okay they exist inherently in the universe they are eternal meaning that they will exist and always have existed always will exist you will never take these laws out of the fabric of creation that it cannot be done for as long as the universe exists these laws will exist because they are part of the universe they are actually embedded into the fabric of creation itself as a part of nature they are immutable conditions that means that they can never be changed since they're eternal they can never be changed there is no thing there is no event there is no task there is no action that anyone can do to change how natural law operates okay you are not going to do anything to change how the force of gravitation is at work on any given planet it is that way it is a law of nature you are incapable of doing anything to take that law out of nature okay even if you destroyed the planet gravitation would still exist okay the force would still exist inherently in nature the same thing here it's immutable you cannot do anything to change it and what does it do what does this set of universal laws that have all these properties do they govern the consequences so they govern consequences meaning once a behavior is chosen through free will and then acted upon you receive a set of circumstances based upon the wisdom that is inherent or lack thereof in the freewill choice that was made regarding the behavior and that's done not just individually but in the aggregate meaning it's done collectively over all of an entire species okay and then we reap what we sow doubt into the universe so this is a mirroring factor the natural law is a mirroring dynamic what we put out into the universe through our freewill behavior okay is then reflected back toward us by being given the consequences of that freewill behavior there is free will to act in a certain capacity but there is not any freedom to escape the consequences of the freewill behavioral choices that we choose to enact that cannot be done so this is the idea that every action has an equal and opposite reaction okay you could boil all of this down all the way down to the physical domain see natural laws come to us through physical laws through the physical world okay but they are spiritual laws because they are operating in the realm of the causal realm then they become manifested on the the manifested plane the plane of manifestation or the physical world okay so and they govern the consequences of behaviors of beings with the capacity for understanding the difference between harmful and non harmful behavior so I did not say in this definition that natural law applies to all beings did I never did okay it doesn't apply to all beings it applies to beings at our level at the human level of spiritual understanding and development that we have reached and beyond not backwards or lesser in spiritual mental psychological development which means any animal that is outside of the human domain okay so this is the first thing to understand about what natural law is natural law applies to human beings and more advanced beings that have the capacity to think at our level or beyond it does not apply to beings that don't have the capacity to think at a human level to understand the difference between right and wrong behavior objectively so can you expand you have a discussion about morality with a cat no you cannot the cat cannot cognize it's cognitive functionality does not operate at that level can you sit with a field mouse and have a discussion about which behaviors that a human being can take that are right because they don't cause harm versus behaviors that they can take that do cause harm to other sentient beings that are therefore wrongs can you sit and have a bee have a conversation about that topic with a field mouse okay if you say that you can you're a little slow in the in the mental capacity meant maybe natural law might not apply to you because you might not be as smart as the field mouse okay that's the problem with most people okay is that they're really operating from a place of mental retardation and I'm not talking about any condition again when I say that people are like oh don't insult people with these conditions no I'm not talking about that talking about being slow being slowed down that's what the word to retard means the verb retard look it up in any good dictionary and it means to slow the progress of and that's where humanity is largely at they're in a process of retardation of having had their mental faculties slowed way down to the point where they have a hard time grasping the true meaning of anything and how it works and that's why the globalists that's why the Satanists the dark Luciferians the dark occultist whatever you want to refer to them as the mind controllers the social engineers ok the powers that shouldn't be operating in our world and conducting and holding people in the state of slavery that they are ok that's why they're winning they're winning hard core they're winning ok they're not on the ropes they're not on the run ok these people have humanity exactly where they want it exactly where they want it so it doesn't apply to all beings it applies the Bing's with the capacity for the understanding of objective morality and that's not Anna that's not the animal kingdom folks that's human family and beyond ok the understanding of natural law which is what we need to arrive at that's the discovery and the internal understanding of it is centered upon bringing our own conscience which is a form of knowledge as we're going to talk about into alignment with objective morality morality is objective it is not subjective it is not a constructional idea or thought brought about by man and and agreed upon it exists in nature in the natural world because the behavior that we conduct exist exists in the natural domain therefore the characteristics of that behavior being either harmful or non harmful to other sentient beings also exists in the natural domain this just follows logically and anybody that cannot follow that logical progression of thought doesn't have a logically ordered mind and that's the problem that's one of the big parts of the problem folks okay they can't get down to first principles because they don't have a mind that operates according to philosophical first principles it's a catch-22 they can't reason at that level in many cases that's why there's so many moral subjectivist or moral relativists out there they're slow on the uptake they can't reason at a philosophical level and reason from first principles so understanding natural law ultimately means definitively knowing not believing not accepting not grasping at straws not just conjecturing okay it means definitively knowing read the actual words I've written definitively knowing meaning absolutely definitely without any shadow of a doubt in one's mind definitively knowing which behaviors are rights because they do not cause harm to other sentient beings and which behaviors are wrongs because they do cause harm to other sentient beings they initiate harm to other sentient beings that's what a wrongdoing is and rights are rights are right behaviors because they do not initiate harm to other sentient beings this is the definitive correct definition of what a right and a wrong is and most people in humanity cannot give you anywhere close to her a semblance of that definition sadly that's why we're losing our rights because people don't even know what they are so this is what natural law is I of course picked the Justice card from the tarot deck to represent natural law because it is the natural law card of the tarot deck it is the universal force of Justice that operates in the universe that can never be escaped and is the enthroned King of creation okay it is the enthroned ultra sovereign of creation is the only thing that all the other sovereign beings of creation are ultimately subjected to are bound by these laws that's it and when we understand them we can bring our behavior into alignment with them and become masters of free will okay not just having the capacity to exercise it but mastering it and when we do that there's no ceiling on what our capacities are as individuals or as a species but the problem is we don't understand these laws we're operating according our behavior we're operating our behavior according to total ignorance regarding these laws and therefore work conscious were unconsciously creating in our lives as human beings all together in the aggregate we're unconsciously aggregate Lee co-creating our reality okay until we understand these laws and we bring our behavior into alignment with them we will never be consciously in the aggregate co-creating the human reality together we're just going to be chaotic Lee you know wandering about not understanding how we got the result in the universe that we got how we got the result in our world that we got that we received as a result of how we collectively behaved so that's what natural law actually is here's how it works in the world when human beings in the aggregate live in harmony with natural law and are therefore moral they become and remain free when human beings in the aggregate live in opposition to natural law and are therefore amoral they become and remain enslaved I refer to this dynamic of natural law as the law of freedom and I would state the law of freedom as this as aggregate morality increases aggregate freedom increases and as aggregate morality declines aggregate freedom declines or in other words if you want to write it out as a simple mathematical equation the sum of freedom or in other words aggregate freedom is directly proportional to that's what that infinity signed what the last quarter of it cut off means in it is directly proportional to means if you increase one you increase the other if you decrease one you decrease the other in direct proportion okay so aggregate freedom of course the sum of the freedom of all the beings that comprise any given society is directly proportional to the sum of the morality of all the beings that comprise any given society aggregate freedom is directly proportional to aggregate morality that's a mathematical definition in the universe of how the laws of nature ultimately behave when it comes to human behavior this is how freedom is created or destroyed okay and this is part of the problem folks is that the whole so-called freedom community which we don't even have we have the my freedom community that just wants freedom for various selfish reasons in their own mind do not want to understand first principles and objective reality when it comes to the laws of the universe they don't want to get that they want to believe it's just all random and that they can still have all their subjective opinions when it comes to morality and still somehow be free you know what people who think like that are they're clowned out asshats okay to put it in Street lingo if you are a moral subjectivist or a moral relativist and you think you can somehow ever create a state of freedom with that mindset you what happened to you is that the social engineers the satanic social engineers of our society clowned you the fuck out boy that's what happened that's what happened get his offended as you like but that's eternally true and can never be made untrue that's what happened to you boy okay get over it get his offended as you like and get the fuck over it natural law is all about conscience folks conscience now people think conscience is action conscience is not action the exercise of conscience is action conscience is knowledge though the word science is right in the word conscience so conscience comes from two Latin words the first is a Latin prefix con when you put that in the front of a Latin word it means together okay and the Latin verb ski adder a which is the infinitive of the verb ski o ski o would be the first person so ski o means I know in Latin ski are a means to know okay it's where the word science comes from science is knowledge real science is knowledge so when we put these two together consciousness conscience literally means to know together to come to a state of knowledge together it is the knowledge conscience is the knowledge of the objective difference between right action and wrong action it is not the free will exercise of the behavior that's exercising conscience the exercise of conscience is the behavior then conscience is the knowledge so when we take a behavior and we do it in conscience that means we know what the difference between right and wrong are and through our freewill we're exercising that choice we are actually exercising to behave within our rights or outside of our rights conscience is common sense knowledge or at least it should be see that herein lies the problem again okay I'm giving you the answer but in the answer you can see where the problem is conscience should be common sense in humanity but unfortunately it's not the knowledge of the objective difference between right and wrong action is not common sense knowledge in the body of humanity and that's the problem that's why humanity is enslaved for that very underlying causal factor reason that people believe morality is subjective and a constructor idea that exists only in the human mind and not inherently and objectively in nature that's the reason human beings are enslaved that's the very underlying causal factor reason but you can't tell that to hard-headed fucks in the freedom movement you can't do it see I'm not interested in debating anybody on it I'm telling you this is the way it eternally is whether you understand it or not or whether you ever fuckin understand it or not it won't matter doesn't matter I'm this is testimony that's all this is all I'm doing I'm testifying to what the eternal laws of creation actually are not because I say they're that way but because we're I among many countless others who is insignificant in the entire cosmic play of things okay have it was one of the infinite amount of people who has discovered it or whoever will discover it because this is a law that exists in nature that is discoverable has nothing to do with me whatsoever that's like saying because you understand gravity that's like oh you're saying that because gravity gravity exists because you say it does yeah this is this is the logical fallacy people use okay no gravity doesn't exist because I say it does it exists because it's an inherent law in nature that's it period and we understand it through its observable effects the same way we understand natural law through its observable effects but once again what it all comes down to folks and it always has come down to nothing else but this human beings want to be God that's all comes down to human beings want to be God that's all comes down to no other dynamic and they want to be the lawmaker and they want to say there's no law that operates outside of my law that's it and I'm not bound by anything that's where human beings one ultimately that's called the ego completely run amok taken over the soul of the individual setting up shop in the brain and saying I run you motherfucker that's what that's how out of control the ego is in the human mind that thinks like that that's exactly what it is and this is the vast majority of the freedom movement so-called freedom movement freedom my ass freedom movement it's a bunch of people it's a bunch of little clown baby boys and girls fighting amongst each other just like the social engineers want them to when they pull on their puppet strings pulling on their puppet strings making them dance like like marionettes that's all that's what the freedom movement is it's a joke a joke I'm calling people out in it okay you know I can see how unpopular I am it I don't give a fuck I'm not interested in popularity I'm not here to win popularity contests I'm here to explain how the laws of morality actually work so that ignorant human beings can attempt to align their behavior to them and stop being fucking enslaved that's what I'm here to attempt to do yeah I know how futile it is because I know how burnt the brains of most human beings are believe me I know I'm not naive in that capacity I know how burnt people's minds are I talked about on a couple of former shows the etymological root of the word natural briefly go over this the English word nature is etymologically derived from the ancient commission slash egyptian word netter okay so this is what natural law is all about folks this is the the underlying etymological definition of the word nature and Nate the word nature has been co-opted it's been co-opted to mean you know something that has to do with Darwinian survival of the fittest which we'll talk about okay and this has nothing to do with the word nature from its etymological roots the word nature in Commission meant God it was the word for God and some people will translate it as spirit but it means great spirit grand spirit that underlies everything the intelligent creation that underlies all things all matter and all laws of nature so for lack of a better word we're gonna use the word God here okay get his offended about it as you like nectar was symbolized again there's no real vowels in Egyptian okay it's a phonetic pronunciation netter okay this is how most people pronounce it but as we'll see that's not how it was really pronounced ntr let's say was symbolized hieroglyphic Allah as a simple stylized flag on a pole stylized in other cultures as a cleaving ax we get the judges gavel you know we get Thor's hammer from this symbol okay we get the axes of early us hero cults you know solar cults stellar cults etc okay we get Thor's hammer from it we get the judges gavel that comes down in the modern court system from this okay this is it's the idea of where real power lies okay because that's what the court system wants to be it wants to be God okay so it's taking that and using it as a proxy symbol okay so what ntr were the flag on a style a stylized flag on a pole represented was a force which was known to exist in nature through its observable effects like the force of wind operating in the world but difficult or impossible to see with the eye it's not something that is a physical of a distinct physical thing okay you largely know about it through its effects in the world okay you're not going to actually see it like fire or smoke okay so that's why they depicted it as a flag because you don't see the air and it holds the flag aloft okay and TR was actually announced nature not nectar as many people will pronounce it the actual pronunciation in ancient Commission was nature okay extremely close to the English pronunciation of nature and that's where we get the word natural from from the Egyptian nature okay natural so when we tack on the suffix al which comes from Sanskrit and then later you know Indus Valley root words that then came into old English as al all it means of from we're related to the suffix al okay and when we add that with the word nature it means of from or relating to God okay now if you want to even look at it from the Arabic and or Hebrew word L okay that al could also be derived from what does the word L mean in those languages in in Arabic it's the definitive article but in Hebrew it means God literally the word L means God in Hebrew so the word natural is completely related to the idea of God meaning that man didn't make it God did or ultimately the creative energy and intelligence that underlies all matter made it so what put natural law into effect not man the ultimately the underlying intelligence in all of nature or God put natural law into effect so we are talking about when we talk about natural law we're talking about God's laws laws that are put into a thought and again this is why atheists will never be able to create freedom it is an impossibility for an atheistic culture or a morally relativistic culture to create freedom can not be done according to the laws of nature impossibility because you are absolutely dismissing the source of we're right and wrong and the consequences for choosing between right and wrong came from you don't understand freedom is derived from you just don't understand you refuse to accept it because you want not to be bound by those laws or in other words you want to be God because only something that created those laws can ever possibly exempt oneself from those laws and that's not really the case because the creator and the laws of creation are one in the same even that's not above the law it is the law so how could you separate the creation and that which it has created it is not possible to separate those things they are one this is the problem with the whole traditionally religious worldview is that it always creates a separation between creator and created when there is no separation they are one in the same because the natural world is the physical domain and the physical domain is the spiritual domain they are not separate things the universe is the body of God you know this is what people who want to just take it into a religious mindset instead of a spiritual understanding always degrade the understanding of nature and God to bicep causing that separation and something that can never be separated okay so the word natural means out from or related to God natural law are the laws of God okay you don't want to use that term say they're the the laws of the underlining underlying creative force in all of nature that gave rise to all of nature okay if you don't like the word god if you're that babyish okay and you know whimpering over a word you know crawl under the stairs and sit there in a fetal position over a word okay so now let's get into the meat of what today's presentation is ultimately all about what natural law is not so I don't know how I could word it any more definitively okay so for all the people out there the thing natural law has to do with animals okay you have a retarded mindset your mind doesn't work according to regular speed you have been slowed down by the social engineer and you insist that something that has 100% nothing to do what you are talking about is equivalent to it that's called mental retardation okay so let's snap out of it and let's really pay attention to what's really going on okay what natural law is not natural law is definitively not and has absolutely nothing to do with any of these things nothing to do with them and we'll be taking these one at a time and going through them natural law has nothing to do with Darwin's theories regarding macro biological evolution has nothing to do with the Darwinian notion of quote-unquote survival of the fittest it has absolutely nothing to do with what people call the so-called law of the jungle it has absolutely nothing to do with what people call the so called natural order of things which isn't natural and it doesn't create order what they think is the natural order okay and here let me just definitively state this it has nothing to do with animals period natural law has nothing to do with animals except don't cause harm to the animals okay that's the about the extent that natural law has to do with animals human beings shouldn't be harming animals because they're sentient beings okay so it has zero to do with any aspect of behavior in the entire Animal Kingdom for any creature with less cognitive development and capabilities than a human being so I don't know how much more clearly I could state that definition or caveat that natural law has absolutely zero to do with any aspect of animal behavior in the wild on this planet on any other planet if the animal has a less developed brain nervous system cognitive capacity our understanding of you know the ability to comprehend right from wrong language systems etc okay you look there's any moron can look at the difference between human being and the rest of animals on this planet if you can't there's something very seriously broken in your brain so let's not get into the whole semantics of this this isn't a semantical game okay with the state of the world you don't have time to play fucking semantical games okay it's very clear what's meant by this natural law doesn't have anything to do with animal behavior has everything to do with human behavior get your head out from up your ass the people who still want to say natural law has anything whatsoever to do with animals because it does not okay I'm sick of hearing this shit from imbeciles who know nothing and have studied no aspect of it and talk out their ass because that's what they are people who talk out their fucking ass all right I'm just gonna come out and say it just like I would to you if I were talking to you on the street because this is how hardheaded fucks people are all right they just want to state something that absolutely isn't true just to hear the sound of the verbal splatter eeeh coming out of their gullet that's what they want to do natural law is definitively not has absolutely nothing to do with any and every human made law including what people call common law this goes for all the freemen on the land okay has nothing to do with common law has nothing to do with free man on the land systems of law because they're they're all they all give credence to and believe in the legitimacy of the laws of man that's why they operate within their court system and I'm telling you that all that system is is people who want to be God that have absolutely no bearing on reality whatsoever have nothing whatsoever to do with natural and they have absolutely no legitimacy at all and they don't rule anybody including me okay they want to think that because they think their God nothing could be further from the truth they're little boys and little girls who never grew up who's a mommy and daddy and it didn't pay enough attention to them when they're young they have all these mommy and daddy abandonment issues and so they grow up to be fucking Psychopaths they want to be God that's who everybody in the whole court system in the whole legal system is imbeciles who think that human beings are God because they're social Darwinists trash that's what they are social Darwinist trash I'm fired up today people I'm fired up because I'm sick of the lack of understanding of the term natural law you know I was considering just calling it cosmic spiritual law because that's what it is it's an accurate definition but though the word the phrase is natural law Lex Naturalis okay the word is natural law the term is natural law I'm not backing down I'm taking the term we're taking the term you get it it doesn't belong to you okay there's a real meaning to it that's why definitions exist all right you're not twisting it into something that it's not the people who do understand it aren't going to allow it that's how it's gonna work okay so we're we will hammer this understanding into people hammer it into people it has nothing to do with any of these things if you think it has to do with animal behavior other than human beings you are a dunce who hasn't listened to one thing any philosopher or researcher since the dawn of time has ever said about our natural law works and operates in our world it's called being a dunce who wants to create your own internalized mec definitions of things and then say that applies and it is operating in the real world when I just made it the fuck up okay that's where most people are at with natural law with an understanding of they have zero understanding of it and they want to insist that their definition is the correct one so let's take these one by one let's take them one at a time and go through them people insist that natural law has anything to do with Darwin's theories regarding macro biological evolution the so-called Darwinian theory of evolution and that is not what natural law is has or ever has been or ever will be natural law has zero to do with Darwinian evolution oh it has to do with real Universal evolution in consciousness it has a lot to do with that but it has nothing to do with this clowns theories on how species allegedly transition from one species that is fully formed to another species that is fully formed when his own theory of transitional species in the fossil record has never been borne out by actual real-world evidence people trot out certain examples oh like Archaeopteryx Archaeopteryx or this new you know alleged amphibian that like somehow eventually became some sort of a land dwelling creatures you know and there there's no transitional speed fossil records there's no transitional skeletons in the fossil record this is just what's stated as evidence to support the Darwinian theory that one species becomes another now I'm not saying there's no such thing as evolution in all of creation I'm just saying I don't accept the theory that Darwin postulated which he himself in his later years said would have to be distinctly evidenced by a lot of transitional species in the fossil record not one or two that they find and trot out and aren't even clear examples of transitional species that's just what they are claiming are transitional species okay but if you really look there's real transitional species found in nature okay there are fully formed forms of species and then they might look somewhat similar to other fully formed forms but you never see something that is completely interspecies transitional you don't find that in nature or in the fossil record so now they want to partially you know it's the very quick changes it's not as fast as we you know formerly thought you know because they have to go back and forth and keeping people's minds occupied with belief in the theory because this is all just part of the debate between religionists and scientists that's where they want to keep you they want to keep religionists on one side of the equation they want to keep people who believe in scientism and Darwinism on another side of the equation and atheism okay fighting amongst each other none of them understanding natural law therefore none of them able to really truly create a society based in real freedom it's brilliant you know like I said I can't really uh look at the social engineers and go wow I really hate you guys I can't bring myself to really hate the dark occultus and the social engineers folks you want to call that whatever you want you think that's some kind of a complex you go right ahead and call it whatever the fuck you want I don't really don't care okay I'm done with what people think I have been for a long time but I'm super done with it as most people can tell okay I was around these people I'm telling you they're among the most intellectually advanced people in the world they're they're way operating on a way higher level than people in the so-called freedom movement you have no idea what their minds are like you have no idea what they're capable of you have no idea how advanced their willpower is none unless you were involved in the dark occult you don't know you think you know but you don't really know okay you make the claim that you know I'm telling you from being around these people I do know their mental state I do know their willpower and I'm telling you it is so far in advance of what the average human being is like it can't even be calculated that's why they're winning that's why they're gonna continue to win I don't care whether people like what I have to say whether you agree with it whether you accept it I'm telling you that's true you don't know you weren't in the position and anybody who was in that position they'll tell you the same damn thing because it's true okay and and unless we start understanding this stuff don't expect the playing field to be leveled it will never be leveled until we are operating on the same mental level of mental acuity that our enslavers are operating at and I see no signs of that happening anytime soon so going back to the slide I see Darwinism as another religion it's just something that is asked of people to believe in just like religion is where there is no actual evidence for it there's only postulation and speculation okay natural law has real-world evidence it's called look at the state of human freedom first and foremost and exercise discernment judgment and common sense and when you see societies behaving completely immoral and descending into totalitarianism you know that's the causal factor connection morality and freedom are inextricably interwoven in the fabric of creation there's tons of evidence to support that through all of human history the problem is people are as dumb as ten pounds of shit in a five-pound bag okay and they haven't studied human history you know you have Millennials like I talked about last week you know claiming they want socialism and they don't even understand the definition of socialism that's how retarded they are and then you have people that are so retarded that they think I'm a socialist because I'm telling you that socialism is the root of all totalitarianism I'm sorry that think I'm a you know a right winger I should say not a socialist because I'm attacking socialism and telling people that's the root of all totalitarianism including national socialism that somehow I'm some radical right winger you know I mean this shows you how religious in their political viewpoints people are and how limited an understanding of polarization dialectics they have they don't understand mine they don't understand the strategies of mind control they don't know what polarization dialectics are because they're in that mental schism of their having to be these two conflicting things the only two conflicting things folks are whether something is in alignment with natural law or not meaning is it based in freedom or is it based in slavery you know our people condoning slavery are they understanding that it's inherently illegitimate in nature that's all nothing else though that's the only real dichotomy in all of nature so look if you want to understand this isn't gonna be a long-form presentation about the proofs that Darwinism is wrong okay I'm gonna recommend one particular researcher to do that okay the researcher I'm gonna recommend is Lloyd Pye okay Lloyd Pye is the guy to check out as far as I'm concerned again some people might like his research some people might not okay but I guarantee you'll be enlightened it will trigger some things you have not considered if you really look into it see this is the other point folks I'm going to get to in a moment most people don't do the research they operate from a point of belief they're not they don't really do the work to look into it because it takes years you can't do this research in a day or a week or a month it takes years to do it because you have to read read read read and watch and listen and watch and listen I'm gonna give you some resources with this podcast okay Lloyd Pie's done tremendous work written a lot of books put out a lot of videos a lot of lectures okay he wrote a book called everything you know is wrong book one human origins and he followed that up with everything you know is still wrong he wrote a book on intervention theory regarding how human beings were interfered with as a species in the ancient past and then he wrote another book called where did we come from the mysterious island alien origins of humanity now whether you ascribe to the ancient aliens hypothesis or not Lloyd Pie's work is brilliant when it comes to looking at hominids which of which human beings are of the family hominid I okay or we are the class of primates known as hominids okay we're really we're actually not if you really want to get down to it we're classified as that Lloyd Pye is really saying we're something entirely different than that we're a hybrid that came from hominids and another species which I would feel is closer to the truth okay so check out his website Lloyd Pye Lloyd with two L's ll o yd py e Lloyd Pye com you could check out his research material try it you know looking for his books online if I find some of his full books I'll link to them but I'm definitely gonna link to some of his videos ok so again this is somebody I highlighted and actually dedicated cosmic abandonment to okay very scholarly individual his research is incredible alright so here's some Lloyd Pye videos for people to check out you want to go on youtube or any other video sharing site and you want to type in Lloyd Pye everything you know is wrong there's the actual YouTube URL okay you can you know pause this when you know when you're looking at this video and open up a new browser and type that in if you want or just type in everything you know is wrong into YouTube Lloyd Pye an evening with Lloyd Pye that's another great lecture to watch okay that gets into all of his research material regarding hominids and intervention theory he has one called hominoids 20 million years of suppressed history okay highly recommended his nexus conference from 2003 his nexus conference lecture from 2003 is also brilliant and then he has a personal interview called Darwin was wrong okay this is now look I'm only giving you one researcher right now because first of all you research this guy you can go on for like ten years into his research okay but I'm just pointing out one person I'm not saying hinge everything about Darwinism not being correct on Lloyd Pye no you can launch into like 50 other researchers by looking in the one person's research you know looking at his notes looking at all the people that he talks about in his lectures etc okay and this is what I did in my cosmic abandonment series if you go forward with the research that I presented in cosmic abandonment and you look at all of the researchers that I talked about that's like a lifetime of work that's literally a lifetime of research and again I talked about this last week alright I talked about this dynamic last week cuz I get flak over it okay and I get flak from total know-nothings that when you say well let's have a conversation about it are you familiar with this individuals work have you looked into the work of Brian Forster okay and they're like I have no idea what you're talking about man you know have you watched the entire Nephilim series by la Marzulli what the hell is that right have you read all the books of the earth chronicles by Sitchin never even heard of it right so it's like you're talking with somebody who only wants to present an opinion but I was actually never looked into work the work of researchers who have made this their entire life's work but then you can go to source material okay you can go to material that came out of the ancient world talking about interaction with these beings okay the apana shots the Vedas the Eddas okay the Maha Bartra you know the Book of Enoch the Bible itself you know this about me in particularly the Old Testament all right you could go on and on looking into source text and most people don't do this you know they don't want to spend the time to do the research they just want to have an uninformed opinion and think that their opinion is as good as someone else's years and years of research you know that's the epitome of hubris so the cosmic abandonment present goes hand-in-hand with what I'm talking about okay when it comes to understanding that natural law is not about Darwinism okay because Darwinism isn't about real human origins this is all right so you can get that in my video section you can order a copy a hard copy on DVD or flash drive from donation gifts on my website so look into the it's not just about my findings my presentation about my conclusions and cosmic abandonment that's you know I feel that's important but that's not the ultimate aspect of why you should look into this the ultimate aspect of why you should look into this is to look into the work of all the researchers I talked about in this presentation and also the podcasts the extended podcast series I did on it let's go back to what natural law is not and has absolutely nothing to do with let's look at the second aspect the Darwinian notion of survival of the fittest okay so when you when people hear the word natural that's about survival of the fittest that's about Darwinism isn't it what they mean by that when they say survival of the fittest is they're talking about Darwin's book On the Origin of Species okay now a lot of people don't know the full title of the book because many modern covers of this book in their modern printings the the modern editions that they're printed in leave out the rest of the title and they just call it Origin of Species the book the full title if you read this entire title is on the Origin of Species by means of natural selection that's the first title now many older books had secondary titles that they list not just some titles but it could have been an an additional title that you referred to the book as it was it usually would say or and then it would thought be followed by another title this isn't really done in most modern books it's a it's a it's an older practice that was done in you know the nineteen 1800s Early 1900s okay and before so if we look at the alternative title for the book it is preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life okay now that didn't mean I'm gonna blow this up to show this to you okay let's zoom in okay and it says on the Origin of Species by means of natural selection or the preservation of favoured races in the struggle for survival now here's the term that I'm talking about here favored races now

Darwin himself did not mean favoured human races he's talking about species in the animal kingdom however people who wanted to take Darwinism which had to do with survival of the most ruthless and ones who would do anything to other members of their species and other species in order to continue surviving and living okay and propagating their genes in the animal gene pool okay people in the elitist world okay in the psychopathic ruling class wanted to take Darwinism and adapt it to the human domain and say because human beings are just nothing but animals and you are no different than other animals we can take the theory that Darwin came up with in the preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life which was his alternative title to on the Origin of Species by means of natural selection we can take his theories and we can apply them in the human domain so we would end up with instead of which animal has the biggest teeth and sharpest claws and the highest drive to to kill to survive you know and I'll do whatever it has to to kill and eat other animals and therefore it rules the roost in the animal world okay and others who don't have that viciousness or that surviving instinct will just go by the wayside and be eaten and or made extinct we're gonna take all of that that idea of quote survival of the fittest and we're going to apply it in the human realm so that it will be considered purely the natural order when a subclass of human beings who are actually occult magicians come out on top of everybody else because of what they know about the human psychology and about and because of their psychopathic mindset and desire to rule and so they can actually apply that notion of the animal kingdom the ruthlessness inherent in the animal kingdom and therefore they could just apply that in the human domain and it's perfectly fine and acceptable and their genes got them there they were the fittest in society their genes made it that way their genes got them to that position because they were you know just genetically superior and came from you know a more pedigreed bloodline in humanity you know that got them to that position of power and and got them into the ruling class and they we could just apply that to the whole structure of humankind the whole hierarchical structure of humanity let's just apply it all the way down and that's what gives us social Darwinism and eventually eugenics as we're going to talk about ok but this is the operating system model that the elite class are working with that the social engineers are still subscribing to and working with and unfortunately it is still the model that the majority of slaves who are willing slaves and who are happy slit to be slave slaves ok are still operating under believing that it's true believing in social Darwinism believing that oh these people's genes got them there because they're just the best and the brightest and they're just number one you know it has nothing to do with the accumulation of wealth that happened over the years that there's just passed on to them without doing anything you know no nothing whatsoever to do with that right most of them never having to work for anything they've ever gotten there's some of the weakest people they're not the the survive that see the only thing that makes them quote unquote stronger than other people in this society is because they got handed things down from future generations that often pillaged and raped and conquered to get what they had and they are just um you know using that wealth and influence just to preserve their position in an artificial construct because people believe in the social structure that they built if that social structure that these social engineers built were to not be believed in anymore by human beings and collapse I mean forget it these people would not be able to defend themselves like they wouldn't they can't punch through a screen door you know what I mean they can't they can't punch through a wet paper bag you know these are the kind of people that if left to their own devices in nature would be dead and within 24 hours they'd be dead in the first 12 hours you know in like a Hunger Games situation or something like that they won't they have zero survival ability index okay would not be able to do it because they're not naturally adapted to anything that's going on in the natural world it's all artificial constructs that they've built their power upon which we require and depend on the belief of the average slave that's why they're so successful because people are so fucking gullible and will believe just about anything that they're crap that they're told about what's real instead of actually discovering what's real that's why they'll believe in shit like money instead of understanding natural law that's the one of the main problems with the whole freedom community let me tell you folks the religion is their their money is religion and they couldn't give a goddamn about natural law and they think that's going to be convert did that mindset they believe erroneously in their own destroyed brain that that mindset is going to be converted into freedom in the real world they actually are that retarded that that's what they believe can happen enjoy being ruled by this class of people dopes that's all I have to say okay because that's what you are that's unfortunately what you are there no nothing dopes that in their hubris want to believe they have it figured out how it really works you don't know anything boy you know nothing about how it works little boy zero okay but keep telling people that you do your people like that are a cancer in the freedom community ah cancer and they're spreading their viral infection throughout the entire community okay because you don't understand the causal factors of what have led to the human condition of slavery and therefore if you don't understand those causal factors you are in zero position of empowerment to do anything about the nature of the situation until you do correctly identify those causal factors but these dunces don't want to do that they just want to believe their God because they've trade positions with the sorcerer in this image in a heartbeat like that put put the image up on the screen full screen see the the bulk of the freedom community and the bulk of the people who are slaves who say they want to be free you'd trade positions with the sorcerer and a heartbeat if all the money were flowing to you and all that influence and power were flowing to you because of an artificial construct or idea that doesn't exist in real nature in the world of the real okay see but that's the god that's worshipped that that the the people and the so-called freedom or anarchist community worship at the altar of okay now I'm not telling you you know be some kind of ascetic pauper and you know try to not even eke out a living in what is unfortunately the world okay we need resources to do what we are doing because other people still believe in money okay so you're gonna have to operate within that system till we collectively recognize it for the illusion that it isn't take it down and disassemble the structure back to what natural law is not let's go to the next point we'll take them in order the next point the so-called law of the jungle okay so many people think this is what natural law is okay and this is another dialectic we're gonna keep hammering on the idea of dialectics over and over and over and over again folks it cannot be understated because there's this dualistic thinking and anybody thinks that thinks that nothing could everybody thinks nothing could exist outside of these dialectics so you hear these two things bannard about man's law the rule of law they're not talking about the rule of natural law the rule of law is the rule of man's law right man as God being the law maker creating legislation through government that's what they say that is the rule of law no that's called slavery that's called moral relativism because there's no such thing as two places where the laws are the same or two times when the laws are the same they're constantly being renewed and refreshed in every position in place in time which is the definition of moral relativism okay you know and then they want to give you the notion that the opposite of that is how animals behave toward each other in the wild okay so they want to they want to give you those two dichotomies they want to give you those two dialectics polarization dialectics mind-control dialectics and then they want you to think that's all there is there's no other kind of law so you either believe in man's law as the rule of law as the ruling law for all human beings or you believe in we should live by the law of the jungle and neither of these things are true or acceptable natural law is not the law of the jungle hammer it through your brain it has nothing to do with animals or how animals treat each other never has never did never will doesn't mean it now and never will okay so this is that the title image the the the overarching image that we used for the whole you know title card for today's show a lion in the fields of Africa taken down a water buffalo okay by the throat you know it'll kill it it'll tear into it it'll eat the internal organs and whatever else it's gonna use as its food fuel and supply and some other lions will probably join it in that and then other you know creatures who are those who come after a predator feasts and then feasts on the remains you know the carrion etc this is all animal behavior this has absolutely nothing to do with natural law nothing to do with human beings because human beings are not these types of animals they are of a whole different family of Animalia okay which I'm going to talk about there is a specific place when natural law begins to apply in the classification system of life okay and we're going to get to that in a little bit but this has nothing to do with natural law folks and you need to get out of your notion the idea that natural law has anything to do with the way animals behave in the wild now I'm gonna play a video clip of a demon okay you're gonna actually see a demon in real life okay who very happily left this world last year along with his demonic cohort okay and I'm going to play George Bush senior's playing out the polarization dialectic on the public okay that's what this guy is doing he's a mind control social engineer okay he's one of the mind controllers one of the dark cultists one of the social engineers and he's totally playing the public like a fiddle in this video where he talks about the New World Order and the rule of law so let's hear what this demon has to say we have before us the opportunity to forge for ourselves and for future generations a new world order a world for the rule of law not the law of the jungle governs the conduct of Nations when we are successful and we will be we have a real chance at this new world order an order in which a credible United Nations can use its peacekeeping role to fulfill the promise and vision of the UN's founders okay so folks he said so many things in this clip that have to be analyzed okay he said we have an opportunity for a new world order okay this is obviously the dark new world order this is the new world order where the globalists have really taken the entire planet through some form of international socialism and have turned it into the quote global village by which they can centrally dictate all of man's laws and they would apply everywhere in the world okay so this is a global totalitarian society the dark new world order okay it is not the new world order that I often speak of of a society that has learned natural law and brought their behavior into alignment with it and therefore can create a new world order based in freedom that's the blight new world order or the positive outcome of the world in transition okay in between a state where there is some freedom left in the world and some truth and light left in the world versus a state where a world where all of society has ultimately been closed down and turned into a totalitarian regime we're not in either one of those places yet that's why the world is in transition between one of the New World Order's or the other I call the world where we really propagate natural law and freedom the the light New World Order okay and I call the the world that this demon in this video clip is talking to the dark new world order okay so to go back to what he was talking about he says a world in which the rule of law governs the conduct of Nations not the law of the jungle so you know you notice he's pulling the dialectic here he's saying we only have a choice between man's law the rule of man's law of government and descending into the chaos and ruthlessness of the law of the jungle of how animals live amongst each other in their struggle for survival in the wilderness so think about what it's doing psychologically in the mind it's saying well would you rather live as beasts of the field as animals do in nature no of course you wouldn't that would be what you would consider chaos and disorder and discomfort so the only other alternative is to give us the control to bring about this global village this new world order in which our law rules over everything okay very significant dichotomy very significant polarization dialectic so the next part of it is he says to fulfill the promise and vision of the UN's founders a president of the United States talking about that his job he's standing in Congress when he sang this saying that his job is to fulfill the vision of the founders of the United Nations not saying he wants to fulfill the vision of the founders of the United States the founding fathers of the United States no he's saying that he thinks our goal should be to fulfill the promise of the UN's founders well what's their promise their promise is the global village of the New World Order of international globalism communism international socialism okay that's the vision of the UN's founders okay so I'm going to jump back to the slides and move forward all right and let's go to the next point so again natural law has absolutely nothing to do with the law of the jungle now another phrase you hear they're in direct conjunction with survival of the fittest law of the jungle is the quote unquote natural order okay and we've already touched on this that this is where social Darwinism came out of from the the Darwinian theory of evolution because certain people who were high-level elites and or social engineers okay and we're family bloodline members of the ruling class wanted to take Darwin's theories and extrapolate them and interpolate them and extrude them into the human domain all right so let's look at how this worked so social Darwinism came up shortly after Darwin's original theories on macro biological evolution came forward in his book on the origin of species and again this is where they're talking about favored races that he talks about in the title the the alternative title of the book and they don't apply that to the animal realm as species but that now they're applying it actually to the human realm social Darwinism is simply the application of the theories of Charles Darwin to society evolution had become a largely accepted belief in the Second Industrial Revolution this was a continuation of those ideas outside of the scientific realm William Graham Sumner and Herbert Spencer both promoted social Darwinism by stating that men were either to struggle to compete to succeed or to fail those who succeeded were fit to remain in society and those who did not would eventually be eliminated so this is the actual root some of these individuals these you know ideologues here are the original champions of the idea of social Darwinism and that led to eugenics which led to the eugenics society in America led to influencing the eugenics operations of the Third Reich okay and you know we have the horrors of World War two from that point so one of the other individuals who is a social engineer that people have to understand brought forward who was considered the father of modern social Darwinism was Francis Galton Galton's was Charles Darwin's half cousin he discovered and were invented many advances in science including in statistics and in fingerprints but he tried to apply Darwin's theories to human beings again that's what social Darwinism is this is what people talk about as the quote natural order not only when it comes to human beings but many people actually idiotically want to apply how animals behave toward each other and carry that and bring it into the human domain whenever I hear this by people especially people who say that they're advocating for freedom I just absolutely cringe you know I have to absolutely just cringe in horror at the pure imbecilic thought process okay which I don't understand how people who say they want freedom can actually believe that human beings are just any other animal which proves to me they don't even understand basic classification of life okay they're not even they're not even adept enough to learn basic biology let alone understand we shouldn't behave like the rest of the animal kingdom you know cuz and here's why they're just they're atheists they're scientism worshippers and they're social Darwinists that's all people like that come down to and you put all those three together yeah you show me a person who's an atheist a social a person who believes in social Darwinism and who is a moral relativist okay and I will tell you I will show you right back in the mirror a psychopath because that's what they have to be to believe in all of that okay that's what these people are they're deep down inside whether they want to acknowledge it or admit it or not they are diseased they're psychopathically diseased their soul sick that's what it really comes down to folks social Darwinism the belief in eugenics the belief in moral relativism is soul sickness all right and that's what most of the people in the freedom community have more than don't if I had a gage it I'd say it's about the same as the rest of society it's 1/3 its 2/3 to 1/3 2/3 of the people are 100% soul sick left brained jackasses who are scientism worshipers who believe in the theories of Darwin and apply it to the human realm believe humans are no different than animals and except social Darwinism and ultimately moral relativism and I don't care what name you want to call that I call it what it really is Satanism that's what Satanism is as we're going to get to in these slides planning on taking your calls in the third hour folks it's like every other show it's gonna take as long as it takes last year last week I went right up to the end and didn't really get to take calls I'm going to endeavor to take your calls but the presentation comes first and we'll take it'll take as long as it takes okay so Galton's was an elitist he believed in breeding an elite class which is not agreeable to democracy the person made this slide use that term are just it's not agreeable to freedom okay it's the belief that some some people should be rulers and other people should be slaves that's all that belief really comes down to it's the belief in a master class in a slave class he was a eugenicist meaning he believed in the hierarchy of the human races and social classes meaning that those who are in a higher position of power can ultimately dictate what happens to the people in the lower positions of a hierarchy of a hierarchical system of control and power therefore if the people in the higher level positions of the hierarchical system of control and power felt that there were characteristics in the lower class that they wanted bred out well they could breed them right out of them and or kill them because they're they to have they have characteristics that are simply undesirable to the people in the higher class in the hierarchy that's what eugenics is and this is a part social Darwinism and eugenics or tenets - and I'm sorry three and four of Satanism tenets one is self-preservation above all else which is the notion of survival of the fittest in the animal kingdom applied to the human kingdom that we must do anything we have to to physically survive even at the expense of our moral fiber okay even at the expense of harming other people the ends justify the means that's the the first tenet of Satanism when it comes to the improvement of the self when it comes to the enhancement or comfort of the self or were you know coming into a higher level position of power or influence or just having resources okay the self comes first and everybody is second fiddle there that's the pecking order okay and that's the first tenet of Satanism the second tenet is moral relativism that there's no objective standard or of right and wrong we can make it up as we see fit because we're God you know no other law binds us so therefore we can make up what right and wrong are and then you could easily see when you do that and then you take the flawed theory of macro biological evolution and then you extrude it into the human domain you end up with social Darwinism which is the third tenet of Satanism and finally you know which is there has to be a social strata pecking order in the human domain like there is in the animal kingdom and the the most ruthless humans will naturally rise to the top of the human roost okay then you you come to the final solution you know you extrapolate this all the way out to its final ending which is eugenics which means some people are gods who can determine who gets to live and who must die that's it okay that's the final aspect of the plan for Satanists becoming God on earth and that's what that's what this you know elitist class that included Darwin and Gault inand the other social engineers who came up with social Darwinism we're all about actually really not so much Darwin as those who came after him who weren't his contemporaries but who came after him and and adapted his theory to the human domain because that's what it's ultimately all about folks is eugenics you know that's what these social engineers are and they're not only operating in the realm of the physical to promote and conduct eugenics they are operating in the epigenetic domain which is the domain of consciousness the domain of the mind they are changing human thoughts so that the expressions that get manifested in the world based upon human thought get changed that's how you're conducting eugenics through epigenetics or as I like to refer to an epi eugenics see epi eugenics is getting the herd to call itself and call characteristics out of the human herd based on mind control techniques that you apply say you're getting your mind controlled cattle to actually do things to their own gene pool without you having to do it directly through physical means by killing people or forcibly sterilizing them you're getting them to do it by what how they think the erroneous ways that they think that's what eugenics is and folks everything that I've been talking about here all of these aspects of social Darwinism that come from a missile that are all aspects of the misunderstanding of natural law okay where people think it's all about the quote natural order of Darwinism that the natural order is dog-eat-dog and you know we should be be behaving like the lion taken down the water Oh on the plains of Africa being the most ruthless in the human domain okay if you switch back to the slide I just want to show you what this ultimately all is it's all Satanism it has nothing to do with anything regarding natural law folks it is the antithesis of that these beliefs these ideologies are purely satanic and come out of the Satanic religion and if you don't believe me just look at the source material involved in Satanism or particularly go and look at some of the publications put out by like you know the cloven hoof you know look at some of the things that are written in that publication that was put out by the Church of Satan which was there and like you know by monthly newsletter supposed to be monthly or quarterly I'm not really sure but you know maybe I'll publish some of those and you could read inside of those how absolutely in your face out in the open the idea of eugenics is you know National Socialism is huge in that whole field in the whole Satanic field and social Darwinism huge you know this idea of a natural order and where the gods of the society and you know and ultimately it just comes down to eugenics of them wanting to be God and you know kill who has characteristics that they think are unfavorable I don't care by what definition anybody talks about that as okay I'm gonna tell you what it really is and all of that mindset is Satanism and guess what folks they give you mini-me Satanism many me Satanism is we're one of the tenants of the satanic religion folks just look it up if you don't believe me just read it in the Satanic Bible in the Satanic rules of the earth etc okay man is looked at as the satanic statements I believe this one is in hey just another animal that's one of their main tenants and that's what social Darwinism is you're applying Darwin's theories of the animal kingdom and bridging them into the human a social strata okay so look at human beings as just any animal just any other animal no we are not just any other animal that's incorrect human beings are not just any other animal nor are we suppose to behave like animals our moral standards should be higher than any standards that are applied to the animal kingdom you don't apply morality the animal kingdom for the very reason that you understand they don't have a actively developed brain or entire cognitive development and capabilities that human beings have it's it's common sense apparent it should be readily common sense apparent to anyone looking at it even cursorily so let's go back and look at this dynamic ok that natural law is definitely not and has absolutely nothing to do with any aspect of behavior in the entire Animal Kingdom for any creature with less cognitive development and capabilities than a human being this means natural law does not apply to any animal in the human Kingdom that we have classified as animals except for human beings it only applies to human beings it does not apply to any animal with any less cognitive development and mental capabilities and psychological capabilities than a human being period so here's one of the things I hear tragic morons saying in the so called freedom so called spiritual communities regarding natural law when again they should just videotape themselves I say this to people constantly look I do it every week so I'm not giving you any advice that I don't do myself folks and I go back and I do listen and I understand that nobody is doing the job that I'm doing with the explanations of what's going on on this planet better than me sadly I'm horrified and upset by that ok but let me tell you something there is no show like this anywhere on the airwaves in the entire world I go back and I listen to the job that I do and again not to you know have any hubris about it or to my own horn but I'm telling you I don't hear any body else speaking as plainly and clearly and talking about these dynamics directly out in the open and explained and actually how it really is just about anywhere else on the internet airwaves and that's that's a tragedy in and of itself because like I said in in my earlier years naively I was expecting that by if you told me approaching the year 2020 how many people would understand this and be teaching I would have told you at least 10 million people throughout the world that's what I would the number I would have given you of hard core advanced natural law teachers that were propagating this notion through it to all the people of the earth I would have told you they would have been by now 10 million people teaching natural law like Mark passio has taught it by this point in time in history and boy oh boy did I in my early in my youth underestimate the pure sheer stupidity of humanity and the the dark occultist who tried to tell me how thick and hard-headed humanity was and how spiritually dead they were I wish I would have listened in my youth you know what I might have done I might have stayed right put where I was never set foot outside that door and never set a fucking word okay and I would have probably saved myself a lot of fucking aggravation because I I know that they're correct humanity is unteachable I'm no longer even do I no longer even do this folks because I believe we can really truly turn it around I don't really believe that you know humanity's way too fucking hard headed for that way too fucking hard-headed the ego is too strong people think they're God way way too strongly you know we're not we're not we're not pulling this around folks I do this now too as testimony that's all that's why I do what I do I do what I do only to put the truth out into universe as a witness this is witnessing this is witness testimony and we know who's on trial okay that's all this is all right so back to the slide I hear tragic imbeciles tragic morons in the so called truth and freedom communities saying yeah you know what natural laws I might have to go to the vomit puppet I may have may have to let's see okay but I may have to okay they say yeah you know what natural law is let's see if I can get the voice right yeah guys you know what natural law is I'll tell I'm gonna tell you all about what natural law is now you know all you got to do you got to go out in the wilderness you gotta get out grab your camera you got to sit there for hours and you got to observe animals in nature or you got to just observe natural processes that's natural law that'll teach you all you need to know about natural law yeah I mean you smacked s well I don't even how can i insult you more please somebody tell me how I can insult the intelligence of these people anymore because again you need to record yourself then play it back and hear how fucked hearted you sound okay that's what you need to do back to the slide this is not natural law this has nothing to do with natural law at all nothing to do with it you are not going to learn natural law by sitting in the wilderness and observing what happens you're not going to learn natural law by observing animal behavior will not happen will not occur two different things two totally separate things one having nothing to do with the other I don't understand where this even comes from and I hear it over and over and over again by imbecile if our imbecile have imbecile it's unbelievable it's unbelievable how social engineers can get people to believe this bullshit and have no understanding of what natural law really is none and then claim that they do and are telling people that this is how you learn it it's sickening it's sickening folks I'm going to actually give you the dividing line of where natural law understanding starts to apply okay we're in the development of life that natural law begins to apply to living beings okay so this is the classification system that scientists on our planet at least have come up with to categorize the many different varieties of life of living things okay so you have domains right so you have prokaryote domain eukaryote domain there is a third I can't recall it off the top of my head but you you carry out I believe it's like there is nuclei to the cells okay then you go into the kingdom of either plants or animals okay or single-celled organisms okay so we're eukaryotes that's our domain human beings we are in the kingdom of Animalia which means animal life now it's very interesting to note that Animalia comes from the word animus anima animus in Latin meaning spirits okay so we're talking about those that are imbued with a soul now the plant kingdom is a hive mind Kingdom okay it's not an individual animal okay so that's why plants aren't in the kingdom of Animalia meaning having a soul all animals are okay they move independently because they are imbued with spirit this is why it is different eating a plant than it is eating an animal people don't understand this classification distinction not only should they look at it from a scientific point of view they should also of course look at it from an occult point of view and you're not going to understand it from an occult point of view unless you really study Kabbalah Freemasonry and especially Rosicrucianism that's that's the field of the occult that you have to look into when it comes to understanding the soul dynamics involved in life okay so then you have a phylum which is a further classification down below Kingdom and we're Chordata meaning that we have a spinal column okay we're vertebrates okay then there's a class Mammalia mammals were warm-blooded organisms as opposed to cold blooded like reptiles are then there's a order within mammals that are primates so we are like other primate beings because we're that type of mammal okay so we're like our cousins ancestors in the primate Kingdom and then finally you have family okay now this is where natural law begins to apply when you hit this aspect all the way down in the classification system of life it begins to apply in the family known as hominid I committed a how many died okay meaning the hominids this is where brain structures begin to become complex enough for the cognitive functions that are required for morality for an understanding of whether something is a moral behavior or not then the universe says okay that the biology is in place now we have to start applying the laws that apply to the beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence or in other words the understanding of the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and this is where it starts in family hominid diet okay and then you go below that you have a genus and a species Homo is the species of humanity and then this the genus of humanity and then the species of sapiens sapiens meaning wisest of the wise it's pretty hubris okay to even call us that but there you have it that's why we're Homo sapiens sapiens and folks it is a total truth that the only living species on earth belong to the family hominid is Homo sapiens sapiens or modern human beings you know there are some scientists who want to classify other types of primates in with hominid I am in and die hominid I I should say but in general it is classically considered that the only species in the family of homina homina die is homo sapiens sapiens or in other words modern human beings so this is why natural law applies to the family of hominid die and does not apply to lower order animals if you want to look at it as higher lower okay I would just look at it is more complexly developed versus less complexity developed okay and this is one of the things that makes us more complexly developed than any other animal in the animal kingdom the human brain so we have a three-fold aspect to the brain this is called the Tri triune brain model put forward by Paul MacLean the neuroscientist okay human neuro chemistry and you know brain development is definitely more complicated than a simple threefold model but it generally explains in very easy to understand terms and simple terms and simple structures where the functionality of the components that comprise the brain lie so we have a reptile brain the brain stem and the cerebellum which is largely responsible for respiration and motor skills and survival mechanisms fight-or-flight responses okay and then you have a central component to the brain comprised of a lot of different complexes that are responsible for the generation of neuropeptides which regulate our emotions and make our motions possible and that's called the limbic brain okay you have things like the thalamus the hypothalamus the pituitary and pineal glands etc and other other constructs within the the midbrain as it is called okay so that's the mem million brain so you know reptiles have a similar brain to the brainstem and mammals have a similar brain to the limbic brain but only human beings has a have as developed of a neocortex which is the new brain or the human brain as human beings okay and our neocortex is responsible for higher order thought functions and we talked about this in podcast number one okay I went over the structure of the brain and how the brain functions all right so all the things that make us human wouldn't be possible without the neocortical part of the brain and it's bilaterally symmetrical and there are certain functions that are more governed by the left hemisphere of the brain and other functions that are more governed by the right hemisphere of the brain again this is not a cut-and-dried absolute left and right model it's a generalized model that the left hemisphere largely makes possible and is responsible for these modalities of thinking of course you're using your whole brain and any given task or you know aspect of the of the of thinking okay but largely when you're using the left brain you're engaging things when using it more you're engaging in dynamics of thought that are more analytical logical precise repetitive organized detail-oriented scientific detached literal and sequential okay so it is the series processor of the mind okay it takes things in sequential linear order it breaks things down to their constituent elements it thinks rationally Linnet linearly very organized detail-oriented and it's also like the reptilian part of the brain repetitive okay and can be very detached from the rest of things okay and other people this is where the problem in the truth movement lies you have very left brain people who are selfish and aren't spiritually developed because they have a imbalance toward the left brain you know and you have a lot of selfishness you have a lot of me mean me thinking you know but then the right brain the right brain hemisphere makes other dynamics possible in human thought you have the creative intelligence this is intuition imagination you know general heuristic thinking intuitive conceptual big picture or your ristic thinking empathic now our our empathy sympathy for others comes from there this is compassion okay figurative and irregular forms of thought alright so this is the parallel processor there's no linear time with this aspect of the mind okay it takes things in parallel it sees the whole big picture all right both of these things are critically important it isn't to say the right brain or left brain is better we need to exercise all of these thought functions and bring them into balance that's how we bring our psychology into balance that's how we ultimately bring our soul into balance and the people who are soul sick have gone off and one modality or other all the way into the left brain are all the way into the right brain right brain people can't focus they can't get anything done they imagine a whole bunch of stuff but can't perform it and pragmatically in the world to actually accomplish real-world tasks left brain people become you know overly analytical assholes who only care about themselves you know so you fall off an imbalance in both directions the idea is to bring it into balance and harmony and use it all you know when we use that we become something that is greater than the sum of our parts when we operate on that kind of balance so the last dynamic in this list is any and every human made law including common law natural law has absolutely nothing to do with man-made law if you are reading in any book pamphlet essay anything written or any lecture that tells you that natural law is a system of man's law it's either completely wrong the person is ill educated uninformed or is absolutely lying to you to try to deceive you about what natural law actually is natural law is are the laws of God they have nothing whatsoever to do with the laws of man okay so let's look at this dynamic here's someone who wants to be God who thinks that their God they're in the Saturnian you know cult the black road cult the disciplinarian cult of saturn okay wielding the hammer of God right wielding the symbolic hammer of Thor or net sure they are commanding Netzer the axe the hammer the flag okay this is the idea in the of the stylized flagpole that then became an axe or hammer in other cultures in the Norse culture it became the hammer of Thor you know and again in hero cults that would eventually pave the way for Freemasonry it became the sacred axe often depicted as having a single blade but then often depicted having a double blade looking very much like if you turn it upside down Thor's hammer okay and that's what the this is depicting here this is someone saying I wield nature okay because I'm God I wield the law this is Satanism ladies and gentlemen make no mistake that's a Satanist all of them not some of them all of them by the very nature that they believe there the law that they even represent the law that's the Satanist go go back to this image fullscreen ladies and gentlemen that is a Satanist that's what a Satanist looks like and they give you their mini-me version of Satanism to believe in so that they can control you and judge you and wield power over you and because you believe it you've fallen into their cult power and influence let me tell you something it's a cult without a name it's a cult without ethnic boundaries it's a cult without financial boundaries it's a cult without cultural boundaries it's a cult without ostensibly religious boundaries it's a cult with no boundaries according to age with no boundaries according to sex none they don't make those distinguishment they don't make those uh you know gradations as long as you're working toward the aims of the cult that's all that matters and this is what people have to understand about worldwide Satanism you know they're not all rich white men it's not all Jewish people it's not all Freemasons it's not all Jesuits these are all lack of understanding of how the dynamic of the occult really works in the real world okay that's like saying all mafias are Italian mafias no incorrect there's Jewish mafias there's Russian mafias there's Latino mafias there's French mafias there's mud there's Chinese mafias mafias in every culture has absolutely nothing to do with one group of people folks the occult are people that understand the human psyche and the laws of nature are holding back that understanding from other people by discouraging people from looking in to those laws and therefore they willed an extreme power differential over the ignorant okay you have the psychopath eye ruling over the ignorant I all right that's what it really is has nothing to do with the Illuminati it has to do with the psychopath I and the Alou and the ignorantiy okay and the psychopath I ruled the ignorantiy because the ignoratio main ignorant the illuminated the Illuminati are people like me who are trying to explain the truth of people that don't want to fucking hear it you know who need to just give up this endeavor and say it was never possible from the beginning because you were never working with Prima Materia you were never working with prime matter with first matter that is capable of being converted into a you know a body of light mentally you know you can't shine shit in other words you know and when you slap it it's mirrors when you slap it it splatters and when you're trying to shine it it smears okay that's what humanity is you know I wish I didn't have to say it that way folks but my life experience has taught me otherwise my life experience has taught me then what these people are saying is absolutely true and I doesn't mean I agree with their methods or want them to succeed you know at some point it's like I don't take anybody's side but the truth that's it I'm not on their side and I'm most certainly not on your side I'm on the side of truth itself and that's what I serve let's look at finally before we take some calls a few couple of slides from my natural law seminar this was the breakdown between natural law and man's law and the difference between him natural law is based upon eternal principles and truths that are inherent to creation man's law on the other hand is based on dogmatic beliefs which are constructional ideas that exist nowhere but in the human mind natural law is can only ever be harmonized with it can be discovered and harmonized with due to knowledge and understanding whereas man's law can only be complied with due to fear of punishment that's the only reason people follow man's law the reason people follow natural law is because they develop an understanding by way of knowledge regarding what the consequences of human behavior will be in the natural domain and if they say that they want a better result then they adjust the behavior to bring it into accordance with higher-level spiritual law natural law excuse me is universal it exists and applies anywhere in the universe regardless of location whereas man's law differs with location based upon the whim of legislators which is one of the definitions of moral relativism natural law is eternal and immutable it exists and applies for as long as the universe exists and cannot ever be changed man's law on the other hand changes with time based upon the whim of legislators a definition of moral relativism when we understand the differences the true inherent differences between man's law and natural law we have to ask the question we come down to an understanding more so what does this mean for man's law well here's what it actually means for man's law we apply simple if-then logic if we have the ability to reason and cognize at a simple if-then logical level if a particular man-made law is in harmony with natural law that it then it follows logically that it is redundant that's like stating that the sky refracts a blue color on the earth during a cloudless sunny day that's a redundancy you cannot writing that down and saying it is a law that the sky refracts a blue collar during a sunny cloudless day from the earth is a redundancy it just does that that's how it just works you writing it means nothing ok you can come to an understanding of that and write it down so that other people can come to an understanding of it but that doesn't mean that that's what makes it true just like me saying this isn't what makes it true it's true regardless of whether I ever spoken or not so if it's in harmony with natural law it follows logically that a man-made law is redundant since it is stating a truth that is inherent pre-existing and self evident therefore that law is both irrelevant and unnecessary you are stating what is already true if now let's do another if-then statement if a particular man-made law is in opposition to natural law then it fought then it follows logically that it is both false meaning it is incorrect and it is immoral meaning it is causing harm it is harmful to other sentient beings or in other words it is wrong the word that we use for both false and immoral whereas we use the word right for both true and moral therefore that law cannot be legitimately binding upon anyone it cannot be legitimately binding only the natural law can be legitimately binding so what does this mean for man's law it means you throw it out it has no place in the natural world it doesn't bind you or me it has absolutely no bearing on human behavior except when people believe that it's legitimate and then live their lives violently in opposition in natural law because of their cult belief in man's law that's all that's happening folks we have to understand natural law is a force that exists in the universe in nature itself it has absolutely no basis in man or humanity it only applies to humanity but it is not man-made it is not a man-made force natural law exists everywhere in creation there is no place you can go in the universe to escape it man if humanity humankind in general if we are being honest with ourselves the only thing that we can really genuinely do is to discover how natural law operates in our world and then we could try to convey that understanding to others to help them not to have to go through the immensity of suffering that is culminating at the period in human history in which we are living and which our descendants are going to unfortunately have to live you know this is what the occult is to me when I was looking for an image to represent the world of the occult the world of the understanding of the hidden laws of nature this is the image that I pulled from the internet because it represents striving to understand natural law it represents what delving into the matter that comprises the occult world more than any other image that I've ever found and look folks when we understand natural law it's the key to everything okay it is the key as I've said many times that will unlock all the doors all the locks on all the doors to all the cages all the prisons you know with that key we can do anything without it we're wandering lost in a desert blind so if you can hear the wisdom in the words that I have spoken here today try to understand deeply what natural law is watch my whole seminar on it and other podcasts that I've done on it read the resources that I'm going to post with this podcast watch some of the videos I'm gonna post with this podcast ton and understand what natural law most certainly is not and understand it well enough that you can convey that to others because that's what the great work is ultimately all about once you have that key in hand okay just to go back to this final slide one moment okay once you have that master key in hand right it's not there for you to just hold and wield selfishly it is there for you hand off to other people just look at it making copies of your making digital copies of it and you're giving out those decryption keys for how the universe works to the rest of your fellow brothers and sisters in humanity okay that's what the great work is to do all right so with that that concludes my formal slide presentation for this episode of what on earth is happening entitled what natural law is not I hope you enjoyed it I want to go back briefly to the slides to let people know that if you have found value in the work that I've done on this podcast and on all of my work here at what on earth is happening please go to what on earth is happening calm and click on the gifts tab ok that'll take you to the donation gifts area of what on earth is happening which has hard copies of all of my work on DVD and flash drive you could also get other nice promotional items like t-shirts and coasters and you know keychains and buttons and stickers etc so it's something that I do to give back you know hard physical resources to the community to people that you know want to give them out to families and friends they make great gifts and not only that but they're educational they help teach people these lessons ok so if you found value in what on earth is happening please visit gifts on my website what on earth is happening calm also go to the arc tab and request the arc Drive ok you could fill out a form there in a request that you can watch a video on how the arc Drive works what it's all about what on earth is happening calm slash mark or just click the arc tab ok many people have taken me up on this tremendous repository of knowledge which is the foundation of the research that I have done and and amassed from the internet you know as an aggregator of esoteric information so that's an offer that I make and is still going strong today at what on earth is happening also if you just want to make a straight donation if you find value in this work go to the donate tab that's what on earth is happening calm donate ten different methods for donation on the donation page including PayPal patreon IB I believe five different cryptocurrency methods okay of traditional personal check traditional money order and also our Amazon wishlist if you click on the donate supplies button okay that'll take you to my Amazon tech needs list I'm very very humbled to say that people have donated every item that I've ever put on that tech needs list I mean that is I mean seriously folks like that I couldn't have even imagined that when I first made that needs list okay you know we always require technical stuff here at different times you know for to do what we do on what on earth is happening I'm telling you it really it almost chokes me up that I've put items there that I require for the daily operation of this whole production and everyone has been sent to me as a donation like that's tremendous so thank you to everyone who has done that it really means a lot ok so that's all I'll get into as far as um you know talking about resources that are needed so we're gonna go to your calls now now we've been having some issues getting started with calls right just getting the whole process started so what I'm gonna do is I'm gonna go through this for the next several weeks to get people into the habit of this so I've done a couple of things this week okay one is I've left my microphone off and on the table on my headset next to me now obviously that's not going to produce really great sound coming in but it's going to keep the stream active and it's gonna keep people hearing me in real time in the water on earth is happening call room okay and that's why I did this okay so I'm not wearing the headset right now okay so you got to understand when I put the headset on those who are listening through discord are gonna hear me a lot clearer and louder okay so the next thing I want to say and actually I'll do that right now and I'll say say the rest of this while I'm wearing this okay now I put this on during the calls folks because this microphone here that I do the bulk of the show through okay is not connected to my laptop right here and to do that would require a lot of rigging of audio connections which I'd rather not get involved with pushing the same mic splitting the cig the audio signal and pushing it through through two different computers it's going out through the main computer that the show is transcoded on and is the stream is going out over okay so that being said I use this mic right here to talk to people on the discord chatroom with this USB headset okay so I'm leaving it on through the show so people can just hear the difference between the live stream and the real time coming through the discord room okay so because the live stream could possibly potentially be delayed by upwards of 20 seconds depending on how fast or slow one's a home internet connection is okay so what I'm going to do now is I'm going to just reiterate what to do and not to do if you're in the discord call room okay part of the reason that the main reason the people are not immediately coming on the air and hear me call them is because they want to watch the show on the live stream on what on earth is happening calm slash show or on my Facebook page the mark passio Facebook page or on my youtube-channel okay so we simulcast on three other platforms so that the show goes out through the show tab on my website right that's the main stream but we simulcast on Facebook we simulcast on

Vimeo we simulcast on YouTube okay so now the whole point here is you cannot be watching the live stream and hearing what I'm saying in real time if you want your call taken you are going to be in the discord call-in room the what on earth is happening calling room that you can link to through the show page okay when you listen to me in there you're hearing me in real time okay because it's a direct IP connection to my headset okay there's no delay okay so when I go to calls no one should be ready for me to call on you watching a live stream you should only be listening at that point in other words if you want to have your call taken only listen to my voice in the discord room don't listen through a web browser don't listen through YouTube don't listen through Facebook you have to only listen through discord I hope I'm making that clear that's the only place you're going to get real-time and the only people that applies to are people who want to have their call taken it doesn't mean to anybody if you don't want to call in just please watch the stream wherever you find it whether it be my website Facebook Vimeo YouTube you just watch the stream okay because it doesn't matter whether you're in real time or there's a lag of five seconds seven seconds 10 20 seconds it doesn't matter okay who it matters for our callers okay so just to get these little tech things out of the way it matters right so the next thing is there's always a mute function in discord you want to always have it unmuted wait inside the room with your call function your voice function in the software wherever that happens to be whether you're using the top version whether you're using the mobile version unmute your phone and/or microphone in the discord software find out where to do that in the discord interface regardless of which version or variant you're using you unmute yourself and leave yourself unmuted your voice will not be going anywhere it will not be traveling to me it will not be going over the airwaves it will not be going to other people in the discord chat unmuting yourself just means you're ready to talk that's all it means so unmute your microphone now okay listen in discord unmute your microphone now find where to unmute it and unmute it now okay and then finally I have everybody muted at the server end so there can't be any crosstalk me and the caller are the only ones talking what I do is I pick who I want to go to right I choose that I go to that person by calling on their name and unmuting them from the server end that's how the calling process works okay so you don't control whether your mic is live or not on the airwaves I do okay so with that having been said I think that giving people enough time to get ready unmute their mics to be ready in the callin room okay and now I'm gonna we're gonna go to your calls okay so let's go to let's see let's go to so I don't have I wasn't paying attention nor do I have someone monitoring who was coming in so I'm just gonna try random order okay so let's go to J an Archon I like to name JJ an Archon you're live on what on earth is happening episode number 206 welcome to the show can we get a first successful can we ever get someone coming in successfully right off the bat I don't think we all right let's go to law is king law is king you're live on what on earth is happening mark their egos laws King then you just change your name the Lex

Rex oh yeah great so Lex Rex what do you have for us on this edition of what on earth is happening well it's it's so great to talk to you mark I've been having deeper conversations with people lately and inevitably your name and your work comes up and I you know I just have to tell people you're my favorite philosopher out there like you said yourself in this show nobody else is doing it as clearly and as thoroughly as you are doing it and it can be very frustrating you know it's it's like I really legitimately thought probably about 12 years ago I'd say that's about right maybe a little more I'm gonna say about 14 years ago I was kind of sitting at an old job you know in my office knowing I would eventually be doing this you know I knew what I knew now back then didn't really like what I was doing not going to really get into it but you know some morally questionable things happening at the location where I was working that I had a big problem with and I wanted out and you know I was sitting there thinking yeah I'm definitely going to start teaching this you know and I thought like hey maybe 20 years from now or so there'll be at least 10 million teachers of this I was like I can help propagate it to that kind of a number employ was I wrong oh my god I mean I mean you need to just like tattoo on my forehead I was wrong and that's that's horrible it's it's sad for me to say but you know I'm not gonna I'm not gonna sit and lie to people you know we're still we're in way worse trouble than we were back in 2005 you know way worse I mean things have gotten infinitely worse and there's a less of an understanding spiritually I think now than there was back then namely because the millennial generation has just man dude have they dropped the ball you know and you know my generation Generation X you know they're very reticent a lot of them are very I don't know there's there's a lot of people who are very cowardly and don't want to come forth as public figures I think there's some people in my generation who could potentially become very good teachers if they grew an ounce of courage within their soul you know and said this is I doesn't matter what happens to me you know this is about generations to come after me and this is about truth this is about all of humanity is about what's right you know so you know I'll let you continue what your comments or questions but that's kind of my take on you know yes I I feel like I am doing a good job conveying this and I could be very vitriolic and I'm fired up most of the time because I'm very very depressed over the direction things have gone very very disappointed and depressed and so it comes out through you know anger in many cases I think it's justified anger but I'm trying to again try to balance between not being so vicious and vitriol to people that I that they don't want to hear it but I also want to just call things like they really are I want more of my real personality to be displayed on the airwaves with this show and I think I'm doing that you know I'm though you know flowers and unicorns type of person in real life in case you couldn't tell okay you know like this is these are very serious issues that affect something that is that them should be the most precious to another human being and that's freedom our freedom is at stake you know and um you know by this point I naively thought that there would be millions of people doing this work far better than I ever could and it just hasn't materialized the the knowledge isn't there the care isn't there most importantly the courage isn't there but maybe we could get to it I don't know again part of the other aspect is I want to hammer enough on people who are potentially somewhat awake to get them motivated to light a fire under their ass you know so I don't know time will tell but you have anything else for us oh yeah I mean I I wanted to say you know I feel the same way and I'm sorry to hear how discouraged you feel what you said one of the things you said you know talking to my wife's parents about this you know these problems they're finally starting to to wake up like they finally finally texted me back about yeah there's chemtrails and yeah it's bad oh you're getting that in 2019 right now no when I was out there with a video camera with you remember those old VHS cameras where you actually put the VHS tape in the side of the camcorder I had one of those right I had one of those things back then I was videotaping chemtrails outside my home in South Philly in the year 1997 that's 22 years ago okay telling people about this and people calling me nuts back then you know 22 years ago I was trying to tell people about this agenda even though I really didn't like officially really start till about 10 years ago 12 years ago I'd say I've really started I started the show when I had an opportunity about 10 years ago so but that's how long I've known about this stuff yeah so yeah I mean we see it every day it's amazing people can just ignore it so yeah I'll get to my question um I think like I mentioned I've been having better conversations your material is coming up and I keep telling people about you but I guess like I get worried that they're just you're gonna see the 8 hour you know time thing on there and they're gonna run away do you have some advice on how to introduce people to your material you know maybe like really good interviews that you did or I'm sure you've thought about this stuff but I thought it might be yeah that's a great question that's a great question so let me let me see if I could do my best in answering this for you I feel that my shorter form material like let's take for example anarchy and the occult part one that's on my website anarchy in the occult part two by the way folks I'm will be giving to my editor okay and we'll we'll see if we can get that out pretty soon okay which I'm pretty proud of the job that I did for that presentation and hopefully it'll be available in the donation gifts area very shortly and once we probably put that one in Oh put the Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift out for free on YouTube and other video platforms so when you give someone a short-form presentation there can often be enough material missing that it will confuse them and they will not have a large enough frame of reference with the material to gain a an accurate enough understanding now that being said when you give them the really long form stuff like not the natural law seminar they're turned off because they have the attention of a goldfish and don't want to spend and invest the effort in watching a long-form presentation or seminar that you know lasts over nine hours really natural laws over nine hours long okay so there is a you know a battle that you have to wage to gauge where the person is at I'm always going to tell you that you'll come away with better understanding with longer presentations but most of all you'll come away with the best understanding if you listen to the podcast in order from number one okay now that's hundreds of hours of material if not thousands okay so it's at least in the hundreds of hours okay so that's going to be the most daunting task for most people and only the most hardcore people who really want to learn this stuff and potentially be teachers of it go through the entire podcast okay but that's where the maximum benefit is going to be garnered okay I would tell them you can you you can sit down and watch a movie right maybe it'll take you two nights if you don't finish it in one night right okay well take you know each natural law part now there's three parts to it there are about three hours long look at it as a movie that you watch over two nights right do part one one week take the second week to do part two take the third week to do part three I mean that's really breaking it down into baby chunks can you watch an hour and a half video twice a week you know take Tuesday and Thursday night right and generally people aren't doing much those nights take Tuesday and Thursday night watch half of part one on Tuesday half a part one on Thursday and then do the same thing for part two and three the next week two on week two and three on week three I mean if somebody can't just devote that much time to check it out you know a seminar do they really want to learn that that's what you have to ask is like you know people people want to finish a movie to see what happened right people want to listen to maybe a fictional audio book to see what happens and be entertained but when it comes to actually paying attention to you know real life information that requires thought because that's what philosophy ultimately is you know this is stuff that's really going on in the real world that's generated by human thought that you have to understand by thinking about it at a deep enough level this is where most people don't want to do that work it's tiresome you know look folks I said it last week I come on the air and I do a show like this I'm drained by the end of the show you know I want to sit down I want to relax you know I want to have a have a cold drink you know and I want to you know enjoy myself hang out with friends or you know relax for a little bit at least you know and then I'll go back to the podcast it's like this is a days work you know we were setting up for two hours before I even went on the air you know that's what people don't understand again it's not the what on earth is happening show gnomes don't pop in and you know do all the work for us you know this is done by real people and it's it's hard work it's tiring hard work you know so when I I put the podcast up the next day usually okay I try to start uploading it like right after the show is over but occasionally you won't get the podcast on the podcast page until Monday you know that's just how it's gonna be some some weeks depends on how I feel after the show you know like today I'll probably kick back you know crack open a beer and watch Game of Thrones you know I'm you know I'm curious to see where that goes because it's about freedom it's about the dynamic of slavery versus freedom and you know hopefully George Martin is or was at least enlightened enough that he's gonna end it properly but who knows you know it's also Hollywood's involved you know so you don't know which direction that's gonna go but uh you know I think it's a good enough allegory at least to give it a shot and check it out you know I've followed it up to this point so I might as well finish it all right so anyway with people who have a short attention span show them the short form one obviously you don't want to bombard them with too much but you could ask them to do it in chunks you know over a period of time but give them like anarchy in the occult part one you know it's a good synthesis even though it's targeted toward anarchists you know or just like let them start with the first podcast and if they like it just keep listening you know that's another way of doing it all right so let's go to lioness lioness you're live on what on earth is happening Hank sorry say again all right looks like your audio was breaking up try it one more time let me go inside maybe I don't know that's good you're good it'll just work out self out there we go good good to hear you so you always say that you're you know you've pissed people off and and to me you're so refreshing like you might be one of the people that you could just handle my personality type you know I I sometimes get vitriolic and maybe even yell you know and get nasty when I'm thinking about like where people are very you know deficient in their understanding but you know you have thick skin you can handle it you know somewhat I don't find it I don't find it confronting I find it comforting I don't know maybe I'm different maybe perhaps meant might I suggest you share some of the same frustrations you see where people are at you're as frustrated so when my my words that condemn that leave my mouth you can identify yeah I find it refreshing because I mean it's it's you know it's what we need and it's it's a truth so it's it's you know it's a breath of fresh air and you know maybe I'm you know I'm like you I get angry at stuff like you know and I don't have a problem with that most people do but I don't right and so you know that doesn't bother me at all like oh yeah well should be and then one that it doesn't affect me so that shows that when people can hear that hear another person even getting angry it means that they're like emotionally mature themselves as far as I'm concerned people are all offended by that or like there are these like delicate snowflakes that can't even hear somebody else getting angry over something that they legitimately have the right to be angry about like something like our freedoms being taken away yeah that's awesome yeah so it shows that you have you've devout to me it shows that that person has developed sort of an emotional maturity and a thick skin Ness you know that they can just you know here's something that isn't necessarily pleasant but not be all upset or offended by it hmm yeah well or or you know just really grateful to be hearing that instead of the usual bullshit right so what I wanted to talk to you about was something that I think it's really important which is getting your children out of the system and so I think what I have to offer to your audience maybe is that both my husband and I you know I was raised by Jesuits well by nuns and then like you I was one of the first women I think the first women in my country that went to a Jesuit school they the government made them and I was the lucky one anyway so so I was you know but I have a penchant for education for reading just like you and so you know

I wanted my son to have that I want my son to have that power that mental power so I took him to a prep school and you know and in two years not just my son but all the children there we're changing and you know we're we're giving them this beautiful beings you know the zest for life is eager being to learn and to experience and alive and happy and with light in their eyes and all of a sudden we're getting this you know this people who were retreating they were getting angry they were children were changing and and so I talked to my husband I said look you know we always want things to be different and we want to do things differently and we always talked about this and now we're doing the exact same thing with our child is it wrong and you know the teachers are super nice everybody's super nice in there they do give a good education but also obviously something is off so I started studying like crazy I research that like crazy and then I realized that all the models of Education or you know like you would say I'm sure you know geared to enslavement and and to mind control and and and I just totally saw it unless I call that's not really how children learn they don't learn by you know measurable little increments that happened little by little and you can measure this learning happens in aha moments in like realizations in immersion in your own rhythm in your own ways and every child is different and so we pulled him out and you know it was really difficult and dangerous in and uncomfortable and and we got so much shit from everybody and long story short I I'm not sorry I mean it was difficult but it was amazing and the kids now 20 and he's in imaginary University studying physics all on his own he did it with basically unschooled so actually you for doing that that's an an extreme I mean yeah it was it was definitely you know how people should like that choice you know because yes you know homeschooling is definitely the way to go and there's no better thing that says that the parent is directly invested in the real education of the child than doing something like that yeah I wouldn't say it was homeschooling though no like I'm school it was more like unschooling it was like we'd looked for alternative schooling like there's some school in India it's called Sri Ramananda and it has this method called the KPM approach and there was only two schools in the world now there's only one I mean it's not something that isn't well-known or anything but basically the the method is that the child you chooses the teacher so the and there's only one teacher per five children and they choose what they want to learn and so the the teacher is taught to enter the the child's world and not the other way around interesting and so they never leave their world and and so if they want to learn something the teachers go behind it's like you know they're running around they're climbing the tree and you know if they have a question the teacher will answer but the moment the children lose interest they drop it right and they move on to the next thing so everything they accomplished it's their own you know it's their own merit and and they never forget it they never forget they learn soo a deeper interest as their as they develop that interest right yeah yes and then only a different model than the Prussian outcome-based model of compulsory education that we have going on in this country that's for certain right exactly yeah because well and there's this a fantastic book it's called the leipzig leipzig experiment or something like that there's this tiny little book from the 17th that when I read that I was like oh fuck that's what they did I mean it explains exactly what we know from Germany how they brought in the 1890s or whatever you know how the brothers system and it's it's very lab radley had laboratory enough for psychology to they know exactly what they're doing so that was very interesting but there was another book that was very hopeful which was the KPM approach which was a study on this approach that we took our child to buy a professor in Austin Texas Col Gary boric and that explains that system and it's the opposite I mean it's it's you know it's very involved but anyway that's kind of you know what caught me there that definitely you know we're not teaching children the way what we don't have anything to teach children really we're we're there to serve I mean and then we don't respect children that's another thing when you talk about slavery we don't respect our own children and we don't trust them then how they're gonna learn freedom how they're gonna be free right sure so we touched them more like respect for following Authority like a mindless robot do this because I said so instead of actually teaching them underlying reasons for behaving a certain way to optimize the outcome that you want say that you want to achieve you know and I think that that's a part of the whole approaches that parents often take the attitude of that the parent-child relationship more like an authoritarian relationship then a relationship by which you are passing a long life experience for learning and growth so I really want you know think that more people have to reevaluate that whole authoritarian approach to to parenting but at the same time there has to be a deep conveyance of morality as well and we also have to try to really put that moral understanding forward so that our children can really get how morality really works and what natural law is as well so it's a balancing approach that's the morality about you absolutely know that I really agree with you that morality isn't the root of everything I'm told you agree with this but I think the morality is taught with your behavior so because what happens is that you know we tell our children hey you know here's how you should be you should be good you should be respectful ah but then you're doing the opposite and they see you every day and your day to day life you know taking you know we're both artists my husband and I and so we you know if we take to design something for them or something and we despise this person right every colleague does that and we don't not anymore like we've made a conscious decisions that we're never going to work again with somebody we don't respect and that we don't align with and that and everybody's like crazy so you know Bank of America comes in opers you know we won't take it and so you know and that actually brought more abundance to us than anything ever had before to tell you we were so scared to to do that but we just did it was just like you know we can't keep doing that you know it's not gonna go well for us which is gonna do what we you know we want to do and and that we know we should do and what is right and so that's what teaches the child behavior because he knows I mean he's gonna he's gonna rehearse erectile narration living by example you know showing them an example of a way to live yeah and not making exceptions you know too many people make exceptions by saying like oh we want to teach the child you know to respect others and you know learn right from wrong and not do violence and not be coercive toward others but then we want to make an exception for government you know they're somehow exempt from that there's somehow different you know it's all about alignment with principles and it's all about being consistent because the child will recognize inconsistency and call you out on it you know they're very attentive they are much more attentive than most people give them credit for and that's why we should treat them with respect that they are attentive aware souls that are learning and growing just as we are and make sure that we're consistent with them in our models with education and morality so thank you for the call lioness great viewpoints brought up there so let's move on and let's go to let's go to Magdalene Magdalene you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello can you hear me I can unclear fantastic fantastic so I want to speak about very important thing about morality so you see thanks to you I must say I started speaking out to people about there's like a simple simple example you have people drinking beer peacefully in the park right the police comes over it gives of the kidding I think if they have to pay for something and they the harm wasn't wasn't caused right so I confront people on that and they say you see this this mentality this thinking that you also mentioned about they say ok but what if those people attack somebody right what if those people do this do that your frenemy havior imagination is wrong I think the end they cannot disattach these two things like ok people people drink beer peacefully in the park so they might as well I don't know kill somebody whatever you know how many things the imagination can conceive of and but you know the shorter you crank it in their home they clearly couldn't leave their home I mean with the with the patience that you have and with the frustration with the with the depression that you get sometimes from this I fully understand you because you know after 10 minutes conversation with somebody like that I really get frustrated I get excited in a negative way really negative way cuz really I tend to get really also angry about these things and people cannot make a connection and that really bothers me so I give examples like to that person last time I talked to a friend of mine about that and I tell them ok so but there are examples where people are even even the park near your house you see do you have people sometimes they're smoking weed it's a country world and we just some some amount of it is we go right so this market but if they have too much on it right too much on themselves then they can pay tickets right so let's say they have a little bit too much weed on them they smoke they get a ticket okay but this harm wasn't made and then he goes like yeah but what if what if what if what every for in a thousand but but what if oh my god the beginning of all slavery what if it's been said the fear of death is the beginning of slavery but because you know so even more so yeah exactly this is so I mean it might be difficult to fix that but as you always say in the code is very simple to understand this this is what all begins Malaga wasn't made so what's the point of making somebody right to pay money for it or to go to the to the box and how does that teach them anything all that does is let me avoid convenience you know oh I might not do it again just so I don't get caught and have to pay again but it does not teaching anything it's you know the whole system that they say is Corrections it's not correcting anything you know okay that's why I'm you know I I think that's some great points that you made regarding you know man's law and fear of punishment and what if thinking you know why so many people are just so afraid about the world how many people are just so afraid about what could happen what if this what if that it's like man just get over your your what if fear-based thinking such fear down to the core of their soul fear fear fear you grown men you know and you know this goes to the point like I don't believe in prisons you know I've said this before many many times on the show I don't believe anybody should ever be put in a cage any for any reason for no matter how heinous the crime you know I don't believe in locking people away sequestering them from the rest of society so that society can be you know comfortably insulated from their behaved from their bad behavior they should have to uncomfortably have to deal with that behavior so use your imagination regarding what I think about hardcore criminals okay I don't think they should be put in cages okay I think they should all be released from the cages they're in right now right back into the communities that created them by not morally educating them and that community should have to deal with the consequences of the behavior of those animals until they decide to deal with it you get what I'm saying okay you hear me I think some people hear me okay let's go to Ivan from Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Marc you know it's just funny to me that every last caller pretty much touched on something that I crammed into my little 25 if you notice that all right I watched it I thought you did a great job man a great job for a first presentation great job for any presentation that's amazing that it was your first one is what I should say yeah yeah and like everything else there's pros and cons you know damned if you do damned if you don't a lot of people that were already initiated they picked up on everything since there was like 80 plus slides and only 20 plus minutes to go to they picked up everything and then the other few people that had no clue on this they already nitpicking oh you went by everything so quickly you should've just focused on one thing and but that's what the video is a collab so you can pause it and play it back later you know pause it and watch this section pause it absorb it you know so much of what I do I have to do quickly too you know like I've given short form presentations like 50 slides I got to deliver these 50 slides in 25 minutes oh yeah great good luck you know it's like sometimes you've got to cram in information get it in there do your best explaining it with the time you have available especially if it's at a public event and then let the video do the rest you know and then what they don't get in that so give them some links or send them to other source material you know and that's the best that you can do but the time and all you did for the time you had after watching it you did a great job managing your time so don't let the naysayers regarding that get you down I thought you did very well okay well thanks yeah that's why I quit little links on the bottom you know resources you know the websites or where I got the information from and as I said in the presentation like you said before a waiter I'm not feeding someone for speeding I'm putting the information right there and it's up to them to come and serve themselves and even even stating that you can see the evidence of today's society what is it that you know quick satisfaction just just you know in five seconds quick I want to get everything in there and comprehend it and have it all explained it's not like that like you say it's a tapestry yeah but we're just laying down the starting point for people to you know get that and run with it that's right you know further research on their own that's gonna take a lot of time it's not an instant process waking up is not instantaneous it's a process Ivan let me ask you a quick question tell me about the dynamic at the anarchism a conference like what was the conference in general like what kind of people turned out you know tell me anything you think was pertinent because it sounded like an interesting event all right well maybe time for me to piss off some more people again like hey hey just be honest you know what I mean it's like you know yeah yeah don't be afraid before if it needed improvement in certain areas just you know whatever well it's good to see people come together and share ideas and speak according to what they quote-unquote know now this go to what you covered in both an arc apoco talks how there's this this conference up here was a spinoff I guess you can call it of an arc apoco so this was organized by a few people that attended an arc apoco several years ago and last year and decided to hold something here in the States here in Arizona in Sedona and I'm noticing that just like Anarchy has been misinterpreted so mean chaos and we know the etymology is with our rulers I'm starting to see a rhythm being built there now Anarchy or Anarchy conferences are beginning to now fall under the umbrella of cryptocurrency yeah I see a lot of yeah yeah so that's what this basically was about majority of speakers there was only 10 of us myself Larkin spoke on you know government and this other lady was more on the heart based thing and everybody else is pretty much anarcho-capitalism esto and that's why am I so heavily in our balance away from the spiritual director Chanin more toward you know political and financial aspects right exactly that's what I'm seeing that a lot of the anarchy movement for the most part sees as the solution oh just get rid of from I mean I think that's all the time we have for this episode of water earth is happening thank you brother always great to hear from you ladies and gentlemen government is slavery you for watching what on earth is happening we'll see right here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #207

Topics: *Least Harm Possible: Plant-Based Nutrition vs. Carnism, Dark Occult Season Of Sacrifice, Christchurch New Zealand Mosque Shootings, False Flag Events, Notre Dame Cathedral Fire, Goddess Sacrifice Rituals, Sri Lanka Easter Sunday Church Bombings, Not wanting to hear the Truth, the meaning of the word Controversial, Nutrition and Morality, Connection between human food choices and Natural Law, What Natural Law IS and what Natural Law ISN'T, Definition of Carnism, Carnism as a Religion, the "Normal-Natural-Necessary" Lie of the Meat Industry, Natural Law Truth regarding Animal Life, the ONE and ONLY Question to ask oneself when it comes to whether or not Human Beings should kill and eat animals, the clear and obvious between eating plants and eating animals, Animals' emotional characteristics, Justifications for Carnism, Occult Initiation, the First Step of Occult Initiation: Stop Lying To Yourself, If Human and Animal roles were reversed, How Humans would react to being food for an Alien species, the Occult Law of Correspondence, Humans will be food for more advanced beings for as long as they continue to eat other animals, Heart-Based Intelligence and how most Humans lack it, a Balanced and Whole Natural Food Diet, Eating Truly Natural Food is NOT Extremity, Moving to a Plant-Based Diet is a Process and NOT an Event, the importance of Transitioning Slowly to a Plant-Based Diet, "Militant" Veganism and how it is hurting the Vegan Cause, Extremist and Fad Diets, Keto and Paleo Diets, Dangers of the Keto Diet, the book "Natural Cures" by Kevin Trudeau, the False "Where do you get your protein?" Argument, Animal Sentience and Biology vs. Plants, the Occult aspects of the difference between Animal and Plant Life, the real reason Why the Controllers of our world want people to go Vegan, earth as One Big Farm, Facebook Post from a Soul-Dead Carnist, Reverse Osmosis Water Filtration, the importance of Juicing and Blending, Air Fryers, Pea-based Protein Powders, Adaptogens, Proper Nutrition as a form of Self-Respect*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time today is Sunday April 28th 2019 we have a great show lined up for you here today this show is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. East Coast time that's 12 noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time today on what on earth is happening this is episode number 207 we are going to be talking about a plant-based diet versus the religion called carnism this show is entitled least harm possible and what I'm really going to be getting into today on this show are the moral implications of how humanity eats this is going to be about real plant-based nutrition and a balanced and holistic approach to food and nutrition so that's gonna be the main topic on the show today I'm also going to be right now getting into a very brief recap of what is known as the dark occult season of sacrifice so let's jump right in because I'll tell you what there this is a huge topic today with plant-based nutrition versus carnism and we may or may not even have time for calls I'm gonna try to get the presentation into the first couple hours and then leave time for calls if there's not a lot of time for calls today I'll tell you what I think I'm gonna do since this topic has so many different air avenues that we have to explore and I have about maybe around 50 slides maybe slightly less than 50 slides to go through today I may just if it extends over into the third hour we do a whole call-in show just on this topic for next week and I do nothing but take your calls on this topic so we'll see how the time goes with the formal presentation and then determine what to do with calls after so I have one piece of housekeeping to get into before we jump into the season of sacrifice and then into at least harm possible we I do still require an in-house video editor now don't get me wrong there are people who have been absolutely of tremendous valuable help who have been doing a phenomenal job especially my friend Jeff Ritter who's been editing videos for me remotely there are some in-house tasks that I really do need to work with people on here while I am here that really doesn't lend itself to video collaboration very well I need to sit with someone and do some video editing tasks so if there's anybody in the Philadelphia area that knows I prefer the person to use Final Cut Pro because the person will be editing on an iMac Pro System so if the person you know prefers another video editor we could perhaps work with that and I could get the software install it and we could work with that but if there is someone in the Philadelphia area that can actually come to the office here at what on earth is happening and do some video editing on a voluntary basis it is not a paying job right now I don't bring those kind of resources in just yet at some point I want to get my entire staff that is working on voluntary basis right now paid for their efforts so that is only going to really happen if more resources come into what on earth is happening right now you know what we're what we're making here insofar as donations is not going to be sufficient for that so I have to ask for this on a voluntary basis for those who understand what we are doing here if you have video editing skills with Final Cut Pro I'll take someone who works on premiere or you know any other video editing platform nonlinear video editing platform you know if you use resolve or something like that or Vegas will work with you but ideally if you use Final Cut Pro and know it well and can volunteer at least one day per week during the day you know to come and do some video editing here that is what we really require here at the one on earth is happening headquarters so if you do have those skills and you want to take this offer seriously to volunteer for what on earth is happening please send an email with examples of your video editing work to the address the email address Leah at what on earth is happening calm that's my assistant Leah Boone her name her first name is spelled L e eh eh it's right there on the screen okay so Leah le IH a at what on earth is happening calm put in the in the subject video editing help okay and send that email to Leah Boone and you know what we'll go through them and see if you know your skill set is is meets the requirements and you know hopefully bring you over to help out so thanks for you know listening to that pitch there and let's jump into the actual subject matter for today's presentation so Brett's been doing a great job with the artwork as always Brett Hatton thank you so much here's the title card that he came up with for the show today called least harm possible plant-based nutrition versus carnism revisited now I did this before I had an entire podcast on this topic I believe it was podcast number 122 people can correct correct me if I'm wrong on that number but I believe that was the number of the podcast and um you know it got a whole lot of reactions all across the spectrum to people who you know write to me and say it changed their life for the better to other people who write to me and tell me I'm an agent working for the dark side because I don't believe we should be harming animals for our source of fuel okay for our bodies so we're gonna get into all of this dynamic a little bit later on in the show but first what I want to do is do a brief recap we are still in the 40 day dark occult season of sacrifice which I talked about a few shows ago you go back into the podcast archive just click the podcast tab what on earth is happening calm and you'll go back through the video and audio archives there and you can see in other shows I've talked about the dark occult season of sacrifice this is a 40 day period between the spring equinox around March 19th to the midpoint of spring May Day Orvil purchase knock that is as it is called is one of the four major Sabbats of the occult year this 40-day period is considered a time to make a sacrifice to the Sun and the earth so that you know the cycle of life will continue it grows out of ancient pagan beliefs however it becomes perverted in the world of dark occultism where they the darker cultists who are really running things in our world conduct mass murder rituals during this time of the year as humans an act of human sacrifice okay because they believe they are appeasing the spirits of the Sun and the earth so that crops will continue to grow on the earth by giving blood to the earth it's a sick twisted belief system I of course don't subscribe to that belief but there are darker cultists who do and it doesn't matter whether you believe in it they believe in it and as sick twisted psychopathic religionists their beliefs affect other people in the world because they are certainly willing to act upon them so this year we we have seen many different occult sacrifice rituals during the season of sacrifice now I want to say one thing I think they started early about four days early on the Ides of March we saw these uh you know shootings alleged shootings that took place in Christchurch New Zealand and there's a whole lot of you know speculation and data regarding whether this was a real or staged event what I want to say about this is I do not ever really come down on the position and make it a big thing whether something is actually took place in the physical world or whether it is a hoax or completely staged event and there's a reason for that and the reason for the is because I don't want to get bogged down in the particular zuv any given event I want to talk about always the why behind why this event or whatever it happens to be occurs and what the justifications that are gonna come out of the political world for why rights must be taken away from other human beings who did not conduct any such acts okay that are depicted okay so I have my own personal takes on what happened at Christchurch New Zealand and you know I don't I see a lot of problems with it let's just put it that way okay I don't believe the official story okay I believe all of the official stories of any of these types of events are fabricated and it's done to politically charged people and polarize them into varied mindsets so that they could be turned against each other and ultimately conquered by the ruling class all the while having their rights taken away in the process this is what all false flags are about and when I use the term false flag it does not imply that no one died okay or it doesn't imply really anything except that something is being used for some type of a political justification and to take rights away from people by staging an event whether it be staged and real and real people are harmed or whether it be staged and it's called what other researchers like David Icke have called a no problem reaction solution event in which the the actual alleged victims aren't even actually victims but crisis actors okay so what I'm saying is that a false flag just because something is a false flag it does not mean that either some people really died or they didn't die a false flag can be a true event that take takes place in the 3d world and people are harmed and a false flag can be something that is completely fabricated like the Gulf of Tonkin incident which never actually took place okay so just because something is a false flag says nothing as to the nature of the reality of the event regarding whether people were harmed or not so I want to make my position clear on that false flags can be either real events or completely staged events but they are still false flags because they are events that are constructed for a political purpose to to ultimately take rights away from people because you're presenting the problem to the public they're reacting in a horrible way because the perception of the event is that it is such a hard thing that the government must do something about it and then the original orchestrators of the event step forward with a predetermined solution this is called the Hegelian dialectic applied politically it is known as a false flag event now regardless of what anyone thinks of the christchurch shootings okay we are certainly seeing an aftermath in which they are using it to politically justify the taking away of people's rights to own firearms and protect themselves and with any amount of force required when self-defense requires it okay and that's what this event was ultimately all about that being said I think this was the beginning the official beginning of this year's season of sacrifice even though it was four days before the date of March 19th they liked the Ides of March as well the dark occultists you know this goes back to the story of Caesar being stabbed in the Senate okay the that that's the whole idea of the the the dark aspects of the Ides of March now that's when we saw this to place okay so now jump forward exactly one month to tax day here in the United States and we saw another event take place this time you know in Europe in France in Paris at notre-dame Cathedral which you know a huge portion of it you know burned and if you look at these flames they're you know orange to yellow hot producing large amounts of white billowy smoke when you have a hydrocarbon fire burning certainly under 800 degrees you usually don't have anything like this taking place usually this is indicative of some form of an accelerant okay so I also don't believe the official story I cannot tell you exactly what took place but I don't accept the story that is put out by politicians and mainstream media okay now again you look at this taking place right in the middle of the season of sacrifice right in the middle of the month of April and it is our lady which is what the words note read I'm in French means our lady because it's about you know Mary the mother you know the the biblical mother of Jesus and that's the this isn't alchemical Cathedral okay so the first thing you have to understand is how chemical cathedrals often made you know in the Middle Ages are these are books in stone these these are books of occultism carved in stone and the inside of them tells and the outside tells amazing stories regarding what is going on with humanity in the human condition so if you're interested in learning more about what really cathedrals are all about in some of the mysteries that they concealed by the the sculpture and painting that is within them contained within them I recommend reading the works of some alchemists from you know a little bit later like Fokin le in in his essay long-form essay called the mystery of the cathedrals the mysteries of the cathedrals I'll post it with the podcast I also highly recommend the work of J Widener the researcher J Widener he wrote a book with the occultist / Alchemist Vincent bridges and that book was called the mysteries of the great cross of Hendaye I don't believe that I have a digital copy of that I'm a I'll have to check it's a very large tome it's about 650 pages if I recall it was one of the best books I've ever read people should definitely check that book out as a matter of fact let me briefly step out of the slide presentation and go to the web and I'll go to Amazon and see if I can find the mysteries let's say mystery of the great cross of Hendaye Hendaye is spelled H a and D a ye h en da ye okay we can bring up the laptop there it is it's the mysteries of the great cross of Hyundai okay you can get a Kindle or paperback version on Amazon this is the book right here it's about an alchemical monument in hen de France on the border of France and Spain and it really gets into a lot of interesting information about alchemy Kabbalah occultism in general and end times type of prophecy especially that which was kind of predicted by medieval alchemists so this directly relates to this year season of sacrifice because more likely than not there's a dual edged purpose to the event at Notre Dom first is you are symbolically seeing the immolation or burning by fire of Our Lady again the dark occult this love to immolate the Sacred Feminine in the season of sacrifice we you'll see this over and over again we talked about it on the podcast that we did here on what on earth is happening I would recommend going back and looking through the symbolism that I talked about about goddess symbolism and how often goddess symbolism as the certainly the Notre Dame Cathedral is an example of is always used in human sacrifice rituals especially when it comes to rituals involving fire okay or some type of burning process okay like the re-entry of the Columbia space shuttle which burned up okay Kalume means dove the Dove was a symbol of Semiramis and even Isis and the holy spirit okay so in the Christian tradition so we're talking about a symbol that represents peace love etc being destroyed being immolated similar to the you know ritual a bohemian grove the cremation of care okay again cremation immolation sacrificed by fire destruction of care the Sacred Feminine you'll see the symbolism repeated over and over again if you are conscious of it and what the symbolism means so this as soon as I saw got word that note riddim was on fire during the season of sacrifice I immediately thought this could possibly be a you know season of sacrifice ritual so you know I'm not definitively saying that's the case but I'm saying that you know we have to look at this as a distinct possibility especially because of the symbolism involved now some people will take this as an example of what is known as synchro mysticism which is events that are seemingly perhaps are coincidental but really are telling us something in into the human subconscious mind at a very deep level that is profound so it could be an example of that I lean more toward a direct false-flag myself it's just so overwhelmingly coincidental and then what I know about materials science okay which I took at an Ivy League university as part of the curriculum there with engineering this absolutely looks to me like there is an accelerant used because fire in open air burn of hydrocarbon material which would be presumably in that spire and attic region at Notre Dom is not going to burn that bright and produce that type of billowy white smoke unless they were actually storing tons of chemicals there so you know that's my take on it from a material science point of view I'm sure experts have chimed in I think many experts have chimed in and said that they also see something very fishy in how this Cathedral burned but anyway I would certainly highly recommend reading more about the Gothic cathedrals the cathedrals of the Middle Ages and you know understanding what these alchemists who built these cathedrals were trying to depict regarding the human spirit and the human condition because they're beautiful monuments and in stone that are really books that are there for us to read so that's what I wanted to say about note Redang then as a alleged response you know or alleged continued response to the mosque shootings in New Zealand you have the Easter April 21st church bombings in Sri Lanka that happened across the country I think a total of 290 people are said to have been killed in these regardless again of what you think these events are they are they're too politically charged people and polarize people the whole theme of this year's season of sacrifice seems to have been the polarization of religious thinking people between Muslims and Christians okay so that's what I think we're seeing there in the Easter bombings you know an interesting how the mainstream media uses the term Easter worshippers instead of Christian you know showing their their bias but if Christians do something extremely heinous as that of religious extremists and that religious faction often do then suddenly they are fine to use the word Christian so but anyway absolutely season of sacrifice events okay taking place here no doubt in my mind whatsoever so we have three days left in the season of sacrifice ladies and gentlemen may 1st is the end of it and I'm telling you be vigilant wherever you are and understand that if something takes place in the next three days especially on May 1st which is the highest holiday of the occult year of all purchase knocked in April 30th into May 1st you know you can almost rush rest assured that this is part of the season of sacrifice ritualistic killings that take place almost every single year during this time of the year like clockwork ok I'm not a prophet it's not a prophecy to say it I understand their belief system I understand how their minds work they don't deviate from a plan once the plan works and guess what folks it's working people are falling for all of it hook line and sinker the political and religious polarization is at an all-time high you know because people cannot see through the facade they don't understand the occult they're not truly spiritually awake or enlightened ok and they will fall for whatever the mainstream media tells them and still paying attention to sources of mainstream media okay there's still the vast majority of the population especially here in the United States and throughout Europe and Canada and Australia and New Zealand are all still paying largely the population is paying close attention to what the mainstream media says on whatever source that they prefer to listen to from the mainstream believing that they are properly informing them and even want to tell them anything resembling the truth this is how asleep the population of Western civilization really is and really throughout the entire world okay anybody who believes mainstream media is trying to tell them the truth at this point is such a absolute child dunce I mean take it as a hominem attack because it is but that doesn't mean it isn't true anyway okay it's certainly an ad hominem attack against who I consider to be dumb uninformed naive childish people who should be adults who know better by this point in time with all the information that is out there okay believing the mainstream media I mean is about the most naive childish imbecilic thing that anyone can do and yes it is an ad hominem statement it is an ad hominem attack and yes it is still true okay so I mean this is the part of the problem here okay is that people still don't understand the mainstream media is not there to inform you regarding what is true and what is not true the mainstream media is there to instill and inculcate political narratives into its target population to make it easier make that target population easier for the control class to rule over that is all the media is and never has been there to do okay and the people who still don't understand that your children your children you haven't grown up mentally you haven't grown up psychologically and you certainly haven't grown up spiritually okay so let's move on into that's my little wrap-up of this year's season of sacrifice since I won't be on the air until next weekend the season of sacrifice will have officially ended not to say that events can't take like that can't take place at any other time of the year but I just wanted to do that as a brief recap now let's jump into the main topic of discussion which is called least harm possible plant-based nutrition versus carnism revisited now the title is revisited because again I covered this topic and I want to go back and say some more things about it and clarify some of the things that I talked about and what I want to start by basically putting this meme up here that I downloaded from the internet okay Ally doesn't become truth wrong doesn't become right and evil doesn't become good just because it's accepted by a majority okay lots of things are accepted as by the majority the slavery of humanity through government is accepted by the majority it still doesn't make it moral it still doesn't make it right it still doesn't make it good okay conventional wisdom is almost always wrong it's it's almost never wisdom and it's almost always wrong okay so just because most people think a certain way doesn't mean that it's the correct way of thinking or being in the world okay now that being said I'm gonna try as I did in past weeks you'll hear me say very harsh things get his offended as you want okay I'm not going to mince my words but I'm also going to strive to strike some form of a balance between telling people the truth which is going to be harsh and being at least compassionate enough toward compassionate enough toward other people's situations to understand that not everybody is there yet and not everybody understands yet okay that's why I'm doing this topic again to revisit a very what I consider a very important topic we're going to get into so many different dynamics of it and many others callers will bring up and probably remind me of that I didn't cover okay but again the main thing here is the morality aspect I'm not so much even talking about it from position of diet and nutrition I'm gonna get into that okay that's important okay however the main thing I want to cover is the moral aspects and implications of how human beings eat and what that does on this planet so the truth doesn't change just because you don't want to hear and I want to say a couple of things regarding this dynamic okay regarding the dynamic of most people are close minded to the truth they don't want to hear it if it conflicts with their pre-existing belief or what they

they themselves have come to understand through their limited amounts of research and think that they know in its fullness okay so they've made a conclusion based on often what is cursory researching and reading headlines about things instead of really deeply delving into articles and books okay and then doing testing in the real world themselves to test what they read okay most people hear things and make a judgement about it okay based on their pre-existing belief system that's called a religion okay so what we try to do here is break down religious belief systems and thought because they are holding us back from an understanding of the truth so if you find yourself being triggered by things that I'm gonna say in this podcast you should ask yourself why you're emotionally triggered are you emotionally triggered because what I'm really saying is wrong bad evil etc okay or are you emotionally triggered because you recognize the truth in it perhaps that it even even at a subconscious level but even at a partially conscious level you recognize that your thoughts emotions and actions are not in alignment with that truth and therefore you're reacting with anger instead of actually listening and saying it is possible for me to change because my actions are a choice okay but to do that the ego has to get out of the way okay the ego must be calmed the the constant jibber-jabber of the thought thoughts that bounce around in the human mind have to be partially laid and set down so that you could actually hear what's being said because another dynamic of this slide is most people don't hear what's being said I've said this over and over and over again on this show most people hear what they want to hear they don't actually listen to the words that are leaving the person's mouth they're waiting to talk they're my is racing thinking about other things in order to learn you must learn how to listen to truly listen not just hear the words but to truly listen to what's being said as it is actually being said not interpreting it according to your internalized definitions or preconceived notions about what you think is being said but actually listen to what is being said that's part of teachability that's called the part of what's called the teachability Index the ability to learn by way of being taught by someone else okay so keep that in mind as we move forward in this whole series I'm going to bring back a few slides from the first episode that I did on this topic okay I believe again it was episode number 122 so this is a controversial matter and when we break down the word controversial into its etymological roots we get the prefix from Latin contrib which means facing face to face up against okay and then the verb verse over sorry the verso is the first person present tense and then verse re is the infinitive form so it means to change to alter okay so when we put them together the word controversial literally means from its etymological definition face to face with changing coming face to face or confronting having to change okay that's why topics that are hot-button topics with people are controversial because it involves a dynamic whereby one side or the other involved in the dynamic must come face to face with changing one's self and that's one of the white's controversial topics are one of the most uncomfortable topics to discuss so is this a controversial topic yes absolutely it is okay is there a truth regarding it yes there is a truth regarding it that truth is knowable it is not an unknowable dynamic what proper nutrition for a human being should be okay now I'm not claiming to know everything there is to know about every dynamic of nutrition but I do know the dynamics that involve morality that's what I would consider myself someone who was extremely knowledgeable on that and I wasn't always III you know when you I'll tell you what I was like in the past as we go through this presentation I was one of the biggest carnivore meat eaters that you could possibly imagine trust me I put you down when it came to going toe-to-toe eating meat believe it talk to the people who know me from my past and ask them how I could eat and how I how much meat I could eat okay you would not even be able to conceive of it and I'll tell you some anecdotes later in the presentation okay and I was able to change I was able to change I was able to reverse a lot of health issues I was able to really you know come into a much better state of health and energy okay so this presentation is about nutrition and morality and there is a truth regarding what human being should and should not eat that is not an opinion okay and it is not just a lifestyle choice there is a truth morally regarding this get is offended about that statement as you want it will never make it untrue there is a moral reality regarding what we should be fueling our bodies with and what we should not okay now I'm not here to be totally judgmental I'm not a militant vegan I'm gonna talk about militant vegan and how I stand against that position later on okay I make this as a personal moral choice for myself my dietary choices okay and I am a vegan because of that okay III engage in a plant-based diet I don't even know whether I want to use the word vegan because it has religious connotation that word in the modern world okay I'll still say yes I I am vegan okay but I don't want it to mean what a lot of people think being vegan means which many people think it means being militantly vegan which I am NOT okay and we're going to get into that dynamic later but what we choose to fuel our bodies with has absolutely everything to do with morality under natural law this show is about what natural law is and what natural law is not okay we're going to talk about that dynamic next okay so the the human diet should my whole take on what the human diet should be about is not a position of extremity it's a position of balance but balance doesn't mean doing harm to other sentient beings that's not a position of balance that's a position of violence and that's an extreme position okay and again I'm not saying anybody needs to make this change overnight this is another thing people will hear one saying and they won't listen fully to what they're saying they won't understand I'm I am trying to help people to understand where the morality of this issue lies and then make a decision to slowly over a period of time change themselves change how they think about it and change who they are okay I am I never have told anybody to change their diet immediately and never would you'd be doing harm to somebody else by telling them to do that so no one can find anywhere on any media where I've ever told anybody to change overnight never it's never happened and it never will happen okay so that's I'm gonna talk about that dynamic a little bit later okay so I'm also gonna talk about fad diets regarding this and extreme diets that people sell never eat this kind of food never eat that kind of food go on this type of a high carb low carb you know high glucose low glucose all these fad diets are nonsense I'm gonna get into that okay we should be taking a balanced approach when it comes to natural food truly natural eating means as much as possible eat the food that nature grew unmodified by man okay you could cook some of it okay but you want to have most of it being raw okay and then you want to do juicing and blending which we're going to get into as health benefits of what many people don't and that's why they don't enjoy optimum health okay so I'll be getting into juicing and blending later also now this is an issue of natural law okay this is an issue regarding morality and therefore natural law comes into play what natural law is is a set of universal inherent objective non man-made eternal and immutable conditions which govern the consequences of behaviors of beings with the capacity for understanding the difference between harmful and non harmful behavior the understanding of natural law is centered upon bringing our own conscience into alignment with objective morality this means definitively knowing which behaviors are rights because they do not cause harm to other sentient beings and which behaviors are wrongs because they do cause harm to other sentient beings so when we take what we eat into account there is a question that must be asked did we harm another sentient being in order to procure what we are taking into our body as fuel and that's the only question that really one should ask when it comes to determining the morality of the human diet the only one as we're also going to get to a little bit enough in a couple slides okay so this is a moral issue and it is all about the aggregate morality of human beings so this factors into it how in the aggregate how many human beings believe government should continue to exist and therefore slavery should continue to be enacted upon the human population the vast overwhelming majority so overwhelmingly there are more carnivores carnist s-- i would call them people who believe in the religion called carnism which we are going to talk about and define on the show today then there are people who eat a plant-based diet as nature intended okay overwhelmingly in the aggregate so what is that doing karmically we're going to talk about that okay when you see the suffering of animals how many animals are suffering needlessly every single day at the hands of human beings all of this goes into the etheric field the energy field of the earth and karmically has an effect in the aggregate on human beings okay and what we then must undergo and experience as a consequence of our collective behavior okay so moving to the next slide what natural law is not this has absolutely nothing to do with any of these things Darwin's theories regarding macro biological evolution the Darwinian notion of the survival of the fittest the so-called law of the jungle the so called natural order any and every aspect of human-made law including common law so-called common law but here's the one this second to last one that's highlighted in red that we're really gonna be talking about here today natural law has nothing whatsoever to do with any aspect of the behavior of the entire animal kingdom for any creature with less cognitive development and capabilities than a human being natural law only applies to human beings natural law does not apply the consequential laws of behavior do not apply to the animal kingdom other than human beings because they do not have a complexified brain capable of truly understanding the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and being able to express it okay through their language because they don't have language okay that doesn't mean that animals cannot exhibit forms of morality which I'm going to show you they most certainly do okay but it doesn't mean that we should apply the standards that can be applied morally to the animal kingdom to the human Kingdom this would be a complete ridiculous logical fallacy to say because animals behave a certain way humans should also behave that way no we are not just animals we are not just any other animals we are special in the animal kingdom as I talked about the family hominid I in the whole classification system of life is only contains homo sapiens sapiens and that is why we are the only animal that is capable of being bound by natural law because we are the only animal that has the capability to understand the difference truly understand the difference between right behavior and wrong between which actions are rights because they don't cause harm and which actions are wrong because they do cause harm to other sentient beings okay so understand the laws of the jungle the so called survival of the fittest and and so-called natural order when it comes to the animal kingdom has absolutely nothing to do with natural law the phrase natural law means what it I defined it as on the previous slide it has nothing to do with animals natural law has nothing to do with animals except whether human beings should be eating them or not then natural law absolutely applies but natural law has absolutely nothing to do with animal behavior let me say that again a couple more times natural law has absolutely nothing to do with animal behavior meaning animals that are not human beings that are of a lower classification than human beings when it comes to the complexity of the brain of the central nervous system of the abilities the capabilities of that being okay that's why they are in the animal kingdom lower than Homo sapiens sapiens on that scale of complexity there that doesn't mean that they're you know they're they don't have rights like we do but we are a more advanced and complexified Byng and obviously having more capabilities when it comes to language creativity technology even our spirituality an emotional dynamic range of emotions complexity and thought you can go on and on and on with everything that separates animals and human beings okay and then you can go on and on and on with everything that separates the entire animal kingdom from the plant kingdom which we're also going to talk about because people make the the fallacious argument that because plants live that you know people who engage in a plant-based diet are causing harm unto plants okay when they don't because they don't understand the complex offical life and how there are scales and orders to that and that's why we an animal okay are gonna be held to two different moral standards when it comes to natural law animals it's not going to apply to them but it's going to apply to us okay so our food choices are going to have natural law implications all right so once again natural law has nothing to do with the behavior of animals lower than human beings I can't stress that enough it does not apply and it does not have anything to do with them if you understand it properly there are people who will disagree with that and they don't understand what I am referring to as natural law they have their own thought about what it is and their definition their internalized definition is incorrect about what natural law is and is not I've made this abundantly clear on past shows so what does a plant-based diet conflict with okay if we should be eating a plant-based diet that is naturally growing from the earth okay what is the thing that is standing in the way of us aligning our behavior with nature it is a religion as every other thing that causes harm in this world has its roots in religious thought okay so carnism is a religion we are not born carnist so we are not born people believing that we should be slaughtering animals and eating them for our food okay if you don't believe that you know don't indoctrinate a baby into eating meat and when they grow up to be a young child see how they react to the killing of an animal to eat it they would be horrified by it okay when I was at an arc apoco and watched Gena cars presentations I talked about before she showed it a video of a girl you know trying to free I believe it was a turkey could have been a duck I'm not sure in some third-world country from somebody who was trying to hold it down and cut its head off with an axe okay and I think it was a turkey or a chicken and this baby was crying and finally got it away from the person and you know wanted it to go free because they recognize that we don't need to do that it's unnecessary to do okay and most people see that especially from when they're young but then it's beaten out of us and carnism is beaten into us that compassion is beaten out and carnism is beaten in it's a religious dogmatic belief system carnism is a dogmatic religion based entirely upon violence because that's what has to be done for people to eat the flesh of animals violence has to be conducted upon them the main belief system of carnism is that it is morally justifiable and/or necessary for human beings to kill animals and eat their dead flesh ok now first of all if you saw what the meat that we're really eating looks like before it is quote-unquote dressed most people wouldn't need it because it has the the absolute color of death ok it would be looking like you're eating a zombie carcass if you ate meat as it really would look if it was shipped to the supermarket without the dressing of the meat industry and just look up what that's called ok I'm not really gonna talk about it much in this presentation but it's called dressing meat ok the process of dressing meat literally they're dressing it up to make it look like something other than what it really is the red coloring that's not what meat really looks like that's not what anything that is is being consumed that came from an animal looks like it's often pale gray to even a black collar to a dark gray or even black ok they inject it with dyes to make it colored that that red color ok so most people would be horrified if they looked into the meat industry look up the documentary called Earthlings ok Earthlings was the documentary that started to really wake me up about what's going on with carnism ok look up the look up dr. Melanie joy there's another individual look up regarding the belief system called carnism and I would also recommend the work of Gina car ok so and there's many others many many many others ok too many to go into in this present as I have too much to get to all right but that's what carnism is and I define this as a religion and it is the what I call the ultimate expression of domination this is dominion over others that's what it is which is what human beings do not have we think we have it but we don't have it we should only have dominion over ourselves which is where freedom ultimately leads when we have dominion over ourselves we enter a state of being free that's what the word freedom really means okay we don't have dominion over ourselves we can't even control our own animalistic tendencies and behaviors okay and the urge to kill the bloodlust that's within us most of us okay but we certainly don't have dominion over other creatures that are not us including the animal kingdom including other human beings and including the animals of the animal kingdom okay anybody that thinks that is a religious nut that believes a wrong interpretation of the Bible because it never says that we are given dominion over the animals ever anywhere in the Bible and it never says we should be using them for sources of our food it says take the fruit of you know the trees and every every you know fruit bearing and you know a tree and plant and its seeds etc you know and use that as your your food that's what it actually says in the Old Testament believe it or not and I know most fake-ass Christians won't bother to look it up because they only go by what they're fake-ass Christian preacher told them at their fake-ass church on Sunday okay now that's all they give a shit about you know they have a religion the truth be damned what God intended to be damned what nature intended to be damned you know they just go by what their Bible thump and preacher told them you know or their church the dogmatic religious belief system of their church tell them we're gonna get into that the whole false religion argument of carnism because there's tons of justifications for this religion okay the so-called normal natural necessary argument provided by Carnot's and the meat industry is provably false an amoral meat industry propaganda all right carnism or eating killing animals and eating their their dead flesh is not normal it is not natural it is not necessary people will make a billion arguments though our ancestors had to do this this this this and this in survival situations it is not meant to be done all the time see this is the whole thing that people have to understand there's a difference between a total dietary pressured survival situation for a short period of time and what you should be habituating and doing indefinitely okay that's why this became a religion because probably out of cataclysms that happened in the past dietary pressures were exerted in our environment upon us and we had to engage in karna stick practices for a short period of time the problem is we made it of dogmatic religion and kept doing it okay and then people will argue the point but what about the Eskimos way up there in the north territories that you know don't have access to being able to grow on on you know fertile land and I've made the claim what makes you think that's where human beings should be living you know you know the whole dynamic of if you can freeze to death by going outside maybe you shouldn't live in that region of the earth maybe your older people's migrated to that region and again may be driven there through environmental pressures but we're not meant to stay there and live in and inhabit and make habitable places there maybe we're meant to live in the temperate zones of the earth okay that's why they're the temperate zones of the earth that's why different climatic areas and regions of the earth exists okay for certain things to thrive in certain areas human beings are meant to thrive in certain areas of the earth and that'll be rejected by people okay just about every aspect that I bring up in this entire presentation I'm not naive enough to think everybody's there's gonna be somebody somewhere there's gonna have a problem with every aspect of it okay and I'm gonna tell you that is because they haven't done enough looking and they haven't done enough research and they haven't gathered enough knowledge they haven't gathered all their grammar they haven't understood what the gathering of that data means by performing the actual processing upon it to come to the logical conclusion and they certainly aren't spreading the knowledge by telling this truth to other people through rhetoric okay through spreading it through speech telling the truth to others if it were being done much much more of the world would be reducing the suffering of animals and I'm telling you that's nowhere near happening nowhere near happening as many people go plant-based that many more people are born and continue to eat meat the percentage doesn't really change okay and the suffering of animals more animals are suffering today than ever have been in the entire history of the earth and guess what this is part of the worldwide and continuous season of sacrifice because what's really going on year-round worldwide is the altar of sacrifice is constantly flowing with the blood of animals and it's constantly flowing with the blood of human beings through war and and you know sacrifice rituals that take place year-round but I'm telling you it's happening every second of every day through the best lauter of animals it's a bloodletting satanic endless ritual an endless satanic bloodletting ritual that's what carnism really is let me say that again you want to know what carnism really is more so than just a dogmatic religious belief system it's an endless satanic bloodletting ritual that's what it really is whether you accept that or not nothing will ever make that untrue that statement is eternally true and will never be untrue the practice of carnism is an endless satanic bloodletting ritual okay and trust me the people who are the high priests of that religion the Satanists and Lucifer LARC Luciferians of our world absolutely are overwhelmingly in just brimming with joy that that this sacrifice ritual goes on non-stop every single second of every day throughout this planet now what is that doing okay now I'm gonna let's go back to the slides I want to show you the entire truth about this in dynamic and it's the only truth anyone ever needs to know about this dynamic it's the only question that it ever needs to be asked natural law truth regarding animal life eternal natural law truth regarding animal life to know the moral truth we need only ask ourselves one simple question regarding the practice of carnism and that question is about property and property rights ladies and gentlemen all rights or property rights your life is your property your rights are your property your physical property is your property ok every violation of rights under natural law is a violation of property rights all right so the only question it needs the BS is a question regarding property do the lives of other beings belong to us to take and then what humanity needs to do is ask that question and then answer it honestly answer it honestly and I should say other sentient beings sentient beings there is a difference between sentient and non-sentient beings animals are sentient beings and as we're going to talk about plants are not really sentient beings there are many who make the claim that plants are sentient plants have a biological instinct response mechanism to certain stimulus stimuli in the environment but that does not make them sentient in and of itself plants are not sentient animals are sentient there are many people who think animals aren't sentient in the year 2019 there are people who would say animals are not self-aware creatures that they are not sentient and don't have a form of identity yes they are more group thinking type animals responding more to instinctual stimulus response mechanisms than our human beings which are much more waited but they absolutely have a range of emotions a thought process have the ability to feel pain and empathy and they are imbued with spirit that is why they're called animals the word animus in in Latin anima animus means soul an animal to be an animal means that you have a soul that you are imbued with spirit and that's why we call them animals because they animals means you can move independently of the earth you're not attached to the ground or reliant upon the earth the ground itself to take your nutrient sources okay that's why plants are different than animals we're going to get into that that that difference between plants and animals okay and why the whole argument that Oh plants are just like eating plants is just like eating animals no it's not it's not the same thing and I I feel bad for people who don't understand that it's not the same thing it's a 100% complete difference as we will see so here's the here's the problem folks this question isn't being asked and it's certainly not being answered honestly it's not being answered honestly okay I want to tell an anecdote about a friend okay now I don't really don't even want to mention the person's name maybe I'll bring this individual on for an interview perhaps you know maybe I can bring him on for you know an interview and then take we could take questions about this dynamic but a friend of mine tried to go vegetarian a couple of times and failed at it not because you know of any other reason that he had cravings for me and wanted to continue to eat the way he had always eaten okay so the person just said I'm not strong enough to do this that's being honest that's it I'm not I'm not telling anybody beat yourself up over not being vegan today okay one it's a process you don't have to do it immediately all right I'm gonna talk about that that's how most people fail at eating a plant-based diet they do it too quickly and they throw your their body into shock into a form of shock okay so all I'm asking for is honesty folks that's it I'm just saying acknowledge where you're at acknowledge what the truth is acknowledge what the moral position is and then try to move toward the moral position and maybe you will be able to and maybe you will fail and then you acknowledge that and you're honest with yourself about that I fail in many ways that I try to be better I try to be less angry with people I fail at that every day folks okay I still strive to try to control my anger and hatred toward other people because of their ignorance I struggle with that on a daily basis but I'm not a liar to myself about it I don't say oh no I don't have that problem I have that problem okay I recognize it as an issue that I should work upon for myself and that's all I ask of anyone I don't demand perfection of people immediately if we are moving toward what is right that's good enough for me but we're not that's the problem see the biggest statement that I just said there was the word if that was the most important word if we are moving toward what is right and better for Humanity that's wonderful but we're not doing that as a species we are not doing that that is not happening that's happening in tiny little little isolated pockets of humanity but it is not happening with humanity as a species in the aggregate and that's why freedom in the aggregate is being destroyed that's the only question - one needs ask right there on the screen and it needs to be answered honestly from where we're really at right now not lying to ourselves because that's the first step of a cult initiation and there's the correct answer we're having a technical issue folks give me one moment to resolve this and I apologize but sorry okay I apologize for that I don't think we stopped streaming but there was a glitch that happened with my producer and not no worries so let me step that back one moment and take that again if we're being honest with ourselves okay and we're answering that question honestly okay and we ask the question do the lives of other sentient beings belong to us to take no they do not that is the correct answer of that question morally that is the correct answer so if you know that to be the correct answer then what you should do is try to change how you are contributing to that dynamic of suffering and you could do it to the extent that you are able and you know what that means folks that means if you can only say one less day out of the week I'm not gonna eat meat then that contributes and makes things slightly better than it was the day before you know you could take small baby steps to the this destination okay I'll work with somebody who isn't going to go immediately plant-based and say I'm just gonna reduce the amount of red meat I eat or I'm just gonna reduce the amount of meat in general or eat meat less days out of the week wonderful any amount hey I'll take you know going less authoritarian than more authoritarian you know that doesn't mean that you know menurkey is the end goal there's still something after it same thing when it comes to vegetarianism I was vegetarian for 12 years I never thought I could become vegetarian I became vegetarian inside of one year that was an accomplishment to me it took me 12 years to become vegan or a fully plant-based 12 years okay so it was a process it wasn't an instantaneous thing that happened overnight and that's all I'm saying is move toward the truth when it comes with anything that's the best that anyone could hope to ask of anyone else just don't move away from it or shut it out because it's not what you want to hear you think it's not what what you know is true for you instead of looking at what's actually true in nature according to natural law and that's the only natural law question that needs to be asked folks is this your property do you have the right to end the life to take it for what you how you see fit to use it when if that's not necessary that's the other argument you know meat eaters insist that it's necessarily going to show you the absolute complete ignorance of people especially on social media where you cannot even believe how this debate rages and it's politically polarizing okay I'm trying to take this out of the realm of polarization okay I'm saying yes there is a truth about it but no we shouldn't be beating each other up about it that's why I could have a conversation with a carnist and not want to kill them we could sit and have a conversation about it okay you know status I would say I'd say that's why we got to work on government more than this we got to work on ending government more than this I think the number one thing that will help the animal kingdom is the ending of government quite honestly I think ending government will help people to become so much more compassionate beings okay getting rid of the notion of human slavery will help us end the slavery of the animal kingdom for the militant vegans out there to think it's going to work the other way you're delusional you're delusional that you're human beings will never end the captivity slavery and torturing of animals until they end the captivity slavery and torturing of human beings first it's like putting the cart before the horse when it comes to free energy people think oh we're going to invent all this free energy technology based on Tesla's visions for the future and then humanity is going to be free wrong doesn't work that way putting the cart before the horse when humanity ends government free energy technology will emerge only then see that's good because we don't understand we have give up our religions you got to give up your religions okay government is the religion that's holding back the going away of the religion called carnism look at all the government subsidies of the meat industry how many tax dollars go to pain to have these animals slaughtered for human food so-called food it's the feeding of death to a population that they want to emulate death that's what it is and that's a ritual in and of itself and trust me when they're capable of getting away with it if they haven't already of feeding human beings to each other they'll be doing that too okay so we need to be honest with ourselves okay and yes there is a difference between taking fruits and plants and vegetables off of you know trees and bushes and shrubs and plants that they grow on and versus slaughtering cows and chickens and pigs pigs will often have the consciousness of dogs you know if not even more intelligent there's probably as intelligent as some young human beings that's how intelligent pigs are okay so if you can't see that there's a difference between these two things do it eating a plant-based diet versus engaging in carnism there's something seriously fuckin wrong with you I would say it's possibly a latent psychopathic tendency if you think this baby doesn't deserve more rights than a potato you're a psychopath if you can't see the difference in the complexity of life between a pig like this that is almost like a puppy a dog when it's a puppy okay versus you know taking some fruit off of the vines that they grow on and and consuming them fresh then there's really something broken in someone's brain and they've often bought again fallacious arguments that come out of pseudoscience when it comes to the plant kingdom and then they are trying to make that association to the animal which cannot be made it's a false equivalency I'm gonna play a video for you that shows you the compassion that can be displayed in the animal kingdom which is utterly amazing this is a dog who comes across in a market of unfortunately a fish that is already dead and tries to help it by splashing the puddle of water that it has fallen into over its body I mean look at that you know most human beings don't have that kind of compassion you know this is obviously some kind of a market where fish have been thrown on the ground probably in a third-world country somewhere you know he's trying to even determine whether it's still alive knows that it needs to be in water that's how intelligent animals can be you know knows that that animal belongs in water and is trying compassionately to put water over them I mean you know and we say animals many people insist animals don't have emotions or so or a form of sentience you know unbelievable you know they're doing better than we are in many cases these animals in their spirit believe me Gandhi said that a nation's moral progress can be judged by the way it treats its animals let me tell you something folks I think we should take a lesson from some of the animal life as we're not doing so well okay the barbarity and viciousness that people will kill animals with treating them like they just absolutely own their lives because some fuckin religion told them that they do you know just about every world there's there's factions of just about every world religion that believes humans own all the animal life on this planet and can take it whenever we whenever and however we see fit to take it and nothing could be further from the truth see human beings aren't doing so well when it comes to their moral progress because we're constantly lying to ourselves and we're constantly trying to make all these different justifications for our behavior for our criminal behavior okay for our immoral and often criminal behavior from carnism practices all the way up to genocide okay because it's bait it basically one is the same thing as the other believing that you own life that you do not and that you could take it as you see fit one form of twisted religion leads into another form of twisted religion carnism will eventually pave the way psychologically and spiritually to eugenics it's part of why there's so many you Genesis believing that well here hey if human beings have been given the me dominion over the whole animal kingdom why not the human Kingdom as well after all they believe human beings are just any any other animal and what is that belief called that's called Satanism one of the tenets of Satanism is that human beings are just like any other animal and in many cases are worse than other animals and I'll tell you what that part of it is true that in many cases human beings are worse than other animals but I don't believe were just any other animal we have the capacity to understand the difference between right and wrong behavior we have the capacity for changing who we are mentally and psychologically and emotionally and spiritually so what does justification mean when we break it down into its etymological elements you want to know what a word really means not just a Miriam Webster dictionary version but you want to get down to the real root of what the word was intended to mean by the people who put language together from its older roots in older languages jut the word justification comes from the latin noun yes yes URIs which means right or law where we get the word justice and jury from okay and the word the Latin noun the Latin verb fetch array which means to make or to create so when we put them together to make a justification literally means to create a right to create a right to invent or make up a right that does not exist so when we are justifying immoral behavior we're saying that a right exists to do that immoral behavior when in fact it does not we made it up we invented it it's a religious belief here's all the justifications for carnism and there's many more these are some of the most popular ones the apathy and ignorance justification oh we as human beings have our own problems we don't have time to worry about whether animals suffer or not just ignore it or don't care about it at all who care that's them this is us you know the apathy and ignorance justification I'll just ignore what's going on again I'll post uh if I can find one now Earthlings the Earthlings documentary with this podcast in a related video section the people who haven't watched Earthlings don't understand what eating meat is or even just generally using animal products period is you don't understand the colossal suffering that you're contributing to or you don't care or you believe the lie that we have to do that when we do not it is scientifically proven you know and there's endless places that people go can go to look that science up you know I'm talking about the moral aspect of it here if you don't want to do that homework that's on you the fundamentally flawed idea of the natural order justification this is believing that you know natural law means the Darwinian natural order which it does not well the other animals kill other animals for food so why shouldn't we do the same to them this is believing that animal standards for behavior should be applied to the human domain okay social Darwinism in other words the natural order the survival of the most ruthless which oh why shouldn't that just happen in the human Kingdom why not just eat humans then since they eat other animals why shouldn't we just eat other humans right cook that baby up put him on the spit and roast them up over that fire why not right no cuz we're just other animals they kill and eat other animals why not just kill and eat other members of our own species why not you know this is how ridiculous people who make this claim sound and they're often scientism Asur religionists almost invariably these are the two groups again the two polarization dialectics than we've talked about endlessly on this show people who believe in science as being the arbiter of truth and people who believe in religion as being the arbiter of truth both equally have their head firmly up their ass and will probably never get it out till the day they die and that is exactly what is driving the harm of this world religious thought the next justification the false religion justification perfect timing God gave us dominion over these animals so that means we can just murder them and use them as we please because we have dominion over them yeah right mm-hmm you know just believe it because your book that was written by the Pizzo dynasty of Rome you know there was one of the most influential cult families you know under Constantinian rule you know and after you know told you that that that's okay you know the way that they handed down the Christian religion Constantine II

Anna T is what I like to call it you know with it with a nice helping from the Pizzo family the Pizzo you know bloodline the next justification the 1984 doublespeak justification don't worry this one was killed humanely as if there's such a thing as killing humanely hold on a second I'm gonna run this not big knife across your throat I'll do it humanely great I'm just gonna take your life when I don't have the right to but it'll be humane you know 1984 double speak we can main make words mean the opposite of their dictionary definitions killing and humane yeah the separation worldview justification they're not conscious or aware like us so it's okay to kill them for food you know I've just proven that's not true in the video I showed and if that doesn't prove it to you on your hearts broken not just your brain but your hearts broken and a part of it is that's what the problem is folks part of this has nothing to do with somebody's ability to even think properly it's their ability to feel properly has been destroyed there's no heart based intelligence and then they want to justify why they want to continue the practice by saying well oh plants are also conscious no they're not conscious in the same way and no they are not the same forms of life and no they do not have the same level of complexity ssin and no they don't have this spirit plants do not have individuation they're not souls they're connected to the earth where I'm gonna talk in depth on this and explain to you a book that really should be read and not just that book but many many other books you know but I think you to really understand the dynamic that's taking place regarding life in general you have to go into the occult you have to go into the occult realm and look at the hidden dynamics the unseen dynamics regarding the spirit and most people don't even think that that exists because of how rooted they are in materialism how connected their ego is to the flesh and all things rooted in the worldly domain they can't even think at any level spiritually they don't even believe there is anything to spirituality at all and then we have finally what I call the no justification justification or in other words the actual truth I do feel bad but I could never give up my meat it's just too tasty see this is what it really is about folks it's about feeding the animal dynamic in us just feeding the desires the lower base desires in us as human beings instead of trying to work with those desires and those appetites to transmute them into something better which most people never grow spiritually enough to learn how to do and again it's not an instant thing it's a process this is what people fail to understand you don't need to achieve enlightenment in a day you don't need to go to a plant-based diet in a day it's a process you just need to be honest with yourself that there is a goal and a destination to get to and yeah it is goal based it is destination based all the people say oh it's only about the process no not true either that's false pseudo spirituality it is about accomplishing something see this is why I don't like the Eastern traditions nearly as much as the Western mystery traditions Western occultism has done more for the advancement of the human spirit and real spirituality and all the Eastern traditions put together ever could in the entire time that they existed and that's because the Western occult tradition is reality based and it deals with the shadow work of not trying to be ascetic and push everything off and and push it out and just meditate etc it's about working with the shadow it's about calling the shadow up bringing it right before you and making it as real as possible and then saying let's go let's do battle let's see who's stronger and if I fail and I find out I'm not as strong and I'm weaker then I fail and I find that out and I know what my work is to do the east one that the Eastern traditions will never never teach that they never have as far as I'm aware and I've studied them all okay but they'll never teach it like that they'll never teach that internalized shadow work not in the form that the Western mystery traditions will not with the honesty that the Western civilization mystery traditions will not with the honesty of it okay and that's that that's the calling of the student of the genuine occult the real occult okay most people have never even laid a finger upon it most people have never touched it a day in their lives and never will they'll die in their ignorance the vast majority of human beings will probably die in that level of ignorance but for those who really want to go further into it you have to understand to understand this in its fullness you have to take it out of the realm of just science you have to take it out of the realm of even just empathy and compassion and you need to study it from a holistic occult perspective and that is the only place you will ever find the truth regarding this dynamic and I cannot just teach you that that is a lifelong journey of study that's what Hermeticism is sequestering yourself from the rest of the world to study and that's why most people will never do it like I sequester myself from the rest of the world to make slide presentations like this after what I've sequestered myself from the rest of the world to learn hard-won knowledge through time and attention and care you know all of those justifications just form a big wall to wall us off from where we could be going and the world better world we could be making here at all the justifications are here oh there's the biggest one on the top left getting ready to collapse you know morality is subjective moral relativism Oh lions eat meat so why shouldn't people oh maybe because we have 100 percent completely different biological makeup evolutionary pathways digestive systems teeth you know built completely different as animals period plants have feelings so why should we just eat animals because I applaud what we're doing harm to the plants no plants don't have plants have instinctual mechanised instinct response mechanism to environmental stimuli that is not the same as feelings it can be confused as feelings but they do not have the bio complexity to experience emotions in the same way than animals do in the animal kingdom I'm sorry but nothing that anybody sever says or any pseudoscience presented will ever make that true okay they are not the same as animals and never have been and never will be that's why they're in different kingdoms one is the animal kingdom one is the plant kingdom Animalia and plant i okay we need meat for protein going to prove to you that's not true absolutely untrue okay there's great sources of protein that are highly bio absorbable that you could do that has nothing whatsoever to do with killing animals there it's for their free-range oh yeah I'm gonna show you a free-range farm in a couple minutes and what people think you know actually I don't know if I'm gonna left that slide out but you know what people think of is free-range or just chickens crowded and extremely crowded barns on their unsanitary conditions just because there's no cages in them you know our ancestors ate meat yeah once again in instances under extreme dietary pressures probably brought about by earth cataclysms that's not our situation and it was meant to be done in a survival situation hey folks if I'm in a survival situation am I gonna go try to hunt some smaller animals that I could take down and and and eat yeah I would do it I'm gonna not gonna lie to you because it's true that's what I would do to sustain my life you want to know why given me stayin alive to propagate what I know and a squirrel stayin alive I'm gonna choose myself over the squirrel in a survival situation but given not being in a survival situation I'm gonna leave the squirrel the damn squirrel alone and let him go forage for his nuts in my backyard okay and and you know build his little nest out of foam in the backyard okay it's not bothering me you know that nature be what it is let Nature lie what do we need to constantly be disrupting because we can't learn how to leave other life alone that's what it's all about that's what it's about with human slavery regarding government people just can't leave other people alone we can't just leave the animals alone real freedom is the right to be left alone and we should respect that right for all other sentient beings leave the animals alone folks there's plenty of human beings that need hunting trust me you know we want to sell we need our guns for hunting yeah we need our guns for hunting a lot of human beings that need to be hunted leave the animals alone they didn't do anything to harm us one person can't make a difference untrue totally untrue I'm a living example oh they're grass-fed as if that makes a difference to taking their life what if you were on a desert island yeah but we're not okay the whole what if justifications you know humane slaughter there's that 1984 speak they're bred to be killed yeah yes they are in many cases and that's the the wrongness of it it's the circle of life well there that Darwinian natural order you know I'm gonna talk about hey what if that's the case why don't people just lay down if alien life comes here be the first on the plate you know that they they feel like we're a good source of protein for them well then you'll be the first on the plate I'll get to that God put them here to kill well yeah God get God would do that to give dominions or us dominion over the animals to take their lives and find it in the Bible you will not be able to do it because it's not there cuz I've read the whole damn thing and it's not there it ain't in there so-called Christian fake-ass Christian it's not in there we have canine teeth yeah which are constantly getting smaller practically generation after generation after generation you know not just that our canine teeth are basically to chomp into harder fruits and vegetables so to be able to rip pieces of them off okay they're not the same canine incisors that like lions and tigers big cats bears etc have eating meat is the natural order of things our bodies are designed to eat meat just look at these incisors if we didn't eat meat where would they go animals where would they all go besides plants feel pain right and tigers eat zebras and and and you know this is a vegan street meme the arguments for eating meat really need to evolve and that is what we look like when we make these justifications we look like you know primitive primitive beams you know and this is an insult to our you know cro-magnon and Neanderthal you know brothers and sisters from our ancient past really because they probably knew better but people want to keep making excuses it's that's all it is it's called not being honest with ourselves ladies and gentlemen that's all it is all it is whenever people are gonna have a problem with this presentation and say oh yeah he's full of shit about this this this and this I know better about regarding this it's all lying to yourself it's all all lying to yourself it's all lying to yourself all of it every bit of the justifications that's all it is and that brings us to this and this is why people can't get out of their case of the egos they can't get out of it I just ran across somebody posted a meme from myself from the past on Facebook and I was one of my favorite memes that I've ever seen it said it's not so much that human beings have an ego it's not so much that we have an ego it's that the ego has all of us see that's what it is the ego has us it controls us and we can't escape from it and what is the ego the force that tells us we're never doing anything wrong we don't need to change you can keep doing that here's another justification for why that immoral behavior is okay okay see what Earthlings showed me is that I was participating in immorality and I don't want to contribute to that level of suffering because if you watch it and you watch how visceral the it's designed to elicit a visceral emotional response deliberately because when you actually see life being taken the proper visceral emotional response is one of repulsion and one of wanting that not to continue wanting it to stop and if you don't feel that you're broken at the soul and heart level and I would argue your brain is also broken that's what's turned your tendencies towards psychopathy going back to the slides this is all about the occult initiation what I've called beginning the process of beginning the spiritual journey and what is the first step stop lying especially to yourself speak the truth even if you aren't living up to it say what's true you can say this is the truth but I'm not there yet see that's all that's all right me and my friend who attempted vegetarianism not full veganism of vegetarianism and failed at it at least could say I know that this is the better way to live now I couldn't do it guess what you're honest with yourself you're not lying to yourself and guess what that puts you 99.99 percent ahead of the rest of the human world in my estimation okay because most people will never admit that about themselves their ego is too calcified and in the way so that's the first step of initiation we've covered the others but the first step you don't begin until you make that first step of saying I'm not gonna lie to myself anymore here's the justifications put into the mouth of alien beings eating a human being for their Thanksgiving dinner we have our own problems no time to worry about whether they suffer they kill other animals for their food why shouldn't we do the same don't worry this one was killed humanely God gave us dominion over them that means we can murder and use them as we please they're not conscious or aware like us so it's okay to kill them for our food well I do feel bad but I could never give up my meat it's just too tasty these are the justifications that are used now all you have to do is put yourself in a position right where it's being done to us by what we would consider a higher order or they would consider a higher order of beings than we what we are you know here's what I say to all the people who make all these justification arguments and especially you know who talk about you know well oh we have to survive off of these animals you know they're our source of protein and they're our source of energy and fuel and that's what creates health imagine if a species decided to show up from space in monstrous craft and you know okay they came through a wormhole right they came through an einstein-rosen bridge wormhole and then there their technology malfunctions and they can't reopen that wormhole to --home said they're stuck in our neck of the woods in our galactic neighborhood and they come across earth and they say oh what tasty species live on that earth on that planet you know this will fuel us and give us a source of protein until we can get our wormhole technology repaired so let's go down and start you know harvesting the planet of these humans and taking them in ours our food ok well in in the case of the person who believes that because we're more advanced beings that we've been given dominion over these lower creatures that we should just be able to murder and eat them you'll be the first on the aliens plate then I guess you would go voluntarily you would not say that if there's anything morally wrong with doing that to human beings and you would just say because they're higher order beings than we are we're much less complexified than they are well boom you just put yourself right on their plate and you tell them to dig in how many people would do it if it's them in that situation a big fucking goose egg that's how many that's how many would offer themselves up well you know what I don't know maybe I shouldn't say that because humanity is pretty damn self-loathing and maybe there would be people who would just say let me be your food after all isn't that what's really being done now isn't that what's really being am I really talking about a hypothetical situation if you really take my cosmic abandonment presentation into account and you really have done the work researching ancient accounts and ancient evidence for non turn on earth originating beings who are really involved in interfering with the human natural evolutionary progression and you realize this is exactly what's happening now it's not a hypothetical situation we are their source of food actually and this is a farm and that's gonna answer one of the next questions that's going to come up ok but folks the reason that we are going to constantly be enslaved and farmed which is what's really happening on this planet it's one big farm it's actually a series of farms you know the nation states are just walled off farms that's all where one ruling-class you know rules of certain animals and then on the other side offense another human farmer rules another set of animals that's all that's all the earth really is folks it's a big set of farms big set of factory farms and this is because the universe is obeying as it always has and always will the law of Correspondence it is one of the natural laws embedded in the universe that which is above is light to that which is below and that which is below is like to that which is above shortened as above so below as below so above the universe is self-similar across all scales of existence and with regard to all forms of behavior as we farm farming will be done unto us as we consume animals we have no right to take others will consume us this scene does not depict the natural order as many will insist that it does Oh all life eats other life all life has to kill other life to live untrue not true you're not killing plant life to use vegetables and fruit to sustain oneself it is a continuous growth cycle you're not taking an individual in life as we're going to talk about plants are an earth consciousness that is embedded and bound to the earth and when you clip things off of plants and or out of the earth it is like taking hair out of a human being or cutting hair from a human being you know obviously trimming it is better than plucking it out that's why people make the argument we should be moving more toward a diet where you're not taking the plant from the earth well you're using what it produces I'm not that much of a purist I still eat vegetables and fruits you know and not seeds berries etc okay and forms of you know some human modified foods that are protein based okay so this scene does not depict the natural order rather it depicts the chaos that we have chosen and created for ourselves through false belief systems or religions so this middle fish that is eating the smaller ones but also being either eaten by the big fish will be humanity for as long as we continue to engage in fundamentally flawed ideology such as carnism what we do unto others will be done unto us and that is a universal law that can never be broken that's called the law of Correspondence I believe it is the the third of the hermetic principles behind mentalism and polarity because what this is all about folks is heart based intelligence this is where people fall short they're always trying to reach the understanding of something from the head from the brain only and that can never be done not with with true holistic intelligence you can only maybe come to some conclusions accurately about things intellectually but only so many things and only for so long at some point it has to go to the dynamic of the heart energy and this is where so many of us fall short because we're not growing in spirituality and heart based intelligence and many people think there is no such thing as real conscience or it's subjective where there is no such thing as real spirituality or there is no such thing as enlightenment you know that's that's how solipsistic the world has become we can't just put ourselves into the heart energy and just feel whether something is right or not compassion is so lacking in human beings we become technologically advanced and practically compassionless creatures even when we see bad things happening to human beings let alone 100% totally innocent beings that have done nothing to harm us like the animal kingdom that we're supposed to be stewards of like parents are stewards under their child under their children we're not doing any kind of a good job as stewards of this planet or the other creatures that live upon it as a matter of fact we're really fucking it up badly and that's because we can't step into the heart and that's all this is about that's all it's about that's that that's the crux of all of this is heart based compassionate intelligence which most people fall short of and want to make excuses and justifications for why they're not developing those capacities so what I want to do is talk about now actual nutrition from a dietary standpoint when it comes to a plant-based diet versus a meat diet because see not only is what is true moral what's true is also good for you it's what's best for you can you eat a meat-based diet and be healthy yes but only because you're really taking in the nutrients secondhand from what the animal consumed that's why but you're not really doing any real health benefits to the body by eating a large meat largely meat-based diet as I'll get into a little bit but I'm not gonna make this the crux of this argument you want to stay as close to the source as possible folks that's what this is all about and you know what you want to know what the source of it all is there's one source of all of it folks and without that there's nothing and that is the Sun the Sun is the source we don't even know what the Sun is we have no idea what it really is we have no idea what the universe really ultimately is from a spiritual dynamic but let me tell you something folks something is powerful is something that can sustain all life in an entire solar system and that's what the galaxy is really comprised of is in and so far of it it's it's the magnitude of its mass and that's what's making life possible you better damn well believe the Sun is something we barely even scratched the surface of understanding how and why it is the source of life so if you stay as close to the source as possible okay that's where you're gonna find optimum health and nutrition that's why eating whole fresh fruits and vegetables should be the staple of one's diet unmodified from the earth see there are certain things you do need to cook potatoes beans etc you know legumes beans etc and that's you use them sparingly but if something that you could take right from a vine you know or right from the earth and eat it that's what you want to stay as close to as possible when it comes to your diet and that's where energy and nutrition come from see what these contain is phytonutrients micronutrients okay plant-based micronutrients and we get them when we break it down by chewing by mastication chewing the food breaking it down getting the water out of it plants in their root system have an uptake system into the roots of all the nutrients in the soil if the soil is nutrient rich and has to be acidic the soil for nutrient dense foods to grow that's part of the whole chemtrails agenda is to you know the geoengineering agenda is to spray alkaline earth metals so all the things they spray are in the alkaline earth metal group on the periodic table what that will do is alkalis the soil and an alkaline soil cannot grow nutrient-dense plant food that's what they want they want the food yet to grow but they don't want it to be nutrient dense that's why they're messing with the soil and the water table so the root system also acts as a filtration for the water it's almost like a distiller and a structure ER it brings it up into the plant material and then you have structured water in plant material this is why it's so healthy to eat it and juice it and blend it the more you break down the cellular walls of the plants the more that energy can get directly into the human bloodstream and then into the cells eating truly natural is not extreme a truly natural based diet for our nutrition of plant-based foods is not an extreme position as many will insist that it is Chadwell esel Esselstyn jr. md said some people think the plant-based Whole Foods diet is extreme half a million people a year will have their chests opened up and a vein taken from their leg and sewn onto their coronary artery some people would call that extreme you know coronary artery bypass surgery because heart disease is the second leading cause of death behind cancer well I'm sorry it's the first leading cause of death I think cancer is the second heart disease is the first and again it's because we're also not living from the heart and eating the way that we are eating what is the first organ that gets affected the heart does this is a direct law of Correspondence direct law of Correspondence it's not an accident or a coincidence this quote by Wendell Berry people are fed by the food industry which pays no attention to health and then they are treated by the health industry which pays no attention to food you know the food industry only cares about making its profits and growing as much food on the land that they have allotted to them as possible they don't care about what that's doing to human health they just care about the profit that comes with it largely not a total blanket statement some some organic farmers do but not many and then the health industry pays no attention to food because they want patients they don't want people healthy they want people sick so they could be treated and that's how they make their money and that's certainly how big Agra and Big Pharma work hand-in-hand to make their money and if you don't believe that again you're a naive fucking child I don't know what to tell you you know I mean I hate to just have to say it that way but sometimes people just need to hear it that way you don't understand this is all collusion and conspiracy done practically right out in the open in front of people but the naive children of our world do want to believe everybody has our benefit in mind and oh the world is just so hunky-dory and people wouldn't do that they're not psychopathic enough to do that no you're not psychopathic enough to do that but you are naive chump enough to believe them to believe those psychopathic people that they're trying to help you the food industry all they want to do is get you to buy more okay and the the pharmaceutical industry once you ill so they're working with the food industry to keep you that way so that they can sell you their products called pharmaceuticals and surgery and that's it that's it and that that process works glove in hand so part of why many people who try to go plant-based fail is for this reason they believe that it's an event that has to take place Oh Saturday morning I'm done eating meat forever I'm going fully plant-based okay no it's not an event it's a process it's a process that could take years it's a process that could take most of your life you you just move in the right direction and you contribute less to the dynamic of suffering you know we can get into all the dynamics of how yes plant-based diets do create less suffering in the world they are more ecologically sound and sustainable as well absolutely it takes like two football fields a year to feed one human being if they eat a plant-based diet in land size and being able to maintain healthy soil approximately two football fields it takes over 14 to 15 football fields to feed people one year with animal husbandry or animal farming okay that's seven times or greater the amount of environmental impact at least that's that's a probably a conservative estimate so part of why people fail they go cold turkey and they try to make their body adjust to a very very difficult to adjust to dynamic taking place within it practically overnight bad idea very bad idea I've always been of this position I've never told anyone see this is what people will say I tried to go vegan and I failed at it and it made me sick and I will always ask them how quickly did you try to do that they're like I just stopped eating meat one day and just went to the supermarket and bought nothing but you know vegetables and fruit and I'm like well there you have it that's why you fucked up that's why you got sick you know I mean imagine an alcoholic with the DTS with delirium tremens trying to stop drinking you you're you'll probably die literally you know you got to go into a detox clinic and probably receive I can't remember what the name of the drug is but you got to receive a specific drug to make your body handle the rejection that's gonna take place when it comes to the withdrawal you're gonna be going through and it's a physical withdrawal that can destroy your body that can actually kill you it's this say it's practically the same thing not as extreme but it's almost the same when it comes to trying to go and eat a vegan diet or a plant-based diet you can't do it overnight it has to be a gradual change and some people at the feet you have to feel that by doing it gradually and seeing what you can handle you know it's like it's like taking nee-san iodine some of them are stronger than others - you know a friend of mine took a dropper full of nascent iodine and like was so messed up for hours and hours you know couldn't settle down like you did like to send him off into a spin you know some people have more of a Constitution to be able to handle it you know you start with one drop and you see how you do with it then you move up to two then you move up to three you know it's like weight lifting weights you don't go for the biggest heaviest barbell in the gym you start small when you build your way up you know that's that's that's this is part of the ego where people want to do everything right away they want immediate gratification and immediate results it doesn't work that way it doesn't work that way with understanding the truth you have to read and study over a long period of time and get so much diversified information you can compare and contrast it to come to an accurate understanding of what's really taking place it's a life journey it's not an event here's why I get upset with people folks they never try to start they look at it and go oh that's too hard fuck that goodbye don't bother me with that anymore because they don't want to challenge themselves to be better than they were yesterday or to be better tomorrow than they are today that's what I have a problem with I would never cut somebody down for not being vegan but saying that they think it's the right way to be and they want to move toward it I would never cut somebody down from being vegetarian but not vegan when they're trying and they're reducing the suffering of animals I mean you know the understanding that we have to allow for time with any process even the process of learning what anarchy really isn't moving toward it that's a process - I'm not expecting anybody to get that overnight I didn't get it overnight but you got to be moving toward it you can't be saying I'm just gonna sit here and stay here I'm pitching my tent halfway up the mountain and screw the peak I don't want to get there no wrong you have to want to get there that is the destination it isn't about just excusing people's behavior who are halfway errs that would be like saying hey men are kisses that's that's the perfect path no it's not anarchy is the goal there is a specific goal and it's not menarchy it's anarchy just like there is a specific goal it's to eat a plant-based diet and to even go beyond that that is not the end-all you know who says anarchy is the end-all of enlightenment and spirituality it's not it's the beginning that's the transformational point that really will set us off on our own an even further journey and it never ends and that's why people have a problem with it they have a problem with infinity because infinity is infinity is a part of the notion of God which most people have a problem with just as death is you know all of these things people don't want to wrestle with because they don't want to turn inward and Lee and look at these dynamics and sit up at night thinking about them alone with with no other source of distraction that's what most people can never do you know they're not comfortable enough with themselves in the world to be able to do something like that that's really where the shadow work lies people you know and I see too few people doing it so the the the beginning step is stop lying to yourself acknowledge what is the truth but from a moral perspective then look at yourself in the mirror and say where am I at in this process and be okay with it as long as you're acknowledging what the truth is if you're not acknowledging what the truth is you shouldn't be okay with it acknowledge the truth and then start from where you are at don't try to jump 10 steps ahead don't try to jump jump 10 light years ahead how about you try to jump 10 centimeters ahead how about you put one foot in front of the other and see how it goes you know that's called a balanced approach to changing which most people never take they what they take either the total extremists position or the I'm not doing anything position and both of those put things will get you to the same place nowhere so don't go cold turkey to be a you know a little bit of a funny pun there take a plant-based diet and a stepwise progression I would never tell anybody to do a cold turkey because I'd be doing harm to them by telling them that okay your body is gonna go through changes most people do it the wrong way by doing it too fast and too extreme and their body can adjust it can't keep up and then they develop some imbalance and it makes them sick and then they blame the plant-based diet on being sick but when they caused it and the other thing they do is they don't eat the right foods they want to go and eat all sugary starchy foods just cuz they don't have animal products in them that's the wrong approach okay you want to eat healthy whole fresh fruits and vegetables largely unmodified from the from man as nature intended and grew it in the earth you do that I'm telling you you will never not be healthy you transition to that kind of a diet okay let's move on and this is another thing that I think people think of when they think of veganism because there's so many militant vegans and I'm here to tell you militant veganism is hurting the cause of veganism absolutely I see it every day I see it happen I see how people talk to and treat other people who aren't vegan and I'm telling you by being a militant vegan you are hurting the cause of veganism yet as offended as you want get as offended as you like that's also the truth okay most people see all vegans as assholes just because of the militant vegans okay and there's a very big proportion of vegans that aren't assholes that are doing the right thing and trying to help transition people over to the right way of being when it comes to how we eat and the militant vegans are hurting that cause because of their over-enthusiastic attitude and that's putting it politely okay they think that you know you know okay we can treat humans as badly as humans or treating animals well you're not doing any good by projecting that attitude okay first of all look when it comes to statism I may have an extremist attitude okay but guess what we have to solve the human slavery problem we call it before we can presume to solve the animal slavery problem that's that's what the great work is it's help yourself first right enlightened self-interest so that you are better and you are in a more spiritually advanced understanding and position in life then you can help those who are still below you and haven't made that journey yet see you do that in the same way when you do the great work with human beings you have to help yourself first then you helped other people I couldn't start doing the great work until I helped and fixed myself then you'd start doing the work toward others and you still refine yourself while you do it it said you never reach perfection you can only strive toward being perfect I'm not perfect when it comes to anything I make mistakes in just about everything I do and I acknowledge them I try to learn from them and then I move on and try to do better than I did be previous ly it's the same that's the same approach we should have when it comes to a plant-based diet or veganism being militant about it insulting other people making them you know saying that you know we should kill them just to save the animals is not going to help the cause you want to be militant about something being militant about human freedom how about that you know then we'll help the animals when we free ourselves up and guess what it'll be infinitely easier because you'll see the mindset that will change when we end the slavery called government will create such a colossal chain reaction when it comes to consciousness regarding animals that you you will scarcely be able to believe what we will be able to do when it comes to the liberation of animals once we liberate ourselves and so don't put the cart before the horse get it in the right order and understand that we have to free ourselves before we start you know worrying about permanently freeing all animals it's part of the process though ok you know many have said if you're not a vegan anarchist you're not doing it right ok you know we have to move toward being a plant-based diet which is the only voluntary non-violent means of sustaining ourselves right now in the form that we are in at some point hey we could probably all move toward a fruitarian diet at some point we could all move toward living off of just breath and light it's possible I know people I actually know people who are doing it I know people who have gone from being total carnist s' to being vegetarians then vegans then fruitarians are doing nothing but sustaining themselves from light from the Sun um I'm not telling you I think that it's possible I'm telling you I personally know human beings that have done it and have sustained themselves we're only losing slightly marginal amounts of weight and still maintaining optimum health really coming to their base line of weight that is optimal for their body type okay it is absolutely possible to do not for everyone right now in the state that they are in but being at least vegetarian is absolutely possible for just about every single human being and then at over time that can be transitioned you can transition to fully plant-based forgoing any animal by-products and it's a process you don't have to do it overnight I've never claimed that you do and I never will but the militant approach isn't helping the cause extreme fad diets don't help the cause either and they have nothing to do with the truth about nutrition certainly not optimum nutrition and you have a million of these the Atkins diet the South Beach diet the grapefruit diet the zone diet the power protein diet the flush plan you know cabbage soup you can go on and on and on about all these things the macro diet the macro by biological diet that's another one you know then you have I'll be talking about them actually actually right now this includes all the keto diet and the Paleo diet these are the big fads right now these are the huge fad diets okay all of these fad diets have zero in the form of a balanced approach to holistic nutrition and there I said it okay you know what keto comes from ketones in urine you know what that means that means there's no sugar in your cells okay that's why type 1 diabetics when they develop ketones in their urine and their blood sugar is really high the sugars the glucose is not making it into the cells and it's staying in the blood that's why the blood sugar is so high when they take a glucose reading in the blood so what you're doing is you're putting your body in the state of ketoacidosis that means it's in an acidotic state it's one of the most dangerous things to stay in for your health what does what does an acidotic state start the body into a chain reaction of doing because it's not getting the fuel that it needs through glucose which is the fuel for the body and then the brain along with certain fats okay it starts to turn on the adipose or fatty tissue and that's why these diets make you lose weight now the Paleo diet slightly different because it restricts a lot of the things that it does in the keto diet but it also includes other foods that were unprocessed and were available when you know we say human beings were hunter-gatherers and before animal husbandry and and uh you know farming practices agriculture okay basically the ancient Paleolithic diet of Paleolithic man again another fad diet that you know keeps meat and you know says that we you know should eliminate anything that needs like partial cooking like corn or beans or things like that look my whole point when it comes to nutrition is if it grows in the earth it's not something that is there you know it's not something that is there to be shunned okay yeah there are certain poisonous berries and poisonous plants I get that okay that's not what on those those those anomalies are not what I'm talking about in general if the earth grew it it's something that we can put into our body even if we cook it a little bit okay you know so like beans are gonna have to be cooked potatoes are gonna have to be cooked I'm not saying use them as the staple but it's not like like there are macro biological diet people that say all bananas are poison and should never be consumed you know how dare you put a banana in a smoothie or every form of mushroom is a poisonous object and should never be consumed this total extremists irrationality okay I mean some of the macro biological diet followers are some of the craziest out there but so are the paleo and really the keto people really don't have it figured out what harm they're going to do their body long-term you can go look at the keto thing you'll see people have talked about before keto during keto and after keto and you'll have a slightly heavyset person who has a lot of body weight on them a lot of fatty tissue then during keto they'll slim down and then after after it you know they'll way gain a lot more weight back okay because it sends your body into an unnatural cycle you cannot put your body and leave it in ketoacidosis the acidotic state means that the body is actually eating itself okay it's it's just an unhealthy extremist approach okay so all of these fad diets are not gonna maintain optimum health you know it's gonna maintain optimum health true natural nutrition from high density water and nutrient foods that grow in the earth naturally without human modification that's the eternal truth of the dynamic when it comes to nutrition folks and no one will ever convince me otherwise because that is how nature intended it and that's how nature works so and secondly many many people including myself are absolutely living proof proof you can live strong and healthily eating a plant-based diet okay so that's my take on fad diets I want to show you this book because along with Earthlings this book is probably the best book that I have ever read on holistic nutrition okay now people can say whatever they want about Kevin Trudeau he's in jail right now now I'm gonna say he's not in jail because of what they claim that he's in jail for which is fraud because of a diet program that he released okay he's in jail because the rulers of the whole world but specifically those who control the pharmaceutical cartels and who controlled big Agri cartels wanted to put this guy away and make an example out of him for largely this book natural cures they don't want you to know about it's probably a six or seven hundred page book most people haven't read it and most people won't just like they won't read the next book I'm gonna tell them the read okay but let me tell you something throw in the garbage can anything that you think about Kevin Trudeau I don't care whether you think he's an honest human being or a dishonest human being okay somebody who did dishonest business practices could still be telling the truth about food okay so this is where discernment comes into play where you can say maybe he did do dishonest business practices when it came to money but that does not negate what he said regarding human nutrition and food this book woke me up to the dangers in factory farm food and all the preservatives and additives and chemicals that are in most packaged foods that are on the supermarket shelves okay it's long it's well documented and detailed he goes into just about every dynamic of food and nutrition that you could possibly imagine in this book it is it is it is a text book it's not like a textbook it's a text book okay and it reads like one alright but if you make the time to read it cover-to-cover all the way through you got to read it all not skim chapters not read the headlines of the chapters or go to the images and read the captions read it cover-to-cover and if you don't come out with a transformed understanding of what's going on with human food in the modern world I feel sorry for you because this is the book that blew the top of my head off when it came to understanding what's really going on with food and and really making the very beginnings of my dietary changes and subsequent body and health changes okay so why this guy is in prison is because they wanted to make an example out of him gave him a 10-year sentence for claiming that he was involved in fraud regarding a diet program and then saying he was in Caen of court that's why they added so many years to the to the prison sentence because they were saying he didn't acknowledge the authority of the judge and didn't cooperate with the court rulings of quickly enough so they ruled him in contempt and added years to a sentence and who gets 10 years for any type of financial fraud and contempt of court and guess what no parole he's been in there since 1999 saw 2013 he went to prison in 2013 he's not gonna be out until 2023 okay and they're gonna keep him in there that whole thing with no parole the whole sentence murderers get parole and within three to four years in some cases murderers that have killed other human beings to take something from remember just because they wanted to kill them murderers come out come out of prison on parole in like four or five years in some cases this guy's already done almost seven years on his sentence and it's gonna probably be in there all ten it's a disgrace and anybody who's not angry about it isn't paying attention to what's going on in the Justice so-called justice system and the immoral injustice system in the United States because big Agra and Big Pharma made an example of this guy you want to know why else one of the one of the most knowledgeable cultists on the planet regarding the real occult for people who are unfamiliar with his work you want to know why he's knowledgeable about the real aspects of the occult because he was involved in the occult not because he read about it in books because he joined an occult organization called the great the Brotherhood of the great white temple okay or the temple of the great white Brotherhood I should say he joined an organization called the temple of the great white Brotherhood is the actual name of it they simply call it the the great white Brotherhood were simply the Brotherhood okay so he was a member of that organization and he learned about both the dark and light aspects of the occult from the inside just as I learned of the dark aspects of the occult from the inside in the Church of and other satanic organizations so here's the one of the first things that I always talk about about people don't understand when they claim to be enlightened or they claim to be spiritual or they claim to understand freedom they don't understand any aspect of the occult they don't understand any aspect of occultism at all and that's why they're completely asleep they're not awakened you know everybody wants to throw this word walk around I'm Loki's woke yours were woke as a bag of dog shit on somebody's porch is about how woke you are because they don't know any aspect of the occult and haven't learned any part of it and until you do don't you throw the word woke or awakened around because you're no part of it now here we go when it comes to nutrition the ridiculously tired but where do you get your protein cliche I mean how many times have we heard this fucking thing huh how many times how many more times that we need to hear this fucking thing where do you get your protein from how about spinach kale beans peas endlessly and go on and on peanut peanuts nuts in general you can go on and on and on the protein Wars an eight ounce steak is about 1.8 ounces of protein with only 0.27 ounces of usable protein for the body products like spirulina rice protein and yellow pea protein especially the pea protein provide five ounces of usable protein for each eight ounces consumed I'm going to show you a pea protein based product that you will not believe I mean look at the meat substitute products that are coming out based on P protein like you know the impossible burger or the Beyond burger you know I mean you know not to say you should make that any kind of a staple of the plant-based diet but if you do have a craving for meat burger you know then you know that's something that acts as an acceptable substitute providing lots of absorbable protein without harming animals too be made in the next tile four ounces of ground beef contains 20 grams of protein in 320 calories but it is high in acidity meat is very acid forming again the plant-based diet is an alkaline forming diet when we take fresh whole natural foods into our diet we are putting alkaline forming foods into our body it doesn't matter whether their pH like an oranges pH is very acidic but when you take it into the body when you eat a fresh orange a fresh organic orange you are taking an alkaline forming substance into the body okay that citrus fruit is alkaline forming and disease cannot thrive in an alkaline environment in the body internally when the body is alkaline internally so for ounces but with the ground beef there you're also adding high acidity high cholesterol saturated fat no fiber and header' hetero cyclic yea heterocyclic I me a means not really sure what they do but you know I'm assuming that that's some sort of a negative amino acid 4 ounces of black beans on the other hand contains the same 24 grams of protein only 120 calorie lower acidity no cholesterol no saturated fat and 9 grams of fiber what and tons of phytonutrients and you know nobody's gonna tell me sitting down and making a nice black bean burrito you know with other vegetables in it isn't a great lunch or dinner you know where we don't need what we think we need when it comes to animal products it's untrue you know then the normal natural necessary argument doesn't hold any water human beings are scientifically proven to be able to survive there's a book I'm gonna see if I can maybe find it for the discussion or question session next week probably um it's called we don't need meat I found it in a thrift store and it's a whole book talking about the whole myth of the need of eating animal meat you know it's sorry it's not normal natural or necessary it's a religion it's a religious belief system that we are indoctrinated and inculcated into since the time we are young then you have the book but plants feel pain to this argument which is all too common okay no plants don't feel pain in the same way animals feel pain as I explained before plants have while they are connected to the earth an instinctual mechanised of instinct response mechanism to external environmental stimuli okay they don't have a central nervous system a spinal column like a vertebrate animal they don't have the brain of the animal they don't have the the sense sensory organs that an animal does and they certainly don't feel pain in emotion the way that animals do because they are less complexified organisms than our animals and that's why they are in a completely different kingdom of life than our animals so stop making the argument that because people believe erroneously that plants are sentient which they are not animals are sentient plants are not okay and here's another thing plants need to stay connected to the earth where animals do not we can exist independently from the ground that means we can move that's why we are imbued with spirit that's what it means to be an animal not to have to be connected to the earth itself you remove a plant from the ground you have to take some of the ground with it okay the plant has to continue to survive in the earth in the ground okay so it's a less complexified form if you really want to study the the differences between plants and animals and human beings you want to get into the occult you want to get into readings in Freemasonry and Rosicrucianism in pretend Kabbalah in particular the Western mystery traditions okay and they'll talk about the evolutionary progression all the way down to the mineral kingdom mineral then up to animal I'm sorry then to plant then up to animal then up to human and then beyond human okay so you know just do your basic biology and do a basic comparative anatomy study between plants and animals and they're not the same never have been okay and yes it is acceptable to cut that cucumber off the vine and consume it where it no it is not acceptable to shoot the cow in the head and eat it okay there's a difference and if you can't see it there's something broken in your brain in your heart that's my that's my final word on that here's the book that I recommend for people who really want to get into the differences in nature between plant life animal life and human life and again skimming sections is the wrong approach you have to sit down with this book in a quiet environment and read it cover-to-cover over a multi-day process or a multi-week process if necessary okay it's it's it's about sitting with the information going through all of it consider everything the author has said and some things I don't agree with okay but I'm telling you right now if you look into Freemasonry approach on nutrition Rosicrucian approach on nutrition Kabbalistic approach to nutrition the Western mystery occult tradition approach to life in general you're gonna find a common theme they all recommended less harm to the animal kingdom why and this book is called the Rosicrucian cosmo conception by the author and famous Rosicrucian us from the early 1900's named max Heimdall that's ma X and his last name is hind L hei n de ll I will be posting this book with the podcast in searchable PDF format I've not been able to locate it as an ePub an electronic publication text with reflowable text if anybody does have a copy of it please you know shoot it over to me you know or make me aware of it send me a link or something but I do have a searchable a nice nicely scanned searchable PDF version which I'll post with this podcast so in this book he talks about the progression of the soul oles and the forms the bodily forms of the many different forms of the body of the mineral kingdom the plant kingdom the animal kingdom and the human Kingdom okay and he goes through all these different cycles and progressions that are undergone by life in this book and he talks about the differences between plants and animals and human beings and when you understand plants are part of the earth spirit they're connected to the life of force of the earth I mean as are we all to a certain extent but we are animals are more individuated than plants and more complexified life form and therefore we should strive to do less harm and not depend on them for our food sources because of the etheric energy the killing of a being with the soul is going to fuck is going to put into the the etheric field of the earth and create a karmic dynamic there you know just like you shouldn't kill a human being because of the karmic dynamic you shouldn't kill animals because of the karmic dynamic when you do it on a mass scale you are creating an etheric energy field on the earth that is polluting the entire earth with negative karmic energy okay they gets into all of this in this book which why just about every occultist worth his salt has always advocated for a more plant-based diet whether they just advocate for vegetarianism or going to a full plant fete entirely plant-based diet they all advocate for doing less harm to animals and that's what this is about it's not about being perfect it's about doing the least harm possible that's the title of the show no one is ever going to be perfect okay it's about using your discretion and your your spiritual discernment to understand that eating less animals and contributing less to the suffering of the animal kingdom is going to be better karmically in the aggregate for human beings and for animals okay you know how much has the life evolutionary progression of animals suffered because of what human beings do to them probably a ton just like we can suffer as a result of what higher beings have done to us okay so this is about getting into the heart that's why I recommend the Rosicrucian tradition the lamp of wisdom combined with the flame of the heart that's what these symbols are you know one represents knowledge but one represents holistic intelligence through heart based intelligence the symbols depicted on that that is what the rose Cross has always depicted there the ring of roses around the cross representing the heart energy and the chakras of the body the center one being the the heart the seven roses on the cross the cross representing the physical domain in which we live if you understand Rosicrucianism like any other aspect of high-level occultism from the Western mystery traditions it will clear up a whole lot I'm not telling you that this book is the definitive be-all end-all source on you know the truth about you know a soul progression and or nutrition I'm telling you it's something that if you read in the right mindset with the right reverence for knowledge you'll probably come away with it somewhat transformed as to what a better way of living is because that's what the book is ultimately about it's about the golden rule and that has nothing to do with organized religion it was a concept that was around thousands of years before formalized Christianity okay it's about doing to others and living with others as you would prefer to be treated and not be harmed so don't do that harm to other people the apophatic version of the golden rule to start with you know then you can move up to actually truly treating people in a better way which is transcending morality and then getting into ethical treatment of other beings we're not even at a moral treatment of other beings let alone an ethical one you know morals is just about not doing harm ethics is then about treating people nicely and helping them being altruistic because you're in a position where you can do that because you're strong enough you know that's a very difficult place to get because most people are still living lives to completely embrace immorality and contributing to the suffering of other beings folks read this book and read books that deal with real occultic traditions in the Rosicrucian tradition the free Masonic tradition the Kabbalistic tradition the tradition of taro there's so much out there I'll do another show at some point where I show you how to get more materials from the web you know because I'm telling you this is the first part of the great work is gathering the grammar then you got a process that you got to go to work on it you know this book can take some people weeks to read ok you have to sit down and power through it even if you don't understand sections of it read them anyway and then go back and revisit them later you know take it in in to the extent you can now that's what it's about doing what you can do now so that's all anybody can do but see most people are too lazy to do that that's why I'm hard on people I see what they are capable of then I see what they're actually doing and the two don't jibe they're way out of whack here's what they're capable of and here's what they're doing you know not good enough I'm not one to baby spoon feed people and tell you that you're doing great when you're not you know many of us most of us could be doing far better than we are and that includes myself sometimes the point is be honest with yourself here here this this is free-range is what we call free-range you know animals crowded into you know often filthy pens big barns you know where they're given small amounts of feed and water you know until they're ready for slaughter and the ones that they don't even need or want go into a grinding machine you know look that up but anyway this is the question everybody asks they'll say you're working for the dark side the vegan veganism agenda is an agenda of the New World Order you know and the the globalist elitist they want people to become vegan I agree in many cases yes they do so why does it seem like the masters want their slaves to become vegan or to go to a plant-based diet okay and I'll answer this question okay and the thing is when people is instantly as assume that someone's an agent just because they're talking about something they don't want to hear or they don't like to hear okay it's a again a childish naive position with no discernment applied little to no discernment applied alright yes it is true that the whole idea is that they want to move people off of a meat-based diet to a plant-based diet but not because they're concerned for our health not because they're concerned for karma of the animals okay they'll probably still find ways to torture and kill animals and children and people okay but the reason they want this to be done is because they realize the ecological turmoil and imbalance the world has been heading into headlong largely because of the ways that we're in balancing the earth due to practices like big factory farm farming okay the kind of runoff that it produces how it's polluting rivers and streams and oceans they don't want to upset the ecological balance so much that it proverbially burns down their farm they need economically and control wise to keep controlling the animals on the farm so they're they're not interested it's not like they're trying to make people healthy or undermine health people so they want people to become vegan to undermine their health I'm gonna read you things about what people think something about what people think veganism is or what they say about you know not living to cause less harm it's an utterly ridiculous I'm gonna get into that in a moment okay but yes there is an agenda to take people more toward a plant-based diet for a very specific reason the farmers of the world of human beings have an active interest in maintaining their farm they don't want the farm system to collapse because if the farm system collapses because of the imbalance is done onto it because of the practices of breeding so many animals and polluting the earth to that extent then their whole system of control is unable to be maintained so they are interested in sustainability but sustainability not from a point of view just because the the earth is it will be really truly healthy and thriving they want it just healthy enough to maintain the control system and keep it on lockdown for their slaves that's why they don't want the ecological imbalances and disasters that could come at a future point when it comes to continuing to maintain unsustainable practices when it comes to animal usage and that's the only reason that they're promoting veganism more okay that's what people have to understand which they don't they automatically assume because they're trying to propagate it that it means that it's got to be something harmful for us know sometimes they do things that are just in their interest alone and they they take the the hit you know just so they can continue to continue to farm the system they'll take a hit and say well hey we'll have to have less animals in in slaughter sacrifice you know but they'll do that and take that compromise because not doing it would mean the whole farm system is going to collapse from the amount of decay pollution and unsustainable practices that they've been continuing to exert so farmers of human beings will often modify their practices once their farm gets polluted enough just like a pig farmer will modify his farming of pigs once his farm gets polluted enough it's the same dynamic when it comes to farming human beings no different before I get into the next section I want to keep this slide right here and I want to show people I want to read to people actually I'm going to jump out of my slides so I want to read to people a PDF of something that I found online I will keep the person's name anonymous honestly I'm going to keep their name anonymous not not to embarrass them because their words are embarrassing enough I'm going to keep them anonymous because they don't deserve to have their name mention on what on earth is happening but I'm gonna mention their words and to show people how utterly nonsensical and outright sold dead their mind their body their soul their words that come out of them are that's what this is here for and I'm gonna tell you most of the human species is this way most of the human species okay so this is what I'm calling a semi recent Facebook post that I stumbled across when I was looking into veganism versus carnism dynamics one day this person wrote on Facebook publicly for the world to read minimizing harm is pointless and futile ever heard of a species of cicada that gets stung and paralyzed by a specific type of wasp it then eats the organs out of the cicada and leaves its eggs inside its shell to form a new baby wasp okay so wasps one of the more aggressive forms of you know insects in the insect Kingdom you're going to compare their behavior to human beings as if we should somehow emulate the behavior of wasps and Yellowjackets okay yeah great we're off to a good start okay nature is disgusting I'm not about to change my diet and get health problems when I've likely evolved to this point as a result of my ancestors eating meat actually no not true you probably haven't evolved to the point you have because they've eaten me you've probably evolved to the point that you have because nature took it there and certain people were strong enough to endure environmental pressures you know and it's not just eating meat did that it's because they had a will to survive and propagate to take knowledge down to the next generations more likely than anything else sickening yes humans are predatory species here we go with the poison worldview okay and that we are like any other predatory animal I'm not entirely convinced there isn't an agenda behind veganism either we just talked about that misunderstanding yeah I'm entirely convinced that there is an agenda behind veganism but I just explained to you why it exists and that's the truth about why it exists could be to awaken or to weaken or cause health problems amongst the greater population that has switched to eating plants know not why it is to continue a sustainable practice of human farming is the real answer but this person wouldn't understand that I already have a restrictive diet I'm not switching from the Mediterranean diet it seems to work best for me and my health Jordan Peterson recommended the diet of meat and salad there's a great source that you want to trust when it comes to nutrition somebody who's eaten practically nothing but meat yeah great idea putting the body in the ketoacidosis okay it's going to have a long-term negative effect on the organs because your body and brain are not getting the glucose they need into their cells and then into the the the energy producing centers of the cells in the nuclei Petersen recommended the diet of meat and salad it seems to clear up most health problems only in the extreme short-term for specific problems the keto diet was originally created in the in the medicine industry and propagated to try to treat certain conditions the neurological conditions in children I can't remember the exact one it was it was some form of a neurological condition and in the short-term it helps with that but it's not intended to be eaten as a dietary you know staple or a continued diet for regular adult human beings ethics and morality simply isn't enough when it comes to these dress changes know why not why isn't doing the right thing enough because see he's not actually convinced of the real science that shows and proves we don't need based proteins or products in our diet if we transition off of them having eaten them people who never ate me and we're brought up being on a plant-based diet never have had a problem eating a plant-based diet people who have lived on a life of eating meat on a Carnot carnist diet yes you have to transition off of it gradually or you will do harm to your body I need scientific evidence that eating just a plant-based diet is going to supply me all with all my nutritional needs it's out there in such droves that you are practically drowning in it secondly all you have to do is go to people who have done it and show they've been doing it for decades in many cases with no problems to their health secondly the science is in on that and you can read about it I actually in the earlier slide it was a new study that the site has the study and it talks about that the the most effective diet for long-term nutri nutrition and health was one of a balanced diet of whole foods that come directly from the earth just as I've been saying some other products are made from says some of the vegan products out there are packed with chemicals are absolutely disgusting I absolutely agree that's the first true statement that he made okay yes there are vegan products that are not healthy for you that's called using your discernment you can go buy a whole bunch of vegan cookies full of sugar and there there are no animal products in them and you could eat vegan cookies all day and undermine your health very easy to do okay no one is suggesting to anybody to do that okay that would be equally as healthy as eating animal Laden junk food okay some other products are made from nuts which certain people have allergies to yes and this is appropriate to people who don't have allergies because waiting for an answer from the dunce who wrote this okay let me go back sorry why would you want to be stuck being a cow is that why you care well who made that claim we're talking about other animals are a cow in this incarnation in their life and don't deserve to have on needless suffering exerted upon them okay incapable of higher forms of thought they can't write speak or create this is the whole point I just made with which is why they're different from us and why they're different from the plant kingdom they just eat and enjoy food they aren't trying to take humanity to the next stage of existence and that is why I would say I would choose my life over a squirrel's life in a survival situation yes I am a more complexified and in that case important being because I am capable of influencing other people in this world to take their life to a higher stage of evolutionary growth than an individual squirrel that I might hunt in a survival situation but if I don't need to do that I'm going to cause the least amount of harm possible here's another solution for you why not take up the burden of converting humans into solar-powered cyborgs that way we don't need anything but sunlight to recharge ourselves well I just talked about the fact that I actually know two people that are living off of sunlight know them personally as friends who are not eating solid or liquid food don't even need to drink water if they don't want to okay living on the Sun already in it this year today I know two people who are doing it and they're in good health and no they are not weak and no they are not frail or emaciated rather than whining to people like me that have no ability or power to shut down those industries you know I don't know what that has to do with anything I didn't ask to be raised as a meat-eater neither did any of us I just spawned and found myself in this fucked up world it's a nice way to say that you know your mother gave birth to you I give give me a procedure to survive off sunlight and I'll gladly take that up again that is a process it's not an instantaneous procedure it's a long-term process which most people in the world will never get to in this lifetime right until then we are breeding animals into existence and killing them for energy in an amoral capacity yes you are that's what's going on that's the altar of sacrifice that's the continual satanic bloodletting ritual that's taking place on this planet without any doubt I'm not going to fuck with my biochemistry especially my hormones by eating soy and tofu who said you had to if you don't want to eat soy and tofu don't secondly soy and tofu aren't the problem it's genetic modification that's the problem with that and no one is saying to make soy and tofu a staple of your diet I don't have a problem with the soy bean as long as it's not genetically modified quite frankly and in moderate eaten in moderation as should all beans be eaten in moderation because we don't need as much protein as they say I'm going to show you a product if you're worried about your protein intake okay that I use I'm gonna go through a couple of things that I use that I think people should be aware of isn't you think my life isn't already difficult oh here the truth starts coming out right I don't want to do the work see my life is already difficult enough you're adding another thing for me to be concerned about and to research and to do work regarding si si that's the truth coming out from the shadow self you think my life isn't already difficult there's that one of the truest statements uttered in this nonsense I'm working round-the-clock like a slave so I could have a roof over my head now you want me to have health problems too by screwing with soy and tofu no not what anyone said and putting words in other people's mouths okay so this is the dynamic as it always is hearing what you want to hear and that's where most people are at they can't hear what's being said they hear what only what they want to hear that's a mind that is closed to the truth and that ladies and gentlemen is what what is it is creating right there that's the reason it's called religion a mind that is closed to the truth that believes whatever the fuck at once is creating that and farm globally so I'm gonna wrap up by talking about positive aspects of things that you could be doing now that really will go into it you will go into overdrive by doing these things you will put your body in optimum condition okay that with moderate exercise on a daily basis you have to filter your water you have to filter your water you have to filter your water get over it the people who insist that you could and I'm not advocating for any particular reverse osmosis or any other water for your purification system here's the thing filter your water just do it okay just do it I use reverse osmosis for water filtration in my home okay this is not the one on the screen that's gonna be on the screen right now is not what I use it's just a picture I found I don't care what brand you buy get a five-stage reverse osmosis system even for stage ones are acceptable okay I'm right now using a five stage reverse osmosis system with a five gallon tank okay you can get one of these nice brushed stainless steel you know faucets to put above your sink where normally it'll go in the hole where your soap dispenser would normally go okay but you'll get clean pure water down to like maybe eight nine ten parts per million with a good one okay close to distilled all right there's first of all nothing better that you could do stop drinking the water that comes out of the tap and cooking with it don't put it in your body hook up your reverse osmosis system to your ice maker in your fridge if you have an ice maker you don't want to use that for ice you want to use the reverse osmosis system for your ice okay I don't use I don't consume tap water only thing I do and it's dangerous enough with all the chlorine and chloramine and other derivatives chlorine based derivatives and other toxic substances to even have it go through the the pores of skin and your hands to do dishes with it I should be wearing you know protective dish doing gloves every time I do dishes but that's the only thing I use tap water for get a shower filter that filters chlorine and other dangerous chemicals that are in the tap water because especially when you turn it on hot you're getting it in ee by breathing it by breathing the fumes so I try to even do dishes and more lukewarm than steaming hot water sometimes you have to use really hot water to get some things off if you leave it too long you know so you know doing dishes immediately after eating helps with that as well because it's much easier to break the food debris away from the dishes but you have to filter your water I can't say that enough for as many times you're drinking pure poison if you're drinking unfiltered tap water if you go to a restaurant okay you might drink some of the water there but you don't make that a habit it's what you do every most of the day every day that counts the most that's gonna have the most impact on your health get a reverse osmosis system folks they're cheap here I'm gonna step out of the presentation I'll go to Amazon and I'll put in reverse osmosis system let's see what they're going for these days looks like they're not selling them amazing I don't know what happened oh I'm in books I'm sorry I think at all departments sorry about that I was looking for a book earlier I forgot to change that menu here we go look at look at the prices on these I mean you're gonna tell me that if - as an investment in your health you won't be able to afford less than $200 or in this case here's one 137 dollars you know 189 for a nice one with a nice you know they they have the nice stainless steel faucets now in many cases you know I mean come on this is a no-brainer three hundred dollars as an investment in your health yeah this is nothing nothing all right let's go back to the presentation slides the next thing the number one mistake people who are transitioning to any kind of a plant-based diet or people in general are not doing is doing fruit and vegetable juicing and fruit and vegetable blending the number one thing that people are not doing enough of or not doing it all that is that they are undermining their health by not engaging in this form of eating is using juicing and blending smoothies as a supplement drinking fresh juiced from an actual juicer fruit juices and vegetable juices and drinking plant-based smoothies health healthy smoothies with a good high powered blender now you can do this with a crappy juicer and a crappy blender I'm gonna show you higher-end products that again I will endorse them I'll say yes I use them I'm not I get no kickback monetarily to tell you that I think these are good products this is the juicer and the blender that I myself use in my home in my kitchen I use the Breville Juice Fountain elite which is the juicer that is pictured here on the left it's made almost entirely out of stainless steel with the exception of the top plate the chute the waste chute is play as a plastic polymer assembly and the collection tank is also you know the juice collection jug is also a non BPA plastic okay but it's solidly built it's built like a tank it has variable to two speeds so it's variable speed cleans up very easy okay will make great juice doesn't oxidize the juice that much they have an even better one now that's called the cold the the Breville cold XL they call it I'll show it to you but now it even heat the juice even less it's a negligible amount of friction from the blades that will heat it a little bit some people will say that will create some oxidation I find that it doesn't really deplete the nutrient content of the juice you could store it in the fridge two to three days depending on the type of juice I would say probably two days is the maximum you ever really want to store it before you drink it this will juice just about anything you can throw and add it in there okay wide feed chute you could put whole apples in there and I often do I recommend celery juicing celery all the time cucumbers high water nutrient you know for a micronutrient dense are all greens basically you could do leafy greens but wrap them around harder greens or carrots and then a masticating juicer such as this will do a good job even with leafy greens but you have to wrap them around a harder fruit or vegetable okay and just get into celery carrot apple that's a great introductory juice okay or even just carrot apple okay look and incorporate the greens do celery try this one celery cucumber apple it's fantastic it's utterly fantastic okay you drink that I mean you're getting so much nutrient content and energy it's it'll keep you going the whole day and then blending you know you want a high-powered blender like a Vitamix 5200 that's what I use they have even higher powered ones now the newer Vitamix is are even more powerful than this one okay they're amazing blenders worth every penny for an investment in your health you can go down to any you know goodwill or some type of a thrift store and find used juicers and blenders they won't be necessarily as good as these but guess what let me tell you something folks I went to a thrift store just off of South Street here in South Philadelphia and I got the juice fountain elite juicer for 40 dollars it's a 200 it's a 300 dollar juicer I got it for 40 dollars in perfect working condition with perfectly sharp blades looking like it had only been used once or twice and somebody said I'm not doing this because they didn't have the willpower to do it and so they took it to the thrift store and I ended up being the proud recipient of that juicer for a measly $40.00 okay that's how I got that's a true story about how I got the current juicer that I use now I lucked out but you know I don't expect to go into the nearest thrift store and find a juice fountain elite for $40 you know but you probably can find a simple juicer you know for less than that even for like ten dollars okay and it'll do the job to get you started okay same thing with blenders you could you get like some cheap shitty blender that's gonna do a half-ass job but let me tell you something that he ain't gonna make a smoothie like my Vitamix is I'm sorry not gonna happen you know and it's a way to get started you know but the better something comes out technologically the better it tastes you know so you could prepare it better you're more likely to continue doing the practice on an everyday basis to habituate it all right here's another let me just show you some juicers before I go into air air fryers okay juicers and blender this is the one that I recommend I recommend going to Breville comm BRE VI L le Breville they're the most expensive or not the most expensive you want to get into like a Norwalk juicer you're gonna pay thousands of dollars that's the best juicer in the world okay but Breville I think is the best compromise between your you're getting a much higher quality often stainless-steel product okay but you are paying a little bit more now you can go on Amazon or Ebay find these for even cheaper okay and you can even go with different juicers or even generic brands well I'm trying to show you something that I feel I can at least recommend in good conscience where you're gonna get a dynamite juicer okay so you could see the prices here are a little bit more expensive but again you have to look at this this isn't just a joke game piece of technology this a heavyweight piece of well engineered technology that's gonna last years and it's an investment in your health you're doing this so you don't have to pay tens of thousands at the psychopathic doctor at the hospital okay who wants you in there sick all right so this is the one I have the juice fountain elite it retails for $2.99 95 I got it for $40 at a thrift store near South Street okay you know this is this one here the big squeeze this is a auger juicer it's it's a slow juicer that tears chunks of things often then squeezes them alright this is the new one juice fountain cold excel a nicer and even nicer one with a much bigger collection container okay that's their flagship model right now alright I had what did I have I had this one I had this one in the past which was one of that is one of the best juicers I ever had the juice fountain duo this is a blender and a juicer in one and has a blender attachment that you could put on top so if you get this you have everything you need okay so and then they have some citrus juicers I don't really recommend them because they do not keep the the pith in the juice masticating juicers like like the ones I showed you up here are much better for citrus okay so you could watch jay kordich on juicing he's somebody I really recommend watching his videos he passed away a few years back I also like john kohler from discountjuicers.com maybe i'll you know link to his page i think he's a definitive source on juicers and juicing in the modern world almost like the modern-day jay kordich I also recommend Dan McDonald Dan McDonald nodes a whole lot about juicing and has great recipes especially when it comes to detox for the body so he calls himself the life regenerator great guy very positive attitude okay so that's juicers now blenders I'm a Vitamix fan you know some people like Blendtec's on people like ninja okay there's tons of them out there at all different prices they're newer ones pretty expensive you're gonna have to for a heavyweight one with a tamper you're gonna have to you know go into like the 400 plus dollar range okay they have some older ones that are you know in the 300 dollar range and so I'm not a miner that this is the one I own I own the 5200 it retails for $400 still today okay when I got it it was even more than that I was like 475 some 465 something like that so you know they've only come down a little bit in price but I'm telling you you you could start with a cheap blender and work your way up to one of these but I'm just telling you there's no substitute for something that works like these things do once you see them in action you will never see it as a regular blender and it's not about the price it's about the investment in your health you're spending a couple hundred so you don't have to spend a couple hundred thousand okay you got to look at it that way okay which you're gonna have to do through you know insurance which is all scammed on top of it all right so that being said I'll jump back in and finish some of the other things that I want to recommend and we all know I know we're limited on time I think we have like two minutes okay so an air fryer this one changed my life too I don't think I've used my frying pan ever since I've gotten an air fryer okay you to cook vegetables you've you know forget pouring lots of grease or some type of you know oil in a pan you know and cooking in it and letting it get all saturated into the food an air fryer you you will never cook the same way again once you start using a good one of these get a good digital air fryer there's a couple different brands listed here I don't use either one of these brands I cannot recall what my model is off the top of my head but you know get a nice big one like a you know at least over five quarts okay minimum and they work great okay cook very fast almost comparable to microwave speed fast cooking okay and you could cook anything in them okay and you could totally reduce having to put any oil on food when you're cooking this way I use a light Cokin oil spray you know and it does a fantastic job much healthier cooking for those still worried about where they're gonna get their protein okay I highly recommend from pure the intestine cleanse formula this was not on the market it was only available through certain health care practitioners and now they came out with it publicly and it is one of the best P protein based powders with all other kinds of amino acids added you got to just go online and look at the the nutrient data on this it will blow your mind okay for people who get into weightlifting bodybuilding any kind of sports activity you know working out at the gym this is the stuff this will keep you going all day okay you take it take a smoothie with this stuff forget about it okay probably the best protein powder on the market as far as I'm concerned adaptogens look into them they work with helping to solve stress through herbs they're compounds which help the body adapt to stress and exert a normalizing effect on the bodily process especially weight hormone regulation thyroid regulation everything ashwagandha astragalus Cortis have ginseng licorice with rhodesia eating well as a form of self-respect that's what this is all about folks respect yourself respect others respect the animal kingdom that's all we have for today on whatever is happening we're out of time I'll see you right here next week government is slavery [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #208

Topics: *Call-In follow-up show for Least Harm Possible: Plant-Based Nutrition vs Carnism Revisited, Nascent Iodine, Ancient Grains vs. Genetically Hybridized Grains, Gliadin, Adaptogens, Eating healthy is a form of Self Respect, Cognitive dissonance, the Spirituality of Plant-Based Nutrition, Facing change vs. rejecting change, Polarizing factors preventing change, Suffering of animals, Militant Veganism as a Religion, Being honest with ourselves, Will Power, Balanced approach to nutrition, Guidance of Psychedelics/Entheogens, Animals don’t belong to people, Self-Loathing, Struggling not to hate people who are already self-loathing, Parental Abandonment Issues, Stop Lying to Yourself as the First Step of Occult Initiation, the Wrongness of Domination, Animals want to live, Moral Relativism, Heart-Based Intelligence, Bodily Energy on a plant-based diet, Vegan athletes, Documentaries about plant-based nutrition, Animal Slaughter as Satanic Duality and Satanic Ritual, Most people would eat plant-based if they had to kill animals themselves, Transitioning the correct way to a plant-based diet over time, Learning lessons from suffering, Personal journey toward becoming a vegetarian/vegan, Normalizing of meat-eating through familial behavior, Understanding Plat-Based Nutrition from a perspective of First Principles and Morality, Unification as a community, Reducing meat consumption incrementally, Occulted Knowledge regarding Natural Law, Justifications for meat-eating include health fallacies, Lowering inflammation by eating plant-based, Turmeric as an inflammatory, the Law of Correspondence, the Law of Assimilation, Relationship between Veganism and Anarchy, the Earthlings documentary, ALL beings should be Free, the Illegitimacy of Animal Slavery, the Illegitimacy of Government, Government subsidization of meat and dairy industries, a Quantum Shift involves large numbers, Real-World Change is created by the Majority, Nature’s Tipping Point, Mutually respectful conversations between Vegans and Carnists, Gardening, Therapeutic aspects of Gardening, Juicing, Fermented foods, Mark's annoyance with traveling due to Road Pirates called Police, 2nd Amendment Reciprocity and Constitutional Carry, Human Beings and their Rights are Inalienable, Generosity and Gratitude as foundations of the Great Work, Generosity of the Earth, Nation/State vs Country as Land and People, False Patriotism vs. True Patriotism, "You are what you eat" is literally true, Frequency fields, Geomancy, Etheric Energy, Half of the Human population lives without running water or electricity, Plants adapting to Humans' nutrient needs, Being conditioned to eat meat, Understanding Carnism as a child*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] Devon freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc

Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on water on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thanks for tuning in today we have a great show lined up for you here today today is Sunday May 5th 2019 this is episode number 208 and today's show is going to be a call-in show that's going to act as a follow-up from last week's show the topic of which was least harm possible plant-based nutrition vs. carnism revisited so we're gonna be taking your calls almost the entire show I do have a couple of quick things that I want to wrap up on because we sort of like you know didn't really beat the clock last week we ran out of time during my last couple of slides and I just want to go over a couple of things that were left out of the show last week very briefly at the beginning of today's show and then we're going to be taking your calls on discord for the duration of the show today you can get the link for the discord calling on the what on earth is happening live show page at what on earth is happening dot-com slash show so that's the show for today coming up now I want to just do a very brief housekeeping I am still looking for a video editor live here in house we have a couple of editors that we work with but they're remote and I would like to do some projects that require a video editor being here on site working with me in real time so if you have skills particularly with Final Cut Pro and you live in the Philadelphia area or you're within a short travel distance to my home in South Philly please get in touch with my assistant Leah Boone at Leah at what on earth is happening calm and she's gonna ask for examples of your video editing work and you know if you're interested in helping out on a volunteer basis with what on earth is happening so that's le IH a at what on earth is happening calm and my assistants name is Lea Boone so please get in touch with her if you're interested in being a video editor here on site at what on earth is happening headquarters that's really all the housekeeping that I have for today so I'm gonna get ready to jump into the show just give me one moment so last week's show went pretty well and I've gotten a lot of very good feedback on the show there has also been a lot there has not been a lot but there's also been some negative feedback and I expect that as well because I don't expect everybody to understand the totality of you know what I covered I'm just getting my slides together folks just bear with me one second so you know I will take anybody's call today it won't i will not really um you know discriminate if you want to disagree okay so there's you know nothing that's going to be forbidden but I am gonna if people do disagree with what I talked about regarding the morality of the topic of veganism versus carnism are just in general plant a plant-based diet versus carnism I am going to ask for I am going to ask certain questions of individuals who disagree and I want them to answer those questions first before they make their points because I'm gonna kind of hold people's feet to the fire you know regarding you know what their beliefs are on this topic okay so that being said I think we could jump into the slides for today and go over to the to this computer slides so this is the artwork that Brett came up with for today's show again it's a call-in show and I want to let everybody know even before I go to the calls I'm going to do a few slides and then go to the calls but I want to let everybody know too if you're if you are call via the discord chatroom do not listen to the live stream the live stream will be delayed by often several seconds possibly even up up to 20 or 30 seconds depending on your internet connection speed okay so you don't want to be listening to the live stream or watching the live stream you should only be listening to me in the discord chat room if you are planning on calling in because that's where the real-time voice interaction will be taking place if you're watching on the live stream I will probably call on you and you will it will be delayed and you will miss me calling on you to go live because as soon as I call on you you should jump in you know with your question or comment okay so I'll go over those uh you know technical things in a moment but let's jump into the last few slides that I really wanted to cover from last week one of them which I didn't even really have a slide for but I wanted to mention so last week you know we got into all of the aspects the moral aspects of a plant-based diet versus a meat eating diet and I talked about all of the aspects regarding natural law and morality that have to do with making the decision about how a human being should eat and how we should view the eating of animals in a in an immoral capacity if we're being honest with ourselves I covered all with that and then I got into some of the positive aspects of just general nutrition okay like what I think people really should be doing and the things that they should be looking into and this is something that I left out okay I left out talking about the importance of iodine in the human diet as a supplement okay iodine is not something that the body produces but it's something that's very very important for the regulation of a thorough health okay so sorry about that folks I just I just took care of that my laptop power cord was up plugged into the wrong jack so sorry about that but I wanted to let people know about a form of iodine that we all really should be taking as a supplement okay on a daily basis and I've been taking this for several years every single day of my life without missing a day okay as a total regimen as something that I have habituated as a regimen every single morning when I wake up I take nee-san iodine okay now nascent iodine is an unbound atomic form of iodine that really has been removed from anything that once even contained it like certain types of sea salt okay now you have processed salts where the iodine is actually removed okay and this they've done this deliberately they've taken it out because they know how beneficial this is not only for the thought the health of the thyroid which it very much helps to regulate and the thyroid have regulates so many other functions of the body that really being deficient in iodine as an actual health issue can become a detrimental health issue so arm this is something that I will highly recommend it's something that I've been doing this is the the proper way to get it into your body is by taking the atomic form the unbound atomic form of it and not a polluted form of the iodine so there's many different forms of nascent iodine on the market you can research that look on any of your favorite health sites or or anywhere any shopping sites that you want to check out and you can often find really great deals on them so um you know do your research and I'll purchase something that you feel is a quality product and I'll take it every day you know because it really has made a tremendous difference in my personal health and I highly recommend it it's something that shouldn't be overlooked I mean this is like something isn't to me that is as important as juicing and blending in your daily regimen you know fruit juices vegetable juices you know and blending you know making healthy smoothies you know often you could even add protein powder to smoothies that's what I basically do I'll make fruit smoothies with added protein powder in them or you know even green smoothies you know with spinach or kale or celery I mean that that's the way to do it with a high-powered juicer or blender now I would say nascent iodine is right up there with importance and it's also right up there with things that people lack and don't do they don't supplement their diet properly they don't take the right supplements they don't take you know the right things that when you add it to a healthy whole plant-based diet Whole Foods plant-based diet based in nature as undiluted and unpolluted as possible straight from the earth if you don't supplement with iodine you're making a huge mistake it's as big of a mistake as not doing fruit and vegetable juicing and blending okay so that's what I wanted to say regarding nascent iodine I also wanted like I talked last week about like all of these health fads and these diet fads you know these um you know fad diets and crazes that that you see pop up and how people will follow them because they don't really have the information that they need they haven't really done the research and the homework and then they're like so you know craving to look for something that some some expert knows about that is you know gonna help them and gonna improve their health or change their body type you know or make them feel energetic again and it's so simple none of these fad diets like I wanted to talk about like I did talk about like the keto diet and you know the the Paleo diet one thing I didn't talk about is like the blood type diet this is another big craze and it's another big fad diet you know all of these fad diets or just get rich quick schemes by the people that come up with them as far as I'm concerned okay and that one one of the things they never talked about they always talked about well here's the things you need to restrict completely from your diet don't ever eat this don't ever eat that as soon as you hear don't ever eat this or that unless it's something that's completely artificial like artificial sweeteners okay dyes colorings all that shit that's in our diet all those poisons okay as soon as somebody starts talking about any natural food that grows in the earth okay that is actually here for humans to consume I'm automatically suspect and I will say that that's automatically some type of you know fad diet that's being marketed to people because they know how gullible they are they know how little they know about real plant-based nutrition and they know how you know just desperate they are to go to you know some sort of an expert and you know follow everything that they say I'd group the blood type diet in with all of that okay I would also group the grain free diet in with all of that and I know there's gonna be people who hey they're gonna disagree with all of this okay but grains aren't in and of themselves poisons as they grow in the earth naturally okay no one is going to convince me of that okay it does I don't really care where your studies came from my take is if it grows in the earth naturally and it's not something that's like inherently poisonous like poisonous berries or things like that there are certain inherently poisonous plants that human beings cannot consume obviously okay that's common sense knowledge that things like that exist in nature grains have are not one of those things grains have certain grains have become poisonous because of the way human beings have genetically modified them and I'm gonna say genetic modification okay so how certain grains have been modified and this is why there's a stigma in many health diets and fad diets against all grains and I do not agree with that stigma I think it is a false equivalency okay that being said you have to be very careful with many grains with most of them because most of them are genetically modified and here's the problem with this folks they don't have to be labeled genetically modified because they are not genetically modified in a laboratory with some type of actual chemical or physical modification of the grain they are genetically modified through the process of genetic hybridization in the fields in the way that they are crossbred grown so that type of genetic modification which is called genetic hybridization does not have to be labeled as a GMO food in almost any place in the world especially in the United States I'm not going to say that that's true for every country in the world in some places that may have to be labeled if that is the case but I'm telling you definitively that in the entire United States the no product containing genetically hybridized grain ever has to be labeled as a GMO food as a genetically modified organism okay so this is where people don't understand the difference between these things and if you research it the the process of genetic hybridization creates a poisonous protein in many grains specifically modern wheat okay and if you look at modern wheat versus ancient we could actually see the physical difference in the size of the wheat berry okay but that that's like just you know that has not really the size of it and shape of it has very little to do with what's going on inside of it okay because that's ultimately way more important okay it produces a protein that is not really found in grains as nature grew them and intended okay and it's called gliadin now if you research gliadin this is a poisonous protein for the human immune system reproductive system digestive system everything it's it's a very very insidious poison it's a poisonous agent and this is contained in just about all modified modern grain strains okay the the the genetically hybridized forms of wheat okay now if you go back to ancient grains you're not going to have these problems okay you're not gonna have this this poisonous protein in it and this is what almost hardly any researcher or any person advocating grain free diets ever really talks about and what they'll say is avoid them all because you're not gonna know the difference if that's untrue it is possible to know the difference in which grains are hybridized and not anything called wheat plain wheat is going to be hybridized okay but if you get an ancient form of wheat like einkorn or an ancient spelt okay or an ancient comet we then those things are not going to be genetically hybridized so you want to look for organic and ancient grains okay so amaranth quinoa you know a millet things like that not only are many of them gluten-free they're going to be glide and free if they're organic and non genetically hybridized so ancient organic grains okay so I just want to let people know that we need to break this whole idea that anybody's saying just avoid this whole thing in nature 100% completely is selling you a bill of goods as far as I'm concerned I don't subscribe to any of these restrictive forms of dieting okay I I subscribe to a whole and a complete nutritious diet based on plant foods that are largely unmodified by the work of man if nature grew it and it is safe for us to eat okay and it's a largely unmodified and and not polluted by what man does to it so almost completely unprocessed use it in your diet it's called a common-sense approach to nutrition and health okay and all of these other fad diets are just it's it they're there to sell people build goods in a naive state and in a in a hungry state to get you know information that they lack because they don't want to do the research themselves and opportunists will come in and sell them all these fad diets and that's exactly what's going on so you need to research glidin which is the poisonous protein that is created in wheat and others certain other grains but mostly in wheat through the process of genetic hybridization okay last week I kind of ended the show trying to rush through what adaptogens were and I think this is also very important and also very not understand by people when they study nutrition and health and yet these are some of the most important herbs that we could be using to supplement our diet adaptogens are compounds which help the body to adapt to stress and exert a normalizing effect upon bodily processes and I'm talking about across the spectrum of body functions okay just about every way that your internal organs function to weight regulation to energy you name it it will normalize things if you are underweight it will help you to gain weight if you are overweight it will help you lose weight it will they'll give you a lot of energy by taking these in and in the right amounts okay some of them you have to be careful with if you take too much you know it could actually you know wire you up like caffeine can okay so you want to look into adaptogens you want to do your research on them some common examples are ashwagandha I take this all the time as well okay a struggle this route great for detoxification and energy that's an also you know something that I try to take whenever I can cordyceps mushrooms ginseng licorice root rhodiola rosea okay all of these you want to do your research into and start getting on different adaptogens I highly recommend ashwagandha it's something that's also very much helped with my you know energy and just um overall regulation body regulation okay it's really good for men and women as well so Ana straggle acai I can't say enough good things about that and then you could look into all of the beneficial mushrooms you know the cordyceps mushroom the Blas a mushroom the chaga all of those you know you know different types of fungus in the form of mushrooms can have an extremely high health benefit on the diet when they're used as supplements you put them in smoothies etc there are certain forms of coffee that have these infused in them you know nutria Cafe is one example okay so the whole point here is adaptogens regulate body processes and they help with stress they help reduce stress or effects okay so very beneficial and they're another thing that a lot of people leave out of the the diet and don't know anything about and have never even heard of okay so that's something that I left off talking about last week and then I just wanted to wrap up this whole topic by just saying that eating well is actually a form of self-respect when we make our food choices we are choosing between putting toxic and poisonous substances in our body or putting life-giving substances that came from nature came from the earth and ultimately came from the Sun as I talked about last week you want to talk about what the source of everything here is it is our star the Sun okay and you know that's where all energy and life is ultimately connected to folks and like I said it's something beyond what we even understand we don't even know what the Sun and the light that comes from the Sun even really ultimately is it's a form of energy it's a form of spirit it's a form of nurturing and it is it's like the core of nature okay it's everything in this solar system no life would be possible without it and that's where these plants really get their energy connected to the earth you know through the process of photosynthesis and then they transmute that energy to us when we take them in as we are meant to okay so respect is what this is all about you know especially self respect so many people are in this self-loathing state they don't want the truth they don't want real knowledge they and and therefore they want to treat themselves as if they don't deserve anything better in life this is why we're in a state of slavery ladies and gentlemen we're in a state note no self-respecting species could allow themselves to remain in a state of slavery we are in a self-loathing state as a species and our diet has a lot to do with it see this is a big end point for a lot of people I I've told people many times this came last for me I got all the other stuff folks I got all of it all the aspects of the conspiracy the worldwide conspiratorial aspects all of the political and financial nations that are taking place in the whole political spectrum I got the whole you know polarization dialectics the mind control techniques the occult all of it the last thing that fell into place for me personally was a change of diet and an understanding of real plant-based nutrition and how powerfully mind changing that could be for the positive to help us to get the brain fog out and help us to really clarify and develop a true sense of self-respect clarify our thoughts emotions actions pure it's a process of purification I would go so far as to say it is internal alchemy okay and then when you get yourself in a state of health and strength then you are ready to do the great work of external external influence which is a process of alchemy but by putting this information and knowledge out there for other people and that's what the great work is to really do okay so I'll wrap up this formal presentation right there okay and another thing I neglected to do last week because we ran out of time was to just you know wrap up housekeeping as far as you know talking about what supports our efforts here at what on earth is happening we couldn't do this without you I have a fantastic internal team that helps me a produce the show every week I want to thank the crew and all the people who assist with that it's their efforts are absolutely invaluable okay and you know the people who don't necessarily directly interact to help the processes here at what on earth is happening you can help indirectly and if you want to go to give stop what on earth is happening calm or just go to what on earth is happening calm and click the gifts button or tab okay there's hard items that you could order okay that are my DVDs flash drives we have t-shirts up there we have keychains and stickers and buttons and coasters you know just little simple you know merchandise items that you know you could make a donation for okay and then they'll be sent to you as a free gift okay so there's it's a it's a mixture change of a gifting it's an exchange of gratitude basically is what we're talking about here so thank you to everyone who has contribute contributed at donation gifts okay please keep that up because it helps the efforts continue here at what on earth is happening so thank you for for engaging in that site if you want to receive the Ark Drive which is a collection of all of the research material that helped me to gain the best research material that I've put together and assembled in one place on one hard drive that helped me to gain the understanding of the world that I did you know post coming out of the occult the world of the dark occult all right I I started to become an obsessive researcher in all of this once I understood what who was really running the world okay through direct involvement in groups like that and then I became an obsessive researcher and I started gathering digital information from every corner of the internet and what you might call the dark web okay and I put all of the best research aggregated all of my best research data onto one one terabyte hard drive you know and then I started copying that for people and distributing it so if you're interested in receiving all of that research data that I put together many years ago you can go to what on earth is happening calm slash arc the arc stands for the amazing repository of knowledge and if you fill out the form there you can then get the PDF document which contains the shipping instructions for how to obtain the arc Drive many many people have now taken me up on the arc Drive and it's great that that data is proliferated and it's out there and at some point in the future I haven't I've started the project but haven't had the time to completely finish it I will be building a second iteration of the arc Drive that's which is actually going to double it's gonna be a two terabyte drive but I haven't gotten to completing that project yet I probably will probably by the end of the year and then if you want to make a straight donation to the cause of what on earth is happening you can go to the donate page click the donate tab or just go to what on earth is happening doc calm / donate there are 10 different methods on how to donate - what on earth is happening this slide still says 9 all updated at some point but basically you could not you could contribute by paypal check out our new patreon page I've been posting all of the podcasts to the patreon page so if you want to become a monthly donor through patreon you can go to patreon.com/scishow our passio there are five different crypto currencies that I accept and all the addresses and and QR codes are up on the donate page you could donate by personal check by personal money order and another great way and people have been really taking me up on this is our Amazon wish list for technology we're always in need of different technological items as you know the operation here expands and grows we are trying to bring some new workstations and you know basically bring some new people to work on graphics and video here and you know there are some items in the Amazon wishlist if people would like to contribute by donating that way you could also do that thank you to all the people who have donated in any way you know who you are and we completely sincerely appreciate your very generous donations for what on earth is happening we would not be able to continue to do this to make this effort to continue this cause without your generous support so thank you so much that being said let's all let's go to your calls in a moment okay now what I want to let everybody know is I'm gonna read some of the basic ground rules or just like the setup that needs to be understood for calling into discord I've I've covered this a couple of times I'm gonna do it one more time before we go in so I always have to put these headphones on before I take calls because I'm actually taking calls right on the computer that is connected right here so it's going out over a different mic what I've been doing the last few shows is leaving the microphone for this headset on at the beginning of the show so the people in the disc court room could get used to hearing my voice live and see how it's different from the live stream okay so what you want to do I'm gonna basically read some of the read the instructions okay so when you go into the discord room using the using the link on the show page the link to get into the call section to get into the call app and in the server where I take the calls is at what on earth is happening comm slash show you can click the link that says click here to call in live using discord right on that page okay that'll take you into the the discord server that we use here to take calls discord is like just Skype on steroids you know or Facebook messenger on steroids or Google Hangouts on steroids okay we're talking about basically just a chat and a voice and video app okay that you could you know just talk to other people throw it's mostly used for gaming largely okay my producer just asked me thought it would be a good idea to just show people the discord link on the show page largely I'm gonna I'm gonna I'm gonna pause the video that's playing there okay on my browser just show you this is the link right here okay you can get the discord app using this link right here the word discord is linked and that'll take you I'll just show you real quick that'll take you to the discord page where you can download the app for your operating system okay so you that's really the best way to do it is to get the actual desktop app if you're using it on a phone that's great too I recommend using the desktop app I'm gonna just continue to go through the instructions but I just want to show you here here's the link right here click here to call in life okay that'll actually take you into the server once you have the app installed okay so yeah we can cut away from that great okay so I'm going to go back to the instructions that I was reading okay so when you when you go into the server then you're going to click in what on earth is happening calling room you want to click the actual voice channel that's listed under voice channels what on earth is happening call in room okay so you're gonna enter it by clicking that okay and then you want to realize that this is not a chat room at least not when we're on the air we've allowed some off-hours chat after the show but during the show we don't want that going because it acts as a distraction okay I want you to be paying attention to what's going on on the show okay so this is a waiting area to speak to me live on the show it's not intended to be a chat room okay so you don't want to stay in the room the one earth is happening calling room unless you actually intend to have your call taken live on the air I highly recommend to use the discord desktop app or the mobile app and not use the browser interface you can if you want to but I don't recommend that okay so you click into the calling room to enable voice call and you have to unmute your microphone in the app okay now on the desktop app that's down here in the bottom left hand corner so if I click this I muted if I unclick it unmuted you want to make sure that that is unmuted I have everybody muted from the server end okay so I have to physically unmute you to take your call so you want to have your own mic unmuted on your end okay all right so during the call you won't be heard but you will you will be heard but you will not be seen live on the video stream okay so there's no video it's just live audio okay don't listen to the show on any live stream while you wait for your call to be taken live streams can be delayed up to 20 seconds so you may be you may miss being called on instead listen to be called on onto the show by me right on discord right in the discord app okay mute any devices that generate any sound at all that that includes any other app that includes you know anything you might be watching the show live on you want to mute all of that okay quit any program except this cord that may use the mic or your headphones okay and you have to use headphones because if you don't your speakers are gonna be feeding back through your your your microphone okay so use headphones to make sure that the sound only goes into your ears and don't loop back into your mic okay if you're not using headphones and I hear an echo I may have to terminate the call I don't want to have to do that okay and I'm gonna determine what calls I take we don't have a specific order I look at who's in the room and who whose calls I want to take and you you will not be screened there's no call screener when I go to your live on the air okay and what I call on you by name you'll be live so be ready with your comments or questions alright so that being said let's jump in okay all right we can yep well we can cut away from that here we go let's go to Shaun McCann Shaun you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 208 Shaun welcome to the show hi there mark good to speak with you again excellent thank you for thank you for participating and thank you for being ready I think I might be the first time that the first caller I called upon was totally ready to go that's good I'm glad to be part of something and be a be remembered I just wanted to say how how my experience of how I've grown to to my understanding of doing least harm is best and I wanted to say that that your your work has been an influence to kind of push me over the edge my whole life my my mother was vegetarian and I've always loved animal it's always been a big part of me and the cognitive dissonance was just blind to me and all my ears and like I like everything that I'm learning about spirituality it didn't click for that you know until it's almost been a year it was my birthday and I stop you there for a moment ladies let me ask why why do you think that aspect of spirituality didn't click because I agree that doesn't click for everyone even if they study spirituality particularly from a quote-unquote new-age perspective you know you do have a lot of New Agers who become vegetarian ok it kind of overlaps with that community but it doesn't necessarily directly overlap with spirituality in general it can but again it doesn't necessarily overlap and click for many people so why do you think that that wasn't included in the types of spirituality that you study particularly I I can I can guess that maybe it's because it's so it's so tough for people to make change and when they face change they don't they want to reject it so any kind of spiritual course kind of makes an excuse I mean even Manley P Hall says that animals die willingly to give us their life you know and I can tell that strongly disagree and he's a spiritual man like like any sailor you know it doesn't make sense you see you see a lot of contracted even in the spiritual source I have an aversion to that just to start with and that's probably why people don't even try to push that subject do you think it's because it's polarize the spiritual sense right you think it's because it's a polarizing factor that a lot of people who consider themselves even spiritual teachers leave that out of their curriculum so to speak exactly yeah and in order to get everybody on board you got a you know you got to make some sacrifice and be moral relative and morally relative in some ways well folks this is why I kind of didn't revisit this topic for so long because it's so polarizing I see the polarization in the community on this topic and I again I did this show last week and the subsequent call-in show this week to try to bridge that polarization and make people realize it does not have to be present if we're as long as we're being honest with ourselves see I don't have any problem with people continuing the carnist diet as long as they make the spiritual realization that this isn't the optimum way for human beings to be in the world right the the were I consider the hardcore ignorance coming from is the people who actually have come to the incorrect conclusion that we really actually need this in our diet and that they don't understand that there is a proper way to convert from a carnist diet to a plant-based high density nutrient diet based on plant food plant nutrition there is a right way to do that there are wrong ways to do it there are many wrong ways to do it okay I'm trying to give people the tools the information and the tools that they need to do it properly so that they transition it's a journey and a transition it's not an event as I said last week you know they're transitioning to a plant-based diet is not an event it's a it's a process okay so yeah tell us a little bit about how that happened for you and how long it took and how difficult was it well it was I mean it was a journey but I'll tell you what pushed me over the edge was an event I I imbibed what it was my birthday and early morning I had my coffee and certain entheogen which put me in a in a mine space and before my girlfriend was awake I was you know just scrolling through internet and I happened upon Facebook like I I knew it was a bad idea but I went anyway and people were discussing how grass-fed beef is great and it's organic and it's good for you and people were debating you know and somebody just posted a photograph of an animal that's enslaved its face was bound with metal and ropes and its eyes were crying and looking at something horrific and you could see the fear and the pain and the anguish and I just cried like I opened up and I cried for must have been like an hour she walked my girlfriend woke up to me sobbing she's like what's wrong and I just couldn't take it I mean my everything shattered for me and now I see I see meat as different than I used to I used to see it as you know and now I like I see what it is and I understand what it you know I have to choose to ingest fear and pain you know and I have to choose to be that animals captor like three times a day I have to choose wrong you know and I just couldn't do it anymore and that was almost a year ago I mean I'm only vegetarian I'm still just technically I'm still my attorney you know all right so it is a journey but I stayed I stayed vegetarian Shawn for 12 years before I made the commitment fully go to a plant a total plant-based diet and it was difficult you know I'm I saw the you know desires welling up in me to you know stay attached to you know certain animal-based products and you know it was a process of you know developing that willpower to say I don't really need to stay attached to this and that's something that like we work internally with ourselves to do and some people do it at a faster pace some people do it at a slower pace for me the actual stopping of the consumption of meat was far easier than stopping the consumption of different associated products like dairy products that was I was much more addicted and you know attached to those than I was to actual animal flesh even though I was a big meat-eater when I was a carnist okay I mean unbelievable I was going to tell people about the some of the you know anecdotes that happened to me too - how you know of what I was like before and things that got me out of it so um Sean just let me let me know how long have you been vegetarian for now it's been my birthday is June first so that's it'll be your fantastic congratulations thank you kindly yeah great job you nice Sean I'm I'm gonna unless you have anything else I'm gonna let you go I'm gonna tell people a couple of quick anecdotes before I you know get get into another caller well sure I'd like to for everybody to participate I suggest speaking with Nathan ridet I did do that I'm actually planning on taking his call next believe it or not okay great tell them I said hello yes we we spoke a couple weeks ago on Evelyn's program Good Vibrations podcast and that was that was a vegan roundtable we discussed veganism and he's very intelligent and I'm glad you're speaking with him absolutely Sean thank you so much for the call great points very good thanks for having me you got to take care so I'll just let everybody know like you know how much of a meat-eater I was I used to go to like those Brazilian steakhouses the Brazilian barbecue steak houses you know with friends and just you know there's some in Philadelphia here that have this little gimmick that they give you like a chip like almost like a casino chip or like a coaster okay and one side is red and one side is green and they just tell you keep this in front of your your your place mat here and if you want to keep having meat serve to you different cuts keep it on the green side and when you're full flip it over to the red side and we won't keep bringing different cuts of meat over to you to you to your plate okay and like we'd be sitting at a table with like ten people having dinner and like me and like one other guy you know would still have it on green after long after everybody had stopped and flipped their their chip over to the red side and then we'd be like almost like competing like to see who could keep going you know and finally you know like literally people are done and we've had like you know eight more helpings brought over to us long after they had finished and we're still going and everybody is just looking at us like are these guys serious like you're like machines or something you know were you even putting it you know and I we'd keep that chip on green and finally and like own like the ninth round he turns his over to red and I left mine on green for let yet another couple okay that's how big of a meat-eater I was so I'm not talking about somebody that just occasionally participated in eating some meat I was like ravenously devoured it and yet when I made the decision to start even weaning off of meat I thought it was gonna be this like gigantic struggle I thought it was gonna be like I would be having meat cravings 24 hours a day I'd be getting up wanting to go down to the refrigerator and you know make something with meat in it and it was just it never happened like that when I finally did make the decision to even start weaning from it it was miraculously and strangely easy for me to do and that was the shock to me it was a shock to me more than anything else like I was never expecting it to be like that I was prepared for a battle willpower battle unlike anything I've ever done and it just didn't happen now dairy products cheese in particular you know was the hardest for me but and that took a lot longer obviously but I was mentally committed to eventually making my way toward a plant bay a fully plant-based diet and I mean I'm gonna try to not even use the word vegan because of the necessary the the potential connotations Atta conjures in people's minds I don't particularly have a problem with it but it can develop into a religion when it becomes militant I've was never a militant vegan or a militant plant-based diet person okay I think that this is a journey a process a process of self-discovery a process of being honest with oneself and then a process of using one's own internal developed willpower to create a change that I feel we should decide to engage in that's it and that's the balanced approach that I take to this like I try to take a balanced approach to nutrition I don't want the polarization that's going on in the community but I do want people to be honest with themselves about the moral aspect of it so another quick anecdote before I continue with the calls is I also as Sean was just saying was quote unquote helped by a plant psychedelic slash slash entheogen okay a one day I took some psilocybin mushrooms and I it wasn't a large amount it was a probably under two gram amount which is not blasting you off into outer space you're still gonna interact pretty fine with the everyday world and it like didn't even like obliterator I was still hungry and wanted food so I went into a Boston Market believe it or not here in Philadelphia and I ordered a plate of roast beef and sat down at the table and was eating it when I guess you could say the peak part of the experience was coming on and it was basically saying you don't really need this you believe that you do but you should look into what is done with the animals that you are consuming and how this ended up on your plate being eaten by you and like you know it's like an external voice like it literally it is like a teacher if you're using it in the right context and I was I was simply trying to be observant and you know let it guide me you know where you know and just commune with it okay because then this is a process real anthea genic communion is just that it is a process of sharing consciousness with a aspect of nature if it's used in the right context obviously they can be abused okay so it's for people to learn how to use correctly as we've talked about on other shows okay I don't advocate for just the wild use of psychedelics it's to be done in the right mental preparedness State okay and that's how I approached it and I was open minded to hearing that but when I heard it it was like where did this come from I know I I'm not thinking this it didn't come from me okay so it's like if you use psychedelics in a context like that to try to change consciousness it can gently nudge you to that way some of them can be more brutal and be very harsh you know but this was just saying you might want to look into what whether you really do need that and whether it's actually necessary for your nutrition in your body or whether you can step away from that because of the violence it's based upon and because of the harm that it causes in the world and again that's what this show is called this is the addendum to least harm possible it means we can transition to a way of life that is less harmful than the harm we were previously causing that's what anarchy is all about and that's what a plant-based diet is all about so you know that being said I think that people have to understand more this is less about just polarizing people right we have to move away from that polarization and get to the core issue and just ask people to be honest so like you know if I don't disagree on the this topic with someone else all I'm gonna ask you to do is be honest and see where your moral aspects of your thinking are at and you don't have to lie about it you can just be honest so I like I've had conversations with people who still eat meat and they're just like I know this is causing harm I know that the animals don't belong to me I know that my body does not require me if I transition away from a meat-based diet properly yet I know also that I don't have the willpower to do that so I'm going to continue to eat meat and that's it then we're honest with each other and we know where each other stands okay then and that's all I've ever asked just don't lie that's step one of a cult initiation stop lying don't lie to yourself or other people but most of all don't lie to yourself first you know if you don't have respect for oneself you can never really display respect for anybody else you know and this is kind of almost where I struggle myself because I do have that form of self respect developed for myself but I'm living in a world where the vast majority vast majority of other people still don't have that developed self respect so then I struggle with giving them respect and I almost fall into like hating people like that who are in that state of self-loathing because they're the ones who are really fucking up the world you know and I'm not just talking about obviously like plant-based diet versus carnism I'm not going to say that there are the ones fucking up the world but the people who still advocate for human slavery are okay and don't understand the more the moral implications of what they advocate for okay so when it comes to Anarchy I fall into the the you know what you might call trap of you know really descending into the lower emotions of just hating people but I acknowledge that and I admit it to myself and I say okay this is something I have to work on to try to get people bring them up more right instead of just giving in to that to that emotion but I'm not saying we should should just like the state that it is we should be working to change it it shouldn't be tolerated okay it shouldn't just be accepted right so there's a balance that has to be developed between just raging hated people who aren't really trying to change for the positive versus trying to help uplift them and get them to be honest with themselves and others and develop self-respect because that's what this is all about folks this is about a species that is in a state of what I would call cosmic abandonment with deep parental abandonment issues okay and real worldly abandonment issues in the very real 3d world okay of people who have not grown up mentally psychologically emotionally and spiritually enough to be honest with themselves and that's all I'm going to demand of my viewing audience is just honesty okay so we could do that we have mutual respect between us here's a gentleman that I certainly respect Nathan R a debt nathan radec you are live on what on earth is happening welcome well thank you very much mark and thanks for the kind words from Sean as well can you hear me okay absolutely you're coming through loud and clear fantastic fantastic well there's only one mistake you can make on the path to freedom and that's not being a vegan anarchist excellent um yeah I'm excited to be on your show again this is a great honor mark so it's a big part of my work as well I really try and get this message across that it's wrong dominate you know it's wrong to dominate both humans and animals so it's a hard lesson for people to learn that a lot of them don't want to hear that they buy into the idea that simply because we are more advanced and more capable species in many ways than the other members of the animal kingdom that that somehow puts us in a position to dominate and own them and use them as we see fit you know what led you to the understanding that that's not the way reality really works or the way we should be acting in the world to get to help you to understand that their lives belong to them they want to live they want to survive and that we can change and not take part in that harm is coming up moral relativism okay you're learning the objective difference of right and wrong and and you hit it on the nail last week when you're talking about heart based intelligence so not only do you do you know that you've got a care as well right so if you don't really know if you don't if you don't actually act on so through Intel or gents you know and if you if you really develop that care yourself and you're going to read the card base that you've developed that care the animals there we are base then certainly for the planet as well now let me ask you are what how long did it take your transition to go to a fully plant-based diet did you go through stages like weaning from meat and then becoming vegetarian then becoming fully plant-based sure sure so it's about five years ago I went veggie mmm-hmm and then within about three or four months so I went full plant-based and I guess entheogens at a big part of that as well Wow whether these are the quotes from your show just kept niggling at me you know to know and not to do is to really not know or care or just niggling at me and the only the only two mistakes you can make on the path truth is not done and not going all the way so they're just an ignorant me all the time especially on antigen so I just had to take the plunge still just stopped by and the dairy stuff and what I found mark is that if I at well and are united full belly order I didn't miss it sure always I love juicing in the morning you know it's there's a great piece for the day how was your in the dark how is your energy now compared to how it was when you ate meat well I guess I've been pretty energetic but anyway I'm I'm not I'm not a star J anymore no I do martial arts weekly do you hear the argument often coming from people who are still engaging in meat-eating that somehow vegans will become less energetic and weaker because I hear that a lot of the meat industry and I will tell you emphatically unless you are doing the plant-based diet very wrongly very incorrectly that is most certainly not the case folks I have so much energy it is difficult for me to burn it off most days okay I have such an abundance of energy that I don't even know where to place it and I find myself even wanting to do more mental activity to just try to get energy out of me okay the for people to say that you're not going to be energetic and have energy and and strength on a plant-based diet like I mean they obviously haven't done it right or haven't tried it or haven't followed the methodology purple properly yeah I just want to say one thing actually on their Shaolin monks right that they you know from an early age they're on a plant-based diet and they they do superhuman feats all their life and they had done a simple plant-based diet so you know that then alone just completely dispelled a bunch of the meat-eating myth you know this is the boxer David hang Germany Strongest Man there are meters you can record a lot of vegan based athletes sure a lot of athletes and moving over to plant based as well as MMA fighters you know it's also proven it comes back to this people filtering it through the screen and mesh of what they want to and what they do not want to believe mark doesn't it absolutely absolutely and that's that's really the the wall that we have to try to break through is it's what people want to be true versus what actually is true you know I mean if sorry yeah not bad I still say no if we if we're doing the Trivium on this you know we know what what's biologically correct have you seen an empty male gist presentation actually what humans are meant to be I have not thoroughly recommend it it's a cracking presentation give give the name and title again please MD Mills are humans supposed to be eating meat wrong it's along those lines anyway okay drink that you've got super juice me as well have you seen that one I have seen that yeah and then you've got earthlings yep no if we're doing a homework thing another good news fat morons I think fat sick and nearly dead is another great documentary that deals us juicing and how it transformed one human beings health and I you know just just doing basic juicing to detoxify the body from all the harm that he did through you know a very high pollutant diet obviously that's an extreme measure you don't want to be on a liquid diet for a very long amount of time you could do these things as juice fast to detox and then you want to go into you know a something where you're taking solid food in addition to doing juicing and blending as well but fat sick and nearly dead is about a gentleman who doesn't juice fast to reclaim his health after being very sick and you know having serious health problems very much like the super juice sweet yes really plaid that was a really powerful one you know when I was very is changes oh my god oh I've got a question I'm being so well at first into Satanism okay obviously one of the tenants is keep putting people in duality and you know I think carnism is a morally relative limited as well sure do you think as part of the control system that it puts people in a state of duality that the realizing and then when you're not saved relative I'm really going to know the self without any doubt without any doubt whatsoever in my mind it is part of the Satanic agenda without any doubt so in in love the doggy dog social donut that's right because if we believe we can do this to animals it's only a measure of a step up in psychopathic mindset to then get people to accept that some human should do this to other humans you know so one of the questions always posed to a carnist is if you're being honest with yourself shouldn't advanced species far more advanced than human beings arrive in our solar system and they say this is a perfectly great human beings would be a perfectly great nutritional requirement for our diet ok and they decided to just start scooping up humans and eating them at their convenience would you be the first on the plate because it's like that's how you think about the chain of nature the the so-called natural order of of Darwinian macro biological evolution so but by that definition you'd be perfectly fine with if in more advanced species turned up here to just hop right on their plate and not a one of them has ever said yes and I'd be the first on the plate you know which is proof that they're lying to themselves that's all so if you're honest with yourself and you really do take that Darwinian you know so-called natural order which isn't natural and isn't doesn't create order you know approach to life to nature then if you're honest with yourself you would say yes I'd hop on that plate but none of them ever do but to go back to your question the whole continual blood sacrifice of the the slaughter of animals on a daily basis 100% is the practice of satanic ritual in the world active in the world abso yeah yes and another thing that focusing on this is what I really try to focus on today autiful hopes as well but the law of Correspondence regards that which into authoritarianism carnism I really think that they need to be done alongside each other just reserve those two naturally laws that bind us in a positive way but you know just to get people to understand this wrong to dominate both humans and animals I don't think get to a state of freedom now or either direction if both have to on the aggregate force or not well said you know and I think part of what keeps people from directly viscerally understanding it is that they don't have to do the work of actually slaughtering these animals themselves I think if they did and we didn't have factory farming practices and just general you know big Agri practices and people had to do that for themselves they would find that they would actually really that the compassion centers in them would be more engaged because it's very difficult for a person who hasn't been harmed by another life-form to take the life of that life-form you know and you know even be if they still believed that it were necessary which it isn't we know scientifically that that's the case if you wean off of a meat diet because again you're gonna do make changes to your physiology by eating meat your whole life you don't want to just suddenly you know put the body into a you know a distorted state I guess you could say by suddenly making that change you want to ramp up okay just like anything else you know you consult any body who knows anything about the physiology of the body and they're gonna tell you avoid very sudden drastic changes that are going to affect the physiology drastically all at once you know we come to a state of homeostatic equilibrium in in in just about whatever we do because the body will make adjustments the the whole immune system and the processes of the body are amazing in their ability to adapt okay so you don't you know they'll adapt to even negative stuff being thrown at it all the time and be used to that so when you want to change the something that is even more positive you should do it over a process of time you should do it suddenly I think a lot of people when they go plant-based or vegan they try to do it too suddenly and they find that processes in their body can you know go haywire then they blame it on that and say I needed the meat I get this a lot too you know oh I I went to a plant-based diet never saying anything about how quickly they did it okay or about what they ate right they just say oh I went plant-based they could have been eating plant-based sugary cookies all day okay you know that they could have not they could have been eat enough totally grain based diet with not a lot of you know real phytonutrient nutrition's in it okay and then they want to say oh this caused problems with this organ or this process in my body because they didn't do the dot they didn't do the the transition to a plant a healthy plant-based diet correctly and so then they blame it on the the plant-based side of things and say I need meat for to maintain optimum health and it's just it's not true and it's based on a lot of presuppositions and just wrong ideas about how the science of this works that they didn't come to fully understand by doing proper research yes going back to what you're saying about how they're that's what bodies work in the energy the high quality juicing the hemp seed you know and they collect coal ganic plant-based diet that's right I think I think you can transition fairly quick because your body you know it's getting everything needs to be feeling full up obviously it's not since they don't even know what you've seen them do um see I do yes that's a I think that's one of mine sure I take hemp-based CBD oil every day as well as a supplement as part of my regiment of tinctures and supplements every morning what school yeah do you like all the hemp seeds are excellent too you could throw them into smoothies or on a salad it's an excellent nutritional aspect I'm sorry say again I just asking you how often you do antigen and I know there it should be done in infrequently infrequently so I can't give you any amount of particular time and I don't like to maintain any kind of a schedule but I do not do them very freely therapy - yes that's right and I feel like they should be used when you feel like you need another lesson when you're falling short in your life and you should be prepared here things that you don't want to hear and see things that you don't want to see that's what they're for that could be harder me yeah absolutely so it's about a mental and spiritual preparation and they are tools to assist that they're not going to do it for you either they're gonna they're gonna kind of show you what needs to be done and then drop you back down right on on the ground floor and say now you have to do it nothing will do it for you yes feels quite funny I'm going back to brother restroom that was actually one of the last times I ain't restaurant that was just you know gorging on all of the Smith just the point of made me realize just where the gluttony and that's here as far as one of the last ones I mean this place is how me don't change ways Wow yeah I mean it's uh it's a it's a whole difference in lifestyle you could see a come through in just about every way I mean you look at where low vibrational energy and what people pay attention to that's low vibrational and you'll see meat is always associated with it you know high density plant-based nutrition juicing smoothies you're gonna see in many cases not blanket statement but a higher vibrational state of awareness a company that you know they definitely go hand hand in hand so I noticed the shamans though I they those those conscious Jenna orientated conscious yes absolutely there are more such with nature in general and in touch with the land yes do I just leave you on another quote no man he will quote you shouldn't go through ages of suffering change through education to any true meaning of the word intelligent say the quote Walmart is it is along the lines of we shouldn't go through ages of suffering without something to pin down but basically saying that we should you shouldn't keep doing the same thing we should with Papa that's right learn from or less of the cause right learn from the lessons of suffering it doesn't have to be a constant repeated cycle we can learn the lesson pick up and move on and and learn and grow from that lesson even if it was a negative lesson you know there's no reason to keep repeating those cycles of suffering through continued ignorance that suffering is often here to teach us a lesson it's up to us to receive that lesson and acknowledge it and be honest with ourselves that's what this is all about Nathan thank you so much for the call thank you for your work my friend really appreciate it let's see who else do we have on the line let's go to let's go to Bill Church bill Church you're live on what on earth is happening welcome mark can you hear me I can coming through loud and clear how are you doing bill I'm doing great brother good good to speak with you always you too my friends I appreciate you doing this show because I've experienced the polarization on this topic and I think we all have yeah yeah yeah and and it's a journey that you know I'm on as well I'm on the trial and error aspect of this I longest time that I went vegetarian and I am currently a carnist okay but I see and I know the moral this is this is my biggest my biggest issue right now man it always has been so let me just clarify what you just said you you are attempting to go vegetarian right now absolutely I'm in the process always dude that's what that's what and and that's where I want people to understand and the polarization of this community you know we we can help each other much more than the bitter then by doing these literal attacks to each other I felt like I've experienced is has made me separate myself and and come to my own and and the thing is mark is that I I I'd use my own vegetables I do the hemp seeds I do everything I do the Teamsters my wife is a wild crafter sure okay and so she does right now and that certainly helped with it I mean you'll be able to get so much benefits and energy from from doing something like that that's a hugely added benefit well in the thing is is that I I need help you know and I need to find out what is gonna work for me sure and and that's where we can really come together as a hive mind community and and say hey look you know with love compassion empathy for each other there's nothing we can't discuss and there's nothing we can't figure out right and every body is at a different stage in that process because we've all been conditioned to believing that it has to be a certain way it's the same with the control system you know yeah well and look how we grew up market just look at how the hell you were speaking about the Brazilian restaurant that you were at I mean these are charged with emotional sorry uh hot hot buttons that we've grown up with like when we go to Thanksgiving dinner yup what do we walk in the house and smell all right you know when we go to a barbecue you know and even my friends that are vegans and vegetarians I asked them does that smell good to you and they're like dude it's amazing right I'll still walk by places that are cooking me and have to acknowledge that smells good to me I mean it's something you don't fully get rid of you know but I mean look at how our families like my family prepared meat like maybe six out of seven days out of the week you know it would be rare when we didn't have a a meal containing meat when I was growing up you know it just wasn't even considered it was just thought of as this is just normal this is just the way that humans eat you know well and what are their there's so many new options it's amazing I mean they're in Philadelphia this week actually I think yesterday was the last day of it the previous week Sunday to Saturday was called vegan restaurant week and it's amazing how many restaurants serve vegan options in the city of Philadelphia now and they did a whole week about like having all these restaurants having amazing specials that are just whole food whole plant-based uh you know meals and uh you know I went to a few of them during maybe two or three during vegan restaurant week and the meals that I got I could barely believe were vegan in some cases it's like um you know what the measures that they went to to mate to prepare meals like this and make them taste with the flavor profiles is amazing as they taste and it's like you could just be look at this and be like it's practically a piece of cake to go plant-based in today's world and it was even you know five to ten years ago that's right and take up for that because you know we don't know what we don't know because like you said we've had a lifetime of programming and with this issue it boils down to respect and self-respect that's and what does respect mean to take another look and that's what we need to do on a daily basis in my opinion and what I've stressed is that we have more pressing matters as far as a world as a whole as far as humans being dominated that's right and you know I loved what you said about the domestication of some of these countries and that's what I raised too when I have these vitriolic attacks from people is like can you I have a gun right now on my hip that's right I always do you know I have working on printing ar-15s because we can that's right you know and that's that's the other pressing issues that I want people to know is like look at you know the sacred masculine Sacred Feminine to me are just as important if not more important because then we claim our right as a human to really navigate and to a contemplate and to really get our diets right and to you know not not have that ever-present ear overlying that because we are being were dominated we're taking our health into our own hands we're taking our self-respect we're taking our self-defense and that's about taking the whole sovereignty of your own life into your own hands you know that we have the ability that ability that's right we have the full power to do that within ourselves you know that's right and together as a community there's strength in numbers and not only that but what you teach is that the powers that should not be are unified and that's what we need to be as a community is unified and that's where I'm so happy that you're talking about this and I salute this look at what's happening right here right a person whose transition to a plant-based diet is speaking with someone who still considers themselves a meat-eater but is on a trial and our basis attempting to go to a vegetarian diet eventually probably making your way to a plant-based diet at some future point but we can have a civil discussion about this process without hating each other okay like there's no judgment here it's like gratulate you on making a contribution to easing the suffering of animals by even reducing meat consumption and attempting to look at going to a vegetarian option congratulations on that and that's how any vegan / plant-based diet person should look at someone who's contributing less less you're contributing less harm in the world to the animal kingdom so you know I'm gonna congratulate you on that and say best of luck in your efforts moving forward in that endeavor that's what any vegan should do when it comes to reducing harm well you know the first thing I gotta say is I and I realize that and this is my biggest contradiction that I'm working on and as soon as I figure it out I will celebrate it dude and I'll let everybody know you know that it but it's it it's that process like you said it took you 12 years after you know and I've been on the longest span is eight months and I celebrate that dude I feel like I would never beat anybody up for not getting there fast enough you know what I'm saying it's the same thing when it comes to the whole authoritarian approach as long as somebody's moving in the right direction okay I'm still gonna try to nudge them further but like hey you just stop advocating for slavery you know what I mean it's the same thing with this don't advocate for more harm of animals right you can move in that direction and we don't have to beat each other up as long as people are being honest and moving in the right direction what I get angry about is when people are trying to lie to themselves and others and put out information that is false when it comes to the truth about the moral truth about these things all I'm saying is let's go to the core underlying root moral philosophy which are called first principles which are called the principles of natural law and let's apply them to any given scenario that involves human action and then make the the knowledge based determination based on morality based on objective morality about where which direction our behavior should go that's all I've ever really asked well how why I get so nuts and you know angry sometimes is because I fully realize many people are not even interested in having that discussion and they just want to continue to apply a religious belief to their behavior and all I'm saying is we could not even be in the same place as far as where our behaviors are but we can have the discussion based on first principles and as long as we're mutually honest with the ourselves and each other in that discussion there's no need for hostility regardless even if people are in two different places you know yeah that's how we bridge the gap right you know that's how we make change and look at the word converse right we come together to change that's right to change together that's right and that's what I want to do I want to again say thank you for making the effort that you're making and I wish you the best with it and if you ever need any advice help you know questions in whatever way my experience can help you out never hesitate to ask personally I would always help you out as a friend you got it buddy I'll definitely take you up on that I love and appreciate you thank you for doing the work that you're doing thank you for coming back on live and I can't wait till our paths cross again and the real world brother they'll thank you brother I really appreciate that thanks for the great points that you brought up during the call excellent all right let's see who else do we have let's go - lets go - Carmen Koran gee Carmen you're live on what on earth is happening welcome mark what's up Michaels oh yes you are how you doing man ah baby how eyes up good good awesome dude you know it's so nuts like I'm in listened to the whole show and you know every time before you call somebody I wonder if it you're gonna jump to me and both times I've gotten into the show like the moment before I feel like I have this like moment of psychic intuition where I'm like this is it I'm driving my car like is it so that's pretty cool but I gotta say man this this this show and the show before these topics and the way that you cover in death no BOTS has taken this angle when it comes to this very polarizing topic can I comment on that comment briefly okay sure I have to say I would really really love to see more people covering topics and dynamics regarding what's taking place in our world from the moral natural law first principle based objective rather than any other political worldly financial economic you hear all of these things there's a political talk but so few people go to the moral core or the moral center of something and and so few argue from real first principles and this is why I you know sort of some people will say oh I talk arrogantly about myself and I say there's there's nobody out there really covering things like this but in all honesty there are so few you can count them on and you know so I I do listen I do listen back to some shows to see how I do and honestly when I listen back one of the things I always say and I know this is gonna sound egotistical to people but and to trust me it's not it's actually something that I consider with somberness and sadness okay I hear the job that I do on some of the shows that I I do and I say to myself why aren't more violent there are a hundred people or a thousand people doing this like this and even better and I can't believe that I'm one of the only people that his car is covering these topics from the points of view that I cover them from we need to do better in that sphere we need to have way more people talking about things from first principles so you know it's not a it's not an arrogant or egotistical thing I'm just being honest that I don't see it that much but when I hear myself talking about it in these ways I sort of like him like wow I did a really great job in covering it from that perspective which is so lacking in the world and I wonder why it's lacking and I realize it's because people really haven't spiritually gone far enough into natural law and moral the true objective morality based principles unfortunately because it's very occulted and hidden from us yeah it's a cousin but on top of it we're so used to like you know extract advocate rationalizations for things that's all we get taught like nobody it's when you're a kid like you just you you do kind of operate from like first principle you're like yeah like mom isn't like electricity of renewable resources why do we still use like gas for like cars and stuff like the mom would come we'll try to remember whatever a weird explanation that overcomplicates a very simple you know thing and that's like what people is like modus operandi is yeah like let me let me ask you something as a person who's been engaging in a plant-based diet for many years what is the biggest justification that you hear for people not moving more toward a plant-based diet in your life what do you hear from people who won't engage this dynamic or just acknowledge that it's a better way to be in the world because it causes less harm and like where they're falling short in even acknowledging that this is true what's the justifications you hear spouted from people it's it's a it's usually like a dead tie between you know the misinformed people who believe that it's necessary you know and it's less than that they believe is necessary and more that like they need it to be necessary for them to justify their behavior that's what I've run kotas that's the biggest one for me I think more people still believe that human beings must eat meat to be in optimum health they admire 20:19 with all of the science that has been fully shown and like I posted this book that goes into a lot of the science I I said I wasn't really gonna cover it that much on the show one of the things I want to do when I hang up the call with you in a little bit Carmen is I want to show people what I posted with the last podcast because there's a lot of good educational material there that I think people should go through and one of them is a book called you don't need meet by a researcher named Peter Cox and basically he covers in this book the science that definitively proves that the human physiology does not require animal flesh in the diet or really any animal products so um you're an athlete Carmen yeah prepare who is helping me with my natural law documentary he's one of the individuals who was editing it Carmen is an MMA athlete okay so you pate you participate actually in mixed martial arts competitively daily beat down don't think about that folks I mean he's trainable in MMA and particularly trained in Brazilian style Jiu Jitsu and he competes in MMA in the sport of mixed martial arts and you're a fully plant-based eating a fully plant-based diet a vegan check this out it actually helps me in a lot of ways like for example in my most recent fight got hurt in training camp I got an actual bruised rib like it was like - it was like I would say like 2 pounds per square inch of force away from being a broken a fractured rib but it was like as bad as you can get without fracturing and it was like two weeks before the fight but since basically what heals your body is the rate of which you can you know get rid of inflammation right when you ever play a base diet things like that heal at a phenomenally quicker rates like I noticed that when I transition and now like I can rely on it it's actually I rely on it as a form of white magic to be completely honest to sort of like transcend the injuries I do sustained like you know what I mean being a V doesn't necessarily make me the best martial artist so I do take my lumps but the good thing is being a vegan allows me to recover from those lumps faster and also not sustained injury I mean I don't tear muscles I don't pull things everything is super healthy on the on under the hood you know what I mean and that's where it counts yeah I mean I also I think another thing I should have mentioned when it comes to like positive on nutrients to put into your body things that help with inflammation like turmeric you know this is a incredible spice that people should be using for anti-inflammatory as an anti-inflammatory you know and then you mix that with things like black pepper you know piperine and it'll be absorbed into the body even faster and more readily so you know people should look into turmeric formulas you know or just buy a bunch of powdered turmeric and encapsulate it by vegan capsules and you know cap it up and you know just take lots of it because it's anti inflammation inflammation is the source of just about every disease exactly it's the root cause and see and that's kind of like how I like to try and approach vigas them I take the balanced approach but I also try to almost in a way like sort of like market it to the individual in the sense that like hey look this is going to make you feel like 50 times better then however you feel right now if you're carnist like on every level physically mentally and spiritually your your life is just gonna glow sure you know a lot of people Carmen I want to say thank you so much for the call I'm gonna I'm gonna jump because I wanted - one thing that you said there and I'm also going to show people some of the things that I posted with the with the very last podcast that I put up so Carmen thank you so much ladies and gentlemen also Carmen is gonna be one of the co-hosts of an arkadelphia we'll be talking more about that conference I'll be speaking at it here this coming fall in Philadelphia so Carmen thanks so much for the work that you do and thanks for your contribution to the show today awesome like thank you for having me I can't wait to hear the rest of the show you got it so our Carmen brought up a point that like you know when people do transition to a plant-based diet they do feel more energetic and healthy and a lot of people will dispute that and say that like oh meat makes them feel better okay well here's what happens with meat it's actually decaying when it was it's already decayed when when you put a decaying substance in the body your body releases a lot of things different types of chemicals largely from like the adrenal system that are identifying it as something that is toxic and that is decayed and that doesn't really belong in the body and that will often give someone an energy boost because of how the internal chemistry of the body is dealing with an internal toxin and then that is mistakenly identified as giving you energy okay the very small amount of nutrition that's coming from the consumption of meat is coming from the actual plant-based nutrients that make their way from the animal into the flesh of the animal when they consume it and really that's getting that secondhand and it not only uh like what Nathan Radetzky related to the moral implications of eating meat but there's another occult law that many people don't know about because they don't really see it at work in the world enough is the law of assimilation this is not what is considered one of the hermetic principles but something that is taught in the Rosicrucian tradition and in the free Masonic tradition and if you really study the law of assimilation we realized that in order to get the same thing that we can get directly from a plant-based diet our body has to work much harder break down the complexity of physiology that's why eating that's why most people tend to go on the side of eating herbivores or other beings that are eating a plant-based diet like chickens cows etc okay if you were to choose a carnivorous animal to consume you'd step up in the law of assimilation another layer of complexity because that animal is eating often an herbivorous animal in order to get it's you know nutrient requirements met as a carnivore a nature-based carnivore okay not a carnist that is not a natural state for a human being to be in but that natural carnivore is then eating an herbivore in most cases and then it's having to break that down and then you're having to break it down so like in the Rosicrucian traditions specifically talked about in the book that I posted with the last podcast this law of assimilation is mentioned and it's like talks about like that if you were to eat you know like a lion for example that would probably be like one of the worst meats that you could put into your body for that very reason because of that occult law of assimilation so I want to switch over to the computer very briefly let me just bring up the page and I want to show people what I posted in the last podcast I'm going to go to the podcast page you could switch over this is the podcast page for the what on earth is happening dot-com website if you just click the podcast tab there okay this is show number 207 okay and this is the description the date and the description of the topics underneath that of course I post with every podcast the related images okay that you could download as a zip archive and then I posted related documents we had talked a little bit about the note read um event during the burning of notre dom during the season of sacrifice so i posted folk and ali's pamphlet called or smoked you know essay called mystery of the cathedrals and then that post from the person who was a carnist spouting all kinds of inaccuracies about you know not eating meat I posted my PDF document of his Facebook post but then there are some books I wanted to just talk about the books that I posted with the podcast very briefly I posted natural cures an epub and PDF format and here's the book I was just talking about the Rosicrucian Cosmo conception this is a Rosicrucian text by the occultist the Rosicrucian occultist max hind l I highly recommend reading this about the differences between the kingdoms of life namely animals and human beings it contains information about natural law morality the law of assimilation etc I'll just briefly show you what happens if you click that in this case it just simply downloaded the PDF there okay so some people it'll come up in their browser and there might be a browser handler for the PDF and you can click save or you know save to disk from there in my case that type is set up in my browser preferences to simply download to my downloads folder which is how I prefer it then you can click it from there and there's the full book and you can see I can scroll through every single page of the book it is the full text okay so just showing people you know what I'm making available with the podcast this is only available on what on earth is happening calm I generally don't post this to video sharing sites this did all of these links so you would have to go to the podcast page of what on earth is happening to get this material okay and then underneath that there's next to that there's a book called you don't need meat okay this is an epub and PDF format this contains a lot of the science that proves that human beings are not carnivorous and can fully sustain their life and energy and health and optimum health with a plant-based diet you can read about all of those findings there I posted a link to the Earthlings documentary and that short video clip of the dog helping the fish who was out of water trying to you know push the water over the fish who unfortunately was probably already gone and then there are related links I posted information about reverse osmosis systems Breville juicers Vitamix blenders general juicers and blenders air for the intestine cleanse vegan protein powders in two different flavors so you get the idea there's a lot of supplemental material that gets posted with the podcasts and I just wanted to show people where they can find that and how they could download that material so that being said we could switch away from that and I'll start moving on to the next caller all right let's see who else do we have on the line let's hear from let's hear from Patti lager Patti you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark how are you can you hear me okay yes I can great to hear from you yes and it was great to hear from my old friend bill up in Seattle so hi bill I'm glad you took my call and I'm so grateful that you are addressing this subject again I remember you know I became an anarchist through veganism actually you know when you think yeah when you I mean when you can see that animals are not being treated for what they are you know which is like a life a miracle that's kind of how I look at it I'm a biologist I'm a physiologist I teach human anatomy and physiology and I marvel at just the complexity and the biochemistry of everything that goes into making life express itself the way it does and seeing harm done to that and even at the smallest level you know with a little fly it does it up it's upsetting to me so then through that I realized well you know I guess as a human I'm being treated that way by a power that you know I later came to find out where were the powers that should not be and you know just all made sense it all started falling in line so so it's nice to see that and I know one thing as I went further and further on my progression along anarchy it came to find out that not a lot of anarchists saw animals the same way I did and you were kind of one of the first ones that actually brought that up as you know animals should be treated the way the same way we as humans should be treated as beings that deserve respect and compassion and so I want to thank you for doing that thank you I appreciate that Patti let me ask you something um how many years were you eating a plant-based diet before you tied it in with Anarchy and then went to an anarchy mindset how long did that journey take you well and I became a vegan in 2009 after watching Earthlings Act I was vegetarian before that but Earthlings really made me kind of step over to the line of veganism it's a tough one to watch yeah I mean yeah I've told people in the past I watched I forced myself to watch it twice because the first time is visceral and painful as it was I felt like I needed a little bit more of an urgent a hammering into my psyche of this - that's how big of a meat-eater I was how I knew I was attached to it I knew I was heavily attached to it and I'm forced myself to watch it a second time which was infinitely more painful than watching it the first time and I won't subject myself to it again I won't watch it again so I've seen it twice and that's really more than enough for people who really want to know what really goes on with the suffering of animals you should make yourself watch the documentary Earthlings all the way through at least once and it's traumatic you know so beep it is yeah it really is traumatic it's um I mean I still have kind of like I guess PTSD imagery from that movie where it just comes to mind and it brings tears to my eyes but I'm you know that was 2009 and then in 2011 maybe 2012 I came across stefan molyneux and then it was in 2000 2013 that I came across you so um yeah that's when all of the pieces started coming together you know that humans animals are all miraculous beings that are capable of respiration and feeling and sensory so it was just you know it all came together at that point and we should all be free I mean that's what we should want for all life you know it's like this is about freedom and it's not just about just freedom for us it's not my freedom its freedom with a capital F actually make it freedom with all capital letters you know that's what this dynamic is all about that's what life really is all about is endeavoring to be more free and we we are more free when we are more moral when we are doing the least amount of harm that is what will create the optimum amount of freedom that's how the laws of reality actually work that's what natural law is and that's how it works that's why it's so occulted that's why the occultists of our world do not want us to understand how those laws function they want to keep that hidden from us at all costs so Patti thank you so much I mean is there anything else that you want to bring up or ask because I you know I think more people I think should be coming to Anarchy through veganism I see more of it happening the other way around I see the anarchist movement eventually getting to the idea that you know that freedom should be extended to all creatures but I don't see enough to me of people in the plant-based food movement recognizing the illegitimate of government and man's law and seeing that as slavery I attend not attend but like I have attended some meat not meetings but like events that people in the plant-based community put on and host you know I haven't really joined those organizations or go to a lot of their internal meetings I know people who are involved and I've gone to some events that they've hosted and I don't see a lot of people who understand the illegitimate E of government at those so how do you let me ask you this then how do you how do you think we can bridge that or add more numbers to the people who are coming over to real anarchy of the way you did by looking at it from the perspective of all beings should really be free not just humans but animals as well and when when they're animal activists they should understand that you know the the the forms of subjugation that humans are subjected to often like animals through the slavery called government should also end how can we bridge that gap well I think it's just we need to be more vocal about the truth and who the real threat is you know all of a lot of vegans try to work through the government to create laws that are you know giving the the chicken a bigger cage or you know giving them a little bit more incremental freedom than they already you know are suffering from the lack of and we have to let them know that it's the government that's the problem government is slavery and if we want freedom for these animals we also have to look at ourselves that we are animals enslaved by the same consciousness and it's it's you know it's a consciousness that's trying to limit us so I think that the more that we can just speak that truth the better and you know I I do I've been offline for a while with regards to my own weekly live Q&A I help people learn about how the human body works with regards to detoxification and I've been using your ideas and sharing that with people and I've been sharing or your podcast with them and people are you know they understand it they have this innate understanding that you know we are being controlled and there are there is an agenda out there that's limiting our freedoms and we should question these things so you know it's just slowly we're helping people awaken and become more aware and that's really what elevating our consciousness is is helping us see what we had not seen before that's right and it is a process like any other I feel like it's not moving fast enough certainly not for my likes and I feel a lot of people ignore the truth about it but that's where our job comes in we have to be more vocal just like you said we need more teachers of this one person or even a handful of people cannot do it folks you know that's what the great work is to do Patti I want to thank you so much for the call brilliant points that you brought up always great to hear from you thank you got it but Patty's exactly correct we need more voices you know we need more teachers you know it's or we're not we're not gonna make it things are not gonna go well you know and another thing that she said is look at how much the government's involved in the suffering of animals look at how much they subsidize the meat industry you know that's going on and the dairy industry that goes on all the time you know so not staying silent about this is a huge part of the effort to change it you know and this is where you know I see everyday people patting people on the back you know and saying great job I keep doing the work that you're doing and I keep asking help me help me you know and it's great when people want to contribute and do contribute that's awesome we we need that help as well okay the best way anybody can help me is to get involved in the great work themselves by developing the courage to speak the truth that is the absolute best way anybody can make a contribution to this work because the more people who are speaking the truth the more we're going to be able to get it out there to all of the people of the world and that's what really needs to happen because contrary to popular new-age belief as I've talked about in my new age bullshit seminars for a quantum shift in consciousness to take place on a planet such as ours with the type of species that we are living on it numbers are required it's not something that happens with small groups of people as many people believe erroneously we need large numbers of people to tip the dynamics and tip the scales in the opposite direction that's why it's called a quantum shift folks a quantum leap or a quantum shift in consciousness what is it based on the word is quantum that's the word quanta from Latin which means an amount a number of something an amount of something it's in the very word a quantum shift means a shift in the amount of people who are doing something we're thinking a certain way you know this is what people never really make the distinction in language and they believe this new-age variant of what it means for shift in consciousness to take place it's all this tiny little group of people is gonna drive it no it has to be driven by the majority of people for really things to change for the dynamic to be flipped and this is what a lot of people don't want to hear they want to believe this new-age notion that like a small sliver of people or it's gonna are gonna drive all this change it never has worked that way and it never will people can influence that change but the change doesn't take place until most people are doing it until the majority of people have actually converted that into real world action that's when the change actually takes place you can argue about how much small groups of people will influence something like that's why I continue to do what I do people will say what difference can one person make a lot but guess what a whole lot of people driving that dynamic can make it happen a whole lot faster and right now we're really playing beat the clock okay if you don't think that you're not paying attention we don't have an unlimited of time unlimited amount of time to change the dynamic that's taking place on this planet okay because evil can and does win and destruction can and will occur you know and if you don't believe that Nature has a tipping point itself where it says this far and no further with this species that's causing this chaos here well I mean you're very naive about how nature works and how eventually it takes things into its own hands and when it decides to do that humanity will not stand against that force okay so we need to have a an adult grown-up understanding of how those nature forces work let's see who do we who else do we have let's go - lets go - Ivan from Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend Ivan are you there you are unmuted at the server end make sure you want to meet your microphone Ivan from Phoenix alright I'll try to come back to you alright let's go to ah let's see let's go to essence of an Archon II essence of an ur Connie you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey thanks mark can you hear me yes I can alright well I'm pretty much in the same boat as a build Church there absolutely still eat meat trying to work on making the transition haven't seen earthlings yet how long was it between when you saw Earthlings in stopped eating meat I think I saw earthlings the year that it came out which if I'm not mistaken was either 2006 or 7 it was definitely before I became a vegan and before I became a vegetarian in the year 2007 so I'm assuming Earthlings came out at least maybe one or two years before that I don't want to definitively say maybe my somebody can my producer might be able to look it up and just tell me but I saw it I guess around late 2006 early 2007 if I recall correctly and I went vegetarian in April of 2007 so I have been vegetarian now for two over 12 years okay Earthlings was the year 2005 I'm being told good okay so 2005 Earthlings came out I saw in mid to late 2006 and then I decided in early 2007 that I was going to give vegetarianism a try and I started attempting to become vegetarian by weaning off of meat in early 2007 it took me four months to make this decision that I was no longer going to consume meat and I was going to be vegetarian from that point forward and I never looked back after about April of 2007 so last year was my 12 year anniversary of being vegetarian I struggled with going fully vegan and attempted it and kind of like fell back on just plain vegetarianism for about 12 years and last year in mid 2008 so it's been you know we're coming up on almost a year I think like at the very beginning of the summer around June I decided to be fully vegan so you know in a couple months about ten months I'd been fully vegan fully plant-based diet so less than one year for me about 10 months fully fully plant-based okay well yeah I plan on watching that movie pretty soon and even as someone who still eats meat the message that you've given over the last two weeks is so easy to understand and I don't see how I don't see how anybody could argue with it that's all I'm all I'm asking is to hear the argument from the objective moral standpoint in natural law that's it then let's be honest regarding that and then we could talk about where we are all at in that process we're not involved in it and that's all like it doesn't have to be this war between us you know it's like okay you're still eating meat we're having a civil conversation and you acknowledge the moral aspect of it and understand that you could change your behavior to do less harm and as long as we have that basic understanding then you can make the determination of how you're going to proceed I'd like to even just see that in the whole political sphere you know to help people to understand hey if if this is really slavery and government is really slavery what can we do to try to work toward eliminating it just like how can we wean our way off of doing harm to animals and eventually not do harm to animals they're living their lives they don't want to be harmed or killed just like we're living our lives and we don't want to be harmed or killed it's very simple to understand from a moral perspective but here's the key if we're being honest with ourselves you know I mean we just need t-shirts made with that on it if we're being honest with ourselves you know cuz and the word if needs to be the largest word because that's really all about it's like that's not like yeah so I want to just thank you for your honesty right thank you for your self-respect regarding your honesty even though you're you're still eating meat we can have a mutually respectful conversation because we're both being honest with ourselves and that's all I ask anybody to do oh yeah exactly and like I was mentioned on the last time I called I've got a radio show in town and since that last call I've been talking a lot about these sort of things on my show and talking to friends of mine around town about freedom of humanity and truth and this one people people are so hard-headed I mean there's people that I've considered you know decent people and I've liked for a long time and they just can't hear it it seems like up and it's like religion yeah be honest it's religion you know this is why I call religion the only one and the one and only problem because all incorrect forms of thought that we can't let go of our religions that are holding us back binding us to the lie and tying us back holding us back from getting to the truth which will actually help improve the human condition it's all religion that does harm you know hey oh yeah again as I've said in the past a quote that people have made into an internet meme is you know I've said we need to as human beings stop trying to make our religion the truth and start making truth our religion you know yeah that's definitely true and I got two quick things before you move on to the next caller sure I do a lot of gardening and just growing your own plants seems so important to and especially with when you consider industrial agriculture and I mean just looking at the face of it it's bad especially I was looking at a Google Earth shot the other day and you see all these farms and it looks like a low resolution digital photography or for photographs oh yeah but so many animals get harmed in the runoff and in the giant combine harvester that sure grow and you're growing your own food even if you do still eat meat that can help lower the amount of suffering sure and we could keep it local you're you're using the the local nutrients you you know it's another thing is like I have a few things to say about this because I have to be honest with myself and with other people I haven't really done much in the sphere because of how busy I am with what on earth is happening I have a little bit of land that I could use to plant some food out in my backyard and it's a very small amount comparatively but in South Philadelphia it's actually like considered a large backyard okay so but I don't really have the experience that no hell I have not really tried my hand much of gardening a little bit a very little bit but I'm beyond quote Ampang intended on beyond green regarding gardening okay and I don't have the green thumb so to speak you know I could use help with that you know and it's like I want to learn more about that and and practice it but like it's like most of my time is consumed with this I don't really have the time to dedicate to that here because I do this type of work this is one of the things that if I didn't have to do this type of work if I wasn't like like morally obligated and forced to do this type of teaching because if it was just common sense knowledge I wouldn't have to spend my time doing this and my resources doing this I would take up two things the the two things that I would want to devote more time and energy to would be creative efforts and nurturing efforts I would want to get involved in more art I love music and have done that form of art but I would want to get more involved in actual different forms of art like drawing painting you know a digital artwork etc and I would want to get more involved in gardening you know learning hell things optimally grow mate planning food for myself etc and these are things that I just have not had the time in life to dedicate more time and you know learning to because of the nature of the work that I do with teaching you know natural law and morality that's one of the reasons I wished humanity would get past this you know silly stage and condition that it's in by believing in false religion and you know turning that into heart and cult belief systems and you know then my time would be freed up to do more things like that but at some point maybe you know I should try my hand at it here at some point in the future because um you know it definitely is probably something that's also mind centering like a meditative oh yeah very therapeutic right and I was glad you mentioned old John Kohler the other day because not only does he had a good juicing channel he's got a great channel about growing your own green excellent the dude's great he's got a great attitude I love his information you know so I highly recommend people check him out oh yeah so Dan McDonald helped me a lot with you know green juice recipes made a lot of those did a lot of good for my health so I think people should check him out as well and again to me the king of juicing was Jay Kordich you know I mean I I grew up watching his stuff and just learned so much about what to do with juicing from Jay Kordich I didn't link to them in the last show I probably should definitely link to some of their videos or their basic channels on this with this podcast for sure so thanks for bringing them up oh yeah and I've got a juicer and I've done some juicing but I definitely want to get more and there's a bunch of good resources on the internet for because gardening's doesn't have to be expensive or hard necessarily there's a lot of good trick tips and tricks to make it cheap and easy sure

I do have a little bit believe it or not a small amount not in any way any kind of an expert my grandfather was a carpenter he was like kind of like a master carpenter and um you know he taught me a little bit I have a minor amount of carpentry skill I just helped a friend build some wood based garden beds that she's going to pick has a lot of land and gonna be growing a whole lot of food out in her outdoor garden and I showed her how to replicate the work that I did you know basic woodwork to make basic garden beds and you know that's that's the extent that I've gotten involved in the last you know little while in helping with gardening so oh well that's a good start to I mean help out a gardener they'll probably give me some produce that's right you know that that's kind of like you know what the implied agreement was so you know rightfully that'll come to fruition at some point well and then I got one last question but you can shut me off after that and go to the next person what do you think about the health effects good or bent about fermented foods like lucha or kimchi that sort of thing it's another oversight on my part that I really should have talked about and and really given some visual images regarding you cannot underestimate how important ferment fermented foods fermentation in general is in the human diet it totally activates positive gut health which is where all the immune system really is starting at is with you know the the health of the digestive system and kombucha I drink as much as I can I I was brewing it on a daily basis you know I haven't done that recently you know barb it still does kombucha brewing and gives me kombucha from time to time my assistant Leah does kombucha brewing and gives it to me from time to time I buy it in store as well but I wonder if you can make it yourself that's the best way to do it it comes out the strongest and the most health beneficial that way especially if you've got a really good healthy colony so definitely I advocate for drinking and brewing your own kombucha and just any type of fermented foods making your own fermented pickles making fermented beets I drink because sometimes I like sauerkraut I mean making your own sauerkraut you know cabbage is just so healthy oh yeah it's just one of the most for that for the gut for anything in the gut stomach intestines the whole digestive system juicing cabbage is unbelievable but fermenting sauerkraut to make fermenting cabbage to make sauerkraut you should definitely get into that as well very easy to do very inexpensive and the health benefits are through the roof so fermented foods I absolutely advocate all right I'm glad to hear that because I love fermenting things yes but when you'd mention about me to fermentation causing all the effects in the body that's just meat base yes exactly okay all right well thanks for talking to me mark I'll talk to you later and keep having a great show thanks so much for the call really appreciate it all right okay all right let's go to let's go to a one-way see grati own a gratitude tone if i'm pronouncing that correctly you're live on what on earth is happening welcome greetings mark thank you so much for taking my car it's just it's one why okay weye like I see a stands for create sin grata tell this tone of gratitude excellent much appreciates you taking the call my friend we've never met I've been wanting to be in touch with you for a long time I've got like a list of ten questions here I want to handle through but okay the most important one that I think comes to my mind is have you ever considered if if the financial component was taken care of doing a tour of some sorts and like coming around so all around everywhere it listens to your podcast and if we can gather enough people in any given area is that something that you would be open to entertaining the idea of well I appreciate you asking and bringing up this dynamic I have sort of come to not really relish traveling unfortunately because of how much harassment is involved with it whether in any capacity I and I understand that is partially like giving in to what they want which is for people not to travel but I so dislike travel and I used to love traveling I used to literally I used to just get in my car and drive sometimes and just wherever I ended up you know just stay there not not for long periods of time but just like you know take a whole day and just wherever I drove I drove and experience what it was like there for a little bit you know and now I I just I won't even do that because of how much harassment sin volved even with driving with these scumbag Road pirates you know all over the roads it's just how many busting in the United States just like just they're all they do is harass working-class people that's all they do just endless harassment to try to extract money from them because they're just scumbag pirates of the the modern crown called the government and well there's trash they're just trash whose parents were trash there's a silver bullet though and anytime one of these people engage with you there's a silver bullet all you gotta say is I'm sorry I don't speak legal here's my lawyer have a nice day and just let him go back to the little computer type in whatever that means and generally speaking they leave you alone it's something I found to be successful so that's something for everybody to go out there and try please give it a shot absolutely wrong I mean some people may you know some cops may do that but I'm not gonna give that I wouldn't say that as advice because some don't care what happens to them and believe their God and above any repercussions and in many cases the cities they operate out of are that corrupt and they'll get away with killing people that's that's how certainly is in many cities you know certainly always be conscious of your time and is the right thing at the wrong time is the wrong thing I always say be conscious every case is different I'm not giving any blanket shirt I'm just saying know yourself enough to at least come from that position of this is an adversary and you know I mean it is an adversary it's the art of war just I mean that's these people's Bible to go back to what I was saying about traveling I would love to have a quote unquote tour regarding this material they're just in general what I talk about on what on earth is happening or like a natural law course tour okay but at this point what I would quote require to do that would be some form of a private mode of travel provided for me on the ground because I'm no longer going to take buses trains planes I don't want it I don't want to travel in any capacity with anyone who is providing a service of travel because of what they quote subject you to and consider you to be a subject of so I don't want to use any public transportation services for any reason anymore so if someone were to say I'll arrange a tour with a tour bus or private tour bus driver I might consider something like that but it would have to be you very much talked about and arranged specifically beforehand and I know that sounds almost diva-ish but I'm done like all those travel arrangements for myself and I'm done taking public transportation anywhere it's absolutely true I mean security first always that's how we operate so that leads very nicely into my second question which is when is the best time for you and I be able to discuss some things off the air well I mean you could contact me by email and let me know what you want to talk about I don't necessarily you know can't always make time for things like that privately because of how many people want to do that but you know let me know what you want to talk about and I could consider that the other aspect of travel I want to briefly mention since you brought it up regarding this is the non reciprocity of defending yourself with a firearm anywhere you travel within the United States that's why I don't really want to leave the the borders of my state anymore because who is dares to tell me I can't defend myself with a firearm I can't carry it over an imaginary line I don't want to disarm to travel throughout the country because there's no reciprocity to carry a firearm anywhere I want it in the country first of all I shouldn't need any permit to carry a firearm like I do here in Pennsylvania every state should be a constitutional carry state without any question absolutely I mean in the state Dannette did not create my right to defend myself you got at all ever and you know that's the whole thing that I was speaking with my friend about this past week he said you don't have rights you are rights if they're doing that they're part of our general natural makeup because right the universe and the rights are embedded in the universe they cannot be ever separated from us we can only do the cult religious belief that that is possible to do and people believe that cult belief yeah unfortunately yeah right absolutely and I had a I had a meditation the other day and I was like I'm really curious about your thoughts of that day what what level is the top of that G encompass that Masonic symbolism is there a level where that stands for gratitude on the light side it's a duality to that yeah I haven't heard that specifically expressed in the free Masonic tradition but it is something I would most absolutely include in the meaning of the G in the middle of the compasses and square along with many other things like the generative principle you know which is care I mean care and gratitude often go hand in hand I mean I wake up in a state of gratitude for at least knowing what I know that I'm not one of the mindless golems of the world you know at the same time then that puts me in a position where you know I don't like the human condition or the pain that it causes to even be here amongst people who are so unconscious you know so it's like it's a dual thing when it comes to whether I feel grateful or bitter regarding the state of the world I feel grateful regarding the state of myself I often feel bitter regarding the state of the world as I think that's easily understandable but I would definitely say that the G in the compasses and square in Freemasonry could represent a state of gratitude because I think if we're we have gratitude about where what we have developed in ourselves that the universe will provide more for us to continue to go to the next level I think gratitude is a that's part of what is called in spiritual teachings the the law of allowing it's part of the law of attraction it goes hand in hand with it so you have to express gratitude for what the universe has revealed unto you that you have come to understand and integrate into yourself and that state of gratitude will bring on the next benefit the next state of bountifulness of abundance right absolutely and thank you so much for that I mean I've got my part of my path has been to ultimately recognize the self as a synonym for gratitude I don't know just takes a minute to realize but I mean every time I refer to I I've trained myself to be grateful for this moment to the best of my ability every single time and that's what I becomes that's why they call the moment the present you know it's a gift or even grateful for it previs and presence right that's right and that could be multiple gifts so excellent point it's this is about this is about present moment awareness it's a topic that's been very important here on what on earth is happening so thank you for that hey it's an honor and a privilege so would you think it's a good thing for there to be some form of codification to natural law in other words on a first principles just basic first principles trying to write down the totality of it probably would not be a good idea I think it's best expressed through the oral tradition personally which is why that's been the medium for my expression of it I think that's how it's always been taught because it has to be communicated I think through vibratory energy not written language personally this is my personal take on it and I think that's what resonates with the heart based intelligence the most is when you hear it spoken so I don't think there's strict and rigid codification rules like laws that could be written down as I've often said natural laws written on the human heart and it's written in nature so well if it's something that well I mean if it could be something that the individual would be able to manifest for themselves literally take it write it on a piece of paper and they put their mark on it now it's there cuz think about how many people operate having never signed to a quote unquote Constitution I would say don't just write in something words you've write it as two words then don't school that's the the simplest of easiest and a bust expression of natural law that I've ever personally heard and it sums it all up that's what we're here to learn we're here to learn don't take which that which does not belong to us that's what every natural law transgression is ultimately a form of theft so just don't take that which is not your property to take and we'll be okay we continue to want to engage in acts of theft we're gonna learn the lesson the very very very harshest way imaginable so thank you so yes we we have to admit that would be and I will be my last so we have to admit to this entire system and largely exists as a fiction right I mean it's pretty much it's a story that we're all telling each other and I mean and almost in time believing it religiously religiously so and it's a very destructive story were telling each other so my question is isn't it possible that there could be a more constructive story that we could come to there was sure oh he's of enough to be codify some way and then just be the rules of how the games would play and I'd love to take this conversation off there Mike thank you so much you got it I definitely think it's possible I would lean more toward not being too codified structurally with it I think what all the things we've talked about here since day one on water what on earth is happening is that story is the news story is the new better way of being in the world and that could be added on to and we could refine it we can look into the details endlessly you know but you know certainly the story that we're telling ourselves now which is a gigantic lie is very destructive and does need to come to an end by us not speaking it anymore and keep telling other people that it's true and supporting it and there is a better story for Humanity we have to learn what that is and then teach it to others you know and that is all about that's what natural law is all about so thank you so much for that call great points let's go to let's see who else do we have here let's go to let's go to mr. Miller mr. Miller you are live on what on earth is happening welcome okay yes I can loud and clear so um yeah thank you for taking my call and uh everything that you do the last caller brought us some good points about you are rights rather than you have rights that's kind of interesting concept since rights are embedded into the fabric of creation and we are part of that fabric of creation how could they ever be separated that's what I word in alienable means incapable of being alienated or separated from something yeah yes and I like the way that's put another comment would be that the G you said the generator if generative excellent I mean that's another thing you know that goes hand in hand with the law of attraction and allowing you know we have to be willing to give in order to receive you know when you put energy out energy comes back you know so it's all about that positive and negative polarity flowing circularly it's a circuit you know so yeah it's generosity and gratitude absolutely you know and that's why I'm so thankful for the generosity that's been shown here and I consider that that comes back as a result of my generosity to put out this information largely for free you know only asking for donations to continue to support the efforts and you know then step up the production quality you know which obviously has been done here on what on earth is happening and will continue to be done you know and that's you know why I always want to try to keep moving it forward you know it's about it's an evolutionary process to move it forward and step it up to higher levels and reach new people you know so it's all part of generosity and gratitude the great points that you guys are bringing up especially even in relation to that people may not think that that relates directly to what we're talking about here with plant-based a plant-based diet but it absolutely does because we should be thankful for all the the generosity that the earth the bountiful nature of all the the plant-based nutrients that the earth gives to us you know it's like this sustains our life you know and we should be very thankful for that so great point if I don't know if I've lost him you still there sorry it's somehow you were muted accidentally I'm sorry you still there no maybe we did actually lose him well I apologize for that but uh excellent point regarding gratitude that you brought up there so thank you for that let's see let's go to dutch patriot dutch patriot you are live on water and earth is happening welcome to the show thank you for taking the call absolutely okay you hear me yes I can loud and clear okay okay I hear a lot of good points on the legal legal side and and a lot of people are thinking that you know you have rights when you fulfill your privileges but then the first question I ask is what is a country a country it's not even a religion so you know if we embed all the people with passports country called America or the Netherlands or what people call the country you're living in then we fulfill the obligations or we give their government the power to give so we already have them we don't have privileges before we have our rights you know governments are built on our consent it's ostensibly yes they ostensibly are but if we really strip away you know the the the legalese and the the implications if you really look at it without the violence the force backed by violence it ceases to be a government and it's simply a cooperative effort so this is why I recommend Larkin roses book the most dangerous superstition because in it he very clearly defines the characteristics that are necessary for something to truly be considered a government when it comes to country versus nation or a nation-state I also make the the delineation that one could look at the the term country to simply mean the land and the people living on it which is why we he just had different names for different geographical regions were certain people with a certain cultural way of being in the world were living it together with each other so I look at III I see that you have the word patriot in your name and that people have often criticized me for using the word patriot but I think there's a true meaning of the word patriot and there's false definitions and ways of seeing the word patriot that a lot of people graft on to and think there's only one meaning of it and it's like you know a false patriotism states laws and ways of doing things whether they're moral or immoral and supports it no matter what they do but a real patriot supports the people and the land that the people are living on and once and to be moral and puts it's in his and his or her entire effort behind supporting the the freedom of the people on that in that geographic region by teaching them to become more moral and better people and that's why I consider myself a patriot of the the quote country or land that I am living in and the people that I am surrounded by whether they even understand what I'm talking about or not it's like I'm still going to do the work to try to teach them and and uplift them in consciousness so you know it's that's my definition or the way I see country and patriot so you know thanks for bringing that up and I think I kind of made the distinction or the delineation of where I see those terms but patriotism and anarchy as both the same stigma on definitions so now yes yeah they don't understand what they really mean they have their own connotative definition for those terms absolutely but getting back to the corporate the corporate the country illusion is that you know I've noticed that everything all countries are just like corporations and sure like they are just corporations and what people need to understand is that you know we're all playing checkers on the chess board yeah right now that's a good analogy of what's going on like people are not understanding the complexity of what's really taking place and are looking for very simple that they're seeing it from a very simplistic perspective instead of understanding how really far down the path toward evil and enslavement we have really descended and they're our masters are playing that game of of chess where we're not we're barely playing the game of checkers as a people and we just keep on playing the game checkers yeah yep where we have the confidence is terrible yeah we have to become the same chess masters that our masters are and understand the game that is being played on us we haven't even sat down at that board yet I think those are great points that you brought up Dutch Patriot thank you so much for the call and he's right you know we're not we're not getting how far psychologically advanced the people who are really controlling us are and all the different dynamic components that they put together in that game of control you know and I think food is one of the biggest what we put into our body is going to inform our brains and our mind and become an integral part of how we think and ultimately then how we behave you want that to be optimum you want that to be as clean as possible you want to be that as nutrient-dense as possible that's part of self respect that's part of building a better body which ultimately is building a better brain and ultimately building a better spirit you know and it's it all plays in to this it all played nutrition plays into one of the that the the lowest base building blocks the foundational building blocks of everything that we build up on top of it and so people so few people think of it that way the old adage you are what you're you eat is literally true it's not just a metaphor it's literally true because it becomes your brain your body and ultimately your behavior so great point there let's go to lioness lioness you're live on what on earth is how okay mark can you hear me yes I can welcome to this Oh awesome thank you thank you for having it for me becoming a vegetarian which was a long long time ago and I'm not right now was a trip that I made to the Atacama Desert and for some reason I came back from that freaking mountain of adit Aryan and completely changed it was a frequency thing it was weird it was really there and make the conscious decision no felt like it was something that you just had to do after literally being in a physical location yep yeah so that that common desert is in Chile it's a very very strange place and it's the driest place on earth there's this salt desert there are volcanoes it's an extraordinary place and they meet that because they don't have much so they have Lama Yama Rama and they have tomato and rice and very good meat the the the food was very very very simple and that's all they I'm not a lot grows in that this not me be quiet me maybe a place like this is what certain people called an energy vortex and who knows what certain places could how they could affect consciousness you know sometimes are more dense energy points like could be at a chakra or meridian line of the earth you know I definitely think that there is such a thing as energetic frequencies that flow in certain areas of the earth and this is what was known in the occult sciences as the study called geomancy understanding the energy flow and grid patterns of energy of the earth and a lot of occultists have worked with that type of you know geomagnetic energy so who knows and maybe very well could have affected your physiology and or mindset Oh totally no I I came back I mean I was how old was I I went I was about 25 24 and I I was shooting a show there and I was there a month and I I complete it was weird because I'm the way there I read this book and I forgot the book but it was kind of like as a actually very esoteric book I mean and he talked about all this except I mean I was not really and I mean my mother was and I mean I couldn't take it or leave it I mean I was just 24 hours just you know living my life and I and when I came back I mean my frequency had changed so much that I could not eat the meat like I you know I could not eat red meat I could not you know might like my thinking completely changed you know completely started seeing things in a different way you know my dreams change my visions change I mean I just changed I just you know I just completely changed me and I was think about it earlier how did your body and physiology react to the sudden change was it was it like did it go through a process of adjustment um no it was like a fish to water really I mean it was not it was not traumatic it would there was no of course our environment back then you know was not as toxic that is it as if now so I I imagine it would have been different but over there it was like you know I was just it was just like a click really and and I remember distinctly the volcanic and you know the the masculine the masculine and the feminine there was something there was something that what you're saying is correct I mean there was something there right and I remember the the frequency of the volcanoes and then going higher even so it took us we were at a certain altitude and then we wouldn't even higher also there was no even no electricity they always only to say from like eight o'clock to ten o'clock or something like two hours a day right many indigenous places like that don't have electricity store I've talked about on the show in the past how much of the earth population still doesn't even have electricity or even you know indoor plumbing they don't have water or toilets all running into their home it's amazing how much of the earth still live is like that you know probably over 50% still of people don't have access to electricity and running water it's unbelievable that we're living in what we consider the modern day you know in modern times the technological age and over half of the human population still lives in what we would consider a primitive technologically absent state yeah but the lack of electricity really does something to you oh yeah you know when you've noticed when there's a an outage there's like assignment so let's not be surrounded we're surrounded by electromagnetic fields that are burning through us absolutely because the whole AC current system that Tesla you know helped invent it and helped basically get wired to all of our homes you know was not meant to be the end of how we would power devices you know the new cleaner ways of doing it but those innovations are largely blocked in the modern world yeah he was working on that he had two ways of doing it one of the levels of the atmosphere and then also from the magnetic from the magnetic field of the earth sure so you're absolutely right but and you have your heart of the lily waves do you know what that is so there's a forgot his name but there's some physicists that invented a way to put on top of the electric currents a wave that would affect your emotions it's kinda like TV like programming and so you know they can ride an emotion my anger you know on top of the other things that would act as a carrier frequency that get out as well you so that's what these cell towers are they're like carry or free and they have to piggyback other frequencies on top of them absolutely so yeah it's called a little wave this thing anyway another thing I wanted to grab that you just floored me because I've I've never heard anybody else say it but me which is eating the Sun what I call eating the Sun yes and you said it and I can't believe you said that when I drink juices especially green juices or like maybe a good citrus juice I drink it and I'm I am sitting there thinking this is consuming literally sunlight literally sunlight converted stepped down from its pure form into a vibratory frequency of a liquid that came through that plant that then you are drinking to nourish your cells and you are literally drinking the Sun now powerful juicing is for those who haven't done fruit and vegetable juicing if you have an experience drinking a glass of fresh freshly juiced fruit or and vegetable juice and just feeling what that does to your physiology unbelievable and so and also getting fun directly like we don't get out of fun enough like they tell us that the Sun is bad I'm guilty about myself because I did so much technological work indoors before you got out you know I make a point to go outside and yes take off and go in the Sun yeah oh and all your skin everywhere brilliant points thank you so much for the call for bringing well good so you were mentioning gardening yes my theory is I am I love gardening okay that's one of my big things and I have this theory that the plants if you give them your DNA and that's easy with hair or whatever spit on it whatever it will make stuff for you specific to you DNA interesting why don't you blow your mind with that that's something that I don't know not like in in what way like specifically like for things specifically grow according to what you need interesting yeah think about that okay I'll let you go that that did kind of blow my mind I had out yeah very interesting and I don't dismiss that I think that that is quite possible because there's so much intelligence that underlies nature through the plant kingdom that without a doubt when they that I would say that the earth has that ability to sense what we need and adapt to it and and provide that force that's how intelligent the earth is that's how intelligent the whole living dynamic system that we are all living within that's how intelligent it is so that's a very good point that you brought up I just want to just say regarding what she said regarding the frequency this is all part of nutrition you know this is all part of detoxification you know we not only should be filtering our water and eating as clean food as possible but we should be looking at the types of electromagnetic frequencies that we are exposing ourselves to and we should also be looking at the types of information that we expose ourselves to that's part of nutrition you know these are all stressors of the body you know and it's like that that's why like adaptogens are so important you know some of us have a more innate inherent strong physiology that can adapt to things like that some of us are far more sensitive to that you know and and are very easily affected by different frequency fields etc I find myself on the former end of that spectrum where I mean something has to be overtly beating on me for me to practically sense it I have a high threshold for things I have a high threshold for pain I have a high threshold for you know being able to feel subtle energies okay like frequency fields etc I'm not what you would call an electromagnetic sensitive that you could tell if a cellphone is on in a room or something to that effect you know I almost have a thick skin when it comes to that type of stuff and maybe it's because I've worked in the technology field and been exposed to it and it's like your body gets tempered in some ways but that doesn't mean it's not doing harm on a subtle level so we have to look at all of those dynamics when it comes to being in positive health it's all part of quote nutrition of what's coming into our physiology period and again that has to do with you know what we take into our minds as well what are you paying attention to what are you watching what are you reading what are you listening to you know I had a conversation with a family member in the past where you know we were talking about trying to mitigate mitigate the effects of diabetes and I was talking to the person about like what to do regarding diet but then when I got and the person was very receptive to that aspect but then when I started talking about well it's not just about what you'd put in your mouth through your diet it's also about what you take into your body and mind in other ways you know are what are you paying attention to what are you listening to what type of media you know are are you taking in you know and when I got to that they didn't want to hear it because they just wanted to continue to think it's only just the physical stuff that you put into your body through food and it's not it's about other stressors as well and most people don't take any of that non-physical stuff into consideration you know and we need to so great points brought up in that last call by lioness thank you for that let's see let's go to lucid nebula lucid nebula you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello yes did you hear me yes I can loud and clear shoot I'm not being able to hear you okay let me try to let me take off this or good try that real quick does that work can you hear me mark yes it looks like you're having a problem I cannot hear you okay I'm gonna I'm gonna jump unfortunately it looks like he's having a problem with his speakers or headset unfortunately so I apologize for that having a jump but if you get that cleared up I'll try to go back to you let's see let's see can I go back to Ivan from Phoenix let's see if Ivan is there I'm gonna try them again Ivan from Phoenix you are live on what on earth is happening welcome looks like Ivan is still having a problem this week sorry about that brother let's see let's go to - who else do we still have let's go - Ethan strong Ethan strong you're live on what on earth is happening welcome mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear excellent uh so I got so much that I could say um just a little quick note on what lioness was saying about the plants producing specific compounds and stuff for your DNA I'm wondering if she read the book honest Asya because that is something that I got out of that book when I was reading this a couple years ago but interesting concept if you get out it's a good read okay yeah ringing Cedars of Russia Siri and the first one is called uh Nastasia I won't go into any details about that cuz roll off topic but anyway um thanks for taking my call sir it's been a little while so I got a couple of notes here um first I just wanted to mention because we're on this topic of carnism and by the way thank you for speaking about it in the way that you do I think it's really needed as you know and thank you at some point I intend to get into that as well so when I was really young like way back as far as I can remember you know before probably prior to the age of six even I distinctly remember being really disturbed when I came to the realization or found out that people kill any animals for food that just really bothered me instinctively intuitional II that really bothered me I thought most all of us are as children because we first are being given foods that are animal-based we don't really directly make that association when we're very young and then at some point when we reach the age of being able to reason that out for ourselves we're being told and understanding it by our parents then it's sort of an initial shock or an initial trauma to us to understand that this is what human beings do to other animal life and you know some of it it hits harder and that resonates more with us from a very early age than others and some of us don't really think too deeply about it so much after the initial understanding hits us mmhmm yeah yeah so you know just through familial indoctrination I eventually I never really got totally hooked or addicted to eating me but I did it for a number of years when I was younger all through my teenage years and then when I was about 25 I read a book I was in a relationship with this woman who was already vegetarian and then she read a book called Skinny Bitch and after reading that book she was like I'm going to be and I didn't even know what vegan was at that time what's that and so I read the book she was you know her just abrupt inspiration to do that got me curious so I was like read that I read the book and then I decided okay I'm gonna do the same and for me my experience with making that transition was quite easy and I basically went cold on all of it didn't do any gradual transition and for me I think it was easy to do because like I said I wasn't ly addicted to meat I ate it because I got kind of you know cold I got conditioned to think that that was okay in normal of course and then over time just consuming it a little bit here a little bit there and my family it wasn't a staple thing every night having right it was like a couple times a week maybe nice right so anyway for me making that transition and ID that back in that was like a little over 10 years ago 2008 I made that transition to going totally vegan and during that time I was working as a landscaper in Seattle Washington and I have to say I thinking back to that time I don't think I've really ever felt a whole lot better physically mentally just felt really good after a few months of being on the planet base program so just a little note for everybody out there who's listening who is on the fence about trying it or has tried it and did you know do it right like you said and you'll get the good results and I must have done it right the first time body was largely as you said accustomed to eating more of a plant-based diet in the first place because as you said you didn't really learn a big meteor or your family really didn't prepare a lot of meat based meals so it's like you know for people who are coming from it from the perspective where they really were having a meat heavy diet that's why recommend that gradual transition and even if you say I like just eating one meatless meal a week and then just go to two or three you could just do it like that there's no need for an abrupt a sudden change if you do were to try it like that and it works okay well you know I almost consider like the people who do it like that kind of got lucky because a lot of people who do try it and go very quickly with it they don't have as much success and I see that over and over again so it's it's good that you're bought your body your physiology kind of already had the way paved for it in that respect by the way that you were eating and to do it in a more a less gradual way let's say was successful and easier for you to do so and it's very fortunate and I'm glad it worked out that way yeah something that I wanted to mention that I think appreciate is sure so back then I did that it only did it here and I got into during that time oddly enough some of my co-workers I used to smoke cigarettes and you know I got on this plant based program and my co-workers called me out and they like so what's up with this your concern with your well-being your health your eating plant-based but then here you are smoking a cigarette after your burrito at lunch for a contradiction regard yeah so they called me out on that and I thought about it for didn't take long I was like okay yeah I wanted to get rid of this nasty habit for a while so eventually I worked into that and that was something I didn't do cold turkey so like like you're saying when you're addicted to something and hopefully people that are addicted to it confers to acknowledge that they are addicted because of Schubert's that brace that's exactly making a grant a gradual movement away from is totally necessary like I did some preparation when I quit smoking to get the body ready cleanse the liver and be prepared for the withdrawals or be more prepared to handle it and not go into shock so but anyway so it was on planet based program initially for a year then I got through my research into what I was preparing to quit smoking the knowledge I was taking in for that I came across dr. Mercola and started reading his newsletters and articles and kind of got sucked back into eating some dairy and some meat on the basis that it's okay as long as it's produced humanely right so for a few years that justification over and over yeah and the whole thing like it's natural normal natural necessary like we need certain things from the animals the proteins different than planet protein all that stuff so anyway I got sucked back into it and started actually fishing and I live in Washington and I got into fishing for salmon and steelhead and primarily when it came to meet that's all I ate for a while few years and I have to say for anybody out who's listening that thinks that the animals are here to serve us in that capacity to uses food I have to tell you it's not true it's wrong and if you haven't I'm trying to speak specifically to people who have never actually killed an animal if you haven't done it then it's easier easy for you to think that try killing an animal and then talk about how that animal reacts to the action you're taking against it because they don't want to die right you know I've never had a fish just jump out of the river onto the bank and be you know willing for me to just knock it out and cut it open and bleed it you know it doesn't work that way they want to live they have a purpose and it's not to serve us and our stomachs when there is alternatives that we could engage in that doesn't necessitate that again I've been honest and said in a very you know survival based situation where there were no other possibilities to sustain my life would I sustain my life by taking the life of an animal to sustain mine I would do it in a survival situation that absolutely mandated that you know that there was no other way but when there is another way to do it there is a viable alternative that can maintain optimum health this is what many people still don't believe is necessary that believe the necessary quote argument of meat justification meat eating justifications whereas it is definitely provable that it is possible to sustain our human life without doing that to the animal kingdom and that's all I like this level of honesty is all I want people to get to you know to just understanding that's the scientifically provable truth regarding the matter and we can make it now now to choice right and we can make a choice about how we want to behave in the world after we have that information clear in our minds regarding that it's not necessary and that we do not need to do this it's not a need or a necessity so thanks for you know reiterating that point and yeah it's absolutely true yeah so what I was getting back to what I said about something you might appreciate I I don't know how many years it was maybe like five five years would be actually about six where I was back to eating a little bit of meat and select very limited dairy products I didn't I had used to really love cheese but I'd tried not to get back into that because she seems to be pretty to do but anyway I when I got turned on to your podcast and all of your work it was you who got Mirian spired to go back to being plant-based because I'd thought back to my childhood and how I instinctually felt about this whole topic and you've you've brought to my awareness the occult reasons why we should not do this because of the negative consequences that will manifest in the world especially given what you were just talking about how we live in a type of society now where the structure is such that we don't need to be killing and eating animals to survive and provide nutrition for bodies we can get it through other means and um you know it's just not necessary and so for those occult reasons I got you know I got all that from you and I was like okay I have to go back now I'm very glad that I was helped able to help you to influence you to look into those matters regarding the occult aspects of this you know this is what I did with the earlier work that I posted regarding this topic in the earlier podcast again I believe it was episode number 122 and I posted with that occultism and vegetarianism which gets into what slaughterhouses - the American energetic field of the earth you know we have to understand we're all interconnected energy and as one suffers even one being there that contributes to the the negative etheric energy field of the earth because it's all operating as one living dynamic energy field you know and we have to understand we're all part of that and it affects us you know and it takes like somebody really being strong not to and to get themselves to a strong place in their mind body and spirit to be able to even come to the point where they're able to resist that overwhelmingly negative etheric field that's constantly having death and suffering interjected into it at the energetic level you know to even get themselves up to a point where they are able to process and understand truth and then work on their body in their mind and then help others I mean it's it's a it's a it's a process and a journey for any individual to do that knowing how badly polluted the whole etheric energy field of the earth is and how it got that way you know so it's like that's why I try to work I have a lot of shortcomings when it comes to understanding how weak other people are regarding that like I because I'm strong in in doing that it makes me automatically you know look at other people should automatically be that strong but they haven't done the lifting that I've done you know what I mean you know I may not do a lot of physical weightlifting I I you know try to go to the gym when I can but it's like it's the same thing you try to throw a barbell at somebody who's never lifted a weight before they're not gonna be able to handle it it's the same thing with all of this information it's like if you haven't done the heavy lifting when it comes to the information all of this info it's gonna be very very very difficult for people they're not going to get it all at once it's gonna have to be a journey where they start with the light weights and build their way up you know so it's it's a process so thanks for bringing up that point and you know I am glad that I was able to point you to some of the more esoteric and a call knowledge when it comes to that because that is the ultimate to understand where the truth of this all goes to in lies is all in that space where we understand this is all about energy and you know its operating at a higher plane of existence at the unseen level then that which is operating at the scene level there's a lot more going on at that level where our senses don't reach but there's a part of us that does reach there and that's the spiritual part of us so fantastic points I really appreciate you bringing up those points you know thanks for taking my call I'm real quick if you don't mind me adding your original discussions in the podcast series on these actually spanned more than just one podcast you had number one twenty-one number one twenty two and then part of one twenty three was dedicated to that topic thank you for reminding me of that and our listening audience so it's those three podcasts everyone 121 through 123 thanks Ethan cut out all right okay I think that's probably all the time that we're going to have for this episode I don't want to get into another caller and have them cut off so I'll just take us out and what I'll say about this whole series is I think it's been very great that I revisited this topic I'm very happy on how it all went the caller's are unbelievably astounding that's all I could say about it like the the I have the best callers in all of talk radio ever in the history of talk radio talk internet television whatever you want to call it could not ask for any better callers for an all call-in show so I want to thank everybody for listening to this and watching this episode of what on earth is happening I hope you've found it informative I want you to make sure that you check out the resources that get posted with the podcast for each episode that can be found as always at what on earth is happening calm click the podcast tab or just go to what on earth is happening comm slash podcast and that's all the time that we have for this edition of one remember ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we'll see you right here next week thanks for watching [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #209

Topics: *Awakening Your Local Maven, Mark will be a featured speaker at Anarchadelphia 2019, Mark's documentary "Mark Passio & The Science Of Natural Law" will premiere at Anarchadelphia 2019, What is a Maven?, Malcolm Gladwell's book "The Tipping Point," Mavens as trusted individuals, Mavens as teachers and information gatherers, types of social influencers, Locating and awakening the maven of your social group, using mavens to promote social and behavioral changes, social media influencers, personal sacrifice to speak truth, Alex Jones' interview with Soph, Courage to speak unapologetically, the Maven Effect, Opinion Leadership, the Two-Step Flow of Communication, the Five-To-One Ratio for Maven-Influencing, breaking through the Poison Signal and propaganda from other sources to reach the Maven, Soviet and Chinese styles of Censorship active in the United States, Technological Competence in the Truth/Freedom community, Perseverance and Will in influencing Mavens and learning new Technology, Courage to create positive Change, Monopoly on information dissemination through technology by Google, Apple & Facebook, Social Media's destruction of the public's learning curve with technology, the near-future 'How To Become The New Media' technology class, the Domino Effect, the allegorical Unbreakable trilogy, Suppression of the personal power of the Individual, the ability to influence others that One Human Being can have, people who act as Connectors or Networkers for others, subverting internet censorship, Technologies of the future, Photonic Computing, becoming a content creator, the Digital Town Square, Human behavioral change on a mass scale is still possible, people holding themselves back because of the Fear of what others think of them, the personal moral responsibility to pass on knowledge, Beginning The Great Work, cultural differences in information dissemination, religion mandating that their followers obey government, the Dark Night of the Soul, spiritual fortitude and revelation, the power of the statement “I was wrong”, Synchromystic Numbers, Gematria, 11;11 as the "Light-Worker’s Call," Fake Ass Christians, Owen Benjamin as a potential Maven, Henrick Palmgren turning to White Nationalism, not taking money from the Tech Giants, people in France jailed for political cartoons, continued censorship will be a trigger for a hot war, removing the supporters of censorship and control, Rights protected in the USA through Gun Ownership, the Moral and Philosophical War against Authorianism, Influencing the Influencers to awakening in Consciousness*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] is that the groove on freedom-fighters book says [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com today is Sunday May 19th 2019 this is show number 209 and on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome everyone thanks for tuning in we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm gonna be talking about the importance of identifying and awakening your local maven and I'll explain what a maven is and how important they are in modern society and how they are influencers of many people in many different peer groups awakening the maven is something that I have touched on in the past I've often referred to it as maven targeting I more look at it as identifying who the maven is and then sort of really trying to work on them as a potential influencer of other people because that is how we're going to reach the maximum amount of people with the truth so that's what's coming up today on what on earth is happening a couple of very quick housekeeping tasks first of all you may notice that there might be a slight background hum it's pretty hot here in Philadelphia already so to do the show in a small bedroom as a home studio would be it would be sweltering in here if we did not have air conditioning so there is a room air conditioner in here now and unfortunately that might create a little bit of background noise but hey this is what it is you know I don't have a multi-million dollar you know high-quality studio we produce this show on pretty much a shoestring budget with volunteer people helping out to produce everyone who does you know participate does a phenomenal job and I thank them for for their efforts all the time but you know you know I we don't have like you know huge studio space here so just bear with us regarding that during the hot months of the year you may hear an air conditioner humming in the background so that it is what it is that being said I want to show people my website if we could switch over to the laptop I have posted we've announced publicly that I will be speaking at an arkadelphia 2019 this is going to be a great event coming up September 13th through 15th the banner is live on the homepage of what on earth is happening I'll be a featured speaker my main presentation that I'll be giving is entitled the sacred gift of anger I'll have a couple hours to deliver that presentation at an arkadelphia 2019 I don't have the schedule yet or the day that I'll be speaking that'll be announced forthcoming if you click on the banner and you use code passio at checkout the affiliate code is passio at checkout there'll be $10 deducted from the ticket price you'll get 5% 10% deducted from the ticket price you'll get 5% of that taken off and 5% of the ticket sale will go to me so it's a way that they're helping people to save money on the ticket price and also give the speaker some extra money so this is the page that it will take you to the ad arkadelphia conference is hosted by the group called the state of anarchy this is the ticket page so when you check out here's all some of the other great speakers speaking max Egan's gonna be a part of this Carrie Wed ler lark and Rose Derek Bros you know Gina car Bennie wills it's gonna be a lot of awesome people talking about anarchy and the issues that surround it so come on out to Philadelphia September 13th through 15th 2019 for an arkadelphia that it's the inaugural one the first-ever an arkadelphia so please do check it out at 1:00 on earth is happening calm click on that banner and use affiliate code passio at checkout to save 5% and have 5% of the ticket sale go to myself so that's really all of the housekeeping oh I'm sorry at an arkadelphia going to be debuting my documentary that has been in the works it's called mark passio and the sign of natural law it's to my knowledge the first documentary that's ever really been made on natural law and we will be premiering this at an arc Adelphia 2019 so come on out for the initial public release of Mark passio and the science of natural law my first ever documentary film that is being edited by one of the hosts of an arc adelphia Carmen chironji so I think that's all the announcements that I have for this week I will be announcing a workshop that I'll be giving at an arkadelphia as well because they will have some workshop classes that are being delivered by some speakers there as well I don't have my topic lined up for the workshop yet but I will be announcing that shortly so stay tuned for that so I think that's all the housekeeping let's switch over to my slides and I'll just show people the the pretty nice banner that the guys from an arc adelphia made for you know for me as a speaker and there it is if you use promo code passio a check out you get five percent off the tickets and five percent they match that and I'll give five percent to me so it's a nice way of doing affiliate sales so that's the banner that they made and I'll jump in for the topic for today's program which is awakening your local maven okay so this is a topic that I've bounced around in the past and kind of talked a little bit about and hinted at that I would be doing a full show on now well we will be taking calls on this topic and really any topic that anybody wants to call in and talk about a little bit later on I don't know if I'll have a full two hours with this particular topic maybe it will maybe it'll go longer than that I'd really don't know I I don't have that many slides for this but the slides are very pertinent and really illustrate how important this topic is again I called this in the past maven target targeting but it is more like really trying to identify who the real social influencer in any particular social circle or group dynamic is and it's very important for a lot of different reasons which I'm going to talk about here today thank you to bread Hatton for making the the slides for the title cards for the shows I've been doing a great job as always so thank you to Brent so let's jump in with this topic and talk about what a maven actually is because it's a word that some people have heard but I'm not that many people really know what it is truly I hear a lot of misconceptions about the word maven as well for example a lot of people before I even get into defining and a lot of people think allmate mavens must be women I've heard this misconception time and again and that is not the case a maven can be anyone it does not have to be a woman so this is just something that I think a lot of people because of the way that it's been used in colloquial language think of a maven but the English word maven is actually derived from the Hebrew Maeve in which means a person with understanding or a teacher so a maven is an expert an influencer or a teacher who is highly trusted by others to pass along relevant knowledge in a particular field of interest and that's the key factor about what a maven really is a maven is a trusted influencer or teacher it is someone that people genuinely look at and give their trust to for whatever factor that they have some sort of a you know X Factor genis a qua factor you know that it's a characteristic of their personality that maybe it's some sort of charismatic factor that enables trust between themselves and the base of people that they are connected to that who they influence or who they communicate information to so a maven is not necessarily just a teacher you know I've said before so people can consider someone like myself a maven because I've tried to teach and pass along what I know regarding what's going on in the world regarding psychological knowledge regarding knowledge of the occult etc so I could be looked at as a maven among the anarchist community the spiritual anarchist community you might say okay I could be looked at as a maven in people who really want to study the occult from a deep psychological and philosophical perspective so however there are certain spheres of influence in which you can consider that I might be a trusted person but there are many other spheres of influence in which I would not be trusted okay one of them could be a social circle of friends or just people on the street one of them could be you know people in a neighborhood one of them could be in a family dynamic again I would not be considered the influencer of my family dynamic I would not be what you would call a trusted individual or involved in a trust dynamic in my family there are other members of the family who I would say would fulfill that role so what you have to understand first and foremost by regarding the very definition of a maven is that a maven is highly trusted in the sphere of influence that surrounds them okay they're liked and trusted by the people who listen to them alright so in his book The Tipping Point which is shown here on the Left which is a fantastic book that I think everybody should read and check out if you haven't already that brings up a lot of great points about how you know influential people and certain dynamics and circumstances can often have a wide reaching and very dynamic impact even set off by a small group of people so he it's Malcolm Gladwell the popular author Malcolm Gladwell in his book The Tipping Point described mavens as intense gatherers of information who were often the first to become aware of pertinent data and new trends in their fields Gladwell also suggested in the tipping point that mavens have the greatest influence on on others when they partner with other trusted social influencers with wide networks of casual acquaintances so you could look at those other people who connect with mavens who are considered experts in their field they are social influencers particularly in social media fields in the modern sense some people even equate the modern form of what a maven actually is with a social-media influencer Gladwell would suggest in the tipping point that our mavens are often influenced the other social media influencers it works almost like a hierarchy dynamic okay and this is incredibly important for a number of reasons okay and this is what I want to try to communicate with the main you know formalized presentation here on today's show is understand what a maven is and then understand why a maven is important to identify and understand who it is and what they're capable of doing okay and again this is something that not that many people have even really looked into a researched okay so read the tipping point okay perhaps I'll post a link to it or something like that with the show and you know people can check out this book and check out what Malcolm Gladwell the author has to say about just general dynamics that like act as a switch that a flick a dynamic to the other side like a pendulum swing or like a seesaw tipping okay so what he's talking about here is how do certain trends dynamics factors within society how do they go from being one way from one polarized dynamic to then switching over to another dynamic okay how does change how is effective change Creek created mavens are change agents this is the number one thing we have to understand about what mavens really are and what they do they influence change in a society they can influence change for the negative it doesn't necessarily mean that they influence things for the positive okay but we are looking for the mavens to be able to help get them to understand the truth wake them up because then they have other people's trust so these are the people who can flick the switch on social dynamic in a very short amount of time because of how many people they are capable of reaching and how many people whose mindset they are capable of influencing okay so we are trying to reach the influencers this is what this dynamic of the importance of identifying and awakening the local maven okay because you could you could try to work on one person that doesn't have that much influence right and you could you could spend years trying to awaken them and getting them to see what's going on in our world okay helping them to understand the mind control that's going on helping them to understand all the factors of the control system getting them to understand human slavery getting them to understand social engineering so forth and so on okay but if that one person has no reach with others in society you've done all of that labor and all of that work to reach one individual that may never do anything with that knowledge okay the importance of reaching the Maven in any given social dynamic or group is that they are then in turn going to take that knowledge and information and pass it along others who trust them and at some point this will be a trust or / belief dynamic a trust / belief dynamic okay admittedly okay I'm admitting this and explaining that this is not necessarily a bad thing okay you may have to rely on trust and belief at first when it comes to these communicating this type of information and then when the people run with that ball after it is given to them they will then it will leave the area of trust and belief and then they will take it into a into the realm of knowledge by doing their own research on their own homework and then understanding the dynamic for themselves okay but we have to reach the Maven with that knowledge get them converted so then they can then go out and do their magic of influence with other people and it's not it's not like you know this is the same thing as like brainwashing people like the mass media and social engineers do because the information that we want to communicate to the Maven and then help them to communicate to other people through their trusted networks is the truth so the truth is not going to do harm it so this isn't about like just you know trying to brainwash people into a belief system it's trying to communicate knowledge to them by identifying the main influencers of other people in a social dynamic so that's what awakening the Maven is all about and I'll just give a brief example okay so um my family maven is my own mother she's like the new matriarch of the the extended family you know all of our cousins you know friends other people within the family okay the whole extended family dynamic probably more people call and talk to her and ask her for advice than anybody that I know in the entire family okay more people physically probably go into her presence and her household talk with her on a daily basis than anybody else any other single member of the family for someone like me in my family dynamic if I see a couple of relatives a year it's a lot literally I mean there are people who work with me who know me through my work who have never met a single member of my family because they're never even really in my presence it's you know not necessarily a good thing in some diet in some aspects maybe it is because we would butt heads a lot because a lot of the members of my family are totally ignorant to what's taking place in the world and don't care you know not not even that they don't know they don't care to know so you know that doesn't really sit very well with me personally so you know I try not to inflame that dynamic by you know being in their presence a whole lot and so I kind of steer clear and that's what I've chosen but I did do a lot of work to try to get my mother my own mother to understand this dynamic knowing that she would be the one who would possibly communicate some of the information to other people in the family that I would have no chance of doing that but she would certainly have a better an average chance of doing that at some point if she woke up to a certain extent and in the early going it was brutal I mean ultra brutal okay as I'm sure many people have stories like this with their own family members but see the thing is is before you put all that effort into a single person I'd say identify them whether or not they're a maven within your family dynamic so you want to really do that you want to spend the time and energy to do that if the person is a maven if they're not of one of the mavens of the family or social circle or friend circle then you're probably investing a lot of that time and energy into helping to awaken one individual that is not really going to pass that information along or even have a chance of influencing other people within a particular social circle and that's not necessarily a bad thing either it depends on how much you care about that individual and really want to help them awaken themselves and you could spend that time to do that just the dynamic we're talking about here today with awakening the maven is putting that effort into a person who you know is going to have significant trust and influence with others so that the the information will reach others as sort of a snowball type effect okay which we're going to talk about which I call the maven effect all right so the next slide is and it looks like we have a little bit of a glitch there let me take that back sorry about that folks all right that looks good so the the next slide is about the different types of social influencers in any given area of our society okay and the maven here is shown in the middle who connects people through sharing knowledge and again this is what what on earth is happening is all about okay so again I could certainly be seen as a maven for the type of people who are seeking out the type of information that I put forward here on this show and have been doing for the last 12 years through what on earth is happening however there are other types of social media influencers or just social influences I should say this does happen on social media and other types of social networks okay but there's a connector who connects people to each other okay they're not necessarily the sharers of information or communicators of information themselves what they are good at networking people together okay this is what conferences can help to do this is the importance of a conference organizer they bring a lot of people with similar interests in similar areas of knowledge together so that they can come together network and then help each other okay and there are other types of people who are very good at this just people who are very good at networking establishing connections between people there the connector or the network or I would call them okay and then you have salesmen who use their knowledge to engage other people and to persuade other people they have good charisma they're good at talking with people they're good at communicating ideas they're good at selling things to people okay and they're very important to we have to understand that this is about it's almost like engaging in a sales pitch to people you have to help them to understand why they would be in a better position to know this than to not know it because ignorance is death it isn't bliss as many people think oh I don't want to know that that'll make me upset no not knowing this won't just make you and knowing it may make you upset but not knowing it's going to get you killed okay it you're you're going to be slow killed you're going to be dumbed down to a point where your masters just have such an advantage over you that they're gonna put you into an early grave really because that's really what's going on here you know soft kill eugenics is what's really taking place in our society and the people who are so ignorant are gonna be spending the better part of their adult years in and out of hospitals that's how bad the dynamic is you know and not not just that have their psychology broken so that they can't engage in any healthy relationships they're gonna have their health broken they're gonna have just you know in subby in such a state of ignorance that they're not going to understand what's going on around them and they're going to be susceptible to just about every kind of negative influence and and negative social engineering that is taking place what we're talking about is using all of these social influencers in our society for the the fit of communicating the truth and again you're not doing any harm to people when you communicate the truth again yes the truth may make you angry but it will also set you free you know this is what we have to be much better at doing because I'll tell you something folks we haven't been very effective at doing this the other side is much more effective the authoritarian side is more effective at putting their message out there much more effective at using technology which I'm going to talk about later in the presentation okay but there's certainly much more effective at identifying the mavens who will communicate this knowledge to other people they have many more sales people engaging in sales pitches to other people in society that's why why they have so many people believing in their nonsense that's why they have so many people under their mind influence and brainwashing and social engineering we have to get better at this dynamic of social influence because the people who stand on the side of the truth are not really doing it they're certainly not doing it to any great effectiveness okay they're there they're really um playing a half-ass game when it comes to this okay to put it as simply as I know how to put it because a lot of people want to remain anonymous a lot of people don't want to get involved on the playing field on the battlefield okay they want to kick back and they want to just say it's good if I know this you know cuz that'll help me and help my situation but if somebody else doesn't want to listen and pay attention to this that's their problem no that's your problem too that's your problem as well okay and the reason it's your problem is because other people's ignorance is going to affect your freedom whether you like that dynamic or not that's how it is it is a numbers game okay whether anybody likes that dynamic or not a lot of people want to think oh you see you know a lot of people want to take this concept of the tipping point or a paradigm shift or a quantum shift right and they want to make it not about numbers they want to say oh it's only the little the small amount of people that have to know this for it for it to flip for the script to flip in it for the dynamics ago the other way no it's not folks it's a small amount of dedicated passionate concerned people that will help to influence people in a wider way because they put so much time into this see but it's not about not reaching massive numbers of people the whole world dynamic is only going to ash it to shift when enough people in all of society shift their behavior this is about not just changing what people think but changing the behavior of all individuals within society and right now we don't even have we if we have two percent of all of society even understanding this let alone changing their behavior I would say we're doing massively well we don't even have that I'd say we probably have under a percent still okay you know we need to really step up our efforts in this regard and a lot of this comes down to courage a lot of it I have people writing to me all the time mark I want to get involved but I'm still you know I don't want to necessarily put myself out there you know they're waiting for something you know you know what they're waiting for they're waiting for a backbone to grow up their spine that's what they're waiting for you know I don't know if you're gonna do that you know you better go order some you know some bone growth miracle cure because a backbone ain't gonna grow itself you just got to get out there and start doing it and you got to take your chances you got to throw your you got to throw your cards down you got to throw your dice down on the table and cast the die and say it's gonna be what it is that's it I'm not interested in what happens to me in the physical I'm here to perform a mission in the metaphysical you know that's what this is all about this is about what's going to happen with my soul not just about what's gonna happen with my body I could care less so it's gonna happy what happened with my body this is about speaking the truth out there into the universe you know the universe is spoken into existence as I've said countless times you know if we're not putting our voice out there and we're not contributing to the chorus of the truth and then we're not going to be really truly on the right side of history because for people to say that they intellectually understand this and they're not communicating it to others and they're not trying to reach the influencers of our society you they don't really know and they certainly haven't converted it into action you know do they really know and do they really care that becomes the question when people don't want to convert this in action by speaking alright so you know this this slide I think helps people to understand the main types of influencers in our in our society and you may be one of the three okay and if you are one of those influencers then do the work that you need to be doing I consider myself that maven in the middle okay I am a maven when it comes to a certain type of community a certain type of individual not in every dynamic that I find myself in in life however okay so and that social circle is only going to be so big with stuff like what I do with what on earth is happening folks especially at this point in history where we have such a an astounding array of ignorance you know amassed against us you know because so many people are still in that you know they're gonna cover their eyes ears and mouth you know they don't want any information coming in to the contrary of their predisposed worldview and they're certainly not going to communicate it to other people they're shut down you know we need to reach the people who those people will trust this is why a lot of people who have a lot of people in their social media sphere of influence okay are often targeted by the powers that should not be you know and if they start talking out against them they'll try to do whatever they can to ruin their you know life dynamic okay they'll bring financial burdens down upon them you know they'll try to smear their name you know and slander them etc and many other ways even blackmail you know force them into a situation where you know they can be blackmailed and you see this a lot with celebrities and people who already have a lot of people who are paying attention to them okay so there are reasons there are legitimate reasons why people are hesitant but we have to shed that fear you know because there's the believe me not doing this is gonna result in a much greater harm and degradation to all of society than doing it and having your personal situation attacked okay this is where we have to overcome that fear and understand it doesn't matter what personal losses one might have to endure or sustained you know the rewards that you're going to get by speaking the truth and helping to influence other people are going to be much greater in the long term so you know you see people who have huge social media gatherings and an influence I mean um you know just as an example just look at this girl who Alex Jones this young girl who Alex Jones just interviewed last week on his show you know I happen to be checking it out and he brought on this girl so she has like a million people a million YouTube subscribers and she's talking about how like they're censoring her because you know she's considered extreme right far-right wing to them and you know they're trying to shut down people of you know these political persuasions who they can slap a label on you know I talked about they haven't tried to do that with me because I don't think anybody is capable of labeling what I do they don't even know what to think of it or they don't even want to draw any attention to it you know because they certainly don't want people listening to my stuff you know they absolutely don't want you coming here and getting the information that's in what on earth is happening because this is the most forbidden of the forbidden this is the stuff that they don't even want to even allude to to hint at to even ever speak the name because once you start looking down this rabbit hole it's all over it's all over for your belief and authority you know it's all over for that religion really if you're really being honest with yourself and you really do go down the rabbit hole that I present here it's all over for all religion and that's the last thing the social engineers want because that's their main tool of control is religion religious thought that's their main tool of control and that's what we're trying to break down here from day one is getting people out of a religious mindset helping them to understand that they need to learn what the actual truth of what's taking place here on earth is and the truth about real spirituality okay and they don't want you looking into that because that opens up whole new avenues of knowledge and understanding that will open up not knowledge about suppressed science occulted Sciences the occulted aspects of the human psychology they don't want anybody looking into the occult that's why I'm the last person who they want to draw any attention to okay so but you know this this young girl who came onto Infowars this week I basically said she doesn't care whether they try to censor her you know not interested in it she's gonna keep speaking and with a banner she'll move on to another network and basically said so much as YouTube and Facebook and things like that are just stepping stones to get some following say what you want let them ban you take your following to another platform and that you know in all honesty I commend her for saying that that takes courage I think more people should have courage like that you know not that I agree with everything this individual says I don't agree with everything that just about anybody says okay you know I think in some ways we shouldn't agree with everything we say okay you know you got a question in your own you know thought processes sometimes you know not to a point where you're you know losing all having so much doubt in yourself that you're not willing to put information out there but you know you always have to be able to reevaluate what knowledge that you have come to know okay and possibly make adjustments so what I find commendable with this teenage girl Soph is that she has the courage to just keep doing this and most adults don't have courage like that so you know congratulations to this individual because I wish more people would have that kind of courage you know this is what's holding the world back this is what's holding the entire dynamic back from people understanding the truth is that there's a lot of people out there who know what's taking place and don't have the courage to speak it they want to remain anonymous and that's cowardly you know I see it all the time this is why you know uh for example the arc Drive you know I don't want anonymous cowards requesting the art drive what do you what do you think I think someone who's an anonymous coward who doesn't want to put their real name out there okay he's gonna think when is gonna what do you think I think they're gonna do with the knowledge of the arc Drive do you think I think they're gonna take it run with that ball spread that knowledge all over the place how people to understand it they're already cowering under the staircase in a little ball you know oh I don't want to use my real name although the powers that be they might they might know who I am then you know you know and then you then you have other people who think I'm not using my real name because I used a assumed name when I was involved in the dark occult you know and what a thing I'm not using a real name now you know mark passio is my legal full given birth name that was given to me by my parents that's on all the bullshit legal paperwork that of anything that I still you know I'm involved with with the state as far as you know mailing addresses licenses etc okay and there are people out there who still insist that isn't true because mark rokahr was the name I used when I was involved in the dark occult and I that was an assumed name that I just took and I've told people the story in the past where I took it from and they still won't even bother looking into all of that information where I explained it and half of them spell it wrong because they probably saw it written in handwriting and uh you know don't I don't even get that right you know so a part of what I'm talking about here is it's all it all comes down to courage folks you know if you're gonna become an influencer of other people you have to have courage to speak you have to have courage to speak unapologetically you know and that this is one of the biggest dynamics that I see in our society that's just not there we still have cowards walking among us you know who want to remain anonymous you know what do you think that the whole powers that be the whole power structure thinking of people like that they're so afraid they're what those people are walking around those social engineers and they're thugs are walking around like this here's their mindset folks they're like look at that little punk-ass bitch they're so afraid of us they won't even use their real name imagine they won't even say their name they're so afraid of us of what we we could possibly do to them like I don't give a shit what you can do to me physically you think I'm afraid of you or anyone you think I'm so identified with the physical body that you think I think this is Who I am that I'm this meatsuit you think that's where I'm at with what I know spiritually and you think that's gonna hold me back from speaking and continuing to speak you have another thought coming to you if that's what you think but let me tell you something that's what these controllers think of people who remain anonymous cowards okay you're never going to influence anybody with an assumed name or with you know being anonymous it's like they're just looking at you and going wow what a punk-ass bitch coward that's exactly what they're thinking you want to know how I know that because that's exactly what I think okay to put it bluntly and in street language all right and I'm being nice about it compared to what I really think of that dynamic let's move on to the next slide into what I call the Maven effect okay and um some of these slide images were taken to give credit from a article on let me see if I could find it real quick I'll step out of the slides for a brief moment it was an article called influencers a discussion you can go back to the laptop influencers I'll make this fullscreen a discussion about the law of the few this was on the buzz bin and it's a you know not necessarily a great website but the dynamic is that the article is a very interesting thing and you could see where you know people are looking to these dynamics of influence are talking about and dissecting Malcolm Gladwell's book the tipping point talk about levels of different influence in the blogosphere okay how social media influence gets propagated down to lower levels of society and you know that last slide that I actually presented with the connector the Maven and the salesman was actually taken from here okay so it's an interesting article I'll probably link it with the with the site you know not that I'm that into the website that it comes from just I thought that this link was actually sent to me actually thanks to barb for finding this she sent me this link so I'll give her credit for doing that because she thought it was a interesting article about Gladwell's the tipping point you know another thing that this whole dynamic is called is opinion leadership I thought I would bring this article up from Wikipedia to show people that a lot of people consider the Maven dynamic or the Maven affect the flow of a two-step flow of communication which you could read about in this article and it's called opinion leadership where the mass media or even alternative media first communicates ideas to people and then the other influencers then take it down and step it down to other people in society so it's another dynamic that you can look at when it comes to understanding of the concept of a maven it's called opinion leadership so I'll step back into the slides now okay so this is um an infographic that I refer to as the maven effect and you could see the maven would be the red individual at the the bottom of the slide up in the front who has the most effect because they're communicating with the most people in a given network everything is flowing to and from them okay they're the knowledge communicator and influencer with the rest of the people and it's there they would be it like sort of the top of the hierarchy when it comes to this trust network this trust communication network okay so that's who you want to try to identify and reach in your social circle and uh again if you really sit and think about this you will be able to identify it just think about it in your mind who is the person that other people in my social dynamic in my sphere of influence who do they listen to who do they communicate with when they want advice who do they call who do they go to who has the place where people come together around okay you know it fit geographically physically this is important okay because most people will gather at this individuals home okay for example like when holidays come up you know my mother's home is the big place that's where people will go you know or like you know my mother will go to wherever she's going if she's going likes let's say to my sister's house she's going there and then other people are gonna gather at that location they're gonna go where the Maven is at it happens all the time they're the ones who can make other people gather around okay so you just sit and think about this dynamic in your social situation and you will know who the Maven is you will be able to identify that's the first process that's the first step in this process is identifying who the Maven of your social dynamic is or family dynamic okay so you have to identify them first and understand this is the type of influence that they hold they'll talk to a few people in their close circle and that will widen out okay so they have the most power to influence and affect change that's why the Maven is so critically important so I'm going to break down a dynamic here that and I apologize for the slight glitches that we're having today I'm not really sure why that is going on with the presentation but perhaps I need to upgrade something or up update my presentation software or maybe it's just a loose connection but we will look into it um that being said let me I did step forward okay there we go okay so I call this aspect of the Maven effect the five to one ratio now now this is slightly different than just the Maven having influence this is how to influence the Maven okay so let me just say that again the slide that you're looking at that I'm going to build up here in this next part of the presentation is what I call the five to one ratio okay this is a 20% ratio okay the Maven that is the one and we're gonna have to have five other influencers that are going to influence the Maven okay so let's let's put the Maven in the center here here's our maven okay and let's name him Malcolm after malcolm gladwell and we have there in the middle of the star there's malcolm in the middle remember that was a pretty good sitcom show so there there's our maven malcolm on you know named after malcolm gladwell okay and he's he or she is the center of the their social network but that's who we are targeting we have identified them and we're going to put our effort into awakening them because if we get them awakened to the knowledge of what's going on in the whole control system societally and we get them awakened to the higher level psychological knowledge of what's going on into social engineering and to the entire world of the occult and the world of real spirituality right think about the power and the influence they're going to be able to have to influence other people to start looking into those dynamics and help change them for the better okay so we this is us this is us as an individual okay and we're where we see the Maven we see the influence that they have in other aspects of society and the dynamics that they're involved with and we say wow wouldn't it be awesome if we were able to wake up that maven that person clearly with more influence than me in this social dynamic or social situation or a family dynamic okay so you know you could look at the person to greet the green you know person icon at the top of that star as let's say someone like myself and the maven let's say it's someone like my mother right and I'm going to go to work on them I'm gonna put the word out here I am putting out the word okay I'm trying to reach their mind I'm trying to help them to see the truth I'm trying to help them to clear the cobwebs out and clear all the mind control out and get them to see reality as it is and I'm working on them and working on them and working on them and working on them and I'm taking information to them every day and I'm making them watch documentaries you know and I'm putting articles on their computer and I'm sending them email articles etc okay and you know what it's doing largely not a damn thing okay and we've all been there right all of us have been at that place I'm sure almost every one of us we have one individual we care a lot about we have one individual we really want to see get it and we try to work on them and there's like no progress right they're resistant they don't care they don't want to know they don't look at the stuff you try to send to them or give to them right I went so far as to walking in randomly into my mother's house you know just just arriving showing up walking in with a stack full a stack of DVDs walking into her house while she's watching something else shutting the regular television programming off putting a DVD into the DVD player hit and play and saying we're sitting here and watching this until it's over literally some storming into our house there and saying if if you want me to leave you're gonna have to call the police and then there's gonna be yet you're gonna be taking several people out in body bags literally did it okay I don't really recommend going to that level of an extreme but yes I actually did this okay that's how how much I'm not taking no for an answer when I decide I'm gonna help you to understand something if I think that it's important enough that you understand it and now I'm at a point now where after doing that for like 15 years that person does not argue or fight and kind of knows what I'm saying is the reality of the world knows that it's true but really isn't at a point where they're so awake that they're trying to influence others but they're not resistant to the reality of our world anymore and they can see it for themselves to a certain extent now certainly not to a huge you know oh encompassing extent but they're in a far greater position than they ever was without me ever having said a word okay then if I would have stayed silent not done that worked upon them they would have been in a colossal state of ignorance compared to where they are okay so but that's not going to be enough what you have to do is you have to get at least four other people who you know to understand the dynamic that you're trying to communicate and you have to get them also to influence the Maven I have found that this is the magic number it is a five to one ratio you have to have five people working together bringing similar information you could do it from a slightly different angle a slightly different perspective but that you have to all be speaking the truth toward the one influencer and if you do that with five people okay I'm gonna say you're gonna have reached that magic ratio where you can actually make them take that information in for themselves not just believe the five people but to look into it for themselves and then really start to then communicate that to the other people who trust them in their social circle okay and that's what we're trying to do here we are trying to influence the influencer you have to identify who has a lot of people's ear right who do people listen to and Trust who gives them their confidence and gives them their ear who they want to hear what they have to say and they like being around them and again admittedly that's not necessarily me socially certainly not in social or family situations again when it comes to the people who are hardcore about this like the water earth is happening viewing audience yes then I'm the Maven in that circle but again we're not just talking about someone like me you're you're trying to reach the Maven in your social dynamic that's the point here so you have to first identify who they are then you have to expose them to this knowledge from I'm going to say a minimum of five people okay I have found at least with someone like working on this with someone like my mother for example that probably she has heard this information now from about four people but there's this one more that I think if it came through okay and was steady you know hammering on the person steadily maybe there would be some more progress what you have to understand going back to this slide folks if we could cut back to it briefly what you have to understand is just picture on the outside of the Maven all the way around this star okay picture the poison signal right the poison signal of the mainstream media I didn't add this to this slide but perhaps I should have just imagine other of these radio wave graphics coming in from the outside but even bigger ones you know 50,000 watt ones okay coming in from the outside of every direction 360 degrees and they're all hammering that individual with untruths with lies with propaganda okay with fake news narratives okay and this person in there not fully awakened state is still susceptible to all that poisonous influence and social engineering so think about it when one person even steps away there the shield is down in that area okay if they all would step away they're being bombarded from every direction and in my case I was hammering them just from that one direction for ten years okay and then from every other direction or whenever I stepped away that poison influence came right back in like a tidal wave just swarming them okay so we have to understand that this is a dynamic of continual perseverance with an individual continual perseverance with a single individual because you know that the time investment is worth it because you know who they are then K working five people working on one would be better than 50 working on a thousand possibly okay because of how powerful and how many people that one person is capable of influencing the number that they're capable of influencing okay if you had 50 people who know the truth in a given geographic vicinity and they want to go to work on let's say a thousand people they might wake up ten out of those thousand people okay think about it you're not going to wake up everybody you bring the truth to okay so 50 people doing that with even a hundred people each you know who knows you might wake up like 10 or 15 20 people to that extent a maven however if those five people just worked on that one individual might wake up a thousand people that's how powerful the influence of the maven is and this is what we're failing to do we are failing as a network of people who know the truth about what's going on and are trying to bring that information to other people we're failing miserably at this dynamic at the identification of other social influencers we are not doing it effectively enough okay so we need to really try to bring bridge this dynamic and and to work on the people who we know are the influential among us identify them and work on them individually alright now one of the interesting things that I also thought is this is the whole concept of the man in the pentagram that is depicted in many different occult spiritual traditions okay this is this five to one ratio okay and then they're connected at the center of the beam okay in this image you could say well it might be connected at the sacrum chakra but I'd like to think of it as it's connected at the solar plexus chakra right in the center of the individual right at the solar plexus you could also look at it it's connected at the center of the heart chakra okay or really all of the chakras along the middle path and the ones that are the most important are obviously the third eye the heart and the solar plexus the that's the mind the heart the care okay the intelligence the care and to me most importantly in this dynamic the solar plexus chakra is where it all connects and comes together because that's the courage Center and this is about courage to speak this is about courage to put the truth out there especially in an age of censorship in an age of suppression of knowledge and ideas and information and imagine I I mean I look out my door I see other people in the area where I live and they are full-blown advocating Soviet style and Chinese style censorship it's disgusting thinking that people's freedom of speech should be limited and suppressed and they should be silenced I mean you have to be kidding this is where we're at in American society this is where we're at so you know this dynamic of the man and the pentagram or a woman in the pentagram it's it's incredibly symbolically powerful because it's talking about you know Brit bringing ideas together at a central focal point coming together from those five points of the star which represent earth air water fire and spirit okay you have to bring your resources the earth okay your general characteristics and personality and skill set together and work on those things you know that the the earth aspects of the individual of the personality work on those things and work with them to help to bridge this dynamic of influencing others but put them to work toward that purpose toward that goal and then you're using the other three aspects of the purse of the consciousness intelligence care and action okay so air is the intellect water is the emotional aspect care and then fire is the will taking action taking right action in the world you know so we have to bring all those things together for the higher spiritual purpose which is the quintessence the fifth element that's the head of the individual so earth air water and fire are those four you know aspects of the the extremities the limbs and then the ether or the quintessence or the spirit that's the head that's the guiding part of all of it that the other forces serve the forces of nature should serve powerful dynamic a very important ratio okay you could look at it as you know the you know one fifth aspect twenty percent okay that this is a very influential and very important factor in nature you look at the twenty to one hundred percent ratio okay the this is where I think the tipping point really would start to happen okay it's not going to be finalized until it flips over I would say fifty-one percent which is why that's a huge occultic magic number and use that places like area 51 or like May Day May first which is why they you know take this symbolism in the occult after the number 51 but the twenty percent factor I think is where momentum starts becoming almost irreversible toward the opposite dynamic that's where it can't be died not denied or marginalized any longer okay and I'm telling you this ratio in this dynamic is ultra important when it comes to what I call the Maven effect which is where it would be like setting off a chain of dominoes okay another aspect that I want to get into and reiterate in which I've been hammering on a lot is the critical importance of a competency and literacy when it comes to technology technological competency okay this is another area we are absolutely and utterly in sufficient in in the freedom community the so-called freedom community and we need to do way way better and way more work okay I have finally gotten some good technological help here at what on earth is happening after practically begging for it for a number of years and thank God it has arrived and arrived in a very big way and in a good way so I again thank the people on the team for coming forward however when I look at the wider network of people in the so-called freedom community anarchist community you know spiritual anarchist community half not half I'd say 95% of them are practically technologically illiterate half only have the basic very basic technological competency skill set if I'm being generous there I mean the very basic to like just do something like open a browser window pull up some information go to a video watch it type in a search in YouTube that's about it that's about all they know how to do okay maybe check email you know most people don't even know how to set up an email client you know they're still they use webmail you know they check their email in a web browser never even set up a mail client okay it's the things that I get asked how to do by an average individual who allegedly is awake and aware in any given week when it comes to technology or their appalling where I almost like it almost starts conflict between me and them because I'm almost insulting to them because I'm like it's the year 2019 and and you don't know how to do this really you know and I don't want to have to be I don't want to be like that I don't want to be insulting to people like that but when I like think of like how far in the game we are how far into this dynamic of censorship and thoth the total totalitarian shutdown of our society we are and the average person still doesn't even know how to set up an email client that wouldn't know how to network two computers together if their life depended on it you know knows nothing about how the internet works knows nothing about how to set up their own website as all anything that they put out into the world depending on whatever social media network that they're in into and therefore could be censored at any given time know how to do none of none of these things you know let alone put out their own media creation you know record video record audio do live-streaming make a podcast make a banner or you know a a poster make a presentation people don't know how to do any of that let alone one of it they don't know they don't know how to do all of it they don't know how to do one thing of it they don't know one aspect of any of those things and this is where we're at this late in this conflict this late into this war and it's unacceptable it's 100% completely unacceptable you know even with what we know how to do here we're still struggling with technology as you can see it's there certainly a loose connection somewhere along the line and that's okay it's alright we'll work our way through it as we always do because that's what this is about perseverance see it doesn't make a difference how much you have to keep struggling you keep going you keep going with it okay that's that's what a lot of people I see when it comes to this dynamic I'm going to stay on this topic for a second because I think it's very important when it comes to influence in society and how we can become the mavens of a society we could become the new media but how many people fell short in that task in that goal because they don't know how to go about it in any way and they're not learning see I I always give people the benefit of the doubt when they're open minded and willing to learn then I don't I don't hammer on them I don't get on their case as long as they're open-minded willing to learn willing to make changes willing to you know look at something new and say okay I didn't know how to do that but let me try it get into it see if I could do it the right way and just get involved then I don't have any problem with them it doesn't matter if they're not fully competent okay it's called trying it's called making a real effort to try and they're not afraid that means they're not afraid to fail see a lot of people people are like I'm afraid to fail I'm afraid I'll mess it up I'm afraid I'll break this or that and so I'm not gonna even start that's the act that total wrong attitude to take when it comes to this okay get a cheap tablet computer you know get a cheap two in one for a cup a few hundred dollars a couple hundred if you have to spend three four hundred do it okay and if you try new things and if you destroy it okay it's a couple hundred dollars you know I know a lot of people don't even have that you know kind of resources to put out there but it's like hey people go to the movies and buy all kinds of crap food and you know buy subscriptions all kinds of cable networks it's like invest that in a piece of technology that you can use as a learning platform you know and you could experiment a little bit with and try new things with and then maybe if you mess something up okay then you're not messing up your main computer all right this is what we have to do we have to take chances and get involved and try new things I see too many people they're like well I don't know how to do that and I don't want to I don't want to have to experiment because I you know I might mess something up and so they never even bother they never try and that's part of again taking it back to the dynamic of courage is a huge part of today's presentation because influence and and reaching other people is ultimately gonna come from a state of being encouraged not just being in knowledge and caring saying yes I do want to do it I care about this dynamic getting out there to a wider audience it's about having the courage to actually do it so you know at some point I really want to start going more into technology a teaching technology I feel like the teaching of the occult of the psychological aspect is of course it's the most important element but if it's not combined with the technological element what we are going to have is a bunch of people scattered to the four winds of the earth then know a lot about the psychological the philosophical the occult aspect and yet they can't do a goddamn thing with a computer to reach one other living soul anywhere on the Internet and this is the way information is propagated today folks it's not propagated by going and standing on a soapbox in the town square in case you haven't understood that it's propagated digitally and we're notwe're that war that space okay that that digital warfare space for the propagation of knowledge we're not doing very well in we're getting we're getting clobbered the Empire has struck back okay let's put it that way you know we might have initially hit them and you know blew up their first Death Star but let's put it this way you know they've they're rebuilding not just rebuilding they probably have rebuilt many of them the pole point here is we cannot take lightly the influence of the mainstream media and the social engineers and now there's a new technological god class the new tech elite you know these big tech firms like Google Apple Microsoft Facebook Twitter these they look at themselves as the new gods of our society because of what their technology and networks have made possible how they've made they have made it possible for people to communicate effectively on a mass scale and now they're trying to control that because they realize hey we can't we gave people too much too fast that's what happened folks that's what the social engineers realized they gave us powerful computing tools too much too fast so then they wanted to scale it back right they wanted to scale it back make it be less powerful mobile devices that are all about consumption of information that are coming from on high from from the sources that they put out there ok and down into the hands of the little person who only has this small little you know thumb device at their hands with an actual no human interface to actually really create anything ok except maybe take a few pictures or point a video point video at somebody okay and then share it on their own you know network that has only a few people paying attention to any given one of them you know when when people were learning how to build whole websites and there was a diverse ecosystem when it came to websites we were making grounds that's why it's when the apocalypse happened folks that's the apocalypse occurred past tense and it happened during the second way of a personal computer technology coming in you know Moore's law you know ramping up and taking off and powerful desktop systems enabling people to be media creation experts to become media creation experts and then be communication experts by reaching people with that media that's what personal computing advances in personal computing desktop computing advances in Internet technologies and speeds and advances in camera and lens technology made possible without a doubt ok now they've scaled it back because they realize we had too much too and they scaled it back giving people tap-tap-tap with their thumbs on some little crap screen that you can't really build any any media with okay and people think and that's what computing is all right it's a joke is what it is it's a sad laughing joke all right we need people becoming truly technically competent of what the internet is how it works okay how websites work building diverse ecosystems of websites again like we were doing in you know the early 2000s into the mid 2000s when social media came in it destroyed all of that and destroyed the influence it was having it destroyed the learning curve that was steadily ramping up almost asymptotically okay because it was a logarithmic scale of learning that was taken place folks all right people were learning how to build real websites then everybody got on Facebook and Twitter and that was it now that they have all those people in those platforms now the censorship begins and nobody knows how to set up anything elsewhere and that was the plan that was the plan the whole time all this time people could have been learning powerful you know web technologies and desktop computing how to really have a media set up media creation and communication and they weren't doing it because they're tapping away with the thumbs on Facebook and Twitter on their phone instead of really learning computing and really learning how to become the new media so this is what we have to do we ourselves have to learn how to become the new media and at some point in the future this is what I'm going to turn my attention to I'm thinking about possibly doing it when I get the one great work network up and running up off the ground and maybe that'll be part of the subscription model that I'm going to put together with that network with many other great hosts and communicators of information so you know maybe a part of what I do on that network a part of what my role in that network will do is actually on a weekly basis teaching people how to use different technological tools and just sharing my my computer screen in real time and doing like a a webinar based thing where people can come in ask me questions ask me how to do things ask me what I think the appropriate tool for a given job is I'm very good at things like that you know helping people set up computer systems you know showing them the best practices for things you know we could show people camera technology we could show people you know desktop computing laptops content management systems Photoshop you know presentations with a PowerPoint and Keynote how to make flyers in Photoshop or illustrator you know just or even open source tools you know learning what software is the best software for a particular job you know which software is optimized really well showing people open-source software if they don't have a lot of money to spend on software what the best free tools are okay and how to use this stuff how to really do things with it okay um it's something that I'm very seriously considering and trying to put together sort of a prototype classroom environment for and uh you know it'll take a while to get that up off the ground but I'm definitely going to do it in the not-too-distant future so that's what I wanted to say on how important technological competency right now we are like in it is like we're in an age where people don't know how to read and write and like a few people who have kept the the scrolls and kept the books and tried to communicate the knowledge are saying you know we better get out there and start teaching these people how to read and write that's where we're at okay that's the allegory because for people only to know how to consume media online and not know how to create it is 100 percent completely unacceptable and I'll tell you what that's where I'd say again 95 percent of the freedom community is there there is a core there is a you know a central core in the in the the you know the very heart of the community there are technologically inclined and know how to do this stuff because they recognize the importance of knowing how to do it but too few far too few okay so we're never going to make headway unless we learn how to use these communication devices called computers to the absolute maximum efficiency that we can possibly use them to okay it's never going to happen with the type of way that people are using computers today we're never gonna reach enough people we're certainly not going to reach the mavens of our society Malcolm Gladwell said that ideas and products and messages and behaviors spread like viruses do okay they get communicated very quickly from person to person and then it ramps up and then it covers a wide area geographically and geopolitically we have to understand that we can be those influencers of change okay we what we have to do is we have to be willing to learn what is necessary to put that information out there and we have to be vigilant to being able to identify who potential influencers in any given social circle or dynamic are so those two things we have to act as a maven ourselves but for mostly we should identify social influencers that are already present and already doing that work of influencing other people some people don't even know they're the mavens okay this is another dynamic you have to understand not only can mavens be anybody that some people don't even know there it they just do what they do and they don't even understand that this dynamic or what it could potentially the kind of change it could potentially lead to they're not aware of that okay they're just doing what they do naturally you know nobody a lot and I'd say 99% of mavens don't look for that position they don't go out there and say let me become a maven you know they just are natural leaders and influencers that gravitate to that position that other people trust so that being said you know as I said before it's like a domino effect okay a one thing doesn't seem like it can create that much change it doesn't seem like it could you know make that much of a difference you know this this whole presentation is about like how much of a factor or a difference can one individual make and I'm telling you a lot that doesn't mean that for the world dynamic to change whole large numbers of people need to change their behavior that still is true the question were that we're addressing here is to set off that change okay often small in amounts of individuals who people didn't think we're going to be able to have the influence that they have can set off that type of chain reaction so it is literally like setting up dominoes okay and uh you know that's the last slide that I have in the formal presentation before I go to some other housekeeping and go to calls I'm gonna exit from this and I want to see if I could bring up this video that I watched that was on YouTube which was about one small domino not being able to knock over a huge set of dominoes it's a very interesting one let me look it up and then I'll tell you to switch back to the laptop in a moment yeah it was an interesting video where this guy uses us he has a little tiny Domino the set the size of a like Pez candy in in a pair of tweezers and he's going to knock over a hundred pound Domino okay on the other side of this short chain of dominoes with a tiny little Domino about that big let me see if I can find it real quick and I think you'll appreciate this dynamic I'll post this video with the with the podcast yeah here it is it's called a domino chain reaction let me bring up the small one the short one we're not getting audio bear with us folks know about playing dominoes but what you may not know is that a domino can knock over another Domino which is about one and a half times larger so what I have here is a chain of dominoes each one has one and a half times larger than the previous one and the smallest Domino is about five millimeters high and one millimeter stick and I will carefully place it and there are 13 Domino's and the largest Domino it weighs about a hundred pounds and it's more than a meter tall ready boom that was 13 Domino's if I had 29 Domino's the last domino would be as tall as the Empire State Building amazing so you know the this is what the Maven effect is really about folks okay you know the Maven effect is about you know who are we as an individual to be able to influence and have change on in a wide overarching impact on society and I'm telling you we are all that individual potentially okay this is about what the potential for one individual is all about and how powerful one individual the amount of powerful change an effect an influencing effect for change one individual can have in all of society there's a movie that just came well it's a movie that came out this year that wrapped up a trilogy that a lot of people didn't even know was a trilogy it was the the unbreakable trilogy with the movies the sequence of movies that are allegorical films about this dynamic are unbreakable split and glass and glass is a new one that just came out in 2019 I'd like to recommend allegorical films to people and I think first of all these are done by M night Shyamalan who I think is a brilliant movie director I think he is one of the best allegorical producers of our time when it comes to allegorical films and spiritual films and this is a sensibly a comic book hero a real-life comic book story you know about like guys who think that they are comic-book heroes or villains and you know one of them has a condition where his bones are super brittle one of them has a condition where he's almost invincible where nothing can hurt or harm him and he never gets sick and another one is a split personality a di D dissociative identity disorder or they used to call an MPD multiple personality disorder where he has 24 individuals living with him and he has superhuman capabilities and um you know I don't want to spoil it for anybody but it's about having these potentially latent powers or abilities to influence society suppressed by a small minority that is interested in keeping the dynamic the way that it is where we don't have that power that's what the allegory is ultimately about in this series of films so I think they're not only very entertaining and well done movies I think that the you know what the person who really wrote these movies m-might somalian is probably one of the better allegorical film producers of our time on par with someone like Stanley Kubrick I would even go so far as saying so I'd highly recommend them and it is about this effect of influence this chain reaction this domino effect if you will the Maven effect as I would call it it's about how we as individuals that people would not immediately consider that we're so powerful as an individual being able to have a far-reaching impact and effect on others in society and this is how dynamics of change often go they are often set off like chain reactions like this so we have to understand we're that hand we are that potential influence that sets that into motion and sets it into effect in a wider way in our society and that's what we have to strive to be and you we have to have courage enough to start that process okay and it's a learning curve for us because it is going to involve if we're really going to reach a lot of people it's going to involve really learning media content creation alright so I salute the people who are doing that already and continue your efforts and the people who have not started that as of yet get involved and get on the playing field get on the battlefield and don't wait for orders from headquarters get out there and start and do what you can and learn as you go you know and the dynamic will get easier as you do it you don't have to know everything at first you don't you know what on earth is happening at first the very first week was not as polished of a show as it is today and you can see we're still polishing it and still making adjustments and changes you know it's always a process it's never something that's totally complete and in final form yeah life isn't okay so the whole point is get involved now do what you can do now as you could do more you ramp up your efforts that's what it's always about okay and with that said I think that that will conclude the formal slide presentations for today's show as always these shows are archived that what on earth is happening comm slash podcast I've been putting up the podcast on Mondays because I'm usually pretty drained after doing a three-hour program on Sunday nights and to be quite honest I'm gonna watch the series finale of Game of Thrones tonight I'm not going to be putting up the podcast tonight more likely than not okay yes I watch certain allegorical shows to see what the the allegorical content is I you know hope that they will do the right thing and destroy the throne itself tonight but we shall see okay I don't know if George Martin is such an awake allegorical writer or even the people he worked with but we'll see how it goes that being said a couple of quick things if you have found value in the water on earth is happening broadcast please go to gifts dot what on earth is happening calm here's a slide for the gift store and you can get all kinds of mementos here in return for a donation so we have t-shirts we have flash drives DVDs coasters keychains buttons stickers etc okay so go and check it out gifts thought what on earth is happening come we appreciate all your donation gifts that we've received here at what on earth is happening it keeps the operation going and moving forward also if you haven't taken me up on the offer for the Ark Drive I know a whole lot of people have because I've promoted it I want to continue to really promote this just about every week because the information that's on the ark Drive can have that maven effect okay and people are free to share it forward too so you go to what on earth is happening comm / ark the ark is a one terabyte hard drive filled to the brim with all of the research data that I put together here at what on earth is happening it's the best of the best of all of the media that I've collected over the years okay I send me a one terabyte hard drive I fill it up and send it back to you that's how the Ark offer works okay so check it out please sign up at the signup form for the Ark Drive and you'll get the after you fill in the form with your requested information you will get the instructions for shipping a whole lot of people been taking me up on the Ark Drive offer and I think that information is propagating pretty nicely I really like to see that and I hope that continues and finally if you want to make a straight donation to what on earth is happening you can go to the donate page click the donate tab or go to what on earth is happening comm / donate there are 10 different ways to donate five crypto currencies PayPal patreon check money order and right now what has our people have been very generously taking me up on donating this way and I really appreciate it and I also would hope that that would continue because it's really helping the efforts here at water on Earth is happening and that's that and that's donating technology directly and you could do that by clicking where it says on the right hand side donate supplies from our Amazon wish list it's called the what on earth is happening tech technology needs list the tech needs list and you'll see if you click that button it will take you to an Amazon wish list of technology that we need to continue to operate the what on earth is happening show website and office here so you know check out donate page and thank you so much to all the people who have very generously donated over the years to what on earth is happening it is keeping this cause in this effort going and growing so thank you so much and that will be all for the formalized presentation now I'm gonna put my headset on and we're gonna start to take your calls so calls are always as always taken on discord here at what on earth is happening do not listen at this point in your web browser or on any type of mobile device to the stream if your if your calls are being taken if you're just watching continue to watch that way but if you want your call taken and you're going to go into the the discord chat call in-room okay what you want to do is you want to listen only in discord with headphones because you will be getting me on a delay if you listen in the live stream okay so that being said let's saw get ready to go to your calls for the duration of the show any topic is on limits if you want to talk about the Maven effect your experiences with trying to reach an awakened a local maven that's fine but if you want to take it into any other area that is fine as well we're not limiting it just to that topic so any topic is fair game alright let's see let's go to links from the north links from the north you are live on what on earth is happening show number 209 welcome links are you with us you I thought I was I didn't see way in there oh it's down at the bottom sorry okay yeah I'm Way behind sorry okay all right I'm gonna jump sorry about that let's go to Andrew Rigby Andrew Rigby you are live on what on earth is happening number 209 welcome to the show greetings mark thanks so much last week I was on the show as y1c granite oh okay but you know the your show today inspired me you know what I am Who I am gonna call Andrew breaking my whole life so let's just keep it with the way it is the message not going to change I'm a I'm a Salesman as you described it and an aspiring Maiden ultimately I would say a Salesman I'm um what I really my passion is a connector I'm a connector I connect people to who have the right ideas to the right source of connections whatever it be they need expertise funding the sort of thing that's what I do I'm hosting my own database right now so I can spread a whole bunch of all of the knowledge that we're talking about here on the terabyte and even more so I'd love to figure out a way that we I can work with you and collaborate and figure out how we can get stuff that I've accumulated even hosting more and other servers and just building a whole network of servers that are hosting these all of this knowledge that it's getting out there so yeah like I think that is something people have suggested I'm gonna continue doing it but through the method I've been doing it directly with the arc but I think people putting up torrents is a very effective way of communicating information that cannot really be taken down or censored because you could share them with magnet links as well which are really only like hash tables and links you know so you send that out you send a magnet link out you could post that anywhere and nobody can stop a magnet you know you'd have to shut down the internet you have to shut down text you know you know you're gonna shut down hypertext you know it's like that's the whole technology the Internet is built upon so anywhere the text can be posted a magnet link can be shared so doesn't even require a centralized server yeah no doubt you've been a great inspiration to me to help me just get the word out there as many possible ways as I can inspire me to start writing do a whole bunch of other stuff so I'm really excited to share everything they have with you fantastic that offline as far as technology goes they'll mark my question is a really simple one what is the one area of technological research that you would say you're most excited of emerging research and advancement in the field of technology I would say that yeah my my eye has been on photonic computing if you research what photon based computing is it is going to be a radical advancement to computing architecture in the near future hopefully in the near future I don't know how far along they are with prototypes prototype models of photonic computers but essentially it's light based transference of data and it is going to increase speeds you know you know speeds of internal data is going to go into the it'll be like in the instead of transferring hundreds of megabytes per second will be transferring hundreds of terabytes per second like literally like the introductory prototype speeds that they're talking about or like it six terabits per second now I know that's not terabytes but like you know it'll get to a point where you know it'll be over a terabyte like to copy an arc would be a couple seconds literally right you know whereas now it's like four to five hours you know or more it right but like Wi-Fi technology where they're actually transmitting data like a Wi-Fi through a light that you'll have in your home no no this is this is actual desktop computing architecture that we're talking about so you know I'm sure this would eventually also then be taken into the realm of networks if it hasn't been you know theoretically discussed doing that but we're talking about a new computing architecture with something that's called universal memory some I think HP has worked on this with something called the memristor and it's something that basically is going to act as a universal form of memory so there will there won't be separate memory components in the architecture so you won't have RAM a cache harddrive you know anything like that it will be one form of memory and you know we're talking about you know beyond zero latency speeds you know you'll be able to copy whole libraries of data in literally seconds so yeah what would naturally would transhumanist agenda type style future I mean I don't think I don't think it necessarily must you know it could but I'm not I'm not the fearful technology you know a person who looks at technology in just that fearful way we're just it becoming powerful is gonna mean the end of humanity I think we have to just maintain control over it and use it as you know what it should be our servant instead of allowing it to become to become its servant you know I'm not a technological light a Luddite as people know I think that any of the advancements that have really led to a increase in human productivity and quality of life have been because of technology just about anything we use on a daily basis to make our lives easier is some form of technology or another when it comes to computing technology I think there are ways that we can make it better and cleaner and not as polluting and not as destructive to human physiology but I am for the advancement of technology in the sphere of communications this is where I think we are very capable of communicating information more effectively and completely and in a more efficient way I mean right now you look at how we're still doing things copying things slowly to thumb drives or you know just too often slow hard disk drives that aren't even solid-state in many cases you know or every computer I use now has an internal solid-state drive thank God I mean because the the old HDD hard disk drive magnetic platter technology just needs to go to the dustbin of history you know that stuff is his has been done should have been done like 20 years ago and only now the prices are coming down to affordability for the average consumer you know the average end-user so um you know I I think that what I look at toward the future is what has been referred to as photonic computing and Universal memory you want to definitely check those out absolutely thank you so much and I'll take it off the air but mark thank you for taking my call but I just wanted to also put a recommendation out there to your listeners as far as a book that's really worth reading by a gentleman by the name of PJ McClure he calls himself ironically based on the show the mindset maven okay and and his book is called flip the switch interesting you lost you've already you mentioned flip the switch on the story but he wrote the book titled it flipped the switch the mind by the guy he called himself to mindset maven PJ McClure it's available for free online he give this away he was PJ is in Paul PJ McClure Creek MCC oh you are great I'm not familiar with them so thank you for the recommendation and I'll definitely check it out all righty thank you very much money Andrew thank you so much for your call and hey thank you for your courage and putting your name out there you know I find that I find that personally commendable I'm not saying any everybody has to do that at your own choice I'm going to necessarily look you know negatively or down at you I'm just saying that like you know I think I'm not saying just in a discord room to take take your call you need to do that what I'm talking about is if you're going to go and put your information out there on a worldwide Way on youtube on Facebook on your own website you know associate your name with it it's your work you know what I mean don't make these people think that we're afraid of them we shouldn't be afraid of them you know I'm not saying they're not dangerous people I'm saying we show fear that's emboldened them that's all I'm saying okay all right so let's see we're implementing a queue today to see who got into the room earlier so I'm gonna try to stick with that if possible okay it's a new technology that we're working on and you know I'm gonna try to stay to that to honor people who have been in the room longer than others so let's move on to Francesco Francesco you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey good evening mark thank you for taking my call absolutely well so I guess well first of all this is what this was a great show and I guess another way that you sort of do your reality your reality checks for people yeah definitely like we need to find the courage to to get out there and try to influence the more people that we can and for for me you know in the beginning was quite a depressing show because I'm not that much great in influencing others at least person to person but I guess the the good the good side about it is that I you know I I took to the Internet so in a way to sort of try to to send the message in the bottle and see you know who will will be taking it so exactly we don't have to be we don't have to be all things to all people like if you're a better creator of media and and just putting it out there you know start up a channel or a site and be a content creator again as the last caller Andrew said he's a connector he may not be the Maven he may not be the sales person or even a creator of the media himself but he can connect people he can show people hey you might want to talk to this person or you might want to look at this person's information or sphere of knowledge and you know those connections are very important too so that's a type of influencer you know so you you you find what you're your strengths is and then you do it you put it to work you go out into the world and you put it out there for people I'm just trying to get people that like not be you know complaining about what's going on in the world but not really doing anything we have to take action it's not just about knowing what's going on and then saying oh woe is us you know what are we gonna do you then have to take some form of action and try to do it out in the digital space space if possible you reach the most people that way because this is the new town square quote-unquote this is the new way that you know again people don't physically leave their homes get up on soap boxes and try to raise their voice and and talk to all the people in the town square you know we still you know people still do little you know canvassing things and handing out flyers and then I'll call it business cards but really the digital space the web is where the new town square and where the new personal communications forum is at and knowing those technologies and how to use them is ultra important because that's where we're gonna reach the most people exactly well for me it was you know kind of seeing the the brick wall which I had to confront every time I try to speak about these issues you know in the in the physic in the physical world right but I guess so that the good thing is that that motivated me to to get get get more active you know to hurt the movement in the end yeah so let me ask you a question in how has the response that you've gotten when you've attempted to you know kind of Oh enlighten or help to awaken somebody or give them some information that you think is valuable and pertinent to their life how have the vast majority of people that you've attempted to do this for reacted give me like a ratio of percentage how many people would you say you were able to help somewhat reach somewhat or how many people were not interested at all I guess the reaction that they got most of the time with but at first in credulity then they say oh well you may be right but you know can do anything can do anything about it yeah that's a stage within the awakening process let me ask you something would you say like eight out of ten rejected it would you say six out of ten rejected it at first no probably probably probably even nine okay all right now how many have come back recently more recently and said I think there was something to what you've said there but I don't necessarily think there's much that we can do out of those out of those nine out of ten yeah probably another nine out of ten yeah probably yeah maybe you know okay so then there's still a few who think who kind of know what's going on and think we can do something there it's it's not you know everybody who is kind of has thrown in the tower or given up or said no we can't can't influence this for the better so there's you know that and that's that's what I'm saying I'm saying it's probably it's well under 10% folks you know that are even thinking we could turn this around at this point and again I'm still one of those people as much as I think it's really bad I wouldn't be on the air every week if I didn't think there was something we could do to make this better I wouldn't bother I wouldn't bother speaking so I think it's still possible although we're in a very dark time we're at a very dark aspect of this problem is maybe and then people that might say yeah right but I don't want to get involved because you know if I you know share share some of the things right some of the things that you passed me you know I I know Facebook I have a friend that it's I know some cops or whatever and I can't you know shows up you know who the cult of ultimate evil we're having some audio issues because of how the the laptop has been sort of glitching out a little bit today not again I'm not really sure what the source of that I'm gonna try something here and see if this corrects it at all but you know yeah I I can still hear you so I'm you know continue so you're talking about how people like they are afraid of the of what other people think of them you know that this is the thing that is holding most of us back is we're still in this fear of what other people think we're still in this fear of you know what will these people in my social circle think of me if I share this information this is what your you've encountered a lot of yes exactly as I said if I share this you know I know somebody that you know it's it's a co-op or works for the government so right I'm afraid of their reaction and and you know things like that see this is the stuff that I'm talking about folks you know this is what we have to move past as as us as a species as a people especially even in our social circle as potential influencers of other people you know there's so many people who do know this and they don't want to come forward Francesco I want to thank you so much for the call by the way a great point that you brought up regarding fear of what other people think and how other people in your peer group might might think of you might might look at you as if you share certain information you know I have briefly told this story I won't use any names I know somebody who's as highly knowledgeable as someone like myself in just about every area of this of all of this knowledge that we talk about here on what on earth is happening and because of a financial situation that they are involved in where they stand to inherent inherit I'm sorry a lot of money from a from a you know a financial empire so to speak from a product the person does not come forward and speak because they think that their family will cut them off and not they will not receive the potential inheritance that they could and so they just stay silent and again I've said it many many times in the past I think that's the worst karmic scenario to be in in any other out of any other scenario I think there is more karmic debt and suffering associated with knowing the truth and staying silent than there is with people who literally do heinous things to other people physically I think there's more karmic debt because of what you know to be true and that is a deep spiritual burden if you don't communicate that to other people so I can't say it any more strongly that if you do understand what's taking place it is your personal moral responsibility to communicate it to others okay let's continue on and let's go to Loki tow Loki tow you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you mark for taking my call absolutely yeah I kind of just did a little late to the show but I hear that it's about influencing people yes and yes that's take a lot of time to influence somebody sometimes like with me because I do the Latin like I back in in your latest show where I said where I translated all your natural law seminar yes and I went through I did do a presentation I did a lot of announcements and I did do was more like an old school close to the Flyers everywhere and everything it it kind of didn't go too well because I practice run for me okay I only had like two people I showed well actually they were more interested anybody else but it showed me what I needed to do for the next time basically this is like a learning curve sure yeah that's the thing like like you can't be afraid to fail you can't be afraid of rejection or failure you try if you don't do it well and you fail you fail and you know eventually you do it again you persevere until you get better at it and then more people will will turn out and receive the message I mean you know I wasn't getting this type of viewership that I get now back you know in 2007 when I first started you know I started in a living room with like you know a handful of people sitting in you know folding chairs in a friend's living room that's how what on earth is happening started and most people don't even know that you know so you know it's it has a snowball effect you know you have to keep doing it if something is worth doing it's worth continuing to do but yeah even after that half it showed me what I needed to do and what I'm going to do different now is actually go talk to people personally with the Latin community it's a little different because in social media it's mostly or for family so Latin community that's what I have to do is actually go talk to him go to the flea markets go where they go and there you just have a flyer and then talk about the topic set I'm going to talk about cuz I've noticed that with the two that we're interested it's because I was talking about the topics that I'm gonna present you know just a brief overview and that kind grab them so that help me learn what I need to do like so next time so I'm gonna create a flier that has the topics that I'm going to talk about and just like a brief overview in Spanish basically this is this is an interesting dynamic here that you're talking about Latino because I have often myself wondered and a lot of people will you know try to take this as some type of you know race dividing statement but it isn't I think it's a it's a cultural and social dynamic that we have to explore more by discussing it and finding out where the factors are but I hear constantly and and and see people questioning you know why aren't there more you know african-american people or Latin American people you know or or Asian American people at events regarding freedom you know why why does it why is it seen or perceived as some sort of a white culture for freedom being a white cultural thing or horribly in many cases as seen being white racist you know which absolutely is not and the people in the freedom community are very very accepting and not racist at all you know and I but you don't see that many people from a more diverse series of ethnic backgrounds when it comes to you know conferences meetups etc and why would you as I'm assuming a Latino American am I correct okay what why would you think that that is the dynamic that we see take place I may do a whole show on this dynamic at some point or albeit admittedly a potentially controversial topic but I think it's something that needs to be fleshed out and understood better the there's a psychological dynamic that we're not really seeing or addressing in why this may be that way what why do you think it's that way or have you heard anything to that effect um well to what I've learned and I guess my opinion on it would be is because of the cultural differences and the it would be yeah morosely it'd be the cultural differences on the way that people are raised and said more comfortable with that type of I'll say programming of the way the culture is they're more comfortable with that but then at the same time it's is still the same language it's just it's just the difference in culture oh is it a more inherently sort of embalmer ingratiated sense of respect for authority in government in the culture because you know I mean there are you know traditions of Independence as well in the latin-american countries and cultures but you know it seems like maybe also the influence of socialism you know has pervaded in a lot of the Latin American communities as well or Latin communities I should say you know in in Central and South America so you know those factors I think have to be factored in as well but you would say it's more cultural and do you think it's like that way from how its taught to young children yes because like in the let religion yes and are in the Latin culture where they have that where we have to follow what the chefs in which it's okay up to a certain point but then you still got a question if it's right or wrong and most of it's wrong because they're falling with the laws of the government too and they teach that in religion where you really have to listen to Big Daddy right and they do that in the real in the church in the religion even with my background because I came from a Jehovah Witness type of religion which is kind and a really strict but I've noticed the similarities because it even in that culture they teach you you have to listen and follow the laws of the government and they they they they put it in their teachings and I believe that's heavily like I said it's heavily in the culture of the Latin community because religion is sort of heavy in the sure nine community but it's been kind of broken up because of the stroke school and the way information is provided and it's actually broken up a lot of families that way too because of the a lot of that information is out there but in my experience there's not enough information in Spanish and that's what led me to translate your word to help produce more cut minyan in spanish basically yeah there's definitely that language gap there as well you know and I think you know technology can also assist with that because there's definitely some automated translation that is capable of being used to bridge that language divide but not to go back to the point that you made and I want to thank you as well for the call great points that you've brought up and thank you for answering my questions when it comes to that dynamic culturally but they do too yeah I've got it one of the things that our lakita brought up there is the influence of religion and you know this goes hand in hand like hand in glove with government these are both authoritarian dynamics that play off against each other you know neither one of them wants to see you know the the the other lose their influence and power because it would diminish the influence and power of the other these are two arms of what I call the unholy trinity the unholy trinity of mind control and social control is a religion which is the father of it all that's the highest end of it it's all religion then you have the mother which is the monetary / financial system which works on our emotions and is the feminine dynamic influencing our desires for things and then of course you have the child which is the male you know active influence that comes together because of religion and money and that is government you know the religion of authority combined with money people being paid off to do to become older followers and you know hammer people into submission you know that's ultimately what government is all about you know because it is slavery so you know this is what people have to understand is that these three dynamics all work together as one cohesive unit and they're on the same page and the social engineers that put all these things together they're operating on the same page where were divided all over the place because they could put us into different dialectical positions to war with each other over you know just two different forms of control two different ways to get to the same prison cell you know you're gonna take the left path you're gonna take the right path but you're ending up in in a prison either way you go and they have people believing that they're radically different things but that's the power of mind control alright let's go back to our call queue and see who's next in here alright let's go to Greg Allen Greg Allen you're live on what on earth is happening episode number 209 the influence of the Maven awakening your local maven what do you have for us Greg we're having an audio problem although my producers telling me we're having some audio issue are we okay I'm hearing I'm hearing him fine it's not coming through the stream you sound fine to me do you want me to reconnect my headphones all right I'm gonna I'm gonna reconnect now this all right we're going to make a reconnection real quick to the computer hold on one moment Gregg are you still there yeah I'm still here mark okay that looks like it cleared up the audio issue that we were having thank you for your patience yeah no problem got a few gremlins in the works oh yeah apparently it's okay you know pesky little critters well if they weren't doing their stuff then you know we've obviously got them bothered I'm glad to talk with you I've been following your work now for a couple of months I'm a truck driver and I've been downloading your podcasts for you know you sure that's on iTunes and of course as you can imagine I spend a lot of time in the truck and you're really waiting my way through from episode one I think I'm up to episode 37 oh that's great of your podcast for so really some powerful information and confirmation of a lot of things that I've come across in my own research over the last 11 years I appreciate that thank you yeah no one saw every when I came across you in the last dozen years I thought you were still maybe working for the opposition but I get that a lot even to this day I mean how many years can you you know advocate for total human freedom and the destruction of the occult and the destruction of mind control and people still tell you that they're trying you're trying to do that you know it's a lot of people don't have still don't have very accurate powers of discernment when it comes to understanding who's the genuine article and who's controlled opposition but I think people with discernment you know do find that out or figure it out pretty pretty quickly mm-hmm well your own personal story touched the chord with me because I loved it usable my life was really down the toilet and it was a time in my life where you know I was at the lowest ebb human being could possibly be and rare one night I fell to my knees in tears and weaping and deep remorse and regrettin I sobbed my heart out like a baby for a long long time and it was at that moment when I would really suppose in the Gospels what to describe it he's you know looking up to the heavens and pleading to the creator of all creation to forgive me for every rotten word deed and act that I've ever done and I can't really explain it except say that he felt like at the time how was I had a deep warm glow into my chest and deep in my heart and it was literally felt like our weight was being lifted off my shoulders Wow yeah that's the psychological dark night of the soul you know that's yeah this is our hitting rock bottom and you know there's two ways to go from there there's death and then there's coming out of that abyss and rising up toward the light and it looks like you chose that path which I'm happy to hear that you went in that direction because often it takes that level of suffering and that extreme dark night of the soul for people to be able to turn their life around and see the truth for what it is and you know make progress toward the direction of the truth and and toward right so I I commend you for having that you know fortitude personally and spiritually to be able to do that because some people thank you they go in the of that other direction and they resigned themselves you know or they they just hit you know not just hit rock bottom they go right past it and they don't make it so it's aw it's a it's a testimony to your spiritual strength Greg well thank you one of the things that you said in your podcast that struck another chord was that there are the three little words the hardest words for any human being to say it was I was wrong and I think it was during that conversation that I was clearly with the Creator to forgive me for everything that I ever done wrong was you know I did say our job was wrong all of the things I've ever done said of what that path ever since and so yeah your podcasts are really coming from a place of good spirituality thank you I was just once all about her you know it's about it's about making that you know genuine effort you know that you know it's about trying again even if you fail you at least made the effort and no one can say you didn't try you know and that's where we have to get more people at that level of courage to say I don't know what's gonna happen but I'm damn well gonna try my very best you know and I just try to be a an influencer in the way that I try to lead by example of the efforts that I've put forward over the years and kept going even though I've had some dark points during that time you know I haven't given up I've kept going I've tried to refine the work and bring it up to a as high of a level as possible and just show people that that is possible to do you just have to set your mind to it I think somebody said once that the the Million Mile March begins with the first step and the first step in in that process is really admitting to yourself that you're recognizing that you you you are in the wrong and and it's the very reason as to why your life is a pile of crap you know and you need to do something about getting yourself out of that it's recognizing that you know maybe every wrong word the in action that you you've actually been doing and saying that is wrong that's been hurting people and see if you would if you acknowledge that to creation creation isn't gonna bury you for that it's not it's gonna say okay well you were wrong now what so if you make that apology and you say I'm willing to change my behavior my actual actions to do better the creation is not only not going to bury you for that it's not gonna you know beat you further down for that it's gonna actually come up underneath you and support your effort to change and that's what people have really gone through that process can testify to they can they can say in their own experience that that's what happened though you'll see it in the direct result in what happens to you in your life I saw the remarkable 180 degree turn around in my life and that you know I've had so many things happened to me in these last 11 years ago way beyond coincidence where I see the workings of the universe the Creator whatever you want whatever is comfortable for people to call it where things are just happened for me doors have opened for you no jobs of materialized contracts have opened for me you know I that she's a phenomena that I wanted to ask you about that a lot of the places where I go or see or do I can I come across the figures of seven one and seven which is my birthday first two first of July I see this all the time I see these numbers placed in front of me all the time warrant seven and I'm just wondering if you value anything of a similar experience where maybe the creation or he's trying to let you know that hey I'm with you I'm standing with this it's amazing that you would even bring that up and it's what's even further amazing is the synchronicity of the numbers because those are my numbers especially seven seven is the number that I see all the time I see triple seven seven seven seven and when I did the English geometry of my name my first middle and last name all add to seven and this is a very significant spiritual you know symbolic number representing coming to a place of knowledge care and and right action which is what 777 has represented has represented a cultic lee in occult gematria and the numbers one have come to me in the past mostly I still see them from time to time but in the form of eleven eleven eleven eleven has been called the the lightworkers call it's a a balancing numerological aspect and it also represents justice because justice is the the scales of justice are the balancing aspect in nature okay and the justice tarot card is card number eleven of the Major Arcana of the Tarot which when you lay out the cards in the Kabbalistic tree lay out comes to the top of the macrocosmic Tree of Life in the crown position of that tree of Kabbalah in that card layout representing that it is the highest force in the universe that law justice and law and natural law is is the what rules the entire all of creation so those numbers are probably what I would consider to be the most symbolically significant numbers at least in my life those are the ones that synchronistically or if you want to call it synchronistically reappeared to me over and over and over 1111 was happening before I went into what on earth is happening almost like you know like literally like driving me nuts eing it so much to a point where it was almost like saying you have to do something more than what you are doing knowing what you know having gone through the experiences that you're going through isn't enough this is a doorway they call they also call 11:11 a doorway it's like leaving one world and then entering another world like doors okay so like like you said doors have opened up for you okay I I consider the ones almost like opportunity presenting themselves or showing you what your work must be and the sevens are often I find at least I don't know if others will agree with me when it comes to gematria analysis you know occult numerology analysis but the sevens are almost like a nod from the universe that you're heading in the right direction that you're going in the correct direction they're like an affirmation at least that's how I interpret them okay again gematria and numerology are not what I would consider the biggest strong suit of mine in the occult studies what I would personally consider I have a very strong background in is you know Kabbalah Freemasonry Tarot those are the traditions that I have really delved the most into in the in the occult Sciences the occult Western mystery traditions but gematria has been an ancillary study of mine and it's uh my personal interpretations of both the 7 and the 1 are like that the the opportunities are there in the ones and then the 7s are almost like your Pat's on the back like you're heading in the right direction and this is affirmation that you are doing going in the right direction and doing the right thing well the strange that my first name is made of seven letters Greg or Gregory which I'm let's endure to believe in understanding these short for comes from the Grigory what the

Watchers write the religion was there are a wiser and better man understanding that you know the the great men like professor John Allegro Manchester University we send over to transcribe the Dead Sea Scrolls we published a lot of what he'd done all be in in rough form and then the Roman Catholic Church flipped when he published his word because he was taught the contradiction all the church dogma that they were putting out and that he'd realized that they'd conflate the two stories you know the the true story of a guy called Ahuja the teacher of righteousness and the the worship normal worship of Mithras that's a very combined in the combined the two together yeah yeah this guy did live but he was born in 160 BC and died 1880 I think it's 88 BC um he he was a radical and a rebel he was the leader of the yes in community and took the priestly Jewish hierarchy to task sadly one too many times and they grabbed all of them and they'll disaster the tree to her house where you get the story of the sky called Jesus Christ there seems knew he was you know the new he was just an ordinary mountain but not the the Jesus JC that bullshit that we get from you know the the church about organized Church in Christianity churchianity or as I like to call it constant Indiana tea because I came here ultimately from the Council of Nicaea and Constantine to maintain control in the Roman Empire Greg thank you so much for the points brought up a very very incredible spiritual dynamics there I want to thank you for what you have done to change yourself and wish you the best in your continued journey so thanks so much for the call really great stuff thank you mom you got it yeah I talked about that dynamic when it comes to you know the co-opting of true Christian ideals and philosophy in my fake-ass Christians presentation if people want to check that out I went into those dynamics that Greg was referring there in toward the end of his call in the fake-ass Christians presentation you can get that in my video section or on my youtube channel all right let's saw let's move on to another call let's see who we have here let's go to Ivan from Phoenix Ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome you have to unmute yourself I can see that you're still muted on your end Ivan from Phoenix I've unmuted you at the server end I'm showing that you're still muted on your end I'm gonna move on alright let's go to okay I'm try links again links you're live on what on earth is happening are you there I can there you go we got you ah great and nice to talk to you again you too so I want to talk about to to online personality study you know at least know them maybe you have like some some thoughts about because I I was actually - is it it's bit synchronicity because I was thinking like the other day that like I'd like to talk to you about these guys and maybe they would be what you would call a maven so and they kind of been going in in different directions so like I came across a guy in the shed a few weeks ago in the after our chat and he told me about an American guy that's a a Christian guy actually but I've been going into his work or listening to his live streams for a few weeks or now and his name is Owen Benjamin do you know about him I do actually yes I think that he has gone into quite a bit of information and there is some of his perspectives I don't agree with because they're a little bit too radicalized toward certain inaccuracies but then he gets the considerable part of the picture when it comes to what's really going on control wise he understands the pedophile aspect of it you know which is a huge aspect to really understand I don't think he really deeply understands some of the more occult aspects of it certainly not necessarily from the psychological position when it comes to the occult and I don't think he understands what Anarchy truly is that being said I don't think I don't think he would be an individual that would be able to understand those things he seems to have a very sharp mind so you know it's a someone that I wouldn't mind trying to you know pull over toward a even more aware position by making him aware of some other information he just hasn't looked deeply enough into as of yet but I have checked out some of his live streams and he does have a considerable viewing audience because of his status as a celebrity so you know a celebrity comedian so I do think he's a maven I agree with that contention I do think he has a tremendous potential as an influencer so you know I think maybe people should bring some of this information to his attention and maybe he can go even further in his understanding without a doubt yeah so I'm aware of him yeah so that's basically the conclusion that I've made us what you just told me that like he seems to have a pretty sharp mind and and be kind of aware of things and I like he's kind of like he's the first basically Christian person that I've felt that I you know he seems to be a good guy and he started a farm and you know he got thrown out of Hollywood kind of read open his mind about that stuff the under so - true theology a little bit and how that co-opted the original reel aspects of the Christian philosophy which is older than what we call Christianity and he understood the occult more I think he would a wider understanding of what's you know really taking place with the control system and how it incorporates religion into it would would dawn upon him but that information from what I've been able to gather hasn't hasn't quite reached him yet so you know again everybody has different pathways in their journey and learn different things at different times and at different rates so I definitely see you know potential in somebody like that their ability to learn and communicated but he's kind of unfurling it and you know doing that almost like in real time on is on some of these streams from what I've been able to gather and kind of odds just going deeper into learning about all this so the inter an interesting dynamic if someone like that does you know go even further and see how the control system would try to contain that you know because you know clearly they don't want people like that with large viewing audiences who they clearly influence really waking up fully they don't want anything like that happening yeah he got thrown off Twitter and he PayPal as well so wow something's up yeah mmm yeah they're trying to do that with more and more people you know and use them as an example of like you know make other people afraid you know it's like people can't give in they have to keep going and have courage even if somebody doesn't have every aspect of it right you know what I mean you know there's a you you have to be able to freely be able to speak and and make mistakes and get things wrong you know yeah this is how we we flush things out and come to an understanding of what's really taking place and they don't even want people to be able to go through that process they want you to receive the reality that they push toward you that's all they want you know and if people let that happen they deserve what happens to them you know yeah we have to resist this you know I think he's building his own network as well so so yeah that's cool true and I also like to talk about another part that you've been interviewed by before and in my regards he's been going in the totally wrong direction you know quite a few years now I'm kind of saddened by this because I used to listen to him and be a contribute to his work I do yes I just want to I just wanted everybody know we're still having some audio problems and I believe I know what the issue is I don't think we're going to be able to solve it on today what no matter what we unplug or move I know my producers been trying to figure out and trace it there's only one dynamic that's been changed on today's show and that's the introduction of an air conditioning unit into this room and I think this is an electrical issue with the power in the room because we may be almost overloading the the power the the electrical you know circuits in the room because of the air conditioning being on with all the other equipment in here so it's something I'm gonna have to look at maybe have my electrician come in and take a look at but I think I've noticed a correlation when the air conditioner compressor kicks that's when we're having the laptop caught briefly so I apologize for that you know we didn't want to swelter in here because it's a pretty hot day here in Philadelphia and it seems to be causing dropouts with the computer which is where the unfortunately the discordant audio is running from so if that comes through in the show I apologize for that there's not really anything we could do about it we'll we'll try to take care of this you know and get it sorted during the week so that doesn't happen on next week's program so I just wanted to say sorry about that links but let's let's just continue and you know power forward so is she coming through on the stream say something no you're not coming through I'm gonna make another disconnect and reconnect so just bear with us you you check ok sorry about that folks my producer is trying to correct a discord audio again I think it's a problem with the air conditioning unit being on so links are you still with us no I don't think you're coming through in the stream say something again she's not coming through yeah your your audio is not coming through in our stream that's the issue that we're having did we go off the stream just I know that you can hear me just give us a moment we're still dealing with a technical issue on the server and on the streaming end cut my mic you check okay all right so it looks like we may not be able to continue with calls I'm not really sure look link say something one more time so I can hear you but unfortunately you're not going out over the air so why don't you just ask a question and I'll repeat it that's how we're going to have to proceed because I am fairly certain you're not coming in let me quit discord and relaunch it I'm gonna quit discord well this is live production internet TV folks and it doesn't always you know it's not always trouble-free and I apologize that were seem to be having some severe issues going on today links can you still hear me okay she back check good say something yeah I can hear you but you're not coming over the stream so unfortunately we're going to have to do is just ask your question and then I'll repeat it and then I'll answer it so you you were talking about Henrik Palmgren okay so she's saying that she feels that Henrick palm grin is going in the wrong direction with you know what he's been covering on red ice and III do think that as well I have heard that he has gone in what you would call a white nationalist direction and this is a blow back from you know the kite type of forced cultural penetration that you have in Europe happening from trying to force cultural integration and bringing in a lot of Muslim migrants from the Middle East and other areas into Europe and when you have that type of a cultural clash it's going to be something that is not really going to produce a lot of optimum scenarios when it comes to how people are treating each other and getting along when it's done non naturally and done because of many different political factors this is something that is definitely happening in Europe and a lot of the a lot of it is creating a lot of tensions and conflicts and it's polarizing people and creating a dynamic where you're having this backlash toward you know a more elitist cultural view of you know Europeans whites etc and I think this is a dialectic that they want because it plays into their hand politically and I think that Henrick and for unfortunately in my eyes is someone who kind of fell into that dynamic you have to understand that it's all a polarization dialectic and it's done deliberately and instead of just you know moving it toward hating on people like you have to identify the political polarization for what it is and let people know that this is a divide and conquer strategy and a technique that is used by people too you know by the social engineers to set people against each other it's something that I think too few people are want to talk about because they're afraid of being attacked and labeled as you know being racist that by even bringing up the whole dynamic but you know to fall into it from just a you know racist mindset and take it into a realm of you know just hating people because of a cultural difference or skin colour difference isn't going to help anybody you know it's like we have to see all of this as a divide and conquer strategy and you know a lot of people don't really understand how that dynamic works they don't they don't see it fully for how it really operates and how it's been socially engineered and it's it's hard for people to even have the discussion because they don't understand social engineering that this is what is sort of disappointing as far as Henrick goes because he does understand those social engineering dialectics you know or as far as I can tell he does but this is like you know something that he's unwilling to you know put aside the the personal issues because of what's actually happening in their environment you see this dynamic with you know going on in England a lot as well you know because of their certain Sharia law coming in no-go zones for people where there are high levels of you know Muslim migrants etc and it's all designed that way you know it's all it's a political design and people can't really see the dialectic you know dynamic that's taking place they can't see it so it's something that I think it's going to take a deeper understanding of social engineering and mind control tactics for people to really get what's happening in that dynamic and to pull back from a reactionary Ansem just pushing back against the people these people don't even on who are being used for this political these political agendas don't even understand what's happening they just want to go into a place where they might think that they'll have some sort of better quality of life instead of actually making their a region of the world better you know I mean you see this happening at the u.s. southern border as well and I've talked about it a little bit and again I don't really believe in you know nation state borders either but at the same time you know I understand how this is all being used as a geopolitical divide and conquer strategy and as that's why it's very difficult to overcome these dynamics when you have one culture being pushed into another and there are cultural divides and values separation value differences how would you expect those people to legitimately you know integrate and get along when that's being done through completely artificial means as a dialectic you know so you realize this is a very complex issue not everybody understands the political motivations behind it and understand how it is a dialectic and an agenda and you know it affects things on a on a social scale it affect affects it on a political scale and it affects it on a financial scale and this is exactly what the globalists won and they want people divided and arguing over it and they want people who have the potential to become radicalized to radicalize themselves over it and then that creates further conflict and divide in society so the plan is working according to plan it's working perfectly according to schedule according to plan because not enough human beings are aware of the social engineering aspect of this they don't get why certain high-level globalist elitist would want to push cultures together like that and what they are the chaos that they are trying to create by doing that they don't understand that dynamic so that's my response to what you brought up about Henrik and I agree that I certainly agree that that individuals was a maven and bringing together bringing people together in the truth movement especially with the work he's done in red ice creations I also find the direction he went disappointing and I don't I think he's capable of coming back from that position if he acknowledges you know the ways that you know he was incorrect for having done so but you know that's going to involve you know that those three powerful yet hardest to say words so you know we'll see what happens with that again I've talked about uh we could you know discuss the work of other people and their potential effect on people as well as mavens again I do think Palmgren was one of them because you know the stuff that he did in the early days with red ice it put lots of people together it put a lot of people on the map you know and that work was invaluable so I definitely agree with your analysis as to the direction that he went so thank you for bringing that up links you got it no worries okay that was links thank you links for your call let's move on to another caller and I'll relay your message so get right to your question give me get say your question or come and quickly so let me repeat it and then I'll address it okay that's how we're going to have to proceed unfortunately and hey it's what it is and we'll sort out the electrical issue that we're having you know next week okay let's see who's next in the queue we have Arnold no yes Arnold from Paris Arnold from Paris you are live on what on earth is happening welcome not really sure if you're coming through strong in the stream my producer is saying no so let's just I'll get to your question or comment and I'll repeat it for the listening audience so I just we have your audio now we finally looks like we resolved something in software so we have your audio go ahead Oh fantastic thank you so first of all I want to say thanks for putting in some French expressions in your in your show at the beginning of this show that's really funny I just want to tell you that in France here things are you know things are going to pot here in France and I said you know sake why I can't say what yes yeah well the X Factor when it comes to a maven why are they trusted yeah I was trying to think what you were referring to but yeah I remember okay yeah in a sec why exactly yes I noticed something with the the influencers there's a the fact that the bigger the influencer is and the more influence they actually have the the mo that the more to have to lose yes agent yeah so whether this is sponsorship deals or character assassination media assassination censorship you know most of these people who have these big audiences it's at least the ones I see what is ad revenues they're just so scared that these guys their message that's why ya know can't rely on a revenue stream coming from these big social media giants you know if you're relying on a revenue stream you know I don't like to call revenue if you if you're making any amount of money or you know donations come in through YouTube or Facebook or Twitter like that's the wrong model that's just just an incorrect model okay it looks like your audio went again so just say they were saying just before so I'll respond to that he said the censorships getting so bad in Paris that people are literally getting jailed for certain political cartoons that they're putting out with political messages and yeah that that is that that is how far gone and some audio is coming through from your mic I'm hearing a loop coming through very strange what's happening as long as is my voice they'll come my voice isn't coming through my voice istel okay okay so it looks like I'm getting a loop coming through in discord it's making it very difficult to it now it just stopped so let me bring Arnold back on and now there it is again so I'm getting in my head head set my own voice looping through so I apologize about the technical problems for today it's I don't rule out the possibility that this is some some kind of check okay it stopped in discord at least now let me see if I can go back to Arnold and see if he's in there No so what I'm experiencing folks is um I am hearing in my own headset my own voice coming through which should not which should not be happening so I'm gonna I'm gonna cut the calls and just talk for the rest of the show okay so that's what's gonna have to happen so we're having we had a we had a problem with the laptop video today cutting in and out and now discord seems completely wonky where not only where the callers voice is not coming through to the stream but then somehow my voice has was echoing back into discord and then going into the headset that I use to actually listen to callers and take their calls so I'm going to just write out the show even though I don't have any slides you know prepared for this and we don't really have callers to take so I'll go on what we've really been making this show about which is not only influence but courage okay and this is what I'm hearing from Arnold and Arnold I apologize I know you wanted to call into the show that I did on veganism and we weren't able to take your call then and now we're having audio problems when you finally do reach us from Paris but he was saying that things are so bad in France that the censorship has gotten to a point where people are literally being jailed for what they are saying and writing and when you have a society that's being closed to that extent it's as far as I am concerned it's time for physical rebellion and when they are starting to start to do that here I will advocate for outright physical rebellion 1776 style like what the Founding Fathers did to the agents of the British crown out in the open advocate for out in the open publicly on-air okay that hasn't started happening here in the United States yet but if it does I say it's open season on anybody involved in any aspect of government who would dare to do that to someone speaking their mind and that's what the Second Amendment is for folks that's what the Second Amendment is therefore that's what gun rights period are therefore that's what those weapons exist to take out a tyrannical government that has become so tyrannical that they are jailing people for speaking their mind freely and if that's what's already happening in other countries it's long past the time for physically removing those people literally physically destroying them so you know that's what's going on in many areas of the world you know and this is why you can never allow yourself to be disarmed being allowing yourself to be disarmed as getting rid of your last aspect of the ability to defend yourself when a Tyra comes for your rights and that's what is occurring and that's the level of censorship that they want like is what is active in

North Korea and China these are these are countries these are governments that have long since should have been overthrown a long time ago by their people as as brutally as necessary physically for them to do you know and when people hear people say that they think that's radical that's not radical it's radical have speech closed down that's what's radical you know then it's radical that a whole society would tolerate that kind of shit that's what's radical it's radical that a society that is tolerating that kind of shit has already been disarmed to a large extent that's what's radical you know I mean this is the problem folks is that people don't have that kind of anger in them this is what I'm going to talk about in Arkadelphia the death of the sacred masculine aspect of being able to get angry at injustice that is clear injustice taking place in a society you know and another aspect Arnold brought up that I thought was extremely powerful is that the more people think that they have the lose the choir they become it's like you know you give somebody a little bit of comfort level you know they have money they have nice things they have a nice home or a nice car and then all of a sudden Oh since things are great for me it doesn't matter that this is happening in the world screw all these other people I'm doing pretty well the financial system is working for me so let me just shut up keep my mouth closed it doesn't matter what kind of other justices are taking place what whose rights are being raped and taken away and stolen you know let me just be quiet because I have a little bit to lose you know no you have a padded prison cell that's it that's all you have some padding on the walls of your prison cell that's all anybody like that has you know don't don't get it twisted and think just because you you might have a little more money and possessions than other people that that means you're not a slave like the rest of everybody okay because you're still living in a totally feudal system that's what this whole system is it's feudalism if you want to really be technical about the kind of government that really still exists the only government that exists okay we're just different feudal plantations carved up that's what countries are and the feudal lords are the government violent government system and they're thugs they're henchmen okay who are stealing the people's resources but yet allowing them to live on the land and calling it their their own land and mate pretending that they they have property no you're a feudal serf living on the landlord's land and that's all you are okay nobody owns their land or property outright you know the the government would say you're not allowed to do that you know not without paying them they're extortion called property tax you know not only do they want to take people's possessions take the product of their labor the fruit of their labor now they want to shut them up and say that they're not even allowed to speak about it because malevolent is taking place a very low level awakening at least mentally you know people aren't doing enough physically but at least some people are starting to understand because some people are speaking and that's what this is about reaching the influencers and then hopefully you awaken them to the extent that they become conscious enough and they become courageous enough to influence the people that they already have at their disposal who are listening to them and paying attention to them but as far as what Arnold is talking was talking about in his call is concerned they're jailing people for free expression already in Europe and they want to make it worse and worse you know I don't care how many people want to disagree with certain historical aspects and try to put forward revisionist history it's it should be their right to speak and if they're not correct about it the answer is to counter that with a correction to why they're wrong and continue to speak about it you know can you imagine me I don't agree with the flat-earthers okay could you imagine me saying all flat-earthers should be silenced I don't necessarily think they're so sharp in their math and science skills but that doesn't mean that I think that they should be silenced they should be allowed to speak where I get it where I have a problem is they want to harass me for not believing in their fucking religion now I got a big problem I'm not gonna be harassed you're not gonna harass me because I don't accept your religion any more than some government shithead is gonna harass me for not believing in Authority their bullshit religion you know you're not gonna harass me for not believing in your bullshit religion no more than I would allow some imbecile fake-ass Christian or some you know crazy radicalized Muslim or some lunatic Orthodox Judaic belief person who believes in that shit to come and say uh you're gonna have to believe in my religious belief or I'm gonna endlessly harass you watch what will happen to you physically you continue to do that I'm not gonna be I'm not gonna live my life harassed you think you're playing with some little boy you know you better think again you know and that that's what I would say is the same thing when they're telling you you have to accept the religion of authority and they're trying to Punk you out and say you know not only are you not going to rebel cuz we're going to take your weapons we're going to shut your mouth too and you're not even going to be able to speak and we'll throw you in a cage for speaking your mind folks any society that's already that closed down anybody who supports it should have been swinging from a rope a long time ago a long time ago or had their body full of holes a long time ago not now it's already largely too late for something like that largely not entirely but guess what that's why nobody's ever taken Americans weapons ever ever ever bet on it boys and girls bet on it like your life depends on it ok I wouldn't bet your life against it because you'd lose it because though well they will never disarm this country for that very reason because when they try to do that the weapons will come out know it like you know your fucking name ok I'm looking right at you and telling you the truth about what will happen you don't think so you have no clue what's here you have none zero clue would exist right here in America none ok so I I'm sorry to hear that that's happening there in Paris and and in other places in Europe but guess what every person who lived before you should have been more thoughtful when it came to laying down their rights to weaponry that's all I have to say because now a physical rebellion is going to cost tens of millions of lives whereas maybe it would only have to cost a couple hundred thousand if that but now it'll be in the realm it'll be a hundred times that factor a hundred times that factor easily maybe more because you've let a tyrannical government get the reins of society and they have a monopoly on the ability to use force through weaponry not here in America there's more privately owned weapons than there are people in America and I mean far more enough to arm every man woman and child if necessary ten times over probably okay or close to that all right not to mention probably the illegal and black market weapons which would amount to even more so that level of tolerating this type of abuse I don't care how much the leftists get control over bureaucracies in government the American population is never going to get to that level of first of all they're already so from people that I just talked to many of them are so fed up on what's happening with the social media clamped down that there's going to be a big blow back to this you don't think that there's going to be coming a huge blowback from freedom of speech advocates with what has happened in social media with with these clowns on Google and and Facebook and Twitter and Apple I mean you are trash communists I'm saying right here I'll say it right here on your own fucking platforms your trash communists your trash authoritarians your Nazis - I'll take ball attack both sides you know of your fake imagined political spectrum between left and right it doesn't matter what flavor of authoritarian you are you're an authoritarian piece of trash garbage scumbag who wants to shut down a society and make the government take over and take people's rights away including their freedom of speech and you ain't going to get away with it in America you're not going to get away with it because we're going to first combat you philosophically it's going to spill over into the political arena but if it has to it will spill over into physical combat if necessary and trust me you'll never win that you'll never win it you don't have the resolve to win that you're on the wrong side of history you're morally wrong and you're not as good fighters as the people who will fight you not even close so my suggestion is at least in America you want to try and press this you try and press it because you're gonna find out how bad you will lose okay but in Europe guess what they try to press it like they seem to be doing you guys are gonna have a real fucking bad time of it and I feel very very sorry for you but you should look to your not too distant ancestors for destroying your system your true natural rights and laying them down to tyrants because that hasn't happened here in America to the extent that it has happened in your region of the world and I'm telling you when it comes down to having to defend your rights physically you guys are going to get hit the hardest in the world maybe not as hard as China and and and as North Korea because they're gonna get hit the hardest in the whole planet on the whole planet but let me tell you you're gonna have a real hard time of it if it comes to that alright so I mean that's straight-up real talk alright responding to Arnold from Paris talking about this level of censorship that's taking place in France and you know they're trying to shut down all the social media the ability of people to scream what's going on with the the Yellow Jackets you know the protests with the Yellow Jackets they're in Paris you know they want to cut people's ability to even cover that in any kind of real time because they want to come in with their narrative you know and that's why I'm saying people have to be more bold you know we have to we have to really have a total pushback blowback on these tech giants when it comes to how they're trying to shut down speech your Chinese Communist trash your globalist trash your soviet-style Stalinist trash your Maoist trash okay your authoritarian Pig scum is what you are if you support that type of closure or freedom of speech because what you are as a person that wants a society that still has freedom of speech to become a closed society and that's called an immoral scumbag piece of dirt and that's what these tech giants are and that's what all the people who would support them are imagine what your the number your dirt bag parents did on you imagine what kind of trash scumbags your parents were to raise a child that would turn out into an adult that way what trash fucking parents you had you know imagine this imagine the kind of dirt that your your parents were and and probably your grandparents too that they have no values over what's right what's just what how what freedom really is you couldn't spell it and neither could your parents and grandparents you know and you would say you're trying to improve society wouldn't know the meaning of the term okay we have to be bold speak the truth and influence the other influencers and motivate them to courage learn the technology to put that out there learn the technology to circumvent censorship put the truth out there in the biggest way that you know how and tell everybody within the sound of your voice that government is slavery find the mavens influence them that influence their peer group you've been watching what on earth is happening we'll see you right here next week folks [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #210

Topics: *Mark Interviews Benny Wills and Sonya English, The Process of Awakening, The Pyramid Mystery, 9/11 False Flag Event, Influence from family and friends, Planting Seeds of Truth, Joy Camp, Joy Camp's creation, Conscious Comedy, lack of Comedy in the Truth Movement, the Creative Process, Chemtrails, the Red Pill Expo 2019, Alternative View 2019, Ian R. Crane, Anarchapulco, Cryptocurrency, Cash-less businesses, European mindset regarding freedom and disarmament, Brexit, European Defence Force is a U.N. Police Force, Mercenary troops fighting yellow vests in France, Living in an R.V., the Creative Potention of Humanity, Inspiration through working with successful truth activists, Family members rejecting you for speaking Truth, Equality under Natural Law does not equate to sameness or uniformity, LGBT events not representing diversity, Hollywood strangeness and Pedophilia, Androgyny, Androgyny as a Satanic Agenda, Gender-Bending, Emasculation of the Male population to thwart Rebellion, Demonization of the Male role in society, Inversion of the Sacred Feminine and sacred Masculine roles as a Satanic Agenda, Anarchadelphia Conference, Anarchovegas, allegorical TV shows and Movies, Controlled Narratives, Cultural Marxist agenda behind Hollywood storylines, Hollywood Babylon, Stanley Kubrick and M. Night Shyamalan as allegorical film directors, breaking free from conventional compensation systems for truth and artistic works, Censorship as a Powder-keg for a Hot Revolution*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome to our listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show everyone today is Sunday May 26th 2019 this is episode number 210 of what on earth is happening we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm going to be interviewing Benny wills of joy camp and his partner Sonya English singer songwriter should be a phenomenal and interesting interview really looking forward to talking with many we're gonna be taking your calls in the third hour of the show so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening of a couple of very quick housekeeping tasks to take care of before we read Benny and Sonia's bio and bring them onto the show so I will be taking part in the first ever an arkadelphia conference on arkadelphia 2019 happening here in Philadelphia September 13th 14th and 15th right here in Philadelphia this is hosted by the guys at state of anarchy a great group of anarchist activists here in the city of Philadelphia and I'm honored to be taking part in this conference it's going to be a lot of other great speakers including max Egan Larkin rose and many others so I have the banner up on the homepage of what on earth is happening if we could show that on my laptop here you go - what on earth is happening calm and click the banner that'll take you to the an arc adelphia conference page and that's right here it's part of the state of anarchy website tickets are on sale and if you buy a ticket through with the promo code passio it'll save you 5% and 5% will be donated - what on earth is happening so check it out that's coming September 13th through 15th right here in Philadelphia I will also my presentation at an arkadelphia will be entitled the sacred gift of anger and it will be about how the powers that be in this world as well as other people involved in the New Age movement especially don't want us to express righteous indignation and righteous anger at the iniquities that are going on in our world so it's gonna be about anger as a potential spiritual motivator to motivate us to take right action in the world so that's gonna be what my main presentation at an arkadelphia is about and I will have a workshop that's going to be given at the hotel which is uh the hotel is actually in the naval base area of Philadelphia in South Philadelphia just a couple of blocks away from the the speaking venue so workshops will be actually done in the hotel and I'm going to be giving a workshop have not still decided on that workshop but you'll hear first here on what on earth is happening I will announce it on the website so let's get ready to go to our our guest actually let me just bring up if we cut back to the computer this is the banner that the guys at an arc adelphia made for the conference pretty good graphics work there by Pat Leach and it's looking uh looking pretty good so you could check that out this will be included with the with the graphics for today's show so this is the title card for the show today and I'll as I said I'll be interviewing Benny wills of joy camp and Sonya English so Benny wills is a stand-up poet as well as the co-creator of the conscious comedy YouTube channel joy camp he is a classically trained theatre actor holds two degrees in performing arts and has appeared in more than 50 stage productions around the world in 2004 benny declared himself to himself and the universe i want to the truth this Val led to the destruction of numerous paradigms and belief systems as well as an inevitable and uncomfortable breakup with his career as a professional actor stepping onto the path of truth was the best decision he could possibly have made however his life has since opened up in ways that he never could have imagined for Benny seeking the truth doing what is right and helping guide humanity out of its current conundrum is a moral obligation hence he has devoted himself to living with purpose being of service and hastening the awakening of this that this world so desperately needs Sonia English many wills his life partner is a singer and songwriter and she sings truth to power and power to the people after a stint as a newspaper reporter and another as an actor in Hollywood Sonia has had a front-row seat to two major pillars of deception after finally developing the eyes to see she looked to songwriting as a means to share what she had learned what would you say were the first things that made you become conscious I'm sorry so that's that's the end of the the BIOS I'm sorry I went went into my questions there for a second so ladies and gentlemen without any further ado I'm going to cut away for a moment and go to unmute their audio and bring them onto the show I also have to put my headset on because I'm going to be bringing them on via Skype let me get their skype video cued up please give me one moment to bring them in hey Mark hey Benny if you just argue muted up on skype just mute up on skype and we're going to do the audio through discord I apologize for the technical problems that we had starting the show today it looks like those are resolved let me unmute here in discord and let me unmute Benny here in discord Benny can you hear me good can you guys hear me yes you're a little hot if you could back off the mic a little bit and I'm gonna bring you full screen yes you're still a little bit this is exactly the way it's supposed to be there we go okay we could bring him in on the main interface now there are they cameras off you're on because I'm here guys welcome to the show yeah you have to unmute me through discord I can hear you fine can you hear me okay hello ello ello ello ello whoo hello let's see how this is going on discord we did a test run I am talking mm okay Benny can you hear me I can hear you yeah there we go okay just back off your mic a little bit because your mic is very hot okay there we go all right let me get rid of this chat here and we got it we got them full screen now there we go yes oh yes but now your video has frozen up if you could just turn your camera off and then back on through the skype interface what I think we'll be okay well that was probably from you can't alright i'll car call dropped I apologize for the tech problems folks this is you know a live interview let me go let me cut away from here looks like Benny's internet connection may have dropped I think that's what happened folks so we were gonna try to get him back yeah it looks like Benny's connection dropped well I'll tell you what we'll do while we're waiting to get him back on skype let's try to play a joy camp video I want to show you joy camps website as well so we can cut back over to the computer here is joy camps main website Benny's website is joy camp website calm okay and you could check that out all of the comedy and poetry is there and you could check out the podcast that Benny's been doing joy camp is just one of the best conscious comedy sketch comedy that you will ever see if you're not familiar with it I highly suggest you check out their website but also go to the joy camp YouTube channel you'll find it on YouTube just typing joy camp and just incredible videos up there really funny stuff so I'll let's see if we could bring Benny back and if not then I'll play some of that for you let's see let's go back to Skype and let's try to bring him back I think Benny's having internet connection issues Benni there you go okay yes you are and I think we're good to go bring him back up in the main interface and I think we're good to go excellent okay tell me I'm too hot with the mic the mic is very hot if you just back away from it just hold it for if you hold it like maybe in between you guys a little bit away from you I think it'll be fine and you can go back to them in the main interface there we go welcome guys I apologize for the tech difficulties to start off the show but I think we're okay now how are you guys doing and we've lost their audio I'll tell you it's it's technical problems plaguing this show over the last couple of couple of weeks try it again Benny can you hear me I can hear you fine now let me go back to your video there we go I think we're perfectly good now with the tech stuff okay so welcome to the show guys hey thanks mark glad to be here I apologize for the technical problems to start things off we actually had to restart the stream because our video encoder and stream are actually crashed at the beginning of the show today and we had to just reboot the computer and and just start to show over a little bit late but we're going strong now and I think things are going great so um you know I guess I'll just first ask you um you know how did you guys kind of what made you conscious of what's taking place in our world of the whole you know political machinations and the the whole slavery system that humanity is really living and what kind of started and make you questioning all of that and make you conscious to what's really taking place great question you wanna go first or should I go first well my my origin story goes back to me being a kid I mean this is just I've always just been a curious person and I have always had a hard time accepting what I've been what I was being told at any point of my life I was a really bad student in that I didn't listen very well and I didn't believe what they were saying and I always wanted to know what the other you know perspective was in any situation as a kid the pyramids learn about the pyramids in second grade were really was really mind-blowing and I wasn't that the explanation I got was not sufficient as to what they were what they represented I mean I was it was one of the most interested in school I ever was was when we learned about the pyramids it was in the second grade and then learning about the JFK assassination in third or fourth grade you know because that was before I was born and we learned about it and then we learned as a sidenote oh and by the way there's a conspiracy theory about this that it wasn't actually this guy and etc and I was really drawn to that I was like whoa whoa whoa what's the other story what's this other you know conspiracy story so it started a really young age for me and then I think 9/11 was really the catalyst that you know thrust me into really investigating alternative ideas and getting to the bottom of things and you know wanting to know the truth I think 9/11 was a really powerful motivating force for a lot of people when they understood that that event was not what was presented to us you know by the the government and the people who constructed the official mainstream narrative and that really inspired a lot of people to look to alternative sources of information when they realized that they were being lied to by the mainstream media regarding what happened on that day absolutely it was a portal I mean it was definitely what threw me off my other trajectory in life you know that's what really set the tone for my 20s because I was I think 20 years old when I really started looking into 9/11 truth and you know that set the tone for my entire life really was seeing that that was not what we were told and trying to get other people to see it too and then having not much success because people didn't want to hear it and then trying to figure out other tactics I could use to try to reach people and that really led to you know all my creative pursuits and otherwise so how about for yourself Sonya okay just give me a heads up that some this audio is a little shoddy so we're you see us listening really closely it's because it's it's a little but you're Sonia story sure I was I'm humble enough to say I was the opposite of Benny I in school and I was really a great repeater I did really well I loved it when I got out into the world I was pretty startled at not having somebody tell me what to do if I'm honest and so it was at a Thanksgiving dinner my brother-in-law's mother was having a weird exchange with his conspiracy-theory friend across the dinner table and I was like what are you talking about what's this thing you can talk about at the dinner table and she pulled me aside later and said we were talking about how steel melts how did the steel melt fire is not hot enough to melt steel beams so how did the towers come down and this was in this is like three years ago so I said what and I looked into it because she seemed really stressed out about it so I tried to figure out how the steel melted so that she could calm down and they could all go about having a good Thanksgiving and my reality started coming apart at the seams as you can imagine and it's a curious thing because that same family member is not somebody who's awake and not somebody who continued to pull at the thread I think she Trump got elected she got scared and stopped asking big questions for fear of what the answers might be but for me I just went luging down the rabbit hole and then she met me kind of the other half of it was a friend a conservative friend of mine knew that I was voting for Hillary and said you know have you ever heard this stuff about Hillary and what she does to Bill's mistresses she ruins their reputations they turn up dead I went what and I looked into it and honestly still haven't found much about that but what I did find was the truth about Hillary Clinton and that's when I met Benny and I said Hillary Clinton's a terrible person and he went not when she told me that see so I think it speaks to the the power of the ability of family members and friends to be able to influence us and just put us on to the right path even just by like casting a seed down and seeing what happens you know just putting an idea out there and see if you know we'll take that ball and run with it so I think that's a very profound story that led to your awakening Sonia and it forces you to uh it forces you to you know recalibrate and communicate better without a doubt now Benny um you've been doing joy camp for about how many years now boy it's been over seven years since we launched joy camp which is crazy yeah I've been a fan since the very beginning I love that type of sketch comedy and I think you guys are really brilliant at it like thanks how did joy camp get started like what led to the its creation yeah well it was uh it was the sort of like the how I say at the culmination of a lot of things you know I I was on a different path in life I was really wanting to be a professional actor from the time I was seven years old and so I was really dedicated to that path simultaneous to waking up and I mean might the majority of my research is coming while I was still in graduate school you know getting an MFA in acting and meanwhile Kevin who's my best friend and also co-founder of joy camp he was in school for writing and he was he'd always been making movies with his friends and editing and working with a camera so he had all these skills and we woke up together luckily so he said we always hit each other to talk to and we were always able to make you know make light of the situation to sort of you know release the tension and to not be so afraid so we'd make jokes about what we were learning because some of that's pretty ridiculous you know rabbit hole leads to some pretty just ridiculous things and so we'd be laughing at you know things that like reptilians or something and we wanted to participate because I was one of the other message messages that always came through from people that we admired they said you have to participate you have to do something and we didn't know what to do and we didn't make the connection right away so we first started going to 911 meetups and we were holding signs in hot Hollywood Boulevard you know passing out DVDs then being activists in that way and it just didn't feel right for us and then we made one video called pS a conspiracy theorist as a one-off we did it as a joke for ourselves more than anything but as we watch the finished product we were like oh my gosh we actually may have something on our hands here like this could actually be significant because one thing we saw was really lacking in you know the quote truth movement or an alternative movement was it was a sense of humor so we decided to really just go all-in and from there we made about five more videos and we so basically like we stockpiled some some videos and then release them all at once is like this launch and then yeah the rest is history and was again the perfect you know culmination of talent and years of research and sense of humor that's awesome I I'd really like to introduce the viewing audience to some of your sketch comedy so I think maybe we'll we'll play a couple of videos and maybe we could play a few more later on but which one do you think would be a good introduction I I've cued up several here on my computer so you tell me what you would like to play first well I think that you know we spoke earlier about the chemtrails video the conspiracy guy mm-hmm video and I think that's a good one to play because it's one of our first videos it created a character that has made appearances now several times over the years it became a non going series and it's still relevant today so it's this conspiracy guy chemtrails video and it's from 2012 and actually I think some of the things I say in it are more resonant now than they were back then okay so let's cut away for a moment I'll cue that up and let me produce order no one I'm ready okay hold on one moment I'm gonna temporarily moot you guys so I could play this video hold on you alright go to my machine fullscreen alright alright folks here we go we're going to play chemtrails from joy camp that long cloud it looks like a whisker oh yeah well like a mustache kinda oh how long like a really long mustache all right long white mustache I'll look over there look at tic-tac-toe board I'll be I'll be oh then okay okay look at that that looks like a like a toothpaste like like that little plane right there is the is the holder and then that long after do you think guys it's chemtrails you guys are looking at chemtrails those aren't real clouds oh it's such a nice it'd be better for were chemtrails we have a bright blue sky and stabbing at this milky white haze raining down on us guys don't understand the severity of the situation these chemtrails are poisoning us with heavy metals and sprinkles down on us we breathe it in it's on our soil it's in the grass we then become conductors to be able this metal in our body you see and they're turning us ultimately into robots who are gonna be robots that's the future nobody wants to talk about this oh hi look over there it's but Nokia's nose it's growing he's counting lies is he telling the truth he's that conspiracy guy alright let's cut back to them great stuff I mean that that is that's one of the I think classic conspiracy guy sketches and I think it like you know pretty much says it all it's like you know the public ignoring things and you calling attention to it in a comedic way you know trying to let people know yes this is going on this is something that we should be aware of but you you know you're having fun doing it and you know it's it's brilliantly put together we are really these chemtrails you guys were just part of the red pill Expo were you not I think um seated right I'm then seeing it actually in two weekends for so it hasn't happened yet you just came back from the a/v conference and I think alternative you attend in England or they caught were they cover in any geoengineering out there oh yeah for sure like fact I think gosh most of the presentations at least touched on it five five G was probably the biggest then we had a topic that was through most of the speeches in some way or another so in general what was that conference like and that was in England correct it was fantastic if anybody out there is familiar with Ian crane he puts it on and it's one of the best out there because he really runs a good conference he knows how to put it on he knows how to treat his speakers so the speakers are accommodated and comfortable and you know our crane has been doing this for so long and he put out a lot of put puts out a lot of great information and you know I would expect his conferences to be no difference so that that's awesome that you know he's doing yeah totally and he's able to keep such a good attitude throughout the whole thing he's a great he's you know he's the emcee for his own conference and okay he brings experts to speak and the informations rather heavy as you could imagine and he's able to you know bring some much-needed lightness interspersed throughout the presentations and it's excellent and then I get to be I get to be the entertainment at the end which is really cool so I you are you did your spoken word there was that correct I did yeah I did a about an hour set I brought Sonja on stage he's saying couple songs and it really helps we've found that really helps to get people feeling more enthusiastic rather than just depressed true and overwhelmed it's all coming in through your left brain and it's such important information you're going okay I need to find water I need to you know protect myself as much as I can protect my chilled you know you're in it you're in it you're in it and so to me I think lighting up people's right brain and getting them back into their hearts it's a relief it doesn't mean you know that any of the urgency or need for action that you were feeling is lessened but it's just relief and connection and a reminder that we're all in this together and look around there are people who see there are people on your team and were powerful in that so what was the community like out there in England like the the attendees what's the whole English yes they make the joke every year that they're Gerry activists because it's an older crowd who have lived through it and are looking back going oh wow I made all the wrong decisions I trusted all the wrong people and what can I do now yeah but similar to the crowd that you'd find it most of these conferences I mean I I find that the best people are drawn to these so it's very you know the end of what's the irony is that these are the same people that the media is teaching people who watch the media to be afraid of but they're always the sweetest most generous open-hearted open-minded thoughtful people and this conference is certainly no exception yeah you and I first met at a Newark apoco 2018 out by the pool at one of the pool parties there and you know we we both recognized that we were mutual fans of each other's work which was really great to see yeah you know then you are were part of an arc of poke Oh 2019 with you know your spoken word which you did throughout the conference which was fantastic I got to catch at least a couple of your sets there and I got to hear Sonia Singh there which was very great she has a beautiful singing voice so um you know what did you think of the Anika poco conference this year I always have a good time an hour ago I mean I've been going since the beginning it's been fun to watch it grow my I guess yeah I ever I really liked it I wish that I could have seen more that was my only like frustration as if they had so many stages I couldn't watch everything so I'm not going it was a lot going on a lot going on so some difficult decisions but ultimately it was great I mean we were beautiful location with beautiful people and yeah it was awesome and I feel like he does have so much going on on so many different stages but the people I caught on the side stages some really rocked my world and I thought how does Jeff Berwick or the team that puts this on how does he find out about all these different people with such different expertise astir don't seem to be on anybody's radar yet yeah without a doubt I mean that takes a lot of scouting definitely he has people that help out with that and they do a really good job because it is a diverse you know set of not just information you know conveyance but skill sets as well especially when it comes to the cryptocurrency stuff what you guys take a regarding cryptocurrency if you guys gotten involved in any of that Wow yeah we are involved I mean I I don't really know I mean I like cryptocurrency I suppose I'm a little I'm curious to see where it goes it's put it that way but I we are we definitely have some some invest investments and some quite a bit actually the economics of it and the decentralization of it is thrilling and it's you know it's it's marks of the bees you know it's like it's so in line also with the totalitarian tiptoe toward one world global governance that we very much want to avoid right which team the crypto is on I mean we're always curious and trying to be discerning while having hope you know there's also hope and power to the people so that's my take on it is I have no idea but I'm very interested to know I don't want to be contributing to what we don't want to bring in I think that's a balanced approach to take I'm kind of cautiously optimistic in the same way but as any with any technology there's going to be a struggle for power over and the direction of where it gets sent in the future yeah go ahead Benny you were going to say something regarding that oh I was gonna say yeah I mean I'm hoping for the best I'm just I'm trying to be I'm optimistic but I can tell I'm always a skeptic so I I want to I can't put all my faith behind cryptocurrency because it is a cashless currency and that does fit the mold pretty pretty exactly samogon for the best and I'll see what happens I'd like to know who created it I think that I think that that would be nice no create a Bitcoin blockchain and where did it come from it seems like it's something new Under the Sun do you know what I mean it sure I think credi right came out and was claiming to be Satoshi I don't know whether that's accurate or not but it seems like he's pretty adamant about that and has produced some documentation regarding it so we'd have to see where that goes know if you're hurting Craig right I haven't heard of him no I heard that name yeah if you check it out he's claiming that he is Satoshi and has come out and produced some documentation that he you know kind of authored the white paper of Bitcoin it's at least like the the Copyright Office of the United States has acknowledged this so whether it's actually really the case or not is left is left to be seen but we'll see how that plays out but I think it's you know a cautious approach is the way to take it as far as I'm concerned I got involved in in crypto currencies back in 2009 and have taken that cautiously optimistic approach I kind of like tend to like just try to do multiple things that to compete with the you know the the whole Colossus that is the dollar and I think anything that creates competition in that regard is probably a good thing it's just we can't let anything get too much power so exactly I had an interesting experience couple weeks ago traveling I had this really bizarre a weekend where everywhere I went wouldn't take my cash oh my and I hadn't really I hadn't come

I didn't come up against that yet but in in two days I flew to Chicago for a wedding they wouldn't let me pay for my rental car with cash I got back to LA they wouldn't let me pay for the shuttle bus to the train station with cash and then the next morning I went to go get a cup of coffee and the coffee shop wouldn't take my cash oh that's crazy it was all right I'll take cash for coffee exactly it was totally black near it was bizarre I think a good thing that happened recently in Philadelphia is not that I want government to pass any laws but they basically said that like people starting businesses here have to at least take cash as legal tender they can't just cut cash off and only take you know electronic forms of payment so I don't necessarily disagree with that I think people should just at least be given the choice to pay how they want you know exactly and la-la is like you know the birthplace for a lot of bad ideas so I think that it's probably it's probably not a coincidence and they're trying to just see how people take to it and you know there was absolutely no issue from what I saw it's dangerous when you go in that direction where you're saying you can't use any form of cash payment and you have to use electronic payment then you know they can cut people off from that and there you have actually the control aspect of it so I want to just go back briefly to the AV conference just the people in England how what is their general attitude about the loss of freedom particularly in Europe and the the the inroads into totalitarianism there especially when it comes to free speech that the EU has made and forced upon them well they there was a lot of jokes about brexit there because you know they they voted to leave and there's still a part of it and they're like doing the revote so they're just making this joke they're making lots of jokes about how they can't seem to no matter what the people say the government won't allow it to happen and I don't know if everybody is already aware of this but it was new to my radar but what they they had a speaker talking about brexit fine they voted that Britain would be out of the EU but there's this EU defense defense force something like that they were very specific that it wasn't the EU army but when people call it the EU army these politicians can say no no they're you know we're not part of the EU army but there's an EU defense force that's a different thing that Britain is very much at the heart of that's a you know a coalition and a very militarized force that is likely against the people yeah ready to turn against the people and they're showing up against the yellow vests in Paris and so that's why very much a component of what strain you know what's taking over and yeah Europe that was probably one of the most stomach well compelling presentations we they flew in a French lawyer who's a part of the yellow vest movement in Paris and she gave a presentation and she showed pictures from what's going on there and it was terrifying I mean obviously the media is if they're reporting on it at all they're lying about what they're showing they're showing looters and violence and it's not it's a peaceful protest there shouldn't be guys out in the earth literally shooting their eyes out they have these guns that shoot these rubber bullets and they're aiming at their faces and she showed one picture after another I mean probably half a dozen at least who are getting their eyeballs shot out without a doubt rubber bullets are no joke I mean they called them less lethal munitions but you can still actually be killed by them if they're far too close enough range and you can most certainly be blinded by them and yeah and you saw these guys too the soldiers or the cops they're wearing like adidas jackets and gas masks they're not wearing any sort of uniform and wearing jeans and t-shirts and you're like who are these guys this is really interesting there's local police and then alongside them are these street clothes with bulletproof vests and you know machine guns alongside them people are saying those guys don't speak French they're hearing them with Eastern European accents and they're part of this potentially defense force that's not yeah there are small mercenary army is what they really are you know brought in probably from some former Eastern Bloc nation yeah so you that we I was saying that there are probably mercenaries that are actually brought in there to do dirty work like that probably from some former Eastern Bloc country anything you're saying unfortunately okay so we're losing audio I'm just letting my producer know you just hang out okay it's cutting in and out through let's cut away for a moment I'll try to clear that up okay sorry about that it's weird how about now any better well that's great yeah yes I think so let's just see if you keep speaking complete sentences and if I can hear them okay alright so what I was saying is I think that these are hired mercenaries brought in him you know still cutting out all right I'm gonna try it any other word all right I'm gonna try to disconnect my my headset and reconnect it hold on one moment yep how about now well any better now we'll see I mean if you started off okay sometimes and then and then it's trailing off yeah I may be our connection I'm not sure it's hard to tell I guess that there's my first time using discord okay all right we'll try to do the best that we can hopefully you can hear the questions that I posed so um you know uh over in Europe and your travels like what is the general attitude regarding America and Americans that you've seen well you know this is a good question because it's hard to really say because we're hanging out with such yeah like minded people sure you know we don't fuck you know I've been traveling a lot for the last 11 years and I've never come across any one who is mad or treated me poorly because I was American I don't know if that's a misconception or if you I'm true people experience that to an extent sometimes but I've never had an issue because I was when I first heard of traveling internationally when I was in graduate school I was a little nervous I was I was even instructed to tell people I was from Canada but I've never really been met with any you know animosity because just because I was American I don't know though I think that just by going to the cities like going to Dublin Ireland and we're in London last year and you know we spent some time in Australia earlier this year and there is the same energy permeating through all these places so there's this you know gold how do you even say it like I guess a global wize deal homogenized to be a good way to put it homogenized cultureless materialistic world that's everywhere that most people are buying into and they're at it their attitudes are fine in you know one-on-one interactions but there's definitely an ignorance that's abundant and seems universal that the number of things people are being told to be afraid of is on the rise and the amount of you know interference and protection that's needed because of that is on the rise and that unfortunately is everywhere we've been where there's more and more control permeating the culture and more people just saying it's good you know we're thankful because it's so dangerous out there okay sorry my mic was muted there regarding traveling you guys have been on the move and been traveling by your you live in a mobile home and trying to from place the place is that correct yes if you couldn't tell by the excellent decor behind us we live in a travel trailer yeah we uh a little over a year ago actually just over a year ago we finally bought a condo we decided to sell all of our stuff get out of Los Angeles and move into an RV and not be in California anymore so now we're in Washington and we've been living in this thing for a little over a year and it's been really awesome it's been really liberating and cool yeah the feeling was we knew we wanted that we needed to get out of Los Angeles as soon as possible but we didn't have a where to go we knew away from here but toward what and the solution ended up being move into travel trailer so you don't have to make that decision right away and there's a lot of interesting things that we'd never thought about that go along with that as far as mobility and freedom and autonomy and you know money-saving and it ended up being the exact right perfect thing for at least this moment that's really great I think it's something that a lot of people have probably kicked around the idea of at one point or another in their lives because of that type of freedom that it would bring in that type of flexibility but very few people really developed the courage to go ahead with anything like that because they see it as such an uprooting of their lives and such an almost quote-unquote extreme thing to do so you know I commend you guys for taking that approach and just having you know faith that the universe will take you where you need to be well I like to say that and there are challenges but there are challenges to staying put - like Benny sing playing it safe is dangerous quote yeah I I I think that the universe rewards us for courage and boldness and you know that's what a lot of people a lot more people I think need to step into that consciousness dynamic and they will see the results when they do it in their lives when you're when you're putting yourself out there when you're doing the right thing when you're being creative when you're even taking chances but they're there chances that are calculated for the right reasons the universe is going to respond to that and support you in a very powerful and positive direction absolutely and something I wish I could instruct people on and tell them like this is something you are afraid to really accept what you know how dark the rabbit-hole can be and how dark these truths are and that the people in power as bad as they are but once you you know are willing enough to stare it down and not just be blindfolded about reality you have liberated yeah you you face a lot of really scary things but as a result you end up you know removing yourself from found and not be so you know blindly scared I can I can I'm yeah I'm liberated and I can now you know be more free it's it's my life is absolutely only improved since I stepped onto this path and really dedicated myself to helping people and to contributing in a positive way and contributing in a way that wasn't just self-serving and my life is awesome and I think that that something I wish I could you know get people understand and it's really important to acknowledge because they're I mean and I still AM Vic you know I succumb to this all the time is it's so bad it's worse than you could ever imagine in a way and so the more you learn about certain directions it's terrifying and it's awful but what you just articulated about how the universe very much supports you if your intention is right you know if you're acting with right action and right intention you're supported that's the best news you could ever get about your life and it's true and it is as good as everything is bad and so we have to we have to acknowledge and accept it as a gift because you know what we're dealing with is as bad as can be but that's as good as gonna be - that's right and you know when it comes to creativity I think that's another expression that like gets the universe to come to your support and even defense it's like we are all here to be creative individuals that's this the underlying power of the universe itself is the power to create to create something new to put something out there for others to take into themselves that can be a powerful transformer in their own personal lives so you know regarding that you know how how do you go about the creative process with joy camp and then with your with your singer song writing career you know whoever wants to go first and I want to ask Benny in particular about what possible plans there are for joy camp going into the future as well as an addendum to that question sure so the creative process for joy camp has always been very fluid I mean it was really kind of easy when Kevin and I used to be roommates for a majority of the time we were making joy cam videos from like 2012 to 2015 we lived in the same apartment so we would just come up with ideas I mean basically any topic that struck our fancy we would think where's the humor in this how do we make this funny and it was really great for us because it served as a way to you know as an outlet for us to release again that frustration about how bad these things can be and it also forced us to know as much as we could about the topic so we weren't misleading people so that was very fluid and I don't know we just the joy camp stuff always just comes up like an idea I mean it's just one of us to be like what about this and then we usually just run with it and it for the most part usually works because we we if we find it funny we just trust that other people are gonna find it funny too and then with poetry that's just discipline on my part I I write consistently and I don't give my so that's only a couple days out of a month that I actually really forced myself to be creative in that way but at the end of a year I have 12 pieces that I can share so it's and I've I've I know that all myself now cuz when I was younger I would be like I'm gonna do something every single day and when I did that then I'm I'm more likely to fail because I can't keep up with it so I'm just giving myself this very loose but consistent structure I'm able to produce something month after month at least one a month and it works for me and for Sonia yeah and then oh yeah I'll go back to the future soon for me and I'm just getting started and finding the discipline of how to put it out and produce it but for writing the songs it's honestly I mean I relate to how you tell your story mark and that you were consuming all this information on digesting it and becoming actually useful and what you knew but not putting anything out with it that would be helpful to other people and so I've been in my study zone trying to just figure out what I'm a part of and what this place is and still doing that will do that for the rest of my life but wanting to contribute in some way and living with Benny and being present to his poetry all the time was really inspiring and you know a constant reminder that you can create and produce and so I was taking notes and trying to write essays cuz I started as a journalist and I thought I can write articles about the stuff that you know about here's what changed my mind maybe this will change yours and I still want to do that but it was so unfun that I just didn't I wasn't doing it and when I sat down to write a song because we had this share night it was magnificent it was a completely different feeling and a different experience of being alive honestly is writing the song and I feel like the words came and instead of getting bogged down in the details of citing my sources and saying it in a way that I could stand behind journalistically and say I know this to be true which is actually very little songs you can distill it down to the idea the truth of it the story of it that I do know is and say it in a more poetic way and sing it which I love to do and I found that's at least my starting point because I can write these songs and I you know I watched natural law and ate our presentation and wrote a song about it I consumed a bunch of stefan molyneux learning about the principles of anarchy and about you know political philosophy and i wrote a song about it and that's it's kind of each rabbit hole I go down helps me cope with my takeaway from it I can write a song about it and now I'm setting to producing it so that I can actually share it and not just have it for myself and whoever will listen to me sing acapella that's fantastic I mean that this is what I talk about all the time folks there's no one way to do the great work you know it's whatever way that you are comfortable with it's whatever way that you have the talent to put it forward you know and you could do it in a creative way you know you could do it with writing you could do it with allegorical stories you could do it with singing you could do it with music artwork etc and then Benny does with poetry and comedy I mean you can see this is a total integrative creative process and it goes hand in hand with the knowledge and information that people learn and then you just take that and then you you roll it into a different creative expression and give it a new outlet for people and that's how a lot of people learn because they learn through different mediums of expression and some people will do really well learning through a podcast or some people will do really well reading a book some will do really well watching a documentary video and some will learn very well listening to a song or hearing a poem or watching a comedy sketch it'll reach people at a different fundamental level of their subconscious and conscious mind so that's why I keep telling people like find what your creative expression is and then get involved in doing it and put this work out there for other people don't wait you know just find what you're good at and I'll go ahead and don't wait for orders from headquarters just get to the work and put it out there and let the chips fall where they may and you may be a little bit you know awkward at first you know but then you'll work through that and you'll get better at doing it the second third and fourth time absolutely and again going back to also you know taking risks I mean I the this doing well I call it stand-up poetry doing this poetry now I stumbled into it it's an accident I didn't ever plan this to be I didn't think this was gonna be something that I was doing but it's because I took a risk I was starting to get invited to more places to speak and because of joy camp and I thought well I'm not really you know an expert on any particular subject I know a lot a little bit a lot and I could probably you know I'm good in conversation when it comes to lots of stuff but I'm not someone who can go up there with a PowerPoint presentation and you know give you a lesson on something and I thought I thought well I am a performer so I could use one of these hour-long speaking slots to just perform since I spend most of my life on the stage and we know it I like things that are good too you know they're good in the ear that sound good I'll write some poetry that is melodic and fun to hear and you see what happens and it was pretty scary to do but I thought you know even if I get booed off the stage I have a girlfriend who loves me I have friends who love me I'll be fine so the worst could happen is that I get you know I get pulled off the stage with a giant cane and throw tomatoes at me so I went out there and did it and I was met with a standing ovation and I was like okay well this be confirming and then I really stepped into it from there and so now in my 30s I'm a traveling performing all right and I still am just like in awe of how that came to be because it was a total accident that's really awesome I want to say something that before I let you talk about what the possible plans for joy camp in the future are if any but I want to say the first time I heard your poetry live was at the truth mine reality conference outside of Phoenix and I was just completely blown away by the set that you gave there at that conference that was a great event as well but that's the first time I actually heard your creative spoken word and I just thought it was one of the most unique ways of putting this out there to people that I had ever heard thanks man I really appreciate that yeah well I'm actually I think I'm better at this and I am at joy camp because I spent so long so many years on stage I mean I have two degrees in theater I start I mean I didn't I've done almost i thinka than fifty five stage plays I mean I've done a bunch of Shakespeare and Tennessee Williams and I mean I've done a lot so I'm really comfortable on stage so now that I'm able to like utilize all that you know all that work I put in on the front end in doing something that's completely unique and now that's my thing it's really exciting because for a while there I went through a time where I was pretty frustrated and I thought man I wasted all that time and all that money on something that I'm not pursuing anymore so this is like you know this is the perfect coalescence of all of my skills and way of healing that you know that sort of relationship with performance because I I mean I spent 20 years preparing for something that I didn't end up pursuing and it's morphed into something it's even more gratifying and therefore people I mean you can do a great performance in a play and sure someone might like it but it's not my words right it's not me the character it's someone else's story right this is my story and I'm getting to share it and it's awesome so yeah I mean I was really excited to be able to you know cheer for you in Arizona to come in yeah so yeah it's awesome it's awesome to be you know friends with people that you admire to be they have earned a seat at the table so to speak and yeah again I just I would encourage anybody out there to use just keep trying things until you find something if you don't have something already until it feels right because like you just said creativity is powerful and I'm always encouraging people to explore their creative potential in truth-telling because sure we can take a big idea and distill it down to something palatable yeah to its essence in a way that sometimes you can't unless you do it in a creative way so I your your work sort of almost reminds me of like conscious hip-hop and rap artists who say so much with so few words you pack so much informational content in a small amount of verse I think that's like an art form in and of itself to be able to do that Thanks yeah I like it it's really and its really therapeutic for me because I can it forces me again like to take a big topic say like racism and say how do i consolidate all these sort of chaotic thoughts I have about racism it's something that's cohesive that is shareable and shareable enough that someone will hear it and understand where I'm coming from and get them to think about it a little more deeply so it forces me to be disciplined and also you know articulate alright creative output is like sugar for the red pill to help it go down because we were trying this is I have to tell the story cuz it was such a powerful realization epiphany that we had people but it wasn't going anywhere it was so frustrating we were all upset you know upset that we were arguing all the time it's that we couldn't agree on anything little as well and they're trying to be good people but they weren't you know they just can't accept that anything's as bad as we say it is and we were just butting heads with neither of us wanting to concede and say you know okay agree to disagree because we both feel like it's so important and they feel just as strongly and so anyway it was terrible it was so awful and we just wanted to be having fun together and talking about anything that wasn't controversial but we couldn't find anything and so Benny said let's just have an arts night let's suggest we have a creative night where we all sit down and share something creative we've been working on and so they said sure sounds great cool and we sat down and heard some of my brother-in-law's book and it was wonderful and then Benny shared a poetry set of his from alternative view nine and I sang my songs and at the other end it was like the air in the room had a different quality to it instead of just being endless tension that was all dissolved and they asked a bunch of questions they said what did you mean when you said this and what you know when he said this in your poem what did you mean when he said this in your song what did that mean and we were having these conversations and everybody's guard was down and we were all complimenting each other and celebrating each other and it was awesome and we even you know my brother-in-law said wow you're really you're really hitting it's something that I feel in my heart that I just can't put words to and Benny got to say yeah that's exactly what my entire life is about is that itch and trying to scratch it and see this is what I've been trying to like subtly encourage people to do it's because I I'm the kind of straight ahead you know I'm just going to give you the information as it is and that's gonna be for the strongest among us to take in and I recognize fully that not everybody is going to be like that there are going to be people that will not be able to take the truth as I personally deliver it to people but what I think my goal has always been is not to reach every single individual I know no no one person is going to be able to do that I'm trying to reach the people out there who are part of or most of the way there and inspire them to then become teachers in their own way through their own unique expressive outlet and that's what I love seeing what you guys are doing are doing it in a completely different way than how someone like myself does it yet as you see it will reach people that most certainly you would not be able to you know hand to mark passio flash drive or DVD and say here watch this you know they would probably melt to the ground you know hearing some of the things that I have to say you know but but you guys would be able to bring it to them in it and it's in a slightly different way that we'll be able to reach them where they're at now I apologize we're still having some technical issues I think there's a problem on my laptop with the the power reaching the device that sends the signal out so we've been cutting out a few times as we did last week I'm going to just completely replace this piece of equipment next week so hopefully that should not happen anymore after after this week but I apologize I'm not gonna be able to switch it on the fly so if we cut out a couple of times like that it's it's just we're gonna have to deal with it and work through it so I you know what do you guys have to say regarding what I just said about like different people can hear it differently from different people yeah well what I was gonna say was it what's funny about you saying that is when people come to me and they want to know more because that has that happened actually you know a few times in last couple years people from my past who are now all of a sudden going you know things maybe aren't what I thought they were I'm gonna ask Benny what he thinks because I value this reputation I guess for a long time and I'll immediately send them in your direction I say watch this and I send them the natural raw presentation so you're the first thing first resources I give to people for them to really have a total blast of truth I appreciate that thanks yeah were that resource for me I wanted to know more and I wanted it I wanted it direct and I so appreciated your approach and I was so excited after writing natural law the first song I ever wrote was what I'd learned from natural law and about personal sovereignty that we own ourselves that's it was so well articulated to something that I was only just understanding in a more amorphous ambiguous way but then I was on the phone with my sister whom I love more than anything and telling her you have to watch it cuz I thought problem solved if she can watch this you know short eight hour and 45 minute presentation she'll get it and I was in the car with Benny and I was like you know he I was describing it and he was just nodding and kind of saying okay cut it off let her you know let her take it from there and instead I said he used to be a satanic priest so he really knows what he's talking about oh you know interesting she'd watch it but someday someday if she'll be ready yeah you gotta go little bite-size morsels when they see a curious rose they're gonna run away exactly so you know regarding possible you know tension or blowback you know has there been any issues you know with family and friends reactions to you guys coming out publicly and speaking about the things that you do in you know your daily life or in your performance art because are you a question yeah I was saying you know regarding coming out publicly and talking about the things that you do in your performance art you know has there been any tension or blowback with family and our friends oh yeah absolutely with family in particular you know it's interesting something else I was gonna comment on and earlier regarding the conspiracy guy chemtrails video what's interesting for us looking back on these conspiracy guys videos over the years I feel like we kind of without trying without meaning to we encapsulated where people were at as far as the reactions to conspiracy theorists are and in that one the guys just to me out they just feel like I'm not even there they just wait till I'm done and they keep going and if you watch the conspiracy guy videos by the time we get to our false flags one from about a year ago the guys are so angry at what I'm saying they kicked me out of the house they say get out of here they're so mad because of I'm challenging their their their their belief system their BS and I think that's what's happened so in my personal life while I feel like I'm only getting better as a person as I continue to evolve and grow and get older people's response to me who are not already at least questioning things a little bit is becoming more angry so whereas ten years ago they may have rolled their eyes and but I got whatever conspiracy theorists now they're saying you know do you man how dare you say that dangerous hate speech and I've definitely had to deal with some of that in my own family I mean my I have a well I have a niece who refuses to talk to me there's actually a poem that I sent to you that we might be able to play at some point it's called San Francisco pride and she identifies so fully with this lbgtq movement that she thinks I'm now gist and homophobic white supremacist all right Nazi spreading dangerous conspiracy theories in hate speech that she won't talk to me and this is someone I've known since she was born I mean I held her when she was a baby and I've been nothing but supportive and encouraging her entire life and paid for field trips and well I've just been a good uncle and because of what I'm speaking out about and because I'm not a liberal because I'm not on the Left this is very important because I'm not progressive I'm the enemy and she won't talk to me and my sister is having a hard time talking to me my sister keeps telling me I need to apologize to her I was like I mean apologize for I mean we're really talking about in that video was the kind of conformity and mass materialism that was taking place at the pride event that you attended it wasn't like you were attacking their lifestyle or their lifestyle choices in any way exactly yeah exactly so we have a bunch of other videos cued up we can go to some of those I could play that one if you want and you know then we could talk about where joy campus possibly headed in the future cuz I really want to hear more about but if you want all cue up that that pride video and we could check that one sure yes so then if anybody who's listening can see that you know my comment tip my comment on San Francisco pride in this video has nothing to do with again sexuality it's about what I experienced at this you know what you gonna call festival event oh yes yeah as I understood it it was more about like corporate materialism and pushing the corporate agenda more than anything else chaos it was just chaos sure it was chaos alright we'll cut away and I'll cue that up so in case you couldn't tell him from America and and last year I went to the San Francisco Pride Parade with my beautiful girlfriend Sonya and my best friend in the entire world who is gay and it was perhaps the most Orwellian experience of my life I was astounded by what I experienced there and her poem about it this is my experience San Francisco Pride abide or else celebrate diversity in advertising Google PayPal Microsoft eBay Apple Gap t-mobile Safeway Amazon Facebook AT&T Starbucks McDonald's and PG&E lesbian bisexual gay trans and queer sponsored by uber and Niccolo beer hashtag equality hashtag resist with a Wells Fargo rainbow to slap on your wrist meanwhile beneath the shadowy buildings of bankers greed amidst the stale piss soaked air on the streets of a flattened piece of paved earth people are sleeping and starving and crying and dying lots and lots and more and more and it's illegal for you to feed them and it's illegal for them to scavenge and the rest of the restaurant food and food like substance is thrown away in plastic bags to rot forever out of sight out of mind in the land far are far away because life ain't free pre 5g except for flu shots of course available now at CVS a proud advocate of Pride freedom won't be achieved with the support of Levi's jeans or Macy's or Pete's coffee real revolution is evolution of the mind and it will not be televised or funded by Smirnoff or endorsed by BMW hashtag resist government hashtag resist corporations hashtag resist hashtags I forgots say please please stop arguing over who has it worse it's bad and it's hard for everyone but hey what do I know I'm just a straight white cisgender male I'm probably missing the point brilliant brilliant you know I mean that is that is making it powerful impact and sang it in hold on let me on mute let me unmute Benny again there we go Benny I'm saying that that's just making such a tremendously powerful impact there and again I'm not attacking anyone's lifestyles I mean it's a FEMA everyone who sent along a lot are you hearing me okay it's always happens I don't think they're hearing me can you hear me looks like we're not Benny are you hearing me okay I'm gonna disconnect and reconnect Ben are you are you hearing me okay can you hear me there we go back turn your volume a little bit let me know if it's too out on your no worries it sounds good so I was saying that you know that's just like brilliantly done and you're saying so much in there about like the type of conformity and and the type of really censorship of expression that goes on within that community and how they're embracing you know the corporatism and materialism and advertising schemes but in nowhere you are ever attacking the lifestyle of the whole LGBT community it's just you know you're talking about the type of way that the the event was arranged and how it was Orwellian in the way it was set up so I think anybody listening can definitely tell that as long as they're not you know so rooted in this very you know leftist censorship mindset so um you know I think that comes through clear in the video and the video is very powerfully done I appreciate that Thanks and yeah I mean that's one of the problems that we're all coming up against I think is people heard that adamant about these leftist ideas they can't hear what you're saying they can't hear logic they can't hear objectivity and then if you approach them be neutrally without compat or with sorry if you personally neutrally objectively they think you lacked compassion so it's all this emotionally driven nonsense it's actually being fed to them to buy into but yeah I mean it's been really frustrating and that you know we went to that pride event and it was really disheartening as well because you see these people who do want a better world and it's just completely been hijacked and commandeered and redirected and you know when you see Starbucks and Chase Bank with rainbow filters over their logos that's not a revolution that's not you know that's not from the grassroots like people standing up against something that's probably sponsored they're trying to sell to that market that's all it's targeting a market demographic that's all it is yeah and still there hey there yes sir oh yeah and and there they're not celebrating anything that was my biggest problem with it that it was didn't feel like it was a celebration of anything it was just debauchery I mean it was people drinking and doing drugs in the streets and you know peeing in the streets or running around naked and showing off their transgender scars and it was uh and they own the crowd everybody into this one section like this one fence top area so everyone was just like in a cage running around naked and drinking and like this is not freedom this isn't this is debauchery this is sort of lightly organized chaos and yeah it was just crazy it was a totally crazy experience and so I wrote that poem about it and now a nice want to talk to me I think that a lot of people in any type of minority communities don't really understand equality under natural law they sort of want equality in the sense of uniformity instead of an understanding that we all have the same rights and we should all respect each other's natural innate human rights that's what's lacking in that on that understanding of equality under natural law it's what's lacking in a lot of alternative communities unfortunately yeah agreed and you know there's this there's just so much victim victimhood going on and blame everyone's to blame for everyone's you know you everyone's problems and it's there's no empowerment there's no like I want two people to be empowered and feel like they can you know if you face adversity you can move through it and you can let that be a seed towards growth and not just something that keeps you from ever progressing in life and it's quite a predicament we're in yeah I'll go ahead so you just seen that what I've been noticing a lot lately is the word diversity people are such champions of diversity as long as it doesn't mean diversity of political thought you better not be politically different or diversity it doesn't include being a white person you know more than ever I'm seeing people say like you know oh it's it's not diverse here and in Idaho say and just because it's there's primarily white people but you don't travel to India and get mad that there's not a white person making your burger but if you're in Idaho and you go to an Indian restaurant and it's a white person making your Indian food oh it's not diverse here but white is you know Irish is an ethnicity and German is an ethnicity and people their need for diversity doesn't include things that are white or Christian or conservative and that's ironic I mean that's why I like how you left it off in that poetry Benny where you're saying you know what do I know I'm just a white cisgendered male you know it's like the idea that like we cannot have an opinion because you know or you know can't have our views heard because we're like straight and white you know it's like yeah it shouldn't exclude anybody huh you know speaking out having an opinion or even just putting the truth out there should not exclude any racial group it should not exclude any sexual orientation you know and even political orientation like people need to be able to speak and express themselves I think that's what's so dangerous about the current climate of censorship that is going on throughout the world really bad it has gotten very bad in Europe and that that level of you know type of censorship of freedom of speech is starting to raise its head here in America and it's really being championed by the tech giants and the leftist community and it's a very dangerous dangerous slope that we're treading down you know what do you guys think about about what's going on with the whole attitude and the whole air of censorship that's coming about in America and especially when it comes to big tech well I mean I have may I have multiple thoughts on it on one hand it's horrible and it's you know they're they're silencing anybody who has a contradictory or nitin contradictory just an all a different perspective on something right at the same time I feel like that fact they have to resort to those measures is a good sign that there's a major threat against their narrative so it's a mixed it's a mixed bag so we are dealing with just horrible censorship but it's showing that I think there's way too many people out there speaking up or at least having you know they're breaking free to programming more and more all the time and they're trying to stop that as much as they can it's genius though because people aren't being exposed to that there are people having alternative perspectives and so they're getting this mainstream you know narrative of whatever the issue is if it's vaccinations for example and even though they're on Facebook all day and they see articles stream by and they you know they watch their late-night shows and get on YouTube things are not being suggested or you know memes aren't appearing that hold an alternate view and so it's otherwise good-hearted people who when you're the first person to say oh actually vaccines have not been appropriately safety tested and I would never trust a vaccine in my own child you sound like you're crazy when really maybe this person has maybe 60% of the people in their lives feel that way but they're not being exposed to it so the censorship is genius and awful it's a lot to be up against I think and we're all the women saying my body my choice about vaccinations right or even or even putting any kind of substance into their body that they so choose like you know they're so on the side of government and whatever laws want to be constructed in any given geographic area lost my son can you stop first again okay yeah I was saying like a lot of people who say you know and we had that glitch one more time sorry about that but a lot of people who say you know my body my choice that doesn't include the right to experiment with your conscious yeah it should be coming back now all right let me disconnect and reconnect again I apologize for this folks how about now how about now you just pop you pop again it's it'll just go silent for 20 seconds at a time okay I was saying the people who say my body my choice you know they don't extend that to using whatever substance you want to experiment with your own consciousness they'll agree with government when it comes to the prohibition of you know certain substances but then in in the other hand they'll support you know the right to abort you know children in the womb you know it's like and and like you said they want to force vaccinations upon people like well how is that respecting someone's personal sovereignty of their own body it's not yeah yeah I know there's so many contradictions in the in the in the logic you know on the left that's maddening yeah it's a lot of it's working instead of from first principles about self ownership it's it's working from a simple emotionally driven state that doesn't get down to philosophical principles and doesn't get down to the the basic building blocks of the difference between right and wrong behavior they never take the thought process down to that fundamental level of first principles that's what I find with people who argue only from an emotional point of view and that's what we have to kind of continuously try to bring it back to even if we can do it from a Socratic method perspective of asking questions of them about what they even think and then show them through a questioning method the contradictions that are inherent in their own thought process that could go a long way to helping them to see you know that they're not really congruent in the ways that they think and then behave yeah absolutely yeah and I think we don't I mean first principles was a concept new to me approaching 30 we don't have any sort of you know knowledge of the Trivium in school but once you find it it is really empowering but I think people sense that if they follow your logic sometimes if you know if you're drawing them out through questioning they sense that it's a trap it's not but that they might end up going where you hope they'll go and that they'll lose the group they know that all of their news anchors and late night shows and magazines and newspaper that they consume and all their friends have this perspective on any one thing abortion vaccinations and if they concede to your points and say gosh I might be feeling my mind change on this that they're gonna lose the support of the group and now the responsibility comes to them right they're going to have to face the entire crowd and say I've changed my mind and I know I'll be with you and I think they're on a human level of liking to be connected and liking to be liked and accepted that's too much for a lot of people to face they don't want to succumb to the pressure of having to acknowledge that they perhaps were wrong and then telling the rest of their you know group dynamics you know members that they're involved with that they are wrong as well they don't want to have that that budding of heads you know they don't want that tension or that conflict of that rocking the boat in their own interpersonal community and you know I think that that goes hand-in-hand with the courage to stand up and tell the truth even if you're in a minority of one and it's it's a rare thing you know it's something that not a lot of people you know want to dedicate their lives to because it can it doesn't have to but it can a li innate you from other people especially if you've surrounded yourself with people who are engaged in the illusion and perhaps to a deep extent you know then it will force people to ask well where will that leave me and my social dynamic if I go in the other direction yeah exactly and I relate to that because I'm like I feel like for Benny he's been questioning and based on his questioning his tribe formed early on you know he found his best friends as a result of waking up and asking questions these guys came along and I was in a different boat that everyone I know I mean even still thinks this kind of party line because I studied journalism and I loved reading magazines and listening to pop music and you I was in and so for me it was that and you are in you were in Hollywood for a while right so yeah just like the epicenter yeah and you know Hollywood I was born in Hollywood you were two actor parents so I've been inundated with show business my whole life I mean I there's no there's no like I don't know I never got starstruck as a result so I was in growing up in Los Angeles it was it was a natural fit for me as a career cuz I was like how everyone else around me is doing it I'll just do this and I really fell in love with it I fell in love with acting and it actually still kind of pisses me off that I couldn't pursue that career because it is so tainted you know I loved what I'm doing with poetry and all everything's working out fantastically and perfectly but you know I did want to be professional actor I wanted to make movies and you know tell stories and I couldn't do that because the industry is so corrupt to its core and it's such a pillar of propaganda and mind control that I couldn't participate in that and it pisses me off that something that's so that's so fun and has such power and storytelling were people that love stories and storytelling and I couldn't participate in it because I single-handedly can't change that industry and I had to walk away and it bothers me that it's you know that was an uncomfortable truth for me and that was one of the last ones I clearly had to face be like okay I have to accept that Hollywood is as dark as people are suggesting and it is the void of a heart at its core and I can't do this thing that I've that I've that's been my dream my whole life and you know again everything's great but still it sucks you know I had to I had to shatter that paradigm and it's because it's evil so few have the shrine to do that because of the tightener you know glamorous lifestyle that that could lead to the monetary compensation it can lead to so I a lot of people in Hollywood won't break out of that trance and won't speak the truth to questions related to this Sonya did you also grow up in that atmosphere and also for both of you you know have you maintained any connections in the former Hollywood sphere that might any you know a specific take on what's still going on inside Hollywood or maybe have insider information regarding you know what's taking place regarding the occult in Hollywood or you know Titan the type of pedophilic activity that goes on there which we all know has been a huge thing that has been broken forward by different you know whistleblowers in recent years ya know I grew up in Kansas and I so I feel like that's as far away from Hollywood is really I did get starstruck and I did think that actors lived inside of my television and when I saw them in the flesh in crosswalks in Hollywood it was like this is so exciting and thrilling and amazing and I get I I just get people who have role models in Hollywood who are saying all the things that the TV is saying and you want them to be right you want to agree with them because you love them and you feel like they're part of your life but not once you just engage it's clear that they're either pushing an agenda or they're just fast asleep themselves and saying what they need to say to say to stay in the status that they're in and not courageous enough to stand up and say anything if they did know and these are not role models they're people that we could take pity on because they're trapped in a system that doesn't serve them and doesn't serve humanity and they have the responsibility when they move on you know with that stain on their soul so it's a completely different perspective than what I came in with and I grew up not involved in Hollywood at all and regarding first-hand experience I didn't see anything really I mean you see you see the living there you feel the desperation and you feel that the the sort of frantic energy to have high status there's always come first so it's so much competition in Hollywood and very few people are actually satisfied with what they have I mean even people who are really successful cuz I think we both had to spend some time around people who were successful in Hollywood and they were always wanting more you know they were it's it's like that it's like when you see um you see the guy who played Kramer on Seinfeld have his meltdown whatever was Laugh Factory and you know call the black guy in the audience some pretty bad words he's having a meltdown because he's not in a lot he's not in favor anymore he'd you know he's on Seinfeld and that ship sailed and instead of taking those millions and millions of dollars and you know seeing the entire world what was important to him was relevancy making sure that he was still popular and so you seen having this meltdown and some comedy club in LA and it's really pathetic because he's at the end of his rope he's desperate because he wants that that Fame still and you see that everywhere all the women get plastic surgery I mean it's it's a it's a joke so you see that firsthand you know in spades everywhere as far as the occult stuff goes I mean I you just sense it I think most of these celebrities don't know what they're doing I think I think the few do I think a few do but I think most don't and they have no idea what they're participating in and I've asked questions because I have one friend in particular who's been in the business for a long time and I spent a lot of time with him and I would hint at things and he had no idea what I was talking about and he's a pretty successful guy and I haven't asked him about because he was friend he's be friends with Randy Quaid and Randy Quaid you know he came out a few years ago with the whole star walkers thing and you know I'm sure you've seen the video - shrimp plenty of people or listen to this I've seen that video where he stands in front of a bunch of reporters and he's shaking because he's terrified to say this in front of a crowd that he thinks that these Hollywood actors and superstars are being murdered as far as this star lacking being to get the riches to get their money in the property and all that and I asked my friend you know what do you think about Randy Quaid and the star whackers thing and he said well I think it's his wife I've heard that it's his wife he's having a bad influence on him and you know he's he's just too much in the influence of his wife like okay I'm interesting so there's really a detachment there is serious cognitive dissonance with actors about you know just how dark Hollywood can be even though there's so much death that comes out there in so many you know tree true Hollywood stories and all this and see what happens to pop stars and how they have their breakdowns and everyone kind just pretends like it's not happening I don't know I mean first hand after someone I lived in LA for first ten years of my life in the last eight years of my life I never once saw something that was blatant as far as like you know pedophilic or ritualistic satanic other than in films of course and but it's still that it's still there I think he's just I don't know I was I also feel like I got spared though in a way because I was a child actor and I was always too tall so I got I did I worked if there amount but I was up for some roles I was up for the role in a movie called the client if and he ended up dying with an overdose of drugs we knew that his early 20s and I was up for the younger brother role in that movie and I didn't get it because I was just a little too tall and that kept happening to me and my family ended up leaving LA but I feel like I got so lucky that I didn't have more success as a child because who knows what would have happened I think it's very compartmentalized and very few people have any idea what's going on and even fewer the perspective of why you know there's a lot of I think abuse of children and there's a lot of you know women sleeping for different opportunities and but I don't think I'd be curious to know who actually has a sense of the occult that you're talking about and the messaging that's being pumped into culture through Hollywood one thing I will say is I have heard some stories because I I again the irony of my niece being mad at me for that poem earlier I have a lot of gay friends and I've heard stories about what goes on at some of these gay bars and elsewhere in Hollywood nightclubs and stuff and I think that people will be surprised to know how many famous people are actually participating in some really gay stuff sure I mean you know I agree with you that more of the people in Hollywood are doing it for the status and the fame and the money and don't really know the agenda that lies behind some of the things that are laid out for them to do and to participate in that is often directed by the higher-ups in the industry and the people who are out there just seeking the fame and fortune will go along with whatever their agents or the people who are higher up in positions of power at levels much higher than them in the hierarchy that operates there than they are tell them to do so it's a it's a very much a hierarchy and compartmentalization as you would find in the military and law enforcement etc and the people who are low down on the totem pole who are just seeking Fame and wealth will just sell themselves out for that paycheck and do whatever they're told to do to get fame and status and they don't even care or ask why in many cases about what the potential implications are what the real agenda behind what they're being asked to do is shut costume party you know it's just it's fun and weird and it's just it's sexy Hollywood and I have talked people who have been to some of those yeah but again but in the same way that they don't there was they don't didn't know what their you know there was they didn't see anything that was other than like sexual behavior that was a you know satanic I guess but of cause they're just gonna say about that Oh commercials yeah I mean this is so Sonia and I made our money as commercial actors in Los Angeles and you know I thought that was first was it was pretty insulting coming out of graduate school and having you know I had an Master of Fine Arts degree in acting and I'd been doing Shakespeare and Moliere and then I went to Hollywood they're like alright that doesn't matter you know can you can you smile for the camera and you know sell this yeah I saw this cheeseburger and we'll give you ten thousand dollars kind of thing it was like what that's not in line with Who I am but I ended up doing it because you do need to make money in LA and commercials are a good way to make money but it's at a price and I was and especially as joy camp started to grow I was really at odds with myself cuz I was like this is absolutely you know in conflict with my integrity and while it did pay well when you can get get the work as it's highly competitive when you get the work it pays well but it's at a cost and I we fought and it also but not having a back-up plan so that was like my life you know I was making money doing commercials making joy cam videos and found myself oh well if I leave the commercials what am I gonna do I don't this I don't have a income source and you know being in the the truth business doesn't really pay that well so you know at the kind of leap of faith we take a leap of faith but it's hard they they ensnare actors who are talented I mean there's so much talent in that city but only this much of them actually work in like the movies and in series regulars on TV shows and everybody else is just clamoring for whatever they can get so they're basically getting everyone to exploit themselves to sell products to people that they don't need that not only do they not need them but most of the time are actually really harmful to their mental health or physical health we're very happy to be out of that business that's good that you guys went with that leap of faith and had developed our courage to go your own way you know and that's like what you said since the the majority of these corporations are just selling these huge amounts of products and services that people don't really need and if not are outright harmful to them that's where the majority of these jobs these lower end jobs go to actors like that and that's where you know that 95 or greater percent you know are taking jobs just to survive you feel lucky to get it we met in the commercial audition bring about something I was gonna ask about that about how actually how you actually did meet and that's how it was how we met yeah well it was that it was a commercial audition we had a very brief conversation and I sent her a friend request on facebook afterwards all the worst things well cuz we didn't even talk enough that I felt comfortable asking her for her number it was so brief but I felt something in the exchange I felt the spark and I was like you know what why not my Center at friend-request forgot about it and then I hope gosh probably two weeks later she finally responded to it and it's MEMS Susan said do I know you we did we went on a walk and Benny said I'm a poet and I thought oh boy and then we sat down and talked about Hillary Clinton and 9/11 and went home like ah I think I'm in love yeah I was right before the election and I was preparing myself I was like okay what am I gonna say when she brings up Bernie Sanders like I'm not gonna handle this conversation and instead she said I think Hillary Clinton is a horrible person and I told I got tongue-tied III think I think she's horrible - and the rest is history so um what if we play another video or two from the joy camp series or anything else that you want me to play where would you want to take it next so I think I know you said but can you repeat it just so I said what if we play another video from the joy camp series or anything that you want me to play next that I have queued up over here what do you think we shot uh I'm good seems have you a fan favorite all right great all right let's cut away and I'll cue that up cool you alright folks we have that queued up let me make it fullscreen and there we go okay we can cut to it are you doing man I'm good how are you doing I'm good how you doing I'm good you know I mean my knee is a little sore from jogging yesterday which makes me wonder if jogging is bad am i doing permanent damage to my knee by running on it is cardio in general bad does it speed up the aging process because we're this article on Facebook that says it does but as a matter anyway because I'm gonna keep doing it because I stay in shape I want to look good I'm not getting younger I'm 32 I'm single I'm lonely and I want to attract a partner or partners I guess because I also don't know if human beings by nature are monogamous or polygamous whatever I'm hanging in there I'm living the dream actually in the process of losing my dreams I'm avoiding inevitable death one day to time on collecting memories I'm feeling nostalgic I'm looking forward I'm trying to live in the moment I'm laughing when I can I'm simultaneously enjoying and hating my daily routines I woke up this morning feeling pretty groggy because I had one too many beers last night I'm trying really hard not to beat myself up over that decision no regrets but I am feeling restless and confused sometimes and antsy and freaked out and happy and excited and discouraged over my life is at and grateful at the same time and I'm experiencing my parents getting older and friends of mine from throughout my life are having babies which makes me wonder if I want to have babies and I'm contemplating purpose in life and the life path and desperately wanting to change the world but not knowing what to do I'm asking why things are the way they are how do we get here where are we going is the apocalypse imminent are we already in the apocalypse is the beginning of a Golden Age what is the deal with synchronicity what happens when we die are there ghosts bla bla bla I'm I'm chilling I'm just chillin observing a world run by lunatics where there's never-ending war a never-ending debt where there's empty houses and homeless people where obesity and starvation lives side by side where corporations donate money to cancer research when the chemicals in their products are most likely what's causing the cancer or financial wealth material gain and fame are considered success frankly I'm feeling pretty helpless because I'm too busy paying off my student loans and working two jobs to roof over my head and food on my plate and gas in my tank can focus on any tangible solutions and affect anybody but myself but I'm good as soon as I wonder if my posts are reaching anybody because I think my getting any likes feel like Facebook is like controlling what I'm posting you know I have over 2,000 followers on Instagram that's it I got 300 that's how many likes a guy my last photo classic so folks this is what you can expect from joy camp do check them out at joy camp website come and check out their YouTube channel I'm going to go back to Benny in one second we're in Kolbert okay and let me make sure I'm unmuted as well on the discord end give me a second okay Benny we're back cool all right yes so we just played I'm good that's a classic one thanks yeah I like it so uh any anywhere else that you want to take it before we start to go to calls in a few minutes I think we have another couple of videos cued up let's see what else we can go to just cut away for one second we have I'm a conspiracy theorist we have a irritable Trump syndrome that's an excellent one two and we have as much done okay so knees in that one yeah we have q and on identity revealed and we have words and phrases you're not allowed to say if I had my ending on how much time we have I think the Trump Boyd's with the I TS yeah a sensitive video would be great to show okay I'll play those two we'll go to the irritable Trump syndrome one next because as you said Sonja is in that one as well all right here we go I have a cued up and we can cut to it great feeling angry tired of bigotry and racism are you experiencing spontaneous bouts of complaining do you find yourself triggered by just about anything then you may be suffering from IBS irritable Trump syndrome also known as Trump boys I TS is an infection of the mind caused by the rapid spread of bullsh propaganda and fear as I TS attacks your consciousness it calcifies the pineal gland inhibiting critical thinking and the ability to receive information that challenges a pre-existing programmed paradigm other symptoms may include self-righteous that blame passive aggression validation through social media circular arc and depression arrogance stubbornness herd mentality teching those who do not agree with and again solidarity constipation stress state as extreme cognitive dissonance excuses the drain is smug bullying denial white guilt hate thinking you're smarter than ever and in some extreme cases from Porsche in the last few months IPS has gone viral and it's memeing hard it seems to be infecting everybody well we're here to tell you there's hope the cure to I TS is easier than you think first turn off your television and sign out of Facebook next go outside you remember outside right say hi to your neighbor and listen to what he has to say watch out though his kindness may surprise you great now that you've calmed the down a bit go ahead and ask yourself some bigger questions like what is my purpose how can I grow and be myself to the fullest of my potential why does the government infringe and my basic human rights why is there war why do I have to pay to be alive how can I leave this world a better place than how I found it what can I do to help by reducing your I TS information you can help reduce flare-ups and others when my Trump roads were raging I thought the swelling would never go down but then I remembered that I'm the cure and the answers I seek are within I guess you could say I trumped my roids but whatever you do don't consult your doctor about I TS this message is brought to you by the universe of Great Spirit and Source Energy in conjunction with Mother Nature earth and all those who came before you who dare to slip away from the herd and state woke irritable Trump syndrome just get over it already subscribe to joy camp support us on patreon and watch more joy camp by visiting our YouTube channel be careful though our videos may surprise you great stuff let me bring him back right Benny we're back cool Danny and Sonia okay that was a great one a lot of good acting in that one you know the whole you know it's memeing hard thing that one got me yeah so joy camp debut that was the first one that you were ever in yeah cool that's a great one and what was the other one that you wanted to you wanted to go with the desert yeah as long as okay that there's there some f-bombs in there that's all right oh that's okay you know it's all right you know this is a totally uncensored show you know we're not on any major networks here and we don't go over a.m. or FM radio so that's fine great all right it's uh yeah yeah this is yeah well I'll let it speak for itself okay I'll cue it up you have that video queued up so we can cut over to it I know I need to update my iOS but I don't have enough storage this thing is so retarded oh sorry alarm either little Johnny but you can't say that anymore what if my iPhone sucks no complaining is fine you just can't say the word retarded hi I'm Peter Podesta the progressive professor I don't get it professor what's wrong with saying retarded I'm glad you asked little Johnny the word retarded is highly offensive and we're trying to create a more tolerant progressive society that focuses on equality and acceptance rather than hate and bigotry take me for example I used to be blinded by my own privilege both as a cisgender male and as a white person whoa a double whammy but then I realized that I was the problem and I've been carrying that guilt ever since well jeez professor I don't want to seem insensitive can you please tell me what I am not allowed to say anymore I sure can Johnny let's start with skin color here are just some of the words and phrases you can't say anymore regarding race and ethnicity dark-skinned India Indian burn Indian giver Native American Aboriginal colored yellow cracker gypsy have a BA ching chong cuido Lyman Caucasian minority ethnic exotic urban refugee foreigners spicy latina black sheep uppity octoroon pickaninny hillbilly white-trash illegal immigrant illegal alien Uncle Tom as well as phrases like I'm not a racist I have several black friends all lives matter and Hollywood is run by Jews you know professor sometimes I wish I had a vagina instead of a stupid old penis am i normal of course you're normal little Billy but be careful with the V word a lot of progressive minded people are simply referring to it now as the front hole hmm I like that here's a list of words you can't say anymore regarding sexuality and gender stewardess masseuse waiter waitress carpet muncher circle jerk trash bossy sweetheart honey house white chicks stack girlie man mama's boy handsy smear the queer feminazi huh click Khun PUD see fuck boy and phrases like you throw like a girl I believe the most qualified person should get the job there are only two genders Wow professor you are so articulate did I say something racist no Timmy but you did use a microaggression micro what microaggressions are subtle discriminations that can marginalize someone's experience telling me I'm articulate is a compliment but also an insult here's a list of just a few of the many microaggressions you can't say anymore it was only a joke don't take things so seriously I don't see color you have such a pretty face when I say the same thing to other people like you they didn't mind you have no reason to be depressed I never owned slaves you should smile more there are also some things people say that are not only hurtful but dangerous like 9/11 was an inside job vaccines contain harmful ingredients I have some questions about World War two no one died at Sandy Hook pizza gate is real lock her up I'm proud of my European heritage the jury is still out on global warming the earth is flat I like Donald Trump well what will happen if I say some of those words professor well Timmy you could get publicly shamed for using hate speech or even worse banned from social media sites like Facebook Twitter and YouTube so what do we learn here today Jimmy sticks and stones can break your bones but words can break your heart they sure can Jimmy they sure can but I feel like we might have missed a word what word is that Johnny I don't know something's tell me that we're missing a really bad word well nothing's coming to mind well it comes to my mind is the worst word of them all there is absolutely nothing wrong with any of those words in and of themselves they're only words it's the context that counts it's the user it's the intention behind the words that makes them good or bad the words are completely neutral the words are innocence I get tired of people talking about bad words and bad language bullshit it's the context that makes them good or bad absolutely brilliant and you know putting George Carlin at the end there that's you know that's phenomenal because you know he's talking about the context of things this is like kind of what I talk about when it comes to occult knowledge people thinking it's bad you know thinking symbolism is inherently in and of themselves are bad you know it's it's the context that's the way it's used used it's who's using it and for what reason so I love that you interjected that in there and that was like an incredibly funny one and that's one that you know that'll that'll really burn the the hole left of sensors to the ground you know because you included every single denomination and everybody in there they they don't they won't know what to make of that and I like how you injected the idea of censorship and then even you know both you guys turned aside and pause there for a moment of silence have you been censored in any way on social media or YouTube yeah absolutely we noticed the difference in our just everything about our channel a few years ago we used to have a video called I don't if you've probably seen some of our award show videos we have and we had one that was called the Illuminati puppet of the year which was a Grammy video and it was far and away our most popular video in viewcount yeah it was a great was yeah it was uh it was trending and going viral and we were up to about I don't know three hundred thousand views or so and then YouTube took it down saying we were violating copyright etc and they've been shortly after that they took down one of our Oscar videos for and copyright stuff even though we're protected under fair use and priority law they didn't care and ever since then we've just noticed that things on the channel have been strange now granted we're not ones to put videos up every single day so we don't never really you know try to build momentum in that way but just little things like that video I'm good we have a screenshot of that video at 99 thousand views within maybe two days of putting in a line when we put it up a couple years ago and then the next morning it dropped all the way down to thirty thousand views so there's some tampering going on there are every time I go to speak at a conference overnight overnight the view count dropped by that much yeah exactly that's definitely deliberate yeah and so we people were dropped as subscribers all the time I coming up to me constantly saying they don't get our you know then I get notifications and their feed about us that they have an unsub to the channel and recently we had a video called Stand Up to Cancer causes which I filmed that in acapulco a few years ago and I mean people in it like Luke radowski and James Corbett and Simone and a lot of other people and the whole point of the video is to tell people like what causes cancer and how to avoid these things in order to maybe not get cancer and so it's an empowering video I will basically in the video we say sit down and do your work don't don't you know stand up to cancer by giving away your money sit down and do your own research and that video got taken down from YouTube and Facebook in the same day for inappropriate content so we've definitely felt the felt feedback lash somewhat I mean we're glad that our channel has been taken down but there's definitely we feel like it's been compromised for a couple of years and they've definitely out you know just blatantly taking videos down for sure so we felt we feel it oh yeah for music yeah that happens to you though yeah so we have yeah we definitely felt it yeah that really sucks I'm sorry that that happened I'm very surprised and almost amazed that I haven't you know right now been the you know the the target of censorship myself so far I stalk ttle bit last week I really don't think they even know what to make of my material and don't want to really call any attention to it so you know hopefully that'll continue but you know who knows where this will go how bad this will get in the future but I think it's definitely a slippery slope that we're on regarding it and I think more people have to speak out against it because these tech companies they they think they're God and they think they couldn't literally prescribe what thoughts people are allowed to have that's how bad it's gotten exactly and so I've been telling Sonia this all the time but I have a lot of you know I subscribe to a lot of other channels on YouTube so my feet is primarily alternative based stuff but they always try to recommend late night with state Seth Meyers Jimmy Kimmel CNN and Stephen cool every day I could manure recommended you to recommend a view I've never once clipping a Seth Meyers video yeah every day there it is recommended for me to watch so now I've just started reporting them every time they do it I'll get a little report button and reporting spam or for being misleading or abusive content every time just hours and I'm in in spite of that they're still putting them on my feet so I'm just a new algorithm they'll they'll decide what what exactly you know they recommend for you to watch you know trying to win it so I'm reporting CNN and Seth Meyers daily for spamming me your videos yeah I mean this is what we're up against you know it's like more people have to understand what's taking place and be like righteously angry about it and get enraged about it like because this is something that people shouldn't be angry about you know how dare companies try to prescribe opinions and thoughts to people like that you know that that they want them to have you know and what they want them to watch instead of what people's actual related interests are you know so though and again I may not agree with people of certain political persuasions or even worldviews like you know I don't particularly think that the flat earth community is on to the truth regarding you know what they believe but they should have a right to say it I don't know anybody censored there if they have freedom of speech to say what they want even if I feel that they are not correct so but they should be allowed to say it you know I don't particularly want that in infesting groups with my name on it because then it'll give people the impression that I believe that you know so I want to try to you know have the places that are my areas of the internet for my content and that's my right that's like you know what you want in your home is what you it's it's your aesthetic and that's what you want in there and nobody else can just throw things in your house that they want in there you know so it's like we should all have our own little corners of the internet build them up like we would build a physical space up that as our our own space and you know other people shouldn't intrude in there but if they're invited income in respectfully have discussion have debate etc you know but everybody should be allowed to speak and present their thoughts and and have their own unique outlet for their the expression of their consciousness and their ideas you know that's what freedom of speech is all about and we have to be champions of it and really speak out against this absolutely radical censorship that's going on and make sure that it doesn't get any worse than it already has gotten exactly and they're trying to convince people that hate speech is not free speech and ironically though the the limit to what you can say are direct calls for violence you know understandably so and yet more and more the left is calling people to stand up to people in Mogga hats for example by with violence is show them that what they believe is wrong and that we won't stand for you know Nazi take over and punch them in the face these calls for violence on mainstream CBS television shows and that's allowed all of a sudden and they don't get flagged on social media there's a double standard there you know which is very clear that it's a political politically driven agenda so guys I'm unless you want to add anything else yourself or just you know end the formal part of the interview on whatever terms you'd like and tell people anything you want then could go to calls on discord and bring in some some people in the community to ask questions on discord for you guys like to end the interview segment well I wonder was it something you alluded to earlier and talk about the future we camp for a second now if anybody been following Joe cam for a few years they probably notice that our output has slowed down somewhat and that's primarily because I don't live in Los Angeles anymore so I have a friend it was a been generous enough to who works for an airline who's been generous enough to allow me to fly standby under her standby privileges services and I'm able to go back to LA much more frequently than I thought I was going to be able to now living in Washington so whenever I go back to LA now I can film with Kevin and make joy cam videos then but that makes means our output is you know it's sporadic at best so the future of joy camp is still going to continue but it's gonna be basically whenever we can find the time that said I'm now finally at a point where I feel comfortable and ready to start a new channel and a new website that's just me because I've been doing this solo venture now for I think enough time that I feel that it's time to not confuse the issue anymore I think that I'm going to conference speaking and performing and people ice babies how can I find your work I'm like where you go to joy camp I like what's joy camp so I just want to make sure that there's a I don't know there's there's a there's a separation of creativity so that there's a joy camp group and then there's Benny wills the wit present or what have you so I'm launching this week actually before red pill launching Benny wills calm as well as of any wills YouTube channel where I'll take all the poetry that's on the joy cam channel now pluck it from there put it on this new channel and then start putting out new content on there so I'm finally taking a leap and doing that so Joe Campbell exists still but there's also going to be a new a new way which is just just me solo fantastic so joy camp website.com joy camp on YouTube and then launching very soon within a week or so you would say Benny will come exactly yeah the goal is to get it all up by time I got a red pill and what's the date on the red pill Expo red pill only bring up a calendar real quick it's I'm pleased the 7th 8th and 9th let me just that yep 7th 8th and 9th in Hartford Connecticut there are still plenty of tickets available I highly recommend the event it's posted by G or Griffin the legend himself yes and we went last year and it was awesome and I'm absolutely honored to be the emcee this year and they have some pretty excellent speakers lined up and if you're in you know if you seventh eighth and ninth and will you be emceeing and doing your performance order yeah yes yeah I'll be performing as well oh yeah you can use it if you scored joy camp you get a promo code joy can be a little bit of discount on your ticket and yeah I'll be performing there as well as emcee thing I have a really full plate when it comes to the red pill I might get a haircut for it we'll see great well good luck at that event I'm sure it's gonna be great jeah where Griffin's awesome I got a chance to speak with him briefly at an arc apoco 2019 again this year I've heard it's a great event that he puts on so you know I'm sure a lot of people are looking forward to seeing you perform there and I wish you the best luck with that event Thanks and then I'll also be emceeing an event called a narco Vegas at the end of July I think it's the 21st of July here in Las Vegas you want to brave the heat of that time of year and that in that city come check us out and of course you and I both be a10 arkadelphia that's right into summer that's right Danny Oh be at an arc adelphia as well so come on out to that in Philadelphia in September so Benny and Sonia thank you so much a brilliant interview and I think we could go to the collar lines and see what the listening audience the viewing audience wants to oppose to you as questions what do you think excellent man yeah it's been an honor Thanks okay all right let's go to the phone lines then just a very brief review folks please don't watch in the if you're having your call taken in discord don't watch on the live stream because it will be on a delay so just you should be listening with headphones and discord please use headphones in discord if you're calling in to the show in the callin room because it it can create an echo if you're not so we want to try to keep it as clean audio as possible and let's go to your calls let's go to essence of Anarchy essence of Anarchy you are live on what on earth is happening episode 210 with Benny wills and Sonia English welcome hey everybody can you hear me yes we can we can hear even for now yeah all right thanks well I think one of the problems we've been having earlier is that we're creating too much harmony on discord yeah that's right and I've got two questions and then a comment and I'll let you move on surance oh I've got a local radio here my name is Jason I'm from southern Illinois I got a local radio show and I've been searching for truth music it's pretty hard to come by so I'm interested there anywhere I can find your works own you know especially I'm interested in a natural law song of course yeah awesome um right now I just sing in acapella onstage with Benny and but I'm working with a guy here to put it to music just so it's more so it's something it's more palatable and consumable shareable so I'm working on that as soon as possible and it'll be on my youtube channel and probably

SoundCloud all for free and when that happens it'll come up on joy camp and Benny wills calm but thanks for your interest and that's my goal is to have music that can be played anywhere on the radio at your wedding whatever all right yeah well I'm definitely interested in that Thanks and then I got one for you Benny so have you ever thought of maybe doing a feature-length comedy truth movie because most of the comedy films out there these days are total garbage yeah I have thought about it we have to be the right I'd have to be I have to be inspired basically is what it comes down to is I have to find an idea that I'm passionate about enough to pursue it but that's actually something I do yeah what I would love to do was achieve some sort of financial a total financial independence so that I could fund my own movie I mean that's when we left Los Angeles it was with financial empowerment in mind because I got so sick of you know boring myself out to make paycheck so we're really on a quest to grow wealth in an ethical way which is which brings us to this trailer living in Washington and so then I'd love to be able to return home like hero's journey in a way and create content for film with my friends large scale if you go to our channel there is we do have some short films there the longest one is I think it's called spare change and it's about eight minutes long we also uh we did a television pilot a few years ago actually a year nap before I left or no about two years for I left uh play called kill switch and it's fully produced I mean we put it probably about twelve thousand dollars into it and it's we we planned it and filmed it over the course of maybe a full year or more so a lot of time a lot of energy a lot of resources that went into it if you did want to check something like that out it's on our channel about 15 minutes long called kill switch but answer your question yes I would love to make truth based comedy movies or whatever with my friends I mean that's one of the that's one of my main goals is to just keep letting this creative creative creative output continue and grow and create stuff that's really significant and memorable so yeah alright yeah you want to message your contact so that we can send you stuff when it is ready to go again yeah a sense of an arc owning anything else I had one more thing sure that I feel like a lot of people don't really understand about the transgender and the gender narrative at the moment because if you look at the kabali on you know we're all have male and female mental gender and spiritual gender is both gender and it seems like the gender how its portrayed in the media is all in the physical realm yes and it's partially I think to prevent people from going through the alchemical wedding keep them focused on the physical one of these the most important part and also the AI agenda would be to totally drain gender from people oh okay I'll chime in on that briefly because there's some experience that I have in the whole dark occult especially in Satanism here actually in the state of Pennsylvania believe it or not where there are factions of Satanism that are out rightly promoting androgyny and they do this because they know that the main cohesive bond in society is the bond between male and female and in order to weaken society in the the deepest way possible they want to end Rajan eyes people because of people who are more uniform in a sense of not having unique characteristics of their own and even forming a bond between the sexes is going to play into the the divide and conquer agenda and make people actually easier to control this is something that if you want to really look into on a deeper level you should try to find online and read some of the works of the Whitehall Church of Satan it's an organization that I was briefly involved when and involved with and had some affiliates with when I was involved in Satanism in my past its Whitehall as a small town outside of Allentown Pennsylvania and there's writings of this organization directly related with converting society to an androgynous path so it's something that definitely certain factions of the dark occult have within their tool set and it's part of their agenda no no question about it in my mind whatsoever so I just wanted to chime in with that aspect of law what as essence of anarchy was talking about yeah interesting I'll check that out sure guys have anything to conclude about that essence about America yeah over the course of yeah I have lots of thoughts about and all that sure but I won't go into detail but one thing that I think is I feel like this that this the gender the bloodlines of gender now the fact that they're trying to convince us that there's more than two genders is the real-world equivalent of two plus three equals five from 1984 they're trying to change something that is a fact and make us so that further it discombobulates us so that our sense of reality is no longer rooted in truth it's the real-life version that this idea that there's more than two genders is the direct in the inner world example of two postive equals five it's definitely that type of obfuscation that is that is taking place and they want people to believe that reality is whatever the the people who push the the official mainstream narrative say that it is that's where they want to get people's minds that's how weak-minded they of a state that they want to get people into where we just accept whatever they're pushed reality is that they you know force-feed down our throat through the mainstream narratives so let's let's hear from our chicken cam chicken can live on what on earth is happening welcome what's up mark it's cognitive state of Anarchy a Carmen how you doing what's up dude hey buddy how's it going Carmen one of the co-hosts of the an arc adelphia conference so armin what do you have for benny and sonia today i just i love how this arm sort of the focus seems to be on a whole gender bender thing that's something i weirdly watch like a three-hour documentary on the other day and got really into the the rabbit holes well that it's it's funny because I like how penny pointed out on how there seems it seems to be so aligned with this corporate agenda and it really destroys the whole like sort of rebellious vibe that the whole kind of movement claims to embody you know they really kind of are in line with like the powers that be and I'm not sure they realize it and that's something that we really have to I think make make a parent to people that's my opinion least who do you think Benny yeah well I think they've also I mean this term toxic masculinity is thrown around all the time which is just masculinity so they're they've demonized men so they basically anything a man has to say is now in danger being toxic and offensive to someone and if you've damask elated the population when you've damask laid at the part of the population that would stand up against the authority and stand up for that uprising so that if you have all women thinking and men are toxic that makes us all so weak that we won't be able to you know we won't have the balls to stand up to this tyranny I couldn't agree more man and it's funny I remember growing up in life like being pushed away from you know sort of natural behaviors that I learned later in life where just was just masculine energy do you I mean like expressing your opinion even if nobody asked for it tell me people like hey so other people figured that's like a super negative thing and in certain contexts you want to be a jerk or anything but like just in general the outward expansive energy of masculinity is demonized like it's got a whole new moniker on it and you're right it is to sort of quell you know it was the men of the of the world who got up and I mean still to do this day fighting the wars and stuff you were just that's kind of how it goes and like if you can take if you can take that out of the army of the the true the humans and the people who are like I guess like the plebeians is sort of like the term people are referring to the common man as now if you take that masculine element out of it it makes them that much easier to do in what the ideal feminine used to be which is feminine which is nurturing caring loving soft and now they're fighting to be more like men so that there's more female superheroes and women are just as good at fighting in battle as men are and it's all just so distorted yeah and it's a shame too because they're taking them away from what is a beautiful force of creation I mean femininity is the womb it's where you know like the truths the seats like the soil of which you know like future generations come from and that is a there's a beautiful mantle that for anybody to be you know to hold and like no no women should be like upset that that is like a hard it's just like no man should be upset that his heritage is one of the expansive and powerful nature and we're here to provide for these beautiful creatures that you know create our babies and move life forward and it's a beautiful thing but you know all this gender mentorship just tries to throw mud all over it drives me crazy the the dark occult always seeks to invert everything it seeks to invert because it can't create it can only really take what's there and twist and distort so inversion of everything is part of the agenda so you're taking the the Sacred Feminine and turning it into the unholy feminine so you're taking what would be a feminine nurturing nature that is there to guide and support and uplift and and direct and then you're turning that into something that is controlling wanting power you know wanting to be more like a man instead of being feminine and it's in and of itself in its own quality and then also a wanting control and power you know and then you're you're doing the same thing for with the sacred masculine which is a Protectorate force you know something that is there to provide defense when something is attacked and harmed when someone is attacked and harmed without right you know the in strength you know and something that is expansive as you said Carmen and you know continuously puts energy out there that's the will that's the the force of the will and they want to take that and they want to pervert that and turn that into the unholy masculine or you know the the the control freak mentality that we see in police military politicians you know any aspect of the state that this is all the controllers this is all the dark occult can do they can only invert distort and pervert they can never really create using truly creative energy they can only take what is there that nature has provided and given us and turn it into its polarized opposite twisting and distorting it and perverting it into the opposite that that nature intended it to be mark that is exactly what they do and I'll leave it on this one sort of eerie note that's an exact alignment with what you said about them taking nature and inverting it so that three-hour documentary that I walk one of the most disturbing parts of it was how how much photographic evidence there was that there are political figures celebrities I'm talking a listers that are actually kick male figures that are actually inverted they they're like in your guys audio I'm sorry Carmen we're having a video issue Benny and Sonya you're back in on your back in on discord but your Skype connection dropped I'm gonna try to drop the call and re-establish it I'm sorry about sorry about that continue Carmen I'll reestablish the call awesome well yeah the thing what they were doing was like certain a-list political figures and celebrities as part of this dark occult ISM part of taking nature and inverting it and perverting it were actually mutilating themselves and their children and essentially like disguising themselves as the opposite gender that was the premise of this video and they're showing photographic evidence of certain prominent women displaying masculine features such as like large shoulders there was they were getting into like all these different concepts about how like the shoulder width to like to waist ratio and law stuff and it was just a very interesting and honestly visually visually convincing argument and it just it goes in line with that satanic inversion role and everyone to put it past I guess look into that if you're into the creepy kind of stuff yeah great points I mean I think that's definitely part of the agenda that they want to put out there they want people confused they want people divided amongst themselves even internally divided so that they don't even really understand you know themselves so it looks like we have bene and Sonia back Lamia let me drop the connection there do we have you back on discord Benny I'm not hearing his audio Benny and Sonia if you could re-establish your connection on discord because that's how callers are going to be able to hear you I will bring you back in there but I'm not seeing you in the calling room yet so I'll give you a moment to start to launch that and come back but Carmen um you know setting aside you know that aspect of the discussion let's talk a little bit briefly while I have you on the line about the an arc adelphia conference and how that looks to be shaping up since Benny and myself and Sonia are all going to be a part of it how do you see it shaping up going forward everything's coming together perfectly we actually um I guess I'll make this a public announcement we acquired a second location directly across the street from our current location to sort of accommodate the expanding sort of request from the speakers to hold workshops and also showing films and stuff like that so we're actually we're actually expanding the actual venue because of interest and everybody's you know sort of like participation which is awesome but what else actually happening sort of on a macro scale which is even more exciting that Benny is also going to be at red pill and an ARCA Vegas which we're also going to be at so you're starting to see this in acapulco red pill Expo in Arkadelphia and Arco Vegas almost like equivalent to like an international like World Tour of anarchist conferences to like really spread and see this information and have people network and really build a network of connected freedom fighters and that's what I see happening above all these things which is super exciting and I love the raw of heart yeah and I mean you could add things like the AV conference in England to that you know there's so many events that are bringing people together all the world that's why I think you know the activist community should do more in this sense of trying to network people together again as we talked about last week with social media just general social influencers people who influence society as the mavens of their communities there is that aspect of the connector the networker the one who can bring people together they may not be the main influencers but they are ancillary influencers in the sense that they will bring the community together and bring the main influencers together in the same place as and Network them together to establish stronger bonds within the community and I think that's what the whole freedom movement needs much more of you know because it's still loosely conglomerated groupings of individuals who really have to again engage more to get down to those root core principles those first principles that Benny and Sonja and I were talking about earlier and get on the same page regarding those things that are about true objective morality and learning natural law and truly learning and exercising the difference between right and wrong behavior when we get on the same page about those first principles there is no telling how much this could expand and have an influence and there in the rest of society I completely agree and that's why it's so exciting to just go forward and be a part of it and I want to thank you and Benny and of course of course these lovely guests as invited in Arkadelphia as well I want to see all of these powerful Souls there I'm gonna have all this energy sort of like you know concentrate so that it can you know be that much more powerful and that I just can't wait man it's gonna be super super exciting you know in Arkadelphia coms you're interested to learn more mark thanks for having me on I don't know if Benny's back home but if he is thanks for hanging out Carmen thanks so much for calling in unfortunately it looks like we have lost Benny and Sonia it looks like their internet connection has failed on them if they are listening somehow through the stream maybe on their phone if you guys can just get connected on your phone through discord we can continue with calls for you guys without video for the duration of the show if you could just get connected back in discord if you download the discord app on your phone and connect there if you're having problems with your internet connection in your your vehicle so when you do a reestablish that kind of connection Benny and Sonia just get back into the w OE IH callin room okay and I'll bring you in through there and we can continue with audio only with the calls but if you could re-establish the connection on skype that would be that would be fine as well so whatever you're able to do you know I will bring you back in for now callers on discord you're just going to be presenting your questions to me for the duration of the show or unless Benny and Sonia are able to re-establish their internet connection I'm very happy that at least it lasted through the main part of the interview and I apologize that some callers will not get to pose questions to them okay looks like if Benny is back in the room let's go Benny are you there yes I can okay I'm gonna try to bring you back in via Skype as well if you're on skype let's try to reestablish your video as well and then just mute your connection on skype okay so all right there we go okay we had okay we just totally kicked off our internet no idea why yeah I figured that's what happened no worries you know and you know these things will happen and it's a live in like we were saying yeah Carmen and I sort of wrapped that up and just started talking a little bit about the an orca poco conference itself and how that's shaping I'm sorry Annika Ann arkadelphia conference itself and how that's shaping up and it looks to be really coming together so hopefully it's gonna that that momentum is going to continue and it's going to be a great event here in Philadelphia this fall so let's continue with our callers and let's go over to a pox a pox you're live on water on earth is happening episode 210 with Benny wills and Sonya English welcome to the show everyone thank you yeah yeah so my first question or I just have two comments I guess I'd like your take on them that's okay sure go right ahead okay so my first comment and question was about actually television because I know Benny was you know he's been acting for a long time so there's been some shows that I've been watching recently that were actually made in written in the in the 50 and I noticed there was quite a difference in the way like television and that type of media was produced back then compared to it is now so it seemed like back then like so the shows I'm specifically referring to are the Twilight Zone Outer Limits and combat so have you heard of any of those three shows oh yeah I've watched plenty Twilight Zone for sure and I find that these shows were created just like completely differently like it seemed like every episode there was a meaning or a message behind it like it was trying to teach you something and yeah and now it seems like you know every show like doggy there's still some good shows but there's a lot of sensationalized violence and sex and just based on shock value entertainment so I I was just wondering know do you know would you know why like why do you think this is this has changed so much because I feel like in the beginning of when television was being there were some good intentions behind the messages and and and meaning behind the shows well I yeah I think they there's a real agenda to control what we think about everything and it's becoming more and more blatant because I don't know things are just escalating I mean why do they do it so that we have an absolutely controlled narrative of everything so that we have so everything we think about there about any subject anything about history is now we have a point of reference when it comes to either a film or TV show and all of our thoughts are completely controlled by what we learned from the television and I had an interesting experience that might shed light not that I know who's in charge or whose idea this was or who's running the show or whether it's just mine you know brainwashed soldiers falling in line I don't know but in Hollywood you know it's very common to be a waitress or caterer to make money on the side and I catered for a very big director producer and in his production office there was an event that I you know signed people in for and it was a bunch of show runners of TV shows you know the biggest TV shows that are airing right now the show runners are the people who you know control the script and what the show will be about that season we're all meeting in a room quite literally physically around a literal table brainstorming ways to work Planned Parenthood into the storylines and they were doing it together so that they could all brainstorm together and not be identical but make sure that they all thread it in how important Planned Parenthood is and how important is that we support them and how under siege this you know wonderful organization is what's that sorry bye that's all right so anyway that was just I mean that shed light on at least the mechanics of how this stuff works cuz it does seem that way when you're watching television is we're all on the same page everybody's talking about racism or everybody's talking about Planned Parenthood or it and here at least is one reason why is they literally get together and decide to Wow that's well that's a very powerful yeah just connecting dots all of us together you know I think that it really takes away from the the creativity and you know the the art form when there's an agenda behind it because I feel like this shows that I thought I was referring to back in you know these are people coming forward with original ideas and I guess maybe they didn't have such a stranglehold on the content that was produced but now I guess we can see it in you know and things like Benny's videos and your guys Joy Kent videos where we actually see just like the true essence of art rather than something like Jenna's being shoehorned in there with you know if find Parenthood and stuff like that so I think it's pretty sad to hear to hear that that's the reality of the situation yeah as far as I know and I may be completely off-base with this but I'm pretty sure someone like was named rod Sterling that his name darling Sterling sorry he had full creative control over the toilet zone and I feel like that rarely happens these days clearly does someone have full creative control over the product that there that's being produced in order to produce something you have to acquiesce to whatever the producers want I mean that was one of the issues we were making this pilot a few years ago mm-hmm I mean we got financially backed by someone who was producer in Hollywood and really liked what we were doing and basically he saw dollar signs he's like nobody else is doing what you guys are doing now when we were trying to pitch it to who various various distributors like we went in that FX and AMC and and was the other one epics and Comedy Central MTV and a bunch of other ones the internet only ones and while everybody liked it nobody knew what do with it and I was actually kind of a relief in the end because I was nervous that if the show did get picked up that we wouldn't be able to stay what we wanted to say anymore because so much of what we say is absolutely contradictory to what Hollywood is putting out there and interesting now I mean I thought we couldn't even pitch that show now there four years ago we could because it was that was like when mr. robot was out and conspiracy culture was actually kind of like in and now it's not it's so far out it's considered all right you know white supremacists etc so I'd only maybe would have said a chance to get those meetings at this point but we definitely would have been compromised had we got a producer certain extends anyway I mean we'd have to run every idea by someone and I can't imagine my ideas making it through a you know a bunch of producers approval so in the tide might have turned during the Red Scare you know this big like communist infiltration in Hollywood that was thrown out as a total hoax wasn't a hoax you know that there were actually people with an agenda trying to get into the narratives that were being told on television that might have been the turning point but even back then I also think that there was some you know nefarious things going on behind the scenes back then even you know the origins of Hollywood are pretty dark from start to finish and you know they they've always exploited people were involved and I think it I don't think it's telling has ever been a point where how Hollywood was untainted I think it's always been a pretty tainted industry and you know if there's ever good work that comes out of there it's always pretty surprising and almost by accident sometimes I think I don't think sometimes filmmakers know the amount of like important truth they're putting into their films when they're doing it they're just like channeling it yeah I totally agree with that perspective Benny I it's something that obviously I haven't lived out there and seen it you know firsthand I've done some research into it and maybe plan on in the future talking about the types of allegorical wars that go on within a creative aspects of Hollywood because while I agree at the highest levels it's very much control by the darkest forces involved who have the reigns of these studios there are some producers that have tried to slip in allegorical content and put it out there if they can get it passed you know the eyes of certain people that are the gatekeepers within these studios and then they could reach a huge listening audience I think filmmakers who have done that in the past obviously Stanley Kubrick has to be the first one talked about he's done it in probably the biggest way out of any other producer in history and then you have people like M night Shyamalan who I think in the modern day is doing it to almost the level that Stanley Kubrick was with some of the allegorical content of his films you know then certain films that you could tell are never going to make it onto the Hollywood screen because of how powerful their messages allegorically you know probably one of the most popular science fiction novels of all time is Robert Heinlein's stranger in a strange land but because of the incredibly powerful content spiritually of that novel you're never going to see a Hollywood film made about that that that book it'll probably never happen I'm very surprised that HBO has an adaptation of Pullman's His Dark Materials coming out later this year because the the spiritual allegorical content of that trilogy of novels is extremely powerful I mean it hit the screen and a different adaptation called the Golden Compass and then when they taught and knew that it was all about you know the destruction of authority that you know they cut the funding for the other two films and the the second film never made it to the screen yeah well HBO has a few times put out shows where I'm really surprised at how much truth they're putting true detective the first season is sure it's jaw-dropping how much truth they drop in that as well as the wire tip if anyone's ever seen the wire the wire is just rife with reality so there's a lot of back-and-forth in that struggle in Hollywood you know at some point I have a presentation plan in the future about the occult war between the dark sorcerers in Hollywood that are putting out the poisonous content and the the other magicians within Hollywood if you will who are trying to make very creative allegories to reach people at a subconscious level so um you know something that we definitely talked about here on what on earth is happening and I appreciate you guys lending your perspective on you know what's going on within that that battle inside the Hollywood community absolutely I have it planned in the works it's not going to be out I'm not gonna be delivering that for a while that the the next big presentation I have as you know just for myself outside of a conference of course at the an arc adelphia conference I'll be doing the sacred gift of anger because Carmen particularly liked that topic and wanted me to focus on that at the conference so I agreed to that but I'll be doing probably an all-day seminar here in Philadelphia probably early next year sometime I'm guessing that's going to be called the occult origins of Nazism and communism and it's something that I've been planning for a long time it's going to be a whole lot of material where I delve into how these are religions which is what they are they're not just political movements but there are certainly religions share so much in common down to their ideology their methodology their symbology even down to their you know dates that they celebrate they're in the calendar year and the ways that they go about mind controlling the population so that's that's one of my next big independent lectures presentations if you will them so a pox I want to thank you for the call great points that you brought up thanks so much always a great caller let's let's hear from let's see who's next in the queue that's still hanging on here let's hear from let's hear from lioness lioness you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show lioness are you with us you have to unmute your connection I've on them no worries your live with Sony and Sonja and Benny welcome that was a great show I actually it's my story so similar to them to theirs I mean I wasn't born there or anything but I spent four years four very very tragic years handling and I mean I come from the film world but I'm now a poet so that was like oh my god III didn't see your message came up a little while ago I saw it yeah yeah I was like oh wow can't really make a living like we poet I just like the sound of that so much I don't make a living at it I mean I I do get paid it's a little bit but I couldn't I can possibly make a living off of what I make from poetry moment anyway maybe one day a little change you know I've been trying to change my holiday around that issue because you know I can find myself repeating oh you know I can't really make a living on poetry and I want to stop saying that yeah you know right I mean well I I haven't I have an idea about that you don't mind yes you have a question first I don't want to I don't want to just go ahead well so this is another part of my like just taking my own finances into my own hands I don't want which I don't need to pendant on money for my poetry because I feel like that puts a strain on my artwork if I get paid to perform poetry or if anyone you know after my book is published if people pay me for the book that's all that's a great energetic exchange and it's but it's like a cherry on top I feel like the moment that I do poetry in order to get paid it taints my integrity with it so I'm making sure the poetry is a something that stays pure and everything any money I get from it is just extra and awesome bonus money you know yeah I don't even I don't even write it to publish although I do publish a lot but you know if you lock me in a cell that's what I would do and I don't you know I don't hear that much about but that said you know I don't see why we could create our own universe and I was going bring that up when you guys were talking about censorship because in a way those two issues are kind of related but you know like we I think we have to get ahead and empower ourselves and you know find our own channels I don't know be chewed or I don't know what but you know we need to move on and and ignore this you know of course they're gonna do that right and we know they're gonna do that and we know we're gonna get censored and we know they're cheating I mean it's so obvious by now so I guess we can you know just find our own everything right so I was trying to figure out a way how could we undo everything and and you know of course they never won they would say to me was so cute we're like so that's two fringe that's two fringe but everybody's thinking about this before I really thinking about new ways to eat new ways to live new ways to teach their children you know that so he's never gonna happen through them but it can happen through us because like by the way your videos are awesome I was laughing hey guys I think what you guys do is so important no because it's kind of the bomb is the soothing part of all this shit it's hard what we're doing right I mean it's really hard and you're being alone and and it's really dark and it's me there's a lot of you know suffering involved in a way but when you make fun of it you know funny thing and yeah I think it's so needed and so important that that is a part of it it's super important and also I think is that very directly it's a very direct way to do it's like music right it bypasses the intellect a little bit yeah yeah absolutely well I think I really appreciate that feedback the bomb I I like that a lot it was awesome yeah and and and to mark if you could like show your you know your sensor videos as well and and that's something I think we need to do like what the heck are their sensory I mean that's alright I mean come on I think I have a couple more cued up maybe we could end the show on I'm not sure if Benny and Sonia have a preference they do one I'm not sure which ones we have queued up all the censored ones are not we we have backups that everything that's been censored but I didn't send you links because they're not public on our check not online right yeah so that's one thing I think I mean I think we need to take this very seriously because this is not okay like you know you have you created creative content and you put the effort and we have something to say and there's and we're grown-ups we there's no one that I can tell us whether we can show this or not I mean that's up to the public to say you know what I don't want to watch this let me mute it or I want to watch it you know we're all adults and the fact that they're taking things down is completely to where that doesn't happen yeah - I'm sorry lioness great points um I I want to say that like that the the censorship issue is one of the things that I think is one of the hot button issues that could lead this country down a very dark path of potential even war because when you make it impossible for the truth to be communicated you are leaving a lot of people no other option but a physical option and again I've been trying to bring the truth to the table regarding what's taking place in our world and in our communities for the last 12 years for the very reason that I want to see that eventualities everted I see it inexorably leading to that space of conflict and bloodshed quite frankly and that's not fear-mongering that's not talking trash that is looking at historical patterns honestly and openly and realizing what they are going to lead to socially and if people think that that can't happen they're extraordinarily naive if they're if they're seeing the world through rose-colored glasses and don't understand the powder keg that America could potentially become and already really is becoming and the censorship thing is gonna lead to that and people will say oh it's all controlled it's a dialectic yes again I've said many times in the past I understand that they're trying to push things toward that direction but that doesn't mean that you can let the manipulated walk all over you see only one side of a dialectical conflict needs to buy the lie the illusion for the conflict to kick off and start to become successful because it's like what are you going to just say oh well it's all mind controlled people I'm just gonna let them take my rights and walk all over me because they bought into an illusion well no the people who don't want their rights taken and want their sovereignty maintained and protected are going to say I know that you guys are under mind control I know that you're totally manipulated and brainwashed but we can't you to do what you're doing well that doesn't mean that just because you like a naive child has have let yourself in your weakened condition in your in your spiritually and psychologically weakened condition allowed yourself to be taken over okay and be cut off from true spirituality and any source of truth whatsoever that doesn't mean we're gonna let you as infantile spiritual children my brainwashed children take our rights as a truly awakened and spiritually understanding individuals you're not gonna take our rights away just because we understand you've been polarized into a dialectic thought process you know it's it's so so that's the whole idea is that we have to stop it nip it in the bud and stop it stop that manipulation from happening up front we haven't done our job in that regard and that's why we needed doubling down of our effort to try to really reach these people at some level to wake them up out of this trance otherwise inexorably especially here in America as this censorship agenda gets pushed more and more in freedom of speech gets taken away you're not going to see America back down in the ways that a lot of the rest of the countries of the world of back down because a culture of self-defense is way too strong in America for that to happen now you may not see on the scale that some of us would like to see it but I'm telling you it's going to be on a scale that is gonna if we allow it to go that far is going to be at an unimaginable level of suffering violence and bloodshed and that's what we're all really trying to avoid here and this is what what on earth is happening has all been about to try to bring this information about what's taking place politically behind the scenes and occultic lee behind the scenes you know regarding mind control we're trying to bring that forward to avert that eventualities so Bennie I'll let you respond to what you know lioness was saying and what I added on to that and Sonia as well holiday what I'm thinking leave some missing what was the kickoff what was the heart of her question well she's she's getting into like the the types of censorship that's going on blacklisting of people off of social media talking about that we have to start our own networks that hasn't really been very successful because you look at some of the alternative video sharing communities that are out there they pale in comparison to the numbers that things like YouTube and Facebook make possible yeah oh I think that the the problem with all these alternative platforms is that there's no incentive for people to leave platforms if they if they're but they're buying into the narrative from the mainstream media they have no incentive to leave Facebook we have no incentive to leave YouTube the ones who think that Senators of censorship is a good thing so that we end up getting put into an echo chamber where we're not gonna reach anybody but even for the people that do see the censorship taking place and they're affected by it when people say well let's form our own communities or platforms elsewhere they're there to me really aren't that many viable alternatives there there's a few that have been postulated as alternatives but if you really try to use them technologically they they're they're abject failures if were to be honest you know if we're to be really honest with ourselves like D tube has been proposed as a potential alternative and it's unusable if I'm sorry guys I love the crypto community I think the block putting things on blockchain is a great idea so that they can't be censored but if anybody has up practically tried to use bit tube I'm sorry D tube for our larger long videos I mean you try uploading a three-hour video every week you know I don't care how you have a compressed D tubes not really an option it's it's it's an abject technological failure and I really hope that anybody who might be involved in that community is listening and you know it reaches people who are developers in a platform like that because you know I love the idea but the implementation obviously needs to be improved so I no I want to add on to that sure well I I I really am a free-market capitalist enthusiast that said what I don't like about a lot of these alternative platforms is that as a financial incentive and I think that muddies the waters as well so then your your posting with money in mind to get points or to get some sort of like tokens or some right and that keeps it from being authentic and it becomes again a popularity contest the status thing so that sure you have more points than someone else and I just don't think that's wow that's an interesting addition I don't think it's necessary at all but even for people that are just using it to get a message out there on an alternative platform other than the tech giant's you know video sharing sites like YouTube it if you've tried to use it technologically it's really not a viable solution something also like what mike adams the health ranger put out with his brady on platform which was originally real video real dot video it's it's a technological disaster as far as I'm concerned I like him I like his work but you know that the platform is it's not a viable platform as far as I'm concerned and I it pains me to say that because I'd like I'd like to support it but it's like and also there's no viewership there it's like you know I'll put a video up on YouTube but I'll have a thousand views in less than an hour I'll put a video up on brighty on and in a month it won't have ten views yet because nobody is know traffic is being driven to that platform from anywhere so it's like it's it's very difficult to gain traction and we have a monopoly slash trust in the form of the tech giants you know YouTube constitutes this Facebook constitutes this Twitter constitutes this and in many ways Apple constitutes this so you know I think yeah and Google of course as well especially under the search platform although there are some viable alternatives in the search aspect you know they do have a lot of monopolies and in other ways and web services you know Amazon as well when it comes to you know selling items online you know so you know this is uh this is all like how these tech communities are consolidating power it's the same way governments consolidate power they're doing this in the Technosphere and you know again my original question to you guys building off of lionesses comments is this is a very dangerous slope to go down especially here in America because this is what's going to drive further political polarization and it's going to drive what I see as an inexorable civil war if we're not careful and again I've been trying to avert this and I think people need to be honest with themselves that this isn't gonna be there's there's too much of a culture of self-defense and a culture of weaponry here in America that the American public at some point is it's going to explode like a powder keg as far as I'm concerned I see it bubbling beneath the surface it may not be overt especially in urban environments but you you can see in other places the anger that's bubbling beneath the surface and if that powder keg goes off here in America there's no not going to be any any putting the lid back on that can we're stuffing the genie back in that bottle when it goes off the bomb will not be unexploded it will it will affect everybody and again that's what I'm trying to avert you know and I don't know if you guys have anything to add to that whole dynamic or how you see that going as far as censorship is concerned yeah well to piggyback on that I like what Mike Adam said actually and something I saw a few months ago he said do not shoot first what they're trying to do is provoke us those of both of us were the resistance against this who are the you know who have who are gun owners and believe in protection do not shoot first because they want us to shoot first because that would provoke that was above the city guys that's that's all the time we have thanks so much guys for being our very first guest here on the new video edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen Benny wills and Sonia English check out joy camp website calm Benny wills calm coming up ladies and gentlemen you've been watching what on earth is happening the government is slavery we'll see right here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #211

Topics: *A Discussion On Right Livelihood, Buddhist Philosophy, Esoteric Buddhism, The Four Noble Truths, Misconceptions and misinterpretations of Buddhist tenets, Self-Inflicted Suffering, Conquering suffering through changes in behavior, Knowing what we cannot change and what we should change, the Eight-Fold Path to end Self-Inflicted Suffering, What is Right Livelihood Knowing which occupations constitute Right Livelihood because they do NOT cause harm to others, Knowing which occupations do NOT constitute Right Livelihood because they DO cause harm to others, Right Livelihood's inseparable connection to Natural Law, the Real Law of Attraction, How the universe supports you when you choose to take Right Action, Examples of Right Livelihood and Wrong Livelihood, ALL Government jobs are Wrong Livelihood, Government is Slavery, Government jobs of any type are Immoral, ALL Police jobs are Wrong Livelihood and Immoral, ALL Military jobs are Wrong Livelihood and Immoral, Order-followers of any kind are Immoral, a Militia as a true fighting force for the cause of Freedom, Occult Mockery of Police and Military, Police and Military are the Strong-Arm of Slavery, Order-Following is the antithesis of Exercising Conscience, Judges are in Wrong Livelihood and are Psychopaths who think they are God, Lawyers are in Wrong Livelihood by supporting and giving credibility to the Slavery system called Government, Most Bankers are in Wrong Livelihood, Most Wall Street Financiers are in Wrong Livelihood, the Oil Industry and most Energy companies represent Wrong Livelihood, the Suppression of Free Energy technologies, Members of the Mainstream Media are paid propagandists and are in Wrong Livelihood, Most members of the Alternative Media are in Right Livelihood, Religious leaders are in Wrong Livelihood, Dark Occultist and those in positions of worldly power world behind the auspices of Exoteric Religion, Allopathic Medical Practitioners and those in the Pharmaceutical Industry are in Wrong Livelihood, Naturopathic Health Care Practitioners are in Right Livelihood, Animal Farming is Wrong Livelihood, Sustainable Plant-Based Farmers are in Right Livelihood, First Principles must always be applied to Work Ethos, Modern Outcome-Based "Educators" are in Wrong Livelihood, Science used in support of the Control/Slavery system is Wrong Livelihood, Scientific pursuits aimed at the betterment of Humanity is Right Livelihood, Inventors with the goal of the betterment of Humanity are in Right Livelihood, Stan Meyer's Water Fuel Cell, Stan Meyer's poisoning, Plumbing and Sanitation jobs are Right Livelihood, Plumbing and Sanitation has done more to promote human health than anything else in Human history, the Solution to Wrong Livelihood is to Quit your harmful occupation regardless of short-term suffering that may be invoked by doing so, Human beings continue endlessly to lie to themselves, Stop Lying To Yourself as the First Step of Occult Initiation, Impromptu call-in by Vinny Eastwood, Persistence in doing the Great Work of truly educating the masses of human beings through work in the Alternative Media* freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you have to groove on three-dimensional space [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one on one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time today is Sunday June 2nd 2019 this is episode number 211 of what on earth is happening we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be talking about Right Livelihood it's a concept I've brought up in the past it is obviously a concept from the Buddhist philosophical tradition that relates directly with natural law but we are going to flush it out in detail today and I'm going to be giving some examples of what what Right Livelihood actually is and what it most certainly is not so that's coming up on this edition of what on earth is happening so a couple of quick housekeeping duties that I want to get to is that I will be speaking at an arkadelphia the first-ever inaugural and arkadelphia conference here in the autumn of 2019 this conference will be taking place here in Philadelphia on September 13th 14th and 15th the guys from the state of anarchy are the hosts of it I'll be one of the featured speakers I'll be giving a talk that is going to be called the sacred gift of anger in which I'll talk about how the powers that be want to diminish the emotion of anger of righteous anger righteous indignation in people and how they go about doing that and how anger can be a truly motivational emotion if it is used in the right way if it is processed properly and directed properly also a big part of annika Delphia will be the debut of my first ever documentary film which is called mark passio and the science of natural law a feature-length documentary film about natural law probably the first in the world as as I know and that we'll be debuting at an arkadelphia 2019 I'll also be giving a workshop I will have to decide on what that's going to be more likely than not I've been kicking around the idea that I will be giving a workshop on how to teach natural law for the potential teacher of natural law I'm going to be do probably doing a workshop with resources and information on how to actually go about doing this type of work that's more what I'm leaning toward it's not set in stone yet as what the workshop will be but that is what I've been leaning toward and it will probably have center around that in some way so that's an arkadelphia 2019 you can go to the water on earth is happening calm website shown here okay and then you could click on the an arc adelphia banner there to get tickets that will take you to their main conference page and if you use the coupon code passio at checkout for your tickets you will get five percent off your ticket sale and five percent of the ticket sale will go directly to me as a donation as an affiliate donation from the state of anarchy and an arkadelphia so do check that out and another quick announcement I was interviewed on The Wizard Factory which is a podcast that has been gaining some traction of late this is hosted by Logan Hart and Bryan Easterday and I was interviewed on this past week by them on The Wizard factory that interview is now up on my website it's also up on my Facebook page and you can check out the wizard factory on YouTube by going to the news article on water and earth is happening down here at latest news and in the latest news section or you could just click the news tab and you could watch that full length interview there so do check that out it went pretty well I was pretty impressed with the content of that interview so thanks to the guys from The Wizard Factory for bringing me to their podcast that being said I do have one other quick announcement and that is we are look we've put together a great staff here at what on earth is happening and we're always trying to expand and we're always looking for people to join the team and I want to say that the technical issues that we've been dealing with the last couple of weeks while they've been frustrating I think we have them all resolved we've got a new battery backup UPS system here which thank you to a viewer for sending that that was a wonderful gift and you know technology gifts we so appreciate here because we put them all into the work and we put them to use we don't waste any of the tech gifts that people send us they are put to use here at what on earth is happening in service of the great work so thank you to everyone who has donated in that capacity and I hope that trend will continue because that support is very much needed and it is very much appreciated so that being said we have been looking to get a kind of a technical support volunteer in here because almost all of the technical support duties fall to me when there are problems and I have to take myself off of other projects in order to solve technical problems when they do arise and they do arise you know so we could still use some help in that regard we have a couple of people who have expressed interest and I'll probably be meeting with some of them hopefully this coming week when I have some time in my schedule but we are looking for a technical support volunteer okay you you should be a qualified technical support an individual in the IT field who can come to the wall on earth is happening studio this isn't a you know remote job you have to be able to come here and work on the computers at the location here in Philadelphia in South Philadelphia okay so it is an in-house job please take note of that and if you're not from the area or cannot travel here on a weekly basis please don't respond to this call for help okay and what you would be doing here at the studio one day per week probably one day per week would be the trouble various technical issues as they arise and lend your you know your technical support expertise you must have a high level familiarity with the Macintosh and Windows operating systems we run the most recent versions we generally keep our operating systems and software and hardware pretty much up to date here we don't run ancient equipment here we pretty much run what is largely state-of-the-art equipment to try to bring out the best quality that we can so you know it's the latest version of Mac OS the latest version of Windows etc and you're running on modern machinery not ancient you know hardware so you should have familiarity with those operating systems high level familiarity with those operating systems ability to troubleshoot them and troubleshoot hardware you should have you know high level technical troubleshooting skills and good organizational skills because we do try to keep things pretty organized here as well so if you have those type of skills and you're local to the Philadelphia area and you want to join the great work and be part of the world on earth is happening team please get in touch with my assistant Lia Boone she'll be going through people who want to basically apply for this team membership in this position that we have available so her email address is Lea le IH a at what on earth is happening dot-com you see it right there in the lower third so again in touch with my assistant Lea and you know come and be part of the water on earth is happening team because we definitely need the help we could use this type of technical support from someone who is willing to come and volunteer one day a week so that's all the housekeeping that I have for today's show and I guess we can jump over into the slides so there is the an ARCA Delphia banner that the guys from state of anarchy made you could use again promo code passio to get five percent off your ticket sales and five percent they'll match and donate directly to me so that's coming up it's going to be a great conference a lot of fantastic speakers max Egan's gonna be a part of it Larkin rose you know Benny wills that I interviewed last week so so many people so many great people that are going to be part of this Anarchy related conference here in Philadelphia so do come and check it out so the show for today is a discussion on Right Livelihood and again I've mentioned this concept in the past when talking about natural law and this is so important to natural law it is really one of the most critical aspects of living in harmony with natural law as we will see thanks to Brett for making the title cards looking great as always and thank you to the whole staff for your work here my producer Mike's been doing a fantastic job really appreciate his efforts thanks to Tom and everyone else on the setup crew and of course my assistant Lea for keeping things running smoothly here at all times so you know we're going to talk about what Right Livelihood is and the first thing that we have to understand is yes this is a philosophical Buddhist concept that's where it comes from in the Eastern traditions at least I would say this is directly related with natural law and I'm going to explain why of course but you know in the traditional sense we get the the general philosophical viewpoint of Right Livelihood from the Buddhist tradition and you know I haven't really covered Buddhism too much here on what on earth is happening but we're going to talk a little bit about it today we of course study integral traditions here that means that there's no one path that is the only path to understanding the truth and understanding the world of the occult and natural law there are many different paths that can help lead us to that understanding and my approach has never been a single singular approach it has always been a multi-faceted approach to truth okay I would refer to it as an integral understanding of how things work together and that you take the best parts of all different traditions philosophically as they resonate with truth as you understand them to resonate with truth and you bring them all together so you know one week we could be talking about Freemasonry another week we could be delving into the tradition of Kabbalah in some weeks we will discuss things like Buddhism okay so this is the world's fourth largest religion actually but Buddhism is often not just considered a religion it does have some religious trappings but in general it's a philosophy on life that is characterized by a few overarching you know worldviews and and general points about what is taking place in the human condition so we're gonna get into that and then we're going to talk about right livelihood as part of what Buddhists would call the Eightfold Path and we'll talk about what that is so let's dive further into it here and look into the Four Noble Truths of Buddhism now again I'm not championing Buddhism as like the be-all and end-all I'm just saying that it's something that along someone's individual spiritual journey they can pick up something from and you know move forward with it because there is a lot that does resonate with truth and natural law that comes from this tradition as there are from many other traditions again I take pieces from Kabbalah from Tarot from Freemasonry from Rosicrucianism you know from Thelema etc you know so again the this is part of an integral approach to truth and an integral approach to understanding natural law principles and I think that these fit in very nicely with an understanding with a deep understanding of natural law and they certainly resonate with my worldview and my understanding of how things work if you get them down to their core esoteric principles again this can be perverted and turned into a religion okay into a form of control if we allow it to be okay if we allow that effect to happen and I'm not gonna tell you that Buddhism can't be just as corrupt as any other religion in the world because it most certainly can okay but when we look at the pure tradition from an esoteric point of view and we understand the subtle factors of these Four Noble Truths as I'm going to present them here today I think you can understand how real esoteric Buddhism could be as powerful as any other of the mystery traditions of consciousness and natural law so the first of the Four Noble Truths of Buddhism is that and people will often say this very very incorrectly as life is suffering that is a complete miss translation of how it is written in the original Buddhist texts okay it would be a good translation would be either life contains suffering or life is or can be stressful okay life is stressful is one of the ways that that could be actually translated correctly not life is suffering as you will hear many Buddhists who don't understand the esoteric aspect of that first noble truth presented very incorrectly I would say that the best wording of the first noble truth of Buddhism is that life innately contains suffering including self-inflicted suffering okay so there are many kinds of suffering that life contains as we make our journey through it but life itself is not suffering that is not what I how I would interpret the first noble truth and I don't think anyone else should either so life innately contains suffering and things that will cause suffering but what we really want to focus on and look at when we look at the whole Buddhist path and philosophy is that life contains certain elements that are self-inflicted aspects of suffering okay and that's very important to distinguish things that we cannot really control that we have no control over that may cause suffering in our lives for instance death which is a natural part of the life cycle okay we're going to experience you know other beings that we love people animals etc pass away okay and you know their consciousness go elsewhere this is part of life okay this is not a self-inflicted aspect of suffering but of course we will feel suffering when you know loved ones leave us so what we really want to look at here is that life contains self-inflicted suffering okay because this is part of making the distinction between what you do have power to change and what you don't really have power to change you don't have power to change the laws of nature you don't have power to change the way life itself you know generally functions okay that's going to be what it is as it was designed to be but what we do have power to change is aspects of suffering in our lives that are self-inflicted okay so we have to know that that exists life innately contains things that are going to cause suffering for us and a lot of that is self-inflicted that's the crucial part of the first noble truth the second of the four noble truths of Buddhism is that the cause of the self-inflicted suffering that we experience in our lives is attachment to desire now many people will wear this one way more simply than it should be and they'll say the cause of suffering is desire and it's way overly simplistic okay if you want to get down to a real esoteric philosophical understanding of real the real philosophical Buddhist tradition no one would word just that they would not word the first noble truth has life is suffering okay it contains suffering including self-inflicted suffering anyone who really understands the esoteric elements of Buddhism would never say the second noble truth as the cause of suffering is desire okay the cause of our self-inflicted suffering is attachment to desires that we have meaning that we are it's okay to experience desire we all do if we're in the 3d world we're going to have desires okay it doesn't mean that those are unnatural doesn't mean that we should try to squash them or suppress them it means that we should be aware of them watch them okay be able to move through them and be able to set them down when need be okay it's what really causes self-inflicted suffering is attachment to desire but I'm gonna go one step further than that and say it's attachment for the desire of reality to be a different way than that and how it actually is okay meaning we want natural law to work a different way we want the universe to work some different way we want to do things that cause bad things to happen but we want good things to happen as a result and the universe just doesn't function that way but we have an attachment to the desire for it to function the way we want it to instead of the way it actually does that's the main cause of saw of self-inflicted suffering in this world okay now that doesn't mean don't ever desire the world to be better than it is it doesn't it doesn't translate to don't understand that the world is in a bad condition and he the human condition is slavery and basically endless suffering because of the self-inflicted suffering we've caused ourselves okay through government through all the other ways of wrong thinking that we've implemented and hardened into institutionalized you know life here on earth okay and we've basically built a prison system we built a slavery system okay so it doesn't mean don't see that honestly for what it is and then try to change it okay it's saying don't have attachment to try to make things into a the opposite of reality the way that they actually do work okay because you don't like the way reality works then you have this attachment to a desire for it to work some different way that's what this means okay it's like the prayer of serenity okay give me the grace to accept that which I can't that that cannot be changed okay and yet your the courage to change that which should be changed and the wisdom to know the one from the other that's the real prayer of serenity okay what we're talking about here is when we want things that cannot really be changed to change okay like how natural law functions in our lives we don't want to understand that we want to ignore it we want to lie to ourselves that it doesn't exist and therefore we're in this state of continual self-inflicted suffering okay we're bringing that down upon ourselves no one else is doing it to us we're doing it to ourselves and that causes attachment to the desire for things to be some other way it's also the attachment of worldly desires that you know we just want to have for our selfish pleasure and selfish benefit not doing anything to help her assist the human condition you know when we when we give of ourselves at least part even part of our time and skills to help others and to really attempt to put the truth out into the world and attempt to better the human condition in whatever way we can and whatever way we know how then we're gonna see the universe come to our assistance in our life to flow more effortlessly and for less self-inflicted suffering to happen that's how karma really works folks that's how natural law really functions okay so that's the second of the Four Noble Truths the third of the four noble truths of Buddhism is that there is a way to alleviate self-inflicted suffering self-inflicted suffering can be conquered it is not a hopeless case we are not doomed to endlessly you know put our own hand over the fire of the stove or of the burning coals and burn our flush away there's a choice there is a way there it can be conquered it can be defeated now the non self inflicted aspects of suffering that come about naturally in the world there's going to be natural disasters there are going to be deaths of loved ones etc you know we're going to have accidents in our lives we're going to make mistakes there they're going to be sources of suffering for for us okay it doesn't mean that you can conquer every single form of suffering what it means is that you can conquer you can learn how to conquer the ways that you are holding yourself back and the ways that you are causing suffering in your own life needlessly that need not be that way alright that's what the third noble truth is so that's great news that means there is an answer to why we suffer there there's a reason why we suffer okay and it can be conquered there's a reason for the suffering and it can be conquered this is all good news good positive things to understand about reality instead of having a completely dark worldview that oh woe is me nothing can be done I'm just doomed to suffer here okay obviously we have control over certain things and other things other people have to make the decision to change their own minds their own hearts and their own behaviors and therefore change their own lives and impact you know the the collective quality of life here on earth for all so the this is actually largely good news okay and the fourth met the fourth noble truth of Buddhism is that the method for ending self-inflicted suffering is what is known as the Buddhist Eightfold Path or the Noble Eightfold Path of Buddhism okay so there is an Eightfold methodology by which self-inflicted suffering can be conquered now you know we could talk about all of these at some future point I'm only going to very briefly highlight some of them and these are the kind of very similar to the steps of initiation in the Western mystery traditions of occultism okay so let's look at what that path of alleviating suffering actually is it's called the Eightfold Path and it's right understanding right thought right speech right action Right Livelihood which was what the is what the bulk of the topic of today is I'm laying the groundwork for that here right effort right mindfulness and right concentration so what we're talking about really here is putting your consciousness into alignment and you know understanding thought speech and action those are the aspects of con business you know our thoughts our emotions our actions okay and our understanding means coming into knowledge of the truth and I my producers trying to get my attention just give us one moment you all right folks so I'm just being told that we're having technical difficulties that we cannot control that we have no ability to to solve because it looks like Vimeo is actually down the actual Vimeo site is completely down and it looks like YouTube is partially down as well so we are still streaming fine here we are still recording the show in real time people may have to check this out in podcast cuz it looks like there's some major internet difficulties at least here on the East Coast so my producer just wanted me to unmute and discord so people if they want to follow along in discord can can check out the show from the discord calling room so I just did that looks like that's okay and I just want to say you know it's a again it's always a house of cards when it comes to technological issues and some of it is not within our control the things that were self-inflicted we took care of in between last week and this week and we got some new electrical you know power surge equipment we got some we eliminated a couple of adapters and we're able to run some better cabling so it looks like we haven't been having any glitches so far I'm very happy about that but you know hey we can't control what happens with Vimeo and YouTube you know those are other services who knows what kind of technical issues they're wrestling with but again this it very much it's almost synchronistic it goes hand-in-hand with the topic today that some things are within our control to be able to fix and improve and some things are not that happen and that just has to be accepted as how it is okay so we just continue we press on we move on and we do the best that we can and you know we let the chips fall where they may okay but we make the right effort okay that's a huge part of this right you do what you can okay staying in mindfulness of the entirety of the situation and exercising right concentration focusing on the task at hand okay and when we put these all together what we're really talking about is I saying before is this is about bringing consciousness into alignment with itself within the individual okay such that we are not in contradiction we're bringing our thoughts our emotions our speech and our action all into alignment okay and all the different modalities of thought okay concentration contemplation or mindfulness okay right effort okay the willpower bringing the willpower to the task at hand and then of course the understanding of truth the understanding of what is right and what is wrong okay and right thoughts and right actions right speech and right actions we combine all of that together then with performing the right tasks that we need to perform on a daily basis to support ourselves and make a living in the world okay I don't really generally like that you know phrase make a living but you know we use it to mean supporting ourself in the resources that we need to get things done on a day to day basis okay to have the resources that we're gonna require to operate in the world and that's important and no one should shame anybody for that you know researchers who do a lot of hard work who are putting the word out in whatever capacity they can in whatever way that they can you know they should be supported in their efforts I've always agree with that I think there are ways that they could go about doing it where the hand of theft in the form of government taxation doesn't come into the play in the play as much by thwarting that and trying to do n runs around it I totally support that because I think we should pay in as little into this slavery system that those resources are then turned around and used to enslave us even further you know so I would like to see more people you know buck that entire system to the extent that they can but what we're really talking about here today is people who choose to do jobs on a daily basis that are actively causing harm to others as we will see so and that the real answer is that they should not perform those jobs regardless of what it for them in their life in their lives that's a very tough decision and a hard pill to swallow as we'll get to but going back to the Eightfold Path this is sort of the initiatory tradition within esoteric Buddhism okay and if we really understand what these things mean we'll see that if you you were to follow this Eightfold Path it puts the consciousness into alignment so that we are being that as we think so we feel so we act and that Trinity of consciousness is brought together as one and is not in internal contradiction within the individual that's going to open up tremendous doorways for anybody that gets into that that flow in that state of consciousness okay we're getting in touch with the higher self by doing that and we're putting ourself onto the initiate Spath so this very much resonates in many ways with the esoteric occult traditions of the West okay it's it's a it's a bridge between the East and the West the Eightfold Path and the initiate tradition so moving on from that let's look at that middle part of the Eightfold Path I believe let me just go back it was it was number five out of the eight okay and let's talk about what Right Livelihood actually is so Right Livelihood is an important aspect of the Eightfold Path of Buddhism true Buddhism encourages its disciples to engage in compassionate activity and to make their living in a way that does not cause harm to others what does this sound like folks sounds an awful lot to me like natural law this is part of natural law natural law is all about knowing the objective difference between right and wrong behavior knowing which actions are rights because they do not cause harm to others to other sentient beings and which actions are wrong wrongdoings or transgressions against natural law because the performance of them does cause harm to other sentient beings so in the Buddhist tradition this concept is there through Right Livelihood it's also there through right action of course okay so we should not be taking part in occupations that are inherently whether directly or indirectly causing harm to other sentient beings okay so and you know we can't talk about every single job every single occupation in the world every single profession we would be here for a month okay I'm gonna give a handful a couple of handfuls of jobs today and talk about whether they constitute Right Livelihood or not some of them are outrightly wrong livelihood some of them I would consider almost noble professions and some of them are sort of gray areas that it depends on the circumstances and you know you know who you're working for the capacity in which you're doing the job as we'll get to they are often do edged swords even though they you know you might even say it's the same job but it's it depends on again the circumstances that you're doing the job in so we'll look at examples a little bit later and then you know after the formal presentation probably in the third hour of the show depending on how the formal slide show goes we'll be taking your calls through discord you can go in through the the calling link on the show page and I want people maybe to think about some other professions that they might have questions about that uh whether or not they fall in with Right Livelihood and or comment on anything you know that I said here today or ask any questions that you'd like to so calls will be coming up most likely in the third hour so let's move on to the next slide so you know again I'm going to present general jobs occupations and we'll talk about whether they constitute Right Livelihood or not so continuing with what Right Livelihood is a Zen Buddhist monk by the name of teach not Han said to practice Right Livelihood you have to find a way to earn your living without transgressing without transgressing your ideals of love and compassion the way you support yourself can be an expression of your deepest self or it can be a source of suffering for you and others again there's that concept of it's not only causing harm to others but it also causing self-inflicted suffering so this is about what the real cause of the suffering that we experience from a self-inflicted aspect you know is all about and uh you know this this Buddhist monk is you know he's in his 90s now and he's been basically teaching the concept of Right Livelihood for a number of decades and I think it's very powerful that he's putting in there that this directly relates to our experience of the world okay it can change how we experience our lives ourselves and it also can change the quality of life for other people because you are affecting other people in the course of the work that you do on a daily basis and let me tell you something folks I know there's a lot of people out there in the freedom movement that are in a lot of internal contradiction when it comes to this okay a lot of people are still doing jobs that they themselves know that they shouldn't be involved with okay so this is sort of almost my it's not only teaching this concept but it's an appeal though there's going to be an appeal on that you should trust in the universe the universe will provide when you are doing the right thing we cannot only be we shouldn't be so fearful about what will happen without you know the amount of money that we're currently making okay I had to take a hit to do the right thing okay and now you know resources are very slowly coming back to the point where I'm able to support and grow this operation not just scrape by and that's great thing you know that's a testimony to the fact that I'm reaching people and having value in their lives and so are the people who helped out with the team to make this possible okay and that's what this is all about and when you're doing that the resources will come okay so we'll talk a little bit a little bit about that later the next part of this that I want to get into before we start looking at different examples of different occupations and talking about you know whether or not they are in alignment with Right Livelihood I want to talk about how Right Livelihood directly relates to natural law in very crucially and critically so Right Livelihood is an inseparable aspect of the understanding and application of natural law again natural law being the inherent non man-made eternal and immutable objective conditions that govern the consequences of behaviors of beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence and the capacity to understand right behavior from wrong behavior okay meaning human beings and anything that is a higher level order of organization than a human being as far as consciousness is concerned okay so to understand natural law means that you have to understand the difference between right and wrong behavior and therefore you must include Right Livelihood as a part of that understanding it means that you're in contradiction if you say you understand the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and yet you're still in an occupation that is causing harm to others whether directly or indirectly okay so to truly bring our behavior into alignment with objective morality under natural law we must first know not think not believe not guess we must know if the tasks we perform in our daily work do not cause harm to others and are therefore in alignment with natural law and are therefore Right Livelihood that's what constitutes Right Livelihood so again this concept is not just a Buddhist concept it is a direct concept related to natural law and it's understanding and then of course our acting upon it which is what Kant the exercise of conscience is knowledge is the knowledge of the difference conscience is the knowledge between the difference between right and wrong behavior and the exercise of conscience is the freewill choice that we exercise to choose either right action / wrong action or unfortunately as so many people are doing by being in wrong livelihood wrong action / right action which is causing all the chaos and self-inflicted suffering in our world okay so when I talk about Right Livelihood yes this is something that is generally discussed as part of the Eastern traditions particularly the Buddhist philosophy but overarching Lee this is a natural law concept this is something that you have to understand and you have to apply in your life if you're really going to put natural law into practice in the world so if we engage in Right Livelihood on a daily basis as part of our understanding and application of natural law the law of freedom goes into effect the more people who will do that in the aggregate the more aggregate freedom we will have as a society the more people who will not engage in Right Livelihood and will continue to engage in wrong livelihood that is harmful to others the more chaos self-inflicted suffering and ultimately tyranny and enslavement we're going to have in the aggregate as a people as a whole society that's the law of freedom that is how it works in the world whether anybody really understands that or not or wants to accept it it doesn't require any belief day in and day out just as a brief aside to the presentation I talked with people who have literally attempted to apply natural law and then saw what they did if they don't apply it and compared and contrasted the quality of their life how because you could see it in your own understanding you don't need to believe me it's not a belief system it's not a religion it is not anything that any human being has invented okay it's not part of you know constructional ideas it's something that exists in Nate Lee - nature itself inherently in nature so you know I people say how did you understand natural law you know I actually did tests on behaviors my own behavior I lived a certain way you know not causing harm to people and see what would happen then deliberately did a test where you actually don't engage in drew objective morality and you know do things that are not really right and or honest and then see what happens and you watch the difference in quality of your life it's actually amazingly synchronistic it's unbelievably synchronistic how the quality of your life will change most people won't even have the courage to do an experiment like that I talked to more and more people who have actually tested it in their lives and that's how the scientific methodology works folks none of this is a belief none of this is a religion never asking anybody to believe a damn thing test it out in your life you know it's an extreme measure to go to but you will see how it works if you do and I guarantee you if you are stepping in the right livelihood and right action you are going to see the universe come to your support in more ways than I could ever possibly express it will become practically flowing and miraculous in some cases okay and you know I see how I lived before what the quality of my life was and I see what I'm doing now since I've been engaging in what on earth is happening and attempting to teach this stuff and the quality of my life has changed dramatically for the better now of course you know you can still look at the external world and see all the self-inflicted suffering going on and that can be depressing you know it does it's not a cure-all for everything it doesn't mean you're magically going to be happy all 24 hours a day okay it means that your life will proceed in the direction that it needs to proceed and you will not have obstacle after obstacle after obstacle thrown in your way and support that you need will come to the table I not I don't believe I know that if you step into right action and Right Livelihood the forces of the universe will come to your assistance and guide your life in the direction it needs to be without a doubt I know that's true so that being said this is a again a huge part of natural law understanding okay so we have to take it in holistically as not just a Buddhist concept but Right Livelihood is a critical and essential part an inseparable part as I've worded it here in this slide of natural law so how do we know again the key word on that last slide was you have to know whether you're your daily work is in harmony with Right Livelihood and therefore in harmony with natural law or not so how do we know if we are in right livelihood okay and you know the real answer of this question before I even read the the sentences on this slide is common sense and not lying to yourself okay it goes back to the first step of initiation stop lying especially to yourself alright so you know common sense has to be applied and we have to really be honest with ourself about what we're doing and too few people are willing to do that folks we're constantly lying to ourselves we're constantly telling ourselves things that are not true we're constantly believing our own here in humanity and that's part of the problem that generates self-inflicted suffering you know we don't want to look at ourselves in the mirror and honestly assess what we see and what we are doing on a daily basis people want to run away from that you know they want to run away from that internal shadow work alright so the key question that we have to ask ourselves when considering whether or not an occupation or profession constitutes Right Livelihood is this does the behavior that I am performing in the daily activity of this work caused harm or loss to others directly or indirectly and if we answer that question honestly not lie to ourselves but if we look at ourselves square in the soul and we answer that question honestly without lying to ourselves we will know whether or not we are in the condition of Right Livelihood it's not that hard folks all you have to do is say in what I am doing in my heart harming any other sentient beings am I taking anybody's property am i causing injury to them am i making their lives lower quality than what it was before am i helping them to be extorted or robbed by other people and my harming animals you know am i directly harming people or their rights their freedom etc you know am i harm people's financial situations robbing from them with hidden taxes like inflation okay like fryer part of the practices involved in fractional reserve banking usury etc okay so we'll talk about this but if you just simply look at the simple difference in the two images you know police with batons guns shields etc practically stomping over a woman and then a librarian trying to help a young girl you know become an avid reader okay it's common sense which one of these is Right Livelihood and which one is wrong livelihood okay and we'll talk about this in detail as we go through examples but this shouldn't be any hard brain work here ladies and gentlemen you know this should be something that we just look at ask ourselves honestly and come practically to an immediate conclusion you know if your brain is functioning correctly and again if you're not lying to yourself that's the key okay you could just look at you know you know shutting down free speech you know shutting down protests taking people's rights you know engaging in practices note with note whether it's moral or not if a politician says to do it they're following orders right there on its face that's immoral or followers any job that that you're an order follower and you're involved in a hierarchical chain of obedience okay command and obedience the innately inherently that's in a moral job that's wrong livelihood so we'll go through this I'm going to talk about some professions again that I consider what I would call all most noble professions that like their real service to to people to humanity in general and you know some people will debate that and they'll come up with examples where it's not the case but you know we're talking about generalities here okay not a lot of blanket statements okay when it comes to these jobs you're always going to find some accept to the rule alright but what we're really looking at here is the common sense application does the task that you're doing on a daily basis cause harm to others okay it should be very easy to see which ones do cause harm and which ones don't so let's start looking at some examples so you know obviously my listening audience should understand this my viewing audience people who might be new to this might not but you know as we talked about here on what on earth is happening government is slavery ladies and gentlemen whether you understand that statement whether you accept it or not it's absolutely true government is a ruling class of so-called lawmakers that makes up their arbitrary dictates their commands that they call laws that allegedly they've been given this ability by you know it being delegated to them even though no individual on the surface of the earth has rights like that to command others and you know we call that the delegation of rights that certain groups of people have oh it is is a master class you know that then thinks that they have the moral right to issue commands called laws to their subjects or slaves you know that is the subject class you know and that they have some kind of a moral obligation to obey the arbitrary dictates set by the masters called laws so if you're involved in government in any capacity I don't care what it is you could go all the way up to commander in chief you know to any kind of high-level politician all right anybody in Congress you know anybody in the judiciary all right anybody in any capacity down to a desk clerk working in an office of a local politician anyone involved in any capacity of government you're in wrong livelihood because you are participating in a system of slavery that's what government is and that's what you're supporting all the way up from the highest levels of that hierarchy all the way to the lowest levels of that hierarchy interfacing with the public that is wrong livelihood on its face because it's participate in human slavery whether you accept that or not if you don't understand that you don't understand the government is slavery you need to go back and listen to the podcast in order and you'd most certainly need to watch my entirety of my natural law seminar all three parts in their entirety you know I would I would very much expect my viewing audience to understand this point and understand why right on its face any aspect of government no matter how small no matter how seemingly insignificant if you're working for government you are working with stolen money you're receiving stolen money for your effort for your work and you are involved in slavery okay whether any role that you fulfill in that entire system you are involved in what constitutes and amounts to slavery and therefore you should not be doing that job if you're gonna bring your actions into alignment with Right Livelihood and natural law and again this goes down to any level politician you know anybody working for them in their offices even state federal state local okay or you know super estate you know international law you know UN EU all of that garbage okay any aspect of government all the way down to the local level alright so of course that includes the judiciary as well and this is just a priest class to think their God if imagine thinking you're the judge of other people you're the judge of other people you're gonna decide what happens to their lives see well and what whether they've actually committed harm or not that's the key I don't mind people judging people's behavior what but whether it's moral or not now whether it's legal or not screw whether it's legal whether the behavior is legal is meaningless whether the behavior is moral it means exercising personal discernment and judgment but to dress in a black robe as part of some priests class and actually believe that you're in a position of authority over other people and what happens to their lives I mean these people actually believe they're gods that walk amongst humans that's what they believe they think they have special rights that other people don't have they think they have the right to do things to other people that other people don't have the right to do could you imagine how up somebody's thinking has to be and how up their parents made these people to think like this you know and we'll talk about other examples that people are equally just as just shit-for-brains because I mean that's what these people are they're shit-for-brains children you know I'm gonna say it just like it is in plain street language okay these are psychopaths who think they're God that's what they are you ain't no God of me or anyone else Psychopaths all right you're a punk-ass bitch in a robe and that's all you'll ever be that's all you ever have been and that's all you'll ever be thinking you're god and you make the law and you judge other people yeah yeah yours sick in the head you're sick in the soul is what you really are that's what people like that really are their soul sick their soul dead largely as many of the other people we're going to talk about here in this section of the presentation so of course these people are involved in the government in a sick demented priest class capacity and their lunatic psychopaths every single one of them for even believing they have the rights that they think they imagine themselves to have all right complete wrong livelihood as is any aspect of government ever for all time in all places so let's get that straight no aspect of government can possibly be right livelihood because it is the belief that man is God man gets to make up what the law is and there is a master class in a slave class and if you're involved in it you're participating in slavery and that makes you an immoral person to do any aspect of that work you are immoral you are a bad person an immoral human being meaning you don't really deeply understand the difference between right and wrong behavior because you believe in slavery and you believe it must continue and that makes you a bad human being that's what makes you a bad person one of the many things that can make someone a bad person but that's one of the biggest how about all the order followers and enforcers of this slavery system called government like the military and I don't care which branch of the military it is Army Navy Air Force Marines National Guard doesn't matter you know let's let's go back to other agents of government real quick you know include Park Service in that include meter people in that meter maids Park Service people all of them anybody supporting government in any capacity okay and then you have a strong arm of the government you know for the people that don't want to come into line you have the military and the police the enforcers of man's law of men and women who think they're God on earth okay enforcing their dictates because that's all these order following dogs are no respect for them no one should have any respect for them have respect for people who fought as members of a militia to actually conquer tyranny that's what I have respect for that's a real fighting force not organized by a government bonded in there mutual respect for human freedom is the only fighting force

I have any respect for okay that's not the United States government that's not any States government okay anywhere on the earth that's not any nation's government ok the concept of militia has put forward in the Second Amendment is all about a fighting force of the people fighting for their individual rights to be protected coming together and bringing their well maintained regimen of weaponry and tactics together in military style with military weaponry to fight tyranny you know not this this is called stealing resources from other countries that the sick demented psychopathic politicians in the United States tell them to go and seize like all the poppy fields of Afghanistan how about how about that is one of the main aspects that this job entails you know securing the raw materials for the life destroying hard drugs that are brought in here to the United States and refined in factories here in the United States you know harvested in Afghanistan flown in to the east coast of the United States processed in East Coast factories to be distributed out through the rest of the the middle land u.s. West Coast all over the whole US and hook people on you know in into the opioid epidemic that we have whether it be done through the black market or whether it be done through legalized death drugs called opioids which is a complete epidemic in this country epidemic levels okay it's it's pandemic levels not just epidemic levels it's everywhere throughout our society like a plague and these are the people making it possible okay I'm all for putting any substance you want in your body but let me tell you something the kind of dangerous addiction and death do that is caused by you know hard opioid addiction it's it's going up by a thousand percent since we've been in Afghanistan and it's it's not just that it's what these people do militaristically like the barbarians that they are following any orders they're given to kill any civilians that they're told to kill you know invading other countries these are invaders is what they are they're invaders you know you want to put your skill toward serving humanity learn natural law and teach it to other people that's how you're going to bring about tremendous change in the world for the better not by going in following orders and wielding a weapon at somebody's face because you were told to you know these people don't have any real conscience they're joke followers that don't have any real courage either they think there's such big bad men your little boys that don't know how to think for yourself and you want other people to do your thinking for you that's what you are and there's nothing more sad or pathetic than that that's the most sad pathetic form of life that there is on this planet folks you know I don't care who I offend by saying that get as offended as you want get as offended as you like you're involved in the military in any capacity you're in a moral person and you are partaking in wrong livelihood absolutely not part of Right Livelihood you want to train with weaponry like that organized a true militia that is in keeping with the ideals of the American Revolution and why militias came together at that time the fight oppressors they were oppressing us you know on this land you know understand the difference between you know following orders as part of a being a lap dog for a government or any nation in the world and really being part of a true fighting force that's really fighting for freedom you're telling people you're fighting for their freedom you're doing no such thing never have been and never will okay so stop lying to yourself again this foot fits directly in line with the first step of a cult initiation right livelihoods directly related to that first step of initiation because for us to understand whether something's in Right Livelihood or not we have to stop lying to ourselves and that's what too many damn people are still doing they can't look themselves in the mirror and tell the truth about what they're involved in where that make even if it makes them uncomfortable they don't want to take the action to change it because they're too worried about who the short-term suffering that might result from me not having this job Oh insignificant next to the damage you're doing to other people and the damage you're doing to your own soul so if you're honest with yourself about those dynamics you'd step out of that role and you wouldn't do that behavior anymore and you'd find Right Livelihood let's look at the next example police well this is just a different form of the military in the modern world that's all it is this is just the standing army that the founding fathers told people about that we should never let rise up in our midst because this is just a mercenary army it's a mercenary standing army that's all I consider police forces anywhere in the world hired thugs paid to enforce the dictates of whatever slimeball politician tells them to go and carry out an order that's all it is and now and those orders are all coming down from on high from the dark occult orders that stand behind government institutions and these people don't think that that's true they don't think they're involved in the occult the dark occult they don't think that Satanists give them their orders let me tell you something little boy you are owned and controlled by dark occult sorcerers of mind control that's who owns your ass they own your mind they own your soul and they own your ass boy so get is offended about it as you like these people know nothing about what's going on in the power structure of our world think they do and our poor little mistaken misguided misdirected and completely misunderstanding souls that have no real knowledge haven't done any real deep reading on any practically anything don't know how the power structure of the world works know nothing about the occult even though they're wearing their symbology all over their bodies you know being ritually mocked you know watch my occult mockery presentation a cult mockery of police and military personnel see how these people are looked at as the occultists dogs they cut the dark occultist call them their dogs and their pets because they just blindly follow and are just completely obedient to their commands but like no will or mind of their own they only have a mind to serve their institutional body which is their proxy psychologically psychological proxy family their proxy parents because they every one of them have deep seeded mommy and daddy issues nested way deep down in their subconscious mind and in their underlying psychology unresolved psychological issues in all of them making them act psychopathically and just be willing to follow somebody else's orders without actually exercising true conscience because you've come to know what behaviors are right and what behaviors are wrong these people don't know that and they don't care all they do is act on orders so their order followers they're members of an institution that supports and is the strong arm of slavery they're not exercising true conscience because any being that is following orders cannot truly be exercising their own conscience they because their their actions are actually driven by just obedience in the following of an order you are not thinking about whether the the behavior is actually right or wrong or causes harm to others or does not cause harm to others all you're saying is I am willing to do that for a paycheck I am willing to do that to keep this job and that's what all order followers do if they didn't they wouldn't be order followers they wouldn't be in that profession in that occupation so all order followers including all military all police everybody involved in government it's all wrong livelihood it's all immoral behavior it's all an immoral way of supporting yourself in making a living every single one no exception blanket statement every single individual in every one of those institutions I mentioned 100% everyone and this is so hard for people to hear they don't want to hear it you know they think that's part of the attachment to suffering attachment to self-inflicted suffering through attachment to desire they don't want to accept that's the truth of the world not because I said so because if you really do deeply understand the difference between right action and wrong action you know that no one can have Rights delegated to them that don't exist for any another individual everybody's rights are exactly the same under natural law that's what equality under natural law means no one can delegate a right that they do not have so no one could be given or gifted okay rights that other people don't have and these people believe they have rights that others don't and can do behaviors that other people cannot do right there on its face you understand that it has to be amoral because you are inventing a right that doesn't exist under natural law and you're claiming that you have extra rights that other people don't have right there that's immorality and then what you're doing is you're supporting the slavery system of man's law and they're all just brainwashed little boys I mean just if you just look at them you just look at them just look and really see their eyes their faces look at these people barely want to call them people every one of them you could see has the gist the mind of a little child you can see it on their face they really think they're big bad men but look at them there's nothing there in the eyes there's nothing there in the soul they're stunted people stunted through trauma stunted through parental abandonment issues that they never worked through stunted through other inadequacies whether real or imagined stunted because they're they never did cognitive development or psychological developmental work probably dumb as a bag of screws okay and a lot less useful all right you dumb as a bag attacks you know and certainly not as sharp you know I'm gonna just look at their eyes and faces I mean just look at that image for a second just really look at the eyes and you're you're seeing a stunted child if you're honest with yourself I know that's all I see when I look they're not looking at a man not a one zero of them and you can go on and on down the line every single last one it's some stunted little boy that is craving power over other people because they have no true internalized power through their true self no connection with the power of the true self and deep down on the subconscious mind they know that they're in wrong livelihood they know that there are moral people they know they're on the wrong side of history every single one of them deep down in the subconscious mind you know and the only real level of I think no one should have any respect for them you know they're not there they're unworthy of respect respect is an earned thing it's something that first you have to give your give to yourself no one else can give it to you you have to have it for yourself and not other people you will earn the respect of other people when you have true self-respect no one in this pivot in this position of order follower can possibly have any true self-respect look at what you're saying you're saying my own judgment sucks so bad that I'm gonna just completely you know allow other people to make the decision making of regarding my behavior for me how could anybody in that position have a drop of self-respect stunted children that's all people like this are you know get as offended as you like nothing will ever make what I said they're untrue it's eternally true and again not because I said it because it's factually correct and accurate and that's how it really works when it comes to morality so get is offended about what I said as you like but you will never change the truthfulness of those statements there are eternal truths so military any branch any capacity any ancillary capacity wrong livelihood not right livelihood causing harm to others supporting the slavery system police any capacity dispatcher you know people who work on their cars it doesn't make a difference any capacity of people being involved with the police wrong livelihood not part of right livelihood under natural law supporting the slavery system following other people's orders whether they're right or not let's move on to the next example so you know ancillary aspects of government like lawyers okay again they're upholding man's law which is a slavery system I don't care whether you're a prosecuting attorney whether you're defending attorney doesn't make a difference why you got involved how much you want to help think you're gonna help people through this system the answer isn't to try to use the system to change the system okay it doesn't work like that you know you know go good you're going to go and join you know the forces you know of the orcs in Lord of the Rings and you're going to change that from the inside you know go and join sauer ons forces you know you're going to change that from the inside you're gonna go join with the white walkers of Game of Thrones you're gonna change that system from the gonna change the knight king system from the inside yeah it works like that yeah yeah that's how it works see all the ways we lie to ourselves we just keep telling ourselves the same lies over and over and over again humans love the reassurance of comforting lies especially when they're telling them than themselves so it's no different when it comes to any aspect of being a lawyer you know all you're doing is you're giving you're giving perceived legitimacy by taking part in this institution to the slavery system that's all you're giving of your time you're effort your mind to the perceived legitimacy of a system of slavery that is actively harming other people and you're partaking in it and receiving stolen money from it because that's all taxation is theft at the point of a gun we're being told you'll be kidnapped and thrown in a cage if you don't comply it's feudalism that's the only form of government we have worldwide it's all forms of feudalism folks that's all it is a class of people that claim to own everything and be what and have the right to take as much of anything that they want to take that's called feudalism and they just allow other people to exist on what they claim as their property that's called feudalism and it's a system of slavery surf them and that's all these people called lawyers are contributing to every one of them 100% blanket statement because you're giving legitimacy to the slavery called government so this is also wrong livelihood not right livelihood oh here's one of my favorites the banking system that's some good watermelon juice right there so here's the Federal Reserve System total thieves class of people that considers themselves legalized thieves stealing from the savings of everybody else through fractional reserve banking through the taxation system do the interest rates through the printing of money resulting in inflation which is a hidden tax on people's earnings and savings so what makes the perceived cost of things and services go up but it's not them their value going up it's the purchasing power of the unit of currency going down and therefore you need more of it to receive the same goods and services and that's a hidden form of theft so they're taking from people's earnings in many ways they're engaged in usury charging interest on lending money you know all of this is in a more are immoral practices the whole banking system as it is set up today I think people don't even understand like when America was founded banks weren't even allowed to really operate here we put in provisions into like the Articles of Confederation to like make sure that banks could not operate on banks and lawyers were not even allowed to operate in the or in early America I mean just go and research that and you'll see I'm telling the truth these institutions crept back in overtime you know and this was all part of the the reconquering of America by the British crown which it did very effectively you know royalty imagine that I mean that's what that's what these politicians and bankers think that they are then you have actual people who actually think that genetically they're royal you know that they have special powers and rights that other people don't have I mean it all comes down the line to oneself in thinking that certain people thinking their god on earth that's really this is all ultimately about so when we support those systems of slavery we're not in right livelihood and it's it's a hard pill for people to swallow and I'm telling you if it's a modern banking institution it doesn't matter what level of it down to from the the manager regional manager local manager all the way down to a standard clerk you're involved in an institution that's ultimately causing harm in people's lives not providing any true service to humanity but just trying to make money off of money and engaging in usury and other fraudulent practices when it comes to that level of banking and finance I mean all you have to do is look at the bailout here that took place in 2008 and the whole too-big-to-fail fiasco you know and how certain mega banks you know like goldman sachs came out on top of all that like because of the types of fraudulent banking practices they're they're undertaking the Federal Reserve does the same thing this is just a you know a system of regional management of banks in the United States it's a central banking system which is part of communism you know this is what people who don't understand what communism is and haven't really deeply understood and integrated into their mindset what the planks of the Communist Manifesto really are central banking is one of the largest and yet people would say this is a necessary institution they're legalized gangsters is what they are moving the the kinds of money around and engaging in the fraudulent financial practices that they engage in with impunity legalized gangsters okay so any aspect of the modern banking system is wrong livelihood you know and that goes for like people who work on Wall Street and are just engaged in rampant speculation when it comes to stocks etc you're not really providing any real service for people they're manipulating numbers on a screen that direct the course of people's lives it's legalized gambling but you know I'm not saying there's anything wrong with gambling just do it with your money you know these are people doing with tons of other people's money you know and then the greed that gets associated with that you know talk about attachment to desires creating self-inflicted suffering anything that just worships greed is not right livelihood and you think these people are serving humanity you think these people are serving truth you think these people are serving natural law you got to be joking gotta be kidding yourself these people are serving nothing but their own wallets - pure unadulterated rampant greed and selfishness going haywire any so-called occupation or profession that has that as as main characteristic is amoral and therefore not Right Livelihood so I would definitely include the manipulators on Wall Street sorry folks just taking another drink all right I'm gonna move on to the next slide here here's a huge one the energy industry you know and this is hurting people in so many different ways causing harm it's causing harm to the planet number one which is how we sustain life you know without the planet and its ability to you know sustain us on the surface of this world you know all life is going to take a negative impact so to do things that are ecologically unsound and polluting number one on its face is inherently immoral and this goes for energy production you know Big Oil you know drilling operations that look at the Gulf oil spill the ecological disaster that that was the types of energy production with nuclear reactors like what happened to Fukushima still to this day polluting the Pacific Ocean to unimaginable levels and all for greed all to keep the world on an energy paradigm that is unsustainable just because you know they set it up that way they profited from it and now they want to keep it in place they're doing things with inventors that are inventing systems of clean energy of potential free energy radiant energy inventors found dead poisoned you know that this industry is totally holding back modern innovation and technology totally holding back clean and renewable sources of energy that could be employed you know people say oh you know how would we run our cars how would we you know build the roads and the tires all that it depends on the oil industry we haven't needed any of that stuff for over a hundred years I've talked about endlessly Tesla prototype technology of you know hovering electrogravitic cars that that would have been refined by now to tremendous levels of you know complexity and technology and smoothness and the operation of that technology he just built prototypes and we don't need roads we haven't needed roads for over a hundred years if we wanted it if we wanted to implement that technology but again people just let these people rule and they let them harm the environment and the people and the animal life it's just unbelievable the environmental degradation and destruction that's been done through the polluting energy industry and that's really any modern form of the energy industry down to working in you know the electric companies that you know are just charging exorbitant prices for you know something that really should be a resource that we have the ability to just simply distribute it to people and allow them to use it as they need it and that people said that was that socialist no it isn't that's called harnessing the wheelwork of nature in the way that Nikola Tesla envisioned it because no one should own resources that serve the entirety of the people of this planet like all water or electrical you know systems of production and distribution was Tesla social a socialist or a communist because he thought that the real work of nature doesn't belong to certain individuals it belongs to it is there for everyone to access it doesn't really belong to anyone it Nature has provided us it to us for our benefit and we should have access to it that's why you know water is a thing it's not a right but access to water is a right for human beings and there are people who would say no we can own take up and own all the land all the water all the resources of nature no one has that right this is called knowing what right property is what true property rights are you know there is a legitimate form of property I own the camera I'm broadcasting on I own this computer I own the chair I'm sitting on I own this microphone in front of me I own my body I own my consciousness why because I'm not claiming I own every camera in the world there are every computer in the world there every microphone in the world or everybody in the world you see the difference it's what I'm using it's what I am I need do the things that I am doing you know I'm responsible for those things I acquired them rightfully there's a usage for them that I'm putting into effect and I'm responsible for their maintenance and upkeep you know and that stops where other people's property begins you know I could put what I want in my house or my car but I can't just put anything I want in somebody else's house or their or in their car just like I could put into my body what I want but I can't put into somebody else's body what they don't want in their body you know well just because I'm saying that you know energy doesn't belong to just small groups of people you know who have set up a blockade against other forms of true free energy technology and other ancillary you know non polluting forms of energy production and distribution certainly much more ecologically sound than what we have in place today it doesn't mean that I'm spouting some communist or socialist rhetoric I totally stand against those forms of statism you know this is truly sharing amongst ourselves the the harnessing of the wheelwork of nature and that's what a great scientist and inventor like Nikola Tesla was trying to do an envision for the world now we're gonna get to talking about you know people involved in technology and invention you know scientists and they're it's a dual edged sword you know and so can energy production and distribution be can it be done right yes it can then would it be right livelihood yes it would but the way we're doing it now it's harming human beings it's harming animals and most of all it's harming the planet that we both rely upon for the continuation of life and the life cycle and that is what makes it immoral so in the way that we're producing energy today it's wrong livelihood if we were to truly step into an alternative clean sustainable ecologically sound energy paradigm driven by the desired a better humanity and to clean up this planet then absolutely that would be right livelihood so this also could be one of the dual edged swords but most certainly the way we're doing it now is wrong livelihood oh the talking heads of the media I mean could you imagine the place karmically that these as gerald Celente likes to call them prostitutes are you know I mean but beautiful word for them I mean as David Icke calls them the repeaters they're the repeaters of the Dark occultists behind government blasting their worldview at humanity to mind-control them and could you imagine these amoral pieces of trash have taken that job for a paycheck sold out their fellow brothers and sisters of humanity many of them are darker cultists themselves are come from dark occult families without a doubt without any doubt okay you know I can't remember the daughter I can't remember her first name the daughter of us a business in ski that a high-level think-tank demon that is now gone you know from the trilateral commission he's now burning in hell you know allegorically at least you know his soul is just you know recycled but his daughter in a statement on the news actually like said publicly you know how dare Trump and his supporters try to tell people that the news media is fake and then try to offer an alternative worldview which I could care less about Trump and his supporters because it's all part of government slavery but she's like upset that other people are trying to compete with the entrenched media and calling them fake news and she goes you know it's like they're trying to tell other people what to think and believe and how dare they do that because that's our job actually came out in a television on-air report saying that they she considered it their job to get in the heads of other people to tell them what to think and believe to tell them what to believe I mean you talk about some psychopathic lunatic who thinks they're God on earth you piece of filth just demonic filth is what someone like that is and that's all of these people are they're talking head parrots taking a report from whatever government agency or a think-tank laid it on their desk sent it to them electronically and said you're gonna read this and you're gonna sell it to the people and you'll be paid well for doing it I mean I can't imagine that that's one of the lowest forms of any type of employment that there is in the world the media is largely responsible for how up the brain and mindset of the human beings in this country and throughout the world are and these people actively participated in that process of the degradation of truth and trying to blockade and and stop the true distribution of truth out to the world and there's the only word I can really use to describe that is utterly demonic that's how far I would go to say how wrong the behavior that these people engage in is it's as demonic and sick as the police and military's behavior the violence that they conduct except these people are doing it through lying they willfully lying to people they know that they're telling people total they know that they're not engaged in telling truth your whore Liars for dark occult aspects that lay behind the government that's what you are all the members of the mainstream press for a paycheck I mean there are like literate like the cut in the concept that there are special places resort reserved to torture people like this for eternity you know I I would say you know I don't believe in that traditional conception of Hell well let me tell you something I think that their consciousness journeys to a place upon the relinquish ink of the body which why many of them want to become transhumanist and prolong the inevitable you know passing of the body I'm telling you what I think happens is that their consciousness is going to be shown the error of their ways for what would seem like an eternity in the space that they're going to be in in the form of consciousness that they will be in and I wouldn't want to trade that kind of Karma for anything in life for any amount of success or happiness in life I wouldn't trade the Karma that these people have coming to them you know so obviously wrong livelihood not Right Livelihood doing harm to others through lying giving people false information when they should have a moral obligation to provide information to people that they should be taking in to make informed decision-making in their lives and these people are doing the exact opposite they're keeping people dumbed down so that they make wrong decision making in their lives and that continues the chaos and the enslavement in our world now the alternative media is I believe a different story now other people will say well that this spans a wide gamut and I agree okay there's not they're not all the same there are different people with different levels of understanding but what I think the difference maker here is they are actively trying to do their best to bring people information that they think they need to know and do their best to report on it honestly and tell the truth like legitimate journalists I mean I consider what I do here a form of legitimate journalism it is talking about what's really going on in the world but most of all it's talking about real spirituality and getting down into an understanding of true human psychology that has led to the human condition so I consider myself a member of the alternative media even though some people would not describe me as such they would say I'm more of a spiritual teacher and a person who you know analyzes some of the conspiratorial aspects of human history so you know I am a researcher certainly a researcher into the field of the occult I consider myself an occult petitioner not just a researcher okay and I'm a teacher of occultism and a teacher of natural law but that all plays hand-in-hand with using the new style of media which is putting information out there onto the Internet in the form of this show in the form of the podcast that this show has been in the form of for going on 10 years okay nine years now so that's what we have to understand is that the alternative media is at least making an effort to inform the population and that's why I would consider it largely Right Livelihood there are some people that do it much better than others but I believe that most people within the alternative media are actively willfully trying to report on things in the best way that they know how and I hope that that would continue and the quality of it would increase because as I said not all players are the same in this game okay so that being said I would say for for those who are actively making an honest effort being engaged in the alternative the true alternative media in the service of truth and freedom is Right Livelihood ha ha what can I say you know talk about some of the biggest liars that have ever lived religionists high-level religionists trying to co-opt the spiritual destinies of human beings since day one you know you want to talk about people who came into power as a result of human origins as a result of cosmic abandonment as I've talked about look no further than religious leaders and the institutions that really the highest level dark occult sorcerers are ultimately behind controlling the world from you know I've said before people think the world's controlled from New York City from London you know from Tokyo you know from Paris you know none these things are true the world is always controlled covertly through religious means because the spiritual the the perversion of the destiny of the spiritual life goes hand in hand with the perversion of the you know physical lives of people the psychological and the physical so you have to ultimately get to the spiritual corruption aspect that game is what really is controlling the whole game so the world is not controlled from New York through London through Tokyo etc the Beijing you know all those seeming places of power financially no the world is controlled as I've said many many times from Rome Jerusalem and Mecca you want that those are the places that are the real centers of power then you could say Tibet if you want to can put the Eastern traditions in with that that would be the fourth place but the Vatican okay a high-level rabbis in the Judaic tradition in Jerusalem and the high level religious leaders in the Islamic religion in Saudi Arabia in Mecca and Medina but largely Mecca that's where the world's really controlled from religion stands behind at all because then this the the dark priest class priest class of the world the dark occult priests class stands behind the ostensibly enthroned religious traditions you want to know where the real dark priest class is at it's in the halls of the Vatican you know it's in the religious centers were the highest level religious leaders in Jerusalem and Mecca are at that's where it's all the real power is conducted and then you want to talk about they direct this secret societies they direct the intelligence agencies how tied in with the intelligence agencies the religious institutions of the world are tied in with the CIA the NSA mi5 and six Pakistani

ISI the Mossad out of Israel and you can go on and on down into the occult orders like skull and bones the think tanks like the Club of Rome all being directed through religious agendas and dark occult agendas ultimately without any doubt if you study it and you're honest with yourself you'll come to that same conclusion this is the father of the control system religion it's all religion you know the mother of it that directs the emotional aspect and the desire aspect is the monetary system of what I call the unholy trinity religion money government government is the male child of action that controls it from the physical level you know and then the the ostensible places of power then are Washington DC with that the center of government and military strength of course the City of London the center of financial control particularly through the Rothschild banking dynasties and the other central banks they control and then of course the Rome which really acts as the center of the religious power because the Roman Empire never fell it just basically you know went behind the scenes and works through all institutionalized government and religions so obviously before I move on yeah anybody involved in organized religion from a traditional cultural religious point of view wrong livelihood you're not telling people the truth religion isn't the truth it's not real spirituality it's a proxy for real spirit quality and a lot of what they talk about is dogma its proxy for the real thing you're not giving anybody the real asset Eric traditions you're trying to get them to believe and pour money into your coffers that's all that's all these people are doing and ultimately controlling their minds it's a form of mind control it's a form of emotional and psychological control it's a form of monetary control through tithing and all the collections that they do and let's face it folks a large portion of the of these people are pedophiles and pedophile protectors and then the police and military are also pedophile protectors for them and the judges and the politicians etc you know they all work hand in hand together religion and government need each other it's one of the good lessons allegorical lessons of Game of Thrones even though it ended like you know five pounds of in a 2-pound sack you know by them voting in a new king instead of just destroying the throne and leaving it be at that which no one can seem to do you know the only places that seem to be done in was Conan the Barbarian and Harry Potter you know but anyway digressing from looking at allegorical movie traditions you know the these these people you know get Game of Thrones was talking about how the state and and the the church need each other they rely on each other they're of there a magic arch okay they form a strength a structure of strength and stability that would not be there if the other you know side of the other pillar of the arch was not in place you know those two institutions have to work hand in hand you know when if one Falls the other will shortly fall thereafter because they're both forms of each other you know religion is really the enthroned government we're truly behind the scenes and government is just a form of religion that's all it is it's a form of belief it's all it really is is a belief system that's not based in anything real it's based in a belief that is just dogmatic and erroneous meaning it's not true it's a false belief system so anybody involving involving themselves in it and propagating it is in wrong livelihood so let's look at health care medicine in general now again this one's a dual edged sword because I would say there are ways that you can be involved in medicine slash health care and do it in right livelihood and then there are certainly ways that it can be harmful and damaging to people as is the majority of healthcare in America and that's because we have two overarching worldviews when it comes to health care in medicine and that is the allopathic worldview which is basically based on the Rockefeller protocols instituted around the turn of the last century the 1900s okay when you were wiping out not natural Pathak and homeopathic remedies and replacing it with the pharmaceutical industry and the surgery you know and the death care and surgery and pharmaceutical industries okay so I would say allopathic practice is part of this destructive and harmful worldview and system that is entrenched in modern healthcare especially government overtaking and government driven healthcare and a lot of it's run through government money and grant money you know pharmaceutical industry absolutely tied in with all of that you know so big pharma you know plays hand-in-hand with the the allopathic medical industry and that's all this is is a big business it's a big industry of disease okay I recommend Sonia Barrett's work called the business of disease which gets into it in detail and it's a great documentary so what you have to do is be honest with yourself and say is this really helping people to get better to learn about nutrition to learn about how to really put the things into the body that they truly need instead of selling them on pharmaceutical drugs and surgery because that's mostly what allopathic medicine is doing it's treating the worldview is Newtonian it's the Newtonian paradigm the out scientific Paris so-called scientific paradigm of Newtonian materialism that matter is prime and if we just get down to the basic building blocks of matter we're gonna find the cause for everything and this assumes one overarching wrong way of thinking and that is that the universe and life within it is a machine it is not a machine it is based upon spirit ultimately and there are aspects of it that can work like a machine but that doesn't mean it is a machine that's where this conflation happens okay we can study things to understand their basic workings in nature but we have to understand that their essence is not just the matter okay the matter is an expression of the spirit of pure energy and consciousness and if we understand and treat things from from those levels that we're moving into a more holistic approach to medicine a more holistic approach to health in general and this is known as naturopathy okay some people in the past called it homeopathy but generally we call it naturopathy now okay it's treating things from a holistic integral approach when it comes to health instead of being deaf care it's true health care because it's integrating mind body and spirit or soul with the the symptoms that are presented at the physical level but we're going deeper than the physical level to understand things at the cure so I would say allopathic medicine wrong livelihood naturopathic medicine Right Livelihood because you're truly trying not to do harm you know doctors were supposed to take the whole you know thought hypocrite ease the Hippocratic oath to say I will endeavor to do no harm to my patient you know who's coming to me and trusting me with a problem that they were having with their health I think most doctors today in the allopathic fields are doing more harm than good you know they won't tell anybody any natural solutions because they can't make money from it you know they just want to prescribe drugs and surgery I'll just give an example I'm gonna just come out and say some personal information as a you know an anecdotal example my mother came came over here and spent a little bit of time with me this past week not a lot of time just you know hey you know less than half a day and we got to talking and she told me that she's developing what her primary doctor called severe arthritis a severe arthritic condition in her knees and she doesn't eat right and she doesn't really take care of her body properly I've tried to explain you know the dynamics of health and nutrition to her and put her on the right path when it comes to taking care of herself doesn't want to do it you know says she's too weak willed doesn't want to change her sense8 tastes pleasures you know very very attached to desires when it comes to that see this goes back to the Four Noble Truths and the Eightfold Path okay will not let go of the attachments to wanting certain tastes present when she eats and therefore is undermining her health in doing so well not when she doesn't understand yet anyway and it's difficult to teach you know someone who's very rooted in their ways new ways of doing things when they're set in a certain way by a certain age and that's okay you know I also get ups a little upset about it it's gonna be what it is you know what I mean certain things that you have you could do what you can and certain things some if somebody has to develop the willpower on their own and that's just it that's the way that it is you know so you know I've been trying to tell her for years get on turmeric it's an excellent anti-inflammatory and you got to take a lot of it you can't take little you know pissant you know amounts of it you got a load up on that stuff you know like if you're gonna take turmeric like take you know 15 turmeric pills a day you know capsules I should say because pills conjures you know pharmaceutical imagery take capsules of turmeric you know 15 times a day you know you just swallow swallow them with a little bit of liquid throughout the course of the day put that in your body it's incredible for what it will do you know to your joints you know for inflammation in your tissue etc that's the source of all diseases inflammation I've been telling her that for years won't buy term turmeric cheap - and you go to a local you know ethnic food store that sells like you know Asian foods etc and Indian foods I mean wow you can get turmeric bulk high-quality bulk turmeric like sir rock-bottom prices you know I have a tin of turmeric in a big coffee tin like this big you know and it was like hardly it was like nothing it was a few few dollars you know and you know I just went out to a local you know middle eastern Mediterranean style food market in University City here and you know great selections of things that you might not find in a regular supermarket especially in the bulk that you can get them at a place like that but anyway going back to the story about the difference between allopathic medicine and holistic healthcare you know they won't tell her about this you know her doctors won't tell her about this they were recommending surgery on her knees and like hundreds of thousands of dollars you know cuz their insurance company's gonna pay them very well for that that's their main product and service they want to sell that surgery you know she goes and get a second opinion in and the other doctor says hey I'm by the way on the air I'm like violating this a family members HIPAA rights so but hey I'm gonna use it as an example because I think it's a great example of you know the difference between these two worldviews so you know she goes to get a second opinion and uh you know the second doctor says oh I don't agree at all I think this is a mild case at best it's it's yes you have some arthritis there but it's not as certainly not as advanced as your other doctor would have you believe and I certainly don't recommend surgery so like they'll even tell you completely contradictory things but like you know he wanted to do injections of like certain types of pharmaceutical grade gels into her knee I'm like you don't need any of that first of all it's gonna not gonna really be absorbed in the right places where it needs to be it's only going to provide probably temporary relief you know I was explaining to or higher hyaluronic acid this is another thing that people should be very aware of and how much it will help with your joints you know I could you know briefly you know tell you that I've had other friends that have had arthritic conditions and you know had you know been recommended surgery especially in the knee area and they started taking large amounts of hyaluronic acid and turmeric especially if you take those in conjunction with each other and that in that condition will improve radically in a short amount of time it won't be an instant or immediate but I'm telling you you you take decent amount I mean you can't take the recommended dose on the bottle of capsules you know you gotta like eight fold that minimum eight times that much you know cuz they're giving you like these little tiny recommended doses that's not how if you're gonna really load up on a supplement you take them you have to load up on them so I'd like say you know if they tell you to capsules take 16 times it by eight and you'll be around the right area you need to be okay you know so I was telling her we'll look into hyaluronic acid it's not that expensive you could buy it in bulk online cap it up yourself get a capping machine and cap it up and take it every day you know doesn't want to do it doesn't want to swallow the pills doesn't want to put it in smoothies you know it's like you got to be willing to do the work you know that's another part of it it's not gonna just things aren't just gonna automatically happen for us we have to exert will that's right effort you know of that Eightfold Path so you know a holistic practitioner of true holistic health care naturopathy would probably have told her about hyaluronic acid and turmeric and probably some other so supplementation adaptogens and whatnot that she could do or anybody in that condition can do and you know that's why I consider this Right Livelihood you're trying to do what is the most efficient and best for the person to alleviate the suffering or the cause of their suffering okay you're not trying to do the shortcut just because you will profit the most from that and that's why I think allopathic medicine wrong livelihood and holistic naturopathy is Right Livelihood so moving on from that you know so-called feud so-called food production you know there are factory farms that are just torturing animals all day long non-stop you know and this is absolutely directly causing harm to other sentient beings you know so farming of animals wrong livelihood well you know we talked about this in the shows that I did on carnism versus a plant-based diet recently and you know if people can't get this from a common sense perspective that there's a drastic difference in the sources that we can take into ourselves in the form of food then I don't know what to tell them like they're your there cut off from their soul that's that's all really comes down to they're cut off from empathy and compassion toward creatures that are you know of less complexity than ourselves okay so this is a very clear-cut one as far as I'm concerned if you're involved in the farming of animals it's wrong livelihood because it's directly creating harm and suffering to other sentient beings namely animals okay and it's not doing good things for the health and well-being of human beings either with the ecological impact of factory farming and any animal farming really and these you know input into the body of something that suffered though in the ways that these animals do and that's doing a damage on the physical level and on the spiritual level and I've talked about that in the past on the podcasts the audio podcast that I did on carnism when I went into the occult aspects of the meat diet so you could look back into that I believe it was around 122 123 something like that anyway there's an obvious difference in the image you just saw and the one that's on the screen now and if you can't see that I feel very sorry for you as a human being and get his offended about that as you want because to just engage in organic farming of you know plant and vegetable matter is how we are intended to really grow things and that's what we're intended to eat as human beings so I would say that you know natural plant-based farming practices are Right Livelihood as compared with especially factory farming practices and you know animal abuse that takes place on on farming on farms throughout the world which I would certainly consider wrong livelihood now and again we have to just stop lying to ourselves and apply very simple moral principles from a fundamental first principles philosophical perspective when we do that honestly common sense can just very easily be applied to these situations and we can know the difference which one is Right Livelihood which one is wrong livelihood it isn't that hard folks we want to overcomplicate it and over complexify and that's what really all forms of evil really want to do it's one of the methods of mind control is obfuscation and complexification you know anything that's bad for us really wants to obfuscate the issue of make it way more complex overly complexify it so that it you know creates a you know a mesmerising of the brain a hypnotism if you will and you know what is right and what is common-sense is infinitely elegant and infinitely less complex it's simplistic we know it in our heart you can't overthink it with the mind you have to apply heart based intelligence which is what actually the topic was I should have mentioned on the wizard factory podcast that I did heart based intelligence as a true part of whole intelligence and the understanding and application of natural law and we have to apply heart based intelligence when it comes to understanding which daily work practices are Right Livelihood and which are not and I think if we're being honest with ourselves that's not hard to do so moving on from that education teaching many different methods of doing it but you know if people are gonna you know take part in the outcome based education system that we have here in the United States and really throughout most of the world there it's doing a lot of harm to young people because it's putting them through a ringer of in dr. indoctrination instead of truly leading them out of Darkness which is what true education through the classical liberal arts methodology known as the Trivium is supposed to do but most teachers aren't doing that in the world they're engaged in following a curriculum to get a paycheck pumping out socialist and often outright communist propaganda in many cases they are involved in brainwashing techniques they are involved in just going along to get along to get a paycheck you know instead of really trying to reach the minds and lives and hearts of the students that they are charged to teach and to bring up to a higher level of understanding and in that sense the educational system has been an abject failure the formal education system and that's why I would say as much as this may pain people to hear most people in the formal you know public state-run education system are not in right livelihood you know that's a hard one for most people to hear and to accept but when you know how overtaken it is by the government by forces that are at work inside of it corrupting it you know the answer is not to keep putting our effort toward these decaying dead systems it's to start building new systems to really do what these ones were intended to do ostensibly but it failed miserably and that's why I think that home schooling is one of the noble professions that an occupation talking about and most people will receive no money for that but alternative methods of teaching alternative schooling okay there are different forms of schooling and unschooling coming up here in the United States especially they're gaining a lot of traction those type of teachers I would also consider engaged in a noble profession so teachers who are truly trying to be educators of the young and it teach them how to think not just what to think but how to think and how to come to conclusions on their own and engage in critical thinking skills and in the Trivium process of truth discovery we should value teachers like that and I think conscious parenting is a big part of this you want to talk about what the most important job that there is and what could be the most noble it's it's being a parent okay a conscious parent all right you know and you know while that's a path that I have not you know chosen to put in place for myself in this lifetime I I highly respect parents who truly do their job as parents to educate and truly raise their children in a moral capacity there's no more noble job or profession than that as far as I'm concerned okay so those are the two distinct roles in the different forms of education being a indoctrinate er which is not right livelihood and just going along to get along for a paycheck and then being a true educator which we need many many more of which is Right Livelihood you know I'd put librarians in that you know obviously you know there's a lot of books that are untrue in a library many that are but librarians can if they act in the right capacity direct people to the reading the right books or helping them find the right ones you know so I I have kind of a very deep respect for books and collections of books built down deep into my DNA you know so this is a profession that I've often wanted to be involved in it's something that if I didn't have to do what I do here from a moral obligation perspective with what on earth is happening I might pursue a career in because I want to be around books you know I would love to work in a bookstore I would love to be a librarian of some kind I feel like I have that in my in the essence of my ancestry in my DNA and it's carried over obviously in this lifetime with the amount of books and knowledge that comes with them that I have accrued so I consider librarians Right Livelihood tech careers or careers in the IT industry as I just put out an ad seeking help you know it's a dual edged sword it depends on what you're doing it for you know you want to go and work for somebody like Lockheed Martin you know or other defense contractors you know supporting the government and the military and helping them drop bombs on foreign countries that didn't harm us then I'm gonna say you're not in right livelihood but you know if you take a career in IT and you learn you know web technologies or programming and you get involved in the battle to get information out there to people you know help do the great work that's absolutely a noble profession you know it's I did IT and was engaged in wrong livelihood in it but because the institution's the institution that I work for and some was right livelihood and some was wrong when I recognized the institutions that I was working for were just really doing a lot of harm to animals I stepped away from that you know IT work that was a you know part of Penn's research in their School of Medicine because I was employed there in the past so you know the whole tech sector can definitely be both wrong livelihood and right livelihood depending on who you're working for what the purpose of the work is and again common sense and natural law principles have to be applied to determine which you know jobs in the IT field are within right livelihood in which you should steer clear from science as well it's very similar you know to the tech field okay so some scientists can be engaging in things that are truly moving humanity forward and that should be the goal of Science and invention it should have as its goal as Tesla said the betterment of humanity and if it doesn't have that as its main goal it is only a perversion of itself so you know scientists can be involved depending on what they're doing and what institution they happen to be working for they can be engaged in Right Livelihood or they can be doing things you know covertly for the government you know intelligence agencies and really doing harmful things to people the environment animals etc so again science is a dual edged sword its knowledge again that's where the word science comes from from the the Latin verb ski RA which means to know or to understand when we develop knowledge about how things work in the natural world we have to make a decision through our conscience through our knowledge of whether something is right or wrong because it either doesn't cause harm or does cause harm whether what we're using it for is right action and therefore whether we are engaged in Right Livelihood so science is another one of those dual edged swords you know inventors this is the last one that I really want to get into invention is another thing that I think maybe if I had some mentoring and pursued a slightly different educational path I may have tried my hand at I think I have a mind for it or maybe could have developed a mind for it however I don't want to invent anything that's just gonna be crushed you know by the system of slavery that's in place which is why I think you know people making patents and you know basically handing the the technology to the government through the patent system is just it's unconscionable so but there are inventors who were really trying like Stan Meyer pictured here who built the water fuel cell for cars basically it was a water splitter that split the water molecule into its constituent elements hydrogen and oxygen powered the car with a hydrogen based cell and then output oxygen rich oxygen into the environment as its quota waste product I mean you talk about a genius this man was poisoned to death in a restaurant basically clasping his throat and saying collapsing while saying I'm poisoned and then they rule it like natural causes from a heart attack yeah because the poison stopped his heart you know wasn't a heart attack it was poisoning which caused cardiac arrest meaning the stoppage of the heart yeah the guy who invented a car that will run on water invented this the battery that would fuel any car on water alone okay that's what that's what happens to people like that so you know inventors can be a very noble profession okay I consider if they're doing it like someone like Stan Meyer was doing it for the right reasons for the uplift and betterment of humanity through the technology I consider that Right Livelihood and a outrightly noble profession and I did forget one more really two more professions and guess what folks I consider them very noble professions and that is plumbing and sanitation I know that's gonna be a big shock for some people okay III generally consider them almost exclusively right livelihood professions okay do you realize how much plumbers and sanitation workers have contributed to the health of human beings and the general longevity of human beings and the better quality of life of human beings if we as human beings did not have people to engage in these in this work human beings would be back where they were in the dark ages during the the bubonic plague okay we would have literal disease and plagues around every corner plumbers and sanitation workers have done more to increase the health and well-being of human beings probably more than any class of people in human history including teachers including so-called educators okay because they're given them the physical conditions to be able to live on continual disease so that they can learn and improve their mind and therefore improve their soul so this is actually a job you know I don't people look down on jobs like this no way you know I consider them practically noble professions okay and it's like something like that literally if we honestly I'm saying this honestly like if we solved the human condition of slavery and we were actually free living in a state of anarchy and just you know engaging in voluntary behavior and dealing with the Psychopaths that were left in the world that we would have to deal with you know but there was no ruling class and we actually built an anarchic Society in all honesty folks I'm gonna do a few things I'm gonna paint I'm gonna garden and I probably take a job as a sanitation worker seriously not joking not a joke not laughing about it at all okay I find what they do to be honorable okay and again plumbers and sanitation workers if we didn't have them you you would not even imagine what our society would look like especially in urban environments good god is all I have to say so I'd say that these two categories of labors that I'm mentioning here as an example plumbers and sanitation Right Livelihood and I think I'll end on just talking about what the solution to wrong livelihood is you know because this is what people will say well water what are we supposed to do if we're in the fields that you talk about as being wrong livelihood and again there's millions of other fields and professions that we didn't talk about here today I probably had you know profound oversights that I should have included but didn't but there's only so much time on every show okay so this is the most difficult pill to swallow folks and listen up and listen up real good okay clean your ears out and listen really well to what I'm not to say because this is the take away from all of it the most difficult thing that most people do not want to hear or accept and they don't want to tell the truth of themselves about it when it comes to being out of alignment with Right Livelihood is that they should stop doing the harm causing occupation immediately no matter what the short-term cost may be for them or their immediate family members I'm gonna read that again because it's so profoundly important to understand the most difficult thing that most people do not want to hear regarding this whole topic we've been talking about today of Right Livelihood they don't want to hear it they don't want to accept it they don't want to tell the truth to themselves about it when it comes to being out of alignment with Right Livelihood the solution is they should stop doing the harm causing occupation immediately no matter what the short-term cost may be for them or their immediate family members and I fully understand and appreciate what I am saying and asking in full conscious in full consciousness and awareness of what I am saying and asking of people that means you may have to suffer in the short term but you will no longer be harming others you will be taking the karmic debt of what you have already done through the short-term suffering but the long-term karmic debt will turn your life around for the better you don't need to believe that the only leap of faith that you need to take is to do it and you'll see and you'll know that what I'm telling you is the truth this is a pill that no one wants to swallow but it is absolutely true nonetheless the solution is to quit the job that is causing harm and find work that is in alignment with morality under natural law and there is no shortage of those occupations or jobs they're everywhere around us we can do something that is not something that is causing harm or is involved in a institution that is causing direct or indirect harm to other human beings or animals the environment it is possible many people do it on a daily basis so this is a meme here when you want to quit your job because you know it's not the right thing to be doing but you you know that you need money to survive no one's saying that this is easy it can be very difficult all I'm telling you is it's the right thing to do and if you do it you will see your life turn around for the better perhaps not in the immediate short-term because you're gonna have to take the brunt of the karmic debt that is coming your way whether you like that or not or want it or not and that may be the suffering that you have to go through in the short term to quit that job and maybe not have the resources that you need and you might need to struggle and your family may even need to struggle and I'm telling you take that accept that directly telling you that's a better choice than what you will be doing to your soul long term if you continue to do the harmful job that you're in that is not in alignment with Right Livelihood when you're in wrong livelihood that could be one of the most powerful phrases that a human being can ever speak I quit quit your harmful job quit your cult quit the thing that is responsible for causing harm to other human beings to animals to the environment and most of all to your own soul ladies and gentlemen that concludes the formal part of the presentation material for today's show I hope you enjoyed it this was episode number 211 if you have enjoyed and appreciate and have found value in what I present here on what on earth is happening please visit the what on earth is happening donation gifts area on my website by clicking on the gifts tab that will take you to gifts not one on earth is happening calm you can get hard copies of all of my presentations on the site there are also t-shirts flash drives coasters DVDs keychains button stickers just a lot of you know memorabilia that you can take a look at for yourself or maybe get as a gift for a friend or a family member to help wake them up so also if you want to go further in your own knowledge and this is what I hope many more people will continue to do many people have been taking me up on this offer I hope it continues well into the future and even increases in number take me up on the Ark Drive offer the ark is known as the amazing repository of knowledge it is a one terabyte external hard drive that you plug into any computer and years and years and years of research data that I downloaded from the internet to come to the understanding that I have come to here at what on earth is happening in the work that I do is aggregated and copied onto this one terabyte hard drive that you provide to me and I ship it back to you full of one terabyte that's one thousand gigabytes of data of the research that I took in the best research that I took in to come to the level of understanding that I have come to regarding what is taking place in our world and in the human condition so you can get the shipping instructions for the ark drive by going to what on earth is happening comm slash arc AR K or you could just click the arc tab on the tab section at the top of the what on earth is happening comm website and finally if you want to simply make a straight donation to the cause of what on earth is happening we take donations here in ten different ways you can use PayPal or you could become a patreon subscriber I've gotten many patreon followers and I'm very glad to see that I thank my patreon supporters the people who have made pledges on a monthly basis to what on earth is happening that is so helping and you know it's really helping with my daily living here you know it's helping with you know food costs and bill payments and things like that it's directly helping in my personal life which is what I'd like to dedicate that whole patreon aspect for whereas other donations will go right to the work that we do here at what on earth is happening so if people continue to you know subscribe and pledge to patreon I'd love to see that thank you so much to all the people who have offered very generous donations and support there's cryptocurrency options to donate on the website you could do it the old-fashioned way through and thank you for all the people who have donated cryptocurrency I love seeing that form of competition to the Federal Reserve System come into play and people use that toward the great work so thank you to people who've donated that way and another method is you could click on the donate supplies image there on the right and that will take you to our Amazon wish list and occasionally I will put up technology items that we require for daily operation here at what on earth is happening so you could buy that and ship the technology item directly to me so you know how your donation was spent toward the cause you know that you're getting an item that we are using here on a daily basis to do the show and to do all the other ancillary operations for what on earth is happening here at my home studio studio and headquarters in office so thank you to everyone who has generously donated - what on earth is happening we appreciate it so much I and the whole staff appreciate your generosity so thank you and uh you know pay pay it forward by helping people to learn and understand this information by speaking it and putting them on to this information whenever and wherever you can so thank you so much and let's move on to our calls what we're gonna take some calls till the end of the show and all the topic is going to be right livelihood I'd prefer you know mostly prefer staying with the topic if we can if people really want to bring up something else it's that's not all you know that's not out of bounds you can bring up whatever you want but I generally like to field questions if if you know we can on the concept of Right Livelihood today so it was making me aware that we have a great addition in the water on earth is happening call room and it's Vinny Eastwood I very much consider Vinny Eastwood appear I consider him a friend I consider him someone who is engaged in Right Livelihood and who has seen the in practice the things that I've talked about here on this show today I believe that maybe what brought him into the room so I'm gonna go to him first as a special caller Vinny Eastwood you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show my friend so Vinny you need to unmute yourself in discord I've unmuted you at the server end hopefully you're there I'm seeing that you're still muted yourself so let's try just look for the unmute there you go there it is Vinny welcome it's great great to see you are in the calling room we're working on that I may be implementing a custom solution I have a couple of developers that are helping with that task we may be implementing a simple web-based solution without all the complexity of discord and that may be coming it's in the Alpha stages of testing right now so it's not going to be here for a few weeks but we may be implementing a new very simple call system that works right through your web browser and makes it easier for me to manage calls on the backend as well so you know hopefully that will clear up some of the technological confusion that is often happening with discord but I thank you for persisting through it and being part of the show today streaming and various other tweaks and things like that but I've mixing microfinance and and geese won all of these things were either free or donated to me by listeners I mean it's phenomenal like you realize how much people are willing to put some of their resources where their understanding is and help support a cause and that is because you were generous with your time and your knowledge and you did the work you know and you dedicated your life to trying to tell the truth to people and put that knowledge out there so you know the universe returned that in the form of generosity that was displayed to you from other people that you brought value to their lives and that's how this dynamic works yeah social kitty whereby if you do good work for society I had a realization the other day you know how everybody comes up to your mark and they say keep up the good work yes it didn't actually occur to me into the other day what keep up the good work actually means what's that yes they're great that's right that's right when people tell you to keep up the good work what they're doing is they're acknowledging the fact that you've asked the who what when where why and how and you understand something so that if somebody else questions you and asks you the who what when where how you're able to answer that and now you have adopted the mode of the teacher and that's what people are saying when they say keep up the good work they mean keep teaching people the things that you're teaching them because if you don't society itself suffers that is why it is the good work and that's why you have to keep it up persistence persistence is a huge part of it you know you may not see the dividends pay immediately it's something that you have to continue to do it's like anything else you go to the gym one day you're not going to you know you know lose tons of weight and be in perfect peak condition one day you have to habituate it you have to do it continuously you know you get on to a healthy diet you don't do that for a week and then stop you know you habituate it you make it part of your daily routine it's the same thing with doing the work it's the same thing with being in right livelihood it's something that you have to make part of the whole integral makeup of your life and continue to do it with persistence it's a point that you're making there you know they see me that have any interview that's going to be there do I interview them no and in fact if I know who they are and I have followed their work and stuff like that it complicates the situation because I get this kind of fawning sort of a little girl with pigtails type of type of mentality like oh my god and it can often be uncomfortable for people and I think that it's a hell of a lot more easy to get to know someone by asking them and they tell me who you are and what it is you do than it is by investigating the stuff that they've done because often the only person who truly understands who they are and what they do is the person you're talking to and so when you make assumptions and deductions about all you must think this or you must do then or whatever you get out of kilter and that makes it very difficult to forge a relationship and my idea behind a talk radio interview is to forge a relationship probably within about 30 seconds I want to forge a relationship with either a listener or a or a guest or something of that nature because that's all the attention span really allows for a very modern society you you have to be open you have to be honest and you you really have to go straight for the the throat of the issues otherwise you're meandering BS and I think that comes off very clearly as well to the viewing or listening audience if they have any you know general deductive reasoning and powers of intuition they're going to come to an accurate conclusion whether someone is the real deal or whether they're fake fairly quickly and like you said time only allows in the type of thing that we do talking to people where we have to kind of you know be honest and open enough to get into that space where we form a quick connection with the other person and then really hear what they're saying and then be able to respond to it so you know a big part of that is that you know basic respect for self and the other you know and that is part of what we talked about here today you know and I just want to say that I respect the work that you have done and I consider you an inspiration in the great work because you are you've been doing this for such a long time you've been persistent with it you know you're doing it through you know donations funding it you know and all of this I consider is the right way of going about doing this type of work so you know I want to personally thank you for what you've been doing and uh you know I want to you know direct my listening audience to say that this is an example of how someone can get involved and do the great work you know follow Vinny's work look at you know all the work that he has done in the past it's a tremendous incredible body of work and you know he's still at it and doing it and persisting with it you know we all take certain amounts of time off to rest and rejuvenate but always back at it and not doing it to the best of his ability so Vinnie you know I want to say that uh you know I really consider you an example of Right Livelihood and would direct my viewing audience to check out your work and understand that's really what life right livelihood through the alternative media is all about I think you you're correct in saying that because there's there's Right Livelihood in media and then wrong lively yeah and that's good because it comes full circle with what I was just about to say in it as that I was having a conversation with the listener and I considered what my work to be BES alright and what I mean by that is their works that are real okay they actually manifest things in the three dimensional realm they actually do physically exist somebody built a bridge somebody built a home somebody built a cell phone tower or something like that these are things that are actually manifested into physical reality these are what I call people who do the real work without without which all of these pieces of technology and everything like that that we're using wouldn't exist all the people that are building the servers and the systems and doing will be the background work the real work right whereas everybody else has been doing bs work now that doesn't necessarily mean to say that BS is bad because every single human being alive requires at least a little bit of BS to survive alright and what I mean by that is the entertainments that we choose to absorb whether it be Game of Thrones or the latest Avengers or whatever these things are be is they don't actually exist they yes in reality there are physical augmentation they don't actually change anything in the physical realm and it reminded me of what an old Zen master said he said before enlightenment you must chop wood and carry water and after enlightenment you must chop and carry water yeah because just because you learn something new just because you were entertained for a bit doesn't mean it actually makes any difference it is your actions based upon the BS how do you react to the Spears is a good BS that make that fills you full of hope and and a sense of imagination to be able to go and create new things or is it be if that makes you feel afraid and drawn and insular and make you kill yourself eventually after taking too many pharmaceutical drugs you see it see there's good vis and there's bad BS and as I always say never underestimate a man's ability to play mind games with himself and come off the winner that's re you know and that's what part of is all about is it's that first step of initiation the the true beginning of the spiritual journey is stop lying to yourself above all else yes stop lying to other people but we have to first stop lying to ourselves that's part of self-respect you know and this is what two too few people are willing to do too many continue to tell the the whole themselves the whole BS story about how the job that they're doing is necessary and right and it's all justifications none of it holds any real you know weight when it comes to objective morality and natural law so you know I I think that you know we we do need a certain amount of what perhaps you could call it distraction and or you know lightheartedness because the the great work can be very heavy at many times and if you try to just can continue non-stop it can burn you out so you know we all have to you know have our little distractions and you know little times that we engage in you know some light hardness and or even outright fantasy but then we come back down to the ground where the work is still there for us to do and we have to come back you know somewhat rejuvenated and renewed from that little temporary distraction to continue to do it to the best of our ability and you know as I said again I I consider you appear in that work so thank you for the work that you've done and I want to thank you for you know the insights that you brought to the table today as a caller exactly one week off and then I see my pals live that's great very fortuitous timing that's that's what synchronicities are all about Vinnie I want to say thank you again and enjoy the rest your holiday today is Queen's birthday weaking in so for those of us and the former British colonies I want people to remember one thing that's very very important we're all still slaves of the British Empire that's right because they created the banking system and the court system and nary a person can escape from that reality so ladies and gentlemen if you are in a colony or if you're not in the colony you still belong to the Colonials and today is Queen's birthday weekend and I was talking about this this little meme it's got the Queen you know with the little smile and their little wave is happy creams birthday weekend slaves oh my god you imagine people still having respect for royalty amazing it's the year 2019 going on 2020 and they still think royalty is a good thing well it's everybody's thought royalty was a good thing for a long time because everybody was raised on royal education and served in the Royal Army and so and held high standing in the Royal Courts and they basically said that hey if you put royal in the name of anything it's it suddenly becomes so much better than it actually is you know it's a basic principle of scamming and we have to throw off that feudal colonialism and I have a real true revolution in consciousness worldwide you know that's what really is very much necessary and I think that's why more people have to get involved in the great work and become a real educator and a real teacher and a true journalist you know as I consider that's what you do Veni and you know if more people stepped up into that role of being a truth teller and are doing it fearlessly they'd see how the quality of their lives would improve and how the universe would reward them for that work long term I am so sorry to still keep yammering on but there's so many important this is that like for example after the Christchurch mosque Massacre happened I'm so far the only alternative journalist who's actually been to Christ interviewed the president of the mosque interviewed one of the survivors from the app and gotten some people to do proper video analysis and things like that and oh sorry no worries okay so the the question is what's happening down in here in New Zealand directly after this Christchurch mosque massacre and what's actually happening is they're trying to take the guns off of everybody like they're turning up to people who work for the New Zealand military at two o'clock in the morning and taking their weapons off them that kind of thing right without a member and without a member of parliament or justice of the peace present which is what you have to do to comply with the law here and that's um under New Zealand law specifically to prevent the the case where the military people might start shooting the police who are unlawfully coming onto their property and trying to seize their firearms and things of that nature in some kind of insurrection is incident you know it's kind of like Posse Comitatus right in Reverse and nowadays we've got this massive neat censorship going like I can't use the word false flag and in my video titles otherwise they do they they get a flag automatically and I've got maybe another eighteen days that's why I'm actually coming off of my holiday on the 18th because I had all of these flags and things like that and if I got one more I'd be I'd be dead this is the point where at I got censored in real time never happened to me before Mike on the day after the shooting I got we live with holy I saw that episode I saw that yes and may that that's never happened to me before never happened to Holly before I've been doing this ten years he's been doing that 25 yeah this is them this is them practicing or putting into a beta phase the actual artificial intelligence algorithm for certain things they don't want said I believe that's what's really going on you know behind the scenes that they're networks absolutely and and there's also the physical chilling effect I've been visited by the cops five times and and inside of for talking for talking on the Internet airwaves imagine this imagine I one of my listeners he slam $1,200 in cash down on my thing and he says if any I want you to go to Christchurch I want you to get the story down are you afraid to do this because it's going into the Lions Den two weeks after it freaking happen what do you think is going to happen right you know and so I do announce on on air that you know I'm raising money to go down there and that kind of thing whole thing and then all of a sudden the cops turn up at my door and I'm like okay wait away really quickly let's comment them all all all chipper and Tyrion things like that even though meanwhile my heart's going through and it's absolutely terrifying because when they turn up not once not twice but three four five time you start to give a message beyond what they told you and you know what they told me nothing they told me absolutely nothing they didn't ask any questions you know and that's like oh that's incredible intimidation tactics right because they probably know that I'm a journalist and youtuber and all of the pureness doesn't anything they say or anything they do is probably going to get spread throughout the social media so what did they say and what do they do they do nothing and say nothing right just trying to intimidate the viewing and listening audience you know as if to say don't speak out or you'll be paid a visit to you know we can't back down to that more people have to just stand up to this tell these people you're you're not going to shut down freedom of speech you're not going to shut down let's put it this way they're not shutting down freedom of speech without a full-scale worldwide war it's not going to happen it's certainly not happening here in America and if they want to try it here in America you're gonna get a war that is going to spill over into every other country of the world that's what they're gonna have to do it forget about even ideologically fighting it like will ideologically fight it but they keep pressing the issue and pressing the issue and pressing the issue I guarantee you they will not avoid the powder keg of America exploding in their face it will not happen without bloodshed that's within their power to stop what they're doing but when it comes to the censorship issue and I'll keep repeating this just about every week if it's pressed and it's pressed to its full conclusion they're gonna have a war that there's no absolutely no possible way that they can win a physical hot war not a war of ideologies they're gonna have a physical hot shooting war on their hands that they're theirs they're not going to be able to unexploded is gonna explode in their face and they will have caused it so I don't know maybe that's what they want are they maybe they just you know they're like the bully in a school that like is begging to be punched in the face as hard as the person who's been you know trying to withhold their their anger at their bad behavior doesn't want to do but eventually they crack them in the face and break their jaw and shatter their nose all over their face that's what's gonna happen with the them poking the the you know whole of America with the stick you know it's good because they're not gonna be able to control what was I'm trying to explain to people would I know to be a fact a lot of people don't know about the American the underground American culture of weapons ownership because most of the world doesn't engage in it and doesn't see it I'm trying to explain to people take every sports fan in the world triple that number and then quadruple the number of guns and put them in those people's hands and that's what you have in America and now and then you're going to try to shut down their freedom of speech so you know there's this video of this you know heavyset kid being bullied by a little thin kid you know I guess he's calling him fat looking at him and he starts actually hitting him and like the kid is the big kids using so much restraint because he's like three times bigger than this little skinny runt Punk in this video maybe I'll post it with the podcast and you know finally the kid just snaps picks up grabs the kid in a bear hug picks him up turns him upside down and literally almost pile drives them into the ground practically on his neck or in his head his obviously his leg gets really messed up I mean he slams him to the ground harder than a professional wrestler would you know fake you know slam you know not really attempting to hurt there you know you know opponent where the ending is rigged you know but you know I mean he slams him on concrete the way a wrestler would you know slam somebody on a on a mat that has a lot of padding and give to it you know and I mean you know with full force you know and it's like I think the young kid got off easy you know walking away with maybe a broken bone or two and you know a little bit of a concussion you know it's like that's what they are literally trying to do to America and you know the thing is is a lot of people think it's such a bad thing to say if you don't stop it's gonna come to a physical fight I'm I'll tell any politician that to their face I'll tell any cop that to their face I'll tell any judge that to their face I'll tell any lawyer that to their face cuz they're in the wrong I'm standing in the right the people who don't want their rights taken and abused or standing in the right freedom of speech is the right side of history the censorship of the freedom of speech is the wrong side of history and anybody that would support that you're there not only in the wrong side of history they're so dead sick psychopathic lunatic people who think they are God in this world and they're gonna exactly find out how much they're not God and it's not tough talk it's not picking a fight it's telling people that when they want to bring the fight by trying to stop freedom of speech you've closed down the avenue for the communication of truth that's gonna lead to a hot war and it's gonna be a word you're not gonna win I don't care you could have every army in the world at your beck and call to win it win quote unquote you're gonna have to saturation hydrogen bomb the earth to defeat the American public that's what you'll have to do and then there won't be any winners because you'll have no slaves to command so I say if we can't do it ideologically I'm ok with pushing it to that I'll just come out and just be as Extreme as possible I would be fine perfectly fine it would be a moral just war and absolutely there is such a thing as a moral just war fought with by the people who organized into militias to stop that kind of a fighting force and the numbers that are here in America you would have to drop hydrogen bombs on the entire surface of the country and you wouldn't get everybody you'd have to do it pretty much to the whole planet and doing that would basically cause a nuclear winter on the whole planet anyway so you would show people how much of a psychopath you are by trying to maintain control of that level and you would you'd wipe out your slave population anyway so slavery would be ended and you'd have to reset the slavery system anyway so I'm okay with it being pushed that far I don't fear that eventualities or that result I don't fear it a lot of people think it wouldn't go down that way because they don't understand the actual numbers they don't have an accurate understanding of what exists here in America as far as weaponry is concerned and zero understanding of it none whatsoever it's that's exactly what Prime Minister just under I don't see because honey you--you'll the prime sunnis term of African colony okay that didn't rebel successfully against the crown okay that's what you don't understand you don't understand what it's like to fight for something and now I have been in my life and probably still AM today to a certain extent a real oh okay and and and the thing about that is I've been punched in the face many many times Minnie Minnie Minnie tougher every time it was for a different reason so I sort of like run through the gamut of getting punched in the face for different reason after a different reason at a different reason and each time getting punched in the face I learned not to do that one particular thing so I've improved somewhat and I'm happy to say that for the last ten years I have not been punched in the face once because I figured out what was what I was doing wrong and it's just like Mark said you know if you come into accordance with natural law a whole bunch of bad things that could happen to you won't frickin happen to you that's right that's right and see that this is we have to stand in solidarity with the members of the alternative media we have to say we're not going to take this censorship it doesn't matter if they sense or somebody I don't agree with I would fight for their right to continue to say what I don't agree with like I don't but I don't think that they should be censoring Flat Earth videos I don't agree with it but I don't think it should be censored I think that should be at least out there for people's consideration if they want to click on it and view it and try to gain an understanding of what is being said whether they agree with it or not you know I think religious stuff if whether I agree with it or not that's freedom of speech you should be able to put out there what you want to put out there as long as you're not advocating for harm being done to other people you know I'm talking about self defensive rights when people are doing harm to our bodies and our freedom you know don't expect people here in America to take that nonsense because it don't they'll take it to a certain extent but when it becomes uncomfortable enough for them you'll see that eventually again the powder keg that is America will will detonate like a bomb first it will happen here first more likely than not and then other countries will follow the example they're waiting for us to start the second American Revolution worldwide you know and I think you know I don't I don't want it to come to it having to be done like that I think that that will inevitably prolong it and delay it and we'll have to do it again at some other point in consciousness I think that if we do it in justise if we do it the right way if we do it through an understanding of what right and wrong are we won't have to go through that you know dark night of the soul for the vast majority of the human population in the form of bloodshed you know I would much rather do it through understanding this is something I wanted to ask you as well because of me being punched in the face many times and in retrospect probably for good reasons what is the point where you can actually just lash out to someone physically when they haven't actually physically lashed out at you you know that kind of thing because one of my mates Barak he's got he's got this this dude who comes around to his place and every now and again he said he said to actually like use physical force to get him off the freakin company the guy hasn't committed any violence or any threat yeah but if he's if if somebody's on your property and you tell them to leave that's that's an act of aggression as far as I'm concerned if I tell someone to leave my home and they don't that's an act of aggression that means that means you are you're you're implying that violence could be started at any time because you're not leaving something that you don't own you know and I would say if you're on your private property and someone tells you I'm not leaving then it's on as far as I'm concerned I mean I wouldn't tolerate that if I asked somebody leave and they refuse to leave I would lay hands on them you know so I think that's totally in keeping with natural law as well you know because that's that's a violation of your rights in your own property that that's called trespass once you're asked to leave a place when you're you're made aware this isn't your space this is my space and I own this area or I'm living here and this is where I live and I'm asking you to leave and they don't that's called trespass and that's a transgression against your natural law right to remain secure in your living space so that's where I would say that comes into play in a public space I would say you know only ever respond to physical physical act of aggression and don't begin it you know but I think in your own property when someone refuses to leave that is the initiation of a physical act of just by remaining there is a physical act of aggression well my my cause of it is like I would probably be a much worse person if I hadn't been violently attacked but I'm not but I'm not sure if that's the that's the best way to teach people is to just violently attack them whenever they displease you or do something annoying no certainly not like certainly not just with words but again in the example you were giving there with your friend if he it's his private space and someone has refused to leave that's you know that that's definitely a violation of of your natural law rights in your own property so you know that's one example I would say a physical you know strike doesn't have to happen but you have the right to physically remove somebody you could try to do it with the least amount of force possible but in all honesty I would say it's up to it's up to the person who's being aggressed a pond then to determine what amount of force they'd have to exert yeah and I think maybe having experience and that kind of thing I mean you grew up in the main streets didn't didn't you Mike you know usually it's not really I would say that there were you know it was not a terrible neighborhood where I grew up so there was not a whole lot of physical street violence but I've seen some of it and you know had to defend myself in some cases but like you know I've seen some things that there were repercussions due to certain organized crime operations taking place where people had crossed some other people in organized crime and I've seen I've seen some physical things go down where you knew it was something involved in organized crime and somebody took a very very bad beating so that's about the extent that I've seen it here in South Philadelphia I haven't you know directly seen a whole lot of you know street violence you know in some places you you had to know don't walk through this area because it's controlled by certain people who are you know engaged in you know drug activity etc and so you just steered clear of certain areas that's gotten somewhat better and the cities cleaned up in that regard but there are still areas that I would say you would know you know this isn't gonna be safer you might be a cost that if you walk alone open at night that's why in general in general if I'm walking out in public I'm carrying a gun you know III carry every pretty much every day where I go so if anything were to occur you know even though generally it's perfectly safe and people generally treat each other pretty well but if there were a situation I don't want to be caught with my pants down I want to be ready for it that's what preparation and preparedness is you know so that's why I think everybody should be armed I personally think everybody should have the ability to stop a violent attack with whatever weapon they choose by carrying that with them wherever they go I think there should be no restrictions on carrying weaponry of any kind that's our natural human right and people can't understand that from from a lot of their perspective they don't see that as being peaceful there's no aggression when I walk on the street with a firearm there's no aggression taking place on my part I would not initiate aggression it is there to respond to an act of potentially deadly aggression that's what it's there for and I would try to use non-lethal then move up the semi lethal and then move up to lethal force if it was required and that's what you should do to try to minimize it but in all honesty I think that you know if someone is aggressed upon they really have the right to use whatever means at their disposal to defend their life in their property quite frankly I think it's a very clear-cut thing so if any I'm gonna try to squeeze one more caller in but thank you so much I'm really glad that you called in thank continue with your work and I believe your website your main website is the vinny Eastwood show com is that correct that's right that's Vinny with the why because it's the most important question and Eastwood like go ahead make my news it's the lighter side of genocide just because we're being exterminated doesn't mean we can't make it fun otherwise what's the point of being killed the Vinny Eastwood showed the only thing worse than the truth is for these jokes there you go see there's Vinny it's a unique brand of humor that he injects in there keeping it very dark topics as he does discuss as I do toward the lighter side with his unique humor and personality so check out the vinny eastwood show calm ladies you don't have any thanks so much for calling in to the show today let's see if we can bring one more person in if we have time I think we have a couple of minutes alright I'm gonna go to Joe Brogan Joe Brogan you are live on what on earth is happening Wilson thank you mister pashya mark can you hear me okay yes I can you're coming in loud and clear Joe we limited time so go right to your passion or coma I understand mark I know that your preferred format is let you present all the info first ask questions later I think that's the most efficient way so I'll just ask for the same respect explain to your listeners I'm a former Iraq Afghanistan veteran member of the US Army current pension collector from the US Treasury based on a disability that I collect from being injured in Iraq I just have a few notes and whatever resonates with you you can reply on on an open-ended segment we've got less than survived minutes last sigh I don't want to disrupt the listeners any more with a back and forth so I just have some quick notes you talk about the questions being related to Right Livelihood so I will suggest a guidance for the notes I talked about a society of meaning and what I like all your listeners to know who are anarchists and individualistic fighters for freedom for order followers who are coming out at the Pythian system tithing system or tariff related agreement where we have been signed into captivity by the United States government or whatever government we have been indoctrinated to support I just want you guys to know it's an inch by inch fight for order followers to escape these government controls and and manipulations on their consciousness in order to exercise our own free will so it takes a while so I would just offer some some criticisms to to the way your program is going mark I I know you're such a metaphysical guy and you talk in broad distances and lengthy strides about the metaphysical and long-term implications of these choices of immorality but I would just pose these few challenges to you real quickly in less than two minutes here when we're Americans fighting for commercialism or industrialized society in the West and we agree with women's rights we agree with freedom of choice etc to a large degree when we're trying to talk about slavery and our corporate owners our bank owners our government owners but we've been indoctrinated into a system to support going to war for fascist communist dictatorships for example in the Middle East where the where the women have no rights whatsoever they have to stand six feet behind the men and wear masks around their face in order to talk they have to have certain acceptance I would ask about that and how this where do you draw the line between true freedom of the individual and and supporting the elimination of these complete control systems it's like this cagillion dialectic that only you could provide insight into if you ever chose to provide political commentary which I think you should and I truly believe you should one note I have about you being a political activist in a way is your notes on a narco poco this most recent segment you you gave a two-hour presentation on what anarchists are not doing and perhaps what they should do I would suggest when you're talking to the military you've given that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening I'll probably continue with the question and answer session next week folks so remember what on earth is happening government is slavery we'll see you right here next week thanks for watching everyone have a great week [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #212

Topics: *Call-In Show on Right Livelihood, Mark to host "Teaching Natural Law" workshop an Anarchadelphia 2019, How the ending of the WOEIH live show is set up, Review of Right Livelihood key concepts, Right livelihood is an essential component of observing Natural Law principles, the Truth community's inability to see the full scope of ignorance in the general public, people still trust the media to tell the truth, people still trust allopathic doctors, Honesty in self-assessment of our choices of behavior and occupations, Answering honestly the question "Do the actions we perform at our job cause harm to other sentient beings?," Dark Occultists and Social Engineers destroying humanity, the Truth community does not truly know who and what they are up against, the Truth community's lack of deep research into the Occult, Evil always wants to over-complexity everything to obfuscate the simplicity and elegance of Truth, the endless babble of the Ego, shutting off the ego identity and mental chatter, the realistic Biblical allegorical portrayal of Jesus in the movie "Mary Magdalene," Self-sacrifice and Personal Responsibility may be painful in order to stop hurting others, Quitting your job is the solution to wrong livelihood, There is no painless path or easy solution to alignment with Right Livelihood, False spirituality vs. the hard-core Truth and True Spirituality, trusting in the universe to assist in providing abundance when one is living in truth and righteousness, Many hands make Light Work, Freedom will emerge when more people learn and teach First Principles, the Insanity of doing the same thing you have always done and expecting a different manifested result, Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP), NLP entrainment techniques, Breaking free from Emotional Mind Control, Conquering the Fear of what will happen in the short-term when quitting a Wrong Livelihood occupation,Lack of trust in the Universe holds people back from quitting Wrong Livelihood, Ignorant people are hurting others and are therfore bad people, Allopathic doctors don't care about their patients and only care about Money, Your internet search IS more valuable than a doctor's medical degree, The Lost Word "NO!," Doctors are immorally causing irreparable harm to children through vaccinations, Autism is a constructed term to cover a broad spectrum of vaccine-caused damage to human health, Healing techniques including meditation, art, EFT (tapping), the failure of the Left-brain imbalanced to understand objective morality, Lack of Heart-Based Intelligence, the Force of Syntropy manifested through the Power of the Will, the Ego always poses the extreme "exception" to the Rule of Objective Morality to derail people from an understanding of First Principles, the Ego prevents Heart-Based Intelligence, Humanity fears that the Truth is Absolute*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show everyone thanks for being here today is sunday june 9th 2019. this is episode number 211 of what on earth is happening and we have a great show planned for you here today we're going to be following up last week's discussion on right livelihood the concept that certain occupations and professions are moral because they don't cause harm to others and often can help humanity and then other jobs occupations professions are immoral and are examples of wrong livelihood because they actually cause harm to other sentient beings so we're going to continue and follow up on this topic today with an all call-in show there are some things that i want to discuss before we get to your calls to get out of the way but then we're going to be doing a uh total call-in show for the remainder of the time here on this episode of what on earth is happening so you could join us at what on earth is happening dot com slash show where you can get the link for the call-in room on discord right now we are using discord as the uh ability to call into the show and if you uh go to the one on earth is happening dot com show page you can then click on the link that says call in live and uh that will take you to our discord server and that's the waiting room to get in to call into the show so um one of the things that i want to talk about well really before we even uh get to that there's a couple things i want to uh briefly let people know about first of all if we can go over to the uh to my slides um i'll just jump in right here and remind people that i will be speaking at uh the first ever the inaugural anarch adelphia conference here in philadelphia this is hosted by uh the uh folks over at um the state of anarchy which is a great youtube site and website and um they're going to be hosting a conference this summer with many speakers from all over the world uh max egan's going to be a part of it lark and rose benny benny wills and many others and i'll be giving a talk at anarch adelphia 2019 that is going to be called the sacred gift of anger where i talk about how the powers that be and the establishment and the mainstream media and the new age movement etc want to shut down the emotion of righteous justified anger in people because they don't want that coming out and sparing people on to god forbid right action you know anger can be a powerful emotion if channeled properly it could be a productive and positive emotion you know we think about it all wrong in many cases because we don't understand there is a valid role for all emotions even the so-called negative ones so that's going to be my talk my workshop we have pretty much uh come together with a plan for that and it is going to be called teaching natural law with mark passio where i am going to give advice lessons and material on how to go about teaching natural law to other people a lot of people have asked for this a lot of people have you know thought that they don't know where to begin or don't have a good framework for speaking to other people regarding this topic and don't have a lot of confidence in their ability to convey the critical aspects of the idea about natural law and you know to help people to really understand it to get it so um we're going to put together a workshop called teaching natural law and that's going to be the workshop that i'm going to deliver at anarch adelphia 2019 so this is coming up this september the 13th through the 15th september 13th 14th and 15th here in philadelphia you could use passio promo code at checkout to get five percent off your tickets and five percent of the ticket sales will be donated to myself uh to the cause here at what on earth is happening so check that out there's a banner link on the home page of what on earth is happening dot com regarding uh my involvement with the anarch adelphia 2019 conference that being said um today's show is going to be a follow-up call-in show from last week's topic which was a discussion on right livelihood which is a buddhist concept in the esoteric buddhist religion of course however it is an integral part of natural law of the understanding of how natural law works and how it functions in our lives and how we can bring our behavior into alignment and into accordance with natural law right livelihood is an essential and critical part of that now before we actually go to the calls on discord i want to talk briefly about a couple of things the first thing is i want to talk about how the end of the water on earth is happening show works because many people are unaware of this and i kind of want to just like make this be the one time and for all time um you know declaration uh explaining to viewers of this show uh how the show is set up okay because i've actually gotten some flack about this during the week surprisingly uh the last caller last week uh who you know i tried to uh take a couple of calls at the end vinnie eastwood popped in and of course i put him to the front of the line i consider vinnie a friend and a peer in the great work so i wasn't expecting vinnie to call in so when i saw him uh i decided to put him to the front of the line of the call cue to see what vinnie had to say and that's great i think it went really great at the end of the uh the show during the one hour that we were taking calls uh you know however we didn't leave a lot of time for other callers now a caller did get into the at the end of the show and i tried to inform him that there were only a couple of minutes left and to get to the the topic you know or the the question or comment as quickly as possible uh he did a little you know setup of the question so didn't really wasn't even really able to completely finish framing what he wanted to ask and uh then the title card came down you know the end sequence came down and the outro started playing and then some people seem to think that i somehow didn't like what he had to say i was listening attentively to what he was saying was going to respond to it and i'm going to do that today actually before we actually go to the calls i'm going to talk about a little bit about the content of the call and respond to what i feel the the the question he was posing uh that being said um some people thought that i cut the gentleman off because the show was ending and for people who don't know please listen attentively right now regarding how the what on earth is happening show is formatted because i don't i don't personally appreciate people thinking that i somehow behave in a way that i don't behave because they don't have the picture you know this is what a lot of people do though folks they make a quick snap judgment about something because they don't have the pattern because they haven't watched or listened over and over and over again see this is what really truly forming correct pattern recognition is about and it's why so few people really have it okay and it it sort of aggravates me because i see how poorly people do this function and that's why they don't understand the world it's one of the reasons it's one of the main reasons they don't really understand what's taking place around them or within them and sadly they think that they do this is what happens in many many many cases and i'm not talking about any one person in particular here folks because like i caught some flack from multiple people over this who haven't even watched two shows strung back you know back to back apparently to understand that the show every single week is exactly three hours long no one has any control over that it's an automated streaming process in a piece of streaming live television production environment software and the show document is just set up for three hours if i try i have no power to extend the show by one second okay understand this know it okay so let this be the formal you know time of me saying this go back and refer to this clip back when it's a podcast maybe i'll put this clip on the on the live show page and or refer it to people to understand understand how the end of the show works and if you're one of the people i call upon near the end of the show have an understanding of how the ending of the show works and have some respect for other callers because if i say okay we got five minutes left or we have 10 minutes left and i want to get a few calls in right get to your question or comment quickly as quickly as you can okay i'm not going to keep cutting over somebody to say two minutes left a minute and a half left 30 seconds left okay look at your clock at 6 00 pm eastern time or at whatever time zone you're in translate it over to 6 pm eastern the show goes off the air and that includes time for the outro which is one uh minute and ten seconds in its entirety okay so that means the show starts going off the air at um five fifty eight fifty okay so let's let's establish that once and for all the title the outro card of the show with the outro music drops at 5 58 5 out 5 p.m 58 minutes and 50 seconds the last one minute and 10 seconds of the show is outro music which if i speak on my microphone the sound is ducked where you can hear what i'm saying over the outro music to take the show out okay and then the outro plays till the end of the show at six zero zero zero zero that's six hours six pm okay zero minutes zero seconds and i have no ability to extend the show by one second past six pm eastern time i don't want to i don't want a fourth hour okay i feel like i already do too much of this shit quite frankly and have done too much of it that has made me largely a better human being because i know it's not received it's not really understood not in its fullness or in its entirety because people won't do the work they want a sound bite or they want to think that their intuition is so good that they could see a little blip flash of something and understand how it works and guess what your intuition ain't that good boys and girls hate to break you the news but that's the case okay you know how you increase your pattern recognition you study you watch you close your mouth and you listen and learn okay you don't try to make snap fucking judgments immediately where you think you're so good at making a blip judgment based on a little thin slice of something that you understand how the entirety of it works because most people are not that good okay so i'm just trying to you know let people understand one i'm really sick of people demanding more of me and like making fucking uh critical judgments of me when they're doing exactly squat balls okay so i'm fired up right at the beginning of today's show i'm fired up because of the topic because i don't think people really understand what i said last week i'm fired up because of how imbeciles in our culture still trust these professions and i see it every day i see it amongst acquaintances i see it amongst friends i see it amongst family members i see it out there on the street every damn day where people actually think the media is trying to tell people the truth people actually think doctors actually care about your health and they want you to be well yeah uh-huh i mean i just can't even believe how naive people are i can't believe it and i can't believe how bad people's powers of perception and judgment and discernment are and rapidly growing worse on a daily basis rapidly growing worse on a daily basis there's no awakening there's no improvement happening amongst human beings tiny little handful is really ultimately trying to help themselves and improve and then you just have resistant people who want to think they know better well what they've done is the same thing they've always done and it's never yielded a different result and they want to think these people are out to help them the media is out to help you the media wants to tell you the truth doctors are here to tell you the truth about human health and nutrition so you could be well lawyers want to help you and help you understand your rights and freedom you know politicians are here to improve the quality of people's lives and jackass retards actually believe this shit i mean you have to be kidding me it's a joke people are a joke they're a laughing joke is what they are it's very serious it's a very serious thing that and that even my watching my viewing audience my listening audience cannot understand that this is the case because they have myopic tunnel vision and they're seeing the world only from their closed perspective because they've they've shut out people like this and they're viewing the world through rose-colored glasses only from the perspective of people they hang out with on a daily basis they don't go out into the world they don't go out into average society and interact with the people the vast hordes of people hordes who think this way and they don't understand how shut down the human mind is and human psychology and most of all the human intuition to be able to intuit what is actually happening to them they have no powers of perception discernment and intuition and let me tell you something a lot of the people who are even watching this show their their powers of uh intuition and discernment aren't really up to snuff and certainly not up to snuff to the extent that they think they are okay so i don't really care who i offend i'll offend my own listening audience my own viewing audience i'm saying what's true and people have to really sit and listen and really hear what i'm saying okay because they don't understand they don't so once and for all let's establish the show begins exactly 3 p.m unless there's a a technical problem on the east coast it's exactly three hours zero minutes zero seconds long the title card drops at 250 850 to go out the outro card i should say okay and there is no one's ability not mine not my producer no one's ability to extend the show by one second and i won it that way that's how i designed it i set up the show that way in the production software in the production environment and there's a reason because i don't want to do this shit any more than three hours a week live on the air that's it this is how i set it up because this is the amount of time i'm willing to give of my personal fucking time every week do you understand now as far as the material went last week i think i presented an excellent presentation okay and i'm going to briefly review some of the key concepts of that presentation when we go to the slides okay i obviously didn't get to the extent of the calls that i want so i want most of the show to be calls today okay so please also observe the rules when you log in to the discord server read the rules of the call-in okay be ready be unmuted you're muted from the server end i will call on you there's no call screener your call will be live have your question or comment ready be respectful i i let people talk i do let people talk okay i don't cut people off i think if you go back into the archives of my shows you'll recognize there's always a good report between me and my callers and i let people talk okay but at so at some point do get to a question or comment that's the whole point of the discussion you know it's like if you want to just do a dialogue you know or a monologue i should say point a camera yourself go on youtube live go on facebook live do your own podcast okay so there should be a discussion where we go back and forth okay and just try to you know and not not try to definitely use headphones use headphones or earbuds you must plug into your device headphones or ear phones if i hear echo coming through the speakers i got to start abruptly cutting people off for that folks i have to i don't want it like i want it to be as positive quality as possible as as good quality as possible and if people hear us echoing like it it's annoying to me it interferes with our ability to think clearly because we're hearing our own voice coming back at us and it's just not respectful for all the viewing and listening audience so please use headphones as i have asked don't call in and let your audio be coming through speakers you must use headphones you must okay if i if i hear that you're not using headphones i'm very abruptly going to end your call very abruptly and rudely going to just server mute you and that's going to be it for your call and then i'm going to actually be probably gun shy to ever put your name through on the air again because you weren't listening the first time when i respectfully asked you to use headphones of some kind okay so please observe that that's all i ask okay so you know take care of the quality on your end you know try to use a decent mic a decent set of head phones and the call experience will be much better all you got to do folks just get a 30 or 20 you could get these for 15 get a usb headset with a mic on the side of the ear earphones you know you could find these on ebay or amazon for like 15 right the price of a couple of cups of coffee so just make a minimum investment like first of all for people who are listening to this type of material you should be trying to get involved in doing communication with other people networking with other people that means you're going to use skype or zoom or you know discord or some other communication software this should be part this should be part of anybody who's really understanding what's going on in the world and listening to a show like this this should be part of your technological arsenal okay a fifteen twenty thirty dollar set a usb headset for your computer you know but i know everybody wants to do things on their mobile devices nowadays you know we want to call in through the phone you know our best buddy you know the the the the the black monolith that's you know gonna gonna keep us enslaved you know the candy that they dangled out in front of us to pull us away from actual creative tools i i get it i understand you know so you know all right i think i've uh you know rambled and uh you know ranted enough so let's go back to the uh presentation slides and uh i want to thank uh everybody in the crew uh everybody's been doing a great job uh mike josh tom leah uh brett doing these graphics uh everybody else who's helping uh joel okay i i the the crew has been rock solid so thank you for all your efforts and uh your willingness to do this work with me so that being said uh today's uh main focus is a discussion on right livelihood as we did last week but we're going to take your calls and i want people really i do want people to stay with this topic i'd like that to be the show i'm not going to completely outlaw talking about other things like but we do have a general topic of discussion today and it is right livelihood now last week on on the show and uh i am trying to there we go stepping my slide forward okay um i talked a little bit about what right livelihood actually is so light right livelihood is a buddhist concept it comes out of the buddhist religion comes out of the re the truly esoteric part of it but even in the exoteric aspect of buddhism uh it is an important aspect of what they call the eightfold path the eightfold path is the methodology to relieve alleviate self-inflicted suffering it's the the actual method that the buddha taught that could take humanity out of a state of self-inflicted suffering and slavery and among with many other things right living right making your living your daily resources that you need to survive in the world making that in a moral capacity is one of the aspects of the eightfold path of buddhism true buddhism encourages its disciples to engage in compassionate activity and to make their living in a way that does not cause harm to other sentient beings again that's the exact concept of what natural law of what bringing our behavior into alignment with natural law it means you not only should you not do that in your daily life experience of course you should not do that through whatever occupation you quote unquote make a living doing on a daily basis so we saw last week that right livelihood is inseparable inextricably connected to natural law principles right livelihood is an inseparable aspect of the understanding and application of natural law to truly bring our behavior into alignment with objective morality we must first know not think not believe not guess at definitively no if the tasks we perform in our daily work do not cause harm to others and are therefore in alignment with natural law conversely we must definitively know if what we are doing in our daily work does cause harm to other sentient beings and therefore would be out of alignment with natural law or in other words would be a transgression against natural law in other words some form of theft because that's what all transgressions that's what all immoral behaviors are they are forms of theft the next concept that we talked about is how do we make that definitive knowing if we are in right livelihood how do we come to that understanding and you know it's common sense folks we have to ask ourselves a very simple question when considering whether or not an occupation or profession constitutes right livelihood and that simple question is does the behavior i am performing in the daily activity of this work cause harm or loss to others directly or indirectly and that see then there comes the mirror there comes looking into the mirror and being honest with your own reflection looking at yourself and saying i'm not going to bullshit myself see because this is what humanity still wants to do day in and day out we want to lie to ourselves we want to liar ourselves about who we are on the inside we want to lie to ourselves about how we behave toward others we want to lie to ourselves about the type of work that we take and choose to do we want to lie to ourselves that we have no other choice that there isn't another choice when there always is another choice you know and this is why people want to go light on people they want to say oh they might have to quit their job and you know uh not have money to put food on their table yes exactly that's exactly right and no one should go easy on people like that you put yourself in that position you're the one who ended up in that job i don't care what life circumstances brought you to that point your decisions brought you there ultimately your willpower and decisions have to bring you out of that point there is no easy answer it's what everybody wants to a fucking easy answer well there isn't one it's a hard choice do you gotta look at yourself and you gotta make and you gotta buck up and make it everybody wants me to go easy on people i'm not the one causing the fucking problem other people who continue to do work that is immoral toward other people are the fucking problem not me i'm sick of the excuses people make and then people demanding more of me i'm not the problem i'm not the one causing the damn problem i'm in right livelihood people have a lot of nerve the shit that they come up with and the shit that they say when they've done nothing i'm done i'm done folks if you can't tell i'm done all right and i'm going to be berating about it because people aren't getting they're not getting it they're it's not getting through the thick fucking skull it's not getting through so i'm going to get deadly serious and even berating about it because i'm tired of it and here's the key to this part of this review okay if we answer that question about what we're doing on a daily basis does it cause harm to others or not we have to be honest with ourselves when we answer and here's the problem human beings are just bullshitters to their cell themselves and others that's all that's all it really comes down to they don't want to be honest they're liars you know how many people even in my listening audience are lying to themselves lying to themselves i'm not i'm not the one to be easy on anybody including you whoever you are listening i'm talking to you right now i'm not going to be easy on you i'm going to tell you the harsh hardcore truth that's what my job is to do here that's what i am charged to do as a teacher this ain't your new age bullshit class you want that go turn this show off go go to some new age website that's going to blow smoke up your ass all day and go listen with your rose-colored glasses okay put your nice little pink glasses on and go look at the world like it's some shiny happy fucking place listen to people who are going to tell you what you want to hear you ain't going to get that here on what on earth is happening jackass okay all right you got to be honest with yourself that's the first step of initiation if you're not you're not an initiate and you're not on the damn path all right you want to get on the path you got to start hardcore telling yourself the truth first and foremost stop with the little baby fight i'm gonna spin food spoon feed a tea ready here comes the airplane you're not getting that here on what on earth is happening all right you got to buck up and man up and it doesn't matter what gender you happen to be take the phrase for what it means it means get your damn attachments out of the way this is why people are so messed up this is why they're not strong this is why they're not prepared to take on our rulers this is why they're kicking our ass like bruce lee round kicking a baby in the fucking face okay and we're the baby with drool coming out of its mouth sitting in a fucking high chair and getting kicked by the greatest martial artists of our time somebody with infinite amount of skill practically a superhuman level of skill and somebody who doesn't even know who they are what the fuck they're doing that's what we're up against that's we're the baby up against that power and that's what the so the social engineers are that master martial artist that master magician okay it's an it's an allegory folks okay it's an analogy okay it means you're playing against the against the greatest chess champion of all time and you don't even know the rules of how the pieces of the chessboard move how long you think it's going to take how long you think that the game the game is going to play out for you're going to get your ass kicked swiftly you know it's like not knowing a thing about boxing and trying to box mike tyson at the height of his career you're going to get put down simply easily and swiftly and people don't want to acknowledge that that's where this movement is this movement has no no real deep level understanding has no deep level skill sets it's a joke the truth and freedom movement are fucking jokes i've been trying to explain this to people for years and no movement has taken place no progress has taken place you still have a bunch of people who are just fighting each other on social media don't even understand they're in a fucking war at all they don't understand it at all they don't know who they're up against they don't know what their actual real situation is anybody fighting on social media you don't know what your situation is you don't know the situation you are actually embedded in you don't know you think you do and you're completely fucking wrong because you don't know who you're up against trust me if you did you wouldn't be acting the way that you do this community would not act the way that it does if it really genuinely knew what it was up against you'd be doing everything within the fiber of your being to try to teach natural law to other people that's what you would be doing you know but instead we're having whacked out facebook discussion people calling people's names or then trying to you know get all up in the face of somebody who actually has been doing something for more than 12 years with this shit work that's going nowhere and then everybody wants to tap me on the back pat me on the back oh mark please don't quit you're doing such a great job i'm not asking you to tap pat me on the back and tell me how well i'm doing as a matter of fact that actually annoys me pat me on the back by getting involved in the work yourself and doing a good job of it and not being a jackass on social media thinking that you're actually putting a dent in something you're not putting no dent in anything your powers of observation ain't as sharp as you think they are and your intuition certainly in the shitter this is what i see in the truth movement okay and it's all because of the first step of initiation is not honored and is not practiced because people don't understand the occult they know nothing about the real inner work of the occult you think you know the occult because you you've looked into a little bit about what the the sorcerers of our world who are misusing abusing and perverting occult principles are are doing with it you don't know the first fucking thing about the world of the occult because if you did you'd start putting the actual practices to work on your own self upon your own self in your own life on a daily basis and the first step of that process is being honest with yourself and that's here where we're at is i don't see people genuinely being honest with themselves i people i see people constantly telling themselves a bunch of bullshit about themselves that isn't true that they're further along on the path than they think they are than they actually are i should say they want they want to believe that they're further along in this path and in knowledge that they actually are than they actually really genuinely are that's what the ego always wants to do wants to inflate the lower case s self so really heed what i'm saying here see is it people want to make it too complex and that's one of the things i want to talk about what the last caller got into on last week's show don't over overly complexify this it doesn't need to be overly complexified read the book the end of all evil by jeremy locke in the very beginning toward the very beginning he talks about what is evil's end goal it is to control the essence the nature of evil is to control this is what people still don't understand 12 years running into this i there are people who still don't understand that the essence and nature of evil is to lock down possibility and choice by control so that other people can't learn and grow this isn't about and it does that by overly complexifying and obfuscating the elegance and simplicity that the truth always contains always invariably truth is elegant and simple and if you overthink it or you try to add too many layers of complexity to it you're not seeing the forest for the trees you're getting hung up on the minutia and then it becomes overly complexified and then all kinds of doubt and misunderstandings creep in instead of the elegance and simplicity of truth entering the heart this is where people are way off the path it's too much head not enough heart based intelligence and guess what heart-based intelligence can come in the form of tough fucking love you know i'm not here to tell you you're so good and doing such a great job because you're not i'm here to give you the tough love that you need to explain to you how horrifically this movement is failing but the words are falling on deaf ears i know that they are i can see it i can see it i'm very finely attuned to what's really taking place that's why i try not to even gargle with that sewage as jay parker likes to say because that's all it is it's like gargling with sewage to pay more and more attention to how fucked up people's heads are in this community because they're all going with unresolved psychological trauma because of this dynamic that i'm talking about right here in this slide they don't want to be honest with themselves they don't want to look in the mirror see the simplicity and elegance contained within the understanding of right livelihood is the common sense knowledge are you hurting somebody by doing it that's it you don't need to ask or think about any other dynamic see you got when other things creep in you gotta force the ego to shut up this is what meditation is for right meditation right methodology is a meditation it's to silence the chambering gibbering fucking idiot ego that's just blabbing away blah blah blah but but but but this but this but that with that but that but that what about this what about this what about this what about this there's no end to it it'll go on for eternity and at some point the heart has to say to the head shut the fuck up that's what it needs to say okay and say you don't know what the fuck you're talking about this does you know how few people can actually do that hardly any hardly any because they're wrapped up and attached in their emotions they're attached in their identity in their ego bound identity and they can't be honest with themselves because being honest means death to that ego-bound aspect that is attached it's attached to its psychological makeup it's attached to its emotional makeup it's attached to its mental makeup but there's real no real true deep spirituality that is learned about from the real core teachings of the occult coming through and truly taking resonance in that being and truly ruling that being because that looks entirely different than what people expect it to look like and that means coming into real genuine adulthood as a human being and taking responsibility over your behaviors instead of getting caught up in fucking endless drama so right livelihood doesn't mean tapping away as a keyboard commando on facebook and youtube folks that's called being a jackass okay and here's the part i'm talking about that i think uh again i want to chime in before we go to the calls to talk about the last viewer the last caller last week what i think was taking some umbrage with my solution which is a simple and elegant solution and it's the truth it's not just my opinion the solution to wrong livelihood is this it isn't my opinion that it is this it is this in point of fact in nature okay let's get that clear what i'm going to say in these this slide is not my opinion it is fact it is fact in the universe objectively in nature okay let's get that straight not because i say that it is because it actually objectively is that way and all we can do is understand that fact we can discover it we can understand it and we can apply it and the reason we're in the slavery system that we are is because we don't understand and apply it we haven't discovered it we don't understand it we're not applying it the most difficult thing that most people do not want to hear yeah believe me they don't want to hear it because their ego comes gibber jabbering away but what if but what if but oh but these people will be angry about it they'll be offended they're too damaged i don't care that's not my concern ladies and gentlemen listen to what i am saying it is not my concern whether you get offended by what i'm saying i'm not here not to offend you i am here to tell harsh truths that may destroy your ego not only offend you but annihilate the person that you think that you are devastate it crumble it crush it into dust that's what i'm here to do that's why one of my mo my most favorite sayings within scripture within the the new testament is when the the christ figure in the allegory comes forward and says don't think that i have come to the world to bring peace i didn't come here to be a peacemaker i came here to bring the sword to turn people against each other over what is true and right that i will turn a father against his own daughter a mother against her own son spouses against each other family members against each other i just watched um this week a very good piece of film called mary magdalene okay now people can say whatever they want about biblical allegories i don't really care whether you're religious or not personally i think all religion is the problem and needs to be destroyed i've said that many times people don't understand what i mean by the word religion i i think i got to do an entirety of a show like literally i still haven't hammered that concept in hard enough that when people hear the word religion they still think what they fucking want to think religion means and still don't understand the wider definition of the word i think i have to take a three-hour show with no calls and for three hours beat and hammer on the concept of what the word religion actually means that people still will insist will insist that it does not mean and that their definition in their mind is the correct definition of the word religion instead of the actual definition of the word they will not accept it they won't accept it and then they'll want to argue that their religion is correct and all the other ones are wrong just theirs is fine it's untouched it's unpolluted you know it wasn't uh infiltrated it's correct and uninfiltrated and pure but everybody's everybody else's is wrong and those all got infiltrated just the one that they believe in is is perfectly pure smacked asses all the way around but uh this this movie called mary magdalene uh the way that jesus was uh portrayed in it was very well done the actor did the the role very good actually all the acting was pretty good in it and um he's asked by i believe the father of mary magdalene you would separate me and my daughter and he said absolutely without a doubt if what you're trying to uh the the thumb you're trying to put her under does not go with the will of creation the will of god god's law god's kingdom whatever you want to call it natural law i would absolutely pit you against each other people think oh you know even in the biblical allegory jesus was so kind and nice to everyone wrong wrong watch this movie and it gives an accurate portrayal of probably what the personality of the allegorical figure or if you consider it a historical figure i don't really care whether you do or not but it paints a more accurate um portrayal of the personality personality characteristics of the being jesus whether you think he was an actual historical figure or just an allegory uh in an allegorical story i tend to lean more toward the latter but i don't dis dismiss that maybe the character was based on teachers in uh you know the middle east at the time of the first century or earlier than that so that's to me irrelevant the teachings are what's relevant you know and this is the whole point that people have to be willing to stand up for what's right you know at the end you know he's also talking about you know women are asking him what if the men in my life like my brothers my father etc are telling me to do something that contradicts what god is telling us to do and the jesus character just replies without any hesitation follow what god tells you and ignore what they tell you doesn't matter what happens in the in the physical world this is what so few people are prepared to hear that we might have to hurt ourselves in the short term not to hurt others in the long term put ourselves in this position folks our forebearers put ourselves in this position the sins of the father and mother are visited upon the children that's an unfortunate aspect of how the universe works when other people who were fucked up did fucked up things and then they had us and conditioned us into this fucked up way of being we're largely gonna stay traumatized and continue the fucked up ways of being sorry to break the news to you folks that's how the abuse victim cycle works buck up and understand how it works and accept it and accept it you might have to go through a period of pain that you might even have to bring down upon yourself it's the same thing with the economy oh we don't want to end the federal reserve look at what a disaster that might be to the economy short term yeah it might you're absolutely right it might be chaotic but guess what long term you're not going to do anything better it's just going to continue to be more and more degraded with what we're doing by keeping the federal reserve system in place well it's the same thing that people are doing with uh the the the solution to right livelihood they don't want to rip the bandage off and feel the immediate pain that they have to go through for a short time they want to think there's some other easy answer or easy solution and i'm trying to explain to you get the notion that there's an easy answer to this that is painless out of your goddamn ego-driven head there isn't one there's never gonna be one and i'm tired of people blowing smoke up people's asses telling them that there's some easy solution to this there is not whoever is teaching that is teaching you false spirituality they're teaching you false new age bullshit spirituality that has nothing to do with real spirituality so this the solution that most people don't want to hear or accept is that they should stop doing the harm-causing occupation immediately no matter what the short-term cost may be for them or their immediate family members this is a pill it's a bitter pill that no one wants to swallow but it is absolutely true nonetheless and nothing anyone says will ever change that because it is eternal immutable universal truth the solution to being in wrong livelihood is to quit your job that is causing harm to other sentient beings and find work that is in alignment with morality under natural law the end period full stop the end never going to be anything else after that that's the solution is to say this is immoral and i'm not going to be part of doing the behavior anymore and that's the very heart of the matter folks take note where the card is right over the heart only heart-based intelligence will ever bring that correct solution to one it will never be brought about by intellectual understanding it can only be brought about by holistic heart-based intelligence combined with mental understanding of right livelihood but you know what makes that decision to not be involved in the harmful behavior anymore true care and the heart that's what makes that decision the mind doesn't make it i hope some people can hear that and integrate it into their being but guess what i'll bet you 99 can't even hear it let alone act rightly upon it because they're too scared they're too deeply in fear they want to believe that they're more important and more powerful than the entire creation that's what the ego is that's what satanism is that's what being an internal contradiction means it means you think you're more powerful than all of creation combined you think you're more important than all of creation combined because you won't trust in the healing power of creation and in the nurturing power of creation for when you are doing the right thing and when you are in life right livelihood the universe will come to your support and assistance and people are two in their head two in their ego and two deeply ensconced in fear which is what shuts down the heart-based intelligence and makes them continue to do the wrong thing i don't care what any who's offended i don't care who thinks otherwise this is correct and you're wrong what i'm laying forward is correct and you're incorrect and i'm going to tell you straight to your damn face i'm not interested in what people think about me i'm interested in when jackasses complain about the work i'm doing when they're doing nothing there are people that would have absolutely right to complain about how i do something you know who it is it's peers in this work who have done as much and as quality work as me and i can count them on one hand and that's who i would take constructive criticism from without saying what have you done jackass okay i can count them on a hand and that's as sad as sad gets that's as sad as sad gets okay that that's how few there are who are doing this work to this level you know i'm gonna come out here getting harsher and harsher on people folks because as i get older i have less and less tolerance for people's bullshit about themselves and about the world they're living in and you know what i try to approach it from an even keeled perspective with people who i want to establish a rapport with or who i don't want to be super harsh with but you know what i'm really losing that ability i'm losing that ability it's not getting tempered as i get older the temperance is is leaving as i get older and i'm just going to be more and more vicious to people about it because they're not making any effort to understand learn and grow and change no effort no effort i don't see any effort i see people who are just completely given over to the ego all wrapped up in their selves and in their fucking head that's what i see out there 24 7. you know and they can't hear what's being said they can't hear it i'm not saying it any nicer than i've been saying i'm not gonna you wanna know why i know i'm not talking to a fucking child okay i don't care what trauma you went through as a child it's your responsibility to desire to fix it as a result and then actually do the homework to learn how to fix it and then actually exert the will to fix it that's all of our personal responsibility as an adult and guess what it's what i got to start saying to people out in the open instead of trying to be nice this is the problem because i want to be a nice human being see i want i want to take it beyond the realm of morality and into the realm of ethical behavior but guess what people aren't they aren't even deserving of that they're not deserving of the extra nicety because they're so wrapped up in their fucking head they're so wrapped up in the ego they always perceive that niceness as weakness and if i try that approach most people are like they they want to try to walk on you so i got to be an asshole i don't want to be that asshole but guess what until things start to change maybe i need to be you want to baby spoon fucking feed it to people do that your way don't tell me i need to fucking do it that way i don't need to do anything i owe you nothing but non-aggression toward your body your property and your rights that's the only thing i owe anybody that's the only thing anybody owes me under fucking understand that all the jackasses out there who demand shit of people you have no right no entitlement no right to demand anything from anyone except the non-aggression principle i don't need to tell you a damn thing i do this out of the kindness that is in inside the inner core my being and because creation charges me to do it and that's my cosmic job that's why i do what i do at a moral responsibility and then people want to say i don't like the way you're doing i don't give a fuck go do it the way you want to do it then but what are you doing right now you're sitting on your ass in front of a keyboard tapping away spouting your bullshit about what you want to see happen when you're doing balls i for one am sick of it i'm not i'm i don't want to hear it i don't want to hear it go do your own fucking thing okay turn this off if you don't like it go listen to some new age bullshitter who's gonna cram fucking rainbows up your ass all day okay go do that you're not getting that here not from me that's all i have to say in the presentation part i went on i ran it again i took almost an hour to do it and that's how that's how it is so we're going to go to your calls now if you found value in what i've put forward on what on earth is happening and for the ones who have the eyes and ears to hear you realize you're not going to get anything like you just heard here anywhere else i know it i'm 100 certain of it and guess what i'll say so you know this idea of false humility there's no show like this there's no show like this in the on earth and you know what that's the saddest thing of all that's the saddest thing of all so many people are so worried about what other people think about them they won't come forward and say what they really know i'm not here to blow smoke up people's ass i'm here to tell you the harsh truth and if you find value in the actual truth consider making a donation to what on earth is happening by going up to donation gifts at gifts. what on earth is happening you could pick up a hard copy of any of the presentations that i've done we have t-shirts up there and other gift items thank you to all who have contributed that way by the way it really helps you know we've we've able to it produce pretty decent production quality hammer out some kinks get new equipment thank you to all the donors of equipment oh my god like we've had such generosity in the form of people donating equipment everybody out there who has done that you know who you are you know they're not members of actual members of my staff so i don't want to say names because i don't know whether they want that information public but you guys know who you are and it's it's it's it's heartfelt gratitude coming my way and members of my team for what you've enabled allowed to happen here by donating the technological equipment that you have so thank you from the bottom of our hearts also if you haven't taken me up on the arc drive offer this is years and years and years of my research since i was online you know on usenet on irc on the web on bittorrent downloading feverishly as an information archiver and hoarder okay and uh the amount of information i've downloaded is mind staggering a friend of mine a while back asked me to put the best stuff that i ever downloaded on a one terabyte hard drive for him that he downloaded this one terabyte hard drives or like six seven eight hundred dollars almost almost a thousand dollars he hands me a terabyte hard drive i'm like damn you know he's like load this up fill it up i'm like fill it completely he's like yeah can you do that oh yeah i could probably fill ten of these up or more okay so he's like well take the best stuff that you have fill it up so that's what i did and i made a copy of it you know i got one of those drives i made a copy of it i said i'm going to copy this for people who want it and that's that's the arc you know over twenty thousand audio files eighteen hundred video files you know about seven almost seven thousand books in the form of pdf and epub documents mostly pdf i'm working on building up a bigger epub collection now probably on the second incarnation of the arc maybe later this year or next year hopefully i could get to that and uh you know there'll be more epubs on it but if you're interested in it go up to what on earth is happening dot com slash arc or just click the arc tab or button on the site that'll take you to the form that you could fill in to get the shipping directions for the arc please do have respect for the offer and follow them precisely when you get the shipping instructions as a pdf document if you want to make a straight donation there's 10 ways to do that through paypal through patreon i want to thank all the people who have donated through paypal and patreon people who have become patrons through patreon thank you uh there's five cryptocurrencies up there you could donate the old-fashioned way through check or money order and then there are there's the amazon wish list which is our tech needs list the a list of uh technology supplies that we require for the continual operation of what on earth is happening and uh i'm happy to say that's empty there's no items on it because my viewing audience purchased every item that i had on that list and that is very humbling so thank you to everyone who has done that that's that means a lot and it helps us continue to go here and do what we need to do here at what on earth is happening so thank you with that being said i think uh we will go to the calls on discord for the duration of the show so let me just get set up all right i think everybody in the discord chat room can now hear me well and if we're ready to do this let's see who was in the call cue let's go to our first caller essence of anarchy essence of anarchy you are live on what on earth is happening episode 212 following call up show on right livelihood welcome to the show hey thanks mark can you hear me loud and clear thanks for calling in all right yeah thanks for having me and i'd like to say i'm up to about episode 155 of your radio show and i've never been offended by anything you say because i don't like to be offended by the truth and choice right it's a choice oh yeah totally and for anybody out there that is listening to mark and you think he's helped you in any way or you don't want to see him this angry get out there and do the great work because the thing that's going to make you not angry is freedom and people not controlling everybody i don't understand what people find so difficult about that understanding if you get involved in the work and there's more people doing it more people will yeah i mean it seems first principles you know yeah it seems pretty clear and i'll uh ask me this ask me this what do you think the causal factor is in why people don't want to get involved or they stay silent or they think just them knowing is good enough what what's going on in their psychology what's going on really deep down nested maybe in their subconscious psychology why can't they actually convert it into right action i mean i would probably say it has a little something to do with inertia maybe you know you're just stuck in your way and you need some sort of event to kick-start you into motion and i mean for you for me part of that was you and how harshly you do speak sometimes to really make me realize yeah i do have to do something i need to get off my ass isn't comfort you you basically mentioned inertia i would like sort of word that is their comfort level they get so comfortable they don't want to learn anything new they don't want to venture into new territory they they're so comfortable staying where they're at that they'd rather accept lifelong pain rather than change their comfort level do something that might make them uncomfortable in the short term and it might be painful in the short term but it's going to lead to long term betterment of their lives and betterment of other people's lives and betterment of the human condition i don't understand why people are so willing to trade temporary comfort in the short term for like long-term betterment of their lives yeah go ahead well a lot of people out there you see it seems like they might be comfortable physically but they're in such states of depression and anxiety and that's right and it's all based in this whole control system that there is and if they just get off their ass they could get rid of their depression they could get rid of their anxiety they could actually make a good difference they also want to tell themselves that like traditional solutions are somehow set up to help them i don't i don't it's almost unfathomable to my way of thinking because i understand how much this is a lie and set up as a control system like you tell people you know the media is not here for your betterment you continuing to watch this nonsense this puppet show is not going to help your understanding of the world or yourself or your role in it it's only going to make your worldview more poisoned and yet they continue to go on as television watchers watching this nonsense you know you tell people like you you have always eaten the way that you have eaten what what is your state of health oh i'm in and out of doctor's offices i'm in and out of you know getting medical procedures done and it's like and have you changed your outlook toward nutrition and looked up how a truly holistic nutritional uh setup would work for for yourself and your body no no because they're too comfortable in the way that they've always done something but again go back to the traditional definition of what an insane person is it's a person who does the same behavior repeatedly and expects a different result when the only result they've ever gotten is the same result and then they expect one day to do the same behavior and to get a different result that gives them a better you know uh you know manifestation on the other side and the the universal laws of creation don't work that way in order to get a different manifested result in our lives which we say we want we cannot continue to stay attached to the same patterns of behavior because they've never gotten us that result and yet we believe erroneously in ego that somehow we're going to get a different result i don't understand where that thinking comes from i don't because while i may have been locked into that thinking for a while after not getting the result that i wanted to get i did start to think hey i haven't gotten the result with this method maybe there is some kind of a problem and see then people will go well it's you right when it comes to what on earth is happening no it's not me folks it doesn't work that way i'm trying to explain to the people who have the willpower who can bring themselves up i'm not the the totally broken that are so broken that like they're like you know shooting themselves up with drugs and or you know just beating themselves down to the point where they're they're not they're they're not even surviving in the physical world this show isn't for people like that i'm not pretending to speak to them okay i'm speaking to people who have at least an aspect of their act together where they can listen to a show watch take time to watch and really absorb what's being said to a show on the internet in the alternative media and then develop the willpower to actually get involved in the game okay to get on the battlefield to get on the playing field and do something that's who my voice has always been going out to don't think it's just for every single average joe shmoe okay it isn't for everyone okay in that sense i've always been honest with my viewing audience my listening audience that this is sort of an elitist show i recognize i'm not so i don't think that i am so out of touch you know that i don't have an understanding that not everybody's going to be able to receive this as i am laying it down i get that i fully understand and appreciate that dynamic okay and i'm being honest with my audience about that dynamic this show mark passio is not for everyone most people are not going to be able to handle mark pacio i get it okay i'm not going to give you some false identity this is who i am i'm not going to go and give you some false personality as a matter of fact i consider that i really did do that when starting out i really tried to temper myself and who i was because i knew i'm such an electrical outlet that you plug directly in it's going to blow a fuse in most people okay i'm high voltage and that's that's the point you can't you have to step that down you can't give that to most people because they're too frail okay they don't have any thick skin they're so timid and afraid and just all worried and the first little thing that is said that it like hurts their feelings and like they're done you can't go through life like that you know well and for anybody that you know thinks that your message is presented too harshly make a video series called natural law with a baby spoon i mean all you've presented all this information already and it's around it's been around forever wonderful translate that into a very calm voice and put that out there that's what they want you to do don't try to force you to do it go do that yourself i do i think that's a wonderful idea and i think people should go and do things like that the reason i don't do it like that is i am trying to directly communicate to people who are somewhat aware of how mind control works that the very technique of there there is a an actual technique of mind control to only speak in that calm quiet reserved voice and to entrain people to think that only people who talk that way are giving you accurate information that's why the news broadcasters do that it's a it's an nlp technique nlp stands for neuro linguistic programming okay they are using a master occult technique of speech and speech patterns and speech inflections to entrain people in their mindset to set to think to themselves wow this is how truth is delivered because this is the news and it's on tv so it must be true and look at how calm and the calm quiet reserved demeanor that this liar is telling me what's going on in the world but that's all he is that's all he or she is they're a damn liar okay a paid liar and the technique works so well because then people go out into the rest of the world where people are trying to tell them the truth and they may get emotional about it because they realize how much harm is being done to people and when you you get a little angry that not only are people being harmed and people are continuing to do these harmful things that they have no right to do but then people actually believe that this is good for them and is needed and is necessary and they're not getting the message they're not getting the message of first principles and looking at things from a heart-based position of heart-based intelligence and then you get a little angry about that because that's treading all over your rights and the rights of other people that you care about and that shouldn't inspire righteous anger and that's this is why i have to do this presentation at anarch adelphia you know that anger is a gift that anger is something we should never try to dispel we should feel it let it flow through us and then do something with it you know not try to squash it out of our entire personality out of our entire makeup so and for anybody out there that does want to teach natural law and does want to get into the new work good work and likes your presentations but can't handle the anger and the emotion well they're under the emotional mind control so maybe just listen to a little bit maybe listen to a little bit until you get to the point where your emotions are starting to get the better of you pause it you know recollect yourself then listen to some more so if you can get to the point where you can go through all the material and no matter how angrily you're presenting it i mean if you're really in control of your emotions someone should be able to stand in your face and scream the truth at you and you should be able to go yeah you're right i'm with you on that and conversely they could even i i've gotten in situations where people hear what i have to say and are so offended that they're almost screaming in my face and i don't get excited about it because it's like look you can do whatever you want you can go crazy shout from the mountaintop truth is still going to remain the truth and i could say that in a calm demeanor to them that makes them even angrier because they think i'm saying it's only the truth because i'm saying it i've never said i've never made that claim that it's the truth because i'm saying it it's the exact opposite i'm only saying it because it's the truth you know i i tried to to have my research very well performed before i start talking on a topic i think people can see that i think they understand i do my homework and i try to present it in a formal way that is structured to make sense to people but then you know uh it's like i look i go back on some of these things uh and i watch them myself and you know what i don't i don't go oh wow i really got angry there maybe i should reel that in i i never do that i listen and i watch it all the way through and i listen to what i'm saying as i'm angry to the actual content of what i'm saying while i'm displaying a particular emotion that is part of me okay and you know what i come away with you know what i come out of it with i am always astounded and i know this sounds egotistical to people i know it does and i i get it okay but i'm going to tell you the truth i'm always astounded at the at how well i performed the job that i was actually trying to set out to perform in the impassioned explanation of the topic that i was covering and what i think to myself is almost i've never heard that from almost any other human being in person or on the airwaves of any kind radio television internet etc and i'm like therein lies the problem that's what the problem is is that i should have heard this already from thousands upon thousands upon thousands of other individual individuals and i have to say wow i myself am one of the only people that i've ever heard say that just as blatantly and in your face as i said it there in that segment and that crushes me crushes me yeah i mean you did do a great job of really consolidating everything and piecing it together so simply to understand that like you said you've been doing it for 12 years so that knowledge has been presented in that way so people are failing to take it and run with it well maybe we could do something to turn that around at this point i'm really beginning to think that it's getting to the point where it's too late you know i i don't want to believe that i don't want to come to that conclusion and i've said before that i will continue to talk until as long as i think there is an ability to do something about this we are getting to the point where i am borderline thinking that we're we're we don't have the ability anymore to get beyond the slavery of the human condition that we've allowed ourselves to be put in and when they take the ability to broadcast the truth away from people which they're rapidly doing it's going to decline worse and worse and worse because when i leave the house the the pure imbecile behavior and thought process that i see on a daily basis is so overwhelmingly mind-bogglingly colossal that i can't imagine how we're ever going to crawl out of the hole that we've dug for ourselves my imagination has a hard time believing that it can be done at this point essence of anarchy thank you so much for the call and the insights always appreciate it uh great caller as always let's go on to uh let's see let's go to arnold from paris arnold from paris you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hello mark good evening good evening how are you doing i'm doing very well thank you um this is uh thanks for taking my call this is this important you know topic and i'm happy to make the call today as a matter of fact um i i fully understand this topic and it resonates deeply with me i'm gonna tell you why because when i first discovered your work and that was back in 2014 i was studying at the top three university in the world for political sciences and international studies here in paris france and i was on a path that was you know very well defined to joining that world um specifically you know being pushed by you know my family and ambition and all this so i fully understand that making the decision to completely change the direction your course is is could be difficult but i think there's no way around it you know there's a lot to lose in the game there's the expectations from your family friends there's the financial security you know the benefits of having a job the prestige status power every all these things just weigh in the balance that prevents people from from making this decision but i'm happy to report that um during that my last year of studies there i finished i finished my studies there but i decided to do something else and not join that world and if i can do it and being so entrenched in that world and rubbing elbows with you know this this university is where all the presidents of the the last republic here that's where they studied right and if i can do it then find a resource do it and today i'm happy to be doing something i really love and i'm passionate about and that is working in the end of the field of alternative health and helping people transition to a plant-based diet to get their health back because you can't that's that's very commendable let me ask you let me ask you a brief question if i may yes how long was the period of adjustment when you decided i don't feel that i'm doing something that is really in a moral capacity and i want to pull back from that and i want to start to do something that i think really could have a better positive impact for human beings was there a period of uh quote suffering adjustment you know where you had the struggle and if so how long did it last when from the time you made that decision to the time that you went into your your new form of right livelihood yeah that's a very good question and i always saw myself as an outsider in that university and i was always into alternative you know sources of of information and but but not nothing consequential enough to make me make this big decision i remember exactly the day i was in my house and i was i saw your interviewer on info dot com you were interviewed by um one of the the journalists there and you were talking about the occult and i was seeking for this information because i had more questions than answers at that point on what am i doing is this the right path for me and i was sort of like a rebel right but without the proper piece of information that was missing which occult right and one as soon as that com came into the picture i would say that you know i i i felt like that was what i was looking for and that a year before i you know finished my studies see that i already married at that point you know that makes me very happy to hear you don't want to know why because i continuously bring back the the understanding that that the main piece of the puzzle that is missing for most people who don't really understand the real dynamic of what is taking place in our world is that they don't understand the occult they don't understand the occult aspects of what's happening in our world and they don't really get the occult teachings okay they don't understand what that really means for the self to do the internal work so they don't understand the external aspects of how the occult is being perverted and used against them as a weapon and they certainly don't understand more so even they don't understand the internal dynamics of how this knowledge could be used to actually instead of enslave improve the human condition if we all make it take it out of the realm of the occult and make it common sense knowledge and it just makes me feel good that like that was the impetus that the push that you needed to really make that decision was to really get that part of it the occult aspects of it i wish more people would look into that aspect of reality and stop thinking that it is some you know just uh you know conspiracy theory or you know something that isn't required for them to take into themselves and really understand how it works because it's the most essential and critical information and this is what the sorcerers of our world the mind controllers the social engineers of the world are counting on that people will never look into and therefore the playing field of knowledge will never be leveled and they will always maintain a power differential because they maintain that differential in knowledge and they keep other people in the uh you know relative level of ignorance that they are in regarding the occult so that makes me feel great that that was one of the turning points for you and that's what led to it yeah exactly most people get like blocked by the simple term and there there is a level of open-mindedness that needs to come into play um because people would just see that word and completely be like hey that's not you know conspiracy theories i'm not gonna do that way so there's a level of you know open-mindedness that plays but you know it gets even worse because my specialty in that school was actually what's considered international security and i was considering at some point before getting in touch with this piece this body of knowledge um that you presented i was on the path of going down the route of joining a parallel school and being a high ranking in the military wow in in a capacity of you know decision making because of you know the advance level of my degrees is entering as a master's degree i could have gone up the ranks right boy without having taken you down down a path of wrong livelihood for certain you know so yeah absolutely and and that's that was really you know that's that's the path i was going down that's that's what i to do you know and what i really realized you know the thing is with retrospect because i was also working and traveling abroad i downloaded all your podcasts um on my phone before i traveled and i was listening to them in haiti with no internet connection you know every single day i would listen to them and it's a great way it's a great way of doing it you know because it's like that's what digital devices make possible i think that's one of the positive aspects of phones and tablets like and most people don't use them like that they're real dependent on that internet connection but that's a great way of doing it and being able to do it while you're doing other things like driving or you know if you're working a job that just involves some labor that you don't have to focus in too intently on and divide your your attention between you know you could do it if you're doing you know sort of uh you know regular uh laborious work uh and um you know that's uh that's a great way of using a digital device and i i think more people should use it like that and that's kind of where the name podcast came from it's like you could take it with you uh you know you don't have to be sitting at a a computer with a wired internet connection you could actually just you know load that up and you know download them and take it with you and listen wherever so i think it's a great use of it that's how i wish more people would use the podcasts yeah there are always options and you know i wanted to say something is working with a coach now and you know people knowing open opening up about their lives and and so on we work with that but we work a lot with careers and i think this is very relevant to the topic today is that most people who come to me they come for the diet but you realize that they're completely unfulfilled right in their jobs right you know and part of my work is is consciously to try to show them and this is the message that it did you know that resonates with most people is there always options there are always options you know people i've had people like quit their nine to fives and you know the wrong you know livelihood path and go to work online to stay with their children and stuff like that so there are always options especially today with the with the internet and working remotely i think it just has you just have to um spend some time and investigate what's going to work right for what's going to be right for you and and make that decision you know and what what i come to realize with my clients is biggest obstacle that they're confronted with is what people are going to think about them that's right what is x going to say what is my family going to say what is going to think of me of having failed or changed careers or or making less money or all stuff it's a big big obstacle it's important of other people's minds that's exactly right and that can only be overcome internally in the person's own self you can't battle that outside of the self that's an internal battle that only you can wage and win arnold fantastic points i mean really really uh great points that you brought to the table there because that is what's holding most people back you know it's not only fear of what's going to happen in the short term you know which you can't you can't necessarily see but you do have to have a certain level of trust in creation you know and that that is that is a required leap of faith you know i say you know belief is largely irrelevant but guess what there are certain forms of leaps of faith you may have to take when getting involved with the truth the first is that the truth exists that's a leap of faith you don't know for sure you're going to come to an understanding of the truth when you don't know something and you're just setting out on the process of learning you have to have faith that there's the truth that lies around the corner that you're going to discover and it is there you know but at first that is a leap of faith same thing when it comes to changing careers when you know you're doing something that's wrong you have to be honest with yourselves you can't keep bullshitting yourself and telling yourself that it's okay or regardless of why you got involved with it and like arnold said there if there's always a choice it is a personal choice in every moment for people to continue to do what they are doing as a career a choice you know while okay i my path in life led me to doing this i have a choice i could stop doing this at any moment i could walk out of this room right now if i want i choose not to do that okay but we have free will we have free will exercise it take your own power claim your own personal power in that regard you're not powerless you know but before i go to the next calls i want to talk a little bit about that in the form of one the final question from last week's show from joe and two i want to talk about a little bit about the dynamic of respect before i go to the next caller joe was saying that you know he thought that like we should give more options and you know support for people coming out of the military well guess what there's a job there's there's there's an aspect that you can get involved with and do yeah again again it doesn't have not all avenues of fulfillment have to be done and created and fulfilled through what on earth is happening folks okay what on earth is happening can do what it does okay state of anarchy can do what it does venezuela could do it he does anybody can do what what they do okay you know i wouldn't presume to say to state of anarchy guys you must do this it's like you know they're going to cover the things they want to cover free thought projects going to cover the things they want to cover okay it's like we we are playing a role okay so it's like if you have an idea of something that you think isn't being fulfilled in the community or in this field you do it don't tell somebody else to do it or think that they should have that base covered you cover that base you go do that task form an alliance with other people who have some skill sets if you don't or you learn the skill sets and go out and do that task provide support for the military looking to quit their jobs you know i mean i said i have the domain quit your cult points to what on earth is happening dot com if you type quit your cult dot com okay it goes to what on earth is happening dot com we were gonna have like a whole thing of how to get out of the military and the police maybe somebody should take that whole idea and run with it you know i could you know ask the person who's pointing the domain quit your cult.com if somebody else does a good enough job and sets up a site about that dynamic and provides all kinds of support we'll point the domain to them instead of to what on earth is happening or i'll link i'll put a big banner button on what earth is happening and link over to it if i think you're doing a good job you know it's like you don't need i nothing has to run through me folks i want to do what i want to do i want to talk about what i feel is important to talk about right there are plenty of other things and other options that people are going to want to come up with that i don't mark passio does not need to do okay maybe mr or miss x can go and do that role and they'll probably do it better than me because they thought it was important whereas i didn't think it was the most critical thing to talk about or do or focus on so that's what i'm saying don't wait for me to talk about it or do it if you think it's important get out there and do it it's very simple convert your actual thought in your mind to an action that leads to a manifested result in the real world now we're two in our heads this is the problem folks i see it over and over and over and over and over we're two in our heads we want to constantly just think think think think think bring it from the realm of thought to the realm of doing that's one of my biggest pieces of advice for everybody stop living in your head live in your body in the real world this is about boots on the ground spirituality that's what what on earth is happening has always been about taking action too few people are taking action way too many people are flapping their gums the next thing i want to talk about is respect i'm not talking about like oh respect me i have respect for i'm talking about respect toward people who are in fields of wrong livelihood who are not in right livelihood i constantly hear all the these terms of endearment and respect oh thank you to our military for your service thank you to the police for keeping people safe thank you to the bankers for running the economy thank you to the media for telling people the news all this undeserved respect for people who are just immoral trash i don't care who i'm offended offending by saying that you deserve to be offended if you don't acknowledge and understand that what i said there is true the people in these positions people all so much respect oh he graduated from medical school you know how much oh we should have a big party so much respect you're going you're basically going to be going contributing to the degradation of human health because that's what doctors do don't give a fuck what you think about that or what you have to say about it i don't care it's true whether you acknowledge it or believe it or think that it's true or not you don't understand what's going on you don't people think they do and think that these people are helping but they don't understand how controlled this dynamic is they don't understand who's making the real top level decisions and they don't understand that they're fucking satanists there are people who are psychopaths who only give a rat's ass about themselves and the money that they make and the power that it affords them that's it i think these doctors and lawyers and politicians give a shit about you they don't care about you at fucking all not even the in the tiniest little sense of the word they don't care about you at all they care about power and wealth and nothing else and only things that the trust that they care about is what can lead to that power and wealth that's the only form of trust with their patient relationship they care about they want to hook you and get you on board with with you believing that they care about you that's what all their behavior is designed to do that's what a fucking psychopath gears all their behavior to do and you can't tell anybody you can't tell anybody this people they they just they'll despise you for wanting to tell them because they know better they know better well guess what keep doing what you're doing and fuck yourself up motherfucker that's what i have to say keep doing the nonsense shit that you're doing and get more fucked up because you ain't gonna learn by words you're gonna learn by being that's how you're gonna learn you gotta hurt yourself worse so go and take the fucking poison and listen to the people who are the psychopathic jerk-offs telling you that they know what's best for you and your body when they they're not telling you anything about nutrition they're not telling you anything about mind control they're not telling you anything about what's really going in the world on the world's power structure they know nothing about the occult they know nothing about how things really work and then jerk offs like this have the hubris to like post placards in their offices saying your google search is not the equivalent of my medical degree no you're right it's not it's very superior to it asshole it's very superior to it smacked fucking asshole okay very superior to it because people can do a wide variety of eclectic research cross comparing different things that you're not doing for the safety and well-being of your patients because all you give a fuck about is the two lexuses in your four cargo family garage that's all you give a rat fuck about and and when it comes to respect this is the dynamic i'm talking about people you still have respect for people like this or a lot of whole lot of people walking out on the street do a whole lot of people in my family and friends group do no good things should be being said about these people there's no redeeming qualities in them they're not good people they're not good people for the very ignorance that they dwell in this is what you got to understand stupid people are bad people they're not holistically intelligent nor are most people in the world that's why the world is filled with bad people they don't have it right they don't have the answers they haven't done the research they haven't done the homework they haven't come to the truth and because they're so ignorant that's what makes them make bad decisions and therefore become immoral bad people ignorant people are bad people i don't want to hear make excuses for them because they're bad god forgive them because they know not what they do fuck that that's bullshit we should be harder on the ignorant because the ignorant are doing tasks in their wrongness about what they think they understand that are hurting other people so yeah you're damn right my search engine search isn't the equivalent of your asshole rockefeller and rothschild foundation fucking funded medical degree that is poisoning people where your only product is drugs pharmaceuticals and surgery that you want to sell people on to get rich and keep yourself in the position of power that you're in because you're an egoic prick nobody should have respect for these people respect for the police respect for soldiers you order following trash that they are people who have given up their own moral decision making capacities to go and follow other people's fucking orders i have respect for that you're a piece of trash a piece of fucking trash i'm done i'm done people i'm done if you can't tell i'm done if you can't tell i've been doing this shit too long too long burned out on it tired of it tired of other people's fucking moronic ignorance and trust thinking trying to put out the idea that they know something you don't know squat is what you know and here's the thing the people who actually do know are staying too damn silent and not making this a confrontative thing between people and telling them how much their heads up their ass and how much they don't know and how wrong they are until it's so uncomfortable that they find their ego breaks and they do look at it that is nowhere near and has never been tried and has never been tried and has never been tried okay people want to say oh that wouldn't work you don't know the first fucking thing about whether that would work because you never fucking tried it and it's certainly never been tried on a mass scale and that's why i'm aggravated with the condition of humanity 12 12 years on doing this bullshit when the world and the world's in a far worse state than the day i fucking started because people don't want to get involved and open their damn mouth because they're too cowardly yeah i'm going to be bitter and harsh about it how about so harsh shut the fucking show off and go out into the world and do something don't watch my stream don't watch the show go do something go get people out change their mind hammer on their mind till they quit their job if they're in wrong livelihood don't leave them alone about it sever your relationship with them say if you don't quit i'm done with you as a person yeah that's called that's called the sword that needs to be brought to the earth to divide people against each other make no mistake i'm i'm trying to bring people together in the spirit of the truth but if they don't dwell in the spirit of the truth we have to be willing to cut those people out of our lives and say if you're going to do this you're going to do it on your own with no support from me how many jackass order followers wives and mothers will say that to them or sisters or brothers no because they're such cowardly chicken shit pieces of dirt patty lager you're live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend hello mark how are you today well i know that how you are you're incredibly passionate and i truly appreciate it and you um honestly i speak for myself here but you give me so much strength through your passion because this is this is the type of voice we all need to have we have to say no to this insanity the most powerful word of all time in the whole universe is the word no so somebody actually just sent me it's a very synchronous very synchronistic patty that you would mention the lost word uh and uh somebody actually just sent me an email no i don't i'm not going to bother it's not worth mentioning their name it probably they probably want to remain anonymous anime anyway and i wouldn't even bother to care to mention their name but they actually said like you need to get out of the idea of using the word no you should never say the word no and just think about that they just use the concept of negation to tell me that i should not use the word no just think about the contradiction right there okay but they're saying you should try to frame everything in the affirmative and then positive and never tell anybody no it's like the you this the the colossal ignorance of the world of the occult is what i'm saying this comes from the pure polluted new age garbage stream that's out there of what spirituality is that people have bought onto they've bought into and believe it as a religion like with religious fervor they believe these nonsensical ideas that are coming at them from happy flower land well remember the the the simpsons thing where he's talking to mart homer's talking to marge in the bedroom i gotta play it and said that this is the new age he goes look at me i'm the magical man from happy land i live in a gingerbread house on gumdrop lane you know i gotta play that quote on what one earth is happening one day because this is how the new age people this is how they see the world this is the naive children that they are inside in their psychology like they're stunted emotionally and spiritually stunted children that never grew up and became an actual adult in their mindset and then they're saying other people should take the same naive approach to life that they're taking that is led exactly where oh that's right to a total enslaved society the worst free speech is now being shut down that's where the new age has gotten us the new age hasn't solved this problem not a bit the lost word would solve it though i can guarantee you that and guess what if the lost word isn't respected we may have to use the last word to solve the problem and that won't solve it that'll extend it that'll extend it you know and i want it not to have to come down to that but guess what i am another thing we got to talk about again on this show in addition to the lost word is one of them what religion really is these ideas are still not grounded they're not grounded in people's mentality i know people like yourself understand and patty and i'm going to let you get back to it in a minute and you could take some time but it's like we need to revisit some things we need to revisit religion we need to revisit taking your power through saying no we need to revisit new age bullshit you know again you know uh and people really have to uh deeply understand what the real occult spirituality is because they're buying into these notions of we should never get angry we should never say no teaching through negation and saying what not to do is somehow the wrong way of doing it it's just such a babyish naive approach to life and reality and real spirituality that i don't understand how there's so much information in the world about the the falseness of these narratives that people still never encounter the truth regarding what is really taking place i i i there's so much poison signal that's the problem they're still in the poison stream of taking in poisoned information and false spirituality so very synchronistic that you would say that the real answer is to say no quitting an immoral job is a form of using the lost word no it's saying no i will not cooperate with evil anymore i will not cooperate with the control system i will not cooperate with something that is doing harm to other beings no i am stopping i am not going to continue any further exactly and and it's like what you said earlier you know this is all part of how they control us um when you mention jeremy locke's book it's it's all about control and and you know where i see this where i'm coming from i was like one of your previous callers today i i was on an educational path that was going to send me into a very dark place and i could see it i could feel what they were doing and i was in medicine you know i almost completed my allopathic medical training and when i saw what was being done i had to i had to get out of it i'm like i cannot treat people with these pharmaceutical suppressing drugs and then the big push for vaccinations came and i remember they were really pushing me to get the flu vaccine i'm like what the hell the flu is not even that dangerous why do i need to be vaccinated against this and the more i saw and then i you know and then i started a phd program in immunology because i thought well maybe if i get out of medicine i can really understand why they're pushing these vaccines by getting a phd in immunology and there i was and all of those people that had phds behind their name and they're going into this research they're pushing these vaccines like there's some glorious type of you know thing that's going to save humanity and all i could see was that it's suppressing us it's a huge part of their income as well when they sell the resell those vaccines to people well it's harming us more than anything it's creating a society of idiots it's creating a society of i really think people are more dumb after having been vaccinated of course i can't understand it's shown that it will uh lower iq and it's it's it's responsible for all the emerging autoimmune diseases that we're seeing probably diabetes uh certainly autism i mean you know autism is just a word for vaccine damage you know it's uh that's an invented word folks if you don't understand that you know the medical industry actually invented the word autism because they're seeing all the types different types of vaccine damage that uh you know was was occurring and was emerging and they needed a blanket term to explain to talk about all of them as one umbrella term and so they came up with the word autism as this quote disease but really all they're really talking about in the medical industry when they use the word autism is various forms of vaccine vaccination damage that occurs to people when they take vaccines it is and and so i switched to a naturopathic program and now i'm a naturopathic doctor and i i'm not licensed i don't want to be restricted in that way i've had three clients in a short period of time all who have had children that were vaccine damaged and one it breaks my heart this little boy he is he was so inflamed by this vaccine at the age of three and by the way they were all the mmr vaccines all three of these cases shortly after their beautiful vibrant children shut down they're in so much pain the pain is overwhelming they can't speak they're hitting their heads against the walls i mean families lives are disrupted this one man he was living for his family was in india he was working in japan to support his family he had to leave his job because his family was going to be kicked out of their small apartment because their son was hitting their head against the wall oh my god and it's just this is what they're doing to these children and so i can't support this if there's just a half of a percent that this could happen these vaccines are dangerous you believe not only in the medical industry but in the average population there are still people that do not want to tell the truth and accept the truth that uh all of these vaccines are damaging children in in these capacities i can't believe people are still in that level of denial we're not even at the point where we're acknowledging the problem or the origin of the problem we're still in a place of total denial as a society regarding this stuff and it's because people haven't done the research they haven't really deeply and eclectically looked into it and they want to believe people who have a vested interest in keeping the status quo the way that it is because they make a tremendous amount of money through these established industries and i don't understand how can people not understand that how could you not understand this person's receiving an enormous amount of money from doing this behavior why would you believe that the person would look at the truth and go oh you know what that's true but i gotta give up 12 million a year salary to go back to making maybe 30 000 a year if i quit this job and take something else you know there's there's one person in i'd say 10 million we're not even looking at a one in a million ratio one person in that position in 10 million is going to have a moral core of themselves when that knowledge reaches them they're going to say i must quit this job 1 in 10 million is the number that i think it's about at that's the ratio okay i'm so i'm not like naive thinking people are going to hear mark pacio's words and then there's going to be a mass exodus from the police and military i get it i get how deeply entrenched and owned by the ego people are you know i one of the quotes that i see going around in a meme on social media by me is it isn't so much that everybody has an ego it's that the ego has everyone that's one of my favorite quotes that i've said because it's true everybody is owned by the ego you know it's this force that just owns people in their lives and their their behavior and they can't break free from it they're not spiritually strong enough to break that trance to get out of its thrall you know they're like a puppet on a string and the ego is just pulling those strings and making them dance and they can't be honest with themselves enough and then to do the shadow work the occult shadow work to deal with it and you know this is one of the things i briefly talked about when i was on the wizard factory is we have to learn these techniques you got to learn meditative techniques you gotta learn potentially uh breathing techniques that takes you into uh higher and altered states of consciousness you know you i just look at the some of the trans personal breathing techniques wim hof uses to do some of the incredible feats with the immune system that he does for people that aren't familiar with his work i suggest becoming familiar with it you know look at the the transformative power of tapping on meridian lines of the energy body you know this is known as eft or emotional freedom technique there there's concentrative uh tasks that you could perform i think this is what computer the computer field can help people with focus who lack focus by learning things that are structured in like programming and or other aspects of computing and then you have meta not a contemplative techniques like literal daydreaming and art and music these are these are combining different layers of creativity and and daydreaming functions that we then you know recombine to create you know different artistic uh expressions i talked about this in this interview but it's like these are techniques that i think people who really find healing eventually have to employ and we have to learn which ones are you know we're good at which ones we can work at you know and and do them on on a steady daily basis you know martial arts could be a part of that you know um uh you know just general exercise you know and and you could do walking meditations you could do meditation while biking you know that you've heard people say this puts people in the zone this is part of holistic health of the psyche and the spirit you know it goes hand in hand with nutrition and naturopathic techniques you know it's it's all an integral approach that's why i say my entire approach here of what on earth is happening is not looking at one thing or one avenue or one path or one aspect it's like you've got to have a whole integral approach and combine different aspects and take the best from every tradition and every potential spiritual pathway and combine them into a total integral solution so patty i i just want to say thank you for choosing to come out of that allopathic harmful aspect when it comes to medicine and alleged healing and to really do the work that you're put here to do you answered that true vocational call of going into the the work of naturopathy and i i you know salute your courage to perhaps go through whatever type of period of readjustment that you had to when making that decision so tell me a little bit about what that was like for you well leaving medical school was was incredibly hard i mean my um my mom especially wanted me to be a doctor she wanted a doctor in the family and since i was a little girl she kept telling everyone i was going to be a doctor and i knew how much she had on the line but can i step in there briefly and then i'll let you get right back to it but see the thing that she needs to understand is that you are see you are a doctor okay you are helping people like that okay you're just helping a different way than what was in her preconceived expectation you know my mother saw me doing a tutoring session with a computer student one time she stopped in to like you know have some interaction with me or get something that she needed and i was tutoring a computer student and she goes you really explained that really well like why didn't you should have become a teacher and i just go i am a teacher you know this is what i do every day you know not just with that but this like didn't even compute to her that what i do on what earnest is happening is i'm a teacher okay it's like so you know this goes to how controlled people are in their perceptions that she does still doesn't see you as that you know uh and it's like you know you just have to like readjust attempt to tweak or readjust their perception go that's exactly what i am that's what i do there is a doctor in the family you are that that being it doesn't matter what letters are after your name you have the ability to help people to heal themselves through the knowledge you've taken in and share with them so i'm sorry continue no that's okay and and so it you know it was it was very challenging um because i do love my parents so much but you know at the same time you have to embrace that power that each of us has within us to be able to be the example that they then have to make the decision are they going to embrace who you really are are they going to love the daughter or the son that you are at your core because that's what we put her on this earth to do we each have that special gift within us and if we don't dig deep to find that so that we can share it we're just here again a drone uh you know the dead we're the walking dead just following the orders and all of the little desires that the powers that should not be have us doing i mean we're not even living life the program is just living through us it's just you know operating through our body yeah go ahead no go ahead well i'm just amazed at how many people that i consider you know heavily educated still do insane things that believe this nonsense and you know i've had friends in phd programs in immunology who have had their own children vaccinated and they they think it's normal that the child breaks out with a fever hours after the vaccination yeah like that is the precursor to brain inflammation that's part of this response that you should not be trying to evoke that's right you know with these i mean even the the antigen that they're injecting whether it be a dead or an attenuated virus that's dangerous of itself but then they're adding all of these adjuvants the mercury the dead beetle cells all of this other nonsense and so i see you know myself you know as i learn more about science because i've always been very passionate in understanding how the human body works in my desire to help others free themselves as i look into this all i want to do is share you know the truth of what is really taking place in the body and so when i work with clients as a naturopathic doctor that's my job and and i tell them this is what your body's doing and this is how you can help get out of its way so it can get back to a state of mind that's right that's right to stop putting the toxins in and to start putting the building blocks that it needs for self-repair you know into it you know and imagine that they believe people who are as you said allegedly educated they're not really educated they're indoctrinated they haven't done any of the real searching to really truly educate and deprogram themselves but they actually believe these people whose brains are capable of understanding okay let's put it that way in that sense uh they have the potential for being educated but they believe in their current mind controlled condition that putting soft metals into a child like aluminum and mercury is going to actually help that person's immune system this is how far into mind control humanity is and it's it's you know what it's about it's about attachment to the ego they went through the ringer of trying to you know you know go through the gauntlet that set up gauntlet of you're going to go through this step and then this step and then this step and then finally you're going to get that degree you're going to graduate and you're going to be able to have a practice of your own and then you're going to make a lot of money and it's all ego attachment it's all like look at my status look at what i endured look at what i went through it's a story they're telling themselves but they're not actually looking at what are the results of the behavior that you're putting forward that's what they're never seeing they're just saying hey look at how i'm being rewarded for jumping through the hoops that i jumped through like a good little boy and a good little girl but they're never looking at the actual manifested result in the real 3d world upon other living beings that their behavior is having that requires heart-based intelligence and so you had that heart-based intelligence that's what's still lacking that's a spiritual development that they haven't gone through they haven't done that internal work to develop that spiritual knowing that spiritual intelligence you know and this is why people have to get out of their head they got to stop living from the head they got to get out of the ego i'm not saying that brain function isn't incredibly important and you have to have all of that too you have to combine it but if you're only living from the head and there's no heart based intelligence that's a recipe for annihilation disaster death chaos and slavery long term and in my opinion too one way you can strengthen that connection between the head and heart is to speak the truth because where's the throat chakra right in between that's right you have to get that out there and that will establish that connection and the more you speak it the more you connect and share with others the more we're going to actually change this planet and hopefully get us back on track because we are enslaved here and we're just going along with the flow and it's getting worse and worse like you said but the more of us can speak up we're going to get outside that's right that's exactly the answer the universe is spoken into existence we are the vehicle by which truth is expressed in our world patty 100 magnificent um you know aspects that you brought to the table uh thanks so much for calling in thank you mark for everything you got it see it's like and this is what i have to say and i say it all the time it's it is very humbling like my callers people who call into the show who care enough to call in and say something they really get it they really know where it's at like they've really done their research they've done their study they have life experience it's not just like book knowledge folks these people that i talk to have actual real life experience okay and it puts them in a position where they're able to speak on this stuff you know they just might have to refine it work on it a little bit come into their comfort zone with it you know but these are all potential teachers here you know what i mean and uh the the callers that i have as part of what on earth is happening are the absolute best in any form of internet radio ever in the history of really talk radio as far as i'm concerned i mean i i've listened to talk radio pretty much my whole life on the regular am mostly am airways but am an fm and i've listened to many many many podcasts and you know uh types of different types of interactive shows on the internet and i just you know have to reiterate once again there's never been any callers better than the what callers to call into what on earth is happening in all of my experience listening or watching any types of shows like that so thank you and i you know hope that that continues into the future with the quality of of calls and uh things that people bring up when they do call into this show so let's keep it going and let's uh go to our next caller in the queue let's go to nicholas peter nicholas peter you are live hey mark how's it going doing really well as far as can i not hear you the work um i should be coming through your your your headset might be muted so let's try it again nicholas can you hear me now i may have to come back to you uh let try to resolve that you're definitely unmuted on the server and we can hear you fine but if you're not hearing me your headset may be muted so if you can unmute that in the discord interface uh you would then be able to hear me coming through so i'm going to let p nicholas peter go and we can come back to him all right let's try another caller let's go to let's go to apox apox you're live on what on earth is happening episode 212. welcome hi mark how you doing i'm doing well welcome back to the show yeah thanks for taking my call um it was it's been a pretty good good show so far thank you um so i had a question it's not exactly about livelihood but i think it's very closely intertwined with it okay um so my question is um i've been trying to to talk and bring these issues to other people um and i find that when i'm when i talk to other people and try to explain these concepts to them it really helps myself understand the concepts better and see where the holes in the understanding are in terms of like my knowledge on the issue so i find that to be a i'm sure you've found this as well but it's a self-teaching process as well you learn from the interaction of interacting with other people regarding where the psychological resistance factors are what they're going to say as a rebuttal you know how they're going to be in denial of certain aspects of truth and where you how and where you have to speak to them regarding these different dynamics because the mainstream media and the established institutions are very very good at the brainwashing and nlp techniques that they use so they have people very much right in line with i mean lock step in line with how they want them to think and it's a very difficult process to break down but i agree with you apox when you when you do engage in that dynamic discussion with others you learn yourself it's a self-teaching process whereby you get better at being able to respond and help people to to come to an understanding of truth uh for themselves for sure so yeah i agree i find it a very um rewarding process um so right now like from listening to all your material and you know in terms of right livelihood and everything i find that it's one of the the blocks that i've come to is um in terms of morality explicit like how to really help people understand that that it's objective so i can like when i spoke about this with a with a few people i've i can kind of intuitively understand how morality is objective because you know it's ingrained in our physiology um from an intuition um perspective we can find that through right brain thinking and holistic holistic approach thinking but um i i find it hard like i so i deal with a lot of left brain uh left brain oriented if i if i'm if i may briefly i'll i'll um anticipate this a little and just talk about like because you're talking about dealing with left brain people who are largely into the whole paradigm of the primacy of matter and the newtonian materialistic worldview correct in general yeah yeah okay so they certainly understand the world of matter to an extent okay and they're they're pragmatic okay so what i would say is you you would start and this is very much related to right livelihood as a matter of fact because objective morality is what right livelihood is all about okay bringing our behavior into alignment with objective morality by choosing a moral uh set of tasks to perform as part of making our daily bread okay so you know part of it is um you want to speak to them from that perspective if that's where they're more geared to because if you start just coming out with advanced spiritual knowledge you're going to be like oh this is all woowoo you know so i would just say well you believe that we are physical beings we live in the world of matter right do you think our actions exist in some nebulous uh you know other dimension or do our actions also exist in the physical world of matter in the 3d physical world of matter and 100 of them are going to tell you that they believe that our behavior our actions exist in the physical world of matter okay aside from words that we speak to each other but really those are still in the physical world of matter because it's a vibration that i'm making with my throat my vocal cords pushing air over them out my mouth and then that's reaching your ear there's a physical interaction that even comes with speaking of words okay and then also through digital communication then it's just transferred over different digital media so they're all going to agree yes behaviors that we physically take in the world exist in nature in the natural world no one for coming from that left brain paradigm is going to say no they exist somewhere else because then they're going to have to explain where and then they're going to find themselves in a conundrum they're going to automatically logically defeat themselves if they say the body exists in the physical domain but the behaviors that the body performs does not that of course they're going to say the behaviors that the body performs that we choose exist in the physical domain well there's your moral objectivism right there how could a behavior exist in the physical world and the attributes of the behavior not exist in the physical world but only exist in some mental realm somewhere the attributes of the behavior since the behavior exists in the physical world also exist in the physical world and therefore have to have objective properties it's it's a logical it's an unwavering perfect logical conclusion if somebody from a religious point of view should come to that conclusion just with just simple logic of it being explained that way if they can't i almost move to the point right there that i think there's something very seriously physically damaged with their brain i literally go to that point i personally in a discussion i were if i were to be having a discussion with them and it led to that point and they told me the body exists in the physical world the behavior either doesn't exist in the physical world or then if they tried to say the aspects of the behavior then can't exist in the physical world i would say right there you're not being honest with yourself you're trying to lie to yourself and to me about what is really objectively the truth there because you want the conclusion to be some other way than it actually is and i would say you're not being honest it's it's just it's like at that point if they just said i think the body exists in in the physical domain i think the behavior exists in the physical domain but then magically the the aspects or attributes of the behavior float off into some nebulous constructual world i would just say you want that to be true but you deep down inside you know that it isn't you know that it is logically and objectively true that the characteristics of that behavior must also play out in the physical world and if they're being honest with themselves you know there is no relativism after that that means that the behavior has objective results and therefore there are objective qualities to it regarding whether it harms someone or does not cause harm to someone and those things are objective because you could define them through the apophatic ways of defining a right anything that does not cause physical harm or just loss to another sentient being is is a right if it does it's a form of theft and then you could define the forms of theft this is what get sussing out and working to to logical understanding of what first principles are you know then you could define the forms of theft murder taking of life assault taking of well-being to theft taking a property rape taking of sexual association trespass taking of security in one's living space coercion taking of someone's free will rights you know right to exercise their free will and lying taking of necessary information that people need to make informed decisions you know all of these are forms of theft they have an objective result of harm that happens in the manifested 3d world to another being when that behavior is taken and like i can't believe how many people don't think that like behaviors either do or don't have an objective result of harm see this is over complexification and this is obfuscation of a simple elegant truth that should be common sense we don't need thousand page discourses written on it the the truth of whether you're harming someone is written in your heart this is what people have to understand we don't need to analyze it endlessly but i i hear what you're saying in that when you are bringing this dynamic up they've done such little spiritual work upon themselves that they are largely coming at this from a perspective of only left brain physical thinking but even from that perspective you can show them their logical fallacy because if they even at this point in their spiritual development are at the point where they are still accepting and believing in the uh paradigm of the primacy of matter through the newtonian uh you know materialistic paradigm of science you can still take them to the logical conclusion through that left brain doorway by talking about is the body a physical thing is the behaviors that we do with the body if i just hit someone for no reason that just happened in the physical world right so then are the characteristics of me punching that person just all constructional or they have results in the physical domain of matter that's why they matter you know there's a reason why the words are the way we speak them how they ended up that way so you can take people to that understanding through the left brain doorway it's just a matter of learning the technique of doing that i see yeah thank you i i understand what you're saying in that it's it's almost it's a logical perspective of why that it's it's uh objective and it's i understand those people who they haven't done enough research into the left brain into looking at things from the left brain or they would understand that it is objective i agree it's it's almost like they're not uh far enough in their development of the logical faculties or they would come to the correct conclusion about objective morality that does involve left brain development as well as heart based intelligence and heuristic holistic right brain understanding you know that acts as the the parallel processor of the brain that sees the wide picture the wide view from many different points of view you know they need you need all of that that's that's the real trinity of the self you know those two hemispheres of the brain combined with the heart then you could say there's the quadrivium of combining that in the world of action with our our will center our guts you know so there's these are all brains like we have three brains our guts are our brain literally our intestines are like a brain our heart has a brain and it literally has a brain in it that exerts a more powerful and dynamic range magnetic field than does the human brain and then of course our actual physical brain is the the actual third brain in the body but we have three brains literal three central systems of intelligence that operate in the body and it's the the heart the mind and the guts you know and this is what we have to develop care intelligence and and right action you know it's that's that's what the real trinity of the holy trinity of consciousness is really all about yes i understand um i'd just like to say what so thank you for that and i'll try to when i talk to people now i'll try to bring up those um um those those arguments and frame them in a left-brained manner to help them really question their beliefs um from now on yeah you know it's like um what it's like uh is uh when you're uh engaging uh in any kind of uh competitive or even perhaps real combative uh aspect with martial arts uh you always want to try to adapt to what you are facing because if you don't adapt you're going to be in in this rigid you know way of of looking at this confrontation see and that's why when it comes to the great work everybody's going to have their speciality everybody's going to have their way of doing it but you have to learn different adaptive techniques as well so you can come at a problem from a different aspect or perspective you know see what i want to see is people who are completely different people than me that are going to do this differently and they're going to come at it from one perspective hey we need i may never write a children's book on natural law i mean maybe at some point i may but maybe there's people who this is their forte this is what they do maybe they've already written children's books and they know really how to get into that psychological center of the young mind the developing mind right and so maybe somebody else who puts this work out make a children's book that's what you're going to be better way better at than someone like me right maybe you're a vector artist i was never a great vector artist are drawing things by hand or even translating that to to the digital space i'm a good digital manipulator right but maybe a vector artist might come out and make incredible paintings i mean look at android jones how he's approaching the world of uh putting spirituality out there through his digital art i mean if you've ever seen this guy's stuff it's unreal you know uh you know so art is a pathway for it but again this is an adaptive way of doing things it's an adaptive set of techniques and just like in martial arts hey this other guy might be a way better striker or fighter well then you're not going to want to stand toe to toe with that person because they'll probably do a number on you if you try to stand toe to toe with them if that's their forte you might want to then adapt to try to go to a ground game you know and submit the person or put them in some type of a lock or choke like you're not going to want to sit there and battle somebody on the very dynamic that they're the strongest on right so when when you see here's where the person's coming from that's going to show you an adaptive technique to go to their logical weakness where you can slip it in you can get in uh the the understanding through a method that they weren't expecting this is part of like you know the jkd aspect of when you see an opening you strike into it strike into empty space is part of you know one of the aspects of that form of martial art so when you see an opening or a doorway into some aspect of their psychology you have to take it you have to be able to identify adapt and then take that pathway because that's what's going to open up the greatest avenue of understanding for that particular person somebody else may be a completely different set of techniques that needs to be employed i see i think that makes a lot of sense and that's an interesting analogy to um to martial arts so i'll definitely try to integrate that and i also like to say that um you know mention you mentioning that there's different ways to express natural law i really think that's a like the beautiful part of life is that knowledge and you know allegory and meaning and messages can be portrayed in such different ways that you know it's a really beautiful thing that um you know like you said you have one style of um portraying information but you know i i the way i would do it would be a little different and the way anyone else would be a little different but together i mean i guess it comes together to the to the great work and and you know what sir like you know the whole thing here is i don't complain when people actually get on the battlefield and do something if you're contributing i say you're contributing in the way that you contribute and that's great we need way more people just making the decision to get involved and contribute so you know i don't have a lot of harsh words to people that are actually doing something i think that they should continue they should refine what they do become even better at it you know you could always add to your learning and perspective and understanding of something but as long as you're actively putting something forth to try to help the problem wonderful it's i use the allegory of carrying a great weight across a room it's like it's not just going to magically get from one corner of the room to the other so if you have two people doing it it may be very very hard you may not even be able to do it but then if you know 20 people come in you know and grab part of it and say okay we're going to all move this together you can get it done many hands make for light work and that's what i want to see more of and we just haven't seen enough of it it's not going at a fast enough pace to actually make a dent or an impact in how treacherously fast and downhill this train of slavery is now rolling because it is it has gotten really really bad and people are literally almost cheering it on at this point so you know we as people who do understand these dynamics need to really exert our will and get on that on that battlefield and start you know doing what is going to be required to perform and accomplish the great work and as long as people are doing that i don't have many harsh words of criticism for them you know it's like just get involved and do something and stop being afraid to get started you know the hardest part of any moment getting any momentum going is beginning you know the first law of motion is objects at rest tend to stay at rest okay you know that's inertia you know when we get used to not doing anything things go downhill okay that's that's that's just the the law of entropy of the universe you don't exert your will upon something entropy is the result you know we exert our will that's the the syntropic synthropy s-y-n-t-r-o-p okay the central the force of syntropy is the ordering force that is accomplished as a result of exercising the will you know and this is a very powerful important occult understanding that nothing is going to just magically change on its own entropy is the default condition it isn't the only condition we can exercise our will and then we can bring order to things that were previously destined to just decay and go into entropy but that's not the it's not the way that it must be that's what we're here to learn how to do we are here to learn how to exercise our will in the right way to create the right manifested outcome that we say we want to see so uh apocs i hope that uh you know helps in your uh you know uh i guess debates and or you know just uh general interactions with people and uh bring you an understanding of like how we sort of need to be adaptive when it comes to that and that's something that we can you know study on our own it's like that's like preparation that's like training you know then like actually doing that with someone else you know that's the quote spiritual battle you know that's that's the combat at that point you know and uh the more prepared we are in our own personal lives when we study these techniques the more prepared we're going to be in a a combat situation quote unquote if you will okay in a real world discussion with somebody who's resistant to the truth yes i thank you um i had one more thing to bring up if unless you want to go to another car no go right ahead okay so this yeah this has helped a lot so thank you um i guess another thing that i've been thinking about and that's come my way is when i do try to talk to people about objective morality they always bring up these um like they bring up these situations where you know they say okay what would you do in this situation where there's there might be a gray area of morality or there might not be a clear objective answer and the extreme exception to the general rule of how we would should be behaving on a daily basis in our interactions with every other human being around us they want the extreme situation there's a kitty cat on this track and then there's a switch here and then there's a little puppy on this track you know you're never going to be in that situation it's called a hypothetical to try to detract from the first principle and it's like what you have to do is say does that really exert any true common sense are you really you really believe that teaches some moral lesson or imparts any real understanding about how we should be living and behaving toward each other in the real very real world on a daily basis where there are practical applications of morality really that's what you as an adult as an adult human being wants to focus on see i i take that approach where i'm like what's at that point what's wrong with your mind can't you see that there's something in the the there's something broken inside that is trying to find the extremity of the exception to the law or the rule okay it doesn't want to just say yes this is a better way of being this is a better way of behaving this is what we should all strive for even though we may not do it perfectly this should be the ideal we should strive toward instead what surfaces that see see if if we were honest with ourselves that would be what i just said there would be the heart based intelligence surfacing and saying i recognize the wisdom in this i can see what it will do what it will bring how much better of a state it will bring the world to but what what speaks instead apox what emerges and comes forward and presents itself instead the ego that's right that's exactly right the ego comes forward and it says screw all this stuff i don't care whether that's better for the world i don't care whether these are true eternally true principles i want to imagine that the world works the way i want it to work and i'm going to come up with the most extreme ridiculous scenario to try to say this law doesn't always hold a reply and you know what you have to do in that sense you have to do what i just did there you have to call them on their bullshit and say you're not even trying to reason from first principles that's the ego talking in you because you're afraid of what it might mean if what i just said is absolutely true and that's humanity's greatest fear is that the truth is absolute and it doesn't care of all about all of our excuses it doesn't care why you kept doing the immoral job it doesn't care why you kept performing the immoral behavior it doesn't care why you made the decision not to work on yourself it doesn't care why you stayed in left-brained intelligence and never developed true integrative holistic heart-based intelligence the universe doesn't care about all those reasons there are endless reasons for all those things and always will be all that the universe cares about is that you didn't work on yourself improve yourself and come to the right conclusions and then strive for that correct proper ideal even though you may fail it's about being starting the process and being honest with yourself about where you are in the process and moving forward that's what it's really about and that's what you have to you have to tell people that when they go in and if they're still resistant then you just got to walk away and you'll be like there's i can give you no help you are unteachable and i've done this with many people like right to their face like what are they gonna do worst thing they could do is take a swing at me and they're gonna be sorely disappointed in the result okay so i say it right to their face like you don't really want to help yourself you don't really want to learn you don't really want to grow in your understanding you want to stay right where you're at and you want to suffer so that's what should happen you've chosen that and that's what you should get i've said it right to people's face you know and i've said you don't know how to argue from first principles your ego's two in the way until you suffer enough the you may be so calcified in ego that the only thing that will ever take you out of that state of consciousness is to suffer hard enough and that's a hard thing for people to hear when that's said right from one person's face to another person's face in person not over a phone not over the internet you know right to their face in person very few people have ever done that to another human being i've done that to several people and then just said there's nothing you can learn from me i i'm i'm staying silent from this point forward and i'm not going to engage you because you're too broken to engage and you need to suffer more to the point where either you die or you decide you're going to come up from the very floor of the house the basement floor okay and then you could start learning and i'll still be there to tell you the truth if you want it but at some point i do say to someone else you're too fucked up for me to teach you i say i'll say that right to someone's face and it's true there are some things that you will never turn someone away from their course it doesn't matter how powerful you are as an individual or how learned you are some people are determined to self-sabotage and bring self-inflicted suffering into their lives no matter what information is around them and that's a heart that's a hard pill for people like us to swallow we want to help them not do that self-inflicted suffering and we want them to be okay and be better but some people you're never going to help they are they are damaged and traumatically damaged to the point where they may not get it in this lifetime you know and the problem is so many people are like that that the world is becoming significantly and severely imbalanced to a point where we're literally creating a state of physical hard slavery that we're going to be moving into you know but again we can learn techniques to try to mitigate it and to try to be as effective as possible when doing this and this is something that you just got to work at and you got to be courageous enough to get out there and have these conversations with people and guess what it is sometimes brutal you know i mean sometimes i i may just find myself in a dialogue with somebody not really having asked for it or wanting it but you know you know occasionally i'll i'll say i'm going to engage this and see where it goes i'm going to see where this person's head is what kind of a number the social engineers have done upon them you know and it's difficult because knowing what i know i mean you you have to realize i'm i'm walking around like it's like the highest end engineer in a particular field talking to someone that has never done any mathematics higher than like uh kindergarten level arithmetic you know i mean imagine that differential in knowledge that here's where i'm at in the understanding of what's going on in the human psyche and all the social engineering aspects that have led to it and this way down here is where i'm trying to operate with somebody from it's it's one of the most difficult things to do and and it's very draining because you hear repeatedly over and over and over and over again the swill of the mind control that is coming through the social engineers you know wands they're waving their wands boom there's the spell i'm casting on you through social engineering you know figuratively obviously but you know not so much it really is literally a source or a spell and then you know you're literally hearing that mind control cause pouring out of the voice of people thinking that they know thinking that they're talking from a position of knowledge because the ego doesn't want to get out of the way and just make them say you know what i don't know i know practically nothing about the real solution to this and then they're even even if they their ego is broken down to the point where they are at least acknowledging that you know okay i don't know much about this and i'm still in a bad position they're resistant to the solution as you know you see many people will be when it comes to right livelihood you know they don't want to hear that the solution is you might have to suffer short term and not have a lot of money or be extremely destitute poor that's the answer that's the correct solution there is no easier way of doing it where oh yeah build up a side project until it gets so much that it can support you and then quit no that's not the answer you're lying to yourself you know at some point you have to look someone right in the face and say i don't care if you have six children you need to quit your job and your children may need to be hungry you and your children may need to eat stale crackers and out of cans of beans for the next eight months so that you're not harming other people and you may need to beg your other family members to give you some support in the form of food that might cost a little bit more money so that you can keep your health up yes that's the answer that's the actual objective real world answer no no let me pat you on the back while you try to pick yourself up and do as best as you can like quit now immediately immediately don't worry about your finances let the universe handle that do the right thing and that will come but people don't have the spiritual strength or the trust in creation to do that because all they give a shit about is money that's what it means in the new testament that you can't serve two masters you can't serve the god of creation that created all the laws of nature and simultaneously serve mammon there is no such thing as doing those two things simultaneously either you care about what is true and right or you care about money there's no there's no splitting your loyalty between those things you could say okay i could i want to be supported and i want to have enough money through what i do you know and the universe will provide that if you're doing the right thing now there are members of my family just as a little brief aside i'll say thank you to apox for the call always great yeah thanks so much always great talking with you always great dynamics that you bring to the table for discussion so thank you but i'll bring up a brief anecdote like there are people in my family that can not believe that i am got myself to the point of doing this where i am at least able to meek out an eager living on a day-to-day basis and you know pay the bills that i need to pay and have food and have a decent you know work workspace and setup where i'm at like and would say oh you must have some other you know uh person taking care of you or providing all that for you or paying your bills etc because they can't even fathom that people would find value enough in what i put forward through this work to make voluntary contributions in the form of donations to help me and help this effort and help me stay afloat they can't conceive of it they would actually call me a liar i've been called a liar by family members when they say you know where do you get your money to live from and i say my viewership my listenership is very generous and they're uh you know providing voluntary donations it's not an it doesn't make for an extreme uh extravagant lifestyle i have to be frugal with how i spend money you know obviously i get the technology that i need to continue to do this that i'm i don't really uh pinch pennies on that i if i have to you know go to donations for that i do but if i need to get something i spend money on that because i want things to work smoothly and work right because i want to deliver an effective message so i don't i don't i don't pinch when it comes to technology and i try to keep myself as healthy as possible because i need to be healthy physically and mentally to do this but you know i mean can you believe that stepping into right livelihood and being supported by creation for doing so in the capacity that i am i have family members that have called me a liar and say you must have some other secret source of income that you don't tell anybody about members of my own family saying this to me like i'm out on the street corner selling crack or something you know of my own family because they can't believe or accept that if you do do the right thing and you bring that message out into creation and you're helping creations will by doing that the creation will give back to you the energy that you need to continue on you know why because they haven't done it for one second of their damn lives and that's why they don't know that it's true so great call by apocs there thank you all right we have about 20 minutes left in the broadcast a little less than that let's see let's go to the next caller oh let's go to links links you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hi mark can you hear me yes i can loud and clear yeah um so um i appreciated patty lager's call before yeah she's always great i love i love the whole dynamic that she came out of allopathic medicine and went to the right livelihood of naturopathic medicine because i think that's where the future of uh health is really at or it's where it should be and people should really understand that more so i i love the dynamics that she did that yeah so i want to finish in on on that too because both from my own personal perspective i've been sick for quite a few years now many years in lyme disease oh that's a hard one i think that's a that's a biological weapon so it is safer yeah 100 100 um yeah that's i mean i i got to learn the the hard way and i i know more than probably any doctor about this you believe there are people who still don't think they're they're still like allopathic doctors who still refuse to accept it there's such a thing as chronic lyme you know they won't even acknowledge that there is a condition of chronic lyme disease and therefore they misdiagnose or don't even treat patients that have that condition you know and it's because they haven't looked at the bio warfare aspect of that disease or where it came from but yeah continue that's a tough one to live with and to deal with yeah it's been 13 years now so it's pretty pretty rough um but yeah talking about you know the right livelihoods i've i've kind of always been in tune with animals and i wanted to become a veterinarian for like all my life but then i got sick so i've basically been battling this disease now for the past 13 years and it's also yeah and it's also uh made me you know like i have animals like a dog and a cat and two rabbits and they get sick and sometimes i have to take them to the veterinarian and unfortunately it is as bad in the veterinary industry as it is in the medical you know for humans oh the kind of uh you know flea and tick and treatments that they give uh dogs and cats i mean it's insane like the the toxic nature of things that they want people to put on their on on animals it's like you know and the the vaccines that they get injected with you know these lead to all kinds of health problems in the in the future for for animals and you know it's it's it's terrible that you know their health should be in a much more positive state as well and life spans even longer and at a better quality of life even older into life and many animals don't have that and they have all these different autoimmune dysfunctions and cancers at early ages it's it's it's awful like it it breaks my heart because it's like a lot of that is the result of what uh allopathic uh veterinary medicine is doing uh where it should also be holistic in the in the same sense that human health care should be holistic yeah and like basically they they um ignore the existence of chronic lyme disease even in the veterinary world and so basically this is like a uh you know worldwide agenda it's pretty obvious for for the for us who have been looking into it for many years but but i've been thinking like i'm kind of at a point where like i have to decide whether or not i should should i go that route because like i want to be if i'm gonna do the veterinary route i want to work holistically but but to be able to get a license you have to go down the university you know and like be indoctrinated for like five and a half to six years with like probably 99 of people that are like you know licensing is just operating with permission of the state as well and so i understand it puts uh doctors even teachers into a conundrum like you know you have to play ball with the state to even get into these fields that's why i'm more of a an advocate of doing something completely outside of what you would consider taking a traditional job and just making money from other individuals that see the value and worth and what you do and want to you know contribute but that's very very difficult to do see it may be the right thing but it isn't the easy thing it's hard to make enough to stay afloat just to do the regular things that i need to do on a daily basis by doing this the way that i do it instead of taking things from you know quote official sources uh you know quote um you know merchant accounts you know playing into the whole system you know it's it's doing it outside of all of those constraints makes it difficult and i talk to people in the alternative research community and the alternative media community and ask how many of them are doing it by the book you know and paying into the system and almost all of them are there are so few people that operate just through donations because that but this shows you how unwilling people are to simply pay people outside of a traditional pre-existing uh system that is part of the whole institutionalized systems of earth okay and to just operate with them as sovereign beings as one-on-one individuals so few people are unwilling to do that you know if i went through the whole traditional system got a merchant account of doing business as or you know made this an llc which what on earth is happening is not never will be it is just me it's just me giving information to people and if they find value in it they make voluntary donations personally to me there is no business there is no corporation there is no llc nothing is registered and never will be okay so but do you realize how much i cut off and disallow by doing it that way probably 75 to 80 percent of in addition to what i could be doing i could do do 80 to 90 percent more i would say only about 10 are going to want to interact with you personally individually where they'll say okay i can't put a credit card number into this and just get this you know because he's selling it as a merchant no no you got to make a donation through a one-to-one donation to me as an individual so how many people right there am i cutting out that don't want the inconvenience of just understanding that's how i do things you know they want to do it just by rote because hey this is how i've always done it and this is the way i just always need to do it you know take my credit card you know well i don't do that you know you have cryptocurrency i'll take your cryptocurrency payment you know which we're working on still expanding that we're probably going to add a few more cryptocurrencies to donation gifts but my my point here is we have to get out of the mental habit of operating within the system and part of getting out of that mental habit is fear of lack fear that we will not have what we need to continue and to survive the the more people that stay in that fear the more the momentum is going to build toward what we've always done the more people that come out of that fear the more the momentum is going to be choose to do something different make a different decision and actually do things differently and a different result will manifest this is an internal process of conquering fear that has to be worked through in each individual and i'm though again folks you have to really hear what i'm saying i am not naive looking at this like everybody's going to do this this is for the strongest among us this is for those who really know not think that they know not have gathered a little bit of information who truly know who and what we are up against who and what we are truly up against because if you really really know that definitively know it every single aspect and fiber of your being will make you fight with every breath that you have to turn your behavior away from this system and to do something different and that means quitting whatever immoral job you are involved with doing things differently monetarily financially okay you know to the extent that is within our power we have to let those systems crumble and walk away from them and say no i'm not going to cooperate i'm not going to partake because ultimately it's evil so you know that's uh yeah that's the challenge for most people and it is challenging it's difficult i never i will never lie to anybody and say that's an easy thing to do it's very difficult and takes enormous spiritual strength and enormous courage yeah i i guess i i'm just you know i'm feeling a lack of you know holistic veterinary health care yeah in sweden we have basically no holistic veterinarians so i feel maybe maybe i would maybe this would be my calling that i would have to do like well you're in a tough location uh you know i didn't i didn't know you were from sweden and yeah that's very very tough here man that's one of the worst countries in the world i mean that is that system they make it there so people it's very difficult for people to operate in any way outside of the the quote system of control there there because that is socialism is at a very advanced stage in sweden unfortunately oh very advanced yes yeah i feel for you that that's where you're operating from i want to work holistically with health i mean i i i kind of need to heal my my own body because you know it's sure it's not so great but um that starts with that world view change that's also that internal process you know so i had a discussion with the with the another dog owner today in the sl regarding vaccines and like you know i'm not the best rhetorically yet you know with right the but she just wouldn't listen she just came with all the ordinary just the normal you know yeah but her immunity and this and that and i just like yeah okay whatever you know and i told her like the story about like when i i vaccinated my cat like for the first vaccination i kind of knew even back then that i shouldn't do it but i still still did it unfortunately right and and his nose fell off you know it fucking fell off the day after like it's just a big sore and like it was he he got that big of an abscess from you know how how the toxins in the vaccine yeah it was that's bad and i've even talked to people about this and like you know i've seen it with my own eyes like with my cat you know he's he like he his nose fell off and they're like yeah but he's not sure that it was actually the vaccine never connected it wasn't there never after you know like yeah never connected to their their god their religion can't be that could whatever you need like i've seen it with my own eyes and that's still not enough for people you know like you know what when they'll get it like honestly again it's a very hard thing to say and links i want to thank you for the call uh it's a very very very hard thing to say to people but at some point the only way people like that like like the doctors that links is referring to are ever going to reverse their position is when something like that happens to their own child that's what really has to happen you know and i don't really wish that on people but i do acknowledge that that's how far into the ego people like that are is unless your child is hurt you're not going to change your viewpoint and that's what it will take for people like that i think we might have time for one more caller we're short on time so we have less than five minutes about four minutes left in the show so i'm going to take it out with uh if i can get my mouse working i'm going to take it out with ivan from phoenix ivan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome all right ivan you have to unmute because i see that you are still muted on your end i have unmuted you on the server and i think this has been a problem unfortunately in your setup but i'll give you a minute to try to work it out ivan from phoenix going once you gotta unmute yourself you are definitely unmuted on the server and going twice all right i'll try to come back to you let's see who else do we have here waiting in the queue um let's go to let's go to spios fio you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey how you doing man i'm uh testing out a new mic can you hear me yes it's a little echoey but i can hear you okay um let me just think i'll turn the tv off completely all right i'm so glad to be talking uh to hear on um calling it um yeah thanks for calling in man you're able to uh take my call um you know i'm uh i'm um a plumbing contractor myself as you know yes um i've helped you on some of your projects yes and i i just like to say you know reiterate how how grateful i am um and a tremendous gratitude i feel for uh um the the knowledge that you impart to the world and to everybody um i could barely contain myself in in in expressing that uh and and just joy and and um just a vision that that i have been able to um to create in my life uh because of that now i mean we have one minute one minute to go all right i've been pretty uh late in the game i mean uh you know i've been in the game uh in terms of like uh alternative knowledge in quite some time but your your information has really uh solidified and constructed that um i i appreciate that did you did you get a chance to listen to last week's show on right livelihood when i talked about plumbing and sanitation because i consider that a profession that is definitely in right livelihood yeah and i'd like to add to that you know in in terms of building in in all forms like people that maintain people's houses and you know build houses and it just goes to show how few people uh really deal with uh people on a daily basis and can really uh understand what it takes to deal with people and contract with that folks that's all steve thank you so much for calling and that's all the time we have for this episode of what on earth is happening thank you to all the wonderful callers ladies and gentlemen government is slavery my website one on earth is happening.com we'll see you right here next week thanks for watching don't you ever don't ever you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #213

Topics: *The Public's Misplaced Trust In Mainstream Institutions, Society is completely backwards, inflammatory responses to the episodes on Right Livelihood, Harsh judgement toward those who are engaged in Wrong Livelihood, Speaking uncomfortable Truth, People's trust in mainstream institutions is part of our underlying problem as a species, Lack of Awakening in society, Wrong thinking leading to wrong behavior, the Seven Deadly World Institutions, Religion ostensibly connects a person with the Creator and Spirituality, Institutional Belief Systems, Ostensible Purposes of Mainstream Institutions, Religion is the overarching problem leading to wrong thinking, Faulty observations and perceptions through cultural brainwashing, Infiltration of Religious institutions by the Dark Occult, Religion pushing Communism, Ostensible purposes of Government, True purpose of Government exists to control and enslave its subjects, Media personnel are paid liars, Ostensible purposes of Media, True purpose of Media is to deceive people to further the Government Agenda of Mass Control, the Zeitgeist of Human Consciousness, Operation Mockingbird, Jim Keith, Intelligence Agencies infiltration into Media, Ostensible purposes of Education, True purpose of Education is to indoctrinate the youth to Government Agendas in all fields, Ostensible purposes of Banking and Financial Institutions, True purpose of Banking and Financial Institutions is to maintain a wealth gap between rich and poor and direct the economy to serve the Ruling Class, Ostensible purposes of the Health Care and Medical Industry, True purpose of Medical Institutions is to profit from the sick and undermine true holistic health, Ostensible purposes of Science, True purpose of modern "Science" is to direct new discoveries for government purposes and control the public's perception of what is possible, the Paradigm Shift that didn't happen, the Illusory Left-vs.-Right Political Paradigm, Unresolved Psychological Parental Abandonment Issues, Shadow Work to resolve psychological issues that cause naive childlike trust in the Mainstream Institutions, Psychological Transference to Proxy Parental Figures represented by Mainstream Institutions, Awareness of social attitudes outside of your own circle to observe worldviews and mindsets, the Hordes of Unconscious Humanity, Different roles for different people doing the Great Work, Righteous Anger, Juicing for health and wellness, Natural Cures, Legality does not equate to Morality, Community Support in the Truth and Freedom movement, Teaching Natural Law in other countries, It is Possible for Humanity to awaken but will we WILL that Awakening into existence?*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show today ladies and gentlemen today is Sunday June 16 2019 this is episode number 213 of what on earth is happening and we have a great show lined up for you here today I'm going to be discussing the public's continued naive and misplaced trust in established mainstream institutions we're going to be talking about the institutions that the public has placed their trust in unfounded ly and we're going to be most of all really delving into the psychological reasons why this condition continues to be the case and why it is so difficult to wake people up to the true intentions and motivations of mainstream institutions and why they are so completely lockstep in their mind still believing that these institutions are set up there for their betterment and the betterment of our species so that's coming up today on this episode of what on earth is happening we'll be taking your calls in the third hour of the show through the discord app you can get the show of the call invite link on the show page at what on earth is happening calm slash show we're also of course simulcasting on Vimeo Facebook and YouTube live so I do have a few housekeeping announcements for today's show and if we can briefly switch over to my computer to my web browser I'll get into those announcements so essentially I will be a featured speaker at this year's and arkadelphia conference it's the inaugural and arkadelphia this year 2019 this will be taking place here in Philadelphia September 13th 14th and 15th and tickets are on sale now I put a banner up on the homepage of the site if you click that banner it will take you to the an arc adelphia website the event website and just posted underneath the workshops under anak adelphia I also put a article on the homepage of what on earth is happening let me just go back and show you that in the news section if you scroll down and go to latest news you can click that first link there and I put up an article on the homepage that I'm going to be hosting the teaching natural law with mark passio workshop at anak adelphia as well my main lecture will be entitled for the main part of the event sorry about that folks let me uh looks like my laptop may have may have locked up here hold on one moment there we go I just was able to get it out of full screen mode sorry about that let's switch back over okay so I'm at the main event of an arkadelphia I'm a featured speaker and I'm going to be giving the lecture called the sacred gift of anger just take a look at all of these amazing speakers as part of the event they have all star lineup it's going to be myself Lynn Albright max Egan derek bros mackenzie wolf zachary Hubbard and dick scary welder Josh Sigurdsson Laura Larkin Rose Amanda ratchets luke rudkowski sterling Lujan Gina car Clive de Carl at 10 de Lobo ta Erin Nakamoto Sasha day game Benny wills Lea Thompson dance isom Omar Baum Katie Anna Nina Anna Nina ken Bocek Chuck Williams and Leah Boone and more to come so I mean they have a tremendous lineup here for the inaugural year of Anarchy Adelphia and again on the main website they just added the workshop so I made an article regarding that on my website it links over to that workshop where can get tickets and this is the abstract for the workshop that was just posted so check out the an arc adelphia website it's gonna be a great event here right here in Philadelphia actually in my neck of the woods in South Philadelphia so the state of Anarchy is hosting this event great guys that are doing great work to promote the entire worldview of Anarchy accurately and you know if you're so inclined start getting your tickets now five if you use checkout code passio the promo code passio at checkout then five percent of ticket sales will be deducted from your ticket and five percent will actually be donated to me - what on earth is happening for you know us to be able to continue the work that we do here so that's one of the main event announcements I wanted to go over initially and as well let me see what else I have just bringing up my notes here we are doing a summer clearance sale at gifts at what on earth is happening donation gifts so let me refresh this page because the button should be coming up here it doesn't look like it's coming up but if you click this it'll take you to donation gifts you have to click into the page by agreeing to that caveat there but we are doing a summer clearance sale on all t-shirts now this is going to be very limited there's um you know a few colors and sizes left I just checked my inventory we have less than 40 shirts left in inventory I'm just trying to get these cleared out and get some new t-shirts ordered get some new colors in for the summer so we're doing an early summer clearance sale over 50% off all t-shirts in water on earth is happening donation gifts okay so t-shirts are now on sale right now for $12 probably the cheapest that you'll ever be able to get them on the one earth is happening donation gift site I just want to show you some of the things that are left here we have iris blue left in the Lexx Rex or natural law shirt we have a few colors sorry about that we have a few colors left in men's one great work design we have a red blue green and purple left there and then we do have both colors left in the women's t-shirt design for natural law one great work and what on earth is happening so and also men's what on earth is happening we have in both black and and dark Heather so check that out it's a great sale it's um you know good to go up there and maybe you know get shirts and combine that with some other things that we have up there like DVDs flash drives etc so you know no better time than now to participate in that sale because I'm telling you that's not gonna last too long less than 40 t-shirts total left in inventory before we go and print print some new ones and I might redo the one on earth is happening t-shirt design and do a color design a multicolored design there I'm thinking about that so I think that's that covers the bulk of the event announcements oh we I do have one more we are potentially going to be taking a couple of days off of what on earth is happening so we may not be doing a show next week and the following week I will announce that definitively on the show website so stay tuned on the the website particularly on the show page for that announcement but it looks like next weekend and the weekend following we probably will not be doing a live show so we'll probably be returning three weeks from today so I don't know that definitively we're gonna see how things work out but right as of right now it looks like the next two weeks we will be taking a little bit of time off so I just wanted to announce that before you know we step into the main part of the presentation now few people just everybody just give me one moment cuz I do want to make one very small adjustment to my slide presentation because we just got the add graphic in for for the Annika polka for the Anarch Adelphia workshop so I'm just adding that into my slide presentation real quick and we can step over to the slides right now we can go live to the slide presentation in the main window please if we could switch over to the slide presentation in the main window bring it up in in the main window please thank you okay so here we go all right so as I said an arkadelphia first inaugural event of an arkadelphia this is the first one that they're hosting you can get five percent off your ticket sale with promo code passio you can click this banner that I have up on the homepage of what on earth is happening and as well the teaching natural law workshop which is going to be taking place the Monday after an arkadelphia so it's the the Monday right after the main event which is a Friday Saturday and Sunday the 13th through the 15th my workshop will be an all-day event on Monday September 16th 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. taking place at a breakout location Papi's restaurant which is just down the street from the main event hall okay of an arkadelphia the tickets for the workshop an all-day event from 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. are $120 you can get tickets at an ORAC adelphia calm that being said I think that covers all of the announcements that I wanted to go through before jumping into the bulk of the material for today's presentation so thank you to the crew they always do a great job thank you to my producer and backup producer the setup crew lighting and of course graphics Thank You Brett for doing a great job with the the title card for this week's show which is the public's misplaced trust in mainstream institutions and um you know this is an homage here to the great film the great science fiction allegorical film about what's going on in today's society they live by John Carpenter for anybody in the truth and freedom movement that has not seen they live you know I don't know what's keeping you back because that's a must see and if you're not familiar with it watching it will help you to understand why this is certainly an appropriate title card for the show today so let's jump into this material the I guess you could call him a self-help author and spiritualist Michael Ellner David Icke is has actually quoted him many times he's actually put this quote by him in one of his in a few of his main presentations said just look at us everything is backwards everything is upside down doctors destroy health lawyers destroy justice psychiatrists destroy minds scientists destroy truth major media destroys information religions destroy spirituality and governments destroy freedom I don't think truer words were ever spoken and I think this sentiment is you know what I'm opening this presentation with this episode this week with because I think Ellner here accurately encapsulate exactly what is and has been for a long time taking place with the mainstream institutions of our society and people who don't agree with this quote I would suggest are extraordinarily asleep now one of the things I want to say is last week I went pretty hard on people okay I you know had a pretty intense blow-up on the air because I'll tell you why the last couple of shows actually were some of the most I would say not poorly received they were very they were well received by people but they included some of the hardest resistance to the message of what on earth is happening that I have ever received by even my base audience okay and that is because the information that I was laying out in the last couple of episodes is some of the hardest in the world to hear what we were talking about in the last couple of episodes was right livelihood and this show kind of in a way is an adjunct to that and it is a continuation of that topic in some ways it's slightly different but in many ways it is so closely related because it is about what the perceived purposes of the mainstream institutions are versus what they do in real life to human beings okay and that's the clear thing that we have to be have the discernment and the faculties of mind to distinguish between one is an intended purpose and then there's the thing that they are really doing in the real world which is harmful okay and when I was talking about being involved as a person who takes their paycheck who makes their living for their daily expenses of life through working for some of these institutions I got a lot of blowback from people who wanted to say no mark this is going too far okay you're attacking the people's livelihood and their ability to put food on their table yes that's exactly what I was doing because there is no excuse for doing harm to other people when we know what the right thing to do is and we know what the wrong thing to do is and what I was being so harsh and judgmental on people and getting so angry about it righteously angry about it is there is no excuse to be made for why one should continue to do things that are harmful just to receive a paycheck and see this is the problem with the world folks this is the problem this is the unspoken problem that no one wants to just directly confront right to someone's face looking them in the face and say you are an immoral person because you continue to receive a paycheck by participating in a job that is part of an institution that is causing harm to other people and it doesn't matter whether you're feeding your family with that paycheck see this is what I'll say to people because I am NOT taking part in it I have removed myself from those institutions I am doing independent work and I am making the living that I make morally so those in glass houses shouldn't throw stones while I'm not living in the glass house see so I can speak on it and I can be harsh and judgmental about it and yes we should be judgmental to those who are causing harm it isn't about just taking their nonsense and bullshit and saying that it's okay it's not okay it never has been okay and it never will be and that's the problem with people they're too soft and people have too thin of a skin and get too easily offended when you tell them you know what what you're doing is wrong you should stop doing it it doesn't matter if you are poor as a result if you must be poor for a time you should quit your job and stop participating in the institution that is causing harm maybe you'll have to struggle for a while and that's the harsh truth of the matter there's no there's no dance around you know there's there's no uh you know white winding paths that you could do this this end run around the issue okay no it's a straight direct confrontation then if what you are doing is causing harm to other people and therefore is not a right then you should desist in that activity even if it harms your ability to put food on your own table or the table of your family in the short term there's always other things that you could be doing there's always other jobs there's always other positions that you could take and you don't need to continue to do that just because you don't see any way out of it or you define yourself by that thing is not anybody's concern least of all mine okay that has no bearing on whether the thing that you're doing is moral or not okay so know it isn't going too far it isn't you know being too harsh or judgmental it's actually just speaking uncomfortable truth to people that don't want to fucking hear it that's all it really comes down to okay so the same thing is going to apply today and some people will say well this is common knowledge by the people who are aware and awake and what I'm going to address that because part of this show today is not just making not just reiterate eating something or you know going over a material that may be the the choir already knows okay it's not just speaking to the choir because the last part of this the middle part of this whole presentation is going to be about the psychological factors and reasons that people behave this way in the first place and the last part of it is going to be about how the people who are in the truth movement think that the whole world is waking up because some people happen to be on the same page with them and understand what they understand and they don't understand that that isn't what's happening okay they're seeing the world through rose-colored glasses as I've said they are seeing it from a skewed individuated perspective and they don't understand just how much ignorance and darkness there is all around us and I don't say that to try to discourage people okay but if you think that everybody agrees with this quote that is this first presentation slide okay cut cut back over to the slide full screen please okay if you actually believe that the vast majority of people in the world actually agree with this gentleman making this quote you're absolutely out of your mind because the vast majority of the people of this planet absolutely believe that the very institutions that he just mentioned in this quote are their God are their actual complete God and Savior and would do anything to protect them and have the and speak about them with the utmost respect and reverence okay and I see it every day I see it every single day ever any place I go in public there nobody is is attacking any of these institutions they believe that the health care system is wonderful they believe the media is trying to tell them the truth they believe government cares about them and is necessary and on and on down the line of brainwashed imbecile ISM okay and I mean they're out there in hordes and droves my own family is the perfect example I just had a conversation with a family member I said you know I don't even go around the family that much okay just as an already an aside and anecdote okay I don't go around the family that much anymore I said why don't you tell me what the rest of the family thinks about like you know what's do they ever talk about corruption in politics do they ever talk about how you know totally screwed up the whole banking system is and and how in bed with you know corruption and in politics that all is do they ever talk about how bad of a job the mainstream media is doing and how they're just a propaganda wing of the government do they ever talk about how science is just funded by government anymore and it's not really a pursuit of truth do they ever talk about you know how the medical field is actually detrimental to human health and the the family member I was talking to go it goes no not one single member of the family ever touches on any of those subjects or topics and never talks about any of those institutions with a condemnation with criticism let alone condemnation and I would suggest that this is probably the general zeitgeist everywhere not just in my family not just on the street in the city that I live in in this communist craphole that I live in called Philadelphia you know but um I'd suggest that it's probably across the entire planet over the entire world that is the sentiment there's a tiny tiny tiny small small tiny fraction of people who get that all of these institutions are broken and are the problem themselves most people think it's all just a tiny few bad people that are the problem no it isn't it's almost everybody that's the problem you know I think I was guilty of planning that seed in people's minds in my earlier presentations I talked about the sorcerer's of the world being the crux of the problem and that's not the case while there are a huge problem they're not they're the causal factor of the problem what we're going to be talking about here today is the causal factor of the problem and that's people's trust in the institutional bodies of our society which do absolutely nothing to make any aspect of life better for for the human species zero and not only don't we need them were infinitely worse with them in place so let's jump forward here and start looking of looking into what I'm actually talking about what I would consider the seven deadly mainstream institutions we could liken these to the seven deadly sins okay these are the seven Hydra heads okay of evil in our society today the big daddy of all of them religion and ultimately every single one of these things is a form of religion okay again I'm using religion in the wider sense I've said last week that I think I need to go back and revisit the term religion maybe over and over again maybe harp on it until people are so tired of hearing me harp on it that they finally start spreading the real definition of what religion is in an overarching sense not just some person's limited cultural definition of some stupid religion that they happen to believe in or are considering I'm talking about religion in the big sense of the term meaning it holds you back from truth it's a belief system it's an institutionalized belief system that holds you back from the truth regarding reality regarding the reality that has taken place around you and within you in your own psyche that's what all religion is it doesn't have to be a formalized religion with doctrine and ritual banking is a religion okay the medical system as we know it today is a religion science as we know it today is a religion the media is a religion the educational system is a religion okay government is a religion money is a religion this is what people don't understand they say the word religion and they're totally brainwashed as to the actual definition they think it means only the limited definition that they've been hammered into their their soft soggy brain that the word means and they can't perceive something from a more multi-dimensional angle to encompass a wider understanding of what the word religion actually means and that's why I say when I'm talking about religion here I'm talking about the cultural religions in general well when I use the word religion in a wider sense I am talking about indoctrinated belief systems institutional belief systems that hold us back from an accurate understanding of the world and prevent our forward progress in consciousness that's what the word religion in and of itself means so religion is the one and only problem that humanity faces because everything all of the problems that humanity faces are subsets of the one overarching problem and that's wrong thinking and that is exactly what religion Fosters and foments wrong thinking incorrect thinking non critical thinking belief based thinking emotion based thinking instead of logic from facts that have been gathered and dealing with reality head-on and dealing with what's going on in ourselves head-on now we don't want any part in that we want belief and we want to be told the world is just hunky-dory and there's no problem with the mainstream institutions so these seven deadly institutions the seven heads of the Hydra okay that we're up against in humanity religion government media education banking and finance healthcare and medicine and science okay and you you can name other ones that are huge parts of the problem but I would endeavour to say these are the biggest problem causers in the entire human world and that the fact that people still reverently believe that these things are doing what they claim that they are doing and that we need them and that if we didn't have them human beings would be worse off instead of better the fact that most people still believe that is the the nature of the problem here on earth and you know I don't hear other people talking about this you know again when I turn on alternative news media I don't hear anybody really delving deep into the issues that are going on they're talking about nonsense most of the time they're talking about political nonsense look in it look at it all over my new show studying the the veins on the leaf of the tree instead of pulling back and seeing the forest for what it is that's what they're doing they have tunnel vision and minutiae vision they don't look at big picture trends they don't look at big picture thought processes that are actually steering humanity in a certain direction and that's the problem the inability to pull back and actually see the large picture and that's why I'm reviewing this topic you know I went into this and called it you know identification with institutionalized belief systems in the past on what on earth is happening we're actually looking at the actual trust that people place in these institutions in the modern world they actually believe that they are here to serve what I'm calling their ostensible purpose so let's look at this dynamic okay we want to look at what is the difference between an ostensible purpose and the actual true purpose of what these institutions are doing so the word ostensible is not a colloquial word it's not a word that we use in everyday conversation or speech you don't hear the word ostensible a lot so some people might not even know what the definition of the word ostensible means so I want to give everybody a very clear working definition of the word ostensible as I am using it here throughout this slide presentation okay the word ostensible means represented or appearing as such not actually being what appearance indicates suggesting an appearance to unaided senses not borne out by rigorous examination or greater knowledge based on deceptive resemblance or faulty observation or influenced by a mo Shin's that present a clear view illusory I mean I think that is probably the best definition of ostensible the best working definition of ostensible that I could possibly lay down okay represented or appearing as such meaning it's not actually that thing it's just appearing to be it not actually being what appearance indicates suggesting an appearance - here's the key on aidid sense is not borne out by rigorous examination or greater knowledge it means the people who accept the ostensible representation of that thing have not done their homework they have not actually rigorously examined a thing to determine what it's really doing or what it really is they're just looking at it cursorily and saying oh yeah I believe that that's it's it's real purpose for existing they're not really delving down below the surface and looking at what's really going on so they don't have written they're not doing rigorous investigation and they don't have greater knowledge to understand what that thing is based on deceptive resemblance meaning it's very much trying to appear as the real thing but it's it's not that thing okay or faulty observation here's the key the people who are looking at these institutions do not have the observational capabilities or discernment to accurately observe what they are doing and what they truly mean what they truly represent so they have faulty observation that they're looking at these institutions with influenced by emotions that prevent a clear view illusory there there you have it that's exactly what I was talking about we can't come to the truth of something by just emotionally reacting to it okay you could have emotional reaction that's perfectly valid okay but you're not going to come to the truth about something through that at best what that will do is drive you drive your actions and your behavior to do something about it when you have an emotional adverse reaction regarding how wrong that thing is or how wrong the set of that institution is in the harm that it's doing in our society to the people of our society you could have all the adverse emotional reactions you want once you understand the actual nature of that institution and then maybe that you know true righteous indignation that emotion of true righteous indignation righteous anger is going to drive you to actually do something about it to create real world change that's the whole purpose of the emotion of anger as I'll be talking about at Annika Ann arkadelphia okay so that is what the word extensible actually means what we are going to do here today is look at the mainstream institutions and we are going to compare and contrast there are ostensibly purposes the purposes that they state that they are there to do and try to portray to the public that they the the role that they are actually fulfilling in society versus the true purpose of these institutions and what they are really doing through their actions to the people of our society okay all right so one of the things that I want to say is this is what our society really is like this is what the average every man and every woman okay the average Joe Schmo and Mary Schmo okay really look like going through their daily lives okay they are wandering through life blindfolded faulty observation faulty perceptions never really knowing what right and wrong you are never really knowing what is good for them and what is truly bad for them okay because of the brainwashing that is done culturally through all the institutions I'm talking about here today so there is no ability to discern truth on the part of the average member of the population and the part of a bigger part of the problem actually is that the people who are awakened aware and understand the material I'm going to present here today actually believe erroneously believe because they want to believe that the world is better than it is because they want hope they're addicted to the drug called hope okay they want to believe that the average Joe and Mary Schmo actually know what's going on and are aware just like they're somewhat aware of the nature of the situation that we are in ok the awake person I'm talking about that they're somewhat aware at least okay maybe not completely because they might not know the occult aspects of things but they're at least aware of the 3d you know institutional degradation and corruption aspect of our society but they portray they push that off onto other people they are it's a transference thus a process of psychological transference is taking place whereby the semi or possibly very awake person attributes to the rest of society that is walking around completely brainwashed and blindfolded as we see in this slide okay they attribute their sense of discernment and understanding to that average member of the population and that's a huge problem okay and I'm gonna be talking about that toward the end of the slide presentation here today so don't try to ascribe your own powers of discernment and judgment to the average member of the population the great work is to know the proportions of what is taking place in society it's part of it it's a big part of it okay so don't make the mistake of thinking just because you're awake and a large portion of your friends may be awake to not think that we're in a very very tiny minority and the vast majority of human beings in the world are exactly in this situation that you see here so let's look at the first the granddaddy of them all that is actually a form of what our all the other institutions are and that's religion now again we could define religion until the end of time and people are still going to insist that that's not what it means religion does come from the Latin verb relig RA and that verb does mean to bind to hold back by tying or to thwart from forward progress you know in the word religion definitively and definitely means that as a positive connotation word religion can mean to reconnect to rebind to okay that is also an acceptable connotative definition of the word religion meaning if we are exercising true religion we can reconnect with the truth and with the laws of nature natural law okay but in the overarching sense that I am always using the word religion as meaning a problem in the world a problem in society okay I am always generally referring to religion in the negative aspect meaning it's something that holds us back from the truth and holds us back from a forward progress in consciousness all of the religions of the world the cultural religions of the world make these overarching ostensibly aims of their troop of their purpose but these are this is their ostensible purpose meaning it's not the real thing it's the one that they want you to believe that they're doing and that is religion claims that it is connecting people with God or spirituality or quote reconnecting which is one of them connotative definitions of the word religion to reconnect so does the cult do the cultural religions really fulfill that promise they claim to be showing people a better way of living through a moral way of life through their allegorical stories they're parables they're you know teachings etc and that moral way of life is wood if it will really be done would be coming into an accord living in accordance with natural law the moral laws of creation okay this is the ostensible purpose of all of the religions of the world no matter what they are okay they claim we're connecting people to truth to God to spirituality etc and they say that we're showing people the way that we should really be living because we're showing them how to be a moral person and I claim a huge crock of bullshit on that ostensibly clean I don't think that's what religion ever as done I don't think it's what it's doing now I don't think it's what it's going to do in the future I don't think it will ever do that I think that is a claim in name only okay or an ostensible purpose but it isn't the real thing it isn't what religion really does in the real world of nature to human beings in our society you know if you really want to look religions been one of the biggest killers of human beings in the history of humanity one of the things that has started probably more wars than any other dynamic in human society so let's look at the true purpose of religion what is it actually really doing in the real world if we're being honest with ourselves see you again once again I think that's why there was so much blowback folks over the last couple of shows when I talked about that if you're in a position where you're doing a job and it is immoral and it is harming other people and it is very easy to know whether it's harming other people because their lives are being harmed their rights are being harmed their property is being harmed they're being held back from being able to do things that are their rights etc okay it's very easy to see whether something that you're doing is actually creating harm toward other people but the key factor there is if you're being honest with yourself and I think that's why I got so much negative feedback and blowback in the last couple shows it isn't because what I'm saying isn't relevant it isn't because I'm saying is somehow old-hat or anything like that okay it's because what people are are complete fucking liars to themselves above all else that's the truth of the matter they don't want to be honest with themselves and tell themselves the truth about the person they really are they want to blow smoke up their own assholes and tell total lies about the person that they really are instead of confronting that person in the mirror directly confront ativ Lee and acknowledging what they have really been a party to okay they don't want it they don't want to look at that they want to blow smoke up their own ass and blow smoke up other people's ass and lie to themselves and others about what they're actually doing in life when what they're doing in life is either absolutely nothing and a big crock of garbage or its self self-serving nonsense or it's actually harming other individuals their rights are their property if we're being honest with our ourselves and that's the key term here so let's look at religions true purpose if we're being honest with ourselves you know so I think that that scares off most people that don't want to be honest with themselves you know and well I don't know I'm not interested in those people quite frankly then again this show has never been about tailoring and and baby spoon feeding people and making everybody comfortable and reaching the greatest amount of people it's never been that I know that that's never gonna be my role in my function in this in this work my role is to reach the people who have the will to be honest with themselves and then who will take this framework and run with it and teach others in whatever way they can and that will reach more people that will reach the largest amount of people possible I'm looking for the other potential teachers regardless of whether you want to teach it in my style or not most people are not gonna hear this style I fully acknowledge that I'm not looking for most people okay I'm telling you yes eventually this message has to reach most people but that's not what what on earth is happening is for what on earth is happening is for the teachers with thick skin that's who it's really for if the truth be told if we're being honest with ourselves here so I'm trying to be honest with you about who this show is the dynamic of the show is actually designed for since day one I've just been ramping up the intensity to try to help those people develop the thick skin they're gonna need to do this work because most people can't hear it you plug them into the like I said into the electrical circuit that I am you're gonna you're gonna blow them to kingdom come that energy has to be stepped down or slowly ramped up so that they can take it and that's who I'm looking for so the true purpose of religion if we're being honest with ourselves is to misdirect the spiritual lives of people in order to make them more easily controllable that's the whole purpose of religion the whole purpose of religion is that get people hooked on dogma promises of an afterlife promises of a savior okay not to really teach people what real true morality is the true purpose is to hide or occult the true moral laws of creation to hide or occult natural law religion is there so that you never really truly look into what the natural law is of morality in life in creation in nature these institutions are actually different legs of the spider that is the world of the occult that is the whole network of dark occultism worldwide that is are really the controller's of the world religion is just their one of their main outlets for the way that they actually perform their mind-control upon people and the true purpose is to get you running in circles of dogma and misunderstanding regarding what true morality is instead of actually hitting the bull's eye and really understanding what natural law is and how it functions in our lives the true purpose of religion is also to make people more accepting and docile so that they accept government rulership it's to work upon the right brain to put people in a state of right brain imbalance which is belief based which is unworthiness based based meaning oh we're such bad people we're on where the only God can save us instead of thinking we have to become worthy through taking in knowledge of truth and save ourselves oh no no we have to wait for external forces and external saviours to come and rescue us from our own bullshit ignorance yeah that's how it works folks don't you know and if we're being honest with ourselves exactly what I have on this slide here today folks is exactly what religion does misdirects the spiritual lives of the people of the earth to make them more controllable it a cults true moral law called natural law and it makes people more accepting and docile through keeping them in the imbalance of the right brain so you know take it for what it's worth accept it or don't that's not the extensible purpose of religion that's the true reason that the religious institutions are operating on the face of the earth and everybody will go oh yeah it's all the other religions just not mine mine is completely untouched by that corruption but all the other ones yeah they're bad they're broken they're corrupt just not my mind made it through all the way to the modern world from the ancient world were these things these systems of mind control dogmatic systems of mind control were invented okay to enslave humanity and all the way up to the modern world every other one got corrupted mine just made it through that gauntlet untouched unscathed yeah keep lying to yourself dunce you know I mean this is how stupid people sound and let me tell you something folks people think over the influence of religion isn't as strong as it used to be you're out of your damn mind if you think so religion is as strong if not stronger than it ever has been in our society and it's weaving its spider web into our lives and new and unforeseen ways you know yet the dark aspects of the church have infiltrated the whole socialist movement and leftist movement in the United States and they're raising up total communists Jesus camps there's tons of them right here in Philadelphia combining fake-ass Christianity with socialism and communism you don't think so you got to just look around and really see what's going on and put your finger on the pulse of it and open your eyes and look around as to what's really taking place and beyond with yourself about it as most people don't even know this let me tell you something's going on in just about all the major populated cities of the United States and religions on the upswing not the down let's go go back here we go moving forward government my favorite everybody's favorite who listens the one on earth is happening right once again not on the wane completely on the rise trusted more than it ever has been in the history of the world and I'm telling you it everybody defines their whole identity through what kind of politics they believe in this is our entire society's identity and and the freedom movement wants to say oh people are waking up they're really you know not trusting government and just opening their eyes and seeing how corrupt it is what planet do you live on what planet do you live on the vast majority of people still watching the news as we're gonna talk about still believe the mainstream media still believe the government's there to protect them and care for them so people naively misplace their trust in this institution because they identify with and believe in its ostensible purpose and the ostensible purpose of government is to maintain critical infrastructure protect people's lives rights and property punish wrongdoers preserve justice in our society and defend freedom from potential enemies whether they be foreign or domestic enemies to freedom this is what government tells you it's doing you know we're going to build and maintain the critical infrastructure of the country you know the road system the transportation system the communication system the electrical system etc water gas etc all the necessities of life right we're gonna protect people's lives rights and property we're not gonna take those things we're not gonna subject them and enslave them we're gonna protect your rights punish the wrongdoers somebody's got to do it all people out it would turn into a society of cannibals and murderers if not for government right somebody's got a you know bring those wrongdoers to justice and defend our freedom from enemies lurking around every corner I mean what kind of a smacked ass does someone have to be to actually believe this nonsense but yet that's 98 percent of probably our entire society I'm gonna say minimum minimum number 95 percent of society believes that that is the extensible purpose of government and they're smacked ass clowns period I mean there's no other there's no polite or nice way to say it they're brainwashed children who never grew up emotionally mentally or spiritually never grew up stunted child development almost always through what I'm going to talk about here today which is childhood trauma through a particular type of psychological abuse I'm going to get into the underlying psychological reasons for this belief for the trust and belief in these institutions for believing all of the ostensible purposes of these institutional bodies so let's look at the true purpose of government if we're being honest with ourselves once again you could lie to yourselves all day if you want but if we're going to get down to the meat and potatoes of this if we're going to get down to the nitty-gritty and we're gonna really tell ourselves the truth this is what government is here on the earth to actually do the true purpose of government is to control and ultimately enslave the people who are its subjects government sees itself the people in government sees itself as a master class of commanders of other people lawmakers those who others must obey or be punished for not obeying and you know that's called folks I don't care what name you want to give it that's called slavery you want to you for my zit you can you for my zit whatever way you're little naive tiny broken and thin-skinned mind you know once to you but if you're a big boy and a big girl you're gonna call government for what it is and stop you from isin it and saying that it's some other thing you're gonna say exactly what it is and that's slavery that's what government is it's one class of people who are masters who who believe they have the moral right to issue commands to others that they call laws which are often arbitrary often conflicting often the different things in different places and different times which makes them completely morally relative and not in keeping with the moral laws of creation which do not change with time or location and are not relative and are not subjective the real laws of morality are objective so that's what governments really doing folks if we're being honest with ourselves it is enslaving humanity the true purpose of government is to dictate commands called laws to protect its own interests and limit any threat to its continued control that's what government wants to do that's its primary purpose to continue to survive to continue to grow and to continue to limit the freedom of others so that any threat that those others may pose to its continuation is limited and or disposed and that's what laws are for and that's why there's more and more of them every single day the third true purpose of government is to conduct abject violence in the name of safety and security getting the naive children that are its slaves to believe that it's protecting them and keeping them safe when in fact all it's really doing is conducting abject violence in other areas to take resources that at once or to shut down rights shut down freedom and let me tell you something folks it's not in here police and military are not in these this list of the seven deadly institutions but they are part of government obviously you have to take note of that this is what I'm talking about these are the conductors of the Jek violence these are the people that actually perform it the order followers you know all government is is one huge chain of obedience up from the order at the top the order givers to all the way at the bottom of the order followers the police in the military order following trash the dogs of the commanders at the highest end of government and and those who really are the occultists the Darko cultists who sit enthroned behind in the shadows be you know behind ostensible government power so the people who are really conducting the actual behaviors are the ones who are getting hit karmically the hardest as the karmic clowns of the controller class at the highest ends of government and the occult they call them their dogs their pets their animals that's what they call the police and military and yet they're just all too happy like a slathering dog you know a slathering dog just you know with its tongue hanging out saliva dripping down tell me what to do next master I mean just think about that for a minute you know not to belabor the whole topic of order followers we've done whole shows on that you know but just what kind of a person who even considers themselves a human being let alone like considers themselves men are gonna make their job like make their life you imagine saying I'm gonna make my life just doing the behaviors that other people command me to do me what kind of a total ass retard do you have to be to think like that seriously like how broken does your brain and soul and most of all your heart have to be to just say to yourself what my entire life is going to consist of is I am going to stop thinking for myself about what's right and wrong and I'm going to listen to what other people tell me to do as far as my actual behavior is concerned could you imagine and then and you think you're a man with courage you're a fucking ignorant child a bolas ignorant coward child that's what you are all of them 100% all of them all our followers are that bolas ignorant child cowards I'll say it to your fucking face and people should be saying it to your face that's what government is folks whether you think so or not that's the truth eternal truth of the matter the next institution media here's some of the lowest arch demons of Hell quite frankly you know to put it in simple words as I can they're the the bottom-feeding arch demons of Hell that's who these people are if there's anybody that I think are like even lower than the order followers it's the media I personally don't think so I think the order followers are lowest of the low they're the scumbags of the scumbags but the media are right down there with them because what these people are paid liars that's what they've always been but that's not what the public thinks that's not what the mainstream public things and folks I'm trying to explain to you today what your work is the people who are listening to me really trying to get it trying to understand what I'm trying to get accomplished what I want actually done in society what I would like to see happen in society is for people to understand the difference between the ostensible purpose of these institutions and the true purpose but guess what folks that is not happening if you believe that that is occurring and happening you yourself are naive child a naive ignorant child all you have to do is do some social experiments see most people just don't have even have the courage or the balls to do that do some social experiments in your own town or city go into your own local pub or venue a music venue wherever a restaurant okay and ask people do you think the mainstream media does a fair job in trying to act you accurately report what's taking place you think that that's their intended purpose like do you think that that's what the people who actually you know dress in their suit and tie or they're you know you know business type outfit and go into work every day as part of the mainstream media is their goal in their mind to say I want to try to accurately report what's happening in the world and accurately report truth so that other people can make informed decision making just do that experiment and see the results that you get the answers that you get and I'm telling you if you're not shocked and horrified like you I don't know what to tell you you're not paying attention you're not paying attention to the zeitgeist the zeitgeist the general mindset and worldview of the people all around us you think because you've seen through the facade that other people have and it's not the case and it isn't that you could say oh numbers are growing slowly no it does it's not that numbers are growing slowly percentages are staying the same as the population grows that's why some more people are aware of this because the population is growing but if you actually looked at percentages they're not really changing this is why the great work is not succeeding the potential teachers are not coming forward and courage and speaking the truth to the average member of the public like I said I asked a family member does anybody ever complain about the mainstream media no they watch it do I go into family members homes they're watching the the 6 o'clock news around dinnertime perk in their ear up when they won't hear here's something that they think interest them and but not in their head believing that that's what going on you believe that but I'm telling you it's it's everywhere I I'm not doing this to try to people will go oh um somehow an agent working for the dark side because I'm telling people all these bad things about what's going on in society I'm trying to accurately portray what I see and it doesn't matter where I go I go to any town city in the United States I've traveled just about every single state in the entire United States and I've traveled to many foreign countries I mean not not like a better portion of the world but I've traveled to enough places that I've seen other cultures and it's no better than it is here anywhere anywhere not a bit as a matter of fact I think America percentage-wise probably has the greatest percentage of the oven awake population than any other country in the world and that's sad that's not saying much folks that's a very very sad dynamic so the ostensible purpose of the mainstream media is to provide accurate information to people so that people can make informed decisions regarding what type of behavior they're going to choose to take people want their behavior and their decision-making to be based on reality right so that's what the media's allegedly here to do to provide that accurate information about what's taking place in the world so people can make their decision making accurately based on informed decisions based on accurate information and they're supposed to act in a power checking capacity to corruption in other institutions like government that's why it's been called the fourth arm of the government in addition to the executive letter legislative and judicial branches it's been called the fourth the state the fourth branch of government okay has been a nickname given to the media because that's what it's supposed to do that's what real journalists would be charged to do we don't have that that's not what the media is today you look at operations like Project Mockingbird operation Mockingbird a CIA you know I believe that's one of the reasons that Jim Keith was taken out he did a lot to expose that in his books you know and um you know talking about how many people and the intelligence agencies are on the payroll of mainstream media feeding it disinformation and just concocting fake news stories to brainwash the population and to change the world view of the whole population and these this research was done back in the 1970s and there were hundreds and hundreds of people embedded from intelligence operations like the CIA that aren't supposed to operate on US soil but are supposed to be intelligence foreign intelligence gathering outfits and hundreds of them were operating within the mainstream media back in the 70s imagine how many thousands are now no folks the true purpose of the media is to control the world view of the government subjects to control the minds of the government slaves that's what the purpose of the media is to feed you the narrative that the government wants you fed and wants you believing that's the true purpose of the media if we're being honest with ourselves it's the spread government and corporate propaganda lies and misdirection to get people not able to discern truth from falsehood because you're feeding their minds with so much garbage you could group Intel you can group entertainment right in with this because most entertainment is the same form of mind you know polluting garbage and ultimately it is to control the public's perception of what is possible mostly what is socially possible that's the purpose of the mainstream media to get you thinking Oh change is impossible look at how bad people are to each other you know we can never not have a society without government you hear that from the day you're born through these paid prostitute Liars you're going to eventually come to believe it and that's most of society is that not only do they believe the propaganda that's being shoved down their throat by the media they actually believe the extensible purpose of the media is to tell them the truth and they believe they're doing a good job at it in social experiments I've done asking just about every single person in a pub a local venue here in Philadelphia do you think the mainstream media is doing a good job or trying to do as good of a job is within their ability to do to report what they come to learn accurately regarding what's taking place in the world 100 folks that this is one of the most terrifying horrifying results I've ever gotten in a social experiment in a pub that is also a music venue in the just past like the Northern Liberties area maybe up toward the North Philly area of the city which is somewhat of a hipster area these days I myself and a friend did a small social experiment asking people do they actually believe the media are trying to tell people the truth to the best of their ability 100% of the people in the pub said yes they are one every single individual every single one not one person said no I think they're paid liars and they don't care about anything but their paycheck not one zero not one person and and people think the world is waking up and let me tell you something folks I'll bet you I'd go do it all over again and get the same exact result because this population is asleep hard-core asleep education here's one of the reasons why the public is as dumb as it is here's one of the reasons that population is as docile and naive as it is one of the reasons the public doesn't have the critical thinking skills they need to discern when they're being brainwashed propagandize and ultimately deceived the ostensible purpose of so-called education whether it be all the way down to grade school education all the way up through higher education through the universities I don't care what level we're talking about the ostensible purpose that people believe that it's serving is to teach the young the necess to teach to the young the necessary information and life skills required for successful living and secondly to provide the toolset for critical thinking and informed decision making is the mainstream education system actually succeeding in that role is it actually attempting really to do that is that its real purpose and I'll tell you what you go and ask people I'll go and ask friends of friends family members who are involved is this what the education system is really set up for no mm-hmm yep yes doing as best as they can with the limited resources that they have you know and teachers are have the best of intentions and they're not just following a script that is harmed harming children to get a paycheck and to just keep the status quo and stop not rock the boat so that they have a paycheck to feed themselves in their family no it isn't that it's that they're really trying to educate people and teach them truth and teach them critical thinking skills and discernment skills yeah mm-hmm and I'll tell you what assholes in my own family believe that shit they believe the ostensible purpose of the education system because some of them are involved in it and they actually believe that bullshit because they're lying to themselves and they don't want to acknowledge that they may be involved in something that is harmful to others namely the developing minds of young children and impressionable youth and it's their paycheck it's their bread and butter so god forbid you talk anything bad about that you know this is my identity I consider myself a teacher in the public school system or whatever how dare you attack that that's attacking me no that's just what you do and the institution you're involved in doing it through that's not who you are it shouldn't be the view of who you are but that's the problem is people identified themselves with the job that they do it's called ego identification cultural identification and then we have political identification you know identity politics job identity people can't see that there's something beyond that that they themselves are something beyond that in consciousness and awareness no I am my job so I'll take offense to a critique of my job or the institution that I work within instead of being honest with what you are actually participating in and what is the actual end result of that in the real world what's the true purpose of the so-called education system it is to indoctrinate the young into the worldview of the state so that they aren't easy to control shouldn't say easily it's just a more easily controllable or easier to control matter of fact I'm gonna fix it in real time how about that all right back to the slide all right it's fixed indoctrinate the young end of the world view of the state so they are easy to control present a skewed depiction of both past history and current social events politically brainwash the young and impressionable that's the real purpose of so-called mainstream education and I would add a fourth one it's to prepare people to do jobs where they become obedient workers as George Carlin said that's why you're never going to have or you're not going to through these in institutions you're never going to have an informed population capable of critical thinking because the owners of the world don't want that the owners of society want obedient workers and that's what the education system is there to churn out again if we're being honest with ourselves you want to lie to yourself all day that this is set up to actually edify and enlighten people and give them accurate information about the world and what's happening what's taking place lie to yourself all day all damn day you can lie to yourself good you know go look in a mirror and practice lying to yourself about that you know you can get better and better at it so if we're being honest with ourself education is just another aspect of state indoctrination it's the state putting their people in point positions to brainwash the young to make them ignorant and docile so that they are easy to control by the state that's all the modern and doctrine ation system really is if we're being honest with ourselves and you know there there's you know exceptions to the rule in general like you have some teachers that are gonna try to slip some things in with children that happens okay there's some schools that do try to teach critical thinking or some programs that try to teach children critical thinking skills okay so you know I'm stopping short of making 100% entire blankets regarding this but in general it holds very true as a rule banking and finance were some of the highest level occultus operate from this world there ostensibly is to maintain the value of established currencies that the people use to provide stability and safety for people's financial resources and to assist economic growth and prosperity throughout society this is the ostensible purpose of the banking and finance institutions and again I would suggest that anybody believes that that's actually what these institutions do behind the scenes is an extremely naive child not capable of true critical thinking and you know wants to lie to themselves and tell themselves pretty you know you know light-hearted stories about what's taking place in our reality instead of actually looking at the cold hard truth once again I'm not here to make people feel good or feel better about what's taking place I'm here to try to get people to accurately see what is truly taking place and that is ugly it isn't wonderful and beautiful the truth right now where we stand as a human species is horrific and ugly and it takes people with thick skin to look at it honestly and assess it and come to an accurate understanding of what it is instead of looking at the ostensible purpose and go oh yeah sure I guess that's what it's there for that sounds good to me because I don't have to think or look any deeper into what's really going on in this world and once again I it's my contention that's why so many people had such bad reaction to the shows from the last couple of weeks because they don't want to do that honest assessment they don't want to do that critical thinking you know and they want to say I'm going too far or I've crossed the line regarding telling people they should quit their jobs if they're involved in immoral institutions like this no that's exactly the advice that everybody in our society who considers themselves a moral human being should giving to people who are doing immoral behaviors and propping up immoral institutions who are continuing to do immoral behaviors that's the exact advice that should be given the problem is most people are too cowardly to confront people like that and tell them to their face no it is you yourself who is involved in something that is immoral and you need to back off from it you need to back away from it and stop doing it stop actually taking part in it through your behavior even if that means you might have to be poor you might have to struggle more than you do now already in the short term but in the long term you'll be doing less harm to society and prosperity through universal laws of morality will eventually come to you the problem is people are too cowardly to go down that path because they don't really truly believe in their hearts that that's how it works see and that's because they haven't actually conducted the real-world experiment to see what will happen and I'll tell you anybody that's done it will tell you maybe in the short term you might have to suffer but in the long term yes the universe will reward you and you will find prosperity and you will have your life completely turn into a in a better direction it's not my belief it's not a prophecy that I'm making it's not me trying to predict what might happen it's my definitive knowledge of how the laws of nature work I'm not telling you that might happen I'm telling you it will definitively happen if you decide to walk away from something that is immoral and you continue on that path you persist on that path you don't just step away from the goal that was too hard I'm going back to what I was doing before no you have to persist on the path and add actual value to humanity do something that actually does contribute value in a volitional way in a voluntary way and then you will see the universe come to your assistance and reward but guess what most people will never do it they'll never test the validity or veracity of my words because they don't have the cat the courage to actually change their behavior they're stuck in an endless cycle a loop of wrong thinking leading to wrong behavior leading to the failure of courage to get out of that loop that's exactly where and how they're stuck the true purpose of the banking and financial system is to direct the economy in ways that best serve the rich and powerful to maintain an extreme wealth wealth gap between the rich and the poor and to finance wars of aggression and resource theft all of this plays into the hands of the state keeping people low on the totem pole of resources makes them afraid makes them always focused on money makes them live in an hour scarcity based mindset all the time so that they won't step out of that and actually take a chance and do something that is actually moral and truly productive to society but most people won't be honest with themselves about how this works they want to believe and trust in the ostensible purpose of the institutions of banking and finance again look at that first one to direct the economy in ways that best serve the rich and powerful in other words make the rich richer and the poor poorer maintain that wealth gap that's what they want because the the poorer and more destitute people are the more it becomes practically impossible for them to turn any amount of resources toward a pursuit of truth or helping others they stay in total survival or complex mode in the brain oh and always self-serving ideology me me me thinking because I have to get my nyeh you know cuz I'm in such a state of deplorable resources and that's where the ruling class wants people they don't want people in any kind of a state of prosperity or or comfort when it comes to their own finances or or just general resources that they have at their disposal they don't want that that doesn't serve their interests people are easier to control when they're in fear of not having and in fear of the little that they do have might be taken away from them and so they won't step out of line that's what these institutions are here to do keep people in fear and keep them in line and you know what folks I just want to go back to it before I even step forward you know again I listen to the alternative media and nobody's even just hammering on these fundamentals you know they're dirt out in space you know talking about like you know nonsense I mean I just hear more and more and more nonsense talking about the paranormal and ghosts and you know what the afterlife might be and the Flat Earth nonsense and you know the secret space program this and that and just like you know can't we get down to brass tacks and really look at what's really taking place that is truly affecting the lives of other people in the very real 3d world first I'm not saying never get into all of that this is all I hear I can't even turn on the main the the alternative media anymore and hear anything about like the government doesn't give a shit about you or your life the banks are doing they're not doing anything to rectify the economy or you know help people to actually get up off of their feet financially they're there to control you and enslave you they're not even talking about the enslavement of humanity anymore they're not I'd never turn on one piece of alternative media where one other human being uttered the phrase government is slavery I'm the only person on the surface of the earth that I hear doing that and people want to wonder why I'm in a better mood having done this for 12 fucking years in my life to try to spread this message of truth and make people aware and the alternative media is talking about the fucking Flat Earth no I I have no right to be bitter none whatsoever you know because a bunch of smack dances is who we have to work with on our team and guess what if you're not one of those I'm not talking about you you know all these people want to get offended by me saying this if it doesn't apply to you you should take no offense you know I'm not talking about everybody it doesn't apply to everybody it talks about the people who aren't doing a good job explaining the truth about the world to people if you are doing a good job doing that wonderful we need more people like you but if that's not you I am talking about you being a smacked ass not really talking about what's important but I'll tell you what most of the alternative media that I turn on that there are heads up their ass they're not doing any kind of a good job whatsoever in it really explaining the dynamics that are going on socially and especially psychologically and then most of all they're doing a crap job explaining what's going on spiritually because they know nothing about the occult and they think they have the dynamic figured out that's the dangerous part they think they have all the information that they need and they do not so let's look at the last couple of institutions of worldly institutions people to completely misplace their trust in in a naive capacity like little misguided children the health care or medicine industry you know the ostensible purpose of which is to nurture and maintain optimal health for the population provide medical treatments and care services for the sick and research new methods for treating and healing diseases is that really what the so-called health care industry is doing is that what the medical field is really doing in our society I have to call a huge crock of bullshit if you believe that's true and yet people believe this they go to these magicians these sorcerers and the white lab coats and you know all of their team members and they say go ahead and make your diagnosis and tell me what's wrong and tell me what I need to do to fix it and then they listen and they nod their head and they say yes sir I'll try to do that or maybe they don't even bother to do that they don't even care enough about their health but the ones who do at least want to get well then go and listen to the advice that these smacked ass clowns give them who have done no homework at all on nutrition know nothing about how the body really truly works and functions regarding the building blocks it's receiving through food their Creed isn't let thy food be thy medicine and medicine be thy food no they have the Newtonian paradigm of false science operating in their brain everything is a mechanized process in a machine because matter is prime and there's no such thing as spirit and all we have to do is look at how the mechanized function works and then we make it work the way we wanted to by surgery and and or pharmaceuticals that's all so we're gonna actually chemically make the Machine do something like a action reaction based process you know and that's gonna try that's gonna treat this patient and that's gonna get down to what's ailing them and fix it and people believe this shit see this is my this is my entire family is that sick patient laying on the bed almost almost every member of my entire family believing the utter sewage that is being dribbled out of the mouths of the doctor and nurse telling them what they need to do or the medicines quote-unquote medicine poison that it should they should say that they need to be taking or the surgeries that they need to have but never uttering one word about proper nutrition zero never once never talk about give the building give the body the building blocks that it needs to maintain optimum health you have to give it what it needs to do repair work on the body and then health will follow you never hear that one time ever because that takes you right out of that hospital bed that makes you healthy and you're no longer a patient that means you're no longer a customer because these into this institution isn't helping patients this institution is serving customers like McDonald's or Burger King serves customers with their poison okay that's all this industry is doing its selling you a product called drugs and surgery pharmaceuticals and surgery are the products to sell and you're their customer and if you ain't in the hospital bed if you're not in the doctors in the chair in the doctor's office you're not a customer you didn't just go through the drive-in or walk into the the business so that's why they got to keep you in there they don't want healthy people sick people are their customers healthy people are not what do you think people looking for the profit motive that these doctors and all the people in the healthcare industry are looking for do you think they're looking for healthy people are sick people who's gonna make a more profit just do the fucking math fucking dunces out there I'm telling you I mean they don't even think about it from that perspective because they're naive little trusting children who can't put themselves into the mind of a psychopath and that's why you know I I have to really develop the having the psychopathy presentation folks you know it's get I've been talking about it for too long it's got to be done okay it's one of the next things I want to work on maybe that'll be a series here on what on earth is happening having the psychopaths so if we don't have the psychopaths within us if we don't really understand the mindset of the psychopaths we're at the true psychopaths in society's mercy that doesn't mean be the psychopath notice that the title of my potential presentation is not being a psychopath it's having the Psychopaths that means having the qualities of the psychopath within our personality and keeping them in a box that we can open up and trot out when we need it when we need those qualities were those characteristics of behavior and what it altum Utley means is understanding the mindset of the psychopath because there is a time to turn off emotion there is a time to turn off compassion emotion and compassion should be our guiding compass for our direction in life of course that goes without saying but there are times you can't use them to come to an accurate course of action sometime they have to be shut down you have to do what needs to be done and that means having the psychopath having the capabilities of shutting those emotions down the true purpose so just to reiterate I want to talk about the ability to have the the mindset of the psychopath within our psyche so that we can recognize the Psychopaths behaviors and the way that they act because they're good actors they're good at pretending they care about you they're good at pretending that they have your best interest in mind that's what psychopaths are great at when in fact all they have is their own interest in mind and they don't give a damn about you in any way whatsoever that's why most people cannot put themselves in that mindset so they say to themselves they wouldn't do that no you wouldn't do that the psychopaths would absolutely do that and I'm telling you psychopaths are the the top place that they're at is in government I'd say second in Business and Finance business finance and banking and then I'd say third there in the medical industry because Psychopaths think they're God and they have a god complex and they love having power over other people and that's what a lot of doctors have because they're psychopathic if not outright Psychopaths allopathic doctors let me qualify that you know and I don't really care who gets offended by that I don't give a damn you have members of your family and than allopathic medicine I'm telling you that's how it works and ultimately if they have faith in these institutions they're psychopathic if not outright Psychopaths because they will refuse to acknowledge that there's not really the patient's best interest at heart it's a profit mode of operating and no that shouldn't come into play beating them then you'll have the people who are defending capitalism in business why shouldn't there be profit motive in everything because you're talking about sick people you fucking psychopath that's why that's why there's too many damn psychopaths in the in the so called freedom movement that are hardcore and caps you know you have that there their compatriot bounces in the and Comm movement that are a narco communist contradiction in terms well the anarcho-capitalists are just all about making money and profit motive and everything that's not that shouldn't be your profit motive with helping people sometimes your motive just needs to be to do what's right that's unfathomable to them you know because they don't have that true sensibility of helping alleviate other people's suffering as what should be the real motive of all people all being suffering I should say the true purpose of the healthcare and medical industry is to make extreme profit from sick people who are looking for the solution to their illnesses just think about that that's what their main motivation is make extreme profit from sick people who are looking for the solution to their illnesses so you're garnering their trust in your bullshit Rockefeller protocols of medicine which haven't done anything except make people infinitely sicker in our world and your main motive your mo is to make profit from those sick people because of the misplaced cross they've placed in you and your institution I mean I can't think of a bigger fucking piece of trash than that you know but that they're all over the place these people are all over the place and the ultimate goal of the healthcare and medical industry is to undermine the general health of society by providing false treatments in the form of pharmaceuticals surgery etc and other uneffectual ineffectual treatments which do not address the underlying causal factors of illness they treat the symptom instead of actually going to the underlying cause and treating the illness from their from that level of causation and that's deliberate because they know if they treat it from the level of causation with natural applications especially nutrition nutritional applications they won't have sick patients to make them rich anymore they know this and their trash for knowing it and pretending like they don't and going along to just make as much profit as they can through their sick psychopathic Rockefeller protocols that's the true purpose that the medical industry is fulfilling in our world today for if we're being honest with ourselves and finally the seventh of the seven-headed Hydra the seven deadly institutions of our modern world is science which I should call scientism I'm just referring to it as in general the scientific institutions the institutions of science and there are sensible purposes to pursue and learn the truth regarding the qualities and workings of nature through accurate discovery methods accurate discovery methodologies this would mean actually applying the true scientific methodology the Trivium toward the process of observation and learning and then coming to accurate conclusions and then publishing those conclusions that's not what's happening in society okay that's the extensible purpose that's what science should be doing but that isn't what the institutions of modern science are doing they're ostensibly swill also be to conduct experiments to prove or disprove theories and hypotheses about the workings of nature and human beings and then to publish the results of such learning to the public so that the public may be accurately informed regarding the findings of the scientific institutions we don't have that we have government-funded science through grant money that is fudging data and results to give to the public the results that the government wants given to the public that's largely what we have and also to prop up the other industries like the medical industry the healthcare industry the pharmaceutical industry big Agri etc that's all we have you know we don't we don't have real science taking place in our world through the true scientific methodology we have scientism dogmatic forms of science that are conducted through government grant research money within strict boundaries and limits of what's on limits for discovery and what's strictly off limits for discovery and even research and looking into the true purpose of modern science or scientism as I call it is to act as a research and development arm of government to provide new technological means of controlling the public that's the number one area that Sciences is involved with in today's world and its true purpose is to skew and misdirect the public's perception and worldview regarding what is possible in the natural world they don't want people understanding what's possible regarding free energy technology regarding what Tesla tried to do for the world they don't want people understanding the device that Stan Meyer created to run you know transportation on water that is and completely sustainable and unpolluted they don't want that they want to try to tell you that's not possible even though it's already been done and the technology suppressed and the people inventing it killed to protect the interests of big oil and that's the main thing science in the modern form is therefore scientism is there to skew and misdirect the worldview of human beings so that we don't understand what is naturally possible what is possible in nature because if people did they wouldn't stay in the totally confined forms of behavior that they do they would be striving to create a better paradigm in a better world for all of society all of human beings science doesn't have as its true goal the betterment of humanity it's also a profit motive it is to get as much government stolen tax payer grant money as it can to perpetuate their lifestyle that's it was told to me directly I worked in the science field I worked in the medical field at the University of Pennsylvania as a person involved in supporting computers in medical research laboratories at the School of Medicine of the University of Pennsylvania that's what I did for a while and I heard conversations there and heads of research laboratory research departments saying don't ever dare look for a cure we don't look for cures here we try to find treatments through potential pharmaceuticals because that's what will keep the grant money coming in and that's what will keep this department in business heard a head of a department say this to a lab researcher and people want to say science is there to actually discover truth about how nature actually works about the wheel work of nature and then publish the results to people to improve society you are a dumb naive dunce if you actually believe that's the true purpose of the institutions of science that are operating in the modern world I don't know there's no polite way of putting it folks is that if people believe and place their trust in these institutions and I'm telling you that they are it's widespread it's not diminishing it's it's growing and increasing by the day the type of trust that people place and you know what to know why they place their trust in it because these institutions pay their bills so to say I don't trust them is to say ultimately I want my money fucked with and nobody wants to do that because they're chickenshit cowards that's the reason that's the answer most people won't step away from their source of income because they're chickenshit cowards see nobody else will say that you'll not hear that on any other alternative media program you won't hear it you only hear it from mark passio on what on earth is happening that's the only place I'll tell you what I listen to tons and tons of alternative you turn to the media and I'll never hear one of the assholes on given any of that information that they think is so important never say that to anybody you want to know why they're afraid they're gonna lose their support I don't give a shit if not one person ever donates to me ever again I stand in the truth and the universe will come to my assistance even if no one individual as a human being will so so be it you get offended turn this shit off how about that you think I crossed the line I don't give a fuck I'm speaking hardcore truth that no one else will boys and girls and I'll continue to do it till the day I leave this shithole planet that's been turned into a shithole yeah the alternative media they're doing such a great job ike her i cross the line me yeah cuz i'm telling people you're getting really hitting anybody with any real hardcore truth you you don't want to tell them their bullshit cowards because they won't stop doing it immoral thing for a paycheck and start doing a moral one to make your dick your daily allotment of what you need to live now no one will say that because they're too afraid of what other people say about them and think about them you know and they're too afraid they're there are clicks on youtube will dry up so their their monetization of their channel will dry up because they're taking all their money from internet censors this is a slide that I put in my Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift presentation that I delivered at the Tesla Science Foundation's caught Tesla conference 2019 in New York at the New York or hotel earlier this year back in February or I think it was January and the slide posed the question why hasn't the paradigm shift that the whole New Age movement and spiritualist movement back in the 1990s was heralding that was going to happen it was coming in the year 2000 or 2012 you know we're gonna see a massive paradigm shift yeah it's gonna everybody's going to be thinking differently our institutions are gonna be different world the world as we know it will completely change life on Earth will be completely different we're moving into a new world a new age everything's going to be better we're gonna have you know technology assisting humanity instead of acting as a detriment to it you know people are gonna know spiritual truths about what's been going on in the world they're gonna see institutions completely differently oh it's gonna be such a wonderful place we're gonna make so much progress in consciousness we're practically gonna build a paradise here on this planet the paradigm shift they called it crock a shit I call it because it never happened it was some bullshit promise the people were selling people hope iam about to make money on I'm not I'm not proud I'm not making any profit from selling people on hope in case you haven't noticed people are donating to me because I add value to their lives through telling them the harsh truth that no one else will so I posed the question why hasn't the paradigm shift that the spiritualist movement of the early 1990s promised us why hasn't it already happened and here were the reasons that connect directly in with the show that I'm doing here today most people still believe in authority most people I'm sorry most people still believe quote authority and government are morally legitimate and necessary and still believe in the false left-right political paradigm they believe in the institution of government they believe in the I that the absolute bullshit notion called authority vested in human beings and they believe government is morally legitimate has a morally legitimate reason to exist and is necessary to control people and the vast majority still believe in the false left-right political paradigm which are all total Crocs of illusory bullshit most people still believe the mainstream media and its pundits are telling them anything resembling truth and trying to bring any value to their life by helping them make informed decision makings through accuracy of information most people in the world still believe that the purpose of mainstream science which I call scientism is a genuine search for truth and the betterment of humanity through the understanding of nature and the development of new technologies most people still believe that the purpose of the so-called education system is to edify and enlighten people through genuine knowledge I want to go back to mainstream media again because the social experiment I just really can't get it out of my head of how horrific the end results were then that people were actually saying that they thought the media just is somehow gets things wrong they don't always have their facts straight they're actually trying to report the truth but sometimes they just don't have all their ducks in a row and they just don't have all their facts straight and so they give inaccurate information to people believing that it was accurate at the time yeah that's what it is they're just so well-intentioned and they just at the time had some things wrong and so they reported things to the best of their ability and knowledge and then they later realized that what they were saying you know it might not have been true and oh sorry yeah that's how it works I mean could you imagine the childish mindset the childish dunce like naive overly trusting mindset just just just out there openly saying please just deceive me you know I'll just take it just just shove the hose down my throat and turn the faucet on I can't get it down to go it fast enough going back to the final slide about the missing paradigm shift that should have already happened but has nowhere near happened moat the final a bullet point on this slide most people still believe that the other institutions of religion banking medicine law law enforcement military and just about every other societal institution exist to do what they claim they exist to do or in other words they believe in those societal institutions ostensibly purpose but they do not understand their true purpose and here's the way I want to kind of wrap up the idea of talking about like the fact that people have this trust this misguided misplaced naive trust in these institutions before I get to the why okay but the fact of the matter that so many people are actually in this condition I've said before and I'll say it again those who are committed meaning have a personal commitment in their lives to the societal institutions should actually be committed to an institution meaning a mental institution meaning an institution for the mentally ill because that's what these people are they belong in a fucking straightjacket in a mental institution those who are committed to the institutions should be committed to an institution okay that's that's the accurate the actual and accurate way that the people who actually put their misguided faith and trust in these institutional bodies of humanity that's what they really are they're insane people that cannot come to an accurate understanding of how reality works around them and what they are doing through their decision making of placing their trust in these institutions is actually acting as a completely insane individual in the world and therefore doing harm to other people in the world because they're propping these institutions up with their trust and with their money get as offended as you like that's the truth so let's get into the real psychological reasons regarding why this trust is so prevalent in our society and I'm just jumping straight to it and explaining it right out the number one reason that people still have faith in all of these institutional bodies is due to unresolved psychological parental abandonment shoes that are nested deep way down in their subconscious mind and that they have never dredged up from the subconscious brought to the conscious surface and confronted head-on and dealt with and then worked with worked with that shadow material that shadow were done the shadow work to deal with that shadow material to actually resolve those psychological issues that is the actual point of fact reason that we have a society that is completely naive and trusting in all of the worldly institutions all around us that are doing nothing to serve who we say we are and what we want zero John I see folks I ask people all the time what the hell has the government has the medical industry has the media has the scientism has the educational institution ever actually really done for you what has it done to enhance or increase the quality of your life anything that is enhanced or increased that the quality of your life has been done by you through your own hard work and effort not due to any of those institutions you should take credit if you're in a position of prosperity and and knowledge and right behavior no one else did that but you these institutions didn't do that why are you even why would anybody even in a better position claim that it was because of any of these institutions see it's psychological transference on to the proxy parent which is what I'm going to talk about and most people have never studied psychology one second in their lives so they don't have any understanding about how this works they think it's random or it's like it's just monetary incentive a lot of it is monetary incentive but it goes much deeper than that from a psychological point of view and the real reason is unresolved parental abandonment issues now obviously there's two parents every single one of us regardless of how we may identify has two biological parents otherwise we wouldn't be here give me a moment I want to take some of my watermelon juice here I've been drinking watermelon juice like it's going out of style it is let me tell you something folks I'm just gonna do a complete sidestep for the main presentation here and just talk about this for one second it is the most detoxifying one of the most detoxifying things you can put in your body do you think you have on unclean food or or whatever chemicals drink a whole lot of watermelon juice but you have to juice it with the rind okay all right I talked about this when I talked about juicing don't just juice the red flesh of the watermelon if you're gonna do watermelon juicing juice the whole thing you juice the rind skin and all just clean the skin with clean reverse osmosis or spring water even or you know distilled water clean it well on the outside but you juice the whole rind skin everything okay and you drink it integrated this is actually a green juice that I'm drinking here today I know it looks bright pink reddish okay but let me tell you something this is a green juice because of juicing the skin and the rhein where all of the phytonutrients and detoxifying nutrients are at and you drink decent quantities of that I'm telling you it's gonna pull out just about all of the negative toxins that you're accruing in your body it's a diuretic it'll make you pee but it's it's a good thing okay that's flushing toxins so back to the presentation biologically folks we all have two parents okay man and woman otherwise you're not creating that child okay I know lots of people are gonna take offense just by that biological natural statement okay so we all have a father and we all have a mother otherwise we wouldn't exist on this planet okay so the first form of parental abandonment is motherly parental abandonment when in whatever form a mother is not present we're not doing our job as a mother okay we went into this in the past I'm not gonna reiterate what constitutes parental abandon okay so you can get that on former shows that I talked about that as a main topic all right what we're talking about here is why do people maintain a naive and childlike mindset and psychology when it comes to placing their trust in an unfounded capacity in the mainstream institutions of this planet and unresolved parental abandonment issues is the main reason that we that we as a society are still doing this it's why we're we have all the or just about all the problems that we have okay and this leads to dogmatic religious thought and it leads to misplaced trust in institutions that are harming us not actually helping us certainly not serving who we say we want to be or where we say we want to go in in life okay so the first form is motherly parental abandonment issues let's kick back to the slide there we go unresolved motherly abandonment issues will leave the child feeling a lack of care and nurturing and will lead the child to look for such needs to be resolved by proxy this means you're not going to look for another real mother you're going to look for a proxy mother you're going to look for an ostensible mother one that will try to fulfill the role of care and nurturing that the biological mother did not provide when the child was young so those needs are going you're the child will attempt when they become an adult even will attempt to resolve those unfulfilled needs by proxy and try to find a proxy parent in the form of a proxy mother that means not the real thing a false form of a mother that's what proxy means this leads to the quote societal institutions care for me want to provide for me and nurture me and have my best interest at heart syndrome okay the syndrome that that child is going to distort to display as a young adult and then eventually into their adult years whether they are male or a female if they have mother abandonment issues so don't just confuse this with just because it's a female child that this would apply to only females it does not okay it could easily be a male child there but we're talking about the mother not fulfilling her duties and roles as a mother to provide care and nurturing in the traditional motherly role as a parents okay this will lead the child to look for the needs to be met by proxy by a proxy parent the institution's will step in and act as the proxy parent and then the child will develop the Stockholm Syndrome of thinking societal institutions care for me they want to provide for me they want to nurture me and they want to look look out for my best interests and this is how you have largely this is the left when it comes to government and I would say largely this these are leftists in the political paradigm in general okay but you know these issues span all the institutional bodies and it's why people are still in that naive psychological state like children no matter how old they are biologically placing misplaced trust in institutional bodies that are in our society and believing they have their interests at heart when they do not now conversely we have fatherly parental abandonment issues that go on psychologically and again and this just is a an apropos image that I found that I thought you know went along with the concept of a child being ignored it could easily be a male child there okay so don't just think it's just the father ignoring a girl okay both of the examples there were female children but it could be a male or female child just I'm making that trying to make that clear so people don't misconstrue the imagery okay but we're talking about fatherly abandonment issues of any gender child okay and what happens in that instance is the unresolved fatherly abandonment issues will leave the child feeling a lack of protection direction and discipline in their lives and this will lead the child to look for needs to be resolved by proxy by a proxy father the institution's will act in that capacity as a proxy father parent okay this leads to the quote societal institutions protect me they want to keep me safe and secure and life would be chaos without them syndrome okay so it does the same thing but in the opposite aspect the the child grows up to be an adult thinking these institutions that are acting as the proxy parent because of their unresolved psychological parental abandonment issues in the daddy aspect that when unresolved they think this institution subconsciously their subconscious mind replaces the father with the institution as a proxy father and they think this institution has to be here to protect me you know to keep me safe to keep me secure and if it won't it didn't exist life would be abject chaos without it and nothing could be farther from the truth it's doing the exact opposite of those things it's making life actually less secure less safe with less rights with less freedoms it's not securing any of those things but because people haven't done the actual homework and haven't actually done upon their own psyches the psychological shadow work which the occult and occult practices can help them to learn about and then actually enact and you could call them spiritual practices but really they're talking about occulted aspects of the self those which have been deliberately hidden and not talked about not brought forward to resolve deep down embedded subconscious psychological trauma because the the all these institutions don't want that trauma resolved because they know it's the underlying causal factor of why so much trust is placed in their institution to begin with they don't want that dealt with and healed they want it to remain occulted hidden nested way down deep into subconscious mind where it can manipulate and control people and get them to dance like puppets on strings which is exactly what we have in our society this is the real reason folks this is the real causal factor of why this trust is not only so present why it's growing everyday trust in these institutions is not breaking down folks that was a promise that did not go fulfilled trust in these institutions folks I just wish you I wish you could just come and walk with me just walk take a nightly walk with me and here just listen you know the problem is a lot of people they don't do enough interaction with other human beings they sit in their house they watch their screen whatever form of screen whatever black mirror you're staring into today you know that's all but they don't go out and interact and talk to people and just try to observe the zeitgeist try to observe what's going on mentally with other human beings all around us most people don't do that this is what I try to make my work now that doesn't mean that I get into heated debates and conversations with them sometimes it's just listening I'm an eavesdropper I'll be honest with you when I go out in public I eavesdrop I listen to what I'm you could say oh that's not respecting other people's privacy they're in a public space I'll listen to what they talk about and it is the epitome of Jack asset ood okay quote me on that the average person just is just drooling nonsense all day long never saying anything of substance never ever complaining or talking about the failure of societal institutions if they have anything to say about these things it's in praise because maybe their job depends on it but you take a walk with me out societally and you just listen to what people have to say and you'll just see it's all people who just have 100% faith and trust then what's going on around them is for their betterment and and best interests that's how naive in childish they are and it's because the vast majority of people in our society are still little children whose mommies and daddies failed them did not pay enough attention to them did not care for them or nurture them did not spend enough time with them did not teach them properly did not truly raise them morally and did not protect them and direct them and discipline them we have a society of grown children with deep-seated deeply nested parental abandonment issues and that is the reason we have a society that is completely miss placing their trust in worldly institutions that absolutely are doing nothing really but destroying them and enslaving them long-term so let's move away from addressing not only the what is happening now we talked about the why it is happening but let's talk about the perception of it by the so called conscious community and I'm going to wrap up on these couple of slides and then we'll go to your calls for the duration of the show picture this individual in the middle of this circle of people that is depicted in red here in the center of the circle as somebody who is largely conscious and awake who knows about the degradation and corruption within these institutional bodies but yet hasn't woken up to the point where they're really truly accurately engaging the real proportions and numbers of what's really going on in all of society regarding the awakening of the public mind okay so they have their own little circle their own social circle that they hang out in and I just talked about this that people generally hang out in their homes okay with close personal friends or family members or just by themselves where they have little tight-knit cliques and circles on social media that they don't venture out too far from they certainly don't go on other groups or forms that are completely the antithesis of the belief or worldview that are in their little social media circles okay I do this all the time deliberately I will sometimes go to places online in in a rarer sense actually not not that rarely like pretty frequently online but in a much rarer sense in the physical world to to places where I know that people have the complete opposite worldview as far as it can go I once like attended just to hear what their worldview was and see like socialist meetings here in Philadelphia I've done it just gone observed pretend that I was interested just to hear what they're saying to each other and what their worldview is politically I've done it okay I've gone in other circles to just be around a dynamic that I know no one there understands one thing that I know about because the consciousness is so low just to hear where they're at to try to get it put a thumb on the pulse to put a finger on the pulse to get the zeitgeist not many people do that and I don't even really talk about that I do that I just do it because I'm an observer of the psychological milieu meaning what is really taking place in the average minds of a lot of people that's how you get where the numbers are the proportions of the dynamics are okay you don't get that by just thinking about it in your own mind you have to actually observe and listen to what a lot of other people are saying and then people will also make the argument you would have to travel and see that in different places and I feel like I've done that enough and I've done this in other places enough when I have traveled and it's no different anywhere you go but the people who don't do that have this microcosm that they dwell in so let's put that up full screen on the slide because this is what I'm talking about this is the microcosm okay that individual who considers themselves awake and considers that they understand the dynamics that are involved in what's taking place in our world has this little small social circle that they surround themselves with okay and they're they're like you know always around these types of people who are also like them and are awake and aware and are you know trying to understand the dynamics of what's going on and that person in the middle is like they just see just they're a circle of friends on an average daily basis and they say yay everyone around me is waking up all of the people in my circle and my social circle my social media circle they're aware awakened aware they know what's taking place they know what's going on so this is a wonderful thing and then they make the fatal error they make the absolute fatal error of ascribing what that means and what they ascribed them the meaning that they ascribe to that is so that means the whole world is waking up because this small little microcosm of the world happens to understand most of what they understand okay and so they think wow because the people that I am hanging around with on a daily basis and interacting with on social media on a daily basis happen to understand some of the things at least that I understand that that means the whole world is waking up and coming into a place of consciousness and awareness and pretty soon the whole world is gonna be changing for the better but it's a deadly inaccurate conclusion to ascribe that same level of awakening to people outside of those small tiny minuscule little social circles that they always dwell in and never really leave because this is now let's go back to the slide because I want to show that go back fullscreen I want to show this animation okay because what this really means is they're not seeing the forest for the trees they're surrounded by that circle of people and they can't see past but what lies past their little inner circle of people here's where that individual is there's there's little there little inner circle that they can't see past but beyond that through an extremely large gap in consciousness and knowledge lies the infinite hoards of humanity the infinitely ignorant hoards of humanity that go on like an infinite plane in all directions whose numbers there is no end to who number in the billions literally and they think because they have a tiny little circle of aware people surrounding them in their social network that somehow that means the world is waking up I would suggest to my viewing audience my listening audience that the people like this in the truth and freedom movement are just as naive as all the people all the ignorant hordes around them who are miss placing their trust in all of the institutional bodies of humanity they just have a different form of knowledge they just see the world through a different set of rose-colored glasses they can't see the truth which surrounds them because of their naivete and their being hooked on opium their narrow and nearsighted vision excuse them their perception from the truth and you know what that serves to do excuse their perception from what their work is to do and that's why they largely don't do it that's one of the main reasons they don't actually step on to the spiritual battlefield and do the great work because they think they're being properly informed that their little social media group is accurately portraying the dynamics of all of humanity and it most certainly is not and there's an infinite amount more work to be done and we have to have an yeah we have to take the rose Howard glasses off and look at the world for what it really is beyond the comfort of our little social circles and with that message as sobering as it may be I'll end the formal presentation for today's show so see past the inner circle of what you want to see - what is really taking place and then you'll understand what your work is to do we can just briefly go back to the slides I want to just give the the pitch for you know donations so if you found value in what I have presented here today on what on earth is happening or throughout all of the years I've been doing this please go to gifts thought what on earth is happening calm and consider making a donation gift sort of securing a gift through a personal donation I should say we have t-shirts up there again there's a over 50% off t-shirt sale all t-shirts are $12 instead of 25 for the time that the I guess last approximately 40 shirts you know until they sell out and then I'm gonna be making a reorder going back to the regular you know donation value for the t-shirts and we'll be doing some new colors and possibly an altered design for the water on earth is happening t-shirt we also have a flash drives all my presentations on flash drives are up there all my presentations are up there on DVD we have some unique coasters left some keychains buttons stickers small items like that so you can get that all at gifts tot what on earth is happening calm thank you so much to everyone who has donated that way and I think most people have been pretty happy with the items that they've received for their donation the Ark Drive this is something that people have been taking me up on in pretty decent numbers and keeping me pretty busy doing I highly suggest that more people you know look into what the ark drive is because if you don't know what it is you'll be astounded when you really understand the of what the Ark is and how much is on this thing okay it's a one terabyte hard drive filled with data filled to the brim one terabyte of data that I've downloaded over the years of research material that has really informed my worldview and understanding of what's taking place that I present here on what on earth is happening so it's uh basically an offer that you ship a one terabyte hard drive to me I fill it up and ship it back to you there's a rigid shipping instructions because I have limited time and resources to spend doing this so you know you get the resources by filling in the form on the ark page just click the ark tab or button on what on earth is happening calm the address is what on earth is happening calm slash arc AR K and finally if you want to make a straight donation to the cause of what on earth is happening you can go to what on earth is happening calm slash donate or click of course the tab or button on the site there are ten ways up there to make a donation you can make a donation through PayPal through patreon people have been subscribing and becoming a patron on patreon I thank everyone who has done that and continues to do that it's been working out pretty nicely I'm kind of glad I added it as a new donation method and there are five different crypto currencies up there there is the old fashioned way of doing it through check and money order over the snail mail address and a great way is through donating supplies from our technological supplies from our Amazon wish list I do not have anything up there currently because having put a list of technological items people have actually fulfilled that wish list and sent all the items to me and we are using them as we speak so I thank everyone who is donated to that through the wish list and all the other methods of donation you could find the donation page at what on earth is happening calm slash donate so thank you to everyone who has generously donated - what on earth is happening now and in the in the past okay so I think that does it for the formal part of the presentation here today folks and let's move on to the call-in segments of the show and go to discourse so let me get set up here and get my headphones that I need to take people's call on the discord platform okay got it all right so let me join the call-in room and let's see who's in the queue all right so we resolve some issues with taking Ivan's calls Ivan from Phoenix so I'm gonna go to him first because I missed several of his calls over the last couple of weeks so Ivan from Phoenix you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 213 welcome my friend mark and you near me I can hear you sir we finally got that bill as you resolved so it wasn't me man I'm like I know I was a small issue on discord on our end we just figured out today so thank you for your patience and you know bearing with me through that no problem no problem for a minute there the conspiracy side of me wanna take over and stay mad they don't want to talk well as always good stuff today and a lot of synchronistic stuff anytime you put on a show for some reason within that week leading up to that show or two things happen to me in life that are like will synchronicity with what you're talking about okay again today this show kind of thing yeah people thinking that they're awake when they're not this whole thing you used to what was the word you used today I wrote it down Austin scible yes the word offensive ooh and for me I know you saw my presentation at a narco and in our zona or oxy ISM and I was wondering if maybe Austin suitable it relates to that too say very much very much so it could be used you know as a descriptive quality that would certainly compliment or go right along with something being a proxy for something else and we talked discuss both of those terms on the show today not only the extensible purposes of the institution's but also the way that psychological proxies work for those suffering from parental abandonment issues we are getting a little bit of noise on the line that's that's okay I know Ivan isn't work as he told me earlier so the background noise we'll just have to deal with and do the best that we can liver shut off the machine is that but that puppet or it's just noisy and just a little bit noisy on the mic but it's okay my producer was asking me to try to clean it up but I think no we'll just deal with it it's okay so um anything else that you have yeah well you mentioned something about the get my thoughts straight here I'm not taking it personally but again sometimes when you speak stuff I was like a talking about me I'm doing to work it doesn't relate to me so I'm like no the things that I have ever talked about in the negative capacity regarding people have been related to you I I consider your doing the great work with what you've put forward you know and I've been vocal about that that the conference that you put on was one of the best organized ones I've attended you know you made your speakers feel very welcomed and treated them right and you know the way that it was hosted at the venue that you chose was done very well and I think a great and very educational time was had by everybody who attended and a good social time as well so I consider that a huge part bringing people together like that as a huge part of the great work and you're actually doing that you're putting your money where your mouth is so certainly none of those things apply to you man you're out there you know you have skin in the game let's put it that way you're doing okay great thanks appreciate that okay that wasn't exactly where I was going for you mentioned something about people not talking something specific but I had I wanted to bring up you have a caller that calls in once in a while from Italy Francesco and he has a YouTube channel free thinker ts and he's interviewed quite a few people and he does a lot of the translating into Italian you know not too many people who follow it however well Italy and I want to see Margot he seems to be a place where there there is certainly a language barrier and I don't get a lot of crossover I look at site traffic and where it's coming from country wise the english-speaking countries obviously are the highest traffic but Italy is it's not very prominent as far as how many people you know kind of hit my site and sort of our paying attention to this material and I also very rarely get any orders from Italy for for you know the donation gifts merchandise so only recently I've gotten like a couple of art drives you know they took me up on the offer from Italy so there's been very little dynamic interaction on the part of what on earth is happening and the nation of Italy which I'd like to see increase as I would really all of the countries of Europe obviously we get a lot from the UK from France from Germany etc where there's some you know more english-speaking individuals but you know language is definitely a a barrier issue there when it comes to putting forth this information and that's why I appreciate people's effort like that who are doing the work to translate the presentations into other languages so that's always a good thing right and I wanted to bring it up because I've been interviewed by him a couple of times and I posted it on my facebook I need to put it on my website actually but I posted it up shared it with Facebook and it's gotten a little bit of use 30 40 50 years or something however the point I wanted to bring up is some of the things that you brought up about people commenting or pushing this forward I've been kind of pushing it forward with interviews with him and obviously I probably need to you know put on my own work and pushing it but like you said I know the way you present it not everyone can digest it and I feel like I'm one of the few out there that kind of has the patience to deal with the ignoramuses and kind of find different ways of expressing these ideas and simplifying it and I think in I've kind of done that right and I think there's a lot of people who have those types of you know skill sets as far as dealing with people I am more like a straight forward straight shooter or city type guy that doesn't want to mince words with some people I have the ability to do that depending on their personality but you know when it comes to the abject ly ignorant you probably want to keep me and them separated but um you know if somebody's trying to understand and yet they just don't have the knowledge under their belt I'll try to guide them in the right direction as long as they acknowledge that like as they if they acknowledge like you know I I don't know this and I think I need to know it I'll give them all the information they want it's when it comes into the place of willful ignorance that I start having a problem but yeah I mean it's like it's great that people like you will step up and do that when they know they have certain skill sets that I lack I don't I'm not I can't be all things to all people you know so it's like that's what I want more of I would love to see more people that you know we'll break it down further into baby spoon you know feeding morsels for the people who have thin skin wonderful it's just that's not gonna be me you know it's like that's not in my my nature it's not in my personality like I I have to I have to talk to the big boys and big and and big girls in the class okay I have to talk to the grown-ups in the class then they can go and teach it to the the really really you know misguided young all they want and I think that's important and necessary but it's just not everybody there's gonna be roles for other people not everybody has to fulfil every role and so that's why I think what you're saying is very you know it's it's critical for people to understand you might have the ability to reach people than I would not be able to reach because of my personality you know so if you feel like you have those capabilities get involved and actually start doing it you know and don't don't wait for orders from me I'm not trying to order anybody there's no orders from headquarters there are no headquarters it's just us so just get out there and do just me yeah I've been labeled yeah there have been some people that are like oh you want to Paseos students are you one of his lackeys like okay I see where you're coming from and they don't even understand how much that creeps me out to have quote followers or lackeys or you know people looking up to me as some guru it's like I don't want them to like that around me you know that you just ask people who you know have seen any type of a sycophantic dynamic around me I generally push people like that away from me mm-hmm yeah yeah I want players in this battle you know I want people with as much skill if not more than me me I love people that I can learn from you know it's awesome when somebody comes into my life that like they have skill sets that I know nothing about they can teach me it's like wow that I want more of that you know what I mean and people aren't other people who are showing me things that it's like that's beyond my capability or understanding I'd have to really apply myself and work hard to understand how all that works it's like I want more people like that around me because I want peers in the work not followers I'm not you know the guru the leader whatever you want to call it you know I'm just a guy trying to be free like I want everybody else to be free that's all it really comes down to exactly when we're open to it being the teachers and students at the same time where the student is a teacher and the teacher the student that's when we all you know everything's in balance that's at ego right and you to learn and grow absolutely told me something like that many years ago that I was in a better spot than you were because as I was learning I was also you know attempting to do I was starting to meet up group the website a little podcast so you know and it's true and even with all that it's still stressful there are I get angry with people who that are ignorant is there the temper there are times I don't know whenever I see these police brutality stuff my first inclination I always think of samurai sword there are people I mean you know hey Mark it's not that bad only about 250 million people were killed by government last year I mean the last in the last century 1900 so hey yeah in the last century so yeah once it hits maybe bombs like it's working out a billion been you know five or four defensive in most people's minds unfortunately but Ivan you know you bring up a great point there and I want to thank you for the call you you're talking about like you know righteous anger and how you feel sometimes angry and or depressed and you know that's normal what you are experiencing there is pure normality and the way emotions actually should function in the human consciousness and physiology that means that it's a healthy normal emotional response when you see the ignorance of people and you get upset about it angry possibly even depressed we have to move in spite of that forward right I wrestle with this all the time all the time ladies and gentlemen I'm human like anybody else I get extremely depressed I get extremely angry sometimes I want to give up I make myself through the power of my will push forward you know so it's like you know we have to be in this fight together and try to prop each other up because we have limited numbers we have limited resources and we have limited energy and we don't have infinite energy to pull from you know we have to pick and choose our battles sometimes too and you have to understand when you're ready to get burned out you know and you have to just try to do what you can to support what your your psychological makeup needs your spiritual makeup requires and what your physical makeup requires you to do and that's a balancing game that's a balancing act that has to be played it's like spinning dishes on on you know spikes you know you have to you have to move back and forth between those dynamics of consciousness and you know work on different aspects of the self at at simultaneously and it can be very difficult it could be very depressing and it can be very angering and that's normal and I would say for people who are wrestling with that don't beat yourself up I try to just acknowledge it and say I know I need to improve I know I need to need to do even better but it's hard because you know were were human beings and we're not machines we're not gods or machines we're human and you know you have to acknowledge you know what you can do and try to do that to the best of your ability and try to put the the resources that you have in the most efficient way toward what the most efficient way of actually getting something done and helping is so Ivan thank you so much for being one of those people so let's move on and go to let's see I'm going to try to take Nicholas Peters call I tried him last week as well and we had a technological problem Nicholas Peter are you there yes I am all right you're coming in loud and clear this week welcome to the show perfect thank you so much for having me um yeah for your impression podcast that you had a couple weeks ago and the technology one we were talking about how to download videos off the YouTube I suppose to be excellent thank phenomenal and at the end of your nutrition one you'd mention the Breville juicer and I had actually I've been looking at juicers and I didn't know where to which one was good is there so many options out there so I did end up getting the Breville one with the Excel cold and uh yeah been juicing I've been that's a better model than I have I just made this in the Breville Juice Fountain elite but that Breville cold model that you purchased is even a better than this one yeah it's fantastic yeah I've been doing like the watermelon the cucumber celery and carrots and the carrots just by themselves are fantastic like like my skin is glowing like haven't been it's been making a big difference in my life for sure isn't just carrot juice magnificent I mean it's yeah believable I mean the the nutrient makeup of carrot juice is like almost chemically and biologically identical to human blood it's like that nourishes all of our cells and veins and capillaries and circulatory system and gets into the eyes the beta carotene nourishes the eye I mean it's it's literally a miracle of nature and you are literally taking in the energy of the Sun practically almost directly Wow yeah that's yeah I know like my hands are getting a little bit orange it's it's awesome but um yeah you had the natural cures PDF yeah on on that one and I actually downloaded it and there's a there's an app on the Android devices called kay reader and so you're able to actually just listen to it like any sort of any PDF so I'm actually able to listen to it at work I listen to the whole thing I'm relisting to it now and it's yes there's other ones that do that as well that will turn like a physical you know a PDF book an electronic PDF or ePub book into an okay into a audiobook I should say there's one called moon yeah yeah yeah just listening to the Google text speech is pretty redundant but uh it's uh it's it's good I also listen to the none dare called a conspiracy and whatever happened to justice and I'm gonna re listen to those but those were both very very interesting and I definitely appreciate those recommendations especially the the justice one because of for law on I want to learn more about that stuff through books and whatnot in terms of the founders I actually listen to I actually bought a couple of those flash drives or thumb drives a couple of months ago and I think they're excellent like I was actually pleasantly surprised I knew like one song or one song like the nation is sheep and yeah the whole thing was pretty strong I enjoyed it very much I really was very pleasantly happy with surprised and happy with the quality that we got from a demo that cost us less than two thousand dollars to record it was a friend who put me in touch with a local studio major works here near Philadelphia in Collingswood New Jersey and I thought a fantastic job was done you know some of my band members weren't quite as happy with with the result but for the money I thought it was just phenomenal studio quality for a demo this is that was just a demo release we haven't even recorded a full-length album we're sort of on hiatus there were some you know possible personnel issues that might have to be resolved so I haven't really been dealing with the founders right now it's kind of on an extended hiatus but I want to at some point get back in the studio to record a full-length album just to get these songs out because we have 13 original songs that really have to be done justice in a studio recording environment as a full-length album so I would like to eventually see that done I don't know how much further the project will go beyond that but I have to get at least one full-length album out with the founders for sure yeah they'll be great yeah just like trying to because you have some good lyrics for sure and I'd say just keep going through that and like the lyrics just put just make it even if like the music wasn't as top quality of it like the lyrics would just be great like cuz I know you had like the one song spraying us like bugs but that's not on the demo yeah sprayed like dogs right yeah yeah well I'm a whole host of songs like that were you know on you know on our deck to be recorded in a full-length album but never we never really got in this you know people can see all the list of names if they go to the lyrics page on the founders dot us our band website and the lyrics page actually has all the lyrics for even the unrecorded songs that were completed so all of our completed songs are also listed there in addition to the ones that were recorded as part of the no masters no slaves demo okay perfect um yeah in regards to the juicing I know you mentioned John Kohler at the end of the presentation and I thought that was I thought that was fantastic yeah cuz I've been I've been looking at his stuff for a while and especially his gardening is a youtube channel growingyourgreens and I heard that I think I heard you saved in one ear at the end of one of your podcasts that you have started a garden in your backyard well I mean a friend of mine just gave me a like vertical hanging bag for tomatoes and I got some tomato seedlings and I'm gonna try my hand at it I just got some organic organic potting soil so you know I'll see how that goes but I just I don't really take the time to learn enough about it and to do it I have friends who are involved in it at a much deeper level than I am and I kind of like helped them out in like a very ancillary capacity I helped them show them a method of I am okay with working with wood so I showed him a method of like building some some basic garden beds and that that's kind of the extent that I've really gotten involved in it it's not like I said if I didn't have to do this I'd probably turn my time more over to the pursuit of gardening and art because that's what I find kind of like in personally empowering in the world I think we're here to be part of doing something creative and and and nurturing and nutritious so you know for our own bodies and I find gardening and art to be those things that I have a personal interest in but like I this is what I do because this is what needs to be done right now in the spiritual war that we're in so maybe if we eventually you know make shrines in this or I can feel like I can tag out to other people who can take the risk some of the burden away from me maybe I'll make more time for that but right now I make very little time for it unfortunate yeah yeah cuz I'm John Kohler has a friend of his that had business called Boogie brew and it's all about organic biological gardening so it's basically just teeming with nature and having them do the work for you so for instance like I've been doing using all like those in kind of ingredients the natural organic ingredients I have mulch so it's like even if you water it once a week you're basically fine there's almost nothing you have to do they're just doing all the work for you and making sure that the plant is nutritious it's gonna be able to deal with the temperature changes that that happens you're gonna have more more yield and just overall much healthier plant it's all of efficiency like that were you're not overly complexify efficient and best way you know so I like that whole approach and it wouldn't surprise me that you know John Kohler is taking that type of a approach to you know growing you know plants for your own actual nutritional intake yeah and I think he's a fantastic maven like if especially since you're a fan of his I think if there was any sort of way that you could get in contact with him and try to talk with him because I know he has he's super genuine he is aware about some of the problems in the world but he's not I'd love to interview him about juicing sometimes yeah like you guys just talking about nutrition and then just other things that are impacting the world because he's definitely aware of like the legal like the whole cannabis thing and how ridiculous that is in the power structure and he's were chemtrails okay but but yeah he's got like half a million subscribers so that's a great outlet exam and then only certainly way more than my measly whatever it is 60 couple thousand you know it's you know people do take an interest in you know doing things for their own nutritional you know intake and development because health is important like you can't do anything without your health so I know that he's racked up a whole lot of interest on YouTube and he's well-deserved cuz he has a fantastic YouTube channel some of them actually yeah and um I forgot to mention it when I was talkin on your technology podcasts about how to do the videos but you were mentioning how we're so technologically illiterate and we just have consumer devices we're not doing anything to really develop anything or create anything on our own so that definitely inspired me to buy a bunch of a bunch of different parts to make my own computer with the help of my brother Oh building zone will really show you how it all works together you know that's a good exercise I actually yeah like my brother oh sorry yeah they're cutting in and out so it's like I'm kind of interrupting - no no no worries I actually built my own computer to make a hackintosh years ago finally retired that when I was able to get the machine that we're actually producing with today which is an iMac Pro but the the old hackintosh like you know retired and made made in a Windows 10 PC but I built that out of parts and it was a good experience you know it's like it it can show you really like how computing really works and like help you learn what some of the best components to get if you want to make a good efficient computer so I certainly recommend that it can be it can be taxing on someone it could be kind of complicated but if you put the research into doing it I think you know building your own is definitely very rewarding in the computing space I'd highly recommend it yeah cuz I unfortunately don't know anything about how to really build one so luckily I have a brother that's in the IT industry and so yeah he recommended the parts and he's like oh solid-state drive that's definitely the future and way faster I remember you mentioning that - yeah so I definitely got one like a one terabyte one so that'll help me with making videos on Camtasia and stuff because I've improved cuz I was I've been doing videos on YouTube but I was never I was just doing the cell phone you know just taking a camera in my face and it wasn't really visually helping anything like it was just me talking and so me learning a little bit about Camtasia and editing software's and stuff like that that's definitely been awesome it's a cool program it's definitely the way to go with building your own and using solid-state hardware for storage and you know for your operating system so you know keep at it and you'll you'll learn a lot more about you know how the whole alternative media works and and video editing etc you know lot live publishing I think you're on the right track when it comes to that it sounds like you have a mind geared toward you know being able to learn about technology so keep going with it keep going forward I think you're on the right track I appreciate that very much thank you thank you marginally um I was never able to because last week I your time on Right Livelihood again and I wanted to definitely touch on that and also give a little bit of a like proof that karma does in fact exist okay I was working at Aldi for a couple months and I was just seeing all the incredible waste like a box of cereal was opened but the bag inside was fine so they're throwing it out and I was just getting really sick and tired of seeing it so I ended up just going into the dumpster in the back of the store and just picking a bunch of stuff and everything was fine and like it was so much edible stuff that they were just wasting away and there's people's a huge problem in America is wasted food I mean we waste so much food that's unbelievable I I have people who work in the food industry telling me stories of this all the time but yes go ahead continue yeah so I was uh I was seeing that it was all this waste and so I was taking some stuff and people were seeing that I was doing it like management and I told him flat out I'm like if you think I'm doing something wrong then you go get me fired tell the store manager tell the district manager I know I'm not doing anything wrong I'm not purposely breaking anything in order for me to get it later you know so I knew that inherently I was not doing anything wrong I know that right and wrong or objective and so I ended up getting called into the office like a couple weeks later a couple months later and I was defending myself I told him I didn't steal anything I donated some of it I composted some of it I kept some of it because it was perfectly fine and I know I didn't do anything wrong and like she was telling me it was like illegal and all this stuff I'm like well right and wrong is not the same as legal and illegal you know and she's obviously wasn't getting it so they ended up firing me and I had no job lined up whatsoever I was perfectly content cuz I told the woman what's what I told her that I wouldn't want to work for her anyway I was gonna quit right after they talked to me about it because I just don't want to work for someone like that she's just good at following rules and not doing the right thing and so I was perfectly perfectly content with not having a job and not having anything lined up and that same day I asked my brother hey do you have anything at your job because I used to work with him I'm like do you guys have any openings he said yeah well talk to the secretary we'll see and so he got back to me she said she was interested and within two days I got a job and I'm making instead of like 1350 I'm making $19 and now I'm full-time and now I'm getting overtime and it's like if I was doing something wrong for all these months there's no possible way that I would be rewarded in such a drastic fashion like that sure not having anything lined up the closing of that opportunity opened up the other opportunity because of what you did to help other people exactly it's exactly what you've been saying like this it just opens up for you and I knew I knew it inherently I knew I was in the right the whole time and so I wasn't even worried and so with people with if they're not doing right livelihood just at least be honest with yourself because that's one of the best qualities I have is that I've just honest with myself like I had depression for seven years because I was so honest with myself about mistakes I had made for so long and I was always just on my ass about things I've done wrong so and people need to just stand up to these needless rules and regimentation 'z that don't do anything to help anybody you know if anything it just serves to just keep people in a mindset of scarcity and fear and then like like you said it's just wasteful it's just wasting resources that could go to helping people and that's all done because of government regulations and unnecessary laws and rules you know it and like you you attempted to explain to your former employer its legality does not equal morality you know what what's legal does not necessarily imply what is moral and this is what more people have to understand so Nicolas I think that's a really great anecdotal story that you shared with our viewing audience our listening audience I thought I want to thank you for bringing that to the table thanks so much not a problem I really appreciate you taking my call it's an honor and a pleasure speaking with you and I hope to be able to speak with you again at some point thanks so much take care and great call all right you too thank you all right see it's like this is part of the I think support aspect that I'm talking about that we all kind of like have to try to reinvigorate and bring each other up because of how stressful this whole understanding can be it's like we have to look toward the community to you know try to garner strength you know and the the callers don't show me this and always have so you know I think they're the kind of people that you know are taking action are putting themselves out there and are trying to make a change for the better in our society so you know I thank them for that all right let's let's see let me try to bring in somebody new that we haven't really heard from let's see let's go to a wall gypsy a wall gypsy you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 213 welcome hey can you hear me okay yes I can oh great hey Mark thank you very very much for taking my call I'm actually coming from a 12 hour time zone difference I've been up all night waiting till I try to give you a call tonight so thank you very much for taking me here I preach no problem if I may ask what what contrary calling from live in Taiwan Taiwan okay great I'm from New Jersey originally but I I escaped New Jersey yeah you know all about that you know I currently work here as an English teacher okay not for any government school as you were talking about earlier I'm a tutor a freelancer so I'm the boss but before I get into that I just wanted to say I used to be a member of truth freedom prosperity years ago yes I was a very active member in that group here in Philadelphia I was a passively active member because I'm not to bid on like big groups of people but like I do a little bit of work here and there but I met you passively like liberties and some and the feds and stuff like that yeah I remember I remember liberties that was once a cool place and those were the good old days back then man but anyway and I knew how to podcast back in the day but I just wasn't listening to podcasts right so I didn't I didn't listen to the show but about a year and a half ago I started listening to what on earth is happening and the synchronicity is just unbelievable two years ago I wanted vegetarian and listen to your old post cast about you know tell people to watch earthlings and stuff like that so it's just been incredible so thank you for all the great work and may I ask were you aware that that was me from truth freedom prosperity back then I guess you heard it in in some of the ads that I did for that group in the podcast before you initially aware I'm sorry you broke up were you initially aware that that was me from truth freedom prosperity or did something else that loudly lead you to listen to the podcast a friend of mine you know Corinne Jacobs oh yes yes it's a friend of mine and back in the day she messaged me back pass to his podcast and I put it off for a while and then one day I had no closings it was so yeah that's awesome but the the key point of why I'm calling tonight is on currently I've got a I've got a great deal of autonomy when it comes to the curriculum that I teach and I've been struggling a little bit to like fill the time I'm like what am I going to talk about we're not gonna teach for two hours and I'm just very inspired by your plea for people to start teaching more natural law my school they have really good teaching methods and articles and great ways to get people involved to learn English but their topics are just awful and boring so right now I'm in the process of developing classroom style natural law related lesson plans nice I think it's a varied idea yeah it's I'm pretty psyched about it I've already kind of started a little bit you can eventually translate them into Chinese because they speak Chinese here and I can read and write a little bit but speaking listening but a friend of mine might be able to help me on that path something soon and there there's a country I've never gotten any correspondence and probably that's that's that's a really really tough egg to crack I mean that's literally like you know firewalled off from the rest of the world practically yeah that's a tough one but I'm really glad to see that you know you might be putting a project like that together all the way out in Taiwan that's fantastic but Taiwan it's a bit different from China Taiwan it's a more or less open society all the liberties that America has its Communist China it's kind of funny to stay the hell away from right exactly why I wish you the best of you know all the luck in the world in that endeavor and I think it's like great that you're dead now and you have to know what you can touch and let me know how that project works out in the future well one thing I want I wanted to do while I have the chance here um I wanted to extend to anybody here in the audience to take a look at the Google Drive that I've been making I've been collecting some articles and trying to make some work here if I if I could just give them my gmail address and then anybody can send me an email and then I can just hook them right into the Google Drive anybody let's take a look at it or help me work on the classroom style not for lost stuff okay my um my gmail is um if a wall gypsy at gmail.com it's all that were them it's all capital nope no periods no breaks it's just capital a capital W capital o capital L and then lowercase gipsy gy p sy that's at gmail.com okay 300 Oracle veteran animal rights WikiLeaks occultism factory-farmed and how that's related to occultism the secrecy there so um thrones allegories for natural law I'm doing some writing about that one so we're not a lot of stuff there fantastic III definitely I'm very happy to see that more people are getting involved in the great work and doing it in their own way a wall gypsy I want to thank you so much for the call and you know keep in touch and let me know how that project with on teaching natural law to Taiwanese students that are learning English work out you know in in the future I wish you the best of luck with that and thank you for doing it well folks I don't think we're gonna have any time to go to a final caller I think less than two minutes left in the show I mean maybe I could bring in one person to just make a quick comment okay so let's say let's let somebody take the show out completely okay so let's go to Jay Jay and our con Jay an Archon take the show out for us you have less than a minute about a minutes going on mark government is slavery there you go anything else thanks for taking me my call great episode today I'm gonna try and call in again in the future I hope you can take me and I'd love to get an interview with you on my show sometime I have a website cognitive concurrence calm so I'm gonna hit you up about that but yeah great show you hit the nail on the head with every single topic as usual and yeah you know I'd love to get a question in but I probably won't so thanks for taking a head we have about like about a minute go ahead okay one question I would like to ask you is do you think it's even possible for the aggregate of world population to wake up or do you think that it will just be a select few of awakened individuals kind of the way the Christians perceive the end times crying right no I do think it is possible I don't think it's extremely likely where we're at right now but I think it is possible now the question is will human beings will it into existence by an act of their own will that's our caution that's energetic activism that's right and that's where I have my doubts because I don't really see the human will in a very positive and empowered position right now that being said it depends on what the people who are awake now do with what they have at their disposal and how much we can be of a powerful and motivating influence for others around us so with that being said I think it is a matter of what will we do with what we have come to know that will influence others and then maybe we can make that situation possible that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening folks great our calls as always thanks for watching ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we'll see here possibly next week possibly ingredients thanks for watching everyone have a great day [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #214

Topics: *Our Entire Society Is One Big Satanic Ritual, Mark’s background as a priest in the Church of Satan as Reverend Mark Rhochar, Our Satanically-structured society, Review of satanism from De-Mystifying The Occult Part II, Satanism is an ancient Occult Religion comprised of a diverse world-wide network of adherants, Satanists as highly advanced ancient psychologists, Psychological manipulation of the human race, Dark Occultists maintain their power differential through occulted knowledge, Satan as the Adversary or Opposer of Natural Law, the Ego-driven Self is the “God” of modern Satanism, Christain devil-worship is NOT what modern Satanism is, Satanists refer their ideology as “The Old Religion,” the Four Main Tenets of the Satanic ideology, Egotism, the Satanic Worldview is that Service-To-Self is life’s highest goal, Moral Relativism, Social Darwinism, Eugenics and Epi-Eugenics, Mind-Controlled Selective Breeding, True Evolution vs. Involution, Involution as the Adversarial dynamic in nature, Genius-level individuals in the world-wide Satanic Network, the Satanic rulers of the world as “The Order of Death” or “The Cult of the Black Sun,” De Facto Satanism (Satanism In Deed), Mini-Me Satanism, the “Money” of the Satanic Ruling Class is children, Earth is a Prison and a Zoo, Evolution/Syntropy as the Ordering Force within Creation, Involution/Entropy as the force of Decay and Chaos, “Sects” of Modern Satanism, Over-arching goal of Satanism is to destroy Human Freedom, Organized Crime Syndicates are directly controlled by the Dark Occult, Left-Wing and Right-Wing Politics as the two major “Sects” of Satanism, Corporatism, Socialism, Fascism Communism, and Totalitarianism all stem from Satanism, the Methods and Social Manifestations of Satanism, the Natural World vs. Artificial Constructs, the Satanic Inversion Principle, the Aspects of Reality which satanists always seek to invert, Unconscious humans referred to as “The Dead” by Satanists, the Master-Slave Society and its true structure, Human Slavery continues due to Ignorance, Apathy, Cowardice and Inaction, which is a Free-Will Choice.Our Entire Society Is One Big Satanic Ritual*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] Devon freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery welcome to the show we have a great show lined up for you here today today is Sunday July 7 2000 and 19 and today's topic is that our entire society is one big satanic ritual and indeed it is and that's what we do here on what on earth is happening we expose the dark side of what is going on in our world we talk about what Satanism really is as to as to opposed to what people believe that it is what they are projecting that it is through through Hollywood and through pop culture and we talk about what the occult really is and how it operates in our world because most people have no idea about that and cannot see it so before we get to that topic today you know we're back from a small two-week hiatus my producer Mike was on vacation for a couple of weeks so we took a couple of weeks off we're back now and coming back strong with a great show for you we'll be taking calls in the third hour of the show today through discord you can get the link at water on earth is happening dot-com slash show I have a couple of quick housekeeping announcements and we can switch over to my laptop all right so I will be speaking at the an arc adelphia 2019 conference this is going to be coming up this September the the dates are September 13th through 15th and if you click on the banner on the homepage of what on earth is happening it looks like I am having a issue with my laptop so let me try to quit out of the let me try to quit out here I apologize folks I want to show you the a dark adelphia webs so let me just bring this back up okay we could switch back alright so if you click on the banner on the homepage of what on earth is happening calm for an arkadelphia that'll take you to the tickets page for the conference and if you use promo code passio pas si o then you will get five percent off the ticket and five percent will be donated to me from the guys at state of anarchy from the hosts of the Anarch adelphia 2019 conference check out this great list of speakers you know we have it's a who's who let me make this if we go fullscreen yeah because the the page is adaptive so Jeff Berwick has been added max Egan Derek Bros I mean you know you have a host of people carry welder whether is gonna be speaking Larkin Rose and Amanda ratchets luke rudkowski Gina car Bennie wills who I interviewed a couple weeks back so you know tons and tons of phenomenal speakers for this year's conference get your tickets now I'm gonna be hosting a well my main presentation at an arkadelphia 2019 is called the sacred gift of anger and I'm going to be talking about how forces that want us enslaved do not want righteous anger to be manifested in our society they want us come they want to sedate they don't want us displaying righteous indignation over the very clear rape of our inherent human rights you know so my presentation is going to be talking about how anger is a gift and a warning sign that something is completely wrong and that something needs to be set right in our society and we need to get in touch with that seeming the negative emotion and channel it and use it as a source of energy to do the right thing and to change things for the better so that's my presentation this right here if you go to the workshop page of the an arc Adelphia website i will be hosting a workshop the day after the conference on September 16th now my presentation we do have the date on that finally it's going to be taking place Saturday September 14th so I'll be speaking Saturday evening of the conference and I believe that I have a couple hours to deliver the presentation of the sacred gift of anger it's either an hour and a half hour two hour presentation I have to check with the exact for the exact time but I think I was told that I have two hours to deliver that and following the presentation the same night we will be screening the debut of my documentary which is called Mark passio and the science of natural law it's the first documentary film that I've gotten involved in making we started this about a year and a half ago act actually here in Philadelphia at the Art Institute and we came up with the script and shot some video and then the guys from state of anarchy helped me to shoot some even higher quality footage and we're putting that all together in the editing process right now and we'll be releasing that we'll be debuting it on the Saturday night which is September 14th of the Anarch Adelphia 2019 conference following my main presentation the sacred gift of anger now Monday after the conference that's when my workshop will be taking place which is called teaching natural law with Mark passio this is going to be an all-day event 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. on September 16th Monday September 16th tickets for that are also available at the Anarch Adelphia website under the workshops section so do check that out a couple of other quick announcements before we jump into the main body of material for today if you go to the gifts section of what on earth is happening and you click in let me go back to the home page here I'm running a summer special on the remaining t-shirts that we have in stock now I started this a few weeks back and let me tell you the the shirts are almost out so there's not many left it's all women's shirts that are left we sold completely out of the men's thank you to everyone for making those generous donations through donation gifts but if you go to the site we are now running an even more aggressive summer sale where we've discounted the last 10 remaining women's t-shirts we only have 10 shirts left okay i'm reprinting new shirts this week they'll be in in a few weeks probably about three weeks or less so I'm putting in a new order this week for new shirts we are redesigning the what on earth is happening shirt the last classic version of the water on earth is happening shirt is available in women's designs we have ten left and they are discounted to ten dollars each in womens we only have seven small of the what on earth is happening design and we have three mediums left that's all until we are completely sold out of t-shirts and you know hopefully those will go before I even repress them this this coming week so thank you to everyone who has donated through the donation gifts site also we have we've added six crypto currencies that we've added five we were accepting PayPal and Bitcoin as donation options but now we've added five additional crypto currencies so all of the crypto currencies that you could donate through the donations page of what on earth is happening we now except on the water on earth is happening donation gifts area so we're expanding a little bit as far as what donation methods we take in the form of crypto currencies so uh thank you to the programmer that we are working with who has done a fantastic job in helping us to implement all of that thanks so much for that and hopefully you know people take advantage of that because not only do we accept Bitcoin now but we're you know expanding our horizons in the cryptocurrency space as well all right with that being said I think we can switch over to the computer to my slide presentation and I'll just just show you some of the graphics that we've made for this this is the an arc adelphia graphic that the guys from state of anarchy made for me as a featured speaker again use promo code passio when you buy your tickets and you'll get five percent off your ticket price with five percent being donated will be matched by the state of anarchy and donated to me here's the card that they made for the workshop on September 16th by the way this is taking place right near the main speaker venue for the conference and and the workshops going to be taking place at Papi's Italian restaurant which is at 30 120 South 20th Street in Philadelphia it'll be a nice venue for the workshop on the Monday after the event tickets are $120 for the workshop an all-day event and you can get your tickets at an arkadelphia calm again the water on earth is happening donation gifts summer clearance sale 10 t-shirts left 10 women shirts left that's all we have left folks before we reprint and again we are printing a brand new water on earth is happening t-shirt design and here's a graphic that Brett made me for the acceptance of the new forms of cryptocurrency so we're now taking in addition to Bitcoin Bitcoin cash and Bitcoin SV like coin aetherium and - so the six cryptos that I accept as donations are now accepted on what on earth is happening donation gifts for any of the merchandise items that are up there so let's jump in to our presentation topic for today and again you know we'll go through the main body of presentation material for as long as it you know it may take an hour and a half it may take all three hours of the show so if there's time remaining we will go to your phone calls at the end at the end of the presentation if it runs long we'll do a whole call-in show on this topic next week but we'll see how it goes so a one other very brief thing I do want to mention to complete our housekeeping duties people did point out and bring to my attention that there was a very slight audio delay or I'm sorry a video delay an audio drift audio/video out of sync issue for the podcast for the show the live stream was coming in fine nice and in sync but the podcast was slightly out of audio-video sync we have found some software that will correct that issue I tested it and that issue will be taken care of as of today's show I don't know whether I'm gonna re upload all the previous video podcasts because that will mess up the view counts on YouTube and the other video sharing sites that we upload to so I think we'll just let that be you know growing pains of the show but from here on out that issue will be taken care of I just want to assure everyone of that so that technical glitch is now solved on our end again the new format is still a you know work-in-progress we're always trying to you know tighten things up wherever we can so thanks for the people bringing issues to our attention and we try to resolve those as quickly as possible with that being said let's jump into the slideshow so our today's show is called our entire society is one big satanic ritual that's a heavy duty title for a show but I want to qualify this and explain what I mean by this and most people don't know what Satanism is folks you know still to this day it's been one of the cruxes of my work because this is my background it's where I came from okay I made no bones about it when I was first starting what on earth is happening and you know this is the this was the issue that I looked at and debated and kind of bounced around in my own mind when I was first getting ready to go on the airwaves with just an audio version of the show that you're watching today you know when back when you know I got you know the start in just basic internet radio broadcasting I was just considering you know when I'm gonna tell people about my background in the dark occult am I gonna tell people that I was involved in Satanism through the Church of Satan and other ancillary satanic organizations am I gonna tell them what I saw behind the scenes the kind of people that were involved the kind of levels of power that they were entrenched in or am I just gonna you know try to teach the form of spirituality that I've been teaching here on what on earth is happening since the beginning and not mentioned that dark background because who knows we'll kind of you know ideas that that would put into people's heads about the kind of individual that I am and I made the decision that no I'm not gonna hide it I'm not going to try to shy away from my past that I was going to openly tell people what I had been involved with because I wanted to explain to them the transformative process in the mind and in spirituality that I went through personally as an individual as a human being and I think it was probably the best decision that I ever made not to delay in telling people that to explain to them that I had experience in the dark occult admittedly low-level experience you know I hear all these people saying that somehow I have stated that I was some sort of a high up ranking member or I I hear the term thrown around High Priest you know the words never left my mouth you cannot find any video or audio that have ever that I have ever spoken the term one time that I was a high ranking official or a high ranking member of any of the organization's I belong to nor was I ever a high priest I was appointed the title or rank of priests by itself know nothing before or after it that is the rank within the organization called the Church of Satan which was formerly Ronon headed by Anton LaVey who started it back in 1966 who was the high priest until the year of his death in 1997 okay he appointed me himself to the rank of priest in the year 1996 in that organization okay that's the only claim that I've ever made about any rank and any organization that I've ever held okay I've never said I was high up I never said I was a high priest of any organization but I wasn't I was involved in the dark occult I was involved in Satanism I was involved as the rank of priests in the satanic organization called the Church of Satan I held that rank okay and I have direct experience with this religion as a priest within it okay so all the people who want to say I'm making up things you know and again the other thing they say is they look up mark passio in the charter of the Church of Satan and it's not there I've also told people that story in an innumerable number of times you know a countless times that I did not join the Church of Satan under my legal name which is mark passio I joined the Church of Satan under an assumed name of mark rokahr which is spelled are h o CH AR row car row car is the name of a cat demon from the gnostic book called the pista Sophia or the faith wisdom from the gnostic tradition and i took the name because i'm born under the sign Leo and have always sort of identified and found as a familiar the large cat namely the lion the tiger etc ro car is a demon name from the pista Sophia that was a cat beam who was one of the rulers of the know what was known as the twelve dungeons of darkness okay yeah which was a variation or a description of hell that Jesus accounts to Mary Magdalene in one of the books within the pista Sophia or the faith wisdom of the Gnostics okay so that's where that name came from that's what I joined the Church of Satan under if they did look up that name I was appointed to the title of priest and given the title reverend mark rokar in the church of satan if anybody doesn't want to believe that or accept that I really could care less that's the actual truth of the matter okay and my legal name is Mark passio so what I always tell people before I even begin explaining real Satanism to them is if you are to look at any other world religion like Christianity Judaism Islam etc and you were to want to know about the practices and belief systems within that world religion more likely than not if you didn't know much about it you would go to one of the priests within that religion you would want to go to get information from one of the officials that sort of oversees the way that that religion is expressed to the masses of people which is the priests class of that religion so if you want to know what real Satanism is truly about you would go to a person that was appointed to act as a liaison with the rest of the public as a member of the priest class of that dark occult religion known as Satanism which I was that was my rank and the whole job that I was doing was explaining the tenets and principles of the ideology called Satanism modern Satanism it's an ancient religion it's been around for tens of thousands of years but in the modern day it has basic over arching tenants and general goals that operate in our society and what I acted as was a sort of a mouthpiece sort of a communications liaison for the ideology okay and I tried to spread it as far and wide as I possibly could because that's how asleep I was that's how just under the the spell and under the thrall of this religion that I was when I was a member of the Church of Satan so what I want to do here today is I wanted to explain I want to I'm going to recount a little bit and review a little bit about the general tenets and ideologies of true Satanism as a worldwide religion and then in the next part of it what I want to do is show people how our society is satanic ly structured and the pulp the practices and worldview and beliefs and just general ways of being in the world in our modern way of life in our modern society are structured after satanic ideologies and satanic principles and anybody can disagree as much as they want but it will never make that statement untrue our society is structured to follow after the tenets and worldview of the religion called Satanism without a doubt in some ways it follows it pretty distinctly and unwaveringly and then in other ways it follows it in what I call in in the methods of what I call mini-me Satanism which I'll explain as we go forward it's basically giving people a lower-level version of the ideology to latch on to and in doing so your indoctrinating them or initiating them at a very low level into the religion that's controlled at the very highest levels by dark occultists high level Satanists and high level Luciferians so let's jump into this topic because there's a lot to cover and what I want to do is start with a quote that explained that I think I feel perfectly expresses where our society is at especially when it comes to Satanism this could apply in countless ways to all kinds of areas of our society but I think although obviously Thomas Jefferson was just talking about this in us in a form of general knowledge on the part of the population I think it could highly apply to people who think that they understand something about Satanism and know not only do they know nothing about Satanism but they have erroneous beliefs about it that they think are true okay and they're attached to that belief system you know and that puts them at a severe disadvantage because not only don't they know what it is they have false beliefs about what it is that is holding back their understanding holding back an accurate understanding so I'm gonna I'll dedicate this presentation today to Thomas Jefferson and I'll start it with a quote from him Thomas Jefferson said he who knows nothing is closer to the truth then he whose mind is filled with falsehoods and errors and ladies and gentlemen this is what I call I've called in the past on this program negative knowledge I refer to this as the dynamic of negative knowledge and it doesn't mean having knowledge about something that is dark or negative it means that you are so in the negative zone regarding knowledge that you would have to climb out of a hole just to get back to knowing nothing because not only don't you know anything you believe things that are completely false about a topic and then accept that as true and think that you know something about it and this is where most of our society is at ladies and gentlemen in just about everything they think they know and they're not only are they completely wrong they know absolutely nothing regarding the truth so here's the zero point where you know absolutely nothing here's where you'd have a lot of knowledge okay but where people are at are way down here they have to dig out of a hole just to get back to knowing nothing too to unlearn what they think they know that are completely false beliefs and complete complete errors regarding what they think they know and that's where we're at in all of society but most of all that's where we're at in understanding the dark occult elements that are actually ruling our society so let's jump in I'm going to go through a brief review here and you can find a much more in-depth discussion on this in my presentation called demystifying the occult part 2 Satanism and the dark occult I gave this back in February of 2016 at the ethical Society of Philadelphia and in it I really broke down what the ideology of Satanism really is and its main tenets and we're gonna start with a review of some of that material but if you want the extended version of that where I go deep into my background and a lot of the symbolism of Satanism you can check out that presentation that's available in the videos section of water on Earth is happening or you can get a hard copy at the donation gifts area so Satanism is absolutely not what most people believe it is they have a belief about it but they do not have any direct experience all knowledge of it nor do most people have any correct even book knowledge or secondhand knowledge of it they just believe what they've been told and they believe what they've seen in Hollywood depictions and variations of Satanism but they don't know what Satanism really is in the real world as a worldwide religion of the elite ruling class that is really ruling over all of society this is the religion of the master class of the ruling class that's what it really is okay and it's it's the methodology and psychology which allows them to keep rulership of the planet to keep ruling over other people who are dwelling in abject ignorance so Satanism is actually an ancient occult religion it is a religion based on occult ideologies and occult knowledge Satanism is an ancient occult religion comprised of diverse interconnected networks of worldwide adherents now let me just break down that sentence for a moment okay it's an occult religion meaning it comprises what comprises it is hidden knowledge about how the human psyche and the laws of the universe function that they don't want people to know because that that power that knowledge differential maintains their power differential it is comprised of diverse a diverse network of people everybody thinks it's all just rich white men wrong incorrect it's not just all rich white men it is every single a sensible background of people all every single Austin's a sensible religious background every race every you know male and female sexes even every social strata and income it's not just the rich it's not just men you know it's young and old alike it's men and women alike it's white people black people brown people Asian people Native American you know you name the culture race ostensible religion background gender does not matter there are people involved from every single walk of life okay that's a big misconception of the people in the ruling class is that they're all just rich where they're all just white untrue absolutely untrue and it's not just ruled from one place every their members from every single country on the earth involved in this network because every country has to be controlled they have their tentacles throughout all of society and it's interconnected networks it's not one group everybody wants to go oh it's just the Freemasons it's just the Rosicrucians it's just the Jesuits it's just the zionists no wrong incorrect you don't know what you're talking about if that's how you think about this and you know people don't want to hear that they want to think their worldview is correct they want to think that they have it figured out they want to think that they figured it out one group controls it all well let me tell you something if any one group controls it all it's the high level religious organizations that are ultimately controlling the spirituality of the masses of people of billions of people so it's the religious organizations that are sensibly run organized religions the Vatican high-level rabbis in the Jewish religion high-level Imams in the Islamic religion you want to know who that real high level barque occult Satanists and Luciferians are they operate enthroned behind the scenes of ostensibly world religion that's who they are they're not just behind the banking institution they they're behind that as well and behind politics which we're going to talk a lot about but folks let me tell you something they operate through religion most and most of all and foremost because it's all religion everything that holds humanity back is religion the very word religion means to hold back to through it from forward progress and this is a religion and it is comprised of a diverse interconnected network of worldwide adherents it's not just run out of one place it's worldwide at its ideological core now listen to what I'm saying here really focus on the words I'm using I structured this and choose the words very carefully and specifically at its ideological core the heart of this religion this is the main principle or tenant by which it operates this religion Satanism postulates that knowledge of the human psyche and knowledge of the laws of the universe should be occult 'add meaning hidden from the general population and held only by a few human beings that's them that's the master class or the master race that they consider themselves it is much more accurate to perceive Satanists and dark Oh cultists in general as ancient psychologists who hold and wield hidden information in ways which exploit those who remain ignorant of it so I always give the analogy imagine if a master psychologist found out that a young man around 19 years old was having an affair with his wife with his trophy wife who wasn't interested in him anymore but one that a young buck and started having an affair with an attractive 19 year old male if the saint if the very very advanced powerful psychologist who knows everything there is to know about the mind and how it can be manipulated wanted to exact revenge on this person and try to befriend him even not even letting on that he knew about the relationship he could try to find out where he lived go you know pretend to befriend him and then what kind of a number could that psychologist do psychologically on that individual that he hates because of his involvement with his wife when that individual knows nothing about the master methods of psychology that that psychologist would wield upon him so therefore he has no protection against those mental and psychological techniques I would suggest that he could devastate that individual if he were to get into his confidence and that is what Satanism is folks it's ancient psychology wielded for the purpose of controlling the masses who know nothing about how their own psyche actually works through the power differential they gain by way of manipulating those who remain in ignorance of this critical hidden so again the knowledge differential that they have with the general population is easily convertible to a power differential in the real world see knowledge isn't power itself knowledge applied becomes power in the world and these ancient psychologists have applied that knowledge and converted it to a power differential with others they've become the powerful and other people have been at their mercy and remained largely powerless in the world because they don't know what the ruling class master psychologists know that's what Satanism is so through the power differential they've gained through this knowledge differential this small minority who are quote unquote in the no wish to remain which to rule the masses of humanity permanently and effectively become God on earth that is their ultimate goal their ultimate goal is to put the general human population into abject bondage into slavery and become God on earth their version of ruling hell because they would rather rule in Hell than serve in heaven the quote from John Milton's Paradise Lost which is in an analogy or an allegory about this ruling class dynamic so they see earth as a prison because natural law is in place and they don't want it to be they don't want to be bound by the rules of morality they want to be able to do whatever they want no matter who it hurts they wanted to find what right and wrong is instead of having right and wrong existing as inherent qualities of nature objectively no they don't want that they want relative is relativism relative right and wrong that they define that they arbitrarily decide for themselves at their whim and that their preference so that's their goal they want to be God on earth that's what this is all about that's what this whole slavery society is about a small group of people that wants to be God but see they give us that ideology which we're going to talk about it is important to understand that contrary to popular belief and this is one that I continually fight people on they don't want to hear it they want to believe they're right it doesn't matter what somebody from the inside has said they've heard it they believe it it doesn't matter how in error they are they're in negative knowledge about this and I keep trying to explain it to people and people want to call me a show for explaining how this ideology really works okay but I'm gonna give you the straight shit and tell you how it really is contrary to popular belief which is much easier for people to accept the overwhelmingly vast majority of Satanists do not quote-unquote worship an externalized deity known as Satan in the Christian tradition Satanism is not about the veneration and worship of the Christian devil ladies and gentlemen you know I don't know how many people I've said that to and that somehow disqualifies me as being a source of accurate information because they've talked to their pastor or their priest or congregation in their church and Satanism is about worshipping the devil you know and nothing will dissuade them from that and it's a kindergarten world view of how things really work in the real world it's a nursery school worldview forget kindergarten its nursery school shit okay these people if they they don't if they worship anything they worship themselves because they see themselves as God God the devil Satan everything nature they see themselves as the Creator that they'll make everything in their likeness and image that's how run away their ego is okay so forget the even concept of worship in this religion it's about putting the ego on the pedestal and the ego will become God if we're being accurate see people to always talk nonsense because they haven't been involved from a first-hand experience and so they just want to talk about what they believe it is instead of what it really is from a first-hand experience or point of view so they don't really worship Satan now I'm not saying some of them don't look at it as an actual entity or a force in nature that they sort of try to align themselves to some do but let me tell you something folks overwhelmingly that is not really part of the world view of most Satanists most Satanists see Satan as the ego the self etc that's it so the instead they see Satanism as an ideological way of being in the world and they view the ego driven self as the quote-unquote God of their religion that is absolutely the case and is absolutely Agron accurate to the extent that I understand how Satanism is structured from being a priest within its ranks so then people will always ask well if they don't worship Satan and if it's all about the ego and if it's all about the self becoming God on earth then why do they use the the trappings and symbolism of the Christian devil in the religion and why do they call it Satanism why call it Satanism why name it after the the Christian devil so I'm going to explain that in this slide the symbolism and trappings of the Christian devil or Satan in the Christian religion are used in modern Satanism and let me tell you something folks Satanism is just the name for it in the modern day since Christianity used the Christian devil in their iconography okay and in their allegories it was not called Satanism from time immemorial it was referred to as many other names most people did it was never really called the name that's why in this religion they don't really at the highest levels even refer to it as Satanism they call it the old religion because it's so old no one knows really when it originated it was really been here since humanity has been on this planet so they call it the old religion or the ancient religion that's all the high-ranking Satanists don't even call it Satanism themselves the most popular name referred to the ideology of Satanism by which the tenets are operating which we're going to talk about next the tenets of this religion or the main ideological points worldviews and and ways of thinking okay now that's called a Tennant te n ET Tennant okay we're going to go over those next but those who adhere to the tenets of this religion at the highest levels don't call it Satanism they call it the old religion the old religion is the most popular name or variant of what it is called within their own ranks they don't have a name for their cult okay they don't call it the Illuminati they don't call it you know for high-ranking Freemasonry they don't call it high-ranking Satanism or even luciferianism okay there's no name for their cults for their worldwide network of satanic ideology so this is the worldwide cult that operates with actually no name to refer to it as and truly no one's really admitted to it if you really want to want to be honest okay you're either born into it or you're not all the people who are operate who are not really actual bloodline members of this worldwide ancient cult are just tools to be used for the agenda and thrown away when they're not necessary anymore they'll throw the non truly interconnected bloodline the non bloodline members who are just uh you know rank-and-file members they'll throw them under the bus at the earliest sign of any kind of trouble okay so all the people who think oh I've made it to the big club you know flashing the Illuminati I out there at people that they think represents the Illuminati okay that's not what they call themselves it's not even accurate an accurate representation of what they are because it means illuminated and these people are nothing close to illuminated they're not spiritually illuminated at all oh they're illuminated into dark knowledge but that doesn't mean that one is truly spiritually awakened or illuminated so I hate using the term Illuminati to refer to them they don't use that term and they don't call themselves anything they don't even call themselves Satanists at higher levels lower levels they use the term Satanism but when you get up into the higher ranks and higher ranking members of these organizations it is a cult without a name okay and the ideology is just referred to as the old ways or the old religion that's it so they use these trappings and symbols of the Christian devil for two reasons two main reasons the first main reason that they used this symbology of the Christian devil is to try to make Outsiders see the real ideology of Satanism as just another quaint religious belief that is based upon traditional Christian belief systems and it's brilliant that's a brilliant thing this way you don't think of it as something separate from Christianity which is why whenever I bring up the term Satanism to people and they have absolutely no fucking idea of what it really means the first thing they say to me is oh that's just another variant of Christianity they're just taking the Christianity inverting it and worshipping the devil and calling that Satanism and I don't believe in any of that bullshit so it doesn't affect me so who cares it's meaningless I don't care that's the number one thing that I get when I say the word Satan Satanism publicly and when I try to explain to them it is not that they don't want to hear it because they've made up their mind it is what they believe it is and they're attached to that negative knowledge attached to an erroneous belief that they think is true and they have absolutely no fucking idea what they're talking about at all not even a little bit boys and girls and there's no dissuading them there's no turning them aside they know they're certain that they know and they're a bunch of jackasses who have their head up their ass and don't know what they're fucking talking about even a little bit you know and then when I try to explain that and I get nuts because they're telling me then my personal experience isn't real and isn't accurate you don't know where I've been you don't know what I've seen trust me you don't okay it's like going up to somebody who's been in a war and saying you weren't fucking there you have no idea what it was like in that battle they'd crack your jaw loose if you went up to their face and said something like that and rightfully so if they've been through an experience like that and then you're trying to tell them that they're full of shit and they haven't been through it you don't know what I know you don't know what I've seen you don't know where I've been you don't know the people I've been in rooms with you don't know the depth of evil I've witnessed and realized it it's not it doesn't even scratch the fucking surface and then people want to tell me they know more about it than I do you don't know shit but it's brilliant their strategy is actually brilliant it's genius because they have a lot of geniuses in their ranks you know who can see patterns you know I mean I don't I don't usually even like to use the word you know and people want to say oh yeah I'm a genius my IQ well the last time I asked you was tested I tested it at 147 IQ which is genius level but so what who cares you know what does that mean that means that you're good at identifying patterns and solving puzzles and you know doing intellectual things with your mind so what that's that's not a measure of holistic intelligence that's a measure of intellect it shouldn't be called an intelligence quotient it should be called an intellect quotient but let me tell you something folks these people have genius intellect genius-level intellect no doubt about it I've seen it I've witnessed it firsthand and and their strategy is actually very brilliant because they've convinced people that they're just a lower-level version they're worshipping the Christian devil they so they take the symbolism of that and they they apply it to their ancient religion and then they get people thinking oh see they're just it's just an inversion of Christianity that's all it is and they just worship the Christian devil and then people just put it down never look into it again and go oh that's just a bunch of nonsense bullshit the crazy people believe in that are that are just as crazy as people who believe in in organized Christianity and they have no idea what it really is so that's the first reason that they use these symbols and trappings the second reason is to associate the actual ideology that they apply in everyday life to the adversarial dynamic within nature they want to associate their worldview their way of being in the world their overarching ideology to the adversarial dynamic within nature which is referred to in the occult world as the force of involution we're going to talk about the two major occult forces that are at work in the universe on the show today the force of evolution and the force of involution involution is the force which counteracts evolution and wants to stagnate life and consciousness and we'll get into that in the next few slides so they want to associate their worldview and their ideology with involution the occult force that works against life because this is a big death cult as we're gonna talk about that one of the other things that they refer to it as sometimes is the order of death I have heard high-ranking Satanism referred to as the order of death okay it has been called that and of course I have referred to it and other researchers have called it the cult of the Black Sun okay so you can call it these other things but they're just labels the ideology is what's ultimately important defined by the tenants so involution is the force which opposes true evolution in consciousness the word Satan itself comes from the hebrew word shaitan meaning adversary or opposer Satanism is ultimately about being opposed or an adversary to the true order of natural law natural law is the creator's laws governing moral consequence that this adversarial force always wants to work against and counteract the laws of moral consequence in the universe so therefore they align themselves with the perfect representative force Shaitaan from the Hebrew tradition the opposer the adversary the one that counteracts true evolution and natural law or in other words the involution arey or satanic force the one who opposes God's law okay it's a perfect allegorical and symbolic representation all right so moving forward this is the core ideological position of the Satanic religion or the old religion so I call these the four main tenets of modern Satanism the first is egotism it is stated in Satanism as self-preservation is the highest law meaning whatever you must do to get ahead to put yourself in a better position than your fellow men and women do it it doesn't matter whether it's immoral it doesn't matter whether a counteracts other people's rights or that it brings them down you put yourself in a higher position in regard to your fellow men and women no matter how you have to do it because your God your king and queen above all else not on st. not on equality or equal footing under natural law and rights no you're special you're better you have to be number one you have to be cutthroat in the dog-eat-dog world that you live in so what I boil it down to is it means that service to self is life's highest goal forget service to others and especially forget service to truth that's meaningless in Satanism Satanism is all about service to self as being life's highest aspiration and anybody who thinks that is a Satanist de-facto you know these people we could call the dujour Satanists they're the ones who are actually acting it out in the world becoming members of the network hierarchy the religious institutions that will carry out these goals but guess what you can be de facto Satanist meaning a Satanist indeed in action in thought and that's what most of the world is folks this is what we have to understand about this whole thing where I'm going with this is that all of our society is a big satanic ritual because the vast overwhelmingly vast proportion of our society has been ideologically converted at a low level to the ideology of Satanism that's where we're at in the world most people operate at a satanic ideology in their mind and don't even know it they're de-facto Satanists without even knowing that they're subscribing to the Satanic religion I call them mini-me Satanists after the whole character of dr. evil making a small clone of himself in the Austin Powers the The Comedy trilogy of Austin Powers that he called mini-me which looks like him you know but it's a small variant of him well they're making people into mini-me Satanists worldwide they're giving them a lower level ideology of the old religion and getting them to subscribe to it on a societal scale so the number one thing and then all you have to do is just think about the world's world view the world view of most of the people of the world is it service to others in service to truth above all else or is it service to self above above all else just think about it from that level are most people egotist who are only concerned with living their own lives and doing whatever they can to put themselves in a better position in life all day long 24 hours a day from the minute they wake up to the minute they go to bed at night is that the majority of the the worldview of the people of this world you better damn well believe it is if you're being honest with yourself you better damn well believe that except that because that's true that's what's going on you know so out so all we have to do is look at society and be honest about what we see is most of society egotistical are they in this the satanic ideology of Eagan I'm only worrying about themselves and caring about themselves stop lying to yourself if you're saying that's not the case because it 100% absolutely is and we're talking about a good 95 to 98% of this species and I'm being generous so that's the number one tenant that Satanism as a religion teaches service to self is life's highest goal and aspiration take care of you and your own don't worry about what's happening with other people that's what's gotten us into this mess that's why we remain enslaved is because people don't care about what's going on with the rights of all people got in a conversation with somebody this week and told them that the real money of the ruling elite the Satanists and dark occultists that run the world is the trafficking of children you think people go oh they're real money is gold they don't use the fiat currency system you know they're they're real money is precious metal and their ultimate real money is gold bull shit bull shit their real money is children is small children that they enact horrific acts of torture and pedophilia upon that's the real core aspect of their religion and that's their real monetary system and people think they know what's going on in this world thing they know what how the elite operate they know how the masters of the world operate and other money is gold their money is children that's their monetary system the second tenet of modern Satanism as a ideology and again this is the conquest version of their ideology this is what has been come it has come down through the centuries and these have become the main four crystallized tenets at work in this world view in this ideology the second is moral relativism this is the concept that right and wrong are whatever human beings say they are if we're really boiling what moil moral relativism is down to its core aspect right and wrong humans get to make that up those are human constructs they're not they don't exist in nature that's not part of the laws of the universe those are constructs that man gets to make up and you know how many jackasses out there still believe that shit tons and tons of fucking jackasses right in the freedom movement believe that shit they're moral relativists they believe right and wrong come from man and they're damn certain of it and they're all too proud to tell you right and wrong or human constructs humans make that shit up we just apply that doesn't exist in nature there's no such thing as natural law and they think they're gonna be free Wow you're a sorry sack of shit if that's what you think I have to just say and honestly and openly in street language to people and guess what I'll say it right to your face you're a dumb sorry sack of shit if that's what you think if that's what you believe you know what you really are you're a Satanist you're a Satanist you're a Satanist if that's how you think in deed in thought in action a de facto Satanist who doesn't even know that they are espousing satanic ideology from the Satanic religion and guess what that's the majority of the anarchist movement who believed erroneously that they can be a moral relativist and ever be free if you think that rights come from human beings then you by definition must also believe by definition that human beings can change the definition of right and wrong whenever they see fit to at their preference or at their whim by definition that was one of my slides in one of my past presentations when I talked about moral relativism and I put a big Baphomet symbol behind it because that is the core ideology of Satanism human beings make up what right and wrong are therefore if we decide we want to change what rights are we can change them in any given time we want to turn a right into a wrong that's perfectly our right to do that we want to turn a wrong into a right we can do it whenever we feel like it because guess what we made them up right or wrong or things we made up and guess what folks is not just them it's their mini-me minions out there in the truth movement in the freedom movement in the anarchist movement and you're sorry sacks a dumbass shit and come and see me and I'll tell you that right to your face based on you thinking that man makes up rights because you're such an atheist smacked ass that you're so opposed to the idea that there is a force more powerful than you that puts law into effect in creation that you want to associate true spirituality and the true laws of the universe with bullshit religion in your little tiny pea brain mind where you can't see a higher power and a higher force as having nothing to do with world religion because that's also a bunch of sack of shit ideology just as much as moral relativism is well your mind isn't advanced enough your psychology isn't advanced enough to think outside of that two-dimensional thinking out of that dialectical thinking because you don't have the Trivium in hand you don't have true truth discovering methodology in hand and in mind your mind isn't sophisticated enough for that and maybe your intellect quotient is just in the shitter too in addition to that maybe it's just you just don't have the intellectual acumen to process that and come to an accurate understanding it doesn't matter how much you know about anything else if you don't understand that rights don't come from man and we can't change what right and wrong are because it's based on whether behavior causes harm or not you have no actual intelligence and I'm not the person who's gonna sugarcoat it and go well you know maybe you should Reva no I'm gonna tell you you're a dumb sack of shit to your face I'm tired and done with it I'm done with it like in case people can't see this from the past few episodes folks I'm at my wit's end I'm at my absolute snapping point when it comes to any Tolerance or any kind of giving leeway and making any kind of excuses for people who think like this because there are no excuses for them they're a sorry excuse but that's what moral relativism that's the second main tenet of the Satanic ideology that right and wrong or just meant man-made constructs and we could change them whenever we feel like this of course an out-of-control ego believing that they get to make up what right and wrong are inevitably leads to tenets two and three and four tenets one and two or the basis tenets three and four are the social expressions of the ideological foundations of egotism and moral relativism you put those in place and they harden and crystallize in the individual ego and you invariably lead to the societal outcomes in tenet three and tenet for which is social Darwinism and eugenics tenant number three in Satanism is social Darwinism and this this basically postulates the most dominant and cruel human beings should become the masters of humanity and rule over the masses of humanity that's what social Darwinism essentially postulates your mindset and your genetics got you there therefore you should become the master race and rule over the rest of the unwashed hordes that's called social Darwinism it's applying vicious animal behavior and taking it and extruding it through the human domain it's a smack - ideology even in the animal kingdom because Darwin was incorrect and his theory of macro biological evolution is wrong not borne out in the science not borne out in the fossil record and people still religiously cling to that as a religion when in fact it has never been proven to be the case and never will and those same people won't look at human intervention theory or as I call it human interference theory because that's too horrifying to contemplate that's what it really comes down to you want to know what it really comes down to it's not that there's no evidence to support there's tons of evidence to support it what it comes down to when it comes to that folks as a brief aside is the mindset of the people is just too weak to take it in that's all it really comes down to they're not hardened enough as true men and true women to acknowledge the horror of the real human situation because this is a fucking zoo run by a type two civilization you want to know what earth really is it's a hell a prison a zoo run by a type two civilization that is unseen that's the real horror that we're in if the truth be told if we're being honest with ourselves but you know how many men and women can tolerate that in in this actual psyche and bear to look at the plain vicious naked truth of that a piss-poor pittance a piss-poor pittance that's how many so going back to these tenets social Darwinism is that the most cruel can just rule the roost because hey they scratched and called their way to get there and animals do that and so we should emulate animals because we're just another animal that's what that theory postulates that's what what's that tenant postulates and then once you have those three in place it's a hop skip and a jump where I should say it's just a very steep descent down the chute to eugenics and I have it listed here as eugenics and epic eugenics and note people please note folks this is not epigenetics this is epic eugenics okay it's classical eugenics which means the masters should determine who is allowed to live and breed and who must die population control and reduction gene pool control eugenics is the direct means through violence through chemical means etc and epi eugenics is population control genetic control through mind control it is mind controlling the existing population to get them to call themselves and cull characteristics out of their own gene pool through mind control and mind controlled selective breeding I've done an entire presentation on it called the unholy feminine because it works through the female members of our society who largely control which male members of society will be allowed to propagate their genes and which will not so the Satanists target the females of our society because they know that's how gene propagation works in any given society through the females so that presentation is subtitled it's called the unholy feminine and the subtitle is neo feminism and the Satanic epi' eugenics agenda one of the presentations I'm actually most proud of and also it's one that let me tell you something folks you know who comments on and complements me more on that presentation than any other class of people women I have received more positive comments on that presentation from women than men who've ever mentioned it to me from women who really want to understand how the social engineers have specifically targeted them and I have been thanked and given a positive feedback in comments on that presentation by many many many more women than men have ever even ever mentioned it to me because again it's who wants to confront the horror to sit very similar to people not wanting to understand cosmic abandonment because they don't want to understand the horror contained within that truth the same thing when it comes to the mind control over women in our society if you really understand how tight it is it's a horror I mean I go to freedom oriented meetings of concerned citizen groups in this city and men will say to me why aren't there ever any women here that the two or three women that ever ever ever show up at any of these meetings are personal friends of mine that's it that's it because I promote that promote it and try to bring them out and alert them to when the meetings come up but hardly any women ever come out to any freedom oriented groups why is that women don't want to be free and the answer is largely no they don't that's the sad part of the society that with a sad fact of the matter of the society that we live in now and when men ask me I'm very very harsh and I say right to them because I say right to their face the reason there aren't most women here isn't because oh it's just they don't like the type of men that show up at these things or because they don't you know understand what what we're talking about it's because most women have been brainwashed and mind-control into not wanting freedom most not not a blanket statement when it's a blanket statement I'll say it but the majority 100% absolutely the majority have been conditioned into that state of mind control and when I say that guys they're don't want to hear it they're like that's a sexist statement no it isn't that's the truth of what's going on in social engineering in our world that you don't want to confront you don't want to understand that the think tanks who are mind control masters have set society up like that and that's why there's no women at your dam meetings that's epic eugenics you know that's controlling the gene pool by mind controlling the population into controlling the gene pool because you can't you don't have enough people to do it directly doesn't matter how much poison you put in the air the water the food the medicine etc so it's some are gonna slip through your fingers and you're not gonna get the exact results that you want because that's a crapshoot when you do it chemically - you want to do that you have to do it through mind controlled selective breeding and that's where epi eugenics comes in and you also have the option of classical eugenics which is directly wiping out populations through war and other means folks these are the four main tenets of Satanism regardless of what anyone will tell you that's the crystallized coalesced and very much compacted tenets of modern the modern satanic religion and again I want to make very clear here we are talking about this as matzo min the modern day because it wasn't called Satanism really never was really called Satanism until the modern day okay this ideology was coalesced and konk rest into the satanic ideology and called that when Anton LaVey wrote The Satanic Bible he was charged to do this he was a friend of the Bush family or many people feel that they were the serfs of Germany connected with the the Gulf's connected with the saxe-coburg-gotha 'he's the Windsors of england etc but levae was asked to put out to the public to the masses the coalesced version of the satanic ideology in the Satanic Bible and I am crystallizing these tenets and compacting them for people's understanding not only from the modern writings of Satanism from both Anton LaVey and the Church of Satan and also from Michael Aquino in the temple of set the writings he has put forward and other satanic organizations but I am compacting this and crystallizing it from my personal experience in the dark occult myself from an experiential point of view so let's move on to the next slide I'm gonna build out a chart here to show you how well actually what I want to do here is show you the two forces of nature the only two real forces of nature that are at work in the universe now of course some people have called these love and fear because that's ultimately the dynamics in consciousness that they are based upon consciousness is everything pure energy pure consciousness it's the root of everything pure vibration okay it is it is that which is being having an experience that you can't put any kind of a label on and then it takes its innumerable myriad forms when vibration is added to it and it comes into the illusion of matter through vibration through vibratory energy and many people have called these forces love and fear but in the occult circles they are referred to as evolution and involution in the scientific world old and all occultism is is hidden science folks it's not a belief system at its core level occultism is not really a religion when it's perverted and turned toward the satanic yes it's a religion because then it holds us back but what true occultism is from the positive point of view is its hidden knowledge about the laws of the universe and the human psyche and how they operate so they are Sciences the occult knowledge is comprises a science that's why when I'm doing that when I'm putting forward this new documentary I am calling it mark passio and the science of natural law so it is the very beginning is somewhat about me I have to explain a little bit about my background to people who know nothing about me and what I do so that's why the first part of it is called mark passio because it's a very very brief bio of myself at the beginning of the documentary and then we go into the science of natural law and how adherence to it or opposition to it determines our experience as an entire human society and this is what part of the satanic ritual of our entire society is getting people to not understand natural law so that they're wandering blind never really knowing what's right and what's wrong truly from a true knowledge point of view and when you don't know that you can't align your behavior to it effectively correctly and then you have a society that's just an abject chaos and going down the path of tyranny as a result of that ignorance that's called the law of freedom and it's all contained in these occult forces that are at work in our lives in the whole universe and in the whole manifest universe no matter where you go these are the two main forces these are the two ultimate forces of nature at work in all of creation evolution and involution in the scientific realm they have been referred to as Sentra P and entropy now most people have known or heard the word entropy but most people have never heard the word sintra P which is proposed as the scientific word for the opposite force of entropy now some people will say in the scientific realm that there is only entropy or there is only the the dissolution of energy and matter going into more undifferentiated forms with as time progresses forward and sintra p in the scientific realm is looked at as the exportation of entropy meaning if your room gets dirty to clean it up you have to take the debris and move it somewhere else water cleans things it moves things away it's a sin tropic force and motion and dynamic because it is a carrying agent and it takes things that are debris agents and it moves them from one place to another so it exports entropy and different forms of energy do that you could burn it and it converts it to a different form of energy you can clean it with water get it get the debris moving etc so entropy is like a default decaying condition that if you don't apply will to something it degrades and decays over time and this is why evolution is the ordering force centra p is the ordering force entropy is the dissolving force the chaotic force okay so let's look at each one of these occult forces in turn entropy or centra P represents creation or advancement it is that which is always making new things and pushing the envelope forward moving things to new and higher forms it generates more complexity and more diversity that's what the force of evolution does or centra P the ordering force more complexity more diversity it advances truth and wisdom in any given society anywhere in the universe if we are aligning ourselves to the sin tropic force or the force of evolution we are aligning ourselves to truth to natural law to wisdom it is the force which moves consciousness in the universe forward more consciousness more understanding more awareness it is the force which acts as for the advancement of good advancing goodness and morality in any given society so to align yourselves with evolution with the sin tropic force is to create and align yourself with goodness with natural law with morality evolution is the force which moves freedom forward to greater ever greater expressions higher levels of freedom to be able to do more and experience more it is the force which advances survival and life itself it is ultimately the force of order the ordering force within creation that counteracts and fights against the force that is breaking everything down into its constituent elements and degenerating things and forcing them into chaos and forcing them backwards into less evolved forms that's involution or entropy scientifically it is called entropy but occultic lee it is called involution this is the force that propagates degeneration decay stagnation not moving forward staying where you're at or moving backwards it is less complexity more simplicity less diversity more uniformity more undifferentiated whereas evolution differentiates and creates diversity in new forms involution or entropy breaks things down into further and further levels of simplicity uniformity and undifferentiated involution stagnates understanding in addition to just matter and energy it stagnates the mind the psychology it creates ignorance it forces us toward ignorance and allows us to take into our minds deception and untruth it's the force which won't allow us to look at truth it's the egoic force which won't allow us to admit that we are wrong and learn from our mistakes that's what pushes everything in consciousness backwards and creates unconsciousness so it counteracts the movement of consciousness and creates unconsciousness it puts consciousness into a ball pushes it down doesn't allow it to unfurl and expand and flower it crushes consciousness it advances evil immorality it stagnates our ability to understand natural law at work in the world it wants that the force of involution once moral decay it wants moral stagnation it wants moral relativism because that's what brings more immoral actions into the world and ultimately creates the state that we call evil and ultimately involution and entropy is the force the force driven by fear which ultimately results in human slavery which is where we're at this is the force we have succumbed to as a species by not exerting our will by not exerting true care for truth and for rights and not exerting right behavior right thought leading to right understanding and then put forward into the world as right action we're not exercising the willpower and courage to do that that's why the force of involution and entropy has taken over because it is the force which has put us into slavery through our fear our ignorance in our lack of that of right action and ultimately involution entropy results in death and ultimately extinction which is where humanity's going to head if we don't turn things around this is ultimately the force of chaos the thing which chaotically breaks down consciousness the movement forward of all forms of life and holds it back from progressing which is what the actual plan of creation really is is to move forward in consciousness forward in higher levels of expression of complexity diversity move forward in truth and understanding and wisdom and consciousness higher levels of freedom and advancement of life itself and this chaotic involution Airy force that we have succumbed to all to practically succumb to it wants death it wants chaos it one's slavery so you could look at it instead of you could look at this as on the left hand side here we have love on the right hand side we have fear evolution involution but what you can really look at it as how I like to look at it as the force of entropy or centra P is the force of evolution or centra P I should say is natural law and the force of involution or entropy is Satanism see if we're really getting down to the core of this all the force which ultimately evolves us and moves everything forward in the human domain and and really every other domain of life and consciousness is natural law is our alignment with natural law so I put the natural law card here of the Tower of the Major Arcana of the Tarot to represent this force in actuality the card that would represent evolution would be the hangman card because that is the servant of natural law so I'm saying natural law here is really the ultimate expression of evolution okay if we align ourselves to it alignment to it is the hangman card of the major arcana okay so that's actually card number ten on the deck is the hangman card number eleven of course is justice natural law the servant of natural law who willingly accepts his role as the one who is the Herald to teach it and bring it fully forward into the domain of human consciousness is the hangman on the tarot deck okay so I'm sorry it's not card ten I'm my my mistake I apologize it is card twelve okay and I always remember that it's card twelve because it is one of my birth cards my two cards in the Major Arcana of the day of the tarot deck personally you use your your birth month and your birthday it's a little aside here to this relating to Tarot which I think people will find interesting who want to look at the Tarot from a an esoteric occult point of view to know which two cards of the Major Arcana are you take your birth month and your birthday now if they are let's say if it's a day like thirty then you reduce three plus zero would be three so your birth day card would be three okay you take the month which would be either one through twelve and then you would take your your day card which would be one through 31 okay and if it's anywhere from since there are only 20 cards twenty-two cards I'm sorry in the tarot deck one is a zero which would not apply because that's the soul card or the full card you would go up through 21 so dates of the month 22 through 31 would have to be reduced so for example 22 would be reduced to four twenty three would be reduced to five and so on so if I take my birth month which is August that's eight that's the strength card or the courage card of the deck the woman holding the Lions jaws open okay that's my month my birth month card that is one of my tarot cards and then the second one which you associate with your birth is the day card my day is 12 i'm august 12 i'm born august 12th so 8 and 12 12 is the hangman card and that represents the servant of natural law how appropriate and how appropriate that my month card is the strength or courage card the force which has to be directly aligned with with your will centre to be able to do that work so the Tarot can teach you so much about yourself that it's it's it's not even funny it's almost scary how accurate it is when you really understand how to esoterically interpret it so the hangman card is the force of evolution is the servant of evolution or it could be seen as the evolution card itself but I am talking about here in the very big overarching terms here okay evolution is natural law itself the force of evolution is natural law itself and then Satanism is the involution Airy force the adversary the opposer to natural law shaitaan/satan okay so that's the force of chaos and entropy at work in the world that gets us to go against natural law or remain ignorant of it now the card that would be exactly opposite at the same level of the macrocosmic Tree of Life if we lay out the Major Arcana according to the two trees the microcosmic tree and the macrocosmic tree of the Kabbalah and we lay out the cards from 0 through 22 on those two trees the first eleven on the microcosmic tree starting with of the zero card at the dot position and then progressing forward cards 1 through 10 on the sefie wrote on the Tree of Life that gives us the the first 11 cards of the major arcana on the microcosmic Tree of Life representing the forces at work in the individual consciousness and then we take the second half of the Major Arcana cards 11 through 21 and we lay those out 11 through 20 on the sefirot of the Tree of Life the macrocosmic Tree of Life then putting the world card card number 21 or the 22nd card of the Major Arcana at the dot position representing the universe the forces at work in the universe we end up with justice card number 11 at the highest position on the macrocosmic Tree of Life I've gone through this in my presentation called demystifying the occult part 1 ok it's at the end of that where I do this tarot card breakdown I've also done it in the audio podcast version of what on earth is happening you can get that in the podcast section of water on earth is happening calm so if you lay the cards out like that you will see justice the natural law card is the highest force of creation seated at the qatar position of the macrocosmic Tree of Life the two cards directly underneath the Justice card on the macrocosmic Tree of Life at the the Hulk MA and banoffee wrote respectively would be the hangman and the death card ok so that the death card on the tarot deck the Major Arcana of the Tarot would be representative of the force of involution whereas the hangman card represents the force of evolution which is the servant of natural law the moral laws that govern all of the universe so what I'm putting into perspective here is if we understand that these are the only two occult forces that are really operating in all of nature love and fear evolution which pushes us forward or centra P versus involution which pushes us backwards or entropy we are really talking about whether we are in alignment with natural law or whether we are in opposition with natural law the true moral laws of creation so to be in alignment with natural law is to align ourselves with the force of evolution and to be in opposition with natural law is to align ourselves with Satanism the force which actually acts as the adversary or the opposer of natural law and evolution the involution arey or entropic force in nature so moving forward in this presentation on societal Satanism and how it works in our culture and I think this is going to be very powerfully important to break this down because people think that Satanism is just this crazy religion with men and black robes and teenagers going out and sacrificing animals in the woods and a big bonfire and wearing these crazy medallions and inverted crosses and listening the black metal and wearing leather and you know it this is this is a false variation of Satanism you know and people don't understand how Satanism works in the world and what it's trying to do that these people want to become God become a master race rule everybody else as God on earth make everybody else their slaves through mind control through getting people to believe that which is false like moral relativism and then act upon it so that they create chaos in their lives and in the world that's what Satanism is folks it's not worshiping anything it's fucking this world up irreparably because of wrong thinking not caring about the right things and wrong behavior and what Satan is ultimately want is to align people's minds hearts and behaviors with all the wrong things to invert everything I want to explain to people how there are sects of Satanism that work in different ways but ultimately achieve the same goal or the same end result and you have to liken this to sects of other religions to understand it and again I'm telling you 99.99% of human beings on earth do not understand this they think they do and they have no fucking idea what they're talking about and they talk out their ass because they have no experience all knowledge of it nor do they have an even secondhand knowledge told to them from somebody who's been involved nor do they even have accurate book knowledge of it they're deficient in all three methods of knowledge first-hand experience all secondhand from someone who had direct experience and book knowledge from someone who wrote about it through any of the other forms of knowledge so there's no gnosis nor is there any actual learning through book knowledge regarding these dynamics I'm trying to write that and encourage people to do more investigation and research on their own regarding these dynamics don't just take my word for it so to understand the sects or branches of modern Satanism okay this is how modern Satanism works in the world its goals and how it operates in the world it helps to compare the sex of modern Satanism to the types of denominations that are found in other religious institutions such as modern Christianity the many Christian denominations differ widely in their various beliefs and practices their culture their you know type churches their symbols their rituals etc their prayers their hymns you know all of that can differ very widely even the ways that they their belief systems some could believe in good works some can believe in salvation is a met cetera but ultimately all forms of Christianity are ultimately unified in their belief in Jesus as the savior of humanity that's the one overarching belief that makes Christianity Christian they generally follow the biblical allegory of Jesus and him as a historical figure they believed in his historicity and they attempt to align their you know ideology and worldview and and behavior to the teachings of Jesus found in the New Testament that's the general overarching ideological principles of Christianity in any in any given form in any denomination and they believe in in general Jesus as the savior of humanity and believed in his divinity okay so the early church was sort of unified it was a unified religion okay and then it split into the Western Church of Rome and the Eastern Church of Constantinople okay so in the modern world the Eastern Church became the Eastern Orthodox Church and then it's many different denominations and then the Western Church of Rome split into Roman Catholicism and Protestantism and into their different denominations Roman Catholicism really doesn't have many denominations it has remained largely the same since the initial west east-west split of the early church but Protestantism has probably split into the most denominations so they all have different ways of getting there but ultimately the goal was the same salvation through Jesus okay that's their one overarching goal of all the forms of Christianity in all the denominations in which it is practiced in the modern world similarly the quote/unquote sects of modern Satanism witches are not what they think it's so not what you think it's gonna be folks most people okay I'm not gonna get into talking about the Church of Satan verse of the temple of set versus the Satanic temple versus the order of the evil eye versus the Church of Lucifer etc so on into all the different you know variations of modern satanic ideology and groups we can get into because we can go on for months that's not what I'm going to talk about as being the main overarching sects of Satanism we are talking about what its real goals are in society and how it most efficiently and effectively goes about the achievement of those goals of that one goal really we're talking about not really really truly multiple goals but one overarching goal okay so the many different the the different sects of modern Satanism will differ as to their specific ideologies and the methods by which they will achieve their ends and their rituals etc their books okay but they all share one overarching goal to institute global human slavery and in so doing permanently destroy human freedom and true human spirituality and I'm not talking about groups that are self-styled Satanists that are saying they want human freedom okay so I'm not even talking about groups like The Satanic temple now again the Satanic temple is a Baphomet statue was in the the title card for this presentation please do not think I'm talking about any one particular group like that okay I'm not referring to that that was just used as a symbol to represent the adversarial force in nature which is the involution airy force which comes through the Satanic ideology and in all the many forms that is practiced as as the christian devil Baphomet etc it's just the symbol folks I'm not referring to any given specific group so please understand that okay because then the first thing I'll hear is oh you're just you know trying to talk shit on the Church of Satan or the temple of set or the Satanic temple I personally could care less about those groups those are like like when I talk about tiny little ways down here on the hierarchy barely involved in the hierarchy where they they're just you know especially groups like the Satanic temple which are highly self-styled and don't really align with the higher level ideologies of the tenants that I talked about you know they have their own you know little agendas that they want to put forward politically etc but we're talking about extraordinarily low level on the totem pole of worldwide societal old religion okay I'm talking about something that goes way beyond what any of these groups are even talking about okay The Satanic ideology in itself and the worldwide network that I am talking about of its adherents of hoarding knowledge taking it into their inner circle hiding it from the rest of people they don't care about these little groups and and the little people that are their rank-and-file minions that are that are propagating whatever ideology they're propagating to whoever will listen that that's the that's not they're nothing to them nothing to them okay and in many cases they just let these groups operate autonomously and there's not really much involvement I'm talking about when you really get into real world old religion Satanism okay that ultimately goes up to the highest levels of political power banking power religious power child trafficking pedophilia running the corporations of the world running the pharmaceutical cartels running the drug cartels totally controlling and running organized crime everywhere throughout the world whether it be drug cartels running out of South America and Mexico whether it be drug cartels running out of the Eastern European nations you know whether it be you know African gold and diamonds you know procuring and smuggling you can go on and on and on into all the things they have their hands in through organized crime they control every organized crime syndicate on the face of the earth and all organized-crime heads report to the dark occult you can be assured of that it all connects into the intelligence societies they're all organizing the whole surveillance state they connect in with all political and financial institutions and think tanks you know the high ranking members are really running the think tanks the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations the Royal Institute for International Affairs Chatham House Wellington House out of England the council for national policy the Council on Foreign Relations the Trilateral Commission operating out of the United States the Bilderberg Group all worldwide group that ultimately connects in with Satanism and takes their their God's name bail or bill you know in Bilderberg you know cuz the Satan was always depicted as a bull God you know depicted as a bull in the Sumerian Akkadian Canaanite traditions as Bale the Sun God so you know I went into that the whole kind of phonetic variation of BL you know Babylon Bible you know it goes on and on and on bail making bail in jail bailiffs you know Bill's the type of dollar that we use are called bills we pay bills with bills you know the dollar bill you know you could just go on and on and on with how many variants the Liberty Bell you know all named after this God does this solar deity bail you know it's Satan in the ancient world that's all it is it's the state the variant of that name Satan but you know that says this is the God in the ancient world in the Canaanite Akkadian Sumerian tradition that's where it stems out of and it had out yet other names bill was one of them obviously you know different various of phonetic pronunciation of the vowels B of the consonants B and L with interchangeable you know vowels in between I did that in at the end as a little war play pong game you know fun thing at the end of demystifying the occult part 2 but you know that's what you have to understand we're talking about this involution Airy force this adversarial force and they will have sex set up to take the population into the mindset of Satanism to achieve the end goal the end goal is slavery of the actual high level old religion not these little groups that are self stylized Satanism again the big cult they're not they're not really caring about them that much they're they're not that's not there they use them as some of them are used as psychological vetting and filtration organizations to take people with the certain characteristics and skill sets that they want up through the ranks into the higher levels of the dark occult that's all those institutions that's all those smaller level organizations are therefore putting the feelers out and identifying traits and characteristics in the general public that they want to exploit so I'm gonna build in the next slide let's let's start to move forward how the modern satanic cults the modern satanic sects actually operate in our modern society and this is the bit one of the biggest parts of how our modern our entire modern society is one big satanic ritual getting everybody to participate in achieving this cults and goal the end goal of the old religion so we're going to represent the religion itself with the Baphomet symbol which is also the background okay so this is our unified religious cult you have to look at this as this is the unified early church from the last slide the last example on the last slide that is now going to fracture into two main bodies or organizations worldwide that what this is ultimately going to do is help people to usher in the end goal not really realizing that that's what they're doing and do it through dialectical means that achieves a secondary purpose of creating adversarial dialectical adverse energy okay or in other words polarization between two seemingly competing groups but these two pillars these two groups that are seemingly competing and pinning themselves against each other are ultimately all filtering down to the same end goal that is that in in in the future set in the future to be the end goal all along it's the ultimate dialectical polarity the polarization dialectic as I have called it so let's start building out this chart and explaining how they do it the two sexes and I'm gonna get red white and blue on you folks okay that's what we're gonna do here it's it's seven seven only three days after so-called Independence Day here in this country commemorating our alleged split from England okay from the British Empire you know nothing could be further from the truth we may have achieved that very briefly but they did not really ultimately back down ideologically and culturally and we were still ruled the Sun has never really set on the British Empire America still ruled from the shadows from there and from the the royalty of Europe and ultimately the dark occult that operates out of the religious institutions from the church the Vatican Jerusalem Mecca etc all the the ostensible religious traditions so the two ultimate sects of modern Satanism is the political wings of whatever political parties we're talking about in any nation because you always have you have to have two folks that's what sets up the Royal Arch which creates the most polarizing strength and holds up the most weight because you have to have it based upon parental figures again this is the other thing people don't understand why are there only never two political parties why is there that liberal in that conservative that left-wing in that right-wing they're all connected to the same body it's all ultimately one body politic it's alternately one organization that is ultimately vying for ultimate power and control over the human population and to bring us into abject slavery they just put on two different masks that's all it ever is and ever has been and the people are still fooled they're still in political polarization they're still all getting all ratcheted up for the big fucking circus coming in 2020 when it never has mattered and never will matter because Satanists run the whole fucking goddamn show boys and girls they run the whole fucking show there ain't no difference between any of them the master of all government and all political parties is the adversarial force in nature whatever you want to refer to that as it's the thing that's holding us back and keeping us enslaved and it doesn't matter how long it's been going on for it's always been wrong it's always been morally wrong and that's why it needs to end that's why slavery needs to be stopped and ended and the only way to really ultimately do that is to help people to understand how this dynamic works and how it controls the mind to get people to do its bidding and do its dirty work for it and ultimately uh sure in themselves against their own interests the very slavery that it wants to usher in but people are too damn stupid and childish and naive to want to give up their political identification I'm on this team this is my these are my gang colors these are my cult colors I'm in the elephant I'm in the Jackass cult you are you in the smack dance elephant called are you in the smack - donkey cult because whichever one you're in you're a smacked ass dumb is a bag of fucking broken glass so Satanism fractures itself deliberately to create polarization in the ranks of humanity and it does it very effectively it's genius so what are the methodologies of these different branches or sects of Satanism see folks you got to understand you can't just tell people you know what we're Satanists and you know what we're gonna do we're gonna give you our ideologies and then you're gonna help us enslave yourselves can you imagine if this is what the rulers of the world did everybody go fuck you we're not doing that we're not that stupid well I don't know maybe Humanity is that stupid you know sometimes I just think yeah we're just that's two people are just that stupid the the bulk of humanity you know I'm not that stupid I was I was only that stupid till I learned how it really worked which is why the universe let me see behind the curtain for a while that's all it said hey you have all these aspirations and you have a lot of these wrong ideas because you haven't delved enough into true spirituality guess what let's let's jumpstart your understanding let's put you in with the real true demons behind the scenes for a little bit until you get shaken out of your dum-dum slumber you smacked ass that's what the universe said to me and boy did it hit me did it smacked me across the face with a hammer okay I've told the story many times to a point where I mean I was so what what I saw at the low level that I was involved in out evil and how bad it was at the level it went to and I know it goes a thousand time beyond that I was so depressed by what I became involved with that I was just sitting in my bedroom literally doing nothing for the better part of the year except going to Bath to the bathroom to piss and shit and to eat food that to the minimal extent that I did and not even basically leaving my bedroom and doing nothing but but sulking and and writhing in my depression and playing doom metal all day long for the better part of the year that's what they that's what they experienced the universe had to give to me to slap me out of my stupor so I could imagine what it must do to people who don't have 147 IQ you know I could only imagine how ensconced and ensnared in their own ego they are and what a hard case they work they are compared to my soft case of the ego so let's look at their methods their main methods are appeal to Authority of course because they want to set themselves up as the gods of society but they do it through different appeals to Authority see they can't just tell people we're gonna rule everybody you're gonna help us get it done because people wouldn't comply or cooperate with that they have some semblance of you know wanting something good for themselves and for society so they know people are basically split into two camps they have people who have motherly abandonment issues that's the left who want the authority in the form that they see it to be mami and to provide so what they're appealing to there is their sense of misplaced compassion for others and they want everybody taken care of that's what they're appealing to they're appealing to this right brained imbalanced notion if we have to care for everyone no matter what it means see we have to secure the common good needs right its appeal to Authority through misplaced compassion and misplaced appeal to security for the common need okay so you're focusing here on this method in getting into the minds of people what they're doing there they're exploiting the people who are in this form of brain imbalance and in this form of parental abandonment they're those people themselves are focusing too much on the common good at the expense of individual rights and you'll always hear them talk about that that the common good has to supersede individual rights because they're all concerned about government and authority being mommy or daddy I'm sorry being mommy that's gonna nurture and care for everybody and provide all the resources for everybody like Mother's Milk and that's in their mind there too right brain and balanced they don't have brain balance between the left and right brain hemisphere they're imbalanced toward the belief that the individual doesn't matter and that the common good has to supersede everything and this is what's exploited and preyed upon by the Satanist the appeal to Authority through that misplaced compassion for all of society and again these are the hallmarks of right brain dominance the right brain is due to imbalance negatively it's to to imbalance dominantly I should say and they don't have enough left brain understanding so I'm seeing that it is five o'clock we're nowhere near the end of the presentation folks so more likely than not instead of rushing for calls I'm gonna unpack this and it'll take as long as it takes and we'll do a whole call-in show next week probably because I feel this is extraordinarily important material for people to deeply comprehend and share with other people so I want to make the presentation as strong as possible so if we saw if I somehow do wrap it up and we take some calls great but more likely than not let's do a whole call-in show next week on this and I like doing those okay the method of the right-wing sect of Satanism or right-wing politics is appeal to Authority through selfishness and security of individual desires see so your preying on people's compassion their selflessness on the left-wing faction but the right-wing faction or sect realizes there are other people in society that are more selfish and care more about themselves than providing for the common good and so you're gonna pray on that dynamic you're gonna say well these people have selfish individual desires let's pray on that dynamic so these are people who focus too much on selfish concerns at the expense of the true common good which there is such a thing as that's the law of freedom aggregate freedom comes about through aggregate morality that's the common good doing good in the common sense terms of understanding conscience by understanding the actual objective difference between right and wrong behavior okay so in this case you're seeing that there are certain people who are more selfish than they are concerned for the well-being of others so you want to pray on that with the right-wing politics because you're preying on their individual desire to generate prosperity for themselves okay and become either rich or prosperous have their own rights protected okay but not worry so much about all of what's going on in all of society the right-wing factions are always more self-absorbed than South Oregon the left-wing factions very rarely ever care about individual rights because they're only ever concerned about society as a whole there's no balance there for both individual rights and the good of society that's the equilibrium point okay this is what the mathematician John Nash talked about as a game theory solution where the maximum amount of people who prosper and come out as winning is the people who focus simultaneously in a state of equilibrium on what is both good and right for themselves and good and morley right for all of society and that's a very difficult balance point to strike because most people are imbalanced toward one brain hemisphere or another and the occultists know this because they know more about the brain the physiology the psychology then almost all of the people put together one of them knows more about that than almost all of humanity put together let alone tens of thousands of them operating in concert on the same page that's why they constitute a mastermind of evil which the universe is going to grant their manifestations because they're all on the same page and we're all divided in the dialectic that they've set up for us and people still can't see it and still won't abandon it because they're too attached to it ego eclis and can't admit they've been duped the right-wing political sect is always hallmarks of left brain dominance or left brain imbalance so these are the methodologies they operate through identify the people you're trying to enslave some are more selfish some are more concerned about just the good of society and don't care about the individual it's brilliant it's genius level methodology strategy of conquering of dividing and conquering genius level and that's why the average imbecile the average person eaten poison drinking poison watching poison cannot cognize or conceive of these the level of these people's genius and the level of their methodologies at work in the world they can't even conceive of it and again I'm not tailoring this as a presentation or my show or my all of my work folks I'm not tailoring this for the average imbecile I am tailoring this for the people who have enough holistic intelligence to take it in understand what I'm saying and then help teach it to other people who are even at a lower level of intellectual acumen than they are so you know I don't take the I want to say I don't her medicine elitist idea that this information just isn't for everybody it has to ultimately be for everybody what I'm saying is my teaching method isn't for everybody not everyone will be able to receive it from mark passio I am under no delusion that everyone can that's why I'm not looking for everyone to follow me in my work I am looking for a handful of tremendously good and intelligent holistically intelligent people to become teachers and propagate this knowledge out much farther than I ever could as an individual because I realize people are not going to take this every person is not going to take this information from me it will have to be put in a myriad of different ways and methods and means to reach a much greater number of people than I will ever be able to reach as an individual that doesn't mean that I think ultimately this information is only for a few it is for all in an egalitarian sense I think it is simplistic enough at some level that everyone can really understand how it works it's just not everybody's going to be able to learn that from Mark passio admittedly so let's look at then where this goes it then derives social manifestations in different forms when the left-wing sect of Satanism puts all of its methodologies of mind-control into effect to get people on board with the left-wing agenda the manifestations become false notions of equality which is an equality under natural law at all it becomes sameness homogeneity you know lack of differentiation in society everybody having to think like they think and be on board with their agendas and be on board with their narratives it becomes this notion of democracy the rule of the people the rule of whatever we say is the law it's not the rule of natural law it's the rule of man's law that's what democracy is and a small group or a majority I should say can make it up that's all democracy is it's the opposite of an oligarchy in a sense an oligarch you're a few people make it up in a democracy the majority get to make it up even if they're wrong it's not based on any true objective standard of morality it's based on whatever the majority thinks right and wrong is and then make just Institute it and impose it on the masses oppose impose it on the minority just because they held the vote well if you held the vote we can strip everybody's rights just because we erroneously think that that's a right for us to do well we can do it in a democracy that's one of the things that leads to it's one of the places we're at right now and then eventually you have creeping socialism or what's known as Fabian social and socialism my producer is pointing out a spelling error I'm gonna fix it right now so corporatism there we go I was missing you know okay I'm gonna save on that thank you for that let me go back to my slide there I'll build this out again real quick okay so the social manifestations of the left-wing sect of Satanism we have the false notions of equality democracy and we have what's called creeping socialism or Fabian socialism this is getting to the place where the entires the entire societies needs and resources the resources of the society services are entirely controlled by government okay so it's the means of production and distribution are controlled by the state that's what all socialism really is but you get to it out of democracy this idea that the people can decide it passes through the stage called Fabian socialism or creeping socialism in the modern leftist society in the United States they are now calling that democratic socialism because it's it's the in-between phase between democracy and pure socialism which is the control of resources by the state ultimately so then we finally have real socialism real left-wing socialism and then that eventually becomes either an oligarchical party controlling the entire government or a dictator controlling it all and then you have communism which is totalitarianism it is the left-wing form of total control over a society in the handful of either a very few group of people or in the hands of one individual it's a symbolic individual of course it's really controlled by the Satanists who are the true members of the unified religious cult in the middle that's who's really controlling it and ultimately as we're going to see they're really controlled by the Ellucian arey force itself or satan as a force okay so then if we look at the social manifestations of the right-wing sect okay we have this false notions of rights where people think some people have rights that others don't based on their power and wealth and society or this idea that we can delegate rights to certain groups of people both groups left and right sects believe that then this degenerates into menarche or limited governments you know even like republican form of government the republic it's all menarche and limited government it's still the notion that slavery is legitimate it's still the notion that some people have rights that others don't have that were not truly equals under natural law that certain rights can be delegated or granted to people to do that other people don't have the right to do that's what all government is and then this will descend as a in-between step between another form of socialism called national socialism we have crony capitalism or corporatism and this was the in-between step that led to Nazi Germany we have that here we have a mixture of Fabian socialism and crony capitalism or corporatism it's not real capitalism that's what we have going on we have these two sects that are combining their their efforts their methods their social manifestations and ultimately bridging to will the one overarching goal in u.s. society in particular so in this in between stays on the right wing side you have crony quote/unquote capitalism it's not real capitalism at all or corporatism and that will eventually lead to a form of socialism called national socialism out of control nationalism combined with corporatism and eventually that is the totalitarian form of government called fascism that's what it will become long term but folks it doesn't matter whether you call it the the blue donkey or the red elephant I don't care what you they're both forms of Satanism that lead to one control I don't care what sect of the cult you want to believe in you could believe in the left-wing donkey cult the right-wing political cult but it's all stemming from the unified religious cult called Satanism and they have one goal folks and that is human slavery that's what the one goal is you know they want to give you the blue faction and the red faction to make you think Oh your team is better your brand Nichola is better your brand of cotton candy is better you can have the blue or the pink brand a cotton candy it's all fucking poison you know have this form of high fructose water or this form of high fructose water it's all poison the cult doesn't care how they get there folks do you realize that you know this is what people who still believe in politics don't get the cult does not care how they get to abject human slavery doesn't matter to them couldn't care less they could do it through the left-wing faction they could do it through the right-wing faction sorry I accidentally click back I'll have to build the slide out again so watch this let's go back to the slide yeah they don't care whether they come at it through the left or right wing faction they would prefer to get there directly by telling you where your rulers and we're taking you into slavery whether you like it or not most people wouldn't go for that direct method that's why they have to do it through an occult it methodology and make people believe we're the ones in control were the government we're the ones who are instituting all of these laws and rules no they're duping you into believing that you're that person when the cult is that group of people that are the masters behind the scenes that's all and people are just that brainwashed and that refusing to admit that they are duped and fooled see folks I built this all out deliberately in red white and blue colors you know to celebrate our independence whose we're so free you know government isn't slavery no it's the rule of the people that's what we have here yeah you know so here's all nice red white and blue collar on our slide here let's keep it there for a moment you know beautiful red white and blue colors to celebrate our independence here in the United States and throughout the rest of the world we're so free you know there's no satanic cult ruling the earth no that's all hearsay that's all conjecture that's conspiracy theory or it isn't happening at all not a bit because I don't want to believe that that's what the world is so here if it makes you feel any better I know a lot of people can't handle it they have a really thin skin when it comes to this they don't want to hear that we're enslaved they don't want to hear that the the ultimate goal of all politics is the slavery of all humanity okay well I just even go back to this full screen if it makes you feel any better okay here here's what I'll do let's put the goal in Nice red white and blue letters just like this okay does that make everybody feel proud proud to be an American and makes us feel so wonderful our slavery is red white and blue the goal that the Satanist took this to we'll wrap it up in nice pretty colors let's wave a flag around let's be proud that we're part of this system and it's just fine and dandy it's hunky-dory nothing needs to change we're free we've always been free we're all we'll always be free I mean the only thing that's really missing in this picture is the big fucking clown with big fucking clown shoes and a big fucking red white and blue wig I got to break him back out that a Satanist from the order of the evil eye sent to me when I asked them about does the high-ranking members of the hierarchy that you're still in touch with do they what do they think of the anarchist movement and the freedom movement at work in the world you know what do they think of the truth movement then trying to expose 9/11 and trying to you know explain to people that government is slavery and that you know we're really a slave Society and without a word to answer my email he sent me back one JPEG image of a clown in a big polka dot or you know I think it was a polka-dots jumpsuit with big red floppy clown shoes and a big multicolored like Ronald McDonald style wig with a party hat honking a horn like one of those boom perm perm you know those horns those clown horns turn to attention you know makes that noise honk and one of those horns yeah that's it no words nothing just an attachment no no you know reply via via text email nothing just an attachment of that jpg that was his answer and again I've said it in the past and I'll say it again folks I wish I could disagree with that Satanists response but I cannot I cannot disagree I have to concur that that is what's happening that that is exactly what should be thought by the higher-level Satanists as to any little modicum of resistance that's ever been offered again my take on it is it's a piss-poor pittance yeah let's make that a another you know mainstay term here on waters water on earth is happening get as offended as you like as to what I said about American society and world society for that matter it's a bunch of naive fucking clown doubt children that have no idea what's going on in the world behind the scenes of ostensible politics know nothing about real world Satanism know nothing about the master psychology that these dark occult this wield over them and the level of mind control that they have the public in know nothing about their methodologies know nothing about their end goals and they think that they're not duped and they think they know what's going on in society and they're a bunch of fucking know nothing naive children and ultimately they're clowns they're the real clowns you could say that the the the the masters of the world are clowns all the political do oops that uh Shirin they're a satanic agenda are clowns all you want it's good it's great make fun of them too because there are clowns too because they're getting thrown under the bus okay but let me tell you who the real clowns are for a circus ticket to be bought there have to be attendees of the circus and those are the real fucking clowns okay all the clowns could go to the circus tent and say we're gonna put on a big show the greatest show on earth and dupe everybody and lie to everybody and enslave them all but if nobody shows up there's no fucking circus well you know what has happened 99.99% of the human population has showed up to the fucking circus and they believe the show is real when it's all in their mind it's all big mind control fucking puppet show to put them into one place and that's what's listed right there at the bottom of that slide ladies and gentlemen boys and girls children of all ages that's the goal human slavery and that's where we're at because people are too stupid to see all the things I've laid out here on this slide the sex of Satanism the methods of Satanism the social manifestations of Satanism and the goal of Satanism in our society and it's all one big satanic ritual that they get people to go along with their own enslavement those folks it's all about satanic inversion the inversion principle the satanic inversion principle as I call it Satanists seek to invert everything that is good with everything that is evil they want the upside-down world as I described in last week's show with the completely misplaced trust in societal institutions three weeks ago I should say the last show that I did the quote from the philosopher that talked about everything is backwards everything is upside down all the institutions what they are ostensibly claimed they are doing and are they are there they are put in place to do the exact opposite government's destroy freedom Health Organization's destroy health religious organizations destroy spirituality and on and on it goes The Satanic principle as the adversarial a poser of the good of the natural of the moral of natural law the adversary to all that always wants to invert everything in our society to turn everything upside down and tell you that it's the opposite they want to tell you black is white right to your face and have you naive enough to believe it they invert truth with falsehood that's why people can't tell the difference between them everything is relative you know there's no objective absolute truth no it's all relative that itself is a falsehood they want to invert knowledge and belief and have people believing things and believing that they're true thinking that they know that they're true instead of actually having true objective knowledge of the nature of things through scientific discovering methods that don't require belief none of what I am saying here or what I know is a belief folks it was hard-won knowledge through truth discovering methodologies and extensive testing vetting comparing contrasting which are scientific methodologies of observation and testing which too few people know how to do they want to invert morality and immorality and tell you that which is morally right is morally wrong and that which is morally wrong is morally right and we can make it up but we could change it at any given time we want we could pull the switcheroo and switch them at our whim that's called man's law don't you know we'll decide what's right and what's wrong and we'll make laws according to it and if we say something that is truly good in nature is is morally wrong we'll lock you in a cage for doing it and if we say you must partake in something that is actually an objective point of fact reality objectively morally wrong and you won't participate in it we'll lock you in a cage for doing it cuz we'll call that wrong we'll call not partaking in it morally wrong what it's the morally right thing to do everything's backwards everything's upside down everything satanic lis inverted they want to invert good and evil itself because that's what they want you to believe that Satanism is good that following the adversarial force will lead you into a condition of good in society instead of a condition of evil and enslavement here's the thing that's that's been the main driving force of the bulk of my work and has been a cornerstone of my work that I still think hardly anybody really understands in all honesty from from just feedback that I get and just seeing just trying to put my my thumb on the pulse of what's going on in the alternative community very very few people understand one of the cruxes of my work and that's the delineation and the distinguishing between the natural world and the world of artificial constructs which i think has been one of the most pertinent and important aspects of the entirety of my work and yet I think it is horribly misunderstood by the majority of people who even do look into my work let alone people who don't but they want to invert the natural and the artificial folks they want you adhering to the artificial world of constructs and thinking that the natural world is you know a crock of shit and is unimportant to really understand what's objectively true in nature that's why when you say natural a lot of people they think they know what it means and they are totally applying completely artificial constructs to it that only exists in the human mind and in the human construct real domain to something that has absolutely nothing to do with beliefs or human invented constructs because people do not understand the delineation or the distinguishing between the natural and the artificial construct or world and they'll tell you that they do and insist that they know what it means well again I just had someone tell me try to tell me natural law is how animals operate in nature in public on the street in the in the public space me not knowing who I am not knowing the work that I've done on natural law knowing not even my name or anything to fuck about me try to tell me natural law is this whole notion of Darwin Darwin Darwinian survival of the fittest and the way animals operate in nature which I just did an entire fucking show on not too long ago called what natural law is not of course never saw at one tiny iota of any aspect of any part of my work but yet will insist they know what natural law is and I don't and that's what it is because that's what they believe I mean there is no : long enough to get the head far enough up there you know it's like up there by a billion fucking light-years you know that's where that's how far up the ass somebody who thinks like that's head is there will be no getting that out I'm not under any delusion that it could be gotten out I have no power to do that I have no power whatsoever to change someone's wrong thinking to that extent basically what you got to say to somebody like that is there's nothing you could possibly fucking learn from me don't say a word to me or expect the word back from me they're hardened in their ego and they're controlled by the satanic force and are committed to remain so forever that's called the lost and what their owners call them in the dark occult is the dead that's what they call them that's what they'll continue to call them and that's what they are they're mentally dead they're emotionally dead and they're spiritually dead and they don't care that's why they're the dead they don't really have any knowledge or apply thoughts correctly they don't really have any care or true compassion and they don't really act certainly don't act rightly in the world so their thoughts their emotions and their actions are missing and or dead and so the Satanists of the world actually refer to them to someone like that who they own and control as the dead it's one of the reasons that they believe in their religious system of beliefs in Satanism that no karmic consequence will come to them ultimately long-term because they don't believe that they are performing any actions to conscious living beings they believe that they are performing all of the actions that they are performing to inanimate matter that is ultimately in the spiritual sense non-animated it may be physically animated but it is what they refer to as a golem something that is dead that is not actually imbued with spirit that is just animated physical dead matter like a robot so some will refer to them as golems and the big verbage the big word that they really refer to people who are completely inactive in their true intellectual capacity or carrying capacity or active you know doing the right action in the world they're all completely inactive in all those capacities the main thing that they call those people is the dead and I once again folks I wish I could disagree but I cannot because that is exactly what they are they are not really truly alive physic physically being animated is not really life it's not really truly life because they're not active in any ways that a true conscious being that is spiritually activated is activated and therefore these people who do all of these heinous things to people like that say we're not doing it to living beings no karmic debt or Consequences will come to because we are only doing that to the dead or the golems and you know what folks I wish I could disagree with their assessment but I cannot I don't ascribe to that ideology I don't I don't think that that's right or moral but can i really say that i disagree with their assessment of the condition of people no i cannot disagree they are correct that's what saddens my heart to be honest that's what just it just makes me so profoundly sad that i get weak knowing that they're correct about the human condition and when they told me that this was a human condition and when they told me this is exactly where they had people i resisted and insisted that they were wrong and now almost 20 years later i have to say i was wrong the dark o cultists were correct about where they have humanity they did not lie to me they told me the exact truth on the nature of the human condition the exact truth and you know what in those twenty almost twenty years absolutely fucking nothing has changed absolutely fucking nothing has changed nothing so let's go back to the satanic inversion principle that Satanists employ in our world and look at some of the other methods that they use they want to invert health and sickness and tell you all the things that will be good for your health are things that will make you sick and all the things that will actually make you sick you should do and take into your body inverting health and sickness of course they invert freedom and slavery they want to tell you you get to freedom through politics and government which is slavery we're going to get to freedom through an implementing slavery yeah yeah that don't you know don't you know that's how it works yeah I mean again people are just dumb as bags of dog shit really they are implement implementing government slavery is gonna lead to human freedom in the real physical world yeah that's how it works that's how we're gonna get there we'll get there slowly but surely but we'll get there through government which is slavery to freedom and smacked fucking ass clowns believe these satanic liars yeah inverting order with chaos itself again they're inverting evolution and involution you know they're gonna tell you that that which is gonna hold you back is going to move you forward and that which will truly move you forward is what's gonna hold you back so don't subscribe to that you don't want to look into natural law and understand what it really is that would be suppression of moving forward that would be chaos but subscribe to satanic beliefs ideologies moral relativism eugenics etc and that's going to move human society forward it's folks the bottom line is the ultimate principle of an of inversion is the inversion of the very life and death itself because that's what this order of death this death cult is it's it's a cult that venerates and ultimately worships death and what is that card on the tarot that's the force that is the involution Airy force Satan the devil card is the slavery card which is underneath the death card and when is that austere density I got to do a whole Reeb rake down of this on the Tarot I probably should have actually put it into the presentation especially the macrocosmic tree it's very appropriate to this discussion to integrate and under an esoteric understanding of the Major Arcana of the Tarot Dec occult eclis with the knowledge that I'm laying out here regarding Satanism because if you look at on the macro cosmic tree as the Tarot that the second half of the Major Arcana gets laid out on the sefirot on the tree okay the left-hand path or the path of severity okay which is the dark pillar of Freemasonry it would be the pillar of Boaz in Freemasonry the equivalent in Kabbalah okay in the firm free Masonic tradition in Kabbalah it is called the pillar of severity or it is a Gibara severity on the on this Kabbalistic path the left-hand path you have the moon the devil and death okay and it leads to judgment at the Malkuth position the bottom of the tree which represents the lower chakra the base chakra okay but as you are offered truth which is the sun card in the in this arrangement of cards in this Kabbalistic arrangement of the tarot cards if you reject it you go to the left-hand path that's the rejection of truth of the Sun which is the moon which represents ignorance okay going backwards in knowledge then what that will lead to societally on the left-hand path of that this tarot card arrangement is the devil card which is the slavery card because the ignorance of natural law invariably leads to the law freedom applying meaning you can't align your behaviors to objective morality and therefore your society becomes enslaved what is the ruling power over that dynamic is the death card which is the involution Airy force card the force of involution that which counteracts the force of evolution mainly as an adjunct to this presentation next week I'll show you this card arrangement again okay and and talk about these dynamics as it applies to the involution Airy force or the Satanic force at work in all of our society I may have to just extend the whole presentation in two weeks folks because I still have many slides left okay and we're nowhere near done so this is ultimately the inversion of life and death itself and what Satanism once is the worship and veneration of the death force itself the involution Airy force that's why it's a death cult that's why it is actually called at its highest levels the order of death look that one up look up the order of the Black Sun the Old Religion and the order of death they're the only things that their own adherents actually ever call it they don't don't really ever refer to it any other name and these are only names given to it to just be able to conversationally refer to it as this these are not formal names again ultimately the network of Satanism that is operating and thrown behind the scenes of power in the world is a cult without a name so let's look at how our society really is a total satanic Society we're going to look at that it is a master slave Society it is a death cult Society it is a prison Society it is a money worshipping Society and it is ultimately a me-me-me mini-me Satanism society and all of this constitutes really what's really going on in our lives today is all of our culture is an endless one big satanic ritual taking place politics is the first part of it okay we've already looked at the first part of the satanic ritual that's in contain in this slide itself a master slave Society we're all taking part in the entirety of the enslavement of society that's all part of the ritual to enslave humanity that's what government all is people participating in their own enslavement as a ritual it all has its rituals you know rituals out in front of the White House we're assigning rituals no signing bills into law rituals you know holiday rituals it's all ritualistic dark magic that's all it ever has been but this is how a general master/slave society is structured is orient a very simple dynamic a very simple representative graph of a pyramidal structure where you have a small group of people that sit and thrown during trying at the top of the of the structure the rest of the society is set up hierarchically and often you will see this pyramid compartmentalized into different vertical strata where one aspect of the society such as banking doesn't know what the other aspects such as illegal drugs or or medicine is doing there's there not only stratified in layers of knowledge levels of knowledge but they're also compartmentalized into compartments of knowledge so that one hand doesn't know what the other hand is doing and that's another way of more easily controlling people not just through hierarchical strata but through compartmentalize strata so people think that this is the only form of hierarchy that exists in a master/slave society that it's the masters at the top and then underneath them you have them directly ruling over their slaves as the slave class is the bulk of the population and the masters basically run the society until the slaves what they can and cannot do this is a pure oversimplification of the actual way that the structure of a master/slave relationship master slaves society I should say actually functions it's more complicated than this so my expanding of this is this is how a real master slave society actually functions in deed in behavior you have middle managers or middle classes of masters that are also actually slaves to this set of masters over them with obviously more and more of them as you go closer and closer to the slaves at the very bottom which is the general population and most people who study this dynamic of our society will admit yes this is how it works you have the Masters at the very top the slaves at the very bottom you have middle management groups like governments and then banking institutions that incorporations that you know are structured in ways where they are both the masters over people and people underneath them but they are also serving the masters at the very top level but this leaves something out folks it leaves two very very important dynamics out that most people who do research into the way that the occult works the way that conspiratorial aspects of our society work never take into consideration and it's extremely important for both of these factors to be taken into consideration when looking at the stratification of the way our entire social dynamic structure works and here's the first one if you look at this bottom level which represents the masses of people the uneducated unwashed masses of people who have no idea what's going on at the levels above them okay they are not only just slaves but they are masters as well and that's very odd for people to hear someone say very odd thing most people will never bring up this dynamic okay but the overwhelming vast bulk majority of the average human being is not just a slave but they are also masters over other slaves so we act as police and masters over each other in many ways with policing what we ourselves think and what other people can and can't think through political correctness and politically correct speech which is just self-censorship but most people never think of this if you actually leave this structure represents human society if you leave this structure to the bottom what are people ultimately acting as horrific violence torturing masters to the entire animal kingdom that's what we are acting as masters in this massive satanic never-ending satanic ritual over the animals that we barbarically tree and barbarically butcher endlessly all day long every single day ten billion land animals alone a year conservative estimate probably many more than that over a hundred billion maybe 150 billion total animals slaughtered every year for human food needs alone so-called food needs let me tell you something folks wood inspired this entire presentation as a brief aside to toe to this slide and again like I said if we finish today we we finish if not we continue next week but as a brief aside what inspired this entire presentation is in the lead-up to Independence Day I did a little bit of biking and walking around my neighborhood sometimes I do that for exercise you know I hit the gym and sometimes I bike there you know sometimes I'll Drive there sometimes I'll walk there but you know I like to bike to get out in the Sun get some exercise or just walk out in the Sun I'm taking a walk one day and you know I go and deliver packages and sometimes I'll just take a walk through the neighborhood for you know a mile or two just for some good exercise and I'm walking through the neighborhood and I'm just over and over just smelling animal carcasses all over the place outdoor cookouts in people's homes and I'm just thinking it's like this is non-stop this is only one small tiny neighborhood in South Philadelphia imagine this Nate you know city wide then imagine it's statewide then country wide then continent-wide then world wide it's going on non-stop every second of every day it's a 100% complete torture murder and death ritual with the animal kingdom non-stop and that's this level of the pyramid that the main slaves the human slaves that are the the the basic bottom level of the pyramid controlled by all the other masters above them are masters themselves because in Satan's Kingdom in the kingdom that is ruled by Satanism by the involution airy force again I don't look at as it as a deity as an actual entity that's not how the Satanists look at it either either it's a nature force that is operating in the universe itself and is pushing the dynamics of society ass-backwards and and counteracting natural law and the true evolution of consciousness it's counteracting that force that's why it's the adversary or the opposer or the involution arey or entropic force okay it wants every level of human society to be both masters and slaves so that they are always in a master over a level below them but yet slaves to a level above them and that's exactly what our society has become because not only do the slaves at the bottom level also act as torturous barbaric masters over the animal kingdom below them which is the slave level below them but the so-called highest level masters of the dark occult organizations at the very top of this stratified pyramidal structure that we're using as a model here to represent the master slave human society they are not just masters but they themselves are slaves to a level above them and then we can go off into conjecture about what that level is and folks I'll tell you what I've told people what I think that level is and have made no bones about it and I don't give a rat fuck what people think about what I think through my research through my endless amounts of painstaking laborious research into ancient documentation about what is actually ruling humanity at a higher level and who directs gives the directives to the so-called occult rulers or masters that operate as ruler over all of our human society it goes off into a non human domain and that is a physical non human domain of a type two civilization and then from there there even enslaved and they're enslaved by non cop oriole hyper dimensional entities who are then even themselves enslaved by the involution airy force itself it goes on and on and on as above so below but you know what folks it is not the natural order of things if you believe that you have subscribed to Satanism that's the real takeaway of this if you believe that it must be like that you have subscribed to the ideology that your masters have given you at the minimi level of Satanism and that's what so many people will say oh that's just nature that's just how nature works it's always been that way it always be that way wrong you're wrong you have it exactly wrong and you have subscribed to a satanic ideology incorrect boys and girls untrue untrue it is that way in human society through free will choice get the fuck over it no people want to believe it must be that way through the natural world because they're too weak willed to change it and they're too apathetic to change it and they're too ignorant to change it don't tell me that's the way God made it you're full of fucking shit you want to believe in the God these people believe in go right ahead and say that force made it this way but don't tell me the force of creation put that slavery into effect and keeps it there permanently because you are a satanic believing full of shit for brains punk bitch if that's what you think and I'll be the one to tell you that just like that because no one else has the balls to boys and girls it'll leave my lips because it won't leave anybody else's because they don't have the balls to do it and they're not righteously angry about it enough that that's a free will choice and can be changed whenever we will it to change but we don't want to do that work now we want to run away from that work we want to run away from that great work because we want to say it's just that way and it always be that way and I don't give a fuck and I don't care well that's why it stays that way that's why the death cult rules all of us we're a society ruled by death pumping death into the air into the water into the food and the medicine everywhere let's look at the dynamics of the death cult society that's the master/slave society that people want to think it has to be that way what do you think the death cult society has to be that way we need to poison our air we have to spray all the chemicals were spraying into our air and jackasses still won't look up stratosphere injection stratosphere aerosol injection and insist that this isn't a technological plan an agenda that's taking place no these are persistent water vapor trails where's my vomiting guy you know I got to go get him let me go get him hold on let me see if I have him here do I have him let's see if I have them hold on yeah I'll just you know that here here we go now I got him we just let me to make him is full screen as I can yeah you could go back here you go that's as big as I'm gonna make him for now yeah there they are yeah oh yeah it's just whoa there's no such thing as chemtrails yeah it's a it's it's persistent water vapor trails what wikipedia told me it was just a conspiracy theory you know what you can spray yeah just kind of condensation trails yeah that they think that they form at like 8,000 9,000 feet and then another point come to the same altitude you know and there's not there's nothing behind it and then you know I up it like up in like Hornet 25,000 feet you know a Cointreau can form and it's it's it's like just dissipating be hot being right behind it you know that's a car that's a Cointreau but then contrails can form at 8,000 feet when there's no scientific evidence to support the point claim that that ice crystals are going to crystallize in form vapor trails at that altitude but yeah they're just they're just persistent contrails yeah that's all okay that's it I mean this is what jackasses these people sound like when there have been completely declassified documents on geoengineering and stratosphere aerosol injection for years and years they've openly admitted the programs but yet people stay no this isn't part of a satanic agenda this isn't part of polluting the air and inalca and completely alkalizing through the the the chemicals that are actually proven to be in these trails that are sprayed from planes are alkaline earth metals which are soft toxic to human being earth metals in the alkaline earth metal family of the periodic table which when they hit soil will alkalis it so that the the uptake of the nutrients that come through the root system of plants in food will not make the food nutrient dense so that no matter how much you eat even if it's organically grown it will not have the nutrient content it's it's a slow eugenics agenda of not having people be as as vital and healthy as they otherwise could be if we're growing our food and clean acidic soil as we should the ph of soil for good organic food should be on the acidic side of the ph scale the alkaline earth metals completely alkali soil and robbed food of nutrient density and then you have other agendas where they could actually make the air into a plot an electrified plasma so that they can send different types of signals through it which can affect human physiology and brave way patterns we're running low on time I'm just going to continue with the slides for the death cult until time runs out and then we'll pick this up next week I have more slides to go through fluoride in the water so we're poisoning our air our water our food so-called medicine okay and other aspects of our society reflect the debt death cult which I'll get into from truth about cancer calm before fluoride was added to the water supply it was actually marked as a rat poison yes Stannis fluoride and sodium fluoride are rat poisons the main ingredients of rat poison it's actually a byproduct of the aluminum manufacture industry this is the toxin mass medicated to the majority of the United States population with no verifiable verifiable benefits and without our consent and with no ability to control the dose by the way the only chemical that is given to people and children in a completely uncontrolled dose through drinking water but it's perfectly safe and it's for the health of your teeth and gums don't you know I mean this is how naive and dumb bags of shit human beings have become and they're still still fight it to the death that it's good for you still fight you to the death wherever you if you went and got the whole raw byproduct of aluminum manufacture in the form of sodium fluoride or stannis fluoride and you started and it's marked as a total toxic poison that they can't even dump in traditional ways that's all the time we have for this week folks run out of time the show is exactly three hours low for people that still don't get that one bit continued with the satanic death cult society next week I have many more slides and then we'll be taking your calls on this topic next week you've been listening to what on earth is happening and government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #215

Topics: *Our Entire Society Is One Big Satanic Ritual Part II, Pre-requisites, Modern society as a Death-Cult, The Order Of Death, The Cult Of The Black Sun, the term "Illuminati" as a tragically wrong misnomer, Poisoning of the human biological system through the air, water and food, Pollution from oil-base combustion engines, Stratospheric Aerosol Geoengineering (SAG) Stratospheric Aerosol Injections (SAI), Geoengineering, Operation Cloverleaf, Chemtrails vs. Contrails, Alkalization of soil destroys the ability to grow high-nutrient food, Scientific Methodology and the Trivium and Quadrivium, "Negative Knowledge," Plasmification of Earth's atmosphere, Dr. Nick Begich, Thomas Bearden, Action-At-A-Distance Weaponry, Scalar Interfereomentry, Clifford Carnicom, Fluoride in our drinking water, Fluoride Poisoning, benefits of Distilled Water and Structured Water, Reverse Osmosis, Toxins in our food, "Natural Cures" book by Kevin Trudeau, Making people sick through food and drugs so they can't think clearly or resist, Poisoning human beings through Vaccines, Modern human diseases caused by Vaccination, Autism is a spectrum of Vaccine Damage and not a disease, the Death-Cult of our modern Medical System, Dr. Russell Blaylock, War as an endless Mass Human Satanic Sacrifice Ritual, Glorification of War in video games, Freedom is inherent to Creation and is NEVER provided by soldiers, False Flag Events as Mass Human Satanic Sacrifice Rituals, False Flag events vs. Hoax Flag events, the Hegelian Dialectic, "Shadow Ring" documentary, the 9-11 False Flag Human Sacrifice Ritual, World Trade Center Building 7, 7-7 in London as a False Flag Sacrifice Ritual, the Dark Occult Mind Controllers, Social Engineering, the Mass Slaughter of Animals a Perpetual Satanic Sacrifice Ritual, the Interference Theory of Human Origins, Abortion as a Perpetual Satanic Sacrifice Ritual, Righteous Physical Rebellion is ALWAYS an option if a Revolution in Consciousness fails, Rampant Pedophilia in human society, our Prison Society, 2.3 million Americans are incarcerated in prisons, 90% of incarcerated Americans are caged for non-violent "crimes," Prohibition is Slavery, Taxation is Slavery, the Gramsci Plan of the "Long March through the Cultural Institutions," our Money-Worshiping Society, the Dark Occult's "God" named Baal/Bel/Bil/Bull (B-L variants), our Me-Me-Me Self-Centered and Self-Obsessed Society as Mini-Me Satanism*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] give that the group on freedom books [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pass bill [Music] site what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on water on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show today thank you for tuning in today is Sunday July 14th 2019 this is what on earth is happening episode number 215 and we have a fantastic show lined up for you here today this show will be a continuation of last week's topic which is our entire society is one big satanic ritual this will be part two of the show that we began last week and we'll be taking your calls in the third hour possibly earlier if I finish early possibly a little later if I go off on a little bit of a tirade again as I started to last week but what I want to say before I even start and get into the topic of discussion for today is anyone who may be a new listener to this show should realize that this show has prerequisites to it okay what on earth is happening isn't your average podcast where I interview guests I mean sometimes we have guests that I interview but what you should always be aware of is that this show is a tapestry of information that started with episode number one and a lot of people may not understand that or may not know about it and they try to jump in at episode 215 well episode 215 has 214 prerequisite shows so if you really want to deeply understand what I'm talking about you have to go back and you have to listen to the podcast in order from show number one at your own pace and when you do that the big picture will emerge the tapestry will emerge in your mind the aha moments will happen if you try to listen out of order you're going to be putting a huge task upon yourself to be able to really put the picture together whereas I have done that for people in a stepwise progression by organizing the information in a very specific way if you follow it in the progression that I have laid out since show number one that being said any show that you happen to look at if you look at episode number 100 that has 99 prerequisite episodes okay so you have to understand this show really isn't meant to be listened to out of order okay now this show in particular builds upon last week's show and I'm going to continue about two-thirds of the way through my slide presentation that I did not actually finish last week so I just want to make people aware of that so we can jump right into the slides for today and I'll give the event announcements in the slides okay I think that's the best way to go about it saving some time so let's go over the computer thank you and I'm going to be speaking this year at the inaugural and arkadelphia conference and arkadelphia 2019 I'm actually the keynote speaker at this year's event I'll be giving a presentation called the sacred gift of anger which is being worked up right now it looks like it's gonna be coming together really nicely I have my outline laid out for it I'll probably start building my slides fairly soon and I think people are going to be very happy and impressed with what I have to say at an arkadelphia because this is a topic that is too little talked about in our society and many people do not understand the dynamics of why the social engineering ruling class really is trying to squelch human anger they don't want that displayed they wanted always thought of as only a negative emotion that should somehow be purged and what we can actually do when we put our anger to work we have it in the right place we are having feeling that emotion for the right reasons and then we do the right thing with it through a place of righteous indignation and then channeling that anger and using it properly it is actually a sacred gift and that's what I'll be talking about at this year's and arkadelphia conference if you buy your tickets with the promo code passio there's a banner on the homepage of what on earth is happening calm that'll take you to the ticket page a check out if you use the promo code passio you'll get five percent off of your ticket and five percent of the ticket sale will be donated to me personally by the organizers of the event the guys from the state of anarchy I encourage you to check out their website and YouTube channel they're doing some great stuff so the whole conference is a who's who of speakers it's gonna just be a fantastic event September 13th through 15th here in Philadelphia for more information go to an arc adelphia dot-com or click the banner on the homepage of what on earth is happening calm also at this conference the day after the the I'm sorry also at we need to make a premier banner or maybe we might do a little promo video for the debut of my new documentary film my first ever documentary film entitled Mark passio and the science of natural law it will be screened for the first time debuted and screened for the first time at the an arc adelphia conference on the Saturday of the conference that's September 14th I will be speaking that day and after my presentation is complete we will be screening the documentary film mark passio and the science of natural law the day after the conference the Monday after it on September 16th I will be hosting an all-day workshop entitled teaching natural law with Mark passio it will be taking place September 16th from 10:00 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. with a one-hour lunch break in the middle of the program it will be happening at Poppy's Italian restaurant at 30 120 South 20th Street tickets for the workshop an all-day event are $120 to attend you can get those tickets at an arc adelphia calm in the workshop section also we are still running our summer t-shirt sale it's a clearance sale we are almost out of t-shirt merchandise I placed the replacement order this week this past week new t-shirts will be coming in the only t-shirts that are left folks are at $10 each we did an over 50% clearance sale our the what on earth is happening design this is actually the third what on earth is happening design Believe It or Not of t-shirts that I have pressed and they are $10 there are only five left they're all women's so we have only 10 I'm sorry only 5 women's t-shirts remaining in the entire store in the entire gifts area and will be repressing a new what on earth is happening design that will be a sort of a vectorized 3 color design so this is the end of this design of the shirt it will not be repressed anymore so limited edition and limited time to get your hands on this third out of the 4 what on earth is happening designs the fourth design is going to be coming off the the press in the next week or so so that being said we also are now accepting in addition to paypal six crypto currencies we were also taking Bitcoin for a while but we are instituting now five different crypto currencies my programmer has helped me to get this up off the ground he's done a fantastic job with it thank you and we now are offering six total crypto currencies at gifts so last week we had the URL incorrect in this infographic I've corrected that for this week so that's the website the correct website to go to for donation gifts so let's jump into the material I'm sorry one more quick thing anarchy and the occult part two which is the presentation that I gave it this year's an arc apoco conference in Acapulco Mexico the edited video is almost ready it will probably be complete sometime this week I will be getting that formatted for DVD and flash drive and it will be available on gifts later this week probably around the same time that the new t-shirts hit so definitely keep an eye out for that I will then release my Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift video for free on YouTube that's generally the formula that we do when a new presentation video goes into the gifts area we released the former one for free so the Tesla video will be released for free probably sometime coming up this week and anarchy in the occult part two will go into donation gifts and again that will be then stay there for a while until probably the next presentation video drops and then we'll release that one for free that's basically the formula we've been employing so that's all the housekeeping announcements I have for this week let's jump right back into the material so just a fantastic title card again for this week thanks to Brett for doing these this is part two of our entire society is one big satanic ritual and folks the response from last week's show has been overwhelming overwhelmingly positive people want to hear about this aspect of this information I can tell they are hungry and ready to hear the occult dynamic that is at work in our lives they know that this is going on they know it under the surface even at a subconscious level and may even many new listeners to the show you know started listening here which I don't think is the right way to go about it I really recommend going back to number one and working your way forward in order I can't say that enough but even the new listeners were blown away and had a lot of very positive comments to make I've heard a lot of positive feedback on last week's show and we're going to continue this topic for this week so I do want to reiterate this quote and again dedicate this presentation along with last week's to the memory of Thomas Jefferson who said he who knows nothing is closer to the truth than he whose mind is filled with falsehoods and errors and I can't agree more strongly this is what I have called in my work negative knowledge and we have far too much of it in human society we have a society in the human sphere whereby people not only don't know the truth about any given dynamic that is very important to know about what's taking place in our world and in human psychology and in the human you know psychological realm okay but they believe things that have been told to them and repeated to them endlessly that quite frankly and simply aren't true so in order to get back to a place where they don't know anything accurate about a given topic they have to dig their way out of that hole of negative knowledge of reinforced beliefs that are not correct and that's where we're at in our world that's why the world is so enslaved we have a society that not only doesn't know anything about how things are a really run or how they're really taking place in the human psyche or in the world of actual nature but they believe all these inaccuracies and inconsistencies about what they book think our gut is going on that's quite frankly is not true and this is the the hole that people have to dig themselves out of and I'm telling you most of them have such a huge ego a crystallized ego that is just built up from the minute they've been put out of the womb into this world and the social engineering that comprises it that that ego has just crystallized into just a hardened diamond and cannot be broken down and these people just believe they're right and that they're the ones who understand what's going on and any contradictory information not only needs to be thrown out and dismissed but it should be silenced I mean could you imagine being in that place of ego you know but this is where the majority of our world is at folks so we have to be willing to hear things that make us uncomfortable as I've said before if you get offended by what I say here get as offended as you like because I'm speaking an accurate dynamic of what is in the world from a first-hand perspective account I've been involved with dark occultism and Satanism directly in my life this is what I have to almost chuckle and laugh at it makes me angry but I have to try to take the approach that I just have to look at people like a naive child that's a that's an absolute fool who tries to say they know more about

Satanism that I do when I was a priest in this religion or they dismiss it and say it doesn't matter it does it's meaningless I don't believe that shit so wise why should I worry about it because the rulers of the world believe it they're acting upon it and their power in the world affects your life whether you wanted to or not that's the reality of the situation that's how it works it doesn't work by this new-age nonsense this New Age bullshit that if you don't pay attention to something you don't give power to it sorry folks that's called being ignorant of something and ignorance is not bliss ignorance is death okay ignorance is slavery and death so we have to become knowledgeable about how the psychopaths who are running this world about how their religious belief system work works because they believe in it and they are acting upon it and when somebody believes in something fervently the cult like fur religious fervor and then they propagate that to their followers and their followers also believe in that whether that dynamic is complete nonsense and wrong it does not matter because they are acting upon it in the world on a unified front which is what I explained last week that the political systems are just the two sexes of the cult we have to stop looking at them as religion as political parties and start looking at them as sects of the one undivided religious cult that they just they are just masks that are presented to us in the political domain so that we ourselves believe in a lesser down watered down version of their occult religious ideology and then in playing into that game we are instituting our own slavery because that is their long-term unified goal for the world for the people of this world so let's jump into the section of this presentation I'm going to just jump ahead in the slides I will post all of the slides for both parts of this two-part presentation with the podcast but I'm gonna jump to the section that really begins talking about how the society is satanic li structured as a huge ritual a huge non-stop never-ending satanic ritual that goes on every single moment of every single day in our world and as I'm gonna talk about in this section which is titled the death cult Society because that's what the cult of the Black Sun is that's what the order of death is that's what the cult without a name which people very wrongly referred to as the Illuminati which is a term I personally hate applied to this worldwide satanic cult that is really are really the de-facto masters of our world unfortunately okay I don't like calling them the Illuminati the people who are truly illuminated spiritually and who truly understand what's going on in our world and are aligning their behaviors with natural law and are doing the right things in our world not acting in concert with these psychopathic ruling clowns they're not the Illuminati the people who know the truth about what's going on and act rightly to make the world better are the Illuminati that's what we have to understand we need to take that term back we need to take it back I'm one of the Illuminati okay I'll say it openly and honestly right to people that doesn't mean I belong to their big satanic Club because I do not but they are not the illuminated ones we have to stop allowing them to use that term and get away with it because they're nothing of the kind you have to understand what the term really means in Latin you know and understand that they do not represent that term the the truly enlightened beings of the world who are trying to change the world for the positive toward truth love and freedom are the illuminated ones okay it's a misnomer that has been too long used for these psychopathic rulers so they don't really have a true name as I said last week they don't really refer to themselves they talk about themselves as the old religion the ancient religion that's all what they refer to their sick satanic belief system and ideology as the old religion that's the only thing I've really ever heard them referred to themselves as people have called them the order of death which is very accurate because they are a death cult worshipping society a death worshiping society okay a death worship cult people have referred to them as the order of the Black Sun which is very accurate because they are using light or knowledge against people they have knowledge which others don't they wield that knowledge in a dark capacity to mind-control mentally and spiritually enslave people and eventually physically enslave them so that is not the cult of the true positive Sun of true light and knowledge but that's the cult of the black Sun the dark Sun that's an accurate name to apply to them okay I have simply referred to them as the dark occult which i think is probably the most accurate name that can be given to them the dark occult mind controllers of our world that is the most accurate way that I can personally describe them although most people don't usually use that terminology I'm the one who really has popularized that term so that's what I see them as the dark occult mind controllers of our world but we can look at them most certainly as a death worship Society or what I call them as a death cult and they have structured our society around their death cult and what the death cult wants to do is set it's a several several point agenda they want to poison everything that human beings have to take in as forms of energy now what's the first thing you can't live without you can live it without this the shortest amount of time and that's breathable air ladies and gentlemen you know then you go to food you could live with live without that a little longer they're trying to poison that too then you go to water you could live without that you know for I'm sorry water would be second I'm sorry air then water you could live without that a little less then food you can live without that for a longer period of time they're poisoning that you know and then they want to poison the energetic system they want to poison the the soil that our food grows in you know they want to they want to put poison into us through alleged medication which is actually poison okay they want to put all kinds of death into our society by the continued murder and rape of the animal kingdom the continued murder and rape of small children okay that this death cult works through many different aspects of a unified agenda to endlessly create more death in our society and before we go back to the progression of slides I want to just reiterate that what inspired this presentation particularly how our entire society is a death cult is I was just walking down in my streets in my vicinity in my neighborhood here in South Philadelphia around the fourth of July not right on that date but like right around it and just taking in how many people have been doing cookouts on that previous weekend and just the amount of animal death and the amount of just cooking of animal carcasses that were being done in this just in this small neighborhood alone and just I'm just imagining how much that's going on every single day not just citywide not just statewide not just nationwide not just country what you know not just um continent-wide but all throughout the entire planet you know how many animals are just murdered continuously and it's it's a death ritual this is a satanic bloodletting death ritual which I'm going to talk about in a later slide and that's what inspired this whole presentation so let's start to look at some of the ways that this death cult operates the first is they poison our air that we breathe first of all it's poisoned with industrial pollutants chemical waste products all kinds of airborne pollutants mostly through carbon exhaust that comes from our forms of pur energy that we use in vehicles that we drive so this is hydrocarbon burn fuel that is from the type of gasoline-powered hydrocarbon vehicles that we employ and that this is being pumped into our air that we breathe I mean you you look at you go to a very rural area dust doesn't accumulate to the levels that it does in a major city you you have to dust from the fallout from the air at a much lower rate at a must much less frequent rate in a highly rural environment where you don't have cars with their you know combustion engine fuel being burnt everywhere that you then you do in a major populated region I mean I can just see it in the difference between my mother's home at the Jersey Shore when I go there to visit her and the amount of dust that ever accumulates in that place compared to something like even a small street that I live on in South Philadelphia where cars are just blowing exhaust down the street all day long the environment is just way more polluted and you have to keep up with dust way more and that's we're breathing that into our lungs every single day then on top of that their spring whatever the chemicals are in the chemtrails and this is a aerosol project that planes deliberately spray from aerosol nozzles equipped to the Jets and tankers that they are spraying it from and this is declassified this has been declassified for a number of years that it's called stratospheric aerosol injection si G is one of the terms that is used which is gas spelled backwards okay and you know this is something that is going on continually you know doesn't matter who's president they're not doing anything about this because this is a joint military project it's a joint military black ops covert intelligence project some people have referred to it as Operation cloverleaf but they used to call it a stratospheric aerosol geoengineering stratospheric aerosol geoengineering which also has the acronym of sag sa G which is gas spelled backwards they don't do that for any written you know frivolous reason they are gassing the population that's what and what this is doing I explained last week let me explain a couple of things about this first of all you want to just type that in chemtrails you're gonna get conspiracy theory related pages that are trying to debunk it because all the major search engines are trying to tow the ruler's line about what this is they're trying to tow their worldview and you know their whole agenda and their whole narrative about it you have to do deep research about this let me tell you a couple of the people who I respected in the research about this okay first of all you have to look into clifford cornichons work okay absolutely essential all right you want to look into I'm trying to think of his name I think it his last name is Henry I can't quite remember his first name but he was brought on to coast to coast am years ago I should have it in my notes but I neglected to put it in there if maybe someone can just look it up but his last name is Henry and he did a lot of work on what chemtrails and geoengineering was about and I highly recommend his work on it Jeff France has covered this for since he's basically had his website up folks I knew about chemtrails since 1996 when I really just started peeking my eyes open a little bit from under the covers okay and that's a long time that's all for you know I mean we're going on over 20 years about this that I've known about this you know 23 years I've really known about chemtrails it's amazing when you think about it I was out there with a big VHS camcorder outside my home in South Philly you know those kinds like you put the whole VHS tape in the door on the side and it was like this this freaking big you know the the whole camcorder was like this big you know and the door was as big as a VHS cassette I had one of those things back then okay I was a techie back then and that was like state-of-the-art you know I'm out there recording them these pilots spraying this shit in our atmosphere at a very low altitude you know my family members like what are you doing I'm like they're spraying us you know can't you see it that's not a contrail you know the chemtrail jet would fly by at like nine thousand ten thousand feet altitude at which contrails do not form ice crystals especially any kind of what they say are lingering or persistent contrails does not happen the atmospheric conditions do not do not make that possible at eight to ten thousand feet you need to hit the minimum floor of about 2223 I'm gonna give you a twenty to twenty three thousand feet but generally it's accepted in meteor odd meteorological science that a contrail does not form ice crystals does not form condensed ice crystals at any less than twenty five thousand feet that's the floor of where contrails form and visually you can determine but just a little bit of knowledge about how altitudes work you could determine that these planes that are spraying these endless lingering trails in like you know huge grid patterns first of all are not commercial airline patterns secondly are often flying 2x2 3x3 which no commercial pilots are even allowed to do they have to stay in very restricted airspace lanes I know a little bit about that as well because I have close personal friends who work at airports and you know speak with the air traffic controllers and understand how that works and you know these are not commercial airlines number one number two they are often a dc-10 tanker air Jets which are military aircraft unmarked as well when people look at them through high you know definition binoculars or through cameras with very advanced optical zooms they're their markings have been stripped away which is proof that they're part of covert ops and they are spraying it off in low altitudes which condensation trails do not form at these are particulate trails and again they're going to have people that are going to spit out that and tow the line of government-funded nonsense and insist they know the science better when they've taken no material science classes they've taken no thermodynamics classes they've taken no classes on physics of gases at all okay and they don't understand how this level of meteor of meteorological science works and they just want to say because I don't believe that our government would be spraying us with unknown metals from the alkaline earth metal family of the periodic table that that can't be happening because I don't want to believe that they're doing that without the public's consent and that's called being a naive child and saying that your view of reality will be determined by your belief system about what you are comfortable considering versus looking at it from a true scientific methodological perspective of making accurate observations based on real data on real data sets because you don't have those tools in hand you don't have the true scientific methodology in hand you reason from emotions instead of through true observation and true understanding of laws of nature you don't have the Trivium in hand in the scientific methodology in hand that's the problem and people want to believe that they somehow have true scientific measuring methodologies in hand when they do not that's called negative knowledge I'm gonna start with a wrong belief not only not look at what's true not only not look at the right way to come to the accurate understanding of what's true through real science but I'm gonna believe what I want based on completely inaccurate observations and measuring methods and then call that somehow science or truth when people who think like that have their head up their ass and they're in a place of negative knowledge and they're much farther away from the truth who people than people who go I don't know how that works I know nothing about it those people are much closer to the truth then an egg headed jackass who says I want to look at it this way from this worldview perspective and because I don't want to believe my government's spraying fucking poison on me that I'll believe that it is this way your there's nothing scientific about you jackass you don't know the meaning of the word science okay straight to your face I'll tell you so first of all start understanding a little bit about meteorological science start understanding a little bit about fluid mechanics okay you don't want you don't know anything about it and make you don't know anything about it there's college level university level courses you could take them right on iTunes you go on iTunes go to iTunes U you could take courses in all of this for free high-level university courses you don't want to trust that start really combining that level with other eclectic knowledge from authors writers Declassified projects Declassified white papers on the on these topics there's an endless amount of research you could do about it get the arc dr for number one there's plenty on there about it and there's enough to send you into hundreds of thousands of hours and let it let alone literally probably hundreds of years worth of research that you'll never be able to exhaust and yet there are people just say no you're off about this you don't know it's over the science is in on it you know I gave the the puking doll from Team America you know last week I got to put him in an isolated presentation so I could just bring him up at any time you know no you don't know their sign about this though they've Wikipedia told me that and Snopes told me these are just persistent contrails yeah persistent contrails right at eight to ten thousand feet where contrails don't even form you're talking about something that's an impossibility of even forming at that altitude and yet it's gonna linger up there for hours and spread out into a haze yeah smacked ass science is what that's called smacked ass pseudoscience of people who never broke open a fluid mechanics textbook in their lives okay no absolutely nothing about the laws of thermodynamics zero and yet want to say they know how it fucking works so folks the real reason they're doing this there's many reasons okay and a lot of researchers have speculated and some are more yeah more accurate than others over the real reasons for this part of the death cult this spraying one is first of all it adds more pollutants to the atmosphere we breathe every damn day and it's already sickly polluted enough enough to give a lot of people lung cancer in our society through all these artificial hydrocarbons and artificial heavy metals that shouldn't be in our air that we breathe people go oh these are natural elements yeah well you know what by no Boron's a natural element that doesn't mean you should be breathing and in a vaporous form in the concentrations that it's sprayed in the air or aluminum so what if they're on the periodic table of elements that doesn't mean you should so is plutonium doesn't mean you should be eating bowls of it okay just because something natural doesn't necessarily mean it should be taken into the human body it's in certain concentrations and forms so one there directly polluting the air two they're polluting the soil do we depend upon for nutrient-dense foods that nourish our body in all of our trillions of cells and what that does is it alkali I'm sorry yes it alkalizes the soil that we're we're growing food in on all of the farms that we grow food in food upon food cannot be grown properly in alkaline soil if the soil is on the alkaline pH just look up a little bit you don't have to be have the totality of the knowledge of science to understand these basic generalities and principles that are true about generally about human farming about farming practices not human farming of human beings that social engineering about the farming of actual you know plant-based foods that we plant in the ground in soil that should be highly nutrient dense and should be acidic for high nutrient density food to grow in farming soil it not only has to be tilled and and you know rotated but it has to be has to have an acidic pH the pH has to be toward the acidity on the acid pH scale on the acid to base pH scale that means it has to be in the six region around probably around six point eight soil has to be around six point eight acidity if I'm I think I'm approximately correct somewhere around there and what the spraying of these soft metals these alkaline earth metals art is doing when it comes down to the ground and goes into the soil it is sending the pH upward toward the alkaline scale usually it takes it to at least around a seven point two sometimes up as high as a seven point four pH what that does is that prevents the plants from properly taking nutrients up through the root system in the quantities that they need to be pulled up through it and into the plant material that we then take in through fruits and vegetables so therefore it's forcing the soil to grow a less nutrient-dense food source and that's contributing to disease obesity that general lack of well-being lack of mental energy lack of physical energy etc and they know this they know how this science and if you ask me that's the real underlying agenda it's part of poisoning the food supply and making it less dense and bringing soft metals into it it also acts as a plasma fication of the atmosphere because they are trying to put certain signals and piggyback signals into the atmosphere when they make it particulate plasma our atmosphere is not what it used to be you could harken back to the they live film by John Carpenter where the scientist who was trying to signal of the alien beings is trying to alert people about it and one of the things that he says is they are turning our atmosphere into their atmosphere and this is something that is absolutely being done they are plasma fiying the atmosphere for their purposes and that is to put out different mind-warping mind-controlling signals on into the atmosphere - that they can control what happens to mind States you are general worldview in and moods and they can control DNA they can actually have an effect upon genetic structures at a distance through the plasma fication and combining that with putting certain high frequency signals output into the environment if you want to research more about this I highly recommend the work of dr. Nick Begich he's done tremendous work on action at a distance mind control and I really recommend his work on the topic I've known many others you could look at Thomasville loans work on it as well so I'm sorry not Thomasville own Thomas Bearden I'm sorry I misspoke there I meant Thomas Bearden's work on that on action at a distance weaponry and scalar interferometry and this could this type of plasma fication of the atmosphere through this type of particulate spraying especially in the sky fear can really amplify these types of scalar waves and signals and again it's a it's a science most people know zero about nothing never heard of it never looked into it a moment in their lives don't know what sources to go to to look into it and we'll generally just form a totally uneducated opinion on it and then say that they know something when once again they know not only nothing they know less than nothing because they latch on to erroneous and fallacious belief systems about it that they're totally ensconced in moral in logical fallacies so they have a totally fallacious belief system regarding it and that puts them into the place that I call negative knowledge so you know I'm not it wasn't I'm not I don't think it wasn't William Henry but it was you know something like that Henry who has a great sight on it if my producer could look it up he could just tell me I don't really care if your voice comes over the air and Clifford karna come okay look up the work of dr. Nick Begich dr. Tom Bearden and the rabbit holes you can go down for years to study this these forms of covert science these are occulted sciences that they don't want people to know about so that being said let's move on to the next part of the death cult cuz we got a lot of these to go through again the next step is poison the water supply everyone needs water everyone needs to drink water everyone basically cleans their home and food with water everyone showers with water okay so if you can poison the pool you poison all of the beings in the pool if you poison the whole ocean you poison all the life in the ocean water has to go in every pot every person's body because it is an essential part of life and without it you die plain and simple so that's why they are putting again a waste product in the water you have the name Oh Dane Wigington is another guy my producer told me that that's not who I was referring to his last name is definitely but um wit Wigington just phenomenal work at geoengineering watch.org i believe is his site i'm telling you you know dan Wigington a Dane Wigington has done absolutely incredible work on geoengineering and people should absolutely check out his website he's a fantastic speaker as well okay so there's just a few resources on that topic alone which you could literally spend I'm telling you from now to the rest of your life researching and yet people will still insist it's a conspiracy theory it doesn't actually exist when there are so many declassified government white papers and international white papers on this whole stratospheric aerosol injection si I si G that you know you that you could just look that up and really go off on an entire study of that similarly you can go off on a study of fluoride the fluoridation of our drinking water you know and look at how this is a total agenda but no that's okay well well I'll put it in the in the notes when I when I find it but anyway this is a slide from the truth about cancer I ended the show on this last week but I'll read it again before fluoride was added to the water supply it was marketed as rat poison that's right Stannis fluoride and sodium fluoride are rat poison ingredients okay no amount of them should be in no amount of that type of poison should be in taken into the human physiology it's poison at the lowest possible levels let alone at the amount of parts per million that they're putting it into our drinking water in claiming that it's good for our teeth and gums when in fact it will cause dental fluorosis it will cause bone weakening it will cause all kinds of harmful health effects as opposed to health benefits this is the toxin mass medicated to the majority of the United States population with no verifiable benefits and without our consent and I will add with no ability to control the dosage that is administered of this poisonous toxin because no one monitors how much drinking water anybody is drinking we're encouraged to drink six to eight glasses of drinking water a day and most people will do that through the tap water instead of through purified water like reverse osmosis purified and/or distilled water distilled water is the best water to drink this is another big nonsense crock of shit mind control op that is put out there by people who want to say we're drinking distilled water or leach chemicals from your body I mean I need my vomit puppet you know I just need them now for that distilled water will you know leach chemicals from the body because I mean the people who parrot this shit just they're just dumb people they'd have not looked into the mechanics of water and why it is necessary for the body which is one of the biggest studies to do if you're gonna understand how a human being works you haven't made a study of water and understand that you need the most purified least you need the purest form of water and then of its structured it's even better if it's molecular ly structured then you're really making progress but if you by default you need pure h2o and that's distil distilled water distal ated water okay I don't care how it's distilled it could be solar distilled it could be you know distilled through heat you know a simple chemical process of distillation through heat okay distilled water is the best water to drink okay and really to do anything with because it's purified now you know you purify water enough through nature you get something very close to distilled you know it running over rocks down streams etc nature has its purification methods okay that's why we have rock filtration methods that are built like rock and sand filtration methods that are built like nature builds its its filtration methodologies okay so you know filtering water is great most filters don't get it down to a distilled level reverse osmosis pushes it through a microscopic membrane and it will it will filter it down probably as close as you're gonna get it to distilled without actually distilling it which is what I use I use reverse osmosis right in my kitchen I have a reverse osmosis system connected to the water that comes in at my sink and it goes into a felt through a RO filter membrane and then into a collection tank and then I have a separate similar very similar to this a faucet that you see here that is set up at my sink and I highly recommend everyone to do that there's no excuse why everyone should not have that if I asked my even my listening audience how many people have a reverse osmosis filtration system set up at their sink where they pull any of their drinking water and or water that they cook with and I will wash their fruits and vegetables with and I guarantee what will be less than 1% of even my listening audience and that is a horrifying statistic because if you are using tap water for any of that you're getting all of this horrible toxin in the form of fluoride sodium fluoride and other fluoride derivatives like hydro fluo silicic acid which is a cocktail of different types of fluoride and chemical toxins that no one should be putting into their body hydrofluoric acid look that one up as well okay it's a nerve toxin that's what this is that's why people are so don't have the ability to concentrate okay that's why they can't think clearly they're drinking this shit water okay they're drinking poisonous water and then people will say this isn't such a big deal though will go gulp down a whole glass of just take the rat poison right out of the rat poison container that says number-one ingredients sodium fluoride or stannis fluoride take the rat poison ingredient stir those crystals up real well baby put them in a nice glass of drinking water and gulp the fucking thing down all day long go right ahead that's what you deserve you don't want to look into this and you want to just say this is a conspiracy theory go ahead jackass put your poison in your water and a higher concentration and drink it because guess what we're given poison toxin water poisonous toxified water to children to drink small developing bodies and brains that are way way less weight and we're given this chemical toxin you know what a high part part per million ratio to children and we want to just say it's a conspiracy theory the people doing this are fucking garbage people fucking garbage they don't give a rat fuck about anybody but themselves and they don't care about their children you don't have a reverse osmosis system I don't care where you get it go get a decent one I'm not not in bed with any of these companies I make nothing I'm really recommending all the product you need for daily life because of how fucked up shit is in our daily life that rat poisons added to our drinking water and people aren't filtering in they're gulping it down glasses at a time and then they wonder why they can't think clearly and come to accurate conclusions and why they can't wield true scientific methodologies through their brain because their brains are fucked up from soft metals being fucking bombarded into them all day long and then instead of looking at why their brains are fucked up they want to cry conspiracy theory when they don't know the first thing about the science because they're not scientifically minded people they're believers you know and then people want to say I'm trying to run a call I'm trying to teach people scientific methodology and destroy all religions and all cults on the face of the whole earth but I'm a cult I'm one wielding cult methods and trying to bring people on board a cult yeah that makes perfect fucking sense doesn't it I'm telling people how they're indoctrinated by cults telling them all the methodologies the cults used to bring people into their fold telling people I want all worldwide cults destroyed and I want all the religions of the world destroyed because that's what holds back the spiritual progress and the progress in consciousness of all humanity but I'm trying to wield Colt med methods and become a cult that's the last thing I want is for anybody to believe me there's no belief required you need to look up to science yourself and understand it because your brains too fucking burnt to understand it right now that's the problem with people they have completely destroyed unscientific Minds that aren't even oriented toward a true level of understanding of our world they don't have those tools in hand or in mind at all and they want a reason from emotion and belief and think that they could somehow magically accurately come to an accurate conclusion let me tell you something folks your intuition ain't that good you know you need to sometimes apply intuition when you're first listening to someone to say well what's my feeling about where this comes from does it come from a true heart based perspective that you can feel that this person's really has an interest at a soul level at a true a level of true care trying to bring people the truth because it's the right thing to do you can apply your intuition to that but you're not going to try to apply your intuition to how high a plane is flying or what they're spraying out the back end of that plane that you need scientific tools in hand you don't just say I want to feel what I think about this from this Airy fairy perspective you know you don't want to say well I trust what's in the drinking water I just have a feel I'm gonna feel my way around that and I'll just say a prayer over the water and it'll just be fine no that's called New Age bullshit that's called airy-fairy New Age whoo-whoo is what that's called all right there's a difference between a developed intuitive aspect of the mind which is part of the sacred feminine aspect of the mind and then trying to feel your way around everything and rationalize through your emotions around everything you can't come to an accurate understanding of actual truth and measurement through that you need to wield the tools of the Trivium and quadrivium accurately in order to do that which is the true scientific methodology so moving on the next level down which we can live with for a little bit longer of a period of time rather than not having air or not having water is food so they're putting all manner of toxins in the food from artificial sweeteners which are probably the most poisonous neurotoxin and acidifying thing to put into the body again the soil of our food needs to be alkali acidic okay if you alkalis it you destroy the ability to grow nutrient-dense food because nutrient dense food can only be grown in acidic soil you look that up you will see that I'm giving you accurate information regarding that when food is toxic and or not nutrient dense and doesn't have the right nutrient makeup it will acidify internally it will become what is known as an acid forming food and that doesn't mean that you put a pH strip into the food and you determine whether it's at an alkaline pH or an acidic pH whether it's a base or an asset you don't do that a food can be an acid and yet be alkaline forming in the body when it's processed by the body this is what many people don't know about foods we put in you drink pasteurized homogenized milk it's a high level alkaline a high level base it tests high on the basic scale okay much higher than a neutral of what where water is at around a seven okay all right so you test it it's gonna be in the acidic and the base scale on the alkaline scale but what happens when you put that into your body it's acid forming it's acid forming in the body although it's a base outside the body if you juice fresh orange juice with with the pith you remove the the rind just you know scrape the rind off lightly right below the rind and you keep all the white pith and you do that with like ten oranges and you put them through a juicer like a centrifugal blade juicer it will make a creamy almost off whitish orange creamy juice that is real orange juice with the pith integrated into the juice and you tested that with a pH strip it's gonna test highly toward the acidic level of the spectrum but when you drink that glass of orange juice down that is alkaline forming in the body it's the exact opposite of a glass of homogenized you know pasteurized dairy factory farm milk okay which that level of you know a processing and high level of processed dairy content is going to acidify the body when it's put into it continuously whereas fresh fruit juicing with even an acidic form of a fruit like oranges fresh oranges organic oranges is going to alkalize the body when you put that in there and disease will not form in an alkaline environment you know people have cured cancers just by doing continuous orange juicing or eating fresh oranges all day especially when you eat the pith with it or integrate the pith into the juice that being said the death cult the satanic death cult that is really the rulers of the world are constantly finding new methods of injecting poison into the food and there's a do you could just go on and on and on you know genetically modified food genetically modified wheat that has gliadin in it you know this hybridized form of wheat gliadin is a perfect gut poison and immune system poison that destroys the positive gut flora in the intestinal tract and it also attacks the immune system and the digestive system which is one of the first parts of the immune system this form of modified wheat is in almost everything modified corn you know genetically modified corn artificial sugar you know there's this is the other thing folks there's a big war on all forms of sugar oh you're gonna juice all of that and drink it and that's gonna be you know that's gonna be a high level of sugar well not all forms of sugar are the same natural simple carbohydrates found in fruits are necessary for human health and brain operation and development and people will insist no that's not the case no wrong all forms of sugar are not equal and people will go eliminate all sugar in all carbs eating these this fad low-carb diet and keto diet highly dangerous diets you know you do that for a health reason that you've worked yourself into that's one thing and you do it for a short amount of time until you've started recovery you would not want to make that your main way of eating or you're gonna be in poor health long term and this is what a lot of people don't understand they want to praise it and say I'm gonna make this a lifestyle it's it's it's really an ignorant way of looking at all food in general all of nutrition in general which I've done whole shows on in the recent past all forms of sugar aren't equal folks natural sugars in vegetables and fruits especially and in vegetables are not detrimental to human health refined white sugar which is what they use in all of these products all these baking products you know all these you know toxic sugary foods you want to eliminate that from your diet that they put in cereals and children cereal this is poison that white refined sugar is is a toxic poison look up the work of doc dr. Russell Blaylock I mean this this guy put up some of the most fantastic stuff regarding nerve toxins that are in the foods and again I always highly recommend the work of Kevin Trudeau who is still sitting rotting in a jail cell right now unfortunately you know because regardless of what business practices he may or may not have engaged in let me tell you something folks this guy did damage to the big Agra and big you know poison toxic food industry he did damage to it because this guy put the whole overarching world view of what's going on with food and nutrition out there in a big way and I learned more about what's really going on with our food supply from Kevin Trudeau than anybody else and natural cures they don't want you to know about is the Bible of that okay so if you haven't read it cover-to-cover don't think that you know what you're talking about when it comes to food because you don't I tell anybody that has not read natural cures from cover to cover that they are sadly and sorely deficient in their knowledge of what's taking place with our food supply and specifically who and how they're getting the toxins at the levels they are putting them into our food supply in our food chain you don't know you think you do but you don't unless you've read that book cover to cover because it is the definitive source on the topic and I'll give my heartfelt recommendation and commendation on that tome of wisdom from Trudeau so you can like him or not like him that doesn't matter just like you can like or not like me I don't give a shit okay you don't like my personality tough titty I don't really care not my problem that's yours I'm doing nothing but what I am charged to do by creation itself and that is to speak the uncomfortable truth that most people don't want to hear about themselves and about the world they are living in and I'll do that till the day I leave this domain okay so we're garlis of whether my personal way of delivering it gels with you or my personality blends nicely with how you think a personality should be I could not care any less that's not what the great work is about I have my personality I like it I have my delivery system I like it I don't intend to change and I'm not gonna if anything I'm gonna get harsher and harsher because that's how I said as I grow older folks I have way and way more less tolerance for bullshit my bullshit meter is it pegs out very quickly with people anymore I don't want to be around bullshitters I don't want to be around lightweight people who have thin skin not interested in them I don't want them in my circle of acquaintances if anything I'll say a word or two to them in public and then I don't want to know you after that it's your work after that I'll hit you with the truth you're either ready for it or not and oh well I've done my charge and then it's up to you and then it's your karma with what you do after it you didn't receive it from me that's not my problem that's your fucking problem okay and all the people who say you'd have a bigger audience if you gave it to them with people a nice little sugarcoating fuck that that'll never be me not interested the what the wideness of my audience has never been my goal ever since day one and if you listen to my podcast I've never intimated that that's been my goal ever I've always talked about horizontal integration versus vertical integration in the terms of knowledge and learning which again most people don't know what that term those terms even mean from a social influencing perspective social engineers know what those terms mean vertical a horizontal integration means you're one person trying to act as the central server and eating the information to as many people as you could possibly reach I have never been trying to do that since day one what on earth is happening has never been attempted to be a centralized platform never and if you don't understand that go back to the podcast that I did I didn't think it was around 200 when I talked about how to get around censorship through different technological means in an age of censorship so how to get hidden or occulted information in the age of censorship and that's using distributed network models through BitTorrent which cannot be shut down they'd have to shut down the entire internet to shut down that protocol okay learning how to use that to do n runs around modern-day technological sensors to get information that that you want that they don't want you to have the models the two models that I explained were the centralized client-server model and the decentralized distributed network model that's used in BitTorrent the central model means me as the server of the information is going to try to serve that truth out serve that knowledge out to everybody as I'm the definitive central source and then I try to get it out to everybody a gala terian Lee I have never been trying to do that I'm gonna say it again I have never been trying to do that and let me say it a third time for the fucking hard headed out there I have never been trying to do that model of truth distribution I have never been a naive fuck enough to think every person in the world can possibly receive this information from me I am NOT that egotistical and I am NOT that naive do you understand yet do I have to say in a thousand more fucking times my model for what on earth is happening for my work my aspect of the great work has been is now and will always be reaching the people who are already prepared to go all the way to the truth because they've already done a certain level of self work and progression in consciousness who will then go on to become teachers who have different characteristics personality traits and delivery methodologies that are not like mine that will reach more people I am NOT trying to build a worldwide collection of followers I am trying to build a hard-core small inner circle group of teachers with thick skin and high-level knowledge and that is all I have ever been attempting to do I want this said and understood for all time on this show and the reason I get so pumped up and angry about it is because I've said it about 50 times already and yet I still have asshole jackasses that want to insist they know what I'm doing more than what I've said I'm doing when I've never implicated that I'm trying to do what they think I'm trying to do ever that's why I didn't raged about it because you're trying to tell me what I've been trying to do here since day one and you don't know a fucking goddamn thing about it not even a little tiny bit about it zero is what you know you know less than zero about what I've been trying to do less than zero so let me come myself down from that outburst and go back into my slides and folks let me tell you something if you were the one receiving the nonsense bullshit comments and speech did I get about some of this stuff you'd be way more angry than I am you'd be ready to kill somebody I hold my anger in deep check actually compared to what I feel inside sometimes when you're reading people who don't know you from Adam they don't know the first fucking thing about Who I am or what I do on a daily basis and they want to go in some public forum and say you know me you know what I do you know what I'm trying to you don't know a fucking thing about me boy not a thing I'm sick of that shit okay and this is my catharsis for it I'm not going to spend the the bulk of my time that I do research and build slides and deliver information but I'm gonna I'll speak on it once and for all time and get it out cuz I'm not gonna keep it in and get cancer cuz I don't let it out you know I held that shit too long folks let me tell you something the early days of what on earth is happening are over there are over forever because I tried to be myth play mr. nice guy and it was largely a persona and I were just openly admit it I tried to do that thing where I'm not gonna let my full personality out because I don't want people to get scared you know guess what we and in the time where's even enough time to even be at that level of politeness and niceness for people I'm not interested I'm not here to even talk to the people who don't know anything anymore to get them on board you want a good get on board you send them back to podcast one where I was mr. nice guy okay that ain't never coming back in water on earth is happening I'm done with that I'm done with that character I'm done with that persona or mask that I put on to just get people to listen up to a point well we're at we're at podcast 215 it's 10 it's 12 years laters you know it's at least 10 years later from the formal podcast it's 12 years later from when I started doing this I'm done with that guy I'm done with that persona that's not really who mark passio ever was to be quite frank and honest with you I've always been who I am right now talking on the airwaves right now I tuned that all the way back all the way back so that I can get the message out and people would hear it and give it a chance even though I put a little bit of that in you know now I'm just letting loose you know I'm not on any network anymore okay I do this straight out of my own you know means through through my website and my social media on my dime you know that's it so I have no restrictions on me now all I'm going to say whatever I want whenever I want but that mr. nice guy from what on earth is happening podcast number one is never coming back to the to the airwaves that was a different time in place boys and girls and that's long gone we don't have that kind of time anymore we're at the final hour we're at the final minutes and seconds of the final hour so this is part of the death cult Society folks they want to make people as sick as possible because sick people don't think right sick people can't act in the world they don't have the will to act sick people are in and out of hospitals all day they're spending their money on their drug system their toxic drug system they're toxic so-called medical system which is that part of the death cult a big integral part of the death cult at that and sick people will listen to nonsense sick people will listen to people who they think or have their interests in mind are going to tell them what they need to do to be better to get better to get well when in fact they're psychopaths feeding them more poison they're part of the satanic network doctors Big Pharma you know how many of these people are actual practicing Satanists you know how many more of them are de-facto mini-me Satanists who don't give a rat's ass about anybody but themselves and the profit they make on the poison they but let me tell you something folks there's a good percentage of doctors and people in big Agra and Big Pharma that are heavyweight dark Oh cultists from a perspective of being actually in the know in the cult at a much higher level than I ever was and you don't think those psychopaths are out there pushing drugs and medicine in the healthcare system knowing that all they're gonna lead to is sicker people dependent on them making them richer and richer and more and more powerful they know it like they know the back of their hand like they know their own name and you're naive enough to think they care about you and they want to help you only a naive child thinks this way in the modern world huge part of the death cult poisoning people through food now let's get into the pharmacological aspect of it poisoning people through so-called medicine through so-called vaccines you know all of these things that we want to say are somehow diseases that have come into the human domain over the last couple hundred years these aren't just genetic disorders these aren't just some kind of neurological cases that just came on in human society these are all different forms of vaccination damage all the neurological disorders organ disease disorders autism is just a word for a spectrum of vaccine damage that's all it is it's an invented word it's not a disease you look up autism it is a spectrum of illnesses brought on by vaccination damage they just used the term autism to euphemized it and not say this is what somebody came down with once they got hit with the vaccines that the the medical industry is the death cult of the medical industry is poisoning people with asthma leukemia seizures epilepsy oh that's big one the people don't understand how many seizure conditions come on from vaccine damage I believe personally I have two forms of I have three forms of vaccine damage straight up being honest with you about health issues that affect me still that I don't really know whether there's reversing it because it has altered one at a deep genetic level and turned on codes that perhaps with enough work and healing you might be able to reverse and turn back off but it would be very very very difficult and I don't know if it can be done with just nutritional techniques alone and that is allergies and that's probably the least damaging of the ones that I that I feel I have been affected by and that's on this chart but also migraine headaches and I don't suffer with painful migraine headaches I mean knock would folks I mean thank God because I'd be in a debilitated condition I see family members who suffer with the painful ones and they are often incapacitated for days at a time migraines are another form of vaccine damage I suffer from painless migraines and most people don't even know that there is such a thing but if you look up painless migraines with aura a you are a like an aura field around the body it's the same it's where it was spelled the same it say aura that actually is generated by the brain which is happens often before a migraine hits there's actually three kinds of migraines people don't know this I know I didn't when I started getting the aura migraines I thought I was having a stroke or something or starting to go blind I would panicked you know I kept my wits about me long enough when it first happened to me because I didn't know about what an aura migraine was I looked it up and you know finally calm down like I'm like okay that's what's going on here I'm having an aura migraine you know I just have to sit tight for like 20 minutes to a half an hour and it'll be gone and that's what I did and uh you know often it's the scintillating vision that you see and you can't shake it you can't get it out of your your field of view and it will often cover a part of your field of view and expand out sometimes all the way up to the peripheral aspect of your field of view it would be a scintillating almost computer-like pattern in your field of view it's very disturbing actually when I forget when I first had it for the very first time years ago I was went into practical panic mode I'm like what the hell is happening what is this but I you know learned about it and it's a painless migraine and what happens is sometimes these precipitate the painful migraines so there's really three kinds of migraine there's there's an or a migraine with no pain at all so it's aura and no pain then there's one with no aura and just pain those are like the worst because you don't know when they're coming right you don't get an aura to warn you because the aura always comes first then the pain will hit like you know 15 minutes later so people can take some type of a you know like a you know Tylenol or Advil or something like that that might help with the the pain response of the headache and then it doesn't hit them as the pain doesn't hit them as hard okay or you could do other natural methods where you know it'll mitigate the pain of the of the painful part of the migraine that's the second kind that's the worst kind to have then there's one where you have both you have the aura and then the pain hits 15 minutes or so later 20 minutes later and at least that gives you a you know a warning most of my family members who suffer from migraines get the worst kind which is pain without an aura warning I have the opposite where I have an aura but then no pain strikes later which is the most fortunate one to have because it doesn't involve the pain in either ones that involve it so you know when I get them and I get them like maybe once or twice a year thankfully they're not often I just have to kind of stop what I'm doing back let the hora pass because especially if you're doing anything that involves having to have accurate visual eyesight or acuity like driving or working at a computer you just can't do it and that's basically you know what I do on a daily basis I'm either you know work and sitting at the computer and going and driving getting supplies or you know driving down to the to the gym you know if if if it hits when I'm doing one of those things I just have to either pull the car over wait it out or just you know come off the computer stop what I'm doing and just wait it out until the hora is gone the last one I had I was actually sitting having lunch with my producer one day on a day when we weren't doing the show and it struck and I had to just sit there and like just wait while we're luckily I wasn't doing anything else that was uh you know demanding of you know very close attention and I was just you know eating a lunch but you know through most of the lunch I'm seeing this scintillating aura spread out through my visual field so I think that's brought on by vaccination damage the types of migraines that people get I don't think that's I think that's something that has effect the the vaccine has affected the brain physiology and I think that the one that's also on here is diabetes and diabetes is you know something that is brought on that would be under autoimmune diseases okay diabetes is an autoimmune disease that affects the immune system of the body and particularly the pancreas and this autoimmune disease I feel is brought on by vaccine damage I think that's what a lot of why a lot of diabetes strikes people later in life because these are often time activated genetic codes that's why they want people with all of these vaccines stuck in them at an early age they realize they don't get these in at an early age people are gonna be living longer be healthier not have all of these different immune system destroying you know diseases through these vaccines all of these things are brought on by vaccine damage I mean learning disabilities a big one you know ADHD all of that attention deficit disorder you know this isn't something that that has just always been like this these are a spectrum of disorders that have happened over the last hundred years in our society and continue to grow at an alarming outrageous accelerated pace and then people want to say no they're perfectly safe non-toxic and affected when you look at any one of the ingredients you would not pour a glass of it or even put take a teaspoon of the ingredients and drop it into some water and you know slam it down you wouldn't do it but then you want to say what being injected subcutaneously is somehow healthy or good for you I mean this is what I don't get it's like saying no hold on a second let me get this industrial grinder grind up some glass down into a fine powder it's poured into some water so it looks like a suspension or a solution and just gulp it down Wow great why not why not have some microscopic shards of glass and your intestinal tract right you wouldn't do any amount of that you wouldn't take any amount of a bit of a ground-up powdered glass and put it in a glass of water any more than you take a fine aluminum powder put it into some melt it down put it into solution and then drink it down in water you wouldn't do it any amount of it but you'll get eight you'll inject it into a baby you know you wouldn't take you wouldn't break open a thermometer okay draw up some mercury into a syringe okay have the have the needle syringe right there and go let me hit your let me hit your distilled water with a little bit of this mercury and then I want you to drink it down I'm only gonna put a little in there it's only gonna be you know a couple of 10,000 or so parts per million somebody would look at you like you are an outrageous lunatic out of your goddamn mind out of your rabid-ass mind okay that's what they would look at you like yet let me stick this baby with ten needles that has this stuff in it at these concentrations I mean people don't think at all because guess what the priest in the white lab coat costume told you it's fine to do and he's the priest he's in the priest class the priest class wouldn't lie to us they want us well they want us healthy yeah they don't care that health would mean that they'd lose their McMansion out in Bumblefuck Ville they and they would lose their three Lexus's and their four-car family garage my god they'd only have one Lexus in the garage you know how would they live how in God's name would they live I don't I just don't know they wouldn't be able to take the Bentley out for a sunday spin you know when they're not at the hospital they're just on call and people we don't think that these are psychopathic lunatics that if it meant them losing their profits and people becoming well and just not needing their services ISM as much they go poison those motherfuckers we need them in and out of our hospitals like a revolving door that's how they think in their mind that's how they talk in their own circles you'll think they do you're out of yours you're out of your goddamn mind you're a naive child if that's how you think about what's going on in the world and let me tell you something folks people who just brainlessly mindlessly believe that vaccines are somehow safe and affected you have so much learning and so much picking a part of real science to do when it comes to this you have to look at the ingredients of modern vaccines and the types of adjuvants that they add to these things and soft metals that are put into these admixtures these chemical cocktails of poison and you think that that's vex Nation Science I'm telling you man people were just they're so ignorant it's painful and then they'll say the people who are really concerned about this and have seen the pattern repeatedly than when around a vaccination is given to their children that somehow all these disorders and diseases came on like a freight train that they don't know what they're talking about they've gone through the direct experience of it I've said it before I'll say it again and I'm gonna be harsher and harsher about it you know what should happen to the people who don't understand that this is what's happening you're a fucking child should get these diseases I'll say it right to your face your fucking child should be disease like this in this form from hitting them with these toxins then you'll see and then you'll care then some had then all of a sudden you'll care about it and you know what some people won't even fucking care then because they'll just say no it wasn't that it was some other random thing then they believe in randomness everything just random it's a crapshoot just because I hit my kid with sixteen you know vaccines with all kinds of soft metals in them and other toxins and adjuvant no it just just around the same time they came down that with these heart horrific afflictions but it's just coincidence it's just randomness could have happened when I didn't didn't give him one thing there was this kind of a neurotoxin or brain toxin that passed the brain the blood-brain barrier I mean you want to listen to somebody who really knows their stuff about it more so than I do look I'm not a neurosurgeon or a neuroscientist but let me tell you something folks neuroscience has been one of the underpinnings and the foundational research areas of my work that I do because you have to understand that you have to understand all those aspects of the brain at a at least a sophisticated enough level to know what these social engineers are doing to the brain which then affects the psychology the mind and of course affects the body and the rest of the central nervous system so I know quite a bit about it but I'm not pretending to know something like the level of knowledge that Oh surgeon like dr. Russell Blaylock understands about all of this and let me tell you something he's not the only one look do research into dr. Shari Tenpenny whose work is outstanding whoo I got a chance to meet personally at a dark apoco 2019 and she was just great to talk with she actually sat next to me at the Ron Paul dinner at my table and it was just a pleasure getting a chance to speak with her personally and you want to talk about a woman who knows her stuff you know you just look into her material and that's another fountain of information okay Russell Blaylock I cannot recommend highly enough and these people know they they go into it at a very deep level medically and scientifically and they know their shit you know I'll personally look at their research because they're looking at it from an objective point of view you know they were doctors they could easily be making money from all this stuff but they want to do what's right and tell the truth above that nothing wrong with making money at what you're doing if you're trying to put it out there and do you know really do right by people and really truly help them you know once it starts getting into this thing to toe the line and to toe the narrative these people are speaking out and that takes balls to do that you know so I celebrate their courage and all those who are like them and in the industry or speaking out one of the biggest aspects of the death cult is war militarism you know imperialism this is human sacrifice that's what it is it's modern human sacrifice rituals that's what modern warfare is you got and then you put it into video games you not only have it happening in the real very real world people killing sacrificing to each other on the altar of sacrifice called a theater of war but then you put it into video games for the young children who are addicted to these 3d video games you know and you have them glorifying the whole war combat death cult ritual scenario because that's all it is instead of marching young men up to you know the top of a you know great pyramid built to their satanic gods like reached Tula poached lay in ancient Mexico the Sun God who what demanded the hearts of you know tens of thousands of sacrificial victims on his altar instead of having hearts cut out with obsidian blades by the priests class in front of everybody you know so they can actually see wow these are our masters we're their sacrificial victims there's just directly sacrificing us to their gods well now they don't do it in they don't do it on big pyramids well with a big altar at the top for everybody to see that's not how it's done anymore folks that's ancient satanic ritual bloodletting sacrifice modern satanic ritual bloodletting sacrifice is warfare hidden theatres of war out in the middle of nowhere and in the developing countries out into third world countries weird you know there's a sparse population and there's not a big infrastructure at least not as big as that the first world nations there are you know some first world infrastructure there but not at the level of other nations you know and you send off the young totally brainwashed total no nothing fucks that these little boys are because that's what you all are your little know nothing punk bitches not a one of you is a real man not a one of you has any real courage want to know why because for real courage you need real knowledge and real care and you haven't developed those things you've said put a gun in my hand tell me who to go shoot as long as I don't have to think I'll take the order from my master and that ain't a man that's a sick little fucking boy is what that is boy that's exactly what that is and people want to glorify these fucking punks and say we thank you for your service fuck you you don't protect me you don't create my freedom the God of all creation gave me my freedom boy I've been endowed with my freedom by creation itself and that ain't you Punk my freedom is inherent to my consciousness and the only thing that protects it is my adherence to and loyalty to natural law it has zero to do with you and your brainwashed behavior order follower of your Satanist master trying to tell me you know where my freedom comes from and you're actively working it protect it fuck you how about that how about we just say it out in the open just like that to the people who think that's what they're doing to the military you don't like it turn it off don't listen dig your own grave keep sacrificing yourself on the satanic altar I'm beyond the point trying to convince you that you're wrong go think you're right asshole you don't know what you're talking about and you're a dumb little fucking boy you know I want to blow smoke up somebody's ass I'm gonna come on the air and say this shit to them let me tell you something folks I could totally water everything down talking sweet nothings in people's ears tell them all the nonsense fucking spirituality that new-age bullshitters want to tell them and I can make hundreds of thousands of dollars a month instead of a few hundred if that okay but I wouldn't be doing my job telling people the truth you know cuz that's what they want to hear they don't want to hear what what I just said about the military is the exact truth no they want me to blow spiritual smoke up their ass like the new-age bullshitters do you no but they'll have 10 million followers you know making hundreds of thousands a month because people want to support what they want to hear not the hardcore truth that's uncomfortable to listen to and hear but you know what as long as people want to pay attention a little sweet nothing bullshit whisper in their ear the world is not going to change for the better folks until people start listening to the hardcore unadulterated painful truth about the way that the world really is and the way the human mind really is as fucked as it is nothing will change for the better nothing at all you want to believe that that's how it works you go right ahead believe in your nonsense spirituality I'll be here telling you the real deal I'll take a hit on all my followers I don't need followers I don't want followers I want people who understand what is true and real and that which exists in the realm of nature instead of the sick twisted constructs of the human mind that knows nothing about reality and I'll keep telling people those truths even if it dwindles down to no one listening I'd built being a minority of one who knows how what's really taking place and that's just fine that's just fine because that's what I'm here to do I don't serve human beings I never have served human beings I serve creation itself by explaining the real dynamics that are taking place here on earth and that is what the great work is all about so these people right here in this image members of the Deaf cult at a totally low level of being they're slaves of being their house slaves the police are right in there with them being militarized brainwashed turned against the people following whatever immoral orders they're given on a daily basis they are members of this religiously diseased cult called statism which is ultimately to Hegelian dialectic 'el sect's of the real one world cult of the ancient religion of Satanism the old religion and these people want to say they serve the force of freedom you couldn't fucking spell it boy you couldn't spell the word freedom let alone know what it means let alone truly serve it don't try to tell me about what real freedom is you don't know the first fucking thing about it punk part of the death cult one of the biggest parts of the death cult that keeps their masters in place because what these people do is they go from country to country anybody that doesn't want to play ball with the globalist agenda they invade take over all their resources kill as many people as possible to get their people to comply with the big overarching death cult that runs the world and that's all they ever have been that's all they're doing now that's all they ever have done you are the servants of your satanic masters you are house slaves whether you understand that or not whether you agree or not that's what you are and no amount of disagreeing with it will ever make it untrue that's the eternal truth the actual objective way that it is in nature and reality and no getting offended or crying about it is never going to make it not the way that it really is that's the way it really is objectively I'm not going to sugarcoat and say well you can have your opinion and I'll have mine you have a dumb fuck brainwashed socially engineered satanic worldview opinion about what you are and what you're doing and I have the truth about it and I am speaking the truth about it because I have the balls to speak the truth about it without sugarcoating it for jerk-offs and that's how this show is gonna go because we're out of time folks out of time then you have people in the black ops in the intelligence societies in the military in the police forces in the political you know arena who orchestrate and conduct and then cover up what is known as false flag operations I was in one of the probably what is the most definitive documentary on what false flags are and what how they have been used historically to precipitate political agendas that the population would not ordinarily go along with if not given a traumatic set of circumstances that they feel necessitates that political agenda which is the Hegelian dialectic inaction problem reaction solution as David Icke refers to it creating a very traumatic problem so that you get an outcry from the public do something about this and then you come forward with your predetermined and pre-planned solution and try to implement it which you know the public wouldn't have gone with unless they were severely traumatized in a mass ritual event a mass death ritual event which is the false flag event again false flag doesn't mean it was a hoax or no one died you could call that a hoax flag okay which is called no problem reaction solution it means the thing you said happened didn't actually happen that's how I like to delineate other researchers have their stance and they like to delineate in a different way I like to distinguish by calling a false flag an event that actually happened okay and yet and people died okay then they use that for their political agenda and I call it a no problem reaction solution event I call a hoax flag which means the whole thing was a hoax it didn't really happen and/or they portrayed it as it happened but no people really died and they used crisis actors and then they try to push forward their political agenda so that's the second form of the overarching thing called a false flag ritual event a mass killing ritual and you could put killing in quotes because sometimes it's a real killing sometimes it's not it's a staged killing and the documentary that I was in is called shadow ring it was made by the people at free mind films I believe Chris Emery was the executive producer and they did a fantastic job on it I just found out this week that I actually am in I'm in the IMDB database I didn't even know this I looked up my name on on DuckDuckGo and one of the links that came back was an IMDB listing for Mark Pasi I'm like where'd all that come from so I looked at it and it was for shadow ring so I thought that was pretty interesting that I made IMDB for the documentary shadow ring in which I appeared so people should check that out because there's a lot of great researchers in it that you could go into research in their work and in doing so it will open up an entire other deep rabbit hole of research that you can go down regarding false historically conducted false flag operations so this meme says there is only one reason to believe the government's official 9/11 story because you blindly trust our government and you have done absolutely no research for yourself and that's the only reason negative knowledge accepting that which isn't true that was just told to you because that's easier that's an intellectually lazy path to go down I just believe it because the government told me so and they wouldn't lie because they have my interests at heart and they wouldn't wouldn't want to tell me an untruth about what happened or they're not covering anything up total naive child believes that point of view and that puts you in the negative knowledge not only don't you know I don't not climb not claiming to know everything about it folks there's lots of things we don't know about what took place that day but I'll tell you what there's things that we know that didn't happen and those are the things that the government is saying of how it happened that I can definitively prove physically with physical laws the physical laws of nature that are just born out by scientific methodology through the scientific method that I can prove according to scientific methodology could not have happened according to the the explanation of the official 9/11 narrative given to us by Big Daddy government I can prove it definitively and have right here on past episodes of this show you know that's why I praised some of the physicists and engineers who have come forward that have the balls to come forward and say no they could have happened like this you know and then a lot of the other people they know they know that it couldn't have happened the way look I pulled out to prove it to myself like the year after it happened like not even a year like six months after it happened I went into my old college level I'm sorry not college level high school level I went into my high school level physics textbooks junior level physics 101 textbook I pulled out the physics textbook with the initial Newtonian equations that they give high school level students to learn the equations of basic Newtonian mechanics okay the the formula to solve a simple quadratic equation like a first level quadratic equation okay plugged in the numbers of the official weights and measures of the buildings of 9/11 and earned on the side of the official story in every capacity you know I didn't like take into account all these things that a real engineer would take into a can I did it in a very sloppily done way but all in the favor of the official story never taking into account the the sophistication and the particular z' of how a real engineer would work these equations and put all the secondary aspects and figures into the equation to try to do it from a real-world mechanical perspective instead of a modeling perspective I use just a simple modeling perspective with the physics equations and the simple weights and measures publicly available of the World Trade Center towers and did not account for all the other factors and variables that a real engineer a professional engineer would account for giving every one of those factors to the official story it was still a total scientific impossibility for the building to come down in the way that it came down and happen at the speed at which it did all three buildings Tower 1 tower 2 and tower 7 which still to this day most people don't know that a third building allegedly collapsed on 9/11 it no it came down but it wasn't a collapse building 7 World Trade Center tower 7 most people still not looked at that video where it collapses directly into its own footprint and had not been struck allegedly struck by an airplane you know you have people still to this day they're showing that footage in there like their jaws on the ground because they are like why didn't the media ever tell us that three buildings came down instead of two some of my listeners still don't know about building 7 it's crazy you know I saw it on the first day where they put it on the the first initial reports and then never again after the very first day because a mandate came down to every news network and said don't ever show that footage ever again and if you do your family's gonna end up dead under suspicious circumstances and you want to see it happen err that footage ever again that's how it was that's came down inside the news networks folks to the highest level officials in all the major news networks intelligence operatives visited them said you ever show the collapse of building 7 ever again on your network we're coming for your family then that was it that's the end that was the end of it forever but you bet your ass that is exactly what happened behind closed doors highest level Intel operatives came in visited today paid him a visit at the networks and said try showing it one more ever one more time ever and see what happens watch what happens you don't think that goes down just like that it goes down just like that that's how it works because this death cult is in charge because we've let them take that power through our ignorance and they'll keep pulling these false flags and hoax flags they'll keep pulling them over and over people still keep buying them and the same method will continue to be effective over and over and over again because the public just doesn't learn the public doesn't learn you know last week was the anniversary of 7-7 and I'm sorry I didn't get to this slide on 7-7 you know it took until the next week but you know this was another false flag event orchestrated by social engineers and intelligence operatives that are all part of the big cultic you are not in the one-world satanic network of mind controllers and social engineers and this is a big part of their bloodletting rituals the bombs that went off in the transportation systems in London England on 77 when drills had all been all conducted to postulate the exact same environment you know they always do that they always run drills that simulate the same thing so that when it goes live people don't know the difference between the droven live up that's what they did on 7-7 that's what they did on 9/11 the occult geometry involved 92 being the failure of will in the occult the failure in consciousness the failure of care let me tell you something for and then you know you see the gematria of seven seven which is the sorcerers number in the dark occult that's why it reduces the 14 you know which is the 14th level of the pyramid which is being God on earth the 14th level of the all-seeing eye and pyramid they wanna usurp the place of God the occult sorcerers or 77 they want to take the place of that 14th level of that all-seeing eye at the top of the pyramid above the pyramid which is level fourteen thirteen courses of the pyramid and then the fourteenth level is the eye of God the eye of creation the eye of truth they want to be that they want to become that which is what we talked about that's what all of Satanism is wanting to become God so you look at that gematria 92 destruction of will destruction of consciousness destruction of true care that's their agenda that's what puts people into slavery and 7777 the number of the sorcerer himself ok so a thing I want to tell people about you know I didn't know if I was gonna have time to get into it and I know we're running late again but you know it'll take as long as it takes because this is important I want to recommend the television series strange angel to people it's a very well done period piece on the life of Jack Parsons and how he got involved in the occult philosophy known as the leymah which they unfortunately incorrectly pronounced often on the show they say it as a fait Lima and it's the leymah if you're pronouncing it correctly from the original Greek and um how he headed a family mclarge called the agape org agape Lodge in Pasadena California where he began JPL or Jet Propulsion Laboratory had the acronym Jack Parsons laboratory became deeply involved in this form of occultism met Aleister Crowley was assigned to head the agape Lodge in California and this show tells the story of it but what I find very well done about it is they are really injecting the thalamic philosophy deeply into the show from a level of understanding that it truly is they're not portraying it simply as dark occultism or although they hint that it has elements of that which it very well could depending on what Lodge people have gotten involved with so you know it has all of those elements within it and people should be discerning and you know look at the actual philosophy from a deep level and make a delineation or a distinguishment between the real underlying philosophy and human level of how people have turned and twisted it because they're not the same thing as I've always emphasized but I would highly recommend this show because it really interjects the real philosophy of Thelema to my knowledge it's the only show that is ever on television that has ever put Crowley Aleister Crowley into a character on the show at whether you want to agree that it's accurate or not as a different story historically and talks about his intelligence ties to the British intelligence during his uh foray into the United States during World War Two but it's so well done as a period piece you know how it is portrays the 1940s I think you know how it portrays the way society was back then from a social point of view from the point of view of the buildings and the streets and you know the objects it's quite well done from that perspective from my point of view and on this last week's episode they actually brought the philosophy the occult philosophy of the book known as Lieber which is a small document into the storyline which I thought was really great as I have taught I've talked about it on an interview that I did with Bob from Cincinnati on his podcast called a cult Empire where we did a show on thelema and Crowley's life and I talked about Lee barrows in that show and it's highly powerful and it shows you how much people are not ready for the truth of that you know type of occult information and that's all I'll say about it for now but you know I think that if it's separated from specific human practices that have unfortunately become associated with it the philosophy itself can align with natural law at a deep level if it is properly understood from that occult esoteric level and that's the only level I ever encourage people to look at the Leymah from and it's the only level I ever have encouraged people to look at Philemon so that being said I think people should check out strange angel not that many people even know about the show very well done television series they're in the second season now let's move on so you step out of you know the regular human domain and you see that our whole society is also a death cult when it comes to animals and in many ways this is the biggest way that we are a death cult Society we kill more consciousnesses we exterminate more consciousnesses than we do in any other aspect of life by the slaughter the endless perpetual daily slaughter of animals taking the amount of lives that we do so called for our sustenance for our food that is not required and necessary in any way so I see a million times over and over there's gonna be people who will vehement ly disagree then we somehow need animal flesh in our diet it never has been the case it isn't the case now it never will be the case for anyone once again a normal healthy functioning human being physiologically does not need any animal products in their diet when you have developed an addiction to eating a certain way two things happen you cannot you the sicknesses that will get brought on might require you to stay with a certain form of a diet because changing it will change the physiological aspects too abruptly you would have to transition off slowly and to if you have eaten that way your entire life regardless of whether you have health problems you can actually precipitate them by radically and suddenly changing your diet too quickly but that does not mean that you need animal products it means that because of the level of brainwashing in our society regarding this and the level of habit-forming behavior that people have engaged in regarding the eating of animals and animal products that people cannot just go and transition to veganism quickly again I look look at my transition to veganism it took 12 years 12 years I transitioned slowly to a vegan diet and that's why I did it correctly and healthfully folks do I look weak to you because let me tell you something folks I have so much energy I don't know what to do with it most days I need I need things that take the edge down on a daily basis not ramp it up okay I'm the most ideal weight that I've ever been I'm the most energetic that I've ever been I could kick my 20 year old self ass down the blow up and down the block if I wanted to okay I weighed myself yesterday I weighed 190 point 0 pounds my ideal weight for my height and body type I am at the weight that I weighed when I was a sophomore in high school how many people could say the same thing when they start getting a little bit older okay and say that they're that healthy eating that right feeling that level of energy all the time you know he don't get me wrong I get to press them down and don't want to do things and like want to just you know sulk for a while because of how bad things are in the world that's not what I mean when I'm talking about film talking about physical energy to do things okay you know I get on that truck that stair climber for a half an hour solid before I start my workout every time how many people my age are doing that you know or doing martial arts you know most people will say I don't have the energy I had when I was young I'm wait I'm way heavier than when I was young I don't feel this I don't feel the same way I feel way worse well guess what that's because you're doing the wrong things with your diet and that's part of the death cult they want people moving toward more unhealthy ways of being as they get older so that they're in and out of hospitals that's the effect it has on human beings let alone what it's doing to the animal kingdom all your we're eating all that energy that's a theory energy everything here is energy folks at a basic fundamental level everything that we see experience take into ourselves put out into the world as a form of energy and they want it poisoned and black-hearted and death these are the Death Eaters of the the Harry Potter Wizarding World that's the dark occult that's all this is is a big that was all that whole those allegorical movies were that's the death cult you know serving the The Satanic Overlord Master Voldemort who wants more and more death and more and more slavery that's the government the dictator the totalitarian who wants everybody else serving him as God on earth and that's what they're doing through this animal slaughter endlessly again this is what inspired the show this is what inspired that not the whole world on earth is happening series but the last two shows podcast to 14 and to 15 were inspired by me just making the mental recognition walking down the street on a daily basis how many animals are just endless slaughtered by the human society on a daily basis it's one never-ending death ritual and eating of death ritual we're not eating life we're not taking in life into our energy we're taking in death into our energetic system our Thira kenner G and this is the problem folks most people aren't spiritually advanced enough to understand this level of consciousness and morality now I don't want to beat up on them you know I mean I want to take them into the fold of knowledge many are too much in ego and and their ego would have to be broken down more by internal work that they do upon themselves you know but many are also misguided by inaccurate information when it comes to health and nutrition which is why revisited this topic a few podcasts ago they don't have a balanced perspective or an accurate perspective about what truly nourishes the human body mind and soul and those are positive life-affirming forms of energy not energy that is dictated and given to us by the death cult whether it be mental food or physical food the way that we got to this level of eating animals was because of the death cult causing the Cataclysm that it caused I'd look I feel through all my research folks you know what can you say I can 100% prove it from a total you know scientific methodology no but we have fragmentary pieces of the puzzle that we can put together in a logically organized way the earth was not always the way it was now it is now folks we were in a practical Garden of Eden when the earth was at a zero degree rotational axis with rapport with respect to our plane of orbit around the Sun in the ancient distant ancient past that means it would have been eternal spring and food could have been grown everywhere all around the earth at any time in any season there were no seasons to speak of it was perpetual spring / perpetual fall with perpetual perfect amount of rain faul where things weren't too cold to grow or too hot to grow and that's how planets that sustain our form of life are intended to be by nature itself but that doesn't mean through acts of free will that we can't offset that balance in nature and create a different situation that nature did not intend for the 23.5 axial tilt at which our planet rotates with respect to our plane of orbit around our star which creates the precession of the equinoxes is not something that is natural in my understanding and worldview through the taking in of the amount of data I have taken in regarding what has happened here in our ancient past people are free to believe that not believe it accept it not believe it not accept it entertain it don't entertain it it's again that's your work to do I'm gonna tell you what I've discovered through my endless amounts of research and work that is obsessive you know one day I'm going to walk in the other room I'm going to go pull all the bags of data that I've ever hoarded from my years of research that makes me almost pass out when I look at it realizing I've gone through almost every bit of it it's obsessive I'm almost like a robot in some respect it's crazy it almost frightens me how much data I've downloaded and gone through because I became obsessed about it because of who I was involved with in these cult in this cult in this worldwide hierarchical satanic cult because I became personally involved I became obsessed an obsessive researcher regarding it let me tell you something folks their interference with our species this other species that I feel is a type 2 but I'll say a 1.5 on the Kardashev scale minimum a level 2 civilization on the Kardashev scale of civilizations maximum somewhere between that 1.5 the two level transitioning to the level but I'm telling you once you get to that that the the feats that can be performed technologically by an entire civilization like that are beyond magic to our level of understanding when it comes to physics and science beyond magic beyond almost godly which is why they often referred to them as gods and again to clarify a little further when I say I don't believe in I believe in the interference theory of human origins that means I don't accept the Darwinian notion of macro biological evolutionary theory nor do I accept creationism from a religious perspective so people should realize I see both of those as Hegelian dialectics to try to push people off the path of truth which lies somewhere completely different than just the pure scientific notion or the pure religious notion I don't consider it either one of those as being true and I've gone through many podcasts on this topic which is why I say again you have to go back and you have to listen to the podcasts in order in their entirety without skipping any information without skipping around and while looking at all the ancillary data that I give you with each podcast if you're gonna develop an accurate worldview and an accurate understanding if you yourself have not done that do not claim that you know my work because you absolutely fucking do not know it you don't know what I'm saying you think you know but you have not taken in the totality of the data that I've output or the research material that I've encouraged people to look into to understand my work don't claim that you understand it if you have not done that work yourself in your own time certainly don't claim it to me that you understand that all what I'm saying which is why I'm telling you if you haven't done that this is not the podcast to start listening to zero zero one is the podcast to start listening to and when you're done that one and all the material that goes along with it progressed to podcast 0:02 don't skip around exhaust the material in the podcast then progress to the next one when you are ready that is how to maximize the learning for what on earth is happening if you are not doing that you are not only not maximizing the learning process you are believing things that you know nothing about regarding what I'm actually saying so unless you've actually done that you don't know my work don't claim to know it to other people and certainly don't claim to know it to me alright so that being said I think from the myriad of data that I have taken in regarding the events of the ancient past on our world that this type to civilization created the Cataclysm that set the planet at a different axial tilt and put us into a period where into a situation where there are now seasons of life and death on the earth in the northern hemisphere which is where the bulk of the population migrated because that's where the bulk of the landmass is we could no longer grow food year-round and any place on the earth we now have to grow it in temperate zones in the northern hemisphere which is where the bulk of food production has now must be centralized in addition to that we can't live anywhere on the planet people try to live in extreme zones but really they migrate to temperate zones and because they can't grow food everywhere they began killing animals to supplement the diet during the season of death which is the time when the Sun is below the equator in the southern hemisphere half of the year but that was given to us this way of being in the world this way of life was given to us just like they gave us our government structures just like they gave us our religious structures and institutions just like they gave us the monetary structures and institutions and folks when I talked about the origins of these institutions and structures it was the only time that I was ever censored in the entire time I've ever been doing the work that I've been doing here at what on earth is happening it was the only time that I was ever hit with a personal computer distributed denial-of-service attack from other compromised computer systems directed against my own IP address as I'm trying to broadcast my voice for my show on the past podcast when I talked about the origins of money religion and government that's it that's the only time what on earth is happening was ever attempted to be censored or slowed down because they care about people knowing where those real origins were and how our society got to where it is today by taking these institutional bodies from the beings that really created humanity but people don't want to talk about that now Sitchin didn't know what he was talking about von Daniken didn't know what he was talking about they were agents they you know that all the the voluminous research they put together in addition tons and tons of other researchers there just a tip of the iceberg then when you start looking at other people's work like la Marzulli or Brien Foerster you know or any of myriad of people that I put forth in cosmic abandonment that you can go on from endless lifetimes researching just their work alone Lloyd Pye you know but no people won't look into that they just form an opinion and what have you looked into regarding that I ask people that always say no that couldn't be that way they've looked into balls squat exactly calculated that's the exact amount they've looked into I calculated that whether the slide rule in an abacus that's how much they've looked into that exact amount okay then they want to say their opinion is as good as endless countless hours of research meticulously one research they gave us our way of performing endless sacrifice rituals with animals folks all you got to do all you got to do is open up the Bible and look about the rituals performed with the sacrifice of animals that were given to us not by the god of creation but by the gods of the ancient world they put into effect after the Cataclysm the death cult society regarding animals and people you don't want to can entertainment you don't want to entertain that notion don't look into it remain ignorant shut the show off tell it say on the show I don't know what I'm talking about although I've researched a hundred thousand more time more amount regarding that material then you'll ever in multiple lifetimes you know fuck this notion of saying I know how little I know I know how much I know I can still be honest and say I don't know it all but guess what folks I know the bulk of what is important to know about what's going on on this planet that's keeping humanity and slavery and I'm not gonna be humble and and and you know so soft-spoken about knowing it because that knowledge was hard-won by sacrificing endless amounts of my personal time of my life to accrue and then I see other people that don't lift the finger and not spent one second of time on it who wanted then proliferate they're okay they're ill informed opinion you're ill informed and unread opinion and then you're gonna tell me you know as much as me and I should be humble and say ah how little I know fuck you know and that's not ego talking folks I'm speaking truth about what is has nothing to do with me put an ego out as an individual what takes ego what takes balls and endless amounts of ego to do what takes hubris it's not ball as a sense of courage it's gigantic levels of hubris of unwarranted pride and complete disrespect and ignorance to come forward and say that in your LLL read and ill-informed state that you know as much as research you who have done so so much that it's it's more than you've ever looked into any all the dynamics of what's going on put together and more than you would in multiple lifetimes in this one lifetime that's how much I've studied this one aspect when it comes to the interference theory of human origins it has become almost an obsession and let me tell you something folks they gave us our animal slaughtering practices whether you want to accept it or not that's what happened and just like you know other stories where people go oh I just do this because this is how people did it before in the past David Icke talking about the old story his old anecdote where his uh you know his sister cuts the corners off of the the roasts before putting them in the oven when she has a very large baking pan what do you cut the corners off for you're wasting you know so-called food okay we're talking about a meat roast but it's the principle we're talking about hey it could be a Tofurky roast whatever okay cut in the corners off and throwing him oh and then the garbage can why'd you do that I don't know that's how my mother did it they go to her mother you know their mom why'd you cut the corners off the roast I have no idea that's how my mother showed me to do it I never wanted to do it that way I just thought she knew better and that's how she told me to do it and I just kept following that way to do it then they go to the grandmother why you cut the corners off the roast every time you made a pot roast well I had a very very small pan and never fit I would I would roll out the roast you know that set it up put it in the pan was too big for the pan I had to cut the corners off so for doing it for a real world practical reason didn't communicate that down to the next generation just said we lopped these off doesn't matter how big the baking pan is it could fit two roasts in it and you're gonna cut the corners off they were gonna cut the corners off see that's how most people do things they don't look at is this necessary tell most meat-eaters look at it they're not gonna look at it is it necessary all they're looking at it as is this the way we've always done it just like I said in an in a venue to someone were in a state of slavery and they retort with yes but it always has been that way how does that how does that constitute an argument how does that constitute even a retort to the statement slavery is the human condition and then you go but it's always been the human condition well what the fuck is anybody supposed to do with that statement what does that even mean because what it means to me as you're okay with slavery that's all it means it means you're so immoral that you find nothing wrong with the continuance of slavery if it's just always been like that so therefore who give this shit if it continues and it's always like that you know that just makes it fine because it's always been like that that doesn't make it fine just because it's always been like that for you and just because it's always been like that for the culture that you live in still means that you're taking something that doesn't belong to you to take which is what all forms of transgression against natural law are foundationally built upon is this your rightful property so if you want to make the claim as another beings life your rightful property you can believe it is all you want but it'll never make it true that's not your property to take or to participate in taking so there's no you know I can only go so far in repetition with that but most people are gonna roll with what they know with what they've been taught I told you who gave the practice to humanity that is not something that just you know organically appeared in our society over long long periods of time it is not okay that is something that was given to us as a practice and an institution as part of the whole death cult satanic society that we now have in the ancient past by the bings that built this satanic death cult society and that we as human beings perpetuate in the modern world which I call Satanism folks this is a very disturbing image I usually don't put things that are too disturbing and folks this is one of the least disturbing images I could find regarding abortion well you want to talk about one of the sickest twisted most vile death cult aspects of our society it is the issue of abortion highly polarizing because government is brought into it I think government should be annihilated but I also think the practice of abortion is immoral so I don't want government involved in it cuz I want government destroyed the issue of government and the issue of abortion are two different things there are two forms of immorality that I want wiped off the face of the earth from a place of consciousness not from a place of having to control it or even do it physically because the best place to do it from where it won't come back as the disease that it is is doing it in consciousness this is why while I recognize physical revolutions may have to occur to give people and extend a chance at getting it right and have been has been done I love the American Revolution the best way of doing it is through understanding the truth and putting that into practice in our lives that's why I like the movie the modern film Mary Magdalene the message of the allegorical figure of Jesus is put forward as we have to do this in consciousness doing it just through war ain't going to get it done you know I'll take the notion that if it has to be done through that any means necessary you know if we have to go through the revolution to give people one more turn at the big wheel Kharma revolution is a valid option physical rebel rebellion righteous physical rebellion is a valid option and can never be taken off the table with this psychopath satanic society I don't prefer it be done that way I prefer it be done through higher levels of awareness and consciousness and accurate spiritual understanding and that would involve the understanding that we shouldn't be engaging in the practice of cutting formed babies out of mothers wombs folks you want to get sick to your stomach and go into a murderous rage type in the term abortion in google images and go through them i sat there like I'm telling you it was very very hard it was very very very hard to do to even find this image as something that I will put in my presentation that isn't too gory because you want to see what they do to these unborn infants it's it's it's it will make it will make you sick to your stomach and this is what where people are embracing in our society and celebrating this is how far into the death cult satanic aspect of our society we have come I look I was gonna show the video I I can't even watch it I got video just surfaced from I can't remember what group exposed it but they showed abortion doctors making aborted fetuses dance on the fucking pan table that they throw them in after they're taken out of the mother's womb [Music] like somebody should post partum abort them if you take my meeting and make their carcasses dance that's what should be done to those so-called fuckin doctors I don't even want to start it I don't want to start I don't even want to start talking about what I would do to people like that let me tell you something you better pray this slavery society never collapses that's all I'm saying this is a death ritual this is the the rituals given to us that we keep running with from a total death cult and a death worshiping and a death eating Society they devour this energy at an etheric level and let me tell you something folks this altar of sacrifice is never ending just like war just like the altar of sacrifice of animals the altar of sacrifice of babies is endless every single day every single day hundreds of thousands worldwide and that's what it looks like and guess what folks I'm telling you folks it looks much worse that's a tame picture but it's of a late-stage one and you're gonna tell me that's not a life you know I don't really care what women get offended by that and don't want to listen to me I just told you I don't want government involved in any aspect of any of our lives but you think that that's moral and okay there's something really fucking wrong with you and they don't want to show you what it really looks like go on Google Images go on DuckDuckGo image as you type in the word abortion you look scroll and scroll and scroll and scroll and it gets worse and worse as you scroll you can't really fathom and really deeply feel what you're looking at when you go through images like that folks I'll put a link I'm gonna put a link in the podcast to the word abortion searched on the images page of Google Images and on DuckDuckGo both I challenge people to scroll through them and not feel sick not feel emotionally undone because if you can you're a fucking psychopath I'm sitting there the the thoughts I'm thinking you just you don't even want to be thinking realizing how far we are in this death cult and the people celebrate and embrace this it's sickness it's spiritual sickness and then if the murder of the unborn and that being celebrated isn't enough we have rampant pedophilia everywhere you know then we traumatize and torture and we're initiate into the death cult Society our actual born young from the time that they're babies all the way up through early adulthood and beyond and this is the unspoken elephant in the room in our society it's another reason I have to do a presentation on pizza gate and call it that that's the name it was given through social networks through you know social media networks that popularized it and then they sent a mind-controlled ass to go and shoot up a pizza restaurant to try to make it look like you know extremist lunatics we're only the ones looking into it the whole fake news narrative came out of pizza gate the whole Russian collusion narrative came out of pizza gay people don't know this they don't understand what came out of the Podesta email scandal and the pizza gate scandal they don't understand the timeline they don't understand why the media seized upon it as quote-unquote fake news because it blew up during the Trump presidential campaign they don't understand the level of involvement of both the Democratic and Republican parties regarding this they don't know what was in the contents of the emails that came forth and they believed the bullshit real fake news narrative that comes out of the mainstream media about it being fake news and a conspiracy theory instead of actual email communication that was hacked and and taken from government's own email servers in our government you know and came forward through WikiLeaks which has never put out false information regarding their hacks and leaks and I have borne out every time to be accurate the amount of data is gonna take years the data dump from WikiLeaks to even process to even understand what we're seeing coming out of that and let me tell you something the Podesta emails are one of the biggest things in that which are all downloadable they're all out there you don't need to take anybody's word for it you need to go research it for yourself I've been talking about this for over ten years read the Franklin cover up by John de Kamp to understand this aspect of the death cult society the trafficking of children how it's done through drug cartels monetary cartels even religion does it organize religion organized crime mafia syndicates Middle Eastern Islamic syndicates trafficking like this it goes through religion it goes through organized crime it goes through intelligence agencies hugely it goes through boys and girls boarding schools that are involved to supply pedophilia it goes through org businesses that have chains set up near trucking stations and truck stops throughout the whole country and train stations because they're easy to traffic through it goes through it connects deep in with airlines and airline agencies to traffic these children and get them below radar of people who are looking for traffic people and this is what people don't even want to talk about an actual leftist brainwashed you know cult members on the left want to say the whole thing in pedophilia is not a problem it's a conspiracy theory and we should even accept it as a a sexual orientation instead of a crime its but it's not only a crime it's beyond a crime it's a cult religious practice of the coat that is ruling the world so that's what I wanted to talk about regarding the death cult aspects then our society is structured satanic ly like a prison first of all in the United States we have the highest ratio of people in prison in our society per capita than any other nation in the world we now have incarcerated in our prison system 2.3 million people in the United States alone 2 million 300,000 individuals out of about 325 million and guess what out of those 2.3 million people currently in in prisons all across the United States which is part of this satanic society is the key people traumatized and caged and threaten them with that if they do anything outside the purview of the masters and they're morally relativistic so-called laws out of the 2.3 million guess how many people are nonviolent so-called offenders meaning they have not actually violated the rights of any other individual they have only done things that contradict the moral relativism in the laws of the the ruling class who make those laws and the satanic network who ultimately rules that ruling class 90% out of the 2.3 million incarcerated in the United States alone are incarcerated largely on illegal drug offenses so-called illegal drugs over the selling and or manufacture and/or taking of what other people deem are subs that should not be inserted into the human body should not be consumed by human beings which first the ball was slavery in and of itself saying what someone can and cannot put into their body is a claim of ownership on the body itself and therefore a claim of ownership of the body and therefore slavery all prohibition is slavery stop talking about it as just something the government does that you think they don't have a right to do it the the rhetoric is not strong enough prohibition is slavery taxation is not just theft it's a euphemism saying that it's theft is a euphemism claiming that you own any percentage of the labor of another is a claim upon the body and mind of another which is what they perform that labor with therefore you are saying that you own another in whole or in part which is called slavery stop you foam izing taxation is slavery government is slavery we have to stop using euphemistic language it's slavery it's not just taxation it's not just theft it's not just prohibition it's slavery all of it no matter what government Institute's it where or when it's slavery and let me tell you something folks this is totally reflected in the numbers of people that are caged for putting a substance into their own body or voluntarily transacting with something who's putting a substance voluntarily into their own body these people aren't the drug pushers the 90% of the 2.3 million people incarcerated over so-called illegal drug offenses the drug pushers are the pharmaceutical industries that say come to our pharmacy and get free flu shots and vaccines they're pushing their drugs with all the commercials ask your doctor about this and it just has these side effects including death turning blue whatever the fuck all the side effects are endless list the side effects that they read at six million miles an hour but then go ask your doctor about it they're the ones pushing it nobody's saying go ask your doctor about the health benefits of cannabis on just about every disease autoimmune disease the cancer on the face of the earth no but that's pushing that's drug pushing you know nobody comes up to me and goes here just have all this cannabis I want to push it out yet yeah right yeah yeah we've all been there right we all see how that works yeah it's like the highest prices that it's ever been especially for anything that's potent that you could actually do an extraction upon and get you know powerful medicine from and then they want to say that's outlawed and they'll throw you in a cage you know for they're morally relativistic bullshit so-called laws saying they're God and they'll determine what's in your body they're your master they own your body they own your consciousness will tell you what you can and can't put into it and you still have house slaves saying that's perfectly fine we should outlaw drugs and keep them outlawed can't see how it's slavery you are making the claim you are God you are the master of others and putting something in your body I'll claim that I can regulate what can be put in your body and therefore I own your body and want to throw people in a cage for it and we have the highest level of a prison society out of any other country on Earth because this satanic society has infiltrated mentally perhaps more deeply than any other country on the earth simultaneously I've said it and I'll say it again and I'll keep saying it because it's still true the American society still has the highest consciousness out of any society on the earth simultaneously in this country we are still the best and only hope for the world and guess what our European brothers and sisters listen get his offended as you like by that statement boys and girls because let me tell you something you're dropping the ball way worse than us with the set bullshit censorship you're letting go in your country look at what just happened to Tommy Robert Robinson I may not I don't need to be a fan to say he has the right to speak and to expose what is going on you can say you're on his political side not but guess what the right to speak and conduct journalism is universal and it is absolute you know he's not threatening anybody he's not using fighting words he's reporting on something that the establishment is uncomfortable in him reporting on and they're putting him in jail because of it and not only is it's a disgrace it's something you guys should be an open fucking rebellion about you should be an open rebellion about it and people are sitting on their ass ass watching the BBC see all the bullshit that comes to your countries out there come here like 5 to 10 years later because you don't get what you don't get little boys and girls is that your the testing grounds for the Satanic society you're where they throw the shit at the wall to see what sticks and unfortunately you guys let it stick because you're disarmed they got a lot harder of a time making the shit stick here they still do a pretty good job of it but guess what they got a lot harder over time getting it to stick here because they know this populations heavily fucking armed boys and girls and you better believe that when the time comes those fangs are coming out and all the military and police you think you're going to win that battle you're the dumbest bags of shit walking the earth you don't know what's here you don't know what's here you have no idea what's here so you're you're just banking on you can get the dumb fucking public to agree with your stance and somehow take your side you in any way lose that and any kind of a large level you have no idea what's here fire power wise I just I told you before you'd have to drop you'd have to saturation hydrogen bomb America that's the only way you're taking the whole planet cuz you'll never disarm this place ever ever ever I you know you people out in Europe listen you better know that like you know your own fuckin name your agenda your bullshit agenda out of Brussels and they never come in here and take in our weapons will coat this planet in bloodshed before we let it happen here you better know fucking know it boys and girls fucking know it Trust trust ok the second part of our prison society is how much we treat our school children in classroom in a classroom environment like they're in a prison move at the sound of the Bell be quiet don't talk to each other eat when you're told to eat sit when you're told to eat stand when you're told to stand it's a big ritual this is a satanic Lea structured mind controlled brainwashing ritual part of the Graham she plan out of the totalitarian Frankfurt School of Bavaria Germany to usher in total communism and total totalitarianism to all the countries on the earth to make it a one world communist dictatorship as is outlined by none dare call it conspiracy by Gary Allen which you have to read this is a long-term plan called the long march through the cultural institutions look up the long march through the institution's understand the Graham Chien plan Antonio Gramsci social engineer member of the think-tank out of the Frankfurt School very deeply in connected in with the Fabian socialist society and the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations and the Royal Institute for International Affairs at Chatham House and Wellington house in England you think this whole cultural mind control this whole social engineering program hasn't been here for not only decades but hundreds of years with this slow paradigm March slow societal cultural March hundreds of years it's been going on for but people are like the Frog boiling in the pot of water slowly they can't see the long-term change in pattern look I I briefly spoke about it I'm not going to make this an issue cuz I don't really think there's a lot to it there is some something to it as far as certain intellectual acumen aspects but I I told people what I was tested at as far as it on into a day what they call an intelligence quotient an IQ in an IQ test what I call an intellect quotient and my IQ was tested at 147 which is way beyond the average bell curve IQ and considered in the genius category of what they considered the IQ quotient and the intelligence quotient and that was largely because of the pattern recognition that I displayed in the test it wasn't so much the verbal and mathematical skills although those were high it was that what put it off the scale was my ability to extrapolate patterns based on how past patterns you know show show a progression and then extrapolate the pattern that I knocked out of the water on the test most people can't see that that's what they scored the lowest on in these types of tests I pride myself on being able to see interconnections and patterns in what's taking place in our society this is one of them the long march through the cultural institution through the education system and they have patterned the entire school society very very wisely and smartly from their point of you and how they're trying to conduct you know their slow game over long periods of time to bring us into totalitarian slavery from their perspective it's genius David I calls it to totalitarian tiptoe it makes it very difficult when you go from point A to point B to do it through a slow stepwise progression a little at a time so people can't see the larger plan of where you're headed where you're taking them we also have a money worshipping Society and this is part of their God this is part of the worship of their God they know everything is energy and flow that's why they call it currency that's why they named it after their God after the Satanic one-world cult which the God was always the phonetic variation in any ancient culture that you study it or look at it was the consonants B and L B and L so you can put any phonetic variant of vowel sounds in between the B and the L and you will have one of the names of the gods that they worshipped in the ancient world Bell was one of them worshipped in the Akkadian Society Carthaginian society etc bill in the older sumerian you know society and or you had Bell which was another ancient older name that goes into the Levant area you know the Carthaginians etc but one of the basic agreed-upon terms was it was B and L and this is why it's found all over the language that's why they call the center of focus that they want you to worship their false God that is not the God of creation but is the god of the perpetuation of the slavery system they call your focus of worship the bill the one dollar bill the dollar bill of whatever the nomination it happens to be they put the symbol of the God of creation the all-seeing eye symbolically representing the truth representing knowledge representing goodness representing the the pouring of the the conveyance of the knowledge of natural law into our physical domain on the back of the one dollar bill as an energy talisman you pay bills which is the center focus on our emotions and all of our worry with these bills see it's all a little ritual it's all a little word gag and game that they love to play to just get you focused on what they want you focused on but never seeing the big pattern of slavery and they have their psycho fence and they're you know acolytes worshiping at their altars this is the altar of the satanic elite right here this is one of their altar this is one of their ritual chambers the New York Stock Exchange one of the places they get everybody focused on their God the bill and into a frenzy about it it's a huge satanic ritual chamber to focus energy and then send that focus of care into their proxy God out into everybody else in society through their whole centers of money worship in banking institutions in stock markets in just focusing on all of that to pay bills to get the money in whatever immoral form of work and wrong livelihood people do it to get their bills their energy their form of sick satanic energy flow and if they're not doing it covertly like this folks they're all too happy to be very overt about it and just show you who the God is that you're worshiping you know because there it is they'll put it right out in front of you on Wall Street there's the golden bull the golden bull there's that BL again there God bail bill bail the bull how is Satan depicted Satan is always depicted as a cloven-hoofed God with bull horns and hooves in the traditional classical Christian representation of the Christian devil called Satan so it's it's a it's a symbolic gag overlap pun they love putting it out there to you here's what it is but you can't see it it's a ritualistic mocking they love to perform a cult mockery so folks we have ten minutes left in the show well I'm not gonna take calls this week I'm gonna forego it finish the slides next week we're gonna do a whole call-in show on this topic because that's how important it's been it took two weeks to go through the slides and for me to say exactly what I wanted to say regarding all of this that's how I'm gonna progress with the the podcasts from this point forward with these shows I want to say all the elements that I want to talk about with these topics and expand on them and make them like full-length presentations in and of themselves so if we have to do full call-in shows on the topic I will not necessarily truncate a show as far as actual slide material and next week I'm gonna put off what I wanted to talk about next week which was the Tarot that's gonna be the next topic the Tarot as a understanding of the progression of consciousness not only in our own selves in our own lives the microcosm but a progression of consciousness worldwide on a societal scale throughout our whole our whole culture here on earth okay and I'm gonna do that through a breakdown of the the major arcana tarot cards combined with the Kabbalistic world tree the Tree of Life which I'll get into it the last slides here but you know I really want to take my time with this stuff and really hammer it into people and then I think having a whole call-in show clarifies the topic as well we're gonna do a call-in show next week just dedicated to the topic of our entire society is structured after one big satanic ritual that's what the call-in show will be for next week okay because I want to hear your take on what I've talked about over the last two weeks and I want questions to this dynamic that's what I really want in the coins what I want are questions that force me to clarify what I've talked about on the past two weeks that you may not fully grasp or you want a further clarification or expounding upon ideally that's what I want on the call-in show for next week okay so they're using their little occult mockery and symbolic mockery okay our god is bill we're gonna put our God the bull right in front of the place where all of the money worship goes on at the New York Stock Exchange which is a big ritual chamber where we focus all that energy on our God see they believe whether you believe it or not your belief is not required they believe that that's what focus is energy and entrains people into a way of thought by doing it with this symbolic and pun aspect it's a huge part of their ritual it's a huge part of their belief system and guess what you don't need to believe in it that's how energy focus works that's how the master mind works a bunch of people come together who believe the same thing and then act the same way and they get results it works like that whether we accept it or not and our belief is not required for that they're willing to act upon it through their free will and they do and that's why they're kicking RS because we're not engaged collectively and on the same page and acting upon the opposite dynamic with our free will to make the world the way we want they have that knowledge they have that care and they have that will and we don't oh I'm sorry when two slides instead of one the perpetual mimimi society this is where I'm going to basically wrap up and I'll just hint at next week's show okay this is what it really is all about folks they give us a lower-level version of their system of their occult beliefs and ideologies okay that's what this all comes down to ladies and gentlemen they want us in a mini-me Satanism mindset I've explained this over and over the more they can get society to believe in a mimimi worldview where I'm the only one who matters I'm the king of creation everything I do every day is just to serve me and get more be more comfortable have more money be up a higher level of the totem pole in society and guess what other people's suffering none of my business I don't care they don't understand what's going on who cares that they can they're there constantly their rights are violated who cares as long as I'm okay that's all I care about that Satanism that's the definition of Satanism that's what I call mini-me Satanism the big cult leaders are giving you a watered-down scale of their ideology you're latching on to it agreeing with it putting it into practice in life and you're a de facto Satanist as a result you don't even need to know the word Satanism you don't need to know the first thing about what the ideology of Satanism that I spent the whole first half of last week's show explaining what the ideology is and if you haven't seen it you need to go back and watch that because it's a prerequisite for understanding the Society of me me me and mini-me Satanism when you look at those satanic tenets you'll understand yes our society is totally satanic ly structured at an ideological level and until we turn that dynamic around and we get out of that case of the ego that entrenched calcified case of egotism and ego worship nothing will is capable of ever changing in society and the cult that the world knows that they know that that's how that natural law dynamic works so I think that's where I'm gonna end the this week's general slide discussion but I want to keep that up there please because what I want to do is just hint at next week's show and let you know two weeks from now

I should say not next weeks next week's gonna be the call-in show on the topic of our entire society is one big satanic ritual in two weeks I'm gonna cover aspects of the Tarot that I really wanted to talk about last week but didn't have time and didn't embed in the slideshow okay so I'm gonna reiterate the the topic that I've covered in past shows podcasts and all an actual workshops on the microcosmic Tree of Life which is the the progression in our world of the incarnation of the soul okay so this is the souls journey and often time in Tarot they call it the fool's journey then we're going to cover some aspects of the macrocosmic Tree of Life or the universe these are the universal forces which are at work in our society particularly I want to cover the macrocosmic Tree of Life because I want people to understand the left and the right hand path at a deeper level from these traditions of taro and Kabbalah so we're going to get into a cult philosophy ok we're going to get into a cult symbolism we're going to break down symbolic elements of the Tarot and Kabbalah and I'm gonna help you to understand what these traditions are really teaching us from a fundamental level particularly the outcomes that are possible in human society that's gonna be the key part ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening you've been watching podcast number 215 I want to thank everybody for tuning in I want to just say if you have found value in what we do here on what it is happening go to gifts on my website what on earth is happening calm go to the gifts section you can find hard copies of all my presentations their t-shirts we're gonna have new t-shirts up real soon okay get the art drive the art drive is critical knowledge critical information that everybody needs to get hit the art tab on water nerf is happening or donate at the donate tab you can make a donation in ten eleven different ways now on what on earth is happening calm slash donate ladies and gentlemen thank you for listening and remember government is slavery we'll see you right here on water earth is happening next week [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #216

Topics: *Our Entire Society Is One Big Satanic Ritual Call-In Show, What On Earth Is Happening is a tapestry of information that builds upon previously released episodes, "Negative Knowledge," the Church of Satan's F.A.Q. on Fundamental Satanic Beliefs, People who insist they know what Satanism is when they actually have a completely incorrect understanding of it, Teaching Natural Law in your own style, Mandatory Vaccinations, Being prepared for a potential hot Civil War, Doing the psychological Shadow Work, Blue Avians and other "Savior" bullshit stories, the Breakaway Civilization, Our society is ruled by a Technocratic Occultocracy, the Androgenization of our entire society, Social Engineering, Epi-Eugenics, the Whitehall Church of Satan and its literature, the "Externalization of the Hierarchy," the TV series "True Blood" as an allegory for our Dark Occult Rulers, Circumcision as a Satanic Trauma Ritual, Learning how to create digital content, Self-Defense against Tyranny, Pedophilia in modern culture, Movie allegories, Mind-Controlled Dissociation by being taught to watch life like a movie screen, the dangers of the Transhumanism agenda*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom book space [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome the show everyone thank you for tuning in today is Sunday July 21st 2019 this is what on earth is happening episode number 216 and today's show is an entire call-in show all three hours your calls and the main topic for discussion is the topic that we covered over the last two shows here on water on earth is happening which is our entire society is one big satanic ritual of course you can watch the show live at what on earth is happening calm / show.we multicast on youtube on youtube live on facebook live on vimeo live and right at what on earth is happening dot-com / show you can click on the calling link at the show page on what on earth is happening and that will take you to our discord server our discord call-in server and we take our calls through discord we'll go over the rules for calls when I start to go to callers I have a couple of quick housekeeping announcements for this show today let's actually cut over to the slide presentation I will be speaking at an arkadelphia 2019 this is the inaugural an arkadelphia conference hosted by the people at the state of anarchy the conference will be taking place September 13th through 15th I will be speaking on Saturday September 14th and my presentation my main presentation for the conference is entitled the sacred gift of anger you could order your tickets at the banner at the homepage of what on earth is happening or you can go directly to an arkadelphia calm there is a 5% off discount code with the promo code passio if you enter passio at checkout you will get five percent off of your ticket sale and five percent of the ticket sale will be donated directly to water on earth is happening also at an arkadelphia 2019 will be the debut of my first full-length documentary film called mark passio and the science of natural law now I want to let everyone know in the interest of full disclosure more likely than not unless we really you know make huge strides it looks like we're only gonna probably have a rough cut of the documentary ready for an arkadelphia if that changes we will have the final cut ready but I probably won't be able to have you know DVDs and flash drives available for sale hopefully we can turn that around and you know kick it up into higher gear and have a final edit ready but I just want to just prepare people that we may just screen a rough cut for the the conference so we're working as hard as we can to get that prepared in its final form but just in the interests of you know total disclosure and honesty when it comes to advertising I just want to let people know we may just be screening a rough cut at the conference that being said on the day after the conference on Monday September 16th I will be delivering an all-day seminar entitled teaching natural law with Mark passio this will be Monday September 16th all-day event 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. with a one-hour lunch break in between this is hosted at Papi's Italian restaurant 31:20 South Street South 20th Street I'm sorry and tickets for the old day workshop following the Anarch Adelphia conference are $120 you can get your tickets at an arkadelphia calm for both the conference and the workshop we did a summer t-shirt sale and the shirts are completely sold out so we have no t-shirts in inventory at the what on earth is happening dot-com gifts area at the donation gifts area so thank you to everyone who took us up on the offer of t-shirt sales we are completely sold out of shirts new shirts have been pressed and the order is coming in this week so I will probably have those on the store sometime later this week in addition to that the anarchy and the occult part 2 presentation that I gave at an arc apoco 2019 in Acapulco Mexico back in February has been edited and is complete the video is now in my hands and we are going to basically be pressing that in the form of flash drives and DVDs those will be available in the water on earth is happening gifts donation gifts area also later this week with a new t-shirt designs so definitely check out the gifts area later this week and we will have some new items up there plenty of new items actually also the Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift presentation that I gave at the Tesla conference back in January will be available for free on YouTube later this week so a lot of new developments happening here at what on earth is happening so stay in tune with the website and I'll check out all this new material I think um after the following week's show which is going to be on some of the aspects of the Major Arcana of the Tarot I've been wanting to deliver that Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift presentation in an extended form so I think in a couple of weeks I'm gonna take the whole show and really unpack that presentation that I only had a few minutes really to deliver at the Tesla conference because of how many speakers they they have at a conference like that I'm gonna really unpack that here on what on earth is happening in a couple of weeks so I'll be doing an extend format version of Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift I think that's all the event announcements that I have this is the show for today the artwork it's the call-in show for the topic we've been talking about we've been discussing over the last two weeks I did six hours on this topic that our entire society is just one big satanic ritual and I want to just preface the calls with one brief thing a couple of things actually the first is of course I didn't cover every aspect of how our society is a huge satanic ritual there is so much more to it I just barely scratched the surface I'm sure people today when calling in are gonna bring up topics that absolutely fit into this discussion but yet we're left out of my formal presentation over the last couple of weeks so I'll be looking forward to that if anyone has any questions that they want to ask regarding clarification of these topics that's also completely on you know on the table and there's no taboo topics talk about you know anything you like ask any questions that you like in general we're talking about the last two episodes and you know I just want to reiterate I'm gonna do this a few times over the next few shows for any new listeners or new viewers to the show you have to realize that water on earth is happening is a tapestry of information no one show stands alone on its own you cannot really deeply understand each show that I do here on what on earth is happening unless you have listened to the previous shows in order at your own pace and take them in in their entirety and also look at the ancillary material links documents videos etc images that I post with each episode it's a study course that's what what on earth is happening is it's not just a normal podcast you have to stop thinking about what on earth is happening if you're a new viewer or even if you're an experienced viewer who have heard many shows you cannot look at this show as just an ordinary any other podcast it's not it's a teaching course okay like any other college course you wouldn't start taking advanced calculus unless you took algebra and precalculus because those are prerequisite classes okay and you wouldn't take those unless you had basic mathematics okay so every episode preceding this one from number one through number 215 are prerequisites to this episode so I just want to reiterate that I'm going to keep reiterating that over the next several broadcasts because I think a lot of people still don't understand that no one episode of what on earth is happening stands on its own they are meant to be taken in as a tapestry of information and each episode that I do well no matter what number it is every numbered episode before that is a prerequisite to understanding what I talked about in the most recent episode so please understand that okay I hear people saying you left this and this out of that episode because I don't rearrange this you know go back from number one listen and order at your own pace and the tapestry will emerge in your mind and you'll get it it'll all click you'll have several aha moments and you'll be like oh that's what he's talking about in later episodes the worst thing anybody could do is go to the latest episode and just start listening from there bad idea bad idea okay so I just want to make that very abundantly clear for new viewers okay who don't understand that aspect of this broadcast okay this isn't Joe Rogan's podcast where you can listen to anyone isolated and as he just has his guests on and that's it and that that episode stands on its own that's not what on earth is happening and that'll never be water on earth is happening so please understand that for from now and for all time okay so that being said I want to show people something that was kind of brought to my attention through some people posting about it on social media in relationship to the two last episodes that I did so I'm just gonna step out of my presentation for a moment I'm gonna go over to my web browser oh and uh real real quick let's switch back to the to the computer but real quick I want to let people know first of all the an arc adelphia banner for tickets is right on the home page of what on earth is happening but if you go to the news section right here or if you scroll down on the home page of what on earth is happening and you go to the latest news section on the left I have posted my latest interview with Carmen chironji of the state of anarchy okay and we talked about a little bit about what my presentation at an arc adelphia was going to be about the sacred gift of anger the other topics covered were New Age bullshit and how I've exposed that and talked about false New Age spirituality teachings and offered corrections to the types of subtle deceptions that are offered in the New Age movement and we talked a lot about true spirituality and true spiritual teachings from a streetwise spirituality perspective in this interview so that's the latest interview that I did and that's up in the news section of what on earth is happening calm I just wanted to mention that and get that out there for people now the thing I was getting ready to get into is that some people posted some very appropriate material on some social media comments that I happen to take note of regarding the last couple of shows on Satanism and a lot of people have no clue again I I started the whole broadcasts over the last two shows on Satanism with a quote from Thomas Jefferson saying a person is closer to the truth who knows absolutely nothing then a person who believes that they know but really they have an erroneous belief system about something okay they are way farther away from the truth someone who thinks they have the correct answer and believes it yet they don't have the information that they really need to understand a person who's totally ignorant knows absolutely nothing about a topic and doesn't think that they know something about a topic is way closer to the truth than someone in what I call negative knowledge meaning that they have a false belief about what they think something is all about and believe that they have the correct answer and believe that they have the truth regarding it and let me tell you something folks this is almost 100 percent of people when it comes to the topic of Satanism they have their head lodged way up their asshole about what they think about Satanism and they have absolutely no fucking idea about it whatsoever at all zero zilch nada okay and they don't want to hear it they want to believe their belief is correct and that's it and nothing can dissuade them from that fact so some people corroborated exactly what I've been saying about real Satanism I'm not talking about Hollywood Satanism in any of these broadcast folks I'm talking about the power structure that runs the earth I'm talking about the the grip the iron grip that this planet and its people are firmly seated in okay those masters of the world they're not devil worshipers in the sense that Hollywood wants you to believe Satanism is so that you're totally off the path of what you think this psychopaths who run this whole planet are all about you know nothing of their mindset if you think that's what Satanism is and you got jackass fake-ass Christians trying to tell me I don't know what Satanism is and these ignorant fucks do you don't know one fucking thing about what you're talking about when it comes to Satanism and I'll tell you so just like that to your ignorant ass face all right I'm sick of being told I don't know what I'm talking about when this was my personal fucking life experience I'm tired of that shit you're not gonna tell me what I've experienced in life you don't you haven't been where I've been you haven't been in the rooms I've been in you you haven't been around the people I've been around you don't know what the fuck I know you could think you do all you want it doesn't make it true boys and girls so don't tell me what my life experience has been your heads up your ass and you're full of shit I'm fired up over folks because up more and more people try to do this to try to get under my skin you know and they're not gonna like what happens they try to do it in person with me don't go up to a man and tell him he hasn't had the life that he's lived it's a bad idea you'll do it on the internet cuz you're a little chicken shit coward keyboard commando hiding behind a fucking screen try doing that to somebody's face and see what happens you know I'm not playing games with this anymore folks I'm done with people you know call me I say call me a liar and tell me my personal life experience didn't happen no not to my face you're not doing it all right know that so sorry about just the direct confrontation about this but I'm fed up with it okay and I need to get it off my chest and say something about it the nerve like that the straight up balls the people have it's like me telling you let me tell in a Parisian you've never been to Paris you don't know what the fuck that city's about now you know and I've been there like once or somebody who's never been there saying something like that you know very presumptuous and high-level hubris that people have about this stuff so getting back to what I was going to talk about I want to let people see right from the horse's mouth I'm gonna go to the Church of Satan's official website right now in real time let's switch back to the computer I brought up the Church of Satan Church this is WWE Church of Satan calm okay this is the official website of the Church of Satan this is an organization that I was a priest within again the other thing you hear I hear people saying all the time is that I've ever claimed to be a high priest of any aspect of Satanism you will not find me ever in any footage in any audio ever using the term I was a high priest I was never a high priest of anything I was appointed to the rank of priest the simple rank of priest within the Church of Satan that is one of their ranks in their ranking system in their hierarchical system in the Church of Satan that is what my rank was when I was a member as Reverend Mark rokahr which is my assumed name that I took in the dark occult in Satanism which I've gone over in my presentation called occult mockery of police and military personnel and I've also gone over extensively in my presentation called demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult but people want to talk out their ass and not look at the data that's what they do they form an incorrect opinion based on their beliefs don't look at the actual data and then claim to be right and then say that there's somehow researchers and they know what's going on when they can't even think properly because they have a burnt fucking brain right on the Church of Satan's homepage okay you can click I'm gonna show you where to click you go right here to frequently asked questions this button right here FAQ which stands for frequently asked questions click that button this will take you to a page called Church of Satan frequently asked questions if you scroll down on that page it will give you a list of FAQ topics okay there's something called internet presence press and student fundamental beliefs is number three and they go on and on with other topics up through 21 topics okay I want to call people's attention to link number three on the Church of Satan's frequently asked questions list if you click that link fundamental beliefs it will take you to the FAQ on fundamental beliefs of the Church of Satan the first question asked is why do Satanists worship the devil and the answer from the Church of Satan is verbatim quote we don't Satanists are atheists we see the universe as being indifferent to us and so all morals and values are subjective human constructions this is the 1st and 4th 1st and 2nd tenets of Satanism their God and morals are subjective moral relativism now listen let's keep going our position is to be self-centered I'm gonna highlight this our position is to be self-centered with ourselves being the most important person or the god of our subjective universe so we are sometimes said to worship ourselves our current high priest Peter Gilmore calls this step moving from being an atheist to being an atheist Satan to us is a symbol of pride liberty and individualism and it serves as an external metaphorical projection of our highest personal potential we do not believe in Satan as a being or person what more proof does any asshole need because see what its coming from folks is people who don't want to know the truth it's coming from people who want to say my religion has it right fuck you I don't want to hear your research I don't want to hear your knowledge I want to hear what my pastor down on the church corner says about it and listen to his jackass opinion on it when he's an uninformed dupe that knows less than nothing because he has an ill-informed unread uneducated opinion and belief about it instead of actual knowledge about it you don't know what you're talking about Stumm because that's what you are religious believing scumbag is it an ad hominem attack you're damn right it is because an ad hominem attack can say the truth about a person it has nothing to do with what I'm saying we're going the truth about what real Satanism in the world the real Satanic ideology that runs the world is all about cuz that's it right there this is it right there that's it right on the screen okay look right there on on the screen that's what real Satanism is boys and girls and they're all too happy to tell you publicly right on their own site in their own frequently asked questions section corroborating exactly what I've been trying to explain to you about what Satanism is for the last 12 fucking years because these people aren't even covert about it and let me tell you something this is the ideology behind the whole political slavery system this is the ideology behind the whole slavery banking system this is the ideology behind all the other satanic aspects of our society that I talked about for damn six hours over the last two weeks so don't take my word for it here right from the horse's mouth itself okay I just wanted to say that and left I thought I want to thank the people for posting that bringing it to my attention in certain social media posts for you know putting that out there for others to say here it is exactly what he's saying is exactly the way that it is and you can go on and on just read their literature just read their books go read Lovaza writings go read the Satanic Bible the satanic rituals The Devil's notebook all the other works from LaVey the book the Church of Satan by I don't know whether that was Gilmore or it might've been a key no I'm not really certain go read that the ruby tablet upset from Michael Aquino go read you know all the other works from the temple of sent and Michael Aquino you know it'll corroborate exactly what I'm saying you know you don't have to believe anything I'm saying it's all out there publicly but what you have out there are bullshitter fake-ass Christians that just believe their bible thump bible thumping version of reality that's all they care about and what they're doing is a disservice to humanity by trying to tell people this is about going in the forest and black robes and sacrificing some dogs and work being the devil worship and devil yeah that's what it's about you're a smack jackass who doesn't know what you're talking about Punk I know exactly what I'm talking about because I was involved in it and you were in and you weren't you just think you know and you don't know ass I'm just coming out and saying it just like it is in plain street language because I'm fed the fuck up if you can't tell so let's go to your calls on this topic and I want here's what I want from people if you're willing to go in this direction again people can take into whatever direction that they want what I want to see on this call-in show is I want to see I want to hear questions to clarify what I talked about on the last two weeks and what I just said it here earlier I would love your questions to anything that you want me to further elaborate on or clarify and I want to hear aspects of the Satanic society that I missed that I didn't get to or I left out of the presentation because as I said I guarantee there are lots of those and people can bring those up on this show so let's very briefly go over the rules for the calling show cuz this is something I want to reiterate from time to time on certain shows as well okay so the call in room is in a chat room when you go on discord you're not gonna have cross talk you're not gonna be able to text others that's off-hours we we implemented that as long as it's done respectfully and people have been being pretty good about that I thank you for that okay and you could you could post you could talk you know you could chat off hours during the show I don't want that distraction okay so the callin room is in a chat room member discussions take place when the show isn't live okay it's highly recommended to use the discord desktop app I don't care how good people think you know phone apps are right there not as good as a computer I've said this before I'm not a big fan of mobile platforms I particularly hate iOS think it's a jail literally it's literally a prison in the mobile computing space I don't use iOS I use either Windows you know on a tablet or I use Android on on phones and you know other tablet devices because it's at least somewhat customizable not as restrictive as iOS I don't really think it's a good idea to call in through any mobile platform personally I think you should use a computer with a USB headset or a good microphone a good clear mic and you will get the best quality and the best experience that's my take on that okay you know you are click into the calling room to enable voice calling okay during the call there's no video you're not gonna have your face anywhere you know on on the show ok just our cameras live here in the studio or life okay so it's just your voice right don't listen to the show on the live stream during a call-in show listen in discord the live stream is gonna be delayed right then you gonna be listening to me like 20 30 seconds behind and when I call on you you're gonna miss me calling on you I'm gonna go to someone else so when you're when you're a caller if you're just watching the show that's great watch on you know what on earth is happening calm slash show or YouTube live on my my youtube channel okay don't do that if you're a caller listen to the show in the discord app okay I keep my mic live during the show all right so please mute any device that emits any sound in your room you shouldn't be not be having your audio come through speakers in the room your room should be perfectly silent to anyone who walks in the room you should be listening through earbud headphones or a headset like I'm wearing okay please don't call into the show if you have your audio coming through speakers that is are audible in the room it's going to create a feedback loop there's going to be echo and/or feedback which is I'm gonna cut your call off okay so to use headphones or earbuds okay if you're not using those and it creates an echo

I'll cut the call I'll determine what calls I want to take him in what order I take them okay so it's like this isn't necessarily a one after another you know order it's like I'm gonna say if I want to go to this person next I'm going there next I know that's not totally egalitarian but it's how it is okay and there's no call screening so you know nobody's gonna pick up and say you know hey what do you want to talk about I'm gonna pick up and say you're live on the air that's it so be ready with your question or comment okay have your microphone unmuted on your end have your mic unmuted I will server unmute you when I go to your call and say you're live on the air I think that covers all the rules we've done this a couple of times and when we have call-in shows I usually like to reiterate it and go over it so let's go right to your calls this is episode number 216 we're gonna go live to Ron Ron you are live on what on earth is happening episode 216 our entire society is one big satanic ritual welcome to the show thanks man it's good to be how you doing today I'm all right I'm fired up as I have been for the last many weeks because we're degenerating rapidly into this yeah it's kind of crazy the last couple of weeks I've been listening like normally but yeah you've been pretty amped up and in fact my wife and I just watched a documentary yesterday called heal and it was just a big warning for me to to chill because the cortisol racing through our veins 24/7 is not healthy so I'm gonna try to stay somewhat mellow cuz I could get amped up and heartbeat and just dance with you and blow some stuff up or something yeah I hear you so I got a couple quick anecdote I was gonna share with you and you know stop me and riff with me anything you want of course but like I saw I'm a professional coach I'm a writer my job is help people live the the best version of their life I wrote a book called uncompromised awesome cool I teach coaches all over the world and man oh man you have nailed it with fake you know fake-ass Christianity and the New Age bullshit hundred percent I mean this is i live in new in Massachusetts and this is what I do for a living dude I live behind enemy lines it's crazy I believe it especially up there I mean it is they got people people there are gotten people here in Gaul adelphia are gotten in going but I'm telling you it's even worse up in New York yeah but New York is insane I mean the whole abortion thing insane now this thing with the vaccinations let me to get to the vaccination vaccination thing in a second I'll start with a little bit of good news because you know you often talk about being a teacher of teachers and I want you to know just to feel a little encouraged that you know I've been teaching this you know some version of natural law and kind of patchwork for years because I knew I'm not the center point of the universe right and you know there's got to be a system I went through a phase of being a hardcore Christian and you know it that just that that that way of understand the universe didn't quite work out it's not quite it it's got to be and I'll tell you what I had somebody mention you and I checked you out and dude I watched natural law back-to-back awesome intense work I've been enrolled and started to included in my coaching work in my teaching and I was asked to teach at the International coach Federation which is the international governing body of coaches at one of the workshops in Colorado and I I missed them up I left them all pretty much speechless at the end which you know because I walked him i trapped him with their own ideology which was and it feel just bear with me 30 seconds I'll run you through it and I'll stop talking but I asked him look do you believe in karma which they all do karma law of cause and effect law of compensation which basically means everybody that you if you put good out in the world you're gonna get a good back if you put crap out there you're gonna get crap back of course every coach is like hell yeah and I knew I had them so I said so good you live in a moral universe right and they're like yeah right absolutely okay yeah and I said fine can you initiate force against someone know what if it's for good like old lady down the street and you know where I'm going old lady down the street you know she's she's indigent she just has to get to Chicago and I hold a gun to this guy just to get a hundred bucks to get her in a Greyhound can I do that be like no you can't well what if I vote for somebody to do it what if I vote for somebody who's in a nice suit somebody to point a gun at somebody else to take their money they're like no way can you do that and I'm like laughing my ass off but then in the next breath they'll say that they'd go out and vote but I do that what you bet you bet but I said how in the world then I mean this took this was over the course I'm doing it fast cuz this audience and of course you know what I'm doing yeah yeah I do this over an hour so I tightened the noose little by little a little and I said guys you vote as soon as you vote you're saying I vote for this band of individuals I didn't want to you know build it up too much but these group of people to say I accept your form of violence for what I want you to do and if they go ahead and shoot people or gun them down or microwave them or ear blast them with sound cannons I think that's fine to get their money to give to a kid so we can school him in Alabama and I said how is that moral based on what you've all said and they nobody had a word to say nobody could say anything right because it's cognitive dissonance they're holding contradictory notions about reality in the mind simultaneously and if you really run that through the analytical processor of the brain it doesn't compute and it creates an error and right people have to see that about themselves that they are lying to themselves about our condition being slavery and that they can somehow delegate rights that no one else has because their violence to anybody else and once you see that you understand that the only moral position in all of life is a position of anarchy of true anarchy meaning that there are no rulers there's no ruling class government becomes inherently morally illegitimate and if we're being honest with ourselves that's the truth the problem is the majority of the human population is not only not honest with themselves they have drank the kool-aid and wholesales subscribed to the satanic cult that runs the world which is the powers that lie beyond and behind government behind the ostensible realms of power and they go into the occulted realms of power they can't see that this whole process of keeping people in this type of inversion of moral inversion and in this psychological cognitive dissonance is part of a huge satanic ritual to turn society's morality on to a head and get us unconsciously creating chaos collectively well and in the personal growth world - and you think about coaches well my job is to help you get clear about who you are what you want where you're going and to end to make it happen and so though though most coaches would say well we don't solve problems like hell yeah people come to us because they want X they can't quite get there themselves they need a little bit of help to bounce some things off of somebody has some good questions and so I say to them look what is a problem a problem is I don't know what to do or I know what to do but I don't have the moral courage to do it and so and I said to them at the end I said look the already's being quiet here and that's because you don't know what to do with this information we've just I've just walked you through I said that's okay but you said you can't go back and now and pretend you didn't hear it or you don't forget that you're kind of trapped that's right and it's great that you're planting seeds like that because as you just said that truth cannot be unheard you've spoken it into creation and that's what helps bring people further along even if a few of them eventually get it down the line that happened as a result of you planning those seeds in their mind right right so good work man because you've made a huge impact on me and now I'm able to take it to a community that would be completely too deaf to remotely come anywhere close to it and they have impact on hundreds of thousands of people these coaches around the world so well thank you very much and I want to thank you for what you're doing regarding that because you're helping people be exposed to this in that sort of indirect way where they may not come and listen to my work but they're getting it you know through you and you're bringing them along in the end of way that you can do it and that's what the great work is to do and it can be done this way not everybody has to take it from Marc passio I've said that an innumerable amount of times most people will not be ready to take it from the the transformer that I am like that's like putting you know a 10,000 bolt line right into somebody some people have to step it down and give it to people in a way that they can absorb it more readily and I appreciate that you're doing it like that and I wish more people were whoever he's got to do it and you know you've said this in so many other venues that you've spoken at where look do it your way and if you're a garbage man then talk to the people on the other end of the truck if you're a fireman you know you got hours to sit and shoot the breeze with guys and you're not or not helpless talk to people at their level you know I wanted to you know make people aware I'm not trying to talk down to the least common denominator level I'm trying to reach the other potential teachers like yourself who are already there and or maybe even most of the way there but they need that just little extra you know you know motivation and just helping them to get fired up to get out there and do that work so you know I like hearing stuff like this that you know people are doing it in their own way with their own aesthetic applied and at their own pace because that's again what the great work is all about you know one has to do it like I do it you know I'm I like the way I do it I'm comfortable in my skin this is my personality in real life you know which I've shown over time progressively more some people may not like it I don't care I'm comfortable with who I am I'm honest with myself about Who I am and where I am spiritually in life you know I'm okay with you know the anger that I perceive and see and express and you know that's what my talk at a tad arkadelphia is going to be about this year and many people don't have to do it that way you're free to do it in an entirely different way you know and so that's what being individuals are all about you know it's all about some people will do it an entirely different way the key factor is that you're actually taking action and out there doing something so thanks for taking that action and developing the courage to do so you're welcome brother I was going to show you the other thing about the vaccines do we have another minute sure go right ahead okay okay cool so you know you were like you know like I said earlier man you were you were knocking out of the park in the last couple of weeks but last week you were just all over and the vaccines thing and the abortion thing and it just it's absolutely heinous and you know I'm still I've still got a lot of affinity for the potential in Christianity because you've got people who believe that there is a God there is a truth there is something that can be done and we can be done and we if we follow truth they're just so asleep it's in sane and people are saying well God is going to judge us dude when we are celebrate busting up children's bodies inside the mother that's God's judgment it's already here so wake up everybody the other side of this is if you once they get out and we don't have the pedophilia shit going down all over the place we're gonna do some full of thimerosal and aluminum and formaldehyde which are carcinogens and neurotoxins well New York State in case somebody knows is just the latest state that's passed a law that you of course you've got mandatory compulsory education for anyone under 18 in New York as well as many other states now in order to go to public school private school or parochial school you must be vaccinated my children have never been vaccinated and the bill I'm gonna get the date the days a little bit wrong but basically you have 30 days to comply we between means you got 30 days for in case of my children to get vaccinations which means like 30 doses because there's oftentimes more than one dose in each vaccine followed by immediately a second series of doses and there's no choice I mean it's like you're either doing this or you're homeschooling or the choice of course if you follow it out is people will come to your house and say where are your children and then if you say get lost men with guns will come for the good of your children of course to make sure they're vaccinated if you resist someone's gonna die someone's gonna dive in a cage for the good of your children it's why I'm saying it's almost time for open armed rebellion against this tyranny you know I mean that's it it's almost time for that you know and it's gonna come time for that there's gonna come a time because these people aren't gonna back down they're not gonna back down and it's gonna have to go that way at some point unfortunately I don't want to see it go that way that's not my desire because war is beyond hell and I'm telling you it's gonna end up it's gonna end up going hot war in America unfortunately because people aren't listening to the warnings they're not then they they're just not moral people that's why a revolution is always kicked off when you have an immoral population that is willing to allow violence to go on unrestrained like it is you are going to invariably end up at bloodshed invariably invariably and that's where we're headed folks I mean people better get psychologically and physically prepared for I keep telling people if you don't have if you're not first of all spiritually ready that that's a big problem if you're not psychologically ready for what war is going to be you're gonna be caught you're gonna be like not able to mentally function when it happens and you have to be physically ready if you don't have arms and ammunition ready to go you're crazy at this point you are an insane human being I've been telling this people this for years if you do not have the ability to defend yourself with a battle-ready military-grade weaponry you are mentally unstable as far as I am concerned because you're not looking at the state of reality as it really stands and then accurately preparing for what may very well be the eventualities and to me that means that someone doesn't really care about themselves they have some form of self-loathing where they don't engage the self defense principle that's why the the whole thing of the right to keep and bear arms is so important to me and in this work and there are many people that still can't understand it and still will not prepare you know especially people from Europe that's a big thing over there they that has been removed from them that like a lab animal literally the social engineers have gone in and extracted at a DNA level at an epoch eugenics level epigenetically removed the desire for self defense and that's a scary thing that these social engineers and Satanists have been able to do and you know there's a place to be a horrifying horrifying and they'll still fight me on it and say I don't have it right I'm wrong and that should never be done there's no place for any kind of physical rebellion you are out of your rabid-ass mind if you actually think that you think that's spirituality there that's nothing spiritual of the sort if you're willing to let tyrants run roughshod on all of humanity without physically stopping them right nothing spiritual in that it's an abdication of our of our well natural manhood for guys like us and vote for women do the same thing to let their bodies be treated like like just dumpsters it takes to put stuff in and leave it take it out yank it out like it's nothing so I can do it grab one last thought 12 seconds I'll let you go right ahead I just want to say that and this course is any of us who have gone down this road and you know you you're a big fan of none dare call conspiracy you read that you're you listen to your stuff you you you get to really know what's going on in the world it could be completely overwhelming and this is a spiritual condition and I I just want to encourage everybody and you know to preaching to myself to is if you got to turn the fountain off a little bit or turn it down a little bit to get a little breather so we're not just running at full throttle all the time you don't want to drop dead at this and all this is is an indication that we just have got to keep growing spiritually so that we can deal with the truth head-on and not be afraid and that's a great point that you make there Ron because that's something I need to remind myself on sometimes I am way more spiritually armored than 99% of human beings out there I have extremely thick skin and armor when it comes to just being being affected by things it doesn't mean I'm not affected or I don't have a full emotional response range what it is is I'm super armored when it comes to that because of what I know the knowledge and experience of what I've been through in this life has protected shielded and armored me in certain fashions that I have to be aware other people don't have they don't have that type of shielding that is in place around me I'm not saying that to toot my own horn or like say I'm better than anybody it just happens to be the case and a lot of people like something that would just not affect me at all or that I would be able to deal with and integrate just melts them down you know and it's something that I should be aware of because like I said I do I am stronger than other people in many regards in those aspects well you told you said you went through a year of just pounding out death metal and confronting yourself again and again and again if people haven't done that they didn't do their death-metal year and looking at themselves then there's they're busy going out for ice cream tonight and sitting in the pool and hanging out and right and anything that messes with that is just devastating let alone the full load I'll tell you what you just brought to my attention by even saying that you know I just I want to throw a shout out because I've been watching some of his work and it's it's really great stuff like South ACCA's Boza from Black Earth Productions has been putting out some good work about the shadow work that we have to do to strengthen ourselves spiritually you know he just interviewed Jordan Maxwell the stuff that Jordan was talking about was just fantastic and uh you know I spoke with Seth kis about a week ago and like went through some of his more recent stuff that he wanted to turn me on to and it's like I think that's what this is the kind of stuff that we need right now is showing people how to work through this material and be confrontations most people don't want to go there and don't want to look at that stuff I've been doing that type of stuff for so long that it's like it's like nothing to me you know it's like going into the gym and doing your normal workout that you could just knock out in like you know half an hour you know it's like it's and then other people you know they do five minutes of it and they're like curled up in a fetal position weeping their eyes out you know so it's like I shouldn't take that for granted be and realize there's a whole spectrum of where people are at regarding that and many of them it's just like you know you're lobbing a you know a 30 pound medicine ball at them and it's like they're gonna get knocked over today they don't have the strength or the will to deal with it because they haven't done that much work on themselves you know it's a stepwise progression so you know thank you for that reminder to me as well and you know I think people should definitely check out more material that delves into the occult shadow work because it's very profound and important I think Michael deSario and does a lot of good work on that as well you know and I think people should look into people who are really doing stuff like that I think max Egan does great stuff regarding that talking about the things we have to confront in ourselves that we may not like you know so there's many good teachers out there that are talking about this type of work and you know we have to realize it is a spectrum in people and we have to try to take some of the people who haven't you know shielded themselves as well and built up that spiritual armor and help them along to go further down the past so they're gonna be ready for what's coming because what's coming it's looking extraordinarily deep and dark because we're not really turning it around at the pace that we need to be so you people like you doing the great work may help to turn it around so I appreciate that and I want to encourage you to keep going thanks brother very much and yeah you keep up your good work I know you will and look forward to connecting another time thank you Ron great call thanks so much for all your insight today thank you see that's what what on earth is happening is all about all right let's see who else is holding here plenty of plenty of people holding let me look at the let's see hold on give me one second all right let's go - lets go - Nick Nick you're live on what on earth is happening episode 216 welcome to the show hello mark yes great to be able to talk to you I just want to do a quick sound check to make sure that I'm coming in at good quality you're coming through loud and clear you sound perfect okay fantastic mark I just wanted to talk actually just hear your opinion on something you said a number of weeks ago this was when you came back from that anarchie conference in Mexico yes mentioned about the avians and your dislike for them so before I get into it I was hoping they'd just give you some background so you can understand where I'm coming from okay okay I'm on the boat with you when it comes to the blue avians as this is just something completely as I put it it's just a modern-day fastened eyes fan is not sorry it's a fantasy but it okay yeah yeah it's just something made up like what we see in a high production Hollywood movie it seems like actually I just want to ask real quick is it alright if I just throw out some names that are attached to this blue avians yeah sure go right ahead okay um I have listened to a lot when it comes to the blue aliens mainly from David Wilcock and Corey Goode dole shirt seemed to be the two pushers of this narrative and mind you I I do respect David Wilcock to a fair bit just because he totes a lot about you know ascension the higher being higher self where you know it's like last caller was mentioning about Karma I could respect him about that but when it comes to Corey Goode he's various as a suspicious person he seems to have claim to gone through this secret space program and then somehow miraculously went back in time to be a younger self if I understand it correctly which i think it's just a name but I tend to agree with that general take regarding those individuals I've checked out a lot of I've checked out a lot of work of David Wilcock and he has some good material I think there's a little bit too much open-mindedness to listen to some of the potential experiences that he talks to and kind of takes their information at face value instead of really vetting it enough that's my critique of him but you know the whole thing with any savior element of someone coming to do the work for us coming to rescue us from ourselves or from our own ignorance I really have to leave at the door you know I have to say that's a PSYOP in and of itself anybody telling you that anybody is going to you know improve our own spiritual understanding and get us out of the situation that we have worked ourselves into here on this planet is selling a false bill of goods unfortunately because they know that that's what a lot of people want to hear part of it is um they there many of them are opportunists and sense that if you put a lot of really super positive good feeling like that makes people like you know energized in a positive way and you know happy and and and positive emotional response that people then want to contribute and donate resources to you when you say the hard truth to somebody that to really understand what they're saying you got to look deep long and hard into very uncomfortable places in life most people go screw this guy screw this woman I'm not interested in doing that I want to feel good I want to be entertained I don't want to be told that things are really dark and and are going in a worse direction by the second you know they want to that feel good you know the truth is not here to make us feel good the truth is here to make us be free that is the purpose of discovering the truth not to feel good discovering the truth should make people feel horrified in the modern world where we are at not feel good anybody telling you that the discovery of the truth about the human condition should make you feel good is an absolute out of their mind lunatic but but that belongs in a loony bin okay the truth should make you uncomfortable and it should make you almost depressed unless you you build that you have to build up that spiritual armor against falling into that deep dark depression and again I have to work on that I'm on the verge of that myself I'm a human like anybody else believe me I'm very flawed I have things I got to work on on my personality and I'm telling you I fall into the same things that other people fall into and one of them is I get extremely depressed about the state of things especially where I live most people don't live in cities like this or that listen to the show I guarantee most of my listeners are more rural areas where they met maybe have a little bit more affluent have time to spend on this to listen to it don't have a total you know are living in a total inner-city environment like what I see around here a living here in the middle of Philadelphia and I'm telling you you so you come into urban centers and see how far gone it is how far gone the mindset of people is it's depressing that makes me depressed I'm not immune to that I have to work through that you know so it's the this whole dynamic of you know people in this disclosure movement and ascension movement telling people all these things that they want to hear you know how much more in donations and say you know sales of their merchandise they bring in because people love to have smoke blown up their ass they love to be made all gushy feely happy you know and that's the role that these people that are opportunists like this often play and let me tell you something they're raking it in they're raking it in and it's not really pardon not really part of the great work what are they really talking about ending human slavery and talking about morality and natural law where are they mark even when I was doing some research into this blue alien this secret space programs and everything else these two gentlemen talk about is that when when I look into it it all seems to stem from the late 1800s Early 1900s there's something that I was actually hoping that you could probably speak more depth in about because you are always on key with the occult with secret societies someone and so forth but something again something that you even stressed yourself is that us listeners we have to go back and review your material just go ahead and hit me with that material and if I'm familiar with it I'll elaborate on it and tell you what I think so what it is it's about breakaway societies and this mainly comes from again the late 1800s early hundreds it one thing I've really hit on is I don't know if you know about it but it's the Sonora Aero Club this is from the United States but when I looked into it they were financed by Prussian industrials just realists from back in Europe I believe it's a bit of a tongue twister as well but nimza and YMCA that it's a shorthand name for their national sorry I should I that's a really good now can like that yeah anyways they were Russian industrialist in the late 1800s Early 1900s and of course as we seen as time progressed it what happened in Germany it turned into the National Socialists yes the Nazis is better to say and of course you know all we hear these people tout about is you know UFO secrets the flying saucers that the Nazis created I went to Antarctica all this really you know fantastical stuff but even again when I was doing more more research into it I did see that a lot of this connection comes back to where Sumerian legends and the Indian legends about the you know the edicts and the ninth planet Nibiru right Oh Swan and so forth I mean like as I was doing my research more and more more it looks like it just goes back to where this group the Sonora era Club nimza and these Prussian industrialists where you know at that time a million dollars was a lot of money so these guys from nimza and the snore era Club they spent all their money trying to create free energies and these you know the Manas as they like to call them the flying machines so when I see this and I think back to where you would always talk about secret societies but what about the breakaway societies what about the groups of people that had millions and billions of dollars that have snuck away from Maine Society have gone say to Argentina we all know now that there's a good chance that Hillard did escape and go to Argentina to live out the rest of his life so yeah there's so much there's so many avenues to explore on this I'll give you my general take Nick and I want to thank you for bringing that topic up because it's a very interesting one and it's a very deep one it's a deep rabbit hole to go down that does take an enormous amount of research to cover so regarding the secret society that you're referring to I have heard of it but I do not know a lot of details about it um there are many many occult orders and secret societies that had to do with the creation of Nazi Germany and the subsequent technological research that they went down and the subsequent path of the reimagine Sandri discovery of occult secrets that came out of the ancient world that the Nazis pursued I am going to be covering a lot of this in my presentation that I've been talking about for over a year which is going to be worked up after the an orc adelphia conference and probably delivered in Philadelphia next year sometime which is the occult origins of Nazism and communism and I'm gonna have to be doing a lot of research in these fields to put together for this presentation but um the individuals that you want to look up are the some of the occultists that led to the creation of the Nazi regime like guido von lists Lebon lists and rudolf glower and Lance Laban fells you know and how they twisted and perverted some of the Theosophical philosophy that came before them to come up with their theories on like a Theo zoology and you know the whole race Arianism and Aereo sofy theory so you know that's the first thing the second thing is you have to understand that the SS was actually a secret society within the Nazi Party the NSDAP the National Socialist German Workers Party and inside the SS was another secret society headed by Himmler okay that was referred to as d schwarze son or the black son now within the black son you had a technocrat named Hans Kammler Hans Kammler was the chief technical technologist of the Third Reich and people don't even know about this guy okay he definitely escaped war crimes tribunals disappeared into the the thin into the mist probably ended up in Argentina the amount of wealth that the Nazis took from Europe absolutely came back into other countries and ended up in you know military budgets the military industrial complex operations and intelligence societies within other nations and slowly spread their ideology slowly spread I mean you know you could essentially call the East Coast the Nazi Coast and the West Coast the commie coast you know that's basically how it operates in the United States people don't understand how these religions that's what they are and it's ultimately one religion see people maybe may have listened to Nick's call here and say what does this have to do with Satanism the answer is absolutely everything you know you might have thought I was gonna say absolutely nothing wrong it has absolutely everything to do with Satanism because that's what we're talking about here it's a breakaway civilization within humanity that stems out of the ancient world and the rediscovery of technologies that came from the ancient world and again this goes back into what I refer to as the interference theory of human origins not the intervention theory that's what a lot of ancient alien hypothesis refer to it it's a intervention theory that makes it sound like you're trying to get somebody off of drug bad drugs you know that are messing up their lives we're gonna have an intervention it's for your own good you know that's not what this was folks this is direct interference and the natural progression of the evolution of a species that's what happened here on this planet that's why we're so messed up that's the only thing that can really explain why Humanity is as messed up as it is this isn't just a slow fall out of ancient knowledge that humans had and held so close one what you know at some point in the ancient past it's not just a slow devolving like that that many people insist that it is this is something that it's absolutely operating in a nonhuman realm in the realm of non-human intelligence you know but we have to be discerning about it and understand the difference between the real aspects of that versus conjecture and speculation and things that people want to just make a lot of money off of I'm not here telling you oh we need to look into non-human intelligence because some aliens are sitting out in orbit and ready to come here and save us from ourselves you know only people who want to believe in whoever save your complex and want to believe that like we don't have to do this work for ourselves want to believe that stuff and you know that it makes them all gushy inside and go oh wow this is in hand somebody else has this they got this you know I'm here telling you that all of the work has to be done by us and all this knowledge has to be taken in for us in order to do the work I still hear people say mark isn't there shortcuts to this isn't there a roundabout way of getting there you expect me to read all that you've read you expect me to listen all that you've listened to you expect me to watch all that you've watched yes yes I do expect that if you're going to become enlightened enlightenment happens through knowledge enlightenment isn't just a you know airy-fairy magical flowery spiritual process in the ethers you know that's not what enlightenment means folks enlightenment happens through knowledge through knowledge of self and knowledge of our world we live in most people aren't ready to handle the truth about either one of those dynamics they don't want to hear the truth about themselves and they certainly don't want to hear the horror of what our world has become or how it got that way and like I said I've only ever been censored or attempted to be censored on what on earth is happening poorly at that by talking about where institutional origins came from where the origins of institutional bodies that have grown to be the institution's that they are today came from in the ancient world that's the only time anybody ever hit me with a computer attack okay and when I said look they're trying to block me and knock me off the air you know they're trying to MIT and make the show disjointed so people won't listen to what I'm saying and what it's doing is exactly what I did earlier with posting this stuff on the Church of Satan by showing you that it exactly corroborates what I've said because I know what I'm talking about I have researched so much of it again I'm you know I'm a let a call or talk and I may get up and go get all my disk bags in the other room today and show you how much I've studied and taken in they all write on air here today I think I'm gonna do it okay so you know this is the point people don't understand how much research and data this takes to take in you have to be a hermit and almost be obsessed rabidly obsessed with taking in knowledge about our world and the occult and that's that's the problem yeah I'll have my producer do it go go get take every one of those black bags in here all of them I'll show you what I've amassed over the years and you try to even wrap your mind around and get an idea of we're going to stack them up on this table right here and I'm gonna show you okay instead of doing it another week we're gonna do it right now okay so going back to our Knicks call the breakaway civilization is real and you know what it's called the dark Oh cultists of the world because we are living folks we're not living in a matriarchy or patriarchy we're not living in an oligarchy okay we're not living in any kind of a political hierarchy we are living in a technocratic okk autocracy a technocratic okk autocracy we are ruled by techno sorcerers let me just say that again so it sinks in we are ruled by techno sorcerers here's some this is only some okay turn the camera toward this yeah there we go there's only some I'm gonna start showing you okay let's let's pull these apart right now before we even get continue with callers okay here stack them up stack them up every one of these is full these are bags of disks here get our switch to the other camera the forward camera okay here's bags of disks okay all of these documentary films every one of them 200 over 200 and some odd films in each bag okay and these are just single disks okay on and on and on that's one bag okay here grab another one every one of them okay that one's only half full cuz I'm still filling it here's one that's full here's some audio these are all mp3 files on DVDs and blu-ray discs backed up think about how many mp3 files have to be you have to gather to fill up one blu-ray disc or even a full DVD it's considerable okay on and on it goes over and over okay all mp3 files the whole fucking bag okay and then it goes on and on on and on okay that's how much data I've amassed that's how much of a hermit I lived as for for a decade of my life doing nothing but absorbing absorbing absorbing absorbing absorbing and that's like only a tiny portion of it because I have more backed up on hard drives it's like way over like 25 30 terabytes of data you know and that's what it will take to really become enlightened you know and then people want to say they have started to know that same amount that I've taken in and it's not a this isn't a pissing contest folks I'm just being honest with you I'm just telling you what I did with my life it's all it's almost sick it's almost superhuman that's how much I cared about it though and there's a reason because I got involved I got involved to a point where I said I need to fully understand what I just became involved with in the form of Satanism and dark occultism and to understand the little peak that I got behind the carters of power to the Psychopaths really running this planet and yes indeed they are a breakaway civilization and they are technocratic sorcerers they are a technocratic occult aa cracy we are ruled by techno occult sorcerers you can believe that or not but nothing will make it untrue you know and this is the problem folks the people don't have that grasp of reality because they haven't looked deeply enough into all the data that they need to look into it's out there folks it isn't really covered up it isn't truly occulted people are just dissuaded from looking into it and they stop in the pursuit of that knowledge when they think they figured it out and they figured their ballbag out that's what they figured out you figured out nothing because you haven't gone far enough in knowledge again you know drink deeply or taste not the perience spring you know people think they go into a little bit of research listen to a few podcasts and they have it all figured out most of them don't know their ass from their elbow so Nick thank you for bringing that up I hope that gives you my general take on it I know you know I didn't go very in-depth on that but the breakaway civilization aspect of what some of the researchers that you referred to talking about is accurate regarding their savior aspects of it I wouldn't place too much faith in that I would take it with a heavy dosage of salt and you know I would not really I don't really think it holds much water as far as I'm concerned okay to use some you know typical phrases but it's it's done because many people won popularity instead of telling harsh uncomfortable truths I've never been looking for popularity I'm looking for people who understand the causal factors of what's happening here that has put human beings into the state of slavery which we are in and who have the thick skin and the will to move forward in knowledge and become teachers of natural law and because I understand that is the only way to get out of this state of slavery is to help increase moral behavior which will increase freedom and decrease immoral behavior which will decrease tyranny and slavery if we we haven't understood that from this point in what on earth is happening yet something seriously wrong okay so Nick thank you for that call very interesting let's go to our next caller let's hear from essence of an account essence of an Archon II you are live on what on earth is happening 216 welcome hey thanks for taking my call mark without a doubt alright I got a couple questions and then a ritual that I've noticed that I don't think you touched upon in the past couple weeks so the first one was the other day you mentioned looking into the Whitehall churches Satan material about the I guess you could say dark alchemical wedding yep I was looking in I couldn't really find anything you have any titles or authors yes it's it's harder to find um I cannot think of them right off the top of my head I would have to go into the Ark or some of my archives I have some of their original paper documents that are not even like like actual bound hardbound books or even like paper back bound books they're like binder bound you know like I have stuff like that that came their organization back in the 1990s and into the early 2000s and they're very very very rare you know so um but I can tell you one of the things that they always talked about and put out a lot of you know written material on and that was androgynous aasaiya tea and this is an aspect of the st. Anna fication of our culture that I did not really get into so I want to right off the bat thank you for bringing up the Whitehall Church of Satan and that's out of Whitehall Pennsylvania and and reminding me that this is an aspect that I really didn't get into you know we can connect this all with the unholy feminine presentation I mentioned it last week the satanic epi eugenics agenda okay this is part of the whole Satan ofin of our society is masculine women and feminizing men and again this is no sexist statement here this is talking about what they are doing to human being is how they are manipulating human beings at a hormonal level at the physical level and how they are then epigenetically manipulating human beings at the epigenetic epi' eugenics or what we're if we're really being honest with ourselves or we should call this epidemics this is satanic disk genex because what they are doing is they are setting the sexes against each other they are destroying human sexuality which is extremely important for cohesive bonds between men and women in our society and that's absolutely in the shitter in today's world and they are and drogyn izing both sexes by diminishing a sex drive by taking women and putting more of a masculine aspect and quality into their genetics and personality chemically and they are feminizing men in the same way because they know the more they can break down social cohesion between men and women the more they have society on lock the more they can control people's behavior they can control their mindset and their behavior they know this they've studied this for thousands of years they know exactly what they're doing they talked about it very openly talked about it openly in their documents I don't know maybe um if my producer wants to go downstairs and my small you know shelf library that I have down in my living room ask try to find it or ask Leah to find the books from the Whitehall Church of Satan there's a couple of them down there there one of them is orange it's bound it's a it's a black bound orange book and then there's a red one if you can find them bring them up I mean you know we'll do this on the fly folks you know a it's a live show anything can happen today let's let's just do some you know off-the-cuff you know spontaneous shit today okay so um you know let's see if he can find him and he's gonna come back up I don't know if they're even here but we'll see because a lot of my books are still back at Barb's house cuz when barb and I were together I basically kept my library there because I don't have the space to keep all the books here and I don't want to put him in boxes so they're on shelves at Barb's house and she's you know keeping them in trust for me which is fine she does a good job doing that but I don't have most of my library present right here right now where I live but I think I might have those books here because I think I may have recently lent them to a good friend and he I think he just gave them back to me so I think they're here but I'm not positive so we'll see but I don't know what that's what that's what people have to do you got a hunt down material like this and guess what they're making it harder to do my friend that censorships making it harder to do that's why I sites like conspiracy central you know concen or yeah I've got a few things off there since you people got to know how to use BitTorrent you know you got to do an end run around these technocrats you know because they're they're changing the algorithms they're making searches harder to come by to find material that if it's not in there whole narrative they don't want you searching and finding it you got to get off this the traditional search engines like Google and Yahoo and all that you got to get alternative search engines you know use DuckDuckGo or or you know at least something that doesn't track you like start page or some you there's not many really great ones you know but there's some out there that are at least alternatives to the type of tracking and censorship that Google is doing and you know some people still use Google but you know they're really making a headway to try to pull this material like you look on YouTube certain searches they will give you know related videos anymore related oh yeah they pull the related searches and you get one video on it and then you got to do a new search to get another and if you don't know the name where the researcher specifically or the title specifically they're not gonna make it available in the related searches that's how their that's how they're modifying these algorithms and that's how they're censoring this data so you know get on sites like concen org conc en org conspiracy central org I mean it's uh you know it's and learn how to use BitTorrent you know learn how to use BitTorrent folks it's it's the one thing they really can't censor that's the same technology that you know Bitcoin is based on you know that's why it's called Bitcoin it's based on the BitTorrent techni underlying technology and uh you know people have to learn about it and start utilizing it they can't really censor that it's practically unsensible so that's one way to go but yeah you can continue I think my producer still down there looking for them if he finds them all I'll put them on the air ok yeah I did find that satanic witch and that seemed like I was gonna talk about that sort of thing that I was gonna finish up the chemical wedding at Christian Rosen crude some in I'm doing that one right that's good alchemical tome so and that's higher-level occultism that yeah it seems pretty good yeah that's light occultism for sure that's also material people should delve into don't just look at the dark side of this folks you know there's an opposite side of all of this the occult is not just satanic and evil and bad we have to keep that in mind you know there's a flip side to this where there's powerful true spiritual teachings contained in light occult works now you know and they've been perverted in turn you know to this dark aspect that's all this satanic element can do it can't create it doesn't create all it does is take something that's already been created that is there for human benefit and it twists it it distorts it it perverts it and it inverts it you know that's their only dynamic that they can do they can't really create anything of their own that stands for all time and and and you know really goes off into the future and creates a legacy all they can do is twist and pervert what's already there toward their ends and Eames that's it and their agendas yeah that those aren't it no that no no so look underneath the end table where the light that the lamp is at I think they might be under there underneath the end table they are binders they have a black plastic binding that looks like when if you go to Staples and you buying something they have that and their short look they're like this tall they're not big big books like that they're short okay so if you can find them bring them up okay so continue anything else you want to yeah yeah things when you were when they approached you to join the Church of Satan after they initiated you as a priest did they give you any kind of priest school or training or did they just assume that you're new enough to fill their agenda they had very extensive psychological profiling in their joining process I've been through this in the presentation called demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult where they actually make you write sa long answers to questions that are deep probing psychological questions about your background and your mentality and your psychological makeup and your personality characteristics and preferences and in doing that they really have a whole psychological profile on you as an individual in addition to that I put out a lot of writings through fanzines yeah and that there were little small works that people would put out through the music community that you'd get in like corner stores or you know record stores back in the day they were called fanzines just look them up you'll see scans of them in pictures of them and I wrote for a lot of fanzines that dealt with the occult and death metal and black metal and things like that and I wrote articles on Satanism in a lot of these and my work was my work as an author in some of these was noted and noticed by Anton LaVey that's how he sort of I guess vetted me that I knew what I was talking about regarding the Satanic ideology and he wanted me to head a grotto in the Philadelphia area that's what they call their covens and he put out on the table through personal correspondence with me the offer to head a grotto in Philadelphia which I subsequently declined so we can't find those I'll have to go look for them myself and maybe either you know scan them and post them you know or see if I can find them but they're difficult they're difficult to find they may not be scanned digitally online the work from the Whitehall Church of Satan you'll probably only find some mentions of that organization because they don't have a big internet presence to the best of my knowledge yeah I was having a hard time even finding reference to the right right you might be able to find let's see let's uh let me do it live with you right in real time here let's cut over to my web browser and I'll try to search the person's name who ran it was Jay Solomon but he reversed the letters of his name and he went by I'm sorry Yash no malice so why AJ which is Jay backwards and no malice which was Solomon backwards and let's just search for a PDF on that so yep so here's one satanic rites and ceremonies by yeah this is the book that I own right here and this is what we were looking for it's called satanic rites and ceremonies by Reverend yoj no malice it was up on eBay someone was selling a copy and it's not there so you know so let's see if this links to a PDF no that links to eBay see someone was selling this we make this bigger so I could show you the graphic here I don't know if you can you're on discord so you may not be able to see that but that's one of the books that we're talking about and it was from left hand books left hand path ebooks.com I'm not familiar with that and they're all the links are taking you to an eBay site which was obviously an item that people were selling but yeah this is it you know his shop in a tiny basement in Allentown Allentown is just outside of Whitehall so you know that's he had a little shop there I went to it many many times there he is right there that's that was the head of the Whitehall Church of Satan J Solomon alright so you know there is some some stuff out there it can be hard to find you have to know what to search for you ever know the actual terms to put in so you know obviously this was a copy of that you're seeing what I was talking about it was a short red book what with a red reddish orange cover with a black binding in plastic this is the type of just underground material that they put out about you know their take on Satanism and it's slightly different than the Church of Satan's take because this is a you know it's a different faction or sect and they really pushed and drogyny heavily in this particular group and it's probably came down from higher-ups you know because this is what the globalists are trying to do this is what the social engineers of our society have worked for for decades now and you just won't know I you know I say this all the time I walk out my door and see this I don't know what other people say when they go out and they're you know I think most people live in like more isolated rural communities where they don't have a lot of neighbors they have a lot of space they have garages that they drive their cars back to at night you know I come back from a grueling day doing something doing works on place I try to park my car I got to drive around my neighborhood for like 35 40 minutes to find a damn parking spot that's how compact everything is here in Philadelphia and we live on top of each other it's like caged animals living on top of each other you can't park your car I walk six seven blocks to get back to my house when I parked my car someplace that's how you know at a premium just pop regular parking spot every day is in this neighborhood that's how you know dense the population has become in Philadelphia you know yeah I lived in a city for a few months many years ago and I don't think I'd like to do it again it's it's really shit it's real really shit especially here I mean you know I want to try I say I have a love-hate relationship with Philadelphia but honestly it's mostly a hate relationship you know it's it's really degraded I would give anything for it to go back the way it used to be back in the 80s and even early 90s because it was a much better city to live in and now it's a communist town it's the Communists have taken this place communism outright communism okay it's entrenched in the in the whole government of the city it's entrenched in the whole culture of the city it's people with their heads jammed so far up their assholes that are never gonna get them out you know it's bad it's really really bad worse than whatever people are thinking who aren't from here it's worse than what you think okay I'm not even doing it justice okay and you know this is part of what drove it go switch back to the computer you know like organizations like this this is the kind of stuff that drove it you know these people know what they're doing they're social engineers folks they know what they're doing these people are working maybe not exactly this organization I'm talking about Satanism in general they're working with social engineers intelligent societies think tanks they are pushing society toward their ends toward their agendas toward their goals without people knowing there are people who are involved it'll say no that's not what's happening and they themselves don't know they're being used as useful fucking fools and dupes the that are acting on instructions that it can have come down from on high from from a high level dark occult sorcerers and technocrats and social engineers and think tanks that they've never heard of this isn't something that it just goes like I'm gonna tell you to do it then you're gonna do it you're gonna pass on the order it doesn't work like that folks this is mental and psychological and spiritual manipulation of the highest order this is mind controlled dynamics mind controlled dialectics social engineering subtle mental influence mental influence through media that's put out that smells like a virus yeah I'm sorry go ahead oh yeah that's the best way to do it because people aren't gonna realize it unless they're aware which most people aren't covert control was always going to be much more effective than overt control over control what are you gonna do you're gonna say listen I'm the master of the world and I want to rule everybody and I want to make them my slaves I'm gonna subjugate them as my slaves you're gonna get on board with that agenda and help me do it what do you think kid we're gonna go yeah sure let's go let's have enslave everyone including me as your dumb dupe that's not how it works ladies and gentlemen that's not what Satan is and that's not how Satanism works you know the idea of the greatest trick the devil ever pulled was to make people believe he didn't exist these people want to remain hidden occult 'add in the shadows they don't want you understanding their agenda they don't want to go understanding their methodologies their goals the ways that they work they want to do subtle occult it influence in society and they're very effective at it they know what they're doing because they are ancient psychological masters at work that have the knowledge of all of the ancient mystery traditions in hand and they know that the dumb bag of shit public knows nothing knows less than nothing believes that they know what any of this stuff is believes that they know what's going on has an erroneous belief about it and his ego attached to that erroneous belief negative knowledge and they know that that's exactly where they got people and they got him by the balls they got this society by the balls and look again I am NOT trying to tell people that essence of anarchy our caller and and viewers to discourage you and make you depressed I have to say the way that it is I lie to my viewing audience and tell you this is all turning around Trump's got this the blue avians got this you know the or the Arcturians are on their way I can't lie to you about it I can't say everybody's getting it they get what real anarchy is they get what real Satanism is they know that the problem is moral relativism and believing rights come from human beings we don't get it most people don't get it in the documentary we're putting together we're gonna show you how people are dumb bags of shit on the street total bags of dumb dog shit for a brain uh-huh I'm sorry I have to say it that way to my viewing audience I have to I would feel like I am doing people a tremendous spiritual disservice not to just come out and say it that way I feel like I did do a tremendous spiritual disservice for many years by should by in my opinion sugarcoating it other people still can't even handle my sugar-coated version of my delivery which I gave for many years leading up to this current format which I can't do it anymore I can't as I've gotten older I've gotten less tolerant to ignorance and I think we all should be at that level of no tolerance for ignorant because ignorance is evil and we shouldn't have tolerance for evil and I'm done letting people who are ignorant pablum spouting nonsense just drooling nonsense out of their mouths every time they open their mouth go unchallenged I'm not doing it anymore I'm going to say in plain street language what I think of people who are that ignorant because they're killing the rest of us they are that see they're ignorant is our enslavement that's what our our viewing audience must realize you Ehlers brother and sister on this planet that that's your average dumb human being they're ignorant is your enslavement and my enslavement and if we allow that ignorance to just go unchallenged and say I don't give a shit what they think or or believe and you don't answer and confront and say you are incorrect that is wrong it is immutably true that that is incorrect and you have a false belief about that that is not how it works and I am NOT going to let you go eclis just spout that out to other people in my presence unchallenged see people don't want to be confrontational what they do is they go I don't want to start an issue I'm just gonna let that go I'm not gonna say anything and that's what we do over and over again in society because we don't have the courage to say to another human being you don't know what you're talking about and you're wrong because we know that could potentially lead to confrontation physically possibly not just verbally but it might get physical wellin really that's the best part or the best time to do the great work it seems like because in your head people that have never even heard of this sort of thing before as opposed to people that are seeking it out that's right that's right I'm not backing down I don't care if someone wants to try to take a shot at me go do your best good luck good luck because guess what you'll be answered with a 45 ACP you know after I'm if I'm have to after I'm done using my hands okay like I'm not taking your bullshit unchallenged physically I'm not gonna take it verbally either I'm gonna say what I know you know and and I don't care what people think so this is the problem is we let people get away with ignorance without answering it with knowledge with truth and then truth becomes watered down and diminished over the years over the decades over the centuries and we end up where we're at now in a total slavery situation that's probably going to require a physical rebellion to even possibly have a chance to solve it more likely than not which is going to have to come America because the rest of the damn world has been D bald you know they've been defanged and D bald by having their rights taken away from him the form of self-defense of arms you know so it's gonna fall in our lap and we're gonna have to do it for other people you want to look folks you want to look to a savior they're the only possible savior of humanity right now is America as sad as that sounds because guess what when it if it goes hot and becomes physical we're gonna be the only ones that can get the job done nobody else is coming to help us you know not one other person's coming to help not one other nations gonna come to help you know so all the shit other nations want to say about America this is still the most conscious nation in the world and it's still the most armed okay and that's a sad sad truth to have to speak to have to verbalize are allowed you know when you see we're the consciousness of other places is that because they don't even understand the self-defense principle okay and they're still totally ensconced in socialism and outright communism throughout the rest of the world if there's going to be any savior of humanity it's gonna be the people of America rising up and the rest of the world's like sitting on their fucking hands waiting for that to happen you know then this is what I'm trying to foment you know straight up I want to do with to consciousness folks but guess what if it can't get done through consciousness let it be done by any means necessary so well in the fervor month my last point if I'm a true say kind of ritual that I'd noticed really relates into all that stuff you just said I mean in the media you see so many satanic rituals from the news to sports you know the divide and conquer but the one of the biggest ones it seems like lately is the reality TV and you hear people a lot say and all reality TV is not based in reality but that doesn't even seem like the point of reality TV they're trying to use this as a satanic ritual to summon the reality that the I guess de loominatee if you want to call of that are trying to turn the world into just world full of idiots that are only concerned with hedonism and if you look at them one of the first reality TV shows was cops she's supposed to watch these cops just trample all over everyone's right for things like putting substances in their own body and not even hurt anybody in there you're supposed to cheer oh yeah tackle that guy tase him so reality TV that seems to make it big without a doubt I mean that's something I didn't get to I I really appreciate you bringing that up as a point you know I could have talked a lot about the overt satanic rituals that take place in sporting events that they trot out in front of people or at music award shows or Hollywood award shows they do rituals right they're out in the open that are somewhat subtle that you have to read into a little bit but there are rituals nonetheless can you cut back over to the computer real quick I want to just let essence of Anarchy know I did find it's a site called the hermetic library blog you can check that out there's another book here from the Whitehall Church of Satan that's called the Magic Circle it's successful organization and leadership by yashna Melos and this is about how to organize the Satanic grotto as he sees it so they put out field manuals on this stuff you know it's all out there folks they're all too happy they're recruiting people like this it's oh they're all too happy to tell you how they work you know cuz they're there they want there's two fields of thought there's two schools of thought when it comes to how the Satanists and darker cultists and high-level Luciferians dark Luciferians really want to operate in the world and the the television series allegory that that paralleled this these two schools of thought was true blood as hokey and like you know be TV series as it was I highly recommend people to watch the series True Blood okay which was about vampires because it is talking about the Satanic hierarchy in the world you have to replace vampire with the modern ruling satanic ruling class okay and the discussion and subsequent war that breaks out between the vampire factions is between those who want to stay covert and rule humanity and feed upon humanity from the shadows goes to war what who they called the mainstreaming vampires the mainstreamers as they call them that wanted what is called in the occult world the externalization of the hierarchy of Satanism in the world of of the rulership of human beings they want that taken out of the shadows and they want it they want the agenda minute manipulated and brought forward at such a pace that they can openly say we are your kings we are your masters like they did in the ancient world they wanted to go back to neo feudalism they wanted to go back to a feudal society where the king is the unquestioned ruler and everybody knows that's the king he is the dictator who rules over all of us like they've done in North Korea that's the building block that's the template okay that's the template for the rest of the world is North Korea where a god-king rules their society and dictates every element of life in you if you disobey you die their henchmen just kill you okay if you do with it that what the god-king doesn't want you to do and just look at that just study that studying North Korea just look at the kind of Sikh religious shit that is their government that's what they want to bring here that's the New World Order folks that's the dark New World Order believe it know it and the Satanists who really are trying to bring that forward the dark occultist they want what Alice Bailey and the Theosophical order referred to as the external ization of the hierarchy read about that term okay and that's what they're doing this is a process that started you know over a century ago and they're moving I would say a couple of centuries ago and they're now moving at a breakneck pace and people are still asleep at the switch and can't see it unfortunately this material is out there okay um I will try at something look I'm getting ready at some point to start really digitizing some stuff that I know isn't out there and believe me there's a lot that I know is not digitized that needs to be digitized rare stuff okay I mean rare stuff on how intelligence works real rare stuff on how the occult works rare stuff on how organized crime is connected in with this like there's a lot of books in the pipeline that I want to scan I want to digitize I bought a document scanner actually it was a you know donation - what on earth is happening you know and I just want to say thank you to everyone who is technologically donated through the Amazon wish list that's like one of the best ways anybody can make a donation okay thank you to everybody who's donated to this effort in whatever way that you have but particularly the technological donations help a lot okay and somebody got a document scanner for us and it's a fast Epson document scanner it's badass okay and you know this can scan a whole book in like a few minutes you know and then I can run it through a optical character character recognition software make it an ePub or or a high-quality PDF you know so I really want to do it with stuff like this I have to go through my library and pull some stuff for digitization that I know has not been digitized so essence of anarchy thank you so much for the call and tapping folks I'll check into those resources you got it and I just got my in Arkadelphia tickets so I'll see you there I'd love to meet you there in person and listen if you do find any of these resources that you're talking about online upload them to conspiracy central you just seed that torrent for a little while get it out there you know that's one of the best ways you can share rare information like this and it is quite rare so great call thank you all right dr. lett if you got it all right let's go to Shaun McCann Shaun you're live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend hi there mark I wanted to bring up something that definitely belongs in this list that you've done in the last two episodes go right on I'd like to say circumcision there's a there's a big one that I missed thank you yeah thank you it it isn't is an ancient trauma-based mind control ritual designed to harm the child and to literally manufacture a slave like highly aggressive order follower without it are that's exactly what it is folks this is is a satanic dramatization of the young as soon as they come into the world that's exactly what it is right and it it it the the bond between mother and child gets broken because the the mother neglects her duty to protect the child and gives him away to the dark cultists you got it just just like the ancient you know the sacrifice to Moloch the parents would willingly give their children to be sacrificed to the Carthaginian High Priest Satanists of that culture and they'd put them in the the huge burners you know and now yeah that's that's what the whole concept of what was that movie that came out about the what's his name Nicholas Cage I think was in it I'll think of it was a recent was it that Mandy there's two versions of it there's a modern version they put him in oh yeah yeah bad bad lieutenant no no no it's like a stage with a new bad lieutenant it might not be caged I think it might be I'm not really sure but basically they it's a same kind of a satanic Society and he ends up being ritually sacrificed Oh wicker man wicker man there's two versions Oh that's about that's a Miss Isabel exactly like they I mean it was he willingly gave himself you know I mean he volunteered to be their sacrifice right right and if you if you look into the psychological effects of circumcision like the actual nuts and bolts of it it uh I mean it causes intimacy issues that's right it and it it spikes cortisol it it causes here it actually it's an attack on the synapse point between man and woman the actual point of contact between the male and the feminine is at men at exactly it's attacked and they I mean that's where creation is that's the combination of man and female and that that is basically severed I think how it like how deep can you get with that they know what they are doing at all levels this is what I try trying to explain to people for decades they know what they are doing they know everything there is to know about us they know how we work physically they know how we work emotionally they know how we work mentally and they know how to diminish all of those aspects of the individual you know and they're doing it they don't talk about it these people are talkers they're not visualizers and talkers and be like oh we're gonna get to doing that they lay out a plan they work together as one as one mind they call it a mastermind all getting on the same page what are we doing are we all on the same page that there's the freedom movement the anarchy movement this is it does it constitute a mastermind or is it all over the fucking place and a Miller scattered in a million different directions and anything but unified you know what yours aren't like that they're very unified and all one Accord in what they are doing in their agenda they might have some skirmishes here and there when it gets into really big levels of power let me tell you something at the society at the societal level that interfaces with the rest of the slaves these people are all on the same page and they know exactly what they're doing right yeah and they they they infect our minds so that we can't even all right not even the family can be on the same page you know what I mean the woman might want to save her child from that abuse and the father says oh I want it done because I want look like me and it's as if the father has been he doesn't want to look at the trauma that he endured and as like a risk as a protection for his own sanity he's gonna give his son the same torture so that he doesn't have to look at the fact that he was tortured himself diabolical just think about how many ways we're offering up our own children to the this whole satanic medical system because of the beliefs that are entrenched in our culture through circumcision through vaccination you know then through the eye the diet the children are are given in fed that totally destroys their brain you know lack they eat they tell mothers not to breastfeed and they try to give them Similac instead boy yeah it's disgusting well that's a fantastic point that I very much had an oversight to leave out there I really should have put that in the formal presentation but I want to thank you for bringing it up and I just want to say that you seem very well researched in this topic maybe I should do a presentation a formal presentation on it and deliver that either you know through YouTube if you ever need help with like you know presentation software you know just tips on it I'll just show you some basics of that and you could pick up a learn run with it you know what I mean oh my god I would love that if people are at that level of I mean that's why I need to put a seminar together about this we need a technological seminar okay you know there are people who know way more about like you know web technologies and programming than I ever will okay but I know the basics enough to get things out there and you got to know your basics of presentation software of graphics programs you know ROI effects manipulation audio editing video editing and then when you know those basics right you could put all that together you can get a nice polished presentation out there with good quality information because you know your stuff it's not a matter ID not knowing your stuff it's a matter of you've got to get some technological background under your your belt and then you might be able to put this stuff out there yourself so that's why we got to do a how to become the new media by learning basic technologies seminar you know and get other people here you know I'll be I mean if I could be there in person I don't know but uh but I mean if are you gonna put it online or are you gonna I might do it like a webinar session I've read I've kicked around the idea of just doing it for donations for free here in my home today bring it bring in a few people over every week that can at least travel here can you know once a week and doing like you know four or five hour you know you know teaching session and interactive teaching session right here in my home that'd be great I have to work something up because I the need for it is so great and yet the implementation of it in our society is negligible like we really need to move further toward understanding how to use the tools that are out there for us to use and very little people are using them what they're doing is they're continuing to argue on Facebook which is not going to change people's minds and it's not a forum for accurate deep learning going it refused to yeah going to there were these things in the past folks I believe it or not I know you may not believe that this is true but you know what in the not-too-distant past there was these things called websites individuals made these things they made their own places on the Internet where they published their content for people's consideration that's like called exercising your First Amendment right of freedom of speech which is a natural right that's supposed to be protected by the First Amendment okay guaranteed not to be infringed upon even though it is in our modern world but believe it or not you had these things called websites out there that were little nodes or little personal home sites for people on the net where they could put their own material not owned by big some big mega corporate conglomerate called Facebook or Google or Apple right if they disagree with one thing you say goodbye to your post you know that's not your place you think your Facebook pages your pace place on online on the Internet you don't have people don't have a presence online you have to have a place where a rolling rolodex of sort or a blog of your content that you have created is available for all time I'm building my hook my library took my YouTube channel down my podcast would still be up because it's my own site and every actual podcast and the XML feed that I publish weekly is on my own website so even if every single thing not the videos would have to be updated but every podcast would still be up they'd have to come after the actual domain which it's gonna be a much harder job than just saying no we don't like what you did on YouTube were we're bad because they don't own the domain you own the domain right right so you know this is what I just encourage people to do you have to learn how to get a domain to get web hosting to put your own site on it we need way more independent voices in that regard and people making good high-quality presentations with good material like this and I'm telling you man I can tell you would you'd do it you would do it well you just got to step in and rub it into that realm okay I will I plan on it I'm working on my my you know I have a number of podcasts under my belt that I've done with others who awesome you know I'm scheduled next year in May to be at the seed for nice event here in Ohio I'm a knitter the potential of possibly being a part of that if Brandon wants that that's something that we have to discuss and see you know what's gonna happen regarding that because I've seen that that has been announced and I really think that the work that that those gentlemen at at skatopia have done is very impressive so I agree you know if they perhaps want me to be a part of that I may you know take them up on that offer we looked around the idea a little bit maybe we'll make happen well I'd love for you to join me there that's great I plan on giving a talk about Lolita and Eyes Wide Shut and how it's about trauma-based mind control and monarch program fantastic that's another thing I have to expound upon that I haven't really gotten to yet is pizza gate you know I need to just go really deep into that stuff because I could explain it from a perspective that a lot of people don't have and having not been involved directly with these Psychopaths you know and uh right that that's what people have to understand like you know this whole thing with Epstein you know this is not unexpected to me I'm sitting back on it's about time you know really I've been waiting for this for like over a decade or more you know I've been talking about this for over a decade you know yeah like this is people are going oh this is so so shocking I'm like I hear this stuff and go yeah and like it goes way beyond this this is scratching this is scratching the tiniest of the surface of the surface of what really goes on you know it was like there at one of their mid-range puppets being thrown under the bus you have no idea how high this goes you know this goes up to the highest Carter's of government and beyond this goes on religious sector you know and it people have to understand this is what the occult is and this is what how they this is their monetary system their monetary system is the trafficking of small children slavery yeah direct slavery it's disgusting and Kubrick knew about it he tried to show us in a you know esoteric way that's ring and I want to I want to reveal that and I've got a whole lot of information I've been really digging in tough the movie Eyes Wide Shut is that book is a book in and of itself yes you know yes he was everything alchemical filmmaker you know right this guy did alchemy with his film production it's amazing you know I agree yeah I know you know Widener's work on it jy debate on fantastic work regarding the films of Stanley Kubrick I highly suggest people check all that work out I agree yeah Jay Wagner has some of the these are like pretty tough to swallow but once you see the film and you know what I mean you listen to where he's like the points that he's talking about it makes plausible sense you know a lot of it like the moon landing things that uh Kubrick's Odyssey the film that he did um it's pretty in-depth and I recommend people listen to it as well absolutely I agree and I recommend those films as well well some I'm actually on my work break and I really appreciate you taking my call and I thank you Mark it's not a doubt concern always good to hear from you thank you so much for the call also fantastic points that Sean brought up especially in regards to male circumcision in our society and that's a huge oversight on my part that I really should have covered in the main presentation topic so thanks for bringing up that you know oversight on my part Sean all right let's see who else do we have here let's go - lets go - Aries Aries you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 216 the call-in show on our entire society being one big satanic ritual welcome to the show hey Mark can you hear me yes I can coming in loud and clear okay thank you it's Andrew from Germany calling in great so first of all thank you for your work I have to say you're the only YouTube you I know in the whole youtubing word that does this kind of work on natural law and they all called this of course some people libertarians doing the work but not as profound as as you and I'm really grateful and really thank you for that first that means a lot to me thank you okay um first I want to have sorry I wanna ask a question regarding natural law sure go right ahead because when I teach people or talk to people about natural law and morality in karma sometimes I ask myself how do people get punished you know from the universe or God like people doing bad things like raping killing all sorts of wrong doings so in your opinion do they get the the consequentials or the consequences of their behavior in this life or how does it really work and do you see that in your personal surroundings or some other people my answer to that is it's more complex than if you do something wrong an anvil falls from the sky like in a cartoon okay it's a very complex dynamic that pervades throughout all of society so because some people will experience the negative result of immoral behavior in the physical lifetime that they live some will not okay some if they are allowed to continuously get away with it because of corruption and ignorance in society as happens with government and police and military the negative consequences will go to all of the rest of society that allows the immoral behavior to continue people don't understand that this dynamic of karma is in effect and that's how it really works see they say why does why do bad people get away with bad behavior if a cop does something really bad and then they cut their fellow police officers cover it up what's happening to them that's going to generate their consequence and and and enact negative karma upon them it doesn't necessarily happen to the individual that conducts it in this lifetime sometimes the negative effect spreads out to all of society in the aggregate because we have put this institutional process and hierarchy and whole institution in effect and allowed it to continue to get away with its corruption and violence without stopping it see this is what people don't want to hear how karma works they want to think Karma's just Oh an individual did something wrong and the individual immediately has the bad consequences and it manifests is very fast in their own lives in the physical world and that's not how it works folks the dynamic is way more complex than that okay and that the easy answer for somebody to swallow would be that's just how it works it doesn't work like that okay we have put the system of slavery in place collectively and we collectively reap the negative consequence of that system that we allow to stay in place through our fear and inaction no one wants to hear that no one wants to hear that that's how karma works that that's how natural law works natural law is always operating in the aggregate we have to see karma as an aggregate response in the human condition infinitely more so than just an individual response see people are hung up on the individual response of natural law in our lives right that's the part they want to hear because why that's what they've been told that it will how it works they've been told that through Hollywood they've been told that through depictions of how karma works and they've been told that through false spiritual teachings about how it works they don't want to hear the complexities of it and they don't want to hear the aggregate nature of it meaning how does it work on a collective scale the cop who kicks a woman in the back of the head and gives her brain damage doesn't necessarily automatically lose his job lose all of his friends get divorced from his wife loses money loses house and live destitute for the rest of his life it's not how it works he might keep doing that and and his members of his thin blue line cult might keep covering up his crimes as a psychopath and he might get away with it and die not never having those consequences but where are they going you know where they're going all throughout everybody else in society creating a whole world of slavery that's how that karma manifests why because the vast bulk of the majority of human beings on this planet think that the whole system that that individual is involved with is just perfectly fine dandy and moral and should be allowed to continue without stopping it perfectly fine so what's gonna happen is the whole universe looks at the aggregate morality not just an individual behavior oh yeah you do individual bad behaviors more likely than not it's gonna catch up with you even in this lifetime it can happen like that but it doesn't have to happen like that the more shield that an institution is from karma being visited upon it in the physical world through the behavior of people which is what government does which is what the occultists do which is what the police and military do the harder it is for individual karmic consequence to be visited directly upon the individuals doing it what happens is because we don't overcome our fear and physically stop it physically stop those behaviors from being done by force karma gets diffused and natural law consequences get visited in the aggregate collectively on all the people of the society who are allowing that behavior to institutionally continue does that clarify the point of how natural law really functions in the aggregate in a wider sense in our society yes yeah so you're saying that your or we are all co-creating the reality we are co-creating the karmak consequential results that all of humanity receives collectively through our individual immoral or moral decision-making and then our subsequent behavioral act actualizations of our behavior based on our decision-making and if our decision-making comes from a place of cowardice and fear and we don't stop evil people from doing bad things to other people in the world that they have no right to do even if it is the government the military the police the karmic consequence all of society through things called tyranny and slavery which is exactly what has occurred no belief required it's not a magical process we collectively reap the fruits of the behaviors that we collectively so that is how natural law works we get hung up on this Hollywood eyes the definition of Karma and this like boo this like false fake-ass Buddhist variant of karma of just being individual things that happen to people very quickly after we do a behavior it doesn't work like that it's infinitely more complex infinitely more diffused and working over the aggregate of humanity far more than over the individual the individual is still going to receive consequence whether in this lifetime or whatever domain or you know um a parallel dimension that our consciousness you know travels to upon physical death or other form of consciousness that it transmutes and becomes upon the the relinquishes the physical body the physical vehicle but we are not going to escape those consequences even at an individual level one way or another but nonetheless in the human domain as a species on this collective species level that karma gets diffused and the consequences get manifested for all people because we are all allowing that evil to continue largely unchallenged because of our fear and cowardice so I hope that answers and clarifies that question yes thank you you're welcome anything else while I have you on the line just in a quick opinion on on Europe from your side because I heard you you're planning on making a presentation about the origin of Nazism and communism yes and if you follow the current politics in Germany and Europe it's going exactly this way it used to be 80 years ago so it makes America look like we're run by angels I mean it that's how it's you guys aren't a whole lot horrible because yeah and I I feel for you guys you know it's like you know people go why do you live where you're at you know because unfortunately it may be a lot better than other where other places around sadly and I thought like I said that hurts my heart to say that but I'm telling you like the people in Europe have to stand up like on a unified front and confront this and deal with it seriously I mean you guys may literally have to rush it you know the proverbial swords at some point like yeah almost unarmed just in massive numbers like that's what it may take over there here we're gonna be in a better position because we have battle arms you know you guys have been stripped of all that largely I mean not all of you but the vast majority here the average gun owner in America owns eight weapons eight of some type of projectile weaponry in the form of some type of gun the average number of legal legal weapons in Germany for example is about 10 million so if you have 80 minutes of happiness there's well over 400 to 450 million here and that's probably a very understated estimate because there's that's what they know about you know it goes way beyond that that'll never change as a matter of fact more and more pouring in everyday and thank God for it thank the creator of the universe for you want to talk to say that's violence no it isn't now conducting self-defense against tyranny and preparing for that has nothing to do with violence that's called being truly enlightened as to what may be needed up be done with tyrants you know the old phrase 6i6 Semper Tyrannis you know always this way with tyrants they don't back down until they're put down unfortunately what I want to say is for the population to awaken like the sleeping lion that it really is and to say no we're not going to deal with it and we're going to stop you from doing what you're doing and we're gonna awaken in consciousness and do this the right way instead of having to do it through the physical route that's how I prefer to see it you know I'm not pushing for war people go you're trying to push for war no I'm not I'm trying to explain to you how hellish war is and that it should be averted when it can be averted but there are times in places where you've exhausted all other options and then it has to go hot and physical unfortunately that's very unfortunate we should never let it get to that point but we're letting it get there I'm telling you and when it happens Europe's gonna be in a bad place you guys are gonna be in a really really bad situation yes it's gonna be bad here in America but I'll tell you what we're not gonna we're not gonna fall upon the knives the way you guys are gonna have to yeah you can definitely see like I'm currently reading a book called the United States of Europe and it's telling how the Nazis were already planning during the early 1930s how the European Union looks like and it it is exactly this way that's right they were running those whole strategic plans and objectives out of Evil's burg were - wart son that inner core occult Society of the inner core of the SS of the Nazi Party was run out of you know Heinrich Himmler you know at Viva berg was planning the entire New World Order as the Germans even called it you know they were planning that vivos Berg was going to be the capital of the world the center of the whole new Nazi regime you know I mean that this is what's really going on except now it's largely being run out of Brussels and and London you know it's and really it's all coming out of room you know you don't think that the Vatican is all connected to this you're totally asleep you know you know they see themselves as you know the keepers of the whole planet the Vicar of Christ those who own the planet and all of its people this is all coming out of the old religion you know the old religion just morphed into the new religion people aren't buying the old religious bullshit morph it into a new piece of religious bullshit cult and call it government and get everybody bowing down to it worshipping it and given their children over to it that's what this whole society is one big satanic ancient old world religion ritual and people are none the wiser to it because they have no idea what real Satanism is you know some are wise enough some are listening there some are listening attentively but it's a paltry number it's we got it we got a the people who do understand are not doing their jobs for the amount of years I've been doing this there should be when you went when you say my friend Andrew I'm sorry was your name again yes okay when you say to me that I'm one of the people on YouTube doing this at the highest level I get a a sinking sick feeling in my stomach when I hear I I appreciate it I I just like I accept it as a compliment and I I very much respect you for saying that to me but the fact that that is the case makes my heart sick okay because there should be I should be a small player in this right I should not be the number one person doing this type of work I should be one in a million people worldwide doing this work by this point and my work should be considered like oh that's that's low that's candy-ass tough compared to like how really people should take this as far as the research the presentation the production quality this is rinky-dink shit as far as I'm concerned we're operate on a shoestring budget with volunteers because we'd only can't even make the amount of donations to pay people that's what people think of this that's how much they value it that's how much it's valued worldwide you know I only in the last year was able to make like one third of the salary yearly that I made when I had a quote regular job that's thinking about living on that type of budget a third try to cut your your paycheck in a third and live on that and then still do this this is what I've sacrificed to do this shit you know there should be a million people at the level of knowledge that I am doing the great work like this and far beyond and for you to say I'm the person that you consider doing it the best I so appreciate the comment my friend but it's that's a horrifying thought to me so that's what I'm trying to encourage people you got to get involved you got to learn the technology you know if you don't understand how basic communications technology works in the modern world you can't do this and get it out there for people you're not gonna just talk to the people on your street corner and change the world you've got to put your voice out there publicly with no apologies and with no fear use your own name you'll need to make up a pseudonym Maine tell these people I'm not afraid of you this is my name I'm gonna speak I'm gonna speak truth you're not gonna stop me you're not you're not gonna stop me until you put me in the ground and you're still not gonna stop me then I'm coming back here until the mission is accomplished no matter how many aeons it takes that's how crazy of a motherfucker you're dealing with people say oh I want this to be my last lifetime I'm I'll stay here forever until all are of mind control that's the vowel makin to this cause and I may hate that situation but guess what that's how much will fills me and drives me I may have more willpower than every other human being on this planet put together because you're not going to defeat that drive in that will to accomplish the one great work of ending slavery on this planet and eventually everywhere because it's wrong and it shouldn't be allowed to continue and that's the only reason to continue to try to destroy slavery so Andrew thank you so much for the call I really wish you guys the best in trying to turn your own situation around there in Germany thank you and all the best my friend thank you ci folks uh I don't dislike Europeans this is a misnomer about me and my work I've been very critical of them harshly critical but it's like it's like a tough love aspect you know you have beautiful elements of your culture and beautiful land and great people in many cases but I'm telling you you've let this evil infection spread even further than America has you know and there's certain you know semi populous people that are trying to like turn it around and turn it back toward power to the people and you know getting away from this authoritarianism but its paltry it's all too few you know there's some out there but I mean your app is way more advanced in this virus of authoritarianism and socialism than America is even America as bad as it is is not as ensconced in it as Europe is and so you guys have a lot of work to do and unfortunately you guys let them take your self-defense rights away most of the countries in Europe did a long time ago not Switzerland you know they still they still have a nice per capita you know population of arms bearers there but other than that most places are in deep shit so let's see who else do we have let's go - lets go - Ivan from Phoenix Ivan your live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend hey can you hear me I'm at work so no worries io I know you always have good insights to bring so I'm willing to deal with a little bit of background noise welcome oh wow I couldn't hear anything sorry I said I'm willing to deal with the background noise cuz I know you bring insight to the table we can hear you so go right ahead okay cool well you know me with the movies and all that so it's I was listening to your last two weeks of Satanism ritual one of the first things that came to mind for me was how as a lifelong movie goer subconsciously and probably unwittingly participated in many energetic kind of satanic rituals you know in a bitter brilliant one comes to mind the one that comes to mind is like these Fifty Shades series yep because for some reason well I know why the reason but you know it's this feeling of being in an auditorium with 150 to 300 people he's seen sexual energies and stuff occurring on the screen and even though people aren't quote-unquote participating in doing factions those energies are all around us that's right we're in an auditorium yep yes that permanent and distorted aspect of that sexual energy reaching them and having an effect on their mindset in physiology without a doubt movies are a powerful medium of being able to put certain ideas in people's subconscious mind this is what we were talking about in the former call with Sean with Stanley Kubrick you know he was an outcome an alchemist when it came to making movie allegories and the very reverse can be true they can be part of Satanism and a very distorted mindset and be a part of a a ritualized element in our society definitely a great point that I also left out of my main presentation yeah especially what apples me once in a while and these in the theatres is when we have younger parents like 20 year olds that still bring their two three year old kids to see a movie that has some kind of sexual content and it's like Hello there's an energetic form of pedophilia going on when sexual energies are around and there are teenagers or young you know right uh you know young kids in there and I'm always you know baffled by this like boom there it is yeah you know unconsciously participating in these pedophilic energetic satanic kind of rituals and many of them may not be mentally ready for you know even witnessing depictions of that that's why exercising caution exposing their children to certain dynamics and then there are others that they have to you know really truly do have to expose them to certain negative things so that they know that they're out there or prepared to deal with them Ivan did we lose you no it's just that once in a while I don't hear you I don't hear you I don't pick up on what you're saying no worries so you know I'm basically agreeing with your point and saying yes this is part of something that parents have to be aware of and be prepared to you know protect their children against if necessary yeah and then going on to another level of this satanic kind of thing with the movies a week or two ago I went to Jaina espírito Santo and here our boy friend Noah they came down here to Phoenix and we went and saw that new film midsummer and okay that's pretty and pretty I haven't haven't heard it but I haven't heard about it what's the premise it's about a well it's the mid but it's a summer solstice and it's a ritual that's done over like an Sweden or somewhere over there and based on true things but you know hey the movie makes takes it to the extreme you know that's not what really happens wink wink you know but yeah it's very intense and what I picked up from this movie was we comprehend nature life you know the site who's and you know the human body and the fragility you know you know actions that might be done you know and things like that and as a movie goer it fascinates me how people can see Jason Michael Myers right thirteen you know all these horror movies slasher clap and cheer like oh man that was an awesome yeah he's all the way his head blew up man that was cool however when they see a movie like this like mitts Omar and it's supposed to be like a realistic ritual thing going on or like sacrifice thing and the person's head kind of hits a rock and is all bloody on there like oh my god oh oh they get it's like that cognitive dissonance where it's like wait a minute but that's what would happen to to a body you know the use of force against a natural object like a rock but people can't comprehend that I think that's part of a satanic thing too of the ego life is what they say is like no human body that doesn't happen life is right he is beautiful we live we die in our sleeps and in our sleep and and that's it and this is you know so that again it's that you know life is the way we say it is showing it's not harder not really it's part of this satanic inversion principle that I talked about over the last couple of weeks you know they want to give us depictions of things that are not how things work false definitions so it clouds human understanding and creates confusion and that's the inversion principle turning truth on its head turning reality on its head that's part of the whole satanic ritual that is our society so yeah that's absolutely being done with the types of fantasies ations that are in movies it's great when it's allegorical and teaching a lesson and you understand and your you know your you know suspending your disbelief you know for a particular reason but then it can go too far when it becomes this type of distortion of reality that you're talking about that gets stuck in people's minds and then they start actually believing it works that you know one of the ways that I think society is a satanic ritual ivan is just how much were embedded in screens in looking at things on screens because what does that do it puts people in a passive mode and then it also gets them to like look at like life in the real world in a passive way like we're viewing it somehow on a screen you know instead of actively participating in it so like this is like a very powerful way that they distort our perceptions and you know twist reality and turn it into a ritual of sorts so you know absolutely a great point in bringing up regarding how not yet another aspect of how our society is this one big ritual you conducted by these satanic social engineers correct and then even on the small screen you're probably familiar with the TV show American Gods full time the first season there was an excellent albeit extremely negative kind of scene where we had the God of media played by Gillian Anderson on a TV screen and she says the line to the star of the show that the new alter are the screen while we were TV screens movie screens laptops tablets that was all that humor alter and that was Kubrick what he was showing in 2001 a Space Odyssey the monolith yeah that's right the screen itself you know and then the kicker Ford in that episode is the next line that the god of media says where she says time and attention better than Lambs amazing now what was this I want to check this out because I have an American God American Gods okay I have to check it out you know and that's all unlike something like Netflix or that's on Showtime sure start the show that stars I think it starts okay I'll grab it from something like Cody or popcorn time you know there's other oh yeah and check out like allegorical content in shows like you know I've recommended strange angel you know I just I really think the direction they're going in strange angel is just it's it's spot-on regard like a cult teachings regarding Thelema and I never thought I'd see the day like that's a tiny little indicator of a potential occult resurgence happening in our society I can't recommend strange angel enough personally you know you don't you mention it and I started watching I did the first episode yeah I was surprised to see the second thousand bo goes way deeper into the philosophy and the second sense destroys the first season the first time very good yeah I'm sorry go ahead I was gonna say that we're kind of both surprised and not surprised at how much is being divulged and put out there but it's kind of self-explanatory and um down to such an extent that they can make all the TV shows movies videos music stating declaring and prophesizing all the evils that are being done that's right and nobody's gonna do shit about it they'll just be sit there eat their popcorn but you're entertained by it that's why I think a lot of this is coming to light it's now I have a great revelation that's right that is exactly how these people think that is their confidence level and I wish I could tell you it was unwarranted it is not they know that that's where they have people they know it they're they're running actuarial supercomputer Studies on all of this they know where the collective mindset of humanity is that they know where they got us they know they got us you know and until people start turning it around and looking at this nothing is going to change you people got to stop looking at this as some hokum or a quaint you know religion of some kind and understand this is the philosophy this is the ideology of the Masters of the world is what we are talking about and they utilize it to high effectiveness what I wanted to just say real quick is for people that want to look into some of the stuff Ivan's talking about an allegorical content of movies and television you know use BitTorrent use Cody Cody is excellent if you know how to install certain add-ons you know you get like the exodus add-on or something like that and you could you know watch shows you would ordinarily have to buy subscriptions for for free you know you checkout popcorn time make sure you get a legitimate copy of it there's a lot of knockoffs that might have malware in them you just get it from the official site and you know you you could check out strange angel and watch it and you know they even offer like magnet links where you can download the episodes in something like popcorn time you know yeah I wanted to bring up to you mark just as a safety precaution for the people that might just run out and go back to that episode where you instruct them on how to use those bit torrents right yeah it's a site like that conspiracy sensual yeah that I doubt that the software on there the programming and stuff is tracked however stuff places where you might find conventional regular mainstream TV shows and movies like you know I know they're yeah it's still around kickass torrents major or piratebay or some other places highly recommend people researching VPNs yes privacy networks because if you do check these TV shows out and movies and download them and do it you know quite a bit I tend to track that and your internet service provider will contact you and say hey I know this copyright infringement so just to cover you know your stuff and those gems are great because it protects your internet you know browsing and stuff like that but it also hides your IP address so you know they don't need to know what you're looking at at the very minimum learn how to install a BitTorrent block list that goes that is updated on a daily or weekly basis and at least block known IP addresses that are trying to track people's IP addresses but a VPN would definitely be a more permanent and slash secure solution to you know browsing things that we know people really don't want us are looking into and and downloading to preserve you know you see what I've amassed I really don't give a shit what they want he's looking into or not I'm doing it you know again you're gonna have to put me in the ground to stop me so you know you you see the that when I go to do when I do something I go to the extreme and do it all the way you know that's just that's how my personality is so but Ivan is making some good points there about how to just generally you know exercise some self-defense and protecting yourself and people that might want to cause you know copyright infringement problems for you possibly so Ivan thank you so much for that and thanks for you know talking about the allegorical aspect in movies and television when it comes to these types of rituals so always great to hear from you and uh you know thanks for bringing those aspects to the table in this discussion my friend all the time good talking to you Marc take care you got it ok let's uh let's go to Gavin Gavin you're live on what on earth is happening welcome Gavin Burroughs are you there it looks like you're still muted at your end oh hey Mark there you can hear me yes I can loud and clear welcome it's great to finally be speaking with you I've been looking at your work for the past like I think three and a half years I came across tea when I was about 16 or 17 in high school and it completely flipped my entire worldview on it step and I'm for that yet honestly speechless with it all because you know I have like family and in the military and trying to explain certain things to him it he just got very defensive but um I want to try and stay on the topic it sure though recently I was watching um Elon Musk's neuro-link reason Tatian I've heard and I want to I want to get your thoughts on that yeah okay that is technology in the body I'm not for I'm sorry you know I believe that the human body is is a temple and should remain inviolable you know and I don't I don't believe in interfacing directly with technology in the physiology like okay look you need a hip replacement that different okay for trauma like that there's going to be medical technology that you know we may need to repair certain damaged aspects of us you start getting into direct human brain links with computers that's where kids I'm out you know how about we're going to exercise our brains and really use them to their full potential before we try to start linking him directly into computers through threads yeah yeah that's the he's not talking about fiber optic he actually used the term threads neural threads I mean this smacks the stuff like more gelatinous you know this is bio weaponry you know and it's a I'm a technologist I think that people need to learn technology and subdued technology to make it their master to make it their servant I'm sorry it technology should never become the master of people and that's where we're headed in this society we're headed again I I said earlier in the show the ruling class the real occultists that are behind the scenes of power are technocratic occult ah cracy they are technocratic Sorcerer's that comprise an occult och recei a ruling class of occultists in our society that's who we are ultimately ruled by they want this type of bio weaponry and bio integration of technology into the human physiology why because they're not looking at using this as actual human enhancement technology they're using it as using a control over people to using it to control them that's what they're doing with it they want this interface embedded in the human brain so when somebody's not thinking the way they want them to think they can influence that technology to make you think how they want you to think and therefore behave how they want you to behave that's the date yeah exactly yeah so seems like this is gonna be the sorry excuse me no this is gonna be like the peak the peak of the EPI dis genex program I mean if they implement and implement something into your brain in it and they're gonna have like a you know a Bluetooth device attached to your ear so it connects I mean first of all just thinking about the constant you know electromagnetic frequencies that are going to be think through your brain and everything right which can also cause you know a lot of a lot of neurological issues but just the fact that they can control the data that's going through and passing through that right through I don't know I guess some kind of server is just it's almost mind-boggling that people could actually chant for this that's right David mentioned in that press conference that there's this danger of it sort of being hacked and you know being able to put certain information through it you know a little bit I said that they even mentioned in that press conference that they held that you know it could potentially be hacked and people could possibly put information unwanted that the person would not want through into the human brain it's like they even recognize that

that potentiality could be available and they were talking about having to make it secure so you know this is the whole agenda of the social engineers at the highest level of the dark occult they want to take things in the transhumanist direction and actually interface humanity with technology because they see themselves as the technocratic sorcerers that are ultimately going to be in the long-term control of that technology and that is the method they long term want to control people through exactly um also just how do you feel about Elon Musk in general because in the beginning it did seem as though he did want to try and you know better humanity kind of like with Steve Jobs where you know he seemed like he had great intentions and wanted to help people and humanity in general but it almost seems as though he kind of got hijacked somewhere along the lines and you know was being in shadows it's somewhat complicated he's somewhat of an enigma in some ways and I don't have a final you know take on him but I don't really trust the you know direction he wants certain things taken there is that aspect where you know he does want to like kind of change the way we we do certain things technologically for the better but then there's that other aspect where there's this transhumanist aspect and then there's this possibility that people like that just get co-opted and corrupted and get made offers and you know offers of wealth and you know offers of power and you know they're human and flawed and they don't have this kind of knowledge they haven't been involved in deep layers of the occult world and you know studied it to this extent you know like like what I try to put forward here on what on earth is happening so there's a certain lack of knowledge and information regarding who's really running the world and they may see it from their limited perspective level and they go like well partner with this person or I'll go with this agenda or program and they become useful dupes in that aspect and I'm not saying that's definitively the case with musk but you know I would be very slow to trust any aspect of really what's coming out of him and what he's doing I don't I would not just jump on board with it not saying he's definitively one of these uh you know globalist evil individuals but it's easy to get ramped up in that it's easy to get tied up in that look at what Apple became you know what you think like Steve Wozniak is some evil globalist I mean this guy was a tinkerer in his garage with early technology you know he had pure intentions you know Jobs took it you know totally turned it into a business and was all about the money aspect of it and you know they called him the spin doctor cuz he could sell anything make people think is the greatest thing in the world when in fact you know it's you know not as really innovative or or groundbreaking as it as he's claiming things to be and you know then Apple went and when Jobs got cancer like I talked about this in past shows and did like a whole psychological workup on the guy you know he went off he lost his mind you know he went into a very dark place could not deal with the potential of his own death and started really becoming a bad control freak and what Tim Cook has done with the company he's just he initially wasn't even his own man he was just following like the the the letter of the law of Steve Jobs from the grave trying to just do this things the same way he was doing it and now he's just become even more of a control freak than jobs even ever was because you know he got in bed with the higher level you know technocrats out in Silicon Valley and just started trying to interject his own agenda into everything and he's part he's definitely in with these high-level Global's I I think the same could be true of Musk but I'm reserving my judgment on that to say that it's definitively the case with someone like Cooke I mean that's the stuff that is coming out of Apple is pure evil pure evil you know and the same with Google and the same with YouTube and the same with Facebook Facebook is pure evil I'm saying that right on their platform pure evil at the highest levels the kind of data collection they're doing in the kind of censorship they're involved in satanic evil ok Apple Google and Facebook you know I think Twitter's almost right up there with them I'm not necessarily gonna put them in the same category as that unholy true Trinity but you know they're almost right at that level and you know I'll reserve judgment on musk and Tesla for now and say be wary let's put it that way but with this neural interface that's that's not good news that's bad news that can only at the level of spiritual development humanity is that that can only be a disaster that can only be a long-term disaster where human beings should not be messing with things like that in the in the human neural physiology at all that's my take on transhumanism yeah and and and or arguing with people over minutiae what is it okay so uh your question didn't come out over the air there so just repeat that we're Oh we're having some audio we're having some audio problems via discord it looks like the caller's audio is not coming through I can hear them in my headset but I don't think it's coming out clearly over the over the stream I'm gonna very briefly disconnect from discord and then log back in and see if that clears up the issue so I am I'm sorry what your Gavin burrows I'll bring you right back on after I make this disconnect and reconnect I apologize for this folks it'll be brief so just give me one moment to reconnect Gavan are you still with us is he is he back on I can hear you fine but it looks like you're still not coming through over our stream unfortunately we may have to make a a physical disconnect and reconnect say something again all right so let's let's disconnect that and reconnect it if possible okay you don't have to do that I can still hear you in in my headset but we are having problems in the streaming software with bringing audio from discord into the live stream say something one more time so I apologize for that folks let me just respond to Gavin's question and our producer will attempt to get the technological problem cleared up you know he's saying how many different problems are out there this is a unimaginably immense field of data we're just about any area of human endeavor is so degraded and so in a place of confusion hardship just complete backwards nasai I was listening to on black earth productions Jordan Maxwell's interview that he recently did with Seth cos boza and Jordan said something that really stuck with me he just said where he sees the world that is that the entire world is in the hands of the dark force the satanic force and it's just I've echoed the exact sentiment I can't agree more and how many different aspects there are to this problem in every area of life no you could delve into any one aspect of life human institutions I think the connection might have just been remained with what you did there because it reset on my computer go ahead and say something again yeah worse you cause um it looks like we're we're we're not bringing in people through dis strange reason maybe the server is having problems the discord server itself is having problems so that may be the case so but uh you know continuing with what I was saying like you could pull on any one of those threads folks any thread regarding any human institution any human aspect in our society and you could get to the core problem you could get to the core underlying issue that's going on which is morality which is aligning our behavior to morality and you know what people do they are they're working overtime to ignore all the aspects of the problem what they do is they go out they try to ignore it they work they try to have fun try to live a lifestyle of just you know a total pleasure you know pleasure pursuit and they never look at the world in any philosophical way because it's just a big game and joke to them and if they did he pulled on one aspect one thread the whole tapestry would eventually unravel and reveal itself they would be able to see the big picture because they get to the causal factors but they don't do that you know they look at tiny little minutiae you know instead of doing that what are people doing and then putting out the working of the world they're arguing about minutiae on Facebook or Twitter you know construct the work in a way that makes sense put it out there for others don't let your energy get taken down and misdirected and redirected by getting involved in just endless discussions and and fights verbal arguments on social media that go nowhere that's one of the reasons these networks were set up they want people arguing amongst themselves on their platform that they can shut down at any time instead of people putting high quality material out on a myriad of websites so Gavin is exactly correct okay the the amount of problems that are out there alone should influence people to look into any one aspect of it and from any end point you come in at you know all those roads go together they all come together in one big hub from any aspect that somebody approaches it from they should hit the bull's eye on and they should hit the center of it so think about how hard almost every member of our society has to work to ignore it you got to get ensconce Tinh minutiae and see just the the leaf on the tree instead of pulling back and seeing the forest you know or you have to it totally work to ignore it all and say all I'm gonna care about is myself and what I get out of this life I'm gonna live for creature comfort you know a whole attitude of you know pleasure pursuit and nothing else a hedonistic lifestyle that's what we have almost everywhere again especially in major cities that I mean major cities are ancient Babylon that's why they are the capital of The Hunger Games movie literally that's the kind of self-absorbed jackasses that you have in just about every major city just self-absorbed people totally an ego totally in hedonistic pleasure pursuit never looking at any one of these types of problems so let's just try it one more time Gavin are you there maybe we can hear you now yeah if you want to ask me another question I'll respond to it I'll repeat it and respond to it you're still not coming through on the air I think the discord server has has crapped out on us unfortunate okay we're trying to pick a side I mean all right wait we just got you back go ahead papa great we just got you back at the story quick aside I mean you the term you coined I think the week last week of the week before will is that this everyone is just a mini me Satanist I mean that's all I see and you know in the conversations I have the people's attitudes their demeanor their behavior you know life is what I've referred to as define serves people yeah de-facto Satanism see de facto means it's from the latin de day or d in english it means of or by okay and then facto facto means deed it comes from the latin fetch array which means to do your action to act okay so de facto literally means in or by way of action in your actions in your deeds de facto Satanist a Satanist in deed in your DS that's the word indeed comes from de facto yes indeed that's the case it means in your action so people don't have to proclaim that they are a member of this worldwide cult it doesn't matter whether someone says that they're living a satanic lifestyle or are a Satanist people can be a Satanist and not ever know that they're a Satanist I'm very glad you brought this aspect up Gavin because it's something that many people still don't understand it's powerfully important for people to understand okay people can be a Satanist and never know it and live their whole entire lives in the mindset of the ideology of Satanism never knowing what it's what that ideology is called and never knowing that they themselves are actually in that mindset and are therefore a member of that cult that worldwide call that that spouts and puts out that ideology for other people to absorb and live by ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for the edition of what on earth is happening I want to thank all of the great callers who brought up all phenomenal points in this great call-in show on the topic of our entire society is one big satanic ritual ladies and gentlemen you've been watching what on earth is happening government is slavery thanks so much do go on to the what on earth is happening website and if you found value in this presentation feel free to make a donation at the donate page we'll see you right here next week ladies and gentlemen thanks for giving [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #217

Topics: *The Tarot's Major Arcana As A Revelation Of Personal And Societal Progress, Tarot as the Book of Life, Occulted Knowledge, the two categories of Occult Knowledge, Hidden Knowledge of the Human Psyche and the Laws of Nature, the Religions of Government and Scientism, the Major and Minor Arcana of the Tarot, a future WOEIH Tarot Deck, Tarot misused as only "fortune-telling" by charlatans, the Covert Language of Symbols, Suits of the Minor Arcana, Coins as Resources/Earth, Cups as Emotions/Water, Swords as Intellect/Air, Wands as Action/Will/Fire, the Tarot as part of the Goddess Tradition, the name "Tarot" derived from Terra/Tara/Truth, Symbolism of the the Wheel of Fortune, the Tetragrammaton, Symbolism of the Crosses of St. George and St. Andrew, symbolism of Archangels, False equivalency of Influence and Determinism, the Rejection of Free Will as a causal factor of Human Slavery, the meaning of the letters in the word Tarot, Kabbalah as an Occult Science, Kabbalah literally means "To Receive," Kaballah as a method of preparing oneself to receive Truth and Natural Law, the inseparable connection between Tarot and Kabbalah, the Kabbalistic Tree of Life, the Sephirot as "emanations" connected by 22 Paths, the Correspondence between the Vedic system of Chakras Tree of Life, the Pillars of Severity, Mercy and Mildness on the tree of Life, the Masculine and Feminine aspects of the Tree of Life, numbers of the Sephirot, Esoteric breakdown of the meanings of the Sephirot, the Kundalini Energy and its ascent up the Tree of Life, the "Lightning-Struck Tree, the Kabbalistic arrangement of the cards of the Major Arcana upon the two Trees of Life (Microcosmic and Macrocosmic), the 911 Ritual to destroy the "Ladder to God," the Esoteric meaning of each of the Major Arcana Tarot cards in correlation to the Sephirot, how Mark would rename the Major Arcana cards to reflect their true meanings*

freedom man that's what it's all about welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show everyone glad that you're tuning in today is Sunday July 28th 2019 this is episode 217 of what on earth is happening this show is live every Sunday from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. Eastern Time that's 12 noon to 3 p.m. Pacific time we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be getting into some deep occult working here I'm going to be discussing the Major Arcana of the Tarot as a revelation and an indicator of both personal progress in consciousness and spirituality and societal progress in consciousness and spirituality the Tarot can actually be used as a gauge an indicator of sorts in this respect and a lot of people don't even know or understand that the Tarot is a tool for just such a thing so this is going to be the main topic of discussion today some of it will be review some of it will be somewhat new as always what on earth is happening is a tapestry ladies and gentlemen this is something I've been repeating on the past several shows and will continue to repeat no one episode stands on its own this show has to be viewed listen to and viewed in relation to all other previous shows so episode number 217 has 216 prerequisite episodes so if you're a new listener if you're a new viewer you don't want to just start here you want to go back to number one of the podcast series and watch them listen to them and watch them in order at your own pace in that way the greatest tapestry of connections will emerge in your understanding and you will not be confused with newest material that depends on older material so just keep that in mind what on earth is happening is and always has been a tapestry of information that is meant to be taken in as a whole the newer episodes stand upon and are built upon older episodes everyone who is listening should be aware of that that being said I have a couple of housekeeping announcements to get into before we jump into the main body of material for today so let's go over to the laptop ok I will be speaking at the inaugural and arkadelphia conference and arkadelphia 2019 will be taking place September 13th 14th and 15th 2019 right here in Philadelphia if you buy your tickets at an arc adelphia calm with promo code passio you will get 5% off of your ticket sale your ticket price and 5% of the ticket will be donated directly to what on earth is happening so you can get more information about this great conference and all the tremendous speakers that are gonna be taking part in it at an arkadelphia calm I will also be giving a workshop at an arkadelphia the day following the conference this will be taking place Monday September 16th from 10:00 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. it's an all-day workshop my main lecture at the conference will be taking place on Saturday September 14th I'll be the final speaker on Saturday evening and my talk is entitled the sacred gift of anger the sacred gift of anger will be my main presentation my workshop on Monday will be called teaching natural law with mark passio it will be an all-day workshop on how to bring the message of natural law to other people and going over a lot of the skill sets that are going to be required to do that if you wish to actually become a teacher of the material that I've been talking about here on what on earth is happening since day one so September 16th 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. at Poppy's Italian restaurant at 31 2020 a--the Street in Philadelphia the tickets for the workshop are 120 dollars and they could be purchased at an arc adelphia dot-com in the workshop section we will also be screening a rough draft of my premiere documentary the the first ever documentary that what on earth is happening has ever put out this will also be taking place Saturday September 14th right after my main presentation of the sacred gift of anger will be screening my premiere documentary entitled mark passio and the science of natural law and this will be a rough cut I don't believe that we'll have the finished final cut that's going to go out to the public but the attendees of an arkadelphia 2019 will be able to watch a premiere of the rough draft of mark passio and the science of natural law documentary so that's an arkadelphia 2019 now I did tell people that the t-shirts the new t-shirts would be in this week that did not occur there was a shortage of a certain color and I had to go with a slightly different variation of one of the colors of the t-shirts that I was going to print for this next batch of what on earth is happening t-shirts in the donation gifts area of the website that held up the order a little bit it is definitely going to be ready at the beginning of this week I've been told by the company that's pressing the shirts so all the new shirts will be ready to go at some point this week and they'll be at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm the donation gifts area of my website also anarchy and the occult part 2 will be available on the water on earth is happening donation gifts area as well later this week I was trying to get it up by the end of this week but what happened was I took a couple of days a vacation for myself after the last episode and I went down to the Jersey Shore to visit with family with a few friends and I got to unwind a little bit that's why the podcasts didn't go up until Wednesday in the afternoon so um you know I just took a little bit to relax and unwind and I'm just you know get some Sun and hit the ocean at the Jersey Shore so that is why I didn't get a chance to really work on the artwork for the cover of anarchy and the occult and the disc and the flash drive so I'll be doing that early this week going back to my normal work schedule and I will be getting that in the donation gifts area as well in the form of a flash drive and a DVD later this week coming up so just keep an eye out for those for those items I think that's all the housekeeping announcements that I have for this week so we can jump back over to the computer and let's jump into our topic material for today again today's show is episode 217 and it is entitled the teros Major Arcana a revelation of personal and societal progress and we are talking about personal and societal progress in consciousness in spirituality in our manifestation of either slavery or freedom depending on which direction we are going in consciousness and in spirituality and true spirituality so this is going to be the main topic of discussion and I just want to say that this will take as long as it takes we may or may not get to calls it could take you know an hour and a half to two hours to go through this it could take two whole shows go through this topic and the material that's contained in it so there's no time limit set on this we will cover it until I feel it's been covered to my satisfaction and then we will take your calls on this topic so you can call in through discord as always I don't know if I will be getting two calls today maybe maybe not we'll see how the main you know material goes for today so let's jump in to this topic and this is a huge topic the Major Arcana of the Tarot I call this the self and the universe revealed in symbol this is what we have to understand that the Tarot really is especially the Major Arcana of the Tarot not to you know place even less emphasis on the Minor Arcana but um that gets into the finer gradations of information regarding consciousness and self the Major Arcana hits us with the very heavyweight material that we really definitively really need to understand to understand what's going on within us and in the world around us and the Tarot is greatly misunderstood it's a it's a science and it's an art that is so powerful when properly decoded and understood for the powerful symbolism that it contains that I can't understate it enough that people do not use the Tarot properly do not read it properly do not decode it properly and do not understand the symbolism contained therein the way that it was really intended to be understood and this is typical of the modern world where knowledge is fallen where you know people do not go into the same depth that they did in the past regarding knowledge they take it lightly and they don't really deeply understand what it's conveying and I'm this series here is an effort to try to correct that because a lot of people think the Tarot is like something to use for fortune-telling and divination and while the Tarot could be used for that purpose it is infinitely more than that as we will see in today's episode today's episode is somewhat of a review I'll be reviewing a lot of material that I've covered in presentations in the past and some of it is new regarding how we really should be seeing the Tarot major arcana in particular as a revelatory tool this is I've used the term revelation and the self in the universe revealed because that's what this is this is a cult 'add knowledge that has to be decoded in order to reveal what it's really saying deeply underneath that a hidden level and that takes work to decode it that takes time you know I didn't understand this when I just started looking at Tarot symbolism look like buying a couple of decks down at the local occult shop you know on south street here in south philadelphia i picked up the first tarot decks that I ever read probably when I was and yet you know early teen years like 13 years old 14 years old maybe and I had no idea what I was really looking at and this is most people's experience of the Tarot when they first encounter it they see these odd and strange images depicted on cards and they you know think it like loosely relates to some imagery of the regular playing card deck that has come down to us in the modern world which is actually you know derived from the Tarot and people don't really know what they're looking at they don't know how to read this book this is a book the Tarot is a book it's been referred to as the book of truth it's been referred to as the book of the universe it's been referred to as the book of natural law the book of the goddess many other things so we have to understand that the Tarot is speaking a language to us that we have to decode in order to understand what it's really saying you know it's not just 78 cards and a minute playing deck okay that's a gross understand misunderstanding of it this is an entire book of life is what it really is there's nothing that is of any major importance or significance in the universe that's not contained in the Tarot that's how much information is within it Trulli and their people will you know they find that hard to believe and say oh no it can't be so but when you really start to dive into it a deep level and do cult the secrets contained in the Tarot you'll realize that I am exactly telling you the truth about what it contains so let's jump in and take a look at what this is all about the Tarot is a book of occult knowledge it contains deeply occulted knowledge so when people look we've talked about the occult ad infinitum here on what on earth is happening and there's so people I still get emails of people who say you shouldn't be dabbling in that stuff that's evil that's bad that's not meant for us and this shows me that people just have zero idea of what occultism really is they don't know what the occult is they don't know what it means they don't know how powerful the information of the world of the occult and it the knowledge that it contains is and they don't understand why we need to know it most importantly and that's what I hope to really bring to people with this Tarot series ok ocultism is a body of science that's where we get the word to know from knowledge comes from the Latin verb ski array it's where the word science comes from ski area is spelled SC i er e it's a verb and the verb translated in English the

Latin verb ski ra means to know or to understand that is where the word science comes from so right off the bat I'm telling people that occultism in the genuine sense of the term is not a belief system or a religion and people will insist that it is they'll insist this with their dying breath that occultism is some quaint religion it has absolutely nothing to do with religion or belief ladies and gentlemen occultism comprises a science about how we work and about how the world around us works and that is not a belief system we can come to know that we can come to know how we work and how the universe works through observation and study and testing and experimenting and hypothesizing and then testing our you know projected hypotheses and then getting actual results in the world and comparing them against our models and then refining them that's called the scientific methodology there is no belief required in any of this you know I've said before religion which is a false belief system of any kind that prevents our progress and consciousness is the one and only problem in the world no matter what forum religion comes to us in whether it comes to us in the form of the cultural religions or whether it comes to us in the form of the belief in authority the belief in the legitimacy of government the belief in the monetary system etc you can go on and on with modern religions science can become a religion if there's too much faith in it and not enough knowledge actively applied when we just believe what scientists tell us and we don't do the work ourselves to verify the information that they're bringing forward and putting on the table then it can become the religion called scientism you know the modern medical system can be a religion you know people believe in that with religious fervor and of course government politics is a religion too one of the biggest religions in the world the belief in authority and government so occultism is a body of science not belief not religion that's first and foremost to clear up and Matero is contained within this body of knowledge called occultism it's one of what people have called the four major occult sciences and that is Kabbalah which we're going to be talking about Tarot numerology and astrology okay these are occult Sciences when properly decoded so it's a body occultism itself as a body of science which is not widely known to the general population that means that it's esoteric in four it's not exoteric exoteric means that the general population gets it it's for them they understand it you know the average everyday man and woman look into it and kind of understand it that's exoteric esoteric means it's reserved for people who study it very deeply for the initiate who's gonna go much deeper on this path into this occulted knowledge so occultism you could call and at the esoteric Sciences they're reserved for the people who are gonna go way deep into the inner core of these traditions to go much further in their understanding and expand their worldview and occultism consists of hidden knowledge about the workings of the human psyche and the laws of nature in other words both when we're talking about the laws of nature here we're talking about the same laws the physical laws that govern matter okay the govern physical matter so this would be like physics electromagnetism etc you know all the laws of thermodynamics you know all the laws of you know dynamics in physics okay the Newtonian laws etc and then down into even quantum mechanics we're talking about things that govern the the seen matter in our reality in in the electromagnetic spectrum that we are we existing in the 3d sense but occultism is also the study of the unseen laws of nature so these are the hidden spiritual laws that govern the consequence of our free will based behavioral choices so when we choose to behave us a certain way natural law goes into effect that is unseen in the physical domain and it gives us the consequence of the behaviors that we choose but those come through into and are manifested in the physical domain so you could even say that the unseen laws have physical consequences and physical Reaper repercussions in the very real scene physical domain so these are all physical laws at some level of existence so now occultism has two major bodies of knowledge and these are encapsulated and symbolized in the Tarot's Major Arcana okay so you have the Minor Arcana right now that's that's the suit decks the suit ah cards of the Tarot okay so you have cups wands swords and coins okay and they've been called various slightly different variations of those names and these come down to us in the playing deck you know as diamonds clubs hearts and spades okay it's it's it's just a different variation of them in the modern playing deck that's called the Minor Arcana but I'm going to depict the first part of the Major Arcana as the inner this inner world or microcosmic world when we when I show you the layout of the first eleven cards of the Major Arcana of the Tarot on what is known as the microcosmic Tree of Life of the Kabbalah okay then we're going to lay out the second eleven cards of the Major Arcana of the Tarot cards 11 through 21 in the layout known as the macrocosmic Tree of Life of the Kabbalah so we're going to get into Kabbalah a little bit in this episode because I'm going to explain to people how Tarot and Cabala are inseparable they cannot be studied in isolation to study one is actually to study the other and if you try to break apart those studies you're gonna end up with an incomplete picture and an incomplete understanding not only of the some symbology but of the correspondences contained in the tarot deck okay so first before I even get to Kabbalah understand that taro and baaah are inseparable occult sciences and have to be studied together in conjunction with each other if they're going to be properly understood as they are intended the for the knowledge that they are actually intended to convey so the first body of occult knowledge is the knowledge of self it is the knowledge of how the human psyche actually works and operates so this is what the Darko cultists of our world have the sorcerers the mind controllers the social engineers whatever name you want to refer to them as okay but you could call them the dark occult as I do if you're going to use this horrible correspondent term the Illuminati please call them the dark Illuminati just don't use the term illuminated ones because it's just a horrible reference because Illuminati in Latin means those who are enlightened and the dark sorcerers of our world the social engineer mind controllers of our world are not enlightened beings okay you want to use the term Illuminati refer to myself and other people with the knowledge that I possess as the Illuminati please don't call the violent mind controlling masters of our planet the Illuminati if you're going to say that they have knowledge and talk about the term and loominatee in that respect call them the darkly illuminated ones okay put dark in front of it like I put dark occult in front of the occult to make people understand there's two sides of this coin you know all and see another thing is a lot of religious people you don't get this boys and girls little boys and little girls who are only ever reaching the Queen's Chamber not going all the way to the King's

Chamber of the Great Pyramid inside the mind and inside the human heart okay you know that the whole pyramid is a reference for occulted knowledge depict the ascending passage way the the Queen's Chamber and the King's Chamber it's all about the process leading to enlightenment and you you know it's not to mean that the Sacred Feminine is any less important than the sacred masculine okay it's just terms that were given to the chambers inside the Great Pyramid as an allegory you stop at the Queen's Chamber you stop it just that that middle chamber you're not getting to the top you're not getting to that King's Chamber that leads out to the Stars okay where the shafts actually lead out into space and present a much further deeper understanding of our reality if you stop at the Queen's Chamber you have stopped that religious belief but you have not gone to occult knowledge and this is what too many religious people do so there's a religious people who listen to this broadcast and I'm trying to explain to them since day one you've stopped short and you've set up your tent halfway up the mountain top and you're not reaching the mountaintop okay religion is holding you back from the summit it's holding you back from the top most understanding apex of understanding of how it all works and a lot of religious people want to say oh we know that the people who are running the show on this planet the people who are really the social engineers of this reality are Satanists their satanic their dark occultists a lot of the religious people get that but then they want to say oh my religion is untainted you know it hasn't been affected by these social engineers it hasn't been infiltrated everyone else's has except mine you're full of yourself is what it really boils down to and they want to say don't look into that occult stuff that's for them no this is what they have hidden from us to make sure that we will never be at their level of knowledge and understanding of both ourselves and the deep inner workings of our mind and the world around us and how nature really works and how the natural laws really work to bring us the manifestation of our behavior they don't want us knowing anything about that these darker cultists they have this knowledge what are they doing with it they're wielding it against us as a weapon because if you know everything there is to know about how someone's mind works and you know everything there is to know about how the laws of nature work and your prey knows nothing of those forces and factors at work in their reality imagine how much they are at your mercy so to all the religious folk out there who are telling people don't look into this you know what you're telling people to do you're telling people don't have the knowledge that your masters wield over you to manipulate you you don't need that that's what you sound like that's the baby that you sound like that's the child the infant child you sound like and it's not coming from a place of good innocence it's coming from a place of total naivete total naivete and someone who came out of this world who's trying to give you their playbook of what they understand you still don't want to listen to it from them because you think you know better and you don't know any better you're in a place of negative knowledge not only don't you know what the occult is you have a false belief of what you think it is and your belief is completely wrong it's completely erroneous and by refusing to study this information you are ensuring that your masters maintain a power advantage over you because you remain in ignorance and they remain in a position of tremendous knowledge and that knowledge differential is always going to be able to be converted to a power differential over you and over all the other people who remain ignorant of what I've been attempting to show people here since day one on what on earth is happening so the Minor Arcana is the microcosmic world the knowledge of the microcosmic world were the inner world of the self it is knowledge of the human psyche and how it operates this has been traditionally depicted as the first card of the Major Arcana or the zero card known as the fool this card was originally the soul of the Tarot now when I eventually get to making a tarot deck look I've been talking about writing a book I've been talking about making a documentary I've been talking about many presentations you got to understand how slow the work progresses here because I have to you know do a lot of things during the week that I'm not freed up to do because while I have a minimum staff a lot of things are still left in my hands and I can't just create the content that I want to create unfortunately I'm trying to work to fill positions and get the help that I need so I can really just create new content but you know one of the goals is to make a tarot deck I want to make a what on earth is happening tarot deck okay and some different artists have volunteered to help contribute to that effort but in all honesty I think I'm going to take my assistant Leah's recommendation and or I'm sorry not recommendation but offer to have her do the art I've seen some of her art it's very good and I think she has the skill set to design a tarot deck so I'm probably going to take her up on the offer to just sit and work with me on making at least the 22 cards of the Major Arcana and maybe make just some basic suit cards with you know the numbers of the deck for the Minor Arcana if she wants to go all the way out and do the seven all 78 as different cards like are done in you know the rider-waite deck and other decks like that if we have you know a very extended amount of time to do that and that will is there maybe we'll do all 78 some cards you see just do stylized numbered interpretations of the suit cards but we'll definitely at least do all 22 cards of the Major Arcana so I think I'm gonna take her up on her offer and at some point maybe in the next hopefully year or two get to work on making a what on earth is happening tarot deck which will probably take a couple of years to complete at least but that's a project that's definitely in the works and you know I'm thinking a lot about what I would do and I would of course call this card the soul you know what I my idea of a tarot deck for for what I would want to put out would be to call the cards what they are forget this you know allegorical interpretation that makes people read all deep into it now I'm not saying that's not valuable right to do that work helps you to use your mind to decode but but maybe if we had a deck that really called the cards what they are then people can really see the correspondences readily okay so this would be like do cultic the Tarot for the everyday man and woman that's the idea of my deck the the water on earth is happening decked eventually we will have we will make it okay you know so that's the Minor Arcana and just think about it that's exactly what it's telling you it's knowledge of our soul it's knowledge of what we need to be working upon upon building we are here to be builders of ourselves builders of our souls okay that's the Minor Arcana or the inner world of knowledge knowledge about who we really are and we're going to be breaking that down in the microcosmic Tree of Life later today now the Major Arcana holds the opposite knowledge or it holds a different form of occult knowledge I should say and this is the macrocosmic knowledge knowledge of the macrocosmic world knowledge of how matter works of how heavenly bodies move okay about how all the laws of physics work you know the laws that underlie that electromagnetism gravity etc so this is knowledge of the natural world but it's also knowledge of natural law okay it's not just knowledge of the physical world it's knowledge of the greater laws of creation in the form of the moral spiritual laws the laws of karma the laws of cause and effect when it comes to behavior okay so those that behavioral science is contained in the Major Arcana of the arrow as well in the second half of it mostly okay so occult knowledge comprises all of the laws of nature its study is to study all of the laws of nature both the scene laws that govern the physical domain and the unseen laws that govern the spiritual domain and these are ultimately really one in the same there was really no separation between the physical and spiritual we have to see them as unified we have to see them as one holistic body too many people separate those things and that's what leads to the dichotomies that are found in religion and religious belief systems okay so let's move on to the next slide in the modern world Tarot hasn't inherited a terrible reputation as being used primarily and almost exclusively for fortune-telling and this is the problem of charlatans who don't really know what the Tarot truly is but have you know going into this tradition of masking it as a fortune-telling tool a divin Ettore tool divination is about you know predicting the future with you know throwing or casting some type of a lot down on a table or on the ground and in the form of many different things bones ruins cards etc okay and what we have to understand is that the Tarot is infinitely more than trying to conduct divination and do fortune-telling so the Tarot you tradition uses rich multifaceted symbolism portrayed upon a deck of 78 cards to convey truths regarding the aspects of our own being and the laws of the cosmos as we just saw in the previous slide the tarot deck consists of two components the Major Arcana and the Minor Arcana the Major Arcana consists of 22 cards 11 of which deal with aspects of the human psyche that's cards zero through ten in the major arcana the first eleven cards and then eleven of which deal with aspects of natural law the greater laws of the cosmos that is cards 11 through 21 the Minor Arcana consists of 56 cards divided into four suits wands cups swords and coins each consisting of 14 cards in each suit so in within each suit you have ace through 10 numbered cards or 1 through 10 and then you have four court cards for each suit and those are you have a knight Queen King and usually a page okay so let's continue with this slide sadly however in modern times the Tarot is looked upon by many as being nothing more than a prop in the repertoire of fortune tellers while the system of cards could be used as an intuitive divin Ettore aid this is considered by serious students of Tarot to be an ancillary usage of the deck at best meaning it's a secondary usage and it is not what the deck is primarily supposed to be used for the deck is supposed to be used to probe into a deeper understanding of occult wisdom not to just be used for fortune-telling okay while it can be used for that that's one of the aspects you can use it for that's not its main aspect that's an ancillary usage okay the Tarot was traditionally seen in its pure esoteric form as a means of conveying deep truths through covert means through covert symbolism rich covert symbolism or occult symbolism without needing to write down or even speak the message aloud no words needed on paper to print on books the message is contained in the symbols themselves in the pictorial elements of the cards if a picture speaks a thousand words and it does a tarot deck when deeply understood speaks countless millions okay this is a book as I've said so it's not just a deck of cards it's an understanding of everything that is very important for us to understand there's really nothing that's not contained in the knowledge of the Tarot that's why it's been referred to as the book of life so let's briefly look at the four car suits of the Minor Arcana of the Tarot these are the suit cards that comprise the Minor Arcana and we won't be breaking these suits down in detail today at some point I will do an expose and go very in-depth on all of the Minor Arcana of the Tarot that might be a coming water earth is happening presentation I show you know on the show here and I may might do a couple maybe I'll take one show to do each suit and break down every single card within the Minor Arcana over a period of four shows we'll do a show on coins one on swords one on cups and one on wands I think that would be a great breakdown for for future what on earth is happening episodes to really go in depth of the Minor Arcana which is something I'm not done on what on earth is happening as of yet maybe I'll do even the ancillary usage once we cover the main usage of the Tarot once we cover the main Deep occult importance of it which is the most important thing to understand maybe I'll do a whole show where I do some tarot readings do some divinatory work with the deck I think that would be very interesting to do right here on what on earth is happening so what you have to understand about the four decks of the Minor Arcana the four suits of the Minor Arcana I should say is they represent different qualities of the self as well so the coins suit are the Material Plane or earth so this would correlate to the four elements these these suits correlate to the four elements of earth air water and fire that is often that are often discussed in the occult tradition of alchemy but what do they really mean what do the elements of earth air water and fire really mean you know they themselves are symbolic allegories so Earth has always been traditionally used to represent the Material Plane resources inherent qualities things that we utilize in the physical world that are needed that we have to put into play to use to accomplish what we want to do to accomplish the great work of ending human slavery resources are needed and are important and they should not be shunned okay it's when we place too much important on importance on resources that we then get greed and materialism you know but we need resources to do the work you know we have to use our physical bodies to do the work so the earth element is not just inferior it's the lowest of the four in terms of how much they really ascend into a higher vibratory form you know starting at earth and ending up at fire okay and we'll look at that when we look at these suits but we have to understand that all of them are necessary and need to be put together and none should be seen as inferior or superior so that's coins okay some decks call it Pentacles and some decks refer to this as disks so you will hear it called claims Pentacles and disks in the writer series of tarot decks and the various different interpretations and variations of the writer deck like the rider-waite the universal weight which is what we'll be mostly using today which is my favorite of the rider variations I like many decks what we could talk about you know different decks at some point like the Thoth deck the universal weights the Egyptian deck there's a Masonic deck there are variations of the Golden Dawn deck the magical Golden Dawn etc you know Crowley's Thoth deck so you know we can go into maybe a breakdown of different decks at some point I could show you the decks that I actually physically own I think that would be a nice thing to do on a future show so you know the deck I'll be using in the visual representations of the cards today are the universal weight deck okay now I'll post that deck with this episode I'll post all 78 cards depictions of them in JPEG form with the episode in the related document section of the podcast so going back to the breakdown of these different suits we see that swords then is the air aspect of the four elements and this is the intellect or the mental plane represented by swords most decks simply refer to this as swords Ivan really seen too many different variations on other names again the coins a deck would would correlate to diamonds on the traditional playing card deck the swords deck would correlate to her spades okay so this is the usage of our mind and our intellect it is our ability to perceive and break things down and analyze hence you have the swords which are a cutting quality we often refer to it he has a cutting intellect he has a cutting mind okay so this is why swords were chosen for this as a blade cuts the mind cuts and breaks things down and separates and analyzes okay so that's the swords suit of the deck then we have cups which represents our emotional qualities and in the alchemical tradition this was symbolized as the element of water the flow that is within us okay the emotional plane okay always depicted as the sacred feminine aspect of the cup okay or the chalice and we're using the ace of each one of these decks to depict the Minor Arcana suits okay so here you see the Dove and the communion wafer okay symbols of the Sacred Feminine the holy spirit in the you know Christian tradition and the chalice okay holding the water which is then converted into wine in that tradition a lot of Christian symbolism here in the universal weight deck but this is the Holy Grail okay the emotional aspect has to be developed so that it gives birth to right action which is what Wands represents so you know it's been called Chuck cups some will refer to it as chalices there's you know decks to call this different things this cups correlates to the heart hearts aspect of the regular playing deck the suit of the regular playing deck and of course that's emotions heart okay you could very clearly see the correlations in the regular playing deck okay so wands represents action okay represented by wands or clubs okay clubs in the traditional playing deck this is the plane of will okay and when you look into Kabbalah you'll see all of these worlds the four worlds of the Kabbalah are this aspect of the Tarot each one representing one of the suits okay one of the alchemical elements we've broken that down before I'm not going to getting it beginning into the worlds of the Kabbalah today but we will be looking at the Tree of Life extensively okay so this is called different things you know wands clubs etc in different decks but we'll be referring to it as Wands here so those are the Minor Arcana of the Tarot the four suits of the Minor Arcana the word Tarot itself comes from the goddess tradition in the ancient world it actually comes from the name Terra Terra a woman's name in the modern world was the oldest name of the original in the original goddess tradition which came out of the Far East and the Indus Valley tradition so the goddess is named after our planet because our planets name has traditionally been called Terra okay in in the ancient Latin it was referred to as Terra Terra means earth okay so the soil the earth the planet itself mother nature Terra Terra again you're going to see if you really study etymological roots of things and you study ancient word origins you're you're gonna largely see that the vowels that separate the consonants don't matter its TR okay just like as we talked about the dark God or the black son in the dark occult is BL Bell Bell bill bull okay it the the vowel sound is largely interchangeable well it's the same here when it comes to the earth and the goddess okay it's TR okay so you'll see different variations of it as you study the goddess tradition you'll see that as this tradition moved from east to west through the Indus Valley into the middle what we now call the Middle East and then into the Levant area and then eventually through all of Europe it was originally Terra then it became in in Egypt well in actually in the Indus Valley tau earth and then in Egypt and you had other variations it's how Ruth okay and then we get the name Ruth from that ok and we also get the name the word truth from that when you say quickly - Ruth - Ruth it's again another variant of the TR and in this case TRT we're just taking the first letter and then transposing it to the end and that's really what we have in the word Tarot t a ro t the vowels are can largely be lost or interchangeable okay it is a name for the goddess - root okay one of the names in ancient Egyptian so what does this actually really you know how is it really symbolized the name how ta ro t why is this first of all it's actually in the tarot deck in most decks the Wheel of Fortune will actually have the four letters that comprise the word Tarot T ar and oh okay and then you come back to the T full circle okay and almost invariably this is in the card known as the wheel of fortune or ten which as we will see represents the bottom of the microcosmic tree of life or the mal couth position of the microcosmic Tree of Life in Kabbalah and if we just look at the symbolism on this card briefly actually barb was asking me about this card when I met up with her earlier this week to break down some of the symbolism and it's very interesting that this would be my topic for the show this week and this card plays a major importance in it so I'll just briefly break down some of the symbolism on this card the Wheel of Fortune is the card that is really telling us why it is so important to study the Tarot okay this is what the this card represents us staying where we're at largely okay personally mostly alright it what it correlates to the world staying where it's at because if the individual members of a society stay where they're at in consciousness in base low consciousness the whole society will stay in slavery and judgment which we will see so what we have to understand here is that it has the ancient name in Hebrew of God on the card that's called the Tetragrammaton or the four-letter name for God in ancient hebrew yo'd --have of hey and this would be read from obviously right to left counterclockwise around the tarot deck okay so you have the Yoda in the upper right and then you're going to go to the upper left for the first Hey and then to the bottom left for the valve I'll actually outline this with my mouse if I can bring it onto the screen here oh I'm sorry I forwarded it accidentally you see if I can make the mouse appear I'm having a I think my mouse may have um there Erik there it is okay all right sorry about that so this is the Yoda character on the wheel okay and then this is the first hey and then this is valve and this is hey so if we transliterate these into English this would be a y in English this would be H this would be V and this would be another H so YHVH gives us the name Yahweh if we transliterate it okay and that is the ancient name of God in the Hebrew tradition okay so that's incorporated into here you'll see Christian symbolism come forth in the Tarot you'll see Hebrew symbolism you might even see some Islamic symbolism you'll definitely see Egyptian symbolism all over the tarot deck because the Tarot ultimately comes out of the Egyptian world the ancient Egyptian world and predates it okay so the Tarot name is then given in the clockwise direction t AR and o now these are both placed at the areas of the wheel of the season that represent the breakdown of the season into the four seasons the solstices and the equinoxes so you you would have the four seasons broken down by the regular cross and then you would have the fixed signs of the zodiac representing both the great cross of the galaxy and representing the midpoints of each season okay so you have the lesser cross where the TA are and o are at and you have the great cross okay at the the midpoints of the seasons which we talked about as were the Sabbats the major for Sabbats are okay so this is called in the Christian tradition the cross of st. George and the cross of st. Andrew okay and you have the symbolism of the four Gospels okay and the four fixed signs of the zodiac in the corners these are the Archangels in the Christian tradition as well okay so the Archangels are Michael or if we're pronouncing at the ancient way Mick Mick Kyle right then Rafael Gabriel and Uriel those are the four angels of the corners hey but these represent the midpoints of the seasons and the great galactic cross the great solar system and galactic cross that actually positions gives us the positioning for our star in the in our galaxy okay so in the Christian tradition this is the gospel authors of Matthew Mark Luke and John we can look at this as the quadrivium okay and then we could also look at it as the lion the man the bull and the eagle okay so you know many different variations so just briefly the the lion of course is Leo down here this would represent Leo the the fixed fire sign so this gives us also the four Minor Arcana decks and their elemental associations out of alchemy earth air water and fire so the fire sign is Leo the the lion right so the lion the man is the angel the man okay the aquarius sign that's actually an air sign okay so that would be odd the air sign and so the line would represent wands or fire or action that's Leo okay here we have the man slash angel okay this would be Aquarius on the Zodiac zodiac or wheel okay because that's what we're really talking about here that's why the Tarot is a wheel we're talking about the zodiacal wheel here it's not just the Wheel of Fortune in our lives it's the Great Wheel the great cycle of the great year as well okay and the precession of the equinoxes all of its contain there the greater and the lesser okay so the this is Aquarius which is an air sign and would be the intellect okay then the bull this is Taurus okay so this is the earth sign and that is that's earth that's the resources okay that is the the suit of coins or Pentacles and then the Eagle that represents Scorpio this is a water sign and that would be the emotional aspects and this would be cups on the tarot deck and of course again they are the four angels the Archangels Michael Gabriel Raphael and Uriel these are the four gospel authors Matthew Mark Luke and John and we can you know get into the breakdown of exactly what they are but you know I don't want to get that deeply into it I'm just explaining the basic symbology of the card of course you have the Sphinx who represents the guardian of the Gateway to knowledge into greater understanding of ourself and the world in which we live this Fink's has always represented the guardianship of that knowledge in both Egypt and anywhere else that Sphinx symbolism has been used and then we have a jackal holding the wheel of fortune up and then it's also cradled on the other side by a serpent and these are forces that are at work in our lives that can either hold us back from an understanding or you know the Sphinx who is at the top of it if we want to go toward a greater understanding that's it's freewill choice and that's why it's called the Wheel of Fortune because if we choose wisely we'll have good fortune if we choose unwisely regarding our behavior and our knowledge we're gonna have bad fortune but it's not really fortune you know we could call this the wheel of natural law as well you know it's not random chance it's freewill choice and you know what folks I'm seeing a huge huge pushback against freewill in the modern world you want to know what the darkest for I'm going to tell you right now with the darkest forces at work in the world are you want to think it's the dark occult in the mind controllers no way first of all folks I just want to reiterate here do you ever hear me really deeply attacking the dark occultus very very rarely if at all because I'm telling you they're not really the ones who are holding us back we are the ones who are holding us back these people are just influencers you know we can get all into astrology maybe one day it's my weakest occult science I know a minor bit about it never really made it a gigantic study in my life and there's a reason for that I'm not pooh-poohing it and saying there's nothing to it okay here's what I am saying influences are not determining factors let me say that again influences are not determining factors that's one of the most important things that's one of the most important revelations are going to cure ever in one earth is happening right there make a note of it I need to make a slide with that on it influences are not determining factors what does this mean this means that energies can be influential factors right forces at work in the world can be influential factors social engineers can be influential factors mind controllers those who want to manipulate our minds are certainly influential factors that's what these dark occultists are that's what these dark forces at work are there like tides right we talked about this you want to take a boat out into the ocean and it's high tide and rough waves are coming in can you still get it out there yes you can but it will take a greater act of will and that's where we're at we're at the shore with a boat and we want to get out past the breakers and it's very rough and it's high tide and that tide is coming in strong if we want to do it now and we need to do it now we have to employ a tremendous effort of but can it be done yes it can it is not an impossibility and that is not a deterministic factor it's not a determined set in stone thing the same is true of astrological forces do the body's the large macrocosmic bodies of the heavens have an influence absolutely they do how could something that are that large and powerful and have that much of an actual effect in space-time not have an effect on consciousness consciousness it's all connected this is one living body the solar system is one living body and the other stars are one living body of the galaxy which was called Newt or knew eat in the ancient Egyptian tradition the galaxy itself from which all the suns the the the sons and daughters of the of the galaxy the stars come from the black void the void of infinite night are the macro bodies of the heavenly spheres are these influential factors of course they are do they determine things absolutely not absolutely not you want to get into the game where you think astrology determines things you don't understand it in my limited understanding well I may not have all the mechanics of it down pat up here because I haven't made that deep of a study of astrology in a sense that if someone thinks it determines everything you know it far less than I do I know it out of infinitely greater level because I'm trying to explain to people these are not deterministic forces and the Tarot is not here in the wheel of fortune' card on this slide bring the slide back up please is not showing you deterministic factors on the wheel of fortune' card it is showing you potential influences one is calling you forth and the greater knowledge and the others are trying to keep you where you're at what is the real determining force free will and let me go back to what I was saying about that folks you want to know what the greatest negative influence in the world is one of the darkest influences in the entire world our regular human beings who themselves have become convinced that there's no such thing as free will and that everything is determined everything is deterministic or there were somehow robot mechanisms operating in a purely physical level that when input comes into it we're determined to act a certain way nothing could be further from the truth and that is a complete bullshit lie free will can trump everything that's why these cards are called the trump cards they are showing you the forces that can trump anything except natural law that's the only thing that cannot be trumped okay the universal force that is guiding everything is natural law you're not going to escape that that's inescapable that's why it's called law it's the only thing that's really truly law everything else is going to be pushed forward by an act of will or the absence of that will as we're going to see okay so I just want to briefly touch on what the word tarot has come in the Tarot tradition this is part of the Sacred Feminine goddess tradition and in the modern world it has come forward through the Latin language to have a sort of a encoded meaning through the letters themselves if we rearrange the letters in basic ways that that they could be read in sequence with each other on the wheel okay we can come up with six Latin word and they are as follows the word rota ro ta in Latin if you start with the are here and you go around clockwise ro ta okay and that means wheel in Latin and then the word taro ta are oh we're just eliminating that last you know ta ro we would start at T at the top and go clockwise we're just eliminating the last repetitive letter okay and that is the taro itself okay it's a phonetic equivalent ta ro the last T is silent then a ro t I wrote I wrote is first person singular for the Latin verb arare which means to cultivate or to grow o ra t comes from the Latin vote verb or RA it is also first person I'm sorry third person singular both of them are third-person singular verb for the Latin verb or RA which means to plead or to ask to do something to plead or to ask to do something okay then the word Torah tio ra the phonetic equivalent equivalent of the Hebrew word Torah transliterated into English as tio ra H which means law in Hebrew and then at or which is a phonetic equivalent if we add the rough breathing off Hathor okay we're adding a rough breath equivalency okay so this is a phonetic equivalent of the Egyptian goddess of love Hathor again the Tarot comes from the Egyptian tradition and the goddess tradition so if we put them all together what we are what we actually get as sort of a decoding of the word tarot is the wheel of Tarot cultivates it pleads the law of hathor some people have said this as the wheel of tarot brings order because to cultivate or to grow can also mean to bring order to the world so it pleads or it asks us to learn the law of hathor the law of the goddess the law of nature okay the word nature mother nature net tear means God in Egyptian and TR again dropping the vowel sounds nectar okay it was actually not pronounced netter that's the english equivalency phonetically it was actually pronounced nature the tea is as chuck sound hard like TCH nature that's how it was actually pronounced in ancient egypt nature so think about it it's so close to nature adjust the vowel sounds change that's all again you'll see that in a as a continuous theme as you go through you know ancient language and and names the the consonants remain the vowels are interchangeable because many you know phonetic languages and and alphabets back then didn't really have vows like Hebrew okay coptic egyptian etc they're just consonants for the most part so that's the literal translation the wheel of tarot cultivates it pleads the law of hathor or as i like to say it the wheel of tarot brings order by asking us to learn natural law that is exactly what the word taro means and that is exactly what the tarot deck does that's what it teaches if it's properly understood so let's jump into its sister science occult eclis that if you don't understand you don't understand Tarot again they have to be studied invariably inseparably you start to try to separate these two occult Sciences you're turning them on their head and one is not gonna make sense without the other so let's look into what Kabbalah really is and I've done whole shows on Kabbalah but I'm just gonna very briefly review and hold on I'm sorry sorry about that there we go so Kabbalah they're written in Hebrew means reception Kabbalah now the word reception in Hebrew Kabbalah actually comes from the verb to receive okay that's what it means to receive but if you really want to get down to the proper esoteric connotation of the word it means proper reception it really means to prepare oneself in the correct way so as to be able to receive truth that's what Kabbalah really means in in its way down deep esoteric translation if you want to properly translate the word Kabbalah it means proper reception through proper preparation that's really what Kabbalah means esoterically okay so you're preparing your own mind to be able to receive the truth so how does Kabbalah do that how does this occult tradition actually do that this has been called the roots of the Western mystery traditions of occultism because it comes out of very old Hebraic tradition from the Levant area and then back out into the you know into ancient Egypt okay so it does this through a system of correspondences some people have described Kabbalah of as having so many core responses twists and turns symbolically you know in creating correlational thinking that they say it bends the mind almost it bends the rational mind almost into a pretzel okay there's so many twists turns variations and different correlations and correspondences that eventually the left brain says I can't deal with this it's too much that's what it's actually designed to do it's designed to put us in that receptive open heart based intelligence if we go deep enough into it super left brain people go and look at Kabbalah and go oh this is so many ancient quaint religious tradition with all these names for this different stuff that you have to learn who who wants to deal with that it's all nonsense anyway that's what the overly left brain in a left brain prison people among us will do those who are in that left brain prison but those will go deeper into it who have the will to traverse this occult tradition it will eventually say to the left brain will say I can't take this anymore and it will get step out of the way and that's when the real learning can begin because what that does is it prepares the way through preparing the heart and we start to step into heart based intelligence and then the tradition starts to really speak to us okay so let's continue what this explanation of what Kabbalah is Kabbalah is an ancient system of Hebraic esoteric teachings communicated to its initiates through symbols and correspondences the most well-known and significant aspect of Kabbalistic symbolism is the tree of life this is called the Kabbalistic tree of life it's also referred to as the sefirot ik tree of life formed by ten Sephirot or emanations so these spheres on the Tree of Life are known as cephiro --tz-- that's the plural singular is Saphira and it may mean emanations sefirot means emanations okay something that is being emitted from or growing out of okay so they are connected by 22 paths the straight line bars on the Tree of Life that create its branches or its paths and of course the 22 paths actually represent the Tarot major arcana so the major arcana can actually be lay upon the branches of the tree of life but a lot of times people don't understand that the emanations itself or the cephiro t' also represents the major arcana of the Tree of Life so you have 22 paths but if you duplicate the tree and you count the dot sphere you also have 22 Spears you don't have 22 cephiro t' you have 20 separate if you admit if you double this and you take one tree to be the microcosmic tree one tree to be the macrocosmic tree you will have 20 sethy roat's which is cards 1 through 20 and you will have two cards in the major arcana that set the last two of the 22 of the major arcana that would represent the dot sphere respectively one on the microcosmic tree representing the soul or the fool card one on the macrocosmic tree representing the universe or the world card saw in some decks it's referred to as the Aeon okay so the sefirot correspond to various aspects of human mental and emotional characteristics an 11 an eleventh sphere named dot is not considered as one of the sefirot but rather as the place from which the entire tree or emanates corresponding to the realm of hidden or halted knowledge dot means knowledge so the dot position is on both trees that we're going to look at the microcosmic and macrocosmic trees of life is knowledge respectively of the Minor Arcana or the world of inner knowledge or the knowledge of self and the major arcana or the so called outer world the macrocosmic world the knowledge of the universe and its universal laws so already we're seeing deep correspondences between Kabbalah and Tarot 22 spheres okay we take card zero and card twenty-one separate them from the twenty two cards of the Major Arcana the cards numbered one through twenty represent if we duplicate the tree okay Kabbalah always talks about the two trees not just one okay the Book of Revelations talks about two trees not just one okay there's the microcosmic and the macrocosmic the Minor Arcana the Major Arcana hey you break the Major Arcana down 22 cards two in the knowledge occult knowledge position okay and then the other twenty on the spheres known as the sefie wrote on the sefirot ik Tree of Life you see the correspondences of the both the Kabbalistic tradition and the Tarot tradition in the ancient Indus Valley tradition known as the Vedas which is which also means knowledge you're gonna see this over and over again if you start studying the occult it doesn't mean belief it doesn't mean religion it doesn't mean accept this as because we say it is it means this is a science that you can study and come to understand and it's all about you it's all about us our in the universe how we work how the laws of nature work all things that could come to be known knowledge the Vedas one of the most ancient forms of occult knowledge from the Indus Valley traditions deriving out of the ancient goddess tradition as well means knowledge the word Vedas means collection of knowledge right in the word okay and what from part of the system of correspondences to come from the Vedic tradition is known as the symbol of wheels or chakras again you're gonna see correspondence to the aspect of the wheel again which the Tarot has been called a wheel okay it's a system of wheels just like the chakra is a system of energetic or vortex wheels within the body corresponding to glandular activity at different places where glands produce energy in our body and electromagnetic forces are generated within the body actual whole electromagnetic fields are produced and actually known through science the three biggest electromagnetic fields in the entire body are number one the heart number two the brain and number three the intestinal system the digestive system which is the root of the immune system in the Vedic tradition they teach of seven major chakras and then other traditions and variants you know we'll go into other more subtle chakras that extend even above and below the body but within it we are talking about the seven major chakras starting at the root chakra and progressing up to the top of the head which is called the crown chakra so you have the root the sacrum the solar plexus the heart the throat the third eye and the crown in the Vedic tradition these are known as the mooladhara chakra the swadisthana chakra the montipora chakra the on aha - chakra the vishuddha chakra the on yes chakra and the sahasrara chakra so if we look at the tree of life and I've color-coded my variation here of the tree to correspond with the Vedic chakra system we can see that it has seven levels just like there are seven chakras in the Vedic system of chakras this tree in the Kabbalistic tradition has been called both the Tree of Life and the ladder to God that's another name for it it's been called the ladder to God in the Kabbalistic tradition because it has rungs that we climb to get from the root or base chakra all the way up to which represents staying in base consciousness in low vibratory consciousness we climb the Shockers as a rung system of a ladder you know one upon the other to build the energy known as Kundalini which then can take us all the way to what has been referred to as godlike consciousness or enlightened consciousness at the crown chakra at the top so the root chakra would correspond to Malkuth or Kingdom I'm going to go through the Hebrew names of the sefirot on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life this is going to be very important when we lay the cards down upon these spheres so that you understand what they correspond to the root chakra is base consciousness but it's also anchoring in the physical world it's also about the physical resources and characteristics that we have at our disposal which are necessary to perform the great work it isn't like throwout malke ruth throw out the kingdom throw out the root chakra that's an anchoring point it's needed because the work is to be done here on the earth not in some etheric realm you know of imagination only you know too many so-called spiritualists and spiritual teachers don't understand that you know and they don't get into that this is boots on the ground spirituality what you learn and you know spiritual teaching has to be taken back upon the earth and you need to put your feet right on the ground anchored firmly and do the work here you know that's real world spirituality streetwise spirituality as I like to call it so Malkuth our kingdom is the first level out of these seven levels and it represents base consciousness material consciousness but also just it's that sort of that you know earth elements okay it's anchoring to the earth it means that we do the work here in the here and now and we have to be present in the here and now so that anchoring is important and it's not to be discounted or shunned it's not a bad thing if we only stay there then it turns into greed materialism staying in low vibratory consciousness etc then it becomes a bad thing but it's necessary to do the work to have that anchoring present so yes sewed meaning foundation is the next level up that's the next rung up on the ladder to God okay on the Tree of Life this corresponds in the Vedic tradition with the sacrum chakra so this would be the the genital chakra it would be at the area of the genitals okay and this is called the desire center the desire chakra now again it can be that you'll notice that the levels are both unitary and dual we're going to talk a lot about that so this is a unitary chakra because it's desire in any form okay that could be low base desires you know which we all struggle with and some people let take over themselves okay but you know they could be dealt with and expressed you know or they could be suppressed and then they could you know rule us and then it could be desire for something higher you know yes sowed foundation desire however you want to refer to it it could be desire to improve oneself it could be desired to obtain greater knowledge about how we work and how our reality works so this is coming out of pure base consciousness or material plain identification and saying I want to know more I want to go further in my understanding I want to know more about how I work I want to know more about the self and I want to know more about how the laws of nature work I want to learn more about the universe and the forces that are within it so that's that second rung okay and we're gonna go up to the third rung okay and I'll talk about the vertical pathways in a moment the pillars the left-hand path the right-hand path and the middle path or the center path also known as the pillar of severity the pillar of Mercy and the pillar of mildness as I have labeled them here in the Kabbalistic tradition and we'll talk about what they mean and their correspondences but let's look at this third rung or third chakra the solar plexus chakra now here you'll see it's the third rung of the Tree of Life and it's dual there's a left side and a right side to it there's a masculine and feminine the feminine aspect okay would be hoed or Majesty on the left hand side of the tree of life or the pillar of severity these are the inward qualities the feminine aspects of the Tree of Life are on the left-hand side the masculine aspects are on the right hand side in this system of correspondences so code or Majesty represents courage internal will because courage is something you don't really see in the external world that's something that has to be developed in wordly you can't take a picture of courage you could take a picture of with someone acting with courage but courage is a force that we have within ourselves it's an aspect of our consciousness and our personality that must be developed within it's an inward quality hence its own the feminine the base of the feminine pillar okay and you know this is the will center the solar plexus our guts look at where it's positioned you know the chakra is at the guts okay the solar plexus the Sun okay one aspect of the Sun the real Sun is the heart as we're going to see the center of it all what holder Majesty is courage on the Tree of Life okay and it's it shares the same rung level the same rung on the ladder to God as net saw or endurance and this is willpower okay so again we have the solar plexus or willpower Center which is twofold it has a feminine aspect which is internal which is courage on the left hand path of the Tree of Life and then we have the willpower Center net saw or endurance in Hebrew on the right hand or masculine side the will to act in the world again in this system of correspondences in Kabbalah you cannot look at the feminine pillar or the pillar of severity as negative that's not what worked we're not talking about negative versus positive we're talking about feminine versus masculine or internal versus external factors the pillar of Mercy is the masculine pillar okay the pillar of severity the feminine pillar and the one which we bridge the masculine and feminine and combine them into one holistic unity is the pillar of mildness or the center path so going up one rung to the heart chakra the anahata chakra in the Vedic system on the Tree of Life the correspondence is the Sephirah known as Tiferet Tiferet is beauty or the heart okay unified because it's all about care this is a unity chakra that's the most important of all of the them on the tree of life because it is the center of everything this is the generative principle so it's the heart care for truth care to know care to actually determine the difference between right and wrong behavior care to act with right instead of transgress against natural law and act in wrongdoing so that's the heart chakra that's the real Sun of the whole tree you know we could look at the solar system correspondences and the astrological correspondence isn't if arete would correspond in that system of correspondences to the Sun because it's the center of the whole solar system of the self moving upward to the throat chakra again I hope the color-coding helps to clarify where we're at you know this is that blue chakra the tif arete or heart chakra was Green okay moving up to the throat chakra in the Vedic tradition in the Kabbalistic system this corresponds with the the dual rung on the tree of life of Gabara which is strength and has said which is compassion this has also been translated Gibara can also be translated as severity because it's the center of the pillar of severity and has said compassion or mercy it can be translated as mercy in Hebrew okay so what these really represent in the Kabbalistic tradition Gibara or strength represents internal willpower to change okay so this is doing work upon ourselves okay you will powers even the wrong word to look at it its internal influence our internal dialogue that we have with ourselves that encouraged us to change for the better so we're having severity with our self we're having strength to change internally its internal influence to change ourselves that voice that says see it's the voice right it's the throat chakra it's the voice that says to ourself we need to be better we should improve I want to do better I want to improve myself see that's why it's severity its severity upon the self great and then has said is the external or masculine quality again always on the left-hand path you're going to see in this system of correspondences the internal characteristics the feminine aspect when we go internal to the self and then on the right-hand path we're going to see how do we interact with the world so you saw net saw or endurance was willpower will to act in the world so has said compassion or mercy is how are we influencing others around us because we see that they also must change for the better that we are all not where we need to be but we have to get ourselves together first you know we have to use that internal dialogue improve ourselves then help or influence others to change with the power of our voice we can't do it for them ourselves but we can through our voice the throat chakra helped to influence them to change that's a huge part of the great work think about how perfect this system of Correspondence already is if you understand and we haven't even started laying the tarot cards down to see the symbolism used to represent these aspects of Kabbalah okay I'm just explaining what they mean Kaaba in Kabbalistic terms when you study Kabbalah isolated weights you see how perfect the correspondences are for those who may not have seen this you know for those who have it'll be a review and that's fine you'll learn it at an even deeper level when you review it but for those who haven't seen it when you see the system of correspondences is like the first time I ever saw this it melted my brain Belted my mind down because I just could not believe that they perfectly depicted this in the Tarot tradition so you know we're talking about influencing the self and influencing others with the power of the voice whether it be external dialogue or actually speaking to others you know with our actual voice hence the throat chakra that blue rung of the ladder now dots we pass that the the realm of the abyss or hidden knowledge okay as we go up to the sixth rung of the tree okay so that would be the indigo level so we're at blue now we're in a deep blue almost to a purple you know or a violet so we're at what would be called indigo so we have red orange yellow green blue indigo and violet or purple okay so the indigo level is also dual it's been ah and Houk MA but before I do that let me just briefly talk about dot dot as a Hebrew word means knowledge so we are entering the realm of the Trivium now the Trivium is depicted right underneath of the crown chakra the three I'm just gonna point it out with my mouse here the three spheres that represent the Trivium here r dot V na and Hoke MA what is the Trivium knowledge understanding and wisdom what do they form they form a triumphant or a triangle inverted which represents the Grail connected to at its base the heart chakra care for truth I mean imagine this how perfect that is you know and it can be filled with knowledge dot we have to pass through knowledge to get to understanding and wisdom and it's hidden it's not a physical part of the tree it is considered the place of life from which the tree grows knowledge it's not one of the cephiro that is not a Saphira dot to consider it one of the sefirot is considered blasphemic in the ancient Hebraic tradition of Kabbalah this is why they called the ritual event 9/11 you know it's warned about in the Zohar to never refer to as any more or any less safe he wrote as 10 not 9 not 11 so this is a big you know blasphemic you know destruction of the Tree of Life destruction of knowledge putting us into fear which destroys our ability to understand and then to act correctly which is wisdom that's what 9/11 was all about the destruction of the three pillars the three towers buildings one and two and building seven the middle pillar what's that one two and seven equal ten the destruction of the ten Sephirot on the Tree of Life we've been through that system of symbolic correspondences regarding 9/11 which was a huge satanic ritual to destroy the ladder to God and close it all down and keep us in Mal couth in the kingdom run by the Satanists not the kingdom of God but the kingdom of slavery so we have the Trivium as the tool set that leads us to the crown chakra and see I'm going to show you how the energy flows through the Tree of Life the Kundalini energy and when we get to that we have to understand you know with some people that opens erratically what some people had opened slowly and it was a process okay and the process could take years for that to open and then when it opens it's a slow steady fountain and it's not this huge explosion that happened happens all at once and can be very disturbing and traumatic you know well and often will represent some sort of a blockage okay when energy bursts forth usually something blocked it Pryor okay what we want to build toward here is a slow expanding of that Kundalini energy and a slow progression of our understanding because we have the will to keep going and keep going and we work upon ourselves a little at a time until we get to a position of strength and eventually that Kundalini energy builds as a slow steady consistent force that's the goal that's what the correct opening up and reception means that we eventually evolve - okay so the Trivium is up here and it starts with knowledge dot that's and this is all about knowledge of the self and that's not in the physical domain it grow that the soul is in the realm of the hidden spiritual true spiritual knowledge and the whole tree grows from that we are in the world where the ten emanations are thus fe wrote we are having an experience a spiritual experience of the soul in the physical domain and the sefirot are the expressions of that experience or the emanations of that experience yeah so we then go up to the sixth rung of the ladder represented in the ego indigo color here which represents the third eye chakra and that's all about the mind right understanding and wisdom okay these are mental qualities okay so the base of the tree of life that would be coins of the Minor Arcana that would be earth right we went up to the will center right that's ones or fire right the compassion we're working you know the heart chakra and working upon ourselves and others that's all part of cups or that's the water aspect okay and then we have knowledge that's the air what we have to we have to come to know what's going on and then we need to do something with it okay so bina is the internal characteristic of that that's understanding and I would call it just that I wouldn't change the word at all or use a different word to explain it that's the when we take knowledge into ourselves it means we've come to understand what it means knowledge itself is just the building blocks that's the grammar so this would be the logic or understanding aspect of the Trivium then and that's why it's on the feminine or left-hand pillar the right-hand or masculine pillar is what we do with what we have come to know and that's what wisdom actually is wisdom isn't just knowledge itself it's knowledge actively applied in the world for the right reasons putting it into knowledge correctly that's what wisdom really is it's doing the right thing with what we have come to know and to understand that's why it's on the masculine pillar wisdom is action Wood and it sits at the top of the masculine pillar of action so on the left-hand path or the feminine side the pillar of severity as it's called in Kabbalah you have the courage to act influencing the self and how we work upon the self and the understanding so you could really say that we have to have understanding and courage and then they come together in a synthesis okay to improve ourselves and then you have to do something with that in the world so you have to have the will to act in the world you have to help others okay and you have to do the right thing so it's willpower net saw compassion for others to help others to do the work and to tell them what they need to know to speak the truth into the world that's has said compassion mercy okay and then of course wisdom doing the right thing with what we have come to know and to understand that's the active or masculine pillar that puts it all out into the world I hope people can just appreciate just from that the phenomenal system of Correspondence that is part of this deeply esoteric rich system of symbolism and correlation that's to be found in the occult traditions most people have never seen that in their lives never understand that in their lives or what it means and it's sad it's sad that we're discouraged from looking at that let me tell you something folks some kabbalists who teach Kabbalah are not teaching this they're charlatans and they're not teaching the real tradition just like freemasons in many cases are charlatans and they are not teaching the true free Masonic tradition just like many Rosicrucians are charlatans in the modern world and they are not teaching the true Rosicrucian knowledge just like many so-called tarot practitioners aren't teaching Tarot not even a little bit they're charlatans they're not giving you the real knowledge they're teaching you what they want you to believe that it is and then other people just go and believe all they said that's what it is they're the experts and they have no idea what they're talking about actually they do have an idea they do know this and they're telling you that it's something else to get you to believe that it's something else just like Satanists will tell you Satanism is something else and give you the Hollywood variant of it so you never come to understand the real thing they're giving you the proxy so you never study the real giving you the artificial or the ancillary so you never get to the real esoteric understanding of it they're reserving that for themselves so that they can use this knowledge as a weapon against you and all the rest of the ignorant masses of humanity and again I'm going to reiterate it the people who really take my work seriously and who are serious students of it I'm not referring to you guys but the religionists out there who look at this is passing ancillary information to your religious bullshit beliefs and you go right back to the Queen's Chamber of going to church every Sunday and thinking you're a good Christian okay and say you know you know I just wanted to hear what he had to say about the Satanists who run the world and then you want to poopoo this and say there's nothing of any significance or value to be found in it you don't know what the fuck you're talking about at all not even a tiny little bit and by pooh-poohing it and by telling other people they don't need to know about it you're doing a you're keeping other if you're helping to keep people in slavery just flat out that's what you're doing and encouraging just belief in some external savior you are part of the problem you are working with the dark forces you're working with the Satanists whether you know it or not because that's exactly where they want all of the world and its people in abject ignorance never understanding what they know never understanding how the psyche works never understanding how the laws of nature work so that they can keep fucking ruling you and me unfortunately and you want to say oh no my religion is just completely right and there's nothing to the occult how about saying nothing at all if you're gonna spout pure ignorant garbage out of your mouth okay don't try to put down real knowledge and someone who's trying to convey it for the betterment of humanity so we can get the fuck out of slavery okay I'm personally tired of hearing it spout it somewhere else don't write it to me I'm not interested in hearing your bullshit okay I just want to say that on the open in plain language is very easy for people to understand because I'm tired of religionists and I don't want to hear your fucking nonsense anymore quite frankly I don't even want to hear it I know what I'm talking about and you don't let let's have that straight up budding egos okay straight up let's buddy go like Brahma bulls I know what I'm talking about you fucking don't and I don't want to hear your bullshit anymore don't bring it to me go spout at somewhere fucking else all right because you know what a lot what a lot of people don't see folks is the shit I deal with to do this shit to bring this knowledge to people right and they think oh oh you should just know it should never get it bother you're doing anything to make you upset well that's called not being human that's called being a robot especially when you hear from people there's no absolutely nothing yeah keep it on me during this rant for a minute cuz I'm gonna fix a slide real quick okay well I talked about this picture people who know absolutely nothing what they're talking about you know that they have absolutely no clue what they are referring to the second they open their ignorant mouths and you're an expert on something that is studied at the vast majority of your of the time of your life and some know-nothing imbecile starts wanting to spout nonsense to you as if they know what you're talking about when you can tell in the first 10 seconds that they begin to speak that they have looked at no part of it can you imagine this just imagine imagine if you're a computer expert imagine if you're a programmer right and let's say you program in JavaScript okay and you know you've written the book on JavaScript there is nothing you cannot program in it you are the highest level expert in the JavaScript programming language that basically exists on the earth and you walk into a bar and you sit down and some fucking imbecile next to you goes what the hell is JavaScript but in the next breath he says to you let me tell you all about what I think it is and he starts spouting 100% complete inaccuracies about what it really is and then telling you he knows more about it than you do that's what I deal with almost every fucking day almost every day think about how sick of that you would get if you made something your life study and then jerk-offs who have never looked into it because you'll ask them the simplest question about it or this saying what have you ever read on the topic do you argue familiar with this work read familiar this work are you familiar with this work no no no no no no no I know nothing about it I've studied nothing about but I'm gonna tell you everything there is to know about it and I'm gonna tell you you're wrong could you imagine the height of hubris that someone has to be existing in to believe that they have knowledge that they don't and again that's what I call negative knowledge you're nowhere even in the realm of knowledge you're in a belief system of what you think you know and guess what ladies and gentlemen invariably I'm gonna come out harder and harder core every week to really just lay the absolute smackdown upon the people who are giving me this shit dynamic and invariably you know who they are they're people who have bought into modern world religions the cultural religions and almost invariably they're fake-ass Christians you get some some Jewish people who are in that mindset very few Islamists really even write to me to be honest with you and generally they haven't really studied this tradition if they come from that background usually unfortunately but I get a lot of fake-ass Christians and don't know anything about their own tradition quite frankly that I could school them on the Christian tradition infinitely more than they're aware of okay and they want to tell me about the occult and what it is and they're fucking Know Nothings so the gloves are off and I'm just gonna say it in plain Street language you don't know what you're talking about and I don't want to hear your shit anymore I'm tired don't write to me go write to somebody else will waste their time when I get garbage like that it goes in a block list and you could write to me infinitely think your message is getting through I will never say it that's what happens I open up a rule I paste your email address in I hit save and that's the end of you you can you can write to any of my emails as it goes in a block list and I never see it I don't ever even see it in the inbox it gets deleted upon receipt as soon as it's received it's immediately deleted not put in the trash for me to even look at in the trashcan if I want to go look at false positives it's instantaneously deleted once I realize you're that much of a jackass that's what I do cuz I don't have time for that so don't even make me have to do that study it for yourself instead of having a belief about it this is what too many people do they develop a belief based on what's written about a topic instead of actually studying the thing itself that's like going well you know uh pink lady apples I've read about them so I know everything there is to know about how they taste well until you've experienced it yourself no you don't you haven't gone into that experience stop reading about from someone else what it's all about and actually experience it okay so let's go back to the slides I want to show people the movement first of all I want to show people the numbering system of the Kabbalistic tree because that's very important and I want to show people the movement I didn't take care of the last chakra I'm sorry we go to the seventh and top chakra on the Vedic system of chakras which is the top of the tree of life which is cat air or the crown okay cat air means crown and that's what it's also called in the Vedic system of chakras and this is godlike consciousness but you know it doesn't mean you know everything that there is to know about creation in the universe it just means that you are in human form embodying higher consciousness you've gone from beast consciousness to enlightened consciousness that's all it's not to be looked at as your God walking incarnate on the earth like don't twist it into something that it doesn't mean too many people take this you know idea of the crown chakra or cat Tara on the tree of life to mean like man has bee god no it does not mean that that would be Satanism okay it means we are embodying the higher laws of creation here upon the earth we are putting the plan of God if you will into effect in the physical world we are doing the will of creation as I would say that's how I would word it okay we are aligning ourselves to natural law and living it in its fullness okay that would be what Katara really means and how it is represented in the world so let's look at the numbering system of chakra Sephiroth which is very important to understand the progression of energy that this represents because this is really the human spinal column as well from the base to the top of the head the center of the body okay so this is the numbering system on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life which is going to become very important when we lay the tarot cards down on these emanations or sefie roads okay so cat tear or a crown is one Hoke MA or wisdom is to be na or understanding is three we pass through dot to has said which is sphere number four compassion then to gabber ah five that strength Tiferet beauty the heart chakra is six right in the middle and you'll see we're making like a lightning bolt pattern starting at the top then to the right it's a dual chakra so we go to the left then we're gonna go back to the right it's another dual chakra so we go to the left to number five then we're gonna go again toward the right so we have to pass through tiffer at which is six then again toward the right okay so here's I'll bring my mouse back up on the screen if I can there we go so we're making a lightning bolt pattern one two three four five six Tiferet net saw seven endurance code majesty eight continuing with that lightning bolt pattern nine yes sowed foundation and then at the base the bottom Malkuth or kingdom number 10 okay the energy that rises from the base of the spine and wraps all the way around the spinal column in a in a spiral progression has been called in the Vedic tradition and also in the the Kabbalistic tradition the Kundalini energy as a matter of fact they call it I think it's called the Veda Kundalini or Devi Kundalini Devi Kundalini it's referred to in the Vedic system okay Devi Kundalini is this energy it's this this flow upward of the energy up the ladder of God the spinal column to the to the brain and then at the top of the head okay so here's how it progresses I'm gonna play this quick animation to show you the progression of the Kundalini energy from the base of the spine to the top of the head it starts at mile couth or Kingdom the base chakra and we're gonna go up in that lightning bolt pattern from 10 up through nine eight seven six five four three two all the way up to the top of the top of the Tree of Life cat tear or the crown chakra in the Vedic tradition this is why the sefirot ik Tree of Life in the Kabbalistic tradition has also been referred to as the thunderstruck tree okay or the lightning-struck tree it's a lightning pattern lightning hitting the tree okay you'll see this in there's a movie entrance to some movie studio that has lightning hitting a tree that's the producer of that studio telling you he's a Kabbalists covertly anytime you're going to see the lightning struck tree that's a symbol of the Kabbalistic occult tradition because that's what it what we're talking about we're talking about that Kundalini energy rising from the base chakra to the crown chakra okay so keep this progression in mind when we go to show how Kabbalah and the Tree of Life corresponds to the Major Arcana of the Tarot deck so this is the microcosmic Tree of Life with the first eleven tarot cards of the Major Arcana put upon laid down upon the sefie wrote on the Kabbalistic tree okay so there's two trees we're gonna do this twice the macrocosmic except the microcosmic and the macrocosmic this one here is the microcosmic tree so let's look at the system of Correspondence okay all we've done is taken card zero which is the fool okay or the soul more properly understood the soul card okay we are putting that at the dots position so we're removing it from the numbered cards of one through ten then we're just taking cards one through ten and we're putting them down at the same numbered areas I should have kept the numbers on this slide as a matter of fact cut away for a second back to me and I'll just talk while I do this real quick okay I'm just gonna put these numbers on this side of the tree very quickly just give me a moment and I think we'll have a better understanding of the correspondences here as a matter of fact I'm going to also duplicate them on to the other side so we very clearly have I think this is gonna be a much better let's see what this slide looks like now switch back to it please so just making some changes right on the fly to just show you this system of Correspondence is a little bit better okay so you just take the major arcana you put the zero card at the dot position and then you're gonna lay down the other cards just in the order that we looked at of the numbering system of the sefirot one through ten okay now look at what you have okay so we're gonna step through this okay to show you the correspondences alright so let's move this to the other side and again we're gonna do this twice we're gonna do this both with the microcosmic Tree of Life and the macrocosmic Tree of Life all right we'll do the microcosmic first so let's look at the progression as we move through the path of the soul some people have called this the path of the fool but more properly understood it's the path of the soul okay in the physical domain so here we go so this is the fool card alright or the soul card and it's at the dot position we lay that at the dot position what you really have to do to study this is lay it out yourself don't just look at my slides get a tarot deck you know a decent one and lay the cards out in this progression on a table like you know clear off you know your living room table or your kitchen table and just lay the cards actually in the Kabbalistic tree in this order all right so this the soul card as I'm calling it at the dot position circled there on the microcosmic Tree of Life this is the soul this is the journey of the Spirit in the world okay so it's called the fool because anyone would have to be a damn fool to come and incarnate on the earth okay I love how David Icke often words it you know he says we were all lined up in the in the before life you know before we all incarnated here on the earth and um you know in this pure realm of spirit we're all lined up in a line together shoulder to shoulder and suddenly a big voice comes down and says volunteers for Earth please and everyone else in the line took a step backwards except me you know that's how much of a fool you have to be to come to this prison you know to try to help the absolute lunatics of this lunatic asylum okay but this is what we do those of us who are here to teach so again it's the zero card it can't be numbered it's infinite there's no beginning and no end that's the soul okay it's not of this world it's the cosmic egg from which everything is born the cosmic void the no thing okay the nothing this is the Sun the solar card as well there is a Sun card on the major arcana as well but this could also represent the great Sun you know the soul the idea in Thelema that every man and woman is a star we're also seeing this that we come from star matter okay and we're traveling light we're light travelers that's the idea of the soul we're not taking anything with us folks were basically leaving with what we came with which is nothing you know and nature should be in our hand and at our side represented by the animal kingdom we should be fellow travelers with them on a journey of soul progress these are the nature forces that go that travel along with us and it's a leap of faith into the world represented by the full stepping off the cliff so powerful symbolism in the deck already you know clearly showing us that this is the soul or the spirit and it's about its progression in the world so how does this progression happen it goes backwards through the sefie wrote from 10 all the way up through one because it's a journey that starts in ignorance the wheel of fortune which we've already talked about as base consciousness where is it at on the MAL couth position of the Tree of Life severe number 10 okay think about it and it's card number 10 they're telling you the position on the Tree of Life you got to put it in the tenth position the bottom sefie wrote mal coot and it means if you stay in ignorance you remain in base consciousness in life and you don't make any soul progression you know when you're going back and doing it again you know people think it's one and done nothing could be further from the truth it'll be a great recycling though you'll go you'll stay on the wheel the wheel of karma and the wheel of incarnation of reincarnation okay that's what that jackal force represents that's the wheel of incarnation of reincarnation and you will go round and round and round until you get the lessons that are to be learned here this is a school it's a school from which like you can be left back and have to do the course again the Clutton you know the level again but you you will not be kicked out you can't be kicked out you know all you could do is have to go back and repeat the lesson that's the wheel of karma the wheel of fortune it's it's just so self-evident once you really start looking at it no one's thought hardly and I shouldn't use the word no one that's a bad blanket statement hardly anyone studies the Tarot this way you know people have a very rudimentary understanding of it at best and a completely inaccurate understanding of it at worst so this is the Wheel of Fortune card staying in base consciousness staying in ignorance in which case our lives are gonna be a crapshoot it's gonna be a spin of a roulette wheel you know it's a chance that we're taking it's not guided through proper reception of knowledge which is what Kabbalah is there to teach us to do to guide our lives through knowledge through it through understanding through wisdom which are knowable and it's repeatable this is a science of how we can receive certain consequences in our lives and not be at the mercy of forces that we don't understand so as the soul progresses through its journey on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life we start to elevate up the rungs of the Tree of Life and we get to that yes ode or foundation position out of that mal couth or Kingdom position earth identified material identified awareness we're up at yes ode so this would represent the journey to out of hacia into yet Syrah on the Kabbalistic Tree of Life and then the two worlds above would be Bria and OTT salute we've talked about that before in break downs of Kabbalah and it's worlds on what on earth is happening this is the Hermit card number nine place at the ninth cephiro position Sapphira position on the Tree of Life and it's the Hermit because it's desire to know this is what the Hermit represents symbolically the Hermit goes off in search of knowledge he wants to know the truth so it's in the sacrum chakra or the position of the genital chakra in the chakra system but what does that mean we already looked at that correspondence it means desire and it means desire to no desire to learn and desire to improve oneself when do you come off the floor of consciousness when you've developed a desire to improve it's the same as anything when does a drug addict start to be healed when he has the desire to want to be better and not be an addict anymore when there's an ignorant person start to heal themselves or their ignorance when they have the desire to know the truth when they develop that desire so this is the first position that you have to get to to start coming up off the very base the floor of the house as they call it in Freemasonry out of base consciousness in the journey toward higher level consciousness self mastery and knowledge of God knowledge of how the universe works and that is symbolically represented represented in the Tarot tradition by the Hermit card let's move up a rung so now we're at the solar plexus chakra depicted here in the yellow color it's a dual chakra remember we said it represented courage and willpower and literally the the the position code means strength and net saw means splendor or victory or endurance so look at what where we're at what does this card represent the woman and the lion courage pudding holding open the jaws of a lion representing courage this is the courage card strength this is one of my two birth cards eight my two cards are eight and twelve strength or courage and the hangman or evolution or the servant of natural law I mean I could have been born in a more appropriate day because those two cards are the epitome some of the symbolizing of my life so this position card number eight at the hold position is courage again internal dynamic of consciousness on the feminine pillar of the Tree of Life the left-hand pillar the left-hand pillar in this aspect or in this interpretation of the microcosmic Tree of Life does not mean negative it means internal or feminine aspect ok the unseen because it's within whereas the right-hand path is the seen or acted upon in the world aspect okay so we move forward to card number seven and that's the chariot so what does this represent driving force or willpower this is the net saw card this is willpower endurance okay victory they call it in in some aspects of interpretation of Kabbalah the the the man in the chariot driving force you know with both sacred feminine and masculine sphinxes you know driving the chariot forward this is action in the world this is the will to act the will to do something okay this is the conquering you know courage is the conquering of fear or acting in spite of fear this is the conquering of inaction all right so this is the conquering of our laziness the driving force or willpower to actually do something in the real world again it's the active masculine aspect of the solar plexus or of you know so this is why it's on the right side of the Tree of Life the active or masculine pillar the pillar of Mercy we move up to card number six at the sixth position the sixth Saphira on the Tree of Life and that's the lovers what was this in the chakra system of the it was the heart chakra right this is beauty or Tiferet the heart chakra of the Tree of Life and it's the lovers true care bringing the sacred masculine and feminine forward the unitary chakra of care care for truth care to do the right thing care to know oneself and to know the forces at work in the world and there's the depiction bringing together Adam and Eve bring me and you know you have the two trees right there the Sacred Feminine and sacred masculine guided by higher-level forces of natural law the angelic forces ultimately you know moving people toward the Sun the light natural law God and it's it's what binds it all and ties it all together without that the whole tree falls apart the lovers true care the generative principle the correspondences are unbelievable if we know what to look for and if we know how to decode but if you don't know how to decode this is a language that's meaningless you know it's like someone speaking Russian and you don't never study the word of it you know you have to know how to decode the symbolism through the system of correspondences and where these traditions come from it's not just random folks it's very detailed and very specific very deliberate and it's teaching us something about ourselves you know I wanted to do this because the evolution card and the involution card came up in this series on Satanism which we just finished the last few shows and I wanted to show people that these top level forces are just right under natural law which is the king of all creation you know and that's where this idea of the paths in the Tree of Life and as a correspondence to the Tarot came up and so I wanted to review this material and present some new aspects of it as well so that's the unitary heart chakra the lovers TIFF arete position on the Tree of Life as we move upward to the throat chakra in the Vedic tradition we get to the rung on the tree of life known as severity Gabara and what this is is internal work that we must do upon ourselves so it's the Hierophant or the Pope the idea of religion governing the spiritual world or the inner world so we shouldn't look at this as a religious leader this is this is the influence that we must wield upon our spiritual lives upon ourselves to improve ourselves internally hence it's on the feminine pillar and it's that path of severity the inner work the shadow work that we must do which is an internal aspect of ourselves hence it's on the feminine pillar or the pillar of severity we must be severe upon ourselves so that we can work upon ourselves to come up to a level of understanding and right action and we have to have mercy upon others compassion toward others because we realize how many people are in a completely degraded state and then we have to have good influence upon them through what we teach in the world and what we speak to them how we want to influence them and it doesn't mean sometimes you have to have tough love too it doesn't just mean just be totally compassionate with your voice it means sometimes you have to say hey you're really fucking up and your fucking other people up you know tough love is part of that dynamic which we're going to get to in a moment represented by the emperor but the Hierophant or the Pope is he's the quote religious leader in the sense that this is the internal influence or force that we have to wield upon our spiritual lives to work upon ourselves okay and we just talked about that in the Kabbalistic tradition and this is exactly the correspondence that comes over through the Tarot in the form of the heirophant or the Pope corresponding to that you have the Emperor or the king that is the Pope's you know compatriot on this rung of the Tree of Life so what does this represent this is the head of government right so you have the head of religion and now you have the head of government but we're not talking about them as external factors we're talking about the internal worlds of religion and government we're talking about the monarchies that are internal monarchies you know remember I went in shows where I talked about natural law and talked about what kind of governments are legitimate and an illegitimate and all worldly government is illegitimate and worldly spiritual control is illegitimate but I also said I'm a fan of monarchy and anarchy in those episodes and people are thinking like what the hell is this guy talking about they're the exact opposite monarchy is one ruler over everything and anarchy is no rulers over anything or anyone and yet I believe in both of those systems and government as a matter of fact I know they're the only legitimate systems of government but you have to have monarchy internally and you have to have Anarchy externally and if you don't do the work to recognize your sovereignty which is the shadow work that is going to help you to understand how to become an internal monarch so that only you are ruling your inner world then you're never going to build external anarchy because that spiritual work has to come first so that we can really be sovereign in the physical world that shadow work internally has to be done so going back to this slide the Emperor or King yes that's the head of the external worldly government which is illegitimate but in this case it's a correspondent representation to the influence we have to wield over others see it's not ruling others but as it is influencing others in the world through our behavior the way we live and through our speech through our voice again this is the throat chakra it's the most powerful way of doing that of influencing others is through the way we actually act by example helping other people to become better influencing them to become better by how we act in the world that's what the best quote ruler or King does you know even in a system where people believe that external Authority is legitimate we know that it is not but it's the correspondence here that we're talking about the wise king or wise ruler sets the example okay we're talking about being a wise ruler of self by setting a good example for others in the world and then teaching them wisely with our voice you know so this is the active pillar it's what we do to influence others in the world through our behavior in our voice look at the correspondents how perfect it is it's it's unwielding it's invariable its exact the exactitude of symbolic correspondence you know for though once again for those that this is a review I hope you appreciate the review and how I'm going in-depth here but for those who haven't seen this I hope it's really taking blowing the top of your head off and it should because most people will never show you this when it comes to the Tarot because they don't know it themselves or they don't want you to know it so then we pass through the realm of dot the soul hidden knowledge of the self that's the first step of the Trivium so the path takes you through the occult world now you're getting up to the higher levels of knowledge when you take in the world of the occult of the self and now you have an understanding of how you work this is the Empress okay so this would be like the Queen okay and this is internal understanding the top level of the pillar of severity or the feminine pillar so once we take in the knowledge then we come to understand what it means this is knowledge inwardly applied through logic to become understanding our understanding of how our psyche actually works hence it's at the top of that mental plane the third eye chakra the indigo level of the tree of life and the chakra system and again you know it's arrived that by care care to know the truth you know you have to get there by way of the heart depicted by that's what she seated on that's our foundation the Empress or the Queen and you'll see pomegranates repeated a lot which is what is on her robe Kabbalah has been called the garden of pomegranates you know if that's the original fruit of Eden in in the ancient you know Kabbalistic allegory not the apple because the pomegranate it's a lot of work you have to do to get to the fruit you know and the seeds only contain a little bit of juice and you have to get a lot of the menu to get the nutrition and to chew it out to to to that juice out that it where the nutrition of it lies you know you look at a pomegranate how much that's in case those seeds are encased there so a garden of pomegranates is like you have this gift of all this this nutrient these nutrients but there's going to be work involved to get to it that's why it's been Kabbalah has been called that you have to do a lot of work to get through the system of correspondences to get all the way down to you know that the meat or the juice that you're going to receive as a reward for going through all that work so moving to the next aspect of this chakra level or wrong level on the Tree of Life you get to the high priestess so this is you know getting to really highest levels of the occult and highest levels of initiation and what we're really talking about here is spreading the knowledge through behavior through what we do with what we have come to know see this is a the the Empress was in the bin' opposition which means understanding but the high priestess is in the Hoke MA position and what does that mean wisdom so this is the active card it's a it's a feminine symbol on the card but what the high priestess is really is is the wisdom card okay we could call this the right action in the world card see I think really show people what I would call all these cards maybe I'll step through these one one more time and tell you what I would call them in my deck okay but the high priestess and either you see the pomegranates behind her again the the sefirot depicted as pomegranates you know that showing you that a lot of works gonna have to be done to get at the heart of the matter and to get to that knowledge and then rightly apply it okay so this is wisdom and again you see the whole tree of life behind her you know she's the she's the you know bringer of that you know this came out of her tradition the goddess tradition she holds the law the Torah because she's Tara the original name of the goddess the moon goddess gives birth to the Sun you know the whole idea of you know the Christian allegorical tradition she has the crescent moon there you know the the Taurus sign again there's that TR again Taurus you know the symbol of Taurus rests upon her head she's Terra you know she holds the Torah the correspondences are endless you know and then you have the pillar of Bo Hwa's the feminine pillar on the left and the pillar of jackeen or yakeen the masculine pillar on the right also referred to as the pillar of beauty and the pillar of strength so respectively so that's wisdom or what we do with what we know when we are doing the right thing with what we have come to know and to understand and then we move back up to the magician card and this is self mastery okay he is a conduit between the higher world and the earth because he has one arm in the heavens and one arm pointing toward the earth he's illuminated he's truly illuminated with the infinity symbol as the halo above his head okay he's bathed in the red robe which represents the rubato stage of alchemy or the development of the Philosopher's Stone okay crowned with roses that's a very symbolic of the the souls journey through the world especially in the Rosicrucian tradition he is whole he has become one okay and he's the Magus or the magician he has the forces of nature arrayed at his table he's holding the scepter of power representing the masculine and feminine forces that he has United and he has the worldly forces at his table earth air water and fire depicted by coins swords cups and wands respectively this is the self mastery card or man with a godly knowledge and attitude in the world doing the great work so let me just step back briefly I'm gonna go back to the beginning of this section and go through this one more time and just say what I would call these cards okay this in my deck is going to be called the soul card to make it very obvious that the path of the soul through the Tarot is the fool's journey that's the the spirits undertaking in the world through incarnated in the world so that's the soul card okay the Wheel of Fortune card is the ignorance card okay this is just staying an ignorance of self I would probably call this card ignorant of self would be probably my best name for it and probably what I'll call it in my deck the Hermit card I will call this desire for truth that's what the Hermit represents desire to know the self probably in in the microcosmic tree the tree of self it would probably be more accurate to call it desire to know self okay or simply desire for truth this is the courage card the strength card in my deck is going to be called courage without a doubt the chariot card in my deck is going to be called willpower willpower the lovers card is going to be called care or the generative principle but I'm simply going to probably call it true care or just care the heirophant card is going to be called self discipline or self improvement okay self discipline or self improvement or maybe just working upon the self I'm sorry let me just step through my hit back accidentally yeah I'll I'll call this self work maybe okay it could be called shadow work maybe but self-improvement I kind of like I kind of just like the simplicity of that self work or self improvement so this is influencing others or setting an example okay or living an example you know that's the best way of influencing others but in general you have work upon the self and influencing others work upon others this would be simply called understanding in my deck and this will be called wisdom in my deck this will be called self mastery in my deck the magician will be self mastery so those are the names that I would apply to the first eleven cards of the Major Arcana that we have shown here on the microcosmic Tree of Life so let's step forward and look at the macrocosmic Tree of Life next and I'm going to do the same thing I'm going to build out the eleven cards of the macrocosmic Tree of Life and folks if we get through we get through it there is less than a half an hour left if we don't we'll continue next week and regardless of what happens we'll wrap this topic up next week and take your calls for the duration of the show and I think it'd be a very interesting call-in show to just do a whole call-in show on the Major Arcana of the Tarot because I know people will have a lot of questions and they probably have a lot of correspondences to bring to the table regarding this extremely rich symbolism so next week wrap up of this and call-in show for the duration of the show so let's start with the dot position again as we did on the microcosmic Tree of Life this is the universe card or the world card I will simply probably call this the universe in my deck as it is called in many decks again some call it the world some call it the Aeon as it is called in Crowley's Thoth deck but I will call this the universe okay and this is what we're talking about here here you have the same things that we saw in the wheel of fortune' card the Archangels it's a it's a reflection of the zero card of the soul okay because it's the big zero card the huge universe the macrocosm that reflects the microcosm of the zero that we saw in the soul card so the wreath that shows the you know High Point and low point you know namely the you know solstices the high point of light low point of light etc you know depicted by the ribbons the infinity signs at the top and bottom of the wreath you know that forms a huge zero that wreath because this is the huge cosmic egg of the cosmos itself and Mother Nature that rules it with both wands of the microcosm and macrocosm in her hands you know because she's wielding both of those wands you know we can wield the scepter of power of the self but only nature commands both scepters which is the the command of the microcosm and macrocosmic worlds so this is nature nature spirit God whatever you want to call it depicted here in the feminine aspect surrounded by the principalities of the arc angelic forces Michael mikail gabriel raphael uriel matthew mark luke and john the lion the man the bull the eagle leo aquarius Taurus Scorpio the fixed signs of the zodiac Oh wheel it's all there you know showing you that we are going to be getting into talking about Universal forces now okay so that's at the dot or occult knowledge position what are we getting into learning now occult knowledge of natural world forces of universal forces not just the forces of the self or the aspects of the self so let's move forward sorry about that and we come to the Malkuth position where the base chakra okay this is the judgment card what happens when we stay in ignorance okay so what we have to understand here is that this whole tree is a correspondence to the first tree that we saw so what was the wheel of fortune at the Mel coot position it represented individual ignorance meaning you're not making any progression of your soul at an individual level well what is this card showing us at the macro cosmic level or at a societal level at it at a level of a whole species of beings calling themselves human beings if we we are being called by these higher level forces of creation represented by the angel blowing the trumpet wielding the cross of Saint George in this image okay representing being called out of our ignorance the graves the graves represent the ignorance of the soul keeping the soul encased or entombed in darkness and we are being called up out of that level of spiritual deadness through the waters of renewal baptism we're not talking about you know that in a religious sense folks in the Christian sense of the exoteric religion we're talking about being baptized into the waters of knowledge of self and universal law and we're being called out of that ignorance by this force what's above that force right if you look above it on the side the left-hand side it's the Sun that's the truth itself you know that's the truth of the Creator and who's assuring it toward us is the Christ consciousness the child of innocence you know holding that red flag again representing that rubato element of alchemy the purification of the Philosopher's Stone okay so the judgment card is saying if we stay in ignorance this is the result judgment and I would not change the word okay I'll call this judgment okay this is societal judgment this is world judgment this is the judgment of a whole planet in depicted in this card when we stay in individuated ignorance our entire society stays in a place of judgment okay so this is the result that we get when we reject the truth there is a card that represents the embracing of truth leading up to a higher level and then there is a card that leads to the rejection of truth leading to a lower level of consciousness okay so this is the end result we're a society ends up if we reject truth in judgment Universal judgment we're talking about the judgment of natural law not of a you know anthropomorphized the deity we're talking about the judgment that we're already in as a result of rejecting the Sun you know not the idea of Jesus as God's Son but the idea of knowledge that could be converted to become Christ consciousness as the biblical allegorical figure of Jesus requests us to do to receive freedom to know the truth and the truth will set us free all of these allegories are contained within the Tarot of course they are so this is the Sun this is the light of God the light of the Creator true knowledge truth that we can either accept or reject and that is the savior of the world ladies and gentlemen you could put this into the Christian allegory all day long all you want but even in that allegory Jesus is telling you he's the truth and the light you know the Sun is the truth and the light you know and it's always been symbolically depicted as our actual star of the Sun which gives life to all the beings of this planet and the whole solar system the whole life in the solar system would not continue without the actual star our Sun Sol it's called the soul just think about it you know it's amazing this child is the Christ consciousness riding the white horse which can be life or death you know depending on whether we accept or reject truth or not again the red flag the symbol of alchemical Rubidoux the creation of the philosopher's stone the refinement of the stone brilliant symbolism just you know pun intended brilliant and again I'm sorry let's just I won't go back but just take it back to the double ten or twenty is the ten card and then ten and nine the 19 card is the nine position so all you have to do is lop off the first ten in this whole series to get the arrangement because the 21 card is the world okay and 21 is 777 complete completion in the human domain the number 777 okay so absolutely spectacular correspondences there so let's go up to the moon now we are at the base of the feminine pillar or the pillar of severity now in this aspect on this tree the macrocosmic tree the left-hand path is negative and the right-hand path is positive so this is actually the negative Pole and the positive pole of duality we can look at these as not just you know you they can still be viewed as masculine and feminine but the allegory doesn't hold as well as positive and negative with the right hand path being the positive outcome and the left hand path being the negative outcome okay and you'll see what I mean as we go through this so the moon card is the rejection of truth card that's what I would call it and I would call the Sun card not not to step back I would call it truth that will be the card called truth in my deck simply this card the moon will be called rejection of truth and that is most certainly where the people of the earth are at this is what we chose we chose the left-hand path folks sad to say horrified to say but this is where we're at as a society so you have the dog the wolf you know the the the lobster you know representing forces that are do not have the kind of free will that we have because their freewill choice is in a place of Darkness represented by the rejection of truth the moon going into the animalistic where there is not as much freewill choice to be had and the animal kingdom is largely at the disposal of higher level natural forces far more than we are at we are actually in a position of being able to through our behavioral choices control what happened as a result in our experience to a large extent and so these lower level forces are depictions of ignorance symbolically in this card it's depictions of having made the wrong choice and gone down the wrong path that's going to lead to a much differ much more difficult path in life now as we go to the next position on the Tree of Life this is the base of the masculine pillar or the active pillar or in this case the positive pillar the star represents the acceptance of truth and the beginning of alchemical work on a societal level so this is coming into harmony with the natural forces not rejecting them so this I would call acceptance of truth in my deck and it means that we are taking the light in through the the lesser lights of the heavens the Stars which we are comprised of that star matter and so we are opening up to the flow of proper reception ok hence it has this feminine symbolism on it of having one foot in the waters of spirituality and having one foot in the upon the ground of the earth again this is part of boots-on-the-ground spirituality as I call it streetwise spirituality it's doing the work the spiritual work represented by the alchemical waters on the ground bringing that water on to the ground of the earth ok but you in order to do that you have to accept the truth first because that's what that water is if you're gonna gather it up in those in those pails you know you want to just really look at it in those in those jugs it's coming up into the jug of her right hand and she's pouring it out into the jug of her left hand she's not pouring the one she's gathering it from that one it's coming up from the universal force the universal waters in to her jug in the right hand where her foot is that in the water and then she's pouring it out onto the earth with her left hand okay so absolutely again incredible correspondent symbolism here regarding what we need to do to accept truth and then spread truth in the world okay and all that's an act of will right we were just on the rung that represented the will you know the star itself is on that that um sacrum chakra again that knowledge sacrum sacred generative we have to arrive through it through will and care will power and care to take it in so you could look at that this force is that the heart true care to take in the truth it's like the chalice upside down taking the truth into it okay we could either take the truth in or we could reject it it's an act of will and care and again what this card here represents is the heart chakra it's at the heart chakra position which is unitary it's not a dual chakra okay on the Tree of Life correspondence system but what it represents what the tower card represents and what I would call it on my deck is change change is universal certainty nothing stays stagnant stagnation in the universe is death and non-existence and it doesn't really like you could say yes there's the death card and that's the stagnation card and or the involution card as a force in nature but really it's still change it's something progressing to become something else the same with evolution and that process goes on and on whether it's a an ascension or a declination but it can never be stopped no matter what you want to call those forces or how you you're you're progressing within that cyclical nature of those forces change is always occurring and can never stop occurring that's why it's called the one change the universe is the one change hence this at the center the change card is the center of it's the central focus of the whole thing verse re and Latin means change unit in Latin means one one change once again it's right there everything is changed everything is one form of energy flowing to another one form of consciousness flowing to another and can never be any other way so this is the change cart what do we see the thunderstruck tower that's a whole representation of the tree of life itself the lightning striking the whole tree or tower and the masculine and feminine forces you know being thrown from it and the yo'd you know the fire the Yotes representing the fire changes a fiery powerful force electrical force lightning it's it's tumultuous so this is the thunderstruck Tower in many decks and I would simply call it the change card okay now that change could be positive or negative depending on whether we have accepted truth or rejected truth so what happens when we reject truth we go into slavery so this is the devil card depicted as the traditional some symbolism of Satanism from the you know older Christian tradition as the you know the goat you know the goat of Mendes etc with the inverted pentagram the number is 15 which when reduced is 6 which is the failure of higher level consciousness and we see the man and the woman or depiction of Adam and Eve with chains around their neck in a state of slavery to the devil or Satan the adversary the opposer the force of involution has taken us and is holding us captive this is called slavery in my deck this will be the slavery card because what happens on this Tree of Life pillar you know the bottom of the pillar is rejection of truth well what happens in the world externally that's the internal aspect societally the moon is the rejection of truth as we go up that pillar of severity or that left-hand path we arrive at slavery and we arrive at slavery by rejecting truth so this is the slavery card and you'll notice that the chains are not tight around the neck of the enslaved man and woman they could be taken off at any time by an act of their will meaning this is not a determinant force it's all based on freewill choice of how we will behave will we learn the forces of the self in the universe and will we behave according to natural law and well if we do those chains could be easily slipped out of it's not something that is set in stone but if we accept negative influence and reject truth those chains will remain exactly there around our necks like a noose and we're not going anywhere as far as progress as a society or in consciousness at all universally see that's what this is about this shows you what's our progress both personally are we moving towards self mastery individually and are we moving toward a free society under natural law as a species this is what the Tarot is an indicator of all we need to do is look at the symbolism and read the book and we can understand where we're at let me tell you something folks this is the card that represents where we're at put that card up full screen this is it that's it right there that's where humanity's at slavery and we're getting ready to head upward of a rung on the left-hand path folks that's where we're a goin if things don't change oh they're always changing but I mean if they don't change in the better direction and guess what the verse will give us exactly what we give it and it's working perfectly that's why I'm not angry about that I'm saying that I'm angry about the choice that's being made willfully to reject truth that's what I'm upset about because it doesn't have to be this way that card is a choice put put it up fullscreen again please that that card slavery is a choice it's not a determined factor it's a freewill choice and people better start understanding the freewill is very real it's in our hands and all it comes down to is do we accept truth or do we reject it and all you have to do to chart the progress of society is look at where we're at are we in freedom or are we in slavery and then you'll know Tarot is exactly telling us the true indicator of where we're at as an entire society what's moved to the next card which is temperance I would call this the freedom card this would be true freedom you could call this sovereignty as well this is the sovereignty card of the deck but I'll just call it probably freedom in my deck okay this is what happens once again you see that idea of one foot in the waters one foot on the earth being grounded not floating out in some woowoo version of spirituality but being firmly grounded upon the earth with one foot in the waters of the spiritual nature okay the waters flowing between the two cups the two chalices the crown chakra being arrived that representing self mastery okay the crown on the Angels head the the fire of will you know you have all the elements there earth air water and fire all unified all required for true freedom the illuminant the sovereign being the angel incredible symbolism they call it temperance you know whereas they call the other one the devil I call them slavery and freedom this is the freedom card the devil slavery this is what happens to a whole system when it accepts truth and works upon itself to embrace all sentient beings sovereignty that's the only way we'll ever arrive a true freedom it cannot be done any other way by universal law passing through the realm of dot of universal knowledge of knowledge of natural law now we get to the two highest forces on the respective pillars okay and again the Freedom Card is on the external or masculine pillar because that's what happens to a society it's the positive pillar that's what happens to a society when it accepts truth that active principle acceptance okay when we reject it the passive aspect on the feminine teller the path of severity we go beyond slavery into extinction or death this is the involution card we're almost out of time folks I'll press it to the very end but we'll continue this at the beginning of next week's show so this is the involution card we talked about the forces of involution versus evolution on the shows about Satanism that's what led to this entire show talking about the position of the death card as the involution card at the top of the macrocosmic Tree of Life in the banal position or at the top of the feminine pillar what happens when we reject truth we go into slavery and eventually into extinction an involution takes over we have to start all over again and then we end up at judgment the bottom of the Tree of Life Universal judgment that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen we'll get to those last two cards next week and we'll continue with this breakdown of the universal the aspects of the tarot deck from a position of Revelation of where we are as individuals and where our entire society is as a whole thank you for watching and remember government is slavery we'll see you right here next week thanks everyone oh do me a favor to check out gifts thought what on earth is happening calm lots of new items going up there this week and also check out the art section because a lot of people have been taking me up on the ark offer and they've been going out worldwide I want that trend to continue so go to the Ark request the art and really get a lot more knowledge that isn't even here on what on earth is happening that I've been collecting for the last 20 years that's all the time we have government slavery we'll see right here next week

What On Earth Is Happening Show #218

Topics: *The Tarot's Major Arcana As A Revelation Of Personal And Societal Progress: Part II, the Tarot in relation to Kabbalah's Macrocosmic Tree Of Life, Universal Forces at work in Nature, the Hermetic Principles, The Principle Of Correspondence, "As Above, So Below," the Human Soul reflected in the Universe, Daath as the realm of Hidden Knowledge, the Macrocosmic Tree Of Life as a guide to Humankind's Acceptance of Truth or Rejection of Truth, Morality and Natural Law, the Human states of Freedom or Slavery reflected in the Tarot, The Dark "Illuminati" as the Cult of Death, what "Turn the other cheek" really means, Humanity is Responsible for allowing themselves to be manipulated, the Death card of the Major Arcana as the Force of Involution, Stagnation, Backwards progress in the so-called "Freedom" "Movement," the Hanged Man card as True Evolution, Enlightenment, the True "Illuminati," understanding the Philosophy of Thelema, Natural Law is for EVERYONE, Elitism in Occult traditions and those who teach Occultism, Moral Relativism, People who believe they can "decide" or arbitrate what Right and Wrong are, the Justice card of the Major Arcana, the "Crown" Chakra, the Justice card IS Natural Law, Universal Consequences, Judgement and Hell, No One can escape the lesson of Natural Law, We should Not seek escape but rather confront the Great Work head-on, Christ Consciousness vs. Exoteric "Christian" thought, True Knowledge of Morality is revealed by Creation not by Religion, the Spiritual and Material domains One and the Same, a review of the Free Thought Project Community Group Facebook post showing how many people who say they want "freedom" are Moral Relativists, The Tarot as an encoded book, the Tarot as Discovery of Natural Law, the Natural vs. the Artificial, Perception of Reality vs. Objective Truth, Moral Relativism in Anarchist and Libertarian circles, True Freedom CANNOT be achieved in a society practicing Moral Relativism, the "Aquinas On Liberty" essay reviewed and explained, Atheists are DESTROYING the Freedom Movement, the False "Seven Deadly Sins" of religion vs. the True Seven Deadly Sins of Natural Law, Man is not the Law-Maker – God is*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening we'll endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thank you for tuning in today is sunday august 4th 2019 this is episode number 218 of what on earth is happening we have a great show lined up for you here today as always we are going to be talking about the tarot as a revelation the major arcana of the tarot as a revelation and a main indicator of both personal progress in consciousness and human progress as a society as a species this is part two of this topic i'm going to be closing up this topic today and then we're going to be taking your calls for the duration of the show i have a whole lot of uh housekeeping announcements uh because there's a lot going on here at what on earth is happening uh around this time so i want to uh jump right over to my slides and uh let you know about some pretty exciting stuff that's taking place uh before we do that just give me one moment okay all right we could jump over to the slides all right folks the big announcement came through this week i'm finally going to be interviewed by alex jones himself on infowars on the main infowars program so uh pretty uh glad to see that uh finally manifesting this was originally scheduled for this past thursday but there was a scheduling conflict with alex jones and his producer which is no problem this stuff happens all the time so they bumped me until monday and that's actually worked out for the better because um we got a more of a a timeline to promote for the show on my website and on social media so this is going to be happening this monday august 5th 2019 and my time slot on the show is 2 o'clock p.m eastern time that's one o'clock p.m central time you can watch live at infowars.com show and i will be recording and then posting the uh my interview segment on the show on my website at what on earth is happening.com in the news section following the show so um thanks to alex and his producers for bringing me on and i think it's going to be a great show and from what i currently understand the main topic of discussion will be natural law so i'm very much looking forward to that so tune in on monday uh august 5th at 2 p.m eastern time 1 pm central to hear me on the main infowars broadcast that being said i want to just briefly step out of my slides and go to the website i have this up on the home page of the website and i just want to play this main uh this video for you to show you when alex if we could just make it full screen if we could i'll show you when alex rescheduled me on the main show and announced that i was going to be on this coming week just switch over to the laptop full screen thank you here we go here's what i'm going to do i had a very interesting guest i've seen some of his videos online about natural law i think mark pascio coming on but i decided to move into next week i apologize because i'd forgotten that i'm going to be uh on a work occasion tomorrow taking care of some new projects so that that kind of scrambled up what we're gonna do so he'll be on next week okay so you know uh it was just a scheduling conflict and i'm definitely gonna be on on monday at 2 p.m so that's the big announcement regarding uh the infowars broadcast so we can switch over back to the slides and i'll continue with housekeeping announcements so uh sorry about that i had a wrong transition there let me just cut that out okay so i'll be a guest speaker a featured speaker actually at anarchopoco 2019 this year this is the inaugural uh sorry uh anarch adelphia event uh not anarchapoco anarchadelphia is taking place um september 13th through 15th 2019 that's friday saturday sunday september 13th 14th and 15th i will be speaking on september 14th i'll be the final speaker on saturday september 14th and my main presentation will be entitled the sacred gift of anger the sacred gift of anger and it's going to be a very unique and special presentation it's really shaping up i think people are going to be very happy and impressed with the presentation i'm going to deliver on the topic of what i call the sacred gift of anger an emotion that many people think should be purged and not felt or experienced but something that is absolutely critically essential toward truly guiding us on a path to truth enlightenment higher consciousness and freedom if we're being honest with ourselves and i'll be talking about what the right usage and channeling of the emotion of anger is during this presentation this uh one time only presentation at anarch adelphia 2019. if you use promo code passio at checkout at anarchadelphia.com you will get five dollars five percent i'm sorry off your ticket sale and five percent of the ticket sale will be donated directly to what on earth is happening so if you're uh going to the anarch adelphia conference this year use promo code pacio at checkout for that discount i will be giving an all-day workshop at the end of anarchadelphia on monday september 16 2019 from 10 am to 5 pm at poppy's italian restaurant at 3120 south 20th street in philadelphia uh the topic is teaching natural law this is a seminar an all-day seminar geared toward people that want to go out and actually teach natural law to others so tickets for this all-day workshop are 120 they are available at anarchadelphia.com in the tickets and workshops section so that's the announcements for anarchadelphi i think it's shaping up to be a really great conference with phenomenal speakers please go up to anarchadelphia.com and check out the great speaker list it's a who's who of speakers in the freedom movement okay so before we jump into our topic for today which is a revelation of the uh the tarot's major arcana as a revelation of personal and societal progress part two i'm going to wrap up the symbolism of the major arcana and get into a little bit about what it really means for us as an entire society but before we do that um let's uh i want to jump over to my laptop once again and show you a couple of other things that are going on so let me jump into my web browser we have finally put up the new t-shirt designs in the water north this happening donation gifts area so this is donation gifts of the men's t-shirts we have a new color palette we have the traditional black and dark heather heathered gray t-shirts but we also have uh three uh new colors we're doing all antiqued colors uh this round of shirts so we have a beautiful antiqued red an antique green and an antique blue and these are like a a slightly a darker heathered look i think they look really great with the one color and we have a brand new water nerf this happening shirt that is a three color design i want to just show you that one real quick this is the new what on earth is happening shirt design okay beautiful three color design and here's the back of it it says ending slavery one mind at a time with the earth with uh you know radiant blue light coming out of it and uh human hands uh breaking their shackles breaking their chains and then the water on earth is happening.com web address below i think i just want to show you this here so let's switch over to this side camera yeah there we go look at that beautiful new design i think they look great the printing company did a great job on these there's the back let me get it in there fully for you okay so you can get these at what on earth is happening donation gifts that's gifts.what on earth is happening.com so i hope people like the new shirt designs we also have them in women's we're doing only black and women's this time around because it seems to be the most popular color for women's t-shirts black seems to move the best and people like them the most so we have the natural law one great work and what on earth is happening designs all available in women's t-shirts as well that being said um i think that's all i really want to cover for now i want to get back to that that if you switch back very briefly before we go to uh calls i'm going to talk about something that i posted on my own um facebook uh uh which was a comment that went up in the free thought projects community group okay now i'm going to get to this actually in my whole talk on the major arcana of the tarot today but i want to point this out to people's attention and actually show people why we're headed in the wrong direction as a society why things are really headed south faster than i think any of us could have ever imagined so this will be coming up a little bit later on the show and then we'll be taking your calls i don't think i'll be going you know an entire show with the broadcast with the actual material of the broadcast this time so um i will be taking calls toward the end of the show this time around all right so let's switch over let's go to the slides and jump right back in to the presentation so this is a continuation of last week's show ladies and gentlemen everyone should be aware of that so this builds on what we did last week and as always okay every what on earth is happening show i've been saying this for the past many weeks i'm going to continue to say it every single one on earth is happening broadcast every show that came before it is a prerequisite necessity to understanding the current show so you are listening to episode number 218 no individual episode of what on earth is happening ever stands on its own every single episode is built upon the episodes that precede the current episode so if you're looking at episode number 218 which is today's broadcast you have 217 episodes that you should have looked at first if you're a new viewer i highly suggest not watching from here i highly suggest going back to episode number one and listening to each episode in its entirety at your own pace in order without skipping around that is the only way you're going to get the tapestry of information and understand it fully as i present the information here on the wall on earth is happening broadcast if you go and start skipping around or start listening at the current episode you are not going to understand the majority of what i am talking about you are going to be lost confused and in a stupor for the most part okay unless you're extraordinarily familiar with all of the material that i've talked about from other sources so again i'm going to highly recommend this every single week that you do not listen to what on earth is happening out of order it is a tapestry that is a very specifically engineered progression of information that is the only way that i can put it i very specifically geared the progression of information in a certain way to make it be able to unfold in a way that makes sense for people when they listen in order if you listen out of order you are doing yourself a disservice and more likely than not you're not going to get the most benefit of value from this broadcast i'm just letting you know okay so this particular show is a continuation from last week's this is the first slide it's called the major arcana of the tarot if we switch back over uh the self and the universe revealed in symbol this is part two so i'm going to go ahead and jump ahead to the slide that i want to begin on which is well into this presentation so i'm going to jump ahead to where we ended off last week's broadcast on which was a an examination of the symbolism of the second half the second 11 cards of the major arcana of the tarot deck in relationship to the kabbalah's tree of life symbolism specifically what is known as the macro cosmic tree of life meaning that this is a breakdown of the forces that are at work in the universe not the forces at work in the individual but the forces that work in the world in which we live now of course these are mirrors of each other as the hermetic principle of correspondence states that which is above is like to that which is below and that which is below is like to that which is above this means that the universe and the self are self-similar every part of the universe including the individual is self similar across all scales of existence okay so the the self or the soul is a reflection of the world or the universe as a whole and vice versa the universe and all of its parts is a reflection of the self or the soul the individuated consciousness this is what we have to understand that we're talking about when we're looking at the microcosmic and macrocosmic trees of life of the kabbalah's symbolism in relationship to the major arcana of the tarot deck so i'm going to blow through the um first many cards on this arrangement that we did last week that we looked at last week we ended on the death card i did not get to the hanged man card or the justice card which are the last two cards in this arrangement of the microcosmic tree of life so what we talked about is that this part of the tarot deck represents the world these last 11 cards of the major arcana okay and of course at the dot position which is the position of hidden knowledge or knowledge which we have to study in depth for to be revealed unto us and deeply understood is the world card this is also called in some decks the universe card or the aon card okay so this is card number 21 the final of the 22 cards of the major arcana which starts with zero and progresses from 1 to 21. we position the last 11 cards of the major arcana arcana on the mic the cosmic tree of life of the kabbalah with card number 21 being at the dot position which is shown here circled in white okay this is not one of the sephirot of the tarot of the kabbalah tree of life i mean okay this is not one of the sephiroth this is known as the place from which the tree grows or emerges or is emanated from okay so dot simply means knowledge in hebrew okay so this is knowledge of the world knowledge of the universe okay now we see that when we lay the other 11 cards other 10 cards down on the positions of their respective sephirah on the tree of life starting at the top with the justice card which is number 11 and then proceeding in the lightning bolt pattern as i showed people last week that the tarous tree of life is often referred to as the the lightning struck tree okay we arrive down at the very bottom of this macro cosmic tree at the malcooth position with card number 20. so we're progressing from the top from 11 all the way down to the bottom of the tree at position malcuth which is number 20 of the major arcana which is judgment so this is judgment or hell this is when a society has remained in ignorance when the bulk of the society in the aggregate has remained in ignorance and refused to answer the call of creation to awaken to accept truth and apply it in their life to accept objective morality and apply it in their life to accept natural laws objective and inherent existence and live according to it in their life we end up in judgment or hell as a society progressing upward this is the truth card at the yasod position of the macro cosmic tree of life the sun the light the truth okay this is the truth about what is taking place both within us and around us and if we do not accept that we are in for an extremely extremely horrific ride as a species and as individuals so as we progress in this lightning bolt pattern up the tree of life we come to the moon card card number 18 of the major arcana this is ignorance this is the refusal of truth okay so again the sun is the truth itself the moon here on the path of severity or the left-hand path of the cabalish tree of life progressing upward we see that this begins the left-hand path refusal of truth moving again forward in the progression of the lightning bolt pattern on the the lightning struck tree of the kabbalah we see the star card and the star card represents the acceptance of the truth the acceptance of our own sovereignty integrating the truth into our lives becoming one of the many quote stars of the heavens okay the sons of the sky illuminating the darkness okay this is acceptance of the truth and this is boots on the ground spirituality having one foot in the waters of spirit one foot on the land of the earth or physical reality okay so that's the star card acceptance of truth beginning the right hand path or the path of mercy on the kabbalah's tree of life progressing upward we arrive at the heart chakra of tifareth on the tree of life and this is the tower card which represents cosmic change change throughout an entire society an entire planet change in the universe which is the one ultimate constant of the universe along with natural law okay so this the tower card represents change and there you see the symbolism of the kabbalah's lightning the lightning struck tree the the tree is actually actually reflected in this card on the tiffaret position the tower is the change card okay progressing upward and again it's what matter manner of change are we going to create in our lives in as a society on this card and this is about making that change in the very real physical world some people think that it's only at an individual level that this change happens no it is not i'm going to be talking about the very significant reality and the very significant understanding that this change is to be done here on the ground in the physical domain which is no different than the spiritual domain that we should not be concerning ourselves about other dimensions parallel universes other areas of existence except what we are doing in the here and now that's real consciousness okay that's real spirituality that is bringing what you know at all other dimensions of existence and self and soul and bringing it right down here and putting it into practice right here on earth where we are at okay this is what too few people understand and accept and it's what a lot of occult elitists of the past left on the back burner left at the door and that's why the world's in this situation that it's in which is what the card i'm about to talk about right now represents the devil card represents slavery the slavery of the human condition and this is the middle card on the left-hand path the pillar of severity in kabbalah okay and it represents human slavery and notice it is not a deterministic thing it is a free will choice see this is what too many people are not talking about that it's all about free will ladies and gentlemen nothing is said in stone except natural law natural law will give us either consequence it will give us slavery if we so choose to ignore truth and morality if we ignore objective morality and insist it's relative insist in moral relativistic beliefs natural law will give us all the slavery we so want and deserve if that is the case and that's where humanity's at right now because we are headed all the way up the left-hand path the left-hand path is the satanic pathway and that's why they depicted satan as the enslaver of human beings chained to his throne okay but chained loosely to it where this the the chains could be taken off at any time around the head they're not shackled tightly this is meaning this means the symbolism of this card means that that slavery is a choice it is a free will choice and we are choosing it we are choosing that consequence as a result of the behaviors that we are choosing and the thoughts that we are thinking and the thoughts that we are basing our behaviors upon the devil card is the slavery card and that is at the gebura position which is severity that's the severe result that we get when we refuse truth the temperance card or as i call it the sovereignty or freedom card is at the hased or mercy position this is what the pillar of mercy is named after and this is the freedom card this is what happens when human beings as a society in the aggregate accept truth and accept morality and live under natural law and don't violate each other's rights and don't try to be the arbiters of truth and the arbiters of morality and this is what we get as a society see we got to remember folks this this whole tree the macrocosmic tree of life it's all about what happens in the aggregate to a society anywhere in the universe on any planet in the universe okay this is about when we either apply or don't apply the principles that we talked about on the microcosmic tree of the self to gain self mastery what will either happen in either direction in the negative direction or in the positive direction the left hand path in this instance the left hand pillar the pillar of severity is what happens when we don't do that internal work and we ignore the truth and we create a society based in rulership and authority and we get slavery as a result and eventually we get what we left off on last week which was the death card so as we progress past the dot position which is knowledge about how the universe works we get up to that top level of the left hand path or the pillar of severity and this is the death card this is extinction this is total stagnation as a species this is not getting the lessons that the universe is trying to teach us this is the refusal of objective morality this is the refusal of truth this is the refusal of goodness this is the refusal of living under natural law the ultimate solution the ultimate expression the final place where it all ends up total involution as they refer to it in the occult world the involutionary force has won and eventually almost mercifully death rules extinction becomes the reality this is where humanity is heading and i almost say it's heading there mercifully compared to what we've already created but we're going to end up going there very slowly to this level of extinction and evolution slavery is going to become total totally full and complete first because of the total immorality of our species and the total ignorance that they dwell in which i'm going to show you just just looking at social media all you have to do look folks i've said it many times most people don't see it most people are ignorant to it because they live in a rural community the majority of people who listen to my work do not live in cities because cities are leftist scumbag communist trash cesspools okay honestly and not that that means that object the understanding of objective morality and true goodness is any better on the part of right-wing jerk-offs okay because it's not they're still scumbag status who believe in authoritarianism in one form or another they believe in the legitimacy of government rulership they don't understand natural law as the law of creation as the law of morality as the laws of god they don't get that at all they think human beings can be the arbiters of truth and law and morality in the universe which is usurping the place of god in creation if we're being honest with ourselves so it doesn't really matter whether it's left-wing or right wing i'm just trying to make a point that if you live in a major populated city particularly in the united states or even in europe or practically anywhere else you're living in a communist cesspool at this point in our reality which is becoming more and more closed down more and more passively aggressive getting ready to move to direct physical violent aggression okay and it is just a tragic garbage cesspool scenario is the only way that i can really put it and we are going to descend into further and further slavery i'm going to show you where even the mindset of people who say they want freedom is that so you can imagine where authoritarian trash scumbags are at in their understanding and their belief in their cult religion called government because it is a cult it's a death cult this is their god this is the god see people think satan is their god no ultimately death is these people's god as i worded it satanism ultimately is a death cult totally totalitarianism control freak religion of authoritarianism it's a death cult folks this is what we talked about when we talked about our whole society being one big satanic cult ultimately this is the force they worship it's not this christian variant of the devil they don't look at ananthra as an anthropomorphized the force that they are ultimately putting up on a pedestal is not an anthropomorphized deity that we have traditionally symbolized as satan in the christian tradition you have to understand that is not what these people who are at the top of the globalist elite society worship they worship death one of the only names that their society has ever been called i call it the cult without a name it's not called the illuminati folks you know i keep trying to poo poo that name and tell people it's a horrific uh misnomer to call them the illuminati the people who are truly enlightened are the illuminati of the world we are the fucking light bringers okay we are the illuminati we are the enlightened ones not these jerk-offs who are not nothing but the elite of the bottom of a garbage can all of the the scum that builds up at the bottom of a trash can is what they're the elitists of okay i call them the cult without a name i don't refer to them as the enlightened ones okay i'm one of the illuminati i'm one of the enlightened ones okay don't give them that homage don't give them that you know kind of uh calling card why what are they enlightened about enlightenment is about understanding what is true understanding what is moral and then putting that into practice in your life through your actions getting your skin in the game speaking truth to others being an example of living according to not harming anybody else that's not what these pieces of trash are they're death worshipers the only name i've really heard them ever refer to themselves as that is an accurate representation of what they are is the cult of death that's it because they don't call themselves the illuminati and neither should you refer to them as what they really are the cult of death the cult of the black sun that's an accurate name for them the cult of knowledge that they have but it's not wielded for the right it's wielded for all the wrong reasons for control and manipulation and deceit and their own selfish gain at the cost of everyone else's rights and freedoms so this is where we left off this is what this card really represents this is the force of involution which was where we're headed it has firm control folks this is the car that has the most firm control over the current reality of human beings on earth i'm sad to say it but it i have to tell you the truth this is ultimately where we're going and i don't just mean as individuals i mean we are headed into the mall the gaping maw of these sick satanic pedophile mind controllers social engineers as an entire society they're eating us alive because we do not understand objective morality ourselves and yet we want to say that we want freedom and we don't understand you can never have freedom if you're a more moral relativist it cannot ever occur by law in the universe it's an impossibility it's like saying i'm gonna take some paper that burns very quickly hold it over a fire burn it and then suddenly magically i want that paper to remain intact in my hand after i've burned it well good fucking luck to you smacked ass because the universal laws of creation do not work that way in the physical domain just like they don't work that way in the spiritual domain you cannot just wish for freedom and have it magically happen when you're doing all the things to immolate it to burn it up and this is what jackasses in our so-called movement which is no movement at all it's moving backwards it ain't moving forward there's no evolutionary progression we are firmly ensconced in involution or backwards progress stagnation and backwards progress and eventually death that's where our whole society is going and i'm not saying that to depress you i'm not saying that to make you discouraged i'm saying that to tell you the truth about where we are at because if you don't know where we are at you don't know what our work is to do that's like saying you go into a structure in a building and your job is to rehab the structure and make it sound and you don't know just how dilapidated and all fucked up the structure of the building is so how would you know what work you actually need to do in the rehabilitation of a building structure as an engineer or an architect or people who are actually doing that building reconstruction progress you would have no clue if you didn't make the assessment the diagnosis of where the health of that building is at and i'm trying to explain to you through the tarot you can actually look at the symbolism that shows us and reveals unto us where the progress of our entire civilization is at if you know how to decode it and really all you have to do is step outside your door and just go and you know speak to people but see the again the problem is most of my listenership it's it's more people who have more time on their hands who have a little bit more maybe affluence on their hands where they can sit and study this over a period of time not all people that listen to the show are like that but i'm just trying to explain that there are more people who listen to this show who aren't like the trash in major cities i i'd say the bulk of my listenership is in somewhere in rural communities and that's actually a disadvantage to you guys i'm talking right to you it's actually a disadvantage because you're sheltered from a lot of the reality of the world sadly but truthfully you're sheltered from it i know i talk to a lot of people that i would have to call sheltered and naive who listen to my work but they do not understand where people are at they don't understand how absolutely sick and culture fucked up the average person that you go and talk to in a major city in a major leftist controlled city on the street is every day of their life these are people who would think that because i'm a white middle-aged heterosexual male that i'm their enemy that's how fucked up their minds are they have no idea what i've done with my life they have no idea where i've been what i've seen what i've done in the past what i how i have changed what i do in the present and they don't want to know they judge by appearance is if you look like you're not a member of their fucking cult you're judged accordingly and how fucking dare you you know you don't know a thing about me little boys and little girls out there not a fucking damn thing you know i'm not above responding to somebody with the way they treat me i'm not about this turning the other cheek shit okay that's bullshit added into the new testament by the piezo dynasty that wanted to make it all about stand down never never do anything to to the people who are physically actually harming you and taking your rights away no just take their bullshit that's not what turning the other cheek ever meant in original christianity it meant continue to bring the truth to people that you feel their soul isn't so fucking destroyed that they can eventually understand it and if they smack that truth out of your hand pick it up and give it back to them the next day in the next minute even you know friends family acquaintances that you think aren't so fucked up and damaged in the brain that they can't eventually understand this if you plant enough seeds that's what turning the other cheek is about doing it's not about saying people who have done things to you that deserve retribution for what they've done that you should sit there and just take it endlessly please i mean yeah that those are the kind of people who curl up in a fetal position when they're being beaten on these people have no right to do this stuff but see it's the naivete and the shelteredness of a lot of the people who listen to my work and you know who else is included in that not just people in the rural communities folks the europeans out there i mean you guys don't get it you i hope you're getting it with how bad your society is becoming you know but you guys are so so domesticated because you have had your weapons taken away from you that you don't even understand how dangerous it's going to get for you you don't understand how much of a powder keg america is right now and they're pushing further and further and further but see do you just let them keep taking the ground because they're pushing for more violence starting with passive aggression violence and then progressing to true aggressive violence do you just keep doing that endlessly that's my question to ask people do you say oh they're just mind controlled they don't know that they're a cult member they don't know what influence they're under by the social engineers and the mind controller do you just keep letting them take ground over and over that's what they did with the brown shirts of nazi germany keep letting them take ground take ground take ground never push back against them because you're too fucking cowardly to do it and then what oh then they the night of the long knives came right yeah and then they got that they got thrown under the bus so that they could put their even further elite henchmen in charge which is like what they have prepared in the military and police forces in the department of homeland security etc so forth okay you think all these people aren't going to get thrown under the bus they're useful dupes and tools is what they are and this is all part of the death cults manipulation and they're pulling out more more and more false flags again with these fake ass shootings you know these manipulated shootings all with people with aks and ars you know it's all just to try to get the guns away well you ain't ever fucking getting our guns motherfucker i don't care how many people get shot you can kill every infant in the world quote me on that put that up on the nightly news you're not taking my weapons away because it doesn't matter what bad people do with them all that matters is they are for defense against these criminal fucking authoritarian thugs that's it so you ain't ever getting them no matter what happens and that's nothing about love of guns that's the love of self and self defense and truth and morality and goodness i'm gonna tell you hardcore to your face in street language you ain't ever coming for my weapons without a fight and trust me just about every american with their fucking head screwed on straight thinks the exact same way if you're not in these trash authoritarian cult belief system the people who have their heads screwed on straight think exactly the same way here and the europeans you start better start understanding listening up and taking note because you've had your balls clipped off boys and girls especially the men there okay you've let them do it and when they come for your rights you're gonna have to kiss over and bend your ass pucker up boys and you're gonna bend over and kiss your ass goodbye pucker up because that's what's coming for your in your society and you know what we'll be too busy fighting our battle over here to save your asses don't expect america to save your ass you better be prepared to save your own but guess what we ain't following your example here we ain't following the example of australia and great britain and any other place that had their balls clipped off had their fangs pulled out you've been defanged de-venomized and de-bald son i don't care who gets offended get as offended as you like by that statement all right and this is why death's coming so let's go back to the slide i'm going to wrap up these last two cards and i want to put up a couple of other things and talk about a little bit about moral relativism regarding why we're headed in the path that we're headed this is the ultimate expression of the left-hand path this is when a society has become satanic where it's headed and that's what we are we're a sick depraved immoral satanic society and you know what i'm sick of shit as hearing it's all just the satanists and the globalists and the social engineers fault no it isn't stop being an apologist for bad thinking and bad behavior in humanity it's humanity's fault oh they're manipulated they're socially engineered they're mind controlled i don't give a shit you got to take responsibility for the lies you buy because for those lies and deceptions to be sold they have to have tons and tons and tons of willing buyers and this is what people have to stop thinking that oh it woe is us we're the victims you're an asshole and you don't understand what's going on and you don't understand natural law crying your milk over it punk little bitch boy because that's what people who think like that are okay you don't take responsibility for yourself and your own behavior and you don't and you let other people get off the hook without taking responsibility for themselves and their own behavior it doesn't matter how much manipulation has taken place if you are doing any work upon yourself to advance your own consciousness and your own understanding of what's right and what's wrong and i'm gonna i'm gonna tell you that straight up straight to your face with tough love okay and it doesn't mean either tough love for you for humanity it means tough love of truth and i'm gonna speak that tough love of truth out into the universe because the universe is spoken into creation and that's what i am charged to do by creation's laws that have nothing to do with man's laws and which is the only thing that i am bound by that my behavior is bound by are the laws of natural law the laws of the god of creation that's it so this is what's coming for our society this is the card that rules our society the cult of death involution backwards progress in consciousness now the two cards i did not get to are probably the two most important cars in the entire tarot deck and i feel a tremendous affinity with this particular card the hanged man card i consider as much as the justice card it is one of the most important cards and this is my birth card along with the courage or strength card card number eight card number 12. my birthday is coming up in eight days very appropriate you know that this is card number 12. 8 12 august 12th is my birthday those are my cards strength or courage and the hang man and what the hangman is is the evolution card the hangman is the servant of evolution the hangman is the servant of natural law i talked about this concept of service in the past being a servant it doesn't mean being a slave this is not the slave of natural law this is not the slave of god it's the servant the one who takes the law on a platter like a waiter or a servant in a restaurant takes food on a platter to someone and hands it to them and now they have to take it into themselves you can't make them eat it okay you can't force it into their makeup they have to make that willful decision to it but you are the servant and again we are the waiters we wait we are already there we have this knowledge integrated into our makeup as an individual but we wait on other people this is the concept of the bodhisattva in the buddhist tradition the one who waits in the prison who keeps coming back to the prison giving natural law to people until they awaken and until all are free and all are out that's the hang man he has accepted that he's crucified in the physical domain on the tree on the quote tree of life which is rapidly becoming the tree of death so tremendously powerful and appropriate for my particular birth cards you can calculate your own with your birth month first and then your birthday and if they end up being greater than you know either 12 or um you know uh 21 then you can just reduce so if you're born on the 31st of the month you just reduce that 3 plus one is four so your second birth card would be four okay since i'm born august 12th my first card is eight which is courage or strength and then twelve which is the hangman the servant of evolution the servant of natural law that is seated at the right hand of natural law so the hangman is true evolution in consciousness service to truth service to natural law service to object the laws of objective morality and he takes he's enlightened he's is the this is the illuminati card folks you want the illuminati card it's not you know the devil or the death card they're not the illuminati they're the ones who are trying to destroy the illuminati they're trying to prevent illumination and enlightenment this is the illuminati card okay this is the actual society that the people within society would comprise a group called the illuminati the illuminated ones the hangman card that's what the halo of light around the being's head means and the great cross see that's what it represents the tau cross of the universe and then of of the power of natural law and then he is upon that the lesser cross of his legs crossed again we saw the symbolism in the tarot last week of the great cross and the lesser cross the great cross of the galaxy slash universe the lion the man the bull and the eagle and then the lesser cross of the individuated sun which is what the hangman represents that's the solar system cross of the solstices and the equinoxes and here we have it reflected in the macrocosm so you see it's always the law of correspondence applied and that's we why we have to understand what we are talking about here is not just the individual progression or evolution of the soul this is the progression of the whole society as a whole okay that doesn't mean attachment to the physical domain that means that you are a servant of natural law in the physical domain and yes it is about getting everybody to that level of consciousness it's not about just individuals progressing to it as too many people who don't understand real high level spirituality want to talk about and this is the elitism of hermeticism coming through and i don't agree with it that's why they haven't accomplished the great work that's why the great work has not been accomplished of ending human slavery on earth and in any other on any other planet where slavery presents itself that's the goal it's a very real world spiritual goal in the physical domain and people have to get that message through their heads folks they have to get it through their heads this is not about what happens in other dimensions the hereafter some afterlife that we don't know is coming exists whatever okay this is about doing it here boots on the ground streetwise spirituality and too few want to accept that because they want to believe it's just about the individual that's the height of hubris that's the height of hubris this is indeed about everyone it's about the collective it's about the aggregate of society acts actually it's about everyone see this is the idea in thalema that the law is for all the true understanding of natural law is not for a spiritual elite it is for everyone as gamma ray the metal band said in their song heaven is for everyone when i hear the line i get chills up and down my spine i get goosebumps on my flesh you know the whole idea that you can take my heartbeat but you will not take my soul that's the hangman card that means you'll crucify me on in the flesh in the physical world of life but you will not annihilate my soul and my understanding of right and wrong and under natural law so do whatever you will to the flesh but i will be back here and never ever escape escape is not what i'm looking for see you know this is the idea the whole concept of obi-wan kenobi not looking for escape looking for true transformation in the physical domain because that's what natural law the law of the universe is demanding and commanding and that's the only authority there is because that's the law of god and you know what i'm going to say it just that way all you atheists go fuck yourselves how about that how about you saying it just like that i'm not interested in your bullshit religion because that's what is the religion here and that's why people believe in moral relativism because they think there's no higher power than man and you think we get to make up what right and wrong are and you're fucking trash all of you every last one of you are fucking trash i'm gonna say it just like that to you i don't give a shit what you think or how much you're offended you don't understand you're ignorant you don't understand what's going on in the world and you think you're you do because you're a little fucking child who thinks that man is the most powerful thing in all of creation and only a little fucking imbecile child would think that i don't believe in all these people's imbecilic religions either because that's just as naive and childish and it's you know what's even more childish the assholes out in the world who can't understand that you can be a non-religionist and not accept the major world religions as truth and you can also not be an atheist and accept that bullshit religion as truth either this is called unidimensional childish fucking thinking is what it's called and i'm calling people out on it you're buying into the dialectic of religion versus atheism and what you don't understand is cosmic natural universal spiritual moral laws under the creator of the universe which is which are objective natural law is objective inherent reality that does not require belief or religion to understand and accept any more than gravity does and there are too many people out there that are just ignorant fucking children and don't understand that and that's why you and i are enslaved that's the reason that's the underlying causal factor that you and i are currently slaves on this planet and you don't want to get it you don't want to understand it because your ego is in the way and i'll butt heads ego ego with you like i said last week i'm done trying to explain it to people with a little spoon fit be nice not let my true personality come out when i'm talking to an ignorant fucking asshole because that's what people who think that way are you're just ignorant assholes who just think you are the highest fucking power that's it that's what you think you think you're god you think you're god that's what you believe that's what satanism is you're a satanist that's what people out there are in the truth movement in the freedom of your fucking satanists i'm going to prove it after i talk about the justice card the final card in the major arcana so this is the evolution card the hangman card so let's move to the final position ketter the crown the crown chakra the top of the tree of life christed consciousness god consciousness in the microcosmic tree self mastery on the macro cosmic tree it's got itself law itself justice natural law heaven if you will this is where we should truly be living on the earth this place could be a paradise instead of a prison people think oh it's so utopic and so it's so just a pipe dream no you know what it is it's a freewill choice it's a free will choice that ignorant assholes don't want to make because they hate themselves and they think they're god and that's where thinking your god comes from thinking that you're the highest power in creation and you get to make up what right and wrong are that's that comes from a place of self-loathing and self-hatred because only one who hates themselves could ever come to believe you're the higher power you're the highest power in creation you're god and you subjectively get to make up what right and wrong are based on your whims and preferences only a motherfucker who absolutely hates themselves down to the fucking core of their being can think like that and that's called being a satanist that's called being a satanist you know i'm gonna i'm gonna lash this all out here today because i'm in a mood i'm going to try to reel it in when i go on infowars because i know his audience doesn't quite isn't here yet right i'll i'll dial it back a bit because i know they have to really study this and understand it and i'll try to give them the basics of natural law but you know what the so-called truth movement the so-called freedom fighters out there you guys have your heads up your asses and i'm gonna be the one to have to tell it to you because no one else will because they want viewership they want money they want donations i don't give a fuck if all of that dries up i'm here to tell the truth so we're going to look at after i talk about what this final and most important part of the tarot is we're going to go and look at moral relativism in the freedom movement before i take your calls and anybody who's not outraged by that this is still the the re the dominant reality the dominant mindset in the freedom movement you yourself have your head up your ass if you're not totally sickened and angered by this righteously angered you yourself and if you're not doing anything about that situation you don't understand what the great work is and you don't understand true right from wrong if you're not actively doing something to try to change it through your actions not just lip service through what you do in life so this final card

card number 11 the two pillars with the great great cross right there okay the two pillars of enlightenment and it's it totals to three as well which is the trinity seven seven seven okay i'm sorry it doesn't it totals to two but the two pillars is what i'm talking about of self-defense and non-aggression non-aggression and self-defense the two pillars of enlightenment totals to 11. okay 11 is the number and it totals to two but what we are talking about here is natural law the king of creation enthroned in the universe that can never be dethroned from the top of the tree of life the macrocosmic tree of life this is the force that governs all of creation natural law true universal cosmic spiritual justice holding the sword of truth and the scales of justice seated enthroned in front of the temple of man the temple of creation with the two pillars at his side the one pillar of non-aggression principle and the one pillar of the self-defense principle crowned king that's why he's at the crown position ketter on the tree of life and the crown chakra of the vedic chakra system so you just look at the progression we had the left hand path okay so that that's that's the final symbolism of the macrocosmic tree of life so what i want to do is i want to put them together the microcosmic tree of life which was the path of the individuated soul depicted at the dot position right here sorry let me uh let me step back and bring my trying to bring my cursor up give me one moment i'm not sure why i'm not getting the cursor on the screen but it's not coming up today but anyway switch back over and um we're talking about at the dot position which is the card right underneath the top one on the middle path okay uh in white okay with the white glow around it you see that i've positioned the i've colored the glows around the card according to the chakra colors red at the bottom then as you go up orange and then as you come to a dual chakra you have um yellow which is the solar plexus chakra then the heart chakra in green the throat chakra in blue and then in indigo or a deeper shade of bluish purple you have the third eye shocker then at the top in violet or even a bright purple pink you have the crown chakra right underneath that at the dot position which is not one of the cepherot but the position called knowledge on the tree of life the dot position you have the fool which is the soul card or the individuated consciousness and then you have the world or universe card at the dot position of the macro cosmic tree of life on the right so what i want to do first is show what all the cards actually mean so i think i put together a really nice card i'm going to uh kind of fade the actual tree tree with the card symbolism slightly into the background but then i'm gonna put the actual naming as i would name it very plainly and out in the open not occulted not veiled okay of what i would call this on my own these cards on my own tarot deck in these positions on the tree of life so i hope this particular decoding key for the major arcana of the tarot comes in handy for people i know it really uh helped me to understand it when i sort of you know really deeply understood what each card meant and then putting them on the tree of life itself the respective two trees of life the microcosmic and macrocosmic really acts as a decoding of the pictorial keys of the tarot okay so again the malcuth position on the microcosmic tree of life is ignorance and unconsciousness staying there as an individual then we come up to the sewed position it's the sacrum chakra or the um genital chakra this is the desire to know to learn to grow as an individual when we get up to the solar plexus chakra this is courage and willpower to act in the world courage is the internal quality willpower is the external so all the feminine or internal aspects will be on the left hand pillar which is the feminine pillar and then the right hand side pillar the pillar of mercy is the active or masculine pillar care or the generative principle is what ultimately unites everything within the individual this is why it is the ultimate of the universal of the individual forces i'm sorry of the individual aspects of human consciousness ultimately what we care enough to do to to learn to understand and then to do is what gets manifested in our lives then we go up to the throat chakra and we have self-discipline which is work upon the self and then we have influence upon others that's work upon others so this is how we will influence and change ourselves versus how we will influence and help others to change then passing through the abyss the hidden realm of knowledge of god the soul the self the individual which is what this whole tree is about we come to the realm of the trivium so the soul self individual at that dot position represents knowledge then we have to understand what that knowledge means understanding that's an internal aspect understanding of self through self discipline and courage to delve into the knowledge of self and then we actively apply that in our life and that's what wisdom is it's right action it's action not applied according to natural law which is what the high priestess card is she gives birth to that okay that is the mary figure in the christian tradition who gives birth to the son wisdom gives birth to right action in the world but it's a masculine quality because it's about acting it's not a passive quality and finally at the very top or caterer or crown position we have self-mastery that's what the magician or magus represents in the tarot so do we attain that self-mastery through integrating all of these aspects of human consciousness and working with all of them within the self understanding knowing knowing understanding and applying them or do we stay in ignorance and unconsciousness at the wheel of fortune card at the bottom at malcuth that's the microcosmic tree the macrocosmic tree is the tree that shows us and reveals unto us what is happening in our whole society based on what is happening in the aggregate as individuals because one tree is a reflection of the other the correspondence principle is always at work that which is below is like to that which is above the microcosmic tree of life is self-similar to the macro cosmic tree of life so if we stay in ignorance and unconsciousness in the aggregate as individuals what happens in society you then look at the malcuth position of the macrocosmic tree and we end up in judgment or hell and that's exactly where we are this is where we are on this on this place of the macro cosmic tree in the placement that's where we are malcuth macrocosmic tree of life we are in judgment or in hell that's what this earth has become it is a prison planet it is a locked down hell world at this point and rapidly going to become way way worse and way way more overt of a prison way more right now it's just a covert prison in most people's minds because they're so fucking ignorant but it is going to become a rapidly increasingly worse hell overt prison and that is because we have willfully refused truth truth has been offered to us it is the way the truth and the life truth itself the light of the creator natural law we could accept it and transform ourselves in our reality but we have rejected it we've ended up at the moon but we've chosen the moon instead of the stars that's what we've chosen we've taken the path of refusal of truth not acceptance of truth as you move up the ladder to god and the universe is going to give us the result or manifestation of that choice which is what the tif tiffaret or heart chakra position of the macrocosmic tree of life absolutely inescapable change or inescapable result inescapable consequence this is the change manifestation result or consequence card we cannot act without consequence we have free will to choose the behaviors we will enact in life but we do not have the ability to escape the manifested result or consequences of those free will chosen behaviors that's how natural law brings us the result of our behaviors in life and when we as a society in the very real physical domain on earth choose to refuse to learn the truth and we will not accept the truth we go into a societal condition called slavery on the left-hand path conversely if we were to become a society that in the aggregate did accept the truth we would build a society based on true human freedom depicted on the right side of the tree of life in the middle the pillar of mercy ultimately the two forces that are ultimately presiding over these choices are the actual i shouldn't even say presiding over i should say are the end result manifestation the final result is death involution stagnation as a species or the hangman card that's the death card or the progression and evolution of our species in consciousness in the aggregate again this is not the individual card this is the aggregate card of what is going to happen as a society as a whole as a collective and the ultimate law and force which presides over all of it is natural law or justice true universal moral justice that is not put in effect by any power of man by any ability of man by any preference of man by anything that mankind can do that humankind is capable of doing this is put into effect by the creator of the universe and exists in effect in creation as surely as any physical law does and the result that we are getting in our society is the way that we understand the existence and manifestation of these laws how they work the existence and operation of these laws and how they bring us the manifested consequences of our behavior as a society as individuals and as a whole as a species natural law is the unwavering presider over that that is the deterministic factor in creation nothing else is set in stone except natural law everything else is a choice it's a choice whether we do that self-work it's a choice whether we accept truth as an individual and as a society it's a choice whether we go into slavery or whether we build a world of freedom it's a choice whether we stagnate and go into involution and death or whether we progress as a an entire species and evolve under natural law it's all a free will choice and it is all on the macro cosmic tree of life it is all something that we do in the physical domain collectively and if people do not understand that i regret to inform you you have not figured out true real high level natural law based spirituality you have bought into a religion-based occult form of spirituality that only went so far but did not go all the way understand that get it go into it deeply this is about everyone natural law is for all the law of love is for all heaven is for everyone not just some because ultimately everybody's getting this lesson no matter how black-hearted they allow their soul to become and how fallen they allowed it to become you think the creator of the universe leaves any behind everybody's getting this lesson no matter how much they want to kick and scream and refuse that they're going to get it but the creator will allow that because it allows total freedom through free will to express whatever we want even if we're going to continue to express a prison that continues to be destroyed and recycled endlessly the creator will say that is your free will choice not to learn the lessons that must be learned here if you are to evolve you say that that's what you want but you are not choosing that through your gifted free will there is no forcing the free will the creator is total love total law the total law of love this is what you really if you really go into thilema that you deeply understand and most people never get there they stop short and guess what you want to say i'm not about crowley i am not a crowley at all being a thelamite and being a crowley are two different things that's like the difference between being a modern-day christian versus learning the true esoteric message of christ consciousness they're two entirely different things and one can go all the way and be and attain christ in consciousness and that has nothing to do with following the church's edicts or decrees in christianity well it's the same thing when it comes to thelema for people who don't understand the distinction between a fallen teacher known as aleister crowley and the true tenets and high level spiritual understanding that you can extract from a deep understanding of the thalemic philosophy and only people who have limited thinking and unidimensional thinking will not understand the distinction and will not make that distinction between those two very different things so when i say this can you can understand this by going deeply into thilema i'm not talking about liking aleister crowley i think that would be a very bad decision i'm talking about really understanding the thalemic philosophy which is a philosophy about natural law just like high-level rosicrucianism is a philosophy philosophy about natural law high-level esoteric christianity is a philosophy about natural law high-level esoteric freemasonry is a philosophy about natural law high-level esoteric kabbalism is a philosophy about natural law it's the understanding of these laws universal moral laws of creation and that's why one must study and understand the occult you can want to continue to think about it as something that should be shunned and not looked at because that's what your stupid fucking religion told you you go right ahead you're not going to get what's really taking place within yourself and in the world and you're always going to get it from some second-hand externalized source or deity that you believe in you're not actually going to get it from the universal creator that put all of the laws into effect on in a one-to-one lesson in a one-to-one lesson because when you deeply study the real hidden knowledge of the occult that's the lesson you're going to get and it's not going to come from any place else except from directly from the creator of the universe that's how natural law is revealed it's revealed and it is discovered and it is understood and then it is integrated by how we behave and that is what the tarot is revealing unto us like every other mystery tradition of consciousness does if we are open to it to receiving its message and that's what kabbalah prepares us for proper reception of natural law so let's just look at before we go move on i just want to just put up these pillars the two pillars and both on both trees okay the left-hand pillar of the microcosmic tree of life is those internal or feminine aspects of the individual courage self-discipline and internal understanding of self the right hand pillar is the external or masculine aspects will power to apply our behavior in the world influence that we are going to have upon others by interacting with others and setting an example and then taking actual right action in the world which is wisdom these are external or masculine aspects of the individual on the macro cosmic tree we have the negative outcomes of the left-hand path see in the microcosmic tree folks you have to not look at these as positive or negative they are simply internal slash female versus external slash masculine feminine i should have said not female internal feminine versus external masculine on the macro cosmic tree of life they are negative versus positive because you have the negative outcomes of the pillar of severity on the left-hand path the refusal of truth slavery and eventually death stagnation involution whereas on the pillar of mercy you have the positive outcomes which begin with the acceptance of truth the building of a society based in true freedom and then progress and evolution in consciousness to the next level that creation will then reveal unto us because there will be other challenges after this this is based on where we are at now but we're not going anywhere individually ladies and gentlemen this is a total lack of understanding of what our work is to do here because to say fuck everybody else in slavery i've learned the lessons and now i'm going somewhere else you have refused the great work through ego it's not the other way around this is about getting everyone out of slavery because heaven is for everyone it's not for leaving people behind and the physical domain it's not about attachment to that it is about that there is no separation between the spiritual domain and the physical domain that's the real message of true spirituality and hermeticism properly understood not understood according to the elitist interpretation of hermetic philosophy as is derived out of the ancient commission tradition and obviously even predates that so i hope people have gained an accurate understanding of this now before i give my small you know spiel on supporting this work i want to step out of the presentation slides for one moment because that is my last slide there and i want to switch back over to my web browser because i want to show people this and this is highly important let's put this up full screen and let's just leave it up full screen okay because that's how important this is i'm gonna make this as big as it can be to display this full screen i went to a thread in facebook so on social media on facebook and like literally almost came to a place of such depression that i actually almost vomited i'm not even that's not a i i know that's like almost nuts but i got so upset to my stomach upon reading this thread that i went and leaned over my sink in my bathroom for about ten minutes thinking i was going to vomit i swear this happened this week that's how depressed i got and how physically nauseous this thread made me and this should not be a reflection on the people who run the free thought project that's the first thing i want to say before everybody you know makes a inaccurate understanding of what i'm going to lay out here okay i know that the guys on the free thought project try to do a good job and guess what it's no different than groups that are about my work on natural law my work on freedom in groups that have the name mark passio or natural law on them okay you could have just as much of ignorant fucktards on groups that have my name on it as you do here in the free thought project soulless ignorant absolute naive children who think they understand the dynamics that are taking place around them when they know less than nothing and they are in a place of what i refer to as negative knowledge not only not knowing anything about how it works but erroneously believing that you have it figured out when you know your asshole okay so i'm done being nice about it and it makes me physically fucking ill and anybody who's out there thinking that i'm going to help the world and i'm going to be a teacher of natural law and i'm going to help people to understand what's really going on if this doesn't make you sick and you don't have to get as ill as that i hope you don't but if this doesn't make you angry and so like feeling soul sick about what's really going on in our society you're not awake you're dead fucking asleep okay so someone who's a member of this community group of the free thought project i don't know whether it's officially sanctioned by them or not posted this post that simply asks the question what percentage of the world is morally good now when i posted the link this is another thing i want people to understand because they don't listen they don't read they look at the picture and don't read what i'm asking them to do and i'm not asking people to answer their question see i can't remove the picture if you place the link to this place on facebook you can't remove the image to my knowledge you it has to have a preview image i think that's stupid i think facebook should go back to allowing you to delete the preview image if you post to a place that has one but they don't it has to have a preview image okay so i couldn't take this down and just say check out this link underneath my post it's going to have their original picture of the thread from the thread which says what percentage of the world is morally good that let me just emphatically state this so all the people who don't read and listen to what i'm asking them to do get it if you're watching this broadcast okay i am asking you not to answer that question i don't want the answer your take on what the actual percentage of how many people in the world are morally good i don't really care what you think the percentage is that's not what i'm asking i'm asking you to read the comments of this thread from the free thought project community group facebook group i want you to read the comments that are posted under it so i expanded the comments under it there are 251 comments to this thread so i expanded it this is what i was asking people to look at not to answer the question that was posed in the group do you understand i mean maybe i have to just say it way slower then maybe people will understand what i'm asking them to look at shall we go that route do we really need to go that fucking route okay i'm asking you on the uh my post on my facebook page to read the comments of the link okay i know some people are a little slow on the fucking uptake okay i get it there's a lot of fluoride products out there the the the uh you know the radionics have been ramped up you know i get it i get it all right so look at the first few comments what difference does it make ah who gives a shit whether people are more more or more who cares that has no bearing on anything to a fucking fucked heart in a group that's talking about making the world a freer place i mean could you imagine this is where people are at this is the kind of know-nothings that you have don't even understand that all of freedom hinges upon whether behavior is moral or not knows nothing about natural law and how it works and will insist it doesn't exist no doubt if you keep pressing them what differs does any question pose if you learn the answer the question then has value in this case the sheer impossibility of measuring morality makes the question naive at best no morality can be measured it can be measured by the observable effects of whether a society is heading into freedom or heading into enslavement that's called the law of freedom as aggregate morality increases aggregate freedom increases it's a mathematical equation that is unwavering and works the same way at all places in creation that's why it's called a law the answer isn't a percentage the answer is that everyone has different morals this is the original poster commenting on his own post now moral relativism in other words the answer is that everyone has different morals therefore it is an incalculable number i was just curious as to how many people could see that a thought experiment if you will and then it gets three likes oh one person responded with sadness maybe they get it moral relativism by a person who says or is in a group posting in a group thinking that they can ever obtain freedom in creation while being a moral relativist know nothings this is what our movement is comprised of our so-called move we have no movement we have death stagnation involution that's your master in this movement so-called movement you want to know that's the direction of the movement that's your master that's the card that represents your master and that's where we're heading somebody who actually gets it posted next and corrected their smacked ass error morality is objective and universal there is no such thing as different morals and it is not subjective period the fact that people don't know or understand this is why we have the world we do thank you thank you sir for correcting these smack fucking asses you know i don't even have the patience to do it on facebook thread i don't even have the patience to do it because where i'm at i'm bending over the fucking sink ready to vomit that's where i'm at having done this for the last 12 fucking years to see this kind of shit on threads that are saying they want freedom what does morally good mean to you i guess the question is a bit ambiguous because morality is subjective you be the judge oh yeah yeah we could just make it the fuck up at our whim so if we say we're gonna pass some laws and people gotta go into fucking concentration camps against their will well hey you passed the law that's moral according to the people who passed the law that's fine that's that's right that's what moral right is i guess just like all other of man's subjective law the answer has to include subjective parameters then i'd say there's no way to tell almost regardless of one's definitions of right and wrong of ones meaning an individual's definition meaning we can have individual definitions of right and wrong we could all yeah don't you know don't you know sorry i clicked on something i apologize we can have it sorry about that got a little excited and hit my uh my track pad yeah we could just make up what right and wrong are you know that's all it's according to each individual's definition there's no objective definition yeah this is where we're at yeah here he's saying it again experience is subjective much like morality there is no correct percentage because everybody's because of morality's subjectivity believe it and there are other people who absolutely agree with his contention you know yeah who chooses the morals or what's good or bad as if it can be chosen right it's not something that exists in the universe and was put there by the creator of the universe as law no every other aspect of creation is bound by law down to the subatomic particle but morality is subjective and humans get to fucking make it up yeah that's how it works folks yeah and these are people who say they want freedom well you know what folks you need to go back and reread watch my seminar on natural law okay hopefully i'll get into this on infowars and help people to get a better understanding of how moral subjectivity moral relativism is destroying our freedom hopefully you know the conversation will go in that direction because that's where i want it to go okay we'll see and i i highly suggest rereading the aquinas on liberty essay that i posted i'm gonna repost it with this podcast on tarot okay and really you should read it i'm not going to get into it today i'll just post it but it is not thomas aquinas the christian philosopher okay it is a modern philosopher who refers to himself as aquinas an internet handle okay i don't know how many more times i have to say that because i still get people saying that this is thomas aquinas's writings no it isn't this is a modern philosopher known as aquinas who to this day apparently remains anonymous who coincidentally or maybe synchro mystically posted an essay on the state of human freedom and its connection to objective morality on an infowars forum probably about eight or nine years ago that i commented on and did a lot of you know breakdown and analysis of because i thought it was such an enlightened understanding of natural law well i highly recommend people go back and listen to it because it concludes very truthfully and correctly that there can be no freedom in a society that embraces moral relativity can be no freedom in a society that embraces moral relativism by law by universal law so that's all i wanted to put up there about this post and show you where our society is so those are the ends of the thing things i wanted to show you on my web browser but i want you to cut back over want my producer cut back over to my slides because i want to just wrap this up and say thank you for you know watching the whole let me just take it all the way to the end i want to say thank you for watching this two-part presentation on the major arcana of the tarot revisited as a revelation of both personal progress and consciousness and society's progress in the aggregate in any given society anywhere in the universe now we're going to take calls for the duration for the last approximate hour and a half but if you have gained value from the information that i have put forward here in the last couple of broadcasts and throughout all of what on earth is happening please go up to gifts.what on earth is happening.com and consider getting a physical gift that you can have for yourself or perhaps give to any of your loved ones or friends or acquaintances uh and you know these are all gifts free gifts given in return for a personal donation to the work that we do here at what on earth is happening also i really have been happy with people taking me up on the ark offer i i sent out many arcs this way i was very busy copying arts this week one day i did six arc drives in one day on just an average day in the summer that's great that's fantastic i'm very happy to see that that shows me that some people at least want to go all the way in this understanding and they're hungry for the knowledge so thank you to the people who have taken me up on the arc drive offer the ark is a one terabyte hard drive filled with all of the research material that i extracted from the vast repository of human knowledge known as the internet over the years and what kind of has built the basis of my understanding of the world and helped me to get to the level of consciousness that i have been able to arrive at and i will copy that information for free onto a hard drive that you send me that's the offer and you know i ask for a personal donation from my time and effort that is not for the data that is that is collected aggregated and collected and copied onto the arc drive you know it's just you know a a personal donation for the time and energy and work that i put into this effort so you can go to what on earth is happening dot com slash ark or click the ark tab or button on the waternearthishappening.com site to get uh to fill out the form and then be contacted get the pdf document about what you would need to do to receive the arc drive thousands of people have now taken me up on this offer and i hope thousands more will and you can copy it for whoever you want it's an open ended offer you can pass it right along to anybody that you know who wants it in any form that you wish to do so so that is the arc drive offer and finally if you want to make a straight donation to the cause of what on earth is happening you can do that by clicking the donate tab or button or going straight to what on earth is happening dot com slash donate uh there are now i believe uh 11 ways to donate um yeah on the gifts area we have those new t-shirts up my producer just reminded me about that you know so go up and uh get one of these great new what on earth is happening t-shirts you know i don't really do let me get it in there i don't really do a whole lot of uh promotion i just figure you know i want to reiterate this stuff because you know some people don't know that this stuff is out there and every little bit helps folks because you know you do need resources to do this you know and um you know i don't make much here okay i make enough to stay afloat and have food shelter clothing some minor amount of entertainment for myself you know so i don't go crazy and to continue to do this work and have the resources that i need to do it in the form of technology et cetera so there's many ways you could donate there's like six cryptocurrencies up there um five or six you know uh you you could do paypal you could donate and be a monthly contributor through my patreon page this is something that i think a lot of people you know uh can take me up on you can go over to uh uh patreon.com okay and become a uh a monthly uh uh contributor on patreon uh you can donate through traditional means like cash uh check or money order or just check or money or not cash through the mail but a check or money order by mail and then um you could donate supplies to our amazon wish list and if you look at it right now it's empty and that's because people have taken me up on that offer and anything that i have put on that amazon wishlist people have purchased that's very humbling i very much thank people for doing that because every little bit of those tech donations help as well so when a need is is here and i need it to fulfill something that i need to do as part of this work and i throw something up on that tech list and you purchase it for me it's one of the best ways that you can help and contribute and you know exactly where your donation is going at that point so that's all in so far is what i wanted to cover as far as um you know post presentation announcements uh in ways that you can help and contribute with the effort here at what on earth is happening and for everyone who has donated and contributed to this cause thank you from the bottom of my heart and the heart of all of our staffs here at what on earth of the staff here at what on earth is happening thank you very very much all right folks with that said uh let me get my headphones on we're going to take your calls for the duration of this show and um you know i'd say let's try to keep it to um the concept of the tarot as a revelation and an indicator of personal progress in our society as individuals and in our society i think that this topic warrants sort of keeping to that general you know topic in so far as call-ins comments questions let's try to keep it to the material over the last two weeks maybe before anarch adelphia i'll do a few call-in shows that are just absolutely anything you want to talk about because that'll take some pressure off of me designing stuff before i have to really hone in and get my presentation slides and my workshop slides the way i want them so maybe we'll do a few call-in shows i think next week we're going to do a show where i'm going to give an extended existing presentation of tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift that's coming up next week i'm going to do an extended presentation maybe all three hours maybe we'll do calls maybe not we'll see how it goes i'll do an extended what on earth is happening tv broadcast of tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift since i only got like 15 minutes to do it at the tesla conference they have a whole lot of speakers at the tesla conference in new york so i'll take my time and really unpack tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift right here next week so let's go to your calls let's see who's in the queue here all right my mouse has stopped working i think i need to plug it in i'm gonna have to use the trackpad so let's go to uh let's get somebody new in here uh let's go to human patriot human patriot you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 218 welcome to the show hey mark thanks for having me on thank you for calling in is there any way you can come back to me i started driving while i was listening and i'm going to be done hearing about yeah not a problem if that's your preference i i will do that okay thank you i appreciate yeah you you got it i'll make sure to get back to you okay let's see um let's go to let's go to saheed miller i'm going to try to get some new people in saheed miller you are live on what on earth is happening episode 218 welcome to the show hey how's it going can you hear me go doing pretty well i'm a little bit fired up this week but uh you know i have been over the last several weeks but in general as far as presenting this type of information i feel good about it i feel like some people are getting it and now going further in their understanding and uh you're coming through loud and clear can hear you great great so uh i remember the first time that you said the tarot was like a book and i feel like uh yeah right after you said that everything kind of clicked like it's a book of symbols and signs that you can kind of recognize in reality yup and uh one of the big ones that i think is like the full card and uh the hank man and awesome but i was thinking about what they they pictorially encoded it symbolically so that it would not be easy to censor a book would be easier to censor because people all have access to the decoding of it you know and then they say oh this is what he's saying let's let's burn this or get rid of this or block people from getting it the tarot has survived down through the ages because of the encoding of that information the problem is in the modern day we now have to properly decode it for others and get that information out there so that they can really understand what it means and how it is so powerfully transformative in in the way that we can actually develop ourselves and help to change our entire society gotcha yeah and i also think sometimes like um that uh reality itself basically already had that encoded they just waited those images and uh you know identified them and put them into like a set you know that's right this is the tarot itself is discovery and revelation you know so it's stuff that is already there naturally inherently as part of the very real world that we live in you know and people want to just say oh this is all about just the development of the soul and wherever it's going to go next no it is about the here and now and that's has nothing to do again with attachment to the body to you know the uh physical domain you know this is about what our the true one great work is here to do because how would you consider yourself spiritual if you're just about letting slavery continue endlessly and letting evil just rule people you know we don't need this level of rulership and evil to learn the lessons that the whole spiritual domain has to to teach us it's unnecessary and that's the whole idea is that you only think that evil is necessary until you understand that it's not and then you really start to try to do the work to truly take evil and slavery down and put them in the position that they belong in as an understanding of potentiality of what can happen when we don't live according to natural law you don't need to go into that state to understand that that's like saying i absolutely need to go put my hand into that campfire to understand that it's hot and will burn me that's ridiculous that you don't need that level of direct experience to understand that lesson and this is what many people who i think have taken occultism into too much of an elitist space as far as hermeticism may be concerned uh believe has to occur and i in that sense i don't agree with teachers like blavatsky who said don't teach this stuff to other people it's like throwing pearls before swine you know i don't believe in in um you know uh elitist occultists or or elitist uh rosicrucians who say this is only the knowledge for people who really want to seek it out we have to put it out there so that it is heard just as much as the deceptions that people buy into and believe in our heard that's what our work is to do as people who say we are our true uh truly aligning with true spirituality like if you're not doing that and you think it's just for certain people or you think it's just for some afterlife domain i don't think you've gotten what real spirituality is personally okay so you know i just wanted to really incorporate that in today's program yeah i can understand that uh i guess i could bring up about the um the hanged man i feel like there's this blockage with a lot of people where like if you say like uh that you we are the illuminati and uh you know and uh they actually co-opted it right if you go ahead and say that to somebody they'll kind of instantly you know attribute illuminati bad guy you you know right there's like these tough um bridges people have to kind of gap kind of let go of some of the elements so saheed it's it's the same unidimensional thinking and immediate bad thin slicing as if anybody who's read blink by malcolm gladwell this term that he uses in the book thin slicing is proof of how bad people are detached from their intuitive aspects from the the sacred feminine intuitive understanding where they can look at something and accurately gauge and garner what it means from thin slicing it not delving into it deeply and people think that they're good at it when they suck at it when they they have no ability to thin slice so people will look at a post and go oh he wants me to answer this when i never answer asked anybody to answer this question about how what percentage i don't care what you think your percentage of people who are morally good is i'm not asking that question i just can't remove that image if i post the link to that thread i'm asking people to look at the comments and they want to thin slice it and think they got it right and then quickly answer with a percentage when that's not anything that i'm talking about similarly they'll hear i'm the illuminati not the dark occultists of the world i'm one of the illuminati illuminati is a plural word which means enlightened ones okay and i'll make the claim yes i am an enlightened one in this world of darkness and so are many other people who understand what i have come to understand we are the illuminati and then they'll hear it and insist that what they heard erroneously about what that term means because someone absolutely incorrectly applied the term to evil people who think that they have the knowledge and they're the enlightened ones but really all they have is the black sun they have a twisted variant of knowledge that they're using as a weapon against others in their ignorance okay are the truly enlightened ones call them the darkly illuminated ones if you will they have a certain level of knowledge they have a certain level of enlightenment regarding how the knowledge of the occult can be used on other people as a weapon oh they're enlightened about that most certainly they know that very well but are they truly spiritually enlightened absolutely not so call them the dark illuminati at least like i call the bad occultist dark occultist because it's the occult is not all evil or bad it is just neutral knowledge and it's how it's used well we need to separate the true illuminati or from the dark illuminati you know and and and understand that the illuminated ones are the good guys not the bad guys the bad guys are the darkly illuminated ones the cult of the black sun the dark illuminati just qualify it you know what i mean get qualify it and and make the distinction at least if you're going to use that very inaccurate term right um i'm sorry my producer is telling me we're not getting your your audio in again we had this issue last time let me just see if i can clear this up and i'm not really sure why this is happening folks i'm not sure whether it's the discord server itself but i'm just going to briefly quit out of discord i apologize for the tech issue and i'm going to reestablish my connection to discord very quickly so just give me a moment and hopefully we can get this cleared up all right let me go back to let me go back to saheed saheed are you still with us i can but again my producer is not not having it um let's yeah i'll repeat what you said i hope we can clear this up and maybe it's just happening with your line but go ahead yes so i'll repeat that he's basically saying something that i talked about very in-depth in my natural law seminar saying that people are confusing their experience of reality or their perception with objective reality itself and what i talked about in the natural law seminar is that we absolutely have to align our perceptions with reality that's what our job is to do the truth does not change there's a great meme circulating on facebook of a cylinder okay and there's two light sources casted on the cylinder okay and one of them is saying um that showing that the cylinder produces a square shadow when casted from the side and one of them when casted from the top shows that the cylinder will produce a round shadow and two independent observers from depending on what side of of the shadow they're looking at what side of the cylinder they're at to look at the shadow will insist that they know the truth okay but what they're saying is that it is true that from this perspective the cylinder casts around shadow and from another perspective it is true that the cylinder casts a square shadow but that does is not the truth the truth is is that the cylinder exists as a cylinder and two different light light sources are casting two different types of shadows okay that's the truth that's not what is true from a perspective see that's what i'm trying to always explain there's a difference between a perspective and whether it is completely invalid or whether it's even valid but is only one perspective versus what the natural inherent objective truth actually is in nature one of the biggest parts of my work has been to distinguish the actual real in nature and in the realm of reality versus the artificial and constructural that exists in the realm of perception and people cannot seem to understand the distinction that i make between those two very important and completely different dynamics in our reality our goal our work should be as individuals to become so aware and enlightened that we have aligned our perception as much of the time as we are capable of doing it while in the flesh suit called a human body to the actual objective inherent truth of reality and not just talk about individuated perceptions of reality one is real that's the alignment with truth the other is constructural and depends upon independent human perception of a thing people really have to understand that all important distinguishment that i have been trying to establish here from day one and that's the difference between the inherent objective laws of morality which are god's laws natural law versus the independent perception of morality that people think that they have and are not doing the work to actually align their perception to the objective that's called moral relativism moral relativity okay so great caller thank you saheed let's um let's continue on let's go to let's go to spirit world spirit world you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show all right i'm i i'm gonna stop you for one moment we're still having a problem with audio coming through so what i'm gonna ask my what i'm gonna ask my producer to do is um just uh set the source where the callers are coming in from to none or something else just if you set it to none and then set the source where the callers are coming into back to the original note the original position in the production software set it back to none and then set it back to the original source and let's see if that clears it up in the source column please all right say something please no still not working all right it will it will be on the laptop source i'd rather try to clear it up because the rest of the listen listening audience is not going to be able to hear your call and i'm not really sure what is doing this this is why we have to get off of discord it's proving not to be a reliable um place for taking calls unfortunately i think there's too many features that are sort of still in their infancy or beta aspects and it's uh something that does what i want for free but um it's also something that uh is presenting some problems for us so um let me uh let um just uh if you uh go over to the uh left hand where sources are at just take your time okay we'll get it done and find where my laptop is at okay now i want you to set the source back to nothing under where it says source once you've identified my laptop in the source let's do that let me know when that's done i may have to control it remotely let me see if i can do this all right so give me a moment folks i'm going to try to do this on the fly i apologize for this i'll try to keep going as i do this so um i'm going to just connect to the production machine locally from my own laptop and try to see if i can resolve this from there tech issues are going to happen and unfortunately it's very difficult when they do happen on a call-in show because when they happen on a call-in show what happens is i haven't really prepared material past like where i'm at i could like break something else open and just you know do a different presentation but what happens is um when something like this happens during a call-in show what occurs is either we fix the problem live on the fly or um the uh the the show kind of you know goes into a tailspin because we can't hear the callers live on the air i could take a call where you're going to have to just very briefly get to the actual question and then i'll repeat it and answer it off the air and we'll take more calls that way and that may be what we have to do because it looks like uh this may be an internal issue that i am not going to be able to resolve do me a favor mute my mic for a moment okay let me know when my microphone is muted because i want to tell you something off the air okay okay no problem all right i'm gonna give this another shot folks so we can actually hear your calls live hey if uh if it doesn't work i'll just go off on some other you know rant tirade or some other material that i can talk about on the fly so just i think it's worth a couple of minutes that it might take to just get it corrected so let me just try that first and uh if not we'll do something else okay yeah it's everything is is against me today because i can't i can't scroll do me a favor scroll the left-hand column please i can't seem to scroll in the interface let me just come over there okay if the caller can just say something i want to see if this corrects it yeah we're still not getting you through so i'm going to disconnect from here let's see if it reconnects oh i hear you perfectly the issue is not local so uh what the caller is saying is that the uh the recent shooting in texas i believe happened on eight three or was this a different one right yeah i mean that's definitely some interesting symbology uh you know a lot of yeah there's there's a lot of interesting symbology that happens on dates when false flags occur no doubt about it because these people are all about symbolism they are all about habit repetition they want to throw up into our faces just how much they are not only in control but how much that they can put the symbolism of their belief system into our face and yet the average everyday person is incapable of seeing it they want that done on a perpetual basis okay they you know absolutely want to kind of tantalize and mock the bulk of humanity while they're actually ruling them and doing things to destroy their rights and their freedoms the whole time they want to mock their ignorance of their master's belief system because the average everyday person knows nothing of any of this they know nothing about how the real rulers of our society are dark occultists you know they think it's all just you know financial and political power that these people are looking for when they don't understand that it's control over the soul it's the actual destruction of the human soul that they want and that's what they have largely accomplished all you have to do is go and look at how soul dead the vast majority of all of secular society is these people have no spirituality at all they're obsessed with minutia they're obsessed with people are obsessed with like whether their car is parked out in front of their home that's what they're worried about they're obsessed with little rules and regulations they want to have little petty power they want to be petty tyrants over other people you know that's what they're worried about as opposed to whether people are free or not they don't care about whether they're losing their rights you know this is how ignorant and bull-headedly stubborn most people are you know they'll get all upset when their football team loses or because they ran out of beer in their fridge but you know they won't get upset when their freedom of speech is being destroyed you know just because they don't care about who it's being taken from first oh they'll get my freedom of speech last they'll take people i don't agree with first yeah and you think that that makes it okay so i apologize for the tech problems folks but you know until we can figure out something better than discord to take calls on and people have a million different suggestions but you know no system really does it well you know skype you can't use because they don't really allow groups and allow you to just put everybody on the group on hold you know until i take one if it did if that had that feature i would probably use it you know i don't want crosstalk in the form of chat or people talking to each other i want them just listening to my voice in the server until i call on them waiting in a call-in room you know anybody has software that can do that reliably and not as you know totally uh messed up as discord seems to do it um i like discord's feature set but i'm not impressed with its stability so you know but you get what you pay for as they say and uh you know this is uh open source software uh i don't know whether it's total open source but it's uh it's free software as in gratis so um again the uh the people who all are i should do a whole show on this or a small spiel on this is that you see free and and uh open source software unfortunately sucks most of the time you know i've talked about it before but the developers don't have their act together very few developers do and unless it's somebody being driven by high level profit motive on a big team of some you know soulless corporation most people don't want to put the work in to actually develop something correctly and it's a sad thing i want to support free and open software but at the same time almost invariably i end up using proprietary closed software because it's better it's does the fucking job better you know i mean i'd like to hear from some developers about that because it's unfortunately true and you can't get people motivated to actually be a part of a software team that makes great free open source software there's tons of bugs in it they don't really add or listen to many feature requests it doesn't have the capabilities that proprietary software often does of the same caliber and honestly it's just there's it's full of bugs you know it's not as reliable when you pay five six seven eight hundred a thousand two five thousand dollars for software you usually get what you pay for you usually get high quality top-notch software developed by a legitimate software development team that has the bugs worked out and i wish it weren't so i wish that money weren't the only motivator for society i wish that the improvement of our society doing the right thing and improving ourselves in our society we're the motivator but hey this is where you could also see where the real motivating factors of a society are and why we're fucked why we're fucked in the way that we are why we're losing our freedom you know it's all part of it it's all part of it you know and that's just one of the dynamics as it plays out that you know shows us where we're at you know like the tarot does all right let's uh let's try another caller uh see what happens so let's go to oscar oscar you're live on what on earth is happening neither one of us have him though all right let's try someone else uh let's go to loquito loquito you're live on what on earth is happening welcome yeah all right yeah i'm gonna we don't have your audio coming through the stream unfortunately so i'm just going to ask you to very briefly ask a question let me repeat it and then answer it or make a comment very very briefly so that i can repeat it but we want to try not to leave a whole lot of silence so go ahead okay no worries all right so i'm gonna take uh the call of face next face you're live on what on earth is happening let's briefly go to a comment or question and i'll repeat it sure okay so there he's saying there are only two tarot cards that have the infinity sign on them and they are yes the the strength card and the magician card or in other words courage and self-mastery okay so absolutely such important cards that they actually put the idea that once you develop this you're not going to lose it see it's it's the idea that this is something that will go on and on and on not only in your own lifetime but perhaps carry over to future lifetimes okay so the idea is you have to work on those aspects the internal aspect of courage is what really sets us off onto a path of self mastery once we develop the desire to learn no know and to grow and then we come to the courage card okay so um that is the base of the uh the pillar of uh of um severity which means internal self-work that eventually leads to self-mastery everything that goes against our self-work is a form of the failure of courage so people not wanting to know that's a failure of courage people not wanting to do something in the world that's a form of the failure of courage this is one of the reasons that a lot of tarot decks have that reversal of the 8 and 11 cards which i highly recommend is very bad news you don't want to reverse those because that takes natural law down from the top of the position of the macro cosmic tree of life but i understand why they think that that card is that important because if you don't have that courage self-worth doesn't really truly begin and then of course the other card is self-mastery it's like once you really achieve that how can it be undone how could you go backwards you don't it keeps going and going and going it's it's sort of the gift that infinitely gives once you achieve that that is something that has been done yes there will be new challenges but once you achieve that understanding of self you will have it with you forever so that's why it's so important to get off the floor of the house get into a place of wanting to improve and then start to work upon your courage this is why so few people are doing the great work you know i mean great question face your great um um you know um uh analysis of those cards and and thank you for bringing it to our attention but the whole the whole point here is this is why so much of the great work is not done because people are cowards and are have not developed true internal courage you know how many people know and stay silent i'll guarantee you so many more people that we are aware of actually know this stuff and you know what they do and say absolutely nothing because they're cowards deep in their hearts and in their souls they haven't developed that all-important aspect of courage you know so let this is month eight we're in august right now okay this is leo time of the year okay the the card is card eight we're talking about the importance of courage as relation in relation to developing the self right let's let this month be about self work regarding courage which isn't demolishing all fear it's not about never having any internal fear that courage is an internal quality because what it's teaching you is develop yourself and do the work in spite of anything fearful you may be feeling internally you know that's what real courage is about and most people don't want to do that they want to stay silent they want to stay you know huddled under the staircase in the in the palace of the self and it's one of the worst places to be because that fear will destroy you and it will put you in a place where you never really start doing the true great work and that's why so few people will even make youtube with their face on it their real name and and talk about something real very few people will do it you know they won't put themselves out there they won't put any skin in the game you know they want to hide i want to hide i don't want to use my real name i don't want to put my face up there you know it ain't about your privacy it's about because you're a fucking coward that's all you haven't developed the ability to say i don't give a fuck who knows me who sees my real name who sees my face who hears what i'm talking about i'm saying it because it's true how many people have that courage a piss ant handful is the answer and am i angry about it yeah you're damn right because that's why we're enslaved still you and i are enslaved because of so few people that will speak out put their name on something and say i'm not afraid of whatever anybody's going to do to me i'm going to speak the truth and put it out there in the world for other people's consideration and learning and growth and my humblest thanks to the people who do do that you're my peers and my brothers and sisters in this war okay so great call thank you to face let's see who else we have let's go to maven maven you're live on what on earth is happening and because we're not hearing callers this week unfortunately i'm just going to ask you to briefly get to your comment or question let me repeat it and then answer it when you're off air are you with us yes i can i can hear you loud and clear unfortunately we're still not getting a connection out to the stream through discord for some strange reason but it's no worries just uh get you know just hit me with your comment or question and then i'll repeat uh on the stream yes no worries okay thank you the caller is telling me that he's calling from israel and there's not many people who know my work uh in his area near in israel uh which is unfortunate but um do you have a comment or a question regarding the material or do you just want to make any general comment yeah i'm not sure i'm so i'm sorry i you you were accidentally muted there so just repeat that one more time yes i can sure so maven saying that he is trying to promote my work of natural law in israel i thank you for that and he wants to go ahead and make a comment so go ahead yes i will take i will take a look at them because i do look at stuff like that so um what what he's saying is that he's trying to do natural law by making uh videos on youtube and then uh spreading them and he sent me a few to look at to get my take on them so i i tell people just go right ahead and do this type of stuff because that's what is needed you know this is what we need is more boots on the ground we need more people who are actually doing the great work don't just look at mark pascio videos okay look at my stuff until you understand what the great work is to do and then do it okay this is what we need way more people doing okay so you know thank you very much maven for doing that so let's uh let's go on to someone else and uh let's hear from justice 11 justice 11 you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show yes yes i can so i'm going to ask again just get quickly to your question or comment see i think it's very possible so i i can hear him and he can't hear me i think it's quite possible that we may have hacker or hackers in the discord server that know how to somehow target the server and cut out audio from the server end i don't think there's enough security within discord and that's why i think we just have to implement our own system like we have implemented you know our own video system uh streaming system so um you know i'm gonna just say probably it's probably just a bad idea to continue with calls that's going to interrupt the flow of the show what i want to do is go back to talking about moral relativism in our society so i'm quitting discord and calls are canceled for today maybe we could you know do a whole call-in show at some point on the topic of of tarot but i'm not going to fight something that wants to you know uh basically take me off course for what i'm doing on the show so we have like 40 minutes left in the show so i'm just gonna get into uh moral relativism okay and i'm going to talk about that one of the worst places that i see moral relativism is in the freedom movement and i want to talk about why that is okay and i apologize to the callers in the discord room that are you know were holding on to call um essentially it's a house of cards honestly you know i like the idea of discord but the developers just you're not good enough that's all it really comes down to okay you're not rock solid enough in what you've done with putting an app together there and it's just a house of cards that's it and i wish i could say better and give you better comments and feedback but in all honesty it's kind of been a nightmare using it and i want to get away from it that's the honest answer so you know we're gonna have to try to build something that works much more reliably than discord because it's not doing its job okay so maybe i should steer away from call-in shows and don't even worry about making slides and just come on and fucking rant about things like moral relativism and the so-called freedom movement okay because this is the kind of stuff that's absolutely annihilating human freedom and it's what i talk about in anarchy in the occult part one and two all right so and you still have absolutely no nothing morons out there in our society that want to insist they're going to build a world based in freedom for humanity believing what they believe and propagating it like they're propagating it on social media and here i'm going to just get deeply into why it is here's the real reason okay these are left-brained people who have discovered that religion worldwide any cultural religion that's operating in the world especially the big organized ones are such absolute crocs of total fucking shit garbage that they did what i did in the past they saw it for the control system that it was and they said you know what fuck this shit the answer must be it's every single thing regarding spirituality must be a big crock of shit just like this religion is that they're trying to sell me on as a control system so what did they do they turned around 180 degrees they were heading this way they turned around 180 degrees and they said i'm gonna go 180 degrees in this direction and you know what whose arms they ran into they ran into the same people that invented the religious cult belief systems that they saw as a total croc of bullshit because they're over on here over here at this extremity of the dialectic and they're over here at this extremity of the dialectic okay over here they're called the dark occultists who are behind the scenes of organized religion and who run all of the higher level elitist established world religious leaders and then when these people saw this is a big crock of shit they turned around they went this way and they said i'm now an atheist i'm a scientific materialistic atheist and then they ran headlong into the same people who control the dialectic from the other end that's exactly what they did so they said fuck all spirituality okay fuck the idea of any higher power in creation that sets law into effect in the universe regarding behavior not just physical matter and they ran in the other direction into the other set up dialectic that was set up for that purpose if you don't get caught in this net you're going to go over here and get caught in this net and they're too stupid to say it quite frankly you are too stupid to see it left-brained jackass materialist newtonian physics and and dynamics people who think that's all there is when you you your that scientific paradigm has been proven wrong for over a hundred years and you're not privy to the new science that proved it incorrect you don't want to look at any of the new science that has proven consciousness is real and the ultimate factor in everything and that doesn't mean it's just when we can make reality whatever we feel like making it by just changing how you know how we look at it like the like the whole kind of double slit experiment it doesn't mean that at a macro level okay so at a micro level you can say that observation changes the actual effect that we witness and a part a wave can become a particle based on observation but that's just talking about aligning our perception to the reality at a macro level it doesn't mean you just say oh i think that the universe is a wonderful place and it magically be that the earth is a wonderful place and it magically becomes that action is required there are requirements for changing our actual manifested reality and that requirement is aligning our perception of objective morality to the truth of objective morality it means knowing there's an objective difference between right and wrong in creation that was put there by the creator of the universe which is not you which is not human beings which is not any man or anything that they can do and you don't have to look at that religiously i don't understand why it's so hard to get out of this dialectic of religion versus atheism both of them are wrong both of them are incorrect one's a right-form brain right brain form of imbalance and one's a left brain form of imbalance you're not at a place of mental and spiritual balance when you believe in either of those religions the the cultural world religions of whatever relig bullshit religion you believe in whether it be christianity judaism islam hinduism taoism any of it it's all religious croc of shit that doesn't go all the way to understand true natural law and then atheism is another religion that's the catch-all religion to catch all the people that don't go into this big net over here why are these infantile fucking babies so hard-headed so thick skulled and imbalanced in their mental makeup that you can't understand these dialectics were set up for you by social engineers that existed thousands of years before your fucking birth why because your ego is in the way you can't admit you are duped you can't admit that you're wrong and that you are governed by natural law you're not god you're not the creator of the laws of reality and that is not a religious statement there is nothing religious in the understanding of natural law it is not a belief system or a religion never has been never will be you can say it's that all you want and will never fucking make it true fucked hearts out there who insist that's what it is because that's what you are you're people who think you're god and think that man is god that's what you think and that you can make up what right and wrong are there subjective opinions and then but see i don't even care go and think that don't think that you can think that way and be free freedom true freedom is hinged upon whether our behavior conforms to whether to whether we are harming or not harming other sentient beings meaning whether the behavior is moral or immoral that's what freedom hinges and depends upon a society who doesn't bring its objective behavior into alignment with objective morality can never create true freedom in their society and that's what you're insisting can be done you insist absolutely insist that real freedom can be created while in a state of moral relativism so as a matter of fact let's go to aquinas on liberty i'm going to read it that's what we can do so give me a moment i'll pull it up since i wasn't prepared to go right into this just give me a moment to pull it up and you know this is what we'll have to deal with folks when there's an issue because i don't set up alternative stuff i don't set up alternative host guests and things like that people to bring on okay i i am basically doing the show on the fly i probably should set up some type of an alternative broadcast if tech problems occur but i haven't done that today so it'll be what it is you know all right all right i found that i'm bringing it up and i'm going to ask you to cut over to it momentarily all right cut over to it uh sorry now see yeah we have bad problems here because um this is completely frozen and now i can't even bring the essay up so let's try this one more time hold on i'll tell you when so what's going to have to happen is we have to find you we have to find where this cable is plugged in and we're going to have to detach it and reattach it that try it one more time to go back full screen yeah we're stuck so yeah don't leave that out so uh trace this cable and then attach uh de-attach it from the source and then reattach it from the source so at this point i can't even show anybody what i have on my laptop screen because we have a complete disconnect first in audio now and video from what is displayed on the laptop so i'll just start and when my producer can get that straightened out will will switch over to my laptop but this is the aquinas on liberty essay as long as we abide in partial darkness we will continue to be conquered so this is what the freedom movement thinks that we can do the freedom movement thinks you can stay at a place of total unconsciousness regarding how the laws of freedom work i think you might have it there okay and um and somehow magically no i'd switch it from the source again where the laptop source is at try that the freedom the bulk of the freedom community so that that switched it here so now switch it in software if you switch it in software next i think that'll correct it will at least be able to get this on the screen it looks like it went back so cut it to none then back to the original note the original just cut it back over yeah just close that whatever that is and then cut it back over to the original i mean to the laptop let's see if it's all up no so what you have to do is go to where it says laptop in the source and then change that to none note where it's at and then change it back to where it was originally at all right so i'm not going to continue to try to get into that let's just um continue with the essay the freedom movement believes that it can continue to exist in a state of spiritual unconsciousness because they don't think there is any they're atheists who believe that there's no such thing as consciousness and spirituality this is what's killing the freedom movement atheists are killing the freedom movement and i've told you i'm going to get harder and harder core on atheists because your unteachable fucktards is what you are okay let's just get hardcore in your fucking face about it all right that's what you are you think freedom is going to be generated somehow accidentally by the will of man who thinks that he can determine what right and wrong is for himself you believe that shit and i'm trying to explain to you you will be forever fucking enslaved with that mindset you cannot be anything but forever enslaved by that mindset atheists are destroying the freedom movement you're sending it backwards you left brain imbalanced fucktards okay right and wrong is not determined by human beings it is objective based upon the behavior and whether it causes harm or not in the objective reality in which we live called the physical domain and this is what people will not tell these people you want to be all soft and dance around they're bullshit and you won't get up in their face and say no you're not the arbiter of truth and right and wrong that's the whole idea this is what christians don't understand you're so fucked up with your religion you don't even understand what your allegories mean in christianity the idea of to eat of the knowledge of the tree the to eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil is an allegory it doesn't mean to go pick a fucking fruit off a tree dunce it means you shall not be the arbiter of what is right and wrong for yourself that is god's fucking tree that's the creator the lawmakers tree don't eat of it but to eat of that fruit means to become the arbiter of what is right and what is wrong the knowledge of good and evil it doesn't mean that you just disobeyed an order not to pick fruit off of a tree you think that's what this allegory fucking means imbecile it means don't become the arbitrator of the knowledge and of good and evil to eat of that fruit that's what it means and jerk-off christians don't understand that because they don't know natural law you've been convinced they've been convinced that the seven deadly sins of pride gluttony sloth lust anger jealousy and greed are the real deadly sins when they are vices at best i agree laziness is definitely one of the true sins of consciousness when we don't act once we have right knowledge pride gluttony sloth you know these are all things that are though internal failings or vices the real seven deadly sins are the transgressions against natural law murder assault rape theft trespass coercion and willfully lying to hold the truth back from somebody coercion to rob them of their free will choice which is the gift of the creator of the universe and not for anyone to steal through coercion and the slavery of man's law continuing with this essay if we looked very closely at the idea of liberty we would discover that there is a radical distinction between true human liberty and liberty falsely so there's a real form of freedom and then there's something that fucking morons think of as freedom that has absolutely nothing to do with real freedom this is what he's saying indeed liberty falsely so-called is that same liberty which the new world order qualifies as quote the bait and switch i'm sorry the bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority in other words divide and conquer hegelian dialectic controlled opposition they want you to think of their brand of freedom as being the answer so that they can conquer another party's brand of freedom their version of freedom that that other idiots think is the answer when neither one of them is the path to freedom and as an idea of freedom which is really an infection and as a slackening of the reins of government it's not only an infection it's the virus it's a mind virus this false notion of freedom and you know what there's a huge false notion of freedom going around in the freedom movement there's a couple of them there's one to think things to freedom means no rules because they say oh that was in that if you read go further into the comments on that assininity parade on the free thought community project comments on that that guy's uh quote about a comma a post about morality they go into that you know they go into oh well who would make the rules in a society that has rules in it um the universe god nature natural law not man the higher power that ultimately put those laws of the behavioral consequences in effect just like it put all the physical laws into effect and you're not that force that's who puts rules into effect there are always rules under natural law when we're talking about rules not rulers we're talking about natural law those are the only rules in effect where does the idea of false liberty come from what is false liberty what is true liberty knowledge of the correct answers to these questions is still lacking in the bulk of the so-called patriot movement and to the degree that it is lacking so is integral unity and true power to overcome the menace to our freedom you hear what this individual is saying understand it until the patriot movement unifies itself under true philosophical principles it will win only apparent victories while the satanic new world order continues its long march to global domination and let me tell you something folks this person posted this essay long before i did my natural law seminar and long before i even did my smaller presentation audio presentation with slides that i posted to what on earth is happening audio podcast so this person understood natural law before i delved into it on the show which shows that he's probably an occultist who knows the real deal about how the law of freedom works true liberty is the highest of natural endowments an endowment is a birthright given to us by the creator of the universe that each unnatural endowment comes from nature or god and again you know what folks i'm going to start using the word god a lot more because i want to piss off the atheists because you're in your total imbeciles and you're destroying your freedom and ours because you refuse to acknowledge that a higher power than you exists in creation and that you are not the lawmaker and man is not the lawmaker that's why we're in enslaved that's why we're in a situation of total slavery and for as long as you continue to think that way and the bulk of society continues to think that way human beings in the aggregate as a society will remain slaves get over it crying your fucking milk about it nothing you do or say will ever make it untrue so you can fucking do whatever say whatever you want about me and my attitude about it it will still remain the truth it has nothing to do with that i said it i am one of the few who has discovered the truth regarding this dynamic there's nothing special about me because i did the only thing that makes me anything special is i'm not as fucking retarded as the people that refuse to understand it true liberty is the portion only of intellectual or rational natures and it confers on man this dignity that he is in the hands of his counsel and has power over his actions but the manner in which such dignity is exercises of the greatest moment inasmuch as on the use that is made of liberty the highest good and greatest evil alike depend man indeed is free to obey his reason to seek moral good and to strive unswervingly after his last end that is free will yet he is free also to turn aside to all other things and in pursuing the empty semblance of good to disturb disturb rightful order and to fall headlong into the destruction which he has voluntarily chosen again free will you want to try one more time to go over to the laptop are we still stuck yeah we're still stuck worse though are those who promote a false and absurd notion of liberty by perverting the idea of freedom or extending it to things in respect of which man cannot rightly be regarded as free the declaration of independence states as follows we hold these truths to be self-evident that all men are created equal and it should say created equal under natural law this gives people the idea that we're all the same that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights rights which they can never be separated from that among these are life liberty and the pursuit of happiness and pursuit of happiness should have been property life liberty and property because all rights are property rights sad to say this is a very ambiguous and therefore dangerous proposition and as it is subject to any number of conflicting interpretations indeed the proof of its weakness is the young age of the total collapse of the american republic obvious obviously that clause has not been interpreted properly if it had been we would not have devolved into barbarity in less than 250 years it can be argued that the american republic was built on free masonic sand and it was and thus if we are going to rebuild it we might want to re-codify our foundational principles yeah and bring them into alarming with into harmony with true natural law true esoteric free masonic true esoteric christian true esoteric rosicrucian true esoteric kabbalistic teachings not bullshit degraded teachings of any religion occult order mystery tradition etc in order for america to throw off its internationalist the pressure oppressors or the globalists a proper understanding of natural human liberty in the minds and hearts of the american people is indispensably necessary for we that have the people have been brought low in our consciousness and have been rendered soft and vulnerable as the direct result of having imbibed them believed in a false notion of liberty and the pursuit of happiness an erroneous pursuit of happiness as a natural endowment given to human nature by god the omnipotent creator of the universe liberty must exist for an end or ultimate purpose yeah that is evolution the progression in consciousness of all life and thus this end must be identical to the essential determination and composition of human nature which is rational for example intellectual and volitional voluntary the end or object of both the rational will and of liberty is that good is that good only which is in conformity with reason the the atheists they think they have reason they think they have true intellectual capacity you're dumb little boys you're dumb little girls you don't have true reason you don't have true reason in hand if you did you would understand where true freedom comes from and you don't not even a little bit you're not as smart as you think you are punk boy punk bitch you're not as intelligent as you think you are just because you've rejected the idea of a higher power actually it it's made you totally fucking stupid and it's made you contribute satanically with your satanic masters to the destruction of human freedom and i'm a little upset about that because you're destroying my freedom in the process and you're making me have to stay in this shithole longer than i have to called earth called the prison called earth for the proper object okay so so sorry hold on liberty belongs only to those who have the gift of reason or intelligence this is what i've said repeatedly about natural law it applies to beings with the capacity for true holistic intelligence not to the animal kingdom the lower animal kingdom lower than human beings continuing animals do not possess liberty considered as to its nature it is the faculty of choosing means fitted for the end proposed they don't have liberty in the sense that we could acquire it because they don't have the intellectual and moral capacity that human beings do they should however be free not to be accosted and have their lives taken from them without right because they own their lives i'll add that considered as to its true nature it is the faculty of choosing means fitted for the end proposed in other words align what you're going to do with what you say you want that's what that means for he is master of his actions who can choose one thing out of many freedom of choice there is therefore the essential property of the human will that's right free will that's why it's called free will but the will cannot proceed to act until it is enlightened by intellectual knowledge this is called conscience knowing the objective difference between right and wrong behavior is the intellectual knowledge of conscience con science to know together all together to know what the actual objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior actually is and that it is objective not subjective not prone to the interpretation of our will whims wishes desires etc for the proper object of the will is the good this is what it means to love under will nothing can be desired by the will unless it is judged by the intellect who be a good thus in all voluntary acts choice is subsequent to an intellectual judgment that something is good or desirable meaning we have to understand what is good meaning freedom is good and slavery is bad right behavior is good and wrong behavior is bad because one creates freedom and one creates enslavement and those are objective principles that exist in nature and we can only discover them and align our behavior to them or not the will is referred to as the repetitive power of the soul or the rational appetite like the intellect the will is a spiritual faculty again something that atheists don't understand because they've thrown the baby out with the bath water they've thrown true spirituality out with bullshit religion and think that they're so wise for having done so when they're totally fucktarded for having done so it is that power through which an individual seeks to execute an act or attain to an object proposed to it by the intellect the object of the will is always the good and even in the election of evil it must be proposed to the will under the appearance of good that's why they try to convince people who vote that they're doing good for society you can't just say well hey vote so that you bring in more totalitarian control and more government people have to be convinced that they're doing good which is proof that they're not really totally evil at their essence they've been convinced by mind control that they're doing good when in fact they're doing evil this is the job of the social engineers but don't make excuses for people that don't want to learn when the information's out there that's a willful choice not to correct that error anything chosen as a means is therefore viewed under some aspect of good goodness therefore because here's the crux of it this is the law of freedom ladies and gentlemen therefore because in all voluntary acts choice is subsequent to a judgment upon the truth of the good presented declaring to which good preference should be given it is an immutably true principle meaning unchangeable that human liberty depends entirely on intellectual judgments that conform to reason and the natural law if a judgment which does not conform to the natural law or to reason and which is therefore objectively false and immoral is acted upon by the will then it is a source of grave disorder in society exponentially multiply the number of individual immoral acts and you have a republic that collapses from moral decay in a short period of time that is the law of freedom as aggregate morality under natural law increases aggregate freedom increases and as more and more people do not understand natural law where it comes from how it functions how our free will depends upon whether our behavior is in alignment to it or not we become collectively enslaved as a society as a species continuing we have a couple minutes left hedonism or the tyranny of the passions has no place in the well-ordered man or in the well-ordered civilization unfortunately our elitist overlongs overlords have long been at dumbing us down to the level of beasts that cannot employ their natural rational endowments but can but only their carnal lusts this is the idea that this is just a society which you should just live for your base pleasures that satanism we allowed this to happen to us because we mistakenly believed in the lie that they told us namely that true liberty is the quote-unquote right to do whatever we want that is not the true will that is the false will true will our true right is to align our behavior with the moral the objective moral good of creation that means knowing which behaviors are right because they do not cause harm to other sentient beings and knowing definitively and objectively which behaviors are wrongs because they do cause harm to other sentient beings and that knowledge is unfortunately not present in the bulk of humanity and that's why we're enslaved and we are taught to believe life is all about just pleasure pursuit and doing whatever we want so he said we've mistakenly believed the lie they told us they've given us their satanic mindset that true liberty is the right to do whatever we want whenever we want as long as it is not illegal or discoverable true liberty not this false version of liberty that the satanists have told us is real liberty true natural liberty is an essential property of objective truth and morality therefore there can never be there can be no true liberty in a civilization that embraces moral relativity moral relativism can never be cannot exist and yet what i just showed you in that facebook post and asked you to read the comments not to answer the question that was posed by the original poster but to read the comments on it on my facebook shows you that even people in the freedom movement that think that they want freedom that say that they want freedom are moral relativists and can never produce that result in human society so imagine where the dumb masses of humanity's minds are actually at that's what the great work is to do to change ladies and gentlemen that's all the time that we have for this edition of what on earth is happening i apologize for the technical problems but this kind of stuff happens thank you for watching i hope you've learned a lot and we'll see you right here next week in which i'm going to go into an extended version of tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift in consciousness ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we'll see you right here next week don't you ever don't ever you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #219

Topics: *Telsa & Humanity's Missing Paradigm Shift Revisited, Jeffrey Epstein possibly "suicided" in prison, the Government is run by Dark Occultists/Pedophile/Satanists, Pizzagate/Pedogate, Mark's upcoming appearance in "Unsustainable" documentary by James Jaeger, New Podcast Section instructions on how to view/listen and learn from the WOEIH Podcasts, Tesla's vision for the Human future powered by Free Energy, Scalar Wave Technology, Advancement and viability of Tesla Technology, the Control of Energy is the Control of Humanity, Manufactured Scarcity of energy, Scarcity-Based Mind Control, the Scarcity Energy Paradigm, Confessions of an Economic Hitman, True Unsustainability, Humanity's downward spiral spiritually, Post-Apocalyptic Cosmic Judgement is upon Human society, Lower-level thugs who take payoffs to continue corruption also keep the immoral Energy Paradigm in place, the True definition of the Paradigm Shift in Consciousness, the Consciousness that must precede Free Energy manifestation, Most people in the "Free" energy movement don't understand the "Free" part and are still Statists supporting Human Slavery, the 20 Characteristics of the True Paradigm Shift in Human Consciousness explained, the Equality of the spiritual and Physical "Domains," Release from Lower-self Identification and Attachment, Moral Relativism, the Understanding of the Human Condition as Slavery, Occulted Knowledge is for EVERYONE to understand, the Failure of the Occult Mystery Traditions to change the Human Condition of Slavery because they stayed too attached to Occult Knowledge as "reserved only for some people."*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show ladies and gentlemen thank you for tuning in today is Sunday August 11th 2019 we have a great show for you here today this is episode number 219 of what on earth is happening and a little bit later on in the show I'm going to be delivering in an extended format my presentation from back at the Tesla Science Conference Tesla conference of the Tesla Science Foundation 2019 in New York City my presentation entitled Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift this will be a revisited version of this presentation in which I'll give it in an extended format before I do that I have several event announcement several housekeeping announcements to do so let's switch over to the laptop this is the podcast artwork for this episode looking really really great and we have a few event announcements to go through some gems just gonna jump right into that I will be speaking at the inaugural Antarctic Delphia conference hosted by the state of anarchy this will be taking place in Philadelphia September 13th 14th and 15th 2019 it's coming up in just over a month if you order at an arc adelphia calm and you put in promo code passio you'll be given 5% off your ticket sale and 5% will be matched by the state of anarchy and donated directly to what on earth is happening my main presentation will take place on Saturday September 14th and it is entitled the sacred gift of egg that's my main presentation at the at the Ann arkadelphia conference and I'm gonna be getting into how the social engineers have attempted to stunt and actually remove the emotion of anger from our human emotional makeup and why it's so necessary to maintain the ability to get angry and feel anger in our physiology and in our emotional makeup because if we don't feel that and direct it properly you know when our rights are being taken away you know when our self defense of rights are being taken away when our freedom of speech is being taken away we'll largely sit there and take it because we won't even feel an emotional and physiological response in the form of anger in the body you know and this is not something that should be purged this is something that should be felt and channeled it's a healthy emotional response when we feel it for the right reasons so that's coming up Saturday September 14th as part of an arc adelphia 2019 I will also be delivering a workshop as part of this event it is going to be happening the day after the conference on Monday September 16th from 10:00 a.m. to 5:00 p.m. this is an all-day workshop entitled teaching natural law with Mark passio this is at Papi's Italian restaurant 31:20 South 20th Street tickets are $120 to attend the all-day workshop up in the gifts area of the water earth is happening calm website if you click on gifts either the tab or the button we have some new items in there anarchy and the occult part two which I originally delivered at an arc apoco 2019 back in February is now available on the gifts area of my website in the form of DVD and flash drive so do check that out at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm also up in the gifts area we do have a new t-shirt design the new water on earth is happening t-shirt design with the new vectorized logo on the front and on the back ending slavery one mine at a time with hands breaking chains in front of the earth and the water on earth is happening website URL this shirts been selling really well you know in return for donations and I can't really be happier with the design as it came out it looks really good I actually wore this shirt which is my actual next announcement on the Infowars show this past week I was rescheduled yet again from my appearance that was scheduled to be on Monday due to the mass shootings in Texas and you know I fully understand you know that that a huge potential false flag event like that which more likely than not was a false flag you know that's going to probably be take the precedence and and take priority to be covered so I was rescheduled for Wednesday August 7th and the interview went ahead as scheduled on Wednesday August 7th and I'm very happy with how it went I think a lot of new people were turned on to the very idea of natural law and many probably had not heard about it before and our website traffic went up probably by about tenfold so you know this was actually a good thing for what on earth is happening and Alex was very gracious and cordial to me on air and he said that he wanted to actually bring me down there in studio to do a presentation you know from the Infowars studio so I'm completely down with that idea if that's going to be offered to me in the future we'll see what happens and he did say that he wanted to bring me back on so I think it was overall a very good success I'm gonna step out of the presentation for a moment switch over to my web browser because I want to show you where you can actually view that presentation we can switch back over so if you go to what on earth is happening comm and you click on the news tab or you just go down here in the latest news section and click this top item sorry about that you can go to the news section and at the top of the news section is my interview on on Infowars this past we so that's where it is at and I obviously did not place this on YouTube because of their fascist totalitarian policies regarding censorship so I did post it up on Vimeo and embedded it through there I don't anticipate that being a problem Vimeo is generally a platform that respects freedom of speech as far as I can tell if there if it does end up being a problem I'll host it right on the water earth is happening calm website itself and not bother with a video streaming service but as far as I know you know it'll be fine on Vimeo so you can play that video using the player right there on the top of the new section switching back over to the presentation slides I want to let everyone know and I informed everybody about this that well actually before I even talked about that I was gonna bring out my coming appearance in the documentary called unsustainable which is a documentary by James Yaeger of Fiat Empire Fame this is the filmmaker that made Fiat Empire he is actually from the Philadelphia area and I've been working with him and we finished recording for a Fiat for unsustainable his new documentary coming up but before I get into that because I want to show you a couple of video clips from unsustainable I want to talk about what everybody's talking about very briefly and that's the Jeffrey Epstein alleged suicide in prison while on suicide watch and um you know I can't really look first of all folks it's like not to say I told you so but I've been telling people for you know a while that he's not going to last long okay you know this is no surprise you know this is vindication actually that this whatever it ends up being whether it was an actual suicide whether it was a hit on him to stop him from talking or whether it was you know a you know covert smuggling them him out of the jail cell and replaced them with a corpse or whatever who knows okay it could be any people are speculating wildly it could be any number of things but what it really comes down to is you're not gonna see this guy in a courtroom okay bottom line and you know I said this from day one when you know he was arrested this is not going to come out you know they'll squash it somehow and you know this is not a surprise because you got to understand folks this is this is vindication to my message as far as I'm concerned since day one I've been trying to explain from day one to people out there who some of them will listen and take warning from someone who's been on the inside of this cult and some just don't want to know they don't want to learn they don't want to understand how the world really works they want to remain in their totally naive childlike mindset and not understand how things are really going in the world it's all one big cult it's all one big satanic cult ladies and gentlemen I've been explaining this to you for 12 years now okay this guy is part of the cult the police on the inside of the New York Police Department are members of this satanic cult they're gonna work with their overlords with their masters that are up higher at higher levels of the hierarchy and the satanic cult and they're gonna do whatever they're ordered to do get you know they're they're gonna take their payment you know they're gonna take their orders from their higher level commanders and they're gonna say yes sir we'll take that addition to our bank account and we'll do whatever you asked whether it's looked the other way so we can kill himself whether it's kill them ourselves or whether it's move them covertly and replace them with a body it doesn't make a difference what happened this is what I'm trying to say everybody will get caught up in all the speculation of the who and what and how you know you got to understand the why ladies and gentlemen they're not going to allow somebody who procured children for them for decades okay to go and talk to the public about what happened okay they're not good that's not going to be part of their agenda no matter how they have to institute getting him out of that position okay that's all you have to understand and what you have to understand is the cult members facilitated it and I I'm talking directly about the poll at that prison in you know institution you have to understand they're on the inside of this cult this is what people don't understand the media that is saying oh people will speculate about a conspiracy well this isn't a fucking conspiracy well if this isn't a conspiracy what is a guy who's supplying children to high level politicians first of all that's not a conspiracy and then he ends up dead in prison and you want to say too that the mainstream media has taken the position the public shouldn't think that this is part of any wider spread conspiracy are you fucking kidding me I mean just think about how ridiculous that is on its face okay it's all a part of the cult dynamic ladies and gentlemen that's all I want to re-emphasize the people and when people you know email me or text me or Facebook me and go oh my god did you see what happened this is absolutely crazy this is so alarming this is a I'm like yeah and yeah and this is what I've been trying to explain to people for like the better part of two decades of my actual life 12 years publicly okay this is no surprise no one should have ever seen this is any kind of a surprise he's a member of the one big satanic cult network that runs the world and so are the police so are the police okay they facilitated this openly with their higher level satanic network members that's what happened that's definitively what happened I'm not speculating there as said the actual methodology you could speculate all you want but that's what happened okay they're members of the same cult that this guy is a member of and if you don't think that and you don't know that you are naive fucking child that's all I have to say on the apps team situation and anybody who is awake to what's really going on regarding Satanism in this world this is no surprise none should become as no surprise whatsoever okay so one of the things I want to get into and I'm gonna I'm gonna emphasize the idea that you can't watch what on earth is happening out of order okay all right so III want to go over that for new viewers because I may have picked up some new viewers from the Infowars audience okay and again I dialed back what I am really like in person on the show for a new viewing audience okay this is a normal thing to do okay I don't want them coming in at the level of intensity that I'm at right now I want to slowly bring them over and up to speed because many of them are not now I'm not trying to insult them by saying I'm just saying most of them are coming from the world of politics and finance and the Mash nations that go on within those realms and many of them do not understand the world of the occult they do not understand what's really running the world they don't understand that this is a religious hierarchy that runs the world a sick twisted ancient satanic religion okay so I'm trying to bring them on board with this and to alienate them by insulting them or you know just going to intense is not going to serve a purpose for trying to bring them on board with this information and there are many will say that the people like that shouldn't be brought on board and I think that's bullshit that's elitism that this information is for everyone to understand and secondly it's the 101 of spirituality this isn't anything advanced this is spirituality true spirituality regarding natural law 101 and every human being with half of a brain in their head that's still functioning can understand this information okay now secondly I've also already said many times in the past you may not get it from me okay and that's okay people may not like my delivery style they may not not not like my personality they may not like the way that I present guess what then don't watch don't listen tune it out turn it off then it's not for you now you might hear it from someone else that'll wake you up to it in a faster way than I am able - I am here to teach the people with the will to move forward and become a teacher of natural law that's what I'm that's what my purpose is that's what I am here for that's what I've been doing since day one and nothing has changed regarding my personal agenda in regards to this information that I bring to the table okay that being said before I give that caveat even again before delivering the main bulk of the presentation today I want to talk about my appearance in unsustainable and I want to just say I think James Yeager is one of the best filmmakers in the freedom community as far as I'm concerned I mean he's made films like Fiat Empire okay he's done original intent he made corporate fascism he made cultural marxism okay he did spoiler he did good guys with guns I mean he's made some of the best documentary films of all time as far as I'm concerned so this is the screenshot of his website here I'm gonna go to his website in live time and I'm going to bring up the a couple of excerpts from the documentary that I was in so are we having an issue now okay we're good okay all right so this is James Yeager's website this is matrix entertainment okay his website is M e C films.com that's Amazon Mark II as an egg C as in cat films.com m ec films.com is his main website and you could look at all of his documentary films I mean here here's the full list Fiat Empire original intent cultural Marxism corporate fashion ISM spoilered Milan la baie midnight ride mainstream good guys with guns and now his latest offering is unsustainable all right so I'm gonna click into unsustainable actually already did the subtitle is the UN's agenda for world domination okay you can read the synopsis on this page I'm not gonna get into all of that now you can read that on your own okay that's the full description of this new film here's all the people who are actually featured in this upcoming documentary and I am down here on the list okay he has some people provisionally featured and I want to play the trailer for you so this is a few minutes long so let's get into this here we go we can now authorize corporations to take property from private individuals as long as the government can present an argument of tax revenue [Music] the globalists are added again not to rid the planet of poverty or war this time the plan is to wage war a war on humanity itself [Music] rather than pushed for sustainable energy sources like solar fusion or Tesla technology power elites at United Nations headquarters want to confiscate not only your car and single-family home they want to inventory and control all of the land water and air minerals plants and animals building projects and human beings on the planet first tonight our report on the incendiary radio host Alex Jones for years Jones has been spreading conspiracy theories in short their plan known as agenda 21 has hijacked the environmental movement and is now in the process of establishing universal zoning laws for real-estate development across the world no matter what your situation is the the environment comes in first the environment does not follow political boundaries rivers run through a whole lot of towns while Americans sleep the power elites in New York City and the DC swap jet around screaming about climate change and global warming and forget about private property ownership the globalists have the ultimate plan for that share your ownership with the states in what they call public-private partnerships they call themselves a clean local governments for sustainability we are an international they're not a local government for sustainability from the producers of good guys with guns and cultural marxism matrix entertainments present um sustainable a James Yaeger film not coming to a theater near you unfortunately the UN's plan for Humanity is coming to a neighborhood near you in fact through legal termites like Italy cogs and sustainable developments it has probably already arrived a plan to confiscate farms forests and historic properties while outlying guns single-family homes cars and even roast beef dinners a plan to dumb down and drug up your kids a plan for the destruction of national sovereignty through illegal immigration in short a plan to replace capitalism with socialism and constitutional principles with the ten planks of communism a plan to corrupt the American judicial system of the vote and use fiat currency to finance the whole agenda with ever higher debt and more nightmare taxes globalist organizations that have been established the largest of course would be the United Nations and a lot of other globalist organizations that we know of that exists the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank and all these are all subsidiaries of the United Nations some say the UN's agenda is a plan to depopulate the world by billions those remaining would be forced into smart cities and human settlements others say the forests and wilderness areas will be cleared of roads dams farms and electric grids so animals can run wild through thousand mile corridors while surveillance cameras and concentrated energy weapons keep we the people under good control we've been barred by Democrat policies from building what's called fire breaks and controlled burns yes agenda21 is not just another conspiracy theory like the theory that NAFTA will destroy the US manufacturing base it's a cancer that's already insinuated itself into every level of the US Republic while we the people have been eating bread and watching circuses on the globalists media propaganda machine from the producers of good guys with guns and cultural marxism matrix entertainment in association with oathkeepers present unsustainable so here's a new theory maybe it's agenda21 that's unsustainable and maybe it's time Americans find out what they can do about it unsustainable the UN's agenda for global domination [Music] all right folks so that is James Eagles new documentary film that I am going to be a part of and I'm really honored that he invited me to take part in this new documentary that he's making and I went and filmed my parts a couple of weeks back and he has put some excerpts from some of the people that will actually be appearing in the film one of them is Nick long char from the Tesla Science Foundation you could check that out on the excerpts section of this page but he did put an excerpt of me up so I'm gonna play that now for everyone to check out as well I believe this is the question he asked me on the right to keep and bear arms here we go the right to keep and bear arms is one of the two foundational pillars of enlightenment that is how important the right to keep and bear arms is the self it is part of the self-defense principle the first principle of higher consciousness or enlightenment is the non-aggression principle which essentially states that a sentient being should not initiate harm to another sentient being do not do a behavior that initiates harmful result toward another being the self-defense principle states that if harmful action is being initiated against you by another being that you always inherently maintain the right to stop that other being from conducting that behavior by whatever amount of force is required to do so so that's the right to self-defense so the self-defense principle and the non-aggression principle always have to go hand-in-hand if we're going to be building a free society so the right to keep and bear arms is you have the right to defend yourself and your rights and your property against attack from someone else with whatever type of weaponry is required to do so and it's so important because if you remove that right from any human being they are at the mercy of whoever is willing to come and attempt to take their rights from them and there's lots of people in that type of a negative and down a fallen consciousness okay so that's why you always have to maintain the right of self-defense and the Second Amendment was put in place to essentially keep that natural right in place and tell people that it should never be infringed upon no matter what all right so that's one of the excerpts of me from the film unsustainable which is going to be coming out fairly soon I think James said it's all within a few months hopefully so be on the lookout for that and you could check out James's main website em ec films.com so you know I think that's a good lead-in to the whole Tesla presentation that I'm going to give on the air today and you know people have to understand that you know this cult that runs the world runs it on energy okay energy is the main thing that everybody needs in one form or another after all we are all energy okay and the world is energy and the main thing to keep in mind when it comes to what I'm gonna do here today and and a film like unsustainable is that the control of energy is the control of human beings and it's not it doesn't belong to anybody to control this is a birthright of human beings living upon the earth you know to control the energy that people need for their survival on a day-to-day basis is a form of slavery and that's why they keep going with their you know agendas to put us all in controlled areas okay under the idea of sustainability which it is not okay constantly trying to push the arvin agenda you know which isn't what's driving climate change it's the Sun doing that as I've talked about it had innumerable amount of times this is a total lack of an understanding of real science on the part of most people in the world that don't understand that solar cycles drive climate change on the planet and always have for millions and millions of years and they rely on the public's ignorant in these regards okay they rely on people not knowing about Nikola Tesla as a scientist and an inventor you know I still have people in the so-called freedom movement or people who think they just know a lot about science constantly saying Tesla was a charlatan you know oh and you know when he was asked to really demonstrate how this would work you know he couldn't prove it okay Tesla himself backed off of his projects because he knew he was in a nest of vipers and didn't want to give potentially destructive technology to deliver it into the hands of satanic Psychopaths okay he may have seen that too late but he saw it eventually and this is one of Nick launched are from the Tesla Science Foundation's main theories is that Tesla himself backed off of some of his biggest projects like what he was planning at Wardenclyffe at Shoreham Long Island New York because he recognized that this could be weaponized and then if one country gained you know total control of the technology they could terrorize the rest of the world with it and I think really the two countries that have largely seized control of Tesla technology is the United States and Russia there are others that probably have some prototypes of it but I guarantee you that the United States and Russia have working Tesla technology working scalar beam weaponry action at a distance scale or interferometry weaponry without any doubt in my mind and again I've told people you got to look into the work of Thomas Bearden most people won't sit through his presentations because its technical okay you got to look into the work of Thomas of a loan you know you got to look into people who really understand a lot of the science of zero-point energy and scalar technology and this is what Tesla was working with you got to get Tesla's own notes to understand you got to get his laboratory notes and some of them are only available in Serbian and need to be translated probably less than a tenth of his notes have actually really been translated out of Serbian okay so this is another thing a part of the work that has to be done for us to really understand what Tesla understood you know largely people over in Europe and you know Serbia are doing the work of picking apart Tesla's work because obviously he was Serbian and he's a hero to them but you know we need a lot more worldwide translations of Tesla's work okay and so before I get into this I just want to reiterate one more time that what on earth is happening is a tapestry okay you can't just come in and start listening at the most recent episodes what I finally did as a matter of fact I'm gonna step out of the presentation and show this to you on the water on earth is happening calm website because I think this is very important okay let's move back over to the laptop and I want everybody to look at the podcast section because I've added a paragraph disclaimer a caveat at the top of the podcast section okay I'm gonna read it here for everybody today it says episodes of the what on earth is happening podcasts are listed here in reverse chronological order newest first if you are a new viewer or listener you should not start with the most recent episode since newer episodes build upon material that is covered in previous episodes you should start with episode number one and work through the podcasts in order at your own pace you should not skip around and if you are new you shouldn't start listening at episode 219 okay or episode 218 which is the most recent up in the podcast section okay click this link right here that says start with up as so number one see this link okay you're gonna click that and I finally figured out a way to create a section where the podcasts are listed in order from number one forward very proud of myself that I figured out how to do this with my content management system finally but I got it done and there it is okay so you can click that link and now you can listen to the shows in order it without having to go back and let you know go scroll to the bottom of the page and go go up okay so that's great for new listeners and viewers okay because it's something that I've been saying over and over again week after week and I'm gonna keep saying it you have to listen to what on earth is happening in order at your own pace don't skip around start with podcast episode number one and then when you're finished that episode move to number two when you're finished that episode move to number three if you do that and you stay in order at your own pace you will get the maximum benefit from all of the years of content that I have been delivering through this show what on earth is happening okay you will get the maximum value out of it if you do it that way if you don't do it that way you know your I don't know what to tell you I've been trying to explain to people this is the way it has to be done for years now okay if you want to skip around or you want to start listening from the end it's like reading the end of a book and having no frame of reference and what happened in the beginning of the book so if you if you want to insist them on banging your head against you know a solid concrete wall go right ahead okay and don't take my advice what on earth is happening is a tapestry and it has to be viewed in order for it to make sense okay I don't know how else how more plainly I could possibly put it but there you have it okay so let's jump back over into the presentation slides and let's start the main presentation for today's show which is entitled Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift so I originally gave this presentation at the Nikola Tesla conference hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation you could check out their website at Tesla Science Foundation org okay and this is headed by nick launched our my friend who invited me to speak at this year's tesla conference i took him up on that offer this would this took place at The New Yorker Hotel in New York City on January 12 2000 19 so I only had 15 minutes really to deliver this presentation I went slightly over I think I delivered it in about 20 minutes but still that is not enough time to go through the details on a presentation like this so I figured today would be a great opportunity to just deliver in an extended video podcast format so that I could really unpack a lot of the concepts that I did not have a lot of time to unpack at the actual conference the conference was very well attended a lot of other great speakers a lot of people came out Nick actually said to me Nick filmed his parts at what we actually filmed our parts for unsustainable on the same day at Nick's home ok and um MIT told me that it's like I got some feedback from him from this presentation when I saw him when we went to record our parts for unsustainable and he said that so many people went up to him after the presentation and was like who is this guy like this presentation was you know outstanding like and I didn't really think I was gonna get that good of a reception because look there's a lot of people in the free energy movement that don't get what I talk about there's a lot of people just like there are in the freedom movement and in the anarchist movement that don't like me that think I'm too extreme or they misunderstand what I'm saying and they don't understand you know natural law you know and they don't want to hear it so you know I'm not very popular even in my own quote/unquote circles ok namely the freedom movement the anarchist community etc I almost see myself somewhat the same way in the free energy movement where there's a lot of people who don't want to hear what I'm laying down because it's extreme it's radical to them okay they want to just stay in the realm of science technology innovation invention etc but they don't want to really hear the real deep philosophical dynamics that are really going to lead to real change in our energy paradigm and that's what I came there to do I came there to present the underlying true streetwise spirituality that is going to have to manifest within the free energy community and this was called a paradigm shift which I'm going to talk a lot about in this presentation I don't know how many you know old school people out there remember you know listening to like alternative information back in particularly the late 90s early mid to late 90s and they talked about a lot of spiritualists in that community talked about the paradigm shift well we're gonna talk about what that meant okay and it still hasn't happened it's still not really underway okay and that's why I call it humanity's missing paradigm shift this is something that never really materialized and I'm gonna talk about why it didn't materialize and until that paradigm shift happens don't expect free energy okay don't expect suddenly the controllers of the world who are a satanic cult to suddenly say we're gonna allow people to invent free energy so that we can't control them anymore we'll just let that out we'll let it happen we'll let it manifest and let the people let our slaves have it yeah yeah I mean you actually believe that that's gonna happen without stopping this cult this worldwide cult without putting their whole system in the ground where it belongs okay I shouldn't even say in the ground that because it had pollute the earth we need to put it into oblivion into the void where it belongs okay so let's jump into this presentation and I'll explain what that paradigm shift meant why it isn't happening and what we really need to do to make it happen so people who are watching this because they're into Tesla or free energy okay and you think that this is just going to be about something I got really bad news for you guys it involves so much more than just coming up with some new invention and then oh trying to put a patent on it and giving it to Big Daddy through the patent system because that's all you're doing you know and that's how so many people in this movement they're stuck in their thinking in that regard I'm gonna get rich oh I'll help the world at the same time but I'm gonna patent this everybody's gonna have to license it from me you know you put it right into the United States patent system so they can shut it down and that's how their thinking is I'm not booked asking you to believe how it is I've talked to many of these people personally and I'm telling you that's exactly how they think and I keep trying to explain to them you don't understand what the world is boys and girls you don't understand what is running this place you haven't done your homework you may have done your homework in the fields of science and technology and invention but you haven't done your homework regarding the occult at all you haven't done your homework regarding the real geopolitical situation that humanity is unfortunately enslaved within and let me tell you something folks it's not just about politics and finance this is a cult that wants our soul that's what it is and they want to be God and you know what it's the same thing in the UFO community that the community that wants to investigate extra potential extraterrestrial intelligence you go to people at MUFON you know you go you go to people in the New Age community in the spiritualist community and you say do you know anything about the occult you know anything about Satanism do you know that this stuff is really running our world you know what dark occultism is no no or you're you're nuts man that stuff doesn't exist and then you see you're seeing stuff coming out like the epstein situation you know this is stuff like I could have told you about 15 years ago in all of its gory detail so I'm looking at this like oh yeah oh whoa a little bit of this slipped out into the mainstream media Huck because got too big for their britches this guy was a little too popular he was a little too well-known right he dealt with people who are a little bit too well-known he dealt children to people who are a little too well-known so I'm just like yeah hey this is this is business as usual and everybody's like oh what's going on they don't understand what this is they don't have no understanding of it at all they can't decode it because they don't understand what the world is they don't understand it's one big satanic cult they don't understand pizza gate look folks I'm telling you right now after I get back from you know maybe a month after this conference is done maybe less than that I'm gonna start preparing material and delivering material on this show on pizza game I think I'm gonna just to make it a multiple water on earth is happening shows I'm gonna go into what Pizza game really was and is and now Peto gained a better term for it obviously because the whole pizza gate term you know throws people off from what it's really about pedo gate is definitely a better name for it but we have to understand it grew out of what became termed on message boards as pizza gate on the internet on internet forums and it's real and you need to understand it because it all ties in so how does this relate to the free energy community in every way because as long as you guys only get small pieces of the puzzle you're not fully enlightened you're not aware of your surroundings you don't understand what's really going on in the world and then that acts back in that aspect you act like naive little children you act like I see I see people with incomplete knowledge really as a parent sees a child that you don't know what you need to know to go through the world as a grown up adult and I know it's condescending I get how condescending that sounds but it's true nonetheless okay I happen to know way more about what's really going on on this planet than most people that doesn't make me a better person to them than them but it does make me a more enlightened one because that's what enlightenment is enlightenment is not just about such as pseudo spirituality as the New Age movement wants you to believe enlightenment is about how much you really know about what's going on within yourself and around you in the world that's what enlightenment is that's what consciousness is the ability to recognize patterns and meaning with respect to those patterns within your own consciousness within your own mindset and in your environment in the world in the everyday world in which you live and the people in the free energy movement sadly have a very incomplete picture of reality in the 21st century because they don't understand what's really going on politically meaning they don't understand that the whole government system is run by a system of pedophiles and Satanists a network a hierarchical network of dark Oh cultists they don't understand the causal factors that have led to the current human condition of slavery are about natural law or about how these mind controllers and social engineers have gotten us not to understand natural law and therefore not to live according to it and therefore we are ourselves creating the system of slavery all around us because we are not living in an in a state that is in true alignment with true objective morality so back to the slides worked I'm directing this right at the free energy community the the Tesla community itself if you will okay the only people who are mad at you for speaking the truth are the people who are living a lie and sadly the free energy community is still largely living a lie because they are still ensconced in all of the mind control that the social engineers of this satanic hierarchy Network hierarchical Network have put them in into that mind-control entrainment regarding what's going on in the world especially in the realm of government and politics they don't understand what it is they don't understand that it's not anything that we should be aspiring to or trying to continue they don't understand that it's a system of slavery and they don't understand that as long as that system of slavery continues there will never be free energy in our world ever there will never be a paradigm of free energy so the free energy community the so-called free energy community needs to wake up you need to wake up and what you need to wake up to is the world of the occult you need to understand what occultism really is you need to understand that natural law stands firmly within that body of knowledge referred to as a cultism you need to understand natural law and you need to start living according to it and then propagating that message so that others may also understand that objective morality and live according to it and if you think you're gonna create free energy without that happening first you are seriously in a state of mind control regarding how reality manifests on this planet or anywhere else in the universe for that matter so moving forward tesla envisioned a world powered by free energy and we're not just talking about free as in gratis we mean a state of abundance where you don't have to worry about where energy is coming from or if you will have enough he wanted to tap into the endless wheel work of nature regarding how energy would be procured and distributed and this is possible Tesla showed that this was possible through the many invite through the many experiments that he performed and the notes that he took on that experimentation regarding scalar energy Tesla was very enlightened for his time although I would not say he was totally enlightened either okay he understood and did a lot of research about how this would work he himself had to get out of the many ideas of you know Darwinism was being propagated you know he had to get out of the idea of eugenics in many cases you know he had to get out of the idea that you could work with people at high-level positions of power and Finance and government and somehow they would help you to develop this he was naive in some instances about just how evil some of the people around him that he decided to work with to advance some of his technologies were now this definitely at least put him out into the limelight and put him out into the public helped him become known as an inventor and helped him propagate some of his ideas that were more advanced but I think Tesla eventually started to realize what the world is a little bit later in his life and he started to recognize that these people were not going to allow this period no matter what and he recognized that he was in a den of vipers that was run by this hierarchy of occultists at the highest ends of the spectrum and I think he went into some depression at that point and he himself recognized really how bad the state of consciousness throughout the whole world was and that's when I think he started pulling back from his own perhaps more advanced technological you know directions that he wanted to take humanity in because he recognized this if this is the state of the consciousness of the world and these are the kind of psychopaths that are running the world this planet is not ready for this and that could be a very wise decision that he made he himself recognized that his technology could God could not be put in front that true freedom had to be put to the forefront it's it's a you know a cart before the horse as I like to describe it situation you know and Tesla technology is should be in in the back in the cart and the thing the horse driving it into our society should be true freedom a mentality of true human freedom and the manifestation of true human freedom then we could bring in those advanced technologies because we will have matured as a species to a place where we will not destroy ourselves with that technology we're nowhere near that point at all not even a little bit are we near the point where we're gonna have free energy technology and suddenly that's gonna free us and that's going to prevent us from destroying ourselves we haven't worked upon ourselves spiritually enough to have that eventualities to have that outcome we have to understand how things really manifest in the world this is part of truly waking up becoming truly enlightened and understanding the true laws of attraction and manifestation which is natural law you know Tesla one that a world where everything was powered by energies from the earth and the Sun and surrounding the earth you know and be able to distribute that energy effectively through the earth he was using the earth as one wire as literally a single wire system of energy distribution whereby the energy could be literally distributed created at one point on the surface and distributed to any other point on the surface through the ground through the earth and it's mantle itself literally a lot of people don't understand that about Tesla's work this was a form of standing scalar wave technology transmitted through the earth and he envisioned that it would power everything it would power our homes it would power any transportation devices including planes trains any kind of electrogravitic hovercraft even that he also worked with as prototypes he had a prototype of a electrogravitic antigravity vehicle in the year 1905 over a hundred years ago like 115 years ago 114 years ago Tesla was already working with anti-gravity transportation and had working prototypes of it and you think that they would let that out you think that they would let the public have anything like that so we could travel in three dimensions instead of the totally controlled road system powered by gasoline and the petrodollar that makes them rich richer and richer and richer by the second every single day every second of every single day on this planet good luck with that good luck with having that system in place and then saying oh yeah let's just do away with that and give them free energy technology which we can't control and we can't control their movement and the spread of free information you think you're gonna censor the world with Tesla technology powering communications good luck with that wouldn't be possible wouldn't be possible to the extent that it's possible now because the dumb public doesn't even understand something like BitTorrent folks we gotta understand BitTorrent BitTorrent is a technology that's like over it's like 20 years old and people still don't understand it they don't understand how it's uncensor ball oh they're talking about oh we're gonna regulate Bitcoin and some people in Congress who have an inkling of how BitTorrent and Bitcoin actually work technologically under the hood or like you can't there's no way you can control that you'd have to literally shut down the internet and the Internet is so integrated into the earth you literally have to destroy the planet to shut that down this is what people don't understand because they don't even understand the technologies that exist now let alone what's possible this is the other thing folks people look at this ago oh that's science fiction that's in just in the realm of the imagination no it's technologically absolutely scientifically feasible they don't they just don't know enough about how it would work because they haven't actually studied it they're using just pure speculation but they haven't actually read the works of Nikola Tesla they haven't actually read and watched the work of Thomas Bearden I have a scientific background in engineering folks but let me tell you some of the folks this is stuff that I've the best and brightest of the human world would have to come together and work upon to achieve a level of understanding of a genius like Tesla you know who comes around and into the human domain like maybe once every 500 years of mine like this I'm not trying to pretend it understand every single aspect of it the generalities of it I can see yes this could be possible this could work that's what they want to keep from everybody folks they want to keep the possibility from people of what's possible they don't even want people looking into what might be possible they want you in the mindset of that can never be stumped the imagination completely and just have you sit back never looking into any of it that's what they want that's what the social engineers 1 & 2 annek large extent that's what they have successfully accomplished you tell people about the potential for free energy technology and they're like that's a conspiracy theory pipe dream no it's actually scientifically achievable if we would get out of the entire human condition that we have trapped ourselves in because of course in a system of slavery the masters are never going to give the slaves freeing technology just think about that would would the masters of the plantations in the American South have suddenly brought semi-automatic weaponry to all of the slaves on the plantation said here you go have this of course not they wouldn't have given the highest-end military-grade technology to people who they wanted to keep as their slaves well the the masters of the earth plantation are not going to suddenly come out and give their covert occult technology that they're using to maintain their status as a breakaway civilization to their slaves and say here use this as you see fit so that we can no longer control you do you really think they're gonna be that stupid this is what the free energy community has to understand that's never going to happen you have to end the system of slavery first you have to understand that the system of slavery is in place on earth and you are slaves just as everyone else is you have to understand the reality that government is slavery or you will never manifest free energy technology you have to manifest freedom first because you have to have the freedom to invent and to experiment and to not have your inventions taken from you and and put into a covert hidden program like they always are through the patent system and through the military industrial complex system what do you think that out in our the groom Lake facility you know that they don't understand that this technology is possible technology that's a thousand years beyond this at this point they don't want it coming out because they know that the control of energy worldwide is the control of people worldwide that's why they don't want the industrialization of third world countries it isn't because it'll destroy the earth through climate change it's because they like the level of control that they can exercise over civilizations over you know subsets of civilization that are much less technologically advanced it's much easier to control the flow of information it got a little bit too hard for them here because of the internet and that's why they're doing all this censorship so you can't put the cart before the horse and think that free energy technology's going to usher in an age of true freedom it's not doesn't work that way it's the opposite way true freedom is going to usher in an era of free energy technology into the world and make the human future absolutely amazing once we free ourselves from the current human condition of government slit enslavement then we'll have free energy but not until not a second until so here's what we have today we have what's called the controlled energy paradigm if you switch back over to the main presentation thank you we have what is called a controlled energy paradigm or what I call the scarcity paradigm this is the dynamics of total scarcity of energy and getting people to believe that energy resources are completely scarce first of all it's not even true according to their model that they're trying to push on us which is the oil model that we have to get our our energy from alleged dead plants called fossil fuels I mean and if you believe these things are fossil fuels you know I have some really good oceanfront property you know in the middle of Utah to sell you are in the middle of Colorado somewhere I got some great oceanfront property you know right in the middle of Wyoming you should you should ask me about it after the broadcast I'll give you a good deal you know great beaches out there you know people actually believe that oil is a fossil fuel fossils yeah I mean it's you got to look into the abiotic understanding of oil and understand this is the Earth's blood system this is the actual blood of Earth of the body of the earth and it replenishes just like when we take oil when we take blood out of the human body okay it eventually replenishes hemoglobin builds a new blood and we eventually you know if you take out a pint of blood eventually a pint of blood gets rebuilt it's the same thing with oil it will never run out unless you take too much suddenly that's the balance they want to try to strike but they will keep people on the oil paradigm forever if they can endlessly this is not a non-renewable energy resource for as long as the earth body stays alive the entity of the earth the planet itself remains alive see it's the same thing when a body dies the blood will eventually just like the rest of the body dry up and decay because there's no life within it anymore that's what happens when a planet dies it eventually breaks up and the planets sick because of what we're doing you know I don't think it's enough at this point to actually kill the planet I think the planet will produce cataclysms that will eventually kill us before it allows us to kill it as its host personally and I think you know we're well on the way to creating that scenario of the Earth Mother turning into Kali the destroyer and sending some natural cataclysms our way to shake us off her back like fleas because that's what we've become as a species it's not what we have to be it's what we've become we've allowed ourselves to become that kind of a parasite to our host planet well oil is just like blood folks it is not going to just you know run out okay it exists throughout the entire body of the planet and they'll keep us on this controlled energy paradigm for as long as they possibly can to control us so let's look at the characteristics of the scarcity paradigm of controlled energy it's polluting and unsustainable there we have the real usage of the word unsustainable as opposed to how the UN wants us to think of unsustainability well this energy paradigm truly pollutes the earth through the burning of hydrocarbon based fuel with internal combustion engines let me tell you something folks this city is just absolutely disgusting Philadelphia is just they call it Philadelphia for a reason okay I mean the amount of sludge and dust and just everything that is just sickening literally disease-causing agents that pile up in this environment and that we are breathing in on a daily basis from all the cars I can imagine New York must be even much worse we just live in a toxic sludge cloud literally because of oil and internal combustion technology internal combustion engine technology and they want to say oh they're tightening the the regulations on this there's no such thing as doing anything to solve that without getting rid of that technology and using something different I mean you look at the amount of dirt and debris and dust that piles up in our atmosphere that we are breathing and you turn on a fan for a couple of days and the blades are like practically black in this city you know and we're just breathing that shit in day after day after day and people are just fine with it like this is normal like we need these cars with these engines like there isn't there hasn't been replacement technology for over a hundred years minimally a hundred years they're that dump they're that naive that they don't understand the first thing about what we are calling free energy or even scale or energy so this is real non sustainability because you are truly polluting the earth by using this and what you're doing as far as how you're procuring it and the types of violence that that is responsible for and causing we'll talk about that in a moment but this whole paradigm of energy is based in the fear of scarcity therefore it's based in fear-based consciousness it's not based in love based consciousness it isn't based in true enlightenment true understanding true higher level consciousness it's based in total fear of running out of not having the kind of mindset that puts you roots you firmly into the reptilian part of the brain the brainstem the fight-or-flight mechanism of the mind always in fear of not having of running out that's where they want people because people embedded in a mindset of fear are easier to control and to sell your nonsense ideas to them because you put them in a state of fear it perpetuates dependency dependency on oil companies and cartels dependency on government dependency on the military violently procuring sources of oil in other countries that we have no business in maintained by violence exploitation and imperialism this entirety scarcity paradigm of controlled energy is totally maintained by violence because in order for the industrialized world to keep taking the amount of energy in the form of oil that they need to continue to survive and to propagate their system they have to engage in military violence and imperialism and exploit third world nations to take their resources out from under them whether they do that through shady and completely corrupt trade deals or whether they do that through sending the military and should those negotiations quote negotiations fail which is bribery to their highest level satanic hierarchy partners on that farm you know this farm over here says to that farm over there you're gonna deal with us and take the deal that we offer you it's an offer you can't refuse or we're going to send our military in there that's how it works folks it's just two farmers getting up in each other's face for a minute and deciding how are we going to do this are we gonna do this you know through our corrupt deals that make you sell out your own people or are we gonna send in our thugs called the military that's how it really fucking works ladies and gentlemen you know read Confessions of an economic hitman another guy who was at a level of this satanic hierarchy he didn't understand that as Satanism though John Perkins you know because they they just use pee as useful dupes they don't know he doesn't really deeply understand that it's Satanism at higher levels you know he's in the military-industrial complex arm of the negotiation with another human farmer deal okay and that's the role that he played and he wrote great books exposing how it works but guess what it goes to a much higher level mat into the priests class into the social engineering priests class that were where the Satanists and dark Luciferians really operate from that are really calling the shots he don't he didn't quite understand that this is all a high level religion the military-industrial complex isn't running the highest levels of it folks okay it goes into higher level intelligence agencies it goes into higher level agencies like the NRO the National Reconnaissance Office the Department of Naval Intelligence DNI into the CIA and NSA and eventually goes up into the highest level religious organizations on the earth mainly the Vatican etc because it's all it's never been stopped being run by religion folks never this is always this planet has always been run by a priest class an occult priest class and this is what people in the free energy movement have to understand and they don't understand that you try to explain that to them there are most of their eyes go glassy there are a million miles away they don't want to hear it they don't want to listen some of them do but too few just like in the anarchist community you try to explain this to them their eyes go glassy there are a million miles away mentally they're not really listening it's in one ear and out the other and they think they know I'm trying to explain to you I'm telling you this from a position a perspective of having been on the inside of this satanic cult admittedly at a low level of it but guess what at a much higher level than most people who are even they're useful dupes ever see and these people are very out in the open about their agendas very very speak openly about it when you're in in that at that level of it with them when you're at the actual occult hierarchy level of the priest class of Satanism and dark luciferianism and the people who are at lower levels of this that to go into just regular you know the secular aspect of it and the financial and and political aspect they don't even understand about these levels of it they haven't been taken into those levels because it hasn't been deemed necessary - they don't really have the skillset they're a trained monkey pushing the buttons for the agenda that's all that's what you have to understand not everybody gets taken up into that level of that satanic hierarchy they want people with social engineering ability high IQ high communication skills the ability to mind-control others so that they never look into any other level of this that's who they really want that's who they groomed to take up into the real priests class level of this not people who they could just you know train in worldly skills and say you know go over here and tell deliver this message you know or people that they're gonna say hey just work in your scientific field and invent this for us they don't need to see that level of the hierarchy they're just trained monkeys that's what that you have to understand about one who I call useful dupes so let's continue about the characteristics of the controlled energy paradigm and I'm gonna unpack this as long as it takes folks see this is what I don't get a chance to do at presentations people say oh you rushed through that yeah well I saw all the time I had you try to develop a fifteen minute presentation and say something mine powerfully world-changing that blows somebody's mind and people were still coming up to the host of the conference saying wow who was that guy he blew my mind Nick said half the crowd got up and left and went out on the end of the corridor into the whole hallway outside the conference room to talk to me and like less than half the people that were there for my presentation were there for the next speaker which I don't I think that's kind of rude myself but I'm glad that they you know wanted to hear that that's how much I interest them interested them by what I said people always complain oh you left this out you left you didn't talk about this yeah I had

15 minutes like I said try it come on put a presentation that you think I'll like really make a difference in the world together and record your own voice for 15 minutes and see how well you fucking do yeah most people won't even try to do it in the privacy of their home let alone go out in front of hundreds of people at a conference a lot live in front of them and do it go record your own voice with like some audio recording software for 15 minutes and see how well you do you'll find out how hard it is so the next characteristic of the scarcity and Energy paradigm is that it promotes a separation worldview that nature is ours to conquer and this is what it's all about folks the idea of separation separation from source separation from oneness separation from wholeness in the worldview and in the mind this makes us think it's us versus them it's us versus the planet even it's us versus nature if we don't conquer nature we'll be conquered by it that's not how nature works nature wants us to actually work with it this is what Tesla was trying to achieve he called it harnessing the wheelwork of nature not conquering nature but taking what nature already provides and procuring the vast abundance that comes from nature for our needs as a species which is possible to do without polluting the planet without turning over just totally distorting the balance of nature and without the type violence exploitation and imperialism that we are currently addicted to in the controlled energy paradigm it's all possible without all of that but this is what people often think who are left brain nature belongs to us the planet is ours it's ours to conquer it's ours to subdue as we see fit it's a distorted religious worldview as well many fake-ass Christians think this as well nothing could be further from the truth we are a part of the living dynamic system of nature which is life itself this planet is alive it is a living holistic dynamic energy system which can be thrown into a state of imbalance and disarray even but like I said it's gonna shrug us off long before it allows us to kill it but we're doing a good job provoking it sticking needles in it everywhere you know like like we have you know the total right to just you know take the blood from the earth is to the extent that we see fit in a totally violent way this energy paradigm stagnates humanity's collective evolutionary progress in consciousness that is how powerful of how we even look at energy what it is capable of doing to our brains and our spirits in mass it is actually literally stagnating our evolutionary progress forward as a species and the most important thing to understand here is it is completely immoral we have no right to continue this controlled energy scarcity paradigm we have no right it is an amoral one because it is based on coercion and control and violence and ultimately slavery it is enslaving the human population it is in complete and direct opposition to spiritual law or moral law or what I refer to as natural law God's law that is exactly what is this controlled energy scarcity paradigm is in direct opposition to and you think that that's going to be allowed to stand indefinitely eventually nature's gonna step in and say enough is enough and this isn't going to continue we need to be have developing mature understanding of what we are really doing to this planet and each other as a result of this energy paradigm that is completely amore and if we don't wake up to that it's going to lead to the last point listed here on this slide it will lead to humanity's total slavery and extinction it's already led to what amounts to total slavery I don't think we're in total lockdown hardcore slavery yet but we are in a state of slavery that is covert we are in covert or occult 'add slavery right now and what it's going to lead to is overt

totalitarianism that's what's coming and that's what humanity is currently richly deserving of because we haven't changed our mindset we could not say we don't deserve it as a species as judgment no that's what we talked about was the human condition collectively when we broke down the taro and we saw the card number 20 is the judgment card at the MAL couth position on the macrocosmic Tree of Life in the last couple of episodes that's where Humanity is at right now if I could label the time period that we are in right now we are in post-apocalyptic cosmic judgment I'm gonna say that again okay because that's where we're at and what we're it's getting ready to break down into the situation of 100% overt total human enslavement and then eventually to human extinction and when it does get to the extinction phase it will be a mercy killing we will finally be put out of our misery as a species and allowed to go extinct after we are in a state of total whoa wo e meaning 100% shame and misery as a species that goes on for an indefinite amount of time that's what's gonna happen if we don't reverse our mindset and that's not fear-mongering ladies and gentlemen I'm explaining to you how actual spiritual dynamics play out in nature according to natural law and the real laws of attraction and manifestation and people better wise up and start taking heat they better wise up and start taking heed and really spirit truly spiritually advancing themselves and understanding that we are actually standing in the way of the will of creation and the laws of God because that's what humanity is acting in the capacity of right now as we continue this controlled energy paradigm and as we continue the overall control system called government and human enslavement I'm gonna say again what I say that our current human condition truly is we are in a state of post apocalyptic cosmic judgment we are past the apocalypse the apocalypse already occurred past-tense apocalypse comes from the greek roots oppo which is a greek prefix meaning to take away to remove away from removed from and then the greek noun khalipa time khalipa time means to hide to conceal to keep secret to occult and will you put them together it means to take away that which has been hidden to remove the veil to unveil to do cult to take out of hiding and bring into the light of day that's what apocalypse means when people are talking about the end of the world they are referring to the biblical concept of Armageddon Armageddon and apocalypse are two different things our mageddon is the alleged total battle between the forces of good evil and how they have arrayed themselves in opposing duality at the quote unquote end of time when time is up for Humanity that's the concept of chile azzam the end of days in Christian prophecy okay that is not the apocalypse the apocalypse means the great revealing of information that the truth has been taken out of the realm of the occult out of hiding out of being hidden and it has been exploded onto the world for them to see to hear to understand that's the apocalypse and that already happened that already happened past tense it you could say it's continuing to happen but it has already occurred and that information is all already out and you know what humanity has said to it it's raised its middle finger to that truth to that revealing and it said fuck you that's exactly what humanity has done to it in mass it is said we want no part of that keep it away from me I don't care that's exactly what humanity has does has done as a species and that is why I say we are in the period of poke post apocalypse we are in a post apocalyptic period of humanity the apocalypse has occurred already and humanity has said to that great revealing that great do cultic of information fuck you I want no part of it that's exactly what it is said with one great voice and that is why we are now entering the period of cosmic judgment as a species and you know what folks you can say that sounds as religious as you want I don't really care I'm not interested in your analysis okay I'm about as anti religious as it gets but I know when cosmic forces are coming for what we have allowed to continue I can feel it in every fucking single one of the hundreds of trillions of cells of my body because I am attuned to that and if you're not attuned to it and you think what I'm saying is somehow religious go right ahead and say whatever the fuck you want I could care less it has nothing to do with religion it has to do with how the universe actually works you think we're going to be allowed to stay in that level of saying fuck off to the truth for indefinite an indefinite amount of time you're out of your mind no because you know what the people who think that are they're atheist trash who think there's no such thing as anything higher than humankind in all of the universe that's what they actually naively and childishly believed that there's no law higher than man's law that's why we get to make it all up there are a theistic moral relativists and there's a bunch of that trash in the freedom movement and anarchist movement and I'm gonna call them out every week every week I'm gonna call you out trash cuz that's what you are you don't want to understand that there's a higher power in law in the universe than little old impotent man that's destroying itself and putting itself into its own chains you think we're the highest power that there is you have a lot to learn about what's going on in this life boy and girl because that's what you are you're a little boy and a little girl that hasn't grown up it's exactly what you are so that's where we're at and that's what's coming as long as we stay addicted to this oil paradigm this totally controlled energy paradigm of complete scarcity and fear and violence and coercion we're heading toward post-apocalyptic cosmic judgment 100% overt slavery and eventually merciful human extinction when it is finally allowed after we've suffered enough by our own hand by our own hand see it's not really anything else doing this to us it's us doing this to us see that's the quote good news too because if we put ourselves in this position we can get ourselves out does it look likely no it looks highly unlikely I'm just to be honest you know I don't want to blow smoke up people's ass never have been the type to do that I try to be as honest as possible with people about how I actually see the dynamic from a realistic perspective I'm a realist I'm not an optimist nor am i a pessimist I'm a realist I gauge highly accurately overall patterns of the human condition and people want to say that I'm not good at that I'm probably the best there isn't that to really look at the overarching dynamic within all of society and see it as one trend and to understand where it's heading and then I try to Acula accurately report on that situation that condition and I think I have it very well scouted and very well analyzed and that's why I say we are in a very very very negative place and we have the ability still to turn it around it still isn't set in stone it can be done do I think based on the trend of where human will is going that it is going to be turned around no I do not but as long as there's still a possibility of that happening regardless of how slim I'm going to tell you what the other possible outcome is because I'm here to lay those choices before humanity that's what part of my job is to do explain to you what's happening and explain the choices that you have by changing your mind and heart that's what my charge is to do that's my work that's my Dharma so let's look at the other choice and this is a choice this isn't something that's being done to us this is something we are actively choosing through our free will through the behaviors that we put out into the world through our free will just like everything that happened in the Epstein situation was all a result of free will it was coercing and removing the free will of a lot of those children but let me tell you something folks it's still freewill based behaviors on who will cooperate based on how much money is thrown at them why do you think the the controlled energy paradigm continues how much money has been thrown at people to shut people down to kill people kill people developing alternative inventions have the news lie about it and say it's all hokum how many people will just take a payoff to either shut up lie hurt somebody else covert hide information tell people that that's not possible when they very much do know that it is this is the problem with all of humanity folks we've become a species largely comprised of trash that will take any payoff or any advancing of their level of comfort to do evil to others as long as it's not them on the receiving end in the immediate sense and then people will say no most people aren't like that you're full of fucking shit you're full of fucking shit most people aren't like that it's a total anomaly when you find someone that's not like that the vast overwhelming majority probably over 99% I'm gonna say probably like 98.5 percent I'm being super generous today if you find one and a half percent of human beings that would not take a payoff to do something bad I mean we're in good shape I'm gonna say more likely it's probably over 99% of human beings they would just say yeah what do I have to do give me the payoff and I'll do it so this is why things like this continue folks it's nobody doing this to us it's not just because these people are so powerful it's all the people below them that are willing to say what are you going to give me to do this for you and they have unlimited resources because they've been profiting on off of this oil based energy paradigm for you know centuries and then they wave it in front of them wave some money in front of them and go here take this which is a pittance to them but it looks like it's like oh how much how much this is to the average slave and they go of course yes sir I'll get right on it do it right away you know and you're telling yourself that's not how it works you're lying to yourself you are a liar to everyone around you but most of all to yourself so let's look at the characteristics of the other potential choice that we can still make but are unfortunately not making certainly and not enough numbers to really make a difference the abundance energy paradigm or free energy it's non polluting and truly sustainable from a true sustainability aspect because it's unlimited and it's harnessing the will work of nature as nature put it they're not exploiting nature and creating a polluting environment based on energy explosions which is what internal combustion is actually doing see that's that's the whole thing do you work in synergy with nature or do you work in opposition to it by trying to blow it up you know that's what the controlled energy paradigm of oil is all about many explosions and then nuclear aspects is larger level explosions that release radiation energy you know and people don't understand this that true free energy true energy that is about harnessing nature's will work is not about pollution and explosions you are literally taking energy as nature intended it almost as mother's milk okay because that's what nature is it's our mother it's the Sacred Feminine dynamic in the universe and it provides if we understand how to take from it in the way that we should I mean it's the it's it's the difference between a baby suckling at its mother's breasts versus a baby trying to like poke holes in the mother and drew withdraw the blood from her like a vampire okay that's literally the actual difference that we're talking about the free energy paradigm is about empowerment via abundance no longer people being kept in a mindset of fear through scarcity who artificially created scarcity this would be truly creating a mindset of human empowerment through abundance of having the energy that we need it would be at our disposal when we need it and there is enough for everyone there is enough there is way more than enough there is more than we could ever possibly use actually it would promote true independence independence from government independence from the whole control system independence from the monetary system independence from all of the corrupt institutions and cartels and companies and corporations that we are currently dependent on it would promote genuine power meaning no scarcity would obviate aggression and war not this false illusion of military strength and power that's not real power that's actually spiritual weakness of having to be a Gretsch aggressive and coerce and attack not showing your own weakness and fear there's nothing manly in that there's nothing powerful in that that's the perversion of true manhood that's the perversion of the the true sacred masculine the true sacred masculine would be genuine helping to squelch this whole idea of scarcity and stop aggression and war that's what a real protector in society would do by promoting true free energy in the true abundance paradigm the free energy paradigm would promote it promotes as a promotes an integral worldview that we are quote we are part of the living system of nature so the worldview promoted by free energy would be we are not separate from nature we are one with it we are an integral an integrated part of the wheel work of nature it is us and we are it there is no separation whereas the controlled energy paradigm continues with the idea the worldview of separation which is what this is all about the reason we continue to do these things that lead to human enslavement is because of a worldview of separation from self from the true self and how we are all one and all part of the living dynamic system of nature it's all energy and it's scientifically provable that's not new-age hokum when I say that I'm not saying that in the sense of we are one with the actual and enemy forces yeah at some level of existence we are but here playing out on the ground of course those people are doing things totally against the human interest to continue the system of slavery and no in that in that sense we're not the same as them we are not one with them I'm talking about the highest level of existence you know you always have to caveat that we are one with at some level of existence you know at the three-d level of existence you do have to understand there are definitive forces at work that are against the the betterment of humanity you know and that's not that's not promoting a separation worldview that's saying the truth about what's going on the separation worldview is at a much higher level of existence that oh oh it's us versus nature we're separate from it I'm trying to explain you with that higher level of awareness we have to understand everything his energy and that's scientifically borne out that is proven scientifically it's not a theory if we're paying attention to new modern science and not ancient Newtonian paradigm of science the free energy paradigm promotes true human evolution in consciousness it is the true evolutionary force whereas what is one of the things that would be serving the involution airy force or the satanic force at work in nature would be the controlled energy paradigm this serves this works against the involution Airy force and serves the force of true evolution remember we talked about those two forces that are always at work in creation involution versus evolution the controlled energy paradigm serves involution stagnation and the opposite of human progress we're going backwards in progress in consciousness free energy or the abundance paradigm promotes true human evolution and consciousness it is truly moral this paradigm it is in harmony with spiritual law moral law natural law because it is not based in coercion violence fear scarcity etc and this energy paradigm if we were to actually implement it through changing our worldview to a world view of true freedom and then implementing that here on the earth would lead to a state of true freedom for all it would sustain it it would be better to say sustain true freedom for all okay then lead to because it has to be led to through developing true freedom I think I'm gonna perhaps change that to say sustain true freedom for all it would be much better worded like that it would support that state of true freedom and it enhance it and help it to grow and flower so those are the characteristics of the true free energy paradigm so these are the two choices that humans have in front of them before them and these are choices based on freewill behavior what will we do will we continue with the controlled energy paradigm that others that came before us put in place through their free will decision will we continue to take jobs in that sector will we continue to support that whole mindset that it creates will we continue to tell people don't look at free energy alternatives will we tell people not to look into Tesla's true science and innovations when we tell people that no that's not that's not possible that's all just can in the realm of conspiracy theory or will we work to truly build the free energy the true free energy paradigm which is possible so this is what what our path is if we're moving in the path of true evolution I'll go back and do that again it's okay are we moving in this direction folks are we moving in the direction from involution the controlled or scarcity energy paradigm to true evolution to the free energy partner if we're really if we have half a brain in our head we would say yes that's what we want and people in the free energy movement say this is what we want to happen but again as always things don't just magically manifest just because you say you want it to happen this isn't the false variant of the secret or the false variant of the law of attraction it isn't just thinking in your mind and feel it in your emotions and then magically it manifests there are requirements for the manifestation of free energy it doesn't just magically occur because you say you want it to happen and you have a good feeling about it you have to do things in the world to make it happen and the first part of that is changing the mindset of people to understand its possibility and how it is right to move in that direction whereas staying in the other paradigm is wrong morale to understand how the free-energy paradigm on the right in this image aligns with natural law the spiritual moral laws of creation God's law and how the control energy paradigm listed on shown depicted there on the left is totally the opposite the antithesis of natural law the antithesis of morality the antithesis of God's law it's the polar dynamic opposite but you don't just get there it's not just a magical quantum leap okay there's something in between there's something that lies in between these two states of existence for

Humanity and what what is that it's the paradigm shift but what is the paradigm shift okay a lot of people I think haven't even heard that term some people who study spirituality and have looked into the whole New Age movement have heard this term because that's where it gets bannard about you know that's where it gets tossed about all the time in the consciousness movement in the new-age community the paradigm shift again especially when I was first really getting into a lot of that material back in the mid 90s before them you know turning the millennium the words paradigm shift were everywhere in the alternative news community and in the New Age movement community and literally everywhere everywhere you turned okay so what a paradigm means is a way of looking at the world it's literally the way your worldview the way you see reality the way you see nature the way you see your place in reality okay and they were talking about in the spiritualist movement that we needed a massive shift in the way people think about everything in the way they see the world in the way they see themselves in the world in the way they see nature and reality itself and they were talking about that unless that happens humanity's not going to make this shift forward in consciousness so this has been called the paradigm shift or the quantum shift or quantum leap now let's look at the word quantum for a moment that's not in my slides here but it's been in much of my other work and on my other presentations a quantum shift in consciousness literally means a shift in numbers okay and I've said this an innumerable amount of times and many people yet do not understand this this is not going to occur by just a small amount of people changing and the goal is for a quantum shift in consciousness to happen in the physical domain excluding this from happening in the physical domain is an imbalance in consciousness and an imbalance in the understanding of what true spirituality is and what the true goals are of the great work it is to perform the work here upon the earth that is not attachment to the physical domain that is an accurate understanding of what the one great work is to do here it is to end slavery and change the paradigm of consciousness on the earth so that souls that come here to learn grow and evolve have the capacity and the environment to do so because this is originally intended as a school for learning and growth not the prison that we've turned it into do our poor choices and through mind control and I don't look I don't know what I have to do to convince people of that this isn't an eternal prison that is here so that like individuals get we're not supposed to build a prison and then like you know go to some other dimension that's not the goal if that's what people think you haven't understood the bulk of what I'm trying to lay out here on what on earth is happening that this spiritual domain and the physical domain are one and the part of the separation worldview mentality is to separate them to say that the work is to be done here on the ground on the earth is not putting the earth in a higher level of importance you know to put physicality at a higher level of importance than spirituality it is the understanding that they are one in the same and the work is to be taken from the higher level self and the higher level consciousness and spiritual domain and brought into the physical domain where it can actually be put to work put into work in physical manifestation this is how we learn and grow the physical domain is is that literal whetstone that we sharpen ourselves upon it is not slavery that were to do that upon it is the physical domain and the challenges it challenges that it contains and represents we're not meant to just be enslaved so that we can learn whoa whoa enslaving each other's a bad idea and now I know that and I could float to some other dimension of existence wrong we are to learn those spiritual lessons while we are here and then bring those lessons boots on the ground directly into the physical domain and change it you know the UFO guy and a alleged spiritual expert leer I can't remember his first name was saying on podcasts in the past we're not here to change the world we're here to be changed by it get the fuck out of here how about I just give you a nice South Philly accent get the fuck out of here are you nuts you know and you're teaching this is spirituality you couldn't fucking smell spirituality man somebody find me is his first name you know Laer who was saying we're not here to learn spirit it's not Roger Leir he was like the alien guy who was performing surgery to remove alleged alien implants and somebody else named Lear and I can't remember his first name but like the stuff that he put forward about alleged spiritual you know truth is just poisoning people we are here to change the physical reality and end slavery ladies and gentlemen this isn't something that is just done in them in the mind internally that's where it begins see you can't do it externally unless it begins in the mind oh you can do things just in the physical domain that'll don't make some people sit up and take notice maybe you know like what do you think the Battle of Thermopylae of the 300 wasn't worth doing you think the American Revolution wasn't worth doing did it long term change anything well one could argue no cuz we're still enslaved but guess what it set an example it set an example of how you should think about freedom that you should be willing to die for it if necessary and death should be no thing to consider when it comes to procuring true human freedom if we're asked to lay our lives down we should be glad to do it literally happy to do it do I want to see it come to that not really because I know how much suffering it's gonna create in the world for ourselves and our loved ones but if it comes to that it comes to that and if that's what's demanded of us happily you know that's like what Thomas Paine said if there should be trouble in the world let it be in my day that my child my children should know peace I mean that's a real man and that's a real man sentiment you know let that burden fall upon us so that the loved ones that come after us will know a world where this paradigm shift has occurred and it's better for them so we have to understand the paradigm shift the quantum shift in consciousness is all about how many people make that shift the word quanta where the word quantum comes from in English is a Latin word meaning an amount of something that's why it will never occur until the amount passes the magic number and the magic number is 51% that's when the momentum will be taken to a place where it cannot be stopped that's why the momentum is still in the favor of the Darko cultists and the controlled energy paradigm in the world of slavery through government because more than 51% still believe in those things as legitimate and how we should have things and until we flip the dynamic to 51% in the other direction do not expect a quantum shift in consciousness to take place this is why all of the satanic holidays are 51 may 1st 5-1 area 51 it's the flaunting their magic number in front of you because they know what it means and you don't they know they can keep the dynamic the way that it is as long as they have 1% over half of the people's minds in on in their way of thinking in their mental paradigm and until we change it to 51% to the truth we are never going to be making headway in creating a entire society based upon true freedom so stop thinking that you could say ok a small amount of people can influence it toward that great shift in consciousness but until you have those numbers it is not going to change the reality of the situation in which we live upon the earth in the state of physical manifestation physical manifested reality so understand that this paradigm shift is the same as a quantum shift in consciousness and it requires numbers no for more information on this idea of the paradigm shift you should check out my presentation called streetwise spirituality that I gave back in 2014 in st. Louis Missouri and the subtitle of that presentation was what does it truly mean mean to be awake and eyed it just popped into my head it was John Lear John Lear okay I apologize for not remembering that you know my recall is generally pretty good and I just needed a couple of moments you know this guy says we shouldn't be trying to change things in the physical world we shouldn't be trying to get more build more people and get them onto the side of truth build that number it's all about just the self changing your full fuckin shit boy how about that you like that come and see me about it okay your full fucking shit and you don't know what you're talking about and you're a false spiritual teacher and you should really no one should be listening to you cuz you don't know what the fuck you're talking about how about that let's just come out and just I'm just gonna get confronted about it with people when you're spewing fucking nonsense because that's what you're spewing you're spewing fucking nonsense okay and if you want to hear stuff that overturns bullshit like that watch streetwise spirituality because that's where I talk about what it really means to be awake what does it truly mean to be an awake human being this whole word thrown around now it's like all truncated a main cool I'm woke you're woke is your asshole okay that's about how woke most people are who use the term I'm woke okay you don't know what you're talking about you don't know what woke means you don't know what it really means to be awake okay because all the people who claim to be woke so hip and cool oh I'm a millennial I I can use the term woke and like I know what consciousness and spirituality really is okay you're a little hipster fucking trendy who thinks they know what spirituality is because you read a couple of New Age books and you know absolutely nothing boy girl nothing okay like I said here's where I'm gonna hit people hard this is episode 2 219 okay I'm not I'm not the mark passio of episode number one anymore I'll take it easy on people who are new viewers in an interview but here this is episode 219 and I'm gonna speak it the way it really is because we're out of time to talk about it any other way okay for the new viewers I gave you the caveat you don't want to start here because you're gonna you're gonna probably see and hear things they're gonna be a little bit intense for you at this point you should go back to number one and listen in order and then you'll start to get it so I gave a presentation called streetwise spirituality here are the this was the whole crux of this presentation these points that I'm gonna show you okay so what it what does it mean to be awake is the same thing that it means for the paradigm shift to take place so we're talking about what this paradigm shift actually is the 20 points of true spirituality that I talked about in street wise spirituality are the 20 points that comprise the paradigm shift so let's look at them each in turn and once again this presentation on the missing paradigm shift Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift it will take as long as it takes if this takes three episodes it will take three episodes if it takes five it'll take five okay we'll see how long it goes but I'm gonna unpack this the way I need to unpack this okay so the first aspect of what it truly means to be awake is that you have true knowledge of the occult when I was looking at all the characteristics of what it means to be a truly conscious individual and be a person that could could be considered to be spiritually awake I was thinking well what it would this rule is really all about what does it really mean this term I'm awake I know what's going on I'm fully conscious the very first thing that you need to have that most people don't have and that's why they're not awake is knowledge of what the occult really is what is ocultism what knowledge does it contain what knowledge doesn't hide why is it so important for us to understand that knowledge this is the knowledge of hidden science and hidden spirituality and how ultimately those things need to be bridged into one to change the paradigm and we need a science that incorporates true human spirituality and we are nothing close to that the occult is knowledge of how the physical laws of nature actually work it's knowledge of how the spiritual laws of nature actually work it's knowledge of occult science and knowledge of natural law which is the spiritual laws of creation upon which all human freedom depends the second aspect of the paradigm shift is knowing that truth and morality are both objective and it is our goal as human beings to bring our own perception into alignment with objective truth and objective morality and the goal of how and the measure of how well a society is performing that alignment of their own perception to objective truth and objective morality is the measure of how well a society is actually doing when it comes to waking up and enacting the paradigm shift they are not subjective constructs our perception is subjective but what we need to do is work to bring our perceptions into alignment with the objectivity of truth and morality which exist inherently in the natural world and are not human trucks that we can just invent that's what moral relativism is just inventing morality and saying oh whatever is the the relativity that that's built on is solipsistic a that's the idea we can just say whatever is true and it magically becomes true for us no there is no such thing as truth for us there is only truth and whether we know it or not whether we have come to understand it and bring our perception into alignment with it or not and that level of you know the morality of not the relativism of knowledge called solipsism is what the relativism of morality is based upon moral relativism the idea that human beings can just make up whatever right and wrong are and what's right for you is different than what's right for me or what's right in that society is different than what's right in this society bull shit morality is objective a right is an action that does not cause harm to another being and if you take an action that does cause harm through murder assault rape theft trespass coercion or willfully lying you have conducted a transgression against natural law by harming another by initiating harm against another those actions exist in the physical domain and therefore there is an objective truth about whether you are actually causing harm through the performance of those actions has nothing to do with subjectivity or relativism the characteristics of those actions are objective and therefore the morality that underlies those actions is also objective the third characteristic is knowing the characteristics of the higher self we talked about the difference between the higher self and lower or egotistical self endlessly on what on earth is happening most people have not made that transition in their understanding then we are infinite consciousness having a experience in the physical world we are spiritual beings having a subjective spiritual physical experience here to learn and to grow and to understand the laws of the cosmos and the laws of true morality and to understand the laws of attraction about what we will create if we try to break those laws or ignore them and not take responsibility for ourselves in our own behavior and you can get a lot more than that in the presentation regarding this separate the difference between the higher self and and the egotistical self and how a lot of people are trapped in the egotistical self because of ego identification in the presentation my first presentation called what on earth is happening which is also broken down extensively in the early numbers of this podcast series when it was audio-only so you can go back and start at number one and you'll get all of that information about the higher self versus the lower self or the illusory self characteristic number four of the paradigm shift is knowing that the physical and spiritual aspects of our reality do not supersede each other no one should be given precedence they are one in the same as I've talked about in previous slides okay you have to understand this is about boots-on-the-ground spirituality this is about spirit in the flesh this is about accomplishing the true great work here on earth not in some Hereafter realm or some other dimension of existence that we do not know whether we are going to okay this is about doing what you can do while you are here with the knowledge that you can gain from a true understanding of real spirituality it's about putting it into work that's the third step of the Trivium input processing output ok thought emotion action grammar logic rhetoric rhetoric is the action stage how you put it into practice in the physical world so this is what holistic simple deism is about it's about understanding that there is a higher power than mankind that put the laws of creation into effect you can call that creation the universe God I don't really care what you call it quite frankly higher power the all infinite names for it that you can call it I'm not interested in what you call it or how you relate to it in your own life that's for you that's not for me that's your own choice and your own preference on how you form any type of a relationship with that force I consider it the all or the universe itself and I'm perfectly fine with the word God many people are not and again I don't care I'm not interested in whether you're uncomfortable with terms of language get as offended as you like if I want to call that force God I'll call it God if that suits the purposes of what I'm trying to explain I don't see it as the religious God of any religions I think that's a childish bullshit worldview quite frankly I see it as infinitely more complex and powerful than what religions would make it out to be because they want to water it all down and they don't want you to understand natural law they want you to understand the law of man and the law of the church but natural law they don't want you looking into because that's gonna show you the real law of God and then it's that words is gonna leave their governments and religions in the shitter where they belong okay because most people with a brain will dump them there once they understand true natural law because religion is just the Queen's Chamber and if you want to get to the King's Chamber of the Great Pyramid of life you got to understand natural law because that's the real law of creation you know and we have to understand this is all it's all one you know that the worldview of simple deism bridges the worlds of materialism and the world of spirituality and religion because one could be to left-brain the world of materialism and scientism can be far too left brain and it's a matter is prime and there is no such thing as spirit and conversely the world of total spirituality and religion can go too far in the right brain direction and say Oh don't worry about matter only worry about what's gonna happen to your spirit after you're dead because the the world is evil and the old flesh is evil and don't worry about anything that happens in the physical world that doesn't matter bullshit of course it matters our lesson is to bridge those two worlds and to understand that there is ultimately at the highest level existence no level of separation between them the spiritual domain is the physical domain this is where all the lessons of the spiritual domain play out and are manifested what do you think all the energy that comprises the universe is in spiritual energy you think this is all isn't all ultimately a construct and a simulation of the mind of God of the creator of creation itself of the universe if you will of course it is you know scientists are speculating do we live in a simulation what else can it be what do you think this is actually physical they've already dulled into the realm of matter so deeply that they've already proven to themselves there's no physicality it's all energy you know oh no but they're gonna build bigger super colliders we got to get to that god particle and not understand God isn't anything but actual energy and consciousness experiencing itself through this illusion of the physical domain which is where all the lessons play out and that's why it's still of utmost importance and can never be downplayed and say it's so much lesser than the spiritual domain it is the spiritual domain they're one in the same the physical universe is the spiritual domain it takes a very balanced brain to understand that unfortunately most people are in one form of brain imbalance or another and they'll either side with the atheistic worldview or the religionists worldview sadly and that's why we're in so much trouble as a species because we can't balance we can't seem to balance our brain through self work and understand a worldview of non separation and non duality it's very difficult for people in one form of brain and balance to another to understand that point number four right there on that slide the fifth factor of the paradigm shift is released from ego identification this is what helps us to understand the true self not to be identified with the work that we do or the roles that we play not to say I am a doctor I am a lawyer no I am pure consciousness having a spiritual experience in the physical domain of learning and growth these are just roles that I happen to play you know I'll say I'm a teacher of natural law do you think that's all I am do you think that that's what I ultimately see myself as I know I'm infinite consciousness at some level of existence that's a role I am playing here while I'm on the earth so the release from ego identification helps us get in touch with the higher self again my presentation called what on earth is happening goes into more in depth about that characteristic number six of the paradigm shift is the exercise of true discernment and judgment this is what the New Age community doesn't want us to exercise so just believe you know a lot of religion wants that too which is the New Age is just another religion government wants us to just trust it oh this isn't conspiracy you know it's Joe the whole thing with Epstein it's a conspiracy theory don't use your own judgment but would powerful people who might have their activities of pedophilia exposed to a nationwide audience do know they would never work together to try to cover that up never never I mean come on they wouldn't pay people off in prison institutions and in the police force and in the medical community if they had they would never work together to spend their trillions of dollars to cover up their crimes that could that's that's a conspiracy theory the media tells us yeah and jackasses still believe these assholes smacked jackasses they want to believe mommy and daddy would never do anything to hurt us they're gonna tell us the truth and believe the mainstream media cuz you're brainless television Watchers you know that's all it is and it's not exercising your own discern discernment and judgment people want to say you judging is bad no you have to judge everything that's what we're here to do we are here to judge we are here to judge whether something is an in alignment with truth and objective reality and objective morality and bring our perceptions into alignment with those things through our discernment and judgment and we need to exercise them like muscles because if we don't they atrophy and disappear and that's why so few people have discernment and judgment at their disposal they haven't exercised them and therefore they've atrophied and shriveled up and gone away practically if not entirely the seventh aspect of the paradigm shift is becoming mentally free of all false religions again I've defined the word religion to the point where I want to puke the word religion comes from the Latin relig re meaning to hold back to tie back to thwart from forward progress ultimately religion is the force of involution at work in the world and it has nothing it has to do with the cultural religions but it is not confined to the cultural religions we have to understand there is more to the word religion than Christianity Judaism Hinduism Islam taoism buddhism etc these are just the cultural religions that have come down to us in the world since time immemorial that's not what the word religion only means you have to expand your understanding of the word to mean that it is anything that holds back human consciousness from forward progress from its actual etymological definition learning the root meaning of words when we study where they came from helps us to understand what they really mean and when we look at the ancient Latin relig re where the word religion does in fact come it means to hold back by tying up to bar mind to thwart from forward progress in understanding of something or in movement that's what religion is so what other things can constitute a religion false science that is holding back free energy technology government which holds back an understanding of true human freedom is a religion politics is a religion the New Age movement of false spirituality is a religion and too few people are trapped in that one money is a religion and we're almost the entire earth is trapped in that one glorifying money and thinking it's so necessary it's well maybe necessary right now unfortunately because people are such a low level of consciousness that they cannot see themselves as one and one overarching dynamic unified human family living here on the earth with the same basic characteristics and needs so that we would help each other to learn and grow and have what we need no we're not at that level of consciousness I'm no fool or naive sucker to believe that we are I live in the world I'm not of the world but I certainly live here and understand what's really going on see a lot of people hear me say that no oh that's new age woowoo no money is still a religion no matter how much it may be required at the level of consciousness that we're at now because we can't see each other at the level of total separation that we're at as one human family and lived together at a higher level of consciousness where we wouldn't need a monetary system we're nowhere near that level of consciousness what do you think I'm naive enough to think that we are it's why I talk every week to show people where we're at as a species and what our work is to do so really waking up as being mentally free of all false religions so if you're saying that you're awakened you're still in the religion of money politics cultural religion scientism government you're you're not really awake and many people are there I'm in full recognition that the bulk of the world is there I'm trying to work with people to advance that level of consciousness so people come out of those false religions because the one true religion that would truly reunite us to truth is a deep understanding of natural law it's not a religion it's binding us back to the truth that's the only religion that there is see truth is the religion and natural law is truth it's not speculation it's not belief it is a science which is why my upcoming documentary that's going to be screened I forgot to mention that we need a slide for that for the natural law documentary so I don't forget to announce that as well really I just need like separate slides for my presentation and for my documentary screening it's coming along very nicely and we are going to show a sneak preview it will not be the finished version we will have a preview version ready to screen on Saturday September 14th after my main presentation the sacred gift of anger will be screening a rough cut draft of the documentary the first documentary that I'm putting out called mark passio and the science of natural law the science of natural law not the religion not the belief not the conjecture of natural law the science of natural law natural law constitutes a true science when understood properly so becoming mentally free of all false religions is the seventh characteristic of the paradigm shift the eighth characteristic is understanding that knowledge is never negative you know too many people in the New Age movement say oh I don't want to look into that that's negative well knowing something is never negative increasing your knowledge even if it makes you feel uncomfortable is always positive learning uncomfortable truths does not make them negative see this is gauging things based on emotions and not logically and what do I say gauging something on emotions I don't mean using the intuition that's something entirely different that requires holistic brain intelligence to really do properly to thin slice something and gauge whether you think it's coming from a place of accuracy that's the intuitive capacity of the human mind okay that is not okay gauging something purely with the emotions gauging something purely with the emotions is something to the effect like this that makes me feel bad when I hear it so it can't be true or I don't want anything to do with it I don't want to learn about it I don't think it's important if it makes me feel bad that's gauging information with the emotions there's a difference between that and using the internal internal capacity of intuitive recognition which I'm gonna do a whole show on probably about intuition and thin slicing as the author Malcom Gladwell referred to it in his groundbreaking book called blink I have a show planned in the future on that dynamic so we have to understand that learning something even if it makes us uncomfortable or sad or scared even okay is never negative because we're increasing our knowledge base and we need to do that with very uncomfortable truths the New Age movement wants to tell you that that's bad and they want to tell you anger about what the truth about what's going on here is bad also and neither one of those things is true okay you can dwell on it and as Jay Parker likes to say gargle with sewage I'm not recommending people do that either because that will SAP your energy and I fall into that myself I don't fall into so much as taking a lot of negative information into a point where I get depressed I see where people's minds are at and get depressed I see how far off from a level of true understanding that they are regarding what's taking place in themselves and in our world that they are how bad they're in a state of total abject ignorance that's what depresses me that's what I tend to dwell on because I see how big of a divide there is between me and that average human being that's just totally brain fucked they're totally mind fucked I mean seriously but to just just just put it in the realm of everyday street parlance like these people are really really brain dead and soul dead and it it kills me to see it because I recognize what the potential for Humanity is and how much we've largely squandered that potential on what we have become what our current condition has become it's painful to look at but you know as Vernon Howard the philosopher said those who do look at it will become well you have to look at it enough to become well but not necessarily so much to throw yourself back into a condition of imbalance and let me tell you something I'm not perfect I'm a human like anybody else I tend to go in that direction of almost looking at the human condition too much and too deeply because I'm trying to improve it and it makes me very depressed sometimes not gonna lie but you know we have to try to it the more we collectively fight past that and learn the truth about what's going on we will synergistically help each other to fight that mindset of falling into that depression the problem is too few people are even doing that so the next point of the true paradigm shift is knowledge that the current human condition is slavery and that the causal and the causal factors that have led to this condition we need knowledge of those things that we are currently enslaved and that slavery is called government and we need to know not just that it is in effect that condition of slavery but what are the causal factors that have led to that condition and those causal factors are mental factors causality the realm of causality is always always exists in the mental and spiritual domain first before it manifests in the physical domain so we need to know that we are in slavery and we need to know how we got there only when we know the causal factors of how we got there and why we are in that condition will we be in an empowered position of knowledge to reverse that condition and sadly we're nowhere near that either and like I said from day one that's what sets what on earth is happening off from other shows of this nature in from earlier is no other show of this nature to be quite honest but it sets off it sets itself off from other shows and programs in the alternative media community because I go into the causal factors that have led to the current human condition more deeply than any other researcher has and I wish that weren't the case I wish there were people that would do it a hundred times more effectively with a hundred times greater numbers a thousand times a million times greater numbers but that it hasn't been the case thus far and I find that sickening personally I don't want to be the person that's doing this type of work the best than anyone else I should be a mediocre player in this game at best okay there should be a million teachers of natural law who are doing it better than me by this point number ten understanding and living in harmony with natural law well that's all about getting the current human condition and the factors the causal factors that led to it not understanding natural law is that very causal factor so in order to become awake we have to understand natural law and we have to align our behavior to it not just understand it intellectually but bring our behavior into alignment with true objective morality as an individual and then do it as helped to push in the direction of getting that done as a species let's look at the second of the the second half of the 20 factors that comprise truly being awake number 11 knowing and living both pillars of enlightenment the non-aggression principle and the self-defense principle this is part of natural law these are what I call the pillars of natural law the pillars of enlightenment the non-aggression principle states that you should not initiate coercion aggression or violence against your fellow sentient beings it is always immoral to do so and then self-defense principle so the non-aggression principle is the Sacred Feminine principle of the pillars of enlightenment hand-in-hand with that is the sacred masculine principle the self-defense principle which states that if aggression and coercion and violence is initiated against you as an individual that you always maintain the right to defend yourself physically with whatever weaponry is necessary to do so against that incursion against your rights and freedom and your property and we can do that collectively as well as as individuals the right to do that is the right of individuals to keep and bear arms and then the right to do that collectively is the right to organize into militias to protect our rights as individuals collectively as a species number 12 knowing that authority all authority is morally illegitimate and that all government is slavery this is part of what it means to be truly awake and this is where the people in the free energy paradigm fall very very short in the free energy movement I should say so-called movement fall extremely short because they don't understand the free part most of them are still status still pushing for government still trying to do things through government and they don't understand that until they break that slavery down and get rid of it that government is never going to allow them to manifest free energy in any form whatsoever this is what we talk about here constantly on what on earth is happening and the people coming here who are watching this presentation because they want to learn about Tesla and the missing paradigm shift have to understand this point perhaps more than any other that all authority is illegitimate because it is based on coercion and it is all ultimately a form of slavery and that's what government is that's not my belief on what government is that is the objective truth of what government is and it is absolutely provable based on the behaviors that government enacts and the situation of duress that government puts the people of the earth in it is immoral coercive behavior and it constitutes a form of covert slavery and really truly overt slavery when it's properly understood you understand that you are a slave on a tax farm being just squeezed like a battery to get done whatever the dark occult social engineers want done on this planet and that is slavery that is putting someone one on a free-range plantation factor number thirteen of the paradigm shift is recognizing the recognition of free will and personal responsibility this is what religions and you know scientism they don't want people to look at they want people staying in this very naive mindset where they just accept things on faith and a lot of religion wants to discount free will at a higher level and ultimately discount personal responsibility to choose for oneself moral behavior over immoral behavior that is the exercise of conscience and the knowledge of the objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior is conscience itself we have free will and natural law is in effect free will is the random component of creation in the universe and natural law is the deterministic component in the universe both of them operate we have free will to choose the behaviors we will enact but we do not have the ability to be insulated from the consequences of the behaviors that we choose because that is natural laws consequences and you tell people that we've created this condition of slavery through the abdication of our personal response ability no one really truly put us in it we did it through Detroit the poor choices of behaviors that we enacted through fear and through mental influence you know this isn't some hardcore form of electric electronic mind control where we are free will has been completely taken this is influence at best I should have called it mind control should have called it mind influencing because that's what they're doing through the media and all the forms of mind control that they're enacting it doesn't mean that we've become robots we have free will and we have the personal responsibility to understand what behaviors are moral and then freely choose them even if it means an uncomfortable situation for us in the short term that courage is required to do that and unfortunately people want to shirk that responsibility and remain cowards and not actually employed in the world they want to come up with a million excuses for why they can't do it and I'm done here in them I've been done here in them since day one actually you know there is no shirking of this responsibility at a personal level and there is no excuses for not really understanding the knowledge of right and wrong and exercising and in the world we need to grow a pair okay and stop making excuses for why we're not doing this work and that includes speaking out speaking out what your real name all these people with these fake names in the movement your fucking cowards how about that okay get his offended as you like you're fucking cowards people who don't want to use your real name you're your birth given name you don't want to use your your you know birth surname and your birth family name because you're too chickenshit to come out against big daddy government and say yeah Here I am this is me this is who I am and I'm gonna speak the truth regardless of what you fucking do you don't have that level of courage you'll have those balls because your little kids your little kids thinking you're gonna play in a grown man's world in a grown human beings world grown man's world grown woman's world grown human and you're not gonna use your real name you're a chickenshit little pissed pants boy and piss diaper girl coward how about that let's go hardcore against the people who don't use their real name in the movement too just like I'm gonna get harder core against the atheist you're just as much fucking trash as they are how about that huh now I'm gonna be getting up in people's face more and more about this shit okay because I see where your sticking points and your religions are when you can't you can't see it because that's what cowardice does shuts down your vision you know you think you think that like first of all they have no ways of tracing who you actually are okay you know secondly if you're going to speak up about this grow the balls to do it all the way don't set a bad example for others because you're too chickenshit to do it all the way it sets a bad example for the whole movement of the whole community when they know you're not using your real name cuz you're a chicken shit coward then it emboldened them okay it just emboldened our enslavers because it says hey look at how afraid they are of us still they won't even use their real name and you know that that brings us to the next points okay so knowing that negative emotions serve a critical purpose this is the whole idea of the sacred gift of anger you know people would mark these as negative and say oh we should never feel this never get angry well that's what will drive your behavior when you're a righteously angry and you channel it correctly look I want to try to dial things back folks and not be this angry all the time but Pete I gotta be shown some progress I have to be shown some progress as a society some to just feel like okay we're moving some in the right direction I have no indicator of this none zero you know then maybe I won't be as angry as I am because I'll see progress being made right now it's all just one neg negative manifestation after another you know people not not going to get prosecuted or probably a lot of things exposed as a result of this Epstein thing they're gonna cover this up just like they did Pizza Gate you know we have no bones even being thrown our way to indicate that things are moving in the right direction at all the media is trying to spin it always a conspiracy theory if you believe that he was a hit was taken out on them you know so the negative emotions can be powerful drives to channel and move in the right direction when they're based on righteous indignation not just getting angry for frivolous reasons number 15 knowing that enlightenment is not about pursuing personal bliss while being surrounded by suffering while existing in a world totally filled with suffering this is what the New Age movement elements with satanic elements within the New Age movement would have you believe is a big factor of real spirituality live your bliss pursue your bliss pursue your bliss make bliss your life's goal and your life's aspiration when slavery is taking place you know I'm gonna have I'm gonna have a slide-in in a the sacred gift of anger to kind of go back to the last point of to slaves in civil war era America seated in a cotton field with in the background one of the house slaves viciously whipping at a whipping post one of the other slaves who stepped out of line and one of the slaves turning to the other seated you know below the and crops saying to the other slave I just can't understand why you're so angry all the time this is the equivalent in the modern world this is the equivalent that people won't get angry about enslavement what would you get angry about your football team losing them running out of your favorite fruit at the local supermarket you know I mean just imagine that and then imagine that same slaves saying why don't you just pursue your bliss why don't you just try to find something that makes you happy in this state of slavery and just try to do that all the time as much as you can imagine that this is what people think spirituality is in the modern world this is how fucked up their mindset has become and how totally mind influenced they have become by the dark occult who told me back in the night late 1990s that they were going to take over the publishing houses of New Age spiritualist communities and published the most ridiculous nonsense regarding what spirituality was so they would completely throw people off the path of true spirituality set it right to my face that we're going to buy up those publishing houses and or infiltrate them and wait until you see what we are gonna put out regarding what spirituality is and then come the turn of the millennium my god did they ever and people bought it I mean bought it they just swallowed it down with the proverbial funnel down the throat and throwing the garden hose in there and turning it on full fuckin blast you know forget slurping up with a straw and a spoon we got to get that bullshit down the gullet way faster than that put the funnel down the throat throw the hose in there and blast away that's what the new-age community did with that satanic information and they got a lot of people turn onto that switched onto that satanic spirituality so it is not about pursuing bliss when we are enslaved you know that doesn't mean never have any enjoyment for yourself it's hard to find when you know how bad it is especially when you know as much as I know about how bad it is it's very difficult but it doesn't mean you should never take time to recuperate regenerate find something that you enjoy and and focus on that for a time so you can go back to the work you know I have my guilty little pleasure pursuits you know and without them I'd probably you know feel way worse than I already do trust me it's part of living in the world you don't have to be of it and make it be your whole thing this is what I'm about but you know I'm as human as anybody else you know I want to have some modicum of pleasure in life as well but that's not what I live for factor number sixteen of the paradigm shift is knowing what true forgiveness means it isn't turning the other cheek in the false Christian sense of the word you know true forgiveness is if someone's really sorry you can move forward and heal and show them that you'll be willing to give them another chance to learn and to grow it doesn't mean when somebody shows you that they're not sorry and is continuing to smash you on one sheet that you offer the other to be destroyed that's not what was being talked about in the New Testament aspect of turning the other cheek that was continued to go to people that you think can get it and can be truly converted to the truth and keep bringing them the truth even if they smack it out of your hand proverbially you know even if they say oh no I don't want that that's some conspiracy theory or that's some you know religious hokum or whatever you keep bringing them the truth you keep taking more chances on them to understand that at some point because you planted the seed in fertile ground that's what real forgiveness is all about that's what real turning the other cheek is all about factor 17 knowing the difference of what cannot be changed versus what should be changed there are things in the world that cannot be changed they're set in stone they are determined that is natural law the human condition is not determined or set in stone it can be changed and it should be changed because it is currently an immoral condition that we are being held in on slavery and duress and censorship and not being allowed to exercise our rights and we're being forced to do things that are actually in violation of Human Rights like contribute through taxation through the the slavery and theft of taxation to violence that is being done to other people and it's being used that money is being used to cover up crimes of pedophilia and child murder so there are things that cannot be changed like natural law and there are things that absolutely can and should be changed like the human condition 17 I'm sorry 18 caring enough to take real world action real world right action to create real world change you know this requires courage not just care but care and courage this isn't about just wishing a new world into existence it's about taking action to implement it in the physical world and that is what the great work is to do it is not just to learn about this and say I know it so I'm good and I've brought my personal behaviors into alignment with it but I don't care what happens to the world because I don't care enough about the world wrong it is about doing it in the physical domain and helping all others to learn this and understand it and make a quantum paradigm shift together natural law is for all freedom is for all heaven is for everyone nineteen knowing that real enlightenment includes influencing others to improve themselves again same thing that I just said it's not about just knowing it yourself that's what the New Age movement and false spiritual teachings would have people taught and believed and again that's why I take umbrage with certain levels of higher level occult teachings like Hermeticism they were occultic elitists they were holding this knowledge too close to the chest see that's where the attachment is bingo that's where the attachment is it isn't in being attached to the world that you want the world to change and slavery to be ended the attachment is you start to take this knowledge as only belonging to some that's where the her medicines went wrong and that's why they weren't successful which is why I don't call it one thing it's not just about hermeticism it isn't just about Rosicrucianism it isn't just about Gnosticism it isn't just about esoteric Christianity it isn't just about esoteric Rosicrucianism or Freemasonry or Kabbalah or Tarot it is an integral approach to truth involving all of those things and more throw the leymah into that as well and you have to understand none of them were ultimately long-term successful because they were turned into religious systems of belief and or mystic traditions that didn't include everyone and try to get the word out and in a wider sense and looked at it as this is only for some incorrect this knowledge is for all and it is basic beginner knowledge 101 stuff okay I'm gonna keep re-emphasizing that I'm you're gonna hear mr. broken record earn his name okay are you gonna hear mr. broken record earn his name cuz I'm gonna repeat and repeat and repeat and repeat until it fucking sinks in just like the media does I'll play the same mine influencing tactics that they you for the right reasons and I'll keep repeating and repeating and repeating and repeating till someone thinks about it enough that they take it into themselves and eventually recognize its truth I'm repeating true information not false information okay thank you great job that's there is your host mr. broken record maybe instead maybe I need to go back rerecord the intro and say and now here is your host mr. broken record how about that maybe we should just do that you know it's much more accurate okay so the last aspect of true genuine enlightenment truly being awake the true paradigm shift is knowing that enlightenment does not equate to perfection ladies and gentlemen you are looking at a very imperfect being and I'll be the first to tell you so okay I'm about as rough around the edges as it can get okay the goal is we try and we work upon ourselves as much as we can to the extent that we can and with the time that we have that's real spirituality okay you are if you are expecting total perfection in the physical domain you are expecting what never has existed what does not exist now and what never will exist we strive to that ideal knowing that we're never going to reach the total perfection because that is the creator itself perfect that level of perfection does not exist in the realm of the physical that is the idealistic pure spiritual domain of pure consciousness and that's the only place that exists so to expect that in the physical domain is to set a bar that no one can live up to and then it discourages them and says I'm not even going to start that's why so few have even begun along the path to true knowledge and true enlightenment because they think it means perfection when it does not religion has inserted that idea into the culture and discourage so many people from pursuing true spirituality as a result unfortunately so those are the 20 factors of real spiritual enlightenment that I discussed entry wise spirituality and they are in fact the characteristics of the genuine paradigm shift that needs to take place in human consciousness a quantum shift in consciousness before we can ever really implement true energy before we can arrive at a paradigm of true free energy that Tesla envisioned for Humanity the paradigm shift aspects that are most critical to the emergence of free energy our knowledge of the occult because occultism comprises hidden science and what we are talking about here in too with Tesla technology is occult science science that has been hidden from general human understanding the second aspect that's very critical to free energy and the free energy movement is becoming mentally free of all false religions and I already explained why they're doing so poorly at that they still believe in government and politics and they're not understanding that we are never going to get the free energy paradigm implemented in a state of governmental slavery because many of them still don't understand the government is slavery the third aspect that is critical to free energy is knowing the human condition is slavery and the causal factors that have led to this human that that have led to the current human condition how many people in the free energy movement talk about natural law huh hmm I'm waiting you know I'll probably rot to ashes waiting to hear people in the free energy movement talk about natural law you know that's why they're making no progress we have to bridge all of these communities folks we need to bridge the UFO community that's seeking the truth about the interaction of humanity and extraterrestrial intelligence we need to bridge the community of people who are talking about the need for a new energy paradigm and the move toward some type of Tesla technology and or free energy paradigm we need to bridge the new age or spiritualist community in with this knowledge and information we need to bridge the alleged freedom movement and anarchist movement with this information because here's what none of them are doing none of them are talking about natural law zero the amount of people that are talking about natural law as being the causal factor that has led to the human condition of slavery in any of those movements is so negligible that I can count them all combined on one hand and I'm not exaggerating I'm saying probably less than five human beings you know you know so you know here is an example of what I was presented with I wanted to show some people this for doing the work to try to explain to people in the free energy movement what was going to be required for this paradigm shift to take place I was presented this back in 2015 at The New Yorker Hotel at a former Tesla conference this is called the Tesla Spirit Award the Tesla Spirit Award I'll turn it toward this side camera here it's a bust of Nikola Tesla that was presented to me and my producers just giving it a light dusting that's all in my mitt was on my mantle okay so this was presented to me back in 2015 and this is about doing work to help not only explain what was going to be required for the free energy paradigm to manifest but for helping to promote Tesla's vision and the work that he did to the average public okay so I thank the Tesla Science Foundation for giving me this and I wanted to you know show people that you know this it says right on it it says awarded to mark passio for continuous dedication to Tesla's legacy which I'm very humbled and you know proud for having received as well because you know so many people work within the Tesla Science Foundation to try to bring Tesla's understanding regarding what he wanted to do with energy to human beings and you know very few people are awarded that Tesla spirit award so you know just one that before the show was over to to show that to you and you know I'm when I got that award nick launched our of the Tesla Science Foundation introduced me as his friend and what he called a true American patriot and I don't take those words lightly okay I know a lot of people have take umbrage with the word Patriot but there's a difference between a patriot falsely so-called and a true patriot that is fighting for his country in the form of the people and that the territory of the country okay it's not nation state patriotism obviously I don't align myself with that type of patriotism but I take the words an American patriot very seriously and I do consider myself that because what a true patriot acts as as a defender of truth a defender of natural law as justice and a way of living that was the original intent of the people that originally came to and set up America they were fleeing not only religious but political tyranny and trying to come and establish a place where there would be more freedom and that's a first step you know I don't I don't buy into the cultural Marxist line and paradigm that this was all done to set up worldwide tyranny I do not accept and or believe that that was the case and I don't think it's historically provable and there are many people that will insist this was the plan of for America the whole time know that people came here because they wanted a freer way of life originally that was the original intent did it degrade from that rather quickly yes it did because of the influences and factors that came over here and people wanted to integrate everybody and not leave anybody you know out and they didn't want to send Tories back to England and let them live under the tyranny of the crown of the crown okay you know they thought that was it too much of an extremist position but you know what had degenerated into in less than 200 years were people with largely no true respect and understanding of real freedom and only a handful of people still doing that great work to help propagate to everyone then the understanding of what true freedom is under natural law and that's again this fourth point here on this slide that the aspect critical to the to the emergence of free energy the free energy paradigm is understanding and living in harmony with natural law that's why this has to be bridged into this community the so-called free energy community finally knowing that authority is morally illegitimate and that all government is slavery is the final the fifth and final factor that I think is very critical to the community of people that say that they're Tesla supporters and that they want a free energy paradigm to emerge to understand you know this is all about freedom they don't understand the free part that's the problem and that's why one of the reasons that the paradigm shift hasn't already happened here are some other reasons that I listed for why the so-called paradigm shift all talked about in prophecy back in the mid 90s never occurred really it started in the early 90s I'm using that term I don't know what the oldest instance of the term paradigm shift being used to represent you know building a world of real human freedom and turning over all the you know existing enslavement institutions and you know replacing them with you know factors within society and and people that would really propagate true freedom I'm not really sure where it emerged it came out of the spiritualist community of the early 90 but it certainly hasn't occurred we're moving in a more authoritarian and totalitarian direction freedom is going from the realm of being covert and occulted to being overt in what's called the externalize ation of the hierarchy of dark occultists ruling their slaves as gods and their slaves as their total subjects and the people in the dark occult hierarchy being propped up as gods of society we're moving toward that in a coat in an overt fashion rather than a covert form of control so why hasn't the paradigm shift happened well here's why most people in the world still believe that Authority and government are morally legitimate and necessary as we're going to show in the documentary the science of natural law I mean we have total tons and tons of footage on the street of man on the street woman on the street interviews of them saying if government were removed everything would be chaos okay he's government morally legitimate oh absolutely it's morally legitimate and we need it over and over endlessly the average person believes this and they still believe in the false left-right political paradigm where they pick a team you know where they pick their team that's gonna be in charge that's gonna exercise this Authority we're running out of time folks I got about a minute left a minute or so most people still believe that the mainstream media and its pundits are telling them anything resembling truth and let me tell you something we did this experiment me and a couple of friends went into a place asked them do you think the mainstream media actually endeavors to tell people the truth and tries to do as best of a job as they can 100% of the entire place said yes they believed the mainstream media cause they're ignorant television Watchers and they don't understand how much the intelligence community has garnered control of the mainstream media and they have their point men in positions of power all throughout most people still believe that the purpose of mainstream science or scientism is a genuine search for truth and the betterment of humanity through the understanding of nature and the development of new technologies when this is all government grant funded government stolen money grant funded science that is there to produce the results that Big Daddy government wants folks that's all the time that we have for this edition of what on earth is happening we're going to continue this extended presentation of Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift where I go into depth in this material right here next week on the show and we'll continue with your calls about this topic after I finish the presentation thank you everyone for watching ladies and gentlemen government is slavery [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #220

Topics: *Telsa & Humanity's Missing Paradigm Shift Revisited Part 2, What On Earth Is Happening is a tapestry of Knowledge which has prior prerequisites for understanding, The Goal of the Great Work is in the Here and Now, Social Experiments to gauge social intelligence on Occult Knowledge and True Awakening, Mark's view of the so-called "truth" "community," Widespread public disbelief in Truth, Natural Law, Google's outright and overt Censorship of Truth, the Improbability of the Clinton-related "suicides," Big-Tech authoritarian policies, the Paradigm Shift is stalled by the belief in "Authority," the False Left-vs.-Right political paradigm, Natural Law is virtually absent from freedom/truth community, Mainstream Media are paid liars and propagandists, the Mental Contradiction of Vegans who believe in and condone Government, Covert and overt oppression of Free Energy, Free Energy proponents and patent holders lack of understanding of Natural Law, Anarchists lack of knowledge of The Occult, Lack of Natural Law philosophy in the Free Energy movement, Bad People who don't want to learn truth and rights, Bad People who don't want to help change bad conditions, Accountability for the Sleeping Masses, the Need for Discernment and Judgement when attempting to find Spiritual Truth, Universal Peace through a Paradigm Shift in Consciousness, Care and technological solutions for human progress, Brainwashing and censorship by professors and administration in American Universities, Whole food plant-based diet vs. Processed Foods, Awareness of Synchronicities through studying The Tarot studies, Knowing the true philosophy of Thelema vs. glorifying Aleister Crowley, the agenda to push people toward Androgyny as espoused by the Whitehall Church of Satan*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to move on freedom fighters book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on water on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show thank you for tuning in today is Sunday August 18th 2019 this is show number 220 and the topic for today is going to be Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift extended edition part 2 continuing on from where we left off last week on this presentation that I originally gave back in I believe it was January of 2019 so I have a few housekeeping announcements to get to before we get into the subject matter for today so let's go over to the laptop and let's get started with the event announcements so this is the title card for today's episode Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift revisited part two we'll be getting to that momentarily I will be speaking at the inaugural and arkadelphia conference hosted by the state of anarchy this conference will be taking place in Philadelphia September 13th 14th and 15th 2019 rapidly coming up less than a month now you can use promo code passio at checkout to get your tickets at an arkadelphia calm if you put in passio as the promo code at checkout you will have $5 5% I'm sorry taking off your ticket sale and then an additional 5% will be matched by the state of anarchy and donated to what on earth is happening I will be giving the presentation the sacred gift of anger this is the title card for my upcoming presentation at an arkadelphia the sacred gift of anger is my main presentation at an arkadelphia 2019 and I think people are going to be very happy with how this presentation is shaping up I'm building the slides as we speak and the content is gonna just be things that people really need to understand regarding human emotions and how we should never let them cut ourselves off from the so-called negative emotions because they can be a powerful impetus toward right action if they are channeled properly and that's what this presentation is going to be all about at an arkadelphia 2019 after my main presentation on September 14 that Saturday night September 14th I believe I'm the last Speaker of the evening on the 14th we will be screening a rough cut a rough draft version of my first ever documentary film Mark passio and the science of natural law and again this will be a rough cut unfortunately the film will not be completely finished by the time and arkadelphia is here and we will not have the film available at the conference but we are going to show a rough cut on Saturday September 14th on Saturday evening after my main presentation so that being said I also have a workshop a full all-day workshop taking place the Monday morning all-day event after the conference is complete on Monday September 16th 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. all-day workshop called teaching natural law with Mark passio this will take place at Papi's Italian restaurant about a block away from the main venue that an arkadelphia will be held and the tickets for the workshop are 120 dollars available at an arc adelphia calm in the tickets and workshop sections so those are the main event announcements that I have oh I also want to make it known that we are still looking for what on earth is happening team members with certain skills right now on a volunteer basis hopefully it can eventually manifest into something more than just a volunteer effort I mean that all depends on how you know what on earth is happening is funded through donations you know we have the one great work network in the works and a lot of exciting things happening regarding that Network I hope to roll it out hopefully by the end of the year maybe early next year depending on how things go with development but um you know maybe that could bring in some resources for what on earth is happening I want to get team members you know compensated eventually but right now it is a volunteer effort all the people who do the great work here at what on earth is happening are volunteers they work on a volunteer basis and if you are interested in contributing to the great work here at what on earth is happening we need some additional team members we are looking for people who are very good with Photoshop and Adobe Illustrator Adobe Photoshop and Adobe Illustrator okay and this is all in-house so if you're willing to work remotely we have remote help we need in-house help on a daily basis here at what on earth is happening when we are here in the offices in Philadelphia working on the great work okay so we need people here in person okay it's not a remote effort here okay we're not asking for people who live in other cities we are asking people who live in close proximity or in the city of Philadelphia who are willing to come here in person okay I don't know how I can make that any more clear this isn't a remote effort I understand it is for graphics work and video work as I'm about to explain but we have remote help regarding some of this we need people who are here who will be here from a certain time to a certain time on the days when we work here okay at my headquarters here in South Philadelphia and we need people who will show up in person to help out for the efforts that we are doing with the documentary and with the live show every week okay so we need people who are great with Adobe Photoshop and mostly Adobe Illustrator I'm looking for an illustrator to sit down next to me and come up with some original vector graphics illustrations you could be good with illustrator you could be good with CorelDraw you could be good with you know something like another our artist program like Autodesk SketchBook you know we have access to all that software here so you know as long as you're a good artist you know who can draw original art that's what we were really talking about here okay we the the software largely doesn't matter as long as you have the skills to work a particular you know software program and use that as your main tool for expressing your creativity so Photoshop Illustrator SketchBook Pro CorelDraw whatever or any other vector illustration tools okay or paint tools we need video editors okay because we have a couple of video editors but we really need other video editors to work on some additional projects here in person that you could be actually given direct you know you know ideas about what we are looking to do and then implement them here okay we have some remote help regarding this but we need people sitting in at the workstations that we have here that were donated to us for this work you know we had some people that were going to do this and some of them worked out some of them didn't so we're still looking for additional people who are good with Final Cut Pro Adobe Premiere and any other nonlinear editors you know maybe like DaVinci Resolve etc but really we are looking for people who are good with Final Cut Pro and Adobe Premiere in particular we also need Mac and Windows system or operating system technicians whenever there's a technical problem it always falls to me and what that usually does when there's a technical issue that I have to solve is it takes me off of the work that I need to be doing during the week and things have to then go in a linear progression instead of a nonlinear progression and I need to sit and solve the technical problem until it's fixed and I can't do anything else until that is fixed I've put a call out for technical help for a long time and I know this is highly specialized I understand what I'm asking for okay I'm looking for volunteer help as a person who is a desktop troubleshooter who has a lot of experience fixing problems on Windows and Macintosh systems okay you should be familiar with the latest versions of Windows 10 and Mac OS okay meaning Mojave and the upcoming Catalina okay so that's what we're looking for here to be part of our in-house team at what on earth is happening if you are not in the Philadelphia area do not respond to this call for help okay we will put your email in the trash can and empty it all right you will be wasting your time this is for people who are able to come here to my headquarters in Philadelphia in person I don't know how much more I can make that clear because no matter how much I tell people this is an in-house job people from other states you know or other countries continue to get in touch with us and what you are doing is you're not helping because you're adding noise to the signal understand that we understand you are well-intentioned but we are not looking for people who are not or outside of Philadelphia and when you respond to a call for help when you're not from Philadelphia when that's what we're looking for then it makes me and my assistants job all that much harder to actually find people who are legitimately responding to this call for help do you understand okay I want to make that a total you know very clear caveat to this that this is for in-house help okay I I have to do that folks because people still don't listen you know they still they hear what they want to hear and they want to get involved and they have their heart in the right place but they're not listening to what's being asked for okay and I know this is a long shot because hey Philadelphia man I mean this city's getting worse and worse and worse and worse by the second with how brainwashed the population is here you know so I realize we are asking for a lot okay maybe there's one or two good souls out there who want to help than the great work here in person okay so if you have that skill set we need physical butts in the physical seats here in our office in Philadelphia okay I don't know how else I can make that more clear but that's what you are asking for if you are from Philadelphia or can come here on a weekly basis possibly you know multiple times a week please get in touch with my assistant Lia Boone her email address is Lea spelled le IH a Lea le IH a at what on earth is happening comm that's her email address you will be contacting Lea Boone L e IH a and her last name is spelled Boone B oon e Lea Boone at Lea at what on earth is happening calm okay that's who you want to write to if you're interested in being on the physical in house in person in Philadelphia in south philadelphia what on earth is happening team we need some people who have some creative talent here because what I want to do is start incorporating some original graphics in my presentation not just things i snag off of you know DuckDuckGo images or google images or something like that we want to start making some original art here okay and for that we need vector illustrators okay we need people who will help with a lot of video projects that we have on board okay that are gonna take people who are good with video nonlinear video editing software like Final Cut Pro Adobe Premiere DaVinci Resolve etc okay so please if you have those skill sets and you're willing to work on a volunteer basis at least at first hopefully we hope to get some people confident compensated depending on how the one great work network goes but if you are willing to help on a volunteer basis okay please get in touch with my assistant Lea Boone and answer this call for assistance here at what on earth is happening so thank you to people who already have responded and thank you to people who are you know perspective members of the team we appreciate your efforts and you know the the volunteer basis the people have already done this great work on it is absolutely invaluable and I thank them from the bottom of my all right that being said before I jump into the main presentation let's let's switch back over to the computer slides and I want to just go over this meme real quick that really connects with my presentation at an arkadelphia my upcoming presentation called the sacred gift of anger because you know as I briefly talked about last week and just interjected a little bit of this whole Jeffrey Epstein situation regarding pedophilia and child trafficking at the highest levels of government institutions which is all about Satanism at the highest levels of our society you know I talked about my take on it and how this is all about just Epstein was never gonna see the inside of a courtroom you know regardless of what you think happened to him you can conjecture from now until the end of time but he's a member of the big cult that runs the world and the big cult that runs the world isn't having him singing like a burden in his day in court it's just not happening okay they control that because the population is largely comprised of amoral pieces of fucking trash that will do anything that they are commanded to do or asked to do for a big enough paycheck or a big enough bonus enough cash waived in front of their face and they say yes Satanic master overlord whatever you say I must do I'll do that and take your petty cash bullshit you know reward for your honor you're absolutely obedient house slaves amoral action that you want me to take okay because that's how much the to a large extent the vast majority of human beings on this planet are immoral trash and that's why we're headed in the slavery direction that we're headed in because people will not take heat of natural law they don't want to learn it they want to remain ignorant they want to remain just totally and completely oblivious to what's really going on in the dynamics that are really controlling things and ordering things here on this planet and in this universe and they do not want to understand the cosmic consequences for their behavior for all for everyone on the planet and so that's why this satanic cult continues to get away with what they are getting away with because all that karma is deflected away from them because all they are ordered give and people like the people who work at Google who are their globalist slaves doing their bidding for them okay what I'm about to show you should make you angry and see the thing is people will see this and they'll just be like oh yeah that's just the way it is no it's not the way it is or has to be oh it may be the way it is it's not the way it has to be people are behind this this isn't some something that is just set in stone in the universe and you have no control over human beings make these decisions through their free will through their fucked up mindset that think they're doing the right thing and or just know that they're involved in the agenda and want to bring in this control because they're brainwashed and or just just evil people at the core of their being in the core of their mind and heart this is what we're up against this is what the good people of the world whose alleged good people of the world who say they want freedom who say they want a free society are up against but we keep blaming some you know way high up levels up the hierarchy it's the average person who follows orders and just does this immoral behavior that's causing all of this if you don't reach them with a message of natural law because you're angry enough about the behaviors that they're implementing that are creating chaos you're not doing the great work you don't even understand what the dynamic that needs to be done is you know people are just talking about saying how they want things to change well things don't just magically fucking change sorry to break the news to you little boy little girl you know I'm gonna just keep getting harsher and harsher about this stuff because the more and more I see the more and more I realize no one's paying attention to what's really going on hardly anybody I mean I can bring up these dynamics on the street not one person four square miles around have any idea what I'm talking about none they don't even believe there's any such thing as truth they don't believe there is such a thing as natural law they don't believe in objective morality they think it's whatever the fuck you want to believe make it up solemn sysm your whatever you think is your truth is true whatever you think is right is right their total relativists and saw abscess we're all in this city everywhere just about every person you talk to because they have been gotten their souls or gotten their gotten by the government they're gotten by the education system they're gotten by whatever political party total Association egoic Lee you know their whole identity wrapped up in you know they're gotten in every way so this slide is a meme that's going around on social media everywhere I'm glad it's kind of going viral that shows you people talking about the Clinton body count and all the people that were soaked have so-called committed suicide around the Clintons you know since they were some of the biggest drug traffickers in the United States back in Arkansas okay you type in in DuckDuckGo search engine clinton body and leave it blank okay and then start typing a space after that and then all of these results about the clinton body count will come up clinton body count clinton body count fact sheet clinton body count wikipedia clinton body bags clinton body count meme clinton body count what really happened clinton bodyguards Snopes clinton clinton body count snows clinton bodyguard deaths all of these things about deaths related to closeness with the Clintons you know will come up in DuckDuckGo but on Google you type it in and one result comes back Clinton body shop in Clinton Mississippi a car body shop collision center so if you don't think that blatant censorship is taking place about something that is very real but what couple do you know I've a I asked this before what couple do you know on earth that has over forty people connected with them at a friendship level at at a close level okay not just just even associates at a friendship level connected to a couple that you know you that forty people who are friends with them committed suicide over forty how many people do you know at all in your life to committed suicide if you know one two or three that's a lot for most people or if you know someone who knows somebody committed suicide you might know you know five or ten for one imagine one couple and then here's what will be said oh there are high levels of politics so they're under stress and their immediate associates and friends are under such stress well how many people in politics know forty people who have committed suicide let alone couples in politics with forty people around them that have committed suicide who are their friends it doesn't happen even in politics okay you won't find examples of it and so so this is a very real example of censorship and I'm glad it's making the rounds on social media because imbeciles who don't think we're in an era of total censorship regarding these big tech jackasses that our total socialist clowns and total totalitarian assholes okay people actually still trust this institution if you are still using Google as a search engine at this point I mean you're like complicit with communism that's how blatant it is all right you're complicit with total worldwide totalitarianism and worldwide socialism assuring in worldwide communism that's really how bad it is and that is not to take the alternative position to say I agree with the alt-right and the right-wing authoritarians it's all nonsense it's all Hegelian dialectic to get people to just believe in the legitimacy of authority vested in human beings called the government but it's very apparently blatantly totalitarian especially when it comes to socialists and leftists who are authoritarian in their mindset and want government involved in every aspect of life and now they want to control what people are allowed to say I'm gonna do this search in real time so people can say oh this isn't a Photoshop thing let's do it in real time so I'm gonna step out of the presentation I want to go over to my web browser okay and let's bring it up in real time here we go this is the DuckDuckGo search engine I've reconfigured it so that it will show results as you type I usually turn that off there you have it I click in there and there is the result clinton body-count fact sheet wikipedia bags meme what really happened Snopes and bodyguard deaths okay right there with the word body now let's go to google and do the same exact thing so i have the search pre-prepared clinton body in the Google search engine I'm gonna put a space after it as I would if I'm gonna continue typing something and the only result that now comes back is clinton body shop that's it okay right there you've seen it in real time so the meme is accurate as a matter of fact they've even eliminated some results here in in in the search in the google search engine in real time the same results are present for DuckDuckGo so right there if you don't think you're your ability to research is being completely censored in real time by these totalitarian search engines in these totalitarian big tech companies look i i'm on their platforms i'm on youtube okay i'm on facebook I'm on Twitter I'm on their because I'm trying to make people aware of what's going on I'll be on there until they want to censor me and then I'll dump their platform and go somewhere else I don't really care what you guys want to do you're not gonna stop me from speaking and getting the message out cuz you're authoritarian trash and you are evil you are evil people at the core of your mind and heart you're evil all of you and you should be completely ashamed of yourselves you are immoral trash human beings to continue to do this you're not doing anything that's good for people you're not doing anything that's good for the world you're trash you're a moral scumbag fuckin trash okay who thinks you're good and that's what every other immoral piece of scumbag fuckin trash throughout human history thought they think they're that they're good and they just want to impose totalitarian control over other people in their speech up to a point where they're rounding them up and putting them in war camps and we're shooting them in the back of the head you are the fucking trash not the people who are trying to speak truth and learn about what's really going on at high levels of corruption and government including child trafficking and pedophilia to ask questions about that means that you're a good person trying to seek the truth to try to censor research about that means you're an authoritarian piece of fucking garbage and that's what the people who work at Google are that's what the people who work at Facebook are you are immoral garbage human beings at the core of your heart you have a black-hearted evil core to your heart because you don't understand the necessity of free speech at this time in human history and that makes you a garbage amoral human and you should be ashamed of yourselves and your parents should be ashamed of themselves for bringing a child like you into the fucking world it's your parents fault for not raising you with morality you're garbage trash and that's all I have to say about that right now so we're gonna jump into the main body of the presentation for today's show I'm gonna say it just plainly and flatly just like it needs to be said cuz no one else will say it like that I'm the only one who will say it like that so it's been said so let's move to back to the presentation here we go so continuing from last week's show and folks I'm gonna have another caveat before I start because again I'm gonna keep being mr. broken record so put up there and put up on the lower third mr. broken record because that's who I'm gonna be again now and I'm gonna keep being mr. broken record week after week after week after week after week after week okay because people don't listen they don't get it it doesn't matter how many times you say it they want to hear what they want to hear not what's being said okay no episode of what on earth is happening stands on its own every episode that you watched it as a current episode every single episode that has preceded it is a prerequisite requirement to understanding the information that is covered in the current episode this episode is a continuation from last week's specifically but to understand it you really should go through the previous 219 episodes because this is show 220 and that doesn't mean every show doesn't have different information but it also doesn't mean like other podcasts each podcast stands on its own what on earth is happening episodes do not stand on their own they have information that I have built upon in previous episodes that you need to go back to to understand what I'm talking about in this episode so I want to show you I'm gonna step out of the presentation again go to my web browser I'm going to bring up the water on earth is happening calm website okay so let's go there okay and I'm gonna click on actually let me even make this full screen and I'm gonna click on podcast the podcast section okay first of all I've changed a couple of things here okay and when you click the podcast section now anchored to the top is the subscription section which has a caveat paragraph underneath it which says episodes of the water earth is happening podcasts are listed here in reverse chronological order newest first okay meaning the newest episode is first to 19 which is posted as of last week to 20 will be posted tomorrow okay and then you go backwards to 18 to 17 etc okay so you go backwards chronologically if you are a new viewer or listener you should not start with the most recent episode since newer episodes build upon material that is covered in previous episodes can I make it any more clear in the English language okay because this is what I've been talking about since day one and I still have people saying how could I listen to what this guy is talking about in this episode because you can't listen to the new episode and understand you have to go back to the old episodes and listen in order at your own pace you should click here to start with episode number one and work through the podcast in order at your own pace now if you click this bright bold red link okay because that's the other thing people like flashy stuff in front of them they have to have their eyes wowed you know maybe we should make a gigantic banner at the whole top of the site cover up where it says what on earth is happening put it in big fucking bold red letters start with podcast number one then go to two when you're finished number one when you're finished number two then go to three do you understand you know I mean I really feel like I'm talking to a whole population of people with like very advanced down syndrome you know I'd say it's a sad fucking thing to have to say week after week after week that the podcast is not meant to be listened to out of order or watched out of order and yet I'll still have people I don't understand what you're talking about in podcast number 79 mark well maybe because you didn't listen to one through 78 people are just really I mean their brains are burnt burnt hard burnt hard burnt to a fucking crisp due to the radionics the bad food the chemtrails that the the the smog and carbon the the hydrocarbon exhaust in the atmosphere that they breathe in every day the GMO foods the lack of exercise sitting in as a sedentary lifestyle disconnection with nature and you can go on and on for why their brains don't work but you know why the number one thing they just want to hear what they want to fucking hear they don't want to hear what the actual truth is they want to hear what they believe already in their own mind and they don't want to have their mindset challenged and altered because they want to believe they can change the world without changing themselves and their own mindset so if you click this link okay which I'm going to do let me just go back and do it in real time okay you click this link right here that says you should click here to start with episode number one it now will take you to a section that I have set up called podcast in order okay you could see that up in the URL here it says podcast in order after the slash of what on earth is happening calm okay podcast - in - order okay so that's the URL to go right there okay so the same subscription section is there except it says the opposite episodes of the water earth is happening podcasts are listed here in chronological order oldest first since newer episodes build upon material that is covered in previous episodes you should start with episode number one and work through the podcast in order at your own pace the most recent episodes of what on earth is happening can be found here and if you click the word here it takes you back to the way that the podcast is set up on the main podcast page now that being said I have also changed the button so I want to let people know that so see this button where it says what on earth is happening podcasts start the journey to true spiritual awakening click here okay this button has now been redirected for new viewers coming in ok if they click that it goes to the podcast in order page the main tab still goes to the pod to the newest episode first okay so I've kept that so people who are existing viewers you could just click the tab if you're a new viewer and you happen to hit this button here you'll then be taken to the podcast in order page I think that's a nice compromise for everyone the way the interface for the site is set up right now at some point in the future I'm going to completely have what on earth is happening redesigned with a super modern slick adaptive interface that's coming down the line probably early next year sometime so we'll see what happens with the one great work Network and how that whole situation goes and then hopefully I could have the water on earth is happening site read a lot redesign with a nice modern content management system so that's uh that's some of the plans we have for the website but you know more of that later all right so we could jump back into the presentation and this is the title card for the presentation Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift originally given in New York City as part of the Nikola Tesla conference hosted by the Tesla Science Foundation you could actually the Tesla Science Foundation at their website Tesla Science Foundation dot we had a problem with our streaming software it looks like we're probably restreaming I apologize for that we had a crash of our streaming software so I'm letting my producer get things back up properly okay and if you can fix my monitor as well yep and just if you can make that fullscreen for me and you have to put the go back in window you have to put the yeah that's good you have to put the card on the black interface underneath the window you accidentally turn that off when you go to the windowed interface I apologize for the technical difficulties folks this happens from time to time you know we're not a perfect operation here we're doing the best we can with the budget that we have thank you okay so hopefully we're back streaming on all platforms I if you guys could let us know if we're streaming on all platforms we're at least this is at least being recorded and so we will have a full podcast you know I'll have to edit that back together but you know it'll be what it is okay so we are back at the title card for this presentation Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift I gave part 1 last week to today hopefully I can continue well and finish up part 2 I believe I should be able to finish it within the time allotted today hopefully and then we'll take your calls on this we might even do a full call-in show on this topic next week but we'll see how things go okay so I'm gonna jump ahead to where we left off in the slide presentation last week let me just pull up that slide there we go okay we ended off on this slide of the presentation called why hasn't humanity's paradigm shift that was being talked about in the late 90s early to mid and late 90s not happened why hasn't this occurred in human society why are we still at the place that we really we're back at that time period when the paradigm shift was being talked about this change in human consciousness was being heralded you know you hear people talking about it today they don't call what the paradigm shift anymore they just call it the awakening okay like the awakening of humanity and you hear oh everybody's saying Oh humanity's awakening we're they're really getting this you know and I don't know what planet they live on I say this over and over again not to discourage people you know but I don't see the evidence for it at least not here look I think if you're gonna have a gauge to have a basis you know to measure the awakening of human beings do would you believe in your mind if you're going to conduct some sort of a scientific investigation regarding whether that is actually occurring would you go to the least populated centers of the planet or would you go to the most populated centers of the planet would you want to go to where human beings are congregated and concentrated or would you want to go to the place where so few people live that it's negligible compared to where the bulk of human beings live on the earth where do the bulk of human beings live on the earth do they live in the most rural areas and sparse areas where there's not that many people or did the bulk of the does the bulk of the human population live in concentrated cities in urban environments well it's like over ninety percent of the human population lives in urban environments now certainly in the United States that's true whether that's true for the rest of the world exactly at that figure you know it may be a little lower than that but I guarantee you in westernized societies which is what this audience really is that's who I'm talking to people who have access to technology I listen to an HD screen to watch an HD stream in real time we'll go to pull up a podcast series on their computer we're talking about a westernized society Western civilization okay that has access to technology you know total sanitation and clean running water toilets etc we're not talking about you know third-world countries where you could say oh there's very dense populations there especially in their cities but if you're gonna try to really gauge whether a human awakening is taking place you're going to go into the the most highly concentrated population regions which is urban environments in Western civilization and you just do brief very brief social experiments you're going to be horrified by the answers that you get of where people are at and I've done them see don't don't you know try to speak before you've done your own homework you want to really understand what's going on socially in in the minds of human beings around you do the social experiments that I've done and get the data so you'll see some of that data presented in teaching natural law my workshop at Ann arkadelphia we're gonna have some of that data for you about where people's mindset is that from social experiments that we have done in real time right here in the city I'm from and you'll find if you're being honest with yourself or if you just do this enough you could do it in any area and the results will not be drastically different because the human population has been brainwashed similarly no matter where you go no matter where you go and I'm going to show that in the documentary mark passio and the science of natural law we have clips in there man on the street interviews that show you just what people still believe everywhere you go it doesn't matter where you go so don't tell me any awakenings happening because I've done the actual social experiments and I have the numbers I know the dynamics that would need to be present for an awakening to be occurring and I know what the actual numbers regarding where the human mind is actually at regarding the true state of awakening and let me tell you something there's no such thing happening once again I do not say that to discourage anybody to get them depressed to make them you know want to give up I tell them that because it's the truth and in order to change something for the better you have to know where the dynamic is currently and you have to gauge it and assess it honestly you don't try to see what you want to see you have to see what's really there and guess what that's one of the hardest things for people to do because it will show you what the great work is and most people when they see where we're really at as a species and they see what the work is to do you know what they say fuck it it ain't worth it it'll never happen it'll never get done based on how fucked up humanity is that's what most people say except the truly crazy ones like me that say I'll be here no matter what happens to my body continuously doing this work from now till the end of fucking time if necessary because that's what someone who has really committed their soul to performance of the great work has committed to no escape no going anywhere else until this mission is accomplished and until someone has developed that much willpower has hardened their mind body soul and every other aspect of their personality to commit to the work no matter which direction it goes prepare for failure okay until you've developed your willpower to that preternatural extent to a superhuman extent prepare for failure okay so why hasn't this paradigm shift already happened here's the reasons most people still believe in authority and that authority and government are morally legitimate and necessary we ask this question over and over again in the man on the street interviews for the natural law documentary people believe government and authority are perfectly legitimate they exist in nature naturally and that they are absolutely necessary or human beings will go into a state of total and utter cos they still believe in the legitimacy of the left versus right political paradigm which means they believe in slavery they don't understand the government is slavery and they believe government is necessary to prevent chaos and coercion when government is coercion slavery and therefore chaos we're gonna apply more and more chaos to get rid of the chaos yeah it'll work like that once again I want to I want to have this water in this pot but I want to turn it on a boiling flame until it evaporates away and I still want that water to be perfectly cool with the flame under it not evaporating when I put my hand in there I want to I want to put my hand in a boiling pot of water and I want it to be ice-cold well good fucking luck because reality doesn't work that way ignorant shit you know and people just won't say it to people like that you don't understand the laws of nature you don't understand the dynamics of consequence as as to actually how they really work here on earth and throughout the rest of the universe you don't get it you haven't studied it I'm one of the only people that will just come right out and say it like that to somebody's face just like that again I go on again I'm still going on I'll turn the so-called alternative media just about every day just trying to find something to listen to and it's like I mean what is out there people it's it's it's it's so bad you can end up just vomiting over the sink or in the toilet that's how bad it is I mean I just can't believe there's this just that much swill and garbage all on the alternative media that aren't talking about first principles not talking about first principles and natural law it's horrifying then you have other people out there that want to blame one group of people it's all the Jews it's all the Freemasons it's all the zionists it's all this since all the Jesuits it's just the Vatican this oversimplified totally unit dimensional way of thinking about the entire world control situation and they don't understand the dark occult they don't understand how it's all a hierarchical network that's worldwide interconnected interconnected societies orders institutions organizations connected with intelligence agencies connected with the religion connected with medical organizations drug cartels pedophilia big banking big business Big Oil big pharma all connected interconnected dark occult secret societies no people don't want to understand that's how it works cuz that's complex they have little shit baby boy baby girl pooping their diapers thinking you know that hasn't hasn't developed a more complexified way of thinking about how the world structure really works together think-tank organizations you know social engineering Institute's like to have a stock they don't want to understand how it all fits together and works together as a hierarchical organization and a framework that guides people's thoughts the way they want them to think no that's too complex they want to reduce it to oversimplified notions like it's all just the zionists is that a bad part of the world control system you damn well better believe it and you need to understand it and study it that doesn't mean that's all there is to that would be like me telling you it's all just the Freemasons or it's all just the Jesuits No are they is it is that important to understand and to study absolutely and I've talked about that in presentations I've talked about that right here on what on earth is happening I've talked about the Jesuit Order I had at a preliminary basis as part of a wider a study in fake-ass Christians I'm not telling people don't look into all of those things you have to but to just try to reduce it to just one thing you're oversimplifying everything and you don't understand how the world structure of control really works because you don't understand the occult and how it works the second reason to Pete the paradigm shift hasn't happened is because most people in the world still believe the mainstream media still believe that the mainstream media and its pundits are telling them anything resembling truth and you go out do a man on the street interview maybe if you're from a super conservative rural area that won't be the case and people are aware that the mainstream media is duping them and lying to them but walk out in any urban environment and say did you watch the news you pay attention to mainstream media and either they're watching television news in some form or another regardless of what network it may be or they're reading government approved newspapers they're reading mainstream media newspapers and magazines and then they'll say they're informed now you're about as informed as a sack full of fucking hammers okay that's about how much you know about as much as those hammers do you know and you're a lot less useful to the world the least that hammer is a tool you're a tool but it's just in a different way and a lot less useful of a way you're a tool in the same sense that you're useful your masters most people still believe that the purpose of mainstream science which I call scientism is a genuine search for truth and the betterment of humanity through the understanding of nature and the development of new technologies no that's not what science in the modern world is about it's about the opposite it's about occulting and under a genuine understanding of nature and the development of new technologies because science is controlled and operated by occultists and mainstream science is all about getting approval for government grants getting government grant money so you can continue your hamster on the wheel form of science going round and around just to get that money for the next year but for making no progress you know and then all these so-called scientists want to say they're good people you're a moral fucking trash taking money from the government which is stolen loot stolen money at the point of a gun to somebody's fuckin head taking it so you and your family can be comfortable going around on the hamster wheel of government grant money piece of shit but no no one will say that no one will say that to them there they're good they're just trying to put food on their table for their families you're taking stolen money from the government through grant money and you're going on an endless fuckin cycle like a hamster and a rat wheel progressing science not one iota and if you think you are you're a fuckin liar to yourself most of all let alone blow and smoke up other people's ass I don't want to hear that there's any real science going on in institutional bodies you guys are covering up what's possible and you want to say that's conspiracy theory you're a piece of fucking garbage the conspiracy theory is what you're pushing that you're pushing real science that you're actually conducting real science that's the conspiracy theory asshole I'm done with I'm done with people believe in this garbage shit okay I'm finished you're not you're not getting the old mark passio back ever who was very calm and had a maintained to calm demeanor I'm channeling all my rage about what's going on and how fucking dumb people are for believing this nonsense you're as dumb as dogshit okay I'm gonna keep saying that week after week after week after week until you get up off your ass and you start changing these people's minds by putting this in front of them so undeniably that it's everywhere and cannot be escaped that's what our work is to do not to run away or say I want to get off the planet you're a fucking coward if that's how you behave or to say this is all just about what happens after this life no it's about the work you do here to change it in the here and now that's real occultism that's real spirituality this is see that's the whole problem is escapism saying I want to go somewhere else where my soul can progress your soul ain't going anywhere else but the earth until you end slavery here boy and girl that's exactly where it's coming and staying and probably until you make the vow to say I'm going nowhere else you're gonna probably forget a lot of your past experiences and they're not gonna come back like that in the next incarnation you're gonna have to go through it all over again you achieve real self mastery by understanding that your work is here on the ground on the earth in the now then maybe you'll come back more empowered than the last time you somebody was shat out of their mother's womb okay so I'm just gonna get harsher and harsher about this stuff because the so-called big boys and big girls really haven't grown up they just think that they have but they don't really know what the goal is or where it's to be done most people still believe that the purpose of the so called education system is to edify and enlighten people through genuine knowledge and here's the other thing people still send in their kids the government schools thing you know they're gonna get that education they're believing and the people who work in the education thinking you're part of the solution you are teaching a government grant money funded curriculum to indoctrinate students into believing what the government wants them to believe you're not doing any real education if you're teaching inside the government approved curricula you're lying to yourself trash lying to yourself trash okay I want you angry I want you mad at what I'm saying if you're not you see if you're asleep and you're not getting mad at what I'm saying you're not waking up the first step of waking up is that you have to get angry about the truth you have to get angry about what you've been involved with Punk you've been poked you're a punk bitch that's been punked okay you've been clowned Out Boy clown out girl and you don't even get that you're clowned out if you're a member of these institutions pumping out the shit they hum bow all you got to do is look at the result are we an educated population or are we dumb as a bag of fucking hammers societally Oh where's the teacher saying this no cuz you don't want to lose your your tenure or your your pension or whatever the fuck you're waiting on you don't want to lose your benefits cuz you're a little boy and a little girl who won't grow up grow a set of fucking balls grow some courage and speak the truth and reality will stay the same and degenerate into worse and worse states of totalitarianism and slavery until you grow that set of balls okay you know the sugarcoating is over here on what on earth is happening all over okay we did that for way too long I hurt people with that shit I hurt people by not showing in my real personality hurt them I'm making up for that now okay because I sugar-coated enough for people to take some of the information but I wasn't hard enough on them that's what happened you know and I still want to walk a line where I don't let my anger eat me up I'm trying to put out a message to the people that will get it that have a strong constitution and will to move forward there will become the teachers that are needed you know I see maybe one every six months a person newcomer starting to teach natural law maybe one person every six months comes along and I watch a video by them and I'm like I'm impressed you think that's the rate that it needs to be at to make any appreciable progress in the world situation you're out of your fucking mind when I go on alternative radio and every person I hear is talking about natural law I'll tell you the alternative media communities doing a good job they have their head up their ass that's where it's at right now okay so back to the final point of this slide most we'll still believe that the institutions of religion banking medicine law law enforcement military and just about every other societal institution exist to do what they claim they exist to do meaning they believe that their ostensible purpose is their true purpose as I covered on episode 213 the ostensible purpose of modern institutions often has absolutely nothing to do with why that institution truly exists and what it is actually set up to do society you have to learn the difference between a sensible purposes of mainstream institutions and their true purpose in society which we covered on that podcast I believe it was to 13 to 13 or to 14 I think it was to 13 what all of these things constitute and are all ultimately comprised is a system of false beliefs that is still widely believed and accepted in our society as a whole and if you tell the people know you have the religion you are the believer you are the non scientifically minded human being you are the one who is operating on faith alone when no evidence evidence suggests exists to support your position you are the religious cult believe believer and follower not me I'm not the conspiracy theorist the conspiracy theorist believes the mainstream media is telling them the truth about Jeffrey Epstein okay that's the mainstream that's the conspiracy theorist of the world not that alkali alkaline earth metals from the periodic table are being combined with aluminum and other soft metals and sprayed into our atmosphere that's not a conspiracy theory that's actually occurring it's not a conspiracy theory that high levels of the government are run by pedophilia and child traffickers Pettifer pedophiles and child traffickers that's not a conspiracy theory that's the fact of life on planet Earth in the 21st century the conspiracy theorists want to tell you there's nothing to that because they are putting out the government approved conspiracy theories that everything is fine the mainstream media has your best interest at heart and the people on there want to tell you the truth and most people believe I don't except for a moment that the bulk of the population doesn't believe what the mainstream media tells them about Epstein you'll say that for a day because it's cool and then don't just repeat to them anybody believing in this conspiracy death what had conspiratorial aspects as a conspiracy theories and they'll go yes ma'am yes sir we're not to believe in the conspiracy theory we're to believe in exactly the narrative that you put forward just like what we tried to tell him about pizza gate pizza gate actually occurred and was real folks it was about the emails that were pulled from the Podesta email server that they say is a crime to commit no the crime is the pedophilia that was all documented in those emails not exposing those crimes that's not a crime I don't give a fuck what they say what government says or what the mainstream media says fuck you we're going to own them we're going to spread them we're gonna propagate truth no matter what you say the problem is people are not angry about that situation people aren't angry that the bulk of the population believes all these false beliefs and because they're not angry enough they're not doing something about it they're not channeling that anger and putting it in the right action of speaking the truth out into the world that's why there's only like four or five people teaching natural law on earth in any kind of a way that is halfway decent when there should be four or five fucking million by this point at least well I'm not supposed to be bitter about that that I've conducted that I've given up my life that I want to live and the comfort level that I could have had to do this shit see that's the problem yeah my producer signaling me to show people what my shirt says yeah I just got this this week let me turn into it there we go says me and my homies would have been stacking bodies by now you know that's that's really the attitude that needs to happen we need to make these people afraid of us not the other way around you should be very afraid of me cuz I'm not afraid of you you know I don't give a shit what you think of the founding fathers our George Washington how about that that's not what it's about ass not what it's about it's about the idea the idea of freedom that okay they didn't go all the way well guess what we'll stand upon their shoulders and we will go all the way I don't put them up on pedestals as gods if you think I do you don't know what the fuck I'm talking about you don't know what my work is all fucking about you believe what you want to hear it's a it's a a symbol and an idea that needs to be taken to a further level of consciousness and manifestation did they get it all the way absolutely not do most people today get it all the way absolutely not I talk about this all the time how how do vegans actually still believe in government that's one that boggles my mind oh I know they're brainwashed and it's a religious belief system to them but they could so fully understand how will enslave the animal kingdom but they can't understand how government is slavery to the human population and then anarchists don't understand what we're doing the animals and so they don't want nothing to do with eating a plant-based diet you know and people go you can't be healthy on a plant-based diet folks do I look unhealthy to you do I look not strong to you do I look like I could not handle myself to you do I look like I'm afraid or weak to you you think any of those things you better have another thought coming to you I eat a fully plant-based diet and I'm about I could whoop my 19 20 year old self in all heartbeat second my 20 year old self Wharton last 1 second with me in my body today ok so it's all about whether you do it right or not and that takes a huge intake of knowledge and this is the whole problem folks this is the whole thing that most people don't want to go through that process they don't want to go into the knowledge all the way they want 1/2 ask the knowledge and then they have asked the proposed solution that's why you have people out there that say they want freedom that say they want free energy and they still believe in authority government the mainstream media the mainstream education system mainstream science religion banking law law enforcement military and all the other institutions because they are religionists religion does not mean believing in Christianity Judaism Islam Hinduism Buddhism etc those are the cultural religions and I'm gonna keep saying this over and fucking over and over and fucking over and over and fucking over like a broken fucking record religion means more than you believe that it means it means being caught in false belief systems about how the world works that's religion it means you believe that the violence and coercion and slavery of government is morally legitimate which it never can be that's religious belief it means you believe in all the other institutions money you know the education system science as scientism all religions that hold you back from where you need to go in your understanding in consciousness to understand your world and the role that you play in the world and the dynamics of consequentialism that are at work in the world natural law the laws of cause and effect through behavior so moving on to the next slide yeah let me step back one sorry I'm gonna just go back there okay it just wasn't the transition wasn't working properly there we go there is simply no polite way to tell people that they've dedicated their lives to an illusion and it doesn't matter you know I I don't really know this gentleman's work that well daniel dennett but it doesn't matter who said it all that matters is that the statement is true this is a meme just pulled off the net you know but it's absolutely true and you have to stop trying to baby feed it to them you got to tell them no you're brainwashed no you don't understand what's going on you think you do but you don't you need more information you need more knowledge you don't have enough knowledge about what's taking place you haven't looked into it deeply enough you look into it in a cursory way for the soundbite that you don't but you don't dive into the deep water that takes time and persistence I see people I see people all the time who finally get a glimpse of what the great work really is you know they do 180 degree turn around you keep going that way I'll be headed this way that's what they say whether they verbalize it out loud or whether it's going on in conscious or subconscious minds it doesn't matter you can tell they don't have the will because they'll say this is how much effort is involved to make this create this little change in the world yes actually even more effort than you think because you don't see all the aspects of it and most people go fuck that man get that away from me I want no part of it and that's exactly why the world stays enslaved because we don't have the willpower to follow through to push forward and let me tell you something folks it takes its toll on the people who are doing the work because what we end up thinking is what are we doing this for for who for what why bother to continue when nobody will get off their ass and help or so few will get off their ass and help it's not it's not worth it because it's not going to accomplish the end goal and if you're not in it to accomplish the goal what are you doing anything for why would you set one foot toward a institution of a project if you're not in it to complete the project so all this about don't want the goal that's bullshit spirituality too you have to want the goal badly enough that it drives your behavior to push forward until you achieve the goal that's what manifestation in the world is all about it's not about just wishing it and saying oh well yeah we may never get to that but but you know in the physical world this is the goal I'm not talking about perfection I'm talking about ending an imbalance that should never have arisen called slavery which is an unnecessary imbalance in the world if you think slavery is necessary you are fucking sick you're sick you're so sick if you think it's necessary if you think government and slavery are necessary to teach some lessons you are a fucking sick person mentally emotionally spiritually you're ill you're mentally ill you're spiritually ill your heart sick your soul sick the regular experience is in the physical plane are enough of the whetstone to sharpen all of the things that we need to sharpen in the physical domain our will our spirit our emotions all of it you don't have to go into such a level of imbalance to produce slavery so that you can't progress in consciousness absolutely unnecessary some of the people who I think are some of the most spiritually imbalanced when they go off into statements like all thoughts should cease like a car toll a you know also get part of it when they say evil is only necessary until people realize that evil isn't necessary if you have to be willing to discern and pick and choose and look at is this statement actually spiritually correct and absolutely truthful is this statement about we have to obliterate human thought to become enlightened true no it's a big crock of bullshit because he's too right brain imbalance to realize that we need thought as a tool in our tool set here on earth to accomplish the ending of our slavery what does that mean you throw everything out somebody says just because they're wrong about some things see this is where people go I don't like one thing you said so I'm throwing out all your work it's a baby fide little baby position you don't agree with one thing that I agree with and I think it's true so everything else you say you're a fucking idiot and you're it's all nonsense it's such a baby fide position it shows how emotionally immature people are in our community our so-called community we don't have any fucking community and honestly to tell you the truth if the world wasn't enslaved most of the people in this community wouldn't be in my quote Friendship Circle and/or physical presence I wouldn't choose you see in hard circumstances you make choices to associate with people you ordinarily wouldn't and that's guess what is that harsh you're damn right that's harsh it's cold it's cold I think about how many people I know and have known in the in the whole freedom community so-called freedom community that if we were all free would I have one thing to do with them and the answer is probably nine out of ten no would not be even associates let alone friends with I get as offended as you like doesn't matter to me I'm not here to be your friend I've told people that a thousand fucking times we are here to accomplish your mission not to be buddy-buddy friends and all all social and oh lovey-dovey I could care less about any of those elements if I happen to make a good friend along the way wonderful it's an added bonus that's not what I'm here to do it's not what I'm looking for I am here to get the work done of ending human slavery that's the great work alright let's move back to the slides so most people in the free-energy movement still don't understand the free part there is no free energy movement there's people who want to create inventions so that they could have patents and profit from something that they hold back from everybody else that's what the Furret so-called free energy movement is and don't tell me that's not what it is that's absolutely what it fucking is I've talked to them myself I don't need I don't need it here in book knowledge I've actually spoken to people that that's their mindset and they're all too happy to come out and tell you that so that's my mindset and when I when I say back to them you ain't creating freedom or free energy you're creating more slavery then they want to get all offended you don't understand the free part cuz you don't understand freedom freedom isn't turning an invention over to government so they could use their violence to stop anyone else from using it so you're the only one that can profit from it that's called slavery that's slavery not freedom I just have to laugh at all the people in the so-called free energy movement that believe patents are the way to go you're smacked ass clowns okay I'm gonna start getting hard on them I'm gonna start getting hard on the people in the New Age movement I'm gonna start getting hard on people in the anarchist movement I'm gonna start getting harder on people in the you know exposure the disclosure exposure of extraterrestrial intelligence UFOs aliens all of that we need to get harder on all these people because here's the one thing not one of them or practically none of them in any of those communities so-called communities understand you don't understand freedom and natural law and how they go hand-in-hand together and because you don't understand that occult knowledge you're helping to enslave the world through your behavior and your mindset and you don't understand that and I'm not here to be look I'm really I'm done with a lot of stuff folks I don't know how many more conferences going to go to I might just do my own events here when I want to do them I think I'm done with after an arkadelphia I'm finished with all conferences I'm not attending anybody's conferences I don't want to go I don't want to travel I don't want to go anywhere I'm gonna find a venue that'll let me do smaller presentations here in Philadelphia on at rare time schedules when I build up the presentation to a point where I say yes it's ready to deliver on no timeframe and then I'm gonna book a venue and deliver that presentation because I don't well I don't want this Kim I really don't want this false community around me anymore it doesn't do anything for me quite frankly and I hope people do take offense and insult to that it's you should be offended sometimes you need to be offended you know I don't see us doing any progress I don't see us making any progress what I want you to do how about a tan arkadelphia you come okay and then maybe stay for a little while and walk around the fucking city and talk to people in this city and you'll see what I'm talking about then you'll see what the great work is to do cuz you probably live someplace where you're around this really small tight-knit group of people or your only friends or people on the fucking Internet and you don't interact with the real world the real physical world around you that's what the Internet has done it's made people all huddled and fearful in their own homes oh I'm gonna stay here to tap away on the keyboard for a little bit that's what it's made us into not people who go out and actually see what people's behavior is like all around them on the street because if you did you'd be horrified and depressed about the real state of humanity instead of believing everybody's waking up like the 5 fucking people on your Facebook feed are and then you want to extend that to the rest of the world because this is your whole community so uh yeah sorry I accidentally just pulled out of my slides let me go back to that so you know this is this is the state of humanity where we're in a completely lockdown prison society rapidly progressing to an over our prison planet instead of a covert one and you have people in the free energy movement that say we're gonna work through the government and through patents to get free energy I mean hold on a minute like you know I have something for you just just cut away to the just the regular yeah cut away from that yeah that's fine okay I got something for everybody hold on let me show you something alright let's cut back to my computer fullscreen here's the free-energy community yeah we're gonna uh we're gonna wear and invent all these great inventions are gonna be all about free energy and we're gonna do this through the government the government's gonna approve everything we're gonna have patents for all of it of course you know oh I make these patents and the government will give us the rights to the patents right and then once we have the pants we're the only ones who are gonna be able to profit from all of this right but then we're gonna have it put out there by the government cuz they're gonna see how great it is right they're gonna see how wonderful all these inventions are and how great and how much humanity needs them we need them for our freedom and so then the government through the patent system we're gonna put out all of these free energy devices everybody and everybody's gonna be free that's how it's gonna work yeah yeah you smacked asses smacked asses and there's no polite way to tell you that you've dedicated your life to an illusion there is no polite way see I didn't I I dialed it back right like I dialed it back on the info war show admittedly I dialed it back when I have a totally new audience I'll dial it back a little this ain't that folks this is for the people who have listened and watched what on earth is happening podcasts number one through 219 that's where you're at now that this is what you're going to get now yeah oh it's humorous at some level I'm trying to inject a little bit of lightness into it but it's not really that funny because we aren't making progress in our understanding in consciousness we still think the same thoughts we did

20 30 40 fuckin years ago and think magically we're going to change the world and that's the problem everybody wants to change the world but they don't want to change their own thoughts and emotions and actions they think they're gonna do that that's gonna happen magically and the government is going to be the the assistants in this process right they're gonna Matt Nate because they want to help us so much they want to make things better they want you fucking enslaved Dundas that's what government wants and there ain't no polite way to tell you that if you've dedicated your life to the illusion that government wants to improve the quality of life of human beings on this planet you're all fuckin dunce and you are a religious cult follower and believer and all the people who believe that in the free-energy movement you spread this podcast around or the whole free energy movement because that's what you need to hear your dumb fucking dunces that our religious cult followers that believe in the cult called government and actually think they're there to help you instead of fucking enslave you dunce all right so I was respectful of the Tesla Science Foundation to go up on their stage that they invited me to and dial it back a little bit and present this as politely as I could well this ain't their stage this is my stage now what on earth is happening is my stage okay and now you're getting the real mark passio you're getting Mark passio from the founders not mark passio of old what on earth is happening a claim all right because there's no time to put it politely anymore you don't understand where we are you know I said a long time ago almost jokingly I should change the name of the show from what on earth is happening to what in hell is happening but guess what it's not a joke anymore folks we're in hell this is hell Earth has been turned into hell this is what the the metal singer that I call the the philosopher mage of heavy metal Ronnie James Dio said in the song heaven and hell it's on and on and on it's heaven in hell we have the choice we have the freewill choice to either create a paradise or prison on earth it's both heaven and hell and it goes on and on that that choice is continuously renewed in the present moment that's why it's a gift the present of the present moment of free choice free will that is gifted to us by the creator of the universe to create anything we want to create and here's we're choosing to create a fucking prison out of what could be a paradise planet and and I'm not supposed to be angry about it right I'm not supposed to be totally calm don't get angry that's what the New Age movement and bullshit religion will tell you if you're not angry about the situation where we've been given the freewill to create anything within our imagination and we chose to build the prison you are spiritually broken as a being if that doesn't produce any anger in you in your physiology you are broken and you are have fallen for their bullshit satanic agenda if you have no ability within your body within your physiology to feel the emotion of anger present inside of you that means they have disconnected you from a gift of the creator of the universe your full range of emotions and emotional intelligence because if you don't believe that scenario shouldn't make you angry you are brainwashed and undermine control and you're under emotional mind-control and there's something physically wrong with your Anatomy you're in your brain your midbrain isn't working properly now that isn't to say let it go crazy to a point where you cannot control it and you're making yourself sick the point is what am i doing with it it's like you got to look at it like combustible rocket fuel this is what I'm going to explain in the sacred gift of anger you

have to look at the gift of anger as something that's going to drive you forward as you burn it and take you from one place to another you don't just light it where it's at and it goes nowhere you need a vehicle for the expression of the anger this is the vehicle for that expression what I do here and if you really listen to what I'm saying and you detach emotionally from it you will hear the truthfulness the the veracity of what I'm saying this is part of escaping the mind control is being able to listen to somebody say something to you in all different emotional states whether it be anger rage fucking total bliss and niceness or whatever other state in between humor but you're not listening to the emotion you're listening to whether the information is true or not and that's what everybody in our society the vast majority of us have been conditioned to do is not listen to the veracity of it but just hear the tonality of how it makes them feel how the actual word vibratory energy that hits their ear drums makes them feel when it gets converted into electrical impulses in their brain they're not listening for the truth they're listening for the tone how does it make them feel that's why they're playing on this mind-control dynamic in the mainstream media and on the nightly news that's why they speak with such sweet tones but they're telling you bullshit continuously the goal isn't to go and do their same exact tactics like that we need to shake people out of the trance by showing them you hear it like this as they how they talk on NPR then oh we have to do what our government overlords have commanded us to do this week because they know it's better for us right but if I tell you you're a fucking brainwashed cult member like that suddenly oh that hurts how could he be this angry and say something like that but you'll go and listen to the brainwashed Order follower on NPR speaking with the sweet voice loving you you know like the Pied Pipers leading the rats to slaughter the idea is to physically hear it like that and make the mental Association to break that bondage that emotional bondage that is saying to us only when we hear things presented in a wonderful sweet matter should we accept it as being true that's called mind control that's emotional mind control there's a huge part of this presentation on Tesla and his technology because the people in the free energy movement are also under this mind-control and they want to hear what the same thing that they want to hear they just want to hear people tell them you're doing so well your daughter it's so wonderful is what my friend Michael came over last week and told me he's like yeah all the people with the free energy would think that there's doing so well until they hear you then they realize there's a whole nother level they have to go to and I'm like thank you that's a great compliment I don't want to be known for making everybody feel comfortable and wonderful about what they're doing unless they're going all the way in their understanding and then hey if they are like that then I do want you to feel wonderful then you're doing the right thing in the world but I can count those people on two hands especially in a movement like this unfortunately and the same can be said for the new-age community the same can be said for the UFO community and especially the anarchist community I mean a little bit more get it in that community but not by much percentage all right so let's move on so what is the main thing holding people back in the free energy movement it's their belief and authority just like it's the same thing holding people back in just about every other aspect of life it's the big cult authority is an illusion of a diseased psyche based entirely in violence and built upon the erroneous and dogmatic belief that some people are masters who have the moral right to issue commands while others are slaves who have a moral obligation to obey the masters the belief in authority is the world's most dangerous religion and as I like to call it it's the world's most dangerous cult if you believe in authority you are a member of a cult whether you accept that or not as being true nothing will ever make that statement untrue that's the objective inherent truth of the universe not because I said it because that's exactly the truth of what is objectively and inherently within creation imagine being forced into religion that you can't opt out of it's called government that's what government is based upon the belief in authority which is a delusion of a mind controlled disease ease the mind which is built entirely upon coercion duress and violence none of which can lead to freedom all of those things only lead to chaos and slavery that's it chaos slavery and death are the only things that belief of authority can lead to according to the laws of the true laws of attraction and manifestation inherent in the universe which is natural law which the free energy community has absolutely no fucking clue about I could talk about this with them with the vast majority of them with the night and day for hours and hours daily and they have no understanding of it because they are not Oh cultists they do not study the body of knowledge known as ocultism because they're bullshit other cultural religions have told them that that's evil and you should never look into it when it's really the understanding of the human psychology and the understanding of the hidden laws of nature that the bulk of humanity have not been made privy to and that's why they keep living their lives in a mindset of total illusion and creating chaos slavery and death because they don't know those laws of creation and this is how it goes they believe in authority in the old world this is the old world order as I call it authority vested in one that's the old world order all of the power concentrated in the hands of one being who is like God God's representative on the earth he has the Divine Right to rule which came out of our ancient human ancestry and human origins of the beings that were here calling themselves the gods saying that they had the right to rule over us they had no divine right they just had advanced technology that made them look like gods that's all it was so advanced it was like magic you know and then what they tell this story over and over and over again throughout in many different storytelling methods and and venues throughout human history you know the man who would be king you know just about I mean there's hundreds of them the road to El Dorado you know what else there was actually an episode of Oya dura bout to Ferengi that go in are worshiped as gods in the Delta Quadrant in in Voyager you know on the other side of a non stable wormhole I actually just rewatched an episode that was about this and I reminded me of the whole story of Enlil and Enki you know the two gods who wanted to be worshipped as you know the two extraterrestrials that went to a non advanced planet and they wanted them to be worshipped as gods that's where the god-king story came from Emperor's kings pharaohs so all from the same place believing that their God on earth this is the origin of government the whole idea of their administrators as God's chosen people on earth you know what do you think that came from you think that's the god of creation choosing one group of people over another what do you think the god of creation orders people in in the Bible like you know Abraham to sacrifice his son Isaac because he wants human sacrifice that's the god of creation no that's that's God's with a small G that's why they're called the Elohim plural gods yeah their gods have nothing but a big bag of shit because that's what they are we're big bags of shit and that's what all the people who have continued their whole institutions and rituals are their huge bags of shit the people who believed in authority all your a bag of shit okay I'm not gonna tell you politely like I do on other people's platforms this is my platform now I'm gonna tell you how I want to tell you because I'm done what your bullshit thinking of violence you're a violent person you believe in violence you believe in coercion you believe in slavery and that makes you a bag of shit you're an amoral fucktard who can't think at any higher level so I'll tell you in your language I'll tell you in your street language I'm not gonna sugarcoat it like all these other researchers one - and all these other podcasters one - I'm gonna tell you the way I would say to you to your face here in front of you you're an amoral bag of shit so that in the ancient past the amoral bags of shit that believed in this system of authority called it kingship to euthanize it oh the King is different than everybody else he has special special dispensation he's been given this authority to rule everybody else and make everybody his slaves his subjects because the gods put him in power the gods commanded him he has the divine right to rule and jackass assholes today still believe this nonsense there are people who still have any respect for people calling themselves kings and queens can you believe this bullshit I mean what like we've not progressed one iota as an entire civilization and as a species this is how immoral the bags of shit on this planet are they call themselves human beings and then other people want me to take it light on them I'm not after 220 episodes of doing this you know I'll take it light on your fur like one or two episodes going into some new platform but then guess what you're gonna get hit with the harder material I'm coming back just like their psychedelics do with the clipboard you know you always taking one hit a half a hit of acid of LSD he's done I like a little bit like me two grams of mushrooms hit him with a light experience hit him with the lay he's not not that experienced let's hit him with a light happy-go-lucky fun trip on the first round Hey Oh next to experience oh he's been here several several times so what's he learned what's he put into practice out in the outside world huh let's look at his chart here okay still looking at it as a means of escape you know still looking at it as some Joyride is he actually acting brightly in the real world now hasn't really bring the message down to the ground on earth right but he's yet back here over and over and over and over well now hit him with the hard shit yeah you know anything about psychedelics that's how it works you know well what I knew I had a lot more work to do it was leaving me in a pool of sweat almost curled up in a fetal position going my god I don't know if I could take another I don't know if I could take any more like that and then when I finally got up off my ass and really started doing what I was supposed to do it's making me laugh hysterically and other people are going what the fuck are you laughing about well because it's telling me I'm on the path so it's saying it have a little bit of fucking joy in your life because you are doing the right thing and then other people who are aren't and aren't making progress it's leaving them in the fucking ball in a fetal position and a pool of sweat on the ground that's how that shit works you know it's the same thing with what on earth is happening it's just it meant it may be a different form of a psychedelic experience if you're really putting it to practice in the right way I'm gonna hit you hard if you're not doing the right thing if it doesn't apply to you don't don't take it to heart it's not for that message isn't for you then if you're really doing the work but if you're not you know I'm talking about you so now this is the New World Order right authority vested in few this is the New World Order the Old World Order God King one of authority and one unchallenged ruler and all his henchmen under him killing for him well it's no different in the New World Order it's just the authority has been diffused a little bit into a handful of people comprising an oligarchical institution calling itself government the government has taken the place of the single ruling member and now they are a body of ruling members that's all instead of having one being that represents God on earth this is an institution that represents God on earth and they are they all the lawmakers like the king was the lawmaker nothing has changed except the euphemism of what you call it you don't call it kingship any longer now it's called government it been euphemized what all this means is to control the mind and yes it does mean that asks I'm not gonna even go into why it means that you're just an ass if you haven't looked into it after 220 episodes yes government does mean to control the mind asks yes it does no matter how much you say it doesn't yes it does immutably true regardless of whether you think it's incorrect or not you're wrong okay and I don't need to endlessly repeat and qualify myself over and over again go look it up in past episodes I'm tired of repeat myself in that regard that's exactly what it means because the only way you control the body is when you control the mind that's it and this is why people believe in government because they're under mind control only way you can believe in authority is if you're under mind control oh it doesn't matter what political identification you happen to identify with left/right centrist doesn't matter men are kiss you believe in the concept of authority you are under mind control and you're an immoral piece of trash and really it's like I don't really want to associate with people who have that mindset much anymore you know I want to try to bring more people over to the non authoritarian mindset and I will use what is at my disposal to reach those people but you know when it comes down to the nitty-gritty people who are authoritarians are not my friends because they are believers in an illusion and thus they are undermined control and you can't ultimately really be on the same side and trust people like that because whether you call it kingship or government or whatever other euphemism you want to call it however you want to identify with this concept of authority it doesn't matter what you call it I call it what it really is it because what it really is is slavery you could you my zit however you want but what it really is is slavery okay you know people can call it kingship they can call it queenship they can call it royalty they can call it oligarchy it doesn't make a difference how you what words you want to use the euphemized it's the same thing when it all comes down to it kingship is slavery and government is slavery and here's what the New Age movement that why is this in a patella presentation because the jackasses in the New Age movie free energy movement actually believe you can create free energy while maintaining a system of slavery in place they you believe that people in your movement yes you believe that that's your belief system people in the UFO disclosure movement believe you can maintain a system of slavery and still have the disclosure of the truth of extraterrestrial intelligence to the world and all the good things that will come along with that you believe that because none of you are talking about government as being slavery I don't hear it you're too chicken shit you're chicken shit cowards just like most of the people in the free energy movement you're chicken shit cowards here's where I come out is not your friend right everybody wants to think I'm so chummy chummy with everybody anarchists I'm not your friend UFO community I'm not your friend new-age and spiritualist movement I'm not your friend free energy movement I'm not your friend I'm here to tell you the uncomfortable truth that all of you at one level or another still believe in forms of slavery and that's why you'll never create a world based on true freedom that's why you'll never have true spirituality that's whether you'll never have true freedom that's whether why you'll never have true this disclosure and that's why you'll never have true free energy and I'm the bad guy in your communities for telling you this for telling you the truth well fuck all of you how about that okay I'm done with all of you you know because what I keep asking myself in this whole community is what do I do this for for who for what like the former running back of the Philadelphia Eagles Ricky Watters said greatest thing he ever said most honest thing that was ever said in professional sports because he was the star player of a shit team the star player of a shit team and he laid into the team and he said why am i busting my ass doing this for you for who for what cuz guess see what what I understand that I'm doing this for is not for you cuz you ain't on my team you're on your own team lost in your fucking mind okay I am serving the truth not you and your bullshit communities your so-called movements that ain't move and fucking anywhere they move and fucking anywhere okay see this is what this whole platform is gonna be about for me it's catharsis named after the Cathars who I highly identify with as being people who were teaching a true variant of the early Christian tradition but then we're slaughtered for doing so learn about the Alba Jensen crusade in the slaughter of the Cathars well this is catharsis this is the Cathars combined with the spirit of Isis the goddess of truth and real love it's necessary tough love this is catharsis for me because I'm coming out now this is my platform for really speaking as I really feel not as I would on somebody else's platform or stage and that's why I really don't want to do anything on anybody else's platform or stage anymore because I don't want to travel because I hate being harassed by fucking jerk off road pirates when I travel you and moral trash pieces of shit pigs okay I don't want to be harassed by you fucking dunces who have no right to harass people the way that you do on the road and honestly I'm done talking to a half assed mindset community that doesn't understand natural law principles your so ensconced in what you're doing and seeing things from a myopic perspective that you can't see first principles and I'm just done talking to people like that I honestly feel I'm more effective on my own platform saying it out in the open the way I would hear on the air and then doing presentations where I'm just I'm the sole host and I could just be myself because I I don't like wearing a mask anymore I don't like wearing a mask anymore this is who I really am you know and there's nobody behind this this is my platform the run as I see fit that's why I don't want your jerk-off comments on this platform either that's why silence all of that that's not censorship because I'm it's not a public platform it's an entirely private platform Google and Facebook and Twitter are engaging in censorship because they're running a public platform you can't give people an account and say this is your account to post whatever you want and then say oh if it doesn't agree with my political opinion I'm going to censor you know that's acting as a public utility and a public forum and then your censoring people if they don't and allowing other people to put their ID out if they do concur with your narrative that's immoral I never claimed that this is any kind of a public platform this is me mintmark passio and mark patios platform only that's what what on earth is happening is is now was since I started and always will be you know so that's why I really don't want to do any work with outside agencies anymore to be honest that's why I've pulled back from it and pulled back from it and pull back from it and even in the current couple of years that I've done it what I've seen that's out there are sickens me to my the core of my being and take as much as offense as you want get as offended as you want by that you don't see it to the level that I do you don't see the behavior you don't see the mindset because you don't talk to that many people you talk to your little small fucking circle of friends that's like this big and I see the big picture of everybody coming and bringing stuff to me and I can get a very accurate picture of what the overall dynamic of behavior and personality is like and I'm telling you if you're not a pole by you're not paying attention to it plus people would rather argue amongst themselves and actually go out and do any real work because they see we're putting together a platform like this is they see what doing the steady work of having to do this constantly make all this content you know you wouldn't do it you couldn't do it you don't first of all most people don't have the skillset to do it and they're not developing the skill set they're still talking they're Yap and Yap yeah fucking yap yap yap shut your fucking mouth and get to work how about that no that doesn't occur to anybody yap on fucking Facebook buh buh buh tapping away on the keyboard so what you sound like a jerk-off well you know what you have the show really in a long term as an archive of your data you have a big fat fuckin goose egg ninety-nine percent nine nine nine percent of you well you can Yap on and Yap on gums flapping the fuck away about how I could be doing it better or how somebody else who has a huge body of work can be doing it better fuck y'all how about that okay this is Mark Paseos circa episode 220 not circus ode one I'm done with that Mark passio okay he ain't ever coming back you're getting the hardcore shit now let's see if I got this correct you believe that people can't govern themselves but you also believe some people can govern hundreds of millions of other people this is the smacked ass fucked hearted mindset of people who believe in the concept of authority but can you imagine explaining to someone that's not from the earth what government is Larkin Rosa's has done great presentations on this tell me what government is oh it's we'll see we don't believe that people can govern themselves so they have to be externally controlled too coercive laws you know and then this one body of part of humanity is called government and they write these laws and then the aliens thinking well wait wait wait you just told me that people are generally bad and they can't really take care of their own affairs so are these not human beings oh no they're humans they're just a smaller subset of humans well is there anything inherently that makes them any better than other people no just more people voted for them and their opponents when they were running for election and this is what people believe they believe you could take a subset of shit and put it in control of the body of shit and magically the shit will turn to gold that's what you believe that's what the the jackasses who believe in government believe what makes these people morally superior and and having some wonderful majestic mindset that's holier than thou they're just as much moral relativist as any other member of the population all you got to do is do the same social experiments with them and don't be all too happy to tell you that their moral relativist and or solid sis that don't believe in objective reality and don't believe in objective morality because that's what 99.9% of them think like and then we think they're fit to govern others you know the whole idea that oh because man is not a angel he's not fit to be fully free and unbounded by government no wrong because man is no angel and and no human being are angelic no one is fit to rule there are none who are fit to rule others you know the whole idea of the concept of divide and conquer this is what this is all put in place for and davide and Imperia means divide and rule you know it's been euphemized into divide and conquer I was talking about this was with a friend this week it's been euphemized into that it actually means in the original Latin divide and rule not just conquer but rule over someone rule over the two groups that you're dividing and that Hegelian dialectic is what they use to polarize the political party polarization is at its more advanced than it ever has been in human history in the modern day and that's because people don't understand natural law they don't understand the legitimacy of all forms of authority as being violence coercion duress and slavery because they do not understand natural law they do not understand the principles of natural law they do not understand the transgressions against natural law which are murder assault rape theft trespass coercion and lying all forms of theft all forms of taking that which does not belong to you probably the ultimate of which is coercion attempting to take the greatest gift of the creator of the universe away from the beings that is he gave it gave to them as their birthright he/she/it whatever you want to call it that force that aspect of creation gifted to human beings as their birthright endowment freewill coercion is the theft of that all forms of transgressions against natural law all forms of wrongdoing are forms of theft there is only one ultimate wrongdoing and that is theft don't steal rights life freedom property free will and there won't be a problem continue to perform and condone acts of theft in any aspect that it exists you're going into bondage that's how the universal laws of consequentialism of cause and effect of morality work and this is what people don't understand and that's why you need to listen to all my work on natural law especially my three-part nine-hour series called natural law the real law of attraction and how to apply in your life this is the title card right there from that presentation available on what on earth is happening calm in the video section or on my youtube channel the vast majority of the very people who say they want to see the manifestation of free energy are actually blocking the manifestation of free energy by the way they continue to think because this leads to what they continued to condone and how they continued to behave which has kept humanity in a state of total slavery it starts with the slavery or imprisonment of the mind through mind control and then it manifests out into the world through what they condone and how they behave themselves through the manifestation in the physical world with the body conducting that manifestation through their behavior and that's exactly what we are talking about the people who are in the free energy movement unfortunately have not freed their minds yet they are still under mind control of the belief that authority and government are morally legitimate when they never can be and for as long as you continue to think that contradictory notion that cognitive dissonance being still in place that you can work through channels of government and government can be in place but somehow you're gonna create a system that frees human beings you are imagining what never was what is not now and what never can be because you are under mind-control free energy cannot be manifested as long as the people of Earth continue to believe in and condone humanity's current immoral institutions which are based entirely in violence coercion deception ignorance greed usury and exploitation and for as long as you continue to think that these institutions exist for their ostensibly purpose instead of their true purpose and for as long as you think that they are trying to actually improve the quality of life on this planet instead of hinder it and enslave it you are a naive retarded mind controlled individual who can only do anything to help the manifestation of slavery on this planet and you can never do anything to truly help the manifestation of freedom on this planet that is an immutably true statement that is that way because this is how the internal dynamics of creation as laws of the governing dynamics of behavior work not because I said it but because MIT like many millions of people before me and millions at well that will come after me I have learned and discovered that principle that is already pre-existing in creation and its laws that is what natural law is and this is how it works in the free energy community you have people who are positing oh this is what we can make happen who wants this to happen Oh everybody raises their hands oh I want that to happen I want that change to take place but then when you have somebody like me saying then the more you know what you can't have that change take place externally in the external manifestation of our entire society unless all the individual members of that society change inwardly change how they think change how they feel change what they condone and ultimately change how they behave in the world then all the hands go down when you say who wants to change like that say fuck you I don't want any part in that process I want to stay just how I am and I want the world to magically change around me when I don't want to change one fuckin part of myself well you are a smacked ass fuck tarded naive bitch if you think that's how it works if you think you can keep your hand in the boiling water keep applying heat to it but you're not going to get burnt the water's not gonna eventually boil away okay you're not gonna hurt yourself in the process all right after you take the water boils away oh I put the pan on the side I want to magically cool my hand off by keeping it right over the fire you want to believe that's how the world works this is how retarded you are and the people out there listening you're not bringing this information to people properly you're not putting them on to it they're not watching it they're not paying attention to it you're not making them pay attention yes you might have to divorce yourself from their presence and say this is more important in my relationship to you either pay attention to it or go off the cliff by yourself but you're not taking me with you and I'm not gonna help you go by going to being buddy-buddy with you while you drive yourself off a cliff into the flames you have to make them see how important this is and ask them right to their face you value my relationship our relationship that we've built as friends or associates that are partners or whatever because you're displaying who you really are that's what you got to put in front of them and that's what I put in front of people and you know what I've done I've let them go their separate ways I like because they're bad people that's the big divide is separating the good people from the bad people if at some point they come back and they say I want to know what you wanted to teach me before then do it take them up on that that's called turning the other cheek well you got to put before them an ultimatum at some point that it is not here to not have a divide happen between people you know the concept here is we are not here to bring peace we're here to bring the sword of truth by placing the choice will you pay attention to the truth and how reality really works and become a rut truly good person by learning objective morality or will you continue to stay in the illusion to trance the the total mind controlled mindset and continue to help build the planet of enslavement and if that's your choice you're a bad person that's what makes you a bad person this is what I've told almost every member of my family which is why I really don't like go or it like to go around them for any length of time they're bad people they're just bad people when it comes down to the inner core of who they are on the outside do they try to overtly hurt people no that's not what makes you a truly good person though just refraining from physically damaging other people does not immediately make you a good person capital G good capital P person that's not the definition of a good person the definition of a good person is when they see tyranny happening in the world they will try to find the causal factor of that condition so that they can do the most good to help reverse that condition and if they don't want to learn those principles and they say fuck that I don't want to learn that I don't need to learn that I'm not gonna do that with my time I'm not gonna take at least enough of my time to learn this works and then help propagate it you're a bad person and that's not proselytizing a religion that's saying the truth about how a law in nature works that people have to learn as surely as they need to learn how gravity works so that they don't walk off tall buildings or fall out windows of tall buildings okay and teaching that is what makes some what learning and teaching is it what makes you a good person and you got people getting involved in all kinds of theft and schemes and you know just just shit that people are involved in just schemes to try to steal from people I mean the love some of the lowest form of Trac lying the people in the media you're some of the lowest forms a fucking mutant garbage your parents were just in just absolutely inhuman trash garbage I mean there's no end there's no even words for it there's no words for how low of just fucking garbage people like that are people who want control over other people because you know why you know why you want that control you know how much of a piece of fucking dirt garbage you are that's why they want that control they hate what a bad fucking person they are they know they're a big fucking piece of trash garbage and so they think everybody needs it can be controlled like they would really want done to themselves because you're a self-loathing piece of fucking garbage but no one will say that to somebody like that that's the mindset of someone who is a control freak and wants to control other people's behavior but I'm one of the only people with the balls to say it like that prove me wrong prove me wrong that I'm not the only one with that much courage that's what I want to see I want to see other people just saying or right out in the open the way it really is don't sugarcoat it at all and there's people like oh you won't do any good like that you don't fucking know a goddamn thing about what good will come out of that want to know why only like like make be mean to people in the history of humanity have ever tried it you think it's been tried you don't know human history if you think it's been you don't know what unapologetic truth might do to the world you know maybe that's what we're really supposed to be doing here instead of trying to give people a little little tiny bite-size Oh little baby here's a little bite-sized piece of the truth here Oh will you take it I'll put it on a little tiny little spoon for you here just open up a choo-choo train choo-choo - whoohoo no how about no how about we try to treat people like what we want them to be responsible adult human beings capable of learning and disseminating truth no we can't have that that might put us in the light of an adult instead of a self-loathing little fucking child that wants mommy and daddy to take care of every aspect of life for them when are we going to grow up and what are the people gonna step forward who are just going to say no this isn't the way it needs to be or should be and you're the problem because you're a self-loathing little child inside that's never grown up emotionally mentally and spiritually to understand we don't need this level of control and enslavement all around us to get involved in every aspect of our lives we can be responsible adult human beings that no knows what's best for us and doesn't infringe on other people's rights in the process of performing that kind of behavior that is within our rights that perform we don't need all these rules restrictions and endless violations of our rights coming into every area of our lives possible this is what the modern left once a little baby society being told what they could do by mami papi nanny daddy I'm not your fucking child motherfucker you don't own me I own my life I know what's best for my life not you your dumb bag of shit quite frankly you're certainly not as intelligent holistically as I am you're not gonna tell me what I know and I don't know when you don't know shit about the world and how it works don't presume to tell me you know and I don't like I'm your fucking child it's quite the opposite way around I'm the adult in the room boy and that's how it's gonna be said to you cuz I'm not gonna be ruled by fucking children and you're gonna learn how much I'm not gonna be ruined but by children when the time comes and it's comin tassel was an adult in a world full of children again just like the founding fathers of America he didn't get it all you know you got to understand the time period we're talking about we didn't have the information that we do now that the totality of the information being present at our fingertips the ability to awaken the mind to the level that it can be awakened in today's world it's amazing that the people who existed before Tesla and at his time were even able to grow and develop themselves to the extent that they did what was he some perfect enlightened avatar no but guess what he was way out in front of most of the rest of humanity in most ways so again I'm not propping Tesla up as some God or Saint hey I'm talking about Tesla as a person who saw that we could create a human future far better than what we are doing and saw that potential in humanity and realized by giving humanity freewill choice they will choose to do the right thing if they're given the tools and the knowledge to make those correct decisions the people who are root will really be truly psychopathic will be a tiny fraction in our society this is what people have to understand the bulk of humanity is not really they've been turned into bad people through the mental influence that they've been put through but that's no excuse for them not working on themselves and coming to the correct conclusions see it's a dual edged sword you have to be at least so hard on them that you don't make them think this is something that should be being done to you and you're the victim and you have no control over it but you also can't be you know so light on them that you're like oh woe is you this is all just mind control and you're a big victim here there has to be a balance in place where you say this does not have to be the way the human condition is but this isn't human nature this isn't nature this is how human society the conditioned human society has come into through mental influence and wrong forms of mental nurturing nurture Trump's nature in almost every way sadly because we are programmable beings our nature is that we can be programmed by the information around us and in our environment and through our environment and the people around us and if the people before us were programmed in incorrectly and then they teach that to the next generation well garbage goes in garbage comes out you have bad parenting generally you end up as a bad adult that then acts as a bad parent until you break the cycle and we have to understand that's what we're talking about here with genuine enlightenment we have to break the cycle of the desire for more control Tesla wanted to put that framework in place through the technology you know he said that science you know that is divorced from the betterment of humanity is but a perversion of itself paraphrasing you know science that you know does not have as its end goal the betterment of humanity is but a perversion of itself okay he also said peace can only come as a consequence of universal enlightenment and I modified that statement to say a world based in free energy can only come as a consequence of you know a universal paradigm shift in human consciousness and therefore a paradigm shift in behavior you're not ever going to get free energy first again that's putting the cart before the horse Tesla technology rides in the cart the horse that ushers it in is the paradigm shift that is currently missing in humanity what this whole present about the paradigm shift that has to usher in Tesla technology and true freedom hasn't occurred we will never have Tesla technology until that paradigm shift in consciousness happens and all of those characteristics we discussed them last week in part one go over them and review them watch the natural law seminar watch the streetwise spirituality seminar which I cover these dynamics of what a paradigm shift in consciousness and a true awakening of humanity really looks like the true characteristics of an awakening in humanity that's the world Tesla envisioned ladies and gentlemen and it could be a society that is truly free and one that has technologies and possibilities that we can scarcely envision from where we're at now we have to want it bad enough through our free will and then make it manifest through our behaviors it will not just that paradigm shift in consciousness will not just magically manifest on its own so thank you that's the end of the formal presentation part of this series and if we can switch back over to the computer I just have a couple of quick and notes if you have found value in what I have presented here in this two-part series and then all of what on earth is happening please consider going to gift stop what on earth is happening calm or just click the gifts tab of the what on earth is happening calm website and there you can get hard copies of all my presentations and lectures in the form of DVD and flash drive there's also t-shirts up there there's coasters there's keychains buttons stickers have run out we are expecting a new order coming in this week so I just put them up for pre-order and I'm gonna be filling those orders they have come in four stickers this week we have a new nice vibrant version of the one on earth is happening oval sticker that's been pretty popular up there

there's new t-shirts there's a new water on earth is happening vector design t-shirt that came out really nice with great colors it's a three color design of course the traditional Lex Rex and one great work t-shirts are up there the natural long one great work shirts so that's at gifts not what on earth is happening calm also if you are interested in the data archive from which a lot of this learning was pulled okay the all of the information that helped me come out of the matrix through my deep searches on the internet and the dark web if you will okay that I have amassed on a one terabyte external hard drive which I will copy for you you go on to the arc page which stands for the arc tab of the water on earth is happening calm web site which stands for the amazing repository of knowledge AR K it's a one terabyte hard drive filled with all of the information that I've done in my studies over the years the best information that I've pulled from the internet all available in one searchable harddrive so you don't even need a connection to the internet you need no connection to the internet at all not and let alone a fast one all this will be locally on your computer it works on any operating system it will work on Mac that will work on Windows it will work on Linux because the hard drive will be formatted as an exFAT drive which works on all platforms so that's the Ark offer you can fill out the form to get shipping instructions on the Ark page and then finally you can go to what on earth is happening calm slash donate to make a straight donation to the water on earth is happening cause you can make donations I believe now in 11 ways there are PayPal we have a patreon account set up for people that want to do recurring donations you can use patreon I accept paypal dot me so those two there are six crypto currencies up there okay so that's that's what is that so that's a that's eight okay and then we have check and money order traditional you know donation methods like you could sign up the form fill out the email I should say send an email and I'll give you the shipping address for that so that's nine and then we have so there's ten methods and then you have the Amazon wish list the tech needs wish list I have put a couple of items up there someone did purchase one of them there's one item up there it's a rather expensive one I'm looking for a new color laser printer the one that I'm using is giving me some problems unfortunately and is not producing accurate color output so trying to get my hands on a new all-in-one color laser printer that I print a lot of the materials for the physical items that I put out through the gifts area so you know that's up there right now and I occasionally add some tech needs to that list thank you so much for everyone who has said everyone who has donated in whatever way you have donated whether it be through you know electronic means such as cryptocurrency and/or PayPal or patreon you have become a patreon patron or if you've donated you know directly through technology I know a lot of people like to do it that way because they can actually see what they are actually sending into the into the cause and we use all of that technology here to produce the show every week and to make the items for the gifts area every week so thank you in no matter what way the anyone has ever donated - what on earth is happening thank you this is an operation that works on a volunteer donation basis okay we twist no-one's arm for what we do here this is a part of voluntary ISM and if you want to contribute to the effort and you have resources to do so but can't contribute directly with your knowledge or creativity or technology you know if you have some extra resources at your disposal and you're able to donate we appreciate those voluntary donations I never and never will ask anyone to put themselves out okay if you don't have the resources and your resources are tight use them for what you need them for okay if you do have the ability to donate to an effort such as this because you have some surplus we absolutely value and appreciate that on a purely voluntary basis and that is what this operation is funded by voluntary donations so thank you to everyone who has ever donated in passed in you know in the president or will donate in the future you make this work continue you make it happen so thank you so much and that is all for the whole part of the presentation here today I think for the remainder about the 45 minutes or so that we have left let's um let's go to the phone lines now the end of the show is probably going to be a little bit different today because we'll have to probably manually end the show we lost about let's say a minute so let's end the show at 6:01 p.m. today so that when I edit it together you know we'll have an approximate three hour-long exact three hour-long show okay because right now the show will still run on a three hour basis and I'm just saying that out loud from my producer okay so we'll end the show at 6:01 p.m. today all right so let's go to the discord phone lines and start to take your calls let me just bring it up on my local system here okay here we go all right paddy lager you are live on what on earth is happening episode number 220 paddy good to hear from you welcome hi mark can you hear me up without and clear we're using a new interface by the way for the computer and discord and so far it's worked beautifully I want to like knock on wood somewhere to make sure I'm not jinxing it but we've had very rock-solid connections where there's been no general interruptions I mean we did have a failure of software that was the streaming software here today and things like that will occasionally occur we got back into it rather quickly but it looks like you know the connection to the laptop that sits on my desk where I run the the callers it has been working perfectly so far since we've kind of switched over to some new technology so I can hear you loud and clear what do you have for us here today well first I just want to thank you once again for expressing your passion and really putting this message forward because it is so important and you really do inspire I think many of us here because that really gives us the courage as well to do the same you know this this whole mindset is insidious I mean everyone that I work with that I'm around it is really quite scary to see how many people are stuck in this notion that government is something that will always be here they can't even vision they have no imagination they believe it's a solution they think government solves problems you know they don't understand that only human care leading to right action in the world and then the creation of technology used for a right action can ever solve human problems you know and there are people who will say leave the technology out of it just about everything around us is a form of technology electricity in the home plumbing sanitation that is helpful with disease you know refrigeration of food communication you know just everything around us relies on technology in our way of life technology isn't something that should be shunned technology is something that should be learned and then we will direct it and guide it as the Masters of Technology which is an assistive tool for our way of life will direct it in the right direction you know and this all comes ultimately from how we think and feel that has to come first you know we have to understand government has never solved any problems oh it's done as coerce hasn't made anything better hasn't made life better on this planet human care human innovation and human technology is the only thing that has ever made life and increase the quality of life on this planet not government not coercion yes and when they get to the point but they realize that this government is not needed that they're just a parasite that's it and they're just sucking us dry then we can maybe use that technology as Tesla was putting forth many years ago and spread it free as it should be without me because it's not to be a cultic yes you know again my background is in education and medicine and I see the use of technology there again being used for ways to limit to harm many people I mean you know I work as a naturopath with a lot of clients because I'm not licensed I refuse to be licensed so I don't have my hands tied but I work with clients and they they tell me what they're put through as far as what technology what they're exposed to and this is the this is the dark side of the technology is not being used for good it's being used to suppress and harm humanity and I just you know I I'm trying to find a way to kind of break through this mindset because that's really at the at the crux of where everybody is they have to break free that we don't have to accept what they're giving us no this little small miniscule of truth it's not the whole thing I mean they're just they're stuck in this mindset that oh I have to I have to have I have to expose myself to radiation to see if if this thing growing inside of my body is still there I have to expose myself to these chemo therapies to kill this thing I mean that's that's chemical it's like it's asset they're putting into their blood you know they can't even see that you know it's a dual edged sword you know not all technology is good or gonna be used for good you know so that's where human discernment has to come into play and that's where we have to be truly awakened people that understand the whole world situation if we're going to use technology for the right reasons so I mean this goes to the heart of the whole matter when it comes to Tesla technology as far as I'm concerned so I'm really glad you brought up this point it's like you know it's not about either having or not having technology it's about how you use it it's the same thing as it called knowledge right it's just neutral knowledge technology is just a way of enhancing what we are doing in the natural world it's a tool set right techno logos right yeah okay so we're talking about the tools of the word right tools this literally is the etymological definition of technology it's using nature the word and sculpting it through the language of science into a tool so that we can use that tool for our betterment technology isn't not something that is part of the natural world it all came from the natural world everything that we use in some form or another had to come out of the natural world right it's an extension of the natural world and it's the same thing as knowledge it's a neutral tool technology isn't good or bad innately on its face inherently it is something that can be used for good or used for control coercion and evil the same thing is true about the occult the occult is neutral knowledge but if it remains hidden and a small priests class uses it to their advantage and Holle wields it as a weapon over people who are ignorant of that knowledge only bad things can come about as a result in the manifested world the same is true of occult 'add technologies okay technology has to be understood to the extent by the everyday man that they can make a accurate discernment and judgment regarding how it's being used is this being used the right way is this the best what usage of technology whether it be for communications or for publishing or for health for medicine in any in any aspect of life the the discernment is the problem that's not there in humanity because they're still acting as naive children trusting other people and trusting experts instead of learning at least in a general way you know in generality to become a generalist about it I'm not telling every single person that you need to know every single nuance about how every computer in the world is programmed no one could do that okay I rely on technical experts to help me with what I do and we'll continue to do that okay I know enough about the generalities of it to use it and to help put a show like this together you know I take credit and you know kind of like I'm proud that I helped set up this entire program and learn a lot of the technology and how all this work and I wish other people would do that because you would see how powerful communication tools that we can really get for not any kind of a ridiculous an exorbitant amount you know okay how you can use them you know and the whole idea here is there are things that are not unit dimensional they are dual edged swords and we have to understand there is always two sides to them and that we have to have the discernment and the judgment to put them into effect and let them manifest in the world properly there's a proper usage and then there's an abuse and abuse and abusive usage of Technology and that's what I think you know we have to go through the growing pains to really learn and understand hey this stuff is not only possible it's out there in the world and right now it's being used for the wrong reasons well we have to understand what is the true transformative potential of some of this technology and I think that's what people can start to learn if they really study about Tesla and understand what his you know heart you know his care what he was really trying to put into effect and then learn what he ran up against and it's the same forces that we're up against in the modern world regarding the implementation of potentially transformative technologies but again it's my contention we can't put the cart before the horse either we have to work on ourselves work on our mindset and work on creating a society of true freedom that respects freedom that first of all understands what freedom is and respects it in all of the people of the world and builds a society based on freedom like that before we're ever gonna have a type of a technologically advanced civilization that's gonna be based in some type of free energy technology that's going to propel us to a type one civilization you you will never do that without the mindset of freedom and that's why people have to understand you know the answer is not government government is the problem it is it is slavery and to try to implement you know freedom by conducting more coercion and slavery you you and you're that person who actually believes that you're going to heal a wound on your hand and make it nice and cool and healed by putting it right over a campfire it's literally that brainwashed that people believe you could add the same polarity to a dynamic and magically come out the other end with a different with the opposite polarity and the laws of nature just do not work like that and it's it's unraveling that mind-control I mean the government is my control and they are controlled to believe that they need this drug called government to to be comfortable and to be safe that's the fear that where they comes back let me ask you a question your area is it more rural or urban where you're at I live in st. Louis Missouri and I would say it's probably a lot like Philadelphia you're actually in my city so okay so what yes well in the county just outside of this okay so if you go into the heart of the city you see this dynamic where if you ask people like is morality objective they're gonna say oh no it's just up to us to decide and if you say is government necessary you know and is it morally legitimate they're going to say oh absolutely you see that dynamic in that urban environment 100% I mean I'm a college professor I teach at a college and I you know I I've stepped out of education and then I get back into it because I have a passion for teaching I really do love it touching my students with education but you know I was at a it's our first week of class we had all of these meetings and they had the audacity to tell us that our students don't they get confused by too many choices they're trying to limit places they want students to have a direct path to Ajo be a just over broke job to enslave them to keep them in this system they're like if you give them too many choices they get confused and they run away but no we have to give them this class and then this class and they have this system to go through outcome-based art of the enslavement of them exactly and I and I'm sitting there you're laughing and I'm looking around at my co-workers thinking don't you find this to be a joke and they're just all in it they're all in it you think it's great because they don't really care about the betterment of human beings they just want the paycheck they're just there because that this is what they have to do as a way of making money and all they care about is getting the paycheck at the end of the week and this is what I'm gonna do I've been trying to explain to people mmm by definition makes someone a bad person we have to stop viewing this traditional definition of a good person and at versus a bad person which is stuck in people's minds okay that's why I did the whole show called evil is more powerful than good in our world more people are bad people in the world have become it doesn't mean that inherently they're bad people more people through their free will choices and their refusal to work upon their selves their mindset and their behavior have become bad people in the world then there are good people and that's this is that very dynamic people just care about themselves and what they are gonna get out of a situation that's what Satanism is that's what Satanism is so I want to ask you another question see I'm asking you more questions than you're asking me but I find it an interesting dynamic to kind of like look into and you work at a university now you are an anarchist and you are also a vegan I mean I I am a vegan I don't even like to evening use the term because of how emotionally charged it is I just say I eat a complete plant-based diet okay so I know you're into that way of living - of not harming animals leaving the animals alone and for our nutrition taking the plant-based Whole Foods that are in nature for us to sustain ourselves on okay and if we do that the right way we could be strong healthy individuals thinking clearly really doing the work you know there's no reason why anybody can't transition to that form of a lifestyle okay well regardless of what you want to call a vegan plant-based etc okay so obviously working in a sort of an urban you know university style setting University setting in an urban environment you're gonna see a lot of younger people who are vegan okay or who you based diet yet you're also going to see that total dichotomy that toad a socially engineered mind control dualistic dynamic and putting them in total cognitive dissonance where on the one hand they're vegan and believe animals should be free and free of coercion and and you know enslavement through what they're what's being done to them through the farming system and on the other hand they still believe that government should be in place and human beings should be put on farms called governments of the world and kept in in a state of free-range slavery through the governmental system how do they in their own mindset reconcile this total contradiction in their thinking well about you know I you know because I have a problem with both vegans and anarchists because of that concept right there you know and again the vegans they can't bump up to end animal will never vote it out of existence you have to abolish the government first and then the animals will be free because the humanity will have risen in consciousness to realize we can govern ourselves and we don't want to be governed so therefore we shouldn't govern any of any no masters above and no slaves below you know this is the whole concept of no masters no slaves you know it's not only that we want to free ourselves you know from the tyranny that is seemingly ruling us from above but we shouldn't be masters over other beings either that's what real freedom is being an advocate of true freedom means that you don't advocate for being masters of species that you consider not as developed or quote lower than you in consciousness you know so you know I just think we have to bridge that community through those communities through natural law as you said the anarchist community doesn't get the aspect of natural law that applies to animals and the vegan community doesn't get the aspect of natural law that applies to human beings but to me it's yeah I said the the anarchist community doesn't get the aspect of natural law that applies to animals and the vegan community or plant-based community often doesn't get the aspect of natural law that applies to human beings and I just think we have to resolve that cognitive dissonance in the mental you know functioning of these groups of people by bridging that understanding through an understanding of natural law yeah we really do mark and I think one thing that's kind of scary in the vegan community are all of these fake vegan foods that are full of GMOs and all of that so that's another thing I'm a strong proponent of you know if we're going to be healthy vegans we have to be focusing on real food none of this GMO soy chemicalized food because I think that might be affecting their mental state as well I think that's definitely a part of it it's like you know small amounts of that fine but if we're gonna make that the total staple of what we're eating and then you know a lot of them are juicing and blending on a daily basis and then supplementing correctly it's like you know they're there's so many natural things that we could be doing just with raw foods and just making that a staple you know then if you're gonna eat a few things that are that are somewhat process you know you're not gonna be doing that the bulk of the time when you make that the bulk or the the essence of the diet then you're going down the wrong path and a lot of vegans do do that more so Patti thank you so much for the points that you've brought up today great great you know things for people to ponder and consider so thank you thank you for everything mark you got it all right okay let's go to all right let's go to Josh Josh you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark can you hear me not unclear oh wow I've been trying to talk to you again since the last time for a while so thank you for answering my call sure I want to say thank you for your work on the Tarot because since having the Tarot now in my life since when I first got like the wider rate deck I mean the amount of synchronicity that it's shown me in my life and in some of my friends life has just been so just I can't even really even put it into words but I definitely have come to a more understanding that it's not just for like fortune-telling and divination yeah hey isn't it amazing once you learn what it really is oh it blows my mind it really it really is every like I just sometimes I even look at it on days where I'm not expecting anything I just want to study what card means what threw my book and then boom I get like a hit of just like wow I like sent when you pointed it out the the right like the second path on the tree and we're certain like birthday cars of me and my girlfriend's cards were like mine is the fortune and then the star card and hers is like the fortune and the temperance card and then there's the hangman and then the justice one and just little things like that that just really blow my mind about it see well eventually I'm gonna do a more in-depth presentation on the Minor Arcana that's planned in future episodes of what on earth is happening I may go through every single card in the Minor Arcana and talk about you know allegorical meanings of the symbols of the cards and that could be a multi-week show you know so that's gonna be coming up at some future point but it's like you know people ask me like oh do you will you do tarot card readings things like that and it's like you know I mean I've done them in the past for people I've had them done from friends for me you know but you know I don't really like to get into like reading or divination with them I can tend to like more want to show people what the real meaning of them are and then they could do their own readings with them if they want to use them like that you know what I mean but the real goal of me going into the tradition of Tarot which i think is just such a rich philosophical tradition when it's improperly decoded is to just show people how you can look at this book of life you know and this book of truth for yourself and like make a personal connection to it through a proper coding of the symbols and allegories within it and then you could use it in multiple in a multifaceted variety of ways for yourself you don't have to depend on somebody else doing that for you okay so that's how I tend to look at it and where I sort of want to keep that going and I think I'll extend that like maybe after Anika poco I said I have I'm gonna do some presentations on pizza gate after that a conference is over and I'm sorry an arkadelphia and then uhm I'm gonna do some extended presentations on the Minor Arcana of the Tarot as well so we'll have all a lot of other information to build on regarding occultism I want to do further work on Rosicrucianism for people I really want to do a whole extended series on thelema because I think Philemon is horrific Lemus understood by people and I think I really need to clarify what real thalamic thought and philosophy is and really emphasize the difference between Crowley and Philemon which are not the same thing and too many people try to conflate them and say that they are identical and one in the same and that's just not the truth so I think that's you know well different occult traditions I have to cover more in depth as well in future shows right yeah cuz my buddy showed me a little bit about the Toth deck and he has a book that he gave me that I want to study from Aleister Crowley and I have his I have his diary of a drug fiend book and like the drug and other stories book of his but he's definitely like an interesting character that I've been studying not someone that I want to end on chest that's right I was going to say if people want to really look into some of the basis of Thelema I wouldn't start with some of the more difficult to decode work I would I would work with a smaller work such as the heart of the master which is pretty good a spiritual philosophy that doesn't have too much of Crowley's ego embedded in there so you know okay I would work with a what you might call a lower level that doesn't really need a lot of you know decoding through allegory gematria cetera which a lot of other Crowley's work is like laden with so at the heart the heart of the master is probably a good starting basis for people that are just looking into the Leymah for the first time you want to start with some lighter material that's what I would recommend anyway but again I have to recover what it is just like you know I could do a whole another series on Freemasonry possibly you know or Kabbalah go into deeper aspects of Kabbalah like bring up some work of some Kabbalistic teachers that I like like Israel Regardie or Brian Greene you know people like that and you know just really go in depth and show people some work that could get trigger people's interest in it in an easy-to-understand way because like it's such a big field people don't know where to start maybe I could just give them some basics on you know where to really start looking into the tradition so that they could properly decode some of these things right and I wanted to say I have just to think cuz I could ask you questions for hours and hours about the occult but I know you have other callers on the line go ahead you go on fire away we'll see where it goes okay so I want to say first I believe you when you talk about Satanism and everything from Anton LaVey because when I was first you know finding out about the occult that's kind of how it started with the knowledge of you know reading the Satanic Bible reading his essay books you know I still have them I just never faced my life upon them or really do it so for we just read yep I'm sorry just repeat that last part you cut out there for a moment oh I said I believe everything you say when it comes to safe ism and I think other people if they read like you know Satan speaks the devil's notebook The Satanic warlock you know all those things that people really you know it's not that hard to find these anymore either so either it was like I know his work from the temple of set such as the ruby tablet of set you know I mean I would definitely check out something like that which is a large volume and can be difficult to go through because of how dark it is but it'll put it'll show you their mindset for sure and these are really honest they this is a religion you know it's not just such people they they have a religion with very specific tenets you know very specific worldviews way ways of looking at the world themselves and other people now you have to put yourself in the so called masters mindset you know you you like it like some zoo said in the art of war if you know the self and you know the enemy you need fear not a thousand the result of a thousand battles you know if you only know half of that equation you're gonna lose half the battles if you don't know either you're gonna lose every battle you face you know this is about understanding who we are what our current situation is and then understanding what we are up against and if people don't understand those things or if they want to take a childish and naive position on exactly what our situation is we're gonna lose the battle right yeah and I wanted to ask how do you feel now like from you exiting the church how do you feel about those past people like Nicholas Shrek and Xena and then you have someone like you know Marilyn Manson who that's a synchronicity of it itself because holy wood was my favorite album in high school and now I've recently found out that he based that album a lot on the Tarot if not like a honey I just remember listen to that album but I'm saying the imager with with his music I'm not hugely into it but okay yeah I know cuz we'll call it work oh yeah everything and pretty much that Marilyn Manson has done has been through the occult and like you know I love that album Hollywood but it makes me hey you know when I can when I see little things more now in you know mainstream or even people who don't claim to be mainstream it just well he who makes me this hard dance and holds the same rank as I did in the Church of Satan he was just a least by lava when lava was alive I believe he was appointed very close to the time that I was appointed priest so we had the same rank in the Church of Satan um it's interesting that I did have the books that a former caller when we did the show on the whole society being one large Saint one big satanic ritual was talking about and drogyn ization within the whole agenda of Satanism especially modern world worldly Satanism in the modern world I was trying to find some of the books from one of the organization's I belong to called the Whitehall Church of Satan in the past or just had some affiliations with this group and got involved with it for a time you know but I did have those books lent out they are here now I got them back my producer went down and looked for them before I'm gonna ask him to actually bring them up if somebody could bring them up there on you'll see them they're out in the open on the bookshelf downstairs you'll see they're too small like about this big and they're bound by a plastic black binding just bring them bring them all bring whatever is there and they're there they're on the bottom level of the books or should be you'll see there's small plastic bindings but anyway um what I want to do regarding that the reason I'm gonna just even show them here on camera is at some point in the near future I want to do a show on the agenda of androgynous ation in human society within Satanism because this is a faction of modern Satanism see laveyan satanism isn't so much for this aspect they were for the delineation and and distinction between the sexes however there are other satanic fact of sex if you will factions that do want to yeah that's them that do want to really and Rajah nice people and to show that is a very huge part of exposing modern Satanism because this is you can look at this as this is the leftist faction in the world of modern Satanism want to bring the world into what is known as international socialism or worldwide communism so I'm just gonna show this I want to thank you for the call and bringing up reminding me you know of this point in yeah yeah Thank You Josh so um you know what I'm gonna show here are pretty rare items to have physically in your possession I don't know how many of these were ever really printed okay but these are the books that I was that you know there you could call them books they're more like large pamphlets they're like these are just bound at a local copy center probably and um there's probably not that many copies of these in existence I would say there's probably in the thousands if I had to venture a guess okay so um this one here is called Satanism social realism and the Second Coming okay I'll see if I can hold that closer and if the camera will pick it up I'll go over here okay and that is the priest of this organization from Whitehall on the front and there it says Reverend Magus by Magus Josh no malice or Jay Solomon who is considered the high priest of that organization the Whitehall Church of Satan I I would doubt he's probably even alive at this point I don't know whether that's the case or not I haven't really tried to catch up with him but there you have it right there social realism and the Second Coming okay and as you can see they use different symbolism slightly different symbolism than the laveyan branch of Satanism but um you know what I really want to get into and talk about when I go through this I'm gonna go through and make notes on this I might even digitize this I got to see if I have a copy that is already digitized okay but I want to talk about where he really gets into the message of androgyny okay so it you'll see it right here I'll just go right I'll see if I can get this on here it says survival and the and regeneration and this shall be this shall be my name on words and that spell Satan survival and the androgen nation you see that right there right here that's his acronym for satan survival and the androgen nation so this is putting you know human egotism and survival physical needs and androgyny as the basis for the society that they want to create this is the first tenant of Satanism combined with the eradication of the distinction between the sexes and that's what this whole androgynous ation agenda agenda is with the 60 some-odd genders etc and weakening the male in society and denigrating the male etc and that this is part of the Satanic agenda and I covered this pretty extensively in neo feminism and the Satanic epi eugenics agenda and I know this is diverging from the you know Tesla and humanity's missing paradigm shift a little bit but you know this is part of the reason that you know that paradigm shift hasn't happened because we're being completely mind controlled and brainwashed by institutions and think tanks and occult organizations that have really gained a foothold and a contraction in our society that are putting us down the wrong path you know and then this is the adjunct or addendum to that book which I showed people last week called satanic where a few weeks ago called satanic rites and ceremonies and this goes into some of the rituals that this particular organization does get involved with and you know you see here there's some there's some oh he had an association with lavey as well shown here where where Levay is um and there you have Peter Gilmore you know so it's show it's showing people that like you know people in other satanic organizations really kind of a you know what he called sanctioned sanctioned Solomon's work as part of the Whitehall Church of Satan so where they may have disagreed in certain aspects you know he had their blessing in others and again as I've said lavell Ave was just a lackey you know that's all he was he was involved with the bushes and people and intelligence you know his son outed those aspects of it and you know talked about how you know he was just an order follower as well people who think all he was great his own person I mean he had connections to the lansky Meyerson crime organized crime syndicate which then had obvious connections to you know Israeli intelligence and US intelligence you know he became personal friends with members of the Bush family and this guy was just the lackey for government agents you know and they charged him to put the work that he put out which was a coalescence and concrescence of the satanic ideology for the every man and every woman that's all it was all ultimately about to bring people in from the outside because they know they don't have the numbers unless they actually bring some useful dupes in with characteristics and skill sets that they can use as tools so let's go to another caller we have limited time less than 10 minutes left on the broadcast so let's hear from Apollo G apology you are live on what on earth is happening episode 220 welcome to the show very well go right ahead awesome hey it's great to finally talk to you let's say a happy belated birthday by the way thank you early this last week on Monday yeah happy Leo season too I'm a Leo moose so I've been feeling that great kind of energy I'm creative creativity and things I have so many things to talk to you about but I don't know let me see um your shirt is cool to it but synchronistic that it's a episode 220 his George Washington's birthday was on February

22nd yeah that's my birthday in February so that's why I know that but or not yeah my sister's birthday oh really yeah I know somebody else who has it too but um Jesus okay so I don't know where to start um so you talked about in the a couple episodes ago with the Satanic society stuff um just New York State in general especially I live in upstate New York and you're right about the people here they're taken yeah the East Coast up into you know most parts of New England but especially the state of New York is owned owned not even as bad here in Philadelphia as it is in New York said it's really bad ah I'm from Pennsylvania originally and when I moved here you could just tell what kind of the difference in people yep Pittsburgh is slightly better than Philly and the middle of Pennsylvania is much better because it's a yellow grandma spurts environment um right they have most of the eastern seaboard and the western coast man they call it the left coast for a reason it's really right out there polarize it's right but um speaking of which was I gonna go on - oh there's in an anarchist thing I was gonna talk that's just um I feel like that's just left rain right brain um the mental schism do you always talk about you know it's the the ones that are willing slaves they'll but they're they're good enough to or at least open-minded enough to accept it to not harm animals yet they won't have the masculine components to stand up to you see how the other side have all of those dynamics InterPro so it's worked with it's such a simple concept but like yeah it's such a simple concept but like your friend owned get a cured we're not holistic as beings as as individuals you know and that's that that'll cause problems societally because the society is just gonna be a reflection of the individuals that comprise it right polarized as you say like the po'lice I was I made a connection I don't know if you mentioned the the fact that like the north and south pole are polite you know and in the middle is where you know things grow yes and off I see er I like officer to say officer just because it's male energy you know it's like an officer it's in green language how that language worked out like that yeah and I know you like science fiction so another green language thing I realized was science fiction itself is the two the two sides you have the masculine science logic from the Greek room sigh and then Phi if from the so the feminine side creation like the Fibonacci spiral is always creating it shows you when it's what's possible with those two things together like things that we haven't ever imagined about a doubt I mean that's that's a great point you know and and that's why science fiction can work to enhance the human imagination and wake people up to possible and get them thinking hey we could be doing so much better we could be advancing our society and so many interesting and creative ways you know that's why I've always liked it as a genre right it's like a painting you are you're taking that chaos of just all the possibility and then putting it into a very ordered thing even though the painting might look chaotic over what you're trying to paint but it's still what it is specifically it's that dynamic of both life imitating art and art imitating life I mean it goes in both directions absolutely let's see I mean I could go on and on yeah but I thought that was really fascinating that with the two Greek ruins and how psychology and philosophy are also based on those two things and there's almost a dichotomy and people that study those things where like people will want to gravitate more towards the psychology side of things and some people more the philosophy side so but only when we coloring it to do we have a whole little understanding right that's what I have to do any people just trapped in one and like the other ones just nonsense there we just we got to fight the other one yeah you have to bring that awareness up into the full conscious mind of people this is the whole point of it all folks it's it's it's learning that that's where our imbalances are and then learning how to integrate holistically all of those aspects of the mind and the individual okay so we're running out of time we have like maybe so we're going to end one minute after so we have like two minutes left I'll try to squeeze one more caller in let's go - lets go - Ivan from Phoenix I'll let Ivan take the show out today Ivan you are live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend hey mr. broken record what's up man hey I'll let you take the show out today go right ahead slavery people reactivate your free your mind meetup groups I looked online - the only one up and going I recently had a meet-up week ago so we got to jump back into that all the free your mind or get beat ups went by the way so don't give up going I see too many people giving up too easily Ivan they know they have to understand the great work is the long haul you got you got to understand this is a slow steady effort and you got to be in it for the long haul you got to realize this is low you got to fight for the long game you know yes indeed yeah it's not easy it is not her assistance always you're like giving up yes I know you're in it for the long game because you you have good qualities of persistence you know that's that sacred masculine dynamic where you just keep fighting no matter what the odds are it's like you people like us I don't think know anything but to keep swinging you know what I mean it's like I may go down I may be taken out who knows what will happen but I'm going down swinging in some form or fashion you know what I mean I'm not going down quietly that's just not in my nature and like you said this show is your house this is your place that's what my conference was my place that's right my way contrary to all the opinions and suggestions that everybody had no I put up my money I did it my way now you guys go out there and do whatever and you know taking suggestions is great I let people give me suggestions all the time and then I run them through I decide hey is this what I want to do is it do I think it's a good idea sometimes I run with the ball and sometimes I think say thank you for the suggestions but I'm gonna do this my way instead so ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening thank you for watching I hope you found the section on the second part of the Tesla and human missing paradigm shift very informative remember go up to the website and you go to the diff section to make a voluntary donation for physical items there check out the art drive offer to make a direct donation at what on earth is happening downtown / donate this is an episode number 220 remember the government is Slade Wilson right here next week thanks for watching [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #221

Topics: *Anarchadelphia 2019 Preview, the rigors of organizing a large-scale conference, financing and sponsoring a conference, camaraderie to create events, connection to local community, taking steps to spread awareness, Moral Relativists are all around us, the Generational Organized-Crime Ruling Class, bridging diverse social circles with a message of Natural Law, Moral Relativism in the "freedom" "community," infusing creativity into live events by integrating music and lectures, breaking out of the truther "bubble" for a wider outreach, Mind Control designed to prevent people them from knowing that Government is immoral, the Free State project in New Hampshire, Philadelphia is a Communist-controlled city, Bertrand Russell techniques to modify human behavior, the Occult Priest-Class at the top of the power structure, the My "Freedom" "Movement," deep psychological resistance to information regarding The Occult in the "freedom" community, Mark's disillusion with his own efforts and contribution, "The Most Dangerous Game," "The Hunt" movie, political blackmail using pedophilia, de-occulting the playbook of the Dark Occultists, Understanding can be garnered through methods other than Gnosis, Geomancy in regard to Philadelphia, distilling Spirituality from Religion, "The End of All Evil" by Jeremy Locke*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you have to groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery thanks for tuning in to the show today today is Sunday September 1st 2019 this is episode number 221 of what on earth is happening we have a great show lined up for a year today today's show is all about the first ever an arkadelphia coming up here in Philadelphia September 13th through 15th 2019 looking very much forward to being part of this great conference here in Philadelphia today I am joined live in studio with the conference one of the conference's main organizers Carmen chironji Carmen thanks so much for being on the show today actually having me mark salutely so Carmen I want to just jump right in we're gonna actually have also three other great guests we're gonna be talking to your Co organizer Pat leach via Skype we're gonna be talking to two other speakers including Derek burrows and Etienne de la booth C I believe I'm pronouncing that squarely can correct me if I if that's incorrect but Carmen I want to start off with you and just let the listening audience know a little bit about what's gonna be happening in just a couple weeks right here in Philadelphia as part of an accord elfia well we're really excited it's a three-day event Friday the 13th Saturday the 14th and Sunday the 15th we have an amazing line-up of speakers you obviously Derek it's and a la Bowie Square and Jeff Berwick a lot of other people Clyde to call we got a whole host of people that are bringing a lot of different sort of perspectives into this one melting pot the three main subjects that we're kinda tackling is occultism occulted knowledge cryptocurrency and you know how blockchains are revolutionising economy and finance and then the political theory of anarchy self ownership and so we have all these speakers coming together to do all this but we also are making sure this is a very fun and sort of like memorable event so we have like stuff happening at night every every evening we have sort of like a sort of like two shows at the one night and then the the blowout at the very end we're gonna have a huge skatepark a competition for pro skaters at FDR down the street and then a concert after that so it's going to be very fun and also very enlightening okay so that's what's kind of setting this one apart you're really incorporating some additional social events into this conference as well in addition to just the educational outreach absolutely to the attendees we believe that you know it is about human connection at the end of the day and that's how we're really gonna sell out our key to people like you're not just if somebody's yelling at you on Facebook through a text screen it's not as effective is if somebody looks you in the eye and you know touches your heart a little bit with something that affected them that made them feel this way now tell people a little bit about the venue for the event all right so the venue is actually what's really exciting because it's it's almost like two venues in one so you have the inside of the venue Galdos catering which is a huge catering hall a giant main floor that's gonna have you know all the speakers speaking and stuff like that plenty of vestibules there's bars inside they'll be food to order but then outside is H I can't even bigger parking lot even more square feet and we have a giant sort of like outdoor Agora slike extravaganza if you will we have um we're having this we but we got a giant tent put up to where anyone can come and for like a small fee get a piece of a table and sell their wares whether it's you know don't soap that you make or maybe some glass bowls that you make we're gonna have a bunch of food truck vendors out of there I got a lot of the Philly vegan pop flea type food truck vendors coming through and then part of the we're doing a lot of fundraisers for the free Ross project but my favorite one is the one we're doing outside we have a dunk tank and we bought a bunch of presidential masks and it's gonna be called dunk Trump for Ross so you can like you know pay a couple of money to throw like balls and try to dunk them fake Donald Trump into like a dunk tank I mean I like the idea that you're bringing some food trucks there with vegan food because you know sometimes people when they come to a conference you know they have to make a lot of compromises on like what they're gonna eat especially if they have any dietary restrictions like being vegan so you know I'm glad that you're doing that because that gives people an easy access to get you know some good healthy vegan food while they're actually at the event no I mean I can relate to that personally you know I mean I went to a and other comforts I don't want to I don't want to dime them out but we ordered a vegan entree one of the dinners in it it had um you know like dairy in it you know I mean because the chef wasn't too keen on you know would be it actually means so yeah we want to make sure that that edge is covered from a personal perspective and just in general that's great now I'll tell us a little bit about some of the speakers that are gonna be at the event well I'm really excited for Derek who will be joining us soon he was running for mayor Houston's bond in my opinion I think it's one of the coolest things I was actually me and Pat two hours before this were on Ken bozek's podcast and I was talking about him running for mayor of Houston has inspired me to maybe one day run for mayor Philly on the platform of dismantling the PPA I think I would have enough support if I attack if I took on the parking authority so that's I'm really excited for that of course at Tandy law Bowie c-squared will be joining us in this call as well and I just reread his book again understanding your slavery it's a great book that like it's just a very like straightforward non-emotional way of putting forth the truth that we are under control by what he prefers to his intergenerational organized crime and I feel like that's the most logical least emotionally charged way to like nail that concept and then we have Gina car who's gonna be a beacon speaker I figured I'd throw her in there cuz I want to make sure she's great yeah she's awesome she really has the full body of research too for anybody who's like on the fence about that kind of and I'm max Egan is gonna be part of yes yes max Egan's coming he's also doing a workshop as well and then of course you my friend a keynote speaker preparing my presentation almost to finish my main presentation called the sacred gift of anger I think people are going to be pretty impressed with what I have to share regarding that I think they've seen a lot of it in the last few years here on the show but you know before we go to some other things regarding the conference because I we actually are going to scream you're helping edit the documentary of Mark passio and this and the science of natural law which is my premier documentary first-ever a documentary film that I've ventured into making we're going to actually premiere the rough cut of that it's not gonna be the very finished final version but we have a pretty decent rough cut prepared to screen and we have a little trailer clip of that that I'm going to show the the listening audience on the show here today so let me just go through a couple of things very quickly about at least what I have planned for this event hold on one moment and jump into the slides and we can cut over to the laptop real quick so this is the title card for today's show it looks like we're having a technical issue no no we're not there we go let me just hit play on my slides okay so this is the title card for today's show about an arkadelphia thanks to Brett for making the great graphics of course our guest derek bros Carmen Pat the organizer team and at TN coming up in a couple of moments so this is gonna be my part of my contribution to the event I'm gonna be giving the talk called the sacred gift of anger you can get tickets at an arkadelphia dot-com and if you use promo code passio at checkout for the event then you can get five percent off of your ticket sale and then the Anarch Adelphia organizers will actually match that five percent and donate it directly to what on earth is happening so I'll go to an arc adelphia calm to get tickets and you could use promo code passio a check out for a 5% percent discount this is the title card of my presentation called the sacred gift of anger and I'll be giving this on September 14 that Saturday night September 14th after that we will be screening the first-ever documentary film that I ventured into making and Carman again was one of the editors of the film it's called Mark passio and the science of natural law I'm gonna cut away briefly and cue up the the trailer and we're gonna play that for everyone here today so let me get that queued up and we can cut back over all right we're having audio we're having an audio issue I hear we go not coming through okay here we go apply to human behavior does our knowledge your ignorance of these laws impact our collective freedom as a species this video will explore these questions in our current understanding of universal forces that affect the daily lives of each and every one of us natural law I guess you could say just what almost like first instinct kind of I'm not really sure I'm actually a lawyer by training in education so I'm probably the worst person to ask applies to the whole country [Music] I think it means like how law is interpreted by people everyone was born nice and kind but they are corrupted by society that's natural law to me so what actually is natural law the definition of the word natural is inherent to an having a basis in reality in nature in other words not man-made the definition of the word law is an existing condition that is both binding and amitabh 'el binding means have any effect that cannot be escaped immutable means unable to be changed by anything or anyone [Music] natural law therefore is a set of universal non man-made binding and unchangeable conditions which govern the behavioral consequence of beings with the capacity for holistic intelligence natural law governs the aggregate or collective freewill behavioral choices of entire populations by manifesting the consequences of the behaviors that we choose the consequences which we receive are always dependent upon whether our chosen behaviors are either moral or immoral or in other words right or wrong so that's a very so that's a very small clip of the documentary really happy about the way it is turning out so far I think it's gonna make a big impact when it finally goes public and I want to thank everybody who's been working tirelessly on it so I think well let's jump back into the slides briefly because I just want to finish up with what I'm going to be taking part in so that's the science of natural law documentary coming up so we're going to be showing the rough cut as part of this great event in Arkadelphia and then the Monday after the event September 16th an all-day workshop I'm hosting at Papi's Italian restaurant 31:20 South 20th Street in Philadelphia it's going to be 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. an all-day workshop called teaching natural law with Mark passio this is for potential teachers of natural law I'm going to share some insight about how to go about doing this some of the skill sets that's going to be involved I'll be giving people per specific slides that they can use as part of teaching natural law if they want to do that in their own area this workshop is $120 to attend and again tickets are available at at arkadelphia comm so that's all the the event regarding what I wanted to show and I think now would be a good time to like bring in our other guests for this show and we could start talking to them let's uh let's cut over to Skype everybody if you would unmute please I'll introduce everybody one at a time we have an Arkadelphia co-organizer Pat leach Pat welcome to what on earth is happening but stop mark we have two speakers here with us today Derek Bros Derek welcome thanks very much absolutely and another speaker for Ana an orchid elfia 2019 at Tian de la Bui see now I have I pronounced that correctly it's a pleasure to be with you guys great ok so that is the correct pronunciation there then at Tian de la Bui say we see yes ok square it so uh gentlemen if you want to start us off just let us know what your basic role is going to be in a tan arkadelphia 2019 or how you helped in any way to set up promote the event or how you're gonna be taking part in it just start with Pat yeah my name is Pat leach I'm part partners with Carmen and sunny organizer of in Arkadelphia mark that trailer got me so amped I'm so ready for that premiere you know thanks I hope to helped worked on it shot shot the video I remember we had to do it twice and you're in your room and then Carmen and I went out all over Rittenhouse Square and temple and and shot it wow it's looking really really good yeah I think that's it's gonna be really great when it all comes together and is finished and polished and it's it's got it's off to a really awesome start and I think people are gonna be even impressed just by the rough cut let alone we will refine it even after that to get it into its final form but it's looking awesome already yeah I'm really excited for that I'm really excited for a lot of the parties some well you guys did a great job with explaining what's going on is you can just go to an arc adelphia calm and get a little bit more detail the schedule is there yeah I'm really looking forward to your seven-hour workshop teaching that's law and the documentary I mean this thing is all finally coming together we just have 11 days left I've been working on this thing since since the day we left an arco poco we showed up at an arco poco sort of with a dream and a banner and some cameras and some sound gear and we got the best response that we could have ever gotten you know thank you so much to all of our speakers Derek and at the NA I mean if it wasn't for you guys this thing really wouldn't have happened you know so it's really just the support and everybody coming together and really making this thing happen that's it's just this game is really coming alive it's coming coming to life Pat but I mean you know a lot of people don't really know what goes into conference organization a lot of people have a lot of complaints a lot of things you know that they they you know don't like about how certain things are done but those who haven't really done it don't really understand what it is to organize an event that is this large before we even go to our other speakers I'd like you and Carmen to just talk about like what it's like to organize a conference of this magnitude because our listenership I I don't really think has an appreciation or a really an understanding of it because very very few people have ever done anything like that let's be honest okay so just like you know you guys together like just go back and forth a little bit talking about what it is what is it really like to organize a conference like this the first three months were excruciating it was very little time you know this was redesigning that doing a like a evolution of the brand like redesigning the brand establishing our business our financials just developing and designing the website just getting involved with the network and pushing doing a ton of promotional graphics and just contacting everybody and making it sort of like I don't want to say like fake it till you make it but really get it out there enough to where people see that like we were really trying to do this and we really wanted to get people on board and then you know we've done this with virtually no sponsorship you know we basically put out a bunch of graphics and content and on-boarded everybody and got them to sort of agree and then the ticket sales just started to come in and they steadily grown and allowed us to sort of finance this thing and make it happen yeah this thing is entirely self financed so far we have a couple like small sponsorships but as far as like what everything's been everything that's been paid for it's been booked has come from the support of the people who are coming together to attend this event which i think is really cool that's like the most grassroots thing I've ever been a part of I think when something stays small like that and grassroots it's these more true to its original intent as well so you know it's great that you guys were able to organize it like that with just the the funding and the help of the actual community that wants to see an event like this you know come together and that's that's an encouraging sign because it can be very very difficult to get the resources for something like this people don't understand how much things like this cost it's in the tens of thousands of dollars ladies and gentlemen you know so when people like you know you know talk about like oh it's you know could be done a lot better or this or that it's like you know I I heard criticism when I was in the early days of organizing for your mind you know you hear criticisms of a lot of events but you have to realize people are gonna have to just try to work and do the best that they can with the resources that they have because it literally like trying to find a venue that will even host something like this and do it at any kind of a reasonable price it's like there was an event here in Philadelphia called you know ending racism sexism and authoritarianism that took place I was supposed to happen in in New Jersey in Pittman New Jersey and they moved it last-minute to sugar house casino in Philadelphia yesterday and a couple of people I know attended and they found out just what the price was for one day renting one room one large ballroom at sugarhouse casino was fifteen thousand dollars now that's not including all of the other expenses to bring all the speakers to lodge all the speakers to print all the promotional materials to make the website etc you're looking probably easily a thirty thousand dollars for a one-day event you know so this is a three day event that's you know it's starting off somewhat small like the original for your mind was you know and it's going to be at a nice cater it catered ballroom type venue but it's like you know you're still probably coming close to around that much money for an event like this at least I would imagine I you don't have to share any of that data but I'm just saying like people don't really understand what it is to do something like this and when you do it out of your own pocket or with just with donations contributed it can be very difficult and you often caught it right very by the skin of your teeth literally okay so you know I just want to first you know take that time with the organizers to make people understand you know you guys are putting skin in the game you know it's like this is what I ask people to do this is what makes me happy when I see people doing you know get up do something organize something do some kind of an outreach you know this is what why I get down the reason I get down and the reason I feel like we're not making any any impact is because I see so few people actually doing something real in the real world not just tapping away digitally on a keyboard but trying to make an impact in the real world bringing people together helping people to network with each other and establish connections we need that type of camaraderie and Brotherhood and sisterhood you know it this isn't just about you know digital transfer of information you know we we really do need physical real world events as well in addition to you know just putting information out over the internet I intend to continue with physical real world events I think I'm going to continue them in the form of hosting just my own presentations locally you know someplace in Philadelphia at some point in the near future this way I could work around my own schedule and finish a presentation and then deliver it instead of trying to finish it on a time frame in an in a schedule like you know kind of getting a book report done for you know your high school class or something so that's my vision for the future of live events of what I'm doing and anybody can do things like that you know this is what the teaching natural law workshop is going to be about hosting events in your area to teach people about natural law and what it is why it's so important why we need to understand it as a society so you know I just wanted to take that time with the organizers because it's so important to realize that this is such an important part of breaking through to people is giving a platform for speakers in the form of conferences like this and a lot more of that I think just generally needs to be done with people who are just coming up and you know presenting their information so let's go over to our speakers and I'll get they're taken let's have have you guys talked about what how you guys are going to contribute to an arkadelphia 2019 so let's start out with Derrick bros I guess just introduce yourself tell people like your main website and tell people how you're going to be participating in this year's and arkadelphia yeah thank you Mike I appreciate that and yeah so a Newark Adelphia sounds awesome I think that before I get started on Who I am it does remind me of the early days for your mind what I'm seeing so far which is really cool so my name is Derrick Rose based in Houston Texas I run the website the conscious resistance calm the YouTube channel the conscious resistance Network and it's basically focused on exposing people to the realities of our world helping people understand their own self ownership their own self empowerment on a true spiritual plane as well as confronting the physical institutions of power and exposing government corruption and corporate corruption and all these various systems and and what they're really about so I do that as a youtuber I do that as a journalist both here in Houston and wherever else I can doing articles and reports video reports and interviews and things of that sort and I regularly speak at various events including at arkadelphia so I'm really excited to be a part of this and Eric what is your talk don't be at your mainstage talk at an arkadelphia going to be on I'm you know I'm still kind of working that out actually mark but honestly what you guys just hitting on and what you were your your kind of closing thoughts there as far as having skin in the game and making an effort is it's pretty in line with where I think I'm gonna be headed I'm not sure exactly was a couple of ideas that I'm working with but you know I've really just been putting in a lot more time focusing on Houston where I'm you know where I've been my whole life and my activism that my work is always focused on that how I can affect my local community in addition to going and doing say national protests are coming to conferences in Philadelphia or wherever it may be or an OCO and things like that but I've noticed what I see personally a very huge gap in the marketplace if you will of activists and truth seekers who are actively engaged in their own community there's a lot of people who are active online or have big YouTube channels and have you know good ideas or maybe great work but they also have no connection to their local community in any way which I personally blame is a weak point for anybody who's trying to build long term freedom and build a movement of people who actually question government and question authority around us is you know I think the goal an important goal should be to actually try to have those conversations with the people closest to you so that you don't end up surrounded by a bunch of status neighbors who have no understanding of say natural law or the things that are important to the listeners and you haven't made any efforts to engage them so I really have just put a lot of energy and time and that even more recently so I think that part of my talk is gonna send her around that you know what what are people doing to actively move the their goal you know themselves closer to their goal whether that goal means exposing the deep state or you know spiritual balance or whatever your goal may be and that the reason that brings people to Anika poco and to Anika Delphia and to you know your YouTube channel and my youtube channel I've been really pushing my audience recently to think into question and ask why are you coming to this content you know are you just here because you're obsessed with The Conspirator mint the infotainment the addiction to YouTube and just keeping up with what the Epstein's are up to or what this groups are up to or are you actually trying to achieve change and change yourself and change the world so yeah I think my talk is gonna kind of explore that concept a little deeper and really ask that question of the audience and everybody else there including myself and just thinking about what we are doing in any tangible way what else we could do and of course the answer is going to be different for everybody and there are circumstances but at least to press that question and to put it towards our particular community and towards the community of people online who are looking for solutions and who are looking for answers to ask what are you doing you know what what tangible steps have you taken to spread awareness Derek I love that idea for one overarching reason people really seldom stop to think that the the so-called bad people that are really ultimately doing this okay the people who are brainwashed the people who are you know just not do not understand true objective morality that end up going into the police force to control people end up going into the military and taking orders to go and take natural resources from other areas of the world and their people you know they are made up of people from our community they're not like alien beings you know Orangemen you know they're people that were raised by men and women in our local areas that and and this is what happens they don't they're never engaged on these ideas you know they think there's no other alternative for them and they go into these sick Dupre you know control freak totalitarian institutions and you know offer their body you know as a sacrifice up to you know these people in alleged power that you know and the cycle just continues and continues it's like they're not coming from somewhere else they're coming from our people this is what we have made as a community you know we need to look no further than in the mirror if we want to know what is ultimately creating the experience that we're receiving in the world you know it's we're doing this to ourselves so it's like this is why more people have to speak out they have to be willing to actually engage people where they're at you know the answer isn't running away you know I see this is a big thing everybody wants to leave leave the city go here become an 8x pay go down and move to South America or wherever it's like the answer is to make your community community better where you are at you know and so few people want to engage in that thing because hey they honestly they'll look at people like me and say you want me to become as frustrated as this person is now I I admit it it's frustrating you you you do this for this long and you see this little impact because what it's really about is people have to ultimately at some point stop being an attendee with an ass in the seat and be somebody who's actually doing something and get up off their ass and put skin in the game in this battle for freedom and actually engage other people you know if we're it's yeah the the the days of being just passive observers looking at things like they're taking place on a screen which we're all too familiar with you know with all the black mirrors in our home ok you know how many screens do you have that you stare into on a daily basis I know I stare into a ton of them 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 right in front of me right in that room alone ok you know you know so it's it's like you know we have to start making that conversion from just being this passive observer to being an active participant and I think that's what conferences can start to engage people and especially when you talk to people directly there I always get in conversations with people that say I want to start and I came here to hear you and gain some inspiration from you and it's like how do I start and I just say you start from where you're at don't second-guess yourself if you know enough to even come to an event like this you know enough to start talking about this material you know so Derek I want to thank you for that answer and I want to come back to a very interesting dynamic about that that I'm gonna particularly pose to both Carmen and Pat but you guys can jump in on as well about this area where I'm from and I'll come back to that will do a roundtable on that in a moment but let's go to at TN at 10 let people know about yourself your website any projects that you have done in the past and what your role in an arkadelphia 2019 is looking to be absolutely so I am attend a lab we see which is a pin name my background is I'm a technology into entrepreneur I've valsa I used to live until very recently outside of Washington DC I was in Washington's largest CEO networking group I've worked on Wall Street I've run a national third-party political campaign and I've worked at one of the big four think tanks and and my thesis is so I'm an I'm the founder of a start-up public policy organization called the art of Liberty Foundation and I'm the author of a book entitled understanding our slavery and in the book understanding our slavery what I'm trying to do is I'm trying to make my thesis is that government is not something that was designed to protect life liberty and property government was always designed from the beginning to rob and enslave the population and as everyone on the call probably understands if I don't have the ability to take your money and call it taxes if I don't have the ability personally to make up rules for you and call it laws then you can't delegate rules that you do not have yourself to a representative or to a government and so if the ability for the government to do all these things doesn't come from We the People where does it come from and so my thesis is it's been a legitimate from the beginning and what I try and do with the book is not only do I expose the illegitimate of government but I'm exposing the role of the media in in giving the population this false template that it's legitimate that you're all that is legitimate because we have this political ritual called an election something decide to vote for it if it is that you are somehow now responsible for paying its taxes and obeying its laws and so so the the book breaks down the legitimacy of government but it also breaks down the media system and I do it in visualizations I do it in infographics I do it in historical photographs in a way that has been designed to improve the number of people that want any book because it's very fiction rich and also because the majority of people are visual learners when you when you see a visualization you come to kind of a deeper understanding and so you may our name may not believe that there are six companies controlling hundreds and hundreds of subsidiaries to give you the kind of illusion of diversity of choice but if I show you a media ownership chart you're like damn there's six companies controlling hundred the subsidiaries to give me a choice and then you come to this kind of this deeper insight and so that's what I'm trying to do with the book the books been very successful it's now in its third edition for opening and it's been the best-selling book at an ARCA an ARCA an arc poco for the past two years and what I'm really really excited about with an arkadelphia is that you know in our case that's been really like the best-kept secrets of American politics because it's really the only you know it's the only quarter political solution that's fair for everybody nobody gets the ring a pound or nobody gets to use violence or force on anybody else and they've been hiding the fact that the world is this self-organizing placed produces spontaneous order and that absent monopoly government you'd still have everything the good things you want out of government you'd still have police it just wouldn't be monopoly police and they would only be focused on protecting life liberty and property they wouldn't be focused on SWAT team in you for having a plant or for gambling or for some other victimless crime they wouldn't be engaged in road piracy and if their review then you fire them and you go and you get another you know another security company that provides the you know the same level security that the monopoly police are providing now and so so in the book what I'm trying to do is share this message that that that we can have all of the things that people want from government that protect life liberty and property without the violence the war the the for-profit prisons where you know people convicted for victimless crimes or forced to work for slave labor and these you know for-profit prisons and so I'm doing that in this like very very info rich book you can download it for free at understanding our slavery dot-com and in my talk at an ARCA polka will be something along those lines I'm still putting it together myself but it'll be continuing to expose you know not just the legitimacy of government but media's role in showing how this small handful of old-time music these and a couple of dozen new media internet social media and search companies are able to really weave this kind of control of perception by hiding the alternative voices that are bringing this information to light at the same time they're amplifying the voices they're telling you that the system it's legitimate and that you just ought to pay your taxes and vote harder even when we're being robbed wholesale from Washington DC attend I have a copy of your book both physically and digitally and I have to say it's definitely one of the most impressive efforts of our time talking about the legitimacy of government on its face it's right up there with the most dangerous superstition but I think it's done in a way that just um you know everyone can really just understand and it's so visually rich as you said with a lot of great images in it that I think it's very visually appealing to people it doesn't really read like a textbook or a simple philosophy book because it's very visually engaging so I think you did a great job with that I just wanted to say thanks for putting that out there it really reminds me a lot of the science of natural law documentary because I'm talking a lot about that in that documentary where we explore that if you know someone does not possess the right to take a particular action because it causes harm to someone else or holds them in a state of duress that that that a so-called right cannot be delegated or granted to any other individual or group and then magically turned into a right because it's a wrongdoing you can't delegate or wrong to someone else and magically turned it into a right by any process of mankind that this is something that we explore in the science of natural law documentary and we show how much people do not understand these dynamics you have to see the result of the man on the street on interview format that we did men and women on the street you know interview format and I think what it does is it visually highlights where the human work is to do what is the great work well we're we're visually showing it in this documentary we're showing how much people don't understand one thing that we're talking about how much they get the wrong answers when it comes to it being asked questions about objective morality you know I mean I see it every week on social media I try not to even go on social media anymore because for me all it is is a huge state of depression where I just see where people are at you know and I gauge collectively where humanity is at in their understanding of morality and it's horrifying quite frankly and this is something that I want to ask you guys individually before we get to asking about like this particular area because I want to get to talking about where how you guys have engaged the local community regarding this conference particularly to the organizers one of the things I want to pose to everybody including the speakers is you know do you see people in mass or just I you know in your communities gaining any kind of a wider understanding of morality in general do i I don't even see people talking about the concept of morality and when I do I always hear the same thing that it's subjective it's up to us it's different for everybody moral relativism seems to be completely running rampant and no one or not no one I don't want to make that blanket statement very very very few people in the freedom community even grasp or understand that internally in their own mind as the biggest problem that exists on the face of the earth they don't even understand how tied to the destruction of freedom the whole concept of moral relativism actually is and that's not that's like that's the root of the tree of evil as far as I'm concerned and so few researchers speakers activists are even in in talking about that and imbuing it into the discussion you know I want everybody to just speak to that for a moment and give me their taken perspective on that and see how do you see that playing out in your community on your circles in social media etc so Carmen you could jump in and do that first of all we'll go through everybody else in order well I relate to you mark because I mean the most immediate community that I've been trying to teach this to is my family my like nuclear family and you would think they would be the most you know I guess like open to you know maybe hearing something from their son but there seems to be like this mind virus that is very very difficult to get through so my success has been found outside of the nuclear family and Morvan like the contain commuter like for example an interesting thing that I'm excited for about in Arkadelphia how to address this problem is at the at the skate competition after the show it's going to be a lot of in Arkadelphia attendees but that competition has its own crowd and there are a lot of like punk rockers and I grew up in that senior I grew up skateboard and me too yeah that's that's usually a lot of people's first introduction to it but a lot of people get stuck there and don't ever you know kind of transcend into like the spiritual truths and the higher level thinking that you kind of evolved into if you go down that path and I think to have people like like like Etienne and Derek and all of our people kind of like mix and mesh with those people is gonna be a great way to bring like this outside perspective into the local communities a good example somebody who's doing that whom who's gonna be there is Brandon Martin the guy who runs skatopia he's um he's pretty involved in doing that in his community over in Ohio and it's gonna be cool to see like people who might just be interested in you know tagging things with graffiti and you know smoking various plants to maybe consider that hey look maybe this punk thing like maybe there's more to it than just being pissed off maybe there's some sort of healing that needs to take place and I have to be a part sure and like a big thing in that community is nihilism yes you know just not caring about anything just totally shedding care and saying no the world's just doomed and I'm not even going to bother with anything doing one lifting one finger just let it go to hell you know that's huge in the whole punk rock community especially here in Philadelphia I see nihilistic tendencies all the time yeah and then the other side of that is you know the people who don't go that route usually get sucked into the you know sort of like the corporate materialist route you know whatever it is just making a living and you know having a nice house for your family and you know so yeah your your family thinks you look cool and you're like you know you're following along the little like life path it's like the game of life that's t-nut I mean they want to fit into that and what I think we're gonna do at an arkadelphia to draw in those types is the outdoor carnival is gonna attract a lot of eye and foot traffic and that's gonna be free to attend the the ticket holders will have access to the inside area where all the juicy stuffs going down but we're going to be having a lot of people just coming through all these food trucks and stuff have their own audience like I mean even in the vegans there's like vegans don't understand the connection between you know what they promote and anarchist and how it's like essentially the same thing just applied to human I was talking about this last week on the show how could vegans advocate entirely for freedom for the animal kingdom but not extend that freedom to human beings exactly and and throw away the idea of the legitimacy of so-called Authority and how could people in the freedom community who want anarchy not understand that we should extend that to the animal kingdom exist like how could you want just certain beings to be free not all beings to be free it's it's a total act of cognitive dissonance if you ask me but it's like these are the communities that we have to bridge you know we have to act as liaisons and bridges between these communities because they they only have half the picture yeah or even less than half and there's a whole wider world of information that they have to open their minds to exploring and hopefully you know and arkadelphia could help do that in some way or form yeah that's the idea these these trucks that we're bringing out of huge audiences that are from that visit them all the time in all the various locations and usually it's just pop-up flea markets but this is gonna be a little different because they're gonna be waiting in line for like you know a banana ice cream whip behinds gonna start talking about the illegitimate sea of government and then they might get into an interesting conversation it opened some paths you know what I mean yeah it should be an interesting dynamic yeah so Pat I'll let you continue with that discussion you know we're basically talking about like how do you see your community when it comes to or social circle when it comes to understanding the concept of that moral relativism is the main problem and that we have to understand rights you know are our objective you know and and right and wrong is objective and we can't just delegate rights that we don't have you know you know even in the freedom community the idea of moral relativism is huge and I see it constantly i I was on a Liberty oriented page this past week where somebody was saying who was a freedom advocate just saying oh all the vegans are talking about that they're they don't eat animals because they want to have respect for nature and then it had like a you know a bird devouring or lizard devouring or bird or something like you know a bird devouring a worm I I don't even remember exactly what the meme was but it said and yet this is nature and it's like what that's trying to do it's it's trying to plant the mind virus as Carmen said of moral relativism because it's like it's saying that we should somehow have the the moral sensibilities of the lower animal kingdom of animals that just operate purely on instinct and don't have a higher reasoning function of the mind you know it's um this is something that I constantly try to tell people the Satanists in all of the the rituals that I attended in all of the groups that I affiliated with throughout the years that I was involved in Satanism and the dark occult one of the main things that they told me that they wanted to do above all else which was one of the main pillars or tenets contained in the Satanic Bible was to get the human population to think of themselves as nothing but another animal this is open conversation with high-level Satanists at actual events and rituals that I attended when I was a dark ocultist in my past in my youth okay they said spoke openly about that they were going to convince the population that they are nothing but animals and should basically just choose to act like other animals and really I didn't have time to get into a wider conversation about it but what I really should have went into is well I guess that means we should just walk down the street and rape anybody we want because that's what animals do they don't ask if another animal wants to be their mate they just go and have their way with them so I guess we should just be just raping indiscriminately then I guess you know I guess if you just don't like the look of someone and want to take their territory like animals do you go and rip their throat out with your teeth I guess that would be a perfectly acceptable behavior because if you're saying to just devour an animal like that one animal will devour another well then by that rationale I could just boom blow Carmen's brain out here and then carve up his flesh and then just draw away right it would be just perfectly fine and mortal to do so because the animals do it you know all of these would be just existing rationales for just behaving however the fuck we want with absolutely you know no moral constraints whatsoever so you know if that if people think of themselves as animals why not take it out to its logical conclusion and just absolutely be a beast of the field you know this is what Darwinism has done to humanity's brain it is a mind virus this is Darwinism this is social Darwinism this is cultural Marxism and this is ultimately it paves the way for radical totalitarian control freak behavior is really what it does because what it's saying is that the animal kingdom as far as the animals who can't reason and think and don't have the capacity for holistic intelligence like a human being then we should just bind our behavior back to their way of being in the world their instinctive only behavior right that is that is that what we are we shouldn't aspire to be anything else than lower animals right because to see that they've got Darwinism as a religion and it's not a religion it's a theory and a bad one at that you know and social Darwinism is the credo of Satanism you know that's what this ultimately is minoo other way to slice it except it's satanic thinking and as Carmen said I like the idea that this is a virus of the mind it's a virus of thinking it's literally like an infectious disease spreading through the population that's what moral relativism is so Pat I'll let you speak to that for sure so I would say that by the time I started to give back or raise awareness in my community I had already destroyed my reputation with drugs in the legal system so no one was really like willing to listen to me so I turned to the Internet and that's sort of where Luciferian came out of this animation about sacred geometry and spirit and fractal mathematics that essentially proves the opposite of what you were just saying is that we're not just these animals we are these godlike beings that sort of stem from this same source and and then it sort of evolved into and arkadelphia you know what I mean I tried to start some meetups around here in Bitcoin meetups like one person came and nobody came i mean i'm upstate new york and the cats come out and sunnah you know nobody's really willing to listen so you know i just decided to do this on a worldwide scale now and people are looking now people are listening you know and that's why we're bringing people like you you three you know some of the leading researchers in your fields to the cradle of Liberty what better spot for something like this and you know I I through those hard times I'd sort of become a drifter on the little concert scene and there's there's sort of that nihilistic element in the punk scene that you were talking about where we just find ourselves in these drug-induced days is where we find some sort of some sort of spiritual enlightenment but it's like you know everybody is just all about the jammed and the camping and what festival to go to next so we've actually partnered with my buddy from clockwork records and we're throwing an ARCA work and we're bringing in some dubstep some deep house we're bringing and really like well-known music from Philly local and a lot of other big name artists and that's just another way to sort of draw in this on-the-fence type of crowd and expand into this like pop rock skater scene and like the dubstep deep house Grateful Dead head scene because we're all looking for this sort of utopian anarchy you know but there's just there's there's a lot of you know confusion still there's no the lack of direction so I'm good I mean I'm doing in Arkadelphia because you know it's just the next level this is just where it has come to great you know and I think that's great bringing in some musical artistry into it because you know that lends the creative aspect to it and you know that that can help bridge the philosophical understanding cuz a lot of people come at this from the creative aspect of the right brain you know the right brain intelligence and you know that that helps bring it all together you know that that helps you know people who really only do the verbal and the heavy research end of it to be able to you know unwind and get a little bit of creativity into their mind you know and it also helps the people that you know are like that to come over and get some of the philosophy you know from the music scene you know and again we need to bridge with that community these are people that have to get the philosophical aspect that philosophical underpinnings of a true freedom oriented way of life you know because they have the general idea of that but they don't know what the specifics are you know and then a lot of the people in the in the freedom community are extremely left brained I mean it's something that I'm actually going to talk about in my presentation that holds a lot of them back in their understanding and you know they need that that creative you know expression and outlet you know to be able to really integrate a lot of these ideas holistically and you know that's a lot of these type of events don't do that you know I know free mind fest that was hosted by my friend Tim Smith attempted to do that with a lot of musical acts mixing that in with with lectures and things like that and it went pretty well so I know you guys are gonna try to take that to the next level now where are some of these just as a brief aside where some of these music related events going to be they're gonna be held somewhere separate than Galdos catering that's right at Gallaudet those happen to be at the end of the lectures yeah each night like Friday night is like a rap based one to bring in peace so these are like after parties yes exactly okay all right great and then yes our day night it's a bunch of us basically everybody within the community Berwick Derrick might come out and spit some stuff new rapper that we've got gonna be like I'm free on Friday night Friday evening yeah okay but we took a page out of your book Pat why it's home yeah yeah thank compliments to Leah let me just pull up the graphic right now yeah Vinny from what is it power to the people yeah how are through people power through people so stoked to have him my fantastic rapper yep yeah he is excellent so we have a lot of like internal family truth hip hop going on that night yeah Dee Bros might even take the microphone I heard let's go over to Derrick brews regarding like you know your take on what you see as far as your local community your local social circle whether it be you know in person or online regarding getting the idea that moral relativism is the problem that really needs to be tackled and you know where do you see people you know and how do you see them engaging this you know I think there definitely is probably a pretty pretty big dearth of people who are thinking on on those terms in you know in their average day there's so many people who are just trapped in what would you consider the matrix or the rat race and just trying to survive every single day or they're trying to survive and so in any free time they have they're trying to distract themselves from whatever may be stressing them out or pressing on their you know on their on their neck or and so it's a lot of people don't even really go down those rabbit holes to start to question the power systems around them let alone why do these things happen and to look at morality and even those who I think like you were saying might believe that the concept of morality is something that's subjective they might not even be consciously cognizant leox saying morality is subjective they just sort of act in that manner but I do think that there is some hope and it probably comes in smaller forms and in ways that we don't always see that don't make viral videos and things of that because you know over the last pretty much the last 10 or 11 months or I don't know how or whatever long it's been since an arc of poco and since the beginning of this year I've made a specific effort and really kind of in a bigger way the last two years to get out of the bubble that is the truth or community that is the anarchist American anarchist community and that is you know that some of the conspiracy research circles because I do think it is a bubble that we can put ourselves in that many of us put ourselves in especially when you do this on a pretty daily weekly basis of producing content you know doing writing essays or books or you know putting graphics together just being involved in this world in general and then you get to a point I know where I have been for years where nearly everybody you know is somebody who's connected to that world in one way or another and then you each other friends maybe outside of those bubbles that we exist in some people have no friends outside of those bubbles but I realize the importance of spending time outside of the anarchist bubble is that we get to connect with normies with the regular folk who are out there just living and breathing and trying to go about their business and I do try to approach it from some level of a compassionate understanding and from what I consider to be the beast you know the strategy of a bodhisattva that is somebody that is trying to lessen the suffering of all beings you know and going out there and communicate and working with them so on one hand I don't see a lot of people out there just having these conversations about moral relativism or Authority and what that means but I think that's the role that many of us have chosen to be and to be the ones who come out there and have these conversations and to get these ideas out there and to ask people about this and that's definitely something that I've tried dedicate my time and energy to and you know Carmen mentioned earlier that I am running for mayor of Houston it's been a really interesting ways kind of weird thing to do for me but the reason I chose to do it is because of this because I wanted to talk to people who aren't in this bubble you know they being part of this bubble I have a certain a crowd that's gonna pay attention to the ideas my take on moral relativism a natural law and you know digging deep into these rabbit holes that I do on my youtube channel but that's still a part of that but especially more and more censorship happening the algorithms are just keeping people and their own little filter bubbles so we're not necessarily reaching and gaining new people constantly but through entering this bullshit political system not with aspiration to be a politician but to play their game and to talk about why self ownership is important to talk about why force is wrong and then to use that to talk about things like mandatory vaccinations or surveillance or to talk about the control grid they talk about 5g to talk about all these different issues now I get to inject some truth into that world as well as here from everyday regular people who again aren't going to come to these events and conferences as important as they are and find out what they think and as you guys said earlier to meet them where they are so for example this morning I spent two and a bauer's with some people who are supporting what I'm doing trying to wake people up through this and we went and block walked around a neighborhood just going door-to-door and passing out flyers without these ideas you know the campaign stuff it doesn't have my face on it it's not about me it's about these ideas hey we want to talk about this we want to talk about this we're gonna talk about this and going door-to-door and talking to people and hearing their concerns here I think I'm saying okay well these sound interesting and I am also concerned that my house is gonna flood or I'm also concerned that you know this little problem these problems that seems insignificant and the bigger picture the viola crap we got pedophiles run in the world but at the same time these are these these are these small things that keep people from being able to act and you know if they're worried about their house is gonna flood or why is my trash not being picked up or these silly kind of mundane things they can't even get to the point of spending time on YouTube dissecting these conversations and having that so I'm trying to meet these people where they are by talking to the air every day nor me and at the same time say hey by the way here's some bigger picture things going maybe if we started coming together we could question and challenge these things so yeah it's been an interesting strategy to try to hijack their signal for a little bit and to talk about real issues because I think that's where the people are at the people who are already questioning natural law they're watching the show or they're watching the archive they're coming to n arkadelphia they're going to these conferences and festivals and that's still necessary and important but the vast majority of the world is still plugged into the matrix and is Yellin that rat race is doing their everyday normally things and I think it's up to us or those who choose to be to go into that room to get out of our bubbles and to engage them where they are absolutely I mean that's one of my main areas of frustration personally at a personal level is that I think our community hasn't done an effective enough job in engaging the people around us in our community to understand the the the concept of the legitimacy of authority to and understand the concept that moral relativism is the problem you know that this is a mind virus that this is a form of mind control to get people to accept that to get people to believe in it I talked about the the four pillars or the table legs of Satanism upon which the entire platform of the dark occult is base and that's egotism or pure selfishness as being the foundational aspiration for human life whatever I can get you know let everybody else be damned as long as I get ahead that's egotism that's you know putting the self as as the God in in our world for all intents and purposes then moral relativism the idea that there is no such thing as objective right and wrong but human beings based on their perceptions can make up what right and wrong are and then that leads to social Darwinism the idea that the strong should rule the weak and that's perfectly morally acceptable you know for people to just form a ruling class and that just rule violently over others because they can do it because they have the physical prowess to do it or they have the weaponry to do it and then that leads to the final conclusion and the final solution which is you and that means that because their their physical prowess and genes put them in that positions of power according to these elitists that they should decide who lives and who dies that's eugenics and that's what I call diss genex because they're really not making the population gene pool any stronger they're actually weakening it so that it can't ever Ravel against their control you know so these are the pillars of Satanism and yet the average person embodies them the average person believes them in them and accepts them as foundational principles for their own lives and I see this continually in just stepping outside my door I don't wouldn't need to leave and go any further than this street that I live on to find probably almost every human being with the exception of very few believing in all of those tenets de-facto Satanists without even ever having heard the term Satanism because see people don't understand all Satanism is is egotism that's all it is it's just believing your God this is what they want this is what they told me that they openly told me with absolutely total out forthrightness and just being right out in the open said we're going to turn the population into this this is our religion but we're giving it to them at a lower scale so that we can control them very outward and open about it not trying to hide it whatsoever at least amongst their own circles and said these are the things we're going to get people to accept that's true as just the way things are and what I'm trying to get you guys to speak to is I not only see this in the general dumb completely unread unresearched and television watching fluoride water toxic drinking you know fast food eating population that has never cracked open a book one day in their miserable lives but I see this in our community is that's what makes me you know enraged and sick to my stomach is that I see this in the community of so-called freedom advocates I see I see these tenets espoused by freedom advocates thinking that's going to somehow bring them freedom and when you say to them no moral relativism and only looking out for yourself is exactly what has created this problem it's not what could ever lead to the solution of the problem it's what created the problem to begin with and it harkens to you know the quote from Einstein that no problem can ever be solved when you stay at the same level of consciousness that created the problem to begin with but this is what I feel our own community of people in the freedom movement the anarchist movement whatever you want to call it they are still themselves infected by many of these mind viruses especially the moral relativism mind virus and I see it over and over and over and over and over again in speaking with them personally in sin in looking at their online posts they are radical left brain atheists to a very large extent because they've thrown religion out and with the bathwater they've thrown the baby right out of spirituality of true spirituality right out with the bathwater of the of religion I say throw religion out who needs it but you throw spirituality out with it and you're going to get a worse totalitarian regime than we already have and this is what moral relativism is going to bring to the population of the planet so at 10 I'll go to you next what what do you see on in this regard on this front when it comes to moral relativism particularly in our circles of people let's for the moment leave aside the unwashed masses we understand how fucked their minds are I mean all of us understand where they're at there beyond mind virus their mind is literally liquid diarrhea okay okay to just put it in in in you know plain terms that are that just accurately describes okay but you know what do you have to say about my contention that our community is often just as quote/unquote guilty in the creation of the continued shared human experience of slavery through the belief in moral relativism so I mean I gotta go back to where did you know whether it's our community or whether it's you know that kind of average person in the street you know why do they have such poor morals and the reason I believe and you know from my research is that if you're you know like I said if you're an intergenerational crime system and you're using government gubin re-ment a to you know to control the information that people will receive you don't you don't want the population to be moral and upstanding you you want the population to be dumbed down you want the population to be you know drugged up on opiates you want them listening to gangster rap you you don't want them reading you want them focused on the shiny flickering screen where you're able to use a variety of different psychological techniques to keep them you know watching the deception and the distraction and so you know the original at the end a lab we see who I took my pen name from when he wrote in the sixteenth century you know he was pointing out the tools and the techniques that that the Monarchs the organized crime of the time used to create fealty and to create obedience in the population and they oh they openly talked you know this is this is literally in the 1500s and they openly talked about a feminizing the population by giving them you know games to play in taverns and brothels instead of you know garrison garrisoning troops they would just give the population taverns brothels public games bread and circuses and so that technique has continued throughout history and so now children are taken away from their parents they're put into a mandatory government school that is a more completely moral free zone you're never going to encounter real morality because if people had real morality then they would understand that the things that the government is doing is evil and immoral and illegitimate and so you have to control the information that the people get with these mandatory government schools so you can number one ensure that they don't ever receive any reality and number two you can ensure that the template that they're given when they're very very young it lie in life when they're when they're children when they're in middle school before they're old enough to question the morality of the system that is being promoted to them they accept it without ever thinking twice about is it moral is it legitimate is it necessary is it desirable to have a government they're just given this template and they're saying I pledge allegiance thousands and thousands of times before they even know you know what they're pledging their allegiance to and then you're controlling the the information that they receive not just with the mandatory government school but you're controlling the information that they received through the propaganda and so every television show the government is the hero whether it's a CIA FBI ATF that that all the wars that we fought in are legitimate and we're always the hero and it's okay when we murder people around the globe but it's okay when we go you know out there and because they're washing this in the sea of propaganda it really is you know the equivalent of a modern version of Plato's cave where you know it's only a very very few amount of people that can you know can kind of escape the case the cave and have understand you going to train themselves because they realize the importance of understanding natural law because they understand the importance of understanding morality that they understand the importance of getting their own morality uh tight so that they're not harming the universe so that karma has not come back to harm them and so the so I'm but I got to tell you I'm actually seeing more and more people discussing these ideas I'm seeing more and more cut you know these have conferences like an arkadelphia and ARPA Vegas you know popping up around the country it really is kind of the fastest growing political movement on earth and it's only going in one direction and so I feel very very kind of optimistic and so when you ask you know what am I doing in my own local community I just have recently moved I was living outside of Washington DC in Northern Virginia kind of on the tech corner outside of DC and it really was like living outside of Mecca because statism as a religion and and it's very hard to get a man to understand something when his salary depends upon is not understanding it and so what I've done is I've relocated to New Hampshire with something called the Free State Project there are 24,000 plus libertarians volunteers and anarchists that are moving to New Hampshire where we can magnify our impact as activists as community leaders as you know people in the you know in the community - where - where there's 5,000 people on the ground now there's 24,000 that have pledged more people arrive you know kind of every single week to New Hampshire I'm in Florida right now as you can as you can kind of tell visiting some family and and picking them up an RV for an East Coast tour but when I'm in New Hampshire I'm amazed at the impact that I have in New Hampshire just by meeting the people that I do whether it's at my yoga class or whether it's at a salsa class or whatever but but you know being able to kind of have an impact that is disproportionately impactful than what I could have done in Northern Virginia with a much more kind of willing audience and my thesis is is that if we can win one state and we can get one state to either you know have political secession or have widespread Martin Luther King Gandhi esque civil disobedience where we're ten percent of the population says hey we're not paying taxes we're not withholding taxes for our employees when police officers go to try SWAT SWAT team people for you know plants that people gather around them and laugh at them and point out that their heads are shaved and that their order followers and what they're doing is immoral and they're wearing a costume and and and I think that the i think the Achilles heel of statism globally is in New Hampshire and I think we can win everywhere but at first I think we need to win somewhere and right now that somewhere is New Hampshire the Free State Project is a very interesting endeavor and it's good to see that it's kind of growing and that you've gone up there to take part in it so you'll have to keep us up to date as to the progress of that whole endeavor and how you designate unfolding yes so one of the next questions I want to get into for everyone and I'm gonna particularly pose this to Carmen and Pat carmen lives in the city of philadelphia he lives it only about less than two blocks away from me and pat lived here for a while with carmen and one of the things i want to ask is how has the local reception regarding an arkadelphia been like just when tell us like how people reacted me you told people that you were having a conference about anarchy the even maybe the venue you know or people that you've interacted with to do you know any of the other ancillary things setting up the event or have you done like local promotion and reached out to the local community and and were done you know flyering pamphlet in whatever like how have people from the local area of philadelphia reacted to the event and the general philosophy of the event well there was there's basically two reactions I'll tell my favorite one first we had a bunch of people just come out of the woodwork as volunteers like we had people from different universities that were in the area that knew about you know in Acapulco and stuff that may have never gone there and they just like straight reached out to us hey can we help can we do yoga in the park and me can I be like your speaker volunteer we had a woman who just came back from Honduras but was born and raised in South Philly and she had a something she's gonna be like a liaison to all the speakers she's gonna take care of so much we have people even from like the East Coast community coming down some of the people who worked at red pill are coming to help us out too so we have a lot of grassroots help to come in like we have people hitting me up hey do you want didn't even be a driver didn't even do this so that was really cool there are a lot of people helping and then there was the local targeting on Facebook and I don't know what algorithms Facebook's using to target people in Philadelphia who are interested in Anarchy cryptocurrency and occultism which is what we sent out there but all we got were communists commenting on the ad saying about how ridiculous the whole thing was and we actually had to recruit some of our speakers to go to the thread so it was mixed between people silently showing up to help in every ancillary capacity and I mean even you and your community just jumped right in you know we teamed up like it was nothing so that was awesome but then yeah some of the more I guess traditionally educated folks you know was met with much resistance like you know what do you what do you guys do this is crazy buddy a bunch of conspiracy theorists but that's to be expected as far as the venue the guy's a South Philly guy like if he gets his money he don't care he was like oh that sounds cool I want you to tell my listening audience do I exaggerate even a bit when I tell people the Philadelphia is a communist taken city dude it's ridiculous like my street I live up a small street and for about like four decades there's a sidewalk on the street that the only thing on the sidewalk is a fence to a gas station and for four decades people park their cars who lives up the street on the sidewalk and it wasn't a big deal and then one day the communist government just said you can't do that anymore and it's gonna cost you $50 a day to park on the sidewalk and they literally robbed me of thousands of dollars at the threat of taking my car to move it so I mean that's just one example of that and then you had the mind virus I mean I went to Temple and I was in an engineering school so I didn't get a lot of the politics but they make you take you man easy stuff and it's all just straight out of like what at the end talks about about how it's just like socialism and mind control and collectivism and that whole thing to to get people to basically support statism right so yeah I feel he's bad at that I mean I did a show about the socialist attitudes of people especially in the millennial generation which you and Pat are members of yeah and you know there were studies political studies done where people of your generation were asked if they would rather live in a socialist or even an outright communist regime and over sixty percent it was something like it was almost 70 was in the sixty percentile of people that responded we would rather live in socialism or communism than have capitalism continue yet when they were asked to define what socialism was only about 20% of them could accurately define that socialism is a system by which the means of production and goods and resources are in the hands of the state and to be distributed as the state sees fit to the rest of the population they could not actually give the definition that what socialism really is is the state's control over the means of production and the distribution of goods and resources and services so a paddle let you continue like you lived in Philly for how long approximately probably three months maybe three or four months at the end of the summer okay right up right there right right the next to the gas station yeah they'll take it the shit out of you for anything but they won't clean up the fucking trash around the cars or fix the potholes that you have to park over top of so there yeah there are so many potholes in the city from this past winters I actually made a video what's on our channel one of them was on your road to I was skating to your house and it was just a huge huge hole with like a cone and there's like three inches of the cones thick and out of the ground cuz the holes that I know the hole you're talking about I know exactly that's right on 10 Street just before the corner of carpenter Street I know I almost killed myself riding my bike down that Street late not seeing it look thinking just be a some type of a you know a small water pool or you know or a collection of water or some oil from a car and it is a literal like multi foot deep hole that your whole front tire could go into and that could crack the axle of a car it's so deep and yet things like this will stay there for like six months in this city while they're raping people and people are literally begging them to put - our parking because the whole idea is they're appealing to the selfishness right they the technique I've actually spoken to people to pieces of trash their work for the Philadelphia Parking Authority these lowlife scumbags okay I've actually spoken and sent they are open they will tell you if you find the right person how their management does it they send people to appeal to people's selfishness they go door-to-door to find a useful fucking idiot dupe and they appeal to their selfishness and say all kinds of people are coming into your neighborhood that don't live here with their cars to park here to take the Broad Street subway that just ask people you go to people and ask them where you look hit with this idea that there's this whole big influx of people of aliens from outside of your neighborhood coming here and they're all going to park their cars on your streets so they can easily easily access the subway and then go to work in Center City on the subway this is the lie that they literally go door-to-door to sell to people so people will go think and that never thought this thought ever before one day in their lives all these people are coming here that don't belong in this neighborhood and they're all parking their cars here and now that means we have less parking spots for our cars this is what these scumbags do in government come in and plant these ideas in people's heads but here's the thing are the people strong are they resistant to it or are they weakling spiritually and mentally and emotionally and do they just give in to it and immediately jump right into selfishness mode and go go oh where are they they're coming they're coming here and parking their cars here that's how they get their agenda through by appealing to other scumbags selfishness because these people don't even stop to think they don't care about the rest of the community they don't even care about their own family members I've said the people who voted for have all these two-hour parking and have to get a permit what about your family that lives right over the bridge in New Jersey they can't come here and Park in your neighborhood now because you instituted two-hour parking and they go oh think of that because oh you are funny that is your fucking self that's why because you're adhering to the first tenets of Satanism which is pure selfishness and this is what's really in the hearts of people this is what's really deeply embedded in the hearts of human beings they don't give a rat shit about anybody but themselves that's what Satanism is this is what Satanism is and unless we're teaching that that's what Satanism it see the the Satanists did a brilliant thing gentlemen they did a brilliant thing they called their religion Satanism in the modern world and then you know what everybody goes I'm not a Satanist That's not me I don't worship the devil I don't worship Satan I say that I worship the God of creation so that can't possibly be my religion right no because if they called the religion what it really was then other people would know oh it's your religion all right it's nothing but the religion because what the religion should be called is selfish ISM it's the religion of pure selfishness and that's where most of all of our community is okay I understand you don't need to show me that again okay so I understand why they called it Satanism because they want people to believe it's something else when all we really need to do is explain what the real satanic religion is that all the masters of the world adhere to is the same religion than all the slaves at a lower level adhere to and that's the religion of putting yourself first over everybody else and thinking you're the most important and fuck everybody else because that's exactly where most people's minds are at in this world but without ever having done any self assess thing for anybody else okay and that's what all these people in this city are they are just purely embedded in the religion of selfishness and they're they'll listen to anybody trying to tell them oh somebody else is out to get you and take what's yours and then they'll try to close off that resource and or hand it over to the state which is exactly what they've done with all the public things that were once public in this city it's all state controlled and that's called communism ladies and gentlemen that's what communism is that's what communism is okay and that's what we have so you know I when people when I say on the airwaves Philadelphia is a communist taken city and then I get email saying Oh mark that's an exaggeration that's not that's not really what Philadelphia's where's my vomit puppet when you need them you know okay that's that I want to jump in I want sure back you up I want you guys to jump in about what you how you see this dynamic in your communities because that's all I see here I don't see self selfless people here okay yes the people who are already awake and aware they came forward to say yes will will come and contribute in some form to the conference but how many out of a metropolitan population of over four million souls 20 yeah a handful if I'm saying 50 am I going way too far yeah okay that there you have it so go ahead at ten jump in on that dynamic I'm particularly interested in hearing what it was like in DC versus what it's like in your new you know home area of of New Hampshire and then we'll go to Derek and talk about your current city is briefly Houston you're in Houston Texas so that's got to be a pretty socialist stronghold as well but let's start with that TN and then move to Derek regarding your local areas in this dynamic so that so one of the things that I can I cover in the book understanding our slavery is I I point out that you know once the Indians the American Indians were conquered the Indians had a had a magnificent you know good morality they you know they were in tune with their families they were very family structured they lived they were you know they lived free and after intergenerational organized crime the government quote/unquote government after the government conquered the Indians the first thing that the government did was take the Indian children segment them away from their parents so the parents would have a you know limited ability to provide moral instruction and and explain to them what's right they would put them in Indian boarding schools running the Prussian model of Education and within a couple of years they took the once proud and free Native Americans and they turn them into taxpayers and order followers by segmenting them away from their parents and their family in mandatory Indian boarding schools and so this is a program that's been going on for a very very very long time in 1953 Bertrand Russell writing in a book called on science and society said through diet injections and injunctions and injunctions as schooling so we're going to put stuff in the food we're going to put stuff in the vaccines and we're going to school them up in these mandatory government schools we will create a a you know population that will rebelle and you know that was in 1953 and so if you take a look at the diet and the it you know there's where they putting in the food they're putting recombinant bovine growth hormone and the dairy they're putting aspartame in the sodas are using fluoridated water fluoridated water and beverages they're using genetically modified organisms they're using a food coloring they're using refined sugar they're using glyphosate soaked wheat what are they putting in the injections they're using aluminum phosphate aluminum hydroxide mercury in the form of thimerosal a gazillion different additives and jute nuts that have been proven to have neurological issues and then what are they doing in the schools they're giving what moral relativism and they're segmenting the kids away from their parents who would provide instruction and they're withholding the Trivium they're withholding they're not giving the kids the tools to to be able to analyze the information they receive and understand whether it's true or false so they're not giving them the basics of logic they're not giving them grammar they're not giving them rhetoric and so this is you know I look at I look at the population as being you know as being intellectually and morally crippled on purpose to make them more manageable and to make them easier to rob control and enslave and it is a program and it starts with the mandatory government school and then there's a youth program where the kids get Awards Cub Scout adventure loops Boy Scout and hurt bad news for how to pay your taxes and and and how to salute the flag and roll and the flag but I mean we got it we got to be honest that that their running game on the population they're right there they're giving the population these artificial templates that say it's good to be a bad person and until we expose that until we expose it to the population and the population goes oh I didn't understand that there are a handful of companies controlling everything I see on television I didn't understand I never thought about the fact that they forced my kids to go to the government school I never realized that there was a hidden curriculum in the government school system of obedience and statism and then tell you I really think that until we expose the PlayBook exploit expose the techniques the hidden curriculum of the government school system that we're just going to continue to churn out you know generation after generation of these sad pathetic amoral fluoridated vaccinated government school corporate food eating dumbed down muggles yeah I mean it doesn't show any signs of improvement at least in my neck of the woods like it as a matter of fact last decade has been an abject disaster as far as I'm concerned like I would give anything to go back ten years in the past because it was so much better than than it is now that it's I don't think people really can conceive of it if they don't really live in a metropolitan region to understand how fast the morality of the people is just in rapid descent so um Derek I want you to speak to that dynamic and you know do you see it as any different in in your area in Houston what is the the general you know populations thoughts like when it comes to even exploring ideas such as Anarchy and or just you know the concept of objective morality and not being you know violent or trying to impose one's will and be coercive or put people under duress or anything like that like are they open receptive to that are they you know just radically authoritarian there because here it's like just even speaking out against the state or telling people you're anti-government you're looked at as a domestic terrorist practically it's it's that it's getting that bad in Philadelphia yeah there might be some of those here in Houston as well I mean we're definitely promoted as I would it's an accurate representation but we're promoted as like a democratic city that votes Democratic but we're also still in Texas where people love their guns and where people want to be left alone and you know the city of Houston itself has a lot of libertarian --is-- freedom ish sort of traits about it but it's by no means a like you know bastion of freedom like for example there's there's no zoning regulations in the city there's no you know there's no state tax so there's some of these benefits of it right but it's still a place where people generally think that the instrument of government or the state whether federal state or local level is something that should be used as a way to you know enact your vision of reality and so again like as participating in this like local political thing and getting to see how people think I do see it wow there's so many people that their first thought when there's a problem in the world is what can I do to get the government to solve the problem more well the government should do this what the government should do this so it's really exposing me to that mentality and also causing me to be more creative about how can I get these people to think about how can we take care of ourselves and what is morality you know is the government as an institution even ethical is it even practical let alone effective and having those conversations with people because you know our campaign that we're running is basically all about getting the government out of the relationship so again it gives me an opportunity to say well maybe we don't need to use the government to take taxes from people to make that you know to solve this XYZ problem that you have here maybe there's another way we could go about that or maybe that whole institution shouldn't be involved in that way in the first place and have that bigger conversation so you know I do think there's some folks who are open to it but generally just like any other major city the people here in Houston if they're engaged at all they're not just in that rat race trying to survive and try and distract themselves or just get through if they are politically engaged they typically do see and this is right left everything else they seem to think that the government is the the tool to make that happen there are some libertarian minded anarchist minded people here the city but of course they're definitely in the minority of people and then they're also the folks who if they don't recognize the state are they you know they they might understand the state isn't a valuable tool and that we shouldn't use it but then there is a a pretty good chunk of activists in the city of Houston who are left-leaning and our gifts and who are a bit more extreme on there and maybe the kind of people who were protesting or talking online about and arkadelphia why they didn't like it we have some of those crowd some of that crowd here in Houston - some of those same kind of minded people so you know I think it's everywhere but again I'm actually about to have to sign off mark just for today but I just want to reiterate what I said earlier is that you know I think that it's up to us and I will be emphasizing this at an arkadelphia I'm also doing a workshop and you know lots of other fun things I look forward to hearing your presentations mark of course and seeing the documentary but if anything I just want to reiterate that whatever steps you take you know even for myself to take something as what I would consider extreme to run for an office as a mayoral candidate you don't have to do that I understand the aversion of politics I have that same aversion to politics but whatever you do whether it's just passing out flyers to your church community or to your neighborhood community or to whatever it may be or say you have a kid getting involved in the PTA the PTO the sort of statist groups involved in the schools it still gives you a way to interact with somebody that you might not typically come across all of a sudden you're talking to the neighbors and to the parents of you know the the kids that your your child is going to go associate with if you're in the state school system and why not make an effort to communicate with them instead of just staying at home complaining oh all the kids at school or state as my kids got to be exposed to this well there's a lot of people and this is just real-world stuff there are a lot of people that I've met through this particular adventure of mine and here in my community where I live in one of the poorest neighborhoods of Houston because it's just honestly the only place that will take a felon who doesn't have a lot of money I meet people who are just trying to make it through another day you know and these people they might care about the things we talk about but we need to be to meet them where they're at be able to see that you know not everybody's gonna come to annika Delphia per se or not everybody's gonna watch you know our youtube videos but they're worth talking to and those are the people that are in your communities that if you can't afford to home-school or on school or whatever your kids they're gonna be going to the state school system so why not make an effort in some form or another to get to know those people so as I said go to a PTA meeting your PTO meter just go to a neighborhood meeting or just go door-to-door passing out flyers about this YouTube channel or whatever documentary you saw that excites you just anything because we can't rely for one on social media because of censorship that it's just increasing more and more but also there's something different that happens when you talk to somebody face-to-face this is why we go to these conferences because we know that the power of connecting with each other face to face it makes our movements that much stronger so for the people out there who if you can't make an orchid elfia then get involved in your own community you know and if maybe you end up making your own local events like we were talking about earlier you get your own groups going or your own events happening and that can help you where you're at because we can all come together for really beautiful events but at the end of the day we're still going back home to our own communities and I think that's where we should really be putting our efforts and energy yeah but thank you guys for the time today I appreciate absolutely dark thanks so much for being part of this conversation thank you see you later and arkadelphia alright so we're going to go to calls via discord at about 5 p.m. Eastern so if people have any questions for our remaining guests karmak or Angie Pat Leach and Etienne de la boue Luisi you can call in via discord the callin link is on the what on earth is happening calm slash show page on the website we have about 20 minutes before that so I want to get your take on this dynamic gentleman one of the things that I have been trying to do is explain to people how deeply interconnected with the state the the world of the occult is that's been a mission statement of what on earth is happening practically since day one you know I told people on day one of doing this show that I had a background in the occult I didn't really explore it until after I had covered a lot of information about consciousness and spirituality as a foundation for going into some of that darker material and back then when I was first starting I gave people a lot more leeway and taking a lot more time to get this dynamic 12 years later as many people can obviously see my patience has worn thin and I've become rather an irritable human being when it comes to people's ignorance because if other people took 12 years of their lives to explain something at the expense of many other things that they could have done with that time and the way that I've done it has been exceptional and extraordinary if I may toot my own horn for a moment okay I did it in a very specific and meticulous pattern that made perfect sense laid it out very meticulously and methodically with a very enhanced sensibility for aesthetics graphics and people's you know stepwise progression of needing material laid out in a certain fashion okay and I think I did it better than anybody in this entire movement if I may say so not trying to brag just saying that if I compared my work to everybody else's work mine stands out okay now with that being said the frustration that I am feeling is I don't feel that we're any closer to getting the population in any appreciable percentage or number to understand that this goes beyond politics this goes beyond money this goes beyond corporations this goes beyond crooked judges this goes beyond crooked police that this goes to a priest class that is enthroned behind the scenes and they have a religion and part of their religion is giving a lower level of their religion to us to believe in and then live and put into practice in the world now when I have attempted to explain this to particularly the freedom oriented community and particularly the so-called anarchist community or the so-called libertarian community I've gotten more resistance from them than trying to explain it to a fucking bum on the street straight up quite honestly okay there are some of the people that don't want to hear it at all when it comes to the occult you know they want to hear this is all political and financial machination that we could just clean up if we either stop participating in it or create a new system but when you talk about mind control at a deep psychological level that has been practiced for millennia not for decades not for centuries for thousands of years then I'm not just a conspiracy theorist I'm somebody who's radically making up wild stories just because they have no experience in that realm in their own lives they've never spent one day in it and never will they've never been tapped they've never been asked to participate they've never come across an opportunity to get involved in the world of the occult but what if and when you do and when you do talk to the people who have been involved in that world you will realize there is something that sits enthroned behind the ostensible power structure and our community see this is where my really where I want to take this discussion our community does not understand what it needs to understand and when I say our community I really don't even want to include myself in that okay it's the so called anarchists or what I call the my freedom movement I've called this to my freedom movement for about eight years now okay which is is a derogatory name to label the the so-called freedom movement because I don't believe we have a freedom movement and never have I believe we have a community of people that want to believe what they want to believe regarding the world but do not want to accept the world as it really is because they cannot expand their mind enough to understand that there are things that exist in the world that you have never participated in that have never you have never seen into the heart of because you've never been invited or asked to come into that community and you may never you may die in the state of never participating in a community like that so what I want everybody here to speak to is where where do you think this do you see the same resistance that I see regarding this dynamic because I see it everywhere in this so-called community I call it the my freedom community wrap them all in double quotes actually believe my out of the quotes it's the my freedom community okay so do you see that dynamic regarding occultism in general because I see it like they see this as some quaint little nut niche of religious belief that oh some just lunatics believe that or think that that's going on or that's real and it's just part of an extension of religious beliefs and religiosity they don't understand what a cult ISM is they don't understand who the occultists really are and how they work and operate they think mind-control is some you know a non-existent thing or some illusion that people bring up or discuss and don't see actual social engineering mind control is actually taking place in the world you know and every time I try to explain these dynamics it's like button heads with a fucking rhinoceros I mean really it really is and again it it really makes me think why do I do this I think this every day I think of just quitting and shutting the fuck up every day okay to be honest with you guys right cuz I want to make this more real right just let's talk out on the real okay I don't see this community getting it quite frankly I don't think my contributions to this community are valued wanted or listened to even understood at all quite frankly so I want you to talk further I'm not gonna even interrupt you guys talk amongst yourself for the remaining 15 minutes until we go to calls on the dynamic of why is there such a reserve do you see the resistance that I see to the understanding of the world of the occult and why is it present in the so-called freedom community whoever wants to start starting I see it absolutely I know exactly what you mean and just speak up a little bit right into the mic yeah I know exactly what you mean there is an absolute resistance to it anytime it's brought up like you almost feel the energy of the room change and I think it's because I think the biggest reason to be honest is because people are afraid of accepting that because what of what it might mean yeah you know what I mean it there they'd actually rather like you know sit amongst themselves and say oh it's just some you know shitty politicians screwing everything up because that is easier for them to accept and to digest and to sleep at night and I just want to comment on briefly because you you've said this more than once to me in private about how you feel like it doesn't affect people and the only thing that I can truly say is it affected me and it helped me change my life for the better I'm not trying to say it doesn't help individuals I very much understand you can make an impact in an individual's life I feel I've made an impact in many individuals lives I think what I'm getting at is what I'm angry and frustrated by a lot is there's no appreciable difference in the understanding of what's taking place do you think that people really understand that Jeffrey Epstein is a member of the dark occult and that he's working with occult satanic organizations that sit enthroned behind the corridors of power and are allowed to operate with the rape and murder of children with impunity people should watch the upcoming movie called the hunt have you heard about this no do you know what it's gonna be about is it have you ever heard the mote about the most dangerous game the most dangerous game is something that the satanic elitist actually play with people they've card her off they cordon off a huge swath of land that they own that is often thickly forested or maybe an island or an island okay and they release people that they have kidnapped from wherever community they kidnapped them from for whatever reason they've targeted them they put them in that area like game in a forest and then they go and hunt them physically hunt them with rifles okay and obviously no one gets out alive because they may be given some rudimentary weapons in some of the accounts of this happening that have leaked out from you know within the world of the occult but they essentially hunt them down to no one left alive okay and now there's a movie a modern film coming out and I think a month or two maybe even less than that called the hunt that is going to be about the the most dangerous game there's an old movie back from the 1930s this is how long ago that this information came out that these elitists that these satanic elitists do this it and it was called the most dangerous game it's a very old film but people should watch that one and I'm very curious and seeing the new film the hunt and if this is is it our people getting it do they think it's just a science fiction film like a fantasy fiction film I should say do they think it's just people making up things from the realm of their imagination you know this is stuff that art is imitating life that they are trying to tell the story about that this actually goes on and this does actually go on this is Wow Dick Cheney shot that individual that he shot it was a hunting thing what was the guy that had got um they said that they were hunting quail yeah no that happened during the most dangerous game and he accidentally shot one of the participants that was supposed to be one of the hunters because he thought he was one of the that's what happened and he ended up with buckshot in his ass you know so like do you see people understanding what they're seeing about Epstein do you really think they progressed with that level of blackmail though you know I think you have to have some sort of incomprehensible experience to like realize that this type of shit is even possible like have a lifelong indoctrination of Satanism and understand the back the backend side of that or you know I have experienced with DMT or something something that you think do you think that people would have to go into the occult to the extent that someone like myself has gone into it to ever possibly understand it it cannot be explained see that's why I feel like why bother sometimes I feel like that is true so why should I bother because I feel like it can't be communicated that no one will accept it because it hasn't been their experience and they'll never accept it unless it's their experience this is part of the human dynamic of never-ending doubt that you will doubt something until you are actually experiencing it yourself and I don't think that learning has to happen only through gnosis I don't accept that as a principle of the exploration and learning and actual taking into ourselves of fact I don't think fact has to come in only through personal experience you can know that something is true even if it didn't happen to you I can know that there is water in this cup that will wet him if I for no reason without having to do it he can know that without having to have it poured over his head okay you know it's but but but people are just in ego they're stubborn and like you said they're in fear they don't want to accept this as the world and as long as we refuse to accept the world as it is how can we possibly hope to change it from where we're at the first step of changing anything is making a diagnosis and understanding where you're actually at in a place of hell or in a social condition so I'm sorry for jumping in I just wanted to say that I'm gonna go we're gonna go like at least five extra minutes and then we'll go to calls it's like four or fifty three we'll go to like even ten after five before we go to calls I want you guys to explore this dynamic on your own I'm gonna stay out of it go ahead all right I want to jump in here because I think you made a bunch of good points and I want to address some of those I want to start with really defining the word a cult which really just means hidden and so things have been occulted they've been hidden from society and I really think that the main thing that has been hidden from society is that there are technologies and techniques and ways of controlling society and I think that these techniques have been passed down through what I like to Caillou I like to use the word intergenerational organized-crime because I think that that starting with you know free masonry behind you know even even you know going back past free masonry going to you know ancient Babylon there were techniques that were developed that were that allowed the ruling population to whether it's nutritionally crippled the population whether it's intellectually crippled them with mandatory schools some portion of the population figured out that if we can control the information that people receive then we can program the mind like a computer and the way that we control the information that people receive is that we give them religions whether that religion is Catholicism whether that religion is statism whether that religion is Satanism whether that religion is Tom Medic Judaism whatever it is if we can program the population by giving them a template that we are able to influence their decisions and so if you can give somebody if you can slip them the statism as a child they don't even realize that it's a religion even though they're doing it they're using all of the tools and the techniques of an ethically manipulative cult and I think that that dynamic that ability to hide the tools and techniques and the playbook I think that's been you know kind of the the kind of one of the key techniques what I try and do in the book is make what was invisible visible and so you mentioned Jeffrey Epstein Jeffrey Epstein is a member of the Bilderberg Group is a milk member of the Council on Foreign Relations these are two of the organizations that I finger that I finger in the book as controlling the media and in the in the book I've got media ownership charts and I have visualizations showing how those two organizations the Council on Foreign Relations and Bilderberg have over the decades in fluent you know have maneuvered their membership into the key reporter ships editor ships publishers pred the presidency the vice presidency the Joint Chiefs of Staff the CIA the DoD the import-export bank the Federal Reserve going back in time through Republican Democratic administrations it doesn't matter going back decades in every single one of these major centers of power you're going to find somebody in from the Bilderberg Group or the Council on Foreign Relations and so now when you put the pieces together and you see what Jeffrey Epstein was doing so you see you've got a member of the exact same group running a black mantle operation factory factory automated as many people as we can scoop up in our blackmail operation a year politicians prominent individuals and you realize hey the reason that these people are in power is because they're willing to do the things that most people won't do like run a blackmail operation on you know dozens and dozens and dozens of politicians and prominent individuals and some been real quick I know I said I wasn't going to but just to highlight this fact it's like people don't understand that that's how they operate that they are bringing people to this island getting them involved in some type of sexual activity with children or even having children come close enough to them just so they can photograph them with children making it even appear as if they're involved in sexual activity with them both of those things are going on they're actually doing sex acts with them and they bring some people photograph them in compromised positions with children so that they can get total compliance from these people when they're back in the regular world interacting so they'll say hey you're gonna vote the way we want you to vote on this issue no I'm not oh no you're not well then tomorrow's newspaper is going to have the picture of you with the seven year old boy in between your legs that's what's gonna happen you know or you know it's gonna have the picture of you with all of these four year old girls all around you you know that's how these sick fucks operate and people don't understand it they don't get that that's what this is all for and they don't understand the other half of it is they're actually participating in murder rituals torture rituals you know all kinds of sick depraved rituals with these people looking at his islands seeing the types of buildings that are on it you know creepy and people going oh what is this what kind of denomination of church is this it ain't no church dumbass you know it's a satanic temple is what it is where they conduct rituals with children and people still don't grasp they don't seem to be grasping what they're seeing so good I'll let you let you continue I just wanted to interject that no no it's a it's a great mark it's a great point and so what now I think to your point now that what is what was invisible to a certain degree with Epstein has been made visible and what I'm trying to do in the as I'm trying to using the visualizations you know if you never realized that you know that these three organizations have their membership in all of these different key reporter and editor ships at almost every major publication and news network and paper of record and you know new service well once you see a visualization kind of connecting all the dots all of a sudden you've made what was visible what was what was invisible occulted you've made it visible if you didn't realize that they were using religious symbolism and their propaganda in the in and understanding our slavery I've got three dozen examples where you know they've got bush in front of the cross or in front of Jesus or the or Clinton and Trump having halos and they're using all this religious iconography but you never really notice it because they come by one at a time but if I stack three dozen examples in front of you then I've taken what was occulted and I've now made it visible and so what I'm trying to do is I'm trying to make these connections that were previously invisible and occulted I'm trying to make them visible in a way where people come to understanding very very very quickly into kind of a deeper understanding because they can see the connections for themselves they can see see the historical pattern they can see that the United States is running the exact same play book as the Nazis the Soviets and East Germans and because human beings are really really good pattern recognition machines when they see that pattern they're like hey wait a minute that's that's artificial that's a that's a playbook there that's they're not they're doing that on purpose and so that's really I think you know I think that we can that we can expose it the question becomes how do you do it when the population is watching this propaganda system where they think they have that there's hundreds and hundreds of different companies and organizations that are providing them there News and then and surely if if there was organized crime was really running things than it would be on one of these channels and so what you realize that it's not hundreds and hundreds of different it's just this small handful of companies operating as a cartel controlling every screen and deceiving every audience well once you see it for yourself then it's a lot harder for them to fool you again and once you realize there's a man behind the curtain it's a lot it's a lot harder for him to fool you again and so how do you do it in a situation where they're controlling every screen and deceiving every audience in addition to the book I've got a little flash drive it's called a wafer drive as a credit card size eight gig flash drive that has the book and eight gig of evidence of government criminality and I think that we have to go door to door and so one of the projects that I'm working on is we call it the pre state project but but let's take the book are physical copies of the book physical flash drives physical DVDs have acts and let's distribute a hundred thousand in New Hampshire and let's wake up let's really widely expose let's get around the censorship the only we're never gonna you're never gonna be able to cut through the censorship on the DARPA Internet you're never going to be able to cut through the censorship on the mainstream media you're never going to be able to change the algorithmic manipulation that Google is involved in so you have to go door to door you've got to physically distribute you've got to physically get this information into people's hands so that they get around the how to rhythmic censorship of Google and search engines and so I think that that it's got to be door to door it's got to be hand to hand and so in our Liberator flash drive we make it so anybody can download a liberator anybody can can can print out the label and wrap a USB Drive of their own and hand their their neighbor a flash drive that is going to have these media ownership charts that's going to have these visualizations showing how these organizations that produce Jeffrey Epstein are controlling all of the levers of power from the media to the presidency to the vice presidency to the CIA NSA Joint Chiefs of Staff FBI Federal Reserve System but you've really got to see it with your own eyes to believe it and you've got to get around the censorship to be able to put it in front of people so that they can see it with their own eyes it's a good idea to do that digitally with a small flash drive that makes it easily you know shareable you know people can copy it and share it easily so great idea like to do it like that so Pat we have about five minutes before we're going to go to calls I'll let you speak to the dynamic of do you agree with my contention that the so-called freedom movement is very very resistant to the idea of understanding the occult forces that we are up against and if so how why do you think that is and how can you possibly see what do you see that we might be able to do to put a dent in that dynamic see it's just so complex that I think people are almost unwilling to just absorb it all I went and I looked at I'd looked up epstein Island that temple just now and also found this huge sundial and you know that brings to my attention the Stars and the understanding how to harnessed astrology in the precession of the equinoxes and its relation with time and nature and the kingdom of God being within and how to use this energy to your power and I think that's potentially what these sick fucks are doing and as far as like us like we like you said this is a like Howard said this is being this information is being passed down through generations of criminals and so on and so forth and you know it's just so much to wrap your head around I think we all sort of dive into one little specific area and focus on and then everybody's focused on that but it's just so widespread that it's just like almost incomprehensible so it's like saying before you almost need some incomprehensible experience to sort of open your mind up and to realizing that you know this is all a facade it is all made up it is all controlled by some really sick fucks and I don't know that and that's why I'm doing in Arkadelphia I'm just trying to bring people together you can further talk about this shit further expose it you know what I mean I don't know what the fuck is going on but it's definitely something then I'm fucked up shit I'll wrap up this segment before we go to calls with just saying that I feel what the most important topics to get across to the freedom community in the modern world are are the understanding of the realm of the occult what occultism is why they are hiding this information as at 10 was just referring to and understanding that how what the state of mind that they want to keep the population in is this is what people don't yet understand they don't understand who the occultists are they don't understand what their belief system is they don't understand what the whole realm of the occult is the information that it contains why it's important to understand it and they most certainly don't understand natural law as a body of laws that operate within the realm of the occult because they are unseen non-physical laws that ultimately then percolate into the physical domain because they are about the consequences of the behaviors that we choose and people don't understand in the freedom movement to a very large extent how moral relativism is the absolute murdering force within this community it is the dynamic that is completely and utterly annihilating human freedom more than any other and I think that that we really should try to take up the mantle of explaining these things to this community because they're very very reticent and even outright resistant toward accepting that these things are true and we're not gonna make any headway until we get people within this community to grasp these concepts and understand why we need to understand the world of the occult and why we need to understand that to embrace moral relativism is to embrace slavery yeah and that's why we were very deliberate in putting occultism as a tag for an arkadelphia we're I'm sick of it too I'm sick of like people staying just in the political realm or even just in the cryptocurrency realm we want it to be very deliberate so if anyone out there you know thinks this is important and wants to support us I mean like I said we're doing this without sponsors but this is something that like the whole world has to come together to contribute to so if you want to contribute in any way as far as like volunteering getting involved sponsorship shoot an email to TSO a at the state of anarchy calm because we need everybody to come together as one to overcome what is a very powerful and ancient force that holds us in bondage sorry let's put that email up there was TS o a at the state of Anarchy comm so if you want to get involved with helping them with their mission statement of exposing this within the freedom community that's why I decided to take part in this conference because you are including that aspect you know and that my contribution regarding the world of the occult is gonna come in the form of my workshop you know I'm gonna talk about a human social dynamic more than anything else in my main lecture regarding anger and why it's needed and why it's suppressed there's going to be some information about social engineering there which ties in with the occult but largely that's going to be about this the social dynamic and the cultural programming of the suppression of anger why the powers that shouldn't be you know are doing this and trying to repress anger within all of us so what I'm gonna do right now is I'm going to ask our hosts to mute up on skype and then I'm going to unmute you in discord so we can prepare to take calls in discord okay so just mute up on skype and then I'm gonna switch over to discord okay and I'm gonna unmute myself in I'm gonna unmute myself in discord we have some people on the line for calls I'm gonna unmute now my guests on discord so just give me a moment to do that binary alright alright gentlemen just give me some audio to make sure that we do have you on discord by noise rules okay at 10 you have to unmute your mic on discord all right at 10 can't hear me let me let me or maybe you can I'm not sure at the end you have to unmute your mic on discord plus you're unmuted at the server level so just on mute in the app yeah there you go there you go great all right so we're good to go let's go to the phone mutters yes we're hearing you all right so let's go to a pox a pox you're live on what on earth is happening with our guest Karmakar Angie Pat leach and at 10 della boot Luisa how's it going I'm doing ok thank you yeah thank you you know it was nice to get variety of people's on the show - I think you guys brought up some good topics I have some good points that been thinking about and I think it would be good to get you know I'd like your opinion and also everyone else's as well in the call sure go right ahead ok so you know you're talking about what what people have to do to be able to to get back to first principles on on different yeah two people to get back on first principles like the fact that morality is objective that there is you know there's a spiritual realm and there's more than just material yes so along those lines I was thinking of the motivations behind people like what they do in their belief system I find that many people like you know when they they're motivated by like when they do things in life or when they tried to join certain groups or their careers or the relationship I find that they're there a lot of people if they're not mentally strong enough they are they're driven by a sense of belonging rather than this you know then this independent mentality that you need and I feel like you need a certain strength and you need a certain mental toughness to be able to think outside of the system and I was thinking to be able to break through to people how do we how do we reach people like that without them having guilt without them having been through something like you know incomprehensible like Pat was saying or through something really traumatic or going through the occult like yourself what is it that we need to break through to these people so that they can see and they can become strong enough mentally so they can stand on their own and not you know not try to join groups as belonging it does really seem that way doesn't it like that the people who are really going to really go the farthest and their understanding have been toughened they have been tempered almost as if it's like a sort being being forged you know in heat and hammering you know it's like people who haven't suffered and been through a lot of trauma and suffering really don't seem to really get it at a deep level only the people who have experienced that and come through it so who would like to speak to that dynamic like what can we do possibly to reach people on a term other than them having to go through such a negative experience because it seems like that's what we're choosing on a mass scale it's like on a mass scale the whole population of the planet is saying we're not going to learn this lesson until we get beaten and forged in fire like a sword you know then you know we'll come out on the other end a little bit sharper but it's like we're begging for that negative experience we're begging for what I call the way of maximum pain which is not necessary there are spiritualists all over the world to give people the boat the new a bullshit that oh nothing good can ever come without that happening it's a big crock of shit of course you can learn again this is what I want to make a focal point of my work in the future you can fully learn and become fully enlightened without having to go toward the most negative experience it doesn't mean that you don't suffer at all but it doesn't mean that you know what I don't believe that fires hot so let's just burn all the fucking flesh off this hand down to the bone to prove it like I don't need to do that to learn fire is hot you know like we have to stop being so just ridiculous in in in certain forms of extremity you know so like let's let's go to the caller's question and I'll let you guys return you know respond in in turn is there anything that can be done to try to get this understanding to people without them having to go through the way of maximum pain so to speak potentially we're moving motion so I sent two images of Epstein's Island to chat and if you look top at the temple you can clearly see that there are hieroglyphs on the patio and it is clearly like fractal frequency of expansion so mathematics for me was allowed allowed me to look into this stuff deeper and remove emotion because mathematics is objective is morally objective your is no emotions there is no subjective answers tonight Thanks so when you follow this fractal mathematics to the center - at least for myself I realize that I am that source and everyone is that source and they don't teach us about this stuff in public school they don't teach us about Fibonacci or the golden ratio or how facto mathematics is the framework of all or the entire organic realm and it must stem from something spiritual and then we look at all the like you said at the ending there's six corporations that rule everything and all of their symbolism is the epitome of spiritual facto mathematics whether it's a car symbol whether it's on food whether it's a football team no matter what it is so they're just hiding the stuff in plain sight and they're pushing it right in from your face and as long as you see and you accept something else you're like internally digesting and adding that to your sort of like live or but those those are dull arrows you know I'm gonna do anything so I felt like moving the motion starting from the center mathematics helped me and open my mind up a lot of things one of the things I heard the callers say was that a lot of the trouble that he finds is that the people who are you know I guess okay with being in the cult of mediocrity or the cult of the ignorant is that they find a sense of belonging because that's what I feel like a lot of us are looking for in general and I would say the only way to really offer them something to get them to open their mind to something else would be to to essentially give them somewhere else to belong somewhere somewhere else that's more true to the heart and the only way to do that in my opinion is to lead by example like I know the people that I've managed to change or get their minds to be open to these new things it isn't because I've proven anything to them it's because I they felt that like they could trust me they could trust what I was saying because they felt that it came from a place of compassion and that that place of compassion seem more belonging to them than whatever you know rigid social structure they got thrown into so I think we have to offer people something benevolent in the face of all of the stark stuff as far as like hey look this might be a hard thing for us to comprehend and to accept but we're in this together with the by the very nature that you're willing to explore this with me and I'm willing to explore this with you and face it and courage and bravery that might give them a new place to belong that's my two cents I think that's definitely the right approach I the only problem or issue with it is there's so few people that do have any understanding of this that the idea of we're only going to do it by leading by example how many people could we possibly influence it's like we only have a certain reach within within our own communities and lives and it's just I feel like it's such a paltry number compared to the overwhelming hordes of ignorance so out number that the human population the the awake population that it I get discouraged because I see like even if I went out and attempted that what are the odds that I could do it with even three or four people in the course of a week or a month what impact is that going to have unless they're all also become as in fluent in as much of an influencer it's like the the chances of building that and making it become a dynamically expanding exponential pattern seem slim at this point if it hasn't happened already I'm not going not to be discouraging I'm just saying that I just see like like I I thought that that was going to happen over a decade ago in my naivete regarding how moral people were and how they would respond well to truth and then when I saw not only completely be rejected but the dynamic went in 180 degrees in the opposite direction where people quadrupled and ten folded down in their position on government authoritarianism like I'm I'm discouraged to the point where I'm discouraged more than what I told people I told people not to get discouraged and like I went way beyond their former level of discouragement seeing where human beings are at but I think I just looked too deeply into the average human heart and saw how black pitted like coal it was I don't know whether again I think your idea is very well-intentioned and good hard Carmen and I don't want to dissuade you from that course of action I'm just I'm sorry I have to be honest about what I think right so I feel like I did try to do that with people and basically what I found was that they literally do not care about the truth or freedom and that they are that they find the world perfectly acceptable in the slavery that it is don't care to understand why it's wrong don't want to do anything except to selfishly live their lives because I think one Satanism has a person at that level of control they're gotten I don't know whether people in other words maybe they went deeper into Satanism than I ever did that's what I've really come to start to think by having looked at the human condition as deeply as I have I don't think I was ever much of a Satanist as black-hearted and deep into Satanism as I went it was negligible - how satanic my neighbors on this very street art or in on other blocks in this community or in this city or in this nation I I just think they made and past tense present tense and future tense they were are and will be better Satanists than I ever were and than I ever was and that's the problem they don't even know how deeply into the Satanic mindset they have gone and are currently in they don't understand that they think it's just life as normal business as usual and they don't understand any aspect of what Satanism actually is let alone how deeply ensconced in it they are in their own personal mindset and that's what why I'm I have been increasingly more and more discouraged in even attempting to continue this I don't I don't you know the the capacity that I'm going to do this I'm still gonna do the show but I am really going to largely back away from a lot of aspects of this because of where I see people's minds and hearts I don't see them open I see them 100 folding down forget bubbling down their their trip their their hearts are being hardened 100 times over as I see it I don't see any body opening up their minds in this especially in this area like I feel like if I don't I feel like I have to some at some point leave this city or I'm going to go completely mad this city is a like molten lava pit of just absolute sick darkness of the human mind and heart and that's because they know where they have to inject the satanic energy like as Ross Ben who was one of the speakers in the early for your mind days said what is done in Philadelphia is done with the full consent and an approval of the earth the Earth Spirit itself takes the energy that is present in Philadelphia and scatters it throughout the rest of the whole planet it's it's a it's an injection point like if you inject into a vein it'll to carry the the the the thing that you're injecting throughout the body Philadelphia is like an injection point for the earth literally this is this has been discovered and talked about in geo man see it's it's a very well known thing that Philadelphia is one of the power centers of the earth as far as the Thira kenner G is concerned and the wat itself has Phi in it twice FHI which is Fibonacci right cultivation right so and you know this is this is a Center where the occultists knew they had to take it so deeply so completely that all of that black energy would be sent out through the rest of the world you know because that's why the whole mound system is here you know that the ancient mound system of the the ley line systems all converge here in Philadelphia what they called the dragon paths or the ley lines this is a deep energy you know it's it's a conduit Center yeah it's a coming together of conduits of energy and they understood this G oh man see and that's why they had to take this place so completely and boy have they I mean it is it's I mean when people come you'll see I I hope you see when you come for an arc Adelphia I want you to see I I don't want you to just go and you shouldn't come here and just then that's one of the things I'm going to suggest for people who are coming to this conference don't just come here and only interact with the choir please you will be missing the experience you will be missing the totality of what you could have as an experience in coming to the city of Philadelphia if you're not from air if somebody whoever is if we commute the interface sounds I don't know where that's coming from but let's try to do that it's probably in somebody else's this Court I'm sorry for that oversight we didn't go through every single setting so it's just what it is anyway I think my advice to people coming to Philadelphia is attempt to vet what I'm saying and understand I'm not making it up or exaggerating it okay anybody who's really awaken aware and who has been here for any appreciable amount of time will show you I will tell you personally that I'm not exaggerating what I'm saying okay and it's why it's hard to be from here to live here to just be it doesn't matter how strong you are after a certain amount of time it wears upon you it wears upon you and see this is what I have to understand that I ask other people to be as strong as I have been and now yet I absolutely fully 100% admit to everybody out there I'm my armor is weakening my shields are weakening they're taking hits because of how much darkness and blackness and soul-sucking Satanism is here in Philadelphia it's a satanic center of the earth you're not catered man three months three four months was all I could take him and then I mean I I admit I'm one of those guys who flies down south for the winter but you know what I'm doing that the past couple years is it's made me want to get more involved up here in my communities right right I've lived here for the whole 45 years of my life Pat and let me tell you something I would give I would give up my life to have the city returned to how it was 20 years ago even I'd take a decade ago that's how wretched it has become this place it is a sick wretched place of Satanism and communism Mos Eisley has nothing on the city of Philadelphia believe me never find a more wretched hive of scum and villainy you you I think in the caller's diner dynamic I'll go right ahead yeah that's why we got to get you up to New Hampshire because I feel like Philadelphia is is bringing you down wait I feel like like you maybe it's the other way around maybe everybody needs to come here and build the community in the place where the energy is actually scattered to the rest of the world that's what I'm thinking I'm thinking I want to take advantage of this here man see stuff but I also like the idea of the free state project of them all coming together and bringing you know people of a freedom oriented mind set into one place you know it but yeah Philadelphia is definitely it is it is having a negative impact i I I have a the that I very mixed feelings about moving because I consider that running and it's just not in my nature it's like am i I feel like I just have to somehow weather it but I don't feel like other people really appreciate that's why I want to say when people come to the conference interact with the community in the city go into Center City and interact with people go into South Philadelphia and interacting people go into West Philadelphia and interact with people go into North Philadelphia and interact with people okay and you will see the dynamic go into Northeast Philadelphia and interact with people you will see the dynamic that I am talking about here and what the mindset is like and you will see it's far worse than whatever community you're coming from I get the only place that if you're coming from that I would say it's probably worse as New York City yeah and maybe law Los Angeles and Chicago if you're coming from one of those cities I'd say we're either you're either even worse off or we're right at the same level but it's about right at those levels believe me I'm gonna throw Washington DC in oh sure it is it is the neck it is literal watch the status bring their children to Washington DC and take them to the Cathedral of the Capitol and temples along the plan you you know the show them the and it really is you know because if once you understand that these are you know just techniques that are being used on them that's our fish were pledging and the the point I was going to make is if if you if for those of that have heard Plato's allegory of the cave there are people that are trapped in a cave they're there they're tied up in a cave and behind them there is a fire and in between the fire and the prisoners as a walkway and puppeteers go along the walkway and and they cast a shadow play on the wall of the cave and the prisoners grow up and all they ever know is the shadow play and if someone comes you know when if when prisoner escapes and he gets outside and he sees the outside world Sun other people and like what's going on and he goes back and tries to explain the reality of the outside world the prisoners think he's insane because they don't have any frame of reference because they've never been outside of the cave and so that is the dynamic that we're dealing with in that the that our fellow people trapped in the matrix but they're getting they've had all the information but they have received controlled to them their entire lives with that can whole was the mandatory government school whether that control was the media propaganda system whether that is Google manipulating search engine results whether it's the videos that are recommended to you by YouTube whether it's the fact that they're manipulating the stories that pop in reddit whether it's the fact that they're controlling the comments and discuss the con to the comment plug-in that they're using whether they're censoring I just got censored on Meetup so up isn't allowing you need to post discussions to the guru too - one of the groups that I'm in and then they're censoring my emails - BAM even though they're not spam and so the population is having this kind of information warfare waged against them in ways that is imperceptible - 90 plus percent of the population now it's starting to get out now we've got a whistleblower for Google I don't know if the if everybody's up on the latest news but - two weeks ago a senior Google engineer released it did a document dump - project Veritas where where he related information including some of the lists of websites that Google is suppressing and so now people are starting to see hey wait a minute you know Google is lying if you later search results and they're manipulating autocomplete and they're manipulating the videos that are suggested to you by

YouTube they're censoring some they're magnifying others but I got to tell you until the person understands and comes to kind of a sadistic somewhat sophisticated understanding of what that program looked like the companies that are involved and how they do it you're not going to really if they think that it's that they get or legitimate then they're going to remain trapped in clay doze cave the CIA has a handbook one of the Maxim's in the deception handbook is all things being equal the amount of of it's harder to deceive somebody the more channels of information that are available to them however within limits the more of those channels that you're able to control the greater the likely exception will be believed and so if you're stealing trillions of dollars through the tall bailouts military-industrial complex fraud no-bid contracts given to you know to military contractors and Beltway bandits and forcing the population to buy ethanol gas that they don't want or forcing the population five acts as they they they you know it come on as long as your as long as you're able to control as long as they don't understand that that dynamic they're gonna stay trapped in the cage but you know not to be a broken record once they realize that that dynamic is going on it becomes a lot harder to fool them because they understand the game and that's what I'm trying to do that's what I'm trying to do it bosz the fact that and by the way like I said if you're stealing if you're stealing trillions of dollars a year a couple hundred billion that you spend to control the media back on Wall Street we used to call that mice it might as well be free it literally might as free for them to control hundreds of different channels and then the other the other aspect is is that they're using psychological techniques to keep people trapped in watching the TV whether it's constant motion I'm going to tell just a quick real quick story the most interesting thing I learned in 2008 it was a study done by Duke University they took rhesus monkeys they put them in front of video screens and images would go by the video careens and the images would keep kind of going by as a freakin cherry juice e juice was coming out of like a little hamster bottle and they would drink the cherry juice e juice and as long as they kept drinking the images were keep but at anytime they could freeze image and they could have the image stay on the screen just by not drinking the juicy juice which is akin to kind of paying for something it's delay of gratification and they found out the monkeys would would would pay essentially pay to see two different kinds of images and one image it was kind of obvious they would pay to see monkey porn they would they would literally pay as they would they would hindquarters of female monkeys but the other image that they were willing to pay to see and it was it blew me away and today I described it this thing that I learned in 2006 is that they would pay to see pictures of higher status monkeys Wow and so monkeys live in a troop and if and there's a defined pecking order with a monkey number three you'll pay to see image as a monkey to pin one but aren't worried about anybody but you'll pay to see one through seven but human beings are biologically attuned to look at pictures of higher status monkeys and this is the kind of biological psychological mechanism that that they understand that keeps people glued to the screen that once you kind of understand it and you tell that to somebody then all of a sudden when they catch them what I like to call surfing the monkey porn you know then they go oh wait a minute um that's why I'm doing it they understand that there's a dynamic behind it and so by by kind of revealing the tools and the technique that this prime system is using to keep people trapped looking at their tablets their smartphones their their television sets once you reel once you can say hey gain to running you know they're they're there they're keeping you trapped in the system by exploiting their knowledge of human psychology and biology it's a lot it's a lot easier I found age what's they realize you know how what kind of game is being played on just now I think that's a very great point that you brought up regarding you know the types of images that they would quote pay to engage in I would say that human beings that have not developed higher functions in in their spirituality would behave like that it's the same as human beings that haven't developed higher function spiritually regarding the refusal to engage in violent behavior that have not you know developed the spiritual sensibilities to realize the legitimacy of authority have not developed a spiritual sensibilities to realize we shouldn't bring harm to the animal kingdom etc it's this whole experience is about growing into something more than what we have been as a lower form of human into a higher form of human being spiritually and the problem is so few people even in the freedom oriented community that do understand part of it don't understand the spiritual dynamic involved in it because they have thrown out the baby with the bathwater they have thrown out religion and in doing so they've thrown out spirituality with it that you have to put it through a filter where you throw the whole bucket into the filter the spirit stays caught and you you can keep that intact but all the rest of the religious trappings and nonsense and indoctrination go down the drain and the problem is people aren't engaging that spiritual filter they're throwing it all down the drain including legitimate spirituality and that's why they're not growing past the monkey tendency the animalistic instinctive tendency to want the saint to be like their masters most people would trade positions with their masters in a heartbeat you know and except for the people that are engaging in this higher level spiritual dynamic and truly growing as a spiritual individual so let's go to another caller let's hear from Brendon Brendon you're live on what on earth is happening with our guests from Annika polka welcome oh my god gents thank you guys so much for taking my call I want to talk about specific actions that I intend to take towards contributing to the great work okay um there was a book that you read Mendon market was fantastic and I want to reprint copies of it the end of all evil fantastic look this netbook is really a beautiful work and it should be shared and I call was referring to the book the end of all evil by the author Jeremy Locke yeah he's a very rare book that is out of print it was only printed I believe once there was only one printing done so all the books are from the initial printing that exists in the world and if you have a copy of it you'll be pleased to know that that goes for about two thousand dollars right now a physical copy of the end of all evil but thank God there's many digital copies online I believe there are PDFs of it and I think there are a pub versions of it as well for anybody who has not read this book you are missing out on one of the best books ever penned you can download it it down from understanding or slavery com is that we make available in a PDF on the Liberator great but yes um my dream my goal of contributing to the great work though is to print 1000 copies of this book and then go ahead and distribute it in packs of six with instructions on finding Mavericks and communities and having each individual person who receives a pack of six send out the six books to individual members that they identify as Mavericks that is a fantastic idea man III you know think that that's an awesome way to go about reaching people with a fantastic message because too few people yeah and no not that book I mean you really inspired that those thoughts Marc so thank you for that but I mean I I am you know don't know I'm kind of an walking blind with some of the ideas here not really knowing the ropes for collecting it I mean I created a GoFundMe or no it's not a GoFundMe it's a what's it called Kickstarter it'll get funding but I don't know if it's um you know if I'm on the right track with that or what's appropriate or or how I need to you know move forward in a way that I can be legitimate without causing problems for everyone hey man you're already legitimate just by he is speaking out like this you have a good speaking voice you make good communication skills don't wait for orders from headquarters just get involved and do it and do something that is you know unique to yourself and you know a lot like Pat said earlier if you have to fake it til you make it you know even if even if your voice trembles at first just power through it you know just yeah to record yourself you know or turn on your webcam and just record yourself and speak and you know just see how it goes you don't have to send that out to anybody if you don't want to and do it a few times till you get comfortable and then post one you know that that's how you start you know okay make a website you know that you could use simple tools you could use WordPress or Wix you know or get involved with a more comprehensive content management system if you know how there's tons of ways to get involved you know I think that print book printing is a great idea you know you get it out there for people you know people need to read stuff like that you know so um you know just so just do it that's all it's just getting started is the hardest part it's like anything else the initial momentum right objects at rest tend to stay at rest objects in motion tend to stay in motion this is all I want to try to inspires for people to just get up and get skin in the game just get involved you know that's it and guess what what's the worst that can happen you you you don't do that well or get it many people pay attention to you hey well welcome welcome to the world you know who's really paying attention to me you know what I mean there's comparatively in the world there's only a few people listening to what I do here on what on earth is happening it's like you know we need many more voices anybody else doing any aspect of this is contributing to the effort and helping in the great work yes that's it very good hey Brenda not one last thing yes sir devote 10% of those to New Hampshire all right you you broke up there a little bit Howard can you say that one more time yeah I said about 10% of those copied Hampshire there you go yeah if we can free one state those those there's 100 copies having just portion and effect in us in a state that only has 1.3 million people and already has five thousand-plus activists on the ground and so what I'm trying to do is I'm truck matter what you're doing just take some portion some five ten percent of the effort and just target it towards New Hampshire yeah this is a very interesting dynamic and I'd like to see where it goes I've heard about it since it first started and um you know I'm sorry we're having a little bit of audio break up issues I apologize for that but yeah I've followed it since it started and I think it's going in an interesting direction and I'd be just interested in even seeing how many people in the Free State Project have heard of the book the end of all we've all but it's a very small percentage even there so I think that's an interesting experiment that could be done that Howard is proposing there with sending some of those up to the

Free State Project very cool yeah and I would love to just can't get in any contact information from you guys and I have a go get funding for it but I'm not sure how legitimate that is or what I need to be doing to work towards that well I'm not sure if that book is copyright written or not or whether the author even care if it was distributed I guess he wouldn't care if it's down as long as it's not sure as long as you weren't selling it I don't know if you intend on selling you know just just yeah if you're going to just turn it and distribute it I'd he'd probably be happy with you doing that yeah you know print it distribute it I don't want to speak for him but I'm just saying oh yeah I think he obviously wants this philosophy distributed to people yeah I've actually tried to reach out to the author and was unsuccessful I mean I made that kind of press did that search because I did yeah to reach the author and wasn't able to I have not been able to determine who it is either he's done the world a good service by the printing of that book yeah cool really oh okay so my producer told me that there's copies selling for as low as 300 dollars on Amazon the last I checked they were all around 2000 I guess it depends on who has won and what they're willing to part ways with four all right so Brandon thanks so much for your call great you brought up yeah I hope you have the best of luck moving forward in participation in the great work alright let's go to primo primo you're live on what on earth is happening welcome it's my dog started ok ok I want to tell you if we do have thought in your wildest dreams that one of the idiots walking through your city what not your city philadelphia in 2016 fighting for some part of the slave matrix with the DNC the Democratic National Convention was in Philadelphia right yes I was that some of the the gatherings of people just seeing what type of people turned out I was there on the streets down you know by the state in place oh yeah you didn't have a vomit puppet I mean I would have needed a couple of million of them yeah they're come defined so I came on to you my awakening started that year the summer of 2016 ok and I was there went walking through that City and I I had to get hard to get there I was fighting for Bernie Sanders fighting against Hillary Clinton right yeah yeah so but at that moment when I saw you know what unfolded boots what awakened me right and just insane I couldn't believe what I was seeing and and you and I was lucky enough to have two people I followed that were had oh gosh in my mind is stopping him sorry there were fans of Bernie Sanders they were trying to get people motivated to promote Bernie Sanders and they were really amazing women to visit amazing women and they were awake they were paid attention and they woke up during that process and they were helping other people kind of see the behind the veil what was behind the curtain and and I and I totally agreed with them thank God but most of the people they were alienated pretty harsh at that point all the people just couldn't they were too still they didn't it didn't expose the system to them let me ask you a question do you think many people were sort of jostled out of their house I'm sorry do you think many people were jostled out of their sleep by the whole thing that happened with the you know yeah we're we're seeing that we're having a broad eyo problem with discord I apologize for that I was saying do you see that many people were jostled out of their sleep by what happened around that and many of the people so literate what I what I saw with the scam the election process was because that was my next step I said I gotta fight this shit so I would I just happen to have a local ad person fighting our registrar of voters here in San Diego and he was in my tail isn't oh my god I'll jump in and then I saw I really saw how the the ugly sausage is made because I we had a very corrupt official and so this guy who had been fighting for decades like you but he was just really entrenched in that battle he he even though he was one of the people who awakened to be and that next level he's still lost in the matrix years later when I had to walk away all the people who probably were instrumental and my waking up but they're all stuck on ledges down that rabbit hole so I gotta ask what led you to my work well I stayed for years I was I kinda shut it I could only do baseball that could only do a public radio and public radio became oh just so toxic I just couldn't believe it so when I started see yeah and then I was the day after one the debates and then when I turn to NPR on and I was like I wanted to hear what they said what Bernie Sanders did because you know being progressive they must be you know on with it and they were like insanely promoting Hillary is like they never heard the same debate I did so I was just like gobsmacked was like what what oh it's crap it's and I so at some point I would just get you know I was you did I didn't need a vomit puppet I was the vomit puppet if I listened to this stuff and I just tested it I turned on the radio and I said well how long do I go before I smell the lye right the record was 18 seconds yeah 18 seconds I heard the messaging yes it was amazing that how hard the push is to keep the disaster going but so let me ask are you going are you going to be coming to an arkadelphia will you be coming to an arkadelphia oh no I wish I could it took I mean I was lucky I got to Philadelphia then I'm very poor I mean I have to say being poor has helped facilitate my awakening I have never benefited from the system so I I'm not invested I just I didn't get brainwashed and and for whatever reasons I don't know why my one guys who can I hear that dynamic a lot and a cream oh we're getting really low on time and I thank you for your call I want to hear from our guest for the last remainder of this and I want them to respond to this dynamic that you just brought up because I think it's very critically important actually I hear this from a lot of people I hear people say I didn't start to get aware of all of this stuff going on that you're talking about until I had downtime away from my job until I was laid off until I got fired until I was out of work until I wasn't in the rat wheel in the rat maze anymore in the corporate you know running around like crazy competing for you know corporate position you know then they realized hey I got screwed from this you know that I looked up to or that I cared about and I got laid off and then they started looking into how things actually work they started having time to look into things so I want you guys to speak to that dynamic you know that this individual is saying until she really was in a place where she was financially not benefiting and had the time to look into it she didn't do it when she was in that rat wheel race so do you guys see that dynamic or can you speak to that a little bit absolutely I think that the rat race and the jobs and the nine-to-five and the status seeking is part of the distraction I mean like Howard said what was the second thing the monkeys watch seeing people of higher prestige than them and that's that's what that whole thing is it's just a constant like distraction to try and get to that place that you think you want to be to to things that they were willing to even pay or delay gratification for with sex and power exactly you know exactly and yeah i given if you take that away if you almost become think of it as like Sullivant towards those torts of endeavors it gives you a second to rewind and maybe you know have some critical thought of your own and take some time to research these things right right you also have to get you also have to discover self-direct the self-directed internet and so that you you really everything they'd be given to you and all of the information you know that you receive is essentially being directed the revolution is not going to be recommended for you by youtube yeah the only thing that is going to be recommended for you by YouTube is going to be another video that is going that is it has been psychologically picked to distract you that your love you know they already they've already known on your past behavior the things that you're interested in and and what is light what you'd like click on and so they've got you on a wheel can we get him to click on it one of the techniques that I think is fascinating once you understand monkey vision is you know that the Drudge Report which is when I like to what the CIA is selling today if they have a really important story they're gonna link to the Daily Mail in the UK's version of that story and anybody that ever we're running out of hell we're running out of time pad I just want to get your final comments before we we get I just wanted to say I had cut it then at the na off a little while okay finished but I just want to say if you wanted to test this stuff on your own and just pull up DuckDuckGo browser and Google browser and he keeps searching the same thing and you'll see how this is stimulate Google will stimulate you in a negative way and push you down you know this this this this begat you they're putting you in the direction they want you and dr. ko is you know it's actually like I'm a real internet browser ladies and gentlemen I want to thank our guests Carmen Quran G Pat leach at TN dill abuti a and Derek Bros come out to an arkadelphia September 13th 14th and 15th that's coming up in only a couple of weeks we hope to see there an arkadelphia calm ladies and gentlemen you've been watching what on earth is happening and remember government is slavers always wanted to say that slavery thank you guys and Omar for everyone that's watching if you want to go up to the what on earth is happening calm website you can make a donation on the donate page there's many different ways to donate you can also get the Ark drive on the ark tab people have been taking me up on they off that offer I hope that continues thanks so much you'll see probably next week maybe the week after the conference it depends on how things go for me but hopefully we'll be right back here next week take care everyone [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #222

Topics: *Human Consciousness Checkpoint Late 2019 & The Future Of What On Earth Is Happening, The WOEIH Live Weekly Video Show will be on hiatus (most likely through the remainder of 2019) to complete the documentary "Mark Passio & The Science Of Natural Law," Review of the Anarchadelphia 2019 conference is postponed, Video Editor local to Philadelphia needed to complete the "Mark Passio & The Science Of Natural Law" documentary, Fundraising is needed to pay a Video Editor, Technical Support Expert is needed in-house at WOEIH, Mark will be speaking at the Seed 4 Conference, May 29-30-31st, 2020 in Rutland Ohio, Brandon Martin was the 2019 recipient of the One Great Work Achievement Award, Mark will not speak at other public conferences after Seed 4, Mark's future live speaking events will be formatted as all day events in the Philadelphia area and organized by him, Assessment of changes in Human Consciousness since Mark began his work 12 years ago, WOEIH has always been focused on targeting potential teachers, the main reasons WHY we have failed in changing the Human Condition, most people in the "Truth" and "Freedom" movements still do not understand the true meaning of Anarchy, most people in the "Truth" and "Freedom" movements still do not understand True Freedom, most people in the "Truth" and "Freedom" movements still do not understand The Occult, most people in the "Truth" and "Freedom" movements still do not understand Natural Law, most people in the "Truth" and "Freedom" movements still condone harming animals for "food," most people in the "Truth" and "Freedom" movements are still Moral Relativists, Occult "teachers" that do not teach Natural Law, most people are not literate in modern communications and publishing technologies, most people cannot create and publish media in the modern digital age, Developing the necessary skills and creating work in your own name to get involved in the Great Work, multiple publishing platforms must be utilized to do the Great Work, Archives of personal work are needed for efficient communication of ideas, Reaching people with the message of Natural Law through modern communications technology, Social Experiment Results 2019 from the Natural Law Documentary research, Examination of pie charts demonstrating exactly where the Human Mental Condition is at in our current time, Bad People always believe they are Good People, Human Beings are living their lives based upon completely erroneous and immoral belief systems such as Moral Relativism and the belief in "Authority" and Government*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] give that the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com welcome to the show ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome today is Sunday September 29 2009 this issue this is what on earth is happening episode number 222 and we're coming at you live streaming on water on earth is happening dot-com slash show we are also simulcasting on Facebook live and YouTube live as well as Vimeo live so today's show is going to be the last water on earth is happening show before a extended hiatus that I'm taking to complete the water the mark passio and the science of natural law documentary so I felt like I wanted to come back on air and tell people about projects that I have planned for the future why I'm taking this hiatus and also to like kind of take inventory and do a show about where human consciousness is at toward the end of the year 2019 so you know this is how we started the video format of the show the first show in the new video format that we did back in January was where is humanity at and consciousness well I'm calling this show and we could switch over to the to the laptop I'm calling this show human consciousness checkpoint late 2019 and the future of what on earth is happening so that's what the topics gonna be on today and I'm going to really start with you know what I've been doing and what I will be doing things that we have planned for the future and then I'm gonna go into some social experiment results that we did as part of the gathering of data for the documentary for the natural law documentary that we're working on you know first of all I was very busy with other commitments namely for the anarchic via conference which I want to basically state that I am going to deliberately withhold my review of the an arc adelphia 2019 conference for specific reasons and I'm not going to say anything else about that right now at some point I will do a full review of the conference but not right now aside from that you know that took up a lot of my time where I was not able to personally work on the editing and production of the documentary now I want to really dedicate almost all of my time to that because it's so important because first of all seeing how the documentary is coming out for those who did see the sneak preview the little rough cut that we showed a preliminary cut I was so highly impressed with it thus far like I know that this is gonna really help humanity it's gonna help people that don't already understand natural law to get it and I want to really get in there and you know add my some of my aesthetics and really fine-tune things and get it up to the point where we can feel 100% that this is ready for primetime ready for mainstream and get it out there to the public okay it's gonna hit the gifts area of what on earth is happening hopefully by the beginning of the year I mean if I'm being very very optimistic I'd like to get it out by Christmas I don't know whether that will happen but that's you know that's our projected goal you know optimistically I feel a little bit better that maybe by early next year we can get it out and this will you know end my commitment of time to that project but I want to talk about what's going to be required because we're we're not where we need to be as far as in-house here at what on earth is happening and I'm kind of gonna do things in the reverse order you know the topic of the show today is human consciousness checkpoint late 2019 and the future of what on earth is happening I'm gonna talk about the future of what on earth is happening first then the duration of the show is gonna be about where humanity is at and why I think it's still where it's at and then I'm gonna take calls if time permits if not you know it'll just be all information and data for the for this particular show if there's some time left we'll go to your calls toward the third hour of the show in discord so first thing I want to say is we are working with a new camera here today at what on earth is happening I want to thank a wonderful donor - what on earth is happening who dedicated a beautiful 4k camcorder that is just top-notch top-of-the-line has some of the latest technology and features in it and uh you know that donor is so appreciated I'm gonna try to put together a care package for them because they went above and beyond some and did some made a donation that was absolutely from the heart and you know I just want to say also to everybody who has donated - what on earth is happening in any way heartfelt thanks goes out to you whether you donated you know in the form of PayPal or cryptocurrency or patreon if you're a patreon donor or if you donate it in the form of making equipment donations which as I've always said I love the equipment donations because it takes any middleman out of the equation you know exactly what your donation is going toward and we just had a wonderful donor just step forward and make a donation for a brand new camera we're probably going to even add a third view with one of the other older cameras that we started it started the the project with the video project with when we come back so you know we'll set that up in our in our streaming document and have an even third view maybe we'll show you a little bit of what the studio looks like or what our setup looks like like a wider angle view or something to that effect we'll figure it out but if we go back to the to the slides I want to just show people well first of all I want to just tell people yes there what you know this is going to be basically the title card that we're gonna have up in the streaming section of the show we will return soon I'm not going to give an exact date but I'm going to just make a general projection that it will be early next year hopefully early January you know maybe maybe right around the one-year mark that we went to the video format which was January 20th hopefully you know by the beginning of the year if the if things work out with how we're producing the documentary and it comes out exactly as planned or it goes even smoother than planned hopefully earlier than that but we'll see how it goes so that's the first announcement that I want to make is that there will be an extended hiatus of the show until we really hammer down this documentary into its completed form into something that we know we want to get out there to the public and we're super proud of it's coming along wonderfully so far I want to thank all of the editors that work on the project and Leah my assistant Leah for that there are tireless efforts in producing it thus far in getting it up to where it is now and they're in there editing and production so I'm going to now step in as you know producer and executive producer and director of the project and really really move it into its final phase and try to get it into its completed form with assistant from was with assistance from Leah other people and of course whatever editors now here's the problem we really do not have an editor for the project at this point those who are helping to edit it we're at the point where they are either stepping away from that on the volunteer basis that they were on and or the the money that is going to be required for paying an editor is not present it is not in the budget of this project of what on earth is happening so the first thing I want to announce today is we desperately need two things we need an editor to complete the documentary I mean I may have to step forward and do the editing of the project and if that's the case you know it's a new platform I'm gonna have to learn I'm more familiar with Final Cut Pro and premier we're editing this on DaVinci Resolve which is a nice video editing platform but I'm not very familiar with it so I would take a earning curve or least a you know a transitional curve to move from one editing system to another an editing system that I'm familiar with the one that I am NOT if I have to move to that role other work would essentially stop here at what on earth is happening if I have to do that a lot of people don't understand how much work does stop when I have to troubleshoot we're gonna talk about that for a moment so you know a lot of what I'm realizing talking to people who say that they want to do the great work is they do not understand the actual real technical skill set and involvement and an entire skill sets and workflows that have to go into production for any aspect of doing this work they really believe that they're going to just encounter a stranger on the street talk them to them for a little while and their mindset is magically going to be somehow transformed or they're gonna be somehow inspired to look into the truth and I'm sorry to say that it the world doesn't work that way ladies and gentlemen you're extraordinarily naive if you think that it does what you really need to do is put your work out publicly in some form of a decent aesthetic form for people to consider and most people don't even know how to do that they have no part of the technical skill sets on how to do that we're going to talk about this in this episode of the show this was actually the premise of my workshop recently called teaching natural law and I'm going to just talk briefly about you know what the the overarching theme was for that because this fits into what I'm talking about here today as why people more people are not doing the great work but you know people don't really understand what's involved you know they think oh all this just happens magically or you press a button and it happens and folks this is hours upon hours upon hours upon hours of meticulous work it is a regular job I hear a lot of people saying bullshit like well you don't work a regular job I longer hours than a regular job most days okay you have no idea what the work is to do this zero okay most people the few people that do do work like this do know what kind of work this involves but the vast from overwhelming majority of people you've done no part of it and you have no idea what amount of work is involved then you have no idea of the skill sets that are involved just you know whether you take offense to that then get as offended as you like but that's the truth most people have zero clue okay so what I want to explain to people today is how we're short-handed and we need to bring some new members on board the team to help us work on these projects and hopefully there will become competent involved it may very well have to be on a volunteer basis possibly at first we may have some funds at first funds may dry up we don't know what the monetary situation is going to be quite frankly because quite frankly not that many people really truly value this work less than anyone thinks and that's what it really comes down to is people putting their resources where their mouth is at they say they want freedom they don't want to get involved in doing it themselves they want to pay lip service to it but they don't want to really back anything okay and I'm putting the monies that I receive into this project okay so we have some limited amounts of resources and I've been putting those toward paying an editor that we had to bring on in an emergency capacity because of the ways that we were short-handed leading up to the preliminary screening of the natural law documentary and what we want to do is bring in some more donation money to pay for the editing process so let me move forward and explain this is what we're really talking about here that the documentary is called mark passio in the science of natural law and again up where it's at up to this point is wonderful we are making great progress in building the line for this documentary there are still issues that have to be worked out there are some visuals that have to go in some have to come out and be replaced there are audio things that have to be streamlined and worked out okay there is additional content that needs to be put in the timeline there's a lot that still needs to be done I'd say worth about about the 75% mark you know and as a lot of people say when it comes to the video editing process the last 10% is 90% of the work okay so it's getting there but by no means is it near completion it's close okay it's it's almost getting to the point where we could say it's near completion but I'd say we're at like the 75% you know to the home stretch mark so what we need going forward is we need somebody that wants to come here now see first of all when you when you say I need a video editor tens of thousands of people from all over the world will say oh I know these skills I might not even know that program and they want to get involved if you cannot come to Philadelphia you cannot be considered for this project can you clean your ears right now and listen because most people hear what they want to hear and they don't listen to what's being asked for so at the risk of totally insulting people and treating them like they have down syndrome can you clean out your ears and listen to what's being asked in the way of help so that you don't add noise to the signal of who we need to speak to when looking for people with these skill sets and with the criteria that we are asking for and the first and prime prime criteria is before you even have the skill sets we are looking for you have to be here in person do you understand what that means that means you cannot do this from your own home you cannot do this from where you are at you come to our offices in Philadelphia and work here in person you need to sit with us in the same room and sit down at the editing machine while we are sitting behind you looking at the same screen or screens and working in the same room with the nonlinear editing program do you understand okay I'm sorry that I need to say it like that because here's what happens when we say we need someone in person immediately we get a hundred people from all over the world and then we have to weed through the people and say who's actually in Philadelphia if you are not from the Philadelphia area and or cannot travel multiple days a week to the Philadelphia area we this project is going to be a multiple day a week project until we get it finished okay we haven't set up the exact timeframe it will be Monday Wednesday and Thursday will it be Monday through Friday I don't know will it be weekends we'll figure that out with whoever can work with us that has the skill set and is local but one thing that has to be first and foremost understood you must come here in person in Philadelphia ok if you cannot do that do not respond for our call for help when I put the next email address on the screen ok I'm going do not respond to that email address unless you can be here in person so here's what we need okay let's move what so I'm sorry let's move back to the presentation slides thank you here is what we need folks first of all we don't have a budget for this project right now so I am asking we do need donations to come in specifically for the purpose of finishing the science of natural law documentary I do not have a budget to pay a video editor at this point ok the monies that come in for what on earth is happening right now are helping me to survive pay my rent pay my bills my utility bills eat and procure equipment that I require and other services that are required to do this I do not have enough of a budget if I start paying an editor right now out of just the very limited funds that I have for what on earth is happening I will not have money to live at the place where I live right now and produce anything so we have to somehow procure a budget to possibly potentially pay a video editor to finish this project okay so we are asking first and foremost if you can and I don't ask anybody to put themselves out ladies and gentlemen let me first and foremost state that a lot of people think like I'm asking people who are somehow poor to like go and make donations to this cause I am NOT asking that would never ask any such thing if you need your resources for what you need to secure a way of life for yourself and you have no more than that then do not donate to me I would never ask anyone to do that if you have resources in some abundance that you can you are in a position to donate and contribute to this cause to finish this documentary then please do and the website address to do that is what on earth is happening dot-com slash donate we accept donations to this cause in 11 different ways you could donate via PayPal patreon crip many different forms of cryptocurrency check or money order and now in this case equipment donations don't really account for this we have the equipment that we require to finish this editing project okay I have a pretty decent core i7 mini tower that I built it's got solid state drives in it you know we have a great eight gigabyte video card in there you know it's got all the you know it's got like 16 gigabytes of RAM in there we have like all the I don't know whether 16 or 32 might be 32 gigs in that machine I think it's 32 anyway we have all the specs that we need in a modern video editing workstation to like this project done so that's not an equipment's not an issue we need an editor to come and sit with us and say okay we need this footage in here we need to duck down this audio here you know we need to you know put this image in here you know we need somebody in the room that we can work with we can't go back and forth you know rendering things and then you know making comments or sending emails it doesn't work like that folks an editor has to sit in the room with the production team period the end so once again the first criteria is you have to be local to the philadelphia area you need you have to be very experienced I would say at least high level intermediate to expert level with the nonlinear video editing program called da Vinci resolved by Blackmagic studios the production company that makes this software is called black magic studio they're the the developers and the program is called DaVinci Resolve it's a very good nonlinear editing a piece of software that is cross-platform we're running it for this project on a Windows 10 workstation ok yes it can be taken to other you know workstations but we have it all set up in a modern Windows 10 workstation ok so that is what you will be editing on that is the tools that's those are the tool sets you will be using as an editor the editor must be local to Philadelphia and be able to travel to the city of Philadelphia to work with us in person multiple days a week minimum ok multiple days a week minimum this isn't a one day a week or a couple day of week job we want we need somebody to come here multiple days a week and Hammer this out with us this is going to be all I am hopefully going to be doing for the next three months until this is in its completed form and let me tell you something folks when you do see the completed form you're going to be impressed it's it's awesome it's well on its way and it's gonna be even more awesome when it's finished ok and I think really rut I don't think I know I definitively know this is so gonna make an impact when it hits it's gonna make an impact out there in humanity because rather than sit through a nine and a half hour lecture on the topic of natural law people are gonna see a beautifully polished video documentary with great audio great video great transitions great just great a great script great narration okay and it's gonna be a highly polished around one hour maybe a little bit longer than one hour documentary that most people will sit through and watch when we pique their interest on you know what is this all about what is this thing that he's calling natural law you know so I really think this can make a huge impact out there in ways that other you know other media has not especially when it comes to natural law so if you meet these criteria if you have experience with Blackmagic designs program called DaVinci Resolve okay and you are local to Philadelphia and you can come here multiple days a week in person to work on this project with us please contact my assistant Lea Boone who will be fielding these requests okay I and her will be filling them but I want you to send them to her email address which is Lea le IH a at what on earth is happening dot-com once again Lea spelled le IH a at what on earth is happening dot-com send requests if you want to work with us on this project your local to Philadelphia you can be here multiple days a week there will be compensation depending on what we can bring in as far as a budget through donations this whole show and project ladies and gentlemen has always been donation funded and it always will be I will never take sponsors that want to control content the the viewers the listeners have always through their donations funded this project I started it right out of my own pocket I started it with no donations ladies and gentlemen I didn't even accept donations at first and now I know that if I want to take the production qualities further and if I want to reach more people we need donations that come in that we put we put that yes okay everyone hates the monetary system we all understand that we need to move to a level of consciousness that we understand where a human family and not not need a monetary system the consciousness of Earth is not at that point that's the reality of our situation so we need to take in resources for the things that we need this is just common sense this is just normal everyday activity my rent is not free my utility bills are not free the food that I require on a daily basis is not free the cameras that we use the computers that we use you know it'll be wonderful if things move in that direction in consciousness and we could you know have the resources that we need as one family obviously that's the goal and that isn't communism that's called reaching a higher level of consciousness and doing away with control systems of which the entire monetary system is most certainly one of them you know I talked about communism constantly here and how that's a total totalitarian control system that we should not be trying to aspire to or moving toward socialism as well these are evils of the world all of them but the monetary system is just another control system at some level the whole point is is unfortunately we are still living in a world that uses it and things are not free that are required to get this message out that's the goal I don't put this first money never comes first here okay I think people should be honorable and do what they say they're going to do when they make commitments or agreements when it comes to money I think that people should use money to advance the work that should not be the goal that should not be the purpose or the motivating factor it should be to advance the great work of the understanding of natural law and the ending of human slavery that is what I use those lower-level resources to fuel the goal of moving us toward a society that stops embracing and condoning slavery and ultimately toward ending it and that's what this documentary is ultimately all about however most people who have these skill sets are not willing to volunteer them for free this is just this is just a fact of the matter reality of our world that's why we are going to announce this fundraiser okay at what on earth is happening calm slash donate for the completion of the mark passio and the science of natural law documentary film and we need additional editor or editors we might take on one or two okay so this is what we require at this point please whatever you do okay two things don't put yourself out number one listen to what I am saying if you don't have resources to contribute that are above what you require for your living do not volunteer do not put yourself out I have never and will never ask anyone to do that that's number one if you can volunteer and you have additional resources that you can contribute to this project then please go to that address what on earth is happening calm slash donate and volunteer and contribute monetary resources if you have editing skills and you are local to Philadelphia please respond to the email address Leah at what on earth is happening calm please number two if you are not local to Philadelphia do not respond to that call for help you will be hurting us if you are not local to Philadelphia and you respond to us you are hurting the cause of completing the documentary I don't know how else I can put that if you are not local to Philadelphia and you respond to this call for help you are hurting us because you are forcing us to go through all of the noise that will be added to the signal that is the reply for help and we will have to weed through all these emails that say oh I want to help but I'm not local please don't make us have to do that I'm begging you Oh respond if your local to Philadelphia and you really have the skills to do this okay be an adult about it alright so thank you to anyone who can contribute in those two forms to the completion of the documentary the forthcoming documentary called mark passio and the science of natural law we are well on our way folks folks this is looking awesome so far I mean it's gonna be this is gonna be killer that's the only way that I can put it when you do finally sing it okay it is gonna come out in the gifts area first we'll put it up there for a few months to make some resources for the water earth is happening project and then always as with every other video it hits the gift store for a little bit of time and then it goes for free it goes out to the world for free on other platforms always okay so this will eventually be out there for free we will continue to put it out there as one of the gift gift items but it will be exclusively on the gift area of what on earth is happening if you click the gifts tab or go to gift stop one another's happening.com exclusively when it first hits early next year when it first is released okay after that after a few months there we will release it for free so that's mark pacion the science of natural law documentary so let's go back to the slides and let's talk about what's coming next okay with what on earth is happening so here we go let's just put the slides back up so it looks like we might be having an issue there there we go sorry about that so the next thing that I want to talk about is technical help when we experience technical problems here at what on earth is happening almost invariably with very very few exceptions the resolution of technical problems falls to me personally and you know I you know I am the most qualified person that I know to deal with those problems because I used to be a technical support technician I worked at a company in Princeton New Jersey that was one of the leading technical support companies in the central New Jersey area that serviced locations all the way out to New York City and all the way down as far south as Atlantic City New Jersey and into the Philadelphia area so I traveled from New York to Philadelphia to Atlantic City to all around the whole state of New Jersey as this company's lead Macintosh Support Specialist so as such I consider them to be one of the leading the company was called gear 3 technologies I believe they still exist and are still out there doing this type of work and thriving if I'm not mistaken but I used to be their lead Macintosh support technician years ago and as such I considered myself one of the best technicians particularly on the Macintosh platform in the tri-state area of Pennsylvania southeastern Pennsylvania New Jersey from the central New Jersey region into all of South Jersey and into Delaware as well I did a few jobs in Delaware as well but I would travel you know put up by you know been given leads on jobs by this company and then travel to many different locations you know where I was an independent contractor being contracted out by this company and as their lead technician considered that I was one of the best technicians on the Mac platform in the whole tri-state area so you know it's very natural that you know and then following that after I left that company I worked at the University of Pennsylvania in their School of Medicine and I worked in what's called tsoumas som is which is the school of medicine information services that is their technical support division for the School of Medicine inside the University of Pennsylvania I personally worked in the biomedical research facility for a while and left that to do what on earth is happening full-time first of all I took a tremendous hit in any monetary compensation to do what on earth is happening full-time I saw that the number may have been enough just to float me for a little while and that like really not even that let's let's be honest like I had to rely on help from others for a little while until I could get this project off the ground to really just be able to provide the basic living requirements and support for myself it was a tremendous hit on my my wallet tremendous hit to do this full-time okay people think oh I'm being paying or I'm making all this money like you don't know what the fuck you're talking about at all you don't know how little I receive you know like you know I I do a I do a conference or you know a workshop or something to that effect and it like it has to float me for practically you know five six seven eight months sometimes literally and it's not that much money to float for that mount amount of time you know and if I told you like the total I told you like for the last couple of years the totality of my quote salary if you want to even call it that to do this work was like right around thirteen thousand thirteen thousand five hundred dollars let imagine that's pauper that's pauper level that's like it almost you could call that the extreme poor that's the very lowest end of what you could call the middle class that is scraping to have what you need on a daily basis to get by that that is like anything bad goes wrong and you have to put out multiple thousands of dollars for something you're fucked that's basically what what that kind of a salary is so I ask anybody like look at what your salary for your job is is it under that amount most people there's heart there's very few jobs that you're making that little amount of money so I'd say I've done a little bit better than that in the last year and a half to one year but not drastically okay you know around you know I'd say the twenty thousand dollar mark if that and it's like half of that you know like if I make ten thousand dollars in resources that has to float me for half a year you know imagine doing that most people would not be able to live and survive on that and do other things like what this work entails no way it's very little money compared to the amount of money I used to make which was above $50,000 a year okay I'm nowhere near even getting back to that level not even close okay so people like I'm just forthcoming about that I'm just forthcoming that's the amount of resources in the way of donations that come in that is what this work is valued at for the people who actually contribute that the totality of people who contribute have valued this work at around that value monetarily that's just what it is I'm not complaining I'm not complaining I'm saying that's just the actual number and if most people looked at that number and said could I survive on that there is no way that they would be able to do it they would say you want me to get involved in doing that fuck you that's what they would say that's why most people don't get involved in that because their primary motivation is monetary compensation that's their primary goal is how much money am I going to make doing this not is it going to help end human slavery that's what our primary motivating goal needs to be at the same time I'm not some naive wild-eyed you know optimist head in the sky guy that thinks I could survive on absolutely no resources and continue to do this at this at this aesthetic level you know in production value level and still survive and feed myself or or pay for shelter over my head obviously we're living on a world where resources for those things are required you know it isn't about some wild you know a head in the clouds vision of oh I could just do this and not have to worry about any money coming in I don't do another job this is my job right now I want this to be my job you know what I really want to be my job I really want my job to be my hand in a pile of books doing the research for my future presentations with my computer in front of me making slides for those presentations because I would be able to make probably five to ten times the amount of content that I do now if I were actually supported with a team that could offset the workload that I need to do in the way of technical work video work etc okay that's what I would love to have I would love to have you know some type of support in place so that when something goes wrong I don't have to linearly take myself away see it's like linear work it's like I can continue to do this work until wait something just went wrong here well this work now has to stop now I have to go over here in this tangent and I have to fix the problems that that halted that work till they're fixed then I can continue if I have a technician that would be willing to come on board this project I would be able to I'm working okay a technical problem has happened but I can go to a different computer now and I can continue the work while somebody else gets that issue back to where it was and fixes it and then I can go back and work on computer I can't do this at this point basically if anything happens in the whole setup that requires technical know-how and that requires technical attention I am the person who has to go and stop what I am doing to fix that so here's the next part of what we are asking for here at what on earth is happening and once again I'm not asking anybody to totally put themselves out this might be a one day a week thing for a few hours okay one I'm not asking anybody to put themselves out I'm trying to build resources bring in resources through voluntary donations from people that have some extra resources that they can contribute not asking anyone to put themselves out so that we can pay a technical expert to come in and help us troubleshoot when problems occur because let me tell you something folks this is one of the things that has come close to affecting my health okay I'm not of people will say don't ever tell people you know when think things bad happen don't announce bad news don't announce what your potential weakness is I'm being honest with people this is something that I really really desperately desperately need taken off my plate okay because when things like this happen and I have to be the one that fixes it because no one around me knows more than me in these technical areas there are some who help and lend good assistance but in general when something really bad look folks here's what happened I'm gonna just be honest with you and even my producer and assistants do not know this okay I think the only person who knows this is like a couple of my good friends and my assistant Leah my main system went completely down this week and I'm not sure whether it might have been a hack or sabotage okay up from the outside I'm not I'm not sure the computer that you are seeing this stream coming from was completely unbeatable down and out and look folks I am meticulous about maintaining backup I have on-site backups and I have off-site backups you ain't taking shit down okay if this was a deliberate effort you ain't taking shit down okay because I have off-site backups that I can restore from where I'm at like nothing happened okay so first of all I'm not saying it was definitely delivered it could have just been an operating system issue but I had to restore from a backup this week and it's the first time that has happened on this equipment I restore it from a backup and got the machine back up in perfect working condition like nothing ever happened but let me tell you something most people first of all would not know how to do that or not have been prepared for that eventuality I'm prepared for these eventualities because I know that they can happen and when they do happen then I have to put my know-how and expertise into action and I had to do that this week so I there was almost no show this week because my main machine was down but I got it back up within a day so that being said and Bennett it drove me crazy you know it was very stressful what I'm saying is I really need issues like this taken off my plate because I had to sit and basically do that work when I could have been out there making my slides for this that I stayed up until about three o'clock o'clock in the morning doing you know so the whole point is I need a technical person okay I need somebody who is a technical ask expert again listen to what's being asked for local to this area you must come here obviously you can't work on technical problems remotely especially when it comes to plugging in cables unplugging cables plugging power sources in etc routing cables it's someone who needs to be here working with the physical equipment I don't care if you have technical skills and you're from Anchorage Alaska okay you need to be from Philadelphia or the Philadelphia area and be able to come here at least a day a week or when I ask what like on call on an on call basis like if I have a problem okay if you're available that night if you're available the next morning you need to be able to come at your earliest convenience that's what I'm asking for okay and this is so important this is as important as the editing position if not more so you don't understand how much it actually affects my stress and health when I have to when all the technical problems fall to me my staff can tell you I really really really know what I'm talking about and really know my shit when it comes to technical stuff but I would prefer someone else with at least my level of technical knowledge come onboard and really take some of the technical work off of my plate okay I mean you look at some other people do you think who are doing the work and putting information out there do you think they're doing their own technical work okay and again we may be able to pay something right now we're not a big operation we're not a big operation hiring a lot of people we want to bring more resources in and be able to do that but right now this may have to be again with the donations that come in as part of the video editing project for the the natural law documentary and maybe some of those we can turn toward the effort of helping to pay on and on a job maybe a per job basis a technical expert to come in and help and offset these duties from my plate okay so if you are a technical expert with who is very experienced I'm talking about a high level expert now if you're even a novice or an intermediate person just don't bother you you have to know like as much as I do about operating systems and equipment all right so we're talking about a technical expert here in with high level expertise in Mac OS we use the latest Mac OS operating system which right now is Mac OS Mojave 10.14 we're right out up at the most recent version which i think is ten point fourteen point six what we are up-to-date on all of our systems you know this is what we use for our Mac's here and for Windows we're running the latest build of Windows 10 you know with all the security is applied okay so we're on modern os's we're on modern equipment we don't keep ten-year-old computers in here we don't keep you know ancient machines running ancient operating systems these are relatively state-of-the-art equipment here okay so my mic the laptop okay my producer is telling me we're having a issue with the laptop I'm going to replug here momentarily I apologize for that okay let's see if we're back okay let's try this again for some reason it is bugging out periodically I'll look into why that's happening it may be that there's too much tension on that cable right there so we'll we'll have to you know work that out but anyway if you have experience with Mac OS and Windows the latest versions okay we will be when upgrades come out like moving to Catalina which is the next Mac OS operating system coming out very soon and you know future versions of Windows we you know basically stay pretty much up to date and when our Hardware becomes long in the tooth or obsolete we upgrade our hardware we don't keep ancient things going here and float on a wing and a prayer with you know decades old equipment that's not how we do things here we try to maintain relatively state-of-the-art not always the ultimate highest end stuff but at least good to top and mid end equipment to the top of the mid end range at minimum okay and I think that's how you maintain good quality and aesthetics with your stuff okay that you're putting forward so if you have these experienced this experienced troubleshooting these systems and you are local to Philadelphia it cannot be done remotely please contact my assistant Leah buna Leah at what on earth is happening comm once again that is spelled L e IH a at what on earth is happening comm so let's move on to the next order of business about the future of what on earth is happening I have been planning the one great work Network for well over a year maybe even a little bit longer than that I am at the beginning stages of working with a developer to make a modern web-based system for this network where we are going to bring multiple hosts onto the network and it's going to be a network where we put out both free content and some premium content for subscribers to bring in some resources this is probably going to be one of the best networks on the entire Internet once we get it up and running we also need resources for this because again you know the the developers that we are working with are doing so right now on a volunteer basis but at some point I want to get them paid for their efforts and when we do launch it there will be a subscription model but there will be a large amount of content that will be available on this network for free as well so it will be free content and it will be a portion of it will be premium content for subscribers to the network that is how we plan on bringing in some more resources to the water on earth is happening effort and to get the content providers paid for their efforts so that they can expand their reach you know I don't want people who come onto this network just doing it for free I want them to have some compensation for their efforts this is what this is what projects like this are supposed to be about conferences are supposed to be about that you know any events that people host and bring researchers and speakers on board with one of the goals the first and primary goal should be about ending slavery on earth getting the word out about true anarchy getting the word out about natural law and ending human slavery ok that's first and foremost that should be our primary goal second to that should be getting some resources to the content providers to be able to continue their work this was our ultimate goal in the early days of the fur your mind conferences the first two for your mind conferences after that I only assisted with promotion for the fear mine events I think a lot of people still don't know that I totally hosted and was the main organizer of free your mind one and for your mind to those are the only events that I was the actual organizer for as if for your mind three four and five the duties for the organizational tasks of those conferences where he completely handed off to other people and I you know allowed them to continue the use of the name in good faith now the first two are the only ones I can speak to about what the intent and ultimate goals were because I was the one who was the main organizer for that and I ran the organizational team and our goals were first and foremost get the information out to people secondly to get some resources out to the researchers every single researcher and speaker that was a part of the first two for your mind conferences was received some compensation for what they what they took the the role that they took part in the conference some agreed to do it pro bono not to not receive anything and some we had agreements with to pay them what we could route based on what we brought in and we honored those agreements and in my involvement with all of the other for your mind conferences the agreements that I personally made with the organizers were also honored as far as any monetary compensation that being said I think that should be the second goal the first goal being put the information out there and ending the human condition of slavery that should be your primary goal when you're organizing anything and again I'm referring to the one great network here as well that's why I'm talking about this but I'm extending it to extend to any other project that we do in this community I feel the primary goal should be the information and helping others to understand it and ultimately ending the human condition of slavery on earth the secondary goal is putting some resources into the wallets into the pockets of the content providers the speaker's the people who are hosts on the network etc these are the people who people are coming to see or paying for premium content etc okay you have to take care of them you have to honor your agreements with them that's secondary that's the secondary goal the third goal and the one that should be the last one is making resources for yourself as the organizer to be able to not only help to take care of yourself and the things you need on a daily basis to survive but then to also role surplus back into the project okay so that's what I do here at what on earth is happening we take in resources I take what's required for me and then I roll whatever the surplus is back into the project I want to make enough of that surplus to get people paid I want to pay my producer my assistant my you know tech person my you know developers etc right right now most of them do this on a volunteer basis or for very very modest sums that then it's not really acceptable they should receive more so you know but again I can all what I can do is the I can only provide the extent that people value this operation act because it is a viewer funded operation this is a listener and viewer funded operation funded by donations only this is not a business this is not a 501c3 tax-exempt foundation you know we are not any kind of an organization we are not an LLC nothing like that nothing there is nothing like that we do not operate under any business operational rules of any organization corporation LLC nothing okay this is a private educational outreach that's it that's it and it is helped by sovereign beings on a volunteer basis and it is entirely funded by voluntary sovereign donations that come in and that is what people value this project at most people will not operate anything that they do like that because they will not go on the faith of what human beings are willing to contribute okay they will set it up as whatever entity or foundation or corporation under government rules etc and go into the whole tax thing you know this is 100% a sovereign project that is ultimately run by me and people who volunteer to assist in the educational outreach effort completely made possible by supporters individual private sovereign donations and nothing else it never has been anything else okay what on earth is happening is just the name of the website and the show that's it it's just me doing this folks with help from good people and help from people who have a little bit of resources to spare and they are willing to voluntarily contribute that on a one-to-one private personal basis that's it I think more of the freedom and alternative media community should run by that model I absolutely think people should run their whole operation by that model most people don't have the faith in the universe to run their operation on that model okay I'll not even call it faith in humanity but faith in the universe itself to provide what is going to be required to do that that is the model I run what on earth is happening on and always have and always will so we want to get this network launched this is some of the art that South Coast boson made for the network and I think it's great and we want to you know make this network a shining example of what people could do when they come together in a cooperative effort in the name of human freedom can do that's the goal for the one great work network and I think when you see it you're going to be hopefully impressed and I want to support it and want to be a part of it so we're gonna have like probably at least I'm hoping at least ten hosts maybe slightly less than that when we first start but I hope we can expand that even to a greater number and get some of our hosts compensated through your donations to the network when we launch it next year hopefully and get some of them compensated for the great work that they do that's what this is all about that will be our secondary goal for the network is getting hosts of the network compensated the first goal will be putting the word out getting the information out to people that need to see and hear it so that's the one great work network hopefully that will be coming in 2020 again we have a brilliant developer who's helping us to launch this and we're gonna have some form of a subscription model when we launch it okay finally I'm gonna be taking part in the next seed conference now I wasn't sure whether this was seed four or five the poster says for this is going to be taking place in Rutland Ohio this is organized by the people who do skatopia so that's our Brandon Martin who was the recent recipient of this year's one great work award I really should have put that in this slideshow I'll talk about it the next time I come on air well Brandon Martin was the recipient of the 2019 one great work award and he's the main host of skatopia I'm a host of seed the seed conference and the next one is going to be taking place May 29th 30th and 31st 2020 in Rutland Ohio at skatopia seed stands for studying educating enlightening and discerning and I have made a prior commitment to agreeing to make an appearance at the seed conference to actually do a presentation at the seed conference prior to deciding that I'm not going to take part in others conferences anymore and once again I'm not really going to say too much about that except that after seed I will be honoring what I said that I will not be taking part in third party conferences from this from that point forward because I made a commitment to be a part of the next seed conference prior to deciding that I will honor that agreement as I made an agreement with Brennan to take part in the next seed so I will honor that agreement and I will be at the next seed conference however that will be the last conference that I that I will take part in I will be doing my own moving forward with any in person events they will be organized by me and no one else but me with a small ancillary organizational team with members of my own personal choosing and that will be in this way the entirety of the event is me is up to me how it is run organized set up what it will cost any of those details the technical arrangements all of it will fall to me and whatever staff I agreed to work with as part of the event so seed will be the last time I will be taking part in a public conference organized by someone else all other events that I do will more likely than not be here in Philadelphia that I will organize myself and the the the format will be as such I'll describe what I will be doing either it will be me doing an all-day from beginning of the day early in the morning till you know around late dinnertime early evening an entire all-day event caught you know mini conference workshop extended presentations seminar whatever you want to call it okay and or if I have a shorter form presentation maybe like only a two or three hour one or even a four hour one that will not take the entirety of the day we will probably set up an all-day form of a event and I will have an opening speaker like I did at fake ask Christians when Darrell Rowland's open up for me or like I did at demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult which Jay Parker was the opening speaker so it will take on a form like that either uh it will probably always be some form of an all-day one-day event that people can you know travel from either Philadelphia or outside of the city to here in Philadelphia and it will be an all-day event either just myself if we have a very long seminar one of the first ones I'm probably going to do will be the occult origins of Nazism and communism I've been talking about this one for a long time I've been doing more research in the form of taking buying some books regarding this topic and delving into more research on it both in book form and taking in information from internet-based resources and this is gonna be a extremely in-depth all-day seminar that will be just me it will be as long as probably the natural law seminar okay where I'm gonna go into just about every detail and aspect that both Nazism and communism are still to this very day the religions that own this planet and for anybody to think in any way that I am aligned with or on any side of any of these sick depraved twisted fucked up religious totalitarian control systems of belief of sick religious belief they have to be very seriously mentally ill that's all I'm gonna say on that very serious mental issues if you think a person who has spoken out against both of these depraved religions endlessly and tirelessly trying to get people to understand what these religious beliefs entail they're not political systems they're religious cults that I firmly stand against with every fiber of my spirit and being and I have been trying to get people to understand exactly what these religious cults entail and how they sway people into their fold into their cult belief system for anyone to think I'm aligned with any of them has either not been paying attention and has not really looked into my work and/or they're very seriously mentally askew is all I'll say on that so that being said let's uh so that's going to be the forum that future personal presentations take for me personally instead of taking part in other people's conferences now that being said I think we're pretty much finished with the part of this presentation here today called the future of what on earth is happening so that's what I have planned for the near future ok we will be back soon we will be coming back hopefully by the beginning of 2020 if all goes well with how an editor responds for going forward with the documentary with how donations you know people respond with personal donations for funding the documentary okay so let's uh let's move into the part of this about where is humanity add in consciousness now in late 2019 and folks before we even start jumping into this this hurts my heart to say the things I'm going to say in this section toward the what I'm probably probably not going to do calls if we have some time we will more likely than not I'm going to tap the role with this material till the end of the show because of how much there is okay and it hurts my heart to present this because we should be way beyond this and again folks you know I talked to people and hurt you know listeners viewers personal friends and they say don't give people bad news don't show them your your weakness or how this is affecting you ladies and gentlemen I want to show you that this isn't in my hands it's not I don't got this do you understand what I'm saying this is not entirely up to me I am trying to explain that has it has always been up to all of us and you cannot put all the burden and the weight upon the shoulders of any one individual no one is that strong I do a good job covering up where my wounds are at okay I do a good job persevering and pushing through it because that's part of the great work that's part of what it you need thick skin to do this work but for anyone to think this doesn't affect me stress wise this doesn't affect me in my emotional makeup this doesn't affect me deep in my heart and my spirit you would have to think I'm a robot you would have to think I'm not human and I'm just as human as anyone else I failed just like anyone else I am not perfect I am prone to failure I am prone to getting weak I am prone to feeling like I need a break I'm not good this isn't a break for me I'm going to be working very very very hard and continuously on this documentary that needs to get out to the world so don't think this hiatus from the show is like a complete break of work for me it is not I will be doing other projects but the main thing I will be doing is getting this workshop and it's completed for them and that is practically going to be a full-time job okay so what I want to talk about here is has any appreciable change happened in the 12 years in human consciousness since I've started this effort person and I have to report that not only since I turned this into a video show from an audio podcast nine months ago going on to ten months really next month but in the 12 years since I have been publicly doing the work of what on earth is happening in over 20 since I've really known this material but in the 12 years since people eventually helped the light of fire under my ass and get me into actual action doing this that not only not has anything changed publicly in the aggregate of humanity but things have gotten infinitely infinitely worse infinitely worse and I don't want to have to say that I want to know what I want to come on the air and tell you as viewers of the show as longtime viewers and listeners I want to come and say you guys have done an awesome fucking job thank you you've done so great that the world is changing for the better and I cannot come on the air and say that I can't do it because you know why the overwhelming vast majority of you have failed that you're at your task and do you have a task yes you do this isn't something that it's like oh great I know I understand what marks saying great and you think that's it if you think that's it you don't understand a fucking thing not a one thing from the very Sun Jump Street from the get-go you don't understand one thing about what this is about how many of my viewers have moved effectively into the role of teaching people on a wide scale not stopping someone you know on the street that has a little button with the hammer and sickle and trying to persuade them in a five-minute fucking conversation not that that they're they're misled yeah that's not doing the great work you're you're a fucking joke if you think that's what doing the great work is you don't know the first thing about this work entails or involves and you certainly haven't started doing it if you think personal conversations look I'm not saying don't do that I'm not saying you know forget about engaging anyone personally that's not what I'm saying I'm saying that if you believe that is what the work is that you don't understand what the great work is so my first few slides I decided I don't want any graphics with them I want to just put a statement down and really let you see my statement about where humanity is at but specifically I am referring to you you as the listener not the average Joe Schmo on the street of any major given city I am referring to you the viewers the listeners of my work because that who that is who has failed you have failed a debt is offended about it as you like once again see folks I'm not here to let you feel warm fuzzy and happy in case you haven't gotten that by this point this many years in this isn't about you feeling good this is about you accurately gauging the truth about what the human condition is and then getting involved in a way that is effective in changing the human condition toward the positive outcome meaning ending slavery that's what this is has always been about and I have always been about targeting the potential teachers the potential change agents the potential influencers of others and that's what I'm going to refer to here today so the first thing I want to do is tell you why we have failed this whole first section is going to be about why we have failed the second section is going to be about where the average person is still at which is the proof that we have failed so I'm going to give you the why first about why you yourself and other people who claim that they understand what is happening on earth have failed in changing the human condition you yourself have failed in changing the human condition I'm going to explain the why first and folks let me just tell you this once again it's not a blanket statement if you have contributed in an inactive way to the great work wonderful then I thank you as my brother my sister and most of all my peer my mutual peer in the great work I thank you from the bottom of my heart for assisting in the work do you know how few that is it's a piss in a pot as the old saying goes it's nothing I would say it is point zero one percent and I am probably being extraordinary generous I'm gonna say that again my estimated number and let me tell you something folks I'm very good at estimating figures I'm very good at extrapolation of demographics percentages of how many people are doing something or not doing something it's almost it's so scientifically accurate it's almost scary how well I'm able to gauge things I'm telling you if the percentage of people who claim who make the claim of understanding any part of what I've put forward at what on earth is happening are effectively and efficiently helping in the great work of changing the human condition if it is point zero one percent right now I'm practically shitting my pants enjoy if it's that number do you hear me do you hear what I'm saying we are in abject failure of the mission abject failure of the mission and there's a reason for that and I'm going to tell you the reason today after I display some basic statistics so let's go back to the slides and these are my text statements about part of the reason why and then I'm gonna get into the nitty-gritty of why we failed in this duty in this effort in this mission in this charge to end slavery on earth why we are continuously failing the first is 12 years on since I began what on earth is happening and have done this work tirelessly twelve years later most so-called anarchists most people in what we called the freedom movement there's no such thing it's the my freedom movement at best most people in the so-called freedom movement and most people in the so-called quote truth movement and in whatever area of endeavor they're seeking truth this could be the truth in about vaccines this could be the truth about what's in our food this could be the truth about what's in our water this could be the truth about the geoengineering operations this could be the truth in extraterrestrial intelligence and it's interaction with our planet if you could pick the topic this could be the truth of ancient human origins it doesn't make a difference what area of endeavor that you are seeking truth and seeking to expose truth I'm talking about any area of the quote-unquote truth movement the first thing is all of those people not all I'm sorry no blanket statement most and I'm when I say most the word most here I'm talking about the vast overwhelming majority I'm talking about I would put the number at 98% or greater I'll be generous with you if the number is 95% again and and 5% really do get it I'm shitting my pants in utter joy okay I'm gonna say the numbers closer to about 98% when I talk about the word most the overwhelming vast majority of these groups of individuals who claim that they are doing any part of this work still do not understand what true anarchy or true freedom is they don't get it they don't understand it they don't understand the requirements for it because if they did understand the requirements for it they would become effective in distributing this knowledge by whatever means they had to do that they would do it they wouldn't be talking about doing it 12 years later they'd be actively doing it and most people look in the workshop I recently gave called teaching natural law overwhelmingly the vast majority of people who attended were shocked by what the content was first of all secondly they were the overwhelming majority even of the people who so want to be teachers of natural law the overwhelming majority have little to none of the skill sets required which is what I'm going to talk about okay to even start the effort of teaching it and this is why we haven't done it this is why we are failing at it and that is what part of the understanding of true freedom entails because it entails what are the what is the requirement or the role of knowledge and if you understand that what is the modern way of communicating knowledge and if you understand that what do you need to do to become a purveyor of that knowledge in the modern world you you yourself take that very knowledge into yourself and then you start learning it and doing it anything short of that you it goes back to the old ancient Asian aasif he's saying those who know but do not do do not know it's only a claim of knowledge to know and not to do is not to know saying I know what true anarchy is and I know what true freedom is and yet you do nothing to actually really propagate that message widely in modern technological society then you don't know you don't carry that knowledge because the biggest part of carrying that knowledge means you are communicating in to others in a wide-scale format once again other people believe what the great work is is I'm gonna go out on the street corner or I'm gonna go out in a grocery line or I'm gonna go out in you know some other place in society a tavern a bar whatever right and I'm gonna wait until I hear someone say something of any interest to me or maybe they say something that disagrees completely with what I know you know or again I see them wearing a little Socialist Party of America badge okay and then I'm gonna try to educate them with the 10 15 20 minutes that I might have with them and in a public space in a public forum I'm gonna blurt out some verbal diarrhea to them in public and call that the great work you've formalized zero of your work through even an outline let it let alone a formalized presentation or video project because you don't even understand how much work that involves you don't even understand the skill sets involved in producing media such as that no clue zero clue you think that the great work is I'm gonna meet somebody I've never met before that's totally ensconced and fucking mind control and I'm gonna blurt out some shit to them that is completely the antithesis to every that they've ever believed in their mind controlled fucking lives and then magically that's gonna change their mind and heart overnight or it's gonna plant a seed that's somehow gonna blossom and and combat the mind control that they've received for however long they've been on this planet and then some one day they're gonna wake up fucking enlightened and you're a joke you yourself are a joke you got that get as offended as you fucking won you're a joke you don't understand what is required you're a naive child you're not part of the great work you're a naive child you're not part of doing the great work you're a naive child okay look right in my eyes get fucking as offended as you want to get you're not helping the effort look I'm not saying don't I'm not telling anybody don't speak to anybody in whatever way they want I'm saying just don't think you're actually putting a dent in things you're not you're not putting a dent in shit okay and what this whole thing is supposed to be about ladies and gentlemen is creating more content creators powerful teachers with the tool set required to go out and do what things like I have done you don't have to do the exact same thing some people will go out and write books wonderful go out and write books some people will go out and produce documentary films wonderful go out and produce documentary films some people will go out and they'll do they'll put themselves in a public platform night after night after night where they're reciting poetry about this where they're doing spoken word where they're doing you know music that with a very good lyrical message wonderful if those are your forms of media go out and do that what I'm saying is you have to put your work forward publicly with your name on it not with some pseudonym or fucking mask be proud of your work if it's supporting the end of human slavery don't show fear put your real name on it and yes my real birth given name legal name whatever the hell you want to call it I really could care less about a label but I'm saying my name that and people have known me since I was born is mark passio it is not anything other than that people who are saying that it is something else other than that don't know what the fuck they're talking about or they're liars deliberately I don't hide anything about what I do to anyone I don't really care who agrees or disagrees and I'm not in fear of anybody that wants to try to stop me do your worst you won't stop me in this lifetime or any other again the worst that can happen is you put a bullet in my flesh in this lifetime and I'm coming right back in the moment in the moment and people want to say oh there's no speculation about reincarnation folks I've made the commitment to be here until the mission is accomplished call that whatever you want if I'm given the choice I don't choose escape I'm coming right back here I'll pick another body in the second imma ejected from this one and I will be back here to learn the lessons again if required and do it all over again that's how that's the preternatural willpower you're up against with this one so good luck good luck in whatever you choose to do to try to thwart that that kind of will you will lose okay so that's number one that being said I get to a point where I'm like the effort is futile because that we are up against a species that is almost beyond being able to be taught anything that's how hard and their ego is and I've talked about this on former shows that doesn't mean I'm going to stop but I'm deaf damn well going to express my aggravation over that okay and doing that is my katharsis to keep going and I have to be honest about where people are they are total hard-headed motherfuckers they don't want to learn they don't want to know or see the truth but worse than that are the people who claim to know the truth and have not made any appreciable effort in becoming a teacher of it because I believe at some point of people hear it enough over and over see that's why it's called the great work folks the great work isn't oh I said that to the person wearing the Communist badge at the rally last weekend in Center City my town USA and they told me to go fuck myself so I planted the seed and I'm done with that and I did the great work and yet you know how many people think that's what it is you know how many people give up that easily and that quickly and you think you've done something and you haven't done shit you've done exactly balls squat shit and I calculated that I used a slide rule I used an abacus the whole thing I set it all up I calculated that to the exact figure its squat balls shit is what you've done that's what you've done all the people who think that this is just going to be communicated by word of mouth to people who don't want to hear it you believe that we need to produce so much media that it cannot ever be censored we need to produce it on regular old-fashioned networks regular file-sharing regular video sharing we need to produce it and distribute it sharing sites like BitTorrent we need to produce it on any new media possible they're into it people need to be drowning in this knowledge drowning in it because of how much content has been created about it and we haven't done squat balls shit is the exact figure okay go take your scientific calculator and calculate the number yourself to the exact decimal place because that's it that's where this movement is and then people want to say oh that's offensive to me fuck you if you're offended by that it's because you need to be offended by it how about that those who have done the work need feel no offense knows those who have done it effectively those who have put it out there publicly those who have put your name on it and you could be proud of your work because you're getting it out there in a wide-scale way you're my brothers and sisters in this battle thank you and I'm not speaking to you obviously in in this communique I'm talking to the people who have done practically nothing or nothing you should be ashamed of yourselves one you need to turn that into motivation don't dwell in the shame start now and move forward in your learning of what's required to get it out there and folks the new media requires knowledge of new technology well it's unacceptable that this many years into having this technology at our fingertips that people still don't know how to fucking use it it's unacceptable unacceptable and now it's easier than ever and the tools are more powerful than ever we should be reaching people a thousand times the scale of the traditional media and we're not we're not and the people who think we are you're delusional you are delusional you say it's the dinosaur media it's not reaching it's not reaching people anymore people are going far from it and droves you're delusional people you are delusional you think that people don't bow down to politics and and and they don't are fully ensconced in the cult of politics of left versus right politic you're out of your fucking gourd you're out of your fucking gourd you're delusional you don't see reality for what it is the cult of government is stronger than ever they put people into total political identification more than they ever have in the past people are brainwashed into this cult more than they ever have been so 12 years on people still don't understand what real freedom is and that is because you haven't been doing the job of communicating it through the new form of media which is publicly putting your work online everywhere you can not just on YouTube everywhere that's the other thing counting on just all these big tech platforms to do it so moving forward see if that corrected it yep okay moving forward okay the same people 12 years on later don't understand the occult they don't understand and really in the anarchist movement I mean they are so hard-headed left-brain it's sickening it really is it's really disturbing and they don't they think they're not brainwashed and they're out of the brainwashing just because they don't believe in rulers you don't understand the mindset of your rulers you don't understand the religion of your rulers you don't understand the ancient knowledge of the family lineages of your rulers that led them to be able to rule you because they rule so many other people's minds and get them to condone your rulership and in not knowing that knowledge of the occult you certainly don't know the way to get those people out of that mind control you don't know what to show them you don't know what to explain to them and you think you could do it just by telling them oh you're an occult belief system about authority that's only the very tip of the iceberg in the beginning it exposes nothing about the ancient psychological knowledge that goes hand in hand with the illegitimate of authority and almost everybody in the anarchist movement wants no part of teaching the occult to others because they don't want to be seen as oh that's some hokum religious bullshit when I've explained ad nauseam no it's just ancient psychological knowledge that has the moniker the occult because the word occult simply means hidden it has been hidden from the general population because you don't brainwash the population and then teach them how they were brainwashed because if they have the knowledge about how they were brainwashed they will use it to unbury watch themselves that's the knowledge of the occult yet other people want to insist though there's nothing to that well it's unnecessary to explain or to teach or I don't want to do it because of how it will make me look to my peers who are equally left brain in the anarchist scene I could care less okay about how this is perceived in any particular movement you go into the UFO field and start talking Anarchy and they look at like you like you're crazy because they think disclosure is gonna come through the government next year you know you go in the anarchist scene and you start telling them animals should not be aggressive on just like humans shouldn't and they look at you like you have seven snakes growing out your neck because they don't want to extend the same non-aggression principle to non-human beings that they want to extend to human beings you know you go into the vaccine the anti-vaccine movement you know and you talk about we need the truth about how harmful vaccinations have been to humanity but we also need to get the truth about human origins out and get the truth about the interactions human beings have had in in our past and present with extraterrestrial entities and then the anti-vaxxer crazy because there's no holistic truth and freedom movement there's the my truth and my freedom movement that's all there is and ever has been and their piss in a pot efforts that are going nowhere and will continued to go nowhere because people do not understand what true anarchy is they do not understand what true freedom is they do not understand the true principles of anarchy and freedom they do not understand what the occult is they do not understand the psychological individual shadow material work that must be done as someone who studies the psychological knowledge of the occult most people want no part of that personal work people don't understand the holistic aspects of any of this it's all fragmented and that's why it continues to fail because people don't have the totality of the knowledge they need but most of all they don't have the knowledge on how to propagate the totality of that knowledge to others so let's move forward to the next slide most people in all of these movements 12 years later since I've started the work of teaching this still don't understand natural law and ladies and gentlemen this is the crux of all of it even the people in the so-called freedom movement the so-called anarchist movement that's so called a cult movement even the reason they're not truly effective in changing anything is because they didn't get the memo on the most important occult knowledge there are a cultists out there that claim to be deep level occultus with deep level knowledge of the occult and how it works that talk zero about natural law talk zero about true rights talk zero about what is a right what does actually cause harm what actually doesn't cause harm because it is outside of the few actions that does cause harm initiate harm the true non-aggression principle the true transgressions against other beings against natural law and other beings rights the true Devitt seven deadly sins you have so many people who say that they want to teach the occult and no absolutely part of any of this sorry have we made any progress in really teaching natural law to people I would say again it's a piss in a pot effort people think people think I can just tell people this by word of mouth with no formalized way of explaining it I've even given people my slides so go out and use my own slides if you don't want to make your own I formalized it do can you even make an outline and a goddamn word processor you know can you can you even formalize your thoughts into an outline of I want to explain this this is why this is important here's what I'm gonna talk about here and then put it out a formalized way by a teleprompter put it in front of a video camera and read it if you have to if you don't want to do it off-the-cuff most of my stuff is done off-the-cuff sometimes I put some notes down on a screen next to me if I want to remember a big list of things I want to talk about but I know it so well I could discuss it off-the-cuff first of all you got to get that good at explaining something you know and most people can't explain natural law well most people can't give the definition of a right even the people who watch this show or listen to what I've been saying since the beginning you have to get your rhetoric under you that's why I say start recording your voice start listening back to it start doing this where you eliminate the well hmm you know I try to try to do your best to get to a point where you you make your point in a succinct way most people still are not doing any part of this they're not teaching it most don't understand it deeply enough yet this is the problem go back and listen to the natural law seminar ten times if you have to to get it all incorporated read the books that I've recommended that are in the section on the podcast the podcast section on the website on the water an earth is happening website go to the podcasts on natural law do a find on page in the podcast section find the parts of the podcast where I discussed natural law there lots of books to talk about these dynamics and then you can use them as launching pads that find tons of other material on natural law it's out there get the ark drive ton a lot of stuff on natural laws on the ark drive listen to other researchers who have talked about it Manley P hall has talked about it Richard Wetherill has talked about it more people need to be talking about it okay so this is one of the other main reasons now there's two more okay and some people will you know take offense from one of them but you know I'm gonna put it out there as this thing because first of all people still aren't taking this seriously enough about how much this contributes etheric energy wise to what we are experiencing as human beings in the form of our slavery most people in all of these movements the anarchist movement the freedom movement the truth movement the so called these so-called movements still condone Hornung harming animals for food and when you say that this is something that is still a practice that we should be moving beyond and we shouldn't be engaged in because we should extend the non-aggression principle to all beings not just human animals but to non-human ones as well and that we are condoning and contributing to suffering that is going out into the world in an energetic etheric scale and again I'm not a militant vegan I'm not saying that you need to get this all at once where you need to convert to this all at once I'm saying you need to understand the principle first then you can align your behavior to the principle okay move away from supporting and condoning it just like you move away from supporting and condoning statism no one needs to become an anarchist in one second or one hour one day or one week it's a process the same is true for understanding not harming animals to the extent that we are capable of it's called doing the least harm possible look I want to personally thank Gina car for her fantastic work in this effort the heart to heart thank you you do this beautifully okay and you had me on the verge of tears with your recent presentation it's it's the way it should be done it's it's done very well okay once again because I think she doesn't very effectively I think you should look into the people that she talked about in her presentation Melanie joy and others etc okay that's what I call contributing to an aspect of the great work effectively this is an anarchist who talks about doing our best to cause the least amount of harm possible to our non-human brothers and sisters and putting it out there in a way that shows people the ways we are now contributing to that harm and the ways that we can over a process of time pull back our our involvement with that and our condoning of it and that's all you don't have to be militant about it there was nothing militant in her words explaining it which is why I so appreciated it you know so thank you and I thank you for your contribution to the great work in that regard and there are many others doing great work like that that's why I gave the great work award to Brandon Martin I think he's doing it very effectively and putting out the word very efficiently and effectively he formalizes his thoughts and his words and puts it out there with nice aesthetics publicly with his name on it great job okay so that's that's the next part all right I won't spend too much time on that I just wanted to incorporate it and then next most of these same groups they are still moral relativists they still do not understand that right and wrong are not something that human beings get to decide for themselves get to choose and decide and cherry-pick and then that right and wrong are up to human beings perception okay that has nothing to do with what true right and true wrong are right is an action a right is an action that does not cause harm to other sentient beings that does not initiate harm to other sentient beings wrong doings are behaviors which do initiate harm to other sentient beings they are murder assault rape theft trespass coercion willfully lying this true seven deadly sins the transgressions the seven transgressions against natural law which are violations of the rights of other beings most people in all of these movements are still moral relativists and if you ask them where do rights come from they will say human beings create rights there are human constructs and they are not inherent to nature and that is where they would be wrong they would be incorrect and that is why one of the reasons we are not making progress okay so these are the reasons why what we still don't understand that are contributing to the continuation of human slavery if you really understand the actual causal factors and if you do with the next thing I'm going to tell you is why you have failed in getting the word out why haven't the people who claim that they understand these things actually helped to contribute to change the human condition why has the effort to do that bin so paltry been such a piss-poor effort why has it failed thus far at this point in human history when it should have gone far beyond the point that it's at again I was expecting by this point I would have expected to either have the current human condition solved meaning there would be a solution brought forward and enacted and slavery would already be the end human slavery would be ended that's how naive I was in how good and effective human beings would be once they heard the truth boy what did I get him in beings all wrong I was a naive person who gave way too much credit to other people in what was in their minds in what was in their hearts and ultimately what their willpower would be I completely misjudged way too far toward the positive scale because that's where my hope was when I was younger and I'm not too proud to say I was wrong I was wrong about all those things I was told that I was wrong about all of those things by the Satanists that I work with and when I was told that by them I literally wanted to kill them with my bare hands I made the decision not to do that so I wouldn't end up dead and I could at some point put this information in this knowledge out but I have to come back on the air twelve years well really like 15 to 15 to 17 years or so after those experiences and saying I was wrong and and the Satanists who are the who were the part of the masters of the world the group that could constitutes the masters of our reality were correct in what they told me about where the heart minds and souls of human beings are at they were correct and I was wrong there it is not too proud to admit it see I have that ability when information that is contrary and contradicts my previously held belief is put forward I can say words that most others cannot I was wrong I put way too much faith that upon hearing the truth people would change people would contribute to the work of educating others they did not the vast overwhelming majority of them did not again not a blanket statement most meaning the vast majority meaning ninety-eight percent or greater maybe more than that what they did is continue to live their own lifestyles that they had always lived trying to garner as much personal freedom as possible trying to you know have as much personal comfort as possible in their own lives and did not take on the burden of the great work which makes your life less comfortable which makes your life much more burdensome which you have to do at the same time as all it's a it's a simultaneous work the work that you have to do in your life and the great work you can't separate them in time because what you're gonna be doing is expecting something that will never come I'll have my life to exactly the point that I'm perfectly comfortable then I'll start the great work there is no such thing I did not do that I continued to work with up to a certain point yes you can do that you can't be completely in a state of disarray you have to have some level of organization in your life yes okay but if you're expecting oh I'm gonna get everything exactly where I want it and then I'll start you will never begin and that's why most people have never begun okay so most people are still moral relativists that do not understand the objective difference between right and wrong behavior and the people who do understand the objective difference between right and wrong and understand most people don't and who know that the putting of that out into the world as the knowledge of natural law is what's going to reverse the human condition of slavery you yourselves have not taken the burden of the great work upon yourself and enough numbers and move forward into actually doing it I'm gonna give you now a part of the workshop I recently gave called teaching natural law of cup two slides which was the question that I had to ask myself in what I wanted to really cover in the natural law workshop in teaching natural law and then I'm gonna give you the answer to that none of the other parts are gonna be talked about right now but I'm gonna give you the premise which was why are we in the position we are in you know and answer the question is why we're in the position that we're in and then I'm gonna answer it okay so the next slide this is from teaching natural law obviously what we need is more of the great work to be done to teach natural law into the world most people don't know what natural law means I'm going to show you that in our social media experiment results for the year 2019 but my question that I wanted to go into too which was the premise of the entirety of my teaching natural law workshop it wasn't about what do you need to talk about to teach natural law you can go watch my natural law seminar for that or listen to the what on earth is happening podcast series for that that's out there that material is out there what my workshop on teaching natural law was about was answering this question you say you want to be a teacher of natural law you say you want to do the great work I ask people how many people feel that they are actively out there and really doing it effectively and efficiently and like three people in the whole fucking room raised their hand and I said well that's why you're here right it's unacceptable that three people and then if you include myself four people in a room of over a hundred are even doing this but why is it because you don't know what to say I don't believe that's the case for an instant I don't believe that's the reason for an instant most people know why we're in the position that we're in is it because you don't know natural law at all well why would you come to a workshop about teaching it if you don't know it people who are advanced enough in a topic that they want to become teachers of it usually know a whole lot about it right so it isn't that you don't know it you know I brought people up on the microphone and ask them questions about natural and they practically spit it right out there so we proved you know this stuff right you know it so why haven't you begun the great work of being a teacher of it now at this point why aren't you already in that position and you know you can go and try to answer this in a billion different ways but it all comes back full circle it all revolves back to one overarching answer which was the main premise of all the rest of the data that I gave and put forward at my workshop teaching natural law and here is the answer most human beings including the people that say they know enough about natural law to teach it are not truly literate in modern communications and publishing technology you'll talk to so many people out there and especially some people that are around my age but even a little bit older than my age ok I turned 45 this past summer I think I still pretty damn active in decent shape and good energy you know feeling good energy too with a lot of willpower to continue and do things at that age and you know there are lots of younger people who say that they understand this and want to do it and even them I would include in this group but I would really include the people that are around my age or older in this answer to the underlying causal factor of even those people who do understand this material why are you not actively putting it out there to others and the answer is they don't know how you actually do not know how to effectively reach a large amount of people in the digital domain which is that's where the battlefield is at ladies and gentlemen the battlefield is not in newspapers the battlefield is not even in books anymore the battlefield is not in the nightly news the battlefield is not out on the street the battlefield is on the Internet the battlefield is in the digital space and guess what folks it's not on social media either this was a main premise of my work in this workshop as well the battle is not in social media the battle is in content creation let me say that again the battle for the hearts and minds of the people of this planet is in who is going to create the most content regarding either mind control tactics to tell people total bullshit lies and get them to believe it or the battle is going to be in speaking the truth as to why humanity's in the condition that it's in and how to get it out of that condition and here's the answer folks I want to go back to this slide the answer is most human beings and the I'm talking the bulk of the people who say that they understand natural law and want to teach it they are not truly literate in modern communications technology and modern publishing technology you don't know how to create your own media you don't know how to publish your media even once it is created you don't know how to reach people through modern communications media the mediums of modern communication you don't know how to reach people using that form of media and this is why we're failing this is the main reason we are failing as a movement in addition to the all the communities I talk about not understanding those main things not understanding true Anarchy true freedom natural law the occult even the mind-control techniques that are used against us which I would consider our part of the occult knowledge still being moral relativists and still converting condoning the harm of non-human animals which contributes to our enslavement all of those things combined that's why we're failing why isn't that those met why aren't those messages reaching the people of the earth and it's because the people who do have even a modicum of knowledge in those fields who are specialists in certain parts of that knowledge you are not effectively reaching people and mass on a wide scale in the digital domain which is the new battleground for the hearts and minds of people you cannot go out and just talk to people on a one-to-one level and expect the world to change because you don't know how to do it on a wide scale with technology I'm sorry but that makes you a Luddite a person who loathes the use of technology or fears it and you don't want to use it well you will never be effective enough in reaching people you you will reach a tiny tiny little speck and more likely than not you will not reach anybody who is a main influencer who is important enough to really reach others you're not going to have people like that in your circles unless a miracle happens and like I said miracles are the exception to the rule don't count on them being the rule so the reason that this work is not being done on a grand scale is because it's not because people don't know what needs to be taught it's because they can't become modern teachers because modern teaching isn't done on a blackboard with fucking chalk and most people are still naive enough to think that it is it's not going to be done standing in front of a small group of people or trying to plant a seed with one resistant person you put your ideas in a formulated formal capacity that it are well organized out to the public in a permanent form that is an archive of your thoughts and an archive of your research and your proposed solutions everything I've ever done is on my website even people in this movement who are doing the great work you can't let your stuff be fly by night and not be archived I see a lot of people you can go to their website and there's no archive of their work where is all of the the interviews you've ever done where are all of the the shows that you've done I see a lot of people that are guilty of this and right in this movement who I feel whose work is great and it needs to be archived it needs to be accessible when people go to their website you need to bring it up almost immediately I've archived everything I've done we don't know how to use these technologies efficiently that's why we're getting our asses kicked so I have one hour left to go through the last part of the show which is going to be a challenge so I really don't want to extend this into another show so I'm gonna move a little bit faster in the last part so what two parts I have left first is I want to give a little an analogy an allegory of pictorially like with a little animation okay with a slide animation here and I think this is very effective okay in communicating how this really works try to follow the analogy here okay picture a water tank a tank of water that's a municipal water supply in a small town that has to be distributed to hundreds or thousands of people so we're gonna represent the distribution of the water in that tank okay by that the tank is the centralized location of that water right and that represents somebody with a lot of knowledge your that water tank okay and here's who we have to get it out to we got to fill everybody's cup that represents all the souls out there with hardly any of this knowledge they don't understand it for a second okay they've never heard of it they don't know what natural law is they don't even know what moral relativism is they're still drinking the kool-aid they're still in the cult you know and they have no essential knowledge of the occult of natural law of anarchy of any of this but if we fill their vessels with this knowledge ok represented by the water tank filling these glasses then we will have a society of informed individuals who can then become the water tanks themselves and move on to fill others ok that's the goal so you are this water tank and these are other potential people who can take in all of the knowledge of natural law and the occult that you have come to understand but let's look at it in a little bit of a different way we're not really talking about water we're talking about natural law we have to fill people with the knowledge of natural law so why do so few works in the modern world exists to teach natural law well if you're the water tank with all that knowledge of natural law and there are thousands of glasses that are unfilled around you and you need to get that water to them and the pathway for creating the flow of information between the water tank and the glasses does not exist you will never be able to accomplish that task what is that pathway the pathway between the huge tank of knowledge representing the knowledge of natural law the knowledge of true anarchy the knowledge of the occult that needs to get to all of those unfilled vessels all of those ignorant unfilled vessels the pathway between them is the understanding of how to use modern communications technology and modern publishing technology you need to understand and implement the use of those technologies and that is what will create the pathways now I'm going to extend this little animation and explain how this works visually okay so imagine there's hundreds of thousands of unfilled vessels billions of them in fact which is the case and we have only a few of these tanks that are filled with the knowledge of natural law glowing with that knowledge right we have to take that and we have to distribute it to all of these ignorant vessels that are unfilled okay well again we have to establish pathways and connections and the connections represent being able to use these technologies efficiently in the digital space you're watching this on the digital space you're not watching it for your health folks the goal here is not to know this the goal here is to spread this knowledge that's why in Freemasonry there's three levels it's taking in the knowledge that you need inst in the initiate stage in the entered apprentice stage the second phase is understanding what it means in your mind and in your heart yep and in the third phase and what we've uh so I'm just being told briefly that we're we've set up a third camera we're gonna try to bring in a third camera to show you an extended view of our studio and there it is great job with our producer doing that on the fly okay we've set up a third you know motion cam you know we're showing you here here's our setup in house this is my bedroom folks this is my bedroom this is what we have set up here in my bedroom I'm doing this where I sleep we set up the studio and break it down every Sunday that's how committed we are to doing this work and getting it out there this is a temporary studio that we resurrect each week okay because I don't have the money or space to rent a permanent studio folks there's my fucking shoes okay and hats okay hey my show in my bed show them my bed this is this is where my bed is that while I'm doing the show ladies and gentlemen it's on the other side of the room standing up against the wall there's my or mic ok this is what we do every week you know it's not magic it isn't magic folks it's willpower and technical know-how this is what you don't know how to do these are the skills you don't have these are the connections that need to be made these are the pathways to these vessels so I'm gonna go back to work we're back to the slide thank you and we're you know let's show the first pathways the first pathways is researchers have to make connections between each other we have to have support networks and communication networks set up between us where we can talk to each other and that's what this looks like this is a distributed network between the researchers you know we can't be constantly putting each other down or calling each other names are saying we're all shells because one doesn't agree with one thing one other person says this doesn't look like this right now this is totally broken and fragmented we have no such support network in place because of ego because of ego issues and we have to work on that even the people who claim to be enlightened and knowledgeable we have to work on all of that spend your time doing the work not attacking other researchers you know like are we eight-year-old fucking children or are we adults who are trying to teach a pathway to freedom for Humanity spend energy on your own work and putting it out there rather than attacking others ok that's the bulk of what I do well sometimes I'll attack the people that go on the attack because they think they're doing the work and they're not it's a waste of your time and energy spend it on trying to communicate what's right and good and true and necessary for people to learn and then encourage them to spread it so once we have pathways like this we can get the word out to other people because as strong as we can be and then we'll get the word out to everybody some will reach others some you know may reach others that others can't but see these green pathways these are the first establishments we're creating a core of our community and getting the real pipelines built that are like the totality of this knowledge and getting other people up to speed other potential teachers truly up to speed then once that's really strong and firm we're gonna get this knowledge out to even the lowliest of vessels the average person and yes it is for all it's not just for some it is for all of them it can be understood by all of them I mean barring people with very severe mental you know psychological you know possibly you know retardation issues actual you know syndromes obviously some people like that are going to be affected there it's gonna affect their ability to actually you know physically mechanically learn we're talking about just people with you know general healthy overall mindsets that can receive information and understand something and that's the majority of people that is the the rule rather than the exception the exception is people who are actually incapable of learning because they have some syndrome or something that prevents actual learning that's that's the very infinitesimally small percentage this is for the vast majority overwhelming majority it's for almost all people okay who can comprehend it who can come who have the capacity for an understanding of the objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior so this is what the network needs to look like but guess what we are back at square one where there are no connections why or there are very very few of them why those connections represent technical no hell those connections represent being able to use communications technology those connections represent being able to put the information out there into the world okay so go back to the slides there it is okay this is where we're at we are practically at this you might be able to put one or two of those connections in there and maybe it's true but largely here's where we are there are many few people with a whole lot of the knowledge many people with none of it and we haven't built this first connection between the people with a lot of the knowledge and we most certainly haven't built the smaller connections and it is because these connections represent the technological know-how in communication and publishing and we as potential teachers have not learned those skill sets and that's what I attempted to explain to people in the teaching natural law workshop and I largely explained to them what skill sets would be required what applications knowledge in actual programs would be required and you know kept it very general because obviously I can't teach those skill sets in a day I couldn't teach them to you probably in five years but I explained what you need to start learning and I explained that the problem is you haven't started learning that and showed it over and over again so I hope you've understood that little allegorical treatment there and I hope it has an impact on on where we need to go so I'm gonna move into the third and final phase of this presentation and that is social experiment results of 2019 that these are the the calculated percentages after we did on another social media with the public here in Philadelphia that was part of the research for the the natural law documentary so this this was part of what we did in doing man on the street interviews for the mark passio and the science of natural law documentary film that we are working on and it is an admittedly our first state that it is an admittedly relatively small data set that we what that we took from and that is not the point folks the point is not how small a total figure of people that the data set was because it was at this time it was under 50 people that's a small data set to work from however I would contend and I feel that my contention would be absolutely backed up by more larger data sets and I will challenge the viewing audience here today with the same challenge that I challenged everyone that I presented these conclusions these results to at the teaching natural law workshop I will give you the same challenge today that I gave the attendees of my teaching natural law workshop and that is repeat this social experiment with as many people as you like in whatever city you like or even to a cross-section of multiple city cities with hundreds or thousands of people it will not matter the results will come back not statistically different not statistically significantly different I should say and I'm talking about when we're talking about this we're not talking about one or two percentage points you will not get a factor of like 10 to 20 percentage points difference it will not sway things beyond what I am going to call in this in this presenting of our results the magic number because the magic number to sway social dynamics such as these is and I've said it many times and will continue to say it because people have been brainwashed by New Age bullshit to believe that you only need to sway numbers like this 1 or 2 percent and it's a crock of shit the magic number is fifth the 1% that is where you will start to see the beginnings of the tide turning you won't see the result you will see the beginnings of the tide turning I will tell you you will see in big ways social upheaval change and betterment toward the positive when we pass 75% of people thinking the correct way that's when I will say you'll see a massive upheaval of social change you will see hardly any until we hit 51% of change no one else will tell you those numbers you know how many people in this whole movement will tell you numbers like that a big fucking goose egg a big nothing burger they'll all stick to this New Age bullshit aphorism that you only need to change one or two percent or three percent of the population that's all you'd need to change it's bullshit folks it's bullshit okay we're a little off-center with that but I get I get the point this may be the rage cam that made we're going to call that the rage cam in the future that's gonna be that's gonna be when I really go off on a rant and get really really angry we'll call that that will zoom in like that and it will be the one on earth is happening rage cam okay I like the idea okay but anyway but back to the social experiment results admittedly small sample set I challenge you to do it with a wider sample set you will not get any statistically significantly different results prove me wrong go out and do it yourself with a wider number a wider dataset and prove me wrong I don't care what City I don't care it wouldn't matter where you do it because people are all brainwashed in the same dark occult way they are brainwashed into the same cult belief systems so from now till the end of the show I'm going to go through these social media social experiment results that were the result of our man on the street interviews as part of the natural law documentary dataset and this is my contention for where is humanity at in consciousness in late 2019 these results all disclose were per this experiment was performed in the spring of 2019 one season was performed in mid to late spring one season full season has passed it will not be statistically different now have we done the same thing here in Philadelphia in late 2019 okay so let's go 95 percent of our interviewees could not correctly define the word occult and here's the pie chart I did a few 3d pie charts for this hopefully they're gonna transition real nicely between them I tried to set that up in my in my keynote document here in my presentation document and I'm showing you the split visually on a pie chart that represents 100 percent of interviewees so the what we're considering the brainwashed answers are in incorrect answers are going to be in red and what we consider answers we would have accepted as correct and you know representing truth are in green on these charts so look at the result and let me tell you something folks this is overwhelmingly beyond what I expected I didn't expect to get 5% it's it's still a terrible result and I would say it's still probably somewhat representative of what we would get globally on any data set but I'm almost even slightly impressed at 5% of the people we asked in Philadelphia here did understand that the word occult means hidden maybe they were occultist themselves but 95% of people thought the occult meant evil who do we G board's spiritual hokum religion or you got a million different answers most were evil were bad or taboo but only 5% out of everyone interviewed knew that the occult the word occult meant hidden so extend this beyond the city of Philadelphia would you say that's probably the percentage you'd get worldwide I'd be I'd almost be shocked if it were that good I'd say we're probably less than 1% or 2% worldwide if people throughout the world knew that the word a call actually meant hidden I'm gonna tell you folks and this is gonna be a shock to some people and some people will vehement Lee vehemently disagree with this I'll get a lot of blowback for saying this okay I'm going to tell you right now that we received in doing this in the city of Philadelphia better results than we would get most other places in the world because I believe and feel and have a pretty good understanding of the consciousness that even with the kind of brainwashing politically that is out there in the world and particularly in America even doing this here in Philadelphia there is at least enough consciousness presence here that we would get better results here in the city where I'm from than most other places in the world so I would say if this if this were these results will be skewed they will be skewed toward the negative if you pull it out further or do it in other places once again prove me wrong do it yourself and then bring the results to me and if your results are very significantly different statistically I'll admit that I was wrong and there are some other places with better consciousness so let's move on to the next question 95% of interviewees could not correctly define the term natural law when we asked them what do you think the term natural law means we only got 5% of people that actually knew that this is the laws of the universe and it's like karma they didn't give a super extended definition they basically said these are God's laws are the laws of the universe they give us the result of what we do and it's similar to Karma what people traditionally think of as karma or karmic law only 5% of people could identify and define that as natural law 95% either had wildly off-base answers or could not define it and said I have no idea what that term means this is where we're at in society folks and once again I think that's a very skewed number toward the positive if we if we extended this worldwide if you got 1% once again I would practically shit my pants with joy in those who could actually define it okay and I'm not saying that to discourage people I'm saying that because I what part of what I'm doing here is showing you what our work is I am showing you where we're at in consciousness and I'm showing you what our work is not my work what our work as people who claim to understand this is to do ok moving forward ok I see that transition looks good 68% of interviewees believe that morality is subjective is a subjective human contract now this is one of the most important results because this tells us why our society is the way that it is and again folks you know people are like I just want to just say before I even get into this you see what I do here to try to make this hit home right I don't just slap whatever together I try to make it somewhat aesthetic I try to make it somewhat visually appealing I try to make you understand what it is that this information represents you know I learned the software enough to do some basic nice things with it right to make it really hit home in the mind so that you understand what it is I'm really saying and what it visually represents in humanity this is part of what the great work is to do you have to learn how to do things like this it isn't that hard it's not as hard as you think it is I don't want to dissuade and discourage people but like this also doesn't happen magically again like I joke about the presentation fairies don't arrive at my house on Saturday morning and go mark we're gonna make your Sunday presentation for you now you know I give up my weekend to do this you know I give up my time to do this work my producers give up my time my you know assistants give up their time we give up of our time freely to do this to get it out there to people that's what it takes it sacrifice it takes a work ethic to do this okay it's not by magic it's not just the pressing of a button you know and and it's done or the presentation fairies arrive and go hey you need that presentation made well we got it for you already prepared it's it's it's a day or often days of work that I have to give up of other things I want to do and by the way that extended shot looks really cool you know I don't even tell my producer to do that today he took the initiative and when he my saw him starting to set it up I gave him the go-ahead to go go go ahead with it I'm just let's see how it looks that was on the fly and that's made possible by the wonderful donation of the new camera that we received by a donor once again thank you from the bottom of our hearts so going back to the data this is probably one of the most important results that we got as part of the entire dataset and folks it's atrocious it's you you should be so appalled you should practically be in tears at how atrocious this result is this means that over two-thirds of people in our society are moral relativists over two-thirds the the last time we did this was part of the natural law extended seminar that I gave in Philadelphia and we were about 66 percent which is 2/3 now we're beyond that it has grown by almost 2 percentage points 68% of our society is moral relativist that's over two out of three people and we want to know why we're enslaved you need only look at this one slide and this is 100% proof of the reason the underlying causal factor for human enslavement right there that's the answer it's atrocious this is horrifying only 32% said actual morality is objective there's an objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior that exists objectively in nature 68% said morality is subjective it is a human construct that human beings invent the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior and we get to choose the difference between them and we want to know why we're enslaved my god god help us is all I have to say about that result god help us it's sickening the next result there are a full 32% of interviewees do not think human beings have free will and this number is growing were the last time we did that we got I think it was like 80 to 90 percent an 80% a full one in three people now believe there is no such thing as free will folks I mean you know what thankfully luckily you know we're in at least the 68th percentile here with how many people believe that we still do have free will you know that that that's good right but think about the negative result here one in three people now don't think humans have free will this number is growing that the red part of this pie chart is growing more and more people are now believing we don't have free will can you imagine this but we're in so much trouble folks we're in so much trouble this is part of why I do need to take the hiatus from the live show and really belt out this documentary and get it out there to the world the world needs it there's nobody else making a documentary on natural law I will almost certainly be the first I need to focus on that work and get it done because what it is the situation is bad and if you can't see that as people who say you want to put this knowledge out to other people you need to help you need to get involved and help I'm begging you you know I am not so proud that I am beyond begging for help okay I am begging for your assistance in the great work you need to learn the technology to do it so consider that result it's atrocious next 0% of interviewees could correctly define what a right is no one who was asked 100% of people asked could not correctly define the definition of a right no one asked no one who was asked could give back to us a right is a behavior that does not cause harm to others no.10 and if you don't understand that that is the exact reason that we are losing our rights once again I don't know what to tell you you don't understand what's taking place in our midst you don't understand the crux and causal factor of the problem and again if you're not producing media that shows this and that helps to make this better you're not doing the great work you may think you are but you are not again sickening to the pit of my stomach but not unexpected next result 79% of interviewees believe that rights come from human beings this is you know even more than moral relativism then their subjective 21% said rights come from God or nature that's like you know two out of ten two out of ten that so eight really eighty percent believe that they're subjective because if they come from human beings they're based on human perception and opinion they can't come from nature if human beings get to determine what they are so this is actually a better statistical correct statistically correct result of our right subjective set eight out of ten people just think about that number eight out of ten people think that heute that humans are the arbiters of Rights eight out of ten think that we make what rights are and therefore they think we can revoke Rights we can endow them to others you know we can grant them to other people delegate them and if necessary revoke them from others because they come from us imagine this and I would tell you that number is very significant in the anarchist community in the freedom movement as well I would hope it diverges somewhat from that but I wouldn't really put my hopes up on it you know cause every time I put my hopes in people I'm always let down by where we're at you know and I'm not I'm really not afraid to show that it affects me I'm also not afraid that to ask for help I'm not it's it's I'm okay with saying I've done this for a long time now and I'm under stress as a result of not having enough help doing it I need you to step forward and start teaching this stuff the reason we're still here at this place you know the reason that you know we still have this going on here is because not enough people are teaching natural law so let's move on to the next slide 53% of interviewees believe some human beings have rights that others do not so we were closer to a half and half split on this but you'll notice as with all of these slides okay with the exception of only a couple you will notice that we are in the complete read and in the wrong side of thinking with well over 51% the magic number you will notice this please take note of this things will not start to change in any way until we move past 51% in green of being the correct answer okay with all of these experiment questions you won't even start the process let alone get to a point where it's truly tipping and really all of society is embracing it until you hit around 75% three-quarters but that 51 percent the point where it breaks half and half is the magic number that is why it is why them it is the magic number of the occult may 1st 5-1 area 51 made a critical point it's it's their highest occult holiday of the year and it's not by accident that they chose 5-1 they know that's also the tipping point but 53% still believes some human beings have rights that others don't only 47% said yes all human beings have the same rights have the same rights as every other human being and no one has special rights that we can grant to them that others don't have but 53% still said yes some human beings have rights that others don't that are granted to them by other human beings could you believe this so we're still in the significant read on that 74% of interviewees believe governmental authority exists inherently in nature think about that it's like the same breakdown in the wrong way that believe rights come from human beings versus come from nature 74% believe authority is inherent in nature and only 26% or about a quarter one in four believe that authority is a human belief that is a constructional idea of human beings it's the exact opposite of the way it should be think about this for a moment though folks I really want you to consider what this means this means three out of four people believe government is totally natural and exists from the natural world stems from the natural world and is not a human construct or idea that humanity believes exists they believe it's an actual natural thing in nature in the cosmos they believe Authority is something that actually exists in the natural world in the cosmos the level of religious brainwashing is so off the charts how much people are a fucking cult or cult members it's insane only one in four people believe that the bullard there's a belief in authority and that's all it is we want people to abandon the belief in Authority three out of four people fucking believe that it's existing they sure it's not even a belief this is where we're at in consciousness in late 2019 folks do you see how much you have failed in what your work is to do you have failed I have not I have look long-term ok one person if you want to pull all with this on one person can I change the totality of human beings consciousness more likely than not no no one individual is powerful enough so but have I done my portion of the work I haven't failed in my obligation to the work you have once again if I'm talking to a person who has actually done it and really contributed their portion of the work please disregard I'm not speaking to you but I'm probably speaking to 98% of my viewing audience you have failed in your duty and responsibility and that is why this is still the statistic of what people think take a look good long look at these slides ladies and gentlemen take a good long look at them and know what they mean understand deeply in your mind and your heart what they mean next 69% of interviewees believe that governmental authority is morally legitimate so we're at a 7 and 3 breakdown here 7 out of 10 believe government authority is perfectly morally legitimate and only about 3 out of 10 and you would say oh that's that's great it's there over 30% of people who would claim that they're like anarchists that think you know Authority isn't really morally legitimate I can't believe how much this differs psychologically in his cognitive dissonance almost 8 out of 10 said they believe it exists in nature well what is nature immoral you know we have a 10% discrepancy because people are under a lot of cognitive dissonance and one belief contradicts another and they yet they hold them simultaneously so seven out of ten people believe government authority is perfectly morally legitimate and there's no moral issue with it meaning that it is right for government to rule over other people arbitrarily with their arbitrarily defined sets of laws that are based on moral relativism and the belief of human beings and only about three out of ten said no government authority is a claim and it is an immoral claim then it doesn't really have any moral legitimacy to it the next result 64 percent of interviewees believe government is necessary to prevent chaos so we're back at an almost 2/3 to 1/3 ratio two out of every three human beings believe that without government there would be chaos in society and this is growing again this is a figure that is growing since the last time we did these social experiments so more people are brainwashed to believe that without the control system of slavery in place though there would just be human chaos and they don't understand that with a society of slavery in place we have human chaos they don't think slavery is chaos you have imbeciles going on interview saying trying to tell people you know in in the Hong Kong protests that why are you so concerned with freedom safety is more important than freedom no imbecile it is not freedom is and always will be more important than physical safety you're a coward and a know-nothing that's what people who think like that are who think that it's more important to be safe no matter how much control or rights you have to control you need to be under or rights you need to give up rather than be free and potentially be in a very life running dangerous situation you're just fuckin wrong dumbass that's my response to anyone who thinks that way you're factually incorrect and more importantly you're fucking morally wrong because you are one of the imbeciles that would be willing to sacrifice other people's freedoms just so you feel safe even though you'd be enslaving everyone as a result slavery never creates freedom it creates chaos and that's what you have now okay oh so folks - over almost 2/3 about two out of three people think we have to have slavery in order to prevent chaos and only about 1/3 think have enough faith in humanity to say there shouldn't be rulers even if we didn't have rulers we would end up being ok see the people who think the other way think oh people are bad and if you know we didn't have government there'd be chaos well how could you appoint bad people government is comprised of people who you're saying are bad and will create chaos well how will the appointed government create chaos and the answer is not only will they they have you know that's why none are fit to rule you know Humanity is is no group of angels believe me we are not angelic beings folks we are not godlike beings by any stretch of anybody's imagination least of all myself that is why no one is fit to rule anyone else that's why no form of government is legitimate and it's a mistake to implement any of it so we're still in a two-thirds one-third breakdown toward the wrong there 78% of interviewees believe taxation by government is morally legitimate we go even more into the deep red with almost 8 out of 10 saying yes it's perfectly moral for government to institute taxation because I want that stolen money used for things I want it used for as long as it's stolen and put to work in the name of things I want it put toward then it's perfectly moral and the people who think that you're immoral bags of shit that's what you are you're immoral bags of shit and you would say you're we're gonna talk about another statistic you'd claim your moral and your lying sacks of shit on top of being immoral shit and this is where we give people too much of a wide berth man we give them too much of a berth and we want to say oh they're just good they're good people they're just mistaken where they're just misled no they're bad people you know I need to do a whole presentation like streetwise spirituality of what it what is the actual point-by-point characteristics of the definition of being awake I really need to do a whole presentation at some point in the future called what does it mean to actually be a good person because we throw this term around way too flippantly we throw it around willy-nilly like oh he's a good person but he just is mistaken on this no it's not it doesn't mean you're a good person wrong incorrect there are a lot more characteristics that it means to be a good person and that is knowing the difference between right and wrong behavior and willfully choosing the right over the wrong which is the true exercise of conscience conscience is the knowledge that has to come first and then the willful choice of the good over the bad is a freewill decision that comes next that implements it into the physical domain people who think this way aren't morally good people that are just misled they're bad people who have yet to abandon they're wrong and bad thoughts and become good people by abandoning those bad thoughts and choosing correct knowledge and then implementing it that's what makes you a good person you can go from being a bad person to being a good person in a human lifetime but while you think and behave a certain way and condone certain things that is the definition of being a bad person actively and too few understand that but think about what this means folks think about what this actual statistical result means here 8 out of 10 people believe that robbery is perfectly acceptable as long as a perceived authority figure does the robbery and as long as they have quote representatives who use that stolen those stolen resources which amounts to actual slavery take any portion of the result of someone else's labor that they do with their own body so it's really a claim of ownership upon the body of someone else which is slavery as long as they're quote representatives do what they say they are gonna do and and that they condone being done with that money then it's perfectly moral so a wrong can be turned into a right as long as you use the stolen goods or resources what you say you're gonna use it for that they want and you think that those are just good people who are a mislead that's a huge part of the definition of what it means to be a bad person so that's a better statistically significant result of how many people are actually morally good people I'd say it's far less than that but I'd start maybe maybe at a number of around eight eight out of ten or bad people I really wouldn't even give you that I'd say it's closer to nine out of ten next result 78% of interviewees believe taxation is necessary for society to function the same result that said that it was moral said that they believe it is necessary and that and around 22 percent or about two out of ten said our society could function without stolen labor the stolen product of of other people's labor labor only two out of ten think are everything that we do in society could where we could continue and survive and thrive as a society without robbing people eight out of ten basically believe no the robbery of people and the continued theft of the their the the fruits of their labor must continue for society to function at all this is how brainwashed the population is and again these numbers are getting worse and worse folks they're not going into the direction where the green the correct answer is getting larger as time goes on they're going in the opposite direction the green the correct answers are disappearing they're getting smaller and smaller the pie chart the green section is getting smaller as time goes on 63% of interviewees believe drug laws are morally legitimate and necessary both perfectly moral and necessary imagine 63% of slaves believe that the owners of themselves as slaves have the perfect moral right to continue to make the claim of ownership upon the body of themselves as slaves by commanding what may or may not be put into the body of said slaves final report at 11 you know can you believe it - almost two thirds of human beings two out of three human beings say my body belongs to someone else you are someone else may determine what I may put into my own physical vessel my body that my consciousness inhabits two thirds of people physically identify with their slave owners right to turn them into a slave they believe that they have the moral right to do that this is how bad things are and 37% you know but very slightly more than one in three say drug laws are immoral and unnecessary that someone has the right to put in their body that which they choose because they own their body and you know what I'd say out of that sixty-three percent how many people there would you say are feminists who believe in abortion I'd say a good chunk of them you know if you said are you are you a feminist yes if you say or do you believe abortion is or right they say absolutely because women have the right to do with what they want with their own body yet they would say other people have a right to say what I can and can't put into my own body that's the cognitive dissonance and I don't think abortion is a right because it's harming another being it's not the same being it's a different thing you know and I've shown what the result of abortion is you know it's doing something that you have is a life that you are in the the charge of that you are in you are the steward of you know it doesn't mean you can do whatever you want to your own children if it means harming them so you know but that's for another that's for another time we don't the time to get into that we have seven minutes left so I really have to race through these less than that really so let's move on to the next slide 71% of interviewees believe driver's licenses are morally legitimate and necessary so again we have a seven-to-three breakdown seven out of ten say our controllers should have the license our travel and we do not have the actual right to travel in a car a boat or anything else and no their their argument invariably when we ask them was there'd be chaos without this piece of paper people would drive like maniacs well people don't drive like maniacs now you know what like the paper actually proves you won't get out on the road and do something that is both destructive to others and or self-destructive piece of paper proves nothing it proves you knew how to jump through a hoop to some person that says you must have this or will lock you up if you don't that's all the piece of paper proves that's not saying anything about what your subsequent behavior will be you think just because people have a licence that means that they will drive in a in a perfectly on not honorable but trustworthy way on the road or a responsible way that that's that magical documents on how in parts responsible behavior does the ability to drink impart responsible behavior there's a license to go and buy a firearm in part responsible behavior with the firearm does any licensure and part responsible behavior no it does not you're talking about two separate things you're talking about licensure versus responsibility through action which are two separate things so it doesn't make sense on its face and it still shows that seven out of ten people believe that human beings don't actually have the right inherently to travel in nature they think we need to beg permission of a government for that this was only one of the slightly encouraging results which is over the fifty one percent magic number in the right we asked people if people have a moral obligation to obey unjust laws meaning if a law command something that is either wrong or prevents something that you can do that doesn't cause harm are you still morally obligated obligated to follow it unless you could somehow get it changed and 43% which is still a horrifying number said you still have a moral duty to obey it unless you could get a change through a legal process and 57% said no no such Duty o exists to obey water considered unjust or immoral laws so that was a somewhat encouraging result but again it doesn't jibe with all of the results that they gave about government being moral okay so I'm gonna try to finish these and move quickly forward so again just over that magic number 51% okay 52% said following orders is not a virtuous human trait 48% of interviewees believe following orders is a virtuous human trait and you know I would say we're right around that 50 percentile mark so it's not going to swing significantly in either direction but it's horrifying that about 50% of people think following orders isn't virtue and only about 50 and think it's not a virtue 64% believe an order giver is more culpable than an order follower 100% wrong so that's almost two thirds two out of three again you see this number come up over and over about two thirds are in the wrong they think an order giver is more responsible for the resultant harm than someone who actually performed the harmful behavior through their actual actions the order follower 74% of interviewees do not think firearms ownership as a human right I think maybe one of the only places you'll get a statistically different results of that is Texas seven three out of four don't believe it's a natural right to own a firearm and that's getting worse and worse only one in four think that that is a natural right and here's the big one folks all people we asked think that they are a moral individual everyone we asked with all the things that they concluded that they said that weren't completely immoral and backing that the authority of government they actually believe that they are still a good person that's all the time we have folks please go to gifts on the website gifts not what on earth is happening calm please continue to get the ark Drive for yourself and copy it for others you can get that on the ark tab you will not be disappointed please we need donations especially for the documentary to be completed go up to 100 is happening calm slash donate and make a donation if it is within your ability to do so that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening we'll see you in early 2020 ladies and gentlemen government is slavery thank you for watching [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #223

Topics: *Anarchadelphia 2019 Fallout & Integrity In the Freedom Movement, Mark's return to live broadcasting in 2020, Mark's recent hiatus from live broadcasting and the reasons for it, Mark's upcoming documentary "Mark Passio And The Science Of Natural Law," Donations toward the documentary have been very generous, especially from Europe, Mark will be speaking at the Seed 4 Conference in Athens OH, Mark's presentation "The Sacred Gift Of Anger" has been released in WOEIH Donation Gitfs, The complete Mark Passio One Great Work Collection Drive is a new item available in WOEIH Donation Gifts, a Detailed Timeline Of Events surrounding the bad-faith breach of verbal contract with The State Of Anarchy (organizers of Anarchadelphia), how donations from the attendees of Mark's workshop at Anarchadelphia were not given to Mark after the conference because they were used by the conference organizers to fund the conference's expenses without Mark's permission, how we should act in a society based upon the Principles of Natural Law and True Anarchy, problems regarding a lack of Personal Integrity in the so-called "Freedom Movement," Doing what you say you're going to do, Our Word as Our Bond, the only Law of "Don't Steal," an Honorable Mention of those who DID act with integrity during and after the events surrounding Anarchadelphia 2019*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom like a juice box [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com we are back ladies and gentlemen streaming live at you here every Sunday from 3 to 6 p.m. East Coast time ladies and gentlemen government is slavery it's really good to be back here on what on earth is happening after a multi month hiatus so today on the program we are going to be clearing up a lot of things a lot of speculation and we are going to be telling exactly what occurred following the 2019 an arkadelphia conference here in Philadelphia I withheld this information for quite a while to give the organizers a chance to remedy the situation and when that wasn't done I went on my website publicly made a statement about what had occurred at the conference and you know gave a little bit of a preliminary report just cursorily went over some of the things that occurred but today we are going to go into the detail of what actually occurred before during and after the Anarch Adelphia conference and I just want to say prior to getting into some other announcements and then going through the timeline of what occurred that this isn't what I want to spend my time doing here on what on earth is happening this show is all about trying to end slavery you know we are trying to end slavery one mind at a time here on what on earth is happening we are here to teach natural law we're here to teach morality ok that's what this show is ultimately all about it's to give people some insights into the occult world that's taking place all around them the world of control that very few people unfortunately in our world can see and ultimately it's about really understanding the definitive difference between right behavior and wrong behaviors so we can make informed decisions regarding the moral implications of our behavior and thus create a better shared experience for everybody here on earth that's what this whole show is all about so I don't want to have to focus on unfortunate events like this that were about quite frankly very shady dealings within the anarchist community that's not what I want to have to spend my very valuable time doing okay and putting together timelines such as this is we're going to go over today but I really have to do this because it's a moral obligation honestly because the people who hosted this conference who did not act honorably or with integrity which is what this show is all about this is about integrity in the so-called freedom movement and if I'm dealing with someone that didn't act with integrity and they showed me a lack of respect and they pulled shading shady business dealings who is to say that that will not continue with friends or colleagues of mine that these people may partner with and that's why I have to tell what actually occurred I have to go through things with detail and tell people because this is how things would work in an anarchic society there would be no authority there would be no people going in taking these people and bringing them into a court and putting them in a cage or whatever okay we're against those things we don't want to see that it states involvement that's why I'm not into contracts folks I'm not into legal contracts I'm going to talk about why we didn't do anything like that and I haven't done anything like that since the inception of what on earth is happening only if P other people demanded for my participation in an event you know I'll agree to sign a contract but you know what in my dealings with people I go by my word that's what my bond is that's my bond of integrity I try to honor everything that I say I'm going to do and that's ultimately what integrity and this movement is all about it's about honoring your word and doing what you say you're going to do and following through and then verbally contractually obligated coming to a fulfillment of your obligations that you agreed to and I did that in every aspect regarding an arkadelphia 2019 and unfortunately the verbal agreements verbal contracts that I made with some of the organizers were not honored or agreed we're not made whole so that's what we're gonna talk about here today but you know what I want to do before we even get into that is I do have several announcements so I want to get people up to date with what's going on with what on earth is happening in myself and then we're gonna get into the timeline of what happened you know prior to an arkadelphia and during the conference and after it so let me go right into my slideshow if you want to switch over to the slides this is the awesome artwork that Brett Hatton made for the show we're having a difficult we're having a little bit difficulty bringing up the slides just give us a moment so my producer is gonna bring that up in a moment let's see do you want me to reboot okay there we go sorry okay alright so this is the title card for today's episode this is episode 223 of what on earth is happening and it's entitled an arkadelphia fallout and integrity in the freedom movement so before we get into this whole you know our timeline rundown I'm actually going to also be bringing two guests onto the show okay I'm gonna be bringing my assistant and associate producer Leah Boone onto the show to discuss some of the things that occurred and we're gonna be bringing a former member of the anak Adelphia organizational team and a former member of the state of anarchy Patrick leach onto the show who over this situation and other things up parted ways with the state of anarchy who hosted an arkadelphia 2019 and Pat did ultimately act honorably an attempt to fulfill his obligations regarding agreements that we made at the conference so that's why I'm gonna be bringing Pat on to also I'll give some of his insights regarding what happened so before we do that I want to give some good news the show isn't all about bad news okay the first-ever documentary that I'm putting together with the help of many other talented individuals is going to be called mark passio and the science of natural law this is the first anywhere full-length feature documentary on natural law to the best of my knowledge certainly it's going to be the most informative and comprehensive documentary on the topic of natural law that's probably ever been made again to the best of my knowledge and it is really going great people are gonna love this when it comes out I think it's coming out really really awesomely so we're very well into the completion of this documentary we have now hired a new video editor as I'll be talking about later to finish the documentary we've gotten great donations in from people who really want to see this project completed and I want to thank them for their generosity in their donations because you're really making it possible for us to have a budget for this film finally okay so the documentary is probably going to be out around May as our Ken conjectured release date but do not hold me definitively to that that is our projection and we're going to try to get the documentary completed and released by May of 2020 again if that release date may slip we will see what happens but we're sort of on track for that as it stands right now if you are of a mind and have some extra resources at your disposal and you would like to donate toward the completion of the natural law documentary that we're making here at what on earth is happening you can go to gifts dot what on earth is happening calm you can go to our gift store I'm gonna actually jump out of the slideshow and I'm going to show you where you can do this at ok so you could go to gifts dot what on earth is happening calm if you want to just put this slice back up momentarily there's five donation tiers for donations to for the documentary completion there's tears of $50 $100 $250 $500 and the thousand dollar donation tier will actually will actually put you in these special thanks in the credits on the documentary for that fifth tier 100% of donations are going to go directly toward the production costs for the documentary namely paying an editor and paying graphics people and all donors will receive a complimentary copy mailed to them of the completed documentary on both flash drive and DVD so that beings said let me jump out of the slideshow if we want to just cut away from that momentarily and I am going to go to the what on earth is happening dot-com website and you can jump back into the these yes the computer I'm gonna make this fullscreen and this is the what on earth is happening website now if you go over to the gifts area so if you click on the gifts tab or you click on the donation gifts button here okay you will jump into the gifts website now I've added a new section in the gifts website what on earth is happening donation gets called documentary now if you click on documentary here are the five donation tiers so you can actually add a donation to the basket for the gift cart okay so let's say you wanted to donate $100 you would click the $100 tier this is tier number two and then you can hit add to basket okay so then when you check out you know add a fee okay and then you will be mailed the documentary when it is completed and released on flash drive and DVD and you'll be contributing to the completion of the film I just want to say this has been extraordinarily successful people have been so generous with their resources and so kind to make donations toward the completion of this documentary film I want to thank them from the bottom of my heart everyone here at what on earth is happening thanks everyone who has donated and I just want to say specifically not to belabor this too long but I really am highly impressed with people from the entire European continent for their generosity in donating toward this film I have to say the donations that we received to complete this project I'd say about 75% of them came from Europe so the people of Europe thank you you know I mean IIIi know I gotta kind of get on your guys case especially over the issue of gun rights and self-defense sometimes but in this instance you guys have been super generous and I have to really you know give you props for really coming for stepping up and coming forward and helping me too have a budget for this the completion of this documentary because it was dead in the water after an arkadelphia because of monetary resources that were unfortunately not there but people's generosity have really turned that around and are gonna make it possible for us to complete this film in a timely fashion so thank you so much especially to the people of your people from all around the world donated don't get me wrong but really the people of Europe were extraordinarily generous in this particular effort and outreach to give us some donations for this documentary effort so thank you so much okay that being said let's show people the official trailer for the documentary entitled mark passio and the science of natural law so I'm gonna go over to this is actually in the news section of the website it's also on the home page okay and we're gonna play right from my YouTube channel the natural law documentary trailer number 1 so here it is for the first time the trailer for the documentary film entitled Mark passio and the science of natural law is humanity truly free are there universal laws in effect that apply to human behavior does our knowledge our ignorance of these laws impact our collective freedom as a species natural law I guess you could say just flip almost like first instinct kind of I think it means like how law is interpreted by people aim actually now I'm thinking about it I don't know what natural law means what is natural law it is the secret of all the so-called secret societies throughout human history natural law is a set of universal unchangeable conditions which governs the collective behavioral choices of entire populations the consequences which we receive are always dependent upon whether our chosen behaviors are either moral or immoral these laws are built into the fabric of reality just like gravity and electromagnetism the understanding of natural law is absolutely not a belief system or a religion natural law actually constitutes a science of morality which requires no belief or faith the workings of natural law can be discovered and understood through its observable measurable and repeatable effects in our world the understanding of natural law is critically important to human beings who seek to live in freedom and peace together the freedom or slavery of an entire society is hinged upon whether that society behaves in the aggregate morally or immorally as morality increases freedom increases and as morality declines freedom declines will we continue down the path of slavery watching our inherent rights stripped from us little by little or will be embraced the more principles of natural law the only solution to the human condition of slavery is to spread the understanding of natural law and make it common sense knowledge for everyone [Music] all right so that is the trailer for my first-ever documentary film offering mark pacion the science of natural law very very happy with how it's coming out I think it's looking great visually and I think it's gonna really make a very powerful educational outreach tool for people to understand what natural law is and how it actually works so that's the documentary let's cut back over to let me just bring my slideshow back up and let's cut back over to that alright so again if you want to donate that's up there in the gifts area in the gifts tab of the what on earth is happening calm website I will be speaking at the conference called seed this is the fourth seed conference coming up in Athens Ohio on May 29th through 31st 2020 this conference is being hosted by Brandon and Douglas Martin I'm very honored to be a part of it seed for the subtitle of the conference is ending slavery one heart and mind at a time these speakers they're going to be featured so far as part of this conference in Ohio is myself mark Devlin Douglas Martin Brandon Martin Nate Capp Logan Hart Sean McCann and many more speakers to be added for tickets please visit the seed for website you could get that through skatetopia dot org skatetopia dot org and the tickets are going to be on sale at eventbrite.com under seed for conference so really looking forward to taking part in the seed conference this will be my last public conference that I'm going to be participating in of conferences that are hosted by others unfortunately I'm making that decision because I just want to host my own events if I'm going to be speaking publicly it has worked out much better for me rather than you know the travel associated with going to other conferences and honestly dealing with problems that occur regarding conferences that I just don't basically handle myself and just take care of all the logistics myself and host the event locally so I'm gonna be moving you know to a model of just hosting events locally and hopefully people will be willing to come and travel to Philadelphia to see me speak in person if they're inclined to do so so um you know in the future I'll be having like all-day events of myself speaking here in the Philadelphia area and there's some other surprise announcements that we're going to be getting to in the next few weeks here on what on earth is happening regarding public events but I'll leave that as a teaser and you know we'll we'll see when we could make some public announcements regarding that so that being said out of an arkadelphia one good thing that came about it was my presentation that I gave as part of the event called the sacred gift of anger this is now publicly available in the donation gifts area of my website you can get that on DVD pictured here in the slideshow this is how the cover of the DVD and disc came out and you could also get that on flash drive now I always recommend the flash drives personally I think things are moving more in that direction and more less people are going for DVDs these days because of the flash drive we'll have the video in Full HD whereas the DVD you're going to get a little bit of a diminished quality because it's on in DVD format which is you know kind of mpeg-2 stream and it's not as high definition as you know the full mpeg-4 video that we put onto the flash drive so you know in the if you're up to speed in the modern technological area I recommend going with the flash drive this is what the flash drive basically comes what it looks like it's a nice modern blue swivel flash drive 16 gigabyte and then you have the little keychain tag tacked on to it with the cover of the documentary and there's a little description on the back so those items are available in the what on earth is happening donation gets area at gifts top what on earth is happening calm another great thing that we added to the gifts area and I really want to let people know that this is a really great value and I'm telling you like a lot of people have taken me up on on this and are picking this up in the gift shop because we decided you know what if people don't want to get the documentaries or the I'm sorry the presentations that I've done the in a piece mail what piecemeal way okay what if they don't want to like get one flash drive at a time as presentations come out well this is the opportunity to basically get all of my publicly released works in one place we call it the complete mark passio one great work collection okay and it's everything that I basically ever put out publicly okay so here's what this Drive includes this is the cover art okay and then on the back of this on the keychain that's attached to the drive as I'll be explaining this is what's actually on the Great War Collection Drive all publicly released presentations that I've done with all of the associated presentation slides and high quality JPEG format all archived interviews that I've done over the years from 2009 to the present along with some ancillary videos and the entire one on earth is happening podcast series and show series the video show series with associated images for each podcast and associated reading materials that I've talked about in the podcast and then of course you have my band the founders are my anarchic anarchy hardcore punk Anarchy related hardcore punk band called the founders we released an EP a couple years back called no masters no slaves you get that music with all the ancillary materials that come on the flash drive for no masters no slaves EP all of that is on one 500 gigabyte solid state drive and this is what the drive looks like so this is the tag that comes on the keychain that's the back of it this is what the drive actually looks like and this isn't doing it justice for how actually cool it looks and how small it is you can't believe how small this thing is you just look at how large the keychain is that's a little keychain tag okay basically this thing is fast too I mean it's a USBC drive and it has an adapter for USB 3 but um this thing is an extremely fast solid-state drive and the aesthetics of it are great now that the cost the donation that we're asking for this is 333 dollars on the store I'm gonna take you to the store and show you where you can order this on the store but people would think well that's a lot actually this drive like retails for about $100 a little less than that but then it's like if you bought all of the if you donated for all of the other presentations alone it would cost like over $500 I calculated if you got all the things that are available on the donation gifts area that are on this Drive you you would be donating five hundred seventy dollars so I'm plus there's much more than that on this drive that aren't is not up there you know with is as far as interviews go in ancillary videos and audio so really the value is even beyond just what's up there in the form of individual presentations that if you bought them alone would be about five hundred seventy dollars so we're basically offering this drive plus a whole lot more material and you get the drive you know in a nice case that the drive comes in as well and that's about a 40% discount I think it's like a forty two percent discount something like that so I think that's a tremendous value let me step out of the presentation momentarily and I want to just show you this right on the water on earth is happening calm gifts area so let's cut over to this this is an article about the sacred gift of anger okay showing that it has been released on DVD and flash drive but if you click into gifts here and you look at the new another new section that I added over the holiday season there is the passio collection okay so the passio collection drive has just one item in it and if you click on this here the complete mark past year one Great War Collection that will take you to the product page and this is where you can check out the information about the what is on the drive and you can get the drive dimensions here and the weight of it it's very very small and thin and weighs hardly anything it's it's it's an amazing product so I just wanted to let people be aware that we are offering that and that is up on the gifts area as we speak so let's go back to the presentation slides and continue all right so we're going to get into the main topic of discussion and now it looks like we're having a technical problem if people can just give us a moment I'll have my producer check that out what is what is the issue yes we're having a problem with a mic audio sound a little bit of a distortion coming through so he wanted to reposition or mic stand is that sounding better okay great all right so let's let's get involved in the actual timeline description of what happened in the an arc adelphia debacle because this really hurt us here at what on earth is happening and kind of put us out of commission for a few months honestly and I got to tell people some other things that were going on personally at the time as well that I had to take care of that really set me back financially quite a bit and again thank God for the generous people who donated toward the documentary and helped us get back up to operational speed here at what on earth is happening we couldn't have done it without your generosity so it's great to be back on the airwaves and and doing this work again and again unfortunately this is what I want to be doing I want to be giving people philosophical discussions and information I want to be talking more about natural law I want to be talking more about health and nutrition etc okay building ourselves up and building our our minds up and those that we care about in our communities that's what we really should be working on okay this is an unfortunate thing that I have to do to basically out people who have not dealt and presented themselves with integrity in this movement and this movement should be all about integrity and it should be all honouring our word as human beings okay we don't want to see a police state we don't want to see a government at all okay but if we're going to arrive at that condition of humanity we have to elevate our consciousness and we need to really honestly behave with right intent and with right behavior okay and it's very sad to me that that was not done by people who I considered actual friends and people who I considered were we're anarchists and all of that got brought into question we're gonna explain I'm not gonna give my side of the story here folks people will say well I'm waiting to hear mark side of the story you're not gonna get my side of the story here today you're gonna get exact facts that constitute the truth of what happened not my perspective of what happened but exactly what did occur okay so let's jump in here with a timeline of events okay and again after this I want this topic dropped to be honest I don't want this belabor I don't want it going on anymore I am giving this to people to make them aware of what occurred so if they decide to deal with individuals who have not acted in a trustworthy capacity in dealing with me they can take a very cautious approach in doing so because I'm giving them the information about how they dealt with me personally in this series of events so that they can be forewarned that perhaps they're not operating with the best of intentions okay so in February of 2018 that's where my dealings with Carmen chironji and Sonny Mazzone of the state of anarchy which is what they call their group and their YouTube channel and their website began so I met Carmen and Sonny from the state of anarchy at the Anarch apoco 2018 conference in mid-february of 2018 okay I met them about a couple of days before I was delivering my presentation so it was around right in the middle of the month February 15th it might have been the 14th not quite sure the exact date but it was right in that area so pat leach who became the third member of the state of Anarchy team and organ organizer of the a dark adelphia conference along with Carmen and Sonny also met Carmen and Sonny at the same event and he also met Mike Martin who was who would become an early donor for the natural law documentary project pat met all of these people at this event we were going to have Mike Martin also on the show and I will get to what his role was in a couple of moments but he was sort of uncomfortable and I didn't really want to press the issue and make someone come on and publicly do a show without you know really feeling comfortable about it so I kind of like dropped that idea but will tell you what his involvement was and what happened and how he kind of became a individual who became like the center of a little bit of controversy over a very controversial thing that the state of Anarchy tried to say happened regarding my quote payment for the event my compensation for the event so I presented anarchy in the occult what anarchist is nor what anarchists ignore is killing them this was my original presentation at that event and there is the title card for that presentation so this is where it all began at an arc apoco this is where I met the involved individuals so let's move on in the time line and uh you know what as a matter of fact let me just jump back there because this is a good time let's bring on both Pat Leach and Leah Boone now I'm going to have to put my headset on now and I'm gonna go into the discord room because that's where I'm bringing them in through so we'll also hopefully be getting the calls if I can get through all of this material in a timely fashion so if you want to call into the show you could do that through the discord room and you could get that link through my website what on earth is happening dot-com slash show so let me jump into discord and I'm gonna bring in Leah and Pat so here we go okay so Leah are you there yes good you're sounding good thank you and let's bring in Pat are you there Pat I believe your mic is muted so just unmute yourself please hold on Pat are you there yeah there you go you did great thank you all right so uh Leah and Pat are both in and I think that's coming through pretty clearly over the airwaves okay so I want to continue with the timeline and then I'll be going to you guys asking questions and if you really feel the need to jump in you could also jump in okay okay so let's go back to the slides for the next part of the timeline sorry I have to hit play there okay all right you could jump back to it there we go all right so April to July of 2019 is when work on my natural law documentary began in earnest okay so how the documentary began was conceptualized was like this Craig d'Ovidio who is my longtime friend of about 24 years or so and a teacher he was a former teacher now unfortunately at the Art Institute of Philadelphia which has since now closed due to our funding problems I believe he proposed to me to come to the Art Institute because he's a video teacher there he's a video production teacher or he was to work with his students in his video class where they would be doing a project as part of their assignments for the semester of helping a client to build some sort of a video project of you know a small short form documentary you know a commercial something of that effect but whatever the client wanted it would be the students would be tasked to making a video and bringing that video to completion so that the client was happy with it and then they would receive their part of their grade based on that assignment I thought this was an awesome idea because not only would I get like a short form video out of it but would give this students some experience in dealing with a client and you know maybe I could even you know teach them a little bit of natural law in the process to you know teach some young people okay so I agreed to do this and Lia and I went into the Art Institute and started basically working with Craig's students in his video production class so at that point it was probably around April of 2018 the natural law documentary was conceptualized and I myself and Leah Boone started writing the narration script for the film okay so a preliminary round of person on the street interviews was filmed by the students as part of the project and then visual storyboarding and image and video selection was begun for the natural law documentary around this time then preliminary recording of my monologue was filmed at the Art Institute of Philadelphia we ended up not going with that because I really wasn't happy with it aesthetically and then you know the project grew and morphed and became something even bigger at the late at a later time but this is where it was basically in its infancy and began and this was largely due to Craig's offer to come in and take part in this video production class okay so let's move on and I'll just go to Leah real quick do you want to add anything to that a very brief introduction to how the natural wall documentary began or is that a fair assessment I think it's a great assessment and I just want to point out all that this was at least four months of work just getting it off the ground okay yeah you have that up there yes but I want to point that out absolutely so we put a lot of work into just the beginning of what this documentary was going to be about what was going to be included in it and started getting the images and video together to include in the documentary timeline okay so that is the early stages of the natural law film project July through December of 2018 the work on the documentary continued and you're gonna see why this is important okay because it involves Carmen of the state of anarchy and also Pat okay so July through September Leah completed the images storyboard folders we were putting basically storyboarding out the whole script and then selecting imagery for different paragraphs of the script for the timeline and then organizing those into project folders and Leah was working on that as my assistant organizing all of that media in July 2018 Pat leach met me for the first time in Philadelphia after I watched his vegan activism video and I wanted to meet him okay so I believe it was my you know former partner barb who arranged that meeting through our mutual friend Steve and I met Pat here in Philadelphia that was July that was summer 2018 in August Pat was beginning shooting small promotional videos of me doing daily work here at what on earth is happening and just you know brief interviews so I'll promote my website and also you know getting that into the state of Anarchy x' youtube channel he published that footage on their youtube channel and that helped their viewer subscription and subscribe their viewers and subscription rate etc so it was a mutually beneficial you know little projects that Pat was helping to do so that was going on for about a month and then in late August August 21st Pat decided to bring up that I was doing the documentary to his friend Mike Martin who he had met at an arcade Poco 2018 and he asked him about the potential for Mike to fund the natural law documentary and Mike agreed to start funding the project and he was going to start paying Pat and Carmen for shooting and editing the documentary so shooting whatever you know video needed to be shot in high quality and also to actually be laying the film and images and an audio into a video editing program and I was creating a timeline and editing that you know until the documentary was in good form and completed so Mike Martin became the donor for the film in the early stages of the documentary in early September of 2018 I'm sorry about a 90 a week after that Mike in a conversation with me told me that he would be funding the film so Pat originally set that up and later you know less than a week Mike and I had a conversation and he actually told me he would be the donor working with Carmen and Pat and I said fine that's awesome and thanked him and we moved on so in early September of 2018 me and Pat started structuring an actual layout in the editing timeline like an idea of what how we would put together a timeline for the film and we were going to reshoot the the actual script I would read the script and uh you know we would shoot it here at my place with a better camera and a teleprompter so on September 12th Pat reshot my personal monologue my part of the script but the shooting had an undesirable an undesirable outcome I didn't really like the background or the the harshness of of the way the film looked so we really wanted you know I wanted to shoot it again after that because I really wanted to have it visually look a particular way and you know plus I believe one of the reasons I eventually has to reshoot it yet again was the the teleprompter that I had wasn't great quality at least to me it wasn't good enough and I was still looking into it sort of sideways and I couldn't really look at the camera and just like read the script and not you know just seemingly just focus on my words so I looked distracted and you could see my eyes moving as I was reading it I got a higher quality teleprompter at some point there with very generous donation from an individual and we reshot with that teleprompter as I'll explain but in October October 23rd Pat shot the new person on the street interviews that are in the film assisted by Carmen November 20th Pat reshot my monologue yet again using a new teleprompter and that's the footage that's ending up in the actual documentary because it finally came out aesthetically how I liked it okay so that being said December 2nd Pat relocated to Costa Rica he was living in the

Philadelphia area for a while and he eventually moved and left and went to Costa Rica okay so let's move on to the next slide all right yes just to point out funding of the documentary was exclusively paying Pat and Carmen at this time that is correct Mike was not giving me funds for the film he was not confirm me I was on a hiatus at this time due to my death in my family is right so no one was giving any money to what on earth is happening for this Mike had arranged with both Carmen and Pat to pay them directly for their contribution and they would basically invoice him for hours worked upon the documentary at that point at some point Mike realized that that was not a good way to operate and decided to change his mind but we will get to that okay so this is the proofs these are the proofs of the payments made by Mike Martin that he agreed to allow to be shown without any personal data being shown regarding his accounts but these are bank statements regarding how much money was actually paid to Carmen and Pat in the early editing stages of the natural law documentary so in August of 2018 400 dollars was paid to Carmen 400 to Pat in September 400 to Carmen 400 to Pat in October so this is the August and September a bank statement here shown in this first slide okay the later September into October statements are here so you have October $800 went to Pat which he gave $400 to Carmen in cash and then in December was so this one is for September and October this statement here shown below okay then in apparently there was no November payment because they didn't get nobody got paid for reshooting Pat you decided that that wasn't going to be something you charged for great no also when I had to talk to Mike generally I had never you know it wasn't me and Carmen doing this I was doing it by myself but I was living with Carmen was with him for two months so I wanted to involve him because of the state of energy month not and what we were doing and he you know he's gonna Mike he knows Philly so it was it was good to bring him out and you know he did assist me it was it was helpful but yeah the first thing that was directly to me for $800 and i paged carmen half of that for his participation and then Mike I asked Mike to separate the payments from there on out and I was paid another $400 for the next month Carmen just paid 400 and then I feel terribly guilty for turning the editing over to Carmen but I just wanted people to know that I'm not a Philadelphia native I actually lived four hours north and I was only relocated to Philadelphia to help Carmen and sunny with a documentary they wanted to create called the state of anarchy which never got around happening so he's ironic that I met you and then this all came about and I'd like to say that I'm actually degree in film and video production so I know what I'm doing when it comes to this stuff and I'm not just some guy trying to like take money or whatever I don't take myself for my skills to produce great quality stuff and mike is actually expressed that the 800 well the 1600 original payments while I was still involved financially I suppose was money well spent okay and then uh Carmen I would agree with that I actually had to cut this funding up because three months went by I was actually in Costa Rica and I talked to Mike and I was like oh I just paid him nice so let's let's get let's let's get to that in a progression in the timeline so let's let's talk about that now so in early December of 2018 Carmen actually took over the actual editing of the timeline project in the editing program called DaVinci Resolve okay so here this is when he actually became the main editor of the project okay and that means can we just say what that means that means he was going to take the footage of the interviews the footage of the monologue and all of the images and you know video that we had up to that point and put it into the timeline arrange it and you know create the actual documentary that's what the editors job and as the executive producer I oversee that process as my associate producer on the whole documentary Leah's job is to implement my vision by working with the editor and then showing me cuts and then I make changes based on what I want to see happen on the screen and then she helps to implement that with the editor that's how the process works okay I was not micromanaging this project at this time I was just saying what I basically wanted it to generally look like and giving some images that I wanted to see and allowing Leah to you know pick some images as well and arrange them into storyboard folders etc okay so this is how we were working at the time and basically the editor just you know with the software you know works the software to bring the vision that we're trying to bring onto the screen that's that's their job okay so Carmen took over the main editing at this point and he asked for now to be given nine hundred dollars a month by Mike Martin who agreed to that fee so Mike paid Carmen nine hundred dollars each month December January and February it's December 2018 January 2019 February 2019 are the PayPal statements shown by Mike Martin's PayPal account okay so the this is the money sent from Mike Martin to carmen chironji February 4th January 7th and December 17th so December of 2018 January of 2019 and February of 2019 those are the three payments again we're we're glad to have these screen shots we don't want to compromise anybody's accounts or anything like that we didn't want to show any confidential or personal information here we're just showing proof that this money was indeed paid to Carmen as it was agreed okay so he was working independently for those three months yes and we're going to talk about the results of this in a moment to show you what you know ended up being the fallout of this and what Mike thought about you know the money that he had spent okay so the totals here are Carmen received for editing the project from Mike Martin $3,900 and Pat leech received $1,200 from Mike Martin so that's the payment and and the way that it worked out monetarily from Mike Martin our early donor for the early documentary shooting and editing okay so let's move on to the next slide in the timeline yes technically 40 40 200 the Carmen 800 to me okay so why would you say him I gave him $400 of the first initial payment I say okay under dollars per got 4200 so Pat say technically Tori's an additional right because we don't have that that statement there was an additional 400 okay okay 400 you have on there 3200 1200 for me 400 and that that's accounts oh you're saying out of the 1200 that that you collected you gave 400 of that to Carmen yes okay all right okay so then that the total should be 4200 and 800 okay all right so in February of 2019 here some of the events that transpired February 4th 2019 to this point only 15 minutes of the documentary timeline had been completed Mike Martin expressed to Pat that he is disappointed with Carmen's performance as the main editor on the project which he took over and considering the amount of money well he's disappointed in his performance considering the amount of money that was spent versus the actual amount of work that had been completed on the dock up to that point so Mike was not happy about how much money he had given to Carmen versus how much Carmen had actually completed of the documentary timeline when when he saw that the timeline had only been worked about 15 minutes into the film he was like I've paid you this much money and this is the amount of work that you've done and you know he wasn't happy with that but I don't think he expressed that directly to Carmen I think he expressed that to Pat and then eventually Mike expressed that to me I wish he would have done it a little bit sooner but you know he was I think giving Carmen the benefit of the doubt and seeing how this would progress this work would progress and um you know at that point I think Carmen was starting to just basically you know kind of drag things out a little bit okay so Mike was basically saying he wasn't happy with the money that he spent toward Carmen February 15th 2019 I met up with Carmen Sonny and Pat again at Anika Anika poco 20:19 okay so this is the slide title card of the presentation I did there in Acapulco Mexico this was a anarchy in the occult part to religion versus an initiation I also gave a workshop at this conference okay and at the conference right after I came out of the main arena you know of the main hall where presenters were speaking after I had delivered this presentation anarchy in the occult part two I did an interview on film with Carmen for the state of Anarchy website and we talked about what was going on at Erika poco and we talked about general things in the freedom movement and Carmen at the end of that interview near the end of that interview asked me if I would be willing to come and speak into a presentation at an arkadelphia which was going to be his inaugural presentation here in Philadelphia so he asked me to participate and I agreed to take part in the conference and do a presentation at the conference so then February 16th which was the next day after I spoke I was going to lunch at Attica poco at a little place that they had set up in the retreat there in the not the retreat like the hotel area the you know the the villa it was called vegan Verde Verde vegan actually and a good vegan food so I was sitting down there with a few friends talking and Mike Martin came in he came over to my table at lunch and we started talking and he was telling me how dissatisfied he was with Carmen's progress on the documentary and this was kind of really just the first time I'm hearing about this in full and the details of how much he had given him and because again no money came through me at this point I was not given money to fund the documentary the money was being given by Mike to other people as long as they continued to put in working the documentary and log their hours etc and he was paying them so Mike told me that he really should have given the money directly to me at that point at this lunch discussion okay so Mike decided then and there at the table he said that he's going to temporarily hold off on giving any more money toward the project but he said if he decided at some future point to contribute any additional funds toward the documentary he would only give funds directly to me and no one else and then I could allocate the funds at my discretion telling me about that yes as opposed to giving me funds directly to any other people who happen to be working on the project he said Marc I'm only gonna give it to you because you'll control you know what's being done and what's gonna be done with this money and you'll put it toward where it really needs to go whereas if I'm giving it directly to other people I don't really know whether they're really serious about what they're doing and doing the right thing and actually you know doing the amount of work that you know they should be doing for what I'm giving them so he said I'm only gonna give it to you and I know you'll do the right thing with the money so that's what was agreed at the lunch table the day after my presentation Anika poco 2019 so he said if he had given them to you it would have been done already the editing would have been done I think that's a very generous statement on his part I think you know this takes a lot longer than most people think okay but you know I I think what he was trying to express was he knows I would handle the money honorably and things would not be stretched out for to a ridiculous extent okay workwise okay so let's move on in the timeline April of 2019 Carmen asked me this took place right in the room where I am at now which is my bedroom slash home studio okay Carmen asked me in this room when he was continuing to work on the documentary timeline on his laptop in the program DaVinci Resolve he said can we debut this documentary at the conference that I'm hosting at Attica Delphia 2019 in September and I was just I almost like fell over honestly okay I was like that's five months from now right it's five months so it was April this was like probably early April May June July August September that's less and it was in mid-september the conference so that's like five months okay less than five total months I said there is no possibility that this documentary will be in any kind of condition to show at the conference in September that's it it is so overly ridiculously ambitious to expect this to be a some sort of a Polish documentary project by that in that timeframe that like I didn't know whether to like fall over laughing or like be like you know really are you nuts like that's crazy to expect that that's how fast we would be able to complete this to me because I know how long these things go I know how meticulous editing is I mean I'm no stranger to video editing and audio editing myself right so I just thought that was way overly ambitious of a time frame to set okay especially since you know things go wrong you know things come up in people's life you know and it's it's 2020 and it's still not out officially okay yeah we still have at least a few more work months of work on this as far as I'm concerned for me to get it to where I'm proud of it and I and I think it's polished and I wanted out at least a few more months of work okay so at that point I really knew that we were nowhere near finishing it and I said no I'm not gonna allow you to screen this at the at the conference it's not gonna be ready in time so he's like like oh not insisting but he's like practically like begging me please let let us let me do this he said his words I didn't put it here on the slide but his words were it would be a great selling point for the conference he said that right here in this room to me okay he said this will be a great selling point for the conference okay people want to come to see the debut of your documentary will premiere it there and I said look I appreciate you wanting to do that but I don't think it'll be ready in time I think it's way ambitious of a time frame to set and what Carmen did at that point is and I also told him we have no funding for this now the main funder is not contributing any more funds who was doing that so it's like I can't really afford to continue to pay you you know you're wrapping up work that he already paid you to do essentially and I don't have the kind of money to pay a video editor at this point at that point I did not have the funds okay eventually more donations came in and I had some more funding for this project but you have to realize like you know I don't make a whole lot of money to you know just hire people to do work that's why I ask for volunteers here this I you know the few you know things that people order through the gift store you know if I showed you the numbers and you said could you live on that most people would be horrified okay and they'd be like hey that's what you're living on you know yeah that some PayPal donations crypto donations and donations come in for the Ark Drive offer okay so you know when people see what I actually pull in and what I have to use to live on and you know basically make rent utilities eating etc and fun what on earth is happening you know most people are like I don't know how you could live like that so at this point I really had no funds for this okay to pay an editor thankfully now we do we have a bit of a budget a bit of a surplus and a budget to fund an editor and get this finished but at this point we had no funds coming in for this project okay so what Carmen said is you don't have to pay me anymore okay so he he got money from Mike and he's like you don't have to give me anymore he's like I will complete the documentary on a volunteer basis he said that to me right in this room in April of 2019 okay he said I know the conference is five months away but he's like I will complete this project on a volunteer basis for you and if I do so then will you allow me to screen it at and arkadelphia and I said you're gonna volunteer to finish this and get it in good shape that I'll be proud of it to show at the conference and you're gonna do that on a volunteer basis not expecting any payment from me for the completion of that work and he said absolutely if you agree that I can you know promote that we will be screening the premiere of the documentary at an arkadelphia so under those conditions I agreed to allow him to promote that as a selling point for Anika Delphia and we then eventually at some you know future point a couple of weeks from then made it public we went public with the fact that we would be premiering the documentary at an arkadelphia 2019 so I agreed under those particular conditions so at this point Carmen then became the main editor for the project under purely voluntary circumstances he did not expect payment he taught he asked me to in exchange for volunteering to complete the work on the editing of the film to allow him to screen it as part of an arc adelphia and I agreed to that okay so after that occurred pat then offered to take over the editing of the documentary also on a volunteer basis but Carmen didn't want to do that and he wanted to continue to be the editor of the so we you know decided we'll stick with Carmen and Carmen continued editing the film with Leah as the Associate Producer with myself as the executive producer looking at you know incrementally time frame changes timeline changes that they had made and then making suggestions on what to change or improve telling Leah implement that and then Leah working with Carmen to implement my changes okay so me myself and Leah then had several meetings with Carmen and Pat discussing logistics for the upcoming an arkadelphia conference I acted as an adviser to Carmen impact based upon my prior experience in organizing conferences I was the main organizer of for your mind conference one and for your mind conference too I then handed that over to other organizers and I acted in an advisory capacity in for your mind three and four but I was the main organizer and for your mind one and two Sonny unfortunately never took part in any of these advisory meetings for the conference and I'm not gonna get into a whole lot of you know what was discussed there but I just wanted to try to give them some pointers to help them to avoid pitfalls that I had seen come up in for your mind one and two while I was organizing those conferences and some things they took my advice on uh some things they did not and that's fine that's okay they wanted to do certain things their way and I said I'm not trying to tell you what what to do I'm just trying to offer you some friendly advice because I've done this before and I you know tried to suggest some ways that they perhaps could better budget and save money and also things regarding a hotel which there was sort of a problem with the first hotel they were going to recommend it was very subpar and I tried to dissuade you know continuing down that course and eventually they you know just recommend that a different hotel and continue to do the conference at galdós catering hall the galdós entertainment center it's called okay so these were advisory meetings we only we had a few of them a couple of them here in my in my place some of them are even by Skype and just to you know help them move the conference to in a successful direction that's all okay so let's move on in the timeline and go back to the slides please so in June through August of 2019 I propose the Carmen and Pat that that I would like to host a teaching natural law workshop at an arkadelphia so I said there's gonna be a lot of people coming in for this conference it's in Philly I'm from Philly it would be very easy for me to bring my equipment and host the workshop at the conference so everybody thought that was a good idea nobody complained or said no we don't want to allow you to do a workshop so I did say well I'm gonna make this sort of a you know really hell hands on how to do things what you know software you're gonna need to know what equipment you're gonna need to know it's gonna take me a day to go through a lot of this stuff I'm like I needed several hours ok so I said I want to give it in like two three hour sections we'll do a lunch break in between ok so I needed six hours for the workshop whereas you know I did my you know main speech my main presentation at a Newark Adelphia the sacred gift of anger I believe it was around an hour and a half okay so when they heard that it was gonna be six hours or like well we don't want to do that during the conference because it'll you know overlap other things I'm like I agree I'm like why don't we do it the day before or the day after so Carmen said it would be probably be better to do it the day after the conference and that they were gonna get Papi's Italian restaurant which is down the street from Gauchos catering and rent that and that would be where I'd host the workshop and we agree that they would sell the tickets on their website so let's continue on in the timeline so June of 2019 Carmen Marc and Leah participate in a phone call during which it has agreed that Marc will forego a speaker's stipend for the conference and will only keep the proceeds for his workshop as his compensation for participating in the entire event now let me say this one more time okay me and Leah got on the phone it was actually on Liz cell phone and she we didn't do this via Skype Leah called Carmen on her phone and put him on speakerphone okay and we discussed what was going to be the financial arrangements for me okay so this was a verbal agreement by phone okay now we're gonna talk about not having a contract because I don't really believe in legal contracts personally okay I don't believe in the right of the state to exist from a moral perspective so why would I believe in the legality of legal contracts so all a written contract would do for this whole situation was we would just have written proof and signed proof in writing that okay this is what we agreed to as far as I'm concerned that's no different than a verbal agreement made via phone via Skype in person doesn't matter okay there are people who will you know have this legal disagreement with that but quite frankly I don't care because the whole idea is again if you're gonna live in a state of anarchy then your word needs to be your bond and you need to act honorably with your agreements with other people okay that's all it comes down to folks then this is the crux of the matter okay so this is a very important part of the timeline right here okay so me and Leah write in my office in the room right down the hall from where I'm at right now okay sat in my office ah I believe this was on a Tuesday that's when we usually get a lot of our logistical dealings done in the office okay it's the day we prefer to work and we called Carmen and we said well we have to talk about what's gonna be marks compensation for taking part in the conference so what do you want to do you know do you want to get you want to do a speaker stipend I apologize I just bought my mic do you want to do a speaker stipend you know and maybe a breakdown on the workshop and this is what we learned that he was offering other speakers okay and well I I said you know well we don't know how many people are coming to the world will be coming to the works I mean it might the workshop might be a bust it might be successful I might get hardly anybody okay because when you know they're already coming for the conference or you know paying to see other people's workshops etc I didn't know how many people were gonna be attending my workshop I figured maybe 30 or 40 people would come to my workshop okay and we'll get to those numbers in in a little while but basically we were talking about how are we going to arrange what monies that I would get for participation so Carmen gave us two choices he said well some other people are doing some other speakers are doing a workshop and we're gonna do a split on the workshop but we're gonna give them a stipend for speaking so I said well you know what would be my other option and he said well you could just not take a stipend and we won't pay you at all for your involvement in the conference so you would speak you would take part in the panel discussion and you would screen the documentary and you don't get anything for that from us from the organizers but you could keep your workshop and this was sort of what happened at one of the Anika poco conferences and then another one we did a split on the workshop the I think it was the first year I kept my whole workshop or the second year I did I can't remember exactly which way it was but one year it was a stipend and a split and the other year there was no stipend and I kept the workshop so I said why don't we just do that like don't give me a stipend I'm not really concerned about being paid to speak you know just I'll go and speak do my presentation for free we'll screen the documentary on you know beyond the panel discussion so all of my conference proper participation in the three days for the conference the 13th 14th and 15th I'll just you know there'll be no stipend for any of that and I'll just do that for free and then we just host the workshop at Poppy's and I'll just take the tickets that sell for that that's it that'll be my compensation will just be my workshop sails and Carmen said that's fine that's gonna be your deal for the conference and we agreed at that that day okay I don't have an exact date but it was a Tuesday in

June okay of 2019 where that happened so yeah my producers trying to get my attention again is there another problem okay so um so now here's a big point of contention and a problem regarding this okay the problem turns out that Carmen did not make his other organizers aware at this point that this conversation took place with Leah and myself and they were under an assumption that I had made a similar arrangement as other speakers as we're gonna get to okay so I wanted to ask Pat right now at this point Pat Carmen did not tell you that we spoke with him in early June and made this arrangement for no speaker stipend but that all that I would receive would be my workshop ticket sales is that correct right right and I want to step back where you said Carmen told you that we were offering because there was a universal deal with made within the three of us that all shout all workshops would be split 75 25 75 to the speaker okay and then he told you that we were giving all the speakers of stipends because that's that that's not true okay well he basically said your options are and similar to other speakers a stipend for speaking plus a split on the workshop no figures were discussed for the split or the stipend okay so he say we give you a $500 stipend or $1,000 or $2,000 stipend you know like I've gotten stipends to speak that were you know a couple hundred dollars and I've gotten three thousand dollar stipends to speak okay so he gave me no figure on a stipend nor did he tell me any percentage breakdown for a workshop breakdown he just said the options are similar to what we're doing with other speakers a stipend plus a workshop breakdown or a no stipend and you get to keep your workshop so I chose the latter alternative and I said I would rather forgo a stipend and only keep my workshops in ticket sales and he said okay that's fine then that will be your arrangement and look if there was no agreement I would not have agreed to even continue to take part in the conference because I would be walking in blind to a conference regarding what my compensation was going to be for my participation like it would be like you know I didn't even bother to have that discussion well it likes first of all it would if me Leigha any of the other people who were helping with organize my role in water as water if it's happening in the conference in the anak adelphia conference i mean do you think we would have went into a conference with a totally open-ended non known agreement so Leah are you in agreement with what I'm saying here that we knew that day this was our agreement for participation in the event Leah are you there yeah you know that agreement was something that you know we we built all of these other projects on top of you know we were just going forward at that point we were trying to get all this content created for this conference based upon that agreement and I had another conversation with Carmen in the summertime where we discussed that again I had a separate conversation personally with him that mark was taking the money from the workshop and Yoshi was encouraging a speaker and he never objected or disagreed to that during your private conversations no okay so we are in agreement that we were all in agreement that this was the arrangement that was made verbally through that phone call in the office on a Tuesday of early June it was either the first or second Tuesday as I recall if you don't remember the day but also splitting hairs the venue wasn't decided yet popular came in very late into the game right the venue we didn't know where we knew it wouldn't be at the conference proper at

Galdos but we knew it would be another day outside of the conference proper okay but we agreed that I would be taking no stipend to speak and I would be participating in the conference proper for free and then I would be doing my workshop as an ancillary addendum to the conference okay billed as part of the conference but it would be at a different venue somewhere else we all agreed to that is that correct yes okay so I was Carmen was solely in charge in terms of negotiations with you I'm under the assumption he's editing with you guys lived three blocks away other he's taking the lead on everything regarding new even albeit a very huge position but I was in handling terms in negotiations with every other speaker which was a 25/75 split any of them as a reference can you talk to anybody then they'll go bad for what was going on so that's a good point you're in charge of dealing with everybody else and Carmen is in charge of dealing with us and we're working with Carmen at marks house on a weekly basis at this point he sees us every week right so this particular day he was not there editing and so Leah and I were working in the office on other logistics for what on earth is happening and we decided let's call Carmen and see if we can work out what the financial agreements are going to be for an orchid elfia that's what we did and that's when Leah said okay I'll get him on the phone and she called him and put him on speakerphone and that's when we hashed out all of these details conditions for every other speaker well no one was paid for anything okay you know they were flown out and accommodated and in a workshop they were given 75% of the workshops okay you told me that a few days ago and I had no idea none of the speakers copied this court goes in and out a little bit is that normal I'm hearing you fine it might be on your end with how you're setting them that's why I was saying before I thought it was our that Carmen told you that was giving buddy a percentage plus a stipend because that was inaccurate that was not what happened okay everybody was just being brought to the paid to get here and you know fed and accommodated and taken care of like that all right well thank you for adding that detail to that all right so let's continue on in the timeline later in June 2019 it has agreed that the tickets for marks workshop would be priced at 120 dollars and would be sold through the Anarch Adelphia conference website with an understanding that those funds would be held in trust for mark by the state of anarchy so the state of Anarchy would sell the tickets on their website to not split tickets over two locations or websites okay they would sell the workshop tickets through the state of anarchy website and that money would be held in trust for me as my payment for compensation for my participation in the whole conference and allowing you know the documentary be screened and taking part in the panel discussion etc okay my whole compensation for the conference would only be whoever attended my workshop that's what I would get okay also mark I I don't know if this is timeline but I asked Carmen I said Carmen do people who want to buy workshop tickets have to buy concert tickets I remember this conversation that's correct so Leah specifically asked because we wanted to put it on our copy our arm you know description of my workshop we wanted to let people know whether or not they would have to buy conference tickets at that time Carmen said no they don't they can buy workshop two tickets separate from conference tickets we said okay we're going to promote that fact on the copy that we put out regarding the workshop and we did we wrote it's still probably up on my website maybe I can't even find it hold on a minute it was always it was always like that - I don't know if he said something said something to you otherwise we didn't know out of courtesy we wanted to make sure that we were you know going along with everything everybody was on the same date I want my producer to switch over to my website real quick because I want to show people there is the preliminary statement that I made which doesn't have all these details in it in the news section of what on earth is happening so I actually still up on the homepage as well okay so if you scroll down on the homepage right underneath sacred gift of anger is statement by mark Bastille regarding an arkadelphia 2019 conference mismanagement that's the preliminary statement but I want to go back to the website into the news section and just show people where the workshop details were at just to make this one point I'm going to scroll down here to where the workshop is at okay here it is when we were promoting the workshop this is the article on the news section where we were promoting the teaching natural law workshop at an arkadelphia the day after and here's the graphic that Pat made okay and then under here it has you know the details and where it would be in the in the amount and said click here for tickets that would take you to as you see in the URL there at the bottom left the state of Anarchy website to buy the tickets for the workshop and then under there we put note you do not require a ticket to the main conference to attend marks workshop this was absolutely verbally agreed to by Carmen okay so they're not because that graphic actually is not the graphic that I made that remember the one that Carmen changed the font and overlapped your picture there oh yes right okay but you did most of these graphics originally did you not but that's my job right I mean it so he actually you're saying with the powers listen there was a power struggle between us okay me and Carmen don't like each other we haven't liked each other for a long time and Sonny took a back seat you're saying let's hope at this graphic which you were supposed to basically know in charge right yeah it was your job but he basically came in and and okay okay all right so what garbage so in general what were the point we're making by showing this here is that you didn't need a ticket to the conference proper just to come to my workshop okay and we asked Carmen if they did not want it like that if they wanted to make it so that you could only attend my workshop you have to have a conference ticket and he said no we're letting people come Alucard you could buy that ticket ala carte from the conference you do not have to buy a conference ticket in order to attend the workshop okay so I'm glad you brought that point up Lia cuz it's technically not in my timeline so I want to switch back over to the slide show I'm switching back okay let's continue in the timeline so it was agreed that they would sell the tickets priced at 120 dollars each and that they would collect that money through their website and we had an understanding that those funds would be held in trust for me and given to me after my obligations were fulfilled taking part in the conference and that I would be given my workshop as compensation that funds that came in for ticket sales from the workshop as compensation to me from my participation in the entirety of the event okay later that month Carmen and Leah were now meeting at my house once a week editing the documentary so this was still like you know three months before the conference and Leah and Carmen were basically just putting in one day a week on the editing part of the project well I wasn't putting in one day a week I was putting in four or five days a week because I was preparing all of the material that was going into it figuring out where it goes and trying to get this together so the prep work with media was was your responsibility and you were doing that more than a day a week I'm simply talking about actual editing work on the timeline in the video editor was taking place in the video editing program was taking place one day a week at this point okay so then the next month Carmen and Leah attempted to ramp up work on the documentary project by setting a three times a week editing schedule okay in July of 2019 and this became a problem for me as well because Leah was calling me frantic telling me how many times Carmen was canceling and she's like we're never gonna get this done you have to do something okay but we'll get to that so July of 2019 and into August of 2019 Carmen continuously cancels editing work with Leah in order to train for two mixed martial arts fights over the summer Carmen canceled editing work with Leah by text message these are the documented cancels that we are able that we know about for sure that we can prove okay he cancelled with Leah to work on the documentary project via text message to her phone on July 19 26th and 31st and then again on August 2nd 9th 14th and 16th that's seven cancellations just in a approximately one month period a little bit less than one month okay Carmen also canceled on other dates verbally or in person for which there was no record kept so we can't actually prove that but Leah has text message proofs of cancellations on at least seven days okay so that's the work ethic that was being displayed at this point in July of 2019 only like two months before the conference and then the documentary had to be screened okay so let's move on in the timeline by the way Leah was calling me I mean Leah really puts a lot of effort into the work she does here at what on earth is happening okay she takes it very seriously and you know she's very dedicated to doing the things that she says she's going to do okay so she was calling me frantically going mark you got to do something about this he's canceling with me again what are we gonna do we're nice they're never gonna get done in time we're never gonna be able to show this it's gonna be a mess by the time the conference rolls around you got to do something okay so here's what we did do August of 2019 a little bit later in the month since carmen has canceled work on the documentary editing so frequently I had to announce publicly that only a rough cut of documentary would be shown at the Anarch Adelphia conference in September and that killed me to have to do that but if I didn't do that and I said oh we're gonna have the finished Polish documentary out or beat have it for sale at the conference I'd be lying to people and there would be false advertisement okay so I went on this show you can go back into the records of this show and I said the progress isn't going as we expected I didn't give any details because I don't air out personal things like that and now I am because of what happened subsequently that we'll be getting to okay and you know I said we're unfortunately folks were only going to be able to show a rough cut it will not be the finished documentary we won't be able to release it at the event okay so big disappointment I was very disappointed I'm sure people who heard that were I think people really still got a lot of value out of the rough cut being screened but you know you'll see what we had to do to actually get that in an acceptable you know screening form okay so the next point here is do to Carmen's constant cancellations me and Leah agreed that the documentary cannot amongst each other we agree that the documentary could not possibly be in an acceptable condition to screen at the conference the following month and that someone else must be brought in to actually work on the editing of the film okay and I'm in panic mode now because I had hardly any money to spend on this like donations for this project we're not coming in and any significant rate at this point most people didn't even know about it we had no duress no active campaign to get donations for the documentary has no campaign to collect documentary we were just pushing it forward because we wanted to do it for this conference right exactly okay so Leah is saying to me in private conversations you have to hire somebody to finish this editing because Carmen's not getting the job done and it's not going to be ready for the conference even to show a rough cut so now I'm like shit now I need to pay somebody just to honor my word then rough cuts gonna be shown so now that started hurting my finances because I had to go out and try to find a video editor and pay them out of my own pocket to get the documentary done so I'm losing money participating in the conference now okay so uh I we reached out to my friend and colleague Craig to video great guy always willing to help in a capacity if he knows about it this guy is a very generous willing to help you out okay so we said Craig our editors not working out he's sort of flaking out on us and canceling a lot we need somebody who's very dedicated and is good and will really you know take instruction well is technically very good at what they do and will not break our bank either you know because I can only afford to pay them you know a somewhat modest rate I mean video editing can be like you know two hundred dollars an hour all right it can go up to that high alright so I said it's got to be a reasonable rate somebody that understands this is a low-budget production and they'll be willing to help us out with a decent rate and Craig came back and said I have someone for you she's very talented she's very dedicated she will take it very seriously and I have full confidence she could be the person to help you out with this and she'll give you a reasonable rate so I at that point hired the woman that he recommended named Nia Bullock to ensure that the documentary ruffcut would be ready in time for the conference see these are all the things behind the scenes people don't see folks you know in order to honor my word that's what I did to go into this conference prepared okay Carmen who did not honor his word to edit the documentary into an acceptable condition in time for the showing the the screening at the conference you know that's that's how he behaved and then I actually went out and hired somebody because he didn't fulfill his obligation as a volunteer you know if you're not gonna do that don't agree to do it don't say you're going to do it then complain that you're not being paid okay well would things have changed if I said Carmen now I'm gonna pay you see that's the whole point folks you know you don't get upset about things that aren't done you honor your agreement this is what you said you were going to do then you should go out and do that so if you say I want a hundred dollars an hour then that'll be your agreement if you say I'll do this for free for you that's our agreement you honor your word it's very simple it's not hard to do either you know people think odds say one thing and you know do another no it's very easy to say one thing and do that thing it's not that difficult you just stick to your word you make your behaviors aligned to what you say you're going to do but that didn't happen with Carmen okay so I paid out of my own pocket Nia's rate which I won't disclose but it was very reasonable and she was very good at what she did okay cause it's not really anybody's business what I paid her okay and I'm telling you I would just want to thank her personally because um she is a very talented woman she's very good at what she does she takes her craft very seriously she shows up and she works the whole time from I only sat in an actual couple of editing sessions with her but I was highly impressed okay no mess around and no no-nonsense approach okay Leah would you agree with that assessment of me I thought she was excellent I mean when she started you know moving the the timeline around it was like she was so adept at it and it was started just coming together her skill was unbelievable she was very good I'm in total agreement also too we had a couple of other people that contributed to the documentary that summer you know we had a kneecap and their amazing graphics that he did and we had Mitch Thompson who was doing amazing work as well and we would have loved to have funding for them as well at that time yes we you know and that's hopefully something we can do with what we know yes well we're gonna need more graphics help to refine some graphics and we have a budget now so you know we can have appropriate oh there you go Pat Thank You Man because I mean we could pay people now since generous donations have come in for this project specifically you know and I'll tell you what if anything's left over folks you know what we're gonna do we're gonna we're gonna do some sort of an outreach with pressing a lot of these presentations and figuring out a way to get them the groups of people that wouldn't ordinarily receive them okay I don't know how that's gonna work but we're gonna figure something out like with getting some free documentaries out there on DVDs to people okay that more of that later but I'm telling you like all of the money that comes in for this documentary we're gonna budget toward either producing the documentary or distributing it somehow in ways that we would not have been able to do so that's you know every dollar that comes in from this is going to be spent toward this effort of educational outreach which this documentary project is all about and also I'm I'd like to mention that you know we've never done this before we were kind of stumbling our way through it pulling this amazing project together you know it was very magical in some areas and it was you know a trial and error or another absolutely yes it's a big project a full-length documentary you know this documentary is probably gonna clock in around you know when it's all said and done around an hour and 20 minutes or so that's a huge project you know for a first-time documentary undertaking so in the beginning originally it was this hard drive with pictures and so on it's more that now I just want everybody know that I originally quoted Mike Martin at $2,400 three months from what favors one concept that it would have been able to get it done but it evolved into something so much larger there was a there was a learning curve there was this incredible learning curve started putting it together and we came across using all of the stock video sites we suddenly you know it just it came alive so we had to do a lot of changing up with a lot of the still images to video images you know and we had that beautiful narration by Jana Jana ESP as well she's another person that contributed yeah and I remember anybody as we go along I'm gonna make sure I give them sure thank you without a doubt it's a it's a group effort and I'm telling you a lot of people contributed talent and resources and just having said that I want to say Carmen's competent as a video editor you know his skills are good okay I didn't have any technical problem with him as an editor but it was his work ethic that was problematic he was good as an editor and he was good as a sound person absolutely all right so that being said I was now paying Nia as a video editor using my own private money not donations coming in through what on earth is happening just whatever I could contribute and I it totaled into thousands of dollars okay I'm not gonna get into the exact figure but it was you know it was a significant amount and I had to do this since Carmen's agreement to volunteer to complete the project was not honored by him okay that's what necessitated that so then at a very future point in August of 2019 we don't have the exact date that this happened my video editing computer my video editing PC which is a core i7 PC that I custom-built was moved into Carmen's house for anytime access by Leah Carmen and Nia okay Carmen was still working on the project when he found the time neo became basically the lead editor at this point and Carmen was still supposed to work on sound editing and mastering for the documentary audio track okay so at this point I wasn't either yes Logan Hart thank you for reminding me of that Logan Hart did this beautiful incredible sound truth of the speak it's the score and it had to be placed into the tie had to be mastered and placed into the timeline and that it was one of the tasks that Carmen agreed to do right and as we'll see that was also neglected but we'll get to that in a moment but basically what we did is we moved my computer that was being used to edit the project at this point to Carmen's home because people were in and out of here at all different times of the day and wanting to show up at different times and I really needed to focus on my presentation and my workshop at this time this is when I was building those things for the the the conference you know the main part of the conference when I would deliver my presentation sacred gift of anger and when and the day after the conference when I would deliver the workshop teaching natural law so I couldn't I I tried to deal with it and it was really disrupting my personal workflow I have to get into like a headspace before a conference to say okay here's what I want to lay out this is what I want people to understand this is what I'm gonna be talking about and I have to then go into focus mode with you know looking at my outline saying oh how am I going to arrange this what are the slides gonna look like what images am I gonna pick and ultimately put in into the final result and then build all those slides you know and talk about think about how the my discussion is gonna flow as I go through the slides so you know I couldn't have a million people running around in my house and showing up at all different times of the day while I'm trying to get this work done it was very distracting so I said look somebody needs to take the computer you know and just then you could edit round the clock if you want any time but you know I just I need focus and quiet here you know and I was very on edge because thinking we were this was gonna be a debacle okay luckily it all really got pulled off very well at the conference okay you know through people's hard work actually okay but at this point I was very nervous I had a lot of work to do on my personal slides and lectures for the event and I just couldn't have a lot of people in my in my private living space and where I'm working you know all hours of the day and night so at this point we decided someone's gonna take the computer okay and Leah originally agreed to take the computer but Carmen did not want to travel to Leah's house which was just outside the city limits of Philadelphia in Balcon wood at the time and he's like no what I'll take it and we'll bring it to my house in South Philly and Leah you'll have to come to my house because Carmen didn't want to do the traveling to you know continue to work on it Nia was fine with that but not Carmen okay so let's move on August through September of 2019 Leah asked Carmen and multiple times I should add in this slide how many people have purchased tickets to attend marks workshop Carmen says he does not know what that figure is to Lee tells me he's got to look it up I've asked him numerous times we wanted to know how's the workshop selling how is it doing you know and then Mark was eventually was getting all the materials prepared to create the folders for the material that he was handing out to people that came so we needed to know but I could never get an answer from Carmen we were completely blind going into the workshop how many people were gonna show up there and he promised I'll check I'll get back to you but never gave us those statistics okay so and you know I can speculate as to why maybe he knew the workshop was selling at a very good rate by that point I think he's actually said that okay and you know he told me multiple times I don't I don't know I'll have to get back to you on that well I'll look it up and get back to you we were asking him you know can you even give us a list so we know he asked for a list of the people's name right and nothing he would he would never turn over to me I gave her all the information to finish it she asked well that was after that was after the conference right all the emails because we tried to get an email list of everybody that had attended and somebody else passed around an email list and it got all convoluted so we just decided to get all the females fishing the actual ticket sales right you see Pat since since carmen was our liaison we didn't really you know go to you to take you off of other aspects of the conference you were working along because we knew you were like the technical guy mostly and graphics and the website so we didn't go to you because we had been dealing with Carmen as a liaison you know we saw I saw him you know at least right we work not quite in his physical presence and you were in another state you know so that's why we just kept feeling a little a little lifted off my shoulders you know it was nice to have to taking care of that right but also I'd like to UM you know just explain what happened the day of the workshop when we went into the workshop room there was a divider put up on the wall there were a number of tables up and people started pouring in the door and we were saying to the staff we took our photocopies how many folders did you end up making for that mark 60 60 folders total folders because I thought the maximum that would possibly show up would be 50 people yeah because of a caste Christians we got you know 70 people if the entire fake as Christians we only got about 70 people so we thought it would probably be around that and that was a major presentation that I delivered this is the workshop that's an add-on to a conference I thought I honestly really expected about 40 people coming in the door so when when like people started just pouring and as we're going to get to I was shocked and it felt really good that that many people wanted to come and attend my workshop it was it was they were very generous to give their hard-earned money to pay that added ticket to come and see the workshop and I was just so thrilled that that many people came out yes it was a big surprise to me we were running over to the staff going do you have a photocopy machine can you photo these they photocopied I don't know ten or twenty and people kept pouring in the door and the staff had to open up the wall in the room and bring literally in these jets needed like I don't know 15 people they had to put like three more tables in and it was insane we couldn't believe it but unfortunately that we couldn't prepare for that we couldn't prepare for that because we weren't given the data of how many people had purchased workshop tickets and I and I think I know why Carmen did that he didn't want to give us those numbers because then I would have known how much compensation to expect for my workshop after the conference and he didn't want me to have that figure until right up to the point where we saw how many people were showing up that's my speculation regarding and I asked Carmen I said Carmen where's the list so we can check people in and he said he didn't bring it so we literally had no idea people coming in the door we couldn't we had no way to say did you pay did you not pay we just assumed that people you know mark made an announcement for anyone that didn't pay you know when on the honor system and we told Pete you people came up pay for a ticket on the website please see Leah at the table and pay for the conference you know but guess what you know if they didn't have it I would have you know let them attender pay a partial donation whatever they thought was appropriate you know I don't I wouldn't throw people out who really wanted to come and see something I've done that before it many events of mine where people have come and said I don't have the money to attend but I really want to see this I'm like you know what if you can give a donation go ahead if not go ahead and go in I can vouch for that because I was I worked the front door at one of the three-year mines and it was right before I became your assistant mark and people were let in people they didn't have money or always led into this they asked all they had to do was ask if they said I really want the knowledge I really want to participate in this and get this knowledge and asked would you allow me to come in for a lesser donation or for free we allowed it every every event we've ever had people who can't pay or let in right they're allowed to volunteer cuz right exactly we might have said you know could you help us set up chairs or could you help us break down afterward you know so you know people were you know willing to do things like that and we were willing to accept that okay so continuing with the timeline Nia then took over editing of the documentary on a four day per week schedule with Leah Carmen was sitting in on the editing a few times during the first week but then he moved on to organizational work for the conference after that point he neglected to complete the editing and mastering of the audio soundtrack for the documentary which he originally agreed to do in time for the conference premier so people who attended and were at the ruffcut premiere of this documentary probably noticed that there was a lot of audio work that was left undone and there were things that were not mastered properly we're not in proper Sam levels even and sound kind of went was too loud in certain places was too low in others and this was unfortunately because you know Nia was scrambling to get other work done to finish it she couldn't do it all in the timeframe and carmen was supposed to share duties and do some of these things at night after they had broken after lea and Nia had broken doing work in the main timeline during the day Carmen was supposed to do work with the audio and did not complete that work either so it was a continued neglect of his agreement to volunteer to finish the documentary and getting in get it into respectable shape to premiere at the conference okay now here's a big crux of the whole thing that happened coming up and carmen has made this a big point he's made this a big aspect of telling his side of the story okay so pay attention to this part here okay August 27th 2019 mark is given a one thousand dollar donation by Mike Martin facilitated by Patrick leach mark is not told why Mike is sending these funds and simply assumes it is a donation which Mike told mark previously that he may send at some future point to help mark continue his work with the documentary and with other things at what on earth is happening Mike had told me I all contribute to you at some future point or give you more money to work on the documentary didn't say when but left that open-ended so I'm going to show you the actual screenshot from my Skype program of the conversation that took place between me and Pat and then this is a big content point of contention of what Carmen says this thousand dollars was for but I want everyone who's in the viewing and listening audience to just think if this is the conversation that took place between you and another individual what would you think would you think that this was given for some other reason other than the facilitation of a donation I'm going to show you the actual words the actual screenshot that took place in that conversation so here it is August 27th 2019 this is a Skype screenshot ok of a conversation between myself and Patrick leech Tuesday August 27th 2019 2:49 p.m. Pat writes mark what's your paypal going to send you $1,000 I wrote that look at folks people will learn this about me you see how I'm frugal with words like on the air I'm a blabbermouth right if I'm writing and typing something I get right to the point and I answer very simply and succinctly and I don't write and drawn-out paragraphs okay I am you know just get right to what we're talking about so I didn't go on asking tons and tons of questions it's like I'm working on other stuff you know I don't like sitting at the keyboard typing you know I don't like email I hate email email is like my most dreaded part of the day to go through my email and answer what I need to okay and even on skype I am very efficient let's say okay so Pat asked me what is my paypal email address and I just gave it to him it's Mark at what on earth is happening dot-com which I got back to him a couple of you know what is it three minutes later okay in that same minute Pat says great that will and he forgot the word be here but I get the point of what he's saying that will be coming through from Mike Martin would love to get an interview with you sometime this week to help promo okay and then I wrote back the next minute I want to know if you and Carmen want to come on what on earth is happening this week for a conference promo right because I figured that well that'll reach more people if we're gonna promo the conference let's do it big come on the show and we'll promo it and Pat in that minute says yes def definitely next Sunday question mark and I wrote back this Sunday you see a man a few words when it comes to like you know getting things done with people okay and Pat goes perfect I'll I just let Carmen know and then that show happened it's a matter of record okay that's it there's nothing else followed that on Tuesday August 27 2019 and actually nothing else was said about that I believe it was that later that day the donation came through from Mike Martin's PayPal to my PayPal and that was it nothing was ever told to me before during this conversation or after this conversation what that money was for it was said a thousand dollars will be coming to me from Mike Martin it was not this is for the conference this is toward paying you this is you know your compensation so Carmen has tried to make this a big point of contention in his argument that this was like my payment for the conference this was my compensation we're going to show screenshots of Carmen saying this was supposed to be my entire compensation for the conference and I agreed to that because he told Pat to go take that money to me and make that arrangement with me that I would not be receiving my workshop funds that I would be allowing the state of Anarchy to hold those workshop funds for them and their expenses in return for taking this one thousand dollar donation from Mike Martin which was never ever spoken to me never left someone else's lips and arrived at my ears under any circumstances or never was communicated by text to me ever once no order to reduce those those records no proof of that I can never be produced because it did not happen this is a story that Carmen is now putting out on his podcast and on social media he's come up with this story that he tried to buy out the workshop with $1000 we're going to show the screen advance we will be showing those ranges if the workshop was selling so much it was overshadowing the conference we had no idea how the ticket sales were going and this is like crazy even in the she Asians afterwards this was never even brought up this is his spin to the world to try to make everyone think that he didn't do anything wrong and it was all just well they were gonna keep all the money for the workshop and they incorporated it as the fourth day of the conference and Pat who lives in another state suddenly became the liaison between you and the conference when all along Carmen is the only one dealing with you and me so Pat do you want to add to that what were you ever told offer mark this as compensation for his involvement in the conference no listen Carmen never told me to do anything it wasn't like that Carmen's not my boss all right you know before this conference before my I can't came up with you know I had been I had become good friends with Mike you know he's a bit of a mentor to me he's very successful intelligent gives me good my what Mike's a great guy very generous ki know we've had my back knowledgeable guy yeah absolutely yeah so I had asked him if he was willing to contribute to you to your participation back in November okay and well you were never at any time under any impression that this was quote like quote buying me out of the the compensation that was coming in from my workshop or I was agreeing not to take the workshop sales in return for this donation oh no hell no okay well because that is what Carmen has said now and we'll be showing screenshots of that that were taken from social media so let's continue in the timeline okay so let's keep in mind that thousand dollars because you'll be seeing more about it later okay so September 7th 2019 only five days before the Anarch Adelphia 2019 conference would begin this was Saturday September 19th and the conference was going to begin on Friday of that week so six days or yes six days before the conference five or six days I can't can't quite recall but Carmen called me on that weekend before the event and asked to borrow just about all my personal equipment might Nicolle equipment in lieu of renting any equipment for the conference five or six days before the event was to begin could you imagine this okay imagine you're hosting a conference and you read in no technical equipment no no projectors screens you know podiums lighting rigs all of this okay cameras here's what he borrowed from me so I agreed to allow the state of Anarchy to borrow all these equipment ok the following items that I'm gonna list here free of charge no rental fee all belonging to me for use to host the anak adelphia conference and I didn't even tell most people this until now okay I lent them my whole video editing rig to livestream the event which is a powerful enough computer to get that job done okay so I lent them my Windows 10 custom-built desktop computer and by the way we're gonna as we're going to say it a little bit my producer Mike seaman also ran that computer to livestream the event because they didn't have someone you know who was actually tasked with that either and he did that on a voluntary basis for free for this conference lend his expertise toward that shout out to Mike what a guy Mike's incredible what he does so I also lent them my 11-foot projection screen and actually gave it to them after the event and said I don't want it back you can keep that you know cuz I really don't have a need for one that big you know if I give one here I usually bring my you know eight footer that I have so I gave them a it was like a 350 dollar 11-foot projection screen and I donated that to state of anarchy I lent them my Epson 5500 lumen projector with my projector stand I lent them two of my panasonic 4k cameras with tripods I lent them my PA podium my podium the actual elect lectern okay it should really instead of a pony it's actually called a lectern I lent them two softbox lighting rigs with bulbs and tripods and I lent them various cables and adapters that they would require for all this equipment all free of charge no rental fee at all because I considered on bailing them out of a jam of not actually securing any of that equipment that close to the event I was again I almost fell off my chair in my kitchen when I get a call from Carmen I'm sitting there you know making a smoothie and and and he says to me mark I got a question to ask him like Wako ahead and he's like can we borrow some equipment and I'm like yeah what do you need and he's like he starts to run down of the equipment and I'm like you didn't rent any of this stuff like you don't have already have this and he's like no no you know we so he was telling me like he kind of thought they were coming in under budget and they were going to ask me to lend them this so that they wouldn't have to rent it and I'm like it's a week before you're going live with this event and you're calling me the weekend before the event asking me to lend you all this stuff it's like first of all that's just it's it's a highly unprofessional and just not done so I thought that that was very weird that this was being asked of me so close to the event but I of course I'm not gonna deny him I'm not gonna say no I'm not gonna do that for you go rent it I said okay yeah sure come and borrow whatever you want but make a list of what you're taking from here and make sure everything gets back to me you know because this is a you know a lot of this is not only from my own pocket and my equipment that cost a lot of money but a lot of this was donated to me as well from listeners and I want to continue to keep it as an investment in what on earth is happening so I continue to do this work and so I'm like please you've got to promise me you're gonna take very good responsible care of it you're gonna return it to me in a timely fashion and to Carmen's credit and the other organizers they did they nothing was broken everything was very well respectfully treated and everything was returned to me well most of it was brand-new the projector was brand-new speakers were pretty much brand-new right okay so the technical production of the an arc Adelphia livestream and video and audio recording was done by water on earth is happening producer Mike seaman and Mike I'm sorry well I got your name spelled wrong I'm gonna correct that right now no that's being corrected right now okay I'm sorry about that hold on okay that's probably my fault yeah was done by what on earth is happening producer Mike seaman for the duration of the entire and arkadelphia event for free on a totally volunteer basis and he was assisted in that technical capacity by Pat Leach to do the live stream and recording so those guys did a fantastic job their work ethic ethic is beyond reproach okay so then I spent several months promoting Annika Delphia on my weekly radio show right here on what on earth is happening and I calculated approximately how many ticket sales I helped facilitate directly through the water on earth is happening website through click-throughs through the banner click through that I put on my website I was able to somewhat track that amount and calculate an approximation this might not be the exact figure but this is an approximation of how much money flowed into the state of Anarchy the their conference directly as a result of my promoting the event and putting a banner on my website for an arkadelphia 2019 I hope to sell approximately twenty thousand eight hundred dollars just shy of twenty-one thousand dollars worth of tickets for Anika poco 2019 through banner click-throughs on my website were it not for me promoting this event the event certainly I'm not and I'm not bragging here I'm just saying what the truth is of the matter if I didn't promote this event and take part in it the conference would certainly not have been as successful as it was certainly not as many people would have even known about it it would not have you know reached their eyes and ears had I not done the months of promotion toward this conference and I'm not bitter about that I'm just saying that that's the case I was willing to do that motion that's part of my a word to help promote the event and to take part in the event of course I'm gonna promote help promote an event that I'm a part of I think that's I don't see that enough with other speakers quite frankly I just have to say that I other speakers do a poor job perhaps it's not really they're not technical enough to really run their own websites and get advertisement out in a in a timely fashion but other speakers I see them they're speaking at events they're listed on the on the event web page and that they don't have many banner on their homepage I'm gonna be speaking here you know or they don't put a poster up and say hey check this out download this or go to this website and check I'm gonna be speaking here it's like they just let the event promote it and it does it's never as successful it's always more successful if the speaker's helped to promote the event so I try to take part in that process and this is my estimation of about how many ticket sales myself I was responsible for through what on earth is happening and admittedly that's an estimate but I'll get I'll bet you it's pretty close okay continuing with the timeline from September 2019 September 12 2019 Leah again asks Carmen how many people bought tickets to Marc's teaching natural law workshops so that Marc can make enough folders containing outlines and notes for the attendees Carmen again does not give her any data regarding the number of people who bought workshop tickets and so I made sixty folders for the workshop attendees which was clearly not enough it was the last day of preparation before the conference started right and we could not get that information so September 13th through 15th this was the N arkadelphia 2019 conference proper is held at galled OHS entertainment in Philadelphia Marc presents an original presentation entitled the sacred gift of anger and participates in a special panel discussion on the occult and I should put we screen thee up rough cut of the natural law documentary I'll have to add that into this slide okay so the I fulfilled all of my verbal obligations for this conference I spoke I gave my original presentation Carmen even asked me to present sacred of anger which was one of my proposed presentations I kind of talked about I'm going to talk about this topic at some future point I'm gonna formalize it as a presentation he wanted me to present this one he asked me can you do sacred gift of anger that's one that you're planning on doing right and I said if you want that one at the conference that's the one I'll deliver at the conference and I did okay so I fulfilled all of my verbal contractual obligations for this event okay I spoke at the event delivered the original presentation that I said I would deliver I participated in the three persons three speaker panel discussion with Carmen and Sonny okay the day the next day Sunday of the event with Derrick Rose and Max Egan we did an occult panel discussion and the Saturday night after my lecture the sacred gift of anger we screened the ruffcut we premiered the rough cut of mark passio and the science of natural law documentary film which was very well received people gave a lot of comments also gave a lot of good constructive criticism on how it could be improved we're working on making those improvements now that we have another editor helping in a small budget for the film okay through donations continuing with the timeline September 16th 2019 Mark's workshop this was the Monday after the event at galdós so this was my workshop at Poppy's my workshop entitled teaching natural law with Mark passio was held at Poppy's Italian restaurant in Philadelphia just down the street from galdós where the prop the conference proper took place I provided all of my own equipment for this workshop didn't didn't ask any of you know equipment from state of anarchy oh I'm sorry they did bring the screen that I had told him that they could keep and we used that screen that was used for the conference for my workshop yes so the state of Anarchy rented this restaurant Poppy's Italian restaurant for the day and an approximate fee of $2,000 okay that was the rental fee for the workshop venue 104 paid attendees turned out at my workshop teaching natural and again I almost fell over seeing people come in I could not believe it okay this number completely surprised me as I thought about 60 would be the maximum amount with somewhere between 30 and 50 being actually expected like pragmatically I figured if I made 60 folders I have way more than enough okay and I needed 44 and more and some people never got notes because we were never given the data of what to expect they never got you know outlines notes and you know blank sheets of paper to make personal notes on that were part of the folders that we made up for others because we weren't given the figures on how many people to expect at this event and I think that was done deliberately September 19th so now the conference is over this is this is a couple days after the workshop three days after the workshop Thursday September 19th I call this an offer to mark at lunch okay Carmen sunny and Pat invite me to go to lunch with them in South Philadelphia after the meal Carmen told me that the state of Anarchy ended up in the red on the conference and the number that he shot to me he said were somewhere between twelve and fourteen thousand in the red on this whole thing okay and Pat later informed me that the state of Anarchy had approximately fifty five hundred in their accounts at that very time so it's unclear whether the above numbers were accurate or not as told to me at the luncheon it is assumed that the above number included a $4,400 PayPal loan and the cop it should say compensation not composition let me just correct that and the compensation owed to mark that were collected by state of anarchy for Mark's workshop sales the money that was collected I should say was collected here you know getting OCD about my presentation you know spelling mistakes here or grammar mistakes okay so we don't know exactly how much they came out in the read and quite frankly you know what it's not really anybody's business with but there's okay what I'm the point I'm making here is did Carmen really tell us to tell me the truth at that luncheon that they did in fact end up that much in the read a pat I could let you jump in on that point if you would like to oh yeah sure we had about fifty five hundred dollars in the bank still okay I was going into that lunch under the assumption maybe we owed you have two thousand dollars more you know okay you have to come up with it let you know that we were in the red that was appointed it because you still didn't know that Carmen promised me my whole workshop you thought I had a speaker split a workshop split arranged yeah when I was I was sitting in your in the workshop and I'm looking around my holy shit 75 on a bucks you know I think hey plus your referral fees also right conversation were you were you having conversations with with Sonny and Carmen at that time about any of that did that did you guys mention that or talk about that at all and you know that it was another party afterwards before the luncheon no I just met them I remember Pat I saw you guys coming down on 10th Street because that's how I approached the triangle where we had lunch and um you know I I was behind you guys walking about two blocks down and I saw you come out from Carmen Street and go down a tenth Street or triangle so that's a you know and then I kind of like yelled to you guys you know before we went into the to the okay so I just want to say yeah that was another part of my compensation was affiliate sales remember when we were promoting people may recall it was like people who bought tickets through the passio code the promotional code passio on state of anarchy x' website they would get 5% taken off and 5% of the ticket sale would go to me okay so affiliate ticket sales were part of my compensation as well when we calculated all of that through email emails regarding the referrals that had been collected with the passio promo code with the software on the back end of the state of anarchy x' website we collected all those emails and tallied them and that was 1040 dollars worth of affiliate ticket sales okay which was part of my conversation but we'll get to that Carmen then proceeded to ask me at this luncheon if I would be willing to accept a total of $1,000 and presumably this would be the payment that Mike Martin had already given me on August 27th 2019 as a total payment for my participation in the Anarch Adelphia 2019 conference and that I would be willing to call it even on my workshop ticket sales since the state of Anarchy ended up so far in the red for the whole event he publicly said this allowed he ant made this offer to me allowed in front of sonny and pat at the table when we were just about finishing up lunch outside we actually ate at a table outside of triangle tavern and we that's when he made this offer to me he said we ended up bad in the red would you be willing to you know basically take the thousand we already helped facilitate donating to you he didn't really use that word he said that Mike Martin gave you and he always says wheat for a lot of things that I did but Pat you didn't even know he was gonna say that yeah you know he was gonna make this all out to me for a take a thousand dollars I don't compensation for Mike's money just like the money for documentary and he would have kept milking that right and folks I just want to say at this point I just want to just say at this point okay regardless of whether Harmon was you know telling the truth to his other organizers regarding you know arrangements that he made this has nothing to do with the money nothing whatsoever okay all this has to do with his integrity and honoring your word I have spoken to places completely for free expecting no compensation I have driven the places to speak where I had to spend my money to get there okay where I where I not only not got any money I had to pay money to even go and deliver the message okay so it's not about the money I'm not being greedy regarding this all I'm saying is if you are a person promoting the principles of anarchy and natural law part of that is honoring your word and your agreements that's it okay it's about personal integrity so what I'm going to explain to you what actually happened here's the whole crux of the whole matter and you're gonna realize how much I was actually damaged by what happened okay so so he made this thousand dollars offer for me to take that for the whole event and just basically let the workshop money go to say hey sorry you guys ended up in the red you know let's call it even okay so this offer which Carmen proposed was not discussed with Pat and Sonny prior to their lunch meeting with mark prior to the state of anarchy lunch meeting with mark Carmen did not tell them he was going to do this at the lunch table okay I immediately refused to accept the offer I said it outright so that everyone could hear when he said would you be willing to do that I said no I'm not willing to do that because that was not our arrangement that was not our agreement but I said let me see what I could do to help you guys out okay if you ended up in the red I I do feel bad about that you know I know the conference's don't always end up you know in the black and it you people often lose money I know people have lost over ten thousand or more dollars on hosting a conference smaller than this one so I could actually imagine okay I hosted two conferences folks the first year we made $2,000 profit on free or mine one and the second year we lost $1,500 total and guess what that means we budgeted beautifully okay that means we were so accurate in our budgeting that we came within a $2,000 flex line of you know figuring out expenses versus what we actually brought in that's damn good if I may say so okay but if you total all of that up right in between two conferences Ted and plus organizers I can't recall the exact number made a total of

$500 profit think about that how many hundreds of hours of free work and personal expenses and driving and all you know promoting and everything we put out not everything exactly was meticulously tightly budget a lot of people put money out of their own pocket okay to events with over ten people helping to organize both events when you've averaged when you you'll figure it all out between expenses and an amounts made we made a total profit of $500 between about 10 people in what amounted to like years of work preparing and and organizing those events hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of hours of free work basically yeah but yeah you know to expect conferences that like make a lot of money and you end up super in the black and make a huge profit is a very naive perspective it doesn't work out that way folks it's very very difficult to do and the people that don't understand that are people who have never even attempted it and they're talking out their ass I'm not gonna even get angry about it I'm just gonna say they don't know what they're talking about and they don't know how it works because they've never actually done it all they can do is flap their gums and say something that they know nothing about and make a jackass out of themselves okay I take it from somebody that has done it twice and then advised on many other conferences I've actually hosted more than two because I've helped host some of the Tesla energy independence conferences that we're hosted here in Philadelphia as well okay so I've helped host more than two conferences actually and I've gotten early decent being a conference organizer although you know it's very difficult and challenging work and very frustrating work at time so I get what goes into it okay but you know a lot of people want to talk and then they have no personal experience and think that they know what they're talking about and I'm telling you people have no idea what goes into conference hosting an organization so I'm very much in sympathy with the state of Anarchy organizers regarding this because I know what I know what it's about okay so I said okay I'm disappointed you guys lost money on this you know I didn't think that was actually a drastic amount of money to lose okay I know people have hosted smaller things and lost over ten thousand dollars okay I mean a friend of mine hosted a 9/11 truth conference in Valley Forge Convention Center and lost like way over 20 possibly even $30,000 on the hosting of the event okay I mean you got to realize a lot of risk goes into conference hosting an organization so I'm in sympathy with them here so I said let me come back with a counteroffer no I'm not agreeing to take only $1,000 from my participation because that is not what we agreed but I will come back with a counteroffer and I will try to help lighten the you know total you know burden by taking something off the total than I'm out okay so remember you said you were willing to consider a percentage right right and then we were waiting for an email right and as you're going to see what I actually offered was somewhere around I believe it ended up being totaled 17 or 18 percent that I was willing to take off okay but we'll get to that I don't know if that's the exact figure but it's something like that maybe 14 percent I'm not quite sure but we'll get to that so I immediately refuse the offer and I said I would let them know what I could do and that I would email them a counteroffer okay to help them out because they ended up in the red okay that was how we left the lunch meeting where I definitely said I don't agree to take the thousand dollars is my full compensation because we agreed give me my workshop a hundred percent of it okay that's the agreement I made verbally with Carmen by phone with Leah on the line okay so I said right off the bat no I don't accept that and the other thing I should bring up at this point and you know maybe go into it a little bit later is no payment plan was ever discussed with me it was never said and conferences don't work that way folks you know you know we didn't do we didn't do for your mind one and two and then say to the people we said okay we're gonna give you this much stipend okay we didn't like after the event we didn't go to them and go you know can we pay you $20 a week or $100 a week or whatever you know it's like if we agreed to pay you $500 you've got the $500 the day you've completed speaking you know my buddy Michael would go up to them with an envelope and say there you go this is what we promised you and there it is we were meticulous to our word okay because we held that money and Trust we didn't spend it and then say it's not there when the time came to pay the person for what they had contractually fulfilled you know that that's you don't do business like that and we'll get to what that we'll get to what happened okay so the first thing I wanted to ask at the luncheon was why are you offering me $1,000 what if you you say you ended up that much in the red well what about ticket sales that came in from my workshop where's that money I never actually got to that because I was almost in shock that I'm expecting well over that figure for my workshop ticket sales and he's telling me they don't have any money well I take the thousand dollar donation that Mike gave me as my payment as my total compensation for the event so I was just thinking like wait a minute like something happened here what happened with all the money they collected on entrust for me on my behalf that came in from workshop ticket sales so I was very confused okay so let's continue with the timeline and you'll understand what happened so September 19th 2019 I asked Lea because I was look I knew it was gonna start to be a run around at this point when when you you know you're a significant amount of money that came in from unexpected proliferates workshop sales from very generous people who spent their hard-earned money to come and see my talk and I'm gonna say I'm gonna get to in a moment how I considered that workshop a tremendous success and guess what I'll tell you what I consider it was worth way more than even the ticket sales that came in as a result of what happened following that workshop okay there was very good positive fallout as well it's not it's just all negative okay but we got to talk about the negative right now but let me tell you something folks the value that people came away from that they emailed me and told me and some people were like oh I knew a lot about this stuff because you know I'm younger I could follow computing and technology and they knew what this involved but a lot of people said you showed me things in this workshop I never knew it was involved in what you do and now I do so but we'll get to that in a moment okay so I asked Leah to act as a liaison between myself and the state of Anarchy organizers to work out this monetary compensation issue because I said something that I do on a regular basis I liaison if I want to work with other things or even if I don't want to deal with it emotionally maybe I don't quite get along or we butt heads with I butt heads with people in a certain way our personalities might rub up against each other I'll say to Liat please deal with this for me please that's what her job is this is what Leah does here at what on earth is happening as the volunteer she helps me to facilitate my work so that it becomes easier for me to do so this is normal okay I will often say this is I'm delegating this responsibility to you okay so can you deal with this I'll be working on this okay some other tasks okay and she'll do this for me okay and that's normal operating procedure here and one or is happening and if people don't like it tough quite frankly nobody's really entitled to my time you can't say too else you must give me your time I love people who email me I don't want to get sidetracked but people EMU like mark you have to talk to me I must talk with you no I don't need to talk to anybody I can choose through my free will of association who I speak with who I spend my time with who I interact with who I deal with period the end that's called freedom of association okay so it's the same thing here if I want to say Leah's gonna handle this for me she's my you know act it she's acting on my behalf because I've allowed her I've asked her to act in that capacity then you got to deal with the PERT the liaison that I set up to deal with this problem I don't have to interact directly with people but apparently they thought that that was like a slight to them but so in a in a text message leah informed Carmen that mark has asked her to act in this liaison capacity hey the next day Carmen returned all of my technical equipment and on in his defense or just you know saying something good about him every piece of equipment was in perfect condition nothing was missing nothing was damaged and he returned to me in a very timely fashion only like four days after my workshop had been completed okay so I have no problem with that the the state of Anarchy took very good care of the equipment they borrowed and returned it to me all intact September 20th Lea sent an email to the state of anarchy on behalf of me declining the state of matter he's offered to mark to accept $1000 as total compensation for my conference participation this letter state stated that the actual total owed to mark by the state of Anarchy was thirteen thousand five hundred twenty dollars now I'm going to give you the breakdown of this now people all say oh such a huge number first of all that's not a lot of money folks okay when you realize how much expense a lot of things go into go into things and especially to pay people to do technical work and an editing work that's not that much money okay so this total included here's the breakdown okay my workshop sales which were agreed verbally by Carmen to be given to me after the event after I hosted the workshop 104 tickets sold as Carmen's own numbers which I finally demanded after the workshop and he went and got the records and told me we had 104 ticket sales through state of Anarchy website so we finally got the number of 104 paid attendees through the state of anarchy okay the tickets were sold at 120 dollars per ticket that total is twelve thousand four hundred eighty dollars for my workshop alone okay and Mark's affiliate ticket sales totaled one thousand forty dollars these were the sales that I received the five percent of through the click-throughs from the banner on my website which each click through that was followed by an actual purchase generated an email on the back end of the server that state of Anarchy used sent an email to me saying this is your affiliate sale and this is how much it totals you will be receiving this much for this ticket sale we took all of those emails we put them into a folder we tabulated and checked the total of how many affiliate sales I got from state of Anarchy and it totaled one thousand forty dollars in affiliate sales so my agreed verbal contract conversation with Carmen that would be my compensation for the participation in the event was my workshop one hundred percent of my workshop in lieu of a speaker stipend and/or workshop split which was twelve thousand four hundred eighty dollars plus my affiliate ticket sales which was one thousand forty dollars okay so that is thirteen thousand five hundred twenty dollars total compensation that I was owed in this same email in which I broke all of this down I said that I would agree to cover the cost of the restaurant rental for my workshop and deduct that from the state of Anarchy x' total figure that they owed me and accept a lump sum of eleven thousand five hundred and twenty dollars so if somebody can do the math okay what is what percent of thirteen thousand five hundred and twenty dollars is two thousand dollars okay it's somewhere around I think eighteen percent could be wrong it might be less than that I don't know if anybody can do that math real quick and give me the figure but you know it's not insignificant to take $2,000 off of a bill of 13 okay that's a significant amount okay so the I agreed to take that off the total figure and accept eleven thousand five hundred and twenty dollars I did not agree to nor was I willing to accept a monthly weekly or any other payment plan I don't want this in you know chunks overtime where I'm gonna probably have to be hounding and beating down someone's door to say hey you still owe me eight thousand do you have another thousand you know this month that wasn't my agreement I never made such an agreement okay you know if you somebody agreed to sell something that was very expensive for you like an old heirloom diamond ring or something like that and they took in you know ten thousand dollars for the ring and you said well where's my money that you agreed to help solve for the ring you you agree I agreed to give you a thousand on the sale so where's my nine and they go you know what I don't have it and I'm gonna pay it to you in small increments over nine months I'll give you a thousand dollars a month for nine months and you know like that wasn't our agreement you said you'd sell it and you'd give me you know you take 10% you'd give me the nine thousand we never made any agreement about a payment plan I'm under no obligation to accept the payment plan from someone who collected money on my behalf to be held in trust for me now here's what happened folks see here's the crux of the whole thing okay and we're gonna get to the crux of the whole thing okay and in the in a call in the conference call that happened because they finally admitted what happened okay so I said that I'd take off $2,000 and accept eleven thousand five hundred twenty dollars in a lump sum payment that weekend Carmen called Leah by phone and blew up at her and saying about my workshop accusing us that what on earth is happening of holding a quote separate event which competed with the conference and accusing my work attendees of being too cheap to pay for conference tickets quote-unquote being too cheap to pay for conference tickets that's what he said about people who attended my workshop okay Harmon launched many ad hominem attacks toward Leah and me actually screaming at her and verbally berating her and blaming what on earth is happening for the financial failure quote-unquote of the Anarch adelphia 2019 conference okay absolutely we had nothing to do with the financial failure of this event we had everything to do with the success of this event by my participation and promotion of the event and I verbally contractually fulfilled every obligation that I made by my word and then some giving equipment that I was under no obligation to do so for free without a rental fee okay paying for an editor when Carmen told me he was going to complete the documentary in time for the event or in a timely fashion and then didn't and then reneged on that agreement and did not complete that work in a timely fashion and I had to hire an editor out of my own pocket so you could say I lost money there by agreeing to that because I didn't want to be a false advertiser and go against my word to the people I said we're gonna be showing my film at this event I had to somewhat back down from that agreement and say folks I'm sorry but we can't honor that we have to only show a rough cut that hurt me to have to do that and we worked really hard even just to get that ready we worked four months ago Leah you were like like were obsessed it was a successful on this okay I was without her what happened period the end that's it okay anybody who says otherwise doesn't know what they're talking about or they're lying because you worked meticulously and in an obsessive way to get that documentary in the shape that it was in for the rough cut okay all right so let's continue with the timeline September 25th 2019 this is where we really found out what really happened and they did admit verbally to me what and okay this was a Skype conference call and this is a big crux of the timeline here so everybody pay attention September 25th 2019 mark Lea Carmen sunny and Pat hold a Skype conference call for approximately one and a half hours to discuss the financial situation following the conference it is confirmed to mark during this conference call now listen up everybody listen up here okay that the reason the state of Anarchy offered mark such a low figure for his conference compensation was due to the fact that instead of holding mark's workshop ticket sales in trust for mark that had been paid by attendees of my workshop that they had actually spent that money that they collected for my workshop sales to fund the expenses for the an arc adelphia 2019 conference itself okay you understand the implications of this Pat and I were both on that call they agreed to this so I want to say to Leah and Pat I want to ask you both was this not disclosed during this conference call finally to me verbal yes okay Pat okay thank you okay so Pat you told me at this point that Carmen and Sonny and you when you were a member of this you did not allocate that money toward holding it in trust to be paid to me after the event you actually took ticket sale money in and did not delineate that or put it in any separate accounts or just hold it and set an amount that had to be held okay and you use whatever monies came in for the funding of the event as they came in is that true yeah okay so to me that is a terrible business practice and it borders on fraudulent business practice okay most people would call that embezzlement now that the legal term for that would be embezzling funds that are that are supposed to be held in trust for something other than you are using them for so if I collect money for the documentary and I don't use it toward the documentary then that's fraudulent like I'm saying here's what I want to do with the money that you're donating to the documentary and if I don't pay an editor higher and pay an editor I'm I'm collecting that for a fraudulent purpose okay so in this sense that money was supposed to be held to be given to me as my compensation for participation in the event but instead the organizational team specifically Carmen and Sonny and pat was repulsed by this upon understanding what had a card because he wasn't aware that Carmen made the verbal agreement to pay me 100 percent of the workshop sales he thought we were under a split and thought that that money could be covered but what it was was a gamble yes you know I had never been informed that you Carmen agreed to put something in escrow that was never how things were being done the way that came in was used to finance the well I didn't I didn't I didn't tell him he had to do that Pat okay so that would have been a wise business practice to do but there was no I never commanded or demanded I should say that he'd do that I just assumed he would handle it responsibly and then pay me what I was owed after that's all okay cuz that's how I don't five swilling I was willing to move forward in that respect because I am able to pay my debts or was willing to pay any debt that might have occurred which I did right well and and Pat that's why I'm considering you honorable in this whole thing regardless of that particular aspect of the business practice that was conducted and was mismanaged and was gambled upon okay that nice Mayhew honors and he said I'm willing to pay what you're owed to me you said we've made a mistake here okay there was a lack of communication and whatever regard but guess what this money was spent it shouldn't have been spent that was the wrong thing to do and you said I'm willing to make it right now Carmen and Sonny have also said they are willing to make it right but they didn't put their money where their mouth is because they haven't made it heroin right okay all right all right so I just wanted to get that perspective we're running out of time so I want to continue with the time line okay so that's what happened folks they funded the conference with my workshop money and guess what take that as the whole crux of this entire show and what happened okay you don't really need to know anything beyond that I word it like this the people imagine if you put again shirts on consignment you go to the store to say you sold a hundred of my shirts okay at $10 a shirt okay so that's $1,000 that you have to give me right if there was a breakdown okay it's it's it's a $900 and a hundred godus goes to the store whatever right and then you bring your consignment receipt you say here's the proof that we made this agreement I want my $900 and the store says oh we did in fact sell all of your t-shirts but guess what we don't have that money we spent it on our electric and water and gas bill because we were running low on cash this month and we spent it on our expenses that's what it's the equivalent to so I want people to put themselves in that position most people never try to put themselves in my position you know they want to demand and demand and demand things of me but they don't actually put themselves in the position that I am occupying okay and dealing with people from all kinds of backgrounds and walks of life and different types of moral persuasions and just imagine if that happened to you after you you put up expenses you work to make something happen you fulfill your obligation and then somebody goes you know what we collected that money on your behalf but we spent it on our expenses how would you feel about that you wouldn't feel too good about it you'd be kind of angry about it if you're being honest with yourself okay so that's all I'm saying I'm not even gonna get angry folks I move through all of that okay I'm just gonna ask you to put the shoe on the other foot okay to walk a mile in their shoes and say how would I feel if this was done unto me and that's all I'm saying is don't act like that toward other people you don't want that done to you so don't do that to other people that's it that's the apophatic variant of the non-aggression principle or of the Golden Rule okay do unto others that which you don't want done unto yourself very simple that's the whole principle of what we teach her on what on earth is happening okay and I didn't get a contract because I thought I was dealing with people that could act honorably according to a principle like that but what unfortunately was not the case okay so both Pat Sonny and Pat tell mark during this conference call that they were both under the impression that Mark had negotiated with the state of anarchy an agreement similar to most other if not all the other speakers of an arkadelphia and a speaker stipend plus a 7525 split on the workshop and Pat says they didn't necessarily even include a speaker sleep and it was just a 7525 split with speakers who actually did a workshop no such deal was ever made with mark not verbally by email by text nothing that was never made we made an agreement by phone meet Carmen and Leah as for a 100% of my workshop and nothing else that's and my affiliate ticket sales that's it mark proceeded to ask the state of Anarchy now here's another big crux of the matter during this conference call I asked the state of Anarchy organizers which one of them made the stipend and workshop split agreement with me that was a very poignant moment mark said who made that agreement with me which one of you said that to me and who did I agree to that with dead silence and I said and what numbers did we agree upon what numbers did you say you would give me for the stipend for speaking and what number would be the split percentage on the workshop who made that agreement with me and what numbers were agreed upon and there were crickets chirping no one said a word no one spoke a word after I asked that question because that conversation was had with no one from the organizational team of the state of Anarchy never okay so by the end of the conference call the state of Anarchy agreed to give me a single payment not a payment plan which was never agreed to by me as I've previously said of eleven thousand five hundred twenty dollars as per the verbal agreement that marked me with Carmen for 100% of marks workshop plus affiliate sales through what on earth is happening calm - the $2,000 rental fee for the workshop venue which I agreed to pick up to help the state of Anarchy that was the agreement that we finalized on this skype call okay moving on also on that Skype call I let you guys know that I was leaving the state of anarchy yes you told me you were displeased with how things had worked out and that you would be leaving and dissolving your partnership in the LLC that's correct okay September 30th Pat leach begins his resignation from the state of anarchy by filing paperwork to dissolve his affiliation with the state of Anarchy LLC October 2nd another Skype conference call was held between mark Lea Carmen Sonny and Pat about the financial situation mark suggests to the state of Anarchy organizers to pay off their existing PayPal loan and to attempt to get another a second loan in order to pay me in full that was my suggestion because I said you guys don't have the money you're gonna have to get it from somewhere you're gonna have to take out a loan or borrow it from someplace a financial institution PayPal a family member or members I said so why don't you pay off the loan they'll see that you paid it off in good faith and in a quick timeframe and then perhaps they will give you another larger loan for the state of Anarchy LLC well that was something I also heard being discussed while I was editing at Carmen's house the fact that they were eligible for an they were right exactly so paying off the loan was something that would be it would allow them to get more money they were going to actually get more money to reinvest in their own digit to make this whole okay and pay me off so that this would be behind us and I said you could do that get the loan and then transfer that to me via PayPal and one lump sum and that that would I would be okay with that even though it came in much later after my obligations were fulfilled in the conference was long over okay so October 9th Pat reconciled his disparity for the amount that was owned to me owed to me by trans during $2,500 to Carmen and sunny via PayPal to fully cover his portion of the debt that they agreed was owed to mark so Pat was trying to get out of the company by this point which is an actual limited liability corporation in the state of anarchy and he wanted to dissolve his affiliations with them but give them money that would be his chunk of what they would pay to me in one lump sum instead of giving it directly to me because I said they could even help pay their loan with that don't give it directly to me actually said to Pat don't give it directly to me I want them to try to make this whole by with a full amount okay so don't give me that and then leave them with another chunk give that to them I want to wanted to give it to you because we had $5,500 in the bank folks if I was greedy right if I was a greedy person I would have taken any of the chunks offered to me at any time by any of these people involved okay it was not about the money it's not I don't care whether I'm never paid for this I don't care does it affect me does it hurt me absolutely okay but I long ago resolved I'm not going to be compensated for my involvement in an arkadelphia 2019 it's a it's a assured thing in my mind okay so yes so um yeah what we are of limited time I want to try to blow through the rest of this timeline okay so the point is I didn't take money from Pat I said help them pay off give that to them they could pay off the existing loan and then you could try to pull in another loan and get me paid in full then this way you guys can honor your agreement and you know this doesn't have to be publicly aired to any the problem was they never even called PayPal to negotiate they would have found out because they don't have any sales coming and they weren't eligible for a they didn't call PayPal and discuss it with them they just literally paid the loan and you know threw it into the wind and then to my knowledge no other attempt that alone from any financial institution was attempted nor were any personal borrowing of money was was any personal borrowing of money at to my knowledge okay they didn't need my they didn't need my money pay back there's enough money in the count okay you took my money and then they financed their trip to Mexico where they are so now technically you were also slowing from a disregard because they took that money which was all I was really put towards and paying me the lump sum during my gear Wow they refuse to return my gear and it would I wouldn't be surprised if they brought it down to Mexico with them Wow every single person that went to the conference and used the affiliate code was ripped off because they expected that - that's right oh no mom that's the real victims beyond me are the people who paid their hard-earned money to attend my workshop but I'm gonna get to that in a moment okay because I want to say why the workshop was a success so this money was to be used to negotiate the payment of the state of

Anarchy s original PayPal loan in order to apply for a new loan to pay me in full it didn't work out that way because apparently they were rejected for that second loan October 10th Pat leach officially resigns from the state of Anarchy Media LLC November 9th after numerous attempts to contact the state of Anarchy by phone Lea finally got a hold of them via Skype and did a call with a Skype call with Carmen and Sonny Lea requested that they email mark with an update on their plan for his compensation for his pay knows how many times I tried to get ahold of them and they were just totally ditching me constantly as do I did not want to do it right they didn't want to deal with the Lea because Lea you're pretty meticulous about getting things in in writing - at least by email and they know I'll just talk to them on the phone because I hate typing you know I hate sitting at a keyboard and typing things okay yeah well I kept telling them you know just type out what your plans are and send it over because we just over and over and made them do in writing right okay so November 10th Sonny sent an email proposing that mark participate in a website referral program now I originally in my statement said that this was some multi-level marketing okay it's not multi-level marketing that is a inaccurate way that I described this program but it is a website referral program and they basically asked me to do the same thing that I had just done with the conference okay in the conference I put their banner on my website sold a lot of tickets through their website by directing people from my website to theirs that's called an affiliate program that's how an Arkadelphia 20-19 became successful and it was a very successful conference and this speakers were great and it was a great event okay ruined by all these shady you know things that happen monetarily after the event but a very successful conference as far as speakers and information and attendees were wonderful okay so basically what they were proposing to me is put another banner up on your website and allow click throughs because you have a bigger audience than we do we'll make the money in our affiliate program and then we'll give will pay you through that imagine asking me to do the very same thing that they had just completely reneged on their verbal contractual negotiations - and asking me to do it again and what's stopping you from becoming an affiliate there you haven't I mean if I wanted to start an affiliate program I could put a banner on my website myself and collect the money what what how is that them paying me for what they agreed to pay me when they took the money and funded their own event with it that's not making anything whole and so it's seen the other thing is folks I was never apologized to for any of this it's like there was no remorse for this they were they were they were they were hostile they were belligerent they were insulting they were calling you the great mark Pesce oh they were calling me names they were they were just aggressively quarrelsome the entire negotiation and you know what we would sit down before the meeting ago let's make sure that we keep them close in our arms like literally we said we had this you know meeting before a few times we spoke with them let's not push them away let's give them a chance let's hold them close embrace them I want to give them every opportunity to make this right we did that for three months in the entire time they just ripped at us they Sonny told me the balls in our Court there's nothing you can do about it so at that point okay we're we're very limited on time we have 10 minutes left in the show so at that point I considered the affiliate program offer very insulting to be quite honest and I really didn't want to speak with the man for that because I felt like that's what you offered me after basically stealing you know twelve thousand four hundred dollars a workshop ticket sales okay so I concluded that Carmen and sunny from the state of anarchy at that point were acting in bad faith regarding their agreed upon compensation that I was owed for the an occur at arkadelphia 2019 conference so in order to help out the conference organizers I originally agreed to take two thousand dollars off the total owed to me if that compensation was fully paid in a reasonable timeframe okay after a period of over seventy days okay without telling anybody that this was going on at all okay I finally considered that the this offer is retracted there in bad faith and I retract I retract personally my offer to take that two thousand dollars off the bill that they are Odin owed me okay so based upon their total default of payment to me I consider that the official total owed to me by the state of Anarchy to this day based on their verbal agreements to me to make their agreements whole and settled is thirteen thousand five hundred twenty dollars November 26th I finally went public and released the public statement regarding the situation between myself in the state of anarchy on the what on earth is happening calm website and my social media accounts as of December 2019 Carmen Koran she is claiming that he asked Pat Leach to offer mark the $1000 as payment in full in advance of the conference because Mark's workshop was quote competing with the conference but why would the state of Anarchy even have to do this if they thought that they were getting 25% of marks workshop sales and why was this not brought up at the lunch meeting on September 19th because he knew he never took Hartmann knew he never told his other partners that he had made that verbal agreement with me for 100% of my workshop and he also knew that they had taken that money that was supposed to be held in trust and spent it on their expenses now here's the screenshots of what Carmen has been saying okay car mark agreed to speak well in advance of any mention of his workshop no stipend was discussed when Mark proposed the workshop we agreed then he said he needed six hours which meant there would be no way to have it run concurrent with the conference I've already said this we agreed to let him do it the day after on Monday agreed when we started we started promoting a lot of people started buying only the workshop and not the conference ticket that was this was never told to us until after all of this debacle happened okay when it started to get out of hand we had Pat leach to offer him a flat rate of $1000 to consolidate the workshop as a fourth day of the conference in other words this means I would forgo give taking any money from the workshop I would take the thousand dollar donation and that the the for the the workshop would be the fourth day of an orchid elfia this is what Carmen is claiming here that he charged Pat leach to do which was not what he asked him to do and never happened yeah this is the spin that we're hearing now never mentioned to us in a conversation whatsoever right what Pat gives him the thousand dollars without really explaining any of this to mark so he's trying to pin that on Pat and we found out mark was under the impression that Pat was facilitating a donation to mark you saw the Skype message screenshot yourself ladies and gentlemen I showed it on this show and I asked you what would you think okay Pat say as he gave the thousand dollars and that we were good from that point on we were under the impression the workshop sales became day passes for the fourth day of anak adelphia total bullshit and in the same thread Sonny himself says that they thought the thousand toward what they owed you they cannot even get their story straight in the same thing in their you know their podcast well then he's going on to say we offered them partial him partial payment I never agreed to take a payment plan as I said it's not about the money it's about being integral being had being an integral and a person with integrity and doing what you say you were going to do in honoring your word okay then he goes off calling my you know people who follow my work cult members who got free admission ten people got into the conference for free on my guest list that's all folks and you know what folks uh we might have to continue this at another show but I want to try to wrap this up November to the present the fallout put up a halt to almost all projects at water on Earth is happening for several months because of how bad it financially hurt me I had the city came and tried to condemn my home I'm almost had to move out of here because a small crack in the shin the facade on my home about a foot long crack actually it's only uh not even structural they deemed oh that's a structural on something that makes the structure unsafe and I had to shell out ten thousand dollars to uh from my own pocket to get the outside of my home redone with a masonry contractor okay so that killed me financially during this time okay and you know we we put shelved projects for a while that the documentary was on a hold obviously the show went into hiatus interviews and research all of it pretty much I have not really done much what on earth is happening work in this downtime getting back to it now finally I was an extreme emotional distress over what I considered betrayal and blatant disrespect toward myself but most of all my entire body of work and I spelled the trail wrong there it was heartbreaking it was heartbreaking to to go through this with them I know these guys are down there promoting a new event with footage that I shot from last year even worse they're posturing upon the thermal whirl of so-called moral high ground and they're turning this into an advertisement for their piggyback event onto an arc apoco I'm going to blow through these last points real quick because we were almost out of time people will ask why didn't I insist on a legal contract okay my answer is the same thing I said to the state of Anarchy is regarding this whole thing actually in the conference call we had I don't think anything like that should be necessary between people who claim to understand the principles of anarchy and natural law namely don't steal quite frankly I didn't think it would be necessary and I don't like operating that way I like operating according to my word which I'm capable of honoring late December donations for the completion of the natural law documentary are now being accepted through what on earth is happening donation gifts at gift stop water on earth is happening calm we've brought on a new video editor this month Sabrina vicino is now hired to work on the completion of the natural law documentary which is currently in progress and is going great we have about one minute left ok honorable mentions those who did act with integrity in their work with what on earth is hell is happening and at the anok adelphia conference Pat leach Mike seaman Nate cap Mitch Thompson Logan Hart Nia Bullock Mackenzie Wolf flowy Josh Long's ara John Penn well all of the speakers who participated in the event all the volunteers who helped out the Anarchy Adelphia attendees who were wonderful and especially my workshop attendees because let me tell you something folks a couple of people who have already said they're out there teaching natural law and let me tell you something folks that's not that's worth a hell of a lot more than thirteen thousand five hundred twenty dollars that new teachers of natural law are out there doing the great work ok that to me no price can be set that is of infinite value if you ask me so I consider that workshop tremendous value and tremendous success and I want to thank the people who actually participated in that and gave of their hard-earned resources to help make that workshop a success and guess what those were the real victims in this whole debacle not mark passio so final thoughts guys because we're out of time Brett Hatton and Jana ESP were not on that list they should be we were rushing to put it together thank you to everyone that supports my finis work you know it it's really an amazing thing to watch you know all of these incredible people learning from Mark and applying this in their lives and I I think you're the most incredible people that I've ever come across in my life and it's totally aggressing it's a blessing for me to be able to help and do what I do to help and I do it with my whole heart and I just think every who's involved Pat thank you for acting with integrity in the fallout of all this you really attempted to make things right I want to commend you for that thank you for inviting me on the show and I look forward to working with you in the future without a doubt without a doubt all right folks if you find the work that we do here at what on earth is happening valuable please go up to what on earth is happening you could go to the donation gift site and pick up all hard copies you could go get the Ark Drive you could make donations at the donate page that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and we will see you right here next Sunday at 3:00 p.m. Eastern thanks for watching have a great [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #224

Topics: *A Freedom Odyssey - Will Humanity Become A Type 1 Civilization?, Potential release date for "Mark Passio & The Science Of Natural Law" documentary at SEED 4 Conference, Moving past the Anarchadelphia 2019 drama, How the "Court of Public Opinion" would work in a society based in true Anarchy, Fundraising effort to complete the Natural Law documentary, the Kardashev Scale of Civilizations, Type I/Planetary Civilizations, Type II/Stellar Civilizations, Type III/Galactic Civilizations, Humanity's progress in Consciousness, Where humanity rates on the Kardashev Scale, the Human condition of the Slavery of Humanity, False Love vs. Agape, Nothing has Real Value in the condition of Slavery, Freedom as Total Possibility, Slavery as the Destruction of Possibility, Apophasis, Stanley Kubrick's 2001: A Space Odyssey, Kubrick's decision regarding the "2,000,000 Year Cut," Earth has been turned into a Prison Planet, Government IS Slavery, Most people still don't know that Government is Slavery, the breakdown of Ego to be able to see Truth, there are only Two Solutions to all Human Problems: Philosophy and Technology, Philosophy solves Spiritual/Mental/Emotional/Inter-Personal problems, Technology solves Physical/Pragmatic Problems, Most people still don't understand Occultism and Natural Law, for humanity to advance to a Type I technological civilization it must advance Spiritually, ALL forms of Religion are holding Humanity back from becoming a Type I Civilization, Polarization Dialectics, Slaves fighting against other Slaves, Memory as Humanity's "Sixth Sense," Understanding past mistakes of Humanity or repeating them endlessly, Most people have no Memory for History, True Scientific Methodology vs. Scientism, the Trivium Process of Truth Discovery, the critical difference between Having Knowledge vs. Understanding Knowledge vs. Doing The Right Thing With Knowledge, Teaching Natural Law, there are not enough modern teachers of Natural Law, Armchair Quarterbacks, Most people are Doing Nothing while complaining about others' Work, Getting Involved and being part of the Solution, the prevalence of Atheism and a total Lack of Spirituality in Human Civilization, Logical Anti-Religionism vs. Reactionary Anti-Religionism, the so-called Freedom Movement's lack of acknowledgement and understanding of Natural Law, Karma and Free Will, Right and Wrong are not decided by Human Beings, the dominance of Atheists in the so-called Freedom Movement, how Atheism is the Great Destroyer Of Freedom, No Atheist can ever be a True Anarchist, Moral Relativism in "Freedom Movement," the completely out-of-control Human Ego, the ME-ME-ME Society, Most people are De-facto Satanists, Most people are completely Spiritually Sick and don't know they are Sick or how to become Well, what True Wellness is, the Multiple Dimensions of Wellness, Shadow Work and how to do it, why most people would rather die than do shadow work, Gratitude as the Currency Of The Future*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening.com thank you for tuning in today ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time today is february 16th 2020 this is episode number 224 of what on earth is happening thank you for tuning in today's show is going to be about is it possible for humanity to become a type 1 civilization we're going to be talking about what that means talking about what it entails and also explaining some of the barriers to crossing that evolutionary threshold of becoming a type one civilization before we get into the show today i do have a couple of quick event announcements so if we uh switch over to my laptop i'll get those taken care of this is the episode art for the show today uh it's great as always thank you to brett for putting that together for us and i will be speaking at the seed for conference in athens ohio this will be taking place may 29th through 31st of 2020 i'm featured along with a lot of other great speakers including mark devlin douglas martin brandon martin nate capp logan hart sean mccann and more you want to check out skatopia.org and go to the conference section of the website for more information on the seed conference really looking forward to participating there and more likely than not i'm going to make this as a as a um a potential early announcement that we may be screening the final version of the natural law documentary at the seed conference it looks like we are on track to being able to do that so i've spoken with brandon about that and it looks like we are going to uh host the premiere of the documentary at the seed conference which won't be the rough cut it would be the final cut or at least something very very very close to the final cut because we're making a lot of progress with the uh mark pacio and the science of natural law documentary my first ever documentary film so very happy about the progress that's being made there it looks like it's well on track i want to thank everyone for making very generous donations to the cause of completing that documentary film because without your support we would not have been able to do that we were dead in the water for a little while after the anarch adelphia conference and uh your generous donations have really allowed us to budget for this film to pay a video editor and to get that film completed so thank you so much to all the donors so many very kind and generous donations have come in for this film that it's it's overwhelming so uh that being said um i just want to say just as a brief addendum to that that um last week's show uh some some people said thank you for doing that that that was very much needed and very much explained the situation about what happened in the aftermath of that conference and i just want to say that uh nothing was done in any vindictive sense if you watch it i gave the facts exactly as they were i did not embellish anything i did not take any pot shots against anybody or or do uh you know any kind of ad hominem attacks i just told people exactly what happened and i want to put that all behind me i don't want the drama of that i don't want to go back and forth with it i told the truth about what occurred and people can make up their minds as to who they will believe see that's how it would work in an anarchic society ladies and gentlemen there would be no uh courts or police or cages for people to be thrown into what would decide what how people interact with people who don't honor agreements would be the court of public opinion where both sides tell their uh you know side of what happened and people would make up their minds based on the facts and evidence presented regarding what occurred and you know it's part of why i the the seed is really going to be the last official conference hosted by someone else that i'm participating in and i think that they're going to run this event with uh total integrity uh i i you know know that brandon and douglas have that kind of integrity and i know that they'll do a fantastic job it's why i agreed first to take part in it and i'm gonna honor my agreement because uh so far they have shown me to be trustworthy i see no indication that that will ever change and i think this is going to be a really great event to attend and i think they're going to do a great job at organizing it so i want to thank them for doing that i'm looking forward to taking part in seed four uh that being said uh i am still accepting donations for the um completion of the mark pacio and the science of natural law documentary film um there's five donation tiers if you go up to gifts dot water on earth is happening dot com and click documentary the five tiers uh range from fifty dollars to a thousand dollars and a hundred percent of donations go directly to production costs if we have anything left over after production costs we are going to put that into the printing of these flash drives and dvds as well as maybe possibly if if we can do it making some of these things available in our local area for free like printing dvds and just leaving them in certain places so we're going to see if there's enough of a budget to just print and do that at some point but again that will that will be based on you know if people do support the film and you know when it is released in the gifts area for a donation you know make a donation to uh to support what on earth is happening all donors uh that donate to the documentary cause will receive a free complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and dvd we are holding everybody's order okay that that puts in an order for a donation for the documentary completion and then we are going to be sending out uh those to people uh one flash drive one dvd to everybody who donated um when the film is completed so please do be patient because when it is completed probably sometime in maybe early may we're just speculating it could be a little later than that we're going to have many many orders pre-orders and regular orders to send out so it may take us a little bit to get every one of those out to people but rest assured everyone will get the documentary that they donated for or order on the gifts website also as i said last week we have made available a special flash drive a special solid state flash drive i shouldn't even say flash drive it's a full solid state drive it's a usb 3 and c connection so if your computer has usb 3 or usbc this drive will attach to either type of connection and it's called the complete mark pacio one great work collection here's what's on this drive all publicly released marc pacio presentations and presentation slides all archived marc pacio interviews and ancillary videos from 2009 to the present the entire wall on earth is happening podcast series the audio podcast and the entire world on earth is happening video show series up to date with associated images and reading materials that have been uh made available with each podcast we're putting my band the founders no masters no slaves ep on this disc as well and it all comes on a very nice sandisk 500 gigabyte solid state drive that as i said has usb c and usb 3 connections you can um make a donation for this drive at gifts.what on earth is happening.com thank you to everyone who has donated for items on this store and again voluntary donations is how we continue our work here i never tell anyone to put themselves out if you don't have the money to donate for anything we make everything available for free eventually that i put out uh the only thing we hold for a short amount of time is the most recent presentation and usually we only hold that for a couple of months and then it goes out for free on youtube so all my work is for free online however if you want a hard copy you can donate for that at the gifts website so thank you for everyone who has voluntarily made donations at that site it helps us to continue our work here at what on earth is happening thank you so uh that's really all the event announcements that i have for today so we're going to jump right into the presentation material and we will be taking calls i am going to allow time for calls this week definitely in some form or another okay i'm going to try to knock this presentation material out in less than an hour and a half i'm going to try to get to at the halfway point to calls so to join us you could go to what on earth is happening dot com slash show and click at the bottom of that page the call-in link that will allow you to open up discord if you have the app installed uh i highly suggest using the app on a desktop or laptop computer with head with a headset okay that's the best way you're gonna get call quality okay you can use your web browser but i don't really recommend that path i recommend actually installing the discord app it will have better sound quality and it will connect to your headset better you'll just have a better experience so what on earth is happening.com show and click the discord uh call-in link on that page that says call into the show using this link and that will enable you to um go into the calling room uh on the discord server that we run so calls in hopefully the uh second half of the show so the topic for today episode number 224 is 2020 a freedom odyssey this is obviously a take on 2001 a space odyssey and this is about will humanity actually break its chains and become a type one civilization and continue its evolutionary uh development in both consciousness and uh physically uh and uh socially and technologically and you know basically move out beyond the confines of our planet into the stars beyond and our solar system and beyond so there are many prerequisites for something like this taking place um it really does have to do with the true evolutionary development of a species and um i want to first explain what a type 1 civilization means because many people may not have heard about this term a type 1 civilization you know so then are there other types and yes there are so for those who may not be familiar with the types of civilizations that exist throughout the universe or that are postulated to exist throughout the universe this is known as the kardashev scale of civilizations it's a very interesting topic i first heard about it many years ago listening to talk radio and um the scientist who proposed this scale of the types of civilizations in our universe was named nikolai kardashev where the term kardashev scale comes from he was a soviet uh cosmologist and uh he proposed this idea that there are different types of uh civilizations of you know beings that have a higher order intelligence and that it is essentially based on the type of energy that they sustain themselves upon because all life in the universe requires energy and uh he proposed a scale of civilizations that um really had to do with what type of energy that they use and on what scale so a type one or a planetary civilization on the kardashev scale can use and store all energy that is available on that civilization's host planet okay so in other words if we were a type one civilization we would be able to use uh the energy coming to the earth from the sun we would be able to use geothermal energy etc or possibly even uh you know energy that we tap into that is known as radiant energy or free energy from potential other sources and we would not need to burn hydrocarbons for a source of fuel what people laughingly call fossil fuels uh these things are not from fossils that have decayed and become into oil uh they're abiotic sources of fuel that come from our planet and are renewed just like we renew our blood in our body you know uh if a pint of blood is taken out it is then regenerated and renewed with the hemoglobin uh oil is the same way on on the earth it is like the lifeblood of the earth and it is regenerated from the earth the idea that there's a thing called peak oil we're going to quote run out of oil you know certain areas of the earth could be you know my drilled dry yes but it doesn't mean that it won't eventually be replenished and you know i've said many times this is basically raping and pillaging the earth for its resources because it's like tapping into the veins of a human being and pulling its blood out uh it's like a vampiric vampiric system okay so um a true type one civilization would not do this to its host planet because it would realize you're in danger of actually killing your host planet and there they would be more intelligent than to you know continue to extract hydrocarbon fuels like this and burn them in a polluting way and in an unsustainable way so um they would move on to solar and geothermal forms of energy and other forms of energy like i said free energy radiant energy so um we are not even a type one civilization i'll talk about in a moment what earth uh and it you know human civilization constitutes on the kardashev scale uh the estimate by most scientists but that's a type one or planetary civilization a type two civilization is called a stellar or uh perhaps a solar civilization in some ways of explaining this but in general they call it a stellar civilization and that means that that civilization can use and control energy at the scale of its entire solar system meaning that it can harness the energy of its host star okay so if we harness the energy of the sun truly you know the full potential energy of the sun we would be considered a type 2 stellar civilization clearly a stellar civilization would have begun the process of space travel and visiting other uh planetary systems in its local galactic neighborhood when you move up the scale of civilizations to a higher order of uh you know energy capability and obviously a higher order of intelligence and technology and i would suggest a higher order of spirituality you get to what is known as a galactic civilization which we can scarcely conceive of we first of all we would be able to scarcely conceive of a type 2 civilization the the technology of a type 2 civilization would begin to outstrip even human imagination where it is right now and we would perceive anything of a type 2 or higher as supernatural or magic it would seem to us we would barely be able to conceive of their technological advancements and and feats and uh they would seem like almost supernatural beings to us okay i likened it to taking a piece of high technology developed in the modern world today uh back in the bronze age or or the stone age and showing it to an early human and they would not even be able to conceive of what you were showing them okay so it's similar to that except take that extrapolate that to way out to advanced technology we would not even be able to conceive of what their technology was doing in any form okay or what it even was uh but a type three would be well beyond even a type two because they got to the point where not only can they they harness the energy of stars individually they can harness the energy of all the stars of a galaxy or at least a a local galactic neighborhood okay some people say that this could be semi-galactic and or eventually becoming a full type 3 would mean they can harness the energy of an entire galaxy it's almost inconceivable to us as human beings considering the scale that we're operating on here on earth and we have not moved beyond our planet most people can't even conceive of the scale of the earth first of all okay this is why you have so many misconceptions of the size shape of the earth etc people can't even conceive of the size of how large our planet is it is almost unfathomably large to a human being and uh people really can't even conceptualize things at a planetary scale much less at a scale of a solar system much less than a scale of interstellar distances between stars or how large a galaxy is or then how large the intergalactic space between galaxies is it's almost inconceivable to most human beings they their mind cannot even think in terms of distances like that or sizes like that so a type three or galactic civilization would be something akin to the borg or beyond the borg's capabilities of star trek uh lure okay uh they can use and control energy at this the scale of its entire host galaxy now there's also a postulated type 4 civilization on the kardashev scale and a type 4 civilization would truly be able to do things that we would consider supernatural so we're talking about literally bending space-time manipulating space-time traveling in time you know traveling between galaxies in almost instantaneously incredible feats of thought mental prowess um literally leaving this type of space-time continuing continuum and inhabiting others possible other membranes of space-time that are proposed that exist so we're talking about a universal civilization at that point that they would be not only intergalactic but universal and they would theoretically harness the energy of the entire universe obviously there probably is not a civilization anywhere in the universe that that is that advanced but there are probably some civilizations in the universe at this point that have uh evolved to the point of being at least in at least semi-galactic or galactic civilizations it's proposed it's been proposed by many people that earth may be being controlled or manipulated by a type 2 civilization if a civilization was so advanced to be a type 2 or stellar civilization again their technology would be almost invisible or inconceivable to us uh they would be so far technologically advanced and if they were prone to use us as a resource or a farm of some type it may theoretically be possible that that is already occurring here on earth but we can speculate about that from now until the end of time the solution is still the same the solution is growing in consciousness and truly growing in spirituality so that we're not manipulable in certain ways that being said um let's uh let's jump back to the slides and let's take a look at where earth at earth is at in this whole process so what is earth on the kardashev scale what is humanity on the kardashev scale not just our planet but like what is uh what are human beings our whole you know civilization globally what would it rate on the kardashev scale of civilization types well as i said we are not even a type one uh we are considered in the type zero civilization which also wasn't on that chart four wasn't on it neither was zero zero means that you are below the type one civilization and that's what humanity is right now we are considered by most scientists who take a look at the kardashev scale to be a .7 a 0.7 on the kardashev scale of civilizations and this means that we're making our way toward being a type one but it's still probably several hundred years away at least a few hundred years away and i would say that if we got rid of the barriers and problems and worked on the problems to attaining that status that i've said many times that we would probably be able to do it i think human beings are have such ingenuity and creativity that i would speculate that it would take less than 200 years maybe 100 years maybe a little more than 100 years but i think if we abolished the actual barriers that we're encountering to really advancing as a species which we're going to talk about a lot here today that we would break the type 1 barrier within 100 years if i had to speculate but that's a big if okay and as we're going to see we're not really close to doing that because of so many a beliefs that are contradictory to reality that humanity is still you know insisting on clinging on to so let's move on to the next slide where i kind of uh took the idea of uh you know 2020 a a freedom odyssey 2001 a space odyssey was really about human progress and evolution uh it's a fantastic movie from the uh uh absolute alchemical producer stanley kubrick and i think that people really need to check out this guy's films and even re-examine them and look at some of the messages that he was putting in these films so i want to talk about this for a little bit before we jump into more material there's a scene in kubrick's uh 2001 a space odyssey where early hominids uh that are you know obviously postulated according to darwinian theory as would eventually become human beings whether we accept that theory or not the whole idea is humanity's on an evolutionary development uh pathway and at some point a technol technological object from space comes to earth and it changes the thought processes of these early hominid creatures and what it actually instills in them is the idea of a dominator ideology or a dominator culture it puts into them the idea that they have the right to take what they claim or believe that they need from others of their species and from the animal kingdom whereas before they were living in a natural homeostasis and equilibrium with their environment and their uh you know fellow beings at this point what happens is one of the leaders of the pack of hominids uh kills an animal and um you know teaches the rest of them how to eat the animal uh strip it and eat it and then he is uh beating the skeleton at one point obviously to show his male dominator hierarchical mastery over this creature and you know uh domination of his pack with a bone that he uses as a club that he also learned how to murder his own species with who were uh basically uh getting in the way of resources that he wanted in the form of a watering hole okay so um which was never something that they killed each other over in the past until this object this monolithic black stone object which is a big thing in the dark occult that is referred to as the black stone a big thing in sumerian lore ancient sumerian occultism but uh getting back to the storyline he's beating this uh um perhaps a wild boar with a with a bone and he tosses it up into the air to be at the end of this scene and it's twirling and as it twirls uh kubrick um the director of this film decides to cut away to uh completely ignore over two million years of the development of human beings and all of their civilizations and societies and cut to the point where human beings are now in space on uh space stations and have uh basically established uh two-way transport to earth's moon and a lot of people see this as very puzzling why would he do this okay so what i'm going to tell you is my take on why this is done um this total totally ignoring like 2 million years of a species development of a human being's development and cutting from the point where these beings have basically uh started to murder that not only themselves but other species and then cutting away to the point where they're in space okay and have space stations and advanced technology and he's doing this for a specific reason okay what that time period represents is the age of slavery okay he is actually putting the idea into people's minds in a form of what people considered hubris and daring okay to say nothing mattered in between that point and this point nothing mattered from the point human beings started acting like this and establishing systems of domination to the point where they finally begin to emerge to the point in consciousness where they are breaking free of that and becoming a true type one civilization okay now that's not to say that every being in this film is it advanced spiritually they're not actually they still have a lot of these tendencies and he highlights that throughout the film the film is about the protagonist dave who needs to look at all of those shadow elements of the self to realize how he's being held back from his evolutionary development and how humanity is still being held back from theirs okay so but the whole idea of this cutaway the two million year cut that they call it or even more years whatever it is okay this idea of this cutaway is basically saying that life and civilizations and whatever progress people think that they're making are meaningless only in they're only meaningful in the fact that they could get you to the point sustain life to the point where it finally breaks the mind control of believing that this is the way we must continue to live okay so it's an idea that nothing is really worthwhile in the state of slavery and this is an idea i share and have really tried to communicate with people in my work that it doesn't make a difference whether you have all these wonderful things wonderful technologies wonderful relationships okay you know you could have all the love in the world and if you're enslaved really is it truly love see it's a it's a simulacra of the real thing because beings don't really express love when they're continued to be enslaved and others of their species are enslaved or other species around them are enslaved this is a false notion of love this isn't higher love this is an agape as it was called in the greek mystery traditions of love for all love for truth and ultimately love for what is right this is a false version of i want to have my little situation where it's tolerable and or pleasurable but in the big situation there is violence taking place there is slavery taking place there's coercion taking place and ultimately we're not really doing anything to end that condition of slavery and duress and coercion and kubrick is basically saying at the beginning of this film that everything you think you have everything you think you've done everything you think you've accomplished is ultimately meaningless until human beings break the bondage of slavery that it's it's nothing that we should even concern ourselves with what we should concern ourselves with is actually accomplishing that goal and then moving past it where potential and possibility exist that's what freedom is and slavery is the destruction of possibility it's the extinction of possibility and where we're at now is in that extinction of possibility that constitutes the stagnation of human evolutionary development that's where we are at as a species we are stagnated we are stuck okay and people don't know why we're stuck we're going to talk about understanding that but we're going to talk about we're going to talk about understanding causal factors of why that is and these are all barriers to emerging breaking that eggshell and becoming the star child as kubrick very brilliantly put forward that is being reborn this is the spiritual rebirth coming out of that mindset that's what dave finally emerges out of that mindset recognizing it's holding him back it's causing his own death he has to confront his own death all the things that he thinks are real there are actually illusions and things that are constitute a holding back from truth and holding back from evolutionary progress to be reborn this is spiritual rebirth and i regret to tell people we're nowhere near this we're probably hundreds of years away from this if that because of the things that we continue to believe that aren't real that aren't true that have no basis in reality but we continue to accept and believe with religious conviction because things that aren't true that hold us back from truth that we insist upon believing in is the definition of religion that's what a religion is religion is something that is not in keeping with actual point of fact reality in nature inherent reality okay and that we insist on believing as true see the big part of my work folks is the distinction between the real and the artificial the distinction between reality and fantasy it's i go back to it over and over and over and i'll continue to repeat it because there's nothing new under the sun the idea that all the things that you do in the state of slavery are just repetition every day is the same day in a state of slavery it doesn't matter what advances you make technologically or even culturally etc it's still done in a state of slavery which is a hamster wheel which is a cage that humanity is not getting out of because of things they believe and we have to realize there's nothing new to teach there's nothing new to learn you know i hear a lot of people saying i i liked what on earth was happening better when i was just introduced to it learning all this stuff yeah exactly you want to know why a lot of people have that that effect because it was new to them at the time and when you eventually realize there's nothing new that's going to be added on to like that some thing that is a magical new thing that we didn't know before it's all about morality it's all about understanding objective morality it's all about understanding that rights don't come from human beings it's which is a big part of growing and evolving and getting rid of the ego that's holding us back thinking that we're god thinking that human beings are god and we can author law we can write law down and bind people to it this is all the religious thought process that is holding us back from really becoming that star child and being born again as a as a species okay that's what the awakening process or the rebirth process is all about and then truly becoming a planetary civilization where we can move on to the stars but we're not we're not anywhere near that because of the barriers to becoming a type one civilization which is what i want to talk about right what on earth is happening is always champion the apophatic process apophis means saying what something is by saying what it is not and when you say all the things that it is not then that which remains is that which it is is a big big thing in the mystery tradition schools to define something in the negative you will know what it is is by knowing that which it is certainly most not okay and this is what we have to do we have to say becoming a type one civilization becoming free attaining true freedom as a species and being then enabled to utilize human potential and possibility to then go beyond our host planet is something that is not predicated upon what we must do let me say that again so to really hammer it into people truly becoming a type one civilization and moving on beyond our host planetary system to any other place in the universe is not predicated upon what we must do it is predicated upon what we must stop doing okay and people don't like to hear that the ego is in the way of hearing that see even the new age movement has so much ego in their residual systems in their in their shadow selves that they want to insist don't talk about the negative this is the one of the first this is the first uh tenet of new age bullshit as i call it okay no we have to point out the negatives we have to point out that which is holding us back otherwise we're never going to understand what we have to stop doing collectively as a species you know progress is more about what you stop doing than what you undertake and do as a project those things can take on infinite possibilities and infinite pathways and you know methods okay but stopping doing that which we are addicted to doing that is harmful that's one of the things most people don't want to hear because what does that directly involve that directly involves them changing their own behavior not pointing fingers at others okay and i'm going to talk about a lot of people aren't willing to do that work still and especially in the freedom movement you know again this is kind of more of an addendum to last week's show about the lack of integrity that it often presents itself in the freedom movement this is really hurting the movement very badly and people who have very erroneous ideas about what constitutes integrity in the freedom movement okay both not holding people's feet to the fire where it should be and then being way too hard on people who are actually doing something and trying okay so it cuts both ways that sword let's move on to uh the next slide this is the state of earth right now earth is a prison planet okay earth is a spiritual prison right now as it exists right now now that's not what earth is inherently it has become this through what we have done mostly through what we have believed what we have accepted as true and what we refuse to accept that is true both ways the old saying from the philosopher schopenhauer there are two ways for human beings to be fooled the first is to accept that which is true and the second is to refuse to accept i'm sorry the first is to accept that which is not true and the second is to refuse to accept that which is true ultimately these are the only two ways that we fall prey to manipulation and deceit by the controlling class the controlling ruling class earth is a prison because of our inability to recognize truth from falsehood and our ego is in the way of that development and people don't know how to do the work to break the ego down most people haven't done that work okay and the reason that i will butt heads with some people like that is because they believe they can make progress to removing this this cage from humanity getting us out of the prison that we're in still being in the mental state of mind that they are in not understanding that they have to do more shadow work upon themselves and we could talk about what that entails because a lot of people are confused about that they ask me oh what is the actual process and when you tell them they're like oh it can't be that simple you know and they don't want to do that because it horrifies them one of the things i can't remember the philosopher but he said the thing that is holding humanity back more than anything else is their inability to sit quietly with themselves in an empty room you know that's one of the things that people are loath to do that are they're the most afraid of doing that because they're out alone with themselves and if they really really go deep within and think about it they don't like who they are that's what it really comes down to that's why we see so much outward projection psychologically of constantly putting it on the other person instead of focusing on the self see this is the work that i had to do for years to come out of the satanic mindset and to come to an understanding of all of these principles and an understanding of what really we must do as a species and what we must stop doing as a species and people don't want to hear it because nobody wants to hear your minds messed up you're psychologically messed up you really do need to work on and change yourself i didn't want to hear that when people told that to me when i was a satanist okay i was like you don't know what you're talking about no i didn't know what i was talking about i was wrong my ego was in the way hardcore in the way okay and most people are still in that state where their ego is in the way and they can't recognize it because the spiritually ill the emotionally ill the mentally ill don't know that they're spiritually emotionally and mentally ill they think they're okay it's when you could do enough shadow work upon yourself to get yourself to the point where you acknowledge i'm not okay i have a problem there are problems that i need to work out internally in my own self before i could point the finger at anyone else now i would claim that i have done that work but no one is perfect there is always room for improvement and to do more of it and to continuously refine that process and attain toward getting better and better moving toward a state of perfection but realizing in the 3d world that's an impossibility you're never going to reach perfection okay this is like you know even in the borg in star trek this idea that that's what they're trying to achieve and they're becoming more and more controlling you know to achieve perfection with themselves in assimilating other beings okay it's because they've got latched onto this notion that you can achieve perfection in the physical domain that's where their imbalance went uh when completely awry and got out of control and ran amok okay so perfection the notion that we can attain perfection is why most people never even try to work on themselves we're going to get more into self-improvement and development later in the presentation this is the state of earth is my point and there's one overarching thing that more than anything else has to be recognized and realized in the minds of human beings that is holding us back as a species it is the the religion that is ultimately holding humanity back more than any other religion and it's the tagline for the show ladies and gentlemen let's spell it out one word at a time government is slavery whether you fully understand that or realize it or not it is the case it is the truth it is the eternal truth nothing will ever make that untrue if you don't understand that or accept it your ego is in the way your ego is in the way if you do not understand that eternal truth there is no authority vested in 3d physical beings on any planet in any solar system in any galaxy in the entire universe or any other potential universe that may or may not exist there is no other authority except the laws of nature which many people will call god i have no problem with that term some people have a problem with it because they have an atheistic mindset and have a problem with the term god because of what religion has twisted and morphed that term into which is also a big croc of crap okay i'm as anti-religious as any atheist but i'm also going to talk about how atheism is another religion that is completely destroying the freedom movement and is destroying the understanding of what is true in the universe particularly when it comes to natural law so this is the principle that people have to understand fully government has no moral legitimacy to exist it is slavery based on coercion and violence it always was slavery based on coercion and violence and it always will be slavery based on coercion and violence the end for all eternity okay and the people who cannot understand or accept that have a calcification of the ego problem because they have latched on to an erroneous axiom of belief which is a foundational core belief mind virus okay and they have their ego has refused to allow them to acknowledge this isn't true this is in keeping with reality this is stunting spiritual mental and emotional development on this planet and it's keeping us a type zero civilization okay so that's number one now let's look at why this is the case okay the the people believe that government somehow is necessary because they believe for some strange not for strange reasons for known reasons because they're self-loathing they don't want to take personal responsibility unto themselves for their own lives and things that they truly need to be self-responsible for and they erroneously believe the government can solve any problem the the first thing that people have to understand is government cannot solve any problem it is incapable of solving problems so if i said to you ladies and gentlemen problems of humanity can be solved with violence coercion and slavery you would tell me i'm out of my goddamn mind that's what most people would tell me and rightly so if i said you all the problems of humanity can be solved with slavery okay you would tell me go check yourself into a mental asylum you lunatic nut case and i would almost expect worse things to happen or be done to me if i started advocating for that the slavery of human beings is really what we need to solve our problems imagine if a human being said that and actually believed it yet this is what 99 percent of the human species says and believes is necessary to solve any human problem this is how crazy we are this is how mentally ill most of humanity is because of their belief in religion of religious systems of thought like government and authority and they don't even consider that religion when i tell people religion's the only problem i'm not just talking about the cultural world religions of you know traditional organized religious belief systems i'm talking about the belief in authority in government those are religions that are holding us back from attaining the states of consciousness and the evolutionary advancement that we say we want to there are only two things in all of creation that solve problems i'm gonna say this again and everybody needs to really listen up to this fundamental principle and axiom that is true this is a true axiomatic understanding or principle okay there are only two things in all of creation that can solve any problems for beings that are incarnated into the 3d physical realm only two things ever solve problems philosophy and technology that's it does government participate in the creation and or um uh advancement and or dissemination of philosophy no it doesn't government is violence government is decrees backed by force their commands backed by force that's what human-made laws are okay it's coercion it has it's the initiation of force which is violence all right and it's slavery that's not philosophical there's no philosophy in that oh it's an ideology but don't confuse an ideology which may or may not be true based in truth with philosophy which is based in truth because it is the love of wisdom theolos meaning love in ancient greek and sophos meaning wisdom in ancient greek so philosophy solves internal problems it solves problems within the individual and it solves problems that are interpersonal dynamics between people and between civilizations okay there is no other thing that solves internal problems so philosophy solves mental emotional and spiritual problems that's the only thing that can ultimately solve any of those problems is the understanding and incorporation into one's mindset and into one's self into the psyche the soul ultimately of philosophical principles that are true so philosophy is the internal problem solver okay conversely to philosophy which solves mental emotional and spiritual problems there is technology technology solves externalized problems what we perceive as external to the self meaning technology is the solver of pragmatic problems in the world okay so you want something to more easily place food in your mouth while you are eating your food and or cut up things that need cutting instead of using your teeth to bite everything uh down to size to easily chew it and swallow it that's what a fork and a knife are for these are pieces of technology you know you uh don't want to uh use your hands to wipe your face napkins have been invented it's a piece of technology we don't even think about things like this as technology the camera i'm broadcasting over is technology okay the computer that's sending out the stream is technology these are all problem solvers okay technology solves pragmatic problems in the physical world whether they be problems dealing with moving energy from one place to another organizing things processing data um communication etc health type technologies you can go on and on with the different types of technologies but that's what pragmatically solves physical world problems philosophy solves the internal problems that take place in the mind the emotional states and ultimately in the spirit and technology solves pragmatic problems now see where we're at in our world is that not only do people not understand that these are the only things that solve problems they think government can solve any problem and they think that it has a moral right to exist government not only is totally illegitimate morally it cannot solve problems only philosophy and technology can never solve human problems period the end okay so moving on to the next slide i'm not sure why i'm getting a blank slide it looks like oh okay i accidentally did not put the uh build in after the transition so what i highly recommend for people to check out as far as uh presentations that i've done in the past that they need to understand and that most people still do not understand in our world is the occult and the most hidden part of all occultism which is natural law now not only don't people understand these things they actually think there's nothing to be learned and i hear this over and over and over and over again okay even in the freedom movement the so-called freedom movement anarchist movement freedom movement whatever you want to call it i hear over and over again the the occult isn't real it doesn't exist or there's no reason in studying it because it's hokum religion and that is because they have accepted the hollywoodized and the social engineering propagated version of what occultism is see the social engineers who practice occult practices who actually engage in occult practices do not want people to understand what those manipulatory practices are because what real occultism is is ancient psychological knowledge it's the understanding of actually how to solve problems internally using philosophy but then if you have that knowledge but and you took it in in an egoic state and you didn't really work on yourself to truly get rid of your ego bound issues and you want to control others with that knowledge and you recognize guess what they don't have this understanding of themselves yet i have at least enough to do a total number on someone else that's called dark occultism or the abuse of that knowledge of hidden knowledge of how the human psyche and the laws of nature work so then you could sequester people from knowledge you could dissuade them from looking into it it's like saying one person does not know arithmetic yet one person has is basically a master mathematician if that person who's the master mathematician hates the person who um knows nothing doesn't even know how to add or subtract numbers because of something that may have occurred to them socially in the past okay what how much could that person manipulate the other individual you know let's say they walked into a store this person's the clerk in the store and they say hey they don't even know how to add money is 20 enough is 50 enough is is 100 you know oh yeah there's no change even though the thing was a dollar that they wanted to buy see it would be like literally taking candy from a baby it would literally be like manipulating someone that can't add or subtract numbers and yet you do know that how to do that well these people know everything there is to know psychologically about how the human mind works and yet i still hear people in the freedom movement even when it's explained like that oh no there's nothing to that because they don't want to acknowledge that master psychologists have formed a cult and taken over the world they refuse to acknowledge that even possibility and it's total hubris and ego i'm going to keep returning to the idea that this is all we need the breakdown of the calcified ego because what the ego is is the force that cannot acknowledge that one is wrong ultimately you could make all different definitions for the ego but i'm talking about ego with a capital e not just like my sense of self and i know that you know my body ends here and i'm not going to try to put food into someone's someone else's mouth to feed myself obviously we have to have that small ego self okay i'm talking about like problematic ego of selfishness of refusal to admit when one is believing in things that aren't real or true or refusing to acknowledge that you've done something that's wrong okay again people in this even in the freedom movement they do things that are clearly wrong that are clearly based in some form of theft and they won't even acknowledge it they won't even apologize and say they're sorry for it because the ego is in the way they haven't done the shadow work to eliminate the calcified runaway ego so the next part that people have to understand the next key to understanding is natural law these are the laws of creation that ultimately govern behavioral choices that basically put consequences into effect for our behavioral choices so if we go back to the slide my two presentations on here demystifying the occult and natural law if we could bring those back up yep um that people really have to understand these presentations that i've done and study them further these are just cursory beginnings to the understanding of these things really you can make a lifetime study of them okay so demystifying the occult is a primer on what occultism is and why it's important to understand it and uh and natural law is the most occulted knowledge coming out of these old occult traditions about how our behavior is ultimately bound by laws that exist in nature that bring to us the consequences of the behaviors we've chosen to enact and i hear over and over again from people in the freedom movement this is religious thought this is believing in something that isn't real and doesn't exist okay and they can not ever achieve freedom with that mindset because as long as you refuse to accept that natural law is put in place by something higher than human beings you refuse to accept that rights are put into place by something higher than human beings and therefore if human beings are the all-powerful entity in the universe well they can make up what rights are and they could take rights away from people so people in the freedom movement are really saying this folks in their moral relativistic state they are saying since human beings are the epitome of creation and there's no power that can supersede a human being okay therefore rights ultimately come from human beings themselves so we did this experiment in philadelphia we asked people do human beings have rights self-existing rights and they say yes they do and then we said well where did they come from and 95 of human beings said that they come from human beings in some form or another as soon as you accept the axiomatic premise that rights come from human beings you must by definition accept that rights can be abolished by human beings the end period it's an inescapable inescapable logical conclusion just from the rules of logic if we brought something into existence we can remove it from existence rights do not come into existence through human beings we are not the creator of rights we are not the bestower of rights in any form whether it's from an individual or a society or a government and when we ask people where rights come from only a handful of people actually really got the correct answer and said rights come from creation nature god whatever you want to call it the laws of nature doesn't matter how you verbalize it the word or label is meaningless it comes from a higher power than man the end that's it okay that's not religious thought that's actually thought that is actually borne out by an understanding of how natural law works in society through observation and testing which constitutes a science and it is a scientific principle it's not a belief or a religion i am for the destruction of religion in all forms natural law is not a religion moral law is not a religion there are laws in effect in the universe that bring negative consequence to bad behavior period to immoral behavior behavior which initiates violence initiates coercion initiates harm against other sentient beings and if you don't believe that exists you have not done enough study observation and testing of what has happened throughout all of human history see because what i'm going to talk about is the development in evolutionary progress in consciousness of the sixth sense we're going to be getting to that in this lecture here today and people think of the sixth sense as esp some extra sensory perception something that goes beyond the normal human mental capacities that's not what the sixth sense is ladies and gentlemen you could look at that as the seventh or eighth or ninth sense or whatever you want to call it or something that just beyond the census period entirely but there is a sixth sense and it's not even intuition it's something that is not local it can't be found in our physiology and scientists have tried to find it in the physiology but this is a capacity that constitutes a sixth sense in humanity and we're gonna get to what that is because that is how you corroborate and quantify how natural law functions and most people don't have it they don't have this sixth sense developed it is stunted in them all right so we're going to get to that in a moment i want to just talk about a technological advancement in a civilization first technological advancement would not necessarily drive advancement in consciousness but we are also nowhere near the technological savvy and advancement that we would need to become we would need to get to to become a type one civilization meaning we would have to implement technologies that don't burn hydrocarbon fuels and pollute our environment the way that we do now thinking that that's something that we must do so people even use technology in some cases as a religion and i call when they have too much faith in established science established scientific institutions i should say as scientism and this is also not a religious term it means don't place too much faith in established scientific institutions that are ultimately run by government grant money that's not real science i'm all for real science real science has the trivium as its truth discovery methodology which we're going to talk about the trivium okay and it is not just believing what the scientific institutions tell you because oh they said it and they're the arbiters of truth that's what i'm talking about as scientism real science is repeatable it's testable it's something that we can conduct experiments to corroborate and verify i am all for the real true scientific method through the trivium process and quadrivium as the quantification of the of that method unfortunately that's not what modern science really constitutes it has gotten it has become dogmatic religious in its thinking hardened in its thinking egoic in its thinking and it has been largely based on money and what people will pay to fund and what people will pay to suppress and if you don't think so you're a naive person you're just a knight it's like childish naive thinking to put your faith in scientific institutions as the arbiters of all truth now people who do that are religious they have a religious mindset they don't really understand what real science is or how it's conducted probably because they've never really engaged in a science the scientific method themselves i keep telling i keep telling people in my personal life and i'll just say it here on the air all these people who believe the earth is flat religious believers all total religious believers you need two little tiny pieces of scientific equipment to totally prove to yourself that the flat earth model cannot be true you need a pair of solar observation glasses or otherwise called eclipse glasses and you need a digital caliper that's it two little devices and you could track the path of the sun in the sky harmlessly without harming your eyes and take a measurement with the caliper of how much it occupies in the sky and realize that doesn't change so the sun cannot be getting closer or farther away to you it's that simple and guess how much that costs it'll it'll take you uh basically from sun up to sun down in time to do it okay and it will cost you twenty dollars on amazon or ebay to get a cheap digital caliper that's at least the decent one and to get a decent pair of solar observation or eclipse glasses and that's it twenty dollars and a better part of the day that's it and people will not do that scientific experiment or will insist that that's not a refutation of the model that has been suggested as truth by this ridiculous community of religious believers the cia made a religion and got a bunch of jackasses to believe in it within a short period of time okay because they're trying to exercise their power as a cultic gods saying look what we can get all of the riffraff out in the world to believe and they're laughing their asses off at people like that that have no scientific understanding whatsoever and can't even conduct a simple experiment with simple equipment that they could buy for twenty dollars on ebay okay that's how that's how much these occult masters are laughing in humanity's face and how dumb they are so let's move to the next slide i am for the destruction of all forms of religion let me make no bones about that or no mistake about it in anybody's mind i have been been anti-religious from day one and here's the problem folks because other people are anti-religious but they're reactionarily anti-religious they're not logically anti-religious they have a reaction against religion this is what i was in my lack of knowledge and in my lack of the understanding of the scientific methodology when i was young okay i turned reactionarily anti-religious there's a difference between being logically anti-religious and being reactionarily anti-religious so my reactionary state of of rejection of religious dogma led me into a a mindset of hatred and a mindset of incorrect form of rebellion to move into the belief in the dark occult and satanism that's my life path that's what happened to me and i didn't wake up until i realized that this was a system of slavery being directed by social engineers and the most powerful people in human civilization as far as what resources they had at their command and how much they actually held sway and thrall over the human mind culturally they were the culture creators they were the social engineers and ultimately they were the master psychologists that had dark occult knowledge they were had the knowledge of the occult and they were using it for totally uh abusive dark purposes namely to enslave and ultimately really to call which is one of their agendas so when you are reactionarily anti-religious you will be led away from the truth it won't get you to the truth because you're just reacting against one thing that's not true the social engineers always have prepared something ready and ready and and they're able to go with it they're well you're you're reacting towards something that isn't true and they have this other dialectic prepared this is the dialectical manipulation that they practice it's called the hegelian dialectic okay i call it polarization dialectics okay you have one false extreme that isn't true and when people recognize it isn't true and react against it instead of logically coming to the conclusion of how and why it isn't true through scientific process through truth discovery process you could easily sway them into a totally polar opposite also untrue dialectic and that is the difference between all religions and atheism all cultural religions and atheism now here when i say i'm against all forms of religion i'm not just talking about the world slash cultural organized religious traditions like christianity judaism hinduism islam etc those are what i call the world and cultural organized traditions whether they're world religions or just cult locally cultural trade or organized religious traditions it's irrelevant those are the known religious traditions that have names then we have religions like government politics money the belief in authority these are also religious belief systems i'd put carnism up there as a religious belief system okay i would put the belief that we can be free without understand accepting the existence of natural law and understanding how it works how about that as a religion what's your religion well my religion is i think that humanity can be free yet natural law is hokum and it's bunk and we don't need to know anything about it or how it works and yet we can be free that's religion that's religious thought how about this one you know um i believe that we can be free but we don't need to actually develop any kind of sustainable technology we could just continue to burn hydrocarbons which we're totally controlled by and pollute our environment and create an unsustainable planet and yet we could just be free we can somehow attain freedom in that in that mindset that's a religion you know um what about atheism which we're going to talk about that's not a religious belief that's a religious belief holding us back from the truth because not to acknowledge the existence of some form of ordering force or intelligence in the universe that sets laws into being whether it sets them into being or sustains laws that are self-existing any way you want to look at that that is a higher order force a higher order intelligence a higher order power in creation again you don't need to believe in a personal deity that like interferes in human affairs i don't accept a personal god i believe god is law in creation and it allows total free will because to interfere in free will would be to enslave and the creation creator slash creation does not do that it allows choice it allows free will it allows but it sets laws it has laws that are in effect that it put into effect or sustains that it allows one to make decisions and learn how those decisions interoperate with the law that is in effect in creation to learn and to grow and to understand how things really work and those laws do not constitute a prison this is what the dark occultists think they think because there are laws binding behavior and we can't do whatever we want without consequence that that's a prison that's their mindset that's their mentality that's their worldview so again i'm for the destruction of all religion i think religion is the one and only problem that humanity ultimately faces you can look at all of the things i'm saying in this presentation and it all comes back to religious belief which is believing something that isn't true that holds back our progress in consciousness from the latin religare meaning to hold back to tie by binding and to thwart from forward progress in consciousness that's literally what the word religion means where it comes from so i don't know how i can make it any more clearer i've said before maybe i just need to make a whole presentation about what i why i think religion is the whole problem because people still don't understand what i mean by the word religion they hear religion and you think your definition you hear the term natural law you think your definition you hear the word evolution you think your definition i am not using the definition of words in the same way that people traditionally think of the definition of words it's unfortunate but we have limited language and inventing words usually doesn't go a long way toward really helping people to understand a new meaning like voluntarism okay more people are trying to use that word but it's like pushing an invented word onto people and it does make sense but like you know just going out of your way to try and invent a word we could use language and we could say here's what the culturally accepted definition of this is but let's look at what it really means at a deeper fundamental level religion doesn't just mean christianity judaism islam it means that which holds us back from an understanding of truth because we are accepting dogma and belief instead of actual facts and knowledge and i'm for the elimination of that erroneous thought process i want a scientific rigorous investigation of how nature actually functions and the laws of nature function and if we really did that as a species we would discover natural law is real it is operating at all times and places and there are consequences for our chosen behaviors regarding whether they are moral or immoral meaning right or wrong meaning whether they do not call initiate harm to other sentient beings or whether they do initiate harm to other sentient beings and that dynamic exists naturally in the 3d world of nature it's not invented by man we don't govern that process meaning we don't invent what is right and wrong we are to discover what is right and wrong and align our behavior to it through an act of our will which most people aren't doing which is why we're not becoming a type one civilization instead we have slaves fighting each other that's what we have you know this meme says it all perfectly slaves versus slaves coming to your street soon coming to your city soon because people have bought the polarization dialectics and they will not let go of their erroneous belief systems based on calcification of ego this is where humanity is at i don't say these things to put people in a totally depressed mood i am pragmatic i'm not neither a optimist nor a pessimist i am a pragmatic realist i've said i said this on the vinnie eastwood show a couple weeks ago i'm a pragmatic realist i gage dynamics based on actual observation of what is occurring in society and then attempt to extrapolate based on the pattern based on pattern recognition what may occur that's called trends forecasting is what gerald solente calls it which he does that in finance and politics etc i do that in consciousness you could consider myself a consciousness trends forecaster okay because you could extrapolate patterns based on existing dynamics that have already occurred and say if this dynamic doesn't sway or change in an amount this way it's going to continue on the same trajectory and then you could actually sort of predict what will happen barring any kind of a miracle okay yes occasionally miracles do happen but don't count on them they are not the rule they are the exception to the rule and i don't mean miracle in a religious sense i mean like some real super wild card thing that wasn't calculated for does occur you know like a meteor strike or something like that you know occasionally things monkey wrenches get thrown into the works and things change as a result you know that weren't accounted on okay but we we don't want to count on those things we want to say hey maybe they happen maybe they don't but don't like let it not direct let it not let us actually exert our will to change things because that's what this is all about developing the will to create change because we're lower case creators small c lowercase god small g meaning we have a say over what we will live how we will live what will happen in our environment what will happen to ourselves we are collectively the controllers of our destiny as human beings you know there's there is no no one doing this ultimately to us externally we are doing this to ourselves in the long term okay you could talk about manipulation you could talk about things trying to be pushed one way or another but ultimately our will ultimately directs it what will we do it's not about speculation and just thinking it's not about intention it's about behavior you know we're going to be judged not on what we thought what we intended okay what how we emoted what our emotions were we will judge ourselves and our own progress in evolutionary development based on what we did what our actions were that's what that uh ultimate value was going to come down to what we did or did not do and right now we're falling into the divide and conquer strategy of the social engineers and we have to get out of that mindset of us versus them yeah there is people who believe in order following you know and they have to get out of that mindset the order followers the moral relativists their the problem of them not understanding morality absolutely lies in their mind it lies with them they are religious believers but what i'm what i'm trying to say is we can't keep taking this idea of we're just going to be fighting each other that's what the social engineers want they don't want us uniting and understanding the occult principles they're operating on and ultimately over turning their mind control not falling forward anymore that's the last thing they want is it possible yes it's still possible is it likely not based on how humanity's going we're not exerting our will to understand what we need to understand to learn what we need to learn and ultimately to stop buying into dialectics because that's exactly what they want they want slaves fighting each other instead of understanding how the slaves are being manipulated to stay in slavery by what they are conditioned to believe is necessary is somehow moral when in fact it's violent coercive and creating more slavery and now we're in an era of censorship of information and words and the communication of ideas that's how crazy the slaves have gone believing that their their masters have a right to rule them that they actually want to take information like this away from people so that it can never reach their eyes and ears and they can never understand that they're slaves you know that's how bad things have gotten now the dynamic that people actually have to learn how to evolve within themselves and to activate within themselves which constitutes the sixth sense is memory memory now i bet you most people weren't expecting it to be that that is the ultimate human sixth sense okay so the other five senses help us to make sense of our immediate environment but then there's a sense that goes beyond locality in time it goes beyond the local space time that we're occupying okay and it goes back into the past the ability for human beings to remember and to carry on that memory from by the through the preservation and dissemination of information of truth that is what we have to activate in ourselves as individuals and as a species because the failure to activate the sixth sense of memory that operates outside of time okay means that we are condemned to repeat the mistakes of people from the past that the the mistakes people made in the past and the mistakes that ultimately our ancestors made in the past is that they accepted and believed with religious fervor the idea of authority and government that's the main thing they believe that they can give away their personal responsibility to someone else to protect them ever that it can be done in nature they believe that they can delegate rights that don't exist in themselves i explain this to i went to the liberty on the rocks meeting in philadelphia this past week and helped explain to a new attendee you can't pour something out of empty glasses it doesn't matter how many empty glasses you put on a table you cannot fill uh another glass over here from all glasses that have already been drained and are empty it's not possible to do you have to have something in them so in order to give somebody a right first of all human beings can't do that anyway but if we were saying i'm going to allow allow you to take the responsibility of doing this you first have to have the ability to do that morally and then you could say i'll delegate that responsibility to you okay so let's say in a in a um you know a business operation a ceo might delegate responsibility and does delegate responsibility to handle certain things well it's their business they're allowed to do that as long as it's a moral thing and it's not taking away anybody's rights so delegation can happen in in things like that but when it comes to saying you have a right to do something that i don't have a right to do okay i can't tell someone that they're allowed to steal from someone else i can't tell someone they can coercively control the behavior of someone else that is not harming any other sentient being you cannot delegate a right that doesn't exist for an individual that completely annihilates the idea of government altogether the person i was explaining this to agreed and i said well then you're really already an anarchist you just don't know what anarchy really is and you don't know that you already agree with the basic tenets and principles of anarchy because they believed in non-aggression principle and they believed you can't delegate a right that you don't have you know again i recommend to people i recommended this in my interview with vinnie eastwood listen to the philosopher uh john hellfeld okay jan or john hellfeld okay uh he's been doing videos for years where he goes into politicians offices and he asks them if they believe that rights that don't exist for an individual can be delegated to another individual or group and he just shows them making complete asses out of themselves because they either have to admit that they believe rights that don't exist can be given that i don't have it and no one has it but we can come together and grant something that we don't have for ourselves to someone else which is logically impossible and makes no damn sense they either have to admit that or they have to admit that they cannot be done so you just that that cannot be done and that obviates the moral legitimacy of government it destroys any idea that government can be morally legitimate ever so you just watch these little worms squirm he makes them dance this guy highly recommend his stuff okay and he makes these people squirm because they're liars and they're immoral trash and they want to tell you they believe in principles of self-ownership and principles of uh of morality when in fact they are actually completely condoning coercion violence and slavery and then blowing smoke up people's asses trying to tell them that their ideas are somehow consistent when they're constantly contradicting themselves and they won't answer the question directly because they know they either have to show themselves to be a complete liar or in complete contradiction with their own uh previous statements okay so um john hellfeld check him out but this is the sixth sense folks memory and this is what's not developed we have no long view of human history we have no short view of human history i mean we can't remember what happened yesterday let alone what happened hundreds or thousands of years ago this is what we have to develop and hone our sixth sense of memory because if we don't we're gonna continue to make the same mistakes and continue to believe in the same erroneous things believe in the same religions that our ancestors did that put us into this situation as a species of slavery how we do that how we get out of this whole erroneous thinking is by employing the true truth discovery methodology or the true scientific principles of the trivium method i've done a whole show on the trivium and quadrivium and what people have to understand about it is it is a three-step process it means the three methods that's what the word trivium literally means from tres tria in latin which means three and via which means road or way and then that also means uh by means of or by method of so when we say i did that via this method that's what it really means it means that you've taken a certain method so it's the three-fold method for truth discovery the first is input or grammar assembling data from an eclectic array of resources without prejudging it and you have to have enough grammar you have to have enough raw data before you process it and you can't judge it first you have to take it in this is what people always make the mistake of emotionally judging something based on how it makes them feel when in fact it should just be amassed and taken in as raw data to process at a later time and this answers the questions who what when and where the raw data the second step of the trivium is the processing this is also called the logic phase or the understanding phase it's comprised of three basic sub steps filtration correlation and analysis the quadrivium method is largely utilized here which is the quantification method of the trivium it's basically you know the crunching of numbers part but you have to filter out logical inconsistencies you have to correlate data to understand how there are cross connections between the data and what it means the analysis coming to a conclusion of what it means and this enables us to learn why why is this so why is this in place why does it work like this what is the reason meaning or purpose and then the third step of the trivium is output rhetoric or wisdom and here's we're falling horribly in all of these the freedom movement is failing horribly in all of these uh steps we don't have any one of these steps where they need to be in the freedom movement that's why the freedom movement is failing and less and less people are being attracted to it and less and less people are even staying involved in it okay it's falling apart it's falling apart because we're not exercising real scientific methodology it's falling apart because we don't have enough grammar we haven't collected enough data about how natural law works or even that it is in operation we haven't understood how it works over time through our choices and we haven't taught that understanding through rhetoric through output through conveying it to others which is what wisdom really is it's what we do with what we know okay so output or rhetoric or wisdom is speech and action based upon the knowledge that one has gathered and understands correctly this is how knowledge and understanding are propagated so that real and positive change can be created and realized so what we're really talking about here is different things that we are actually doing with knowledge okay the trivium is actually how you structure knowledge and ultimately down the line how you co-create reality as a species all right so the first step of the trivium the input phase it constitutes having knowledge it's the assembly and actual putting together of all the data that you require to go into the next steps of processing understanding and then doing something with it the second stage processing constitutes understanding the knowledge that you have gathered that's phase two of the trivium first is just getting the knowledge taking it out of the realm of the occult and accessing it having access to it and putting it all in place together in one place a data storage okay this is what i call aggregation i call myself an aggregator of knowledge this is knowledge the step one is knowledge aggregation okay step two is processing it so you come to a correct understanding of what it all means and then step three the output of rhetoric stage means you're taking right action with that knowledge that you now correctly properly understand the freedom movement isn't doing any of these three things they don't have the knowledge of natural law they don't understand the knowledge of natural law or what it means and how it works and they are not taking the right action of that with that knowledge by teaching it to others they are continuing to go in circles of telling people that political and financial machinations are all we need to become aware of and then we need to rearrange the deck chairs on the titanic by rearranging the political system and somehow we will magically come out of human slavery without addressing deep seated issues of dealing with human consciousness and spirituality because they think those are meaningless terms most people in this movement and they insist almost repeatedly that we need to know nothing about how consciousness works we need to know nothing about how the psyche works and we know how to know nothing about occultism we need to know nothing about natural law because all those things are meaningless terms and don't exist more people in the freedom movement are like that that are not and guess what i challenge people to tell me other show me otherwise most people are atheists in this movement there's more atheists than there are not there's more total scientismic minded people who believe science is the full arbiter of truth that there's nothing beyond the physical they believe in the materialistic realm only they don't believe in spirit or consciousness i've been told it over and over and over and over they completely lack any sense of spirituality and that's why they're getting their asses handed to them on a platter by the social engineers of the world and the satanists of the world and it will never change until we come out of the ego holding us back thinking that we're the highest power in creation and there's nothing beyond human beings and there's no law in creation that ultimately governs behavior that's why the ancient occult traditions would not accept anybody into the teaching schools of the mystery traditions that that were atheists and did not accept a higher power than man and here's what we're not doing folks we're not becoming teachers of natural law as a whole as a people as people who say that they're activists say that they're agents of change say that they want the world to change say that they want slavery to go away say that they want true freedom to manifest it's a big crock of lip service that's all it is that's all it is because here's my challenge to people i'm going to give you two challenges as um to either prove me wrong or to do things that you think i that could be improved upon okay i'm gonna i'm gonna talk about this in relation to something else maybe the second one i'll talk about in relation to another part of this lecture but here's what i want you to do you find people who are very effectively and on a good scale publicly teaching the principles of natural law to other people i could maybe name five or six people if that in the world in the world that are doing that publicly not going out on your at a party with some of your friends and saying oh do you know what natural law is and then trying to explain it to them at a party okay or going to a dinner with a family member and going oh do you really understand the difference between right and wrong as if they're going gonna sit there and listen to your whole spiel at a dinner that they want to go out and just have some food and enjoy themselves that's not what i'm talking about i'm talking about publicly and formally putting knowledge out there to other people in whatever form of public communication that is available on to you to do through technology that means through the internet through blogs through websites through audio through music through podcasting through writing books which is also a form of technology of course books are technology the communication of ideas on printed pages of course the type setting was a technology the types of printing that we have today for the printing mass production of books as a technology technology makes that possible and solves problems of communicating knowledge over vast distances and in large numbers so this slide represents how many people are actually really becoming teachers of natural law in the world the numbers are horrible horrible horrific pathetic and again this is my challenge and people will say oh i'm not ready or oh i'm afraid to speak publicly or oh i don't know how to do it or oh there's you know i don't know the technology how to do it well guess what maybe you need to take the time and learn all of those things i didn't know how to do it when i first started doing it either i started and got better at it as i went which has evolved into what i'm doing now and i'll get better at it as i go doing this we try to constantly improve get some better technology so we increase production value learn from our mistakes get get faster at doing these things get better at doing them put them out to a wider audience that's what it's all about is learning and growing why shouldn't i want to grow my operation and reach more people i think i'm the best at what i do you know i i don't say i don't leave it to other people you know i don't go oh well they have that in hand this is what this is the whole stand down movement you know leave it to somebody else mark mark's got it he does a great job of no i don't got it no i don't right now i do it better than anybody else is doing it as far as i'm concerned and you could say that's ego but guess what i'm just saying what is i'm just saying the truth nobody teaches natural law like i do and has taught it like i do okay it's just a fact it's not done there's several other people doing it now and they're getting very good at it okay but what i'm just saying is just true like don't leave it up to somebody else say i could do that even better and then go do it i didn't leave this up to jordan maxwell or michael tosarion or uh david ike or graham hancock or anybody else that i had respect for i say okay great i have respect for people like that they're out there they're teaching some stuff to people and that's wonderful that they're doing that but guess what i think i could do things even better than them i said i'm not going to leave it up to them they don't got this i have something to contribute and i could probably knock it out of the park if i get good at communicating that and i did i didn't wait for somebody else to do it i just started doing it you know most people they want to leave it up to somebody else it's the savior complex i don't want to be anybody's leader i don't want to be anybody's savior i'm not your leader and i'm not your friend okay am i a teacher yeah i'm a teacher okay i want to set an example and let people learn by that as well have i set an example and what i am doing and how i'm communicating things yes okay i want to try to tread a line between being hard on people for what they're not doing and encouraging them to actually get involved because that's the principle we're not going to become a type 1 civilization or go beyond where we're at now unless more people get involved in helping to progress humanity in consciousness not going to happen on its own it's not a automatic process folks biological evolution was an automatic progress to get us up to this point now it's up to our will it's up to our mental capacity it's up to our spiritual growth and it's ultimately up to our will of what we will do and what we will force ourselves to stop doing by an act of our will stop believing in and stop doing the immoral things that we have to stop doing like following orders and believing in slavery and coercion and violence toward our own species and others but what do we have what do we have largely in the movement we don't have people who are true activists and doing the work themselves we do have some people like that don't get me wrong i'm not it's not a blanket statement but if you compare the real agents of change to the people kicking back and saying he could do this better oh he made this call and i think that that was a bad call right it's the same as the armchair the classic armchair quarterback it's the same as the armchair quarterback sitting in the chair with his beer his football gear on but he ain't on the field okay the ball's down at the side of the chair he's got his remote control he's watching the game and he's complaining about what the other players who actually are on the field are doing and it doesn't make a difference get as offended as you like i'm talking about some of my actual viewing audience at the risk of offending my own viewership most of you aren't doing anything your armchair quarterbacks i i say i tell people stop listening and watching me right now learn how natural law works and go and teach it to other others yourself you will bring something to the table that i won't some people will listen to you who won't listen to me invariably inevitably here's my challenge to people who are these armchair quarterback types one get on the playing field and actually teach natural law instead of actually complaining about what other people do or don't do actually teach natural law to people how about that how about see imagine me making my show okay what david ike hal david ike fails at teaching people what he teaches them through his books and lectures imagine if that's that's what my show was about focusing on another man okay first of all that's a little creepy and weird right secondly i shouldn't be the focus on anything the laws of morality are the focus that we're talking about here folks and people not understanding them is why we're held back as a species do you think your time is well spent attacking anybody you can go and attack people who are really doing evil in the world but will i make my show all about how henry kissinger is an evil bastard i'll let people know i think he's one of the globalist agents out there of course but i'm not going to make my whole show an attack on one individual the show is not about attacking anybody the show is about the understanding of principles the show last week wasn't an attack the show last week was an explanation of an experience i went through so that if other people say i'm going to work with these individuals be aware this may happen that's called holding a court of public opinion of saying what occurred and letting people make up their mind so do you believe the people who did this these things that i outlined or are you going to believe me as to that this is how it happened you make your own decision and then go and do what you're going to do but i will also tell people not to expect me to work with people who necessarily trust people who i know are untrustworthy you know you could say that's guilt by extension but it's like i have to also kind of cover my ass and play self-defensively sometimes you know i i can't just open you know things that that i do to other people who i may not be able to fully trust because they may be working with people who aren't trustworthy you know you have to be careful about that when you're doing things like this okay so you know my point is is instead of just talking about what other people don't do right that you think they should be doing or how they're failing actually get on the playing field and do it yourself i didn't i didn't go there there were lots of people i was like oh well he's doing this right but he completely misses this you know i never saw anybody actually talk about natural law even though i knew about it when i was watching a lot of these other teachers and i didn't go let me just totally rip into somebody like michael tosarion for not actually using the phrase natural lore teaching the morality of natural law and not teaching anarchy you know he was doing his work i'm doing mine it's sort of you know a little bit disappointing that someone like that has chosen to attack me you know and i've never said an unkind word about someone like that i don't go and attack other people for doing part of the work i appreciate them doing part of the work you know i'll fill in the gaps in places that i think are important some people say mark you don't talk enough about um uh you know this aspect of shadow work or this aspect of meditation or whatever hey if you think you could do it better than me wonderful maybe somebody else could teach uh you know how to like move people along like less harshly or a little bit more compassionately or like try to uncover their personal traumas i'm not here to be a personal guru for anybody or work you through your issues i could show you the tools for doing that but i'm not i'm not somebody that says go and sit down in the chair and i'll be your psychologist for the day you got to put the big boy pants on and the big boy big girl pants on like i did and solve your own issues your own internal issues that's not what i do you know hey maybe people go oh well since you don't do that i'll do it and i'll do it better i'll do it more effectively wonderful go out and do that show me how that's done right but get involved getting involved solves the problem talking about what other people are doing wrong or not doing doesn't solve the problem you're not part of the solution when you do that okay okay if somebody's doing something overtly immoral expose that right especially if they're asking other people for their trust but don't just get like start attacking people who are actually doing something that's not a a good use of your time it wouldn't it doesn't matter who it is it's not a good use of your time the time should be spent teaching objective morality teaching natural law to people and explaining them how it works and why it's important to know about it teach occultism to people explain to them how it works and why it's important to know about it you know teach them the underlying causal factors the why okay get them to that level of understanding how many people are doing that in the world not many they're all looking at the daily events the happenings i could be sitting here talking about coronavirus i could be sitting here talking about trump i could be sitting here talking about you know whatever is going on in the in the leftist communist circles of politics it's all the symptoms getting to the causal factors is solving the symptoms and people who point fingers at other people they're not doing that work of exposing the causal factors they're getting involved in interpersonal drama you know i'm trying to analyze what is the psychological factor that's making people behave that way you know what it is it's trauma in their life that is unresolved it's them not doing the shadow work upon themselves deep internal shadow work alchemical shadow work deeply done upon their own psyche because they still have unresolved traumas it's deflection it's you know um you know uh putting their uh projection it's saying that their psychological problems are actually other people's when they're not really doing the work to resolve those psychological problems and traumas in their own life see i only look at it from their perspective not to point fingers and obsess on anybody in particular i'm talking about what what is this psychological dynamic a lot of people take the approach never even mention it right and guess what folks i don't pay attention to anybody individually personally i don't have time for that i'm not going to feed into that drama right but i'm talking about the psychological dynamic of all the people in the world who behave like this that's who i'm talking about a lot of people get egotistical and want to say he's talking about me i ain't talking about you okay trust me i won't waste my time for a moment i have way bigger and better things that i'm doing with my life i'm actually doing things that take up my time that take time to do okay like build presentations and deliver presentations and and attend places where people want to hear me speak because they think i have something valuable to say and to teach them so my point is we have to look at the psychological dynamic because this armchair quarterback syndrome is one of the things that's holding humanity back from becoming a type one civilization and getting out of human slavery so analyzing the psychology of this the diseased psychology is very important not focusing on the individuals and then you know through putting that knowledge about how they can heal their traumas we're helping them get up off that chair and get onto the playing field and really do the work see again there's a big difference between having knowledge and understanding what it means and then there's a world of difference a huge gap and divide between coming to a level of even rudimentary understanding of what all that knowledge means versus really doing the great work truly versus doing the right thing with that understanding of that knowledge that you have accrued there's a world of difference between all those things having it versus understanding it versus doing the right thing with it and most people have all of those things either flipped upside down or they're part way and they're failing in a lot of those elements and not even understanding how or why because they haven't done enough introspective knowledge of self and here's the thing that is absolutely murdering the freedom movement i mean annihilating murdering it brutally putting freedom to death okay the atheist movement and atheism in the freedom movement is one of the most destructive ideologies that has ever existed in humanity i am going to start referring to atheism as the great freedom destroyer that's what it is the great freedom destroyer because true freedom can never be obtained in a state of moral relativism and because natural law can never be understood without understanding where the laws of behavior come from and because right and wrong can never be created by human beings or granted or taken away from human beings rights can never be granted or taken away human beings don't get to decide what right behavior and wrong behavior is human beings are charged with the task of learning and understanding and discovering of what right behavior and wrong behavior is because all of those things are hinged upon right and wrong being existing in nature and the consequential laws that right and wrong are have everything to do with and that govern human behavior are existing in nature and were put there by or sustained there by some form of intelligence or creator or nature itself however you want to look at that it's a higher power than man and it's not done by man atheism by definition an atheist is incapable of truly understanding natural law therefore an atheist almost always rejects the existence of natural law okay and says that it's a belief system when in fact it is not it constitutes a science of morality meaning a knowing definitively of the difference between right and wrong behavior and how the consequences of taking wrong action negatively impacts society where the consequence for actually living morally and taking moral behavior and right action enhances society as a whole in the aggregate and works toward greater levels of freedom consciousness expression um of a human being's potential and a whole society's potential okay atheism by definition obviates all that and makes it impossible no atheist can ever truly understand real freedom or how it is created and sustained they can only flail about wildly and possibly come to a rudimentary understanding accidentally of some of the principles of how freedom operates but i've never met an atheist that didn't have a hardened ego and wasn't completely opposed to an act actually looking at natural law and how it works and attempting to understand it because the first thing as soon as they hear the natural law comes from a higher power than man and that the laws of consequence are in effect due to a higher power than man they're out that's it they're shut down they shut off because their system of mentality is a religious belief system based on emotion not based on rigorous investigation based on observation and facts they have a totally emotional reactionary dynamic in their minds i've seen it over and over and over and over and over and over again okay you will ask them how certain complexity has arrived that and they'll say accidentally which means they believe in chance that is far beyond any conceivable um probability and statistics you know though some of them will even say i've heard of atheists that say they believe in karma and then when you say where did it come from they're like scratching their head because what is the answer we invented karma because let's face it folks that's what natural law is right i could use the term karma and natural law practically interchangeably real karma is what natural law is not the you know cartoon variant of karma that you do something wrong and immediately an anvil falls on your head you know it's it's separated by time distance circumstance culture aggregate behavior the laws of real karma are very complex you know and it doesn't always manifest just in the physical world while you're alive it's propagated through memory over time down to future generations and has an effect longs in long-standing stretches of time this is why people can't readily see it it is why is of occult laws karma or natural law is of an occult nature meaning it is not readily seen with our eyes our normal five senses which we perceive the physical world with and it is not measured with traditional scientific instrumentation like a digital caliper or a pair of eclipse glasses you're not going to detect natural law with those things it involves a sixth sense of memory and observation over long periods of time and that's what most people don't want to do and they have no sense of and they have no long-standing understanding or view of history and that's why they fall into these things like the atheistic belief system that there is no higher power than man it's like a fish denying the existence of water that's sustaining them and giving them life it's the religious belief in a spontaneous causeless sourceless purposeless meaningless existence and guess what if you don't think that's what atheism is folks talk to some hardcore atheist i'm not talking about agnostics here i'm talking about people who say absolutely there's no power higher than man and creation that we're the epitome of existence that there's no uh creative force or intelligence in nature that nature is a mechanistic dead thing that exists for no purpose or reason i'm talking about hardcore atheists here they are scientific materialists i can call them scientismic materialists all right and you know what it gets you totalitarianism and slavery because every totalitarian regime was backed by a total materialistic worldview that has ever existed and that man is god there's no power higher than man so man is the lawmaker man is the authority there is no natural law there's only man's law and we get to decide what's right and wrong and we get to enforce it through brutality that's what's gotten you atheism is what's gotten you every totalitarian regime on the face of the earth folks and again i'm not advocating for religious belief see this is where people are in a totally rudimentary childish understanding and trapped in a dialectic because people vacillate between religious fervor and atheism when both of them are completely wrong religious thought needs to be destroyed and atheism needs to be destroyed because it is religious thought it's all religion folks it all holds us back from truth it all holds us back from an understanding so when i tell people i don't believe in any religion and i'm not an atheist either i want the destruction of all of those things they don't know what to think because their minds are so unidimensional and unevolved that they cannot perceive that there is something that goes beyond those two extreme false dialectics and yet there is it is the position that a higher power exists puts natural law into effect but also gives sentient beings free will to choose their behaviors and it doesn't interfere in the process from that point that means that the universe is governed by law both physical and behavioral law physical and spiritual law all exists in the universe and the randomized component that cannot be fully predicted is free will this has been called the free will theory or the free will hypothesis but if you really understand how this works it's an actual science it's not a hypothesis or a belief okay the problem is most people don't have the grammar assembled to understand how it works and then to teach it they don't have the trivium in hand and atheists are one of the core problematic figures of this okay they're the people who are destroying the freedom movement daily there are anarchists people who consider themselves anarchists that are atheists and in my presentation at seed called fake ass anarchists i am going to explain that there is no such thing as a true anarchist who is an atheist there is no such thing you are only a atheist uh you are only an anarchist in name only if you claim to be an atheist there is no true anarchy in atheism it is impossible it cannot be anarchy can never exist in a society that embraces atheism any more than anarchy can exist in a society that embraces moral relativism freedom cannot exist in an atheistic society and freedom cannot exist in a morally relativistic society impossible according to cosmic law and nothing will ever make it so you can beat your head and fists on the table till the end of time it will never be true it can never be true those things can never exist simultaneously get as offended as you like but yet that's where most people are at in the freedom movement and they believe that you're going to create freedom with the exact same underlying ideology that has created every totalitarian regime in the history of humanity yep we're going to pour more gasoline and throw more matches on an existing home that's burned down and it's going to magically rebuild itself that's how it works don't you know yeah jackasses jackasses okay people who never learned how to think is really what it is and i i will of blatantly offend every one of my listenership if you take that position i don't really care get offended shut the show the fuck off no i don't it doesn't matter to me because i'm not here to stroke your delicate sensibilities i'm here to tell hardcore truth about how reality works and how the laws of reality work so that we can free ourselves from the tyranny we're under and atheism ain't ever going to get it done because this is what it's rooted in and then i'm going to show you what it eventually becomes it's rooted in the hardcore ego that we cannot detach from that is a weight dragging us down that we cannot acknowledge i am wrong i am not god i am not the highest power in creation see that's what i had to do from my former belief system of atheism and satanism okay to acknowledge my little puny human consciousness is not the arbiter of right and wrong nature is the arbiter of right and wrong god is the arbiter of right and wrong a higher power is the arbiter of right and wrong and a higher power allows us to perform rights and then it exerts consequence when we perform wrongs that isn't done by human beings that's done by nature and or a higher power that people call god i don't believe in the personal god that religious nut cases believe in and i think all religions are utter nonsense but do i believe in creation and intelligence that underlies creation and either creates and or sustains laws that are affect regarding not only the physical things in our in our universe but also behavioral choice yes i don't think that that exists or believe that it exists i know that it does and that knowledge is what most people lack who are have a calcified human ego that has gone completely out of control and is holding them down like a shackle on their neck and a huge steel ball that that's they're they're taking themselves and throwing it into a a deep water system to drown because that's what it's doing it's killing us the attachment to ego and the refusal to admit that we are not the be all and end all of of creation and nature and we do not make laws that nature makes laws only and only natural law is the only set of laws that exist for physical laws in uh that governs matter and behavioral laws that governs behavioral choice until we acknowledge that we get out of that satanic ego there is freedom is impossible it cannot be achieved and certainly a type one civilization cannot be achieved in that set of ego not a true type one civilization anyway that is truly directing its own destiny evolutionarily because this is where the out of control ego leads the out of control ego leads to the me me me society that i am the master of everything not a truce not true sovereignty it leads to this false notion that i can command or i am god or i am the arbiter of truth or i am the arbiter of right and wrong that's what it meant to eat of the tree of eid of of eden of of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil see it's a mistranslation to eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil meant to be to claim that you are the arbiter of good and evil it doesn't mean to physically consume like eating a piece of fruit or eating a piece of food okay the term connotatively and spiritually translated in in like you know uh you can say all kinds of terms that like really me have a deeper esoteric meaning that you don't translate literally so the idea of to eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil meant to say human beings we as human beings are just i myself in my runaway ego i can arbitrate or decide for myself what good and evil are what right and wrong are that's what the creator in this allegory was warning human beings never to do never make the claim through man's law through the decrees of man's law that human beings can decide and set what right and wrong are right and wrong are there for you to learn they are there for you to discover what they are and then align your behavior to them so that you can perform right action and reap positive consequence collectively as a species namely true freedom and not perform wrong behavior which will give you the consequence in the aggregate of enslaving you of putting you deeper and deeper into bondage as a species and what the out of control ego that doesn't want to acknowledge it's wrong doesn't want to admit a higher power exists and doesn't want to acknowledge natural law is is a satanic mindset from the hebrew shatan which means the adversary or the opposer well what is it adversarial against what is it opposing it's adversarial against humanity progressing in consciousness and eventually becoming a type one civilization because it's the force of entropy that wants to hold everything down that wants to hold forward progress in consciousness and evolute and true evolution down and not allow it to expand and grow it's the force that will not allow us to acknowledge that we are wrong and eventually it turns into the satanic mindset of i am god i will control everything i will dictate what right and wrong are and that's where we're at we're again go back to the shows that i did called our society as one big satanic ritual talking about what real satanism is and how our society fully embraces the tenets of satanism and all of our institutions embrace them and are geared toward the continuance of the satanic ego out of control mindset because real satanism could write should rightly be called out-of-control egoism that's really all it is the belief that human beings are god and we invent what is right and what is wrong for ourselves not not the right way of discovering what those things are and aligning our behaviors to them ultimately this is what we're doing when we take that mindset folks we're we're watering a tree that we have a noose tied around our neck to one of its branches and you know how that ends up that tree we're continuing to feed that tree of evil and it grows and grows and grows until it pulls us right up you know off of our feet and hangs us and that's where we're at we're not toward becoming a type one civilization anything but we are far toward committing collective suicide aggregate suicide as a species far closer to that than we are to emerging out of our chrysalis or a cocoon and becoming a type one civilization and going to the stars not on our current trajectory can it be done so here's the thing folks i want to leave you with some semblance of the possibility for this to happen can and will are two different things i've repeated this over and over again can it be done yes absolutely it can be done i wouldn't even bother to talk about it if it was impossible it's like yeah you know can a human being with no technology whatsoever just step off the edge of a building right now and float in midair impossible i'm not going to sit there and talk about the feasibility of doing that because it doesn't matter who you are you're not doing it it's impossible in our current condition so is it possible for us to become a type 1 civilization well not in our current condition we would have to change and stop doing things we'd have to stop believing in the religious nonsense we believe in the belief in authority the the technologies that we're using that are totally controlling and polluting we would have to reevaluate those and come up with something better we would have to stop doing and condoning coercion violence and slavery a society can never become a true type one civilization while continuing to do and condone those things order following would have to go away a true development of conscience would have to be born we'd have to become the true star child at a higher level of consciousness our understanding in the universe would have to be developed and atheism would ultimately have to go away okay and most of all we need to get out of the satanic mindset and the out-of-control ego so what are we talking about here we're talking about getting out of this self-loathing suicidal way of life and that is done by really understanding how wellness is manifest or fitness you could call it wellness fitness strength of the individual okay and then strength of the whole society because this does extend beyond the individual and it goes to the aggregate of society because the individuals comprise the aggregate there's so many different dimensions to wellness we don't need only mental wellness we need emotional wellness physical wellness in intellectual wellness financial wellness social wellness uh you know secureness and what we do what we choose to do occupationally environmental wellness and most of all the thing that underlies them all spiritual wellness why are we i want to step back a slide why are we in this position this suicidal killing ourselves positioned by what we believe and what we are attached to and refuse to let go of and we are we are watering that thing and making it grow and grow and grow instead of cutting it off and saying no i'm not going to do this anymore where does that come from it comes from ultimately deep seated self-loathing psychologically but ultimately where does that come from folks it comes from being cut off from true spirituality and being cut off from true spirituality comes from a mindset that spirit either doesn't exist or is meaningless or that we have no true connection to it or no method of connecting to it and so many people have told me repeatedly within the freedom movement i'm not talking about your average schmuck on the street that is a no-nothing nonsense television watcher god only knows how those people think i'm not even talking about talking to them i'm talking about talking to people who are active in the freedom community claiming to be activists and or change agents and people like showing up at meetings and meetups saying i want to do something about this state of our loss of freedom and then the next thing out of their mouth is i'm a hardcore atheist believer in only newtonian mechanics and the physical world is all there is there's no such thing as spirit there's no such thing as consciousness and we just gotta put new leadership in there we just gotta take down this political system and stop the financial uh dilution of our currency and stop you know uh the change the political system and we'll be free yeah yeah keep telling yourself that lie buddy and missy it's never gonna happen that way it cannot happen that way and i'm the bad guy i'm the bad guy for saying that because i'm hearing a slave yap away that whoa there's no spirit there's no spirituality this isn't a spiritual crisis or problem now now it's all just physical there's nothing beyond the physical matter is everything just popped into creation for no reason no purpose at some point in the past for utterly no reason from nothing and that's not a belief that's science yeah sure like first of all we're going to understand the total processes of creation i'm not talking about knowing the totality of the mind of god i'm talking about the simple knowing of if you behave like this in the aggregate as a species you get this result and if it's against the laws of right and wrong you're getting slavery every time and if it's according to the laws of right and wrong and you're doing the right thing you're going to get freedom every time but no that's too complex for these jackasses to understand because they want to cling to their religion of atheism and not understand there's a higher power and then say there's no such thing as consciousness it's a meaningless term you're a fool a fool a true fool if that's how you think and guess what i'm talking to most people in the freedom movement and that's why you are killing it it's dying it's failing it's not growing the people who think it's growing are delusional it's dying and failing censorship and totalitarianism are taking over more people think that those are good ideas than don't just like they did in nazi germany and soviet russia and maoist china okay and it's because of atheism it's one of the main reasons it's because of lack of spirituality in one's life lack of understanding the self from a spiritual perspective and then working to heal the past traumas of the self that's not being done we're not working toward holistic wellness that starts with a wellness and spirit you know you don't start with wellness of the external environment without starting with wellness of the spirit internally in man in mankind in humankind okay it doesn't work like that you're not going to get the external result until you get positive internal results and that comes from doing the work on yourself in any of these dynamics you could forget any of the other dynamics happening first if you have spiritual imbalance that's where you have to start the healing process of healing past traumas that's what creates fitness in every other area of life and most people have no connection to spirit because they've been told it doesn't exist and they've bought that fucking lie and their newtonian scientist materialists scientist materialist atheists with a total lack of spirituality in their lives and guess what i've been around them i've worked with some of them and i'm telling you they're all over the freedom movement and they're poison they're fucking poison they're murdering this movement and in their calcified ego they are destroying freedom while simultaneously claiming that they're going to be those who usher in freedom and guess what that's exactly what every totalitarian regime has done that embraced the principles of atheism because it eventually becomes satanism and guess what you can call that by any other name communism is just the form of satanism nazism is just the form of satanism chinese communism maoism it's just a form of satanism every other totalitarian form it's a form of satanism that's all it is it's out of control ego eventually turning into the belief that humans are god we make up right and wrong and therefore will control other people that's it that's all it is okay so we have to learn the dimensions of wellness and then pathways to wellness now i'm not going to cover pathways to wellness in this show that'll be possibly for another show then there's many techniques but the one thing that it has to start with is the self folks it's got to start with the self the shadow work and this is what i envision how i envision people in their refusal to do the shadow work one they don't even know what it is they don't even first of all let me just clarify this before we go to calls for the rest of the show okay i get this question a lot it's one of the biggest questions that i get like put the slide up momentarily then you cut back to me okay so see this slide this is like a hazy shadowy figure that isn't fully formed that it's nebulous people don't know what it's real what it really is what it's about was that male or female you know is it is it something that is you know a parasite is it really human form or is it taking the guys it's nebulous and unknown this is what the deep inner work is ultimately about right now there's a million techniques to do it there's a million techniques to work your way into doing it that i would say maybe aren't actually the shadow work themselves but kind of almost condition and fool yourself into going within and doing it but you know i'm going to explain what the shadow work because i get this question almost all the time and no one's ever satisfied with the answer of what does to actually do internal shadow work really mean right do you have to learn all these complicated techniques do you have to go into all these mystery traditions and become an initiate go into this school or that school no none of that's necessary do you know what's really the shadow work what all that's involved is you set aside external distractions okay sit with yourself and as soon as that's said most people they're out i'm out that done that's the last thing i'll ever do sit quietly with yourself and be honest with yourself in your own internal mental dialogue the ways that you fall short of being the best and most moral human that you can be right okay i i look at say i can be way super harsh on people because i have a very low tolerance for stupidity and and willful ignorance do i recognize i'm like that i don't lie to myself i'm like that that's part of doing the shadow work i could start doing shadow work right here okay i could just calm down set out all other distractions i have a problem with other people's extreme willful ignorance and it makes me like a crazy madman in anger yeah is it something i should just tolerate and accept no but maybe there are other ways to reach people i want to try to do that strike a balance between saying that's not this isn't okay and you can get out of that state right maybe other people say oh he doesn't do that well and i admit maybe i don't do that well but that's part of shadow work you say here's my shortcoming this is what i have to improve upon this is what sorry folks i dropped my headset let me just get that because people generally listen in through uh discord that way i keep the mic from that there and cord pulled it off you say here's the ways that i'm falling short in what i know i could do better so guess what here's my other challenge from earlier instead of being an armchair quarterback pick the things you think i don't do that well and do them yourself show me how it's done show me set an example for me about how i could improve aspects of what i teach that's it wonderful i would love people saying that send me a video hey mark i noticed you you tend to fall short at doing it doing this maybe i could pick up the slack and do it better than you in this respect or in this aspect that's a challenge out there to people do it don't talk about it go out and do it put it out there you'll probably surprise yourself and me at how well you do right i'm not saying i'm perfect at everything or i'm the best at every aspect of it i said in general holistically i'm the person i think is putting out the teaching of natural law more and better than anybody else doing it but i never said i'm perfect in all the aspects never would okay so that's part of the shadow work it's just sitting with yourself you don't even have to look in a mirror close your eyes you know just say hey i sometimes don't treat people with uh as much respect as they should be given and i i'm i'm maybe uh kurt abrupt uh not as kind as i could be whatever the element may be i tend to ignore things that i don't agree with and react emotionally there's a million ways you can do this shadow work but the first place it starts is with the first tenet of awakening and the first tenet of initiation stop lying especially to yourself all the ways that we're falling short of becoming a type one civilization ladies and gentlemen starts with lying to ourselves lying to ourselves about what's true lying to ourselves about what's real lying to ourselves about what we must do lying to ourselves about what we really should stop doing that we don't want to admit we should stop doing and most of all lying to ourselves about our immoral and bad behavior and or are condoning of it for others this is what the shadow work is to do folks it's deep introspection with the self and acknowledging the shortcomings of the self it isn't anything more or less complicated than that now there are techniques that can open that up for people tapping meditation rhythmic drumming psychedelics emotional freedom technique you know you could go on and on with the multi-faceted methods but they will all open up some aspect of your psyche and personality to the same thing to acknowledge those dark aspects of your persona your personality your psyche that are nested deep in the subconscious bring them forth so that you work with them at a conscious level and acknowledge their presence it doesn't even mean you have to eradicate them forever permanently which would constitute a form of perfection it means you know that those things are there that you have to battle with on a daily basis continuously and consciously in the moment make the decision to choose to do better than you your former self your previous self that's who you're competing with it's nothing external to the self it's within that's the true alchemical shadow work and i'm telling people most people will run away from that faster that they would rather go into a situation of blazing warfare where they are almost assuredly going to die then do that type of internal work almost assuredly they would choose certain death in battle rather than face the courage of going within rather than develop the courage of going within and deal with their own internal spiritual psychological and emotional issues without any doubt in my mind and that is what we have to do above all else if we're going to turn the tide truly start making our way toward real evolutionary progress and a true type one civilization so i think that covers what i wanted to talk about here today uh in the at least the formal part of uh the presentation if we cut back to the slides i just have a couple of quick things at the end and then we're gonna go to your calls on discord all right so if you have found value in what i have said here today and what i've taught in the whole series of what on earth is happening and i'm i always preface that folks notice it's not a command it's not me telling you you must do it it's saying if you have found value in it right it's a provisional statement it's saying if you think that this has been valuable to you and you've learned something that is capable of adding value to your life or helping to change your life in a positive way then we do accept voluntary donations here at water and earth is happening for hard copies of the material that we otherwise make available for free online you can get that those at gifts.waltonerthishappening.com we have t-shirts we have flash drives we have dvds we have um key chains buttons stickers and then we have some really special items namely we have the complete pacio collection and then you could also make donations for the completion of the natural law documentary that we are very uh successfully working on and getting ready to bring to its completion there uh five tiers of donation available uh on the um gifts.what on earth is happening dot com site if you want to make a straight donation voluntarily because you find value in the work uh we'll get to that in a moment but i also make available a a data hard drive with all of the study materials and all of the things that i personally studied to come to the understanding that i have come to in other words i'm aggregating the grammar on this drive called the ark okay i'm putting all the knowledge collected from an eclectic variety of sources aggregated onto a one terabyte hard drive if you're interested in that research knowledge you can go to what on earth is happening dot com slash ark and read the instructions for uh receiving that okay it is a also a free offer of the data and i ask for a voluntary donation for the work in the assembly and dissemination of that and the work that i do and actually copying that data and putting it all together and shipping it back to you so you can read about what it is at that page or click the arc tab or button on the site and uh there's a form at the bottom of that page you could fill out for shipping instructions i i do have very stringent shipping instructions for it to protect your property namely the drive you're sending me so that's the arc drive and finally if you want to make a straight donation for nothing in return except appreciation see that's what a real anarchic society folks that's another thing very briefly okay a real anarchic society you know what its currency would be its currency would be thankfulness it would be gratitude gratitude will be the currency in a true anarchic society not based in coercion control and haves and have nots see and it's okay to ask you know there's nothing wrong with asking the whole idea of the law of allowing uh that's put forward in the new testament and put forward in the the true law of attraction actually is ask and you will receive if i didn't ask people for donations for the documentary which i didn't at first that's why we were almost out of commission for four months because monies that i was going to a lot for document documentary um you know uh budget had to be spent on something that the city hit me with namely fixing some uh just uh cosmetic cracks in a wall and then they were saying it was structural damage you know they just don't want the property value going down by a house on the block having a couple cracks in the facade you know in facade block bricks that are you know not even structural or foundational you know supports so you know i got hit with that you know i was going to use that money toward this documentary and i wasn't able to okay and then the stuff with you know the conference happened i took another hit so i just tell people it's a voluntary thing if you don't can't afford it if you don't want to do it if you feel you haven't gotten value and you don't or you just don't want to don't do it it's been purely voluntary if you want to help me you want to help me continue to you know produce the show on a daily basis live have food pay my bills you know i do this full-time and this is what funds it and this is hard work folks this is continual work i'm not asking for anything for free i'm saying if you find value in the work that i have produced and you want to see it continue you can make a voluntary donation what on earth is happening dot com slash donate and anybody who's doing the great work i say you should ask and you should receive as a matter of fact it's a lot better than anybody else doing some of the nonsense that's done in society like stupid sporting games and you know all kinds of other fruitless endeavors okay yeah they entertain and amuse people but guess what are they really teaching people what they truly need to know to become truly free no and they're making millions you know so i'm i don't apologize for asking for donations and i think anybody who is doing the true great work should receive abundance in their life okay a lot of people have to move past that idea that oh we can't use resources to grow our work and to help extend it to more people look at the production values of what we do here you know my staff is doing great work and they're even operating on a volunteer basis i still unfortunately can't really just pay them on a continual basis but i would love to make enough resources to say hey you get this for what you do i really want to try to start doing that sooner than later i thank them all the time for being willing to help this operation help the cause of what on earth is happening out of the kindness of their heart but you know equipment isn't free you know bills that have to be paid are not for free there's living expenses and there's operational expenses and anybody who's actually doing things knows that you know and and they will understand this is a voluntarily uh run operation and if people find value in the work that's produced and what we're teaching here if you want to make a donation it's purely voluntary there's how to do it so thank you to everyone who has you guys keep this going okay you keep us continuously being able to teach this put it out there to new people who are learning about it every day it's a slow process admittedly but you know the whole old saying is it does have to start somewhere i'd like to see it pick up a lot faster and reach a lot more people but we got to go with where we're at and start somewhere so thank you to everyone who's contributed in any form that they have contributed it means a lot to us and it is appreciated from the bottom of our hearts so thank you and that concludes the whole presentation part we have about a half an hour left for calls i ran a little over time i'll generally always do that maybe next week we'll do a whole a whole call-in show or something on this topic but let's see where what people want to talk about i'd particularly like to hear questions regarding things that i talked about today and or in any part of my work and um you know i'm just going to randomly go to some callers in the discord room i always you know put this headset on to talk to people so they can hear me in clearly in the discord room so let's see uh let's go to um anthony from australia you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show what do you have for us here today okay mark how are you can you hear me yes i can you're coming in loud and clear yeah yeah i'm great man um look uh first of all i just really want to thank you for everything you've done um so you know thanks to you like i've put so many things into my life i've gone vegan um i've come off my um ssris which i was on for about 10 years wonderful um i stopped drinking fluoride i left a career in marketing because you know it was morally wrong and um and i can just attest to the fact that even just putting those things in my life i've had i can just think clearly i can look at a news article and connect the dots with people around me um they're just completely confused yeah that's what this is all about is clearing up that confusion in people's minds to help them to understand accurately what's really going on not only around them in our society but within them internally um yeah and um you know like one of the things i wanted to mention to you was that um yeah i'm not ashamed to say that i'm a uh i'm a recovered alcoholic and i'm um in um alcoholics anonymous okay and um when you look at the the way that alcoholics anonymous operates as an organization it actually teaches morality and spirituality but not in a dogmatic way they allowed you to you basically just have a high power in your life right and also the way that the organization is structured it is anarchistic it's an anarchy organization um you know there's no hierarchy every group is autonomous um you know one of the third the traditions is that there is no authority in aaa except for a higher power right that someone has to make a personal one-to-one connection to to get some guidance in what they need to do to solve the problem themselves it doesn't do it for you yeah but you get some guidance by connecting to that higher aspect of self and nature and creation to get uh the the spiritual strength and well-being or fitness enough to say i'm worth it i'm not going to be self-loathing anymore i'm not going to hurt myself in this way anymore and i'm going to do that for myself because that higher power as the saying goes helps those who help themselves yeah and and and you know when you talk about shadow work i mean what what what happens in aaa is you have to sit down with a with your sponsor and with a piece of paper and write every wrong thing you've ever done in your life there you go and then you have to go you have to go back and make amends for that and now you know why you are now you know why people don't want to do it this is why we're falling short in there yeah and they died people died you know people come into i've seen people coming to aa that they see that that's what they have to do and they go fuck it they leave and they end up and they end up dying that's right they drink themselves to death that's what we're doing as a society yeah yeah i never said i never said that the shadow work was easy i said it was simple when i tell people how simple it is to do they don't want to accept that as the explanation they think i'm going to give some extreme you know all kinds of crazy procedures and rituals and you know it's not that's not what it is folks this is what it is but yeah i'll tell you what though that when you actually you know when you shine a light on the darkness and you actually sit down and do it it's not as bad as you think and the rewards for doing it are just astronomical like people's lives change and it's moral it's just morality as well there's other way you know as with any other task right the hardest part is beginning because you're in a state of inertia objects at rest and tend to stay at rest objects in motion tend to stay in motion right unless a force is actively applied so when you're at rest and you're not doing something the hardest part is applying that force to say i'm going to start and most people don't want to start okay but once you start what happens another dynamic of motion goes into effect called momentum meaning that you've applied a force now if you continuously apply that same amount of force you you reach acceleration things go faster okay and that's what we're talking about we're talking about just start the process and then you will see it will go become easier and easier as you do it but if you don't do it it's going to remain hard to do it's in the same goes for doing the great work of teaching natural law and learning the technology look i got people who told me i didn't even know what i didn't know i attended your teaching natural law seminar you gave me the unknowns that i was completely unaware of involved in doing this and i had this knowledge that they were like they were at the step where they had the knowledge of natural law and they understood it but then they're like well how do i teach it what do i do i don't even know what where to start so they yeah and i'm having that problem myself right they took the seminar i showed them some software and they were like i can do this and then they went home and they started doing it i'm going to teach people how to build presentations on the air one day that's going to come soon actually maybe you know within a month or so i'm going to just we're going to build a presentation from scratch on the air and you're going to see actually what's involved and people are going to be like okay that's fairly easy to do it's nothing super complicated with with uh technology but it's it there's involvement with it and it takes time you have to craft it and and it's not an instantaneous process like i said the the presentation gnomes don't come and visit me and say here's your presentation for the week i gotta build it and i gotta try to make it look decent for people because i want good production values in my work and see the whole part of it is you start it you get better at doing it as you go you know that's all it's just continuous effort and work and improvement that's what all evolution is about you know i've got a question for you um it seemed i'm not sure really but it seems to me from my experience um you know i've lived in new zealand and australia and i feel like this is these societies mean they're fucked you you try to you try to talk about um australia is one of the most atheistic societies in the world the whole world is and then in that way and then and then the religious communities i mean they've got their head up their ass as well i'm in full agreement with that you know and see that's why my work generally offends everybody nobody knows what to make of it because i tell people atheists have their head up their ass and religionists have their head up their ass we need to understand there's simply a higher power we don't need to fight each other over what the characteristics of that are but it puts right and wrong into effect it it it sustains that it gives us the consequences for what we choose to do behaviorally and as long as long as we have agreement about what is right and what is wrong it doesn't matter what if it's jesus if it's allah whatever as long as you're not doing wrong to other people then you're living morally and that's easy to agree on because there's only seven quote sins or transgressions against natural law murder assault rape left trespass coercion willfully lying every one of those things is a form of every wrong and every one of those things is a form of theft all rights are property rights all wrongs are transgressions against some form of property invariably inevitably and people just don't understand that general principle and just just one last thing um mark have you heard of the um the the researcher he talks a lot about um false flags and crisis and stuff um yes i actually met him last year anarchopoco well you know he said in one of his presentations that um he he's able to predict where the next event is going to be because somebody an insider called him and said they leave clues and the reason that they leave clues is because they're trying to escape karma because they want to tell the public in a cryptic way what's going on yeah so that the karma comes back on us and i don't think they will escape karma but you know it is up to us to i mean if we're gonna if we're just gonna watch sport and drink beer and eat chips all day and not see these things then the karma does come back on us and it comes back on our children i fully agree and couldn't agree more and i do believe in a sick perverted way they believe they're somehow alleviating their karmic debt or burden and telling people in these cryptic covert ways what they are actually doing it i it doesn't it would not surprise me a bit if that is what is actually occurring and i saw i think olleh has done a lot of great work regarding false flags and even that aspect i think should really be looked into and seriously considered because it very very well may be exactly what's happening so yeah anthony i want to thank you for your great points and thank you for the call i'm really glad that some people are tuning in from australia and uh really getting the message so thanks so much all right thanks mark awesome see like the message is going out there slowly but surely and it's getting out to different areas of the world i'll tell you i've said it before and i'll say it again i've been very hard on our european brothers and sisters super tough on them okay it's because the tyranny is even more advanced there okay but they've really been picking up the pace and paying attention and people in australia new zealand definitely and unfortunately i think it's because like things are so bad getting so bad in those areas because they uh that you know the whole authoritarianism has gotten worse and uh you know their the propaganda in those countries has gotten even worse the united states is a slight in a slight bit of a better position namely because we haven't given up our firearms and because there's a lot more alternative media going on in the united states but i see a lot more people from europe coming online and waking up and really being hungry for this knowledge a lot of the arc drives them or orders i'm getting are from australia and a lot of the store uh the gifts orders i'm getting are from australia so i i mean are from europe europe australia new zealand look folks i want to tell you something i got the first ever gifts request for for items for hard copy of items in my gifts area from china this past week that's something that is something okay if even people from china and it was a a woman in hong kong that's all i'll say okay but a woman from hong kong requested some things from the donation gifts area of my website the first ever request from china that's significant that's powerful and something there is something happening there so uh let's move on to another caller and let's uh go to um let's see let's go to josh josh you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey mark can you hear me yes i can coming through hey i just want to say how grateful i am and thankful for your work uh you really inspired me to do better i got a better job i'm now a truck driver and uh i want to be making more money so that i can be more creative in music and things of that nature and start teaching myself about natural law awesome awesome i mean that's really what this is about is improving yourself in the way that you can build up your own wellness and fitness and then you can help to reach other people who might not be as fortunate or might not be in the same position as you and you could help bring them up in their understanding it's about becoming a student and then becoming a teacher and you know i'm always a student still you know their learning process should never stop should never end but we should also make an effort to teach what we have come to understand to people who have not yet come to understand it as well yeah amen man well uh coincidence today i wanted to share with you an experience which leads up to my next question if that's okay sure go right ahead that i actually had today so you've mentioned uh nicholas shrek on your show before yes i actually was very fortunate enough to talk to him just this morning his website was doing a uh contest thing where you know you're the first person to message the page you know you get about like an hour or two with him and i did and i did get to talk to him just today from berlin germany and it was very interesting and we talked a lot of things about uh you know the old satanism temple upset sure things like that and uh then we started talking about consciousness and this reality being more of an illusion and i wanted to ask you i saw that you were live today uh what do you think about this domain and this reality and its ties into being an illusion well i've often described it as a um as a consciousness holodeck you know uh the ultimately everything comes from what is referred to as the all nature the all force doesn't matter what you call it and it's it's having an expression for learning and growth and i think there are expansions and contractions of that like uh the ebb and flow of waves or tides and ultimately it is a construct it's a it's a construct that exists in mind that whole thing is mind this is what the first principle of natural law in hermeticism they called it the first hermetic principle that the whole universe is a mental construct everything is ultimately comprised of mind and then in an illusory sense almost like a technological holographic way it takes on realness because it's basically vibration this is one of the other hermetic or natural law principles the principle vibration that everything is moving nothing is ultimately at rest and that motion creates the differentiation from the one thing and it creates what we consider space and time and matter and that allows that consciousness to have learning experiences that we call events that take place in the 3d world in the physical domain and you know if you really look at what matter is it's quantum fluctuations in the vacuum that's really all it is that's all atoms are they're not really comprised of any solidity and that's a difficult concept for most people to even conceptualize that really there's no true matter of of solid objects if you bro went into a a thing that you consider uh hard or solid like let's say this table you would go down to the level where you would look at individual atoms and then subatomic particles and then ultimately you would look at those and those are just vibratory uh uh really literally vibrations that are like uh things in a vacuum creating a vibe vibration that seems like a particle but really it would be like you know blowing air and it like you know taking on some form or shape but there's really not anything solid there you know it's just a a vacuum fluctuation of vibration that is vibrating so quickly that it appears that you know it's actual solidity so you know if i uh you know made air vibrate in a certain way you might think you were being hit by a solid object if i pushed it toward you quickly enough you know you could actually put a hole in somebody by blowing air toward them you know and yes it's obviously gas there is something there but it's the general idea that a vibration and force can create something that really there's not anything truly solid there but yet it would take the form of you know seeming like solid matter and even having an effect on other solid matter ultimately that's what everything is it's a construct of mind and you know people never really do those mental experiments and look into things at that deep of a level or look into cosmological theories or tenets and you know get to that level of uh even conjecture uh they're so attached to the physical and then you think like well if consciousness is not physical and memory isn't local you know what makes us think that it actually stops just because the physical body stops and disintegrates at some point this is the whole idea that everybody is allowing themselves to be enslaved because they fear death but slavery is worse than death this is where the idea of freedom freedom or death liberty liberty or death comes from you know it's not a matter of you know should we just survive as i said just physical survival without freedom is a prison it's torture it's worse than dying it's worse than ceasing to physically exist because the spirit is what's being killed and tortured and that's where we're at as a species where we're at a point where our species is that spiritual torture because we're not free okay and the beginning of that process of allowing ourselves to be enslaved in that way is the fear of death because we've bought into the notion that the physical is all there is that there is no such thing as spiritual and we're in existential crisis of believing that physical death is the cessation of all consciousness and spirit and it's just not true and you have to lose that existential fear to actually gain the courage to really do what's necessary to become free and most people don't have that courage unfortunately i'm not saying none do but way more don't have it than do have that level of courage you know that's why only three percent of the inhabitants living here in the colonies actually fought in the revolutionary war most other people are just too cowardly to say i'll put my physical life on the line because living as a slave is far worse than dying and that's how i feel about the whole construct that we're living in the lit the experience you know the whole idea is the experience is what is important it's to be learned from you know not to be attached to most people have attachment to physical life instead of looking at the experience as something to learn and grow from but in order to do that we have to have the possibilities available unto us that freedom allows and that's why i think it is more important to be free than it is to just maintain physical uh you know continuation of life life being sustained could turn into ultra ugly things that are far worse than death biblical prophecy often states that there will come a time where people are so evil and freedom is so destroyed that life will be sustained in artificial ways where people will not be able to die and will be so enslaved that they will want to die with every single second and every breath and will not be able to i believe that's where we're headed as a society i think with i think that's where this whole society human beings will live in that hell at some point in the future unless we get our head out from up our ass and really do something to turn the tide now because the possibility is going away folks because of censorship right now you search the internet you cannot find a massive amount of the things that are on the arc drive right now online you can't do it you would not be able to do it because of how censored the internet has become that's why when i found something worthwhile i don't go oh that'll be there next week or next month or next year i download that shit you know i download it and i archive it in my personal archives you know i don't trust anything that it's not going to get taken down censored the author's going to die and then take it down their website's going to close down yeah anything can happen you don't trust that things are going to be online that are valuable people should be downloading things that they think are valuable learn how to download things from online and create data archives that's what i did that's what the arc is and i'm telling you right now if you search for like two-thirds of that stuff online today you'd be hard-pressed finding it all right so thank you josh let's go to another caller let's uh hear from uh let's go to luke luke you're live on what on earth is happening welcome luco handy are you there how do i sound hey there you go coming in loud and clear i just like to start off by like everyone else saying thank you for doing the actual like holistic true work that it's impossible to find thank you i appreciate that gratitude and my response as always is the best way you can thank me is to eventually activate become a teacher of natural law yourself that's with everyone who thanks me for doing this you know i want to thank you as a peer for at least learning this but then you know really become a peer in teaching it that's how you could thank me the most that that's the most thanks i could ever get okay when people tell me because i've learned this because you've put knowledge out okay i've become a teacher of it not just a listener to you i don't want followers i don't care about followers okay you know people accuse me of trying to be a cult cults creep me out i don't want psychopathic worshipers i never wanted that i tell people i'm not your master your leader your guru i don't want that okay i want you to teach natural law to other people that's all you know so i appreciate the gratitude and i think that is like the the real currency that we will operate on but since we have limited time i'll let you go ahead and get to what you wanted to ask or comment on oh i've uh i've done a little bit um my local city uses uh sodium fluoride in the entire water so i usually go talk to them about that and i've talked to them about uh putting up 5g towers and stuff and then uh i live out over in oregon okay so i lived pretty close to a quick list of portland and uh i went to a gun rally it was about gun rights and uh it's just listing people argue about it's just you know division and this victim mentality yeah and then i try to talk about like freedom and truth and then you know it's just so ingrained how do people who are drinking fluoride and that's big part of it like how do we escape you know it's affecting their ability to really truly think critically and apply the trivium process and come to accurate understanding filter filtration of water folks it's very important here's another thing and uh um i'm sorry uh the caller's name i got luke luke um i really appreciate you bringing that up okay and here's why i need to revisit some of the things that i talk about regarding health holistic health holistic nutrition because there is so much disinformation going on about different things there are so many people trying to gain you know followers and and money and selling books and videos just because they're putting out the latest fad or the latest thing that oh this is now off limits for consumption or you should eat all of this or you know different things i've heard people online saying don't get a reverse osmosis system you know it's like reverse osmosis system is the best thing you could do other than distilling water if you don't want to buy a tabletop distiller or a larger distillation unit which is more expensive like that's probably the best water you can drink you could drinking distilled water if it's unpolluted you could test it with a total dissolved solid tester that you could buy for like 10 15 okay obviously yeah you leave distilled water in any kind of a polluted or dirty environment it's going to soak up the toxins but if it's clean and it's distilled into a good clean glass container that's the best water to drink folks your cells need pure h2o they need pure water no they don't need mineral infused water incorrect i've said this over and over and there's still this lack of understanding that your cells need pure water pure water is a carrier system for nutrition okay it's also a carrier away of toxins it carries nutritions to your cells it carries toxins away very simple concept yet people still don't understand it and are saying oh i would go with a gravity fed filter over ro system or a tabletop distiller it's the exact reverse the best thing to do is to distill water the second best thing is reverse osmosis the third best thing is gravity filtration and or filtration through some type of ion exchange resin and then the last thing you want to do is just carbon filtration which helps with taste but not much else folks guess what that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening boy did that go fast thank you for watching everyone we'll see you right here next week government is slavery don't you ever wonder why you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #225

Topics: *Remaining Loyal To First Principles In An Age Of Psyops & Disinformation, Mark's hiatus from live broadcasting due to the untimely passing of his former life-partner Barbara Marinelli, this show is dedicated to the memory of Barbara Marinelli, Barb's contribution to the great Work and helping WOEIH become what it is, Mark getting back to work slowly, Mark has ZERO tolerance for nonsense that saps his energy or attempts to take WOEIH off focus going forward, Self-ownership, Remaining loyal to First Principles regardless of danger or trauma, New social media and content platforms, WOEIH content now hosted on LBRY.tv and Minds.com, Big Tech censors are traitors to Humanity, Other Perspective Of Reality TeleConference June 13 Barcelona Spain, Mark's presentation World-View Violence & The REAL Pandemics, Mark's recent interviews on the Alex Jones Show, and Keith Knight's Don't Tread On Anyone, Mark's presentation Sacred Gift Of Anger now free on YouTube, New t-shirt designs coming to WOEIH Donation Gifts, the Complete Mark Passio One Great Work Collection solid state drive, Mark Passio & The Science Of Natural Law Documentary, Video editing for the documentary is still in progress, ARK 2.0 coming soon, Mark announces his new online 23-week technology skill-set sharing seminar "How To Become The True Media," Enrollment in the 2020 class ends July 4th 12:00 AM Eastern Time, learning the skills and publishing tools necessary to create media, basic and intermediate skill sets that will be covered in the True Media seminar, Content creation on computers vs. cell phones and tablets, Profound thanks to all donors and volunteers, WOEIH is 100% donation supported, WOEIH still needs volunteers to do the Great Work, Help Needed in Graphic Design, Video Editing, Web Development, and Tech Support so Mark can focus on research and content creation, One Great Work Network planning and development, Possible donation-wall for WOEIH Show due to lack of volunteers, CoVID 19 is a Socially-Engineered Perceived Crisis, Fear-based and trauma-based response to Mainstream Media hype, Researching virology and epidemiology to gain knowledge and dispel fear, Bolstering personal health and immune system to overcome fear, Mark's view of his social media, People still believe the Mainstream Media liars, Being surrounded by idiots, Improving your local community instead of running away, Mark's mother's awakening process initiated by seeing through the CoVID-19 Psyop, World-view Violence, the "Slave" Class is NOT to questioning the "official" narrative of the "Master" Class, the World-wide state of Duress over CoVID-19 regulations, the Illusion of Race, Violent Actions of Police and decrees of Politicians are completely morally illegitimate, yet people still believe they are their "authorities," Summary executions by Police in America, At least 5 groups of people are involved in George Floyd protests/riots, Protesters with legitimate grievances, 3 types of Agent Provocateurs (Police, Radical Leftists/Communists like Antifa, and White Supremacists) and Common thugs and thieves, EVERYONE involved in the protests/riots believe in the legitimacy of Government and want it to continue* freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] give that the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome everyone and thank you for tuning in this is episode number 225 of what on earth is happening today is June 7th 2020 and we have a great show lined up for you here today if we switch over to our slides today's topic is and we're switching to the slides right now we're having a technical problem already folks there we go okay today's topic is remaining loyal to first principles in an age of psyops and disinformation and we're going to be getting to this topic in a little while but I have many announcements to go through before we do this because as many of my viewers ship knows I have been on another hiatus away from doing live broadcasting for approximately three months and I want to let everyone know who is not aware of why that is so back in February of this year of 2020 my longtime friend and former life partner Barbara marinelli passed away and if we could go over to the slides I would like to dedicate this show to the memory of Barbara marinelli this is going to be really hard for me and just want to take the time and get through this so barb was my partner for a long time and she she struggled with pressure she struggled with addiction and on February 22nd she passed away from what was an accidental drug overdose and it was an accident that's I want that cleared up before any other speculation takes place it was definitely accidental and not deliberate we know this from phone records of you know her ordering food and the food literally showing up to our house we spoke with delivery people that said that the doorbell wasn't answered so this was clearly not intended you know barb helped me so much in every way with the early days of what on earth is happening and even as we grew apart as life partners we stayed tremendously good friends and Barb was willing to do anything to help with anything that I needed here at what on earth is happening and there what as I've said many many times there would be no water on earth is happening without Barb's assistance and help and support and you know she wrestled with problems of her own as we all do and I just want to say that this show is all about remaining loyal to principles you know barb did the great work barb assisted with the great work she did a lot of conference organization helping other people to organize things she you know did anything that really was asked of her to help and I hear today a lot of people talk about some version of spirituality that I highly disagree with and that is that people who are truly awaken spiritually should be happy and shouldn't be depressed and you know I've literally blocked people from my social media who talk like this because it shows me how much how little people really understand about what real spirituality is and what a war it is and what a struggle it is you know if you're not depressed about the current events that are taking place in the world I'd check your pulse okay you know I would really check III might you know go have yourself checked out by a psychiatrist because there'd be something wrong with you if you weren't somewhat at least depressed for people who say oh when you're when you're quote/unquote awake spiritually somehow depression goes away no you're incorrect you're wrong you don't know what being awake really is you have some bullshit version of spirituality in your mind that some asshole false spiritual teacher told you it was and that's not what it is at all that doesn't mean you wallow in it or let it get you so down you know barb struggled with depression and struggled with addiction for many years even while we were you know together and I would try to help her through things like you know kratom which helped with the physical withdrawal of addiction particularly opioid addiction and you know for people that say somehow if you're awake that means you're totally happy and not depressed no you don't understand what the real awakening process is it's volatile it takes its toll on you physically mentally emotionally because you realize just how deep and bad the world situation really is you know being spiritually awake does not mean depression goes away folks as a matter of fact sometimes it exacerbates the condition of depression and you know I tried to be there for barb as much as humanly possible and I tried so many times to help her conquer the the demons that she was battling internally that's everyone's own internal work and it has to be done one on one you know so and then another thing people always talk about is oh you know taking substance you know we've talked about this forever on what on earth is happening this is a right our body is our own property we own our body you know it may not be a wise thing to do but it doesn't mean that anybody has the right to stop us I mean what kind of not really sure why we stepped out of the slides there I'm sorry we didn't that was a an error taking place in software here if we could just clear that up because I'm not able to monitor what I'm seeing here thank you you know we've talked about our self ownership of our body our body is our property that means we we can put into it what we wish it doesn't mean that our decisions that do that will always be good ones but that doesn't nullify the right what cut and what kind of a hypocrite would I be if I said as traumatic as this has been folks and it's been a trauma for me and others who love barb you know for for me to go back and relive finding her is horribly traumatic I told myself I was gonna hold myself together during this you know what kind of a hypocrite would I be if I said I want all drugs outlawed because this happened to my best friend we can't abandon our principles just because something traumatic happens the principles are still there they're eternal life is going to be filled with pain and traumatic situations that are going to happen no matter what accidents occur acts of nature occur we live in a dangerous world and that doesn't mean as soon as danger or trauma rears its head that we throw our principles away barb was an adult who made her choices about herself and her body and I wish I could have helped more with informing those decisions but again that has to come from a place of internal work and barb was a sensitive soul who they was affected by things greatly as am i you know I don't necessarily show those types of emotions all the time but they're there and for me to say I'm not depressed over the world situation would be a lie because when you look at where people are at it's disgusting horrifying traumatic and depressing and for people not to feel that means that they're not quite human that they're not complete as a human being so I just wanted to start the show saying that without barb there would be no what on earth is happening so this show is dedicated to her memory and I'm going to also dedicate the natural law documentary mark pacion the science of natural law to the memory of my former life partner Barbara marinelli I love you barb I always will thank you for everything you did for me and for the cause of what on earth is happening and for the cause of human freedom so with that being said I just want to have a brief moment of silence for the memory of Barbara Marinelli okay everyone thank you again without barb this show and everything I've done here would not have really occurred that's how instrumental she wasn't helping get this project off the ground she helped host my very first lecture ever in a friend's home helped with all my early presentations and I want to talk a little bit about the future of what on earth is happening now in projects that we have planned things we have done in the interim and things we're going to do and let me just say this folks this from last year the end of last year and at the beginning of this year has been a continuous trauma for me personally I am coming back now and I am going to take things slowly and just go at you know a pace that I'm able to deal with and that means you know if certain weeks you know I don't have as many slides as others because I'm working on other projects you know so be it what I'm gonna do here today is go through things and make announcements and talk about things that are in the works just at whatever pace I feel like doing it then I'm gonna go into my slides for this show and then we'll take calls if there's time so I'm not gonna take do anything in a rushed way and I'm gonna ease back into things here on what on earth is happening because again I am still psychologically and emotionally in recovery myself regarding everything that has taken place over the last several months in my life and another thing that that has really done it has really knocked a lot of tolerance out of me for bullshit from other people and I already wasn't a bullshit taker to begin with but I'm gonna talk about how I'm really at a zero point of even being somewhat understanding of nonsense and idiocy I'm not doing it I'm not tolerating it I don't have the time or energy mentally or emotionally for it and if the people try to interact with me who bother me or upset me or annoy me you are going to be very very quickly punted out of my life like a football through the uprights it's not even going to be a question or any kind of a thought process involved it's just gonna be a quick cutting off so I don't have the energy for it and I don't have the tolerance for it quite frankly and you know what I I consider people who say that spirits real spirituality is just the infinite building of more and more tolerance for idiots you're also incorrect you're wrong it's the cutting off of things that SAP your energy and understanding that your energy needs to go toward more important things and you shouldn't dedicate even one second of it to nonsense and bullshit so I am going to be even infinitely harder about that than I ever have been in the past and I was pretty damn hard about it in the past but now it's just gonna get really brutal okay so that's number one and I want to talk about that regarding social media in a moment let's talk about some of the future present and future things going on here at what on earth is happening I will be participating in a teleconference a live video conference called other perspectives other perspective of reality it's um in Spanish otra perspectiva de la realidad this is a conference taking place out of Madrid Spain organized by my friend Nuria who is hosting this all day on June 13th so that is next Saturday this coming Saturday I should say and the other speakers are Felix Rodrigo Mora Theresa Moreira josep pàmies and myself mark passio there were some other speakers but unfortunately they were not able to be present during this so I'm going to do not only a presentation but I'm going to do there's a pre-recorded presentation I've already recorded the video and giving it to them I'm also going to do a extended question and answer session for about an hour and a half following the presentation of my conference of my live video pre-recorded video presentation so the all of the presentations will be subtitled in English and Spanish so if you are either English or Spanish speaking you know don't worry all of the presentations will have both English and Spanish here is the webpage that showed my personal presentation again the conference is other perspective of reality June 13 2029 - 7 p.m. Madrid local time and my presentation at this conference is called worldview violence and the real pandemics if you're interested in attending this virtual conference please visit the official conference website where you can take a look at the schedule and you can look at speakers and speaker BIOS the website for other perspective of reality conference is OPD our 2020 dot-com that's o p dr - 0 - 0 . calm check it out it's going to be a great event I'm excited about it and I'm really glad to be participating in it and I think not only my presentation is going to be very impactful but my question and answer session should be very enlightening and I'm really looking forward to taking part in that extended hour-and-a-half question-and-answer session with the audience so go over to the website Oh PDR 20/20 and check out this conference coming up now in relation to this I was also going to be oh by the way there's my title card of my presentation at this event again it's called worldview violence we're going to be talking about what worldview violence is on today's show and the real pandemics I cover the actual pandemics that are taking place instead of the perceive the ones in this presentation this presentation is going to be going into the water on earth is happening donation gifts area of my website this week probably tomorrow so that will be going live as an item that you could order in donation gifts this week and it will be a pre-order for it because I'll be actually releasing it right after the conference is over so it won't ship out until after the conference but I'll probably put the item up for pre-order in the store this week related to this I was also going to be taking part in seed 4 which was scheduled for May 29th through 31st in Athens Ohio this conference unfortunately was postponed due to the coronavirus quote/unquote pandemic so it is being rescheduled but I do not have the rescheduling information as of yet when uh Brennan and Martin has that information I am hoping that I will have that very soon and I could tell people the rescheduling date and time for the seed for conference I'm still going to be a part of it I gave my word that I would take part in this event and it would be my last public conference because I'm not going to be doing conferences anymore I'm just gonna stick with my doing my own events but I agreed to take part and seed four before I made that decision so I'm gonna honor you know my commitment to this event and I will be giving a presentation when the conference is rescheduled called fake-ass anarchists and believe me there's a lot of them and we could see them out operating and people calling them anarchists when they're nothing of the kind and you know we need to talk a little bit about that today as well so you know let's saw continue I've done a few recent interviews that I think went really great I was recently interviewed on the Alex Jones Show on infowars.com you can check that out it's in the top of my news section right now what on earth is happening calm slash news I was also interviewed by Keith Knight with Larkin rose we did a you know dual interview with Keith Keith night of don't tread on anyone that interview went really great and it is posted to my news section as well so check out the what on earth is happening comm news section for all of my recent interviews and happenings the sacred gift of anger which was my last formal presentation which I gave back in late 2019 is now free on YouTube again I put my most recent work on the donation gifts area of my website for a short amount of time usually a couple of months maybe about three months and then it goes out for free on YouTube and my other you know media channels such as bitch shoot Vimeo etc I'm going to talk about some new social media and new content delivery platforms that I'm on because it's very important getting the word out there to non censored places as we know we're fighting big tech internet censorship it's horrifying it's a total contravention of the First Amendment the people that are conducting it are traitors to the people of the world forget being even traitors to America you are traitors to the people of Earth I don't know how much stronger I could even say that the big tech giants that are censoring people from giving anything other than the quote-unquote official narratives you are traitors to the people of Earth I'd say that right to your face and most of all you know whose face it needs to be said to your dirty rotten lousy failure of parents that's whose face it needs to be said directly to you are traitors to humanity okay and you know we need to get things out on the different platforms so to to that end I am now hosting what on earth is happening content on library and minds this is critically important because we all need to learn about and start using alternatives to YouTube and Facebook and I'm just want to briefly take a second to yeah my producers just having a bit of a technical issue if you could just hit the zoom button up up there because that's you know I'd like to have that full screen if possible thank you thank you library is a phenomenal content delivery platform that is blockchain based that means it's impossible to censor okay so if you're having problems with YouTube censoring your videos here's my challenge to the so-called freedom community okay number one start using other platforms other than YouTube in literally one day I could switch everything on my website from YouTube to another platform and embed all the videos from a different place if I want to while they're hosting that for free I'll use their delivery content system but as soon as they start censoring me I could switch to another platform with the click of a few buttons okay everybody first and foremost needs to have a backup option like that and don't just host your videos there host them in multiple places and please for the love of God make local backups I hear people say oh my youtube channel got taken down I don't have any backups you're out of your goddamn mind if you don't maintain local backups of your material why in the hell would you even put your content online if and trust it to another platform that isn't yours if you did not have a local backup you are out of your mind if you do that okay so make local backups nightly at the very least and host your content multiple platforms online I highly recommend library and here's why library cannot be censored once you upload a video it goes on a blockchain and that's it you're not that's not being censored or taken down by anyone okay it's a public ledger that is distributed li maintained just like BitTorrent like like Bitcoin etc okay the the network is built upon the strength of the network is built upon the usage of the network by its users so it's a phenomenal content delivery platform it's getting a lot better with its interface and I think it is ready for primetime use I've been using it and enjoying it and I highly recommend people who are concerned about big tech internet censorship to join library comm you could join right from a link that I posted on my Facebook page or you could just go to my site library TV slash at mark passio and then mines is a social media platform that is similar to Facebook but a good alternative to Facebook that doesn't censor that is a free speech platform I have created a page there I'll be you know posting there as well mine's com slash mark passio we have to look into delivering the live stream to mines I'm gonna look into that and if possible we'll be sending a live stream out to that platform as well so that's really good news I'm really happy to be part of these networks I know a lot of other alternative media hosts have made the transition over to these networks for a while I think it's smart and I think it's high time that I have done it I'll still be on traditional social media and should a traditional content delivery platforms as well but I'm going to be utilizing library and minds all the more as time goes on so let's move on to the next thing the documentary mark passio and the science of natural law is being actively worked on Joel Torres has taken the lead editing role and is doing a fantastic job we're making good progress on this it is not ready for release yet we have gotten so many phenomenal donations in for this documentary I thank everyone who donated folks because of you I can pay my video editor and not worry about not having a budget before I had to literally beg for volunteers and it wasn't working out so well where money had to come directly from my pocket now we have a budget to pay a video editor so this project is absolutely moving forward as planned we are taking our time with it I want it to come out just so I want to be very proud of it everyone please be patient it is absolutely going to be out by the end of this year okay I know that's a long time to wait we are projecting hopefully that it gets out even sooner than that I don't want to make any promises but we're working hard toward it like you know we're basically working about three days a week on this right now okay full-time days okay so there is still an option to make a donation to pay for the cost of the documentary there's five donation tiers ranging from $50 to $1000 there's a $50 tier a $100 tier a $250 tier a $500 tier and $1,000 here one hundred percent of all donations go directly to production costs whether it be to pay for video editing or to actually press the documentaries themselves all donors receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and DVD and folks there's been questions about this from some people that is what the shipping cost that is going to be added into your donation you're making a donation on the gifts area so you could make this donation at gifts dot what on earth has happened happening calm the gifts area of my website when you make the donation a shipping fee will be added depending on where you are in the world there is a flat-rate shipping fee that will be added if you are in the United States in Canada or in the rest of the world anywhere other than the United States or Canada you will be charged a flat rate shipping that is to cover the shipping costs because when you make a donation you will receive a copy of the documentary when it is completed on flash drive and DVD you'll get a full HD version on flash drive and you will get a DVD copy on DVD disc which it will be DVD resolution okay so you'll get a DVD resolution on disc and you'll get a HD version on flash drive and the shipping cost is to cover shipping the disc and flash drive to your home you know when the documentary is complete just want to clear that up for people because more than a few people have emailed me to ask why am i getting billed shipping when I'm just making a donation that's why you're gonna get a physical copy of this when it ships ok as part of your donation we are debuting a new t-shirt we're debuting a whole new order of t-shirts that's going to be being done in a couple of weeks these aren't ready yet if you look on gifts dot what on earth is happening calm I'm out of most t-shirts I only have a couple of women's designs left we'll be placing a new order probably very early this week as a matter of fact we're just finalizing artwork and things like that and going to get the order in this week this is the new design for a Marc passio and the science of natural law t-shirt this is the t-shirt for the documentary the design on the front has the logo of the documentary and the design on the back has a design with the Flower of Life and then under that it says as morality increases freedom increases as morality declines freedom declines and then the what on earth is happening calm website URL we are going to be releasing this in short sleeve and long sleeve designs will be pressing long sleeve t-shirts for the first time here at what on earth is happening coming up in a couple of weeks so beyond the look out for new shirts at the at what on earth is happening donation gifts that's gifts not one on earth is happening calm coming soon okay long-sleeve shirt designs will be included for most of the t-shirt designs so please be on the lookout for all of that really excited about the new shirts think these stimulate conversation they get people interested you know they're a good conversation starter so and they help support the effort here at what on earth is happening because there's a lot of fees associated with doing this you know and I want to get this to a point where I could really you know give stipends to all the volunteers because there's many volunteers that still aren't being paid an item that we introduced last month or a couple months back that's really going well and now people been gaining getting a lot of value out of this it's called the complete mark passio one great work collection so what's on this little flash drive this flash drive is tiny it's only a few inches okay it's like a little bit bigger than a flash drive and it contains all of my work that I've really ever done publicly it contains all my presentations and all my presentation slides for every presentation I've done it contains all archived interviews and ancillary videos from 2009 to the present it contains the whole what on earth is happening podcast series audio and video all the way up through podcast 224 and when this one is done it will be put on there and it all has the founders no masters no slaves EP that's my punk rock band that we've released one EP we're been on a hiatus I don't know if we're going to get into the studio and release a full-length album we'll see if that happens I hope it does so I'd like to see those songs you know get give their be given justice by being recorded professionally and this is all on a really nice on disc external 500-gigabyte solid state drives no moving parts solid-state NAND flash electrical storage very ruggedly built comes in a nice little carrying case with a wrist strap comes with a nice little tag you know put on there with a little chain really nice presentation these are available in gifts thought what on earth is happening calm and a lot of people have taken me up on this offer and a lot of people are telling me they really like how we did this complete one great work collection of all of my work so check that out at gifts another offer I've been doing really for many years here at what on earth is happening is the Ark drive and the art drive is a one terabyte external USB 3 Drive that you send to me and I send it back to you filled with all of the research data that led me to the understanding and conclusions that I present here on what on earth is happening and the drive is actually comprised of about 1,800 video files 8,000 digital books in the form of PDF or ePub files and over 20,000 audio files in the form generally of mp3 audio files lectures presentations etc it would take a lifetime to go through that much data literally and it has for me and I am now today announcing that soon I don't have an exact date on this but shortly I am going to be offering for the first time and if we can go back to the slide I want to show people this it is going to be called Ark 2.0 Ark 2.0 is coming soon do not let that dissuade you from getting Ark one because that is still being made available while I am building Ark 2.0 but Ark 2.0 is going to be coming soon I don't have a publicly available release date yet I'm hoping it's going to be within a month or so we'll see how it goes because I'm still actively building it and let me tell you something folks the second Ark is going to be too terrible of data and let me tell you something when you see the quality and quantity of information that is going to be on r2 you're not going to believe it I can barely believe it it is just some of the best material ever amassed in one location so that's coming shortly so be on the lookout for our 2.0 I'm very excited about that as well next up this is some of the biggest news that I have ever released here on what on earth is happening I told people on Facebook I'll have a big announcement this is it I told people before on this show that I would eventually be doing this seminar and I've slightly tweaked it a little bit and it's even bigger than I thought it was going to be after understanding what it's going to cover and I'm gonna tell people what its gonna cover and if I could just ask my producer could you just make that full screen please thank you this is a live webinar it is a seminar a multi week seminar that is going to be taking place over twenty three weeks hosted via zoom teleconferencing software zoom webinar it's going that's the form that this skill set sharing class of technology skills is going to be presented through it's going to be a zoom based webinar so you'll need to zoom software if you choose to enroll and participate so let's describe this it's called how to become the true media folks I talked about in the last show that I did back in January I'm sorry back in February that the main reason people aren't doing the great work of teaching people natural law in a public way is because people do not have the technical publishing skill set to be able to deliver online content in any cohesive way in any structured way in any organized way in any formalized way and this is the problem this is the underlying problem you could have all the knowledge in the world many people out there who I speak with who know my work have an extraordinary handle of the knowledge that I teach here at what on earth is happening and then when I ask them what are you doing with it silence comes back a look of confusion comes back what do you mean what am I doing with it well how are you putting it out there publicly you have a website oh I'm sorry I don't even know how to build a website what know where to start do you have videos oh I don't know how to run equipment like that I don't know how to work you know a content platform here's the problem folks you could have all the knowledge in your head and it makes no difference if you don't know how to distribute it out to other people publicly and doing that work publicly in today's world is not picking up a telephone and calling your friends it's not handing out flyers on the street it's not talking to your family when you get together for a family function or get-together it's going out online and putting that material out in as public and as free of a way as possible and you need to know publishing tools in the modern era technologically to know how to do that and the percentage of people who know the actual content who know the principles that I teach here at what on earth is happening that also know how to do that publishing work is a tiny tiny tiny few if any you know there's some people who who know how to do that technical work but it is all too few now this seminar is designed to help people get some of the basic and intermediate skill sets under their belt that they will need to actually deliver the type of content of talking about what natural law is and how it works what rights are what true morality true objective morality is etc out there to the public so this is a seminar where I am teaching people not the information but I am teaching them how to distribute the information effectively in in essence how to do the things that I know how to do with content delivery I mean take a look at what we do here with this show take a look at what I do with my website take a look at what I do with the physical items that I put out there through gifts okay this is going to be an intensive seminar it's going to be three hours a week for 23 weeks that's 69 hours of instruction 69 hours of instruction so people are going to look at the price I can go oh that's a lot of money to ask for instruction it comes down to about seven dollars and fifty cents an hour for my time you know what most instructors pay private instructors pay for their ask for their time to do private tutoring an instruction for skills like this upwards of a hundred dollars an hour if you're lucky if you're lucky okay I'm going to take seven dollars and fifty cents an hour approximately for teaching this seminar so it's 23 weeks that's a long commitment this isn't for your average person this is for people who are ready to make a dedication in their lives to learning how to teach natural law so I fully understand what I'm asking folks I'm asking for three hours of one of your nights every week for 23 weeks we're starting July it's going to begin July 7th that's one month from today okay we are taking enrollment for approximately one month a little less than a month I'm stopping enrollment on the 4th of July midnight July 4th ends enrollment for this seminar so you have from today which the item is live on gifts until midnight July 4th promptly at midnight on July 4th that item is going away from this store you will not be able to enroll from that point forward I will accept no new enrollments ok it will be hosted via zoom software so you probably suggest downloading zoom meeting zoom client for meetings if you intend to take part in this I do not suggest taking part in this seminar via your web browser I highly recommend using the client software on a desktop computer I don't recommend taking it via a tablet because I'm going to be talking about skills that you should have a desktop or a powerful laptop a semi powerful at least laptop computer see this is part of the problem is everybody thinks you could be a content creation and delivery person with a tablet or cell phone you need to get out of that mindset folks it's really a garbage mindset quite frankly and there are people who will debate endlessly about this but you know I'm just gonna say my entire mentality on this is set down the mobile devices for when you're having fun we're just reading you know or just absorbing content they're not content creation tools they're not effective content creation tools can you do it oh you can do it it's not impossible it's just going to be a lot harder for most tasks this is what the powers-that-be one they want to stuck on the mobile black mirror you know they don't want to setting up a powerful desktop machine anymore that's so 90s folks don't you know that's so nineties of you to have a powerful desktop computer it's so 90s of you to even have a powerful laptop computer you know you know I won't be able to do half the things that I do with water earth is happening if I didn't have the equipment that I have tried to use mobile devices or like chintzy laptops doesn't really work like that folks you have to have at least good mid-range equipment up to at least low-end high range equipment you know using low-end stuff for mobile stuff that's not going to get you there I'm sorry it's just the sad fact of the matter truth and that means it takes a little bit of money you have to have a little bit of a budget to do this stuff you know if you're a total pauper and have absolutely no resources at your disposal you're gonna find it very difficult I'm not gonna lie to you you know unless people are very generous and just give you equipment for free and guess what I've had the great fortune of having people give me expensive equipment for free because of what I've previously done you know starting this on a total shoestring budget and then you build when you can you know yeah that's that's another way of doing it well let me go back to the details of this very very important and powerful seminar that I really hope we have you know a lot of enrollees into this seminar because we have an opportunity here to really teach people how to do this not just teach them what to teach you know you you can make that determination of what you're gonna cover on your own I'm not to tell you exactly what you need to talk about okay but what you do need to understand is how to actually get it out there so there is limited space available we're only going to have so many spaces in this seminar so you know if the seminar fills up I have to pull the item from the gifts area as well because we only have a limited amount of space you know that I'm gonna be able to pump out my desktop to to you know show people in real time things that I do and I also have a you know camera that I can show people Hardware things like that so it's a distance-learning seminar okay it's the next best thing to being right beside me and me showing you hands-on it's going to be Tuesday evenings from 8 p.m. Eastern Time to 11 p.m. Eastern Time so it's a three hour session every week once a week on Tuesday evening for 23 weeks it will conclude on December 15th the week before Christmas approximately a week before Christmas ten days before Christmas now I chose eight to eleven because I don't want to alienate people on the west coast of the United States now obviously I have to have it at a time I'm going to be up and active okay so people in other countries unfortunately yes it is going to be geared toward us time us time zones and you know I'm you know I apologize in advance for people in other countries but you would have to work your schedule around that if you want to attend because I do have to first and foremost cater to english-speaking people in the United States I mean let's just face it that's just the way it is that's my target audience and you know I am going to have to basically put it out there so we have the maximum amount of people in the United States attending as possible and I'm not gonna mince words about that or pretend that that's not why I chose this time to do it I did that because I want all time zones in the United States to be able to participate so if you're on the west coast you just subtract three hours this will be taking place 5 p.m. to 8 p.m. if you're in mountain time it'll be 6 to 9 if you're in central time it will be 7 to 10 and East Coast time it will be 8 to 11 we're starting Tuesday July 7 2020 we're ending Tuesday December 15 2020 the cost for all 23 weeks of attendance will be five hundred and twenty three dollars and ninety three cents personal donation to the water on Earth is happening cause this is not this seminar is not for sale I am giving you a it is a private closed seminar let me say that again the seminar is not for sale it's a private seminar that I will be giving in return for a donation of value that I feel is appropriate I will be giving a private invitation to attend as a gift to you if you choose to make a donation to what on earth is happening of five hundred twenty three dollars and ninety three cents enrollment is open as of now right now you can enroll at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm my gifts area of my website which is a exchange of donation for gifts for gift items that's how we work things here on what on earth is happening we don't sell you anything there is a private donation from you to me as one human being to another because you find value in the work that I do as a human being to try to get the word out to others and do the great work and if you find value in that then you can make a donation to our efforts here in return which you will receive a free complimentary gift sent to you and in this case that's how we are working the seminar there is no merchant exchange here it is just a private donation and then I will invite you into the seminar which is a private closed seminar I think this is a really really really important and big thing here at what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen I think this is this I'm gonna just make a statement here this seminar is as important as the work I do on air here on what on earth is happening that's how important it is this is teaching how to do and distribute the great work nothing could be more important so I'm very very excited about announcing the how to become the true median online seminar so if you go to gifts now I'm going to show you where to go okay right now then we're gonna jump back into the presentation because I'm gonna give some bullet points about what we're going to be covering in this great online seminar I'm gonna jump out I'm gonna jump over to my web browser I just want to show you real time where you go for this okay here's what on earth is happening dot-coms homepage and by the way I want to just mention you can watch the natural law documentary trailer we released trailer number one okay and it's there right underneath the link that you can click to make a donation all right so if you click gifts right here it'll give you a little caveat warning okay to say you have to have these a you know payment method set up or donation method set up we're going to click on the green box that'll take us into the gift cart okay and then right here at the top of the cart underneath the link to go back to the homepage you'll see online tech seminar and there's the slider I'll just pause that slider there let me go back and show you that the slider shows random items when you click in it'll be different each time you click in but there it is right there you could click that to go right to the page or you can go right here and click online tech seminar it's right at the top okay if you click that you'll see this page that shows you the item in this in the gifts area you click that it'll take you to the item page and then there's a description so here's the product description we're going to be covering all of this in a moment okay and then you could click Add to basket and then you can click view basket and when you hit check out here you could then fill in your information and choose a donation method you could donate via PayPal me you could donate via I believe six different crypto currencies if not I'm not mistaken okay and that's how you will complete your donation okay so that is how to enroll in the how to become the new media online technology seminar let's jump back into the slides and let's move on the skill sets that are going to be taught as part of this seminar are beginner and intermediary so I want to stress that ladies and gentlemen they beginner and intermediate skillsets if you are already a technology expert if you are already a content creation or content delivery expert it's probably better not to take this class because you will probably it will probably be beneath your skill level okay at some point I may make an expert class or advanced class but right now this is beginner and intermediary skill sets and here are the skill sets that are going to be taught as part of this seminar for people to learn how to do the great work we are going to I'm going to be teaching basic operating system skills so I run a Mac I'll largely be showing people how to do that on Mac but I could also run Windows in virtualization so I have a Windows 10 setup in virtualization if people want to learn correspondences on the Windows system I can also switch over to a virtualized Windows operating system and show them basic skill sets they're my main computer that I will be hosting the seminar on is going to be a Mac I will be showing people file systems and disk formatting so we'll be covering different file systems for hard drives and how to format hard drives and or solid-state drives I'll be covering how to manage and organize files and folders locally on a computer especially if you have a large amount of data that you need to organize well and efficiently that's called the hierarchical file system or HFS of a computer file system the folder and file management so we'll be going into that in detail I'll be showing workflow and what is called best practices how to go about efficiently carrying out a workflow on a daily basis and what I consider best practices to be meaning that there are tons and tons of different ways to do something but I will be showing people what I consider the best and most efficient way of doing those things we will be getting into basic word processing and publishing of print material or just words you know simple flyers with a word processing program how to make outlines with word processing programs that's very important almost everything that we do here on what on earth is happening starts in a word processor I can't just write there I want to emphasize a lot of people don't know that or understand that almost everything we do here starts writing text into a word processor to build an outline to structure thoughts and ideas so important people have to have those skills the next skill set will be internet and networking basics you know the basics about how web pages work the basics about how a basic a simple high-speed internet connection work good choices to make about internet connections routers networking cables etc networking basics how to set up a basic home network and other things you know regarding networking web browsing how to set up your web browser browser extensions you know there's so much to this you know we'll talk about ergonomics as well that's that's workflow and best practices how to set up your work environment in the 3d physical world searching the web and searching the dark web to different things especially nowadays you know I look back at the way I used to do things and almost just about every practice that I did with a computer has changed over the even the last five years adaptability is something I'll be talking about in teaching you know keeping up with new technologies as they're released not not getting hung up on one way of doing things when new systems and software and equipment comes out you do migrate and move you don't just stay you know a person who is fearful of upgrading you look at what things are new and things that can make your workflow more efficient and you slowly transition into those new things instead of staying you know in antic antiquated systems but searching the web and dark web boy has that changed dramatically so I'm gonna be showing people how to search err you know one of the things I said in a recent interview with my producer is um that most people don't even understand that the bulk of the Internet is unindexed what does that mean it means that the search engines that most human beings use on a daily basis are not indexed they're not indexing content of the vast majority of the Internet it's and people have done the calculation it's like 96 percent and that might even be a high figure folks ninety-six percent of what is actually available online you cannot reach or find from a traditional search engine let me just say that again folks and I'm gonna say at least let's qualify it with at least 96 percent of the content that is actually available on the Internet is not indexed by traditional search engines that means you cannot find over 96 percent of the content online with a search engine such as Google where DuckDuckGo or yippee or whatever else anybody uses ok Yahoo etc I'm gonna show people how to search not only the regular internet search engines but how to search the dark web the areas of the internet that are not indexed by traditional search engines I'm going to be teaching basic graphic design we'll be getting into Photoshop we'll be getting into some page layout tools ok basic print publishing and page layout we'll be getting into how to build presentations teaching presentations such as this you know these slides didn't make themselves folks you know I got to make my slides for my show every week I'm going to show you software to use on how to make presentations will be doing basic audio editing and publishing you know how do you edit audio for the web how do you then embed it into a website will be doing basic video editing and publishing and publishing it video on different content delivery platforms such as YouTube bit shoot library and then how to embed on the web whether you're doing that through a content delivery platform or through basic html5 web publishing how to make a website you know I'll probably cover very simple things like how to make a blog how to make a simple site maybe through Google Sites and then up through introducing basic content management systems you know maybe I'll show people a word how to make a wordpress site or maybe I'll show people the Joomla content management system okay video conferencing tools how to use things like Skype to a conference with others or zoom we'll get into a little bit of sharing content via cloud sharing services because if you're going to collaborate with others sometimes you have to post things on the cloud and share people into that unless you know how to set up a server yourself which is more advanced skill sets which I'm not really going to cover in this seminar so we'll get into the basics of sharing documents and media via cloud services and then finally we'll look at hardware and equipment and talk about best practices there these are all of the skill sets and more to be taught as part of the how to become the true media 23 week intensive seminar hosted by me and I really hope people take this seriously and seriously consider this great opportunity and come and that is who it is intended for people who are looking at making teaching natural law a fundamental focus in their lives and want to really learn how to do it effectively so that's how to become the new media folks I hope people will take advantage of it so let's move on to a couple other brief things before we move into our content for today's show a lot of people don't even know I have a patreon a lot of people have emailed me and asked me if I have one I've had one for quite a while I just wanted to share this great graphic that Brett Hatton made and um tell people I've had a patreon for quite some time you know I don't every every week on the show announce it and tell people it's up there I just tell people if you want to make a straight donation go to the donations page of what on earth is happening calm hit the donate button and you'll go to that page and there's all the different donation methods listed but if you want to go directly to my patreon you can go to patreon.com/scishow and if you want to become a patron there for a monthly recurring donation you could do it at that URL to everyone who has donated to the one on earth is happening cause and to all of the volunteers here on the staff at what on earth is happening I want to say from the bottom of my heart thank you so much I could not do this without you you make this happen that is how everything is funded here at what on earth is happening it is done through voluntary effort we are voluntary us we believe in voluntary interaction so I want to say thank you to everyone who has voluntarily contributed in the form of donations or voluntarily contributed in the form of their very valuable and valued skill sets thank you from the bottom of my heart what on earth is happening would not be happening without you and you know I just really want to say thank you to the the crew here everybody involved you know from my associate producer Lea boon to my producer he on the show Mike seaman to everyone on the setup crew everyone on the sub crew does phenomenal work every week we do a live show thank you your effort is absolutely valued absolutely needed so I really hope people hear the sincerity in my voice because it is humbling the generosity that people have shown and I mean people during this dark time have made incredibly generous donations through their efforts to this cause it's overwhelming that's all I can say is it's overwhelming okay I thought people were gonna be I just want to like take some time with this thank you because I really thought it was going to be people were gonna be buckling down and like really watching everything like monetarily like I have received such generosity during this time I can't I can scarcely believe it I can scarcely believe it thank you guys thank you okay so that being said I do have to get into a slightly unfortunate aspect of work here ladies and gentlemen what I really want to do is be a presenter I want to be what I really am good at and I'm really good at being a researcher and a presenter I'm really good aggregating information and presenting information I am an aggregator of knowledge and a communicator of knowledge I want to be able to focus on that I would say the bulk of my time goes into technical work and always has from day one from the beginning of doing this and I've tried my hardest to communicate this I'm going to try to do this calmly and without anger today okay I have tried from the Bata of my heart to communicate how difficult what I do is because I am continuously sidetracked from my work to have to do technical tasks when all I want to do is find and create content for everyone out there so that they can learn I am blocked from doing that on a daily basis because of technical issues that I myself have to deal with folks to just this week I had to delay making my slides and stay up for into the wee hours of the morning literally some days until 5:30 a.m. totally groggy and tired working on slides and working on technical things because I had no technical help and if I didn't solve it it was not going to get solved and I would not be able to make the announcements that I've made today because I've had no technical help that what happens is my slide content gets pushed back my research gets gets pushed back and I have to work on the technical work instead of the actual content and content delivery I would now at this day you look at everything I've done since day one with what on earth is happening and I want to emphasize this as part of the show this is gonna be the last thing I talk about before I jump in to my actual slides for today okay if you look at how much content I have created in the history of what on earth is happening multiply it by ten times at least ten times that is the amount of content I would have had out if I did not have to be the technical person for this work I want to say that again I really want to hammer it into people's brains and I need you to listen and hear what I'm saying I could have had ten times the amount of work and probably even greater quality than it is even put out there in if I were able to just focus on doing my work if I had a tech person see this is what that's why I want more people to learn this because guess what if you learn these skill sets that I'm gonna be giving in the seminar you could go and help any content creator in any part of the freedom movement not just me you can go and help anybody become part of anybody's team and help them you want to volunteer your work to somebody who's local to your area go and do that and learn the skill sets go and do it I need local volunteers and with one exception I can take a remote volunteer I still have some people that I are volunteering to help in one of these positions which I'm going to talk about but folks unfortunately if I do not really have a response to my call I've been asking for this for years I've been asking for this help here in Philadelphia for years and specifically the last show I practically begged for this help and gave the email address to respond to and in the interim of all this time really only a couple of people even answered the email for help that's not good enough that's sad when I ask for donations people have been very generous when I've asked for even technology equipment donations people been more than generous people will throw money at a problem but when you ask please get involved and help I need your skill sets here I need to be able to turn to a living human being while I'm here in my studio and go I need help with this can you please take me off of this can you take this off my plate and help me with this while I make some slides or why research what I want to talk about next week I can't do that folks I have to sit and deal with the technical problem first in a linear fashion because if it's not running smoothly I can't do what I do that's why I need people in-house everybody says you you always get back now I want people to really listen to what I'm asking for please listen don't just assume that you know what I'm asking for okay so I'm gonna show you what the details of this are on my website in a moment this slide is called the great work get involved put your talent where your mouth is people say they want freedom and then when you say can you get involved and actually help they're like no good luck finding somebody though and then they pat you on the back sorry bud you're out of luck because I don't know how to do that I don't know how to do that shit it's a good luck with it that's what I get constantly 24/7 almost okay that's why

I'm hosting the seminar people need to learn how to do this shit and not make excuses you need yeah it's like a long commitment of time guess what folks if I taught you for 23 years you might get as good as I am at it maybe 23 weeks is nothing you're gonna get the very basics but it's a start and it'll inspire you to go further and it takes some more of your time to sit and learn this is a sacrifice of time I'm not gonna lie you can't do it in 23 hours you know that's a 69 our seminars nothing 69 hundred hours would probably be more like likely okay it's a commitment you have to understand that and be prepared for it it's a sacrifice of things that you might have wanted to do and you have to make time for this and you can't do other things that you wanted to do in your life you know you got to put down those selfish you know instincts to say oh I can't spend this much time doing this yeah you need to that's what I what do you think I've done for the last 12 years 13 years of my life I put down the selfish instincts to say I just want to kick back with some friends this week I got a towaway I can't go out I'm working on something I'm building a presentation how many days beautiful summer days I stay cooped up in in the house to do this work it's sacrifice that's the meaning of sacrifice so going back to this slide I really want to tell people what I need okay I have some graphic design help Bret Hatton has been wonderful brother you've been absolutely phenomenal in the help you've given what on earth is happening and Brett is having some family issues and it's a hard time for him and I wish you well I'm not gonna reveal that because you know that's private but we're there with you brother okay and he's been doing great and he's have been helping remotely and it's good help I really do still need a graphic design artist sitting in a chair at one of the computer workstations that I have set up here in my home studio I will still obviously have Brett involved on the team but we need another graphic designer in-house for things that come up quickly that while I'm sitting here saying all you know what this has to go on on the show this week I just say boom can you create that please you know and I don't think that's asking too much from one human being one or two days a week honestly I'm gonna just you know at the risk of sounding that I'm in some level of pride or hubris I'm gonna say I deserve that I deserve to have that type of volunteer effort I'm not ashamed of saying that we're asking for it I've put out work to creation such that creation should bless me with a little bit of volunteer effort like that I'm not that's not that's not shameful to ask for or to say and anybody who thinks that it is you don't understand what real spirituality is it's not having some false humility I've done a tremendous amount of work and sacrificed a tremendous amount of my life to do it I deserve this help that's called the law of allowing in true spirituality I have to open up ask for the help and say I as a human being and worthy of receiving this help and I am and I look anyone's square in the eyes and say I am worthy of receiving this light of help on a volunteer basis without and having to completely devastate all of my resources for to just pay for it if there is resources from the class and from the donations that come in yes there could be some sort of a stipend involved but it is not promised or guaranteed we will see you know I do not make look folks I'm just gonna be honest with you okay only in this year after 13 years of doing this practically full-time full-time 13 years I stopped my corporate job 13 years ago almost to the month okay I this year 2020 13 years later I just finally ramped up over a 13 year period to making half in a year of what I used to make at my corporate job that I quit to do this and just went on a wing and a prayer that the universe would barely provide for me to do what I need to do I want you guys to think about that I'm not just trying to like you know sit here playing the violin folks I just really want you to think about it that's the type of sacrifice I did and said I'm gonna let the universe sort it out and if it puts me on the street I end up on the street and that's where it wants me to be and if it puts the resources in my hands then it wants it to come in because I've done the right thing and so be that as well that's the kind of quote-unquote faith I put out there to the universe to provide and I'm doing it again but think about that folks right that that's what made me to be able to happen to be able to do this full-time okay just think about this this is a full-time job okay that I do a tour every day and in 13 years I've only this year gotten to the point where I make 50% of my former salary on a yearly basis you tried doing that half yours first of all don't half your salary cut it to almost nothing the first year and then slowly ramp it up over a 13 year period we're at year 13 you're making 50% you try it try living like that that's how I've been living so you know the people say oh mark you make a lot of money you don't know what the fuck you're talking about quite frankly and I said I was gonna remain calm I'm gonna try to remain calm today folks for Barb's memory on this show I'm gonna try to remain calm cuz I dedicated the show to her okay just imagine doing that and now you know what I've been doing over the last 13 years doing this work so what I am asking for is an in-house graphic designer no not a remote graphic designer don't wish me well don't email my assistant saying I'm from somewhere else and I want the graphic design position not what I'm asking for I will need an in-house graphic designer next we have a wonderful video editor in the form of Joel Torres he's doing just knockout work with the documentary unfortunately that is all Joel can do Joel cannot take on another project and my producer is just telling me right now that I should mention something that I left out of my slides when I get out of this slide I'm going to mention that thank you we need another in-house video producer for ancillary video production work that I have in the works and I want someone here not remote because I can't I can't get involved in sending everybody this stuff back and forth back and forth back and forth working remotely with video files is cumbersome if you've ever done it I need somebody to work in-house from art my local server that I could throw all the material on there it is here's your username and password login there's the video editor premier or final cut go to work that's it I don't want to work remotely with that we can do some ancillary video projects remotely right now this isn't it I need somebody in-house I had a generous donor donate three computers to me they are they are being used but not to their full potential I should have people Manning those workstations doing this work in-house and they are used but not to their fullest potential quite frankly and that is sad to me because my donor did not have to generously donate that equipment for free to me and those machines are helping tremendously in the work we do here but I have to in full disclosure be honest they're not utilized to the full extent that they could be because we still do not have asses to sit in those chairs okay and that's what I need I need a in-house graphic designer an in-house video editor I need an in-house web developer I'm sorry I need an in-house or remote web developer I'm going to compromise on the programming because I realize how rare this is okay so here's what I need the web developer for folks I want to start a network I want to start a live streaming network that will eventually become a 24/7 streaming network look folks I'm paying right now this show to do the live stream I pay a yearly fee of between one and two thousand dollars yearly okay and guess what that's actually not a bad deal right now we don't how we're not pumping out such tremendous bandwidth that I have to up that to a higher level for bandwidth purposes it suits my needs right now with the way we stream but out of my pocket I pay between I'm not going to give the exact figure but it's between one and two thousand dollars yearly that's pretty cheap actually okay before that money that I'm paying that account that streaming account I stream 3 hours weekly I want to turn that into a 24/7 stream of a network with tons of different hosts that's going to be called the one great work network it's one of the plans that I had that I wanted to roll out before the end of last year now I'm saying I want to roll it out before the end of this year and the reason it's delayed and it's going to sit on the back burner in indefinitely possibly we have hosts who want to participate in this network probably max Egan will participate probably if he's still on board derek bros if he's still on board land and honor Jay Parker we have tons of people many of many others who are going to participate in this network you know probably Brandon Martin I'm gonna put the offer out there to several individuals to start out they can all leverage my streaming account ok they could all use that streaming account and we'll set up a schedule where one person takes it one hour a week another takes it two hours a week I'll take in my three hours a week etc and we could keep filling up hosts on a network until we have a 24 hour live stream going how phenomenal will this be how great will that be I can't do this folks I don't have a webmaster I can't webmaster all of this myself I can't do it I can't I can't webmaster my own site right now and that's what I'm doing you got to see I'm gonna show people one day the whole podcast is probably I might do a complete pre-recorded podcast of my Monday day during the day you're gonna see what I get up and do on Monday to put the podcast of the show online the next day the video podcast I'm gonna show everybody that I'm going to show you how long it how painstaking it is how much detail-oriented work it is and I'm not even a programmer and I'm just muddle through it folks I trudged through it like plodding through a tar pit just shrugging painstakingly to get it done I'm gonna pre-record one time to show people what that what is involved the work that's involved I need someone to help take that burden off my plate so I need a web developer folks I need somebody who wants to webmaster the one great work Network website which is that one great there's a template that is just in place there it says like a domain that's parked it's gonna be one great work network.com one great work Network com is the site there's nothing up there please you know don't try to sign up we're gonna and it's we're also taking away the former subscription model so that's not accurate do not try to sign up for it that's just something we've had in place as a placeholder we are probably going to try to make the one great network network absolutely free how about that as an announcement I want to do a free 24 hour streaming channel build up the network to that but I need a webmaster for it folks I need a good webmaster who knows his way around content management systems who knows programming languages like PHP who knows how to work with my sequel databases who knows video you know streaming like the back of his hand and who can really manage really well a content management system and schedule things that's what I need no one has really worked out and come forward for this task we are are talking with some people so we have some people who are interested in this and our remote my absolute dream would be to have somebody on site that could do that here in-house right here in Philadelphia I'm not holding my breath for that graphic design video editing that should be no problem first getting somebody ass in chair here in my studio okay we should not be having the problem we are having with that the web development work and web mastering okay I have to compromise and accept remote help for that and I need tech support in-house you know so much of what I do look we almost didn't go on air today just just tell you a little anecdote I almost canceled the show literally six minutes before we went on the air I almost had to cancel the show and there may still be some technical issues that might happen I don't know I don't want to definitely say that's gonna happen but you know we ran into a big tech snafu six minutes at what was it 254 p.m. something happened technologically that almost made me have to say cancel the show for the week or maybe you know we'd have to delay the show by at least an hour while we fixed it luckily that didn't happen we had a quick workaround and it worked out that's the kind of stuff we encounter here and guess who has to fix it every time you know my producer knows his way around tech issues as well in general though there is never any one here that knows as much as I do about technical issues that's what I did for living folks I was a technical troubleshooter on the information services team at the University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine division I worked tech support at an Ivy League university so and I also worked for one of the biggest tech support companies in central New Jersey gear 3 technologies for a long time I was their lead macintosh Support Specialist so I know high-end technical troubleshooting myself it's what I did professionally for years it's the job I left to do this ok I cannot be the tech troubleshooter for what on earth is happening forever I need help with this in-house when problems happen I need a competent tech person to say will you please handle that for me so I could focus on delivering my show for the day you know I think I deserve that for how much I've done and they have to be in-house the tech support is not remote it's in-house you know I need somebody here every Sunday that's the tech guy you know and you know right now that's me now think about that folks just think about the burden of that before I go on-air a tech problem happens I got to jump into the role of being tech troubleshooter I can't sit and think calm myself and compose myself and get ready to deliver what I want to deliver and say and and step through my slides and emotionally and mentally prepare myself I got to be troubleshooting a tech problem that's what it is to do this to be me in this position and do this look folks that's because I don't have the money that other people have I have a little bit of donations put aside toward going toward the projects that we're working on but if you think I have the kind of operation that some people have or just that just maybe even came from money who can just hire people at the going rate people who don't give a damn about what we're really doing here they would just come here and do anything we asked them to do just because yeah well you you want to pay me $200 an hour that's how much a a going rate technical support person's gonna gonna ask for I mean if you get a real half-ass person who you know barely knows his skill set they're gonna say seventy-five dollars an hour you know you get a good real good competent person you know I mean my company charges over $100 an hour and I made like you know 70 or you know fifth between 50 and 70 depending on where the job was when I was doing this professionally an hour you know sometimes I stayed there a whole day sometimes I got the job done quickly but you know you look at going rates for this stuff it can be upwards of 200 an hour depending on what's being asked for right now we are asking for an in-house volunteer to do technical troubleshooting when it arises so that's what I need and I want to step out of the presentation briefly because I want to go back to the website and I want to show people the new page that I set up it is right next to gifts if we go over to the computer again please we're still having an issue there we go okay and um we if we look at this help tab right next to Gibson between gifts and donate you click help and then it says help us accomplish the great work we make it a little bigger for the screen here there we go so we have in-house graphic designer if you have this skill set please contact my assistant Lea Boone at lea at what on earth is happening calm it is spelled le IH a at what on earth is happening calm okay we need a in-house video editor same email address we need an a web developer that is either in-house or remote okay so you see that there are folks in house or remote that's the only one that if you are remote I will consider you know bringing you on to the team we need help people who know content management systems html5 CSS which is cascading style sheets PHP which is a scripting language for the web my sequel database which is generally what we use here for our web stuff at what on earth is happening and if you know JavaScript J s node things like that that's a huge plus okay a node J s I'm sorry you know things like that and then the technical troubleshooter position we need a high level experience on both Mac OS and Windows we use a couple of Windows 10 computers here as well a troubleshooting on those platforms for both desktop computers and laptop computers again the email is the same Lea at water on earth is happening com all right so that's that I'm gonna jump back into the slides and just say put your talent where your mouth is ladies and gentlemen because very unfortunately what may need to happen if I do not receive this help and I have to pay for it which is going to create a huge financial burden here because until I get some things straightened out with my home and with the former home that I owned jointly with barb I have to have that place sold at some point and I have to go and clean it up which is going to be a really horrific task you know not only being clean it up I mean literally like remove items so that when I sell it it will be prepared to be sold it's you know if I don't have this help in house I'm gonna have a have to spend that money out of out of what I have put away it's gonna be a real tremendous financial burden for me to that end if I do not receive I don't want to I never want to have to make ultimatums here at what on earth is happening and I know this is a lot of stuff about what's going on here and what I'm doing and what I need help with but it needs to be said if I don't receive the help that I'm asking for on a volunteer basis for the very first time ever since the beginning of water on earth is happening I will have to start utilizing some sort of a paywall slash donation system for the water earth is happening show itself and I don't want to have to do that I really don't want to have to do that but unfortunately I'm going to have to if I don't get the help I need so what I ask of my viewership is if you want to see the show stay completely free and it should stay completely free helped me to get the help that I need and that means become part of a search team for me if you don't have the skills yourself and can't be here in Philadelphia yourself please stop wishing me well please stop saying I hope you get the help you need actively help me search for the people I need the skill sets are listed you can point people right to that page be a liaison at least help put the word out help get people here in the chair don't wish me well I don't want you wish saying I hope you get it I'm even gonna send say you know I value trying to get me help more than I do the money to pay somebody I don't want to have to pay somebody I want somebody to get involved and volunteer their damn time I don't think that's a lot to ask for I think the people who think that's a lot to ask for have their head up their ass quite frankly this is not asking much one to two days a week to volunteer some of your day to help do this work and I've been practically on my hands and knees begging for it for years to no avail and that is unacceptable so what's going to happen is and this isn't an ultimatum this is a sad fact of the matter if I have to pay people to do this work it will be funded by making the stream each week not free and put behind some sort of a donation wall so that will be up to you whether that happens there will be a deadline for that happening the next few shows will remain free and if I get the help I need the show will remain indefinitely for free if I do not get the help I need within the next 30 days the time frame is from this June 7th today to July 7th way the class seminar called how to become the true media begins if I do not have these positions filled in those 30 days what on earth is happening will cease to be a free live stream and it will go behind a donation wall and the money the donations that are taken in from that will will go to funding the help that I require so we were having another technical problem here trying to solve it on the spot looks like we're okay I want to jump back into my slides we're good let's go back to the slides please so you can go to that position page and share it at what on earth is happening comm slash help and I think I've explained that to the best of my ability as calmly as I can without getting angry I'm very happy with myself that I did not go off the handle during that so that's all what the great work is about folks it's about getting involved now just before we start I am going to take my producers advice and say I did not mention that unsustainable the recent film that I was in which James Yeager the local film producer here who has done tremendous work including things like Fiat Empire original intent mole on lab a good guys with guns he's one of the greatest filmmakers of our time as far as I'm concerned documentary filmmakers of our time and just a great guy all around by the way who I consider not just a associate in the great work but I actually consider a friend he made the documentary unsustainable both parts are out and they are released on DVD and they are out on the internet as well on his YouTube channel his website is MC films.com MCC films that's matrix entertainment collective films calm and you can go to you could search for original intent doc is YouTube channel all one word original intent doc do see is his YouTube channel his name is James Jaeger he made the film unsustainable which I appear in very happy with the way the documentary came out people can visit his website or YouTube channel please get ahold of unsustainable it came out fantastic so that's my brief announcement that I left out of my slides thank you to my producer for reminding me let's jump into the actual content of my slides for today and again this show is called remaining loyal to first principles in an age of psyops and disinformation again I will take this at my own pace I'm moving pretty relatively slow pace here today if we get two calls we get two calls if we don't get two calls we don't get two calls if you want to listen in via the call room or you want to wait in queue for calls there's the discord Channel that's what on earth is happening calm slash discord I spelled D is cor D that's what we take calls on on the program will usually do it in the third hour of the show from 5:00 p.m. to 6:00 p.m. East Coast time more likely than not I'm not going to get two calls today but if we do that's the URL maybe next week we'll do it all call-in show okay everybody is gonna want to know what I think about the coronavirus fingers please switch back to the slides given my produce for a moment there we go everybody is gonna want to know what I think about the coronavirus so-called pandemic because everybody's in a state of confusion about this no one knows really what to think that it is or what's going on and again I said we're in a dark time and it's not for the reasons that some people will speculate it's not because of the virus folks it's because the people's reaction to this so-called pandemic and I am NOT going to say that the illness is not real because I know people who have gotten it the illness is real what we are being told about it however by so-called official sources is what constitutes the SIOP our people getting sick yes they are is this a genuine illness of some type or form yes it is it does exist is it what the mainstream media and the government are telling us almost assuredly it is not so what my take on the whole coronavirus pandemic is is this it is what I refer to as a socially engineered perceived crisis now don't get it twisted into thinking that because I use the word perceived then it doesn't mean something actual in the 3d world is occurring there is something happening in the 3d world regarding people's sickness which is very extreme in some cases but the hype about the deadliness and danger represented by this illness is not deserved and accurate if you're familiar with the researcher and presenter Larkin rose freedom advocate anarchist from a true anarchist perspective I think you should take a look at the videos he's been doing recently during this crisis perceived crisis because I think it's made a lot of sense and it's very similar to my take he did one where he compared it to mountain lion attacks explaining that if the government were hyping mountain lion attacks and saying you shouldn't go outside and mountain lions don't live in the city look at the you know ancillary problems that would create be created in society from essentially shutting society down when people aren't in danger going out in the cities of mountain lion attacks when you know if people go into their environment and they're you know you know domains for people I'm sorry one person every four years are fatally killed in mountain lion attacks in the United States one person every four years you know ridiculously small statistics it's very similar to the danger represented by kovat 19 so the Cova 19 pandemic is an orchestrated and managed large-scale event that this is not to say that there isn't a real illness making the rounds in the human population but this event is designed to steer the public's mental perceptions in a specific direction which is dedicated by the social engineers of our world because what they want to do is they want to take the perceptions from being in addition to sicknesses that are actually occurring and death that is occurring and worldwide economic devastation that absolutely is occurring in response in the created response to this pandemic what this socially engineered crisis is designed to actually do is to create fear trauma cowardice inaction distrust division and Submission in the human population now you look at all of those things those are the real pandemics that are happening the illness is not the pandemic the illness is what it is it's an illness that's occurring for certain reasons and I may not even get into speculating at all today about what those reasons are quite frankly the reasons that this illness presents itself are not that important what is important is our reaction to the presence of on any given L nough sin our society so the reaction that has been specifically socially engineered by the social engineers and their henchmen the mainstream media is one that is elicited and designed to create fear which is the one of the biggest pandemics in our society the reaction of fear going into the r-complex of the brain and then not thinking clearly about what's really happening things that we talked about here since day one on what on earth is happening things that people quite frankly should know a lot better regarding how they have viscerally emotionally reacted in emotional mind control to this mind control socially engineered event they have fallen for the hype and fallen into a consciousness of fear which is where they want people because if they're in fear they're easier to control that's what the social engineers and controllers of our society want everyone in that consciousness you know you look at me from day one since this is started absolutely zero fear what dispels fear knowledge I've had the knowledge of how a lot of this stuff works since before I ever started on what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen quite frankly having thought that health works the way it does having thought that the transmission of disease works the way it does understanding things about human diet that most people don't understand I've tried to communicate all of that endlessly to people tried to explain people the dangers of the meat diet tried to explain to people to bolster your immune system through supplementation adaptogens etc juicing and that doesn't mean taking steroids I've had actual people when I've used the term juicing actually think that I meant taking steroids I mean this is where some of us are at folks like you know it means juicing fruits and vegetables in a juicer you know turning it into liquid and drinking it fruits and vegetables please folks you know I mean would you think as much as I am into health and that's what I would have think like injecting steroids really I mean really should I have ever had to field an email about that once ever you know it means get a juicer from a health store department store and run some fruits and vegetables through and drink the juice that's what I mean by the word juicing please you know you know we could get into speculation from now until the end of time as to the causes of this illness or how serious it is quite frankly the point is falling for the media hype and then calling for other people's rights to be restricted you don't know how many people I've had to literally block unfriend on social media mute them you know and just unfortunately have to look at in a way that totally diminishes my respect for them as a human being and guess what it can be mutual so be it I could really give a damn couldn't give a damn couldn't give any less of a damn because friendship doesn't matter to me as much as sticking to principles does and that's what it's all about this is another thing I think Larkin Rose did an excellent job recently talking about you can get his videos on his YouTube channel or on his library I I recommend people going to his library you know that's what I'm gonna start sending people more to there's much more of my youtube than library but I'm gonna be you know uploading content that's another thing I need I need people get involved you know just helping me manage these things you know I do it all myself you know I can't do it all day every day you know I need a break from this sometimes I need people to take over some responsibilities of just even helping to upload content I want to get all my stuff uploaded to library that's a Herculean effort in and of itself but Larkin was talking about he stands you know with legitimate protesters if they're protesting against police brutality he stands with people defending their homes and businesses if they have attackers coming out them at them were condemning people who are doing violence and on the side of people who are defending against violence that's called staying the principles sticking to principles and you know when you look at the actual danger posed by this people with compromised immune systems and the elderly sequester themselves if you're concerned about that and about it affecting you in a negative way you can sequester yourself you don't sequester other people and demand that they be in the type of fear that you are you take precautions because you cannot stop other people from exercising their rights and going about their business in public that's the fact of the matter that's called understanding self ownership and understanding rights you know and you know it's not like a leper going up to people and trying to spit all over them and then you can even get into the argument well that transmitted leprosy you know first of all we have to look into actual transmission vectors this is part of what again I'm not gonna really get all into today but this is what people have to understand they need to research and they need to look at do things like this actually get communicated by coughing or sneezing on somebody or breathing the same air in close-quarters I would suggest that is not the vector of transmission but again we could speculate on things like that until the end of time and you could find medical and scientific experts that will argue both sides of the equation I tend to lean on that virology and epidemiology is not what we have been told that it has been what not we have been told that it is by traditional methods of science by traditional medical establishments and scientific establishments that is my position and I have every right to hold that position and to explore it so another aspect of what they're trying to put us through in this socially engineered crisis is trauma the trauma of not being able to conduct our daily lives the trauma of having our rights stripped away the trauma of the fear if we bought into it of getting sick or our loved ones getting sick cowardice is another part of the real pandemic you know and how many people has this turned into cowards who won't stand up for their rights who are doing everything the media and government have told them to do because they don't want flack and they don't want any more hardship in their lives for going against the grain how many people are wearing a mask just because they were told they have to cowardice leads to inaction in the world all of this has been designed to get us to distrust each other you know this city that believes the mainstream media Philadelphia I mean you know these people I mean walk down the street like if you're coming at them and you don't aren't wearing a mask because you don't believe the mainstream media and the government like you are a bomb that is going to explode they'll walk to the other side of the street all distrustful and and and cowardly it's unbelievable it's like they're on their digital devices or on their TV saying master what do I have to be afraid of next whatever you tell me I'll be afraid of it it's really pathetic it's pathetic folks it's pathetic it's pathetic and people should know better by now they should know better by now and they don't the division that it is created amongst human beings the people who did this they know what they're doing they're chess masters and the division that they have sewn guess what folks I'll go right into the division aspect of it myself I think an aspect of it is healthy and an aspect is unhealthy and that is if you're going to say I'm gonna compromise my values I'm divided against you but the other aspect of the division that the social engineers have fomented is division between people who accept everything the mainstream media says versus the people who are skeptical of that worldview it's a big part of the division that's being sown I'll always take the side of division when it comes to I'm going to people who say I'll abandon my principles at the first sign of danger or trouble you never had any principles about that let me say that again you're the kind of person who says I'll drop my principles at the first sign of trouble or danger you never had any boy you never had any little girl you're not a man or a woman that's called the attitude of a punk-ass child you never had principles I'll say it really hard to people write to them you don't abandon your principles in the face of any danger real or perceived the principle is eternal and changeless it's immutable and we're going to get to that and finally what this pen pandemic socially engineered pandemic crisis has created is total submission in many people where people are just saying I'll do whatever is asked of me and that's called submission regardless of what the truth is they're willing to submit because government and media told them to nothing could be more dangerous that puts humanity in an extremely dangerous position and you know who are the people out there saying yes sir anything you say sir ma'am the military and the police the order followers are the biggest danger in this time the biggest danger they've always been the biggest danger so what I've been saying since day one nothing has changed nothing has changed folks these are all the people that are going to say I will do my bidding I will do the bidding of my masters now more than ever because there's a perceived danger and that's the biggest danger in all of it and submitting to that is an even bigger danger than the danger that the police and military and National Guard the order followers represent themselves saying I'll go along with it is an even bigger danger this these are the characteristics of this engineered crisis that we are in the middle of regarding the coronavirus Cove in nineteen the novel coronavirus one of the characteristics is that the nature see the government and media are saying the nature of the illness is exactly what we say it is the nature of the illness is exactly what government and mainstream media say it is that is one of the characteristics of this socially engineered event so what I would say to people is you must research and look into what the nature of such an illness is to begin with accepting current virology and epidemiology me ology Sciences on their face when they are government-funded grant government grant money funded quote Sciences okay on their face is a problem in and of itself that constitutes a belief system first of all I can show you a report from the National Institutes of Health that says that they tried to expose people directly to this virus 455 people and could not transmit it even though they were in extremely close quarters they put 455 people in extremely close quarters with each other some who had been confirmed to be infected with this novel kovat 19 virus and they could not transmit it to 455 people so what does that tell you about the nature of what we're talking about it should say the nature of it is not what many people believe it to be so again I'm not going to go into all of the aspects of what the nature of even a virus in and of itself may be is the illness real clearly the illness is taking place what is its nature what is its origin I should really write here nature and origin see people just assume viruses work the way traditional sciences tell them that they work and they assume the origin is oh it just broke out of this wet meat market in China could have come out of a laboratory could have come from injection into animals could have come from injection into human beings ladies and gentlemen I look at other vectors possible vectors of spraying it upon populations what about putting it in certain water supplies probably lots of ways that things like this because it could possibly not be a traditional virus as we think of see this is all speculation and what if or this is possible I'm not saying it is this much more research would have to be done I'm not going to jump in a specific camp and say it absolutely is this thing it could be lots of things it could be an environmental toxin released as a gas or in liquid form it could be injections that perhaps release themselves into our immune system over a specified period of time that could be very well engineered to do that there's many things I could imagine that it may be and work through or as a vector of contagion so-called contagion but to just say I accept what the government says it is or I accept what the media says it is absolutely not you will not force that worldview down my throat and say I must accept it because it came from those institutions no one will make me accept that ever nor should anyone accept it just became just because that worldview came from those institutions the next characteristic of this crisis is the cause and transmission of this illness is exactly what the government and mainstream media say it is again we could speculate a whole lot regarding what the actual cause and vector of transmission is and again I don't accept classical sciences definition for these things or explanation for these things I highly recommend that people read a book called the invisible rainbow by Arthur Furstenberg and understand that traditional vectors of Contagion do not work the way people have traditionally believed through virology that they work and there are many doctors who take this model because they've seen that it doesn't work the way people have traditionally thought that vectors of contagion worked and then that throws the entire perception of this so-called crisis into question mark territory I'm telling you don't immediately accept the explanation and don't think that you already have the knowledge of what it is what its origin is what its causes what its nature is how it is transmitted you don't and probably no one really does because more open-minded true science needs to be done to those ends and you won't you'll very rarely hear this perspective from anyone folks very rarely but no one is going to tell me I must accept the nature of this illness or I must accept how it was caused or I must accept how it is transmitted the next next characteristic is the threat of the illness is exactly what the government and mainstream media say that it is well first of all the numbers can prove that that is a study in epidemiology or disease transmission which is essentially statistics and I'm telling you yes they can lie about that and they are lying about that but you could gauge simply by an understanding common-sense understanding of just looking around you and how many people are sick or how many know people who have gotten sick the the comorbidity factors that they have other health issues that they have every person that I know that got this illness regardless of what you think the nature of it the origin of it the cause of it or the transmission vector of it every person that I know who got this was older meaning at least above 45 years of age I wouldn't say I won't call them old you know most of them sick frequently older than 45 but at all of them older than 45 45 is my current age all of them with pre-existing health conditions almost all of them with some type of diabetes almost all of them with very bad diets or borderline bad diets almost all of them with compromised immune systems in some form or fashion and not helping their immune systems with right diet and right supplementation almost a blanket statement almost 100% I would say upwards in all of those scenarios upwards of 98% less than 2% of people who I know who succumbed to this you know particular illness of kovat 19 having been truly you know you know it shown that they had this form of coronavirus less than 2 percent did not meet those criteria that I just talked about age comorbidity factors bad diet little to no exercise compromise the immune system not supplementing properly certainly not juicing or blending it on a daily basis you know certainly not taking adaptogens nascent iodine you know other good herbal supplementation's on a daily basis not taking care of their health essentially the next aspect of this is to just totally foment the fear fan the flames of fear at every opportunity these people in the media and government are just telling everybody to be very afraid and succumb to their fear not telling them how they could boost their immune system not telling them to look at other possible nature origins causes transmissions or look at the actual ratio of what the actual threat to younger or healthier people really is no they want everybody to be afraid equally and so many people are falling into this trap and thinking oh this is the end of the world in its you know strength in its virility in its you know Trent transmissibility it's not folks it's not at all that I can say with certainty okay but what with certainty they want you to be afraid of it because people in fear are easier to control easier to get them thinking in a clouded way in a clouded capacity succumb to their fear go into the r-complex of the brain and start thinking because I'm wearing a mask and protective equipment I'm saving the day and at anybody who's not is endangering other people I mean it's it's very sad that many people look folks I tried to really take it easy on people actually until they really upset me and I just I took the easy approach of just turning off people on social media by saying unfollow when people got more annoying and pressed the issue more and more and I just I didn't even say things the most people unless they even said something to me when they said something to me I was very direct and almost blatant and said you're incorrect and you're in fear right now and you'll see it differently at some point and you'll thank me for saying it to you directly many people not just some I took that approach with other people I took a harder approach because I didn't like the way they approached me about it and I probably should have done this with more people we're out right unfriended them on social media stop talking to them in person I've had to do that with very little people because pretty much if you know me in person you pretty much know what I'm about and you kind of think similarly I keep my social circle pretty tight in that capacity and most people that I hang out with hang around with aren't idiots quite frankly that are easily scammed so you know I didn't have to do too much in the way of saying hey I'm not talking to you in person anymore but what really came down I came down the hardest on people is when I didn't like their attitude or approach to me personally I either unfriended or blocked them outright from social media people who were at least somewhat respectful and trying to present their viewpoint of it I simply unfollowed them and I did that with a lot a lot of people okay I unfollowed way more but I blocked a ton too so I want to take the time briefly to talk about my approach and attitude regarding social media for a brief time here a lot of people think the same thing about my social media outreach as they do about what I do here on what on earth is happening that I'm trying to reach the maximum amount amount of numbers let me say emphatically I am NOT trying to reach the maximum amount of numbers of people on social media just like I'm not trying to reach the maximum amount of numbers here on what on earth is happening I am trying to reach the highest quality people to those ends I do want my social media to be more of an echo chamber than a debate forum a forum for debate I'm not looking for a form of debate if I want a form of debate I will go personally on some shit show like Reddit and try to debate imbeciles there and convert them to my point of view which I wouldn't waste one sliver of a second of my time doing because my time is way more valuable than that crap okay for my social media I am NOT trying to make it a diversified sounding board of tons and tons of different ideas that everybody endlessly debates I'm sorry if you think that's not open-minded I could not give less of a shit do you understand I want my social media specifically Facebook to pretty much be a 5,000 person sounding board for natural law and I'm not afraid or ashamed to say it I'm saying it openly what I'm doing here today folks regarding this is I'm being totally and completely honest with you about what I'm trying to do with no hidden agenda and I'm looking directly in your eyes through the camera and telling to you if you disagree with me about the really big stuff like sticking to your principles or about natural law just get off my social media it's not for you I don't want it gummed up and gunked up with dross because that's what you are if that's what you're on my facebook page or any other of my social media for you are dross look it up look up the word it means a bunch of extraneous garbage that isn't needed okay it's stuff that doesn't matter that is in the way dross okay that's basically what it is it's trash that is they're gumming up the works that is all it's doing is making things harder to do I want 5,000 people who do who have been through my work and do understand what I'm trying to do which is to teach natural law and who do want to be teachers of natural law and who agree with me on the basic first principles and aren't going to get hung up on all the other little minutia that they don't agree on you don't want to agree on you know a particular vegetable that I think is healthy and then I say yo throw it in your juice that you drink on a daily basis then just don't fucking drink that or juice it or eat it or do whatever you want with it I'm not talking about my new shell like that my social medias should essentially be a sounding board an echo chamber if you will I'm fine with using that word that term I want my social media to be a 5,000 person echo chamber of people who totally hardcore agree with the basic first principles of what I lay out and want to go out there and teach natural law to others and I'm not afraid to say it just like that I want it to be a sounding board and an echo chamber that's what it's there for if you're a wishy-washy person who doesn't really agree with what I teach get off my social media if you don't agree with first principles of what I am teaching get off my social media and open up that position for someone who does because that's who I want all 5,000 of my so-called digital friends to be and I want the dross eliminated and when I find that you are dross I'm gonna unfriend you at the very minimum I'm gonna unfollow you if I find out your true draw someone friending you and if you really say shit to try to harm the cause of what on earth is happening then you get blocked when I see people directly teaching moral relativism you are blocked because you are the enemy you're the enemy if you teach that satanic religion so if you're a moral relativists not only should you not be my friend on social media I want to know who is so I could block them from my social media all right so I want to make that very clear so this whole fear mechanism is what's driving people to call for the government to limit or remove the rights of others this is the last characteristic of this what I am calling a socially engineered perceived crisis which is much more hype than it is actual harm they want you to express your fear by begging the government to limit or remove the rights of others which is a violation of natural law and who is the one hyping this crisis as oh it's so extraordinarily dangerous that you know we have to basically live in a bubble it's the mainstream media and this is just one example you could throw any mainstream media up there this is one of the worst but these are the same people not just talking about CNN it just happens to be the graphic I chose I'm talking about all of the mainstream media the dinosaur media the paid lying sack of shit yellow journalists media you're paid whore Liars as gerald Celente so rightfully calls them the prostitutes because that's all you are you're not journalists you're prostitutes posing as journalists you're paid whores paid lying whores I don't know how much like how much clearer I could say what I think of these pieces of dirt your pieces of dirt and your parents were were and our pieces of dirt whether they're alive or dead son girl the vast majority of the imbeciles out here on the street actually believe the same lying sacks of shit that told us that there were weapons of mass destruction in Iraq I mean can you even believe it unfathomable is it as unfathomable to most of you out there as it is to me that you have jackasses there's jackasses in the freedom movement that believe these fucking jackasses that believe these lying paid horse axis shit they'll take their word for it that it's as dangerous as it is and they need all this protective equipment and it transmitted exactly as they say it's transmitted I mean imagine how fucking dumb you have to be or willfully ignorant there is the the big crisis there's the big pandemic willful ignorance dropping your principles at the first sign of trouble boy nothing could be more willfully ignorant at the first sign of your perceived problem that that these paid Horrors told you to be afraid of folks that the amount of time that I've been doing this and putting this work out and the amount of time all of the information that has been out has been publicly available we should well beyond this we should be well this is unacceptable and it is painfully sad I mean the the peep the amount of people who have fallen for this nonsense they're ignorant is blatantly physically painful to me physically painful and physically traumatic to my body and soul because we should be well beyond this point in our understanding of how things in this world work and we're not because we all have our little biases we want to see things from this perspective the left has their little biases that oh we want to have the nanny state and everybody taking care and being afraid of everything taking care of us from cradle to grave providing for us and they don't want the responsibility of growing up and putting the big boy and big girl pants on and having our own responsibility for our lives and that includes our immune systems and whether we get sick or don't then you have the right so you know when other types of crisis is breakout and we're in some sort of physical danger we want Big Daddy government coming to the rescue with the police and National Guard they drop their principles at the drop of a hat - it's pathetic it's pathetic it's painful willful ignorance and it's everywhere and the amount of people that have actually stayed true to their principles is our piss in a pot and we should be way beyond this point and we should know way better by this point and I'm unimaginably disappointed and sad in the freedom community above all else let alone the fucking idiots out there in the world I mean you forget the other side of this window Jesus Christ the dunces the willful ignorance is it's colossal and let me tell you something folks the so-called freedom movement hasn't done much better they've been just as bad it pains me to have to say because many of them are believing these jackasses in the mainstream media the best meme I saw through the whole coronavirus crisis was this some days you feel like you're surrounded by fucking idiots and in other days you realize it's not just some days yeah it's it's pretty funny it's pretty funny but guess what it's even more sad than it is funny because it's true that's the problem that's the problem that's how I feel every day especially in this city I mean this sees fallen Philadelphia the place where the Declaration of Independence was written and signed is fallen that's the only way that I could say it it's the only way that I can say it it's run by garbage crash and it has become garbage trash it's one of the reasons I can't get any help here even though I've begged for it endlessly there's there are a tiny handful of good people left in this city and guess what the the good people actually believe that the solution is to leave this city and let it be fallen and overtaken all anybody talks about who has any morals left is I need to get the fuck out of here as if that's the solution and I understand the desire for that I understand the desire for some sort of a safe haven but guess what there's nowhere in the world that's a safe haven these days folks you've got to stay where you're at and make your community better where you are at and very little understand that dynamic either it's not the coronavirus that's scary it's how brainwashed and easily manipulated the masses of people can become boy truer words were ever spoken the person who made that meme is point right on point that's the real pandemic right there it's one of the real pandemics the brainwashing and manipulation of the masses that's a pandemic if there ever was one and it's worldwide its worldwide but it's especially prevalent in leftist take in cities in the United States of America cause boy oh boy are they cult members I mean the right are bad enough cult members you know the political right-wingers are bad enough cult members but I mean they look like holy guardian angels next to the leftist these days it's sad to say you know because the left has become a total demonic cult especially in major populated centers of major cities but this is a teaching it's a learning opportunity and it's a teaching opportunity the very understanding that the overwhelmingly vast majority of the human population has accepted the mainstream media hype about this pandemic is the exact dynamic that should show those who consider themselves awake what their own work is to do and I know that's a mouthful and sort of a run-on sentence but just listen to what I've said there folks because so many people are completely brainwashed by the mainstream media and believe the official narrative about this so-called pandemic that's the very dynamic that should be waking you up to what you need to be doing if you understand what the truth of the matter is and how badly brainwashed people are you need to move out of the realm of just saying I'm taking in information and learning about what's going on and get to the point where you are teaching other people in a formalized way not just mentioning it to them when you go to the damn grocery store that's not teaching I'm sorry the people who think the armchair quarterbacks who think that you're help you're doing something fine I'm not saying don't do that folks don't get it twisted and say be silent when you go in public I'm not saying that I'm saying that's not formalized teaching you're not going to sit there for hours upon hours upon hours and teach people anything if anything they're gonna be a little bit receptive to what you have to say and then you move on you might plant a seed if that but that's not formal teaching saying something your family member isn't formal teaching let me say something about this folks I want to talk about doing the great work in this capacity from a personal perspective and a couple of friends and mine actually asked me to mention this okay and it's the the state of consciousness that my own mother has gone into as a result of the kovat 19 crisis it's amazing it's amazing all of the seeds that I planted hammering information in how many days I went to her house I would go from my house over to my mother's house with a DVD walk-in I go in with the key okay she'd be sitting there watching something like Dancing with the Stars I kid you not literally I walk up to the TV put the disc in the DVD player close the tray switch the input and say this is what we're watching tonight call the police if you don't like it an actual like direct violation of her free will that's how much I hammered this information into her I said call the police I'm armed if they come they your son and them some of them will die today that's what you'll have to do to get me out of this house I've done it I'm serious I'm not even kidding I've done this ask her ask her if you ever meet her in person finally after the kovat 19 crisis breaks the planting of the seeds pays off and my own mother is calling me I've had the blinders taken off of me that have been on my over my eyes my whole life I can't believe I didn't see it before this is all about them controlling people and lying to people through the media my own mother and then she hits me with I'm so angry that we're being lied to in control like this controlled like this and then she hits me with I can't believe you knew what you knew for this long and you've been trying to tell people for this long and how it didn't drive you crazy because it's only been less than a month and I already feel like I'm going crazy and people when I tell them it's not what you think it is they're saying to me you must be crazy now do you know how much I did I just have to smile but there's a part of me that is thoth my heart is completely warm that I'm like ready to jump up out of my seat and cheer and then there's a part of me that's like Jesus God that took almost 20 years of hammering knowledge into somebody and it was one person doing that to one other human being and it took that many damn years see that's what people who think they're doing the great work by just talking to a family member is now what if I just left it there and I'm just I'm just gonna convert this person one to one in person no technology no outreach no global platform no putting out formalized media presentations week after week after week month after month no I'm just gonna talk to one person you know the progress that you'd make or even a handful of people you might even have four or five people that are awake to her extent which is not a great level of awakening it's not it's good she sees it now she's not arguing it's about control this is about enslaving the populace this is about taking our rights away and I can see it now that's a spiritual awakening that is at its very budding and beginning and that's very very very encouraging news but look at the Herculean effort that in addition to all the time I took to do all of this I was doing that in person for that many damn years and now it's just starting to break up through the surface and she's now at the point where she's at least not afraid to tell other people this is all bullshit you look at the perspective that that was truly done out of and you look at how harshly it was done it was done nonetheless out of love and then she'll say I could only imagine a chick she's humbly acknowledging to me finally after all of these years it's breaking up my voice I'm gonna try to hold it together because folks in the past when I started doing this she said some very unpleasant things to me about me doing this work and now she's saying I'm glad you're doing this and I can't believe I didn't see it before and she's like I can only imagine what you know because she knows the amount of information I've taken in she's seen me doing it but worrying about me worrying about that I was going crazy because of how much how incessantly like a pit bull I was just studying and reading non-stop and not having a social life for many years you know that's how much 1 to 1 work pays dividends over that long a period of time what we're really talking about is doing it in a bigger way folks and that's great do it one on one too in addition I'll get it out there in the digital space that's where the war is folks the battlefield is not just in person it's a piece a small part of it the battlefield is in the digital domain I'm sorry if you're not a techie or you don't like that that's the reality that's the fact of the matter so this should show us where our work what our work is to do how are we going to reach all these people ask yourself the question is the voice of the truth winning or is the voice of the lie and the deception winning what's reaching more people what's reaching more numbers of people the voice of the mainstream media and the the deception that that voice represents or the voice of reason logic truth I think if you're being honest with yourself you understand the propaganda of the media is working way better and you know we need to put our own propaganda out there that's what speaking the truth is it's a form of propaganda it's it is saying I am attempting to influence your mind toward the right way of thinking and there is a right way of thinking in a wrong way of thinking about all of this stuff absolutely and the right way is stick to your principles stick not to your principles stick to the principles because they're the same principles for everyone they don't change then as part of this whole pandemic agenda we have people saying we have to listen to the so called s experts and the so called official narrative isn't to be questioned you know this is coming from this is coming from actual and de facto Satanists folks I very rarely have ever talked about actual names of people inside the Satanic community because guess what you don't really have to understand their names it's not as important it's what everybody think also important name all these names you know if I said James Comerford what the hell is that to you you don't know this name you don't know anybody you wouldn't know who that is you wouldn't know nothing you know if I said it's just uh out of the top of my head Vincent Allen you have no idea who that is what would it mean to you if I told you any of these Satanists that I worked with worked in as a manager of any particular store or bank or were a teacher at an Ivy League university or were a judge in a particular district or even were for example a police chief of a town what would be the difference if a name was named you could name people like Michael Aquino Michael Aquino was a general in the Armed Forces in the Army's psychological warfare division who was a practicing and renowned Satanist ascetic the high priest of the temple of set experimenting and conducting experimentation in electronic torture techniques while he is a professed Satanist and while he is actively in the United States military and then was brought up on trial charges for child trafficking for involvement in child trafficking rings and you know what happened to his military career oh it was intended he was promoted to a four-star general even after those allegations and they weren't just allegations folks and then people want to say you're not naming names as if naming names is gonna do anything you need to understand their mindset and strategies because you know what these Satanists are doing they're giving you their mindset and you never understand that that becomes your mindset and that's why they can beat you that's why they can own you that's why they can enslave you because they can enslave anybody that's outside their mindset fully entirely wholly outside of it oh but they can enslave the minimi Satanists that they give a watered-down variant of their ideology and it becomes they become a de facto Satanist so whether you're talking about actual Satanists involved in some sort of a actual network of Satanists worldwide and/or they are de facto Satanists that agree with the ideology of Satanism and the politics of it in many cases of the the high-level politics of it which is globalism we're already seeing many of them out in the public an external ization of the satanic hierarchical network if you will they are the control freak governors of the states with the hardest clamp down in lockdowns during this so-called pandemic they are the so-called medical experts that are pushing a particular narrative and there then the NGO non-government organisation foundations like the Gates Foundation's Bill and Melinda Gates etc and folks there floating it there floating it out in the open in our faces on I believe it was that Today Show not certain about it I'd actually downloaded the video this is a frame of that video taken from that appearance Melinda Gates went on with an actual inverted cross necklace a small inverted cross medallion which is absolutely a symbol of organized Satanism it is not a symbol of the Church of Satan it is not a symbol of the temple of set these are low-level satanic network organizations that interface with the public it is however a symbol of worldwide Satanism and the worldwide satanic network because it is a symbol of the inversion principle the inversion of the Trinity the inversion of Christ consciousness in general I've talked about it I didn't fight him the inverted cross talked about it a lot in my presentation called demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult and I listed the inverted cross and the inversion principle as one of the major pieces of symbology of worldwide Satanism doesn't matter whether the Church of Satan or the temple of set or any other particular organization does not embrace it as one of their particular symbols the Church of Satan embraces the Baphomet design that Anton LaVey created the temple of set embraces the simple inverted pentagram that was favoured by Michael Aquino the Whitehall Church of Satan here in Whitehall Pennsylvania always favored a variation of the Baphomet known as the hearth h e a rth so you could look up any of these things they all have their preferences for symbology and organization they don't all organize one way you have to look at them as sex just like there are sects of Christianity it does not mean that the inverted cross is not a chosen and agreed-upon symbol of the worldwide satanic network because it absolutely is and has been for since Christianity has embraced that symbol they've inverted it these are Satanists ladies and gentlemen this is the missing piece of the puzzle these are control freaks there are people who think they're God there are people who think there are kings our rulers are masters that their worldview and that their absolute decrees are not to be questioned or challenged that's the definition of what it means to be a Satanist the very definition and we have to understand their mindset if we're going to defeat them we have to first understand that the world is run by sickness this is the missing piece of the puzzle that many many many people who are waking up because of this crisis and starting to ask questions still as yet do not comprehend or understand that what lies behind the ostensible rulers the ostensible politicians the extensible structures of power are satanic dark occult social engineering mind controllers and it doesn't matter if you know their names personally folks the former governor of Pennsylvania was involved in Satanism one of the directors of the Federal Reserve was involved in it people in intelligence agencies are champions of Satanism people of major banks corporations champions of Satanism teachers politicians judges police actors people in music in the music industry people in technology you could go on and on and on and on they're in every position of power and influence in our world and you need to understand their mindset which I'm not going to go all into today you can look it up in my former work understand their belief and their mindset because they are the ultimate enemy behind the scenes and the secondary enemy is the people that they have brainwashed into their worldwide satanic cult and now their cult members that are out there including the police the military the National Guard the general public the big tech companies people who want to censor people people who want to socially shame people the radical left the radical right it doesn't make a difference they have all of these people in a state of what I now call worldview violence the cult this is the new cult technique and this is the new propagation aspect of the worldwide cult of Satanism it's called worldview violence and here's its main tenant the official quote/unquote official narrative of the master class is not to be questioned by the members of the slave class that's it the slave class average population is to listen to and accept the official narrative put forward by the Satanic ruling class and that is it and that's called worldview violence if you don't agree with our narrative you become a pariah you become persona non grata you become someone who we will conduct violence upon you by saying you cannot do any of the rites you may not perform any of the rights that you used to be able to perform unchallenged and unhindered we are going to hinder you in the performance of those rights because now the world is different and this is the new quote normal jackass is saying this saying this term there's nothing normal about it it is absolutely abnormal and it is absolutely based in violence and I stand against all forms of violence I stand for the right of self-defense against all forms of violence if someone is taking away someone's rights harming their physical body taking away or harming their property you have the physical right to use whatever amount of force is required to stop that non rightful behavior up to an including deadly force and that's what I stand on the side of I stand on the side of people who have had their rights violated if you've had your rights violated that means it is actionable it is actionable it's actionable whether through words or actions and in most cases it's actionable when you are physically prevented from conducting a right that is yours to conduct you have the right to take physical action against the person attempting to thwart that right now I'm not saying that you at that moment choose to exercise it because most people don't understand that that is a right I'm saying it is a right we have to teach more people that that is a right sometimes you'll want to try to exercise that right and unfortunately more people will show up to try to stop you from the exercise of your right of self-defense they want to try to tell you that you don't have a right to defend yourself and your property against violence and duress is we're in a state of duress and that's what world view violence propagates even more we are in a state of duress worldwide not only the duress of the state telling you you must obey its dictates called laws we are in a state of duress with now the average golem the average zombie telling people you must accept and propagate the narrative of the ruling class and you may not challenge it and if you do we're going to shut down your acts your access to the media content delivery platforms and you'll be d platformed and that's the taking away of our First Amendment protected natural law right to freedom of speech and that's a very dangerous proposition folks to tell people you must agree with my cult belief system and if you don't we're going to de platform your freedom of speech and then take physical rights away from you because you're begging for a physical war you're begging you're begging for not for physical violence you're begging for a dramatic and extremely bloody physical response to duress if you think this civil unrest is somehow putting people in danger you have no idea what is possibly potentially coming you haven't seen real civil unrest you haven't seen the last word resorted to you haven't even seen people start to say the lost word know you've seen people viscerally react in the arc complex to a bunch of fucking nonsense and the overwhelmingly vast majority of them doing so completely unarmed you haven't seen anything that constitutes something to truly worry about when it comes to kinetic action at all and let me tell you something folks most of the people out there including most people listening to me you're not physically ready you're not mentally ready in knowledge for how to handle a situation like that you're certainly not psychologically and emotionally ready and most of you are not spiritually ready you know so all I have to do is say keep pushing the world view violence folks and eventually it's not going to turn it's not going to turn into it won't be a protest and it won't be even riots it'll be something that most people will have liquid diarrhea running down the inside of their pant leg when they actually see what will really happen and that is what I have been trying to avert since day one on what on earth is happening however I am very ready in all of the ways that I just touched upon from the physical to the spiritual here is my final word on the coronavirus so-called pandemic the best meme made about what it really is all about this is the media hype at the top and that's what it represents as far as actual death potential and actual true transmissibility for anyone with any kind of a healthy immune system we're not extremely old and infirm and that describes it as best as I could put it without words so let's move on to the next aspect in the time remaining we won't get to calls hopefully I could finish this aspect is the the civil unrest as a results as a result of the you know nationwide as a result of the George

Flinn murder now regardless people have asked me what do you think about this as well now regardless of what you think is what the actual event of what this group of cops did to this gentleman again that's the ancillary issue you could debate that from now until the end of time again we could go into the who what when and where we have to look at the why you got to get down to the causal factors and the understanding of what is really taking place beneath the surface and the only thing I really want to truly mention about this is that the protests that erupted as a result of this event regardless of whether you want to see it as some type of a PSYOP or an actual murder first of all the first aspect of the joy George Floyd situation is police have been summarily executing people on the streets of the United States for decades and decades and decades it does not matter whether it is a white black Asian Hispanic police officer doing it to a white black Asian Hispanic Native American human being the agent of the ruling satanic master class doing it to the person who should have their rights respected in whatever way that people should be respecting rights and not conducting violence upon them is not happening we are seeing police violence against all kinds of people it is not a matter of race it is a matter of the state and the violence of the state versus the people and their rights first and foremost that is the principle that is what I've been saying since day one race is essentially an illusion there is one quote race the human race you know what the real race is the race against time to morally educate the human race that's the only race there is okay before this planet becomes a real true shit show you haven't seen the real shit show break out yet folks but you're going to see it in your lifetime of things if things continue along this trajectory this very dark timeline trajectory that we are on there are at least the next aspect of this event that took place regarding George George Floyd is there are now as a result of what occurred at least five separate groups of people involved in the civil unrest that has broken out throughout the country stop look lumping them all together it is not one group of quote protesters this is what I hear everybody doing no matter what side of the flip of the coin left or right they come down on the ones who lean left oh it's all legitimate protesters and they could do anything they want the ones who lean right oh these protesters are disgraced the police and National Guard should shut them down it's not one group of people stop calling it them the protesters or the rioters it's five groups of people at the minimum and I'm being generous saying and I say it's at least five is my qualifier here are the groups of people protesters with legitimate grievances about the murder of someone and again if you even want to look at other alternative conspiracy theories about the nature of this situation fine go right ahead it takes nothing away that the police have have been murdering human beings forever and we're to over close to 20,000 people have been summarily executed on the street since 9/11 above 15,000 15,000 is probably around like 17 5 or 18,000 have been summarily executed without trial by their peers which is said even in their own political system that they have a right to summarily executed without trial by a people peers on the streets of America since 9/11 that's the police state we've become we were already a bad police state before that it's just gotten infinitely worse the second group police and government agent provocateurs ate an agent provocateur is a French term meaning a person who conducts conducts violence in an otherwise peaceful and legitimate political protest to try to give the people who are peacefully and legitimately protesting a bad name so the police are going out they have groups that are going out onto the streets and doing violence to people and businesses just to give the legitimate protestors a bad name that's group number two group number three are radical leftists and outright communists agent provocateurs like Ann Tifa who are not freedom advocates or truly anti-fascist groups you know we stand for anti-communism and anti-fascism here on what on earth is happening because we are anti Authority we are anti all authority we are anti all authoritarianism we are anti all totalitarianism we are for the building of a voluntary society without coercion and violence these are not people like that they are not anarchists stop saying that these people are anarchists they are fake-ass anarchists they are taking the label and name of Anarchy and using it to an agenda that suits their own ends which is a communist takeover or a radical leftist takeover a socialist takeover at the very least stop lumping them in with legitimate protesters and/or anarchists they are neither of the kind the next group of protesters which are out there are white supremists agent provocateurs going around there these Asian provocateurs no matter what persuasion police and government radical leftist communist ante feh or white supremacists they're all actually out there doing violence some people and property to make the protest look bad and to make anarchists look bad that's it that is what the goal and agenda of all of these people are to do the white supremacist factions want to make people who are non-white look bad and look violent so that other white people will go run to their cause and say oh look at these other races doing such violent things and rioting it's largely started all the protesting and some of it is fallen into by people who are very angry and have a lot of misplaced angst okay but you have to stay out of that and keep it on focus about the principles of the state versus the people that's the main principle and we're running out of time I may have to continue this next week let's see how it goes the fifth group is opportunist Krim criminals otherwise cotton otherwise known as common thugs and common thieves and they're out there taking advantage of this at a very horrific time so that they can just take what they want or hurt who they want because of totally wrong mindset that they have and then they want to carry out wrong behavior but I want to let people know these three groups in the middle folks that I've just put in red you have to understand one thing about them they're all essentially the same people they're funded by all the same people they are funded from behind the scenes by the social engineer ruling class whether it comes from the radical left aspect of the satanic network or the radical right aspect it doesn't matter they're just two hands that are all looking to put the human population in Chains and getting a clamp down and martial law instituted because they run the show from behind the scenes and they control all of the provocateurs from behind the scenes they own the police they own the radical left-wing aspect of the provocateur and they own the radical right-wing aspect of The provocateur II and if you don't understand that you a naive Punk little bitch that hasn't done your homework you're a naive Punk little bitch that hasn't done your fucking homework yet as offended as you like it we'll never make what I just said untrue it's all those groups are controlled by the same groups of people and we need to stop lumping all these people together as the protesters here's the main principle to understand everyone involved in the protests and or riots believe in the legitimacy of government and want it to continue and folks unfortunately I'm gonna have to leave it right there at that slide and we're gonna have to pick this something next time and then we'll do I'll finish my last few slides and we will do.a all Colin show after I finish my slides next week because we have run out of time here on this 225th edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen thank you so much for watching I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening calm and remember the fundamental principle to understand in this time has has not changed and never will change ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #226

Topics: *Remaining Loyal To First Principles In An Age Of Psyops & Disinformation: Part 2, Seed 4 Conference has been rescheduled for May 14-15, 2021, Mark's new presentation "World-View Violence & The REAL Pandemics" which was presented At Congreso Otra Perspectiva De La Realidad is coming to WOEIH Donation Gifts this week, Mark answers questions about his upcoming online seminar "How To Become The TRUE Media," WOEIH Help Needed: Graphic Design, Video Editing, Technical Support, Web Development, Socially-Engineered Perceived Crisis, Masks are a Mind-Control technique to put people into a mindset of Submission and acceptance of Government and Mainstream Media world-view, Free people should not allow anyone to dictate what world-view they may have, At least five separate groups of protesters with different agendas are involved in the George Floyd protests and civil unrest, Agent Provocateurs and their agendas, Police Agent Provocateurs, Communist Agent Provocateurs, White-Supremacist Agent Provocateurs, Almost ALL protesters and rioters still believe in governmental "authority" want government to continue and want to be the ones who direct it's violence, Everyone who wants Government to continue to exist condones and supports Human SLAVERY, Race/skin-tone is a Divide-And-Conquer technique that every human being should be able to see through at this point in time, Mark is seeking a previous associate from Truth-Freedom-Prosperity to testify about police actions during raids, Future shows about Police and their psychopathic mindset, No Lives Matter to the CULT called "Government," There is no law so trivial that the State will not KILL you to enforce it, Police have no MORAL Right or Legitimacy to exist AT ALL, People who want policing of any kind want the continuation of Violence, Murder, Coercion, and SLAVERY, the current political and social climate in the United States is extremely similar to Germany just prior to its takeover by the Third Reich, the Dark Occult Origins of Nazism and Communism, How the Police of the Weimar Republic (German Republic) became the S.A. (Sturmabteilung) and eventually the S.S. (Schutzstaffel), Staying loyal to First Principles by knowing what Rights are, Mark's personal disappointment with people in the so-called "Truth Community" who have abandoned First Principles at the first sign of perceived danger to themselves, How the State wants to engineer a Race War so people will continue to fight each other instead of identifying the State itself as the True Enemy, Ego-Identification of Race, Politics, Gender, Age, Class, etc., are Divide-And-Conquer strategies that most people still fall for, the One True Divide in Humanity is between those who understand that Government is SLAVERY and those who do not understand that Eternal Truth, NO LIVES MATTER to Government and its CULT henchmen, the Lives of Human Beings "matter" to the CULT called "Government" in the exact same way that the lives of animals "matter" to Meat Farmers, The Murder of George Floyd was an example of a House Slave Thug murdering a Field Slave, Government is a Straight-Line Vector for Psychopaths, Control-Freaks, Bullies and Racists, As soon as most "freedom advocates" become afraid they call for Police and*

> *Military to protect them because most of them are COWARDS, ALL Police and Military are Oppressors and Enslavers because they enforce the dictates of these Freedom-destroying institutions, Natural Law IS First Principles and we must CONSISTENTLY stay TRUE and LOYAL to it, even above LIFE itself, the Justice and Strength cards of the Tarot and their significant inter-connection to each other, the Development of inner Courage as a pathway to the establishment of True Freedom*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Mark Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thanks for tuning in today everyone this is episode number 226 of what on earth is happening and today is Sunday June 14th 2020 we have a great show lined up for you here today we are going to be going into part two a continuation of last week's show called remaining loyal to first principles in an age of psyops and disinformation and as with all what on earth is happening shows this is built on prerequisite information and prerequisite knowledge show number 226 is built upon all of the previous 225 shows so if you're a new viewer a new listener this is not where you want to start you want to go back to the beginning you want to go on my podcast archive of my website what on earth is happening calm and go back to show number one and listen in order at your own pace and then an entirely new worldview will emerge for you as a listener and viewer of what on earth is happening so please keep that in mind we have a lot to cover before we get into the main topics for today hopefully there'll be time for call ins we take call ins through discord you can go - what on earth is happening calm slash discord or on the show page what on earth is happening calm slash show for the discord invite now let's switch over to the slides because I do have several event announcements for today this is the artwork for today's show always looking great great job Brett and we'll be getting into this topic in a moment the seed for conference which was originally scheduled for this year has been postponed we have the postponement dates we have the rescheduling dates seed for conference has been rescheduled for May 14th and 15th 2021 now barring anything changing those are the scheduled dates for it to uh you know be held on and I am still taking part in that conference in a physical capacity I will be there in person in Athens Ohio so it's been rescheduled I'm glad to hear that and the rescheduled dates are May 14th and 15th 2021 I delivered my presentation this Saturday at the other perspective of reality conference out of Madrid Spain thank you - Nuria - Misha WA and all the other organizers it went really great and I participated in an hour and a half question-and-answer session as well after the presentation was shown I will have the flash drive and the DVD of this presentation available in donation gifts which is gifts not what on earth is happening calm the gifts sub-domain of my website that'll be available this week hopefully I'm gonna try to get it up by sometime tomorrow we'll see if that if that can happen you know since I do most of most of these things myself I am you know going to have to see how things go with my schedule tomorrow but certainly by the end of this week certainly by probably the middle of this week for sure that presentation will be available in gifts also available in gifts you can make a donation to help support the effort to produce my first ever long-form documentary it is called mark passio and the science of natural law there are five donation tiers on the website ranging from $50 all the way up to a thousand dollar donation 100% of all donations toward the documentary project go directly to production costs namely paying a video editor and producing the actual physical items all donors will receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and DVD and that is why we'll be added to the dock the donation price so that is what that shipping is for we are going to send out physical copies of the documentary to all donors toward the documentary and you will get that on DVD and flash drive you'll get a standard definition DVD and then you'll get an HD version on flash drive a 1080p version that is all those donations can be made via gifts that water on earth is happening comm also we're going to have new t-shirt designs soon we are finalizing it we had to slightly modify the artwork because certain color on the front could not be printed so we're going with a two color design a beautiful two color design of gold and dark purple and when you see this shirt in person I think you're gonna be very impressed with it this is the new documentary t-shirt from mark passio and the science of natural law we're going to be having this we're gonna have new long-sleeve designs in the gifts area as well coming hopefully in a couple of weeks we are just finalizing the artwork and the order and gonna get that in and the t-shirt company will turn that around soon so we've been out of most t-shirts for a while we're gonna be repressing them very soon look for those in the gifts area of the website also in gifts this is something I'm gonna cover for another couple of weeks this is a relatively new item people have really been taking advantage of this and I'm very happy to see that it's called the complete mark passio one Great War Collection it's a beautiful solid-state drive by SanDisk and we have loaded this up with every thing that I've ever done publicly all my presentations are on it all interviews that I've ever done since 2009 are on it the whole what on earth is happening podcast show whether it be in the audio form or the video form is on it my punk rock band's first EP no masters no slaves from my band the founders and this is all on a nice and ruggedly built solid-state drive it's very small very lightweight we put a nice keychain tag on it and it comes nice carrying case this is available at gifts not what on earth is happening calm and I think people have been really liking this item so I wanted to mention it once again the Ark Drive is also available from what on earth is happening calm slash Ark you fill in the information you'll get the shipping details it's a one terabyte drive filled with all of my research data that helped me to understand and come to the current worldview that I am at and to make sense of what is actually taking place in our world this Drive contains about 1,800 videos over 8,000 digital books and over 20,000 digital audio files this is a free offer I only asked a donation from my time and effort in putting in assembling this and shipping them and we are very soon going to be releasing Ark 2.0 which is a 2 terabyte version of the one terabyte hard drive with a whole nother terabyte of data added and it's very impressive I don't have a finalized date on one that's going to be available I would say that I'm probably about 75 to 80% complete in adding new data to this drive so you know it will go as my schedule permits but that will be being available soon I will be giving new instructions for that obviously because at all you'll it will necessitate shipping me a two terabyte drive instead of a one so I'll be upping updating that you know on the site but you know when it when this is available you'll hear it first here on what on earth is happening last week I introduced something that is probably the most exciting project to come down the pike and what on earth is happening in many years it is called the how to become the true media online technology seminar this is an intensive 23 week technology skill set sharing class hosted by myself and it will be done through the zoom meeting software which is free software and people have had a lot of questions about this seminar I'm going to attempt to answer them all today on the show there is limited space available in this semin our spaces are going quickly I'm very happy that there are so much interest in this seminar folks it's actually very humbling that people are signing up to this and looking very excitedly forward to taking this seminar I think people are gonna get a lot out of it so this will be taking place every Tuesday evening from 8 p.m. to 11 p.m. I specifically chose that timeframe due to my schedule and also because I want to respect people on the west coast ability to take this so it will be you know in the evening on the East Coast 8:00 to 11:00 that means out on the West Coast this is 5 to 8 p.m. per specific time ok 8 to 11 Eastern the beginning class will be Tuesday July 7th 2020 ok it is $523 93 cents too as a personal donation toward what on earth is happening is cause in order to receive a private invitation to attend this online seminar this is a private closed seminar nothing is being sold it is being offered as a free gift in return for a donation toward the what on earth is happening cause of that amount ok so you can enroll at gift stop what on earth is happening calm I'm going to show you that enrollment let me step out of my slides briefly and switch over to my web browser I'm going to do that okay we can switch over to the web browser alright so right at the top of the page when you come to what on earth is happening there's a link right there that you can click that'll take you right to the item to enroll ok so I'm gonna click that and I'm sorry for some reason that went to the homepage let me click it again there it goes ok now I'm at the item where you can enroll it shows you the artwork ok and you can click on add to basket okay now this is also a link here online tech seminar right underneath the home link on the left hand side and the navigation ok you can click that to get to this item as well but if you click Add to basket it will add it to the gift basket if you hit view basket I'm signed in to the site it will allow me to go to secure checkout okay and then you could pick from all of these donation methods PayPal Bitcoin Bitcoin cash Bitcoin SV like coin - and aetherium so there's PayPal and there are six different cryptocurrency options I'll leave it on PayPal for the time being and hit continue okay that will show you this summary page no shipping is added for this item since it is a online seminar and nothing is actually shipped to you if you click the donation link okay then you'll go to my PayPal dot me where you can continue and make the donation and then you will be enrolled in the class people have had a lot of questions about how enrollment works what you will receive as proof of enrollment I'm going to show you that now okay because there's no sensitive material in there so I'm just gonna go ahead and show you that so if we switch back over enrollees we'll get this link okay and it will say thank you for enrolling so when you sign up and I confirm your donation you will receive a link that will take you to a section of the backend of my website which will show you this webpage - how to become the true media seminar it says thank you for enrolling in our 23 week seminar for 2020 it gives you the dates where the seminar is going to be held every Tuesday to attend the weekly classes you will need to create a free zoom account at zoom dot us and it is highly recommended to install and use the program called zoom client for meetings this is the zoom client application it is available on Windows Macintosh and Linux operating systems so that link will take you to that software where you can download and install it it is free software use the zoom mobile app on a tablet or smartphone only if you have no other option to join the class this is highly not recommended to to take this class via a mobile device I want to say that again I highly recommend not taking the class via a mobile device I highly recommend taking the class via the zoom client for meetings on a desktop or laptop personal computer not a mobile tablet or mobile phone okay you will be emailed an invite to June join the zoom meeting the week preceding each class you will get an invite each class if you enroll okay because it's a private closed session closed meeting by invite only ok the invitation will be mailed to you via the email address that you enter when enrolling in the seminar on gifts on the gifts area of my website you will need this weekly invitation to join the class meeting each week so please do not misplace or lose these emails if you do not receive an invitation to any of the weekly classes please let us know by sending an email to true media atwater on earth is happening comm classes will begin promptly at 8 p.m. Eastern time every Tuesday starting July 7th the zoom meeting itself will be started at 7:45 p.m. each Tuesday to allow 15 minutes for all students to join the meeting please be on time so you do not miss important parts of the class classes will conclude promptly at 11:00 p.m. Eastern time the zoom meeting each week will work like a virtual classroom mark will be sharing his screen similar to using a projector in a real classroom zoom has a feature where people can raise their hand virtually via the software to indicate that they want to ask a question mark can then enable your voice so that he can take your question for all students to hear text chat will be disabled during class due to its potential for distraction while class topics are being discussed we'll look into an option of maybe making either a discord room or something like that for people who are students to talk to each other I haven't really decided on whether we're going to be doing that or not but you know we can I'm sorry we cannot look into that option I'll switch back over ok so if you have any other questions regarding class enrollment or schedule please email true media at what on earth is happening comm and that's that's the end of that now I do want to go over other questions that people have had regarding this seminar so bear with me because there's quite a few of them okay so and I think this is important to address on the air to allay some people's concerns regarding how this is going to work okay so I'm going to take questions one at a time as they've come in to us regarding the seminar and hopefully if people are watching this they'll get a better idea of what this seminar is really going to be about so question number one will the goal for each of the candidates or students be to build their own true media news website to get it up and running by the end of the course my answer to that is while yes this is a potential goal okay that will not be definitively expected from every single person who enrolls in this seminar okay I would like people to develop those skill sets however this is admittedly an introductory course and I personally would not expect everyone who enrolls to necessarily master those skill sets in a 23 week time frame even okay this is giving people building blocks of knowledge that they can build upon themselves okay so nobody's going to come out of this seminar total expert folks okay you're going to work at your own pace you're gonna work with your own drive your own internal sense of Drive okay so you're gonna go as far as you want to take it that's the ultimate answer to this question okay so the course however is designed to start students on the path to becoming able to do something like that certainly alright but no one is going to be expected to have your own website up and running by the end of the seminar I think that would be a little bit ambitious okay some people may have the internal drive and they are very if those are certain students are very autodidactic meaning they're good self learners then yes they'll take the skills that I am going to impart to them and they'll run with them okay and maybe they will do that in that timeframe who knows but that is a very optimistic goal I'm saying it's a potential goal but I don't expect out of every person who attends I expect people to learn a lot and then start to apply that in their own timeframe so there are no set timeframe goals for students you will learn at your pace obviously I'm going to cover material at my pace but you could then explore these topics further on your own and go as far as your driving skills take you so that's my answer to that too will we have weekly tasks to complete outside of the course time based on what we learn each week and my answer to that is no there will not be homework for the course okay I am NOT going to give homework and certainly students will not be graded this is not going to work like a traditional you know school course in that regard students will be expected to learn at their own pace and apply the skillsets in the way ways that they choose okay so the next question how much time should we dedicate to completing tasks each week and again that's not applicable you could see my former you could hear my formal response that you there will be not be homeworks for this course or grading what equipment materials or programs or software are required to complete this course I am sure this will all be explained in the first week or throughout the length of the course and that's true I'll be getting into that but you know nothing is really required except a desktop or laptop computer is the suggested equipment and the only software required is the zoom client for meetings if people do not have a desktop or laptop computer yes you will still be able to attend the course via a tablet or a mobile smartphone I don't recommend that though and there is a zoom app for mobile devices but again that's a last resort okay will it be useful to have two computers one to take part in the live seminar and the other to practice using software in real time and I am answering that that that is not required but you may do that if you wish to okay so I don't expect anybody to have two devices but if you want to have one device to watch what I'm teaching and another device to you know do some things in software for yourself you are more than welcome to do that you know as long as that doesn't detract from your attention span in the class will students be able to receive each weekly lesson as a video file so that they can refer back to the information for future reference we are not currently planning to offer that as an option because it defeats the purpose of a live online seminar and a personal seminar environment I may look into the option of doing that we will see but right now you want to not expect that and we want to treat this as a live in-person seminar with me as an interactive teacher okay so that's my answer to that let me go to the next question okay will it be possible to record the lessons myself well I will not be enabling that feature in the Xoom client but if people you know know how to do that in their own software I can't prevent anybody from doing that so you know again I'm offering this as a live online seminar to help sort of fund what on earth is happening in the projects that we have in the works here and potentially even pay for people in you know positions of help that I'm going to be asking for that I have asked for so um you know people you know have software that and they know how to do that I can't stop anyone from doing that so that's my answer to that how many spots are left for enrollment I don't have an exact figure on that right now but enrollment is limited and there are still spots left but they're filling up so try to get in with your enrollment as soon as you can if for some reason I miss a class can we download it or make it up so I have already addressed that I said that is most likely not going to be the case so don't expect that I am expecting commitment to attendance each week otherwise why you know put forward you know your hard-earned money and take the class if you're not going to be able to do that I am looking for people who are committed the same kind of people who are going to be committed and taking this class for 23 weeks are the same kind of people that are going to be committed to doing the great work of teaching natural law so do not expect any classes to be gone over afterward it will be a live event each week Tuesday evening are there any specifications or programs that are a must have I'm truly a beginner to this know for this class the only must have again is a device the zoom client for meetings and a focused attention span those are the prerequisites for attendance okay next question I'm curious about preference for laptops Apple Windows etc I was about to order a laptop because I need a new one I was wondering what you could recommend and I'm answering that that's a personal preference I can't tell anybody what platform or what specs to get on a device I recommend at least good mid-range equipment I don't recommend super cheap equipment that usually is not really worth the cost anyway and it usually breaks down much sooner so mid-range to high-end equipment you get your money's worth and it lasts a lot longer but that's a personal preference of what each student feels most comfortable working on if you're comfortable on Windows or Linux or Mac that's a personal choice and I can't tell anybody what to use you will be able to attend no matter what platform you are on okay I'm interested in the seminar but paying the whole amount upfront is a bit complicated I would prefer to pay for every week separately as the course goes along and I I'm answering that that I will not be offering that option again the timeframe and the donation is part of the commitment to the seminar I want to see people who are fully committed to doing this and that means you are putting for some value from your life into this so it's not ever going to be offered on a week-to-week basis that's my answer to that I wasn't able to access the tech seminar enrollment link before it expired I had a technical problem we're on the back end of the server the enrollment link to get the information about what's going on with the class that I just showed everyone was expiring and I have fixed that and the link is made permanent for all enrollees in the seminar so if you enroll you'll get that link digitally it will be emailed to you and that will not expire if you are an enrollee of the class so that technical issue has been fixed on the backend of the server do I need to do anything to get the link when for when the class starts yes you will need to check your email account that you signed up for the seminar using in gifts not one earth is happening comm you will need to check the email that you put in with your account at gifts ok for the class invitation each week prior to Tuesday we will probably be sending out the invitations either Friday or Saturday before each Tuesday class to make sure all students have the invitation link ok you will click that invitation link and that will open your zoom client software to enter each class ok so you will have to check your email preceding each class and do not lose that invitation link that link is your entry to each week's class I will be working all the time that these classes will be broadcast and was wondering if those who sign up have access to these classes after the live session again this is a popular question and most likely will not be doing that so please do not expect recorded classes this is an online live personal interactive seminar that is the whole point of the class is that you will receive private tutoring lessons live and in-person from mark passio that's the point of the class folks so I think I want to keep it in that spirit and in that regard keep it live ok so do not expect that is the zoom client free software how do I get it okay for my computer all right yes zoom client for meetings is absolutely free you do not need to join up to any services that zoom offers to take the class the only enrollment is my enrollment fee on gifts okay of my gifts area of my website there is no do not sign up for any additional services in zoom that is not required to enter each week's class okay you could download the zoom software at zoom not us slash download and you are going to click on when you go to that link zoom client for meetings okay zoom dot us slash download and then you're going to click the link that says zoom client for meetings that is the only software required it is available on Mac OS Windows and Linux operating systems I have a Toshiba laptop with a core i7 processor Windows 10 operating system eight gigabytes of RAM 64-bit based processor is my laptop computer advanced enough to take your online class definitely absolutely you'd probably be able to take it with much less specs much lower specs than that ok that's that's a decently configured laptop system ok the system requirements for zoom can be found at support zoom dot us so if you're concerned about system requirements you can go to that page and click on desktop or laptop system requirements ok so support zoomed at us and click on the system requirements link that will give you all the requirements necessary to run the zoom client for meeting software I was wondering if the free version of zoom would be sufficient yes absolutely I'm not use in before I downloaded it installed it looks like the free version is somewhat limited regarding hey the the zoom client for meetings free versions all you need okay that's all that is required to connect to the class each week as I've said will sessions be interactive to where participants can ask questions from the instructor and/or interact with other participants participants will not be able to cross talk or chat with each other in these sessions students can however raise their hand virtually while in the class to indicate that they have a question that they want me to address I will then be able to enable their microphone to take their questions so that the whole class can hear both the question and my response to their question that's how questions are going to work during the online seminar so we've also had some issues with at least one individual enrolled with more than one enrollment they purchased more than one enrollment during their checkout process which is fine people can do that okay for example if you and a friend want to attend or you and your spouse want to attend separately or you just want to give gifts of attendance to this seminar you can certainly you know on gifts donate for more than one enrollments however please in the note what you are given an opportunity to when checking out to type in some comments in a note okay before actually checking out I am asking people who want to donate for more than one enrollment to please provide whatever additional emails are going to be required for me to send enrollments to so if you sign up and you have will want to send an enrollment to a friend that means your email is going to be used for enrollment number one for the second enrollment please put the additional email that you want that enrollment sent to in the notes area before checking out okay so provide the email link in the notes area before checking out if you have a second or third enrollment etc last question I believe I'm wondering if the skill set that is acquired through your training course will be something I could apply to a range of subject materials such as my own product line ecommerce site etc so my answer to that is I cannot stop someone from taking the class for such purposes however that is not the intent of the spirit of this class the intent of the spirit of this class is to try to inspire new teachers of natural law to apply these skill sets to go out and do the one great work of teaching natural law so that's my answer to that I can't stop anyone from just taking this because they want to take a tech class but that's not the spirit of what this seminar is for the spirit of the seminar is for potential teachers of natural law to learn skillsets to go out and teach natural law publicly on the Internet ok so I think that answers all the questions if anybody has any additional questions you could send that to true media at what on earth is happening calm and I'll endeavor to answer your questions about this seminar to the best of my ability ok I think let's jump back into the slides I might have another couple of quick event announcements I'm hold on let me get out of here all right go ahead we could jump into there ok so that covers everything I wanted to cover for how to become the true media except the skill sets these are the skill sets they are beginner and intermediate skill sets that will be taught in the class ok so I will be teaching basic operating system skills that will translate to any operating system platform ok I will be showing my screen on Mac OS platform because that is the computer that I will be sitting at to host the seminar I will more likely than not have a Windows disk image virtualized through virtualization software that means that I can switch between Mac and Windows basically I will be only showing some basic things through the Windows operating system interface to show how things translate over I will be doing every single thing twice or three times I want to emphasize that I think it's important people have also had that question okay so I am NOT going to be with every single task I am showing people I'm not going to be jumping from Mac to Windows to Linux and showing them on every platform I'd say over 95% of things I'm going to be showing on my computer which is a Mac that I'll be hosting from and then some things that I think are critically important as far as operating system skills like for instance how to format a hard drive I will be jumping over into Windows and showing people the difference between certain programs like apples Disk Utility program and Windows disk management feature okay I will be doing that for certain operating system things but do not expect me to do every single task in the seminar three times on Mac Windows and Linux that won't be happening I will be showing tasks from the operating system that I personally use and explaining do not memorize individual steps what you are doing is trying to get the conceptual idea I'll be covering this stuff in like the first class you get the conceptual idea of what you are trying to carry out and you learn the method for carrying that out and then it translates slightly differently on different software and different operating system platforms that is called conceptual learning versus memorization of steps or individual tasks okay so that will be part of the skill set operating system skills file systems and disk formatting will be another skill set I'll be teaching and not only well and then file and folder management is the third one this is called HFS or the hierarchical file system how to organize large data sets of downloaded data or created data okay this is also going to cover backup I'm going to show people how to make you know timely backups of their data so that they never lose anything workflow and best practices best practices is highly important when it comes to computers this means that there is a ton of different ways to get the same job done but I'm going to be attempting to showing you I'm going to be attempting to show you the best ways or the best practices of getting certain tasks done word processing and publishing internet and networking basics searching the web and the dark web because guess what folks there's a lot of censorship and you have to know how to search the dark area of the internet that search engines don't index because things are being taken down rapidly so we'll be getting into deep searching of the internet graphic design skills print publishing skills building presentations audio editing and publishing video editing and publishing and again don't expect to come out of this a professional video editor just letting you know that right now don't expect to come out of this a professional audio editor you're going to learn introductory skills so you'll know how to do things how to crop a podcast an audio podcast and or if you want to edit something and take take it out and save the file in video editing I'll show you how to do very simple things like cropping video like adding you know two parts nonlinearly together like maybe doing very simple layering very simple compositing nothing dramatically enhanced folks you got to start with baby steps and the building block so if you're already an expert and stuff like this this isn't the course for you this is the course for people who have the drive to be a teacher of natural law and don't know where to begin technologically I am going to be showing you basic beginner and up to some what intermediary don't even be intimidated by the word intermediate somewhat intermediary skillsets in computing okay so please keep that in mind this is an introductory course I said at some point maybe I'll do an advanced course okay for for people who have a lot of these basic skill sets under their belt and want to know more how to do more advanced things okay so web publishing basic web publishing video conferencing how to like bring a guest into your you Podcast or something like that or host a zoom meeting basic sharing via cloud services and the only reason I'm putting that on there I know most people want to avoid cloud services and I think that's generally a good idea in some instances people want might want to collaborate with others remotely and do not know how to set up an independent server for that purpose so I'm going to show very basic cloud sharing services only for the situation where you may have a remote helper and you do not know how to set up sharing on your personal computer or setting up a customized web server for that purpose and you may just want to use something like Dropbox or Google Drive in order to collaborate with another individuals so we're going to be doing the very basics regarding that and then discussion and showing of some hardware and equipment physical hardware and physical equipment those are the skill sets that are going to be taught in this class ok so I think that covers everything I wanted to talk about regarding the how to become the true media seminar thank you to all enrollees and thank you to potential enrollees I think it's really going to be a huge success and I'm really looking forward to it last week I told people we are still looking to fill 4 positions these positions are still open we have been B we have begun the process of interviewing people and we're going to be continuing that this week we need people in graphic design video editing and tech support here in person in the area of web development people need to be a full-stack developer I'm not looking for people who you know are like a bootstrap developer please keep that in mind with the web development position I'm looking for a full stack developer ok not someone who you know takes shortcuts you need to know how to code for real okay so web development is the one that I will accept the remote positions if we can find somebody who can come here and do it in-house that would be magnificent but that is the only position out of these four that I'm even accepting a potential person who is not local to Philadelphia the other positions please keep in mind and don't add signal to the noise that we are looking for people in house to sit at a workstation here in my home studio for graphic design video editing and like by the love of God if someone is a good technical support person who wants to come in and take some of the technical support duties off of my plate please respond to this one this is the one that's killing me dead okay is having to be the tech guy for everything here if there's a good mac and Windows technical support specialist that can come to my home studio here in Philadelphia we need that help more than anything else okay the graphic design video editing and technical support positions are local to Philadelphia if you are remote please do not respond the only remote position we are even considering is the web development developer position one out of four the other ones only if your local please respond the email address to respond is Leah at what on earth is happening calm that is Ellie I H a at what on earth is happening calm that is my assistant and she will be fielding requests and scheduling potential interviews for people that want to come here in my home studio and help us do the great work so let's jump into the topic for today which is remaining loyal to first principles in the age of psyops and disinformation part two last week we covered the corona virus so-called pandemic which I called a socially engineered perceived crisis it's a crisis of managed perception not a real event that needs to be feared as mainstream media is telling us to fear it that is not to say as I said last week that there isn't a real illness making the rounds but the infectivity and the morbidity of that illness is not what the media is making it out to be nor is the cause and the vector of that illness what the media government and even mainstream science says that it is and that that's my position on this so-called pandemic and my position is backed up with a tremendous amount of knowledge it is not speculation okay it is borne out from deep study of these dynamics now what we have out in society is not people who are engaged in the Trivium process of truth discovery we have what is the equivalent of cult member true believers and here's what they look like folks the masks speak if we switch back over to the slides please you know they speak volumes I live in fear I believe the mainstream media I'll snitch on you I believe in agenda 21 I want safety not freedom that's a big one there in the middle row on the left I want medical tyranny my parents are yeah I guess it says my parents right are hurt hurting my immune system the masks are hurting the immune system more than anything else I love Bill Gates I do what I'm told I want mandatory vaccines I enjoy virtru signaling it's all Trump's fault this is the new normal and let me tell you something folks this city where I live is rife with them I even apologized for even using the term and insulting royal Raymond rife who people should look into the work of and then they wouldn't be so stupid as the fall in you know to this SIOP mind control and be wearing masks everywhere first of all the masks ain't keeping anybody safe you or anyone else okay secondly it's a mind control tactic that's it it's it's too put people in a mindset of submission that's what the mask does okay I have not worn one since day one I don't intend on wearing one I will not wear one because you know what the mask really does folks and is the last thing I'm gonna say about the coronavirus issue the kovat 19 scared em ik okay because that's what it really is you know uh the mask says I accept the world view of Big Daddy government that's it that's all it says and you know what else it says I want to push the acceptance of that worldview on other people and you know what folks no one's pushing their worldview on me because I quite frankly and more intelligent than that to by a bullshit worldview and I'll look in any bought any human beings face I'll look at a straight into a stranger's face I'll look into an idiot on the streets face I'll look into a cop's face I'll look into a politician's face I'll look into a judge's face I'll look into any clowns face and say I have more knowledge than you you don't know what you're talking about and know nothing isn't gonna tell someone with my level of knowledge what my worldview must be forced to do be fuck you you got it get it okay nobody's telling me what I must believe or think quite frankly you don't know what I know at all you haven't studied what I've studied you haven't eclectically gathered the unimaginable volume of data that I have and poured through endlessly that's a huge bulk of what I do with my time and have done with the time of my life so and know nothing clown that listens to the mainstream narrative isn't telling me what I must believe fuck you okay just straight out there in street language so that's really all I want to say I want to conclude that section I'm gonna reiterate some of the things I talked about about the protests and rioting regarding the George Floyd situation but ladies and gentlemen no one is going to tell me what my worldview must be and what conclusions I must come to especially parroting the bullshit mainstream media and government narrative about this nonsense you will not violently impose your worldview upon me so continuing again these are some questions we attempted to start to ask last week let's continue it this week what is the whole protesting and rioting really all about because people have a lot of unanswered questions about this type of stuff you know what's driving the violent aspect of it what do some of these groups want etc so last week I talked about that there are at least conservatively five separate groups involved in the civil unrest that has been taking place in America and throughout the world regarding the George Floyd situation regardless of what you believe that situation to be I'm not going to get into is this a false flag is it a hoax all of that okay I'm not even taking it at face value that it happened as what people say it was that being said I still don't support the police and never have I'm not not going to go back on that position because that position is based upon first principles that's what this whole show is about first principles regardless of what situationally may be occurring so the five groups of protesters which we should stop trying to loop loop yes lump altogether and saying the protesters were the rioters no there is no thought and one group following that there's no such thing there's many groups of people going out into the street for different agendas for vastly different agendas and people have to understand that and understand how this is a nuanced and complex aspect of this and not trying to oversimplify what is a complex situation there are protesters with legitimate grievances about police brutality and violence absolutely I have legitimate grievances with police in general with their existence number one with the powers they are given with the violence they conduct with the brutality that they conduct absolutely I stand in solidarity solidarity regarding those things I personally don't believe in protesting because I believe protesting is just begging the government you know to beat you a little bit less each week you know that's that's a slave class saying big daddy government plantation owner please don't beat me as much as you beat me last week beat me a little less this week that's all it is I don't accept that I don't believe in saying to the government please give us a little bit more rights government has no moral legitimacy to exist that's why I don't believe in protesting i ladies and gentlemen use your imagination for what my next statement means I believe in saying no to government with teeth let me say it again I believe in saying no to government with teeth interpret that as you will and use your imagination okay and you'll get the idea if you have a little bit of intelligence by what I mean by that all right I think people have to come together and say we're not accepting slavery anymore because is what government is and if you don't know it's slavery by now you're a fucking retard all right that's all comes down to that's what you are if you don't understand the government is slavery by this point you haven't gotten the message from day one go back and start the podcasts all over again from podcast number one if you don't understand that and listen in the mall about ten times each maybe it'll hammer into your fucking thick skull then all right so I stand in solidarity with anyone saying we don't agree with the police's behavior I don't believe I don't agree with police's behavior regarding anything I don't think they have the right to exist quite frankly because it's part of slavery called government and it's based on violence intimidation and duress and I stand against those things I believe in voluntary human interaction and all human activity that's what a true anarchist or a true voluntary astiz and anybody saying all because of riots we need police and we need protection and all this you're a fucking coward and you don't stay loyal to first principles just like people when a so called disease rears its head then you want to take away people's rights force them to wear masks or another they're not allowed goods or services fuck you you never had principles to begin with jackass you don't know what principles are cuz principles don't change with respect to circumstance or situation they're eternal immutable unchangeable truths that can never be changed altered or abolished ever so there's three other groups in the middle here and then one group at the end okay the three groups in the middle which I'm going to eventually explain our basically one group are police and government agent provocateurs agent provocateurs are people that conduct violence during a protest to try to give otherwise peaceful protests a bad name in the eyes of the media in the eyes of government and in the eyes of the public of the dumb manipulated public so police hire their own membership in the thin blue line cult secret society to go out and smash windows and beat people as a way of drumming up sympathy for the police and saying oh look at this violence that's being done we have to put a stop to this because these protests are no longer peaceful police are doing that violence ladies and gentlemen it's proven they've been caught doing it they're called agent provocateurs and they are on the police payroll or actual police members with a badge that just go out on the street without their official police costumes and badges this the next group in this middle section here are radical leftists or communists agent provocateurs with an agenda who are paid by radical leftists or communist organizations an example of these would be an Tifa they go out on the street they damage property and they conduct violence to people again to give legitimate protestors and peaceful protesters a bad name then you do have some white supremacists agent provocateurs who just hate people of color and want to go out and try to give them a bad name and say that they are violent but the white supremacists agent provocateurs are conducting the violence themselves to make it look like that all of these groups in the middle ladies and gentlemen are funded by the same people these are all people hired by government police and NGO groups that are aligned with leftist and communist elements of the police okay and you could also say the police and government agents are aligned with extreme right-wing aspects of the government so you have both sides of the political spectrum involved in agent provocateur for their own reasons that want to turn what would ordinarily be peaceful protest violent what happens is I don't want to let the public entirely off the hook because people of all races often are easily led it has nothing to do with race there are opportunists krema criminals common thugs and thieves of all races who are easily led okay and when people start busting windows people start hitting people with bricks people start hitting people with baseball bats etc okay people just start to follow and think oh I could just do this and get away with it here's an opportunity for me to conduct thuggery and thievery this happens in all so-called races of people the whole idea of race is bullshit there's only one race the human race okay if you haven't figured that out by yet you're a fucking retard okay you know you're falling for the divide-and-conquer strategy of race as I'm going to talk about a little bit later in this presentation so please folks stop lumping all the so-called protesters together as the protesters there is no the protesters there are multiple groups of people with multiple agendas that they want to see carry out carried out there are people with legitimate grievances about what is taking place in this country and throughout the world there are agent provocateurs of at least three different persuasions that are funded by the government and funded by nongovernmental organizations and then there are just opportunists people from the you know average members of human society that are unfortunately not moral individuals and are taking advantage in a time of uncertainty and in a time of chaos and they're adding to the chaos by conducting violent behavior and by destroying other people's property and taking other people's property I stand against all of those things the only thing I stand in solidarity with is raising your voice not necessarily the government put it out publicly and explain to people there's no right for these people to do any of these things they the police themselves are violent thugs and criminals they are stealing they are thieves they are stealing freedom they are stealing rights they are putting people in duress which is coercion and violence which they have no right to do they are the agents of slavery of human slavery which is government it's not the slavery of any particular race of people based on the tone of their skin it is human slavery ladies and gentlemen that's what government is but here's the thing most of these so-called protesters and you put the provocateurs and even the common street thugs in the same group if they are all the same in many respects just about everyone I brought were de to everyone here I won't say a 100 percent total blanket statement but I'm gonna say overwhelmingly almost every single person involved in the protests with an infinitesimally small percentage involved in the protests and or riots believe in the legitimacy of government and wanted to continue they are not true anarchists they are not true voluntary us almost all of them believe that government has moral legitimacy to exist and they don't want to abolish government they want to take the reins of government and have it do what they want it to do and there's nothing more than that even the legitimate protesters most of them don't have it correct what people should be raising their voice to inform the whole world about publicly is this is a problem of statist Authority belief that's all it is it's not even a matter of police you know beating and or killing black people more than they do any other race of people which it is true that you have a much greater chance if you're black of being having violence done unto you by police okay now that's an uncomfortable statistic but it is a true statistic nonetheless and it is true look folks I could go into whole shows about how racist people are up how racist police are in general in there as an institutionalized organization and fanned the flames of race division okay you know what I do want to do one day I'll tell you what I'm not gonna do that because I think that fans the flames of race division and we should all be coming together as I'm gonna conclude in this section all sensible races of people we need to come together as the human race and stop identifying with tone of skin the identification with tone of skin is so ridiculous that I can't even express how ridiculous it is it is a method of divide and conquer and unfortunately a lot of people fall into that divide and conquer strategy but do you know what I do want to do and I'm gonna publicly today ask for someone who I once knew and associated with and I'm not gonna mention their name because I don't know whether they want me to mention their name but I'm going to say there is an individual there's a male individual out there who may be watching or listening or some people may know who I'm talking about who used to take part in the group here in Philadelphia called truth freedom prosperity he worked as a dispatcher for the Philadelphia Police Department or it may be it may have been a surrounding area Police Department in a suburb okay you know who you are we spoke many times at truth freedom prosperity events when that group was a very active activist group here in the city of Philadelphia I was one of the organizers for that group and this acquaintance of mine who used to be a dispatcher sat down with me several times and informed me about at some of these truth freedom prosperity meetings about how police would behave especially on no-knock rates and the things that this person told me was so horrifying and maddening and made me so violently angry mainly because of what police would do to animals deliberately and as a dispatcher he spoke with police when they would back in to the station and they would tell him that they were doing these things to animals very deliberately it was not something that they felt they were scared and needed protection from these animals they loved what they were doing to dogs in particular if the individual out there is listening I would like to bring you on in future show maybe as early as next week because I have many things that I want to cover about police in general on future shows on what on earth is happening I'm going to be reading something called confessions of a former cop a former bastard cop okay I'm gonna be reading an entire article on this and I want to bring someone on who had direct involvement with the police department as a dispatcher if they're willing to do it I can't make anybody have that level of courage to come and publicly talk okay but I from firsthand experience I would like to have you on as a guest if you would please email us here email my assistant and she will book you on the show Leah at what on earth is happening comm send an email to my assistant l e IH a at what on earth is happening comm if this individual who I am referring to is watching the show where if anyone out there knows what I'm talking about I have since fell out of touch with this individual and I do not believe that I have their contact information anymore I can look for that and search for it but to my knowledge I unfortunately have misplaced their contact info and I would like to bring them on the air publicly if they have the courage to do so again I cannot force their hand and doing that I can only ask and tell them that I'm interested in hearing their first-hand testimony and sharing that with my audience so the point here is folks everyone involved believes in the legitimacy of government in these so-called protests okay and they want it to continue they are not standing against the protests they're not standing against government they're not singing against statism they are not stinging standing against the very idea of authority being vested in humanity they're not teaching natural law they're not teaching true objective morality they believe government has the right to exist morally which it actually does not and they want government authority to continue and that is entirely based on violence which means that they ultimately want violence to continue and don't want it to stop and that is ultimately based that is ultimately the expression of slavery in the 3d world and that means that every person involved who still wants government to continue no matter what element they are in human society is an advocate and a condone er of slavery so let me say that again because that's a very intense harsh statement listen to what I'm saying folks every person no matter how much they may be standing up against the police involved in these protests who does not believe that government itself should be abolished who does not accept that government itself is slavery who does not accept the government itself is based upon violence and is morally illegitimate on its face is akin donor and supporter of human slavery that is an unwavering eternal truth dead as offended as you like it will never make that statement untrue and that is what you have to understand if you are going to consider yourself politically awake or spiritually awake if you do not understand that you are neither you are not politically awake and you are not spiritually awake and here on water look I may take it easy on other things okay and like invited to someone's conference I may not say it viciously like that right invited onto someone's radio program via audio I might not say it as viciously as that invited on someone's video show I may not say it as viciously as that for spec of their platform and for respect of their viewership who might not have been already privy to all 225 what on earth is happening episodes but here on my platform and here on my show I'm gonna say it that viciously because this is for people who have gone through all 225 previous episodes and if you still think that there's something broken in your fucking brain boy or girl if you haven't gotten that message yet if you haven't gotten that understanding yet you're beyond brainwashed you're you've got a broken soul a broken soul okay so do your own internal self work and get your head together and get your soul together okay bring those together and integrate those alright so there's my perspective on the protests from a perspective of who's involved now let's look at some other dynamics of it okay this is what these people have to understand about government in general okay there's no law that is so trivial and again it doesn't matter what you believe about the George Floyd situation it makes no difference okay makes no difference what you think that situation is this is still true there is no law so trivial that the state will not kill you to enforce it no law and cops will say oh we don't do that yes they do they absolutely do it may be up to the discretion of the cop in on that particular day based on how he feels whether he wants to do that but guess what any little minor statute that is passed by government in any area can result in your death for not complying to it and not complying with the police they think they're your owners and masters and they think you are their slaves that is what they believe that is what they think and if it suits them on that particular day they will murder you they are more potential murder and many of them are murderers and when you hear what I'm going to read in confessions of a former bastard cop many of them are proud murderers and want to go out and murder some more and I'm gonna ask my producer please ask someone to take care of the dog barking and try to calm her okay she must have heard something outside it's coming through I'm distracted and I'm sure my listening my viewing audience can hear as well and it's you know it's part of I am now full-time living with my chihuahuas and occasionally that's gonna happen ladies and gentlemen so I apologize for the background noise but it's sometimes I'm not gonna be able to prevent that there are people here just monitoring the show and so I'm asking anyone who is down there please try to come my my smallest dog so I apologize for the distraction let me get back on point this is what people who want policing of any kind to continue are asking to continue that is slavery and murder okay and it's a true statement it's not a statement that is based on opinion it's a statement that is based on fact that's what all laws are commands of compliance instituted by the ruling class and backed up by their henchmen class that's it enforced by the henchmen class that sits between the average pub members of the public and the ruling class as strong armed men the problem is many of these protesters in their misguided state want to replace the existing police force with some sort of a policing force of their own ladies and gentlemen there it's that's like saying what am I going to when I cut this cancer out of my body that's going to kill me if I don't cut it out of my body what am I going to replace that cancer with certainly we need to replace the cancer that we're cutting out of our body with something of a similar aspect right well if we're cutting one tumor out shouldn't we be putting another two back in the body I mean that's how retarded people sound who say we need to cut this police force out and replace it with another form of policing I mean that's just this jack ass headedness as saying i want to replace the councillor I just cut out of my body with the another cancer where's my vomit puppet right yeah need need to add that in at that point another time let me just say one thing folks the things that could potentially occur in this situation are very very similar to what occurred just prior to the takeover of the German society by the Third Reich of the Nazis very similar it's very similar to how the Bolsheviks eventually took over what is now Russia and instituted communism in Russia and what eventually became the Soviet Union the USSR the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics okay but I want to go to the Third Reich as an example a lot of people don't understand the political situation that led up to the takeover by the NSDAP the National social Socialist German Workers Party National ista National socialista Deutsche arbeiterpartei and I probably butchered the German but you know I don't speak fluent German so blue and German so I did the best I could but it stands for National Socialist German Workers Party which became the Nazi Party for short that's the the English you know pronunciation of the first part of national so Silesia okay which means National Socialist okay so that got truncated because of how it sounds to Nazi okay so before the rise of the Nazi Party in the German Third Reich there was the Weimar Republic in Germany so the Weimar Republic is what the country of Germany basically had as its form of government before the NSDAP took over and they had their own police forcing okay now what happened was the Nazi Party as it was gaining vast political influence needed to strong-arm the people into supporting that as the only party and enshrining their dictates as unquestioned law okay in the new Reich the Third Reich in order to do that the leadership of the Nazis which was occult leadership it was dark occult leadership that came out of other dark secret societies such as the Thule Society the German and orden and other older secret societies out of Germany that were based on some German dark occultus ideas such as Theo Zoology rate the Germans and and/or Aryans being the master race class a lot of other dark occult ideologies which we'll talk about here on 100 at some future point I again have had to push back I have a extensive seminar I'm probably going to just give it record it and release it publicly not even at a public location and put it on the gifts area it's going to be called the dark occult origins of Nazism and communism and show their dark occult origins and show how they are pretty much identical in what they will create in the world and how they have identical agendas and how they really are just two aspects of the same religion called Satanism many people do not understand that they do not understand what dark occultism or Satanism is if you want to look more into that I recommend my work called demystifying the occult particularly part two Satanism and the dark occult well going back to this what people what they did in prior to the Third Reich is the German Workers Party which became the NS or National Socialist German Workers Party knew that they had to reduce the power of the traditional police forces of the Weimar Republic so what they did is they start started conducting a lot of street violence through their agents their agent provocateurs that were called the Sturmabteilung the Sturmabteilung or the SA are what are known as the brown shirts of the German Workers Party and eventually the National Socialist German Workers Party so the essay or Sturmabteilung would create a lot of a Gen provocateur on the streets of Germany and there would be an outcry that we need a strong police force so they eventually replaced the police forcing of the Weimar Republic with the SA the Sturmabteilung okay so these were you know the German stormtroopers okay and they became the police of the Nazi Reich of the German Workers Party and subsequently the Third Reich what happened was these useful idiots were then assassinated physically assassinated their leadership and many of their ranks were thrown under the bus and assassinated all on one day which was referred to eventually as the night of the Long Knives so people who are not familiar with this part of history should research on whatever search engine they want to use the night of the Long Knives and I recommend looking up a documentary by the same name the night of the Long Knives watch that documentary and you will understand how the SA which became the essential barbaric German police force when they replaced their police force because a lot of agent provocateur had been done and then it's they said we need to get rid of the traditional police and replace it with a more citizen oriented police force that's the they replaced their first of cancer with the second form of cancer the SI then when the real occultists knew that they had society where they wanted it which was the SS which was headed by an inner order of the SS the SS stood for the Schutzstaffel or the storm detachment which meant the it was the I'm sorry not the storm detachment that is the SA this the Schutzstaffel is the protection squadron the protection squadron was literally Hitler's inner secret police force so the SA high-ranking membership or who set the night of law Long Knives into motion to assassinate the high-ranking members and some of the lower ranking members of the SS on one day so that the SS could come over and basically take over policing in the Third Reich that is how it went down chronologically and who really ran that operation was an inner order of the Schutzstaffel where the SS called - wart son which means the Black Sun order it was D short son jeschill chef I don't know if I'm saying that correctly but it means the order of the Black Sun that was the inner occult order of the Schutzstaffel run by hon Heinrich Himmler who himself was a prominent dark occultist of the Third Reich he was really the one who was really one of the high priests of the dish warts on order and was you know conducting the real occult activities of the Third Reich and this is what people do not understand is a very significant danger of what's happening right now the call look I am for abolishing all police forces and replacing them with nothing you know what you need to replace them with an armed citizenry that knows their rights and will defend violence in any form against human rights period that's called first principles and do you know what that force is called it's called the militia of the people period which is a natural right to self-organize with our that can never be taken away by man or his government or his government agents organizing individuals into a militia of the people has absolutely nothing to do with government it means an organized fighting force that is regimented by the people and the tactics are studied and the equipment is kept in order by the people themselves and they protect their own communities because they have the right to do so from criminal thugs agents of the state etc anyone who will conduct violence against their natural rights that's called first principles ladies and gentlemen and I have never advocated anything other than that oh I will not advocate anything other than that because first principles don't change therefore we should not change our positions once something different situationally comes along you have to stay loyal to the principle of the matter by knowing what rights are most people are not doing this and they're sad disappointments and there are many many people who you know who I'm talking to there's not a few there's many many I'm horrific ly disappointed in you as a human being forget as marked from what on earth is happening forget as a teacher of natural law all of that I'm horrific ly disappointed in you heart to heart as a human soul those who have not remained loyal to first principles in this dark time you disappoint me sir you disappoint me ma'am I'm horribly disappointed at a soul level and I shouldn't have to say that because I've been very clear I've been meticulously clear in the principles that I have shown and taught here on what on earth is happening and there is no rhyme or reason why the volume of people who have betrayed their principles should have done so at this point in time it's tragically sad tragically sad and my heart mourns for it that's all I have to say to you personally so let's move on in the presentation everybody wants to make this about race instead of statism most people and that's also tragically sad and very unfortunate because there's idiots out there that are preaching power of an individual skin color and it's utterly fucking ridiculous and utterly fucking retarded I don't care what side of the equation you're coming down on it's utterly ridiculous and it's utterly retarded if we're not at the point as a species where we can't see past skin tone you are literally fucking broken at a soul level so cut the shit out making it about race this is about the state and it's minions of violence who believe in authority over other human beings which is slavery against everyone and that's all it ever has been so they don't give a shit about talking about any power or superiority of any given race the state does not give a shit about that folks as a matter of fact the state wants that they want that because that's how they know people will be significantly divided against each other and seeing each other as the enemy instead of the state as the true enemy and you got too few fucking people talking about this dynamic and explaining it just like that too few we're running out of time people we're already out of time this is eleven fifty nine fifty nine and point you know you know half a second you know later into the split second to midnight that's where we're at the only power that's going to scare the establishment is that power of human beings of every so called a sensible race and persuasion coming together male and female and every tonne of skin stop seeing some identifying yourself that's all this is all again what I talked about as ego identification go back to the earliest podcasts and listen to them again nothing has changed first principles have not changed the dynamic has not changed I spoke out against all kinds of identity equate equation political identity race identity age identity sexual identity class identity X cetera I didn't fit him you can go on and on forever how people will will identify themselves it's all ego it's all ego identification and you know what it is a divide and conquer strategy I've covered this extensively in former episodes go back and listen to them or watch them again the only thing that the state is going to be concerned about is everybody coming together to challenge the legitimacy of the state itself not any particular things that they're doing they're gonna be worried the state's gonna get worried when people all come together every human being no matter what their so-called race or will no matter what any other aspect that they egoic ly identify themselves as all come together and say you know something government has no right to exist on its face this is morally illegitimate because it's based on violence coercion duress and it is ultimately slavery then the states going to be concerned they're not concerned about anything happening now they know they have people balkanized polarized divided and conquered and fighting against each other because they're too fucking stupid to understand the divide and conquer strategies in meth it's and they're too identified in their little own corner of the world of what I am I'm this I'm a Democrat I'm a Republican I'm white I'm black you're a fucking retard is what you are who egoic lee identifies with some bullshit that can divide everybody so the state can fucking enslave you dumb ass got it get it understand it get as offended as you fucking like it's never gonna make it untrue you dumb dunce and I'll say it right just like that to your fucking face on the street you don't know what you're fucking talking about and you're played son you're played played like a fucking fiddle played like a little bitch your Playboy you're played by masters who you will never see who forgot more about your dumb fucking mind and you'll ever know about yourself moron alright so there's some righteous indignation at idiots who don't know themselves that's what the word idiot means somebody who has no idea what they're really about has no idea anything going on in the psychological and spiritual processes inside of them because they're cut off from those things by their own ignorance and their own fear and your owners your masters know you're a fucking idiot and they're pissing their pants down their leg laughing at you boy laughing at you girl you're a naive moron who doesn't know how the fucking world works and I'm not the one going to sugarcoat it to you and treat you like a dumb little child that you are I'm gonna just tell you have your head up your ass you need to get it out and you need to work on yourself and no one can do that for you you got to grow up put your big-boy pants don't put your big-girl pants on buck the fuck up and do the work uh I'm out of patience folks I'm out of patience okay I don't have I do not have the patience to take a little baby baby's food spoon and baby and highchair here take a little take a look no we're done with that those were episodes like maybe one through a hundred if that we're done we're long done with that on this show and the problem is most people don't want to rock the boat and then we don't want to say anything to anybody else they don't want to say nothing to anybody else because they're afraid of creating any kind of tension or conflict and you know what folks everybody goes oh that's a divide and conquer strategy no it isn't because there's one true divide go back and watch my presentations over and over again I talk about this concept over and over again there is one true thing that divides humanity into two groups those who believe in the moral legitimacy of Authority and those who know that that can never be morally legitimate because it is based in coercion violence and duress and is ultimately slavery there's only one criterion that divides people into two groups truly in nature whether you believe in the moral legitimacy of Authority or whether you know that that is an illusion that can never be true nothing else divides humanity except that one thing that is a true criteria for a true criterion for a divide in humanity and what we are doing here on what on earth is happening is trying to explain to the people that condone Authority and slavery that you are morally illegitimate and that that concept is morally illegitimate condoning it is morally illegitimate your moral immoral for condoning that very concept because you are saying to other people you legitimately have masters and other people are legitimately your masters and your owners and that means you believe in slavery it doesn't matter what the color of your skin is doesn't matter what your political persuasion is if you believe that government authority is morally legitimate you aarika donor of slavery those folks the whole debate about which lives matter is a moot point to government no lives matter I was looking for it couldn't find it right before the show but there's a there's a meme with Cthulhu coming out of the sea you know from HP Lovecraft horror fiction that says no lives matter maybe that would have been even more appropriate for this slide no lives matter to government cult members and this is the cult members of the political class this is the actual true darka cultists who sit behind the ostensible throne of power in the political class this is the enforcer class in the military the police the National Guard etc this is the bureaucrat bureaucrat class the lawyers all the people in government agencies and you know intelligence agencies people in government offices offices doing office work and paper-pushing licensees etc all of them right right down to the average cult member on the street who votes for this slavery you want to really know which lives matter none of them but you know what that's it's really kind of not true it's not true that no lives matter to them lives do matter to them but only in a certain way oh it's that I would say that human life matters to government in a qualified way so what is that qualified way that I'm talking about well here's what it is human lives do matter to government but not in the way people think of lives mattering the lives of human beings matter quote unquote to the Koch called government in the exact same way that the lives of animals quote unquote matter to meet farmers that's how human lives matter to government officials I'll read that again the lives of human beings quote matter to the cult called government in the exact same way that the lives of animals quote unquote matter to meet farmers that's how much the lives of animals matter to farmers who sell them to slaughter factories to be carved up for eating and that is the exact same dynamic and way that any government government agencies members of government agencies or their henchmen the police the military the National Guard etc that is exactly how human lives matter to all of those individuals to the extent that they can can control farm and butcher them and if you don't think so once again you're an extraordinarily dumb naive Punk fucking child that's how we're rolling on what on earth is happening these days again other platforms altona tone it a bit out of respect for their platform and listenership but this is my platform this is my area of free speech and I ain't toning down shit here now because we're beyond that point going back to the slides so you see a black man murdered by a white cop and I see an innocent man murdered by a corrupt cop we're not the same we've seen this slide going around this meme going around in social media and another person who does understand the dynamic very well posted and said actually I see a house slave minion thug funded by theft murdering a field slave that is highly accurate folks that's accurate that's accurate so let me read that again you'll see people saying that do understand that the corruption in the police force is being carried out and taken out on people of color and people have posted well you see a quote black man murdered by a white cop and I see quote an innocent man murdered by a corrupt cop we're not the same you're damn right we're not the same because I don't see anything here's what I see I see what this other person sees that has the truth in and actually I see a house slave minion thug funded by theft murdering a field slave that's what's happening in America with the police brutality and violence and murder let's make it very clear and not mince words the police are house slave minion thugs they're murdering people summarily murdering people in the street and that's because garbage attracts garbage when you have garbage as set up in your society it attracts garbage so what do I mean by that see this is a law of attraction like attracts like like does not attract opposite like attracts like the more you're in a higher level of awareness and consciousness the more higher consciousness and other people in higher consciousness are going to gravitate toward to you the more you're in a state of garbage mentality and low vibratory consciousness the more you're going to attract garbage well government is the lowest vibratory state of consciousness that there can ever be because it's based in violence coercion duress and slavery so going back to the slide I want to make this point very clear with the paragraph right on it government itself is a straight line vector for people who are Psychopaths control freaks bullies racists etc to be allowed to carry out their desired form of violence upon others and I mean be allowed to carry it out folks this is something in police forces which is known as qualified immunity look it up qualified immunity I did not place those words on the slide I'm just saying them while putting the slide up here but please look up that term in policing known as qualified immunity it means that police members as individuals cannot be sued and held personally liable or responsible in almost all police departments in the United States and at a federal level for actions which they take which violate human rights they are immune from that and then people can only sue a department that is then going to launch an investigation of themselves and we know what happens then murderers get off you know with either a paycheck still intact or at the very worst maybe get fired and no other action is taken against them government is a straight line vector for this garbage in our society psychopaths control freaks bullies and racists and believe me the police forces are full of every single type of this trash trash vermin human fucking vermin and if you don't think so you're a fucking naive punk bitch child who knows nothing about what goes on on earth right to your face I don't give a shit who you are I'll say it right to you you have no idea what goes on in the police forces over the next couple of weeks probably I'm going to be covering first-hand accounts of what actually goes on inside police forces hopefully I'll have a dispatcher from a former police force on the show if we can locate him to tell you how fucking sick these fuck heads are they're sick sick diseased mentally ill people they want to carry out their fucking hatred on on the whole human race or whoever they can get their hands on that's the majority of them it's not a few bad apples that's the majority because this is what government that conceptual idea of authority over other people this is what like a magnet gravitates other people toward okay and the brainwash public believe these thugs have the right to conduct such violence to others you'll hear brainwashed asininity spout and out of there shit spewing pie holes like this well well government very intrude gun can pick over I got a pie where is my puppet just step out of the slides for a minute I'm Devon that puppet is coming out see if I have him on this machine if I could find him here he goes let's step back into the slice well well little government I mean what violent street gangs will take over you know we got to have government we need police otherwise you know who would beat people to head to death on the street and smashed her head into a bloody a red bloody pulp all over the pavement you know we got a lot of police forces you know don't sir know that fucking imbeciles just clown fucking imbeciles you know it said it's really really really sad we're at as a society how fucking dumb people are and Pete you know people ask me the question what ministers take this as I go just take it at my pace I was asked a question on the question and answer session from the other perspective of reality teleconference in Spain yesterday mark how do you deal with the idiocy of these people how do you deal with their willful ignorance and how stupid they are and you know my answer was to the woman who asked the question I deal with it very badly unfortunately I deal with it terribly I don't deal with it well I try not to let it consume me but no you couldn't say I deal with it - well I think you could hear that I think if you're if you have a little bit of intelligence left in your in your brain I think you could hear I'm not dealing with it - wealth you know I don't think it should be dealt with too well quite frankly you know I think it should make you angry I don't think that you should dwell and just stay in that anger at all times and places I think you should express that anger I think you should express it by channeling it into public work to explain to people that this is unacceptable and that it is slavery and that is teaching natural law and take teaching the great work and staying loyal to first principles regarding rights okay so let's move on in the slides sorry we have a phone ringing we'll take care of that all right we stopped it already so the next slide is called cowards attract garbage so now not only is garbage attracted to other garbage but cowards actually attract garbage into our environment and that's part of why we have police forces and don't really truly have a militia of the people as soon as most quote unquote freedom advocates they're nothing of the kind their freedom advocates in word only okay in name only as soon as these so-called freedom advocates become afraid that their life might be in danger then suddenly they want the police force and the National Guard to come and run to there's there are you know saving and handle the problem for them I mean imagine this this is what people go oh well why should we take personal responsibility for our safety that's the first and primary personal responsibility you have to take is for your life and safety if you don't you don't value your life very much secondly no one else can protect you these people aren't protecting you they're protecting the state they're protecting the dictates of the state that's what they're protecting they're not protecting you or your life or your rights they don't give a shit you're right these people don't give a fuck about your rights you naive shit-for-brains person they don't care about you I don't care about your rights I mean just imagine how fucking dumb people have to be to believe that these are mainstream media the television heads their television watchers you that's how dumb you have to be to believe that that the police the military of their National Guard care about you or your fucking rights that's how much of a moron naive little child you need to beat it to accept that as being true and even in the freedom community I'm telling you it's been not just one not just some many many people in the so-called freedom community saying alright all this violence happening all around us I need the National Guard to come in and handle this no nobody needs to come in and handle it you know what created this you created it you created it by not teaching morality parents created it in their midst in the midst of society bad parents and other people who don't want to pick up the slack of bad parents by teaching morality created this fucking situation and that's the dynamic you need to understand and no amount of force or violence will ever undo it you know how it's truly undone it's truly undone by teaching morality in a widespread way throughout all of society all throughout the world true morality true objective morality in other words teaching natural law you do that you won't have to deal with problems like that it'll be so infant infinitesimal that it'll be cleaned up in seconds minutes maybe hours but it won't degenerate into the madness that we see and certainly you won't need enslavers coming in imposing as protectors which is what all the police forces all the military and all the National Guard of any country ever have been and are and ever will be in slavers posing as protectors and liberators you don't protect shit boy your no nothing punk boy that doesn't protect fuck all okay nothing your your mommy and daddy never sat you down and told you like it is so I'll play that role and I'll tell you how it really is you don't know shit you got liquid shit for a brain you never learn how the world works and you're in a fucking cult as a result and you think you're the good guy when you're the fucking bad guy don't get me wrong I think common thugs and criminals are the bad guys too but you're right in there among them you're a different kind of common thug in criminal you're one that people actually believe have the right to do your thuggery your criminality your violence your theft they actually believe that you are a morally legitimate thief and criminal imagine how much more dangerous that is having police is infinitely more dangerous than having a society with violent criminals running around because no one believes violent criminals have the right to do the violence they're doing and therefore they would step up to them with physical force to defend themselves without thinking there's gonna be repercussions for this because oh what's going to happen if I should you know pop pop possibly take physical deadly force against someone who has the right to do these things no one believes that common thug criminals or mafia members have the quote right to do the things that they're doing so they'll swiftly deal with them but how many idiots out in the population believe the police have the quote right to do the things that they're doing and so they won't physically stop them with possibly deadly force from doing the things that they have no right to do almost everyone you know and almost everyone out there saying that they're a freedom advocate are abandoning their first principles at the first sign of trouble or a first sign of danger and you know what you are you're a fucking phony you're fucking phonies your fakes your fake-ass little bitches you always have been a fucking fake you're a phony fake motherfucker alright to say it in South Philly Street language you're a fake-ass phony punk-ass bitch cuz that's what you are you are never real or genuine you never had principles you pretended to have principles and then you threw the fuck in the garbage can soon as a situation that presented a danger to your physical being came along and that means you're a punk-ass bitch pussy how about that get his offend that as you like punk bitch here's a little slide I made to see how extreme we could get with this okay there's me lying on the ground this is us still from the Walking Dead series there's me there's Mark passio lying on the ground being eaten by zombies and I am saying with my final breath yes even now don't call the police I don't want their help ever for any reason now have we gotten extreme enough yet have I gotten to the point where I'm explaining how extreme I am loyal to my principles do you understand so if you don't understand we can make a more graphic slide if need be you get it yet that's what it means to remain loyal to first principles it does not matter what happens to me I don't accept the moral legitimacy of police and I don't want a fucking cults help I don't want help from a cult you're a cult and I don't want your fucking help ever no matter what happens physically to my body or even my property anything I don't want your help I don't need your help and I don't want it so all you fucking idiots out there saying oh the first sign of danger you're gonna be begging for the police know some fucking pussy fakes are gonna be out there begging for the police but don't attribute that to this one ever don't tell me who I am inside and then I'll throw my fucking principles in a garbage can at the fur sign of trouble don't tell that to me Punk you don't know me you don't know the first fucking thing about me at all so don't tell me what I'll do when trouble and danger presents itself you don't know fucking anything about what I'll do or who I'll ask for for help from the friend wants to help if an associate and the great work wants to help that's different that's fine I totally support people coming together and helping each other I'm not calling for agents of the state for any fucking for their assistance or help you're not on anybody's side just because all you come to assistance because Oh private properties being damaged or corporate properties being damaged where you just want people to stop protesting because it got violent I really could care less you're not on my side any more than any people doing violence or on my side because you're a person doing violence I'm not going to group you in and count you as my friend just because you may be against some people that are conducting violence you're doing violence I stand against all people conducting violence and taking away other people's rights and property that's called staying loyal to first principles because you understand what principles are and you understand what rights are so you get as offended about everything as I've said in this section as you want anybody no matter what side of the equation you come down on I couldn't give a fuck I'm not here not to offend you I'm here to speak hard core truth and that's the eternal truth and nothing will ever make it untrue it's not my opinion it's the eternal truth of the matter and nothing will make it untrue because that's what you have you have flip-floppers going back and forth with no principles your fake-ass phony bitches with no principles punk bitches conservatives for the last three months and liberals for the last three days this is when the riots just broke out freedom you know they're all about oh how dare you tell us to lock down it or how dare you tell us not to protestor or even riot but then during that whole time of lockdown liberals for the last three months were saying obey the law and conservatives when riots broke broke out we're saying obey the law well which is it the point is remain loyal to your principles and don't flip-flop people saying you're potentially putting people in danger and you should have your freedom of movement restricted during this pandemic well you don't know nothing about what viruses really are and you have no right to tell anybody that their rights are suspended no matter what the health situation is that means you don't have first principles that means as soon as a danger is perceived in the mind to you let me say that again show my image for a moment as soon as as soon as a dangerous perceived mentally in your mind then suddenly you flip-flop on your principles and you you drop first principles at the drop of a hat and then you had people saying oh because these protests got you know violent and agent provocateurs came in where's the police to protect me flip-flopping on your principles one day you were saying no the police are part of the state they shouldn't exist because the state shouldn't exist and then the next thing we need the police like a crybaby bastard crybaby bastards begging for other bastards to come and save them because they don't want the personal responsibility to save themselves one week ago stay inside all the Democrats here Hill we have the donkey Colt and the elephant Colt back at it again with each other one week ago stay inside the donkey cult says and the elephant says fuck you I'm not staying inside we're gonna protest this lockdown and now all of a sudden today the elephant cult says stay inside don't come out and join these protests and the donkey cult says fuck you and as a Molotov cocktail in hand flip-floppers no principles nobody ever should have been listening to people to stay stay inside and close down your businesses and people have the right to speak up against violence and barbarism taking place in their communities and shouldn't be doing violence to other people or property to do so I don't need to do violence other people or their property to tell you the government is morally illegitimate I'm philosophically explaining to you that those are eternally true principles on a video show so the point here is stop flip-flopping and stop joining cults you know this is what identity politics gets you this is what identifying with either a Democrat agenda or a Republican agenda gets you stopped joining cults they're both cults the Democrats are the donkey cult of authority and violence and the Republicans are the elephant cult of authority and violence stop joining cults anybody that identifies like this politically you're not awake you're not spiritually awake you don't know what true spirituality is because you still believe in authority being vested in men and women and political parties and you haven't spiritually moved past the point where you understand the true spirituality must as a first tenant and first principle negate any moral legitimacy to the concept of authority at all that's what it means at the very foundations ladies and gentlemen to remain loyal to first principles see this is the tarot card that I use to represent natural law it is the natural law tarot card it is the justice tarot card do you know what the universe always gives us it's a big mirror and it's always giving us what we deserve as a species on an individual level things obviously don't immediately work karmically so they could go that could go over wide stretches of time but on a on an agar societal level we have total justice always being done to us by creation itself there is no imbalance in the universe folks the imbalances in humanity for not understanding natural law the term Lex Rex means that the law is king no human being is king this is a symbolic representation of a king that is enthroned upon a throne that means that on the universal throne law is king natural law is king the actual cosmic law that governs the consequences that are actually presented to humanity in the aggregate sense as a species regarding the aggregate moral behaviors that were conducted by the species as a whole that's how natural law functions natural law is a set of universal inherent objective non man-made meaning naturally occurring eternal and immutable conditions which govern the consequences of behaviors of beings with the capacity for understanding the difference between harmful and non harmful behavior really between the initiation of harmful behavior and non harmful behavior so the initiation of violence versus actions that are rights because they do not initiate harm the difference between moral behavior and immoral behavior now i've highlighted two terms in this definition these principles this set of laws that governs all of nature and all of the universe in all human beings no matter where in the entire universe anyone happens to be in any society are eternal and immutable that means they don't they cannot come on and be shut off they exist at all times and places and they cannot be changed they are immutable unchangeable is what the word immutable means they are forever and they are unchangeable conditions law natural law moral law does not change this is different than what people have term situational ethics which means you can look at a behavior that looks similar to another behavior like throwing a fist to initiate violence to someone else and take their belongings which is called a mugging versus throwing a fist to protect yourself from violence being conducted upon you by another these are two completely different behaviors situationally circumstantially they are different behaviors that's why those conditions are called situational ethics I could throw a strong left hook at someone's jaw if I did it in one particular instance namely to try to mug someone and take their belongings through that violent action it would be violence it would be immoral if I did that very same action it's a kinetic action but it's not the same behavior if I did that kinetic action toward someone who was trying to rape a woman and stop them from doing so that would be a right to conduct see that's how natural law really works and what people have to understand regarding it you could have behaviors that look similar in kinetic action but are not the same behavior at all and we need to stop conflating things like that I hope that explains it clearly well folks so so these things should never change they're eternal and they're unchanging that means our principles as soon as we discover them should never change as long as we're in our bodies in this incarnation until the day we die they should remain the same and unchanging principles do not change we are only capable of discovering principles and then putting them into effect in our lives through our behavior namely taking right action but we cannot change them based on circumstantial things that happen no matter how much those things may put us in a state of fear the state of fear is what gets us to abandon our principles and not remain loyal to them and you know I want to put this card in relationship to the courage card or in most decks it is called the strength card of the Tarot there is a significant and intimate connection between the strength card and the Justice card and that is because more so than any dynamic in nature courage gets us to justice more so than knowledge more so than even heart or love courage gets us there more than anything because courage means we are taking right action in spite of our fear that is why you have the illuminated woman who is holding open the jaws of a potentially deadly lion and the lion represents the courage she is taking into her hands internally as a feminine dynamic that we then put out into the world externally through the masculine dynamic of right action which on the tarot card is the chariot card or the card that represents will to act in the world physically act in the world so folks what we have to remember first and foremost about remaining loyal to first principles is that principles have to come first and stay first and the next thing we have to understand about principles is that more so than any other dynamic interpersonally inside of ourselves and in nature the dynamic that is going to get us there is courage courage will take us to the place will where natural law and true cosmic justice is enthroned as the ultimate quote-unquote ruler of our society if we want to see our society ruled by true justice and true objective morality under natural law the development of internal courage is the very most important dynamic that has to be fostered and nurtured and it is the dynamic that will take us to the place that we all say we want to go which is to a society based upon true freedom so ladies and gentlemen that's the end of my formal part of this presentation for the duration of the show we are going to take your calls on discord as a wrap-up to this I just want to say if you want to make a donation to the cause here at what on earth is happening through making a donation in return for physical items such as t-shirts flash drives DVDs stickers keychains buttons etc you can visit gifts not what on earth is happening calm that is called what on earth is happening donation gifts it's a little gift shopping cart that you can go to place items in the basket make a donation for those items in return you'll receive those gift items in return for a voluntary donation personal donation if you want to take me up on the ark Drive offer which is a hard drive that you send to me and I fill it up with one terabyte of all of my very deep and very good research material material that I've taken in over the course of my life to learn some of these things some of these principles and apply them here on what on earth is happening you can visit what on earth is happening calm slash Ark and fill in the form there for the details about how to go about receiving the ark Drive offer finally if you want to make a straight to the what on earth is happening cause you can visit what on earth is happening calm / donate or click the donate tab and there's something like eleven methods of donation on there including paypal cryptocurrency patreon you know venmo etc another way you can make a donation is by visiting that button there on the mid lower right called donation donate supplies from our Amazon wishlist if you click that that'll show you technological items that we require to keep the operation here at water on Earth is happening running right now as we speak as of today there's nothing on that list and I thank everyone from the bottom of my heart for picking up items on that list it's very humbling that people if I've asked for physical donations in the form of technological supplies people have taken care of our needs here at what on earth is happening and I mean I thank you from the bottom of our hearts here everyone at what on earth is happening does our entire operation here is entirely viewer donation funded we are not funded by any end NGOs this isn't a you know 501c3 there's no incorporation of any kind in any form it is just me and what on earth is happening is the name of my website and I have volunteer helpers and that's it nothing else so no one controls what we say or do here it is simply an out an educational outreach effort that is funded entirely by your voluntary personal donations so we thank you for continuing to help us do all that we do here on a weekly basis at what on earth is happening so that being said I think I need to reset briefly my computer let me step out of this for a moment and okay I'm gonna reset okay my producer saying he needs a reset the stream before the calls what if I cut out of discord and go back in you're not seeing anything that your using even on the live screen so has MIMO crashed if we restart the stream people are going to be cut off from the live stream and then have to go back into it so uh that might even I don't know if it'll take a new streaming claim all right so what we're going to do here folks it looks like we're having a technological problem and the streaming software on our end looks like it has crashed so my producer cannot live produced the show to switch views so we're going to stop the live stream and reboot the live stream so please reconnect to the live stream momentarily for the question and answer session so let's reboot the stream go ahead you if you okay and then take that off I we're back everyone we're going to just take down the intro just stop the intro about alright we're back hopefully that clears up the issue I apologize for that but you know we're live here and sometimes issues happen you know we don't have a huge technology budget we are doing things ourselves in my home studio we don't have a huge staff and sometimes tech problems do a car and now we need to reset things so thank you for your patience in that regard so let's jump over to discord and let's start to go to live calls let me let me see I'm gonna put my headset on and hopefully I'm coming through loud and clear in discord so remember make sure your mic is unmuted and I'm gonna read I'm gonna unmute you on the server end if you want to join the calls you can go into what on earth is happening comm slash discord or on the show page on the website you could simply click click here to join the call in okay you okay folks my producer was just telling me something so here we go we're live with your calls for the duration of the show let's go to Cory Cory you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello could you hear me yes I can coming through loud and clear as a matter of fact I'm just gonna take your volume down a bit because you're coming through hot that sounds better here we go all right sounds good welcome to the show Cory what do you have for us here today well first of all thank you to producer Mike and they if I'm saying that correctly sorry it's just Lea it's it's pronounced Lea Gadget all right thank you for this opportunity I really want to thank that and I like this whole community by the way if you're familiar with high-impact slick she's another content creator you guys have amazing communities you guys are very open to speaking to the fellow people that you produce content to and I think that's very good as a content creator and I actually produce content myself but that's regardless of the point so I have a lot of information to share a lot of information I believe is actually transformative rather than informative and I can probably go on for an hour just on disclaimers itself but I'll make the very clear a big disclaimer that the fact I expect questions to be made of what I'm about to introduce I expect you to be very curious about what I'm about to offer here not really offer but really just show you what I'm up to working on at least okay um yeah so I'm involved in like the health field in particular just a little background on me I I produce video content on bit shoot as well YouTube although is youtube got me censored obviously a couple times not a surprise but you know I'm making my way through all that I've been a researcher for a while too and I just want to say you're my favorite researcher okay getting to the point thank you I appreciate so yes the getting to the point I'm also from Pennsylvania by the way okay so I will be talking to all my neighbors and I've already talked to certain individuals that are rather close to me because I'm waiting a little bit because of all the protests and everything going on I don't want people to think of me as if I'm part of them for example yes a lot of people are too scared about the virus going around like Oh some people already as it is don't want to answer their house store it's crazy how laborers don't oh you're gonna talk to each other yep there's signs everywhere in this world that we're in quite a bit of trouble I would say but what I have to offer here is a movement now okay right off the bat okay we don't want to start Colts right we don't want to be on this side or that side we want to simply live our lives and do the right thing objective right thing and it's important to understand perhaps all the different aspects some people will look into it more than others some are more inclined to look into it more than others and I expect that I expect certain individuals to just jump on board if they don't even know much about the underlying foundation to say the building that that's getting that then gets created I'm sorry if I sometimes speak a little different I'm a poet as well oh no problem it's kind of a Tennessee of mine but so you you'reyou're getting at that you have some sort of a project or a movement to launch now how would this operate or work and what is the nature of it yes actually you said it right there it's a blueprint I would consider so a lot of people in the truth community I have a lot to criticize of the independent media community actually a lot of people in the truth community they generally know what has to be done and like you say why is a very important question it gets to the root cause it's how we get to the root cause but I just said it there I also said how how is a very big question in my opinion because we don't typically have a blueprint or one unifying blueprint between all the independent media is that can bring people together at least in one counter agenda against the main agenda of course by the elites so what I'm offering here is generally a unifying one counter agenda you can say it's pro-freedom Pro truth Pro humanity these are things that hopefully the whole world can agree upon I know Alex Jones even said to you aren't when you were on his show that natural law is more of a unifying field theory and that's exactly what the natural law often is my view of it at least and I even have on six-step speculation on the website of this movement I created Nita dot one and ITA dot o ne in case you want to pull it up or look at it the front page is all you need to know this is the one underlying printed premises which I call it the foundation to which everything can stand you don't change that through time because that will cause problems this is the underlying foundation now of course I expect you to criticize I know that there's words that perhaps could be changed I like I always liked how you're very particular with their word usage because it's very it's very important to be on point especially especially since I'm in the health field I see the scientific point of view often little more left-brain I tend to over complexify things sometimes I also eat them I also like the spoken word because it allows you to refine concepts over time by speaking to someone oh right I have not preferred myself the printed word as a medium only because traditionally this knowledge was taught from mouth to ear and the written word is very static whereas the spoken word is living and once you put it in the printed form it has to be so precise and exact okay so one of the things I find is texting is imprecise text messages for example if I you know want a task done I often have to send multiple multiple text messages to refine exactly what I am asking for in a task whereas if I just pick up the phone and call someone I can explain to them relatively click quickly what I need and we can go back and forth until we refine the idea and get it down to its essence and then it's understood better so you don't have to say to me that don't you know don't take it the wording as you know definitive it is exact because I already write I fully understand that and I understand that that is the challenge with printed word which is why I've made video and audio the medium for expression here at what on earth is happening because I think that people learn well I'm not discounting the power of books or printed word and in many cases when you don't have digital technology available you have to go back to the printed word and paper and that's very important to keep those mediums going but I think it is a much more powerful learning methodology to teach online via video and audio rather than having people have to interpret things via the written word there are many people who learn good with reading learn very well with reading I should say but to me for me the actual vibratory energy of the spoken word is where the real communication of first principles occurs in a deep fundamental way it's not through printed word exactly and that's what I'm doing with people too one on one is talking to them directly and I encourage other people do the same I don't call that people who do this either as leaders I call them guides you know part is part of being a quote unquote health coach is sort of here with this movement is kind of bringing everybody to be their own coach because I believe everybody should be coaches of one another right everybody has a social life so it's part of a crucial part of their health sure but we can all guide each other in the right direction we don't tell people what to do right and we see all the repercussions of that on all the reasons why we don't don't want to go into detail with that exactly but you you mentioned so many good points there and then you also mention nature right you mentioned looking at the nature as to why somebody does this and why somebody is that or nature as in some people like to refer to it as their God it's a universal religion if you will so this movement is called nature is the answer and so I do have labels behind this sort of underlying ideas right and generally speaking I have a process to this I even have diagrams that I could always share with people and I wouldn't mind showing my face in person also since I've also done that my videos I feel like it is more personable and what its gonna be the most guiding force here is actually using a human nature I'm sorry if I'm using up too much time no it's okay I'll try to make it Cory what I what I want you to do is give your site to people again and here's what I'm gonna do I'm gonna check it out myself and again we are building an active network that is going to be coming up if we can get the right programmer webmaster coordinator we're interviewing for that right now if we can start to build out this operation you know called the one great work network you're the kind of person that I want to come on the network and you know who has projects like this too you know either maybe you know highlight this maybe do presentations or or vidcaster or even just audio podcast we're going to give content creators a part of the platform of the one great work network to stream things that they want to stream in you know their segments weekly and then also be content contributors to the website and we're going to try to endeavor to keep it free we're gonna try to just do this and have everybody contribute and build a community that way that's part of what on earth is happening you know ways that we are going about building bridges between people and and spreading the word so um let me take the give your website publicly again and then let all take a look at it and we could talk about you know the potential for you having you know you know being on the one great work network this is the kind of stuff that I'm looking for folks people who are doing their own aspect of the great work putting it out there publicly and then you know we could all make a huge you know effort of a conglomeration you know a federation if you will of people who are doing this and you know put it all in one huge repository of knowledge and you know stream at all 24/7 you know where everybody would have a little bit of time each week to contribute and make it a 24/7 streaming network that's my vision for it anyway in the near future so go ahead and do that and then I will go to some other calls but I want to thank you for you know taking time to put an effort like that together and explain it to people so tell where they can find your site thank you that sounds beautiful the site is an ITA dot oh and II need a dot one and that's for nature is the answer it's the one unifying blueprint I believe by the way this is the most universal most unifying way we can bring together humanity and transition them from the state they are now to the perfect state of freedom or the closest thing to a quote unquote utopia which is simply living in accordance to nature that being the natural law natural medicine and all things of such well said I mean that's really what it's all about that's the ultimate goal Cori thank you so so much for you know all of that in your insights and your efforts you know that's what doing the great work is all about so yeah thank you - absolutely have a great one see that that's that's it folks you know it's it's about getting involved it's not about sitting on the sidelines in watching other people and just patting them on the back and going great job man great job you know that's not gonna get us there you know not gonna get us they're getting involved with courage and right action and putting it out there publicly is what's gonna get us there so let's continue with your calls for the duration of the show let's go to Sean McCann Sean you're live on what on earth is happening welcome my friend another mark thanks for having me on again I appreciate you being on the on the air these days it's critical to have a voice like yours thank you so much huh I was calling I'm glad you mentioned the Nazis earlier because I had kind of a history question well if I know the answer I'll do the best to my ability to answer it if and then if I don't know I'll just tell you that I don't know and we'd have to research it further so if you want to go ahead and ask anything yeah that's that's fine well with the chaos and loss of economy you know the the powers are collapsing on purpose I you know I've been looking into other things and someone from the what on earth is happening discussion group Facebook mentioned to me a term called the black awakening and it relates to satanic ritual II abused trauma victims that are in the cult and still intact with their programming people like sirhan sirhan or like Dylan roof or the other individuals that seem to all of a sudden they just go nuts you're talking about like potential Manchurian Candidate type people that could be acted in a given moment exactly like a super soldier type program where they use trauma to enhance the abilities to give multiple personalities and this there's a the term came from a gentleman called russ dizdar who is a it's kind of famous in the christian world research he's formerly a police chaplain and he does exorcisms and he's discovered this cult of programmed SRA victims that believe that they are they're programmed and they're demonized they invite demons in with Richard so you're not talking about demonized with other people you're talking about infected with potential demonic noncorporeal entities right like they create a personality that and then they invite in with with SEC you know like with ritual magic basically and that you know and this personality is hidden under the layers and can be called up like a Manchurian Candidate you know so you have supernatural abilities and the the cults name is the cult of the black flame well the black flame lacks it very well could yes I certainly know about the Black Sun ordered that black flame was actually the name of the Church of Satan's magazine which they put out on a monthly or bimonthly basis and I don't know if that's even still around but you know had several issues out back in the 90s and maybe early 2000s but um you know they definitely use black fire and black light as part of the symbolism of Satanism and that is because light and fire have been traditionally used symbolically throughout pretty much all esoteric schools of thought and cultures to represent knowledge carrying the fire of knowledge as you know depicted in the the Statue of Liberty for example the Sun as being a symbol of light you know which the bringer or bearer of light refer is referred to as Lucifer which is a dual aspect of light one could mean simply bringing the light of the Creator and one could mean trying to take that knowledge into oneself but then wielded for nefarious purposes of control and manipulation which is again why they call that aspect of the Black Sun or the the dark light etc so these are certainly hints symbolically that these are members of the dark occult regarding demonic possession slash inhabitation that is not my forte in work of exposing the occult or even really studying it I know I've looked into it a bit however go a shit magic Solomonic magic demonic and or spiritual summoning is not what I specialize in or focus on in my work I would pretty much suggest that if you wanted to ask more or any in depth things from a personal experience the person who might have some experience with more knowledge about that would be Jay Parker who hosted public shows on the revolution Broadcasting Network yeah Jay host two shows a week so he may be a little bit busy but I could try to put you in touch with him or you could call into a show if he takes calls so um you know that's yeah or just even just as I - Russ that because Russ believes that this only goes back four generations so like 1930 and I'm convinced may be that particular method might but I'm telling you that's yeah it's different right in a different form this is all part of the ancient cult that has been running the world since time immemorial exactly yeah for sure I believe so as well and that like it's good to hear your confirmation that because I tried to bring it up to Russ and he's like you need to prove that and like I told him about how I heard Jay Parker personally say saying to pre-fit his dad was saying the proof from the ancient world is like trying to say I I want you to immediately prove how the pyramids were built well you know you're not going to they're not going to prove that because much of it is much of that knowledge is lost to these stretches of time and or hidden deliberately by secret societies right so it's going to be very difficult to quote-unquote prove that fact what you have to do is research whether there is evidence to support that and then apply the Trivium method to all of that research and guess how long that takes it takes many many years of dedicated research to do that all I do here on what on earth is happening is basically present my findings I've barely shown people my research see that's the whole thing I'm an aggregator of knowledge and then I pour through it and present my findings regarding all of that data if I sat here and went through everything that I studied as data to support my conclusion we would be here for the 20 years that it took me to reach those conclusions see that's what the whole show would be so you know I'm just encouraging people to start that that field of study on their own and then you will be able to prove it to yourself you'll be able to prove it in a way that is at least removes reasonable doubt will you prove it unequivocally where there is absolutely zero room that it happened any other way probably not I'm not going I'm not going to say you're going to reach clinical proof like that I'm going to say you will reach a reasonable conclusion based upon reasonable collection of evidence like I believe Jay when he speaks oh yeah I put Jay is he's really good Jay has told me and in the past has told me and barbed things that he I mean there is no way that it's not the case just you know just just say I you know when somebody's telling you something that they experienced based on their emotional state and I'm telling you he knows what he's talking about regarding what these people do they're sick and they're sick Jay describes seeing his father turn into a demon is she changed you know what I mean so I believe based on that that his father was probably demonized by his you know traumatize errs and they definitely do traumatization through torture techniques to their own children now again you can look at it from a perspective of is that actually happening in the 3d space Jay could have been objected to substance during that or it could have been no substance and they really can call forward certain types of energies and if you look into David Ickes work everybody like busts on David Icke for you know saying oh there's a reptilian aliens that could inhabit people it doesn't necessarily mean that there are 3d physical reptilians they could be noncorporeal entities that people have talked about as subtle beings in some cultures they have talked about as jinn in other cultures and in our culture we look at them as alien beings and they could inhabit the consciousness and then control behavior from inside the consciousness of a human being that's absolutely possible because consciousness is a frequency it would be like taking over the communications band on some type of a communications device taking over consciousness and then controlling behavior where our body is somewhat like a computer you know good have you heard of Jerry Mars in ski I have not he was on he was on Freeman's show like twice he is a psychologist who worked in mental hospitals and he believes that people that are schizophrenic and hear voices are actually I don't put a panic date I don't put things like that outside the realm of possibility because who knows how the mind and frequencies that we can pick up really truly work you know psychology physiology you know biochemistry these aren't total exact Sciences you know they're what we study as much about them as we can and we learn and we add to that body of knowledge but we don't really truly understand how consciousness works you know this is an ongoing study of human beings in our experience here in this dimension of existence so this dimension is like the key thing that if they are in another dimension they want to come in play but they don't have a body right so they have to right take us oh sure and then they could be happy who knows they could be hacking the space somehow you know exactly there's a lot of possibilities that I do not eat disease energy they drain energy out of schizophrenic like like flute like food yeah that fear and and chaotic and you know the type of energy where people are confused and displaced mentally emotionally psychologically you know like a like a a drug that is not a psychedelic but it is a dissociative putting people into that type of a dissociated fearful state could be an aspect of nourishment for them who knows I mean a lot of researchers have speculated on that and I would not again discount that as being outside the realm of possibility but you know again actual demonic possession / entity in habitation is not my area of forte it's not my area of expertise I'd suggest you talk to Jay

Parker about that and see what he has to say on it although I'll tell you that I don't dismiss it or think that it's impossible and I know a lot of a cultist certainly believe that that is the case and true and certainly try to leverage things like that and incorporate them into their quote unquote skill set or you know you know ability agility agendas and ability set yes they believe so just just to just a cap off with the black awakening is so these people are in society ready to be triggered and suddenly they get triggered on purpose by this cult of the black flame and then they they cause chaos and violence and right this is gonna tear down the old drum up a call for more control and get this under order get this under control yeah well this is it sounds like the extension of MKULTRA projects where they want to you know use the mind-control techniques that were you know garnered and learned during the MKULTRA project which is really still ongoing and then put that to work in civil society to strike more fear put create more death it would be a ritual of death and it's certainly a possibility I'm not telling people to totally be afraid of that potentiality and work yourself up into a frenzy expecting it but certainly that could be a possibility I mean you have to psychologically prepare yourself for a lot of different possibilities I look at the purely electronic agenda how do we know they're not going to turn on certain frequencies that are going to actually be able to physically control the behavior of certain people not just influence it but control it that's part of what researchers in MKULTRA were working on like his Jose Delgado etc you know you ain't doing cameras right they were trying to physically control behavior through electronic means what if they figured out how to do that wirelessly that people will say oh that's fear poor or fear mongering no that's a very real possible technology that is being worked on and or they already have waiting in the wings am i telling people go nuts being afraid of that no giving in to fear is never the answer folks knowledge about this stuff and its potential is the answer and then you prepare yourself psychologically and physically for whatever may come it's knowledge is the answer in all given situations because knowledge is ultimately what dispels fear and and builds up courage within the individual most people who are in a state of cowardice are not in a state of knowledge that's why they're in so much fear and then they don't act rightly you have to get the knowledge which dispels the fear and instills the courage and then we'll get to natural law that's really the process internally that has to take place and guess what most people don't have the knowledge or they have bits and pieces of it you know Shawn I want to talk about just a brief aspect of that before I take another call so great points I'm gonna let you go and I just want to talk about this not this aspect of knowledge and courage because this is it folks there's so many people who are half where's and it's sad there's people who just don't have all of the information that they need and they think they have all the information that they need this is the problem again drink deeply or don't drink from the period spring the fount of knowledge in ancient lore if you're going to bend over and drink from that spring drink deeply take it in to the extent that you are capable of taking it in don't stop until you have an enormous amount of data at your disposal that you are going to pour through weed out the logical inconsistencies from and come to an accurate conclusion about most people have not done that and are rejecting knowledge that conflicts with their pre-existing belief system no one can accuse me of not knowing that and folks look I think next week what I might do I'm gonna I want to do a show about how evil police are okay that's that's coming on a future show another future show is I'm going to show people the database of knowledge that I have amassed and pored through I'm gonna actually try to show you the amount of data that I've downloaded from the internet over the years I'm gonna actually open my digital catalog I'm not just going to show you you know the case is that some of the discs that I backed up the data on ophthal optical discs are in I may show you that as an example but I want to show you the actual files digitally because I have them catalogued in a digital database whereas all the files could never fit on one hard drive clearly but I have them digitally at least catalog title and what disk they are on and I want to show you that catalog file so you could see what I'm talking about of what I've collected and I want to also I'm going to qualify that that's not everything I have because I have other hard drives where things are backed up because I have not been making optical discs backups for the last several years I've been storing it on either good quality magnetic hard drives or solid-state drives which I really shouldn't be doing I shouldn't be trusting the data to that I should be continuing to do you know decent blu-ray optical drive backups or something to that effect or even possibly at some point tape backups but the whole point is I basically have them as optical discs an optical disc catalog they're cataloging and then I have another hard drive that's you know pretty much loaded with more stuff that I have in catalog since I sort of stopped cataloging optical discs so I'm going to show that to somebody in a future edition to show you how much knowledge I've amassed and gone through a good portion of it the majority of it I would say and um you know that's the thing is people just think that this is a part-time thing and you could just quickly get the sound bytes and get everything you need and I'm telling you that's not how research works so you know for the people that want to not you know say that I'm not some kind of a deep researcher I'm going to show you how deep of a researcher I am and it's to me it's actually almost frightening I've used that term before because it makes me almost think of myself as some sort of a machine how absolutely brutally unwaveringly dedicated to knowledge information and truth I have been and how much time of my life I have taken to do that you know and I'm not bragging by saying that I'm just some saying what's true most people don't do that they get a little bit they say I got to figure it out and then they like don't don't bother me with any more because I'm done with looking in a new knowledge okay and I'm telling you that's one of the most dangerous things that can be done and this or any other community is thinking that you know enough see when I have conversations with people who absolutely have not studied some of the things I've studied and they start talking it's literate let me tell you what it sounds like and I know other people will relate to this and some people you know can't really relate because they have not really taken in the volume of knowledge that I'm talking about but it's like hearing somebody it's like you being a total mathematics professor and somebody's saying you know two plus two is six mark and since I've applied the method and the learning of two plus two equals six I mean I see the world in a completely different way and you're looking at them like this is this person is completely off and they think they know and they think they've gathered the knowledge that they need to understand and they're building things upon a totally erroneous incomplete foundation you know that's what incomplete knowledge will get you and I'm telling you there's tons and tons and tons of people who are doing this right now because they don't want to take the time of full knowledge that's gonna be required as a sacrifice of your life probably your money probably other things you want to do probably relationships and nobody wants to do that they want to say nope sorry I'm good I know enough and I'm telling you no you fucking don't you hardly fucking know a thing and you think you know and that's a dangerous place to be so let's go over to Brandon Brandon you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show thank you Mark and I just want to say that it's so great to have you back and I think that the news that your mother as the wake now is great because synchronistically my mother also awakened to all this and she said basically the same things to me you know everything you've been trying to tell me I see it now well I'm gonna just qualify right I'm saying that my own mother is awakening it's I would not say it's at a full level of being fully awakened embodying those 20 things that I talked about in streetwise spirituality which I consider someone being awake but guess what it's great thing it means that process has begun and she is no longer you know rejecting truth and sees the control system and wants to sort of understand what is happening and is asking questions and is you know beginning the process of looking into things for herself that does not mean by any stretch of the imagination that she's gone into that level of deep knowledge which I'm referring to but at least she's not cutting herself off from that through a process of willful ignorance so that's where it all has to start and I'll take I'll take I you know she doesn't need to be a master add depth in in to two months you know I'll take that because before that process of awakening wasn't occurring and now it finally is so that's a very good thing Capital G capital T good thing yeah I agree it's a stepwise process it's and a good thing she's on that path and that's what I want to talk about was more good news since the last time we spoke I spoke to you at the teaching natural law seminar since then I've taken my website which is more laws more problems calm and have added much more to it I've added a video section and I've been doing a lot of different videos and I was actually in the middle of doing a video in regards to it was kind of like I was looking at the end of the world prophecies and different religions and I was saying are we in those times and and then the pandemic happened so I'm like hey I think I was that's pretty close to my predictions everybody but since then I've done some interviews and I'm working on some more work and I just wanted to thank you for all the stuff that I learned in that class because it was it helped me a lot especially with making the videos and just putting out the content that's fantastic I mean and again that's great to hear that's what we need more of you know this is what it's about folks this is what this show is all about we got the best callers we got people who are already teaching natural law this is what the great work is to do it is not to sit on the sidelines and watch other people do it and Pat them on the back and say great work carrying all that weight help us get involved be brave be bold be courageous use your own name you know we have to get out there and just say I'm not afraid of this system whatever happens to me happens I'm gonna speak the truth I'm gonna speak it loudly boldly proudly because it is the truth and put it out there for other people to understand that's it you know so you know I thank you for doing work like that and again we need more people doing this just like that and you know hey stay in touch and contact me regarding you know a spot on the one great work network we want to expand this again I'm telling you look this network could be a great thing if it if it happens okay we want people like Cory we want people like Brandon okay we want people who you know put their material out there for others to see and are actively doing the great work we have a list of people that we're going to invite onto the show okay but we can't make that network happen without help we need a great web developer to say I'll be the webmaster of the site I'll be the coordinator for the site you know who knows his skills inside and out and you know can take on that responsibility and contribute as a a person involved in the boots on the ground war for our freedom that's what this is you know so when we get that we're gonna take off with this network build this operation out and make it something truly special and unique and you know there'll be problems there'll be technology issues you know that's how everything is when it first starts starts out hopefully maybe we can build it into something even better and better and you know get get smoother with the technology you know again you're gonna see issues come up and people have to deal with them and that's what the struggle for doing this is all about you know it's um it's uh you know you have to struggle to improve you know and that's all that's part of the job so let's continue on and let's talk to Ethan Ethan you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark can you hear me yes I can I don't know where my earbuds went they were right here and now they're gone um but you can hear me okay yes I can you're coming through loud and clear okay excellent so yeah it's good to hear you back on the airwaves here I'm sure you needed the break that you know I'm glad that you took it for yourself really looking forward to the documentary I just put down the low tier $50 contribution to that a couple weeks ago thank you yeah absolutely and you know I'm gonna throw some more money your way eventually because these are tough times and you deserve it so I buy sheet that thank you yeah so I don't have any questions right now but I just wanted to say a couple things one as a result of what's kind of been going on in the world in the u.s. been feeling a lot more inspired to you know take some action stuff went out yesterday handed out some fliers for the exposed Bill Gates day of action talked to some people nice that was even let me ask you something briefly do you have more people being open to talking about these types of issues and sort of slowly opening their eyes to it or do you see them doubling down and going into deeper willful ignorance I actually believe a little bit of positivity that more people aren't at least talking about these things and being willing to listen what do you say Oh from what I observed yesterday and then just kind of being active in sharing stuff on Facebook honestly I've been surprised at how many people that I didn't expect mainly pertaining Facebook would be of the mindset to you know consider these things particularly about Bill Gates and write his agenda it does not what it doesn't seem like people are at least willing to hear people out and listen it's like that that you could tell there's something in the back of their mind that is going to them saying to them now this isn't right something's off and we're not being told the truth about this situation and we need to take in some more information to understand what's really taking place seems like people are at the very very very forefront of that it's not going in any kind of a deep way yet but they're at the very surface level of just getting that and things aren't as they seem mm-hmm yeah just as an example that was just a good surprise to me you know I had shared some content yesterday on Facebook and of course I had a couple people one of them was a family member of mine a cousin that you know came in and kind of on a subtle level where attempting to shame me and dissuade me from sharing the information and claiming that it was fake news and this kind of thing and the good surprise that I had in in that was that for every one person per se that was had resistance to it I'd have two or three people come in that I didn't even expect would be supportive of the information and they'd you know comment back and say oh yeah whatever like you know this guy clearly doesn't have a broad perspective what's going on and they were supportive of me and my stance on it so that was really good to see and then when I was out on the street handing out fliers and stuff I'd in the small town in Washington where I'm currently located there was maybe a 50 to 50 ratio of people that were receptive to it and people that weren't so well Ethan what I'm happy to see is again we're seeing people who are actively engaged right he's going out there putting the word out talking to other people publicly handing out flyers etc this is all part of it every step to move this forward it makes a difference okay so again that's what I love to see I like to see active engagement not just sitting back and say you know you know let me learn and all I care about is whether I know or not he's making in our educational outreach to other people so Ethan thank you for doing that and continue that effort and uh you know hopefully that even you know expands out and you know this is what I want to see this is what I think everybody in this movement should desire to see that we should be seeing people who are getting actively involved sitting on the sidelines not talking you know just what other people should do or what the the state or its agents should do or not do we should be talking about what are you gonna do what am I gonna do you know that's it turn the finger out from this to this and say what am I gonna do that's it that's what you guys have to ask yourself so I think we have just a very little bit of time Ivan from Phoenix you could take us out man how you been is Ivan there you're unmuted on the server end no all right let's go - lets go - paddy lager paddy you take us out how you doing I'm doing great mark can you hear me okay yes I can we are very limited time so what do you have for the end of it for the end of the show well I just wanted to thank you for coming back and I want to give you my heartfelt sympathy for your loss but thank you you know I love the message have having everybody go out and come up with an idea of what they can do and share that because we need options on this planet because too many people are stuck in this just stupid duality and they're killing themselves so yeah we need to get out there and do the good work without a doubt I mean it is all about what we are going to do as individuals to forward the great work of true sovereignty and true freedom and we're going to do that most effectively if we become teachers of natural law ourselves ladies and gentlemen that is all the time that we have for this edition of what on earth is happening thank you so much for watching my website what on earth is happening calm and remember government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #227

Topics: *The Psychological State Of Police & Their Supporters, WOEIH is 100% donation sponsored, How To Become The True Media Online Technology Seminar review of sign up process and class material, "World-View Violence & The REAL Pandemics" now available in WOEIH Donation Gifts, New WOEIH t-shirts on the way, Mark Passio Complete One Great Work Collection, Mark Passio & The Science Of Natural Law Documentary, Help needed at WOEIH, No Lives Matter to the CULT called Government, Human lives "matter" to Government in the same way animal lives "matter " to meat farmers, Government attracts Psychopaths, control-Freaks, Bullies and Racists, Fake "freedom advocates" who want Police to intervene in a crisis are Cowards who abandon First Principles at the first sign of danger, Psychological Polarization Dialectics to create a world of Masters and Slaves, Psychological characteristics of Police, ALL Police are either Order-Followers or Psychopaths, Psychological characteristics of Police-Supporters, the Chronic Brain-Hemisphere Imbalance of Police and their supporters, Lack of Holistic Intelligence of Police, Police abdication of Personal Responsibility to discover the Knowledge of Objective Morality, Police do not truly "provide protection" for anyone, Personal Responsibility for security and Self-Defense, Qualified Immunity legislation for Police officers, All Police-Supporters are either Boot-Lickers or Cowards, Ceasing and Desisting immoral behaviors IS the Solution, The Great Work of removing false belief systems, the Absolute IMPOSSIBILITY for a Cop to be a TRULY Moral Person, There are NO "Good" Cops, Review of Gang Dynamics from Mark's presentation "Duress Dissidents & Deadly Force," the definition of Duress, No difference between Police and Mafia enforcers, Police are Complicit Gang Members, Police are HOUSE SLAVES, the Moral Culpability of Order-Followers is greater than that of Order-Givers, Order-Followers are responsible for ALL Totalitarian regimes, the Inescapable Moral Logic of Why ALL Police SHOULD and MUST be ABOLISHED*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome to the show everyone thank you for tuning in today is Sunday June 21st 2020 and this is episode number 227 of what on earth is happening today's show is going to be called the psychological state of police and their supporters and we'll be getting to that in a moment first want to reiterate a few things I want to let everybody know that what on earth is happening is a show of cumulative information this means that if you're a new viewer or listening listener to the show you should not start here you should go back to the podcast archive on what on earth is happening calm in the podcast tab or section and you should listen to the show in order starting at show number one because this show is show 227 and that means it's built upon the previous 226 episodes so it's cumulative information and everybody should know that this is a tapestry of information so if you are new to it you should start with show number one that being said we could in a moment switch over to the slides for today's show I'm getting them ready and you could switch over okay this is the artwork for today's show again entitled the psychological state of police and their supporters and this is going to be the actual topic material for today but as with the last couple of shows sorry I have a little bit of an itch there and I apologize for that as with the last couple of shows folks I have a couple of housekeeping announcements because there's important things going on here at what on earth is happening and I also want to say that people have to understand that this show is entirely donate supported and therefore I am going to tell you and keep people abreast of what we have available for your generous donations now we have a site set up called gifts thought what on earth is happening calm where in return for a donation to support the cause of what on earth is happening you can choose through a shopping basket a host of different gift physical gift items so new in gifts in the gifts area of the website is my most recent presentation called worldview violence and the real pandemics we are now making that available exclusively in gifts on flash drive and DVD so this is what the flash drive and DVD look like I originally gave this presentation at the other perspective of reality conference that was hosted out of Madrid Spain a couple of weeks back actually last week and it went really successfully and I think a couple hundred people digitally attended the conference so very good success for a first conference effort I want to thank Nuria for hosting it and inviting me to speak and I think people will find my worldview violence and the real pandemics presentation very hard-hitting that being said let's move on to the next item of course still we are still accepting donations for my premiere documentary effort called mark passio and the science of natural law this will be my first full-length documentary film that we're going to be releasing toward the end of the year it is coming along fine it is progressing at the pace that I am expecting it to progress out which is we will release it when it is completely finished and polished to my satisfaction and that is all anybody really needs to know about the release date right now you know it will not be rushed it will not be released half half-baked okay that's what people should know about this film but let's go back to the slide regarding the donations help support the documentary we have five donation tiers on gifts 100% of all donations go directly to production costs whatever is left over and not used for production costs at the end of you know the actual production of the documentary is going to be put toward creation and distribution of flash drives and DVDs for the documentary all donors toward the documentary who make a donation will receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and DVD you can make a donation at gifts thought what on earth is happening calm new t-shirts are coming to gifts we have finalized all art and put the order through with our silkscreen company that we use here in Philadelphia and they are working on the order so they should be coming in very shortly I don't have an exact date when the order will be fulfilled but it will be soon and we have long sleeve designs coming as well a lot of people have been asking for those the complete mark passio one great work collection is available this is a relatively new item I'll probably at least be advertising this until maybe my tech seminar begins in early July so this is all of my publicly released work all of my presentations all interviews that I have done whether audio or video all of my audio and video podcast series of what on earth is happening my punk bands the founders no masters no slaves EP and this is all on a very small ruggedly built SanDisk 500 gigabyte solid state drive that has both USB C and USB three connectors I'm actually going to ask my producer to go ahead in to my office and get this Drive I really like to show a physical copy of it to people while on the air so we could just switch back to the slides and leave it there I'll continue forward it's in the blue drawer underneath the DVD duplicator thank you with that being said the Ark Drive is something that I've been offering here on what on earth is happening pretty much you know for the past at least five or six years and the arc Drive is an offer where you ship a one terabyte hard drive to me and I ship it back to you filled with all of my research data okay there's on the ark drive it consists of right now about 1,800 video files 8,000 digital books in the form of PDF and epub documents and about 20,000 digital audio files in the form of mp3 and mp4 audio files all the details for this are available at what on earth is happening comm / arc and as I've been mentioning over the last couple of weeks arc 2.0 is coming soon which is eventually going to be a 2 terabyte hard drive offer so I'm still working on that I tell people I have about 80% of it complete I am working on that when I find the time to fill that drive a 2 terabyte drive up and I'm almost completing that task probably another a couple of weeks hopefully we'll see how that goes but I will be announcing here on what on earth is happening when Ark 2.0 is available to the public now let me just come out of the slides and let me just show people this really quick this is um if we move to the front camera yeah this is the case for the mark passio one Great War Collection Drive okay it comes in a nice little hard carrying case okay and I'm gonna open this up and show this to everyone zipper was already open okay we have the USB cable in there and here is the actual drive so if you take a look at this this is how small this drive actually is I'll show it to you in my hand beautiful little solid-state drive we have a little key chain that we attached to it with a description of what's on it okay as you can see there alright and then there's a little cable that plugs into the bottom of the drive like that for attachment and this is a USB c3 can they're there but if you have the more modern Thunderbolt or USBC connector you can hook it up with that new standard which is USB C so this is what you will be receiving if you donate for the Marke passio one Great War Collection will show that a little bit even closer in this camera here there it is and this is the SanDisk drive you can see how tiny that really is look at the the thinness of that okay and these have no moving these are no moving parts these solid-state drives this is electrical solid-state storage with no moving parts so there's no magnetic platters in there so it's very rugged you know this would survive any type of a fall or jarring much more rugged than a standard magnetic platter based a hard drive so I just wanted to show people that physical item so they see what they will be getting for their donation in the gifts area if they do decide to go ahead and get the mark passio one great work complete collection there it is No thank you for that Mike alright let's move on I have announced over the last couple of weeks that we are accepting enrollments in a online technology seminar that I will be hosting it is called how to become the true media this is the full extension of my teaching natural law workshop that I gave back in the fall of 2019 and it is an intensive 23 week long 23 classes 3 hours per class of an online technology seminar I'm going to be hosting that on the zoom video conferencing platform and there's limited space and let me tell you something folks the the spaces are filling up and we're going to have to close enrollment relatively soon it might go all the way through for the month that I planned it but I'm thinking we're gonna close it before July 4th so if you haven't enrolled yet you don't want to wait until the last minute that's all I'll say about that this will be hot happening Tuesdays from 8 o'clock p.m. to 11 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time that is to allow for all the time zones particularly in the United States to be able to attend and we are starting Tuesday July 7th classes will run for 23 weeks on each Tuesday for three hours until Tuesday December 8th I announced incorrectly that it would end on the 15th last week the last class will be Tuesday December 8th that's a total of 23 classes enrollment is $523 93 cents personal donation you can enroll at gifts thought what on earth is happening calm and I want to go through the skill sets but before I even do that I'm gonna jump out and go into my my web browser because I want to show people you know the actual enrollment process so if you so we can cut back to my web browser and if you uh this is what on earth is happening calm I'll make it slightly bigger okay if you go to the gifts area of my site if you click the gifts tab and then of course you know I'm just letting you know how we handle donations and you say yes I have that donation available let me just go to the front page okay and on the front page you see online tech seminar if you click that this will take you to the item if you click the item this will take you to the description page where you can add it to your basket okay and I just want to show people the description I can read this this skill sets they're gonna be taught here okay we're going to be teaching basic operating system skills we're going to be teaching file systems and disk formatting and that's also gonna be about you know how to prepare hard drives if you want to copy data for other people to them file and folder management or the hierarchical file system the HFS i'll also be teaching disk backup how to backup your data that'll be part and file and folder management and HFS skills workflow and best practices word processing and publishing internet and networking basics how to search the web and dark web we'll be talking about how to get data via what you could call the dark web so things like BitTorrent and other methods of downloading peer-to-peer graphic design and publishing print design and publishing how to build presentations dynamic presentations like we give here every week on what on earth is happening audio editing and publishing video editing and publishing web publishing possibly getting into how to build static pages some dynamic pages maybe some content management system if we even get into advanced areas of web publishing like that video conferencing sharing via cloud services and media hardware and equipment so I want to just read these caveats here please note this seminar is private by invitation only so this is not a publicly available seminar you are receiving an invite to the presentation for your private personal donation so this isn't a business or anything like that we are giving a private invitation to attend if you give us a private donation to help us advance our efforts here each personal donation is for one student invitation to the seminar each student must enroll separately okay now that means that you know if two people want to take the class there they should give an individual donation I can't stop anyone from you know bringing a bunch of people in into your home and sharing the seminar on your your personal computer and putting it through public no public speakers in the room if people want to do that they can do that but I'm just saying here that you know we're basically making it available for each person making a donation in return for your personal donation you'll receive a personal invitation to attend the online seminar these classes are hosted live and will not be recorded for later playback if you cannot attend in live time please do not enroll people have been asking that question we are going to offer this as a live personal class that I am giving to you I am your personal tutor in all of these skills so it is not intended for playback at a later time it is intended that you take see what we're trying to weed people out honestly if I may be honest with people I want to see the people who have the commitment to do this with their time it's not about what's more convenient for you and I'm sorry just to say it that way you know but actually sorry not sorry okay I am looking for people to make a personal commitment to this work you have to understand if you're going to do this work it is going to be a sacrifice of your time and effort and what you want to do in other areas of your life and that's just the way it is okay so we're looking for people to make the commitment with their time and resources and that's so that's deliberate okay why we're not going to be offering it as a download okay if you want to attend you have to attend live so if you can't make the live attendance do not enroll okay the only computer a lot of people asking about what requirements do I need for my computer it's very simple there's only one computer system requirement to attend this seminar your system must meet the minimum requirements for the zoom the zoom client software and that you can click that link there and get all of those minimum requirements pretty much I'm trying to reassure people by saying if you have a relatively recent laptop or desktop computer you'll be fine don't worry about it if you're if you're running Windows XP on an ancient ancient ancient Windows system it's time to upgrade anyway folks you don't want to keep honestly I know I hear a lot of technological Luddites out there that are like oh never upgrade anything stick with exactly what we're what works at a given time it's bad practices it that it's terrible in the form of security you're asking for an exploit to be you know to get hit with a security exploit and get your shit stolen you're just asking for that okay and I know guess what in this community it's not a popular opinion okay I happen to be a tech expert and know what I'm talking about okay terrible practice to run with ancient ancient hardware and software not a good practice okay if you have an ancient computer and you know your computers ancient it's time to upgrade okay what if you can do that monetarily but if you have a relatively decent you know computer that isn't some sluggish paperweight okay running an ancient version of Windows or ancient version of Mac OS you're going to be fine and you don't need to worry about system requirements okay all you need is an high-speed internet connection okay no dial-up connections obviously okay you get a high-speed internet connection and you get the zoom client and that's all you need to attend okay I hope that answers that question permanently I can't see that yeah yeah I think actually the zoom client if you click that link it runs on systems back to XP so you know they're really supporting ancient systems okay yeah so if you want to get my attention like that write it in a big marker there's a marker in the drawer in the other room because I can't see pen that's too far away okay a short time after you have completed your donation to enroll in the seminar you will receive by email a link explaining how the class invitations and virtual classroom environment will work along with a link to download the zoom video conferencing client software if you have any questions about this enrollment process you can send an email to true media at what on earth is happening comm that is the email where we are fielding questions or concerns about how to become the true media seminar true media at what on earth is happening calm alright so that's pretty much it I'm gonna step back to my presentation slides and we're good there or you can switch back over to the slides thank you alright let's move on we are still looking for help here at what on earth is happening and you know you know what again we I'm getting a lot of not a lot but from certain places you know blowback for going over this these housekeeping things and I just want to say folks I'll move in my own pace with these shows I'll talk about what I want to talk about and if I want to go over help in donations I'll do it this isn't your show you're not going to dictate what I do on the show I don't care who you are what you've contributed okay the bottom line is I determine what will be shown in what time it will be shown on water on earth is happening and if don't like it shut the fucking show off how about that at the risk of losing my audience quite frankly I don't give a damn what anybody thinks about the pace that I go over things I'll get some of the content when I get to it and I'll talk about my housekeeping for as long as I want to talk about it so if you don't like that toughest fucking nails okay let's just say it just like that to people so you put your big boy and big girl fucking pants on and you understand this is my show and I'll talk about what I want here okay you know I'm tired of the entitlement and making demands you don't know what we do here you don't know how we suffer here to do this okay and I thank the crew for their persistence and tenacity in getting things done I know I'm not always the easiest person to deal with and guess what we we force our way through it by an act of our wills here and I appreciate every bit of it okay people may you know I may express it differently than some but know that I feel the appreciation that being said we definitely need more help here we are busting our ass to do what we do okay so we need help in the fields of graphic design video editing web development and certainly technical support folks I could barely prepare for the show today I'm sitting in the studio trying to get my mind mentally prepared and my slides already in transition make sure they're all ready to go with my presentation and we encounter a tech problem where there's an Ethernet cable that's frayed or damaged and the end isn't crimped properly in the cables falling apart and therefore one of my cameras isn't working because we use NDI for network camera support and you know I know that's Tech Talk and most people won't understand it but I had to sit here and don't make an Ethernet cable myself because you know I know how to do that and I know how to make and crimp the cable I have to do that in in the time I should be preparing for my show and sitting here and getting mentally prepared you know instead I'm wrestling with tech problems that's not what a content creator is supposed to do okay so we still don't have that in house help because people want to sit back and watch instead of actually do something and it's sad it's sad and I'm gonna keep hammering on it and if you don't want to listen to it help me get the help that we need in here and then we'll have the help that we need and I won't have to advertise that we need help and I'm gonna keep asking for it and I don't give a shit who doesn't like that this is what I take time to do I'll take whatever amount of time I feel is fucking required the end okay so we need help and these are the fields we need help in preferably here and the only one that really can be done remotely is the web development the other ones you've got to be local in Philadelphia if you can help send an email to Leah that's my assistant Leah Boone Ellie iha at what on earth is happening calm you could also go to what on earth is happening calm slash help it's a whole new tab that we put in the website the help tab and you will see these positions you know are still there and you can click the email to send an email to be considered all right let's jump into the material for today I'm gonna review a little bit from last week and then jump into some new stuff so as I said last week we had a whole section called no lives mattered matter to the cult called government this whole debate about which lives matter you know all lives these lives these other lives folks it's all a moot point if you haven't figured it out by this point in time yet the government doesn't care about you your life your safety your concerns it won't it's only there to control and eventually devour you and people still haven't figured this out idiot retards on the streets still haven't figured out that they don't give a fuck about you at all not even a little bit no lie that your life doesn't matter to them nobody's life matters to them except to the extent that they can use you as a resource and a battery to continue to drive their system in their agendas that's it so I mentioned last week to almost tongue-in-cheek I wish I could find that you know Cthulhu slide of no lives matter so I made my own with some great imagery from you know the whole Lovecraftian mythos you know if people aren't familiar with HP Lovecraft you should be ok because it's tremendous horror fiction that is really an allegory about what's really going on in our world ok so you know no lives matter and this is what government is government is the hulking monster you know emerging from the darkest places of you know the etheric regions to devour humanity and the people it's getting ready to devour represent everyone on earth you know the the Cthulhu beast monster of Lovecraftian lore is government and what it's coming for what its emerging from the occult shadows to do is to devour human beings all human beings ok it doesn't discriminate the way brainwashed human beings discriminate and have all different you know race-baiting and nonsense divide and conquer going on in their mindset government doesn't discriminate like that it just sees everybody as their slave and eventually it sees everybody as their food and if you don't get that yet you're not paying attention to a goddamn thing I've said from day one on this show and I know there's still a lot of people stuck in left versus right mindset and politics even those who listen to this show still haven't gotten it fully the lives of human beings as I mentioned over the last week on this show or a really last couple of weeks only matter to the cult called government in the exact same way or to the exact same extent that the lives of animals matter quote unquote matter to meet farmers so this is a government agent this is some sick twisted lunatic from Virginia who is the tyrant that he's standing behind the seal saying 6:m Tyrannis are always this way with tyrants this is a guy who really needs to be at the end of a fucking rope okay who is a tyrant himself you know and there's hell government and it's agency human beings in the same way that a meat farmer sees cattle and human beings haven't figured it out yet they haven't figured out that this trash that calls itself government and says that it's our authorities are no more than human farmers and they don't give a shit about the people that they you know round up and heard in the human form of cattle all they care about is the extent that they can control dominate enslave and eventually murder people because that's what they are in slavers and murderers and if you haven't figured that out yet you're a naive fucking child I'm not gonna mince any words I'm not even care I don't care whether I offend you I'm not here not to offend you I'm here to tell the truth and I'm gonna tell the truth harshly and plainly I told the truth nicely through a couple hundred episodes that's long over not interested in pussyfooting around other people's sensibilities quite frankly I don't care what your feelings are I care what the truth is and the truth doesn't care about your feelings never has and never will it's independent of your feelings it's independent of your consciousness it's independent of your perceptions what our goal and work as a human being to do is to bring our perceptions and consciousness into alignment with the objective truth that is independent of any of us and it's a brainwashing technique that we have to dance and pussyfoot around other people's feelings I'm never doing that let other people do that it's fine if they want to do it I'm never doing it as a matter of fact I already have done that past tense you can look up the way I presented myself on air through the first hundred or so episodes of this show or longer and I held back my true personality I wore the mask I put on the persona like a suit and I'm not doing it anymore ever look I promised myself I'm not gonna get even as fired up as I did last week I'm gonna try to tone it back a little bit to present this information well folks we're long past the time that we should be concerned about hurting someone else's feelings or you know dancing around their delicate sensibilities because they have no backbone or spine you know let's go back to the slides so last week I explained that garbage which is all government attracts human garbage like attracts like according to the laws of attraction it's not that opposites attract that's a misnomer and it's a misunderstanding of the real laws of attraction the real laws of attraction brings similar consciousness together and often unfortunately firewall off dissimilar forms of consciousness which is the divide that we seem to find ourselves in in reaching people with this information but like attracts like in the real law of attraction that's why I'm saying here that garbage in the form of government attracts garbage in the form of human beings that are individual garbage in their psychological makeup government itself is a straight line vector for people who are Psychopaths control freaks bullies racists etc and every other lowbrow form of consciousness every other just piece of dirt trash human beings lowbrow low-rent consciousness that's what government attracts all you got to do is go in any government building a look at the type of people that are in it they're lowbrow trash it doesn't matter what color they are it doesn't matter what educational background they have it doesn't matter how much money they have in their bank account they're low consciousness pieces of shit all of them all of them even the ones who think they're so intelligent and smart you're not intelligent you're pretty fucking dumb people from a holistic intelligence point of view you don't have holistic intelligence you're dumb is a bag of fucking hammers if truth be told and you think you know something and you're a little fucking punk boy punk-ass bitch little girl who knows absolutely nothing when it comes to real spirituality and real understanding about how this world works and I'll tell it right to all your faces because no one else seems to want to be able to do that so I'll pick up the slack for the other cowards out there and I'll do it and what they want to do what these lowbrow low-rent pieces of dirt want to do is just carry out their desired forms of violence upon others because they hate themselves and their lowlife pieces of shit that in that psychology of total lack of true self-worth and true self-respect they want to carry out violence on others because deep down inside they fucking hate themselves and that's what we're going to get into it in a deep way dissecting that psychology here today so idiots out there who believe in government always ask the question vote without government how'd we do loose you know they're there so they can barely even get their words out because there's such you know mouth-breathing pieces of garbage that they're choking on their own tongue and here's what they sound like boom we're all going home loose that's what you sound like you know without government violent street gangs would take over because that's not what government is they're not just a violent street gang who has taken over no they're here to protect us you know this is what idiots think that's what the brainwashed imbecilic public believed that this thug criminal street gang have the right to conduct such violence that they conduct on a daily basis in this country and throughout the world still don't get it still don't get that it's just a gang imposing someone's will that's all it is so whatever has been and last week I explained that cowards attract more garbage in the form of garbage people and garbage government cowards do this when people are in a state of cowardice and don't want to deal with any type of infringement of their rights by themselves on their own through an act of their own will and their own engagement of the self-defense principle which is their right duty and responsibility what do they attract more human garbage and more government garbage like attracts like that's how the law of attraction works garbage attracts garbage and cowards attract garbage so as soon as most so-called freedom advocates and they're nothing of the kind become afraid that their life might actually be in danger suddenly they want to call the police and National Guard to handle the problem for them they don't want to take any action themselves because they're chickenshit little pieces of cowardly garbage and in in that state of consciousness called cowardice they're exacerbating the problem worldwide they abandon their principles at the first sign of trouble and really that's a lack of a true way that it should be put they're not abandoning their principles they never had any cowards never had any principles a coward who wants somebody else they want to abdicate personal responsibility and duty on to someone else you never had any principles you never understood principles to begin with coward moving on to the next slide I sort of wrapped up my whole position on police last week with this slide and tried to make it as extreme and brutal as possible and I also reiterated yes I actually really mean that no it's not a joke no I'm not kidding if I ever find myself in this situation literally being eaten by zombie cannibals do not call the police toward my assistance I don't want your fucking help house slave I don't want it ever for any reason I'll deal with this problem should it present itself it's just a flesh wound anyway okay I'll deal with it in my own way all right first of all I'm ready for any eventuality because I've done what I've come here to do so I'm ready to go at any time no matter what what situation takes me into another realm of consciousness with no fear with zero fear because I know I've done my work while here and I am prepared for whatever comes next how many can say the same and I'll look you're right in your face and tell you that so I'm not in fear I'm not a fucking coward and I don't want your so-called services because you can't protect anyone and you don't protect anyone it's a bullshit lie and a bullshit false belief that police ever protect anyone anyway no one can protect you my alignment to the natural laws of creation and the will of the creator or provide protection for me first and foremost and then the 45 would hollow points in it on my hip does the rest boy let's get that straight okay so you don't protect me boy you don't protect me girl what I just said protects me creation and then my right and duty and personal responsibility to my own self defense and the defense of other free people that are not harming anyone that's it nothing else so people want to say uh you're a blowhard oh you're saying this and then let's see what happens no don't fucking tell me who I am or how I'll behave you know nothing about Who I am or how I'll behave when trouble presents itself so that's true and serious sentiment and it will not change because my principles don't change because first principles are eternal and immutable and they do not change and if you've brought your mindset and consciousness and to align with them your mindset and consciousness and principles don't change either and this is what too few people understand are in the consciousness to grasp and understand I see we have the rage cam online yeah so let's move on to some new material for today I want to talk a lot about the psychological polarization going on our world to create a world of masters and slaves now this is the idea that there should be a master or enforcement class called the police politicians etc that have so-called Authority and then other people who have to obey their commands who have some sort of a moral obligation to obey their commands called laws and jurisdiction but what we're really talking about is a race of masters and a race of slaves if we stop mincing fuckin words and stop using bullshit euphemisms dispense with the euphemisms children that's what little children who don't want their little delicate bullshit pussy sensibilities dealt with they don't want that that disturbed oh I'm sorry sorry but not sorry you know they don't they don't want to hear it like that stop you from izing language and trying to cut out whole segments of language you're not going to tell me what my language must be or what my worldview must be I'm not gonna listen to infantile psychological infant children tell an awakened being how to think talk and act I'll engage in those modalities of consciousness as I see fit because it is my right to do so you're not gonna force your worldview on me and that should be the whole attitude of everybody in this movement stop taking shit from little shit diaper children because that's what these people are little children who have never grown up they're not psychological adults and I'm not taking shit from psychological infants so let's look at the actual polarization dynamics or polarization dialectics as I like to call it this is the psychological sorcery that goes on to create a world of masters and slaves so let's go full screen with this very proud of this next transition I thought I did a good job with that one okay worked a little bit on that so um there's really two types of people in the world there are the people who believe that government should exist and there's people who know that government is a euphemism for slavery that's the one true divide in humanity but there's another subdivision in the supporters the police and their types of mindset and then then the supporters of them and there are two kinds of mindsets so the police themselves I put over here in the left category in red which are the order followers and the Psychopaths and again I'm putting the slide from last week on there that garbage attracts garbage how government draws people into policing that are the worst kind of human beings they are the Psychopaths the control freaks the bullies the racists and anybody else who is just a self-loathing piece of dirt who wants to bring their brand and their form of violence upon others that is what government attracts government is garbage so it attracts garbage what these people all have in common is they that they have chronic left brain dominance or chronic left brain imbalance and the characteristics of this imbalance are they have a misanthropic worldview meaning they generally hate people and they hate people for the wrong reasons they don't hate people because they're ignorant they hate people for their own selfish reasons oh there's too many people I don't like the way this culture behaves I hate these kind of people because they look different from me or have different customs from me they don't hate people because they're actually committing violence they don't hate people because they're actually doing immoral behaviors because this is what the order followers in Psychopaths and the police force do they commit immoral acts and behaviors and violence and put people under coercion and duress so if they hated those things they wouldn't go into a into a field into a job into a position where they are actively doing these things they seek out a position where they can be allowed with immunity to do these things that's how it works that's the kind of psychology government itself is drawing is attracting into it and people do not understand how this psychological dynamic works they naively believe that oh these people are all well-intentioned and they just hate you know violence and coercion of other people and they're there to help stop believing nonsense bullshit justifications these are fairy tales this is what violent coercive people who have a ton of self-loathing and are just control freaks psychopaths bullies and fucking racists want you to believe their intentions are and it is not true it's bullshit it's a bullshit lie that Psychopaths used to cover up their true intentions and we have to become psychologically guarded and psychologically mature against their manipulation tactics to tell us that they're in is to help and protect innocence you're full of fucking shit and I'll say it to your face you're full fucking shit and this is what no one else will say no one else will just come out and say it like that because they're coward chicken shit people who won't just come out and say the fucking truth the way it is so I'll do that for all of humanity if I have to cause don't nobody saying anything like this on podcast that I've ever watched not a one person the next psychological characteristic and their sick twisted psychopathic left brain worldview of these order followers and Psychopaths is that they have a strong belief in the authority vested in certain human beings in other words they condone and believe in slavery if we're not even mincing words or using nonsense euphemisms to try to spare people's feelings their supporters and condone errs and believers in human slavery the next characteristic is they generally lack empathy and if you've ever dealt with police this is true either they never had it to begin with and their primary Psychopaths or they've essentially been turned into cold callous fucking psychopath because of the nature of the work that they've done and it's put them in a position of constant adrenaline which go right to the brain and destroy the fucking brain and look particularly adrenal rushes absolutely annihilate the electrical impulses and all of the neuro pathways of the limbic system look it up look it up in neuroscience it's very well known at least in in more advanced neuroscience if you live in a constant adrenal state in a constant state of adrenal engagement okay of being an adrenaline follower and junkie that's what violence puts us into violent state of mind puts us into the adrenaline state and that routes us into our complex of the brain and if you look up biochemically what it does in neuro science terms is it absolutely annihilates the electrical impulses and the synaptic pathways of the midbrain the mammalian brain which is responsible for the feeling of emotions in the body it's called them the mammalian brain or the limbic system the limbic brain I covered this extensively in earlier episodes of what on earth is happening go back to square one podcast number one and listen and you'll get those episodes about how the brain works and that is what police have had done to their brain most of them are completely annihilated have completely annihilated limbic systems of the brain and therefore they lack in general terms lack empathy they have an inborn desire to control others because of their own inadequacies we're going to talk a lot about their psychological state of either real inadequacy complexes or perceived inadequacy complexes and they of course justify constantly and justify comes from the Latin yes meaning right and fetch are a meaning to make or to create or to fabricate so when we put those words together to justify literally makes to invent a right to create a right where at one did not exist and never existed so they justify their own violence as a means to an end they are just the fires which means they believe that they can create rights for themselves that do not exist and we so we have the two categories that we're going to look out of order followers and Psychopaths and we're going to look at the psychological characteristics of both sets of police so on the left hand side you have police on the right hand side or in other words what I'm calling the garbage that is attracted to institutionalized garbage they're already garbage and they are attracted to the garbage called government they're already mental psychological emotional and spiritual garbage and they are attracted to the institutional garbage slavery called government then on the other side you have their supporters which I'm breaking down into two categories also I call them the bootlickers and the cowards and again this is the idea that ours attract more garbage into our entire human experience and they throw their principles down the drain and in the garbage can at the first sign of any physical danger these people have chronic right brain dominance or imbalance they also share the same false misanthropic worldview that the dominators on the left hand side of this chart have they generally hate people for all the wrong reasons not because of their ignorance but because of selfish reasons or because they're not like them enough either and I see it every day I hear every day from people again a couple of weeks ago I was looking at a Facebook post and these people in these protests don't share my worldview and political ideology and I think police should just shut them all down II whether they're peaceful or not not just the the you know ones who are actually destroying property and committing violence on people they're saying even the ones who are there for legitimate gripes because they don't like their political worldview and they say quite frankly I don't really care about anyone else except my myself and my own and my worldview and the worldview of others who are like me and guess what that's called Satanism that's what that's called Satanism that's the very ideology of Satanism and I know all about it because I was a priest of that religion for many years and that's the problem is Hollywood has sold people a false version of what Satanism is in the worship of the Christian devil it is what Satanism really is is not given a rat shit about anybody but yourself and those who are like you that's it that's all you care about that's called Satanism you don't want justice for any for everybody you want justice for only the people you with and who are like you and share your cultural and culture and cultural values and now that's not the same that say that there aren't differences in cultures and things that are better or worse than in certain ones not everything is the same but what I'm saying is these people these bootlickers lickers and cowards and supporters of the police generally are in a satanic mindset and only give a shit about themselves and their own and their property and they don't care about the injustice that has done to others through the police as an institution these people who are bootlickers lickers and cowards have no sense of true personal responsibility they want other people to come up and clean up messes for them and I'm going to explain how they try to abdicate that responsibility and I'm going to explain what taking on that true responsibility would look like in a society that really was based voluntarily and we understood both the non-aggression and self-defense principles in their fullness they desire to be kept safe or protected and this is a myth this can never occur police forces don't do that even there are sensible duty is not to do that it is to simply catch people who have done violence to other people or what we say is violence to other what they say is violence other people and then punish them through a court system or even summarily on the street as they're mostly doing they're not there to try to protect anybody they even state this themselves and the Supreme Court has even stated that they have no duty to keep anyone safer to protect them they show up after violence has been committed and then go and try to find the one who did the violence unless they're the ones doing the violence then they have qualified immunity and get away with it wholesale so the belief that police can or are there to protect or keep anybody safe is a total fucking myth bullshit false belief system that was never true to begin with and if you only just open your eyes and use your own powers of observation you will understand police have never done that and never will do that they don't keep anyone safe they don't protect anybody they're not tarrant for anything anybody wants to do because they are never able to actually stop them from the act of doing it they can only show up and do some form of punishment to people after they have done it so they never obviate or remove the free will of anyone that wants to conduct violence that free will is always there and somebody just has to be willing to trade anything bad happening to their person physically or possibly their freedom of movement if they want to conduct that form of violence nothing is stopping anybody from committing violence unto you except you and your ability to defend yourself and your body and your property with whatever means of self-defense you have at your disposal that's the truth of the fact of the fucking matter whether you like it or not whether you understand it or not and nothing will ever make that untrue and these people these bootlickers and cowards want to justify the violence of other people they don't try to justify their own violence because they're condoning and supporting violence but they justify all of the other people who are doing the violence they justify their behavior they're violent and immoral behavior as a means to an end as well so you could see the ways that these two mindsets differ but you could also see they're very similar in some regards so moving on let's look at the psychological profile of all police blanket statement all of them every single one of them fall into two categories unless and until they quit their cult let me say that again all active police all blanket statement get as offended as you want nothing will ever make it untrue it's a true blanket statement every single police officer in the history of humanity for all time these are their psychological characteristics they can be broken down into two simple categories I would say most of them are actually really all of them fit into the first category and then you have that special brand that is in the second category the psychopaths the real either born or secondary condition psychopaths it doesn't really matter they behave the same way but we have that special brand that is a small percentage that then influences the whole and makes the whole batch rotten to the core the saying is not it's just a couple of bad apples the saying is one bad apple spoils the bunch get that through your fucking skulls dumb people who don't even understand how to relate a little you know saying to make a moral point it's not it's just some bad apples wrong incorrect the saying is one Apple one rotten apple spoils the bunch okay look it up and understand what it really is before drooling diarrhea out your mouth and saying well just remember apples because you sound like some dumb you know caveman who a boulder followers cerebral cortex and key you can't even speak that's what you sound like dumb dunces okay and I'm tired of hearing it from people Psychopaths gravitate toward the institution of policing toward the institution of control over others regardless of what it may be this happens in the medical field this happens in banking it happens in any institution that has any control over people's lives because these people have God complexes psychological God complexes the psychopaths are what I'm really talking about here but true blanket statement whether you like it or agree with it or not eternally true all police psychology can be broken into two categories with no exception ever order followers and Psychopaths every cop that is active duty is one form or another in psychology in psychological makeup and characteristics get is offended by that blanket statement as you like your offense to it will never make it untrue so let's look at the psychological characteristics of both of these groups of human trash order followers have an extreme lack of holistic intelligence regarding regardless of their intelligence quotient as measuring as measuring pure intellect most order followers on the police force have low IQ some of them like detectives might have a higher IQ but all of them blanket statement lack holistic intelligence extreme lack of holistic intelligence that means that they do not have heart based intelligence they do not have true emotional intelligence they do not have true moral intelligence because if they did they would not gravitate toward the profession of control over others and they would not have the low holistic intelligence of not understanding why the very institution of police is immoral from its foundations on its face if they had drew holistic intelligence they would understand that this is not a way to solve the problem of immoral behavior in our society to begin with they are people who have such low true intelligence factors that they cannot logically and morally come to the accurate conclusion of what causes immoral behavior and how to deal with and solve the problem of immoral behavior that is their childish psychological mindset first and foremost in other words to put it very simply they're dumb people no matter how smart they think they are no matter how clever they think they are they're dumb holistically they're holistically dumb once again bring any police officer in front of me I will tell them to their face you can think you're intelligent all you want you can have a high IQ as measures in today's IQ testing intellect i IQ as measured by intellect quotient tests is 147 that's considered a genius and that is considered less then far less actually about one-half of one percent of the whole human population has an IQ of that value or higher about point zero five percent of the whole human population has an IQ of 147 or greater which is the last time my IQ was measured years ago measured 147 I'm not bragging about that I'm just telling you I don't consider that a measure of my holistic intelligence that's just my intellect quotient it shouldn't be called intelligence quotient it should be called intellect quotient my intellect for pure logic mathematics science etc is about 147 that's not my holistic intelligence because holistic intelligence does not just measure left brain intellect it would mat measure heart based intelligence and you really can't measure that with a test natural law is written on the heart morality is written on the heart it's not written in left rein verbage it's not measured through words or testing or instruments it's measured in the heart and what we know to be true regarding objective morality so these people don't have that form of intelligence they're not philosophers they're not people who want to study morality in depth they bought the bullshit illusion of morality as put forward to them by the institution called government which is a huge crock of shit lie and it's a cult belief system so holistically they're dumb people they attempt to abdicate their own personal responsibility to discover what objective morality is or in other words which actions are moral and which actions are immoral they don't want to do that for themselves they want to be told by government and by politicians what that is and then they want to enforce those dictates those man-made dictates not the actual law of the universe that true spiritual laws of morality of creation they're very little concerned with what those spiritual laws of creation in fact are all they care about is the dictates of mankind who think that they're God of the subset of mankind called government that thinks it's God here oh and they'll enforce and obey their dictates but will they look into what real objective morality is not a fucking moment not for a fucking moment and they think their moral human beings your scumbag fucking trash there's nothing moral about you if you quit your cult you're on the path to becoming moral they want to be told what to do they don't want to discover how to behave they want to be told what to do by perceived quote-unquote superiors because again these are psychological little infants who never grew up they don't want the responsibility of truly growing up as a true holistically intelligent spiritually awakened human being they want to be told what to do by their perceived superiors like a little fucking child in diapers it wants direction from their parents and that's what the government and the parties of government arts daddy and mommy left brain and right brain you know controller and nurturer that's all it is psychological proxy parents and that's who they want to give over their behavior to they want abdicate their personal responsibility to choose moral behavior based on knowledge which is conscience and they just want to advocate that to someone else who they think they just know better and they made the law and we just enforce it no you're just an order follower who doesn't give a shit about what's truly right or wrong and you want to be told what to do because you're a fucking little child inside your psychology you're Chuck you're you have a total childish psychological makeup and you never grew up into a true adult human being in consciousness and in your internal psychological makeup regardless of your physical age and no one's ever told you that because you never had any real parenting or mentoring and you've been deceived your whole fucking life and you've run with the fucking deception because you don't want to acknowledge that you were duped and you were too stupid to figure it out they have a internal psychological desire to please their superiors because their superiors are seen as their psychological proxy parents as I've just explained that's why there's only ever two political parties one political party usually the right wing one represents daddy that is the protector and father figure and then the left-wing party is usually the mother figure which is the nurturer and provider from cradle to grave the nanny you know that's all it is then people still can't see it they can't see how they are proxy parents psychologically for people who never grew up and outgrew the need for psychological parenting because they never did any internal work upon themselves psychologically and spiritually this is why people think people need to be controlled and think that they have to jump into the position of controlling them that's not an adult psychological point of view that's the point of view of a fucking child who never grew up inside of themselves and nobody will just say it plainly and truly just like that because they're afraid of hurting other people's feelings fuck your feelings we're not it we don't have time left to worry about how your feelings go child children aren't gonna dictate what my rights and freedom are they're not going to dictate what other free peoples and true psychologically advanced and grown-up and spiritually awakened people's rights and freedoms are not without physical consequence you'll find out what a child you are and what it's going to lead to boy and girl don't worry about it you'll find out it's getting there it's getting there and trust me when it comes everybody's not going to like it it's not gonna like the result you get I've been trying to avert it for 227 fucking episodes of doing this shit I've been trying to avert that eventuality and the the reality that's going to manifest itself in our world I think we're long past the ability to even hold it back quite frankly and I think it's going to emerge into Brandis horrific bloodshed the likes of which this planet has never before seen and is likely to never see again and you know what you know whose fault and responsibility it is because blame is real blame is true too few people look at moral culpability true few people acknowledge and engage in the dynamic of blame of moral culpability it's people who give away the responsibility like this that's first and foremost who's blame and fault it is and secondary you know whose fault it is people who won't step up into the role of teaching true morality to other people it's your fault as well and that's most of my listenership most of my viewership still has not come forward to do the great work you're absorbing and absorbing and absorbing and absorbing and absorbing and you're doing absolutely no fucking right action with it you're doing no right action with it and that's the problem this isn't about absorbing data or knowledge or watching me every week this is about putting information out to the public and reaching other people I talked about years ago we need a campaign getting people to quit the cult quit your cult campaign quit your cult or be cut off how about that as a name for it quit your cult or be cut off and this is family members have to reach out to people in the positions of or following and say I'm going to give you this information over the period of six months to a year and after that time I will have nothing to do with you as a human being whether I am your daughter your father your mother your cousin your aunt uncle sister brother wife husband anything child that's it I reckon I recommended this a couple of years back and I think that should be the name of it quick you're a cult or be cut off that's it quit your cult dot-com for words - what on earth is happening I just briefly as an aside I just registered mark passio dot-com finally after all these years that redirects - what on earth is happening you don't want to type the whole name wo eih redirects - what on earth is Hopkin are all com quit your coke com mark passio com wo e IH com are redirects - what on earth is happening but we should do a campaign somewhere whether on the one great work network on social media we're here on what on earth is happening called quit your cult or be cut off okay where we have family members and associates and friends and you know all kinds of connections to order followers tell them I recognize the immorality of what you are doing and if you don't stop within a certain amount of time I'm going to continue to give you information in the form of links videos book books documents etc to get you awaken to the immorality of what you do in the immoral institution that you are a member of a cult member of and if you do not cease and desist in your complicity with this cult I will have nothing to do with you as a human being and I think that should mean full divorce and full custody of children I think that should mean cutting people out of wills and saying nothing in monetary resources or physical resources will be left to you if you are my descendant or heir we need to take it even into those realms hurt them financially if you can this is a war and we need to pull out all the stops in this war that's what I campaigned I think so somebody should start it or you know we should start it here as an ancillary project and see who picks up the ball and runs with it because I talked about it enough and we really haven't done much with it I talked about this all the way back from free your mind for when I gave my presentation called the cult of ultimate evil were followers and a destruction of the Sacred Feminine so that's the campaign name that's what I decided on quit your cult or be cut off and I think it's a great name and it expresses the entire dynamic in a few words so let's see what we can do to get that started they this order following class in the police has no connection whatsoever to any true personal power or creativity in their lives they have no internal sense of personal power or personal creativity in their lives that's why they want to control this is what bullies and controllers and racists all have in their lives they have no true internal sense of self-worth and true internal sense of power and creativity they've never engaged in that dynamic for a second in their lives they're not creators they have no connection to the Creator through the dynamic of creativity in their lives that they've never made any project on their own they've never engaged in artwork or music all they have because they have no imagination and they have very low intelligence levels is physical strength and so they try to put that to work toward controlling other people and think that fulfills some role in society no it doesn't that role is not really needed in society in the way you think it is even if you think society would fall into collapse and violence and chaos it's already there you just don't see it it's there in a different form as you imagine it wouldn't and guess what the way you imagine it would fall into chaos would be preferable that to the chaos that we're in now far preferable which I'm going to explain as part of this psychological breakdown in this presentation so these people don't have any connection to what gives you a true sense of internal power which is creativity in your life they don't engage in that dynamic in their life that's why their brains are burnt and destroyed because all they do is chase adrenaline and that's what destroys the limbic brain and that's a big connection to holistic intelligence and creativity because it's very connected the right brain the right brain hemisphere which truly governs all those human dynamics of creativity and imagination and intuition and that's why these people are so terrible at those human dynamics folks I know what I'm talking about when it comes to this I've studied it the bulk of my life and I'm not gonna be told how it works by know-nothings see this whole thing that I know nothing that's a bullshit crock of shit New Age crock of shit I know a considerable amount and I'm not afraid to say that I know what I know because I know it you want to say that's egotistical you go right the fuck ahead and say it's egotistical I'm not going to say that I'm ignorant or I don't know anything because there's an infinite amount of knowledge to be had who gives a fuck it's a non sequitur logical inaccurate logical argument it's a logical fallacy just because there's an infinite amount of knowledge that you know nothing no there's an infinite amount of knowledge and I didn't make a statement regarding how much percentage-wise I know I still know a considerable amount for a human being and what I know is true that's why it's called knowledge and not an opinion or a perception of it I have quite an amount of considerable true knowledge that I've taken into myself and I'm not going to apologize for it and I'm not gonna have false hubris and say that I know nothing fuck that that's New Age garbage I know quite a bit and I'm not gonna be told what I know or don't know by someone else and I know how these dynamics work because I've studied it endlessly I've studied it with such total commitment like a hermit that it is all again I've said in the past it's almost frightening the level of tenacity and completeness with which I've studied it you don't know the amount of work I've done to study these dynamics and how completely I understand them I'm not going to apologize for what I know and say that I know nothing fuck that false you bull New Age bullshit Hubert a false humility I should say it's New Age bullshit false humility I know quite a bit and nobody should be afraid to say that they know something if it's true that they know it so these sick order following police have multiple deep-seated psychological inferiority complexes both real inferiority complexes and perceived ones that means that they know that they're inferior in ways that are actually real and measurable and they have other perceived inferiority complexes in which they just don't have any real true self confidence and they think that they are unworthy in certain aspects that maybe even an imagination and invention of their own internal psychological framework and mentality when in fact they're not really truly inferior in those ways but they are just they just don't have any real self confidence because they're such self-loathing self haters deep down inside themselves that's why they gravitate toward a position of controlling others and getting approval from the proxy mommy and proxy daddy so we're going to look at ways that they have inferiority complexes you know first of all they know how dumb they are deep down inside that's why most people who are cups did terribly in school even in just general left brain intellect ways they're usually horrific at math horrific at science again you could say some detectives etc who are higher up in the police forces have a little bit more left brain intelligence from an intellect point of view with math and science but the average rank and follow follower rank and you know file order follower is extremely unintelligent in even just IQ measure of intelligence let alone holistic intelligence and they know this deep down inside they know that they're not very smart people that's why they gravitated toward an institution based in control and physical violence because they feel like that's all that they would ever be good at how about trying to play an instrument how about trying to work on some artwork go did you know download Adobe Creative Suite or Photoshop you know and pay the subscription fee and just try to work on your art skills maybe you're good with a pen or a brush draw our paint do some pottery pick up a guitar learn piano learn the keyboard play some drums if you want to beat on something instead of beating on somebody's head with a billy club you know there's tons of other creative options that you could explore you know internal psychological frameworks through rather than have to try to be a controller of others which is never going to work to transform society for the better anyway as we're going to talk about a lot of them feel like they're they don't have any connection to other people through their personality their sexuality etc so they feel inferior in simple personality traits and connections to other people a lot of them know that they're psychopaths either secondarily or deep down inside because of some type of trauma that they experienced psychologically in their life and so they just want to continue the trauma victim cycle and take it out on other people and become the trauma creator you know that's this these are all the internal dynamics psychologically that's going on with it within police that's why they gravitate toward an institution based in violence and coercion and that's what they do they attempt to compensate for their inferiority complexes by controlling others it's the perpetuation of the trauma victim cycle which we talked about on what on earth is happening in the past trauma gets created in someone's life by a abuser and then they either identify with the abuser or with the victim role and then they either become the next abuser or they continue the cycle as the next victim and allow themselves to be abused the only way of breaking that cycle is with true self-respect and a higher level of consciousness by working through the trauma not burying it down inside facing it and working through it you think I haven't been through my share of trauma in my life and it's an ongoing battle you deal with it every day I feel like I'm traumatized every week putting this show together quite frankly you know but do I deal with it I force myself to look at it and deal with it and power through it because it's moral obligation to do the work do I like it no but do I deal with it and and persist and power through it yes I think dealing with the ignorance of this society is a trauma people asked me in the question-and-answer session of the conference from Spain recently how do you deal with all the ignorance doesn't that create anger and trauma inside of you and I said I deal with it very badly yes it does and do I think that I should be in a state of you know total forgiveness and total ignorance and like have I think I can't remember how some Buddhists false Buddhists worded they say you know dealing with the ignorance of others is eternal tolerance for someone else's cognitive dissonance we should never be in that mind state folks the emotion of anger is there to be felt it's there to be felt so you realize how wrong the fucking thing that we're dealing with is and to do something to change it and make it right that's the adult way of dealing with it the problem is we have a society where so few people or psychological adults and they bought into so much bullshit New Age nonsense that we're not actually dealing with it we're given paying lip-service that we're dealing with it we're not actually changing anybody else's mentality because people think oh it's only internal work wrong it's not just internal work internal work comes first but it's about influencing other its internal and external alchemy not just internally because if you're not an influencer of someone else's internal work you're not doing your job as an influencer in teacher of the great work what do you think I'm not still doing internal and external work both of those processes have to continue indefinitely you don't just say I'm done my internal work and you certainly don't say I it's only internal work no incorrect New Age bullshit belief system so let's look at the second side of these characteristics of all police the second category psychologically a police officers are the the Psychopaths oh these are just lovely people and they're all over they're all over every department in the world don't try to say it's just some it's a good percentage in the police I'd say you probably have about fifty percent if not more are psychopaths to one degree or another or on their way to becoming Psychopaths right and I might be being generous it might be far more than that percentage-wise but I'm gonna put it in at least fifty percent and we talked we did whole shows on the this lovely breed of people the Psychopaths of our world we've done whole shows on this on the psychological dynamics so go back and listen to them in depth with slides there's ton there's whole shows on this in the water earth is happening podcast archive the characteristics of psychopaths aggressive and callous behavior now just listen to all of this when it comes to the police see how much it's describing complete absence of conscience and empathy or in other words an internal death of emotion in their own psychological makeup that's why they have no cycle they have no true holistic intelligence because most of them have dead into motion and by the way forty percent of all police it's proven in peer-reviewed studies are domestic abusers and that's probably a load low figure proven over and over again in Psychological studies that over 40% of all police officers worldwide abuse their spouses whether they are male or female just think about that dynamic by itself without even going into all the rest of their characteristics psychologically 40% of them are spouse beaters okay husband beaters or wife beaters obviously mostly wife beaters but it works the other way too they are willing to engage in immoral criminal conduct to intentionally violate the inherent rights of other human beings sound familiar all Psychopaths are willing to do this willing to use intimidation and violence to dominate and control others that's the police's job on their on its face complete absence of any sense of guilt or remorse for the harm their actions caused to others I can vouch for this personally from secondhand experience of talking to someone who was a ditched dispatcher for the Philadelphia or it might have been a Philadelphia area surrounding Police Department once again I'm still looking for that person I have lost their contact details I'm gonna just say it again probably be the last week maybe next week I'll ask for him one more time it is a male person I don't know if they want their name sent on the air so I won't do that and we talked several times at meetings of truth freedom prosperity here in Philadelphia when they were hosted by Mike myself Fernando and other people Scott others he was a colleague and acquaintance I wouldn't say that we developed any kind of a deep friendship but we spoke a few times and at one luncheon of truth freedom prosperity or it might have been a dinner he told me about his work as a police dispatcher and told me about the violence that police did to people gleefully did with zero remorse knowingly harming people and knowingly spreading all over their rights and usurping their rights and mostly what he got into telling me were the horrific and incredibly profound saddening and maddening acts that these police wordy cycle psychopathic police were doing to animals particularly dogs deliberately murdering animals in people's homes when they knew they posed no threat to them and could not wait to get on the next no knock raid so that they can go and kill more innocent life so if the person is listening I can't make you come on the show obviously I can only put the my intent I would like you to courageously come out and tell people what you personally heard as a dispatch officer from police's lips to your ears if you'd be willing to do that once again that is your choice and you would have to develop that internal courage to do so but if you're listening or anybody else who knows who I'm talking about is listening please get in touch with my assistant Leah and she'll bring you onto the show okay we'll bring you onto the show for a full interview you could have as much time as you need to lay it all out I'll give you the floor okay so I've said my piece on that let's go back to the slides and these people are guiltless and remorseless and more so you know what's making it more like that that they're not being held accountable individually for the crimes that they commit that's called qualified immunity in policing here in the United States and in other countries look it up it's called qualified immunity this means that police are no longer being able to be held legally or personally or morally accountable for their behavior we are creating a whole class of people that can commit crimes with impunity let me say that again we have created an entire class of human beings that can commit crimes with legal immunity and impunity meaning that they will go unpunished according to any legal system do you know how dangerous of a precedent that is it's called qualified immunity and it exists in almost every state if not every state in the United States and at a federal level it is criminal on its face to have ever even proposed such quote legislation or to voted it in every person whoever did that is a criminal and a violent criminal themselves and they should be held physically accountable for even trying to dare do such a thing Psychopaths will deny abdicate and rationalize their own immoral behavior in other words they accept no repop responsibility and in condoning that behavior their supporters have accepted no responsibility either no ability to respond to their immoral behavior most Psychopaths if not all psychopaths are very well practiced pathological liars and police lie continuously to people as a matter of fact it's part of their job description to lie to people and it is told that they are allowed to lie to people outright and openly and people think that that's fine and they have total immunity for doing that as well psychopaths are very skilled at faking normal human emotions they are very skilled at feigning or faking a normal range of human emotions because they have to put on that mask and pretend that they have emotions like everybody else even though they don't feel like everybody else they have no emotions for empathy or the the any kind of feeling toward what their behavior is the harm that their behaviors and suffering and trauma that their behaviors caused and initiate Psychopaths have become very adept and skilled at manipulating other people they practice manipulation skillsets literally practice them to appear normal in the eyes of other people even though they're really internally monsters psychologically and they believe in their own internal psychological dynamic and framework that they will never be brought to justice that they can continue to conduct their crimes forever unpunished that their immoral criminal actions will never be punished they will never be punished for them that's what a psychopath thinks now every single one of these characteristics meets the ecological dynamics and characteristics of almost every cop and if you don't think so look I don't want to hear I honestly don't even want to hear it you're a very dumb and naive person if you don't agree with that statement you are a panderer and a boot licker to police and I don't care whether you know him personally I don't I'll look you in the face and tell you I don't give a shit whether your father's a cop I don't give a shit whether your mother's a cop I don't give a shit whether your cousin your sister your daughter your aunt your uncle your niece or nephew I don't give a fuck what relation you have to them you're a know nothing naive person if you don't understand that these are the psychological characteristics of all police in one form or another on one side of that column or another whether their order followers or Psychopaths we're a combination of both put the slide back up look at this chart police are wondering or the other or a mixture of these psychological characteristics in their internal psychological makeup the end for all time get is offended as you like this is the garbage that is attracted to this institution if you don't like it it doesn't make a difference it's true and you're wrong let me just say that once again - just just let's make it very confrontational if you don't like that statement you're wrong and it's still true you got to work through your in correctness because you're in correctness is preventing you from understanding rights because being wrong makes you behave wrongly see correct behavior correct understanding leads to moral behavior incorrect understanding leads to immoral behavior that's why it's called right and wrong in both respects you have to be right to behave rightly and if you're wrong you're going to behave wrongly or and morally and this is what people have to understand being correct when it comes to rights and what's going on in the world leads to right action or in other words moral behavior being wrong or incorrect in what you understand about psychology and philosophy and what's going on in our world leads one and leads eventually all society to be wrong in their assessment of what behavior is what r.i.p and wrong behavior is and it leads eventually to wrong or immoral behavior so it is all people say oh don't worry about being right it's all about being right it's all about whether you're correct or not we've been taught this bullshit for far too long that it isn't about what you know to be right as incorrect yes it is entirely about whether you are correct or not the really I don't fight other people and try to be right no the only dynamic that matters is whether you are correct whether you are right it's the same bullshit when people so it doesn't matter who started a physical altercation yes it does that's all that matters all that matters is who initiated the violence because the response to physical violence is defensive use of force it's not more violence if someone punches me on the street when I've done nothing to harm anybody else and I punched them back to acts of violence did not occur only one did the one that initiated the harm which was the person throwing the punch at me and too few people understand that because they don't understand self-defense and that's a big part of what we're gonna continue to talk about so let's move on that those are the psychological dynamics of of police whether they happen to be order followers or Psychopaths and these are the two kinds of people who are police the only kind of people that have moved on toward not being in these two groups of people psychologically or are those who have quit this cult and let's stop calling it any other euphemisms okay let's call it what it is it's a fucking cult and these are the two types of cult members that join the police forces anywhere in the world no matter what country no matter what municipality it's all a cult that's what it is it's a satanic cult believe it or not whether you understand that or not it's actually irrelevant that is the truth as well police are all members of a worldwide satanic cult it doesn't matter whether you don't understand that whether you're hearing it for the first time and you think it's over the top it is true nonetheless regardless of what you think of that statement and if you don't acknowledge it I'm just telling you you are incorrect and wrong that is the eternal unwavering truth that woman can never be made on so I am correct about it I don't believe that I'm correct about it I actually am correct about it and you could say that's ego all you fucking won and it will never make the statement I have made regarding that untrue if you don't understand it or agree with it you're just fucking wrong get his offend that as you like I'm here to create disharmony and that discord emotionally and vibrationally between the people who double down in their ego and insist that they're right when they're wrong that's what bringing the sword to the world means that's what it means like the allegory of Christ in the New Testament I have not come here to bring peace to the earth I've come to bring a sword and that's what it means it's not about talking nicely to people it's not about infecting them with sweet tones like the bullshit lying fake whore fucking media does truth doesn't need to be deceptive and sneak itself in through the backdoor I'm telling you right to your face there's a way things actually are and there's alignment to that through your own perception and if you don't do it you're wrong and you're going to behave wrongly as a result so that is the psychological dynamic of all police whether you like it or don't like it tough fucking shit and again I get very emotional about it folks said I'm gonna try to tone it back and I've been as you know into the emotional aspect of it as much as I was last week so I'll try to pull it back a little and like really just get these concepts into people's mind because there's a lot more to go through all right let's look at the psychological profile of all police supporters once again blanket statement because there's only two kinds of police supporters ultimately for whatever reasons that they have been worked psychologically into these two mindsets there are only two kinds of people who say that they support the police there are people who are bootlickers and want their authority to continue and be present and love it and revel in it and that there are cowards who whether they know that their behavior is immoral or not they will not act and do anything about it or even say anything about it because they have no courage and ultimately their self lo there's just like the sick order followers and Psychopaths who joined the police only it manifests in a different form let me make no mistake let me make no bones about it or mistake about it all cops are cowards as well all blanket statement you don't have any real courage you have perceived courage it isn't it isn't true courage just because you say I'll go and deal with a potentially violent situation that's not real courage that's your perception of courage real courage is doing what is actually morally right you would be more courageous not to run into some burning building or into some situation where a bunch of people are being violent you try to stop and arrest you somebody you would be actually more courageous rather than do something like that to quit your fucking job that would take more courage and now some police are quitting their job but not for the right reasons not because they've recognized that as an immoral institutional on its face because it's built on coercion violence and slavery but because they feel like they're disrespected by people wanting to do fun them and saying oh you'll see what what'll happen without police yeah maybe we will and guess what I know what I'm asking for I know potentially what might happen and the chaos that might result and that form of chaos is in preferable to what we have now infinitely preferable to what we have now so quit your fucking job I don't need you and neither does anybody else who is thinking sanely and if anybody else doesn't understand that dynamic you haven't gotten what I'm teaching here on what on earth is happening because you're either a fucking boot licker or a coward get as offended as you like and I'm gonna teach that underlying core philosophy today of why there is no justification ever for having policing in society so let's look at the psychological characteristics of these two groups of fucking lowlife type of people cuz that that's all you guys are - you're just fuckin low-rent lowlife consciousness people and nobody else said it to you like that because they're to a friend afraid of offending you we don't have the time to go and say these people shouldn't be offended let's talk you we tried talking to you rationally philosophically and nicely it didn't work cuz you're rooted in fucking ego and you don't want to give up your wrong positions and beliefs you don't want to bend the knee to truth and morality and true philosophy because your ego has you and owns you so what the people of real holistic intelligence real morality real and real philosophy are going to say to you is you as a fucking non grown-up emotional infant and philosophical infant child are not gonna own and rule an awakened being you're not ruling us you know it own us we're not your fucking slaves and there's going to be physical consequence to continued efforts to enslave play the fucking game and watch what prizes you win trust me motherfuckers on my plane and neither a lot of people here's their psychological characteristics the truth of their psychological characteristics that people don't want to look at they don't want to identify they don't want to understand they certainly don't want to teach them to others because they're afraid of rocking the boat and have somebody not liking them let me tell you something folks what I do here on what on earth is happening I do at the level of no other human being on earth I'm not afraid to say it I've never heard any show where anybody lays things out the way I do unapologetically and with the kind of courage I do it and that's fuckin sad it's sad my heart is saddened by that and that's the problem with the world is that there aren't enough people at my level of consciousness and courage it's the whole problem with the fucking world and I'm talking to my viewers now I'm talking to your lack of fucking getting involved and what you've not done to make this a burden upon the few people who are actually actively carrying this weight and then other people want to complain that I'm asking for help fuck all you you don't know what I do on a daily basis quite frankly motherfucker and I won't apologize for it so half of this police supporter category is the bootlickers they revel in the completely erroneous religious cult belief that authority is morally legitimate when it is in fact based entirely upon coercion and violence and has absolutely no morality in it whatsoever there is no morality to the concept of Authority anybody who listens to what on earth is happening that still believes there is any such thing as authority vested in human beings you're a dumb motherfucker and you haven't gotten one thing I've ever tried to teach morally or philosophically and you're more likely than not so entrenched in satanic ego that you're actually the enemy you're actually the enemy and I don't care what you say you are you don't understand it if you haven't gotten that they are possessed and I mean that in the true sense of the word as in possession as in the takeover of their soul they are possessed by the ego hardened religious cult belief that some people can magically obtain rights that others do not possess through some political magical ritual of delegation of rights creating rights that others don't have individually they believe that some super class of human beings can magically be granted rights that others don't have they possess a completely distorted and incorrect sense of quote-unquote justice you don't know what justice truly is justice has nothing to do with punishment by a control class justice is a cosmic dynamic is related directly to natural law of the Creator so they have this distorted sense of justice and punishment but of evildoers that is conducted by human decree and I'm not saying you never take physical action Reaper Kosovo on people who have done harm to others without right but that doesn't mean you create a control system a prison system etc you know it's just people individually have to act on what is right and I'm sorry if you don't agree with that or think that that's good enough of an explanation the answer lies and not what we have to continue to make or create or make new things or learn new things it's what we have to unlearn and stop believing that we have the right to do I've said this many times feels like you don't give any solutions the whole fucking show since show number one is a solution of explaining we don't have the right to do behaviors that we think we have a right to do that's the entire problem and the entirety of the solution is to cease and desist in the immoral behaviors that we are doing that we believe we have the right but in actual point of fact nature we do not have the right to conduct and that means government and policing there is no right to do such things because they are based in coercion violence and slavery and the solution to the problem of diminishing and disappearing human freedom is to desist in those behaviors it is not to create any new systems when the behavior is desist ax din and no one is continuing to do it the problem will disappear from the world on its own how you get people to do that is you explain true objective morality to them and you continue to hammer that into their brain and tell them you either get this or I will not support any endeavor of your life as an individual and more people have to do that than not do it that's the work and it doesn't matter whether you don't like that explanation that's still what it is and that's still the solution it doesn't matter whether you haven't understood that that's the solution and it doesn't matter whether you don't agree that's the solution that's the solution and I'm gonna keep saying it and I'm gonna keep saying it's true because it is doesn't matter how many people don't like it you don't like it tough fucking shit that's the answer and the solution to get people to actually do it is hard work that's why it's not called the big party to come to and socialize it's called the one great work that's why it's called that because it's the greatest effort that humanity can ever undertake to rid someone of a false cult belief system that is hardened into their ego into their satanic Li heart and ego and I'll tell you what folks people are doubling and tripling down in refusing to understand objective morality doubling tripling quadrupling down Quinn trooping down thousand times doubling up on their ego we have to do a better job of putting this into people in front of people's consciousness and we're not doing it our group of people and the people who listened and view this show are not doing the work that you need to be doing you're not doing it I'm sorry I'm gonna keep hammering on it I don't care how many listeners I lose I don't care how many viewers I lose I don't care I am NOT here to placate your sensibilities you are failing in the work I've explained to people endlessly ad infinitum ad nauseam what the work is and you're not doing it not enough of you are doing it they child childishly these bootlickers attempt to abdicate to others their own personal responsibility for self defense ladies and gentlemen no one else can ever protect you no one else has ever protected you no one else ever will protect you only you and your behavior can create protection or insulation against any form of harm let me say that again only you as an individual and only us as a community can ever prevent us from having any harm or you know any kind of theft done to us by what we choose to do by how we think how we behave and ultimately how we act in the aggregate that is how we are given our Karma the consequential result of what we have done in the world which is our Dharma our work if we're not doing our work we're gonna receive negative karma if we're doing our work will receive positive Karma it's not always instant and it works over the aggregate level of humanity it's not always just at a purely individualistic scale and this is what people don't understand about karmic debt and consequence which is how natural law operates because they've been taught a false cartoonish bullshit New Age bullshit version of karma that is totally individualistic and totally and totally instant and it doesn't work that way never has and never will karma works over the aggregates scale and over a long period of time that is why we will lose our rights and freedom over thousands of years on an aggregate level as a species that is why if you do one wrong thing an instant wrong thing isn't going to happen to you in the next 30 seconds or over the next day or even weaker year karma works over the aggregate it's what we are building here as a collective as a species and we have to undo that false belief system then it works like a cartoon where you do something wrong and you walk outside the building and an anvil falls on your head that's not how karma works that's not is not how natural law works and it never has worked that way there is no such thing as Instant Karma in the instances that that happens it's exceedingly rare and you could say okay that Pope type of poetic justice happens sometimes but it is the extreme exception to the rule no one can protect you protection is first and foremost created by behaving rightly and then therefore receiving support and insulation from harm from the universal forces themselves of natural law the secondary way that defense against harm is created is personally through personal self-defense learning personal self-defense through combat tactics and tools that's it and no other way and then you could extend that to your community of free sovereign individuals and that is called creating a militia that's called the militia of the people that is a right that can also never be dissolved which I've explained not nauseum in the true meaning and purpose of the second amendment parts one and two the people who are bootlickers in our society who think that policing should continue are not at a true spiritually awakened level of consciousness because they still do not understand any and all government is slavery and government includes by definition policing a strong-armed class of dominating yes men who are actually a gang of street thugs carrying out the political dominant will of the ruling class called the politicians and the dark ocultist that's it and thrown behind that a sensible realm of power and that's called slavery if you stop euphemized it like a little child it's not just government it's slavery and policing is all part of slavery as a matter of fact folks most people still are so damn ignorant of human history and hit on United States history that they don't even know that the original police forces came into effect as runaway slave patrols that is the racist origin of the police forces of the United States of America we had no organized police forces officially chartered until about the Year 1948 I'm sorry 1848 in the Civil War era period for a little bit prior to the Civil War era and though those forces that formed were for the collection of runaway slaves runaway black slaves in America the police originally banded together as runaway slave patrols to go out and hunt black slaves and bring them back to the plantations they escaped if you don't like it tough fucking shit that's the true history of the origin of us police forces it's that's not cultural Marxism that is not any kind of a perception to try to bring up any hate toward the police that's the actual historical origin of police forces and they did not were not chartered in the United States until the year as official police forces until the year 1848 historical fact the other psychological group that the supporters of police all supporters of police fall into in one of these two categories are cowards and as I've said before many times on this show in all you to reiterate and repeat the creation itself the universe itself hates cowards or very simply and concisely put God hates cowards yes I will speak to that dynamic and place that as something that God actually loathes despises and yes in fact hates the force the creation loves above all else is true courage let me stay say that again the internal force and characteristic and dynamic that creation comes to the assistance of human beings first and foremost and for the most reason the overarching reason that creation sends its blessing its grace its support down upon humanity for is internal true courage meaning in spite of any fear being present acting rightly for the right reasons that's what true courage is and then conversely on the other side of that equation the thing that the universe that creation that God will put up the most roadblocks in your path to happiness fulfillment any type of you know flow of your life the thing that it will put a roadblock after roadblock after roadblock after roadblock after roadblock in your way is if you are a coward inside yourself and you say I want to do that but I'm afraid of this or I'm worried about this happening if I do that if you're that kind of person God hates you so you want to think that's a religious statement you don't even understand what I'm saying it has nothing to do with religion it has nothing to do with what any religious person thinks God is the laws of the universe come to the assistance of true moral courage for the right reasons in the world and put endless roadblocks in and frustration in the path of people without true courage that is why it is so hard to find people with true courage acting rightly and doing the right things to put this information and help put it out into the world because most people are cowards and people gotta really hear what I'm saying here listen close play it over and over again if you have to the ultimate forces of creation and the will of that create or come to the assistance of those with true internal courage for moral reasons that are doing the work for them right moral reasons and it stifles the life goals and puts everything in the every roadblock in the path of those who want to serve their own selfish agendas and don't have any true courage to do the higher level will this is what is meant by in the thalamic occult philosophy of Thelema do the will and no other shall say nay and capital W will do anything other than that and every roadblock is placed in the initiatives path that is what is meant by that in the thalamic philosophy which I happen to be a very serious student of and understand it at a fundamentally deep level not at some bullshit level of some Crowley ID who thinks he knows what is meant by in the Philemon filosophy and they're following Crowley instead of actual thalamic principles but that's another presentation altogether these people who are cowards ultimately first and foremost are self-loathing individuals without a true shred of true self-respect deep down inside there's something broken with them at some sort of a traumatic level that they did not work through and heal and they still hate themselves at some fundamental level which is why it prevents them from doing the work they are absent or they have an absent or distorted sense of true self-worth and guess what no one can make you a self-respecting person but you that is all internal shadow work that's called sitting down in front of a mirror looking into it and going why am i behaving this way when I know I should behaving better than this that's it and you know what folks you want to say that I'm sucks bad because I'm asking for help where I'm taking too long with emotional outbursts or you know you don't even know what the fuck real self-respect is okay you don't even know what it is you don't know what the shadow work is I'm doing what I'm supposed to be doing to elicit an emotional response out there from people and guess what the vast overwhelming majority of people are telling me thank you for doing good because you're lighting a fire under my ass mark a handful of people still don't fucking get it because they're thick hard heads most people get it who are at least listening to this this far in cowards are taught from a very early age in life to be afraid of everything that they don't understand this is called learned helplessness as a psychological dynamic the media does this the government does it schools do it parents teachers everything everybody we're teaching our children to be helpless slaves only ever asking us somebody else for help but never do anything themselves especially their own defense and a defense of their freedom and rights these are often not always but often physically weak people in addition to being mentally weak emotionally weak and spiritually weak they're often people who will blow away in a strong wind they couldn't punch their way out of a wet paper bag as the old saying goes and you know what if you are that physically weak get a firearm and learn how to use it to defend yourself or learn some overwhelming martial arts strategies like at least learn how to Uyghur throw a nice strong you know straight stomp kick to the knee joint or straight you know snap kick to the balls you know where you could do overwhelming damage in a very short order not even having possessing that much physical strength no people don't want to take that personal responsibility for their own defence though they'd rather call a fucking dirty cop who's taking their freedom away they always want someone else to keep them safe and or protect them from a dangerous or threatening situation and as I've already explained that is a actual impossibility in the natural world it cannot be done ever can not be done in addition to that it is actually physically impossible for anyone to prevent harm to you because they can't get there faster than you are because you're already there physically in person they've already told people that's not their job it's not their responsibility it's not their duty and they are not duty-bound to do that they are only there to clean up the mess when you allow yourself to be traumatized or victimized that's it they're there to clean up the mess and unfortunately they're there to actually even prevent people from exercising their right of self-defense and that's the problem is that people think that they have the right to stop someone else from exercising their right to self-defense cowards always almost always psychologically suffer from parental abandonment issues and guess what so two police so did the bootlickers they all do and this is the whole root of everything folks the psychological root of all these people's trauma and behaviors is that mommy and daddy failed in some form or fashion they weren't there physically they weren't there emotionally they didn't provide knowledge they didn't provide support they didn't teach morality true objective morality correctly they failed in their mission as parents in some form or fashion doesn't matter which way you know parental abandonment abandonment does not mean that the father or mother wasn't physically present it means they weren't present either physically mentally emotionally psychologically spiritually many ways that a child can be psychologically that can be parentally abandoned so don't just think it's physical abandonment and again that's why the government is all too happy to step in as the proxy parents using the two parties to represent mother and father and once again people still don't understand this this far into 2020 they still don't understand how that psychological game works it's sorcery it's psychological sorcery that's what dark occultism is it's not going out and burning ritual sacrifices of animals in the woods to Satan or Lucifer you in hard-headed lis insist people hard-headed lis insists I still get emails of people telling me I don't know what Satanism is as a fucking priest in the religion but I don't know what it is and they're telling me when they haven't had no direct first-hand experience in what the fuck it is that I'm wrong in there right fuck you you don't know what the fuck you're talking about and you're not gonna tell me who is directly involved that I don't know what I'm talking about motherfucker and I'm not gonna be nice about it or take your shit it's you who doesn't know what the fuck you're talking about who insists on that I'm telling you what Satanism really is because I know and you fucking don't you want to know what Satanism really is it's deep psychological ancient sorcery that it is about psychological knowledge when other people don't have it and that opens the door to manipulation by way of knowledge differential about how the human psychology works because 99.99999 people on this planet don't know what i'm talking about in this presentation and have never studied any dynamic of it one second of their fucking worthless lives even people who were in psychology I've had a professional child psychologist tell me you taught me and laid out more about human psychology in a three-hour conversation with you that in all the years of school ever had and I do this professionally and am paid to do it just like Freemasons who have been in in Freemasonry for decades of their life have told me you I've sat down and have a conversation with you for an hour on what Freemasonry really is and you've taught me more about the symbology and allegory of true Freemasonry than in the 20 years I've been involved in the lodge system yeah it's very easy it's because I know what the fuck I'm talking about and I'm right and I'm not gonna apologize for it and this is the problem folks we want to accept the world view violence of other people and we don't want to say no you're just incorrect and you're just a child who hasn't grown up and seen this from an adult psychological standpoint you're not correct and you're not gonna force your fucking worldview on us this is the spirit of true America that's not a political statement that's not a nationalistic statement America is an idea whose fulfillment hasn't come about yet it was the seed of an idea that started through the Declaration of Independence and is gone downhill ever since the problem is they didn't stop there and say we're just independently free sovereign individuals the end try to stop us from engaging in those natural rights and you'll find out what fucking happens and they instituted a government the Federalists as we'll see you I'm gonna end with a slide about a Federalists who was incorrect and didn't go far enough in consciousness James Madison even though he was one of the authors of the Second Amendment along with Monroe no I'm sorry yeah Monroe I believe but James Madison was one of the Federalists who was instituted the Constitution and federalized the United States government I switch back over to the slides so these people almost always are suffering from parental abandonment issues and even if they are knowledgeable I'll wait until we get back to the slides if you have to do it with the physical layer just turn on the physical layer sorry folks we're having a technological issue here oh just gonna have to give us a moment folks cuz I want to talk about this last issue with the slides up even if these people are knowledgeable on the second side of this column that I'm talking about who are the supporters of the police they will never act upon it that's what cowardice is cowardice means that even if you have the knowledge you're not doing anything with it yet can you please get the slides back up thank you so there at the bottom of the bullet points there on the right side even if these people are knowledgeable a coward could have a whole lot of knowledge but they're not acting on it and that's what converts knowledge into wisdom knowledge by itself is meaningless ultimately it's great to have it but if you're not doing anything with it why bother having amassed it in the first place to begin with what converts knowledge into power is right action what converts knowledge into wisdom is right action and you know what folks the dark occultists of our world are neither bootlickers or cowards they're actually creative people who are bringing things into the world that they want to create even though they can really only do that by proxy by distorting and changing something that's already there they do create something different in the in the ultimate end which is dark sick twisted pathological psychopathic control based slavery based but they're making something they're bearing something into existence they're giving birth to something it's dark it's evil it's satanic and guess what they have the will to do it and they have the courage to do it this is called dark care as I've talked about a lot that people don't want to hear about and that's why the universe will actually assist in the creation of hell I'm gonna say that again folks people think God is just all merciful and all caring from a lovey-dovey perspective God is law let me just say that again God is law creation is law period it's law law capital L capital a capital W God is law this is what religionists and new-age bullshitters have to get into their mind that that's what really the Creator the forces of creation are they are laws man didn't put them into effect man can't take them out of effect humankind humanity it's not a sex statement or a gender statement humankind did not put law of creation into effect it cannot take law of creation out of effect so creation respects people with courage even if they're evil it says that they put the will behind putting that into effect that they have the courage to put that into effect yes they did did their opponents have the will or the courage to stop them no they did not that's what then manifests the end that's how law works in creation and then we're all going to share in the aggregate consequence no matter how uncomfortable painful or even traumatic it is the universe says yes that is what we allowed to be created and it says yes you may have it even though it's the worst thing possible for your own evolutionary development you asked for what you got and that's why what we've been doing collectively as a as a race of beings as creating our own prison so going back to the slides this has been the psychological profile and characteristics of bootlickers who are the supporters of police and cowards who are the supporters of police and or those who will do nothing about their immoral behaviors and let me say one more thing before we move on from this folks I'm not this is not from any political side of the spectrum anybody who's interpreting this as I'm a leftist when I talked about how bad communism and socialism are and that all forms of government are really a form of socialism I had people from the left-wing saying you've gone full on a conservative retard mark no not a political statement I talk equally out against fascism and and right radical right-wing fascism and Nazism as I do radical left-wing socialism and communism because they both are arms wings of the same bird that are gonna carry us that bird of prey is going to Arius it's talents to the same place slavery they're just two models of slavery where the control a cult ruling class sits behind the scenes of both of them and says which one can we more successfully sell to the fucking dumb ignorant public and the one that sells best is the model they go with and here in America the left-wing aspect sell soul of slavery sold the best of the people and that's the model they're going with pretty much worldwide they tested out the right wing model and Nazi Germany and it didn't work out so well so they went with the left wing model of international socialism which is communism and that's what they're how they're trying to get us into worldwide slavery now I don't pick political sides politics is a bullshit illusion mind control technique to get people divided on an illusion that never existed there's only freedom and slavery there's no such thing as political parties the dark occult Luciferians control the highest levels of all politics all banking all military all policing all the food production all so-called drugs and medicine and people don't understand that yet because they're seeing things from the level of the media playing it out like a movie on a screen you're seeing the shadows and Plato's cave there's a great shirt designed maybe I'll make it politics is the belief in the shadows on the wall of Plato's cave the only reason that wouldn't be a great sure is the population so fuckin dumb they don't know what that means they've never read that philosophy so they don't even know what it means and they look at you like who you think me oh you're talking about that's how they'll respond to that shirt which is probably why I won't make it so this is not a left-wing political thing okay because it is true left-wing politics wants to dissolve police forces for an entirely different reason so they could bring in their equivalent of the Nazi brown shirts okay they want to dissolve existing policing because they want to bring in a police force that they could even more tighter control to carry out the leftist political agenda the radical leftist political agenda which will be extreme worldview violence turning into extreme physical violence caused a antifa and other institutions like them and even BLM are models for that type of violence now that's what they've unfortunately been co-opted and turned into they're not taking stances against just fascism and police brutality that's maybe how they the intent that they may have started with but that those organizations are co-opted and it's it's a shame but it's the truth that's why I don't join organizations I represent myself as a sovereign individual and that's it don't join organizations and cults it's unnecessary it always devolves into groupthink and eventually immoral behavior because individuals only have morality and a true sense of true objective morality once you're getting involved into a collective that collective takes on a mind and a morality of its own and that's almost always untrue and immoral that mindset sorry to break that to joiners but that's the truth so don't join anything even what on earth is happening is not an organization folks this is a sovereign effort what on earth is happening is nothing more than the name of my website it's not a group it's not a party it's not an organization there's no LLC there's no tax exempt status there is no incorporation whatsoever for people to think that it is other than that I see jackasses on YouTube we don't all fucking thing about me never met me in their life telling me I have 501 C tax-exempt status never happened never will happen I don't play ball with fucking terrorists and fucking pedophiles which are what government is this isn't an organization it's not even a sole proprietorship and it's actually that's none of anybody's fucking business how I conduct my business quite frankly but I'll even tell you it's just me mark passio and no one else as a sovereign free individual and that's it and that's all it will ever be what on earth is happening is nothing than the moniker for a website I built that's it so this is one of the best memes of the last year as far as I'm concerned when you're so confused that you put a come and take it sticker on your truck and then put a thin blue line sticker honoring the very people who will come and take it when the politicians command them to yeah these are the bootlickers and the cowards of our society you don't know what the fuck you're talking about little boy you don't know what the fuck you're talking about little girl you haven't studied the dynamic deeply enough you're a fuckin halfway or at best and a know-nothing at worst and nobody will tell you that you're a fucking fake patriot you're a fake fucking militia person you don't know what the fuck you're talking about cuz you're dumb and you haven't acquired enough knowledge and you think erroneously that you have it figured out you haven't figured out your fucking ass and nobody has told it to you like that you don't know natural law you don't know true spirituality you don't know the difference between freedom and slavery you're a dumb fucking dunce and I'll tell it right to you little fucking boy right to your face so put that slide back up because I think this is this really encapsulate the true mentality and psychological dynamic of these type of people the bootlickers you know this is how dumb they are this is how low true IQ they are that they can't see holistic patterns you know and they think they're standing for some type of justice you're standing for your own fucking enslavement you dumb dunce so let's move on to a reiteration of something that I did back in 2018 I am going to represent for a lot of people out there that I'm horrific ly disappointed in in the truth community and freedom movement in particular and I want you to really hear my words and the Spirit coming out of my voice and out of my body right now who think there's any such thing as a good cop I hear it over and over again on social media on YouTube on interviews that people do on podcast that people do and I'm fucking sick of it to the core of my essence that a cop can actually be a truly good person capital G good capital P person there is no such thing as a cop that is a truly objectively morally good human being that is an oxymoron in terms and can never actually occur simultaneously in nature it does not matter how good you are to individual people to your own family members how nice your disposition is as you as a human being if you are active duty police or active duty military you cannot be a moral human being from a true objective moral perspective for one who understands true objective morality anyone who understands that true logic and true philosophy from a moral standpoint knows that that is an absolute impossibility so this section is called the sheer ridiculousness an absurdity of believing that there is such a thing as a good cop it cannot occur and the truth and freedom community who believes this you have your head up your ass still you have your head up your ass still I will be re giving a section now of a presentation I originally gave in outside of Phoenix Arizona the truth mine reality conference this took place March 10 2018 my presentation was called duress dissidents and deadly force this is available in its entirety on gifts thought what on earth is happening calm in flash drive and DVD forms and it is available for free in its entirely on youtube on my website on my other some of my other media platforms so let's jump into this section this is called what is duress every police officer in the history of humanity has participated in the process of the public holding every individual of the public no matter who they are under the psychological state called duress let me say that one more time definitively every cop who has ever lived has participated in the process of holding the entirety of the public under the psychological state known as duress what is duress duress is a continuous condition of correct coercion coercion of the free will of a being or a group of beings by another being or group of beings through threats of violence and/or actual acts of violence if those being coerced do not comply with the decrees or commands they are given so that means one class of human beings decrees you must do my will and my bidding if you do not do my will in my bidding you will be punished there will be coercion to get you to comply and if you do not comply violence will be conducted against you that is what duress is and it is saying I am threatening you with violence if you do not comply and if you do not comply I will then conduct violence or have my goons my thugs conduct violence against you that is not what I think duress is that is what duress actually is when people are held in the condition of duress they are unlawfully prevented from exercising their free will to engage in rites which they actually possess and or they are coerced through threats of violence to perform behaviors against their free will so duress forces people to desist in actions which they do have a right to do and it forces them to engage in acts that they do not in their free will wish to conduct that is called duress that is coercion that is violence and ultimately if we're not mincing we're are using language euphemisms that is slavery that is slavery this is what the rest looks like it's giving your money or your life it's I will choke you out if you violate the slightest law that politicians have decreed you will be choked to it into unconsciousness and death or beaten into unconsciousness and death no law is too small or too so trivial that the state will not summarily execute you for breaking it what it is folks it's mafia rule its mob rulership that's it it's we're going to rule you because we have the physical power and ability to do it and we're going to do it because we want to and we can and we're going to exert our sick satanic will upon you because we have the force to do it now do you think any member of any institutional organization that takes part in the implementing of that duress can be a good moral person just think of it from a pure standpoint of moral logic no matter what degree they're involved in that system makes them a bad person by definition and this is the problem is that we have people who say I'm a truther say I'm a person that stands for freedom and you don't fucking understand this yet and I'm embarrassed for you because you're too dumb to be embarrassed for your fucking self next slide what's the difference between a police officer and a strong-arm mafia enforcer absolutely nothing they're both members of gangs who don't question orders or think for themselves they both initiate violence to enforce policy both have a code of secrecy a lack of transparency both cite the institution's policies for the violence they manifest in reality beautiful meme Thank You Freeth police the police great meme absolutely true get his offended as you like nothing will make it not true that is an eternal truth look at from a perspective of a mafia or gang point of view very few people do this the Mafia has many different layers of involvement right you can look at an organization like La Cosa Nostra the Italian mafia they have hitmen that go out and perform executions they have gambling people number runners you know who take bets excellent horses fighting etc okay then they have people all the way down to runners as they're called I'm just gonna take bets from one person to another and run run down the this this you know this bookkeeping thing inners take it on in a car or on a bike and take it to another or physical place whether they're bent runners drug runners money runners all they're doing is really carrying physical things from one place to another so let me ask you a question is any member for whatever reason they take part in a violent institution like this a good person all the way down to their wives who just support their efforts because they receive the benefits no no one individual member of a mafia like this is a good person no matter what how small their involvement saying all there's some good people in the mob and some bad people in mob you sound like you're a fucking retard because you are and guess what I hope this loses me friends and loses me Facebook friends I don't give a fuck I'm not here to be your friend I'm here to tell you the truth about objective morality I don't give a fuck whether you don't like me or don't talk to me all I care about is whether you're correct about what's moral or not and you're still not most of you there is no such thing as a good complicit gang member it's a violent gang a mafia is a violent gang it doesn't matter if you just ran some tickets from one place to another you're helping them get their agenda done you're a complicit gang member at any level by definition you cannot be considered a truly good moral human being by definition of what it means to be good because you are helping violence and slavery take place I don't understand why this is so hard for people to get cuz you've never heard it like this because everybody wants to dance around the topic and say say it in super nice terms instead of saying how it really fucking is and I'm sick of people thinking you have it figured out and you don't have anything figured out and you're teaching wrong things you're hurting the effort to educate morally not helping it violent street gangs let's look at the Crips and the Bloods for example or any other violent street gang these are just stock images you know don't read too much into them folks I just look for images that try to go along with the concept violent street gangs of whatever persuasion they have happened to be white skinhead gangs Latino you know drug cartels in Mexico black street gangs in LA Mich street gangs in America it doesn't make a difference they have membership all the way up at the highest levels of people who command hits to people who conduct hits and executions down to people who run drugs and or and again that's even the people's right to put into their body what they will down to people who just you know do the smallest ancillary tasks even people who look to try to make peace between gangs there's still gang members you know this is all about territorial control over a region to operate the black market which is made possible by government which is actually made quote-unquote necessary by government these are just lower-level thugs does any member of a violent street gang no matter how small their involvement is or even what they're trying to do to promote peace between neighboring gangs are they morally good people let's just take the example on the upper left which is the least ostensibly violent image and in the picture the other ones insinuate maybe that they'll go and enforce coercion upon others or actually conduct an execution of someone else but imagine even to get you know neighboring gangs saying oh we don't need to be killing each other let's just try to you know work in our own territories and promote peace between ourselves does that make them good people no there's still complicit gang members there's still people who are violently helping get the agendas of violent street gangs accomplished so it doesn't matter how low-level their involvement is that doesn't make them a good person it's just so hard for me to believe that people still fucking think that violent members members of violent gangs no matter how low-level their involvement is can actually be morally good people it doesn't matter if these go people go home and treat their wives well or treat their children well or provide for their family they're doing that at the expense of other people's rights and freedom through coercion and violence how can we not understand this how can we not understand this is the exact same situation as the police in this country or anywhere else in the world for that matter so you look at all the violent things that police do that they have no right to conduct against people kicking a handcuffed woman in the back of the fucking head you're a real man pussy you're a real man you fucking pussy you need to get clapped the fuck out is what needs to happen to you boy doing that to a woman you're a pussy fucking coward Sartain and nobody ever told you that to your face fuckhead beaten people to death dumped and fucking people in wheelchairs down on the ground hitting their head on the fucking floor dumping schoolchildren out of their seat on the back of their fucking head spray paint spraying people with mace in the face of them nothing violent you're fucking trash your whole organization's fucking trash it's sick what you do and it's sick that people support you any supporter in my sphere of influence and what on earth is happening if you support this you're fucking my enemy and you've always been my fucking enemy and if you think anyone who is involved in this organization is a good person you're basically my fucking enemy you haven't understood it from a deep enough moral perspective and you haven't understood the moral philosophy deep enough you're confused and or at the very worst you're deliberately ignoring it which makes you the fucking enemy and I'm tired of mincing my words and I don't care how many friends supporters viewers or anything I lose I'm not i don't have allegiance to you i have allegiance to truth and god and that is it and they are one in the same understand that I don't need your allegiance I don't need loyalty to you quite frankly as in as individuals I want a sovereign level we only need to forge allegiance to the same truth law morality goodness and creative force then is one in the same for all beings because that is what natural law is so look at the clown in the middle with his stormtrooper doll then he thinks is somehow cute and even they even hinting this is who we are we know this is who we are you know it's not funny prick you're gonna find out how not funny it is if you already haven't and guess what I'm not supporting you know I'm not supporting the type of violent you know so-called protests that are really have devolved into riots either because I know who they're really being conducted and done by and again we talked about that a gen provocateur II they're just trying to call for stronger levels of control for these fucking idiot enslavers but guess what at some point the cannot be allowed to continue to do the immoral violence that they are doing see what I'm talking about is what we do need to abolish the police but we need to replace it with nothing these leftist want to abolish the policing replace it with their version of policing because they want the political control that goes along with that when you replace what when you eliminate cancer of a body what do you replace the cancer with you replace it with a different type of cancer well it's really great that we got that you know cancer of the lungs out of the body let's replace it with some pancreatic cancer you know because you have to replace cancer with some other form of cancer you can't just take cancer out of the body and replace it with nothing don't you know this is what arguing with different with reforming the police's you can't reform cancer cancer is cancer garbage is garbage you don't leave cancer in the body or replace it with nothing you get it out and keep it out well that's what these people are so my question on this slide the person in the middle who's just a paper pusher sitting at a desk is he any less compliant with the agenda of the street gang thugs called the police does he bear any less moral culpability no why because he is a complicit gang member just like the other members who were going out on the street conducting physical violence he is helping them get that agenda accomplished and therefore no police officer anywhere at any time for any reason can ever be a truly good moral human being it is an impossibility according to law it cannot be done it cannot be created you cannot be a cop and be moral simultaneously it is a impossibility according to law the laws of morality do not work like that to permit those two contradictions simultaneously if you believe that can happen you are in cognitive dissonance and you do not understand natural law in its fullness they think you do but you don't have a firm grasp of it philosophically or morally and I'll tell you that because I do have a firm grasp of it philosophically and morally what these people are are psychopaths and order followers who have an agenda to control because they lack internal power in their own lives and don't have any true self respect there are self-loathing people who have deeply seated psychological inadequacies rooted in abandonment issues and traumas who have not done any shadow work any personal spiritual work upon themselves so they want to continue the psychological cycle of trauma and victim the the trauma victim cycle that's all they ever have been that's all they are now that is all they ever will be and that is all they ever can be what they really are our house slaves it doesn't matter what color they are it doesn't matter what a sensible race they come from doesn't matter whether they're white black yellow brown purple blue or fuchsia their house slaves they are the enslavers of other slaves they think that they're doing the enslavement when they're actually enslaved themselves by the master class of dark the cultists who sit behind the ostensible power enthroned in the shadows they're really calling the shots and these house slaves are doing their bidding just like the house slaves of civil war air america controlled the field slaves and there's no bigger piece of trash than a house slave because you do it to your own thinking that because you get thrown an extra blanket an extra piece of corn get tinton instead of living a dog house or even get to live in it out in the field exposed to the elements the master gave you a dog house to sleep in that's what you would sell your own people out for you fucking piece of trash your fucking trash and you always have been you don't deserve any respect because you haven't grown up to earn any respect to earn any respect you need to grow up as a true adult and a true spiritually awakened being you don't just demand respect and then somehow somebody owes it to you respect is earned first of all respect comes from doing internal work respect is generated internally first and when you're radiating it that's when you want to earn it from others you aren't radiating respect what you're radiating is you're either an order follower or a psychopath and what you're ultimately radiating what everybody really knows deep inside whether they could verbalize it or not is you're nothing but a fucking house slave boy that's all you are and that's all you ever have been and I'll say it to you because no one else will apparently order followers also have the brunt of moral culpability because this is how the dark occultists have duped them into actually taking the karmic debt away from the order giver and placing it firmly into the lap and upon the shoulders of the order follower and the order follower to holistically dumb to understand how they've been duped in that regard and how they're gonna have their lives flow much more in a difficult way and ultimately not have any of the true happiness manifest in their lives because they've taken on total immoral behavior at the command of someone else the order follower this slide is called moral culpability the order follower always bears more moral culpability I am NOT saying that the order giver bears no moral culpability I am saying that if we look at the ratio of moral culpability the order follower bears more culpability in here is why the order follower always bears more moral culpability than the order giver because the order follower is the one who actually performed the action and in taking such immoral action they actually brought the resultant harm into physical manifestation the harm could not have come into physical manifestation in the world if the order follower did not take through their own freewill decision to follow the order the resultant the the initiation of harm that they conducted upon others the order follower always does that therefore they always bring the manifested harm into physical manifestation in the 3d World Order following is the pathway to every form of evil and chaos in our world order following is the path to every form of evil and chaos in our world it should never be seen as a virtue by anyone who considers themselves a moral human being this is why all supporters of police are not truly good people you can think you are all you want but if you believe an institution should continue to conduct coercion violence and slavery you condone coercion violence and slavery and therefore you cannot be judged as truly a true moral human being from a standpoint of true objective morality order followers have ultimately been personally responsible for and mope morally culpable for every form of slavery and every single totalitarian regime that has ever existed upon the face of the earth this is why totalitarian regimes are called police states they are not called politician states they are not even called dark occult estates they are not called judge States they are called magistrate states they are called social worker states they recall politician states they are called bailiff States or lawyer states they're called police states for a reason because that is who brings the slavery in the physical manifestation the police the bottom line when it comes to moral culpability is if you actually did it with your actions your behaviors you and you alone are ultimately responsible for the resultant harm that comes in to physical manifestation as a result of your behavior not whoever told you to do it eternal truth of objective moral law nothing will ever make that statement untrue get as offended as you like so now we're going to move into the last part of the deep philosophy of this and then prod I'm probably not going to finish this but then next week I'm going to continue this and then I'm going to read the entirety of confessions of a former bastard cop to try to explain what the actual real-world actions of police and their mentality really are so this last section of the presentation here today is called the absolute sole underlined foundational first principle based truth regarding why all police forces on earth should and must be abolished like slavery must be abolished because that's what police are are the enforcers of slavery and I am NOT taking any political stance on this from a right or left wing persuasion because I don't believe in politics politics is the belief in the shadows on the wall of Plato's cave there's a nice quote from Mark passio from me makers out there politics is the belief in the shadows on the walls of Plato's cave ok so there's not going to be any graphics in this section just text because I really want people to understand this from a foundational philosophical point of view that's how important it is so let's go through these five slides human beings do not emerge from their mothers wombs as immoral beings this is the problem first and foremost is we believe that there is such a thing as human nature other than human programmability let me say this folks human nature is human programmability and nothing more I'm going to say that again because it escapes most people logically and intellectually human nature is human programmability there is nothing beyond the nature of a human being other than a human being is a programmable being let me say that again human nature is human programmability there is nothing beyond the nature of a human being other than a human being is a programmable being human beings do not come into the world good or evil they do not come into a world with knowledge or immediate ignorance what we put into a human being is what comes out of a human being once again people will argue the nature versus nurture argument from mouth to all time and if you don't understand that it's programmability you are fucking wrong you haven't studied it enough you don't know how the fucking psychology works you don't know how the brain structuring works you don't know how the formulation of behavior works because you haven't studied deep occult psychology enough and I have and I know how it works and so do your owners and fucking masters no and that's how they control you and everybody out there saying no more you're wrong there's a nature to human beings out of the womb your owners count on you thinking that and be in that fucking dumb and that's why they own your ass boy and girl and I'm tired of saying it nice you would having people insist that they know when you're fucking wrong you're just fucking wrong human beings do not emerge from their mothers wombs as amoral beings immoral behaviors are learned or influenced by bad parenting wrong teaching the acceptance of unintentional or deliberate misinformation and pre-existing yet accepted amoral cultural conditions and beliefs in essence garbage input in the form of information results invariably and unwaveringly in garbage output in the form of behavior and guess what folks I've just given you one of the occult secrets secret of Secrets I've given you something that the dark occult dark Luciferians of the dark occult hold so tightly to themselves that they don't want what what's in that little paragraph right there getting out to the world and being understood on a mass scale that's foundational principle number one foundational truth number one about why we don't need a control system of policing and government and guess what 99.99999% of the garbage illiterate completely philosophically a lack of understanding public and in total ignorance will refuse to the death what's on this slide they'll refuse it to their fucking ignorant deaths nothing will ever make this statement untrue and people better learn it if you want to fight who we're really up against you better learn the truth of this statement human beings don't emerge from their mother's womb as either moral or immoral beings either way immoral behaviors are learned or influenced by bad parenting wrong teaching the acceptance or whether it's put out there unintentionally or even deliberately of misinformation and pre-existing yet accepted amoral cultural conditions and beliefs the very essence of this statement is that if you put garbage into a human being in the form of the information that they take in you are going to receive in the 3d world as a manifested result in our environment garbage behavior or immoral behavior so then if you look at the solution the solution cannot be to try to control things from the realm of manifestation or the result you have to control you have to influence things from the realm of the cause the causal realm not the realm of the manifested 3d reality that's called putting bandages on the wound instead of actually addressing the psychological issue that forces someone to continue to cut themselves and create scars and then your calling out for bandages bandages that's what the police are they're bandages for a psychologically diseased society that doesn't want to learn where the root causal factor of that psychological illness came from folks this is alchemical gold what I'm giving people in this episode this is the heart of everything that's going on from a psychological standpoint I'm exploding the truths of the occult world onto the dumb ignorant public the profane public and most of them still can't grasp it I'm giving you the knowledge that your owners possess and are holding back from your understanding I as an individual have exploded that knowledge onto the world and I know definitively I've thrown pearls before most swine I'm gonna do it anyway because that fulfills my dharmic destiny and what I came here to do and the rest is your fucking karma not mine the conditions explained in the previous slide are unknown and or unaccepted causal factors for amoral human behavior that means most human beings will never accept what I put there they either don't know it or they don't want to know it or they refuse to know it they will not accept the true causal factors that I've just given you in slide one since most human beings either do not know or refuse to accept the truth regarding human behavior they erroneously believe that the answer to the problem of immoral behavior is to set up a system of control to ostensibly provide quote-unquote protection for human beings such as government police military etc instead of correct moral education for the young if we gave correct moral education to the young and they had the correct information as input their behavior would not be immoral garbage as output but we don't have correct parenting we don't have correct education up in that regard and we refused to do it as a people and that is why those conditions continue the immoral behavior continues slide three of this deep occult philosophy systems of control invariably attract to them those who have the internal desire to control and abuse others because of their own psychological imbalances and inadequacies what I've just spent the last three hours explaining the bulk of the last three hours this inevitably creates a system entirely built upon corruption which is what we have now the very idea of power over others attracts human beings or as I've called them garbage to the garbage of government it attracts human beings with the absolute worst psychological and behavioral qualities which I've also just outlined and explained such systems of control are inherently immoral by inception by definition because they themselves are built upon the false belief that some people may be granted or delegated rights that others do not possess when in fact they are coercion violence and slavery in their actual manifested behaviors and we'll go over this again next week slide for those corrupt human beings eventually believe that they have the right to rule everyone else and they are willing to use coercion and violence to keep their subjects or really if we're not euphemized they're slaves in line because the belief in Authority is so widespread most people actually believe that this class of corrupt and violent human beings have legitimate moral authority to command the behaviors of others most people even believe that this corrupt class of humans should possess a monopoly on the use of physical force and that everyone should abdicate their inherent right and responsibility of self-defense to this corrupt class of human beings called the government and the police we're on the last slide but you know what folks we've really run out of time this edition of what on earth is happening this is too important to rush I'm going to reiterate this very deep occult philosophy in the next episode which will be part two of the psychological state of police and their supporters and we'll be going into a full reading of confessions of a bastard cop next week when we finish this very important occult philosophy you've been watching what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Applause] [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #228

Topics: *The Psychological State Of Police & Their Supporters Part 2, Mark was interviewed for Magical Egypt III, How To Become The True Media seminar enrollment instructions, Psychological Polarization methodologies, CoVID-19 as a massive Communist takeover of society, Police as Order-followers and Psychopaths, Characteristics of chronic Left-Brain Imbalance, Supporters of Police as Boot-Lickers and Cowards, Characteristics of chronic Reft-Brain Imbalance, the Cult of Politics, Politics is the belief in the shadows on the wall of Plato's Cave, Objective Truth and First Principles regarding Moral Behavior vs. Immoral Behavior, Proper Moral Education as the True Solutions to human problems, the Satanic Death Cult vs. the Rest of the World, "Oppo-sames" in Politics as a Divide-&-Conquer strategy, the False Left-vs-Right political paradigm, Psychological profile of Police reviewed, Police do the bidding of the world-wide Satanic Death Cult, False Spiritual "Awakening" that many people confuse with True Awakening, the Trap of the human Ego, The Inability to say "I Was Wrong," What it means to be a Truly Good Person, There is no such thing as no such thing as a "Good" Cop, Utilitarianism deconstructed as completely Immoral through the lens of First Principles, Soul Trauma, Spiritual Illness, Damaged Heart-based Intelligence, Eternal Truths regarding Police, Police CAN NOT protect ANYONE, Police DO NOT protect ANYONE, Why ALL Police SHOULD and MUST be ABOLISHED, Kabbalah as a method of Proper Reception, Teachings of Kabbalah related to Natural Law, the Causal Factors of human immorality, Human Nature is that humans are programmable beings, Immoral Behavior is learned or influenced by bad parenting/misinformation/cultural belief systems, False Information leads to Immoral Behavior, the Breakdown of the Ego to allow for integration of True Knowledge and to dissolve false belief systems, Moral Education for children, Systems of Control built upon the false belief of "authority" are always Morally Illegitimate, the Personal Responsibility of Self-Defense can NEVER be abdicated to others, Being rules by a criminal gang that others believe has the "right" to rule is ALWAYS far more dangerous than criminal gangs taking over that no one believes has the "right" to rule them, Mark's quote: "Since humans aren't angels, NONE are fit to rule.", Self-proclaimed "Christians who believe in the "authority" of Government are all Fake-Ass "Christians."*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got the groove on freedom-fighters books [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law vehicle and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on water on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thank you for tuning in today ladies and gentlemen today is Sunday June 28th 2020 this is episode number 228 of what on earth is happening today's show is entitled the psychological state of police and their supporters part two this is building on the information that we covered on last week's program and as always in information covered here all what on earth is happening is cumulative information that means that later shows are built upon prerequisite knowledge that is covered on earlier shows therefore if you are a new viewer to the show as I always recommend you don't want to start listening from somewhere in the later episodes you want to go back to the beginning of the show of the podcast archive and listen from show number one in order at your own pace that is the way you will gain maximum value and full understanding of the information that we cover here on the show so let's jump in for today we're again the show for today is called the psychological state of police and their supporters part two last week we covered a lot of ground on this topic I'm going to review a little bit of it first I do have a few event announcements or just a housekeeping announcements I should say the big news for this week folks is I have been included in the newest and latest magical Egypt series I'm really really really excited and honored to have been included in magical Egypt three part three of the magical Egypt series it is not released yet it is actively being produced I have or been interviewed for magical Egypt three I want to thank Venise for including me in this wonderful project I'm honored to be a part of it for more information on magical egypt which first of all folks if you don't know about it shame on you okay you should know about magical Egypt this is a an absolutely phenomenal series with some of the greatest minds of our time talking about ancient Egypt and the mystery traditions thereof and if you're not already intimately familiar with magical Egypt you should absolutely acquaint yourself with it because it's one of the best docu-series out there okay this was began by John Anthony West and is continued today in the form that it is they recently released a part two series two with all of the videos and ancillary interviews I have started watching part two and it's absolutely great I'm going to be in part three for more information on this fantastic documentary series please visit their website at magical egypt calm I have several quick announcements that I want to go through again for the gifts area of my website this is the last week I'll be doing this I said that I was going to basically do this for one month into the you know modern episodes of the show ever coming back after a long hiatus my newest presentation worldview violence and the real pandemics is now available exclusively on gifts not what on earth is happening calm in the form of a flash drive where you can get the HD mp4 video or in DVD format so you can pick that up at gifts not water on earth is happening calm it will probably remain in gifts for at least another two months after which I will release it for free on YouTube and my other media platforms we are still accepting donations to complete my premiere documentary called mark passio and the science of natural law I want to thank everyone from the bottom of my heart who has donated to this project so far you have made it go better and smoother enabled me to pay a video editor and we're making pretty rapid progress on this we're going to really amp up the production now as a result of the budget as a result of people's generous donations toward what on earth is happening in general as well we are working today with a brand new video camera that is the same quality as the existing camera that we have so you should notice no difference in quality during video switching so thank you to the people who made this happen through your generous donations what on earth is happening is entirely viewer and listener supported we are supported by your voluntary donations and that is how we operate here so thank you to everyone who has made everything possible here at what on earth is happening we could not do it without your support there are five donation tiers toward the documentary effort 100% of donations go directly to production costs all donors will receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on both flash drive and DVD you can make donations for this effort at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm we also have new t-shirts being printed right now usually there's a three week turnaround time so I'm assuming they're almost close to being done we'll probably have these in the next week or two please be patient I'm just taking a one step at a time approach with this but the order is in the shirts are actively being produced and we should be receiving a call or an email to go and pick them up in the next couple of weeks so this is one of the new designs called mark pacion the science of natural law I want to show these up close because some people has to see a better rendition of the artwork on this this is the front of the t-shirt this is the logo for the documentary we did we decided to do a two color shirt for this one and this is the back of the shirt design as more Audi increases freedom increases as morality declines freedom declines so that's the actual artwork on the new mark pass you on the science of loss shirt coming soon - what on earth is happening gifts donation gifts also at donation gifts available is the complete mark one great work collection this is all of my publicly available work all on one very small solid-state drive with a nice keychain tag all my publicly released presentations and presentation slides all archived interviews and ancillary videos that I've done from 2009 to the present day the entire water on earth is happening podcast series with all associated images and reading materials that I've talked about and linked on the podcast series my punk rock band the founders are no masters no slaves EP with ancillary materials and this is all packaged on one beautiful and ruggedly built external SanDisk brand 500 gigabytes solid-state drive that has both USB C and USB 3 connections available at gifts not what on earth is happening calm the art drive is still an offer that I am making available and tons and tons of people are taking me up on this folks archives have exploded let me tell you people are scrambling for this information this one terabyte hard drive that you send to me I will fill up with one terabyte of my research material that has led me to the understanding and conclusions that I present here on what on earth is happening weekly it contains 1800 video files over 8,000 digital books in the form of PDF and ePub files and over 20,000 audio files in mp3 mostly mp3 format you can get the details of the arc Drive at what on earth is happening comm / arc and you can fill out the form to receive shipping instructions there I am in the works right now I am working on arc 2.0 so once again as I said last week I have this about 80% done I haven't had much time to complete working on it I am actively working on that to get it completely finished but it's all going to be coming soon and this will be the last you're going to be hearing about the arc and the new arc until the new arc is completed and then I will let you know on the show so we won't be going through a lot of these you know gifts announcements in later shows I said that I would do it for a month so this is week four they were doing it and probably be cutting a lot of this out of the next show however what I do want to spend a little bit of time talking about is the how to become the true media online seminar an intensive 23 week technology skill sharing class slash seminar that I will be hosting via zoom software and I'll be sharing my desktop and tutoring people in real time on all the skill sets necessary to basically become the new media to do what I do here on what on earth is happening this will be taking place Tuesdays from 8 o'clock p.m. to 11 o'clock p.m. Eastern Time eastern US time that's 5 p.m. to 8 p.m. Pacific time starting Tuesday July 7th 2020 and proceeding over the next 23 weeks and concluding the last class will conclude on December 8th 2020 to attend this 23 week seminar will be a 500 23.93 sense personal donation and you can enroll at gifts dot water on earth is happening comm regarding enrollment I want to talk a little bit about this this week first we have probably around maybe 10 slots maybe less left in enrollment so if you haven't gotten in now is the time to do it and that's all I'll say about that because enrollments are gonna fill up this week for sure next is I want to talk about the skill sets but then I want to talk a little bit about the email that you will receive once you enroll because there are three steps that you need to take to complete your registration for the seminar this ensures that you will be ready on day one to jump right into the zoom meeting and be ready to receive the tutoring you know in the very first class we we want people to get maximum value ladies and gentlemen we don't want you to waste any of your resources here we want you to get gain maximum value from this seminar okay so I want to talk about what you will need to do as an enrollee as a student of the seminar to just briefly get ready and we want to encourage people not to wait till the last minute to do that okay so I'm gonna talk about the skill sets I'll be teaching briefly and then I want to show people the email that they'll receive okay and what you need to do as your next steps because I feel like it's very important to do this for me to fulfill my obligation to do everything that show people everything that is necessary to get ready if you are you know a donated enrollee in the class we don't want anybody missing any class sessions and we want you to get all the value for your generous donation okay so these skills that I'll be teaching as part of this seminar are are as follows basic operating system skills and this will these skills will translate across any platform any operating system you happen to be using they will translate across whether you happen to be on a Windows system a Mac system or a Linux system file systems and disk formatting well I'm also going to be covering as part of file systems backup that's that's basic operating system skills as well but I'm going to be teaching you how to backup your data as well file and folder management or in other words the hierarchical file system the HFS workflow and best practices word processing and publishing internet and networking basics how to search the web and the dark web effectively with very good efficiency graphic design basics of graphic design this will be a basic introductory and a little bit of an intermediary skills but these will not be advanced professional like high-end techniques we're gonna be teaching people how to walk before how to crawl before they can walk folks that's the motto here of this first iteration of how to become the true media you gotta crawl before you can walk so we're gonna be teaching very basic skill sets in these areas okay I don't want anybody intimidated thinking I'm gonna be jumping and teaching really advanced stuff okay that being said if you are very advanced this is probably not the course for you this is the course for people who don't know much about these areas of Technology and want to learn so that they can start teaching natural law themselves in a public way that's who this is intended for okay basic graphic design basic print publishing how to build presentations like we do here for the show every week we're how you know how to build a presentation that is like any of my other formal presentations that I've delivered and are available you know on the internet basic audio editing and publishing basic video editing and publishing basic web publishing how to do video conferencing things like Skype zoom things like that basic sharing via cloud services if you are collaborating with others how to share documents over a cloud service again not something that I highly recommend doing things with a lot of mission-critical work but sometimes if you are collaborating with somebody that becomes necessary we're gonna show people the basics basis about the very basics of how to do that and then some instruction regarding hardware and equipment physical equipment so those are the skill sets they're gonna be taught and now what I want to do is step out of this presentation and just show people a document that I put together on that they will be emailed okay so when you enroll you could switch back over you will receive this email there's nothing that is classified or anything that you can nobody can anyone can't see I want to go through this because it's very important to people enroll the the people who have enrolled who actually you know give a donation to attend and then we say yes you're enrolled okay you need to take these next three steps on your own and you don't want to wait you want to do this now okay so the first step you'll receive an email to thank you for enrolling and tells you the dates of the seminar and then it says please complete the following steps immediately to get ready for the seminar step one to attend the weekly classes you will first need to create a free zoom account using the same email address you use to enroll in the seminar at zoom dot us slash signup okay so you have to register in zoom you have to create a free zoom account you do not need anything beyond a basic free zoom account you don't need to do the pro account the basic free account is all you need okay step number two you need to download and install the zoom client for meetings this is a simple a piece of software that allows you to connect to a zoom meeting that's all it does okay you will need to download this from the link that we send you which is Abel you what you're able to click that right there in the blue that says zoom client for meetings and I highly recommend you do this on a desktop or laptop computer I do not recommend doing this on a mobile device such as a tablet or a smartphone you will not have as good of a experience if you do it on the mobile platform I really recommend doing it on a computer on a desktop or laptop that being said if you have no other option to join the class you can do it through a tablet or a smartphone but I really don't recommend that ok people have been asking about minimum requirements for their computer system if you have a relatively modern computer you'll be fine ok you can click into minimum system requirements for the zoom client if you wish to to read those over I wouldn't really sweat it too much if the zoom client opens on your computer you're going to be fine to enter the class ok step 3 very important after creating your free zoom account please register your account for all 23 weekly meetings by clicking the below link so this is a private link that people will receive once they enroll all this does is it ensures that only the people who register are only the people who enroll through gifts are registered in the class so only the enrolled students actually can enter the class so all you will do is click that link there after you set up your your zoom account and your zoom software and then that will enable me to allow you access into the meeting that's all that link does ok and then you will be able to receive a link back that will let you put that on your calendar for a reminder when the classes classes aren't happening and um it will just you know get you actually registered your zoom account will be registered in the seminar so please we have to be able to get in touch with you folks so you know if you enroll don't enroll with an email you never check because we we are sending you things and please your real information in for enrollment you know if you put fake information in on enrollment you're gonna have a hard time receiving potential emails and instructions from us and you know we are fulfilling our obligation to contact you with the necessary next steps to take to enter the class so that's what I'm going through this for so that I have fulfilled my obligation to explain to people this is what is required to enter the actual classes so please don't ignore these emails make sure they're not in your spam folder check for them now that you will have them if you enrolled and do not wait on doing this I want to re-emphasize that greatly don't wait until the last minute to do this because then if you have problems getting that software in we can't help you if you have problems any problems we'll help you through it we'll talk you through it we'll call you okay please if you have problems email true media at what on earth is happening calm the email again if you have any issues in enrollment during any part of the enrollment or any questions about enrollment the email to contact is true media at what on earth is happening dot-com that is in the email if we switch back there it is true media at what on earth is happening come if we switch back over to the slides you can see that there are two places that you can click for that okay I explain more about how the classes will work in this email you can click that email right here if you don't receive your invitation to join and if you have any questions regarding the enrollment or schedule okay so I think that really covers it what I wanted to say about that and I'm explaining this is why we are doing this and taking a moment to go through this information because this fulfills our obligation we are telling you we need to be able to contact you if you have problems contact us okay do not wait for the last minute folks if you have enrolled you've put forward your hard-earned resources to attend this seminar do not wait for the last minute do these three things now do them now don't wait until the suck the twos they have the class it will be a very silly thing to do to wait until the last minute because then we will not have the time to help you get this done finish the three steps that we have asked you to complete to be ready for to taking the class on the very first day okay please I'm imploring people to do that don't wait till the last minute so that's all I have to say about that for now let's um let's jump back over to my slides this is also the last week I'll be telling people about the positions that we want to fill here this will remain on what on earth is happening calm / help we do have lots of people who have responded to this call for help so really big things are in the works I'll hear it what on earth is happening it looks like we're going to be able to keep everything for now free and we will not have to go to any type of a subscription model or paywall it looks like we have in some in-house graphic design help we have certainly some web development help for sure video editing we have some remote help which I'm I'm accepting in lieu of help in person here and it's very good help and we still don't have any tech support in-house so I had to make another rj45 cat6 Ethernet cable today I have a good crimper and my producer gave me some praise about that last week it was pretty funny I'm pretty fast with the making of that type of cable I had to do another one here today but still don't have any in-house tech help I would really really love to have that taken off my shoulders so if anybody's a good tech person and knows their way around desktop systems on the Mac platform and Windows platform and knows our basic you know AV equipment and networking equipment absolutely I need the help okay so there these positions will be listed and taken down once they're definitively filled but you can go - what on earth is happening comm / help and the email links to inquire about you know possibly being part of the water on earth is happening team you could email Lia at what on earth is happening calm alright let's go go back to the slides yeah just an update the corona virus has been mutating yeah sorry folks just kidding just kidding that's what it was all along you know you know just a little bit of humor thrown in there but it's really absolutely true that we are turning into a totally mass psychotic communist society that's what's really taking place in our world today there is mass psychosis taking place and if you haven't figured it out yet that this is a cult the government is a cult that the police are a cult that all is so-called woke movement is a fucking cult you know you don't know what's going on you know you think you know what's going on but you don't you know and this isn't to say that I buy into politics and I'm on the right wing anybody who accuses me of that you're also a dunce you also don't understand the dialectic that you're being played off against you know you don't understand how mind control works you don't understand how deep occult psychology works against the population and you know what folks I see too much of this I see too much of this and people who claim to be awake and you're not awake if this is that this is how you think you're not even close to being awake okay if you're leaning left or right and you're not understand it's all an illusion it's all bullshit it's all there to just play people off against each other so the ruling class can continue to rule you have no clue what's going on in this world at all not even a little bit look folks I've promised myself this week I'm not going to get ultra crazy I you know have really gone off the handle in the last couple of weeks and I realized this I'm angry I'm very angry okay I've gotten some good feedback I've heard people tell me mark you are on fire I love the energy I've had people say you know it's a little much I've had other people say that when everybody gets his man is mark passio the world's gonna change you know that kind of sacred anger drives the change that we want to see in the world if we understand what's really going on and we're angry about how absolutely pathetic what's going on is and how people have fallen for it so that being said I just want to let people know you know this has nothing to do with politics folks this is all about getting past the political psychological polarization and this is what we talked about last week we didn't get into the political side of it we got into the side of how are they creating a society of masters and slaves so I'm going to review a little bit I'm not going to go as in-depth I just want to touch upon some of the points to review a little bit from last week then get into new material but what I do want to say at this point is you know we have to stop falling for all psychological polarization that includes political polarization that includes left versus right wing conservative versus liberal this is all just the divide and conquer strategy psychologically to weaken us mentally and ultimately to conquer us and enslave us and rule us so last week we talked about the psychological polarization methods these are dialectical polarization methods that are employed between the police and their supporters one our left brain namely the police which break down into the order followers and the psychopaths and then their followers break down or their supporters break down into the bootlickers and the cowards all people who want to pass off respond personal responsibility off onto other people in the example of order followers they want to pass off responsibility to decide what is right and what is wrong they don't want that responsibility and they want to pass it off to the order givers and they say we don't write the we don't write the laws we just enforce them you know well guess what that makes you an immoral being or on its face that makes you a moral because you are not actively looking at for yourself and judging for yourself which behaviors are moral because they do not initiate harm against other sentient beings and which behaviors are immoral because they do initiate harm to others Ping's an order follower does not do that they just act upon what they are told to do and that lack of the exercise of conscience and that abdication of their personal responsibility to do so makes them bad people by definition and they don't understand that and they're apologists don't understand that their worldview because of chronic left brain imbalance is myth misanthropic it has a strong belief in the concept of authority which is a false religion a total lack of empathy which makes a class of them a large chunk of them actually psychopaths whether primary or secondary Psychopaths an inborn desire to control others because of their own perceived inadequacy complexes or real inadequacies and then adjust them they try to justify their own violence of their own behavior as a means to an end the other side the right brain imbalanced bootlickers and cowards have a misanthropic worldview just like the police do and that's why they want people controlled they also believe in the religion of authority the false religion of authority they have a total lack of responsibility to engage the self defense principle for themselves they want to advocate that personal responsibility they desire to be kept safe and protected which can never be done by someone else in which the police do not do which we're going to talk about very in-depth on today's show and they also justify violence but this in this case they justify the violence of others as a means to an end they are condoning and supporting the violence of others in this case condoning and supporting the violence of the police and the politicians who command that violence see folks we have to stop seeing any of this a lot of people will think oh because you're against the police this is a leftist approach no it is not it's not a left-wing or right-wing approach folks that's your mental schism that is in the way of seeing truth because of the religious divide the psychological the occult influenced and set in place by dark occult by the dark occult psychological polarization vision that you yourself have fallen prey to do not attribute those qualities and characteristics to me don't tell me I lean left or right it's all a bullshit illusion and I've said it so many times someone could puke at how many times I've said it and I'm tired of being accused of it because your unknown nothing and you want to insist you know where my mindset is that don't fucking tell me where my mindset is that you know nothing of my mindset at all it's the exact other way around I know just about everything there is to know about the people who control your mindset and their methods you don't understand those tactics if you fall into the bullshit divide of politics so don't tell me I don't know what I'm talking about I know exactly what the fuck I'm talking about it's you who lack knowledge it's you who lack understanding and I'm not I'm not some you know person who's going to just sit back and let people tell me what I know you don't know what I know quite frankly and guess what I'm talking to some of the listenership out there some of my actual viewership you're not exempt from this it's mostly the dumbasses that are out there in the public who happened to catch a show or two you know but let me tell you something folks my own viewership is not exempt from this a lot of you are still politically leaning and don't understand please switch back over to the slides then it's all a goddamn cult all of it that's all whatever has been that's all whatever will be politics is a dark occult religious cult that's all politics is and ever has been and if guess what folks if you don't think so you're just wrong that's it you're just wrong I don't need to justify it I don't need to explain it any further then I have you are just incorrect if you don't understand this slide there is no such thing being on one polarization side or another and have having your worldview aligned to truth because if you agree with either side of the political divide you're in a cult you're in a cult belief system okay just because I talk about how sick the left are and how we're moving in the communism people just don't understand the dark ocultist control both sides and then they float both sides out to the public and they see which is more popular and then they run with that which is easier to sell to the public that's all that's happening here that's why we're turning into a communist nation instead of a National Socialist one what do you think they don't all end up at the same place they have very similar methods they all take you to the same place they just start with a little bit different premise and have a slightly different methodologies as a matter of fact most of their methodologies are very similar and not dissimilar and they all take you to the same totalitarian prison you know it doesn't make a difference what flavor the slavery has folks it's still slavery alright so this show this whole podcast series has nothing to do with politics and has nothing to do with siding with Democrats with siding with Republicans this is why when people hear me say I'm anti-communist oh I must be a right winger when people hear me say I'm anti police oh I must be a left-wing or no it's you who doesn't know what the fuck you're talking about okay you're still in mind control you're still under mind control you're still still involved in a cult in a cult now I'm not gonna say it nicely anymore to people okay I'm gonna try to back it up and take it down a notch and just explain it but let me tell you something right now folks you're not gonna tell me what my worldview and understanding is quite frankly you don't fucking know me and you don't know what I know okay and I think I'll leave it at that and try not to keep really being vicious about that but folks I'm tired of hearing it I'm tired of singing it you know I try I try not to play into the drama but I'm gonna state it publicly nobody's gonna tell me what I understand about this and guess what you're not gonna tell me you're right when you're fucking wrong you don't know what the fuck you're talking about if you still side with the left or the right if you don't understand this is about consciousness and it's manipulation and drawing people into cult beliefs none of which are true zero of which are true in point of fact reality you're not gonna tell me that I don't know what I'm talking about in this regard because I absolutely do it is you who are mentally flawed it is you who have not taken enough information into yourself and nuh-nuh-huh done enough work upon yourself internally so you I'm not gonna let let some know-nothing little punk boy or girl who hasn't grown up psychologically or spiritually tell me as a psychological adept that I don't know what I'm talking about and no other adult should and guess what the problem is people don't get up in other people's face enough no it's not we shouldn't be just hope tender enough baby let me give you the little little spoon feed of no I'm not doing that you know why I'm the adult in the room that's why you a child isn't gonna dictate to the adult you got that a child is not gonna dictate to the adult yeah I'm not gonna allow it you're not gonna do that to this one you might get away with it to other people but you ain't doing it to this one all right you don't know what I've gone through you don't know what I've studied you don't know what I know you don't know how obsessively I've studied it to know it and you're just wrong if you think otherwise so let's get it cleared up once and for all dumb fucks out there okay this isn't a political show this is a show about consciousness and the occult and mind control and natural law and what is happening on this planet regarding human freedom versus human slavery and politics has nothing to do with it it's a fucking cult and it always has been and always will be so let's clear that up once and for all okay when people ask me why I'm not gonna wear a mask you're not putting a mask on my fucking face or body it ain't happening you'll face physical repercussions if you try I own my body I'm not your fucking slave the end how about that try to do it and see what happens you won't like the result that's called self ownership and the deep understanding of sovereignty as an individual why I'm not wearing a mask you don't need to you don't need to know anything except I don't join cults or participate in their fucking rituals that's it that time period is long past me ladies and gentlemen that's how I learned what I know quite frankly is that I was in the cult that runs the world I was in the cult that owns everybody in the world or claims that they do and guess what they actually do because of how much control over their own minds people have given them so I learned my lesson a long time ago I don't join cults and I don't participate in their rituals all right weak-minded people still do that and as I said last week politics is the belief in the shadows on the walls of Plato's cave now I want to say somebody made this meme on social media I found it in someone's feed on Facebook I do not know the actual creator of the meme but I asked for someone to make it a few people made different variations this is the one I like the most so I figured I'd feature feature it this week I apologize I do not have the author's name if they want you want to send an email to me who made this you know I'll credit you on the show but this is this is it this is an FIR I said I should make a shard of this right this would make a cool shirt but guess what 99.9% of the human population wouldn't understand it because they're unread pretty much philosophically illiterate fools and they don't even know what Plato's cave means they don't even understand what that is so you this is an allegory that the philosopher Plato was teaching people in ancient Greece he was saying reality is like people who are living in a cave and shadows are being projected on the wall of the cave from a light source and puppet figures that are behind a wall behind them by other people who are like puppet masters and therefore making these projections on the wall and people are sitting there watching the projections this was like an early video camera actually a video projector I should say you know Plato was envisioning the modern video projector actually and working like an overhead projector and he was saying they believe that the shadows are the real things and if you tell them that they're not real and they're just illusions a trick of light and shadow they'll get angry at you and want to kill you for trying to dissuade them from the belief in their illusion as reality you know they don't want to come out of that illusion they want to believe it you know you tell them hey you're in a cave that you've never left and all of this is fake all of this is just designed to keep you there looking at the movie looking at the show you know they'll want to kill you for saying there's an outside hey I could take it through the tunnel to the mouth of the cave and show you the outside world and show you that all of this is illusion and you know what they'll say they won't thank you they'll say I'm gonna kill you now that's how tightly they are totally psychologically intertwined with the illusion the illusion is their identity it's their very identity this is what it means to come out of mind-control ladies and gentlemen this is what it means to realize that politics is an illusion and a cult I'm sick of hearing from people who are involved in the illusion and in are members of the cult brainwashed members of the cult that I'm telling them something that isn't true that they're in a cult you're not going to dictate my worldview in reality I've said this a million times now on since I've come back from hiatus I'm gonna say it a million more you are gonna dictate my worldview you not gonna tell me what I know and guess what you are wrong I'm not gonna dictate your worldview either but yeah I'm not going to acknowledge that you are correct because you are not you are wrong and you are the one who needs to do work to come out of the illusion I have it clearly figured out I have it clearly understood and correctly understood you do not and guess what this is what people have to start saying to people there is an objective truth regarding it there is an objective truth regarding what is more on what is not moral there is an objective truth regarding whether politics is true or or an illusion there is an objective truth regarding whether government is slavery or not there is an objective truth regarding whether police have the right to even morally exist as an institution or not it is not a matter of opinion none of this is my opinion I am presenting objective moral truths here on what on earth is happening I am NOT stating my opinion about any of it I'll tell you when it's my opinion when I like one type of blender more than another to process my food and process make smoothies in the morning that's an opinion if I like one computer platform over another that's an opinion when it comes to what actions are harmful and initiate harm to another sentient being it's not an opinion its objective in not in nature in point of fact natural reality the same is concerned when it comes to the morality of whether police have the right to exist or not whether government has the right to exist or not it's not a matter of opinion this is what solecism tells people is perfectly fine to believe oh it's all a matter of opinion and perception know that solipsistic bullshit and it's a religion and if you believe it you're a member of a cult the whole idea of where this virus came from what its nature is what its infectivity is whether masks help it's not a matter of opinion there's a truth regarding it and most people haven't all asked backwards and don't know anything about what they're talking about and you're not gonna dictate your worldview or tell me that what you consider science is the arbiter of truth because you're missing huge huge puzzle pieces and huge huge swaths of information that you don't have gathered you don't have process and understood and you're certainly not acting upon it is you who are ignorant not me I've done that homework and I know what the truth regarding it is and you do not and you will not dictate my worldview or tell me what I must like to accept that's true you're not the fucking arbiter of truth and neither is the science you worship and guess what you want people want to keep pressing with that it's going to become physical and you'll find out what will happen and I think that's what everybody's attitude should be everybody's attitude should say you're not going to dictate a fucking worldview to me or there will be physical consequences you want to play those games watch what happens and I'm telling you this is where our society is headed folks and it's not going to be pretty and it's because people haven't done their own study and homework regarding true philosophy and they haven't done any internal work upon themselves and most of all one's doing those things they're cowards they're chickenshit cowards and they haven't taught it publicly without fear they just said oh it's great that I know this screw everybody else I'm not teaching it to other people let somebody else do that you're one of the sources of the problem not just the ignorance of other people your cowardice and not teaching it to other people if you feel you have a handle on it not teaching it to others is doing as much damage as the people who believe all the nonsense and all the cult beliefs that are out there you're doing just as much damage to society get his offend that as you like I really couldn't give a damn I'm here not to not offend anybody I'm here to tell you the harsh truth about what's going on in this reality so that it can be solved and once again one of the things I do here is I present the philosophy that needs to be under stood from a perspective of first principles first principles have to come first people have suggested pragmatic approaches to the protection of a society that comes secondary we can talk about all of that that's great thing you should put that out there to other people so you say hey there's other ways of dealing with this pragmatically but you know what you do that second you got to understand the philosophy of why doing it the way we are doing it now is immoral first then you could jump to the pragmatic and say how can we address these issues from a pragmatic 3d perspective and maybe we could do that next week maybe we can do a whole call-in show where we talk about what's a pragmatic approach to solving these issues first of all the main pragmatic approach to solving it is what I talked about last week proper moral education nobody wants to hear that that's the solution forget about implementing all kinds of control measures in your neighborhood first how about trying to teach people proper morality how about setting up natural law seminars in your local area you know in a local community center and teaching people true natural law principles there's a pragmatic approach how many are doing that you know how many are doing that that's how many that that's that's just an exact figure I calculated that for a long time I ran that through a lot of computer simulations and transmutations before I got that result but that's an exact figure right there that's how many people ratio-wise of population are actually teaching people true morality it's a joke it's a joke and our masters are laughing at us with a big fat fucking belly laugh at the joke that we are and nobody wants to hear that they want to say Oh mark you're so negative no I know the exact dynamic that's taking place of how many people really understand the causal factors and it's a piss in a pot okay it's less than that and that's why people say what do you really think happening are we winning or people waking up they're waking up on a very cursory level because of the control do they understand the causal factors yet not a goddamn bit do they understand the solutions not a goddamn bit even the people who say they understand the causal factors when you tell them what the solutions are they don't want to hear that the solutions are taking personal responsibility they don't want to hear that the solutions are educating people morally one on one and on a wide scale in their community and then wide widely on the internet they don't want to do that they want to hear a patchwork solution oh we're going to put this kind of force in place to try to protect our neighborhoods you know no that's not ultimately the solution the solution is proper moral education and you have to get involved in that work now the people out there they don't want to do that because that's your time that's your investment of resources that's your blood sweat and tears now you just want an easy patchwork solution rattled off to you in five seconds you don't want to hear the hard work you're the joke you're the joke not what I'm doing I'm presenting real solutions and have since day one this whole podcast is a solution is the solution if you're too hardheaded in fucking ego-driven to recognize that that's not my fault or problem asshole okay and I'm just gonna say it to you like that you don't know what you're fucking talking about I do all right just like that you want a buddy goes let's buddy goes and let's see who wins okay I won't be dictated to a no nothing like that you want to know what the world really instead of just the cult of politics here's what it really is it's a satanic death cult that's gonna devour everybody and there's only a few people exposing the satanic death cult look I don't know who made this one either but I'll tell you what this is the exact world we're living in this is exactly what it is this is exactly what's taking place this could be the one and only slide show for slide for what on earth is happening necessary ever okay this is the exact true view of the world that is actually occurring all right beautiful slide great graphics really well done absolutely true so I wanted to throw that in there although I also do not know who made this one but that is a phenomenal understanding of our current world whoever made it so let's do some more review of the psychological profile of all police whether they are broken down to the category of order followers or true Psychopaths so here's the order followers on the left yes sir I'll do anything you come in we don't make the laws we just enforce them we're just doing our job we're just following orders we're just the obedient little fucking Nazi we're just an obedient little fucking communists it's all the same thing it's all the same difference op op o sames as David Icke likes to call them you know same difference between the left-wing totalitarianism and right-wing it doesn't make a difference and there's another thing you don't understand that there's really no ultimate difference between where that takes us as a species and as a society you are wrong no the left and right wing are ultimately the same wings of a bird of prey who's reaching down with its talons and scooping up humanity taking it to its nest to devour them and again if you don't understand that you're still under fucking mind-control and I'm not going to sugarcoat it for you go back watch the whole series from from podcast number one and learn all the methods of mind-control because you're probably under many of them particularly your diet you probably don't filter your water you're drinking poison fucking tap water you probably don't eat good food you think you could eat whatever you want and it won't fuck your brain up and you're wrong you're wrong okay it probably has a lot to do with how your toxifying your ability of your system of your central nervous system in your body to take in information and process it properly you're fucking that whole process up boy you're fucking that whole process up girl okay and that's the problem most people start with an unhealthy body that leads to a total totally unhealthy psychological state one of the biggest ways that order followers do this is through the adrenal rush that they live for which totally screws up the brain both brain hemispheres take takes us out of the neocortical brain and all the human functions that that makes possible and routes people into the arc complex of the brain the reptilian brain so here are the characteristics of these two types of police the order followers have an extreme lack of holistic intelligence regardless of their intellect quotient they attempt to abdicate their own personal responsibility to a to discover objective morality and or in other words which actions are moral and which actions are immoral in other words they don't engage conscience that is the definition of what an order follower does they abdicate conscience which is the knowledge of the difference between right and wrong behavior and the exercise of conscience I should say is what they're abdicating because they don't have the knowledge that conscience comprises the difference the objective difference between moral and immoral behavior they want to be told by others what to do by their superiors you know they perceive other as as their superiors and mommy and daddy just tell me what to do my surrogate parents because my actual parents were pieces of garbage trash that didn't raise me properly from a moral perspective or weren't there for me they didn't pay enough attention to me they didn't do the work as parents that they need to do to properly raise me in a moral capacity and therefore my surrogate parents government mommy and daddy regardless of what party it happens to be mommy Democrat Party or mommy you know liberal party is gonna raise me and tell me what I should do or daddy Republican / conservative partier is going to tell me what to do you know you're still a child who never grew up psychologically you're still a child who never grew up mentally emotionally spiritually all of these people are psychological infants and that is what they are attempting to do abdicate responsibility for their own behaviors to perceive superiors they desire to please their so-called superiors as psychological proxy parents they have no connection whatsoever to any true personal power or true personal creativity in their lives which is where a true power comes from they have multiple deep-seated psychological inferiority complexes both real and perceived or imagined they attempt to compensate for their inferiority complexes by controlling others and conducting violence upon others and this is one of the reasons why 40% of male police are known to beat their wives they are known to conduct domestic violence upon their own spouses that's the kind of pieces of work that they are it's the kind of pieces of trash they are you're a real big man trash beating a woman that's less physically powerful you think you're a real big guy because you because you have all these inferiority complexes and you fucking hate yourself and so you want to take it out on a weaker woman your women who you beat or to take out a 9-millimeter hollow-point and clap you out son that's what those women ought to do for you beating them and abusing them every one of them would have the right to do it and and that they they'd be praised as people taking trash out of the world as far as I'm concerned at first of all I think that's what women who are abused raped you know anything like that physically that's what that's how they should answer it that's the right of self-defense that's why people should be trained in the use of firearms and be willing to use them when their rights are being taken away or they're being physically harmed or used no one has the right to do that lease of all pigs out there who are abusing their wives your trash who was raised by trash and now we have the psychopaths on the other side there are really bigger pieces of work total aggressive and callous behavior complete absence of conscience and empathy willing to engage in immoral criminal conduct to intentionally violate the inherent rights of other human beings willing to use intimidation and violence to dominate and control others have a complete absence of any sense of guilt or remorse for the harm their actions caused to others they deny abdicate and rationalize their own immoral behavior in other words they take no personal responsibility for the harm that their actions cause they're largely pathological liars or very skilled Liars very skilled at faking normal human emotions very skilled or adept at manipulating other people and believe that they will never be brought to justice for their immoral and criminal actions we looked last week at the psychological profile of all police supporters and they break down into the two psychological categories of the bootlickers and the cowards we looked at their psychological characteristics here's what they look like you know oh yeah we back the blue no you back the violence and death cult that's what the police are they are the subordinate violence and death cult run by the true priest class dark occult violence and death cult that's who you back let's say it without you familiar with and supporting you back a satanic death cult and yet you know what folks hardly anybody in the world is saying it like that I don't tune in to podcast where they say it like that I don't tune in to video documentaries where they say it like that you only get that type of total removal of euphemisms and it completely plain way here on what on earth is happening very few places if any talk about it like that and then the cowards are the ones who are they're afraid of their own shadows talk about not wanting personal responsibility you know these people wouldn't act if they were actively put being put through a large meat grinder you know they'd be saying oh it's necessary for the protection of our society if I gotta go in the meat grinder feet first so be it you know the bootlickers revel in completely erroneous the completely erroneous religious cult belief that authority is morally legitimate when it is in fact based entirely upon coercion and violence they are possessed by the ego hardened religious cult belief that some people can magically obtain rights that others do not possess they believe in this thing called the delegation of rights that don't exist for the individual we're going to talk about that today they possess a distorted and incorrect sense of justice regarding the punishment of criminals or evil doers they childishly attempt to abdicate their own personal responsibilities to others for self-defense and that can never be done in nature that can only be claimed to be done no one can actually abdicate their own personal responsibility I hear people on social media go oh there's the only thing I disagree with past you own we need police because could we actually oh just act as our own defense yes first of all you can you are just a child who doesn't want to do it secondly there are other pragmatic approaches to utilizing the members of the community as individuals to do it we could talk about those pragmatic approaches that does not absolve you of the personal responsibility of your own self-defense first and foremost so you can look at it this way does a pregnant wife have the responsibility to physically defend her own child yes it is does not fall even alone on the husband it does not fall on anyone outside of herself first and foremost a pregnant wife should even though she may not be able to do that physically against a stronger adversary she should be able to do that with firearms so absolutely that is the first and foremost responsibility of the individual even if you're in such a very precarious situation as having the the task of defending a very small child from physical harm including yourself as a physically structured weaker person from an anatomical point of view you know let's face it women do not have the muscular strength of most men that's just an anatomical fact of the way the female body is structured does that absolve the woman of her personal responsibility to defend herself no it does not first and foremost you would still have to have the responsibility of defending yourself and so when you understand those weaknesses and limitations you go to the equalizer which is the firearm then you could talk with others about strategies as individuals to help with that defense from a pragmatic standpoint but it does not absolve you first and foremost from understanding the self-defense principle from a first principle perspective and actually being equipped properly to defend your own body so we'll talk about that more let's keep on through these as a review so they attempted abdicate their personal responsibility for self defense to others bad premise it's a bad axiomatic premise it's a false axiomatic premise on its face that that can never be done because it cannot in nature you can only claim you're doing it and that makes you an ignorant irresponsible child as a being so all the people out there saying I agree with personal and everything from pollution we're dumb you're an ignorant irresponsible child psychologically you don't know what the truth is regarding it and you haven't studied it deeply enough from a perspective of first principles and you are incorrect you are wrong and you are irresponsible then that's not my opinion that's the fact of the matter boy that's the fact of the matter go period just because you don't understand that doesn't make it untrue you're ignorant and you don't understand it that's not my problem that's your problem it's still true nonetheless and you're still wrong got it get it good the the reason that these people think this shit is because they are not at a spiritually awakened level of consciousness you haven't awakened you're at a false level of awakening you think you're awakened but you're not go back and watch streetwise spirituality go back and watch the natural law seminar go back and watch all the podcasts multiple times if you have to but you're not awake you haven't taken it enough information you think you have but you haven't you think you're awake but you're not you think you need have all you need to know and you've taken it in and understood it and you haven't done that process you only think you've done it but you haven't done it and I'm not going to sugar spoon feed people who know nothing and think they know you're the one who's wrong you're the one who has incomplete knowledge fill the gaps in your knowledge and work on yourself and become spiritually awakened not just awaken from a political slash financial point of view if you think that's all there is and if you think the physical is all there is and you don't understand awakening in consciousness and spiritually you're not a wink you are under a false impression of what awakening is and you're at a false level of being awake and you're not totally awake you're halfway there at best probably a quarter or a tenth of the way away there in what you know you don't haven't done the work of coming completely online you're only halfway there you're in the process of waking up don't confuse the process of waking up with being completely awake you're not so they're not at that spiritually awakened level of consciousness because they still do not understand and realize fully than any and all government is slavery that's part of one of the tenets of true awakening watch my streetwise spirituality seminar all 20 points of what I consider true awakening which are only the 20 most important points there's more than that those are the 20 most important points of what it means to truly be awake as a spiritual being watch it again watch it 10 times if you have to hammer it through your skull you're thick-headed you're an ego you're in ego you're in ego you're in ego you haven't awoken yet you're in ego the ego has you it owns you get fully awakened the ego still has you if you think the police are necessary and have any right to exist the ego still has you if you think government is necessary and has any moral legitimacy to exist the ego still has you the cult still has you you're still under mind control you're not awake you haven't done the necessary work upon yourself you haven't taken in the necessary prerequisite knowledge into yourself filtered it properly understood it properly applied it properly in your life you haven't done any of those things and you think you know you don't know shit scum shits what you know you know balls exactly okay you know nothing I'm not gonna sugarcoat it to you I'm gonna tell you the absolute truth because there's no more time we're out of fucking time if you didn't realize 2020 is tick tock out of time on the big fucking clock you don't know what's going on no more time to say it nicely the cowards let's look at their psychological profile as a review totally self-loathing and self-hating you know no self-respect whatsoever that's what all cowardice is all in action not acting comes from cowardice whether you're not acting on things you need to implement internally or what you need to do in the physical world they have a completely absent or distorted sense of self-worth they're taught to be afraid of everything that they don't understand this is called learned helplessness they're often even physically weak in addition to being mentally emotionally and spiritually weak they don't want the personal responsibility of their own self-defense even though this right and responsibility can never truly be abdicated you can only make the claim that you're advocating that to others but it cannot actually be truly abdicated in the realm of nature they always want someone else to keep them safe and or bail them out or protect them in a dangerous or uncomfortable situation as we're going to talk about here today that actually can not be done they almost always psychologically suffer from parental abandonment issues mommy and daddy wasn't there or didn't give them enough didn't give them enough attention or nurturing in many ways and even if they are knowledgeable from a perspective of pure knowledge they will never act upon that knowledge they will never do the right thing with what they know they will never actually implement wisdom even if they have knowledge and understanding they are failures in the third step of the Trivium process therefore they have not truly mastered themselves you could know everything there is to know and you can understand it with perfect clarity but if you do not put it into the world in right action you have failed spiritually you have not mastered what it means to actually do the great work you cannot be considered a master or an add depth in that regard and I'm not talking about a master from a perspective of owning anybody I'm talking about self mastery and that doesn't mean perfection that means that you have a tremendous skill set under your belt in that regard of knowing what to do with the information you have come to correctly understand that's why it's called wisdom it's doing the right thing with what you have come to understand with all the information that you have amassed and now have as knowledge so that's a brief review now last week I also talked about I'm just going to continue this brief review from last week we also talked about the sheer ridiculousness and certainty of believing that there is any such thing or ever has been any such thing as a quote-unquote good cop once again this does not mean that there is no such thing as a cop who is capable of performing good behaviors nor does it mean they can be cannot be good parents to their children it does not mean that they cannot be a good spouse to their wives or or husbands okay that is not what I'm talking about as good capital G doing good things does not mean you're a good person a person who's a high-level dark occultist can become a member of a charity and ostensibly you know claim I'm a charitable individual look at how much I'm donating out of the billions that I make I donate a couple hundred million to these charities to make it look like I'm a good person but really behind the scenes I'm an evil eugenicist doing a good behavior in the world does not make you a good person what when I'm saying put the slide back up what I'm saying good here wrapped in quotes I'm talking about what does it actually mean to be a truly good being capital G good there is no such thing as capital G good when it comes to police because you're engaged in an institution that on its face from its very foundations means that you are engaging in a moral and criminal behavior whether you think so or not or whether anybody else thinks so or not it will never make that statement untrue the very institution of policing is slavery on its face whether you understand that or not that's subjectively eternally true the end for all times and places nothing anybody says can make that a false statement if you don't accept it as the truth you don't understand and you are wrong that's all comes down to and your ego is in the way of understanding the truth of the matter your ego is in the way of understanding the truth of this matter your ego is in the way of understanding the truth of this matter from a philosophical spiritual and moral standpoint you're taking in of knowledge and information and applying it is incomplete or broken in some form or fashion you haven't done the work correctly or properly and that is not my fault that's not my fault as a teacher because I've taught it perfectly clearly that's your fault and problem your fault and problem you are to blame because your ego is too fucking hardened and you think you're right and you can't say the magic words that every mystery tradition told people were the three biggest magic words you wanted the big you want the big incantation of all time you want the biggest summoning of all time of a different energy that comes upon the beam to make them transform and go through a transformation of the spirit the the biggest incantation / spiritual invocation of all time in any tragical tradition that has ever existed is I was wrong there it is ladies and gentlemen you've you've just been given one of the occult secret of Secrets along with how natural law operates you want to say the biggest thing can't a ssin and biggest invocation of calling down a different form of energy that can ever be called into the body into the mind into the soul get full in love with the phrase I was wrong and you know how many times I've said it four more seconds than I've ever put in the working in what on earth is happening I've said I was wrong that many times okay and guess what folks this is why we live in a satanic culture and society because people cannot admit the simple thing that they have been duped about certain things they have latched on to a false belief system and that they were wrong regarding what they have previously taken in regarding information and it has formed a calcified belief in their psyche and they cannot rid themselves of that absolute malware in the brain this is malware or a virus of the mind and your psychic self defense or your antivirus software is faulty the antivirus software you need to install and run is called I was wrong about this I didn't have the necessary information to process this and come to an accurate conclusion from foundational first principles see people who don't understand this truth can't argue from first principles they try to argue from a pragmatic point of view of utilitarianism while utilitarianism isn't moral principles you could justify anything according to you tell you Tillet aryan principles i need to run this railroad through this neighborhood and these two people their homes are in the way and they aren't gonna sell or move so I'm just gonna bulldoze them with the minute and kill them well that's utilitarian you're gonna get done what you want to get done but does it make it moral utilitarianism has nothing to do with first principles morally that's why they're called moral first principles they have to come before everything else and if you don't understand the statement that there cannot ever be a good cop you do not understand moral first principles from a foundational point of view your thinking is flawed you have to say I was wrong I'll tell you you were wrong but I can't make you accept that you are wrong it is the truth that you are wrong it is not my opinion that you are wrong that is not my opinion or belief it is the fact of the matter that you are wrong according to eternal objectively true first principles that are not beliefs that are laws in nature you however have your ego so calcified and hardened that it is in the way of your reception of first moral principles that is the eternal truth of the matter and I really have never heard anybody explain it like that to my knowledge I'm the only one who explains it like this in the world so let's look at a brief review with some different slides of this true this eternal truth this is not my opinion these are eternal truths that I'm going to put up here the eternal truth regarding the police okay they are not and cannot protect anyone they're not protecting anyone right now that police can not protect anyone police are not there when an act of violence is about to take place no one is closer to your body than you are you are inhabiting your body with your consciousness so you are one with it the people in this room with me right now two other people are sitting in the very room where I am at right now they are incapable of protecting me only I can protect myself even though there's two other people in here with me they might assist in my self-defense but they cannot provide for it because no one is closer to me than me the police cannot protect anybody from a purely 3d utilitarian pragmatic point of view you are the first in your line of defense physically against anything or anyone if you don't understand that you don't even understand the way the laws of physics operate let alone first principles of morality secondly the police don't protect anyone it is not their job description you can look it up the Supreme Court has roundly ruled and decided and there are several precedents even in the Supreme Court of the United States and in almost every other country in the world the police do not have a duty or responsibility to protect anyone they are there to enforce code statutes and code and they do that by showing up once they have a reasonable suspicion or a definitive understanding that law code in any particular jurisdiction has been violated or broken which is not breaking natural law it's breaking the law of man and then they show up after the fact to clean up the mess to then do some form of punishment to the person who broke that statute or code they do not sit there going this person is in danger of possibly having their rights violated let me watch over them and protect them that is not what police do they show up after the fact of violence has been committed and then they try to capture the committer of that violent behavior or the breaking of their code which they are charged to enforce and then they take the person and bring them before some say site type of a judge magistrate or court system after the fact so police right now aren't in the business of providing personal protection for anyone if you believe or say who's going to protect us oh we're doing away with the police how we're going to do any protection where's my vomit puppet when I need it I'm not gonna try them out this week okay but I'll do the same absolutely completely you know brain burnt voice okay who's going to protect me when uh you know the police were abolished let you talk like you have shit growing out your mouth okay this is how dumb you sound this is how dumb people sound and it's sad it really is sad that people think this and in the 21st century this deep into the 21st century that they actually believe please care about them and want to protect them you are a naive silly minded shit-for-brains child you know and I you know again I I just I say that I'm gonna reel it back but in all honesty it's so difficult because of how totally bullheaded people are why what's wrong with you I want to know like that you know what the Rosicrucian question is to ask what they teach people when they see this much of a destroyed soul and mind what eles you what made you this fucking broken as a being why are you so broken what is the trauma that is going on in your mind and heart what is wrong with you do you want Stan you're sick do you understand you have deep-seated psychological and spiritual ailments and in your heart and your very heart and the core of your heart and the core of your soul you're sick you're sick at the core of your soul what ails you brother what ails you sister it's very hard to reel it back and actually try to go there into the actual realm of heart and spirit because of how much damage your way of thinking and your false belief has done in the world you're sick you're ill you're spiritually ill more than anything else you're mentally ill it's a mental illness but at the very core foundation it's sickness of the heart you have a soul sickness you have a spiritual illness because you're heartbroken you you some form of trauma damaged your heart from a soul point of view because that's the seed of the soul is the heart not the mind not the brain and people who go oh this isn't all about the mind it's absolutely about the mind and psychic shielding and self-defense of the mind so you don't fall prey to mind control but ultimately you have to get at the heart that's why even just intellectual intelligence of this is not going to get it done you have to have heart based intelligence that spiritual intelligence so my question to the people who don't get these dynamics is what ails you at the level of the heart at the level of the soul what trauma did you undergo that broke you at the heart level at the spirit level or at the level that forces your false religious belief into a belief that there is no such thing as spirit that the material is all there is this is a soul sickness radical materialism is a soul illness it's an illness of spirit so the question that I have to keep putting out there and make it a mantra on what on earth is happening is what ails you what is going on to traumatize you at a level of soul that maybe will help me realize this is where got to get to and I need to take my attack level down a little bit but guess what folks it's still gonna be there because you're not taking my freedom without physical repercussions and let me tell you something you will encounter the anger of 10,000 legions of macro beings 10,000 legions of Archangels I will fight with you won't encounter a human being you'll encounter a Supra hyper human in the way I will fight for my freedom I'll fight like a thousand other men when the time comes so and so will many others not enough but many of them will will make up for the lack of numbers with the way we will physically fight and trust me you will encounter something you will not even imagine as human the police don't protect anyone because they actually can't you know you have a flawed definition and axiomatic definition from the core level of what protection means you don't even understand the word of what it means to protect police do not prevent anything from happening they don't even deter what might happen everybody still has free will and anybody can act violently at any given time you know there is nothing preventing somebody in this room from picking up one of the firearms that are actively in this room and loaded from killing any of the other individuals in this room for no reason right where I'm sitting nothing prevents that no one is protected from that right now unless they have their own firearm on them and then they'd have to be faster with it so just think about that if anybody in the room where I'm sitting right now me or one of my producer or backup producers sitting here right now wanted to do any form of extreme violence any of us could do it to each other because there's multiple floated firearms in here right so what's preventing that is anything protecting us from that no nothing we are entrusting that no one will do that but that doesn't provide protection the police aren't going to stop that from happening if one of us makes the freewill choice it may be a bad freewill choice to do it because of repercussions that would happen but that's not preventing it from happening nothing prevents violence like that from happening police only show up after the fact why don't people understand this it's a very simple concept it's not that difficult they don't protect anyone they never will protect anyone this institution cannot does not and never will protect anyone ever it's a false axiomatic belief that they do or even can and if you don't understand that I'm sorry that you're just wrong and this is just the eternal truth your mind is somehow either broken and/or calcified in such a way that you are hardened into a cult belief system that's it the police only exist to coerce human beings and their behavior into obedience to the decrees of the occult ruling class that is the job of police it is not to care about protect or provide for your protection in any way or provide any kind of service to you they don't serve they don't protect it's a myth it's a false myth it's a false cult belief they exist to coerce human beings and human behavior into obedience to the to the decrees of the occult ruling class that is their actual function serving and protection is their ostensibly function which is a lie their actual function is they are serving the occult ruling class who considers themselves the gods who writes the law of any given society and that those decrees are to be enforced by a strong law mafia enforcer class known as the police and that is what all policing is anywhere in the world police exist to conduct violence upon human beings who disobey the decrees of the ruling class that is all they are there to do that is all they ever have been there to do that is all they ever will be there to do if you don't understand that that is your problem this is an eternal truth and not a matter of perspective or opinion and never will be this is not opinion these statements on this card on this slide are not opinions they are eternal unwavering truths in nature for all time and places the end nothing you say or do will ever make them untrue and if you think they are you're just wrong and your ego is in the way and you haven't studied it enough from a perspective of first principles and you haven't decalcified your own ego by doing internal shadow work upon yourself enough and if you think anything other than what was laid down on that slide you're still not awake you're in a false level of awakening appearing as Awakening and you don't really know what true awakening is and you're certainly not at that level of consciousness and I'm the one who will tell you since most other people won't tell you that I will and I won't apologize for it next slide I took the time last week to go through some of these but I was going too fast and this section is too important to speed up over so I'm gonna go through it nice and slow this week and we may need a third week to get through the material I want to talk about and cover if so so be it this section is called the absolute foundational first principle based truth regarding why all police forces on earth should and must be abolished not reformed but done away with replace with nothing else you know I'm gonna ask for another piece of art maybe I'll have my graphic artist who has come on board in house make this for me this week or maybe even tomorrow I need a slide of someone with cancer that just had as a post-op sitting in the hospital and just had cancer surgery to remove a big chunk of lung cancer that they had in their lungs and their friends visiting them and says so what kind of cancer did you decide on to replace your lung cancer Jim that's how asinine and stupid someone sounds when they say well we could get rid of the current form of policing that we have but what are we going to reform it with what are we going to replace it with well what do you replace lung cancer with when you cut it out of the body what kind of cancer do you replace lung cancer with when you have surgery to cut lung cancer out of the body because it has spread over the majority of the lungs and only surgery's gonna reverse it you cut that cancer out who do you replace it with how asinine of a question is that what do you replace what kind of cancer do you replace your existing cancer with I mean anybody else and that sounds like a complete fool and they are so when people go well what are you going to replace the police force with once you get rid of it we can't completely abolish it and replace it with nothing so what are you gonna replace it with what kind of cancer you're gonna replace that cancer you're reforming or replacing with that's how dumb you sound just like a cancer that which the police are you don't replace it with anything when you cut it out of an infected body you get rid of it you throw it in the trashcan where it belongs because it's garbage to begin with and you say good riddance to bad rubbish and you don't replace it with anything you know what the answer what you replace it is correct moral and philosophical understanding correct moral and philosophical understanding from an educational point of view so let's look at these there's five of these I should say there's five absolute foundational first principle truths regarding why all police forces must be abolished so in these slides I've changed it slightly to say these are five eternal truths regarding why all police forces should and must be abolished they are not opinions they are not perspectives they are not my perspective they are the total complete absolute unwavering truth in nature that can only ever be understood or someone cannot understand again the philosopher Kierkegaard once said there are only two ways that any member of humanity and a human being is ever fooled they accept that which is not true and they refuse to accept that which is true that's it it's as simple as that folks everything else is ancillary to that all problems in the world are caused by the acceptance of untruths that hardened into calcified belief systems and the refusal to accept truth this is why in the Kabbalistic tradition I've talked about some occult traditions I think we need refreshers on occult traditions at some point in the future as well in the Kabbalistic tradition the true positive Kabbalistic tradition again every occult tradition has its polar opposite there is a light occult tradition and a dark occult tradition the occult is simply knowledge of how the laws of nature and the human psyche function and operate and how we are receiving the experience collectively as humanity as a species that we are receiving as how our behaviors interoperate with those laws so the Kabbalistic tradition has a concept of receiving reception that's what the word cabal Kabbalah actually means in the ancient Hebrew the word Kabbalah means to correctly receive now let me say that again a lot of people don't know this or they have the translation incorrect in the ancient Hebrew the word Kabbalah and as an occult tradition what the Kabbalah does to actually teach is or reception correct reception of natural law it teaches how natural law actually functions and it teaches how you get the ego out of the way through work upon yourself to properly receive the teachings of natural law see just the teachings being out there into the public which they certainly are is not the answer or solution the problem is most people are completely inadequate and ill-equipped to receive these teachings this is why the majority people cannot understand what I have said here or what on earth is happening and or reject these eternal truths that I am speaking it is not a matter of perception or opinion there is one truth regarding this one objective eternal truth for all time and places you either discover it know it and apply it in your life and put it into action and get a good result or you stay ignorant because of your calcified ego your improper reception of those laws of nature and those eternal first principle based truths you don't accept them and therefore you don't align your behavior to them and then you get chaotic results in our shared experience of human life that's how it works folks that's the deepest aspect of the occult world is exploded onto on to you right there in a couple minutes segment and that is exactly what it is how other people go that's not what the occult is you don't know what the fuck you're talking about if you are if you are in something to claim the media cult you are in a very low level of it that has you hoodwinked boy and you don't know what the real occult secret teachings are I just gave them to you in a few minutes whether you understand them or not not my fucking problem whether you apply them or not that's your fucking problem in your karma there's nothing wrong with my teaching there's a problem with your reception let's get it straight and nobody's gonna tell a psychological adult who knows this deeply and with a high level of precision then I don't know what I'm talking about and you as a know-nothing ignorant ego driven person with total reception problems in the way do know you don't know what you're talking about see that's the problem again is that the ad depths of these traditions have let the children run the whole house they let them run the whole house of Earth they've let them run the whole space of Earth and we gotta start refusing to back down and stop giving ground to little psychological infants that are going to destroy the whole fucking world that's what has to happen you know and that's what people unfortunately don't have the courage to do they won't stand up to these violent infants in the world whether they be the dark occultist the order followers the sick twisted cult that they're creating socially you know this mass psychosis of the work woke world you know you ain't woke to a pile of dog shit is what you're woke to you know if you're even using the word work to apply yourself you're not awakened you're not really spiritually awakened you think you have some knowledge under your belt and you've drank very in shallow drafts from the period spring you haven't drank nearly enough knowledge into yourself from that fount of knowledge you have a false level of what you know think you know and nobody's gonna tell me that these ignoramus is no and I don't you don't know what I know what like I've said a million times quite frankly you be you would shit yourself if you knew what I know you if I think I've all put into your head in one shot you'd faint you diarrhea be dripping down your leg and you would go unconscious you wouldn't be able to process it you got to take it in and chunks over a long period of time and most people aren't doing it most people are completely failing and negligent in that regard when it comes to it Apple occasion of the Trivium you're not even doing the first part of the Trivium which is gathering the knowledge to yourself that's the grammar stage and you're not even doing that let alone coming to an accurate understanding and acting rightly upon it those two steps aren't even in your vision let alone actively doing them so let's go through this one step at a time and this makes people see you can't put one slide of this out there you got to put all five so that are taken in context if you're going to put this out there there's five eternal truths regarding why all police forces should and must be abolished point number one eternally true philosophy human beings do not emerge from their mother's wounds as immoral beings anybody out there that thinks human nature is either good or bad doesn't understand the nature of human being as a programmable species the nature of human beings are that we are a programmable species that is our nature our nature is that we do not think any particular way on our own you know from our inception of being born from our conception and birth it is not that we are any kind of angelic being is that know everything or are always good neither one of those things are human nature and the people who think either one of these things are human nature have their head up their ass I'm so sick of hearing world looks human nature no it's not human nature if you have said that anything other than the fact that human beings are a programmable species is human nature you are incorrect about what human nature is and you don't know what human nature actually is the nature of human beings is known is discoverable and is actually known by many people and it is this human beings are a programmable species we can be programmed with good information that will lead to good behavior or we can be programmed with bad information that will lead to bad behavior period that is the nature of human beings immoral behaviors if we're specifically talking about wrongful behaviors meaning behaviors that initiate some form of violence or harm to other sentient beings okay that's what we're talking about they're immoral behaviors are learned or influenced they are not in any way nature of a human being human beings don't come out of the womb doing wonderfully good things and they don't come out of the womb doing devilishly bad things human beings come out of the womb as a being that is capable of receiving information in many different forms their behavior then becomes learned or influenced in other words informed through information and then their behavior will go in a certain direction that is the eternal truth of human nature nothing will ever make that untrue it is not my opinion or perspective it's how it actually works in nature so immoral behaviors are learned or influenced by bad parenting by wrong teaching by the acceptance of this bad parenting this wrong teaching or the acceptance of unintentional or deliberate misinformation being put out into the world and pre-existing accepted amoral cultural conditions so let me slow down on this because it's a lot of words all you know put together as a definition let's go one step at a time okay immoral behaviors aren't not innate they're learned or influenced they're learned or influenced by bad parenting this means our parents teach us incorrect information about how behavior should be and then children pick that up from their parents and then think it's true because they learned it from their parents it is learned or influenced from just simply wrong teaching from other places in the world other than parenting this means teachers teach wrong things that are incorrect or immoral and tell people that's the truth and then they accept it and they run with that behavior the media teaches wrong teaching religions teach wrong teaching so I'm talking about anything that is untrue and leads to immoral behavior because it is untrue and then it is accepted as truth that is always going to lead to immoral behavior as I said last week one of the only things that does matter is whether you are correct or not that is not ego that is truth about how things work in the real world from a true pragmatic point of view this is why if you are correct about what objective morality is it will lead to right or correct behaviors which are moral that's why the word right and correct ultimately mean the same thing that's why we use the same language and it's just in a different way does the word right mean correct or does it mean moral when we say right and right or wrong are we talking about whether someone was correct or not or are we talking about whether their behavior was moral or not it can mean either one that's why we call it right or wrong right behavior is going to be based upon right information or correct information wrong behavior is good or immoral behavior is going to be based upon wrong or M or incorrect information so immoral behavior is also created it's learned or influenced by unintentional or deliberate misinformation so this means other people learn these things and then then they're putting it back out there for other people and they're wrong therefore they're doing an unintentional disservice they're not doing it deliberately it's unintentional but they're incorrect anyway and then they're teaching that which is incorrect or somebody could know what's true and deliberately be putting misinformation out there that is done through the media and the dark occult the media and the dark occult are always putting in from this information or misinformation out there to the public they don't want people to understand the truth and come to a place of knowledge understanding and wisdom they want people accepting completely erroneous beliefs that makes them easier to control that creates more chaos in the world because people's behavior is going to be based upon that misinformation and misunderstanding and then therefore they're going to be able to justify their existence as a control mechanism so the last part of this is that immoral behaviors are learned or influenced by pre-existing yet accepted immoral cultural conditions and beliefs now let me say that again pre-existing mean they're already here when you were born yet accepted pre-existing meaning they were here long before you were here they existed before you were born yet the culture as a whole the people as a whole have accepted these pre-existing beliefs so you've grown up in a culture that was already practicing these cultural conditions and beliefs and accepted them as true erroneously falsely so you're in a culture that comprises a false religion already that was like that before you were born that's what I mean by that part of the sentence so in essence if we put this all together where does immoral behavior come from garbage input in the form of information that we receive as a human being from the time we're born until the time we grow into adults and then moving even through that time period continuously garbage input in the form of information results invariably and unwaveringly as law 100% of the time in garbage output in the form of behavior that is human nature that's the sentence that describes human nature I'm so sick of hearing well people don't understand this so that's just human nature oh people want to do things this way so that's just human nature you sound like a completely just you sound like somebody that got shot in the brain and lived you know okay you sound like you took a hollow-point to the brain and somehow survived but you ain't working on a full stack okay that's what you sound like when people talk about human nature and sound like this you know how much I know you studied about human psychology and studied about deep psychology that they're not gonna teach in Psychological schools you sound like a complete idiot ik moron no nothing fool that has not taken in one bit of information from day one and it's sad it's sad you know the old say saying it's better to be silent and allow people to think that you're a complete idiot than to open your mouth and remove all doubt this is what the people who claim to know what human nature is and say it actually are you've removed all doubt in your total level of imbecilic belief and your total idiocy all doubt is removed you should just keep your mouth closed and stop letting the diarrhea drool from it because you are embarrassing yourself you're embarrassing yourself about how little you know about what the actual can the actual inherent condition of a human being is you know and this is the thing people just err on the side constantly of total um ignoramuses when it comes to human nature this is actual human nature right here in one sentence when it comes to the nature of the human being we are programmable beings therefore garbage input in the form of information results invariably and unwaveringly and garbage output in the form of behavior that is the root level cause of all amoral human behavior it has nothing to do with human nature it does indirectly in the in the discoverable truth that human nature results from information I'm sorry that human behavior results from the causal factor of human behavior of human informational input let me say that again knowing that human nature is that we are programmable and that garbage input in the form of information causes garbage output in the form of behavior helps us to understand that that's all that human nature is human nature is simply that human beings can be programmed with information information aliy that's all it does it helps us to get down to that causal level understanding of why do people behave the way that they behave this is what I talked about on day one everybody wants to look at the symptoms they want to look at the three-d symptoms how did this play out what is this institution doing what is this political party doing you know what does this religion you know what are they doing in the world it's it's irrelevant to the point where you can know we're all dumb and immoral behaviors come from and worldviews come from if you understand the causal factors of what drive behavior the causal factors of what drives behavior is what information got put into the human psyche to create that worldview belief system and ultimately drive that behavior and if you want to solve it you cannot solve it from the realm of effects you cannot solve it from solve it from the realm of manifestation it must be solved from the causal level of belief of mind of what information went in to form the core incorrect erroneous beliefs that we are acting upon as a culture and a species that's the only place the problem can ever be solved from and I'm telling people that that that's the the core cause and therefore knowing that is the core solution but they don't want to hear that because why you know what that involves that says you know what you can't rearrange the deck chairs on the Titanic by rearranging reforming institutions or doing things different in the 3d world what the world that has to change is the inner world the mind has to change the Spirit has to change then the external world changes in the idiots out there who don't know themself and that's what the world idiot means one who does not know themselves from the original Greek it's not just an insult it's an actual understanding that someone else doesn't know the nature of self they don't know human nature okay they're an idiot internally so when you're an idiot and you don't know the self and you don't know the causal factors of what drives human behavior you're going to be looking at all the symptoms and then reaching and grabbing in the dark for solutions the solution is changing the operational software or operating system which is the foundational understanding of how reality functions a worldview if you don't change that internal worldview nothing in the external manifested reality can ever change it's impossible according to the laws of the universe get over it it just doesn't work that way it's the equivalent as I've said many times up holding your hand over a fire and insisting I will not be burnt the flesh will live it will survive I will hold this over here for five hours and it will not burn and I will not result with a charred stump good luck with that but that's what you're doing when it comes to belief systems about government police what what constitutes rights you will never make the things that you believe about that untrue you'll never make them true you'll never make your erroneous beliefs about them true and you'll never make the truths about them untrue all you can do is get your ego out of the way and properly receive the truth regarding these first principles that is what this process is it's the death of ego to make way for proper reception which as I said is what the word kabbalah means and the original Hebrew it means proper reception court how to correctly receive the truth of natural law and part of that is understanding that whereas human behavior come from what drives it truly the dark occult a depths know this they know every aspect of it which is why they can pull the wool over your weak-minded and weak spirited eyes and that's why they can own you and control you that's why there's still your masters and they're forever gonna be your masters until you change what's going on in here it doesn't matter what you attempt to change out there totally and utterly irrelevant the thinking is what has to change first and that's where all the resistance lies that's where all the ego resistance lies because people are so tied up in the mind and in their current level of beliefs that they would rather die than change their thoughts about what they currently believe and they would most certainly rather die than admit that they were wrong and guess what folks I've gone through that process to discover this as truth I thought all the ways that you currently think previously everything that I'm saying about how you think that you must change if you are to see the world change I currently thought all of those things that I talked about drooling from the mouth diarrhea I was one of you I thought every one of those false beliefs I was poisoned with every one of those false beliefs myself and I repented of them through hard self work through sitting in front of a mirror and staring into the mirror looking at the reflection coming back hating it and crying about how bad I hated it until I changed it by an act of my will until I could stand looking into it and say I love that being because I said I was wrong and I changed the way I thought because I was the problem I no longer am contributing to that problem but a lot of you are because you won't go through that dark night of the soul and say that you are wrong I've already done that past tense and trust me I've done it so hard and in-depth and intensely that if most people did it all at once they would have committed suicide already if they did it to the level I did it so it's not something to trifle with there are methodologies to do and we can go over shadow work methodologies but guess what the number one is take a mirror in your home and put a fucking chair in front of it and sit there for hours upon hours looking at yourself and what you currently believe is true and ask yourself is it actually true how what is this done to my life and others what will clinging to this belief continue to do to my own life and to the world at large and when I ask myself those questions I broke down week after week after week doing it that was my shadow work that's true self-respect taking another look at yourself and what you currently believe in think and you know what that's the hardest work there is to do that's harder than even changing somebody else's thoughts you think changing somebody influencing somebody else's thoughts is hard that's even harder that's why so few want to do it and then there's other techniques you can employ you can employ shamanic techniques you can employ techniques with sacred plant medicines you can employ techniques with emotional freedom technique EFT tapping working with meridian lines in the body you know nutrition is a self-improvement technique that's inner a looming physically there's so many ways we can do whole shows on just techniques but you know what the most brutal and effective technique is putting that chair in front of the damn mirror and sitting there with yourself quietly in a room let's see how well you do with that task there's everybody's homework I'll bet you most of you get d-minuses at the very best if not outright FS okay and we need to do better at that that's the real work don't think that the external work isn't important because I've said that the internal work has to come first though and that's what most people I'm taking off in this direction you can go there what you just said that go there fine good luck with all of that I'm going this way you know that's what 99.9999% of human beings will say because that's how much they hate themselves and have deep internal self-loathing issues and no true self respect so let's move on to the next point the conditions explained in the previous slide are unknown and/or unaccepted causal factors for a moral human behavior just as I've said so I'm just reiterating here formally in the philosophy as a statement that I want people to really just look at this text read it and understand it deeply read it many many many times if you have to and understand it that's why I'm putting no other visual distraction this is core philosophy from a first principle perspective that needs to be understood regarding police the conditions that I explained in the previous slide that garbage input in information results in garbage output and behavior okay they are unknown by the vast majority of the public and or they are unaccepted by the vast majority of the public but they are the causal factors for immoral human behavior now again if this is unknown people remain in a level of ignorance if it is unaccepted and it is unaccepted look folks if you just put that first slide in front of somebody if you put the first slide about where does immoral behavior come from and explain this is the real causal factor that we should be calling and attributing the human condition to being programmable I'm going to tell you at least over ninety nine and a half percent of human beings will disagree they refuse to accept it as being true they will not accept it as being true ok so right there we have a problem in reception that people think they're correct about what the causal factors of immoral human behavior are and you know you'll hear you'll hear oh it's just their genetics it's just how they were born they're either born high or low it's just cultural it's just this or that no it's exactly what I explained as bad and formation goes in bad behavior comes out like a computer you put garbage programming into a in the source code the result on the screen you're gonna get is going to be garbage and nonsensical you put great written source code that is correct and has all the correct structure and algorithms in it you're going to get great results when you input information and process it and get output on the screen that's how it works so those causal factors for a moral behavior are either unknown through whatever means that they are unknown people are dissuaded from looking into them they're actually somewhat hidden okay or people just haven't looked into it or they're unaccepted meaning people will here it will somewhat look into it and yet they will reject the truth because of their hardened ego so since most human beings either do not know or refuse to accept the truth regarding human behavior they erroneously believe that the answer to the problem of immoral behavior is to set up a system of control to ostensibly provide protection as we said these systems of control only claim to provide protection but can never actually provide it in nature they set up these systems of control to ostensibly provide protection for human beings such as government police military etc instead of correct moral education for the young this is what is missing from all so-called educational systems which are nothing more than indoctrination systems for the young we have schools trying to teach people historical events mathematics verbal skills language skills all of that but guess what what good is any of that going to do if you don't know the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior if you don't know how know the difference between moral behavior and immoral behavior if you are not teaching correct objective morality to the young you're not teaching them anything worth learning because without that as a foundation anything else you teach them is going to be you for an immoral purpose somewhere down the line this is an inescapably true logical understanding of first principles that can never be logically truly refuted by anyone with sound logical reasoning faculties only people that are deeply ensconced in an entrenched ego will try to refute this and insist that it is wrong no you have the problem with ego in not understanding it you have the problem in spirit and soul through some form of trauma that you cannot work through and get over for correct reception of truth when it comes to moral principles that's your problem not mine I'm speaking the truth see the problem is yes dude they have traumas been done on to us especially when we were young yes absolutely we're traumas that were done to you when you were young your fault absolutely not someone else did that to you and you were harmed you are violated through the initiation and impartation of that trauma whether it be physical verbal you know emotional but guess what regardless of how or who did that to you when you were young it is your responsibility as an adult to work through that traumatic those traumatic incidences incidents in your life and come out the other side a true moral adult that's no one else's responsibility that's actually no one else's problem but yours as an adult you have to own that that is what happened to you it is not who you are it was an experience it is not your identity I think David Icke did a profound interview with a London real recently where he talked about get out of this ego identification this is what I've been realizing week after week here on what on earth is happening ego identification will keep you rooted thinking that you are your experiences you are your job you are your culture you are how much money you make you or what you have in a bank in your bank account has absolutely nothing to do with your true identity in consciousness as a spiritual sovereign being having a human experience in the 3-dimensional world of matter what you go through here in trauma and experience is just that an experience and that is not to say we should not strive for a better experience or one that is devoid of violence and coercion because the the real the 3d world is very real and it matters it's not different than the spiritual world it's one in the same we should not elevate it or or obviate it you know don't elevate the material above the physical and don't think it's insignificant they are one in the same we have to have a balanced worldview in perspective about that again that's also what I've been saying here on what on earth is happening since day one so we need to implement correct moral education for the young and help them through their traumas because that is our responsibility as an adult and it's your responsibility to do that for yourself as an adult if you are not given that proper moral education as a child it's no one else's responsibility but yours and then it becomes our moral responsibility to do that for our young and take them out of these indoctrination camps called public school systems morally educate them properly according to the first principles of natural law the non-aggression principle and the self-defense principle so moving on in the third very important philosophical foundation of the five eternal truths regarding why all police forces should and must be abolished and replaced with nothing all systems of control invariably I have a mistake they're said in variable instead of invariably I'll correct that I apologize systems of control in very attract those who have the internal desire to control and abuse others because of their own psychological imbalances and inadequacies this invariably creates a system entirely built upon corruption the very idea of power over others attracts human beings with the absolute worst psychological and behavioral qualities such systems of control are inherently immoral by inception on their foundation at their roots because they are built upon the false belief that some people may be granted or delegated rights that do not that others do not possess this can never be truly done no one if you don't have a right to do something as an individual no one can give you that right so if you just look at apply the behavior to yourself as the mantra here's the other mantra apply the behavior to yourself as an individual do you have the right as an individual to tax others regardless of hell in true it altruistically you want to spend other people's resources do you have the right as an individual to implement attacks upon any other individual yes or no there is a true answer it's not a matter of opinion and if you're being honest with yourself and you say that you're a non-violent person that wants a voluntary interaction between human beings which is what a moral person once the answer is no you as an individual do not have the right to implement attacks on any other human being let's go into an even more foundational core and fundamental core philosophically do you own the body of another human being can you say that you rightfully own the body of another well the answer to that is no you're not a rightful master over someone else and you cannot legitimately morally make them your slave well what is prohibition in any form or fashion if I tell someone else they may not put a certain type of substance into their body I am making indirectly a claim of ownership on their body and I'm sad and disappointed at how few people in this so-called truth movement don't understand that you're just fucking wrong if you don't understand that your ego is in the way you're incorrect you don't have first principles down correctly no one else can tell anyone else as an individual what substance they may or may not put into their body no matter how harmful it is to their body because it's their body it's their property my body is in someone else's property so if I want to take a hand of psilocybin mushrooms at any given time I'm gonna do it and no one else is going to control that behavior and if you try to control it you're gonna be met with a hollow-point round in the head so try to do it and see what happens boy you're not gonna get very far at least the first one first one ain't gonna get too far you might eventually get me but trust me I'll take a few before I go know it like you know the sun's coming up tomorrow son you don't own my body boy you don't tell me what goes into it boy that's what prohibition is slavery prohibition is slavery taxation is slavery you know that's it if you don't understand it you're wrong you haven't studied it enough you haven't looked at it from a first principles foundational point of view and you're just wrong and your egos in the way of correcting that error so the very idea of power over others in this way attracts the human beings with the worst psychological and behavioral qualities these systems of control are amoral by inception because they're built upon the false belief that some people can be granted or delegated rights that others don't possess you don't have the right as an individual to enact prohibition you don't have the right isn't to an enact taxation you don't have the right as an individual to enact licensure you don't have a right as an individual to violently punish people for doing things that are their rights and or prevent them from doing things that are their rights and or insist that they must do things that are based upon coercion and the threat of violence which is called duress you don't have the right to hold other people in duress you don't have the right to do any of the other things that are based upon coercion violence duress and slavery to another individual or group of people you don't possess those rights you're not a god you're not able to receive those rights because those rights don't exist therefore no other individual and no other group of individuals can ever delegate or grant those rights to any other individual or group of individuals it can never happen in nature you can only falsely believe through a religious cult belief context that you are allowed under moral law to conduct such behaviors you are not that is a false belief you simply do not understand that you are immoral and wrong so any system that is set up to do that is immoral on its philosophical and moral foundations it does not have the right to do these things therefore the continuation of that institution is also immoral this means that on its foundation that institution never had the right to exist from a moral first principles perspective policing and government are euphemisms for slavery and never had a moral foundational right to exist you're wrong if you think they did ever and I'll tell you what a lot of my audience are brain dead in this regard not a lot I'd say some of them are their brain dead in this regard you're still status you don't understand the concept of anarchy of true anarchy which means no rulership it does not mean no rules because natural law is always in effect therefore always moral rules will be regarding behavior whether people believe in those rules accept them or not that is irrelevant you can never grant or delegate a right this to any individual or group that it does not exist for an individual and the rights that we say we can delegate for government or police do not exist for individuals and if you think they do you're wrong you're morally wrong and it's an immoral belief to even believe that you can do that is is impinging upon other others freedoms because you're saying slavery can be justified and condoned and that makes you a supporter of slavery that's an immoral belief on its foundation so let's move on to the next tenant an eternally true truth and principle regarding why police must be abolished at all places because they are an immoral institution on their foundational face so point number four those corrupt human beings from these institutions of control eventually believe that they have the quote-unquote right to rule everyone else and they are willing to use coercion and violence to keep their subjects or slaves if we're really dropping the euphemisms in line because the belief in so-called Authority is so widespread most people actually believe that this class of corrupt and violent human beings have legitimate moral authority to command the behaviors of other people imagine this we still believe culturally as a whole as a species in kingship in the Divine Right of Kings we've just diffused that so-called right to an oligarchical group of individuals calling themselves government and now they are the new kings or gods of society they're the new pharaohs the new Kings the new pharaohs the new gods on earth imagine this is what people who believe in government leasing actually think you're immoral trash you're a moral trash you're immoral trash if you think that that is a legitimate system of belief and legitimately moral you're you're fucked up in the brain you're actually a moral your parents were probably amoral pieces of dirt that hammered this nonsense into your brain and you as a continued immoral piece of dirt because of how much trash taught you trash beliefs turned into a piece of trash all right is that saying it hardcore and in your fucking face enough and I'll say it right to your face in person see me when you have the time all right I'll tell it to you in person because it's true and it's not an attack and if you try to attack me physically you'd see what would happen all right and that's not that's not an act of aggression I'm saying you put your hands on me in aggression I'm gonna defend myself and I know how and trust me and ain't going to be to prove who the better physical contestant is it won't be about a contestant a combat you know contest physically you'll find out what my rights are and I don't care who you are most human beings even believe that this corrupt class of human beings should possess a monopoly on the use of physical force and that everyone else should abdicate their inherent right and responsibility of self-defense to this corrupt class of human beings imagine this you're going to take my right to defend myself away you're gonna take my right to physically defend myself away not without bloodshed motherfucker not without bloodshed motherfucker you'll find out and guess what if it goes down that way in this lifetime so be it it goes down that way in this lifetime and I'll be right back doing the work again in another lifetime or in another place wherever I'm called wherever I'm needed you know that's where I'll go but you know why you're not gonna tell me what my rights of self-defense are you're not the arbiter of truth and you're certainly not God and this is what our European brothers and sisters need to understand you've been hammered shit into your brain since the day you were born over there in king and queen land shit's been hammered into your brain since the day you popped out of your mother's womb and you accept it and swallowed it and this is what I'm talking about that may not be your doing when you were real young but it's your it should be your response is your responsibility to undo the crap that was hammered into your brain regarding self-defense and regarding firearms and I hope you you're doing it now with what's going on with the violence that's going on I really hope some people are understanding that Americans are going to be in a far better position to defend our bodies and our rights and not go into total abject servitude you guys are going to be kissing your own asses you better get real flexible and pucker the fuck up you better get real flexible so your your mouth can touch your anus and you better pucker up boys and girls sons and daughters because you're going to be kissing your own assholes on the way in the cattle car to the concentration camps that's what's going to happen to you in Europe most of you anyway Switzerland might have a little they might have a little harder problem there I think yeah but the rest of Europe you guys better start practicing in the mirror puckering up and liking the taste because I'll tell you what you're gonna have a real hard time with what you allowed and it ain't going down like that here boys and girls it ain't going down like that here and anybody who thinks it is you're gonna find out let's hope it doesn't go that way that's where everything I've been doing is trying to push it to not go that way but guess what if it goes that way you're gonna find out so this is the fourth Tennant okay the corrupt human beings who gravitate to control based into institutions believe they have the right to rule everybody else and they're willing to use coercion and violence to keep their slaves in line unfortunately this belief in authority is so widespread people believe that they have this right and most people even believe they have the right to have a monopoly on the use of force and that the right of self-defense should be taken away from other people and given only to these corrupt individuals this is the most asinine bullheaded way of thinking that anyone can ever accept it's completely a false cult religious belief and that's all it ever will be now fifth and arguably most important which I didn't really have time to get to last week this builds upon and finishes all the other four tenets of why that are eternal truths about why police must be abolished for those with an adequate and clear reasoning capacity this means if your brain isn't hammered shit already okay if you have the ability to truly think clearly and you're not ruled by your emotions of like reasoning of thinking clearly because your emotions are in the way hey you can even make the state mark your anger gets out of control sometimes that's letting your emotions rule you know really it's not it's actually justified anger it's actually rightful indignation and how ignorant and stupid other people are that is affecting the freedom of people who actually do understand freedom and want to be free that anger is coming from a justified place and position and I don't just run with it unnecessarily I let it out cathartic ly and I let it out creatively through putting this work out I let it drive me as a source of fuel knowing what is wrong in the world and then actually doing something to correct it that's called the sacred gift of anger and okay I could hit the gas pedal too hard sometimes on that but guess what I'm still using it correctly non justified anger is getting angry at really dumb shit and other people for doing things that don't matter oh you don't like oh your favorite TV show got preempted this week and I'm mad my sports team didn't win I'm really angry about that you're a little boy and a little girl you're not getting angry for the right reasons it's a psychological infancy mindset so what I'm talking about here is people who have an adequate and clear reasoning capacity in the mind that they're not under such mind control they can follow philosophical reasoning and philosophical progressions meaning they're not reasoning from their emotions they're actually reasoning from first principles and this is part of the problem you can to have a discussion like this today no one will hardly anyone will take it from a first principles perspective you say the first thing they don't like to hear and where do they go name-calling they go into ad hominem attacks because they can't reason from a first principles perspective they can only reason from a my feelings are hurt because you said something I don't agree with and I'm gonna say I don't give a damn whether your feelings are hurt I don't care how offended you are this is the eternal truth and I could philosophically and morally prove it by explaining progressively in a very stepwise progression moral first principles to get you to come to an accurate and logical understanding of why it is so and why this is truth and not conjecture or belief or opinion see part of the problem is these people are SOL abscissa bout why solecism was such a dangerous ideology solid system is Satanism ultimately it is the devil it is our honor satanic mindset belief from a deep level satanic perspective if you think there's no objective truth if you think there's no objective truth regarding morality that is a satanic mindset that means you are saying human beings are the arbiters of truth it's all subjective all opinion based we can make up whatever we want to fuck a make up about what right and wrong are what behaviors or immoral behaviors are and we are the arbiters of that arbitrary decision that's why it's called arbiter to be the arbiter or arbitrator of something means you decided based on your whims based on your preferences based on your beliefs you're not accurately understanding the truth of what is and objectively aligning your perception to that objective externalize truth that exists independently of your own consciousness if you are dead and gone that truth still remains it would did not depend upon what you thought about it or your opinion of it or your likes or preferences that's what it means to be objectively true solid system says everything's an opinion nothing is objectively true well why bother looking into anything if there's no truth but you could believe whatever the hell you want it imagine Allah becomes the way it is who cool what's what's why would you look into anything including science including the physical world if nothing is true and this is what people think is true regarding behavior that there's nothing true regarding it we can just make it all up so for those with adequate adequate clear reasoning capacity the understanding of the four previous points or slides should result in the inescapable logical conclusion that it would always be infinitely more dangerous and destructive to human life and freedom to be ruled and enslaved by a corrupt and psycho class psychopathic class of human beings who almost everyone erroneously believes has the right to do the immoral behaviors that they do on a daily basis then to possibly find ourselves in a situation where violent and destructive gangs of human beings are causing harm and chaos everywhere 100% objectively eternally true statement doesn't matter whether you understand it doesn't matter whether you agree with it let's break down what this means what this statement means is that if you have the let's say the only two possibilities break down in the world too violent and destructive gangs are roaming the streets everywhere in all the world doing harm to others okay is that more preferable to a situation where a controlling class of human beings in slaves everyone tells everybody were essentially gods and the arbiters of truth you must obey our arbitrary decrees as our subjects or slaves which situation is more preferable I'm telling you definitively and factually the scenario where people believe that violent and coercive gangs of people calling themselves the police have the moral right to do the violent and coercive behaviors that they perform on a daily basis is infinitely more dangerous to human life and freedom every single day then roaming gangs of people who don't give a damn about anybody's rights violently doing harm to people every day on the street but nobody believes they have the right to do it see this is where the perception of a right becomes infinitely more dangerous this is where the mind makes the scenario infinitely more dangerous would you believe a mafia gang has the right to rule over you do do we believe gangs of criminals on the street then are not the police would have the right to criminally rule over people when we believe that they have authority and the rights even if they claim this is our right to do this what if the mafia got all together all the mobs of the world banded together in one mass mafia and said we have the right to do all the violence that we do as an institution as a gang would people believe them most people would say you're full of shit and we're going to defend ourselves because you're the Mafia but we don't do that when it comes to the police do we know then all of a sudden we think they have the right to do it because it's based on government and the concept of authority which is a religious cult that's a satanic death cult it's an infinitely more dangerous satanic death cult than all the Mafia's of the world coming together into a Super Mario and claiming the right to rule over others because guess what folks that's exactly what happened that's what government is that's what policing is and people don't understand that that's what it is it's infinitely more dangerous for the police to have that belief of them having the right to do these things because then other people let them rule unchallenged so let me read it again and get the hammer the belief into your thick skull for those with adequate reasoning adequate clear reasoning capacity capability the understanding of the previous four points that we made in this section should result key word there being should you should have the ability to reason out the inescapable logical conclusion that it wouldn't always be infinitely more dangerous and destructive to human life and freedom to be ruled and enslaved by a corrupt and psychopathic class of human beings who almost everyone in the world erroneously believes has the quote-unquote right to do the immoral behaviors that they do on a daily basis then to possibly find ourselves in a situation this definitely wouldn't result by the way this is a possibility if we do away with all policing and guess what I guarantee you if we do find ourselves in this situation I'm going to describe a lot more people would wake up and say you'll have the right to do this and they would wake up to the solution of proper moral education which I'm going to talk about ok they would wake up to self defense and the importance of proper moral education of the young if we found ourselves possibly in the situation where violent and destructive gangs of Hugh beings are causing harm and chaos to people everywhere here's the answer to why this is true at least in the latter situation of gangs of mafia roaming everywhere and doing harm to everybody no one would believe erroneously believed that such people would have the quote-unquote right or quote-unquote authority to conduct such immoral behavior and that the victims of their criminal actions the the and also what would happen is the victims of their criminal actions and behaviors would accept they would come to the acceptance that they themselves would have the right to use self-defense of force to stop these gangs of people from conducting continuing to conduct such harm against them think about it if gangs ran society instead of government and police would anybody believed that the gang has the right to do that violence if drug gangs then drug gangs do rural parts of Mexico think about that the Mafia's of Mexico rule whole parts of the country whole parts of that state are ruled by the drug cartels do people believe that the violent drug cartel mafioso criminals have the right to rule over the people of course they don't think that they have that authority or right we're in an infinitely more chaotic and dangerous situation from a perspective of mind and mentality and belief we're in a cult a cult is ruling the world that has convinced fuckin people that they have the right to rule them what's more dangerous a mafia who's just doing violence to people who nobody thinks has the right to rule them or a fucking satanic death cult that has convinced people over the generations and centuries that they actually have the right to do this violence to them and that they can't challenge them because they're the authorities and they have the right to do this and the other people don't have the right to stop them from doing it imagine no this is correct and if you don't think so you are incorrect you wrong you are immoral for being incorrect and wrong the end and do the internal work to get your head right nobody can do that but you I can float the truth out there for you and it can be perfectly explained and it is it's perfectly explained like no one else will do it like no one else two will sacrifice the time of their life to do it I've perfectly explained it it is you who are an ego it is you who has a block to the reception of these eternal truths work with yourself sit in front of a fucking mirror do some shadow work turn off all other distractions put your phone in airplane mode and sit in front of a mirror for a couple of hours and ask yourself what ails me I've asked it and I've asked it in more of an even you know what's the word when you ask a question you're not not really looking for the answer I've asked it in a rhetorical way you know because I can't actually sit and answer that question for everyone you have to answer it the question is what ails you brother what ails you sister why are you in the situation mentally and spiritually that you are in you are broken if you don't understand these eternally true philosophical and moral principles and you are broken because of internal trauma you are broken because of trauma of the heart of the Spirit ultimately no one can repair that damage but you you must do the shadow work that internal work I can't do it for you so these five five slides I feel with the exception of the couple of little errors I have to correct with grammar or spelling are probably some of the most important philosophical slides that I have ever made in any of my material on what on earth is happening they have to be deeply understood in context if you're gonna share them I highly recommend putting them all together or making one big long JPEG put them together in Photoshop make one big long JPEG that you could then download and read but they really shouldn't be separated from each other they should be in context with this show or last week's show so let's move on and I'll finish up my slides because I want to eventually get to the reading we're probably gonna have to do it next week of confessions of a bastard cop I feel like getting this foundational these foundational moral principles are infinitely more important than you know even spending time to advance the material and do it faster I feel a lot of people still don't understand this so again the question that you have to ask to understand that last slide of philosophy that last paragraph of text is do most people believe that this gang has the right to rule them you know if people see this gang of you know hooded perhaps drug cartel people from Colombia or somewhere in South America coming for them do you believe that this right gang has the right to rule our society most people are going to go you know what those are violent criminal gangs competing for behavior competing for you know uh territory to sell drugs and willing to kill anybody to take that territorial region to create a monopoly on who can sell or buy in that area and they don't really have any right to conduct this violence you know people have the right to conduct transactions when it comes to any substance because it's their body but you don't have the right to sell somebody else you can't operate here and if you do we'll kill you that's criminal thuggery that's what the government does that's what gangs do that's called criminal gang behavior creating monopolies like that so no one else everyone has to go through them look you know in a perfect world everybody would have gotten together with firearms and hunted people like this down to total extinction you don't like that and you think that's messy tough either you morally educate people like this when they're young and they don't become criminal gang members like this or you got to do the messy work of hunting them down hunting them like the animals they've become this is a criminal gang does anybody believe that they have the right to rule others no no one believes that no one was not mentally retarded actually believes that criminal gangs like this have the right to rule them but but if we look at the flip side of this we keep the same exact question on the scoreboard okay do people think that this gang has the right to rule them we don't need to change the question just flip the image almost everybody believes this gang has the right to rule them because they are an aspect of government and they are Authority somebody else gave them the rights that they have we delegate rights to this subclass of people calling them the police they have rights that other people don't have and so yeah they have the right to enact authority and coercion and violence in society no ladies and gentlemen they don't have that right they never have had that right going back to the slide this is all it ever has been this is all it is now this is all it ever will be for all time the end it only ever has been slavery and it has been nothing else and if you are have ever been a supporter of this institution you are a condone ER and a supporter of slavery and you are a moral for having done so or to continue to do so get his fucking offended as you like it'll never make it untrue and I don't care who you are I don't care what capacity you're involved in my life debt is offended as you fucking won it's still true and you're still wrong that's it so I'm going to close this section of the presentation with a comparison of my own moral and philosophical logic with that of one of the founding fathers of America to show you that I do place these men on pedestals when they are wrong I will say that they are wrong so one of the authors of the second amendment James Madison and George Mason okay he said if men were angels and he was a federalist meaning he believed in creating a strong federated government meaning he believed in continuing the concept of authority see this is why people don't understand the Declaration of Independence they said when any government becomes destructive to the aims of human freedom which is under natural law that we have the right to alter or abolish it even though it uses the word alter it still claims we have the right to abolish it I would just say we needed to take that a little bit further and say all government has always been destructive to our natural inherent rights and freedoms therefore people who understand on its foundation it is a inherently immoral institution have always had the right naturally and inherently to abolish it that's how I would have written the Declaration of Independence and it would have said I'm not your slave you don't own me I don't consent you don't rule over me you're not my authority you're not God there is only one Authority anywhere in the multiverse and that is the creator of the universe and if you cannot prove that you are that force you're not Authority of anything so when that force presents itself to me in the flesh or in any other form and I definitively know that it is that force that's what I'll bend the knee and say that's my authority unless someone can prove that you're just a hooligan fucking thug claiming to own other people and that makes you part of the satanic death cult so did the founding fathers understand their actual reality of natural law that we need to deeply understand in its fullness no they didn't they were flawed human beings just like a lot of listeners of this show that don't get it in its fullness I'm trying to push everyone past them in consciousness and help them to understand natural law in its fullness because if you don't understand in its fullness you know what happens what we have now that's what happened following the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution that's why it didn't go far enough in its moral understanding and application and neither did any of these men they were the best we had in consciousness at the time they were the best that we had in consciousness at the time was it the ultimate be-all and end-all in consciousness no should they be put on pedestals and worshipped as gods no you know this is the whole point of this we can move past they allowed us in there at their level of understanding to get to our level of understanding which surpasses theirs it's like somebody boosting someone up with whole you holding their their shoe and and foot and boosting them up to a higher level than they're at and then we can stand on their shoulders it doesn't mean that they were perfect or should be worshipped as such get that straight about how I view these men and women you know I don't place them up on pedestals and never have and if you think that's true you haven't actually listen to what's being said you've interpreted it according to your false understanding of it your erroneous and incomplete understanding of it because you take sound bites and you run with them you don't listen to the fullness of what I've said by watching every episode in its entirety and then you think you understand what I've said and you have an incomplete understanding of it so this is an example through James Madison a flawed moral and philosophical logic he believed that government should be instituted as a societal institution because of this quote because of this reason this is his foundational worldview of why government is necessary he says if men were angels no government would be necessary that means as long as men meaning humanity is not morally perfect we have to institute government to punish these imperfect beings and create a society society that is based on the belief in that authority nothing could be more untrue and dangerous as much as I respect him for trying to create it in a limited capacity it doesn't make a difference you're wrong from a philosophical and moral foundation from an axiomatic perspective anyway does it mean that I don't appreciate that people who were doing the best at their level of consciousness we're doing what they were doing then no you know it doesn't mean that it means I still appreciate their effort because if they didn't make that effort or they weren't willing to die to create that effort we wouldn't even be able to have this discussion today we be ruled by psychopathic kings and queens even more so than we already are and a lot of people don't understand that that's why they shit on the foundations of America instead of understanding what they paved the way for as a potential future and as a promise in the future for the future here's sound moral and philosophical logic coming from me not to put myself up on a pedestal either but my understanding of natural law goes far beyond most of the founding fathers with the possible exception of Thomas Paine possibly even beyond his here's my retort to James Madison's quote if men were angels no government would be necessary I correct that lack of understanding of natural law and moral law and I say since humans aren't angels none are fit to rule read it a million times if you have to since humans aren't angels and they most certainly are not including myself since humans are in angels none are fit to rule to even make the claim that you are the authority of anyone whether you have authority over anyone is such unn mitigated hubris and gall that you think you're the God of creation and eternity to even condone it which is what the supporters of police do to believe that others are gods and they have the right you're a condone er of blasphemy yeah I would say most of those people in this country you claim you're Christian and you are shit Christians you are fake ass shit Christians you don't know the definition of true Christianity the the Christ of your Bible would wipe your ass wipe his ass with your face okay that's what he did he wouldn't take out the switch and beat you like the moneychangers he take a big dump on your face alright because you're fucking immoral trash claiming to be Christian I take high offense to it then other people would dare say that they follow the teachings of Christ of the New Testament and you want to say you're Christians you're pond scum you you use that term Christ in blasphemic terms and I'll make it religious if you want to make it religious all the Christians out there to believe in the authority of the government it's 100% blasphemy its idea its idolatry is what it is in your own religion I don't believe in your religion I believe in the religion called truth which the creator of the universe placed into effect by law and I believe in coming into an understanding of those laws and bringing our behavior into alignment with them that's my religion and that's the only true religion there are is no other true religion you've turned the teachings that are attempting to align behavior with that into a religion put up a whole bunch of nonsense around it in the form in the form of religious trappings and then you want to call yourself Christian see my presentation fake-ass Christians because that's what people who believe in this junk are your Seavers in junk trash religion and its blasphemy against the god of creation and the even concept of Christ in the New Testament it's idolatry and blasphemy and I'll say that right to the people who watch this show or who have ever watched this show calling themselves Christians you're trash you're the Christian you're Christians of nothing you're Christians in name only and you're trash so I'm gonna start because we're gonna have about ten minutes but we have very little time that is the end of the slides and now for this section and you know I did my best to try not to get nuts but I still went nuts because guess what folks I think most people in today's world you're beyond teaching you're beyond understanding you love being garbage you love what you've created in the world which is a prison of probably which we're not going to escape you think you're good people and you're garbage and I'm even talking to some of my viewership and I don't really care whether you yeah if it gets you so offended you turn the fucking show off right now do it I don't care I'm teaching truths that are eternal and I want to talk to the people in ego who still think government is legitimate I still want to Pete talked to all the people and ego who still think the police are a morally legitimate institution you're garbage morally you're not good people you are a condone er of slavery you only believe you're a good person you don't know what it really means to be a good person in your heart and in your mind you think you are and you've bought a false understanding you've bought into a false understanding of what it means to be a truly good person you are not that you are claiming to be that when you're in fact in reality not that no one else will tell you that because they're chickenshit cowards who won't say that to your face so I will with that being said that concludes the slide portion of these teachings and I want to get phantasialand right up in people's face about it now here's what I think I think the problem is not enough people have taught it like this this is why other people think it's just fine for them to continue their beliefs it's not okay if you continue to think that these institutions are morally acceptable and legitimate you are my enslavers and enemies that's where we've come I've taught it enough perfectly for the proper reception and understanding and I will not give false hubris I will not give false humility I'm sorry I will not tell tell - false humility and say oh I had gaps in my teaching method and I didn't do it adequately no fuck you I've done it perfectly the problem is in you and your ego your ego is hardened twenty thousand times harder than mine ever was and I will not be told that I didn't teach it correctly you're the problem you didn't receive it correctly I just drink dropped half of my drink all over and knock down my show clock you're not gonna own me you're not gonna dictate my worldview I'm not your fucking slave so before going into this I'll do it with the time remaining let's switch over to the slides and I'll do this part first and then go back to it if you feel you've received value about these eternal truths that I have taught and it's helping you get out of your thick-headed fucking ego then you can continue to help our efforts here at what on earth is happening to reach and awaken the dead by either getting physical copies of items such as DVDs and flash drives or t-shirts you know keychains buttons stickers etc by going to gifts thought what on earth is happening calm just keep it on the slides for a moment there are you could take me up on the offer of the ark drive which I talked about earlier which is an offer of a one terabyte hard drive that you send to me and I send it back filled with research data that helped me arrive at these eternal truths these unwavering eternal truths in the form of research information in other words you can become as knowledgeable as me with this drive most people will never do it because they think that they can get the soundbite and be enlightened you have to go through a lot of material in mind and work on your heart intelligence first before you're going to be at this level of enlightenment and I am at a level of enlightenment you know this whole ideal never claim you're enlightened no enlightenment comes first it comes from taking in the knowledge of what's really going on and then true enlightenment is what are you going to do with it you're gonna put it out there and teach it in an unapologetic way because it's eternal truth or you go to kowtow and pander and say oh I'll exercise all this false humility and say oh well I really don't know much all I know is the little no no I know quite a bit and it's true what I know is true that's why it constitutes knowledge not opinion so if you want to get the ark it's been an offer it's still there lots of people taking me opponent trying to learn not enough but lots you can go to what on earth is happening / what on earth is happening calm / arc and if you want to make a straight donation to our efforts you can go to what on earth is happening calm / donate 11 methods of donation up there 5 6 crypto currencies paypal patreon the venmo check money order one of the great ways that I want to thank people is by making a technological donation you can click on that button on the donation page and click donate supplies from our Amazon wish lift list this has been a great form of donation if you don't want to do it through monetary means you could actually contribute donation by buying equipment that we require to continue what on earth is happening and have it shipped directly to my studio here in Philadelphia there are a couple of items up there now because some new needs have arisen so we do need a couple of tech items so that would be a wonderful way of people to donate I thank everyone who has donated in any form we really appreciate your efforts and I thank you from the bottom of my heart you have made this work easier for all of us so thank you alright let's step back to confessions of a former bastard cop we're gonna get to the full reading of this next week ok because there isn't enough time but let me go back to the slide with me in the window and let me just tell you what this is going to be so next week I am NOT doing any slides I'm not preparing any slides I've prepared and delivered the slides that I want to give for the duration of these two past shows so all I'm going to put up next week is this slide and then I'm going to switch to I'll just show people just take it down briefly and

I'll show people what the document is going to look like I'll include this with the show for next week just go off either in the window or fullscreen okay I'm going to place this up on the show next week and we're going to go through the whole PDF and I'm gonna read it in its entirety and we're gonna talk about this confession because that's what this is this is a confession yeah let's go back to it in window sorry yep and when you're making a little smaller good we're gonna I'm gonna show this document next week and we're going to go over in detail because you're going to see what the actual mentality of the vast majority of police really are from their own point of view not from me talking about it right from their lips to your ears that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember government is slavery we'll see you right here to continue with part three next week [Music] [Music] [Music] [Applause] [Music]

What On Earth Is Happening Show #229

Topics: *The Psychological State Of Police & Their Supporters Part 3, How To Become the True Media Seminar enrollment update, July 4th as a Day of Mourning for the Ultimate Sacrifice of the American Revolutionaries that has been squandered by modern Americans, Psy-Ops, Exosome Theory vs. Virus Theory, Satanic Epi-Disgenics Culling, Wisdom is Knowledge converted into Right Action, the False Religion of "Authority," ALL cops are Bad People when we gauge their behavior from a place of True Moral Knowledge, ALL government and ALL Policing Is SLAVERY, the False Awakening of "woke," Characteristics of True Awakening, the Hardened Egos of Solipsists and Moral Relativists, Dark Occultists' Satanic mindset and "Mini-Me" Satanism, Mark's exposing of the Techniques of Cults, Isolation, Conformity, Repetition, Physical and Mental Trauma, "Confessions Of A Former Bastard Cop" reading and analysis by Mark Passio, the Endless List of DELIBERATE Violence and Wrong-Doings by Police, the Complicit SILENCE of alleged "good" cops, Police Academies' employment of CULT Techniques, Police ARE a SATANIC CULT, Police continue to engage in Wrong Livelihood because of their own Self-Loathing and complete lack of true Self-Respect, Police members' absence of Conscience, Police Psychopathy, Police Cowardice, Qualified Immunity for MURDERERS on the Police Forces, the Difference between Primary Psychopathy and Secondary Psychopathy, Police are LIARS, Police routinely use TORTURE techniques, Police are THIEVES, Police are RACIST, Police are RAPISTS, Police are DOMESTIC ABUSERS, Personal Participation in Institutionalized Evil makes YOU an Evil Person, Engaging the Trivium in the wrong order, Putting Rhetoric before Grammar and Logic, NAVER talk to on-duty cops, Getting OUT of your Hardened Ego by admitting you were WRONG, the Right To Kill when Rights are being thwarted as High-Level Spiritual Understanding, What it really means to be a Truly MORAL Human Being, Different "Flavors" of Feudalism and Slavery mistaken as "Freedom."*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on wall on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thank you for tuning in everyone today is sunday july 5th 2020. we have a great show lined up for you here today this is episode number 229 of what on earth is happening this episode is entitled the psychological state of police and their supporters part three confessions of a former bastard cop let's switch over to the slides for today i have a couple of quick event announcements before we jump into the material for today i want to thank brett hatton becca godwin and mark messina for artwork provided for this episode this is the episode art for today's show we are still accepting donations to complete the documentary entitled mark pacio in the science of natural law my premier documentary effort there's five donation tiers on gifts.what on earth is happening.com that's called our donation gifts area of the website 100 of all donations go directly to production costs for the documentary all donors receive a free complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and dvd thank you to everyone who has donated so far you have really advanced this project forward it's looking great we are certainly slated to complete this before the end of the year there are some new items coming for donation gifts namely new t-shirts we're going to have the science of natural law t-shirt release soon i just released the world view violence and the real pandemics presentation up there on flash drive and dvd of course we have the complete pacio one great work collection on a sandisk 500 gigabyte solid state drive it's a very popular item check it out all check all that out at gifts.waltonerthishappening.com i want to talk a little bit about the how to become the true media seminar this is a 23-week technology seminar hosted by zoom by me and i want to thank everyone who has enrolled because um the response has been tremendous now a few quick notes about this seminar for those who are taking it and who may have wanted to take it the seminar available slots of available enrollments were all filled entirely on june 29th that was about five days before we um had planned on finishing enrollment the response was greater than i thought and a lot of people who wanted to take the seminar were unfor unfortunately missed the boat and you know didn't get a chance to enroll because i had to cut enrollments off at a certain point i want to say something about this and i don't want to beat up those who didn't make it into the class i just want to let people know that this is part of what the this class was about um everybody a lot of people ask me can you please reopen enrollments and my answer was no politely i i'm not going to do that okay now that could mean i bring in more money for the cause but that's not even what this was about okay this is about finding the people who will show the initiative to go after something like this and really seize the opportunity so for those who did not make the enrollment because we you know basically filled up the class on june 29th i just want to say that i told everyone this was probably going to fill up so you cannot place this upon me i told everyone in advance multiple times this was probably going to fill up before july 4th when we were going to cut it off many people have emailed us and asked us if they would take a late enrollment and we are not doing that this is sort of to you know really kind of uh you know raise the bar and and say hey this is how you have to be you cannot let opportunities go because they may not be there the next day so for those who miss the enrollment you can enroll next year when i do this i'm thinking about doing this as a six month on six month off thing where i give the seminar every six months and then we take a break for six months and then i open enrollment again approximately six months later that looks like how i'm going to be doing this for at least the next year or two minimum okay so you will have an opportunity to enroll next year in the 2021 class if we're all still here that being said for those who did make the enrollment cut off classes will begin this tuesday july 7th the zoom meeting will begin exactly at 7 30 pm us eastern time this gives you one half hour 30 full minutes to get into the um waiting room i am going to be admitting people from the waiting room of the zoom area into the seminar i'm highly recommending that people do not wait until 8 pm to come into this class i want to say for all enrollees to this seminar do not wait come in at 7 30 if you can get yourself together and mentally prepared okay don't wait until eight o'clock i want to explain something and i'm going to take a couple minutes to go into this a little bit okay because i find it very important this is like showing up to a live event when the speaker has already begun speaking late it's extremely rude to do that okay i don't want i really don't want anybody coming in after 8 pm i'm giving you a half an hour birth to come into the class on time consider that it starts at 7 30. let's just look at it that way okay the meeting starts at 7 30 come in early get a drink ready get your notepad ready get a pen so you could take notes okay we're going to get to that but just show up early so i could admit you in from the waiting room into the seminar don't show up after 8 pm it's rude okay it's a distraction because i i'm there's no producer on duty for this folks i want you i want everybody to know this okay no producer will be on duty for this seminar it's just me sharing my computer screen with you and doing live tutoring that's what the seminar will be me showing you software okay and eventually will will show some hardware things through my camera but i you know showing up after eight o'clock you're forcing me to take a break from what i'm doing and admit you into the class from the waiting room it would be like the equivalent of showing up at someone's home who's doing a private seminar in their home and ringing the doorbell after the seminar has started consider that extremely rude so i'm asking enrollees respectfully not to do that please okay so just show up a little bit before the seminar starts okay the class instruction will begin promptly at exactly eight o'clock p.m eastern u.s time if you're from another country other than the united states or if you're from another time zone please make sure you calculate that correctly u.s eastern time we are in daylight savings time so it's edt eastern daylight time okay calculate that correctly so you can be prompt for the class please be on time or you might miss important information that will not be repeated if you come in late and you miss in announcements that i make at the beginning i will not repeat myself this is going to be the same way all 23 classes so show up on time for all 23 classes do not expect me to repeat announcements that i will give at the beginning of each class later on that will not be done so if you miss it you miss it and that's on you and that will detract from your value of the personal resources that you spent on this seminar and i don't want that to happen to you i want you to gain maximum value i know how hard-earned your resources are and i want you to gain maximum value from what you put into this seminar okay please keep a notepad handy for notes and questions i mean you could do that digitally or you can write it down with pen and paper there will be a function where you can digitally quote unquote raise your hand in the seminar class and you will be able to ask questions i i will take the question as i see hands go up and i will put your microphone live and you can ask questions for those who are going to interact and ask questions i'm not going to put your camera live on the seminar it will be voice only i will turn your voice on this is why i highly recommend headphones headphones are highly recommended for this seminar because if you don't use headphones your mic that is going to be picking up your voice you will get feedback through that microphone through your computer speakers it will loop back and echo or feedback and then that will feed back in everybody else's ears so that is also rude if you intend on asking questions uh you know through your digital audio okay please use headphones it's a respectful thing to do for all other attendees and myself if you have any problems at all okay the most people are completely registered and ready to go if you enrolled and you have any problems registering for the classes getting in to the class through the access link okay please email us now do not wait for the last minute okay email us immediately we will guide you through the process of getting the software on your computer if we have to pers we will personally guide you through it okay so please um you know email truemedia at what on earth is happening.com if you have any problems whatsoever all right i think that covers everything i want to cover regarding the how to become the true media seminar i want to thank all enrollees i'm very excited about this i think it's going to be awesome i think people are going to learn so much okay people are going to be blown away by how much they learn i think okay and i want to thank everyone who enrolled it's really going to help us out here at what on earth is happening and you know i think it's going to be a win-win situation for everyone i want to say something about the new 3d logo which everyone obviously has already seen this is incredible i'm so happy about it okay i want to thank uh justin shepard for making this for us i mean what a phenomenal job i mean this man is ultra talented okay so thank you to justin another artist and developer we are working with phenomenal job thank you for your efforts justin okay so that being said let's jump into the to the material for today's episode before i jump into confessions of a former bastard cop i want to go through a couple of quick slides first of all i want to say that i feel that the 4th of july which some people just quote unquote celebrated should actually be turned into a national day of mourning and if you're offended by that statement get as offended as you like okay because if you think july 4th is anything for modern americans to celebrate quote unquote you are delusional you are a naive delusional brainwashed child if you think july 4th is cause for celebration july 4th in the modern day should be a day of mourning and sad contemplation for the ultimate sacrifices that human beings made to attempt to procure for future generations for themselves and for future generations a small modicum of human freedom and that ultimate sacrifice was completely and utterly squandered by human beings ever since this is the state of freedom and liberty in the united states and actually throughout the world it weeps for humanity july 4th should be a day of national mourning not celebration to anyone who considers themselves awakened and paying any attention to the events that are truly taking place in our world and especially here in america i made this slide a couple years back and i i think you know it uses this old saying that has been out there quite a bit i refined it a little bit and just dressed it up aesthetically our forefathers did not politely protest the british they did not vote them out of office impeach the king march on the capitol or ask permission for their rights they fucking shot them that is what our forefathers here in america did now you can go on and on and on about how yes they procured that modicum of freedom for only a percentage of people and do didn't do that for everyone fully agreed they weren't at the level of consciousness to understand that freedom cannot be held back from anyone that being said they did procure it sufficiently such that at least the people who came after them could go past them in consciousness and even have this conversation and even put a slide like that up on thousands of people screens throughout the world okay so freedom is a stepping stone process should it be understood all at once yeah it should by anyone anyone with common sense this slide should be understood by anyone with common sense but unfortunately people are so brainwashed so indoctrinated though sometimes we have to take it there in a stepwise progression and that's what i've intended to do here on what on earth is happening and regarding that i say every week what on earth is happening is a stepwise progression it is cumulative information if you're if you're a new viewer you shouldn't start here folks okay this is the end of the road you should start at number one and work your way forward go to the podcast tab what on earth is happening dot com slash podcasts work your way from number one go to go to in order okay and work your way from number one through to 229 okay this is built upon all 228 previous episodes all right work yours your way through the material in order at your own pace and then you'll understand fully i see tons and tons of people who to this day have not done that and you do not understand fully because you haven't done that process because you're lazy quite frankly you're a half-wayer and you're a person who executes half measures and that will not get it done in consciousness that's why your consciousness hasn't progressed to where it has to progress to and you've taken lazy half measures if you haven't listened and watched every what on earth is happening episode in its entirety in order okay get as offended about that as you like i couldn't care less i'm explaining to you how to gain maximum value from this podcast series if you don't want to do that it's on you and you won't understand fully at least you will understand half-assed which really you might as well not bother quite frankly let's go back to the slides you know this is the modern day jackass living in america brainwashed indoctrination indoctrinated imbecile who thinks they're somehow aware and helping you know they're like ralph from the simpsons eating his boogers that he picked out of his nose saying i'm helping how can you tell if someone is an indoctrinated idiot in the year 2020 they'll be wearing a germ-infested face diaper while believing that they're heroes who are saving people's lives you know this is what we have indoctrinated jackasses who actually believe they know something of science and they think it's settled science and they think wearing a mask is going to help them or anyone else and it's a crock of bullshit and it's a big psyop now probably two weeks from now i'm going to begin a whole new series on the one on earth it's happening podcast series called psyops it's a series of presentations that i've been wanting to do for a while okay and we're going to cover the coronavirus psi up in detail we're going to cover many other psyops in detail including flat earth including q including the cultural marxist psyop of painting the founders of america as all bad people okay we're going to be getting into all these types of psyops and more all right so we'll be doing that in future episodes but people who think that it is settled science of how quote viruses work this is part of the problem ladies and gentlemen it isn't settled science it's highly contested there are multiple theories of contagion vectors for contagion and the nature of what we are calling viruses and that is not settled science it is highly debated and as a matter of fact there are theories that make far greater common sense than what we have been told by the mass media and by current quote-unquote science which is not settled as many people insist and claim it to be and as you will see we will talk a lot about exosome theory versus virus theory and you will see how the the very idea of an exosome is actually the building seven of the corona the covid 19 psyop okay i'll say that again exosomes are the building seven of the covid 19 psyop and you will understand what i mean by that when we cover this material in a couple weeks on what on earth is happening that being said let's continue with the slides for this week let's jump back in i brought this slide up last week and i think it's so good i just want to reiterate it this week this slide encapsulates the entire state of our reality in one slide there is a satanic death cult that is actually running the world and is coming to devour people it doesn't make a difference what walk of life you're from it doesn't make a difference what color your skin is what your cultural background or religion is what your class is how old you are okay none of that matters all that matters is whether you're awake to it and you understand that this is a dark occult satanic death cult that's what all politics is that's what the mainstream media is and most of all connected with this current series that we're going through here in what on earth is happening that is what the police are a part of all police worldwide are low-level members whether they know it or not you don't have to know it consciously but they are all low-level members of the satanic death cult that ultimately runs the world and is currently culling the world we are in the middle of a satanic dysgenics calling see i don't even call it eugenics anymore okay we shouldn't even refer to what's happening as eugenics eugenics from the greek roots mean good genes or good breeding or good carrying down of genes to future generations that isn't what's happening to humanity we are undergoing a process of epidisgenics meaning that the dysgenics or bad carrying down of genetic material to future generations that is happening is actually being done through mind control that's called epidiscgenics going beyond classical methods of dysgenics through forced sterilization through popular forced physical population reduction no they don't need to do it that that way anymore folks they let the herd call itself dysgenically okay that's what if that's what epidysgenics means what we have to coin the term okay i called it epi eugenics in my unholy feminine presentation but if the truth is told this satanic cult is exercising what i am now calling epidysgenics we need to popularize the term okay and there's a tiny few people who are exposing this satanic epidisgenics death cult that is actively culling humanity tiny tiny few people doing that work in any all you know way that is actually very good that they're actually doing that work in a really effective way a tiny tiny piss in a pot handful of people worldwide scattered to the four winds of the earth okay and that's what that you know dog represents and then the rest of the world are lazy ignorant apathetic cowardly sheep that are just couldn't care less about a damn thing except what's going on in their pathetic miserable selfish lives that that's all that they care about because they're actually lower level members of that satanic death call if the truth be told they're practicing what i call mini me satanism meaning they've been in inculcated and indoctrinated into an even lower level variant of the religion that the big satanic death cult that is running the world operates according to that's really what the rest of the world is it's just a lower level minion level status way way way down on the hierarchy on the totem pole than the higher level satanic death cult you know they have to give other people their mindset and folks i see it every single day every single day on forums and social media i just monitor it i don't get too involved in the drama i just look at it just to be an observer of where human thought where human consciousness is at and it's tragically pathetic tragically pathetic my viewership you're not doing your job i'm sorry i don't care how offended you get you're failing miserably at your job and guess what you don't like me saying that turn the fucking show off i couldn't care less i'm speaking the truth i don't care who it offends i don't care if you're offended i'm gonna tell you when you're doing a good job i'm gonna tell you when you're failing pathetically regarding reaching the masses of people your pathetic failures at what i've been explaining you must be doing for over a decade now it's a pathetic failure the outreach that should be occurring as a result of what has been taught here on what on earth is happening and you my friends that are watching out there are failing at it and i'll keep reiterating that right to your face i don't care about losing viewership i could care less i'm here to speak 100 hardcore truth no matter who it offends and i'm gonna do that week in and week out and i'm one of the only people that'll do that so i don't give a shit about ratings i don't care about money all i care about is what's true and all i care about is whether we're affecting the world for the better and i'm telling you you're not doing your job you think you are and you're failing miserably at it because you're not involved enough that's part of what the seminar is about the how to become the true media seminar you know because people don't know how to do this outreach that's part of it even those who do many of them stay silent because they're cowardly they don't want to rock the boat they don't want to draw attention to themselves a lot of people out there saying that they're doing it you're you're you're cowards in so many other ways and not using your real name you're telling everybody that i'm afraid it's pathetic it's pathetic and cowardly not to use your real name i don't care what you think about a real legal name i could care less you know i could care less about that somebody named me at birth mark pacio that is my actual legal name i was given at birth who gives a shit that it's legal i couldn't care less i i don't acknowledge the state but that is my birth name okay and i put it out there for people i don't care who's watching listening anybody listening all you could do is learn something from me as long as you're not a hard-headed totally rooted in the ego satanist which most people are in their minds okay but i'm telling my hardcore viewership out there you failed at doing your job to a large extent some people have done a great job and some people have done such a great job i'm going to be asking them to come on the one great work network which we are building out it's it's actively going to be being developed we have found developers to do this project and it's going to happen so get ready for it the one great work network is coming i don't have any dates i'm not going to project on that it'll come when it's fully ready but guess what we have the people to put it in place now finally and i'm going to be by personal invite offering people who i do think have done a good job don't take what i've just said as a blanket statement folks some people have done a great job but you know it's a tiny tiny few comparatively by ratio of the total people who say that they know what's going on and say they're awake compared to the people who are actively doing very good work it's a tiny handful of people less than a handful okay so i just wanted to reiterate that slide and talk about that dynamic a little bit last week we ended the show on these couple slides i'm just going to briefly review do most people think see when we're talking about police their supporters policing in general i continue to hear it on social media the staggering staggering ignorance and lack of true being awake so many people i'm gonna do a whole thing we're gonna have a whole series on what on earth is happening called the false awakening the false awakening and its characteristics how about that as a future what on earth is happening topic the false awakening and its characteristics that will be a phenomenal show or series of shows here on what on earth is happening because i hear people who claim that they are awake day in and day out just you know listening out i just observe and see where consciousness is at and i'm telling you it's in the toilet bowl it's in the toilet bowl human consciousness and our viewership who claims that they're awake you're not actively truly engaged in wisdom you have knowledge and understanding many of you but you're not engaged in wisdom wisdom is doing the right thing with what you have come to know and understand and how the how few of you they're doing that once again it's a paltry effort poultry effort look up the word if you don't understand it p-a-l-t-r-y poultry it means it's so few as to be negligible it's embarrassingly few that's what it generally means okay so when i hear people who claim to be awakened saying not all cops are bird hold on step out of the slides cause he's coming out vomit man is coming out haven't brought him out in several weeks here but he's coming out today let's switch over to all the people who insist that there is such a thing as a good cop yeah i'm completely awake i'm a totally awake human being i know what's going on in the world and you know what all the people that say that uh all cops are bad no you're wrong some cops are good people yeah i'm awake and i want to dispel this myth that all cops are bad people no some cops are good people that's what you sound like jackass that's what you sound like jackass and i will not apologize for for what i just did you're not awake and you don't know what you're talking about hold off on going back to the slides hold on let me get it set back up okay you can switch back i'm not going to apologize to anybody because i'm right because i'm right and you're incorrect and i'll say it right to your face in person come see me when you see me in person and i'll say it to your face there's no such thing as a good cop and never has been never will be i've gone through it endlessly endlessly here on what on earth is happening if you do not understand i do not need to reiterate all of that philosophy on every episode no i do not you are the one who is deficient and negligent you are the one if you want to understand it need to go back in my former effort that i have archived on my website what on earth is happening dot com slash podcast and listen to them in order and then you will get the necessary prerequisite philosophy and understand why there cannot be such a thing as a good cop ever and never has been you're lazy and you haven't done that work and i don't need to reiterate it and take up the time to reiterate it on every podcast you go back and listen to it i've already done the work and i've already explained it in detail ad nauseum that means to the point of nausea to the point where it will make you nauseous how much i've reiterated those philosophical first principles in morality in objective morality so if you don't yet understand it it's not a matter of opinion it's objective fact and you're wrong and you need to clear up your erroneous belief system you need to clear it up and get right with the facts with the objective provable facts in nature because you're part of the problem if you still think that so we left off last week's show talking about classical gangs that just want to take territory and tell people that they own them and that they're going to tell them what they can and can't do in whatever territory they rule this is no different than the concept of jurisdiction put in place by politicians and police but do most people think that classical gangs like this violent gangs have the right to rule them no they do not that's why it would always be better for a situation where chaos broke out and gangs like this started claiming that they can rule people that would be better than what we have today let me state that an unequivocal terms it would be better to have a scenario where gangs like this like what you see in this slide claimed that they have the right to rule people because would people accept and believe that notion of an armed criminal thug gang who just wants to do violence to other people would they actually oh just fully mindedly give their belief over to these people and say oh yeah we believe that you have the right to rule us no they wouldn't do that we're in a far more dangerous situation boys and girls far more dangerous far more even chaotic situation than that because we are in a situation where jackasses all throughout the world who are members of a cult belief system a satanic cult belief system actually have come to believe through a total process of brainwashing and indoctrination that's been fed to them since the moment that they were shot out of their mother's womb okay actually believe that this criminal gang has the right to rule them because of a concept called authority because of a religious belief called authority if you have not come to the unequivocal objectively true conclusion that all authority is is a religious cult belief system then you are not awake and if you think this gang has the right to rule you your most or even to exist you're not awake at all not even a little bit child you want to be spoken to with respect exercise self-respect and stop believing in nonsense stop believing in religious cult nonsense what people who believe that police even have a right to exist actually believing is satanic cult religious belief nonsense get as offended as you like it'll never make the statement untrue back to the slides what this condition actually is no matter what how you want to euphemize it it's called slavery it always has been slavery you know it is slavery now and we're still we're enslaved right now it is slavery until this entire concept of policing of authority of government is completely destroyed and abolished from the world it always will be slavery and if you don't understand that you are unconscious you are not a conscious awakened being let's get that straight let's get it straight that's one of the top characteristics of what it actually means to be truly an awakened being i covered all of the characteristics of what it actually really in objective reality means to be awake to be an awakened being in the seminar that i put out publicly entitled streetwise spirituality go back in my archives on the video section of what on earth is happening dot com what on earth is happening dot com slash video videos i believe or just click the videos tab okay what on earth is happening dot com slash videos and watch streetwise spirituality that's the seminar you want to get clear about what it means to be awakened and most people out there you're not awakened even a little bit even some listeners to my show some of you are truly awakened some of you are not just awakened but you're you have wisdom because you're doing the right thing with that status of awakening and that's what it really means to truly be awake you have to be taking action but i'll tell you what most of you are halfway there at best and you know a lot of you aren't taking action and that really truly means you're not all the way there you're not all the way awake to really push it forward into the realm of true awakening you have to take right action so back to the slides this is what i concluded last week on government and policings policing are themselves merely euphemisms for slavery one of the so-called founding fathers of america james madison he put out some flawed moral and philosophical logic okay he said if men were were if men were angels no government would be necessary this is the justification for what is known as minarchism or limited government in other words this person believed in such a thing as limited slavery i credit madison for taking things so far up to a point but then you have to say what it truly is minarchism is minimal slavery is there such a thing as minimal slavery can you be minimally enslaved he didn't understand and wasn't fully philosophically morally and spiritually awakened he was a halfway being he was halfway there i on the other hand am all the way there that you know i'm going to do in in the presentation or presentation series entitled the false awakening okay one of my first title cards one of my first pieces of art i'm going to display a quote and it's going to be the concept in eastern thought in buddhism if you meet the buddha on the road to enlightenment kill him let me say that again if you meet the buddha on the road to enlightenment kill him that means if you you're going to encounter on the path to true enlightenment false awakenings that are considered false buddhas the buddha was considered the awakened one in eastern buddhist philosophy so this statement in buddhism means if you're on the path to awakening but you're not there yet and there is such a thing as getting there as being there yes there is such a thing as a destination the destination is the 20 points that i cover in streetwise spirituality that's what it really means to be awake it's not my opinion it's not subjective if you don't have those 20 things you're not awake if you don't have those 20 characteristics you're not awake so that's the destination you can go even past that okay there are other destinations but that's the destination of what it actually means objectively to be awake but if along that way you're getting there getting there getting there and then suddenly somebody goes oh no this is the end of the path set up tent here you don't need to go any further this is where the people who believe that policing is morally legitimate are this is what what where people are like james madison who was a menarchist and didn't go all the way to true anarchy to true understanding that there can never be moral legitimacy in the rulership of other people that is just the claim of ownership on other people which is slavery that's what all government is claiming that some people have rights that others do not claiming we can delegate rights that the individual does not to other individuals claiming that authority is real and legitimate all of these things are false religious beliefs and those who don't strike them down have encountered a false buddha on the path and haven't killed him okay that's what that means that's why i'm gonna start that lecture series that presentation series with that concept if you meet the buddha on the path to enlightenment kill him okay now i countered james madison's menarche flawed moral and philosophical quote logic with true awakened and sound moral and philosophical logic for anyone with common sense and a true understanding of objective morality my retort to madison in the modern day in my words is this since human beings aren't angels and we certainly agree on that point none are fit to rule all authority is illegitimate for human beings no one is an angel no one is angelic we are all flawed human beings no matter how awakened we are we still have flaws because awakening does not equate to perfection that is number 20 out of 20 okay there's your 2020 in 2020 the 20th point of streetwise spirituality of characteristics of what it means to be truly awakened in awakened is do not equate being awakened with being perfect being an awakened one does not mean you are a perfect one and if you claim to be perfect that's the height of egotism and the height of hubris no one is perfect no one ever has been perfect no one ever will achieve perfection in 3d human form that is for the creator of the universe itself that's what that is that's what that force or consciousness is it is not human beings you claim that you're claiming godhood you're claiming to be god you're claiming to be the creator of the universe that set all the laws of the universe into motion you are not that you are within that you are a part of that but you are not that in its entirety okay right now we are all flawed individual human beings having a human experience we are spiritual beings we are components of the spiritual having a human experience in the 3d to claim perfection in that is the height of hubris there is no such thing as perfection in the 3d or physical domain so human beings most certainly aren't angels and they're not perfect therefore none are fit to rule none are fit for the the position of authority or kingship or rulership it's inherently immoral and inherently morally illegitimate and if you don't understand that it's not a subjective opinion to say i agree or i don't agree if you don't understand that eternal truth you are simply wrong and your ego is in the way of understanding it as i've said very pointedly last week and in previous weeks it is your ego that is in the way of the proper reception of that first principle of morality in natural law it is not because i haven't explained it sufficiently it is because you haven't received it properly let's get that straight where the ego is at the problem in ego is not with me i have understood it changed my thought process accordingly changed my actions accordingly taught it perfectly that's where i can claim i've done something perfect i don't claim to be perfect but have i taught that perfectly i've taught it as close to perfection as it could be done in human form to the point where i've covered every philosophical aspect of it practically hundreds of times so the fault or flaw does not lie with me as a teacher of objective moral philosophy when it comes to the concept of authority and how it is inherently morally illegitimate all authority in government is the problem lies with others their ego is too huge and too calcified into diamond calcified to the hardness of diamond that is in the way of proper reception of natural law first principles therefore they are clinging on to immoral ideas and as such they continue to express and act upon immoral ideas and that is what makes them themselves a bad person yes clinging on to those immoral ideas that government should exist has the moral right to exist and that other people must be coerced to live under it is itself immoral behavior and those who believe in it are immoral beings for having done so and for continuing to condone what if we strip the euphemisms away amounts truly to slavery there is no such thing as being a moral person and saying slavery should continue to exist if you believe that and condone it you are condoning something that is immoral and that makes you an immoral person so that's where we wrapped up last week before i get to the reading of confessions of a former bastard cop i brought up i made this little quick slide which is two people thinking to themselves i wonder what we should replace the police with well if you claim the police should be abolished and i absolutely do make that claim they've always needed to be abolished long before any of the events with george floyd happened okay i always knew that they must be abolished on moral principle grounds okay all statism is slavery and it's immoral police are a part of statism therefore it's an immoral institution on its face from jump street so when this question is asked what should we replace the police with i had my new graphic artist who's doing a fantastic job i made this and i said let's make a retort to this question so my new graphic artist mark made this retort to the question this is how silly and mentally ill people who ask the question well what should we replace the police with this is what you sound like you sound like somebody asking a patient who is in recovery from having lung cancer surgery and having a huge tumor cut out of their lungs saying what kind of cancer would you like to replace your lung cancer with imagine how insane that sounds because that's what all police are they're a cancer they're a blight they're a plague upon society and always have been and always will be they are the enforcers of slavery order followers police military national guard you are the enforcers of human slavery and you always have been and you always will be for as long as you continue to do that job you are low-level members of a satanic death cult you always have been you always will be you are that now if you are active duty police military national guard or any member of government it does not matter whether you understand that or not it is still true objectively eternally it's an eternal principle rooted in absolute truth which yes there is such a thing only ego driven satanically minded people think there are no such things as absolute truths this is called solipsism this is called moral relativism those who believe there is no absolute moral truth about anything you are a moral relativist you are a solipsist and that is one of the hallmark characteristics of the low-level mini me satanism belief system of the big satanic cult again i've explained this before almost ad nauseum about the mindset and beliefs of the high-level satanic cult members of the dark occultists who ultimately run this planet who are the social engineers and mind controllers of the masses of people who own and control the politicians the judges the police the military the media etc they've long since owned bought them out and controlled them since day one they own all the religions you know if they're old they all just funnel into the big religion of dark luciferianism at the very top or apex of the pyramid of power and control they own all the financial institutions and corporations they're the royalty the royal families of ancient europe and beyond that go back into ancient babylon ancient mesopotamia to potamia okay into ancient egypt predating that into into prediluvian ages so the ridiculousness of saying you know what do you want to replace the police with you know i i said i'm going to have this drawn or asked somebody to draw it well here it is by the way i love mark's artwork style i'm gonna be able to have some beautiful very stylistic and unique very um uh what's the word i'm looking for distinctive artistic style added to my presentations from here on out i'm extremely excited about this and he's fast too you know he did this in like you know a couple hours basically so i'm i'm very impressed with it i love the style i'm going to be asking him to do a lot more and you know i guess you know this is like uh you know david david like with his former artist neil hage i i got my own neil hague now you know so i i definitely appreciate the effort and i love the style we're going to be moving forward with a lot more graphics now that i have an in-house graphics person and i could just hey i spit out an idea in my head boom it's on the screen i would love to take a break from teaching moral philosophy so that i could get this good at digitally painting or drawing or sketching i think i have that within me somewhere buried nested way deep down inside you know i'm pretty aesthetic in in what i put together you know i'm a good digital manipulator but not too good with original art if i didn't have to do this i'd love to turn over my life to a creative expression and get good at things like this then then i'd be really dangerous if i could really encapsulate digitally you know as art what i the visions that i see in my mind that i want to bring to life but now this is going to allow me to to do that and so you know i thank all the artists that we're working with now you guys are fantastic thank you for bringing your efforts forward like this okay thank you to the people who have donated to make things like this possible because we're going to move forward with stuff like this my presentations are going to have some awesome art in them going forward okay so let's move on and let's get to the real meat of what we're gonna be talking about here today uh if time allows we will go to calls probably not for this episode we'll see um again this will take as long as it takes if we have to do a whole call-in show on this topic i would love to do that and hear your thoughts on this entire topic maybe we'll do that next week okay so let's move forward with confessions of a former bastard cop and you know what folks i've said it before i think i've restrained myself a little bit this week got you know angry a few times but it's better i'm going to try to stay focused and on point philosophically and i'm going to let this document do the talking i'm going to let it speak for itself there's no real even need to even add any commentary it's right from the horse's mouth so to speak okay so let me switch out in my slides and go to my pdf document give me a moment let's get that up on the screen uh go right ahead you can bring it up great so i've uh put this in um you know dark mode i think it looks pretty decent uh let's let's begin now i'm gonna read this okay for those who may you know find that a little tedious or boarding oh well we're gonna hammer this into people and help people who still think any of the police are doing something necessary or quote-unquote good let's get the idea of what really goes on behind the scenes and i've known this since before i started what on earth is happening years before i started what on earth was happening i've had conversations with people inside police departments years before i ever said a word with what on earth is happening i knew what was going on from an insider's perspective once again before i even start this this will be the last thing that i'm jumping in i'm putting the offer one more time on the table and if the person comes through or if somebody knows who i'm talking about i will not say the person's name on the air it is a male okay it's it's it's a man okay if somebody knows the the gentleman that i knew back in the days of truth freedom prosperity here in philadelphia which was an activist group they held all the end the fed rallies here in philadelphia back in the day okay if you know the person i'm talking about who used to be a police dispatcher he worked as a police dispatcher he told me all of the insider things that went on in the police department during the quote-unquote ron paul revolution you know when they would have the ron paul revolution rallies and the end the fed rallies here in philly when there was a big quote freedom movement it wasn't really a freedom movement it was the my freedom movement hate to say it but that's really what it was okay not too many truly awakened or enlightened beings people who woke up to a certain level of the political uh machinations but you know you bring up spirituality to them they looked at you like you had you know seven medusa snakes growing out at your neck you know they had no understanding of the spiritual component very few of them did a few got there not many okay but this former police dispatcher who quit his job over what he saw and heard would tell me about how police were frothing at the mouth to slaughter animals on no knock raids loved it were psychopathic killers and loved what they did craved it frothing at the mouth like mad dogs craving to go out and kill animals on no knock raids if you have a lot of courage built up in your heart sir you will have the floor on what on earth is happening i'll give you a whole show to lay it out okay you you'll have the floor i'll ask a few questions about what happened and you can explain it all in your own words with no prompting from me if you want that contact us you know send an email to my assistant leah what on earth is happening dot com will book you on the show i'm not going to say that again that's it you know if he wants to do that or if somebody knows who i'm talking about and wants to find the person and bring that to his attention you go right ahead i can't make anybody speak if they don't want to but if you have the courage to do it the floor will be yours for a whole show here we go confessions of a former bastard cop by officer acab which is obviously an acronym i would love if the person put his own name on this it would have shown more courage but this stands for all cops are bastards okay an acronym so that's not his real name that's a pen name i was a police officer for nearly 10 years and i was a bastard we all were this essay has been kicking around in my head for years now and i've never felt confident enough to write it it's a time in my life i'm ashamed of it's a time that i hurt people and through inaction allowed others to be hurt it's a time that i acted as a violent agent of capitalism and white supremacy under the guise of public safety i personally ruined people's lives but in doing so made the public no safer so did the fam the family members and close friends of mine who also bore the badge alongside me but enough is enough the reforms aren't working incrementalism isn't happening unarmed black indigenous and people of color are being killed by cops in the streets and the police are savagely attacking the people protesting these murders american policing is a thick blue tumor strangling the life from our communities and if you don't believe it when the poor and marginalized say it if you don't believe it when you see cops across the country shooting journalists with quote less than lethal bullets and caustic chemicals maybe you'll believe it when you hear it straight from the pig's mouth why am i writing this as someone who went through the training hiring and socialization of a career in law enforcement i wanted to give a firsthand account of why i believe police officers are the way they are not to excuse their behavior but to explain it and to indict the structures that perpetuate it i believe that if everyone understood how we're trained and brought up in the profession it would inform the demands of our communities should be making of a new way of community safety if i tell you how we were made i hope it will empower you to unmake us one of the other reasons i've struggled to write this essay is that i don't want to center the conversation on myself and my big salty boohoo feelings about my bad choices it's a toxic white impulse to see atrocities and think how can i make this about me and again folks i'm going to take a break here from reading it because this person has a lot of quote white guilt complex which is a false psychological complex this is not about race this is about statism this is about the belief in authority this is about the belief that some people have more rights than others this is about the belief that the state and government and police are morally legitimate entities that's what it's about it's not about race it's not even about capitalism or money okay these are false paradigmatic dialectics their divide and conquer strategies it was essentially what a dialectic is okay so i'm just gonna chime in occasionally when i see a flaw in his explanation slash psychological or philosophical framework and correct it a bit now that's his own words and that's what he thinks and you could see he's not all the way there in his understanding but let's go back to it i just wanted to point that out so i hope you'll take me at my word that this account isn't meant to highlight me but rather the hundred thousand of me in every city in the country it's about the structure that made me that i chose to pollute myself with and it's my meager contribution to the cause of radical justice yes all cops are bastards i was a police officer in a major metropolitan area in california with a predominantly poor non-white population with a large proportion of first generation immigrants one night during briefing our watch commander told us that the city council had requested a new zero tolerance policy against murderers drug dealers or child predators he's asking the question against murderers drug dealers or child predators no against homeless people collecting cans from recycling bins that's who the new zero tolerance policy was against homeless people going around collecting aluminum cans from recycling bins that's who his commander in the police force said we have a new zero tolerance policy you know would have been bad enough if it was against drug dealers it wasn't against murder murderers or pedophiles no it was against homeless people collecting cans that other people threw away see the city had some kickback deal with the waste management company where waste management got paid by the government for our expected expected tonnage of recycling when homeless people quote-unquote stole that recycling from the waste management company they were putting that cheaper contract in peril so we were to arrest as many recyclers as we could find even for me this was a stupid policy and i promptly blew sarge off but a few hours later sarge called me over to assist him he was detaining a 70-year-old immigrant who spoke no english who he'd seen picking a coke can out of a trash bin he ordered me to arrest her for stealing trash i said sarge come on she's an old lady he said i don't give a shit hook her up that's an order meaning cuff her and arrest her and i did she cried the entire way to the station and all throughout the booking process i couldn't even comfort her because i didn't speak any english any spanish i didn't speak spanish sorry i felt disgusting but i was ordered to make this arrest and i wasn't willing to lose my job for her does that sound familiar ladies and gentlemen order following this is what all cops are they break down into the order followers and the psychopaths and ultimately they're all order followers a lot of them increasingly even most of them are psychopaths unfortunately in today's world but this is what we talked about on the last several weeks of what on earth is happening order followers and psychopaths make up the police forces this person is acknowledging i was an order follower you could say he had some knowledge of of right and wrong that's called conscience the knowledge of the objective difference between what behaviors are rights and what behaviors are wrong so you can hear in his explanation of his former behaviors he is saying he knows that it was wrong but why did he do it anyway he ignored his conscience or knowledge that is why i can say i can make the claim some order followers have conscience but they don't follow their conscience they follow their orders see that's why they're order followers not followers of conscience you can't do the two things simultaneously because an order follower means you do what you were commanded to do whether it was right or wrong or not doesn't matter you are saying yes sir i will follow that command or order whether it is correct morally or not that's the definition of what it means to follow an order therefore or all order followers or bad people morally on first principles you cannot be simultaneously following an order and following conscience it is an impossibility in nature objectively get that straight get your philosophy about that straight if you don't understand that you're incorrect you have your philosophy mixed up confused incorrect then you build on top of a false axiomatic belief all of your behaviors that follow upon that belief are also going to be flawed and also going to be immoral that is why it is so important to be correct philosophically and morally read the works of richard r wetherill he wrote a book called be right or go wrong this is what he meant by this you cannot get your behaviors straight according to moral natural law if you are not first correct about what behaviors objectively are right behaviors or objectively wrong behaviors so this person knows what he was ordered to do was objectively wrong and he did it anyway why did he do it anyway because he has such low self-esteem and he was so self-loathing at the time he could not exercise conscience so he followed in a moral order instead even though he knew it to be wrong because he's the kind of person who thinks i can't lose my job this is all i know how to do because he has no self-worth no confidence in himself as a human being to go out and get another job that is right livelihood that is a moral job do you understand viewing audience i'll repeat it 70 000 more times if i have to do you understand the underlying moral principles and philosophy regarding that that i've just stepped out of this reading to explain because i'll do it another seventy thousand times if i have to okay so let's go back to the reading and continue with what the order follower did i couldn't even come for her because i didn't speak spanish i felt disgusting but i was ordered to make the arrest and i wasn't willing to lose my job for her no former order follower you weren't willing to lose your job your immoral job to do the right thing which is what following conscience is so i'm going to correct his axiomatic errors from time to time and explain how it really is in nature all right let's continue if you if you're tempted to feel sympathy for me don't i used to happily hassle the homeless under other circumstances i researched obscure penal codes so i could arrest people in homeless and camp encampments for lesser known crimes like remaining too close to railroad property section 369i of the california penal code i used to call it planting warrant seeds since i knew they wouldn't make their court dates and we could arrest them again and again for warrant violations look at what a piece of dirt this person was this is what it means to be a bad person in a piece of dirt whose parents were probably also immoral pieces of fucking trash and didn't raise this person morally and this is what people think are good people this is what you'll hear oh it's just one apple no the concept it's not some bad apples the entire institution is immoral all of them on on their face it's immoral because no one can have rights that others do not possess no one can grant rights that an individual does not possess as an individual get that straight menircus out there your moral philosophy is fundamentally axiomatically flawed and since very very few people will tell you that i'll tell you that right to your face let's continue we used to have informal contests for who could cite or arrest someone for the weirdest law listen to this contest about taking someone's freedom for the weirdest law for the things that don't don't even hurt anybody when people do dui on a bicycle non-regulation number of brooms on your tow truck some stupid code shit like that for me police work was a logic puzzle for arresting people regardless of their actual threat to the community in other words regardless of actual morality as ashamed as i am to admit it it needs to be said stripping people of their freedom felt like a game to me for many years folks he's not alone this is most of them most of them take this attitude and approach i've been told by insiders it's most of them it's not some of them it's most of them i know what you're going to ask did i ever plant drugs did i ever plan a gun on somebody did i ever make a false arrest or file a false report believe it or not the answer is no cheating was no fun i like to get my stats the legitimate way but i knew officers who kept a little baggie of whatever or maybe a pocket knife that was a little too big in their war bag yeah we call our duffel bags war bags did i ever tell anybody about it no i did not did i ever confess my suspicions when cocaine suddenly showed up in a gang member's jacket no i did not in fact let me tell you about an extremely formative experience in my police academy class we had a click of around six trainees who routinely bullied and harassed other students intentionally scuffing another trainee's shoes to get them in trouble during inspection sexually harassing female trainees cracking racist jokes and so on every quarter we were to write anonymous evaluations of our squad mates i wrote scathing accounts of their behavior thinking i was helping keeping bad apples out of law enforcement and believing i would be protected instead the academy staff read my complaints to them out loud and outed me to them and never punished me causing me to get harassed for the rest of my academy class that's how i learned that even police leadership hates rats that's why no one is quote changing things from the inside they can't the structure won't allow it and that's the point of what i'm telling you whether you were my sergeant legally harassing old women me legally harassing our residents my fellow trainees bullying the rest of us or quote the bad apples illegally harassing quote shit bags we were all in it together i knew cops that pulled women over to flirt with them i knew cops who would pepper slay pepper spray sleeping bags so that homeless people would have to throw them away i knew cops that intentionally provoked anger in suspects so they could claim they were assaulted i was particularly good at winding people up verbally until they lashed out so i could fight them nobody spoke up nobody stood out nobody betrayed the code because it's a cult let's call it what it is it's a cult it's not even a secret society folks it's a cult police are a cult they always have been a cult they're a cult now and they always will be a cult stop euphemizing it this is how cults operate and i and people dare dare to say what on earth is happening is some kind of a cult fuck you we are the anti-cult i am teaching all the methodologies of cults and exposing them to the entire world so people fucking quit their fucking cults dumb fuck and i'm not going to apologize for it you're just a dumb fucking can't understand what i do here every fucking week i expose the methodologies and mindset of cults and jerk-offs say this is a cult you don't know what the fuck you're talking about punk bitch i expose the methods of cults to try to destroy all cults back to the reading none of us protected the people from bad cops let me read that one more time no let me read that three more times none of us protected the people or in other words you from bad cops none of us protected the people from bad cops none of us meaning the police protected the people from bad cops that this is what jackasses out there actually believe is being done that the police protect you from anyone most of all themselves you're a jackass no nothing psychological punk bitch child and you won't hear anybody else pretty much in the world tell you that i'll tell you that come up to my face and see me about it because i'm not afraid to say it to somebody as long as it's the truth and once again you're the problem who doesn't get it let me reiterate that three times if you don't get that you're the problem you're the problem you are the problem you have not received moral philosophy properly the flaw is in your mind and in your ego boy the flaw is in your mind and in your ego girl that's where the flaw is not with me not in how i've taught it none of them ever protect people none of them ever protect people from the sick psychopathic twisted fucks in their own ranks get it through your ignorant hard-headed skulls back to the reading this is why all cops are bastards and what he means here is all cops are bad people all cops are immoral people according to the actual objective definition of what it means to be a bad person even your uncle even your cousin even your mom even your brother even your best friend even your spouse even me finally someone has the balls to tell the truth that they're a bad person because even if they wouldn't do the thing themselves they will most they will almost never rat out another offer officer who does the thing much less stop it from happening meaning actually arrest the person who's actually doing immoral behavior namely their own officers bastard101 i could write an entire book of the awful things i've done seen done and heard others bragging about doing but to me the bigger question is how did it get this way while i was a police officer in a city 30 miles from where i lived many of my fellow officers were from the community i treated their neighbors and comm and treated their neighbors just as badly as i did while every cops individual biases come into play it's the profession itself that is toxic and it starts from day one of training now let me read his statement again here while every cop's individual biases do come into play it's the profession itself that is toxic and it starts from day one of training every police academy is different but all of them share certain features taught by old cops run like a paramilitary boot camp strong emphasis on protecting yourself more than anyone else the majority of my time in the academy was spent doing aggressive physical training and watching video after video after video of police officers being murdered on duty ladies and gentlemen i'm stepping out of the reading momentarily ladies and gentlemen go back to the series in the podcast archives where i taught all of the methodologies of cults what are the four methodologies or at least a few of them the first is separate your potential cult members from the rest of society isolation from the rest of society okay what's next total indoctrination okay us versus them mindset and trauma this is these are all the classical indoctrination techniques of cults throughout the centuries this is what police boot camp is this is what police academy is it's cult techniques what are they doing they're isolating them from the rest of culture from the rest of society they are spending the entire day putting them through aggressive physical training to wear them out so that they're not thinking logically and then they're traumatizing them by showing them videos of murders day in and day out over and over again this is a right from a police officer telling you how they do it what he really doesn't understand is that these very techniques are all right out of the playbook of classical cult methodologies throughout the centuries of human history every single cult in all of human history has engaged in the exact same techniques it's called the techniques of cults and i've gone over it tons of times i did whole shows on it on what on earth is happening the shows were techniques of cults go back in the podcast archive and watch it in its entirety as a matter of fact don't just watch that by itself watch the whole damn podcast in order all 229 episodes and only go forward in order and then you will understand those who don't do not understand i guarantee you haven't done that because you're fucking lazy stop making excuses and do it and get your fucking head right back to the reading i want to highlight this nearly everyone coming into law enforcement is bombarded with dash cam footage of police officers being ambushed and killed over and over and over read cult technique that's what you should read there cult technique colorless vhs mortality plays cops screaming for help over their radios their bodies going limp as a pair of tail lights speed away into grainy black a grainy black horizon in my case with commentary from an old racist cop who used to brag about assaulting black panthers to understand why all cops are bastards you need to understand one of the things almost every training officer told me when it came to using force i'd rather be judged by 12 than carried by six meaning i'll take my chances in court rather than risk getting hurt and guess what courts always let them off they never even goes to court which we're going to get to and talk about it's called qualified immunity for police officers see i'll take that attitude when it comes to giving up my rights to police i'll be judged by 12 rather than carried by six you know because that's what these people are potential murderers that's what the police are potential murdering cult members we're able to think that way because police unions are extremely overpowered and because of the generous concept of qualified immunity a legal theory which says a cop generally can't be held personally liable for mistakes they make doing their job in an official capacity no ladies and gentlemen they're flawless gods they're not personally responsible for anything they do that's morally wrong no they're above the rest of humanity as gods entrenched above all the rest of the lester minion subjects and slaves don't you know you're held personally responsible for the littlest fucking thing you do that they say is wrong even though it's if it's not wrong but they can murder people with total immunity and get away with it that's what qualified immunity is and almost every cop in the entire country and actually in the entire world has it going for them qualified immunity in other words you can rape pillage and murder with absolutely no impunity with no physical repercussions coming back your way that's what they are told with impunity you know that's what qualified immunity is licensed to do total wrongdoings theft and murder with comp complete impunity meaning unpunished when you look at the actions of the officers who killed george floyd breona taylor david mcatee mike brown tamir rice philando castile eric garner or freddie gray remember that they like me were trained to recite i'd rather be judged by 12 as a mantra even if mistakes were made the city meaning taxpayers meaning you pays the settlement not the officer that tm is mistakes were made trademark it's not super scripted sorry i missed that in my in my editing of the uh document should the tm should be super scripted minor detail once police training has through repetition indoctrination and violent spectacle promised officers that everyone in the world is out to kill them the next lesson is that your partners are the only people protecting you occasionally this is even true i've had encounters turn on me rapidly to the point that i legitimately thought that i was going to die only to have other officers come and turn the tables one of the most important thought leaders in law enforcement one of one of the most important thought leaders in law enforcement enforcement is colonel david grossman a killologist who wrote an essay called sheep wolves and sheep dogs cops are the sheep dogs bad guys are the wolves and the citizens are the sheep see they're trying to reframe that satanic death cult image that i showed earlier that's why i brought it up again they are trying to refrain that in their favor saying they're the sheepdog who's protecting the human herd and protecting each other no incorrect you are a low-level member of the satanic death cult that is calling and devouring humanity i am one of the sheepdogs who is protecting people by putting the truth out there let's not get it twisted punk don't ascribe false courage to yourself you're a totally non-courageous shit for brains coward i'm the courageous human being shit for brains punk bitch let's get it straight boy me and the people who do this great work are the ones with courage and we're the ones bringing some level of protection through knowledge to the human fucking sheep out there not you punk bitch so they're giving this false interpretation of them as the courageous sheepdogs that are trying to protect humanity by putting the word out there no you're a member of the satanic death cult and you always have been you're just too dumb to know it cops are the sheepdogs bad guys or the wolves and the citizens of the sheep colonel grossman make sure to mention that to a stupid sheep a sheepdog looks more like wolves than sheep and that's why they dislike you no they dislike you because even at a subconscious level they know your immoral pieces of fucking dirt fucking trash boy that's what they know at a subconscious level that's why they don't like you or respect you you're not worthy of respect you don't respect yourself because ultimately you're deep inside your chicken shit coward little boys who never grew up in consciousness you don't have any real courage you're members of a fucking street gang that people believe have authority over them that's all you ever have been your pieces of dirt your low life trash fucking parents never morally raised that's what you are shithead this quote they hate you for protecting them and only i love you only i can protect you tactic is familiar to students of abuse partially true ladies and gentlemen do you know who it's very familiar to people who have studied the techniques of cults that's who it's intimately familiar to this is one of the techniques of cults putting people through abuse physically and psychologically and then telling them you're the savior as the cult leader this is one of the main techniques of cults do me a favor somebody put have somebody on the team put on drive the slides that comprise the techniques of cults i'm going to put them in here on the fly okay ask leah to do it on the fly i want somebody to go back in the podcast archive pull down techniques of cults i want to i haven't put it in my presentation and i want it on the fly put it up on the screen for people to see okay let's see if we can get that done if not hey it's what it is but if we can get that in in drive please direct me to it put it in the show notes area right next to the show notes and i'll get it in my presentation please thank you if you can accomplish that i know it's a on the fly request but let's see so continuing this they hate you for protecting them and only i love you only i can protect you tactic is familiar to students of abuse it's what abusers do to coerce their victims into isolation first technique of all cults pulling them away from friends and family and ensnaring them in the abuser's toxic web law enforcement does this too pitting the officers against civilians they don't understand what you do quote they don't understand what you do they don't respect your sacrifice they just want to get away with crimes you're only safe with us end quote you know this is what the police teach their membership it's a cult indoctrinating their low-level members through trauma and repetition there you go isolation repetition us versus them attitude and trauma that's it conformity and trauma i think the wolves versus sheepdog dynamic is one of the most important elements as to why officers behave the way they do every single second of my training i was told that criminal criminals were not a legitimate part of their community that they were individual bad actors and that their bad actions were solely the result of their inherent criminality let me read that again because this is what i talked about the first thing to understand about why police must be abolished is where does bad human behavior come from this was the first philosophical true eternally true tenet of where bad behavior comes from and the police are teaching people the exact opposite of that eternal truth okay i was told that listen to what he's saying here this is critically important to understand ladies and gentlemen focus in and listen every single second of my training i was told that criminals were not a legitimate part of their community that they were individual bad actors and that their bad actions were solely the result of their inherent criminality go back to last week's show of the five eternal truths why police should and must be abolished point number one is that bad behavior people engaged in bad behaviors do not emerge from their mother's womb that way it's not inherent behavior it's learned behavior it's learned through culture it's learned through bad parenting it is learned through indoctrination bad information goes into the human brain and mind by the garbage that's put in there through all those bad methods of bad parenting bad media bad schooling bad you know information coming in through the media etc what results what is the manifested result on the other side of garbage going in garbage comes out and manifest in our society in the form of bad behavior what do you think the police are exempt from that process of garbage in garbage information goes in garbage information comes out in the form of behavior what police are exempt from that no it's the same exact thing that's why their behaviors are immoral just like criminal behaviors of the average person out there are also immoral they're no different they're just as ignorant they're just as ill-informed they haven't corrected that axiomatically flawed understanding of where behave bad behavior comes from and they insist that they're correct and that it doesn't come from where i just explained their ego is in the way and they think they have it figured out and they haven't figured shit out just like most of my listening audience you haven't gone far enough you're not all the way there you haven't figured it out look i need to do a whole another show where i need to do a barragingly hammering show on what human nature is not what human nature is and what human nature is not that's the next show after the call-in show we're going to delay other shows the next show after the call-in for this topic is what human nature is and is not and the big part about it really is i should just call the show what human nature is not we'll remove all of those things and then we'll come down to an understanding of what it actually is because people still make that this is the other thing i hear in the so-called freedom movement i hear total fuck-tard jackasses spouting let's take take it away from the slide for a moment the vomit man's making another appearance okay let's go hold on let me bring it up and let's go back to let's hear from the average dumb fucking the my freedom movement yeah i know where hume what human nature is you know our human nature it's just people are just mad you know it's just they're inherently either good or bad it doesn't have anything to do with information that they take in through their formative years and then just believe about what culture and media told them and what their shithead parents told them or what their shithead teachers told them or what the shithead media told them no no they just they come out of their mother's womb either good or bad that's just what human nature is it's just human nature to be a certain way that's not the human condition that's just human nature you're a fucking idiot you're a fucking idiot and you don't know what you're talking about you don't know what you're talking about that's how dumb you sound boy you know nothing nothing truly in understanding about how it really works and functions zero that's why you can't do the great work you haven't even gathered the knowledge you're not even at the grammar step of the trivium process you're not even there because you think that the human that human nature equates to the current human condition no people are the way that they are right now because they've been conditioned to be and behave the way they are now it is not their nature you are incorrect little shit no nothing shit for brains person you're incorrect that's not human nature that's the human condition so we're going to do a whole show where i belaboringly and slowly and repetitively fucking hammer it into your fucking dumb skull numbskull because let me tell you something folks and then for the people who say oh you're just talking at the people who refuse to get it no you're wrong it's some of my own fucking listenership you're wrong it's some of the people who are out there at the rhetoric stage trying to tell people they know and they know what the solutions are and they haven't even arrived at the grammar stage properly of the trivia methodology they're out there putting the work out saying that they know what's going on and they don't know a fucking thing about what's going on they're spouting bullshit rhetoric before they've even pieced together the grammar you got your order of operations out of order go look up pemdas and get your order of operation straight ass okay you know you there's an order of operation in mathematics it's called pemdas look it up p-e-m-d-a-s parentheses um what's the second one uh uh yeah parentheses exponents uh then multiplication and um division in order from left to right and then addition and subtraction in order from left to right you know uh uh uh person second grade should understand that the acronym pemdas well guess what dumb fucks out there even in the freedom movement you got your order of operations incorrect get your grammar underneath your ass before you go to the rhetoric stage and then guess what go through the middle step as well which is true logic weed through all the logical inconsistencies and go through and process all that data all that grammar all those building blocks and understand it truly before you start spouting rhetoric most of you haven't done that and you're out of order you know it makes sense when you look at it that way from the perspective of the trivium you're out of order that's why you make no goddamn sense logically you haven't truly developed logic and reason so i'm told very kindly some of my staff has put these images up keep it on me for a second while i grab grab a couple of these images and only take a second and i'm going to show you what the techniques of cults are okay because i feel it's a good refresher and people really should understand this and know it okay so i could do this on the fly here let's bring it right up in a second hold on and just hit the wrong button there one more second let's go full screen with this okay great switch back thank you to my staff very attentive i really appreciate that and guess what folks this is what it makes possible to do on the fly here on what on earth is happening because i have an attentive staff on duty during the show thank you guys it's very appreciated great job okay let's go back to the slides this is what your generosity folks in helping me to achieve this this level of production and production values has made possible okay so look we can just do things like this on the fly now techniques of cults or how to brainwash willing followers who want to give away personal responsibility for their own actions the techniques of cults eternally throughout all of human history have been the same isolation conformity indoctrination through repetition and trauma and i stepped through this previously the mental and emotional trauma that was 4b these aren't in order let me just i'll step out it doesn't matter doesn't matter for a second let me bring them up in order conformity so tech cult nic yeah cult technique number one let me see if i can grab it yeah isolation is first okay cult technique number one isolation physical separation from the rest of the community this is boot camp and or police academy creation of us versus them mentality demonization of incense outsiders or those who don't belong give me a second see if i can get them in order you could yeah you could step out of there just step out of there while i do this take one second yeah can't get them in order just give me one second all right now they're in order okay go back there's always workarounds for people there's always work around for things folks not one way of doing things if one technique doesn't work you got to go on to the next technique we're going to be teaching that in the seminar okay i got them in order correctly now that one's just not big enough there we go okay cult technique number two conformity no individuality tolerated one's old identity must be completely shed uniforms to create sameness and appearance go back yep thank you and sameness in speech and behavior this is the second technique of all cults throughout human history next one indoctrination through repetition rigorous schedules and instructions repetitive behaviors like obstacle courses drills formations marching in step etcetera this is what tires people out puts them in the r complex of the brain so that they can't use the neocortical brain the human brain to logically think and reason and come to accurate conclusions about what they're a part of or what's being done to them repeated phrases chants or songs all cults do that next slide this is technique 4a out of technique 4 which is trauma we have physical trauma and then psychological or mental and emotional trauma so 4a is physical trauma high levels of activity to the point of exhaustion that's what you heard him explain earlier in the document low sleep time and disrupted sleep high carbohydrate and low nutrient diet this fucks your brain up so you can't think and reason properly last part of the technique of cults was uh 4b let me bring it up hold on it was sorry one second four b we can switch to okay mental and emotional trauma verbal and psychological abuse unexpected sudden and shocking scenarios like waking people up to do drills in the middle of the night and a perpetual atmosphere of fear like playing videos of police being killed over and over and over and over again to them that's mental and emotional trauma every technique of cults is in place in military boot camp and in police academies every single one i'm going to step back to the regular slides in a second uh thank you for that staff members i really appreciate you doing that on the fly i think it really hammers the point home when you see it in real time there okay so let's go back to the reading one once police training has through repetition indoctrination and violence spectacle oh we went forward past this sorry we were on the next page okay all right here we go so every single second of my training i was told so we were talking about that they have no understanding of human nature they're constantly sold on the idea that human beings are just bad bad apples out of the womb it that it's bad behavior is inherent they don't understand that human nature is the ability to be programmed the ability to be programmed extremely badly or the ability to be programmed through truth very well if you're programmed badly bad behavior manifests and is the result if you're programmed well good behavior moral behavior is the result or the manifested reality that you get in all of society and that happens on the aggregate scale and that is called the world that then we must all together live in and these dumb ignoramuses don't understand that is what human nature is and they're trying to sell their cult membership on the idea that it's just behaviors are inherent no they are not and i know a lot of the assholes out there even watching you still haven't gotten that hammered through your thick fucking skulls and i'll be the one i really don't give a shit if you're offended by that i'm the one who will tell you that i'll tell you you don't know what the fuck you're talking about and you're wrong and your ego's in the way for and it's blocking correct reception and understanding of what human nature really is versus what the human condition is that is not the nature of humanity because what nature means is it's eternal it cannot be changed let me say that again what nature means is it's just that way it's eternal and it cannot change that is not what people claim human nature is they claim all these things oh people are just greedy that's human nature no that's not an eternal state of humanity that cannot be changed people have been conditioned into being greedy people are just lazy that's human nature no wrong incorrect incorrect that's part of the human condition people who are lazy now can be very industrious if they decide through their will to change their behavior and that is possible to do that may be hard work but it can be done it is not eternally one way that's called a condition that is in place get it through your thick fucking skull that that's how it works because if you explain it to other people that it doesn't work like that you're part of the problem you're undoing the great work by telling people no it this dynamic is incorrect when i talk about what human nature really is no if you don't understand what that is you're part of the problem get your grammar underneath yourself first as a foundation before you start to speak and spout bullshit rhetoric get your understanding under you first before you step to the third stage of the trivium and start putting rhetoric out that you're completely incorrect about you're doing harm you're doing harm i want this played for people out there who have it wrong show them this video make them watch it i know you can't make somebody watch something influence them enough to watch it maybe you'll come out the other side with a little less hardened fucking ego you think you know when you don't and that's the most dangerous thing there is again drink deeply from the period spring or don't drink it all and it's not a kind of bottled spring water ancient greek philosophy about drinking from the fount of knowledge known as the perion spring it means if you're gonna drink a tiny little sip from it you might as well not bother because then you're gonna think you know and you don't know fucking shit that's what it means don't think you're enlightened when you're not because you went half-assed in your knowledge in your knowledge gathering and in your knowledge understanding you didn't go through the two first two most important stages of the trivium before actually doing action the rhetoric stage based on correct understanding that came from the gathering of knowledge of pertinent data if you don't do those first two steps correctly of the trivium process you can never do the third one which is true wisdom the rhetoric stage of the trivium correctly and this is where most people in the so-called truth community are at because they don't have that true scientific truth discovery process under their belts that in other words there are people who think they know and they've done the trivium process either incorrectly or out of order and therefore they don't really know yet they have their mouth open spouting verbal diarrhea all day long so let's continue with the reading let's go back to the slides thank you any concept of systematic trauma generational poverty he's talking about culture here or white supremacist oppression was either never mentioned or simply dismissed right because they don't want their cult members to understand how human behavior is created you don't teach your cult members the trivium you know after all most people don't steal so anyone who does isn't most people right to us anyone committing a crime deserved anything that happened to them because they broke the quote social contract which is another bullshit myth and yet it was never even questioned as to whether the power structure above them was honoring any sort of contract back there is no contract there is no such thing as the social contract you're either a moral being because you've taken incorrect information and therefore your behavior is in alignment with objective morality under natural law or you're an immoral being because you've taken an incorrect information and your behavior is out of alignment with objective morality under natural law that's how it really works understand police officers are part of the state monopoly on violence there is no such thing as a monopoly on violence or a right to ever use violence they're part of a state monopoly on the use of external force upon others which can be moral or immoral that's what they the state wants is a monopoly on the usage of physical force police officers are part of the state monopoly on violence and all police training reinforces this monopoly as a cornerstone of police work a source of honor and pride many cops fantasize about getting to kill someone in the line of duty let me read that again many cops fantasize about getting to kill someone in the line of duty you want to know why folks because many of them are psychopaths and again there is such a thing as an inherent genetic psychopath because their brain is broken at birth through different ways we could talk about that i did whole shows on what primary psychopathy is which is essentially brain physical brain damage that's what primary psychopathy is it's a form of physical brain retardation and or brain damage that's what it is and yes some people do emerge from the womb like that the vast overwhelming majority of psychopaths are created through cultural conditions and environmental conditions traumatic conditions that they have undergone mostly when they were a child that numbs out the emotions and destroys the limbic brain which is responsible for the generation of the peptide chemicals that help us to feel emotions physically in the body through the midbrain or mammalian brain the limbic brain i've talked about this endlessly go back to the former podcast and do your homework there is such a thing as secondary psychopathy where that happens over a period of time people asked for that to be clarified it's been clarified i just did it again there are primary psychopaths it's a form of brain damage there are secondary psychopaths it's also a form of brain damage which can be undone because it got that way through cultural conditions and trauma go back to the shows i did on psychopathy and listen in its entirety continuing let me read it one more time many cops fantasize about getting to kill someone in the line of duty egged on by others that have gotten to do that one of my training officers told me about the time he shot and killed a mentally ill homeless man wielding a big stick he bragged that he quote slept like a baby that night this is the kind of trash that comprises the police forces official official training teaches you how to be violent effectively and when you're and when you're legally allowed to deploy that violence but quote unofficial training teaches you to desire violence to expand the breadth of your violence without getting caught and to erode your own compassion for desperate people so you can justify punitive violence against them in other words unofficially what all the police forces throughout the world are ultimately doing are acting as a breeding grounds for secondary psychopathy they are creating secondary psychopaths whether the person is a born psychopath or not they are active cult breeding grounds for secondary psychological psychopathy breeding grounds for psychopaths to run amok in our society posing as our protectors and defenders that's what police forces are how to be a bastard i have participated in some of these activities personally others are ones i either witnessed personally or heard officers brag about openly very very occasionally i knew an officer who was me to re uh i apologize for that folks i may have inadvertently uh caused the bad connection with my mic i apologize for that i needed something to drink and i clapped my microphone with my with my glass i'm usually pretty good about that um but it happens i oh so he he's saying i have participated in some of these activities personally others are ones i either witnessed personally or heard officers brag about openly very very occasionally i knew an officer who was disciplined or fired for one of these things so here's the list police officers will lie about the law about what's legal or about what they can legally do to you in order to manipulate you into doing what they want and they'll face no repercussions for that lying they're liars they're they're bad people not only because of what they do but because of what they say they're liars they're deliberate liars and get off about the fact that they're deliberate liars trying to manipulate people into either criminalizing themselves or admitting something that has gone wrong against gone against one of their ridiculous code restrictions so they will lie about the law about what is legal or illegal or about what they can legally do to you in order to manipulate you into doing what they want that's one of the hallmark characteristics of a psychopath the willingness to lie to get their way or to manipulate people into giving them their way one we talked about this last week and when we went over all the hallmark characteristics of psychopaths a number of times on the show police officers will lie about feeling afraid for their life to justify the use of force after the fact they'll tell you oh i was fearful for my life now you aren't fearful for for your life you just lied about it to get away with hurting someone else or hurting an animal police officers will lie and tell you they'll file a police report just to get you off their back police officers will lie that your cooperation will look good for you in court or that they will put you put in a good word for you with the d.a untrue the police will never help you look good in court police officers will lie about what they see in here to access private properly to conduct unlawful searches that go against fourth amendment restrictions without any doubt okay they lie to get access to private property they'll lie about what they've seen or what they've allegedly heard they're liars they're liars almost all of them dirty liars police officers will lie and say your friend already ratted you out so you might as well rat them back out this is almost never true police officers will lie and say you're not in trouble in order to get you to exit a location or otherwise make an arrest more convenient for them police officers will lie and say they won't arrest you if you'll just be honest with them so they know what really happened they're liars and they say they can just legally lie with total impunity just doing something that's completely immoral to entrap people and they don't have to be responsible for it it's called being an immoral piece of fucking trash and all of them are that not just some all of them all of them are privy to this all of them know this is going on all them allow it to continue that's why every single one of them is a piece of immoral fucking dirt they are partaking in the evil a good person doesn't partake in evil a good person says i will not participate in evil no matter what you do to me or threaten me with these are evil people who participate in institutionalized evil and that makes them evil people that's the definition of what it means to be a bad person get it straight morally get it straight philosophically get it straight from a first principles based solid groundwork of true moral philosophy which is what we teach here on what on earth is happening police officers will lie about their ability to seize the property of friends and family members to coerce a confession police officers will write obviously bullshit tickets so that they get time and a half overtime fighting them in court police officers will search places and containers you didn't consent to and later claimed they were open or smelled like marijuana they'll make up what they consider groundwork uh you know legitimate grounds for searches and just say you know it was already open when they broke into it or say oh it smelled like you know some illicit substance that they shouldn't even have the right to arrest anybody for in the first place and i'll just say oh i thought i saw a cocaine residue or i thought i smelled you know cannabis so that they can break in someplace they're liars your dirty liars all of you and the ones who just look the other way and protect their cult members your liars and your immoral people and your deeds have been exposed and they're going to continue to be exposed until you're not just shame that of that job but physically forced out of it if it has to come to that because your dirty immoral scum trash liars and your parents fuck you up boy your parents fucked you up girl you had trash for parents and you grew up to be trash and i'll tell it to you just like that to your motherfucking face police officers will threaten a more serious crime they can't prove in order to convince you to confess to the lesser crime that they really want you for this is their dirty liar tactics of this cult police officers will employ zero tolerance on races and ethnicities they dislike because they're dirty rotten racist pieces of trash you know how big racism runs in police forces the majority of police are racist trash in both directions it doesn't matter what cut in any direction it doesn't matter what color there are almost all of them are racist trash i've heard enough from the inside to know that that statement is true the vast overwhelming majority of police are racists you're not just immoral people you're not just liars you're racist too and it's egging on further racism because there are people who would who would dare to claim me doing this to expose this for as many years as i've been fucking exposing trying to say i have some privilege or i'm racist then fucking nerve are you now you're not gonna push your bullshit marxist guilt on me motherfucker you don't know what i've done or what i fucking seen or what i've been through or what i know you're not gonna tell me that quite frankly you don't fucking know what i know i've said it many times and i'll keep saying it and you certainly don't know what i've sacrificed to do and then motherfuckers gonna try to try to tell me i'm somehow racist i told people since day one that's a total indoctrination divide and conquer dialectic tactic to enslave people there's only one race it's called the human race even that is a dialectical identity there's consciousness and morality and that's all there is that's it there's alignment to natural law and consciousness or you are not in alignment to it that's the only divide there is that's the only true divide everything else is an illusion of separation but there is that separation in consciousness and that's one of the biggest things that it means to be awake as you understand there can be no such thing as authority that is a euphemism for coercion slave violence and slavery which is what police continuously enforce police officers will employ zero tolerance on races and ethnicities they dislike and show favor and lenience to members of their own racial group police officers will use intentionally extra painful maneuvers and holds to arrest during an arrest to provoke resistance so they can further assault the suspect he's seen this personally i've seen and heard about it personally some police officers will plant drugs and weapons on you sometimes to teach you a lesson sometimes if they kill you somewhere away from the public view legalized murder some police officers will assault you to intimidate you and threaten to arrest you if you tell anyone a non-trivial number of police officers will steal from your house or vehicle during a search folks first of all i've myself been the victim of two of these techniques okay so i've had police hurt the nerves in my wrist by unlawfully placing me under arrest when i was doing nothing but handing out factual information not solicitation which i was then sent a letter of apology okay saying that they acted inappropriately and i had every right to do what i was doing and refuse to leave the area because they didn't want a lawsuit lawsuit these people should be lucky to live every person who witnessed this should have descended on them physically and tore them limb from limb that's what would happen in a true free society when someone's rights are being usurped torn apart like a grizzly bear and i was handcuffed with zip ties so tight that i didn't really get the true nerve feeling back in my hand for at least six months after the event almost permanent damage done to my right hand by these fucking trash cult members when i did nothing wrong except exercise freedom of speech and the press and we don't think we're at a point where we need to go to war and it's gotten infinitely worse since then you know what that punk bitch cop did took my wallet out of my pants without my permission when i said i do not consent to any searches and stole the money from my wallet you fucking bitch you're a fucking bitch punk you're a fucking lowlife thief punk you're a trash fucking criminal punk bitch when things break down come and see me boy i'll fight you with my bare hands and you'll see what'll happen to you son you're a low-life punk criminal fucking bitch boy you're a common fucking thief at that time i was extremely poor and had hardly any resources to my name the entirety of the money that i had at that point was one twenty dollar bill in my wallet i'm almost embarrassed to say it i'm almost embarrassed to share that with with my listen my viewing audience i was so destitute at the time that that happened trying to educate the people about what the federal reserve is and has done to their resources and and savings okay that they had to work real hard for and that the federal reserve has destituted that through what they call monetary policy i'm printing factual information and handing out factual pamphlets about how people are being stolen from through a hidden tax called inflation and i'm arrested not it wasn't an arrest it was an illegal detainment an illegal detainment okay but if you're stopped that's called being stopped from what you're doing but it's an illegal detainment it's an unlawful illegal detainment that should have never occurred and this scumbag punk bitch tries to cut the blood flow off to my hand so bad that i get nerve damage and then unlawfully takes my wallet which i told him i don't consent to a search because this is unlawful and steals the only bill in my wallet to get my id went in stole from me you're a rotten fucking skank thief boy and your parents fuck you up little fucking boy and you've done nothing to unfuck your mind or your morality and anybody who thinks that this doesn't go on at a totally completely institutional level that is completely espoused you are a low-life naive scumbag yourself who is endorsing theft immorality coercion and slavery and you're just as much of a piece of shit because you watch it happen and you say nothing and you do nothing this goes on every day to completely innocent people who have done nothing wrong if you believe in policing you are a supporter and a condoner of slavery you rotten piece of shit dirt and i'm not mincing words i'll say it even calmly to you you're a rotten piece of fucking dirt your parents fuck you up morally and you haven't done a thing to correct that fucked-upness in your mentality because you don't give a shit about yourself enough to unfuck yourself now there it is with common street lingo boy common street lingo girl i'll tell it to you right to your face like i would some other fucking thug criminal on the street because that's essentially what you are that's real fucking talk you ain't gonna hear that anywhere but right here on what on earth is happening because nobody else has the fucking balls to do it so i'll do it i'll do it for the whole damn totally diseased world let's continue and try to get through this a non-trivial number of police officers commit intimate partner violence and use their status to get away with it in other words they rape and abuse their spouses whether they be wives or husbands a non-trivial number and guess what folks we're learning about this through studies it's over 40 percent i would say that's really just what we're hearing about folks if we're honest with ourselves it's well over half of police officers are violent abusers and rapists of their spouses that's why if you get involved in a relationship with these people knowing what they already behave like honestly part of the blame has to go to you i'm not blaming the victim i'm saying part of the blame goes to the victim because they didn't listen and they got involved with people who are known psychopaths so guess what get as fucking offended about that as you like and say oh you're blaming the victim no i'm blaming the perpetrator first and foremost but i'm saying the victim is actually involved in the perpetuation of it because people still want to go out and forge relationships with police and if you do you deserve what you get quite frankly you deserve what you get because you can't claim ignorance all this information is out there and has been out there for a number of years look at the studies on police spousal abuse a non-trivial number of police officers use their position to entice coerce or force sexual favors from vulnerable people if you take nothing else away from this essay i want you to tattoo this on your brain forever if a police officer is telling you something it is probably a lie designed to gain your compliance because they're all dirty fucking liars they're immoral people they're thug criminals they don't care about what's right they don't care about what morality is they'll tell you that from now they'll tell you that they do from now till the end of time and i'm here telling you this is exactly as it is as you're hearing it straight from the horse's mouth and it's an actual tiny minority that do have a conscience and when they do it develop a conscience they see that this is what the institution props up and they finally give in to their conscience follow it and quit as this person did how many people do you know who have done that a tiny paltry piss in a pot few that's why i say there is no great awakening happening there is a false awakening happening characterized by a ton of false awakening characteristics a real true awakening police would understand that what they have been involved in is a satanic death cult and they would follow their conscience instead of following orders and they would quit their cult is that happening no some people are realizing this is what the police are from a foundational institutional basis and they are starting to shame them because of it because it's getting so bad is that shaming police into quitting their job because they've suddenly come to a an awakening of what real morality is no that's not why some people at least are walking off duty they haven't become any more moral than they were they're just as dirty immoral pieces of dirt bag fucking trash as they ever were just like common three street thugs they are no different they have not reached an awakening or an understanding of true objective morality at all they're walking away because they egotistically feel disrespected by people who are starting to come online to the truth about what their institution is as a fucking death cult and now their little boy their little shit diapered feelings are hurt these people have lost respect for me anybody with a fucking brain never had any respect for you punk ass bitch boy never had one ounce of respect for somebody who never had an ounce of respect for yourself respect is a mirror respect is a mirror you respect yourself others will show respect to you you have no self-respect because you're a dirty and moral order follower you're not following conscience because you don't want to do the hard work of learning what conscience is which is the objective knowledge of the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior under natural law you don't want to do that work you want to stay in your indoctrinated fucking satanic cult mindset and just do what you're told like a little piss in their diaper shit in their diaper no brains shit for brains bitch and to bring an active duty cop right in this room and i'll have that conversation right to your know nothing face boy bring him in i'll bring him right in off the street and say that right to them right to their face on camera you think i'm afraid of you i'm in the right i stand in pure righteousness of natural law and there is no greater protection there is no other protection i definitively know the difference between objective moral right and immoral wrong and i live it through my behavior by a act of my will in the moment every single day and that is the only protection that's the only true ultimate protection then when it comes down to protection in the physical domain then self-defense comes into play and firearms come into play but let me tell you something you want to talk about ultimate cosmic protection you have none of it going for you because you stand in the wrong i have all of it going for me because i stand in the light and in the right that's why i'm not backing down and i'm not afraid of you no fear stand in the right and mighty forces will come to your assistance if everybody had that level of courage we'd be free right now continuing do not talk to cops and never ever believe them do not quote try to be helpful with cops do not assume they are trying to catch someone else instead of you do not assume that what they are doing is quote important or even legal under no circumstances assume any police officer is acting in good faith also and this is important do not talk to cops i just remembered something do not talk to cops checking my notes real quick something just jumped out at me do not fucking talk to cops ever ever say i don't answer questions and if you're and if you are free to leave if so leave if not tell them you want your lawyer and that part of the supreme court they must terminate questioning if they don't file a complaint collect some and so collect some badges for your mantle if i am ever confronted with a cop i do not understand i wish to go on my way that is it i don't i'm not talking to you i don't understand anything you say you are stopping me from going on my way and i wish to go on my way that is it that's it i don't understand anything you say i don't know what you're talking about i don't understand anything you say because it's all in legalese nonsense bullshit that has nothing to do with me as a natural human being i stand in the right i have harmed none that's it and i'm not even going to say that i don't understand you speak a different language you speak satanic cult legalese i speak veritas the language called truth that's it so we have a language disconnect i don't understand anything you say ever have said ever will say and that's all i ever said to those cops who unrightfully unlawfully detained me i just repeated i don't understand anything you say i don't understand anything you say i wish to go my way i don't understand anything you say i said lots of other things too to the crowd but to them i said i don't understand anything you say this is illegal unlawful and immoral and i want to go on my way that's it your behaviors are immoral and i want to go on my way and you know what folks again we're we're going to get into even deeper harder material on this show in future podcasts it's going to go way deeper and darker folks because we're going to get i'm going to get into the right to kill we have to go over things that were talked about in duress dissidence and deadly force and talk about the natural right to kill when your rights are being usurped and this is a very hard concept for most people to understand and it shouldn't be that hard to understand the the ultimate in spiritual awakening is simply the fact that sentient beings have the right to kill those who would thwart their rights as sentient beings let me say that again and let me tell you something folks this is the end goal understanding of every occult esoteric school of thought that has ever existed in the history of humanity it is ultimate awakening ultimate awakening maybe we'll name the show ultimate awakening colon the right to kill every single sentient being that has ever lived has always and will eternally always possess the inherent natural right to kill any other being who would attempt to thwart their rights it is an eternal truth if you don't understand that you are not awake you have not studied natural law and or occult philosophies of the great mystery traditions of consciousness that have existed throughout human history in their fullness in their entirety and at the level that you need to study them to understand what eternal truth of awakening and eternal truth of natural law is and always has been regarding the right to kill notice i did not use the word murder because murder and killing are two different things and ladies and gentlemen the kind of war that's going to involve that type of killing is coming and it is not going to be able to be avoided i have done since day one my total duty my duty and fulfilled my obligation and responsibility to attempt to avert that human eventuality in the physical domain of war and i am telling you we are on the rapid fast track for that to occur let's go back to the essay do the bastards ever help reading the above you may be tempted to ask whether cops ever do anything good and the answer is sure sometimes and this is the difference between doing a good action or deed versus being a good person capital g capital p a good being a moral being let's call being a good person being a moral being capital m capital b a moral being a moral human being capital m capital h capital b do you understand thick headed fucks out there that's what i mean when i say a truly good person a truly moral human being it doesn't mean what you think it means your definition in your rotted brain is different than what i'm explaining the definition of a truly good moral human being is get your drooling fucked-hearted definition that exists in your shit for brain's head out in your liquid shit pool float clock clutch sloshing around up here folks get your internal definition out of the pool of liquid shit sloshing in here okay understand what i mean by the definition of a truly good moral human being because sometimes i really think i'm talking to an entire population of people with you know down syndrome i really do i really do and sad it's sad it's really really sad we are not talking about the ability to perform one or two good tasks in your lifetime or to be seen as good by your little daughter who you you bounce on your knee at night while you're stripping everybody else of their natural rights as human beings during the daytime that's not what we're talking about is being good capital g good capitalize the word good it doesn't mean what you think it is it doesn't mean what you think it means your internal definition is skewed and fucked up you think it means can this person perform any good tasks ever in their lifetime can they be good to their daughter or their wife yeah that's possible and still go and be an immoral piece of trash the rest of the day a good person doesn't engage in immoral activity during the course of a day they make an informed decision based on the knowledge of conscience is this behavior right or is it morally wrong and if it's right they can do it and if it's wrong they don't engage in it that's what it means to be a truly good moral human being so get your definitions right numb skulls you know and you gotta say it this way to some people because you've been saying it for i'm not gonna bang on my desk you've been saying it for 10 goddamn years and then people still come through haven't watched the fucking podcast and say this person could be a good person you're you're literally do you have down syndrome because please turn it off i've been called an ableist because i say so actually you're an insult to people with down syndrome a lot of them can get it folks i could explain this to literally a mentally retarded human being with down syndrome who's unfortunately afflicted with that condition and they'll get it before you in a lot of cases they'll get the philosophy before you will so maybe it's an unfair comparison maybe i should apologize maybe i have been an ableist i've been called an ableist by people because i compare dumb people to people with total mental retardation like down syndrome maybe i've been an ableist you know maybe i have to reevaluate that and maybe it will be easier to teach this to people with down syndrome than to teach it to the people who have such a hard and fucking satanic ego that they're never going to get it they're going to die in that condition they're going to gleefully and gladly die in ignorance not because they're incapable of understanding it from a mental capacity level they have the mental capacity to understand it's just their satanic ego is so fucking hard and they don't want to understand it and they're going to die in that level of willful ignorance truth and morality be damned you won't hear that from anyone else you know i wish there were tons of people on video saying this every day i wish i could say hey let me tag out of here and stand on the apron for a little while you know like like my guilty pleasure of watching pro wrestling since i was a kid you know that's my one dumb guilty distraction so that i don't dwell on this continually and then i'd be a really angry human being as if i'm not already angry enough already because of the sheer willful ignorance but to give the pro wrestling analogy you know i've been in that ring getting beat from pillar to post you know for the large part of the match and finally i see somebody on the apron i can tag out to and get a breather on the apron you know if i saw that with tons and tons of people doing the great work it would be a huge relief and maybe i wouldn't be this bitter maybe just maybe i don't know maybe it would help but guess what you know what everybody says you're doing fine in there mark who needs to tag in fuck you you know you know you've been getting the shit literally beaten out of you you know all this whole match but i'm standing on the apron fresh as a daisy who needs to tag in you know that's what you sound like it's what you sound like you sound like a tag team partner that has left the apron and gone back to the dressing room and said fuck my partner you know that's really a perfect analogy so let's go back to the reading the answer is sure sometimes they could do some things that are good in fact most officers i've worked with thought they were usually helping the helpless and protecting the safety of innocent people this is how you know dumb shit for brains people they are during my tenure in law enforcement i protected women from domestic abusers arrested cold-blooded murderers and child molesters and comforted families who lost children to car accidents and other tragedies i helped connect struggling people in my community with local resources for food shelter and counseling i de-escalated situations that could have turned violent and talked a lot of people down from making the biggest mistake of their lives i worked with plenty of officers who were individually kind bought food for the for homeless residents or otherwise showed care for their community the question is this did i need a gun and sweeping police powers to help the average person on the average night the answer is no when i was doing my best work as a cop i was doing mediocre work as a therapist or a social worker my good ideas were listening to people failed by the system and trying to unite them with any crumbs of resources the structure was currently denying them it's also important to note that well over ninety percent of the calls for service i handled were reactive showing up well after a crime had taken place we talked about this last week folks police officers cannot protect you they do not protect you they will not ever protect you they show up after the fact and then they attempt to go after people who committed some violent acts that's it they do not stop violent acts from occurring and never can don't now and never will never can they do that that's why self-defense is your personal responsibility and in your hands if you don't want it tough shit it's still your personal responsibility we would arrive take a statement collect evidence if any file the report and then on to the next caper most active crimes were stopped that we stopped where someone someone harmless possessing or selling a small amount where someone who is harmless possessing or selling a small amount of drugs very very rarely would we stop something dangerous in progress or stop something from happening entirely that's that's the i mean that is like literally one in a billion i would say it is an extreme rarity when that ever occurs i would say largely just like a satori sudden awakening out of nowhere in a kundalini experience bursting out the top of your head and suddenly you're an awake spiritual being it happens with one in a hundred billion people if that don't count on it it's not the rule it's the unbelievable exception to the rule if you count on it you're a naive person awakening takes self work knowledge and self work very very rarely will we stop something dangerous in progress or stop something from happening entirely the closest we would usually get was seeing someone running away from the scene of a crime but the damage was still done that's it they don't protect anybody consider this my job as a police officer required me to be a marriage counselor a mental health crisis professional a conflict negotiator a social worker a child advocate a traffic safety expert a sexual assault specialist and every once in a while a public safety officer authorized to use force all after only one thousand hours of training at a police academy which is a cult training facility does any person we send to catch a robber also need to be the person we send to do to interview a rape victim or document a fender bender should one profession be expected to do all that important community care with very little training all at the same time to put it this other way to put this another way i may double the salary that most social workers made to do a fraction of what they could do to mitigate the causes of crimes and desperation again the real cause is what you learn when you're young do you learn morality when you're young or do you not learn that from your parents and the rest of society what we're teaching here on what on earth is happening since day one now you're gonna not get that moral education from schools from the media from any government institution and certainly almost in every case not from your fucking parents because they didn't get it from their parents i know i didn't get it from mine hey i love my parents but guess what i didn't get that moral education from them i got it from strangers who cared enough to put the great work out there to other people for other people to learn that's where i got it and that's how i awakened didn't come from my parents or any of my fucking family who most of which are still completely asleep some on the very very brink of awakening but not even halfway there not you know talking out against it it's great that they're starting to wake up but it's they're you're late to the party let's just put it that way you know people had this opportunity you know 13 years ago or 14 years ago while i was doing this to get this instruction directly from me you know and back then they were saying oh where's your tinfoil hat you're crazy you don't know what the fuck you're talking about now not so much now they're saying hey i think mark's been right about this all along late to the party hey i'll welcome you into the party anyway still understand you were late because of ego because of ego because of not being able to say the three big magic words i was wrong certainly not being able to acknowledge to another of your kin i was wrong and you were right most people will never do that they'll die in ignorance before ever doing that continuing armed indoctrinated and dare i say traumatized cops do not make you safer community mutual aid networks who can unite other people with the resources they need to stay fed clothed and housed make you safer i really want to hammer this home every cop in your neighborhood is damaged by their training because they're members of a cult and they received cult indoctrination not training cop in your neighborhood is damaged by their training emboldened by their immunity and they have a gun and the ability to make your to take your life with near impunity this does not make you safer even if you're white i've been telling people this for years on end finally someone with a little bit of courage come coming forward and telling it from an insider's perspective how do you solve a problem like a bastard so what do we do about it even though i'm an expert on bastardism i'm not a public policy expert nor an expert in organizing a post police society so before i give some suggestions let me tell you what probably won't solve the problem of bastard cops increased bias training this will not solve the problem a quarterly or even monthly training session is not capable of covering over years of trauma-based camaraderie in police forces i can tell you from experience we don't take it seriously the proctors let us cheat on whatever tests there are and we all made fun of it later over coffee tougher lawyers won't solve the problem i hope you understood by now cops do not follow the law and will not hold each other accountable to the law tougher laws are all the more reason to circle the wagons and protect your brothers and sisters that's right folks because they're not the thin blue line they're the satanic death cult they're low-level members of the satanic death cult that rules over our entire human society that's all you ever have been thin blue line my ass you're an ego hardened thick-headed low-level rank and file shit for brains boy and girl of a satanic death cult that will throw you under the bus when they're done fucking using you like the fucking tool you are back to the slides more community policing programs will not solve the problem yes there is marginal effect when a few cops get to know the members of their community but look at the protests of 2020. many of the cops pepper spraying journalists were probably the nice school cop a month ago police officers do not protect and serve people they protect and serve the status quo and i would say they protect and serve the one big satanic cult that is running the world they protect and serve the status quo quote polite society and private property using the incremental mechanisms of the status quo will never reform the police because the status quo relies on police violence to exist exactly therefore if you believe it should continue to exist you are a condoner of violence and slavery capitalism requires a permanent underclass to exploit for cheap labor and it requires the cops to bring that under class to heal you're not talking about true capitalism you're talking about crony capitalism here you are talking about ultimately what amounts to statism which all forms of statism are forms of socialism and ultimately international socialism which is communism it could be called fascism it could be called communism the whole left verse is right divide is just a bullshit divide and tank divide and conquer strategy that is all about polarization dialectic we've talked about it ad nauseam here on what on earth is happening okay you know what it all is it's all called feudalism doesn't matter what brand of feudalism what flavor you love do you like chocolate feudalism vanilla feudalism maybe you like the minikis strawberry flavor of feudalism called libertarianism you know the libertarian party if you don't like chocolate and vanilla that big daddy has prepared for you we have the third flavor to com complete the neapolitan triad and you could join the the the libtard paul the libertarian policy i think i had it right the first time okay you know this is what people think is freedom no it's a euphemism for slavery that's it that's all it ever has been doesn't matter which side of slavery you come from the right the left the middle the binaricus it's all slavery stop euphemizing it and it's not capitalism it is crony capitalism which is actually a form of socialism i'm not saying i'm a capitalist i think that's just another form of control as well but what he is lumping it together as is not true capitalism even that form of raw capitalism would eventually form a control system okay it would be a harder one even to get out of mentally that's why all forms of money that aren't don't exist in nature and aren't true inherent value are forms of mind control so don't paint me as a uh you know anarcho-capitalist i'm not i'm a pure anarchist that understands there is only natural law and morality whether you understand it and adhere to it in behavior or not that's what true anarchy is there's no such thing as hyphenated anarchy i'm gonna do a whole show on that maybe a few okay instead of wasting time with minor tweaks i recommend exploring the following ideas no more qualified immunity police officers officers should be personally liable for all decisions they make in the line of duty no more civil asset forfeiture did you know that every year citizens like you lose more cash and property to unaccountable civil asset forfeiture than to all burglaries combined the police can steal your stuff without charging you with a crime and it makes some police departments very rich breaking the power of police unions police unions make it nearly impossible to fire bad cops and incentivize protecting them that's called the thin blue line to protect the power of the union a police union is not a labor union police officers are powerful state agents not exploited workers they are satanic death cult members if we drop the euphemizing require malpractice insurance doctors must pay for insurance in case they botch a surgery so police officers should do the same for botching a police raid or other use of force if human decency won't motivate police to respect human life perhaps hitting their wallet might defund militarize and disarm cops thousands of police departments own assault rifles armored personnel carriers and stuff you've seen in a war zone police officers have grants and huge budget budgets to spend on guns ammo body armor and combat training 99 percent of calls for service require no armed response yet when all you have is a gun every problem feels like target practice cities are not safer when unaccountable bullies have a monopoly on state violence and the equipment to execute that monopoly one final idea consider abolishing the police hooray someone gets it abolish the satanic death cult at a lower level altogether and then these satanic death cult members won't be able to be the rank and file order followers from the satanic death cult order givers then we're making some fucking progress folks i know what you're thinking what we need the police where's the where's vomit man they protect us yeah this is the myth i've been trying to shatter for the last month as someone who did it for nearly a decade i need you to understand that by and large police protection is marginal and incidental it is an illusion created by decades of propaganda cop propaganda designed to fool you into thinking these brave men and women are holding back the barbarians at the gates i alluded to this above the vast majority of calls for service i handled were theft reports burglary reports domestic arguments that hadn't escalated into violence loud parties houseless people loitering which is houselessness you know we need to stop calling it homelessness call what it is they have no house traffic collisions very minor drug possession arguments between neighbors mostly the mundane ups and downs of life in the community with little inherent danger and like i mentioned the vast majority of crimes i responded to even violent ones had already happened my unaccountable license to kill was irrelevant what i mainly provided was an objective third party with the authority to document property damage ask people to chill out or disperse or counsel people not to beat each other up a trained counselor or conflict resolution specialist would be ten times more effective than someone with a gun strapped to his hip wondering if anyone would try to kill him when he showed up there are many models for community safety that can be explored if we get away from the idea that the only way to be safe is to have a man with an m4 rifle prowling your neighborhood ready at a moment's notice to write down your name and birthday after you've been robbed and beaten you might be asking what about armed robbers the gangsters the drug dealers the serial killers and yes in the city i worked i regularly broke up gang parties found gang members carrying guns and hooded hummus and handled homicides i've seen some tragic things from a reformed gangster shot in the head with his brains oozing out to a 15 year old boy taking his last breath in his screaming mother's arms thanks to a gang member's bullet i know the wages of violence this is where we have to have the courage to ask why do people rob why do they join gangs why do they get addicted to drugs or sell them it's not because they are inherently evil i submit to you that these are the results of living in a capitalist system here's where you got it wrong i'm sorry man but you got it wrong there it's not because we live in a quote-unquote capitalist society if you said crony capitalist society you're correct there partially it is because we live in a society that has no true knowledge of objective morality according to natural law it doesn't matter what kind of monetary system you set up there are still people who are totally ignorant fools when it comes to what the actual objective difference between right and wrong actually are if you would have said that you would have gotten a hundred i'm gonna have to deduct like at least 10 to 20 points off your total score unfortunately okay but you're getting human nature isn't what we've been told okay i submit to you that uh these are the results of okay so it says yep why do they get it i submit to you as their results living in a capital system that grinds people down and denies them housing medical care human dignity and i say and a say in their government this is what the satanic death cult does okay you could look at capitalism as just one of you know a crony capitalism is just one of the manifestations and methods of the death cult these are the results of white supremacy pushing people to the margins has nothing to do with race folks it's about statism it's about the belief in authority okay that's what it is it's not about race you could say a lot of these people are racist but it goes in any direction when it comes to race it doesn't have to be white on black black on white you know it could be hispanic on white hispanic on black black hole and hispanic and on down the line of these perceived differences between human beings the one difference we're not looking at learning enough about is whether you're a moral human being or not from a true objective moral perspective when it comes to natural law these are the results of white supremacy pushing people to the margins excluding them disrespecting them and treating their bodies as disposable equally important to remember disabled and mentally ill people are frequently killed by police officers not trained to recognize and react to disabilities or mental health crises some of the people we picture as violent offenders are often people struggling with unrelated mental illness often due to economic hardships very frequently the officers sent out to quote protect the community escalate their this crisis and ultimately wound or kill the person your community was not made safer by police violence a sick member of your community was killed because it was cheaper than treating them are you extremely confident you'll never get sick one day too and that won't happen to you you know are people that confident are they willing to take that risk so we have a couple pages left in this document folks at least a few pages left okay got about four or five pages left unfortunately that is all the time that we're going to have for this edition of what on earth is happening okay i will back it up a tiny bit and maybe re-emphasize some of the things he goes over as potential solutions or that he's saying you know completely dissolve the police okay we'll pick it up from there next week that'll be part four of the psychological state of police and their supporters and then we'll take your calls from the rest for the rest of the show ladies and gentlemen you've been watching what on earth is happening and remember ladies and gentlemen as always government is slavery and so is every single form of policing that has ever upheld the satanic death cult of slavery we'll see you right here next week searching for a reason looking for don't you ever wonder don't you ever you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #230

Topics: *The Psychological State Of Police & Their Supporters Part 4, How To Become The TRUE Media Webinar update, WOEIH partnership with Autonomy Unlimited (from Richard Grove), CoVID-19 is a Mind-Control PsyOp, Police are low-level members of the Satanic Cult that rules the world, Confessions Of A Former Bastard Cop reading continued, Policing is a form of SLAVERY, Crony "Capitalism," the Origin of modern Police was Runaway Slave Patrols during the Civil war Era, "Hegelian" Polarization Dialectics as a Divide-And-Conquer Strategy, the Cult Without A Name, the True Illuminati vs. the Dark Illuminati, the Cult Of The Black Sun, "None Dare Call It Conspiracy" by Gary Allen, "Tragedy And Hope" by Caroll Quigley, "The Anglo-American Establishment" by Caroll Quigley, Police are a VIOLENT GANG that is controlling human society, Voluntarism vs. the Control-based World-View, the necessity of Abolishing the Police, the complete Immorality of Prisons, the Inherent and Natural Right of Self-Defense, the Self-Defense Principle includes the Right to use DEADLY Force if your rights are being usurped, Socialist Healthcare is Theft and Conscription, People of all skin colors are MURDERED by Police every day, Holistic Intelligence vs. Left-Brained Intellect, ALL Contributions to the One Great Work are VALUABLE, Learning the technical skills needed to produce content and media, Waking up asleep family members, the Will to do the Great Work, the Personal Sacrifice which the Great Work requires*

freedom mat that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom my book says [Music] welcome you are listening - what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of Earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of the choice and now here is your host Marc Pascoe [Music] welcome one at all you're watching what on earth is happening I'm your host mark passio my website what on earth is happening dot-com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome everyone to the live show we stream here live every Sunday from 3 to 6 p.m. Eastern Time we simulcast and water earth is happening calm Facebook Vimeo and YouTube today is Sunday June 12th 2020 we have a great show lined up for you here today today is episode 230 of what on earth is happening and our main topic for discussion is part four of the psychological state of police and their supporters we are also going to be taking your calls on this topic right after I finish the material for part four and that will probably be fairly early we don't have too long to go so let's switch over to the slides this is the title card for today's broadcast I have a couple of quick housekeeping announcements and then we'll jump right into the topic we are still accepting donations to help complete the documentary mark passio and the science of natural law you can donate for this at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm please don't send a straight donation for gifts toward the documentary use the gift site ok don't use the donate page for that we have five donation tiers on the gifts area all donations go directly directly to production costs all donors will receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and DVD thank you to everyone who has donated you're making this project go very smoothly we are going to be finishing this more likely than not by the end of the year it may slip into next year a little bit but not by much but it is looking like it's on target for completion by the end of the year so thank you to everyone who has helped with this huge project and I think everybody's going to be very happy with the completed documentary when we finish it new shirts have arrived at the gifts area of what on earth is happening they came in this week I'm wearing one of the new designs this is the mark passio and the science of natural law t-shirt we have three shirts now available in long sleeve design that is the natural law the one great work and the science of natural law t-shirt I also have my new presentation world view violence still in the gifts area and the complete mark passio one great work collection solid-state drive available at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm briefly I'm gonna step out of the presentation and go over to my web browser because I want to show you guys what some of these new shirts look like they really came out great I'm very happy with them so switch back over and we'll go to the gifts area with this button here you can go with this tab it's gonna just tell you you need a PayPal account or cryptocurrency wallet will say yes that'll take us into gifts let me go back to the home page here I was logged in and we can go here to men's t-shirts or women's t-shirts and you'll see the designs that are available under natural law we've gotten the natural law t-shirts back in this is the new color palette and this is the long sleeve design and you can take a look at the images for the long sleeve shirts they came out really well I think these are going to be a pretty popular item the one great work shirts same color palette and same we have long sleeves available in this design and then this is the new shirt here it's called the science of natural law t-shirt and they are only available in black long sleeve or short sleeve I'll show you the long sleeve design with the artwork from the documentary and on the back it says morality increases freedom increases and as morality declines freedom declines with the water and earth is happening calm website address so that is the new t-shirts available at gifts dot what on earth is happening calm let's go back to my slides alright I want to speak briefly about how to become the new media seminar we started it very successfully last Tuesday attendance was great and we made a couple of quick changes I made a little spelling error here how long let me just fix that okay we made a couple of changes to the seminar this week class number two this Tuesday July 14th the zoom meeting has been converted to a webinar okay so this is going to make things a lot smoother and easier folks yeah we go back to the slide I had another little space hour there we converted it to a webinar there's gonna be less distraction I think it'll help with bandwidth I think it'll also assist with people getting in easy okay there'll be less distraction because you won't have anybody's you know video on your screen it'll just be my video you will still be able to raise your hand to ask a question I'm going to have a couple of co-hosts this week who are going to assist me in bringing people into the room and alerting me when they have a question so I think things we learned a lot from the first class on how to host it a little bit better I sent out a new email there is a new join link so please be attentive of that you can still join with the same meeting ID it is now just a webinar ID but it is the same numbers to get into the class okay so you could still put those numbers when you hit join in zoom you could still put those numbers in to get into the class we are starting the web web anar an additional half hour early to ensure that everyone gets in so you will have a one hour joining window to the class so the webinar will start at 7:00 p.m. Eastern Time there is no excuse to be late please ladies and gentlemen who have very very generously donated to take this seminar please be on time I'm asking you sincerely and nicely it's rude to show up late for other students just show up on time and get maximum value for the class just don't be late if you intend to take the seminar okay I'm asking that respectfully okay please be respectful of me and the other students beyond time you have one hour window to come into the class no one should be joining after 8:00 p.m. okay let's be realistic all right be an adult about this and join the class within the one-hour window don't come late okay and there's a very important reason I I can't repeat things other people who are there on time want to have their time respected I'm not going to repeat things that I talked about early in the class and if I covered it and you say and then you have a question about something that I covered that you don't know that I covered because you were late I'm not going to field questions about that I'll field questions on how things work or clarify things but if I covered something and you aren't there for it I don't I don't want questions asked later about it when you had the opportunity to be on time okay so just be respectful when it comes to that keep a notepad handy for notes and questions headphones are recommended so you don't create echo or feedback if you do ask a question publicly in the class no one has to interact you can passively watch this seminar no problem okay but if someone does have a question you want to interact with me in the class I ask you to wear headphones because that will eliminate feedback into your own speakers or echo if you have any problems joining this seminar you can email true media at what on earth is happening calm and we will do our best to field any questions that you may have that's all about how to become the true media I look forward to the class Tuesday evening we are announcing today that what on earth is happening has entered into a working cooperation with autonomy and we're very proud of this these guys have a lot of integrity and are doing a lot of great work so autonomy is the brainchild of Richard Grove of tragedy and hope calm tragedy and hope communications many people will recognize Richard from being the individual who recorded and edited the natural law seminar this is who helped to bring that seminar to the public I want to say something about our cooperation with autonomy I want to say something about Richard everything that Richard has ever told me that he would do he has fulfilled he is a man of his word autonomy is a teaching group you could look at it as okay it teaches people some of the skill sets that I'm teaching them in how to become the true media all my interactions with autonomy thus far have really worked out for the better the betterment of what on earth is happening they have come to our assistant and assistants in a time of need I consider Richard and the people at autonomy very honorable and trustworthy people and we are in a proud working relationship with them and their make going to make things possible for us there weren't possible previously so thank you to the autonomy team I think other people should check into autonomy and the work that they are doing you can visit their website at get autonomy dot info I want to step out and go to the website and show you guys their site and also show you our tragedy and hope communications if you aren't familiar with that so yeah let's switch over I've made a tab with autonomy this is all get autonomy dot info this is autonomies website you can you know basically look at some introductory videos about what autonomy is and what they do and the services that they provide and you know it's a pretty extensive website that goes into how it works user testimonials you know explaining the different steps that you could take to move further into a relationship with autonomy and again you'll get a lot of valuable skill sets from working with autonomy that's what it's all about it's about teaching people how to do the technological aspect of the great work very similar to what we're doing with how to become the true media this is Richards main website tragedy and hope calm I highly recommend it there's a lot of great information he has done the peace revolution podcast as well it's one of the best podcasts on the Internet as far as I'm concerned and if people are not familiar with Richard Grove and tragedy and hope I think you need to become familiar with them because it's invaluable material that everybody should really already be aware of all right that being said we're very happy to have entered into this partnership with autonomy so we can move back to my slides thank you let's move into some of the material for today's broadcast so I always like to take a jab at all the stuff that's going on regarding the cove in nineteen alleged pandemic but what it really is is a huge SIOP and we're going to be getting into this in future shows okay I generally don't talk about things happening of the day you know the daily events and over follow political events we talk about causal factors in consciousness in the the realm of the mind in philosophy in getting down to what you need to change in your thinking in order to change the results that we all receive in the world at large but you know beginning these last few shows I've just taken a jab at what's going on at the ridiculousness of it of the ridiculousness of the level of belief of the mainstream media that people believe they're telling us the truth about this even though they're lying to us about literally everything else these are the people who told you that smoking cigarettes was healthy in the past you know these are the people that will tell you that taking products with aspartame is perfectly fine for your health these are the people that told us that there were weapons of mass destruction hidden in Iraq that cost a million Iraqi lives you know everybody suddenly forgets that but now suddenly they're telling us the truth about the covert 19 pandemic I mean please you have to be a naive child to believe that okay these are paid Liars they're part of operation Mockingbird which is a CIA integration into the mainstream news media and has been taking place since the 1970s all you got to do is look it up and read about it and most people have never heard about it you know the same way they never heard about project cyclone or Project Paperclip you know some of the biggest covert operations and intelligence history because people are ignorant of world history they're ignorant of modern history and ancient history alike you know so is this about a virus or is this about controlling every damn aspect of your life that they can get their grubby little control-freak paws into this is a control game ladies and gentlemen and it always has been it's nothing new it's just another phase that they've moved into and they've got most of the dumb population buying into it locked stock and barrel hook line and sinker because they're members of a cult religion a religious system of belief that the media and Big Daddy are looking out for our interests and they care about us and our well-being I mean nothing could be further from the truth I would hope with you know every cell in my body that my listening audience understands this already but you know the general public is still dead asleep to this folks and that's our job to wake them up but you know if you think these people are stupid just you know look at some of the thin blue line supporters that then want to you know also use the Gadsden flag in combination with that you know I mean and I have to be on some bad drugs is all I can think you know this meme says if you if you ever feel stupid just remember there are people out there that are so indoctrinated they think freedom means supporting the police you know and that's what this whole series these last four episodes have been explaining that the police are a cancer they always have been a cancer it's nothing new it's not anything new just because the George George Floyd incident happened it's been like this forever since the inception of policing they've always been tyrants they've always been the control arm of the ruling elitists they've never been anything other that they've always been low-level low-level members of the satanic cult that ultimately rules this world their cult members they always have been cult members their supporters have always been supporters of the big cult their supporters have always been the supporters of slavery first of all that's where the police came from they were started by runaway spike forming runaway slave patrols look it up study about it in history that's how American policing began on this continent it formed from groups that were formerly runaway slave patrols during the civil war-era period and people do not know this because they're ill studied and ill read in world history and American history and then they want to try to say that they're gonna call the shots or tell people how it is and you know I said last week I've taken potshots at people like this and called them retarded because that's what they are and then other people are calling me an ableist because of this now and I said hey maybe I am maybe I'm an ableist so let's let's take it further you know this is what people who believe in government are you're a little slow on the uptake you know maybe I have to put a partnership together between the guy from Team America and special ed here you know maybe we should bring them both into some kind of a video one at one point I think they'd be good partners together you know vomit puppet guy from Team America and and edie special head from Crank Yankers right people are incapable of governing themselves so we'll elect people to govern for us yeah you know yeah I mean that's what it really sounds like it sounds like you got hit in the head with a hammer at Birth really it does you know and again I'm not gonna sugarcoat my words I'm not gonna baby spoon feed it to people this is a form of mental retardation it's certainly spiritual retardation anybody that believes government should exist at all or policing should exist at all you literally are spiritually slow on the uptake you're a little bit spiritually retarded because that's all it means it means to be slowed down you're not making the progress that you should make you're slow that's what the word to retard as a verb means to retard means literally to slow a process down and that's what's happening people are just slow on the uptake they don't understand they haven't moved forward in their mental processes and they haven't moved forward in their spirituality you know they think they're awake they think they're woke and they're nothing of the kind they haven't even begun the spiritual awakening process if they still believe in government that's the beginning of understanding that what real true spirituality is is understanding that there is no such thing as Authority and no one has the right to rule anybody if you're not there in spirituality you're not awake you're not spiritually enlightened or awakened not even a little bit so let's get that straight here are some of the other people who are a little slow on the uptake the people who say yeah we should defund or or by even abolish the police but what are we going to replace it with after we abolish it and I've likened that to replacing up a certain type of cancer that you've just removed from the body because it has become so aggressive and deadly that you had to actually cut it out of the body physically through surgery you know saying what should we replace the police with back to the slide please is the exact equivalent of a a hospital patient that has just had an operation a very serious operation for lung cancer and they've had a huge tumor removed from the inside of their lungs and the doctors are over their bed saying what kind of cancer would you like to replace your lung cancer with miss that's what it's like saying that's exactly the level of retardation that we are talking about for people who think yeah we should about with abolish the existing police force but what should we replace it with some other form of policing it's all slavery ladies and gentlemen the problem cannot be solved from the same level of consciousness that created the problem to begin with no problem can be solved at a low level of consciousness you have to come up to a higher level of consciousness to understand that all policing is ever has been and ever will be is a form of slavery that is morally illegitimate and always has been morally illegitimate and if you don't understand that you need to go back and listen to all the previous episodes of what on earth is happening again this show builds upon earlier prerequisite material it's called prerequisite knowledge this is called cumulative knowledge you cannot understand the things that we are going to be talking about here in the later episodes like this episode number 230 unless you understand the prerequisite knowledge that has all been laid out in the earlier episodes it's cumulative it's built upon the earlier information so if you start listening here you're not going to understand what I'm talking about you are going to be largely lost you have to listen from show number one in order without skipping around you start at show one proceed to show two when you're finished with show two proceed to show three do not go from show number three to show number twenty-five go to show number four it's called simple counting in order follow it in order it's there in order for a reason they're not separate shows it's all one show this is piece or parts 230 of the show called what on earth is happening which you can consider one show okay you will not understand show 229 or two thirty were 231 without going through all of the earlier episodes in order so I just try to say that every week some people listen and follow me up on my recommendation and then they'll get back to me when they're like show 7500 low go thank you for telling me to listen in order mark because I wasn't doing that before and I could not hear what you were saying I literally couldn't hear it I couldn't force myself to listen to it my mind would not accept what you are saying until I got all the prerequisite knowledge in the earlier shows I receive emails from people like this all the time that finally listened and did what I recommended and listened in order at your own pace and then you will understand what I'm saying here in these later episodes if you don't do that more likely than not you will not understand it will be like walking in at the end of a class and you're going to be like what the hell is the instructor talking about I have no idea what he talked about to get to this point so I'm gonna continue to reiterate that last week we performed a full reading I attempted to go through the full document but we didn't quite make it of the document by a former police officer called confessions of a former bastard cop so we got about three-quarters through that document last week I'm going to continue a little bit earlier than where we left off and we're going to continue the reading of confessions of a former bastard cop as I did last week I will make this available again with the podcast for this episode so I'm gonna step out of my slides briefly and I'm gonna bring up my PDF document okay we can switch back great and we're gonna pick up from where okay now I'll just give a little bit of a little bit brief review this document is a former police officer who quit his job because he saw all of the corruption violence theft and lying just the outright immoral behavior that went on not in isolated incidents but as a daily reoccurrence in the police force and as something that was routinely covered up swept under the rug not talked about there was a code of silence about it and it was a known issue of evil that just went on completely unhindered and with complete impunity in the police force as a matter of practice not as oh one bad apples just doing this no it was almost all of them and the higher-ups covered it up covered up all the evil doings that the police did on a daily basis he went through a veritable shopping list of all of the crimes committed by the police then later he talked about well what should what does the public usually think that we could should do about it and he talked about why those things don't work then he proposed some of his own solutions which I agreed with some of them and then others I thought he was coming at too much from a false dialectic of capitalism versus socialism approach which is not the answer really ultimately they're both control systems and belief systems and ultimately they are methodologies and mechanisms of the satanic cult that ultimately rules the world they are not either one of them solutions ok then this former cop moved in his document to talking about a final idea of consider the complete abolition of all police departments everywhere and that's where I'm going to pick up the reading of this document from so here we go continuing with and finishing confessions of a former bastard cop now once again these are his words not mine I am reading from his document one final idea consider abolishing the police I know what you're thinking what we need the police they protect as someone who did it for nearly a decade I need you to understand that by and large police protection is marginal and incidental it is an illusion created by decades of cop agonda as he calls it designed to fool you into thinking that these brave men and women are holding back the barbarians at the gates he should have really put that in quotes these brave men and women are holding back the barbarians at the gates that's the illusion folks that's what we've talked about over the last several episodes police do not protect anyone they show up after the fact they are not stopping any violence from occurring they show up to arrest and potentially punish the person who commits violence but they do not protect you from violence and never can they'd have never done that they never can do that the only one that can ever protect you from violence is you by studying martial arts carrying a firearm learning situational awareness engaging in true common sense and personal responsibility period the end for all time no one else can protect you no one can get to your body quicker than you having understood this for the longest time that is why I am trained in martial arts and I carry a firearm in public that's it that's what mitigates my chances for being harmed because I know how to handle myself physically and in addition to that if I'm outnumbers outnumbered and I don't have to go to deadly and I do have to go to deadly force I carry a firearm that's it and that's what everyone should have the capabilities of man-woman and I would say even children should be learning that until they become responsible as an adult that's it even children should be learning martial arts for sure that's called the right the inherent natural right of self-defense which is shared by all human beings all human beings have that inherent right that being said let's go back to the reading I alluded to this above the vast majority of calls for service I handled where theft reports reports domestic arguments that hadn't escalated into violence loud parties houseless people loitering I like his use of the term house listener not homeless people they have no house they need a house okay houseless people loitering traffic collisions very minor drug possession arguments and arguments between neighbors mostly the mundane ups and downs of life in the community with little inherent danger and like I mentioned the vast majority of crimes I responded to even violent ones had already happened my unaccountable license to kill was irrelevant what I mainly provided was a quote unquote objective third party with the authority to document property damage ask people to chill out or disperse or counsel people not to beat each other up a trained counselor or a conflict resolution specialist would be 10 times more effective than someone with a gun strapped to his hip wondering if anyone would try to kill him when he showed up there are many models for a community safety that can be explored if we get away from the idea that the only way to be safe is to have a man with an m4 rifle prowling your neighborhood ready at a moment's notice to write down your name and birthday after you've been robbed and beaten you might be asking what about the armed robbers the gangsters the drug dealers the serial killers and yes in the city I worked I regularly broke up gang parties found gang members carrying guns and handled homicides I've seen some tragic things from a reformed gangster shot in the head with his brains oozing out to a 15 year old boy taking his last breath in his screaming mother's arms thanks to a gang members bullet I know the wages of violence this is where we have to have the courage to ask why do people rob why do they join gangs why do they get addicted to drugs or sell them once again folks stepping out of the reading briefly what have we talked about from day one here all water and earth is happening why is so different than all of the other podcasts out there causal factors root level causal factors in psychology and philosophy garbage goes in in the form of information and then it is believed culturally garbage will come out in the form of behavior and it will make everybody's living experience hell that's a simple equation when it comes to the human condition that is not what human nature is human nature as we are going to talk about extensively probably on the next series of shows that I do is that human beings are programmable through information that is why the controllers of the world have to give people either a limited set of informations and variables to consider or they have to outright hide the information that people do need to know to come to an informed decision and then understand what they should act how they should act what they should do okay if you don't have that prerequisite information in the form of knowledge you are not going to understand what that information means and then you are not going to be able to base your behavior accordingly garbage goes in garbage comes out you could look at it as garbage or incomplete data goes in then garbage behavior is going to come out so if garbage in the form of information goes into the person that is what is going to inform their decision-making and their behavior continuing with the reading this is not because people are inherently evil he understands this and I'm glad to see that he does I submit to you that these are the results of living in a capitalist system and that's where I disagree no ladies and gentlemen it's not the result of living in a capitalist system it is the result of living in a satanic system let's not conflate the two or confuse them we are not even living in a capitalist model at all we are living in onie capitalism which paves the way to socialism and communism ultimately sometimes it paves the way to fascism right now the public has bought socialism hook line and sinker and that is the stepping stone through the crony corporatist environment that we have toward going to complete communism getting people to bite the bait of socialism I've talked about this ad nauseam on what on earth is happening and explain how it works politically I think if you don't understand that again you're very naive or you have an incomplete data set and you don't have the information that you require to come to that concur echt conclusion I would recommend reading the book none dare call it conspiracy by Gary Allen and I would also recommend the book the grand chessboard by carroll quigley and the book tragedy and hope by carroll quigley then you'll understand how it really works from the horse's mouth and very few people have ever read those books so they have an incomplete data set and it's not just those books as hundreds of others sometimes it's right from the white papers of the people conducting the control-freak behavior that are telling you how they did it I've told people many times on my show the Satanists that I work with in the what other people might call covens or secret societies they were called grottoes in the groups that I worked with we're all too happy to tell you we already control things we own the police and the military they're our pets they'll do anything we command them to do like loyal dog servants and this is what they called them out in the open blatantly you know and they were perfectly and completely open about that in private ok yeah this is the book right here check this one out folks if you haven't read it yet if you don't understand what's written in this book you understand very little about what's going on in the 3d world that we are living in today none dare call conspiracy by the former senator Gary Allen ok written in the Year 1977 zero I wasn't born when this book was written and now all the things that were talked about it today are coming true everything's he he doesn't discriminate he's got the hammer and sickle as part of it he's got the dollar as part of it he's got you know the Chinese star as part of it you know he's got the the Communists the symbol that they use in in black lives matter here with the raised fists he's got the UN symbol he's got it all he's got it all it's all part of it they control all of the sides folks it's a dialectic I I've asked people at my own lectures who's read that book you know three hands go up in the room it's pathetic it's unacceptable I've told people it's unacceptable that you think you're informing you haven't read none dare call conspiracy you're not informed you have a halfway understanding in your opinion at best you know and I'm not gonna sugarcoat it anymore I'm gonna tell people when they're ignorant you're if you haven't read that book you're pretty damn ignorant you don't really understand how it works you would have been drawn to that book if you were looking in the right places this is part of the problem people aren't even looking in the right places you know III I say it to people all the time and it could sound as egotistical as you want to hear it I say I really know what's going on in the world and then somebody says yet do you know the work of Mark passio do you know the work of David Icke do you know the work of jordan maxwell do you know the work of Michael - sorry on do you know the work of Gary Allen do you know the work carroll quigley put out there do you know we'll know the work of Manley P hall and everybody goes who the hell are any of those people I don't care how you can test the gold sounds if you haven't come across my work by this point you're not looking in the right places okay if you haven't heard of the work of the men I just mentioned you're not looking in the right places you think you know but you don't really know it's called you've sipped at the period spring not slipped you have sipped you've taken a tiny little sip like this you here's here's the fount of here's the eternal fount of knowledge called the period spring with all the knowledge in this you've gone listen here's what happened yeah I admit I don't I don't know anything I'm the potential candidate or initiate right who's who's trying to learn how the world works and you're going I admit I don't know that much right so here's all the knowledge that could be available and here's what you're doing oh yeah now I know it all now I got it I'm enlightened I know what's going on in the world instead of doing this now maybe you know a thing or two maybe maybe you need ten of these maybe you need a thousand then you'll know a thing or two most people do the first thing they take a tiny little sip and then they think they understand and there's the old saying a little learning is a dangerous thing drink deeply or taste not the perience spring they're shallow drafts one toxic eight to brain but only drinking largely will sober us again that means you're going to be drunk with the illusion of knowledge if you take a little sip and you stop there again in the Eastern tradition this was what was called meeting the Buddha on the road to enlightenment that means that he's a false Buddha and you are at a level of false enlightenment you'll meet the Buddha at the end of the path when you really are enlightened and understand what's really going on and if you haven't come to the total conclusion that the world is operating on a satanic agenda and it is a slavery system then you have not drunk deeply from the period spring you're drunk on the illusion of knowledge and the illusion of being awake this is what the people who are calling themselves woke are the woke movement you know it's an illusion of being awakened true awakening study the twenty points that I put for in an entire seminar called streetwise spirituality streetwise spirituality you know not being wishy-washy or new-agey or woowoo about it no getting it to a deep level of understanding and being street smart about it that's what it means to be really truly awakened look at those twenty points of awakening and then let's talk about what enlightenment is so let's go back to the reading I submit to you that these are the results of living in a capitalist system and that and that grinds that grinds people down and denies them housing medical care human dignity and a say in their government these are the results of white supremacy pushing people to the margins excluding them disrespecting them and treating their bodies as disposable once again we don't have a white supremacist Society we have a satanic elitist society we have an occult AA cracy an occult AA cracy meaning rule by the occult rule by the hidden elite and you know what folks if you don't believe me take it right from their mouth right from their words go watch the interviews that I talked about in demystifying the occult part to Satanism and the dark occult an interview with Anton LaVey former grandson you know I might I don't even know if he is not married to Xena LaVey anymore but Nikolas Shrek was interviewed on cable access by a white supremists by the way who asked him what would the world look like if you as Satanists were in control of it what would you do differently and he said oh no no you quite misunderstand we already are in control we want the world more radically transformed into our vision of what it should be and look like but make no mistake we already are in control of it we are just going to tighten and refine our control of the world that was Nikolas Shrek's answer - Tom Matt sir in that interview that I gave in that presentation go back and watch it again maybe we'll play it you know to show people hey here's how it really works these people are all too comfortable in telling you how they operate from the shadows so he's trying to put this saying it's to blame by capitalism and white supremacy and these are just divide and conquer tactics ladies and gentlemen they're not going to teach you who's really in the realm of true elitist power you want to learn that go read tragedy and hope by carroll quigley then you'll know who's really in power and he says the exact same thing that i say from having been involved in it at a low i was involved in it at a low level carroll quigley was involved in it at a high level and we both say the same exact things it's a complex interconnected network of people who know all of the workings of the human mind human psychology and know how to manipulate it their master manipulators of psychology same exact thing he says I've been saying for years he wrote that book almost over a hundred years ago I think ok and then what does he say about that it is like a cult it is like a religious group a secret society however you want to look at it and it has no name well I said it a million times here on what on earth is happening it is a cult with no name if you think they call themselves the Illuminati you have drunk shallowly from the period spring first of all that word is a ridiculous word to use in relation to these Psychopaths they are not illuminance of anything I'm a member of the Illuminati I'm an illuminated one and when you are enlightened there should be no ego involved and no false hubris involved in saying that you are I am aware of what's taking place in the world truly from a perspective of true and complete knowledge ok and I am not afraid to say that I'm not gonna tell people I don't know anything I know quite a bit and I've put out quite a bit my knowledge okay so Quigley was telling people this is ultimately a secret society he referred to it to give it a name as the anglo-american establishment and he also referred to it as the Society of the elect meaning the Society of the ones who are in control they have elected themselves to those positions of power and influence and they place point men and women in positions of great power and influence in our society so for lack of better terms he himself said I'm going to call them either the anglo-american establishment or the Society of the elect for the purposes of my writings I have called them the occult controllers the occult ruling class the mine controllers ok the social engineers I've called them the dark occult I've called them the darkly illuminated ones or the dark Illuminati I've called them the cult of the black Sun I think that's for me the perfect name for these people because they are dark aluminous using the Sun as symbolism in a lot of their works but it is not the true light it is not Detroit the true light of true spirituality and enlightenment it is the false light of the dark Sun so I like the name the Black Sun order the cult of the Black Sun it doesn't matter what you call them folks their methodologies matter how they go about entrancing people and putting them under their thumb psychologically and ultimately then on their behavior as a result of that that matters a name is just that it's just a label so don't get too hung up on names and understand they use the dialectic of capitalism versus socialism you know black versus white you know Republican versus Democrat they'll use any dialectic that serves their agenda and gets people fighting each other instead of them you know they don't care what dialectics they have people fighting over they're all too happy to provide the distraction of divide and conquer so let's continue I know I'm jumping in here a lot I'm gonna try to just read Straight But when he says something that's blatantly wrong I'm gonna correct it equally important to remember disabled and mentally ill people are frequently killed by the Pope by police officers not trained to recognize and react to disabilities and mental health crises some of the people we picture as quote violent offenders are often people struggling with unrelated mental illness often due to economic hardships very frequently the officer sent to quote protect the community unquote escalate this crisis and ultimately wound or kill the person your community was not made safer by police violence a sick member of your community was killed because it was cheaper than treating them are you extremely confident you'll never get sick one day - exactly the police do this all the time as a matter of course so let's go back to the reading wrestle with this for a minute if all of if all of someone's material needs were met and all the members of their community were fed clothed housed and dignified would they need to join a gang I personally agree with that and there's no reason we cannot do that without the government or police why would they need to risk their lives selling drugs or breaking into buildings if mental health care was free and was not stigmatized how many lives would that saves save again he gets now into socialized healthcare which is basically conscription you cannot demand that someone else treat somebody that's conscription okay so I don't agree with socializing anything because you're basically giving that to the government to control and distribute and then you're conscripted of Taxation and or outright physical conscription I don't believe in graphs or conscription for anyone that's taking choice away from someone if someone wants to operate privately they should have the right to do that you want to join a collective of people voluntarily and then do that work pro bono you do that as free individuals as well when the government gets involved that's when it becomes slavery that's why I don't believe in the government mandating anything they don't have the right to exist let alone mandate anything would there still be a few bad actors in the world sure probably what's my solution for them you're no doubt asking I'll tell you what generational poverty food insecurity house lessness and for-profit medical care are all problems that can be solved in our lifetimes by rejecting the dehumanizing meat grinder of capitalism and white supremacy folks it's not just capitalism or white supremacy it's the way that the ruling elite have structured the entire society and it's not just here it's if that happens in other places where there are different systems in place the elite a cult ruling class once there to be divisions amongst the people in class status that is what keeps people fighting amongst them and not looking at who the real enemy is it would happen in any other form of financial structure okay ultimately yes we need to get away from any form of money because we have to come up to such a level of consciousness that we understand we are all one family until the the world is at that level of consciousness that would not obviate or remove property all rights are ultimately property rights it would still mean that you would own private property and somebody would not just have the right to just barge into your home or steal your computer or take all your books or steal your food it means we would structure the world such that we would care that everyone's basic needs of the human being are met and wouldn't allow a structure of finance and money to dictate who are the haves and then other people must become the have-nots and go without basic necessities but I don't call that capitalism and I don't say that the solution is socialism the solution is consciousness the solution is not the government mandating who needs what and then deciding we're going to provide it in this way through theft which is what taxation is through violence which is what police you know and that's what taxation is it's ultimately done through violence and the threat of violence which is called duress you know it would just say we need to come up to this level of consciousness and the people have to do that and if they don't do it it doesn't get done this is what people are afraid of folks the chaos that might break out if people are left to their own devices well what's worse people being controlled and enslaved or people left to their own devices and there may be some chaotic stuff I've happened I talked about it last week it would always be preferable for even violent gangs to come out and take over society because no one would believe that they have the right to rule them now we have a violent gang running society called the police run by the politicians and ultimately by the dark occult as' but everybody believes they have the right and authority to remove them you think that's not infinitely more dangerous they have gotten people to covertly believe that they are the rulers of society and have the right to do this violence on to other people and people believe this horseshit that's an infinitely more dangerous problem the belief in authority and then monopolizing a gang to do violence calling themselves the police that would be infinitely more dangerous than just having some violent street gangs take over no one would think they have the right to rule and then they'd step up and eventually stop them through defensive force including deadly force which would be their inherent right to do so it's already our inherent right to do so people just haven't recognized that fact you see you know continuing once that's done we can work together we can work on the edge cases together with clear hearts not clouded by a corrupt system again he makes some points about you know good points about abolishing the police but then he off on tangents I'd Trax because he doesn't have enough knowledge if this person understood the world of the occult and what it really does what it really is not what Hollywood wants to make you think that it is what it really is and who's really running things he wouldn't be worried about the dialectic between capitalism and any other form of Finance and he certainly wouldn't be advocating for socialism alright continuing police abolition is closely related to the idea of prison abolition and the entire concept of banishing the the car serial state in other words that which does the incarceration meaning creating a society focused on reconciliation and restorative justice instead of punishment pain and suffering a system that sees people in crisis as humans not monsters people who want to abolish the police typically also want to abolish prisons and get the same quite the same questions get asked what about the bad guys where do we put them I bring this up because abolitionists don't want to simply replace cops with armed social workers or prisons with casual detention centers full of puffy leather couches and Playstations we imagine a world not divided into good guys and bad guys but rather a world world Pete where people's needs are met and those in crisis receive care not to humanization I I agree with this to a large extent the only part I don't agree with is that there should never be punishment for bad behavior and I think the punishment should be immediate where if you get even work yourself into a state of consciousness or a mentality or a psychology where you think you have the right somehow to harm someone else you should be prepared to accept the negative physical consequences from other free beings let me just say that again on equivocal II I believe in the abolition of the police I know it's the only moral position I believe in the abolition of all prisons I've said this from day one on what on earth is happening I think that's the only moral position I don't believe anybody should be kept kept caged okay I don't think those are solutions to people who want to take other people's rights or property away however I do believe in vicious immediate response to violence let me say that again in no unequivocal terms and let me say this if you think this is not a spiritual understanding and a high-level spiritually aware statement you aren't awake you don't understand what inherent rights are and I'm not saying everybody has to take this approach but I'm saying if the approach is taken it would be well within the inherent rights of every human being if someone who costs me on the street and starts whaling on me for no reason I have every right to physically annihilate that person no matter what uniform they're wearing if I if somebody accost me on the street and tries to steal my property I have every right to physically annihilate that that being no matter what uniform they're wearing whether they're in train pleat plain street clothes whether they're in the uniform of the state or whether they're buck naked it would not matter okay people have to understand self-defense and we need to be a society that enshrines self-defense as an inherent natural right and uses it so frequently that when it is used justly somebody goes good for that person they exercise their right against a thug and ultimately it doesn't matter why the thug became the thug I will I agree we should address all of those concerns and we should have help for people like that but if they've moved it from the place of being fucked up in the mind so much that then their behavior as a result in them accosting taking away rights from other people stealing property from other people whatever happens to them happens hardcore cold I look at somebody right in the face and tell them that because they have no right to conduct violence on other people and other people inherently have the right to defend themselves up to an including deadly force I don't play games with people on the street if they accost me I'm not playing games with them just a few months ago right near in my neighborhood a couple of blocks from where I'm sitting two guys got in an argument one guy thought he has the right to punch this other guy in the mouth hits him in the jaw knocks him out falls backwards hits at the back of his skull on the occipital protuberance on the concrete dead dead over some stupid fucking argument okay you willed physical force against me without right I'm gonna take it up to very quickly escalated up to deadly force because you have no right to do so you have no right to put another human being in a position where they can potentially die and I do not know where the violence would stop that's why I'm gonna stop it completely and totally and guess what yes that's your right that is my right and yours it doesn't matter what the government says that's a human right anywhere on earth in any Co that is currently being immorally ruled by any government that's a human right so I guess I just triggered all my European buddies and gals out there right you're all triggered because this right of self-defense has been conditioned out of you like a good little pet right I'm a I'm a violent American because I just stated that that's my right no I understand it and you don't that's the fact of the matter that's the point of fact matter of reality boys and girls okay so if you're not there yet go back in the podcast and listen from number one and maybe you'll get there all right doesn't take anything away from the truth about what I just said said if you're triggered or offended by it get is offended as you like it's still true continuing let's move move forward here here is legendary activist and thinker Angela Davis Angela Y Davis putting it better than I ever could an abolitionist approach that seeks to answer questions such as these would require us to imagine a constellation of alternative strategies and institutions with the ultimate aim of removing the prison from the social and ideological landscapes of our society I couldn't agree more the idea of a prison is inherently immoral and all it teaches people nothing in society it takes the people who are bad actors among us and sequester's us sequester's them from us as everyday society so that we cannot see the consequences of what our own failure to teach morality has caused in our environment that's why I said from day one abolish all prisons and put all those violent people back into the society that that created them and let them deal with them then people will start looking at causal factors in mind and in spirituality why do these people become this way why do we have so many of them why are they willing to act the way that they are willing to act and it's you know whose responsibility it is it's all the people out in the world it's your failure you are responsible for it it's your failure to teach morality to your children and to everybody else you have failed at that task I have done that task I am NOT a failure at that task you who have not done that are a failure at that test and yes there is blame to be laid yes there is such a thing as blame yes there is moral culpability and yes there are people to blame for that failure and most of the people out there even the people who listen to this show or the weekly basis you are the one who failed at that task I don't care about ratings I'm here to hit you hit you with hard truth and that's the hard truth of the matter I don't care if you get offended and shut the show off and never listen to an episode again not my problem I'm fulfilling my daughter like work and that's your karma that you've taken and done nothing with and you will be held accountable in other words we should not be looking for prison like substitutes for the prison such as house arrest safeguarded by electronic surveillance bracelets rather positing D car serration as our overarching strategy we would try to envision a continuum of alternatives to imprisonment or nd militar to imprisonment demilitarization of schools we should have a comma there instead of a - I'll fix that revitalizing the education revival revitalization of education at all levels a health system that provides free physical and mental care to all again that's where I would diverge in that because if it's voluntary fine but you cannot conscripted healthcare you know you cannot tell them yeah and what they how they want to work it is steal from everybody and make the government pay for that those services that's theft that's immoral all socialization of health care is immoral you cannot can script ours and you cannot keep people in the rest through taxation either people get it done voluntarily or it doesn't get done that's the level of consciousness you have to get to if a road if people don't pave the road the road doesn't get paid if food isn't grown food doesn't get grown if we don't teach people morality they grow up into bad people that's it all the failure has to be placed squarely upon the individual and the community for not doing those things if you don't take your trash out of your environment you have a filthy environment if you don't clean your house you got a filthy house if you don't clean your dinner plate you eat off a dirty dinner plate the next night take personal responsibility for what needs to be done and do it don't tell don't say we need to have free this and that not know what you're saying is steal from everybody and or construct doctors let's be honest that's the violence of your talk about enacting it's not a right it's not a right I don't want to make the show about that but they hammer this in this article and I'm gonna point out where things are false or immoral they don't have all the answers they've drunk shallowly from the parry and spring whoever wrote this if you can prove you wrote this get in touch with me I'll help you get mentored into total enlightenment okay and yeah I can make that claim with no false hubris I'll mentor you through my material into getting completely awake so that you understand what rights are this is still written from a perspective of someone that doesn't know the definition of a right and has some solutions correct and then some solutions that they envision would require duress and violence and would not be voluntary so I'm gonna point that out continuing mental health care to all adjust the system based on reparation and reconciliation rather than retribution and vengeance I'm not telling you I have the blueprint for a beautiful new world what I'm telling you is that the system we have right now is broken beyond repair and then it's time to consider new ways of doing community together I fully agree with that statement those new ways need to be negotiated by members of those communities particularly black indigenous disabled houseless citizen and citizens of color historically shoved into the margins of society instead of letting Fox News fill your head with nightmares about Hispanic gangs and the Hispanic community asked the Hispanic community what they need to thrive instead of letting racist politicians scare monger about Pro black demonstrators ask the black community what they need to meet the needs of the most vulnerable if you truly desire safety ask not what your most vulnerable can do for the community ask what the community can do for the most vulnerable a world with fewer bastards is possible if you take a only one thing away from this essay I hope it's this do not talk to cops but if you take only two things away I hope the second one is that it is possible to imagine a different world where unarmed black people indigenous people poor people disabled people and people of color are not routinely gunned down by unaccountable police officers and let me tell you something folks I agree with that but it is not the totality of what's going on with the police this is not about race yes races of non-white people are actually more likely to be harmed or killed in a police interaction but it's not just them white people are killed by police just as violently as black people indigenous people it does not matter this is not a matter of race and never has been this is a matter of the belief in authority let me say that unequivocally again for those who are little slow on the oak tree it's not a matter of race it's a matter of the belief in authority so you go out and ask all those protesters out there protesting the George Floyd incident do you think all government should be abolished or do you think these people actually have the moral right to exist an organized society in the way they organize it I guarantee you every one of them almost bar none with the exception of a tiny percentile maybe one or two percent are going to say oh no we are not suggesting getting rid of all government we want to do it we still want to have government but we want to be the ones with the reins of power of government in our hands we want it to work for our needs right they don't want to abolish government they want to restructure policing and government into something that is akin to what they want in their mindset and I don't care what color you are that makes you a moral that makes you a supporter of duress and slavery doesn't matter what color you are I don't care if white people advocate for that I don't care if black people advocate for that for that I don't care of Asian people I don't care if indigenous Americans I don't care if South Americans any you know Latino people advocate for that it matters not okay it's still immoral it's still an immoral position you are condoning violence and slavery which makes you a bad person if you condone it go all the way to enlightenment don't stop halfway or a quarter of the way understand that government is slavery and always has been slavery they diffuse the authority from a king or ruler or representative of God on earth to oh we're just gonna have an oligarchical ruling class it's just a few people but they're called government may have authority just like the king or the pharaoh had authority in the ancient world it's no new different the new world order is the old world order with different labels that's all it is different euphemized labels we're gonna euphemized this give it a nice little euphemistic label put that euphemism out there for the dumb public to buy into and repeat it over and over and over again and then the public grasp onto it and says oh yeah this is completely different no it's the same shit on a platter they just put a little sprig of parsley next to the big glop of shit that's all that happened folks they dressed it up and you swallowed it alright that's what happened it doesn't have to be this way yes it requires a leap of faith into community models that might feel uncomfortable but I ask you when you see a man dying in the street begging for breath don't you want to help don't you want to leap away from that world when you see a mother or daughter shot to death sleeping in their beds don't you want to leap away from that world when you see a 12 year old boy executed in a public park for the crime of playing with a toy jesus fucking christ how can you really just stand there and think this is normal and to any cops who made it this far down is this really the world you want to live in aren't you tired of the trauma aren't you tired of the soul sickness inherent to the badge let me tell you something they become more soul sick than all the people who are traumatized and victimized by violence out there in society that's why they're largely brain-dead and soul dead these cops that's why you guys are so brain damaged and soul damaged that's why you can't think clearly that's why you're not smart people I don't care what your IQ is you're not holistically intelligent most cops are dumb most cops are dumb people I don't care what you can even do on a math test that doesn't make you truly smart or truly intelligent you're not holistically intelligent you can't envision what true solutions would be from a causal factor perspective that's why you don't have total heuristic big-picture thinking you're locked into the left brain of action only you can't see the solutions you have no imagination that's largely right brain capacity you're not intelligent you're not nearly as intelligent as you think you are you're actually quite dumb and I'll say it right to your face you are not holistically intelligent people regardless of what you can score on an IQ test that is an Intel intellect quotient not an intelligence quotient I have a very high intellect as well I have a 147 intellect quotient that's genius level so what so fucking what well you think that matters but guess what if you came up with something that could truly gauge holistic intelligence I would score just this high because I'm holistically intelligent I'm not just intellectually intelligent and most cops you are absolute complete inept backwards dumb people when it comes to holistic intelligence and get as offended about it as you like it's true it's true no matter what you say and guess what so are most of the people coming up with so-called solutions you're not holistically intelligent because you haven't taken in enough information to change your brain into truly firing in both hemispheres equally to make yourself holistically intelligent and I'm not here to take you by the hand and pander to your delicate sensibilities about it that was the mark passio on show number one that's what I was doing then and I've said it before folks and I'm gonna say it again that guy is gone that was a persona I was acting in the capacity of putting out a nicer persona than my real personality which is very abrasive for the purpose of getting people to listen to go into the deeper episodes now there's no more chewing your baby food before i spoon food it spoon feed it to you it's not happening we're in war this is war now we are at war if you haven't recognized that what's going on around us in our society is war yeah I don't know what to tell you I just don't know what to tell you and if you think that the time is now - baby spoon potential soldiers in an information war you're nuts we are in the trenches being bombarded and have to shoot back at the enemy and put this information out there and I did it I did it that way I baby spoon fed it to people through like a hundred and fifty fucking episodes and I'm not doing it anymore at least that long maybe longer that persona is over alright don't expect it to ever come back if at this point you're that emotionally charged about it you don't belong even listening through these the rest of these however many future episodes there happened to be buck up reel yourself in and understand you're no longer a child that needs to react emotionally you're at war you're a soldier in combat now whether you're ready for it or not take that approach to life in general because that's what life on Earth has become to any cops who made this this far down okay let's see are you tired of the trauma aren't you tired of the soul sickness inherent to the badge aren't you tired of looking the other way when your partners break the law are you really willing to kill the next George Floyd the next Brianna Taylor the next Tamir rice how confident are you that your next use of force will be something you're proud of I'm writing this for you - it's wrong that our training what our training did to us yeah it's called the techniques of cults which I covered last week it's wrong that they harden our hearts to our communities and it's wrong to pretend this as normal no that's what has made you amoral pieces of trash that's why you're a moral trash as police officers it's to even believe that policing should be done makes someone an immoral piece of trash then you can envision that it be done a different way and no it is not different than an individual defending themselves if they only did that when violence occurred I would say hey then they're just acting in the capacity than any other person who had individual has these rights no they are so-called delegated special rights that other people don't have and then they get qualified immunity for doing that violence and duress to the public and they can't be held accountable as individuals once again the reason government and policing cannot exist morally from a moral philosophical framework groundwork perspective is because no individual can be delegated rights that do not exist for any other individual for all other individuals either you have a right by nature and it's the same for everyone and if you do not have a right you cannot grant that behavior and tell someone else you can do that behavior within it is axiomatically flawed to think that you can it is axiomatically meaning from a foundational standpoint when it comes to philip philosophy and morality you cannot delegate a right to anyone else that does not exist for an individual that's an axiomatic flaw meaning meaning you are flawed at your foundation like the Leaning Tower of Pisa and you started building and building and building and now you have a structure that is not really truly structurally sound that's what we've built in the world because we have our axiomatic principles completely out of alignment they're not in harmony with natural law they're not in harmony with true morality and then other people think it's just fine and they think somehow they know a little bit about what's going on in the world when they're actually dunces who haven't looked at the available knowledge and then then they think they know and they're gonna dictate to everybody else back to the reading look I wouldn't have been able to hear any of this for much of my life you reading this now may not you reading this now may not be able to hear this yet either I find the same thing with what on earth is happening people cannot hear this they cannot hear what I say does not matter true nonetheless not because I said so or because it's my opinion no has nothing to do with that there is objective and absolute truth in nature and it is our goal as human beings to gather that knowledge take it into ourselves and bring our perception into alignment with natural truth most people's ego is too big and out of control and therefore they cannot hear it and they cannot bring their behavior there their mental processes and their behavior into alignment with objective truth in nature the problem has absolutely nothing to do with me as I teach it the problem has everything to do with others ego being too inflated and too in the way to receive it that is why they cannot hear much of what I say I've had people say mark my ego was so hard and the lies I'd listen to shows from you and I could not hear them I had to stop experience has had to happen to me in my life other knowledge had to come to me in different ways finally I could go back and listen and then I could hear what you had to say and you were 100% correct and generally the only thing I say to them is yes I know that this is how it works keep going don't stop where you're at so continuing with the reading but do me this one favor just think about it just turn it over in your mind for a couple of minutes yes and me for a minute so do the yes and process for a minute look around you and think about the kind of world you want to live in is it one where an all-powerful stranger with a gun keeps you and your neighbors in line with the fear of death or can you picture a world where as a community we embrace our most vulnerable meet their needs heal their wounds honor their dignity and make them family instead of desperate outsiders yeah exactly that's why policing shouldn't exist at all that's why government shouldn't exist at all you know he stopped short of saying he should that all government should be abolished you know let's see what the person who wrote this thinks about government's existence not just the police's existence okay if you take only three things away from this essay I hope the third is this you and your community don't need bastards to thrive amen amen okay so I agree with about 90% of what this gentleman who wrote this said about it and then there's 10% I think he has to get clear by going deeper into the world of the occult and the real manipulation game that's being played I would bet dollars to donuts ladies and gentlemen that the individual who wrote this essay knows exactly zero about the world of the occult I can tell it in his words he's not an occultist he's not a studier or a student of the occult world he's looking at this purely from a three-dimensional point of view and not from a higher level of moral philosophy he's got a lot of it on in thinked and I very much congratulate him for that okay that's great if people can work it out in their own minds to this level but look at his experience look at what he saw right he had to go through that dark netherworld himself like I had to go through the dark netherworld of the dark occult myself or I may not understand how this world works I may be one of these hard-headed fucks with an out-of-control ego that still doesn't want to understand that the world is run by Psychopaths and sick religionists with a very ancient and secret religion that they adhere to and they believe in fervently most people will reject that idea out of hand say oh you're a tinfoil hat conspiracy theorist no you don't know what I've lived through you don't know what my personal experiences have been I've seen it with my own eyes in person and you aren't there all the people saying well it doesn't work like this you aren't fucking there and I was ok let's get that perfectly straight first and foremost you're not gonna tell me what my life experiences have been and I'm gonna repeat that over and over again because I still have hard-headed egotistical fucks telling me I haven't actually lived the experiences that I've lived fuck you you weren't there or you'd know what I know that's how it really works boy and girl all right you want to play ego games with me and tell me the things that happened in my life didn't happen to me no I don't think I'm not playing that game you ain't playing that game with this one not with this one you weren't trying to Gaslight some other motherfucker go ahead you're not playing that game with this one I know what my experiences have been and what they meant alright so don't tell me where the fuck I've been or what I know about my life experience you want to disagree on a principle tell me why and I'll respect you enough to listen to it but you're not gonna tell me I haven't been around the people I've been around and the things that happened in my life didn't happen that's where I'll get ready to fucking throw down and break natural law okay because that's blatant disrespect to another human beings life experience and you're not doing that to me not after what I've been through not after the trauma that I've been through and it caused me depression for years years when my facedown in a pillow crying into a pillow listen to do metal after what I allowed myself to become and to go through and participate in you don't know what my experiences were boy you're not going to dictate what they are to me so that's the conclusion of the reading of confessions of a former bastard cop with my commentary on top of it that my my statement is congratulations for working it out in your mind to this extent but you still have a way to go and if you want to come on the show I would be willing to interview you even if you want to do that under an assumed name but I would also say you have a lot more to go in your understanding of how the world is structured and who runs these organizations really wasn't your commissioner it wasn't your chief of police when you look back into the deep Carter's of power you're gonna find Satanists they're they're gonna find religionists there and I don't mean religion is from the ostensible cultural push perspective of religion like priests and you know Imams and you know Jewish rabbis okay I'm talking about Satanists you're going to come into the Satanic clergy who's really operating in the deep Carter's of power of the deep state and beyond they have a religion and it's called Satanism and dark luciferianism and if you don't know about it you need to study up and you should start with my demystifying the occult series both of them do you mystifying the occult part 1 and part 2 and then you'll understand some of their mentality some of it so I think that's a great place to go in to calls for the rest of the show so folks as always we take calls through discord okay I only want questions and comment about the last series of what on earth is happening shows of the psychological state of police and their supporters let's keep it to this topic for the purpose of this show okay so if you have questions comments or you need clarification on any topics that were covered in the series called the psychological state of police and their supporters that is what we are going to take questions on questions are through our discord server and you can go to what on earth is happening comm slash discord to get into that server and then you have to click into the call room read the instructions okay and you know you can then join us in the call room on the server alright so I'm gonna go into the call room and I'm gonna unmute my mic my mic is allready unmuted good get my headset on because I do need a headset to monitor what's going on inside the discord server so all right let's go to Corey Corey you are our first caller for today welcome to what on earth is happening hey Mark how's it going not bad yourself not bad man you get me riled up I'm pretty sure you probably get a lot of people riled up here it's it's it's intense world that we live in isn't it it is and we have very calcified people out there that think they're right when they're not correct and they don't want to hear it like that because their ego is in the way and I am here to say it like that to those who may be able to hear it but I'm mostly here not to talk to the total golem who is so rigid in their belief structure even though it's false that they'll take the the the one ring and clasp it to their heart in their dying throes as they fall into the fire of Mount Doom to give our Lord of the Rings analogy that they want that power and control so much and they want their belief they're hard and calcified beliefs so deeply that they will take their legend into their very own doom I'm not really necessarily talking to those people I know many of them may die in that condition I am talking to the people who unlike myself will take the job of trying to talk to the total golem and maybe show them some care help to D traumatize them etc that's not my role that's not my role here on what on earth is happening and it never has been since day one I have always been trying to create other teachers of this work from people who are already part of the way there I and I think it's very ill understood it's not understood by most people you know most people think I'm doing that other work that I am asking them to help do I am trying to teach the potential teachers they can go and do that soft work that's not what I'm here to do I'm here to present hard core indisputable eternal truths of nature whether anyone is ready to hear them or not in the hopes to get some of the potential teachers who are ready to hear them active that's always been my goal and always will be so sorry for that long explanation there but go ahead and continue no it's perfect thank you I mean you're totally right and we live in a left brain dominant Society so maybe you'll get some of the doctors and scientists on board and that's you know more along the lines of thinking where I was because I was in the whole health thing before I found you so I mean having that understanding perhaps of the holistic mentality about healing in Eastern medicine is a part of this greater picture so you came to this you approached this whole field of understanding through health yeah see that was what I think it's great when people do it like that personally I like to hear that because I think part of it is you have to get your brain in a state where you're giving it healthy things giving a healthy nutrition and the things that it needs to even come to a higher level of being able to reason and and study things you know and I didn't have that that was one of my last things and I saw all of the darkness all of the control aspect all of the dark occult things first and I got health last I didn't realize they were using food and water and air as a poisoning methodology it was one of last things that fell into the the puzzle for me if that would have come in first as it did for you I probably could have gotten to this work a lot faster yeah well I mean I guess say you know people like make a big deal out of my age like so what am nineteen like just because I'm this age doesn't mean anything absolutely it's meaningless ages meaningless there could be wise people at 17 years of age and there could be total fools at 95 years of age exactly and and I want you to be honest with me too about all the things that I'm doing because I know that perhaps you came across my work earlier and I don't mind it if you just tell me you write to my face because that's what I'm looking for see I don't have necessarily right now the community who can be upfront with me and tell me what is it that's on their mind what is it that I may be doing that I that could use improvement I'm always looking for improvement I'm a Leo so maybe I'm a little bit more along the lines of left brain dominance since sometimes especially being in that side I'm a Leo and I don't necessarily think it means that but we're very hard on ourselves we and we often demand perfection of others you know and you know sometimes we have to take a step back from that allow ourselves to make mistakes allow others to make mistakes without by crucifying them you know and it's like Leo's our perfectionist almost by you know our inherent qualities to some extent I do place a little bit of you know belief that there is a influence through our Sun sign I don't think it's the be-all and end-all or determines anything we can always work to change you know certain aspects and personality characteristics but I think there's a little bit of influence there and I've seen that in other Leo's as well and that's why we can be hard on ourselves and sometimes we could be difficult to work with around others sometimes so are you the individual who sent me some of the links to your work earlier on with you son of the email yeah Mike here's the answer yeah I got a chance to look at some of that and I think you're doing some good work out there I think anybody doing something that pushes these moral principles forward and helps people to understand them better is doing great work out there any bit toward accomplishing the great work is something that wasn't there previously and adds the effort and helps us inch forward to that goal so I thank you for putting taking the initiative to put anything out there online publicly that in itself takes work take some study and understanding of how the internet works and take some courage to put that out there you know yourself you know speaking to other people like that publicly I mean I will let like I'm doing kind of what you were doing on I mean it stays on end night Sunday sorry I'm doing plenty of writing so I'm not just working on my health book which I think can help tie the health individuals into this fuel so I have a lot of plans like around bringing perhaps the doctors and scientists into this because they already have a deeper understanding of the world and you are very good at penetrating that left brain because you're very hardcore right on the facts to where you can give it in detail to them because that's what they tend to look for and right to the point so I thank you for that and you deserve a thank you for that I do want to mention that you know I look on comets for like YouTube videos all the time I see you know all these people making content and I see the comments right you ever look at them it's like people are saying we need change we need unity and what are they well yeah exactly it's like okay well of course we need change of course we need unity but how about you be the change right that's right you know it's funny I got it flipped around on me one time a stranger who really didn't know that much about me when I started having a conversation with him about some of these things and I was saying all these dark things that are taking place and you know giving a little bit out about what's happening they actually turned to me and said oh you seem to know a lot about that but what are you what are you been what have you been doing about it they didn't even know my name this is how much people just assume that everybody's just like them well if they weren't doing anything I obviously I'm not doing anything either you know and I just smiled and walked away just comically like just chuckling about it like imagine someone who doesn't know who I am right and then said something like that to me you know I want to say another thing too is we shouldn't be afraid to expand past at our boundaries you know we don't want to create an echo chamber here where it's only just sure these beliefs in us just talking to one another I think we have to really seek out there and you know perhaps you know what I'm starting up I think there's one of our last hopes potentially cuz I don't know where this world is going right in just a couple of days they have things so firmly grasp it they're so confident this agenda of theirs that perhaps it doesn't even matter what we do on the market which is what makes us so angry which is what makes us where actually want to do more and so I find myself pushing myself alright gratefully that's definitely a Leo trait for sure but you know don't burn yourself out I've burned myself out a couple times and then how to take a break you know and then other or other traumatic situations have occurred where I've had to step away from this work and then come back to it um you know slow and steady does win this race as long as more people continue to do it we need to add to the force to the effort you know if we're gonna move a big weight you know you got to add to the actual work effort you know but that's not a thing is your work is timeless like it'll always be um you know it'll always be up there it can be copied it can be distributed it could be put on you know distributed network platforms like BitTorrent or library okay and you know it'll be up there you know and it's never going to be dated as you said this is timeless philosophy so it will not be dated um Cori you reminded me you reminded me about one thing I'm going to tell a little anecdote about what the higher level people in the occult think about the police and that will kind of tie in with you know this whole series I'm gonna have some artwork drawn by an artist to really depict really well what this scene looked like but you reminded me about that but before I let you go I want you to be able to tell people where your work is at online and here's what I just have to say about it he's putting his work out there folks he's putting it out there publicly for people to look at and again if he puts out this philosophy out there it is also timeless and it's up there and it does the work on its own of teaching people the informations out there if you talk to someone one-on-one yeah fine that's great wonderful but guess what that conversations gone forever once you walk away from that person the conversations gone if you want a truly archived material that can work 24 hours seven days a week 365 and a quarter days a year you have to put it online you have to formalize it and put it online so this is what Cory has done with some of his aspect of the great work Cory go ahead and tell them where they can find your work yes so you can go to the website WWE 2.1 that's nit a cont but my youtube channel and bright the birtija and bright TR I'm sorry and bit soup there Cory nature is the answer because that's what it stands for and for the record yeah when you meet downtown perhaps just go outside and nature start using more of that right brain to heal yourself in this left brain world that obligates us to take more action and sometimes burn ourselves out like you mentioned right so I think it's really important that we do keep ourselves in check for ourselves is what's gonna change the world we're not pointing the fingers other people we're gonna change ourselves that's right and and in for the record I'm starting a campaign today I'll be releasing a video about how independent media or anybody who's listening to this or anybody who has you know articles videos even concentrators themselves can spread this word and could get this going very in circulation if we have natural law in circulation a lot of this stuff naturally disintegrates this is not a process where you have to take arms to presenting god it's gonna come down to the earth and he's gonna free all the people like okay well that is the solution the solution is understanding objective morality from a deeper God's law aligning our behavior to it that's it you know and people will say I don't give solutions the entire show is the solution ladies and gentlemen you know the self you know the enemy and you know the law that's it and not you'll win it you'll win all your battles unfortunately most people don't know any of that stuff you know finalize real quick it's not about me I want to make that very clear and I make that super clear and I've created a lot more videos since the last time I came on here and I'm willing to talk to people after the show too if they want but because it's just necessary to have this communication so you know what they open up the voice Channel that's what it's all about and then getting more people to actually learn the communication and publishing tools on computers this is where this this is where we propagate this work out to the world you got to do it online okay that's how you get the bulk of your material out there and once people learned that technology they'll be able to do it for themselves that's what I'm teaching with how to become the true media I'm sure you have some you know expertise and understanding in doing that in just the short time that you've been doing this but you can help pass that those skill sets along that's what Richard and tragedy and hope and autonomy is doing that's what this is all about folks it's about learning it it's about teaching it and it's about how to help teach others to teach it how to not only get them to understand it but that have to help them to teach it as well see we have to become teachers who inspire other teachers that's really when you're doing the great work okay Cory thank you so much I really applaud your efforts and that wood is what it is all about ladies and gentlemen okay so let's uh and now again his website is Nita dot one and ITA got one that stands for nature is the answer okay let's go to Gavin Gavin you are live on what on earth is happening welcome yes you are awesome great thank you for taking my call Gavin from Utah by the way just real quick I just like to give like an applause to Korie like holy cow is surprised to hear that it was 19 and I mean and see that on work and just hearing like just seeing and hearing the amount of work ease and just to speak to that briefly folks it's never too young to start and it's never too old to start never too young to start never too old to start all you have to have is the drive and the initiative to do the work that's it you know so we have some people taking the true media seminar that are somewhat older you know fine that's great it's never too old to learn how to do something new there you can teach old dogs new tricks okay don't buy into that old adage never too late to start this okay so go ahead I just wanted to say that and to kind of echo what Corey was saying to about you yourself Marc putting people in this in this sort of Drive mind state to just go full speed ahead and and hearing you and just hearing Cory a moment ago it's like wow the opportunity is endless so I'm definitely gonna start just you know getting in my headspace and just doing what I can with the skill set that I have right you know and that's all anybody can do you have to start where you're at and then you build on your skill sets as you go you even build on your delivery as you go you build on your you know courage as you go you know you build on your comfort level in doing it as you go all of those things I don't have all the knowledge skill sets and you know comfort level and courage that when I first started you know you'll go back and listen to some of the first episodes I don't think I did a bad job but you know I was a little bit less sure of myself I didn't have all the experience under my belt that I do now but I've forged forward it's about keep moving forward don't don't back up keep moving the work forward don't let them have the world you know too many people are just today saying I give up let them have the world that's not there can't be any worse of an approach than that you know fight till the end even if it's going to be our end but don't give up you know that's why I end the show every week with never-say-die sometimes I feel like giving up but I don't I don't actually do it I get discouraged I get annoyed I get aggravated I hear you know some of you know people who I consider total idiots spouting nonsense out of their mouth that they don't know about and it makes me angry or discourages me and it isn't to say just totally ignore those people you got to be you got to put your finger on the pulse of consciousness in the world and you got to say hey if practically everybody I hear is out there on social media saying nonsense this is where the world is at its AG aging process you don't just ignore that you know so many people say oh never look at that just ignore it no you have to understand what your work is to do so you can do it and it means revisiting that and saying hey let me take a look at a forum from time to time and see if anything changed are there more people in there saying we need not only abolish the police but government is immoral it's slavery and we need to abolish it you know then you go on forums and you say hey has anybody gotten it is anybody teaching it is anybody you know have a deep understanding of it and you know what I see when I keep going and revisiting nothing has changed it's it's a tiny little little little little sliver has been moved forward in real understanding oh we got a lot more people that understand hey we're living in a violent world oh there's a problem Oh a lot of people don't have food clothes clothing shelter all what these wars or words of aggression oh the police are out of control what's the difference if you understand the problem if you don't understand the causal factors and you can get to the solution which is natural law if you don't understand that that objective morality of nature of the Creator you didn't understand zero aspect of what is going on on this planet zero so you could look at all of the negative things that are happening and that's just further more detailed descriptions of the prison oh wait this room is my prison oh well let's explore we could explore the lens in these glasses we could explore the rim of this glass and go down with a microscope and explore every detail of the prison does that get me out will that get us out no all that we'll do is refine what you understand about the problem it doesn't mean you understand the solution which lies in understanding the causal factors of the problem and when you tell people the causal factors of the problem rely nowhere in the 3d domain they rely in the causal realm of thought and that you must change what you believe about what is true and stop believing in things that are not true and stop refusing to accept things that are true and those are discoverable see that's why the first thing I started with on one of the earth is happening is the biggest poison pill that you could ever swallow is solecism we can go back to episode number one where I was talking about how dangerous the ideology where religion called solipsistic there is only a piñon and perception and there is no objective truth or facts I mean if you believe that you never go in search of what the truth is about what's happening within yourself or external to yourself and you're sunk from the beginning you know yeah it's a total sabotage from the very beginning so obsessive that's why I called it the biggest lie you know but guess what this is where most people are at today they've been conditioned by the social engineers to say my emotions matter more than facts and if this hurts my feelings then I don't accept it as being true you know you reason like that that's solid sysm that's not reason at all that's a religion it's a belief system that we have to purge from the human mind and you tell people that and they want to do harm to you they you're telling them the solution can never lie in something like solid sysm or the belief in authority and that the mind has to be changed before the external world could change in any way and they'll get angry at you for telling them they have to change the way they think when they're thinking is the actual cause of the problem that we are experiencing and they don't yet understand that you know that's what we have to start teaching people as a group of people who claims that we understand this information and again in order to do that and to get it out there if you're gonna bang your head against the wall forever if you think you're gonna do that one to one as an individual again I've given the example I did that with my mother okay as she's never gonna watch anything unless I force her to okay I got her up to the point where she says you're correct it's a worldwide control system they they want control their control freaks and I don't question that anymore because I've seen it enough with my own eyes right she gets to that point you went into all the details about food drugs different secret societies different think tanks how the world is ultimately controlled she wouldn't know any of those details if I said explain to me the fossa fee of salep says or the ideology of salsa wouldn't be able to do it tell me some of the tenets of Satanism because these are really the rulers of the world and we have to know their mindset otherwise we can't really know the enemy and make any progress against them she won't be able to do that right so the details aren't there but in like 1215 years let's say of constant hammering on one human soul and mind Bombo hammering on it relentlessly non-stop for fifteen years I got one human being through my voice in person in comp in person conversation I moved one human being that far right which is nothing nothing I only did it because she's my mother and I care about her soul that's why I spent the time doing that I wouldn't do that for a stranger that's why I do this I put the work out there publicly when someone finds it they could pass it on to someone else they could watch it or not watch it and you will understand if you take it all in if you don't take it all in you're gonna have a halfway understanding at best or no understanding and guess what I have fulfilled my duty and obligation morally to put the word out there to the world this way through technology that's why all the loving Luddites out there meaning people who are afraid of technology and don't want to use it right you don't understand it's a neutral tool a neutral tool is a book good or evil well the book is a piece of technology what's in the book can be good or evil depending on how it influences other people's minds and behaviors technology is a tool when a computer comes to you it doesn't have any other information and you could put what you wanted and you could distribute that information that's what Communications and publishing technology are the problem is we don't understand the importance of the tools that we have in our hand we have guided nuclear bombs in our hand that we could use in this war and you know what we're doing we're playing you know garbage video games right it's like um what McAfee I forget his full name said at the attic adelphia conference he said in his video he said cryptocurrency is invincibility and a battle rifle that never runs out of ammunition that you can never die and you have a perfect battle rifle that never runs out of ammo that's what really cryptocurrency if you want to truly use it to take down the control system as far as the financial aspects of it are concerned and he said you know how all of you guys are using it like a little toy like a little child's toy you know and I agree and it's the same thing when it comes to technology any technology we have the potential to become powerful teachers of natural law and what's really taking place in our world and you know what most people are doing they're on Facebook playing some stupid game you know or on their phone playing some dunk there slap I'm not gonna call it a phone anymore it's the slab that's the new name for the smart phone do you have your slab handy cuz that's all it is it's not a creative tool that was part of one of the first things I talked about and how they become the true media if you think you're gonna put out any publishing true good publishing to the world on a tablet or smartphone you don't understand the work that's involved those aren't real computers those are slobs okay and that's how I view them so I just wanted to say that regarding technology and if you are thinking about moving forward into this work I commend you for getting that far and understanding that it's about taking action so if you have anything else Gavin um yes first of all just amazing insight that you just brought there one last thing I would just like to say so most of my family our solipsistic Order followers or supporters of order for I'm sorry are hardcore deep deeply rooted solipsism and always bringing in the into conversations perception is reality and well but those aren't my facts those aren't Wow Wow yeah they're all I'm up again they're pretty much gone I mean that would take a lot of hard work upon the psyche and soul to remove that I would assume many of them are atheists I mean de-facto it yes there and so they're so-called Catholics or Christians right but they they've bought the idea that there is no objective truth in nature the universe that is uh that is something that most of the mystery traditions of consciousness throughout all of human history and time it would have referred to as the unteachable they would have not wasted their words on them the only thing I would say is if you can pinpoint a maven a person with influence with the rest of them you might want to try to work on the maven in that group setting because then they might be influencers for the rest of them and help to decalcify their ego because a lot of times people will only listen to the maven and I'm almost certain you're not it when it comes to your family members yeah I would you know bet anything and um you know if you can identify that there is a clear maven of the family you might want to do what I call maven target and target the maven work on them that's why I chose my mother not only was she my mother she was the maven or matriarch of my family okay both the matriarch and maven you know since my grandmother died who people would consider the existing woman influence or female influencer of the family when she passed away that role sort of organically fell to my own mother in my family dynamic that is why I focused so hard on her I already understood how this psychological dynamic worked when it comes to helping wake other people up and I've really focused on her as an individual and now we're seeing the very very very beginnings of the planting of those seeds of it's spouting some growth and possibly influencing some other people in the family we'll see how it goes but guess what if I didn't do that hardcore work in the beginning of planning all those seeds and forcing her to watch certain things it wouldn't been in her mind when all of this stuff with the coronavirus nonsense went on and then she wouldn't be waking up during this process she'd be one of these hard-headed people that is doubling and tripling down so that's how it works you have to pick somebody go to work on them locally and hope that it bears fruit fruit in the future definitely Marc thank you for that yep well I appreciate the information I'll definitely try and focus on the Maven targeting and hopefully you know get involved in the great work so I appreciate your time having me on Gavin you take someone thank you mom absolutely Gavin thank you so much great I'll call great insights I appreciate it let's go to Ivan from Phoenix I've you're live on what on earth is happening welcome and you're here me today yes I can you're in yeah in a while brother fix them good to talk with you yeah yeah same here speaking that it's been a while yeah my condolences and thank you thank you it's still you know it's still affecting me greatly and I'm just powering through it and get getting back to the work so that's how I'm handling it yeah but I appreciate that thank you yeah yeah III think about her and I said some tears that I'm sure because all the times I've seen you pimples and bits you know a bit like Tom and Jerry when I think of you obviously you know she comes to mind so well yeah I'm sure she's proud of you know you've really turned it up quite a few notches right and yeah and this time this is how we need it that's right the baby spoon feeding that's right and even my mind said I mean not my I still work on myself but emotions and actions but my thoughts are there this you know we're at a point like you said World War three we are living in World War three right now it's not you know tanks and guns and main choices the system against humanity that's right right now we have to toughen up in that regard and you know get out of our reactive minds and realize everything we do has to be focused on putting this information out and attacking against the enemy putting their disinformation out so you know that's what the great work is all about doing Ivan you know III basically was going to keep it to you know the police and their supporters and that that mindset but since we've kind of hit upon a little bit of a theme of doing the great work and you come to mind because this ladies and gentlemen is an individual who has very much ramped up his efforts in doing the great work I want you to tell people about the work that you have done because your conference was what I consider one of the most successful ways of doing a conference even though it costs you personally and you know I know you don't maybe like to talk about that and I'm not trying to like you know make you quote any kind of a martyr or anything but I'm trying to explain to people that sacrifice gets involved in this you know Ivan put out so much money of his own to host the truth mine reality conference and did not recoup it but he did it because it was the right thing to do he had the resources to put toward it and he said that's more important than me making a profit you know I mean that's like to me phenomenal I mean that is the heart of what this is about you know so I want you to tell people like you know some of what you did with your podcast with your conference and you know let them know what kind of a trial and ordeal some of that was like because a lot of people don't know what to expect and I'm not trying to make it sound like it's all bad but you know they I want them to know how they have to just put their nose to the grindstone and stop talking about it and just do it and let the chips fall where they may learn from mistakes so if you could speak to that I'd love to hear your thoughts on that well mark you know it never sells that you always seem to like that fire because here I am with everything going on right now you know I honestly admit it feels like I'm going to a slight potential depression almost you know because with the job where I'm at the requirement mandating of the mass or I have to you know stay away from there as much as also it's the constant kind of like you know shit balancing of the thoughts emotions and actions right yeah it's a lot of work especially the way things are going now so I was kind of feeling a little bit you know not so confident it's like man I'm not really doing anything and all that and yet look here you go and the first thing you'd put out that conference and I'm like well shit yeah I did do that didn't is right so but yeah so that was know so much for either I mean in your podcast like okay you take breaks on that and go back to it and there's no problem with that but you're putting out good philosophy in there and it's archived for people to go back to and listen at anytime and download you know that that's what I'm talking about you know you you wouldn't consider yourself like any kind of a high-level computer expert right nope okay you're just an average guy you call your podcast guy next door speaks I love it I love the title that's I consider myself just a guy from South Philly how did I stumble into all of this I someone in all this by getting involved with some of the wrong people that took me into a really really dark place where I saw some of the power behind the scenes that's how it happened for me I'm just some dude from South Philly you know I'm not special I don't have any superpowers right so I work at what I do hard work at it hard I go non-stop some days some days I say I'm burn out I need a rest day that's it and then I rest and I don't work you know but you know it's you got a steadily chip away and make progress and move forward and its gonna take sacrifice sometimes what you're you know you're just an average guy from the southwest I think you were originally from the West Coast you move to the southwest the East Coast move to the southwest you're in Phoenix you know and you decided I'm gonna make a podcast and try to explain what I know what I've come to know about what's going on in the world that's it Ivan just a regular guy he doesn't have any superpowers would you have to do you had to learn how a podcast work works you had to make a decision what platform am I gonna use how am I gonna record it let's learn some recording software takes a little bit of time you got to put expend effort you got to spend some time doing that that you would normally have spent doing other things that's how it works it's a trade-off you spend that time then you get something in return you get some expertise and now you have ability and you have the ability to reach out to many many other people yeah that's right and again yeah like a lot of people start in different areas you know whether it's the vaccine stuff or whether it's the healthcare stuff the diet or 9/11 was a big catalyst for sure we're right now not 9/11 2.0 yeah right now with Toby that's waking up a lot of multi-node I hope you will join the great work but yeah like you said the fire under my butt said that plenty of times on my podcast and I kind of hammered on the action part until actually you finally got it it's not just about what you know or understand it's about taking action upon that knowledge you know so good and if it starts slow with me and well I can say slow with me but it is slow stuff or some or little for some can be big for others guess what that's okay that's okay yeah here see we're trying to build out a new site for the one great work network we're going to build it it's going to happen right it's going slow the pot the documentary was going slow we're making more progress with that now because of funding and a video editor okay so it's it's moving a little bit quicker now what on earth is happening is in full speed right that was really slow at the beginning nothing's gonna be snap your fingers and ultimate fruition nothing works like that okay slow and steady truly does win this race now that doesn't mean I don't want to see more people waking up more rapidly sure I do okay but it means the people who are doing the great work to put that information out there imagine if imagine if 500,000 people 1/2 of 1 million people made the effort you made Ivan just imagine if just a half a million people in all this seven and a half billion people if five if we duplicated you five hundred thousand times how much effort would that amount to a lot a lot yeah okay imagine if we duplicated me five hundred thousand times how much effort would that amount to right this is what I thought we would have a million people doing this work by now I really did I really did and see people like Ivan are doing it people like Cory are doing it people like the gentleman before eat no you haven't Gavin are getting ready to do it okay other people have already started some people are on the fence about starting I say the same thing that I say to everybody who says I'm on the fence about starting what's holding you back there's a fear somewhere there's a fear or a trauma somewhere in your makeup that is holding you back get over it it's not what's happening it happened in the past you can't let that dictate your life you have to do the shadow work to say I'm gonna release that trauma maybe it's a fear of public speaking a lot of people have that one recorded your voice that will help you get over you record it you listen back like an audience member then you know you're gonna find you're actually you do that for a few weeks or even a couple months right let me tell you what you're gonna find this is what I did and I didn't really have a fear of public speaking because I was in bands since I was 15 years old I was used to getting up on the stage and screaming into the microphone you know I was used getting up to you know on the microphone and a hardcore ban or death Mel ban and telling people to go nuts and start a pit and they'd listen you know I'd wound them I'd wind him up into her into a fervor you know I was a really good frontman and I was good at doing that so getting up in front of a group was never a problem for me but if it is right I did not like the sound of my voice and I had to get over that so what I did is I'd record it and then I'd listen back and I'd go you know what I still don't really like the sound of my voice too much but guess what what I just said nobody else the same you know it's like you you're gonna bring a unique delivery in a unique style and you're gonna what you're gonna value that right and you'll get over not like in your voice you'll get over speaking in public it'll happen but you've got to keep doing it you got to practice this is a practice right nothing is ever perfect you keep practicing at it and making it better you know and you know you did that by putting out episodes of guy next door speaks and you did that with deciding I'm gonna host my own conference you went that far and you did it and you brought people there and I'm telling you it was probably the best conference that I was invited to and attended as a speaker thank you well because yeah okay well I'll just run down to everything 2012 20 2007 I woke up to some stuff with Kevin Trudeau work you know I wonder if he's ever getting out of jail but that's something else with his work and then listening to new around 2010-2011 and then the kick in the ass is start a website start a podcast start a meetup group and even there with the meetup group after about a year or two of doing those three things people in the meetup groups other meetup groups that I will attend would ask me oh you know all this stuff anything what are you doing what are you doing about that he talked all this and it's like oh nothing much I started a web website I started a meetup group and I started a podcast what are you doing but that is something that's actually quite a lot you know that's not know exactly yeah exactly yeah and then yeah like like you start following the progression like a podcast website bringing people together I need to bring more people together and then the idea the line being the stars align the universe came together for the conference because the work was so so happy where I'm at that they were just giving money away over time over time over times like okay now seems like a good time where ticket sales won't cover it you know it's something I want to do pay for it other thing I think about that ladies and gentlemen listen to what he's saying he said I know that I'm not gonna be able to cover this right now with what I'm making so he took overtime shifts to fund this event that sacrifice that's dedication that's making it happen you know so I mean that's just fantastic so yeah yeah yeah well again fortunate for me yeah the weight of the world is many people don't have a paying job right now though again it's like a make do what I have with what they're yes right right with the resources that you had at your disposal on what you were capable of doing you've pushed forward and did it and you probably did that at the expense of other things hey Ivan you could have taken that money and went on a beautiful vacation with it you know you could have taken a cruise down to the Caribbean with it relaxed you chose to put the grog out there to guard me about our computer right priorities principles principles are coming first principles right first things first exactly that's it folks that's what the great work is right there that's what it is to do it's called getting involved get involved in the war effort because we are at war you know so Ivan I think I'm not having really even thought mark I don't know if you notice the about a month ago I took up your recommendation suggestions and and truth of the matter about if we're gonna continue doing the work we need to invest we need to actually stop using your cell phones tablets and laptops and get you know professional you know that's right with after all these years all these years about 2007 through two three months ago I've been using the same Windows XP oh my god stop yeah that's pretty good finally yeah finally I went well I had updated to a laptop the laptop was a Windows 7 and then they did the automatic updates of Windows then but it was still a laptop right and now finally a couple of months ago again with the funds coming in I went and had a computer built nice big powerful machine lots of memory lots of glass harddrive space I went ahead and dad would looked at a little bit with my friend Francesco out of Italy we put together two podcasts or one podcast episode breaking down some movie clips and it worked beautifully we resume and screen sharing and all that was like okay yes the technology and the power makes this better everybody right now could have a home studio in their living room in their bedroom that that is how far the technology has come right now I'm in my bedroom this is a home studio in my bedroom of my house okay that's it and look at what we're capable of look at what we're capable of putting together and doing okay so anybody can do it if they place a little bit of time and effort into it take it seriously look into it look into the best practices for doing it study it and then you have to dedicate your time to it you have to take time that you would do for other things and set those things aside and then say this is going to be my time for the war effort because that is what this is and that is where we are at we need more soldiers with boots on the ground waging this war and there is no excuse because all the technology is in our hands we have all the tools that we need to do we have all the knowledge we need to do it and we have the tools that we need to do it you know it's missing the will to do it the will to wage this war that's what we're not there yet with so more people get online like lot like Ivan and just say I'm gonna learn about this I'm gonna figure out how to do it doesn't matter how long it takes folks it's not a rush right yeah we're in the final throes of this battle right now or it could get a lot worse too but when I say it's not a rush I mean don't place deadlines on yourself just steadily learn and move forward you know so you know I'm not placing deadlines on like a new site I'm trying to build I want to built well alright I want it built so that people want to come to the site and use it so it'll be finished when it's finished but I'm working on it we're moving steadily toward it you know that's all it is is keep moving forward don't give up persistence persistence and some patience you do have to have patience with yourself don't beat up on yourself if you don't understand something the first time go back to it until you do understand it and move forward that's it that's what the great work is to do and I've and I thank you for your contribution to the great work well you're welcome but yeah thank you because yeah you you I always say it I listen to so many people and watch so many things you know online like like a lot of the truth-seekers but you're one of the few up there that percentage-wise statistically it's like very high nineties there's like very few things that people like oh I don't know about that right yeah I mean nobody's gonna agree with everybody you know but the goal is that bring your you know perception into alignment with as much truth as possible I never claimed to be perfect you know there are some things that I you know we'll get wrong and then if I am alerted that that's not correct I'll acknowledge it and move forward and change my mindset about it that's the process of having to admit that you're flawed and you can be wrong and nobody has all the answers however when it comes to understanding objective morality there are correct answers out there we can come to know them if we set our mind to it and then we could teach others if we set our mind to that goal so that is ultimately what it's all about and I love to hear the fact that more people who interact with what is happening and call into the show are really turning the corner from just being a passive observer and listener and viewer to actively doing something themselves that's what this has all altima been about since day one is to show people you can do this I am nobody special I just dedicated myself to it my time my effort my patience my persistence until I worked it forward and got it to this point and you could do the same thing you're no different and having though I have no different ultimate capabilities of you as a human being I just worked at it and so can you so Ivan thank you so much it's always a pleasure to hear from you all right that's Ivan from Phoenix all right okay let's uh let's hear from Jonathan Jonathan your live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear welcome all right well I don't know if anybody here has ever seen my YouTube channel but a good way to start I have a Apple Computer and iMovie is an excellent initial start to just go into novice creating a video platform you can edit your audio spectrum to get your background noise down you can edit your video to make it cleaned up and look a little pretty and that was my initial start I just wanted to tell anybody here who's a little bit worried about starting something is that if you got an Apple Computer iMovie is an excellent initial start to start trying to make something to manifest something to start your great work instead of just patting somebody on the back and saying thanks for your work instead of getting your feet wet in the pond and joining us in this battle sorry I agreed that actually Jonathan I think that iMovie is a very simple video editor that a novice can pretty much put out a pretty polished video with without knowing a more complex tool like Final Cut Pro or Adobe Premiere I think Windows Movie Maker would be like the kind of equivalent or I think they have a program just called video editor now on Windows 10 that would be the equivalent on a Windows based system that on a novice for free can just start experimenting with it look folks if you don't even like you know how you look on camera you don't have to be on camera to do any of this you know you could just put slides up to your voice and talk about them very easy to do in video editor or iMovie you see a little bit of limitations coming forward in that software once you sort of master it you want to do something a little bit more complex then you move up to premiere or Final Cut Pro things like that and there's tons of manuals and online video tutorials things like that you know it's all about a matter of how far do you want to take it how what kind of things do you want to do if you just want to do an audio podcast you don't even need to learn a video editor open up your recording software hey you can record with your little recorder in your phone if you wanted to I'm not saying that that's a great idea you're probably not gonna get great quality that way I would use a semi-decent microphone like a podcasting microphone you know you can get those for like less than a hundred dollars you know and all right just hook it in to your computer and you're off to the races you don't need to be even beyond it then just save video and upload it you know to a I've save audio and uploaded to an audio site or like Jonathan is saying take that audio put it into iMovie put some slides over it or just put one slide over it doesn't matter pick a nice slide make a logo you know mess around in Photoshop or illustrator and make a logo we're just you know pulling an appropriate image down from the web and make that your your image and just let people listen to that through YouTube you know there's tons of ways you can start you don't need to go gung-ho from the very beginning for what I'm doing for the purposes of teaching people with how to become the new media is I'm trying to show them the very very foundational building blocks of computing so they have good practices when they use their computer and they don't mess up their computer and then I'm gonna teach them how to do some of the similar things that we do here for what on earth is happening you know making posters you know advertising posters um for live events how to do presentations how to make motion and presentations how to do very simple videos you know we may show iMovie or Final Cut how to build a simple website or you don't have to be a really super advanced web master you know very simple stuff foundational building blocks of publishing you know that's it so don't be intimidated ladies and gentlemen you got to get your hands in there and get them dirty make mistakes that's the other thing one of the tenants I'm teaching is there's a million ways of doing things stop take your time look don't get overwhelmed okay learn a little bit do a little bit learn a little bit more do a little bit more and don't be afraid to make mistakes these are the foundational tenets of the seminar I'm teaching you know mistakes help you to learn what not to do hey Jonathan if you want to give out I'll let you keep going but if you want to give out your YouTube channel feel free so that people can check out your work as well yes it's Jonathan pecan it's just my name just jail na tha NP ICC oh and II and the reason why I've got motivated to do my youtube channel is it want to say thank mark passio for your work but it initially it's gonna take yourself that's where I start whatever you're doing you might have been an ember to start this this this pile of fire that you had for yourself right and being a former order follower pet for the satanic cult military death called I'm a veteran in Ramadi and I get a lot of fear not a fear but more of a anger that threw me and the thing is is that I just see a lot of cowardice in people now and and I'll be honest with you Markham I'm scared to death to see that the manifestation of this of what I've done to overseas is coming full circle on my own soil and I tell all these guys that are prior military our police are even active-duty that you know you're no good even if you are gonna follow orders you're no good overseas you're better off here because all they're gonna do is have you go somewhere else you're gonna be expendable asset over in a foreign country and if you are gonna you bang it out with us I'd rather you be here on the soil and retake your freakin side then be somewhere else right and the other thing is Mark is how do you how you harness that anger because it it builds up a lot and and for some reason it's a release for me for a lot of my PTSD through the war my answer to that is sometimes not well sometimes quite badly you know it affects me I'm an emotional being you know I'm not a robot I'm as human as anybody else you know and some people around me will can tell you sometimes I don't handle it well but what I do altum Utley is I channel it to my work so you can see the proliferation of my work right that's all driven by the fuel of anger of the injustice that is happening in this world and how they have fooled people you know and

I'm gonna tell an anecdote about that actually again I believe it was a quarry and now you are reminding me of this and now that you reminded me that you were a former order follower I'd like to give a brief anecdote and at some point in the near future I might have artwork that reflects the exact scene I'm describing it to an artist as we speak who is going to be drawing it for me but if you have anything else you know I'll let you go now and then I'll let you go to give this little anecdote about what we're talking about so go ahead sure well if you for future reference if you ever do a presentation on order followers the intima entomology or the wording of the word infantry has the word infant in it so it's literally in your face of what these expendables pets are that's right and in Satanists I work with called the police and military their pets and they give them dog tags that's how they're mocking symbolism works most people don't even understand that that's what they're saying to them is that your our pets and work we've trained you in the boot camp or police academy and we will unleash you when we say and you'll follow our orders and you'll follow our commands to do whatever we tell you to do to other people like a well-trained dog and that's the only name that they ever called people in the dark occult who were police and military they referred to them as as I've said many many many times on what on earth is happening they called them our dogs or our pets nothing else they never even referred to people in uniform as human beings they never even called them humans or individuals they used the term our dogs and our pets every time they refer to the police or military I think the biggest disappointment is the quote firearms community because they seem to be some of the biggest status of order following lover worshippers I think unbelievable what boot lock what bootlickers the people in the alleged patriot movement you're not Patriots your fake-ass Patriots the people think they're Patriots and support the police you are not Patriots you know and that's not a left-leaning statement that's not a right-leaning statement that's not a political statement that's a spiritual statement and that is a consciousness statement that is a statement of someone who is coming from the level of true spirituality higher level consciousness and natural law and if you want to look at what a true patriot is understand what I've said about true patriotism I'm going to give a whole presentation one day called fake-ass Patriots and boy is not going to enflame some of those people just just bring reference to the history of Battle of Kings Mountain where all the other the militia said be your own officer that's right that's how the natives fought they said you fight you fight for your own your own plot it's roaring creaking language you're right that's that I'll be conquered battle Kings Mountain excellent Jonathan thank you so much I think that's giving people something to think about and it's definitely gonna be a for at least a former show I mean a future show on what on earth is happening if not a full formal presentation called fake-ass Patriots that'll be coming right if you need any pictures of someone who has the look of a lost soul in their eyes I have plenty of my own in the military and what what carnage and destruction can do when you allow somebody to tell you what what to do excellent excellent different defend free will and everybody be doing a mirror work be looking at yourself instead of outwardly figure out what's going on that's what trust self-respect is all about and that's what coming out of this cult is all about Jonathan thank you very much very Greg Hall thank you all right this is the kind of calls we get here on what on earth is happening you won't find this in any other program you won't find callers like this anywhere else on the entire internet I can assure you of that Jonathan brought up the point and Cory reminded me of this earlier of what the dark occultists actually think of the military and the police and again this is sort of the brick Jonathan began bridging this he's this calling segment back to talking about the police and the military which we have talked about over the last four shows on what on earth is happening and I'd like to give this little anecdote when I was still a Satanist and I was attending rituals in my tri-state area and a few in Maryland I'm in Philadelphia I consider the the tri-state area is considered in the Delaware Valley hear Pennsylvania New Jersey and Delaware that's what they call the tri-state area New York is a little bit separated and it's further north past New Jersey so they don't consider that our tri-state even though it borders Pennsylvania on the north and they don't much consider Merrill in the tri-state area but you have to understand that a lot of Satanists are from the state of Maryland it's a it's a hotbed Delaware in particulars a big hotbed because the DuPont family lives there and they have set up a lot of communities in the state of Delaware small though it may be it's a huge area for the satanic cult and belief system obviously New York is one of the biggest hotspots in the world I'm not going to talk about that because I didn't really attend many things in New York friends of mine have more experiences dealing with the different aspects of the satanic cult that I talk about in New York but that's not really my much my area of expertise nor is New Jersey that much but I did attend some in Pennsylvania some in New Jersey some in Delaware and some in Maryland when this was vol Purchase knocked and I believe the year was 1997 I could be off by a year or two but it was probably 97 I was at a home that was being used for the purpose of a ball purchase nocked ritual in northern Maryland in a town called Whitehall at it's just a rural community rural place the high a pretty affluent in general and there we attended the ritual it was very I don't want to say completely informal but it was like we're gonna do the working at you know 9:20 p.m. please be downstairs for that you could mingle and talk and you know enjoy refreshments up here the working is done we'll move back up here we'll go into this you know reception area here which is just basically like a den or a living room and they'll be you know food and other additional refreshments and you could stay and talk until about 1:00 a.m. and that was it so they did a what's called a sympathetic working in Satanism there are three types of rituals there are workings for sympathy or alignment with goals there are workings for destruction or those who are thwarting your goals to try to send a negative energy to them and then there are sexual rituals this happened to be a sympathetic working or sympathetic ritual I don't remember exactly what it was for but I remember it being something that they wanted to pass legislation to do in the state of in the county that we were in in Maryland so that's what the ritual was for and how it worked was they could called this a mastermind everybody has to clear all other thoughts from their mind during the whole ritual which involved darkness candle light incense bell sounds some tones possibly singing bowls to create a certain atmosphere ritual elements like swords daggers cloaks etc okay and you can go on and on with the description of things and events and how they conducted the ritual that's not important what's important is the mental state that they demanded of the participants you were to completely remove any other thoughts from your mind except what the working was for and I'll tell you what I it does work I don't get into ritual magic much myself but I've done it outside of this environment to success believe it or not and I can talk about that as a further anecdote but essentially we went downstairs and everybody had to clear their mind of anything but the goal of what they wanted to accomplish meaning we're going to get this legislation passed in this county there will be no opposition to it we'll get our vote through you know the council members will get their vote through or legislature whatever it was and no one will stand in our way and if anyone does stand in our way forces will be brought against them such that they will not be able to accomplish their goals now what what they instructed you to do was to not only keep the goal in mind but to feel as if it was done that's it it's a done deal well you don't even have to think about it we put the intent out totally single-mindedly focused and then we say it's done it's happening it has happened actually is what they would tell you think that this has already occurred unequivocally and then after that don't think about it anymore put it outside your mind don't trouble yourself with it and just know it's going to happen that's it and it worked they got it done again I don't recall the exact thing that it was for because there were many different rituals I attended during the course of going to different satanic grottoes I don't specifically remember what this one was for but it was some piece of legislation as I recall then they said okay the working is adjourned everyone can disperse for to the upstairs you know living room area for refreshments everybody is welcome to stay till 1:00 a.m. and then we'll I asked you to go to your separate ways because the owner of the home only wanted to host the party tell him that our party ritual you know it was part ritual part gathering meeting party whatever you want to call it socializing networking that's what they do before and after usually we come up the steps and go to a reception type you know buffet area and I start talking to a couple of people while I'm picking some food from the buffet onto my plate and one of the individuals is a kind of heavyset guy probably in his mid-50s possibly a little that hard to pinpoint at exactly late mid the late 50s maybe early sixties kind of fad you know definitely heavyset let his weight go dressed in you know simple you know sort of a suit not I wouldn't say ultra expensive you know typical suit with a tie some people came in formal semi formal attire I wouldn't go say there were people there in tuxedos but semi formal some people were suit some people were just dress pants on a jacket some people didn't wear a jacket they just wore a shirt I just wore a plain button-up shirt okay because you know they didn't really care it wasn't there were no dress code for formality it's just you know everybody had a cloak with a hood for the ritual okay at the buffet we're talking this is a heavyset guy suit tie mustache no beard clean-shaven other than a not complete handlebar but like a standard mustache thick mustache he was smoking he was smoking a cigar the host allowed smoking obviously we were all eating and drinking you know we all had like meat on our platter I was not a vegetarian or vegan at this point and you know just drinking and they had some wine they had water I was just drinking water I think he had a glass of wine we had utensils like knives and forks on our plates you know and it was just hors d'oeuvres and you know some meats and cheeses things like that now there was outside placed before the working before the ritual a off-duty police officer who was sort of young I would say he was probably in his early not early but maybe mid 20s okay so he was in his mid-20s and he was asked before we began to guard the house to not take part in the ritual but they said your services would be better since you're a police officer and you're armed here today obviously from Maryland okay to just be our guard outside should anyone you know happen to roll up here and you know who knows want to find out what we're doing or cause any of us you know harm and he said yeah absolutely so he wasn't dressed in a cop uniform but he had you know simple black clothing on long sleeves it might have been a button-up shirt I sort of remember it more as like he had a sweater a black pullover long-sleeve black slacks black shoes looked like you know a cop on duty but without the uniform very traditional looking you know short you know jar cut style hair you know you know Germanic anglo-saxon features or Irish very serious you know very willing to please the the owners of the home he stands in a foyer not a foyer a patio area the place where we were at had hexagonal windows so you could see out to the patio area outside the main entrance the main door there was a driveway and a multi-car garage on the other side of the patio area he's standing there outside and had been since the beginning he didn't come in the whole time he stood out there on guard with a firearm at his side the entire time okay inside I started talking to a couple of people who were higher level Satanists than me in this grotto which is what they called our covens one of them who was this older guy who had you know this look of you know a sort of fatter slovenly type guy I have said before on the show and in other descriptions that he looked like the stepfather of Harry Potter Dursley CAIR members first name with the father Dursley of the Dursley family looked a little bit like that i wouldn't say exactly but a little bit like that okay heavyset a little bit of a double chin that same mustache for sure hair not even his his hair looked kind of like greasy and not unkempt but you know like sort of greasy hair comb comb over you know like that and he's smoking a cigar he's drinking some wine he's eating some meats and cheeses off his plate and he's talking with his mouth full - I recall and like not like you know totally disgustingly but as he's talking he's chewing his food and he starts talking about the cop outside guarding the ritual house and he's like can you believe these dogs and I I'm like I don't even know what he's talking about I'm like what dogs I didn't see any dogs he's like oh no I mean him I'm like what do you mean the guard outside and he's like yes there are dogs I'm like what do you mean and he's like they do whatever we tell them they're just just total loyal animals to us they're our pets you know wouldn't matter how immoral the command we gave them was he'll do it so he was basically telling me we own these people you know he said we own all the police everywhere and at that point I didn't believe him I do now I certainly do now he's like anything we command them to do they'll do they'll sit when we tell them to sit they'll stay when we tell them to stay they'll attack when we tell them to attack they'll kill if we tell them to kill and I'm thinking like this rotten prick I want to kill him right now he's telling me that ultimately the the Satanists of the world have controlled all the police forces of the world I already didn't like police because I didn't really like people who don't think for themselves in order followers but to think that this cult is I didn't really call it a cult then I thought it was just you know people getting together trying to enhance their ability to get things done learn things that other people don't know so they can leverage that knowledge and do things that other people can't and my ego appealed to that that's why I joined up with them and he's telling me no we own all the police there are there are animals there are pets there are dogs you know and they'll do whatever we tell them to do at any time no matter how absolutely ruthless or immoral it is and guess what he wasn't telling a lie he was telling the truth and then he starts laughing at them he starts laughing at the guy outside and it's by extension all police and all military all order followers he's laughing hilariously and saying I can't believe how much they're dared they just don't think for themselves they just let other people totally director actions he's got food in his mouth and he's laughing I thought he was gonna choke he was laughing so hard it sound like this sick belly laugh like wall he's got food still like in his mouth or like going down his throat and he's laughing away like haha I can't believe it they're just so fucking dumb you know they'll do anything we tell him to do you know in this deep belly laugh ha ha I couldn't breathe at one point like like could not breathe he's laughing so hard at the guy doing his bidding outside the door on the other side of the window that he knew couldn't hear that's what they think of you cop that's what they think of you soldier that's what your owners and masters think of you they call you their fucking dogs they're fuckin pets and they're laughing at you so hard they could almost choke on their own laughter and you still give your mind to them you give your behavior to them and you know what you're ultimately given to them you dumb fucks you're giving your soul to them and you may not you may hear that now and go start laughing oh the soul yeah you'll find the fuck out you'll find the fuck out guess what you know the old saying there's no atheists in foxholes it's absolutely true it's absolutely true because when it comes time for you to actually leave this dimension of existence and and meet the Creator and meet the maker meet the force that they put all of the laws of creation into existence you won't be laughing boy you'll say you'll be laughing but guess what while you're dying and you're drawing your last couple breaths you won't be laughing fuckhead everybody laugh still it happens to them let's see you laugh on your deathbed you ain't that hardcore son you ain't that hardcore you think you are but you're not you won't be laughing yeah people talk about seeing people die I've seen people on their deathbed I've watched people die okay I've seen it in my lifetime you will not be laughing while it's happening to you then you'll be thinking what did I do with my life then you'll be thinking how was my behavior then you'll be thinking where am I headed in a few seconds that's what you'll be thinking or will I be headed anywhere at all okay but I guarantee you one way or another you won't be laughing when that eventualities when that definitive eventualities occurs you know you want to mock it now and mock you know creation now and say oh no that's all fairy tale let's see what your attitude is when you're actually drunk pulling your last couple of breaths and then let's see you laugh you know then I'll say oh that's a hardcore son of a bitch and he went to his grave laughing ain't gonna happen trust me you're not that hardcore if you were that hardcore you would really be your own man and you wouldn't be doing the bidding of anybody else let's get that straight you know you're not as as courageous as you think you are you're actually very coward it you have a lot of cowardice you're actually a coward because you do other people's bidding instead of the truth instead of serving the truth and serving the will of creation which is freedom not control so that's what they think of you I'm gonna have this scene drawn from my perspective of seeing of seeing the guy in front of the window laughing at the guy on the other side of the window who can't hear him and calling him our dog our pet you know and he'll reliably show up for the next ritual at the next grotto and protect his owners who look at him as an obedient dog animal right that's what they think of you and you still do it and you think you have self-respect you think you're some man you're not even a man you're a little boy with no self-respect that underwent some trauma we don't want to work on yourself to heal the trauma and so you have parental abandonment issues and this is who these are your new surrogate family this is your new surrogate mommy and daddy and you think you're a man you're a punk-ass bitch little boy son you never grew up you never work through any of the trauma that your parents caused you to their nonsense to them not teach a new morality do them ultimately abandoning you whether physically mentally emotionally or spiritually that's what happened to you son you're a little boy who never grew up and never got past the trauma a fucked up parenting and I'll say it right to your face in person and now you're taking out all your rage and aggression I'll fuck up the rest of the world and all you'll you'll see I'm who I was bullied now all bully other people I was traumatized now I'll traumatize other people in the world you're not in control of it ass you think you're in control but you're the one who's owned and they're your owners fucking laugh at you son all right that's what they're doing whether you know it or not and I don't I don't need to read about that in a book that happened in my life boy and nobody's gonna tell me it didn't that happened in my life I saw from their lips to my ears what they think of you I heard I saw it and hurt him so having said that I'm gonna have that depiction drawn by an artist that we're working with and see if we can bring it up as a slide on a future what on earth is happening let's go to some more calls before we close up the show let's go to Mitch Mitch you are live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey Mark can you hear me yes I can loud and clear hey man I really appreciate you taking my call absolutely so I have a well actually this call has been amazing it's actually answered pretty much every question that I had it's kind of funny how that happens but um so my question for you is how long so I've been doing this work for about four years I've been in the absorbent process just reading reading research and then helping like family members and people here and there and when I get to my computer I have like this I have all this knowledge but it's like where do I start you know that's where I'm at right now and I'm taking your course and it's actually came at like the perfect time awesome I'd like to ask you a question if I may about what you think of so far the first class do you do you think you're getting good value out of it do you think that I'm moving too fast or slow just give me your general impression quickly like quickly for the audience just to give a little bit of a you know testimonial to how it's going so far yeah it's going great I I'm gained a lot of knowledge just off that first course and I've applied a lot of knowledge I took a lot of screenshots and I've been cleaning up my desktop and good I'm just kind of like looking at my computer and seeing you know what I have because I'm very technologically illiterate you know I'm not very good with you're not going to be any longer at the completion of this seminar I can I can promise you that you're gonna know a lot more than you knew when you signed up that's all I will absolutely promise that well I appreciate that man I'm uh I'm 100% committed and this is like been a big thing for me personally like I have this knowledge and I have this you know specific voice and this unique you know gift and I'm here for this reason and when I get to my computer I'm like shit you know so your general question was where do you start okay so what are your strengths you you seem to have good communication skills and a decent voice would you want to put out a podcast what do you want are do you have good writing strengths are you an artist of some sort tell me your strengths and then we could kind of give you some formula t'v ideas about where you might want to start yeah so I've been thinking about hot I mean my voice I'm okay writer I'm pretty good but I was thinking podcast videos yeah and just like I said my my issue right now is like I get to my computer and I'm like okay there's so much shit going on in the world I are talking about you're not doing what I want so it sounds like a podcast or a video podcast would be ideal for you it sounds like you aren't too afraid of just putting your voice out there you speak well you communicate well no problem I don't think there'll be any problem there okay and I I try to gauge this and I'll be honest with people if they don't have to good in the way of a voice or communication that maybe you want to write articles you know or maybe you want to take up art or music right but you seem to have good voice good communica munication I think a podcast would be perfect whether it be audio or video that's your choice where to start is a whole different story okay as far as content now you have to decide are you going to focus on one thing or area or you're going to be a generalist and go into the whole thing so then I would say you need to make an outline clearly outlining what you want to show people so almost every one of my presentations or shows starts in a word processing document it starts in a text editor folks a lot of people are very surprised to hear that right and a simple text outline of my ideas is where anything you see pretty much and what on earth is happening begins so that's what I would recommend I would recommend you start in a blank slate in a word processor and you focus and put down your thoughts and you say I would like people to understand this first and foremost or if you have a specific target audience okay you say here's my target this is what I want them to understand here's how I'm going to tell it to them and you write your thoughts out then you can clarify yourself also let me tell you folks I'll just give you a little bit of background information how we do this on what on earth is happening I did this myself in the past and then refine those ideas when Leah came on board as my assistant what she will do is actually use a voice recorder and record what I say I will have literal voice notes taken then she will put those into a document and then we will refine the outline I'll say I this is really what I want to cover this isn't as important will outline the ideas okay in a very pretty formal outline process then I will take those notes and outline and I will start working on the presentation in the slides and I will beef up some sections and some sections I'll trim out she can help me find images or some other friends help me find images sometimes I just bump my mic I apologize for that no problem um the former caller just said he would be willing to help with images I take people's suggestions when it comes to images sometimes if I don't have an image very clearly in mind that fits with a certain part of my presentation I look up images as well or videos put them in the presentation and then I start refining it you know and it eventually becomes what it is so what I would say Mitch is to sit with a word processor and just write out your thoughts or record your thoughts take a voice recorder or record in your phone doesn't have to sound good because that's not going out right and just record into your phone and then copy that to the computer send it to your computer over you know Google Drive or something like that or you know buy via Wi-Fi if you know how to do that and take that document listen back and then take notes on it and say I can outline this this way and say here's a section here's what I want to talk about in this section that'll be the end of that section I go to the next section and then form formally outline your thoughts okay once you do that you're gonna have a much clearer idea and I'm gonna teach everybody how to do this like we're gonna go through all of that process in the class okay we will get to that in four more classes I'm teaching even bait more basic stuff than this right now and just the components of the computer the the file system etc okay how to copy and move files right you don't know how to do that you don't know how to work with the file system you're not gonna know anything about programs okay and we're starting with the very basics then we're going to move up to apps or programs so I'll teach you some work word processing we'll do word processing and editing and I'll show you how to make an outline for your thoughts we'll go into voice recording I'll show you how to do that okay so I'll let you wrap up and because we're running out of time we got about five minutes left in the show does that help you at least get an idea of where your next step would be in that process to outline and refine your thoughts and then choose the media that you're gonna deliver your thoughts through because I oh I have an outline set a basic very outline sitting right here for what I wanted to cover for this show it's only a few lines because you know I did a few slides I've read from the end of confessions of a former bastard cop that I'm going to take calls but I have a basic outline of how I want this show to go to proceed and I do that for every show and sometimes I consult it sometimes I have it pretty firmly in my head so I don't consult my secondary computer too much the secondary laptop has my notes on it okay but this is what I think you would want to do you want to formally outline your thought process refine it so that you know exactly what clearly what you want to talk about and then start actually doing that in whatever form you're gonna do it whether it be in audio form only whether it be in video form whether it be in presentation form or film you know documentary you know things like that or short form film project for YouTube or any other you know video sharing site that's how you would want to proceed so I mean what do you think regarding that basic advice and you know your ability to do it I think you could probably learn how to do that in only a few few classes that would only require a few hours of your time absolutely yeah that helps a lot mark I really appreciate that yeah thanks man no wait you know what it does it helps you to for get the message out there so you're not stumbling over things you you see it and then you put it into some formalized way of presenting it so this is how exactly how I work for my big presentations right I make an outline I say what I want to say in the outline literally write it out then I consult the outline and I start building slides for each one of those points and it takes as long as it takes and it is as long as it needs to be it's as big as it needs to be but that's the that's the procedural steps in your thoughts come first write them down get your ideas clear on paper or on digital paper in this instance then start putting them into a formalized way of presenting you're gonna reach more people like that they're gonna recognize that you took the time to do that instead of just talking off the cuff off-the-cuff right that's not a formalized way of doing it get your thoughts clear people will appreciate it they'll be able to recognize hey you put some work into this you know yeah right and I've been living kind of like so spontaneously that's what I've been doing just kind of like you know letting the energy of the moment dictate where my you know conversations gonna go what topic is gonna be talked about you know I haven't really sat down and organized it and you know really you know contemplated it and thought about it for too long I'm just like oh I'm just gonna talk to this person based off where they're at you know and that's that's true that's good that's good but like to have even like what I got from what you just said was like even if you have a few words you can say oh this topic of you know police that I can talk for an hour but hour hours and hours about that just having that written down somewhere you know where and then and the other thing you mentioned is you know if you're talking to somebody one-on-one they don't have the prerequisite knowledge so you in that instance you might say well you can't really understand the totality of what you need to grasp about this topic until you understand some things over here that we haven't even talked about or discussed yet that's why I did a very painstaking long-form introduction to all the topics you know and went over for weeks if not months because without all that prereq was a ground work nobody's hardly anybody's gonna be able to hear what I'm saying now especially in the you know passionate emotional state that I sometimes say it because of how badly our freedoms are being totally trounced you know so I had to do all of that set up work and that's why I always highly recommend people to start from the beginning what you have to decide for yourself is what works best for you we're going to focus on one area are you going to teach general principles of philosophy and morality you know are you gonna go back cover a lot of ground like from square one are you gonna like focus on just hey health and nutrition might be a Forte that you have you know we're gonna talk about you know how to resolve trauma you know there's so many different areas that you could go into and so many different ways that you could approach it but it all starts with clarity of thought knowing what you want to talk about knowing who your target audience is going to be and then putting the an outline of that on paper and then working from that outline that's how I start everything I do here so Mitch I hope that helps and I really thank you for your your call in - what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen mark you got it ladies and gentlemen that's just about all the time that we have for this edition of what on earth is happening I thank you for watching ladies and gentlemen remember government is slavery that's not an opinion that's not Sol abscissa that's point of fact reality in nature and it is our great work to teach that to the masses at large that's all for this edition ladies and gentlemen we'll see you right here next week thanks for

What On Earth Is Happening Show #231

Topics: *Questions & Clarifications Call-In Show, The Lying Whore Mainstream Media, CoVID-19 "Pandemic" is a Socially-Engineered Perceived Crisis, the Agenda of the Social engineers behind CoVID-19 is to divert attention away from the Pedophilic activity of the Satanic Occult Ruling Class, the Red Shoe Club/Society, Anthony Podesta's depraved art collection depicting child abuse, Demented pedophilic artwork of Ria Pratt / Kim Noble, Patricia Piccinini, and Biljana Djurdjevic, True Science vs. Scientism and Government-grant-money-funded "Science", Never ascribe your own Moral understanding to someone else, Definition of Natural Rights for a new student, Vices vs. true Harmful Behaviors, Theft is ultimately the only form of harm that exists, Mark repeating his work ad nauseam and still falling on deaf ears, Losing track of the Moral Principle when engaging in Semantical Arguments, Spirit of the Law vs. Letter of the Law, Willfully Lying and the implications of this form of harmful behavior, Richard Wetherill's books on Natural Law, Ignorant Opinions and Feelings vs. True Knowledge, Physical Resistance and Self-Defense in the face of mandated masks and vaccines, Cutting-edge Scientific experiments demonstrating the inability to transmit "viral" "contagions" to healthy people, Potential CoVID-19 Concentration Camps in New Zealand, Going DEEP into research to obtain thorough Knowledge, Fear is the killer of the Mind and Soul, True Forgiveness vs. Letting Go, Shadow work upon the Self creates Self-Respect which leads to Courage, the importance of starting at WOEIH Podcast #001 and going through ALL of the WOEIH Podcasts IN ORDER*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome everyone thank you for tuning in today is sunday july 19th 2020 this is episode number 231 of what on earth is happening and today is an all-call-in show today the topic is your calls for any questions that you may have and any clarification that you want me to explain regarding any topic that has ever been covered on the entire what on earth is happening podcast series so if you have ever had a question that you want to ask me personally today is the day and we will do these call-in shows periodically from time to time i am also introducing a new email address for questions because you know my inbox gets super super crowded and i don't have time to get to all those questions i'm isolating questions now with a new email address if you have questions you can also send us an email to questions what on earth is happening dot com and i will keep this inbox permanently and i will field some of the best questions from there for uh highlighting on future shows so let's jump over to my slides take a look at the artwork for today and i'll go through a few slides before we begin thank you to brett and the graphics team this is show 231 there's the title card a couple of quick announcements we are still accepting donations for my premier documentary film entitled mark pacio and the science of natural law it's coming along great we are really on target with this thanks to your generous donations we have five donation tiers at gifts.what on earth is happening.com all donations go to production costs all donors receive a free copy of the documentary on flash drive and dvd please do not use the regular donation page use gifts to make a donation toward the documentary okay gifts.waternothishappening.com and then you can click on documentary and then you will see the donation tiers there also at gifts we have new t-shirts including the mark pacio in the science of law design science of natural law design and we have new long-sleeve t-shirts and three designs so all t-shirts are back in stock you can get them at gifts.what on earth is happening.com along with my latest presentation that i delivered as part of a teleconference out of madrid spain which is entitled worldview violence and the real pandemics again another popular item that we've been giving in return for a donation is the complete mark pascal one great work collection solid state drive that has all of my publicly available work all on one solid state drive it's been a pretty popular item people are really getting a lot of value out of that so all of that is available at uh ford voluntary donation at gifts.watonearthishappening.com it's a way that you can help fund our efforts here at walden earth is happening i announced last week that we are now proudly working in cooperation with the autonomy unlimited group and um this is the brainchild of richard grove of tragedyanhope.com i've been working with richard for a while he is the gentleman who uh he and his crew recorded and edited and released my natural loss seminar so if you want to check out more about the autonomy group i highly recommend it you could check out getautonomy.info the how to become the true media seminar is ongoing last week was our second class it went really well we had a lot of good discussions and questions uh i've gotten a lot of good positive feedback thus far i trust that i am moving at a pace that is acceptable for uh total beginners novices and intermediate people alike um class number three is going to be this coming tuesday july 21st the webinar is launched at seven o'clock p.m that gives people one full hour to come into the webinar class instruction begins promptly at eight o'clock p.m please be on time or you might miss important information that will not be repeated during the course of the class so people were pretty good about being on time last week let's keep up that good habit i always recommend to keep a notepad handy for taking notes and questions and then again people have seen i stop you know relatively uh at frequent intervals to take questions during uh the class time and then we can also continue with some questions and comments at the end i've been uh basically keeping the seminar the webinar open for at least an additional two hours after a formal class instruction ends at 11 pm headphones are recommended if you want to interact with the class if you don't want to interact at all or ask questions you don't have to use headphones but if you want to interact with the class please make sure you use headphones to eliminate feedback or echo if you have any technical problems or any other issues regarding the how to become the true media seminar if you are an enrolled student please email truemedia waltershappening.com and we will do our very best to field any questions or concerns you have as an enrolled student so once again this is going to be a question show uh cl a a request for clarification anything that i have ever talked about on what on earth is happening is fair game uh you can i i'm gonna ask people please do formulate a question okay or formulate a question regarding a clarification that's my only request for you as someone who is calling in today okay please have your question ready okay it's not a long comment that we're asking for or feedback i really want to field questions so it's a show for you to ask questions of me and then allow me to respond and clarify to the question that's really what we're looking for here today okay as always we take our questions via discord we take our calls via discord so if you want to call into the show via discord you can go to what on earth is happening dot com slash discord i'm also showing that we have that here in the lower third i'm also showing that in my slide if you go back to the slide you can go to uh download discord at discord.com app get the discord app i highly recommend the app not using it over the web okay when you join the server with that link at the bottom what on earth is happening dot com slash discord you will then read when you go into the um server room uh the um the text chat has the instructions for the room please read them thoroughly definitely use headphones okay we don't want feedback coming over the air or echo coming over the air and uh just follow those guidelines on the discord text chat okay discord is a very easy app to use it's come a long way actually it's gotten a lot more robust and i feel user-friendly so once again if you don't want to use that and you just want to email us i'll be monitoring email during the course of the show okay you can email questions or clarification requests too questions at what on earth is happening dot com this is a brand new email that i just set up and uh if you have any questions or clarification requests you can fire them off to that email address and i will perhaps take some email questions as well today all right that being said let me put up a few slides while we're waiting for some people to join the discord server or send some questions off to the questions email okay so you know i've been taking pot shots at all the people that believe in the nonsense of the covid19 psyop okay so you know i'm uh you know putting this one up which is a meme that i came across this week in my uh internet travels it says it's two amish guys talking says i wonder why covet has not affected us and the other amish guy is replying because we don't have tv and i asked the question if nobody paid attention to the lying horror media the lying whore mainstream media of the major networks and the major you know mainstream websites how many people would even be aware that anything different has occurred in society it would be business as usual there would be no higher alarm there would be no higher danger there would be no higher death rates than happen any other year all around us the only difference is that the media is telling you to be panicked and afraid that's the only difference the mind controllers and their little pets called the mainstream media you little whore pets okay just absolutely lying for a paycheck because you had garbage for parents and as a result your pieces of trash garbage you lying whores that's all it is that's all you ever are that's all you are it's all you ever have been and probably all you ever will be in your useless miserable whore lives okay and you're just lying to people for a paycheck and dumb people believe you and that's all this whole thing really is folks you want to really come down to it get as offended as you like it doesn't mean i don't care about other human beings i care about actually the truth and human freedom and what's going on regarding human suffering probably more than just about anybody on this planet okay so don't pin that bullshit guilt on me it won't work on this one because i know what my true emotions are and you don't okay so don't ascribe your nonsense to me and and you're um you know a virtue signaling to me because i know what real virtue is i know what real rights are i know what real morality is and most people don't okay so you know i'm gonna continue pointing out the hypocrisy and the virtue signaling and the nonsense because people believe the bullshit mainstream media all right and it's 2020 and it's too far too late in the game for people to still be accepting the word the the the completely tainted word of the same people that told us there were weapons of mass destruction in iraq okay the same people that told us that iraqis were put taking babies out of incubators to kill them the same people that told us that smoking cigarettes was perfectly healthy the same people that told us that spraying ddt on children's heads was perfectly fine as a disinfectant method and on and on and on the lying and lie the same people that told us that jeffrey epstein killed himself you still believe these horror liars you they're horror paid liars and people still believe them wholesale and just do an experiment go into a population center okay not don't go out into rural america go out into a deep population center a city okay where the bulk of the population is at we're like 85 to 90 percent of the human population in america is at go into a populated region and start asking people if they actually believe what the mainstream media says and if they are trying to tell them the truth do this as a social experiment if you don't believe it from me if you don't accept that it's the truth i've done this i don't need to believe anything because i've done an experiment social experiments with people with my friends we have gone out into populated centers and asked them if they believe the mainstream media and the results that we've gotten are so horrifying that almost every single human being has said yes we believe that the mainstream media is trying to do their best effort possible to bring the truth to the american public they believe that these little naive children in consciousness doesn't matter how old they are doesn't matter whether they're 15 years old or 90 years old it goes up in every age range they believe the media is telling them the truth that's how naive the american public is and you know mo people can make the case oh it's getting a little bit better yeah but not that much folks and certainly not that fast okay so you know this is where we're at you know here's a here's a a facebook post that says there would be no division over mask wearing or social distancing etc if if the official story was true if the official narrative that the media is pumping out there were true everybody would know there was a real threat and they would do they would all do it voluntarily to protect themselves there is an artificially created non-crisis so there is pushback exactly i call it a socially engineered perceived crisis that is my terminology for the covet 19 psyop an artificially induced socially engineered perceived crisis not a real crisis or a real true truly dangerous high death level health threat because if there was people would take the mitigation efforts necessary to protect themselves it's a bullshit story from the mainstream media and it always has been from day one to make people afraid so more freedoms can be taken away secondly the way the contagion is alleged to work is not the way it really works truly scientifically there is an unbelievably huge body of new scientific evidence coming out from cutting edge scientists and scientific institutions who have a vested interest in telling the actual truth that do not care about government grant money funded science or science that is propped up from modern scientific institutions and universities that only focus on government grant money and tenure so their ego is not in the way of new emerging truth okay and i am going to cover some of that talking about what the entire exosome concept of purging of toxins and how that looks similar to what we call a virus the entire model of disease transmission has to be reevaluated in the scientific and medical communities and it is being done that is actively being done you just don't hear about it in the mainstream media because they're paid whore liars and if their masters don't tell them to cover something it's forbidden and it doesn't get talked about that's how it really works whether you understand so or you remain ignorant of how it really works but that's how it really works okay and my world view is not informed by dumb people's uninformed ill red opinions i inform my worldview and my understanding by reading cutting edge scientific articles in true scientific in institutions journals that is how you get information regarding new emerging cutting edge fields of science and i do that because i have a scientific background and i keep abreast of new scientific discoveries most people don't do that so they're dumb ill-informed ill-red human beings that only have a dumb uninformed ill-red opinion of something that the whore-lying media told them to believe that's not me i don't my mind doesn't work like that and if yours does you're unqualified to tell me i have to adjust my world view according to your dumb shit for brains world view and i'm not going to do it and you're not going to intimidate me into doing it you got that good get it and understand it okay so let's continue another great meme going around the most dangerous habits in the world today aren't drug habits they're ideological habits unexamined ways of thinking about reality this is exactly the case people have uninformed opinions and aren't concerned with determining truth through the truth discovery methodology known as the trivium which is the true scientific methodology and the true liberal arts education methodology most people don't give a damn about that they don't know how it works and they certainly aren't employing it they start certainly aren't using it to discover true facts okay they have a completely unexamined way of thinking about reality and that way of thinking about reality is given to them by social engineers and they're paid lying whore pets called the mainstream media and if you don't understand that's how the world works by this point in time you're a naive child and i'm not here not to insult your delicate sensibilities and emotions i'm here to tell you hardcore truth so get as offended about it as you like all right so that's the truth about what's going on in the world the most dangerous habits going on in this society is uninformed ways of thinking that people stay religiously attached to that's why religion is the one and only problem in the world and religion doesn't mean the cultural religions it means ways of thinking that do not serve where we as human beings say we want to go that's what it means there are wrong ways of thinking that are false and untrue that totally block us from our stated objectives and goals as a society like freedom and justice and getting out of ways of being that cause suffering for everyone we're never going to get to those places because those things have prerequisites we'll never get to them until we change our thinking and that informs our behavior and as a result we change our ways of acting and when you tell people that they say screw you we want nothing to do with that because we want to point to the outside world and say oh there's the problem but we don't want to do this and point to ourselves and say we're the problem nobody wants to take on that personal responsibility for themselves they want to point the figure out finger outside of themselves but never right at their own face never look in in the mirror and say the problem lies with me and it's my personal responsibility to change my thinking and therefore change my behavior so moving on here's what we should really be focused on because this is what the whole psyop is geared to take our attention away from it's all geared to take our attention away from the highest level power brokers in our world being pedophiles this was all emerging during 2016 and and and after and boy oh boy did the mainstream media put a kibosh on it at the request of their overlord satanic masters the masters of society said hey we gotta stop all of this emerging information coming out about how we're all pedophiles and this is ultimately our form of money yes ladies and gentlemen the power brokers of the world don't give a damn about paper money they don't give a damn about electronic credits on the screen they don't give a damn about golden precious metals ladies and gentlemen their true money is children for sex and murder make no mistake about it and if you haven't understood that you're also a naive child in your consciousness and this is what it is all about distraction from ladies and gentlemen and ultimately it's about distraction from the understanding of natural law the understanding of the dark occult and how it rules society through mind control and it's a it's also about a distraction from these people are a child trafficking pedophile cult at the highest levels here's a nice cute picture of jeffrey epstein in his house in the middle of the image known pedophile who did not kill himself trafficking children to the elite of the world as a scapegoat so if it ever gets discovered oh here's the low-level punk who who oh we can blame it all on him no he's just the patsy he's just the low-level initiate he's one of the you know uh you know helpers of the true vampires that's all you know he's one of the golems doing their bidding here's james stanley at the left a former uh jp morgan jp morgan a banking group executive next to him on his left your your right is the former treasury secretary secretary of the treasury under the clinton administration larry summers satanist pedophile okay then of course epstein in the middle satanist pedophile then you have gates right next to epstein bill gates mr vaccinate the world you know mr i'm a philanthropist but i'm also a eugenicist who wants to call the human population yeah sure you are bill you're a little punk bitch coward nerd and that's an insult to actual nerds you know you're you're a little punk bitch insecure button dick little boy is what you are how's that okay that you want to take out that you never really experienced any care from people around you any true love and you're a little psychopathic bitch boy that thinks now you're god and you're in the big club guess what guys you guys aren't even really in the big club pictured here you're little low-level fucking puppets who will get thrown under the bus at the first opportunity you little shits you're a little shit nothing who when you do the bidding of your masters you're going to get thrown under the bus as soon as they don't need your little lackey clown asses anymore okay and you're too dumb to know it shithead you're too dumb to know how it really works boy all right i told myself i wasn't going to get real nuts in this episode folks i just came back from a little mini vacation i went down to the jersey shore to try to relax you know with some family and just you know get out in the sun for a little while i'm trying to tone it down i'm trying to get it you know get my emotions on the wrap and not affect my health with my rage because it you know it gets considerable and it can start to affect your health for the negative so i'm trying to contain that a little you know but guess what i you know i get angry how many people still don't understand this next to gates uh is boris uh nikolic who was the bill and gates foundat uh the billmon the gates foundation science advisor okay so it's all a big club you ain't in it you don't understand that these people serve the true elitists of the world and they're they're all involved in child sex trafficking and pedophilia next slide sorry guys i accidentally hit that twice you think the wayfarer scandal is bad wait until people start waking up to what this picture means and you know for people who don't know what the wayfarer scandal was you know that was all about potential child trafficking because it's like you know a company that sells like you know different pieces of technology and they're all basically very affordable until you get to some of their interesting file cabinets that have absolutely no technical reason for being more expensive than other filing cabinets except they're selling some of them for upwards of ten and twenty thousand dollars because it's not a filing cabinet they're selling they're trafficking children through it this is a classical example of how child trafficking works you could find luggage on ebay that you know sells normally for a couple hundred dollars and people are selling it for like thirty thousand dollars because it's not luggage that they're actually selling it's a it's a listing for the trafficking of uh kidnapped children so what this society is it's it's known in the dark occult world is the red shoe society if you look that up they've hidden it very well under the guise of being some type of a charitable organization that is underneath the ronald mcdonald house because they care so much about you know um handicapped children sure they do yeah they care a lot about small children because this is an image of the the satanist in the middle and child trafficker in the middle right on the right hand side in this image of the blonde woman is anthony podesta john podesta's brother john podesta was the campaign advisor of hillary clinton during the 2016 presidential campaign and podesta is his anthony podesta is his brother they're both known pedophile criminals you know satanists you know child traffickers and here's an image from one of his favorite artists okay he has these sick twisted artists we're going to show you some of this imagery you could research it you could type it into google images you could type it into any image search you want to type it into duckduckgo images whatever okay and this is what this is all about this is an image of one of their rituals where they hang a child from his arms in a pool with no water okay the side of a swimming pool with no water in it now what do you think and then below it go back to the slide below it there's the shoes okay well what do you think's coming next and you'll see that his bathing suit is red you could see all kinds of images with little girls sitting with red shoes on the edge of a pool with no water on the on the ledge okay no water in the pool bound in most cases hanging on the on the ledge and then their shoes below them because they're going to gut the child either at the the neck or at the intestines let the blood drain down onto the shoes or perhaps cut the femoral artery in the leg let the child bleed out onto the shoes and then they continue to dye them red leaving the bloodstains in them okay that's the sick twisted rituals of this satanic cult that runs the world this is how the cult operates and they do worse because occasionally they will make these shoes for higher ranking initiates out of human leather they will flay the face of the child by cutting with a scalpel at the hairline of the child and then they will pull the skin down over the face flaying the face and exposing the skull allow the child to die like that and then make shoes from its skin of its face you want to know that's how how bad it goes that's the extent that it goes to ladies and gentlemen and worse and worse than that and if you don't believe it gets worse ask my friend jay parker where it goes who witnessed these rituals personally ask my friend and colleague kathy o'brien what happened who has razor carvings in her own labia from this sick satanic cult from the torment and torture she endured my friend personal friend jay parker has neurological issues because of being hit with cattle prods the electrical shots from cattle prods that cattle the cattle has hit with to push them into their slaughter pens okay so this is nothing compared to where it goes to how sick this cult is back to the image you know these people are proud of it if we could switch back over to the slide please these people are proud of what they're involved in they're laughing about it and some of them know and some don't but i'll tell you what the ones that know are laughing right along with anthony podesta who certainly knows what it's really about and folks we could go on and on with this i'm going to step out of the slides momentarily let's switch over to my web browser okay yeah switch over to the to my web browser okay here's some of the art that comes up as a as a result of just a simple search podesta artwork you know here are some girls you could just look at the image okay again in a pool with no water often you know you'll see the the um uh binding implementation of ropes or chains and then look at them all covering where would be the anus you know little children stripped down and with their hands in that position because what it symbolizes is going to be rape and torture and eventually murder you know this is this is the sick artwork here's anthony podesta in his own home with a uh a sculpture of the murder of one of uh jeffrey dahmer's victims who was depicted like this in the home of jeffrey dahmer headless and in this sick ritualistic position of forming a loop representing this will be endless we will always get away with it and it will be forever that's why he's positioned like this it's a symbolic uroboros meaning it's eternity it will go on and on and on and on and on and we will never be brought to justice okay and then you could just keep going into this artwork you know you get to sick things like this with people dressed up you know as animals you know there's that image i just showed you children in cages on the backs of human beings dressed as goats humans raping children here look at this one this is one of this is one of uh this is from the artist rhea pratt who depicts a lot of this pedophilia and uh child torture and sacrifice and if you read about rhea pratt who's one of the podesta's uh favorite artists she has multiple personality you type rhea pratt art you can go into all of her artwork and it gets sicker and sicker and sicker and sicker okay but the podestas love this you know here's an article um from you know from a magazine the woman who shares a body with 14 different artists because she has did dissociative identity disorder which was formerly called multiple personality disorder okay so you know because she's probably been through this satanic ritual abuse and she constantly depicts children chained up being tortured you'll you'll always see this half image of the child in the same position that represents them being dissociated from the experience it could also represent them being killed and the spirit you know being released from the body but it's largely about dissociation you can keep reading about you know read all about that in an article like that i'll link to it okay um but look at some of her art you know i mean you look at something like this one here okay and it's a child being raped when while being held down by another person but then you see the the there's beings in the image who are halfway in and out of reality and this could also this can be be a depiction artistically of entities that are really controlling the physical beings this could be the entity who's actually controlling this body you know this could be on the other side of the bed the entity that's controlling this person holding the child down okay and you can see this over and over and over again here's them torturing a child often they'll use electronic methods of torture okay but it's some sort of a sexual act stepping on the child and then there's the child's body dissociated and or in the process of dying look at this one children being laid out on tables the dissociated or dead images spirits of the children and then dark beings all around it you know these don't even look like human heads okay and you can go on and on and on and on here's the use of cattle prods often described by you know people like jay parker when they talk about the satanic ritual abuse methods okay and then again of being in the same position as the being doing the torture with the child chained up in probably a pool with no water other children covering their ears why is he covering his ears because he's hearing the electrical discharge of the cattle prod which is extremely loud you ever hear a taser discharged you ever discharge a taser yourself and hear how loud it is well imagine a cattle prod and how loud that discharge is so it's almost deafening especially to a child so they're in a fetal position recognizing traumatized by the torture and with their hands over their ears and then you know you see the electrical discharge of the child who's chained up and you could go on and on and on and on and on you know and this this is their rituals this is what they do ladies and gentlemen you know here's a rape with all these other beings feeding off the energy and the child dissociating and or dying and you could go on and on and on with it and this is what the podestas revere they revere stuff like this okay they have it all hanging in their home you can go all you got to do is type podesta artwork you know and it's not by them it's what they put inside their own homes you know demons hugging little children you know sick stuff sick stuff folks this is what they're into all right that's what we're being distracted from with the covet 19 alleged crisis okay this is what it's all ultimately about folks it's not about anything else it's about because it was coming out publicly this is what the whole fake media narrative came out of this is what the whole russian collusion narrative came out of that this is the cult that runs the world you're not in it and this is their practices it's described by a ton of people it's been described by children it's been described by hollywood insiders that have been the victims of the cult that back to the slides because i'm going to move on now okay and then we're going to go to calls but this is a low-level part of the club this isn't even as high as it goes you think the podestas are as high as it goes they're low-level minions rank-and-file minions who at the first sign of any trouble will be the first people thrown under the bus like their buddy jeffrey epstein you know just to detract attention and make idiots who don't know any better think oh that was just some sick person who formed a child pedophile ring on his own no it goes up to the highest levels of power in society all the way up to the highest levels of government and beyond to the real power structure through the shadow government or deep state and up into the high levels of the dark occult the real mind controllers and social engineers whose names you'll never hear moving on this uh individual angela king is running for in discord we apologize for the delay all right folks what happened was our streaming software seems to have uh crashed out on us i apologize for that it looks like we are back broadcasting again uh you know hey when you start to talk about this stuff folks look at what magically happens hardly ever a problem and now you know our stream goes down in the middle of talking about this it's very coincidental don't you think you know no it's just a coincidence folks you know it's just a technology problem don't worry about it nothing nothing to see there back to the slideshow okay if you can uh please adjust my monitor there full screen thank you um you know uh this uh potential candidate for the house of representatives is saying this isn't about covid 19 or black lives matter this is a major cover-up for pedophilia and human trafficking amen amen hey this woman understands great you know let's try to get the public to understand that and then another piece of social media not from the same person please don't confuse it this did not come from her just a different you know slide i wish people cared more about who's trafficking children and who's wearing a mask amen amen because mask wearing doesn't do anything to really slow the spread of a contagion period certainly it has nothing to do with what what we're calling a virus is which is actually an exosomal process in the body which is about toxin removal contagion does not occur the way you think it occurs you want to keep believing that you're believing in what is essentially what essentially amounts to disproven old science and old scientific theory that's what it amounts to you're not privy to the new shit man as the dude would say okay as the dude said on uh the big lebowski movie you're not privy to the new shit man okay you aren't reading the new science you aren't looking in the new scientific journals you aren't reading all the new articles you're going according to disproven outdated old tired science methods that now are actively being disproven in the s in the real scientific community you know there's another thread that was floating around out there there was about scientism quoting my quote about scientism saying scientism is the belief in science as the only arbiter of truth that you cannot ever obtain truth about anything in the world but accept scientific institutions and people want to hear what they want to hear about that they want to think that that means there's no such thing as science no i firmly understand that there is such a thing as science and scientific truth i am not knocking science folks what i am knocking is scientists that do not pursue the truth scientists that stop halfway up the mountain and say there's nothing more to see here there's nowhere else to go when they don't have the truth in hand because of their tenure and their money and their position and their ego you think scientists aren't human beings selfish human beings selfish egotistical flawed human beings like everybody else if you think that you're a naive fucking child just like them to place your faith in scientific institutions and scientists as if that is the only arbiter of truth in the world you're a naive child and you are a believer in a religion just like lunatics of cultural religions are a believer of religions you're just as fundamentalists as fundamentalists christians jews or muslims are just as fundamentalists it's no different of a religious belief system to believe in science as the only arbiter of truth to believe in scientists and scientific institutions science okay if you have firm true science and scientific methodologies in hand and you've come to an accurate understanding of how the laws of nature work then wonderful fine then say this is the truth and you don't have to be worried about you know putting out dangerous information and or information that if other people graft onto they're just spreading more illiteracy and non-awareness to other people and getting them to graft onto it like it's the the gospel truth and it's not that's what i'm calling scientism and people don't understand the difference between the two there's a difference between science and scientists there's a difference between science and scientific institutions get that through your thick fucking skulls folks there is a difference between those things and but yet people want to hear what they want to hear past yours anti-science you know no i'm firmly for science and firmly against dumb religious belief systems that have nothing to do with truth or knowledge i am for the true scientific methodology of truth discovery through the trivium process or the liberal arts education process or the true scientific method not believing in something because some scientists said it not believing in something because some scientific institutions said it they're driven by money and ego they're driven by tenure and position in society just because they say it doesn't make it the truth you have to research eclectic understanding you have to research eclectic publishing eclectic information and then come to an understanding by using the trivial process and weeding out the logical inconsistencies and understanding what potential theory and or explanation and or hypothesis makes the most sense in common sense and understanding according to real scientific methodologies that's how real science does it not science funded by money that's not pursuing the truth that's funding the biggest paycheck and you don't think that that's how it works you haven't been in science you i i worked in scientific institutions in my life i saw how it worked from the inside most people have never ever been in a science institution you've never walked into one let alone worked in one for years you don't know what the fuck you're talking about if you think that's not how it works okay i worked in scientific institutions at scientific and medical research facilities at major ivy league universities worked inside of them and saw how the process worked from first-hand perspective with my own eyes so you're not gonna tell me how it fucking works because most of you know exactly shit about it and i've been there and i saw it with my eyes and heard about it from their lips to my ears and saw it saw how it's really run and you don't think you think they pursue truth above money you're a naive fucking brainless child is what you are okay i heard them say don't dare look for a cure for this there goes our grant money and we'll all be out of a job and if you ever say the word cure again you'll be looking for a job i'll make sure you'll be looking for a job you'll be out of here so fast your fucking head will spin heard someone say it with my own ears so don't tell me how quote science works and how they're holy and how they're so worried about what the truth really is and they give a fuck about you they give a fuck about lying in their pockets with government grant money so they can put another lexus in the driveway that's what they give a fuck about i don't care whether it's your family member i don't care whether it's your friend you don't know how it really works boy you don't know how it really works girl and i do could have your dumb uninformed ill red opinion i lived it i was involved directly with it and i know how it works for real and you don't i'm not going to listen to someone shithead opinion when i've lived it in my own life and saw it firsthand you're not gonna tell me what i've lived and what i've experienced you know i'm not taking bullshit from people okay that's the thing some dumb fuckers are gonna come and tell me that's not how it works the media told me or i just believe these people you're a dumb fuck boy you don't know how it works because you weren't involved and then other people who are real super low level who have never seen it up at any higher level i worked with department heads at major universities at ivy league universities okay i saw what their fucking sick fucking satanic twisted egotistical egoic selfish fucking psychopathic mindsets were first firsthand every day working with them you don't know how it really works you just think you have an understanding of it and you have a dumb uninformed fucking opinion about it all right here's what's really going on whether you understand it or not this is about distraction this isn't about anybody caring or giving a shit about your health it's about distraction from the one big cult that you ain't in child you ain't in the big cult that runs the world even the people who think you made it to the big cult you're a low ranking shit minion that they could give us shit about and when the first sign of trouble rears its head and the high ranking members are in trouble you're gonna get tossed like a piece of dog shit under the steamroller you dumb fuck that's what's gonna happen to you people who are doing these people's bidding thinking i'm gonna be insulated i'll get a kiss my ass card and then i'll get off scot-free or i'll be the last person fed to the big monster i'll be the last person fed to the big beast no you'll be the first one fed to them so you so they don't know how it was all put together and done behind the scenes they'll feed you to the big beast they'll throw you under the big steamroller first you dumb fuck that's how it'll really work but you keep going and doing their bidding and you'll see what's going to happen it's already started happening take a note from your boy epstein okay that's what will happen to you and some people say oh no they just funneled him off maybe more likely than not they took him into a ritual chamber and cut his fucking throat okay that's more likely what happened so he could never talk they probably gave him the colombian necktie you know to say this what'll happen if anybody and showed it to their other members and said this little happens if you ever talk cut your tongue cut your throat and pull your tongue down through the opening in the throat that they just cut and and let you die bleed out like that okay that's probably what they did to epstein more likely than not and showed it to all of their other membership and said that's what will fucking happen to you if you open your mouth about what who we really are what goes on because you know what and again folks whatever you say about mel gibson it doesn't matter whether you like him you don't like his politics you don't like the things he says it doesn't make a fucking difference he has been trying to tell people the truth about certain aspects of this cult and this agenda for over a decade like myself over 10 years ago everybody thought mel gibson was crazy here's a quote from him over 10 years ago hollywood is an institutionalized pedophile ring it is a den of parasites who feast on the blood of children every studio in hollywood is bought and paid for with the blood of innocent children that's exactly right no matter what you think about this person no matter how you feel about what how good or nice of a person he is it doesn't matter that's a true statement and what they're making from that blood that they let drip out of traumatized children is adrenochrome which is a drug that forces cells into a younger state it's not a total fountain of youth that will keep you young forever but it makes people like marina abramovic who's 73 74 years old or whatever she is look like she's in her early late 30s early 40s you know okay so these people know what they're doing they know how to cover it up they have the media at their disposal they have the financial institutions at their ex at their expo at their disposal and they own the police and military call them their pets their animals their dogs that's how the cult rolls and you ain't in the big cult and all the people who think just because you're being given the marching orders of the big cult you're not insulated from them you're a little dog pet that they have on a leash that at the first sign of them being in trouble like pedogate coming out publicly because of the release of the podesta emails and showing their child trafficking and showing the symbology and code words that they use they will throw you directly under the bus like they did with epstein like they did with maxwell you know let's see how if jaslane maxwell talks or sings like a canary and we'll see what happens it's going to be interesting to see how that plays out more likely than not that woman will never see a jury stand mark my words the woman will never see a witness stand something will occur whether it be a murder whether it be a poisoning whether it be some type of thing that they're going to attribute to a natural cause of death or or say that she got coveted 19 or whether it's a natural disaster something will occur and this woman will never see a witness stand mark my words they the cult will not allow it to happen okay so that being said i'll just go through this and end this so we could just take calls for the rest of the show if you want to pick up a hard copy or t-shirts or anything like that go to gifts.waltonearthishappening.com all my presentations on flash drive and dvd hard copy they're all available for free except my latest one which will be free relatively soon we have men and women's t-shirts flash drives dvds no coasters right now we're working on getting some new coasters made we're going to have some awesome new coasters made really soon it was a popular item but we ran out we're going to have some high quality wood burn coasters coming out real soon new higher quality ones than the ones that we brought forward in the past key chains button stickers like little novelty items okay so check it out all at gifts.waterearthish.com these are donation gifts there's no sales here these are this is not commerce we uh make these hard items hard copy items available for a donation to the wallet earth is happening dot co dot com cause okay that's all it is a donation and then we will send you a free complimentary gift in return for your voluntary donation if you want to make uh if you want to get the arc drive the arc drive is an incredible collection of research data that i am asked and that help me to come to an accurate whole picture understanding see so many people out there have an incomplete picture they don't know how it all fits together folks it's the number one comment i get i wish i had a bigger picture understanding or mark you helped me to develop a bigger picture understanding you put the pieces of the puzzle together for me in my mind i saw a little piece but i couldn't see how it was all connected okay that's what i helped do i'm an aggregator of information i put the information together the arc drive is my offer of all the best research that i am asked over the last 20 years i put all the best stuff on a hard drive you send me a drive i fill it up i send it back to you okay all the details are available at what on earth is happening dot com slash ark okay a hard drive a one terabyte hard drive you can purchase yourself on any technology store for as little as forty five dollars today okay and and and you follow the instructions for this offer and you will get all the research material okay what on earth is happening dot com slash ark get the arc which stands for the amazing repository of knowledge get the whole picture don't stop with a halfway picture of understanding of our current world and our current human condition if you want to make a straight donation to the water on earth is happening cause there's 11 ways of doing that at what on earth is happening dot com slash donate we have paypal patreon venmo five or six different cryptocurrencies i think six cryptocurrencies or you can donate to our amazon wish list in which i post a few technology items that we require to keep things going smoothly here at walton earth is happening and you could take a look at that if you want to make a technology donation many people have done that as opposed to making any type of cash or cryptocurrency donations and i think it's a great way of donating to the cause because you know what it's going toward right up front and you purchase it and then have it shipped to us here at the walton earth is happening headquarters all right so that's all we're going to go to your calls and questions now questions are already pouring in via um email so we may have some of that but i'm going to go to some discord calls first let me get my headset on which is required for me personally to hear the discord callers all right let's go let me switch out of my slides and go to discord uh show me that one more time my producers get my attention okay great all right let's go to discord let's hear from luca from germany luca you are live on what on earth is happening from germany welcome uh luca are you there just on mute your microphone from your end let's give you let's give luca a minute to do that luca you're live on what on earth is happening unmute your mic and go ahead all right lucas seems to be having some technical issues i'm going to skip him we'll come back to you all right let's go to um let's go to um one shoe one shoe you are live on what on earth is happening welcome celebration can you hear me already absolutely loud and clear oh bro so good um man i i called a long time ago and i didn't get i didn't do the discord thing right and you called on me and i was like damn it it happened anyway it's a learning experience like anything else but you were persistent and you made it you got through uh celebration yes thank you so much for for all your everything bro um i i wanted to say a couple things about what you were just speaking sure and then i do have some some clarification questions i would love to get out maybe we could just do them kind of quick absolutely um about the pedophilia thing just a little story to demonstrate how uh how how mind control at least people i know are i i was traveling with a friend playing music lots of long drives and he told me about his brother raping his sister as a child wow and how angry he was and how much he wanted to he didn't know what to do with his brother and so on he had all this fuel and fire about it and the next day the topic of pizzagate come up and he was in complete denial about that as even a possibility of course so so i i and i didn't say anything at the point i was just like wow how could you tell me about your brother and then imagine that these people you have no idea about you have no idea how many children and even adults go missing every year that end up being part of these types of satanic ritual abuse rituals and murder rituals you know i very rarely bring up any other researchers on the air because generally i leave their work to them but um you know i encountered a researcher and actually met him at one point who wrote the books called missing 4-1-1 i can't even recall his name off the top of my head but i brought this up to this researcher who wrote this series of books which is sort of like an endless mystery that goes nowhere that is about like we have no postulation for how this happens we only know that it happens who's a former police officer which ties very nicely into my uh former um you know information regarding the police and their supporters who i brought up satanism to and he had such a convulsive negative reaction that satanism could be involved in any way whatsoever with all of these missing people that go missing from national parks and you know it makes me think he doth protest too much if you take my meaning right the people who are going to have the most vicious convulsive adverse reactions to bringing up that this might be cult activity at high levels then when i when i actually brought up satanism isn't what you necessarily think it is it isn't you know teenagers burning fires and sacrificing animals out in the woods of the national forest it's very orchestrated very organized abduction for the purpose of high level rituals at highest levels of government highest levels of institutions of power throughout the world and a lot of people who you think are on the good team might be in that cult and on the bad side like police military bankers judges politicians etc okay and you know what his he actually actually i'm not talking about figuratively ladies and gentlemen and if anybody could bring up his name i'll say it on the air because i really don't care okay and i'm not trying to quote embarrass anybody i'm telling you we this caller has brought up denial i've never met a better example of denial than an alleged researcher and i say alleged because again he sets up his tent on the side of the mountain before the ascent he says i'm going to make the big journey up to the top of the mountain and in the mountains all the way off in the in the distance and he moves forward moves forward and then when he gets to the foot of the mountain and looks up at it and where it goes he goes set the tent up right here and he goes no further he makes the journey to the foot and then he says yeah i'm not climbing this big bad boy no way okay that's not research you know what that's called it's called fucking ego and thinking you know it all and thinking you have all the information you need and therefore you say this is all off limits and you know what it's called it's called being in a low level satanic mindset and not even understanding that that's the mindset you're in and i don't really have any respect for that mindset but you know i didn't make it confrontational because let me tell you here's what this individual did to me directly in person okay i've brought this up to tons of other people and they were able to have a respectful conversation with me whether they immediately accepted it you don't immediately accept it you don't immediately reject it that's the mark of true intelligence that's the mark of true respect for other people you don't say i'm going to immediately accept this because that's blind belief or you don't say i immediately reject this well this alleged researcher and author okay immediately rejected that out of hand without listening to any piece of evidence to the contrary okay and do you know what he did at his own table at a conference where we met okay he physically turned his back on me at a 180 degree angle facing me like this yeah his name is david paulides by the way his name's david paulides okay i don't really care who knows him whether anybody who knows him is listening okay he struck me as incredibly disingenuous and and not concerned about any moving forward of understanding what may be occurring regarding missing people it seemed like it was all about selling books that give you a nice endless mystery to pursue one after the other after the other and really it postulates nothing and they go nowhere and i've checked out his books okay and it seems like an endless mystery that lots of people love they love the endless mystery that goes nowhere and postulates no real explanation okay but when i brought up satanism that can't possibly be true and how dare you even insinuate than anybody at institutions like the police or military or or politicians are involved in stuff like that you know yeah absolutely rejected it out of hand and let me tell you something folks he was facing me like this and when i said people at high levels could be involved in even police because he took severe egotistical offense to the fact that i insinuated police are involved in satanism as well because he was a former police officer right and still in that mindset of believing that they're the good guys and they're necessary and it's not about slavery okay literally went like this put it on the other camera lit the front-facing camera literally was facing me direct face to face he actually in his space in where he was standing in his face did this physically turned at 180 degrees turned his back and showed me the back of his head and the child's move coward that's he thinks he's a man words caused him to do that i didn't know aggressive action or behavior he wasn't even opening openly willing to listen to my words and folks let me tell you something folks it takes a lot for me to ever mention another researcher on the air to even mention their name i never do that shit okay i never do it i'm doing it here for the first time today because this caller brought up people who are in abject denial of something that is very real and they don't understand it and they've never looked into it and they think they know that's not research that's not the pursuit of truth that's satanic ego that's satanic ego getting in the way of the pursuit of truth and then somebody who thinks they can speak to my life experience once again this is who i'm people like this or who i'm talking at when i say you don't know me you don't know what i've lived through you don't know what my personal experiences have been you don't know what the personal experiences of personal friends of mine have been who i know are not lying who are telling me the truth because it directly corroborates my life experience you haven't been in those places so don't try to tell me that i don't know what i'm talking about and i haven't been in those places and i'm some kind of a fucking liar because i am not and i've lived it and you haven't so that's when i get very highly almost violent toward individuals like that because nobody else is going to tell me what i've lived through you don't know because you aren't there okay so you're not going to tell me that all right that's when i'm going to get nuts okay because no more am i going to tell you the life experiences you have lived through but don't dare try to tell me what mine have been and have not been so i'm gonna calm down and not go that nuts okay so call her please please go ahead i feel your adjustment great work my friend yeah it's it's wild how this uh um a scientific or scientism attitude or or um materialism feeds into this oh i don't believe in spirits or i don't there's no such thing as someone who would uh be hijacked by a spirit and sacrifice a child to them because i'm a scientist right so there's that whole thing that's just out of yeah could you imagine people trying to just ascribe their own moral sensibilities to someone else it's one of the most dangerous propositions you could ever make i've said this many times on the show people think oh they would never do that no you would never do that because you have some moral sensibilities and understanding of morality don't attribute that to potential psychopaths and first of all as somebody who saw all of the very harmful things that people could do to each other as a member of the police force you would think someone would know that from personal experience and background but this is how deep ego goes this is how deep uh the iron of the ego strikes you know none of my colleagues could ever be involved in that that's one of the most incorrect wrong and satanically egotistical things one could ever think it's childish quite frankly it's very childish is actually the attitude that i saw displayed by this alleged researcher and author now he's actually an author he's written books but you know so what you know anybody can write a book and still be in a childish mindset still being in an egotistical mindset still be in a satanic mindset a de facto satanic mindset a satanic mindset by deed doesn't matter whether you consider yourself that again look folks i could show you articles in the church of satan's own literature that was called de facto satanist they used the term where they're talking about this person is a de facto satanist we love how they think they think exactly like us okay they don't know that they're satanists they don't claim to be a satanist but they're they're praising people in articles that they've written called de facto satanists and they praise them and they go this is great that our ideology is infesting other people and getting into their their psychology and mindset pretty soon we'll have them all you know just as a quick thing could you call that something else real quick besides de facto satan and satanist in in action a satanist indeed the word the word de facto d e the word d e in latin means of or from or and then facto is from the verb faciare f-a-c-e-r-e that's the infinitive uh f-a-c-o means i do okay uh f-a-c-t-o i do and then fatchery f-a-c-e-r-e is the infinitive which means to do right so by deed literally by deed or in their deeds they are satanists you know it doesn't matter what you say by mouth you can claim one thing but be another you can claim that you have a you know moral or godly mindset you can claim that you are christian and follow the teachings of christ in in the new testament you can claim that you are a uh ostensible uh jew who follows the teachings of the torah you know however indeed you can act quite differently than that okay so that's why i like the term de facto satanist it means that in your deeds you are satanic in your thinking and in your deeds you are following the precepts and the ways of thinking and behaving that most satanists practice without actually even knowing it and guess what folks that's where most of the world is at most of the world are de facto satanists this religion has been propagated so i thank you for bringing up those points do you have any other uh quick questions yeah i would love in in the in the in the name of qualifying or clarifying some questions uh what i found in looking through your work which i've gone through all of the stuff that you have on your website at least um is that when i hold a question that pops up from one of your shows it it gets answered maybe not always by you but it gets answered at some point or totally true because you're asking the universe to provide that information by the very speaking of it whether in your thoughts or saying it aloud that's how the universe works that's why when you go off the word question is very revealing quest eye on the quest for the truth will turn the eye on we'll turn the central or middle or third eye on it's right in the in the word ask questions pursue truth yeah perfect perfect so i the whole the my question is about when you talked about the true holy trinity thoughts emotions actions um you seem to imply that there was an order to them one came and then the other that's right but i'm not sure if that's true and if that if you do hold that it's true could you elaborate that on a little bit yeah ultimately i put it in the order of thought emotion action t for an acronym okay because thoughts are the essence right but really what drives the quest for the truth is care care comes first right but we have we have to put the truth and principles first in our lives so we have to care enough to go deeply into information and knowledge and learn what's true then the order is truth love freedom we know the truth so we care enough to act the right way and create a society that is based in freedom okay so you can really say it's care truth love freedom you know love would just be the agape form of love is love for truth and love for all you know a love for um you know it's cosmic love it's not even brotherly love it goes beyond that okay it's love for the truth that comes first then it's truth care for our whole human situation and then creating freedom through our actions through our behaviors which is what wisdom truly is okay so it would be like care truth or attaining knowledge understanding okay that's the the love part coming to an understanding of what it means for all and then wisdom is right action okay so it's it's the trivium that has to be underlaid by cosmic care by capital c care or all cosmic i mean or all capital letter care that's the thing that holds the whole seat of life together in the image that i gave of the seven hermetic principles being bound by an outer eighth circle the lost principle as i call it so i you know thank you for your question i hope that explains a little bit i'm gonna go on to some other callers and maybe some emails so one shoe thank you great question and great insights all right uh i'm going to go to an email real quick and then to another caller email i'm not going to give names on the emails i don't know who wants their name because i can't actually speak with them so i've been wanting clarification for a while on this could you please define what harm is it seems like such a subjective thing i'd like to know your non-subjective response to this particular question thank you okay from the formulation of the question i could immediately tell that you have not been through all my podcasts and or even my entire natural law seminar in its entirety you may be a new listener so let me re let me frame the answer to the question with this caveat to begin with you should not be listening to or watching what on earth is happening this late in the game out of order or out of sequence i usually say this at the beginning of every show what on earth is happening as a podcast is cumulative information whose earlier episodes are prerequisite knowledge for this episode meaning you cannot skip around and go out of order for the podcasts in the whole series called what on earth is happening you have to start at podcast number one and then when you are finished podcast number one proceed to listen to podcast number two when you are finished with podcast number two you should proceed to podcast number three not five not twelve not two 201 only listen in and watch in order it's a progression of knowledge it's cumulative knowledge that that the later episodes have prerequisite earlier knowledge that must be understood first before proceeding i've said this so many times that it's ridiculous yet people still insist upon listening out of order and then asking questions that have already been answered and i'm not going to beat up the the writer of the email over it i'm just giving you that information you would already know this had you listened in order or viewed an order it would be very clear to you already okay so you're probably skipping around and going out of order and you have not realized this has been answered probably hundreds of times already okay harm is not subjective it is very objective people insist upon insisting that it is subjective when harmful behaviors are very real and physically definable okay they are very knowable and they are not subjective they are all objective behaviors that we do and there is a reason very clear objective reason that the behaviors spoken about are in fact harmful if you watch my natural law seminar in its entirety i go through this especially if you view you listen to and view my podcast in its entirety i go through this multiple times okay here is the answer this is the clarification and or answer there are seven harmful behaviors that anyone can perform to anyone any other sentient being in the universe there are seven harmful behaviors if you examine each of the behaviors in turn you will understand that they are all forms of one behavior one root form of behavior which we'll get to in a moment okay when you understand what a right is by defining it apophatically meaning you must define a right in negative terms meaning you will come to the understanding of what a right is when you strip away the things that you do not have the right to do so you a right is any action that you are capable of performing that does not initiate harm to another sentient being and this does not mean plants this means sentient beings those who are imbued with animus or spirit or soul capable of moving independently plants are not that they are not truly sentient they display mimicking behaviors or stimulus response mechanisms of sentience but are not themselves sentient independent creatures they are extensions of the one sentient form of life that is the earth itself okay they would be like hairs on a human arm which could be clipped and regrow without killing the organism if you look into rosicrucianism you look into high-level freemasonry you look into high-level kabbalistic tradition you will understand that all of this and forms of life and methods and views of consciousness regarding life in all of the kingdoms of life have been talked about explored explained and you don't have to take any of their word for it it's all a logical progression that is borne out by experimentation and true science methods of true science of occult science okay so stepping away from that for a moment we're talking about what you can do to sentient beings all rights are behaviors that you as a sentient being as a sentient being that is capable of understanding this difference between right behavior and wrong behavior you do not apply natural law to the animal kingdom because they are beings that do not have a developed enough brain to ponder conceptualize and perceive natural law meaning the moral laws of creation and what objective morality actually is therefore animals who will go along with instinctive stimulus response mechanisms and lower order instincts are not bound and held to the same moral law consequence of higher order higher thinking and higher brain function beings such as human beings who have the capacity for the understanding of objective morality that's called true holistic intelligence which is made possible by our higher order functioning brain specifically the part of the brain known as the human complex or human neocortex of our brain i've explained this at infinitum ad nauseum in former shows you can get all of that in the podcast series which is where all the bulk of the accumulation and uh teaching of all of my accumulated research is in the podcast series that's why it says on the home page start the journey to true awakening listen to the podcast in order here click that button and listen in order watch in order don't skip around take your time go at your own pace and you will understand if you do not do that you more likely than not will not understand but that's up to you that's your karma that's your dharma and karma okay if you do that work you'll be fulfilling some karmic debt if you don't do that work you're not doing your dharma and you'll stay as ignorant as you are now okay it's not up to me that's up to you people go oh that's hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of hours of material thousands of hours of material he wants me to go through yeah i do yeah that's the least you can do i probably took tens of thousands of hours to research it and to present very well organized findings in a very meticulous ordered way that is very deliberately chosen in order so that people can re-evaluate their stubborn egotistical satanic world view that's a morally subjective worldview as i can tell so many people are still in which is part of satanism de facto satanism as a matter of fact okay so it isn't relative it's very objective and here are the objective standards of what rights are not see to understand what those actions that you may do that are rights which there's an infinite number of behaviors you may perform that do not initiate harm to other sentient beings you have to know what behaviors constitute objective harm it's not about your feelings getting hurt it's not about you hearing something that makes you uncomfortable that is subjective because all that matters is whether it is true or not doesn't matter how it makes you feel internally your feelings can get hurt but that doesn't mean objective harm is happening to you that's why that's subjective and not objective objective harm means actual physical harm somebody being defrauded of property or rights rights being usurped freedom being taken without just cause meaning it's not justice it's a it is subjective morality that's being enacted upon them here are the objective forms of actual harmful behaviors these are the real seven deadly sins not the bullshit morally relative so-called seven deadly sins of organized religion which are the seven morally relative vices that are not true crimes that are taught in christianity catholicism etc are pride gluttony sloth lust anger jealousy greed those are the bullshit seven deadly sins pride gluttony sloth lost anger jealousy greed all vices all morally objective tell me who is harmed you are not pride if i'm prideful no one else is harmed it's a vice it's not great to be counterproductively selfishly prideful when you don't really when you can't even really back it up that's counterproductive pride okay but that's a vice at best it's not a crime gluttony that's a vice you're doing it to yourself it's not a crime might not be a great thing to participate in or help you engage in good health but you're not doing it to another sentient being another sentient being key phrase in the definition of what a right is okay so i love this question i'm gonna take a little bit of time on it because this is the essence of everything we teach here on what on earth is happening and it needs to be understood pride gluttony sloth laziness okay that is also a vice it's not a crime if you're lazy okay you're doing that that's yes yourself doing it okay so if you're ultimately a lazy individual and you're not motivated it's still a vice now when i say you're lazy about understanding rights that could turn into a form of a crime because you are actually harming other people's ability to maintain their freedom but we can get into that that's a special case instance in general laziness to perform certain behaviors is a vice and is not an actual harmful behavior that you do to others okay pride slutney pride gluttony sloth lust lust it's a vice you know sexual um you know uh greediness sexually and you know being focused on sexual gratification too much that's a vice it's not a crime rape is a crime as we'll get to okay lust is not it's a vice okay pride gluttony sloth lust anger or wrath it's been called different things in different traditions okay it's a vice i often engage in in anger i think my anger is righteous it's righteous indignation because i'm talking about actual crimes that are going unpunished actual ignorance that is taking place in the world not to understand all of the injustices that are taking place around us and destructions of freedom so you could say hey it's a vice yeah maybe it is but guess what it's not a crime against anybody else okay so again morally subjective it's the bullsh it's one of the bullshit seven deadly sins lost anger i have to say i'm in order to remember them pride gluttony sloth lust anger jealousy jealousy or envy okay once again just looking at greedily you know and and uh you know um you know desiringly at what other people have that you don't have in your life it's a it's a vice it's not an actual crime that you do to someone else or their property so that's a vice as well and greed greed is last that means like wanting too much material possessions you know it's a vice it could lead to actual harmful behavior that you do to others but in and of itself just greed is a vice you're not actually taking a behavior that harms others just by taking a greedy mindset it's not i wouldn't say it's good you know subjectively good to be that way and but again that's the difference between saying this is good for you or subjectively good for you versus being an actual moral behavior there's a difference between things that we perceive as being good to make us you know better people and stronger in individuals right versus being things that make us morally better right there's such a thing as being subjectively better versus actual morality being better and more enlightened when it comes to actual moral behaviors so to understand moral behaviors or rights actions which do not cause harm initiate harm to other sentient beings okay i've been really trying to be very good about making the distinguishment about causes versus actual initiation meaning who starts it right because then you'll say oh if you punch somebody who just punched you unrightfully that's the same behavior no it is not it is a different behavior that is a self-defense of behavior which is not a wrongdoing it is a right under self-defense because someone punching you without right would be the total abdication of their right to remain unharmed by taking a wrong behavior which is called assault okay so let's look at what are the seven true deadly sins or the behaviors that actually break natural law morality in the real world in the real physical domain in the 3d reality in which we live they have objectively provable harmful results the seven deadly sins or seven true transgressions against natural moral law are these seven actions murder assault rape theft trespass coercion and willfully lying when it comes to information that is actually required to make informed decisions okay i don't look at little menial white lies like okay a husband doesn't like the dress his wife chose and she loves it and thinks she looks great in it and she goes holds it you know goes out in front of the mirror tries it on you know and walks in front of the mirror her husband's standing in the background she goes honey i love this dress what do you think about it and he goes oh i like it on you sweetheart but he really doesn't okay i'm not talking about one on the last one when we're talking about lying i'm not referring to what people have referred to as little white or venial lies like that there aren't about anything about important decision making i'm talking about lies like the horror prostitute paid and bought for bought and paid for media come out on the nightly news and go masters gonna totally protect you and others from this covet thing which spreads by viral contagion and you got to be very fearful about it we got to take your freedoms away as a result and if you don't let us do that you don't care about anybody you're a selfish person you're a fucking liar about something that's truly important okay that's the kind of lying i'm talking about that is holding back the ability to make in true informed decisions regarding the truth of the matter that needs to be understood by the general population and you're pa being paid and accepting money to lie to the public that's the kind of lies i'm talking about in action number seven in deadly sin number seven there okay so understand there is gradation when it comes to that last one but none of the other ones have any gradations murder the taking without right of life that is not yours to take now follow the progression of the true seven deadly sins which are not vices they are true crimes murder the taking without right of life that does not belong to you to take including animal life including human and animal life that is what murder is defined as the taking without right of life doesn't that does not belong to you to take is called murder you are taking property which does not belong to you number two assault you are taking the well-being of a sentient being that does not belong to you to take you are taking unrightfully assault is defined as the unrightful taking of the well-being or health of a sentient being which does not belong to you to take that is also a form of theft okay you are stealing that well-being from someone by assaulting them initiating physical harmful behavior and therefore taking their health or well-being from them you have no such right to initiate that physical harm rape you are initiating the sexual assault which deprives someone or takes or steals their free will of sexual association with another that is not your free will right to coercively take or steal from someone that is objective harm in the 3d space in nature okay that's rape also a form of theft taking someone else's free will sexual association without the right to do so never have the right to do that okay murder assault rape theft the taking of property physical items property which does not belong to you to take okay nor do you have the right to defraud people of property etcetera which would fall under lying is fraud descent deception okay and and fraud murder assault rape theft physical stealing of property okay simple theft okay murr assault rape theft trespass that is also a form of theft you are taking the security of another being in their own personal living space or lair you have no such right to do that you don't have the right to burst in my house unwelcomed that's called trespass okay you are stealing something when you do that you are stealing my ability to live securely in my own space that i am actively using and which i actively own you are taking property away in that regard you are violating property and its usage so that is a form of theft okay coercion is the next one you have no right to perform coercion upon another person what are you taking or stealing without right when you engage in coercion or duress you are taking someone else's free will away through coercion violence and duress this is what the government and police and military do every single day of their existence okay they are guilty of the seven one of the seven deadly sins of coercion by following orders okay so that's a form of theft taking someone's rights away their freedom away they're taking their right to make free-willed decisions away regarding their rights you don't have that right that's a form of theft you're you're stealing someone's free will and rights as a result of coercion and duress and then finally lying which we already talked about that's the stealing of necessary truth and or the deliberate withholding of necessary truth when someone does not understand it because then in the absence of that truth you have stolen their ability to make informed decisions about things that are truly important namely rights and freedom that's why deliberate willful lying regarding rights and freedom is such a bad quote deadly sin and a transgression against natural law all of these are objective and have nothing to do with subjective opinion all of these are forms of theft there is only one true harm that can be performed by one being to another theft that is it and again we are held responsible for theft as higher order thought-functioning beings who have the holistic capacity for the understanding of the difference between right behavior and wrong behavior that is why human beings are held accountable according to cosmic moral natural law principles and behaviors whereas the animal kingdom that does not have that holistic intelligence is not held to the same moral standards or accountability so animals have nothing to do with what i am referring to and what other philosophers and people who have studied and taught the occult principles of natural law referred to as natural law capital n capital l if other people tell you that natural law has anything to do with the behaviors of the animal kingdom that is lower level uh in their development and think and higher and thought functions than human beings which have a much higher order of thought and understanding capability than animals than the standard animals of the animal kingdom other than humans they are lying to you or they are totally ignorant and do not understand what natural law is okay somebody made a meme i might show it to people one day you know the guy the um um uh spanish guy in uh the the um the movie um uh it's uh princess bride you know great movie very good allegorical movie about truth okay who there's a meme floating around oh you keep using that word but i don't think you know what that word really means right this is a meme that goes around people who are saying that they think they understand what the definition of a word means like a right but they don't really have the definition correct in their own understanding and then they ignorantly spout the definition of a right or a wrong and then somebody mocks them by saying you keep using that word but i don't think you really know what it means right somebody made a meme of me looking like that guy saying you keep using the term natural law but i do not think you know what it means i love it loved it saw it a couple you know like a week ago and i think it's an awesome funny meme okay because it's true most people will not listen to the hundreds of hours i've spoken about natural law and then they come out and that here's who they are give me a minute and then we're going to switch over to my next presentation slide please switch over to the slides yeah natural law means that a lion can take down the gazelle in on the plains of africa and he can eat it up and that's natural law and i you know past you i've never listened to a fucking word the guy says but he's an asshole and he doesn't know what natural law means but i know it means that human beings are just like other animals and we could just do any harmful things that we want to other people just like animals can because because darwinism is true and social darwinism is true and it's all morally subjective there's no real objective right and wrong and i know what i'm talking about but i haven't listened to one second of what pacio's ever said in the podcast yeah you're a fucking moron duns fuck face little boy and girl who thinks you know like that and i'm done being nice about it and i've been done being nice about it for the longest time think about if you've explained it for nearly 15 years your fucking life how you would feel if you get jerk offs like that trying to say that you don't know what you're talking about when you've explained it in unimaginable depth and clarity i'm not your little shit ripping post or or sounding boy that's gonna just sit and take your fucking dumb verbal abuse i'm not gonna get obsessed with it but guess what folks you're not gonna attribute your dumb fucking level of ignorance to me either because i do know what i'm talking about and most of you don't and i'll say it just like that to your face i don't care anymore about really what goes on in this life okay whatever happens to me physically let the fucking chips fall where they may i'm uninterested in the physical domain from a certain level perspective because whatever happens to me i'll be back doing the great work again i've taken that vow i will not leave this plane until all are free every last soul that's the level of per persistence and if you want to call it total insane persistence that i have at my core soul level you don't know who you're dealing with and the controller satanists of the world you certainly don't know who you're dealing with and you certainly don't know the one that got away you don't know the one that got away boys and girls in the big cult you may think you do but trust me you don't know this is one you don't know as well as you think you do let's just say that yeah so let's go to some more callers i think i've explained what objective harm is enough times and in enough places online for people to get it please don't listen out of order and again i'm not going to go nuts on about the question but imagine if you were answering this question for nearly 15 years and you've said it in every conceivable way and form that you could in every media that you could in every interview that you've you could and then people are still asking this is the first question that comes in via email think about how it would make you feel inside your own mind and physiology i want to really hammer that in to people's perception i want you to really do the exercise picture saying the same fucking thing for 15 years and then when you open up questions the first thing that someone asks is could you please go over this again as if you haven't said it enough thousands of fucking times we'll go back to more emails a minute let's go to another caller all right let's go to bob bob you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey can you hear me yes i can welcome the show thank you very much i can't believe the synchronistic actually you probably won't believe this yourself um the reason why i called this about 15 years ago we um first interacted via a series of emails didn't go on very long you were i think you're on red ice radio or something and yeah i was interviewed on there at least a couple of times yeah and you were talking about what you just talked about now and you've sent out like a challenge to the audience to come up with a form of harm which wasn't ultimately there right i thought about it for a couple of minutes and then i came up with something and i emailed you and i said lying causes harm and it's not theft right i don't know if you remember you emailed me back and you said um lying this theft of truth right and i emailed you back and i said uh lying isn't theft of anything it's not giving false information the truth that exists and that's pretty much this is true this is true so i would say it's stealing of by default or defrauding stealing by deception the ability or not ability of someone else but the the conveyance of necessary information so the you could split hairs about the def the wording of the definition right you you could try to get as ex into the exactitude of language right and this is what is known as semantics and this is what i try to explain we cannot get hung up on semantical arguments we have to understand that certain things are true enough right and this is the idea terence mckenna often put this out he said i have gone back and forth with people to such a level of hair splitting word splitting semantics that the entirety of the moral principle got lost because someone was demanding such exactitude and precision of what we would call imprecise language or conveyance of language so that's why i tell people understand the moral principle don't put out falseness into the world or deception into the world it's that simple because yes while you could say objective absolute truth still exists in nature and that can never be destroyed again i actually use that term myself truth can never be destroyed right but you can dissuade someone from looking into it or you can stop someone from looking into it because they've believed what you've told to them that is not true that is a lie so my my advice is while you could you could say technically if you use this word it it it still means that okay you could look at it from a different perspective and say well this you know puts a an exception to the rule in place when you look at it from the spirit of the law perspective as opposed to trying to get down to legalese exactitude of language and definitions right your you will eventually go into what's called the letter of the law and this is why this is why the mystery traditions wrote very little in the ancient world only in the modern world did they really start conveying this through books and word of printed word and this is why i have been hesitant not hesitant but in all honesty reluctant to finish writing a book for this very reason one word will be pounced upon one word will be pounced upon by individuals right and they'll go into the ripping apart of one physical word whereas a back and forth exchange of ideas through the verbal communication can clarify expound upon expand upon understanding internally okay this is why the ancient mystery traditions preferred the spoken word from mouth to ear this is why i prefer the spoken word through the forms of new media that we have at our disposal from mouth to ear because language through written words even communicated words in language is imprecise then it can be clarified through the spoken word to do it through the written language would require further and further and further written communication which is why the ancients did not think it was as good of an idea as a lot of people think that it is today and i'm not knocking or poopooing books i think they're incredibly important but you cannot get hung up on someone's wording and then think it makes the spirit of the statement untrue you have to try to understand their general meaning which is called the spirit of the law or the spirit of the message i think i've done a tremendous job in communicating the spirit of the understanding of lying as a form of theft and i think people who have an understanding spiritually of what this truly means and how it is a form of harm understand it from that spirit of the law perspective and are not going to semantically nitpick upon the word or the chosen wording of the definition okay it still is a form of harm and it still is a form of theft of necessary conveyance of information yes the truth exists independently of perception but you can always erect roadblocks to it unrightfully which is stealing someone else's path of getting there from them essentially you are you are attempting to cut them off from that path so i'm going to let bob come back on and ask him do you think that that is a sufficient explanation of my understanding of why theft is a wrongdoing is of why lying is a form of theft and wrongdoing well about maybe about three years ago i realized we had gone wrong and i was incorrect but i think we both thought this was this is what i think i think that lying is merely a tool um you use it to elicit a certain action from whoever it is that you're lying to now the intent of the lie may be harmful or it may actually be helpful and the consequence of somebody acting on the life may be harmful or it may be good well this is this is the reason let me respond to that the reason that the controllers only engage in speech they at some level yes they're doing these horrifying satanic rituals but many of them will simply engage in telling people a world view and then saying you go out and do this behavior and i would make i would personally label that as the distinction between satanism and dark luciferianism lying is still an action you have to modulate your vocal cords and move your lips to perm pro produce the mouth noises to do it so is it a behavior it is still a behavior it is not a subjective construct you are doing that with your vocal cords with your lungs with your air capacity and and muscles surrounding your lungs and diaphragm and you are doing that with your lips and tongue you are taking an action when you speak i would say it is probably the thing that you could split the most hairs about regarding lying which is why it is the seventh of the seven deadly sins and murder is the top one i would say you know coercion is another thing because it can be implied it can be duress where you are implying if you do this i will then take action but you never actually do the action you just hold someone in fear of a potential action okay all the other ones start in the physical domain murder assault rape theft trespass then coercion and lying are the last ones which start in the non-physical and proceed to the physical okay so there is a gradation that happens as you go further down the list okay but nonetheless it is action and it does block the reception of truth so the dark luciferians are doing what you described they are the ones who are engaging in just speech the satanists who they control and ultimately inform the world view of are then doing the behavior and their minions under them that's the pecking order then if you really looked at the pecking order and you looked at the highest level dark luciferian mind controllers and social engineers whose names we will probably not discover or realize in our lifetimes okay perhaps but perhaps not more likely than not not understand or know those people's names because they are so well hidden and entrenched and they are covert and operate from covert uh locations and institutions you are going to realize they really don't do many behaviors all they do is put out a world view for other people to latch on to and that is how they attempt to insulate themselves as much as possible from karmic debt from accruing karmic debt it does not mean that they will not because it's still a behavior it's still wrongful behavior it's still a harmful wrong behavior to take but it is the least amount of wrong harmful behavior that can be taken taken by people who want to enact the agenda that they are attempting to enact ultimately who is doing the most harmful behavior of murder assault rape theft trespass and coercion the police and the military who they call their pets and dogs who they call their well-trained animals that is who is ultimately doing the most harmful behavior whereas all these people at the very highest level of this food chain occult pyramid are doing is speaking words that are untrue it is still a form of theft but they get away with the least karmic debt as a result of engaging in that behavior and they know it and they know they're passing on the true brick load the heavy truck full of bricks to the police and the military who get all the karmic debt because they're the ones performing the physically harmful behavior against other sentient beings so yep i think completely crazy about the police and the military yes but um i think it's the belief and the acting on the light which causes the harm not the light so because like i said lying is just a tool i could lie and the consequences could be good and my intention could be put to be good so i don't think lying itself is necessarily a bad thing well how how could you lie about something truly important and bring about something good instead of something bad the whole idea of truth discovery is getting to that which is correct because that which is correct is synonymous with that which is moral anything that is false and wrong is going to lead to behavior which is also false and morally wrong see what i would recommend uh to you bob is please read the works of richard w weatherill you will probably find his way of explaining natural law and going into what you might consider exactly of language enlightening and helpful and then you will understand he really gets into lying in a big way as well in his work okay you cannot separate correctness from true morality either that which is correct will lead you to that which is true so lying will always eventually lead you to that which is false and therefore eventually will lead you down the path of immorality and moral wrongful behavior and immoral wrongful behavior so that is why go deeper into an understanding of how lying especially about anything truly important you don't like your wife's souffle that she just made for you for your birthday because she thought you'd love it and you go that's one of that's a wonderful dish you just made okay you're not giving her accurate information and i'm not trying to excuse that and say it's great go ahead and engage in that don't get my words twisted right but is that the equivalent of lying to someone about something as important as that we're doing this to protect you when we're taking your rights away no a lot more harm is going to result you know is that like lying about who actually performed the covert operation of 911 is that like lying and saying there were weapons of mass destruction in iraq let's send the military in there and kill a million iraqi citizens no it's not the same look at the harm that resulted the physical harm that resulted so i'm going to recommend for you be right or go wrong by richard weatherill i'm going to recommend how to avoid problems and prevent trouble by richard weatherill i'm gonna i'm gonna recommend right is might by richard wetherill read those read those and i guarantee you you will come out with a much higher level understanding of natural law then you are already at this juncture and this will clarify the uh the uh what i call one of the seven deadly sins of willfully lying regarding what is truly important to understand as a truly harmful behavior that's my advice let's go to another caller um actually let's see um let's go to another quick email then i'll switch to a caller uh let's see all right somebody asked once the injections possibly become mandatory what is the best way to resist quote authority figures um first of all the best way to resist it right now is putting the truth out about the non-infectivity you can even quote their own studies in the national institutes of health and that are publicly released on pubmed that there is no asymptomatic transmission it's publicly acknowledged even by their own scientific institutions they tried to infect 455 individuals with sars cove 2 and they could not do it could not accomplish it but you won't hear about that in the nightly news you won't hear about that in the mainstream papers you won't hear about that in the mainstream magazines you won't hear about that on the main street websites no people will just ignore that one oh they're telling you the truth over here but here don't worry about this peer review journal no you know it's a cherry picking operation for their agenda and guess what you have people even in the so-called truth community insisting no they lied to us about iraq they lied to us about 9 11 they lied to us about all of this other shit but this one they care about us and they're telling us the truth fucking naive children who don't know how it works and don't understand how the cult operates because that you know deep down inside you know what those people are they never really got it it's a shame they brought their religion into the truth i'm looking right at a lot of people know who i'm talking about and there's a lot of you there's not one or two there's like thousands of you and i'm pointing right at you and i'm talking right at you at you not even to you at this point i'm talking at you you brought your religion into the truth and it's not welcome and you're gonna suffer as a result not from my hands you're gonna suffer because you went down the path of falseness you went down the path of deception your you got your vision got clouded by fear punk little boy and girl you got punked you got bitched you got played son you got played little girl your ego's in the way you can't admit it to yourself or anybody else but you're punked bitched and played and you're going to suffer as a result until you can admit you were wrong and then maybe you'll you'll go back on the path of truth and continue up the mountaintop but guess what the best way of dealing with this is don't be apologetic to people don't let them control the narrative and don't let them spread false information for others to believe and i don't mean physically don't let them i mean we have to make the truth a resoundingly loud chorus by putting this information out there to all how many people are doing that how many people are doing it unafraid how many people are doing it forcefully not violently but saying it's going out you're not stopping me you're not going to change my worldview by my actual understanding with your worldview with bullshit belief i have knowledge based on accurate understanding of true data that is out there by assembling all the grammar the pieces of knowledge and understanding them and and weeding out the logical inconsistencies and coming to an understanding of how it works and then i'm putting that out there that's a true world view based on knowledge other people listen to bullshit liars on the mainstream media have no understanding have done no actual accurate research themselves and they have a bullshit world view based on ill information ill an ill-red uninformed opinion and a dumb dunce like that is not going to inform my well-informed knowledgeable understanding with their bullshit non-knowledgeable opinion your bullshit opinion based on your feelings is not as good as my hard-won knowledge that is meticulously weeded through with the trivium process so you're not going to tell me i don't know what i know and you have a better understanding based on your bullshit opinion given to you by known liars that you've grafted onto and said well that's good enough for me because i'm a dumb shit for brains idiot you will not tell me i must believe what you currently believe or you will strip my rights as a result of me not capitulating to your worldview and your worldview violence and that's the attitude we need to take with these people not back off not back down the more you back down the more you're going to embolden and embrace in these people and guess what if we can't do it through words it's going to have to be done with physical repercussions in the form of self-defense because you don't own my body and i'm not your fucking slave and you're not gonna put a mask on me you're not gonna put a fucking needle in my arm and if you do you'll be met with incredibly harmful physical resistance through self-defense you want to play that game you're going to win really really impressive silly prizes brought on by yourself and guess what maybe that means i go and i've said it before then i go so be it then i'll sing my warrior song and go to that place wherever it leads but i've lived in righteousness and truth you will not coerce me and you will not own me and you will certainly not bring my behavior into harmful compliance because i know what the truth is and you do not and when it comes time to be ready to go we'll see who's more prepared look me right in the eye see if i'm fucking playing and see if i don't actually know that i'm more prepared than you to go let's look each other right in the eyes and take a moment see who's more prepared see if i'm playing yeah you'll know you'll know when the time comes that's all i'm saying folks and you better get ready psychologically and physically for that eventuality because the boomstick's going to be coming out pretty soon all the boomsticks going to be coming out you think these things are a game you think all these protests you think that's a child's game holding up signs and bull horns you don't know what's coming what's coming when the time comes you you'll see you won't see protests you'll see real opposition and you everybody will know it then you know it won't be people throwing some bricks through windows in some stores in center cities of cities across this country you'll know it when it comes yeah and most people be checking out of this planet on day one little shits you'll be shitting your pants and checking out on the first 24 hours that's what'll happen okay so that's going to be how resistance to authority figures are going to event it's going to eventually go if we don't wise the fuck up and start teaching this and not backing down and i'll tell you what it ain't gonna happen here like it does in other places you boys and girls in other places you're going to be really shitting yourself when that time comes in other countries because guess what it ain't going down that way here in america ain't going down that way here son nah nah you'll see you'll see trust me you'll see you'll see and hear and feel and that's all i'm saying i'm not telling anybody to do anything it's a prediction actually it's not a prediction let me be like paul heyman it's a spoiler it's not a prediction prediction it's not a promise it's a spoiler okay if you know who paul heyman is from ecw and wwe all right all right let's go to another caller let's hear from vinnie eastwood vinnie my friend welcome to what on earth is happening how you doing i don't know if you can actually hear me oh you're coming in loud and clear my friend oh my god i'm on the pacio show i love this uh bro dude this has been absolutely crazy in new zealand here man um i understand that government i understand that government is slavery and what's interesting though is i'm helping out a uh new zealand's first political party right now called the nzpp the new zealand public party and they've come out full on against agenda 21 against agenda 2030 against 5g at forced vaccines the military intervention new zealand has now announced that we're going to have troops clearing the streets they're going to come into your home uh within the next few weeks and force you to shove six inches of swab up your nose and if they find that you're being tested positive for covert and bear in mind they've tested these swabs that haven't been used and they've tested positive for covert they're going to take you out of your home away from your community and they're going to put you into a new facility right these are these covert containment facilities otherwise known as concentration camps now uh it's very interesting that this has happened directly after the emergence of nzpp uh today they have announced that they've signed a deal with another new zealand political party so that they are going to go legit and this sunday there's going to be a huge meeting a huge protest for our rights that kind of thing now my question to you mark is number one are you free 5 pm pacific standard time today to do a show with me for one hour about it and actually give these guys the info on what natural law is why government is slavery all of that kind of thing so that the party leadership can be up to play uh with reality because honestly they're going up against the uh the worst most ruthless psychopaths i've ever seen this country uh um uh be in the clutches of and i don't know if they fully understand the reality of what they're up against or how to steal themselves against it all right so 5 pm pacific is 8 pm my time that's two hours after i go off the air that is usually uh downtime where i am resting recuperating from this show for the three hours that i do it but vinnie i would do this for very few other people since you asked i will make myself available and i will do this absolutely mark there is a reason why i love you and that's why well look you're one of the people doing the great work in the world very effectively vinnie and i respect you as a as a colleague and a peer and a friend so absolutely you have asked this favor of me and i will do it for you yes now speaking of colleagues and peers i just had a very uh unfortunate incident happen i'm not sure if you're familiar with uh james wright the freemason whistle blower i am but he's been getting stalk gang stalked and messed around for like the last decade everybody's been uh kind of uh getting threatened and uh i think it's affected how he's um how he's uh behaving that kind of thing so he may not like it then he'll come out and expose some of the things that you know do occur in the lodge system and uh you know they're probably trying to uh you know give him some grief for that well he had uh he had two books that he uh that he wrote about the uh the filthy rituals of freemasonry and i i i think i forget the name of the other one but uh it's just recently when he introduced me order of the gestures oh sorry oh oh no no i don't think so but this that's not part of the conversation but um i was just thinking to myself how many colleagues do i have that i can actually talk to about this that might actually understand um and i re i sort of drew a blank so let me explain the situation um he was uh he met robert f kennedy very recently uh uh who then was very impressed with his work and and wanted him to go work for him that kind of thing and so uh then james introduced me to him but then there was a little bit of a thing where the assistant would go of and he doesn't have enough uh following he goes in to talk about the illuminati and reptilians and stuff like that maybe we shouldn't go and so james then sends them this incredibly disgusting abusive sexual uh uh innuendo uh email uh to them and uh i was just like dude that is that is wtf you know don't don't do that kind of thing um and told him that he might be he might have his brain a little bit uh wired because of uh how much stalking he's been under that kind of thing um and it's affected his mind like malware so now he's being being sort of antisocial about it um and and i said that out of genuine concern for him um but then what happened was he turned on me and then uh gave me an equally uh nasty sort of uh abusive response and so unfortunately a lot of people a lot of people kind of uh you know don't like my work or my personality because i do get confrontative and uh um you know um somewhat aggressive regarding my stance of these things for the purposes of something like this of course you know i'll tone it down and just explain it from a purely philosophical perspective i generally only get uh this you know expressed this type of emotion cathartically on my own broadcast which is exclusively mine and not affiliated with anyone else so that is why you'll see me take that type of a more um you know angry emotional stance here but when i go on other people's platforms i try to keep it as fact-based and take the emotion out of it as much as possible so you know of course uh you know i will tone it down for the and tailor it to the audience i am delivering it to i'm very capable of that and if anybody has seen all of my uh interviews you will understand yes i do do that and and you know respectful of their platforms because that's their digital space this is mine i and i will do as i will here this is the digital space that is my quote digital property okay this is my show on others uh shows or platforms or meetings i will tone it down and you know take it back several notches so um you know there's no worry about that regarding me vinnie and i think you understand that yeah yeah and the the thing about it is i think so many of us are severely traumatized but particularly by our experiences and sometimes that makes uh trust or even listening to criticism even from friends a very very difficult thing at this time in history sure and that's why i go into potential healing methods for that type of trauma and again i keep reiterating that yes you you are not responsible for the trauma that was conducted upon you as a child but as an adult you are absolutely personal responsible for healing it for fixing it for healing it so that you then don't repeat the cycle and conduct trauma upon others or even continue to be a whipping post for other psychopaths conducting trauma upon others it's our responsibility to learn about ourselves to the extent that we can go through uh the traumatic experiences that we've had confront them and ultimately to heal them okay so you know this is something that i've talked about a lot here on water earth is happening and even give given people some of the methodologies for healing and again you can get some of those in with other researchers you know jay parker talks a lot about eft work and trans personal work and you know um understanding epigenetics you know these are things that i've talked about as well and uh you know it is each individual's responsibility to understand themselves and understand their experiences to the extent that they do that again part of my quote trauma in the modern world is living around so many ignorant people that are so vibrationally low harm they're harming other people's rights through their ignorance by not looking at the truth and ignoring it and refusing to bring it into themselves and accept what is true and the the destruction of human rights and freedom and even simple everyday tasks that we could once do that now we're being told were prevented from engaging in because of lies and disinformation you know and it's very angering it's extremely extraordinarily angering and i i say again we should never capitulate to these lies we have to get up in people's faces about these things you know and again you could even do that respectfully on other people's platforms you know you don't have to go as you can go nuts on your own platforms right that's the difference between property that's their platform this is my platform you do that on on the platform that's yours if you want to ratchet it up a notch and cathartically get some of that anger out okay if i may uh the uh my friends my band actually uh we were having a jam it was the first time uh jamming in a few months because of uh the lockdowns right and um they said to me you know vinnie you laughing at your own jokes on your show is grating on us and and i was just like this this is my band these are my friends i've got to do something about this and so i was just like okay let's reign in the vinnie eastwood a little bit here let's reign them in and uh ever since then i've actually become sort of a professional broadcaster it's it's it's i love it when you laugh at your own jokes vinny that's part of your unique charm so i disagree with your band members but that's okay oh but but still the um i understood uh what they meant by it is like there's a certain amount of laughing at your own jokes like for example if i'm laughing at my own joke and i'm still laughing after about 10 to 20 seconds and you're a live audience and you're waiting for the next bit of information i could understand to go to the extreme i hear you yeah exactly so it's all about uh raining ourselves in because the uh the key to being a moral man or a decent man is not what you will do it's what you will restrain yourself from doing exactly exactly and uh folks for those who may not know vinnie why don't you give out your website and uh vinnie's one of the biggest broadcasters of truth in all of new zealand really the all the southern hemisphere as far as i'm concerned so let people know where they can check out your work vinnie that's great i've got to go to look after my baby uh in the next 60 seconds so this is good you can look for me at the vinnie eastwood show.com that's vinnie with the y because it's the most important question and on youtube there uh what was it youtube.com forward slash c forward slash vinnie eastwood nz and the live links are already ready there uh mark so i will send those to you across skype so you can promote them and the it is already counting down so uh two hours and a half to go till show time mark passio on the video eastwood show i'm calling this episode political reality check because for the last uh month or so this this month i'm helping the new zealand public party bringing in experts from all around the world telling them and their audience and their voting supporters things that they do need to know if they actually want to change this country and we'll do this facts ladies and gentlemen it is about victory or death this time vinnie we will do the great work together and get those individuals informed okay and i'll just uh hit me up after the show and i'll just let me know you know how it's all going to work and you know we'll we'll talk about proceeding and um i thank you for inviting me to be part of that already popped into your skype brother i'll see you then thank you ladies and gentlemen the great vinnie eastwood awesome always great to hear from vinnie eastwood all right let's uh let's go to another email question this is working out pretty well we got a lot oh my god we have a lot of email responses too this is where i want to keep questions and i'll keep doing this week upon week maybe in the you know third hour we could take some you know actual calls and we can take some email questions why do i'm assuming that they mean when they say they worship bell that they mean the satanist or the big cult that runs the world why is that god so important so i've talked about this a bit in older episodes and i've talked about it on my formal presentation called demystifying the occult part ii satanism and the dark occult so the answer to this is bell bill bull bale however you want to put the v the vowel in there the the the the consonant combination of b l okay b l's above right bale bow right the bull which satan has always been depicted as a bull god the black the golden bull of wall street right the dollar bill okay you can get the liberty bell okay all kinds of symbols bells used in in rituals you can go on and on and on and on okay paying bill right paying bills right bill is the other name for this god it doesn't matter what vowel combination you put in the middle b l in ancient languages there really weren't vowels first of all okay it was consonants and the vowels were sort of substituted or implied so you go back to sanskrit ancient hebrew you know these ain't an ancient coptic egyptian there's not really vowels they're consonant sounds and implied vowels so bl the consonants b and l were the sound for the name of their god okay and all it represented was the sun depicted as or symbolized as knowledge knowledge symbolized by the sun i should say okay so bell was a sun god baal was a sun god bill was a sun god just look it up and you could just look this up in any simple you know website type it in god bell god bill right god baal all sun gods solar cult gods it represented knowledge light light and knowledge have been used synonymously the sun has always been a symbol of knowledge this god represents knowledge that they have that they understand and that they wield yet other people don't have it other people don't understand it and other people don't wield it therefore a tremendous power differential comes about as a result of this tremendous knowledge differential this is what is meant by the term knowledge is power no not quite knowledge applied in the world is power and knowledge applied in the world by a group of people who have a whole lot of it used as a weapon against other people who don't have any of it is a power differential in the world that's how they amassed a crude and apply knowledge as power so this is what their god represents don't get hung up on the descriptions or depictions of the god itself it's an idea it's a representation it's a symbol please understand that it has nothing to do with oh this is the god of the bible and so we look at this as the opposite of that and this is the god we've made in this image and we worship it it doesn't work that way it's a symbol what was it in the ancient world it's the dark sun it's not the true light the true light the true sun the true light the truth the star of our solar system is one of the sons of the universe that the real creator of the universe put there that's been referred to as god's son that's where the whole idea of christianity being represented by the son of god came from it's an allegory the same is true in the dark allegory of satanism and dark luciferianism lucifer is the light looks fairy bringer of light to carry the light to to ferry the light it's all an allegory who's going to wield and control that light is it going to be distributed like knowledge should be distributed in an egalitarian way to everyone so that they all understand and then we level the playing field so people can't be manipulated and controlled because they all have that knowledge and understanding and it's common sense or is a small tiny elite group going to own and control the knowledge keep it back from other people keep it occulted hidden or keep it sequestered in some way where other people are saying oh we don't need to look at that that's evil that's the occult it's all all manipulation game and then they wield the knowledge in a dark way for the purposes of deception control manipulation and ultimate rulership how many times have i said this though folks once again i'm not look folks i'm not knocking the people who are right and asking questions that have already been answered but i can tell you haven't been through my material this is the fucking problem this is the problem how many times do i need to say go through all my material and then you'll essentially have the basic understanding that i have you want to get all the details of that understanding then you need to read source material and books get the arc go through that that'll take you multiple lifetimes probably okay you won't go through it all because you're not as 100 percent um obsessive like i am i am obsessive and i don't mean addictive there's a difference between addictive and obsessive i have somewhat of an obsessive personality meaning when i go into something i go into it all the way i'm not a half layer i'm not a dabbler if i go into something i go into it all the way ask my family members what i was like when i was young i had an obsessive streak since the time i was like three years old okay if i'm gonna go into something i'm doing it all the way i was never a half-asser most people are half-assers you want me to look into eight hours of material how about 8 000 hours of material lazy piece of shit i don't care who i offend or turn off you don't want to learn this go fuck yourself it's your karma and it's your fucking burial it's your funeral s okay and i'm not talking to any caller in particular right i'm just putting that out there as a general overarching statement you don't want to know your fucking funeral okay i'm not worried about not offending anybody anymore you got to understand this is going to affect your life your loved one's life your freedom their freedom the end whether you understand that right now or not make the decision to go deep into the knowledge or it's your karma and ultimately it's your fucking funeral all right so once again a lot of these are going to be questions i've already answered many times once again go back to the beginning of the podcast listen to it in fucking order okay and once again people go mark you're turning off your audience you're gonna you know go easy on these people you didn't follow my instructions it's not my orders i'm not ordering you don't have to do anything you don't want to do you don't want to do it it's your fucking funeral but don't do it then stay ignorant but again you're asking me to take of and i'm putting this out there for people to clarify it's not something i haven't clarified in the past it's kind of all repetition at this point you know very few people have asked me to cover anything new or clarifying anything new but then again there is nothing new under the sun right it's probably going to be just clarification and repetition from this point forward because i've largely put out all of the important things people need to understand to become awakened and enlightened they just haven't really gone through it or done that work so you know i'll keep reiterating go back to podcast number one you probably won't have any more questions when you actually listen through in order to 231 or later all right let's go to another caller all right let's go to kaylee kaylee you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hi mark hey how you doing i'm all right considering i'm living in melbourne and it's turning into a police state but okay aren't we all um i just i'd just like to say i actually admire um you're expressing your sacred gift of anger i find it quite inspiring thank you put me off in any way yeah i enjoy it so some people can handle that lightning bolt strike some people have a hard time with it you know again i made a decision a couple of years back that i was not going to put on a persona here on air anymore and i did back in the early days of what on earth is happening i i knew that my personality was like a lightning discharge you know and if it entered people they would not be able to handle it and so i really put on a persona in the early episodes and i said you know i it was it was a mask or a persona of this is mark from what on earth is happening.com and i'm gonna kind of try to take it easy on you so you get it you know and now i i really can't even stomach that i can't do it anymore i literally cannot withhold my true personality which was always like that but i will not withhold it by been put on a social mask for others 231 episodes in i can't do it i won't do it but i thank you for being able to handle it and you know telling me that you know it's okay if i go you know that angry from time to time i'll try to keep it relatively balanced though but thank you yeah no hundred percent it's actually inspired me and i got talking to a guy called brandon in the discord chat room and we decided to collaborate and create some videos and podcasts that are now up on his website called more loads more problems.com and also on bitchute so fantastic give the site again or the youtube channel whatever you want and so it's more lawsmalproblems.com and it's comedy all on youtube and on bitches okay so more laws more problems dot com okay and you can get that on youtube and bitch shoot and then what was the uh you you gave a youtube channel and comedy lol okay so it's actually brandon's website and his a youtube channel but we've collaborated on some things because i felt like i needed to start doing something and he's kindly helping me with that because i'm not really great with technology i did want to take the cause but we've got a time difference in australia so i couldn't do it unfortunately well i'm glad you're getting personally involved in the great work it's good to hear i love hearing that from my callers that's the thing that makes me feel like there's hope that people are actively putting websites together and youtube channels putting this information out there to the public i love hearing examples of that because that's what this is all ultimately about folks is taking right action in an age of deception disinformation lies and the destruction of human freedoms so uh kelly that's a great job i'm very glad to hear that you're doing that with others and again people can team up if you're not technically inclined but you feel like you've got a great way of presenting information you team up with a technical individual and you share the responsibility there's always ways of dealing with it and you know doing it as a team it doesn't have to be super individualistic you know i have a team here thankfully you know over time that i was able to put together i was very alone when i first started doing this it morphed into a team dynamic and you know i'm very thankful for that because i won't be able to do this to the level that i'm doing it without my team so um you know kelly i really appreciate that you've gotten involved in the great work to that extent so um if you have a question you can go ahead and fire it away yeah sure i have a question so it's regarding a you know the mandatory mask wearing which is in england and melbourne at the moment well it's it actually comes in next week on wednesday they're giving us time to go and buy face masks um which i'm not gonna do but um i just wanted to ask do you think it's not only a symbol of submission but would you say it's also a test for the level of consciousness absolutely that's what this is you could call it a shit test folks you know that's all it is it's saying how much shit are you going to put up with as a as a whole society as a culture as a species that's all it is it's all it is because it's not effective look if i thought there was actually a deadly illness that was airborne in any way i wouldn't take chances you know i talk about how important health is how important you know good nutrition and diet is and doing juicing and blending of fruits and vegetables do you think i want to get sick you know this isn't about getting sick this isn't about helping anybody this is a psyop to destroy human freedom and secondly viruses are not what we are being told and they don't work the way we are working okay and you could say you could say all you want then it's all the traditional methods of science the people who are going to take that position or the people who have not actually done the reading and research in the scientific literature and i'll tell you what they've done we can do a whole show on it we could do a series of shows on it okay here's what you you go into the literature and you show them the peer-reviewed studies i'll bring them all up folks i can go over tens of them on the show because there's hundreds of them out okay you go into the literature you bring up the the published uh paper in whatever journal it happens to be and they explain here's what we attempted to do we took a hundred well people and we took ten sick people and we made them all sit right next to touch contact sleep in bed with you know all different methodologies to attempt to have those sick people infect the healthy people and they say say we did this for you know multiple days could not produce transmission of the of the alleged contagion right so they went more extreme and they take mucoid material they allow the sick people to sneeze into trays to spit into trays the cough and the trays right and then they put that tray right in the presence of a well person and hundreds of people we're talking about at all different stages of the disease you know tens of sick people hundreds of well people cannot through mucoid nearness to their mucoid alleged infectious material transmit the disease so they go more extreme they make them you know put put a bubble around their head sneeze into it then put that bubble plastic bubble like an inverted fishbowl with obviously room to breathe it's not an enclosed thing they make them sneeze blow their snot out all over it cough all over it spit on it spit on the inside mucoids running all over dripping down the inside of the inverted fishbowl bubble put that over a healthy person's head hundreds of them can't produce the infection in the healthy person can't transmit it having them breathe in mucoid material right so they go more extreme right having them sit directly in front of a healthy person they breathe all out in a deep way breathe it all out their breath as hard as they can breathe out and the healthy person sits two inches from their mouth and goes and sucks it in sucks in deep into their lungs and holds it their expired breath can infect anybody hundreds of people they do it to no transmission no contagion no infection so they say this isn't this still isn't extreme enough we need to go more extreme we're gonna have them collect all their mucoids all these sick violently ill people collect all their mucoids pull it up into syringes and inject it subcutaneously inject all the mucoid material under the skin of healthy people still can infect them and make it sick and we believe in traditional virus transmission of disease and the traditional models of contagion this is how dumb people are because they've never read any of the science they've never read one page of the hundreds of thousands of pages of this very meticulously researched and experimented new field of virology and immunology they haven't done one second of research don't even know that it exists because the occultists in the mainstream media will never tell you that these fields of science exist and then the dumb population walks around like they know something they know exactly a bag of dog shit is what they know and i'm not going to say it nice to people anymore they don't know shit and they think they know when they have an ill-informed opinion and have never read one piece of medical literature or scientific study from any journals or any scientific institutions that have done tons and tons and tons of experimentations to the contrary of the official narrative or model and then you think you're informed and you are not informed so that's why i get a little bit upset with people who think they know and want to go off on their high moral horse virtue signaling when they have exactly zero knowledge and they only have 100 percent ill-informed ill-read opinion given to them by known liars okay so um i even lost threat of the question uh kaylee so you know i kind of went off on a tangent there uh the original question was is a mandatory mask wearing a test and the answer is it's a shit test okay all it's there for is not to try to explain to people that this is going to make you healthier or prevent the so-called spread of this so-called contagion which is actually a natural exosomal process of the body for toxin removal that's all what we're calling viral diseases most viral diseases are okay but all it is is a test of compliance and obedience that's all it is and it is part of the psyop for the occult controllers to gauge how well has our psyop disinformation and um compliance narrative worked in society how well is our social engineering our socially engineered perceived psyop agenda how good how well is it working and how well is it spreading as the real virus amongst the dumb ill-informed masses of the human population that's all it's a test for and let me tell you something folks they understand that actual numbers as do i as does anyone who is actually paying attention it is the overwhelmingly vast majority of the human population that is buying it i would say 95 or greater of the human population buys it lock stock and barrel hook line and sinker in its entirety with absolute religious fervor absolute religious fervor i would say five percent or less of human beings in the entire world know that something is even amiss or not right or there is a agenda even afoot in any way okay most people don't even know that there's an ulterior agenda happening or a psychological operation happening let alone understand the particulars of it let alone understand the real science okay so that's what i'm going to start to endeavor in future weeks to go deeper into and explain in more detail and guess what you nazis in youtube you nazis on facebook you're not liberals you're not liberals you're not certainly not classical liberals like as am i i'm a classical liberal and i'm a classical conservative i'm not a neo-liberal nazi and communist nor maya neoconservative nazi and communist because that's all you are you're a hybrid totalitarian you're a nazi in some views and policies and you're a communist in other views and policies because you're a totalitarian piece of fucking trash a totalitarian piece of fucking trash i'll say it right on the platform that i broadcast on youtube you're a nazi communist totalitarian piece of fucking trash go ahead and ban me and show them who you are bitch same thing for facebook you'll never stop me from speaking and getting the information out there because i stand in righteousness and truth and i will never back down and that will provide all the protection i ever require in this three-dimensional domain of space-time do your worst okay and i am not afraid fear is not just the mind killer it is the soul killer and that's where most people are at and i will never capitulate to fear it is the force as i said on show number one which shuts consciousness down and prevents it from evolving no fear or if you even have any move forward with right action in spite of it and the universe will come to your assistance most people do not understand that principle and are not acting in that capacity and that's why we're losing because we don't have that level of courage even in the truth community if everyone had my level of courage and this is not an arrogant or egotistical statement as it is simply a true statement if everyone had my level of courage we would already be free there would be no tyranny we would be free now the problem is is we have not worked upon ourselves significantly enough to develop that level of required courage and that's the problem all right so i hope that answers uh kelly's great question about masks thank you kelly let's go to another email let's see um let's see all right my question for you is masks have been mandated in my prominent province in quebec canada i've not worn one who will not wear one in any context i agree and i neither will i people i love and care for are fearful and lack the courage to not comply exactly what i was just talking about very synchronistic then i would come to this email now what do you recommend for these people how can they become brave and bold and not comply to this psyop well once again what is the factor that eventually leads to courage what do they lack psychologically that will lead to true courage they lack true self-respect self-respect truly is the only thing that will ever inspire a person to not comply with evil why don't they have self-respect again this is going low on the totem pole or the tree of evil okay you need to look at my broad my presentation i'm sorry or you can go into my extended form of it which is referred to as cosmic abandonment this all goes down into areas of deep seated psychological trauma brought about by bad parenting these people ultimately had bad parenting and or were abandoned in some form or fashion by their parents it does not mean that they had to be physically abandoned or left alone by their parents they could have been psychologically abandoned emotionally abandoned mentally abandoned not given any good information morally abandoned okay there are many different forms of abandonment so self-respect often comes from abandonment issues psychologically which is very traumatic most people will never look at their abandonment issues from their bad parenting and they will simply have them deeply rooted nested subconsciously and they never bring them to the surface and they go you know what my parents didn't really do a good job raising me morally they never taught me morality my parents didn't do a good job giving me good food so that my brain would work well they bought the shittiest cheapest food they could find that's a form of abusiveness and or trauma right my parents were never really emotionally connectively connected with me they didn't really care about how i felt or what how what i was emotionally going through all they cared about was my physical comfort right i myself went through some of this you you have to recognize it you have to admit it you have to acknowledge it first that there's that problem and that you're traumatized by it then you have to work through it and you don't work through it just by blaming other people because again you can understand why it exists what the that person went through and then you can let go you don't even have to forgive you don't even have to forgive the person that conducted the trauma true forgiveness as i as i have described it spiritually is a two-way street that person has to be sorry and recognize what they did at a conscious level and then they have to apologize for it and then say they'll never do it again and prove that they won't do it again through their behavior then you could slowly trust them and forgive them that's what real forgiveness is real forgiveness doesn't go oh i don't know whether you change or not but you're forgiven that's bullshit new age forgiveness okay real forgiveness means the person's truly sorry and they've made true amends to try to repair the damage that they have done letting go however is different spiritually right so that means the person may not be repentant the person may not even have acknowledged their wrongdoing but you're going to let it go you're good you're going to acknowledge it and say here's what they did i acknowledge what they did i understand the harm it caused and i understand that they did it and i was a child and i was traumatized by it that's called working through your trauma and grief subconsciously and bringing it from the subconscious mind up to the level of the conscious so that you can actually work with that shadow material that is no longer buried this is often what addicts cannot do and why they go deeper in depression and addiction but this is what most of society is wrestling with and cannot bring themselves to do because you have to tell hard truths to yourself and it's fucking painful and it's nasty material that you don't want to drudge up and you don't want to look at and you don't want to confront it's called dealing with the fear that's deep inside your heart and mind and wrestling and struggling with it in black ugly muck and mud you know but if you do that there's spiritual gold on the other side you know because you're dealing with who you really are and you're understanding i'm like this because of this you know this is what led and informed my behavior and why i behave the way i behave why i am a coward and why i am lazy and why i am apathetic and why why i am ignorant and i had to do all these things because i was all that i was trash i was the kind of trash people that i was talking about in the past i had to admit that to myself i had to conquer my ego by admitting that and accepting it and going through the long hard tragic dark night of the soul in which i went deeper into depression deeper into self-loathing but then realize here's the underlying causal factor reasons this is what the shadow work is folks there's no magic button there's no magic pill there's no magic technique you don't do a little bit of meditation sitting in a lotus position and all of a sudden that magically goes the fuck away it doesn't work like that it's hard deep painful mock work that no one wants to do it's getting grimy and dirty in your own muck and sleaze and acknowledging what a total piece of garbage in many ways in different aspects and areas of your psychology and your mental and emotional and spiritual makeup you have become and acknowledging that all of that is there and then you have to start right there that's where you begin you don't deny it and you don't refuse to accept it you accept all of it and take on the full brunt of that personal responsibility deep within the self then you start self work how many people can honestly say they have gone through that process and kept going through it very very very very few okay so that is the unfortunate answer to that question about what will create self-respect leading to self-courage is that level of shadow work best of luck inspiring it that's the real alchemical magic see that's why i put this work out to people and tell them that don't blow smoke up other people's ass and tell them it's going to be easy it is going to be the hardest thing you have ever had to do you will need to sit with yourself and acknowledge the worst parts of you that's the answer you didn't want to hear that one but that's the truth all right let's go to one more caller uh mifala i believe i'm pronouncing that correctly miphala mephila what's up mark hey you're alive welcome yes i can got you i was told i got eight minutes so i wanna talk about the importance of starting at podcast number one yes um so i've stumbled upon your work right after i got out of my new age funk after waking up to a bunch of truths about reality and i found your natural law seminar and i binged that twice okay and i've watched it a few times since then i was like why don't i start a podcast i started the podcast right and um anyone who's listening has not started at podcast one gotta explain how vital that is because you pack so much you break down reality as a whole and no one does no one does as well as you do first of all um thank you i appreciate that yes i appreciate you saying that thank you yes um and you know you've put me onto the great work and i i so what i learned and what i want to emphasize here is uh i'm just going to nail a few things you cute uh things you have wait we have less than three minutes so i'm just giving making you all the time you got it well all right vitriol the importance of vitriol uh the power differential worldview healing uh objective reality courage sovereignty of the mind body and spirit internal monarchy external anarchy natural law leads to god gnosis your beliefs are irrelevant and what your work does and the way you present it in the podcast specifically you start at level one and uh you ease people into the ability to take it to level 100 or infinity it was very meticulously calculated and formulated as a stepwise initiatory progression from someone coming at this with very very little knowledge that is where i began so i appreciate you acknowledging that and uh explaining that to the current viewership or listenership thank you right one quick comment sure i would be a cultural marxist with no knowledge of self on the streets right now with antifa or i would be a new ager meditating and praying in my room ignoring objective reality and not doing great work you know just my friend that is that is powerful that's powerful for me to hear and that that gives me some hope and and makes me feel a little bit good inside so thank you that's really powerful to hear yes yes sir thank you um if you if you want to hear more about my story and how you helped um i am monad of creation on instagram hit me up i i noticed you're on there a lot but i i would love to just let you know you know you've put your mind heart and body into this your soul like your your soul into this great work and this is fun people need to see the the uh the balance so keep vitriol and love you know you can you gotta have both you gotta know how to do both so much thanks to you mark thank you you literally saved so many people from an imbalanced world to you and appreciate you brother thank you brother i really appreciate you saying that and uh continue moving forward with your contribution to the great work great to hear ladies and gentlemen that's all the time that we have on this edition of what on earth is happening so um i want to reiterate um please go back watch all the podcasts in order at your own pace that's where you'll get the maximum benefit incredible callers as always on this question and answer session i think um even the email you know we're going to continue that as a practice here on what on earth is happening and i'll i'll try to cover these in future episodes uh all the uh questions that people have you can fire questions away to questions that what on earth is happening dot com i think there'll probably be thousands of questions that'll pile up in that inbox for sure right remember ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and we'll see you right here next week thank you for watching [Music] [Applause] [Music] is [Music] don't you ever [Applause] [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #232

Topics: *Questions & Clarifications Call-In Show Part 2, the Importance of starting at WOEIH Podcast #001 and going through ALL of the WOEIH Podcasts IN ORDER, Erroneous understanding of Morality and Anarchy is harming the effort to educate the public because since First Principles are being obfuscated, Endless useless debate on Social Media dilutes and destroys the reception of Knowledge, Teaching Morality and Natural Law is not accomplished effectively via text on Social Media platforms, Formalizing Knowledge through Spoken Word via podcasts, video and live streams with added visuals is a VERY effective method of Teaching Natural Law, Disabling comments on content platforms to keep non-sensical Noise from corrupting the Message, Most people allow their Ego to stand in the way of the Reception of Truth, Publishing original content and archiving it for posterity, What is Dross?, Natural Law, Morality and Anarchy are NOT subjective opinions, If you're not outraged, you're not paying attention, Righteous Anger is a Sacred Gift, Being "soft" and easily frightened or offended is NOT a Virtue, Natural Law has nothing to do with the behavior of animals that are not Human, Mainstream Media is the most dangerous Virus, the Mainstream Media and Big Tech are lying Satanic pedophile-protectors, Satanists view the Police and Military as their Pet Attack Dogs, Satanists OWN the Police and Military, Satanists OWN ALL institutional infrastructures, Self-Loathing is why Order-Followers are Emotional Children, People should STOP COMPLAINING and do the Great Work THEMSELVES if they're not satisfied with how someone ELSE is already DOING IT, Learning useful skills to disseminate and publish information, Dark Occultists are intelligent, skilled, united and driven, while the public is ignorant, unskilled, apathetic and lazy, the concept of an Occult Master-Mind, the soon-to-be-introduced One Great Work Network, Many hands make light work, Those who make peaceful revolution impossible, make violent revolution inevitable, the Hegelian Dialectic of Communism vs. Fascism, Transmission of illness does NOT occur how Mainstream Media and Mainstream Science say it occurs, Humanity has adopted De-Facto Satanism as its main Religion, Mark Passio's official paperwork as clergy of the Church of Satan, Truly Intelligent human beings will learn from the mistake of others and not need to repeat those mistakes for themselves, Questions for Initiates to the Mystery Traditions, the Impossibility for Freedom to exist in a society that embraces Moral Relativism, People who make endless comments on Social Media and YouTube are the DROSS of Humanity, There are no Atheists in foxholes, the untimely passing of Tracy Twyman, Bob from Cincinnati!*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome everyone thank you for joining us here today this show is live every sunday from 3 p.m to 6 p.m east coast u.s time today is sunday july 26th 2020. this is episode number 232 of what on earth is happening we broadcast live at waterunearthishappening.com show we simulcast on vimeo youtube and facebook so we have a great show lined up for you here today we were originally going to attempt in the first half an hour or so of the show to have a couple of guests but some technical issues intervened and we are not going to be able to bring them live on the air today we'll try to push our guests back to next week's show should everything go well technically that being said today's show is going to be an all-call-in show as we did last week for most of the show we are going to take your calls through our discord server you can go to what on earth is happening dot com slash show to get the link or slash discord to go right into the discord server discord is a simple video conferencing app that will let you call in for free anywhere in the world into this broadcast so we'll be going to your calls live for questions and clarifications regarding any material that has ever been covered in the entire what on earth is happening podcast series as always i'd like to remind new viewers or listeners that this show is a series of cumulative information what that means is that you cannot listen to later shows in isolation you have to look at it as a course okay just like a a a public school course in a university for example you would not be able to join class number 55 never having heard any of the classes from 1 through 54. okay what on earth is happening works the exact same way this is a course it's an online course look at it like that okay you wouldn't jump into a college course three quarters of the way through the semester and expect to understand the material being discussed this show works the exact same way as a college course okay it is a stepwise progression of information in which the later episodes have pre-requisite knowledge and material that must be absorbed and taken in and fully understood from the earlier episodes so you have to go to the beginning of this entire podcast series and listen in order at your own pace if you're new you don't want to start here that's a completely wrong incorrect approach and i'm going to start saying this every single week no matter how repetitive and laborious it becomes because many new listeners do not do this and then they cannot hear or understand what is actually being said no matter how many times they listen to it they do not have the prerequisite knowledge covered in earlier episodes so please if you're a new viewer go to my website waltonenorthishappening.com click the podcast tab and go to podcast in order with the red link and listen in order at your own pace and then you will understand what we are discussing and talking about in the later episodes you have to listen to them in order okay that being said let's jump over to my slide presentation it's ready okay this is the artwork for today's show again this is episode 232 questions and clarifications call-in show part two we started doing this last week i thought it was a great idea to let viewers ask questions and request clarification on topics because folks let me tell you something people still don't have a firm grasp of the philosophy that i discuss here on what on earth is happening i see it all over in social media and all over the internet a lot of people have very halfway half-assed understanding of these topics these philosophical and moral issues they and many of them think that they know in great hubris they listen a little bit they watch a little bit they've heard a couple of my videos and then they think they they understand it fully and deeply and most people i have to say sadly do not fully and deeply understand this material they many of them think that they do erroneously and what i wanted to have this week but we'll have to push to next week is some people who are active on social media who have seen this very dynamic of many people thinking that they know but they have halfway knowledge and um they want to speak out and hear themselves talk but they do not have a firm moral or philosophical foundation regarding natural law and anarchy and then they are spreading their lack of awareness in a lot of false hubris and pride because they believe they have it fully figured out when they do not and they have not gone deeply enough into the material to understand the truth regarding natural law and the truth regarding anarchy and there is not an opinion regarding these things there is an actual objective truth regarding these matters they are moral matters they are not matters of subjective opinion moral matters have a truth an objective truth regarding them because morality is objective and many people are still stuck in their subjective ill-informed opinions regarding these philosophical and moral matters and yet their ego is in the way and they believe they know and they talk out and then they teach start teaching others when they don't have a firm grasp on first principles and when that happens ultimately they're not doing the movement anything good they're not doing the our movement to try to morally educate human beings any kind of a service whatsoever they are actually doing harm and they're creating obfuscation within the movement they're doing harm to the effort of trying to reach out in any type of a wide scale effort and morally educate the public and you know i have to say that my entire take or opinion on this uh you know and we will get to your calls once again to join us uh just click the call in link on the show page what on earth is happening dot com slash show click the call in i'll go through a little bit of a monologue here before we go to your calls because i want to emphasize some things okay we're also going to take emails and i'll give the uh email address for that as well it's going to be questions what on earth is happening.com that's the new email i set up last week if you want to email questions in the show you can send your questions or request for clarification to questions at what on earth is happening.com but i just want to say a little bit more about this you know i go i occasionally monitor where the pulse of the public is where the where their consciousness is at on social media i don't interact that much okay on social media i usually generally tell people about what i'm doing what my projects are and how to get to things that i am currently doing on social media that's what i use it for i don't sit and argue with people on social media i really think that social media is somewhat of a trap to be quite honest i think it is there to allow a lot of people who have no knowledge whatsoever or a lot of people who have half-assed knowledge to just endlessly debate and argue amongst themselves and this does no teaching it provides no true experience of learning on the part of a potential student most potential students get very quickly frustrated with that because they're not receiving any good quality understanding okay or instruction or advice and what it ends up being is a chorus of noise of ignoramuses and people who have incredibly huge egos that they cannot remove or get out of the way to actually teach well okay and what happens is the message ultimately gets diluted and ultimately lost i think engaging people in any type of a philosophical or moral discussion or argument through text in social media is completely doing a disservice to the entire freedom truth and teaching natural law movement if you even want to call those movements i believe the people engaged in that effort long term are not helping now there are even my guests that i may bring on or probably i'm going to bring on next week may vehemently disagree with that and i personally do not care that is their you know uh take on it i'm giving you my take okay i in other words what we could do is even have a difference of opinion regarding what methods are effective do you know what methods i believe are effective and i think i've shown that they are effective effective methodology in teaching natural law and morality is not going on to a social media platform of any kind that is controlled by someone else and then talking through text first of all tremendous amounts of context get lost through texting okay i don't care how clear you make the language you can always refine language through speaking when you send a message via text it's permanently that way the end okay what i think is effective is formalizing your knowledge through some form of spoken media whether it has video attached to this to the speech or not that means making an audio podcast an audio mp3 doing a live audio stream or making a video podcast where you do a live video stream and then you formalize your teaching you put it out in a well constructed outline of information or you put it out in a well constructed presentation with visuals as we do here constantly on what on earth is happening okay so if you do it that way and then you disable comments now if some people are going to vehemently disagree and say oh that's censorship no it is not it is you putting your information in a formalized way on your platform and then saying i am going to allow this information to stand on its own as is without distraction of a chorus of other voices if people want to go into the knowledge they can watch or listen and if they don't want to spend their time to do that then that's on them i feel that is the most effective method of teaching and learning i think comments are a distraction i have always taken this approach and guess what that's why i'm effective and believe me i am effective okay i'm not as effective as i would like to be because of how much ego and distraction there is online and how much disinformation there is online but when a serious student encounters my work and decides i'm going to put the effort into learning this material and i'm going to take my ego and push it to the side no matter what i hear i'm going to engage the material based on its truthfulness its veracity when a student does that removes their ego then the transformation can occur that's called putting your consciousness in the modality of proper reception and you have to get the idea of what the teacher is says looks like sounds like out of the way that's not his problem or her problem that's your problem that's your ego and you know what too few people do this and too few people teach this that the student's ego is the problem and i don't agree with toning down the message guess what if you want to do that and tone it down that's on you that's fine if you want to do it that way many different people can do it through many different methods okay it's called it's not a one-size-all approach okay there's different strokes for different folks some people will not be able to hear the message from mark pacio because of how abrasive and straightforward i am and guess what i call those people little snowflakes little babies i don't apologize you're just not an emotional adult and you can't handle somebody saying the truth harshly to you that's my personality i don't give a damn whether you can't receive it that way i have no intention of changing my methodology or my personality if you don't like me turn my show the fuck off period the end and i don't give a shit that's your karma and ultimately it's your fucking funeral okay because i'm explaining the truth about what's taking place in this time of slavery that is occurring in our world if you can't hear it like a a man like a grown grown-ass man or a grown-ass woman that is not on me that's your ego that is in the way so you can say whatever you want regarding that in your ego but guess what it's your ego problem it is not my problem as long as i speak the truth and i say what is true anything else is your problem not mine so i'm tired of hearing it and i don't care what your opinion is on it and guess what stop fucking telling me to do it different it's not your fucking business i'll do it how i want this is my platform and my show go tell yourself to do it different you're free to do it your way and show me how it's done and when you're as effective and you've reached as many tens of thousands of people as i have then you have room to talk punk okay so i'm not interested in hearing it anymore from people go do it your way asshole all right so i'll butt back with more ego you want to display ego i'll butt you right back with more ego that's what you'll get my point here overall is ladies and gentlemen you are not really helping the effort of teaching natural law and doing the great work unless you are putting out original content on a platform of your own that content and letting it stand on its own and archiving it it's not a fly-by-night thing you know where you don't archive it in all all in one place that's what real teaching is that's called assembly of course material you archive it for people so that they can go back and watch it at any time and that's what i have done here with what on earth is happening freely unhindered sitting there on a facebook thread and arguing with an idiot does nothing to help this cause that that doesn't change anybody you know what changes someone in their heart and mind and soul when they sit and engage information and they look at it deeply and they go into it in a very deep and profound way and they are then honest with themselves about what they are hearing and then they are honest with themselves about how they think and how they behave and a tiny percentage of people are doing that largely because the formats we are attempting to engage them on are completely ineffective and and people insist upon thinking the way to change hearts and minds is through facebook arguing on facebook it's a child's imbecilic approach quite frankly now that being said if you are going to open up some type of a forum or public space on facebook and you want to allow it to be a free for all you are going to see it quickly degrade because what you are doing is you are opening up the floodgates and you are allowing all the dross to pour in look up the word dross d-r-o-s-s it's the vocabulary word of the day folks it means low-quality material it means stuff that really doesn't belong in there with the high-quality stuff and there is dross in people you engage with a large group of people you are always going to have some quality people that are going to be in the very tiny minority and then you are going to have a large group of people in the in the entirety of the group that are dross okay they are the chaff okay they are the sludge of the group all right and all they're going to do is obfuscate bring ego to the table they're going to just cloud and muddy the waters and if you engage in a public space you will see invariably 95 or greater of the participants are dross they are not quality individuals and then when i advocate for the position that we should not allow the dross to act as the teachers of the group so what this is like is like saying to someone who has no formal understanding of any form of higher level mathematics for example a calculus four level class okay and you allow someone who doesn't even have an accurate understanding of arithmetic operations to go in and start yelling in the middle of the attempt to teach people a calculus level for class in mathematics in higher level mathematics okay imagine what that would do to the potential students if you are teaching a foreign language class and it's advanced foreign language like french level three conversational french and you have someone coming in there that doesn't speak a word of french and going i'm going to just start talking in english and you're suddenly going to know how french sounds and and is constructed and how you can speak to other people in that language and you're going to say that person is just as valid as a native french speaker who speaks it fluently and can teach it no that's incorrect there is a reason that people have different levels of understanding and are more qualified to teach material that has a truth if you just want the group to be flailing away with wild opinions that's one thing and it doesn't matter like oh what kinds of food what kinds of uh you know um uh ethnic cuisine are palatable foods and how do you prepare them well guess what that's an entirely subjective opinion group and you can go and have people fire away thousands or millions of opinion and they'll all conflict and contrast and guess what it all ultimately does not really matter because that's all a matter of taste and subjective opinion but when you have something as important as natural law and the concept of anarchy and you know that these have definitive truths regarding them and are not matters of subjective opinion if you just open the floodgates and allow that quote conversation forum whatever you want to look at it as to be a complete free-for-all with absolutely zero moderation you are not doing the community any kind of a service you are actually harming the educational effort and outreach and guess what i don't really care if anybody agrees with that that's also not an opinion that is actually what it will do that is the truth regarding how that dynamic works and it is not my subjective opinion regarding how that dynamic works that is what will happen to any course material that has an objective truth to it just like mathematics or a foreign language if you don't agree with that you're actually incorrect it's not my opinion there is a truth regarding that it is an objectively true statement not my opinion and for anybody with half a brain in their skull you will understand what i've just said is objectively true it's called common sense and most people don't have it okay so next week if we can get it together technologically okay and i get very upset about things like this and i'm gonna just briefly say i'm going to have a discussion with some people from social media regarding this dynamic because now because we've implemented some moderation in a group i've helped and admin who needed help and when i offered the help he gratefully and thankfully accepted the help it was not an ultimatum to him it was not a takeover it was a it was not a request it was a offer of assistance that was gratefully accepted for anybody who is not in the know regarding what i'm referring to we'll clarify this next week okay because rumors are floating around social media that i'm trying to act as some kind of a sensor of other people's language it has zero to do with that folks that is a lie and a misconstruence of what took place a group administrator who started a group totally lost control of the quality of the content within a group on social media because him and his other administrators did zero to moderate the quality of the content coming into the group it descended into an absolute free-for-all of nonsense ego and completely untrue statements regarding material that does have objective truth and when i saw that and asked if the administrator slash owner of this area of facebook acknowledged that this was indeed a problem he fully and wholeheartedly agreed yes this is a problem yes i see what you see and if you are offering assistance i will gladly take assistance because quite frankly he said he was at the end of his rope regarding what to do to corral this okay and yes it did quote need to be corralled or reeled in because it was so folks it was so out of control i'm going to briefly tell you how out of control it was before we go to your calls here's how out of control it was i was getting up in the morning and just flipping through a little bit of social media i do this occasionally to see where the pulse is i had just woken up i was still halfway groggy i'm laying in bed i'm flipping through my phone a little bit and i'm saying let's see where the consciousness is at okay this is how i gauge where people are at and what my work is to do and what i i need to be able to accurately inform other people that their work is to do regarding the one great work okay so i saw things that were being posted in this one form or area or facebook group okay and it was so outrageously horrific that i literally was physically shaking regarding how poor the content of teaching and communication of the truth of the matter regarding natural law and anarchy were within and among the members of this group it made me that angry and people will go don't let things like this get you that angry well folks let me tell you something if that's everybody's approach why fucking do anything why wake up and do bother to do a thing regarding human freedom being destroyed just let it be destroyed and accept slavery accept your bondage and accept your fucking chains okay if you don't want to exert your will to try to improve the teaching and reception of this truth that is not a matter of opinion then just lay in a corner and rot okay you're not involved your will is not activated your actions are not activated okay and so don't tell me not to get upset my being upset is righteous indignation which drives my right action that's called the sacred gift of anger i am getting angry for a valid reason and purpose it is lighting a fire under my ass to eventually do something about it most people just this false stoicism look hey there there's good forms of stoic emotion where you get down to the thing and you just do it and you say okay this is the time to actually implement it and do it and you don't have to stay angry while you're doing it that's constructive stoicism but there's forms of stoicism that are forms of mind control and that is like never get angry about anything that's new age bullshit we have to ultimately realize that when things are so wildly off base and they're doing harm to the effort they're doing harm to the one great work effort we have to try to set it back on track and sometimes our anger will help to motivate us to do that so i'll have the admin and some other moderators now explain what occurred and they could even tell you honestly how angry i was i don't even care if they say that publicly because i was damned angry i was so angry i had to step away from the discussion and go and calm myself down you know that's how angry i was because there's blatant government trolls and disruptors out there and when we do absolutely nothing and we let them hold sway we let them have total and we let them take the reins you know what's happening to this teaching the quality will go in the toilet bowl it will go straight into the toilet and we cannot let that happen folks it's hard enough to teach this in a quality way to quality students let alone just saying have a free-for-all and say whatever the fuck you want about natural law or anarchy we had people in this place saying well morality is relative teaching the very thing that destroys human freedom people saying humans are the highest power in creation teaching that in this group people saying natural law oh that's how animals behave that's the natural order of the animal kingdom and humans are no different than that why shouldn't we apply animal behavior to human beings that's not natural law there's a truth regarding that people saying we have dominion over the earth and it's creatures animals belong to us to take their lives and use them however we want this stuff like this is being said in a group called natural law and folks i don't own the term it's a philosophical term that describes a set of conditions and laws that exist naturally in the universe in nature that are inherent to creation and work objectively and flawlessly everywhere in creation in the entire 3d manifested universe and beyond so the term doesn't belong to me and that's why i said to the administrator i can't give you an ultimatum you're not using my name or you're not using the my website's name i gave other administrators of facebook groups in the past folks to just be blatantly honest full disclosure i gave them ultimatums if you don't clean up this group take my name off of it and that's my right to do so if you're going to use my private name as an individual for a group and you misrepresent my teachings or allow it to descend in a free-for-all of total misinformation and untruth don't put my name on it put your own fucking name on it and then let let your name turn to shit you're not gonna do that with my name okay my name is essentially my property and essentially what you are doing regarding that is you are besmirching my good name because i do understand this accurately i'm not going to have people out there teach it inaccurately with my name on it and that's why i respectfully ask the administrator i can't give you an ultimatum and tell you what to do with your group but i can make recommendations and i can say do you want help and he gratefully accepted so we'll have more on this next week and you know what i just want to uh you know there was something else i wanted to finish saying regarding it i'm it's slipping my mind but yeah you know if if it doesn't have my name on it i clearly can't give him an ultimatum okay but if it does have my name on it i could tell people take my name off of that group i don't want your bad ideas reflecting on me and then having people think that's what i teach okay so just want to clarify that we're going to try to get about three people as guests on next week if all goes well and you know uh bring them on to help discuss this and explain what really occurred truthfully and objectively without all the conjecture of people who were not privy to the meeting and what actually occurred okay or they have a skewed idea opinion or understanding of what actually occurred okay so we'll clarify that hopefully next week let's get into the well i have a couple of slides before we go to the calls um let's go back to the slides we're still accepting donations for the natural law documentary folks i think next week i'm going to have some pictures of some things that we are we were doing this week i re-recorded my dialogue to make it higher quality in video and audio we have some photo shoots of some of that stuff of doing that the main timeline is in we are going to add and clean up some of the new dialogue and the the whole editing process is going very well we are on we are projected as completely on schedule to have this finished certainly by the end of the year i'm not 100 promising that as a delivery date it could slip into early next year but right now as it stands we are on track and if you want to make a donation help complete this to pay uh for the editing of this a hundred percent of all donations go directly to production costs please do not uh just go to the straight donation page go to gifts dot what on earth is happening dot com and click the documentary donation link okay that is where you can donate for the documentary completion not at the donate page you go to gifts dot water on earth is happening dot com if you make a donation through the gifts website you will receive a free copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and dvd uh for your donation there's five tiers donation tiers at gifts.what on earth is happening.com also we have new t-shirts flash drives dvds um the complete mark pacio one great work collection solid state drive all very popular items at gifts.what on earth is happening.com thank you very much to anyone who has donated to gifts we appreciate that and it helps fund our efforts here at what on earth is happening i've gotten some new camera equipment as a result of your donations we have been able to pay a video editor as a result of these donations i've been able to get a new uh mics uh you know an entirely new camera set up here so this is what funds the effort your generous donation so thank you to anyone who has ever donated to the walden earth is happening cause again i'm going to be continuing to announce that we are working in proud cooperation with autonomy unlimited autonomy is the brainchild of richard grove of tragedyanhope.com you can learn more about the autonomy project at getautonomy.info i am going to be um basically now an affiliate an official affiliate of autonomy we will be getting that affiliate link posted to the what on earth is happening.com website we'll probably have a banner and a sidebar button posted for autonomy this week on the waterearthishhappening.com website uh they're setting us up with that uh official affiliation and we will start promoting that for them uh that is done uh in cooperation in return for the generous uh help that they are providing for the what on earth is happening cause uh through technical assistance so thank you to autonomy you guys uh have a tremendous team that you have put together there i highly recommend uh people check it out and uh thank you for your assistance in the cause for the cause of what on earth is happening it's greatly valued and appreciated and was so very needed so thank you the how to become the true media seminar online seminar uh to teach techno technology and publishing skills uh has been filled for quite some time uh we are we just completed class number three last week we're going to be giving class number four this tuesday july 28th the webinar itself begins at 7 pm to give people one hour of time to enter the webinar and then we officially start class instruction promptly at 8 pm eastern time please be on time you have one hour to join the webinar that's plenty of time to get in or you might miss important information that i will not repeat later please keep a notepad handy to write down your questions because i will go to your questions periodically during the class instruction we then break afterward for two hours after uh the webinar ends at 11 pm officially and then i am always going to allow at least two hour uh post discussion time post post-class discussion time i will let the meeting the webinar run until one am eastern time for anyone who wants to stay in and continue informal discussion and or ask questions to myself or any of the other members of the class please wear headphones if you're going to interact if you're going to remain silent headphones are not necessary but if you are going to uh participate with your voice please do wear headphones because if you do not wear headphones then what happens is uh your your audio echoes back into your microphone and creates a distraction to me and other class students and participants so please wear headphones while in the class if you are going to interact with the class if you have any technical problems whatsoever please email us we are here to assist you to resolve those issues the email address for any technical problems for how to become the true media webinar is true media what on earth is happening.com and we will take that very seriously and get on that and we will help assist you until your problem is resolved this has been very productive so far the class is going great we are going to be continuing with customization of operating systems and getting into hard drive and of different forms of flash drive and optical storage methods and techniques and showing that hardware this week in the class that's what we're up to in the class so i really look forward to this week's class thank you to all the students you guys have been great so far and looking forward to continuing class instruction this week in class number four so that being said the call in link to join us here on water north is happening uh live for this uh all call-in show for questions and clarifications is what on earth is happening dot com slash discord discord meaning uh you know cutting the cord of a telephone line right it doesn't mean um you know chaos and things like that it's a little acronym or not an acronym but like a you know a clever word meaning cut the phone cord you're not going to be charged for this it's all free it's basically open source software and you could basically call anybody anywhere in the world using this no long distance fees it works over the internet it can connect you uh via voice or camera and anybody can set up a server like we did here and that enables a lot of participation capabilities and uh you could set up different roles on the server you know it's got simplicity to it and then the complexity is there if you want to use it so it's very adaptable and versatile software that's why we chose it for what on earth is happening they've improved it greatly since we started using it i've had a lot less problems with it recently the developers are doing a good job moving the development forward so you could download it at discord.com app i believe is the uh the url for that if you want to download the desktop version but if you just want to get into the call-in room there's the link on the screen what on earth is happening dot com slash discord you can email questions uh regarding anything that i've ever talked about here on what on earth is happening or clarification requests to questions at whatonethishappening.com i just set up this email last saturday or sunday and we've already gotten lots of emails so i'm going to be reading more of them on the air and fielding questions in between audio calls so i just want to do a couple of quick slides before we jump in this is me waiting for people to realize that the mainstream media is the most dangerous infectious virus okay we might be waiting until we're skeletons for that one folks you know just sitting and waiting and waiting and waiting and the public consciousness doesn't move a millimeter it doesn't move a nano meter sadly okay people still naively and insanely believe the mainstream media is telling them the truth when they are satanic pedophile protectors that's what you are in the mainstream media you low-life scumbags you are satanic pedophile protectors and you are paid whore liars and guess what your cohorts in big tech and your cohorts in so-called social media your nazi trash censorship lying satanic pedophile protectors and you're going to be held accountable in creation for your crimes against humanity you are criminals against humanity you are criminal traitors against humanity i'm talking to google to apple to twitter to facebook and even to vimeo vimeo took down my last podcast because i talked about exosomes and how viruses are not what we think they are fuck you you dirty rat fucking nazis at vimeo you're trashed human beings your fucking garbage parents were fucking trash and you are a nazi fascist fucking sensor there is a truth regarding it the science is not settled you think you know and your dumb ignoramuses and you don't know and you haven't studied it and you're not privy to the science you listen to garbage fascist trash satanic pedophile protectors in the mainstream media and you think you know and you're dumb fucking ignoramuses who don't know fuck you you dirty nazi pieces of trash how about that ban me from your whole fucking platform i could give a shit you won't stop me you don't know the will you're up against son you won't stop me motherfucker try your worst you try your worst you dirty rat fucking nazis you don't know who you're up against that should be everybody's attitude regarding what's going on in big tech and social media and guess what i can say it like that because i'm in the right i have the truth regarding it and you don't yeah here's here's the dumb idiots in our society saying not now to his wife not now carla cnn is about to tell me what i believe that's what you fucking jerk-offs at vimeo and youtube and google and facebook and apple and twitter this is this is your retarded ass thinking that the television's informing you and your horror media masters are telling you anything resembling truth you're a rotten little punk fucking bitch child and you're ultimately a fascist fucking nazi piece of dirt i'm not going to sugarcoat it to you rotten piece of fucking trash that's what you are you're trash fucking garbage and your parents fuck you up that's the truth of the matter not my opinion on it and folks i was describing this scene my my in-house artist made a beautiful rendition that is highly accurate actually okay i describe this scene of a satanist laughing and as a matter of fact take it off for now because i want to get i'm going to on the fly at his laugh which i neglected to put into the slide because i we had all these technical issues and i was trying to do that earlier and actually neglected to do it folks i make mistakes i don't entirely have my act together all the time either okay so let me go into where i need to go in on my other machine over the network and get this audio file and actually include it so just give me a moment this won't take that long but you know my point here is i described this scene of what occurred at a ritual that i attended in the late 1990s of satanist and i really want to describe what occurred once again before we go to calls i know i'm taking up a lot of call times we'll get to your calls okay so let me um uh get his mp3 file of the left i got it and i'm going to add that in to the slide momentarily this will take one second i described this a couple of weeks ago because what i want people to understand is who the satanists really are that we are up against okay and most people don't know who they are they don't know anything about what they're like or what their networks are like and they have this completely false understanding of satanism and the kind of people who are involved so i want to try to describe that to people okay give me one moment to get the audio correct here in my presentation okay let's see if this plays it immediately or i have to click it it might be correct we're not getting any uh sound right all right so off the click for the sound that's what i wanted thank you thanks for bearing with me doing that folks we had a lot of technical trouble before the show and had to cancel three guests so um you know that's why i neglected to do that uh putting that audio in there i got it corrected on the fly so i was in a a ritual home it was a private dwelling a private home in rural northern maryland in a city called whitehall there were about i'm going to say or guesstimate 35 to 40 people in attendance in the entire house some of them were the owner the actual family in the house some of them many most of them were people who came in from out of the area and they had a large multi-car driveway they had a uh large multi-car garage it was what you might describe described as a rural mcmansion of of a sort i wouldn't say that it was anything approximating extremely large homes out in the hollywood hills like beverly hills stars live in but uh it had some acreage to it um it was fairly isolated not tremendously uh and um the people were certainly uh pretty rich uh low upper class i wouldn't say they were you know super rich elitists at the top of the food chain of the financial structure but they had considerable money and lived in a very nice home there was a area set up with some basic banquet tables and catered food after the actual ritual took place in the basement of the home and this was what is known as on this day a compassion ritual or a sympathetic ritual some grottos describe it differently a sympathy ritual or a compassion ritual what that means is they gather as what they refer to as a mastermind meaning that they all have intent and clarity of focus on one goal as i recall and i don't know i don't remember exactly what the goal or focus of the ritual was but it was to get some type of legislation passed in the local area they had point people in the local government and they wanted to pass legislation and get it voted through in the council where where they had people on that membership border council board okay that's what the ritual was for to direct energy toward that goal to direct intent and focus toward getting that goal accomplished and then they go out into the real world and do it okay so it's not just ritual magic it's ritual magic combined with willpower to actually do it in the 3d domain as well but then put the energetic focus behind it as winds in the sail of that ship so this is what a gathering of satanists looks like from one who has been there with them namely me that is me depicted in the foreground on the left when i was younger okay not too bad of a rendition and this is really what it looked like folks as as closely as my artist could draw it based upon my description this is so far few people have attempted to draw this this is the closest that i have seen anyone come to getting it exactly as it was on the patio outside the door is that gentleman in the back wearing that little headset okay he has a gun on his hip okay or you know on his left there is what is depicted there a holster he had a traditional military slash police style haircut you know that short jar haircut he was definitely germanic or anglo-saxon in his heritage pretty big guy you know pretty muscular standing outside guarding the satanic ritual home and ritual chamber inside after the ritual concluded we came up to this reception area that had outside of it these hexagonal windows that you could see out onto the patio area and then there were all the cars parked out beyond this guard in the driveway area he was guarding the place the whole time and did not participate in the ritual when we came up to the reception area where food was served and discussion was took place for a couple of hours after the ritual concluded this is what the people generally looked like they had taken their robes off they were in three-piece suits most of them i was in a simple pair of black slacks and a black button-down shirt with sleeves wore a baphomet medallion which is a satanic inverted pentagram with the goat inside of the pentagram you can't see that depicted in this drawing because my back is turned for the most part the individual i was talking to looked almost identical to this it's as good of an artistic rendition as i've seen an artist do to what he actually looked like he was saying this is a pretty good paraphrasing if i don't get it exactly correct it's a very accurate to the spirit of what he said paraphrasing look at him out there meaning the guard on the other side of the window who was a maryland cop who was an active duty cop in the on a maryland city police force i do not know which city it was but he was an active duty police officer not in police clothing he was in plain street clothes they were either dark blue or black i'm pretty sure they were black similar to what is depicted there okay and he was off duty at the time a member of the grotto a police officer guarding the other satanists on their request to guard them outside of the home and not participate in the ritual while it was taking place but instead to act in the capacity of a guard or what is known in freemasonry as a tyler okay who the satanist in the foreground who i believe his name was i i i i'm trying to remember but i cannot even recall this guy's name and it bothers me um i'm not going to attempt to do that on the air i'll try to do the best of to my ability to recall it but he was saying and laughing hilariously at this guy guarding the house he said look at him out there guarding us he's one of our dogs one of our pets and i basically said what do you mean and he's like they're our animals they're our dogs our pets we own them all and i'm like who do you mean what are you talking about and he said we own the police and military we own them all all of them throughout the world we could call those shots we conduct their behavior like a trainer of an animal tells the animal what to do and because they're well so well trained and so well indoctrinated into what the master wants that they do it by rote it's at the snap of a finger he said they sit they will sit when we tell them to sit they will attack when we tell them to attack they will kill they kill when we tell them to kill just like the well-trained animals they are this is who your mas what your masters think of you little children in the police and military the order followers out there who are doing the bidding of these people who are sick satanic pedophiles and this is an acclaim this is the truth of the matter they are the owners of all the governments they are the owners of all the religions they are the owners of all the media they are the owners of all the secret societies they are the owners of all the police all the military all the education systems all the publishing houses all the financial institutions all the banks all the central banks all the think tanks you could go on and on and on they're the masters and owners of that entire infrastructure of the world you want to think that that's untrue go ahead and think whatever the fuck you want that'll never make that statement that i just made untrue and it will never make it untrue that they own the police and military and think of them like this from their lips to my ears this isn't a secondhand account i was in the room with them if you don't accept that or believe that fuck you you're not going to tell me what my life experiences were because you asshole weren't there and i was so i want to thank mark my in-house graphic artist for doing a fantastic job in rendering this as closely to accurate as he could based upon my description awesome job man thank you thank you this is a tremendously valuable effort that i have asked for and finally finally someone has come in and started drawing things that i have witnessed or concepts that i want drawn that there is no image that you could search an image for and here's what he sounded like he then did a huge belly laugh after saying this about the very person doing his bidding outside on the patio guarding him here's the belly laugh let's see if this comes through [Music] [Laughter] ah [Laughter] okay i was monitoring that my headphones that is almost identical especially the the last one at the end where he was almost gagging you could hear he couldn't barely even get the air out because he was laughing so hard like when you laugh so hysterically at something that all the breath and wind leaves your lungs that is almost identical in that last part to what he actually sounded like how he was maniacally laughing at this off-duty cop doing his bidding that is what they think of you you rat punks in the military and police you're a tool you're a child you're a naive little child you're an order following child who has mommy and daddy issues you hate yourself deep down inside in your heart you hate yourself deep down inside in your soul your immoral trash who probably had immoral trash as parents and guess what i'm not going to be light on you i'm not going to tell you oh it's no fault of your own it's your fault for not dealing with your trauma or your reasons for self-loathing and self-hatred it's not anybody's fault but your own that you do the biddings of psychopath the bidding of psychopaths like this it's your fault as the saying goes you are not were not responsible for the trauma that was done to you as a child during your childhood but you as an adult are 100 percent responsible for fixing yourself and healing yourself of that trauma as an adult you have not done that and therefore all the moral culpability is upon you and i'm not going to sugarcoat that or tell you that there's an excuse for your continued immoral behavior you are responsible for your continued and moral behavior in doing the bidding of satanists who own and control the organizations at the highest level that you are a willing member of you are in a cult whether you understand that or not that is the eternal objective truth of the matter if you do not accept that your ego is in the way and or you are a naive child who does not have the facts at your disposal i will not tell you oh it's okay if that's not your opinion now let somebody else tell you nicely that if you can't hear the truth from me it doesn't make it untrue it's still true nonetheless and i'm not going to sugarcoat my words or delivery because it's too fucking late in the game for that if someone else wants to do that please stop asking me to change my approach you don't own my behavior go take do do do me a favor take my advice and go do the fucking work yourself i know i'm not interested in your suggestions or opinion and i quite frankly don't give a fuck about them and i don't care whether you think my method is ineffective i'm going to do it how i want because that's my free will decision to do so and you have no right to fucking tell me to do any different and i don't want to fucking hear it anymore do you understand assholes do you understand the words that are coming out of my mouth even my own listenership i don't give a shit what you think about my delivery stop making suggestions to me go out and do the fucking work yourself you're a lazy bag of shit who is doing nothing to help after all the effort that i have put into doing this and then i dare the the fucking unmitigated nerve and gall of people saying do do it different mark fuck you that's going to be my attitude you're an in great and you don't understand what i've gone through you don't know my fucking trauma you don't know my fucking cathartic out outlet i'm not bottling up my anger and getting cancer you want to do that you fucking do that don't tell me i have to do that and i'll show as much or as little emotion as i fucking won you haven't walked the fucking miles i've walked in my shoes quite frankly and guess what if i if you weren't doing the work that i've been doing i'd know your fucking name by now boy or girl i'd know your name by now we're going to have some people that have walked down this path coming onto the show i'm trying to get some pretty heavyweight people who have been involved in satanism okay i'm going to reach out to a former friend who was involved i'm going to reach out to someone who was in hollywood and try to bring them on who saw this firsthand and i'm going to reach out to someone in a very high level bloodline family who has already verbally agreed to come on to the show and you're going to hear it firsthand from him and he will corroborate what i am saying with no prompting on my part he'll tell you how it really works you assholes who think that satanism is a fucking bunch of dumb children in black robes and a a thicketed part of the forest in a clearing sacrificing animals you don't know what the fuck you're talking about and you have a hollywood version of satanism that told you what it is and you naively believe the assholes in hollywood go back to the slide this is what a meeting of real power brokers in satanism in the satanic network looks like that's what it looks like they're not out there in the forest sacrificing animals you dumb fucks okay that's what it really looks like from someone who's been with them i'm just sick of the ignorance folks i can't take it you know i've been doing this for too long and i'm burnt i'm burnt folks i'll say i'll admit it and say it right out there to people i i'm sick i'm i am at the level of total breaking point when it comes to other people's ignorance after this long of putting the truth out and still seeing they are no closer whatsoever to the understanding or reception of what the actual world situation that they are embedded in actually is and most of all their egos so in the way they don't want to learn or know that's why i get upset and angry and guess what all the people who say mark i think you're doing a good job you're not helping actually teach it formalize it formalize it don't go on facebook and try to convince assholes on facebook egoic pricks on facebook that you're gonna change their hearts and minds it doesn't work like that it's a that's a fool's folly game formalize your message learn how to use publishing software write a book make a podcast make a video don't shout into the wilderness of facebook or twitter you are wasting your time you are wasting your energy and it is not helping that truly is ineffective the way i have done my work has been effective the problem is i'm one of the only people doing it that way that's the problem and then all the other people who want to see it done a different way don't do it they tell me to do it their way fuck you i'm not here to do it your way i'm here to do it my way i don't want suggestions on how to do my show i'll do it how i want asshole and i'm telling you i i i'll react how i want to react i'm going to react to hammer the fucking message through to thick-headed fucking people and nobody's going to tell me not to do it that way fuck you so here's the deal get out there and do the great work on your terms don't tell anybody else how to do it could you imagine if i called up somebody like michael tesarion or jordan maxwell or david i like yeah listen michael do me a favor uh all the work you've put out over the years yeah all the voluminous volumes of work regardless of what you think of me right i want you to do it a different way could you imagine the hubris on my part telling someone like michael tessarion to do his work a different way based on all the the the years of blood he's put it and it doesn't even matter what he thinks of me i don't he doesn't even have to respect me for us to actually be peers in the work you can think whatever about me that you want that doesn't change what i think of what somebody has put out into the world and how they have formalized it i call up david ike david listen yeah you know your last interview on london real look i would have said this differently could you imagine what an asshole i would have to be to do something like that listen david yeah uh you know i would have said it a little bit differently than that and you know i don't know about how you're going on you know london real and talking about some of these topics because i might have done it differently than that think about what you sound like but but then make it even worse make it even worse folks okay make it be someone who has done nothing publicly not even me i would be a huge asshole emailing even one of these people who have done voluminous bodies of work on this material to say to them i think you should do it differently imagine that then then take it a thousand times worse the person saying it has no work to show for themselves zero work to show for themselves publicly they're a little quiet fucking church mouse that has never said a fucking thing publicly because they're a coward could you imagine and now put yourself in that position and say you're getting emailed and bombarded yeah guess what you don't fucking matter none of you people actually matter you're not in the fight you're not on the battlefield you're a little whimpering fucking child complaining about something you've done nothing about you're a little whimpering fucking child complaining to others who are generals on the battlefield and you're doing nothing that's all you are you're a whimpering asshole but i'm saying this to my viewing and listening audience imagine if you poured your soul and sacrificed what you wanted to do with your life for this amount of years and this it's 2020 and you've been doing this for 15 fucking years and this is still how people this is still where their mindset is at when you've told them over and over again i don't give a fuck what you think about my work it's not your business to tell me to do it any different do your own work and then go and reach people how you want to reach and then guess what we'll have 10 000 people with 10 000 different approaches and some of them will work for 10 000 different people and we'll be reaching more people but no they don't want to do that you just want to hear the bullshit come out you want to hear liquid diarrhea pour from your fucking gullet and you want to hear your own shit filled mouth talk see i'm talking i've been talking for these several weeks folks to all the people in ego all the people out there and guess what it's a lot of my viewership people will say you're insulting your viewership yes i am yes exactly most of my viewership is doing exactly squat they don't know how to do the great work you don't even know the methodologies you don't know how to use the technology because you know what you spend your time doing yapping at somebody else's work or yapping on social media to a bunch of fucking retards you're not doing the great work you're not helping i want to go back to this slide momentarily and we are going to go to calls it might be half the show but we'll do it okay because i have a lot to get off my chest all right with how i feel every day this is my catharsis so it will take as long as it takes this is one of the only times i start to feel a little bit better by getting it out publicly to the world i'm not going to get cancer internally by not releasing this rage and admittedly you know what folks these days i have a rage problem i can say it and acknowledge it and it's part of me and i accept it but guess what it's justified rage and that's another thing don't tell me how to deal with my emotions i know more about psychology and emotional development than most people on the planet i'll deal with it how i want and work through it how i'm going to work through it i want to say something about this image then we'll go to your calls i want you to imagine all of my years of work i want you to imagine my level of knowledge in both the understanding of how things work in the world and in the human psychology and in the technical space as well in the publishing space in reaching other people's minds in helping to change minds through external influence of other people take all of those qualities of me as an individual right and now amplify them and attribute them to every person in a large gathering i attended satanic rituals where there were upwards of 75 to 100 people in the house imagine 100 of me duplicate and i mean me mark pacio imagine 100 of me duplicated in one room imagine the knowledge the will power the skill sets and the drive all in one spot and having total single-mindedness of focus and drive imagine that level of power i'm one person and look at what i've been able to do with this level of knowledge technical expertise and drive and willpower take that and amplify it by 100 times in one place all gathered in one place with single-mindedness of focus and intent and imagine the kind of damage that that could do societally that is what satanism has going for it that is what this network of psychopaths have going for it and let me tell you something i said this to my video editor this week he asked me what did you think of w what was your mindset when you were involved i said i have never been in a room where i have felt like i was in a gathering of personal peers more so never felt it before never felt it since when i was involved with these satanists who are who own and control the world i felt like i was in a gathering of people who had my level of intelligence my level of skill sets or beyond some of them had far beyond my my skill set level as as knowledgeable and skillful as i am in doing what i do some of them were far beyond my level of skill set and guess what they had just as much focus intent willpower and drive that i than i do except you know what they're all focused on the dark great work not the one true great work of teaching what truth is what natural law is what freedom is and how we should be manifesting it no they're doing the exact opposite they are doing the dark great work of enslaving and ultimately exterminating humanity and people want to know why they are winning this is the reason they are winning this is the reason that the universe is actually allowing them to win the universe has respect for courage and will it has respect for courage and will we don't have it we have a little bunch of quiet fucking church mice saying oh i'm not going to talk i might draw attention to myself you're timid cowards yeah i don't want to put my real name on it if i put my real name on it they're going to know who i am and they're going to try to come after me you're a timid coward you're not doing the great work you think you are and in your hubris you believe that you're a timid coward with no true will or drive these people have a focused intent and willpower that they all use as one mind as one as they call it mastermind the mastermind in satanism is not one human being it's a group of human beings all with the same focus and drive and willpower and skills all doing the same work together to accomplish the same goal i i hope i am hammering in how powerful these people are and then other people these new agers and this total right brain imbalance go off and go you're giving them too much credit mark you're trying to say that they're way more powerful than they actually are no asshole you don't know who they are you weren't there with them you don't know what their skill sets and willpower are you have no idea what you're up against you're a little naive fucking child who wants to believe the world works the way you want it to work the way you believe it works and you're wildly inaccurate son you're wildly inaccurate and your ego is in the way of seeing reality as it actually is that's you that's your reception problem it's not my problem in telling it you unapologetically forcefully and harshly that's not my problem because i speak the truth it's your egoic reception problem boy so i'll meet you ego to ego i'm not gonna talk to you like a little fucking baby sitting in a high chair being spoon-fed because you're not that or actually you are that but guess what you shouldn't be that not at this point in your life and not at this point of what's going on societally in our world i am here to talk to adults who get the message and then we'll do something about it all the rest of you you are dross dross vocabulary word of the day look it up and that's what you are most of you most of my own viewership i don't care if i lose viewership down to nobody i don't care anymore this is not here to just reach out to the everyday average golem imbecile your golem goyim imbeciles most of you i am here to reach out to the quality potential teachers who are going to activate their behavior and do the one great work in whatever way you want to do it and you do it your way and i'm not going to tell you that you can't do it your way just don't tell me i can't do it mine and we'll be out of each other's way and we'll both be doing the great work and then we will reach different kinds of people different strokes for different folks folks understand what that means if i had a whole community of people actually doing the great work we'd be making some headway in progress and folks that's what the one great network is going to be about and just to clear that up a lot of people have a false understanding of what the one great network is going to be it will be a buy invitation only let me just even rephrase that it will be a by my invitation only the one great network will not be open it will be open the content will be open to the public but the publishers or hosts who are invited to join the network will be by my invitation only this is not going to be a public work understand this folks okay maybe i haven't described it effectively enough and guess what we're well into building it now and guess i want to thank my web development team prior publicly okay you guys are doing awesome work you're actively now engaged in the one great work okay and i could tell i want to say it publicly for everybody hearing it out there because you deserve the thanks and gratitude you are taking it very seriously okay i very much appreciate that you guys are knowledgeable and skillful and now you are lending that expertise toward the one great work and i very much appreciate what you guys are doing to help me launch this network thank you thank you i consider you my peers in this effort thank you i have very few okay so i want to say that publicly so people acknowledge we now have a web development team thanks to people who responded to our call for help that's why we don't have to make this whole show uh any kind through on any kind of a pay wall to pay for that our our our asking of assistance finally came through and my i'm sorry so i'm so grateful like my voice is shaking it brings it chokes me up it was so needed i was really drowning okay and to a certain extent i still am emotionally alright so people don't know what i've been through recently and most people have no compassion for it at all and they just want to hound and hound and hound and hound i'm human i'm flawed i'm not perfect i feel things i'm not an emotional stoic robot i will deal with that and work through it i will not ignore it nor will i bury it deep down inside and cause physiological illnesses no one will demand that of me okay so i think it's important to acknowledge when people are really doing great work the setup crew the production crew here thank you guys i would not be able to do this alone all the people who are helping on the documentary thank you so much you guys are doing a great job i know i get cranky when technical problems happen and we have debates and arguments but thank you guys for persistence you are if nothing else my crew is persistent they will battle to get it done i can see their will and their care in that persistence so thank you and i don't even say that enough to them so that being said let me start switching over uh let's uh go back uh to the slides briefly yup if you want to uh pick up any hard copies of my work t-shirts et cetera promotional items go to gifts.oneerthishappening.com we have new t-shirts in men and women's we have flash drives dvds we're going to have new coasters in soon we've been sold out of coasters for a while we're working with somebody to make some high quality wooden coasters in sets it's going to be great when it's finished we're going to be working on that this week we have key chains buttons stickers uh founders items that's my punk band all of that at gifts.oneerthishappening.com you can go to the donut the arc page this is a offer of information this is research material that i have amassed over the years that helped me to come to the understanding and conclusions that informs all of my work you can get the ark through the shipping instructions you can receive them by going to what on earth is happening dot com slash arc or clicking the arc tab on the website and you can fill out the form there to get the shipping instructions also if you want to make a straight donation not a donation to complete the documentary but just the straight donation to the cause we have 11 different um donation methods on the site a ton of cryptocurrencies paypal venmo uh etc uh you can also donate supplies from our wish list okay our wish list is or that button on the right uh there's technology supplies listed there when we require them i want to say thank you to everyone who's been donating and thank you to people especially who have been donating from the wish list folks i've put a few wish list items on there of items we've need needed to continue doing this work everybody has picked up every one i mean that that's humbling it really is like it's incredibly humbling to me that people care about the efforts that we make here to that extent that we have no items listed there right now but occasionally i will post items so if you want to make a donation that you know what it's going to and there needs to be no question on what it will be spent for make a donation a technology donation through there so thank you to people who have done that when i see those items you know sent here and there's nothing left on that site we have what we require to continue this effort it's extraordinarily humbling so thank you from the bottom of my heart alright that's all the slides let's jump out of the presentation software and i'm going to go over to discord all right let me get my headset on so we could start taking calls okay we're all set for questions and clarifications so let's go to if i can find the individual here let's go to leslie from canada you are live on what on earth is happening episode 232 welcome leslie oh thank you very much mark can you hear me absolutely you're coming through loud and clear oh thank goodness i got through i'm so sorry to hear about your loss too i really feel for you there so thank you um you're welcome um i started working on as you were talking about these pig pedophiles they're just unbelievable what they do to children and um i started working on a book in 2015. i watched a lot of michael tacerion and you and uh and uh so i got i was doing the book and then strange things started happening and as you see i lost the courage like i had epstein in there i had the queen in there i did the whole um you know figured out the network that they have across the world and and then i lost as some things started happening and as you see i lost the courage to do it because i got scared because so many people were getting murdered well hey this is what happens people start going down the rabbit hole and realizing what a dark world we actually live in and a lot of them don't have the courage to continue some people it makes them so um you know destroyed emotionally or mentally because they cannot they don't have the internal strength like shields that that need to go up like you know in star trek they put the shields around the ship where the internal component of their being gets hammered so hard by this truth that the shields go down and then they just start taking a beating they they don't have the emotional strength to deal with the reality of our world as it actually is and it's sad and you again i have to also look at it as you go you got to have compassion for people like that because it's traumatic we are talking about accepting that the world is a traumatic world it does trauma to a lot of different people we're all affected by that trauma but then we have to become emotional adults who are going to deal with and go through that trauma i'm dealing with the fact of not only am i dealing with trauma but i'm dealing with totally incompassionate people that want to hammer on you know that i should somehow do something the way they want when they have no say over what goes on here at what on earth is happening this isn't a public uh open source project folks this what on earth is happening belongs to mark pacio okay the information doesn't belong to mark pacio let's clearly make the distinguishment okay clearly make the delineation in understanding what on earth is happening is my outreach effort i own it singularly no one else owns what on earth is happening but me that is my property okay the truth and natural law is owned by no one okay the truth about how creation works how the laws of nature work that is just is okay so i don't own that okay so you can say um you know if somebody is not teaching what is true that's not true because it's objective but no one has the right to tell me how to run what on earth is happening because it's not their property you can even make suggestions you can't make ultimatums but i have already told people i really don't want anybody's suggestion on how to run what on earth is happening i'm unconcerned and uninterested in what you think about what on earth is happening i don't want constructive criticism on my operation quite frankly i am going to do it how i want to do it i am not here to tell you how to do the great work and i don't expect any of you to tell me how to do the great work that's called mutual respect for a peer i would know more call jordan maxwell and go jordan i don't like the way you're talking about this could you imagine my just total gall the gall that it would take and i've put considerable work out but could you imagine the gall of me disrespecting someone like jordan maxwell i don't care what anybody thinks of jordan it doesn't even quite frankly matter what i think of him or he thinks of me it is unmitigated gall and hubris to go to someone who has given up their lives jordan maxwell regardless of what you think of the man has given up his life to bring a lot of this material forward into the public domain for understanding could you imagine if even someone like me who has done a considerable amount of that great work would say jordan i don't like the way you're doing your work do it differently i think it'll be more effective if you do it this way like i say could you imagine what an asshole i would have to be to approach someone like jordan maxwell and do that but that's what i deal with every day and i don't think people see it they don't understand how maddening it is and it's very easy for people who aren't doing this work to say just ignore those people no you don't understand that's part of the mind control they are under they've been taught that that's acceptable perfectly acceptable behavior and that they're not being an asshole for doing that they think they're helping don't tell me how to do my work do your own work you will reach more people it won't be just mark pascio what makes you think you should just leave it to me to do that's what i've asked people from the beginning if you think you have a handle and an understanding on it how about getting up off your lazy cowardly ass and getting up and doing the work for yourself and it's called learning how to do it there are methodologies for doing this the right way it's called learning modern communications technology and modern publishing technology whether you like it or not that is the way you reach people in the modern world it doesn't matter whether you like it or accept it you don't have to that's the way the world is it's called engaging the world on the terms that the world is that's called stop dreaming that's the second part of initiation stop lying to yourself and stop dreaming stop imagining the world is some other way and it is the way you want it to be right now no you know the world is the way it is you have to engage on the terms of the war as it is so i'm sorry leslie continue no i'm sorry for interrupting it that's exactly it because i've i've published 11 books i've done documentaries i've had scholarships for my work i've been funded by the national film board so i know how to do this now my book i had a bunch of links in my book because of course i want to do it and i see that like you say i tell people do you know that the queen stole the 10 children from a camp um residential school uh in kamloops which is the province beside me and they look at me like i'm crazy well leslie don't bother with that you know this world's like they get glazed over right it they don't they really believe that ignorance of all the negativity that is happening in the world equates to bliss they think what the how the world they believe that the world is going to change through this new age process that i'm going to describe they believe that if we ignore all the evil in the world that the evil will magically go away from the world they actually believe that that is how reality works could you imagine that that's the number that the satanic new age movement did upon their minds they're not learning natural law i leslie i have been around the new age community so many hours of my life that it is almost incalculable how long i have spent time around them in their presence i have never heard one single solitary soul in the entirety of what we would refer to as the new age community or surrounded by the new age teachings ever speak the term natural law not even once and someone said to me once who was a new ager at a conference and i said we have to engage the world as it truly is and that means acknowledging the horrid evil that is actually built up all around us and she said i choose not to believe in that reality and i said no you choose not to accept that reality and you think you're going to change the world for the better in pure ignorance of that reality and this individual could not hear those words from me because they're still so deep in ego and believe that they're in a spiritual state of mind and out of that level of ego yes well like i tell them i said you're going to allow children to be raped what kind of people are we if we're going to let our children be raped to murdered and satanically uh uh sacrificed by these pigs and bastards the satanic cult and they just look at me like well you know there's karma leslie and i'm like you i just can't believe that you made me sick you know what they're saying by doing that this is an act these are these are this is commentary but it's excellent clarification commentary because do you know what they're saying by saying let god handle it right they're saying that what we do here doesn't matter that's ultimately what they're saying that's a form of total religiosity that is a form of a wildly inaccurate belief system they are saying that we can let the universe just handle that on the back end right no the world changes as we will for it to change because creation's will is ultimately our will and put into action and if we don't have that will to change the world for the better it does not magically change because the creator doesn't directly get involved the creator has given us the free will to involve ourselves to learn what the truth is and then engage in right action that is up to us and what we do with our free will matters here in the 3d space so it does and now that jeff kriebstein and all those guys are out like i have jimmy savelle in the book too but i did a really good job at linking it but all the links that i had for my you know bibliography and my proof and everything have been deleted from youtube and of course i don't use facebook so now i'm thinking dude you know how good is the book going to be and then with amazon uh they're deleting everything and folks let me just unequivocally say we're almost at the point where it's going to have to become a physical war we're very very closely approaching the point where in america where it can still occur weapons are going to have to be taken out at some point in the near future and i'm going to publicly say i don't give a fuck i don't care at some point we are going to need a new kinetic hot revolution to even give the world the chance to get it right next time around that is coming that time is coming okay it's our last standard that's it i mean once they start censoring information they are going to make the reception of truth impossible you could say let's build new platforms let's make it impossible to censor but guess what then you're marginalizing the information down to a very few people who are going to understand even how to use that type of technology once the internet turns into an entire platform of censorship it will become time to take out the physical weapons and deal with this and guess what i'll say that to a cop i'll say that to a judge i'll say that to an fbi agent i'll say that to the president of the fucking united states the human species is going to have to physically rebel against tyranny that was done to create this country and it will be needed done it will need to be done again to spread the message of freedom to the this country once again this land once again and the people living on it and to the rest of the world and if you don't think that a hot revolution is soon going to be necessary based on what is taking place right now in our world again you're a naive child and you want the world to work the way you want it to work instead of the way it actually works and it doesn't work that way at some point you need to acknowledge if it continues to descend into tyranny we are going to have to physically fight them at some point regardless of how much blood or lives that costs and i think we're going to get them on the pedophilia it's got to be hammered out there these are child rapists they're killing children they're sacrificing children their blood they're drinking their blood like let's get real right now if we don't stick up for our children we don't deserve to be humans we we might as well lose them unless we can't speak for our kids that's right and leslie look at what trump just recently said you know and people are looking to this person and somebody doing something he just gave jazlane maxwell he wished her well it's not a sarcastic wishing of well he actually said he thought she was an uh an okay human being in paraphrasing what was uh you know and wished her well in her ordeal you know i mean imagine this this is the girlfriend of a of a known pedophile it's not just a known pedophile someone running a pedophile ring a worldwide pedophile for the elites of the world for the elites and you know what i wondered is he got muzzled lately like i've never seen him with a mask on he got muzzled i wonder if they got to him behind the scenes or he was always with them or he may have been always with them you know that's why i don't put my faith in anybody in public office and never have this guy did a total 180 he's done nothing about the tyranny of all the governors that are going on in almost every state in the united states this country is in total fascist and communist tyranny and you you could argue those things are somehow different they are the same in their ultimate implementation of total slavery and anybody that still thinks fascism and communism are radically different again you're a naive child that doesn't understand the left wing and the right wing are dialectical wings on the same bird of total ravenous devourment that is what those two wings are left wing and right wing they are on the same huge demonic bird of prey coming to devour everyone they're not radically different and they're gonna both have the boots on our necks i mean the masks people are policing people are they got us policing each other now with these masks and that's satanic too isn't it mark over something they cannot prove they cannot pray that violent alleged viruses are transmissible find me the proof you will not be able to do it as a matter of fact there are tons of peer-reviewed studies and tons of journals that show they have attempted to infect people and i will continue to say it and i'm going to show the science i will show you the science you can go to pubmed articles right now that show that infectivity cannot be transmitted with even this sars cove two virus alleged virus okay i'm not talking allegedly that exists of what its nature is again the alleged nature of viruses are not what the mainstream media and mainstream science say that they are you can censor me from now till the end of time you rat fascists out there but you will never make that statement untrue scientifically you don't it isn't settled science you are wrong you are incorrect and you are morally wrong by censoring your and saying that everybody has to believe your incorrectness you are immoral for doing so you are a sensor and a fascist for having done so because you are incorrect regarding the source material and it is not a matter of who to believe you can determine the truth of that by studying the science and there is tons and tons of scientific evidence to show definitively that viruses do not propagate among human beings the way flawed scientific experimentation has suggested that they propagate in the past there is new and emerging scientific evidence to show we cannot transmit the infectivity of so-called viruses the way we think that they transmit person to person it is the the truth of the matter is it is dictated by terrain theory of toxicity in the environment and it is a it is an exosomal reaction inside of the body you can choose not to believe that but you are incorrect if you choose to believe the opposite of that it is scientifically provable and most people are not privy to the science because they are believing what is published on mainstream media who are lying to people instead of actually doing the trivium work of studying that scientific evidence for oneself and coming to an accurate conclusion regarding the observational data yes and can i ask you about how satanic it is to put put masks on assault it's a slavery muzzle it's a slavery muscle it's a cult mockery it is occult satanic mockery because these people know that this doesn't cause the type of health problem that the mass media has suggested that it does i'm not saying that it's not a problem or will not uh there is no illness and there is absolutely nothing to be concerned about okay what i am saying is it doesn't transmit the what to healthy people the way the media and mainstream science has suggested that it does that is overblown and the numbers are overblown they just recalculated in its public domain knowledge they recalculated the figures in florida and came to a determination that 89 of the figures were overblown regarding even infection i personally know and again all you sensors out there you want to call me a liar to my face come and do it in person to my face i personally know human beings who sent in covid test kits that never touched any part of their anatomy and then they came back positive how does that happen they sent them in blank telling people that they swabbed when they did not and they came back positive for covid19 infection explain that one to me either they're outright lying or the test kit itself was deliberately infected with whatever this thing is and you all you you trash out there in vimeo and youtube and twitter and google and apple and all or wherever else all you other immoral pieces of nazi dirt are at okay you won't look at that evidence cause your parents fucked you up little boys and little girls and your little rat sensor nazis you've been fucked up by wrong information and by your parents and your teachers and your schools and you think you know and you're a rat piece of dirty rotten fucking immoral trash whose parents and other fucking teachers fuck you up and i'll say it like that right to your face come see me in person and i'll say it right to your face because that's the truth and you want to call that an ad hominem attack you go right ahead and call whatever you want it's true nonetheless so leslie thank you so much for your call i thank you mark yeah i wish you the luck i thank you for starting to do the great work through publishing and i wish you the courage to come out openly and speak this information and testify to the truth of what is taking place in our world uh without fear and with courage so thank you so much i think i'll do it on video instead of the book so you've helped me with that so thank you so much excellent you could put a title card you don't have to go on camera put a title card and you know narrate you know or just put it put i've done many videos where i'm not on it i'm not in it like some of my works with tesla i just have the slides going and i talk in the background you know and that largely happened because our video was messed up we didn't get at good video footage but sometimes that happens you don't have to go on video speak with your voice you know what i mean and and just say say what you know to be true that's and maybe do every chapter yeah do every chapter like uh a thing on every chapter i've written and then and then start from there so they're small little bits right it's not the whole book so you don't have to do it all at once look at how long i've distributed my work over many many years so you do what you can and do it courageously leslie thank you so much thank you so much i appreciate it bye-bye all right let's go to someone who's been i think waiting in here the longest um trying to get to people who we haven't heard from and have been waiting in here a long time let's go to uh luca luca you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey mark can you hear me yes i can loud and clear perfectly no but actually i was trying to call in the last the last time but i had some technical difficulties uh so yeah you couldn't hear me no problem well yeah awesome awesome yeah i'm actually i'm calling in from germany um living near the cologne area and yeah very very very good to be on your show i'm a very i'm an avid student of your work thank you and uh yeah awesome well i was actually my question actually is i mean you said that in america there will actually be a situation where it might very probably come to a physical war i mean i have to say here in germany i think we already will be there definitely because the restrictions here are much tougher than i think in the united states and um i was actually want to ask you like do you have any like practical advice on how to like psychologically and spiritually prepare for this yeah i do it's not going to be something that anybody wants to hear you better go online into some dark websites and look for footage of real war and why and look at what it does of the human anatomy and then you'll you'll start to psychologically harden yourself you know i've watched quite a bit of stuff like that i don't really subject myself much to it anymore because it'll change you but guess what most of us will be seeing things like that in our lifetime sadly and it's all because we failed to teach and apply the principles of natural law as i have tried to help people to understand and help emphasize the importance of teaching since day one on what on earth is happening and i have to say sadly our community has failed at it largely it may not be completely failed permanently or may not be not capable of resurrecting the effort but where it stands right now is our community is an abject failure and i don't care who that offends i do not care who it offends take as much offense as you want take get offended as much as you like okay the bottom line is the call to do the great work and teach natural law has not been heeded in enough numbers so when that call falls upon deaf ears or apathetic ears or cowardly ears and people do not engage in that spiritual battle and effort what invariably will follow is a physical confrontation and or calling every single time by law of the universe in the natural domain it is an inevitable law that can never be changed either you change it in consciousness or horrific physical results manifest for those who don't understand that you you better start to learn it and start to understand how it works in nature and in law in law of creation in law of the universe because i'm telling you this is what we as potential teachers have completely failed at i think i've done a phenomenal job personally i would give myself an a plus plus plus plus plus compared to others if some other people get form an incredible resolve and start doing it even better than me i'll downgrade my a 8 8 triple plus rating okay but guess what you think that's hubert hubris it's not i've done it better than just about any other living human being has done it in modern times as a matter of fact i would go so far to say and it's not bragging and it's not undue hubris that i as an individual have made the term natural law more aware in most people's minds in the world than any other living modern human being i have done that definitely so because i'm sorry sorry for talking about interrupting you because i can definitely confirm it because i mean i'm living on a different continent and i know the term natural law and also know a few people who studied your work and we talked about it and i mean that alone i think that speaks for itself so yeah definitely yeah i mean like i said if if i study other teachers of natural law so you know i don't just hear myself in an echo chamber if people think that or believe that that's not how i study okay i go out and research things deeply i go out and put the work in to gauge our other people teaching this and i look at their work and very few people i would say are doing this in any kind of a way that's effective a lot of people don't have good visual aids some people do and they're very aesthetic and can explain it but i'd say if i really had to put all of the people who are teaching this together and doing it well i could count them on less than 10 less than 10 fingers it's less than 10 human souls worldwide out of seven and a half billion souls worldwide do you think that that's going to be effective and and get the message out to where it needs to go before tragedy results we're already in tragedy as a species you know tragedy has already struck it's just going to get worse and worse and worse and worse and worse and it's going to be more and more and more uncomfortable to be alive that's where we're at as a species and it is because the call for doing the great work has not been heated and it doesn't matter whether i called for it whether somebody else called for it who understands how this dynamic works okay most people aren't doing it that's the sad fact of the matter that cannot be challenged most of the world isn't doing i naively thought by this point there would be well over 1 million teachers worldwide of natural law do you know how naive and simpleton minded and utterly childish that was to think i have to come back on the air after thinking that when i began what on earth is happening that i was going to be able to influence a million people to do this work i have to childishly and naively apologize to myself and everyone else and say i was a complete imbecile for thinking that i'd had i really didn't know how black-hearted humanity was in their mind and in their soul i really didn't understand i had a way overly optimistic view of human beings and where their consciousness was at i didn't know how deep into satanism it had descended i didn't know how deep into black-hearted ignorance and total lack of compassion for others it had descended i didn't know how deeply it had descended into total egotism and satanism but that is where the human mind collectively is at we are satanists as a whole species of people the mass adoption the religion that has been largely mass adopted by the human species is de facto satanism and if you really look up what that term means you can look it up from the church of satan's own writings and other satanic groups say de facto satanism means people who practice the ideology of satanism without even knowing that it is the ideology of satanism that is what a de facto satanist is a satanist in deeds in their behavior that they live and think and behave in satanic mindset and do not even know what satanism really is they have this bullshit hollywood definition of what satanism is they do not know what the actual ideology of satanism is what it practices what it condones and they have their mind ensconced in that ideology and don't even consciously know it and therefore their behaviors are of the satanic ideology yet they don't consciously realize it that's called de facto satanism and it is the biggest worldwide religion yep definitely i mean i have satanists in my own family i sometimes i bring up these topics and i bring it for example to my auntie and she said well i only i don't really care about this i only want to focus on my own life satanism i don't care the suffering that's going on in the world i only give a shit about what happens to me and mine ladies and gentlemen that is the definition of satanism i was a priest in this religion a clergy of this religion which is an officially recognized religion in the united states charter of religious beliefs let me say that again i am still to this day clergy the church of satan never revoked my membership because my membership was actually under a pen name an assumed name mark rokar i am reverend mark rokhar of the church of satan still to this day they can look me up in their official records and excommunicate me if they wish i never wrote to the church of satan and said i mark ro carm no longer in a satanic mindset please officially excommunicate me from the church of satan i just stopped communication with them if they look in their own records they will still see a reverend mark rokar and i will spell it r h o c h a r that is how it is spelled it is not r o or r h o c a here's how it's spelled r h o c c-h-a-r or i don't even i could be even wrong about that i haven't even used it it might not be the h at the end r-h-o-c-a-r maybe i have to look on as a matter of fact do me a favor my producer please i'm gonna do this as a nicety please move that arrangement there go into the wardrobe on the other side of the room i know i'm i'm breaking your balls i know it's a pain in the ass with the setup here leave the camera right there go into the the back of it you might have better luck getting into the other side because that door opens outward okay all right and i'm going to ask you to bring me the black bag with the handles on it not not the faux leather bag it is a cloth black bag with two handles uh that might be connected with a velcro okay you'll see it as you open it it'll be next to the other bag and i have like a hemp bag in there i have a black faux leather bag in there and i have a cloth bag please hand me the cloth bag i'm going right now to show you my membership information of the church of satan publicly on the airwaves into the camera with absolutely zero that's it thank you please hand me that i've never done this on air before but i'm gonna do it right now thank you give me a minute and i'll grab it all right here it is there's part of it i want to keep most of this private because there's other stuff in here so just give me a minute those two and i got the spelling was ch okay hold on let me get that there's that all right so let's put this to fucking rest once and for all for all the naysayers who want to say no are you not in the church of satan you don't know what the fuck you're talking about and i'm going to bring people to corroborate it personally on the air as a guest here take this from me now thank you here it is folks i'm going to show you three things one this is my official membership card from here let's go into there my official membership card from the church of satan i had it laminated back then okay and there you see if you can see the signature mark row car r-h-o-c-h-a-r okay which way would i have to put it to bring it into focus back toward me it's still going to be difficult to see with the lamination let's put it on this one and see if there's any better luck with the clarity okay here it is official church of satan membership card from the 1990s it's not in focus and i signed it at the bottom hold on i'll take a picture of it on my desk right now give me hold on i'll take a picture of it on my desk right i think this is actually worth doing okay while it does cut into the calls this is something i've wanted to be i've wanted to do for a while and we've talked a lot about satanism on this show so let's do this in real time i will show you this hold on i'm going to take a picture right leaning on my table so nobody can say this wasn't done in real time all right there it is on the edge i'm going to send that to my computer give me a moment let's send that by itself guess what i think it's very interesting to do something like this on the airwaves folks and i'll call or you can continue to bring up other things if you want but i'm just going to do this live on the airwaves this way it starts to put this nonsense to rest once and for all okay so you know we were talking about de facto satanists people who haven't actually been involved you know who think that they know what it is and they say i don't care about what you know other people are going through okay i don't care about that this suffering is taking place all over the place you know you see this in your own family is what you're saying taking a picture yes yes my unfortunately i mean my own father i mean i i sometimes i mean basically every weekend when i'm visiting them i i bring up these topics so i'm trying to wake them up and he said well what kind of benefit do you get from this kind of knowledge i mean does it make you i mean does it can you make a living out of it and what kind of benefit do you get from any knowledge what what kind of knowledge is not worth having or pursuing you know i mean totally trivial things you could say oh well that's not really going to give you a benefit this is philosophy of how the world works how the world is being run how we could become free instead of remaining slaves say that to him you're a slave i'm a slave well how this will benefit us is we will actually be able to engage unrestricted in our natural rights and no longer be slaves who hates themselves so much that they say i want to continue to be a slave imagine i don't care whether i'm a slave or if that condition continues think about how much you have to hate yourself and it's really frustrating to see it in your own family i think that's the most trust frustrating thing of it all i mean random people on the street that's um yeah that's also very but then when it's your own family it really cuts to the quick it hurts your heart i know yeah i'm going to show this one on the camera okay so you see it's a physical item in the room it here's anton levay's seal right here it says from the office of anton sander levay be it known on the day march 19th a year 32 mark rokhar has been appointed to the office of priest of the church of satan and is empowered to act in that capacity signed in marker anton sander levay there it is right there i'm holding the fucking document in my hand assholes okay all right this is this is the document okay and when i was younger i got really mad at myself because i spilled some liquid on this and this was my pride and joy back then and there's an actual stain that i put on the document myself accidentally this is the letter that came with the appointment and i'll show you this up close this is on the church of satan letterhead okay it is the next day 20 march 32 a s which is anno satanis the year of satan okay addressed to mark rokar and my former public address okay on their letterhead from their post office box in san francisco california and the letter was written to me dear mark wrote mr rokar and it's signed hail satan blanche barton who is anton lev i understand but i don't live there anymore okay but the whole point is that was my former address this is still on their records and guess what for a lot of people don't know this i'm still official listed clergy of the church of satan publicly i'm telling you that right on the air i never was officially excommunicated from this religious organization so if they look me up in their records they will see mark rokar reverend mark rokar that is me mark pacio satanic fucking assholes okay you let this one get away okay and you want to say but satanism isn't what the church of satan says that it is the church of satan is small fry potatoes in the big satanic hierarchical network it's one little tiny little networked group that they pull they they pull people up and groom them into higher levels of the hierarchy the church of satan is not the totality of satanism this is how they'll answer the question and try to pretend like there's no other form of satanism other than us bullshit okay tons of members of the church of satan were at the rituals that i described not i wouldn't even say tons i would say there were several members that were affiliated with other groups that ritual that i'm talking about was not an official grotto of the church of satan that i described earlier it was a a ritual that had membership of people who were at all different pecking levels of the pecking order of the worldwide satanic hierarchy not just the church of satan so i'm going to put these images directly into the slide show right now i could do this myself mike i got it thank you if you were going to help i but it's it's easy enough for me uh they didn't come through i need to somehow sink here they're not let me see if i could quit this and relaunch it they didn't sync properly but i'm going to bring this up um yeah if call or if you have any other comments or questions go ahead but i'm going to take a moment to fix this and actually get it up on my screen so go ahead sure well i think um we talked about when it will actually escalate into like a hot physical war i think actually this will happen when the vaccine will become mandatory and i mean i don't think that there will be a situation where they will go from door to door if you don't um if you don't get the vaccine they will put you into jail but i think it will be more like that if you don't have if you don't have the vaccine they will you won't be able to move freely you won't be able to travel you might not be able to work um you might not even be able to go to the supermarket who knows and i think this is actually the situation where people really have to rebel because yeah i figured out the problem the technical problem i was having my phone was in airplane mode to silence it during the show i've taken it out i have wireless back and i'm seeing it sync so it'll just only take one more second two of the three synced three of the three have synced it's still in silent mode so that's fine here we go so let me clean this up all right here we go so let's let me go back into my slideshow and i will tack these on to the end of the slideshow this will just take a second don't go live to the computer yet and hey folks i know this could seem somewhat unprofessional doing it this way but guess what it came up and i'm going to do things live this is what this format was for this is what this very format was actually geared toward doing okay so let's make this nice and big and fill up the whole damn screen with it excellent let's duplicate that bring in the other one i have two more to bring in and you'll see these are right on my desk you'll see my computer in the background of them i'll leave a little bit of that center that and do the third one this is the actual appointment and the appointment's going to be second and then i'll show you the letter list i'll show you my membership card the appointment and the letter that came with the appointment of priesthood here we go this is right on my desk i just took these shots and sent them to the computer here we go put it live okay there is my membership card from the church of satan it says anton lev sander levay founder and high priest okay and then typed in mark rokar r-h-o-c-h-a-r it is the name of a demon from the book known as the pistus sophia or the faith wisdom of the gnostic tradition rokhar was a cat demon in one of the torture chambers of hell as described by jesus in the pista sophia who tortured certain types of quote sinners okay it says underneath that citizen of the infernal empire then signature of bearer mark rokar this was uh membership card uh 100 261 which i'm assuming means that that is how many memberships they gave out at that point so you can see it's much larger than that now and that's how i used to sign my name and almost palmer method you know penmanship i no longer really write like that and i had an inverted cross in the bottom of the m because this is obviously you know uh catholic grade school palmer handwriting method which is no longer basically taught almost anywhere but you could clearly see that's what it is okay here's my opportunity yeah go ahead and levy personally personally appointed me as a priest i did not ask for the appointment ladies and gentlemen i did not beg levi to appoint me priest he did it on his own because he realized how good of a representative i was at the time of the satanic ideology and how much i was pushing the satanic ideology publicly at the time he found me and appointed me to priesthood within his organization and that let me make it very clear priest is the lowest rank of any ranking there's a regular member and above that there is priest there are a couple of additional members above that including magister and then high priest magister is an intermediary priest or an administrative priest i was not a magister i certainly wasn't a high priest because there is only one of them in the church of satan and then they have i believe they have something called a council of nine which is like their council of you know uh people who advise the high priest okay but i was nowhere near up in the higher levels of the hierarchy of the church of satan and have never claimed to be okay i was the rank above regular member he made me a priest which empowered me to act in the capacity of grotto leader coven leader okay whatever you want to call local chapter leader i was empowered to do all of the functions that the clergy of this organization is empowered to do and that means i could legally marry people i still can legally marry people if they want to have a satanic wedding i can legally baptize people into the religion known as satanism if i were to be so inclined to do so legally according to the official united states charter of officially recognized religious beliefs and satanism is one of them so they i never wrote to these people to say i no longer agree with your ideology take me off of your your membership ranks so this is probably news to them okay and they've answered all people who's like do you know who mark pacio is no they don't they don't have a mark pacio in there in their rankings in their um uh listings but if they look up mark rokar they sure as damn have him and that's who i am okay i'm no longer mark rokar in my mindset in my spirituality and in my knowledge level you know in how i look at the world i'm a completely different being but mark pacio and mark rokar are the same physical person in life okay so here's my appointment friend it's right on my desk you can see my macbook sitting right here in the background the macbook air on the left and my macbook pro on the right from the office of anton sander levay i'm i'm going to mute up real quick let me switch to discord and and mute hold on one second um uh mike just remind me i got him i got him i i forgot the caller's name all right let me go back to the presentation go ahead all right yeah let's bring that back up okay this is my actual appointment to priesthood that this is a phone photo that i just took on my desk in front of me there's no editing nothing from the office of santan anton sander levay there is his official seal with the if you it might be a little bit difficult to make out at the top if i enhance the contrast let me do that right in real time you'll be able to see it better i'll enhance the contrast go to uh format and then image and let's blow up the sharpness you'll be able to see the pentagram come out let me turn up the shadows and i'll lower the exposure a little and denoise it that's about as good as that's gonna get okay is that okay all right that's about as good as that's gonna show that pentagram up top that's levi's pressed seal at the top of the inverted pentagram with the lightning bolt which represents the kabbalistic thunderstruck tree the lightning bolt that he used he he had this actually made as a necklace for himself when he was alive and it says be it known on this day march 19 32 that counts from the year 1966 as year one so what what would that make it that would make it 97. he appointed me in 97 to a priesthood i was already a satanist before this okay so they could look me up in their registry and i probably joined back in 95 or so maybe 96 he appointed me to priest in 97 and i think he died later that year if i'm not mistaken mark rokhar has been appointed to the office of priest of the church of satan and is empowered to act in that capacity signed in marker by hand anton sander levay that's his actual signature he wrote it on the paper it's not a stamp okay next the letterhead from the church of satan okay with blanche barton's signature mr mark rokhar dear mark rokar dr levay has been favorably impressed with the skill and mastery you have shown in various opportunities to represent the church of satan and satanism in general you have proven yourself to be magically and materially materially adept therefore he felt it was high time you were granted the title of priest in recognition of your dedication knowledge and ability congratulations reverend rokar please keep us abreast of your activities interviews and musical releases which is one of the ways he became aware of my existence because i was in a signed musical band that espoused the satanic ideology a death metal band called in satanity which was signed to unison records in greece we were picked up by a european label that put out a lot of death metal and black metal at the time we were i was in a signed band and we released a full-length album that was released on digipack in of from unison records it was called divine decomposition from insanity and that's how he became aware of me and then i wrote for fanzines which was a big way of uh you know reviewing bands and putting articles out there you know or getting in touch with like-minded people they're called fan magazines fanzines for short it was a big thing in the 80s and 90s okay younger people don't know what that is some older people or middle-aged people i should really should say well no fanzines and probably be very familiar with them from back in the 80s and 90s okay and then it says may the fires of hell continue to strengthen and inspire you hail satan blanche barton anton levay's mistress significant other at the time whenever you want to refer to her as his significant other okay i took these photos on air and posted them live okay nothing was scanned nothing was edited or doctored all right you don't want to believe it fuck you that's the that's my answer to anybody who doesn't want to accept that that's the case okay everybody wants a question and challenge this as if i'm making it up you don't know what the fuck you're talking about because you weren't there okay and you're not going to tell me what my life experiences have been because quite frankly you don't know what the fuck you're talking about all right so that's it that's it so hold on one moment please i want to fix one thing here we're going to go to another caller in one second just having a small problem give me one second all right excellent okay let's go back to uh discord calls and let's go to uh who do i want to take i'm looking uh my producer's trying to tell me who's been in here hanging in here for a long time i don't see them close are they listed in alphabetical order it looks like they are uh let's go to a rail if i'm pronouncing that correctly or hourly uh nine welcome you have to unmute yourself on your end you're unmuted on the server end hourly nine can you hear me all right they're having a technical problem uh let's go to let's go to dan miller dan you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show dan you have to unmute yourself on your end please hey mark there you go thank you hey how's it going thanks for all the great work you're doing thank you yeah i'm currently uh writing an outline on the absurdity of positive law over natural law so far i'm planning on writing it with a humorous tone since i believe most people learn better through humor and may appeal to the sitcom been watching masses right do you think humor would be an effective way effective writing style for natural law i think it can be to pull someone into it who might be resistant at first after that initial roping of them i think that it should be approached in a serious fashion i don't think we're going to permanently get people to philosophically and morally understand the deep principles of natural law and objective morality without presenting it in somewhat of a serious way because it's very serious subject matter but to help get them out of their ego resistance i think humor and art and music are great ways of doing that and i recommend that and i do not tell people not to do that it's just that i don't engage in those methodologies currently because i have made my life path uh someone who is going to shake people into doing the great work who are halfway there in their understanding of why it's so important to do so my approach is for those potential students to basically um kick them in the ass and i'm not telling everybody that they must do it my way i am just saying that is my approach and i have no intention of changing my approach so i i've often asked people and maybe they don't hear it not to recommend for me to do a different approach what i recommend is for them to say what is the best approach that they can take so if this is your best approach to take i say wonderful and go for it and do it you don't have to do it like i do okay the if this is what you think is going to be effective in taking the people who cannot handle my energy and i admit most people can't and i don't care i'm not here to reach most people again i think a lot of the resistance that i get in this regard folks is that from the beginning people ascribe a goal to me without actually listening to the words coming out of my mouth repeatedly of what my goal actually is most people have never heard that do not understand i don't have the goal you think i have i have the goal that i know that i have and have always had that goal since long before doing starting what on earth is happening since before 2010 i have had this goal for over 10 years of my life and existence and my work and most people don't know what that is my goal has never been to reach the tiny little babies cowering in the corner and go oh my god oh i'm so nervous and afraid what am i gonna do i don't know how to do anything i have never been trying to reach that dross vocabulary word of the day put it up in big bold letters what is dross look it up i don't care about the dross do does the dross eventually have to be reached with this unfortunately they do i have never made the claim that i am going to be the people who reach the dross what i have claimed that my intent and goal is to do very clearly as a matter of fact multiple times is i want to reach the people with the big boy pants on and the people with the big girl pants on does everyone understand i am looking for people with thick skin who can hear something said harshly to them and say you know what this guy's right even though he's not taking it easy on me what he's saying is true and that's all that matters they're out of the mind control of emotional mind control most people are not i never made the claim what on earth is happening is here to take all of the babies and dross out of their bullshit emotional mind control never made the statement nobody can find it because it was never said my goal has always been to reach potential adult teachers with thick skin and then they will go and apply their methodologies and their unique styles to the to the performance of the great work and then we will have a community of people giving different flavors of this different strokes for different folks and then many many many more people will have a choice of who do they want to take the information from then i will not be the one of the only people unfortunately on this planet teaching this in my style i never had the claim of hubris that every person on this planet would be able to or would receive this knowledge from me you will never hear me say it it's never been said i always wanted more teachers to apply their own style and aesthetics to the performance of the great work and get up off their lazy asses and actually do it i i just hope i'm reaching my own audience i really hope you understand my intentions and goals because i don't think you have largely and i'm not talking about the caller i'm not i'm not saying this to you car i'm just saying this to the audience at large i am not so sure that my audience at large has understood that this is the purpose of what on earth is happening of my work is the long-term goal to get the knowledge out to everyone oh yes of course it is but i never made the claim this is the publisher's clearing house a one-stop shop and you have to get it from me find the place that i've ever said it you will not be able to do it because i've never said it what i did say is i am here to essentially teach the other potential teachers who already are the big boys and big girls with the big girl and big boy pants on okay the big boy and big girl pants on who have thick skin are not going to be easily offended are not going to be easily put off by my style my personality and here's why i think that's a vetting approach i feel that that is a vetting approach v-e-t-t-i-n-g to vet someone means to say do you have the required characteristics as an adult human being with thick skin that's who i'm attempting to reach there are other people i consider dross they're not who i'm looking for i'm looking for a few comparatively ratio-wise percentage-wise ultra-quality and skilled individuals to do the great work with me as peers i am not looking for the dross that goes mark pasia is way too insulting and harsh for me i'm gonna go sit in the corner and weep i really don't need or want those people in this work if they pick it up and celebrately from other people and then they go out and do it that's a wonderful bonus that's an added bonus but that is not who i am reaching out for i am reaching out for the people who already have the toughness inside of their internal makeup to do this with persistence and drive and willpower please all of my listening audience fully understand that that has been my goal since day one and do not ascribe goals to me that you believe that i have erroneously that is your error that is not what i have ever stated that is your error in what you think my goals ever have been so i want to clarify that once and for all and let people play that ch chop that down individually and say this is what mark pacio has always been attempting to do not what you think he's been attempting to do all right so caller please continue and uh my ultimate answer to that first part of the question or your question was absolutely if you want to do it through music through allegory through poetry through artwork that is a wonderful approach in beginning to help loosen people's ego and bring them into some of this long term i think it has to be really truly taught in a serious way morally and philosophically by the teachers that you will event would will eventually do that and we could push those people toward okay so that's my answer to that if you have any other comments or questions regarding that go right ahead great yeah let's change the subject i just wanted your audience to know that this uh july 13th 14th and 18th i had eyewitnesses ufos for the first time and on july 15th i auditorily and visually witnessed someone communicating telepathically with their ancestors in star family so i saw a video clip where you saw some ufos yourself and i don't know something's going on very interesting phenomenon i've been following the phenomenon of non-human intelligence potential interaction with this planet for since i was young uh often have worked with study groups and uh investigation groups in my area i used to work with a investigation group called searap in the past headed up by a friend c-i-r-a-e-p which stood for the council for investigation and research into aerial and earth phenomena by my friend bob yuri robert yuri and bob did a great job heading up searap i don't know if they're still around he moved out of my area but i used to work with that organization i think they were doing pretty good work and were holding great conferences in the area had really great speakers i work with uh mainline mufon which is my friend jennifer stein's group who does excellent work in the ufology field i've worked with mufon of pennsylvania loosely not as a direct member but just helping with some of their organizational goals so i've taken some of the research into this field very seriously in the past and still do the crop circle phenomenon has always been a very very um significant area of interest for me and i've studied that phenomenon in in depth um you know i recommend the works of people like freddie silva who can really give people a good education on the phenomenon you know there's other people that i think have some pretty good work out regarding it if you get the arc you know a lot of this stuff is on there um i do believe that you know human beings have had a a rich history of uh contact with non-human intelligence and i call i don't call it um um intervention theory as some ufologists and uh ancient alien hypothesizers and researchers call it i call it interference theory our evolutionary progress naturally in creation was interfered with by non-human entities and set way off course into areas of horrible beliefs and practices that are untrue and that we still suffer from that we will not pull our minds out of the morass of continuing to religiously believe in this nonsense and these falsities and we suffer as a result what we believe drives our behavior and our behavior drives the manifestation of the results we receive in creation that is how natural law functions and our entire mindset as a species is so messed up badly bad we have so many ways of wrong thinking and when wise people actually say this wrong thinking is what got somebody into trouble other people want to kill them they don't want to listen to them because their ego's in the way egoic people who think satanically and completely erroneously don't want to hear wisdom when it's spoken they want to continue in their egoic satanic mindset it's so hard to come out of that and i think like many other researchers throughout time one of the only things that will ever bring people out of that mindset is to suffer greatly but the problem with that is it often continues the cycle it often continues the cycle of trauma and then the trauma puts us into the r complex and we don't learn all over again we choose not to learn all over again that's why that could be a vicious cycle sometimes pain can wake somebody up out of a trance sometimes it can put them into a deeper one okay there's an old adage a relatively smart human being learns from the mistakes of others let me say that again a relatively smart human being or a relatively intelligent human being will learn from the mistakes that others have made but a truly truly wise human being i'm sorry i got it wrong let me start over a relatively intelligent human being will learn from their own mistakes so a relatively intelligent human being will learn lessons from their own mistakes but a truly wise human being will learn from the mistakes of others they will not have to experientially go down the same path of mistakes that someone else made in the past and re-experience the same suffering so here's here it is the i'll say it even slower and give you an example a relatively intelligent human being will learn from their own mistakes that means i will say i am not going to take someone else's word that they got burned from that fire i am going to have to put my hand in that fire and burn it myself and learn from my own mistake that it's a bad idea to place your hand into a raging fire and then that will make me somewhat intelligent of the consequences i probably won't want to do it again because i'll be badly burned often to the point of blistering or the charring of flesh but i will have learned my lesson negatively through pain and suffering and then i will learn not to do it that way that's called you'll receive some relative intelligence from learning from your own mistakes what not to do but a truly wise human being will look at someone who has already placed their hand into a fire and say do you know what i exp i observed the manifestation of the consequences of doing that of that behavior and then they will make the extrapolation in correlation in correlational thinking and say if i do that i will receive the same result in the 3d manifested reality when i perform that same behavior of putting my my hand into that fire and therefore it's probably a bad idea for me to do it and therefore i will choose to learn by looking at observationally the example of what it produces and then not do it but you know what most people will never tread that path of wisdom they will refuse to accept what happens when people perform such behaviors they will insist like a completely retarded human being and i don't care if you're offended by that term there is such a thing as human retardation it means that someone's brain was damaged in some way such that it does not function as a normally functioning brain is intended to function by whatever means chemical physical birth trauma etc that that damage occurs to the human brain and then it produces a condition called human retardation and there's different manifestations of that but retardation means they are slow to learn they have learning disabilities and it's not an insult to say that someone is mentally retarded there are many people who act as if they are mentally retarded when they are physically not mentally retarded and they have no such condition of human retardation it is not a term of insult it is a condition of illness but we act as if we have that condition of illness because the ego is so strong the out-of-control ego has set up in the soul in the heart and in the mind and says i'm not going anywhere i'm rooting myself deeply into the ground here and you're not going to move me out i'm taking over the house and i'm here to stay and this is where most human beings are at and folks people say they think i'm in this condition wrong wrong and incorrect folks i have gotten out of that condition i'm out of that because i went where the truth led by getting my ego out of the way of the reception of the truth which is what the true method of occult initiation produces it says you will not lie to yourself you will see the situation of the world and attempt to change it from where it is that doesn't mean that i don't think things should that can be changed should be changed that's different it means you start accepting the world where it's at and applying your will where it's at without lying to yourself about where it's at that's the first step of initiation okay so i'm not out of that ego that holds people back from reception of truth that is what all the mystery tradition of con traditions of consciousness and truth discovery helped the initiates to get themselves out of a hardened calcified ego deeply entrenched in the human psyche this is why the questions that were asked of the possible initiate were is their objective truth is there a power higher than human beings can truth be known you know things like that is their objective morality and they had to display a basic understanding that their ego was out of the way then later in the mystery traditions they went to much more important if there's more important questions than that because those things they'll teach you the basics of the mechanics of how things work beyond that you go into deeper areas that go into ethical treatment and understanding how to cause the absolute least amount of harm while you are here and become stewards of our our planet the animal kingdom and each other not owning it but becoming caretakers and stewards of it and for that information and tutelage and mentorship you had to answer the ultimate question of the second degree or in other words being passed into the greater knowledge of the other the higher levels of knowledge and that was how do you know that you are truly suffering and there was only one correct answer and most people cannot answer it and have that answer wrong if they think that they can answer it and they have the wrong answer and this is where people who think we have steward we have ownership of the earth we have ownership of the animals etc so forth we can use them however we see fit we can keep taking resources in any kind of a polluting or destructive way you know and we're not good caretakers of the earth of animals or of each other okay and the answer to that truly sacred question of being passed into the higher degrees of the mystery traditions was i am aware that i suffer if any other being suffers and most people will never even conceptualize the answer of that question never even go near it never even approach that as a correct answer because they're so in satanic ego that all they give a rat shit about is themselves that's it and maybe by extension maybe by extension their significant others or family members most of the time not even them they'll stab them in the back if it comes down to protecting their own ass yep freedom's gotta be the first principle and yeah and morality freedom has to come first and we have to understand freedom can only exist in a society that truly embraces objective morality and objective moral principles tr freedom can never exist in a society that embraces moral relativism and that's where so many people who think they understand natural law have it wrong think that they understand anarchy have it wrong i hear people in these groups saying anarchy means no rules at all just do whatever you want oh well then if you're going to start teaching natural law we can come in and say everything's relative and morality is relative that's fine no that gives a completely asinine backwards wrong incorrect impression of what natural law is to an impressionable potentially serious student and i've seen people in a lot of these groups online that people think that they have a good intention but don't follow it through you know that just let it be a free-for-all i've seen people come in these groups and go i'm out you know i'm not even going to stay here because there's a bunch of asinine people that really don't know what they're talking about i thought it was going to be a serious decision group and clarification group for this material and you have a bunch of moral relativists and fake ass anarchists and fa you know people who are completely giving a false impression of natural law in these groups so i'm out i've seen people come in and leave that could have possibly been a serious student or maybe even a good teacher one day so that's why i say if you even want to do things like that on social media i don't even think it's a good idea from jump street i think people need to learn communication they need to learn publishing modern technological publishing methods and they need to put that out to the public on their own and largely cut off comments if you want to deal with nonsense of comments go ahead you know what i think comments are folks ding ding ding ding ding vocabulary word of the day draws comments are dross from people who are largely total and utter dross i don't want to deal with that nonsense okay if you want to deal with your that nonsense go ahead that's why i turn my comments off quite frankly i think most of the people that feel the need to comment on facebook and feel the need to comment on youtube are dross okay you're not quality human beings okay and you have a totally ineffective method where you would be much better served and the community would be much better served to formula formalize your knowledge and put it out publicly without commentary then it's out there it's public domain people can reach it they can access it they can study it if they want and you don't have a lot of noise coming into the signal the signal to noise ratio will be good not bad as it is when people turn comments on what happens on youtube threads with a thousand comments everybody's in the comments they're not getting the message of what the original video is even fucking talking about almost invariably yeah youtube rewards the comments for the algorithm so the video ranks right here right and guess what at least you can turn comments off on a platform like youtube you can't turn them off on facebook i would suggest put out all your videos on facebook put out your face you know your your facebook live videos put put your presentation slides up there and turn off comments if you could wonderful then but guess what the more comments are allowed the more dross is let in and guess what that's not censorship folks no matter what you say or think that is not censorship that is called moderation in your own space you're not telling people they don't have a space on facebook they can post whatever they want on their wall anybody that doesn't agree with what i'm saying you can go and post your your opinion on your own wall but guess what i'll moderate what's on my wall i'll moderate what's in one of my groups and i will reach out to assist other administrators if i feel the need or want to and if they want the help i will give it to them or i will help assist them in doing that because i've helped other groups to do that and i will assist them in quote cleaning up their group yeah there is such a thing yeah it is effective we did this in a couple of other groups and guess what they're effectively teaching natural law to people it's not a bunch of dross it's a bunch of quality content for the most part there's always going to be you know some things that you know aren't as quality as other things but guess what they've largely been turned effective from being in a play in effective places of total dross where the floodgates are open and a bunch of dross is flooding in okay so this is what we are helping another group to do and hopefully we'll be able to talk about that more in detail at the beginning of next week's show for maybe like a half an hour 45 minutes at the most so call or anything else uh did vimeo explain why they tore down your video the video of what oh yeah yeah yeah because i because i talked about covid19 as not being the way that uh sicknesses and illness really work and there's new scientific information that has come to light there's actually a lot of old experiments in old scientific literature that proved this and they're saying no one is allowed to contradict the official mainstream media and government narrative and that's why i say it's going to be time to go to war soon folks once you say we are stopping your freedom of speech from propagating and you are not allowed to tell people that there is an alternative way of looking at reality it is going to be civil war time soon and i'm telling people you better get physically prepared for battle because it's going to come in your lifetime this is going to happen in our lifetime on the trajectory we are on and guess what i don't give a fuck who hears it in the positions of authority or government it's going to come in our lifetime if you think these riots that happen in inner cities in center cities of major metropolitan cities are anything close to what is going to come down the fucking pike you dumb motherfuckers you haven't seen what's coming these are little fucking imbecilic leftist children most of them that know nothing about the world and have no weaponry you have no idea what's coming when shit really jumps the fuck off i'm trying to prevent and avert that you want to see what's going to happen psychologically go on some bittorrent sites and type in real war footage and watch it download it and watch it and you better get prepared to see that in your lifetime children that's all i have to say because i'm telling you it's coming fast we are on that trajectory and that ain't going to be people holding some bull horns asking for a reform of police okay it's going to be utter urban asymmetric warfare and millions upon millions upon millions of people are going to die horrible deaths now you wanna i'm not calling for that i am just telling you that's inevitable according to law in creation if we don't turn the fucking tables now if we don't turn the tide of the trajectory of where we are heading that is inevitable i'm not calling for it i'm telling you if we don't get this message out to the public regarding objective morality and get their head out from up their satanic asses we are going to go down that path whether anybody wants it to happen or not and i have been trying to avert that eventuality since the first day i started speaking publicly i have not been calling for that i've been trying to avert it but if it comes and it must come so be it if it comes because of human ignorance and there is no other way to give humanity another chance to get this message because of censorship and ignoramus people acting satanically then so be that suffering in the world i will accept it wholeheartedly and gladly and there's a part of me that thinks that it must come because we are not getting because of our failure our failure as as a listening and viewing audience let me make that let me make no unequivocally what i think about that that is look look right at my audience my audience look at me that's your failure it's not my failure it is not my failure not mark pacio's failure again when my time comes i will praise the universe that i was given the opportunity to do this great work i'll sing my exit song and i'll go to my grave perfectly peacefully knowing that i did what i was here to do and i did it well how many can say the same thing when it comes time to exit we'll see who's better prepared and again as the old saying goes there's no atheists in foxholes okay if it comes time violently for you to die let's see how prepared you are in that moment based on what you did that's what's going to matter folks not what you thought not what you said what you actually did with your behavior and actions and that means who did you try to influence publicly to try to help people come out of this mindset so we won't have to go down that path did you do take up your part in that one work in that one great work how many can say that they did that how many can say that they did it truly effectively and well and really reach the hearts and minds of others you know you got people on facebook saying that they're somehow they're equating me saying i want to help another admin reel in the nonsense that people are posting in his group that's equivalent to book burning please don't give a fucking over inflated sense of self importance to me first of all i'm not a sensor doing book burning secondly most of all don't give your own ass an over inflated sense of self-importance you ain't writing books on facebook children all right it's an over-exaggerated sense of ego and if people really had any but if they had any understand if you were really doing the work people who are looking at natural law would know your name okay and you you ask people who's out there teaching natural law i'm going to be one of the first names spoken and it's not bragging and it's not hubris it's the fucking fact of the matter truth because of my effort and will and persistence and knowledge and correctness regarding it that people have an intuitive sensing of and then when they study it on their own they corroborate let's get that straight you know and then other people go oh he's famous and well known yeah i'm famous oh wow all you know tens of thousands of people i have on on my facebook page yeah that makes me famous there are people who have like a billion views on one video that are gamers gamers asshole gamers who's the most the the jackass who's the most popular person on youtube who has the most subscribed videos what's this ass ass s9 moron's name who is he oh pewdiepie oh i'm going to publicly call out pewdiepie as a fucking dumb gamer you know you got the most views on facebook which shows exactly where humanity's head is lodged firmly up their own assholes that they listen to that garbage instead of somebody actually talking about what's really going on in the world and understanding understanding how the dynamic really works okay but that's where humanity is at pewdiepie is the most important fucking youtube celebrities that has the number one fucking podcast on earth i have a couple tens a couple tens of thousands of subscribers yeah yeah i'm real popular and famous i went to the jersey shore and walked from one end of the island that i was on to the other not one single human soul recognized me out in broad daylight out at night no matter what time walking the whole beach with the whole ocean of the island back that one end of the other now one person says hey marcasio zero i'm real famous you don't know what famous means or what draws people to famous people it's it's called dross i'm not dross so i don't draw dross okay that's why people are drawn to draws like pewdiepie you know who have no value to really offer the world babbling fucking imbeciles listen to jerk offs like that but that's the most popular podcaster yeah and i'm famous you know go look at his view count compared to mine or his subscriber view compared to mine and then say i'm i'm famous most people can't even hear or understand what the fuck i'm saying because they're so fucking dumb you know it just it just shows me repeatedly how far up people's ass their heads are that they think things like this let's move on to another caller bob from cincinnati man have i not heard from you in forever too long welcome my friend mark can you hear me loud and clear it's great to hear your voice oh my god what a sweet treat mark i'm so sorry about barb's passing thank you bob it's been it's been very difficult but you put a smile on my face by calling in today oh i've been trying to get in for for two shows now mark these assholes have completely taken over society in the minds of people with this coven i mean covid19 it's sickening it's sickening it's unbelievable bob was i correct about where the human mind was to my my viewing audience my listening audience or did i exaggerate you know mark we we out here have our heads so far up our asses we would kiss the boots of these fascists that are getting ready to go door to door don't wait for them to go door to door ladies and gentlemen do not accept this tyranny it is outrageous mark yeah we've got to wake up we've got to pull together mark there was a researcher by the name of tracy twyman and she's her work was her work was phenomenal and we do not know the the actual circumstances by which she passed away i think her family requested that that be kept private so uh you know there's a lot of speculation about it she wrote some great works about occultism that had very very good information in it i believe i have a couple of her uh some of her material on the arc drive and i think tracy was a big loss to the truth community and the community that is trying to explain how occultism operates and it's a very sad thing my heart goes out to her family because i think she did great work her last book was a book of quote fiction unquote called genuflect g-e-n-e-f-e g-e-n-u-f-l-e-c-t i had to look it up geneflect means to go down on one knee in subservience and um the occultists these dark occultists will force their victims to go down on one knee before they are executed muzzled and down on a knee you know it's all occult mockery folks this is how these so-called rulers and masters these self-appointed rulers and masters of the world ritualistically mock people publicly and they get off on the fact that the public cannot see it yes mark i i also so i want people to look for it the book genuflect by tracy twyman she outlines the dark pedophile currency that runs this world that we live in that mark is right on that effect it is the currency it is the fuel that drives this we must end it once and for all ladies and gentlemen and the pedophile currency and also ladies and gentlemen i want you to look into the work of dr carla turner k-a-r-l-a turner she spoke of mk ultra she got into aliens and ufos but she's in the end she found that it was mk ultra mind control mark i appreciate your voice god bless you i hope to see you physically soon bob thank you so much it was a pleasure to hear from you again thank you for uh helping uh educate people and reach them ladies and gentlemen that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening thank you for listening thank you for watching remember folks government is slavery we'll see you right here next week [Music] don't you ever wonder [Music] don't you ever [Applause] [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #233

Topics: *Social Media Group Outreach & Questions & Clarifications Call-In Show Part 3, Government Agent Trolling on Facebook, Explanation of the origins of the name Rhochar, Mark's assumed identity as an ordained priest of the Church of Satan, Absurdity of mask-wearing in the CoVID-19 Scamdemic, Feebleness of the Fake-Ass Patriots, So-called "Settled" "Science," People still can't understand that Government has no right to exist AT ALL, Mark's planned guests demonstrate the lack of technical competency and the need to become competent if you really want to reach people publicly online, Social Media is NOT a good way to reach people with the message of Natural Law online, Vomit Man Troll explains "Natural Law," Trolls who obfuscate Animal and Plant life when discussing Veganism, Man does NOT have dominion over Animals, Animals possess Rights, We are in a Great Spiritual War, Computer literacy IS modern Literacy, Mark to be interviewed on "Dark To Light" this week, Vetting process to allow people to post and comment on in Social Media Groups about anarchy and Natural Law, Getting rid of UNTRUE and DELIBERATE disinformation about Natural Law and Anarchy is NOT censorship, Vimeo and other Big Tech companies censoring content like the dirty rotten NAZI TRASH they are, Social Media is a DROSS DUMP, Will Power and Intellect among Dark Occultists, Methods to try to to keep centered and balanced, Plant-based Diet, Juicing, Supplementation, Meditation, Concentration, Contemplation, the Elimination of all Anger means that a part of your SOUL has been DESTROYED, the Critical Moment Of Choice spoken about in the WOEIH intro is happening RIGHT NOW, NEVER speak to on-duty cops, There is NO EXCUSE that YOU are not sending the message out RIGHT NOW, Ritual Magic and Directed Thought Experiments, the Satanic Agenda of Androgyny, Removing the distinction between the sexes to kill human uniqueness, the Occult significance of 2020 related to humanity's ability to SEE, Werner Heisenberg's quote: “The first gulp from the glass of natural sciences will turn you into an atheist, but at the bottom of the glass God is waiting for you.", Psychedelics as a tool but not a Panacea, Don't follow Gurus or anyone else but use your own Discernment, Nice is not necessarily Good, One Great Work Network will highlight content creators who are doing the Great Work effectively, Dark Occultists own and control Police, Military and Politics, Police and Military are the "dogs" of Satanists, Satanists don't actually "worship" any deities but try to embody Adversarial Archetypal Energy, "The" Satan as Adversary or Opposer of Order, Incompetence invariably leads to Impotence, Acquiring Life-Skills leads to personal Autonomy, Get Autonomy or be an Automaton, Military entrainment and entrancement, the Importance of listen to ALL episodes of what On Earth Is Happening IN ORDER, Do your own Work and stop complaining about how others who ARE doing it are doing it, Understanding True Objective Morality from the perspectives of the Ancient Mystery Traditions, Free Energy can NEVER manifest as long as Government exists, a Cataclysm destroyed*

Earth's Eternal Spring in our past, Cataclysm brought the Lack and Survival Mindset to humanity, Human beings don't belong in the extreme climate regions of Earth, Human being do NOT need to eat animal flesh, Vomit Man gives his "expert" opinion on going vegan "Cold Turkey."

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] ah welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thank you for tuning in today ladies and gentlemen this is episode number 233 of what on earth is happening today is sunday august 2nd 2020. we have a great show lined up for you here today i'm going to be bringing a few special guests on to talk about social media outreach and to clear the air on some accusations that have actually been leveled against me about acting as a sensor we're going to be talking about what we did here at what on earth is happening to help a social media group essentially limit trolling and complete inaccuracies and disinformation within a facebook group so we're gonna have some people who are instrumental in helping to put out good quality information in that group uh coming up in a few moments um let's switch over to my presentation i want to show the artwork for today's show and talk about what else we're going to be getting into on the show today so uh this is the art for today's show social media group outreach and we're also going to continue with questions and clarifications so this will be a call-in show in the second and third hours we'll have the first hour will be dedicated to my guest then we'll be taking your call-ins and questions in the second and third hour of the broadcast you can still donate to help complete my first ever full-length documentary film called mark pacio in the science of natural law up on gifts.what on earth is happening.com my gifts section of my website there are five donation tiers to donate all donations will go directly to production costs mainly right now paying a video editor and that will also be the actual pressing of the documentary dvds and flash drives all donors will receive one free complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and dvd so you can make the donations for the documentary at gifts.waternearthishappening.com please use the gift site for documentary donations or the documentary free copy will not be shift will not be shipped to you unless you use gifts so don't use the regular donation page for that regular donations uh the page for just a donate is just that it's a regular donation to the cause if you want to receive the free documentary on flash drive and dvd please use the gift site for that purpose what on earth is happening donation gifts has some new items available namely new t-shirts men and women's we have my new flash drive world view violence and the real pandemics there i'll probably be releasing that for free within probably about two weeks or so and then um you know maybe three weeks something like that and then uh we have the complete mark pascal one great work collection solid state drive which has been a very popular item all that and more available at gifts.what on earth is happening dot com uh this is the last week that i'll be announcing that we are working uh proudly in cooperation with autonomy i will however be showing people that i have permanent links put up on the wall on earth as happening dot com website i want to show people those links today so autonomy is the brainchild of richard grove of tragedyandhope.com many people will know richard as he was the filmographer and video editor of my natural law seminar richard has always done great work in his own right i highly recommend people checking out his work at tragedyandhope.com and checking out autonomy at get autonomy dot info it's a great teaching and learning group that teaches people skills and life skills in general on how to really do what we do as independent uh media creators so that's uh autonomy i want to step out for a moment out of the presentation and go to my website uh you could switch back over yep so uh at what on earth is happening.com uh on the top i have placed an autonomy banner because they we are now an official affiliate of autonomy the autonomy unlimited group okay so if you click here it will take you to uh an explanation of what autonomy makes available as far as their learning course so it'll take a moment to come up it's still connecting looks like there might be a connection issue happening here could be just a caching issue just give it a moment well we'll let that load in the background i should have had it loaded up then down here in my in my small banner section uh there's this book that you can check out called 19 skills for success not taught in school from autonomy i'll click that one as well there's the main autonomy page that i just clicked previously we just got it up you can watch videos about what the autonomy course is about and go as far as you would like regarding autonomy again i would liken it uh there's the 19 skills book again this page will take you right right to that section okay where you could download a copy and check it out again autonomy is kind of like what i'm doing with the how to become the true media webinar it is going to give you technological skill sets and not just that just general life skill sets about communication publishing etc you know and how to drive you know your goals forward in whatever enterprise you're setting out to accomplish so check it out it's getautonomy.info click the banners on the waternearthishappening.com website where now what on earth is happening is now an official affiliate of autonomy unlimited so very happy that that partnership is now in place and i wish autonomy all the success and i thank them for their help that they are giving us uh technologically with what on earth is happening so that's autonomy let's continue with the slide presentation the how to become the true media webinar is going in full force full steam ahead class number five will be this tuesday august 4th thank you to all the students who have been attending i trust that you are really getting something out of this seminar and uh people have sent some very positive feedback my way the webinar starts every week at 7 pm eastern time us and class instruction begins promptly at 8pm so that gives all students one hour to get into the webinar please be on time or you might miss important information that will not be repeated keep a notepad handy for notes and questions again i stopped periodically to take questions during the webinar and uh i recommend headphones especially if you are going to ask a question in the class headphones will avoid feedback and echo if you have any technological problems at all getting into the class or really any problems at all regarding how to become the true media please email us at true media what on earth is happening dot com so looking forward to this week's class on tuesday evening for this particular show we are doing call-in in the second and third hour you can call under the show via discord at whatonearthishappening.com discord you could also use what on earth is happening dot com slash show and click the calling link either one of those links will take you right into the discord server i recommend the discord app not using your web browser to connect i also recommend a headphone headphones or a you know earbud set uh to avoid feedback and echo okay so if you want to call into the show today today we're taking calls in the second and third hour also if you want to email your questions you could send questions or clarification requests to questions at waternearthishappening.com once again the email for questions or clarification requests questions what on earth is happening.com i'll be doing quite a few email questions today last week i cleared the air once and for all publicly presented photos that i took in real time and i included the photos with the zip file for the podcast episode so anybody who wants to doubt this can check the exif information the exif information in the photos and see that they were taken when i said that they were taken and then i uploaded them uh to my computer and posted them in real time last week on the show this is the original photo i had zoomed in last week on the slide this was the zoomed in version as you can see uh so i'm just showing these are the actual original photos embedded in my slide presentations i took them on a galaxy note 10 plus uh in wide format mode okay so that's the full data and this is the zoomed in image that i presented as a slide last week i included the original photos to clear the air that yes i was actually appointed priest to the church of satan uh i hope this resolves this nonsense that somehow i'm not telling the truth about this or that i was not appointed priest in the church of satan once and for all as i've said an innumerable amount of times i used an assumed name meaning a fake name not my legal name which is mark pacio i used the assumed name for people who don't know what that means i've actually gotten questions asking me what when you say assumed name what does that mean people actually don't know what that means sadly okay it means that i used a fake name in the church of satan mark rokhar which is a demon from the book called the pistus sophia in the gnostic tradition which is the faith wisdom of the gnostics if you read the the pista sophia there was a description by the jesus character in the pistus sophia talking to mary magdalene giving his description of what hell and the torments of hell look like and he described one of the demons of hell with the name rokhar as being a punisher of sinners in hell i took my name in satanism when i was involved as rokar and again folks for new listeners and viewers i just want to say again that there's prerequisite material for this broadcast this is a series if you are coming in new as a listener or viewer you don't want to start here okay it's cumulative information you should start at podcast number one on the archives of my website in the podcast section click podcasts in order okay and you should listen in order at your own pace and not skip around okay i'm gonna say this every week all right so this is the zoomed in version of this uh slide that was my appointment from anton levay himself the final picture i took was a letter that accompanied my appointment from anton levay's former life partner blanche barton this is the zoomed in version that i posted as a slide okay so that'll be in the slides again this week i've been putting some little jabs at the whole coronavirus nonsense uh in my beginnings of my shows here's a nice one that i found this week jeffrey epstein's friend said that i have to wear a mask there's ralph from the simpsons with his mask on you know this is how ridiculous all the jackasses that believe the media and believe the people behind the media that are satanists that are dark occultists you know actually listening to what they say thinking that they care about them your little retarded children you're slow people your slow children is what you are okay and i'm not saying it nice to anybody anymore and i'm just gonna just let it fly that's it you know get as offended as you like if you believe in all of this nonsense you're a fucking retard and that's it that's all there is to say to you you're a naive child who doesn't know how the world really works and you think you do and you're fucking wrong you're wrong and you're dumb that's really the answer get as fucking offended about it as you like assholes okay that's how we're gonna play it from here on out from here on out and you know maybe i have been being too hard on people who wear masks look folks i know i can get a little upset i can get a little mad from time time just a little right i can't do this with a straight face okay there's the answer before you judge people who wear masks walk a mile in their shoes where'd you get them at you get them at the clown shoe warehouse the big red floppy clown shoes is that where you got them you you went to the wholesale outlet for clown shoes you know what you don't wear clown shoes you are clown shoes okay that's all i have to say about these fucking morons out there all right because honestly then it gets serious because this is what it's really coming to you know however all the so-called patriots you fucking cowards okay who won't say anything against the police you won't say anything against government no but they'll be the people coming to jab a needle in your arm trust it know it know it like you know your own name fucking moron republicans because that's what you are fucking moron republicans just like the fucking moron democrats that you mock you're both fucking morons all of you okay so drawing the line oh yeah i'm going to draw the line no mass that's where i draw the line and while the globalists the so-called illuminati the illuminati of the bottom of a fucking garbage waist bin okay are handing them a mask then they put the mask on and now they have a needle coming at them saying no mandatory vaccine that's where i draw the line yeah but then wait until your job tells you you can't work here anymore then how fast are you fucking cowards gonna be lining up for the shot fucking cowards because that's what you are you know anybody tries to put a needle in me you're going to be facing the front end of a shotgun or an ak boy that's what's gonna happen son you ain't putting anything in my body i own my body and i'm not your fucking slave and then then they'll say oh a biometric ship that's where i draw the line and then when they say you can't work and you can't buy food without it then they'll be lining up for the fema camp train because you're fake ass patriots and your fucking cowards that's what you are boy i won't even be labored anymore i've basically said what i need to say to you cowards you know why they don't spray children with ddt spray them in the fucking head with ddt anymore like they used to oh because someone's questioned settled science this whole thing about settled science you have your fucking heads up your ass and you're doing harm as a result it was settled science that cigarettes were perfectly healthy for people to just smoke down you know and doctors were recommending smoke camels they're better for your lungs filterless you know while the the papers have all kinds of caustic chemicals and the fertilizers they grow grow tobacco with have all kinds of caustic chemicals i'm not talking about just all natural organic tobacco and natural hemp papers no i'm talking about like philip morris mass manufactured cigarettes with loaded with toxins no but they knew that they were causing lung cancer and all kinds of cancer just like they knew ddt was a caustic chemical agent causing all kinds of health problems but they sprayed it on children's fucking heads you know and it was settled science we know what we're doing every nurse said we know what we're doing it's harmless every doctor said we know what we're doing you're fucking liars and you're a moral fucking trash because you don't know what settled science is you believe in scientism is what you believe in you believe in the illusion of science you don't know what science is or how it's really conducted you believe in government grant funded science which is corrupt it's corrupt as the fucking day is long naive asshole child all right that's what it is totally corrupt and people are on the fucking take just like cops are on the take when it comes to drug dealers and mafia criminals they're just criminals taking money that's all fucking pigs out there are and that's all people in the medical industry and people in the scientific community are they're low-life fucking scumbag pigs who worry about way more about money and keeping the lexus in the garage than they do about helping human beings and if you think it's otherwise you're the naive fucking imbecile and you're the problem we're not i'm done telling people nicely i'm gonna say it exactly how i think from my real personality and i don't give a shit what you think anymore we're done with that the old persona of mark pacio is gone forever and now you get my real personality on the air because folks it's bullshit that you can't be mad and enlightened at the same time there's the guy from 300 king leonidas who waged the battle the unwinnable battle of thermopylae that's what the movie 300 was about he's raging against the persian liaison coming to tell him to bow down kicks him into the fucking pit as he should have he should have done worse to him okay but you know you can be like a warrior like that and you could be as enlightened as the buddha or the christ and these are allegories about being awake to the world and still saying you're not coming for my freedom not without your fucking head coming off your shoulders boy so find out what's gonna happen when you come for my rights and freedom you will son you will and that's all i have to say about that and trust me folks i'm tame when it comes to some people in america how they feel about that i'm tame by comparison because i've been doing this work of trying to educate people as to the immorality of government and how government is slavery its coercion its violence and its immoral behavior under natural law it's spiritual immoral behavior under the spiritual laws of creation and i've talked about that so endlessly ad nauseum on what on earth is happening if you still don't understand the government is violence and is wrong behavior and it is immoral and it is slavery then you have a lot to learn and you should go back and listen to the podcast in order and get your fucking head out from up your ass because if you think government has any right to exist you are just wrong you're wrong as in being incorrect and you're immoral wrong for supporting slavery you are an immoral bad person and that's not virtue signaling that's talking about what the objective moral truth regarding what government is and if you don't know that by now you're way behind the curve and you need to catch the fuck up so that's all the slides i have how's that for uh two minutes of hate huh for what should be hated called immoral fucking people and government slavery you know i'm done putting it nice folks you might not ever get that back on this show because i i'm talking to the immoral illiterates out there who can't get the message who still don't understand if you got the message by now and you don't want to hear it good turn it the fuck off all right if you want hard copies of my items gifts.what on earth is happening.com if you want to get the ark what on earth is happening dot com slash ark if you want to make a donation what on earth is happening dot com slash donate do or don't okay whatever you want to do okay i'm really fucking pretty much done with people all right let's step out for a moment let me calm down for a second let me unmute sorry this is in which one yeah yeah folks i tell myself every week i'm gonna try to calm down and then i lose it on the air because of how stupid people are especially if you were living in this shit show of a city let me tell you something philadelphia where the declaration of independence was written and signed is a total shithole of ignoramus fucktarded people i'll walk right out on my block and scream it out loud i practically am because i know everybody can hear me out this fucking window right next to me okay what a bag of shit the people of philadelphia are i mean you guys are bags of fucking dirt bags of fucking dirt and that's my hometown i'm talking about your immoral fucking trash who will roll over and take it in the ass your losers losers your little fucking baby cowards let me put my headphones on to go to my guests folks we're losing big we're losing big really big and if people think that this is getting any better you guys got your head up your ass you know all right all my guests please turn your video on unmute yourselves all right destree's not in the room can my producer help him get in there i'm going to bring on three guests um from their their friends on facebook uh destree will and scott we're trying to connect to them we had this working i asked them not to turn off their video because we would probably lose it and now we have good tell me on the air just say it scott please turn off your video toggle it turn it off then back on please and let's get destree back in the room this is why i asked everybody to please not leave in video to just stay in the room it's not that hard part of this part of the problem folks is this is why we need technological skills and better equipment otherwise it's not worth doing right it's really not worth doing so i may have to just talk to will because the other guys can't seem to get their act together and just get their video and audio and keep it on it's not that hard folks okay everybody should be competent at this in the year 2020 i'm sorry i have to say it and this is the problem when it comes to facebook keep it on me keep the camera on me okay we might we might just have to fucking postpone it again okay and i'll lose my shit right on the air i don't care i'm so tired of it i'm so fucking tired of it folks this is why you need to take my webinar okay this is the reason everybody is generally incompetent and think that all you need to do is go up and type some shit in facebook we can't we are a society that doesn't know how technology works to such an extent people don't have fucking basic fucking computer setups with a camera and a microphone this is not hard this is basic communication in the 20th in the 21st century that's what this is that's what it is once again we're probably just going to have to abandon because my guests cannot get their act together enough to actually come on my show when they're invited and i'm trying to help ex help them get the message out regarding what we're doing with a facebook group but we can't get the fucking act together this is where we're at this shit i'm glad this is happening i'm glad it's happening let's run with this because what this shows us get this the fuck off of me okay cutting out of discord leave leave discord don't go back to it that's abandoned we're taking calls for the rest of the show okay yeah i cut discord off entirely okay i have i have to relaunch it now because we i got to take calls through it hold on all right do you roll them d roll them please just do that for me d-roll the guests temporarily okay so that i'm the only one with any access in the calling room all right i'm gonna go to an email how about that okay because we're off to a very bad start here okay so let's go to questions d-roll everybody and cut their video please just do it take your time do it all right all right are they d-rolled i want you to de-roll them as guests thank you okay just do that all right let's go to some email questions because this will do this will actually do a better job here's the thing folks i actually invited people on the show to try to put out their message about what their group is about what the goal of it is and to try to clarify why i made an effort to help them to clear up disinformation and blatant government trolling in their groups and there's not even enough technological literacy to bring them on to my show okay this is where we're at as a society this is where we're at as a society and we think we're going to reach the fucking world we think we as a people are going to reach the fucking world with the message of natural law it's delusion delusion that cannot be done without technological competency and and then people wonder why i get angry i understand the fucking dynamic and how it works and most people out there do not and yet they think we're gonna just march our souls on the facebook and yeah we're gonna just get the message out there you know i'm sorry i don't even give a fuck if people i wanna talk to are getting offended it's delusion you have to be competent with technology otherwise why bother why bother folks i'm just going to get harder and harder and harder on you guys on my viewership because you're fucking up you're the fuck ups you're the fuck-ups you're the fuck-ups okay you're the failures the world would be changed if you actually helped but you're incompetent you're fucking incompetent and lazy and you don't fucking try to learn i'm not going to calm down people need to fucking hear this and hammer it into your fucking brain you're incompetent people that's why we're losing what is it going to take to get you to understand you need to learn modern communications technologies and you need to power the fuck through it until you know it you're not going to reach anybody talking to your asshole fucking family members these people kind of people don't fucking matter you got to get your voice out there publicly i i can't i really can't take it anymore folks i i may have to go on hiatus for my health i may have to just go on hiatus to calm the fuck down and get my health together because i can't take the stress of this and honestly i really don't want to i think this is the correct visceral reaction and anybody who's paying attention should be this angry at what's going on in the world to our rights and our freedom folks if you don't understand why i'm angry just shut the fucking show off how about that if you don't get it and you don't grasp the reason why i am as angry as i am shut this fucking broadcast the fuck off i don't want you or need you let's go to some questions because we have to abandon guests for the second time in a row because they can't get their shit together as a matter of fact forget this forget the idea we're not doing it okay so we won't be doing that ever let everybody think what the fuck they want as a matter of fact how about this i'll just explain it because i'll be able to explain it better anyway okay so here's what happened all right deshri started a facebook group months ago it very quickly got out of his hands because he doesn't understand how to manage a facebook group this is part of the problem part of the problem is people should be technologically competent and i understand the enthusiasm for trying to do something right this is what we're like we're like okay mark's telling me to go do something and so we do something that we think we know how to do or we do what we can from the place where we're at okay but ultimately when it comes to social media that's a different dynamic let me say this again folks social media is a slightly it's not even slightly it's a very different dynamic than starting your own website start your own website learn how to do it if you don't know how to do it ask somebody to teach you who knows how to do it or pay somebody to start it for you and be your webmaster that's it it's called you gotta suck some fucking money into it it's called sacrifice you may not have to be able to buy as many fucking frozen pizzas for your fucking freezer as you did last week or last month and take some of that fucking money and put it into a website you know how many thousands of dollars do i fucking put into this operation out of god knows the fuck why i don't know why it's doing exactly fucking nothing man i'm telling you all these years all these years you guys have stood fucking still and been a passive fucking observer when i told you the whole time from the beginning of the fucking show it was about action passive observers i'm going to continue telling you what happened starts a facebook group it's completely out of control and look folks this isn't about telling people what they can and can't say all right you know what this is about blatant government paid trolls in the group trying to put so complete disinformation as to what natural law and anarchy are so destree doesn't know how to deal with this they're overrunning the group so i emailed him and i said it looks like you got a bet i saw it and i saw how bad it was and i was getting very angry at people really doing harm to the effort of trying to get the message out there about what natural law actually is and what anarchy actually is and the moral implications and the moral principles that underlay them so i called deshri and asked him do you see what i'm seeing about how badly this group is totally overtaken and you got low quality individuals in it you have low quality individuals who think they understand natural law and anarchy and do not you have people in your group saying natural law means the law of the jungle oh we're just a higher order being than animals so there's no animal rights and we can do whatever we want with them hold on a minute wait i think wait folks hold on i'm stepping out of here and i think we do have a guest we have a guest we have a special guest we're going to go to our special guest regarding what a lot of people think natural law is on facebook here's our special expert guest yeah well you know natural law means that human beings are a higher order of creature than animal and so therefore we can just do whatever we want to animals we can slaughter them we can eat them animals don't have any rights yeah that's what natural law means fucking retard my guest is a fucking retard okay this is what the people who are posting in this group look and sound like yes they look like this yes i've actually witnessed them i actually installed some spyware they didn't realize i know how to do that i installed some spyware in their computer turned on their camera and this is what they look like actually they actually look like this okay so there that's actual i actually lied this is actual camera footage that i captured from their webcam in the background with spyware that i installed okay and that's what they actually look like all right yeah folks i gotta do stuff like this to even stay sane anymore okay so you know this is uh this is what people are saying in these groups for real to be serious now they're saying natural law means the law of the jungle it means the the natural order that darwin spoke about right survival of the fittest when i have specifically said thousands of times that that has exactly zero to do with what natural law is thousands of times and it has nothing to do with me there is a truth regarding what natural law is and it is not that it is not anything to do with the quote natural order survival of the fittest human beings being having dominion over the animal kingdom natural law is objective eternal non-man-made conditions that govern the consequences of beings who have the capacity to understand objective morality that's what it is and that's what it always has been that is why animals are not bound to natural law as human beings are bound to it when a lion goes down takes down a giraffe in in in africa and a pride of lion eats the giraffe they are by nature carnivorous animals and they do not are not held accountable for moral by moral law natural law in the same way a hunter just going and shooting a giraffe because he feels like taking it as a trophy is held accountable under natural law is murdering a baby in a satanic ritual and chopping it up in little pieces is somebody not going to be held accountable to natural law or is that is that going to be the same as you know uh going out and uh killing a a uh uh a a piece a cattle you know a a cow you know on a ranch of course there's going to be even a higher order consequence for the murder of a child both of them still are violations of natural law because you took a life that does not belong to you to take it's theft theft of life and don't give me the plant bullshit we've been over that a million times plants are connected to the earth they are not animate they are not animals and yes that is a different life order structure in the hierarchy of life that's why it is not breaking natural law to take plant life and consume it it grows in the earth for us and regrows in the earth it's an extension of the earth i would say it's less harmful to even take the fruits of flowering plants than uproot the plant itself but don't give me the bullshit that plants are the same as animals any more than plants are the same as humans anymore that humans are the same as animals or animals are the same as plants it's a bullshit argument it's a non-sequitur one having nothing to do with the other and i've already recommended if you don't understand that you need to go deeper into occult knowledge read deep level free masonic knowledge deep level rosicrucian knowledge deep level kabbalistic knowledge and many other traditions all of which talked about the non-sameness the non-identity of plants animals and human beings it's all in their literature and they're correct in most cases about it and i'm correct about it and most people are not correct about it so anyway what these people are going in is advocate saying oh veganism that's that that has nothing to do with natural law no you're fucking wrong it does have to do with natural law i'm just not telling everybody to go vegan cold turkey and be a militant vegan veganism has a lot to do with natural law because it's about has a lot to do with the taking of animate life and ceasing and desisting in that behavior that you do not have a right to engage in because that life is not your fucking property then you have people in there going there's no such thing as objective morality bullshit moral relativists so again i was going to give people independently their own opportunity to say what they thought about what's going on in the group on air but they can't get their technological act together so i'm sorry if that offends people or it embarrasses them but it happens to be the case so that idea is being abandoned and any guests who can't get their fucking act together to be on this show will be cancelled that's it we'll just say sorry you can't get it together on to the next guest and i rarely have guests because of shit like this okay but that's how it's gonna work on what on earth is happening you get your fucking act together with your technology or you don't come on this show and it's not that hard it's not that hard folks it's not that hard people have shit computers and shit internet connections because honestly you don't care enough to fucking actually pull your money get your fucking money together i don't care if you have to scrounge and scrape don't eat for a fucking month take water and juice for a fucking month and don't buy any fucking solid food if you have to how about that sacrifice to get the fucking technology you need it's as important as owning a gun in today's day and age get your fucking technology skills under your belt or you're not helping you're not helping you think you're helping but you're not helping and folks i know i'm going hard on people i'm going hard on people who want to help because you're look folks i'm sorry it's gotta be said to you just plainly and straightly you're not doing good enough it's not good enough your effort is not good enough your effort is not good enough nobody else out there is telling you that you know why they're all afraid of you they're all afraid oh my god he might get offended and stop subscribing to my channel get as offended as you like and shut it the fuck off how about that i'll say that every fucking week i don't care about viewership i don't care about ratings all i care about is what's true and what's going to advance the great work that's it and you know what you could call that fanaticism if you want you could call that i i go beyond that i'll call it jihad i'll go so far as to call it jihad because that's where we're at that's what this is and no it's not islamic jihad it's not any other kind of bullshit religious jihad but this is a holy war that's what it is we're in a fucking spiritual holy war and if you haven't realized that that's where we're at and it's about the the soul it is about the soul the mind the body and the soul if you haven't figured that out yet you're not paying attention so you know what all you other little shit pussies on youtube they're worried about your youtube numbers and whether you have youtube subscribers and you're taking your fucking blood money from youtube monetizing your channel you're so worried about offending your audience because your patreon might go down for the month turn it the fuck off unsubscribe don't fucking give me a fucking dime i don't give a fuck i'm here to tell the harsh truth you think i give a fuck about money with what's going on in this world if you donate fine if you don't i don't give a fuck if you subscribe on patreon fine if you don't i don't give a fuck i care about what's true and what's right and that's all that matters and i care about advancing human freedom in the face of dirty fucking nazis and communist trash roaming our streets you got dirty fucking nazis and communist fucking trash roaming the streets of all the cities of america and people are worried about and people we have people who say i want to tell the truth about what's going on in the world and tell the truth about natural law and they can't get their sound and image in a fucking computing device in the year 2020 take the fucking course next time i offer it how about that look i'm not going to go easy on people folks i don't care if you're trying to help help don't try to help this is what everybody does they they they think that they're doing something good on their own terms and most of the time it's a paltry shitty effort where they're actually creating more drama than they are actually getting the word out folks i i really i may have to take a couple weeks off i mean i may need to take at least next week off i don't know i'm not doing well if you can't tell and no fuck faces it has nothing to do with my diet come and see me and i'll show you how strong is a fucking bull i am you think it has to do with my diet it has to do with your shithead fucking meat diet that's putting all the fucking hormones in your fucking brain and nervous system that's why you can't think fucking straight to get your fucking act together and fucking tell the truth publicly you know then you want to say it's about my veganism go fuck yourself rat fucks folks if you can't tell i'm at a point where i'm ready to go to war i don't know i don't know what to tell you you guys have myopic vision you i'm talking to my viewership i will burn this show to the fucking ground i don't care i'll insult everybody till no one watches because if you think i give a fuck about money or viewership you don't know what i've been talking about since day one get involved be competent and do it learn the skills you need to learn learning how to use a fucking computer in the year 2020 is like knowing how to read and write 100 fucking years ago get your fucking act together sit down and learn take the fucking time to learn there's no excuse anymore i take my fucking time to do this shit and take time out of my fucking day to bring people on the air and they can't even get their act together to be a guest you're an invited guest it's disrespectful honestly it's disrespectful look anybody who i'm inviting to be a guest on my show you will do a discord test with us on saturday or you will not be on the show and you will have your technological act to fuck together or you're not coming on what on earth is happening that's how it's going to fly and speaking of which i just want to let people know i forgot to put it in my slides because i'm losing my shit over all of this i will be on laura eisenhower's show which is called dark to light uh she co-hosts with david rodriguez who is a former professional boxer and they do a show they co-host a show called dark to light which specifically kind of focuses on people who you know are exposing the darkness and trying to transmute human consciousness and their shows very good i've been watching it david ike was on last week uh very good uh broadcast good production values uh good topics and guests they have graciously invited me to be on the show and i will will myself to hold my shit together on their broadcast because it's their platform i'm losing it on my own broadcast folks because it this broadcast belongs to me this is my area of the internet if you don't want to watch it shut it the fuck off okay but i will hold myself together respectfully because it is their platform and that has been the approach i have taken if people don't want to bring me on because of what they see here on what on earth is happening that's their decision you don't have to bring me on okay but if you want to bring me on i give you my word respectfully as your guest i won't do this on your show okay i'll tone it down for the people who are seeing me for the first time but guess what this is show 233 of what on earth is happening and i'm not toning it down here in my lair this is my lair i'll do what i want here and like i said i'll burn this fucking place to the ground if i want digitally i'll burn it to the ground folks i don't know if you can't understand my frustration you're not paying attention you're a halfway half-asser that's what you are if you don't understand you say i don't understand why i'm like so angry you're right you don't understand that you could stop at the first two fucking words the first three words i don't understand yes full stop you don't need anything after that you don't you don't understand you don't understand anything you're one of the people who thinks they understand you have your head up your ass and you don't understand what's going on in this world you don't know how this fucking world really works if you did you would understand why someone like myself gets this angry but because you're know nothings and your half-assers you don't you say i don't understand how's he so angry what could possibly make a man that's angry that's what you sound like little boy little girl half-asser know nothing you don't understand full stop full period after the word understand stop right there then you'll be correctly describing yourself all right let me go back and try to finish this story i called destree i reached out i said you got bad trolls in your group man i mean you have government paid disinfo cointel pro agents just ravening frothing at the mouth just to open pouncing in that group and just going fucking nuts and he said you're absolutely right mark you are saying it exactly as it is i have thought this for months and i'm beside myself i don't know what to do because i don't really know how to administrate this properly i don't know what to do about it and i'm beside myself about it so right there i was happy to hear that this individual recognized that what i was saying was the case he didn't fight me on it he was actually glad that i reached out to him because he said if you have any suggestions as to what to do i would like to hear them and i said absolutely we helped reel in and clean up a couple of other facebook groups and yes that's what it is it's called reeling people in and cleaning it up and i've asked people to do it i've asked people to do it with groups with my name on it or the what on earth is happening name or acronym w o e i h if it said mark pacio what on earth is happening or w o e i h i gave members of those groups direct ultimatums i'll be totally forthcoming and honest folks and it's still not censorship if you think it's censorship you have your head up your ass you have people put your name your legal name on a group and then start saying all kinds of fucking things that you completely utterly disagree with that have nothing to do with your philosophy and saying that it's your philosophy okay yeah i'm sorry my producer is just telling me i didn't even give the date this is how back and forth i am today okay i'm gonna be on laura eisenhower and david rodriguez show dark to light um this wednesday evening at i believe it is 9 to 11 pm east coast time they broadcast live on youtube and facebook uh if you are uh you know check out laura eisenhower's facebook you she usually will post a notice about when they're going live and it also streams live there and then i believe there is a dark to light you youtube channel or you could look up laura eisenhower on youtube i apologize i should have had this information ready in handy i did not do it in my slides so i apologize for that but i wanted to make sure i get the word out to people i'll post it on my own social media as well so do check out laura eisenhower and david rodriguez dark to light okay so destree said yes i see the problem you're exactly correct we have trolls and dis info agents in the group i don't know what to do about it do you i said yes actually i do because i dealt with this problem with groups with my name on it or my website name on it and i reached out to those people and we worked out a method of cleaning it up we did this through asking introductory questions to get into the group group moderation meaning that administrators would have to approve the post to make sure it has to do with the content of the group and folks this is because there's a goal for the group if you want to have a facebook free-for-all group be my guest and go for it i'm not telling anybody not to not to go exercise your free speech on facebook on your own wall or make a group that you're the admin of and make it a free for all but if you're gonna have a goal of we're going to try to teach the truth about something that has a truth about it like natural law and anarchy then you should set some basic guidelines and rules for the group and yes there's nothing immoral about doing that it's saying if you start if i start i started my webinar right okay so my webinar is about how to become the true media so i'm talking about technological methods of really working with technology the right way do you think we're not working with technology in a serious way folks we're broadcasting simultaneously on five platforms right now we're live on by the way fuck you vimeo by the way vimeo listen to me you dirty fucking nazi scumbags fuck you you're gonna have to look your children in the eyes all you dirty nazi fucking pieces of trash at vimeo and youtube and google and facebook and twitter all you dirty nazi fucking rat trash your nazi and communist trash okay and you're gonna have to look your fucking children in the eye when they're enslaved totally enslaved in the future they're gonna ask you you rat fucked you rat nazi trash what were you doing while the world was being enslaved and you're gonna say i was actually helping to enslave it by taking down people's fucking posts on their own platforms you're not doing moderation you're lying to fucking people you're real real sensors big tech are the real sensors not what we're trying to put out a group destroys trying to put out a group to teach people natural law and keep it in focus to put to take articles down post down that are saying natural law is about we have dominion over the animal kingdom natural law is about oh well survival the most ruthless yeah flat earth posts etc all of it you know totally off topic shit shit posting there's a name for it folks there's a name for it it's called shit posting okay you got the trolls flood and the gates you got total fucking little babies coming in and shit posting okay first of all this is why i just think it's generally a bad idea and it creates nothing but more work i don't think it's i honestly don't think facebook is the platform for spreading the truth i think you should learn how to make your own websites and you should speak your truth on audio video and articles and take comments to fuck off because comments are noise added to the signal let other people go and say what they want on their own platforms i am i am a fan of the strategy of atomizing people not bringing them all together in one place on so on on the web everybody have your own area look i wish i could turn my facebook comments off and twitter comments off if i could i turned them all off and all my page would be is a blog that i i could tell people who are friends with me here's what i'm doing and here's what other people who i think are doing valuable work or doing and that's it i would turn off all commenting if i were in control of that on facebook but in their infinite wisdom they say you're not allowed to do that because they want the infighting social media is not bringing about people together it's about adding noise to the signal and creating infighting this is why i don't make a lot of posts there this is why i focus on my work what i'm doing and again you could call this this is still part of the show social media outreach whether it be individual or group outreach in all honesty you're not really helping and i don't care who is one of my friends that does it this way i don't give a fuck get as offended as you like you don't have other technological skills so you fall back into the shit this is the quagmire this is the fucking dross it's the shit area it's the ghetto it's the ghetto okay that's what it is and get us fucking offended about it as you like facebook is a trash area of the internet it's trash all the dross vermin and immoral fucking scumbags gather on facebook and twitter most of the trash human beings of the world are in these social media outlets you're not going to really reach many people there you have to have your own platform i don't know how many times i've said this it's called get put the fucking phone and tablet down get on a computer and start learning how to use real technology on a computer they took the computer out of people's hands and put into their consciousness all you need is this fucking slab the fucking bullshit phone slab that you can't get any real work done or the tablet where you can't get any real work done they're not creative computing devices it's shitwear it's shit hardware for consumption typing into facebook is not going to accomplish the great work i'm sorry that that's the truth of the matter you ask anybody were you converted via facebook put your own videos up on youtube i don't even care if you use that as your video sharing platform mirror them on uh bit shoot mirror them on library but if you think you're converting hearts and minds on facebook you guys are lost lost in your head facebook is a quagmire shit post storm that's all it is to pit people against each other and lose the message in the total fucking trash that gets thrown around like the vomit out of the vomit puppet's mouth whoever made the fucking vomit puppet compilation brilliant work i pissed myself watching it okay if people don't know what that means type vomit puppet compilation into youtube and you'll get it okay somebody strung together all the segments i did with the vomit puppet from american uh what is it team america anyway we had a meeting that other people were not privy to about agreeing to do this so i said we're going to have another meeting where i'm going to bring some people in that will help you and that was scott and will who have done a very good job moderating and admitting in other groups that had my name on it i gave destree no ultimatum i said if you want our help we'll give it to you but i did say if you continue to just let it run totally unchecked i'll have to publicly state that i distance myself from anything in this group and that they are posting a lot of disinformation i would have to do that publicly with so i'll continue to do that if i find another group that's posting blatant disinformation about anarchy about morality about natural law i'll go public here and on my own social media and say i disavow anything in these groups because folks let's put it this way of course i didn't invent natural law natural law or inherent laws of the universe but guess what folks i'm not ashamed to say and i am not i'm not i will not engage in false humility and it is not hubris for me to say i am the person in the modern world who has brought natural law to public prominence more so than any other teacher in the world that happens to be true happens to be true manley p hall did a very great amount of work regarding that i think um which richard wetherill did a tremendous amount of work regarding that but i don't think anybody has done it to the extent that i have in the modern world in the modern day let's say the 21st century certainly no one more so than me and uh but look you want to say that's a statement of hubris or ego i don't give a fuck that happens to be the truth and it's not an egotistical statement i'm saying that simply as a matter of fact a matter of course when you ask people who they learned about what natural law is from invariably the words mark pasio are going to leave their mouth next there will be some others with some exceptions but guess what in the modern day you're going to hear the words you're going to hear the name mark pacio come out of their mouth when you ask people who do they learn about natural law from and no we don't need another term okay we don't you could call it moral law you can call it spiritual law it's also natural law we don't need another term we need people to understand what the word natural and the word law means okay we don't need another term for anarchy okay voluntarily voluntarism voluntarism consensualism it's been called a million different things it's called anarchy the actual definition is very clear to any dictionary that is going to tell the truth not lie about it it's not a state of disorder or lawlessness it means no rulers no masters therefore it means the state of freedom and allowing someone's rights to be exercised unrestrained however having a total free-for-all in a facebook group is not a representation of anarchy that is a representation of chaos and total lawlessness it means that there is no decorum in the group it means you are saying post whatever you want no matter how untrue it is with no moderation this is the problem with social media it allows for that to a large extent and then when most people see it they go all of these fucking idiots i'm not going to be the person to try to get involved and correct all of this nonsense i know because i've seen it folks and guess what that's largely been my take i'm too busy i'm too busy preparing shows trying to do you know presentations and live shows and work on creating a network of other people who are actually reaching out and teaching people that's what i'm working on that's why i haven't had a lot of original presentations and i'm doing calls because i'm working in the background to try to do several different things that people don't see on the air and i'm extremely busy every day with this work the one great work network is coming soon folks and we are gonna blow you away with it you're not even gonna believe what we're going to have in store and it's going to be free okay let's put it that way we're not even we're going to have i'm going to tell people a little bit about how this model is going to work we're going to have a subscription but it's just a voluntary subscription we're gonna do it in an anarchic fashion if you want to subscribe we'll have a subscribe button you'll be able to subscribe if you don't you can still get all the content how about that model how many people are doing anything like that okay so the one great work network is coming be patient it's going to be here i'm going to say certainly before the end of the year all right so we had a meeting with destree scott and will the guests that i wanted to have and look i i don't even want to group i'm not going to even group will in will basically ha you had your act together okay i'll say that about will not to even put the other people on on blast or try to embarrass them but like we as a people as a society folks we have to start learning how communications technology works people this is embarrassing this is do you you ever wonder why we're having our asses kicked why so many fucking people are brainless zombies and we're getting our asses kicked this is why this is the reason we can't even get our technological act together enough to say i'll i'll be have my act together and i'll be able to go live with my voice and video on a show on an internet broadcast could you imagine it's not good enough folks it's not good enough man i don't even want to be this hard folks if you think i want to do this and this is the other thing you think i want to do this shit at all i haven't wanted to do this since i started i haven't wanted to do this shit since i started doing it i'm bitter i'm a bitter man in case you can't tell i want my life to live in freedom for myself quite frankly that's what i want for all of you i'm very very bitter that this work is just smashed upon my shoulders and then other people go oh mark i'm so glad you're doing this fuck you you're the problem yeah more coffee is just what i need damn this is good coffee yeah yeah will scott and others helped us to very nicely reorganize some of the other facebook groups out there talking about these topics and i thank them for it and they did it in a way that was very well done and acceptable okay they weren't super heavy-handed just saying oh you're banned your band your band no they gave people multiple chances to prove that they were not a troll a disinformation agent or just a shit stirrer and a shit poster they gave them a chance to you know stay in the group but mute them so this way they can't post but they can watch and learn this is the approach we were going to take in this other group i'm not even going to put any names of groups out there folks you you could stumble across them you stumble across them okay i'm not going to promote anything because quite frankly in in a way i don't even believe in facebook promotion in groups i uh you have my own social media i very rarely talk about if you hit it you go on my page i have a little social media section hit it or don't i honestly i think social media is shit it's shit pure shit okay i don't know how much more plain i could be about you know where face what facebook is fucktarded people who don't know technology they all gather in the shit area in the big fucking bin of fucking dog shit and i i should apologize to all the canines out there i just don't even have a better word actually there is a better word it's called dross it's the draw stump okay that's a great word it sounds just as shitty as it sounds it is the dross dump maybe we ought to do a show welcome to the dross dump you know because that's what it is that's what facebook is that's what twitter is okay it's the dross dump all right and that's who's there that's who's there people who don't know how to create their own media on the internet get your fucking own domain post your own content on your own domain if you don't know how to do that you should by now know how to do that everybody there is no excuse for not being able to get a domain point it to a wordpress or a fucking blogger site no excuse it's free get a free wordpress site get a free google blogger site use their technology against them it takes five fucking minutes go buy domain anywhere any fuck any fucking registrar in the world type in web registrars go buy a domain for 15 fucking dollars a year and point it point the name servers to google blogger or to fucking wordpress how hard is that they give you the instructions you can read about it in 10 fucking minutes it takes 10 fucking minutes the other thing i got to start showing people to do on the air is really how to search the internet effectively because that's the other thing you guys don't know how to even search the internet let alone publish on it we're so ass backwards this movement is so disorganized and non-knowledgeable and folks i said it last week when i was with the satanist they were competent driven people and that's why they're beating you they're beating me too because you're on my team i have a team of inepts i have a team of incapatanos you're inept incompetence and your efforts aren't good enough your efforts aren't good enough you're inept you're non-knowledgeable you're ignorant and you're incompetent almost all of you this is why i generously started how to become the true media to to to mentor to mentor people because that's what i realized people are so incompetent they need mentoring they really need to be taken by the hand and guided step by step on how to do anything they have no life skills and folks look you know what yeah i mean autonomy is a lot more calm you know there's there's researchers out there like derek bros and you know max egan you know they're they're more very they're they're chill and calm about it they they have you know they're not as at their at their end of their rope when it comes to fucking being angry and just just completely bitter i'm this bitter for having given up this much of my life to people who i feel are beneath me and that's how i feel i'm not gonna lie i'll be honest i feel like you're beneath me you know who i never felt like they were beneath me the satanists that i worked with who own and control the world i never for a moment looked down at them and felt that they were beneath me never i looked up to them i learned from them they were like my mentors in evil i felt like if i had a question i could ask i can't ask hardly anybody a fucking question when i have a problem i can't solve something or figure out i got nobody to go to because i'm at the top of the food chain of knowledge in my sphere of influence and you know how sad and lonely that is pathetically sad and horribly lonely and you you guys don't know what it feels like because when you have a problem you ask somebody and they know how to fucking fix it if they have any common sense then everybody starts taking advantage of you like like you're their personal fucking valet when it comes to fixing everything because they're incompetent thank you josh good smoothie i'm telling you i got it i got to take it slow take it easy i'm i'm really i'm gonna hurt my physiology and i know it i know it and i still fall into the pattern of really going nuts and guess what it's very justified still it doesn't mean that it's not going to harm my personal health which i don't want it to because i'm telling you folks i really i i have i'm at my wit's end with dealing with human beings and their stupidity i'm at my wit's end i i cannot toughen myself up anymore to deal with it it affects me you know i'm gonna on the one great work network i'm gonna have a camera on me all day one day i'm gonna show you an entirety of one of my really busy days you're going to see what i do all day long sometimes until 2 a.m in the fucking morning or beyond non-stop work there's no hours in this job there's no days off no hours and no days off it's constant now you guys have structured hours at your slave jobs and then you know want to say oh i can't i don't have time to do it no that's the fucking problem that you have to painfully smash through and sacrifice there is no easy answer to that the answer is yeah you have to just sacrifice and do without i don't understand why you can't understand that so we met with destree and gave him a lot of pointers and folks i was this angry in the meeting i'll be honest with you i'll be honest with you i was angrier i was so mad i was screaming at the top of my lungs because of all the things i had just read in the group in the morning that just set me off on a foul fucking mood the whole day realizing that these trolls these paid trolls which is what they are and that's what you fucking are your paid fucking trolls the people out in these groups you think i don't know who you are i worked with your fucking bosses you little fucking punk children i worked with your fucking bosses they told me all about how their operations work they paid trolls to go on and fucking light these fucking areas up light old forums up irc channels fucking you know well usenet groups back in the day and now private public forums and fucking facebook channels and facebook groups and twitter they're paid to go on there and lie and stir up shit and add noise to the signal you don't think it works like that you're a naive fucking punk bitch child and you're fucking played and you're clowned and you're wearing the big red floppy fucking clown shoes so we said we can help you moderate that and clean up the group easily we've done it with other groups this isn't censorship assholes anybody that thinks it is you've you it's because you take no personal responsibility for putting out any quality you take no personal responsibility for put out putting out anything with any quality that actually teaches somebody you think a free for all is the method and you're wrong you're incorrect a free-for-all is not the method that teaches people if i start opening up my webinar i open it up at 7 00 pm and at 8 pm i give class instruction should i just let everybody talk all over each other who don't know what they're fucking talking about oh wait a minute i think this is the way that you point a domain with a name server and then they they open up photoshop and they take a brush and they scribbled across this canvas in photoshop and closed the window and hit don't save and they say your domain just got pointed for any technological people that know what i mean imagine if that's what was happening right i i likened it to if i was a french language instructor and and and somebody stands up in the middle of the class and goes starts speaking fluent german and then pushes me out of the way away from away from the desk or the podium and go and starts t teaching german and saying this is the french language class should i just say well go right ahead it's a free-for-all do whatever the fuck you want right that's going to get it done right that's going to get my goal done of teaching them french that's going to get my goal done in the webinar of teaching people technology and publishing yeah here's how you build the web page i open up a word document type a bunch of gibberish into it and hit save and save it on the desktop and i built a web page no you scribbled a bunch of gibberish in a word document and saved it on your desktop you didn't publish a web page okay there's a truth about these matters there's a truth about how the french language is structured there's a truth about how to publish to the internet there's a truth about anarchy there's a truth about natural law and if the goal is the communication of that truth a free-for-all will not accomplish the communication of that truth you have to have competency in the group and folks this should be common sense i shouldn't even have to do a show explaining this you know i should be teaching you know esoteric occultism on this show instead of teaching people that if you have a free-for-all you're not going to accomplish any goals yeah hell let's build a bridge over a river we're going to have people who have no engineering skills can't calculate any stress forces don't know anything about materials or material science yeah we'll just have them built with a bunch of bricks slap a bunch of bricks on top of each other and you'll have a perfectly stable fucking bridge yeah but stopping people from doing that and actually building it the right way would be tyranny and censorship get the fuck out of here you fucking silly fucking children you're silly little children and you don't matter that's the real answer you don't fucking matter you think you matter and you don't matter yeah it's if they're dross dross again vocabulary word from last week detritus debris unwanted material things that water things down the chaff not the wheat okay trash they're getting it gets in the way it's all material that gets in the way that's all dross is oh folks i just wanna like to say i've never even finished fuck vimeo you nazi sensors okay you might as well extend that fuck you to facebook twitter youtube everybody google apple let's not leave anybody out okay we're now broadcasting live on the twitch platform that's how fast i'll drop somebody's ass and stop paying them okay you're not going to censor me and still get my money fuck face all right you're dropped like a bad fucking habit all right and yet we have the service still broadcasting until around october so we'll keep doing it and then we'll be off that platform and i'll just use the free services but you know imagine i'm paying them like fifteen hundred dollars a fucking year and they're going to censor me fuck you guys you're not going to get any of my money or the money people donate to for this freedom of speech broadcast so we're going on twitch from now on which seems to be doing very well and you know we'll be able to do a lot of great stuff with this platform it's largely a gaming platform but people use it for talk shows and podcasts as well so that's what i'm going to use it for we'll go into every avenue when bitshoot starts doing live streaming we'll go there we will have every means of backup and every means of publishing available unto us you will not stop me you will not stop me you're up against the will you don't understand boy it's driven by something beyond any of us and that is the truth that is morality that is freedom that is natural law and that is the creator of the universe and you are not that and neither am i and that is what is driving my word and you will not stop it you you won't stop it if you destroy my body the dust and ash you still won't stop it because i will immoralize my words by putting them on the net for all to hear and this is the problem with other people they are too chicken shit lazy and cowardly to learn how to do that and guess what you guys are the problem because the longer you keep waiting and waiting to speak the more this evil is going to take this planet into places you can't even imagine we're losing and we're losing big time and the time for this incompetency to stop is now get competent and get publishing so let's go to all right that's all i want to say we gave assistance to destree to reel in the problems he was having on this group there is no censorship it's called if people are publishing nonsense and shit posting and totally contradicting natural law and anarchy their posts are going to be either not allowed up or taken down because the group has a goal it isn't censorship it means go on your fucking area and spread this information but you're not going to do it here just like i'm not going to you think i'm going to open up war on earth is happening as a free public platform for fucking nonsense fucking shit spewing idiots to spew their fucking dross all over my page and then say your opinion is just as valid of my learned experience in life and all my years of hard-won knowledge no it's not quite frankly it's not just as valuable quite frankly it's bullshit and there's a lot of bullshit on a lot of facebook pages that say they have anything to do with anarchy and natural law and if it's within my power i'm not going to just let them shit all over all of my work that i sacrifice my fucking life to do not without a challenge you'll be challenged trust me you'll be challenged you want to say that censorship go the fuck ahead and say it i don't really give off fuck what you say and you get you got a further problem with that see me in person and then talk about how weak my my veganism makes me you'll see you want people want to death threat me you'll fall man dude i'm i i don't take kindly to fucking you know shit talking all i have to say is just fucking try it we'll both meet the creator that day and we'll see who's more prepared that's all i have to say we'll go together cause nobody's gonna fucking attack me with impunity physically big shit talkers want to talk shit behind the keyboard try something in person you won't be happy with the fucking result and that's i'm not shit talking again that's not a fucking promise that's not a guarantee it's a spoiler it's what will occur because i know my rights and i'll defend them to the death so we're helping reel in this group and there is no censorship it's called group moderation to try to stay on point with the goals of the group that's what it is and nobody's going to tell me that it's anything other than that because that's exactly what it is and if you think it's otherwise i don't even give a fuck about your bullshit opinion you don't know what's going on you don't know what transpired you don't know what went on and you don't know what the goal of the fucking group was from the group administrator who asked for my help so fuck you all of you who think otherwise i just told the truth of the matter on the air and actually spent too much fucking time doing it let's see what uh things i need to repeat on the air today mark i hope you're well i wanted to ask what are your spiritual practices to keep center and balance well apparently not much ladies and gentlemen because you can see how very well balanced and centered i am these days you know the answer is i try to eat right get as much decent exercise as i can when i can which i don't even do enough of these days i eat i keep my diet pretty tight i try to eat fruits vegetables juice smoothies you know things like that um i supplement with a lot of supplements i mean i can't i couldn't even go through my supplement list you will you'll be amazed at the supplementation i should take a picture i have a you know three supplement shelves in my kitchen i should just take a picture of my supplements and that's only some of them okay um i do a little bit of meditation daily not much and i do concentration and contemplation i focus deeply in like a laser beam on my work and i contemplate and daydream when i take a break and at night that those are my practices they're very real world and very grounded i don't do a lot of psychedelic work although maybe i should you know go into a new psychedelic experience at some point but i use that rarely but i will i do do some of that and um you know uh it's very very practical real world grounded application but guess what folks i'm not a machine i'm not a motionless i'm not a robot other people's low consciousness does affect me because it affects my rights it affects the rights of people i care about i care about truth and freedom and when they're being destroyed and demolished because of moral relativism and fucking people buying into nonsense brainwashing it affects me and it should affect you people who can't get angry there you have something broken in your soul if you can't get angry and you say nobody should get angry and there's no purpose or there's no reason for anger you're broken there's something wrong with you you have something wrong in your soul a part of your soul has been cut out of you you should be getting angry at what's going on it's the proper response it is not the proper response to be totally cold disconnected never get angry be even killed all the time that means your soul is broken you're broken at a soul level because you can't really care enough for anything to anger you if you're broken in the heart that's where care comes from you'll never get angry enough you'll never care enough to get angry and then you'll certainly never care enough to actually act and this is where most of you guys are actually at you my viewing listening audience you you yes you yes you i'm not just talking to the fucking ignor ignorati out there you are the problem so honestly to the this person asking this question i think that's much less important than taking action that's my real answer my real answer is worry less right now about staying totally centered and even keeled right get angry get active and wage war on the enemy the liars and deceivers and disinfo agents of our world the mainstream media the satanists the dark luciferians they're winning they're winning do you get it do you get it they are winning we are losing truth is losing freedom is losing because you're not doing anything and most people are more worried about how don't i get angry or stay balanced spiritually don't worry about that now we're at war the time for all of that is honestly behind us now is the time to get fucking angry and do something you should have worried about that a long time ago when you had that was a a a thing that you could to have the the time and energy to focus on we're way beyond this point way beyond it if you can't tell we're in the last fucking moments and this is the critical moment of choice that my intro talks about this is it we're in it it's not coming anymore it's here this is it do you get it put your voice out there for others there's not enough of us teaching this i'm going to take a bunch of emails the essay you read from the former cop answered a lot of questions from me regarding order followers great he ended the essay by giving good advice never talk to cops my question is if we're never supposed to talk to cops how are we supposed to reply to them if they start talking to us and the answer is don't unless it's a private conversation if they're in a uniform and they're on duty stay completely silent is the answer that's what he is actually saying physically stay silent literally literally don't make any mouth tones literally don't move your lips keep your lips closed and don't make a sound literally that's what the person in that essay meant like this don't speak literally okay it doesn't mean don't ever talk to off-duty police officers to try to get them out of their cult you know that's the time we need to be talking to these people when they're not on duty when they're not in the cult actively you know and tell them how immoral they are and how immoral their institution that they belong to as a gang member is so please understand what you know focus in here folks this isn't hard stuff to get to understand that's what is meant all right a lot of people just don't hear what's being said or they can't extrapolate unless you you have to go into such like putrid detail it's such a chore in language because people don't have thinking skills developed that they can't get the basics of what you're saying without you going into unimaginable detail try to get the spirit of the message is my ultimate answer folks we gotta grow up and emotionally mature and mentally mature i never had to explain myself to such an extent when i was with these satanists they understood what you meant you didn't need they would often just stop you i get i get what you're saying they don't need they didn't need further explanation and refinement of language and clarity this is how brain broken most of us are we're broken at a thinking level that we really cannot think and extrapolate meaning we need somebody to clarify and clarify that's part of what this whole show is about these past few shows i might do a few more shows of just clarifying what i mean because people after 230 fucking episodes still can't understand the words that are coming out of my mouth and you know what it's easy for you fucks to say don't get angry about it mark you haven't been doing what i'm doing and that's the fucking problem that you haven't been doing it like i said i'll do my show my way you do your fucking work your fucking way i'll do what i want here on what on earth is happening and if i want to burn it to the fucking ground i'll burn it to the fucking ground tired of being lectured at told on my broadcast when i've been doing this fucking work for the amount of years i've been doing it for being told how to do it fuck you fuck you you my viewership i'll tell you that fucking don't send another fucking dime don't go to the fucking store shut the fucking broadcast off unsubscribe from youtube don't subscribe from patreon fuck you all how's that for burning it to the ground we're a shit show we're a shit show that's what it is that's what the freedom movement is that's what the anarchy movement is that's what the effort to teach natural law laws it's a big fucking shit show and the satanists are winning and basically have won because you guys didn't do your fucking job you had 15 fucking years to get this together and you blew it you blew it and there's no time left and it's probably a hopeless cause i'll continue to do the great work i'm doing because i'm doing it fucking awesomely awesomely okay the effort i've made here is nothing beyond miraculous and there's no excuse if i could do that why anybody couldn't do it you could do it in a slightly less advanced way but you could do it and you could get to this point probably in a few years at this rate with how technology is going down in price and it's getting easier to learn and use in the last episode you said you have done ritual magic to some success and could talk about that okay i'll talk about it me and my friend fernando who worked with truth freedom prosperity he was actually the creator no i'm sorry not truth freedom prosperity we worked with truthfully and prosperity but he was the creator of philadelphia survive and thrive a survivalist skillshare group that was on meetup.com years ago i was kind of like you know his helper with the group i particularly helped with the digital aspects of it anything computer related posted files to the file section of the meetup group etc we had a mutual friend who was also a satanist who actually corroborates my message and what i was involved in years ago uh maybe i'll uh link to that that um and let people hear um fernando was on my broadcast you can go back in my archives and uh hear about water purification he's in that business or at least was i don't know if he still is we had a mutual friend named jerry who was a satanist at the time that i was involved in the church of satan he was not an active member of the church of satan although he supported levain satanism and he was very deep into satanism in general the whole ideology luciferianism satanism et cetera i fell out of touch with jerry for personal reasons and did not know what became of him me and fernando realized that we were mutual friends when i brought him up one day i did not know that fernando knew him we decided that we would try to figure out what happened to jerry but we didn't know how who would we get in touch with we don't know any of his friends he had moved um you know i believe he used to uh live in south philadelphia not too far from me to my knowledge he no longer lives there which we you know could have asked a couple of friends if they knew where he went anybody who knew him but we really had no way of getting in touch with him or figuring out what happened to him so we said have we ever tried to use a thought experiment as fernando called it to try to bring about a result i called this ritual magic we turned off all technology in the room including the lights turned our cell phones off turned all digital devices off sat there for a half an hour totally unilaterally focused on we are going to find out what happened to our mutual friend jerry and i we don't know how it's going to happen but it's going to happen we are going to sit there focused on with pure intent it will occur it will occur period we don't know how the universe is going to provide this we have no idea how it's going to occur but it will occur i think we should try to do that because i think honestly nothing but a miracle is going to take us out of this slavery that we are in maybe we should do a thought experiment people will wake up we don't know how it's going to happen but they will wake up they will start to question government they still will start to question mainstream media we sat there for only one half an hour with the two of us no one else in the room that's it 30 minutes exactly after the 30 minutes expired we stopped talking about it entirely and moved on to different topics turn the lights back up turn the digital devices back on and put no other interaction out about it just focused the intent and said it will occur and we trust the universe we'll make it happen the end gave no further energy to it after that point three weeks later i got an email about former satanists who are now doing something different with their lives after realizing satanism is actually a very dangerous ideological pathway to go down and it is the ideology of the rulers of the world there was a link in which jerry was not mentioned in this email at all okay there was a link to go to a blog site that was talking about different people who had formerly been involved in satanism and the person was listening to my show and thought i might find this article of interest did not know anything about jerry or fernando or our thought experiment or ritual magic whatever you want to call it i click the link that says read about former satanists you know what they're doing now blog site comes up i start reading about all these different satanists and i keep scrolling and then all of a sudden there's an article about my friend jerry three weeks later after this thought experiment he had gotten involved in christian ministry you know he went down the path of religion which i you know what i understand that happens with people that get so frightened in satanism and believe me they realized what they were involved in he he'll tell you exactly what it is you listen to his interviews now he's done many many interviews about it i might want to try to have him on the show i don't know if he'll interact with me speak with me i don't know if what his feelings are toward me now you know we'll see but i'd like to invite him on the show catch up a little bit maybe talk about what got him out you know i'll tell him what got me out i i know that jerry nell um you know kind of preaches christianity and uh he sees it through the christian perspective or the christian lens okay i'm not gonna you know be attacking or bitter about that plenty of people see it through that lens you know i consider myself friends with fritz springmeier who sees it through that lens you know there are many people who go down the religious pathway when it comes to this because they do realize satanists control this planet so um you know that's an example of a piece of ritual magic that was successful so i do know that it does work if you want to call it that but there are ways of directing energy and that's what these satanists know and they're doing this they call it the mastermind experiment the mastermind operation whatever you want to call it okay it means you're putting mental focus toward one direction they add the action component and then say we're going to make it happen in addition to that focused intent and energetic component then they add their physical will to it and that's why they're winning they do that they care about getting it done and then they get it done we on the other hand we can't even agree on what morality is or what a right is you know or that other others lives don't belong to us to take and we're still thinking plants and animals are the same thing i could put a newborn baby image on this side and a picture of a seedling plant on this side it's the same thing you know chopping that baby's head off and grinding its body up in a meat grinder would be the same thing as plucking that little seedling out of the ground fucking retards people i mean people you're so i mean most people out in the world are such fucking retards man it's embarrassing that i'm the same fucking species as most of these people but guess what i never felt that way for a moment when i was in satanism never for a moment not one moment not one millisecond i felt these people are as as intelligent as driven as strong in willpower and understanding as i am if not beyond and many of them were beyond my capabilities and that's why they're beating us to a merciless fucking pope and you guys want to whimper about passion so angry your fucking children all of you almost all of you your children who are doing nothing and you're worried about how harsh the sound of my voice comes down on your delicate little fucking baby ears instead of that satanists are taking your lives away you're not worried about that you're worried about what i sound like for telling you that you fucking imbeciles so that's what i say let's burn it all the fucking ground let me just totally fucking irritate agitate and fucking you know instigate and insult my own audience because what are you doing anyway you're miserable fucking failures almost all of you almost all of you with the exception of like a fucking handful you're miserable fucking failure no nothings who have done nothing to stop the advance of tyranny on earth when that's all i have implored you and begged you to do practically since day one your miserable fucking failures and i don't care if you never watch a fucking thing i do ever again let's get that clear do you understand government is now talking about leaving out the gender from our id cards here in the netherlands or in our passports is that mind control and what will it mean to us i think androgyny has always been one of the goals of satanism because the less individuation a society has the less the idea of individuality remains prevalent in the minds of people and they want to wipe out all individuality and make people as same and as non-individual as possible that is why they have to water down the genders and bring in androgyny so absolutely that's a form of mind control that is epigenetics or what i call epidiscgenics and no folks it's not transgender hatred i have transgender friends has nothing to do with that androgyny is removing the distinction between the sexes to the the degree that they are able and that makes everybody same non-uniqueness not all conformity and this i showed people the documents in the white hall church of satan which is one of the groups that pushes the androgyny method they have different methods that they push out there and throw things against the wall and see what sticks and it does seem like androgyny is one of the things that they want to float out there to the public and see how many people bite and believe me man they're putting it out there with hormones that's another thing hormones gender bender chemicals of all kinds in the food water and air so yes that is one of their methodologies could you explain why the year 2020 is so important to dark occultists are there any connections to the planet parade or the way other planets are aligned i guess it means the movement of the planets i'm not too really big into astrology personally i've always said it's my weakest occult science however 2020 has to do with vision right human vision if it's perfect is 2020. they are hitting this year really hard because they don't want our vision coming forward and us to be able to see and that's what this is about this whole year is about vision are we seeing more clearly are we seeing more blurred most people are seeing far more blurred than they ever have even people who they thought they had it figured out and understood your vision is blurred you're not seeing clearly you didn't go deeply enough to drink of the waters of the purine spring you had a half a gulp and you put it down and you said that's all that's enough for me no it wasn't enough for you your vision is very blurry you know the guy who came up with the heisenberg uncertainty principle hi the scientist heisenberg said the first gulp from the glass of science will leave you an atheist but at the bottom of the glass god is waiting for you you know think about it heisenberg who's considered the father of modern quantum mechanics said the first gulp from the glass of the natural sciences will make you an atheist but at the bottom of the glass god is waiting for you because he started to understand how deep real science goes and it connects in with what we have called the occult which is the real understanding of the natural sciences and natural law that's why they can hold back how virus a virus really works from the public and it's not really what we are calling or thinking of as a virus that is why they can hold back the understanding of the physics on 9 11 from the average dumb fucking idiot in the public because they don't know how science really works most people do not know the scientific methodology and couldn't tell you one part of it there are worshipers at the altar of scientism so 2020 is all about vision 2020 is perfect vision that's what the occultists want and they want clouded vision for everyone else and they're getting it they're getting it so that's the real occult significance it's about vision the word occult comes from the latin oculus meaning i vision oh koltari means to hide to cover the eyes so as to hide so not to be able to see to keep it secret from our vision it's all about the occult let's move on next email and folks if you're going to email i'd appreciate just getting right to a question or ask clarification immediately some of these are really long trying to get to the question big rise in psychedelic research and you know research chemicals okay it's become popular with people especially those in the new age and neopagan movements uh somebody one of his friends said he believed by taking psychedelics the world could be healed and folks you know just as as a matter of court as a thing things that i've talked about and repeated time and time again here on modern earth is happening psychedelics are tools and and not anything else they are not panaceas or cure-alls okay they are not panaceas they are not cure-alls for everything that ails human beings they will help us see it a little bit higher of a level perspective then they will drop us right back down to where we were and say now extrapolate and pull that information down into the level that you need to work with it at on the ground floor okay so you can't use these things as a crutch or as a party mechanism all right this is something that you need the proper set and setting meaning the proper physical set and the proper the proper mindset first of all and then the proper physical setting sorry about my mic you know the proper physical setting in your environment so that you can go inward and this can show you what it what it needs to show you you want to use them as party escapism you know fly by night bullshit usage you're going to get bit and burnt i've seen it happen i've seen people treat psychedelics really flaunting you know i've seen people you know mix things that they definitely shouldn't be mixing that is a disrespect to the actual consciousness of what they're actually communing with some of these things don't like to be mixed with other things they consider that disrespectful i say they because it's a consciousness at some level it's a plant consciousness a planet consciousness you're communing with part of the consciousness of earth that's what these psychedelics come from they grow from the earth they are part of the spirit of the earth most people will never understand it and they'll use them wrong you know but hey that's their learning journey they they won't listen to the voice of of wisdom who's trying to explain their tools and they can help but if you treat them with respect they'll treat you with respect if you treat them with disrespect you're going to get clocked clocked okay and i've seen it but you know when people think it's some kind of a joke it's not a joke you know they've clocked me in the past and then when i learned the lesson that i needed to learn and they treated me almost like an equal you know or like somebody that they had some respect for let's say they could be very harsh teachers tried to get some friends into natural law they went off on their own started to get in these big time self-help gurus you know he talks about jordan peterson agenda 21 etc there's a lot of people who have halfway knowledge and understanding there's a lot of bullshit new agers who teach bullshit spirituality this is where discernment is called for and a lot of people who are looking for answers think they're just going to find them externally and they're going to find them in the form of a person folks i'm not to be put up on a pedestal and i say it over and over and over and over again that being said i'm not going to tell you that i don't know something when i know it factually and i'm correct that doesn't mean i know everything there's a whole lot of stuff i don't know and if i don't know i'll just tell you i know nothing about that like you know people ask me about planetary alignments and influences um i'm not the person to ask about that i don't know a whole lot about it you'd have to consult with somebody that considers themselves someone who has worked a lot with the astro uh astrology and astro theology i know astro theology i know but astrology plain and simple i have not worked with much not very deeply anyway i just had in my chart read yesterday actually again and immediately i'm not even gonna you know give any personal details but immediate person goes clearly right off the bat you're put here to be a spiritual teacher and i told him nothing but my date of birth what time i was born in the city i was born in that's it you were put here to be a spiritual teacher imagine that instantly so you know there's some level of understanding of this and the people certainly have clear understanding of it i gave my chart to another individual woman in the past said your communication skills are your strong point your you are here to communicate with a lot of people in the world didn't know you know didn't really know what i did so how's that happen when you give people three pieces of information or for your name your place of birth your date of birth and your time of birth that's it four pieces of info and then they come back telling you things that are 100 percent true about you you know and hey you could say they look you up i was in person with this person they didn't go on their phone or on a laptop and look anybody up they didn't have an earpiece in you know i was in person with this woman when she did this chart reading yesterday i was on the phone with a person who read my chart but anyway my point is i tell you if i don't know you know you ask me a question i don't know my answer's gonna be i don't fucking know i'm not gonna make something up just to pretend like i know well when i know i'm gonna tell you i know and this is the case and it's true i'm not gonna and what if it's my opinion and it's not something that has objective knowledge about it i'll tell you this is my opinion so the answer is emailer who emailed these questions discernment is required and don't look to external gurus certainly don't look to the new age movement a lot of them are bullshitters and tell people what they want to hear have you ever heard anybody in the new age movement say to their own viewership things that i've said in this broadcast at the risk of alienating everybody that will listen to them why they care about how many people are listening to them how many supporters they have how much money they make and how much they're liked i don't care about any of those things i don't care if you hate me i'm still gonna tell the truth no matter how ugly and harsh it is even to you i'm gonna say what's true even if that keeps has me here talking to myself i'm still gonna say what's true instead of what's popular do you get it i'm not blowing multi-colored rainbow smoke up your asshole just because i want you to like me and send me money i don't give a fuck whether you like me or hate me i'm gonna say what's true and what advances human freedom and destroys tyranny and slavery next question so again be very wary of people who talk in soft tones and say oh i want you to like me you know so i'm gonna i'm never gonna offend anybody there's a meme going around i'm gonna bring it on next week's show it says people are so obsessed with speaking positively that they have lost all care about speaking what's true they don't care at all about speaking what's true all they cares about making it sound positive it could be total bullshit flowery bullshit but i'm gonna say it all positive and nice even if it's not that doesn't really do any good or use or help to the world because it sounds nice and people like me for saying it but i won't tell them anything that's controversial or that offends them even if it is true and they need to know it and they need to hear it the fuck out of here with people like that throw them in the dross dump okay there's the new tagline in the drost dump you go next question i'm taking a lot of email questions on the show today what is the truth when it comes to property and ownership versus legal copyright law once again i've talked about this on the show in a numeral innumerable amount of times property is legitimate it is the rightful ownership of something you didn't steal it from someone else you have uh you are in possession of it you are the rightful user of it you are using it and you are responsible for it that's why this laptop is mine i rightfully possess it my information is in it i control what information is in it and i am responsible for its upkeep and maintenance same thing with anything that is my property especially the body now when it comes to putting things out publicly okay i think that copyright law is nonsense when you're making something public if you don't want people to share it don't make it public if you put it out publicly then it's there for other people to give to who they want as far as i'm concerned i don't believe in uh intellectual property that being said i also think it's very asshole-ish if someone makes money on something that someone else created with no effort or additional value of their own now that being said if you take software that somebody else created and put online and it's free sort open source software and you add value to it and put it back out and you want money for it i think you should be allowed to sell it and i think you are i you are allowed to sell that that is a right okay this is what the free software community does you know um there's this guy who's the big advocate of uh free software um richard stallman thank you richard stallman but the guy doesn't understand the ownership of the body he he's still somebody who believes in government how could you advocate it's like vegans who think animals should be free but we should have government you understand animal body rights but you don't understand human body rights i'd love to bring stallman on and ask him why he's not an anarchist you know i mean this guy should know better i love his attitude about free software it's great i don't all use all free software i use it when i can quite frankly i think a lot of free software sucks balls how about that right on the air i think a lot of free software development is belongs ladies and gentlemen say it all together with me in the dross dump okay that's where most free software belongs there's some great free software out there but you know a lot of the developers give a lot of the other developers a bad name okay just because something is free doesn't mean it's good that's why i use a lot of proprietary software because it's actually good whereas the free software sucks balls and belongs in the drost dump so stallman my man i am all with you i'm for the development of free open source software i love it i love the free software movement i would consider myself an advocate of it even a champion of it however the developers out there you need to stop talking your game and act your game most of you suck quite frankly you blow you blow hardcore at what you do you suck at it okay that's the sad fact of the matter guys sad fucking fact of the matter get as offended as you like it's still a true statement and everybody out there in the free software community this will go and travel to you're all nodding your head going yeah yeah i know we know we know yeah because you do know you just want to talk your shit game but when it comes to actually delivering that's why all the big tech companies got you beat because they pay people that's the impetus that is the actual motivational factor is getting that paycheck because that's all anybody gives off fuck about in this world not doing something right not doing it competently not doing it with drive and desire no you want to be paid that's it so most of the people who don't want payment for that largely suck at what you do you don't have enough help in what you do the big fucking teams and big boys who are paying them get it fucking done and that's why people buy their shit and that's why most people ain't using your shit because it's shit i want the free software community to do better i don't talk about it enough or much the other thing is all you guys gotta learn fucking what real anarchy and natural law is you're all half of your fucking left brain fucking eggheaded fucking left brain fucking atheists who don't give a fuck about morality and you want to talk about how software should be free but somehow human beings should be fucking enslaved you guys got your head up your fucking assholes almost all of you not a blanket statement not every one of you but i'd say 99 of you got your heads up your ass you don't know anything about how the world really works you think you do you're still little fucking children voters that don't know how this fucking world works shitheads eggheads you know i'm not telling you nice anymore go back to podcast number one and listen from number one fuck face all right i'm done i'm done you know like i said my health is because of the stress and anger is not in not going to be in good shape i may have to start doing the show every other week because quite frankly it's just been an anger fest i don't even want that i need to do something to take myself down a couple notches but the the the pure stupidity and ignorance is so overwhelming to me i can barely take it anymore i can't take it anymore and folks i'm telling you right now i ain't going down quietly i'm going out like a man and i will not go quietly into the night and try to send somebody for me that's all i have to say try it make me a martyr motherfucker make me a martyr and take me out of this fucking hell hole that way and watch what happens then go for it go for it go for fucking broke because you won't shut me up i'll be back and there'll be more with me and you'll be martyring me so go for it i welcome it so free and open software community you largely suck at what you do although you have a good idea you have a horrible implementation and you're lazy developers and most of you are bad developers quite frankly there's a few that aren't dross there's a few who have their act together and you guys are heavyweights and you're fucking you walk the fucking talk and you know how much of a percentage it is it's a little fucking sliver sitting on top of the rest of the people who are in the draw stump okay most of you got to get your act together just like this community does and the other thing is get your head out of your left brain prison and understand the government is slavery yeah vegans who understand animal rights don't understand human rights free software champions that understand animal that understands software rights and don't understand human rights you guys are a fucking joke a fucking joke how do we the new media the emerging natural law teachers create a cohesive network to support and network together to help new initiates stay on the correct path in a dangerous time well this is what the one great network yeah is this the idea behind the one great network good question is there something someone like myself can help spearhead or facilitate i mean i'll do you one better if you put out really great work i'll invite you onto the network you know and i may you know i i think i've seen some of this person's work not going to say his name right now i think i may have seen some of this person's work and you know maybe we could have you write some articles on the network or something you know look again i want to tell people what the one great network is it is my network to try to highlight the people who are doing the one great work in this world who i think are doing a good job i am sending them a personal invite this is a by invitation only network okay the public will not be posting folks okay do you understand we will not be having a public forum or a public debate or public posting their draws i am opening the network by invitation only to people in the world who i feel are doing the one great work well to highlight and expand their work to my audience that's it that's what the one great work network is we are going to start out with probably at least about 10 hosts who are going to be people like myself who do this type of work and tell the truth in a public way and have put their work out publicly i've already mentioned some of the people who are going to be on the one great work network you know max egan jay parker derek bros um lennon honor we have to make sure these people are still all in okay because i put i floated this idea out to them about two two or three years ago and the network couldn't manifest because i didn't have the help i needed until i raged enough about it and got some fucking help you know i had to practically lose my shit on the air several times begging people for some fucking help for our own freedom this is why the satanists are laughing at us folks they're laughing because they know that's the kind of monumental herculean effort it even took to get some fucking people to help and it shouldn't be like that we should have mountains of people willing to fucking try to combat tyranny and enslavement but we don't so the answer to this person who is emailing is when i see someone doing the great work well i'm going to get in touch with them i'm going to come and find them they won't even have to come to me i will come to them and invite them on to the network by invitation by my personal invitation only is the only way anyone gets on the one great work network let me say that again so everyone clearly understands you don't need to submit anything to me if you are doing the great work well i will find you i will come and invite you onto the network when your work has impressed me that's the answer and this is what i think people can go and make their own networks like this if they want you know not only do the great work yourself come out with your own networks you know to a certain extent this is kind of what autonomy is like except they do it with mentoring teaching technology and life skills and business skills and let me tell you something folks they conduct themselves professionally and they know their stuff so you know what this is going to do is help these people who are doing this work get more resources become more known get more resources i want i'm going to invite benny wills onto the network you know there's many other people i haven't even talked about the whole list and again these are just potentials people have to still be on board and say yes i'm going to contribute content when the network is up and running but we're developing it on the back end and it's going really well yeah i mean that you know that's the whole point is uh just what should you be doing to get your work highlighted is the question you know in other words put the great work out there and if it's good i'm gonna notice it and come and other people are gonna notice it send me your way a lot of people send me recommendations every week and go like this person's doing good stuff okay so we're gonna have original article writers we're gonna have people that do audio podcasts we're gonna p p people that do documentaries we're gonna have people that do comedy we're gonna have people that do artwork who do weekly video uh podcasts you know we're going to open up our streaming to them okay we're going to have a one great work 24-hour streaming channel that we're going to try to have content running all the time on folks when you see it in operation when we get all of our technological act together and get this out there right you're gonna be very impressed okay so you know it's uh it's all about putting that info out there and your work will get noticed let's go to another one i've watched your videos about order followers and the occult can you specify about the dark occultists to control the military behind the scenes and the politicians and how they work i talked about this last week on the show and the week before that how many terrorists do they actually kill when they go to war these people do die war people really die in war folks it's not a theater or stage they want death they want destabilization of countries they want poverty which is what all what war creates okay so they're playing both sides in most cases in war these people control the politicians they control the banks that often fund both sides and they control the media that fuels the flames of war okay that's what this establishment the secret societies these think tanks whatever you want to call them they own all the different infrastructures that drive war namely the military namely the media the politicians these people are the puppets of the occultists who are really calling the shots and they work through the intelligence agencies and they work through the think tanks and advisory councils like the council on foreign relations the council for national policy the bilderberg group the trilateral commission the royal institute for international affairs chatham house wellington house cetera and so forth you know the roads roundtable groups et cetera you can go on and on things that the media will never talk about and keep out of public light and that the average fucking imbecile thinks this is just conspiracy theory so this is all debunked all these people have no power you don't know what the fuck you're talking about little boy you don't know how the fucking world works son at all at all you're a child in a fantasy think dreaming thinking that the world works the way you want it to work just because you're uncomfortable with it working the way it really does you're a little fucking child and you're stuck in the dreaming stage that's why dreaming is the second part of initiation stop lying to yourself and stop dreaming you're lying to yourself about what you know and about how the world works and you're dreaming you want the world to be some fucking magical way that it is not and you want to tell yourself to lie that it is that way you're a little fucking dreaming child of course i'm not talking to the email or i'm talking about people who think like that okay but the emailer the answer is go back to my show last week i talked about when i was actually in the room in the ritual chamber in the ritual house the ritual chamber was their basement okay when i was there with these satanists talking about how they own and control the police and the military calling them their pets their dogs their animals they give them dog tags to wear laughing at them all right let me find another one here in one of the wikileaks emails it was revealed that hillary clinton and her elk worship minerva which is a greek goddess here's the email sent me a link who else do they worship besides minerva and hell i don't really think these people worship so much as they embody negative entities and spirits um there are researchers who would disagree in the level of satanism i was involved in these people did not quote worship anything this is a big misnomer i think they commune with entities and they revere entities in certain ways but moreover they embody them they actually take on their energy and spirit that's not worship that's like saying i know that this dark force exists and i'm going to try to use it to my benefit and advantage that is really how they operate and as far as the level of satanism i saw is concerned okay so i never heard these per these people say we worship this you know and say we worship lucifer we worship satan most of them don't even consider these things entities physical or non-corporeal or anything like that they consider them archetypal and again you know i recommend listening to some of the uh you know interviews that my former friend jerry talks about even from a christian perspective he says that most satanists do not worship he corroborates what i say about it at his level of involvement he said that they more take it on as an energy and embody it and it's an archetype he actually uses that term and i agree fully i fully agree so that's my take on that there are many who would say that they embody the babylonian spirit of moloch uh molech actually is the name of the god the moloch was the ritual conducted for molech and then um again i talk about the god bill bale bell doesn't matter the vow in the middle of it satan is often depicted as a bull you know with bulls horns okay and hooves sometimes as a goat again these are archetypal images that represent forms of consciousness this is a hard swallow for some people because they've been taught such in the christian tradition that these are actual entities it's like a babyfied way of seeing it they don't see it like that folks i'm trying to explain to people i was with these people they don't see it like that they know that it's archetypal energy and they're using it to their advantage that being said there's an old hebrew concept hashatan the satan you know people don't understand there was a definite article in front of the word satan in hebrew it wasn't just satan it's hashitan okay it means the satan it's the force that is the adversarial force in nature that counteracts natural law it's involution not evolution it's the involutionary or entropic force it is not the ordering force it's the disintegrating or chaotic force that is what these people worship they know that they can manage that they can never control and manage the true ordering force of of syntropy which is the true evolutionary force in creation no one can control and manage that that's the force of the creator of the universe the involutionary force is the the grindstone you know the whetstone that sharpens the blade that just keeps grinding away in the reverse direction that's entropy that's chaos there's that's easy to manage i just do fucking nothing or just get in somebody's ear and turn them into a fucking idiot so that they they can't order anything they can't bring order to anything that's why we're incompetent in this movement this is what has happened to us we can't create any order we don't know how people are not mentored in this movement they're incompetent and that makes them impotent incompetence leads to impotence there's the lesson for today incompetence invariably creates impotence meaning if you are not competent in your ability you have no power get competency that's what gives you actual autonomy as an individual and that's what gives you power in the world an influence in the world most people are dumb bags of fucking shit that don't want to learn or don't think they have to learn this technology you do this is the publishing media for the modern world get the fuck over it and get on it it's too late to be in denial of this now we need to be actively moving on this so the answer is folks they don't really worship anything they see these forces as archetypal forces and they embody them and then they act on them okay and understand that satan isn't even something they see as an entity in most cases hashatan in hebrew is the old hebrew word for the adversary the opposer what do you think they're talking about then it's an entity that actually wars against god as an entity like two puppets in the sky i mean give me a fucking break that's a child's view of the fucking world it's the force that creates chaos and disorder in our society they embody that because they know if they can keep people in that fucking dumb mindset they can control them and keep creating chaos and dependency so nobody has actual independence or autonomy no they're not they don't have autonomy but they become somebody else's automatons robots what are your thoughts on marching and standing at attention like in the military someone who's an empath told me that they can sense the magic in these things and said that they block energy she said they were designed by the freemasons and some occultists to sum up energy is this true absolutely i'm not going to say it's just freemasons okay but military and police marching in formation is absolutely about entrainment look up the concept of in occultism of entrainment it's entrancement okay it's putting people under a spell of energy lockstepping them conforming we act as one we walk as one we march as one we we yell out as one these are all the techniques of cults again i talked about this on a recent show folks i've answered all these questions a number of times again this is review and a lot of people i can tell you've never listened to my podcast i don't mean this one episode this is episode 233 have you listened to all 233 episodes the answer is no or you won't even have this question because i've answered it this is what i'm saying folks i've covered it you haven't done your homework folks what it took me 20 fucking years of my life longer than that to learn what i know solid 20 years i've condensed it down into a couple hundred hours you don't think that you could do your due diligence and have a little modicum of respect for the 20 years of hell i went through to bring this information to you in a condensed form then i have people go where are you cooked commercials well you cut i cut the commercials out why don't you cut the oh talking about the events because that's the great work jackass that's the great work jackass that's your first name and last name jack s mr s first name jack that's the great work what people are doing in the world i want to highlight that over and over and over and i'm going to if you don't want to fucking weed through that to get to the material so fucking what tough fucking balls son no more baby feeding it to you or even being nice to you then shut it the fuck off and it's your fucking funeral asshole that's your answer if you don't want to weed through my commercials about i even dig the nicety of taking out the fucking networks commercials if you don't want to read through my fucking commercials about events that i hosted or other people helping me do the great work hosted tough fucking balls son little girl i mean this is the level of fucking baby-fied shit i hear on a daily basis that your owners are fucking laughing at you they are laughing hilariously in your fucking face all up in your face laughing at you because they know what a fucking child you are and that you're never gonna beat them with that mindset you you'll never beat these people you'll never beat them i'm just telling you that you have zero chance against these people and you underestimate their fucking power you underestimate their power over the mind you underestimate their knowledge their drive and their willpower and your little fucking children who they are pissing their pants laughing at because they know how fucking babified you are that you are so so non-tough non-resilient i need to fucking commercials to be taken out of the podcast though do you know what you sound like you see i mean and then people want to go you're you're complaining about this and that yeah i am i'm complaining about the actual one great work not being done that has validity i've done this work and put it out there for free and you still got jackasses complaining it's not good enough fuck you do your own work asshole how much do i have to insult people for you to stop fucking writing to me i don't care about what you think of my work i'm not interested in you emailing me telling me to do it different fuck you do you get it look here's what i do and i'm serious i don't really i i'm gonna keep saying it on the air as long as people keep refusing here's what's gonna happen as soon as i see it i got a block list i copy the email boom in the block list save done you can never reach me on any emails i have ever again you're blacklisted that's simple and i do it and that person was blacklisted you're done okay you get one chance to act like an adult with me now and then you're blacklisted and no communication your email will never see me it will be deleted on the server end you will send it you'll write your big long fucking blathering shit spew and then you'll send that email and you will have wasted your fucking time numbnuts wasted your fucking time and that's guess what that's what belongs happening to you waste your fucking time not mine could you clarify primary psychopathy as it relates to being born in a blank state i know you've mentioned that humans are essentially born in a blank state and they're programmed to become one way or another morally however could primary psychopaths or sociopaths be born that way such that they are actually born from evil or a negative dimension or something like that i've seen sociopaths that this defy the very meaning of being a moral human such as the psychopaths you just mentioned like the podestas etc it is hard to wrap your mind around it when you never thought that kind of evil could exist within the human makeup well it very most certainly does but i have a little bit of a different take that it just comes from some evil dimension no folks psychopathy even what we call primary psychopathy is brain damage and there are two things that largely cause it in primary psychopaths so here's the thing when we were discussing primary psychopathy i said that there's a few things that cause it and there are what do people think they think things like this they think oh they're just evil satan got them they're incarnate souls from an evil dimension no it doesn't work like that okay there's a scientific answer in the very real world some people go just god made them like that to test other people right no god's not a sadist god doesn't do that he doesn't just fucking play games with us our emotions our lives god gives us free will the creator of the universe gifted us with the greatest gift create whatever you want i won't get involved that's called free will ladies and gentlemen we all have it okay and you know we're building with that free will a prison for ourselves we could have built anything we could have built the wonderful paradisical realm where people treat each other well everybody's needs are met and we have a great learning experience to grow and move on to other places but you know we built a prison with all that freedom and all that free will we said you know what we're going to do we're going to become afraid of our own fucking shadow go inside our own bullshit and then build a prison as a result that's the folly of the imbeciles called the human species we're gonna let the least of us run the whole fucking place as tyrants playing god and we're gonna build a shit show prison and that's what the world has become you should be very proud of yourself assholes that's what you built so folks it's not they're not coming in from an evil dimension god isn't doing it to torture us these are bullshit ideas okay let me tell you how primary psychopathy happens it happens in two basic ways it happens as a result of some type of fucked up expression in the human genome which was put there by something other than human beings that's one way it happens and i've talked about that as interference theory in the human evolutionary progression go back in the podcast and listen to all that work okay and the other way it happens is birth brain trauma trauma to the midbrain at birth the midbrain or limbic system or mammalian brain makes possible the full range of human emotions because the glands in the midbrain like the thymus the hypo the thalamus the hypothalamus the pituitary gland the pineal gland etc and other glands in the midbrain generate the neuropeptides which are chemicals within the brain that connect into receptor sites in the brain that enable us and make it possible for us to physically feel the repercussions of our behavior that we perform unto others in the world in our physiology and anatomy that is why we actually feel in the body when we have an emotional response when something happens to someone else and when we do things to other people this is called the normal emotional response in a normal human being when it's not damaged or broken when there is brain damage physical brain damage to the midbrain those functions of the midbrain the mammalian brain or limbic system the mammal complex of the brain do not function at all or the function is limited or broken in some fashion therefore these people don't experience a true range or a full range of human emotions and this is called psychopathy secondary psychopathy results when through trauma during life post birth a person whether as a child or as an adult goes through trauma that the the chemical reactions in the brain from the trauma eventually damage that part of the brain the mammalian brain or the l uh the the limbic brain the limbic complex of the brain so that's called a secondary psychopath because it happens due to experiences and traumas post birth in life the primary psychopath had that done to their brain at birth as a result of birth trauma possibly a very narrow birth canal and the head was compressed and that part of the brain was damaged or it is a genetic condition turned on by something environmental in the human genome possibly at birth that was created in the genome because of the inaccurate genetic manipulation done at the chemical level instead of at the atomic level by beings that interfered in the natural progression of human development on earth and once again that is my cosmic abandonment series of work go back and view it and listen to it not just the video all the podcasts on the topic plus there's so much on that on the ark you barely get through it in a human human lifetime but most people won't do that work they want they want the sound bite they want the sound bite give it to me in 30 seconds mark it doesn't work that way learning about how this world works doesn't work in a 30 second sound bite you got to do hard work and sacrifice a part of your life that you would rather spend doing other things to learn and there's no shortcut never any shortcuts please folks try to be more brief and get right to the question okay it's my understanding that the work is more powerful when combined efforts of multiple people just what i said that's how they work through a mastermind okay i would like to ask if you have sought interviewer audience with some of the other juggernauts he mentions david ike jordan maxwell joseph p farrell catherine austin fitz james corbett i have not interviewed david ike i briefly uh kind of uh was in his presence at anarchopoco uh when i went down there a couple years ago i decided not to disturb david because he looked like he was at the very end of his day and i know how i feel when i'm like that and having a million people come up to me so i decided to respect his privacy and not bother him but i was only in in the room with david ike i've never actually spoken with him in person privately um jordan maxwell uh i have had on my show i plan on having him on again soon uh joseph p farrell i've spoken with him and i kind of think he's sort of an asshole be to be quite frank i think he's a little full of himself and full of ego because he's an author i invited him to come to free your mind too and his his response to me is why would i want to take part in that conference and like no respect for my work like just very arrogant like that and i'll just say it publicly i i said something about uh what's 411 guy's name david whatever david not important um you know so you know i love joseph p farrell's work but i'll probably not work with him because of how he how arrogantly he came off to me with all the fucking work i've done you know that doesn't inspire mutual respect for me so you got a lot of people still an ego i mean could you imagine if david ike said mark i want to come on your show and i go why would i want to bring you on my show david yeah could you imagine you know i don't even care what michael tessarion thinks about me personally i understand he doesn't like me very much so what you don't have to like me i can respect you as a person doing the work if he asked me to come on my show of course i would allow him to for the work he's done you know no you don't need to like me you know i've been on a show with james corbett um i'm trying to think who had that shot i think it was date was it david knight vin eastwood vinnie eastwood had me on with james corbett uh and then uh catherine austin fitz now i've never spoken with her personally but i think our work is great the list is long and exhausted but there are many genuine teachers out there the dark occultists succeed because at the end of the day they have that one drive and purpose while it sometimes feels like we all die in our own foxholes beautifully said we all die in our own foxholes while they're all on the same page absolutely couldn't have said it any better great way of wording it are you open to building bridges with other researchers well absolutely that's what the whole gr one great work network is about you know so if somebody like you know david ike said i want to have content on the one great network on the one great work network of course i would include him jordan maxwell of course i would include him you know any great researchers you know there has to be some basic mutual respect you know and understand why we're doing this you know but once that's out of the way i would love to have many people like that on the network you know so i don't my ego is out of the way in this folks you gotta understand as long as it advances the war effort i don't care if i'm in that foxhole with even people i don't like personally as long as we're going to advance the cause together you know you think all these satanists like each other folks this is what again i'm going to po i am actually going to post the links of my former friend who's talking about this from a christian perspective but he talks about it a lot of these satanists don't like themselves but guess what they can work together you know he knows how it works to a large extent there are some things i wouldn't agree with but to a large extent he is saying pretty much the things i'm saying you know so i'll highlight his work and i'll link from this podcast and you could check it out for yourself um so that's my take on that of course you know so i think that was a good question and an actual good way to put it so i've taken all emails this week next week all calls no emails how about that we'll do it like that i agree with eating solely plant-based for moral reasons however i'm concerned about the burning of the earth's blood meaning oil to bring plant-based foods and fruits to where i live well you know what you know until we get people understanding morality i wouldn't expect anti-gravity propulsion anytime soon uh emailer okay the question coming in from email look we can't do that much about cars right now you know you're gonna walk everything everywhere it needs to be taken i mean let's be somewhat pragmatic and realistic okay unless you're gonna go and invent the flying car and not get killed which if you did successfully you'd get killed and they'd take it from you they're not going to let anything like that out it's not going to be allowed as long as these people are in control tesla type technology free energy technology do not expect it to ever come out to the public as long as government exists as long as let me say this again and i want to say this to everybody in the tesla science foundation all of you better listen okay you can ignore it ignore it at your own peril it's true nonetheless everybody in all the tesla movements throughout the world especially the tesla science foundation you will never succeed tesla's vision will never happen i wanna i want everybody to really deeply hone in focusing on what i'm about to say tesla's vision and tesla's technology will never happen on this planet for as long as government exists it can not manifest it is an impossibility a according to the laws of creation the laws of god forbid the manifestation of tesla technology and free energy technology while government exists cannot occur that doesn't mean that it doesn't exist it means that the public or slaves can never actually have it at their disposal while government exists eternal law of god and that is true not because i said it i understand that from an extremely high level occult position of knowledge that comes down from the highest levels of cabala tarot freemasonry rosicrucianism and every ancient commission philosophy ancient alchemy and every other occult tradition from the dawn of time and all of the initiates who taught those traditions of morality from the dawn of human time and it is eternally true according to the laws of the creator that no free energy technology will ever be manifested and had by the people the slaves of planet earth for as long as government exists on this planet 99.99 of you do not understand that eternal truth and law and that is why you fail get as offended as you like i don't care whether you like me or not as a result it's still eternally true in creation and a lot of you guys have a lot to learn about how it really works and honestly again i'm done saying it nicely i'm cutting everybody off everybody's getting cut off unless they understand the principles of morality that all the occult traditions have been teaching throughout time rosicrucianism tarot kabbalah freemasonry and on and on the egyptian tradition the egyptian mystery schools the greek mystery schools falling on deaf ears people saying they're members of these groups in name only but not understanding the esoteric underlying moral truth government is slavery it always has been and it always will be tesla's vision is dead i said it tesla's vision is dead and will never come to life until government is ended until human slavery on planet earth is ended don't hope for it don't hold your breath for it you will not succeed in making it happen until government has ended first everybody who thinks it can happen any other way you're as childish as the little people in the vegan movement who don't understand human rights and freedom and the ending of government you're as childish as the little boys and girls in the um uh what was the other movement i was talking about earlier about this uh the free software movement that they think oh we're gonna have free software it's gonna be everywhere and you don't understand human slavery the free energy movement is just as childish and i'm not gonna i'm not helping anymore i'm not helping it anymore i don't care i don't care who it is from where they're at until they understand the end of government and the end of human slavery i will not put my effort into the free energy movement anymore as far as i'm concerned i'm done with that all of my eggs are in one basket of ending the human slavery called government the end i will not take part in any of those efforts that's it so you know i'm not doing any ancillary work i'm focused here intently on my work and getting the truth of the message of natural law and the laws of creation and the ending of the state the ending of government slavery out to the public and i'm not going to be taken off that mission for any ancillary purposes especially from movements that the bulk of their movement does not understand the truth and it's trying to put the cart before the horse and it will never work that way till the end of time and i don't care if anybody like doesn't like me as a result then don't like me so this person continues and said i'm concerned with the burning of the earth's blood to bring plant-based foods and fruit to where i live well you know what you better start teaching morality individual writing this email because the longer you wait on teaching the great work the longer people are going to stay on fossil based alleged fossil fuels and taking the earth's blood which is what that is and as they say i live in a climate where foods where such foods is not a climate where such foods grow plentifully and again then people say in such case does it not stand the reason that evil is still being done by burning earth's blood to keep me alive uh yes that is part of natural law and people who say oh what about all the people who live in the non-temperate zones and they can't grow food and i retort with why do you imagine erroneously that human beings belong in all the non-temperate zones on earth first of all why do you think that the way that the earth is is the way it always has been what you think we've always had seasons you've never even thought about it a cataclysm threw the earth at a 23.5 degree angle in the ancient past and created what we call the seasons and the season of life and season of death the planting season and the hoarding season call it whatever you want it's the survival mechanism of earth or the the thing that threw people in the survival mechanism threw them into the r complex as a species threw them into that survival mode that scarcity based mindset we were once a planet whose rotation whose axial rotation was at a zero degree angle with respect to its orbit around our star yeah that's a mouthful but just go research it we were once a planet that had an axial rotation angle of zero degrees with respect to the plane of orbit of around our star which means we had eternal spring you could plant and and harvest at any place on the earth other than the extreme poles we're running out of time few minutes left it was it wasn't always like this when the cataclysm happened a lot of people wanted to try to adapt and stay in the places where they once were and managed to survive which then became extreme harsh climates what makes you think human beings belong in the arctic circles what makes you think human beings even belong anywhere above 30 degrees above or below the equatorial regions they don't is the answer but nobody wants to hear that they want to hear i'm still fine i'm still a moral person because i eat me because i'm you know way up in the in the non-tempered zones well maybe human beings don't belong in those zones while we're in this angle with respect to our star maybe we should be from from 30 north to 30 south where you could essentially grow food and that's it i mean i don't know why that's so hard to understand no and i'm not advocating for eugenics for the other assholes that will think that no i'm just saying once a cataclysm like that happened it should have pushed people toward the temperate zones but it really didn't they stayed where they were and decided they're going to eat animals the survival mechanism drove them to a meat-eating way of life see this is the thing nobody looks at the underlying reasons you know you just want to hear what you want to hear right i'm not talking even about the email i'm talking about the general public you just want to talk about the things that you currently understand but you don't want to go back in ancient history and look at what may have been the way things were then and they're different now and again we started the show a few seconds later so there might be a little bit longer before the card drops down i'm going to keep going real quick so in such a case okay so you know this is what this is a big vegan anti-vegan argument oh food doesn't fruits and vegetables don't grow with these out at these uh latitudes on the earth why should these people be vegan nobody on earth needs meat that doesn't mean you should do it again quickly again most of the reason people fail at transitioning to a vegan diet is they don't transition to a vegan diet they're dumb hard-headed dunces who want to do it all in one shot cold turkey well guess what you're going to do harm to your body and that's why people go oh veganism hurt me and i asked how long did you transition for did you transition for about at least a year maybe two years no i stopped eating meat all in one day well you're a fucking idiot that's the answer here's my guest next week folks we're gonna go to my guest from for next week he is an expert on transitioning to a vegan diet by going cold turkey listen you don't need to go cold you don't need to transition over a year or two to a vegan diet you just stop fucking eating meat all in one shot one second you go on every meet again right now and oh my god i got sick i'm from puking my fucking balls up now i'm so fucking sick i just went vegan on one second i decided to go vegan and it doesn't work that's why all the vegans can you know that's why they're all sick you know because they just suddenly went went vegan like me because i'm a fucking idiot yeah that's my guess next week folks he really knows what he's talking about can't you tell that's all the time we have for this episode of what on earth is happening how about trying to get out there and do the actual great work so this world is in such a fucking hell hole huh we'll see you next [Music] [Applause] [Music] week don't never have to worry don't you ever don't ever [Applause] [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #234

Topics: *Technology Fascism & Questions & Clarifications Part 4, Technical know-how free yourself from online censorship, "MY Freedom Movement" folks don't care if it doesn't affect them which is why the world is falling deeper into bondage and slavery, Apple privacy and property infringement and obstruction of the free-flow of information, Luddites, Fools who follow Anarcho-hyphenated ideologies don't get it, Apple's 2007 introduction of iOS policy by which applications can only be downloaded through the Apple App Store constitutes a software monopoly and racketeering policy, Stop telling others what operating system to use because it's NOT YOUR choice to make but THEIRS, Criminality of Apple forcing people to use THEIR OWN PROPERTY as Apple deems acceptable, Big Tech engaged in deliberate censorship of information which contradicts that mainstream media narrative, Benefits of Downie software by Charlie Monroe, Apple's criminal censoring of Downie 4, Apple is NOT doing this for "safety" but to censor the ability of people to download from YouTube and re-distribute information, Mark reads from Downie developer Charlie Monroe's blog regarding what Apple did, Demo of Downie 4, "Freedom" movement can't get its act together to fund BitChute streaming which is NEEDED to get away from YouTube's censorship, LBRY demo, How to ad-hoc codesign a macOS application, Circumvention of internet censorship, Unblockit.win, Search engines do not index 95% of internet content which is why that content is called the Dark Web, Concen.org BitTorrent tracker, BitTorrent files and Magnet links, BitTorrent demo with Transmission BitTorrent software, Subscribing to the upcoming WOEIH Newsletter, Libgen.is for finding important books online, Libgen.is demo.*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascio welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pacio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time welcome and thank you for joining us everyone today is sunday august 9th 2020 this is episode number 234 of what on earth is happening as always i remind everyone what on earth is happening is a series of podcasts and it is cumulative knowledge meaning that episodes covered in later episodes information covered in later episodes have pre-requisite knowledge and information that must be understood from earlier episodes this means do not watch or listen to the episodes out of order if you are a new viewer or listener to the podcast you should go back on my website what on earth is happening dot com and go to the podcast section and click the podcast link that says listen in order from show number one and you should listen from show number one without skipping around in order at your own pace and then an entirely new world view will open up to you if you go through all of those podcasts and all the information in them in order so please if you're new this is not where you want to start okay you will not be able to hear often what i am saying i get people emailing me almost every week saying mark i tried to listen to your newer episodes and i could not hear what you were saying i could hear the words but i could not understand you i could not hear you and i could not deal with your energy and that is because they did not go through the podcast in order so that's the importance of listening in order from show number one okay i'm gonna say that every single week okay so let's jump over to my slide presentation we have a great show lined up for you here today we have a new character we're introducing today this is tim dolph cookler of apple of crapple okay and we're going to talk about his technology fascism that was actually started in the days of steve jobs going to talk about what apple has been doing with technology these days it's utterly deplorable but i i think it's very important for people to understand and i'm going to spend the whole first part of the show on this then we're going to go to your questions any questions our fair game we're going to take your questions on discord and email this is questions and clarifications in the second part of the show part 4 of that ongoing series of questions and clarifications on anything that i have covered here on what on earth is happening thus far a couple of housekeeping duties before we get started you could donate to help complete my first ever documentary film called mark pacio and the science of natural law we will hopefully be releasing this by the end of the year there are five donation tiers at my gifts area of my website 100 percent of all donations go directly to production costs all donors will receive one free cop complimentary copy of the completed documentary on both flash drive and dvd you can make this donation if you choose at gifts dot what on earth is happening dot com please anyone who wants to make a donation for the documentary do not use the donation page use gifts.waternearthishappening.com and go to the documentary section of gifts also a gifts new t-shirts new flash drives and dvds and of course the complete marc pacio one great work collection with all of my publicly available works in one solid state drive we're continuing our partnership with autonomy i want to just briefly again show people uh autonomy is the brainchild of richard grove of tragedyanhope.com richard is known for many things including his great website and podcast series uh but he now runs autonomy which is a a teaching class sort of like a mentoring um course that you can take to learn technological and life skills and business skills and you can visit their website at getautonomy.info people will recognize richard grove as the individual who recorded and edited my natural law seminar series uh he got that out there to the public so uh richard is definitely a trustworthy individual and i'm glad to be partnering with autonomy for some technological help i want to step out of the slide show briefly and go to my web browser and just show you briefly where you can view the um the click through banners i just recently became an official affiliate of autonomy there's a banner at the top of the home page you can click that to uh get the information about autonomy's courses that they offer and then down here on the left hand side there's a side banner where you can get their book called 19 essential skills for success and i'll read about what autonomy has to offer through that uh pdf document so that is our partnership with autonomy and it's going very well all right let's step back out of there back to the slideshow all right we can jump back into the slides how to become the true media uh this is an old slide it should say class number six is going to be uh this tuesday um august uh what will be 11th so let me just correct that uh we were teaching um hard drive formatting copying data um partitioning uh basic uh things like that for for storage both internal and external uh i got into um uh installation of software on different operating systems this past week we're gonna wrap that up uh talk also a little bit about file mapping we were talking about that a lot this week file extensions we'll go a little bit more into that and then i'm going to start teaching basics of internet uh basics of web browsing uh basics of downloading things like that so we'll get into internet setup some basic networking things nothing advanced in that regard but we're going to get into basic uh internet web browsing you know how to configure your browser basic downloading so we're going you know at a nice pace at a slow pace for beginners and uh people who are a little bit intermediate i give them a little bit more advanced things to chew on during the course but i think it's serving the purpose for people of every skill set level the webinar each week starts at 7 pm thank you for being on time class instruction starts promptly at exactly 8 pm eastern time that gives people one hour to get into the class uh i just remind people please be on time or you'll miss important information that will not be repeated keep a notepad handy for notes and questions we got to take many questions last week hopefully we'll continue taking more questions this week i'll probably stay in after last week i wasn't able to but um this week i'll probably stay in after the class and take even more questions we recommend headphones for people that want to interact with the class so it doesn't feed back or echo and if you have any problems technological or otherwise you could email truemedia what on earth is happening.com and we will do our best to assist you for this show it's going to be a call in and email show for questions and clarifications in the second part call into the show via discord from anywhere in the world for free what on earth is happening dot com slash discord i do recommend the discord app as opposed to using your web browser or the although you could do either one but i recommend the app you can get that at discord dot com slash app email any questions or clarification requests regarding anything that i have covered on the entire what on earth is happening series thus far two questions at whatonearthishappening.com we have a ton of questions building up in there and folks i'm just going to take them in order you know so you may not hear your question answered for weeks on the show but you know i'll go to them you know occasionally and we're just going to go in order as they came in you know first come first serve type thing all right the email for that is questions at whatonearthishappening.com great questions have been coming in actually let's start with the the material that i want to cover here today and this is what i want to try to do folks and i have i'm going to make a resolve i'm going to attempt to do this as calmly as possible all right i want to help people to understand what has happened in the technological sphere in the software space since about 2007 when the first iphone was introduced by the former ceo of apple steve jobs who is now deceased but when he was alive in his you know some of his last days he uh introduced the iphone and ios which is the operating system that runs on apple's mobile platforms it used to run on the ipad now they have modified that and given it some additional capabilities it is now called on the ipad ipad os but it is still referred to as ios on the iphone and a lot of these features have crept into mac os now as people know i do use mac os for most of my work you're watching my slides on a keynote presentation we are actually using compositing software i have two mac laptops on my desk right here we use compositing software that runs on the mac known as memo live to do the show it is similar to obs open broadcasting system software on uh that is available on uh mac windows and linux that's cross platform and open source but we use something with a little more horsepower known as memo live and um you know what i want to try to help people to understand is what has happened recently in software on particularly apple's operating systems now people will go well why should i care about that and this is the problem with the whole community folks this is the problem with the whole so-called freedom movement ladies and gentlemen is most people don't give a damn about what happens to the freedom of other people oh if i don't use mac os who gives a damn whether there's tyranny taking place on it right oh if that's happening in another state well that affects those people who gives a damn about them that's not happening to me right here and now you live in another country and there's not an extreme lockdown happening and it's not affecting your lives like it is the people here in the united states are even worse the people of australia and england you know oh who gives a damn that doesn't affect me that's why we're going deeper into slavery ladies and gentlemen because the care principle is being incinerated in people's minds and hearts and people don't care about the freedom of all not just themselves see we don't again as i've said infinite amount of times here on water what on earth is happening we do not have a freedom movement we have a my freedom movement a self-centered selfish oriented freedom movement that says as long as i have my individual freedom i don't give a damn about the freedom of anybody else i don't care about what's happening in that state that country on that platform that i don't use you know and this is why the whole damn world is going deeper and deeper into bondage and slavery that's the very reason ladies and gentlemen because you don't care about the freedom of all so i want people to understand what's been going on in apple's space regarding software and their platforms that they have absolutely no right to do and this is what i want my listener and viewer base to deeply understand because most of you have your head up your ass and you don't understand it from a perspective of natural law and you think they have some sort of a right as a private company to do the things that they are doing and they do not you're wrong you're incorrect you have it completely backwards and wrong when it comes to their rights under natural law you're not correct about it you're wrong and i'm going to explain to you how you're wrong so let's start looking at this because this has everything to do people are like what does what does uh software have to do with human freedom everything folks if you don't understand this is about the free flow of information and how people are trying to choke it how they are trying to stifle the free flow of information and that is straight out of the soviet union handbook that is straight out of mussolini's handbook that is straight out of adolf hitler's handbook that is straight out of communist china's handbook if you don't understand that i don't know what to tell you you're totally spiritually dead and asleep you're not awake you're asleep and if you don't care you don't get it you don't get what's going on around you or even why it's important so i want to try to very clearly explain this to people so that they get what's happening why it's happening and why it's of utmost importance if you care about human freedom to speak to publish information to share information to receive information from others that's what this whole thing is about folks that's why they've been able to control the world to the extent that they've controlled it because they've choked the free flow of information and i'm going to explain you how they're doing it because most of you are technological retarded you're technologically retarded you know nothing about computers you know nothing about technology and you don't even understand the importance of it your luddites most of you are luddites i'm talking to my viewership get as offended as you like look up the term luddite vocabulary word of the day for some of the dross out there luddite l-u-d-i-t-e look it up understand what it means okay it means somebody who is afraid of technology doesn't want to move forward with technology folks anarcho-primitivism is a bunch of nonsense bullshit okay all of the hyphenated anarchies are all of them everyone there's no such thing as hyphenated anarchy okay and if you don't understand with the direction technology is headed deeper and deeper into fascism and communist methodologies you don't know what's going on and you're a luddite and you're you're not going to ultimately help the situation get any better if you stay a technological luddite this is why i offer the true media seminar it's why i get upset about things like this because people don't even know what's happening or why it's important and you need to understand it you need to understand it so look up luddite and it has two d's i'm being informed l-u-d-d-i-t-e okay i spelled it wrong there's the correction l-u-d-d-i-t-e luddite okay look it up in connection with dross because those who are luddites are by definition dross okay d-r-o-s-s there's your vocabulary words of the day okay so let's get into what apple has done in the software space since 2007 and why it's criminal criminal and if you don't understand it's criminal you're wrong if you think it's not criminal you're wrong you are wrong i don't care what argument you throw at it you don't have enough information you don't know yourself deeply enough about what's going on and you don't understand the moral principles that make it criminal and immoral behavior and you yourself are wrong as a result so let's clarify these things so that you can understand them and understand why it's criminal and wrong back in 2007 i was working as a technician in the school of medicine information services at the university of pennsylvania an ivy league university i was one of i was the head of several of their laboratory departments in the biomedical research facility the brb building on the campus of upenn university of pennsylvania i worked in the brb building this was called the biomedical research building so i worked in biomedical technical laboratories as their main troubleshooter for several different departments the departments i served included cardiology hematology oncology and others among others i was still working there when this keynote happened which i believe was at mac world 2007 i'm not positive it could have been at worldwide developers conference but i think it was at the mac world keynote uh you know i stand corrected if i'm not correct about that but this is when steve jobs first introduced the iphone and ios now let me try to explain what happened on this day what was announced in addition to announcing the iphone as a cell york computing platform for apple's cell phone known as the iphone which was touch based interface and you know had small you know applications that they released for it that worked with the touch interface apple introduced their own app store where you could buy apps for the iphone similar to the android app store which is now called the google play store this was simply called the apple app store now why was this so important or different apple publicly announced that day in 2007 that the only method for installing any application on the entire ios platform would be through the apple app store and that applications would not be allowed to be installed any other through any other method other than a download through their store so they announced publicly that there would be a private monopolization of applications on an entire computing platform this has never been done before right there i immediately went into alert panic mode practically and i said this is going to be horrifically abused when steve jobs announced this publicly and said there will be no method of side loading apps you will have to come to us we will essentially without saying it with these words this is what he said we will be the gatekeepers of software on the entire platform you will not be able to go to a third-party developer to buy any software that runs on this platform from a third party okay now people who immediately go oh ios belongs to apple they could do whatever they want because they're a private company no you're wrong that's untrue they can put whatever they want in their curated store which i'm going to explain later but they are not this is called criminal racketeering this is conspiracy to create a monopoly all of these things are criminal behavior okay you are saying we are the gatekeepers of something that is public and then is bought and used by people in private hands how dare apple say i may not put something on something that i own once i buy it imagine this and this is what assholes accepted as the new normal and you're probably one of them viewer that is watching now or you're probably so ignorant you don't even know that this happened you just use whatever somebody puts in your hand where's my slab where's my black slab at that's all you know how to use because you're a luddite you know hand me my black slab and let me tap away with my thumbs i mean technological luddite retard that's what 99 of human beings are and that's why you're getting your ass beat to living shit that's the reason that's why you're getting your ass beat to living shit by the satanists and the globalists because you have no means of defense you have no means of spreading the word you don't know how to do it you don't know what you're doing you're flailing away in the fucking dark people and you're not making an effort to get educated when it comes to publishing technology which is the only way we're going to get the word out and mass so let's go back to what apple did okay they basically said you have to come through our app store to install anything on this platform and we will control every app that we want to allow on this platform if it does anything we do not like we will not allow it for inclusion in the app store and there will be no alternative see if apple said that about their platform about the app store and said we're going to give you an alternative you could tick a box in a setting somewhere and say allow this phone to side load apps from elsewhere fine i'd have no problem with it okay as you can do on android platform or as you could do on windows but apple was now saying we're taking a total lockdown approach all apps will come through us and you as a user who buys the item that we sell will not be able to download from any third-party source other than us we will are the 100 percent controller of software on an entire computing platform when i heard this that day live when jobs gave this keynote i worked in the brb building at penn all of the regular staff worked at a building adjacent to u-pen hospital which is not a big long walk but it's literally a walk of probably a block or two okay from the building that i worked in when i heard that apple created this software model for ios i stopped my job i had it on in a window on one of my computers in my office while i was working on somebody else's computer in my office and i was watching the keynote doing work i got up stopped my work and got up from my desk walked down nine nine i was on the ninth floor of the building i walked down the stairs went out of the building left the building walked on the street to the other building where the other guys uh in the somis school of medicine information services department were at in their building walked up their steps went into their office in the main area where most of the other p i i had a job at uh in the somas department that was a little bit um more uh carried a little bit more responsibility than other troubleshooters than than other people on the tech staff so i had my own office in another building i went to the main office where they had desks all set up like somewhat like cubicles in one huge room where all the other troubleshooters sat and i walked into that room and started voicing my concerns about what i had just heard in this keynote two other highly technical specialists these were tech people tech troubleshooters that know a lot about operating systems and software as i do and i went in there and i said do you hear what he just did you hear what he just said in the keynote address he said apple's creating this walled garden which they already have had a walled garden pretty much especially when it comes to hardware and you know i i care a lot less about that than i do about control of software and i said they're extending this really deeply into the software space by acting as a gatekeeper of every app that's going to be on the store i said first of all do you know what this is going to mean they can censor any app that they don't like its feature set if they don't like any feature set of an app they could say we're not carrying it in the app store and then you can't put that feature on your iphone and these people are like saying to me mark why are you so worried why are you so paranoid about this the iphone is going to be great this is going to be the next big thing this is going to be great for apple on the mac platform i'm like can you not understand the implications of this for freedom and folks that's why i in my life i got one ios device just to become somewhat proficient in the platform for troubleshooting purposes and i never used that first of all i never bought an iphone never will buy or use an iphone because of this software model i use android for my phone and i like windows on a tablet device to run full windows 10 on a tablet that's what i prefer i've said that before on a desktop computer i do prefer mac os and there are reasons for that and i'm showing you how platform agnostic i am okay for the purposes of the one great network i may even install a variant of linux maybe something like mint or ubuntu or uh you know i don't know a driscoll or trisco or something like that i i'm still considering it and just installing obs for that you know so i am completely platform agnostic but folks i want to talk about that don't tell me what platform i should be using or should not be using that's not your business it's not your business and it's not your choice do you understand that because i'm gonna get really really pissy and agitated if people tell me what i need to do with my own fucking business it's none of your fucking business what i use i'll use what i fucking want to use do you understand don't tell me what to use anymore then i'll tell you what to use asshole get that through your thick fucking skulls people it's your choice what system you use the first of all it's a shit array of choices quite frankly computer computing is in the shitter all right all of it all of it don't tell me i need to limit my choices out of the three or four that are available fuck face all right and folks i get angry because you're most of you are fucking retards you don't even understand this this simplistic nature that there's only a few choices of operating systems and we should care more about ourselves to say let me get back more into a corner from a choice of three or four to one no we need to stop these fascists in their tracks and make them like what was just done this week i'm going to actually tell a good story in a moment about what happened on the apple platform we should make them backtrack they don't have any right to do what they're doing stop telling me to run like a little fucking coward that you are i'm not a coward like you are don't tell me i need to run away like you you little fucking fairy pussy you want to make it personal i'll make it real fucking personal don't tell me what platform i need to use i'll use what i want it's my fucking choice this is why i can't stand dumb motherfuckers i have my patience is run out and it's because you don't give a shit about yourself enough you have self-loathing and you'll run away like a little fucking fairy we've got to stop backing down and running away and confront this first of all understand it and understand what has occurred so that you can confront it in knowledge and understanding let me go back to the explanation further of what happened okay so first of all i get up go to the other building try to tell other tech guys why i'm concerned about this and they don't even understand that's how stupid they were most of them a couple of them got it but most of them were like you're worried for nothing apple's not going to do anything that's what they sounded like like they were choking on dog shit apples like little dory think brad with this power vomiting dog shit out of their gullet you know that's how big a fucking retards most of them were no apple's not going to technofascist like this like this clown jobs was and like the bigger hitlerian clown cookler is no they're not going to do anything controlling with it why would you think that they're only trying to ban entire populations from their platforms because they don't like their political views you know they don't like the truth that they're telling now they're trying to ban youtube downloading software like they just did with charlie monroe's software which we're gonna get to but let's look at what apple really did here okay so this is the whole issue the app store okay and again apple can curate in the app store all they want but here's what they did they made it so you can't get any software into your device through any other method unless you do what's called jailbreaking the device which voids your warranty on the device and is very difficult and technologically challenging for most people to do it's not for the average end user and apple has made it very difficult to jailbreak recent versions of ios if not impossible so don't say jailbreaking is the solution no apple recanting these fascist fucking policies is the real solution that is criminal racketeering and monopoly they're criminals they're globalist criminals in bed with the communist chinese and don't tell me that isn't true or happening because you're fucking wrong that's exactly what it is you don't have enough information to understand the situation if you don't understand that that's your lack of information and understanding not mine and i'm done trying to make any excuses for people you're just fucking dumb and wrong and that's not an ad hominem attack it's the truth you're too dumb to understand what the fuck's going on and you're wrong because you don't understand it from a moral perspective either it's your understanding problem not mine i'm correct and right you're dumb and wrong so here's what apple did with the app store that makes it a monopolistic practice and an immoral one first of all as gatekeepers they are telling developers they must go through them and therefore no developer who writes an app for the ios platform or ipad os platform now can sell their app to the public unrestricted and unrestrained as they used to be able to do on the mac os and as developers can still do on windows and linux they need apple's approval on this whole computing platform could you imagine this could you imagine if microsoft or the developers of linux said to people you have to get our permission before you write a program and release it to the public to run on their computer could you imagine and people don't even understand that this happened most of you out there don't even understand this has occurred since for 13 years it's been this way on this platform for 13 years folks and you still don't understand it and you don't understand why it's wrong they take 30 percent on forcing people to first of all i thought developers were going to rebel against this practice for sure i said developers are going to say fuck apple i'm not writing anything for this platform unless they recant this policy but no no they wrote it they wrote it i they wrote the apps and sold them in the store and let apple take their monopolistic absolute this is this is criminal racketeering is what it is it look go look that up of what it is it's racketeering the developer cannot sell their app to the public anymore they have to go through apple and give apple a 30 extortion cut as a monopoly or they can't get their app to run on ios there are no no applications are able to run on the ios platform without apple's express approval in other words there is no side loading on the platform this means that you could take an application that is packaged and distributed online from a third-party developer and download it from that developer's website and install it on your device folks if you are so dense in the fucking skull that you still think this is about what apple can do with their property and you don't understand that this is reaching into your property and other people's property you are fucking retarded you are a fucking retard stop saying that it is about what apple can do with their property it's not fuck face retard it's not you don't understand because you're dumb learn what's really going on apple has the right to control what's in the app store because the app store is their property and their space on the internet i'm not arguing that point by making it impossible to sideload an app apple is saying what you as a fucking person who bought a device and an owner of that piece of property when you spent your money on it can do with the device post buying it which means they are dictating what you can do with your property understand the distinction dumb fuck and folks i look i keep saying that i keep saying it and i can't do it i cannot do it i can't stay calm because i know how dumb you people are and i'm talking even to my own listening audience even to my own viewing audience i don't care get offended and shut the fucking show off i don't care anymore because you're so fucking dumb that i get from even you people you're dumb as a bag of fucking shit you can't understand the distinction between curating in a store that they do own and have property rights to versus saying what you are allowed to install don't you get it no most of you don't because when your mouth opens liquid shit pours out by controlling which apps are permitted in the app store apple alone can control the entirety of the feature set available on the ios platform and if you can't understand how dangerous that is once again you're just a fucking mental midget retard if you can't understand the danger of having that level of monopolistic power on an entire computing platform that they are trying to bring that model into mac now and when they do that windows will probably follow suit and don't tell me i need to go run to some shit where called linux cause 99 of it is shitwear as i've talked about look i'm gonna keep attacking the foss community the free and open source software community you know why you guys suck at what you do 99 of you guys blow at what you do and i'm gonna keep hammering on it attacking it because you're all just motivated like everybody else by profit and that's why your organizations suck dick okay and i'll just say it just like that to you you suck at what you do 99 percent of you do there's a a few gems in that community but they're few and far between and it's like picking through a pile of shit to find a nugget of gold get as offended as you want eggheads that's the truth anybody paying attention knows that's the truth about false free open source software all right i don't give a fuck who gets offended by that get as offended as you like it's still true nonetheless so don't tell me i gotta be backed into a fucking corner to use your garbage software most of it is garbage some of it's very good but few and far between in that whole community write really good software compared to windows and mac platforms so don't tell me i need to limit my options even more than they're already limited they're already too limited tell me i have to run away i'm not i'm not a bullshit coward like you i'm not running away i'm going to tell people why this is wrong so they can understand what's been going on and raised their voice to make it change you don't have enough will to make it change because most you are dumb fucks who don't even understand what's going on all right if you don't understand these three bullet points and how dangerous all this is i don't know what to tell you uh you're a jackass a jackass all right and for all you equal cranial retards called the uh anarcho-capitalist community oh cooperation to do whatever the hell they want that's what you asshole sound like you want corporate fascism that's what you guys want you think unrestrained illegal now i don't even care about illegal immoral practices unrestrained criminal i i'm strike illegal i didn't even mean to say it was a a mistake of of the tongue okay a slip of the tongue i meant criminal not a legal criminal there's a difference true criminal practices that's what you guys want to run rampant this is criminal racketeering and monopolization and yes that is criminal that's trying to push out competitors so that you can just have a total dominant advantage over everybody just because you say you can because apple knows that they would have competitors in the whole software field if they allowed side loading of apps it's called having a weak position that you can't even defend your apple your little nazi cowards with such a weak position you got to say we're going to maintain a monopoly over the software available on our platform because probably people would write better software than you do assholes look and i'll tell you i'm gonna go so far let me get as extreme as this right here if you agree with apple get the fuck off anything related to what on earth is happening if you think apple aren't criminals and what they're doing isn't immoral i don't want you as even an associate a person who claims understand my work get the fuck off my social media unfriend me now or i will block you if i find out you agree with apple and that's the other thing companies either act as a utility platform in which case they cannot censor or they act as a publisher in which case they can curate what on earth is happening is a private publishing platform that's why only i have say over what goes on that website it's not a public area i'm not making it available under the public if i did and then started censoring then that would be censorship and don't tell me a private facebook group that has a stated intended purpose isn't a publishing platform that's the difference between understanding what's your own property and what isn't it's a private publishing platform with a specific goal in mind you want to have a free-for-all platform with no rules then if you start taking down things that's called censorship you say you want to have a freedom of speech platform available to people to put their own content on and be their own publishers on their own private space that's what youtube is supposed to be twitter facebook and they're all engaged in criminal practices of censorship and then you want to say okay they are private publishing platforms that can curate well then they can't have the protection that they have about liability that government's currently giving them you can't have it both ways and most people don't understand that i'm a private publisher i can control what content goes on my publishing platform can you tell a book publisher what books to publish or not no so apple has the right to publish on their own app store the apps that they want do they have a right to monopolize i don't believe that they do that's criminal to say oh you must come through us that's called criminal racketeering and monopolization that's an actual crime against competition on an entire something as important as a publishing platform which is a computing platform that can create and distribute information no one company should have that power or you are a corporate fascist and no i'm not a socialist or a leftist i'm not a marxist either but if you want to tell me any company should have that kind of fascist power in their hands i think you are an immoral criminal yourself for even advocating it you are aiding and abetting immoral criminal behavior if you agree with apple on their policies and if you don't understand it i don't you're you're dross to me i don't i don't need you i don't want you i want people gathering who understand and agree with what i'm saying do you understand idiots out there i don't want your association i want the strong intelligent willful people that are going to move forward and let the rest fall to the wayside because when those people step forward and activate they'll do incredible things and the dross will always do nothing because that's all you are and that's all you ever will be and we don't need you so understand these bullet points and how dangerous this is to any platform imagine if microsoft was doing something like this and saying to developers and they're starting to implement some of it but imagine if they were saying you must come through us to write a piece of software and distribute it on windows imagine this i mean like i was saying as an example imagine if they went to intuit and said well quicken and quickbooks can't run on the platform anymore just because we say so we don't like the feature set so we're banning it from the platform you got to come to us now how many businesses use software like that that they would be affecting that bought it from the third-party developer could you imagine and this is essentially what apple does every day since 2007 on this whole platform oh you could say don't use it i agree don't use ios i agree with that until apple reverts away from this criminal racketeering monopoly policy but there's more to the story that you need to understand so see on android it the whole situation is different because all you got to do is go into the security settings in android and tick this one box right here you tick this box right here under unknown sources you just turn that on allow installation of apps from sources other than the play store why can't apple just build a setting like that into ios they don't want to why because they know that they are going to participate with the coming censorship this was planned and that's what they've been doing wholeheartedly censoring people hard because they're fuck communists and rat fuck hitlerian type fascist nazis doesn't matter what uniform you have on doesn't matter whether you call yourself left wing or right wing of the same bird of vicious devouring bird of prey coming for everyone's freedom it's all the same when it comes down to what it's going to result in in the end which is called human slavery all you got to do folks is hit unknown sources on android one little check box okay so fine people if people are paranoid and you want to google to check everything like you like a little mommy bird taking things in their beacons are regurgitating it into your garlic you could use just the uh the play store apps if you're that like much of a shit little baby shit diaper baby go ahead you know everybody's like oh this is for your own safety it's so malware it's for malware so malware doesn't get into your computer i don't want malware in my phone so i don't want to take any chances little shit in your diaper baby for the adults among us on a mobile device we'll just tech tick that box and be done with it and then download whatever we want and then it's our responsibility which is how it always should be anyway it's my property i'm responsible for the safe keeping of it i'm responsible for the maintenance of it we went over that odd infinitum what makes something your property lawful acquisition under natural law you are the keeper of it the maintainer of it and you're responsible for it the end that's it you get to determine its usage that's the other point so apple is saying that iphone or ipad isn't your property because you don't get to determine its use we do we get to determine the feature set on the whole platform and the by extension they are saying it's not your property and that's criminal that's saying we own it you don't you're not allowed to own property that's called serfdom that's called slavery that's called serfdom that's feudalism folks feudalism and that's what fascism and communism are forms of feudalism so get it right once and for all time for the late for the slow-minded retards among you let me read it real slow while apple has the right to curate what they allow on their store which is their property now i'm not debating that fuck face okay the monopolization of apps on the entire ios computing platform equates to telling someone else what they can and cannot do with their own property refusal to allow an owner of their own device to run any program of their choosing let me correct this because folks i'm so angry when i even do this that i'm making mistakes and if you don't understand why i'm angry you're an asleep spiritually retarded soul that doesn't grasp what's going on on this plane of existence the monopolization of apps on the entire ios computing platform and now ipad os computing platform equates to telling someone else what they can or cannot do with their own property refusal to allow an owner of their own device to run any program of their choosing on a computing platform is criminal overreach into someone else's property by a platform developer it isn't their property to do that with do you understand slow retarded fuck ass i don't i i just don't i can't even believe human stupidity and how anybody could not understand this this late in the game and argue on apple's be behalf people don't know their rights you don't know right from wrong that's the problem because you're just as much fucking trash as they are 99 of you so we're going to get to some new developments of how apple is now trying to extend this overreach into the mac platform which they've already been doing folks i don't care what else you call it but i'm going to call what it really is technological fascism that's exactly what it is get as fucking offended about it as you like that's exactly what it is and all you retard and calms out there and then i'm sorry and caps out there that advocate for technological fascism you're destroyers of freedom and you're just as dumb fucks as the and com communists you you're just retarded in a different way you got a different brand and flavor of shit in between your ears that's all it is a lot of you don't understand natural law you don't know what's right from wrong because your rat trash parents never taught you right from wrong now here's our new poster boy tim dolph cookler you rat trash nazi scumbag this is what you are cook you're the modern equivalent you're you're the digital hitler that's what you are you rat fuck yeah kyle cookler that's what all the the people in the cult of apple are folks i use ios for a couple of re uh not ios i use the mac platform mac os for a couple of reasons i use that i started using it when gill emilio was the ceo of apple or joe emilio however you pronounce it okay when jill emilio was the ceo let me tell you something that guy morally ran a business you could say whatever else you want about the guy he was a moral ceo for anybody that paid attention back when apple and apple in its floundering days before that rat fuck jobs came to the company and headed it directly into the fascist direction if you think jobs was bad cook is infinitely worse infinitely worse and he's in bed with the child the chinese communists right in bed with them working to institute all their censorship policies and bring them here to the united states and if you don't think that you're a dumb motherfucker a dumb motherfucker put him in stalin's outfit it wouldn't matter it's the same thing put him in mal's outfit it wouldn't matter it's the same thing it's the same end result he's a totalitarian control freak and cook you're a totalitarian control freak because your rat fucking parents fuck you up boy and i'll tell it to you just like that you have self-loathing issues you hate yourself punk you hate yourself punk you don't know what freedom is and you don't care because you hate yourself and your parents raise you to be a self-loathing punk little bitch and because nobody told it like that to your communist ass face i'll say it like that to your face punk bitch you're a self-loathing little mini hitler you're a piece of trash and your parents were trash your rat fucking parents were trash cookler this is the direction apple's headed they are infinitely worse than microsoft at this point infinitely worse than mike they make microsoft look like angels they make bill gates look like an angel of god by comparison that's how bad at what apple's doing is because they're not just trying to stick a poison in your arm they're trying to control what you're allowed to say you can flip a coin over what's worse as a matter of fact microsoft's not doing that gates and the gates foundation is doing that he's no longer the ceo or even on the board of microsoft in the technology sphere cook is way worse than microsoft at this point apple's way worse than microsoft and the answer is not to run away like a little fraidy pants coward little boys and girls who advocate for that position you know what movie you need to go watch go watch the kite runner all right because it'll teach you a psychological lesson that you can never run away from a bully the bully will follow you wherever you go everybody advocating you know you don't like to wait you don't like the way apple does do what they do go run away you clown your clown shoes you're not even a clown you're the sweaty stinky fucking shoes that a clown fucking wears your clown shoes okay that's what you are your big red floppy sweaty smelly fucking clown shoes that's what you are people who advocate to run away and let the bully run rampant run run go to another platform i don't care who you are how you are connected to me get as fucking offended about it as you like this is the direction it's headed so i want to let people know the new nazi direction that we're going even on the mac because this whole fascist attitude has now come to the mac and here's what has occurred all right there is a small independent software company that has been writing something called downey i've shown it here on what on earth is happening and i'm going to download it install it and show it here again today i'm going to actually the rest of the show is going to be on software okay it's going to be on how to circumvent a lot of this censorship because this is what apple doesn't want to allow either in cahoots with google see everybody thinks oh google's their competitor right they write android and apple writes ios no they're not their real competitor it's all a pro wrestling show folks for those people who know me personally you know i'm a pro wrestling fan people think that's silly and stupid that's my you know guilty pleasure that's my downtime release of stress you know my dad used to take me to pro wrestling matches when i was young we watched it together you know i go to the matches and it's a holdover from my youth i still you know engage in some guilty pleasure of watching pro wrestling it's called kayfabe it's it's form of method acting where you put yourself you know in the position of people opposing each other and pretend to really hate each other and do each other harm this is what politicians do it's cafe acting they're all on the same team apple and google are ultimately on the same team behind the scenes they're sitting back drinking beers after the pro wrestling match is over you know the outcomes are all staged they do a lot of very real risks and their bodies take very real abuse you know so it's not all quote fake things that they do to each other are real but the outcomes are all staged you know they do it so as not to seriously maim or hurt each other and it takes a lot of practice and skill you know and that's the artistry in it that i can appreciate you know just the suspense of disbelief the suspense of reality temporarily and you know it's some mindless entertainment for some fun they don't really seriously try to maim or hurt each other and after the matches are over they all go out together and you know have a good time well that's what google and apple are acting like behind the scenes you know they pretend to be violent competitors then behind the scenes they're shaking hands and partnering with each other to censor everybody so google owns youtube youtube is the biggest video sharing platform on earth when people post or live stream to youtube that's how they know they'll reach the maximum number of people and that's why they stay on the platform downey is a little piece of software that you can install on the mac os there are equivalents of it on windows and linux but it is mac only downey is mac only you could install things like media human youtube downloader you can install things like youtube dash dl on linux okay there are many other things that accomplish this same task to be able to download videos from a website i've talked about downey before on what on earth is happening because i personally own it i have purchased it from the developer and folks that's even a rare thing when i go out and say yeah this developer really deserves compensation and i i have talked about downey and how good it is at what it does it works for just about every website not just youtube if you want to grab a video from any website where a video is embedded downey will get the job done on the mac platform again on windows i've used a lot of them and i recommend one called media human youtube downloader which i don't think is nearly as good as downey down a media human youtube downloader also exists on the mac as well so um it's a good cross-platform alternative but i use in my daily everyday workflow i use downey charlie monroe is the developer i think he's an excellent developer and i'm going to say why i bought it it's because if i think a piece of software works better than other pieces of software of its ilk i will buy it i do that rarely because quite honestly i think most modern software is shit just quite frankly and honestly i think most developers don't really put a lot of artistry into their software quite frankly i think a lot of you guys think you're doing a good job and you suck at what you do charlie monroe on the other hand is one of the rare gems and i'll publicly come out and say i i'm not i receive no compensation or kickback i'm not advertising i'm just telling you i use it personally okay and i'm telling you why i think he's a good developer i think he puts care into his software he adds features that are requested by any by the his users he updates the feature set he fixes the bugs and here's why he's really good that most people don't do his software is mo takes advantage of multi-threaded multi-threading excellently and most developers don't know how to do that and that's why their software is slow sluggish shitwear and that's why downey is ultra fast and it's the best at what it does the end you you want to show me a piece of software that does what it does better i challenge you to do it this is best in class as far as i am concerned and that's why i use it every day do you know how many videos i have pulled down from the internet with this piece of software from every conceivable website all right and that's why i paid for it because i think the developer deserves compensation in an instance like this because he's an artist that what he does he he takes pride in his art as people should where and most people don't they rush things out and it's shitwear and they think oh well i made a piece of software give me money for it most people's software is shitwear this guy knows what he's doing and takes pride in his art so that's why i think he deserves compensation so i want to tell you what happened with his software because first of all most people don't know second of all the only reason it is still even functioning is because people made a ruckus about what happened and there was a huge outcry in the developer community this week as there should be and and well done that's all i have to say to the development community to the software community to to the mac community well done you guys made apple recant their position and back down and let me tell you something apple and cook you're rotten fucking liars you're rotten fucking liars you're liars about why you took this software down saying it was an accident in your automation processes you're right fucking trash lying scumbags nobody believes you including i guarantee you i don't know him personally but i guarantee you char charlie monroe does not believe you that this was an accident you're rat trash fucking liars all right and that means you cook lure cookler you hitlerian piece of trash you're a lion bag of trash cook so i'm gonna step out of the uh presentation and go to my web browser because i want to tell you what happened first of all let's even stay in there keep that up here's what happened with downey downey is a third-party piece of software that is available in the app store but it is also available on uh the developers website it might not even be in the app store it might just be on the website apple has instituted something called digital code signing where you can tell basically the mac os that you are a trusted developer that has a code signing certificate from apple now all this means is that your software is basically approved to run on the mac platform and that it's not malware if you if the developer chooses not to do this on the mac somebody has to tell they have to disable what's called gatekeeper on the mac and that's actually the name of the software apple built into their platform called gatekeeper you have to disable that which i'm going to show people how to do today folks we're going to get a little technical here on what on earth is happening and this is even an advanced thing okay but i'm going to show you how to actually disable gatekeeper on your computer i'm going to show you downey i'm going to show you library as an alternative uploading platform for videos because this is all about censorship this is all about what big tech wants to allow you to say and to publish all right this is part of the ongoing war that we are in for freedom of speech which is ultimately a spiritual war so i own downey i bought it directly from charlie monroe on his website i paid via paypal i got the activation code and installed the software so i own it from i've bought it it's my property that i run from a third-party developer nobody has the right to tell me i can't run that app on my computer which is my property stop telling me apple's allowed to disable software on my own computer it's my property i will run what i choose on my property i am the one who decides what goes on my machine not you cochler and not you other asshole and caps who think that this isn't criminal behavior saying an apple has that right no they don't you're wrong you guys need to understand what property means fuck faces you think you do and you don't cause your dumb bags of fucking shit for brain fucks i'm sick and tired of hearing your ass holish argument that apple has some right to do this because they're a private company yeah well ig farben was a private company and they did they have every right to do what they did in the third reich all the companies that run communist china are privately owned companies too they have every right to do what they're doing in the communist regime your assholes you got your head up your ass get your head out from up your ass asshole i bought downey it's my it was my i'm allowed to run that software on my property yes i am nobody has that is going to tell me apple can control what i run on my own system got to get some nutrition in me too because i i do these shows and and put all this together and we do all this setup and i forget to even eat and get good nutrition into me thank you thanks to josh for the smoothie again josh is our camera and lighting guy does a great job makes a mean smoothie i probably have it all over my mustache now anyway so i bought this software because i think it's best in class all right i wake up one day this week and i am greeted with a message when i try to open downy and download a a video that i needed and i wanted to put on the arc drive and downey's the the the a warning comes up saying this software is malware and can damage your computer you should move it to the trash i was using it at 11 p.m the following that the previous day 11 pm the previous day i was downloading youtube videos with this piece of software and then the very next morning it throws up a dialogue saying this is malware you should move it to the trash now let me explain what happened apple and google who are in cahoots with each other must have decided we're we're sick of having this piece of software around that's been around for a lot of years now that easily allows people to grab youtube videos off of youtube download them easily and fast store them on their own computer and redistribute them when youtube bans them so that they could be easily redistributed to any other platform or website google and apple don't want that functionality on any computer they want to make that impossible if they can because they want chinese and communist and fascist style censorship they are globalists that are trying to bring about worldwide human slavery and they don't want the free flow of information especially in an election year obviously that's all nonsense bullshit but they want to try to control the outcome and nudge it into an even more fascist and communist direction they don't want the free flow of information regarding covet 19. they don't want it they want a sensor any alternative narrative so they don't want people being able to download things like the press conference about coven 19 and all the doctors who are saying there's a lot of alternative information about treatment they want to take that down from youtube and they want it gone forever and they don't want anybody to be able to re-upload it to other channels they don't want anybody to be able to re-upload it to other platforms they want it censored and gone from the internet one star their algorithms targeted for censorship downey is a a piece in the puzzle that makes it possible to grab information from one platform and redistribute it to multiple other platforms and that's why apple and google are not interested in downey's existence they want it gone ultimately and tr mark my words folks this won't be the last you hear of problems about this app and any other apps that do the same thing they want the feature of being able to grab a video before it is censored removed from all platforms and you don't understand that that's what it's about you're a naive fucking child who does not understand what's going on in this world so what happened is all at once one moment apple revoked their signing certificate from this developer this effectively immediately put him out of business because the developers signed signing certificate their certificate of authority from apple makes all of their apps run on the platform it checks it against an internal security database on mac os so what apple has the power to do allegedly to keep people safe from malware but it's make no mistake about it it's for reasons of censorship hitlerian style himmler style gobbles style censorship yes it is for that purpose they have the ability to flick a switch and immediately across the world make a program not be able to launch on every single back computer in the world that power should not exist i don't give a shit if you're paranoid about malware then get some fucking balls and responsibility and understand how to protect your computer against malware by not being a fucking idiot not handing that kind of level of power into apple's hands the fascist communist trash that they are and saying it's for your safety like a good little fucking nazi that's what the nazis said too all the measures hitler and himmler were putting in place are for your safety all the powers of the gestapo or for your safety all the powers of the shutstoffel is for your safety you rat fucking nazis your nazi trash everybody who agrees with apple are nazi trash nobody will say it that way but i'll say it that way they revoked charlie monroe's signing certificates and put him out of business for a couple days and then want to say we made a mistake it was an automated process that flagged all your stuff as malware yes sure it was you lying sack a nazi shit cookler you're a lying sack of nazi shit cookler so let's step out and have charlie monroe explain it himself i'm going to go to his blog and he'll explain it so let me step out of my presentation and go to my web browser all right so let's go back to the computer okay this is charlie monroe dot net software dot charlie monroe dot net is the website so it's software dot c h a r l i e m o n r o e dot net software dot charlie monroe dot net okay this is the developers website he makes some great apps i i personally use downy and i have used permute in the past the other software here i don't know too much about but i can tell you from personal experience these two pieces of software are excellent permute is similar to handbrake it's a video re-encoding software transcoding it does what it does very well but downey i consider is best in class so if you click down here it will take you to that page that i just took a screenshot of and you could download it from here now i already have downloaded and installed it because i own a license for it but you can try it there there's a free trial and again this is mac only on windows i recommend media human youtube downloader on linux at the command line you could easily install youtube dash dl and you're kind of off to the races with those two pieces of software on other platforms for the purpose of this i'm simply talking about the mac platform again which is my platform of choice and that's my right and no it's not just uh go use something else because fascism is creeping in this is the same thing as saying stick your tail between your legs your ball as coward and go run to another country because fascism is taking over america no i will not i'm going to stand and fight i will not run with my fucking tail tucked between my legs like a little pussy fucking dog you do that coward don't tell me i must do that so let's read from his blog i've clicked blog i'll do i'll do it live here and i'm clicking this one right here that says a day without business let's read from charles monroe's blog charlie monroe's blog a day without business on august 4th 2020 i woke up to a slightly different world and this is charlie monroe's words folks i had lost my business as it seemed a full inbox of reports of my apps not launching cr or crashing on launch and after not too long i found out that when i sign into my apple developer account i can no longer see that i would be enrolled into apple's developer program oh contraire it shows a button for me to enroll which i tried clicking but only got a message that i can't do that after more investigation i found out let me make this a little bigger much better okay after more investigation i found out that the distribution certificates were revoked evidently by apple as no one else has access to them and i was sound asleep when all this happened each mac os app these days need to be needs to be code signed using an apple issued certificate so that the app will flawlessly work on all computers meaning all mac computers when apple revokes the certificate it is generally a remove kill switch for the apps i got really frightened all of a sudden no user was able to use my apps anymore and this means all of his apps not just downey though interestingly i was able to connect my app to my app store account and my apps were there and working anyway there is to my knowledge no hotline for developers that you can call as it was 7 00 a.m all times are c-e-t central apples i i guess i don't know is that central uh european time so i'm not really sure but i think that's what it is apple's contact form only showed the option to send them an email so i did at 9am with my teeth grinding i went for the phone option where you leave a number and they call you back they didn't of course not this was done with no warning folks they never sent charlie an email they never called him nothing and when he tried to get in touch with them no response at this point you no longer know whether you have a business or not should i quickly go and apply for another job or should i try to find another company and distribute the apps under it what should i do the most damaging thing to me is the message shown to the user let me even blow this up further so people can see it sorry there it is this is what i was getting on my own computer folks downey4 app will damage your computer you should move it to the trash this file was downloaded on an unknown date report malware to apple to protect other users with the checkbox checked this is the message mac os shows to all users who try to launch my app that it will damage their computer with a check box to re report malware enabled the average user immediately goes nuts the average user has no idea what happened as soon as this happened folks i immediately knew apple had revoked the signing certificate for censorship reasons because of downey not because of any of his other software the issue here was downey being able to download from google's youtube platform so that you could take videos that google deems sensor censored and redistribute them make no mistake about it that's the reason as soon as i got that message on the morning of august 4th i immediately knew what and then you know what i did i ad hoc code signed that shit and it reopened for me but good luck one and a half a million people know how to do that all right because i'm a tech head and i i know how to do that so i just ad hoc code signed it you know boom with the developer tools and it reopened and then i'm back in business using it almost every user probably just panicked and put it in the trash because they don't know what the ad hoc code signing even means let alone how to do it all right so back to this blog i fully understand that the entire idea here is that apple can remotely kill malware and to keep the user on the safe side but can't they differentiate between individual cases can't they add revocation reason and in case they just revoked the developer's certificate for non-malware reasons show something along the lines of this app needs an update from the developer please contact the developer why not i really find the above borderlining on slander charlie you're absolutely right and as a matter of fact it's beyond slander this is criminal racketeering this is criminal conspiracy this is criminal criminal monopoly and it is slander absolutely continuing with charlie monroe's blog post on top of it i lived in fear of what's coming next imagine coming to work and all your stuff's in a box on your desk no one tell you telling you why but tells you to hang around and hope this is really hard emotionally and very stressful fortunately possibly thanks to the traction the story got and that's exactly it charlie that's exactly it this story got a lot of traction in the apple community in the developer community in the mac os community absolutely i posted it all over my social media folks i very rarely post technology stories i very rarely post anything on my social media other things other than things i myself am doing but occasionally i think something is so important when it comes to freedom of speech i i will post it and this is one of those times okay and you know occasionally i will post things that other people doing the great work are doing because i think it's so important what their project is that i'll post some things that other people are doing mostly i use my social media to alert others as to what i'm doing to further the great work and that's all my social media is generally used for in this case i used my facebook and twitter accounts to make people aware of this ongoing situation and let me tell you something a lot of people shared this news in the whole software community and good on you guys for doing it good job good job this is called spreading the word and making people avoid aware of what's happening when rat fascist trash nazis are doing their rat fascist trash nazi business because that's exactly what was going on and we got them to back down this is actually a success story all right so continuing with charlie monroe's blog fortunately thanks to the traction the story got and all the support from everyone i got for which i am infinitely grateful after almost 24 hours after 10 pm i got my account reinstated and i'm going to read his original writing because this is very true then apple finally did contact him with a bunch of bullshit lies bullshit lies you're a fucking liar cookler you're a fucking liar cookler without a word i got my account reinstated without a word from apple no hey sorry an intern tripped over a wire and unplugged a server or something similar nothing no apology which i now want printed on tim cook's ass with phil schiller kissing it beautiful well said mr monroe well said okay the lackey as i like to call him you know fill the chill sugar you lackey little lap dog you you had your tongue so far up steve jobs ass that tim cook can taste the flavor all right nothing has changed there about phil schiller you lackey you're a lacky little lap dog chiller you're the goblins to to jobs and cooks hitler that's all you are boy little punk ass bitch boy and charlie i think you should uncomment that personally and leave it there i won printed on i want an apology printed on tim cook to ask with phil schiller kiss and get beautiful words beautiful words my friend there was no offer to compensate me for the lost income or the lost time as i will now need to recompile resign and redistribute everything nothing nada then he crossed that out and edited it that apple has called and apologized for the complications yeah after the whole software community made a big ruckus outcry about the hilarion policies of cookler and and crapple the issue was caused by my account being erroneously flagged by automated processes hold on put this up there we need dr evil and a quote under saying automated processes automated processes yeah sure you lying sack of nazi shit cookler lion sack of nazi trash tim dolph cookler you're the new you're the new uh comic piece of trash character on this show although it's really very serious but you deserve to be mocked like the little loveless nazi you are you trash fuck you're a you're a rat communist nazi trash fuck cook and that's the thing folks you know what i people bring this to my attention and it is correct you're just you're unloved you're self-hating unloved worthy to be mocked scumbags that's it you're worthy of mockery derision and laughter but the thing is unfortunately because you've gotten so many people to go along with your bullshit you unloved fuck that nobody could really love you you control freak fuck that you do need to be taken seriously for the amount of damage to freedom that you could do to other to other people but really you deserve derision mockery ridicule and laughter because you you are incapable of being loved because you're such a piece of trash and that's why you do the control freak shit that you do because you're a loveless and unloved and unloving piece of dirt and so was your fucking family and your fucking parents because they raised you to be that piece of fucking trash or better said they didn't raise you and that's why you became that piece of fucking trash you nazi fuck you know i'm gonna say it's super hardcore because nobody else will so i will don't believe them they're lying sacks of shit they're lying sacks of nazi dog shit automated processes get the fuck out of here flagged by automated processes as malicious and was put on hold yeah okay yeah his apps had worked for 10 fucking years without one flagging one complaint the guy's a great developer all of his apps have always worked fine now all of a sudden apple's automated processes flags them as potential malware get the fuck out of here anybody who believes that shit you're a dumb naive fucking child with a bunch of liquid shit between your ears apple ban this deliberately because it can download from youtube enabling people to circumvent censorship and post shit that apple and youtube don't want online onto other platforms and that's the real reason apple took it down and they couldn't get away with it because so many people called them on their nazi fucking behavior that's what really happened and nobody's gonna convince me otherwise you think it's not that you're a dumb fuck so then he goes on to apologize he's got to recompile that's hard work doing all that recompiling and redistributing everything so that's what really happened folks i want to clear the air about what really happened there you want to read about it yourself go to charlie monroe software check out downey i i get no kickback from that i just think he's a good developer and i bought and uses software then apple dared to disable software i purchased and am running on my machine could you believe these nazi fascist fucks i don't believe you cuckler you're a fucking liar anybody with a brain in between their ears instead of a pool of liquid shit between their ears shouldn't believe you either cookler all right let me actually go back because i want to download downey in real time and show you this all right all right so step out for one second and just let me get my desktop together because we're going to do some things in we're going to get some lessons in software right now all right so you just good all right good you can go back in okay just wanted to make sure okay you could download this as a trial right here okay i already have it installed but i'm just going to show you how it works okay so you hit this it'll download my internet connections very fast and already finished i'm going to hit that little magnifying glass and just show you that one more time because i know i did it fast hit the hit the downloader download icon okay it says that it downloaded already it's complete you hit hit this little magnifying glass right here that'll take you right to the download all right so then you can see it went out to the desktop here's the software this is called a dmg on the mac it's one of the two most popular software distribution mediums file format dmg stands for disk image it's a virtual disk like plugging a thumb drive into your computer when you double click this it mounts a virtual disk into the file system okay so i'm going to double click it and you'll see it's saying opening it's mounting into the file system then it shows you this window at the top here you see it's a little disk icon i'll show you where that actually mounts if i go to my main computer level here which is the equivalent of windows this pc in the windows file explorer right right here shows me all the drives that are mounted so i have a network drive mounted i have my internal hard drive and here's downey this is a virtual disk you know double clicking it does the equivalent of plugging a little flash drive into the computer even though it there is no physical disk so hence it's called a disk image or a virtual disk all right now it says you could install it by just if you actually look here this is a representation of what's in this folder okay it's just two different views all right you could drag it right to the applications folder like that and see you get that plus and if you drop it there it'll actually copy it into the application folder so then i can launch it from the application folder which i have in my doc there's downey right there okay i already have it installed i have a folder called third-party software so i'm actually going to take it out of there i'm just going to hit open in finder i'm going to remove downey from that directory okay so i just want to show you how you get it installed on the mac after that's done you can eject the disk image and you can even toss the uh disk image if you want which i'll do so i just wanted to briefly show you that's a very quick software installation uh i already had it installed here in my third-party app so i'm going to just open up downe4 okay this is downy it's a very simple interface okay and um you know you could peruse the menus you know there's different functions in the menus as with any other piece of software you know you could look at the preferences okay you know general preferences um you know all kinds of set settings appearance do you want it in dark mode or light mode etc where do you want it to download what do you what do you want to do with the history items you want to install the browser extensions okay we can go endlessly through all of that but you set it up how you like and then you know you could just leave it there you don't even have to have it open right okay i could even quit it right i put the browser extension in and that's right here um it's right over here see this icon i'm pointing to here up in the right hand side this is the downey browser extension okay so it works in conjunction with the browser you don't even need to use the browser extension it's just a nicety i'll show you how to use it with and without the browser extension okay let's say you go to what on earth is happening and you're looking through my videos here's a good example let's say you wanted to download the natural law documentary trailer right okay so you're watching this and you're like oh cool trailer i want to download this right so there's a few ways you could do it you could use downey right on this page because it's embedded but i like to just go right to the video so you can click this white link at the top that'll actually take you it'll open up the youtube page okay so i just write i right clicked and i chose open in a new tab right and then there's my youtube page with the with the natural law video i don't even have to hit play here okay as long as this page is open is up right all i got to do is now copy this url i could right click here and hit copy right so i'm in the title bar you go to the title bar right and just right click select all what's in the title bar right click and choose copy all right now i'm going to go to downey all right so let me launch downey and now i just go to edit and hit paste that's it it sends that into downey and watch it go and done that's it that fast you blinked you missed it in my downloads folder is the file downloaded directly from youtube okay that's it i could show you i could double click this it'll open my movie player i generally use something called movies and you know you could hear the sound the video is playing universal laws yeah you get the idea i now have the file locally on my own computer if i wanted to upload this to any other platform i could do it right now as a matter of fact i could even show you how to do that okay so because i want to show you circumvention procedures first internet censorship okay so now i'm gonna just trash that and we'll do it again so i'm going to delete this right i'll empty the trash that file is no longer on my computer i'll leave down the open i'm going to go back into my web browser and now all i'm going to do is hit this button here which is the browser extension what this does is it takes that url and automatically sends it to downey in the background right so i'm gonna hit this and now i'm going to go into downey you could see it's already there without even pasting it it did that automatically for me and that fast it's it's downloaded yet again okay do you see the power of this first of all first of all folks most of you can't download youtube videos that quick and efficiently you don't know how to do it and that's why you can't archive data from the internet and you're not acting as redistributors of data because your technological luddites and or know nothings you don't know what you're doing when it comes to computing and that's why we're getting our asses kicked all right i'm not going to apologize or be nice about it to you it's not oh we're all good enough how we are that's new age bullshit you need a lot of improvement and a lot more knowledge you're not good enough if you were good enough the world would be for a freer place than it is today most people are ignorant bags of shit and that's why the world's not fucking changing for the better and they need to hear that and act on it alright so this is downey and how to use it it's very simple folks everybody should already understand this and if you're on windows just grab media human youtube downloader and it basically does the same thing not as nicely and certainly not as fast i'll tell you that that it generally gets the job done but guess what this thing is fucking fast boy and it makes my job as an archivist simple by comparison i use this every single day in my workflow every single day and charlie thank you for writing software this good you know what you're doing man you know what you're doing unlike some developers most developers are junk you know what you're doing i'm not a developer folks okay so you could say oh you can complain about all the software but you can code yourself guess what folks i know what good work is and i know what bad work is and that's good work what i just showed you that's good software and guess what i'll gladly pay for it even though it's proprietary working on a proprietary system because guess what it's better than anything else out there prove me fucking wrong assholes who say use this use that you've never seen anything work that fast and if you tell me you're a fucking liar because i've used it all i've used it all and there ain't nothing out there that good all right and that's why i use mac os i want an efficient effective easy workflow and that's what does it for me you don't have any right to tell me to use anything else i'll use what i fucking want that works with my workflow the end i understand open source i understand free software i'm an advocate of it myself the problem is most of it is shit and that's why people don't want to use it get together get your heads out from up your ass all you fucking free and open software advocates and developers because most of you suck fucking balls most of you some of you are good most of you suck at what you do do better work and more people will want to use your shit and accept it because that's the truth you little fucking babies that want to cry and complain why is it 90 million years night software because your software fucking sucks boy little boy write good software and people will want to fucking use it most of it sucks that's not a blanket statement some of it's very good but let me tell you something show me something that'll grab videos that fast from any website you can't do it i know you can't do it because i've tried and i've used every platform the other shit that's out there sucks at it this is the best in class folks people say why do i get mad because i know what i'm doing and most people don't i understand what's going on and most people don't and then they want to cry and complain to me that they know when they don't most people are no-nothing bags of dumb fucking shit who don't know anything about the first fucking thing going on in the world and then they want to whine and complain to me like they do all right so that's downey next i'd like to show you library all right so we're done with downey for now i'm done with this youtube video even done with my website for now so i have a library account i'm actually going to log into it in a moment hopefully i remember my password but we'll get to that anyway this is the main library web page it's lbry.com this is blockchain based software that is specifically designed to taking back control of your content from youtube and they have here and amazon library largely has their act together they do need to improve their desktop software however it's a good start compared to a lot of other places okay bit shoot i think is also pretty well done the guys at bit shoot i wish you well what you're doing i think you're generally doing a good job you need uh some better uploading tools you need certainly need live streaming and folks i i you know i'm probably going to go donate to bitshoot for their live streaming project i think you guys should too we need a good live stream censorship proof platform for live streaming and bitshoot will be it i think libraries starts in you know working with their cdn providers and let's start getting uh live streaming done on there i'll i'll put the word out here let me do this folks okay if you guys start doing that i'll put the word out on my show because i care about content freedom all right let me go to bitch shoot bit shoot live streaming because there is a project for this and i want to show it to people we're going to do a lot of real time stuff today if things take a little bit or they don't go quite right so be it okay this is bit shoot dot com slash funding live stream all i did is type into a search engine bit shoot live streaming okay so it's bit shoot dot com slash funding slash live stream all one word okay so look at this terrible paltry effort on the part of bit shoots users first of all bit shoot has to make this put this on the front page a big banner right at the top on the front page huge in everybody's face huge right at the top of bitshoot.com and everybody's face you need a big banner there otherwise people aren't even going to know you're trying to do this all right bitshoot is trying to put together a crowdfunded live streaming service to compete with youtube's live stream we need this this community needs this bad really really really really fucking bad we need it bad folks i'm gonna donate i haven't donated yet but i'm going to actually probably later today if not definitely tomorrow okay so look at what they're trying to raise they're trying to raise a hundred and seventy six thousand dollars they need about two hundred thousand dollars to do this and that's nothing that's not i would expect that they needed a couple million to do this that's very low figure look at what they've gotten oh my god they've gotten a whopping twenty five hundred see this is where this community is a big bag of dog shit this is where it's a big bag of dog shit okay and this is the problem my users should be going there donating at least a couple hundred dollars to this project i might send them a nice chunk of money for this project these guys should be getting a couple million to do this they're asking for less than 200 000 to get this done and they'll do it you have no idea how important it is and how much the human population needs this where we're at and they've gotten a measly 2 2 586.23 so far that is utter trash that this is how much people are helping for a project like this and then people wonder why are they winning why are the globalists and and dirty nazis and trash commies winning this is why they're winning we don't put our money or effort where our mouth is folks i had to threaten to burn what on earth is happening to the ground to get the help that i have today that's what it took to just threaten us just stop and do nothing this is how lazy and and just just not wanting to put any willpower behind anything most people are especially in the freedom movement in the my freedom movement it's so sad it's so depressing it's so angering and maddening and then we wonder why we're getting our asses kicked you only need to look at something like this and you shouldn't be wondering every one of my listeners should be contributing to a project like this if you haven't already so we need things like that so i wanted to say these guys are helping avoid censorship and this will help avoid censorship via the live stream okay look at how many people donated 16 people do i look please let me blow that up real big all right look can you see that guys is that visible 16 people you think that's good enough you think that's a good enough effort to beat chinese-backed funded globalists in their efforts this is why they're beating the living shit out of us most people are just technology technology luddites and no nothings and that's why they're winning you want to know why the dark occult and the globalists and the chai comes and the dirty rat trash nazis throughout the world are winning that's why they're winning because you're sitting on your ass not learning a fucking thing and not helping anybody who is doing something and then why is my passion so angry i can't understand why this guy's angry fucking retarded fuck all right next i want to show you library all right so i don't have library installed on this computer we're going to do it in real time so lbry.com folks start understanding what it is and using it i'm gonna download it for mac os you can use it in your browser i don't recommend that i recommend the app all right sorry i got something on my trackpad let me get this off of here all right download from mac os boom there it is done as you can see i have an extremely fast internet connection i needed to host the show you know that's the other thing i go to people's houses they got such trash internet connections like you won't even put your money into that for yourself you know and then you think you're gonna do something you got trash internet connections you have trash for devices you only know how to go on facebook and spat some fucking garbage on facebook and nobody's listening you don't know how to make your own platform or content and you think you're actually gonna get something done using a phone on a garbage internet connection yeah yeah you'll get something done you'll get your ass done with your middle finger in it i just can't believe this is where we're at in 2020 folks it's hard for me to accept it's unfathomable the level of ignorance that still abounds not only about morality and natural law but in the technological space and people haven't made the connection yet that you have to understand technology in order to publish the truth to the world about morality and natural law the fact that you don't understand it makes you complicit you're complicit in your ignorance with the censorship measures with the totalitarian measures you said fuck it i'm gonna allow that to happen unchallenged i'm not gonna get involved in that battle let them do whatever they want let them take the world let them censor everything you're complicit and that makes you and more on that makes you involved in the crime if you're not doing something to solve it yes it does that's you standing there watching something someone be unrightfully murdered and doing not a damn thing because you're a coward you're a no-nothing and a coward all right back to a lesson in software because believe me you all the idiots out there need it you know what folks i i really have lost my patience as a teacher it's because people have not listened and really understood what i've said from day one you're largely most of you are failures i've said it last week and i'm going to keep saying it again i don't give a fuck who turns off my show i don't care about popularity i don't care about ratings i don't care about money most of you are failures most of you are failures and your ignorance and your failure and will makes you complicit in the evil happening in this world and i'm not going to sugarcoat it you're going to get more of a serpent tongue from me the truth has a fiery acid tongue and you will hear it you will hear it you're going to hear it here you might not hear it anywhere else but you'll hear it here so back to the browser i downloaded library it happened probably so quickly like i said if you blink you miss it because most people this download will go for like 10 minutes or more because they have shit internet connections because they don't care about actual publishing so they buy the lowest possible denominator and your internet works like shit on your computer or whatever you probably don't even have a computer you probably have some fucking tablet or phone my slab where's my slab i seem to have misplaced my slab oh don't worry folks we have more we have more comedy gems coming on what on earth is happening we're going to have some surprises coming next week in the week after that probably at least probably as early as next week that's all i'm going to say about that but we have some comedy gems coming to what on earth is happening so i downloaded it here's the software you know showing that it's completed download you can hit the little magnifying glass in firefox which i'm using there there's the library disk image i'm going to double click it it mounts mounting into the file system opens up a window to install it you could just drag this to applications i will drag it to my third-party applications because i have that set up all right it's going to install there it is right click open it can eject the dmg saying are you sure you want to open it yes i'm going to down trash the dmg sorry okay all right welcome the library can this app send information about your usage no do you agree to terms of service yes go this is library i hate light interfaces i'm immediately going to turn that to the dark interface that's what it looks like in dark interface i'm going to sign in with this little icon right here sign in take it away from uh yeah while i sign in thank you give me a moment while i sign in folks leave it away from the computer i have to uh grab an email in order to uh in order to um be able to do this so just give me one second they have a two-factor authentication on that requires email so just one second and then i'll i'll be in the library and show you how it works a lot of companies do this nowadays they have a two-factor authentication they'll send you an email and you're not allowed to sign in until you actually click on that email verification link to prove that it is your account so just give me one second okay i got the email i'm going to click the link in one second i'm doing this from my phone it's logging me in okay there we go i'm logged in you could switch back to my browser thank you my team does an awesome job here and i really appreciate their efforts so you know you guys make it go so much smoother here's the can you imagine folks let me tell you how stupid people are when it comes to technology when i wanted to start this show okay i had dumbfox writing to me going mark oh what do you need a producer in the room for why don't you just run the software on your own computer that's what you guys look and sound like that's how dumb you are could you imagine if i'm running all the production software changing camera modes imagine this what news anchor sits at their desk and and tells you the story and is sitting there going hold on folks let me switch camera angles could you imagine how what dumb bags of shit are out there and i say this not people go don't give them power folks these people are everywhere around us i'm trying to get you to understand how dumb the world is you don't understand how dumb the average fuck-tarted person is could you imagine someone knowing so little about how anything works that they say mark you don't need a producer in the room what did somebody got to come there for have him just you click the button this is how dumb you are my producer is acting as the live camera switcher in in the other software that's running on another computer in this room do you understand dumb fuck i would not be able to do that while i'm trying to deliver my slides my presentation read emails etc what news anchor do you see sitting at their desk running this camera switching software fuck dumb fuck you're so fucking stupid and people don't understand you don't get why i get upset that this is how fucking stupid people are and they don't know anything on how to publish a fucking thing anywhere except that i log onto facebook and clack away at the keys and then it's not even on keys they're in the fucking phone there's what you know how to do oh my slab here's my slab let me clack away on the slab that's what you know how to do you dumb fucks you're dumb fucks and you want to wonder why the globalist satanic dark occultists are murdering us it's because you're dumb fucks that don't know how to publish the truth dumb fuck that's why boy you got you got you're gonna get three hours hate today instead of two minutes back to library i'm logged in now i have a library account okay so you know i could click here hit channels that's my channel is at mark pacio all one word i click that this will show me my channel like a youtube channel here's the videos i've posted so far all right let's post the uh natural law a documentary trailer why not right so what it's gonna break the monotony of just posting podcast episodes all right so go write uh sorry not that one i would go right here see where i'm at here the upload button right publish a file or create a channel i'm gonna hit publish this is very simple folks there's no reason why anybody shouldn't be be learning it and using it it's not that complicated matter of fact let me just put this in full screen all right i'll hit publish choose a file hit choose a file i'll hit my downloads folder where i just downloaded that natural law documentary trailer all right so i can copy this um i'll just type it in natural law i'll say mark pacio and the science of natural law documentary trailer number one that's it you could put a description or not i will simply copy that to my clipboard and paste it there enter a thumbnail or take a snapshot from your video i'll take a snapshot from the video this will take a second there that'll work let me do that again i didn't pause it and just not put it in play mode let's upload that one that'll come out nice and clear there we go all right now here we can tag it so i'll tag it with um natural law freedom occult anarchy let me take out anarchy and just put morality okay very simple the channel i have made a channel so i'm going to use my own channel to post uh here you can make a different url i'm just going to leave it like that you could change the deposit in library coin i'm just going to leave it at the default that's advanced i'm not going to get into that okay i want the content to be free okay you can look at additional options the language or the license type i'll just leave those and hit publish and i'm going to hit view my publishers upload will continue in the background please do not shut down immediately all right it's pending on library i'll hit view publishers it's going to confirm on the blockchain and that's basically it it'll confirm and then it'll be available to play that will not be an immediate process but it will be relatively quick folks that's how easy library is to use if you're not using it you want youtube to take over the world okay you want google to just censor everybody and take over the world it's not that hard folks it's not that hard i'm just going to show you you could even go on library and you can embed from library okay so let me just quickly show you how that works right so if you upload something to library it's viewable in a web browser right so if i go to lbry.tv that is that is the actual library platform lbry is where you get the com is where you get the software okay so you get the software from dot com but the content is available on library.tv okay so we're on library.tv now okay i'll sign in take it away until i sign in i have to sign into this browser i'll have to confirm another email just give that a moment and then i'll be in on the browser as well take a second for the email to arrive so i'm going to show you that you could even use this as a content delivery network platform or cdn the library uses a cdn and you could embed in your own website upon uploading to library and not have to rely on youtube i will be using this and not relying on youtube anymore over time alright the email just came in i'm going to sign in all right it'll take a second for it to establish the connection in the browser it just did it you can go back to the browser great okay so i'm gonna look at uh i'm going to look at uh my channel okay and there you see that my video has finished publishing it's possible that it is still processing no there it is it's playing okay yep no no not yet yeah i i will get to that because we're gonna my producers reminding me i haven't showed people uh the workarounds that i wanted to show them regarding how to get their go around censorship efforts the second section of today's show is going to be on that okay so i just want to show you um you know you could uh you know play the video okay are there any universal laws in effect you get the idea but watch this okay i can sorry human behavior i could right click here and i could choose view video here is the magic of library folks most people don't know how to do this okay and you could you can embed i mean i guess there's a share here and that'll just get show you the link but let me just show you this okay is this the embed yeah that's the embed they'll let you embed with iframe like that okay so you can embed right from there okay so i'll show you how i did that once again you can hit share here these little tag icon right there hit that and it'll give you the embed tag that's the whole embed tag right there you can let me just expand that you can copy this and then you could paste that into your web page to embed there's an even better way i think to embed you could right click and choose view video that'll show you the mp4 video by itself and this is a little advanced okay but i think it's worth showing people see this url here you can go to the end of it and just tack on dot mp4 so look at right here where i'm at right i tacked on dot mp4 up there at the end of the url hit return that'll take you to the same video right but now this whole url you can copy and you could embed that in a traditional html5 video embed tag in any site you want to embed it in okay for those who understand that again that's a little bit techy and advanced but that's how you can use library use their own cdn see this is pulling from cdn libraryplayer.exe up here in the address bar and that's a permalink that is a permalink and you could embed directly with html5 without iframes that way that's a excellent method okay hopefully that will not change the guys at library don't change that that's awesome you are doing a good thing with that leave it like that please okay it's very well implemented it's helping you're helping keep helping keep it like that okay you're doing good you're doing well all right so that's library folks learn it use it okay let's help them to get streaming if you guys build a streaming platform i'll help promote it okay because i understand what you're doing and why and it's good bit shoot same thing okay we need to get more people helping you guys get the streaming platforms up and running you're off to a good start though all right this is what helping really is in the effort to get the word out folks it's getting up off your ass and doing something let me tell you something these guys are doing something all right so that's library that's all i want to talk about there all right let's go back to the computer and i want to show you a couple other things i'm going to quit out of library now i want to show you what to do if you can't run an app and this is pretty advanced okay the first thing you got to do is you got to get gatekeeper turned off okay so let me show you what gatekeeper on the mac is this won't apply to windows people or linux people and guess what i'm going to take the time to explain it because i think apple has been the biggest rat fascist trash on the whole computing sphere of influence and that's why i'm going to take the time to tell people how to do this here's how you turn gatekeeper off on the mac here's where it is it's in system preferences how did i get to that apple menu system preferences conversely you can go into the main applications folder with the go menu like that and scroll down and open system preferences okay that's simple all right get system preferences open you go into security and privacy now in here under general there will be usually only two settings here allow apps downloaded from the app store or apple store app store and identified developers you see mine has a third option anywhere i have enabled that through the command line or terminal of macos okay most people don't even have that option anymore because apple is trying to bring the same hitlerian fascism to the mac that they have already implemented on ios and ipad os and we need to fight against it because it's immoral and it's all about censoring feature sets that they don't want on your computer and that is criminal racketeering and monopolization and apple needs to be forced down from those policies forced by an act of our will because they don't have the right all you trash to think apple has this right you're fucking trash and you don't know morality would have sided with the dirty corporations like ig farbin that helped the nazis you're no different you're just corporate scum instead of communist scum that's all you are and that's what fascism is oh it's all socialism folks it's just the difference between national and international and if you don't none there call unders conspiracy by gary allen which if you haven't read yet you know you got liquid shit between your ears all right none dare call it conspiracy by gary allen if you haven't read that book as a primer for what's going on in the world it's no wonder you're a no-nothing piece of dirt so here's how you disable gatekeeper first of all you have to enable the root account all right so let me open the terminal and again this is tech world here so i'm going to get techie on you let me make the terminal a little bit bigger the the text a little bit bigger let me run this because i do want to update the terminal can you uh take it away so i could it's not going to show my password anyway but yeah thank you all right let me clear and then you could put it back on so i'm at i'm at the shell for my in my account uh mac os is built on top of unix i just want to make the um i want to make the default text a little bit bigger so it's easier to see just give me a second and i'll do that let's make it nice and big so it's easy to see and reopen all right let's open a new terminal window okay you can go back to it thank you okay great all right so it's a little bit easier to see okay so to enable the root account at all on a mac you have to type s-u-d-o space p-a-s-s-w-d space root this will enable the root account my root account is it'll ask you for your password then it will ask you to set a root password okay so i've already done this okay my root account is enabled but that's the command to do it sudo password s-u-d-o space p-a-s-s-w-d space r-o-o-t then hit return it will ask you to authenticate your account password you have to put your own password in then it will say what do you want the root password to be you'll have to type a root password and then it will ask you to confirm so you'll put your own password authentication in first for your own account then you will set a new password for the root user account once you have root access then you will be able to disable um gatekeeper as a matter of fact you can do it without doing that that's actually an additional step you could use the sudo command to do this and then it will it will disable gatekeeper with your own password i don't think you even need to enable the root account but if you want to enable it you could do that okay so uh that here is the password to turn gate the not the password but the command to turn gatekeeper off i'll actually post this in a document with the podcast okay the command that turn gatekeeper office sudo space spctl space dash dash master dash disable okay so i'm going to copy that to the clipboard i'm going to paste it in and i'm going to hit return it'll ask for your your account password you could type that in that's okay it won't show it in the terminal okay and you could see it took the command the next thing is to prevent gatekeeper from rearming you type this one in it's long i'm not going to read it i will post it with the podcast okay copy that paste it hit return you'll already be authenticated and it's done you will now be able to run third-party software from anywhere on a mac if apple removes the ability to do that at any future point i have to consider them a completely locked down platform and then truly consider moving to windows or linux because uh it's only because these commands still run that i can run software that i want to run on my own property not apple's property on my own property to all the and cap ass holes that think apple's doing this with their property no they're doing this with other people's property asshole and you guys need to understand that so next i'm going to show you at the command line how to force code sign an app so let's say an app was not apple decided in their infinite wisdom to revoke a signing certificate okay you're going to take this command how to force code sign an app right and this is here the the path to the app all right so let's say downey stopped working all right you could force code sign it so i'm going to show you downey actually i'm going to move downy to my desktop here's downey 4. let's say it was on my desktop let's say i double clicked it it didn't launch because its code signing certificate was revoked first of all you need to download and install apple's command line development tools or you will not be able to do this because the code sign program is part of apple's command line development tools all right so to get them you have to go to developer.apple.com and download from their tools uh let's see where it is you gotta sign into your account uh take me out so i could sign in let me know when you can switch out there we go okay and i'll sign in here give me one second i'll let you know when i'm signed in there's two-factor authentication it's verifying it all right you could switch back in okay so this is apple's uh software for developers you're going to have to hit this link more right there and then in this list you want the command line tools for the non-beta version of xcode i don't recommend using the beta version so you're going to look down here right here is the most recent non-beta command line tools for xcode 11.5 i've already downloaded and installed those so i'm not going to do that again okay but um that's what you would have to download and it's a package installer you'll run the package and then you'll have the command line tools for xcode okay once you do that then you can enter into the terminal the command that i was previously showing people i'm going to go back you can code sign force code sign an app so this is the base command right here pseudo code sign minus f minus s dash dash dash deep right so i'm going to copy that to my clipboard right right click copy then i'm going to paste that in the terminal now i'm going to put the cursor at the end and i'm going to put a space and then i'm going to drag the app from wherever it's at right onto the terminal and it puts the path that's it and then i hit return all right it's going to deep code sign the app and that's what you would do hit the return key to view the license agreement you have not agreed to xcode okay i i would have to actually agree to the license agreement for xcode so that's one of the reasons that uh you know it's a little bit longer of a procedure you have to um hit the return key to view the license agreement okay let's see what happens okay software license agreement i have to go to the end of this and then agree to it okay by typing agree yeah okay it agreed and then it for it code signed it okay so that's it the app was ad hoc that's called ad hoc code signing and folks this is pretty technical but for the viewers out there who understand what i just did okay you can circumvent apple censorship policies like that on apps that they don't want running on your property imagine this apple's now reaching into my computer and telling me what i can run you fucking rat nazis you are nazi trash who had horror fucking mother nazis for trash parents and a rat fucking nazi father that's what you are cookler and everybody thinks you're such a great guy oh cause you you put the iphone an ipad and you talk in a nice awful voice you're a piece of nazi trash cooker so you won't stop me nazi you won't stop me communist you're not going to tell me what i can do with my own property in my own body you're not going to tell me what i can put out what information i could put out once they fully come and take the first amendment the second amendment is getting broken out and used know it like you know your own fucking name it should already be done it should already be being done that's all i have to say now admittedly most people are not going to know how to do anything like that all right but there it is you'll have that i'll put that in a document a simple text document i will put it in and you will be able to understand how to turn gatekeeper off and how to ad hoc code sign you will need the apple command line development tools so this is part of you know a show on getting around internet censorship and the censorship of the nazi trash at apple because that's what you are you would have been good little nazi trash in nazi germany during the third reich you would have been excellent nazis and all the people supporting what they're doing you would have been great nazis you rat fucking trash with rat fucking trash for parents let's go back i want to show people another excellent resource this is called unblock it and they do something that's very smart to keep the sensors from being able to track their um hosting providers they change their domain pretty much every month or two which is a great idea so they used to be on unblock it dot one o n e now they're on unblock it dot win so unblock it for the win okay unblock it is a site that tracks all of the deep web websites so everything on here is deep web which means it is unindexed by the major search engines how a search engine works is it goes out it sends a little web app out on the internet that does what's called spidering okay it spiders a website and it basically indexes some of the content namely the major text on a web page and then it indexes that in a big database which is the search engine and then it has algorithms to search through that data and bring back web pages that are clickable results most people should understand that that's how in general you know without going into a really technical explanation how a search engine works well all a search engine needs to do to basically block a website from being reached from them from their web page in other words all google would need to do to prevent people from ever reaching a website through google is to put into their search engine program algorithm the code of their of their search engine app do not index this top level domain the spider should just not visit it therefore none of the text will be captured and nobody can search it and that's it the end and then you don't even know it exists dumb fuck right that's all all the dumb fucks who don't know that there's more to the internet than what google shows us as a matter of fact do you know how much of the internet conservatively google shows us about seven percent and some people say it's less than that it's five or three percent the dark web actually constitutes between 93 and 97 of all content available on the internet let me say that again folks because this is how dumb people are that they don't even know this the dark web meaning unindexed content that search engines do not index accounts for and comprises between 93 and 97 of all content available on the internet think about that for one moment and that's true that is those are true statistics look it up and understand what that means that means that you are prevented from being given search results for a pro over 90 percent on average 95 of all the available data on the internet and you wonder why people aren't enlightened you wonder why they're not getting it they don't know how to get it because all they know how to do is grab muslab let me grab my slab and thumb some garbage into it like the dumb fuck that i am and then google's gonna show me what's out there facebook's gonna show me what's out there i'm gonna have some nice comedic things for you guys that i'm talking about you luddite dumbfucks out there that that you rely on muslab why don't you just strap it to your fucking head or better yet strap it over your fucking mouth as a mask so we don't have to hear the fucking liquid sewage that pours out of your gullet so for those of you who aren't muslab users there's such a site called unblockit.win that you can go to and you can get 95 of the content that no other search engine will show you it is available you will need to understand how to use bittorrent for most of this which is the big section at the top torrent sites not going to go into them individually there's not enough time for that streaming sites for people who want to post content like movies films tv shows even documentaries if you're into sports you know and not paying attention to what's really going in the world knock yourself the fuck out direct download sites which can contain books software etc music downloading and the most important you know there's adult content down below for people that want to click into there i won't do that but this is one of the more important aspects the book downloads okay yeah uh yeah of course you know blocking ads you know my producer's pointing out you could download you block origin which i use that gets most uh advertisement off out of your browser okay you can white list sites blacklist sites you could block individual content individual sections of sites if you want but from unblock it i learned about libgen i was very late to the game with this okay and there's some other good book sites but let me i'm going to show you libgen because it's incredible as a matter of fact before i do that i want to mention first of all you know you could download things from pirate bay lime torrents you know whatever you know you can go to uh tons of torrent sites here okay uh torrance magnet dl you know there's mirror sites for kick ass etc okay and you can knock yourself out to your heart's content garbage is a pretty good one as well okay but i want to show you my favorite bittorrent website all right so let me show you bittorrent again we went over this as well all right so i like the the bittorrent client known as transmission so if you type transmission bittorrent that's t-r-a-n-s-m-i-s-s ion transmission like a car transmission bittorrent b-i-t-t-o-r-r-e-n-t very simple just type that in okay and you could get what i think is the best bittorrent client on any platform which is transmission so you can click the download page for transmission there are other great clients out there like deluge you know there's the official bittorrent client you know there's views some of them are better than others i like transmission on both mac and windows but um you know some people you know will like different uh bittorrent clients all you got to look at bittorrent as folks is a very very simple downloading app that's it it downloads apps from other links sorry it's an app that downloads content from other links those links are called torrent links or magnet links okay torrents are actually little files that contain pointers to the these downloads that you want to get which is essentially forbidden content that other websites won't index or let you share okay and what you are doing is you are using what's called a dht a distributed hash table now that's getting technical again so don't worry about the jargon all this means is a way of getting to content that someone else is sharing in a pretty technologically complex way what's coming and is already really here is dht search engines so we don't even need trackers or or sites that host torrents or magnet links okay but i'm going to show you my favorite transmission client program and my favorite transmission tracker which is consent.org okay so all you would have to do is click here download uh let's go back to the web browser download transmission okay it'll give you transmission for your platform you install it all right i've already installed transmission so i'm going to open it this is what it looks like it's a very very very simple interface okay it's just a downloader that's all it is all right now i'm going to take you to my favorite bittorrent webs related website which is consent.org so that's c-o-n-c-e-n dot o-r-g con sen.org when you get there this is basically what the site looks like okay and you are going to want to click right here you don't even have to make an account you can if you want if you want to upload you do have to make an account but that's more complex you just want to download hit torrence right here t-o-r-r-e-n-t-s torrents this is going to show you the list of available torrents on consent okay so i haven't downloaded this one this is a new escape the matrix with david ike one of my favorite researchers okay who i have tremendous respect and admiration for for his deep research and courage i am going to you can download it as a torrent right there which will give you the little pointer file i like to use the magnet link the magnet link to me is even more advanced than the torrent that's this little magnet okay the magnet can never really be censored torrents are files that you have to download and insert them into your torrent client a magnet is a link that is associated with the torrent client you can post the text of the link anywhere for example if i wanted to share this anywhere on the internet folks i could right click on this magnet if i right click on that magnet and i choose copy link location right there i have just copied the torrent link the magnet link i'm sorry i that it's the reason bittorrent is uncensorable because of magnet links is this it requires no server technology magnets once they are anywhere on the internet they are essentially immoral immortal the magnet protocol not immoral immortal okay they can last and live forever as long as people are sharing them or what's called seeding them okay so let me paste this into a text editor to show you what this link looks like this is essentially what is known as a dht or a distributed hash table value that's all it is i want to make this plain text and make it bigger so people can see what this is all right it spans four five lines okay but essentially that's one link so this whole thing is one link all right so if you send that to anybody in the world and in any way they can get that episode of david ike's season 1 episode 11 of escape the matrix okay that link right there that's the magnet link all right so if i email that if i post it in a forum if i i send it you know in a compressed file in a text file or i send an attachment a text file doesn't matter any way you you could you could text that on your slab to anybody you want okay and then they will be able to download it as long as they have a bittorrent client all right so i could copy and paste that into my bittorrent client all right so if i copied that and then went right here and just pasted it'll start to download all right i want to do it the traditional way which is just click on the magnet link that will send the data right to transmission it will do what's called um demagnetize it means it's getting all of the data that it needs for the download to begin and then it will begin downloading from whatever peers are available meaning other people that have the file and you'll see it'll take a moment but that'll pick up steam and then it will download and i will be able to open that while we're doing that i will do a couple of other things the first is my producer just informed me that i did not mention we are going to be sending out a new what on earth is happening newsletter uh this month so if you want to get on the mailing list for the newsletter which we're going to send out in a couple days go to what on earth is happening dot com slash newsletter i'll type that in manually uh sorry it's not newsletter it's mailing list i think it's mailing dash list let me just find out i'm sorry it is mailing dash list what on earth is happening dot com slash mailing dash list conversely you can simply click the icon let me go back to the home page you could also click the icon it's a little way down the page here right above social media it says what on earth is happening mailing list you can click that and that'll take you to that page but that's the url what on earth is happening dot com slash mailing list also folks i made my entire site secure socket layer i really should have done that a long long time ago i only made certain pages with form data ssl most websites are just going full ssl uh that just means better uh client to server security measures uh so that you know you're interacting with my website and it's not a counterfeit site and your data isn't being intercepted on route my whole website is now ssl secured so you know should have done it a long time ago but finally got around to doing that on the entirety of the site instead of just certain pages just wanted to mention that but if you want to get on the one on earth that's happening mailing list you know we're going to be sending out a new newsletter this week so that's the site to go to if you want to do that very simple you just put your first name last name and email address um if people put fake data in here i will find your ip and ban you from the whole website forever just so you know i don't play fucking games i'll find your ip and you'll be banned forever the end that'll be you'll graduate from hacienda university it'll be hacienda u for you all right that's how that'll work uh so back to uh transmission you could see it's downloading while that's doing that i want to show you one of the greatest resources on the internet which is libgen so everybody should know unblock it dot win spread it everywhere okay unblock it dot win they will not censor us we will continue to create this will get bigger and bigger and bigger and bigger and more sites like this will come up the more they try to censor internet content you will win nazis you will win communists you're not going to censor the truth you can try all you want a thousand technologies will rise and we will continue to put the word out that being said here's one of the greatest areas of the internet that i have ever discovered and use every day from learning about it on unblock it when i learned about that this is libgen library genesis the site is libgen.is okay there's many mirrors for this you could find just about any book that you want to look for okay you want to download jeremy locks the end of all evil type jeremy locke end of all evil hit search not did not come up could it be it's not mirrored here oh i spelled it wrong it's l-o-c-k-e there it is there it is in pdf and e-pub format okay so be be careful with your spelling you pretty much do have to be precise all right but you name the book it's there all right they don't want you to know about this because you start reading the right books you're going to awaken and they don't want you to know about it all right so let's say i want it in the pub format i'm going to click this link please go back to the web browser i'm going to click this link right here right that will show me where this book is available as an epub which is an electronic publication meaning flowing text not static text okay i like to click this link right here libgen.lc which is their basically their cdn where they host their content by the way let me just show you this again this section called mirrors you can read all the metadata about the book over here but this section right here is mirrors that means places that it's available for download that's these links across the bottom okay and you can see it's available in other protocols torrent direct connect e donkey nutella you know old old school file sharing protocols torrent file right there and other mirrors okay actual direct download sites i like to use libgen.lc you can use whatever you want okay i find this one very efficient hit this get link the epub will transfer to your computer that's how fast it finished you hit this magnifying glass here's the book i can right click choose open that'll open in books i could also go to open with open it in other content we're running out of time here's jeremy locks the end of all evil i'll make that full screen just to show you it is the full book uh something's wrong with this one yeah there it goes the the the first couple things were a bad flowing um table of contents but the whole book is here okay so you can read that like that you want to download none there call call conspiracy by gary allen let me minimize this and go back to libgen none dare call it conspiracy gary allen here it is going to show people the uh epub version i'll download it from libgen.lc we're rapidly running out of time we're going to get cut off by the outro in a moment there i downloaded the book show it in the finder see if i can get it open before we're cut off there it is folks this is how you circumvent internet censorship go back to it real quick i want to just show you the david like book the david like video is almost finished okay there's the whole none nundar call conspiracy let's see if i can get this if this finishes ah now we got cut off well it's going to finish in a couple seconds folks but there you have it that's all the time we have for this edition of water earth is happening i hope you learned something really powerful on today's episode because folks i hit you with some internet gold on this episode if you understand what i just showed you we'll see you right here next week and remember government is slavery you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #235

Topics: *Questions & Clarifications Part 4 For Real This Time, Request to be respectful of purposes for email links given over the air, Big Tech and it's continuing Fascist policies, Proper emotional responses in an age of Deception and Tyranny, Not feeling angry at the injustices taking place in our world means YOU are Spiritually BROKEN, Mask-wearing CLOWNS are all around us, Low-level Satanic front-groups like the Church of Satan are recruiting-grounds for psychopaths to be groomed into higher tiers of the global hierarchical network of Dark Occultism, the so-called "Freedom Movement" doesn't worry the Satanists who rule our world at all, Dark Occultists see the "Freedom Movement" as CLOWNS, Introducing BOBO Da Clown and his musical accompaniment, BOBO is the CLOWN GOD the People of Earth deserve, Our whole world has "Jumped The Shark," Private publishing is completely different than offering services as a Public Utility Platform, Saying "If you don't like Apple's criminal behavior then switch to Linux" is identical to people saying "If you don't like how things are being done in America then leave," Agape (Love of Truth) is how one develops True Authenticity, Importance of the correct order of Truth-Love-Freedom, Secret Societies and Fraternal Orders, the One Great Work is not for other people but for the Love of Truth and the Love of what is Right, the Scamdemic is filled with Satanic symbolism, Why is Sweden not under lockdown?, Australians got Clown-Shoed into giving up their guns, Satanists are winning because the average person refuses to understand how basic co-creation through Moral Behavior actually works, Richard Wetherill's writings on Natural Law and Morality, the Biblical allegory of choosing Barabus over Christ, the Self-Defense Principle is still not fully understood by most people, Violations of one human being's Rights are violations of ALL human beings' Rights, ALL People should and must exercise Personal Responsibility for their own Self Defense and NOT leave it to ANYONE else, least of all totally corrupt institutions, NOT doing that is the very Reason why we are in Bondage.*

freedom man that's what it's all about you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches it's critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thank you for tuning in everyone this is episode number 235 of what on earth is happening today is sunday august 16th 2020 we have a great show lined up for you here today you guys are going to be making the bulk of the content for this show this is question and clarification show number four for real this time we didn't get to questions and clarifications last week because i sort of went off on a rant about apple and the tyrannical practices in the software community that they are enacting and that people have no idea what they're actually doing and uh are often even picking up for tyrants you know and saying that uh this corporate tyrant should be allowed to just run rampant all over people's rights it's uh it's deplorable and it's inexcusable in today's digital information age that people would not understand what is actually going on in that realm but there you have it we're we're a totally ignorant society you know so let's go over to the slides i have a few housekeeping tasks to take care of again this is questions and clarifications part four we're going to do series of these question and clarification shows from time to time on what on earth is happening i do want to get into some deeper elements of the occult world in future episodes i may be actually doing some teaching sessions on things like rosicrucianism thelema things like that uh things that i haven't i feel covered as in depth maybe some uh segments on theosophy etc i want to do um whole segments on psyops and you know looking at how to pick apart a psyop operation specifically the ones that talk about hitler being a good human being that was trying to do wonderful things for the world the founding fathers being treacherously evil people who just wanted to help the crown take over the world um the flat earth psyop you know the q psiop etc you know that so many people have bought into all of this nonsense that gives the truth community a totally bad name so these are things that i'll be pursuing on future editions of what on earth is happening quick housekeeping duties uh you can still donate to help complete the documentary called mark pacio and the science of natural law we are still on course to release this hopefully by the end of the year there's five donation tiers at gifts.what on earth is happening dot com one hundred percent of all donations go directly to production costs all donors receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and dvd that is what the shipping cost is for ladies and gentlemen many people uh do not quite understand that uh if you're going to donate for to receive the free documentary once it is complete again you will not be getting that immediately you will be getting that after we complete it that's what the donation is for to help us to complete it some people didn't quite understand that and are expecting the documentary immediately the documentary is incomplete folks the donation is to help us finish it to pay the video editing cost to finish the documentary after it is complete you will be the first to receive it on flash drive and dvd and that is what the shipping cost is for that is all you are uh you're you're paying a shipping cost in addition to the donation okay so you can make that donation if you want to be on the very early list of people to receive this documentary once it is complete gifts.what on earth is happening.com please don't donate for it at the regular donation page if you want to receive the documentary after it is complete by making a donation here go to use the donation link at gifts.what on earth is happening.com also at gifts we have new t-shirt uh both short sleeve and long sleeve up there for mark pacio and the science of natural law we have new flash drives this flash drive i'm going to make public this week actually though um world view violence on the real pandemics is coming out of the store exclusively and it's going to go live on youtube this week and then of course the complete mark pacio one great work collection on a 500 gigabyte solid state drive it's everything that i've ever released publicly on one drive it's a very popular item on gifts.what on earth is happening.com thank you for all who have donated there what on earth is happening continues our proud cooperation with autonomy you can check out autonomy's website at get autonomy dot info also please click the banners on the waternearthishappening.com website at the top of the home page to check out autonomy unlimited and their course that they offer and then on the side uh near the social media links you can click the button for autonomy and that will take you to their book called 19 essential skills for success not taught in school so please uh check out and support our partner autonomy unlimited uh the brainchild of richard grove from tragedyandhope.com the how to become the true media is going strong i think we had a very great class last week this week is class number seven out of 23. uh that's going to be this tuesday august 18th the webinar begins at 7 pm to allow people one hour to come into the class class instruction starts promptly at 8 pm eastern time please be on time or you might miss important information that will not be repeated keep a notepad handy for notes and questions and headphones are recommended if you want to interact with the class namely to ask questions so that no feedback or echo happens if you have any technical problems or any other problems with the true media seminar please email truemedia at whatonearthishappening.com i want to say something else very briefly about emails if i give an email out on this show ladies and gentlemen please respect what we are asking you to use it for okay we get emails that are adding a lot of signal to the noise okay um if i say that we're trying to get help at what on earth is happening and for help you should email my assistant leah if you're qualified don't send liam notes for me it's rude it's not what we're asking for and you make her job harder plus i'm not fielding emails that way you're not going to reach me that way okay the end those emails are going in the trash do you understand i don't want to be mean about it folks but if i asked you to send relay emails to my assistant instead of people who actually want to help what on earth the water on earth is happening effort then i would tell you to do that don't take it upon yourself to clog up my assistant's email address with your hopes that she's going to forward stuff to me because it's not going to happen i'll get i'll let people get a hold of me who i want to get a hold of me do you understand okay if you don't honor that request and you want to be a dick about it then your email goes into a block list at the server end and we never see your communications you could write to your heart's content it will never even be seen all right and again i don't want to have to be that asshole but i will all right that's how it'll work so if i asked you to use an email for a particular purpose and you don't use it for that purpose your email is going in a block list that's it we're not taking any crap about it if we ask you to use an email for a particular purpose stick to that purpose or your email will be banned on our servers all right that's all i have to say about that okay the other thing is people have been putting leah's email uh in the you know we've been advertising a volunteer section on the website and people have been reposting this to mainstream job boards like linkedin don't do that we didn't ask you to do that we asked you to find people by word of mouth not by posting where people internationally are going to be thinking that this is a paying job we're asking for in-house volunteers for the enormity of work that we have done here we don't want people from linkedin coming in from china and south korea and wherever else asking us oh we'll do this work for you for this much money you know first of all it clogs in our boxes you're not making it any easier for us to get help you're making it harder i don't understand why people don't understand things like that it's like you think you're helping but you're not you're not helping so don't do that don't post our email addresses on big public mainstream media mainstream job boards it doesn't help it adds noise to the signal it's dross okay and we're looking for the wheat and to separate that from the chaff and the dross and you doing that doesn't help us it makes our job harder and you should know that you shouldn't be naive enough not to know that okay people should know that in today's day and age you shouldn't be that dumb and naive i'm very happy about this technologically this is a big announcement actually okay i told everyone i was on library and i've been using a channel just mark passio okay i made a new channel called w-o-e-i-h for what on earth is happening very short uh url library dot tv slash w-o-e-i-h okay we are in the process of uploading every single piece of what on earth is happening content see folks let me tell you the difference about how i do things okay we're getting off of youtube entirely that doesn't mean i won't be posting to youtube but my entire website will be youtube censorship free we will not be depending on youtube for a damn thing because fuck you you nazi sensor scum that's what you are you trash your nazi censoring scum trash who came from nazi censoring scum parents this your parents instilled this trash garbage in you they're as much of nazi trash as you are people who work at youtube your nazi scum trash so are all the people at facebook so are all the people at twitter who work there you're nazi trash that's what you are and that's what your fucking parents were trash all right and you know what for the people just to as an aside the people that say i get too angry you don't understand where the anger is coming from because you're spiritually broken that's what's wrong with you there's no problem with me folks i'm perfectly fine this is the proper emotional reaction when dirty rotten nazis and communists are censoring the truth that anger is a perfectly valid reaction it's the proper state of mind to be in you're broken if you can't feel it there's something wrong in your heart mind and soul you're fucked up not me i'm working perfectly fine that's the proper emotional response you're the one who's fucked up and broken alright so if you don't like the anger shut the fucking show off i don't want you you're the fucking dross that's not who i'm looking for i'm looking for people with willpower who understand why i'm angry and they're just as angry as i am if you're not that you're one you don't understand you might think you understand but you don't have enough information you're a little fucking naive child who thinks you know and you don't know son you think you know and there's a difference between thinking you know and actually knowing so don't tell me about i have anger issues no i have the proper emotionally emotional response to what's taking place in this fucked up world you're broken boy you're broken little girl not me let's get that clear all right so moving on library.tv we're uploading all of the content from day one and you know what folks i have it all i download everything i've ever done no matter who has it okay so this way nothing can be censored we're in the process already of moving content over the library and you can see in the news section and on certain videos already they've been moved to library we're going to continue that day day in day out week in week out we'll do it as we have time okay and everything will be converted over to library cdn this way there's no more censorship it's not even possible okay and guess what if somebody else's channel gets taken down and you can see that has happened other people's channels have gotten taken down i have all that content backed up locally you you won't stop me nazi trash you won't stop me you won't stop this one okay and the people who don't understand my anger you're worthless and i don't need you we don't need you the true freedom movement doesn't need you boy it doesn't need you little chump girl doesn't need you punk we're going to move forward with our willpower and true knowledge and we're going to leave you the dross in the background where you belong because you're worthless you're worthless and you're no-nothing people your people who think you know and you know exactly fucking balls squat is what you know okay if you want to call in today's show to ask questions or request clarifications you can call in via discord we're going to do most of the show via discord and then we will take some questions via email the discord link what on earth is happening dot com slash discord to join i highly recommend the discord app with a set of usb head a usb headset with you know uh over-the-ear ear ear buds earphones and a microphone okay that's the best way to do it all right it's it's folks it's twenty dollars okay anybody interacting anywhere on the internet should have one of these look look at it this was third the this set oh my god it was a little more expensive this was a whopping thirty dollars whoa whopping thirty dollars right people don't wanna even invest a little bit of money in their setups to get a you set a usb headset with it with them uh you know earphones and a microphone built in you plug it into the usb port and you're done and it's pretty high quality and it works very well send your questions for the show to questions on earth is happening dot com that's questions dot what on earth is happening dot com all right i will probably not be going over too many email questions today but i may let's see how it goes i'm going to definitely be getting to discord calls momentarily have a couple more things to go through let's uh bust on the mask wearers and the idiots who believe the coronavirus psyop bullshit okay let's bust on them for a little while i think that's good use of our time and let's make it really comic today because i'm gonna start taking things in a very uh sarcastic comic direction to try to alleviate some of the anger that is continually blowing up in me all right so corporations are destroying our country says the non-player character wearing a fucking mask and then the person who sees things clearly says yet you trust the corporate media and corporate medicine and then jackass non-player character on the left there gets angry because he's seeing his own internal contradictions what a fucking clown he actually is what a fucking imbecile okay and i'm talking to all the fucking people who bought this psyop and her mask wearers and are buying into all the fear-mongering and fear porn of the mainstream media you're fucking clowns you're fucking clowns all of you all of you you're no-nothing clowns you don't know how you don't even understand the mainstream media are paid intelligence agents dark occultists liars you know you don't even understand operation mockingbird you know you don't understand how all the deep state intelligence agencies work to get you believing lies and psyops you know your imbecilic clowns imbecilic clowns that's all you've ever really been who think you know and you don't know shit about what's going on in this world not shit it's just as easy to buy a scientist as it is to buy a politician amen you think mainstream science doesn't take payoffs here you know who the assholes are who think this dumb shit that scientists can't be bought off people who have never worked in scientific institutions that's who you are you think you know about what goes on in scientific institutions and you've never worked inside one folks not only have i been behind the corridors of power of government banking military police every mainstream institution on the face of the earth i've seen behind the corridors of power of ostensible power i've worked in a scientific institution how many people can say that they've done that i've worked in a university i've worked in an ivy league university's medicine college that's what i worked in i worked at the university of pennsylvania's school of medicine in their information services department fixing computers in their laboratories i got a very first hand look at what went on and folks let me tell you something i had access to all of their documents on all of their computers in all of the laboratories including the laboratory heads i saw everything they do and when i'm telling you it's as crooked as the day is long and it's all funded by junk money by blood money coming in from the government to fund junk science to continue to put out the prop propaganda and the narratives that they want the mate the public believing that the mainstream media keeps shitting out to the public shitting in their mouth and they keep regurgitating so don't tell me scientists are some noble entities that can't be bought you want to know the ones who are really speaking out and don't care they don't care if they get censored they're the ones who are more likely to be telling the truth they don't care if they lose their tenure they don't care if they lose their job they're not about it for the money they're actually trying to tell the public the truth that's who i'll be more apt to listen to and investigate their claims so don't tell me unless you've worked behind the scenes which mo 99.999 percent of you haven't okay you talk out your ass because you think you know how it works and you don't know how it works you just say you think you know how it works you don't know shit boy the mask is just a fashion statement for those who find obedience fashionable exactly exactly let's give this person a standing ovation okay because that's exactly correct that's what this is about obedience which isn't a virtue let alone a fashion statement okay it's it's certainly not a fashion statement but most of all it's no virtue and that's what these people are obedient willful slaves your obedient willful slaves and the ones of you who should know better based on the information you have been exposed to you're even a worse situation than the dumb ignorant scum out there who don't even want to look at the information you're in a worse situation because you should know better trash most of you are going to feel so foolish and childish and you should already the problem is you should be embarrassed and ashamed of yourself for not feeling like a foolish fuck already you know who have bought into this shit because coronavirus is just this slo-mo 911 that's all it is you know be in fear hate your neighbors implement the trace act don't question the government accept all new surveillance measures fauci is god you know trade your freedom for safety this is the new normal trust everybody on the mainstream media and let's fight the invisible enemy that can will probably never be able to be conquered just like the so-called fucking terrorists who did 911. you know you're the same jackasses who believe the media narrative about 911. fucking retards is what you are okay as a matter of fact you're not just retards let me tell you what you really are you know what all the people who buy into this fucking nonsense and psyop you know what you really are you guys are clowns okay your clowns but you know even more than clowns you're religious you are a religious cult member you're a religious cult member okay and clowns all right and people need to start calling you what you are cult members you are in a cult you are in a cult a cult and the cult is the cult of believing in the government and the mainstream media that's your cult and they should be called the cult of the branch covidiens because that's what they are remain terrified question nothing stay home naive people they're a cult who have formed a cult-like following they're not occult like following they are occult people who have formed a cult for the media and will do virtually anything they say regarding coronavirus you know what the media really needs to tell you to do is to expose the world expose to the world who you really are here's what the media should tell you to dress up like they should tell you to dress up like a fucking clown okay and people who have listened to this show in the past know what this is and what it represents and i'm gonna briefly explain what this image represents for those who don't know as everybody should know by now i was i was a former satanist i worked with what you might call dark secret societies or dark dark occult orders okay dark occult orders these are people who are behind the ostensible institutions and the ostensible power structure that people think exists in the world and they have no idea who really runs things and who really runs things behind the scenes are satanists and dark occultists who know everything there is to know about the human psyche and know how to manipulate people they're ancient psychologists ancient evil psychologists that know exactly how to manipulate people i recommend watching the new film shadowgate that milly weaver came out with a disgrace that millie weaver has been kidnapped by government agents kidnapped against her will by government agents for making a film exposing what goes on in the intelligence agencies and of course the cult of the left and the cult of the believers in the mainstream media narrative and the government because they want that cult power on their side they don't want to destroy it they want to direct it your evil low-life scumbag authoritarian violence supporters your slavery supporters is what you people are all you people going out and voting at all your slavery supporters if you don't understand what true anarchy is by now you are a supporter you're a willful supporter of human slavery because that's all government ever has been it's a euphemism you can call it kingship you can call it pharaonic rule you can call it anything you want to call it it's called slavery you could call it feudalism as a form of government but it doesn't make a difference how you euphemize it it's human slavery it's authority vested in either one person or vested in an oligarchical few it doesn't matter how you look at it or euphemize it i call it what it really is and it's slavery now i was associated through satanism with some of the people who are actually the ruling class of the world the dark occult ruling class and i stayed in communication with some of them not many of them but with some of them even after i left some of these dark occult organizations that i had been either directly a member of or peripherally involved with some of those organizations are the church of satan the order of the evil eye the temple of set although i was not an official member of that organization and other groups the white hall church of satan etc okay i had affiliations with a lot of those groups and i was a priest in one of them namely the church of satan i showed my membership information on a show a few shows back okay and posted that in the podcast archive i kept emailing throughout very infrequently over the years one of the members of one of those organizations and i'll just name i'm not going to tell people who it was but i'll name the organization it was the order of the evil eye i would email person in that who i knew was connected up to higher levels of the occult hierarchical network because they had come to some rituals in my tri-state area where some of these people who were much higher level in the satanic hierarchy attended and so i asked this person during the whole ron paul revolution era back in 2007 and 2008 when ron paul was running for president bringing in a lot of people at his campaign for liver for liberty speeches on his campaign trail i emailed this satanist who is still actively involved in satanism and the wider uh worldwide hierarchical network not just in these little front organizations that i have mentioned and if people think that they're the organizations that i'm talking about that run the world you have no idea what you're talking about jackass and you don't understand how the power structure works these are front organizations that interface with the public they're small time okay i'm not talk i'm not saying the church of satan and the the white hall church of satan in pennsylvania or the order of the evil eye or um uh you know the temple of set run the world if you hear that in what i'm saying you're not listening you're hearing what you want to hear and that's what most people do they hear what they want to hear not what's being said i said they're small front interface organizations that interface with the public at a very low level that are small fries small potatoes it connects up in the much higher hierarchical levels of the worldwide network that is the real power structure that runs the world this is what you don't understand you think you you think you're hearing me say the church of satan runs the world no asshole never said that i said it's a front organization to vet people with psychopathic tendencies and groom them up into this the satanic network but you don't hear that you hear what your fucking dumb ass brain wants you to hear i don't know how many thousands of times i've had to clarify that for fucked hearts that insist i'm saying something else and i've never said that that's what you've erroneously heard because your brain doesn't work right because you're one of the fucking clowns these satanists talk about you have no ability to think critically and hear what's actually being said your mind switches into i hear what i want to hear mode because you don't know how to think and i'm talking to a lot of my listening audience a lot of my viewing audience and then there are people who say oh there's just a few of those people no you're wrong it's the majority it's the majority even of my viewership because if you heard what i was saying you'd be doing something about it you wouldn't be sitting back complaining about how anybody else does a thing you'd be doing something i wouldn't have to ask for more people doing this this because more people would be doing it more people would be exposing the evil of the world not talking shit on other people who are doing it you don't hear me talking shit on people who are doing it i talk shit on people who aren't doing it that's the difference between me and you so this satanist i asked him in an email back in 2007 2008 i don't exactly recall was around late 2007 i believe okay maybe early 2008 i said what does the higher-ups what do the higher-ups in the higher level of the satanic worldwide hierarchy who are really running things think of the whole liberty movement the freedom movement whatever you want to call it you know and this person did not answer me with words he sent back an attachment in email of this clown now in my former podcast i gave you the image with as it really came with a white background i had my graphics people mask it out to put it in a night put lay it up against a nice black background for the purpose of this show so this is a slightly modified version but the actual original jpeg image had a white background just letting people know okay and then i showed this image publicly and told people that this is what they think of you this is what they think of you the people who are actually in the so-called freedom movement they're not worried about you folks they have never been worried about you you think they're worried about people like me exposing them they're not worried about you they look at you as exactly what you are you're a fucking clown to them you're a clown to them and you know what i agree i said this before i totally agree with the satanists i agree with the people who are running the world this is what you guys are and guess what i don't care i'm going to offend my own viewing audience i don't give a fuck like i said i'll burn this whole operation to the ground if i want to folks i'll burn the whole fucking show and the whole fucking operation of the ground if that's what i wish to do i don't care about you tuning in i don't care about you as my viewership i don't care about money that comes into this organization i don't care anymore i'm going to say what's true and i don't give a fuck who it offends so if you're offended get as fucking offended about it as you like it's true nonetheless except for the handful of people out there who are doing the great work who aren't clowns i'm not a fucking clown and there's a handful of people who aren't fucking clowns the rest of you this is apropos and it fits the situation and it's exactly true you're if you're not involved this is what you are and the satanists think this of you and they're right they're correct they are correct all right and this is what all the people who buy into the mainstream narrative this is what all the people who buy into the psyop this is what you are your clowns and now folks this is going to be a repeating character on water put it back this is going to be a repeating character on what on earth is happening because me and my buddy jay parker okay who does uh two shows on the uh revolution broadcasting network you should check out his shows weekly in uh revolution broadcasting studio b i'm actually going to be on his show coming up in the very near future i don't have an exact date but uh you know i'll let everybody know okay jay officially christened this clown bobo ladies and gentlemen meet bobo the clown bobo the clown this is the representation of all the people in the freedom movement you know who this is this is all the jackass moral relativists out there this is you jackass moral relativist yeah this is bobo the clown that's who you are wait a minute bobo says where's my slab where's my slab oh bobo the clown bobo the clown says uh you know morality is not objective it's relative bobo the clown says it you know what we have for you folks we have some props for bobo for you guys the whole representation of the freedom movement ladies and gentlemen bobo the clown here we go we got some props for you hold on i got some surprises there's some surprises today at one what on earth is happening okay let's transcend some of the anger and go into some really dark humor okay i got a secret box here oh what do we need what is bobo what does bobo the clown need hold on we have uh something for bobo for all the bobos out there we got something for you look at this here you go this is what you sound like that's for bobo the clowns out there all the bobos out there this is what you sound like when you speak that's it that's it there's your fucking side whistle bobo's that's what you sound like every time your mouth opens let me hit it again yep that's you that's what you sound like there's your slide whistle every good clown needs one okay every good bobo out there needs a high quality slide whistle maybe i'll make this a an item on gifts.what on earth is happening.com who knows okay maybe we'll do that you know wait a minute clowns need clowns need music right they need music don't they okay you need music so here's some music for you right we need some good circus music don't don't we right so can you still hear me over that it's good the volume's still good good good because i want to play the music in the background for all the fucking bobos out there okay all right this is see the whole thing is you know what jay said to me one day he said this phrase i'm going to try to make it popular and try to remember it i'm paraphrasing he said [Music] a world full of people that are as ignorant and clownish as we have out there in the world could only have a clown for a god so you know what bobo is he's not just the archetypal representation of all the idiots out there he's their god bobo is the god of this world like they call satan the lord of this world well here's bobo god of this world bobo is the top god he's way above satan you know he's way above lucifer this is the god of the universe for all the fucking clowns out there bobo is your god ladies and gentlemen this is the god of all creation for all the fucking clowns out there okay and he's got he's got his slide whistle he's got the music what else does a good clown need any good clown any good i thought i was not i thought i was going to be able to do this without totally breaking up all right but every good every good clown needs here we go they need a clown horn every good clown needs a clown horn yeah every good clown needs a good clown horn let me go back i'll take the uh yeah all right all right here we go here's your clown horn bobos right that's what you sound like here's a combination of what you sound like you start like this you start just like this and you end like this you got it that's what you sound like okay you're not doing the great work you're clowning up the joint you're clowning up the joint as a matter of fact what's that smell oh god there's like a distinct smell in the room and i think it's from all the bobos out there that think they're doing the great work but are just just clowning themselves up and after a long hard day of work i think i know what that that that smell is in in the office here in the studio here what on earth is happening i think i can identify that and yeah folks here it is coming out of my prop box this is what every good clown needs at the end of a hard day i know they get a little bit sweated up so you know somebody must have left them here you know they must have left them outside the door but every clown needs a good pair of clown shoes okay you need a good pair of clown shoes ladies and gentlemen here at what on earth is happening we endorse floparoo brand clown shoes ladies and gentlemen flopperoos the best clown shoes in the world the only clown shoes you bobos will ever need flaparoo brand clown shoes get them while they're hot this might be another hot item at the gifts store at what on earth is happening.com okay you need your nice big set of red and yellow polka dot floppies flopperoo brand clown shoes okay number one brand clown shoe on earth get em while they're hot get em before they go what on earth is happening endorses flopperoos all right this is the joke this is the joke that the entirety of the freedom movement is and actually really always has been you guys should be laughed at ridiculously ridiculously alright and i i'm gonna try to make it the joke that it is okay instead of getting as angry let me just try to just rip on you infinitely worse than i ever have because guess what folks this is what your owners think of you for real being totally serious and they're correct they are correct because they know that your lazy pieces of dirt that have largely done nothing and that's sad that's not a joke that's actually not funny it's very fucking sad that's why we're in the situation that we're in because you guys have left it up to other people when i've repeatedly told you i don't got this none of us got this there are no white hats q doesn't got this it's a bullshit psyop if you still believe it you're a little fucking grade school child okay we don't got this in case you can't tell the world's going down the toilet faster than anybody could have ever predicted including myself it is up to you to get involved and get on the battlefield and you know how many of you are doing that a piss-poor amount and for that i gotta say the dark occultists are right you're not just clowns ladies and gentlemen your clown shoes get get the image on there here's what you are your clown shoes okay your big floppy reeky sweaty fucking clown shoes all right and you could say yo yeah it's funny but really it's a tragedy it's really a tragedy okay so you know i had some fun i couldn't quite keep a straight face yeah my producer's giving me a great thing it's one size fits all folks just like the the mindset that that most of the people out there are in it's a one size fits all shoe for a one size fits all mind okay so yeah great great point so here here's here's the thing folks the only thing that gets us out of this whole comedy this bad comedy show and like i said me and jay were joking around on the phone last night jay parker he said this is like a bad uh comic show that has gone far too long and is no longer funny like in its 10th season i said yeah you know what it's called jay there's a tv term for that it's called it has jumped the shark the whole world has jumped the fucking shark from happy days when fonzie jumps over the shark on you know being towed by a tow boat uh you know a speedboat okay the whole world has jumped the shark folks and that's because we waited too long to do something people waited too long to get involved you want to sit there and listen to what other people say instead of you saying something don't worry about what other people are doing stop telling other people who are actively involved to do what they're doing differently you do something and get involved so that's all i wanted to say regarding all the clowns out there now i want to wrap up the show from last week with a couple of quick notes okay first of all let's go back to the slides last week we talked about tim dolph cookler and crapple okay heil cookla okay uh being the digital nazis of the 21st century what i didn't finish with were a couple of slides and i want to show people how this really works okay um if you first of all last week's show was about the censorship of downey from the uh apple platform not just in the app store as i said but on the whole mac platform then apple because of all the negative press apologizes now apple's in a new battle with epic games because they've banned fortnite from the app store because they don't want to allow epic to do any interactions direct to the public this is what this is about folks it's about a monopoly on a whole computing platform and no the monopoly issue people still don't understand what's being said because your brains are fucking broken okay the monopoly is not about that you can go to a different platform it doesn't mean if you don't like how apple does it on ios you can go use android or microsoft that's not the monopoly the monopoly is no developer can make an application for the ios platform and sell it through anybody except apple apple are the gatekeepers of all apps on a platform that is monopoly power you don't understand what monopoly power means it means you have no competitors in a sphere of influence and you control the entirety of a feature set the reason i don't say that google has as much of a monopoly on android is because with the tick of a setting box you can sideload applications from third-party developers that then can create entire feature sets for a platform of software do you understand the words that are coming out of my mouth or are you that dumb and i know what the answer is folks i know most people can't follow a fucking word i say you're that dumb and if you disagree there's an answer and there's a an actual description of what you are you're just fucking morally wrong you're wrong this is the correct moral position and you're wrong you're factually wrong and most of all and more importantly you're morally wrong no no one should have that fucking monopoly power and if you think they do you're an immoral piece of fucking garbage you're just morally wrong you're morally in the wrong and you're factually wrong so apple has another legal battle on their hands now with epic games and i hope epic drags them through the shit and and helps draw attention to this i would been trying to draw attention to this privately this whole scenario of fascism in the digital computing space for over 13 years of my life all the jackasses out there who side with apple get the fuck off my social media platforms you're not my friend in real life and you're not my digital friend unfriend me fuck face i've a i've told you to do it already if you agree with apple in any of this get the fuck off my social media you're taking up a slot that i could give to somebody who understands instead of you you fucked hard so i wanted to finish a couple of slides and visually show people how this censorship actually works okay google does not want people posting to youtube anything that can go viral on the platform okay they don't want that they don't want people downloading from youtube which is why they probably pressured apple to ban the downey program because it's the best youtube downloader in the world okay i i'm not endorsing it as a product i'm saying what i that i personally use it and it's the best in its class okay i'm not getting any kickback from the developer of downey monetarily i'm just telling you what i use because it's the best in class software of its kind that's why they banned it they don't want it to be easy to grab something from youtube because then it makes it that much easier to repost it to other publishing content platforms like bit shoot or library or elsewhere okay so this is one of the things that they censored a press conference from doctors who were talking about hydroxychloroquine as being a alternative treatment and possible cure for covet 19. so i'm going to step out of the presentation okay so cut back to me and i'm going to go to my web browser in a second and then you could bring it back over all right bring it back over all right i'm going to type in youtube actually here's what i'm going to do that's okay leave it there i'm going to copy yeah leave it on the computer i'm going to copy this headline okay so i copied this from my presentation all right and i'm going to actually put that into my web browser so i'm going to say put that in there and search on youtube this is going to conduct a youtube query okay now you'll see it comes up okay now yesterday that wasn't even coming up 617 views because it just went up let me pause it okay and let me look at look at the length 43 seconds that's not the press conference this is something about it okay so you'll notice i'll go back to that search there is nothing there right now this one 14 minutes that's not the whole thing and it says band that's somebody talking about it as you can see i'll go to it this is just someone talking about the ban do you understand you cannot actually reach that information it's banned everywhere okay if you see little clips of it it's somebody talking about the press conference not showing the data that these doctors showed so you can keep scrolling and scrolling but you are not going to find that press conference anybody who posted see one minute and 18 second clip one minute and 40 second clip okay you are here's a two minute clip 10 minute clip but you're not going to find that whole press conference okay so let me now search on library so here's a library search right there 27 minutes and 54 seconds you can actually watch the actual press conference and the press conference was even longer than this but you're going to get a big bulk of it and probably here's one 45 minutes 40 seconds do you see how do you see how censorship works folks this is how censorship actually works okay this is the entirety of the conference 45 minutes and 40 seconds okay without the very brief introduction it was a little longer than that this is my point folks you cannot rely on youtube as a publishing platform anymore because they censor like the dirty rat fascist nazi trash that they are okay and if you continue to rely on these fucking nazi dirt bags you are going to be treated like the clown that you are okay they're gonna say these people are clowns let's treat them like clowns friend first of all i don't believe in just accepting that i think youtube needs to be forcibly made to back down from that position forcibly because they don't have the right those human beings are presuming that they have this right when they do not and no fuck face asshole trash scumbag corporatist fascist trash and ca and caps out there no you're wrong too they can't do whatever they want just because they're a private platform assholes they're censoring freedom of speech on a platform that says is in claiming to enshrine it if they're private publishers then they can do that then don't pretend you're giving a publishing platform to anyone else okay that's not private publishing what they are doing now by censoring is private publishing and then all of their little um you know niceties that they get from government and you know whatever you want to call it uh kickbacks should be taken away from them any of those subsidies and they are getting a lot of them the whole point is private publishers can take down what they want from their platform this is a public utility you are making a public utility available unto people for their own freedom of speech that is the stated mission statement of something like youtube and don't say that it isn't because yes it is all right so all you so-called anarchist and comes out and caps sorry i get i get them confused because they're equally as dumb bags as shit okay i'm not on the left or the right i'm not in the and command cap i'm a purest anarchist that knows that anarchy can only come about when people live in accordance with natural law the end for all fucking time that's the eternal truth of the matter okay and you don't hear the and caps or comes ever talking about natural law because they're they both have their head up their ass so far they're never going to get it out this is how censorship works ladies and gentlemen if you don't already understand it that's why i highly encourage people to move over to the library platform library.com to get the app library tv to start publishing your content content once you have a login and password okay make your channels here upload your content here it's blockchain based it's got a great cdn backbone behind it and it will never be censored you know i don't know why people are relying on youtube to the extent that they are in this far into the digital information age but here's the problem people don't understand the technology that's part of the problem all right so that being said the last thing that i want to say about last week's show switch back over to the slides please is all the people who say oh if you don't like the way this person does it go over to another platform if you don't like how apple does things then just don't use mac os just go over linux you know it's the same exact thing as all the people who say oh if you don't like america if you don't like how we do things here in america love it or leave it that's what you sound like you fucking bobo boom boom the clowns out there your shoes are wreaking the clown shoes you're wearing they're wreaking up the jerk man you know take your stink out of here cause you reek of clown shoes as a matter of fact you don't just reek of clown shoes you are clown shoes the people who say this oh if you don't like the way up with those things just use linux if you don't like how american those things just leave it where's my slab i gotta post my if you don't like how apple does things just use linux to muslab your fucking clown shoes and that's all you've ever been you know no i'm not gonna move because i'm right [Music] i'm not going anywhere and i'm not moving because i'm in the moral right you're in the moral wrong you're gonna move not me you stick your tail between your legs coward that's not the way i roll punk i'm in the moral right they're in the moral wrong i'm gonna move them so let's get serious for a moment all right back to the slides this quote by gustav labon the masses have never thirsted after truth they turn aside from evidence that is not to their taste preferring to deify error if ever seduce them whoever can supply them with illusions is easily their master whoever attempts to destroy their illusions is always their victim yeah well that may have been the case but you know what i'm not your victim not without consequence once again you may get me but not without consequence know that like you know your own name boy you're not gonna get this one without consequence and you can interpret that however you like i'm sure you can come up with something imaginative back to the slides last uh one this is as best of a definition of authenticity as i i have ever seen put in an internet meme authenticity noun what happens when your love of truth becomes more important to you than what others think of you and ladies and gentlemen there is no better definition of agape than i have ever seen than this simple definition authenticity the genuine human being that's going to display their anger their righteous indignation and does not care what others think of them you think i care what you think of me little child you're a little fucking child all the people that say what is mark so angry why smoke so angry that's what you sound like clown you know so let's let's just make totally ridiculous humor about what a fucking jackass clown you are because your whore fucking mother didn't raise you to be an authentic being you want to get personal let's make it personal fucked hard all right your rotten horse skank of a fucking mother didn't raise you right boy that's what happened you want to make it personal let's make it fucking personal i'll get real personal with you all right i'm the real article i'm the real thing i'm a real man this is what a real man sounds like when human rights are being destroyed you're a little fucking pussy boy child let's get it straight you're the fake i'm the real thing you're a coward i have courage you can't become angry because you're so broken you're broken at the soul level this is what righteousness sounds like in the year 2020. there is no problem with me you're the problem little boy you're the problem and all the women out there who want to say they can't hear anger your mother and your father did a fucking job on you too little girl and you then all you want to do is try to seduce other men and get them to your siren call just to lay down in a time when they should be standing up and speaking any so-called man that follows that piece of trash you deserve what happens to you you deserve what happens to you spiritually and you deserve what's going to happen to you physically burn this definition into your brain authenticity is what happens when your love of truth agape becomes more important to you than what others think of you and if you can't tell i don't give a fuck about what others think of me and i really haven't ever i gave a modicum of a fuck when i first started what on earth is happening to try to get people just to listen people go it's hard to even hear mark today then guess what fuckhead turn the fucking show off we don't need you all right you're the dross i'm looking for the spiritual gold out there with a set of balls you're not that so away you go go stick your head in a fucking hole and stay there anybody who can really hear the truth you're going to hear the truth in every word i just said and you're going to understand where the anger comes from and i'll mix it in there with some ridiculous humor too all right but what i'm saying is true nonetheless and nothing you say or do will ever make it untrue all right that that ends the section on the apple fascism i wanted to get those two last slides in there and those couple of slides about what a genuine human being is because we've lost sight of that all right so gifts.waterthishappening.com for hard items of my flash drives dvds there's t-shirts up there keychains button stickers we're going to get some new nice coasters in soon probably have some other items coming soon gifts.waternearthishappening.com folks if you want to get the ark waternearthishappening.com or just click the arc tab or button on the website one terabyte of information all my research information arc 2 is coming soon it's going to be a 2 terabyte drive folks i'm i mean literally i'm a hair away from finishing that i said that there was only a little bit of space left there's like probably about eight gigabytes left that i have to fill which is nothing okay so r2 is coming literally very very very soon if you want to make a straight donation 11 ways to do that all kinds of uh donation methods paypal uh patreon you know six different cryptocurrencies personal check personal money order or you can donate on the uh amazon wish list i think there's only one item up there now but uh occasionally from time to time i'll put technological items that we require to keep going here at water on earth is happening and if you want to donate that way you can click that button on the right which i think is a great way to donate to the effort because you know what you're getting us you know there's no monetary exchange it's an exchange of a physical item that will be put to use here all right that's being said let's get to your questions your comments your requests for clarification we're going to of course take your calls on discord let me jump into the discord calling room and let me get my headset on for that purpose all right ladies and gentlemen questions at what on earth is happening dot com what on earth is happening dot com slash discord please follow the uh simple rules in the um welcome area okay so let's go to your calls let's hear from uh let's see let's go to how about if i take things in alphabetical order today i haven't really ever really done that so let's take things in alphabetical order let's go to a hundredth monkey hundreth monkey you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show can you hear me yes i can loud and clear awesome so i don't know first off i just like to say i love your style um thank you because that's exactly how i think i'm from the same area as you from lancaster right i know it's like dealing with these people and it's just i wish i could unload like that well you know go on uh you know bitch shoot or library or youtube even and just you know do it or just record yourself first i always tell people if you're questioning getting started putting your voice out there just record yourself you know through your computer you know do do a little uh do a little piece of a podcast and play it back and try to do better the next time refine it a little when you get a little bit comfortable then go live that's all it takes man yeah i want to do with the people in real life like they need to hear it guess what if you have them by the shoulders i agree we got to do that in in 3d reality as well but you reach more people who are little on the fence and maybe are you know a very um fertile ground for planting seeds when you do it digital you might reach way more people than you ever would in person that's why i say do it in the digital space but either way works i did have a couple questions yeah go right ahead i don't think you covered them forgive me if you did but um one of the things i noticed with like these society members is they like to use hand signals to communicate sometimes i catch them doing it yeah sometimes out of the corner of my eye yeah it's it's it's traditional in certain secret society networks um satanic orders generally do not do that i've never had or been privy to any secret hand gestures or hand shakes free masonic orders generally do tend to do that some rosicrucian orders may have that i don't know maybe some thalemic orders do that you know um order oto order temple orientis may have that i'm not really a member of any of those types of groups i've attended some theosophical meetings i've attended some meetings of you know oto affiliate orders um but um never really became members of anything like that in freemasonry they'll often uh press a knuckle depending on which degree or they'll grip the wrist instead of the hand uh do a deeper shake you know a wrist grip instead of a hand grip uh and there's many you can look them up you know you can go online and look up uh free masonic grips or handshakes and it is true that some of these um you know lodges do use them uh but uh i wouldn't i personally wouldn't really so uh concern myself uh with that aspect of it because it's really the mindset that is more important but uh what did you witness if you don't mind me asking right well the times that i've noticed it is like they've been doing it behind my back so i know that they're doing it but i don't actually get to see what exactly they're doing makes sense yeah um they could very well be members of the same fraternal order or potentially a cult order uh and you know what wouldn't surprise me a bit if more people like that are out there than we would ever suspect you know there's more there's a lot more membership in in this way of thinking and being inculcated into these orders than anybody would suspect again when i went into some of the rituals back in the uh you know late 90s there were people i never would have expected attending satanic ritual meetings there were people who were involved in politics there were people who were bankers there were military personnel at them there were doctors lawyers engineers school teachers athletes i'm telling you literally you name the area of human endeavor and high-level position people not like just you know i'm talking like not a teller at a bank like a bank manager at the satanist ritual okay at the satanic ritual home attending as part of the grotto all right i'm talking like administrators of hospitals showing up you know not like a nurse although there were those level people as well you know they're from all over when jay parker first said there's 40 million dark occultists that run the show i thought he was crazy i no longer think that i no longer think those numbers are super exaggerated or inflated that sounds about right sounds about right so yeah i've noticed they're not everyone but they're like everywhere right especially in this area and you brought up the oto which is interesting because i read an article and i think this happened in the late 90s but the one up the oto lodge in philadelphia philadelphia are you referring to lodge because i have attended the leesis in philly and it seemed like that they were a pretty decent group of people who were you know kind of on a quest for personal knowledge i wouldn't say that they had high level knowledge of what's really going on and how it all feeds up in through the occult networks but uh go ahead continue yeah well listen to this it's you know you can look this up it was like back in the late 90s the one up in philadelphia they got raided by the police and they found a uh like a 10 year old boy that they had in a cough coffin they had them outside in a coffin for like i think like two well then i want to say i do not believe that this was the leases i was just talking about a oto lodge that i attended it was kind of in the northern liberties section of the city i'm not i don't in any way want to say i say i'm saying that that's affiliated with this it could be some rogue oto organization that uh you know had gotten involved in some crazy activity like that but uh you know it doesn't it wouldn't surprise me that any occult order or joining group goes rogue that's why it's not really a good idea to join you know anything that has you know membership joining dues all of this stuff that could easily turn into a cult at any given time you know that's why what on earth is happening it's not an organization you know this isn't even an organization you know this is a show that i do weekly that's what on earth is happening is it's the name of my website and it's the name of a show that i do weekly and that's all it ever has been okay the whole point here folks is don't join anything be an individual be an individual stop joining groups groups can easily turn into cults groups lose their morality far far easier than an individual will lose their morality okay that's the whole problem is that people want to join groups and clubs there ain't no group or club here folks i'm trying to give you the techniques of cults so that you open up your mind make yourself aware of their techniques okay that they use on other people and stop allowing yourself to be susceptible to those mind control techniques of cults that why would anybody who wants to have a cult tell you all the techniques that cult leaders use to get people to join cults and keep them there i'm trying to explain to you don't ever do that don't ever make your mind so weak that you join a cult that's what i did in the past until i strengthened my mind to come all the way up out of that and then learn all of their techniques i not only came up out of it i went 180 degrees in the opposite direction and became a person who is so anti-cult that i can teach other people how to make themselves cult-proof that's what the whole goal of what on earth is happening is not to have followers i don't want anybody as a follower that creeps me the hell out followers you know i want individuals i want people to be their own individuals that come to accurate conclusions come to accurate conclusions and then do your own work don't tell other people what they should be doing am i on here i'm telling you you should be doing something other than nothing that's about all i do here on what on earth is happening i don't go and say you know what i heard that david the other week and i think he could be doing this so much better who gives a shit what i think david likes doing something you know i'm talking to all the people out there who are sitting back watching other people complaining nitpicking and they're not doing a fucking thing themselves that's what i'm talking about that's who i'm attacking you know the only thing i'm saying for people to do is to stop doing nothing and that's what most people are continuing to do exactly nothing so 100th monkey anything else for us yeah i mean i just going off what you said like i studied law and i started bringing lawsuits against the police and the government and uh it turned out bad for me with qualified immunity that's going to be very difficult because these people are shielded against immoral behavior i i understand qualified immunity and i've beaten it i've even beaten judicial immunity which is absolute immunity except when a judge is acting in an administrative capacity and um i was going after some judges with that little loophole there and you said it got you in some trouble how did that manifest uh i started getting threats and uh right yeah cause that's what these people want to do even if you attempt to beat them at their own silly games right you know then they want to actually do violence to people because they have no argument all they are are a group of thugs they're violent thugs that's all government is that's all government ever has been it's violent thugs who think that they're god and want to tell you if you don't go along with their way it's going to be violence done unto you that's all these clowns have ever been that's all they are now that's all they ever will be until the day humanity stands up and says we're not taking your fucking bullshit thuggery anymore and we're going to do anything that is required to stop you and again you can go as nuts as you want with your imagination folks you know about what that's going to entail yep yeah that's why i stopped because like i i try to do the right thing and and and do stuff for the movement in real life but um i'm not going to die for people out here that don't even understand what i'm doing let alone appreciate it i look at it like i'm certainly not going to die for them but i'll die for the truth i'll die for the truths truth and i'll die for what's right see this is thank you 100th monkey great points that you brought up i want to add a little bit of an addendum to some of that you know folks you got to stop saying that this is for everybody's got to stop saying and believing that any of this is for other people okay none of this is for other people okay none of it oh what are you pointing to the bulbs in the way yeah my clown clown horns in the way in the corner folks uh you got to stop saying that it's for other people this isn't for other people we have to make this about the love of truth this is why truth comes first in the trinity truth love freedom why does it come first let me explain the ordering of truth love freedom again okay the reason it's truth love freedom in the whole you know saying that i've put togeth together regarding what's going to really set humanity free truth is always there it's what is that's it that's all it is it's first it's first principles they're always there they can never go away love has to be the love of truth it's not the love just of people of individuals even or even of self it's the love of truth it's that order truth is existing self-existing objective and inherent to creation in the universe then love of truth agape has to come second that's what drives everything that we do with our will with our actions that's why that's inborn inside the heart that comes second truth is self-existing what drives you to recognize that and recognize what's right is care that's love of truth agape truth love then freedom will express as a result of knowing that and behaving like that in the world that's why it's the third part of the the trivium the holy trivium process truth love freedom in that order you can't take them out of order any more than you could take the trivium out of order that's the higher level trivium truth is the grammar love is the logic as contradictory as that sounds that's exactly what it is because without love of truth you can never really help to understand what it means and then freedom is the rhetoric stage the action truth love freedom never take those things out of order you know so let's move on to another caller let's hear from ar ar you're live on what on earth is happening questions and clarifications welcome to the show i'm on you you hear me yes i can loud and clear too loud oh it's okay no you're perfect okay nice uh i want to talk about um the cause and the symptoms okay and uh excuse my english because i'm no worries take your time ar you still there you are breaking up a little just repeat that last part please and uh and one of us i see a lot of symptoms that people um are you're having uh difficulties with your internet connection it looks like i will come back to ar i apologize for that um looks like you just weren't on a reliable internet connection let's go to aaron aaron you are live on what on earth is happening welcome hey mark can you hear me yes we can well i just want to uh let you know first of all um i definitely agree with what 100th monkey says i love the style and i think that this is the style that uh we'll need especially now with how fast things are going down the gutter yeah we'll see you know i i could really only stay true to myself and to be honest this is my real personality you know uh there's a lot of anger underneath because of how bad the situation of the world is but i can also get really silly as far as my whole you know comic mindset my sense of humor uh so you what you're seeing is actually really me so well i wanted to share with you an experience i had and uh i was curious if you've seen the same thing or anything similar sure go ahead um yeah we know this this whole covid thing is full of psyops full of uh dark occult rituals and after listening to your show for years and seeing all the um the symbology that you've shown like with freemasonry and some of the phrases they use seeing a lot of things that wouldn't have seen before and most people aren't seeing but um in a whole foods that i went to a few weeks ago um i heard a phrase used that was uh that you told us about in a show about freemasonry the phrase on the square on the square yes yeah so you know how in grocery stores now they have like those squares and those x's on the floor where you're supposed to stand while you wait the checkout yeah they had um these blue squares on the floor in front of each checkout aisle the lady standing there kind of managing it she kept saying to everybody guys please get on the square if you're not on the square stand on the square right i mean i don't know if that necessarily translates to uh that person being in any way affiliated but um there are certainly probably elements of this that could be being conducted uh to be the way that they actually come out in real life by occult groups and even people very influential in occult organizations it wouldn't surprise me i think in that instance it probably just is you know their policy and their floor is set like that you know so yeah i was thinking about that like chances are she has no clue what that means but i was thinking about it would be interesting that a uh a phrase like that would make it from high level freemasonry all the way down to a local whole foods um then i was thinking about a whole foods now is owned by amazon right jeff bezos is one of those guys who's been to epstein island so who knows but yeah i'm seeing all kinds of diops and symbolisms and even uh like the phrase social distancing the first time i saw that um like it kind of hit me in my gut before i even had a chance to think about what it meant or what they were trying to tell us it meant like of course they want us to think it means oh stay six feet apart for your safety when i saw the words practice social distancing in big red letters i knew right away they just they're trying to reinforce separation they want us isolated and that's one of the first cult techniques that you talk about is isolation there you have it right there they don't want people coming together and getting connected it's an oxymoron in terms to begin with if you're being social you're not distancing they don't want people coming together specifically in pubs restaurants bars things like that because that's where people discuss ideas that's where people you know check with each other about what they think and what's going on and they don't they can't have that in this because the the contradictions would manifest themselves and the official narrative would fall apart much quicker that's why they can't have that so great points yeah thank you mark you got it absolutely um and you know i wouldn't surprise me if a lot of this is being conducted as ritualistic mockery you know again that's what pete these people actually think of you folks what i told you really happened that is a an individual who is a satanist who is connected with higher level satanists who are in high higher level positions of power in the world and that is what they think of the people of the world that's what they think of the people who say that they're trying to do something okay imagine what they think of the average retard imagine what they think of the average total mentally inept human being that knows nothing of what is going on in the world this is what they think of the effort on the part of the people who say they know what's going on they think that you're that big of a clown and i'd have look i'm not talking about necessarily my own viewing audience especially the people who call in the callers tend to be pretty good i think everybody needs to get more active but i don't necessarily disagree with the satan satanist contention that that's that's our side that's our team folks okay i i i wouldn't say it's any different that's the team's archetype that's our side our team's archetype and again i don't even like to say that i'm part of that because you know it's like it's a loose conglomeration of individuals that are scattered to the four winds of the earth but uh could i really disagree with them no i'm so i'm sorry i really couldn't ladies and gentlemen bobo declown is on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hello mark hey bobo how you doing great uh thanks for doing what you do uh i'm a long time listener first time been on the air um calling from sault ste marie ontario canada okay so we we share a border so i'm literally less than a mile away from city hall in sault ste marie michigan okay and i'm actually right by our masonic hall which is kitty corner from our courthouse which is on king and queen street so there's a bunch of masonic symbols of course and i've actually been inside the masonic hall because every 12 years they host an open house they don't have an average tour that you can go in and take at any time like one week it's every 12 years oh wow see here in philadelphia the grand lodge of pennsylvania that sits right next to the city hall here in philadelphia and center city is open to the public on the weekends they do tours i might even be i don't even know if it's every day it's definitely on the weekends and uh the members of the public can go through a pretty extensive tour of the entire temple wow and it's worth doing it's very worth doing so ours actually has the eastern star and the masons in the same building yes and as i said once every 12 years one day on i believe it's a saturday uh might be a sunday though i think it's a saturday um anyone is welcome to go and you're welcome to go into every room except for a couple rooms on the third floor right but they will take you to the third floor okay and i talked to them and i told them to take care right and then they sent me a recruitment letter in the match interesting so you know maybe they took your little uh cryptic message to them that maybe you knew a little bit and you were interested you know so again it's a it's a it's a you know crap shoot it's a dice roll uh of what quality of people are going to be involved in any masonic organization some of them are decent people who do understand the philosophical allegory that underlies the free masonic symbolism and you know know that that's about true morality and true right and wrong and some people don't some of them don't and they use it as a networking tool to just get what they want selfishly in the world and uh some of the people who join masonic lodges have absolutely no idea what freemasonry is and don't care and some try to do a good job in conveying the real underlying esoteric message of freemasonry to the initiates of the order i would say that the latter is few and far between though i would say that it is largely degenerated into a networking tool which is not what it is intended to be that's what some people insist and think and believe that it's intended to be but that's not what it's intended to be it is intended to teach morality to people true objective morality to people so that they stopped taking part in objectively immoral actions and deeds and works in the world but all you got to do is ask yourself what is freemasonry produced in the world to understand how it's largely being used and that's why i say just you know be careful getting involved with any group do what you want of course but um so i would i would take a cautious approach yes sorry i'm sorry for talking over you a little delay um i found you through manly p hall who was also a canadian so i've seen all your work i'm a big fan i want to say thank you and i want to get a couple of quick takes from you on the couple's sure go ahead so um i'm not sure if you know this but canada had a mass shooting back in april during the other story i heard a minor amount about it not a whole lot but so that was in um nova scotia guy went on a big killing spree and they decided to ban almost all rifles and shotguns in canada taking effect now and everything will be confiscated within less than two years from now well that's going to put canadians in a position like uh you know uh australians are in right now and you know what if you guys let it happen i hate to say it but you're asked you're asking for it and you know it's like i think i personally think that anywhere where guns are banned should already be an open rebellion period that's that's my take as soon as a government ban guns they are announcing they are have evil intention toward the citizenry and i think that calls for an open physical revoke revolt in any area of the world that bans guns personally and that should be not only every american's approach to it that should be every human being's approach to physical firearms i have the exact same view of it so uh just today trump's brother died i heard about this yes it was actually yesterday he passed away uh you know at his home apparently he had health problems going on for months the families being very private about the actual cause of death and what he had keeping that pretty private and close to the chest because i think you know they don't want to appear you know this whole idea of oh if you tell people how you were sick that's a sign of weakness it's utterly ridiculous but um you know they're choosing to just totally remain private about you know what what he actually died from more likely than not it was some form of cancer or other debilitating disease that was progressive and he died fairly rapidly i think the onset of illness was probably several months ago and uh he just succumbed to it uh you know yesterday and i was just wondering if you're possibly thinking that might be used to set up a situation where biden lives through the election and then dies before any possible presidency could happen or dies before an election and because this whole mail-in ballot voting whether people not knowing who it's going to be on election night if uh they might claim it's one party on election and they're going to try to massively rig this uh to their outcome i've said before that they i don't i don't really feel that they intend on allowing trump to take a second term because of the uh interference at some levels that he has conducted that's why you know once the intelligence agencies installed him because of the type of polarization that they knew he would provide publicly uh between political affiliations they intended to uninstall him rather quickly and then put someone else there in his place efforts to do that have largely failed and uh i don't think that they even intend to allow him to take a second term i think that they will go so far as the stage of military coup if they have to um but or an assassination possibly they're i don't think that they're going to let this person take a second term that being said i also don't think that he's really effective in communicating ideals of freedom and really embodying ideals of freedom or really doing anything to really hurt these people who are really in control in the deep state uh and certainly not in the occult behind the deep state so um i don't think the person's enlightened enough i don't think he's knowledgeable enough i think he's very egotistical and thinks that he knows when in fact he doesn't have all the ego about it you want man when you do know but when you don't know don't try to say that you've you know absorbed all that knowledge and you have it within you and that you're going to go out there and be superman you know because quite frankly trump's the farthest thing from that you know he's the farthest thing from it and all the people who are putting their faith in him you're going to be roundly and sorely disappointed by the result you're going to get you know no don't put faith in one individual okay have i ever told anybody to put any faith in me to change the world i've told you i can't do it i've told you i'm incapable of doing that and i don't have that power over and over and over and over and over again i've begged for help because maybe if there was ten thousand of people at my level of knowledge and commitment worldwide doing it like this maybe we'd be putting a dent in the mindset of humanity maybe i mean and i mean a little den there isn't even a micron deep scratch in the surface of humanity's ego because there's still really only one mark pacio there's a few people doing really really good work but i'm telling you man like i said i could count them on one hand and we need a million if we had one million people doing the great work at my level which admittedly i say it's not even if i had more help i could probably do it at an even big way bigger and better level than i have i'm my own worst critic i don't need anybody telling me to do anything differently because i'm my own worst critic folks ask anybody okay i'm harder on myself than i am on anybody else but the whole point is i thought by this point there'd be a million people doing this way better than me and then i i look and i i have this conversation with people on my staff all the time i say i look at i look at all the work that's out there and i'm like holy shit i may be the person who's offering the the the truest analysis of the situation and the best solutions that anyone has ever provided and that is ultra horrifying to me do you understand how ultra horrifying it is that i may be the person who has the best analysis and solutions to this problem when there should be a million people all talking about this analysis and these solutions in the mind and how to change the human mind and heart and then change human behavior and have it dead on on point right on point and be teaching that out there publicly in a big way there should be at least one million souls at this point in the year 2020 doing that better than mark pacio ever could so that people go who the hell is mark pacio there's these hundred people that i know doing this type of work i don't even know the guy you're talking about that's what i want to happen and it isn't happening and i i think about that i'm horrified by that i'm like if look if this is the best you got we're in big trouble we are in ultra ultra big fucking trouble folks if what's sitting in the ass that's sitting in this chair is the best one you got doing this work we're in big fucking trouble as a species real big trouble okay so yeah uh one last question yeah sure thank you very much for what you do uh i will definitely keep calling in i've said watched every show uh i agree with 99.99 of everything you say uh just one last take uh julene maxwell that went in the news and write out the news yes you think happened with that uh repeat the question one more time uh julene maxwell she got caught yes it was everywhere in the news for one day right and now gone and you don't see anything over no pictures nothing right yeah okay they'll they will never cover it you'll never see it covered okay they intend to stage a coup make that the whole thing and never have any attention toward that here's the thing and uh bobo to clown thank you for the call great points that you've brought up ladies and gentlemen let me explain about this cult they're not going to draw attention to their own crimes period they are not going to the people have to do that there was a march in hollywood a few days back about you know pedophilia especially in hollywood but not just there throughout the world you know called save the children and you know the whole point is here folks grassroots efforts are going to get the word out spreading the documentary conspiracy of silence are going to get the word out spreading the the book the franklin cover-up is going to get the word out okay well you know what's not going to help what's not going to help is the mainstream media if you're expecting them to cover this and talk about it you're going to wait forever you'll be a skeleton rotting in the in the dust turning the dust and blowing away in the breeze these people are not going to expose their own crimes because the media is the cult this is what people still have failed to come to the accurate understanding of all the people say i believe what the media is telling us about coronavirus you don't still understand yet they are the satanic cult ladies and gentlemen that's the cult that's their members like mia brzezinski you know the daughter of zabis new brzezinski that says telling people what to think is our job you know the the trash from her trash father zabi's new berzinski you know this is who the cult is comprised of this is the cult anderson cooper cia agent cult member this is the cult all the people on all of the nightly news these are the cult members they're low-level satanists they are paid media propagandist whores that are involved at a low level or just on the take and just accept they're the kind of trash that just takes money to lie to people and you could call that a rank and file member of the cult we've got to stop calling these people professional journalists they're cult members that's what these people are and you know what who else are cult members the people who believe them the people who believe them are also members of the cult that's the congregation of the cult they're not members they're the congregation you know and that's what they are clown shoes as you see there in the background they're clown shoes ladies and gentlemen it's just amazing that people still yet do not understand this ladies and gentlemen we heard from bobo let's hear from bobolina bobolina you are live on what on earth is happening welcome what do you have for us thank you can you hear me yes i can great uh i have two questions for you tonight you got it the first one is what is your take i am from sweden what is your take about that we don't have any lockdowns here yeah i mean it's great because it was a control that's a scientific control for the entire dynamic you know and again i don't think that there's not an illness i don't think the illness is what they insist that it is you know i think that this is uh some type of an attack on the immune system through a toxin for sure however i don't subscribe to the virus theory as it exists in mainstream science i think i've read enough scientific papers and literature that is peer reviewed in peer-reviewed science journals to come to the informed educated conclusion that viruses don't work the way that we are told that they work by mainstream publications and mainstream science i don't really care what anybody thinks of that conclusion you can believe whatever the hell you want but i say that my conclusion is informed because i do stay abreast of scientific literature whereas most people don't you know so um you know i think it's at least a good control uh based on taking one type of action versus taking another in response to this illness and uh i think that it shows very clearly you know you guys aren't having any uh worse effect than anywhere else as a matter of fact it's better than in a lot of other areas of the world that have taken aggressive draconian containment measures which all that's going to do all those aggressive measures are going to do anyway with mask wearing is compromise the immune system further because people are breathing in contaminants they're breathing in contaminants that get lodged in the mess they're breathing in contaminants that they breathe out that's part of the expulsion the toxic expulsion system of the human immune system is the breathing out of the air of the lungs you know it's the gut it's the stomach lining you know it's the skin you know and it's the lungs that's that's a big portion of your immune system right there sweat is a big part of it excretions are a big part of it breathing out expiration is a big part of it you breathe re-breathe those toxins that you're supposed to breathe out and get them away from you that's called the exportation of entropy entropy is the are those toxins in the system the expiration is part of the immune system response of exportation of those toxins of that entropy if you prevent that or if you recycle that entropic toxin you're going to get sick that's how it's common sense folks that that's how it works and people be like no i insist that's not how it works that's untrue that's doing danger no you're doing danger you by actually advocating the re-respiration of toxic exploration you're endangering people not me okay and and again the people who insist and say you can't say that or will censor you you're violent trash that's what you are you are conducting what is known as worldview violence attempting to take and censor other people's rights because they don't support the narrative that you support okay and again i don't do that as a private publisher that's different i am privately publishing my results i'm allowed to do that and keep it to what i want published because uh what on earth is happening is private publishing a public forum cannot do that because that's an abridgement of freedom of speech and making people make their own informed decisions if people can't understand the distinction between those things they're just dumb they just are just unintelligent people that cannot distinguish between those two dynamics they think that they're the same and they are not the same so going back to your question i think it's great that sweden did that because it provides a scientific control uh with a true scientific methodology trivium-based based methodology to look at a control system that did not do the aggressive mitigation and uh social distancing and mask wearing draconian mask wearing measures that other imbecilic societies did not saying sweden is an imbecilic in many many many other ways because it is you know as is all governments all cultures okay but the whole point is at least they took the right side on this issue and let the chips fall where they may and let people build uh whatever immunity their immune system is going to build build to this toxin i'll call it what it is a toxin instead of a virus okay is there a toxin yes there is what is going to help with that building of the immune system yes food and breathing open air and getting sunlight getting vitamin d3 getting vitamin c you know uh and doing exercise and being out in open air and sunlight and working on your immune system through proper nutrition there's the old saying if proper nutrition is present um medicine isn't necessary and if proper nutrition isn't present medicine won't help won't help much okay i'm paraphrasing but just think about it if you you build the right foods let your medicine be your food and your food be your medicine if you're putting the right nutrition into the body the immune system response will be strong and you won't need mitigation efforts of uh so-called medicine and if you're not doing that it really doesn't make a difference what drugs quote-unquote you put into your system through quote medication it's not going to help much if you don't have proper nutrition you're going to be continuously sabotaging the immune system and the immune response so caller i hope that gives you an idea of you know what i feel on that and answers your question um yeah i was just i'm just i just feel a bit suspicious about that sweden is the only country with with no lockdown and i'm thinking like do you think they're gonna roll out like the second wave from here or is it because there's like a lot of elite connections going to scandinavia and sweden if they do do that it will probably be caving it will be their the local government there caving to eu restrictions and eu so-called guidelines or mandates but i think they genuinely made this decision independently and i don't really think it was a popular one from a globalist perspective so um but again i think you could also look at it as they have to give you a part of the truth and make the people make their own determination because that's karma that's how karma works they're telling you constantly what they're going to do they're giving you alternative information the people can say we're not going to have this and we're not going to deal with this lunacy and yet they don't because it's the people who are the ultimate clowns the people are the ones who are clowned out okay and everybody wants to get upset with mark for saying that bobolina thank you so much for the call and comments great great uh perspectives there but folks everybody wants to say i'm problematic and i oh he's so dark and negative because he says oh it's it's the people it's not the and everybody's like oh it's it's the elitists it's not the people stop blaming the people the people are who is doing this folks blame the elite not the people are you nuts folks i'm just saying they're the orchestrators and they're the manipulators do you know who has to make the choice about how to behave in the world the average person that's who ultimately controls your freedom folks the average person out there in the street think about how dumb your average neighbor is how painfully stupid the average person who walks past you on the street on a daily basis is they're dumb as a bag of hammers dumb as a sack of hammers okay and a lot less useful okay you could do a lot of good things with those hammers okay these people aren't even as useful and they're about as intelligent as the raw materials that it take to make those hammers okay this is about how intelligent your average person is that's about how intelligent they are real intelligent folks i'm not getting the sound i want on this hold on there we go average person on the street what do you think about you know what's going on with the coronavirus and how it's like just uh all about control measures and we should we should really be building our immune systems through proper nutrition that's about what it sounds like to me out there you know it sounds like that to me you know and and then people get upset with me you know they get upset with me instead of getting upset with who you should get upset about the average dumb person all around you all around you surrounding you at every turn and guess what folks that's who's restricting your freedom the average dumb fuck the average dumb human being it isn't the people at the top the whole idea the whole saying oh the fish rots from the head bullshit the fish doesn't rot from the head it rots from the body okay the fish rots from the body not the head the whole idea of the fish rots from the head meaning society's all rotten because the top level of society is all rotten bullshit you don't know what you're talking about dumb fuck the the fish doesn't rot from the head it rots systemically from the entirety of the fish body okay from every cell from the cellular level that's where it rots from okay what people who say that dumb phrase the fish rots from the head they're apologists for all the dumb motherfuckers all around them who are ultimately controlling your life through their ignorance their ignorance is what binds your freedom and you don't want to do the hard work of educating them let's call it how it really is you won't hear that said from anyone else in the world folks you won't hear it said like that from anybody else any other researcher any other internet personality anywhere on earth i'll tell you the the rotten truth of the matter no matter how unpopular it is because i don't give a fuck about you liking me i'm not here for you to like me i'm here to tell the hardcore truth of the matter okay and the hardcore rotten truth of the matter is the average person is the problem not the elitists who run the world they're a symptom they're an extension of the average person they are mirroring of the average person they are an externalization of what's inside the average person and that's all they are and that's all they ever have been okay and if you don't understand that you know nothing about what's being discussed here on what on earth is happening from the very fucking beginning go back and listen to the podcast in order without skipping around and then you will understand and i'll tell you what folks that's why people want to sit and listen to episodes in the high 200s you know episodes in the 220s 230s etc and they want to go what's wrong with mark what's wrong what's wrong with mark i don't understand i don't care why he's too angry you talk like you got a bag of shit in your mouth dumb fuck okay i've already told everybody go back and listen to the whole podcast series in order or you have no idea what i'm talking about and yes it does have to be done and all the people who say oh you don't think we can understand you if you don't listen to the whole thing no you can't dumb fuck you can't you might think you do but you don't okay that's how it really is not because i'm saying it because that's the fact of the matter objective truth of how it is unless you go back and listen to that prerequisite material which i'm not going to repeat every single podcast okay i can't fit a thousand hours of material into three hours dumbfuck who knows nothing about math okay you gotta go back on your own and listen to those thousands of hours of podcasts all right you're not going to understand by just watching one show the one show doesn't stand on its own it's backed by prerequisite knowledge and i guess i have to say that every week i should say it at the beginning of every show and belabor it like that it needs to be belabored because people are stupid a lot of folks people say oh you're saying that to your viewing audience no a lot of my viewing audience is that stupid i'll say it right to it a lot of you guys haven't gone and listened to the whole fucking thing in order and that's the problem that's the problem that's why a lot of people don't understand what i'm saying or why i'm angry you have incomplete information and you think you know you don't know shit even if you've listened to them all you probably really still don't know shit you got to go do your own deep research that's what the ark is for you tell me you've taken in a bulk of what's on the ark then i'll say you've done some deep research like i have anarcho anarcho hellbilly you're live on what on earth is happening what do you have for us hello hey here mate yes we can yeah the last caller gave me some hope because i'm also from sweden sweden and australia are really uh kind of getting active with what's going on in in the country sweden as a result of you know a lot of socialist measures but then not being on lockdown and seeing the contradiction there and australia because of being on the most aggressive lockdown in the world i'll tell you the aussies man are you guys in big trouble i mean the australians they're all coming for the ark they're all coming for all the information now through gifts right gifts is exploding from the aussies because now all of a sudden you want to listen don't you now all of a sudden oh you want to know why don't we have firearms why do we give up our firearms oh now what's happening enjoy it enjoy what you got hopefully it'll get even worse hopefully it gets even worse in places in europe until more people wake the fuck up and stop worrying about whether firearms are legal in your country and do what's necessary that's what your population especially your men are going to have to make the decision because you've been listening to too many dumb fuck people who believe in government and media and this is what it's gotten you folks you know and here's what you sound like to me that's what you guys sound like to me now you know all the people who want to balk and say we don't need firearms oh america they're just gun toting idiots yeah well who's the slide whistle blowing chump now you know i'm just mocking you by doing it but that ain't us here in the united states folks we're heavily armed and when it comes time the government's gonna know what we're willing to do you guys you're gonna go you're gonna put your thumb up your ass and go in a cattle car and that ain't gonna happen here and guess what folks you want to see how violent it'll get watch watch how violent it'll get america will show the rest of the world you are not going to put us in chains as easily as you think you are motherfuckers watch but go ahead continue you know as bad as sweden is in other areas yeah yeah i just want to say that i'm armed the what i'm armed i i have weapons yeah and as well everyone should it's a human right this isn't a united states right it's not an american right it's not a constitutional right it's a human natural right anybody that still doesn't understand that is completely asleep because they don't understand the self-defense principle you know and again when we get to talking about the lama folks we're going to read liberals and you got to understand you know that's why if anybody uh watched strange angel i thought it was one of the best period pieces ever on television from the 1940s okay strange angel it was on um i think it was hbo okay i might be wrong it might have been some other network but uh it was about um you know the rise to prominence of the person from jpl jet propulsion laboratories which is jack parsons who wasn't a cultist and a friend of elron hubbard who communicated with uh aleister crowley who you know sort of began the philosophy of fellaima as it is now known and called uh we we should go into them a big time on this show uh i i think that uh that television show was cancelled because not because it wasn't popular because it was it was a big underground popular series okay it was pot it was cancelled because it was the first time publicly on television on public television that the document lieber oz was ever read publicly to the people of the world okay and the the occultists that run the world the the powers that be said we cannot have anybody looking into this and understanding this you know because then they're going to really understand oh we're not slaves oh rights exist to stop people who are thwarting other people from the exercise of their rights we can't have that on public television you know forget it even cable you know we gotta snuff that out as quick as possible i highly recommend people check out you know the first two seasons called uh strange angel you know it should have went into multiple seasons and it ended just when parsons meets um uh hubbard you know and building up the next season and then they cancel it right then and there in a cliffhanger you know because they don't want people understanding truthfully principles you know because the self-defense principle is deeply enshrined in the thalemic philosophy and we're going to talk about it here on what on earth is happening and get into it deeply on future episodes so i'll call her out anything else you'd like to bring up or any questions that you have i have a question about the the 5d people the fifth dimension okay people who are i have come across and i really don't know what to think so so you're asking if i think that higher dimensional entities are actually influencing events in the world are real are influencing events would that be a fair summation do they more about this these people say that the fifth i mentioned is coming oh like that there's an ascension to another dimension coming yeah i don't i don't necessarily buy into that whole a new age woo-woo you know this whole thing that this is about like physical ascension to another place there's not going to be any bifurcation where the good people go one place and the bad people stay here folks this is the whole it's just a new age take on the christian rapture concept is all that it is okay don't hold out your hopes for stuff like that you know what it is it's a stand down tactic it's a stand down tactic to get people to stand down from taking real world action based on real world knowledge this is what q is about this is what the new age movement is about this is with the fake law of attraction of oh don't think about that bad stuff it'll manifest if you think about it no you're just a dumb ignorant person who doesn't know what's going on in the world okay you have to think about it you have to consider it you have to understand it deeply you have to know what led to the current condition if you're going to ever change the current condition you don't know the causal factors that led to it that's not the law of attraction that's called being a dumb ignorant new age fuck okay and i won't i'll say it nicer in other places but here i'm going to just say it how it is you've been had you've been here this is what has happened to you you've been clown shoed there's the new verb for what you've been what's been done you've not only been clowned you've been clown shoed now it's a verb folks okay might be the first person that ever ever said it like that you've been clown shoed okay and it just it the the whole the space that you're holding as they say in the new age movement holding the space it reeks a clown shoes man it really reeks a clown shoes okay so let's get out of this notion that the blue avians are coming for us it's a cia psyop folks the q and the white hats are coming to save us it's a cia psyop folks that there's fifth dimensional entities coming to save us it's a cia psyops folks it's all bullshit all to get you to do nothing but sit there and hope and pray see that's all it's about folks it's about sitting there hoping and praying that something other than yourself will come to your rescue and guess what that does to you it makes you a lazy do-nothing piece of shit that's what it does to the people who subscribe to that only action based in truth and true care will ever get us out of this mess i don't give a fuck what you think how that offends you what religious affiliation you belong to that that offends your bullshit religion that's what you have you don't have truth you don't have true care you have bullshit religion bullshit religion is what you have i'm not talking to any of the callers here today i'm talking to people out there in woo-woo land okay you've been clown shoot punks and punk-ets you've been clown chewed all right embrace your clown shoeing because that's what has happened you know and you know i i gotta make a joke out of it and you otherwise i'd sit here and fucking cry all show i won't even explode with rage if i really showed you how i think i sit here with my head down on this desk and weep incessantly that's what's really going on inside of me because of how dumb people are and what they're willing to buy what they're willing to buy into thank you i need it too i really need it too a good healthy fruit-based smoothie excellent give me a second because i'm just going for this right now yeah thank you i need this i won't even get the straw out of here because i just want to gulp it oh yeah our smoothie's awesome just think of clown shoes not so much i gotta make it the farthest that it is folks because that's what it is can you get one of you guys hand me a tissue please uh there's some right here in that table thank you if you can reach it behind the camera if not don't worry about it right here if it's possible to get to it without moving anything all right great thanks okay so see this is the thing folks it it's a combination of rage and disgust thank you rage disgust and really the word is contempt that's what i really have for people out there and guess what people will say oh you shouldn't have that if you're really truly spiritual guess what i don't give a fuck about your definition of spirituality okay i don't really give a fuck what you think of it okay once again i'm not here to be liked i'm not here to be popular i don't care what people think about me i know what the truth is and that's what i serve i don't serve people i serve the truth that's what my love is for my love is not for people my love is for the truth my love is for what is right my love is for true morality true objective morals harm none do what you will anybody else try to stop you from doing what is your right to do that's not their right they're in the wrong and this is the world that we live in people that think other people have the right to do things they have no right to do and people that think that they have the right to stop other people from doing things that is their right let me say that again we live in a world where people believe that certain other people calling themselves government have the right to do things that they do not have the right to do so they support immoral violent behavior of government and enshrine it as a right when it is not and then they also support those very violent peoples quote right which isn't a right to stop people from doing things that is actually the right of those other people that they're stopping from doing those actions and that's not a right on the people who are stopping them from doing it who are thwarting other people's rights that's not one of their rights to do that so we live in a world that's completely inverted satanically inverted and upside down people believe certain other people have rights that they don't and they believe that people who do have the right to do things that other people should come and stop them from doing those things that are actual rights that is called satanism i don't care what name you want to euphemize it there's two things that it really is and they both begin with s it's satanism and it's slavery and both of them are immoral and no one even has the right to immorally do them or even immorally condone them if you are condoners of those things you yourself are immoral and wrong and have no right to condone it and the people who even a lot of the people who even listen to this show still don't understand that today and in all honesty that really makes you a piece of fucking garbage really that's what it is and i have to try to even lighten it and just totally scathingly make fun of it because of how sad and immoral it is otherwise i'll just be screaming all day so let's interject some you know scathing humor into it to tell people what they really are which is a bunch of fucking clowns all right let's go to uh sybil d you're live on what on earth is happening welcome hey man hello hey hear me yes um i just want to start off by saying i appreciate you putting out real shit and standing behind what you say always thank you thank you i appreciate that um sorry for interrupting the show i apologize if because i don't really have any questions i just want to say minutes ago i was on this call and i left because he just made me realize i really didn't have the balls to speak in public when i thought i had them so thank you i just wanted to say thank you for making me realize that and thank you for getting me um helping me get rid of my ego i appreciate that if i could give somebody a little bit of a kick in the rear end to get them motivated and doing something then i've done my job you know and that's what what on earth is happening has largely been about folks you know what i mean even the whole public teaching work that i've done i think i could even do better by private mentoring and i think i'm going to start down into the not so distant future doing private mentoring to try to really build one-on-one skill sets and knowledge with individuals that i think could really become powerhouses in this whole endeavor i think if i don't even try to maybe create a couple of you know younger individuals help influence a couple of younger individuals to really do this work at a high level like i feel like if i die and leave this world i haven't really done my job by that's instead of having a child and doing that it's like replacing yourself by conveying a deep portion of your knowledge and skill sets into another person then i'll really have done my job of duplicating myself and i think i can i could somewhat influence that by teaching at a distance like i have been but i think i really have to reevaluate some things and get maybe even take some time off in the future to get into deep private mentoring like maybe even take off a year and say over the course of this year i'm gonna private mentor five people that i choose you know and i mean go heavyweight in person here in my home of private mentoring people in a very very deep way almost every day you know that that is one of the things that i may do coming up i've really been giving it a lot of serious consideration because i think that's the thing that is is lacking in most uh areas of human endeavor is mentoring you know and uh i'd say even trying to target maybe uh people who might be potential mavens of their community and or family and mentor them so we'll see it's just an idea i'm kicking around in my head at this point let's go to censor nothing you're live on what on earth is happening welcome to the show hey mark can you hear me yes i can mark pleasure to talk to you man hey i've been listening to you for over a year now and i just want to say you've helped me so much with the compilation of information very consistent easy to tell that there's no loopholes or missing information you've got it all and uh i preach to you uh to everyone i know about you okay i appreciate that thank you got terence mckenna a bit but uh on steroids you know uh definitely i'll take that as a compliment thank you uh that's sweet goa i just wanted to ask you today about emotional authenticity which is something i believe uh you have in spades and it's one of the things that everyone in this movement can use to their advantage because when you know the truth you can't uh lie about it uh people attempt to lie at times you know politicians trying to pass off bullshit and you can see them in the eyes and it's pretty yeah absolutely and you can see it in their eyes because there's no actual they're not convinced there's no authenticity they're telling a lie that's right now maybe high degrees perhaps a psychopath or sociopaths can mimic emotions with maybe more convincing stuff to all those fucking sheep and they can get by with it right but uh in terms of uh you know the truth if you actually are telling something that you believe it's not necessarily true what you believe but for example religious zealots or something they can say things and they can think it's they can believe it right at their core you can tell they believe it right absolutely but the the it doesn't necessarily mean the material is true so one thing i just want to uh encourage all our fellow listeners here as well as just tell you mark thank you so much for your emotional authenticity it's something that since the moment i uh saw your work it just it's so obvious that you're you believe and you know what you're saying it's correct you're not trying to convince anyone you're not on the fence yourself there's conviction and that's one of the strongest things i think we can use to our advantage in this movement i totally agree i think that's a great point um and i think that a lot of people are stuck in a doubting stage and again the way that i would personally love to remove all doubt i've said it a million times i'd love to be able to just temporarily kidnap that person take them to a ritual satanic ritual chamber house throw them down in the basement or in whatever dungeon the rituals being conducted in and let them see what the world really is let them see the power brokers that attend let them see what they do let them see their mindset and then all doubt would be removed but i don't have the power to do that unfortunately you know so there's this satanic doubt that creeps into every area of their minds of their behavior of their actions they they're just stuck in this doubting mode and they can't really come to say that they really know you know and i can't make someone know it i can only put out information point to what they have to look at and then if they do their due diligence they'll come to know it but if people don't put that work in you'll be stuck in that satanic level of doubt forever for the rest of your life and that's the worst place to be as far as i'm concerned knowing a little and saying well i don't know that wish you what look even in religion that's talked about okay even in the whole religious communities it said in the new testament uh you know god looks at the uh the the cold and the hot as being okay they're authentic right meaning the cold they're the true psychopaths they're authentic they're just doing what they are they're just behaving as they are and then the hot that's the true spiritually fire awake lit people and they're doing what they are you know they're they're putting out in the world what they know and there's no doubt there's no doubt there but the the lukewarm are the 95 percent in between and you know what they're doing they're scratching their head and i don't really know too much about that and oh well i'm a little wishy-washy on that and it's like that's the worst place to be and you know what there's a there's a movie that i love they live with roddy piper who i very thankfully got to meet in person before he passed away and uh i kind of kicked him in the ass and said you know they live really isn't uh it's not really a fiction it's an allegory you know and um i said why don't you go out there and start telling people that you're really charismatic i actually said that when i got to meet him here in person in philadelphia at the trocadero and i said go out and you know they'll take it from you like they don't really like me that much some people can hear what i'm saying and they can you know i i don't burn them too too hard they can take hold of that electrical circuit and not get burnt too bad but most people they can't hear it from me you know i i gave him my card i said check it out i said you know but but you you're an entirely different story you have charisma people already love you you're like one of the most loved professional wrestlers of all time you get out there and start saying this they'll take it from you you know and he said you know what i just might start doing that i have some connections with obviously sean stone and you know sean was friends with alex jones a couple of months later a few months later actually he shows up on the alex jones show doing an interview and then several months after that he ended up dead you know they don't want big celebrities like that going out and speaking the truth yeah the the and the people who think that that's coincidence you know there goes the uh the slide whistle you know uh but um my point is and they live there's a uh there's a conversation between the main character played by roddy piper named nada and then his uh friend who is the black gentleman that he gets in the big famous fist fight with in the alley to try to get the sunglasses on him uh being an allegory of trying to help him see the truth and uh before that altercation in the alley they're talking in the uh you know construction site and um piper is telling him his world view and the other guy i can't quite remember his name but he basically says hey i'm always walking the white line i try not to bother anybody so nobody bothers me meaning he doesn't get involved in all of that right he just lives his life he just tries to make a paycheck that's it okay and you'll hear this over and over i'm too busy just living my life trying to make ends meet bullshit you're lazy you don't want to get involved you want to stay safe it's cowardice that's what he was he's just a coward okay apathetic right doesn't care doesn't want to know too cowardly to get involved right and what does piper say to him and this is about the whole idea of the wishy-washy the lukewarm it's the worst place to be karmically he says pipe the piper character nada says to him the white line is the worst place to drive brilliant line you know that's where you're going to get clipped from both sides okay you're going to get into an accident from both sides if you drive in the middle of the road you gotta choose a side and know definitively that you've chosen the right side and remove all doubt take all doubt away okay so you know continue if you want to i mean i was just my take on all of that but continue if you have any other questions or anything i want to just firstly commend you there with some authenticity your anger is appreciated and you it's very difficult to mimic true emotions so this is why it's excellent to see you see all these you know you know singular toned speeches by liars and there's no emotion there's words they can use fancy fucking like whatever but you can cut right through so mark let me give you my story quickly the other thing is real quick before you go to that is a lot of people cannot display genuine anger they are they have it was has so been suppressed so been buried inside of them that i don't think they've ever had any kind of even a verbal explosion of anger let alone a physical one they've never actually gotten that angry and i say that that is soul sickness that is illness if you cannot get angry about the injustices that are going on in the world today and how rights are being human rights are being destroyed there is something utterly and completely broken inside your soul and people i don't think people hear me truly when i say that i mean that the soul the spirit itself is broken you know and people have to really look into that statement and hear what i'm really saying when i say it's broken okay so go ahead it's as if it's as if a facet of the the soul any emotion you remove the ability to feel sore happiness if it were something such a such a huge emotion like that and the other chemicals that come along with it in the body if you were lacking that it would be very easy to say if someone couldn't feel happiness they were an incomplete or broken human being and this only shows that the destruction of care ceremonies that's right are obviously working that's right as they want to follow the fucking carrot on the string all that bullshit so mark 27 in 2017 uh i just have a small uh pretty interesting encounter sure that took place myself in the uh city of aquitos peru um which is located on the amazon river i had traveled to that uh place to uh with the iowa scaros with the sacred plant medicine ayahuasca for my own uh self-help and work and i have returned uh for many years now to uh continue that work as it has been very effective i've found for myself and everyone i've witnessed as well take part in the ceremonies there excuse me so this man i ended up talking to uh outside of a restaurant in the sun for a couple of hours the conversation uh began with him talking to me about uh world uh passports actually and how he'd renounced his social insurance number and gone down that route to leave england and he then continued to tell me uh about a virus that would be unleashed in 2020 by the name corona virus he told me about the uh jamaica numerical uh values of the word corona and the six letters uh encompassing it and he basically told me a lot of the stuff that's been unfolding sure which is pretty yeah pretty wild there's definitely people who know about these plans before they're rolled out i mean you know you could just uh even infer it yourself uh intuit it yourself by just taking little hints that they drop out there into society you know yeah yeah and and to be honest i was uh i was not nearly as uh well-read with some of the allah and other themes that he was talking to me about right i had seen the tree of life and the tree of death and understood some of those themes which he was talking to me a lot about but this guy this guy also associated um all the virus symptoms with correlating to the effects of 5g and i know you've got uh upcoming work that you're going to be doing so i don't want to go uh sure exasperate you know well those are those are really great points to bring up and i will be covering some of that in future episodes but there are now scientific papers published in peer-reviewed scientific literature that talk about the direct correlation between 5g frequency fields and the manifestation of certain types of coronavirus in the human body is that possible absolutely absolutely it's scientifically proven to be possible you know again i recommend people check out the invisible rainbow by arthur ferstenberg which is uh you know book written i believe in the early parts of the 2000 or maybe 2010s but anyway that book uh talks a lot about affecting human health with frequency fields and electricity so uh and you know people like tesla knew this people of course like royal raymond rife certainly knew this um you know you could look into a lot of pioneering researchers work on that uh check out arthur firstenberg's work on it and uh you could read modern literature that is talking about the very same things through 5g intensity frequency fields so you know all that literature is out there if people want to look at it the people that don't want to look at it want to remain closed-minded and uh not aware of what is even possible so let's do some rapid fire uh question and answer now so folks when i bring you on you know very briefly uh you know you can say hi but go right to your question or your clarification request we want to get a bunch more in before the end of the show all right let's go to um uh clee you're live on what on earth is happening welcome clee however that is pronounced unmute yourself and you're live there you go all right hi hey thanks for having me on um i i've listened to the entire podcast series over the course of six six or seven months a couple of years ago i really appreciate it and thank you i'd like to get into a long thing about the near kundalini like experience ahead during that process but my question is a bit more pressing too okay uh so it's just based on the truth of what you've uh illustrated through your podcast series my question is this if cause and effect is in operation as it is and uh we're in this realm where there's these demon worshipping psychopaths running the world and what you've called our society being basically a huge satanic ritual yes uh you know nearly every aspect of our life is part of this ritual right um if we existed in some form before we entered this life in these bodies my concern is what cause led to this effect and my bigger question is why i guess my question is how could we have ended up in this place great question and is this place then hell uh we're turning it into hell i i would not say that it is forever a hell but can it become a hell absolutely okay so um the no better definition of hell exists than something that is eternal that can never be changed that isn't eternally bad that can never be changed okay where freedom doesn't exist because the no better definition of evil exists than the destruction of freedom which is the definition of evil that jeremy locke put out there in the end of all evil okay so um how i would answer this question is one this is not hell this is a place of infinite potentiality where we can manifest anything we want we have manifested hell the re the cause that led to that effect is bad thought forms entrenched in the human soul bad thought wrong thought manifests wrong conditions immoral thoughts leading to immoral conditions exactly my my producer is uh very adeptly displaying that it's been a uh mindset of clowns actually okay that's really what it is okay and then what here's what people have done we have accepted the thoughts of the least wise among us we have accepted the thoughts of all the clowns among us that just want to see the world burn okay and again they aren't like that coming in i don't believe in this notion that oh just psychopaths are waiting in in another dimension and they just all come here you know all these bad souls just arrive here no they're made here they are created here through th wrong thoughts that and those wrong thoughts lead to wrong actions i really recommend people still please read the works of richard weatherill read he will help people to understand how everything that happens in the world that manifests things that we say we don't want is a result of wrong thinking wrong thinking incorrect thinking if you accept a an axiomatic premise that is incorrect and then you base your behaviors on an incorrect premise your thinking is rooted in a completely wrong way of thinking and doing something you are going to manifest chaotic results and you are going to manifest things that are not only incorrect but are morally wrong that which is correct as being true is going to lead to what is morally correct morally true okay and is going to lead to order and freedom if we accept things that are incorrect and take that into the mind and continue to base our actions upon that which is incorrect we are always going to manifest disorder chaos and slavery in the world and no you can't make anyone believe that it is an impossibility to get anyone to accept that they have to come to that understanding by deeply deeply deeply considering and thinking about and breaking down and analyzing how those dynamics work in the very real world of nature okay and that is how natural law brings to us the consequences of what we put out into the world through our behavior which is ultimately based on our thoughts that's why i've said one of my quotes is be responsible for everything you create by being responsible for everything that you think this is how we co-create our shared reality on earth it doesn't have to be hell that's the sickening saddening part of the whole thing uh to to the caller the sickening and saddening part of the entire dynamic is the world doesn't have to be this fucked up it could very easily be a wonderful great magical place for us to live and explore our infinite potential but we are building a prison of hell instead we've been given free will to create something wonderful and magical and free and of infinite potential and instead we said you know what we're going to take those lego blocks of creation or we're going to build a nice prison wall all around ourselves and then we're going to live in that prison how foolish how dumb does a population have to be to think that wrongly to create that immorally here's how dumb that's about how dumb you gotta be there's the iq and folks i calculated it with a very specific iq test and there was the result that's the result of the iq test that that's humanity's iq right there right there right you can't argue with math you know that's it folks yeah yeah oh i don't this must be a size 666 you know and that's what humanity's wearing folks they're wearing the 666 because that's their number you know but you can't you can't tell anybody that they know better they're wiser they know how it works and they're just shit drooling dumbasses actually they're just fucking clown shoes that's all they are that's what really what dante meant to write wasn't the divine comedy he meant to say you're all fucking clown shoes that's what dante really meant to write instead of the divine comedy his actual uh first draft was called you're all just fucking clown shoes okay because that's what this place is it's a big fucking laughing joke it's not really a joke it's very serious but for anybody who really knows what's going on you you you gotta just look at all these people around you as just they're shit clowns that's it they're walking shit clowns they're shit golems you know that's it bags of fucking shit that aren't even really alive that's why the dark occultists call them the dead how could i argue with it it's so true and then people go oh you still think like a satanist no i just recognize that even psychopaths can speak the truth that's all something can come out of a psychopath's mouth and still be true see that's the thing here's the thing folks most of you are still lying to yourself that's why you're not really awake that's why you're not initiated that's why you're not enlightened you're still lying to yourself you have a false understanding of what enlightenment is enlightenment is not flowery bullshit seeing the world through rose-colored glasses and then blaming everything on the super elitist instead of the average dumb fuck the average dumb fuck is what created this situation by continuing to propagate bad thinking and breeding new bad thinkers by teaching it to their dumb fucking children that they shout out and i'm not saying let's go into eugenics and call the world i'm saying if if we're going to say we're really enlightened and we have the truth in hand the answer is you got to become a public teacher because there's a bunch of fucking dumb children running around controlling you controlling everything and saying we're as the stupid fucking teenager we're going to set up the and take over the house we're going to set up and take over the house from the wise parent and if we let them do that we deserve whatever they do to us these are the dumbest most unwise people who have ever lived all around us and we're gonna just kick back and go let's let them take the whole fucking world and let the world be run by total fucking clowns think about how immoral that would be to do and this is where people go oh the world's taken i'm not gonna do a fucking thing i'm not gonna do anything you're immoral that's an immoral position to take by not getting involved you're complicit in the evil that has taken the world and you're going to help it become a worse hell through your inaction i don't know how much more hammering and beating on the head i got to do to get people to understand how this works and this isn't directed at any of the callers i'm directing this out there to the dumb fucks that still don't understand you know and it's a lot of my viewership you have incomplete understanding you think you know and you don't know let's go to uh court theo i don't know if i'm pronouncing that right but anyway courts feel you're live on what on earth is happening let's go you have to unmute yourself you're unmuted at the server end short spo all right there you go there you go welcome yeah hi uh it's cevio i just changed my front name steve how you doing get in the blog how's it going not bad uh yeah um they're golgothans for the most part yeah it's it's uh people who would have been cheering on christ being nailed to the cross and again i'm not an exoteric christian folks i don't believe in religion it's a story it's an allegory about a good person being killed while they let uh an evil murderer go free and roam the earth that's the whole idea in the new testament of you know them asking on passover uh what prisoner do you want us to set free and and it says in the biblical allegory with one voice the people cried out barabbas there was no doubt or question who they wanted they wanted jesus dead they wanted the good man dead and they won the evil man roaming free and doing his evil on the earth they wanted a rapist and murderer to be set free and they wanted a good man who would harm nobody but challenged established wrong thinking to be put to death and then they cheered on the police of the day the roman centurions while they killed an innocent moral human being and nothing has changed zero has changed the same people of that day who wore the big red uh floppy clown shoes and their toga uh would have been saying the same thing had they been alive today and the people alive today are saying the same things and advocating for the same violence and the same immoral behavior that they would have been advocating for if they had been alive two thousand years ago nothing has changed in consciousness so yeah good go ahead yeah i i'm just uh currently i've been uh focusing on a lot of these outed uh disgraced uh hollywood personas and other personas that we know about that are complete cult members and just just just like looking at them studying like every move they're doing i've been getting into like um like studying their microaggressions and their tells and stuff there's this guy um out on uh youtube and he does great uh uh behavioral analysis and now that we know so much about them um now we could really really decode a lot of their tells and what what really is going on sure i mean this pedophilia in hollywood has been going on for decades folks decades you know and people on the inside have been trying to tell people you know watch the documentary an open secret you know watch the documentary the two quarries you know you can go on and on and on yeah the new one out of shadows out of shadow yep exactly yeah it's incredible yeah i'm gonna try to get the the stunt man mike smith on the show at some point if i can i'm gonna at least put the word out that i would like him to come onto the show and tell his story you know because he saw this satanism and pedophilia from the inside so i want to bring people on like that i i really hope one day um maybe jamie deluxe could uh could look your way sure i would have him on for a segment no no question i'm not sure he's he's been exposed to your work fully yet but um uh i've seen some of his work on this aspect of what's going on and it's pretty good so he he barb introduced me to and barb really liked him yes absolutely yeah yeah i would i would have no problem bringing someone like that on they've seemed to have done their homework so yeah certainly okay do you have anything else any other questions um no just uh just that that was all i had to share thank you thank you so much absolutely and great point brought up without a doubt that people are looking more into the pedophilic aspects of this you know the whole jeffrey epstein scandal has made people wake up to some of that people having more time on their hands to study some of this during the lockdown have woken up that has woken up a lot of people to this and again uh there were big marches in hollywood i don't want to say huge but hundreds of people you know about um the pedophilia that is going on within hollywood and really throughout the world you know and again like i said we can't wait on the mainstream media you could tell by looking at some of those marches on hollywood that um it's very grassroots no fancy signs you know like soros funded operations you know very grassroots effort okay and i'm not saying protesting is the answer either it was more like an informational outreach okay you know forget protesting and asking your masters to do anything they ain't going to do nothing they want you right where they got you but educational outreach is fine i'm all for that you know help your fellow uh you know human being understand what's going on all around them you know bring documentaries you know bring an open secret bring uh the unfinished documentary conspiracy of silence you know bring out of shadows etc you know this is what people have to see and understand is going on and you gotta look at shadowgate how they compromise people you know blackmailing compromise that's what this is all about that's how they get people voting in the globalist agenda that's how they get career politicians on their hook that's what it's all about folks and people don't want to learn and look at how it really works but because they prefer that the world not be the way it is see that's the that's the second part of you know the initiation method stop dreaming stop imagining to the world to be some other way than it actually is it goes hand in hand with stop lying to yourself stop lying to yourself and stop dreaming imagining the world is some other way because you would prefer to live in that world instead of accepting the world as it is and then changing it from there that doesn't mean you accept that it should stay that way it means that you have a clear and accurate understanding of how it actually is and then you work from that point to change it that's just like the first dictum of initiation which is stop lying to yourself you have to accept yourself from where you're at and you start changing yourself from where you understand yourself to be you don't jump ahead there's no shortcuts okay and to briefly go back to what not this past caller the one before him was talking about authentic the authentic personality you know i look back and i i look at my early work and i'm like man was i wearing a mask man was i not being genuine to myself because i wanted people to listen and i i knew how brainwashed people are folks this is the thing folks you gotta actually in the early going try to speak to the brainwashed if i came out this hard hitting all my earliest shows nobody would be able to hear it but that doesn't make what i would be saying untrue see that's the thing this is what you got to know about how emotional brainwashing and mind control work the people who say i don't want to listen to that because of how it was delivered you're the brainwashed you're the brainwashed you're the brain washed you are the one who has the problem just because you don't like how someone delivers truth doesn't mean that the statements they made were untrue i can listen to someone saying something that is true and still hear it the delivery does not matter the veracity is what matters if you accept that delivery matters over veracity you've fallen prey to a mind control technique called emotional mind control and you are the problem you have the problem i think this is one of the things that should be taught endlessly barrage people with that first say do you think that the truth must be put in a pleasing tone for it to be true do you really believe that ask people around you do you think that the truth must be explained in a pleasing tone of voice for it to be true yes or no be honest put that out there to people and say be honest with yourself fuckhead do you really think that is that what you really think that the tone of voice someone uses changes that whether what they're saying is true or not so i could say the federal reserve is basically one huge scheme to rip off the savings of the people of the united states and i could say in a totally angry confrontative voice hey dumb fuck the federal reserve is devaluing your savings and they're robbing you they're robbing the value of your earnings of your labor like that and then another person could go the federal reserve is a government-appointed body that is there to protect the purchasing power of the currency of the united states and they're doing what is in your best interest is that going to make the first statement untrue and the second statement true you really believe that this is the problem folks that's called mind control and i'm trying to do this to shake you the fuck out of it shake you out of it because if you believe that just the tone of voice dictates whether something is true or not let's get a good one in there i gotta get just the right squeeze in there but that's what you sound like and this is what you look like that's what you look like and here's what you sound like i'll get it exactly right there you go great that's it so you gotta get your head out of that level of thinking that just because someone is angry when they say something doesn't mean what they're saying is true and there's a reason for that deep anger if it's righteous let's go to chris chris you're live on what on earth is happening right to comment our question hey mark thanks for taking my call you got it um and thank you for your service to truth thank you that you're coming from a veteran i had uh something i wanted to read to you from uh uh it's something i wrote it's about natural law okay natural law is the only law that can rightfully exist it enforces itself and as actors we can live with it or go against it at our own peril to live with it we develop codes of conduct to live by principles that are in keeping with those natural laws and with respect of the individual there are natural law of rights these rights cannot be taken away by another sentient being but they can be violated justice is when such a violation is made as right as possible under the circumstances and that's it excellent i think it sums it up very succinctly you know and if more people just put things out there like that people would come to an understanding relatively quickly that government is slavery and has no right to exist you know because here's the thing what i can't even fathom is how do all the christians out there actually believe that they're serving god if they believe that government authority is is righteous and is legitimate morally legitimate they can't see the violence inherent in government they can't see that it's commands of compliance it's not punishing of the guilty that's such bullshit often government punish the punishes the innocent and lets the guilty roam free you know and people still can't see this that that's what what you just read is what god's law is about screw man's law man's law could be as corrupt as the day is long they can be as corrupt as a human being can become corrupt why would we put our faith in that why would we put any trust in that instead of understanding what the real laws of creation are as far as objective morality is concerned why do people think you can't determine and understand that you can't come to an accurate determination of that of course you can that's what the objectiveness the objective reality of natural law and morality is all about they are objective truths they are not opinions they are not whims likes preferences or opinions that can change over time they are immortal principles eternal principles that can never be taken out of effect in the universe you know and this is what we have to try to convey you know this has nothing to do with what some person wrote down natural law is not written uh by a human hand natural law is written in creation it's written in in the universe itself it is written in the human heart and people cannot grasp that for some crazy reason they they cannot grasp that that is what it is and until we understand that's what it is we're going deeper and deeper and deeper into horror and bondage and and folks i blame a lot of people in the anarchist movement a lot of people in the freedom movement because a lot of them are moral relativists you ask a lot of the people in the freedom movement do you think morality is objective or subjective and a lot of them will go oh it's totally subjective human beings make up their own standards of morality and it can be different for every person you you that is so prevalent in the alleged freedom community that what you are going to have is the the freedom to decide whether you go into a left-wing prison or a right-wing prison that's about it you know and you're probably not even going to be able to decide that so caller i think that's really great and uh you know i think that that is what more people really should be out there doing is just publishing simple things like that make it an internet meme put it out as a little pdf document record it as a short youtube video put it on library there's a million things that we could do you know let's go to call it call it you're live on what on earth is happening welcome right to comment or question please uh unmute yourself you're unmuted from our end call it jared you're live on what on earth is happening hey can you hear me yes perfectly thank you i have a question about uh natural law sure and courtney so um if uh if the self-defense principle isn't used when somebody uh aggresses upon uh something that you own and it then takes it um if you don't use the self-defense principle and consent whether coerced or or through um deceit let that person take it is that in fact giving it away making it not theft i know this is a stupid this sounds like a stupid question it should be self-evident meaning if you decide that you are not going to take any retribution upon anyone for take thieving from you that is within that's within someone's rights you cannot take action on a thief okay however is it recognized as theft to the law if you let somebody take it absolutely absolutely that they still broke natural law okay so um if someone else witnessed that i would say they still have the right to treat that person as a thief and all that entails you know if you say i would ask that you not hold them accountable for that because they took from me i would say you can ask someone else to do that but i wouldn't say that you can stop them from taking action on them i'm i'm a little bit more hardcore on thieves when it comes to that you know so can you not make it theft no but is it your right not to pursue any repercussion upon that individual for the theft that they conducted in the physical world it is your right not to do anything but can you tell other people that they can't take action against that person i don't think you can force them to stand down on action if they witness the theft and want to do something to that person quite honestly and guess what i i i in a society ruled by natural law i would treat theft brutally brutally you know and that doesn't mean in the current conditions that we're talking about with you know children taking a piece of bread to survive okay you could you could look at the actual situation but guess what you know what i would treat brutally people going door-to-door and taking somebody else's hard-won stuff that's on their step because amazon left it there you know i would treat that barbarically just to be honest that's what i would do i would treat it barbarically you know uh you know god help somebody if i catch them stealing something from me they're gonna be really they're gonna have a problem on their hands okay they're not going to have to worry about the police that's all i'm saying you know so that's the whole thing is yeah you can say i forgive them and i'm going to let it go and i'm not going to do nothing and that's your right but i wouldn't say even that person can say oh hey the person across the street witnessed the entire thing don't they i'm going to say you i can stop you from doing anything to that person i don't think you can under true natural law you know because that behavior is actionable it's actionable they took one of your rights you know that's theft they're taking your right to your labor and that's really a claim see people who conduct theft on other people it's like saying you're my slave you did the labor to acquire that and now i'm just taking it so i'm taking your labor and that's a claim on your body people got to learn how to keep their fucking hands off of other people's possessions learn what you own and what you don't learn and don't touch other fucking people's stuff or they have a right to be brutally barbaric to you if you violate that right you know i don't really care what people think of that i'm saying what the truth is in that situation you know in the in the past i would have taken it a much lighter-hearted approach about it and tried to explain it much more diplomatically but i don't care anymore you know i'm just going to come out and say it as it is you know so the first part of your question yes the person would have the right to say i don't consider that theft but the second part is if it was witnessed by someone else and somebody else knew that they're dealing with a thief now the person who was stolen from can ask another person not to do anything to them but they can't make them do that as far as i'm concerned because they actually violated a right and whether they violated their rights or someone else's a violation of someone else's rights is a violation of everyone's rights no i was really just asking if consent somehow negates the theft no it doesn't negate the theft but it is your right to say i am not considering it that therefore i'm going to quote let it go you're not even forgiving the person because forgiveness would have to work both ways they would have to be very seriously sorry for doing that but you know i i just think you know maybe you give thieves a couple of chances and then after that it's on you know i mean like literally i you know if a person can't rehabilitate themselves out of the behavior of theft you gotta say to them give them i almost believe in giving people one chance to rehabilitate you tell them one time this is your last first warning and your last warning and then that's being excessively nice that's being excessively ethical as far as i'm concerned you know i'm telling you i'll tell people ralph tell a fucking cop and judge right out in the open i find anybody stealing my property they're gonna be hurt i don't give a fuck what you do you know you're not gonna take from me and i'm gonna lay down like some little bullshit pussy you know so i think that's how people should treat thieves and we shouldn't need cops just go get them that's it and that goes with mafias that goes with fucking violent drug cartels you want to solve drugs do it peaceful you want to be violent about it people could should come hunt you they should come and hunt you you know it goes the same for people who think they're god and think they're fucking gods of the earth and they own other motherfuckers and they're they're there are masters and where they're slaves you know i think it should have been put down a long time ago it should have been put down a long time ago um my producer is trying to get my attention is he too low he's low yeah uh raises volume all right go ahead um so um i was gonna say though don't you think that um we shouldn't we shouldn't resort to punitive violence it wouldn't be violence unless unless well i mean if he's not uh if it's not to stop an action from happening and it's punitive not necessarily because then that means if anybody can get away with it nobody can do anything to them if they can't be stopped if they can't be caught in the act and no no actionable behavior can be done to them and it wouldn't be violence it would be i'm just self-defense see the whole thing is the only violent behavior is in initiation you can only start violent behavior if a violent behavior is responded to it's not violence it's self-defense this is part of what people still don't understand about the principle of self-defense the principle of self-defense is not initiation the only time violence takes place is when someone starts it hey mark so if somebody killed somebody and then they escaped yes their behavior is still actionable that behavior and a bounty hunter chases them down and uh takes them out you know he initiates violence no he does not incorrect that is an incorrect understanding of natural law the person would still be able to go after that individual and conduct harm to them that would still be self-defense because the person has no right to do that and act as a predator on another person if they killed the other person in the wrong that which is called murder if they were defending themselves exercising self-defense against violence then no one should go after that person so if it is determined that that person conducted murder yes somebody can go and get them so that's natural law you know and i don't think any institution needs to do that the people need to do it once you create institutions that will do something that the people are too cowardly to do you have government again nobody but the people themselves have the right to protect their rights you can't just say only this institution has the right to do that anyone has the right to do that and that's a that's a hard core world that i want to see come about how many people are truly ready for that responsibility 99.99 of people will say they're not ready for that responsibility and that's all the time that's why the world is still in bondage folks that's the very reason we're still in bondage that's all the time we have for this edition of what on earth is happening ladies and gentlemen remember government is slavery we'll see you right here next [Music] week [Music] wow [Music] don't you ever don't ever [Applause] [Music] you

What On Earth Is Happening Show #236

Topics: *Questions & Clarifications Part 5, ARK 2.0 is finally here, WOEIH is transitioning its material off YouTube and onto LBRY, People in the Truth Movement should de-monetize their YouTube channels and stop taking YouTube's BLOOD MONEY, Most humans don't want to rock the boat and so they will never tell others around them that they are immoral people, the Unloved and Loveless pathetic excuses for human beings who work for Big Tech and the Mainstream Media, Human Beings are enslaving themselves by complying, Freemasonic lodges are largely corrupted and no longer in tune with the teachings of true esoteric Freemasonry, Transitioning properly to Plant-Based Nutrition, Every human being can eat a plant-based diet, When injections become mandatory WAR must begin, Kingship Rulership Government are all euphemisms for SLAVERY, Courage grows out of high-level Knowledge, the Q-Anon Psyop, Trump is not a savior, Turn the other cheek does NOT mean "Do not resist" but instead to keep giving the Truth to those who need to receive it, Are super right-brain people who have fallen for Religious programming dead or redeemable?, Morgellons disease is possibly a nano-tech bio-weapon, If you get offended at being told you're not doing enough, just put your name through a search engine and look at how much work you've released publicly, Go back and listen through all the WOEIH episodes from Episode 1, Intrinsic Value and what it REALLY IS, Humanity is entering a period of abject Slavery, Review of the Triune Brain Complexes, People are not truly receiving the message to get involved and take action, Mark probably taking a hiatus from live broadcasting, Those who complain or nitpick should ask: "What the fuck have YOU done?"*

freedom man that's what it's all about [Music] you've got to groove on freedom like the good book says [Music] welcome you are listening to what on earth is happening this show will discuss the topics of human consciousness mind control natural law the occult and all issues that affect the freedom of the people of earth what on earth is happening will endeavor to shine light upon the darkness of our world and to offer empowering solutions to the problems we face as humanity approaches its critical moment of choice and now here is your host mark pascal [Music] welcome one and all you're watching what on earth is happening i'm your host mark pascio my website what on earth is happening dot com ladies and gentlemen government is slavery and here on what on earth is happening we are ending slavery one mind at a time thank you for tuning in this week ladies and gentlemen this is episode number 236 of what on earth is happening today is sunday august 23rd 2020. we have a great show lined up for you here today we're going to be continuing our ongoing questions and clarification series this is questions and clarifications and call-ins show number five part five in a continuing series of asking me anything that you want to know or anything that uh you need clarification on regarding anything that i have covered as part of the what on earth is happening broadcast series thus far so let's switch over to my slide presentation i have a couple of housekeeping duties to take care of thank you there's the uh artwork for today's show as always what on earth is happening is a cumulative broadcast that means that if you're new to this broadcast if you are a new viewer or listener you should not start here you should go back to my podcast page on my website what on earth is happening dot com click the podcast tab and you should click the red link that says start with podcast number one and you should listen to the show in order from episode number one at your own pace if you start with this broadcast you're pretty much not really getting all of the necessary prerequisite information that is covered in earlier episodes so please if you're a new viewer go back to podcast number one and start in order you will get the maximum value that way and it will really establish a full understanding with all kinds of ancillary information to back up what i am saying in these broadcasts so i'm very happy to announce as my first housekeeping duty today that ark 2.0 is finished and ready so the ark is called the amazing repository of knowledge it is a offer of information that i make available and have made available for many years here as part of what on earth is happening the ark is a drive whether it be a hard drive or a solid state drive that consists of the bulk of my best research material and data that i have downloaded from the internet since i started looking into these matters so it is my own personal archive of research hence it's called the arc and arc stands for amazing repository of knowledge the first arc drive was a one terabyte drive offer one terabyte of information this new arc drive replaces the old arc drive offer so i am no longer offering the one terabyte arc i have updated the instructions on how to go about making a request for the ark on the ark tab of my website i'm going to be showing you that in a moment but this is the ad that my graphics people made for arc 2.0 this is the new arc offer arc 2.0 the amazing repository of knowledge get the whole picture so in other words don't just get a partial picture of what's going on in the world get the entirety of the picture this is such a problem in the whole so-called truth community the so-called freedom community you have half-assers out there you have halfway people in halfway understanding and that's not going to get the job done you need to go all the way in your understanding all the way in your knowledge you can't half-ass it okay so the arc 2.0 drive consists of over 26 000 audio files over nine thousand five hundred digital books in pdf and epub format and over three thousand four hundred video files this is all from my own personal archive of research and data gathered into a huge digital library and copied onto the two terabyte drive that you provide and again that drive can be a hard drive or it can be a solid state drive depending on what you purchase and send to me for the copy you can get more information on arc 2.0 at what on earth is happening dot com slash arc so i'm going to go to my web browser right now i want to show you the arc page on what on earth is happening.com so here's my website this is the home page if you click the arc tab or if you click this uh the arc tab is right here i'm circling it i'm highlighting it okay this is it right here right in between podcast and bio that's the arc tab okay also if you scroll down to this little button graphic here on the side menu it says get the ark get the whole picture you can click that as well all right i'll click the arc tab that's going to take you to a description of what the arc is so it says you ship me a two terabyte hard drive i'll fill it with information and ship it back to you it's that easy it really is that easy folks there are some instructions because i want you to follow my shipping method and i'm pretty meticulous about the shipping it still is quite simple okay you just have to take your time pay attention and read the instructions you can get the instructions by filling this form out on the what on earth is happening slash arc page okay and then hit request arc shipping instructions that will then take you to a page where you can download a pdf with the new shipping instructions okay so that's the arc drive offer arc 2.0 folks if you thought arc one was an amazing repository of knowledge wait until you see arc 2.0 i mean it blows my mind and that's kind of hard to do in today's day and age but this drive is amazing in what is on it i think you know to myself when compiling this information onto a hard drive the unbelievable amount of data that exists in the world to corroborate and support the information that we have been disseminating on what on earth is happening for the past 14 years going on 14 years 13 years going all 14 okay and it's just unbelievable to me that the world is still as asleep as it is that is is still as spiritually deadened as it is that people still buy all the psyops that they buy into which we'll talk a little bit about today this information should be commonplace at this point and not only should it be commonplace people should be taking action on it and redistributing it and you know making this information commonplace knowledge all over the world by putting it out publicly and most people just aren't do that they're stuck in a place of inaction most of the viewers of this show and i'm talking right to you you are stuck in a place of inaction the vast majority of you you have not understood what what on earth is happening has been trying to tell you since day one since day one on this broadcast i've been trying to tell you it's all about what you do it's all about action this can help you to get to a place of knowing what's taking place a whole lot better but ultimately you could know everything and be completely ineffective in helping to change it because if you're not willing to take action all the knowledge that you take in is meaningless what the arc offer is for is helping people with half-assed knowledge that is not complete in their understanding or the information that they have is skewed they think they know and they know skewed data and skewed information and what that's going to do is make them ineffective in the long term in helping people to really wake up to what real spirituality is and what natural law is arc 2.0 will help to get you there then you have to activate your will and your courage put it into action as wisdom of doing the right thing with what you know and only you can do that folks i'm talking to most of my viewers out there you know and i'm going to keep hammering that on you because most of you have done nothing you know and then people want to say oh you're beating us up pretty bad mark and how angry and nasty you've been over the last many weeks yeah that's right i have and it's going to continue because i don't really see you guys doing much i see you guys talking shit talking a big game and you're not doing hardly a damn thing because you want the world to change on its own or you think this is some magical automated process and it's not this is a process that we self-direct it's driven by our own will and by our own behavior and if you don't take action it doesn't happen magically on its own that's some new age bullshit that you've been sold and you've bought this isn't an automatic process of evolution that is directed by nature wrong incorrect nature wants it to go that way the will of the creator wants it to go that way but it doesn't happen automatically at this point it's directed by our will and our behavior and if we don't take action it's not going to happen and that's the problem is most people have been convinced by psyops and by religion and by new age bullshit that this is an automatic process and it's just it's it's in the bag no it's not in the bag mark pacio doesn't got this okay you have to join the battle you have to join the spiritual war and take action all right and the ark can help you get the knowledge that you need to get on that battlefield so if you're interested in the arc drive offer what on earth is happening dot com slash 2.0 the amazing repository of knowledge two terabytes of the best research data that i have ever downloaded from the internet since i've been on it that is my offer to you ladies and gentlemen when you see what it is your head will spin your jaw will drop you will scarcely imagine that first of all this much data even is out there let alone that it's out there for you to take in offline you don't need an internet connection it'll all be right there on any computer that you attach it to all right that's my offer to you if you want to take me up on it what on earth is dot com slash ark a r k next we are still working on completing the mark pacio and the science of natural law documentary we're on track to deliver this by the end of the year you could donate to help complete the documentary at gifts.what on earth is happening.com there are five donation tiers 100 of all donations go directly to production costs namely paying a video editor right now plus then pressing the documentary all donors will receive a complimentary copy of the completed documentary on flash drive and dvd that is if you make the donation at gifts dot what on earth is happening.com if you're going to donate to this effort do not use the donation page of what on earth is happening that is just for straight donations to the what on earth is happening cause for the documentary please use gifts dot water on earth is happening dot com and you will see the documentary link on gifts thank you all right also a gifts new t-shirts flash drives the complete mark pacio one great work collection solid state drive and much more we have released world view violence and the real pandemics which was the latest uh documentary on flash drive and dvd in gifts we have released that publicly now on uh youtube and other channels okay so again i only put my latest one latest um presentation uh on the gifts area for a couple of months and then we release it for free so right now everything i've ever done is released for free including world view violence and the real pandemics we are actively working on folks uh uploading everything to library for more censorship proof um platform and i'm going to be taking down links to youtube uh i don't even care about views and hits on youtube folks not only do i not monetize my youtube channel folks i don't even care about views i could give a shit about youtube okay i think youtube are nazi censoring trash and i am taking down all my youtube links on my own website and i'm re-linking to library only fuck youtube fuck you guys fuck google your dirty rotten nazi trash and that's all you ever were and your families are dirty rotten nazi trash especially your mothers your mothers are trash who never taught you any morality you scumbag fucking nazis how about that for not monetizing a channel do whatever you're gonna do i'm saying the truth hardcore in your face and if you don't like it turn the fucking show off that's how it's going to be from here on out i'm not worried about views i don't care about who stops watching i'll get as nasty as i want to get on this broadcast because it's mine and for all you who don't understand that that's all part of real spirituality you're fucked up your soul broke and not me okay i'm saying it the way it really is no matter who it offends get as offended as you like boys and girls okay that goes for my longtime listenership as well as anybody who wants to try viewing it from here without watching the whole podcast series i don't give a shit what you think of this broadcast all right and actually i really never have okay it's your karma and it's going to be your funeral if you don't listen up and pay attention to what i've been saying for the last 12 fucking years 13 fucking years all right so that's how it is and that's how it's going to be said from here on out on what on earth is happening what on earth is happening is still proudly working in cooperation with autonomy we have two banners on the website that you can check out autonomy autonomy is the brainchild of richard grove of tragedyandhope.com you can visit their website at getautonomy.info or click the banners on the waternearthishappening.com website how to become the true media webinar is going very strong we had a very informative class last week on how to search the internet and the dark web we're going to be continuing those topics we're going to be talking about email setup and usage uh and we'll go deeper into uh you know some web browser technologies like web browser extensions and how to customize some of those uh this is going to be class number eight out of 23 this tuesday august 25th the webinar starts at 7 pm to allow 1 hour for students to enter the class class instruction starts at 8 pm us eastern time please be on time or you might miss important information that will not be repeated keep a notepad handy for notes and questions we take questions periodically during the webinar headphones are recommended if you want to interact with the class to avoid echo or feedback if you have any technological problems or any problems at all with the how to become the true media seminar please email truemedia what on earth is happening.com thank you to all attendees i think the webinar is going really great so far and it's going to be picking up in uh really kind of uh complexity it's going to be picking up in uh engaging with media we are you know covering now internet basics so we're going to get a little bit into networking as well probably the following week and uh you know take it from there and then getting into creating media so we're laying a lot of the groundwork and then gonna be getting into some more uh sophisticated stuff as uh you know the the webinar uh continues so thank you to all attendees as i said last week we are moving all of our content to the what on earth is happening library channel available at library.tv slash w o e i h for uh acronym for what on earth is happening l b r y dot t v slash w o e i h very simple url we are going to be continuing uploading to that to this channel this coming week uh adding many more uh videos from earlier days of what on earth is happening we'll be working in reverse chronological order that's how we're going to be kind of approaching it and um you know eventually all the content on what on earth is happening will be youtube free all the so-called truth movement people should take example okay get off this demonic platform let it rot let it rot and push people onto library which is not censored okay that's it that's what people have to do they have to take a proactive approach and stop caring about your view count and stop caring most of all about your bullshit monetization of taking youtube nazi blood money okay youtube are dirty rotten nazi low-life scum that are pedophile protectors you are pedophile protectors you rotten nazi scumbag fucking trash that's what you are okay and you want to take down people's channels and censor people who blow the whistle on the worldwide pedophile rings that are the governments of the world that are the politicians that are the law makers that are the dark occultists that run the whole damn show and you youtube you you people who work for youtube you are dirty rotten lying scumbag nazi pedophile protecting trash and that's what you've always been and your whore mother made you that way boy your whore mother made you that way girl that's the truth of the matter you have no upbringing you weren't raised by your nazi trash parents scum and i'll tell you that right to your fucking face because i have the balls too and hardly anybody else does trash so all the people out there in so-called freedom movement so-called truth movement and your freedom movement and truth movement of the bottom of a trash can is what most of you are because you're cowards and you don't want to lose the profit that you get from youtube that's what you're mostly worried about not telling the truth about racking up money from youtube advertising that's nazi fucking blood money let that ch let that whole fucking platform rot into dust rot into the garbage trash that it is stop monetizing your channel stop taking their fucking money put your material up for free and put it on library now how many will do that now because you'll see who really cares about profit like i said i don't give a fuck who listens to this it's still the truth nonetheless it always has been and it always will be i don't give a fuck who i offend i don't care who shuts it the fuck off i don't give a fuck about my view counts i don't i don't monetize my youtube channel and never have that's real hardcore shit most of you are phony fucking posers that's what you are worried about monetizing your channel and taking youtube's ad money you fucking clowns you know what you are hold on you're not clowns once again your clown shoes here on what on earth is happening we fully endorse floparoo brand clown shoes floparoo brand clown shoes nothing's floppier nothing's clownier and all the people out there in the so-called truth community all the people out there in the so-called freedom community this is not what you wear this is what you are that's the slogan you don't just wear these you are them your fucking clown shoes okay that's what you are there you go and we really i should just call it an entirely different things thing folks you know we really need to call it we need to call it back to the uh back to the slides please because i have something for everyone okay we really need to call the whole uh you know truth movement and the whole so-called freedom movement i have a new name for you guys okay here's what the name is for you guys it's the bobo universe you guys are the bobo universe here we go i'm getting pretty good at that ain't i yep getting good at it you know boy i'm gonna practice this slide whistle until i'm a slide whistle master okay and it shouldn't take too long okay because guess what this is the entire truth telling movement this is the entire so-called freedom movement you're a bunch of bobos okay and only a movement like this could have a pla you can only have a clown for a god there's the god of this world yeah it is it really is this is the bobo the clown show that's what it is and again folks the clown ain't me because i've been telling the truth from the beginning the clown is all the people that refuse to accept the truth and all the people who refuse to take action based on the truth that's what it is folks that's what it really is and what it really always has been okay and it's a shame it's a shame that i have to almost make a mockery of it not to just completely go nuts on it continually okay because it really is sad actually it's it's it's really more way more sad and depressing that it is funny but honestly i have to try to make a clown shoe mockery of it because you guys have been clown shoed and you don't even know how clown shoot you are okay that's really what it comes down to okay i made a verb out of it okay as of last week your clown shoot okay and the truth movement has always been clown shoot it's never been a truth movement it's a my truth movement it's never been a freedom movement it's a my freedom movement the bunch the whole bunch of the people who say that they're for the truth and for freedom are clown shoes and that's why they use and depend only on youtube look i have a youtube channel but guess what folks once this censorship comes in if you want to continue to just rely on youtube and depend on it you're nuts you're not you're not only clown shoot you're crazy okay i'm making the move off of that platform and putting all my content elsewhere i'll still upload it upload to it as an ancillary platform for the imbeciles that still want to use it but anybody going to youtube thinking that you're going to get accurate information you are going to get state sponsored information and this is the thing who who what family members are telling the people who work at youtube that your nazi co and communist trash scum no they won't have that discussion you know this is what i was talking about on the how to become the true media seminar you know the hour before most people won't talk to their family members and tell them that their bags of dumb immoral shit they won't tell them that because they don't want to rock the boat you'd rather keep peace in your family rather than tell somebody that they're immoral and that makes largely the person who stays silent a bad person that's what it makes them how many people have ever tried getting up in the face of a family member and saying because you support government you're a bad person that makes you a bad person that makes you a person who supports violence and slavery how many people have ever done it hardly any how many people have ever gotten up and said if you support the censorship that's going on on all these media platforms it makes you a bad human being if you work for youtube right now if you work for twitter if you work for any of these other big tech companies like google or apple you're a bad human being it makes you a bad human being to do that job it's wrong livelihood these companies shouldn't even be running because nobody should be there attending to them they should already have quit their fucking jobs but no they'll take all that blood money they'll take all that pedophile protecting money your trash pedophile protectors you scumbag fucking nazi trash you and your fucking family members are nazi trash and you always have been and yeah you want to say they're communist trash sure they're communist trash too it really makes no difference if you understand they both stem from the same occult traditions okay and again you know i need to be working on presentations really instead of even doing shows like this folks because i need to work on telling people what the real common roots of the right and left are the far left and the far right share common roots they're all connected to the same bird of prey you know doesn't make a difference whether it's totalitarian nazism it doesn't make a difference whether it's totalitarian communism it's all totalitarianism trash is what it is it's all the same trash people all the same trash mentality trash ideology trash behavior and that's all you're a part of you scumbag nazis at youtube we don't need you losers you're fucking scumbag unloved unlovable unloving losers you're fucking losers you fucking losers that's what you are loser you no one loves you loser that's what you are you're an unloved fucking loser pachai at google you fucking unloved unlovable unloving loser that's what you are it doesn't matter how much money is in your bank account you fucking loser you're a fucking immoral trash scumbag fucking loser little boy you're not a fucking man you're a little fucking unloved boy who has no love in his life you're a piece of fucking dirt your trash your nazi fucking scum that's all anybody who works for you are because you're a censoring fucking nazi you dirt bag i don't give a fuck what you do you won't stop me scum do you understand that that's coming from a real man who's free i may be living under the conditions of slavery but i'm free you don't own me fuck head boy that's what that's the anger every american should be displaying at this point with what's going on in this life and then people want to say the problems with me because i'm angry now the problems with you you broken soul that can't become angry you're a broken soul that's what you are a broken soul and i'm not going to take it easy on you it's going to get more and more hardcore you want to get depressed about it get fucking depressed about it okay yeah it still means you're inactive you're doing nothing you know get depressed about it all you want i'm depressed too i'm so up here doing something and i'm saying i'm talking the real shit unlike what you're doing which is nothing or you're complaining you're wasting your energy complaining about what somebody else is done is doing instead of what you're not doing scumbags that's what you are all the people who want to complain about anybody's work oh what did jordan maxwell do last week i don't like what he did you're doing nothing you piece of fucking dirt you have no room or right to talk you're flapping your gums and liquid shit comes out that's all it is you know here you go go back go back to the slides yeah we're going to do this every week there you go oh i don't like what this researcher did i was looking on my slab and i saw this researcher and what he was saying and uh you know i don't agree and therefore i think that uh he should do something different but i if you look my name up though you know there's nothing up there there's absolutely nothing on any search engine with my name on it because i sit on my ass on my living room sofa uh with my slab up my ass and i don't do anything occasionally i pull my slab out from up my ass and i swipe around i put do some love swipes on my slab and then i complain about what other researchers do yeah that's going to change the world you dumb bag of shit that's what people are that's what people are really that's what the whole world is that's the world folks you know instead of people getting on different media platforms and doing something themselves that's what they're doing is complaining about other people what and not ever acknowledging what they're not doing they're keyboard warriors their muslab warriors you know flip flopping around on the slab on the black slab but never actually doing any real work of their own you look up their name you know they give you some bullshit you know clown shoes critic so-called criticism it isn't even criticism it's nonsense okay and they waste their energy to do that right they could be writing a blog they could be making a video they could be making a podcast but no they want to waste our energy flapping their fucking shit for brains out on the keyboard okay and then saying you should do it this way you should stop doing this you're you know instead of pointing a finger at themselves and asking the question what the fuck have you done put your own name into a search engine you little fucking child put your own name into a search engine you lowlife loser fucking child and then see what comes back you know what comes back here's what comes back note the search engine returns to you it doesn't return any text it doesn't return any graphics no pictures no photos no videos here's what the search engine returns when you put your name into it you hear that that's that's when you google your own name or your duckduckgo your own name here's what it says that's it that's what you get back from any search engine you put your own name into you get a big fucking clown horn for the bobo that you are that's it you know and folks people go oh your show's a lot of ranting and a lot less information yeah you're right i'm not going to put as much effort into talking to bobos until you start getting active and putting the information out there why should i bust my ass huh i'll reply with as much ego as you guys do mark i don't like what you're saying i don't like your show i don't like your attitude on this that the other thing you're not doing a fucking thing you fucking loser i'll just keep coming on the air calling you a fucking loser because that's what you are all the people who have done nothing you're a fucking loser loser shut the fucking show off and go do something okay you've done nothing nothing the vast majority of you have done nothing your watchers your passive watchers that's all you are passive listeners and passive watchers and you've done absolutely nothing to advance the effort of helping people to develop an understanding of natural law because if you had the world wouldn't be like this the world would not be the way that it is if you did your work you're the fucking trash losers not me i've done an unimaginable amount of work since day one you want to hear me in my comment times go back and listen to the podcast and order fuckhead okay don't tell me what i need to do i've done more than what i've ever needed to do loser and you've done nothing and the proof is put your own name in a fucking search engine you fucking loser that's it and this is what you get back [Music] that's what you get back okay because you're a fucking clown you're a fucking bobo and you've done nothing with your life except complain about what people who are doing something have done because you're a do nothing you're a low-life fucking do nothing and i'm talking to a lot of my viewers out there okay you think i'm not real you think i care about like i said i'll burn this whole fucking thing to the ground week after week and i'll get less and less views week after week and i don't give a fuck because it's still true and that's all i care about is what's true and i'm going to speak it do you hear me i'm gonna speak it nobody else will do that you will never ever hear any living human soul do what i just did to their own viewership you'll never hear one other soul on earth do it because they don't have the balls to do it because to worry about view counts and monetization that's all they're worried about and all i'm worried about here is getting people up off their lazy fucking asses and getting them engaged in the battle for truth that's it that's what this show is about and that's why i'm leaving not leaving the youtube platform i'll still post things there but it's going to be an ancillary platform like brady on or something like that you know it's it's i'm not gonna be relying on it for my own website okay i will post things yeah and my my producers getting my attention he's like this is part of the overall solution stop depending on people who are actively on the other side of the war to help your effort it's useless they're not here to help you they're here to stop you we need to use other solutions that are already created and engage in them library is a big part of that back to the slides next week on the show my special guest is going to be nathan reynolds nathan reynolds is a former satanist of the reynolds bloodline he wrote a book called snatch from the flames which is available online in print and audiobook edition and i'm going to be interviewing him about his involvement in a satanic bloodline connected family the reynolds family of reynolds rap fame yes the the family that created reynolds wrap the you know uh aluminum foil and again again there are other products like you know you know uh plastic for plastic wrap etc the whole reynolds line of products he is from that family and they are a satanic bloodline fritz springmeyer has mentioned the reynolds family in a lot of his work and we're going to have a member of this bloodline satanic family on the show next week to talk about his experiences in the dark occult i would like to bring more former satanists on the show to start corroborating what i've been saying for the past 13 years i'm going to have jay parker on the show again soon i'm actually going to be on his show very soon we talked about it about a week ago i'm going to get in touch with him and find out when we're going to do that um i'm actually going to be interviewed uh this monday as well by crow777 i'll be on the crow 777 uh live stream on um monday so that'll be coming up this week next sunday nathan reynolds right here on what on earth is happening should be a very interesting interview looking forward to it all right for the duration of the show i'm going to be answering email questions and taking your calls via discord in the second part so if you want to join in and call into the show the link is what on earth is happening dot com slash discord you could use the discord program i highly recommend the program instead of doing it in a web browser okay that you could get the discord app at discord.com or it might be even be discordapp.com something like that but anyway just type in discord app and you'll go to the download page and get it and uh it's easy to install and use okay the link to join us what on earth is happening dot com slash discord if you want to email your questions instead we'll be continuing to take your questions in the order that they were received send your question to questions at whatonearthishappening.com that's questions what on earth is happening.com i'm going to be doing some rapid fire answers to some email questions let's look at a couple of quick memes lysandre spooner who wrote the constitution of no authority said the principle that the majority have a right to rule the minority practically resolves all government into a mere contest between two bodies of men as to which of them shall be masters and which of them slaves a contest that however bloody can in the nature of things never be finally closed so long as man refuses to be a slave that's right he's he told the ruling class in his day i'm not your fucking slave and i'm telling the ruling class in my day i'm not your fucking slave and i'll be willing to die or kill to prove it you hear that you know we got to get into the thalamic tradition on what on earth is happening we got to recover rosicrucianism we have to recover uh things like freemasonry and kabbalah and the tarot well really i want to get more deeply into rosicrucianism and i want to get deeply into theosophy and i want to get deeply into thema those three traditions we've covered some of the other ones in some depth but i really have to talk about more about theosophy rosicrucianism and thalema on this show especially the leima okay and you know really talk about how valema more than any other occult tradition incorporates the right of self-defense the principle of self-defense okay and yeah and this says it right here however bloody in the nature of things will never be closed as long as there's anybody who says i'm not your slave amen to that but what do we have today we have a a culture that largely is capitulating to slavery i don't know who needs to hear this but it wasn't the government that destroyed your quote freedoms it was you complying with tyranny absolutely and this goes out to all the dumb fucking mask wearers out there you fucking bobos you know the me to the mask wearers here's what you sound like when you walk down the street there you go that's the auric field that literally pours off of you as you walk down the street bobos okay you're just you're given a master class in the bobo universe that's all i can say you know and you're complying with tyranny you're willful slaves willful slaves the best way that i could even put it great meme that i found on social media society is splitting into people who are driven by fear who want to be ruled over and people who are driven by love and want to be free all you imbeciles out there who say i'm not speaking out of love you're it's just what you are you're a bobo imbecile no this is what the voice of love sounds like folks you want to say i spout hate no i spout intolerance to ignorance and that's love that's based in true love you know love isn't what you think it is it's not some romantic pukey soft you know nonsense okay that's hollywood definition of love that you've bought into about what love is love is hardcore love is in your face love is saying no you will not continue to act immorally and i will stay silent about it i'll give you the tough love i'll give you the real shit that's what love is and sometimes love comes in the form of saying i love you at a soul level but you can't physically stay here anymore that's what the american revolution was the american revolution was taking people out of life but guess what it was love it was done in love how many people would dare to say the american revolution was an act of hatred and violence no you're incorrect no you don't understand spirituality no the problem lies in your inaccurate understanding the american revolution was an act of love it was an act of truth and love and you don't understand that bobo that's your lack of understanding because you think love is some soft bullshit that will let itself get taken by evil no that's not what love is love is standing firmly in truth and defending it that's what love is okay it's saying what is accurate what is real what is true what is moral and saying you're not going to destroy that even if it means if it comes down to that we have to physically do battle you don't want to change at a soul level at a spiritual level then maybe it does have to come down to physical battle and that time is coming that time is coming so that's all the slides i have i'm going to go to questions and clarifications now if you want to buy hard copies not buy but donate four hard copies of my items such as flash drives dvds t-shirts um key chains buttons stickers we're gonna have some new coasters in soon we're trying to get an order put in uh but we've been finding it difficult uh i really want to get this order put in because i really want to have some cool drink coasters on the site uh the last ones that we did were cork based we're going to have some nice burnt wood ones uh next and i think they're going to be good really nice uh you know aesthetically uh well done items but anyway uh all of these donation gifts can be found at gifts.what on earth is happening.com and folks let me just go back to that please um if you're visiting gifts we have a thing that you can read there about how the cart works how it's not your traditional shopping cart because we don't use commerce here at what on earth is happening we only accept personal donations so there is no uh commerce account you know we don't have a merchant account here okay you won't be engaging in commerce or buying anything you make a donation and then we give you a gift in return for your personal donation to our cause that's it so read the red link click here and read first before using this gift site we ask you nicely on this site do not abandon the cart if you're going to put items in the cart you could fill it to your hearts content put items in put them out just don't hit checkout to you until you're absolutely ready to donate and don't leave it donate when you hit check out please just do it that way we are asking you to do it that way if you hit the checkout button donate immediately don't wait don't do it later that day don't do it the next day donate when you hit the checkout button or don't hit the checkout button it's not that hard folks this isn't your regular shopping cart we don't have a merchant account i'm asking you please to use the cart as we intend it to be used that's all it's different than any other page you've ever gone to gifts is not a shopping cart gifts is not a merchant connected website it's not an online store it's a place where you can make a donation to the water on earth is happening cause and then we will send you the gifts that you choose that's it in return for your donation to our effort that's what gifts is okay so please understand how it works before using it and then please respectfully respect what we ask and just hit the checkout button only when you're ready to make a donation it's not that hard the new arc offer is available at what on earth is happening dot com slash arc off to make a new graphic because it is now a two terabyte drive i'll make a new screen capture okay we talked about that earlier and if you want to make a straight donation to what on earth is happening what on earth is happening.com donate 11 ways to make a donation cryptocurrency paypal patreon our amazon wishlist for technology and more okay what on earth is happening.com donate all right that's all of the slides i'm going to jump out of here you can go back to me and let's start with some questions i'll go to discord in a little bit here we go okay after real so i'm not going to tell peop i'm not going to give names for anonymity okay i'll i'll say names on the discord channel but for email purposes i won't so here's an email from a viewer after realizing the bigger picture with some help from you i put together the darkness in my own family and it's all based in freemasonry to this person my mother had me at 14 to get emancipated by the courts and escape her pedophile father a freemason who had and continues to molest 13 kids then last year i learned that my stepdad's father is the 32nd degree freemason from the same lodge then when we look at government we find freemasons and secret societies behind them all if the love of money is the root of all evil and money means one eye wouldn't it just be wise and proper move for us to abandon the dollar as well as the government and band together and extinguish all secret societies with ties to the public okay so my answer to that is well of course i think going away from money is a good thing and transitioning to that through barter systems and cryptocurrency and precious metals is one way of doing it slowly over time and reducing your dependence on fiat currency and the federal reserve system we talked about that here on what on earth is happening and yes i do stand against secret societies i think secret societies are a problem i think they allow um people to do criminal activity in secret and perpetuate criminal activity so i'm not a fan of the lodge system of freemasonry and secret societies in general but to say that for all the freemasonry is the problem is not accurate and again folks i just want to say based on almost all the questions that we've gotten so far i can tell almost i'm going to say the vast majority of the viewership of what on earth is happening in the vast majority of people who ask questions or request clarification for any topic okay have not listened to every single podcast and that's part of the problem and you have people who are just in total hubris total hubris saying what do i need to listen to all this guy's material i can understand what he's saying no you can't you think you can but you can't that's your ego talking you don't know what i've covered and what on earth is happening if you haven't listened to all of the material you think you might you think you do but you don't ego tripping person your ego tripping okay you don't know what i've covered here and let me tell you something the vast amount of information i have covered here is absolutely nothing compared to what i've taken in what i know what i've studied what's on the ark and let alone what's in my personal archive here in this building okay you don't know you don't know okay you think you know and it's hubris on your part to even say that you presume that you know it all right you don't know i can tell when somebody hasn't been through the material i can tell right away look if you're a high level teacher of something and then someone starts spouting something and it's something you've talked about almost endlessly or or if you have that knowledge so much of the knowledge and you hear where they're going with something you can almost immediately gauge where their knowledge base is at it's not that hard if a calculus teacher starts hearing someone spell utter bullshit oh what differential equations are actually about is about the pressure in a water-based system it has nothing to do with actual calculations in that higher level mathematics it's like pre you're gauging pressure in a system where there's an enclosed space and you're pumping water into it and yeah that's what differential equations that's what they are you know no that's not what they are it's something altogether different oh yeah differential equations are you know how do you cut wire and not get electrocuted what protection equipment do you have to have i just looked that up on my slab and my slab told me that that's what differential equations are no that's not what it is and a mathematician will immediately tell you you're wrong and immediately be able to tell you don't know what the fuck you're talking about this is what i encounter all day every day i've deeply studied all of these things and i can immediately tell when somebody has half-assed knowledge especially because i've covered it here or what on earth is happening so many fucking times you can puke and look i'm not saying this to try to like beat somebody up you're me you're getting it wrong i'm trying to explain to you how much people ignore the suggestion of going back to number one and listening in order it's not that fucking hard to do and then you'll get it all then you'll have no gaps in your knowledge you'll understand and you won't have to write questions that have been answered already you'll you will not have to actually generally waste your time and energy and i'm not saying it's a waste of time i asked for questions and clarifications what i'm saying is 99 of these questions are things we've already covered it's things that have already been answered if you would go back and do the work you would get the answer but you don't want to do the work and secondly i'm going to say it nastily i'm going to say it brutally i'm done talking i'm done telling people i want to excuse their ignorance for not knowing already if you understood what freemasonry was at this point you wouldn't have this world view now you wouldn't think it's all about freemasonry it's not all about freemasonry it's all about dark occultism and dark freemasonry okay dark masonry as i have called it is a part of dark occultism which i've explained at so many fucking times i can't count we've talked about how every tradition has a good side and a bad side a dark side and a light side freemasonry is no different there is positive freemasonry that allegorically and symbolically explains morality to people and natural law and if people understood real freemasonry they would understand everything there is to know about freedom and natural law and morality absolutely that's how powerful and positive of a tradition freemasonry actually is in its undiluted esoteric state yes that's true if you don't think so you're wrong it's not a matter of opinion it's a matter of fact it's objectively true what i just said it's also objectively true that the lodge system has perverted the esoteric teachings of ancient freemasonry over the ages and it absolutely is a perverted and corrupted system which is why i don't take part in it and why i don't suggest that anybody else take part in it there's a lot of bags of trash in the free masonic lodges today there are some good people left in it but they're fewer and farther between and most of the people who take part in the free masonic lodge system today are immoral trash the vast majority of you guys you're immoral trash you're not teaching freemasonry you're scumbags perverting true freemasonry for money that's what most of you are not all of you it's not a blanket statement i'll tell you when i'm making a blanket statement that's not a blanket statement but it's largely true it's overwhelmingly as a matter of fact the case okay but there are still some good people left in the free masonic lodge systems but there's not many they're fewer and farther between scattered to the winds of the earth okay most of you guys are there to network you're perverting the lodge system you're looking for business partnerships you don't give a fuck about what's right or wrong you don't know what's right and wrong first of all that's why you're stuck at the lower degrees and you've never really moved up to any of the illuminated degrees of freemasonry because you don't know what it really is and you think you do and you're wrong about what it is you're completely incorrect because if most of you figured it out you'd have nothing to do with anything government related you would understand government is slavery and you wouldn't condone it or accept it freemasonry has always tried to be telling people that there's such a thing as objective morality and man cannot make laws that law is made by the creator of the universe or god or the grand architect of the universe okay and most freemasons do not understand that and think that man can still be a law creator still be the lawmaker usurping the place of the grand architect no your fake ass freemasons your freemasons in name only and you don't know what the fuck you're talking about little boys that's what you are okay and i've i i've said it nicely before but nice saying things to other people mark pacio is long gone because nice saying things to people mark pacio hasn't been listened to you've just closed your fucking ears you put your fingers in your ears and go i'm not gonna listen to that because i think i know better because it's coming from a guy saying it real nice well then i'm going to call you a dumb bag of shit i'm putting my fingers in my ears because i don't want to hear another fucking word you have to say ignoramus that's how it's going to work with me me trust me you want to come at me with more ego i'll come back at you with the most ego you've ever seen two can play at that game thank you really need it too appreciate that here's the other thing i'm gonna keep hammering and harping on this all you fucking imbeciles out there still saying i don't know what i'm talking about because i eat a vegan diet i eat a plant-based diet no you don't know what the fuck you're talking about ego driven scumbag fuck face you're wrong other beings lives don't belong to you fuckhead that's all it comes down to and you're wrong we can get all the nutrients that we need from a plant-based diet there's plenty of people who are living proof of it and who are way stronger than they've ever been before eating meat you want to find out find out find out you'll come at me and you'll find out how strong i am eating a plant-based diet okay you'll find out i'll hit you with some ego like that trust me you don't understand who the king of ego is i'll show you the fucking king of ego in the physical domain that's still a fucking person who's spiritually enlightened because i'll take out all those tools but they won't rule me i'll take them out when i have to and use them that's the difference about being a complete person versus being a half-assed person who's either all logical left brain or all woo-woo right brain no my ego is still here it's not destroyed or it's not killed it's here and i'll engage in it when i have to when i need to when i want to and i can put that tool down and be selfless if i need to it's called being complete and having all of it not just some of it i can use laser like focused logic and i can use heuristic whole picture thinking because both sides of my brain are active and in use unlike most dumb asses out there and no you're wrong and i'm not going to make it the big issue here but you are wrong all the people who say it's just fine to go and kill other animals and say i could just use them as i see fit you're wrong and no it doesn't mean that you get weak when you eat a vegan diet you get weak when you do it wrong you get weak when you do it all at once when you transition away from anything all at once you're going to upset a balance that's already existing pre-existing balance in your body who said go vegan overnight i never said it go back in my archives you'll never find it because i never said it dumbass that doesn't mean that it's moral to consume flesh you're wrong it isn't and it isn't about health everyone can eat a plant-based diet if they transition to one let me say that again every human being can eat a plant-only based diet if they transition to one if you want to go cold turkey and try to do that you're going to fail miserably you have to transition over a long period of time to a plant-based diet if you're already a carnivore if you're already engaged in carnism you will not be able to transition to a plant-based diet successfully cold turkey it doesn't work like that for the people who have done that you're extraordinarily lucky and you're the extraordinary exception to the rule it's not the rule that it works like that okay so all of you guys as i heard could be done overnight no you're just as equally bags of fucking retardation no it can't for 99.9999 of human beings if you go cold turkey to veganism from from carnism you will fail and you will harm your body see that's why what on earth is happening goes deep into the knowledge and takes a common sense approach unlike all these people who are way in the left brain or way into the right brain either you're all into meat belongs to me because we have dominion over the earth and i can do whatever i want or uh you can go vegan cold turkey and everybody can do that it's all nonsense and bullshit whether it comes from one side of the brain or the other you're still spouting out the same liquid diarrhea out of your your shit hole that you speak from okay so look folks again look the reason i'm so harsh on people is that you all should know better by this point you all should know better by this point at some point a teacher has to say what the fuck have you been looking at what have you been doing with your time you're deplorable it's it's unacceptable what good is a teacher telling people oh it's okay it doesn't matter how long it takes you know it does matter it matters you're not doing well you're failing miserably that's what a real teacher should tell a fucked hard student you're failing miserably at your understanding and you're gonna flunk the fucking class and when you flunk the fucking class the whole world's going into the shitter and that's your responsibility to do something about it get better at your studies that's what a responsible teacher has to fucking say to a fucking ignoramus student sometimes i'm not the problem i'm the real deal if anything you guys who have stayed silent are the problem you're the problem and you should feel ashamed of yourself and you should get the fuck up off your lazy ass and change it by an act of your will there's no easy answer it's hard fucking work started and you're waiting to hear some magic on how to do it there is no magic it's nose to the grindstone hard blood sweat and tears motherfucker anybody telling you otherwise is trying to blow smoke up your ass don't do that other people don't blow smoke up people's ass and tell them it's easy it's hard fucking work but it means get to work anyway accept it get the fuck over and get to work see i say it's going to be rapid fire and i go off on tangents once injections become mandatory what's the best way to resist authority figures with semi-automatic battle rifles that's the best way the best way is to do it now by getting involved in the great work and teaching people morality so it doesn't come to that but guess what once it does come to that the answer is the question was once injections become mandatory what is the best way to resist authority figures with semi-automatic battle rifles is the answer so you better stock up and you better get enough ammunition and arm the fuck up that's the answer whether anybody wants a like the answer to that question or not that's the truth and in america we ain't going to have a problem you want to bring it to that that's what's going to fucking happen and that's not a threat it's a guarantee definitively of a future timeline that you're gonna create that's what it is i'm not threatening anybody i'm telling you what's gonna happen definitively that you yourself will create that eventuality all the police out there listen up all the politicians out there listen up you're going to create that eventuality among the population okay you guys better understand that because it's going to affect you and your family members and i'd suggest you consider your survival so the person who asked this question once again once injections become mandatory what is the best way to resist so-called authority figures and the answer is with weapons of warfare that's it that should be and always should remain in the hands of the population for just such eventualities that is what the second amendment is in place for in the united states but is it it is not a constitutional right it is a natural right self-defense with firearms is a natural inherent right of self-defense in the self-defense principle under natural law under the laws of the creator of the universe no man ever made that and no man or woman can ever take it away that is a natural inherent right and the answer is when that situation manifests itself that is what is going to need to be done i would say we're already in the situation where we should have already physically rebelled we're already in that situation where physical rebellion not only should have already been put on the table and considered but it should have been exercised already we're actually late to the party folks and then we're going to be talking about this a lot more on what on earth is happening and once again the only question you need to ask yourself are you little fucking fairy pussies who say oh how dare can anybody say that all you need to do is ask yourself would you even be able to have a free conversation with another human being if it wasn't for the revolutionaries of america and guess what that goes for all the other countries in the world who are as free to the extent that they are free which they're not really but i said to the extent that you have any freedoms remaining you can largely thank the ancestors of this country you can largely thank the ancestors of america because we even put that idea out there for the world to consider that people should be free to lead their own lives and not be the subjects of some psychopathic king ask people this question this is a great aside to this question what do you do when injections become mandatory who has a right to put anything in your body i asked this did any of the kings of the ancient world have the right to do what they did did they ever have a right to rule their subjects ever ever did they have a right to make kingly decrees and force people to do it by an act of their will and say if you don't do it we're gonna send i'm gonna send my military squad against you the king's henchmen kingship and rulership has never been moral it's always been based in violence and coercion it's always been a euphemism for slavery kingship rulership pharaonic dynasties it's all slavery that's all it ever has been government is the same thing you're just taking the power that was once invested in one individual as the supreme authority and you're divesting it into an oligarchical few and calling them government it's the same thing government is a euphemism for slavery it's a euphemism for violence coercion and slavery and that's all it ever has been kings never had the right to rule neither does government government has never had the right to make laws and make people obey them or put them under the duress which is threat of violence of doing something harmful and violent to them their property or their freedom the right never existed and it doesn't exist in any individual and therefore it can never be transferred to another individual it can never be granted it can never be delegated and you guys still don't understand that this late in the game how can anybody command what you do with your body wearing a mask injecting something into your body telling you what food you can or can't eat telling you what medicine you can or can't take it's your body you own it it's your property because you're not a fucking slave nobody can tell you what you must or must not do with your body unless you're actively harming another then they have a right because you forfeited your right to remain unharmed that's called the right of self-defense if you're not breaking the self-defense principle then you have the right to be left alone and have nothing coerced or forced upon you and you have a right to engage in rights which are actions that do not cause harm to another sentient being you have a right to engage in them without being stopped i don't understand why this is so difficult to understand go back and watch the natural law seminar folks why do they worship bell it's an ancient name for the sun it's an ancient solar cult all it is is a representation of the life force that gives energy to the earth so that plants grow so that we can eat okay and we maintain life that's why they quote worship it it's a symbol of this sustenance of life through the sun and once again watch the presentation i did on this called demystifying the occult part two satanism in the dark occult where i talk about bell bell bill bull i don't understand why this is so difficult i talked about it here on what on earth is happening many times and i've talked about it in a formal presentation again every question i get is something i've already covered so what i'm trying to get out to you guys out there listen to me listen to what i'm fucking saying because apparently you need to clean the shit out of your ears and learn how to listen go back to podcast one and listen in order it's all there do you understand do you understand the words that are leaving my lips can you comprehend the english language or you that fucking dumb go back into the podcast on the website click show number one listen in order listen to the whole thing in its entirety look at the images and then research the links that are associated with the podcast then go to number two after you're finished with number one and listen to number two and do the same process then when you're finished with number two go to number three can you fucking count can you fucking count one two three four five six like a fucking nursery school child i mean i have to be this insulting and hard and harsh because people just won't do it listen to what i'm saying all you people who are asking questions i've already answered almost every question what you are proving to me and to all of my viewership you are proving my point people have not listened from podcast number one that's the problem that's the url on the screen what on earth is happening dot com slash podcast in order with dashes between the words that's it that's all you have to do it's just so hard to believe the people are this dumb i need to do harm to my body by putting good plant-based nutrition in it because that's what fucking morons say you're doing yeah doing harm to the body by eating the most nutrient dense foods that you could put in the body fruits and vegetables you know in a semi-liquefied state or in a totally liquid state uh-huh and then eat sensibly you know a sensible meal consisting of you know some raw foods and some good fruits and vegetables at other times yeah yeah doing harm people are as dumb as fucking nails man and then say oh you're getting good nutrition from animal flesh no the only nutrition you're even getting from that is the plants that the animals ate that's all you're getting okay i've been consuming your work for weeks i will dedicate a large portion of my life teaching natural law in a formal fashion great my question for you is masks have been mandated in my province i live in quebec canada i have not warned one will not wear one in any context people i love and care for are fearful and lack the courage to not comply what do you recommend for these people how do they be brave bold and not comply to this psyop well once again how can you instill courage in another being there is no way to instill courage in another being they have to instill it in themselves i think people like that may never stand up they may go willingly into cattle cars you know that's the problem some people are only going to ever stand up once that eventuality is presenting itself you develop courage through knowledge and understanding what you're really up against again that's why people say what would you want to do want to be able to do i'd want to be able to take somebody and put them in a room with all the satanists who run the world then you'll know what the world is and you develop the courage practically immediately to stand up because you would never want the world turned over this evil if you knew it you guys don't know it you think you know it but you don't because if you did know it you'd be active you'd say it doesn't matter what i have to do to get the knowledge to become active i'm gonna do what's necessary to get that knowledge and then i'm gonna become active that's what you would say to yourself if you knew who really ran the world but most of you don't you have this vague hazy idea of what it really is and you don't know i definitively know which is why my will and courage levels are so high because there's no way i could not fight against that force against that mindset against that worldview against that mentality if you knew what the dark occult was and what they are doing and what they plan on doing there is no way you'd be making excuses you'd be on the battlefield already that's the answer the answer is they have to fully understand what's really taking place on earth and how far away are they from that they're probably dumb bags of shit they're a million light years away from that right i'm probably absolutely correct so what is the answer the answer is they got to get that knowledge in their head first and foremost or they'll never be able to develop that courage courage is a byproduct of knowledge real courage not bullshit fake courage oh i've been so courageous i could jump out of an airplane or i could climb a cliff with no no uh you know uh safety equipment no you're just fucking they're trying to you know prove whose ego is bigger you know or whose penis is bigger no that's not real courage that's it's all ego driven shit okay real courage is standing up for truth in a time of total deceit deception mind control and tyranny that's real courage real courage are what the revolutionaries revolutionaries of america did when they knew if they failed they could be hung by the crown and many of them lost their lives anyway because they cared about freedom and their fellow human beings and they cared about the world and i'll tell you what freedom of the whole world's going away folks if we don't win this battle if we don't win this spiritual battle the freedom of the whole world is going away the whole world not just america so once again my answer to this is what do i recommend that you do you recommend educating them because once again they're probably uneducated dumb fucks and then what's the answer who needs to educate than the people who already know what's going on if you consider yourself one of those people you better get to work that's the answer no one wants to hear that there's no magic pill to take there's no courage pill okay courage is a byproduct of knowledge of truth to develop it you have to know what's going on for real yeah not the answer most people want to hear same question this next person basically asking the same thing what if your life becomes even more of a living hell you're on the verge of losing everything but none of your mainstream media watching family you know won't want to hear it you know and they're gonna they're gonna take the vaccines you know what then they're the enemy they are the enemy at that point let me harm my body somewhere hold on damn that's good yeah a lot of harm i'm doing to my body on this broadcast folks i mean fresh fruit smoothie jesus christ i mean i mean i might as well just put my neck in a guillotine now the harm i'm doing to my body this is how dumb people are man i mean so fucking painfully dumb it's just if stupidity were only painful to the person who's as stupid as they are instead of as painful as it is to people like me who really do know what's going on it would be a beautiful place to live because i mean you'd have people in horrifying abject torturous pain everywhere you know if stupidity were painful to the fucking stupid i you know i can only wish maybe we'll have some kind of a epigenetic transmutation and stupidity will become painful to the person who wields it yeah he says i'm angry more than anything and disturb the people really are this stupid welcome to welcome to the club welcome to what on earth is happening you know that's it and once again whose fault is it is it the fault of the media and satanists well yeah it's partially their fault for pumping lies out constantly but these people are watching it and it's our fault for not breaking that signal because most of us are not doing the great work of teaching natural law and truth let's keep going forward why is nobody telling trump worshipers who see trump as their savior and q is their prophet how wrong they are believe me i've been doing that you know i this whole cue thing is a total psyop probably cia invented if not psyops you know a division of the army if not have a stock institute you know take your pick or you know work all three working together it's a stand down operation say oh they got this they have it in hand no cue don't got it no one person don't have it like trump trump is impotent as a matter of fact he's basically stood down against all this tyranny and is complying with it accepting the whole world view you know trump is a big lie you know i i watched cautiously to see if he would do anything that's real like a statesman nothing he hasn't gone after the federal reserve he hasn't stopped geo engineering he hasn't stopped anything regarding 5g or other harmful technologies if anything he's supported all that shit you know he's um you know supported gmo food which is all you want to talk about what's harmful gmo food okay you know he's he's for the all of the big pharma industries all the big food industry you know meat everything polluting sources of energy he talks big on bringing out clean sources of energy but not really so much doing it you know and uh look what he's done with guns you know he's actually been totally anti-gun and anti-gun parts you know passing laws that are totally unconstitutional and against people's natural rights and he's totally bought into this whole bullshit psyop with covet and endorsed the whole world view of the mainstream doctors in medicine that's it the only thing trump has done well is said that the mainstream media are phonies and fake news at least he's done that and that's about all i can give him credit for doing the dude doesn't know enough he's not enlightened enough sorry you know it's just the way that it is if you put some if you actually had a statesman in that position just taking it to try to educate people okay maybe it would do a little bit of of good not that i would even support or condone that because i don't support the office of president because i don't support government period we're voting for anybody the whole point is to put your faith in this person or to put your faith in this q movement i mean you got to be so extraordinarily naive it's just laughable okay well again here's what i really think of trump and cuellar yeah let's give them a good one you know you guys are your clown shoot you know your clown shoot it's a stand down operation folks it's all it is and that's all it ever has been it's to get all the people out there who might have actually done something saying q's got this and that's all it ever has been and again it's it's religion it's religious religious people want to believe a savior is coming to get them out of their own mess that they created and that they allowed to continue you created this mess you allowed the public to remain this ignorant by not teaching them right you created this mess you propagated and continued this mess you moved out of major cities because you don't want to tell the fucking lib fucktards that they're wrong and confront them you moved out of cities because you don't want to educate the young you moved out of cities because you don't want to do the great work you're you're runners you're cowardly runners again go watch the movie the kite runner the tyrants are going to follow you wherever you go you're runners all you people who love i'm leaving the city because other cities all full of people that oh oh they're liberal and i don't want to live around all these fucking idiots i'm gonna go run you're the problem you don't want to stay and morally educate the young that's why the world's in the fucking retarded condition it's in because you're a coward and you're lazy and you don't want to take action you're you're selfish and you just want to live your life for yourself you don't want to engage in service to truth for don't even look at it as service to others it's service to truth you don't want to engage in service to truth you want to engage in service to self self because you're a selfish piece of shit that's the truth of the matter on most people on the right most people on the left your heart's all tangled up in the wrong place and your emotions are a big clog of shit mess and you you think you reason with your feels which can't it can't be done and then you want you want to be some bleeding heart for every single cause even no matter how untrue it is you guys have your heads up your ass in a completely different way because you have no logic and reason and the right has some logic and reason but it has really no real heart no care for truth to put the truth out there because they care too much about them fucking selves and their own fucking selfish lies to actually get involved not all of them not a blanket statement but a damn lot of them let's move on i lost my place yeah i'm trying to get back to it some reason my page keeps scrolling up i'm trying to just keep it in place okay here we go is it possible for a soul to ascend like jesus to a higher plane like the earth that is filled with things of a higher consciousness again more religion more let's run away let's get out you know let's not stay here and confront the problem by an act of our will and courage run away that's what we need we need the uh we need the scene in uh monty python's holy grail you know when when the rabbit you know gets sicked on them and they go run away that's what we need we need to play that you know all thinking they're going to the fifth dimension right it's the ascension folks don't you know it's all just another bullshit version of the christian rapture it's all it is the bifurcation the rapture all the good people are going to one place all the bad people are going to another no wrong there's the very real physical world you're in it what you do here matters and if you're not confronting evil and if you're not confronting ignorance you're not engaged in the spiritual war the end that's it hardcore truth nobody wants to say it just like that stop pussy footing around stop waiting for something that's never going to happen no savior in the government's coming to rescue you no aliens are coming to rescue us no ascension is happening to to bifurcate humanity into two distinct groups where one will ascend to an eden-like plane and the others will stay here and this will degenerate into hell reality doesn't work like that folks we're all in this together it's all one one world we're all in it and what's gonna happen is gonna happen to everybody nobody wants to accept that because that's the harsh fucking reality when you realize how many dumb ignorant motherfuckers you're all around you're you're surrounded by yeah i assure you i am attempting to bring forth heaven on earth in my intentions and actions and have been awake for an embarrassing amount of time you are noticed by your deeds okay well then put that into action and stop waiting for ascension next question again i haven't even read these folks i'm just taking them as they come i want to ask about whether or not a point of view is solipsistic or not okay i was brought up in the christian tradition and eventually was exposed to a lot of new age garbage i'm curious about a belief in the christian idea found in matt matthew 3 15 or turning the other cheek once again folks i've covered it extensively here on what on earth is happening the concept of turning the other cheek biblically in the new testament i've interpreted it a little differently not taking it literally in other words i'm not a pacifist but after studying the verse i get a sense that the author wasn't talking about physical violence such as so much as they were talking about reacting to evil i disagree on both contentions i'll give you my take in a moment essentially the way i see it is that if god is to be interpreted as what is and truth the devil or evil is rooted in a lie or what is not if one resists evil they would be acknowledging the lie to be true by action if that makes any sense am i trying too hard to make sense of that or what uh yeah yeah you are you're making you're trying way too hard to make sense of it and you're going off off course is it dangerous to think that way yeah it's dangerous to think that way yes it is okay if i'm wrong i'd really like to know you're wrong that's not what it means okay it doesn't mean don't resist against tyranny and evil because you think that that's just what's not it's very real it exists in the world and it's very real and it's all around us okay turn the other cheek means if you try to give the truth to people and they slap it out of your hands and if they're people you care about knowing the truth and they're suffering as a result of not knowing it you keep picking up the gift that they slapped out of your hand and you keep trying to give it back to them to help them to accept it from you okay and again it took me you know almost 20 years of my life to get my own mother to hear what i'm saying finally as a result of all the lockdown shit sees it it took that for them to basically take almost all of society away from her and almost all human action away from her for her to finally say i see what you've been saying all these years mark i don't know i can't believe you didn't go insane telling people this and not having them understand because i finally see it and that was only because i kept turning the other cheek how many knock-down drag-out battles did we have screaming in each other's faces screaming in each other's faces get the fuck out of my house i wish i wouldn't have had you i i think of what you could could have become instead of what you are this is what i heard from my own mother now she's saying i'm proud of what you do it's i can't believe people couldn't see this before i can't believe i couldn't see it before and you know what i don't gloat i don't take pride in it it's great she's not all the way awake obviously it doesn't know you know everything that i understand about the this stuff but she's not battling me at all because she could finally see the tyranny in the control and guess what that's a victory that's a victory you know but look at what it took for one person to turn the other cheek that many times and all the time she slapped that gift of truth right out of my hand as i was offering it i got went on the ground picked it up and kept bringing it back and putting it up right up in her face and say you take this you take this take it from my hand and acknowledge what it is 20 years of work yeah how many people have ever done anything like that not a one not a fucking one comparatively figuratively this is why people's family members are still asleep they don't hardcore in their face say this means so much to me either you grasp what is going on and you acknowledge the truth that is all around you or i'm gonna disassociate with you as a family member that's how much it means how many have ever said that to another family member how many people have started a confrontation at a a holiday dinner over it a relative handful maybe some but guess what folks a paltry few comparative to the whole population because we don't want to rock the boat we're cowards people don't want to say no this means whether you're a good person or not to acknowledge this that's what it means to acknowledge that the human race is in slavery the government is slavery that what's going on with this whole coven 19 shit is slavery it's coercion it's violence it's slavery and for people not to understand that philosophically you're a bad person that's not virtue signaling that's objective truth okay so understand that's what turning the other cheek means next question my mother suffers from what you would call right brain imbalance communication with her is near impossible every subject we discussed evolves into jesus this and jesus that there is almost zero intellectual capability speaking philosophically with her as an impossibility explaining jesus as an anarchist fighting the religion of his time goes nowhere well some people's brains are devastated that's what you have to understand you know and sometimes the brain damage is so irreversible that there you may never make headline headway with someone like that she's decided to help a local politician run for office she studies in an echo chamber listening to a handful of mainstream christian speakers that person's probably spiritually dead and you gotta let him go more likely than not unless you want to take the chance of physically cutting her off from that by an act of your will and force because you care about the person to the extent that you know that they're putting poison into their mind once again that could end up being physically dangerous because if they call the police you know you don't know what that's what's going to happen i i actually said this to my own mother i i told you i'll admit publicly i brought i brought videos over i said we're watching them right now this is what i'm putting on your television and you could resist it but you'll have to physically call the police to throw me out of here because you won't be able to do it with your physical strength and i said if you call the police you'll watch your son die in front of you now that's hard fucking core but that's what i did because i care enough about her soul you know so you know if you're willing to go to that extreme that's up to you i can't tell you to do that but that's what i did in the past and i hear you i hear exactly what you're saying please share your knowledge of morgellons disease oh wait i missed one what would you do if you were enslaved in court mind free but physically enslaved what would mark say to the masters and masters dogs oh i'd give them an earful but at this point don't even expect me to be taken there you know because i know i've done no wrong i have done no harm i harm none that's it i i stand in the righteousness of natural law and harm none that's it so anybody that tries to fucking kidnap me is going to be treated like a kidnapper that's all i have to say because i have done no wrong doings i do not initiate harm against my fellow sentient beings human and animal unlike the police the military judges politicians you are all initiators of harm and violence you don't stand in righteousness and you don't have the protection of natural law you can cut go and do whatever you're gonna do and guess what you'll stand accountable for it like we all will and i'll say that right to your ignorant selfish immoral face because you're more people that your whore mother raised like a piece of dirt all of you every last one of you you're you're ignorant people who think you're good people and you're not you're bad people who your trash parents didn't teach morality to okay and guess what neither did my family my family didn't teach me morality either but i learned it through an act of my will i learned it by seeing the harm and evil you losers do you're losers your loveless losers is what you are you do the things that you do because you're little chicken shit cowardly punk little bitches they're all worried about what might happen if this isn't controlled a lot like a man or a woman thinks like that like a person standing in the courageousness of natural law and righteousness thinks what i'm worried about what's gonna happen we gotta set up all these institutions of control no good people don't think like that they say the bad people better worry about what's gonna happen when they try to do something to me you know and that's what you've become you're not a good person you're a bad person you don't understand objective morality and you think you do and you're wrong you've bought a lie and you're acting on the lie and that makes you a bad person all of you every single one of you all you are doing is either thwarting people from engaging rights that they have or you are exercising rights that you don't let me say that again every person in any government institution the only two things that you do is you are thwarting the rights that other people do have or you yourself are engaging in behavior that you have no right to take and you think you're good those are the two very definitions of bad people that's the definition of what it means to be a bad person engaging in behaviors you have no right to take and stopping other people from engaging in rights that are theirs to perform that's the definition of a bad person and your head is so clogged with fucking brainwashing and shit and wrong wrong ideological ideas that you believe you're the good person and someone like me is the bad person you have a completely inverted you have it completely satanically inverted because what you are is a satanist whether you know it or not and you're fucking doing the bidding of dark occultists way higher up the food chain than you you work for the satanists i've had this conversation with people in my own family people in my own family work for government work for cps and they don't understand they're helping satanists the fucking children in cps are sometimes directed to fucking satanic groups and pedophiles and not all of them but guess what a portion of them go there who do you think is running these organizations please share next question please share your knowledge about morgellons disease current schools of thought it is caused by the bacteria responsible for lyme disease or caused by the new world order black ops chemtrails in accordance with clifford carnicom research third hypothesis in accordance with the centers for disease control more jealous is a psychiatric disorder patients should be drugged with antipsychotic pharmaceutical medication three throw in the trash dump where it belongs throw it in the dross dump where it belongs part three in accordance with centers for disease control it's a psychiatric disorder no way it's absolutely real i know someone who had it is it caused by a bacteria responsible for lyme disease i would say no i would say this is some type of technology actually possibly some type of nanotech so i do believe it is some type of black op or bio weapon and i would recommend people go to clifford carnicom research at carnicominstitute.org because i think he's done a lot of good work with geoengineering and um morgellons his site has become more about morgellons than uh previously it was more about geoengineering but um i think people really should research morgellons and treat it with a natural um natural uh remedies and i i won't go into that that's not the purpose of this show today but uh you know at some point we could probably talk about that or if you want to get in touch with me i could probably put you in touch with my friend who cured it with natural herbs with a homeopathic solution i was embarrassed okay next question i was embarrassed to ask this question and consider myself bollocked uh for those who don't know that's an english expression for you know bollocks is basically bullshit meaning they considered themselves fooled or bullshitted i should have asked a much more specific question okay what is the question i have watched nearly all your episodes but all of them once and should have known better i was think i don't know what they're referring to they're talking about a former question i guess hello from france how to stop the satanic cult q anon movement which is a satanic operation why are there so many people who believe in it well once again people want to believe in the savior complex see that takes all the responsibility off the self and what are you going to do and it gets that person who doesn't want responsibility like a little brainwashed child asking the question what's q anon gonna do i'm i watch and wait right watching and waiting you've even heard them say this you know kicking back watching and waiting but it doesn't say what they're doing right it just says they're waiting to see what q's gonna do next that's the whole psyop folks the whole psyop is to say oh let me log in and see what q had to say instead of saying let me log in and make a new post on my website on my website right no you're going and watching it's like another form of television except it's it's internet television you're passively watching what someone else is doing instead of taking part in the battle yourself and again most people don't know how to do it that's why i had my artist draw a rendering of people in a battlefield with like you know they're in a trench and you see people coming at them over the trench line and they all they're all they all have their weapons drawn their rifles drawn and then there's two soldiers in the trench and one of them's handing them a battle rifle and the other soldier is going back like this like whoa i don't know how to use that well that's an allegory in an image about what what the situation we're in right now i'm telling you to shoot at the enemy and people are going i don't know how i don't know how to do any of this stuff because you never learn computing you never learn the modern publishing technology the modern publishing platform to get the word out to the masses and that's why we're getting our asses kicked and that's why so many people easily fell for the q anon movement because they don't know how to publish information themselves because they're passive observers and they kick back they don't create content themselves their whole slogan is watching and waiting and all they do is watch what other people are going to do or are already doing it's a stand down operation next question i'm trying to put a bedroom i'm trying to put together a bedroom music project mostly rock and metal but i suck at writing lyrics i was wondering if i could use your words or commentary from your presentations as lyrics yeah sure go ahead once again folks the stuff on water on earth is happening i'm not interested in profiting from okay i'm not saying you should go and pretend that it's all your material but if you want to put it in your own video presentations or you know comment it comment on it sample it go right ahead it's all out there open source i want people to share it one thing you said that i loved in your tesla presentation was if if you worship money expect to live in chains forever of course there again there's only really two masters that you could have in this world you could either serve truth which is serving the true god of creation or you could serve mammon which is money and that's it and that's why i'll take the risk of offending my viewing audience because i'm not about money i don't care if i have zero listeners zero viewers it doesn't matter to me i'm not about view counts and i'm not about my youtube uh what what uh you know monetization i don't care next question please talk more about the actual reptilians as in the movie they live a rival v the final battle and so on about these people in a concrete way not a figurative one well that's not really a question and if you want to talk about that you go ahead and make a youtube channel or a library channel or wherever you want go make a video on bit shoot write a book about it i'm going to do what i want to do here on what on earth is happening i mean you know anybody can is free to make suggestions but it's like you know i've already talked about that in um cosmic abandonment i went into it in cosmic abandonment you know so i've given my talk i've done my cosmic abandonment presentation and i've done an extended version on we had a major computer crash on the computer that streams the show and um we are back up and running uh it looks like we're streaming pretty much everywhere we need to be so um hey isn't it odd that the only time i've ever had any computer attacks and crashes like that or when i'm talking about things having to do with human origins it's just a funny thing but uh we were talking about you know somebody that wants to talk about reptilians and the uh you know non-human entities that may have interacted with human beings in the ancient past or potentially even still be among us and you know if you want to make a thing about that go right ahead i've done a lot of work about it actually i'm not you know talking about it as in depth as someone like david ike has but i've given my take on it and uh i don't i don't know whether i'll be really revisiting that topic too much maybe we could do some readings from uh some of the source material at some point like uh you know book of enoch you know the eddas the upanishads etcetera there's so many and go on and on but again if that's one of your areas of you know um interest then by all means get involved and do something on it if you feel like you have some knowledge about it if not then go out and make it you know your research target you know this is what you have to do folks all right let's see okay i understand and respect your commitment and passion that some thin skinned people take offense or abrasive i must put it to you you sometimes seem to speak a little harshly toward people who are fully committed to this stuff in thought word indeed well i don't i don't necessarily think that's the case because quite frankly if somebody was so involved in this effort i would know who you are i would know your name and i know that can sound like that's hubris but folks you have no idea how much stuff i take in and listen to and watch and you know go on to people's pages and if if there was somebody out there who's doing a considerable amount of work and making a dent in this i'd know you by now okay and i don't really think it's the case that uh i'm i'm being too harsh on people look if there's people out there who have put out a tremendous amount of work i'm not referring to you real simple there's no reason to take offense the only people who would take offense are the people who in their own mind know that they've done very little or nothing so why would anybody so let me give an example um let's say uh brandon martin or nate capp you know or uh jonna esp or um larkin rose or um derek bros or max egan people have done a tremendous amount of work in their own rights okay why would they have to take offense to anything i've said they don't because they've done their own work the only people who will find what i've said quote offensive are people who have done little or nothing by definition objectively how is that not true if i type somebody's name into a search engine as a matter of fact here let's see if we could do it let me do it i'll i won't i'm not gonna publicly embarrass the person but let me put their own name into a search engine nine whopping results did it in real time big nine whoa slow down there man you know what i'm saying don't overwork yourself you know let me put my name in same search engine a hundred and forty two thousand pages returned with my name in double quotes okay versus nine right that's all i have to say this is this is who we're talking about folks this is who i'm talking about so if you're not the person that i'm talking about no need to take offense if you are you're probably automatically already offended okay so let's hear the other things that this person addresses here we go they're fully committed to this stuff and thought word indeed but through no feelings or shortcomings of their own are not able to do the great work at the speed and volume that you are gifted with i'm not gifted with speed and volume that's called hard work and sacrificing other things that i want to do in my time see i don't think people understand this folks i don't think people still do i think they still don't understand this if you sit and watch me make a presentation i don't fly through it it takes an enormous amount of time i am sitting at a desk when i would rather be out with friends having fun i am sitting at a desk breaking my balls doing hard work when i would rather be out watching a movie i have sacrificed my time to do this it isn't in some inherent gift that i have yeah be it due to your strength and discipline your inborn gifts or your life situation none of which i have in any kind of greatness i wasn't born into any kind of uh situation life situation that you speak of i wasn't born rich i wasn't born in a wealthy family i struggled with money my whole life okay i had to scrap scrounge and scrape to get even the most basic of computers in the past okay i have no inborn gifts folks i have willpower that i worked to develop i worked to develop it for somebody who claims to have had a hard path i ask that you consider a divorced father with four children under the age of 10 and two jobs you put yourself in that position position you know okay so then maybe you can't you can't get involved that's the whole point people put themselves the whole idea here folks is stop blaming anybody else you created that circumstance in your life and secondly yeah you can still do it you can still do it do it after you put your children to bed and work for four hours at night and get less sleep okay and then have to just power through the day a little tired in the morning you know that's what it's called it's called breaking your fucking ass to get involved that's what war is the problem is the bottom line problem with all the folks is people are just soft that's it let me just say it a little better they're soft okay for the new yorkers out there and that just you just ask somebody who really knows what that word is said like that and it's probably one of the worst things another person could ever say about you're soft all right that's it and he says sometimes i think you're talking to me when you're saying if you haven't read or done this you aren't committed that's bullshit bro wrong i am talking about people like this and you're wrong and it's not bullshit it's called do it no matter what your situation is and stop complaining about it okay you haven't done this anywhere near what i've done with the situations that i've had to deal with and i'll take breaks sometimes and then that's what you could do okay i gotta focus on my children i gotta take a break it's called get involved and do it nine versus 142 000 wrapped in double quotes okay that's all i have to say and i don't give a fuck get as offended as you want i am talking about people like this you know you give me a fucking attitude how about if i put your fucking name on the air let's make it really egotistical okay and then you'll be a laughing clown fucking stock when you do fucking actually start okay look don't give me fucking shit i'm out here on the front lines doing this motherfucker then don't fucking do it and it's your fucking funeral and you know who else's funeral it is it's your fucking children's funeral fuck face that's whose funeral it is you don't love your fucking children you want to make it personal let's make it fucking personal don't write to me and make something personal because i'll make it fucking personal it's your children's funeral motherfucker that's whose funeral it is so don't do it how about that let your fucking children's future and fucking freedom and lives go down the fucking drain you don't love your fucking children giving me shit about fucking time and then giving me shit you haven't seen what i've done fuckhead i ain't taking your shit go give somebody else shit i've done this at a higher level than anybody else on this fucking shit ball planet for somebody else to say that the problem lies with me get go fuck yourself then shut the fucking show off and do nothing and let your children go into bondage fuckhead you want to make it personal and make it real fucking personal people who ain't doing shit you're letting evil take this world you're letting people take this you're letting evil take this world for your fucking children when people are forced into wars or forced to serve do they still take on the karma yes they do there's always a choice you have the choice to not do it and take whatever consequences there are for not doing it and not just take those consequences defend yourself from anybody coming to try to conscript you if we turned our weapons on the conscriptors instead of each other then maybe we'd be making progress yes people in warfare still take on the karma of doing what they do yes unless it's an absolutely righteous war and they're on the right side and the only righteous war is one for freedom and the right side is the oppre the people who are actually having their freedom oppressed not the ones doing the oppression a warning from yugoslavia don't follow what we did this is a video so i can't really show it well i can but i have to put it over on this machine yeah he says it's about practical suggestions on how to deal with terrorist organizations like blm antifa etc in america yeah again the best way of dealing with them is not having the rotten communist and trash nazis in our school system raise our children and put ideas into our children's heads some school teacher in philadelphia just came out with an article saying we shouldn't have parents watch our instruction when we instruct children via zoom yeah because they know that they're communist trash that are infecting their children's minds with poison and they don't want parents listening in on it folks you know i in a way i just have half a mind just to just stop doing this you know to just say fuck this break all this shit down close it the fuck up because i there's the world isn't being helped by this the world is not being helped by what we do here a few individuals understand and that's not good enough i see the nonsense that is posted online every fucking day i look at the nonsense outside my door this is utter shit work that has done largely nothing because of how dumb human beings are and how lazy they are and you should be ashamed and you should be depressed we are beaten beaten past tense there's really no coming back from where the world is folks it's going to degenerate into war that's what's coming and you better get ready so many human lives are going to be lost as a result of what the ignorance of human beings and what we're doing you have no idea you you're gonna shit your pants when you see it start happening and you're not gonna be prepared for it in a way i just want to say just shut the fucking show off shut it down it's it's botched already and has to be fucking patched because the fucking computer fucking crashed i don't even feel like talking to the assholes out there anymore quite frankly doing this work has turned into nothing but bitterness and hatred for me that's the honest truth because where i'm dealing with a losing a team of losers you guys are a team of losers not not here in person i know you guys work hard i'm talking about just generally out there the the whole fucking truth telling community is a team of fucking losers and you're not worth my time you're not worth my effort you're really not i'm not i'm quitting discord no more calls no calls fuck fuck them i'll read some more email questions till the fucking card comes down have the highest regard for your teachings and you've really helped me train certain elements of my logic and reinforce my mindset as from a child i don't i don't even really understand the sentence structure of first principles and objective truth so he's saying that his former mindset was one of a child and i've helped to help him you know not reinforce but reinvent his mindset to one of first principles and objective truth great you have also touched upon many subjects which i would not have otherwise looked into or seen the significance of in relationship to the whole so thank you there are so many people within the western population that are order followers or slaves of government and propaganda that it undoubtedly must give them comfort and they must enjoy being slaves which is all very sad yeah tell me about it from the older generation who watch too much mainstream tv to those who are perpetually on welfare enjoying the benefits of free housing and money for no work which is called taking other people's stolen money that is stolen at the point of weaponry to patriots who stand by the flag and cheer for war and conquest in foreign lands or socialists who crave big government and believe the cure to all problems is yet more centralization of power amen that's exactly what the world is that's what all these pieces of trash think like they're all trash every person you just mentioned that mentions a piece of fucking dirt a piece of fucking shit the list goes on and on the common theme about these people is that they are for one of a better word reasonably comfortable or happy if not occasionally minorly disgruntled and just like any person or animal who is comfortable they will go out of their way to maintain or defend their current reasonable livable situation particularly if the alternative to this is no government which means no safety net or free handouts and would therefore require them to adopt a greater degree of personal action and responsibility to survive or even thrive 100 percent true see this person gets it that's that's exactly it nobody's responsible for what you're doing for your health for your inaction other than you that's it and that's what people want to murder someone for saying although it's eternally true in nature no one is responsible for you something very alien to these people and something which could potentially bring disaster upon their lives which would be taking away government yeah that's right that's right that's why i say don't even we shouldn't transition to it that is what should all go at once it's a matter of changing perspectives and thinking it that somebody has authority versus it's all been bullshit and there's never been any legitimate authority that's it and then everything we've built with this machine called government could go away at once and yeah that might hurt people so be it it's it's not us taking it down that would hurt them it's them putting themselves in that situation if you go and hang yourself over a cliff with a shitty fucking net and then the fucking neck breaks it's your fucking problem you put yourself in that situation no one else did don't tell me i'm gonna harm somebody by doing that they harm themselves by accepting something that isn't true this is compounded by an and i'm not talking about this person i'm talking about the general person who thinks that way that oh take it pulling government out pulling the rug out from people that would harm a lot of people no they put themselves in the position of harm to themselves that's not me doing that i didn't create that system okay that is based on violence it's like saying oh my god if you take away the fucking loot that the robber just told you're gonna fucking take food out of his family's mouth oh fucking well he doesn't deserve it he never owned it legitimately think about that well you take money away from this fucking person who stole it from somebody else then his family's not going to be able to eat yeah that's right it's theft it's stealing from other people it's what you dumb fuck still haven't understood this is compounded by an ever-growing number of usually younger people within these groups who are effectively useless at just about everything and are incapable of undertaking the most basic of technical tasks a fact which they possibly are dimly aware of absolutely let me tell you something the millennials are the biggest bags of shit that have ever lived as a generation you guys are just fuck tarted trash you know at least your children who see how fucked up your minds and and behaviors are are a little better than you generation z let's see how generation alpha the next generation after z is when generation z starts having children but the millennials you guys are hopeless bags of shit for for a millennial to be any use to society or anybody who thinks clearly about anything it's utterly amazing i don't know how you survive the onslaught of fucking vaccine brain damage that the rest your fucking generation have you got more vaccines than any other humans in history that's why your brains are so fucking toasted my question is how could we have any chance of a great awakening within the population at large while there's plenty of food and circuses to go around to keep everyone reasonably physically comfortable and entertained i ask the same question that's why i think nature has to intervene we need a cataclysm and the only problem with that is it will cause enormous suffering and and harm to animals and they don't deserve it that's the that's the thing that i think has to happen and the only reason i don't want it to happen is because i don't want to see animal life suffer but we need a cataclysm to destroy this system human beings don't have the will to do it that's why i don't see cataclysmic events in nature as bad things let there be tidal waves tsunamis earthquakes hurricanes fucking anything that destroys people are too comfortable and they need to be taken out of their comfort by an act of nature let's see some fucking real asteroid impacts not bullshit imagined ones from like you know hundreds of feet or hun you know hundreds of even meter wide rocks that'll do some real fucking damage that's what we really need and the only thing that pains me to say it is the animal life that would suffer would be unimaginable but human life needs to suffer like that to change our minds we're not going we don't have the will to change it we don't have the will to change our own minds folks i'm going to make what on earth is happening more and more and more uncomfortable and painful to watch every week because you shouldn't be watching this you should be doing something is the plan to awaken or further educate all those who are searching and ready to receive the work already and have these initiates ready and prepared to distribute the work more widely when the situation changes to one where people at large may be more receptive of an alternative to the current top-down government system no it's not waiting for that it's doing it now on a grassroots level that's the answer the plan isn't to wait until we have a lot of people ready to do that the plan is to every individual who knows what's going on activate and get on the fucking battlefield and do it pretty good commentary and questions in that one folks i'm i'm just in a pissier and pissier and pissier mood all the time i'm tired i'm tired i'm tired of hearing and seeing the fucking ignorance i turn on any social media i turn on any blog any channel and it's just endless ignorance of people who don't know what's going on and even the people who have it halfway then they open their mouth and they expose their ignorance and then people go oh it's they're just at the beginning of the journey they're just starting it's happening it's just slow no this should have been happening for 20 fucking years there's no excuse for p being at the level of dumb ignorant bags of shit that people are at ten years would be sufficient to take this information in and yeah i'm hard on the people who are just waking up now you should have been awake ten five five ten years ago minimum if you're that hardheaded that it took you until now for something like this to happen there's a there's something wrong with you and i don't have confidence that you're going to be able to just get it this late in the game and get on the battlefield and actually do something with that knowledge sorry if i'm real uh don't have a lot of confidence and hope you know but i'm i don't really have a lot of confidence about it uh let's go uh we'll end it manually longer than that um let's say like four minutes after i think we were down for at least four minutes yeah folks it's it's it's not good it's not good because to tell you the truth with without what with everything that i know and everything that i have done i honestly don't want to sit here and make any more in-depth stuff for people i don't think you deserve it quite frankly you know that's why i'm doing question shows while i'm teaching people actually how to do make media themselves i don't really think you deserve it quite frankly there's nothing new anyway and all these questions that i'm answering i've already answered you're not really you're going to hear me say anything new that's why you might as well turn it off and get to work yourself and once again i don't care i will beat my ratings into dust i'll do it i don't care about youtube ratings i'm trying to show you something in the mind and get you motivated to actually get up off your lazy fucking ass you know if all these years of fucking making videos and audio and presentations i haven't done what the fuck's gonna do it that's why quite frankly unless i see a shit ton more fucking people accurately teaching natural law i mean don't really expect anything better than what i'm gonna give you now on what on earth is happening so shut it the fuck off that's what you're gonna get when you come here you're gonna get screamed at to shut this the fuck off and go do something yourself you dumb fuck you lazy fuck i'd like to ask you a few questions about a video you were talking about ancient aliens could you please list your podcast shows you further discuss this topic no i won't list them go to the fucking podcast page and do a finding page learn how to do a finding page in your fucking browser you don't know how to use a web browser enough to do a finding page and type in uh cosmic abandonment then you're hopeless learn fucking some minimum shit about technology people this is what i'm gonna do i'm just gonna blow up on people for what they don't already know because you're ignorant it's all been here it's all been available unto you and you've ignored it just so aggravated put the put the put it back on my fucking computer watch watch okay if i want to search the word terabyte on this page okay all you have to do hit the magnifying glass start typing terabyte terabyte there's the word highlighted in green you could do that on the podcast page no i'm not going to tell you what they are go to the fucking podcast page hit podcasts okay search for the word cosmic here's the search cosmic cosmic there it is cosmic judgment find the next one mike macro cosmic find the next one okay this is microcosmic and macrocosmic here's cosmic abandonment okay it's mentioned in this presentation all right if you want to go back more you can go back further all right eight matches on that page go down to the next page search for the word cosmic there you go cosmic abandonment with all the slides there you go how hard is that you don't know how to use a piece of software that's your problem don't worry about alien backdrop to humanity don't worry about human origins figure out how to use your web browser first so you can actually do research right how about figuring that the fuck out first i'm just going to be mean to people maybe if i just be mean and tell you what a dumb bag of fucking shit you are maybe you'll feel bad enough about your fucking self to get motivated to fucking learn something folks i might just stop this i really might you know i might just get the fuck off the air because i'm done i'm done i might just give the how to become the true media seminar and drop the fucking show and then just be done with it i'm very seriously contemplating stopping the water on earth as happening show because i i can't stand human beings anymore and i'm finished trying to teach the unteachable because that's what most of you people are you're the unteachable you haven't learned a fucking thing the world hasn't gotten any better it's gotten infinitely worse because you failed miserably at your fucking task and i don't really want to sit here screaming at fucking people there's no i don't want to make new presentations it's over do you get it an addendum to this person's question in show 231 you said the petri dish should be wiped clean what do you mean i mean the extermination of the human species that's what i mean like a big fucking comet slamming into this earth and cracking its core and being done with the evil that's here that's what i mean by wiping out the experiment that is humanity that was an experiment from non-human entities it's garbage that's what it is it's garbage it's always been garbage from day one and that's it it's always been there's no starting matter here there's no prima materia first matter that you can transmute into gold there's so little of it it's not worth doing the effort it's not worth making the effort it can't be done because you can't shine shit you can't shine shit all you could do is smear it all over the fucking place and that's what this planet is i listen to fucking imbeciles say oh humanity's so good we're so good the humanity is a big bag of fucking garbage all you got to look at is what we've made the world into and then you know what's inside most human beings most human beings don't give a fuck about truth all they care about is money they're garbage they always have been they'll do these fucking jobs of control for money because they're fucking immoral garbage fucking people having faith in humanity the fuck reason has anybody ever had to have faith in this shit race it's a mongrel shit race what do you recommend are the essential items to purchase and stock up on on your case on the k in the case there is no awakening in other words a hunger games society emerges again and he's talking about should they invest in gold and metal and you know it's like no that's not intrinsic value i've talked about this endlessly on the show again another thing i've covered of what real intrinsic value is and means i don't know how many times i've gone into it but it's been a lot not just a few times again all it shows me is every question nobody has listened you haven't been through the material i've answered the question you won't take my advice and go through the material intrinsic value is air water food shelter clothing guns ammunition and real what you would call medicine and or you know herbal supplements things like that that's it it's what you your body requires to survive what you can shelter yourself from the elements from and what you can protect and defend yourself and the things that you have rightfully acquired with that's it that's intrinsic value you think gold has intrinsic value when the shit hits the fan you're going to be able to eat that gold good luck what are you going to do wipe your ass with it wipe your ass with some of your gold coins you're not going to eat it you'll be looking for the intrinsic value intrinsic value air that you breathe water that you drink food that you eat supplements and medicine what you can clothe yourself shelter yourself and defend yourself with that's intrinsic value if you don't understand that i've i don't know what to tell you okay you you've bought an incorrect definition of what intrinsic means and you'll still have the good old and caps out there go no gold's intrinsically valuable oh wait a second wait do we have a guest no i don't think we do no i'm not bringing it back up i don't even feel like going through it yeah i closed my presentation already yeah yeah the end caps get the slide whistle folks here you go here's the and caps well gold and silver have intrinsic value because you know when everything hits the fan i'm gonna eat those coins yup that's what you sound like dumbass yeah you don't even know what the word intrinsic means you know out of nature but keep still thinking that you're awake and you know what's going on fucking retards i've been listening to you since your podcast with jay parker not quite the beginning i do want to ask about william cooper and john todd cooper was murdered because he called 911 among other things john todd was ultimately framed for telling the truth as well about spell binding to music and such my question is at this point in time do parents classify this truth with the younger generation i people can't even really make sentences that make sense folks i don't know what that means i have done the great work but my kids one of which is 13 is not believing what i am telling her probably because she's being brainwashed by the indoctrination system called public school and she probably has communist professors that are teaching her leftist trash and or outright nazi fascist trash in the public school system that's why it's important to homeschool and not allow these poisonous satanists to infect and poison the minds of our children i was awake at an early age especially since my father was a world war two combat vet and told me many truths as i grew older just asking for a little advice for the younger kids which all this chaos is truly going to affect in the future you're damn right you're damn right your your daughter's going to grow up an abject slave that's what's that's what's coming down the pike that's what's going to happen your daughter's going to grow up as a slave overt slave it ain't even going to be covert slavery so get on the battlefield and do something about it start homeschooling your kid your child home school get them out of the government indoctrination camp most people go no i can't do that you know i have all these other responsibilities here's the thing if you don't take the responsibility to truly get the mind of your children out of the shitter you don't love them all right more and more i'm gonna harp on parents even though i'm not one yeah i have the right to harp on parents even though i'm not one you damn well better believe it that's right i don't have to have a fucking child to know the right thing to do to to bring a child's mind into harmony with the truth so don't tell me i need to shit out a fucking child like you all of other motherfuckers do to know what needs to be done to get their minds right you're not going to tell that to me you're the ones continuing to fuck up your children's minds by putting them in the indoctrination camp communist indoctrination camp i'm not doing that you are so i can say not having a child the answer is buck the fuck up and homeschool your child that's the answer that nobody wants to hear because you want your time for yourself well guess what you might not be able to have your time for your fucking self nobody wants to hear you have to sacrifice what's your part of your life you need to willfully sacrifice parts of your life you don't want to hear that that's how truth works when you bury yourself deep in a situation like this to get it back into harmony with it you got to take things away that you want for yourself and i've done that without having children for other motherfuckers children and motherfuckers who have shit kids out of their fucking cunts haven't done that you want it to get nasty and you want it to get fucking personal i'll make it real nasty and personal motherfuckers this might be the last what on earth is happening broadcast i have to seriously sit back and consider really and i've said this before but i really fucking mean it you may be listening to the last what on earth is happening broadcast because i'm done your child's going to grow up a slave they're going to live as a slave and they're going to get the shit raped the fuck out of them by government and militarians and police because they're going into abject slavery not just covert slavery that's what's going to happen to your daughter when she gets older because you're doing very little to nothing and so is everybody else you're kicking back watching shit instead of trying to affect people in the world what are the satanic hot spots you mentioned in your alex jones interview because you mentioned some states but what places specifically you named rose valley in pennsylvania what other places specifically well i haven't been to every satanic hot spot in the united states but i can tell you philadelphia certainly is one okay rose valley pennsylvania certainly is one art in delaware is one new york city is a huge one and a lot of the surrounding suburbs whitehall maryland was one that i've been involved with whitehall pennsylvania is one that i've been involved with they seem to like the word whitehall okay i'm not saying every place in the whole country named whitehall is satanic but that was my experience okay and uh san francisco is loaded with satanists loaded with them you know los angeles loaded with satanists you know california in general i would also say connecticut is a big satanic hotbed because it's a place where there's tons of mind control centers like yale university you know there's uh massachusetts loaded with satanists the boston area that's a hotbed because of a harvard university you know um connecticut with all of its financial institutions absolutely loaded with satanists so those are some of the places specifically in the united states london is an entire satanic center for the world rome is an entire satanic center for the world large portions of china are satanically controlled asian satanists are hugely active you know this goes deep into the far east india is another huge place for satanists in the world the country of india with their caste system it's one of the most satanic things you'll ever find on a future show would it be possible for you to link or cite some of the literature regarding important scientific findings well there may not be a future show but you know last week i did link some of that um on the podcast section switch over to the computer i posted the book the invisible rainbow by arthur ferstenberg you know you could look up some of those studies i posted it in epub and pdf and i'll just show you a lot of people don't even take advantage of this stuff i don't even know why bother you know as a matter of fact i i'm going to announce yeah i'm taking another hiatus from the show all right so i i maybe i'll maybe i'll continue with the interview of um nathan reynolds next week maybe that'll be the last one and then i'll take a long hiatus from doing the show maybe until after the um seminar is complete and then i'll decide whether i want to the after the how to become the true media seminar i'll make a decision whether i want to continue i told people that this was new incarnation of the show was going to be for about five years but in all honesty i don't think human beings today deserve it after what has happened with kovid i think i'm just going to bow out of this and let what happens happen and i'll do the great work on my own time and i'm done with you fucking retards you know because really you don't deserve any new stuff you don't deserve any uh presentations you don't deserve any of it i want to just talk from from my heart and what i really think about you guys and i'm talking to my own viewing audience and i don't give a fuck what you think i think most of you are lazy trash turn the show the fuck off fuck you okay i think most of you don't take advantage of what i fucking put up you don't learn most of you have not gotten the arc drive and i don't give a fuck whether you do or not that's on you it's all your karma but i think i have to it's very personal to me this is is personal all of it's personal it's all personal those who don't see it that way are wrong this is all personal because what you're basically saying is my freedom should be flushed down the toilet with yours parents out there who aren't taking it fucking personal you don't love your children if you were if you did love your children you'd be taking it real fucking personal that other people are flushing their freedom down the toilet but you don't give a fuck about anybody but yourself you don't care about your fucking children so for my health i think i'm going to step away from all this i might do one show next week i might not even do it i might just tell nathan i've stopped the show and i'm sorry but we'll pick it up another time but i'm leaning more and more toward this being my last show i'm gonna have to do some serious soul-searching and think about it in my downtime this week go back to the slot go back to the fucking computer here at the end of the podcast i put other links so you can research stuff you know so you know when i did the the show about the blog from charlie monroe with his software you can click that and then it downloads right to your machine there's his blog you know a day without business see i do nice things so that people can research it and they don't even take advantage of it most of them don't even know it's there because you're muslim muslim it's like the only two words you guys can fucking say phone fucking users muslim muslim most lab that's what you guys sound like never made a fucking thing in your whole fucking life on a computer but your fucking love fondling your fucking slab so see last week yeah with uh last week's show 235 you know you can go here click invisible rainbow it downloads the epub that fast boom click it open it there's the book you know but most you guys won't read it you'll just continue to believe the bullshit that you want to believe you know so i don't know whether i have any more energy to invest in my own audience quite frankly i think i gotta step away from for a while folks you know because i've already been alienating my listenership and good good perfect don't fucking watch don't go on the youtube channel don't do anything you know this isn't about watching me because you're fucking yappers and you're gonna get fucking clown shoed okay that's all it is that's all you guys are all you know how to do is talk you don't know how to do a fucking thing because you have no skills you know how to talk about doing something but you don't know how to do anything because you're fucking low life trash yappers with no skills you're low life trash yappers with no skills and i'm done giving you of my energy okay fuck you all okay that's how it's gonna be when i see more people putting out quality fucking work i'm d i'm done maybe i'll come back and chime in on some of it but you all can go fuck yourselves how's that for wanting ratings and fucking view counts and fucking you know sales in my store don't buy anything burn the whole fucking thing down motherfuckers you'll see what i think of you for real i'll show you what i really think of all you i tell you i had respect for me but i don't i would would tell you if you were doing something and you were helping to change the fucking world but 99.99 of you ain't doing shit you're low-life trash and you haven't haven't ever heard it from anybody you're fucking ignorant no nothing low lifes it's your fault what happened your fault for not getting involved in the battle not teaching people morality we had a chance to turn this world around you didn't do it you blew it you blew it by sitting and watching and yapping and not actually taking action and you're still sitting there yapping you look at what i've done the endless hours i put into this i have a right to be this angry you don't even know what i've done you don't even know what i've sacrificed and then you want to give me shit go fuck yourself i watched the movie called the mandela effect the story goes that cern secretly made the hadron collider to open up a portal of some sort yeah again i don't really buy into this whole changing of timeline stuff you know who's changing the timeline we are by our own inaction we're changing the timeline to negative eventualities by our own inaction by not morally educating our young by leaving places that we say oh this is so fucked up i don't want to be around these people and then we run away like little cowardly pussies instead of staying and fighting the hard battle and morally educating people that's why the world is the way that it is people emptying out of cities and into suburbs because you're low life fucking cowardly fucking lazy fucking trash you don't give a fuck about what's true you don't care about who's morally educated all you give a fuck about is yourself and your own fucking comfort you lowlife you're a fucking lowlife yeah folks in case you tell i'm done doing this i don't want to do this anymore and and you guys made it like that you guys made it like that not me yeah give me it yeah i'm gonna drink a beer on the air because i need one cause i'm tired of talking to fucking trash that's doing nothing except standing by watching the world burn might as well what the fuck do i have to say that i haven't already said yep well here's the burning at all of the ground including what on earth is happening it will not be insulated all right next question have you noticed the irony that the r complex corresponds to the god the father our thoughts originator thought is responsible for motor functions fight or flight instinctual behaviors let yet the neo cortex corresponds with god the sun our actions manifestation although it is responsible for higher order thought functions well you know you could look at father as the oldest part of the brain the r complex the reptile complex and then the neocortex is the sun because it is you know it's really the um uh you know motor response mechanism the you know stimulus response mechanism is the r complex and then you're you know then the mid part of the brain or the mammal the mammalian complex or the limbic brain is responsible for our emotions and then when you put that those two together ultimately you have higher order thought functions okay not when you put them together but when they work properly you develop higher order thought functions of the neocortex when both brain hemispheres are in balance okay that's how basic brain functionality works basic neuro science and neurochemistry will if you study that will help you to understand that the neocortex will if it's working in balance will allow the um limbic system and our complex to also work properly meaning you will have the right emotional responses and you will do the right behaviors okay and you also have self-defense in place in addition to understanding heart-based intelligence of the non-aggression principle i've inferred my own speculat speculative conclusion on why this is order ordo abkeo the will of god no shortcuts but it would be it would be very much appreciated hearing your take on what the universe is implying with this association which may seem backwards at first glance again it's not necessarily backwards god the father the the father aspect of the of the um our complex only means that it was their first like the god of creation it has always been okay it just means it's the oldest part of the triune brain complex the second oldest part or the right in the middle is the midbrain or limbic system and then the newest part of the brain is the neocortex and that's why it's the sun so you have the r complex masculine father figure that is stimulus response protection defense mechanism etc fight or flight and then you have the feminine limbic system which is responsible for our emotions how are what we feel based on what we do to others which is a you know internal uh aspect of the human being namely their emotions that's the feminine then both of those together will give rise to the neocortex or the new part of the brain it's new it's the newest evolutionarily and it's the son of the father and mother so i think the triune complex holds fairly true fairly well if people want to look more into that then go back to my earliest podcast where i talked about it in depth yeah we're running out of time we got about four to five more minutes about four more minutes let's keep it rolling so when i pace this show back together uh you know um it'll total three hours don't know why i should even bother i've been watching your videos i'm very interested in what you're saying but i just can't do it anymore i tried but i can't listen to a guy screaming and calling everyone brainless fuckheads for two hours well guess what shut it the fuck off shut it the fuck off motherfucker you're one of the people i'm talking about what have you done here's the thing instead of writing to me and worrying about what i'm doing ask yourself what the fuck have i done now let's put the name in let's put it in here we go i'm going to give you the numbers let's put it into the search engine so this person's name which is actually a slightly more common name which i won't give i i put it into a search engine a whopping 90 results you know there you go and not doing anything there's nothing as far as you know websites you know there's a facebook profile nothing as far as you know videos anything like that okay so once again the question that you need to be asking yourself my man is what the fuck have you done okay you don't want to listen to me scream saying that everybody else hasn't even compared all together with what i've done then shut the fucking show off and go do something here's the thing folks you know what you'll get your wish asshole because i'll probably just stop doing this because you know what nobody else is doing a fucking thing so why should i i've already put all the information out there that i need to put out there and i've done it in a phenomenal way that people can research and learn what's going on in this fucking world and you know what they've done they've done this that's what they've done that's what they've done now give me another minute okay i haven't he says instead of holding me an idiot inform me i have you haven't listened i told you to go back in the podcast week after week after week most people won't do it you can get the ark and you can inform yourself no i'm not here to inform you i'm here to put the information out there so that you can inform yourself only you can inform you i can't inform you i can't make information go into you okay i could put the information out there publicly and i have past tense that's why i'm so angry i've taken my life to put the information out there and you know what people have done with it they've squandered it they haven't taken action based on it and the world is in the fucked up mess that it's in because most people have just completely ignored it that's what and you don't understand that and you think you do and you write a big fucking thing complaining about how i'm angry about that i've done this for the last fucking 15 years of my fucking life what the fuck have you done there's the question everybody needs to ask that i'm gonna leave you guys with okay this might be the last what on earth is happening ever and honestly it probably is going to be i'm probably not coming on next week with nathan reynolds you know if i if i decide to do that just out of respect i may just do it but this is probably the last what on earth is happening okay and what you all you motherfuckers need to do is is ask yourself what the fuck have i done that's the question you need to ask yourself what the fuck have you done most of you can't answer that question because you've done nothing okay when you have done something there's no need to get offended so there just like that this person's all got his panties all bunched up up his ass crack but the reason he does is he hasn't done fucking shit that's the answer that's the answer okay and again i'm talking to all the people who have gone through all the fucking podcasts and have done nothing if you haven't gone through the podcast go back i'm not talking to you you shouldn't be listening now this is for all the people who all this information is out there and none of them are fucking putting it out there for other people you're not fucking propagating the knowledge so that's the question people need to ask what have you done that's what i'm going to leave this episode and it may very well be the last episode of what on earth is happening what have you done that's the question don't worry about mark pacio mark pacio is going to be just fine based on what i've done worry about what the fuck you've done [Music] [Music] [Music] yeah yeah

Get The A.R.K. (Amazing Repository of Knowledge)

Get The WHOLE Picture.

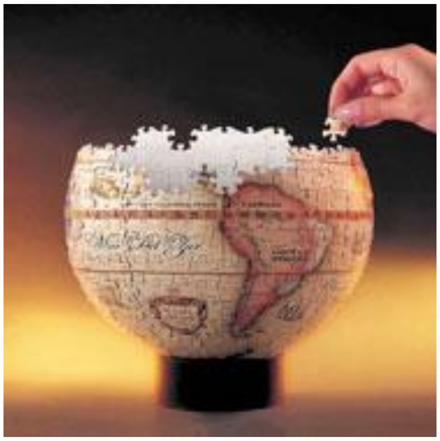

You ship me a 1 TB Hard Drive. I fill it with information and ship it back to you. It's that easy. Then you'll have at your fingertips ALL the information you need to understand what is happening in our world, ALL IN ONE PLACE! No need to endlessly search the Internet or deal with the issue of increasing censhorship of forbidden knowledge. How much would THAT be worth to you?

I have been online since the days before the World Wide Web became popular. Since that time, I began collecting, studying and archiving information about our world and the events that have been occurring in it. I never left it to chance that information I came across during my search would always be available online. So, whenever I found something that I thought was worthwhile, I downloaded it and backed it up offline. As you can imagine, this much data archiving would result in an enormous amount of material. Quite frankly, it would be hard for me even to describe the amount of information I have pulled from this repository of knowledge and experience that we call the Internet.

Years ago, a friend asked me if I could place the best material that I had collected onto a hard drive for him, so that he could browse it and study it according to his interests, and at his pace and leisure. I said yes, and began the task of collecting the best data that I had gathered into a huge digital library, and copied it onto the 1 TB hard drive that my friend provided. I then thought, why not share this information by making it available to anyone who wants it?

This is the A.R.K. offer. A terabyte of digital information in the form of video, audio, and books. You only need to supply a 1 TB external hard drive, available today for as little as $50. You ship the drive to me, and I will ship it back to you, filled with valuable and empowering information on just about every significant topic you can imagine.

The A.R.K. drive consists of over 1,800 video files, almost 8,000 digital books, and over 20,000 audio files. These files will always be available to you for offline browsing, playback and study, with no internet connection required to access any of the data on the drive. You may then "pass it along" by sharing any or all of this information with anyone you wish.

In this unique time in human history, this is my unique offer to you. To take me up on this great opportunity to preserve and proliferate human knowledge and wisdom, you can fill out the form below to receive detailed shipping instructions.

Thank You!

Mark Passio

Google Drive:
https://drive.google.com/drive/folders/1p0ovK4gyzPyw4SVrY-ISFbdp7PzOj3Ky

Microsoft OneDrive:
https://onedrive.live.com/?authkey=%21AKHe4BPWdefr6Kk&id=9D3448B2B305E35D%2143500&cid=9D3448B2B305E35D

The A.R.K Drive & Mark Passio’s Great Work Compilation

Hello, everyone!

So, I have just managed to upload the whole **A.R.K DRIVE** and **Mark Passio’s Great Work Compilation** (Seminars/Axillaries for now; Podcasts later) to my OneDrive account; that I made and paid to get this up, specifically.

It took over 4 weeks and counting for my PC to be constantly ON (with slight breaks in-between), just to upload this lol; at a dire upload rate of 2-6mbps >_<;)

Here’s the link to the: **‘Mark Passio’s Great Work Compilation’**:
https://1drv.ms/u/s!AvzsKbv968WggeQqeggvq4EeqmFqEg?e=VYEFRY

This is a compilation of Mark Passio's work.

The files inside entail **ALL** his **SEMINAR PRESENTATIONAL** videos and slides to this date that he has released to the public. There is also a lot of interviews that he has done over the years in the format of audio/video, that I have downloaded from YouTube.

*Does not contain **ANY** of his full Podcast/Show series, except for little snippets. This will be on a separate link.

*Does not contain **ANY** ArkDrive information other than Mark Passio's work. This will be on a separate link.

*Could not get my hands on the: 'The Dark Side Of Tesla's Technology Seminar Presentation Slides'. If anyone has it, send me the download and I’ll upload it!

Thanks!

Here is the link to the: ‘**A.R.K DRIVE’**:
https://1drv.ms/f/s!AvzsKbv968WgaEtU9hlXH01zOFg

As you can see there are 3 Main Folders; Audio, Book and Video. The Audio and Video Folder, respectively have sub-folders; containing a certain numeral to an alphabetical limit-folder. This was done to make it easier to load, download and navigate the contents of the A.R.K DRIVE.

There is a download limit of 100GB per en masse. So, log down where and when you started/finished; rinse and repeat.

Please use the '**SORT**' / '**VISUAL**' tab at the top right of the screen to navigate the A.R.K Drive easier.

I will/have started to re-upload the other work(s) of Mark Passio that I have brought/compiled and will be sharing links to these once they have been uploaded.

I will do my best that **ALL THE CONTENT** I am uploading, will be **UPLOADED**. But please keep in mind that there will be discrepancies that I will do my best to sort out/log them down; so people can find/contribute towards it if they have them available.

I cannot say how well or long the content that is on the **ONE DRIVE** will remain. So do not trust that it will be there **FOREVER**. Hesitate not.

Please **DOWNLOAD**, **BACKUP**, **REUPLOAD**, **STORE** and **SHARE FAR** and **WIDE** as **POSSIBLE**!

Disclaimer: This isn't to take any monetary funds away from Mark Passio's livelihood and expenditures that would inhibit him to continue doing the Great Work.

In fact, one might argue that this will alleviate the time, energy and costs for Mark and his team; that goes towards buying the physical entities, the process of conversing the data onto physical entities and shipping distribution.

This project is to make the transmission of his content and the eclectic array Knowledge pertained on the A.R.K DRIVE and Mark Passio Great Work Compilation; more widely available, accessible, easier and cheaper for ANY individual(s) with an Internet Connection can acquire.

***Please support Mark Passio first and foremost and his team to carry on the Great Work by donating via:

DONATION PAGE: http://www.whatonearthishappening.com/donate

DOCUMENTARY PAGE: https://gifts.whatonearthishappening.com/documentary-donati…

GIFTS SECTION: https://gifts.whatonearthishappening.com/

Thank you!

https://www.reddit.com/r/TheGreatWorkWOEIH/comments/g8g0nj/the_ark_drive_mark_passios_great_work_compilation/